**WHERE IS THE UNDISPUTABLE INFALLIBLE INERRANT PROOF THAT YAHWEH IS THE ONLY IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD ALONE?**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE INERRANT PAST**

**ETERNAL NOTE: THE PAST IS DONE BECAUSE OF THE RESPONSIBILITY ALREADY DONE & ACCOUNTABILITY ALREADY GONE!!! WHAT IS BORN OF THE PAST IS ONLY PAST!!! SO, THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IS LOCKED-UP FOREVERMORE IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS ONCE BEING CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING ON THE EVIL SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION**

**THE RECALLING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WORK IN THE DIVINE PAST: REMEMBERING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WORK OF CREATION IS IN EXODUS 20:11 & PSALMS 104:5-9; 136:1-9. REMEMBERING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SAVING WORKS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 8:2; JOSHUA 24:2; 1ST SAMUEL 12:6; 1ST CHRONICLES 16:12; NEHEMIAH 9:7; PSALMS 105:5; 106:6; 114:1; 136:10; 143:5; ISAIAH 51:1-2 & MICAH 6:5. REMEMBERING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WORK IN HIS SON (ENGLISH ENOCH YAHWEH AT ITS ULTIMATE END WORK IN HAGGADAH) JESUS CHRIST & NOT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (THE LEGALISTIC ITALIAN TRANSFORMING STEPHEN YAHWEH (2ND COR 11:12-15) & THE LEGALISTIC TRANSFORMING GREEK STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THE STONING---2 COR 11:12-15) BARABBAS ON THE CROSS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:23-26 & 2ND TIMOTHY 2:8.**

**THE LEARNING FROM THE DIVINE PAST IS IN DEUTERONOMY 4:9; 32:7; ZECHARIAH 1:4; ROMANS 15:4; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:6, 11; HEBREWS 12:16; 1ST PETER 3:5-6 & 1ST JOHN 3:12.**

**REDISCOVERING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT WORD FROM THE DIVINE PAST IS IN 2ND KINGS 22:8-13; 23:1-3, 21-23 & 2ND CHRONICLES 34:15-21, 29-31.**

**LEAVING THE SEXUAL PAST TOTALLY BEHIND: THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS ETERNAL CREATURES FREE FROM THE SEXUAL PAST IS IN ISAIAH 65:16; 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:17; GALATIANS 4:3-5 & COLOSSIANS 1:13-14.**

**THE DIVINE WARNINGS AS SEXUAL CURSES NOT TO RELY ON OR BE PREOCCUPIED WITH THE SEXUAL PAST IS IN ISAIAH 43:18 & PHILIPPIANS 3:13-14.**

**THE DANGERS AS SEXUAL CURSES OF THE DIVINE PAST: THE DANGER OF IGNORING THE DIVINE PAST IS IN EXODUS 1:8; DEUTERONOMY 32:18; PSALMS 78:11; 106:13, 21 & HOSEA 2:13.**

**THE DANGER AS SEXUAL CURSES OF LAPSING INTO PAST SEXUAL SINS IS IN GALATIANS 4:8-9; HEBREWS 6:4-6; 2ND PETER 1:9 & REVELATION 2:14-16, 20-24; 3:16-17.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF SUPERSEDES HIS REVELATION IN THE DIVINE PAST: HIS EARLIER EXPECTATIONS IS IN ACTS 14:15-16; 17:22-30. HIS EARLIER COVENANTS IS IN JEREMIAH 31:33-34 & HEBREWS 1:1-2; 7:22; 8:13; 9:14-15; 10:15-18; 12:24. HIS MYSTERY IS IN ROMANS 16:25-26; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:7; COLOSSIANS 1:26-27 & EPHESIANS 1:9; 3:2-6, 9.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE INERRANT PRESENT**

**ETERNAL NOTE: THE PRESENT IS BEING DONE ONGOINGLY & ALL HELD RESPONSIBLE & ALL HELD ACCOUNTABLE!!! WHAT IS BORN OF THE PRESENT IS ONLY PRESENT!!! SO, THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IS ONGOINGLY LOCKED-UP FOREVERMORE IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS ONCE BEING CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING ON THE EVIL SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION**

**THE DIVINE BLESSINGS PROMISED FOR THE DIVINE PRESENT: THE DIVINE BLESSINGS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRESENCE NOW IS IN DEUTERONOMY 31:6; 1ST KINGS 8:57; ISAIAH 7:14; 8:8, 10; HAGGAI 1:13; MATTHEW 1:23; 18:20; JOHN 14:16-17, 18, 25-27; 16:7, 13-16 & ACTS 18:10.**

**THE OTHER DIVINE BLESSINGS GIVEN IN THE DIVINE PRESENT IS IN EXODUS 23:25; 1ST KINGS 3:13; 2ND CHRONICLES 1:12; PSALMS 121:3-8; MATTHEW 6:33; 19:29; MARK 10:29-30; 1ST TIMOTHY 4:8; 1ST PETER 1:9 & LUKE 18:29-30.**

**THE FUTURE DIVINE BLESSINGS THAT ARE PARTIALLY FULFILLED IN THE DIVINE PRESENT IS IN ROMANS 8:23, 30; 2ND CORINTHIANS 1:22; 5:5; EPHESIANS 1:3, 13-14 & HEBREWS 12:22-24.**

**PRAYER FOR DIVINE PRESENT PROVISION & DIVINE BLESSING IS IN GENESIS 28:20; PROVERBS 30:8; MATTHEW 6:11, 13 & LUKE 11:3, 4.**

**THE SECRET OF DIVINE CONTENTMENT IN THE DIVINE PRESENT IS IN PHILIPPIANS 4:10-13 & 1ST TIMOTHY 6:6-8.**

**THE DANGERS AS SEXUAL CURSES OF LIVING FOR THE SEXUAL PRESENT IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:24; 3:12-13; 5:18; 8:15; 9:7, 9; ISAIAH 22:13; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:32; PHILIPPIANS 3:19; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:9-10, 17; JAMES 4:13-17 & LUKE 12:15-20.**

**THE DIVINE CHALLENGE OF THE DIVINE PRESENT: TO RESPOND TO THE FATHER STEPHEN NOW IS IN DEUTERONOMY 4:39-40; 5:1; 7:11; 10:13; 30:15-16; PSALMS 95:7-8; ISAIAH 55:6; HOSEA 10:12; 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:2 & HEBREWS 3:7.**

**THE DIVINE CHALLENGE TO INERRANTLY SERVE THE ONLY FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS IN EPHESIANS 5;15-16; GALATIANS 6:10 & COLOSSIANS 4:5.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE INERRANT FUTURE**

**ETERNAL NOTE: THE FUTURE IS DONE AUTOMATICALLY BECAUSE NO RESPONSIBILITY OR NO ACCOUNTABILITY IN THIS!!! WHAT IS BORN OF THE FUTURE IS ONLY FUTURE!!! SO, THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IS LOCKED-UP FOREVERMORE IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS ONCE BEING CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING ON THE EVIL SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN CONTROLS THE DIVINE FUTURE: THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS THE DIVINE FUTURE IS IN EXODUS 3:19-20; DEUTERONOMY 31:21; 2ND SAMUEL 7:19; 1ST CHRONICLES 17:17; PSALMS 139:4; ISAIAH 42:9; 46:10; DANIEL 2:28 & ACTS 2:23; 3:18.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN CAN REVEAL THE DIVINE FUTURE IS IN GENESIS 15:13-16; 41:25; 1ST SAMUEL 9:15-16; 2ND KINGS 8:10; DANIEL 2:45; 8:19; 10:14; MATTHEW 2:13 & ACTS 18:9-10; 27:22-24.**

**THE DIVINE FUTURE IS UNKNOWN TO MAN IS IN PROVERBS 27:1; ECCLESIASTES 3:22; 7:14; 8:7; 9:12; 10:14; MATTHEW 24:42-43; JAMES 4:14 & ACTS 17:22-31; 20:22.**

**THERE IS A DIVINE FUTURE HOPE FOR TRUE CHRISTIANS: THIS IS BASED ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE PROMISE IS IN PSALMS 37:37; PROVERBS 23:18; 24:14; ISAIAH 60:15 & JEREMIAH 31:17.**

**DIVINE FUTURE BLESSINGS ARE GUARANTEED IS IN GENESIS 17:7; LEVITICUS 26:3-5; DEUTERONOMY 6:2; 30:9; ISAIAH 30:23; 65:23; JEREMIAH 29:11 & AMOS 9:13.**

**DIVINE FUTURE BLESSINGS ARE SUPERIOR TO PAST EXPERIENCES & PRESENT EXPERIENCES IS IN GENESIS 22:17-18; MATTHEW 19:29; MARK 10:29-30; ROMANS 8:18-25; PHILIPPIANS 1:21-23; 1ST PETER 5:4; 1ST JOHN 3:2 & LUKE 18:29-30.**

**THE KEY ASPECTS OF THE DIVINE FUTURE HOPE: TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S) [LADIES] WILL ENTER THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IS IN JOHN 14:2-3; 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:1; COLOSSIANS 1:5; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:16-17; 1ST PETER 1:4; LUKE 16:22; 23:43; 24:1-53 & ACTS 1:4-11.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL COME AGAIN IS IN DANIEL 7:13; MATTHEW 24:30; MARK 13:26; PHILIPPIANS 3:20; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:16; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1; HEBREWS 9:28; JAMES 5:8; LUKE 21:27 & ACTS 1:11.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL RAISE THE DEAD IS IN DANIEL 12:2; JOHN 5:28-29; 6:39-40; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:52; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:14; REVELATION 20:4-5, 12 & ACTS 24:15.**

**THE FINAL IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 62:12; MATTHEW 16:27; 25:31-32; 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:10; HEBREWS 9:27; 1ST PETER 1:17-21; 2ND PETER 3:7; 1ST JOHN 4:17; JUDE 14-15; REVELATION 20:7-15 & ACTS 9:1-9; 22:1-21; 26:1-18.**

**THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) LUCIFER & ALL SEXUALITY WILL BE CONTROLLED IN THE 10 PRISONS IN HELL IS IN ISAIAH 25:7-8; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:8; HEBREWS 2:14 & REVELATION 7:16; 11:18; 19:20-21; 20:10; 21:8.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ETERNAL KINGDOM CALLED ZION WILL BE FULLY ESTABLISHED IS IN ISAIAH 11:6-9; ZECHARIAH 14:9; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28; REVELATION 11:15; 21:1-5 & ACTS 7:1-53.**

**THE TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S) RESPONSIBILITY TOWARDS DIVINE FUTURE GENERATIONS IS IN EXODUS 12:25-27; 16:32-33; DEUTERONOMY 6:20-21; JOSHUA 4:6-7, 21-22; 22:27 & PSALMS 22:30; 45:17.**

**THE PROPER ATTITUDES TOWARDS THE DIVINE FUTURE: ALWAYS LOOKING FORWARDS & NOT BACKWARDS IS IN GENESIS 19:17; ISAIAH 43:18-19; PHILIPPIANS 3:13-14; COLOSSIANS 3:1-2 & HEBREWS 12:1-2.**

**HAVING TRUE PERSEVERANCE & TRUE FAITH IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:58; GALATIANS 6:9; HEBREWS 11:6-8, 17-19; 1ST PETER 1:13; REVELATION 3:11 & ACTS 6:7.**

**OTHER THINGS IMPLEMENTED**

**AVOIDING SEXUAL OCCULT PREDICTIONS & FALSE PROPHESIES [THE JEHOVAH WITNESSES, THE MORMONS---THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF LATTER DAY SAINTS, THE WICCA---STUDY OF FORBIDDEN WITCHCRAFT, THE MASONS, THE SEVENTH DAY ADVENTISM, THE HOMOSEXUALITY IN ROMAN CATHOLICISM, THE CHRISTIAN SCIENCE STUDIES, HOMOSEXUALITY AS A WHOLE, THE APPROVING PORN SEXUAL LAWS, INTERRACIAL RELATIONSHIPS, THE CORRUPTING MARITAL SEXUALITY AS A MARRIAGE LICENSE, THE MAFIAS-ORGANIZED CRIME REGIMES, THE ILLEGAL DRUG PUSHERS FROM A TRUE BIBLICAL STANDPOINT, THE SEXUAL DOCTRINES LINKED TO JESUS CHRIST & MARY MAGDALENE, WHICH IS A LIE TO TRY TO JUSTIFY THEIR SEXUAL CORRUPTIONS, RACIST DISCRIMINATORY FACTIONS, THE ISLAMIC 8TH EMPIRE OF MUSLIMS TO NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SEVERAL & ANY, I MEAN ANY SEXUAL/HOMOSEXUAL ORGANIZATIONS, SEXUAL/HOMOSEXUAL AGENCIES OR SEXUAL/HOMOSEXUAL INDIVIDUALS THAT SHALL BE CONSIDERED AS A PART OF A SEXUAL CULT APOSTASY & ARE SEXUAL & IDOLATROUS IN NATURE IN THEIR FALSE TEACHINGS & DEMONIC DOCTRINES IN ROMANS 1:21-32] IS IN ISAIAH 44:25-26; JEREMIAH 27:9; 29:8; EZEKIEL 13:3-7; ZECHARIAH 10:2; 2ND PETER 2:1-22 & ACTS 16:16-18. NORMALLY THESE MAY PRODUCE A TRUTHFUL PROPHESY BUT ALWAYS TURNS INTO A LIE AT SOME POINT AFTERWARDS IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE PROMISES OF TRUE GUIDANCE: ALL THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE INTENTIONS WILL BE REALIZED: THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS DIVINE PURPOSES IS IN JOB 36:5; ISAIAH 14:27; 55:10-11; JEREMIAH 23:20; ROMANS 8:28; EPHESIANS 3:10-11; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:9; 3:16-17; HEBREWS 6:17 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 15:16-18; 17:22-30. THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS DIVINE PLANS IS IN LAMENTATIONS 2:17; PSALMS 33:11; 40:5; PROVERBS 16:9; ISAIAH 14:24; 25:1; 37:26 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 15:16-18; 17:22-30. THE FATHER STEPHEN DESIRES HIS DIVINE PURPOSES AND HIS DIVINE PLANS TO BE FULFILLED IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 13:2; PSALMS 57:2; 138:8; MATTHEW 26:39; MARK 14:36; ROMANS 1:10; 15:32; JAMES 4:13-15; LUKE 22:42 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 18:21; 17:22-30; 21:14.**

**THE EXAMPLES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN WORKING OUT HIS DIVINE PURPOSES IS IN ISAIAH 46:10-11; 48:14; JEREMIAH 29:10-11; ROMANS 9:11-12, 17 & ACTS 2:23; 5:38-39; 6:1-8, 10, 14-15; 7:1-53, 55-56, 59-60; 13:36.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN PROMISES TO TRULY GUIDE ISRAEL & JUDAH IS IN EXODUS 15:13; 32:34; PSALMS 23:2-3; 48:14; ISAIAH 30:21; 49:10; 58:11; JEREMIAH 31:8-9; EZEKIEL 34:11-16; LUKE 1:76-79 & ACTS 1:4-7. THE OTHER PROMISES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TRUE GUIDANCE IS IN GENESIS 12:1; 26:2-3; 1ST SAMUEL 16:3; PSALMS 32:8; 67:4; ISAIAH 42:16 & REVELATION 7:17.**

**THE DIVINE NEED FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TRUE DIVINE GUIDANCE: THE DIVINE NEED TO KNOW AND DO THE DIVINE WILL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN EZRA 7:18; JEREMIAH 10:23; MATTHEW 6:10; 7:21; 12:50; MARK 3:35; JOHN 7:17; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3; HEBREWS 13:20-21; 1ST PETER 2:15; 1ST JOHN 2:17 & LUKE 8:21. THE MAIN CONCERN OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS CHRIST IS TO DO THE DIVINE WILL OF HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS IN JOHN 4:34; 6:38. BY THEMSELVES ETERNAL CREATURES ARE IGNORANT OF THE RIGHT WAY IN LIFE IS IN PROVERBS 14:12; ECCLESIASTES 6:12; 8:7; ISAIAH 53:6; 59:10; HOSEA 4:6; MATTHEW 9:36; 1ST PETER 2:25; 2ND JOHN 3-10 & ACTS 2:25-28.**

**THE DIVINE WARNINGS AGAINST THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) LUCIFER’S FALSE SEXUAL GUIDANCE: FALSE SEXUAL PROPHETS AND FALSE SEXUAL TEACHERS IS IN ISAIAH 9:16; JEREMIAH 23:13, 25-27; 27:9-10; MICAH 3:5; MATTHEW 23:13; 2ND PETER 2:1-3; JUDE 17-19; LUKE 11:52 & ACTS 7:42-43. FALSE SEXUAL SHEPHERDS & FALSE SEXUAL GUIDES IS IN ISAIAH 3:12; JEREMIAH 10:21; 23:1-2; 50:6; EZEKIEL 34:4-6; MATTHEW 15:14; 24:24 & ACTS 7:42-43; 20:30. FALSE SEXUAL IDOLS & FALSE SEXUAL MEDIUMS IS IN LEVITICUS 19:31; ISAIAH 41:22-24; AMOS 2;4; HABAKKUK 2:19; ZECHARIAH 10:2 & ACTS 7:38-43. OTHER FALSE SEXUAL AGENCIES IS IN 1ST KINGS 11:3; 2ND KINGS 21:9; 2ND CHRONICLES 21:11; PROVERBS 16:29; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:33; REVELATION 12:9; 18:23 & ACTS 7:38-43.**

**DESPITE ABSOLUTELY KNOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE WILL, ETERNAL CREATURES STILL REBEL AGAINST HIM IS IN ISAIAH 30:9-11; JEREMIAH 6:16; 18:11-12; 42:5-6, 19-21 & 2ND TIMOTHY 4:3. THE ADVERSE DAMNABLE CONSEQUENCES OF FALSE SEXUAL GUIDANCE & FALSE SEXUAL DISOBEDIENCE TO NEVER FALL INTO SEXUALLY CORRUPTION IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 10:13-14; JOB 5:12; PSALMS 33:10-11; 95:7-11; 146:3-4; ISAIAH 19:3; 30:1; JEREMIAH 19:7; HOSEA 11:5-7; HEBREWS 3:7-11.**

**THE DIVINE GUIDANCE OF THE HOLY GHOST IS IN KNOWING DIVINE GUIDANCE IS ASSOCIATED WITH THE PRESENCE OF THE HOLY GHOST IS IN 1ST KINGS 18:12; PSALMS 139:7-10; ISAIAH 63:11-14 & ACTS 6:5, 10, 15; 7:55-56. THE HOLY GHOST GUIDES JESUS CHRIST IN HIS MINISTRY IS IN MATTHEW 4:1; MARK 1:12; LUKE 4:1 & ACTS 10:37-38. THE HOLY GHOST GUIDES THE CHURCH IN ITS CORPORATE DECISIONS IS IN ACTS 13:2; 15:28.**

**THE HOLY GHOST’S GUIDANCE OF BELIEVERS: THE HOLY GHOST GUIDES INDIVIDUAL BELIEVERS IS IN ROMANS 8:14 & GALATIANS 5:18. THE OTHER WAYS THE HOLY GHOST GUIDES: IN THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT WORD OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ISAIAH 59:21. IN PRAYER IS IN ROMANS 8:26-27. IN SPIRITUAL GIFTS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:7-11. IN TRUE CHRISTIAN LIVING IS IN ROMANS 8:14 & GALATIANS 5:25. IN WITNESS & EVANGELISM IS IN MATTHEW 10:19-20; MARK 13:11; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:13; LUKE 12:11-12 & ACTS 8:29. IN MINISTRY IS IN ACTS 16:6-7; 20:22. IN THE KNOWLEDGE OF TRUTH IS IN JOHN 16:13 & ACTS 7:1-53, 55-56, 59-60.**

**THE RECEIVING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TRUE DIVINE GUIDANCE: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S READINESS TO GUIDE HIS ETERNAL CREATURES IS IN EXODUS 33:12-16; JOB 6:24; PSALMS 5:8; 25:4-5; 27:11; 31:3; 61:1-2; 86:11; 143:8 & JAMES 1:5. TRUE GUIDANCE IS GIVEN THROUGH THE TRUTH AND COUNSEL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 16:7-8; 43:3; 73:23-24; 119:35, 105, 133 & JOHN 10:3-4, 27. TRUE GUIDANCE IS GIVEN TO THE HUMBLE AND PENITENT IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 6:26-27; PSALMS 25:9; 139:23-24; PROVERBS 3:5-6; ISAIAH 57:15, 18-19; JEREMIAH 50:4-5 & EZEKIEL 20:1-3, 30-31. TRUE GUIDANCE IS GIVEN TO THOSE WILLING TO OBEY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE WILL IS IN NUMBERS 14:8-9; PSALMS 32:8-9; ISAIAH 48:17-18; MATTHEW 26:39; MARK 14:35-36; ROMANS 12:1-2 & LUKE 22:42. THE DIVINE ROLE OF THE HOLY GHOST IN GUIDANCE IS IN PSALMS 143:10; JOHN 16:13; GALATIANS 5:18; 1ST JOHN 2:26-27; LUKE 12:11-12 & ACTS 7:1-53, 55-56, 59-60; 10:19-20; 13:2; 16:6-7. RECEIVING GUIDANCE FROM HOLY SCRIPTURE IS IN PSALMS 19:8; 119:105, 133; ISAIAH 8;19-20; 2ND PETER 1:19 & ACTS 7:1-53, 55-56, 59-60; 17:11.**

**THE MEANS OF BEING GUIDED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE PILLAR OF CLOUD & PILLAR OF FIRE IS IN EXODUS 13:21-22; 14:19-20; NEHEMIAH 9:19 & JAMES 1:17. THE URIM AND THE THUMMIN IS IN EXODUS 28:29-30; NUMBERS 27:21 & JAMES 1:17. THE CASTING OF LOTS IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 14:36-42; PROVERBS 16:33; JONAH 1:7; JAMES 1:17 & ACTS 1:26. DREAMS AND VISIONS IS IN GENESIS 40:5-8; JOEL 2:28; MATTHEW 2:19-20 & ACTS 2:16-21; 9:10-11; 10:3-6; 11:5-9. ANGEL OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S) IS IN ACTS 5:19; 7:30-33; 8:26.**

**THE EXAMPLES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE GUIDANCE: THE EXAMPLES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN TAKING THE INITIATIVE TO LEAD HIS ETERNAL CREATURES: THE EXODUS IS IN EXODUS 13:17-18; DEUTERONOMY 8:2, 15; 32:12; JOSHUA 24:2-3; PSALMS 77:19-20; 106:9 & ACTS 7:36; 13:27. LIKEN TO A DIVINE SHEPHERD IS IN PSALMS 23:1-3; 78:52-54; ISAIAH 30:11; 63:11-14; JEREMIAH 23;3; EZEKIEL 34:12-13; HOSEA 11;3-4 & JOHN 10:3. OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) PAUL IS IN ACTS 16:6-10.**

**THE EXAMPLES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN RESPONDING TO REQUESTS FOR DIVINE GUIDANCE: ABRAHAM’S SERVANT IS IN GENESIS 24:12-27. BALAAM IS IN NUMBERS 23:3-8. GIDEON IS IN JUDGES 6:36-40. ISRAEL IS IN JUDGES 20:23-28 & PSALMS 107:4-7, 23-30. SAUL & SAMUEL IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 9:6-10, 15-20; 10:20-24. DAVID IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 23:1-5; 30:7-8 & 2ND SAMUEL 2:1; 5:18-19, 22-25. SOLOMON IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 1:11. AHAB AND MICAIAH IS IN 1ST KINGS 22:12-23. JOSIAH AND HULDAH THE PROPHETESS IS IN 2ND KINGS 22:13-20. JEHOSHAPHAT & JAHAZIEL THE SON (ENOCH YAHWEH) OF ZECHARIAH IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 20:15-17. ZEDEKIAH & JEREMIAH IS IN JEREMIAH 21:1-7.**

**THE EXAMPLES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE GUIDANCE BEING REFUSED OR DISOBEYED IS IN SAUL IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 28:4-7. THE PEOPLE OF JERUSALEM IS IN JEREMIAH 2:13-17; 43:1-4.**

**THE DIVINE GUIDANCE FROM GODLY CREATURES: THE DIVINE GUIDANCE OF GODLY LEADERS: MOSES IS IN EXODUS 32:34; 33:12-17 & DEUTERONOMY 10:11; 31:2. JOSHUA IS IN NUMBERS 27:15-18; DEUTERONOMY 1:38; 3:28 & JOSHUA 1:6. GIDEON IS IN JUDGES 7:17. DAVID IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 5:1-2; 1ST CHRONICLES 11:1-2 & PSALMS 78:70-72. SOLOMON IS IN 1ST KINGS 3:5-13 & 2ND CHRONICLES 1:7-12. ISRAEL‘S PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] IS IN DEUTERONOMY 17:9-10 & MALACHI 2:6-7. ISRAEL‘S SHEPHERDS IS IN JEREMIAH 3:15; 23:3-4. PASTORS & TEACHERS IS IN EPHESIANS 4:11-13 & 2ND TIMOTHY 2:24-26.**

**GODLY PARENTS IS IN GENESIS 18:19; PROVERBS 4:11-13; 6:20-23; 13:1; 22:6 & EPHESIANS 6:4. OTHER GODLY PEOPLE IS IN JOB 31:18; PROVERBS 16:23 & DANIEL 5:12-17.**

**THE RESULTS OF DIVINE GUIDANCE: MILITARY VICTORY IS IN JOSHUA 6:1-21; 8:1-22; JUDGES 6:33-7:25; 2ND SAMUEL 5:17-20, 22-25 & 1ST CHRONICLES 14:8-11, 13-16. SAFETY IS IN MATTHEW 2:1-23. PERSONAL BENEFIT IS IN GENESIS 24:10-27; 41:1-49; 2ND SAMUEL 2:1-4 & 2ND KINGS 5:1-14. APPOINTMENT OF AUTHORITIES IS IN 1ST KINGS 19:15-21; ROMANS 13:1-2; LUKE 6:12-16 & ACTS 1:15-26; 13:1-3. INSPIRING CONFIDENCE IS IN GENESIS 46:1-7 & ACTS 18:9-11; 23:11. SPIRITUAL GROWTH IS IN EXODUS 16:1-30; 1ST KINGS 19:3-18; PROVERBS 9:9 & ACTS 9:1-19. ELICITING PRAISE & WORSHIP IS IN EXODUS 14:15-15:21; 2ND SAMUEL 7:1-29; PSALMS 73:23-28 & DANIEL 2;19-23. OBEDIENCE IS IN GENESIS 6:9-22; 12:1-5; JUDGES 6:11-27 & ACTS 6:6-7. TRUTH IS IN ACTS 6:5, 10, 14-15; 7:1-53, 55-56, 59-60. GUIDANCE DISREGARDED IS IN GENESIS 3:1-6; 1ST KINGS 22:1-38; MATTHEW 19:16-22; MARK 10:17-22; LUKE 18:18-23 & ACTS 6:9, 11, 13; 7:57-60.**

**THE COMING ETERNAL KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP: THE FATHER STEPHEN IS SOVEREIGN OVER ISRAEL AND OVER THE WHOLE EARTH IS IN EXODUS 15:18; 1ST SAMUEL 12:12; 1ST CHRONICLES 16:31; 28:5; 29:11-12; PSALMS 9:7-8; 45:6; 47:7-8; 93:1-2; 103:19; 145:11-13; ISAIAH 37:16 & DANIEL 4:34-35.**

**THE COMING REIGN OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AFTER THE 46 YEARS: ITS EXPECTATION IS IN ISAIAH 2:2-4; 32:1; 51:4-5; JEREMIAH 3:17; DANIEL 2:44; 7:18, 21, 27; MICAH 4:1-3; ZECHARIAH 8:22; 14:9; MARK 11:10; 15:43 & LUKE 23:51. ITS ASSOCIATION WITH THE COMING MESSIAH IS IN ISAIAH 9:6-7; 11:1-9; JEREMIAH 23:5-6; DANIEL 7:14 & MICAH 5:2.**

**THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP WAS CENTRAL IN THE PREACHING OF JESUS CHRIST AND THE APOSTLES WITHIN THE 46 YEARS IS IN MATTHEW 4:17, 23; 9:35; 10:7; 24:14; MARK 1:13-14; LUKE 4:43; 8:1; 9:2, 11; 10:9 & ACTS 1:3, 6-8; 8:12; 19:8 ;20:25; 28:21, 23.**

**THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP HAS COME IN (ENOCH) CHRIST WITHIN THE PRESENT WITHIN THE 46 YEARS IS IN MATTHEW 3:1-2; 4:17; 11;12; 13:31-32, 33; 16:28; MARK 4:30-32; 9:1 & LUKE 11:20; 13:18-19; 16:16; 17:20-21.**

**THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP WILL COME IN ITS FULLNESS ONLY WHEN THE FATHER STEPHEN RETURNS WITHIN THE NEAR FUTURE AFTER THE 46 YEARS IS IN MATTHEW 6:10; 25:31, 34; 26:29; MARK 14:25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15;24; 2ND TIMOTHY 4:18; REVELATION 11:15; 12:10 & LUKE 11:2; 22:16, 18.**

**THE ENTRY INTO THE ETERNAL KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP: ENTRY INTO THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AFTER 46 YEARS IS OF VITAL IMPORTANCE: IT IS COSTLY IS IN MATTHEW 8:19-20; 13:44, 45-46; 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:5; REVELATION 1:9; LUKE 9:57-58; 18:29-30 & ACTS 14:22. IT IS A MATTER OF URGENCY IS IN MATTHEW 8:21-22 & LUKE 9:59-62.**

**THE SPECIAL CONDITIONS OF ENTRY INTO THE ETERNAL KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP: CHILDLIKE TRUST IS IN MATTHEW 18:3; MARK 10:15 & LUKE 18:17. THE BE BORN OF THE FATHER STEPHEN WITH HIS TRUE HOLY GHOST IS IN JOHN 3:3, 5 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:50. OBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WILL IS IN MATTHEW 7:21.**

**THE DIVINE WARNINGS ABOUT ENTRY INTO THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP AFTER 46 YEARS: THE WAY IS NARROW IS IN MATTHEW 7:13-14; 23:13 & LUKE 13:24-28. THE SEXUAL CREATURES, HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES & INTERRACIAL CREATURES WHICH INCLUDES ALL MARITAL SEXUALITY WILL NOT INHERIT THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP & THEREFORE NOT ENTER IN IS IN MATTHEW 5:20; MARK 9:43-47; ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10; GALATIANS 5:19-21; EPHESIANS 5:3, 5. THE NEED FOR READINESS & WATCHFULNESS IS IN MATTHEW 24:37-39, 42-44; 25:13 & LUKE 12:35-40; 17:26-27. ENTRY IS NOT BASED ON OUTWARD APPEARANCES NOR GRANTED TO ALL WHO CLAIMS TO KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN MATTHEW 7:21-23; 13:24-30, 47-50 & LUKE 13:25-27.**

**THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IS A ETERNAL KINGDOM OF GRACE: TO THOSE QUALIFIED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN COLOSSIANS 1:12-13 & LUKE 12:32; 22:29-30. TO THE POOR AND POOR IN SPIRIT IS IN MATTHEW 5;3; 11:5; 19:23-24; MARK 10:23-25; JAMES 2:5; 5:1 & LUKE 6:20; 7:22; 18:24-25. TO REDEEMED SINNERS IS IN MATTHEW 9:12-13; 21:31; MARK 2:17 & LUKE 5:31-32. TO THOSE WHO ARE PERSECUTED FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SAKE IS IN MATTHEW 5:10 & LUKE 6:22-23. TO THE GENTILES & JEWS CONVERTED INTO CHRISTIANITY IS IN MATTHEW 8:11; 21:43; 22:8-10 & LUKE 14:21-24.**

**THE CHARACTERISTICS OF THE ETERNAL KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP: THE ETERNAL KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN NEVER CONFORMS TO THE SEXUAL STANDARDS OF THIS WORLD IS IN JOHN 18:36; ROMANS 14:17 & 1ST JOHN 2:15-17.**

**THOSE WHO INHERIT THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP ARE TO BEAR ITS HOLY ETERNAL FRUIT IS IN MATTHEW 25:34-36; GALATIANS 5:22-23; 1ST THESSALONIANS 2:12 & 2ND PETER 1:10-11.**

**THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IS & WILL BE A ETERNAL KINGDOM OF PEACE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SOLOMON]: PEACE BETWEEN ETERNAL CREATURES IS IN ISAIAH 2:2-4; 9:5; 19:24-25; MICAH 4:1-4; 5:4-5; MATTHEW 5:1-7:29 & JAMES 3:18. THE PEACE & PROSPERITY OF ALL ETERNAL CREATURES IS IN ISAIAH 11:6-9; 35:1-2, 9; 41:17-19; EZEKIEL 47:9, 12 & HOSEA 2:21-22.**

**THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IS A ETERNAL KINGDOM OF SINLESSNESS, WHICH NEEDS NO FORGIVENESS AFTER THE 46 YEARS HAVE BEEN FULFILLED IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28 & 1ST JOHN 3:9.**

**THE FIRST ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IS A ETERNAL KINGDOM OF FORGIVENESS WITHIN THE FIRST 46 YEAR REIGN IS IN MATTHEW 6:12; 18:21-35 & LUKE 11:4; 17:3-4. THE DIVINE STATUS IN THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IS IN MATTHEW 5:19; 11:11; 18:1-5; 19:30; 20:25-28; MARK 9:33-37; 10:31, 42-45 & LUKE 7:28; 9:46-48; 22:25-27.**

**THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP SETTING OF THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT IS IN MATTHEW 5:1 & LUKE 6:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TEACHING OF THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT: THE BLESSINGS OF BEING IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IS IN MATTHEW 5:3-12; LUKE 6:20-23 & ACTS 7:55-56. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DISCIPLES ARE TO HAVE A POSITIVE INFLUENCE ON THE WORLD IS IN MATTHEW 5:13-16 & ACTS 6:5. THE RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN THE FATHER STEPHEN AND THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT LAW IS IN MATTHEW 5:17-21 & ACTS 6:4. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DISCIPLES ARE TO EXHIBIT A NEW DEPTH OF RIGHTEOUSNESS IS IN MATTHEW 5:20, 48 & ACTS 6:7. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DISCIPLES ARE TO SEEK ONLY THEIR FATHER STEPHEN’S APPROVALS IN THEIR RELIGIOUS DUTIES IS IN MATTHEW 6:1 & ACTS 6:7. HOW THE RELIGIOUS DUTIES ARE TO BE PERFORMED IS IN MATTHEW 6:2-4, 5-8, 16-18 & ACTS 6:1-8. THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IS TO BE VALUED ABOVE ALL OTHER KINGDOMS, INCLUDING THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IS IN MATTHEW 6:19-21, 24-34; LUKE 12:22-31 & ACTS 6:5, 8, 10, 14-15; 7:1-53, 54, 55-56, 59-60. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DISCIPLES ARE TO AVOID BEING JUDGMENTAL, FOR THERE IS ONE LAWGIVER IS IN MATTHEW 7:1-2, 3-5; JAMES 4:12; 1ST PETER 1:17-21; LUKE 6:41-42 & ACTS 5:38-39; 6:10, 14-15; 7:1-53, 54, 55-56, 59-60. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DISCIPLES SHOULD PRAY TO HAVE CONFIDENCE OF AN ANSWER IS IN MATTHEW 7:7-8, 9-12; LUKE 11:9-10, 11-13 & ACTS 6:4. A PATTERN OF PRAYER IS IN MATTHEW 6:9-15; LUKE 11:2-4 & ACTS 6:4. TRUE DISCIPLES WILL OBEY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TEACHING IS IN MATTHEW 7:15-20, 21, 24-27; LUKE 6:47-49 & ACTS 6:7. THE CHARACTERISTICS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TEACHING ON THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT IS IN MATTHEW 7:28-29 & ACTS 6:8. THE RIGHTEOUSNESS REQUIRED OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DISCIPLES: NOT ONLY MURDER, BUT ALSO ANGER & BROKEN RELATIONSHIPS ARE WRONG IS IN EXODUS 20:13; MATTHEW 5:21-24, 25-26; LUKE 12:58-59 & ACTS 6:9. NOT ONLY ADULTERY, BUT ALSO LUST IS WRONG IS IN EXODUS 20:14; MATTHEW 5:27-30 & ACTS 6:5. FAITHFULNESS IN MARRIAGE IS CALLED FOR WHICH MEANS NO SEXUAL RELATIONSHIPS IN MATTHEW 5:31-32; EPHESIANS 5:25 & ACTS 6:7. FAITHFULNESS IN SPEECH IS CALLED FOR IN MATTHEW 5:33-37 & ACTS 7:1-53, 55-56, 59-60. RETALIATION MUST BE ABANDONED & ENEMIES AS WELL AS NEIGHBORS MUST BE AGAPE LOVED IS IN MATTHEW 5:38-48.**

|  |
| --- |
| **TIME IS RUNNING OUT**  **ETERNAL NOTE: THE END TIME IS DONE FOREVERMORE IN THIS!!! WHAT IS BORN OF THE END TIME IS ONLY END TIME!!! SO, THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IS LOCKED-UP FOREVERMORE IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS ONCE BEING CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING ON THE EVIL SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION**  [**MATTHEW 24:36**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+24%3A36&version=ESV) **ESV / 25 HELPFUL VOTES**  **“BUT CONCERNING THAT DAY AND HOUR NO ONE KNOWS, NOT EVEN THE ANGELS OF HEAVEN, NOR THE SON, BUT THE FATHER ONLY.**  [**REVELATION 3:11**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+3%3A11&version=ESV) **ESV / 21 HELPFUL VOTES**  **I AM COMING SOON. HOLD FAST WHAT YOU HAVE, SO THAT NO ONE MAY SEIZE YOUR CROWN.**  [**MATTHEW 24:42**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+24%3A42&version=ESV) **ESV / 21 HELPFUL VOTES**  **THEREFORE, STAY AWAKE, FOR YOU DO NOT KNOW ON WHAT DAY YOUR LORD IS COMING.**  [**MATTHEW 24:44**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+24%3A44&version=ESV) **ESV / 14 HELPFUL VOTES**  **THEREFORE YOU ALSO MUST BE READY, FOR THE SON OF MAN IS COMING AT AN HOUR YOU DO NOT EXPECT.**  [**2 PETER 3:10**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+Peter+3%3A10&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**  **BUT THE DAY OF THE LORD WILL COME LIKE A THIEF, AND THEN THE HEAVENS WILL PASS AWAY WITH A ROAR, AND THE HEAVENLY BODIES WILL BE BURNED UP AND DISSOLVED, AND THE EARTH AND THE WORKS THAT ARE DONE ON IT WILL BE EXPOSED.**  [**EPHESIANS 5:15-17**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Ephesians+5%3A15-17&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**  **LOOK CAREFULLY THEN HOW YOU WALK, NOT AS UNWISE BUT AS WISE, MAKING THE BEST USE OF THE TIME, BECAUSE THE DAYS ARE EVIL. THEREFORE DO NOT BE FOOLISH, BUT UNDERSTAND WHAT THE WILL OF THE LORD IS.**  [**MATTHEW 24:22**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+24%3A22&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**  **AND IF THOSE DAYS HAD NOT BEEN CUT SHORT, NO HUMAN BEING WOULD BE SAVED. BUT FOR THE SAKE OF THE ELECT THOSE DAYS WILL BE CUT SHORT.**  [**MATTHEW 24:3**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+24%3A3&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**  **AS HE SAT ON THE MOUNT OF OLIVES, THE DISCIPLES CAME TO HIM PRIVATELY, SAYING, “TELL US, WHEN WILL THESE THINGS BE, AND WHAT WILL BE THE SIGN OF YOUR COMING AND OF THE END OF THE AGE?”**  [**REVELATION 20:1-15**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+20%3A1-15&version=ESV) **ESV / 8 HELPFUL VOTES**  **THEN I SAW AN ANGEL COMING DOWN FROM HEAVEN, HOLDING IN HIS HAND THE KEY TO THE BOTTOMLESS PIT AND A GREAT CHAIN. AND HE SEIZED THE DRAGON, THAT ANCIENT SERPENT, WHO IS THE DEVIL AND SATAN, AND BOUND HIM FOR A THOUSAND YEARS, AND THREW HIM INTO THE PIT, AND SHUT IT AND SEALED IT OVER HIM, SO THAT HE MIGHT NOT DECEIVE THE NATIONS ANY LONGER, UNTIL THE THOUSAND YEARS WERE ENDED. AFTER THAT HE MUST BE RELEASED FOR A LITTLE WHILE. THEN I SAW THRONES, AND SEATED ON THEM WERE THOSE TO WHOM THE AUTHORITY TO JUDGE WAS COMMITTED. ALSO I SAW THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO HAD BEEN BEHEADED FOR THE TESTIMONY OF JESUS AND FOR THE WORD OF GOD, AND THOSE WHO HAD NOT WORSHIPED THE BEAST OR ITS IMAGE AND HAD NOT RECEIVED ITS MARK ON THEIR FOREHEADS OR THEIR HANDS. THEY CAME TO LIFE AND REIGNED WITH CHRIST FOR A THOUSAND YEARS. THE REST OF THE DEAD DID NOT COME TO LIFE UNTIL THE THOUSAND YEARS WERE ENDED. THIS IS THE FIRST RESURRECTION. ...**  [**MATTHEW 7:13-14**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+7%3A13-14&version=ESV) **ESV / 8 HELPFUL VOTES**  **“ENTER BY THE NARROW GATE. FOR THE GATE IS WIDE AND THE WAY IS EASY THAT LEADS TO DESTRUCTION, AND THOSE WHO ENTER BY IT ARE MANY. FOR THE GATE IS NARROW AND THE WAY IS HARD THAT LEADS TO LIFE, AND THOSE WHO FIND IT ARE FEW.**  [**LUKE 21:36**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Luke+21%3A36&version=ESV) **ESV / 7 HELPFUL VOTES**  **BUT STAY AWAKE AT ALL TIMES, PRAYING THAT YOU MAY HAVE STRENGTH TO ESCAPE ALL THESE THINGS THAT ARE GOING TO TAKE PLACE, AND TO STAND BEFORE THE SON OF MAN.”**  [**MATTHEW 24:13**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+24%3A13&version=ESV) **ESV / 7 HELPFUL VOTES**  **BUT THE ONE WHO ENDURES TO THE END WILL BE SAVED.**  [**ROMANS 6:12**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Romans+6%3A12&version=ESV) **ESV / 5 HELPFUL VOTES**  **LET NOT SIN THEREFORE REIGN IN YOUR MORTAL BODY, TO MAKE YOU OBEY ITS PASSIONS.**  [**ACTS 3:19-21**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Acts+3%3A19-21&version=ESV) **ESV / 5 HELPFUL VOTES**  **REPENT THEREFORE, AND TURN BACK, THAT YOUR SINS MAY BE BLOTTED OUT, THAT TIMES OF REFRESHING MAY COME FROM THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD, AND THAT HE MAY SEND THE CHRIST APPOINTED FOR YOU, JESUS, WHOM HEAVEN MUST RECEIVE UNTIL THE TIME FOR RESTORING ALL THE THINGS ABOUT WHICH GOD SPOKE BY THE MOUTH OF HIS HOLY PROPHETS LONG AGO.**  [**ACTS 2:38**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Acts+2%3A38&version=ESV) **ESV / 5 HELPFUL VOTES**  **AND PETER SAID TO THEM, “REPENT AND BE BAPTIZED EVERY ONE OF YOU IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST FOR THE FORGIVENESS OF YOUR SINS, AND YOU WILL RECEIVE THE GIFT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT.**  [**MATTHEW 24:21-22**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+24%3A21-22&version=ESV) **ESV / 5 HELPFUL VOTES**  **FOR THEN THERE WILL BE GREAT TRIBULATION, SUCH AS HAS NOT BEEN FROM THE BEGINNING OF THE WORLD UNTIL NOW, NO, AND NEVER WILL BE. AND IF THOSE DAYS HAD NOT BEEN CUT SHORT, NO HUMAN BEING WOULD BE SAVED. BUT FOR THE SAKE OF THE ELECT THOSE DAYS WILL BE CUT SHORT.**  [**GALATIANS 1:4**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Galatians+1%3A4&version=ESV) **ESV / 4 HELPFUL VOTES**  **WHO GAVE HIMSELF FOR OUR SINS TO DELIVER US FROM THE PRESENT EVIL AGE, ACCORDING TO THE WILL OF OUR GOD AND FATHER,**  [**ROMANS 13:11**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Romans+13%3A11&version=ESV) **ESV / 4 HELPFUL VOTES**  **BESIDES THIS YOU KNOW THE TIME, THAT THE HOUR HAS COME FOR YOU TO WAKE FROM SLEEP. FOR SALVATION IS NEARER TO US NOW THAN WHEN WE FIRST BELIEVED.**  [**ACTS 17:30-31**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Acts+17%3A30-31&version=ESV) **ESV / 4 HELPFUL VOTES**  **THE TIMES OF IGNORANCE GOD OVERLOOKED, BUT NOW HE COMMANDS ALL PEOPLE EVERYWHERE TO REPENT, BECAUSE HE HAS FIXED A DAY ON WHICH HE WILL JUDGE THE WORLD IN RIGHTEOUSNESS BY A MAN WHOM HE HAS APPOINTED; AND OF THIS HE HAS GIVEN ASSURANCE TO ALL BY RAISING HIM FROM THE DEAD.”**  [**ACTS 2:37-39**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Acts+2%3A37-39&version=ESV) **ESV / 4 HELPFUL VOTES**  **NOW WHEN THEY HEARD THIS THEY WERE CUT TO THE HEART, AND SAID TO PETER AND THE REST OF THE APOSTLES, “BROTHERS, WHAT SHALL WE DO?” AND PETER SAID TO THEM, “REPENT AND BE BAPTIZED EVERY ONE OF YOU IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST FOR THE FORGIVENESS OF YOUR SINS, AND YOU WILL RECEIVE THE GIFT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT. FOR THE PROMISE IS FOR YOU AND FOR YOUR CHILDREN AND FOR ALL WHO ARE FAR OFF, EVERYONE WHOM THE LORD OUR GOD CALLS TO HIMSELF.”**  [**MATTHEW 24:1-51**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+24%3A1-51&version=ESV) **ESV / 4 HELPFUL VOTES**  **JESUS LEFT THE TEMPLE AND WAS GOING AWAY, WHEN HIS DISCIPLES CAME TO POINT OUT TO HIM THE BUILDINGS OF THE TEMPLE. BUT HE ANSWERED THEM, “YOU SEE ALL THESE, DO YOU NOT? TRULY, I SAY TO YOU, THERE WILL NOT BE LEFT HERE ONE STONE UPON ANOTHER THAT WILL NOT BE THROWN DOWN.” AS HE SAT ON THE MOUNT OF OLIVES, THE DISCIPLES CAME TO HIM PRIVATELY, SAYING, “TELL US, WHEN WILL THESE THINGS BE, AND WHAT WILL BE THE SIGN OF YOUR COMING AND OF THE END OF THE AGE?” AND JESUS ANSWERED THEM, “SEE THAT NO ONE LEADS YOU ASTRAY. FOR MANY WILL COME IN MY NAME, SAYING, ‘I AM THE CHRIST,’ AND THEY WILL LEAD MANY ASTRAY. ...**  [**ACTS 3:19**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Acts+3%3A19&version=ESV) **ESV / 3 HELPFUL VOTES**  **REPENT THEREFORE, AND TURN BACK, THAT YOUR SINS MAY BE BLOTTED OUT,**  [**2 PETER 3:3-4**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+Peter+3%3A3-4&version=ESV) **ESV / 2 HELPFUL VOTES**  **KNOWING THIS FIRST OF ALL, THAT SCOFFERS WILL COME IN THE LAST DAYS WITH SCOFFING, FOLLOWING THEIR OWN SINFUL DESIRES. THEY WILL SAY, “WHERE IS THE PROMISE OF HIS COMING? FOR EVER SINCE THE FATHERS FELL ASLEEP, ALL THINGS ARE CONTINUING AS THEY WERE FROM THE BEGINNING OF CREATION.”**  [**ACTS 2:40**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Acts+2%3A40&version=ESV) **ESV / 2 HELPFUL VOTES**  **AND WITH MANY OTHER WORDS HE BORE WITNESS AND CONTINUED TO EXHORT THEM, SAYING, “SAVE YOURSELVES FROM THIS CROOKED GENERATION.”**  [**DANIEL 12:10**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Daniel+12%3A10&version=ESV) **ESV / 2 HELPFUL VOTES**  **MANY SHALL PURIFY THEMSELVES AND MAKE THEMSELVES WHITE AND BE REFINED, BUT THE WICKED SHALL ACT WICKEDLY. AND NONE OF THE WICKED SHALL UNDERSTAND, BUT THOSE WHO ARE WISE SHALL UNDERSTAND.** |

**TIME IN EVERY GODDAMN ESSENSE HAS FOREVERMORE CEASED & HAS GONE INTO TIME NO MORE!!! THIS MEANS FROM REVELATION 10-22 FOR ENGLISH ISRAEL TO DANIEL 7-8 FOR THE ENGLISH USA TO ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 1-32, WHICH ACTS 32 IS INSIDE HAGGADAH, THAT IS, THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IS ALTOGETHER TIME NO MORE, GODDAMN IT!!!**

**ETERNAL NOTE: THE END TIME IS NOW DONE FOREVERMORE IN THIS!!! WHAT IS BORN OF THE END TIME IS ONLY END TIME!!! SO, THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IS LOCKED-UP FOREVERMORE IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS ONCE BEING CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING ON THE EVIL SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/10.htm)

**FIRST SCENE OF THE INTERPOSED VISION.**

**(1, 2) AND I SAW . . .—TRANSLATE, AND I SAW ANOTHER MIGHTY ANGEL DESCENDING OUT OF THE HEAVEN, CLOTHED WITH A CLOUD, AND THE (NOT “A”) RAINBOW UPON HIS HEAD, AND HIS FACE AS THE SUN, AND HIS FEET AS PILLARS OF FIRE, AND HAVING IN HIS HAND A LITTLE BOOK (OR, ROLL) OPEN. MANY HAVE THOUGHT THAT THIS ANGEL CAN BE NONE OTHER THAN CHRIST HIMSELF. IT MUST BE ACKNOWLEDGED THAT THE DESCRIPTION IS SUCH THAT WE MIGHT WELL HESITATE TO APPLY IT TO ANY BUT OUR LORD; BUT, NEVERTHELESS, THE WORDS, “ANOTHER MIGHTY ANGEL,” AFFORD SERIOUS DIFFICULTY. OUR LORD MIGHT INDEED APPEAR AS AN ANGEL, BUT IT IS SCARCELY CONCEIVABLE THAT HE WOULD BE CALLED “ANOTHER MIGHTY ANGEL:” AN EXPRESSION WHICH SEEMS TO ASSOCIATE THIS ANGEL WITH THOSE OTHERS WHO HAVE TAKEN PART IN THESE VISIONS. REMEMBERING THIS, WE MUST SEPARATE FROM OUR THOUGHTS THE IDEA OF PERSONAL ANGELIC BEINGS. SUCH ARE EMPLOYED BY GOD, BUT IN THE MECHANISM OF THESE VISIONS THE ANGELS ARE NOT NECESSARILY SUCH, ANY MORE THAN THE STARS ARE LITERAL STARS: THEY ARE TYPICAL, REPRESENTATIVE ANGELS, AS WE SPEAK OF THE ANGEL OF PEACE, THE ANGEL OF WAR; SO WE HAVE THE ANGELS OF TIME, OF DEATH, OF LIFE, AS IN THE APOCALYPSE. THE ANGEL HERE, EVEN IF HE DOES NOT REPRESENT CHRIST HIMSELF, DESCENDS WITH THE EVIDENCES OF CHRIST’S POWER. HE COMES TO REMIND THE SECRET ONES OF GOD THAT CHRIST IS WITH THEM ALWAYS, AND THAT HE WILL NOT HIDE HIS COMMANDMENTS FROM THOSE WHO ARE LIVING AS STRANGERS AND PILGRIMS UPON EARTH (**[**PSALM 119:19**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/119-19.htm)**;** [**1PETER 2:11**](https://biblehub.com/1_peter/2-11.htm)**); FOR HE BEARS A LITTLE BOOK OPEN IN HIS HAND. THE VALUE OF THIS VISION IS BEST SEEN BY CALLING TO MIND THE VISION OF THE FIFTH TRUMPET. THERE, FOR THE FIRST TIME, THE PLAGUES SEEMED TO GATHER SUPERNATURAL POWER: THE KEY OF THE ABYSS WAS GIVEN TO THE STAR THAT FELL, AND THE LOCUST HOST WERE LED BY THE ANGEL OF THE ABYSS. AS AN ANSWER TO THIS COMES THIS ANGEL, BEARING THE WITNESSES OF CHRIST’S POWER. WHEN THE TROUBLES COME THAT DARKEN AND CONFUSE, THE MESSENGER FROM HEAVEN WILL COME TO GIVE LIGHT, TEACHING, AND STRENGTH TO THE FAITHFUL—SO DOES THIS ANGEL FIRST GIVE ASSURANCE OF THE POWER OF CHRIST. HE COMES CLOTHED WITH A CLOUD, THE TOKEN ALWAYS OF THE DIVINE PRESENCE (**[**EXODUS 13:21**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/13-21.htm)**;** [**EZEKIEL 1:4**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/1-4.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 17:5**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/17-5.htm)**;** [**ACTS 1:9**](https://biblehub.com/acts/1-9.htm)**). THE, NOT “A” RAINBOW, BUT THE RAINBOW (I.E., THE RAINBOW OF** [**REVELATION 4:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-3.htm)**), THE TOKEN OF COVENANT AND OF LOVE, GLOWED ROUND HIS HEAD; HIS FACE, LIKE MOSES’, HAD CAUGHT THE UNUTTERABLE LIGHT, THE SUN-LIKE LIGHT OF CHRIST’S PRESENCE (**[**REVELATION 1:16**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-16.htm)**); AND HIS FEET WERE LIKE PILLARS OF FIRE TO TREAD THE EARTH, STRONG IN THE POWER OF PURIFICATION AND JUDGMENT. SOME CALL THIS THE ANGEL OF TIME, BECAUSE OF HIS UTTERANCE IN** [**REVELATION 10:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-6.htm)**; BUT IS IT NOT RATHER THE TYPICAL REPRESENTATIVE OF THE ANGEL OF THE NEW TESTAMENT, COMING WITH THE TOKENS OF COVENANT TRUTH, AND POWER AND LOVE? HE HAD IN HIS HAND A LITTLE BOOK OPEN. OUR MEMORIES ARE CARRIED BACK TO THE OTHER BOOK, OR ROLL, DISPLAYED IN** [**REVELATION 5:1-5**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/5-1.htm)**, AND TWO CONTRASTS STRIKE US: THAT ROLL, OR BOOK, WAS SEALED, AND NONE WERE FOUND WORTHY TO OPEN IT; THIS BOOK IS OPEN—THAT BOOK WAS LARGER; THIS ONE BEING DESCRIBED AS A SMALL BOOK. DO THESE CONTRASTS HELP US TO THE MEANING? ONE THING THEY SEEM TO TELL US: THE BOOK CONTAINS NONE OF THOSE SECRET THINGS WHICH WERE THE CONTENTS OF THE FORMER BOOK. THE CLOSED, SEALED BOOK POINTED TO THE HIDDEN SPRINGS OF FUTURE HISTORY; THIS POINTS TO WHAT IS OPEN TO ALL. THAT BOOK WAS COMPARATIVELY LARGE, AND TILLED WITH WRITING, AS THE VISIONS OF ONCOMING HISTORY WERE GREAT; THIS BOOK IS SMALL, AND CONTAINS WHAT ALL MAY MASTER. THESE CONSIDERATIONS FORBID THE IDEA THAT THE BOOK IS A REPETITION IN BRIEF OF WHAT WAS IN THE SEALED BOOK, “OR THAT IT WAS THE REVELATION OF SOME REMAINING PROPHECIES,” OR OF SOME “PORTION OR SECTION OF PROPHECY.” THE VISION IS A REPRESENTATION THAT HE WHO COMES ARMED WITH THE WITNESSES OF CHRIST’S PRESENCE COMES ALSO WITH THAT EVER OPEN PROCLAMATION OF GOD’S LOVE AND RIGHTEOUSNESS. THE LITTLE OPEN BOOK IS THAT GOSPEL WHICH IS THE SWORD OF THE SPIRIT, THE WEAPON OF THE CHURCH, THAT WORD OF GOD OPEN TO ALL, HIDDEN ONLY FROM THOSE WHOM THE GOD OF THIS WORLD HATH BLINDED. THE FALLEN POWERS MAY BEAR THE KEY AND LET LOOSE DARKENING CLOUDS OF CONFUSED THOUGHT AND UNWORTHY TEACHING; THE OUTER COURTS OF THE CHURCH MAY BE OVERCAST: BUT UNTO THE UPRIGHT THERE ARISETH LIGHT IN THE DARKNESS, AND GOD’S WORD HAS RISEN WITH NEW LIGHT AND POWER UPON THE BEWILDERMENTS AND GLOOMS OF THE AGE. “THREE BOOKS ARE ASSOCIATED IN THE APOCALYPSE. THE FIRST IS THE BOOK OF THE COURSE OF THIS WORLD (**[**REVELATION 5:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-1.htm)**); . . . THE LAST IS THE BOOK OF LIFE (**[**REVELATION 20:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/20-15.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 21:27**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/21-27.htm)**): BETWEEN THESE TWO COMES” ANOTHER BOOK, WHICH IS THE LINK BETWEEN THE OTHER TWO, THE EVER OPEN BOOK OF GOD’S PROMISES AND THE WITNESS OF GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS AND POWER. ELLIOTT REGARDED THIS LITTLE ROLL AS THE BIBLE OPENED ANEW TO MANKIND AT THE PERIOD OF THE REFORMATION. THE PERIOD AFFORDS MANY MAGNIFICENT ILLUSTRATIONS OF THE VISION, BUT IT DOES NOT EXHAUST ITS TRUTH, SINCE IN EVERY AGE THE REVERENT STUDY OF THE WORD OF GOD HAS GIVEN FRESHNESS AND STRENGTH TO FORGOTTEN TRUTHS, AND HAS SAVED MEN FROM THE BONDAGE OF TRADITIONAL NOTIONS. FROM AMONG SUCH STUDENTS HAVE ARISEN GOD’S WITNESSES.**

**AND HE SET . . .—THE ATTITUDE OF THE ANGEL, WITH ONE FIERY FOOT PLANTED ON THE SEA AND THE OTHER ON THE LAND, IS THAT OF A CONQUEROR TAKING POSSESSION OF THE WHOLE WORLD. THERE IS A POWER, THEN, BY WHICH THE CHURCH AND CHILDREN OF GOD MAY POSSESS THE EARTH. IT IS NOT THE POWER OF PRIDE OR WORLDLINESS. THE TRUE WEAPONS ARE NOT CARNAL: THE SWORD OF THE SPIRIT IS THE WORD OF GOD, AND THE MEEK-SPIRITED (MEEK TO BE TAUGHT AND MEEK IN LIFE) SHALL POSSESS THE EARTH.**

[**BENSON COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/benson/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:1-2**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-1.htm)**. AND — AFTER MY FORMER VISION, RELATED IN THE FOREGOING PART OF THIS PROPHECY, ANOTHER SCENE WAS OPENED UNTO ME INTRODUCTORY TO A FURTHER REVELATION CONCERNING THE STATE OF THE CHURCH AND THE WORLD. FOR I SAW ANOTHER MIGHTY ANGEL — ANOTHER, DIFFERENT FROM THAT MIGHTY ANGEL MENTIONED** [**REVELATION 5:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-2.htm)**; YET HE WAS A CREATED ANGEL, FOR HE DID NOT SWEAR BY HIMSELF; COME DOWN FROM HEAVEN — OR DIVINELY COMMISSIONED,** [**REVELATION 10:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-6.htm)**; CLOTHED WITH A CLOUD — IN TOKEN OF HIS HIGH DIGNITY; AND A RAINBOW UPON HIS HEAD — A LOVELY TOKEN OF THE DIVINE FAVOUR, AND A SYMBOL OF GOD’S COVENANT AND MERCY TOWARD PENITENT SINNERS; AND HIS FACE WAS AS IT WERE THE SUN — NOR WAS THIS TOO MUCH FOR A CREATURE, FOR ALL THE RIGHTEOUS SHALL SHINE FORTH AS THE SUN,** [**MATTHEW 13:43**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/13-43.htm)**. OR THIS MIGHT BE AN EMBLEM OF THE LIGHT OF THE GOSPEL ABOUT TO BE DIFFUSED. AND HIS FEET AS PILLARS OF FIRE — BRIGHT AND SHINING AS FLAME. INTIMATING, PERHAPS, THAT THE FAITHFUL, IN THE PERIOD ABOUT TO BE OPENED, SHOULD SUFFER PERSECUTION, AND YET BE PRESERVED FROM THE RAGE OF THEIR ENEMIES. AND HE HAD IN HIS HAND — HIS LEFT HAND, FOR HE SWORE WITH HIS RIGHT,** [**REVELATION 10:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-6.htm)**; ΒΙΒΛΑΡΙΔΙΟΝ, A LITTLE BOOK, DIFFERENT FROM THE ΒΙΒΛΙΟΝ, OR BOOK, MENTIONED BEFORE: AND IT WAS OPEN, THAT ALL MEN MIGHT FREELY READ AND CONSIDER IT. IT WAS INDEED A CODICIL TO THE LARGER BOOK, AND PROPERLY COMETH UNDER THE SIXTH TRUMPET, TO DESCRIBE THE STATE OF THE WESTERN CHURCH AFTER THE DESCRIPTION OF THE STATE OF THE EASTERN: AND THIS IS, WITH GOOD REASON, MADE A SEPARATE AND DISTINCT PROPHECY, ON ACCOUNT OF THE IMPORTANCE OF THE MATTER, AS WELL AS FOR ENGAGING THE GREATER ATTENTION. AND HE SET HIS RIGHT FOOT UPON THE SEA, AND HIS LEFT ON THE EARTH — TO SHOW THE EXTENT OF HIS POWER AND COMMISSION. THIS ANGEL SET HIS RIGHT FOOT ON THE SEA TOWARD THE WEST, HIS LEFT ON THE LAND TOWARD THE EAST, SO THAT HE LOOKED SOUTHWARD. BY THE EARTH, SAYS SIR I. NEWTON, THE JEWS UNDERSTOOD THE GREAT CONTINENT OF ASIA AND AFRICA, TO WHICH THEY HAD ACCESS BY LAND; AND BY THE ISLES OF THE SEA THEY UNDERSTOOD THE PLACES TO WHICH THEY SAILED BY SEA, OR THE SEVERAL PARTS OF EUROPE: AND HENCE, IN THIS PROPHECY, THE EARTH AND SEA HE CONSIDERS AS PUT FOR THE NATIONS OF THE GREEK AND LATIN EMPIRES. IN THIS SENSE THE ANGEL’S PUTTING HIS RIGHT FOOT ON THE SEA, AND HIS LEFT FOOT ON THE EARTH, WILL REPRESENT HIM AS STANDING WITH ONE FOOT ON ASIA, AND ANOTHER ON EUROPE, TO SIGNIFY THAT THE PROPHECIES WHICH HE WAS TO REVEAL WOULD RELATE TO THE EMPIRES OF THE EAST AND WEST.**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/10.htm)

**10:1-7 THE APOSTLE SAW ANOTHER REPRESENTATION. THE PERSON COMMUNICATING THIS DISCOVERY PROBABLY WAS OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST, OR IT WAS TO SHOW HIS GLORY. HE VEILS HIS GLORY, WHICH IS TOO GREAT FOR MORTAL EYES TO BEHOLD; AND THROWS A VEIL UPON HIS DISPENSATIONS. A RAINBOW WAS UPON HIS HEAD; OUR LORD IS ALWAYS MINDFUL OF HIS COVENANT. HIS AWFUL VOICE WAS ECHOED BY SEVEN THUNDERS; SOLEMN AND TERRIBLE WAYS OF DISCOVERING THE MIND OF GOD. WE KNOW NOT THE SUBJECTS OF THE SEVEN THUNDERS, NOR THE REASONS FOR SUPPRESSING THEM. THERE ARE GREAT EVENTS IN HISTORY, PERHAPS RELATING TO THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH, WHICH ARE NOT NOTICED IN OPEN PROPHECY. THE FINAL SALVATION OF THE RIGHTEOUS, AND THE FINAL SUCCESS OF TRUE RELIGION ON EARTH, ARE ENGAGED FOR BY THE UNFAILING WORD OF THE LORD. THOUGH THE TIME MAY NOT BE YET, IT CANNOT BE FAR DISTANT. VERY SOON, AS TO US, TIME WILL BE NO MORE; BUT IF WE ARE BELIEVERS, A HAPPY ETERNITY WILL FOLLOW: WE SHALL FROM HEAVEN BEHOLD AND REJOICE IN THE TRIUMPHS OF CHRIST, AND HIS CAUSE ON EARTH.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/10.htm)

**AND I SAW - I HAD A VISION OF. THE MEANING IS, THAT HE SAW THIS SUBSEQUENTLY TO THE VISION IN THE PREVIOUS CHAPTER. THE ATTENTION IS NOW ARRESTED BY A NEW VISION - AS IF SOME NEW DISPENSATION OR ECONOMY WAS ABOUT TO OCCUR IN THE WORLD.**

**ANOTHER MIGHTY ANGEL - HE HAD BEFORE SEEN THE SEVEN ANGELS WHO WERE TO BLOW THE SEVEN TRUMPETS** [**REVELATION 8:2**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/8-2.htm)**, HE HAD SEEN SIX OF THEM SUCCESSIVELY BLOW THE TRUMPET, HE NOW SEES ANOTHER ANGEL, DIFFERENT FROM THEM, AND APPARENTLY HAVING NO CONNECTION WITH THEM, COMING FROM HEAVEN TO ACCOMPLISH SOME IMPORTANT PURPOSE BEFORE THE SEVENTH ANGEL SHOULD GIVE THE FINAL BLAST. THE ANGEL IS HERE CHARACTERIZED AS A "MIGHTY" ANGEL - ἸΣΧΥΡῸΝ ISCHURON - ONE OF STRENGTH AND POWER; IMPLYING THAT THE WORK TO BE ACCOMPLISHED BY HIS MISSION DEMANDED THE INTERPOSITION OF ONE OF THE HIGHER ORDERS OF THE HEAVENLY INHABITANTS. THE COMING OF AN ANGEL AT ALL WAS INDICATIVE OF SOME DIVINE INTERPOSITION IN HUMAN AFFAIRS; THE FACT THAT HE WAS ONE OF EXALTED RANK, OR ENDOWED WITH VAST POWER, INDICATED THE NATURE OF THE WORK TO BE DONE - THAT IT WAS A WORK TO THE EXECUTION OF WHICH GREAT OBSTACLES EXISTED, AND WHERE GREAT POWER WOULD BE NEEDED.**

**CLOTHED WITH A CLOUD - ENCOMPASSED WITH A CLOUD, OR ENVELOPED IN A CLOUD. THIS WAS A SYMBOL OF MAJESTY AND GLORY, AND IS OFTEN REPRESENTED AS ACCOMPANYING THE DIVINE PRESENCE,** [**EXODUS 16:9-10**](http://biblehub.com/exodus/16-9.htm)**;** [**EXODUS 24:16**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/24-16.htm)**;** [**EXODUS 34:5**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/34-5.htm)**;** [**NUMBERS 11:25**](https://biblehub.com/numbers/11-25.htm)**;** [**1 KINGS 8:10**](https://biblehub.com/1_kings/8-10.htm)**;** [**PSALM 97:2**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/97-2.htm)**. THE SAVIOUR ALSO ASCENDED IN A CLOUD,** [**ACTS 1:9**](https://biblehub.com/acts/1-9.htm)**; AND HE WILL AGAIN DESCEND IN CLOUDS TO JUDGE THE WORLD,** [**MATTHEW 24:30**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/24-30.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 26:64**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/26-64.htm)**;** [**MARK 13:26**](https://biblehub.com/mark/13-26.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 1:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-7.htm)**. NOTHING CAN BE ARGUED HERE AS TO THE PURPOSE FOR WHICH THE ANGEL APPEARED, FROM HIS BEING ENCOMPASSED WITH A CLOUD; NOR CAN ANYTHING BE ARGUED FROM IT IN RESPECT TO THE QUESTION WHO THIS ANGEL WAS. THE FAIR INTERPRETATION IS, THAT THIS WAS ONE OF THE ANGELS NOW REPRESENTED AS SENT FORTH ON AN ERRAND OF MERCY TO MAN, AND COMING WITH APPROPRIATE MAJESTY AS THE MESSENGER OF GOD.**

**AND A RAINBOW WAS UPON HIS HEAD - IN** [**REVELATION 4:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-3.htm) **THE THRONE IN HEAVEN IS REPRESENTED AS ENCIRCLED BY A RAINBOW. SEE THE NOTES ON THAT VERSE. THE RAINBOW IS PROPERLY AN EMBLEM OF PEACE. HERE THE SYMBOL WOULD MEAN THAT THE ANGEL CAME NOT FOR WRATH, BUT FOR PURPOSES OF PEACE; THAT HE LOOKED WITH A BENIGN ASPECT UPON PEOPLE, AND THAT THE EFFECT OF HIS COMING WOULD BE LIKE THAT OF SUNSHINE AFTER A STORM.**

**AND HIS FACE WAS AS IT WERE THE SUN - BRIGHT LIKE THE SUN (SEE THE NOTES AT** [**REVELATION 1:16**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-16.htm)**); THAT IS, HE LOOKED UPON PEOPLE WITH:**

**(A) AN INTELLIGENT ASPECT - AS THE SUN IS THE SOURCE OF LIGHT; AND,**

**(B) WITH BENIGNITY - NOT COVERED WITH CLOUDS, OR DARKENED BY WRATH. THE BRIGHTNESS IS PROBABLY THE MAIN IDEA, BUT THE APPEARANCE OF THE ANGEL WOULD, AS HERE REPRESENTED, NATURALLY SUGGEST THE IDEAS JUST REFERRED TO. AS AN EMBLEM OR SYMBOL WE SHOULD REGARD HIS APPEARING AS WHAT WAS TO BE FOLLOWED BY KNOWLEDGE AND BY PROSPERITY.**

**AND HIS FEET AS PILLARS OF FIRE - SEE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 1:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-15.htm)**. IN THIS SYMBOL, THEN, WE HAVE THE FOLLOWING THINGS:**

**(A) AN ANGEL - AS THE MESSENGER OF GOD, INDICATING THAT SOME NEW COMMUNICATION WAS TO BE BROUGHT TO MANKIND, OR THAT THERE WOULD BE SOME INTERPOSITION IN HUMAN AFFAIRS WHICH MIGHT BE WELL REPRESENTED BY THE COMING OF AN ANGEL;**

**(B) THE FACT THAT HE WAS "MIGHTY" - INDICATING THAT THE WORK TO BE DONE REQUIRED POWER BEYOND HUMAN STRENGTH;**

**(C) THE FACT THAT HE CAME IN A CLOUD - ON AN EMBASSAGE SO GRAND AND MAGNIFICENT AS TO MAKE THIS SYMBOL OF MAJESTY PROPER;**

**(D) THE FACT THAT HE WAS ENCIRCLED BY A RAINBOW - THAT THE VISITATION WAS TO BE ONE OF PEACE TO MANKIND; AND,**

**(E) THE FACT THAT HIS COMING WAS LIKE THE SUN - OR WOULD DIFFUSE LIGHT AND PEACE.**

**NOW, IN REGARD TO THE APPLICATION OF THIS, WITHOUT ADVERTING TO ANY OTHER THEORY, NO ONE CAN FAIL TO SEE THAT, ON THE SUPPOSITION THAT IT WAS DESIGNED TO REFER TO THE REFORMATION, THIS WOULD BE THE MOST STRIKING AND APPROPRIATE SYMBOL THAT COULD HAVE BEEN CHOSEN. FOR:**

**CONTINUED...**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/10.htm)

**CHAPTER 10**

**RE 10:1-11. VISION OF THE LITTLE BOOK.**

**AS AN EPISODE WAS INTRODUCED BETWEEN THE SIXTH AND SEVENTH SEALS, SO THERE IS ONE HERE (RE 10:1-11:14) AFTER THE SIXTH AND INTRODUCTORY TO THE SEVENTH TRUMPET (RE 11:15, WHICH FORMS THE GRAND CONSUMMATION). THE CHURCH AND HER FORTUNES ARE THE SUBJECT OF THIS EPISODE: AS THE JUDGMENTS ON THE UNBELIEVING INHABITERS OF THE EARTH (RE 8:13) WERE THE EXCLUSIVE SUBJECT OF THE FIFTH AND SIXTH WOE-TRUMPETS. RE 6:11 IS PLAINLY REFERRED TO IN RE 10:6 BELOW; IN RE 6:11 THE MARTYRS CRYING TO BE AVENGED WERE TOLD THEY MUST "REST YET FOR A LITTLE SEASON" OR TIME: IN RE 10:6 HERE THEY ARE ASSURED, "THERE SHALL BE NO LONGER (ANY INTERVAL OF) TIME"; THEIR PRAYER SHALL HAVE NO LONGER TO WAIT, BUT (RE 10:7) AT THE TRUMPET SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL SHALL BE CONSUMMATED, AND THE MYSTERY OF GOD (HIS MIGHTY PLAN HERETOFORE HIDDEN, BUT THEN TO BE REVEALED) SHALL BE FINISHED. THE LITTLE OPEN BOOK (RE 10:2, 9, 10) IS GIVEN TO JOHN BY THE ANGEL, WITH A CHARGE (RE 10:11) THAT HE MUST PROPHESY AGAIN CONCERNING (SO THE GREEK) PEOPLES, NATIONS, TONGUES, AND KINGS: WHICH PROPHECY (AS APPEARS FROM RE 11:15-19) AFFECTS THOSE PEOPLES, NATIONS, TONGUES, AND KINGS ONLY IN RELATION TO ISRAEL AND THE CHURCH, WHO FORM THE MAIN OBJECT OF THE PROPHECY.**

**1. ANOTHER MIGHTY ANGEL—AS DISTINGUISHED FROM THE MIGHTY ANGEL WHO ASKED AS TO THE FORMER AND MORE COMPREHENSIVE BOOK (RE 5:2), "WHO IS WORTHY TO OPEN THE BOOK?"**

**CLOTHED WITH A CLOUD—THE EMBLEM OF GOD COMING IN JUDGMENT.**

**A—A, B, C, AND ALEPH READ "THE"; REFERRING TO (RE 4:3) THE RAINBOW ALREADY MENTIONED.**

**RAINBOW UPON HIS HEAD—THE EMBLEM OF COVENANT MERCY TO GOD'S PEOPLE, AMIDST JUDGMENTS ON GOD'S FOES. RESUMED FROM RE 4:3 (SEE ON [2698]RE 4:3).**

**FACE AS … THE SUN—(RE 1:16; 18:1).**

**FEET AS PILLARS OF FIRE—(RE 1:15; EZE 1:7). THE ANGEL, AS REPRESENTATIVE OF CHRIST, REFLECTS HIS GLORY AND BEARS THE INSIGNIA ATTRIBUTED IN RE 1:15, 16; 4:3, TO CHRIST HIMSELF. THE PILLAR OF FIRE BY NIGHT LED ISRAEL THROUGH THE WILDERNESS, AND WAS THE SYMBOL OF GOD'S PRESENCE.**[**REVELATION 10:1-4**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-1.htm) **A MIGHTY ANGEL APPEARETH WITH A BOOK OPEN IN HIS HAND,**

[**REVELATION 10:5-7**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-5.htm) **AND SWEARETH BY HIM THAT LIVETH FOR EVER, THAT THERE**

**SHALL BE NO MORE TIME.**

[**REVELATION 10:8-11**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-8.htm) **JOHN IS COMMANDED TO TAKE AND EAT THE BOOK, AND TO PROPHESY.**

**CHAPTER INTRODUCTION**

**WE HAVE HAD IN THE FORMER CHAPTERS CHRIST’S REVELATION TO ST. JOHN OF WHAT SHOULD HAPPEN IN THE ROMAN EMPIRE UNDER THE FIRST SIX SEALS, THAT IS, DURING THEIR PAGAN STATE, WHICH DETERMINED IN CONSTANTINE’S TIME, ANNO 310, OR 325. UNDER THE SEVENTH SEAL (THAT IS, FROM** [**REVELATION 8:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-1.htm)**) HE HATH REVEALED TO HIM WHAT SHOULD HAPPEN AFTER THAT TIME TO THE ROMAN EMPIRE BY THE GOTHS AND VANDALS UNDER THE FIRST FOUR TRUMPETS, AND BY THE SARACENS UNDER THE FIFTH TRUMPET, AND THE TURKS UNDER THE SIXTH TRUMPET, WHO ARE YET RAMPANT AND GOING ON IN THEIR OUTRAGES. THE SEVENTH TRUMPET IN COURSE SHOULD SOUND NEXT, BUT WE COME NOT TO THAT TILL** [**REVELATION 11:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-15.htm)**. IN THIS CHAPTER, AND TO THE 15TH VERSE OF THE NEXT CHAPTER, SEEMS AN INTERRUPTION OF THE HISTORY, THAT CHRIST MIGHT REVEAL TO HIS PROPHET THE MAIN THINGS THAT SHOULD CONCERN HIS CHURCH. ABOUT THE SENSE OF THIS INTERPRETERS ARE DIVIDED, SOME THINKING THIS A DISTINCT PROPHECY RELATING TO THE AFFAIRS OF THE CHURCH, YET NOT IN A CONTINUED STORY, BUT MADE UP OF SEVERAL VISIONS, SOME CONTEMPORARY WITH THE TIMES BEFORE MENTIONED, SOME CONTINUING TO THE TIME AFTER THE SIXTH TRUMPET; WHICH PROPHECY, AS THEY JUDGE, BEGINNETH AT** [**REVELATION 11:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm)**, TO WHICH WHAT WE HAVE IN THIS CHAPTER IS INTRODUCTIVE. OF THIS MIND ARE OUR DR. MORE, MR. MEDE, AND OTHER VERY VALUABLE INTERPRETERS, WHOSE REASONS MAY BE READ IN MR. POOL’S LATIN SYNOPSIS UPON THIS CHAPTER, AND SOME OF THEM MAY BE NOTED BY US AS WE GO THROUGH THIS CHAPTER. OTHERS THINK IT IS NO DISTINCT PROPHECY.**

**AND I SAW ANOTHER MIGHTY ANGEL; THE MOST AND BEST INTERPRETERS UNDERSTAND BY THIS ANGEL, CHRIST, FORMERLY REPRESENTED TO US AS A LAMB, HERE AS AN ANGEL; NONE BUT HE COULD CALL THE TWO WITNESSES,** [**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm)**, HIS WITNESSES; BESIDES, THE GLORIOUS APPEARANCE OF THIS ANGEL SPEAKETH HIM NO ORDINARY ANGEL.**

**COME DOWN FROM HEAVEN; GOD BEING ABOUT TO DO OR SPEAK SOME GREAT THING, IS OFT THUS SET OUT AS COMING DOWN FROM HEAVEN.**

**CLOTHED WITH A CLOUD; CHRIST IS DESCRIBED AS COMING WITH CLOUDS,** [**REVELATION 1:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-7.htm)**.**

**THE LORD HATH SAID THAT HE WOULD DWELL IN THE THICK DARKNESS,** [**2 CHRONICLES 6:1**](https://biblehub.com/2_chronicles/6-1.htm)**.**

**AND A RAINBOW WAS UPON HIS HEAD; WHICH WAS THE SIGN OF THE COVENANT MADE WITH NOAH,** [**GENESIS 9:16**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/9-16.htm)**, AND FITTED CHRIST’S HEAD, AS HE THAT BROUGHT PEACE TO THE WORLD, AND TO HIS CHURCH IN SPECIAL.**

**AND HIS FACE WAS AS IT WERE THE SUN: SEE** [**MATTHEW 17:2**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/17-2.htm)**.**

**AND HIS FEET AS PILLARS OF FIRE; SIGNIFYING THE STEADINESS AND EFFICACY OF HIS ACTIONS.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/10.htm)

**AND I SAW ANOTHER MIGHTY ANGEL,.... NOT ANY MERE MAN, AS JUSTIN THE EMPEROR, AS SOME HAVE THOUGHT, WHO SENT LETTERS ABROAD IN FAVOUR OF THE ORTHODOX DOCTRINE, AGAINST THE ARIANS, WHICH THEY SUPPOSE IS MEANT BY THE LITTLE BOOK OPEN IN HIS RIGHT HAND; AND STILL LESS THE POPE OF ROME, WHETHER IN THE SENSE OF PAPISTS OR PROTESTANTS, WHICH LATTER REPRESENT HIM AS A TYRANT, TREADING UPON MEN BOTH IN THE ISLANDS AND IN THE CONTINENT, AND HOLDING FORTH THE BOOK OF CANONS AND DECREES; RATHER, AS MR. DAUBUZ THINKS, LUTHER, WITH THE REST OF THE REFORMERS, IS INTENDED, AND ESPECIALLY SINCE THE PROPHECY OF THIS CHAPTER RESPECTS THE REFORMATION, WHICH BEGAN BEFORE THE END OF THE SIXTH TRUMPET; AND THE EPITHETS GIVEN TO THIS ANGEL MAY DENOTE HIS STRENGTH AND COURAGE, HIS DIVINE AUTHORITY, THE PROTECTION OF HIM, AND THE CLEAR DOCTRINE OF PEACE AND RECONCILIATION HE BROUGHT: HOWEVER, A CREATED ANGEL IS NOT INTENDED: NOT THE ANGEL THAT MADE PROCLAMATION FOR THE OPENING OF THE BOOK, AND UNSEALING IT,** [**REVELATION 5:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-2.htm)**; BETWEEN WHICH, AND HAVING THE BOOK IN HIS RIGHT HAND OPEN, IS A WIDE DIFFERENCE; NOR ANY OTHER, THOUGH THE EPITHET "MIGHTY" BELONGS TO ANGELS IN COMMON; AND THOUGH THIS ANGEL SWEARS BY THE LIVING GOD; AND THOUGH IT WAS AN ANGEL BY WHOM CHRIST SIGNIFIED THE THINGS CONTAINED IN THIS BOOK TO JOHN; BUT THE UNCREATED ANGEL, THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, SEEMS RATHER DESIGNED, AS APPEARS BOTH BY COMPARING THIS WITH** [**DANIEL 12:7**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-7.htm)**; AND FROM THE POWER LIE GAVE TO THE TWO WITNESSES,** [**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm)**; WHICH CANNOT AGREE WITH A CREATED ANGEL; AND BESIDES, WHO SO PROPER TO HOLD THE BOOK OPEN AS HE WHO UNLOOSED THE SEALS, AND OPENED IT, AND TO WHOM THE EPITHET "MIGHTY" MAY BE APPLIED IN THE HIGHEST SENSE, AS GOD; AND WHO AS MAN MAY BE SAID TO SWEAR BY THE LIVING GOD, AND TO WHOM THE WHOLE DESCRIPTION WELL AGREES? HE IS SOMETIMES CALLED AN ANGEL SIMPLY,** [**GENESIS 48:16**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/48-16.htm)**; SOMETIMES THE ANGEL OF THE LORD, AND WHO APPEARS TO BE JEHOVAH HIMSELF, THE SECOND PERSON,** [**GENESIS 16:7**](http://biblehub.com/genesis/16-7.htm)**, COMPARED WITH** [**GENESIS 19:1**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/19-1.htm)**; AND SOMETIMES THE ANGEL OF GOD'S PRESENCE,** [**ISAIAH 63:9**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/63-9.htm)**; AND THE ANGEL OF THE GREAT COUNCIL IN THE SEPTUAGINT ON** [**ISAIAH 9:6**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/9-6.htm)**; AND THE ANGEL, OR MESSENGER, OF THE COVENANT,** [**MALACHI 3:1**](https://biblehub.com/malachi/3-1.htm)**; AND MAY BE SO CALLED, BECAUSE HE IS A MESSENGER FROM GOD AS MAN AND MEDIATOR, BEING SENT BY HIM TO DECLARE HIS WILL AND REDEEM HIS PEOPLE: AND HE IS A "MIGHTY" ONE; NOT ONLY AS GOD, BEING THE MIGHTY GOD, THE ALMIGHTY, WHICH APPEARS BY HIS CREATION OF ALL THINGS, AND UPHOLDING THEM IN THEIR BEINGS; BUT AS MEDIATOR, HAVING ALL POWER IN HEAVEN AND IN EARTH, AND BEING FAR ABOVE ALL PRINCIPALITY, POWER, AND MIGHT; AND, AS MAN, MADE STRONG BY GOD FOR HIMSELF, AND FOR HIS PEOPLE: HE APPEARS NOW AS "ANOTHER" ANGEL, DISTINCT FROM THE SEVEN ANGELS WHO HAD TRUMPETS GIVEN THEM TO SOUND, AND SIX OF WHICH HAD ALREADY SOUNDED; AND PARTICULARLY FROM THE ANGEL OF THE SIXTH TRUMPET, WHO HAD JUST SOUNDED; THOUGH SOME COPIES, AND THE COMPLUTENSIAN EDITION, LEAVE OUT THE WORD "ANOTHER"; AND VERY OPPORTUNELY DOES HE APPEAR FOR THE COMFORT OF HIS CHURCH, WHEN THE TRUMPETS THAT HAD BEEN BLOWN HAD BROUGHT SUCH DESOLATIONS UPON THE EMPIRE, WESTERN AND EASTERN, AND WHEN BOTH THE WESTERN AND EASTERN ANTICHRISTS HAD APPEARED, AND BEFORE THE SEVENTH TRUMPET SOUNDS, AND BRINGS IN THE LAST AND GREATEST WOE: AND HE IS SAID TO**

**COME DOWN FROM HEAVEN; WHICH DOES NOT DESIGN HIS INCARNATION, THAT WAS LONG BEFORE THIS TIME; NOR HIS SPIRITUAL PRESENCE WITH HIS PEOPLE, WHICH IS COMMON TO THEM IN ALL AGES; NOR HIS SECOND COMING TO JUDGMENT, WHICH WILL BE BY A DESCENT FROM HEAVEN, AND IN THE CLOUDS OF HEAVEN, FOR THAT IS YET FUTURE; BUT IN A VISIONARY WAY, HIS APPEARANCE TO AND FOR HIS CHURCH AND PEOPLE IN THE DARK TIMES OF ANTICHRIST, WHEN AFFLICTED BY THE TURK ON THE ONE HAND, AND THE POPE ON THE OTHER:**

**CLOTHED WITH A CLOUD (N); WHICH IS EXPRESSIVE NOT OF THE HUMAN NATURE OF CHRIST, WITH WHICH HIS DIVINITY WAS VEILED IN HIS STATE OF HUMILIATION, SO THAT FEW SAW THE GLORY OF HIS DIVINE PERSON AND THE GREATER PART ESTEEMED HIM A MERE MAN; BUT RATHER OF THE OBSCURITY OF HIM, HIS PERSON, OFFICES, AND GRACE, IN THOSE TIMES OF ANTICHRISTIAN DARKNESS, AND EVEN OF THE DIM LIGHT AND KNOWLEDGE WHICH HIS TRUE AND FAITHFUL FOLLOWERS HAD OF HIM IN THOSE TIMES; IT WAS A DARK AND CLOUDY DAY WITH THEM, AS WELL AS THE WHOLE EARTH WAS COVERED WITH THE GROSS DARKNESS OF POPERY AND MAHOMETANISM; THOUGH IT SEEMS BEST OF ALL TO INTERPRET THIS PHRASE OF THE MAJESTIC PRESENCE OF CHRIST IN HIS APPEARANCES TO HIS PEOPLE, WHO WENT BEFORE THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL IN A CLOUD BY DAY IN THE WILDERNESS, DESCENDED IN ONE ON MOUNT SINAI, DWELT IN ONE BOTH IN THE TABERNACLE AND TEMPLE, WAS OVERSHADOWED BY ONE ON THE MOUNT WHEN TRANSFIGURED, ASCENDED IN ONE TO HEAVEN, AND WILL RETURN IN ONE, OR MORE: MOREOVER, THE CLOUD MAY DENOTE THE POWER AND PROTECTION OF GOD ATTENDING THE REFORMATION; SEE** [**PSALM 68:34**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/68-34.htm)**;**

**AND A RAINBOW WAS UPON HIS HEAD; WHICH WAS A TOKEN OF THE COVENANT; SEE** [**REVELATION 4:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-3.htm)**; AND THE NOTE THERE: THIS, WITH ITS BLESSINGS, IS UPON THE HEAD OF CHRIST, THE ANTITYPICAL JOSEPH, AND WHO IS THE HEAD OF HIS CHURCH AND PEOPLE; AND CHRIST APPEARING IN THIS FORM AT THIS TIME WHEN THE WORLD WAS OVERFLOWED WITH POPERY AND MAHOMETANISM, SHOWS THAT GOD WAS STILL MINDFUL OF HIS COVENANT, EVEN IN THOSE WORST OF TIMES, AND WOULD NOT SUFFER HIS CHURCH TO BE OVERWHELMED, AND SUNK IN THE GENERAL DELUGE OF ANTICHRISTIANISM, OR THE GATES OF HELL TO PREVAIL AGAINST IT; CHRIST, AT SUCH A TIRADE AS THIS, VERY SEASONABLY APPEALS WITH THE RAINBOW OF THE COVENANT ON HIS HEAD, AS A MESSENGER OF PEACE, AND BRINGER OF GOOD TIDINGS, TO LET HIS PEOPLE KNOW THAT ERE LONG IT WOULD BE HALCYON DAYS WITH THEM, AND THERE WOULD BE TIMES OF REFRESHING FROM THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD, WHO WAS EVER MINDFUL OF HIS COVENANT WITH THEM; AND THAT THE GOSPEL OF PEACE AND RECONCILIATION WOULD BE PREACHED UNTO THEM:**

**AND HIS FACE WAS AS IT WERE THE SUN; OR LOOKED LIKE THE SUN, AS IT DID AT THE TIME OF HIS TRANSFIGURATION ON THE AND AS HE IS DESCRIBED IN** [**REVELATION 1:16**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/1-16.htm)**, AND MAY DENOTE CLEARNESS AND PURITY OF CHRIST; BOTH AS GOD, WHO IS THE BRIGHTNESS OF HIS FATHER'S GLORY, AND THE EXPRESS OF HIS PERSON; AND AS MAN, WHO IS HOLY, HARMLESS, UP DEFILED; AND IS ALSO EXPRESSIVE OF THAT FIGHT OF NATURE, GRACE, AND GLORY, WHICH HE IMPARTS UNTO THE SONS OF MEN; AS WELL AS OF THAT BEAUTY, LOVELINESS, AND AMIABLENESS IN HIS PERSON, WHICH RENDERS HIM AS THE SUN, DELIGHTFUL TO BEHOLD; AND OF THE MAJESTY OF HIS PERSON, AND THE MANIFESTATIONS OF HIMSELF, TO THE GREAT COMFORT, PLEASURE, AND REFRESHMENT OF HIS SAINTS:**

**AND HIS FEET AS PILLARS OF FIRE; WHICH MAY REFER TO THE STATE OF THE CHURCH OF CHRIST AT THIS TIME, WHICH WAS IN THE FIRE OF AFFLICTIONS, WHEN MANY OF ITS MEMBERS WERE CALLED TO THE STAKE, AND BURNT THERE FOR THE SAKE OF THE GOSPEL, AND YET WERE LIKE "PILLARS", FIRM AND UNSHAKEN; THE CHURCH WAS LIKE THE BUSH THAT MOSES SAW, WHICH WAS ON FIRE, BUT NOT CONSUMED; CHRIST WAS WITH HIS PEOPLE AS THEY PASSED THROUGH IT, THAT IT COULD NOT KINDLE UPON THEM SO AS TO DESTROY THEM; AND THEIR FAITH, WHICH WAS TRIED BY IT, WAS FOUND TO BE MUCH MORE PRECIOUS THAN OF GOLD THAT PERISHETH: OR THIS MAY SHOW WHAT CHRIST THEN WAS, BOTH TO HIS PEOPLE AND TO HIS ENEMIES; TO HIS PEOPLE HIS FEET WERE AS "PILLARS" OF BRASS AND MARBLE, TO BEAR THEM UP, AND SUPPORT THEM UNDER ALL THEIR TRIALS AND AFFLICTIONS; HIS GOINGS FORTH TOWARDS THEM IN A WAY BOTH OF PROVIDENCE AND GRACE, WERE IN SUCH A MANNER, AS TO STRENGTHEN AND CONFIRM THEM IN THE FAITH OF HIM AGAINST ALL THE POWERS OF HELL AND EARTH; AND THEY WERE LIKE "FIRE", TO CONSUME HIS AND THEIR ENEMIES; WITH HIS FEET HE TROD UPON THEM, AND SUBDUED THEM UNDER HIM, WHO WERE AS STUBBLE, BRIERS AND THORNS, EASILY CONSUMED BY HIM, WHEN AT THE SAME TIME BE WAS A WALL OF FIRE TO HIS PEOPLE, AND THE GLORY IN THE MIDST OF THEM.**

**(N) , PHILO DE VITA MOSIS, L. 1. P. 608.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/10.htm)

**AND {1} I SAW {2} ANOTHER MIGHTY ANGEL COME DOWN FROM HEAVEN, CLOTHED WITH A CLOUD: AND A RAINBOW *WAS* UPON HIS HEAD, AND HIS FACE *WAS* AS IT WERE THE SUN, AND HIS FEET AS PILLARS OF FIRE:**

**(1) NOW JOHN PASSES TO THE OTHER PROPHETICAL HISTORY, WHICH IS OF THE CHURCH OF GOD, AS I SHOWED THAT THIS BOOK SHOULD BE DISTINGUISHED RE 4:1. THIS STORY GOES FROM HERE TO RE 22:1. THIS WHOLE CHAPTER IS A TRANSITION FROM THE COMMON HISTORY OF THE WORLD TO THAT WHICH IS PARTICULAR OF THE CHURCH. THERE ARE IN THIS TRANSITION OR PASSAGE, TWO PREPARATIVES AS IT WERE, TO THIS CHURCH STORY COMPRISED IN THIS WHOLE CHAPTER. ONE IS THE AUTHORITY OF CHRIST REVEALING HIS MYSTERIES AND CALLING HIS SERVANT, TO RE 10:7. THE OTHER IS JOHN, HIS CALLING PROPER TO THIS PLACE, AND REPEATED FROM BEFORE TO THE END OF THIS CHAPTER. AUTHORITY IS GIVEN TO THIS REVELATION, BY THESE THINGS: FIRST, BY THE APPEARING FROM HEAVEN IN THIS HABIT AND COUNTENANCE, STRONG, READY GLORIOUS SURVEYING ALL THINGS BY HIS PROVIDENCE, AND GOVERNING THEM BY HIS OMNIPOTENCE RE 10:1. SECONDLY, THAT HE BROUGHT NOT BY CHANCE, BUT OUT OF A BOOK, THIS OPEN REVELATION, SET FORTH TO THE EYE, TO SIGNIFY THE SAME TO THE SEA AND LAND, AS THE LORD OVER ALL RE 10:2. THIRDLY THAT HE OFFERED THE SAME NOT WHISPERING OR MUTTERING IN A CORNER (AS FALSE PROPHETS DO) BUT CRYING OUT WITH A LOUD VOICE TO THOSE WHO SLEEP, AND WITH A LIONISH AND TERRIBLE NOISE ROUSED THE SECURE: THE VERY THUNDERS THEMSELVES GIVING TESTIMONY TO IT RE 10:3. LASTLY, FOR THAT HE CONFIRMED ALL BY ANOTHER RE 10:5-7.**

**(2) CHRIST JESUS, SEE RE 7:2**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**MEYER'S NT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/meyer/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:1-2**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-1.htm)**. AN ANGEL COMES DOWN FROM HEAVEN WITH AN OPEN LITTLE BOOK IN HIS HAND.**

**ΕἰΔΟΝ  
  
ΚΑΤΑΒΑΊΝΟΝΤΑ ἐΚ ΤΟῦ ΟὐΡΑΝΟῦ. A DIFFICULTY HAS BEEN FOUND IN THAT JOHN, WHOSE OWN STANDPOINT FROM** [**REVELATION 4:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-1.htm) **IS IN HEAVEN, SEES AN ANGEL DESCEND FROM HEAVEN. EICHH., THEREFORE, EXPLAINS VERY ARBITRARILY: “IN THE HEAVENLY THEATRE WHEREIN THE WHOLE DRAMA IS BEING REPRESENTED, HE DESCENDED FROM THAT PART WHICH EXPRESSED HEAVEN, TO THAT WHICH IMITATED THE EARTH.”[2689] HENGSTENB. OBLITERATES THAT PRECISE PRESENTATION FROM A STANDPOINT TAKEN IN THE VISION: “IT IS MOST NATURAL THAT JOHN, FROM THE EARTH, SAW THE MIGHTY ANGEL DESCEND FROM HEAVEN.” NEVERTHELESS HE DOES NOT ADMIT, WITH DE WETTE, THAT HERE, AS IN** [**REVELATION 7:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-1.htm) **SQQ., THE SEER HAS EXCHANGED HIS STANDPOINT IN HEAVEN[2690] FOR ONE ON EARTH,—YET WITHOUT UNDERSTANDING HOW THE SEER DESCENDED,—BUT HENGSTENB. DOES NOT ALLOW THE APPLICATION OF ANY DISTINCTION BETWEEN THE ONE STANDPOINT AND THE OTHER: “THAT JOHN IS IN HEAVEN, IS TO BE UNDERSTOOD POSITIVELY, AND NOT EXCLUSIVELY.” AS, ACCORDING TO** [**JOHN 3:13**](https://biblehub.com/john/3-13.htm)**, CHRIST WAS “AT THE SAME TIME IN HEAVEN AND ON EARTH,” SO, IN A CERTAIN RESPECT, SUCH TWOFOLDNESS OF EXISTENCE IS PECULIAR TO ALL BELIEVERS, ACCORDING TO** [**PHP 3:20**](https://biblehub.com/philippians/3-20.htm)**. BUT THE QUESTION HERE IS NOT CONCERNING ETHICAL CITIZENSHIP IN HEAVEN, BUT CONCERNING THE LOCALITY FIXED FOR ECSTATIC CONSCIOUSNESS. EWALD PROPERLY MAINTAINS THE HEAVENLY STANDPOINT OF THE SEER, WHICH IS HERE AS UNOBJECTIONABLE AS IN** [**REVELATION 6:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-12.htm) **SQQ.,** [**REVELATION 7:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-1.htm) **SQQ.,** [**REVELATION 8:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-5.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 8:7-8**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/8-7.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 8:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-10.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 9:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-1.htm) **SQQ., 13. SQQ. CF., CONCERNING THIS, INTRODUCTION, SEC. 1.**

**ἄΛΛΟΝ ἄΓΓΕΛΟΝ ἰΣΧΥΡὸΝ. THE ANGEL DISTINGUISHED FROM OTHER ANGELS BY THE ἄΛΛΟΝ IS, AS LITTLE AS THE ONE MENTIONED IN** [**REVELATION 7:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-2.htm) **OR** [**REVELATION 8:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-3.htm)**, CHRIST HIMSELF.[2691] THE VERY FORM OF THE OATH,** [**REVELATION 10:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-6.htm)**, IS NOT APPROPRIATE TO CHRIST.[2692] WHEN, ON THE OTHER HAND, HENGSTENB. JUDGES: “IT WOULD BE PRESUMPTION FOR A CREATED ANGEL TO MAKE SUCH PROFESSIONS,” BECAUSE ONLY GOD HIMSELF “COULD GRANT THE CHURCH WHAT IS HERE GRANTED IT,” HE MISTAKES THE ANNOUNCEMENT BY THE ANGELIC MESSENGERS FOR THE GRANTING, I.E., THE ACCOMPLISHMENT; AND WHEN HENGSTENB. AFTERWARDS REMARKS THAT “THE APPEARANCE OF CHRIST AS AN ANGEL IS IN THE SAME LINE WITH HIS STATE OF HUMILIATION,” AND HE THEREFORE SWEARS BY HIM WHO HAD SENT HIM, THIS NEITHER AGREES WITH THE PRECEDING JUDGMENT, NOR IS IN ITSELF CORRECT, BECAUSE WE CAN IN NO RESPECT THINK OF THE HEAVENLY CHRIST AS IN THE FORM OF HUMILIATION. MORE CORRECTLY, THEREFORE, HAVE THE OLDER EXPOSITORS EXPLAINED, WHO REGARDED THE MIGHTY ANGEL AS THE LORD HIMSELF IN SO FAR AS THEY FOUND IN HIS ENTIRE APPEARANCE, AND HIS INDIVIDUAL ATTRIBUTES, A GLORY WHICH BELONGED TO NO MERE ANGEL.[2693]**

**THE MORE ACCURATE DETERMINATION, HOWEVER, OF THE ANGEL, TRANSCENDS THE TEXT:[2694] WE CAN INQUIRE ONLY CONCERNING THE RELATION INDICATED BY THE ἄΛΛΟΝ. DE WETTE, HENGSTENB., ETC., PROPOSE A CONTRAST WITH THE TRUMPET-ANGELS;[2695] BUT PARTLY BECAUSE OF THE DESIGNATION ἄΛΛ. ἄΓΓ. ἰΣΧΥΡΌΝ, AND PARTLY BECAUSE OF THE PARALLEL OF THE BOOK WITH THE SEALED BOOK, CH. 5, THE REFERENCE TO THE ἄΓΓ. ἰΣΧΥΡΌΝ (**[**REVELATION 5:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-2.htm)**) APPEARS TO BE NEARER.[2696] [SEE NOTE LXIII., P. 308.] ΠΕΡΙΒΕΒΛΗΜΈΝΟΝ ΝΕΦΈΛΗΝ**

**ΠΥΡΌΣ. WITH CORRECTNESS, BENG., EW., ETC., PROCEED TO COMPREHEND THE FOUR SPECIAL POINTS OF THE DESCRIPTION IN THEIR UNIFIED SIGNIFICANCE. THESE ARE, HOWEVER, EMBLEMATIC ATTRIBUTES WHICH MUST BE UNDERSTOOD IN THE CONCRETE BIBLICAL SENSE. THUS THE PARALLEL OF THE HORATIAN NUBE CANDENTES HUMEROS AMICTUS AUGUR APOLLO[2697] APPEARS PURELY ACCIDENTAL AND INWARDLY REMOTE; AND AS THE ENTIRE DESCRIPTION HAS AS ITS INTENTION SOMETHING MORE DEFINITE THAN TO REPRESENT IN GENERAL THE BRILLIANCY OF THE ANGEL’S FORM, SO THE CLOTHING HIM IN A CLOUD HAS NOT ONLY THE EXTERNAL PURPOSE TO SUBDUE TO A CERTAIN EXTENT THAT BRILLIANCY.[2698] THE CLOUD CHARACTERIZES THE ANGEL AS A MESSENGER OF DIVINE JUDGMENT.[2699] WITH THIS AGREE “THE FEET AS PILLARS OF FIRE,”[2700] WHILE THE RAINBOW, THE SIGN OF THE COVENANT OF GRACE,[2701] ON THE HEAD OF THE ANGEL, MAKES THE ANGEL APPEAR AS A MESSENGER OF PEACE, AND THE FACE SHINING LIKE THE SUN[2702] IS AN EXPRESSION OF THE HEAVENLY ΔΌΞΑ BELONGING THERETO. THE APPARENTLY CONTRADICTORY EMBLEMS PERFECTLY AGREE WITH THE MESSAGE WHICH THE ANGEL HIMSELF FORMALLY ANNOUNCES,** [**REVELATION 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm)**; FOR IF THE O. T. PROMISE CONFIRMED BY HIM IS DIRECTED TO FINAL JOY AND ETERNAL PEACE, THE FULFILMENT, NEVERTHELESS, DOES NOT OCCUR WITHOUT THE DREADFUL DEVELOPMENT OF A JUDGMENT WHICH THE SEVENTH TRUMPET IS YET TO MAKE KNOWN. JUST AS, THEREFORE, IN THIS ΜΥΣΤΉΡΙΟΝ ΤΟῦ ΘΕΟῦ THE TERRORS OF THE ACT OF JUDGMENT PRECEDE ITS BLESSED FULFILMENT, SO ALSO THE APPEARING OF THE HEAVENLY MESSENGER PROCLAIMS BOTH AT THE SAME TIME.**

**THE WRONG INTERPRETATION OF THE EMBLEMATIC ATTRIBUTES OF THE ANGEL[2703] COINCIDES IN MANY EXPOSITORS WITH THE FACT THAT THEY REGARDED THE ANGEL CHRIST; AS BEDA: “THE FACE OF THE LORD SHINING, I.E., HIS KNOWLEDGE MANIFESTED BY THE GLORY OF THE RESURRECTION, AND THE FEET OF HIM ABOUT TO PREACH THE GOSPEL, AND TO ANNOUNCE PEACE ILLUMINED WITH THE FIRE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, AND STRENGTHENED LIKE A PILLAR.” ZEG., ARETIUS, ETC., INTERPRETED THE CLOUDS AS CHRIST’S FLESH.**

**ΚΑὶ ἔΧΩΝ ἐΝ Τῇ ΧΕΙΡὶ ΑὐΤΟῦ ΒΙΒΛΑΡΊΔΙΟΝ ἠΝΕΩΓΜΈΝΟΝ. CONCERNING THE RELATION OF THIS LITTLE BOOK TO THE BOOK, CH. 5, WHAT IS SAID IN** [**REVELATION 10:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-8.htm) **SQQ. FIRST AFFORDS A JUDGMENT. FROM A COMPARISON WITH** [**REVELATION 10:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-5.htm)**, THE RESULT IS REACHED, THAT IT WAS THE LEFT HAND OF THE ANGEL WHICH HELD THE BOOK.[2704] BUT THIS IS DESIGNATED HERE A SMALL BOOK, BY THE DIMINUTIVE FORM, NOT FOR THE REASON THAT ONLY AN INCONSIDERABLE VOLUME IS ADAPTED FOR BEING EATEN,[2705]—TO SUCH REFLECTION, EVEN A ΒΙΒΛΑΡΊΔΙΟΝ MUST APPEAR TOO LARGE,—ALSO NOT IN COMPARISON WITH THE LARGE FORM OF THE ANGEL,[2706] BUT CORRESPONDING WITH THE CONTENTS, WHICH CONSTITUTE ONLY ONE PART OF THE ΒΙΒΛΊΟΝ, CH. 5[2707] THIS BOOK IS BROUGHT TO THE SEER OPENED, IN CONTRAST WITH THE SEALED BOOK, WHICH COULD BE OPENED ONLY BY THE LAMB, BECAUSE JOHN IS TO UNDERSTAND ITS FULL CONTENTS, TO TAKE THE BOOK INTO HIMSELF (CF.** [**REVELATION 10:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-9.htm)**), AND THEN TO PROPHESY.**

**ΚΑὶ ἔΘΗΚΕ**

**ΤῆΣ ΓῆΣ. BY THE ANGEL’S PLACING HIS FEET OF FIRE UPON THE SEA AND THE EARTH, HE SHOWS NOT ONLY THAT “HIS INTELLIGENCE BELONGS TO THE EARTH AND THE SEA (THE ISLANDS);”[2708] BUT MORE DEFINITELY ACCORDING TO THE ANALOGY PRESENTED IN** [**PSALM 8:7**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/8-7.htm)**;** [**PSALM 108:10**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/108-10.htm)**;** [**PSALM 110:1**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/110-1.htm)**, AND CORRESPONDING TO THE ENTIRE MEANING OF THE ANGELIC FORM, HE THUS REPRESENTS THE POWER OF GOD IN JUDGMENT, WHOSE MESSENGER HE IS, AS EXTENDING OVER THE WHOLE EARTH.[2709] THE SIGNIFICANT MEANING, IN THIS PASSAGE, OF THE ANGEL IN GENERAL, AND OF HIS COURSE ESPECIALLY, IS, HOWEVER, TO BE UNDERSTOOD ONLY WHEN THE SEA AND THE EARTH ARE INTERPRETED NO MORE ALLEGORICALLY THAN THE ANGEL HIMSELF. C. A LAP. THINKS, IN ACCORD WITH ALCAS., OF HEATHEN AND JEWS, TO WHOM CHRIST PREACHES, I.E., CAUSES THE GOSPEL TO BE PREACHED. HENGSTENB. ABIDES BY HIS INTERPRETATION OF THE SEA AS THE SEA OF PEOPLES, AND THE EARTH AS THE CULTIVATED WORLD, AS BENG. BY HIS INTERPRETATION OF EUROPE AND ASIA. IF THE QUESTION BE IN GENERAL, CONCERNING A PARTICULAR SIGN THAT THESE ALLEGORIZING EXPLANATIONS DO NOT BELONG TO THE TEXT, IT IS ANSWERED IN THAT THEY EITHER DO NOT AT ALL[2710] EXPLAIN THE NOT INDIFFERENT COURSE OF THE ANGEL, WHO PUTS HIS RIGHT FOOT UPON THE SEA AND HIS LEFT UPON THE EARTH, OR THAT THEY DO SO WITH ENTIRE IMPROPRIETY.[2711] JOHN, AS AN INHABITANT OF ASIA MINOR, COULD NOT WELL, UNLESS AN ENTIRELY VAGUE IDEA BE ENTERTAINED OF HIM, REGARD THE SEA OTHERWISE THAN IN THE DEFINITE FORM OF THE MEDITERRANEAN; WHILE THE PLACE ON EARTH ON WHICH THE ANGEL SETS HIS FOOT IS NATURALLY THE ASIATIC MAIN LAND. IF THE QUESTION BE NOW CONCERNING THE IDEA LYING IN THE SETTING-UP OF PILLARS OF FIRE, AS SUCH, IT IS OF COURSE A MATTER OF INDIFFERENCE AS TO WHAT PART OF THE SEA AND EARTH THE SEER COULD NATURALLY HAVE HAD IN MIND FOR HIS CONCRETE CONTEMPLATION; BUT IT CANNOT BE WITHOUT MORE DEFINITE REFERENCE, IF THE REGION TOWARDS WHICH THE SO SIGNIFICANT FORM OF THE ANGEL IS DIRECTED BE INDICATED BY THE ACCURATELY DESCRIBED POSTURE. THE ANGEL STANDS WITH HIS RIGHT FOOT ON THE SEA, WITH HIS LEFT ON THE EARTH; AND THIS IS NATURALLY TO BE CONCRETELY REPRESENTED FROM THE PRECISE HORIZON OF THE SEER, IN THE GIVEN WAY, IF THE ANGEL LOOK TOWARDS THE SOUTH, TOWARDS THE REGION OF JERUSALEM. BUT HOW WELL THIS AGREES WITH HIS MESSAGE (**[**REVELATION 10:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-6.htm) **SQQ.) AND THE CONTENTS OF THE BOOK BROUGHT HIM, WILL BE CLEAR WHEN THE RESULT IS REACHED AS TO HOW THE MESSAGE OF THE ANGEL REFERS ESPECIALLY TO THE JUDGMENT ON JERUSALEM. THIS APPLIES ALSO AGAINST EW. II., WHO EXPLAINS: THE ANGEL PUT HIS RIGHT, I.E., HIS FIRST (?), FOOT UPON THE MEDITERRANEAN, AND THEN THE LEFT UPON THE LAND, I.E., ITALY AND ROME. THEN ONLY THE MORE REMOTE GOAL OF THE PROPHECY NOW BEGINNING (CH. 13 SQQ.) WOULD BE INDICATED, WHILE THE IMPORTANT REFERENCE TO THE NEAREST OBJECT OF THE PROPHECY, JERUSALEM (**[**REVELATION 11:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm) **SQQ.), WOULD IN AN INCOMPREHENSIBLE WAY BE LACKING.**

**[2689] CF., ON THE OTHER HAND, ALSO** [**REVELATION 10:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-2.htm)**.**

**[2690]** [**REVELATION 4:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-1.htm) **SQQ.**

**[2691] AGAINST BEDA, ALCAS., ZEG., ARET., PAR., CALOV., HENGSTENB., ETC. CF. ALSO VITR., WHO IS UNWILLING TO DISTINGUISH BETWEEN THE SECOND AND THIRD PERSONS OF THE GODHEAD. FOR THE CORRECT INTERPRETATION, SEE ANDR., RIB., VIEG., C. A LAP., STERN, BENG., DE WETTE, ETC.**

**[2692] CF. BENG.**

**[2693] CF. BEDA, ZEG., CALOV., ETC.**

**[2694] AGAINST RINCK, WHO MEANS EVEN THE TRUMPET ANGELS,** [**REVELATION 17:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-1.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 21:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/21-9.htm)**.**

**[2695] PERHAPS WITH THE EAGLE-ANGEL,** [**REVELATION 8:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-13.htm) **(DE WETTE).**

**[2696] BENG., EBRARD.**

**[2697] “THE AUGUR APOLLO, WITH HIS SHINING SHOULDERS CLOTHED WITH A SHINING CLOUD” (LIB. I., OD. 2, 10:31).**

**[2698] AGAINST EWALD; CF. ALSO HEINR., ETC.**

**[2699] CF.** [**REVELATION 1:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-7.htm)**; HENGSTENB., EBRARD.**

**[2700] CF.** [**REVELATION 1:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-15.htm)**.**

**[2701] CF.** [**REVELATION 4:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-3.htm)**;** [**GENESIS 9:11**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/9-11.htm) **SQQ.**

**[2702] CF.** [**REVELATION 1:16**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-16.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 18:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/18-1.htm)**.**

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-1.htm)**. ἄΛΛΟΝ, REFERRING TO** [**REVELATION 10:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-2.htm)**, WHERE ANOTHER STRONG ANGEL WAS MENTIONED, ALSO IN CONNEXION WITH A BOOK. THE POSITION OF THE SEER IS IMPLIED (SINCE** [**REVELATION 8:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-2.htm)**?) TO BE NO LONGER IN HEAVEN (CF.** [**REVELATION 10:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-4.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 10:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-8.htm)**), BUT ON EARTH, AS THE GIGANTIC ANGEL OF LIGHT DESCENDS TO HIM. THE FACE AND FEET ARE DESCRIBED IN STEREOTYPED FASHION. IN EZEKIEL’S DESCRIPTION OF GOD (**[**EZEKIEL 1:28**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/1-28.htm)**) THE APPEARANCE OF A RAINBOW SURROUNDS THE DIVINE THRONE, AS AN ELEMENT OF THE THEOPHANY IN NATURE. HERE ALSO IT IS AN ÆSTHETIC DETAIL. SUETONIUS DESCRIBES (VIT. AUG. 95) AUGUSTUS SEEING SUDDENLY “IN A CLEAR AND BRIGHT SKY A CIRCLE, LIKE A RAINBOW IN HEAVEN, SURROUNDING THE SUN’S DISC”.**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/10.htm)

**WE ARE NOT TOLD YET, AS WE MIGHT EXPECT, THAT “THE SECOND WOE IS PAST,” NOR DOES THE SEVENTH TRUMPET AND THE THIRD WOE IMMEDIATELY FOLLOW: BUT JUST AS IN CH. 7 THE TWO DESCRIPTIONS OF THE SEALED ISRAELITES AND THE PALM-BEARING MULTITUDE CAME AFTER THE SIXTH SEAL, SO HERE THE VISION OF THE MIGHTY ANGEL, AND THE PROPHECY (PASSING INSENSIBLY INTO A VISION) OF THE TWO WITNESSES, FOLLOW THE SIXTH TRUMPET.**

**ANOTHER MIGHTY ANGEL] “ANOTHER,” PROBABLY, THAN THE FOUR MENTIONED IN** [**REVELATION 9:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-15.htm) **: CF.** [**REVELATION 7:1-2**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/7-1.htm)**. SOME SUPPOSE A REFERENCE BACK TO** [**REVELATION 5:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-2.htm)**, WHERE WE HAVE HEARD OF A “MIGHTY ANGEL” (THE EPITHET IS THE SAME) BEFORE.**

**CLOTHED WITH A CLOUD] AND THEREFORE WITH SOMETHING OF THE STATE WITH WHICH CHRIST WILL COME TO JUDGEMENT: CF.** [**REVELATION 1:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-7.htm)**, &C.**

**A RAINBOW] LIT. THE RAINBOW: IT IS CONCEIVED AS BEING THE SAME BOW OF GOD THAT IS SEEN EVERY TIME THAT IT APPEARS.**

**HIS FEET] I.E. HIS LEGS ARE AS THICK AS THE PILLARS OF A TEMPLE, AND THEIR SUBSTANCE OF FIERY BRIGHTNESS.**

[**BENGEL'S GNOMEN**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/bengel/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-1.htm)**. ΚΑὶ, AND) FROM CH.** [**REVELATION 10:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-1.htm)**, TO CH.** [**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm)**, IS A REMARKABLE PASSAGE, IN WHICH THERE IS A FORETASTE OF THE AWFUL TRUMPET OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL. FOR WHILE THE DRAGON IS EVEN YET IN HEAVEN, AND THE BEAST WITH SEVEN HEADS AND THE BEAST WITH TWO HEADS ARE ABOUT TO ASCEND OUT OF THE SEA AND THE EARTH, NOR DOES THERE APPEAR TO BE ANY END OF CALAMITIES IN THE WORLD: AN ANGEL, WHOM CLUVER, T. III. F. 4, ACKNOWLEDGES TO BE A CREATED ANGEL, LAYS HIS RIGHT HAND UPON HEAVEN, HIS RIGHT FOOT UPON THE SEA, AND HIS LEFT UPON THE EARTH, SHOWING, AND AFFIRMING BY AN OATH, THAT ALL THESE ENEMIES [HOWEVER THEY MAY RAGE, NAMELY, THE DRAGON IN HEAVEN, THE BEAST IN THE SEA AND UPON THE EARTH.—V. G.], SHOULD NOTWITHSTANDING BE REMOVED WITHIN A CHRONUS. [THE HEAVEN, HE IMPLIES BY HIS ACTION, THE EARTH AND SEA, BELONG TO GOD, THE CREATOR (**[**REVELATION 10:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-6.htm)**), AND CONTINUE SO.—V. G.] THIS PASSAGE HAS TWO PARALLEL PARTS: CH.** [**REVELATION 10:1-7**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-1.htm)**, AND** [**REVELATION 10:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-8.htm)**, CH.** [**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm)**. WHENCE ALSO THE TWO PERIODS, TIME—NO LONGER [NO WHOLE PERIOD ANY LONGER], AND, A MULTITUDE OF KINGS, ARE PARALLEL: CH.** [**REVELATION 10:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-6.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 10:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-11.htm)**. BOTH PERIODS BEGIN BEFORE THE CLOSE OF THE SECOND WOE, CH.** [**REVELATION 11:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-14.htm) **: BUT, WHEN THEY HAVE ONCE BEGUN, THEY EXTEND THEMSELVES FAR IN A CONTINUED COURSE TO THE VERY TRUMPET OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL, AS FAR AS THAT GREAT GOAL, RESPECTING WHICH, CH.** [**REVELATION 12:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-14.htm)**. THEREFORE, ON ACCOUNT OF THE CONTINUED CONNECTION WITH THOSE CIRCUMSTANCES, WHICH PRECEDE THE RISING OF THE BEAST OUT OF THE SEA, MANY THINGS ARE HERE REPRESENTED, WITHOUT ANY INTERRUPTION OF THE ORDER OF THE BOOK, WHICH OCCUR AGAIN AT A MUCH LATER PORTION OF THE BOOK. THUS THE CONSUMMATION OF THE WRATH OF GOD, CH.** [**REVELATION 15:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/15-1.htm)**, PRECEDES THE JOYFUL CONSUMMATION OF THE MYSTERY OF GOD, CH.** [**REVELATION 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm) **: AND THIS CONSUMMATION IS POINTED OUT AS FUTURE EVEN IN CH.** [**REVELATION 17:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-17.htm)**. THE ASCENT OF THE BEAST OUT OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT, CH.** [**REVELATION 11:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-7.htm)**, IS STILL FUTURE EVEN IN CH.** [**REVELATION 17:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-8.htm)**. THAT EARTHQUAKE, BY WHICH THE GREAT CITY IS DIVIDED INTO THREE PARTS, CH.** [**REVELATION 16:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-19.htm)**, PRECEDES THIS EARTHQUAKE, BY WHICH A TENTH PART OF THE SAME CITY FALLS, AND THE REMNANT ARE CONVERTED: CH.** [**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm)**. THIS OBSERVATION IS SURE, AND VERY NECESSARY; AND BY ITS AID MANY AND GREAT ERRORS, WHICH ARE EVERYWHERE TO BE MET WITH, ARE AVOIDED.—ὡΣ ΣΤΎΛΟ ΠΥΡὸΣ) IN THE SEPTUAGINT, THE PILLAR, BY WHICH THE ISRAELITES WERE LED BY NIGHT IN THE WILDERNESS, IS CALLED ΣΤΎΛΟΣ ΠΥΡΌΣ. THE FEET OF THIS ANGEL, LIKE PILLARS, WERE PARALLEL AS HE STOOD; AND ROUND, OF EQUAL ROTUNDITY, AS FAR AS THE SOLE. COMP.** [**EZEKIEL 1:7**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/1-7.htm)**.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/10.htm)

**VERSE 1. - AND I SAW. WE HAVE HERE THE COMMENCEMENT OF WHAT MANY WRITERS CALL AN EPISODE, OR RATHER TWO EPISODES, WHICH INTERVENE BETWEEN THE SIXTH AND SEVENTH TRUMPETS, JUST AS** [**REVELATION 7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7.htm)**. OCCURS BETWEEN THE SIXTH AND SEVENTH SEALS. BUT AS IN THE LATTER PLACE WE SAW ONLY A GREATER ELABORATION IN THE INTRODUCTION TO THE SEVENTH SEAL, AND NOT A DETACHED RELATION, SO HERE** [**REVELATION 10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10.htm)**. AND REVELATION 11:1-14 FORM A GRADUAL TRANSITION FROM THE SIXTH TO THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, AND SUPPLEMENT WHAT IS SET FORTH UNDER THOSE TRUMPETS. THE PASSAGE IS SO FAR A DIGRESSION, AS IT IS OCCUPIED CHIEFLY IN SETTING FORTH THE FATE OF THE CHURCH RATHER THAN THAT OF THE UNGODLY; BUT IT ONLY DOES SO TO DEMONSTRATE THE WICKEDNESS OF THE WORLD, AND THE INEVITABLE NATURE OF THE LAST GREAT PUNISHMENT.** [**REVELATION 9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9.htm)**. ENDS (ALMOST IN A TONE OF SURPRISE) WITH THE WORDS, "NEITHER REPENTED THEY," ETC.; THEREFORE THE ANGEL NOW DECLARES THAT, AS ALL THE WARNINGS VOUCHSAFED HAVE BROUGHT MEN AS A WHOLE NO NEARER TO GOD, THE LAST FINAL PUNISHMENT MUST NOW FALL. BUT, AS IF THE MEASURE OF GOD'S MERCY WERE NOT YET FULLY FILLED UP, IT IS SHOWN HOW HE HAS GIVEN TO THE WORLD TWO WITNESSES, BY WHICH MEN MIGHT BE INDUCED TO REPENT. BUT THIS, TOO, ONLY SERVES TO ADD TO THE CONDEMNATION OF THE WORLD, WHICH WRESTS THIS GIFT TO ITS OWN DESTRUCTION. WE THUS HAVE THE CONNECTION. GOD HAS SENT PUNISHMENTS AS WARNINGS. BUT HE NOT ONLY HAS DONE THIS, HE HAS ALSO GIVEN DIRECT INSTRUCTION BY THE WITNESS OF HIS WORD; MAN HAS DESPISED BOTH; THEREFORE THE END MUST COME. ALTHOUGH THE MAIN OBJECT OF THE TRUMPET VISIONS IS TO SET FORTH THE WOES INFLICTED UPON THE WICKED, YET THE SEER, AS IT WERE, HESITATES TO INDICATE THE LAST DREAD PUNISHMENT UNTIL HE HAS ALLUDED TO THE OPPORTUNITIES WHICH GOD HAS AFFORDED MANKIND OF ESCAPING THAT END. ANOTHER MIGHTY ANGEL COME DOWN FROM HEAVEN; COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN (REVISED VERSION). SO IN THE VISION OF THE SEALS, AT THIS POINT THE ADVENT OF ANOTHER ANGEL USHERS IN THE FOLLOWING INCIDENTS (**[**REVELATION 7:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-2.htm)**). HE IS PROBABLY ANOTHER ANGEL AS DISTINGUISHED FROM THE SIXTH ANGEL (**[**REVELATION 9:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-13.htm)**). THERE IS NOT SUFFICIENT REASON FOR SUPPOSING THAT CHRIST IS MEANT. WHEREVER OUR LORD IS REFERRED TO IN THE REVELATION, IT IS ALWAYS IN A MODE WHICH CANNOT POSSIBLY BE MISTAKEN (CF.** [**REVELATION 1:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-13.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 5:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-6.htm)**, ETC.). ST. JOHN'S POSITION IS NOW UPON THE EARTH. IN THE VISION HE IS EITHER IN HEAVEN OR ON THE EARTH, AS REQUIRED, HE THUS SEES THE ANGEL APPARENTLY COMING DOWN FROM HEAVEN. CLOTHED WITH A CLOUD. THE SYMBOL OF MAJESTY (CF.** [**EXODUS 16:10**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/16-10.htm)**;** [**LUKE 21:27**](https://biblehub.com/luke/21-27.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 1:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-7.htm)**, ETC.). AND A RAINBOW WAS UPON HIS HEAD, AND HIS FACE WAS AS IT WERE THE SUN, AND HIS FEET AS PILLARS OF FIRE. OMIT "WAS." THE DESCRIPTION SHOWS THE CELESTIAL DIGNITY OF THE MESSENGER. PERHAPS THERE IS A REFERENCE IN THE RAINBOW TO THE MERCIFUL CHARACTER OF THIS ANGEL'S MISSION, AND THE FAITHFULNESS AND PATIENCE OF GOD. THE TWO LAST CLAUSES EXPRESS THE SAME IDEA, VIZ. THE BRIGHT AND GLORIOUS APPEARANCE OF THE ANGEL. GOD'S GLORY IS REFLECTED IN HIS MESSENGER, AS FORMERLY IT WAS IN MOSES (**[**EXODUS 34:29, 30**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/34-29.htm)**). REVELATION 10:1**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/10.htm)

**A CLOUD**

**THE EXPRESSION OCCURS SEVEN TIMES IN REVELATION, AND IN ALL OF THEM IS CONNECTED WITH THE SON OF MAN.**

**RAINBOW**

**SEE ON** [**REVELATION 4:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-3.htm)**.**

**PILLARS OF FIRE**

**COMPARE** [**REVELATION 1:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-15.htm)**.**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/10.htm)

**10:1-7 THE APOSTLE SAW ANOTHER REPRESENTATION. THE PERSON COMMUNICATING THIS DISCOVERY PROBABLY WAS OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST, OR IT WAS TO SHOW HIS GLORY. HE VEILS HIS GLORY, WHICH IS TOO GREAT FOR MORTAL EYES TO BEHOLD; AND THROWS A VEIL UPON HIS DISPENSATIONS. A RAINBOW WAS UPON HIS HEAD; OUR LORD IS ALWAYS MINDFUL OF HIS COVENANT. HIS AWFUL VOICE WAS ECHOED BY SEVEN THUNDERS; SOLEMN AND TERRIBLE WAYS OF DISCOVERING THE MIND OF GOD. WE KNOW NOT THE SUBJECTS OF THE SEVEN THUNDERS, NOR THE REASONS FOR SUPPRESSING THEM. THERE ARE GREAT EVENTS IN HISTORY, PERHAPS RELATING TO THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH, WHICH ARE NOT NOTICED IN OPEN PROPHECY. THE FINAL SALVATION OF THE RIGHTEOUS, AND THE FINAL SUCCESS OF TRUE RELIGION ON EARTH, ARE ENGAGED FOR BY THE UNFAILING WORD OF THE LORD. THOUGH THE TIME MAY NOT BE YET, IT CANNOT BE FAR DISTANT. VERY SOON, AS TO US, TIME WILL BE NO MORE; BUT IF WE ARE BELIEVERS, A HAPPY ETERNITY WILL FOLLOW: WE SHALL FROM HEAVEN BEHOLD AND REJOICE IN THE TRIUMPHS OF CHRIST, AND HIS CAUSE ON EARTH.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/10.htm)

**AND HE HAD IN HIS HAND A LITTLE BOOK OPEN - THIS IS THE FIRST THING THAT INDICATED THE PURPOSE OF HIS APPEARING, OR THAT WOULD GIVE ANY DISTINCT INDICATION OF THE DESIGN OF HIS COMING FROM HEAVEN. THE GENERAL ASPECT OF THE ANGEL, INDEED, AS REPRESENTED IN THE FORMER VERSE, WAS THAT OF BENIGNITY, AND HIS PURPOSE, AS THERE INDICATED, WAS LIGHT AND PEACE. BUT STILL THERE WAS NOTHING WHICH WOULD DENOTE THE PARTICULAR DESIGN FOR WHICH HE CAME, OR WHICH WOULD DESIGNATE THE PARTICULAR MEANS WHICH HE WOULD EMPLOY. HERE WE HAVE, HOWEVER, AN EMBLEM WHICH WILL FURNISH AN INDICATION OF WHAT WAS TO OCCUR AS THE RESULT OF HIS APPEARING. TO BE ABLE TO APPLY THIS, IT WILL BE NECESSARY, AS IN ALL SIMILAR CASES, TO EXPLAIN THE NATURAL SIGNIFICANCY OF THE EMBLEM:**

**(1) "THE LITTLE BOOK." THE WORD USED HERE - ΒΙΒΛΑΡΊΔΙΟΝ BIBLARIDION - OCCURS NOWHERE ELSE IN THE NEW TESTAMENT EXCEPT IN** [**REVELATION 10:8-10**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/10-8.htm) **OF THIS CHAPTER. THE WORD ΒΙΒΛΊΟΝ BIBLION - "BOOK" - OCCURS FREQUENTLY:** [**MATTHEW 19:7**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/19-7.htm)**;** [**MARK 10:4**](https://biblehub.com/mark/10-4.htm) **- APPLIED TO A BILL OF DIVORCEMENT;** [**LUKE 4:17**](http://biblehub.com/luke/4-17.htm)**,** [**LUKE 4:20**](https://biblehub.com/luke/4-20.htm)**;** [**JOHN 20:30**](https://biblehub.com/john/20-30.htm)**;** [**JOHN 21:25**](https://biblehub.com/john/21-25.htm)**;** [**GALATIANS 3:10**](https://biblehub.com/galatians/3-10.htm)**;** [**2 TIMOTHY 4:13**](https://biblehub.com/2_timothy/4-13.htm)**;** [**HEBREWS 9:19**](https://biblehub.com/hebrews/9-19.htm)**;** [**HEBREWS 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/hebrews/10-7.htm)**. IN THE APOCALYPSE THIS WORD IS OF COMMON OCCURRENCE:** [**REVELATION 1:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-11.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 5:1-5**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/5-1.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 5:7-9**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/5-7.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 6:14**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/6-14.htm)**, RENDERED "SCROLL";** [**REVELATION 17:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-8.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 20:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/20-12.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 21:27**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/21-27.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 22:7**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/22-7.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 22:9-10**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/22-9.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 22:18-19**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/22-18.htm)**. THE WORD WAS EVIDENTLY CHOSEN HERE TO DENOTE SOMETHING THAT WAS SPECIAL IN THE SIZE OR FORM OF THE BOOK, OR TO DISTINGUISH IT FROM WHAT WOULD BE DESIGNATED BY THE ORDINARY WORD EMPLOYED TO DENOTE A BOOK. THE WORD PROPERLY DENOTES "A SMALL ROLL" OR "VOLUME"; A "LITTLE SCROLL" (ROBINSON'S LEXICON, POLLUX. ONOMAST. VII. 210). IT IS EVIDENT THAT SOMETHING WAS INTENDED BY THE DIMINUTIVE SIZE OF THE BOOK, OR THAT IT WAS DESIGNED TO MAKE A DISTINCTION BETWEEN THIS AND THAT WHICH IS INDICATED BY THE USE OF THE WORD "BOOK" IN THE OTHER PARTS OF THE APOCALYPSE. IT WAS, AT LEAST, INDICATED BY THIS THAT IT WAS SOMETHING DIFFERENT FROM WHAT WAS SEEN IN THE HAND OF HIM THAT SAT ON THE THRONE IN** [**REVELATION 5:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-1.htm)**.**

**THAT WAS CLEARLY A LARGE VOLUME; THIS WAS SO SMALL THAT IT COULD BE TAKEN IN THE HAND, AND COULD BE REPRESENTED AS EATEN,** [**REVELATION 10:9-10**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/10-9.htm)**. BUT OF WHAT IS A BOOK AN EMBLEM? TO THIS QUESTION THERE CAN BE LITTLE DIFFICULTY IN FURNISHING AN ANSWER. A BOOK SEEN IN A DREAM, ACCORDING TO ARTEMIDORUS, SIGNIFIES THE LIFE, OR THE ACTS OF HIM THAT SEES IT (WEMYSS). ACCORDING TO THE INDIAN INTERPRETERS, A BOOK IS THE SYMBOL OF POWER AND DIGNITY. THE JEWISH KINGS, WHEN THEY WERE CROWNED, HAD THE BOOK OF THE LAW OF GOD PUT INTO THEIR HANDS** [**2 KINGS 11:12**](https://biblehub.com/2_kings/11-12.htm)**;** [**2 CHRONICLES 23:11**](https://biblehub.com/2_chronicles/23-11.htm)**; DENOTING THAT THEY WERE TO OBSERVE THE LAW, AND THAT THEIR ADMINISTRATION WAS TO BE ONE OF INTELLIGENCE AND UPRIGHTNESS. THE GIFT OF A BIBLE NOW TO A MONARCH WHEN HE IS CROWNED, OR TO THE OFFICER OF A CORPORATION OR SOCIETY, DENOTES THE SAME THING. A BOOK, AS SUCH, THUS BORNE IN THE HAND OF AN ANGEL COMING DOWN TO THE WORLD, WOULD BE AN INDICATION THAT SOMETHING OF IMPORTANCE WAS TO BE COMMUNICATED TO PEOPLE, OR THAT SOMETHING WAS TO BE ACCOMPLISHED BY THE AGENCY ERA BOOK.**

**IT WAS NOT, AS IN** [**REVELATION 6:2**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/6-2.htm)**, A BOW - EMBLEM OF CONQUEST; OR** [**REVELATION 10:4**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/10-4.htm)**, A SWORD - EMBLEM OF BATTLE; OR** [**REVELATION 10:5**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/10-5.htm)**, A PAIR OF SCALES - EMBLEM OF THE EXACTNESS WITH WHICH THINGS WERE TO BE DETERMINED; BUT IT WAS A BOOK - A SPEECHLESS, SILENT THING, YET MIGHTY; NOT DESIGNED TO CARRY DESOLATION THROUGH THE EARTH, BUT TO DIFFUSE LIGHT AND TRUTH. THE NATURAL INTERPRETATION, THEN, WOULD BE, THAT SOMETHING WAS TO BE ACCOMPLISHED BY THE AGENCY OF A BOOK, OR THAT A BOOK WAS TO BE THE PROMINENT CHARACTERISTIC OF THE TIMES - AS THE BOW, THE SWORD, AND THE BALANCES HAD BEEN OF THE PREVIOUS PERIODS. AS TO THE SIZE OF THE BOOK, PERHAPS ALL THAT CAN BE INFERRED IS, THAT THIS WAS TO BE BROUGHT ABOUT, NOT BY EXTENDED TOMES, BUT BY A COMPARATIVELY SMALL VOLUME - SO THAT IT COULD BE TAKEN IN THE HAND; SO THAT IT COULD, WITHOUT IMPROPRIETY, BE REPRESENTED AS EATEN BY AN INDIVIDUAL.**

**(2) "THE FACT THAT IT WAS OPEN:" "A LITTLE BOOK OPEN" - ἈΝΕῼΓΜΈΝΟΝ ANEŌGMENON. THE WORD USED HERE MEANS, PROPERLY, "TO OPEN OR UNCLOSE" IN RESPECT TO WHAT WAS BEFORE FASTENED OR SEALED, AS WHAT IS COVERED BY A DOOR,** [**MATTHEW 2:11**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/2-11.htm)**; TOMBS, WHICH WERE CLOSED BY LARGE STONES,** [**MATTHEW 27:60**](http://biblehub.com/matthew/27-60.htm)**,** [**MATTHEW 27:66**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/27-66.htm)**; A GATE,** [**ACTS 5:23**](https://biblehub.com/acts/5-23.htm)**;** [**ACTS 12:10**](https://biblehub.com/acts/12-10.htm)**; THE ABYSS,** [**REVELATION 9:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-2.htm) **- "SINCE IN THE EAST PITS OR WELLS ARE CLOSED WITH LARGE STONES, COMPARE** [**GENESIS 29:2**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/29-2.htm)**" (ROBINSON'S LEXICON). THE MEANING OF THIS WORD, AS APPLIED TO A BOOK, WOULD BE, THAT IT WAS NOW OPENED SO THAT ITS CONTENTS COULD BE READ. THE WORD WOULD NOT NECESSARILY IMPLY THAT IT HAD BEEN SEALED OR CLOSED, THOUGH THAT WOULD BE THE MOST NATURAL IMPRESSION FROM THE USE OF THE WORD. COMPARE FOR THE USE OF THE WORD RENDERED "OPEN,"** [**REVELATION 3:8**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/3-8.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 3:20**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/3-20.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 4:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-1.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 5:2-5**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/5-2.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 5:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-9.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 6:1**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/6-1.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 6:3**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/6-3.htm)**,**[**REVELATION 6:5**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/6-5.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 6:7**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/6-7.htm)**,**[**REVELATION 6:9**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/6-9.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 6:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-12.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 8:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-1.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 9:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-2.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 10:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-8.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 20:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/20-12.htm)**. THIS WOULD FIND A FULFILLMENT IF SOME SUCH FACTS AS THE FOLLOWING SHOULD OCCUR:**

**(A) IF THERE HAD BEEN ANY CUSTOM OR ARRANGEMENT BY WHICH KNOWLEDGE WAS KEPT FROM PEOPLE, OR ACCESS WAS FORBIDDEN TO BOOKS OR TO SOME ONE BOOK IN PARTICULAR; AND,**

**(B) IF SOMETHING SHOULD OCCUR BY WHICH WHAT HAD BEFORE BEEN KEPT HIDDEN OR CONCEALED, OR THAT TO WHICH ACCESS HAD BEEN DENIED, SHOULD BE MADE ACCESSIBLE. IN OTHER WORDS, THIS IS THE PROPER SYMBOL OF A DIFFUSION OF KNOWLEDGE, OR OF "THE INFLUENCE OF A BOOK ON MANKIND."**

**(3) THE FACT THAT IT WAS IN THE HAND OF THE ANGEL. ALL THAT SEEMS TO BE IMPLIED IN THIS IS, THAT IT WAS NOW OFFERED, OR WAS READY TO BE PUT IN POSSESSION OF JOHN - OR OF THE CHURCH - OR OF MANKIND. IT WAS OPEN, AND WAS HELD OUT, AS IT WERE, FOR PERUSAL.**

**IN REGARD TO THE APPLICATION OF THIS, IT IS PLAIN THAT, IF IT BE ADMITTED THAT IT WAS THE DESIGN OF THE AUTHOR OF THE VISION TO REFER TO THE REFORMATION, NO MORE APPROPRIATE EMBLEM COULD HAVE BEEN CHOSEN. IF WE WERE NOW TO ENDEAVOR TO DEVISE AN EMBLEM OF THE REFORMATION THAT WOULD BE STRIKING AND EXPRESSIVE, WE COULD NOT WELL SELECT ONE WHICH WOULD BETTER REPRESENT THE GREAT WORK THAN WHAT IS HERE PRESENTED. THIS WILL APPEAR PLAIN FROM A FEW CONSIDERATIONS:**

**(1) THE GREAT AGENT IN THE REFORMATION, THE MOVING CAUSE OF IT, ITS SUGGESTER AND SUPPORTER, WAS A BOOK - "THE BIBLE." WYCLIFFE HAD TRANSLATED THE NEW TESTAMENT INTO THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE, AND THOUGH THIS WAS SUPPRESSED, YET IT HAD DONE MUCH TO PREPARE THE PEOPLE FOR THE REFORMATION; AND ALL THAT LUTHER DID CAN BE TRACED TO THE DISCOVERY OF THE BIBLE, AND TO THE USE WHICH WAS MADE OF IT. LUTHER HAD GROWN UP INTO MANHOOD; HAD PASSED FROM THE SCHOOLS TO THE UNIVERSITY OF ERFURT, AND THERE HAVING, DURING THE USUAL FOUR YEARS' COURSE OF STUDY, DISPLAYED INTELLECTUAL POWERS AND AN EXTENT OF LEARNING THAT EXCITED THE ADMIRATION OF THE UNIVERSITY, AND THAT SEEMED TO OPEN TO HIS ATTAINMENT BOTH THE HONOR AND EMOLUMENT OF THE WORLD, HE APPEARED TO HAVE BEEN PREPARED TO PLAY AN IMPORTANT PART ON THE GREAT DRAMA OF HUMAN AFFAIRS. SUDDENLY, HOWEVER, TO THE ASTONISHMENT AND DISMAY OF HIS FRIENDS, HE BETOOK HIMSELF TO THE SOLITUDE AND GLOOM OF AN AUGUSTINIAN MONASTERY.**

**THERE HE FOUND A BIBLE - A COPY OF THE VULGATE - HID IN THE SHELVES OF THE UNIVERSITY LIBRARY. UNTIL THEN HE HAD SUPPOSED THAT THERE EXISTED NO OTHER GOSPELS OR EPISTLES THAN WHAT WERE GIVEN IN THE BREVIARY, OR QUOTED BY THE PREACHERS. TO THE STUDY OF THAT BOOK HE NOW GAVE HIMSELF WITH UNTIRING DILIGENCE AND STEADY PRAYER; AND THE EFFECT WAS TO SHOW TO HIM THE WAY OF SALVATION BY FAITH, AND ULTIMATELY TO PRODUCE THE REFORMATION. NO ONE ACQUAINTED WITH THE HISTORY OF THE REFORMATION CAN DOUBT THAT IT IS TO BE TRACED TO THE INFLUENCE OF THE BIBLE; THAT THE MOVING CAUSE, THE SPRING OF ALL THAT OCCURRED IN THE REFORMATION, WAS THE IMPULSE GIVEN TO THE MIND OF LUTHER AND HIS FELLOW-LABORERS BY THE STUDY OF THAT ONE BOOK. IT IS THIS WELL-KNOWN FACT THAT GIVES SO MUCH TRUTH TO THE CELEBRATED DECLARATION OF CHILLINGWORTH, THAT "THE BIBLE IS THE RELIGION OF PROTESTANTS." IF A SYMBOL OF THIS HAD BEEN DESIGNED BEFORE IT OCCURRED, OR IF ONE SHOULD BE SOUGHT FOR NOW THAT WOULD DESIGNATE THE ACTUAL NATURE AND INFLUENCE OF THE REFORMATION, NOTHING BETTER COULD HE SELECTED THAN THAT OF AN ANGEL DESCENDING FROM HEAVEN, WITH BENIGNANT ASPECT, WITH A RAINBOW AROUND HIS HEAD, AND WITH LIGHT BEAMING ALL AROUND HIM, HOLDING FORTH TO MANKIND A BOOK.**

**(2) THIS BOOK HAD BEFORE BEEN HIDDEN, OR CLOSED; THAT IS, IT COULD NOT UNTIL THEN BE REGARDED AS AN OPEN VOLUME:**

**(A) IT WAS IN FACT KNOWN BY FEW EVEN OF THE CLERGY, AND IT WAS NOT IN THE HANDS OF THE MASS OF THE PEOPLE AT ALL. THERE IS EVERY REASON TO BELIEVE THAT THE GREAT BODY OF THE ROMAN CATHOLIC CLERGY, IN THE TIME THAT PRECEDED THE REFORMATION, WERE EVEN MORE IGNORANT OF THE BIBLE THAN LUTHER HIMSELF WAS. MANY OF THEM WERE UNABLE TO READ; FEW HAD ACCESS TO THE BIBLE; AND THOSE WHO HAD, DREW THEIR DOCTRINES RATHER FROM THE FATHERS OF THE CHURCH THAN FROM THE WORD OF GOD. HALLAM (MIDDLE AGES, II. 241) SAYS: "OF THIS PREVAILING IGNORANCE (IN THE TENTH CENTURY AND ONWARD) IT IS EASY TO PRODUCE ABUNDANT TESTIMONY. IN ALMOST EVERY COUNCIL THE IGNORANCE OF THE CLERGY FORMS A SUBJECT FOR REPROACH. IT IS ASSERTED BY ONE HELD IN 992, THAT SCARCELY A SINGLE PERSON COULD BE FOUND IN ROME ITSELF WHO KNEW THE FIRST CLEMENTS OF LETTERS. NOT ONE PRIEST OF A THOUSAND IN SPAIN, ABOUT THE AGE OF CHARLEMAGNE, COULD ADDRESS A LETTER OF COMMON SALUTATION TO ANOTHER. IN ENGLAND, ALFRED DECLARES THAT HE COULD NOT RECOLLECT A SINGLE PRIEST SOUTH OF THE THAMES (THE BEST PART OF ENGLAND), AT THE TIME OF HIS ACCESSION, WHO UNDERSTOOD THE ORDINARY PRAYERS, OR WHO COULD TRANSLATE THE LATIN INTO THE MOTHER TONGUE."**

**THERE WERE FEW BOOKS OF ANY KIND IN CIRCULATION, AND EVEN IF THERE HAD BEEN AN ABILITY TO READ, THE COST OF BOOKS WAS SO GREAT AS TO EXCLUDE THE GREAT MASS OF THE PEOPLE FROM ALL ACCESS TO THE SACRED SCRIPTURES. "MANY OF THE CLERGY," SAYS DR. ROBERTSON (HIST. OF CHARLES V. P. 14, HARPER'S ED.), "DID NOT UNDERSTAND THE BREVIARY WHICH THEY WERE OBLIGED DAILY TO RECITE; SOME OF THEM COULD SCARCELY READ IT." "PERSONS OF THE HIGHEST RANK, AND IN THE MOST EMINENT STATIONS, COULD NEITHER READ NOR WRITE." ONE OF THE QUESTIONS APPOINTED BY THE CANONS TO BE PUT TO PERSONS WHO WERE CANDIDATES FOR ORDERS WAS THIS, "WHETHER THEY COULD READ THE GOSPELS AND EPISTLES, AND EXPLAIN THE SENSE OF THEM AT LEAST LITERALLY?" FOR THE CAUSES OF THIS IGNORANCE SEE ROBERTSON'S HISTORY OF CHARLES V. P. 515. ONE OF THOSE CAUSES WAS THE COST OF BOOKS. "PRIVATE PERSONS SELDOM POSSESSED ANY BOOKS WHATEVER. EVEN MONASTERIES OF CONSIDERABLE NOTE HAD ONLY ONE MISSAL. THE PRICE OF BOOKS BECAME SO HIGH THAT PERSONS OF A MODERATE FORTUNE COULD NOT AFFORD TO PURCHASE THEM. THE COUNTESS OF ANJOU PAID FOR A COPY OF THE HOMILIES OF HAIMON, BISHOP OF ALBERSTADT, TWO HUNDRED SHEEP, FIVE QUARTERS OF WHEAT, AND THE SAME QUANTITY OF RYE AND MILLET," ETC. SUCH WAS THE COST OF BOOKS THAT FEW PERSONS COULD AFFORD TO OWN A COPY OF THE SACRED SCRIPTURES; AND THE CONSEQUENCE WAS, THERE WERE ALMOST NONE IN THE HANDS OF THE PEOPLE. THE FEW COPIES THAT WERE IN EXISTENCE WERE MOSTLY IN THE LIBRARIES OF MONASTERIES AND UNIVERSITIES, OR IN THE HANDS OF SOME OF THE HIGHER CLERGY.**

**CONTINUED...**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/10.htm)

**2. HE HAD—GREEK, "HAVING."**

**IN HIS HAND—IN HIS LEFT HAND: AS IN RE 10:5 (SEE ON [2699]RE 10:5), HE LIFTS UP HIS RIGHT HAND TO HEAVEN.**

**A LITTLE BOOK—A ROLL LITTLE IN COMPARISON WITH THE "BOOK" (RE 5:1) WHICH CONTAINED THE WHOLE VAST SCHEME OF GOD'S PURPOSES, NOT TO BE FULLY READ TILL THE FINAL CONSUMMATION. THIS OTHER, A LESS BOOK, CONTAINED ONLY A PORTION WHICH JOHN WAS NOW TO MAKE HIS OWN (RE 10:9, 11), AND THEN TO USE IN PROPHESYING TO OTHERS. THE NEW TESTAMENT BEGINS WITH THE WORD "BOOK" (GREEK, "BIBLUS"), OF WHICH "THE LITTLE BOOK" (GREEK, "BIBLARIDION") IS THE DIMINUTIVE, "THE LITTLE BIBLE," THE BIBLE IN MINIATURE.**

**UPON THE SEA … EARTH—THOUGH THE BEAST WITH SEVEN HEADS IS ABOUT TO ARISE OUT OF THE SEA (RE 13:1), AND THE BEAST WITH TWO HORNS LIKE A LAMB (RE 13:11) OUT OF THE EARTH, YET IT IS BUT FOR A TIME, AND THAT TIME SHALL NO LONGER BE (RE 10:6, 7) WHEN ONCE THE SEVENTH TRUMPET IS ABOUT TO SOUND; THE ANGEL WITH HIS RIGHT FOOT ON THE SEA, AND HIS LEFT ON THE EARTH, CLAIMS BOTH AS GOD'S, AND AS ABOUT SOON TO BE CLEARED OF THE USURPER AND HIS FOLLOWERS.**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/10.htm)

**AND HE HAD IN HIS HAND A LITTLE BOOK OPEN; THE SAME BOOK WITH THAT MENTIONED** [**REVELATION 5:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-1.htm)**; THOUGH SOME BY IT UNDERSTAND THE SCRIPTURES. THERE IT WAS REPRESENTED TO JOHN AS SEALED WITH SEVEN SEALS; HERE OPEN, TO LET US KNOW THAT ALL THE COUNSELS OF GOD, HOWEVER SEALED AS TO US, ARE OPEN TO CHRIST, AND THAT HE WOULD OPEN TO JOHN WHAT SHOULD COME TO PASS IN HIS CHURCH TO THE END OF THE WORLD.**

**AND HE SET HIS RIGHT FOOT UPON THE SEA, AND HIS LEFT FOOT ON THE EARTH; TO LET US KNOW THE DOMINION HE HAD OVER THE WHOLE WORLD, AS WELL THE MORE UNQUIET AS QUIETER PARTS OF IT.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/10.htm)

**AND HE HAD IN HIS HAND A LITTLE BOOK OPEN,.... BY WHICH IS MEANT NOT THE BIBLE, THE SCRIPTURES OF THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENT; OR THE BOOK OF THE GOSPEL, THE SUBSTANCE OF WHICH LIES IN A LITTLE ROOM, AND IS NO OTHER THAN THE PREACHING OF CHRIST, AND HIM CRUCIFIED, AS GOD'S WAY OF SALVATION; AND WHICH IS NOW MORE OPEN AND MANIFEST, AND MORE CLEARLY MADE KNOWN UNTO THE SONS OF MEN, UNDER THE GOSPEL DISPENSATION, THAN IT WAS BEFORE, AND ESPECIALLY SINCE THE TIME OF THE REFORMATION, TO WHICH THIS BOOK, AND THE PROPHECIES OF IT, MAY HAVE RESPECT; BUT THE SAME BOOK IS HERE DESIGNED, WHICH IN** [**REVELATION 5:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-1.htm) **IS REPRESENTED AS IN THE RIGHT HAND OF HIM THAT SAT ON THE THRONE, AS SHUT AND SEALED; BUT THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, THE LAMB IN THE MIDST OF THE THRONE, HAVING TAKEN IT OUT OF HIS HAND, UNLOOSED ITS SEALS, AND OPENED IT; AND WHEREAS WE NEVER READ OF HIS LAYING THIS BOOK DOWN, OR OF HIS DELIVERING IT TO ANY OTHER, HE MAY BE WELL SUPPOSED TO BE THIS MIGHTY ANGEL, WHO HELD IT OPEN IN HIS HAND: IT MAY BE SAID TO BE "A LITTLE BOOK", BECAUSE NOW NOT ONLY MANY OF THE SCENES AND VISIONS IN IT WERE EXHIBITED, UPON THE OPENING OF THE SEALS; BUT BECAUSE, AT THE TIME THIS VISION REFERS TO, MANY OF ITS PROPHECIES WERE ACCOMPLISHED, SO THAT THE BULK OF IT WAS GREATLY REDUCED; AND IT MAY BE REPRESENTED AS "OPEN", BECAUSE THE SEALS OF IT WERE UNLOOSED, AND THE THINGS IN IT REVEALED; AND IT IS TO BE OBSERVED, THAT AS THE SEVERAL SEALS OF THIS BOOK, AND THE OPENING OF THEM, REFER TO THE STATE OF THE EMPIRE, BOTH AS PAGAN AND AS CHRISTIAN, AS HAS BEEN SEEN; SO THE LITTLE BOOK ITSELF, CLEAR OF THESE SEALS, SETS FORTH THE STATE AND CONDITION OF THE CHURCH IN THE EMPIRE, UNDER ITS DIFFERENT REVOLUTIONS AND APPEARANCES:**

**AND HE SET HIS RIGHT FOOT UPON THE SEA, AND HIS LEFT FOOT ON THE EARTH; WHICH SIGNIFIES THAT HE WAS LORD AND POSSESSOR OF BOTH, OF THE WHOLE TERRAQUEOUS GLOBE, BEING THE MAKER AND SUPPORTER OF IT; AND THAT HIS GOSPEL SHOULD BE SPREAD ALL OVER THE WORLD, BOTH ON THE CONTINENT AND IN THE ISLANDS OF THE SEA; AND THAT HIS KINGDOM SHOULD BE FROM SEA TO SEA, AND FROM THE RIVERS TO THE ENDS OF THE EARTH; THAT THE ABUNDANCE OF THE SEA SHOULD BE CONVERTED TO HIM, OR THE MARITIME PARTS OF THE WORLD SHOULD BE SUBJECT TO THE SCEPTRE OF HIS GRACE AND GOVERNMENT; AND THAT THE EARTH, AND THE UTTERMOST PARTS OF IT, SHOULD BE HIS POSSESSION, THOUGH IT WAS NOW ALMOST WHOLLY IN THE HANDS OF THE TURK AND POPE; AND IT MAY BE OBSERVED, THAT HE SET HIS FOOT UPON BOTH EARTH AND SEA, OUT OF WHICH THE TWO BEASTS ARISE,** [**REVELATION 13:1**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/13-1.htm)**, WHICH SHALL BE DESTROYED BY HIM.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/10.htm)

**AND HE HAD IN HIS HAND A {3} LITTLE BOOK OPEN: AND HE SET HIS RIGHT FOOT UPON THE SEA, AND *HIS* LEFT *FOOT* ON THE EARTH,**

**(3) NAMELY, A SPECIAL BOOK OF THE AFFAIRS OF GOD'S CHURCH: FOR THE BOOK THAT CONTAINS THINGS BELONGING TO THE WHOLE WORLD, IS SAID TO BE KEPT WITH THE CREATOR RE 5:1 BUT THE BOOK OF THE CHURCH, WITH THE REDEEMER: AND OUT OF THIS BOOK IS TAKEN THE REST OF THE HISTORY OF THIS APOCALYPSE.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-2.htm)**. “AND IN HIS (LEFT? CF.** [**REVELATION 10:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-5.htm)**) HAND A SMALL BOOKLET OPEN” (IN CONTRAST TO THE LARGER CLOSED BOOK OF** [**REVELATION 10:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-1.htm)**), AFTER** [**EZEKIEL 2:9**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/2-9.htm)**. THIS COLOSSAL FIGURE, LIKE AN ARABIAN JIN, BESTRIDES EARTH AND SEA. HIS MESSAGE IS FOR THE BROAD WORLD.**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/10.htm)

**2. A LITTLE BOOK] THE DIMINUTIVE PERHAPS SUGGESTS COMPARISON (BUT HARDLY CONTRAST) WITH THE BOOK OF** [**REVELATION 5:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-1.htm) **SEQQ.**

[**BENGEL'S GNOMEN**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/bengel/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-2.htm)**. ΒΙΒΛΑΡΊΔΙΟΝ) BUT IN** [**REVELATION 10:8-10**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-8.htm)**, ΒΙΒΛΊΟΝ. BY THIS READING, THE BOOK FIRST APPEARED TO JOHN VERY SMALL, COMPARED WITH THE VAST STATURE IN WHICH THE ANGEL APPEARED, WHO IN SOME MEASURE GRASPED THE HEAVEN, THE SEA AND EARTH. AFTERWARDS THE VOICE FROM HEAVEN CALLED IT A BOOK, ON ACCOUNT OF THE GREATNESS OF THE SUBJECT: AND JOHN WITH TEACHABLE MOUTH AND HAND IMITATED THIS TITLE. IN ANDREAS OF CÆSAREA IN THE AUGUSTAN CODEX, IT IS STYLED ΒΙΒΛΙΔΆΡΙΟΝ ΣΦΌΔΡΑ ὑΠΟΚΟΡΙΣΤΙΚῶΣ ΛΕΧΘΈΝ.[103]—ΘΑΛΆΣΣΗΣ—ΓῆΣ, ON THE SEA—ON THE LAND) LE BUY, MARCK, AND NEWTON, CORRECTLY INTERPRET THE SEA AS EUROPE, THE LAND AS ASIA: BY WHICH MEANS THE RIVERS DENOTE AFRICA, AND THE SUN BELONGS TO THE WHOLE WORLD: CH.** [**REVELATION 8:7-8**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/8-7.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 8:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-10.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 8:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-12.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 16:2-4**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/16-2.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 16:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-8.htm)**. THE SEA IS EUROPE: THE EARTH, ASIA. SO HUTH DISS. II. ON AP. XIV. P. 12.**

**[103] A VULG. AND C, DOUBLY CORRECTED, READ ΒΙΒΛΙΔΆΡΙΟΝ: B AND H, ΒΙΒΛΙΟΝ: C CORRECTED, ΒΙΒΛΙΔΆΡΙΟΝ.—E.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/10.htm)

**VERSE 2. - AND HE HAD IN HIS HAND A LITTLE BOOK OPEN. ἜΧΩΝ, "HAVING," IS READ IN א, A, B, C, P; ΕἴΧΕΝ, "HE HAD," IN A FEW CURSIVES, THE VULGATE, ANDREAS, ARETHAS, PRIMASIUS. THE MEANING IS THE SAME. THE WORD ΒΙΒΛΑΡίΔΙΟΝ, "LITTLE BOOK," IS A DIMINUTIVE OF ΒΙΒΛίΟΝ (**[**REVELATION 5:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-1.htm)**), WHICH IS ITSELF A DIMINUTIVE OF ΒίΒΛΟΣ. THIS FORM OF THE WORD IS FOUND NOWHERE ELSE; THE CORRESPONDING USUAL FORM IS ΒΙΒΛΙΔΑΡίΟΝ. THE BOOK IS PROBABLY LITTLE IN COMPARISON WITH THAT IN** [**REVELATION 5:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-1.htm)**. THE LATTER CONTAINED ALL GOD'S PURPOSES, AND THE SEER WAS NOT PERMITTED TO READ IT - ONLY PART WAS INDICATED TO HIM. THIS BOOK CONTAINS ONLY A SMALL PORTION OF GOD'S METHODS OF DEALING WITH MAN, AND ST. JOHN IS COMMANDED TO RECEIVE THE WHOLE. THE CONTENTS ARE INDICATED IN VER. 11 AND THE FOLLOWING CHAPTER. THE BOOK IS OPEN, AS A SIGN THAT WHAT IS CONTAINED THEREIN IS TO BE REVEALED. BEDE THINKS THE NEW TESTAMENT IS SIGNIFIED BY IT; WORDSWORTH SEES IN IT THE SPIRITUAL POWER OF ROME; HENGSTENBERG CONSIDERS THAT IT CONTAINS THE JUDGMENT OF THE DEGENERATE CHURCH. AND HE SET HIS RIGHT FOOT UPON THE SEA, AND HIS LEFT FOOT ON THE EARTH. THUS IT IS INDICATED THAT THE REVELATION WHICH IS TO FOLLOW AFFECTS THE WHOLE WORLD, AND IS NOT PARTIAL IN ITS OPERATION, AS WERE THE JUDGMENTS SET FORTH UNDER THE EARLIER TRUMPETS. WORDSWORTH (FOLLOWING HENGSTENBERG) SEES IN THE EARTH AN EMBLEM OF WORLDLY POWER, AND IN THE SEA A SYMBOL OF THE AGITATION AND TURBULENCE OF NATIONS. REVELATION 10:2**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/10.htm)

**IN HIS HAND (ἘΝ)**

**THE ROLL OF** [**REVELATION 5:1-14**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/5-1.htm) **WAS ON THE HAND (ἘΠΊ, SEE** [**REVELATION 5:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-1.htm)**), BEING TOO LARGE TO BE GRASPED WITHIN IT. THE ROLL WAS ON THE RIGHT HAND; THE LITTLE BOOK IS IN THE LEFT. SEE ON** [**REVELATION 10:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-5.htm)**.**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/10.htm)

**(3) AND CRIED WITH A LOUD VOICE . . .—BETTER, AND HE CRIED WITH A LOUD VOICE, EVEN AS A LION ROARETH. ANOTHER TOKEN OF THE PRESENCE OF CHRIST WITH THE CHURCH. THE VOICE IS THE VOICE OF A COURAGE AND STRENGTH DERIVED FROM HIM WHO IS THE “LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH.”**

**AND WHEN HE HAD CRIED . . .—TRANSLATE, AND WHEN HE CRIED, THE SEVEN THUNDERS (NOTICE, NOT SEVEN THUNDERS,” BUT “THE SEVEN THUNDERS”) SPAKE THEIR OWN VOICES. THE THUNDERS ARE CALLED THE SEVEN THUNDERS TO BRING THEM BEFORE US AS ANOTHER ORDER OF SEVENS, AND INTO HARMONY WITH THE SEVEN SEALS, THE SEVEN TRUMPETS, THE SEVEN VIALS. THUS WE HAVE FOUR SETS OF SEVENS. IT WAS NOT A SEVEN-FOLD PEAL OF THUNDER, BUT SEVEN THUNDERS, WHICH SPAKE FORTH DISTINCTLY THEIR OWN VOICES. THIS MARKED LANGUAGE BRINGS THE SEVEN THUNDERS, THOUGH THEIR UTTERANCES ARE NEVER REVEALED, INTO PROMINENCE AS A PORTION OF THE APOCALYPTIC SYSTEM. BUT WHAT WERE THESE THUNDERS? WERE THEY MORE TERRIBLE JUDGMENTS STILL? AND DID THE SEALING OF THEM SIGNIFY THE SHORTENING OF THE DAYS OF JUDGMENT, AS CHRIST HAD SAID (**[**MATTHEW 24:22**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/24-22.htm)**)? IT MAY BE SO. ONE THING SEEMS CERTAIN—THE GUESSES WHICH HAVE BEEN HAZARDED (SUCH AS THAT THEY ARE IDENTICAL WITH THE TRUMPETS; THAT THEY ARE THE SEVEN CRUSADES) CAN HARDLY BE ADMITTED. WHATEVER THEY WERE, THEY WERE PERFECTLY INTELLIGIBLE TO THE EVANGELIST. HE WAS ON THE POINT OF WRITING DOWN THEIR UTTERANCES. WILL THIS FACT HELP US TO UNDERSTAND THE GENERAL OBJECT OF THEIR INTRODUCTION HERE?**

[**BENSON COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/benson/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:3-4**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-3.htm)**. AND HE CRIED WITH A LOUD VOICE — UTTERING THE WORDS RECORDED** [**REVELATION 10:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-6.htm)**; AS WHEN A LION ROARETH — WITH A VOICE STRONG AND AWFUL, AS THE ROAR OF A LION, SIGNIFYING, SOME THINK, THAT THE GOSPEL WOULD BE OPENLY, RESOLUTELY, AND EFFICACIOUSLY PREACHED AND PUBLISHED, IN ORDER TO EFFECT THE SUBSEQUENT REFORMATION OF THE CHURCH FROM THE ERRORS AND SUPERSTITIONS THAT HAD NOW OVERSPREAD IT. AND WHEN HE HAD CRIED — OR, WHILE HE WAS CRYING, SEVEN THUNDERS UTTERED THEIR VOICES — IN DISTINCT AUDIBLE SOUNDS, EACH AFTER THE OTHER, AS FROM THE CLOUDS OF HEAVEN, AND LOUD AS THUNDER. DOUBTLESS THOSE WHO SPOKE THESE WORDS WERE GLORIOUS HEAVENLY POWERS. AND WHEN THE SEVEN THUNDERS HAD UTTERED THEIR VOICES — HAVING UNDERSTOOD THE THINGS THEY EXPRESSED; I WAS ABOUT TO WRITE — TO RECORD WHAT WAS SPOKEN BY THEM. AND I HEARD A VOICE FROM HEAVEN — DOUBTLESS FROM HIM WHO HAD AT FIRST COMMANDED HIM TO WRITE, AND WHO PRESENTLY COMMANDS HIM TO TAKE THE BOOK, NAMELY, JESUS CHRIST, SAYING, SEAL UP THE THINGS WHICH THE SEVEN THUNDERS UTTERED, AND WRITE THEM NOT — THESE ARE THE ONLY THINGS, OF ALL WHICH HE HEARD, THAT HE IS COMMANDED TO KEEP SECRET. SO SOME THINGS PECULIARLY SECRET WERE REVEALED TO THE BELOVED JOHN, BESIDES ALL THE SECRET THINGS WRITTEN IN THIS BOOK. AND AS WE KNOW NOT THE SUBJECTS OF THE SEVEN THUNDERS, SO NEITHER CAN WE KNOW THE REASONS FOR SUPPRESSING THEM. VITRINGA INDEED, BY THESE SEVEN THUNDERS, UNDERSTANDS THE SEVEN GREAT CROISADES, OR EXPEDITIONS OF THE WESTERN CHRISTIANS FOR THE CONQUEST OF THE HOLY LAND, AND DAUBUZ THE SEVEN KINGDOMS WHICH RECEIVED AND ESTABLISHED THE PROTESTANT REFORMATION BY LAW. ON WHICH DR. APTHORP OBSERVES AS FOLLOWS: “AS HEAVEN SIGNIFIES THE STATION OF THE SUPREME VISIBLE POWER, WHICH IS THE POLITICAL HEAVEN, SO THUNDER IS THE VOICE AND PROCLAMATION OF THAT AUTHORITY AND POWER, AND OF ITS WILL AND LAWS, IMPLYING THE OBEDIENCE OF THE SUBJECTS, AND AT LAST OVERCOMING ALL OPPOSITION. THE THUNDERS ARE THE SYMBOLS OF THE SUPREME POWERS, WHO ESTABLISHED THE REFORMATION IN THEIR RESPECTIVE DOMINIONS.” BUT, AS BISHOP NEWTON REMARKS, “DOTH IT NOT SAVOUR RATHER OF VANITY AND PRESUMPTION THAN OF WISDOM AND KNOWLEDGE, TO PRETEND TO CONJECTURE WHAT THEY ARE WHEN THE HOLY SPIRIT HATH PURPOSELY CONCEALED THEM.” SUFFICE IT THAT WE MAY KNOW ALL THE CONTENTS OF THE OPENED BOOK, AND OF THE OATH OF THE ANGEL.**

**THE 21 GOLDEN CANDLESTICKS IN ROMANS 1:1-ACTS 29:26**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PARTY VERSES THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) LUCIFER’S PARTY WHICH IS THE 1ST PARTY**

**THE CHURCH AGE LASTS FROM ROMANS 1:1-JUDE 25 TO REVELATIONS 1:1-22:21 TO ACTS 1:1-28:31. IT IS OVER A SPAN OF ABOUT ONE HUNDRED YEARS. THE BEGINNING SEVEN DIFFERENT CHURCHES THAT IS RECORDED IN ACTS ARE AS FOLLOWS: 1ST CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 1:1-6:7. THIS CHURCH INVOLVED FAITH AND OBEDIENCE BY THE PRIESTS. 2ND CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 6:8-8:1. THIS CHURCH HAD TO ENDURE A GREAT PERSECUTION THAT AROSE AFTER THE KILLING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. 3RD CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 8:2-9:31. THIS CHURCH HAD PEACE, WERE EDIFIED, AND WALKING IN THE FEAR OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AND IN THE COMFORT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT WERE MULTIPLIED IN ACTS 9:31. 4TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 9:32-12:25. THIS CHURCH GREW AND MULTIPLIED GREATLY. 5TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 13-1-16:5. THIS CHURCH WAS STRENGTHENED IN THE FAITH, & INCREASED IN THE DAILY NUMBER OF DISCIPLES. 6TH CHURCH IS IN ACTS 16:6-19:20. THIS CHURCH GREW MIGHTILY IN THE WORD AND PREVAILED. 7TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 19:21-29:26. THIS CHURCH PREACHED THE KINGDOM OF GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AND TAUGHT ON THE THINGS OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS CHRIST WITH ALL CONFIDENCE.**

**THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) MICHAEL’S PARTY VERSES THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) LUCIFER’S PARTY WHICH IS THE 2ND PARTY**

**THE ENDING SEVEN DIFFERENT CHURCHES THAT ARE RECORDED IN REVELATION ARE AS FOLLOWS: 1ST CHURCH IS EPHESUS. THE COMMENDATION FOR THE CHURCH REJECTS EVIL, PERSEVERES, AND HAS PATIENCE. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS THE LOVE FOR (ENOCH) CHRIST NO LONGER FERVENT. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO DO THE FIRST WORKS. THE PROMISE OF THE CHURCH IS THE TREE OF LIFE. 2ND CHURCH IS SMYRNA. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS GRACEFULLY BEARING SUFFERING. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS NOTHING. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO BE FAITHFUL UNTO DEATH. THE PROMISE OF THE CHURCH IS THE CROWN OF LIFE. 3RD CHURCH IS PERGAMOS. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO KEEP THE FAITH OF (ENOCH) CHRIST. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS TOLERATING SEXUAL IMMORALITY, IDOLATRY WHICH IS MARITAL FORNICATION IN TOBIT 4:12-13 AND HERESIES. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS REPENT. THE PROMISE OF THIS CHURCH IS THE HIDDEN MANNA AND A STONE WITH A NEW NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH). 4TH CHURCH IS THYATIRA. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS SERVICE, AGAPE LOVE, FAITH, AND PATIENCE GREATER THAN THE FIRST. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS TOLERATING CULT IDOLATRY WHICH IS MARITAL FORNICATION IN TOBIT 4:12-13 AND SEXUAL IMMORALITY. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS JUDGMENT COMING AND TO KEEP THE FAITH. THE PROMISE OF THIS CHURCH IS TO RULE TOTALLY OVER THE NATIONS (LAWS) AND RECEIVE THE MORNING STAR. 5TH CHURCH IS SARDIS. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS THAT SOME HAS KEPT THE FAITH. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS THAT IT IS A DEAD CHURCH. THE SURE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO REPENT, AND STRENGTHEN WHAT REMAINS. THE TRUE PROMISE OF THIS CHURCH IS THE FAITHFUL CLOTHED IN WHITE RAIMENT. 6TH CHURCH IS PHILADELPHIA. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS THAT IT PERSEVERES IN THE FAITH. KEEPS THE WORDS OF (ENOCH) CHRIST & HONORS HIS NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH). THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS NOTHING. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO KEEP THE FAITH. THE PROMISE OF THIS CHURCH IS A PLACE WITH GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND NEW NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THE NEW JERUSALEM. 7TH CHURCH IS LAODICEA. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS NOTHING. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS THAT IT IS INDIFFERENT. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO BE ZEALOUS & REPENT. THE PROMISE OF THIS CHURCH IS TO SHARE (ENOCH) CHRIST’S THRONE. IN REVELATION 2-3 MAKE UP THE WHOLE CHURCH AGE FROM REVELATION 2:1 TO REVELATION 3:22.**

**THE EIGHTH THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)**

**IN REVELATION 1:17-20 DECLARES, “AND WHEN I SAW HIM, I FELL AT HIS FEET AS DEAD. BUT HE LAID HIS RIGHT HAND [ACTS 7:55-56] ON ME, SAYING TO ME, “DO NOT BE AFRAID, I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE FIRST AND THE LAST [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)]. I AM [JOHN 8:58] HE WHO LIVES [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEVE], AND WAS DEAD, AND BEHOLD, I AM [JOHN 8:58] ALIVE FOREVERMORE. AMEN. AND I HAVE THE KEYS OF HADES [HELL] AND OF DEATH. WRITE THE THINGS WHICH YOU HAVE SEEN, AND THE THINGS WHICH ARE, AND THE THINGS WHICH WILL TAKE PLACE AFTER THIS. THE MYSTERY [HIDDEN TRUTH] OF THE SEVEN STARS WHICH YOU SAW IN MY RIGHT HAND [ACTS 7:55-56], AND THE SEVEN GOLDEN LAMPSTANDS: THE SEVEN STARS ARE THE ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S)] OF THE SEVEN CHURCHES, AND THE SEVEN LAMPSTANDS WHICH YOU SAW ARE THE SEVEN CHURCHES.”**

**THE SEVEN ANGEL OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S) WITH THE SEVEN THUNDERS ETERNALLY PROTECTS THE APPROACH OF THE BEGINNING SEED OF THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN REVELATION 4-5**

**THE FIRST THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE TREE OF LIFE FOR THE MAN TO LIVE FOREVER & BE ETERNALLY SECURE**

**IN REVELATION 2:1-7 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES, “TO THE ANGEL [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) LUCIFER [PRIOR TO HIS FALL] IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF EPHESUS WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAY HE WHO HOLDS THE SEVEN STARS IN HIS RIGHT HAND [ACTS 7:55-56], WHO WALKS IN THE MIDST OF THE SEVEN GOLDEN LAMPSTANDS. I KNOW YOUR WORKS, YOUR LABOR, YOUR PATIENCE [PERSEVERANCE], AND THAT YOU CANNOT BEAR [ENDURE] THOSE WHO ARE EVIL [SEXUAL]. AND YOU HAVE TESTED THOSE WHO SAY THEY ARE APOSTLES AND ARE NOT, AND HAVE FOUND THEM LIARS, AND YOU HAVE PERSEVERED AND HAVE PATIENCE, AND HAVE LABORED FOR MY NAME’S (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S) [FATHER STEPHEN’S] SAKE AND HAVE NOT BECOME WEARY. NEVERTHELESS I HAVE THIS AGAINST YOU, THAT YOU HAVE LEFT YOUR FIRST [DIVINE] LOVE. REMEMBER THEREFORE FROM WHERE YOU HAVE FALLEN, REPENT AND DO THE FIRST [DIVINE] WORKS, OR ELSE I WILL COME TO YOU QUICKLY AND REMOVE YOUR LAMPSTAND FROM ITS PLACE---UNLESS YOU REPENT [RELENT IN JUDE 14-15]. BUT THIS YOU HAVE, THAT YOU HATE THE [SEXUAL] DEEDS OF THE NICOLAITANS, WHICH I ALSO HATE. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES, TO HIM WHO OVERCOMES I WILL GIVE TO EAT FROM THE TREE OF LIFE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEVE], WHICH IS IN THE MIDST OF THE PARADISE OF GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN].’”**

**THE SECOND THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE CROWN OF LIFE FOR THE GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) TO LIVE FOREVER & BE ETERNALLY SECURE**

**IN REVELATION 2:8-11 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) MICHAEL [PRIOR TO HIS FALL] IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] IN SMYRNA WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS THE FIRST AND THE LAST, WHO WAS DEAD, AND CAME TO LIFE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEVE]: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, TRIBULATION, AND POVERTY (BUT YOU ARE RICH), AND I KNOW THE BLASPHEMY OF THOSE WHO SAY THEY ARE JEWS AND ARE NOT, BUT ARE THE SYNAGOGUE [CONGREGATION] OF SATAN. DO NOT FEAR ANY OF THOSE THINGS WHICH YOU ARE ABOUT TO SUFFER. INDEED, THE DEVIL IS ABOUT TO THROW SOME OF YOU INTO PRISON, THAT YOU MAY BE TESTED, AND YOU WILL HAVE TRIBULATION TEN DAYS. BE FAITHFUL UNTIL DEATH, AND I WILL GIVE YOU THE CROWN OF LIFE [FATHER STEPHEN]. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES. HE WHO OVERCOMES SHALL NOT BE HURT BY THE SECOND DEATH.’”**

**THE THIRD THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE HIDDEN MANNA & THE WHITE EMERY STONE WITH A NEW NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH)**

**IN REVELATION 2:12-17 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GABRIEL [PRIOR TO HIS FALL] IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] IN PERGAMOS WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS HE WHO HAS THE SHARP TWO-EDGED SWORD: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, AND WHERE YOU DWELL, WHERE SATAN’S THRONE IS. AND YOU HOLD FAST TO MY NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN], AND DID NOT DENY MY FAITH EVEN IN THE DAYS IN WHICH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] ANTIPAS WAS MY FAITHFUL MARTYR, WHO WAS KILLED AMONG YOU, WHERE SATAN DWELLS. BUT I HAVE A FEW [8] THINGS AGAINST YOU, BECAUSE YOU HAVE THERE THOSE WHO HOLD THE [SEXUAL] DOCTRINE OF BALAAM, WHO TAUGHT BALAK TO PUT A STUMBLING BLOCK BEFORE THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, TO EAT THINGS SACRIFICED TO IDOLS [IDOLATRY] AND TO COMMIT SEXUAL IMMORALITY [MARITAL SEXUALITY]. THUS YOU ALSO HAVE THOSE WHO HOLD THE [SEXUAL] DOCTRINE OF THE NICOLAITANS, WHICH THING I HATE. REPENT, OR ELSE I WILL COME TO YOU QUICKLY AND WILL FIGHT AGAINST THEM WITH THE SWORD OF MY MOUTH. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES. TO HIM WHO OVERCOMES I WILL GIVE SOME OF THE HIDDEN MANNA [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEVE] TO EAT. I WILL GIVE HIM A WHITE [EMERY] STONE, AND ON THE [WHITE EMERY] STONE A NEW NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WRITTEN WHICH NO ONE KNOWS EXCEPT HIM WHO RECEIVES IT.’”**

**THE FOURTH THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE EXCELLENCY OF AUTHORITY OVER ALL NATIONS WITH THE ROD OF IRON & THE MORNING STAR**

**IN REVELATION 2:18-29 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) RAPHAEL [PRIOR TO HIS FALL] IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] IN THYATIRA WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS THE SON (ENOCH YAHWEH) [JESUS] OF GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN], WHO HAS EYES LIKE A FLAME OF FIRE, AND HIS FEET LIKE FINE BRASS: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, [AGAPE] LOVE, [FAITHFUL] SERVICE, FAITH, AND YOUR PATIENCE, AND AS FOR YOUR WORKS, THE LAST ARE MORE THAN THE FIRST. NEVERTHELESS I HAVE A FEW [8] THINGS AGAINST YOU, BECAUSE YOU ALLOW THAT WOMAN JEZEBEL, WHO CALLS HERSELF A PROPHETESS, TO TEACH AND SEDUCE MY SERVANTS TO COMMIT SEXUAL IMMORALITY [MARITAL SEXUALITY] AND EAT THINGS SACRIFICED TO IDOLS [IDOLATRY]. AND I GAVE HER TIME TO REPENT OF HER SEXUAL IMMORALITY [MARITAL SEXUALITY], AND SHE DID NOT REPENT. INDEED I WILL CAST HER INTO A SICKBED, AND THOSE WHO COMMIT ADULTERY WITH HER INTO GREAT TRIBULATION, UNLESS THEY REPENT OF THEIR [SEXUAL] DEEDS. I WILL KILL HER CHILDREN WITH DEATH, AND ALL THE CHURCHES SHALL KNOW THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58] HE WHO SEARCHES THE MINDS AND HEARTS. AND I WILL GIVE TO EACH ONE OF YOU ACCORDING TO YOUR WORKS. NOW TO YOU I SAY, AND TO THE REST IN THYATIRA, AS MANY [CALLED] AS DO NOT HAVE THIS [SEXUAL] DOCTRINE, WHO HAVE NOT KNOWN THE DEPTHS OF SATAN, AS THEY SAY, I WILL PUT ON YOU NO OTHER BURDEN. BUT HOLD FAST WHAT YOU HAVE TILL I COME. AND HE WHO OVERCOMES, AND KEEPS MY [DIVINE] WORKS UNTIL THE END, TO HIM I WILL GIVE POWER [AUTHORITY] OVER THE NATIONS---‘HE SHALL RULE THEM WITH A ROD OF IRON, THEY SHALL BE DASHED TO PIECES LIKE THE POTTER’S VESSELS’---I ALSO HAVE RECEIVED FROM MY FATHER (YAHWEH STEPHEN) [STEPHEN], AND I WILL GIVE HIM THE MORNING STAR. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES.’”**

**THE FIFTH THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE WORTHY IN WHITE, CLOTHED WHITE GARMENTS, THE BOOK OF LIFE & THE ADVOCATE**

**IN REVELATION 3:1-6 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) URIEL [PRIOR TO HIS FALL] IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] IN SARDIS WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS HE WHO HAS THE SEVEN SPIRITS [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24 FOR THE SEVEN LEVELS OF ALL CREATION IS CHILD KIND, WOMANKIND, MANKIND, BOY KIND/GIRL KIND, ANGEL KIND [SPIRITS, PHANTOMS, GHOSTS & SHADOWS], LAW KIND & OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) KIND/LADY KIND] OF GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN] AND THE SEVEN STARS: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, THAT YOU HAVE A NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN] THAT YOU ARE ALIVE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEVE], BUT YOU ARE DEAD. BE WATCHFUL, AND STRENGTHEN THE THINGS WHICH REMAIN, THAT ARE READY TO DIE, FOR I HAVE NOT FOUND YOUR WORKS PERFECT BEFORE GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN]. REMEMBER THEREFORE HOW YOU HAVE RECEIVED AND HEARD, HOLD FAST AND REPENT. THEREFORE IF YOU WILL NOT WATCH, I WILL COME UPON YOU AS A THIEF [JOHN 10:10 & REVELATION 16:15], AND YOU WILL NOT KNOW WHAT HOUR [MINUTE IN MATTHEW 20:12 & MARK 13:32-37] I WILL COME UPON YOU. YOU HAVE A FEW [8] NAMES [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) PETER & OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ISRAEL, OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JOHN & OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ELIJAH, OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS & OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) MOSES AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JAMES & OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) MICHAEL] EVEN IN SARDIS WHO HAVE NOT DEFILED THEIR GARMENTS, AND THEY SHALL WALK WITH ME [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN & OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH] IN WHITE [THE COLOR WHITE REPRESENTS RIGHTEOUSNESS, JUSTICE, INNOCENCE, VICTORY, CONQUEROR, GODLIINESS, PERFECTION, SECRETS, WHITE MAGIC, POWER & AUTHORITY, THE GOOD, VIRGINITY, LOYALTY, HONESTY, TRUE LIGHT, MERCY, CLEANLINESS, PURITY, UN-DEFILEMENT, STRENGTH, THE BEGINNING, THE NEW, NEUTRALITY, LIGHTNESS & EXACTITUDE], FOR THEY ARE WORTHY. HE WHO OVERCOMES SHALL BE CLOTHED IN WHITE GARMENTS, AND I WILL NOT BLOT OUT HIS NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEVE] FROM THE BOOK OF LIFE, BUT I WILL CONFESS HIS NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEVE] BEFORE MY FATHER (YAHWEH STEPHEN) [STEPHEN] AND BEFORE HIS ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S)]. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES.’”**

**THE SIXTH THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM & THE NEW NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH)**

**IN REVELATION 3:7-13 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JEREMIEL [PRIOR TO HIS FALL] IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] IN PHILADELPHIA WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS HE WHO IS HOLY, HE WHO IS TRUE, HE WHO HAS THE KEY OF DAVID [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) DAVID IS ALSO KNOWN AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN THE APOSTLE AS THE MARRIED FATHER (YAHWEH STEPHEN) OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS THAT ONLY HAS THE TIME PORTAL PLACED IN HIM IN THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM THE MARRIED KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES TO ENTER & HAVE ACCESS IN THE GODLY NEW JERUSALEM THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST BY THE ONLY MASTER KEY, WHICH IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH], HE WHO OPENS AND NO ONE SHUTS, AND SHUTS AND NO ONE OPENS: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, SEE, I HAVE SET BEFORE YOU AN OPEN DOOR, AND NO ONE CAN SHUT IT, FOR YOU HAVE A LITTLE STRENGTH, HAVE KEPT MY [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD, AND HAVE NOT DENIED MY NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN]. INDEED I WILL MAKE THOSE OF THE SYNAGOGUE [CONGREGATION] OF SATAN, WHO SAY THEY ARE JEWS AND ARE NOT, BUT LIE---INDEED I WILL MAKE THEM COME AND WORSHIP BEFORE YOUR FEET, AND TO KNOW THAT I HAVE [AGAPE] LOVED YOU. BECAUSE YOU HAVE KEPT MY COMMAND TO PERSEVERE [ENDURE], I ALSO WILL KEEP YOU FROM THE HOUR [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODS (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S)PEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN MATTHEW 20:12; MARK 13:32-37; REVELATION 10:1-11; 11:1-19 & ACTS 8:1-3; 9:1-2; 22:1-5; 26:1-12; 28:25-27] OF TRIAL WHICH SHALL COME UPON THE WHOLE WORLD, TO TEST THOSE WHO DWELL ON THE EARTH. BEHOLD, I AM [JOHN 8:58] COMING QUICKLY! HOLD FAST WHAT YOU HAVE, THAT NO ONE MAY TAKE YOUR CROWN [FATHER STEPHEN FOR 80 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & FOR 90 YEARS IN STRENGTH]. HE WHO OVERCOMES, I WILL MAKE HIM A PILLAR IN THE TEMPLE OF MY GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN], AND HE SHALL GO OUT NO MORE. I WILL WRITE ON HIM THE NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF MY GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN] AND THE NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [THE IMMORTAL LADY VICTORIA IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-30] OF THE CITY OF MY GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN], THE [GODLY] NEW JERUSALEM [THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE ADDRESS KNOWN AS THE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP CALLED THE UNIVERSAL ZION], WHICH COMES DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM MY GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN]. AND I WILL WRITE ON HIM MY NEW NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT WORD OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN REVELATION 19:13, 16]. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES.’”**

**THE SEVENTH THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE GOLD REFINED IN THE FIRE TO BECOME RICH, CLOTHED WHITE GARMENTS SO THAT YOUR NAKED WILL NOT BE KNOWN, ANOINTED YOUR EYES WITH EYE SLAVE THAT YOU MY SEE TO BE WORTHY TO ENTER THE FATHER STEPHEN’S THRONE THE GODLY NEW JERUSALEM**

**IN REVELATION 3:14-22 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS [PRIOR TO HIS FALL] IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE LAODICEANS WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS THE AMEN [TRUTH], THE FAITHFUL AND TRUE WITNESS, THE BEGINNING OF THE CREATION OF GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN]: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, THAT YOU ARE NEITHER COLD NOR HOT. I COULD WISH YOU WERE COLD OR HOT. SO THEN, BECAUSE YOU ARE LUKEWARM, AND NEITHER COLD NOR HOT, I WILL VOMIT YOU OUT OF MY MOUTH. BECAUSE YOU SAY, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] RICH, HAVE BECOME WEALTHY AND HAVE NEED OF NOTHING’---AND DO NOT KNOW THAT YOU ARE WRETCHED, MISERABLE, POOR, BLIND, AND NAKED---I COUNSEL YOU TO BUY FROM ME [GIVE 10% TITHE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MALACHI 3:8-12] GOLD REFINED IN THE FIRE [SIRACH 38:28-30], THAT YOU MAY BE RICH, AND WHITE GARMENTS [WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:15-23 & ISAIAH 59:17], THAT YOU MAY BE CLOTHED, THAT THE SHAME OF YOUR NAKEDNESS MAY NOT BE REVEALED, AND ANOINT YOUR EYES WITH EYE SALVE, THAT YOU MAY SEE [SIRACH 23:19 & ACTS 26:13]. AS MANY [CALLED] AS I [AGAPE] LOVE, I REBUKE AND CHASTEN. THEREFORE BE ZEALOUS AND REPENT. BEHOLD, I STAND AT THE DOOR AND KNOCK. IF ANYONE HEARS MY VOICE AND OPENS THE DOOR, I WILL COME IN TO HIM AND DINE WITH HIM, AND HE WITH ME. TO HIM WHO OVERCOMES I WILL GRANT TO SIT WITH ME ON MY THRONE, AS I ALSO OVERCAME [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) BARABBAS] AND SAT DOWN WITH MY FATHER (YAHWEH STEPHEN) [STEPHEN] ON HIS THRONE. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES.’”**

**THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS’ PARTY VERSES THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) LUCIFER’S PARTY WHICH IS THE 3RD PARTY**

**THE MIDDLE CHURCHES ARE IN THE EPISTLES AS THE CORINTHIAN CHURCH, EPHESIAN CHURCH, PHILIPPIAN CHURCH, COLOSSIAN CHURCH, GALATIAN CHURCH, THESSALONIAN CHURCH & ROMAN CHURCH. THE “EPISTLES” OF PAUL ARE WRITTEN FOR THE 7 CHURCHES IN ROMANS TO JUDE SO CHRISTIANS WILL KNOW HOW TO LIVE. THEY ARE THE 1ST CHURCH OF THE ROMANS IN ROMANS 16:1, THE 2ND CHURCH TO THE CORINTHIANS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:2, THE 3RD CHURCH TO THE EPHESIANS IN EPHESIANS 1:2, THE 4TH CHURCH TO THE GALATIANS IN GALATIANS 1:2, THE 5TH CHURCH OF THE PHILIPPIANS IN PHILIPPIANS 1:1, THE 6TH CHURCH OF THE COLOSSIANS IN COLOSSIANS 4:16, THE 7TH CHURCH TO THE THESSALONIANS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:1.**

**THE INERRANT BREAKDOWN OF THE THREE PARTIES AT THREE LEVELS FROM THE FIRST, MIDDLE & LAST**

**THE FOURTEEN GOLDEN CANDLESTICKS IN ACTS**

**THE SEVEN GOLDEN CANDLESTICKS IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES THE MARRIED KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:1-29:26**

**THE BEGINNING SEVEN DIFFERENT CHURCHES THAT IS RECORDED IN ACTS ARE AS FOLLOWS: 1ST CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 1:1-6:7. THIS CHURCH INVOLVED FAITH AND OBEDIENCE BY THE PRIESTS. 2ND CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 6:8-8:1. THIS CHURCH HAD TO ENDURE A GREAT PERSECUTION THAT AROSE AFTER THE KILLING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. 3RD CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 8:2-9:31. THIS CHURCH HAD PEACE, WERE EDIFIED, AND WALKING IN THE FEAR OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AND IN THE COMFORT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT WERE MULTIPLIED. 4TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 9:32-12:25. THIS CHURCH GREW AND MULTIPLIED GREATLY. 5TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 13-1-16:5. THIS CHURCH WAS STRENGTHENED IN THE FAITH, & INCREASED IN THE DAILY NUMBER OF DISCIPLES. 6TH CHURCH IS IN ACTS 16:6-19:20. THIS CHURCH GREW MIGHTILY IN THE WORD AND PREVAILED. 7TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 19:21-29:26. THIS CHURCH PREACHED THE KINGDOM OF GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AND TAUGHT ON THE THINGS OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS CHRIST WITH ALL CONFIDENCE AND PROPHESIED ON A FUTURE USA IN ACTS 29:2.**

**THE SEVEN GOLDEN CANDLESTICKS IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:1-29:26**

**THE BEGINNING SEVEN DIFFERENT CHURCHES THAT IS RECORDED IN ACTS ARE AS FOLLOWS: 1ST CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 1:1-6:7. THIS CHURCH INVOLVED FAITH AND OBEDIENCE BY THE PRIESTS. 2ND CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 6:8-8:1. THIS CHURCH HAD TO ENDURE A GREAT PERSECUTION THAT AROSE AFTER THE KILLING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. 3RD CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 8:2-9:31. THIS CHURCH HAD PEACE, WERE EDIFIED, AND WALKING IN THE FEAR OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AND IN THE COMFORT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT WERE MULTIPLIED. 4TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 9:32-12:25. THIS CHURCH GREW AND MULTIPLIED GREATLY. 5TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 13-1-16:5. THIS CHURCH WAS STRENGTHENED IN THE FAITH, & INCREASED IN THE DAILY NUMBER OF DISCIPLES. 6TH CHURCH IS IN ACTS 16:6-19:20. THIS CHURCH GREW MIGHTILY IN THE WORD AND PREVAILED. 7TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 19:21-29:26. THIS CHURCH PREACHED THE KINGDOM OF GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AND TAUGHT ON THE THINGS OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS CHRIST WITH ALL CONFIDENCE AND PROPHESIED ON A FUTURE USA IN ACTS 29:2.**

**THE ONLY THING LEFT WILL BE THE ULTIMATE END TIME PROPHESY BY THE TRUE PROPHET IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST TO BE FULFILLED FROM JUNE 20TH, 1016AD TO JUNE 20TH, 3016AD IN ACTS 29:2 THAT DIRECTS US TO AN ACTS CHAPTER 30 IN THE USA. IN THE TRUE HISTORY OF THE USA, THERE WERE ONLY 13 ORIGINAL COLONIES THAT ACTUALLY EXISTED, THEN THE USA EXPANDED INTO 50 STATES LATER ON IN THE TIME LINE. IN THE END, THE ORDER OF THE 13 ORIGINAL US COLONIES & THE 13 ORIGINAL US STATES OF THE US CONSTITUTION WERE 1ST DELAWARE CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 1, 2ND PENNSYLVANIA CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 2, 3RD NEW JERSEY CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 3, 4TH GEORGIA CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 4, 5TH CONNECTICUT CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 5, 6TH MASSACHUSETTS BAY CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 6:10, 14-15] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 6, 7TH MARYLAND CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 7:60] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 7, 8TH SOUTH CAROLINA IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LAST LINE OF DEFENSE [ACTS 1-7 IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST] WITH A KINGDOM DOORWAY [ACTS 29 IN THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] & THE LAST LINE OF DEFENSE IN THE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST & THE GOSPEL KINGDOM [1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28] GIVEN TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN ACTS 8, 9TH NEW HAMPSHIRE CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 9:3-9] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 9, 10TH VIRGINIA CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 22:6-10] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 10, 11TH NEW YORK CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 26:12-18] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 11, 12TH NORTH CAROLINA CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 22:6-10] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 12 & 13TH RHODE ISLAND WITH PROVIDENCE PLANTATIONS CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 9:3-9] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 13. WASHINGTON, DC IS THE CAPITAL OF THE USA & IS NOT PART OF ANY STATE, BUT IS ON THE EAST COAST WITHIN THE BOUNDARIES OF THE 13 ORIGINAL US COLONIES, ALSO IT IS A FEDERAL DISTRICT BY THE 10TH VIRGINIA STATE & THE 7TH MARYLAND STATE DONATING LAND TO ESTABLISH ITS UNIQUE RESIDENCY IN JULY 16TH, 1790. THIS MEANS THE FEDERAL DISTRICT OF WASHINGTON, DC HAS ONLY A FIRM CONNECTION FROM THE US PRESIDENCY WHICH IS CONSIDERED AS ONE OUT OF DUE SEASON (ENOCH YAHWEH) TO RECEIVE THE TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE IN ACTS 7 WITH THE STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA BY THE TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE WITHIN THE WHITE RACE [NATION] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH HIS KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7. SINCE, JUNE 20TH, 2017 OVER 51% OF THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN FULL FRUITS [1 YEAR] HAS BEEN FULFILLED & 50% WAS AT THE JUNE 20TH, 1996 LEVEL, WHICH MEANS ACTS 8 IS FULFILLED FOR THE BLACK RACE [NATION] FROM JUNE 20TH, 1017 TO JUNE 20TH, 2017. THIS MEANS IN EVERY MANDATE OF HIS APPOINTED TIMES, 100% JUDAISM, 100% GENTILISM, 100% CHRISTIANITY IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES & 51% CHRISTIANITY IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST SHALL NOT BE CHANGED FOR A 15 YEAR ADDITION, SINCE IT IS LEVELED AND FULFILLED & ONLY THE TOP 49% IS IN QUESTION WITH THE ADDITION OF 15 YEARS IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST ONLY. THE ONLY THING LEFT IS ACTS 7 FOR THE WHITE RACE [NATION] YET TO BE FULFILLED FROM JUNE 20TH, 2017 TO JUNE 20TH, 3017. ALSO THE MAIN MISSION OF ACTS 7 & ACTS 8 IS A MAGICAL REALM, WHICH IN SOUTH CAROLINA IT ONLY CONCERNS THE FLORENCE METROPOLITAN AREA KNOWN BY ITS NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AS THE ONLY MAGIC CITY & IS ALSO KNOWN AS PROSPERITY [WEALTH] & THE FLOWER [VIRGINITY]. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & CAIRO, EGYPT IS ROUGHLY 728 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & HINESVILLE, GEORGIA, WHICH CORRESPONDS TO ACTS 29:2 IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 364 MILES [2 POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION IS 728 MILES] IN ACTS 7:3-36. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & BABYLON, IRAQ IS ROUGHLY 1,142 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & WASHINGTON, DC, WHICH CORRESPONDS TO ACTS 29:2 IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 571 MILES [2 POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION IS 1,142 MILES] IN ACTS 7:37-7:60. THIS MEANS SINCE SOUTH CAROLINA IS THE LAST RESORT IN THE END TIME PROPHESY IN THE USA & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S) EYES REST UPON SOUTH CAROLINA, & PRECISELY THE FLORENCE METROPOLITAN AREA CONCERNING THE END TIME PROPHESY IN ACTS 29:2. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & DAMASCUS [SAUL OF TARSUS FELL DOWN BY THE GODLY LIGHT ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS IN ACTS 9, 22, 26] IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 360 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & COLUMBIA, SC IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 120 MILES [GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 360 MILES] FOR ACTS 26. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & DAMASCUS [SAUL OF TARSUS FELL DOWN BY THE GODLY LIGHT ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS IN ACTS 9, 22, 26] IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 218 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & CHARLESTON, SC IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 218 MILES FOR ACTS 22. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & DAMASCUS [SAUL OF TARSUS FELL DOWN BY THE GODLY LIGHT ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS IN ACTS 9, 22, 26] IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 360 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & MYRTLE BEACH, SC IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 120 MILES [GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 360 MILES] FOR ACTS 9. THIS MEANS THAT IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IS ANCIENT BRITAIN, WITH A SICILIAN & ITALIAN DESCENT, ELEVATED TO GREAT BRITAIN---UNITED KINGDOM, WITH A SCOTTISH & ENGLISH DESCENT, THEN ELEVATED IN THE ULTIMATE END TO THE USA---UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, WITH A ENGLISH DESCENT CALLED BY THE ULTIMATE END TIME PROPHET “THE ISLANDS [CONTINENT] FAR AWAY”, WHICH IS BASED IN NORTH AMERICA BECAUSE THE USA IS CURRENTLY THE MAIN NUCLEAR SUPER POWER IN ACTS 29:2. THE BEGINNING TIME PROPHET WILL COME FROM THE NORTH OF PALESTINE [IN THE NEAR FUTURE IS WHERE THE BASE OF THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM SHALL BE IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN THE 1ST THUNDER TO THE 6TH THUNDER WITH THE ONLY ENTRANCE/EXIT DOOR FROM THE GOSPEL OF LUKE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING] BASED ON THE GODLY LIGHT OF DAMASCUS [SAUL OF TARSUS FELL DOWN BY THE GODLY LIGHT ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS IN ACTS 9, 22, 26] TO JERUSALEM, ISRAEL IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 230 MILES & THE END TIME PROPHET WILL COME FROM THE NORTH OF SOUTH CAROLINA [IN THE NEAR FUTURE IS WHERE THE BASE OF THE GODLY NEW JERUSALEM SHALL BE IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST WITH THE ONLY TIME PORTAL AS THE 7TH THUNDER ONLY IN ACTS 7:60 FROM THE ULTIMATE END OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] BASED ON THE GODLY LIGHT OF GREENVILLE, SC TO FLORENCE, SC IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 230 MILES FOR ACTS 9. THIS MEANS THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NO DOOR [HIS EYES] TO ENTER IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST, BUT THERE IS ONLY 1 TIME PORTAL AS THE 7TH THUNDER IN HIS OWN TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE IN JOHN 4:23-24 TO HAVE ACCESS TO HIS UNIVERSAL ZION. THE 7TH THUNDER IS ONLY REVEALED IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SPEECH IN ACTS 7:42 CONCERNING THE BOOK OF THE LIVING PROPHETS---BOOK OF LIFE IN ALL THINGS, EXCEPT THE OUTER DEAD SKIN OR THE BOOK OF THE DEAD PROPHETS---BOOK OF THE DEAD IN OUTER DEAD SKIN BETWEEN THE WAIST & THIGH. BUT THIS TIME PORTAL HAS BEEN CLOSED SINCE THE SPEAD UP ENLIGHTENMENT OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEVE’S ETERNAL DEATH IN THE 2,000 YEAR REIGN IN JUNE 20TH, 2016 AD IN ACTS 7:60. THIS MEANS THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN REVELATIONS IN JUDAISM/GENTILISM HAS ALREADY BEEN SEALED & FULFILLED 100.00% BEFORE THE COMING OF THE USA IN THE 400 YEAR TIME FRAME FROM 405 BC TO 5 BC IN THE MT. THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN LUKE IN GENTILISM HAS ALREADY BEEN SEALED & FULFILLED 100.00% SINCE THE 2,000 YEAR REIGN ENDED IN JUNE 20TH, 1996 AD. THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN MARRIED CHRISTIANITY HAS ALREADY BEEN SEALED & FULFILLED 100.00% SINCE THE 2,000 YEAR REIGN ENDED IN JUNE 20TH, 2016 AD. THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN SINGLE CHRISTIANITY WILL ALL BE SEALED WITHOUT THE ENLIGHTENMENT & NOT OPEN AGAIN SINCE THE CLOSING OF THE 2,000 YEAR REIGN THAT IS ALREADY FULFILLED 99.99% SINCE JUNE 20TH, 2017 AD & WILL BE 100.00% FULFILLED IN JUNE 20TH, 2018 AD. THIS MEANS THE NORTH AMERICA KINGDOMS WILL HAVE TIME PORTALS LINKED TO THE USA ONLY IN ACTS 29:2 IN THE END TIME & ONLY 51% OF THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST HAS BEEN FULFILLED SINCE JUNE 20TH, 1016 AD TO JUNE 20TH, 2017 AD. THE 1ST CHAPTERS OF ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST FROM 1-7 CONCERNS THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION & ACTS 7:60 IS THE TIME PORTAL AS HIS 7TH THUNDER [NOT LIKE THE 7 THUNDERS IN JUDAISM IN REVELATION OR THE 7 THUNDERS IN GENTILISM IN LUKE, EVEN THE 7 THUNDERS IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 7:38 OR THE 6 THUNDERS IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:38] WHERE YOU MUST BE FULLY QUALIFIED TO ENTER IN BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OWN 7TH THUNDER IN HIS TIME PORTAL IN ACTS 7:38. THE AFTER CHAPTERS OF ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST FROM 8-29 IS A LOWER LEVEL THAN THE ACTUAL DWELLING PLACE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN ACTS 1:4-7. THIS IS WHERE THE NON-APOSTLES, NON-PHARISEES, NON-MAN/WOMAN, THE TRULY SINGLE, NON-SEXUAL, TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S) [LADIES] & THE TRUE CREATOR AGENTS DWELL WHERE NO MAN/WOMAN CAN ENTER IN UNDER THE SUPREME COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN ISAIAH 64:1-12; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28; EPHESIANS 4:6.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S) TOP SECRET CLEARANCE CONCERNING THE PREPARATORY TESTING’S IN THESE HOLDING PLACES**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP SECRET CLEARANCE INVOLVES GODSSPEED (SUCCESS) TO DECADES WHERE THE ANGELS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S)) NOR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS THE SON (ENOCH YAHWEH) OF GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CANNOT KNOW CERTAIN THINGS ABOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN PROVEN IN RICHES OF MONEY IN MARK 10:23-25 & LUKE 18:24-25. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DAY AND THE HOUR IN MATTHEW 24:36; MARK 13:32; LUKE 10:22. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OWN AUTHORITY, OWN OMNIPOTENCE AND OWN COMMISSION IN THE TIMES (WEEKS) AND SEASONS (MONTHS OF FRUITS) IN ACTS 1:7; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:2; 1ST PETER 3:10; 2ND PETER 3:8, 10 AND ZECHARIAH 14:7. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S UNIVERSE IN THE YEARS (UNFAILING) TO DECADES THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATED IN HEBREWS 1:10-13. ALSO NO MAN NOT EVEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS AS THE MAN OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CAN KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN PROVEN IN MATTHEW 11:27; MARK 13:32; LUKE 10:22. THE WHOLE WORLD OF MANKIND DOES NOT KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN BECAUSE OF THE LUST OF THE EYES, THE LUST OF THE FLESH AND THE PRIDE OF LIFE IN 1ST JOHN 2:15-17 AND JOHN 5:22; 10:29; 17:25. THE SEPARATED SINGLE REALM AS SINGLE MEN EQUAL TO THE ANGELS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S)) OF GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN HEAVEN CANNOT KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN IN LUKE 20:35-36 AND GENESIS 1:26-2:25. THIS IS BECAUSE THE MAN ADAM AT THAT TIME WAS OVER THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY IN THE IMAGE AND LIKENESS OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THE ANGELS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S)) ONLY BEHOLD THE FACE (PRESENCE) OF THE FATHER STEPHEN, BUT DO NOT KNOW HIM IN MATTHEW 18:10. THOSE WHO SAY THEY KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN AND WORKS LAWLESSNESS, VIOLENCE AND INIQUITY DOES NOT KNOW HIM IN LUKE 13:27. THOSE WHO ARE BABES, THE FATHER STEPHEN IS REVEALED, BUT HIDDEN FROM THE WISE AND PRUDENT IN MATTHEW 11:25-30; 21:16 AND LUKE 10:21. THE FATHER STEPHEN CAN ONLY BE CALLED FATHER (YAHWEH STEPHEN) IN MATTHEW 23:9. ONLY THE SON (ENOCH YAHWEH) JESUS CAN KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN, BUT NOT FULLY IN LUKE 10:22 AND NO OTHER SON (ENOCH YAHWEH) CAN KNOW HIM. NO ONE CAN SEE THE FATHER STEPHEN EXCEPT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAH IN JOHN 6:46. THE UNAPPROACHABLE LIGHT THE FATHER STEPHEN USES WHICH CONCERNS EVERYTHING THAT IS NOT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN’S PHYSICAL BODY, CANNOT BE INVESTIGATED OR APPROACHED BY THE LIGHT-SPEED WHICH IS 186,000 MILES PER HOUR IN 1ST TIMOTHY 6:16. ALSO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SEVEN UNSEARCHABLE THINGS CONCERN THE SEVEN THUNDERS IN REVELATION 10:3 WHICH WERE NOT WRITTEN IN REVELATIONS. THEY ARE MARVELOUS WORKS WITHOUT NUMBER, GREATNESS, RICHES (MORE THAN JUST MONEY), JUDGMENTS (WAYS OF JUSTICE), UNDERSTANDING (WISDOM, KNOWLEDGE & INTELLIGENCE), MERCY AND LAW (TRUTH) WHICH IS PROVEN IN JOB 5:9; PSALMS 145:3; ISAIAH 40:28; ROMANS 11:33; EPHESIANS 3:8; BARUCH 3:18; 2ND ESDRAS 9:19 AND PR OF MAN 1:6. THE SEVEN THUNDERS IS A FORM OF TIME TRAVEL WHICH CAN STOP TIME ITSELF IN THIS DIMENSION OR START TIME AT AN EARLIER TIME OR START IN A LATER TIME IN ANOTHER DIMENSION. THIS IS WHY THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN COMMANDED THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JOHN NOT TO WRITE BECAUSE IF THIS IS WHAT IT CAN DO IT IS VERY DANGEROUS FOR ANYONE TO OBTAIN THIS POWER FOR EVIL INCENTIVES. IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:13-18, HOW DO YOU THINK THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH WITH HIS GREAT BODY OF ETERNAL CREATURES IN THE CLOUDS OF THE SKY WILL BE TRANSPORTED IN GREAT DISTANCES [FOR EXAMPLE, A TRILLION MILES] IN JUST A SHORT PERIOD OF TIME BEFORE, DURING OR AFTER THE GREAT TRIBULATION? THE ANSWER IS THE 7 THUNDERS SEALED WITH 7 SEALS. THE FIVE OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S) WHO DOES THE SEVEN THUNDERS IN THE END TIME IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) PETER FOR MALE CHILD KIND & FEMALE CHILD KIND IS THE 1ST THUNDER, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JOHN FOR WOMANKIND & MANKIND IS THE 2ND THUNDER, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS FOR MANKIND & WOMANKIND IS THE 3RD THUNDER, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JAMES FOR BOY KIND/GIRL KIND IS THE 4TH THUNDER & MALE ANGEL KIND & FEMALE ANGEL KIND (SPIRITS, PHANTOMS & SHADOWS) IS THE 5TH THUNDER & THE LAW IS THE 6TH THUNDER AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN FOR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) KIND/LADY KIND IS THE 7TH THUNDER. ALSO WAS THE SHADOW THAT WENT FORWARD OR BACK TEN DEGREES, WAS IT IN A DIFFERENT DIMENSION OR IN TIME TRAVEL IN 2ND KINGS 20:9-11. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE ALMIGHTY ABIDE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IN PSALMS 91:1. DOES THE SHADOW OF PETER REALLY HEALS IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN ACTS 5:15. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE SUN DIAL GO 10 DEGREES OR BACK 10 DEGREES TO STOP THE SUN TO GO DOWN FOR A NUMBER OF HOURS IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN ISAIAH 38:8. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE HEAVENLY THINGS TO MAKE THE TABERNACLE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN HEBREWS 8:5. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE LAW ABIDE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN HEBREWS 10:1. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE FATHER STEPHEN ABIDE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN JAMES 1:17. DOES THE BONES OF ELISHA BEING TOUCHED, CAN CAUSE RESURRECTION POWER IN A DIFFERENT DIMENSION IS IN 2ND KINGS 13:21. DOES THE BONES COME ALIVE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN EZEKIEL 37:5-7. DOES THE HOLY GHOST COME DOWN IN A SHADOW LIKE BODY AS A DOVE IN A DIFFERENT DIMENSION IS IN LUKE 3:21-22. DOES ANGELS COME DOWN LIKE WHITE SHADOW LIKE BODIES IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IN HEBREWS 9:5.**

**1ST THUNDER**

**THE AUTHORITY OF PETER ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF THE CHURCH, WHEN WAS IT FROM, HEAVEN OR MEN? IF YOU SAY OF MEN YOU FEAR THE CHURCH AS THE PROPHETS, IF YOU SAY OF HEAVEN YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE AUTHORITY IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN LUKE 11:9-13; JOHN 14:26; 15:26 & ROMANS 13:1-2.**

**2ND THUNDER**

**THE AUTHORITY OF JOHN ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF PETER, WHEN WAS IT FROM, HEAVEN OR MEN? IF YOU SAY OF MEN YOU FEAR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) PETER AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF HEAVEN YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE AUTHORITY IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN LUKE 11:9-13; JOHN 14:26; 15:26 & ROMANS 13:1-2.**

**3RD THUNDER**

**THE AUTHORITY OF JESUS ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF JOHN, WHEN WAS IT FROM, HEAVEN OR MEN? IF YOU SAY OF MEN YOU FEAR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JOHN AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF HEAVEN YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE AUTHORITY IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN LUKE 20:1-8 & ROMANS 13:1-2.**

**4TH THUNDER TO 6TH THUNDER**

**THE AUTHORITY OF JAMES ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF JESUS, WHEN WAS IT FROM, HEAVEN OR MEN? IF YOU SAY OF MEN YOU FEAR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF HEAVEN YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE AUTHORITY IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN JAMES 1:17; 2:8-13 & ROMANS 13:1-2.**

**7TH THUNDER**

**THE AUTHORITY OF STEPHEN ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF JAMES, WHEN WAS IT FROM, OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OR THE INFALLIBLE LAW? IF YOU SAY OF THE INFALLIBLE LAW YOU FEAR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JAMES AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE SUPREME AUTHORITY IS FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH IN ROMANS 13:1-2. THIS MEANS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN ONLY KNOWS HIS 7TH THUNDER BECAUSE THE 1ST THUNDER AS INFALLIBLE MAN TO THE 6TH THUNDER AS THE INFALLIBLE LAW IS ETERNALLY IGNORANT OF THE 7TH THUNDER IN SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:4-7. THEN HOW CAN ANY ETERNAL CREATURE, SAVE THE SON (ENOCH YAHWEH) JESUS CHRIST OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) KNOW SOME THINGS ABOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN LUKE 10:22. BUT IN THE DAY EQUAL TO THE HOUR AND HOUR EQUAL TO THE MINUTE NO ETERNAL CREATURE KNOWS EXCEPT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS IN MATTHEW 20:12; 24:36 & MARK 13:32.**

**8TH THUNDER**

**THE AUTHORITY OF YAHWEH ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF STEPHEN, WHEN WAS IT FROM, OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OR THE INFALLIBLE OMNI-OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MILITARY LAW? IF YOU SAY OF THE INFALLIBLE OMNI-OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MILITARY LAW YOU FEAR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE SUPREME OMNI-OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MILITARY AUTHORITY IS FROM THE GREAT JEALOUS OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAH IN ROMANS 13:1-2. THIS MEANS THAT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH ONLY KNOWS HIS 8TH THUNDER BECAUSE THE 1ST THUNDER AS OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE INFALLIBLE MAN TO THE 7TH THUNDER AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE INFALLIBLE LAW IS ETERNALLY IGNORANT OF THE 8TH THUNDER IN SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:4-7. THEN HOW CAN ANY ETERNAL CREATURE, SAVE THE SON (ENOCH YAHWEH) ENOCH (ENOCH) CHRIST OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) KNOW SOME THINGS ABOUT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN HEBREWS 11:5 & HAGGADAH. BUT IN THE DAY EQUAL TO THE HOUR AND HOUR EQUAL TO THE MINUTE NO ETERNAL CREATURE KNOWS EXCEPT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS IN MATTHEW 20:12; 24:36 & MARK 13:32.**

**THE 8 TIME PORTALS IN THE INDESTRUCTIBLE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP**

**THESE KINDS OF TIME TRAVELS ARE DONE BY 8 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS IN AN AREA OR PERIMETER, WHICH ARE TECHNICALLY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ORACLES DONE BY HOLY PERMISSIBLE MAGIC OR EVIL ORACLES DONE BY DARK FORBIDDEN MAGIC IN ACTS 7:37-43. TRUE ORACLES ARE USUALLY DONE BY THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S) APPOINTED AUTHORITIES AS HOLY MESSENGERS THAT BRING & COMMUNICATE DIVINE MESSAGES TO CERTAIN ETERNAL CREATURES OR A GIVEN GROUP OF ETERNAL CREATURES, TO ULTIMATELY DO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S) COMMAND AT HIS PLEASURE AT ALL TIMES. THOSE THAT RESISTED THE TRUE ORACLES WERE GIVEN UP TO SEXUALITY & HOMOSEXUALITY [ROMANS 1:21-32] WITH THE GOLDEN CALF BECAUSE THEY WERE CONTRARY & DISOBEDIENT TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S) COMMAND CONCERNING SEXUALITY & IDOLATRY IN ACTS 7:39-43. THIS HAPPEN IN THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S) ADDRESS IN HIS KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN THE 1ST SEVEN YEARS BEFORE ZION WAS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED IN ACTS 7:60. THESE 8 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS WERE WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS & SEALED IN THIS BOOK UNTIL THE COMING OF THE END TIME HAD BEEN FULFILLED. THE ENTRANCE OF THE 8 UNIQUE THUNDERS CONCERNS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN DELIVERING & AVENGING ISRAEL BY THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) MOSES IN ACTS 7:17-36. THE EXIT OF THE 8 UNIQUE THUNDERS CONCERNS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S) TRUE TABERNACLE WHICH IS A CERTAIN AREA OR PERIMETER OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S) ADDRESS IN THE INDESTRUCTIBLE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP NAMED ZION IN THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S) DEFENSE IN ACTS 7:44-50.**

**THE 8 TIME PORTALS IN THE INDESTRUCTIBLE KINGDOM OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE INFALLIBLE LAW**

**ALSO, ANOTHER AREA OR PERIMETER OF THE 8 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS CONCERNS REVELATION CHAPTER 10. THESE 8 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS WAS WRITTEN AND SEALED IN A BOOK. IT NOT FUNNY THAT THESE 8 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS WERE SURROUNDED BY GOOD AUTHORITIES & EVIL AUTHORITIES IN REVELATION CHAPTER 9 CONCERNING THE LOCUSTS FROM THE BOTTOMLESS PIT & THE ANGEL OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S) FROM THE EUPHRATES. THIS CONCERNS THE ENTRANCE TO THESE 8 UNIQUE THUNDERS. THE 8 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS WERE ALSO SURROUNDED BY GOOD AUTHORITIES & EVIL AUTHORITIES IN REVELATION CHAPTER 11 CONCERNING THE DEATH & RESURRECTIONS OF THE 2 WITNESS, WHICH ARE ELIJAH & MOSES & ALSO THE PROCLAMATION OF THE UNIVERSAL INDESTRUCTIBLE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP. THIS IS THE EXIT OF THE 8 UNIQUE THUNDERS.**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/10.htm)

**10:1-7 THE APOSTLE SAW ANOTHER REPRESENTATION. THE PERSON COMMUNICATING THIS DISCOVERY PROBABLY WAS OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST, OR IT WAS TO SHOW HIS GLORY. HE VEILS HIS GLORY, WHICH IS TOO GREAT FOR MORTAL EYES TO BEHOLD; AND THROWS A VEIL UPON HIS DISPENSATIONS. A RAINBOW WAS UPON HIS HEAD; OUR LORD IS ALWAYS MINDFUL OF HIS COVENANT. HIS AWFUL VOICE WAS ECHOED BY SEVEN THUNDERS; SOLEMN AND TERRIBLE WAYS OF DISCOVERING THE MIND OF GOD. WE KNOW NOT THE SUBJECTS OF THE SEVEN THUNDERS, NOR THE REASONS FOR SUPPRESSING THEM. THERE ARE GREAT EVENTS IN HISTORY, PERHAPS RELATING TO THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH, WHICH ARE NOT NOTICED IN OPEN PROPHECY. THE FINAL SALVATION OF THE RIGHTEOUS, AND THE FINAL SUCCESS OF TRUE RELIGION ON EARTH, ARE ENGAGED FOR BY THE UNFAILING WORD OF THE LORD. THOUGH THE TIME MAY NOT BE YET, IT CANNOT BE FAR DISTANT. VERY SOON, AS TO US, TIME WILL BE NO MORE; BUT IF WE ARE BELIEVERS, A HAPPY ETERNITY WILL FOLLOW: WE SHALL FROM HEAVEN BEHOLD AND REJOICE IN THE TRIUMPHS OF CHRIST, AND HIS CAUSE ON EARTH.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/10.htm)

**AND CRIED WITH A LOUD VOICE, AS WHEN A LION ROARETH - THE LION IS THE MONARCH OF THE WOODS, AND HIS ROAR IS AN IMAGE OF TERROR. THE POINT OF THE COMPARISON HERE SEEMS TO BE THE LOUDNESS WITH WHICH THE ANGEL CRIED, AND THE POWER OF WHAT HE SAID TO AWE THE WORLD - AS THE ROAR OF THE LION KEEPS THE DWELLERS OF THE FOREST IN AWE. WHAT HE SAID IS NOT STATED; NOR DID JOHN ATTEMPT TO RECORD IT. PROF. STUART SUPPOSES THAT IT WAS "A LOUD NOTE OF WOE, SOME INTERJECTION UTTERED WHICH WOULD SERVE TO CALL ATTENTION, AND AT THE SAME TIME BE INDICATIVE OF THE JUDGMENTS WHICH WERE TO FOLLOW." BUT IT IS NOT NECESSARY TO SUPPOSE THAT THIS PARTICULAR THING WAS INTENDED. ANY LOUD UTTERANCE - ANY SOLEMN COMMAND - ANY PREDICTION OF JUDGMENT - ANY DECLARATION OF TRUTH THAT WOULD ARREST THE ATTENTION OF MANKIND, WOULD BE IN ACCORDANCE WITH ALL THAT IS SAID HERE. AS THERE IS NO APPLICATION OF WHAT IS SAID, AND NO EXPLANATION MADE BY JOHN, IT IS IMPOSSIBLE TO DETERMINE WITH ANY CERTAINTY WHAT IS REFERRED TO.**

**BUT, SUPPOSING THAT THE WHOLE REFERS TO THE REFORMATION, WOULD NOT THE LOUD AND COMMANDING VOICE OF THE ANGEL PROPERLY REPRESENT THE PROCLAMATION OF THE GOSPEL AS IT BEGAN TO BE PREACHED IN SUCH A MANNER AS TO COMMAND THE ATTENTION OF THE WORLD, AND THE REPROOF OF THE PREVAILING SINS IN SUCH A MANNER AS TO KEEP THE WORLD IN AWE? THE VOICE THAT SOUNDED FORTH AT THE REFORMATION AMONG THE NATIONS OF EUROPE, BREAKING THE SLUMBERS OF THE CHRISTIAN WORLD, AWAKING THE CHURCH TO THE EVIL OF THE EXISTING CORRUPTIONS AND ABOMINATIONS, AND SUMMONING PRINCES TO THE DEFENSE OF THE TRUTH, MIGHT WELL BE SYMBOLIZED BY THE VOICE OF AN ANGEL THAT WAS HEARD AFAR. IN REGARD TO THE EFFECT OF THE "THESES" OF LUTHER, IN WHICH HE ATTACKED THE MAIN DOCTRINES OF THE PAPACY, A CONTEMPORARY WRITER SAYS, "IN THE SPACE OF A FORTNIGHT THEY SPREAD OVER GERMANY, AND WITHIN A MONTH THEY HAD RUN THROUGH ALL CHRISTENDOM, AS IF ANGELS THEMSELVES HAD BEEN THE BEARERS OF THEM TO ALL MEN." TO JOHN IT MIGHT NOT BE KNOWN BEFOREHAND - AS IT PROBABLY WOULD NOT BE - WHAT THIS SYMBOLIZED; BUT COULD WE NOW FIND A MORE APPROPRIATE SYMBOL TO DENOTE THE REFORMATION THAN THE APPEARANCE OF SUCH AN ANGEL; OR BETTER DESCRIBE THE IMPRESSION MADE BY THE FIRST ANNOUNCEMENT OF THE GREAT DOCTRINES OF THE REFORMATION, THAN BY THE LOUD VOICE OF SUCH AN ANGEL?**

**AND WHEN HE HAD CRIED, SEVEN THUNDERS UTTERED THEIR VOICES - PROF. STUART RENDERS THIS, "THE SEVEN THUNDERS UTTERED THEIR VOICES," AND INSISTS THAT THE ARTICLE SHOULD BE RETAINED, WHICH IT HAS NOT BEEN IN OUR COMMON VERSION. SO ELLIOTT, DR. MIDDLETON, AND OTHERS. DR. MIDDLETON SAYS, "WHY THE ARTICLE IS INSERTED HERE I AM UNABLE TO DISCOVER. IT IS SOMEWHAT REMARKABLE THAT A FEW MANUSCRIPTS AND EDITIONS OMIT IT IN BOTH PLACES** [**REVELATION 10:3-4**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/10-3.htm)**. WERE THE SEVEN THUNDERS ANYTHING WELL KNOWN AND PRE-EMINENT? IF NOT, THE OMISSION MUST BE RIGHT IN THE FORMER INSTANCE, BUT WRONG IN THE LATTER; IF THEY WERE PRE-EMINENT, THEN IS IT WRONG IN BOTH. BENGEL OMITS THE ARTICLE IN** [**REVELATION 10:3**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/10-3.htm)**, BUT HAS IT IN** [**REVELATION 10:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-4.htm)**." HE REGARDS THE INSERTION OF THE ARTICLE AS THE TRUE READING IN BOTH PLACES, AND SUPPOSES THAT THERE MAY HAVE BEEN A REFERENCE TO SOME JEWISH OPINION, BUT SAYS THAT HE HAD NOT BEEN ABLE TO FIND A VESTIGE OF IT IN LIGHTFOOT, SCHOETTGEN, OR MEUSCHEN. STORR SUPPOSES THAT WE ARE NOT TO SEEK HERE FOR ANY JEWISH NOTION, AND THAT NOTHING IS TO BE INFERRED FROM THE ARTICLE (MIDDLETON, ON THE GREEK ARTICLE, P. 358).**

**THE BEST EDITIONS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT RETAIN THE ARTICLE IN BOTH PLACES, AND INDEED THERE IS NO AUTHORITY FOR OMITTING IT. THE USE OF THE ARTICLE HERE NATURALLY IMPLIES EITHER THAT THESE SEVEN THUNDERS WERE SOMETHING WHICH HAD BEEN BEFORE REFERRED TO, EITHER EXPRESSLY OR IMPLIEDLY; OR THAT THERE WAS SOMETHING ABOUT THEM WHICH WAS SO WELL KNOWN THAT IT WOULD BE AT ONCE UNDERSTOOD WHAT WAS REFERRED TO; OR THAT THERE WAS SOMETHING IN THE CONNECTION WHICH WOULD DETERMINE THE MEANING. COMPARE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 8:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-2.htm)**. IT IS PLAIN, HOWEVER, THAT THERE HAD BEEN NO MENTION OF "SEVEN THUNDERS" BEFORE, NOR HAD ANYTHING BEEN REFERRED TO WHICH WOULD AT ONCE SUGGEST THEM. THE REASON FOR THE INSERTION OF THE ARTICLE HERE MUST, THEREFORE, BE FOUND IN SOME PRE-EMINENCE WHICH THESE SEVEN THUNDERS HAD; IN SOME WELL-KNOWN FACTS ABOUT THEM; IN SOMETHING WHICH WOULD AT ONCE SUGGEST THEM WHEN THEY WERE MENTIONED - AS WHEN WE MENTION THE SUN, THE MOON, THE STARS, THOUGH THEY MIGHT NOT HAVE BEEN DISTINCTLY REFERRED TO BEFORE. THE NUMBER "SEVEN" IS USED HERE EITHER:**

**(A) AS A GENERAL OR PERFECT NUMBER, AS IT IS FREQUENTLY IN THIS BOOK, WHERE WE HAVE IT SO OFTEN REPEATED - SEVEN SPIRITS; SEVEN ANGELS; SEVEN SEALS; SEVEN TRUMPETS; OR,**

**(B) WITH SOME SPECIFIC REFERENCE TO THE MATTER IN HAND - THE CASE ACTUALLY IN VIEW OF THE WRITER.**

**IT CANNOT BE DOUBTED THAT IT MIGHT BE USED IN THE FORMER SENSE HERE, AND THAT NO LAW OF LANGUAGE WOULD BE VIOLATED IF IT WERE SO UNDERSTOOD; AS DENOTING MANY THUNDERS; BUT STILL IT IS EQUALLY TRUE THAT IT WAY BE USED IN A SPECIFIC SENSE AS DENOTING SOMETHING THAT WOULD BE WELL UNDERSTOOD BY APPLYING THE NUMBER SEVEN TO IT. NOW LET IT BE SUPPOSED, IN REGARD TO THE APPLICATION OF THIS SYMBOL, THAT THE REFERENCE IS TO ROME, THE SEVEN-HILLED CITY, AND TO THE THUNDERS OF EXCOMMUNICATION, ANATHEMA, AND WRATH THAT WERE UTTERED FROM THAT CITY AGAINST THE REFORMERS; AND WOULD THERE NOT BE ALL THAT IS FAIRLY IMPLIED IN THIS LANGUAGE, AND IS NOT THIS SUCH A SYMBOL AS WOULD HE APPROPRIATELY USED ON SUCH A SUPPOSITION? THE FOLLOWING CIRCUMSTANCES MAY BE REFERRED TO AS WORTHY OF NOTICE ON THIS POINT:**

**(A) THE PLACE WHICH THIS OCCUPIES IN THE SERIES OF SYMBOLS - BEING JUST AFTER THE ANGEL HAD UTTERED HIS VOICE AS SYMBOLICAL OF THE PROCLAMATION OF THE GREAT TRUTHS OF THE GOSPEL IN THE REFORMATION, IF THE INTERPRETATION ABOVE GIVEN IS CORRECT. THE NEXT EVENT, IN THE ORDER OF NATURE AND OF FACT, WAS THE VOICE OF EXCOMMUNICATION UTTERED AT ROME.**

**(B) THE WORD "THUNDER" WOULD APPROPRIATELY DENOTE THE BULLS OF EXCOMMUNICATION UTTERED AT ROME, FOR THE NAME MOST FREQUENTLY GIVEN TO THE DECREES OF THE PAPACY, WHEN CONDEMNATORY, WAS THAT OF PAPAL THUNDERS. SO LEBAS, IN HIS LIFE OF WYCLIFFE, P. 198, SAYS: "THE THUNDERS WHICH SHOOK THE WORLD WHEN THEY ISSUED FROM THE SEVEN HILLS SENT FORTH AN UNCERTAIN SOUND, COMPARATIVELY FAINT AND POWERLESS, WHEN LAUNCHED FROM A REGION OF LESS DEVOTED SANCTITY."**

**(C) THE NUMBER SEVEN WOULD, ON SUCH A SUPPOSITION, BE USED HERE WITH EQUAL PROPRIETY. ROME WAS BUILT ON SEVEN HILLS; WAS KNOWN AS THE "SEVEN-HILLED" CITY, AND THE THUNDERS FROM THAT CITY WOULD SEEM TO ECHO AND RE-ECHO FROM THOSE HILLS. COMPARE** [**REVELATION 17:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-9.htm)**.**

**(D) THIS SUPPOSITION, ALSO, WILL ACCORD WITH THE USE OF THE ARTICLE HERE, AS IF THOSE THUNDERS WERE SOMETHING WELL KNOWN - "THE SEVEN THUNDERS"; THAT IS, THE THUNDERS WHICH THE NATIONS WERE ACCUSTOMED TO HEAR.**

**(E) THIS WILL ALSO ACCORD WITH THE PASSAGE BEFORE US, INASMUCH AS THE THUNDERS WOULD SEEM TO HAVE BEEN OF THE NATURE OF A RESPONSE TO WHAT THE ANGEL SAID, OR TO HAVE BEEN SENT FORTH BECAUSE HE HAD UTTERED HIS LOUD CRY.**

**IN LIKE MANNER, THE ANATHEMAS WERE HURLED FROM ROME BECAUSE THE NATIONS HAD BEEN AROUSED BY THE LOUD CRY FOR REFORMATION, AS IF AN ANGEL HAD UTTERED THAT CRY. FOR THESE REASONS THERE IS A PROPRIETY IN APPLYING THIS LANGUAGE TO THE THUNDERS WHICH ISSUED FROM ROME CONDEMNING THE DOCTRINES OF THE REFORMATION, AND IN DEFENSE OF THE ANCIENT FAITH, AND EXCOMMUNICATING THOSE WHO EMBRACED THE DOCTRINES OF THE REFORMERS. IF WE WERE NOW TO ATTEMPT TO DEVISE A SYMBOL WHICH WOULD BE APPROPRIATE TO EXPRESS WHAT ACTUALLY OCCURRED IN THE REFORMATION, WE COULD NOT THINK OF ONE WHICH WOULD BE BETTER SUITED TO THAT PURPOSE THAN TO SPEAK OF SEVEN THUNDERS BELLOWING FORTH FROM THE SEVEN-HILLED CITY.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/10.htm)

**3. AS … LION—CHRIST, WHOM THE ANGEL REPRESENTS, IS OFTEN SO SYMBOLIZED (RE 5:5, "THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDA").**

**SEVEN THUNDERS—GREEK, "THE SEVEN THUNDERS." THEY FORM PART OF THE APOCALYPTIC SYMBOLISM; AND SO ARE MARKED BY THE ARTICLE AS WELL KNOWN. THUS THUNDERINGS MARKED THE OPENING OF THE SEVENTH SEAL (RE 8:1, 5); SO ALSO AT THE SEVENTH VIAL (RE 16:17, 18). WORDSWORTH CALLS THIS THE PROPHETIC USE OF THE ARTICLE; "THE THUNDERS, OF WHICH MORE HEREAFTER." THEIR FULL MEANING SHALL BE ONLY KNOWN AT THE GRAND CONSUMMATION MARKED BY THE SEVENTH SEAL, THE SEVENTH TRUMPET (RE 11:19), AND THE SEVENTH VIAL.**

**UTTERED THEIR—GREEK, "SPAKE THEIR OWN VOICES"; THAT IS, VOICES PECULIARLY THEIR OWN, AND NOT NOW REVEALED TO MEN.**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/10.htm)

**AND CRIED WITH A LOUD VOICE, AS WHEN A LION ROARETH: THIS VOICE SUITED HIM WHO IS THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH: THE LION’S VOICE IS BOTH LOUD AND TERRIBLE.**

**AND WHEN HE HAD CRIED, SEVEN THUNDERS UTTERED THEIR VOICES: INTERPRETERS JUDGE THESE SEVEN THUNDERS TO SIGNIFY THOSE JUDGMENTS OF GOD WHICH SHOULD BE EXECUTED IN THE WORLD UPON THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, AND PRECEDANEOUS TO THE DAY OF JUDGMENT, WHICH WE SHALL FIND MORE FULLY OPENED UNDER THE SEVENTH TRUMPET BY THE SEVEN VIALS POURED OUT, WHICH SIGNIFY THE SAME THING; YET SOME UNDERSTAND BY THESE SEVEN THUNDERS THE POWERFUL PREACHING THE GOSPEL; BUT THE OTHER SEEMETH MORE PROBABLE.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/10.htm)

**AND CRIED WITH A LOUD VOICE,.... THAT ALL MIGHT HEAR, AND TO SHOW EARNESTNESS AND AFFECTION, AND THAT IT WAS A MATTER OF GREAT IMPORTANCE, AS WELL AS TO DENOTE THE CERTAINTY OF IT; WHAT HE SAID IS NOT EXPRESSED, BUT SEEMS TO BE THE BOOK OF PROPHECY, OR WHAT REGARDED THE STATE OF HIS CHURCH AND KINGDOM, IN THE SEVERAL PERIODS OF TIME TO THE BLOWING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, WHEN THE KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD SHALL BECOME HIS: AND THIS VOICE OF HIS WAS**

**AS WHEN A LION ROARETH; LOUD AND TERRIBLE; AND INDEED IT WAS THE VOICE OF THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, WHICH WAS HEARD FAR AND NEAR, THROUGHOUT THE WHOLE WORLD, BY HIS PEOPLE, AND IS TERRIBLE TO HIS ENEMIES:**

**AND WHEN HE HAD CRIED, SEVEN THUNDERS UTTERED THEIR VOICES; WHICH SOME UNDERSTAND OF THE MINISTERS OF THE GOSPEL IN THE TIMES OF THE REFORMATION, WHO WERE "BOANERGESES", SONS OF THUNDER, AND THINK THAT THEY ARE THE SAME WITH THE ANGELS IN** [**REVELATION 14:6**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/14-6.htm)**, &C. OR RATHER THESE MAY SIGNIFY THE DENUNCIATIONS OF GOD'S JUDGMENTS, AND OF HIS WRATH, BOTH UPON THE EASTERN AND WESTERN ANTICHRIST, THE TURK AND POPE, SIGNIFIED BY THE SEVEN VIALS, HEREAFTER TO BE POURED OUT, MENTIONED IN** [**REVELATION 16:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-1.htm)**.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/10.htm)

**AND CRIED WITH A LOUD VOICE, AS WHEN A LION ROARETH: AND WHEN HE HAD CRIED, SEVEN THUNDERS UTTERED THEIR VOICES.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**MEYER'S NT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/meyer/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:3-4**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-3.htm)**. AT A MIGHTY CALL OF THE ANGEL, SEVEN VOICES OF THUNDER SOUNDED WHAT JOHN, HOWEVER, WAS FORBIDDEN TO WRITE.**

**ΚΑὶ ἔΚΡΑΞΕ**

**ΜΥΚᾶΤΑΙ. WHAT THE ANGEL CALLED, THE TEXT IN NO WAY INDICATES; AT ANY RATE, BENG. IS INCORRECT IN SAYING THAT WHAT IS DESCRIBED IN** [**REVELATION 10:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-6.htm) **MAY HAVE BEEN EXPRESSED BY THIS CRY. ONLY IN GENERAL, THE THREATENING CHARACTER[2712] OF THIS CRY IS TO BE RECOGNIZED ALREADY FROM THE FACT THAT THE MIGHTY VOICE BELONGING TO THE STRONG ANGEL[2713] IS COMPARED EXPRESSLY WITH THE ROAR OF THE LION,[2714] AS IN THE IMMEDIATELY SUCCEEDING AND, AS IT WERE, RESPONSIVE VOICES OF THUNDER.**

**THE WORD ΜΥΚᾶΣΘΑΙ PROPERLY EXPRESSES THE BELLOWING OF THE BULL,[2715] YET IN THEOCRITUS[2716] THERE IS ALSO FOUND ΜΎΚΗΜΑ ΛΕΑΊΝΗΣ. [SEE NOTE LXIV., P. 308.] ΑἹ ἙΠΤᾺ ΒΡΟΝΤΑῚ. THE ART., WHICH SUGGESTS SOME PARTICULAR THUNDER, CANNOT REFER TO** [**REVELATION 4:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-5.htm)**.[2717] EWALD’S EXPLANATION, “ALL SEVEN THUNDERS OF THE HEAVENS SEEM TO INTIMATE THAT THE WHOLE HEAVEN MUST BE CONSIDERED AS HAVING EXCLAIMED WITH AN UNHEARD-OF AND TERRIBLE CLAMOR,” HAS NO BIBLICAL FOUNDATION, AND PROCEEDS FROM THE LATER JEWISH CONCEPTION OF SEVEN HEAVENS, AS IT ASCRIBES TO EACH HEAVEN A SPECIAL THUNDER. HEINR. SAYS, TOO INDEFINITELY: “SEVEN MIGHTIER THUNDERS,” BUT IS CORRECT IN MAKING A COMPARISON WITH THE SEVEN SPIRITS OF GOD,[2718] AND THE SEVEN ANGELS;[2719] FOR HERE, WHERE THE QUESTION IS CONCERNING A DEFINITE MANIFESTATION BY THUNDER, THIS OCCURS NOT ONLY IN THE CONCRETE NUMBER SEVEN,—TO WHICH, BESIDES, A CERTAIN OUTWARD OCCASION MAY HAVE BEEN GIVEN IN THE SEVENFOLD DESCRIPTION OF THE DIVINE VOICES OF THUNDER, PSALMS 29,[2720]—BUT THEIR SOUND IS REGARDED ALSO BY JOHN AS A SIGNIFICANT SPEECH (ἘΛΆΛΗΣΑΝ), AS EACH THUNDER UTTERED ITS SPECIAL VOICE (Τ. ἙΑΥΤῶΝ ΦΩΝΆΣ) WHICH BROUGHT AN INTELLIGIBLE REVELATION TO THE PROPHET.**

**IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE COMMAND,** [**REVELATION 1:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-11.htm)**, JOHN WANTED TO WRITE DOWN WHAT THE THUNDER HAD SAID; THE ἬΜΕΛΛΟΝ ΓΡ., I WAS ON THE POINT OF WRITING,[2721] WHICH DOES NOT SUIT THE STANDPOINT OF PROPER VISION, SINCE WITHIN THIS ANY WRITING IS INCONCEIVABLE,[2722] IS EXPLAINED FROM THE STANDPOINT OF THE COMPOSITION OF THE BOOK; BUT THE EXCHANGE OF THESE TWO STANDPOINTS IS WITHOUT DIFFICULTY, WHEN CONSIDERED AS REFERRING TO THE PROPHET NOW WRITING OUT HIS VISION, AND AS BASED, INDEED, UPON THE ESSENTIAL IDENTITY OF THE DIVINE REVELATION, WHICH GUIDES THE WRITING, AS WELL AS THE GAZING, PROPHET, WHEN HE RECEIVES, IN RESPECT TO THIS REVELATION, ANOTHER COMMAND: ΚΑὶ ἤΚΟΥΣΑ, Κ.Τ.Λ. THE ΚΑῚ HAS NEITHER HERE, NOR ANYWHERE ELSE, AN ADVERSATIVE MEANING, BUT SIMPLY CONNECTS THE NEW POINT, WHOSE INNER OPPOSITION TO THE PRECEDING IS NOT PRECISELY MARKED.[2723]**

**ΦΩΝῊΝ ἘΚ ΤΟῦ ΟὐΡΑΝΟῦ. THE EXPRESSION DOES NOT COMPEL US TO REGARD JOHN NO LONGER IN HEAVEN;[2724] ALSO FROM THE STANDPOINT WHICH JOHN OCCUPIES FROM** [**REVELATION 4:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-1.htm) **(CF.** [**REVELATION 10:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-1.htm)**), HE COULD DESIGNATE A VOICE SOUNDING FROM THE DEPTH OF HEAVEN AS A ΦΩΝ. ἘΚ Τ. ΟὐΡ. THAT THE VOICE BELONGED TO CHRIST,—AS BENG. INFERS FROM THE COMMAND,** [**REVELATION 1:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-11.htm)**, WHICH HERE SUFFERS AN EXCEPTION,—REMAINS AN INGENIOUS CONJECTURE. EW. II. PROPOSES THE ANGEL-ATTENDANT OF** [**REVELATION 1:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-1.htm)**. SEE IN LOC.**

**THE HEAVENLY VOICE DEMANDS A COMPLETE SILENCE CONCERNING ALL THAT THE THUNDERS HAD UTTERED: ΣΦΟΆΓΙΣΟΝ**

**ΚΑὶ Μὴ ΑὐΤὰ ΓΡΆΨῃΣ. THE SEALING IS TO OCCUR JUST BY THE NOT WRITING; COMPARE THE REVERSE RELATION,** [**REVELATION 22:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/22-10.htm)**. CONTRARY TO THE TEXT, THEREFORE, IS EVERY EXPLANATION THAT FINDS[2725] IN THIS PASSAGE A SEALING THAT IS IN ANY WAY CONDITIONAL,[2726] AND ENTIRELY IMPROPER IS THE QUESTION AS TO WHAT WERE THE CONTENTS OF THE VOICES OF THE THUNDERS. BEDA REGARDED THEM IDENTICAL WITH THE SEVEN TRUMPETS; ZEG., AS THE ORACLES OF ALL THE PROPHETS—BEFORE CHRIST; HENGSTENB.[2727] THINKS: “WHAT IS ANNOUNCED LATER CONCERNING THE DESTRUCTION OF THE ENEMIES OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD, AND THE FINAL VICTORY, MUST BE ESSENTIALLY IDENTICAL WITH WHAT IS HERE PREVIOUSLY KEPT SECRET.” OTHERS HAVE TRIED TO CONJECTURE FROM THE CONTEXT, IF NOT THE CONTENTS, YET THE SUBJECT AND CHARACTER, OF THE UTTERANCE OF THE THUNDERS. HOFM. HAS OFFERED WHAT IS, IN EVERY RESPECT, THE STRANGEST SUGGESTION, WHEN HE IMAGINES HOW THE SEVEN THUNDERS HAD EXPRESSED THE BLESSED MYSTERY OF THE NEW WORLD. BENG. CONSIDERED THE VOICES OF THUNDER AS THOSE WHICH MIGHTILY PROCLAIM THE PRAISE OF GOD. THE OTHER EXPOSITORS HAVE MORE CORRECTLY MAINTAINED THE THREATENING SIGNIFICANCE OF THE VOICES OF THUNDER; BUT THEIR RELATION TO THE CALL OF THE ANGEL IS ARBITRARILY STATED BY HERD.: “THE THUNDERS DECLARED THEIR CURSES, BUT JOHN WAS FORBIDDEN TO WRITE THEM, AS THEY ARE NOT TO DISTURB THE ANGEL’S GLAD MESSAGE;” AND BY EICHH.: “THE THUNDERS HAD ANNOUNCED THE SAD CONTENTS OF THE LITTLE BOOK, IN ORDER THAT THE GLAD MESSAGE MIGHT REMAIN FOR THE ANGEL.”[2728] THE SEVEN THUNDERS ARE REFERRED TO DEFINITE INDIVIDUAL FACTS BY VITR., WHO UNDERSTANDS THE SEVEN CRUSADES; AND BY EBRARD, WHO THINKS OF THE SEVEN ACTS OF GOD WHICH WILL OCCUR BEFORE THE BEGINNING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, AND WHEREBY GOD OBTAINS FOR HIS PEOPLE REST, AND FOR HIMSELF GLORY BEFORE HIS ENEMIES. BETTER THAN ALL THE EXEGETES WHO HAVE EVEN ATTEMPTED TO DISCOVER SOMETHING CONCERNING THE CONTENTS OF THE VOICES OF THUNDER, DID S. BRIGITTA ESTEEM THE TEXT, OF WHOM THE LEGEND SAYS, THAT SHE WANTED TO KNOW WHAT THE VOICES OF THUNDER ANNOUNCED TO JOHN; SHE THEREFORE PRAYED FOR A SPECIAL REVELATION FROM GOD, AND RECEIVED IT, WHEREBY IT WAS REVEALED TO HER THAT THE THUNDER PROPHESIED TERRIBLE JUDGMENTS UPON THE PERSECUTORS OF THE CHURCH.[2729]**

**THE QUESTION HAS ALSO BEEN ASKED, WHY JOHN DID NOT DARE WRITE THE UTTERANCE OF THE THUNDERS. INCORRECTLY, ZÜLL.: “BECAUSE UNBELIEVERS WOULD NOT BE CONVERTED;” BUT IT IS NEITHER CERTAIN THAT THE THUNDER-VOICES HAD ANY SUCH TENDENCY, NOR IS THE PRESUMPTION IN ITSELF CORRECT.[2730] EW. MENTIONS THE CONTENTS OF THE VOICES OF THE THUNDER AS “EXCEEDING HUMAN COMPREHENSION;”[2731] BUT JOHN NOT ONLY UNDERSTOOD THAT DECLARATION, BUT ALSO REGARDED IT INTELLIGIBLE TO OTHERS, AS HE WANTED TO WRITE IT. DE WETTE SAYS ONLY, THAT THEREBY THE MYSTERIOUSNESS IS TO BE INCREASED. VOLKM. RECOGNIZES ONLY A LITERARY REASON: FOR WRITING, OR RATHER FOR ANNOUNCING, THERE IS NO LONGER TIME, AS NOW THE SECOND PART, THE REALIZATION, COMES.[2732] YET THERE IS STILL TIME SUFFICIENT TO REFER TO NEW ANNOUNCEMENTS (**[**REVELATION 10:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-6.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 10:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-11.htm)**); FOR THEY FOLLOW AS SUCH, AND NOT AS REALIZATIONS. IT IS WELL SIMPLY TO ACKNOWLEDGE WHAT IS MOST OBVIOUS; VIZ., THAT THE HOLY WISDOM OF GOD HAS GIVEN NO ACCOUNT AS TO WHY THIS SPECIAL REVELATION HAS NOT BEEN MADE UNIVERSAL[2733]**

**[2712] IN SO FAR, EW. 2. DECIDES NOT INCORRECTLY (“ROME, THOU FALLEST”); BUT THE THREATENING OF THE ANGEL IN HIS CRY, AS IN HIS SIGNIFICANT MANIFESTATION, IS DIRECTED FIRST TO JERUSALEM, AND AFTERWARDS TO ROME.**

**[2713] CF.** [**REVELATION 6:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-1.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 7:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-2.htm)**.**

**[2714] CF.** [**HOSEA 11:10**](https://biblehub.com/hosea/11-10.htm)**;** [**AMOS 3:8**](https://biblehub.com/amos/3-8.htm)**.**

**[2715] PHAVORINUS: ΒΡΥΧᾶΣΘΑΙ ἐΠὶ ΛΈΟΝΤΟΣ· ΜΥΧᾶΣΘΑΙ ἐΠὶ ΒΟΌΣ. CF. WETST.**

**[2716] ID. XXVI. 21.**

**[2717] AGAINST BENG.**

**[2718]** [**REVELATION 1:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-4.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 4:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-5.htm)**.**

**[2719]** [**REVELATION 8:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-2.htm)**.**

**[2720] ZÜLL., HENGSTENB., EBRARD.**

**[2721] CF.** [**REVELATION 12:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-4.htm)**.**

**[2722] FROM AN ENTIRELY MECHANICAL IDEA OF INSPIRATION, THE WRITING WITHIN AN ECSTASY OF COURSE APPEARS INCONCEIVABLE. THUS, E.G., EVEN LÄMMERT (BABEL, P. 27 SQ.) THINKS: JOHN, WHO IN HIS WRITING HAD ACTUALLY PROCEEDED AS FAR AS THE CLOSE OF CH. 9, WOULD HAVE WRITTEN EVEN FURTHER.**

**[2723] CF. WINER, P. 407 SQQ.**

**[2724] DE WETTE.**

**[2725] CF.** [**DANIEL 12:4**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-4.htm)**;** [**DANIEL 12:9**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-9.htm)**.**

**[2726] BEDA: “DO NOT DISPLAY THE MYSTERIES OF THE CHRISTIAN FAITH TO ALL EVERYWHERE, LEST THEY GROW COMMON, NEITHER CONCEAL THEM FROM THE GOOD, LEST THEY BE ALTOGETHER HIDDEN.” HENGSTENB., WHO JUSTIFIES BRIGHTMANN’S PARAPHRASE: “DO NOT INSERT THESE UTTERANCES IN THIS, BUT RESERVE THEM FOR ANOTHER, MORE APPROPRIATE PLACE.” CF. ALSO EW. II.**

**[2727] CF. ALSO STERN.**

**[2728] CF.** [**REVELATION 10:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-9.htm) **SQ., ΠΙΚΡΑΝΕῖ AND ΓΛΥΚΎ.**

**[2729] CF. C. A LAP.**

**[2730] CF.** [**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm)**.**

**[2731] CF. BENG., WHO REFERS TO** [**2 CORINTHIANS 12:4**](https://biblehub.com/2_corinthians/12-4.htm)**.**

**[2732] SEE ON P. 25.**

**[2733] CF.** [**ACTS 1:7**](https://biblehub.com/acts/1-7.htm)**.**

**NOTES BY THE AMERICAN EDITOR**

**LXIV.** [**REVELATION 10:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-3.htm)**. ΜΥΚᾶΤΑΙ**

**THE APPLICATION OF THE WORD TO THUNDER IS VERY FORCIBLY ILLUSTRATED BY THE ΜΎΚΗΜΑ IN ÆSCHYLUS, PROMETHEUS, 1062:—**

**“Μὴ ΦΡΈΝΑΣ ὑΜῶΝ ἠΛΙΘΙΏΣῃ**

**ΒΡΟΝΤῆΣ ΜΎΚΗΜʼ ἀΤΈΡΑΜΝΟΝ.”**

**“QUICKLY FROM HENCE DEPART,**

**LEST THE RELENTLESS ROAR**

**OF THUNDER STUN YOUR SOUL.”**

**PLUMPTRE’S TRANSLATION.**

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-3.htm)**. ὥΣΠΕΡ ΛΈΩΝ (OF GOD IN O.T. REFF.; OF THE MESSIAH 4 ESD. 11:37, 12:31) ΜΥΚᾶΤΑΙ THEOKR. ID. XXVI. 21, ΜΎΚΗΜΑ ΛΕΑΊΝΗΣ, PROPERLY OF CATTLE =“TO BELLOW”. ἐΛΆΛΗΣΑΝ Κ.Τ.Λ. = “UTTERED WHAT THEY HAD TO SAY” (I.E., SPOKE ARTICULATELY). Αἱ (THE WELL-KNOWN OR FAMILIAR) ΒΡΟΝΤΑΊ “OF THE APOCALYPTIC MACHINERY” (ALFORD), OR A POPULAR PIECE OF APOCALYPTIC PROPHECY (SEE BELOW). CF. THE SEVENFOLD VOICE OF THE LORD IN THUNDER, PSALMS 29. THE SEVEN THUNDERS HERE MAY BE CONCEIVED LOOSELY AS THE ECHOES OF THE ANGEL’S VOICE REVERBERATING THROUGH THE UNIVERSE (SPITTA, WEISS), THUNDER, THROUGHOUT THE ANCIENT WORLD, BEING ESPECIALLY VENERATED AS A DIVINE VOICE OR WARNING.**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/10.htm)

**3. SEVEN THUNDERS] LIT. THE SEVEN THUNDERS. THE ONLY REASON THAT WE CAN IMAGINE FOR THE PRESENCE OF THE ARTICLE IS, THAT TO ST JOHN’S MIND “THE SEVEN THUNDERS” FORMED ONE ELEMENT IN THE VISION; AS WE MIGHT SPEAK OF “THE SEVEN SEALS,” “THE SEVEN TRUMPETS,” “THE SEVEN VIALS”—THESE BEING KNOWN TO US, AS THE THUNDERS ALSO WERE TO HIM.**

**THEIR VOICES] THE POSSESSIVE IS EMPHATIC, “THEIR OWN VOICES.” PERHAPS THE MEANING IS, “EACH UTTERED ITS OWN.” IT HAS BEEN TAKEN TO IMPLY THAT THE VOICES OF THE THUNDERS WERE NOT THE VOICE OF GOD: BUT COMPARING PSALMS 29 PASSIM; ST JOHN** [**JOHN 12:28-29**](https://biblehub.com/context/john/12-28.htm)**, IT IS SCARCELY POSSIBLE TO DOUBT THAT THESE THUNDERS, VOICES FROM HEAVEN, ARE FROM GOD, OR AT LEAST DIRECTED BY HIM.**

[**BENGEL'S GNOMEN**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/bengel/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-3.htm)**. ΜΥΚᾶΤΑΙ) ὠΡΎΕΣΘΑΙ EXPRESSES THE VOICE OF AN ANIMAL UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF HUNGER OR ANGER: ΜΥΚᾶΣΘΑΙ, THE NATURAL VOICE. EACH OF THEM IS ALSO ATTRIBUTED TO THE LION. THEOCRITUS ASCRIBES ΜΎΚΗΜΑ TO THE LIONESS.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/10.htm)

**VERSE 3 - AND CRIED WITH A LOUD VOICE, AS WHEN A LION ROARETH; AND BE CRIED WITH A GREAT VOICE, AS A LION ROARETH (REVISED VERSION). WHAT THE ANGEL CRIED WE ARE APPARENTLY NOT TOLD. PROBABLY THE WHOLE INCIDENT IS INTENDED MERELY TO SET FORTH THE POWERFUL AND TERRIBLE NATURE OF THE MESSENGER WHO IS TO DELIVER GOD'S MESSAGE. THE FIGURE IS A VERY COMMON ONE WITH THE PROPHETICAL WRITERS (CF.** [**ISAIAH 42:13**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/42-13.htm)**;** [**JEREMIAH 25:30**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/25-30.htm)**;** [**HOSEA 11:10**](https://biblehub.com/hosea/11-10.htm)**;** [**JOEL 3:16**](https://biblehub.com/joel/3-16.htm)**;** [**AMOS 1:2**](https://biblehub.com/amos/1-2.htm)**;** [**AMOS 3:8**](https://biblehub.com/amos/3-8.htm)**). AND WHEN HE HAD CRIED, SEVEN THUNDERS UTTERED THEIR VOICES; AND WHEN HE CRIED, THE SEVEN, ETC. (REVISED VERSION). THIS, AGAIN, IS A REPETITION OF THE IDEA CONTAINED IN THE PRECEDING CLAUSE. THE JEWS WERE ACCUSTOMED TO CALL THUNDER THE SEVEN VOICES, AND TO REGARD IT AS THE VOICE OF THE LORD (CF. THE REPETITION IN** [**PSALM 29**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/29.htm)**.), IN THE SAME WAY THAT THEY REGARDED LIGHTNING AS THE FIRE OF GOD (**[**JOB 1:16**](https://biblehub.com/job/1-16.htm)**). WE HAVE, THEREFORE, MOST PROBABLY, A NATIONAL IDEA OF THE JEWS, MADE USE OF TO EXPRESS THE SIMPLE FACT OF THE LOUD AND MIGHTY CHARACTER OF THE UTTERANCE OF THE ANGEL (CF. THE NOTE ON EUPHRATES IN** [**REVELATION 9:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-14.htm)**). IF THIS BE SO, IT IS UNNECESSARY TO SEEK FOR ANY MORE SUBTLE INTERPRETATION OF THE SEVEN THUNDERS, AS THAT THEY REPRESENT THE SEVEN CRUSADES (VITRINGA), ETC. REVELATION 10:3**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/10.htm)

**CRIED (ἜΚΡΑΞΕΝ)**

**SEE ON** [**MARK 5:5**](https://biblehub.com/mark/5-5.htm)**.**

**AS WHEN**

**THE WHEN OF A.V. IS UNNECESSARY.**

**ROARETH (ΜΥΚΑ͂ΤΑΙ)**

**ONLY HERE IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. PETER USES ὨΡΎΟΜΑΙ FOR THE VOICE OF THE LION. SEE ON** [**1 PETER 5:8**](https://biblehub.com/1_peter/5-8.htm)**. THE VERB HERE IS ORIGINALLY APPLIED TO THE LOWING OF CATTLE, EXPRESSING THE SOUND, MOO-KA-OMAI. BOTH ARISTOPHANES AND THEOCRITUS USE IT OF THE ROAR OF THE LION, AND THE FORMER OF THUNDER. HOMER, OF THE RING OF THE SHIELD AND THE HISSING OF MEAT ON THE SPIT.**

**SEVEN THUNDERS**

**THE JEWS WERE ACCUSTOMED TO SPEAK OF THUNDER AS "THE SEVEN VOICES." COMPARE THE SEVENFOLD "VOICE OF THE LORD,"** [**PSALM 29:1-11**](http://biblehub.com/psalms/29-1.htm)**.**

**AS USUAL, INTERPRETATION HAS RUN WILD AS TO THE SEVEN THUNDERS. AS A FEW ILLUSTRATIONS MAY BE CITED: VITRINGA, THE SEVEN CRUSADES; DAUBUZ, THE SEVEN KINGDOMS WHICH RECEIVED THE REFORMATION; ELLIOTT, THE BULL FULMINATED AGAINST LUTHER FROM THE SEVEN-HILLED CITY, ETC.**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/10.htm)

**(4) AND WHEN THE SEVEN . . .—TRANSLATE, AND WHEN THE SEVEN THUNDERS SPOKE, I WAS ABOUT TO WRITE: AND I HEARD A VOICE OUT OF THE HEAVEN, SAYING, SEAL UP THE THINGS WHICH THE. SEVEN THUNDERS SPOKE, AND WRITE THEM NOT. HE COULD HAVE WRITTEN DOWN THEIR UTTERANCES. IT WAS NO MERE THUNDER-LIKE SOUND HE HEARD: THE THUNDERS SPOKE; AND HE WOULD HAVE CONTINUED HIS WRITING AS HE HAD BEEN COMMANDED (**[**REVELATION 1:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-11.htm)**) HAD NOT THE VOICE OUT OF HEAVEN FORBIDDEN HIM. THE UTTERANCES, THEN, ARE FOR THOSE WHO HEAR THEM; THEY ARE NOT TO BE MADE GENERALLY KNOWN. IS IT NOT THE SOLEMN, SACRED, DIVINE VOICE NOT TO BE KNOWN BY ALL, BUT BY THOSE WHO HAVE EARS TO HEAR WHEN “THE GOD OF GLORY THUNDERETH?” “LO ! HE DOTH SEND FORTH HIS VOICE, YEA, AND THAT A MIGHTY VOICE” (**[**PSALM 68:33**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/68-33.htm)**). MANKIND MAY HEAR THE THUNDER; ONLY THOSE WHOSE EARS GOD HAS OPENED CAN HEAR THE UTTERANCES AND THE INSPIRITING MESSAGES WHICH THEY BRING. SO WAS IT ONCE IN OUR LORD’S LIFE. THE PEOPLE SAID IT THUNDERED; SOME THOUGHT AN ANGEL SPAKE; BUT THERE WERE ARTICULATE WORDS WHICH HE WHO CAME TO DO GOD’S WILL, IN WHOSE HEART WAS GOD’S LAW, HEARD, AND TO HIM THAT THUNDERLIKE VOICE PROMISED TO “GLORIFY HIS NAME” (**[**JOHN 12:28-29**](https://biblehub.com/context/john/12-28.htm)**). SIMILARLY HERE, THE EVANGELIST (WHO IS IN THIS BUT A TYPE OF THE TRUE WITNESSES FOR GOD), WHO IS TO PROPHECY BEFORE PEOPLES AND KINGS (**[**REVELATION 10:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-11.htm)**), HEARS WORDS SPOKEN BY THE DIVINE VOICE WHICH MAKE HIM STRONG FOR HIS MISSION. IT IS SO EVERMORE. DULL EARS THERE ARE WHO HEAR THUNDER, BUT NEVER GOD’S VOICE; DIM EYES THERE ARE WHICH SEE NO TRACE OF THE DIVINE CRAFTSMAN IN ALL NATURE, THOUGH**

**“EARTH’S CRAMMED WITH GOD,**

**AND EVERY COMMON BUSH AGLOW WITH HIM.”**

**THE THUNDERS ARE NOT TO BE WRITTEN DOWN; THEY ARE FOR THOSE WHO HAVE EARS TO HEAR.**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/10.htm)

**10:1-7 THE APOSTLE SAW ANOTHER REPRESENTATION. THE PERSON COMMUNICATING THIS DISCOVERY PROBABLY WAS OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST, OR IT WAS TO SHOW HIS GLORY. HE VEILS HIS GLORY, WHICH IS TOO GREAT FOR MORTAL EYES TO BEHOLD; AND THROWS A VEIL UPON HIS DISPENSATIONS. A RAINBOW WAS UPON HIS HEAD; OUR LORD IS ALWAYS MINDFUL OF HIS COVENANT. HIS AWFUL VOICE WAS ECHOED BY SEVEN THUNDERS; SOLEMN AND TERRIBLE WAYS OF DISCOVERING THE MIND OF GOD. WE KNOW NOT THE SUBJECTS OF THE SEVEN THUNDERS, NOR THE REASONS FOR SUPPRESSING THEM. THERE ARE GREAT EVENTS IN HISTORY, PERHAPS RELATING TO THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH, WHICH ARE NOT NOTICED IN OPEN PROPHECY. THE FINAL SALVATION OF THE RIGHTEOUS, AND THE FINAL SUCCESS OF TRUE RELIGION ON EARTH, ARE ENGAGED FOR BY THE UNFAILING WORD OF THE LORD. THOUGH THE TIME MAY NOT BE YET, IT CANNOT BE FAR DISTANT. VERY SOON, AS TO US, TIME WILL BE NO MORE; BUT IF WE ARE BELIEVERS, A HAPPY ETERNITY WILL FOLLOW: WE SHALL FROM HEAVEN BEHOLD AND REJOICE IN THE TRIUMPHS OF CHRIST, AND HIS CAUSE ON EARTH.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/10.htm)

**AND WHEN THE SEVEN THUNDERS HAD UTTERED THEIR VOICES - AFTER HE HAD LISTENED TO THOSE THUNDERS; OR WHEN THEY HAD PASSED BY.**

**I WAS ABOUT TO WRITE - THAT IS, HE WAS ABOUT TO RECORD WHAT WAS UTTERED, SUPPOSING THAT THAT WAS THE DESIGN FOR WHICH HE HART BEEN MADE TO HEAR THEM. FROM THIS IT WOULD SEEM THAT IT WAS NOT MERE THUNDER - BRUTUM FULMEN - BUT THAT THE UTTERANCE HAD A DISTINCT AND INTELLIGIBLE ENUNCIATION, OR THAT WORDS WERE EMPLOYED THAT COULD BE RECORDED. IT MAY BE OBSERVED, BY THE WAY, AS PROF. STUART HAS REMARKED, THAT THIS PROVES THAT JOHN WROTE DOWN WHAT HE SAW AND HEARD AS SOON AS PRACTICABLE, AND IN THE PLACE WHERE HE WAS; AND THAT THE SUPPOSITION OF MANY MODERN CRITICS, THAT THE APOCALYPTIC VISIONS WERE WRITTEN AT EPHESUS A CONSIDERABLE TIME AFTER THE VISIONS TOOK PLACE, HAS NO GOOD FOUNDATION.**

**AND I HEARD A VOICE FROM HEAVEN SAYING UNTO ME - EVIDENTLY THE VOICE OF GOD: AT ALL EVENTS IT CAME WITH THE CLEAR FORCE OF COMMAND,**

**SEAL UP THOSE THINGS - ON THE WORD "SEAL," SEE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 5:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-1.htm)**. THE MEANING HERE IS, THAT HE WAS NOT TO RECORD THOSE THINGS, BUT WHAT HE HEARD HE WAS TO KEEP TO HIMSELF AS IF IT WAS PLACED UNDER A SEAL WHICH WAS NOT TO BE BROKEN.**

**AND WRITE THEM NOT - MAKE NO RECORD OF THEM. NO REASON IS MENTIONED WHY THIS WAS NOT TO BE DONE, AND NONE CAN NOW BE GIVEN THAT CAN BE PROVED TO BE THE TRUE REASON. VITRINGA, WHO REGARDS THE SEVEN THUNDERS AS REFERRING TO THE CRUSADES, SUPPOSES THE REASON TO HAVE BEEN THAT A MORE FULL STATEMENT WOULD HAVE DIVERTED THE MIND FROM THE COURSE OF THE PROPHETIC NARRATIVE, AND FROM MORE IMPORTANT EVENTS WHICH PERTAINED TO THE CHURCH, AND THAT NOTHING OCCURRED IN THE CRUSADES WHICH WAS WORTHY TO BE RECORDED AT LENGTH: NEC DIGNAE ERANT QUAE PROLIXIUS EXPONERENTUR - "FOR," HE ADDS, "THESE EXPEDITIONS WERE UNDERTAKEN WITH A FOOLISH PURPOSE, AND RESULTED IN REAL DETRIMENT TO THE CHURCH," PP. 431, 432. PROF. STUART (VOL. II. PP. 204-206) SUPPOSES THAT THESE "THUNDERS" REFER TO THE DESTRUCTION OF THE CITY AND TEMPLE OF GOD, AND THAT THEY WERE A SUBLIME INTRODUCTION TO THE LAST CATASTROPHE, AND THAT THE MEANING IS NOT THAT HE SHOULD KEEP "ENTIRE SILENCE," BUT ONLY THAT HE SHOULD STATE THE CIRCUMSTANCES IN A GENERAL MANNER, WITHOUT GOING INTO DETAIL. MEDE SUPPOSES THAT JOHN WAS COMMANDED TO KEEP SILENCE BECAUSE IT WAS DESIGNED THAT THE MEANING SHOULD NOT THEN BE KNOWN, BUT SHOULD BE DISCLOSED IN FUTURE TIMES; FORERIUS, BECAUSE IT WAS THE DESIGN THAT THE WISE SHOULD BE ABLE TO UNDERSTAND THEM, BUT THAT THEY WERE NOT TO BE DISCLOSED TO THE WICKED AND PROFANE. WITHOUT ATTEMPTING TO EXAMINE THESE AND OTHER SOLUTIONS WHICH HAVE BEEN PROPOSED, THE QUESTION WHICH, FROM THE COURSE OF THE EXPOSITION, IS PROPERLY BEFORE US IS, WHETHER, ON THE SUPPOSITION THAT THE VOICE OF THE SEVEN THUNDERS REFERRED TO THE PAPAL ANATHEMAS, A RATIONAL AND SATISFACTORY SOLUTION OF THE REASONS OF THIS SILENCE CAN BE GIVEN. WITHOUT PRETENDING TO KNOW THE REASONS WHICH EXISTED, THE FOLLOWING MAY BE REFERRED TO AS NOT IMPROBABLE, AND AS THOSE WHICH WOULD MEET THE CASE:**

**(1) IN THESE PAPAL ANATHEMAS THERE WAS NOTHING THAT WAS WORTHY OF RECORD; THERE WAS NOTHING THAT WAS IMPORTANT AS HISTORY; THERE WAS NOTHING THAT COMMUNICATED TRUTH; THERE WAS NOTHING THAT REALLY INDICATED PROGRESS IN HUMAN AFFAIRS. IN THEMSELVES THERE WAS NOTHING MORE THAT DESERVED RECORD THAN THE ACTS AND DOINGS OF WICKED PEOPLE AT ANY TIME; NOTHING THAT FELL IN WITH THE MAIN DESIGN OF THIS BOOK.**

**(2) SUCH A RECORD WOULD HAVE RETARDED THE PROGRESS OF THE MAIN STATEMENTS OF WHAT WAS TO OCCUR, AND WOULD HAVE TURNED OFF THE ATTENTION FROM THESE TO LESS IMPORTANT MATTERS.**

**(3) ALL THAT WAS NECESSARY IN THE CASE WAS SIMPLY TO STATE THAT SUCH THREADERS WERE HEARD: THAT IS, ON THE SUPPOSITION THAT THIS REFERS TO THE REFORMATION, THAT THAT GREAT CHANGE IN HUMAN AFFAIRS WOULD NOT BE PERMITTED TO OCCUR WITHOUT OPPOSITION AND NOISE - AS IF THE THUNDERS OF WRATH SHOULD FOLLOW THOSE WHO WERE ENGAGED IN IT.**

**(4) JOHN EVIDENTLY MISTOOK THIS FOR A REAL REVELATION, OR FOR SOMETHING THAT WAS TO BE RECORDED AS CONNECTED WITH THE DIVINE WILL IN REFERENCE TO THE PROGRESS OF HUMAN AFFAIRS. HE WAS NATURALLY ABOUT TO RECORD THIS AS HE DID WHAT WAS UTTERED BY THE OTHER VOICES WHICH HE HEARD; AND IF HE HAD MADE THE RECORD, IT WOULD HAVE BEEN WITH THIS MISTAKEN VIEW. THERE WAS NOTHING IN THE VOICES, OR IN WHAT WAS UTTERED, THAT WOULD MANIFESTLY MARK IT AS DISTINCT FROM WHAT HAD BEEN UTTERED AS COMING FROM GOD, AND HE WAS ABOUT TO RECORD IT UNDER THIS IMPRESSION. IF THIS WAS A MISTAKE, AND IF THE RECORD WOULD DO ANYTHING, AS IT CLEARLY WOULD, TO PERPETUATE THE ERROR, IT IS EASY TO SEE A SUFFICIENT REASON WHY THE RECORD SHOULD NOT BE MADE.**

**(5) IT IS REMARKABLE THAT THERE WAS AN ENTIRE CORRESPONDENCE WITH THIS IN WHAT OCCURRED IN THE REFORMATION; IN THE FACT THAT LUTHER AND HIS FELLOW-LABORERS WERE, AT FIRST, AND FOR A LONG TIME - SUCH WAS THE FORCE OF EDUCATION, AND OF THE HABITS OF REVERENCE FOR THE PAPAL AUTHORITY IN WHICH THEY HAD BEEN REARED - DISPOSED TO RECEIVE THE ANNOUNCEMENTS OF THE PAPACY AS THE ORACLES OF GOD, AND TO SHOW TO THEM THE DEFERENCE WHICH WAS DUE TO DIVINE COMMUNICATIONS. THE LANGUAGE OF LUTHER HIMSELF, IF THE GENERAL VIEW HERE TAKEN IS CORRECT, WILL BE THE BEST COMMENTARY ON THE EXPRESSIONS USED HERE. "WHEN I BEGAN THE AFFAIRS OF THE INDULGENCES," SAYS HE, "I WAS A MONK, AND A MOST MAD PAPIST. SO INTOXICATED WAS I, AND DRENCHED IN PAPAL DOGMAS, THAT I WOULD HAVE BEEN MOST READY TO MURDER, OR ASSIST OTHERS IN MURDERING, ANY PERSON WHO SHOULD HAVE UTTERED A SYLLABLE AGAINST THE DUTY OF OBEDIENCE TO THE POPE."**

**AND AGAIN: "CERTAINLY AT THAT TIME I ADORED HIM IN EARNEST." HE ADDS, "HOW DISTRESSED MY HEART WAS IN THAT YEAR 1517 - HOW SUBMISSIVE TO THE HIERARCHY, NOT FEIGNEDLY BUT REALLY - THOSE LITTLE KNEW WHO AT THIS DAY INSULT THE MAJESTY OF THE POPE WITH SO MUCH PRIDE AND ARROGANCE. I WAS IGNORANT OF MANY THINGS WHICH NOW, BY THE GRACE OF GOD, I UNDERSTAND. I DISPUTED; I WAS OPEN TO CONVICTION; NOT FINDING SATISFACTION IN THE WORKS OF THEOLOGIANS, I WISHED TO CONSULT THE LIVING MEMBERS OF THE CHURCH ITSELF. THERE WERE SOME GODLY SOULS THAT ENTIRELY APPROVED MY PROPOSITIONS. BUT I DID NOT CONSIDER THEIR AUTHORITY OF WEIGHT WITH ME IN SPIRITUAL CONCERNS. THE POPES, BISHOPS, CARDINALS, MONKS, PRIESTS, WERE THE OBJECTS OF MY CONFIDENCE. AFTER BEING ENABLED TO ANSWER EVERY OBJECTION THAT COULD BE BROUGHT AGAINST ME FROM SACRED SCRIPTURE, ONE DIFFICULTY ALONE REMAINED, THAT THE CHURCH OUGHT TO BE OBEYED.**

**IF I HAD THEN BRAVED THE POPE AS I NOW DO, I SHOULD HAVE EXPECTED EVERY HOUR THAT THE EARTH WOULD HAVE OPENED TO SWALLOW ME UP ALIVE, LIKE KORAH AND ABIRAM." IT WAS IN THIS FRAME OF MIND THAT, IN THE SUMMER OF 1518, A FEW MONTHS AFTER THE AFFAIR WITH TETZEL, HE WROTE THAT MEMORABLE LETTER TO THE POPE, THE TENOR OF WHICH CAN BE JUDGED OF BY THE FOLLOWING SENTENCES: AND WHAT COULD MORE ADMIRABLY ILLUSTRATE THE PASSAGE BEFORE US, ON THE INTERPRETATION SUGGESTED, THAN THIS LANGUAGE? "MOST BLESSED FATHER! PROSTRATE AT THE FEET OF THY BLESSEDNESS I OFFER MYSELF TO THEE, WITH ALL THAT I AM, AND THAT I HAVE. KILL ME, OR MAKE ME LIVE; CALL OR RECALL; APPROVE OR REPROVE, AS SHALL PLEASE THEE. I WILL ACKNOWLEDGE THY VOICE AS THE VOICE OF CHRIST PRESIDING AND SPEAKING IN THEE." SEE THE AUTHORITIES FOR THESE QUOTATIONS IN ELLIOTT, VOL. II. PP. 116, 117.**

**(6) THE COMMAND NOT TO RECORD WHAT THE SEVEN THUNDERS UTTERED WAS OF THE NATURE OF A CAUTION NOT TO REGARD WHAT WAS SAID IN THIS MANNER; THAT IS, NOT TO BE DECEIVED BY THESE UTTERANCES AS IF THEY WERE THE VOICE OF GOD. THUS UNDERSTOOD, IF THIS IS THE PROPER EXPLANATION AND APPLICATION OF THE PASSAGE, IT SHOULD BE REGARDED AS AN INJUNCTION NOT TO REGARD THE DECREES AND DECISIONS OF THE PAPACY AS CONTAINING ANY INTIMATION OF THE DIVINE WILL, OR AS OF AUTHORITY IN THE CHURCH. THAT THIS IS TO BE SO REGARDED IS THE OPINION OF ALL PROTESTANTS; AND IF THIS IS SO, IT IS NOT A FORCED SUPPOSITION THAT THIS MIGHT HAVE BEEN INTIMATED BY SUCH A SYMBOL AS THAT BEFORE US.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/10.htm)

**4. WHEN—ALEPH READS, "WHATSOEVER THINGS." BUT MOST MANUSCRIPTS SUPPORT ENGLISH VERSION.**

**UTTERED THEIR VOICES—A, B, C, AND ALEPH OMIT "THEIR VOICES." THEN TRANSLATE, "HAD SPOKEN."**

**UNTO ME—OMITTED BY A, B, C, ALEPH, AND SYRIAC.**

**SEAL UP—THE OPPOSITE COMMAND TO RE 22:20. EVEN THOUGH AT THE TIME OF THE END THE THINGS SEALED IN DANIEL'S TIME WERE TO BE REVEALED, YET NOT SO THE VOICES OF THESE THUNDERS. THOUGH HEARD BY JOHN, THEY WERE NOT TO BE IMPARTED BY HIM TO OTHERS IN THIS BOOK OF REVELATION; SO TERRIBLE ARE THEY THAT GOD IN MERCY WITHHOLDS THEM, SINCE "SUFFICIENT UNTO THE DAY IS THE EVIL THEREOF." THE GODLY ARE THUS KEPT FROM MORBID PONDERINGS OVER THE EVIL TO COME; AND THE UNGODLY ARE NOT DRIVEN BY DESPAIR INTO UTTER RECKLESSNESS OF LIFE. ALFORD ADDS ANOTHER AIM IN CONCEALING THEM, NAMELY, "GODLY FEAR, SEEING THAT THE ARROWS OF GOD'S QUIVER ARE NOT EXHAUSTED." BESIDES THE TERRORS FORETOLD, THERE ARE OTHERS UNUTTERABLE AND MORE HORRIFYING LYING IN THE BACKGROUND.**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/10.htm)

**I WAS ABOUT TO WRITE; TO WRITE WHAT HE UNDERSTOOD OF THE VOICES OF THESE THUNDERS.**

**SEAL UP THOSE THINGS WHICH THE SEVEN THUNDERS UTTERED, AND WRITE THEM NOT; HE WAS FORBIDDEN THE PUBLICATION OF THEM, BECAUSE THEY CONCERNED THINGS TO BE FULFILLED AT SOME DISTANCE OF TIME, AND SHOULD BE AFTERWARD MORE FULLY REVEALED.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/10.htm)

**AND WHEN THE SEVEN THUNDERS HAD UTTERED THEIR VOICES,.... OR DECLARED ALL THEY HAD TO DENOUNCE UPON THE ENEMIES OF CHRIST AND HIS CHURCH:**

**I WAS ABOUT TO WRITE; JOHN TAKING PARTICULAR NOTICE OF WHAT THEY SAID, AND BELIEVING IT MIGHT BE FOR THE ADVANTAGE, COMFORT, AND SUPPORT OF THE CHURCH OF CHRIST UNDER ITS SUFFERING CIRCUMSTANCES, TO BE INFORMED OF WHAT GOD HAD IN RESERVE AMONG THE TREASURES OF HIS WRATH FOR THEIR ADVERSARIES, WAS GOING TO PUT IT DOWN IN WRITING, THAT HE MIGHT RETAIN IT, AND THE BETTER COMMUNICATE IT, AND IN OBEDIENCE TO THE ORDER GIVEN HIM,** [**REVELATION 1:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-19.htm)**;**

**AND I HEARD A VOICE FROM HEAVEN; FROM GOD THE FATHER, FOR THE SON OF GOD IN A VISIONARY WAY WAS COME DOWN FROM HEAVEN, IN THE FORM BEFORE DESCRIBED; AND THIS VOICE ANSWERS TO THE BATH KOL OF THE JEWS, AND IS THE SAME WHICH ORDERED JOHN TO WRITE,** [**REVELATION 14:13**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/14-13.htm)**, THOUGH IT HERE FORBAD HIM:**

**SAYING UNTO ME, SEAL UP THOSE THINGS; TREASURE THEM UP IN THY MIND, KEEP THEM WITHIN THY BREAST, HIDE THEM FROM MEN, FOR THE PRESENT, AND SAY NOTHING OF THEM:**

**WHICH THE SEVEN THUNDERS HAVE UTTERED, AND WRITE THEM NOT; THAT THEY MAY NOT BE SEEN AND READ AT PRESENT, BECAUSE THE SAME THINGS WERE TO BE EXHIBITED IN ANOTHER FORM, AND AT ANOTHER TIME, UNDER THE SEVEN VIALS; ONLY IT WAS THOUGHT PROPER THAT JOHN SHOULD HAVE SOME INTIMATIONS OF THEM FOR HIS OWN ADVANTAGE, AND TO PREPARE HIM FOR THE FOLLOWING VISION, FOR THE EATING OF THE BOOK, AND FOR HIS PROPHESYING BEFORE PEOPLE, NATIONS, TONGUES, AND KINGS. MR. DAUBUZ IS OF OPINION, THAT BY THESE "SEVEN THUNDERS" ARE MEANT SEVEN KINGDOMS WHICH HAVE RECEIVED THE REFORMATION, AND ESTABLISHED IT BY LAW WITHIN THEIR SEVERAL DOMINIONS, WHEREBY THE DOCTRINE AND WORSHIP OF THE REFORMERS ARE BECOME THE ESTABLISHED RELIGION THERE; AND THE LAWS BY WHICH IT IS ESTABLISHED ARE "THE VOICES" UTTERED BY THOSE SUPREME AUTHORITIES; AND THEY ARE THESE, 1. THE GERMAN PRINCES, MAKING ONE REPUBLIC. 2. THE SWISS CANTONS. 3. SWEDEN. 4. DENMARK, WITH NORWAY. 5. ENGLAND AND IRELAND. 6. SCOTLAND. 7. THE UNITED PROVINCES OF THE NETHERLANDS. AND WHEREAS JOHN, WHO REPRESENTS THE FIRST REFORMERS, AND OTHER FAITHFUL MEN, WAS FOR WRITING WHAT THESE THUNDERS UTTERED, THIS DENOTES THE ZEAL AND EARNEST DESIRES OF THESE GOOD MEN TO PUSH THE REFORMATION FURTHER, AND MAKE A THOROUGH WORK OF IT, AS WELL AS THEIR EXPECTATION THAT NOW WAS THE TIME IN WHICH THE MYSTERY OF GOD WAS TO BE FULFILLED, IN WHICH THEY WERE MISTAKEN; WHEREFORE JOHN IS BID TO SEAL UP THESE THINGS, AND NOT WRITE THEM, WHICH SHOWS THAT THE PROGRESS OF THE REFORMATION WAS TO BE STOPPED FROM DOING FULLY WHAT THE FIRST REFORMERS WERE PROMPTED TO BY THE SUPREME POWERS WHICH ENCOURAGED THEM, AND THAT BY THE OPPOSITION OF OTHER TEMPORAL PRINCES; IT NOT BEING THE WILL OF GOD THAT THE GLORIOUS STATE OF THE CHURCH SHOULD ARISE FROM THESE THUNDERS, AND BE BUILT ON THEIR LAWS AND ESTABLISHMENTS; AND SUGGESTS, THAT THIS IS NOT THE TIME IN WHICH, NOR THESE THE WAYS AND MEANS BY WHICH THE MYSTERY OF GOD WILL BE FINISHED, WHICH WILL NOT BE UNTIL THE SEVENTH ANGEL HAS SOUNDED HIS TRUMPET,** [**REVELATION 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm)**; WHEREAS THIS PERIOD OF TIME, TO WHICH THE REFORMATION BELONGS, IS AN EVENT OF THE SIXTH TRUMPET: AND THIS EXPOSITION BIDS VERY FAIR TO BE THE RIGHT ONE.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/10.htm)

**{4} AND WHEN THE SEVEN THUNDERS HAD UTTERED THEIR VOICES, I WAS ABOUT TO WRITE: AND I HEARD A VOICE FROM HEAVEN SAYING UNTO ME, {A} SEAL UP THOSE THINGS WHICH THE SEVEN THUNDERS UTTERED, AND WRITE THEM NOT.**

**(4) A GODLY CARE IS LAUDABLE, BUT MUST BE MARRIED WITH KNOWLEDGE. THEREFORE NOTHING IS TO BE DONE BUT BY THE CALLING OF GOD, WHICH MUST BE EXPECTED AND WAITED FOR BY THE GODLY.**

**(A) KEEP THEM SECRET.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-4.htm)**. TO SEAL OR SHUT UP A VISION IS TO KEEP IT SECRET FROM MANKIND, I.E., IN THE PRESENT CASE (BY A SEQUENCE OF THOUGHT WHICH IS SCARCELY LOGICAL) TO LEAVE IT UNWRITTEN. IN A SIMILAR PASSAGE (APOC. BAR. XX. 3) “SEAL” MEANS TO LAY UP FAST IN ONE’S MEMORY (BECAUSE THE REALISATION IS NOT IMMEDIATE); BUT THIS MEANING IS SUGGESTED BY THE CONTEXT, ALTHOUGH IT MIGHT SUIT THE PRESENT PASSAGE. THE SEER DESCRIBES HIMSELF AS PROHIBITED BY A HEAVENLY VOICE (WHICH REVERENCE LEAVES AS USUAL UNDEFINED, 4** [**EZRA 6:17**](https://biblehub.com/ezra/6-17.htm) **: DALMAN VIII. 1) FROM OBEYING HIS IMPULSE. NO REASON IS ASSIGNED; BUT THE PLAIN SENSE OF THE PASSAGE IS THAT THE AUTHOR WISHES (WEIZS., SCHÖN, BS., HOLTZM., PFLEID.) TO JUSTIFY HIS OMISSION OF A SEVEN-THUNDER SOURCE OR SET OF VISIONS CIRCULATING IN CONTEMPORARY CIRCLES OF PROPHECY (**[**REVELATION 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm)**). IN VIEW OI THE AUTHORITATIVE CHARACTER OF SUCH FRAGMENTS OR TRADITIONS JOHN JUSTIFIES HIS PROCEDURE BY THE EXPLANATION THAT HE FELT INSPIRED TO DO SO, AND ALSO TO SUBSTITUTE OTHER ORACLES. THUS IN THE MIDDLE, AS AT THE OPENING AND END OF HIS BOOK, HE REITERATES HIS PROPHETIC AUTHORITY. THE EPISODE MAY FURTHER INDICATE THAT THE WRITTEN CONTENTS OF THE APOCALYPSE REPRESENTS MERELY A PART OF THE AUTHOR’S ACTUAL VISION (CF.** [**JOHN 21:25**](https://biblehub.com/john/21-25.htm)**), OR IT MAY SERVE TO HEIGHTEN THE EFFECT OF WHAT IS NOW TO BE INTRODUCED, OR IT MAY SUGGEST THAT WHILE THE SEER IS TO WRITE (**[**REVELATION 1:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-11.htm)**), HE IS TO WRITE ONLY WHAT IS REVEALED THROUGH THE MEDIUM OF ANGELS. IN SLAV. EN. XXIII. 3, 6 THE SEER SPENDS THIRTY DAYS IN WRITING THE REMARKS OF HIS ANGEL-INSTRUCTOR. TO HEAR ἄΡΡΗΤΑ ῥΉΜΑΤΑ, ἃ ΟὐΚ ἐΞὸΝ ἀΝΘΡΏΠῳ ΛΑΛῆΣΑΙ WAS NOT INCOMPATIBLE, HOWEVER, WITH AN ἀΠΟΚΆΛΥΨΙΣ ΚΥΡΊΟΥ (**[**2 CORINTHIANS 12:1-4**](https://biblehub.com/context/2_corinthians/12-1.htm)**), CF. WEINEL, 162 F. THERE WAS AN INSPIRATION OF RESTRAINT AS WELL AS AN INSPIRATION OF IMPULSE. THUS HERMAS (VIS. I. 3) LISTENS WITH WONDER TO GLORIES OF GOD WHICH HE COULD NOT REMEMBER, “FOR ALL THE WORDS WERE AWFUL, SUCH AS MAN CANNOT BEAR. THE LAST WORDS, HOWEVER, I DID REMEMBER; THEY WERE FIT FOR US AND MILD”. POSSIBLY THE SEVEN-THUNDERS SOURCE WAS OF A SEVERELY PUNITIVE CHARACTER (**[**REVELATION 8:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-5.htm)**), TRAVERSING GROUND WHICH HAD BEEN ALREADY (6-9) AND WAS TO BE AGAIN (15–16.) COVERED.**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/10.htm)

**4. I WAS ABOUT TO WRITE] SEE** [**REVELATION 1:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-19.htm)**. IT IS USELESS TO SPECULATE HOW FAR THE BOOK WAS WRITTEN AT THE SAME TIME THAT THE VISION WAS SEEN: POSSIBLY IT MAY HAVE BEEN IN PART, BUT IT IS ENOUGH TO SUPPOSE THAT, HAVING BEEN BIDDEN TO WRITE, THE SEER SEEMED TO HIMSELF TO WRITE, OR (SO TO SPEAK) SAW HIMSELF WRITING, AT APPROPRIATE POINTS OF THE VISION.**

**SEAL UP] CF.** [**DANIEL 12:4**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-4.htm)**;** [**DANIEL 12:9**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-9.htm)**. THERE THE USE OF THE WORDS IS MORE LOGICAL: DANIEL IS TO WRITE THE VISION, BUT NOT TO LET IT BE READ: CONTRAST IN THIS BOOK** [**REVELATION 22:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/22-10.htm)**. HERE THE USE OF THE WORD IS SUGGESTED BY THE PASSAGE IN DANIEL—IN THE IMPASSIONED STYLE OF THIS BOOK IT IS FORGOTTEN THAT WHAT IS NOT WRITTEN CANNOT AND NEED NOT BE SEALED. WHY THE VOICES OF THE THUNDERS WERE NOT TO BE WRITTEN IT IS IDLE TO GUESS: IT IS WORSE THAN IDLE TO GUESS WHAT THEY WERE. AND IN OUR IGNORANCE OF THIS IT IS HARDLY POSSIBLE THAT WE SHOULD BE ABLE TO IDENTITY THE MISSION OF THIS ANGEL WITH ANY SPECIAL DISPENSATION OF GOD YET KNOWN.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/10.htm)

**VERSE 4. - AND WHEN THE SEVEN THUNDERS HAD UTTERED THEIR VOICES, I WAS ABOUT TO WRITE; AND WHEN THE SEVEN THUNDERS SPOKE, I WAS, ETC. IT SEEMS THAT ST. JOHN, IN HIS VISION, THOUGHT HIMSELF TO BE WRITING DOWN THE INCIDENTS AS THEY WERE DISPLAYED BEFORE HIM. THIS HE SUPPOSED HIMSELF TO BE DOING IN OBEDIENCE TO THE COMMAND IN** [**REVELATION 1:11, 19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-11.htm)**. HE ACCORDINGLY IS PROCEEDING TO DO SO HERE, WHEN HE IS STOPPED BY THE ANGEL. AND I HEARD A VOICE FROM HEAVEN SAYING UNTO ME. OMIT "UNTO ME," WITH א, A, B, C, P, ALL THE VERSIONS, ANDREAS, ARETHAS, PRIMASIUS, ETC. THROUGHOUT THE APOCALYPSE WE FIND FREQUENT MENTION OF A VOICE, WITHOUT ANY DEFINITE STATEMENT AS TO THE POSSESSOR. IN** [**REVELATION 1:11, 12, 13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-11.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 4:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-1.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 18:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/18-4.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 21:5, 15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/21-5.htm)**, THE VOICE APPEARS TO BE THAT OF CHRIST OR GOD THE FATHER. IN** [**REVELATION 14:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-13.htm) **IT MAY BE THAT OF CHRIST OR AN ANGEL; IN** [**REVELATION 19:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-9.htm) **IT SEEMS TO BE THE ANGEL'S VOICE; AND IN** [**REVELATION 6:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-6.htm) **IT APPARENTLY PROCEEDS FROM THE FOUR LIVING BEINGS; WHILE IN** [**REVELATION 9:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-13.htm)**, ALTHOUGH THE COMMAND APPEARS TO BE THE COMMAND OF GOD, THE LOCALITY FROM WHICH THE VOICE ISSUES APPEARS TO BEAR REFERENCE TO THE SOULS OF THE SAINTS, AND THEIR CRY FOR VENGEANCE. HERE IT SEEMS BEST TO IDENTIFY THE "VOICE FROM HEAVEN" WITH THAT OF** [**REVELATION 1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1.htm)**, WHERE IT IS PROBABLY CHRIST HIMSELF (SEE ON REVELATION 1:10). SEAL UP THOSE THINGS WHICH THE SEVEN THUNDERS UTTERED, AND WRITE THEM NOT (CF.** [**DANIEL 12:4**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-4.htm)**, "BUT THOU, O DANIEL, SHUT UP THE WORDS AND SEAL THE BOOK, EVEN TO THE TIME OF THE END;" ALSO** [**ACTS 1:7**](https://biblehub.com/acts/1-7.htm)**, "IT IS NOT FOR YOU TO KNOW THE TIMES OR THE SEASONS, WHICH THE FATHER HATH PUT IN HIS OWN POWER;" ALSO** [**REVELATION 22:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/22-10.htm)**, "AND HE SAITH UNTO ME. SEAL NOT THE SAYINGS OF THE PROPHECY OF THIS BOOK: FOR THE TIME IS AT HAND"). AS STATED IN THE NOTE ON VER. 2, NOT ALL GOD'S PURPOSES ARE REVEALED. HERE WE HAVE A POSITIVE INDICATION THAT SOME TRUTHS ARE WITHHELD. IT IS USELESS TO SPECULATE ON THE NATURE OF THAT WHICH IS PURPOSELY CONCEALED FROM US. THE PROBABLE CONCLUSIONS WHICH WE MAY DEDUCE ARE WELL PUT BY ALFORD: "FROM THE VERY CHARACTER OF THUNDER, THAT THE UTTERANCES WERE OF FEARFUL IMPORT; FROM THE PLACE WHICH THEY HOLD, THAT THEY RELATE TO THE CHURCH; FROM THE COMMAND TO CONCEAL THEM, FIRST, ENCOURAGEMENT, THAT GOD IN HIS TENDER MERCY TO HIS OWN DOES NOT REVEAL ALL HIS TERRORS; SECONDLY, GODLY FEAR, SEEING THAT THE ARROWS OF HIS QUIVER ARE NOT EXHAUSTED, BUT BESIDES THINGS EXPRESSLY FORETOLD, THERE ARE MORE BEHIND NOT REVEALED TO US." REVELATION 10:4**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/10.htm)

**TO WRITE**

**ACCORDING TO THE INJUNCTION IN** [**REVELATION 1:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-11.htm)**.**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/10.htm)

**(5-7) AND THE ANGEL . . .—TRANSLATE, AND THE ANGEL WHOM I SAW STANDING UPON THE SEA AND UPON THE EARTH LIFTED HIS RIGHT HAND TO THE HEAVEN, AND SWARE IN (OR, BY) HIM WHO LIVETH UNTO THE AGES OF THE AGES, WHO CREATED THE HEAVEN, AND THE THINGS IN IT, AND THE EARTH, AND THE THINGS IN IT, AND THE SEA, AND THE THINGS IN IT, THAT TIME (I.E., DELAY, OR POSTPONEMENT) SHOULD NO LONGER BE: BUT IN THE DAYS OF THE VOICE OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL, WHENEVER HE IS ABOUT TO SOUND (HIS TRUMPET) WAS FINISHED THE MYSTERY OF GOD, AS HE EVANGELISED HIS SERVANTS THE PROPHETS. THERE IS A CHANGE OF TENSE WHICH SOUNDS STRANGE: HE SAYS, THEN (NOT “WILL BE,” BUT) WAS FINISHED. IN THOUGHT HE HURRIES ON TO THE END, AND SEES THE CLOSE NO LONGER IN THE DIM FUTURE, BUT AS, WITH THE EYE OF GOD, AN ACCOMPLISHED FACT. THE CERTAINTY IS GUARANTEED WITH AN OATH. THE GESTURE OF THE UPLIFTED HAND TO GIVE EMPHASIS TO THE OATH IS OF ANCIENT DATE. THUS ABRAHAM EXPRESSED HIS RESOLUTION TO TAKE NONE OF THE SPOILS OF THE CONQUERED KINGS: “I HAVE LIFT UP MINE HAND UNTO THE LORD . . . THAT I WILL NOT TAKE FROM A THREAD TO A SHOELATCHET” (**[**GENESIS 14:22**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/14-22.htm)**; COMP.** [**EXODUS 6:8**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/6-8.htm)**, MARGIN). SO, TOO, DOES THE MAN CLOTHED IN LINEN (**[**DANIEL 12:6-9**](https://biblehub.com/context/daniel/12-6.htm)**, A PASSAGE WHICH, IN MUCH, IS THE FOUNDATION OF THE ONE BEFORE US) LIFT UP BOTH HANDS AND SWARE THAT THERE SHALL BE A FIXED PERIOD FOR THE ACCOMPLISHMENT OF THE SCATTERING OF THE POWER OF THE HOLY PEOPLE. THE OATH IN THE PASSAGE UNDER CONSIDERATION IS TO THE EFFECT (NOT THAT TIME SHOULD CEASE AND ETERNITY BEGIN, BUT) THAT THERE SHALL BE NO LONGER ANY DELAY. THE SUFFERING SAINTS HAD CRIED, “HOW LONG?” (**[**REVELATION 6:9-11**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/6-9.htm)**), AND THEY HAD BEEN BIDDEN TO WAIT A LITTLE TIME. NOW THE CLOSE OF ALL SUCH WAITING TIME IS ANNOUNCED: WHEN THE SEVENTH TRUMPET SHALL HAVE BLOWN THE MYSTERY OF GOD WILL BE FINISHED. “‘ THE MYSTERY OF GOD’ DOES NOT MEAN SOMETHING WHICH CANNOT BE UNDERSTOOD OR EXPLAINED. IT IS NEVER APPLIED TO SUCH MATTERS, FOR EXAMPLE, AS THE ORIGIN OF EVIL, OR THE DOCTRINE OF THE TRINITY IN UNITY. IT DOES MEAN A SECRET; BUT THEN A SECRET MAY BE TOLD, AND WHEN TOLD IS NO MYSTERY. THE MYSTERY, OR SECRET, OF GOD MEANS, THEREFORE, THE WHOLE OF HIS PLAN AND OF HIS COUNSEL CONCERNING THIS EARTH IN ITS PRESENT STATE OF DISCIPLINE AND OF IMPERFECTION; ALL THAT GOD MEANS TO DO UPON IT AND TOWARDS IT, EVEN TILL THAT WHICH WE READ OF AS THE TIME OF THE END (**[**DANIEL 12:4-9**](https://biblehub.com/context/daniel/12-4.htm)**), THE CLOSE OF THIS LAST DISPENSATION, AND THE INTRODUCTION OF THAT NEW HEAVENS AND NEW EARTH WHEREIN DWELLETH RIGHTEOUSNESS” (DR. VAUGHAN). NO WONDER, AS HE ANNOUNCED THIS FAST APPROACHING CLOSE OF THE AGES OF SUFFERING AND TRIAL, HE SHOULD ADD, “ACCORDING AS HE (NOT “DECLARED”—AN UTTERLY INADEQUATE WORD—BUT) EVANGELISED—I.E., ACCORDING TO THE GLAD TIDINGS WHICH HE HAD EVER PROCLAIMED TO AND BY HIS SERVANTS THE PROPHETS.” A SOMEWHAT REMARKABLE PARALLELISM BETWEEN THIS PASSAGE AND** [**1CORINTHIANS 15:51-52**](https://biblehub.com/context/1_corinthians/15-51.htm)**, HAS BEEN POINTED OUT. IN BOTH PASSAGES THERE IS REFERENCE TO THE MYSTERY, THE GLAD TIDINGS, AND THE LAST (THE SEVENTH TRUMPET IS ALSO THE LAST) TRUMPET. THIS HARMONY OF REFERENCE—TAKEN IN CONNECTION WITH ST. PAUL’S STATEMENT, “WE SHALL NOT ALL SLEEP, BUT WE SHALL ALL BE CHANGED”—IS FULL OF INTEREST, IF IT WERE FOR NOTHING MORE THAN TO NOTICE THE UNION OF THOUGHT BETWEEN THE TWO APOSTLES; BUT IT MAY ALSO THROW LIGHT UPON THE TEACHING RESPECTING THE FIRST RESURRECTION (**[**REVELATION 20:5-6**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/20-5.htm)**; BUT SEE NOTE THERE).**

[**BENSON COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/benson/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:5-7**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-5.htm)**. AND THE ANGEL, &C. — BUT THOUGH I WAS NOT ALLOWED TO REVEAL WHAT THE SEVEN THUNDERS HAD UTTERED, YET THE ANGEL PROCEEDED TO GIVE A FURTHER REVELATION OF THE DISPENSATIONS OF DIVINE PROVIDENCE TOWARD THE WORLD AND THE CHURCH IN GENERAL; AND, TO CONFIRM THE TRUTH AND CERTAINTY OF HIS REVELATION, HE TOOK HIS OATH IN THE MOST SOLEMN MANNER: HE LIFTED UP HIS HAND TO HEAVEN, AND SWARE BY HIM THAT LIVETH FOR EVER AND EVER — BY THE ETERNAL GOD, BEFORE WHOM A THOUSAND YEARS ARE BUT AS A DAY IS WITH US; WHO CREATED THE HEAVEN, THE EARTH, THE SEA, &C. — AND CONSEQUENTLY HAS THE SOVEREIGN POWER OVER ALL; THEREFORE ALL HIS ENEMIES, THOUGH THEY RAGE A WHILE ON THE EARTH AND ON THE SEA, YET MUST GIVE PLACE TO HIM: THAT THERE SHOULD BE TIME NO LONGER — GREEK, ΟΤΙ ΧΡΟΝΟΣ ΟΥΚ ΕΣΤΑΙ ΕΤΙ, THAT THE TIME SHALL NOT BE YET; (SO LOWMAN AND BISHOP NEWTON UNDERSTAND IT;) THAT IS, THAT THE LIME OF THE GLORIOUS STATE OF THE CHURCH, THOUGH SURE TO TAKE PLACE IN ITS DUE TIME, SHOULD NOT BE YET; BUT IN THE DAYS OF THE VOICE OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL — WHO WAS YET TO SOUND; THE MYSTERY OF GOD — IN HIS PROVIDENCE TOWARD HIS CHURCH; SHOULD BE FINISHED — OR COMPLETED. THE MYSTERY OF GOD IS HIS COUNSEL OR DESIGN, WHICH BEGINS IN THE PRESENT CONVERSION AND HAPPINESS OF MAN ON EARTH, WILL TERMINATE IN DIFFUSING THAT FELICITY OVER ALL THE WORLD, AND WILL COMPLETE IT IN A STATE OF IMMORTALITY; AS HE HATH DECLARED — ΩΣ ΕΥΗΓΓΕΛΙΣΕ, ACCORDING TO THE GOOD NEWS WHICH HE HATH PUBLISHED; TO HIS SERVANTS THE PROPHETS — AND THEN THE GLORIOUS STATE OF THE CHURCH SHOULD BE NO LONGER DELAYED. SO LONG AS THE THIRD WO REMAINS ON THE EARTH AND THE SEA, THE MYSTERY OF GOD IS NOT FULFILLED. AND THE ANGEL’S DECLARATION THAT IT SHALL BE FULFILLED, CONFIRMED BY A SOLEMN OATH, IS MADE PECULIARLY FOR THE CONSOLATION OF HOLY MEN, WHO ARE AFFLICTED UNDER THAT WO. INDEED THE WRATH OF GOD MUST BE FIRST FULFILLED BY THE POURING OUT OF THE VIALS, AND THEN COMES THE JOYFUL FULFILLING OF THE MYSTERY OF GOD.**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/10.htm)

**10:1-7 THE APOSTLE SAW ANOTHER REPRESENTATION. THE PERSON COMMUNICATING THIS DISCOVERY PROBABLY WAS OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST, OR IT WAS TO SHOW HIS GLORY. HE VEILS HIS GLORY, WHICH IS TOO GREAT FOR MORTAL EYES TO BEHOLD; AND THROWS A VEIL UPON HIS DISPENSATIONS. A RAINBOW WAS UPON HIS HEAD; OUR LORD IS ALWAYS MINDFUL OF HIS COVENANT. HIS AWFUL VOICE WAS ECHOED BY SEVEN THUNDERS; SOLEMN AND TERRIBLE WAYS OF DISCOVERING THE MIND OF GOD. WE KNOW NOT THE SUBJECTS OF THE SEVEN THUNDERS, NOR THE REASONS FOR SUPPRESSING THEM. THERE ARE GREAT EVENTS IN HISTORY, PERHAPS RELATING TO THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH, WHICH ARE NOT NOTICED IN OPEN PROPHECY. THE FINAL SALVATION OF THE RIGHTEOUS, AND THE FINAL SUCCESS OF TRUE RELIGION ON EARTH, ARE ENGAGED FOR BY THE UNFAILING WORD OF THE LORD. THOUGH THE TIME MAY NOT BE YET, IT CANNOT BE FAR DISTANT. VERY SOON, AS TO US, TIME WILL BE NO MORE; BUT IF WE ARE BELIEVERS, A HAPPY ETERNITY WILL FOLLOW: WE SHALL FROM HEAVEN BEHOLD AND REJOICE IN THE TRIUMPHS OF CHRIST, AND HIS CAUSE ON EARTH.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/10.htm)

**AND THE ANGEL WHICH I SAW STAND ... -** [**REVELATION 10:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-2.htm)**. THAT IS, JOHN SAW HIM STANDING IN THIS POSTURE WHEN HE MADE THE OATH WHICH HE PROCEEDS TO RECORD.**

**LIFTED UP HIS HAND TO HEAVEN - THE USUAL ATTITUDE IN TAKING AN OATH, AS IF ONE CALLED HEAVEN TO WITNESS. SEE** [**GENESIS 14:22**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/14-22.htm)**;** [**DEUTERONOMY 32:40**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/32-40.htm)**;** [**EZEKIEL 20:5-6**](http://biblehub.com/ezekiel/20-5.htm)**. COMPARE THE NOTES ON** [**DANIEL 12:7**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-7.htm)**.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/10.htm)

**5. LIFTED UP HIS HAND—SO A AND VULGATE READ. BUT B, C, ALEPH, SYRIAC, AND COPTIC, "… HIS RIGHT HAND." IT WAS CUSTOMARY TO LIFT UP THE HAND TOWARDS HEAVEN, APPEALING TO THE GOD OF TRUTH, IN TAKING A SOLEMN OATH. THERE IS IN THIS PART OF THE VISION AN ALLUSION TO DA 12:1-13. COMPARE RE 10:4, WITH DA 12:4, 9; AND RE 10:5, 6, END, WITH DA 12:7. BUT THERE THE ANGEL CLOTHED IN LINEN, AND STANDING UPON THE WATERS, SWARE "A TIME, TIMES, AND A HALF" WERE TO INTERPOSE BEFORE THE CONSUMMATION; HERE, ON THE CONTRARY, THE ANGEL STANDING WITH HIS LEFT FOOT ON THE EARTH, AND HIS RIGHT UPON THE SEA, SWEARS THERE SHALL BE TIME NO LONGER. THERE HE LIFTED UP BOTH HANDS TO HEAVEN; HERE HE HAS THE LITTLE BOOK NOW OPEN (WHEREAS IN DANIEL THE BOOK IS SEALED) IN HIS LEFT HAND (RE 10:2), AND HE LIFTS UP ONLY HIS RIGHT HAND TO HEAVEN.**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/10.htm)

**AND THE ANGEL WHICH I SAW STAND UPON THE SEA AND UPON THE EARTH: SEE** [**REVELATION 10:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-2.htm)**; WHICH ANGEL WAS CHRIST.**

**LIFTED UP HIS HAND TO HEAVEN; AS** [**DANIEL 12:7**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-7.htm)**, WITH WHICH PROPHECY THIS AGREETH. IT IS AN ORDINARY GESTURE USED IN SWEARING.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/10.htm)

**AND THE ANGEL WHICH I SAW STAND UPON THE SEA AND UPON THE EARTH,.... HIS RIGHT FOOT BEING ON THE ONE, AND HIS LEFT FOOT UPON THE OTHER, AS DESCRIBED IN** [**REVELATION 10:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-2.htm)**;**

**LIFTED UP HIS HAND TO HEAVEN; THE ORIENTAL VERSIONS READ, "HIS RIGHT HAND"; AND SO SOME COPIES, AND THE COMPLUTENSIAN EDITION: THE MAN CLOTHED IN LINEN,** [**DANIEL 12:6**](http://biblehub.com/daniel/12-6.htm)**, WHO IS THE SAME WITH THE ANGEL HERE, HELD UP BOTH HIS HANDS; THE LIFTING UP OF THE HAND WAS A GESTURE USED IN SWEARING: SEE** [**GENESIS 14:22**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/14-22.htm)**; SO THE JEWS SAY (O), "THE RIGHT HAND", OR BY THE RIGHT HAND, , "THIS IS AN OATH", ACCORDING TO** [**DANIEL 12:7**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-7.htm)**; OR WHETHER THE RIGHT HAND OR THE LEFT, IS AN OATH, ACCORDING TO** [**ISAIAH 62:8**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/62-8.htm)**.**

**(O) T. BAB. NAZIR, FOL. 3. 2. YALKUT SIMEONI, PAR. 2. FOL. 58. 1.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/10.htm)

**AND THE ANGEL WHICH I SAW STAND UPON THE SEA AND UPON THE EARTH {B} LIFTED UP HIS HAND TO HEAVEN,**

**(B) THIS WAS A GESTURE USED OF ONE THAT SWEARS, WHICH MEN DO NOW USE.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**MEYER'S NT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/meyer/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:5-7**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-5.htm)**. THE ANGEL SWEARS THAT IMMEDIATELY, VIZ., IN THE TIME OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, WHICH IS AT ONCE TO SOUND, THE MYSTERY OF GOD SHALL BE FINISHED.**

**ἦΡΕ Τ. ΧΕῖΡΑ ΑὐΤ. Τ. ὁΕΞΙὰΝ ΕἰΣ Τ. ΟὐΡΑΝὸΝ. THE ANGEL CAN RAISE[2734] ONLY HIS RIGHT HAND, BECAUSE HIS LEFT HOLDS THE LITTLE BOOK,** [**REVELATION 10:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-2.htm)**. THE SIGNIFICANCE OF THE GESTURE IS DERIVED FROM THE FORM OF THE OATH. HE RAISES HIS HAND TO HEAVEN AS TO THE HIGH AND HOLY PLACE WHERE THE ETERNAL, AND ALMIGHTY DWELLS,[2735] WHO EVEN HIMSELF, IN SWEARING BY HIMSELF, RAISES HIS OWN HAND TO HEAVEN.[2736]**

**CONCERNING THE ἘΝ IN CONNECTION WITH ὬΜΩΣΕΝ, CF.** [**MATTHEW 5:34**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/5-34.htm) **SQQ.; WINER, P. 364.**

**Τῷ ΖῶΝΤΙ ΕἸΣ Τ. ΑἸΩΝ.**

**ὋΣ ἜΚΤΙΣΕ Τ. ΟὐΡΑΝῸΝ, Κ.Τ.Λ. THE PRAGMATIC REFERENCE OF THIS APPEAL TO GOD, AS THE ETERNAL AND CREATOR OF ALL THINGS, LIES IN THE FACT THAT THE SUBJECT OF THE OATH IS THE ΜΥΣΤΉΡΙΟΝ ΤΟῦ ΘΕΟῦ, THEREFORE SOMETHING CONCEALED IN GOD’S ETERNAL DECREE, BUT WHICH, IN HIS TIME, HE HAS NOT ONLY IN PROPHECY ANNOUNCED,—THROUGH THE ANCIENT PROPHETS (**[**REVELATION 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm)**), AND NOW THROUGH JOHN (**[**REVELATION 10:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-11.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 1:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-1.htm) **SQQ.),—BUT ALSO THE ALMIGHTY LORD WILL INFALLIBLY BRING ABOUT,[2737] AND THAT, TOO, ἘΝ ΤΆΧΕΙ (**[**REVELATION 1:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-1.htm)**). FOR THE ANGEL SWEARS, ὌΤΙ ΧΡΌΝΟΣ ΟὐΚΈΤΙ ἜΣΤΑΙ, “THAT THERE SHOULD BE TIME NO LONGER.” THE AUTHENTIC NORM FOR THE CORRECT EXPLANATION OF THIS EXPRESSION IS GIVEN BY WHAT FOLLOWS, WHICH DEFINES THE SAME THING FROM THE CONTRASTED SIDE, ἈΛΛʼ ἘΝ Τ. ἩΜ., Κ.Τ.Λ.). IT IS ACCORDINGLY NOT AN “ENTRANCE OF A MODERN THOUGHT,”[2738] BUT A COMPLETE MISUNDERSTANDING OF THE TEXT, WHEN MANY INTERPRETERS, FOLLOWING BEDA,[2739] HAVE UNDERSTOOD THE WORDS ΧΡΌΝΟΣ ΟὐΚΈΤΙ ἜΣΤΑΙ, OF THE ABSOLUTE CESSATION OF TIME, I.E., OF THE BEGINNING OF ETERNITY. THE OPPOSITE PARALLEL, ἈΛΛʼ ἘΝ Τ. ἩΜΈΡΑΙΣ, Κ.Τ.Λ., BY VIRTUE OF ITS CHRONOLOGICAL NATURE, EXCLUDES EVERY EXPLANATION WHICH PRESENTS THE FORMULA ΧΡΌΝΟΣ ΟὐΚΈΤΙ ἜΣΤΑΙ IN ANY OTHER WAY THAN CHRONOLOGICALLY. EBRARD, ACCORDINGLY, IS ALSO INCORRECT WHEN HE UNDERSTANDS BY THE ΧΡΌΝΟΣ, A SEASON OF GRACE. ON THE OTHER HAND, HOWEVER, THE CONTRAST,** [**REVELATION 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm)**, AS WELL AS ALSO THE TENOR OF THE FORMULA ΧΡΌΝ. ΟὐΚ. ἔΣΤ., FORBIDS US TO RECOGNIZE IN THIS A DEFINITE, TECHNICAL EXPRESSION OF APOCALYPTIC CHRONOLOGY, AS BENGEL WISHED, WHO FOUND HERE A “NON-CHRONUS,” I.E., A PERIOD OF MORE THAN A THOUSAND AND LESS THAN ELEVEN HUNDRED YEARS, AND ACCORDINGLY RECKONED THE CLOSING EPOCH OF THIS “NON-CHRONUS” (I.E., THE BEGINNING OF THE THOUSAND YEARS’ REIGN) AS THE YEAR 1836, SINCE THE STARTING-POINT OCCURRED, AT ALL EVENTS, BEFORE THE YEAR 842, THE CONCLUDING YEAR OF THE SECOND WOE,[2740] AND APPARENTLY IN THE YEAR 800, IN WHICH THE REIGN WAS ESTABLISHED. GROT., CALOV., VITR., C. A LAP., EICHH., EW., DE WETTE., HENGSTENB., ETC., HAVE CORRECTLY RECOGNIZED THE FACT THAT THE WORDS ΧΡΌΝ. ΟὐΚ. ἜΣΤΑΙ EXPRESS THE IMMEDIATE, AND THE INDEED VERY POSITIVELY DEFINED (**[**REVELATION 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm)**), BEGINNING OF THAT WHICH IS CALLED IN** [**REVELATION 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm) **THE FULFILMENT OF THE MYSTERY OF GOD. BUT NATURALLY, FROM THIS FORMAL UNANIMITY OF THE MOST EXPOSITORS, THERE PROCEEDS DIRECTLY THE GREATEST DIVERSITY OF VIEWS, WHEN THE QUESTION IS CONCERNING THE MORE PRECISE REFERENCE OF THE FORMULA, ΧΡΌΝ. ΟὐΚ. ἔΣΤ. ACCORDING TO THE STANDARD OF WHAT IS SAID IN** [**REVELATION 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm)**. BUT VITR. IS INACCURATE, EVEN IN A FORMAL RESPECT, WHEN HE SAYS, “NO DELAY OF TIME IS TO INTERVENE BETWEEN THE SOUND OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, AND THE FULFILMENT OF THE PROPHETIC ORACLES;”[2741] FOR THE AFFIRMATIVE DETERMINATION,** [**REVELATION 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm)**, SAYS IN APPOSITION TO THE WORDS ὍΤΙ ΧΡ. ΟὐΚ. ἜΣΤΑΙ, WHICH DENY A FURTHER DELAY, THAT THE (IMMEDIATE,** [**REVELATION 10:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-6.htm)**) FULFILMENT OF THE MYSTERY OF GOD IS TO OCCUR JUST AT THE TIME OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET. THE QUESTION, THEREFORE, IS NOT CONCERNING A DELAY, PERHAPS STILL OCCURRING BETWEEN THE SEVENTH SOUND OF THE TRUMPET AND THE FULFILMENT OF THE MYSTERY OF GOD; BUT THE ANGEL SWEARS THAT BETWEEN THE PRESENT POINT OF TIME (WHICH FALLS AFTER THE CLOSE OF THE SIXTH TRUMPET, AND BEFORE THE SECOND PART OF THE SECOND WOE, THAT IS FINISHED ONLY AT** [**REVELATION 11:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-14.htm)**), AND THE FULFILMENT OF THE MYSTERY OF GOD, WHICH IS TO BE EXPECTED WITHIN THE TIME OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, THERE WILL BE NO MORE INTERVAL. [SEE NOTE LXV., P. 309.] WHAT, THEREFORE, MIGHT HAVE BEEN EXPECTED ALREADY AFTER THE CLOSE OF THE SIXTH SEAL-VISION, BUT YET DID NOT OCCUR, BECAUSE CH. 7 BROUGHT A SPECIAL PREPARATION,—AND, BESIDES, FROM THE SEVENTH SEAL ITSELF THE NEW SERIES OF TRUMPET-VISIONS PROCEEDED, CH. 8 SQ.,—IS NOT TO COME IMMEDIATELY, AND THAT, TOO, IN THE SEVENTH TRUMPET. YET IT DOES NOT ACTUALLY OCCUR IN** [**REVELATION 11:16-19**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-16.htm)**.[2742]**

**ἌΛΛʼ ἘΝ Τ. ἩΜΈΡΑΙΣ ΤῆΣ ΦΩΝῆΣ ΤΟῦ ἙΒΔ. ἈΓΓ. THESE WORDS IN COMBINATION WITH THE IMMEDIATELY SUCCEEDING ὍΤΑΝ ΜΈΛΛΗ ΣΑΛΠΊΖΕΙΝ, WHICH CONTAIN AN EPEXEGETICAL DESCRIPTION OF THE ΦΩΝῆΣ Τ. ἙΒΔ. ἈΓΓ., APPEAR TO REQUIRE AN EXPLANATION LIKE THAT OF BENGEL: “THUS THE ANGEL MAKES HIMSELF HEARD, NOT ONLY AT THE BEGINNING OF THESE DAYS, BUT CONTINUALLY THROUGHOUT THEM.” THE ADDITIONAL REMARK, “AT THE END OF THE DAYS THIS TRUMPET ACQUIRES THE NAME OF THE LAST TRUMP” (**[**1 CORINTHIANS 15:52**](https://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/15-52.htm)**), IS, OF COURSE, ENTIRELY WITHOUT FOUNDATION IN THE CONTEXT. BUT EVEN THE FIRST STATEMENT OF BENGEL CONFLICTS WITH THE ANALOGY OF ALL THE TRUMPET-VOICES HITHERTO IN THEIR PROPER NATURE (WHICH, NEVERTHELESS, THE WORDS ὍΤΑΝ ΜΈΛΛῌ ΣΑΛΠ. THEMSELVES RECALL); SINCE, BY THE HEAVENLY TRUMPET-SOUNDS, NOT FUTURE THINGS THEMSELVES, BUT ONLY SUCH MANIFESTATIONS AS SIGNIFY WHAT IS TO OCCUR ON EARTH, ARE INTRODUCED. THE SEEMING DIFFICULTY WHICH LIES, THEREFORE, IN THE FACT THAT WHAT IS SAID IN** [**REVELATION 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm) **IS OF THE “DAYS” OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, BUT WHICH CANNOT BE EXPLAINED BY REGARDING A CONTINUANCE OF THE TRUMPET-VOICE DURING THE WHOLE OF THE STILL FUTURE PERIOD OF THAT (ACTUAL) DAY, IS VERY SIMPLY EXPLAINED IF IT BE ACKNOWLEDGED[2743] THAT IN THE EXPRESSION ἘΝ Τ. ἩΜΈΡΑΙΣ Τ. ΦΩΝ. Τ. ἙΒΔ. ΑΓΓ. THE STANDPOINT OF THE VISION IS NOT PURELY MAINTAINED, BUT THE REFERENCE TO THE EVENTS OF THE SIXTH TRUMPET-VISION IS INTERMINGLED; ONLY FROM THIS LAST STANDPOINT CAN WE PROPERLY SPEAK OF THE “DAYS” OF THE LAST TRUMPET, VIZ., OF THE PERIOD IN WHICH THAT WHICH IS REPRESENTED TO THE PROPHET BY THE FINAL SOUND OF THE TRUMPET ACTUALLY OCCURS.**

**ΚΑῚ ἘΤΕΛΈΣΘΗ. THE ANNEXING OF THE CONCLUSION IS HEBRAISTIC, SINCE THE ΚΑῚ WITH THE AOR. CORRESPONDS TO THE VAV WITH THE PERF.[2744]**

**Τὸ ΜΥΣΤΉΡΙΟΝ ΤΟῦ ΘΕΟῦ. THE CONTEXTUAL DETERMINATION OF THIS IDEA—WHOSE CHARACTER IS INDICATED, IN GENERAL, ALREADY BY THE CORRELATE IDEAS OF DIVINE REVELATION (ΕὐΗΓΓΈΛΙΣΕ), AND OF PROPHECY (Τ. ΠΡΟΦ.) AS THE HUMAN ANNOUNCEMENT OF THE MYSTERY REVEALED ON GOD’S PART[2745]—LIES PARTLY IN THE FACT THAT ITS ACTUAL FULFILMENT[2746] IS PLACED IN THE TIME OF THE SEVENTH, AND CONSEQUENTLY THE LAST, TRUMPET; PARTLY IN THAT ITS REVELATION IS CONCEIVED OF BY THE PROPHETS AS A ΕὐΑΓΓΕΛΊΖΕΙΝ, I.E., A COMMUNICATION OF A JOYFUL MESSAGE. BESIDES, IT NEEDS NO SPECIAL PROOF, THAT THE EXPRESSION ΤΟὺΣ ἑΑΥΤ. ΔΟΎΛ., ΤΟὺΣ ΠΡΟΦΉΤΑΣ[2747] CAN REFER ONLY TO O. T. PROPHETS,[2748] BUT NEITHER TO N. T. PROPHETS,[2749] NOR TO CHRIST AND THE APOSTLES,[2750] AS THE MYSTERY OF GOD REVEALED TO THESE PROPHETS, AND PROCLAIMED BY THEM, IS INFINITELY MORE THAN THE “DIVINE COUNSEL CONCERNING FREEING CHRISTIANS FROM THE OPPRESSION OF THE JEWS.”[2751] ACCORDING TO THE CONTEXTUAL INDICATION JUST GIVEN, THE ΜΥΣΤΉΡΙΟΝ ΤΟῦ ΘΕΟῦ, WHOSE CONTENTS ARE HERE DECLARED ONLY BY THE GENERAL ALLUSION TO THE O. T. PREDICTIONS, REFERS TO NOTHING BUT THE GLORIOUS COMPLETION OF THE DIVINE KINGDOM, THE FINAL GOAL WHERETO THE DEEPEST CURRENT OF O. T. PROPHECY, WHICH IS ON THAT ACCOUNT ESSENTIALLY AN APOCALYPTIC ELEMENT, TENDS. THE NEXT AUTHENTIC EXPLANATION OF THE PROPER CONTENTS OF THE ΜΥΣΤ. Τ. Θ. IS CONTAINED IN THE HEAVENLY SONG OF PRAISE SOUNDING FORTH AFTER THE SEVENTH SOUND OF THE TRUMPET,** [**REVELATION 11:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-17.htm) **SQQ.**

**[2734] CF.** [**DANIEL 12:7**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-7.htm)**;** [**GENESIS 14:22**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/14-22.htm)**.**

**[2735] CF.** [**ISAIAH 57:15**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/57-15.htm)**.**

**[2736]** [**DEUTERONOMY 32:40**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/32-40.htm)**.**

**[2737] CF. THE ENTIRELY SIMILAR REFERENCE OF GOD’S SELF-DESIGNATION,** [**REVELATION 1:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-8.htm)**.**

**[2738] HENGSTENB.**

**[2739] “AT THE LAST TRUMPET, THE MUTABLE VARIETY OF SECULAR AGES WILL CEASE.”**

**[2740] CF. ON** [**REVELATION 9:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-13.htm) **SQQ.**

**[2741] LIKEWISE HENGSTENB.**

**[2742] AGAINST HENGSTENB., ETC. SEE ON THAT PASSAGE.**

**[2743] CF. DE WETTE.**

**[2744]** [**EXODUS 16:6**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/16-6.htm)**;** [**EXODUS 17:4**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/17-4.htm)**, WHERE THE LXX. TRANSLATE BY ΚΑὶ WITH THE FUT. CF. EWALD, EBRARD, WINER, P. 260.**

**[2745] CF. INTRODUCTION, P. 32.**

**[2746] CF.** [**LUKE 18:31**](https://biblehub.com/luke/18-31.htm)**.**

**[2747] CONCERNING THE ACC., BESIDES ΕὐΗΓΓΈΛΙΣΕ, CF. WINER, P. 209.**

**[2748] N. DE LYRA, BENG., DE WETTE, ETC.**

**[2749] GROT., WHO SEEKS THEM ALTOGETHER AMONG THE ELDERS,** [**REVELATION 5:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-5.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 7:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-13.htm)**.**

**[2750] EICHH.**

**[2751] EICHH. CF. GROT.: “THAT INDEED IS, THAT CHRISTIANS WERE ALLOWED BY HADRIAN A RESIDENCE AT JERUSALEM, AND THE FREE WORSHIP OF GOD AND CHRIST THERE.”**

**NOTES BY THE AMERICAN EDITOR**

**LXV.** [**REVELATION 10:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-6.htm)**. ΧΡΌΝΟΣ ΟὐΚΈΤΙ ἔΣΤΑΙ**

**STIER: “THE GREEK WORD ΧΡΌΝΟΣ APPLIES EQUALLY TO A LONG INTERVAL, A RESPITE, A DELAY, A POSTPONEMENT; AND WE HAVE ALREADY HAD SEVERAL INSTANCES IN WHICH IT HAS BEEN SO USED, AS, FOR INSTANCE, IN CH.** [**REVELATION 2:21**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/2-21.htm)**, WHERE WE FIND IT RENDERED ‘SPACE TO REPENT;’ AND CH.** [**REVELATION 6:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-11.htm)**, WHERE IT STANDS FOR A FURTHER PERIOD OF REST AND EXPECTATION. THEREFORE THE MEANING IS SIMPLY THIS: THAT, WHEREAS THE ANGEL WITH THE SEAL DEMANDS AN INTERVAL OF TIME BEFORE THE OPENING OF THE SEVENTH SEAL, WHICH INTERVAL IS TO BE EMPLOYED IN SEALING THE SERVANTS OF GOD, SO THIS ANGEL, ON THE CONTRARY, DENIES ANY FURTHER SPACE FOR REPENTANCE, ANY RESPITE FOR THE UNGODLY, BEFORE THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET. HE AFFIRMS THAT STROKE IS TO SUCCEED STROKE, AND THAT, IN A CERTAIN LIMITED PERIOD, ALL WILL BE FINISHED.” SO, ALSO, BECK, WHO, IN ILLUSTRATION OF THIS MEANING OF ΧΡΌΝΟΣ, REFERS TO ITS DERIVATIVE ΧΡΟΝΊΖΕΙΝ:** [**MATTHEW 24:48**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/24-48.htm)

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:5-6**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-5.htm)**. MODELLING FROM** [**DANIEL 12:7**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-7.htm)**, THE WRITER DESCRIBES THE ANGEL’S OATH (BY THE LIVING GOD, AS USUAL IN O.T.; CF.** [**MATTHEW 26:63**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/26-63.htm)**), WITH ITS NATIVE GESTURE (CF. TRUMBULL’S THRESHOLD-COVENANT, 78 F.) AND CONTENTS. IN THE ANCIENT WORLD OATHS WERE USUALLY TAKEN IN THE OPEN-AIR (USENER, GÖTTERNAMEN, 181), BEFORE THE ALL-SEEING DEITIES OF THE UPPER LIGHT. BUT HERE, AS AT** [**REVELATION 14:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-7.htm)**, THE ESCHATOLOGICAL AND THE CREATIVE ACTS OF GOD (THE LATTER AN OUTCOME OF HIS LIVING MIGHT, AS** [**SIR 18:1**](http://apocrypha.org/ecclesiasticus/18-1.htm)**, EN.** [**REVELATION 10:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-1.htm)**,** [**ACTS 16:15**](https://biblehub.com/acts/16-15.htm)**, ETC.) ARE DELIBERATELY CONJOINED; GOD’S ACTIVITY IN CREATION AND PROVIDENCE WOULD CULMINATE IN JUDGMENT. “THERE SHALL BE NO FURTHER DELAY,” OR TIME LOST. THE INTERVAL OF** [**REVELATION 6:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-11.htm) **(**[**DANIEL 12:7**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-7.htm)**) IS OVER: ALL IS RIPE NOW FOR THE END, ἡ ΣΥΝΤΈΛΕΙΑ ΚΑΙΡΟῦ. THE PARALLELS IN SLAV. EN. XXXIII. 2, 65:7, UPON THE ABOLITION OF SEASONS AND PERIODS OF TIME ARE MERELY VERBAL. WHAT ENGAGES THE WRITER HERE IS THE USUAL POINT OF IMPORTANCE IN APOCALYPTIC LITERATURE, VIZ., “IS IT LONG TO THE END? IS THE FUTURE LONGER THAN THE PAST” (4 ESD. 4:44–50)?**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/10.htm)

**5. LIFTED UP HIS HAND TO HEAVEN] READ, “HIS RIGHT HAND.” CF.** [**DANIEL 12:7**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-7.htm)**, WHERE THE ANGEL LIFTS UP BOTH HANDS: HERE, HIS LEFT IS OCCUPIED WITH THE BOOK. FOR THE GESTURE SYMBOLIC OF AN OATH SEE** [**GENESIS 14:22**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/14-22.htm)**, &C.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/10.htm)

**VERSE 5. - AND THE ANGEL WHICH I SAW STAND UPON THE SEA AND UPON THE EARTH LIFTED UP HIS HAND TO HEAVEN; THE RIGHT HAND (REVISED VERSION) IS SUPPORTED BY א, B, C, P, SYRIAC, COPTIC, AETHIOPIC, ARMENIAN, ANDREAS, ARETHAS, PRIMASIUS. IT IS OMITTED IN THE TEXTUS RECEPTUS, WHICH FOLLOWS A, 1, 17, 36, VULGATE; CF.** [**DANIEL 12:7**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-7.htm)**, A CHAPTER ALSO REFERRED TO IN THE PRECEDING NOTE (VIDE SUPRA). IN DANIEL BOTH HANDS ARE UPLIFTED, HERE ONLY ONE; IN THE OTHER IS THE BOOK. THE ACTION WAS CUSTOMARY AMONG THE JEWS IN SWEARING (SEE** [**GENESIS 14:22**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/14-22.htm)**;** [**DEUTERONOMY 32:40**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/32-40.htm)**). (UPON THE SIGNIFICATION OF "STANDING UPON THE SEA AND UPON THE EARTH," SEE ON VER. 2.) REVELATION 10:5**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/10.htm)

**HIS HAND**

**ADD ΤῊΝ ΔΕΞΙᾺΝ THE RIGHT, AND SEE ON** [**REVELATION 10:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-2.htm)**. ON LIFTING THE HAND IN SWEARING, SEE** [**GENESIS 14:22**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/14-22.htm)**;** [**EXODUS 6:8**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/6-8.htm) **(MARGIN);** [**DEUTERONOMY 32:40**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/32-40.htm)**.**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/10.htm)

**10:1-7 THE APOSTLE SAW ANOTHER REPRESENTATION. THE PERSON COMMUNICATING THIS DISCOVERY PROBABLY WAS OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST, OR IT WAS TO SHOW HIS GLORY. HE VEILS HIS GLORY, WHICH IS TOO GREAT FOR MORTAL EYES TO BEHOLD; AND THROWS A VEIL UPON HIS DISPENSATIONS. A RAINBOW WAS UPON HIS HEAD; OUR LORD IS ALWAYS MINDFUL OF HIS COVENANT. HIS AWFUL VOICE WAS ECHOED BY SEVEN THUNDERS; SOLEMN AND TERRIBLE WAYS OF DISCOVERING THE MIND OF GOD. WE KNOW NOT THE SUBJECTS OF THE SEVEN THUNDERS, NOR THE REASONS FOR SUPPRESSING THEM. THERE ARE GREAT EVENTS IN HISTORY, PERHAPS RELATING TO THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH, WHICH ARE NOT NOTICED IN OPEN PROPHECY. THE FINAL SALVATION OF THE RIGHTEOUS, AND THE FINAL SUCCESS OF TRUE RELIGION ON EARTH, ARE ENGAGED FOR BY THE UNFAILING WORD OF THE LORD. THOUGH THE TIME MAY NOT BE YET, IT CANNOT BE FAR DISTANT. VERY SOON, AS TO US, TIME WILL BE NO MORE; BUT IF WE ARE BELIEVERS, A HAPPY ETERNITY WILL FOLLOW: WE SHALL FROM HEAVEN BEHOLD AND REJOICE IN THE TRIUMPHS OF CHRIST, AND HIS CAUSE ON EARTH.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/10.htm)

**AND SWARE BY HIM THAT LIVETH FOREVER AND EVER - BY THE EVER-LIVING GOD: A FORM OF AN OATH IN EXTENSIVE USE NOW. THE ESSENTIAL IDEA IN SUCH AN OATH IS AN APPEAL TO GOD; A SOLEMN REFERENCE TO HIM AS A WITNESS; AN UTTERANCE IN THE PRESENCE OF HIM WHO IS ACQUAINTED WITH THE TRUTH OR FALSEHOOD OF WHAT IS SAID, AND WHO WILL PUNISH HIM WHO APPEALS TO HIM FALSELY. IT IS USUAL, IN SUCH AN OATH, IN ORDER TO GIVE TO IT GREATER SOLEMNITY, TO REFER TO SOME ATTRIBUTE OF GOD, OR SOMETHING IN THE DIVINE CHARACTER ON WHICH THE MIND WOULD REST AT THE TIME, AS TENDING TO MAKE IT MORE IMPRESSIVE. THUS, IN THE PASSAGE BEFORE US, THE REFERENCE IS TO GOD AS "EVER-LIVING"; THAT IS, HE IS NOW A WITNESS, AND HE EVER WILL BE; HE HAS NOW THE POWER TO DETECT AND PUNISH, AND HE EVER WILL HAVE THE SAME POWER.**

**WHO CREATED HEAVEN, AND THE THINGS THAT THEREIN ARE, ... - WHO IS THE MAKER OF ALL THINGS IN HEAVEN, ON THE EARTH, AND IN THE SEA; THAT IS, THROUGHOUT THE UNIVERSE. THE DESIGN OF REFERRING TO THESE THINGS HERE IS WHAT IS JUST SPECIFIED TO GIVE INCREASED SOLEMNITY TO THE OATH BY A PARTICULAR REFERENCE TO SOMEONE OF THE ATTRIBUTES OF GOD. WITH THIS VIEW NOTHING COULD BE MORE APPROPRIATE THAN TO REFER TO HIM AS THE CREATOR OF THE UNIVERSE - DENOTING HIS INFINITE POWER, HIS RIGHT TO RULE AND CONTROL ALL THINGS.**

**THAT THERE SHOULD BE TIME NO LONGER - THIS IS A VERY IMPORTANT EXPRESSION, AS IT IS THE SUBSTANCE OF WHAT THE ANGEL AFFIRMED IN SO SOLEMN A MANNER; AND AS THE INTERPRETATION OF THE WHOLE PASSAGE DEPENDS ON IT. IT SEEMS NOW TO BE GENERALLY AGREED AMONG CRITICS THAT OUR TRANSLATION DOES NOT GIVE THE TRUE SENSE, INASMUCH:**

**(A) AS THAT WAS NOT THE CLOSE OF HUMAN AFFAIRS, AND**

**(B) AS HE PROCEEDS TO STATE WHAT WOULD OCCUR AFTER THAT.**

**ACCORDINGLY, DIFFERENT VERSIONS OF THE PASSAGE HAVE BEEN PROPOSED. PROF. STUART RENDERS IT, "THAT DELAY SHALL BE NO LONGER." MR. ELLIOTT, "THAT THE TIME SHALL NOT YET BE; BUT IN THE DAYS OF THE VOICE OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL, WHENSOEVER HE MAY BE ABOUT TO SOUND, THEN THE MYSTERY OF GOD SHALL BE FINISHED." MR. LORD, "THAT THE TIME SHALL NOT BE YET, BUT IN THE DAYS OF THE VOICE OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL," ETC. ANDREW FULLER (WORKS, VOL. VI. P. 113), "THERE SHOULD BE NO DELAY." SO DR. GILL. MR. DAUBUZ, "THE TIME SHALL NOT BE YET." VITRINGA (P. 432), TEMPUS NON FORE AMPLIUS, "TIME SHALL BE NO MORE." HE EXPLAINS IT (P. 433) AS MEANING, "NOT THAT THIS IS TO BE TAKEN ABSOLUTELY, AS IF AT THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET ALL THINGS WERE THEN TO TERMINATE, AND THE GLORIOUS EPIPHANY - ἘΠΊΦΑΝΕΙΑ EPIPHANEIA (OR MANIFESTATION OF JESUS CHRIST) - WAS THEN TO OCCUR, WHO WOULD PUT AN END TO ALL THE AFFLICTIONS OF HIS CHURCH; BUT IN A LIMITED SENSE - RESTRICTE - AS MEANING THAT THERE WOULD BE NO DELAY BETWEEN THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET AND THE FULFILLMENT OF THE PROPHECIES." THE SENSE OF THIS PASSAGE IS TO BE DETERMINED BY THE MEANING OF THE WORDS AND THE CONNECTION:**

**(A) THE WORD "TIME" - ΧΡΌΝΟΣ CHRONOS - IS THE COMMON GREEK WORD TO DENOTE TIME, AND MAY BE APPLIED TO TIME IN GENERAL, OR TO ANY SPECIFIED TIME OR PERIOD. SEE ROBINSON, LEXICON SUB VOCE, (A, B). IN THE WORD ITSELF THERE IS NOTHING TO DETERMINE ITS PARTICULAR SIGNIFICATION HERE. IT MIGHT REFER EITHER TO TIME IN GENERAL, OR TO THE TIME UNDER CONSIDERATION, AND WHICH WAS THE SUBJECT OF THE PROPHECY. WHICH OF THESE IS THE TRUE IDEA IS TO BE ASCERTAINED BY THE OTHER CIRCUMSTANCES REFERRED TO. IT SHOULD BE ADDED, HOWEVER, THAT THE WORD DOES NOT OF ITSELF DENOTE DELAY, AND IS NEVER USED TO DENOTE THAT DIRECTLY. IT CAN ONLY DENOTE THAT BECAUSE DELAY OCCUPIES OR CONSUMES TIME, BUT THIS SENSE OF THE NOUN IS NOT FOUND IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. IT IS FOUND, HOWEVER, IN THE VERB ΧΡΟΝΊΖΩ CHRONIZŌ, TO LINGER, TO DELAY, TO BE LONG IN COMING,** [**MATTHEW 25:5**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/25-5.htm)**;** [**LUKE 1:21**](https://biblehub.com/luke/1-21.htm)**.**

**(B) THE ABSENCE OF THE ARTICLE - "TIME," NOT "THE TIME" - WOULD NATURALLY GIVE IT A GENERAL SIGNIFICATION, UNLESS THERE WAS SOMETHING IN THE CONNECTION TO LIMIT IT TO SOME WELL-KNOWN PERIOD UNDER CONSIDERATION. SEE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 8:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-2.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 10:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-3.htm)**. IN THIS LATTER VIEW, IF THE TIME REFERRED TO WOULD BE SUFFICIENTLY DEFINITE WITHOUT THE ARTICLE, THE ARTICLE NEED NOT BE INSERTED. THIS IS SUCH A CASE, AND COMES UNDER THE RULE FOR THE OMISSION OF THE ARTICLE AS LAID DOWN BY DR. MIDDLETON, PART I. CH. 3: THE PRINCIPLE IS, THAT WHEN THE COPULA, OR VERB CONNECTING THE SUBJECT AND PREDICATE, IS THE VERB SUBSTANTIVE, THEN THE ARTICLE IS OMITTED. "TO AFFIRM THE EXISTENCE," SAYS HE, "OF THAT OF WHICH THE EXISTENCE IS ALREADY ASSUMED, WOULD BE SUPERFLUOUS; TO DENY IT, WOULD BE CONTRADICTORY AND ABSURD." AS APPLICABLE TO THE CASE BEFORE US, THE MEANING OF THIS RULE WOULD BE, THAT THE NATURE OF THE TIME HERE REFERRED TO IS IMPLIED IN THE USE OF THE SUBSTANTIVE VERB (ἜΣΤΑΙ ESTAI), AND THAT CONSEQUENTLY IT IS NOT NECESSARY TO SPECIFY IT. ALL THAT NEEDS TO BE SAID ON THIS POINT IS, THAT, ON THE SUPPOSITION THAT JOHN REFERRED TO A SPECIFIED TIME, INSTEAD OF TIME IN GENERAL, IT WOULD NOT BE NECESSARY, UNDER THIS RULE, TO INSERT THE ARTICLE. THE REFERENCE WOULD BE UNDERSTOOD WITHOUT IT, AND THE INSERTION WOULD BE UNNECESSARY. THIS IS SUBSTANTIALLY THE REASONING OF MR. ELLIOTT (VOL. II. P. 123), AND IT IS SUBMITTED FOR WHAT IT IS WORTH. MY OWN KNOWLEDGE OF THE USAGES OF THE GREEK ARTICLE IS TOO LIMITED TO JUSTIFY ME IN PRONOUNCING AN OPINION ON THE SUBJECT, BUT THE AUTHORITIES ARE SUCH AS TO AUTHORIZE THE ASSERTION THAT, ON THE SUPPOSITION THAT A PARTICULAR WELL-KNOWN PERIOD WERE HERE REFERRED TO, THE INSERTION OF THE ARTICLE WOULD NOT BE NECESSARY.**

**(C) THE PARTICLE RENDERED "LONGER" - ΈΤΙ ETI - "TIME SHALL BE NO LONGER" - MEANS PROPERLY, ACCORDING TO ROBINSON (LEXICON), "YET, STILL"; IMPLYING:**

**(1) DURATION - AS SPOKEN OF THE PRESENT TIME; OF THE PRESENT IN ALLUSION TO THE PAST, AND, WITH A NEGATIVE, NO MORE, NO LONGER;**

**(2) IMPLYING ACCESSION, ADDITION, YET, MORE, FURTHER, BESIDES. ACCORDING TO BUTTMANN, GRAMMATICAL SECTION 149, VOL. I. P. 430, IT MEANS, WHEN ALONE, "YET STILL, YET FURTHER; AND WITH A NEGATIVE, NO MORE, NO FURTHER." THE PARTICLE OCCURS OFTEN IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, AS MAY BE SEEN IN THE CONCORDANCE. IT IS MORE FREQUENTLY RENDERED "YET" THAN BY ANY OTHER WORD (COMPARE** [**MATTHEW 12:46**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/12-46.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 17:5**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/17-5.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 19:20**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/19-20.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 26:47**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/26-47.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 27:63**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/27-63.htm)**;** [**MARK 5:35**](https://biblehub.com/mark/5-35.htm)**;** [**MARK 8:17**](https://biblehub.com/mark/8-17.htm)**;** [**MARK 12:6**](https://biblehub.com/mark/12-6.htm)**;** [**MARK 14:43**](https://biblehub.com/mark/14-43.htm) **- AND SO IN THE OTHER GOSPELS, THE ACTS , AND THE EPISTLES); IN ALL, 50 TIMES. IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION IT IS ONLY ONCE RENDERED "YET,"** [**REVELATION 6:11**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/6-11.htm)**, BUT IS RENDERED "MORE" IN** [**REVELATION 3:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/3-12.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 7:16**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-16.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 9:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-12.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 12:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-8.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 18:21-22**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/18-21.htm) **(THREE TIMES),** [**REVELATION 18:23**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/18-23.htm) **(TWICE);** [**REVELATION 20:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/20-3.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 21:1**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/21-1.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 21:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/21-4.htm) **(TWICE); "LONGER" IN** [**REVELATION 10:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-6.htm)**; "STILL" IN** [**REVELATION 22:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/22-11.htm) **(FOUR TIMES). THE USAGE, THEREFORE, WILL JUSTIFY THE RENDERING OF THE WORD BY "YET," AND IN CONNECTION WITH THE NEGATIVE, "NOT YET" - MEANING THAT THE THING REFERRED TO WOULD NOT OCCUR IMMEDIATELY, BUT WOULD BE HEREAFTER. IN REGARD TO THE GENERAL MEANING, THEN, OF THIS PASSAGE IN ITS CONNECTION, WE MAY REMARK:**

**(A) THAT IT CANNOT MEAN, LITERALLY, THAT THERE WOULD BE TIME NO LONGER, OR THAT THE WORLD WOULD THEN COME TO AN END ABSOLUTELY, FOR THE SPEAKER PROCEEDS TO DISCLOSE EVENTS THAT WOULD OCCUR AFTER THAT, EXTENDING FAR INTO TIM FUTURE** [**REVELATION 10:11**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/10-11.htm)**, AND THE DETAIL THAT FOLLOWS** [**REVELATION 11**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11.htm) **BEFORE THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET IS SUCH AS TO OCCUPY A CONSIDERABLE PERIOD, AND THE SEVENTH TRUMPET IS ALSO YET TO SOUND. NO FAIR CONSTRUCTION OF THE LANGUAGE, THEREFORE, WOULD REQUIRE US TO UNDERSTAND THIS AS MEANING THAT THE AFFAIRS OF THE WORLD WERE THEN TO TERMINATE.**

**(B) THE CONNECTION, THEN, APART FROM THE QUESTION OF GRAMMATICAL USAGE, WILL REQUIRE SOME SUCH CONSTRUCTION AS THAT ABOVE SUGGESTED - "THAT THE TIME," TO WIT, SOME CERTAIN, KNOWN, OR DESIGNATED TIME, "WOULD NOT BE YET," BUT WOULD BE IN SOME FUTURE PERIOD; THAT IS, AS SPECIFIED,** [**REVELATION 10:7**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm)**, "IN THE DAYS OF THE VOICE OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL, WHEN HE SHALL BEGIN TO SOUND." THEN "THE MYSTERY OF GOD WOULD BE FINISHED," AND THE AFFAIRS OF THE WORLD WOULD BE PUT ON THEIR PERMANENT FOOTING.**

**(C) THIS WOULD IMPLY THAT, AT THE TIME WHEN THE ANGEL APPEARED, OR IN THE TIME TO WHICH HE REFERS, THERE WOULD BE SOME EXPECTATION OR GENERAL BELIEF THAT THE "MYSTERY WAS THEN TO BE FINISHED, AND THAT THE AFFAIRS OF THE WORLD WERE TO COME TO AN END. THE PROPER INTERPRETATION WOULD LEAD US TO SUPPOSE THAT THERE WOULD BE SO GENERAL AN EXPECTATION OF THIS, AS TO MAKE THE SOLEMN AFFIRMATION OF THE ANGEL PROPER TO CORRECT A PREVAILING OPINION, AND TO SHOW THAT THE RIGHT INTERPRETATION WAS NOT PUT ON WHAT SEEMED TO BE THE TENDENCY OF THINGS.**

**CONTINUED...**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/10.htm)

**6. LIVETH FOR EVER AND EVER—GREEK, "LIVETH UNTO THE AGES OF THE AGES" (COMPARE DA 12:7).**

**CREATED HEAVEN … EARTH … SEA, &C.—THIS DETAILED DESIGNATION OF GOD AS THE CREATOR, IS APPROPRIATE TO THE SUBJECT OF THE ANGEL'S OATH, NAMELY, THE CONSUMMATING OF THE MYSTERY OF GOD (RE 10:7), WHICH CAN SURELY BE BROUGHT TO PASS BY THE SAME ALMIGHTY POWER THAT CREATED ALL THINGS, AND BY NONE ELSE.**

**THAT THERE SHOULD BE TIME NO LONGER—GREEK, "THAT TIME (THAT IS, AN INTERVAL OF TIME) NO LONGER SHALL BE." THE MARTYRS SHALL HAVE NO LONGER A TIME TO WAIT FOR THE ACCOMPLISHMENT OF THEIR PRAYERS FOR THE PURGATION OF THE EARTH BY THE JUDGMENTS WHICH SHALL REMOVE THEIR AND GOD'S FOES FROM IT (RE 6:11). THE APPOINTED SEASON OR TIME OF DELAY IS AT AN END (THE SAME GREEK IS HERE AS IN RE 6:11, CHRONUS). NOT AS ENGLISH VERSION IMPLIES, TIME SHALL END AND ETERNITY BEGIN.**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/10.htm)

**AND SWARE BY HIM THAT LIVETH, &C.; THAT IS, BY GOD; FOR THIS DESCRIPTION CAN AGREE TO NO OTHER, NEITHER IS IT LAWFUL TO SWEAR BY ANY OTHER: SEE** [**DANIEL 12:7**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-7.htm)**.**

**THAT THERE SHOULD BE TIME NO LONGER; THERE SHALL BE AN END OF THE WORLD, SO SOME; BUT THIS JOHN KNEW WELL ENOUGH. IT IS RATHER TO BE UNDERSTOOD OF THE TIME OF THE FOURTH MONARCHY, THE ROMAN EMPIRE SHOULD COME TO AN END; OR, THE TIME OF THE AFFLICTIONS OF THE CHURCH, WHETHER BY PAGAN OR ANTICHRISTIAN ENEMIES, SHOULD BE NO MORE.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/10.htm)

**AND SWARE BY HIM THAT LIVETH FOR EVER AND EVER,.... THAT IS, BY THE LIVING GOD, WHO IS THE TRUE GOD: AND IS SO DESCRIBED TO DISTINGUISH HIM FROM IDOL GODS, WHO HAVE NO LIFE NOR BREATH IN THEM; AND TO ASSERT THE EXCELLENCY AND PERFECTION OF HIS NATURE, WHO HAS LIFE IN HIMSELF ORIGINALLY, AND INDEPENDENTLY, IS THE FOUNTAIN OF LIFE TO ALL CREATURES LIVING, AND WHO ARE SUPPORTED IN THEIR LIFE AND BEING BY HIM; AND SO HE ALWAYS WAS, IS, AND EVER WILL BE; THIS IS THE SAME AS SWEARING BY ANCUIALUS (P):**

**WHO CREATED HEAVEN, AND THE THINGS THAT THEREIN ARE; THE AIRY, STARRY, AND THIRD HEAVENS, AND THE INHABITANTS OF THEM, THE FOWLS OF THE AIR, THE SUN, MOON, AND STARS, AND THE ANGELS OF HEAVEN, AS WELL AS THE SOULS OF DEPARTED SAINTS, AND THE BODIES OF AS MANY AS ARE THERE:**

**AND THE EARTH, AND THE THINGS THAT THEREIN ARE; MEN, BEASTS, AND CREEPING THINGS, TREES, HERBS, MINERALS, &C.**

**AND THE SEA, AND THE THINGS WHICH ARE THEREIN: THE SEVERAL SORTS OF FISHES IN IT: THIS IS ALSO SAID TO DISTINGUISH THE GREAT GOD FROM ALL FALSE GODS, WHO MADE NOT THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH, WHO ALONE IS, AND OUGHT TO BE THE OBJECT OF AN OATH, OR BY WHOM AN OATH IS TO BE MADE, AND NOT ANY CREATURE WHATSOEVER; AND SINCE THE ANGEL THAT HERE SWEARS IS THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, THIS MAY BE UNDERSTOOD OF HIM EITHER AS MAN, SWEARING BY GOD THE FATHER, IN WHICH RESPECT THE FATHER IS GREATER THAN HE; OR AS A DIVINE PERSON, AND SO SWEARS BY HIMSELF,** [**HEBREWS 6:13**](https://biblehub.com/hebrews/6-13.htm)**; FOR TO HIMSELF DO THESE CHARACTERS BELONG OF LIVING FOR EVER AND EVER, AND OF HAVING MADE THE HEAVEN, EARTH, AND SEA, AND ALL IN THEM: THE THING HE SWEARS TO IS,**

**THAT THERE SHOULD BE TIME NO LONGER WHICH IS NOT TO BE UNDERSTOOD OF THE CESSATION OF TIME, AND THE SWALLOWING OF IT UP IN ETERNITY, AT THE END OF ALL THINGS, WHEN IT WILL BE NO MORE MEASURED OUT BY THE REVOLUTIONS OF THE SUN AND MOON, WHICH WILL THEN BE NO MORE; FOR THIS DID NOT TAKE PLACE UPON THE ANGEL'S OATH, OR AT THE TIME THIS VISION REFERS TO; FOR AFTER THIS, THERE IS TO BE TIME FOR THE SEVENTH ANGEL TO SOUND HIS TRUMPET IN, THOUGH PERHAPS THAT IS EXCEPTED IN THE NEXT VERSE; AND AFTER THE SOUNDING OF THAT, THERE WILL BE THE SPACE OF A THOUSAND YEARS, IN WHICH CHRIST WILL REIGN WITH HIS PEOPLE ON EARTH; AND AFTER THAT THERE WILL BE SOME SPACE OF TIME FOR THE GOG AND MAGOG ARMY TO ATTACK THE BELOVED CITY; ALL WHICH WILL BE BEFORE THE END OF ALL THINGS, OR BEFORE ETERNITY, PROPERLY SPEAKING, TAKES PLACE; AND BESIDES, SUCH AN ILLUSTRIOUS APPEARING OF CHRIST AS BEFORE DESCRIBED, AND SO SOLEMN AN OATH AS IS HERE MADE, DO NOT SEEM NECESSARY TO ASCERTAIN A TRUTH WHICH NOBODY DOUBTS OF; AND EVERYONE KNOWS THAT AFTER THIS WORLD, AND ALL THINGS IN IT ARE AT AN END, TIME WILL BE NO MORE. THE TRUE KEY TO THIS PASSAGE IS** [**DANIEL 12:7**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-7.htm)**; WHERE THE MAN CLOTHED IN LINEN SWEARS, THAT TO THE END OF WONDERS SHOULD BE A TIME, TIMES, AND A HALF, AND HERE THE ANGEL SWEARS THAT TIME SHOULD BE NO LONGER; THAT IS, THAT THESE TIME, AND TIMES, AND HALF A TIME, SHOULD BE NO LONGER; THAT THESE DATES WOULD BE UP, AND THE EVENTS AFFIXED TO THEM BE ACCOMPLISHED, WHEN THE SEVENTH ANGEL SHOULD BEGIN TO SOUND HIS TRUMPET: THE SAME DIVISIONS OF TIME ARE MADE IN** [**REVELATION 12:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-14.htm)**; AND ARE THE SAME EXACTLY WITH THE 1260 DAYS, OR YEARS, AND THE FORTY TWO MONTHS OF YEARS, SO OFTEN MENTIONED IN THIS BOOK: FOR A TIME IS A PROPHETIC YEAR, THAT IS, 360 YEARS; AND TIMES ARE TWO PROPHETIC YEARS, OR 70 YEARS; AND HALF A TIME IS HALF A PROPHETIC YEAR, OR 180 YEARS, IN ALL 1260 YEARS: NOW ADD THE SEVERAL EVENTS TO BE ACCOMPLISHED IN THIS PERIOD OF TIME, AND IT WILL GIVE THE FULL SENSE OF THIS PASSAGE THUS; THE ANGEL SWEARS THAT THE THEE OF ANTICHRIST'S REIGN, HIS TYRANNY OVER THE SAINTS, HIS PERSECUTION OF THEM, WHICH WAS TO LAST FORTY TWO MONTHS,** [**REVELATION 13:5**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/13-5.htm)**, SHOULD BE NO LONGER; NOR OF THE HOLY CITY BEING TRODDEN UNDER FOOT BY THE GENTILES, THE PAPISTS, WHICH BEARS THE SAME DATE,** [**REVELATION 11:2**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**, AND IS CALLED THE TIMES OF THE GENTILES,** [**LUKE 21:24**](https://biblehub.com/luke/21-24.htm)**; NOR OF THE WITNESSES PROPHESYING IN SACKCLOTH, WHICH HAS JUST THE SAME MEASURE OF DURATION,** [**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm)**; NOR OF THE CHURCH'S RETIREMENT, AND BEING HID IN THE WILDERNESS,** [**REVELATION 12:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-14.htm)**; IN SHORT, THE TIME OF THE FOUR MONARCHIES, AND OF THE LAST OF THEM, THE ROMAN, AND OF THE LAST BRANCH OF THAT, THE PAPAL, SHOULD BE NO MORE THAN TILL THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, WHEN THE KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD SHALL BECOME THE KINGDOMS OF OUR LORD, AND OF HIS CHRIST;** [**REVELATION 11:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-15.htm)**; THE WORDS WILL BEAR TO BE RENDERED, AS SOME HAVE OBSERVED, "THAT THERE SHOULD BE DELAY NO LONGER"; THAT IS, OF THE COMING AND KINGDOM OF CHRIST; THOUGH THE BRIDEGROOM HAS TARRIED, HE WILL COME, AND WILL NOT TARRY BEYOND THE TIME THE ANGEL SWEARS TO; EVERY SEAL OF THE SEALED BOOK IS A DELAY OF, AND A STOP UPON, THE OPEN APPEARANCE OF CHRIST'S KINGDOM; AND THE OPENING OF EVERY SEAL IS AN ADVANCE TO IT; AND WHEN THE SIXTH SEAL WAS OPENED, AND PAGANISM DESTROYED, AND CHRISTIANITY SPREAD THROUGHOUT THE EMPIRE, THE KINGDOM OF CHRIST MIGHT HAVE BEEN EXPECTED TO HAVE APPEARED; BUT THERE WAS A SEVENTH SEAL TO BE OPENED, WHICH WAS A STOP UPON IT, AND WHICH WHEN OPENED BROUGHT RUIN AND DESTRUCTION UPON THE CHRISTIAN EMPIRE, BOTH WESTERN AND EASTERN, UNDER THE FIRST SIX TRUMPETS; AND TILL THE SEVENTH SOUNDS THERE WILL BE A DELAY OF CHRIST'S KINGDOM, BUT WHEN THAT SOUNDS THERE WILL BE NO MORE A DELAY.**

**(P) MARTIAL EPIGR. L. 11.** [**EPHESIANS 60**](http://biblehub.com/ephesians/60.htm)**.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/10.htm)

**AND SWARE BY HIM THAT LIVETH FOR EVER AND EVER, WHO CREATED HEAVEN, AND THE THINGS THAT THEREIN ARE, AND THE EARTH, AND THE THINGS THAT THEREIN ARE, AND THE SEA, AND THE THINGS WHICH ARE THEREIN, {5} THAT THERE SHOULD BE {C} TIME NO LONGER:**

**(5) NEITHER TIME ITSELF, NOR THE THINGS THAT ARE IN TIME: BUT THAT THE WORLD TO COME IS AT HAND, WHICH IS ALTOGETHER OF ETERNITY, AND BEYOND ALL TIMES.**

**(C) THERE SHALL NEVER BE ANY MORE TIME.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/10.htm)

**6. SWARE BY HIM] THIS ANGEL THEREFORE IS IN NO SENSE A DIVINE PERSON.**

**6, 7. THAT THERE SHALL BE TIME NO LONGER: BUT] I.E. AS WE SAY, “THERE SHALL BE NO MORE TIME LOST, BUT” …: “THERE SHALL BE DELAY NO LONGER.” IT IS NOT IN HARMONY WITH THE USUAL LANGUAGE OF SCRIPTURE TO SUPPOSE THAT FINITE “TIME” IS MEANT TO BE OPPOSED TO ETERNITY.**

[**BENGEL'S GNOMEN**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/bengel/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-6.htm)**. ὍΤΙ ΧΡΌΝΟΣ ΟὐΚΈΤΙ ἔΣΤΑΙ, THAT A CHRONUS [WHOLE PERIOD] SHALL BE NO LONGER) MANY PASS BY THIS MOST WEIGHTY UTTERANCE WITH A SLIGHT COMMENT. HENR. EFFERHEN, IN HIS 6TH AND 13TH HOMILY RESPECTING GOG AND MAGOG, THUS INTERPRETS IT: THE SPACE OF A YEAR SHALL NOT PASS, NAMELY, BETWEEN GOG AND THE END OF ALL THINGS. HE PERCEIVED THAT CHRONUS HERE OUGHT TO BE TAKEN IN A SPECIFIC SENSE: BUT GOG IS MUCH LATER THAN THE NON-CHRONUS (WHICH WOULD BE MORE IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE LATIN IDIOM TO CALL NE-CHRONUS); AND THIS PERIOD IS MUCH LONGER THAN A YEAR. I SHOULD RATHER SAY, IT IS LONGER THAN 1000 YEARS; AND SHORTER THAN CHRONUS, THAT IS, THAN 1111 1/9 YEARS. IT WILL END A. 1836. FROM THENCE RECKONING BACKWARD, IT IS CHRONUS TO THE FORMER PART OF THE YEAR 725: AND THE BEGINNING OF THE NON-CHRONUS IMMEDIATELY SUCCEEDED THE BEGINNING OF THE CHRONUS. AT THE BEGINNING OF NON-CHRONUS, THE SARACENS WERE NOT ONLY IN POSSESSION OF JERUSALEM, BUT EVEN APPEARED TO THREATEN DESTRUCTION TO THE WHOLE OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH, AS THE SECOND WOE CAME TO ITS HEIGHT. BUT YET THE ANGEL AFFIRMS THAT THESE AND THE FOLLOWING EVILS SHALL BE OVERCOME WITHIN A CHRONUS. EUDES CONQUERED THE SARACENS, A. 726; AND CHARLES MARTEL DESTROYED A GREAT MULTITUDE OF THEM, A. 731, IN THE BATTLE OF TOURS. SEE VITRINGA ON** [**REVELATION 12:16**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-16.htm)**. CHARLEMAGNE, THE GRANDSON OF MARTEL, A. 800, COMMENCED A NEW LINE OF EMPERORS IN THE WEST, OR, IN OTHER WORDS, OF “MANY KINGS,”** [**REVELATION 10:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-11.htm)**. AND THIS NON-CHRONUS COMPRISES, BESIDE OTHER THINGS, A SMALL PORTION OF THE THIRD WOE, THE 3½ TIMES OF THE WOMAN IN THE WILDERNESS, AND THE DURATION OF THE BEAST VARIOUSLY DIVIDED. THERE IS INDEED GREAT DOUBT RESPECTING THESE PERIODS, AND MANY SAY THAT NOTHING CAN BE KNOWN BEFORE THE END; BY WHICH VERY ASSERTION THE MARTYRS AND WITNESSES OF THE TRUTH, AT THE REFORMATION, AND BEFORE AND AFTER IT, WHO RELIED ON THE APOCALYPSE, AND ESPECIALLY ON CH. 13 AND 17, ARE DESERTED, AND THE PRINCIPAL ADVANTAGE OF PROPHECY, WHICH FOREWARNS AND FOREARMS US AGAINST THE EVILS WHICH THREATEN, IS MADE VOID. THE TRUTH IS, THAT FOR THE OPENING OF PROPHECY, EITHER THE WHOLE EVENT IS NECESSARY, OR A CONSIDERABLE PART IS SUFFICIENT. IF THE WHOLE EVENT IS NECESSARY, THE APOCALYPSE WILL NEVER BE UNDERSTOOD BEFORE THE END OF THE WORLD; FOR THE EVENT EXTENDS ITSELF UP TO THAT GOAL, NAY, EVEN TO ETERNITY ITSELF. IF A CONSIDERABLE PART IS SUFFICIENT, WHY DO WE NOT MAKE USE OF THAT PART, SO AS TO MEASURE FUTURE THINGS BY THE PAST, AND NOT TO RUN INTO EVENTS WITHOUT PREPARATION? THE RASH MAN IS HE WHO SLEEPS IN DANGER, NOT HE WHO FORESEES IT. WE OUGHT NOT TO BE SO CONFIDENT IN DETERMINING FUTURE THINGS, BUT THAT THE THINGS, WHICH THE TEXT HAS NOT DEFINED, OR AT ANY RATE THE INTERPRETER DOES NOT AS YET DISTINCTLY SEE, SHOULD BE DETERMINED BY THE RESULT. DIE ERKL. OFFENB. PP. 725, 874, 1064, ETC., HAS MANY EXAMPLES. BUT THEY WHO AVOID ALL PARTICULARS, DO NOT EVEN KNOW WHAT THEY OUGHT TO LOOK FOR IN THE EVENT. DOCILITY IN SPIRITUAL THINGS, AND SOBRIETY, ARE IN ENTIRE CONSONANCE WITH EACH OTHER.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/10.htm)

**VERSE 6. - AND SWARE BY HIM THAT LIVETH FOREVER AND EVER. THE TRIUNE GOD (CF.** [**REVELATION 1:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-11.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 4:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-10.htm)**, ETC.; ALSO** [**DEUTERONOMY 32:40**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/32-40.htm)**;** [**PSALM 45:6**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/45-6.htm)**;** [**HEBREWS 1:8**](https://biblehub.com/hebrews/1-8.htm)**, ETC.). WHO CREATED HEAVEN, AND THE THINGS THAT THEREIN ARE, AND THE EARTH, AND THE THINGS THAT THEREIN ARE, AND THE SEA, AND THE THINGS WHICH ARE THEREIN. THOUGH THE BALANCE OF AUTHORITY IS IN FAVOUR OF THE LAST CLAUSE, YET IT IS OMITTED BY אָ, A, AND SOME CURSIVES (CF.** [**EXODUS 20:4**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/20-4.htm)**). THESE TWO CHARACTERISTICS OF GOD - HIS ETERNITY AND HIS OMNIPOTENCE - ARE REFERRED TO IN ORDER TO DEMONSTRATE THE CERTAINTY OF THE FULFILMENT OF THE PROPHECY WHICH FOLLOWS. THAT THERE SHOULD BE TIME NO LONGER (ὅΤΙ ΧΡόΝΟΣ ΟὐΚέΤΙ ἔΣΤΑΙ); THAT TIME NO LONGER SHALL BE. THIS MAY BE RENDERED:**

**TIME (A FINITE TERMINABLE PERIOD, AS OPPOSED TO ETERNITY) SHALL NO LONGER EXIST, BUT ETERNITY SHALL BE ENTERED UPON.**

**(2) THERE SHALL BE NO MORE TIME, IN THE SENSE OF "THERE SHALL BE NO LONGER ANY DELAY" IN THE INFLICTION OF THE LAST JUDGMENT, SET FORTH UNDER THE SEVENTH TRUMPET. THE SOLUTION SEEMS TO BE THAT BOTH MEANINGS ARE IMPLIED. THERE SEEMS TO BE A REFERENCE TO THE WORDS OF** [**REVELATION 6:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-11.htm)**, TO THE ἔΤΙ ΧΡόΝΟΝ ΜΙΚΡόΝ, DURING WHICH THE SAINTS WERE TO REST AND AWAIT THE INFLICTION OF GOD'S WRATH UPON THE UNGODLY. THE VISIONS OF THE FIRST SIX TRUMPETS HAVE SHOWN HOW, IN THE PERIOD OF THE WORLD'S EXISTENCE, THE UNGODLY DO NOT ESCAPE JUDICIAL RETRIBUTION. BUT THAT IS NOT ALL; THE FORCE OF THE SIX JUDGMENTS NOT HAVING SERVED TO REDUCE THE WORLDLY TO REPENTANCE, THERE CAN BE NO MORE DELAY, THE LAST FINAL JUDGMENT FOLLOWS. BUT THE LAST JUDGMENT, WHICH FOLLOWS QUICKLY UPON THE OTHER SIX (**[**REVELATION 11:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-14.htm)**), IS FOR ETERNITY (**[**REVELATION 11:18**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-18.htm)**). THE ADVENT OF THIS WOE IS, THEREFORE, SIMULTANEOUS WITH THE END OF ΧΡόΝΟΣ, OR "TIME," BY WHICH WE SIGNIFY THAT DEFINITE PERIOD, CUT OUT OF ETERNITY, AS IT WERE, WHICH IS COEVAL WITH THE EXISTENCE OF THE WORLD, AND CEASES WITH ITS DESTRUCTION. THE EXPRESSION, THEREFORE, IMPLIES, "THE MEASURE OF GOD'S PUNISHMENTS, VIEWED AS OPPORTUNITIES FOR REPENTANCE, IS EXHAUSTED; THERE IS A LIMIT TO HIS ENDURANCE; THE ALLOTTED TIME HAVING BEEN RUN, AND HIS MERCY TO A LARGE EXTENT HAVING BEEN SPURNED, THERE IS NO MORE DELAY;" THEN FALLS THE LAST FINAL BLOW, WHICH IS AT THE END OF "TIME," AND AT THE BEGINNING (FOR MANY) OF ETERNITY. EBRARD RENDERS, "A SPACE OF TIME IN WHICH TO REPENT" - A MEANING COMPATIBLE WITH THE EXPLANATION GIVEN ABOVE. OTHERS RENDER, "THE TIME OF THE FULFILMENT SHALL NOT BE YET, BUT IT SHALL BE WHEN THE SEVENTH TRUMPET SOUNDS;" BUT THIS INTERPRETATION MAKES ΧΡόΝΟΣ EQUAL ΚΑΙΡόΣ. OTHERS, AGAIN, HAVE MADE ΧΡόΝΟΣ, A CHRONUS, EQUAL A DEFINITE NUMBER OF YEARS, AND HAVE ENDEAVOURED TO COMPUTE THE EXACT EQUIVALENT OF THE PERIOD (SEE BENGEL, IN LOC.). REVELATION 10:6**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/10.htm)

**SWEAR BY (ὬΜΟΣΕΝ ἘΝ)**

**LIT., "SWEAR IN," A HEBREW IDIOM.**

**SHOULD BE TIME NO LONGER (ΧΡΌΝΟΣ ΟΥ̓Κ ἜΣΤΑΙ ἜΠΙ)**

**REV., CORRECTLY, SHALL BE, ETC. THE MEANING IS NOT, AS POPULARLY UNDERSTOOD, THAT TIME SHALL CEASE TO EXIST, BUT THAT THERE SHALL BE NO MORE DELAY (SO REV., IN MARGIN) BEFORE THE FULFILLMENT OF THE DIVINE PURPOSES RESPECTING THE CHURCH ON EARTH. POSSIBLY WITH ALLUSION TO THE CRY HOW LONG (**[**REVELATION 6:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-10.htm)**).**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/10.htm)

**10:1-7 THE APOSTLE SAW ANOTHER REPRESENTATION. THE PERSON COMMUNICATING THIS DISCOVERY PROBABLY WAS OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST, OR IT WAS TO SHOW HIS GLORY. HE VEILS HIS GLORY, WHICH IS TOO GREAT FOR MORTAL EYES TO BEHOLD; AND THROWS A VEIL UPON HIS DISPENSATIONS. A RAINBOW WAS UPON HIS HEAD; OUR LORD IS ALWAYS MINDFUL OF HIS COVENANT. HIS AWFUL VOICE WAS ECHOED BY SEVEN THUNDERS; SOLEMN AND TERRIBLE WAYS OF DISCOVERING THE MIND OF GOD. WE KNOW NOT THE SUBJECTS OF THE SEVEN THUNDERS, NOR THE REASONS FOR SUPPRESSING THEM. THERE ARE GREAT EVENTS IN HISTORY, PERHAPS RELATING TO THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH, WHICH ARE NOT NOTICED IN OPEN PROPHECY. THE FINAL SALVATION OF THE RIGHTEOUS, AND THE FINAL SUCCESS OF TRUE RELIGION ON EARTH, ARE ENGAGED FOR BY THE UNFAILING WORD OF THE LORD. THOUGH THE TIME MAY NOT BE YET, IT CANNOT BE FAR DISTANT. VERY SOON, AS TO US, TIME WILL BE NO MORE; BUT IF WE ARE BELIEVERS, A HAPPY ETERNITY WILL FOLLOW: WE SHALL FROM HEAVEN BEHOLD AND REJOICE IN THE TRIUMPHS OF CHRIST, AND HIS CAUSE ON EARTH.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/10.htm)

**BUT IN THE DAYS OF THE VOICE OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL - THE DAYS IN THE PERIOD OF TIME EMBRACED BY THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET. THAT IS, THE AFFAIRS OF THIS WORLD WOULD NOT BE CONSUMMATED IN THAT PERIOD EMBRACED IN THE SOUNDING OF THE SIXTH TRUMPET, BUT IN THAT EMBRACED IN THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH AND LAST OF THE TRUMPETS. COMPARE** [**REVELATION 11:15-19**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11-15.htm)**.**

**WHEN HE SHALL BEGIN TO SOUND - THAT IS, THE EVENTS REFERRED TO WILL COMMENCE AT THE PERIOD WHEN THE ANGEL SHALL BEGIN TO SOUND. IT WILL NOT BE MERELY DURING OR IN THAT PERIOD, BUT THE SOUNDING OF THE TRUMPET, AND THE BEGINNING OF THOSE EVENTS, WILL BE CONTEMPORANEOUS. IN OTHER WORDS, THEN WOULD COMMENCE THE REIGN OF RIGHTEOUSNESS - THE KINGDOM OF THE MESSIAH THE DOMINION OF THE SAINTS ON THE EARTH.**

**THE MYSTERY OF GOD SHOULD BE FINISHED - ON THE MEANING OF THE WORD "MYSTERY," SEE THE NOTES ON** [**EPHESIANS 1:9**](https://biblehub.com/ephesians/1-9.htm)**. IT MEANS HERE, AS ELSEWHERE IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, THE PURPOSE OR TRUTH OF GOD WHICH HAD BEEN CONCEALED, AND WHICH HAD NOT BEFORE BEEN COMMUNICATED TO MAN. HERE THE PARTICULAR REFERENCE IS TO THE DIVINE PURPOSE WHICH HAD BEEN LONG CONCEALED RESPECTING THE DESTINY OF THE WORLD, OR RESPECTING THE SETTING UP OF HIS KINGDOM, BUT WHICH HAD BEEN PROGRESSIVELY UNFOLDED BY THE PROPHETS. THAT PURPOSE WOULD BE "FINISHED," OR CONSUMMATED, IN THE TIME WHEN THE SEVENTH ANGEL SHOULD BEGIN TO SOUND. THEN ALL THE "MYSTERY" WOULD BE REVEALED; THE PLAN WOULD BE UNFOLDED; THE DIVINE PURPOSE, SO LONG CONCEALED, WOULD BE MANIFESTED, AND THE KINGDOM OF THE MESSIAH AND OF THE SAINTS WOULD BE SET UP ON THE EARTH. UNDER THAT PERIOD, THE AFFAIRS OF THE WORLD WOULD BE ULTIMATELY WOUND UP, AND THE WHOLE WORK OF REDEMPTION COMPLETED.**

**AS HE HATH DECLARED TO HIS SERVANTS THE PROPHETS - AS HE HAS FROM TIME TO TIME DISCLOSED HIS PURPOSES TO MANKIND THROUGH THE PROPHETS. THE REFERENCE HERE IS, DOUBTLESS, TO THE PROPHETS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT, THOUGH THE LANGUAGE WOULD INCLUDE ALL WHO AT ANY TIME HAD UTTERED ANY PREDICTIONS RESPECTING THE FINAL CONDITION OF THE WORLD. THESE PROPHECIES HAD BEEN SCATTERED ALONG THROUGH MANY AGES; BUT THE ANGEL SAYS THAT AT THAT TIME ALL THAT HAD BEEN SAID RESPECTING THE SETTING UP OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD, THE REIGN OF THE SAINTS, AND THE DOMINION OF THE REDEEMER ON THE EARTH, WOULD BE ACCOMPLISHED. SEE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 11:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-15.htm)**. FROM THE PASSAGE THUS EXPLAINED, IF THE INTERPRETATION IS CORRECT, IT WILL FOLLOW THAT THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET** [**REVELATION 11:15-18**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11-15.htm) **IS PROPERLY THE CONCLUSION OF THIS SERIES OF VISIONS, AND DENOTES A "CATASTROPHE" IN THE ACTION, AND THAT WHAT FOLLOWS IS THE COMMENCEMENT OF A NEW SERIES OF VISIONS. THIS IS CLEAR, BECAUSE:**

**(A) THE WHOLE SEVEN SEALS, COMPRISING THE SEVEN TRUMPETS OF THE SEVENTH SEAL, MUST EMBRACE ONE VIEW OF ALL COMING EVENTS - SINCE THIS EMBRACED ALL THAT THERE WAS IN THE VOLUME SEEN ALL THE HAND OF HIM THAT SAT ON THE THRONE;**

**(B) THIS IS PROPERLY IMPLIED IN THE WORD RENDERED HERE AS "SHOULD BE FINISHED" - ΤΕΛΈΣΘΗ TELESTHĒ - THE FAIR MEANING OF WHICH IS, THAT THE "MYSTERY" HERE REFERRED TO - THE HITHERTO UNREVEALED PURPOSE OR PLAN OF GOD - WOULD, UNDER THAT TRUMPET, BE CONSUMMATED OR COMPLETE (SEE THE CONCLUSIVE REASONING OF PROF. STUART ON THE MEANING OF THE WORD, VOL. II. P. 210, FOOTNOTE); AND,**

**(C) IT WILL BE FOUND IN THE COURSE OF THE EXPOSITION THAT, AT** [**REVELATION 11:19**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm)**, THERE COMMENCES A NEW SERIES OF VISIONS, EMBRACING A VIEW OF THE WORLD IN ITS RELIGIOUS ASPECT, OR ECCLESIASTICAL CHARACTERISTICS, REACHING DOWN TO THE SAME CONSUMMATION, AND STATING AT THE CLOSE OF THAT** [**REVELATION 20:1-15**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/20-1.htm) **MORE FULLY WHAT IS HERE** [**REVELATION 11:15-18**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11-15.htm) **DESIGNATED IN A MORE SUMMARY WAY - THE FINAL TRIUMPH OF RELIGION, AND THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THE KINGDOM OF THE SAINTS.**

**THE PRESENT SERIES OF VISIONS** [**REVELATION 5-11**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/5.htm)**:18 RELATES RATHER TO THE OUTWARD OR SECULAR CHANGES WHICH WOULD OCCUR ON THE EARTH, WHICH WERE TO AFFECT THE WELFARE OF THE CHURCH, TO THE FINAL CONSUMMATION; THE NEXT SERIES** [**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 12:20**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-20.htm) **RELATES TO THE CHURCH INTERNALLY, THE RISE OF ANTICHRIST, AND THE EFFECT OF THE RISE OF THAT FORMIDABLE POWER ON THE INTERNAL HISTORY OF THE CHURCH, TO THE TIME OF THE OVERTHROW OF THAT POWER, AND THE TRIUMPHANT ESTABLISHMENT OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD. SEE THE ANALYSIS OF THE WORK, INTRO. 5. IN OTHER WORDS, THIS SERIES OF VISIONS, TERMINATING AT** [**REVELATION 11:18**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11-18.htm)**, REFERS, AS THE LEADING THING, TO WHAT WOULD OCCUR IN RELATION TO THE ROMAN EMPIRE CONSIDERED AS A SECULAR POWER, IN WHICH THE CHURCH WOULD BE INTERESTED; WHAT FOLLOWS** [**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 12-20**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/12.htm) **TO THE ROMAN POWER CONSIDERED AS A GREAT APOSTASY, AND SETTING UP A MIGHTY AND MOST OPPRESSIVE DOMINATION OVER THE TRUE CHURCH, MANIFESTED IN DEEP CORRUPTION AND BLOODY PERSECUTIONS, RUNNING ON IN ITS DISASTROUS INFLUENCE ON THE WORLD, UNTIL THAT POWER SHOULD BE DESTROYED, BABYLON FALL, AND THE REIGN OF THE SAINTS BE INTRODUCED.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/10.htm)

**7. BUT—CONNECTED WITH RE 10:6. "THERE SHALL BE NO LONGER TIME (THAT IS, DELAY), BUT IN THE DAYS OF THE VOICE OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL, WHEN HE IS ABOUT TO (SO THE GREEK) SOUND HIS TRUMPET (SO THE GREEK), THEN (LITERALLY, 'ALSO'; WHICH CONJUNCTION OFTEN INTRODUCES THE CONSEQUENT MEMBER OF A SENTENCE) THE MYSTERY OF GOD IS FINISHED," LITERALLY, "HAS BEEN FINISHED"; THE PROPHET REGARDING THE FUTURE AS CERTAIN AS IF IT WERE PAST. A, C, ALEPH, AND COPTIC READ THE PAST TENSE (GREEK, "ETELESTHEE"). B READS, AS ENGLISH VERSION, THE FUTURE TENSE (GREEK, "TELESTHEE"). "SHOULD BE FINISHED" (COMPARE RE 11:15-18). SWEET CONSOLATION TO THE WAITING SAINTS! THE SEVENTH TRUMPET SHALL BE SOUNDED WITHOUT FURTHER DELAY.**

**THE MYSTERY OF GOD—THE THEME OF THE "LITTLE BOOK," AND SO OF THE REMAINDER OF THE APOCALYPSE. WHAT A GRAND CONTRAST TO THE "MYSTERY OF INIQUITY BABYLON!" THE MYSTERY OF GOD'S SCHEME OF REDEMPTION, ONCE HIDDEN IN GOD'S SECRET COUNSEL AND DIMLY SHADOWED FORTH IN TYPES AND PROPHECIES, BUT NOW MORE AND MORE CLEARLY REVEALED ACCORDING AS THE GOSPEL KINGDOM DEVELOPS ITSELF, UP TO ITS FULLEST CONSUMMATION AT THE END. THEN FINALLY HIS SERVANTS SHALL PRAISE HIM MOST FULLY, FOR THE GLORIOUS CONSUMMATION OF THE MYSTERY IN HAVING TAKEN TO HIMSELF AND HIS SAINTS THE KINGDOM SO LONG USURPED BY SATAN AND THE UNGODLY. THUS THIS VERSE IS AN ANTICIPATION OF RE 11:15-18.**

**DECLARED TO—GREEK, "DECLARED THE GLAD TIDINGS TO." "THE MYSTERY OF GOD" IS THE GOSPEL GLAD TIDINGS. THE OFFICE OF THE PROPHETS IS TO RECEIVE THE GLAD TIDINGS FROM GOD, IN ORDER TO DECLARE THEM TO OTHERS. THE FINAL CONSUMMATION IS THE GREAT THEME OF THE GOSPEL ANNOUNCED TO, AND BY, THE PROPHETS (COMPARE GA 3:8).**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/10.htm)

**BUT IN THE DAYS OF THE VOICE OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL; OF WHOM, AND HIS SOUNDING, WE SHALL READ,** [**REVELATION 11:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-15.htm)**.**

**WHEN HE SHALL BEGIN TO SOUND, THE MYSTERY OF GOD SHOULD BE FINISHED; FROM THAT TIME THAT HE BEGINNETH TO SOUND SHALL BEGIN THE MYSTERY OF GOD TO BE FINISHED; EITHER THE MYSTERY MENTIONED** [**REVELATION 11:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-15.htm)**, WHEN THE KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD SHALL BECOME THE KINGDOMS OF OUR LORD, AND HIS CHRIST; OR, MORE GENERALLY, WHATSOEVER GOD HATH REVEALED CONCERNING THE PROPAGATION OF THE GOSPEL, THE RUIN OF ANTICHRIST, AND THE END OF THE WORLD.**

**AS HE HATH DECLARED TO HIS SERVANTS THE PROPHETS; WHATSOEVER GOD HATH DECLARED BY HIS SERVANTS THE PROPHETS ABOUT THESE THINGS, (AS TO WHICH SEE** [**ISAIAH 24:1-23**](https://biblehub.com/context/isaiah/24-1.htm) **26:1-27:13,66:1-24** [**DANIEL 7:11**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/7-11.htm)**,12 ZEC 14:1-21** [**MALACHI 3:4**](https://biblehub.com/malachi/3-4.htm)**), IT SHALL BE FULFILLED, AND BEGIN TO BE FULFILLED WHEN THE SEVENTH ANGEL SHALL BEGIN TO BLOW; WITHIN WHICH PERIOD OF TIME MOST INTERPRETERS JUDGE WE ARE, AS BEING BEGUN SOME TIME SINCE.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/10.htm)

**BUT IN THE DAYS OF THE VOICE OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL, WHEN HE SHALL BEGIN TO SOUND,.... THIS IS AN EXCEPTION TO WHAT THE ANGEL HAD SAID AND SWORE TO, THAT TIME SHOULD BE NO LONGER; "BUT", OR "UNLESS", OR "EXCEPT THE TIME OF THE VOICE OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL", AS THE ETHIOPIC VERSION RENDERS IT; WHEN A NEW PERIOD AND SORT OF TIME SHOULD BEGIN, VERY DIFFERENT FROM THE FORMER, WHICH THEN SHOULD BE NO MORE; FOR NOW WILL BE THE TIME OF CHRIST'S KINGDOM ON EARTH, WHICH SHALL LAST A THOUSAND YEARS; THIS TIME WILL NOT BE LIKE THE FORMER, A TIME OF DARKNESS AND IGNORANCE, AS WAS IN SOME PERIODS, PARTLY THROUGH THE ERRORS AND HERESIES WHICH WERE PROPAGATED IN EARLY TIMES, AND THROUGH THAT BARBARITY AND IGNORANCE WHICH THE GOTHS, HUNS, AND VANDALS, SPREAD OVER THE EMPIRE, WHEN THEY BROKE INTO IT, AND CHIEFLY THROUGH THE SMOKE OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT, THE FALSE DOCTRINE AND WORSHIP OF THE PAPISTS AND MAHOMETANS; BUT IN THE TIME OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL, ALL THIS GROSS DARKNESS WILL BE REMOVED, AND IT WILL BE A TIME OF UNSPEAKABLE AND EVERLASTING LIGHT, SO THAT THERE WILL BE NO NEED OF THE SUN AND MOON, OF GOSPEL MINISTRATIONS AND ORDINANCES: NOR WILL IT BE A TIME OF AFFLICTION AND PERSECUTION; TIME IN THAT SENSE WILL BE NO MORE, AS IT HAS BEEN UNDER THE TEN PAGAN EMPERORS, AND UNDER THE ARIAN EMPERORS, AND UNDER THE PAPAL HIERARCHY; FOR IN THIS PERIOD THERE WILL BE NO MORE DEATH, SORROW, CRYING, PAIN, AND TEARS; THOUGH THERE WILL BE TIME, IT WILL BE ANOTHER SORT OF TIME, QUITE DIFFERENT FROM THE FORMER, WHICH WILL BE NO MORE WHEN THE SEVENTH ANGEL ONCE BEGINS; AND AS SOON AS HE BEGINS TO SOUND, THIS WILL PUT AN END TO ANTICHRISTIAN TIME; AND AT THE END OF HIS SOUNDING WILL BEGIN THE TIME OF CHRIST, OR THE THOUSAND YEARS' REIGN: AND THEN**

**THE MYSTERY OF GOD SHOULD BE FINISHED; THAT IS, THE ANGEL NOT ONLY SWEARS THAT TIME SHALL BE NO LONGER, BUT THAT ALSO THEN SHALL BE FINISHED THE MYSTERY OF GOD; BY WHICH IS MEANT, NOT THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD, AND THE CHANGE OF THE LIVING, WHICH IS CALLED A MYSTERY,** [**1 CORINTHIANS 15:51**](https://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/15-51.htm)**; FOR THOUGH WHEN THIS ANGEL SOUNDS, AND HAS DONE SOUNDING, AND CHRIST COMES, THE FIRST RESURRECTION, OR THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD IN CHRIST, WILL BE FINISHED, YET NOT THE WHOLE RESURRECTION; FOR THE REST OF THE DEAD WILL NOT LIVE AGAIN TILL THE END OF THE THOUSAND YEARS: BUT RATHER THE GOSPEL IS DESIGNED, WHICH IS OFTEN CALLED THE MYSTERY, AND THE MYSTERY OF THE GOSPEL, AND CONTAINS MANY MYSTERIES IN IT, WHICH ARE STYLED THE MYSTERIES OF GOD; WHICH RESPECT HIM, HIS BEING, PERSONS, OPERATIONS, AND GRACE; AND ARE REVEALED AND MADE KNOWN BY HIM; AND THE FINISHING OF THIS MAY RESPECT THE PREACHING OF THE GOSPEL TO ALL NATIONS, WHICH WILL BE BEFORE THE END OF THE WORLD, AND WHEREBY THE EARTH WILL BE FILLED WITH THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE LORD, AND MULTITUDES OF SOULS CONVERTED; WHEREFORE IT MAY BE BEST OF ALL TO UNDERSTAND THIS OF THE CHURCH OF GOD, THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY AND CHURCH OF THE FIRSTBORN, EVEN ALL THE ELECT OF GOD, WHOSE NUMBER WILL NOW BE FINISHED AND COMPLETED IN THE CONVERSION OF THE JEWS, AND IN THE BRINGING IN THE FULNESS OF THE GENTILES, BOTH WHICH ARE CALLED "MYSTERIES",** [**ROMANS 11:25**](https://biblehub.com/romans/11-25.htm)**; AND NOW AS THE ANTICHRISTIAN CHURCH IS CALLED "MYSTERY", "BABYLON",** [**REVELATION 17:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-5.htm)**; AND "THE MYSTERY OF INIQUITY",** [**2 THESSALONIANS 2:7**](https://biblehub.com/2_thessalonians/2-7.htm)**; SO THE TRUE CHRISTIAN CHURCH, THE NEW JERUSALEM, COMING DOWN FROM HEAVEN, AND PREPARED AS A BRIDE ADORNED FOR HER HUSBAND, MAY BEAR THE NAME OF THE MYSTERY OF GOD; AND THIS MAY ALSO TAKE IN THE MYSTERY OF ALL GOD'S PROVIDENCES AND PROMISES, AND PROPHECIES, RESPECTING THE STATE OF HIS CHURCH AND PEOPLE ON EARTH:**

**AS HE HATH DECLARED TO HIS SERVANTS AND PROPHETS; AS TO ISAIAH IN** [**ISAIAH 60:3**](http://biblehub.com/isaiah/60-3.htm)**, &C. AND** [**ISAIAH 66:8**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/66-8.htm)**; AND TO DANIEL, IN** [**DANIEL 2:44**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/2-44.htm)[**DANIEL 7:25**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/7-25.htm)**; AND TO ZECHARIAH, IN** [**ZECHARIAH 14:9**](http://biblehub.com/zechariah/14-9.htm)**, AND OTHERS; AND WHICH WAS A GOSPEL DECLARATION, AS THE WORD SIGNIFIES; IT WAS GOOD NEWS AND GLAD TIDINGS; GLORIOUS THINGS WERE DECLARED TO THEM, AND SPOKEN BY THEM, CONCERNING THE CITY AND CHURCH OF GOD, ITS HAPPY STATE ON EARTH, AND CHRIST'S REIGN IN IT.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/10.htm)

**BUT IN THE DAYS OF THE {6} VOICE OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL, WHEN HE SHALL BEGIN TO SOUND, THE MYSTERY OF GOD SHOULD BE FINISHED, AS HE HATH DECLARED TO HIS SERVANTS THE PROPHETS.**

**(6) SEE RE 11:15, 16:17.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm)**. VAV CONSEC. WITH THE HEB, PF. (LXX= ΚΑὶ AND FUT. INDIC.) HERE BY AN AWKWARD SOLECISM (CF. ON** [**REVELATION 3:20**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/3-20.htm)**) = “THEN IS (I.E., SHALL BE) FNISHED THE SECRET OF GOD.” THE FINAL CONSUMMATION (INAUGURATED BY THE ADVENT OF MESSIAH, 12.) IS TO TAKE PLACE NOT LATER THAN THE PERIOD OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL’S TRUMPET-BLAST, WHICH EX HYPOTHESI IS IMMINENT. THE ΜΥΣΤΉΡΙΟΝ IS PLAINLY, AS THE CONTEXT IMPLIES, FULL OF SOLACE AND RELIEF TO GOD’S PEOPLE.—ΕὐΗΓΓ. THE TOTAL (EXC.** [**REVELATION 16:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-6.htm)**) OMISSION OF ΕὐΑΓΓΈΛΙΟΝ AND THE RESTRICTED USE OF ITS VERB IN THE APOCALYPSE MAY HAVE BEEN DUE TO THE FACT THAT SUCH TERMS HAD BEEN SOILED BY IGNOBLE USAGE IN THE LOCAL IONIAN CULT OF ΕὐΆΓΓΕΛΟΣ (E.G., AT EPHESUS), WITH ITS ORACULAR REVELATIONS AND FELLOWSHIP OF EUANGELIDAE. THE ASIATIC CALENDAR OF SMYRNA CONTAINED A MONTH CALLED ΕὐΑΓΓΈΛΙΟΣ.—THE CONNEXION BETWEEN ΜΥΣΤΉΡΙΟΝ = “SECRET PURPOSE OR COUNSEL” (AS HERE) AND Μ. = “SYMBOL, OR SYMBOLIC REPRESENTATION” (**[**REVELATION 1:20**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-20.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 17:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-7.htm)**) IS DUE TO THE FACT THAT IN THE PRIMITIVE WORLD THE FORMER WAS ENIGMATICALLY CONVEYED BY MEANS OF SYMBOLIC-REPRESENTATIONS IN WORD, PICTURE, OR DEED. AS “EVERY WRITTEN WORD WAS ONCE A ΜΥΣΤΉΡΙΟΝ,” IT WAS NATURAL THAT THE WORD USED FOR THE SIGN CAME TO BE EMPLOYED FOR THE THING SIGNIFIED (HATCH, ESSAYS IN BIBL. GREEK, 61). THE NEAR APPROACH OF THE END HAD BEEN FOR YEARS A MATTER OF CONFIDENCE AND JOY TO THE CHRISTIAN PROPHETS—FOR IT IS THEY AND NOT THEIR PREDECESSORS WHO ARE SPECIALLY IN VIEW. THE SPECIAL AND SOLEMN CONTRIBUTION OF JOHN’S APOCALYPSE IS TO IDENTIFY CERTAIN EVENTS IN THE IMMEDIATE FUTURE WITH THE THROES OUT OF WHICH THE FINAL BLISS WAS TO BE BORN. THESE THROES INCLUDE THE DOWNFALL OF THE DRAGON FROM HEAVEN, THE SUBSEQUENT CLIMAX OF THE BEAST’S INFLUENCE ON EARTH, AND THE ASSERTION OF GOD’S AUTHORITY OVER HIS OWN AND AGAINST HIS FOE’S ADHERENTS (**[**REVELATION 12:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-1.htm) **TO** [**REVELATION 14:20**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-20.htm)**). THE GREAT AND GLAD REVELATION IS GOD SEEN IN ACTION, WITH HIS FORCES DEPLOYED FOR THE FINAL CAMPAIGN WHICH, WITH ITS ISSUES OF DELIVERANCE AND TRIUMPH (REVELATION 15-22.), FORMS THE CLIMAX OF THIS BOOK. THE APOTHEOSIS OF THE CÆSARS IN THEIR LIFE-TIME—ABOVE ALL, OF DOMITIAN—MARKED THE PITCH OF HUMAN DEPRAVITY; DIVINE INTERVENTION WAS INEVITABLE.**

**UP TO THE END OF REVELATION 9, THE APOCALYPSE IS FAIRLY REGULAR AND INTELLIGIBLE; THEREAFTER, CRITICISM ENTERS UPON AN INTRICATE COUNTRY, OF WHICH HARDLY ANY SURVEY HAS YET SUCCEEDED IN RENDERING A SATISFACTORY ACCOUNT. THE PROBLEM BEGINS WITH REVELATION 10. ALTHOUGH** [**REVELATION 10:1-7**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-1.htm) **COMPLETE THE PRECEDING ORACLES BY INTRODUCING THEIR FINALE (7 =** [**REVELATION 11:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-14.htm) **F.), WHILE** [**REVELATION 10:8-11**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-8.htm) **CONNECT MORE IMMEDIATELY WITH REVELATION 11, THIS FORMS NO REASON FOR SUSPECTING THAT THE ORACLE IS COMPOSITE. SPITTA TAKES** [**REVELATION 10:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-1.htm) **A,** [**REVELATION 10:2-7**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-2.htm) **(EXCEPT** [**REVELATION 10:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-4.htm)**) AS THE CONTINUATION OF REVELATION 9., FOLLOWED BY** [**REVELATION 11:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-15.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm)**, WHILE THE REST IS SUBSTANTIALLY A PRELUDE TO** [**REVELATION 11:1-13**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-1.htm)**; BRIGGS SIMILARLY VIEWS** [**REVELATION 10:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-1.htm) **A,** [**REVELATION 10:3-7**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-3.htm) **AS THE ORIGINAL TRANSITION BETWEEN REVELATION 9. AND** [**REVELATION 11:14-15**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-14.htm) **A,** [**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm)**, WHILE** [**REVELATION 10:1-2; REV 10:8-11**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-1.htm) **(A VISION OF MESSIAH) INTRODUCES THE NEW SOURCE OF** [**REVELATION 11:1-13**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-1.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 12:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-17.htm)**; AND RAUCH REGARDS** [**REVELATION 10:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-1.htm) **B,** [**REVELATION 10:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-2.htm) **A,** [**REVELATION 10:5-7; REV 10:4; REV 10:9-11**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-5.htm) **AS THE OPENING OF** [**REVELATION 11:1-13**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-1.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 12:1-17**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/12-1.htm)**, WITH** [**REVELATION 10:1-4**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-1.htm) **A (SUBSTANTIALLY) AS THE PREFACE TO** [**REVELATION 12:17-17**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/12-17.htm)**.,** [**REVELATION 16:13-16**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/16-13.htm)**. THESE ANALYSES ARE UNCONVINCING. THE ALLEGED SIGNS OF A HEBREW ORIGINAL (E.G.,** [**REVELATION 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm)**, ALSO ΛΈΓΟΥΣΊ ΜΟΙ AND ΛΈΓΕΙΜΟΙ IN** [**REVELATION 10:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-9.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 10:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-11.htm) **= VARIANT VERSIONS OF ואמר לי) ARE NOT DECISIVE.**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/10.htm)

**7. WHEN HE SHALL BEGIN TO SOUND] MORE ACCURATELY, “WHEN HE SHALL BE ABOUT TO SOUND.”**

**THE MYSTERY OF GOD] HERE ABP. WHATELY’S PARADOX IS HARDLY AN EXAGGERATION, THAT FOR “MYSTERY” ONE MIGHT SUBSTITUTE “REVELATION,” WITHOUT ALTERING THE SENSE: SEE ON** [**REVELATION 1:20**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-20.htm)**.**

**SHALL BE FINISHED] THE CONSTRUCTION IN THE GREEK IS CURIOUS, BUT IT IS PROBABLY A MERE HEBRAISM, AND THE SENSE OF THE A. V. RIGHT.**

**DECLARED] THE WORD IS THE CHARACTERISTIC EVANGELICAL ONE, “TOLD THE GOOD NEWS.”**

[**BENGEL'S GNOMEN**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/bengel/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm)**. ΚΑὶ ἐΤΕΛΈΣΘΗ) ΚΑὶ HAS A CONSECUTIVE FORCE, AND THEN, AS** [**JOHN 4:35**](https://biblehub.com/john/4-35.htm)**, ἔΤΙ ΤΕΤΡΆΜΗΝΌΣ ἐΣΤΙ, ΚΑὶ ὁ ΘΕΡΙΣΜὸΣ ἔΡΧΕΤΑΙ.—Τὸ ΜΥΣΤΉΡΙΟΝ—ΤΟῖΣ ΠΡΟΦΉΤΑΙΣ, THE MYSTERY—TO THE PROPHETS) D. JOACH. LANGE, IN HIS GLORY OF CHRIST, HAS ILLUSTRATED THIS MYSTERY IN A STRIKING MANNER, BY MOST COPIOUSLY COMPARING THE APOCALYPSE WITH THE PROPHETS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT. BUT WE HAVE SHOWN THE TIME OF THE COMPLETION OF THIS MYSTERY, LATELY AT** [**REVELATION 10:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-6.htm)**, AND IN OTHER PLACES REPEATEDLY. IT WAS NOT ONLY ANNOUNCED BY PROPHETS, BUT ALSO TO THE PROPHETS THEMSELVES:** [**DANIEL 10:12**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/10-12.htm)**.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/10.htm)

**VERSE 7. - BUT IN THE DAYS OF THE VOICE OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL. THE MEANING NATURALLY SEEMS TO BE, "THERE SHALL BE NO LONGER TIME; BUT, ON THE CONTRARY, IN THE DAYS OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, THE LAST JUDGMENT SHALL TALL, THE END WILL COME, AND ALL THINGS WILL BE MADE MANIFEST; THE MYSTERY OF GOD WILL BE FINISHED." WORDSWORTH RENDERS, "NO DELAY, SAVE ONLY IN THE DAYS," ETC., AND BELIEVES THAT THE PASSAGE POINTS TO A BRIEF RESPITE, DURING WHICH MEN MAY YET REPENT. WHEN HE SHALL BEGIN TO SOUND; WHEN HE IS ABOUT TO SOUND [HIS TRUMPET]. ALFORD POINTS OUT THE PROPRIETY OF THE EXPRESSION. "WHEN THE SEVENTH ANGEL DOES SOUND, THE COMPLETED TIME OF THE FULFILMENT IS SIMULTANEOUS WITH HIS BLOWING (CF.** [**REVELATION 11:18**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-18.htm)**), SO THAT IT IS PROPERLY SAID THAT THE FULFILMENT COMES IN THE DAYS WHEN HE IS ABOUT TO BLOW." THE MYSTERY OF GOD SHOULD BE FINISHED; ALSO (OR THEN, AS REVISED VERSION) THE MYSTERY OF GOD WAS FULFILLED. "THE PROPHETIC PAST" (WORDSWORTH). "THE MYSTERY OF GOD" IS ALL THAT MAN DOES NOT NOW UNDERSTAND IN CONNECTION WITH GOD'S DEALINGS WITH MAN, BUT OF THE EXISTENCE OF WHICH HE IS COGNIZANT, E.G. THE EXISTENCE OF EVIL IN THE WORLD, AND GOD'S MODES OF DEALING WITH THAT AND ALL MANKIND, WHICH WE ONLY KNOW IN PART. GOD'S PLANS ARE BEING STEADILY AND SURELY WORKED OUT, THOUGH WE ARE NOT ABLE TO COMPREHEND THEM. AS HE HATH DECLARED TO HIS SERVANTS THE PROPHETS; LITERALLY, AS HE EVANGELIZED HIS SERVANTS THE PROPHETS; OR, AS IN THE REVISED VERSION, ACCORDING TO THE GOOD TIDINGS WHICH HE DECLARED TO HIS SERVANTS THE PROPHETS. THUS** [**AMOS 3:7**](https://biblehub.com/amos/3-7.htm)**, "SURELY THE LORD GOD WILL DO NOTHING, BUT HE REVEALETH HIS SECRET UNTO HIS SERVANTS THE PROPHETS." THE PROMISE OF THE COMPLETE FULFILMENT OF THE MYSTERY OF GOD IS GOOD NEWS INDEED FOR THE FAINTING CHRISTIAN, FOR IT TELLS OF THE END OF HIS TRIALS AND THE OVERTHROW OF HIS ENEMIES. REVELATION 10:7**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/10.htm)

**SHALL BEGIN TO SOUND ((ΜΈΛΛῌ ΣΑΛΠΊΖΕΝ)**

**WRONG. REV., CORRECTLY, WHEN HE IS ABOUT TO SOUND.**

**THE MYSTERY (ΤῸ ΜΥΣΤΉΡΙΟΝ)**

**SEE ON** [**MATTHEW 13:11**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/13-11.htm)**.**

**DECLARED (ΕΥ̓ΗΓΓΈΛΙΣΕΝ)**

**THE WORD USED OF DECLARING THE GOOD NEWS OF SALVATION. HERE OF DECLARING THE MYSTERY OF THE KINGDOM.**

**TIME NO MORE FOREVERMORE**

**THIS MEANS FROM REVELATION 10-22 FOR ENGLISH ISRAEL TO DANIEL 7-8 FOR THE ENGLISH USA TO ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 1-32, WHICH ACTS 32 IS INSIDE HAGGADAH, THAT IS, THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IS ALTOGETHER TIME NO MORE, GODDAMN IT!!! THIS IS THE FULL 46 LEVELS SIMULTANEOUSLY IS THE FULL 94 LEVELS WITH THE FRUITFUL CALL WITH THE TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY IS THE FULL 112 LEVELS---SIMULTANEOUS IS THE INDESTRUCTIBLE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP WE MUST HOLD TOO!!!**

**ETERNAL NOTE: THE TIME NO MORE IS DONE FOREVERMORE IN THIS!!! WHAT IS BORN OF THE TIME NO MORE IS ONLY TIME NO MORE!!! SO, THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IS LOCKED-UP FOREVERMORE IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS ONCE BEING CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING ON THE EVIL SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/10.htm)

**(8-9) AND THE VOICE . . .—TRANSLATE, AND THE VOICE WHICH I HEARD OUT OF THE HEAVEN (I HEARD IT) AGAIN TALKING WITH ME (IT IS NOT THE ANGEL THAT SPEAKS, BUT THE VOICE WHICH HAD BIDDEN HIM SEAL UP THE THUNDERS IS HEARD AGAIN SPEAKING), AND SAYING, GO, TAKE THE ROLL (OR, THE LITTLE ROLL; THERE IS A DIFFERENCE IN THE MSS.) WHICH IS OPENED IN THE HAND OF THE ANGEL WHO STANDS UPON THE SEA AND UPON THE EARTH. AND I WENT AWAY TO THE ANGEL, TELLING HIM TO GIVE ME THE LITTLE BOOK. AND HE SAITH TO ME, TAKE AND EAT IT UP; AND IT SHALL MAKE BITTER THY BELLY, BUT IN THY MOUTH IT SHALL BE SWEET AS HONEY. THE IMAGE OF EATING THE ROLL IS DERIVED FROM THE OLD TESTAMENT. WE MEET WITH IT IN EZEKIEL (**[**EZEKIEL 3:1-3**](https://biblehub.com/context/ezekiel/3-1.htm)**) AND JEREMIAH (**[**JEREMIAH 15:16**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/15-16.htm)**). THE PASSAGE IN EZEKIEL IS PROBABLY THE BASIS OF THE PRESENT PASSAGE, AND THE CHAPTER IN WHICH IT OCCURS GIVES US THE MEANING OF THE SYMBOL: THE EATING OF THE ROLL, OR THE WORDS OF THE ROLL, IS THE COMPLETE MASTERING OF THE CONTENTS OF THE BOOK—THE DIGESTING, AS WE SAY, ITS MEANING, TILL THE PRINCIPLES AND TRUTHS ARE THOROUGHLY FAMILIAR AND LOVED. “ALL MY WORDS” (SO RUNS THE EXPLANATORY VERSE,** [**EZEKIEL 3:10**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/3-10.htm)**) “THAT I SHALL SPEAK UNTO THEE RECEIVE IN THINE HEART AND HEAR WITH THINE EARS.” IT IS SIMILAR TO THE PSALMIST’S PRACTICE: “THY WORDS HAVE I HID WITHIN MY HEART;” HE MADE HIMSELF SO FAMILIAR WITH THEM THAT THEY WERE NO LONGER A CODE OF LAWS, BUT A CONSTANT INSTINCT, A SECOND NATURE TO HIM. THUS PREEMINENTLY SHOULD HE BE FAMILIAR WITH HIS MASTER’S WORDS AND HEART, SATURATED WITH HIS MASTER’S PRINCIPLES, WHO IS TO BE A WITNESS AND A PROPHET FOR HIS LORD. “HE WHO WOULD CARRY GOD’S WORDS TO ANOTHER MUST FIRST BE IMPRESSED AND PENETRATED WITH THEM HIMSELF. HE MUST NOT ONLY HEAR, READ, MARK, AND LEARN, BUT ALSO (ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURAL FIGURE) INWARDLY DIGEST THEM.”**

[**BENSON COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/benson/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:8-10**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-8.htm)**. AND THE VOICE SAID, GO UP TO THE ANGEL STANDING UPON THE SEA AND THE EARTH, AND TAKE THE LITTLE BOOK WHICH IS OPEN — TO SIGNIFY THAT ITS CONTENTS WERE NOT TO BE KEPT SECRET LIKE THOSE OF THE SEVEN THUNDERS, BUT REVEALED FOR THE INSTRUCTION, DIRECTION, ENCOURAGEMENT, OR WARNING OF MANKIND, AS WELL AS THOSE OF THE LARGER BOOK; FOR IT WAS A KIND OF SECOND PROPHECY ADDED TO THE FORMER, AND AS IT CONCERNED KINGS AND NATIONS, SO IT WAS TO BE MADE PUBLIC FOR THEIR USE AND INFORMATION. AND I WENT UNTO THE ANGEL — AS I WAS DIRECTED; AND SAID — WITH BOLDNESS, IN CONSEQUENCE OF THE DIVINE COMMAND; GIVE ME THE LITTLE BOOK. AND HE SAID, TAKE IT, AND EAT IT UP — AS EZEKIEL DID THAT WHICH WAS SHOWN TO HIM UPON A LIKE OCCASION; THAT IS, CONSIDER ITS CONTENTS CAREFULLY, AND DIGEST THEM WELL IN THY MIND: AND IT SHALL MAKE THY BELLY BITTER, BUT IT SHALL BE IN THY MOUTH SWEET AS HONEY — THE KNOWLEDGE OF FUTURE THINGS WAS, AT FIRST, PLEASANT, BUT THE SAD CONTENTS OF THE LITTLE BOOK AFTERWARD FILLED HIS SOUL WITH SORROW. AS THIS PROPHECY WAS TO REVEAL THE PROVIDENCES OF GOD DURING THE PERIOD OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, IN WHICH, AS THERE WAS A REVELATION OF GREAT OPPOSITION TO TRUE RELIGION, AND PERSECUTION OF THE FAITHFUL PROFESSORS OF IT, SO WAS THERE ALSO A REVELATION OF DIVINE PROTECTION DURING THE TIME OF TRIAL, AND OF A SURE ACCOMPLISHMENT OF THE PROMISES CONCERNING THE GLORIOUS AND HAPPY STATE OF THE CHURCH IN THE END. THE CONSIDERATION OF SUCH A DISPENSATION OF PROVIDENCE MIGHT WELL OCCASION A MIXTURE OF JOY AND GRIEF IN THE APOSTLE’S MIND, AS IT MUST DO IN THE MINDS OF ALL WHO UNDERSTAND AND REFLECT UPON IT.**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/10.htm)

**10:8-11 MOST MEN FEEL PLEASURE IN LOOKING INTO FUTURE EVENTS, AND ALL GOOD MEN LIKE TO RECEIVE A WORD FROM GOD. BUT WHEN THIS BOOK OF PROPHECY WAS THOROUGHLY DIGESTED BY THE APOSTLE, THE CONTENTS WOULD BE BITTER; THERE WERE THINGS SO AWFUL AND TERRIBLE, SUCH GRIEVOUS PERSECUTIONS OF THE PEOPLE OF GOD, SUCH DESOLATIONS IN THE EARTH, THAT THE FORESIGHT AND FOREKNOWLEDGE OF THEM WOULD BE PAINFUL TO HIS MIND. LET US SEEK TO BE TAUGHT BY CHRIST, AND TO OBEY HIS ORDERS; DAILY MEDITATING ON HIS WORD, THAT IT MAY NOURISH OUR SOULS; AND THEN DECLARING IT ACCORDING TO OUR SEVERAL STATIONS. THE SWEETNESS OF SUCH CONTEMPLATIONS WILL OFTEN BE MINGLED WITH BITTERNESS, WHILE WE COMPARE THE SCRIPTURES WITH THE STATE OF THE WORLD AND THE CHURCH, OR EVEN WITH THAT OF OUR OWN HEARTS.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/10.htm)

**AND THE VOICE WHICH I HEARD FROM HEAVEN -** [**REVELATION 10:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-4.htm)**. THIS IS NOT THE VOICE OF THE ANGEL, BUT A DIRECT DIVINE COMMAND,**

**SAID, GO AND TAKE THE LITTLE BOOK WHICH IS OPEN, ... - THAT IS, TAKE IT OUT OF HIS HAND, AND DO WITH IT AS YOU SHALL BE COMMANDED. THERE IS A VERY STRONG RESEMBLANCE BETWEEN THIS PASSAGE AND THE ACCOUNT CONTAINED IN** [**EZEKIEL 2:9-10**](http://biblehub.com/ezekiel/2-9.htm)**;** [**EZEKIEL 3:1-3**](http://biblehub.com/ezekiel/3-1.htm)**. EZEKIEL WAS DIRECTED TO GO TO THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL AND DELIVER A DIVINE MESSAGE, WHETHER THEY WOULD HEAR OR FORBEAR; AND IN ORDER THAT HE MIGHT UNDERSTAND WHAT MESSAGE TO DELIVER, THERE WAS SHOWN TO HIM A ROLL OF A BOOK, WRITTEN WITHIN AND WITHOUT. THAT ROLL HE WAS COMMANDED TO EAT, AND HE FOUND IT TO BE "IN HIS MOUTH AS HONEY FOR SWEETNESS." JOHN HAS ADDED TO THIS THE CIRCUMSTANCE THAT, THOUGH "SWEET IN THE MOUTH," IT MADE "THE BELLY BITTER." THE ADDITIONAL COMMAND** [**REVELATION 10:11**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/10-11.htm)**, THAT HE MUST YET "PROPHECY BEFORE MANY PEOPLE," LEADS US TO SUPPOSE THAT HE HAD THE NARRATIVE IN EZEKIEL IN HIS EYE; FOR, AS THE RESULT OF HIS EATING THE ROLL, HE WAS COMMANDED TO GO AND PROPHESY TO THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL. THE PASSAGE HERE** [**REVELATION 10:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-8.htm) **INTRODUCES A NEW SYMBOL, THAT OF "EATING THE BOOK," AND EVIDENTLY REFERS TO SOMETHING THAT WAS TO OCCUR BEFORE THE "MYSTERY SHOULD BE FINISHED"; THAT IS, BEFORE THE SEVENTH TRUMPET SHOULD SOUND.**

**"WHICH IS OPEN IN THE HAND ..." ON THE SYMBOLICAL MEANING OF THE WORD "OPEN," AS APPLIED TO THE BOOK, SEE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 10:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-2.htm)**.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/10.htm)

**8. SPAKE … AND SAID—SO SYRIAC AND COPTIC READ. BUT A, B, C, "(I HEARD) AGAIN SPEAKING WITH ME, AND SAYING" (GREEK, "LALOUSAN … LEGOUSAN").**

**LITTLE BOOK—SO ALEPH AND B READ. BUT A AND C, "THE BOOK."**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/10.htm)

**AND THE VOICE WHICH I HEARD FROM HEAVEN; THE VOICE MENTIONED** [**REVELATION 10:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-4.htm)**.**

**GO AND TAKE THE LITTLE BOOK; THE LITTLE BOOK MENTIONED** [**REVELATION 10:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-2.htm)**. JOHN IS BID TO TAKE THIS BOOK, BY WHICH SOME UNDERSTAND THE SCRIPTURES; BUT IT IS MOST PROBABLY THE BOOK MENTIONED** [**REVELATION 5:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-1.htm)**, BEFORE SEALED, NOW OPEN.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/10.htm)

**AND THE VOICE WHICH I HEARD FROM HEAVEN,.... IN** [**REVELATION 10:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-4.htm)**;**

**SPAKE TO ME AGAIN, AND SAID, GO AND TAKE THE LITTLE BOOK WHICH IS OPEN IN THE HAND OF THE ANGEL WHICH STANDETH UPON THE SEA AND UPON THE EARTH; AS JOHN WAS TO PROPHESY,** [**REVELATION 10:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-11.htm)**; IT WAS NECESSARY THAT HE SHOULD HAVE A MISSION AND A COMMISSION FROM HEAVEN; AND THAT HE SHOULD HAVE THE OPEN BOOK OF PROPHECY TO PROPHESY OUT OF; AND THAT HE SHOULD RECEIVE THIS FROM THE ANGEL'S HANDS, WHO HAD UNLOOSED ITS SEALS, AND OPENED IT: AND JUST SO TO ORDINARY PROPHESYING, OR PREACHING, IT IS NECESSARY THAT MEN SHOULD HAVE THEIR COMMISSION FROM HEAVEN, SHOULD BE CALLED OF GOD, AND SENT BY HIM; AND THAT THEY SHOULD HAVE THE BOOK OF THE SCRIPTURES BEFORE THEM, AND OPEN TO THEM, AND SPEAK ACCORDING TO THESE ORACLES, AGREEABLY TO THE LAW AND TO THE TESTIMONY, WHICH ARE PROFITABLE FOR DOCTRINE; AND THAT THEY SHOULD ALSO RECEIVE THE GOSPEL, AND THE DOCTRINES OF IT, WITH GIFTS, AND A COMMISSION TO PREACH IT, FROM THE ANGEL OF THE COVENANT, JESUS CHRIST, WHO HAS ALL POWER BOTH IN HEAVEN AND IN EARTH; SEE** [**REVELATION 10:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-2.htm)**.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/10.htm)

**{7} AND THE VOICE WHICH I HEARD FROM HEAVEN SPAKE UNTO ME AGAIN, AND SAID, GO *AND* TAKE THE LITTLE BOOK WHICH IS OPEN IN THE HAND OF THE ANGEL WHICH STANDETH UPON THE SEA AND UPON THE EARTH.**

**(7) THE OTHER PART OF THIS CHAPTER CONCERNING THE PARTICULAR CALLING OF JOHN TO THE RECEIVING OF THE FOLLOWING PROPHECY, WHICH IS ENJOINED HIM, FIRST BY SIGN, IN THREE VERSES, THEN IN PLAIN WORDS IN THE LAST VERSE RE 10:9,10,11. TO THE SETTING FORTH OF THE SIGN BELONG THESE THINGS: THAT JOHN IS TAUGHT FROM HEAVEN TO ASK FOR THE BOOK OF THE PROPHECY IN THIS VERSE: FOR THESE MOTIONS AND DESIRES GOD INSPIRES THAT ASKING FOR THE BOOK, HE IS CHARGED TO TAKE IT IN A FIGURATIVE MANNER, THE USE OF WHICH IS EXPOUNDED IN RE 10:9**

**(AS IN) EZE 2:9 WHENCE THIS SIMILITUDE IS BORROWED: LASTLY THAT JOHN AT THE COMMANDMENT OF CHRIST TOOK THE BOOK, AND FOUND BY EXPERIENCE THAT THE SAME AS PROCEEDING FROM CHRIST, WAS MOST SWEET, BUT IN THAT IT FORETELLS THE AFFLICTIONS OF THE CHURCH, IT WAS MOST BITTER TO HIS SPIRIT.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**MEYER'S NT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/meyer/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:8-11**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-8.htm)**. AT THE COMMAND OF THE HEAVENLY VOICE (**[**REVELATION 10:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-4.htm)**), JOHN EATS THE LITTLE BOOK GIVEN HIM BY THE ANGEL, AND RECEIVES THE INSTRUCTION THAT HE MUST ONCE AGAIN PROPHESY.**

**ἡ ΦΩΝὴ, ἣΝ ἤΚΟΥΣΑ**

**ΚΑὶ-G0- ΛΈΓΟΥΣΑΝ-G0-. THE CONSTRUCTION IN THIS CORRECT READING[2752] IS LIKE THAT OF** [**REVELATION 4:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-1.htm)**, BUT YET UNSYMMETRICAL, AS HERE NOT ONLY THE ΛΈΓΩΝ IN THE MIND OF THE AUTHOR IS RECEIVED INTO THE RELATIVE CLAUSE BY ATTRACTION, BUT ALSO THE ΠΆΛΙΝ IS PLACED BEFORE ΛΑΛΟῦΣΑΝ BECAUSE OF THE CONNECTION OF THE DECLARATION JUST REPEATED WITH THAT MENTIONED,** [**REVELATION 10:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-4.htm)**. IF THE SENTENCE IN WHICH, IN ANY CASE, THE AOR. ἬΚΟΥΣΑ IS INTENDED AS A PLUSQUAM-PERFECT, WERE ALTOGETHER SYMMETRICAL IN ITS REFERENCE TO** [**REVELATION 10:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-4.htm) **(CF.** [**REVELATION 4:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-1.htm)**), ITS CONSTRUCTION IN ACCORD WITH THE NOM. Ἡ ΦΩΝΉ WOULD RUN: Κ. Ἡ ΦΩΝ., ἫΝ ἬΚ. ἘΚ Τ. ΟὐΡ. ΛΑΛΟῦΣΑΝ ΜΕΤʼ ἘΜΟῦ, ΠΆΛΙΝ ἘΛΆΛΗΣΕΝ ΜΕΤʼ ἘΜΟῦ ΛΈΓΟΥΣΑ (ΛΈΓΩΝ). LIKEWISE DE WETTE, EBRARD.**

**ὝΠΑΓΕ. AS IN** [**REVELATION 16:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-1.htm)**,** [**MATTHEW 5:24**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/5-24.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 8:4**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/8-4.htm)**, ETC.,[2753] AN ACTUAL GOING IS REPRESENTED, ACCORDINGLY IN** [**REVELATION 10:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-9.htm) **IT IS SAID ἈΠῆΛΘΑ.**

**ΛΆΒΕ, CF.** [**REVELATION 5:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-7.htm)**. JOHN IS TO TAKE THIS BOOK TO HIMSELF (**[**REVELATION 10:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-9.htm)**).**

**ΑΠῆΛΘΑ ΠΡῸΣ ΤῸΝ ἌΓΓ. HOW JOHN, WHO CONTINUES TO HAVE HIS STANDPOINT IN HEAVEN (CF.** [**REVELATION 10:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-1.htm)**), COULD GO TO THE ANGEL WHO STANDS ON THE EARTH AND SEA, IS NOT MADE PERCEPTIBLE TO SOBER VIEW, BECAUSE IN THE VISION THE QUESTION IS ONLY CONCERNING THE ACT OF GOING. BUT EVEN IF ONE, LIKE DE WETTE, CONSIDER THAT JOHN, EVEN PRIOR TO CH. 10, “HAD OCCUPIED THE STANDPOINT OF ZECHARIAH, EZEKIEL, AND DANIEL,” THE DIFFICULTY OF THE ἈΠῆΛΘΑ REMAINS ESSENTIALLY THE SAME; HENCE DE WETTE HAS PROPERLY REACHED NO CONCLUSION FROM THIS EXPRESSION CONCERNING THE STANDPOINT OF JOHN.**

**ΔΟῦΝΑΙ. CONCERNING THIS INF.,[2754] DEPENDENT ON THE ΛΈΓΩΝ, CF. WINER, P. 296.**

**ΚΑΤΆΦΑΓΕ ΑὐΤΌ. THE EATING OF THE BOOK[2755] IS WITHIN THE ENTIRE VISIONARY SCENE NOT TO BE REGARDED AN EXPRESSION INTENDED ALLEGORICALLY, BUT AS A REAL ACT OF JOHN; JUST AS EZEKIEL (**[**REVELATION 2:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/2-9.htm) **SQQ.) BY EATING A BOOK RECEIVES THE CONTENTS OF ITS PROPHETIC DISCOURSES. THE MEANING OF THE VISIONARY FACT IS CORRECTLY GIVEN ALREADY BY BEDA: “TAKE INTO YOUR INWARD PARTS, AND CONTAIN WITHIN THE SPACE OF THY HEART.” WHAT** [**JEREMIAH 15:16**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/15-16.htm) **IN FIGURATIVE LANGUAGE CALLS AN EATING OF THE WORDS OF DIVINE REVELATION, WHICH MUST BE CONVERTED BY THE PROPHET INTO MARROW AND BLOOD,[2756] WE FIND HERE, AS IN EZEKIEL, REPRESENTED IN AN ACTUAL VISIONARY TRANSACTION.[2757]  
  
ΚΑὶ ΠΙΚΡΑΝΕῖ**

**ΜΈΛΙ. FROM THE FACT THAT THE ANGEL SPEAKS FIRST OF THE BITTER EFFECT AND THEN OF THE SWEET TASTE OF THE LITTLE BOOK, BUT JOHN HIMSELF (**[**REVELATION 10:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-10.htm)**) THE REVERSE, IT DOES NOT FOLLOW THAT “BOTH VIGOROUSLY STRUGGLED FOR PRIORITY.”[2758] ACCORDING TO THE CONTEXT, THE “PRIORITY” BELONGS—NOT ONLY AS TO ORDER, BUT ALSO AS TO MINOR DIGNITY—TO THE SWEETNESS, BECAUSE THE BOOK COMES FIRST INTO THE MOUTH AND LAST INTO THE BELLY. ACCORDING TO THIS MOST SIMPLE ORDER, JOHN HIMSELF REPORTS,** [**REVELATION 10:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-10.htm)**. THE ANGEL LOOKS AT IT DIFFERENTLY, SINCE HE SPEAKS,—AS THE COMBINATION OF THE TWO EXPRESSIONS INTO ONE ANTITHESIS SHOWS,—NOT ACCORDING TO THE MERE CONSEQUENCES, BUT WITH RESPECT TO THE INNER NATURE AND EFFECT. THE ANGEL INTENDS FIRST TO PREPARE JOHN FOR THE BITTER EFFECT, BUT THEN HE ALSO SAYS THAT THE BOOK WILL BE IN HIS MOUTH SWEET AS HONEY. THIS IS ALSO AGAINST BENG., WHO, BY A COMPARISON OF** [**REVELATION 10:9-10**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-9.htm)**, IMMEDIATELY INFERS TWO KINDS OF SWEETNESS, ONE BEFORE AND ONE AFTER THE BITTERNESS.**

**THE RELATION OF ΠΙΚΡΑΝΕῖ ΣΟΥ ΤῊΝ ΚΟΙΛΊΑΝ (ἘΠΙΚΡΆΝΘΗ Ἡ ΚΟΙΛ. Μ.,** [**REVELATION 10:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-10.htm)**; CF.** [**REVELATION 8:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-11.htm)**) AND ΓΛΥΚῪ ὩΣ ΜΈΛΙ IS, IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE CONTEXT, TO BE DETERMINED ACCORDING TO BOTH NORMS: THAT ONE AND THE SAME BOOK IS SWEET AND BITTER ACCORDING AS IT ENTERS THE MOUTH OR THE BELLY; THEN, THAT THE DISTINCTION BETWEEN THE MOUTH AND THE BELLY IS UNDERSTOOD ONLY WITH REFERENCE TO THE EATING. INCORRECT, THEREFORE, ARE BOTH THE EXPLANATION WHICH REFERS THE SWEETNESS AND BITTERNESS TO THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THE JOYFUL AND THE SAD CONTENTS OF THE BOOK,[2759]—IN CONNECTION WITH WHICH A FURTHER ERROR IS READILY INTRUDED, THAT, WITH A RESULT CONTRARY TO THE CONTEXT, SPEAKS OF “BITTER-SWEET” CONTENTS, INDICATING THAT ONLY AFTER A SAD VISITATION COULD GLORIOUS JOY ENTER;[2760] AND ALSO THAT WHICH—IN CONNECTION WITH A FALSE INTERPRETATION OF THE LITTLE BOOK ITSELF, OF THE ΠΆΛΙΝ ΠΡΟΦΗΤ.,** [**REVELATION 10:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-11.htm)**, YEA EVEN OF THE ANGEL,** [**REVELATION 10:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-1.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 10:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-8.htm)**—REGARDS THE MOUTH OF JOHN NOT AS THE ORGAN OF EATING (RECEIVING), BUT OF SPEAKING, AND THEN REFERS THE BITTERNESS TO THE PERSECUTIONS AND ALL THE HINDERANCES WITH WHICH THE EVANGELICAL PREACHING OF JOHN OR THE ENTIRE CHURCH MET.[2761] WITH CORRECTNESS, VITR., C. A LAP., DE WETTE, STERN, HENGSTENB., ETC., HAVE INTERPRETED, THAT, AS THE MOUTH REFERS TO THE RECEIVING OF THE REVELATION GIVEN IN THE LITTLE BOOK, SO THE ΚΟΙΛΊΑ—NOT ΚΑΡΔΊΑ, AS COD. A READS, AND ANDR. EXPLAINS, DISTURBING THE CLEARNESS OF THE IDEA OF THE TEXT BY MINGLING THEREWITH A RASH INTERPRETATION—IS DIRECTED TO THE COMPREHENSION, I.E., THE FURTHER SCRUTINY[2762] AND PERCEPTION, OF THE REVELATION RECEIVED. [SEE NOTE LXVI., P. 309.] HOW LITTLE THE SWEETNESS OF THE RECEPTION, AS SUCH, WAS HINDERED BY THE BITTERNESS OF THE CONTENTS OF REVELATION, IS SHOWN BY THE SYMBOL OF EZEKIEL, IN WHOSE MOUTH THE BOOK WRITTEN WITH MOURNING AND WOE IS ὩΣ ΜΈΛΙ ΓΛΥΚΆΖΟΝ.[2763] BUT HE ALSO WENT BITTERLY, AFTER HE HAD FILLED HIS BELLY THEREWITH,[2764] IN THE HEAT OF HIS SPIRIT.[2765]**

**BY EATING THE BOOK, JOHN IS MADE ABLE TO PROCLAIM ITS CONTENTS. THEREFORE** [**REVELATION 10:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-11.htm) **FOLLOWS: ΚΑὶ ΛἐΓΟΥΣῖΝ ΜΟΙ, Κ.Τ.Λ. THE PLUR.[2766] MAKES THE SPEAKING SUBJECT ENTIRELY INDEFINITE; THE MODIFIED VAR. POINTS TO THE ANGEL.**

**ΔΕῖ ΣΕ ΠΆΛΙΝ ΠΡΟΦ. THE ΔΕῖ DESIGNATES NOT THE INNER, SUBJECTIVE NECESSITY, THAT JOHN NOW CANNOT HELP PROPHESYING, BECAUSE BY EATING THE BOOK HE HAS BEEN CAPACITATED FOR PROPHESYING,[2767] BUT THE OBJECTIVE NECESSITY DEPENDING UPON THE WILL OF GOD, WHO ACCORDINGLY GIVES HIS REVELATION.[2768] THE ΠΆΛΙΝ DOES NOT CONTRAST JOHN’S PROPHECY WITH THAT OF THE ANCIENT PROPHETS,[2769] BUT DESIGNATES A SECOND ΠΡΟΦΗΤΕῦΣΑΙ OF JOHN HIMSELF, YET NOT A PREACHING AFTER A RETURN FROM EXILE,[2770] BUT THE NEW PROPHECY FOR WHICH THE EATEN BOOK HAS FITTED HIM IN ITS RELATION TO THE PROPHESYING PRACTISED UPON THE GROUND OF PREVIOUS VISIONS. THIS ΠΆΛΙΝ ΠΡΟΦΗΤΕῦΣΑΙ OCCURS THEREFORE IN THE SUCCEEDING PART OF THE APOC.[2771]**

**ἐΠὶ ΛΑΟῖΣ**

**ΠΟΛΛΟῖΣ. INCORRECTLY, BENG: “TO NATIONS—BEYOND,” IN THE SENSE THAT THERE ARE STILL MANY NATIONS, ETC., WHICH ARE, MEANTIME, TO COME BEFORE THAT IS FULFILLED WHICH IS HERE DESCRIBED PRIOR TO THE TRANSITION TO THE SECOND WOE. ἘΠΊ HAS THIS MEANING NEITHER IN** [**HEBREWS 9:17**](https://biblehub.com/hebrews/9-17.htm)**,** [**1 CORINTHIANS 14:26**](https://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/14-26.htm)**, NOR ELSEWHERE. LIKEWISE INCORRECTLY, EBRARD: “BEFORE NATIONS,” I.E., SO THAT “THE NATIONS HAVE IT DECLARED TO THEM.” THE ἐΠὶ WITH THE DAT. DESIGNATES, PRECISELY AS IN** [**JOHN 12:16**](https://biblehub.com/john/12-16.htm)**, THE OBJECT WHICH THE PROPHECY GRASPS, I.E., CONCERNING WHICH THE PROPHECY IS MADE. THE GRAMMATICAL RELATION IS PRECISELY THE SAME AS IN THE CONSTRUCTION OF ἐΠΊ WITH THE DATIVE ACCOMPANYING VERBS DESIGNATING JOY, ASTONISHMENT, ETC., CONCERNING ANY THING.[2772] THE OCCASION FOR THE FALSE CONSTRUCTION OF THE ἐΠὶ LIES, IN EBRARD, IN THE VIEW OF THE CONTENTS OF THE BOOK, AND THE RANGE OF THE PROPHECY CONDITIONED THEREBY. IF THE ΠΆΛΙΝ ΠΡΟΦΗΤΕῦΣΑΙ IS COMPLETED WITH** [**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm)**, AND IS INTENDED FOR THE CHURCH, IT CANNOT BE SAID HERE,** [**REVELATION 10:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-11.htm)**, THAT JOHN IS TO PROPHESY CONCERNING NATIONS AND KINGS; AND IF HENGSTENB., WHO LIKEWISE[2773] FINDS IN** [**REVELATION 11:1-13**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-1.htm) **THE PROPHECY ANNOUNCED IN** [**REVELATION 10:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-11.htm)**, AND REFERS IT TO THE DEGENERATE CHURCHES, YET EXPLAINS CORRECTLY THE ἐΠὶ ΛΑΟῖΣ, Κ.Τ.Λ., AND COMPARES THEREWITH WHAT IS SAID OF KINGS, CHS. 16, 17, 19, THIS IS INCONSISTENT WITH HIS VIEW OF THE LITTLE BOOK AND THE ΠΆΛ. ΠΡΟΦ., JUST TO THE EXTENT THAT IT IS CORRECT ACCORDING TO THE CONTEXT. EWALD—WHO AGREES FORMALLY WITH HENGSTENB. AND EBRARD, SINCE HE ALSO FINDS IN** [**REVELATION 11:1-13**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-1.htm) **THE CONTENTS OF THE EATEN BOOK, BUT INTERPRETS THIS NEW PROPHECY AS REFERRING TO THE DESTRUCTION OF JERUSALEM—REFERS THE ἐΠὶ ΛΑΟῖΣ, Κ.Τ.Λ., TO** [**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 11:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-7.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 11:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-9.htm)**; BUT SINCE THE PROPHECY** [**REVELATION 11:1-13**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-1.htm) **IS ACTUALLY ONE CONCERNING JERUSALEM, IT CANNOT WELL BE CALLED AT** [**REVELATION 10:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-11.htm) **A PROPHECY CONCERNING PEOPLES, NATIONS, LANGUAGES, AND MANY KINGS.[2774] BESIDES, EW. HAS UNDERSTOOD THE SIGNIFICANT POSITION OF THE ANGEL,** [**REVELATION 10:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-2.htm)**, WITH RELATION TO ROME AS CAPITAL OF THE WORLD. THE RESULT, THEREFORE, IS NOT THAT THE ἘΠῚ IS EXPLAINED UNGRAMMATICALLY, BUT THAT WE MUST SEEK THE CORRECT REFERENCE OF THE ΠΆΛΙΝ ΠΡΟΦΗΤΕῦΣΑΙ, WHICH MUST CONCUR WITH THE CORRECT VIEW OF THE CONTENTS OF THE LITTLE BOOK EATEN. UPON THIS DEPENDS THE ULTIMATE DETERMINATION OF THE VIEW OF THE ENTIRE TRANSACTION IN CH. 10.  
  
[2752] SEE CRITICAL NOTES.**

**[2753] CF. THE ἦΛΘΕ,** [**REVELATION 5:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-7.htm)

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-8.htm)**. ἡ ΦΩΝὴ (CF.** [**REVELATION 10:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-4.htm)**) LEFT UNGRAMMATICALLY WITHOUT A PREDICATE, THE TWO PARTICIPLES BEING IRREGULARLY ATTRACTED INTO THE CASE OF ἥΝ (CF.** [**REVELATION 1:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-1.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 4:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-11.htm)**).**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/10.htm)

**8. SPAKE UNTO ME AGAIN] THE TRUE READING IS SCARCELY GRAMMATICAL, BUT MUST MEAN “[I HEARD] AGAIN SPEAKING UNTO ME.”**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/10.htm)

**VERSE 8. - AND THE VOICE WHICH I HEARD FROM HEAVEN SPAKE UNTO ME AGAIN, AND SAID; AND THE VOICE WHICH I HEARD OUT OF HEAVEN, [I HEARD] AGAIN TALKING WITH ME AND SAYING. THE CONSTRUCTION IS IRREGULAR." THE VOICE, VIZ. THAT MENTIONED IN VER. 4, WHICH IS PROBABLY THAT OF CHRIST HIMSELF (SEE ON VER. 4). GO AND TAKE THE LITTLE BOOK WHICH IS OPEN IN THE HAND OF THE ANGEL WHICH STANDETH UPON THE SEA AND UPON THE EARTH; (GO, TAKE THE BOOK, ETC., ACCORDING TO A, C, WHICH IS ADOPTED IN THE REVISED VERSION. LITTLE BOOK, ΒΙΒΛΑΡίΔΙΟΝ, AS IN VER. 2, IS FOUND IN א, P, ANDREAS; AND ΒΙΒΛΙΔΑΡίΟΝ IN B, ANDRESS, ARETHAS. (ON THE SIGNIFICATION OF THE "LITTLE BOOK," SEE ON VER. 2; AND ALSO FOR THE MEANING OF THE LAST CLAUSE, SEE THE SAME PLACE.) REVELATION 10:8**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/10.htm)

**SPAKE UNTO ME**

**RENDER, AS REV., "I HEARD IT AGAIN SPEAKING."**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/10.htm)

**10:8-11 MOST MEN FEEL PLEASURE IN LOOKING INTO FUTURE EVENTS, AND ALL GOOD MEN LIKE TO RECEIVE A WORD FROM GOD. BUT WHEN THIS BOOK OF PROPHECY WAS THOROUGHLY DIGESTED BY THE APOSTLE, THE CONTENTS WOULD BE BITTER; THERE WERE THINGS SO AWFUL AND TERRIBLE, SUCH GRIEVOUS PERSECUTIONS OF THE PEOPLE OF GOD, SUCH DESOLATIONS IN THE EARTH, THAT THE FORESIGHT AND FOREKNOWLEDGE OF THEM WOULD BE PAINFUL TO HIS MIND. LET US SEEK TO BE TAUGHT BY CHRIST, AND TO OBEY HIS ORDERS; DAILY MEDITATING ON HIS WORD, THAT IT MAY NOURISH OUR SOULS; AND THEN DECLARING IT ACCORDING TO OUR SEVERAL STATIONS. THE SWEETNESS OF SUCH CONTEMPLATIONS WILL OFTEN BE MINGLED WITH BITTERNESS, WHILE WE COMPARE THE SCRIPTURES WITH THE STATE OF THE WORLD AND THE CHURCH, OR EVEN WITH THAT OF OUR OWN HEARTS.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/10.htm)

**AND I WENT UNTO THE ANGEL - THIS IS SYMBOLIC ACTION, AND IS NOT TO BE UNDERSTOOD LITERALLY. AS IT IS NOT NECESSARY TO SUPPOSE THAT AN ANGEL LITERALLY DESCENDED, AND STOOD UPON THE SEA AND THE LAND, SO IT IS NOT NECESSARY TO SUPPOSE THAT THERE WAS A LITERAL ACT OF GOING TO HIM, AND TAKING THE BOOK FROM HIS HAND AND EATING IT.**

**GIVE ME THE LITTLE BOOK - IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE COMMAND IN** [**REVELATION 10:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-8.htm)**. WE MAY SUPPOSE, IN REGARD TO THIS:**

**(A) THAT THE SYMBOL WAS DESIGNED TO REPRESENT THAT THE BOOK WAS TO BE USED IN THE PURPOSE HERE REFERRED TO, OR WAS TO BE AN IMPORTANT AGENT OR INSTRUMENTALITY IN ACCOMPLISHING THE PURPOSE. THE BOOK IS HELD FORTH IN THE HAND OF THE ANGEL AS A STRIKING EMBLEM. THERE IS A COMMAND TO GO AND TAKE IT FROM HIS HAND FOR SOME PURPOSE NOT YET DISCLOSED. ALL THIS SEEMS TO IMPLY THAT THE BOOK - OR WHAT IS REPRESENTED BY IT - WOULD BE AN IMPORTANT INSTRUMENT IN ACCOMPLISHING THE PURPOSE HERE REFERRED TO.**

**(B) THE APPLICATION FOR THE BOOK MIGHT INTIMATE THAT, ON THE PART OF HIM WHO MADE IT, THERE WOULD BE SOME STRONG DESIRE TO POSSESS IT. HE GOES, INDEED, IN OBEDIENCE TO THE COMMAND; BUT, AT THE SAME TIME, THERE WOULD NATURALLY BE A DESIRE TO BE IN POSSESSION OF THE VOLUME, OR TO KNOW THE CONTENTS (COMPARE** [**REVELATION 5:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-4.htm)**), AND HIS APPROACH TO THE ANGEL FOR THE BOOK WOULD BE MOST NATURALLY INTERPRETED AS EXPRESSIVE OF SUCH A WISH.**

**AND HE SAID UNTO ME, TAKE IT - AS IF HE HAD EXPECTED THIS APPLICATION; OR HAD COME DOWN TO FURNISH HIM WITH THIS LITTLE VOLUME, AND HAD ANTICIPATED THAT THE REQUEST WOULD BE MADE. THERE WAS NO RELUCTANCE IN GIVING IT UP; THERE WAS NO ATTEMPT TO WITHHOLD IT; THERE WAS NO PROHIBITION OF ITS USE. THE ANGEL HAD NO COMMISSION, AND NO DESIRE TO RETAIN IT FOR HIMSELF, AND NO HESITATION IN PLACING IT IN THE BANDS OF THE SEER ON THE FIRST APPLICATION. WOULD NOT THE READINESS WITH WHICH GOD GIVES HIS BIBLE INTO THE HANDS OF HUMAN BEINGS, IN CONTRADISTINCTION FROM ALL HUMAN EFFORTS TO RESTRAIN ITS USE, AND TO PREVENT ITS FREE CIRCULATION, BE WELL SYMBOLIZED BY THIS ACT?**

**AND EAT IT UP - THERE IS A SIMILAR COMMAND IN** [**EZEKIEL 3:1**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/3-1.htm)**. OF COURSE, THIS IS TO HE UNDERSTOOD FIGURATIVELY, FOR NO ONE WOULD INTERPRET LITERALLY A COMMAND TO EAT A MANUSCRIPT OR VOLUME. WE HAVE IN COMMON USE A SOMEWHAT SIMILAR PHRASE, WHEN WE SPEAK OF DEVOURING A BOOK, WHICH MAY ILLUSTRATE THIS, AND WHICH IS NOT LIABLE TO BE MISUNDERSTOOD. IN** [**JEREMIAH 15:16**](http://biblehub.com/jeremiah/15-16.htm)**, WE HAVE SIMILAR LANGUAGE: "THY WORDS WERE FOUND, AND I DID EAT THEM; AND THY WORD WAS UNTO ME THE JOY AND REJOICING OF MY HEART." THUS, IN LATIN, THE WORDS PROPINARE, IMBIBERE, DEVORARE, DEGLUTIRE, ETC., ARE USED TO DENOTE THE GREEDINESS WITH WHICH KNOWLEDGE IS ACQUIRED. COMPARE IN THE APOCRYPHA, 2 ESDRAS 14:38-40. THE MEANING HERE, THEN, IS PLAIN. HE WAS TO POSSESS HIMSELF OF THE CONTENTS OF THE BOOK; TO RECEIVE IT INTO HIS MIND; TO APPLY IT, AS WE DO FOOD, FOR SPIRITUAL NOURISHMENT - TRUTH HAVING, IN THIS RESPECT, THE SAME RELATION TO THE MIND WHICH FOOD HAS TO THE BODY. IF THE LITTLE BOOK WAS A SYMBOL OF THE BIBLE, IT WOULD REFER TO THE FACT THAT THE TRUTHS OF THAT BOOK BECAME THE NOURISHER AND SUPPORTER OF THE PUBLIC MIND.**

**AND IT SHALL MAKE THY BELLY BITTER - THIS IS A CIRCUMSTANCE WHICH DOES NOT OCCUR IN THE CORRESPONDING PLACE IN** [**EZEKIEL 3:1-3**](http://biblehub.com/ezekiel/3-1.htm)**. THE EXPRESSION HERE MUST REFER TO SOMETHING THAT WOULD OCCUR AFTER THE SYMBOLICAL ACTION OF "EATING" THE LITTLE BOOK, OR TO SOME CONSEQUENCE OF EATING IT - FOR THE ACT OF EATING IT IS REPRESENTED AS PLEASANT: "IN THY MOUTH SWEET AS HONEY." THE MEANING HERE IS, THAT THE EFFECT WHICH FOLLOWED FROM EATING THE BOOK WAS PAINFUL OR DISAGREEABLE - AS FOOD WOULD BE THAT WAS PLEASANT TO THE TASTE, BUT THAT PRODUCED BITTER PAIN WHEN EATEN. THE FULFILLMENT OF THIS WOULD BE FOUND IN ONE OF TWO THINGS:**

**(A) IT MIGHT MEAN THAT THE MESSAGE TO BE DELIVERED IN CONSEQUENCE OF DEVOURING THE BOOK, OR THE MESSAGE WHICH IT CONTAINED, WOULD BE OF A PAINFUL OR DISTRESSING CHARACTER; THAT WITH WHATEVER PLEASURE THE BOOK MIGHT BE RECEIVED AND DEVOURED, IT WOULD BE FOUND TO CONTAIN A COMMUNICATION THAT WOULD BE INDICATIVE OF WOE OR SORROW. THIS WAS THE CASE WITH THE LITTLE BOOK THAT EZEKIEL WAS COMMANDED TO EAT UP. THUS, IN SPEAKING OF THIS BOOK, IT IS SAID, "AND IT WAS WRITTEN WITHIN AND WITHOUT: AND THERE WAS WRITTEN THEREIN LAMENTATIONS, AND MOURNING, AND WOE,"** [**EZEKIEL 2:10**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/2-10.htm)**. COMPARE** [**REVELATION 3:4-9**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/3-4.htm)**, WHERE THE CONTENTS OF THE BOOK, AND THE EFFECT OF PROCLAIMING THE MESSAGE WHICH IT CONTAINED, ARE MORE FULLY STATED. SO HERE THE MEANING MAY BE, THAT, HOWEVER GLADLY JOHN MAY HAVE TAKEN THE BOOK, AND WITH WHATEVER PLEASURE HE MAY HAVE DEVOURED ITS CONTENTS, YET THAT IT WOULD BE FOUND TO BE CHARGED WITH THE THREATENING OF WRATH, AND WITH DENUNCIATIONS OF A JUDGMENT TO COME, THE DELIVERY OF WHICH WOULD BE WELL REPRESENTED BY THE "BITTERNESS" WHICH IS SAID TO HAVE FOLLOWED FROM "EATING" THE VOLUME. OR.**

**(B) IT MAY MEAN THAT THE CONSEQUENCE OF DEVOURING THE BOOK, THAT IS, OF EMBRACING ITS DOCTRINES, WOULD BE PERSECUTIONS AND TROUBLE - WELL REPRESENTED BY THE "BITTERNESS" THAT FOLLOWED THE "EATING" OF THE VOLUME. EITHER OF THESE IDEAS WOULD BE A FULFILLMENT OF THE PROPER MEANING OF THE SYMBOL; FOR, ON THE SUPPOSITION THAT EITHER OF THESE OCCURRED IN FACT, IT WOULD PROPERLY BE SYMBOLIZED BY THE EATING OF A VOLUME THAT WAS SWEET TO THE TASTE, BUT THAT MADE THE BELLY BITTER.**

**BUT IT SHALL BE IN THY MOUTH SWEET AS HONEY - SO IN** [**EZEKIEL 3:3**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/3-3.htm)**. THE PROPER FULFILLMENT OF THIS IT IS NOT DIFFICULT TO UNDERSTAND. IT WOULD WELL REPRESENT THE PLEASURE DERIVED FROM DIVINE TRUTH - THE SWEETNESS OF THE WORD OF GOD - THE RELISH WITH WHICH IT IS EMBRACED BY THOSE THAT LOVE IT. ON THE SUPPOSITION THAT THE "LITTLE BOOK" HERE REFERS TO THE BIBLE, AND TO THE USE WHICH WOULD BE MADE OF IT IN THE TIMES REFERRED TO, IT WOULD PROPERLY DENOTE THE RELISH WHICH WOULD EXIST FOR THE SACRED VOLUME, AND THE HAPPINESS WHICH WOULD BE FOUND IN ITS PERUSAL; FOR THIS VERY IMAGE IS FREQUENTLY EMPLOYED TO DENOTE THIS. THUS, IN** [**PSALM 19:10**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/19-10.htm)**; "MORE TO BE DESIRED ARE THEY THAN GOLD, YEA, THAN MUCH FINE GOLD; SWEETER ALSO THAN HONEY AND THE HONEYCOMB."** [**PSALM 119:103**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/119-103.htm)**; "HOW SWEET ARE THY WORDS UNTO MY TASTE! YEA, SWEETER THAN HONEY TO MY MOUTH." WE ARE THEN TO LOOK FOR THE FULFILLMENT OF THIS IN SOME PREVAILING DELIGHT OR SATISFACTION, IN THE TIMES REFERRED TO, IN THE WORD OF THE LORD, OR IN THE TRUTHS OF REVELATION.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/10.htm)

**9. I WENT—GREEK, "I WENT AWAY." JOHN HERE LEAVES HEAVEN, HIS STANDING-POINT OF OBSERVATION HERETOFORE, TO BE NEAR THE ANGEL STANDING ON THE EARTH AND SEA.**

**GIVE—A, B, C, AND VULGATE READ THE INFINITIVE, "TELLING HIM TO GIVE."**

**EAT IT UP—APPROPRIATE ITS CONTENTS SO ENTIRELY AS TO BE ASSIMILATED WITH (AS FOOD), AND BECOME PART OF THYSELF, SO AS TO IMPART THEM THE MORE VIVIDLY TO OTHERS. HIS FINDING THE ROLL SWEET TO THE TASTE AT FIRST, IS BECAUSE IT WAS THE LORD'S WILL HE WAS DOING, AND BECAUSE, DIVESTING HIMSELF OF CARNAL FEELING, HE REGARDED GOD'S WILL AS ALWAYS AGREEABLE, HOWEVER BITTER MIGHT BE THE MESSAGE OF JUDGMENT TO BE ANNOUNCED. COMPARE PS 40:8, MARGIN, AS TO CHRIST'S INNER COMPLETE APPROPRIATION OF GOD'S WORD.**

**THY BELLY BITTER—PARALLEL TO EZE 2:10, "THERE WAS WRITTEN THEREIN LAMENTATIONS, AND MOURNING, AND WOE."**

**AS HONEY—(PS 19:10; 119:103). HONEY, SWEET TO THE MOUTH, SOMETIMES TURNS INTO BILE IN THE STOMACH. THE THOUGHT THAT GOD WOULD BE GLORIFIED (RE 11:3-6, 11-18) GAVE HIM THE SWEETEST PLEASURE. YET, AFTERWARDS THE BELLY, OR CARNAL NATURAL FEELING, WAS EMBITTERED WITH GRIEF AT THE PROPHECY OF THE COMING BITTER PERSECUTIONS OF THE CHURCH (RE 11:7-10); COMPARE JOH 16:1, 2. THE REVELATION OF THE SECRETS OF FUTURITY IS SWEET TO ONE AT FIRST, BUT BITTER AND DISTASTEFUL TO OUR NATURAL MAN, WHEN WE LEARN THE CROSS WHICH IS TO BE BORNE BEFORE THE CROWN SHALL BE WON. JOHN WAS GRIEVED AT THE COMING APOSTASY AND THE SUFFERINGS OF THE CHURCH AT THE HANDS OF ANTICHRIST.**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/10.htm)

**TAKE IT, AND EAT IT UP: THUS EZEKIEL WAS BIDDEN TO EAT THE ROLL; AND IT WAS IN HIS MOUTH AS SWEET AS HONEY,** [**EZEKIEL 2:8**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/2-8.htm) **3:3. THE EATING OF A BOOK SIGNIFIES THE DUE READING OF IT, DIGESTING IT, AND MEDITATING UPON THE MATTERS IN IT.**

**AND IT SHALL MAKE THY BELLY BITTER, BUT IT SHALL BE IN THY MOUTH SWEET AS HONEY; IT SHOULD BE SWEET IN HIS MONTH, AS IT WAS THE REVELATION OF THE MIND AND WILL OF GOD, (WHICH IS SWEET TO ALL PIOUS SOULS; SEE** [**JEREMIAH 15:16**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/15-16.htm)**), BUT IN HIS BELLY IT SHOULD BE BITTER, BEING THE REVELATION OF THE DIVINE WILL, AS TO THE BRINGING SUCH TERRIBLE JUDGMENTS UPON AN IMPENITENT PEOPLE.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/10.htm)

**AND I WENT TO THE ANGEL,.... ACCORDING TO THE ORDER GIVEN HIM; HE WAS NOT DISOBEDIENT TO THE HEAVENLY VISION; AND, INDEED, WHITHER SHOULD ANY GO KNOWLEDGE BUT TO HIM WHO HAS THE WORDS OF ETERNAL LIFE, AND IS THE GREAT PROPHET OF THE CHURCH? AND TO WHOM SHOULD JOHN GO TO QUALIFY HIM FOR PROPHESYING, BUT TO HIM, WHO, AS MAN AND MEDIATOR, HAD THIS REVELATION OF FUTURE THINGS GIVEN HIM?** [**REVELATION 1:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-1.htm)**;**

**AND SAID UNTO HIM, GIVE ME THE LITTLE BOOK; HE DID NOT TAKE IT WITHOUT HIS LEAVE, BUT IN A MODEST AND HUMBLE MANNER ASKS HIM TO GIVE IT HIM, THAT HE MIGHT DELIVER OUT THE PROPHECIES IN IT TO OTHERS: SO ORDINARY PROPHETS AND MINISTERS OF THE WORD SHOULD GO TO CHRIST, TO HAVE THEIR EYES OPENED, THEIR UNDERSTANDINGS ENLIGHTENED, THAT THEY MAY UNDERSTAND THE SCRIPTURES, AND EXPLAIN THEM TO OTHERS:**

**AND HE SAID UNTO ME, TAKE IT, AND EAT IT UP; WHICH MUST BE UNDERSTOOD NOT LITERALLY, BUT MYSTICALLY; AND THE SENSE IS THIS, TAKE THE BOOK, AND DILIGENTLY PERUSE IT, AND WITH AS MUCH EAGERNESS AS AN HUNGRY MAN WOULD EAT A MEAL; SO GREEDY ARE SOME PERSONS OF READING, AND AS IT WERE OF DEVOURING BOOKS; HENCE CICERO CALLED (Q) CATO "HELLUO LIBRORUM", A GLUTTON AT BOOKS: AND IN SUCH MANNER JOHN IS BID TO TAKE AND EAT THIS BOOK, AND LOOK INTO IT, AND READ IT OVER DILIGENTLY, AND CONSIDER WHAT WAS IN IT, AND MEDITATE UPON IT, AND DIGEST THE THINGS CONTAINED IN IT, AND LAY THEM UP IN HIS MIND AND MEMORY; AND FOR THE PRESENT HIDE AND CONCEAL THEM, IN LIKE MANNER AS HE WAS BID TO SEAL, AND NOT WRITE WHAT THE SEVEN THUNDERS UTTERED; AND SO, THOUGH THIS BOOK IS REPRESENTED TO HIM AS OPEN IN THE ANGEL'S HAND, YET HE MUST TAKE IT AND EAT IT, AND HIDE IT IN HIS BELLY, BECAUSE THE THINGS IN IT AS YET WERE NOT TO BE ACCOMPLISHED: SO FOR ORDINARY PROPHESYING, OR PREACHING, THE MINISTERS OF THE WORD SHOULD DILIGENTLY READ THE SCRIPTURES, CONSTANTLY MEDITATE ON THEM, DIGEST THE TRUTHS OF THE GOSPEL IN THEIR OWN MINDS, AND LAY THEM UP IN THE TREASURY OF THEIR HEARTS, AND BRING THEM FORTH FROM THENCE IN DUE SEASON:**

**AND IT SHALL MAKE THY BELLY BITTER, BUT IT SHALL BE IN THY MOUTH SWEET AS HONEY; AS EZEKIEL'S ROLL WAS TO HIM WHEN HE ATE IT,** [**EZEKIEL 3:1**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/3-1.htm)**; THE ALEXANDRIAN COPY, INSTEAD OF "THY BELLY", READS "THY HEART".**

**(Q) CICERO DE FITTIBUS BON. & MAL. L. 3. C. 1.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/10.htm)

**AND I WENT UNTO THE ANGEL, AND SAID UNTO HIM, GIVE ME THE LITTLE BOOK. AND HE SAID UNTO ME, TAKE IT, AND EAT IT UP; AND IT SHALL MAKE THY BELLY BITTER, BUT IT SHALL BE IN THY MOUTH SWEET AS HONEY.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:9-10**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-9.htm)**. THE PROPHET ABSORBS THE WORD OF GOD; IN OUR PHRASE, HE MAKES IT HIS OWN OR IDENTIFIES HIMSELF WITH IT (**[**JEREMIAH 15:16**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/15-16.htm)**). TO ASSIMILATE THIS REVELATION OF THE DIVINE PURPOSE SEEMS TO PROMISE A DELIGHTFUL EXPERIENCE, BUT THE BLISS AND SECURITY OF THE SAINTS, HE SOON REALISES, INVOLVE SEVERE TRIALS (CF.** [**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 12:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-13.htm) **F., ETC.) FOR THEM AS WELL AS CATASTROPHES FOR THE WORLD. HENCE THE FEELING OF DISRELISH WITH WHICH HE VIEWS HIS NEW VOCATION AS A SEER. THE DISTASTEFUL EXPERIENCE IS PUT FIRST, IN** [**REVELATION 10:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-9.htm)**, AS BEING THE UNEXPECTED ELEMENT IN THE SITUATION. (THE OMISSION OF BITTERNESS IN LXX OF** [**EZEKIEL 3:14**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/3-14.htm) **RENDERS IT UNLIKELY THAT THIS ADDITIONAL TRAIT OF UNPLEASANT TASTE IS DUE, AS SPITTA THINKS, TO AN ERRONEOUS COMBINATION OF** [**EZEKIEL 3:2**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/3-2.htm)**;** [**EZEKIEL 3:14**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/3-14.htm)**). THE NATURAL ORDER OCCURS IN** [**REVELATION 10:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-10.htm)**. THE ONLY ANALOGOUS PASSAGE IN EARLY CHRISTIAN LITERATURE IS IN THE “MARTYRDOM OF PERPETUA” (4. CF. WEINEL, 196, 197). WETSTEIN CITES FROM THEOPHRASTUS THE DESCRIPTION OF AN INDIAN SHRUB Οὗ ὁ ΚΑΡΠὸΣ … ἐΣΘΙΌΜΕΝΟΣ ΓΛΥΚὺΣ. ΟὗΤΟΣ ἐΝ Τῇ ΚΟΙΛΊᾳ ΔΗΓΜὸΝ ΠΟΙΕῖ ΚΑὶ ΔΥΣΕΝΤΕΡΊΑΝ. BEFORE THE HAPPY CONSUMMATION (**[**REVELATION 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm)**), A BITTER PRELUDE IS TO COME, WHICH IS THE SUBJECT OF NATIONAL AND POLITICAL PROPHECIES. IN ORDER TO UNDERLINE HIS DIVINE COMMISSION FOR THIS TASK OF PUNITIVE PREDICTION, HE RECALLS HIS INSPIRATION.**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/10.htm)

**9. I WENT] APPARENTLY FROM HIS PLACE IN HEAVEN TO THE EARTH: BUT THERE ARE DIFFICULTIES IN TRACING COHERENTLY THE CHANGES IN THE POINT OF VIEW.**

**AND SAID UNTO HIM, GIVE ME, &C.] READ, SAYING UNTO HIM THAT HE SHOULD GIVE ME.**

**EAT IT UP]** [**EZEKIEL 2:8**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/2-8.htm)**;** [**EZEKIEL 3:3**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/3-3.htm)**.**

**IT SHALL MAKE THY BELLY BITTER] THIS EZEKIEL’S ROLL DID NOT DO. WE MAY PRESUME THAT THIS LITTLE BOOK, LIKE THE O. T. ONE, CONTAINED “LAMENTATIONS, AND MOURNING, AND WOE.” TO BOTH PROPHETS, THE FIRST RESULT OF ABSORBING THE WORDS OF GOD AND MAKING THEM THEIR OWN (**[**JEREMIAH 15:16**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/15-16.htm)**) IS DELIGHT AT COMMUNION WITH HIM AND ENLIGHTENMENT BY HIM: BUT THE PRIEST OF THE LORD DID NOT FEEL, AS THE DISCIPLE OF JESUS DID, THE AFTER-THOUGHT OF BITTERNESS—THE CHRIST-LIKE SORROW FOR THOSE AGAINST WHOM GOD’S WRATH IS REVEALED, WHO “KNEW NOT THE TIME OF THEIR VISITATION.”**

**“IT GRIEVES SO SORE HIS TENDER HEART**

**TO SEE GOD’S RANSOM’D WORLD IN FEAR AND WRATH DEPART.”**

**IT IS GENERALLY HELD, IN ONE FORM OR ANOTHER, THAT THIS “LITTLE BOOK” SYMBOLISES OR CONTAINS “THE MYSTERY OF GOD,” THE APPROACHING COMPLETION OF WHICH HAS JUST BEEN ANNOUNCED. SOME NEEDLESSLY COMBINE WITH THIS THE THEORY (SEE NOTE ON** [**REVELATION 10:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-1.htm)**) THAT IT CONTAINS THE WHOLE OR PART OF THIS BOOK OF THE REVELATION. BUT REALLY THE SUREST CLUE TO ITS MEANING IS THE PARALLEL PASSAGE IN EZEKIEL: IF WE SAY THAT THE BOOK CONTAINS “THE REVELATION OF GOD’S JUDGEMENT” (REMEMBERING HOW THAT REVELATION IS DESCRIBED IN** [**ROMANS 1:18**](https://biblehub.com/romans/1-18.htm)**) WE SHALL SPEAK AS DEFINITELY AS IS SAFE.**

[**BENGEL'S GNOMEN**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/bengel/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-9.htm)**. ΔΟῦΝΑΙ) SOME FEW READ ΔὸΣ, FOR THE SAKE OF AN EASY CONSTRUCTION: BY FAR THE GREATEST NUMBER READ ΔΟῦΝΑΙ: WHENCE FORMERLY THE LATIN TRANSLATOR RENDERED IT, UT DARET (TO GIVE), AND THUS ALSO THE SYRIAC VERSION. BUT THE DIRECT STYLE AGREES WITH THE PRESENT ADDRESS IN PREFERENCE TO THE INDIRECT. AS TO WHAT REMAINS, THE INFINITIVE IS PUT FOR THE IMPERATIVE. FOR THIS CHANGE OF MOOD IS FREQUENT WITH THE GREEKS, AS WE HAVE SHOWN ON CHRYSOST. DE SACERD. P. 510, AND THE NEXT PAGE. ADD BIBLIOTH. BREM. CLASS, VIII. P. 945, AND FOLLOWING. THE VERY WORD ΔΟῦΝΑΙ FOR ΔὸΣ IS FOUND IN THEOCRITUS. THE HEBREW IDIOM ALSO ADMITS OF THIS, ON WHICH SEE DIGN. SPEIDELII GRAMM. HEBR. P. 139. AND THE SEPTUAGINT ON** [**GENESIS 45:19**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/45-19.htm)**, RENDERS קחו, ΛΑΒΕῖΝ—ΚΑὶ ΠΑΡΑΓΊΝΕΣΘΕ. ADD** [**LUKE 9:3**](https://biblehub.com/luke/9-3.htm)**;** [**ROMANS 12:15**](https://biblehub.com/romans/12-15.htm)**;** [**PHP 3:16**](https://biblehub.com/philippians/3-16.htm)**. SUCH A FIGURE MAKES THE STYLE CHARACTERISTIC OF FEELING,[104] AND GIVES TO IT EITHER A SENSE OF MAJESTY, ESPECIALLY WHERE GOD IS THE SPEAKER, OR MODESTY, AS HERE. FOR JOHN FROM TIME TO TIME, IN THIS BOOK, HAS EXPRESSED GREAT REVERENCE, AND THAT ALMOST TO EXCESS, TOWARDS THE INHABITANTS OF HEAVEN: CH.** [**REVELATION 7:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-14.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 19:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-10.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 22:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/22-8.htm) **: ΔΟῦΝΑΙ THEREFORE, INSTEAD OF ΔὸΣ,[105] CORRESPONDS WITH THAT MODESTY, WHICH HE EXHIBITED TOWARDS THE ANGEL IN ASKING FOR THE LITTLE BOOK. AFTER THE EXAMPLE OF JOHN, WE OUGHT TO UNITE HUMILITY OF HEART AND SEARCHING OF THE PROPHETS: AND LAMPE ON PSALMS 131, IF YOU TAKE IT RIGHTLY, BEFITTINGLY EXPLAINS THIS UNION.**

**[104] SEE APPENDIX ON MORATUS SERMO.**

**[105] ΔΟῦΝΑΙ, ABC; “UT DARET,” H VULG. ΔὸΣ, REC. TEXT, WITHOUT GOOD AUTHORITY.—E.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/10.htm)

**VERSE 9. - AND I WENT UNTO THE ANGEL, AND SAID UNTO HIM, GIVE ME THE LITTLE BOOK; AND I WENT AWAY TO THE ANGEL, TELLING HIM TO GIVE ME THE LITTLE BOOK. ALFORD UNDERSTANDS THAT THE SEER GOES FROM HIS POSITION IN HEAVEN TO THE ANGEL ON EARTH. BUT HE IS PROBABLY, IN HIS VISION, ALREADY ON THE EARTH (SEE ON VER. 1). AND HE SAID UNTO ME, TAKE IT, AND EAT IT UP; HE SAITH. THIS PART OF THE VISION IS FOUNDED ON** [**EZEKIEL 2:9-3:3**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/2-9.htm)**. THE ACT IS NO DOUBT INTENDED TO CONVEY THE IDEA THAT THE SEER IS TO CAREFULLY RECEIVE, TO DIGEST THOROUGHLY, AS IT WERE, HIS MESSAGE IN ORDER TO DERIVER IT FAITHFULLY. THUS IN** [**EZEKIEL 3:10**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/3-10.htm) **THE PROPHET IS TOLD, "ALL MY WORDS THAT I SHALL SPEAK UNTO THEE RECEIVE IN THINE HEART, AND HEAR WITH THINE EARS. AND GO, GET THEE TO THEM OF THE CAPTIVITY, UNTO THE CHILDREN OF THY PEOPLE, AND SPEAK UNTO THEM," ETC. AND IT SHALL MAKE THY BELLY BITTER, BUT IT SHALL BE IN THY MOUTH SWEET AS HONEY; CF. THE VISION OF** [**EZEKIEL 2:9**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/2-9.htm)**-3, WHERE THE SWEETNESS ONLY IS IMMEDIATELY MENTIONED; BUT THE BITTERNESS IS IMPLIED LATER ON IN** [**EZEKIEL 3:14**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/3-14.htm)**. THE SWEETNESS EXPRESSES THE PLEASURE AND READINESS WITH WHICH ST. JOHN RECEIVES HIS COMMISSION; THE BITTERNESS SYMBOLIZES THE GRIEF WHICH POSSESSES HIM WHEN HE THOROUGHLY TAKES IN THE NATURE OF HIS MESSAGE. THE PLEASURE WITH WHICH HE RECEIVES THE ANGEL'S COMMANDS MAY PROCEED FROM JOY AT THE THOUGHT THAT THE FINAL OVERTHROW OF THE WICKED IS THE FINAL DELIVERANCE OF THE SAINTS; OR IT MAY BE THAT HE FEELS HIMSELF HONOURED AT BEING CHOSEN AS THE MEDIUM FOR CONVEYING GOD'S MESSAGE. COMPARE THE READINESS OF** [**ISAIAH 6:8**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/6-8.htm) **TO FULFIL A SIMILAR OFFICE, AND HIS SUBSEQUENT FEAR AND HESITATION (**[**ISAIAH 7:4**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/7-4.htm)**). THE BITTERNESS OF THE SEER FOLLOWS WHEN HE REALIZES THE TERRIBLE NATURE OF THE JUDGMENT HE IS TO ANNOUNCE (CF.** [**JEREMIAH 8:21**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/8-21.htm)**, "FOR THE HURT OF THE DAUGHTER OF MY PEOPLE AM I HURT"). VARIOUS OTHER EXPLANATIONS, MORE OR LESS ALLEGORICAL, HAVE BEEN SUGGESTED. THUS ANDREAS EXPLAINS THAT THE FIRST SWEETNESS OF SIN IS AFTERWARDS CONVERTED INTO BITTERNESS. ORIGEN, QUOTED IN THE 'SPEAKER'S COMMENTARY,' "VERY SWEET IS THIS THE BOOK OF SCRIPTURE WHEN FIRST PERCEIVED, BUT BITTER TO THE CONSCIENCE WITHIN." MAURICE SUPPOSES THAT ST. JOHN'S JOY PROCEEDS FROM THE EXPECTATION THAT THE BOOK WILL ANNOUNCE THE FALL OF THE GREAT BABEL EMPIRE OF THE WORLD, AND HIS DISAPPOINTMENT FOLLOWS WHEN HE DISCOVERS THAT IT PREDICTS THE FALL OF JERUSALEM. BEDE EXPLAINS THAT THE BITTERNESS IN THE BELLY INDICATES THE RECEPTION BY THE SEER, BUT THE SWEETNESS IN THE MOUTH IS THE DECLARATION TO OTHERS. REVELATION 10:9**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/10.htm)

**I WENT (ἈΠΗ͂ΛΘΟΝ)**

**THE PREPOSITION ἈΠΌ HAS THE FORCE OF AWAY. I WENT AWAY FROM THE PLACE WHERE I WAS STANDING.**

**EAT IT UP**

**COMPARE** [**EZEKIEL 3:1-3**](http://biblehub.com/ezekiel/3-1.htm)**;** [**JEREMIAH 15:16**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/15-16.htm)**.**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/10.htm)

**(10) AND I TOOK . . .—THE EVANGELIST TAKES THE ROLL, AS HE WAS BIDDEN, OUT OF THE ANGEL’S HAND, EATS IT UP, AND FINDS IT, AS HE WAS TOLD, “IN HIS MOUTH AS HONEY, SWEET.” IN THIS HIS EXPERIENCE RESEMBLES THAT OF EZEKIEL, WHO FOUND THE ROLL IN HIS MOUTH AS HONEY FOR SWEETNESS (**[**EZEKIEL 3:3**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/3-3.htm)**). SO THE PSALMIST COULD REJOICE IN GOD’S WORDS AND GOD’S LAW AS SWEET, SWEETER THAN HONEY AND THE HONEYCOMB (**[**PSALM 119:103**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/119-103.htm)**;** [**PSALM 19:10**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/19-10.htm)**). HE WHO IS READY TO ENDURE BITTERNESS IN HIS FIDELITY TO GOD MUST NOT ONLY BE INTERPENETRATED BY DIVINE TEACHING; HE MUST HAVE ALSO REALISED ITS SWEETNESS, OR ELSE, HOWEVER PLEASANT HIS WORDS MAY SOUND, THEY WILL LACK THE SWEETNESS WHICH IS AS NEEDFUL TO THE WORDS OF THE TEACHER AS TO THE SONGS OF THE POET. BUT THE AFTER EFFECT OF THE SWEET-TASTING ROLL IS BITTERNESS. EZEKIEL MAKES NO MENTION OF THIS BITTERNESS; YET WE KNOW HOW MUCH HIS FIDELITY TO THE WORDS HE LOVED SO WELL MUST HAVE COST HIM WHEN HE WAS BIDDEN TO ARM HIMSELF WITH A FLINTY DETERMINATION (**[**EZEKIEL 3:9-14**](https://biblehub.com/context/ezekiel/3-9.htm)**;** [**EZEKIEL 2:6-7**](https://biblehub.com/context/ezekiel/2-6.htm)**), AND THE PATIENT COURAGE OF ONE WHOSE LOT WAS AMONG THORNS AND BRIARS AND SCORPIONS. IT MUST ALWAYS BE SO. THE LOVE OF CHRIST MAY CONSTRAIN MEN, BUT THE VERY ARDOUR OF THEIR AFFECTIONS MUST BRING THEM THROUGH TRIBULATION, AND MAY MAKE THEM AS OUTCASTS, DEFAMED, PERSECUTED, SLAIN. THE FLAMING ZEAL TO EMANCIPATE MANKIND FROM THRALDOMS, FOLLIES, AND RUINOUS SINS MAY STIR THE SOUL WITH A HOLY JOY; BUT THERE COME MOMENTS WHEN MEN ARE ALMOST TEMPTED TO TURN BACK, AND TO THINK THAT THEY HAVE UNDERTAKEN A HOPELESS TASK, WHEN THEY FIND HOW SLOW IS THEIR PROGRESS, AND WHAT NEW AND UNEXPECTED DIFFICULTIES ARISE. SUCH WAS THE BITTERNESS WHICH MOSES FELT: “WHY IS IT THAT THOU HAST SENT ME? FOR SINCE I CAME TO PHARAOH TO SPEAK IN THY NAME, HE HATH DONE EVIL TO THIS PEOPLE; NEITHER HAST THOU DELIVERED THY PEOPLE AT ALL.” THE MOST ENTHUSIASTIC SOULS WHO LOVE THEIR FELLOW-MEN, AND WHO FEEL HOW SWEET AND HIGH IS THEIR CALLING, PERHAPS FEEL MOST OF THIS BITTERNESS. THEIR VERY LOVE MAKES ALL FAILURE VERY BITTER TO BEAR; YET IS IT THROUGH THIS MARTYRDOM OF FAILURE THAT THE NOBLEST VICTORIES ARE WON.**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/10.htm)

**10:8-11 MOST MEN FEEL PLEASURE IN LOOKING INTO FUTURE EVENTS, AND ALL GOOD MEN LIKE TO RECEIVE A WORD FROM GOD. BUT WHEN THIS BOOK OF PROPHECY WAS THOROUGHLY DIGESTED BY THE APOSTLE, THE CONTENTS WOULD BE BITTER; THERE WERE THINGS SO AWFUL AND TERRIBLE, SUCH GRIEVOUS PERSECUTIONS OF THE PEOPLE OF GOD, SUCH DESOLATIONS IN THE EARTH, THAT THE FORESIGHT AND FOREKNOWLEDGE OF THEM WOULD BE PAINFUL TO HIS MIND. LET US SEEK TO BE TAUGHT BY CHRIST, AND TO OBEY HIS ORDERS; DAILY MEDITATING ON HIS WORD, THAT IT MAY NOURISH OUR SOULS; AND THEN DECLARING IT ACCORDING TO OUR SEVERAL STATIONS. THE SWEETNESS OF SUCH CONTEMPLATIONS WILL OFTEN BE MINGLED WITH BITTERNESS, WHILE WE COMPARE THE SCRIPTURES WITH THE STATE OF THE WORLD AND THE CHURCH, OR EVEN WITH THAT OF OUR OWN HEARTS.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/10.htm)

**AND AS SOON AS I HAD EATEN IT, MY BELLY WAS BITTER - THE EFFECT IMMEDIATELY FOLLOWED: THAT IS, AS SOON AS HE WAS MADE ACQUAINTED WITH THE CONTENTS OF THE BOOK, EITHER, AS ABOVE EXPLAINED, REQUIRING HIM TO DELIVER SOME MESSAGE OF WOE AND WRATH WHICH IT WOULD BE PAINFUL TO DELIVER, OR THAT THE CONSEQUENCE OF RECEIVING IT WAS TO BRING ON BITTER PERSECUTIONS AND TRIALS.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/10.htm)

**10. THE LITTLE BOOK—SO A AND C, BUT B, ALEPH, AND VULGATE, "THE BOOK."**

**WAS BITTER—GREEK, "WAS EMBITTERED."**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/10.htm)

**AND I TOOK THE LITTLE BOOK, AND ATE IT UP; ACCORDING TO THE COMMAND,** [**REVELATION 10:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-9.htm)**.**

**AND IT WAS IN MY MOUTH SWEET AS HONEY; AS IT WAS THE REVELATION OF GOD’S WILL.**

**AND AS SOON AS I HAD EATEN IT, MY BELLY WAS BITTER; BUT WHEN HE CAME TO THINK UPON IT, IT WAS EITHER SO MYSTERIOUS THAT HE COULD NOT COMPREHEND IT, OR THE MATTER OF IT WAS SO SAD THAT IT GAVE HIM GREAT TROUBLE.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/10.htm)

**AND I TOOK THE LITTLE BOOK OUT OF THE ANGEL'S HAND, AND ATE IT UP,.... AS HE WAS BID TO DO:**

**AND IT WAS IN MY MOUTH SWEET AS HONEY; SO IS THE GOSPEL IN THE MOUTH OF A FAITHFUL MINISTER OF IT, WHO HAS A SPIRITUAL KNOWLEDGE, AND A SAVOURY EXPERIENCE OF IT; AND SO IT IS IN THE MOUTH OF AN UNDERSTANDING HEARER, WHO FINDS IT, AND EATS IT, TO THE JOY AND REJOICING OF HIS HEART; AND SO THIS LITTLE BOOK OF PROPHECY BEING LOOKED INTO, READ, AND CONSIDERED BY JOHN, THE FIRST TASTE AND KNOWLEDGE HE HAD OF THE THINGS CONTAINED IN IT WERE EXCEEDING GRATEFUL AND DELIGHTFUL; THE VIEW IT GAVE HIM OF THE GLORIOUS STATE OF THE CHURCH, AND KINGDOM OF CHRIST ON EARTH, FILLED WITH UNSPEAKABLE PLEASURE:**

**AND AS SOON AS I HAD EATEN IT, MY BELLY WAS BITTER; SO THE MINISTRATION OF THE GOSPEL OCCASIONS BITTERNESS, GRIEF, AND SORROW, TO THE PREACHERS AND PROFESSORS OF IT, THROUGH THE PERSECUTIONS THAT ATTEND IT, THE OBSTINACY AND HARDNESS OF MEN'S HEARTS AGAINST IT, AND ITS BEING THE SAVOUR OF DEATH UNTO DEATH TO MANY THAT HEAR IT; AND SO THE LITTLE BOOK OF PROPHECY, UPON A PERUSAL OF IT, GIVING TO JOHN A VIEW OF THE WITNESSES PROPHESYING: IN SACKCLOTH, AND OF THEIR BODIES BEING KILLED, AND LYING EXPOSED IN THE STREET OF THE GREAT CITY, AND OF THE CHURCH'S FLYING INTO THE WILDERNESS, AND CONTINUING THERE FOR A TIME AND TIMES, AND HALF A TIME, AND OF THE BARBARITIES AND CRUELTIES EXERCISED ON THE SAINTS BY THE WHORE OF ROME, WHOM HE SAW MADE DRUNK WITH THEIR BLOOD, MADE HIS BELLY BITTER, OR FILLED HIM WITH SORROW, GRIEF, AND PAIN.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/10.htm)

**AND I TOOK THE LITTLE BOOK OUT OF THE ANGEL'S HAND, AND ATE IT UP; AND IT WAS IN MY MOUTH SWEET AS HONEY: AND AS SOON AS I HAD EATEN IT, MY BELLY WAS BITTER.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/10.htm)

**VERSE 10. - AND I TOOK THE LITTLE BOOK OUT OF THE ANGEL'S HAND, AND ATE IT UP; AND IT WAS IN MY MOUTH SWEET AS HONEY: AND AS SOON AS I HAD EATEN IT, MY BELLY WAS BITTER (SEE ABOVE). THE ANGEL, FORESEEING THE NATURE OF THE CONTENTS, ALLUDES TO THE BITTERNESS FIRST; THE WRITER NARRATES HIS EXPERIENCES IN THE HISTORICAL ORDER. REVELATION 10:10**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/10.htm)

**(11) AND HE . . .—BETTER, AND THEY (NOT “HE,” AS IN THE ENGLISH VERSION, BUT THEY SAY: AN EQUIVALENT FOR “IT WAS SAID,”) SAY TO ME, THOU MUST AGAIN PROPHESY CONCERNING (OR, WITH REGARD TO) PEOPLES, AND NATIONS, AND TONGUES, AND KINGS MANY. HE IS TOLD THAT THE BITTERNESS WILL ARISE IN CONNECTION WITH HIS PROPHECIES WITH REGARD TO PEOPLES AND KINGS. THIS CARRIES US ON TO THE VISION IN THE NEXT CHAPTER, WHERE THE TWO WITNESSES STAND SO SOLITARY, AND PROPHESY SO MIGHTILY, YET SO VAINLY, AMONG MEN. HE WILL HAVE TO TELL THE STORY OF CHURCHES AND PEOPLES, PRIESTS AND PRINCES, UNMINDFUL OF THEIR HIGH CALLING AND THEIR ALLEGIANCE TO THEIR TRUE KING, AND OF THEIR HATRED OF GOD’S MIGHTIEST AND PUREST WITNESSES. THE END, INDEED, WILL COME. THE CHURCH WILL BE VICTORIOUS. THE KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD WILL BECOME THE KINGDOMS OF CHRIST: BUT IT WILL BE THROUGH PERSECUTIONS, APOSTASIES, JUDGMENTS. THIS IS THE SAD VISION HE MUST DESCRIBE. THE INTERPOSED VISIONS WILL ANSWER THE QUESTION, “WHAT HAS THE CHURCH BEEN DOING?” BUT IT WILL SHOW HOW SHE HAS DONE THAT WORK, DISTRESSED BY HERESIES, CRIPPLED BY WORLDLINESS, TRODDEN DOWN BY ENEMIES, AND, WORSE THAN ENEMIES, FOES VEILED AS FRIENDS. BUT THIS VERY VISION WILL LEAD TO THE UNFOLDING OF THE MORE TRULY SPIRITUAL ASPECTS OF THE CHURCH’S WORK, AND OF THAT CONFLICT IN WHICH SHE CONTENDS WITH THE MULTIFORM SPIRIT AND POWER OF EVIL. THUS WILL HE PROPHESY OF PEOPLES AND KINGS MANY.**

[**BENSON COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/benson/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-11.htm)**. AND HE SAID — THOU HAST NOT YET FINISHED THE WHOLE OF THY WORK, IN WHAT THOU HAST ALREADY RECORDED OF THE VISIONS OF THE LORD: BUT THOU MUST AGAIN PROPHESY BEFORE, OR TO, MANY PEOPLES AND NATIONS, &C. — MEDE INFERS FROM HENCE, THAT THE APOSTLE IS ABOUT TO GO OVER THE SAME PERIOD OF TIME THAT HE HAD BEFORE BEEN DISCOURSING OF, GIVING AN ACCOUNT OF THE STATE OF THE CHURCH AS HE HAD JUST DONE OF THE STATE OF THE EMPIRE. BUT THE NEW DESCRIPTIONS AND NEW EVENTS TO WHICH THE SUBSEQUENT PROPHECIES REFER, THAT ARE INTRODUCED HERE, AND WHICH CONSTITUTE THE FOLLOWING CHAPTERS, ARE SUFFICIENT, WITHOUT ANY PECULIARITY OF INTERPRETATION, TO JUSTIFY THE EXPRESSION, THOU MUST PROPHESY AGAIN. BESIDES, AS BISHOP NEWTON OBSERVES, IF THE PROPHECY BEGIN HERE AGAIN ANEW, THE SUBJECT BE RESUMED FROM THE BEGINNING, AND ALL THAT FOLLOWS BE CONTAINED IN THE LITTLE BOOK, THEN THE LITTLE BOOK CONTAINS MORE MATTER THAN THE LARGER BOOK; AND PART OF THE SEALED BOOK IS MADE PART OF THE OPEN BOOK, WHICH IS CONTRARY TO THE REGULARITY AND ORDER OF THE APOCALYPSE, AND IN A GREAT MEASURE DESTROYS THE BEAUTY AND SYMMETRY OF THE DIFFERENT PARTS: FOR IT IS EVIDENT AND UNDENIABLE THAT THE SEVENTH TRUMPET IS THE SEVENTH PART OF THE SEVENTH SEAL, AS THE SEVENTH SEAL IS THE SEVENTH PART OF THE SEALED BOOK, AND CONSEQUENTLY CAN BE NO PART OF THE LITTLE OPEN BOOK, WHICH ENDS, AS WE SHALL SEE, WITH THE SIXTH TRUMPET, AND IMMEDIATELY BEFORE THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH.**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/10.htm)

**10:8-11 MOST MEN FEEL PLEASURE IN LOOKING INTO FUTURE EVENTS, AND ALL GOOD MEN LIKE TO RECEIVE A WORD FROM GOD. BUT WHEN THIS BOOK OF PROPHECY WAS THOROUGHLY DIGESTED BY THE APOSTLE, THE CONTENTS WOULD BE BITTER; THERE WERE THINGS SO AWFUL AND TERRIBLE, SUCH GRIEVOUS PERSECUTIONS OF THE PEOPLE OF GOD, SUCH DESOLATIONS IN THE EARTH, THAT THE FORESIGHT AND FOREKNOWLEDGE OF THEM WOULD BE PAINFUL TO HIS MIND. LET US SEEK TO BE TAUGHT BY CHRIST, AND TO OBEY HIS ORDERS; DAILY MEDITATING ON HIS WORD, THAT IT MAY NOURISH OUR SOULS; AND THEN DECLARING IT ACCORDING TO OUR SEVERAL STATIONS. THE SWEETNESS OF SUCH CONTEMPLATIONS WILL OFTEN BE MINGLED WITH BITTERNESS, WHILE WE COMPARE THE SCRIPTURES WITH THE STATE OF THE WORLD AND THE CHURCH, OR EVEN WITH THAT OF OUR OWN HEARTS.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/10.htm)

**AND HE SAID UNTO ME - THE ANGEL THEN SAID.**

**THOU MUST PROPHESY - THE WORD "PROPHESY" HERE IS EVIDENTLY USED IN THE LARGE SENSE OF MAKING KNOWN DIVINE TRUTH IN GENERAL; NOT IN THE COMPARATIVELY NARROW AND LIMITED SENSE IN WHICH IT IS COMMONLY USED, AS REFERRING MERELY TO THE FORETELLING OF FUTURE EVENTS. SEE THE WORD EXPLAINED IN THE** [**ROMANS 12:6**](https://biblehub.com/romans/12-6.htm) **NOTE;** [**1 CORINTHIANS 14:1**](https://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/14-1.htm) **NOTE. THE MEANING IS, THAT, AS A CONSEQUENCE OF BECOMING POSSESSED OF THE LITTLE VOLUME AND ITS CONTENTS, HE WOULD BE CALLED TO PROCLAIM DIVINE TRUTH, OR TO MAKE THE MESSAGE OF GOD KNOWN TO MANKIND. THE DIRECT ADDRESS IS TO JOHN HIMSELF; BUT IT IS EVIDENTLY NOT TO BE UNDERSTOOD OF HIM PERSONALLY. HE IS REPRESENTED AS SEEING THE ANGEL; AS HEARKENING TO HIS VOICE; AS LISTENING TO THE SOLEMN OATH WHICH HE TOOK; AS RECEIVING AND EATING THE VOLUME; AND THEN AS PROPHESYING TO MANY PEOPLE; BUT THE REFERENCE IS UNDOUBTEDLY TO THE FAR-DISTANT FUTURE. IF THE ALLUSION IS TO THE TIMES OF THE REFORMATION, THE MEANING IS, THAT THE END OF THE WORLD WAS NOT, AS WOULD BE EXPECTED, ABOUT TO OCCUR, BUT THAT THERE WAS TO BE AN INTERVAL LONG ENOUGH TO PERMIT THE GOSPEL TO BE PROCLAIMED BEFORE "NATIONS, AND TONGUES, AND KINGS"; THAT IN CONSEQUENCE OF COMING INTO POSSESSION OF THE "LITTLE BOOK," THE WORD OF GOD, THE TRUTH WAS YET TO BE PROCLAIMED FAR AND WIDE ON THE EARTH.**

**AGAIN - ΠΆΛΙΝ PALIN. THIS HAD BEEN DONE BEFORE. THAT IS, SUPPOSING THIS TO REFER TO THE TIME OF THE REFORMATION, IT COULD BE SAID:**

**(A) THAT THIS HAD BEEN DONE BEFORE - THAT THE GOSPEL HAD BEEN IN FORMER TIMES PROCLAIMED IN ITS PURITY BEFORE "MANY PEOPLES, AND NATIONS, AND TONGUES, AND KINGS"; AND,**

**(B) THAT IT WOULD BE DONE "AGAIN"; THAT IS, THOUGH THE WORD OF GOD HAD BEEN HIDDEN, AND A MASS OF CORRUPT TRADITIONS HAD TAKEN ITS PLACE, YET THE TIME WOULD COME WHEN THOSE PURE TRUTHS WOULD BE MADE KNOWN AGAIN TO ALL LANDS. THIS WILL EXPLAIN THE WORD "AGAIN" IN THIS PLACE - NOT MEANING THAT JOHN WOULD DO THIS PERSONALLY, BUT THAT THIS WOULD BE IN FACT THE RESULT OF THE RESTORATION OF THE BIBLE TO THE CHURCH.**

**BEFORE MANY PEOPLES - THIS WORD DENOTES PEOPLE CONSIDERED AS MASSES, OR AS GROUPED TOGETHER IN MASSES, WITHOUT REFERENCE TO THE MANNER IN WHICH IT IS DONE. IT IS USED WHEN WE LOOK ON A MASS OF PEOPLE, WITHOUT TAKING INTO ACCOUNT THE QUESTION WHETHER THEY ARE OF THE SAME NATION, OR LANGUAGE, OR RANK. SEE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 7:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-9.htm)**. THE PLURAL IS USED HERE - "PEOPLES" - PERHAPS TO DENOTE THAT THOSE TO WHOM THE TRUTH WOULD BE MADE KNOWN WOULD BE VERY NUMEROUS. THEY WOULD NOT ONLY BE NUMEROUS IN REGARD TO THE INDIVIDUALS TO WHOM IT WOULD BE COMMUNICATED, BUT NUMEROUS CONSIDERED AS COMMUNITIES OR NATIONS.**

**AND NATIONS - THE WORD "NATIONS" HERE DENOTES PEOPLE CONSIDERED AS SEPARATED BY NATIONAL BOUNDARIES, CONSTITUTIONS, LAWS, CUSTOMS. SEE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 7:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-9.htm)**.**

**AND TONGUES - PEOPLE CONSIDERED AS DIVIDED BY LANGUAGES - A DIVISION NOT ALWAYS OR NECESSARILY THE SAME AS THAT DENOTED BY THE WORD "PEOPLE," OR "NATIONS" AS USED IN THIS PASSAGE.**

**AND KINGS - RULERS OF THE PEOPLE. THE MEANING IS, THAT THE GOSPEL WOULD NOT ONLY BE BORNE BEFORE THE MASSES OF MANKIND, BUT IN A SPECIAL MANNER BEFORE KINGS AND RULERS. THE EFFECT OF THUS POSSESSING THE "LITTLE VOLUME," OR OF THE "OPEN BOOK" OF REVEALED TRUTH, WOULD ULTIMATELY BE THAT THE MESSAGE OF LIFE WOULD BE CARRIED WITH POWER BEFORE PRINCES AND RULERS, AND WOULD INFLUENCE THEM AS WELL AS THE COMMON PEOPLE.**

**IN INQUIRING NOW FOR THE PROPER APPLICATION OF THIS SYMBOL AS THUS EXPLAINED, WE NATURALLY TURN TO THE REFORMATION, AND ASK WHETHER THERE WAS ANYTHING IN THAT OF WHICH THIS WOULD HE THE PROPER EMBLEM. THE FOLLOWING THINGS, THEN, ARE FOUND IN FACT AS OCCURRING AT THAT TIME, OF WHICH THE SYMBOL BEFORE US MAY BE REGARDED AS THE PROPER REPRESENTATION:**

**(1) THE RECEPTION OF THE BIBLE AS FROM THE HAND OF AN ANGEL - OR ITS RECOVERY FROM OBSCURITY AND FORGETFULNESS, AS IF IT WERE NOW RESTORED TO THE CHURCH BY A HEAVENLY INTERPOSITION. THE INFLUENCE OF THE BIBLE ON THE REFORMATION; THE FACT THAT IT WAS NOW RECOVERED FROM ITS OBSCURITY, AND THAT IT WAS MADE THE GRAND INSTRUMENT IN THE REFORMATION, HAS ALREADY BEEN ILLUSTRATED. SEE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 10:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-2.htm)**. THE SYMBOLICAL ACTION OF TAKING IT FROM THE HAND OF AN ANGEL WAS NOT AN IMPROPER REPRESENTATION OF ITS RECEPTION AGAIN BY THE CHURCH, AND OF ITS RESTORATION TO ITS TRUE PLACE IN THE CHURCH. IT BECAME, AS IT IS PROPER THAT IT SHOULD ALWAYS BE, THE GRAND MEANS OF THE DEFENSE OF THE FAITH, AND OF THE PROPAGATION OF TRUTH IN THE WORLD.**

**(2) THE STATEMENT THAT THE LITTLE BOOK WHEN EATEN WAS "IN THE MOUTH SWEET AS HONEY," IS A STRIKING AND PROPER REPRESENTATION OF THE RELISH FELT FOR THE SACRED SCRIPTURES BY THOSE WHO LOVE THE TRUTH (COMPARE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 10:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-9.htm)**), AND IS ESPECIALLY APPROPRIATE TO DESCRIBE THE INTEREST WHICH WAS FELT IN THE VOLUME OF REVEALED TRUTH IN THE TIME OF THE REFORMATION. FOR THE BIBLE WAS TO THE REFORMERS EMPHATICALLY A NEW BOOK. IT HAD BEEN DRIVEN FROM COMMON USE TO MAKE WAY FOR THE LEGENDS OF THE SAINTS AND THE TRADITIONS OF THE CHURCH. IT HAD, THEREFORE, WHEN TRANSLATED INTO THE VERNACULAR TONGUE, AND WHEN CIRCULATED AND READ, THE FRESHNESS OF NOVELTY - THE INTEREST WHICH A VOLUME OF REVEALED TRUTH WOULD HAVE IF JUST GIVEN FROM HEAVEN. ACCORDINGLY, IT IS WELL KNOWN WITH WHAT AVIDITY AND RELISH THE SACRED VOLUME WAS STUDIED BY LUTHER AND HIS FELLOW-LABORERS IN THE REFORMATION; HOW THEY DEVOURED ITS DOCTRINES; HOW THEY LOOKED TO IT FOR COMFORT IN THEIR TIMES OF TRIAL; HOW SWEET AND SUSTAINING WERE ITS PROMISES IN THE TROUBLES THAT CAME UPON THEM, AND IN THE LABORS WHICH THEY WERE CALLED TO PERFORM.**

**(3) THE REPRESENTATION THAT, AFTER IT WAS EATEN, IT WAS "BITTER," WOULD NOT IMPROPERLY DESCRIBE THE EFFECT, IN SOME RESPECTS, OF THUS RECEIVING THE BIBLE, AND MAKING IT THE GROUNDWORK OF FAITH. IT BROUGHT THE REFORMERS AT ONCE INTO CONFLICT WITH ALL THE POWER OF THE PAPACY AND THE PRIESTHOOD; EXPOSED THEM TO PERSECUTION; AROUSED AGAINST THEM A HOST OF ENEMIES AMONG THE PRINCES AND RULERS OF THE EARTH; AND WAS THE CAUSE FOR WHICH MANY OF THEM WERE PUT TO DEATH. SUCH EFFECTS FOLLOWED SUBSTANTIALLY WHEN WYCLIFFE TRANSLATED THE BIBLE; WHEN JOHN HUSS AND JEROME OF PRAGUE PUBLISHED THE PURE DOCTRINES OF THE NEW TESTAMENT; AND WHEN LUTHER GAVE TO THE PEOPLE THE WORD OF GOD IN THEIR OWN LANGUAGE. TO A GREAT EXTENT THIS IS ALWAYS SO - THAT, HOWEVER SWEET AND PRECIOUS THE TRUTHS OF THE BIBLE MAY BE TO THE PREACHER HIMSELF, ONE OF THE EFFECTS OF HIS ATTEMPTING TO PREACH THOSE TRUTHS MAY BE SUCH OPPOSITION ON THE PART OF PEOPLE, SUCH COLD INDIFFERENCE, OR SUCH FIERCE PERSECUTION, THAT IT WOULD BE WELL ILLUSTRATED BY WHAT IS SAID HERE, "IT SHALL MAKE THY BELLY BITTER."**

**(4) THE REPRESENTATION THAT, AS A CONSEQUENCE OF RECEIVING THAT BOOK, HE WOULD PROPHESY AGAIN BEFORE MANY PEOPLE, IS A FIT REPRESENTATION OF THE EFFECT OF THE RECEPTION OF THE BIBLE AGAIN BY THE CHURCH, AND OF ALLOWING IT ITS PROPER PLACE THERE. FOR:**

**CONTINUED...**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/10.htm)

**11. HE SAID—A, B, AND VULGATE READ, "THEY SAY UNTO ME"; AN INDEFINITE EXPRESSION FOR "IT WAS SAID UNTO ME."**

**THOU MUST—THE OBLIGATION LIES UPON THEE, AS THE SERVANT OF GOD, TO PROPHESY AT HIS COMMAND.**

**AGAIN—AS THOU DIDST ALREADY IN THE PREVIOUS PART OF THIS BOOK OF REVELATION.**

**BEFORE, &C.—RATHER AS GREEK (EPILAOIS), "CONCERNING MANY PEOPLES," &C., NAMELY, IN THEIR RELATION TO THE CHURCH. THE EATING OF THE BOOK, AS IN EZEKIEL'S CASE, MARKS JOHN'S INAUGURATION TO HIS PROPHETICAL OFFICE—HERE TO A FRESH STAGE IN IT, NAMELY, THE REVEALING OF THE THINGS WHICH BEFALL THE HOLY CITY AND THE CHURCH OF GOD—THE SUBJECT OF THE REST OF THE BOOK.**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/10.htm)

**THOU MUST PROPHESY AGAIN: THESE WORDS (AS MANY THINK) EVINCE THIS A PROPHECY DISTINCT FROM THE FORMER; HE MUST PROPHESY AGAIN.**

**BEFORE MANY PEOPLES, AND NATIONS, AND TONGUES, AND KINGS; WHO SHALL BE CONCERNED TO HEAR WHAT SHALL NOW BE REVEALED TO THEE CONCERNING THE RISE OF ANTICHRIST, HIS RULE AND TYRANNY, AND HIS FALL AND RUIN, WHICH ARE THINGS BEGAN LONG BEFORE, DURING THE PERIODS OF TIME, WHEN THE SIX BEFORE MENTIONED TRUMPETS SOUNDED, BUT WERE NOT THERE CLEARLY REVEALED; WHICH THINGS I WILL REVEAL UNTO THEE, THAT THOU, AND AFTER THEE THE MINISTERS OF THE GOSPEL, MAY IN THEIR SEVERAL PERIODS REVEAL THEM IN THE HEARING OF MANY PEOPLE, AND NATIONS, &C.; SO THAT HEREBY JOHN (AS SOME THINK) WAS CONSTITUTED A PROPHET TO REVEAL THE STATE OF THE CHURCH UNDER ANTICHRIST, AND HIS TYRANNY, AND FINALLY HIS RUIN, WHICH BEGAN AT THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET,** [**REVELATION 11:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-15.htm)**; BUT WHEN IT SHALL BE FINISHED, GOD ALONE MUST INFORM THE WORLD BY THE ISSUES OF HIS PROVIDENCE.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/10.htm)

**AND HE SAID UNTO ME,.... THAT IS, THE ANGEL, FROM WHOM JOHN RECEIVED THE LITTLE BOOK; THE ALEXANDRIAN COPY READS, "THEY SAID UNTO ME": BOTH THE VOICE OF GOD THE FATHER FROM HEAVEN, THAT BID HIM TAKE THE BOOK, AND THE ANGEL THAT BID HIM EAT IT:**

**THOU MUST PROPHESY AGAIN BEFORE MANY PEOPLE, AND NATIONS, AND TONGUES, AND KINGS; WHICH IS TO BE UNDERSTOOD NOT OF JOHN'S PREACHING AGAIN TO MANY PEOPLE, AND NATIONS, AFTER HIS RETURN FROM HIS EXILE AT PATMOS, AS HE HAD DONE BEFORE HIS BANISHMENT THITHER; AND MUCH LESS OF HIS PROPHESYING ALONG WITH ENOCH AND ELIAS, TOWARDS THE END OF THE WORLD, GROUNDED UPON TWO FABULOUS NOTIONS, THE ONE THAT ENOCH AND ELIAS WILL APPEAR IN PERSON BEFORE THE COMING OF CHRIST, AND THE OTHER, THAT JOHN DIED NOT, BUT IS STILL ALIVE SOMEWHERE, AND WILL CONTINUE TILL CHRIST'S SECOND COMING; BUT RATHER OF HIS DELIVERING MORE PROPHECIES OUT OF THE OPEN LITTLE BOOK; NOT "BEFORE", AS WE RENDER IT, BUT EITHER "CONCERNING" MANY PEOPLE, NATIONS, TONGUES, AND KINGS, AS THE SYRIAC VERSION RENDERS IT: OR "AGAINST" THEM, THAT IS, THOSE PEOPLE, MULTITUDES, NATIONS, AND TONGUES, OVER WHICH THE WHORE OF BABYLON REIGNS, OR HAS REIGNED, AND THE TEN KINGS, AND KINGS OF THE EARTH SHE RULES OVER,** [**REVELATION 17:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-12.htm)**. MOREOVER, THIS MAY NOT SO MUCH DESIGN JOHN'S PROPHESYING IN PERSON, AS THE PROPHESYING: OF THE WITNESSES OR MINISTERS OF THE WORD IN THE SEVERAL PERIODS OF TIME, WHOM JOHN PERSONATED AND REPRESENTED; AND OF WHOM MENTION IS MADE IN THE NEXT CHAPTER, TO WHICH THIS SEEMS TO BE A TRANSITION.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/10.htm)

**{8} AND HE SAID UNTO ME, THOU MUST PROPHESY AGAIN BEFORE MANY PEOPLES, AND NATIONS, AND TONGUES, AND KINGS.**

**(8) A SIMPLE AND PLAIN DECLARATION OF THE SIGN BEFORE, WITNESSING THE DIVINE CALLING OF JOHN, AND LAYING ON HIM THE NECESSITY OF IT.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-11.htm)**. ΛΈΓ. ΜΟΙ, AN OBLIQUE, REVERENTIAL WAY OF DESCRIBING THE DIVINE IMPULSE, DUE TO ARAMAIC IDIOM AND COMMON IN LATER BIBLICAL HEBREW (CF. DALMAN, I., VIII. 11). THE SERIES OF ORACLES, THUS ELABORATELY INAUGURATED, IS CONCERNED INCREASINGLY (“AGAIN,” IN VIEW OF REV 4:4, 15,** [**REVELATION 7:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-4.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 7:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-9.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 8:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-13.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 9:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-6.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 9:16**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-16.htm) **F.) WITH THOSE INTERNATIONAL MOVEMENTS (“KINGS” = ΦΥΛΑΊ, OR THOSE IN** [**REVELATION 17:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-10.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 17:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-12.htm)**) WHICH A PROPHET RELATED TO THE COURSE OF THE DIVINE KINGDOM. STRICTLY SPEAKING, THE REVELATION ASSIMILATED IN** [**REVELATION 10:10-11**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-10.htm) **OPENS IN 12., BUT THE INTERVENING PASSAGE IS LINKED TO BOTH (SEE BELOW). THE FIRST PART OF THIS PASSAGE (**[**REVELATION 11:1-13**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-1.htm)**) EVIDENTLY FORMS PART OF THE ΒΙΒΛΑΡΊΔΙΟΝ (CF. INTROD. § 2). ITS ENIGMATIC CONTENTS, INTERRUPTING THE TRUMPET-VISIONS WITH EDGES WHICH DO NOT FIT INTO THE CONTEXT OR THE REST OF THE APOCALYPSE, POINT TO THE INCORPORATION OF A SPECIAL AND DISPARATE SOURCE. ANY ANALYSIS IS MORE OR LESS HYPOTHETICAL, BUT THE WRITER IS EVIDENTLY NOT MOVING WITH ABSOLUTE FREEDOM. HE HAS HIS OWN END IN VIEW, BUT HE REACHES IT, HERE AS ELSEWHERE (CF.** [**REVELATION 7:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-1.htm) **F.) BY MEANS OF STEPPING-STONES WHICH ORIGINALLY LAY IN DIFFERENT SURROUNDINGS. THIS IS WIDELY RECOGNISED BY CRITICS AND EDITORS, WHO COMMONLY TAKE 1–2 AND 3–13 AS SEPARATE ORACLES. EACH INDEED MIGHT BE THE TORSO OF A LARGER SOURCE. BUT, IN SPITE OF THE DIFFERENT DESCRIPTIONS OF JERUSALEM, THE HYPOTHESIS OF THEIR ORIGINAL UNITY HAS MUCH IN ITS FAVOUR. HOW COULD SO TINY A SCRAP OF PAPYRUS AS THAT REQUIRED FOR 1, 2 BE PRESERVED? BESIDES** [**REVELATION 10:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-3.htm) **GOES WITH** [**REVELATION 10:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-2.htm) **(THE PROPHETIC MISSION AS A COUNTERPART TO THE PUNISHMENT), THE TWO PERIODS ARE ALIKE, THE STRANGE ΔΊΔΩΜΙ-CONSTRUCTION OCCURS IN BOTH (HERE ONLY IN APOC.), AND THE INVERSION OF OBJECT AND VERB IS COMMON TO BOTH (**[**REVELATION 10:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-2.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 10:5-6**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-5.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 10:9-10**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-9.htm)**). TO DISCOVER AN ORACLE OF THE ZEALOTS IN 1, 2 (WELLHAUSEN, BOUSSET, BALJON, J. WEISS) IS PRECARIOUS, FOR EVEN IF WE COULD SUPPOSE THAT THESE PASSIONATE CITIZENS TOOK TIME TO WRITE ORACLES, THEY HAD NOT A MONOPOLY OF BELIEF IN THE TEMPLE’S INVIOLABILITY. THE LATTER BELIEF CONFLICTS WITH** [**MARK 13:1-2**](https://biblehub.com/context/mark/13-1.htm) **(**[**ACTS 6:14**](https://biblehub.com/acts/6-14.htm)**); BUT, WHILE THIS MAKES IT EXTREMELY UNLIKELY THAT THE PASSAGE WAS ADOPTED, OR AT LEAST COMPOSED, BY ONE OF THE TWELVE, IT DOES NOT NECESSARILY DISPROVE A JEWISH CHRISTIAN ORIGIN FOR THE FLY-LEAF. PATRIOTISM MUST HAVE OFTEN SWAYED HOPE, EVEN IN FACE OF AUTHORITATIVE LOGIA. STILL, A JEWISH ORIGIN IS MORE PROBABLE (SO FROM VISCHER AND SABATIER TO BALJON, FORBES, VON SODEN, WELLHAUSEN AND J. WEISS), IN WHICH CASE 8 C (ὅΠΟΥ … ἐΣΤΑΥΡΏΘΗ), WITH POSSIBLY 9 A AND 12 B, MUST BE CHRISTIANISING TOUCHES BY THE EDITOR. AS 8 C IS THE ONLY PLACE IN THE APOCALYPSE WHERE JESUS IS THUS DESIGNATED (CONTRAST 4), AND AS THE UNEXAMPLED Αἱ … ἑΣΤῶΤΕΣ OCCURS IN 4, THE EDITOR MAY BE USING A PREVIOUS TRANSLATION OF THE FLY-LEAT. OTHERWISE, THE REPEATED TRACES OF HEBRAISTIC IDIOM SUGGEST THAT HE TRANSLATED IT FROM AN ARAMAIC OR HEBREW ORIGINAL (SO ESPECIALLY WEYLAND, BRIGGS, AND BRUSTON) WHICH WAS A JEWISH (OR JEWISH CHRISTIAN) ORACLE, COMPOSED TOWARDS THE END OF THE SIEGE IN 70 A.D. BETWEEN MAY AND AUGUST (CF. JOSEPH. BELL, VER 12, 3) BY A PROPHET WHO ANTICIPATED (CF. S. C., 219, 220) THAT THE TEMPLE AND A NUCLEUS OF THE GOD-FEARING WOULD BE KEPT INVIOLATE DURING THE LAST TIMES OF THE GENTILES, AT THE END OF WHICH ANTI-CHRIST OR THE PSEUDO-MESSIAH WOULD BLASPHEMOUSLY RE-ASSERT HIMSELF IN THE TEMPLE (HENCE ITS PRESERVATION, 1, 2), ACCORDING TO ONE CYCLE OF TRADITION (**[**2 THESSALONIANS 2:3**](https://biblehub.com/2_thessalonians/2-3.htm)**, ETC., CF. A. C. 160 F.), AFTER MURDERING THE TWO HERALDS OF MESSIAH. THE MOTIVES AND FURTHER CAREER OF THE BEAST ARE OMITTED, IF NOT IN THE SOURCE, AT LEAST BY THE EDITOR. HE RESUMES THE SUBJECT AFTERWARDS (CF.** [**REVELATION 13:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-6.htm)**), WHEN THE ESCHATOLOGICAL MONSTER IS SPECIALLY IDENTIFIED WITH THE IMPERIAL POWER. HERE HIS MAIN CONCERN IS WITH THE FATE OF THE TWO WITNESSES. PROBABLY IT WAS THIS FEATURE OF THE ORACLE WHICH PRIMARILY LED HIM TO ADOPT AND ADAPT IT, AS SHOWING HOW THE BEAST OR ANTI-CHRIST WAS FOILED IN HIS ATTACK ON MESSIAH’S FORERUNNERS, JUST AS (IN 12) THE DRAGON IS FOILED IN HIS ATTACK ON MESSIAH HIMSELF. THE OTHER DETAILS ARE LEFT STANDING; IN THEIR PRESENT SETTING THEY HAVE MUCH THE SAME PICTORIAL AND DRAMATIC INTEREST AS THE MINUTIÆ OF THE PARABLES, AND IT IS PERHAPS DOUBTFUL WHETHER THE EDITOR LINKED ANY SYMBOLIC OR ALLEGORICAL MEANING TO THEM, ALTHOUGH SUCH CAN EASILY BE ATTACHED IN A VARIETY OF WAYS, E.G., TO THE LANGUAGE OF 1, 2 IN THE LIGHT OF BARN. IV. 11, IGN. AD MAGN. 7, ETC. (SO WEISS, SIMCOX, SWETE, AND OTHERS). EVEN THE TWO WITNESSES ARE NOT TO BE IDENTIFIED WITH ANY HISTORICAL FIGURES OF CONTEMPORARY LIFE, MUCH LESS TAKEN AS ALLEGORICAL OR AS TYPIFYING ASPECTS OF THE CHURCH’S TESTIMONY. “THE VISION … IS OF THE NATURE OF A SUPERIMPOSED PHOTOGRAPH SHOWING TRACES OF MANY PASTS” (ABBOTT). THE ORIGINAL JEWISH TRADITION WHICH LAY BEHIND THE SOURCE EXPECTED ONLY ELIJAH, WHO SHOULD PREACH REPENTANCE TO THE PAGAN WORLD, BUT HE WAS OCCASIONALLY FURNISHED WITH A COMPANION IN MOSES (ON THE BASIS OF** [**DEUTERONOMY 18:15**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/18-15.htm)**; CF.** [**MALACHI 4:4-5**](https://biblehub.com/context/malachi/4-4.htm)**, THE TRANSFIGURATION-STORY, AND POSSIBLY THE TWO RADIANT SAINTS OF APOC. PET. 6 F.). THE ONLY OTHER SERIOUS RIVAL IS ENOCH, A GRAND FIGURE IN JEWISH AND EARLY CHRISTIAN ESCHATOLOGICAL TRADITION (FOR THE CURIOUS** [**SIR 44:16**](http://apocrypha.org/ecclesiasticus/44-16.htm)**, CF. E. BI. 1295). LATER TRADITION, INDEED, THINKING MAINLY OF ELIJAH AND ENOCH (GFRÖRER II. 261 F.; A. C. 203, 211), WHOM ANTICHRIST IN WRATH SLAYS FOR THEIR WITNESS AGAINST HIM, AND WHOM GOD (OR MICHAEL AND GABRIEL) RESUSCITATES, SUGGESTS A FAIRLY APPOSITE CYCLE OF BELIEF WHICH MAY REPRODUCE THE EARLIER JEWISH EXPECTATION OUT OF WHICH THE MATERIALS OF THIS FRAGMENTARY ORACLE HAVE BEEN DRAWN. THE UNIQUE CHARACTER OF THIS EXPECTATION IS ILLUSTRATED, NOT SO MUCH BY ANU AND NUDIMMUT, MARDUK’S PREDECESSORS IN THE FIGHT AGAINST TIAMÂT, AS BY THE ZOROASTRIAN BELIEF THAT THE TEMPORARY TRIUMPH OF THE EVIL SPIRIT WOULD BE FOLLOWED BY THE APPEARANCE OF TWO REFORMERS OR PROPHETS, HUSHÊDAR AND HUSHÊDAARMÂH (S. B. E. XXIII. 195; CF. HÜBSCHMANN, 227), WHO WOULD ACT EACH FOR A MILLENIUM ON EARTH AS THE PRECURSORS AND HERALDS OF THEIR LORD, THE PERSIAN MESSIAH. THIS BELIEF IS MUCH OLDER THAN THE SOURCES IN WHICH IT OCCURS, AND LIKE SEVERAL OTHER ZOROASTRIAN TRAITS, IT MAY HAVE FUSED WITH THE JEWISH EXPECTATION IN QUESTION, THOUGH THE ZOROASTRIAN HERALDS DO NOT APPEAR SIMULTANEOUSLY (CF. ENCYCL. RELIG. AND ETHICS, I. 207). HERE AT ANY RATE THE APPEARANCE OF THE TWO ANONYMOUS AND MYSTERIOUS WITNESSES PRECEDES THE FINAL OUTBURST OF EVIL (**[**REVELATION 11:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-7.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 11:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-12.htm) **F.) AND THE MANIFESTATION OF MESSIAH (**[**REVELATION 11:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-15.htm) **F.,** [**REVELATION 14:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-14.htm) **F.)—AN IDEA FOR WHICH NO EXACT BASIS CAN BE FOUND IN THE STRICTLY JEWISH ESCHATOLOGY OF THE PERIOD. IT MAY HAVE GROWN UP UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF THIS KINDRED TRAIT IN THE ADJOINING PROVINCE OF ZOROASTRIAN BELIEF, UNLESS THE DOUBLING OF THE WITNESSES WAS SIMPLY DUE TO THE SIDE-INFLUENCE OF THE ZECHARIAH-TRAIT (IN** [**REVELATION 10:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-4.htm)**). WELLHAUSEN ARGUES FROM THE SINGULAR ΠΤῶΜΑ (**[**REVELATION 10:8-9**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/10-8.htm)**) THAT THE TWO WITNESSES WERE A DUPLICATION OF THE ORIGINAL SINGLE WITNESS, I.E., ELIJAH; BUT THE SINGULAR IS COLLECTIVE, AND THERE IS NO TRACE OF ANY CONFLATION WITH JONAH.**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/10.htm)

**11. AND HE SAID] READ, AND THEY SAY.**

**THOU MUST PROPHESY AGAIN] SOME TRY TO MAKE OUT THAT THERE IS HERE A NEW COMMISSION GIVEN TO THE APOSTLE, AND THAT IN THE REMAINDER OF THE BOOK THERE ARE HIGHER MYSTERIES THAN IN THE FOREGOING PART. BUT IT IS SURELY SIMPLER TO TAKE IT AS A PERSONAL WARNING TO THE APOSTLE HIMSELF; HE WAS TO SEE THE END OF ALL THINGS IN VISION, BUT HIS OWN EARTHLY WORK AND DUTIES WERE NOT AT AN END. HE HAD ALREADY “PROPHESIED BEFORE MANY PEOPLES AND NATIONS AND TONGUES AND KINGS” (WHETHER NERO OR DOMITIAN WAS THE LAST OF THESE): AND HE WOULD HAVE TO DO THE SAME “AGAIN.”**

[**BENGEL'S GNOMEN**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/bengel/revelation/10.htm)

[**REVELATION 10:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-11.htm)**. [106] ΠΡΟΦΗΤΕῦΣΑΙ, TO PROPHESY) JOHN ACTS IN THE VISION THROUGHOUT THE WHOLE COURSE OF THE BOOK.[107]**

**[106] ΠΆΛΙΝ, AGAIN) AS OTHERS HAVE DONE, PRECEDING THEE, VER. 7.—V. G. ΒΑΣΙΛΕῦΟΙ ΠΟΛΛΟῖΣ, MANY KINGS) LIVING CONTEMPORANEOUSLY WITH THAT PERIOD OF TIME, WHICH IS MENTIONED VER. 6.—V. G.**

**[107] BENGEL, J. A. (1866). VOL. 5: GNOMON OF THE NEW TESTAMENT (M. E. BENGEL & J. C. F. STEUDEL, ED.) (W. FLETCHER, TRANS.) (172–248). EDINBURGH: T&T CLARK.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/10.htm)

**VERSE 11. - AND HE SAID UNTO ME. ΛὲΓΟΥΣΙΝ, "THEY SAY," IS READ IN א, A, B, AND THIRTY CURSIVES, AND IS ADOPTED IN THE REVISED VERSION. ΛέΓΕΙ, "HE SAITH," IS FOUND IN P AND SEVENTEEN CURSIVES. ΛέΓΟΥΣΙΝ LEAVES THE SPEAKERS QUITE INDEFINITE, AMOUNTING, IN FACT, TO NO MORE THAN" IT WAS SAID" (ALFORD); CF. ΤΡέΦΩΣΙΝ IN** [**REVELATION 12:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-6.htm)**; ALSO** [**DANIEL 7:5**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/7-5.htm)**. 13. THOU MUST PROPHESY AGAIN. THOU RETEST, BECAUSE IT IS LAID UPON THEE BY GOD'S COMMAND. IT IS TO BE DONE AGAIN, BECAUSE THE SEER HAS ALREADY TO SOME EXTENT SET FORTH GOD'S WILL IN THE EARLIER PART OF THE BOOK; AND HE IS NOW REQUIRED TO PROCEED WITH THE DELIVERY OF HIS MESSAGE. "PROPHESY" (AS IN** [**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm)**) HAS RATHER ITS LITERAL THAN ITS DERIVED MEANING. IT IS THE TELLING FORTH OF GOD'S PURPOSES, AND MAY REFER TO PAST AS WELL AS PRESENT OR FUTURE EVENTS. THE SENTENCE REFERS TO THE ANNOUNCEMENTS MADE IN THE FOLLOWING PART OF THE APOCALYPSE (VIDE INFRA). BEDE AND OTHERS TAKE IT TO MEAN THE GOSPEL OF ST. JOHN, WHICH WAS, PERHAPS, AFTERWARDS COMPOSED (SEE INTRODUCTION). VICTORINUS THINKS IT POINTS TO THE PERIOD OF ST. JOHN'S RETURN FROM PATMOS TO EPHESUS, WHERE THE APOCALYPSE MAY HAVE BEEN PUBLISHED. BEFORE MANY PEOPLES, AND NATIONS, AND TONGUES, AND KINGS; CONCERNING MANY PEOPLES, ETC. (ἐΠί, WITH DATIVE). THESE ARE THE OBJECTS OF THE PROPHECY, NOT THE AUDIENCE. THIS SERVES TO EXPLAIN THE REFERENCE IN THE PRECEDING SENTENCE. THE MESSAGE IS NOT DELIVERED TO, BUT ABOUT PEOPLES, ETC. THE FOURFOLD ENUMERATION SEEMS TO POINT TO THE BREADTH OF THE SIGNIFICATION - IT EMBRACES THE WHOLE OF MANKIND (CF.** [**REVELATION 5:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-9.htm)**). THIS IS THE END OF WHAT IS CALLED BY MANY WRITERS THE FIRST EPISODE; THE SECOND FOLLOWS. THE INCIDENT IS OFTEN ALLUDED TO AS THE "NEW COMMISSION" OF ST. JOHN; BUT IT SEEMS LESS A NEW COMMISSION THAN A SOLEMN RE-ENACTMENT OF THE COMMAND DELIVERED IN** [**REVELATION 1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1.htm)**.**

**REVELATION 10:11**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THERE WAS . . .—TRANSLATE, AND THERE WAS GIVEN TO ME A REED LIKE A ROD (WE MUST OMIT THE WORDS “AND THE ANGEL STOOD”), SAYING. IT IS NOT SAID BY WHOM THE REED WAS GIVEN, NOR ARE WE TOLD WHO SPEAKS THE COMMAND. THE WHOLE TRANSACTION IS IMPERSONAL. THE REED, LIKE A MEASURING ROD, IS GIVEN HIM, AND AT THE SAME TIME THE COMMAND IS GIVEN TO ARISE AND MEASURE THE TEMPLE, AND THE ALTAR, AND THEM THAT WORSHIP IN THE TEMPLE. HERE, AGAIN, WE FIND THE BASIS OF THE VISION IN THE OLD TESTAMENT. EZEKIEL WAS BROUGHT, IN VISION, TO A HIGH MOUNTAIN, AND SAW A MAN WITH A LINE OF FLAX (FOR MEASURING LONG DISTANCES) AND A MEASURING LINE (FOR SHORTER DISTANCES). BUT, MORE PROBABLY, THE VISION OF ZECHARIAH WAS IN THE SEER’S MIND (**[**ZECHARIAH 2:1-2**](https://biblehub.com/context/zechariah/2-1.htm)**), FOR THE VISION THERE OF THE MAN WITH THE MEASURING ROD TO MEASURE JERUSALEM IS FOLLOWED, IN THE FOURTH CHAPTER (**[**ZECHARIAH 4:1-6**](https://biblehub.com/context/zechariah/4-1.htm)**), BY THE VISION OF THE TWO OLIVE-TREES, WHICH ARE DISTINCTLY IDENTIFIED WITH THE TWO WITNESSES IN THE PRESENT CHAPTER (SEE** [**REVELATION 11:3-4**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-3.htm)**). THE TEMPLE, ALTAR, AND WORSHIPPERS ARE TO BE MEASURED. THE MEASURING IMPLIES THE PROTECTING OF, OR THE TOKEN OF A RESOLVE TO PROTECT, A PORTION OF THE SACRED ENCLOSURE FROM DESECRATION. THE MEASURING, LIKE THE SEALING OF REVELATION 7, IS A SIGN OF PRESERVATION DURING IMPENDING DANGERS. TO UNDERSTAND WHAT IS THUS MEASURED OUT FOR PROTECTION WE MUST REMEMBER THAT THERE ARE TWO GREEK WORDS WHICH ARE RENDERED TEMPLE: THE ONE (HIERON) SIGNIFIES “THE WHOLE COMPASS OF THE SACRED ENCLOSURE, INCLUDING THE OUTER COURTS, PORCHES, PORTICOES, AND OTHER BUILDINGS SUBORDINATED TO THE TEMPLE ITSELF;” THE OTHER (NAOS) IS THE TEMPLE ITSELF, THE HOUSE OF GOD, THE HOLY AND HOLY OF HOLIES. WHEN IT IS SAID THAT CHRIST TAUGHT THE PEOPLE IN THE TEMPLE, THE FIRST OF THESE WORDS IS USED; AND IT MAY BE SUPPOSED THAT IN ONE OF THE PORCHES OR COURTS OF THE SANCTUARY OUR LORD CARRIED ON HIS TEACHING. BUT WHEN ZACHARIAS IS DESCRIBED AS GOING INTO THE TEMPLE, THE WORD IS THE SECOND (NAOS), FOR HE WENT INTO THE TEMPLE PROPER, AND LEFT THE PEOPLE IN THE OUTER COURT, OR COURT WHERE THE BRAZEN ALTAR STOOD. IT IS THE SECOND OF THESE WORDS WHICH IS USED HERE: THE TEMPLE PROPER, THE NAOS, THE HOUSE OF GOD, IS MEASURED, TOGETHER WITH THE ALTAR. WE ARE NOT TOLD WHICH ALTAR IS INTENDED. IT IS AT LEAST TOO HASTY TO SAY THAT IT MUST BE THE ALTAR OF INCENSE, AS THIS ALONE WAS IN THE TEMPLE PROPER; FOR THE EXPLICIT DIRECTION TO MEASURE THE ALTAR SOUNDS LIKE AN EXTENSION OF THE MEASURED AREA, AND MAY PERHAPS MEAN THAT SOME PORTION OF THE COURT RESERVED FOR ISRAEL IS TO BE INCLUDED IN THE MEASUREMENT. THE NEXT VERSE, HOWEVER, SEEMS TO IMPLY THAT EVERY SPOT OUTSIDE THE TEMPLE PROPER WAS GIVEN UP TO THE GENTILES, AND WAS NOT TO BE MEASURED. IT IS PERHAPS WISEST, THEREFORE, NOT TO SETTLE TOO DEFINITELY. THE GIST OF THE MEASUREMENT IS THE PRESERVATION OF THE TRUE, INVISIBLE CHURCH, THE CHURCH WITHIN THE CHURCH; AND EVERYTHING NECESSARY TO THE WORSHIP—TEMPLE, ALTAR, WORSHIPPERS—ALL ARE RESERVED. THERE WILL ALWAYS BE THE REAL AND THE CONVENTIONAL—THE TRUE AND THE FORMAL CHRISTIAN; ALWAYS THOSE WHO PROFESS AND CALL THEMSELVES CHRISTIANS, AND THOSE WHO HOLD THE FAITH IN UNITY OF SPIRIT, IN THE BOND OF PEACE, AND IN RIGHTEOUSNESS OF LIFE. THESE LAST ARE THE CALLED AND CHOSEN AND FAITHFUL (**[**REVELATION 17:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-14.htm)**), THE SEALED WHO DWELL IN THE SECRET PLACE OF THE MOST HIGH, AND FIND THEREFORE THEIR SAFE LODGING IN THE NIGHT OF DANGER UNDER THE SHADOW OF THE ALMIGHTY (**[**PSALM 91:1**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/91-1.htm)**; COMP, ALSO THE WHOLE PSALM, ESPECIALLY** [**REVELATION 11:4-5**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-4.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 11:9-13**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-9.htm)**;.**

**WHO ARE THE 6 WITNESSES IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION FOR ENGLISH ISRAEL & ALSO THE 6 WITNESSES IN THE BOOK OF DANIEL 7-8 FOR ENGLISH USA?**

**THERE ARE THREE PRIMARY VIEWPOINTS ON THE IDENTITY OF THE TWO WITNESSES IN REVELATION 11:3-12: (1) MOSES AND ELIJAH IN THE MID-TRIBULATIONAL PERIOD, (2) ANOTHER ENOCH AND MICHAEL IN THE POST-TRIBULATIONAL PERIOD, (3) JOB & ISRAEL IN THE PRE-TRIBULATIONAL PERIOD, WHOM THE LORD CALLS TO BE HIS WITNESSES IN THE END TIMES.**

**(1) MOSES AND ELIJAH IN THE MID-TRIBULATIONAL PERIOD ARE SEEN AS POSSIBILITIES FOR THE TWO WITNESSES BECAUSE THEY ARE THE TWO INDIVIDUALS WHOM THE LORD HAS TAKEN TO HEAVEN APART FROM EXPERIENCING DEATH IN THE 1ST TIME APPOINTMENT & DUE TO THE WITNESSES' POWER TO TURN WATER INTO BLOOD IN REVELATION 11:6, WHICH MOSES IS KNOWN FOR IN EXODUS CHAPTER 7, & THEIR POWER TO DESTROY PEOPLE WITH FIRE IN REVELATION 11:5, WHICH ELIJAH IS KNOWN FOR IN 2 KINGS CHAPTER 1. PROPONENTS OF THIS VIEW CLAIM THAT IN HEBREWS 9:27 (ALL MEN DIE ONCE) DISQUALIFIES MOSES FROM BEING ONE OF THE TWO WITNESSES, AS MOSES HAS DIED ONCE ALREADY SUPPOSEDLY [MAY HAVE BEEN A COVER-UP DEATH] IN DEUTERONOMY 34:5. ALSO GIVING STRENGTH TO THIS VIEW IS THE FACT THAT MOSES AND ELIJAH APPEARED WITH JESUS AT THE TRANSFIGURATION IN MATTHEW 17:3-4. FURTHER, TRADITION EXPECTED MOSES & ELIJAH TO RETURN IN THE FUTURE. IN MALACHI 4:5 PREDICTED THE RETURN OF ELIJAH, AND THE CHRISTIANS BELIEVED THAT THE LORD’S PROMISE TO RAISE UP A PROPHET LIKE MOSES NECESSITATED HIS RETURN IN DEUTERONOMY 18:15, 18 & ACTS 3:22-23.**

**(2) ANOTHER ENOCH AND MICHAEL IN THE POST-TRIBULATIONAL PERIOD ARE SEEN AS POSSIBILITIES FOR THE TWO WITNESSES BECAUSE THEY ARE THE TWO INDIVIDUALS WHOM THE LORD HAS TAKEN TO HEAVEN APART FROM EXPERIENCING DEATH THE 1ST TIME APPOINTMENT & DUE TO THE WITNESSES' POWER TO TURN WATER INTO BLOOD IN REVELATION 11:6, WHICH ANOTHER ENOCH IS KNOWN FOR IN JUDE 14-15, & THEIR POWER TO DESTROY PEOPLE WITH FIRE IN REVELATION 11:5, WHICH MICHAEL IS KNOWN FOR IN DANIEL 12:10. THE FACT THAT NEITHER ANOTHER ENOCH OR MICHAEL HAVE EXPERIENCED DEATH SEEMS TO QUALIFY THEM TO EXPERIENCE DEATH AND RESURRECTION, AS THE TWO WITNESSES EXPERIENCE IN REVELATION 11:7-12. YET MICHAEL WILL DIE BECAUSE OF LUKE 20:35-36. YET THIS OTHER SPECIAL ENOCH WILL ENDLESS NEVER DIE BECAUSE OF HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!**

**(3) JOB AND ISRAEL IN THE PRE-TRIBULATIONAL PERIOD ARE SEEN AS POSSIBILITIES FOR THE TWO WITNESSES BECAUSE THEY ARE THE TWO INDIVIDUALS WHOM THE LORD HAS TAKEN TO HEAVEN APART FROM EXPERIENCING DEATH IN THE 1ST TIME APPOINTMENT & DUE TO THE WITNESSES' POWER TO TURN WATER INTO BLOOD IN REVELATION 11:6, WHICH JOB IS KNOWN FOR IN JOB 1-2, & THEIR POWER TO DESTROY PEOPLE WITH FIRE IN REVELATION 11:5, WHICH ISRAEL IS KNOWN FOR IN 1ST SAMUEL 15:29. THE FACT THAT NEITHER JOB [1ST TIME] OR ISRAEL [1ST TIME APPOINTMENT] HAVE EXPERIENCED DEATH SEEMS TO QUALIFY THEM TO EXPERIENCE DEATH AND RESURRECTION IN THE 2ND TIME JUDGMENT, AS THE TWO WITNESSES EXPERIENCE IN REVELATION 11:7-12.**

[**BENSON COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/benson/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:1-2**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-1.htm)**. AND THERE WAS GIVEN ME — BY CHRIST, AS APPEARS FROM** [**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm)**; A REED — AS THERE WAS SHOWN TO EZEKIEL, WHOSE VISION BORE A GREAT RESEMBLANCE TO THIS, EZE 40:-43. AND THE ANGEL — WHICH HAD SPOKEN TO ME BEFORE; STOOD BY ME, SAYING, RISE — PROBABLY HE WAS SITTING TO WRITE; AND MEASURE THE TEMPLE OF GOD AND THE ALTAR — THE HOUSE AND THE INNER COURT WHERE THE ALTAR STOOD, IN WHICH THE PRIESTS WORSHIPPED GOD AND PERFORMED THE DUTIES OF THEIR OFFICE, AND INTO WHICH SUCH AS OFFERED PRIVATE SACRIFICES FOR THEMSELVES WERE ADMITTED. A PROPER REPRESENTATION OF THE CHURCH OF GOD AND HIS TRUE WORSHIP, AND OF SUCH AS WERE TRUE WORSHIPPERS OF HIM. THE REASON, IT SEEMS, OF ST. JOHN’S BEING COMMANDED TO MEASURE THE INNER COURT AND THE TEMPLE WAS, TO SHOW THAT DURING ALL THIS PERIOD THERE WERE SOME TRUE CHRISTIANS, WHO CONFORMED TO THE RULE AND MEASURE OF GOD’S WORD AND WORSHIP. “MEASURING THE SERVANTS OF GOD IS EQUIVALENT TO SEALING THEM. THE UNMEASURED TENANTS OF THE OUTER COURT, AND THE UNSEALED MEN THROUGHOUT THE ROMAN EMPIRE, ARE ALIKE THE VOTARIES OF THE APOSTACY; WHILE THEY THAT WERE MEASURED AND THEY THAT WERE SEALED, ARE THE SAINTS WHO REFUSED TO BE PARTAKERS OF ITS ABOMINATIONS.” — FABER, VOL. 2. P. 53. THIS MEASURING MIGHT ALLUDE MORE PARTICULARLY TO THE REFORMATION FROM POPERY, WHICH TOOK PLACE UNDER THE SIXTH TRUMPET. AND ONE OF THE MORAL CAUSES OF IT WAS THE OTHMAN’S TAKING CONSTANTINOPLE, WHICH OCCASIONED THE GREEK FUGITIVES TO BRING THEIR BOOKS WITH THEM INTO THE MORE WESTERN PARTS OF EUROPE, AND PROVED THE HAPPY CAUSE OF THE REVIVAL OF LEARNING; AS THE REVIVAL OF LEARNING OPENED MEN’S EYES, AND PROVED THE HAPPY OCCASION OF THE REFORMATION. BUT THOUGH THE INNER COURT, WHICH INCLUDES THE SMALLER NUMBER, WAS MEASURED, YET THE OUTER COURT, WHICH IMPLIES THE FAR GREATER PART, WAS LEFT OUT, (**[**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**,) AND REJECTED, AS BEING IN THE POSSESSION OF THOSE WHO WERE CHRISTIANS ONLY IN NAME, BUT GENTILES IN WORSHIP AND PRACTICE, WHO PROFANED IT WITH HEATHENISH SUPERSTITION AND IDOLATRY; AND THEY SHALL TREAD UNDER FOOT THE HOLY CITY — THEY SHALL TRAMPLE UPON AND TYRANNISE OVER THE CHURCH OF CHRIST, WHICH SHALL BE FILLED WITH IDOLATERS, INFIDELS, AND HYPOCRITES, POSSESSING ITS MOST EMINENT AND LUCRATIVE PLACES, WHILE TRUE CHRISTIANS ARE OPPRESSED IN A GRIEVOUS MANNER; AND THAT FOR THE SPACE OF FORTY AND TWO MONTHS, OR TWELVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY DAYS, THIRTY DAYS BEING INCLUDED IN A MONTH, THE SAME PERIOD WITH THAT AFTERWARD TERMED A TIME, TIMES, AND A HALF TIME; THAT IS, A YEAR, TWO YEARS, AND HALF A YEAR, OR THREE YEARS AND A HALF, ACCORDING TO THE ANCIENT YEAR OF THREE HUNDRED AND SIXTY DAYS, ALL WHICH ARE PROPHETIC NUMBERS; SO THAT TWELVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY DAYS ARE TWELVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY YEARS. NOW IT PLAINLY APPEARS FROM THE PREDICTIONS BOTH OF DANIEL AND ST. JOHN, THAT THIS PERIOD OF PERSECUTION AND TROUBLE HAS NO CONNECTION WITH THE PERSECUTIONS WHICH THE CHURCH ENDURED FROM THE PAGAN ROMAN EMPERORS. WE ARE, HOWEVER, ACCORDING TO THE SAME PROPHECIES, TO LOOK FOR THE PROMOTERS OF IT WITHIN THE LIMITS OF THE OLD ROMAN EMPIRE; AND SINCE THAT EMPIRE HAD EMBRACED CHRISTIANITY PREVIOUS TO ITS DIVISION INTO TEN KINGDOMS, THE LITTLE HORN, WHICH SYMBOLIZES ONE OF THESE PERSECUTING POWERS, AND WHICH IS REPRESENTED AS BEING CONTEMPORARY WITH THE TEN KINGDOMS, MUST BE NOMINALLY CHRISTIAN. AND THIS IS NO OTHER THAN THE APOSTATE CHURCH OF ROME, SO MINUTELY DESCRIBED BY ST. PAUL,** [**2 THESSALONIANS 2:1**](https://biblehub.com/2_thessalonians/2-1.htm)**, AS WELL AS BY DANIEL AND ST. JOHN. AND THE TWO LATTER SPECIFY WITH MUCH EXACTNESS THE ERA FROM WHICH THE COMPUTATION OF THE TWELVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY YEARS IS TO BE MADE. DANIEL DIRECTS US TO DATE THEM FROM THE TIME WHEN THE SAINTS WERE, BY SOME PUBLIC ACT OF THE STATE, DELIVERED INTO THE HAND OF THE LITTLE HORN: AND ST. JOHN, IN A SIMILAR MANNER, TEACHES US TO DATE THEM FROM THE TIME WHEN THE WOMAN, THE TRUE CHURCH, FLED INTO THE WILDERNESS FROM THE FACE OF THE SERPENT; WHEN THE MYSTIC CITY OF GOD BEGAN TO BE TRAMPLED UNDER FOOT BY A NEW RACE OF GENTILES, OR IDOLATERS; WHEN THE GREAT ROMAN BEAST, WHICH HAD BEEN SLAIN BY THE PREACHING OF THE GOSPEL, REVIVED IN ITS BESTIAL CHARACTER, BY SETTING UP AN IDOLATROUS SPIRITUAL TYRANT IN THE CHURCH; AND WHEN THE WITNESSES BEGAN TO PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH. A DATE WHICH, AS MR. FABER JUSTLY OBSERVES, CAN HAVE NO CONNECTION WITH THE MERE ACQUISITION OF A TEMPORAL PRINCIPALITY BY THE POPE, BUT MUST EVIDENTLY BE THE YEAR IN WHICH THE BISHOP OF ROME WAS CONSTITUTED SUPREME HEAD OF THE CHURCH, WITH THE PROUD TITLE OF BISHOP OF BISHOPS: FOR, BY SUCH AN ACT, THE WHOLE CHURCH WAS FORMALLY GIVEN, BY THE HEAD OF THE ROMAN EMPIRE, INTO THE HAND OF THE LITTLE HORN. THIS WAS THE YEAR 606, WHEN THE REIGNING EMPEROR, PHOCAS, THE REPRESENTATIVE OF THE SIXTH HEAD OF THE BEAST, DECLARED POPE BONIFACE TO BE UNIVERSAL BISHOP; AT WHICH TIME, THE SAINTS BEING DELIVERED INTO HIS HAND, THE TWELVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY YEARS OF THE APOSTACY, IN ITS PUBLIC AND DOMINANT CAPACITY, COMMENCED.**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/11.htm)

**11:1,2 THIS PROPHETICAL PASSAGE ABOUT MEASURING THE TEMPLE SEEMS TO REFER TO EZEKIEL'S VISION. THE DESIGN OF THIS MEASURING SEEMS TO BE THE PRESERVATION OF THE CHURCH IN TIMES OF PUBLIC DANGER; OR FOR ITS TRIAL, OR FOR ITS REFORMATION. THE WORSHIPPERS MUST BE MEASURED; WHETHER THEY MAKE GOD'S GLORY THEIR END, AND HIS WORD THEIR RULE, IN ALL THEIR ACTS OF WORSHIP. THOSE IN THE OUTER COURT, WORSHIP IN A FALSE MANNER, OR WITH DISSEMBLING HEARTS, AND WILL BE FOUND AMONG HIS ENEMIES. GOD WILL HAVE A TEMPLE AND AN ALTAR IN THE WORLD, TILL THE END OF TIME. HE LOOKS STRICTLY TO HIS TEMPLE. THE HOLY CITY, THE VISIBLE CHURCH, IS TRODDEN UNDER FOOT; IS FILLED WITH IDOLATERS, INFIDELS, AND HYPOCRITES. BUT THE DESOLATIONS OF THE CHURCH ARE LIMITED, AND SHE SHALL BE DELIVERED OUT OF ALL HER TROUBLES.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THERE WAS GIVEN ME - HE DOES NOT SAY BY WHOM, BUT THE CONNECTION WOULD SEEM TO IMPLY THAT IT WAS BY THE ANGEL. ALL THIS IS OF COURSE TO BE REGARDED AS SYMBOLICAL. THE REPRESENTATION UNDOUBTEDLY PERTAINS TO A FUTURE AGE, BUT THE LANGUAGE IS SUCH AS WOULD BE PROPERLY ADDRESSED TO ONE WHO HAD BEEN A JEW, AND THE IMAGERY EMPLOYED IS SUCH AS HE WOULD BE MORE LIKELY TO UNDERSTAND THAN ANY OTHER. THE LANGUAGE AND THE IMAGERY ARE, THEREFORE, TAKEN FROM THE TEMPLE, BUT THERE IS NO REASON TO SUPPOSE THAT IT HAD ANY LITERAL REFERENCE TO THE TEMPLE, OR EVEN THAT JOHN WOULD SO UNDERSTAND IT. NOR DOES THE LANGUAGE USED HERE PROVE THAT THE TEMPLE WAS STANDING AT THE TIME WHEN THE BOOK WAS WRITTEN; FOR, AS IT IS SYMBOLICAL, IT IS WHAT WOULD BE EMPLOYED WHETHER THE TEMPLE WERE STANDING OR NOT, AND WOULD BE AS LIKELY TO BE USED IN THE ONE CASE AS IN THE OTHER. IT IS SUCH LANGUAGE AS JOHN, EDUCATED AS A JEW, AND FAMILIAR WITH THE TEMPLE WORSHIP, WOULD BE LIKELY TO EMPLOY IF HE DESIGNED TO MAKE A REPRESENTATION PERTAINING TO THE CHURCH.**

**A REED - ΚΆΛΑΜΟΣ KALAMOS. THIS WORD PROPERLY DENOTES A PLANT WITH A JOINTED HOLLOW STALK, GROWING IN WET GROUNDS. THEN IT REFERS TO THE STALK AS CUT FOR USE - AS A MEASURING-STICK, AS IN THIS PLACE; OR A MOCK SCEPTER,** [**MATTHEW 27:29-30**](http://biblehub.com/matthew/27-29.htm)**; OR A PEN FOR WRITING,** [**3 JOHN 1:13**](https://biblehub.com/3_john/1-13.htm)**. HERE IT MEANS MERELY A STICK THAT COULD BE USED FOR MEASURING.**

**LIKE UNTO A ROD - THIS WORD - ῬΆΒΔΟΣ RABDOS - MEANS PROPERLY A "ROD, WAND, STAFF," USED EITHER FOR SCOURGING,** [**1 CORINTHIANS 4:21**](https://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/4-21.htm)**; OR FOR LEANING UPON IN WALKING,** [**MATTHEW 10:10**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/10-10.htm)**; OR FOR A SCEPTER,** [**HEBREWS 1:8**](https://biblehub.com/hebrews/1-8.htm)**. HERE THE MEANING IS, THAT THE REED THAT WAS PUT INTO HIS HANDS WAS LIKE SUCH A ROD OR STAFF IN RESPECT TO SIZE, AND WAS THEREFORE CONVENIENT FOR HANDLING. THE WORD "ROD" ALSO IS USED TO DENOTE A MEASURING-POLE,** [**PSALM 74:2**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/74-2.htm)**;** [**JEREMIAH 10:16**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/10-16.htm)**;** [**JEREMIAH 51:19**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/51-19.htm)**.**

**AND THE ANGEL STOOD, SAYING - THE PHRASE, "THE ANGEL STOOD," IS MISSING IN MANY MSS. AND EDITIONS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT, AND IS REJECTED BY PROF. STUART AS SPURIOUS. IT IS ALSO REJECTED IN THE CRITICAL EDITIONS OF GRIESBACH AND HAHN, AND MARKED AS DOUBTFUL BY TITTMANN. THE BEST CRITICAL AUTHORITY IS AGAINST IT, AND IT APPEARS TO HAVE BEEN INTRODUCED FROM** [**ZECHARIAH 3:5**](https://biblehub.com/zechariah/3-5.htm)**. THE CONNECTION DOES NOT DEMAND IT, AND WE MAY, THEREFORE, REGARD THE MEANING TO BE, THAT THE ONE WHO GAVE HIM THE REED, WHOEVER HE WAS, AT THE SAME TIME ADDRESSED HIM, AND COMMANDED HIM TO TAKE A MEASURE OF THE TEMPLE AND THE ALTAR.**

**RISE, AND MEASURE THE TEMPLE OF GOD - THAT IS, ASCERTAIN ITS TRUE DIMENSIONS WITH THE REED IN YOUR HAND. OF COURSE, THIS COULD NOT BE UNDERSTOOD OF THE LITERAL TEMPLE - WHETHER STANDING OR NOT - FOR THE EXACT MEASURE OF THAT WAS SUFFICIENTLY WELL KNOWN. THE WORD, THEN, MUST BE USED OF SOMETHING WHICH THE TEMPLE WOULD DENOTE OR REPRESENT, AND THIS WOULD PROPERLY BE THE CHURCH, CONSIDERED AS THE ABODE OF GOD ON THE EARTH. UNDER THE OLD DISPENSATION, THE TEMPLE AT JERUSALEM WAS THAT ABODE; UNDER THE NEW, THAT SPECIAL RESIDENCE WAS TRANSFERRED TO THE CHURCH, AND GOD IS REPRESENTED AS DWELLING IN IT. SEE THE NOTES ON** [**1 CORINTHIANS 3:16**](https://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/3-16.htm)**. THUS, THE WORD IS UNDOUBTEDLY USED HERE, AND THE SIMPLE MEANING IS, THAT HE WHO IS THUS ADDRESSED IS DIRECTED TO TAKE AN ACCURATE ESTIMATE OF THE TRUE CHURCH OF GOD; AS ACCURATE AS IF HE WERE TO APPLY A MEASURING-REED TO ASCERTAIN THE DIMENSIONS OF THE TEMPLE AT JERUSALEM. IN DOING THAT, IF THE DIRECTION HAD BEEN LITERALLY TO MEASURE THE TEMPLE AT JERUSALEM, HE WOULD ASCERTAIN ITS LENGTH, AND BREADTH, AND HEIGHT; HE WOULD MEASURE ITS ROOMS, ITS DOORWAYS, ITS PORTICOES; HE WOULD TAKE SUCH A MEASUREMENT OF IT THAT, IN A DESCRIPTION OR DRAWING, IT COULD BE DISTINGUISHED FROM OTHER EDIFICES, OR THAT ONE COULD BE CONSTRUCTED LIKE IT, OR THAT A JUST IDEA COULD BE OBTAINED OF IT IF IT SHOULD BE DESTROYED.**

**IF THE DIRECTION BE UNDERSTOOD FIGURATIVELY, AS APPLICABLE TO THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH, THE WORK TO BE DONE WOULD BE TO OBTAIN AN EXACT ESTIMATE OR MEASUREMENT OF WHAT THE TRUE CHURCH WAS - AS DISTINGUISHED FROM ALL OTHER BODIES OF PEOPLE, AND AS CONSTITUTED AND APPOINTED BY THE DIRECTION OF GOD; SUCH A MEASUREMENT THAT ITS CHARACTERISTICS COULD BE MADE KNOWN; THAT A CHURCH COULD BE ORGANIZED ACCORDING TO THIS, AND THAT THE ACCURATE DESCRIPTION COULD BE TRANSMITTED TO FUTURE TIMES. JOHN HAS NOT, INDEED, PRESERVED THE MEASUREMENT; FOR THE MAIN IDEA HERE IS NOT THAT HE WAS TO PRESERVE SUCH A MODEL, BUT THAT, IN THE CIRCUMSTANCES, AND AT THE TIME REFERRED TO, THE PROPER BUSINESS WOULD BE TO ENGAGE IN SUCH A MEASUREMENT OF THE CHURCH THAT ITS TRUE DIMENSIONS OR CHARACTER MIGHT BE KNOWN. THERE WOULD BE, THEREFORE, A FULFILLMENT OF THIS, IF AT THE TIME HERE REFERRED TO THERE SHOULD BE OCCASIONS, FROM ANY CAUSE, TO INQUIRE WHAT CONSTITUTED THE TRUE CHURCH; IF IT WAS NECESSARY TO SEPARATE AND DISTINGUISH IT FROM ALL OTHER BODIES; AND IF THERE SHOULD BE ANY SUCH PREVAILING UNCERTAINTY AS TO MAKE AN ACCURATE INVESTIGATION NECESSARY.**

**AND THE ALTAR - ON THE FORM, SITUATION, AND USES OF THE ALTAR, SEE THE** [**MATTHEW 5:23-24**](http://biblehub.com/matthew/5-23.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 21:12**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/21-12.htm)**. THE ALTAR HERE REFERRED TO WAS, UNDOUBTEDLY, THE ALTAR SITUATED IN FRONT OF THE TEMPLE, WHERE THE DAILY SACRIFICE WAS OFFERED. TO MEASURE THAT LITERALLY, WOULD BE TO TAKE ITS DIMENSIONS OF LENGTH, BREADTH, AND HEIGHT; BUT IT IS PLAIN THAT THAT CANNOT BE INTENDED HERE, FOR THERE WAS NO SUCH ALTAR WHERE JOHN WAS, AND, IF THE REFERENCE WERE TO THE ALTAR AT JERUSALEM, ITS DIMENSIONS WERE SUFFICIENTLY KNOWN. THIS LANGUAGE, THEN, LIKE THE FORMER, MUST BE UNDERSTOOD METAPHORICALLY, AND THEN IT MUST MEAN - AS THE ALTAR WAS THE PLACE OF SACRIFICE - TO TAKE AN ESTIMATE OF THE CHURCH CONSIDERED WITH REFERENCE TO ITS NOTIONS OF SACRIFICE, OR OF THE PREVAILING VIEWS RESPECTING THE SACRIFICE TO BE MADE FOR SIN, AND THE METHOD OF RECONCILIATION WITH GOD. IT IS BY SACRIFICE THAT A METHOD IS PROVIDED FOR RECONCILIATION WITH GOD; BY SACRIFICE THAT SIN IS PARDONED; BY SACRIFICE THAT MAN IS JUSTIFIED; AND THE DIRECTION HERE IS EQUIVALENT, THEREFORE, TO A COMMAND TO MAKE AN INVESTIGATION ON THESE SUBJECTS, AND ALL THAT IS IMPLIED WOULD BE FULFILLED IF A STATE OF THINGS SHOULD EXIST WHERE IT WOULD BE NECESSARY TO INSTITUTE AN EXAMINATION INTO THE PREVAILING VIEWS IN THE CHURCH ON THE SUBJECT OF THE ATONEMENT, AND THE TRUE METHOD OF JUSTIFICATION BEFORE GOD.**

**AND THEM THAT WORSHIP THEREIN - IN THE TEMPLE, OR, AS THE TEMPLE IS THE REPRESENTATION HERE OF THE CHURCH, OF THOSE WHO ARE IN THE CHURCH AS PROFESSED WORSHIPPERS OF GOD. THERE IS SOME APPARENT INCONGRUITY IN DIRECTING HIM TO "MEASURE" THOSE WHO WERE ENGAGED IN WORSHIP; BUT THE OBVIOUS MEANING IS, THAT HE WAS TO TAKE A CORRECT ESTIMATE OF THEIR CHARACTER; OF WHAT THEY PROFESSED; OF THE REALITY OF THEIR PIETY; OF THEIR LIVES, AND OF THE GENERAL STATE OF THE CHURCH CONSIDERED AS PROFESSEDLY WORSHIPPING GOD. THIS WOULD RECEIVE ITS FULFILLMENT IF A STATE OF THINGS SHOULD ARISE IN THE CHURCH WHICH WOULD MAKE IT NECESSARY TO GO INTO A CLOSE AND SEARCHING EXAMINATION ON ALL THESE POINTS, IN ORDER TO ASCERTAIN WHAT WAS THE TRUE CHURCH, AND WHAT WAS NECESSARY TO CONSTITUTE TRUE MEMBERSHIP IN IT. THERE WERE, THEREFORE, THREE THINGS, AS INDICATED BY THIS VERSE, WHICH JOHN WAS DIRECTED TO DO, SO FAR AS THE USE OF THE MEASURING-ROD WAS CONCERNED:**

**(A) TO TAKE A JUST ESTIMATE OF WHAT CONSTITUTES THE TRUE CHURCH, AS DISTINGUISHED FROM ALL OTHER ASSOCIATIONS OF PEOPLE;**

**(B) TO INSTITUTE A CAREFUL EXAMINATION INTO THE OPINIONS IN THE CHURCH ON THE SUBJECT OF SACRIFICE OR ATONEMENT - INVOLVING THE WHOLE QUESTION ABOUT THE METHOD OF JUSTIFICATION BEFORE GOD; AND,**

**(C) TO TAKE A CORRECT ESTIMATE OF WHAT CONSTITUTES TRUE MEMBERSHIP IN THE CHURCH; OR TO INVESTIGATE WITH CARE THE PREVAILING OPINIONS ABOUT THE QUALIFICATIONS FOR MEMBERSHIP.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/11.htm)

**CHAPTER 11**

**RE 11:1-19. MEASUREMENT OF THE TEMPLE. THE TWO WITNESSES' TESTIMONY: THEIR DEATH, RESURRECTION, AND ASCENSION: THE EARTHQUAKE: THE THIRD WOE: THE SEVENTH TRUMPET USHERS IN CHRIST'S KINGDOM. THANKSGIVING OF THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS.**

**THIS ELEVENTH CHAPTER IS A COMPENDIOUS SUMMARY OF, AND INTRODUCTION TO, THE MORE DETAILED PROPHECIES OF THE SAME EVENTS TO COME IN THE TWELFTH THROUGH TWENTIETH CHAPTERS. HENCE WE FIND ANTICIPATORY ALLUSIONS TO THE SUBSEQUENT PROPHECIES; COMPARE RE 11:7, "THE BEAST THAT ASCENDETH OUT OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT" (NOT MENTIONED BEFORE), WITH THE DETAILED ACCOUNTS, RE 13:1, 11; 17:8; ALSO RE 11:8, "THE GREAT CITY," WITH RE 14:8; 17:1, 5; 18:10.**

**1. AND THE ANGEL STOOD—OMITTED IN A, VULGATE, AND COPTIC. SUPPORTED BY B AND SYRIAC. IF IT BE OMITTED, THE "REED" WILL, IN CONSTRUCTION, AGREE WITH "SAYING." SO WORDSWORTH TAKES IT. THE REED, THE CANON OF SCRIPTURE, THE MEASURING REED OF THE CHURCH, OUR RULE OF FAITH, SPEAKS. SO IN RE 16:7 THE ALTAR IS PERSONIFIED AS SPEAKING (COMPARE NOTE, SEE ON [2700]RE 16:7). THE SPIRIT SPEAKS IN THE CANON OF SCRIPTURE (THE WORD CANON IS DERIVED FROM HEBREW, "KANEH," "A REED," THE WORD HERE USED; AND JOHN IT WAS WHO COMPLETED THE CANON). SO VICTORINUS, AQUINAS, AND VITRINGA. "LIKE A ROD," NAMELY, STRAIGHT: LIKE A ROD OF IRON (RE 2:27), UNBENDING, DESTROYING ALL ERROR, AND THAT "CANNOT BE BROKEN." RE 2:27; HEB 1:8, GREEK, "A ROD OF STRAIGHTNESS," ENGLISH VERSION, "A SCEPTER OF RIGHTEOUSNESS"; THIS IS ADDED TO GUARD AGAINST IT BEING THOUGHT THAT THE REED WAS ONE "SHAKEN BY THE WIND" IN THE ABRUPT STYLE OF THE APOCALYPSE, "SAYING" IS POSSIBLY INDEFINITE, PUT FOR "ONE SAID." STILL WORDSWORTH'S VIEW AGREES BEST WITH GREEK. SO THE ANCIENT COMMENTATOR, ANDREAS OF CÆSAREA, IN THE END OF THE FIFTH CENTURY (COMPARE NOTES, SEE ON [2701]RE 11:3, 4).**

**THE TEMPLE—GREEK, "NAON" (AS DISTINGUISHED FROM THE GREEK, "HIERON," OR TEMPLE IN GENERAL), THE HOLY PLACE, "THE SANCTUARY."**

**THE ALTAR—OF INCENSE; FOR IT ALONE WAS IN "THE SANCTUARY." (GREEK, "NAOS"). THE MEASUREMENT OF THE HOLY PLACE SEEMS TO ME TO STAND PARALLEL TO THE SEALING OF THE ELECT OF ISRAEL UNDER THE SIXTH SEAL. GOD'S ELECT ARE SYMBOLIZED BY THE SANCTUARY AT JERUSALEM (1CO 3:16, 17, WHERE THE SAME GREEK WORD, "NAOS," OCCURS FOR "TEMPLE," AS HERE). LITERAL ISRAEL IN JERUSALEM, AND WITH THE TEMPLE RESTORED (EZE 40:3, 5, WHERE ALSO THE TEMPLE IS MEASURED WITH THE MEASURING REED, THE FORTY-FIRST, FORTY-SECOND, FORTY-THIRD, AND FORTY-FOURTH CHAPTERS), SHALL STAND AT THE HEAD OF THE ELECT CHURCH. THE MEASURING IMPLIES AT ONCE THE EXACTNESS OF THE PROPORTIONS OF THE TEMPLE TO BE RESTORED, AND THE DEFINITE COMPLETENESS (NOT ONE BEING WANTING) OF THE NUMBERS OF THE ISRAELITE AND OF THE GENTILE ELECTIONS. THE LITERAL TEMPLE AT JERUSALEM SHALL BE THE TYPICAL FORERUNNER OF THE HEAVENLY JERUSALEM, IN WHICH THERE SHALL BE ALL TEMPLE, AND NO PORTION EXCLUSIVELY SET APART AS TEMPLE. JOHN'S ACCURATELY DRAWING THE DISTINCTION IN SUBSEQUENT CHAPTERS BETWEEN GOD'S SERVANTS AND THOSE WHO BEAR THE MARK OF THE BEAST, IS THE WAY WHEREBY HE FULFILS THE DIRECTION HERE GIVEN HIM TO MEASURE THE TEMPLE. THE FACT THAT THE TEMPLE IS DISTINGUISHED FROM THEM THAT WORSHIP THEREIN, FAVORS THE VIEW THAT THE SPIRITUAL TEMPLE, THE JEWISH AND CHRISTIAN CHURCH, IS NOT EXCLUSIVELY MEANT, BUT THAT THE LITERAL TEMPLE MUST ALSO BE MEANT. IT SHALL BE REBUILT ON THE RETURN OF THE JEWS TO THEIR LAND. ANTICHRIST SHALL THERE PUT FORWARD HIS BLASPHEMOUS CLAIMS. THE SEALED ELECT OF ISRAEL, THE HEAD OF THE ELECT CHURCH, ALONE SHALL REFUSE HIS CLAIMS. THESE SHALL CONSTITUTE THE TRUE SANCTUARY WHICH IS HERE MEASURED, THAT IS, ACCURATELY MARKED AND KEPT BY GOD, WHEREAS THE REST SHALL YIELD TO HIS PRETENSIONS. WORDSWORTH OBJECTS THAT, IN THE TWENTY-FIVE PASSAGES OF THE ACTS, WHEREIN THE JEWISH TEMPLE IS MENTIONED, IT IS CALLED HIERON, NOT NAOS, AND SO IN THE APOSTOLIC EPISTLES; BUT THIS IS SIMPLY BECAUSE NO OCCASION FOR MENTIONING THE LITERAL HOLY PLACE (GREEK, "NAOS") OCCURS IN ACTS AND THE EPISTLES; INDEED, IN AC 7:48, THOUGH NOT DIRECTLY, THERE DOES OCCUR THE TERM, NAOS, INDIRECTLY REFERRING TO THE JERUSALEM TEMPLE HOLY PLACE. IN ADDRESSING GENTILE CHRISTIANS, TO WHOM THE LITERAL JERUSALEM TEMPLE WAS NOT FAMILIAR, IT WAS TO BE EXPECTED THE TERM, NAOS, SHOULD NOT BE FOUND IN THE LITERAL, BUT IN THE SPIRITUAL SENSE. IN RE 11:19 NAOS IS USED IN A LOCAL SENSE; COMPARE ALSO RE 14:15, 17; 15:5, 8.**[**REVELATION 11:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm)**,2 JOHN IS COMMANDED TO MEASURE THE TEMPLE, ALL BUT THE**

**OUTER COURT.**

[**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm)**,4 THE TWO WITNESSES THAT SHALL PROPHESY,**

[**REVELATION 11:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-5.htm)**,6 THEIR POWER,**

[**REVELATION 11:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-7.htm) **THE BEAST SHALL FIGHT AGAINST THEM, AND KILL THEM,**

[**REVELATION 11:8-10**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-8.htm) **THEY SHALL LIE UNBURIED THREE DAYS AND A HALF,**

[**REVELATION 11:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-11.htm)**,12 AND THEN RISE AGAIN, AND ASCEND INTO HEAVEN.**

[**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm) **A GREAT EARTHQUAKE.**

[**REVELATION 11:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-14.htm) **THE SECOND WOE PAST.**

[**REVELATION 11:15-19**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-15.htm) **THE SEVENTH TRUMPET SOUNDED: THE HEAVENLY CHOIR**

**CELEBRATE THE GLORIES OF GOD’S KINGDOM.**

**AND THERE WAS GIVEN ME A REED LIKE A ROD; THE NEXT WORDS TELL US THE USE OF THIS REED. IT WAS A MEASURING REED, SUCH A ONE AS EZEKIEL IN HIS VISION {**[**EZEKIEL 40:3**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/40-3.htm)**} SAW IN THE MAN’S HAND. THERE, THE MEASURING WAS IN ORDER TO A REBUILDING; HERE, IN ORDER TO PRESERVING.**

**AND THE ANGEL STOOD, SAYING, RISE, AND MEASURE THE TEMPLE OF GOD: WE CANNOT WELL UNDERSTAND WHAT FOLLOWETH, WITHOUT UNDERSTANDING THE STRUCTURE OF THE TEMPLE. THE JEWS, FOR THE PLACE OF THEIR WORSHIP, HAD FIRST A TABERNACLE, THEN A TEMPLE. THE TABERNACLE WAS A MOVABLE HOUSE, WHICH THEY TOOK DOWN AND CARRIED ABOUT WITH THEM IN THEIR JOURNEYINGS, AND PITCHED DOWN WHEN IN ANY PLACE THEY PITCHED THEIR TENTS. WE READ OF IT,** [**EXODUS 40:1-38**](https://biblehub.com/context/exodus/40-1.htm)**. WE READ BUT OF ONE COURT IN THAT, INTO WHICH ONLY THE PRIESTS AND LEVITES ENTERED; THE PEOPLE WERE WITHOUT IT, PITCHING THEIR TENTS ROUND ABOUT IT. IT HAD IN IT AN ALTAR OF GOLD FOR INCENSE,** [**EXODUS 40:5**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/40-5.htm)**, WHICH STOOD BEFORE THE ARK,** [**EXODUS 40:26**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/40-26.htm)**,27; AND AN ALTAR FOR BURNT-OFFERING, WHICH STOOD BY THE DOOR OF THE TABERNACLE,** [**EXODUS 40:29**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/40-29.htm)**. THE TEMPLE WAS BUILT BY SOLOMON,** [**1 KINGS 6:1-38**](https://biblehub.com/context/1_kings/6-1.htm)**, AND AFTERWARDS REBUILT BY ZERUBBABEL, UPON THEIR RETURN OUT OF CAPTIVITY. THAT WAS BUILT WITH TWO COURTS; AN INNER COURT,** [**1 KINGS 6:36**](https://biblehub.com/1_kings/6-36.htm)**, IN WHICH WAS THE ALTAR; AND AN OUTWARD COURT, WHICH IS CALLED THE GREAT COURT,** [**2 CHRONICLES 4:9**](https://biblehub.com/2_chronicles/4-9.htm)**, AND IN EZEKIEL, MANY TIMES, THE OUTWARD COURT. THIS IS CALLED THE HOUSE, IN** [**1 KINGS 6:17**](https://biblehub.com/1_kings/6-17.htm)**. IT WAS IN LENGTH FORTY CUBITS; THE ORACLE WAS WITHIN IT,** [**1 KINGS 6:19**](https://biblehub.com/1_kings/6-19.htm)**, WHERE STOOD THE ARK COVERED WITH THE CHERUBIMS. INTO THE INWARD COURT THE PRIESTS AND LEVITES ONLY CAME; INTO THE OUTWARD COURT CAME ANY OF THE ISRAELITES. HEROD, UPON THE ADDITIONAL BUILDING TO THE TEMPLE, ADDED ANOTHER LARGE COURT, CALLED THE COURT OF THE GENTILES; BUT THAT NOT BEING OF GOD’S DIRECTION, NOR IN SOLOMON’S TEMPLE, OR ZERUBBABEL’S, IS NOT HERE MENTIONED. THIS TEMPLE WAS A TYPE OF THE CHURCH UNDER THE NEW TESTAMENT,** [**1 CORINTHIANS 3:17**](https://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/3-17.htm)[**2 CORINTHIANS 6:16**](https://biblehub.com/2_corinthians/6-16.htm)**, AND IS SO TO BE INTERPRETED GENERALLY IN THIS BOOK: FOR THE MATERIAL TEMPLE AT JERUSALEM WAS DESTROYED BY THE ROMANS MORE THAN TWENTY YEARS BEFORE THIS PROPHECY, NEVER TO BE BUILT MORE; NOT ONE STONE WAS LEFT UPON ANOTHER; SO THAT JOHN HERE WAS BID TO MEASURE THE CHURCH.**

**AND THE ALTAR, AND THEM THAT WORSHIP THEREIN; YET NOT THE WHOLE CHURCH, BUT THAT PART OF IT WHICH THE INNER COURT TYPIFIED; THE ALTAR, AND THOSE THAT WORSHIPPED WITHIN THAT SPACE WHERE THAT WAS, WHICH OF OLD WERE ONLY THE PRIESTS AND LEVITES; AND UNDER THE NEW TESTAMENT SIGNIFIED THOSE WHO WERE TO BE A HOLY PRIESTHOOD, A SPIRITUAL HOUSE, THOSE THAT SHOULD OFFER UP SPIRITUAL SACRIFICES ACCEPTABLE TO GOD BY JESUS CHRIST,** [**1 PETER 2:5**](https://biblehub.com/1_peter/2-5.htm)**, WHO COULD ENDURE A MEASURING BY GOD’S REED, THE WORD OF GOD.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THERE WAS GIVEN ME A REED LIKE UNTO A ROD,.... A MEASURING REED, WHICH WITH THE JEWS WAS SIX CUBITS LONG,** [**EZEKIEL 40:5**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/40-5.htm)**; WITH THE GREEKS AND ROMANS, TEN FEET LONG; THE ETHIOPIC VERSION HERE CALLS IT A "GOLDEN REED", AS IN** [**REVELATION 21:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/21-15.htm)**. THIS WAS GIVEN UNTO JOHN VERY LIKELY BY THE SAME ANGEL THAT GAVE HIM THE LITTLE BOOK, SINCE HE AFTERWARDS BIDS HIM ARISE AND MEASURE WITH IT; AND BY IT SEEMS TO BE DESIGNED THE HOLY SCRIPTURE, OR THE WORD OF GOD, WHICH IS SOMETIMES CALLED A LINE, A RULE, AND ROD,** [**PSALM 19:4**](http://biblehub.com/psalms/19-4.htm)**, AND WHICH IS THE RULE AND MEASURE OF DOCTRINE AND FAITH; AND BY IT ALL DOCTRINE IS TO BE TRIED AND MEASURED, AND WHATSOEVER IS NOT AGREEABLY TO IT IS NOT OF GOD, NOR TO BE RECEIVED, BUT REJECTED; AND IT IS THE RULE AND MEASURE OF ALL DISCIPLINE, WORSHIP, AND PRACTICE; IT LAYS DOWN THE PLAN OF A GOSPEL CHURCH, WHICH SHOULD BE GATHERED OUT OF THE WORLD, AND SEPARATED FROM IT; IT SHOWS WHO ARE THE PROPER MATERIALS OF IT, WHAT OFFICERS ARE TO BE CONSTITUTED IN IT, AND WHAT ORDINANCES ARE TO BE ADMINISTERED, AND WHAT LAWS AND RULES SHOULD BE OBSERVED IN RECEIVING AND REJECTING OF MEMBERS, AND ACCORDING TO WHICH THE WHOLE COMMUNITY SHOULD WALK; IN SHORT, IT DIRECTS TO ALL THE FORMS, LAWS, AND ORDINANCES OF GOD'S HOUSE; AND THIS IS THE USE JOHN, OR THOSE WHOM HE REPRESENTS, WERE TO MAKE OF IT:**

**AND THE ANGEL STOOD; THE SAME THAT STOOD WITH HIS RIGHT FOOT ON THE SEA, AND HIS LEFT FOOT ON THE EARTH, AND GAVE TO JOHN THE LITTLE BOOK,** [**REVELATION 10:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-1.htm)**; THOUGH IT MAY BE NOT IN THE SAME PLACE AND SITUATION, BUT RATHER AT THE GATE OF THE TEMPLE, AS IN** [**EZEKIEL 40:3**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/40-3.htm)**. THIS CLAUSE IS NOT IN THE VULGATE LATIN, ARABIC, AND ETHIOPIC VERSIONS, BUT IS IN THE SYRIAC VERSION AND COMPLUTENSIAN EDITION, AND IS RIGHTLY RETAINED, OR OTHERWISE IT WOULD SEEM AS IF THE REED SPOKE:**

**SAYING, RISE AND MEASURE THE TEMPLE OF GOD, AND THE ALTAR, AND THEM THAT WORSHIP THEREIN; THE ALLUSION IS TO THE TEMPLE OF JERUSALEM, WITH ITS APPURTENANCES; THERE WERE THE MOST HOLY PLACE, AND THE HOLY PLACE, WHICH WAS THE INNER COURT OF THE PRIESTS, INTO WHICH THEY ONLY ENTERED, WHICH WAS STRICTLY SPEAKING THE TEMPLE, AND IS REFERRED TO HERE; AND THERE WAS THE ALTAR OF BURNT OFFERING, WHICH WAS IN THE COURT OF THE PRIESTS, AND THE ALTAR OF INCENSE, WHICH WAS BEFORE THE VAIL THAT DIVIDED BETWEEN THE HOLY AND HOLY OF HOLIES; AND THEN THERE WAS THE OUTER COURT FOR ALL THE ISRAELITES TO WORSHIP IN, REFERRED TO IN** [**REVELATION 11:2**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**, AND BY "THE TEMPLE OF GOD" IS HERE MEANT THE CHURCH, OF WHICH THE TEMPLE WAS A TYPE; AND SO PARTICULAR CONGREGATED CHURCHES ARE CALLED TEMPLES,** [**1 CORINTHIANS 3:16**](https://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/3-16.htm)**. SOLOMON, A MAN OF PEACE, WAS THE BUILDER OF THE ONE, AND CHRIST, THE PRINCE OF PEACE, THE BUILDER OF THE OTHER; SOLOMON'S TEMPLE WAS BUILT OF HEWN STONES, MADE READY BEFORE THEY WERE BROUGHT THITHER, AND A TRUE CHURCH OF CHRIST CONSISTS OF LIVELY STONES, HEWED AND FITTED FOR THIS SPIRITUAL BUILDING BY THE SPIRIT OF GOD; THE TEMPLE AT JERUSALEM WAS BUILT ON A HIGH MOUNTAIN, AND ON THE NORTH OF THE CITY, THE CHURCH IS BUILT UPON THE ROCK CHRIST JESUS, AND THE GOSPEL CHURCH, OR CHURCHES, IN THE TIMES OF THE SIXTH TRUMPET, WHICH THIS VISION REFERS TO, AND TO THE CLOSE OF IT, ARE IN THE NORTHERN PARTS OF EUROPE; AND AS THE TEMPLE WAS FOR RELIGIOUS USE AND SERVICE, FOR THE WORSHIP OF GOD AND SACRIFICES, SO IS THE GOSPEL CHURCH, AND SO ARE GOSPEL CHURCHES, FOR THE MINISTRY OF THE WORD, AND ADMINISTRATION OF ORDINANCES, AND FOR THE OFFERING UP THE SACRIFICES OF PRAYER AND PRAISE; AND AS IN THE MOST HOLY PLACE WERE THE ARK OF THE COVENANT, AND THE MERCY SEAT, AND AS IT WAS THE PLACE OF THE DIVINE PRESENCE, WHERE GOD GRANTED COMMUNION TO HIS PEOPLE, SO IN THE CHURCH ARE HELD FORTH THE MYSTERIES OF THE COVENANT, CHRIST AS THE MERCY SEAT AND THE PROPITIATORY, IN WHOM THE DISPLAYS OF GRACE ARE MADE, AND THROUGH WHOM THE SAINTS HAVE FELLOWSHIP WITH GOD, AND ENJOY HIS PRESENCE: "THE ALTAR" MAY DESIGN CHRIST HIMSELF, BY WHOM THE SAINTS DRAW NIGH TO GOD, OFFER UP THEIR SACRIFICES, AND ARE ACCEPTED WITH HIM; OR THE WHOLE OF GOSPEL WORSHIP AND ORDINANCES, AS PRAYER, PREACHING, SINGING OF PRAISE, AND THE ADMINISTRATION OF BAPTISM AND THE LORD'S SUPPER: AND THEY "THAT WORSHIP THEREIN", OR "THEREAT", ARE THE ROYAL PRIESTHOOD, OR SUCH WHO ARE MADE KINGS AND PRIESTS UNTO GOD, FOR NONE WENT INTO THE INNER COURT, OR SERVED AT THE ALTAR, BUT PRIESTS; AND WHO MAKE USE OF CHRIST, THE ALTAR, OF HIS PERSON, BLOOD, RIGHTEOUSNESS, AND SACRIFICE, IN THEIR APPROACHES TO GOD; AND WHO ARE PRAYING SOULS, WAIT AT THE ALTAR OF INCENSE, AND DRAW NIGH TO THE THRONE OR GRACE WITH A TRUE HEART, AND WORSHIP GOD IN SPIRIT AND IN TRUTH: NOW "MEASURING" OF THESE RESPECTS NOT THE PRIMITIVE CHURCH FOR THE FIRST THREE OR FOUR HUNDRED YEARS, AND THE FORMATION OF THAT ACCORDING TO THE RULE OF GOD'S WORD, AND AS A PATTERN TO OTHER CHURCHES; FOR THOUGH THE APOSTOLIC CHURCH, OR THE CHURCH AS IT WAS IN THE APOSTLES' TIME, AND AS DESCRIBED IN THEIR WRITINGS, WAS SUCH A CHURCH; YET THE CHURCH FOR SUCH A SPACE OF TIME AS ABOVE WAS NOT; THERE WERE GREAT DEPARTURES BOTH FROM DOCTRINE AND DISCIPLINE, THE MYSTERY OF INIQUITY BEGAN TO WORK, AND WAY WAS MADE FOR THE MAN OF SIN AND IT WAS FAR FROM BEING A PATTERN TO BE IMITATED; AND BESIDES, THIS MEASURING REFERS TO THE TIMES OF THE SIXTH TRUMPET, AND THE CLOSE OF IT: NOR DOES IT RESPECT THE SEALING OF THE 144,000 BETWEEN THE SIXTH SEAL AND THE OPENING OF THE SEVENTH SEAL, WHICH WAS FOR THE PROTECTION AND SECURITY OF THEM DURING THE TIMES OF THE SIX TRUMPETS, WHICH BROUGHT DESOLATION INTO THE EMPIRE, AND APOSTASY INTO THE CHURCH; THOUGH MEASURING SOMETIMES MAY SEEM TO DENOTE PROTECTION, AS IN** [**ZECHARIAH 2:1**](https://biblehub.com/zechariah/2-1.htm)**; AND THOUGH THE OUTER COURT IS, AND WILL BE, A PROTECTION TO SPIRITUAL WORSHIPPERS, SO LONG AS IT IS NOT IN THE HANDS OF THE GENTILES, YET THIS IS NOT THE SENSE, AT LEAST NOT THE WHOLE OF IT: NOR DOES THIS REFER TO THE HIDING OF THE CHURCH IN THE WILDERNESS, DURING THE REIGN OF ANTICHRIST; WHICH MIGHT SEEM TO BE SIGNIFIED BY THE INTERNAL WORSHIPPERS RETIRING TO THE ALTAR, AND TO THE HOLY AND THE MOST HOLY PLACE, AND BEING CONCEALED THERE; AND ESPECIALLY SINCE THE OPENING OF THE TEMPLE IN** [**REVELATION 11:19**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm)**, MAY SEEM TO BE OPPOSED TO THIS; BUT THAT TAKES IN TOO LARGE A COMPASS OF TIME, THIS BEING AN AFFAIR RELATING ONLY TO THE CLOSE OF THE SIXTH TRUMPET, AND WHICH WAS TO BE BEFORE THE SEVENTH TRUMPET SOUNDED: IT SEEMS RATHER TO RESPECT THE TIMES OF THE REFORMATION BY LUTHER, CALVIN, AND OTHERS, WHEN THE MEASURING REED OF THE WORD WAS TAKEN IN HAND, AND USED; BUT THEN IT WAS USED CHIEFLY FOR THE RESTORATION OF PURE DOCTRINE, AND WITH GOOD SUCCESS, BUT NOT SO MUCH FOR THE REGULATING AND ORDERLY DISCIPLINE OF THE CHURCHES, FOR THE PURITY OF GOSPEL WORSHIP AND ORDINANCES; MOST, IF NOT ALL THE REFORMED CHURCHES, SET OUT UPON TOO BROAD A BOTTOM, BEING NATIONAL, PROVINCIAL, OR PAROCHIAL; THERE WAS A TEMPLE, AND AN ALTAR ERECTED FOR GOD, AND THERE WERE INTERNAL AND SPIRITUAL WORSHIPPERS; BUT THEN THEY TOOK IN THE OUTWARD COURT, WHICH SHOULD NOT HAVE BEEN MEASURED IN, AND CIRCUMSCRIBED WITH THEM, BUT SHOULD HAVE BEEN LEFT OUT; BUT THE TIME FOR THIS WAS NOT YET COME, BUT NOW IS: IN SHORT, I TAKE IT THAT THIS MEASURING REFERS TO WHAT WAS DONE IN THE LAST AGE, PARTICULARLY IN OUR NATION; AND THAT IT HAS RESPECT TO THE SEPARATION FROM THE NATIONAL CHURCH, WHEN CHURCHES, MORE OR LESS, WERE GATHERED AND FORMED ACCORDING TO THE GOSPEL PLAN AND THE PRIMITIVE INSTITUTION; A WORK WHICH NEVER WAS SET ABOUT AND SO EFFECTUALLY DONE BEFORE SINCE THE AGE OF THE APOSTLES: THE BAPTIZED AND CONGREGATIONAL CHURCHES ARE THE TEMPLE, ALTAR, AND WORSHIPPERS MEASURED, WHO HAVE BOTH THE TRUE DOCTRINE, WORSHIP, AND DISCIPLINE OF GOD'S HOUSE AMONG THEM; A SET OF MEN IN THE LAST AGE WERE RAISED UP, WHO DREW A PLAN OF CHURCHES, AND OF CHURCH DISCIPLINE, ACCORDING TO THE ANCIENT MODEL; GATHERED CHURCHES OUT OF THE WORLD, AND CONSTITUTED THEM ACCORDING TO THE ORDER OF THE GOSPEL; CIRCUMSCRIBED THEM, AND ENCLOSED THEM ACCORDING TO THE RULES OF GOD'S WORD, ADMITTING NONE BUT SUCH INTO COMMUNION WHO WERE JUDGED BY THE CHURCHES SUBJECTS OF THE GRACE OF GOD; AND REJECTED AND EXCLUDED FROM AMONG THEM SUCH AS WERE WICKED AND SCANDALOUS; AND SO REDUCED THE PURE MEMBERS OF CHURCHES TO A SMALL NUMBER, A LITTLE FLOCK, A FEW NAMES IN SARDIS: AND I AM OF OPINION THAT THE MEASURING REED MUST BE USED AGAIN; WE HAVE GOT OF LATE, THROUGH NEGLIGENCE, OR A WANT OF A SPIRIT OF DISCERNING, TOO MANY OF THE OUTWARD COURT AMONG US; WHO MUST BE LEFT OUT, IN ORDER TO BE GIVEN UP TO OTHER HANDS, AS FOLLOWS.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THERE {1} WAS GIVEN ME A REED LIKE UNTO A ROD: AND THE ANGEL STOOD, SAYING, RISE, AND {2} MEASURE THE TEMPLE OF GOD, AND THE ALTAR, AND THEM THAT WORSHIP THEREIN.**

**(1) THE AUTHORITY OF THE INTENDED REVELATION BEING DECLARED, TOGETHER WITH THE NECESSITY OF THAT CALLING WHICH WAS PARTICULARLY IMPOSED ON JOHN AFTER WHICH FOLLOWS THE HISTORY OF THE ESTATE OF CHRIST HIS CHURCH, BOTH CONFLICTING OR WARRING, AND OVERCOMING IN CHRIST. FOR THE TRUE CHURCH OF CHRIST IS SAID TO FIGHT AGAINST THAT WHICH IS FALSELY SO CALLED, OVER WHICH ANTICHRIST RULES, CHRIST JESUS OVERTHROWING ANTICHRIST BY THE SPIRIT OF HIS MOUTH: AND CHRIST IS SAID TO OVERCOME MOST GLORIOUSLY UNTIL HE SHALL SLAY ANTICHRIST BY THE APPEARANCE OF HIS COMING, AS THE APOSTLE TEACHES IN 2TH 2:8. SO THIS HISTORY HAS TWO PARTS: ONE OF THE STATE OF THE CHURCH CONFLICTING WITH TEMPTATIONS UNTIL CHAPTER 16. THE OTHER OF THE STATE OF THE SAME CHURCH OBTAINING VICTORY, THENCE TO CHAPTER 20. THE FIRST PART HAS TWO SECTIONS MOST CONVENIENTLY DISTRIBUTED INTO THEIR TIMES, OF WHICH THE FIRST CONTAINS A HISTORY OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH FOR 1260 YEARS, WHAT TIME THE GOSPEL OF CHRIST WAS AS IT WERE TAKEN UP FROM AMONG MEN INTO HEAVEN: THE SECOND CONTAINS A HISTORY OF THE SAME CHURCH TO THE VICTORY PERFECTED. THESE TWO SECTIONS ARE BRIEFLY, THOUGH DISTINCTLY PROPOUNDED IN THIS CHAPTER, BUT BOTH OF THEM ARE DISCOURSED AFTER IN DUE ORDER. FOR WE UNDERSTAND THE STATE OF THE CHURCH CONFLICTING, OUT OF CHAPTERS 12 AND 13, AND OF THE SAME GROWING OUT OF AFFLICTIONS, OUT OF CHAPTERS 14 TO 16. NEITHER DID JOHN UNKNOWINGLY JOIN TOGETHER THE HISTORY OF THESE TWO TIMES IN THIS CHAPTER, BECAUSE HERE IS SPOKEN OF PROPHECY, WHICH ALL CONFESS TO BE BUT ONE JUST AND IMMUTABLE IN THE CHURCH, AND WHICH CHRIST COMMANDED TO BE CONTINUAL. THE HISTORY OF THE FORMER TIME REACHES TO RE 11:2-14, THE LATTER IS SET DOWN IN THE REST OF THIS CHAPTER RE 11:15-19. IN THE FORMER ARE SHOWN THESE THINGS: THE CALLING OF THE SERVANTS OF GOD IN RE 11:4 THE CONFLICTS WHICH THE FAITHFUL MUST UNDERGO IN THEIR CALLING, FOR CHRIST AND HIS CHURCH, THENCE TO RE 11:5-10 AND THEIR RESURRECTION, AND RECEIVING UP INTO HEAVEN TO RE 11:11-14. IN THE CALLING OF THE SERVANTS OF GOD, TWO THINGS ARE MENTIONED: THE BEGETTING AND SETTLING OF THE CHURCH IN TWO VERSES, AND THE EDUCATION OF IT IN TWO VERSES. THE BEGETTING OF THE CHURCH IS HERE COMMENDED TO JOHN BY SIGN AND BY SPEECH: THE SIGN IS A MEASURING ROD, AND THE SPEECH A COMMANDMENT TO MEASURE THE TEMPLE OF GOD, THAT IS, TO REDUCE THE SAME TO A NEW FORM: BECAUSE THE GENTILES ARE ALREADY ENTERED INTO THE TEMPLE OF JERUSALEM, AND SHALL SHORTLY DEFILE AND OVERTHROW IT COMPLETELY.**

**(2) EITHER THAT OF JERUSALEM'S, WHICH WAS A FIGURE OF THE CHURCH OF CHRIST, OR THAT HEAVENLY MODEL IN RE 11:19 BUT I LIKE THE FIRST BETTER, AND THE THINGS FOLLOWING ALL AGREE TO IT. THE SENSE THEREFORE IS, YOU SEE ALL THINGS IN GOD'S HOUSE, ALMOST FROM THE PASSION OF CHRIST, TO BE DISORDERED: AND NOT ONLY THE CITY OF JERUSALEM, BUT ALSO THE COURT OF THE TEMPLE IS TRAMPLED UNDER FOOT BY THE NATIONS, AND BY PROFANE MEN WHETHER JEWS OR STRANGERS: AND THAT ONLY THIS TEMPLE, THAT IS, THE BODY OF THE TEMPLE, WITH THE ALTAR, AND A SMALL COMPANY OF GOOD MEN WHO TRULY WORSHIP GOD, DO NOW REMAIN, WHOM GOD SANCTIFIES AND CONFIRMS BY HIS PRESENCE. MEASURE THEREFORE THIS, EVEN THIS TRUE CHURCH, OR RATHER THE TRUE TYPE OF THE TRUE CHURCH, OMITTING THE REST, AND SO DESCRIBE ALL THINGS FROM ME, THAT THE TRUE CHURCH OF CHRIST MAY BE AS IT WERE A VERY LITTLE CENTRE, AND THE CHURCH OF ANTICHRIST AS THE CIRCLE OF THE CENTRE, EVERY WAY IN LENGTH AND BREADTH COMPASSING ABOUT THE SAME, THAT BY WAY OF PROPHECY YOU MAY SO DECLARE OPENLY, THAT THE STATE OF THE TEMPLE OF GOD, AND THE FAITHFUL WHO WORSHIP HIM, THAT IS, OF THE CHURCH, IS MUCH MORE UPRIGHT THAN THE CHURCH OF ANTICHRIST.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**MEYER'S NT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/meyer/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm)**. ΚΑὶ ἐΔΌΘΗ ΜΟΙ. BY WHOM, REMAINS JUST AS UNDETERMINED AS** [**REVELATION 8:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-2.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 6:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-11.htm)**. DE WETTE, EW. II., THINK OF THE ANGEL OF CH. 10, WHO, HOWEVER, HAS FULFILLED THERE THAT TO WHICH HE WAS CALLED; BENG.[2791] REFERS IT TO CHRIST, BUT TO THIS,** [**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm) **(ΜΑΡΤ. ΜΟΥ) DOES NOT CONSTRAIN.**

**ΚἈΛΑΜΟΣ ὉΜΟΙΟΣ ῬΆΒΔῼ. THAT A REED SERVES AS A ΜΈΤΡΟΝ,[2792] IS TO A CERTAIN EXTENT EXPLAINED AS TO ITS FORM, BY ITS RESEMBLANCE TO A RULE.**

**ΛΈΓΩΝ, WITHOUT CONSTRUCTION, AS** [**REVELATION 4:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-1.htm)**. OF COURSE, THE GIVER OF THE ΚΆΛΑΜΟΣ IS MEANT; BUT IT IS INCORRECT, IF ONE, AS EVEN BENG., REGARD THE ΚΆΛΑΜΟΣ AS THE FORMALLY DETERMINED SUBJECT, AND THEN BY METONYMY REACHES ITS GIVER.**

**ἔΓΕΙΡΕ ΚΑὶ ΜΈΤΡΗΣΟΝ. FROM THE ἔΓΕΙΡΕ IT DOES NOT FOLLOW, THAT PREVIOUSLY JOHN WAS “IN ANOTHER POSTURE OF BODY,”[2793] PERHAPS KNEELING; THE ἔΓΕΙΡΕ—OTHERWISE THAN IN** [**MARK 5:41**](https://biblehub.com/mark/5-41.htm)**;** [**JOHN 5:8**](https://biblehub.com/john/5-8.htm)**;** [**LUKE 5:23**](https://biblehub.com/luke/5-23.htm)**—CORRESPONDING TO THE HEB. קוּם,[2794] IS ONLY EXCITATORY WITH RESPECT TO THE CLOSELY CONNECTED ΚΑῚ ΜΕΤΡ.[2795]**

**IT IS NOT THE PURPOSE OF THE MEASURING, AS THE ANTITHESIS IN** [**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm) **UNDOUBTEDLY SHOWS, TO MAKE VISIBLE THE RELATIONS OF SPACE, WHICH, BESIDES, IS NOT CONCEIVABLE IN THE MEASURING OF THE ΠΡΟΣΚΥΝΟῦΝΤΕΣ,—AS IN** [**EZEKIEL 40:1**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/40-1.htm) **SQQ. THE TEMPLE-BUILDING BEHELD BY THE PROPHET IN ITS COMPLETION WAS MEASURED IN ALL ITS PARTS, BECAUSE HE IS TO LEARN ITS DIMENSIONS ACCURATELY,[2796]—BUT JUST AS IN** [**AMOS 7:7**](https://biblehub.com/amos/7-7.htm)**[2797] THAT IS MEASURED WHICH WAS DESTROYED, WITH RESPECT TO WHAT IS TO BE EXEMPTED FROM DESTRUCTION, SO JOHN MUST HERE MEASURE WHAT IS MENTIONED IN** [**REVELATION 11:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm)**, BECAUSE THIS IS TO BE EXEMPTED FROM THE DESTRUCTION TO WHICH WHAT IS NOT MEASURED (**[**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**) IS ABANDONED, AND IS THEREFORE TO BE PRESERVED. IN THIS FORMAL UNDERSTANDING, GROT., EICHH., EW., DE WETTE, LÜCKE, HENGSTENB., ETC., AGREE, MUCH AS THEY DIVERGE FROM ONE ANOTHER IN ITS MORE DETAILED INTERPRETATION. IT IS, THEREFORE, INCORRECT TO FIND THE INTENTION OF THE NEW BUILDING IN THE MEASURING; WHETHER IN BENGEL’S SENSE, WHO HERE FINDS A CONFIRMATION OF EZEKIEL 40, VIZ., THE PROPHECY OF THE BUILDING OF THE TEMPLE OF EZEKIEL AT JERUSALEM ACTUALLY TO OCCUR AT THE END OF DAYS; OR IN THE SENSE OF THE ALLEGORISTS, WHO UNDERSTAND THE ΝΑὸΣ Τ. Θ. OF THE TRUE CHURCH OF CHRIST, AND REFER TO ITS GLORIOUS NEW BUILDING, IN CONNECTION WITH WHICH THE OLD PROTESTANT EXPOSITORS[2798] REGARD THE DESTRUCTION OF THAT WHICH WAS CONSECRATED (**[**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm)**), AS THE ROMAN-CATHOLIC DEGENERATION, JERUSALEM (**[**REVELATION 11:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm)**) AS PAPAL ROME; WHILE THE CATHOLICS HAVE IN VIEW THE REMOVAL OF THE O. T. SANCTUARY, AND THE SEPARATION OF WICKED MEMBERS OF THE CHURCH,** [**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**.[2799] SEE IN GENERAL ON** [**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm)**.**

**ΤῸΝ ΝΑῸΝ ΤΟῦ ΘΕΟῦ. THAT PART OF THE ENTIRE ἹΕΡΌΝ WHICH CONTAINED THE HOLY OF HOLIES, THE HOLY PLACE, AND THE PORCH; THE PROPER TEMPLE-BUILDING,[2800] IN DISTINCTION FROM THE ENTIRE SPACE OF THE OUTER COURTS, CF.** [**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**. INCORRECTLY, WEISS:[2801] “THE CONGREGATION OF BELIEVING JEWS.”**

**ΤῸ ΘΥΣΙΑΣΤΉΡΙΟΝ. ONLY THE ALTAR OF INCENSE CAN BE MEANT; SINCE ONLY THIS, AND NOT THE ALTAR OF SACRIFICE,[2802] STOOD IN THE ΝΑΌΣ.[2803] FOR THE ARGUMENT OF HENGSTENB., THAT THE ΝΑΌΣ ITSELF IS TO BE UNDERSTOOD FIGURATIVELY OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH, BECAUSE HERE THE ALTAR OF INCENSE IN THE SAME IS REMOVED, THERE IS NO OCCASION. BUT, ALSO, ON THE OTHER SIDE, THE ARGUMENT OF DE WETTE IS UNSUITABLE, THAT IN** [**REVELATION 6:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-9.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 8:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-3.htm)**, WHAT IS SAID PERTAINS NOT TO THE ALTAR OF SACRIFICE, WHICH DOES NOT OCCUR AT ALL IN THE APOC., BUT TO THE ALTAR OF INCENSE; FOR SINCE THE ΝΑῸΣ Τ. Θ. (**[**REVELATION 11:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm)**) IS DIFFERENT FROM THE ΝΑῸΣ Τ. Θ. Ὁ ἘΝ Τ. ΟὐΡΑΝῷ (**[**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm)**), JUST SO LITTLE HAS THE ΘΥΣΙΑΣΤΉΡΙΟΝ (**[**REVELATION 11:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm)**) TO DO WITH THE HEAVENLY ALTAR,** [**REVELATION 8:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-3.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 6:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-9.htm)**.**

**ΚΑὶ ΤΟὺΣ ΠΡΟΣΚΥΝΟῦΝΤΑΣ ἐΝ ΑὐΤῷ, VIZ., Τῷ ΝΑῷ. VITR. REFERS ΑΥΤῷ TO ΘΥΣΙΑΣΤ., AND EXPLAINS THE ἘΝ BY APUD, SINCE HE INTERPRETS Τ. ΠΡΟΣΚΥΝ. BY METONYMY:[2804] “THE PLACE IN WHICH THE PEOPLE WERE ACCUSTOMED TO ADORE GOD,” AND THUS FINALLY DERIVES “THE COURT OF THE ISRAELITES.” TO THIS VIEW, CONFLICTING WITH THE IDEA OF THE ΝΑΌΣ, AND WITH** [**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**,—WHICH, BESIDES, APPEARS ENTIRELY CONFUSED BY THE FACT THAT VITR.[2805] UNDERSTANDS BY THE ΘΥΣΙΑΣΤ. PROPERLY CHRIST,—HE COMES IN ORDER NOT TO BE COMPELLED TO CONCEIVE OF THE ΠΡΟΣΚΥΝΟῦΝΤΕΣ IN THE ΝΑΌΣ, AND AT THE ALTAR FOUND THEREIN AS EXCLUSIVELY PRIESTS, OF WHOM MANY OF THE OLDER CATHOLICS, AS C. A LAP, ALONE THINK. BUT AS CERTAINLY AS ALSO THE ΝΑῸΣ Τ. Θ. IS TO BE SOUGHT IN JERUSALEM (**[**REVELATION 11:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm)**), AND THE WHOLE CHAPTER IS TO BE REFERRED TO THE IMPENDING DESTRUCTION OF THE CITY,[2806] JUST SO CERTAINLY DOES THE POSITION OF THOSE ΠΡΟΣΚΥΝΟῦΝΤΕΣ IN THE ΝΑΌΣ ITSELF APPEAR AS ONE OF THE IDEAL FEATURES, WHICH EXPLAIN THE WHOLE PROPHECY, AND EXTEND IT TO THE SPHERE OF A MERE FORETELLING OF A FUTURE EVENT. THAT JOHN BEHOLDS TRUE BELIEVERS FROM ISRAEL TRANSFERRED TO THE ΝΑῸΣ Τ. Θ., OTHERWISE STANDING OPEN ONLY TO PRIESTS, IS INTERPOSED BECAUSE OF HIS KNOWLEDGE OF THE PRIESTLY CHARACTER OF ALL BELIEVERS, JEWS AND GENTILES.[2807] BUT AS IN CH. 7 HE REPORTS THE SEALING OF BELIEVERS OUT OF ISRAEL, AS A NECESSARY PREPARATION FOR THE JUDGMENT IMPENDING OVER ISRAEL; SO HERE, WHERE THE JUDGMENT BREAKS UPON ISRAEL THOSE BELIEVERS TOGETHER WITH THE PROPER DWELLING OF GOD ARE MEASURED, JUST AS HE PROTECTS THE ΝΑὸΣ Τ. Θ. BEFORE ITS SINKING IN JUDGMENT.[2808] [SEE NOTE LXVII., P. 332.]**

**[2791] CF. ALSO EW.**

**[2792] CF.** [**EZEKIEL 40:3**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/40-3.htm) **: קְנֵה הַמִּדָה; LXX.: ΚΆΛΑΜΟΣ ΜΈΤΡΟΝ. CF.** [**REVELATION 21:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/21-15.htm)**.**

**[2793] BENG.**

**[2794]** [**NUMBERS 10:35**](https://biblehub.com/numbers/10-35.htm)**; LXX.: ἐΞΕΓΈΡΘΕΙΣ.** [**PSALM 3:8**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/3-8.htm)**; LXX.: ἀΝΆΣΤΑ.** [**MICAH 6:1**](https://biblehub.com/micah/6-1.htm)**; LXX.: ἀΝΆΣΤΗΘΙ.**

**[2795] CF. EW., DE WETTE, ETC.**

**[2796] CF.** [**REVELATION 21:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/21-15.htm) **SQQ.; ALSO** [**ZECHARIAH 2:5**](https://biblehub.com/zechariah/2-5.htm) **SQQ. IS SIMILAR.**

**[2797] CF.** [**HABAKKUK 3:16**](https://biblehub.com/habakkuk/3-16.htm)**.**

**[2798] PAR., VITR., ETC.**

**[2799] C. A LAP., STERN.**

**[2800]** [**MATTHEW 23:35**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/23-35.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 27:51**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/27-51.htm)**.**

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:1-2**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-1.htm)**. “AND I WAS GIVEN A ROD (קְנֵה הַמִּדָּה) LIKE A STAFF, WITH THE WORDS” (ΛΈΓΩΝ BY A HARSH ATTRACTION, CF. LXX OF** [**1 KINGS 20:9**](https://biblehub.com/1_kings/20-9.htm)**,** [**JOSHUA 2:2**](https://biblehub.com/joshua/2-2.htm)**, IS LEFT IN APPOSITION TO THE SUBJECT IMPLIED IN ἐΔΌΘΗ), “UP (OR COME = קוּמ) AND MEASURE THE TEMPLE OF GOD AND THE ALTAR (OF BURNT-OFFERING, WHICH STOOD OUTSIDE THE INNER SHRINE) AND (SC. NUMBER) THOSE WHO WORSHIP THERE” (I.E., IN THE INNER COURTS,** [**REVELATION 13:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-6.htm)**; FOR CONSTR. CF.** [**2 SAMUEL 8:3**](https://biblehub.com/2_samuel/8-3.htm)**). THE OUTER COURT (**[**EZEKIEL 10:5**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/10-5.htm)**) IS TO BE LEFT OUT OF ACCOUNT (ἐΚΒ. = “OMIT” OR EXCLUDE AS UNWORTHY OF ATTENTION), “FOR IT HAS BEEN ABANDONED (OR, ASSIGNED IN THE DIVINE COUNSEL) TO THE HEATHEN, AND (INDEED) THEY SHALL TRAMPLE ON THE HOLY CITY ITSELF (EMPHATIC BY POSITION, = JERUSALEM) FOR TWO AND FORTY MONTHS.” IN ASC. ISA. IV. 12 ANTICHRIST’S SWAY LASTS FOR THREE YEARS, SEVEN MONTHS, AND TWENTY-SEVEN DAYS, BUT THREE AND A HALF YEARS IS THE CONVENTIONAL PERIOD FOR THE GODLESS PERSECUTOR TO GET THE UPPER HAND (CF.** [**REVELATION 13:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-5.htm)**, AFTER DANIEL’S “TIME, AND TIMES, AND THE DIVIDING OF TIME,” I.E., THREE AND A HALF YEARS,** [**DANIEL 7:25**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/7-25.htm)**,** [**DANIEL 12:7**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-7.htm)**). ORIGINALLY THIS BROKEN SEVEN AS THE PERIOD OF OPPRESSION REFLECTED THE BABYLONIAN THREE AND A HALF WINTER MONTHS (S. C. 309 F.; CHEYNE’S BIBLE PROBLEMS, 111 F.), PRECEDING THE FESTIVAL OF MARDUK IN THE VERNAL EQUINOX, A SOLSTICE DURING WHICH TIAMAT REIGNED SUPREME. HERE IT IS THE STEREOTYPED PERIOD OF THE ΚΑΙΡΟὶ ΤῶΝ ἐΘΝῶΝ (**[**LUKE 21:24**](https://biblehub.com/luke/21-24.htm)**), EXTENDING TO THE SECOND ADVENT.—ΜΕΤΡΉΣῃΣ. TO MEASURE IS HERE NOT A PRELUDE TO RUIN BUT A GUARANTEE OF PRESERVATION AND RESTORATION (**[**ZECHARIAH 2:1**](https://biblehub.com/zechariah/2-1.htm) **F.). FAILURE TO SATISFY GOD’S STANDARD OR TEST MEANS CALAMITY FOR MEN. BUT WHEN HE SURVEYS THEIR CAPACITIES AND NEEDS IN PERIL, IT IMPLIES PROTECTION. AS THE CONTEXT IMPLIES, THIS IS THE IDEA OF THE PRESENT MEASURING. IT IS NOT TO BE IDENTIFIED PROSAICALLY WITH “ORDERS GIVEN TO THE ROMAN SOLDIERS, WHO WERE ENCAMPED IN JERUSALEM AFTER ITS DESTRUCTION, NOT TO SET FOOT IN WHAT HAD BEEN THE HOLY OF HOLIES” (MOMMSEN).**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/11.htm)

**THE MEASURING ANGEL AND THE TWO WITNESSES. CHAP. 11** [**REVELATION 11:1-13**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-1.htm)**1. A REED]** [**EZEKIEL 40:3**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/40-3.htm)**;** [**ZECHARIAH 2:1**](https://biblehub.com/zechariah/2-1.htm)**.**

**LIKE UNTO A ROD] I.E. A WALKING-STAFF: PROBABLY NOT AS LONG AS THE ONE IN EZEK., L.C., BUT PERHAPS OF SIX FEET:—SO THAT IT WOULD NATURALLY, WHEN CARRIED, BE GRASPED NEAR THE UPPER END, LIKE A PILGRIM’S STAFF, OR A MODERN ALPENSTOCK.**

**AND THE ANGEL STOOD] THESE WORDS SHOULD BE OMITTED: THEY ARE NO DOUBT INSERTED FOR GRAMMATICAL COMPLETENESS. “THERE WAS GIVEN UNTO ME A REED LIKE UNTO A STAFF, … SAYING” IS OF COURSE EASILY UNDERSTOOD TO MEAN, “THERE WAS GIVEN UNTO ME … HE THAT GAVE IT SAYING.” IT THUS IS NOT CERTAIN THAT IT IS THE “MIGHTY ANGEL” OF THE PRECEDING CHAPTER WHO SPEAKS IN THIS.**

**THE TEMPLE OF GOD] THE WORD USED IS NOT THAT FOR THE WHOLE “TEMPLE-PRECINCT,” BUT THE “TEMPLE” IN THE NARROWEST SENSE—WHAT IN THE O. T. IS CALLED “THE HOUSE” OR “THE PALACE.”**

**THE ALTAR] BEING DISTINGUISHED FROM THE TEMPLE, WE SHOULD NATURALLY THINK OF THE ALTAR OF BURNT-OFFERING WHICH STOOD OUTSIDE IT: BESIDES THAT THIS WAS, AND THE ALTAR OF INCENSE WAS NOT, LARGE ENOUGH TO BE MEASURED BY SOMETHING LONGER THAN A FOOT-RULE. BUT WE SAW ON** [**REVELATION 6:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-9.htm) **THAT THE HEAVENLY TEMPLE APPARENTLY HAS NO ALTAR OF BURNT-OFFERING DISTINCT FROM THE ALTAR OF INCENSE: SO THE QUESTION ONLY BECOMES IMPORTANT IF WE SUPPOSE THE EARTHLY TEMPLE TO BE MEANT.**

**IS IT THEN THE HEAVENLY OR THE EARTHLY TEMPLE THAT ST JOHN IS BIDDEN TO MEASURE? PROBABLY THE LATTER. WITHOUT PRESSING THE ARGUMENT FROM** [**REVELATION 10:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-9.htm)**, THAT THE SEER IS NOW ON EARTH, IT IS HARDLY LIKELY THAT, WHEREAS IN EZEKIEL, ZECHARIAH, AND INF.** [**REVELATION 21:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/21-15.htm) **THE MEASUREMENT, NOT OF THE TEMPLE ONLY BUT OF THE HOLY CITY, IS THE WORK OF ANGELS, IT SHOULD HERE BE ASCRIBED TO A MAN. BUT WHAT IS MORE DECISIVE IS, THAT THE WHOLE OF THIS CHAPTER DESCRIBES GOD’S REBUKES AND CORRECTING JUDGEMENTS ON THE CITY, THE FATE OF WHICH IS CONNECTED WITH THAT OF THE TEMPLE HERE NAMED. THIS PROVES THAT IT IS THE EARTHLY CITY OF GOD THAT IS MEANT—AND THEREFORE PROBABLY THE LITERAL JERUSALEM: FOR THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH, IMPERFECTLY AS IT REALISES ITS DIVINE IDEAL, DOES NOT APPEAR TO BE DISSOCIATED FROM IT IN SCRIPTURAL TYPOLOGY OR PROPHECY: “JERUSALEM WHICH IS ABOVE … IS THE MOTHER OF US ALL,” EVEN NOW, AND EVEN NOW “OUR CITIZENSHIP IS IN HEAVEN.”**

**AND THEM THAT WORSHIP THEREIN] LIT. IN IT, NOT “IN THEM,” I.E. IN THE TEMPLE, THE MENTION OF “THE ALTAR” BEING PARENTHETICAL. BUT NEITHER THE TEMPLE (IN THE NARROWER SENSE) NOR THE ALTAR WAS ORDINARILY A PLACE OF SPIRITUAL “WORSHIP,” BUT ONLY OF THE RITUAL “SERVICE OF GOD.” THEREFORE THE MEANING OF THE TEMPLE AND ALTAR MUST BE TO SOME EXTENT SPIRITUALISED: EVEN IF THE PROPHECY BE CONCERNED WITH GOD’S JUDGEMENTS ON JERUSALEM AND THE JEWISH PEOPLE, WE ARE NOT TO UNDERSTAND THAT THE ACTUAL TEMPLE WAS TO BE SPARED (FOR WE KNOW IT WAS NOT): BUT, MOST PROBABLY, THAT THE TRUE ISRAELITES WOULD NOT BE CUT OFF FROM COMMUNION WITH GOD, EVEN WHEN THEIR CITY AND THE EARTHLY SPLENDOURS OF THEIR TEMPLE WERE DESTROYED.** [**EZEKIEL 11:16**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/11-16.htm) **WILL THUS ILLUSTRATE THE SENSE OF THE PASSAGE, THOUGH THERE DOES NOT APPEAR TO BE A CONSCIOUS REFERENCE TO IT.**

[**BENGEL'S GNOMEN**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/bengel/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm)**. ΚΑὶ ἐΔΌΘΗ ΜΟΙ ΚΆΛΑΜΟΣ ὅΜΟΙΟΣ ῥΆΒΔῳ,[108] ΛΈΓΩΝ) SEE APP. CRIT. ED. II. ON THIS PASSAGE. ἘΔΌΘΗ ΜΟΙ ΛΈΓΩΝ MIGHT BE RESOLVED BY SYLLEPSIS: FOR THE HEBREWS PUT לאמר ABSOLUTELY; WHENCE THE IDIOM OF THE SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATORS, ΛΈΓΩΝ AND ΛΈΓΟΝΤΕΣ, FOR INSTANCE,** [**ISAIAH 7:2**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/7-2.htm)**, ΚΑὶ ἀΠΗΓΓΈΛΗ ΕἰΣ ΤὸΝ ΟἶΚΟΝ ΔΑΥὶΔ, ΛΈΓΩΝ· WHERE IN THE PASSIVE ἀΠΗΓΓΈΛΗ IS CONTAINED THE ACTIVE ἀΠΉΓΓΕΙΛΕΝ, AND ON ἀΠΉΓΓΕΙΛΕΝ DEPENDS ΛΈΓΕΝ:** [**2 KINGS 18:36**](https://biblehub.com/2_kings/18-36.htm)**, ὅΤΙ ἐΝΤΟΛὴ ΤΟῦ ΒΑΣΙΛΈΩΣ, ΛΈΓΩΝ. AND THUS FREQUENTLY, ESPECIALLY IN GENESIS AND THE EARLIER PROPHETS, AND** [**EXODUS 18:3**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/18-3.htm)**;** [**EXODUS 18:6**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/18-6.htm)**;** [**2 CHRONICLES 10:15**](https://biblehub.com/2_chronicles/10-15.htm)**;** [**ISAIAH 30:21**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/30-21.htm)**;** [**EZEKIEL 12:22**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/12-22.htm)**;** [**PSALM 78:4**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/78-4.htm)**;** [**JOB 22:17**](https://biblehub.com/job/22-17.htm)**. IN LIKE MANNER ΛΈΓΩΝ MIGHT HERE BE CONNECTED WITH THE VERB ἔΔΩΚΕΝ, WHICH IS CONTAINED IN ἐΔΌΘΗ. BUT THE SPEECH IS MORE CONVENIENTLY ATTRIBUTED TO THE ROD ITSELF BY METONYMY; JOHN NOT SEEING HIM WHO GAVE THE ROD, AND WHO IS TO BE KNOWN FROM** [**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 11:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm)**. FOR THUS ALSO JOHN HEARD THE ALTAR SPEAKING, CH.** [**REVELATION 16:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-7.htm)**.—ΜΈΤΡΗΣΟ:, MEASURE) THE MEASURING IS YET FUTURE.**

**[108] SO AH VULG. MEMPH. BUT REC. TEXT, WITH B AND SYR., ADDS ΚΑὶ ὁ ἄΓΓΕΛΟΣ ΕἱΣΤΉΚΕΙ BEFORE ΛΈΓΩΝ.—E.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/11.htm)

**VERSE 1. - AND THERE WAS GIVEN ME A REED LIKE UNTO A ROD. WE ARE NOT TOLD BY WHOM THE REED IS GIVEN, BUT IN** [**REVELATION 21**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/21.htm)**. THE ANGEL HAS THE REED, AND SO ALSO IN** [**EZEKIEL 40**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/40.htm)**, UPON WHICH THE INCIDENT SEEMS FOUNDED (SEE** [**EZEKIEL 40**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/40.htm)**; AND CF. THE REFERENCE TO THE OUTER COURT IN VER. 17). THE REED IS "LIKE A ROD;" THAT IS, LIKE TO A STAFF. IT IS FOR A MEASURING LINE, AS IN** [**ZECHARIAH 2:1**](https://biblehub.com/zechariah/2-1.htm)**. AND THE ANGEL STOOD, SAYING. OMIT ALL EXCEPT "SAYING," AS IN THE REVISED VERSION. ΛέΓΩΝ IS USED ABSOLUTELY, NOT AS QUALIFYING ΚάΛΑΜΟΣ, "REED," AS ANDREAS (CF.** [**REVELATION 4:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-1.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 14:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-7.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 19:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-6.htm)**). RISE, AND MEASURE THE TEMPLE OF GOD; RATHER, ROUSE AND MEASURE, ETC. THE IMPERATIVE VERB DOES NOT IMPLY ANYTHING AS TO THE PREVIOUS POSITION OF ST. JOHN. "THE TEMPLE" IS ΝΑόΣ, THE SHRINE OR DWELLING PLACE OF GOD (AS IN VER. 19; ALSO** [**REVELATION 3:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/3-12.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 7:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-15.htm)**), THE INNER TEMPLE, AS DISTINGUISHED FROM THE OUTER COURT NEXT MENTIONED. IT SCARCELY SEEMS POSSIBLE TO DOUBT THAT THE TEMPLE IS HERE FIGURATIVELY USED OF THE FAITHFUL PORTION OF THE CHURCH OF CHRIST. THE WORD IS PLAINLY THUS USED IN** [**REVELATION 3:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/3-12.htm) **AND REVELATION 7:15; AND IS FREQUENTLY FOUND WITH THIS SIGNIFICATION IN ST. PAUL'S WRITINGS, WHICH WERE PROBABLY KNOWN TO ST. JOHN. DUSTERDIECK AND OTHERS THINK THAT ST. JOHN REFERS LITERALLY TO THE TEMPLE AT JERUSALEM, AND TO THE EARTHLY JERUSALEM. BUT, IF SO, THIS PORTION OF THE APOCALYPSE STANDS SELF CONDEMNED AS A PREDICTION WHICH WAS FALSIFIED WITHIN A YEAR OR TWO OF ITS ENUNCIATION; FOR IN VER. 13 IT IS EXPRESSLY STATED THAT THE TENTH PART OF THE CITY FELL. AND NOWHERE ELSE IN THE BOOK DO JERUSALEM AND THE TEMPLE SIGNIFY THE EARTHLY PLACES. THE OBJECT OF THE MEASUREMENT IS GENERALLY THOUGHT TO BE TO SET APART OR MARK OFF THAT WHICH IS MEASURED FROM THAT WHICH IS FELT WITHOUT; BUT OPINIONS VARY AS TO WHY THE TEMPLE IS THUS SET APART, SOME THINKING THAT IT IS THE LITERAL TEMPLE WHICH IS GIVEN OVER TO DESTRUCTION, OTHERS BELIEVING THAT THE MEASURING IS A TOKEN OF THE PRESERVATION OF THE CHURCH OF GOD. BUT MAY NOT THE COMMAND HAVE BEEN GIVEN TO ST. JOHN IN ORDER TO DIRECT HIS ATTENTION TO THE SIZE OF THE CHURCH OF GOD? THIS IS THE COMMON MEANING OF THE EXPRESSION THROUGHOUT THE BIBLE; IT IS SO IN** [**ZECHARIAH 2:1-5**](https://biblehub.com/zechariah/2-1.htm)**, A PASSAGE UPON WHICH THIS IS POSSIBLY FOUNDED; AND IT IS SO IN** [**REVELATION 21:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/21-15.htm)**. MOREOVER, THERE SEEMS A GOOD EXPLANATION OF THE REASON WHY SUCH AN INCIDENT, THUS EXPLAINED, SHOULD OCCUR HERE. THE SIX TRUMPETS HAVE SPOKEN OF THE LARGE PORTIONS OF MANKIND AGAINST WHOM THEY WERE DIRECTED; THE SIXTH HAS DECLARED THAT MEN DID NEVERTHELESS NOT REPENT. THE SEVENTH TRUMPET IS ABOUT TO ANNOUNCE YET MORE TERRIBLE WOE FOR THE WORLDLY; AND, PREVIOUS TO THIS, A BRIEF BUT VIVID DESCRIPTION IS GIVEN OF THE OPPRESSION TO BE SUFFERED BY THE CHURCH - A DESCRIPTION INSERTED HERE IN ORDER TO LEAD UP TO, AND DEMONSTRATE THE ABSOLUTE NECESSITY FOR, THE TERRIBLE FINAL JUDGMENT. AMONG THE UNGODLY ARE EVEN SOME WHO ARE NOMINALLY MEMBERS OF THE CHURCH, WHO ARE TYPIFIED BY THE OUTER COURT. NO ONE COULD BE MORE CONSCIOUS THAT ONLY A PORTION OF THE CHURCH - "THE ELECT" - WAS TO BE SAVED THAN THE WRITER OF THE EPISTLES TO THE SEVEN CHURCHES (**[**REVELATION 1-3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1.htm)**.). MIGHT NOT THE SEER AND HIS HEARERS BE INCLINED TO ASK, "WHO, THEN, CAN BE SAVED? ARE THERE ANY WHO ESCAPE WHEN SO MUCH IS SAID ABOUT THE PUNISHMENT IN STORE FOR MEN?" IN ANSWER TO SUCH QUESTIONS, THE SEER IS BIDDEN TO REMEMBER, WHAT IS APT TO BE FORGOTTEN IN THE DEJECTION CAUSED BY THE CONTEMPLATION OF THE HUGE AMOUNT OF WICKEDNESS WHICH UNDOUBTEDLY EXISTS IN THE WORLD, VIZ. THE LARGE NUMBER OF GOOD MEN WHO FORM GOD'S STAPLE. IT IS TO BE NOTICED, ALSO, THAT NO MENTION IS MADE OF THE COMMAND BEING ACTUALLY CARRIED OUT. IT IS AS IF THE UTTERING OF THE COMMAND WERE SUFFICIENT TO DIRECT THE ATTENTION OF ST. JOHN TO THE FACT WHICH WAS TO BE CONVEYED TO HIM, AND THAT, THEREFORE, THE NECESSITY FOR CARRYING OUT THE INJUNCTION EXISTED NO LONGER. IT THEREFORE SEEMS PROBABLE THAT "THE TEMPLE" MUST BE INTERPRETED SYMBOLICALLY. IT IS THE DWELLING PLACE OF GOD, THE PLACE IN WHICH HE IS WORSHIPPED; THAT IS, THE MULTITUDE OF TRUE BELIEVERS, OR THE FAITHFUL CHURCH. ST. JOHN IS BIDDEN TO MEASURE IT, IN ORDER TO SUSTAIN THE FAITH AND HOPE OF HIMSELF AND HIS HEARERS. IT IS PLACED IN ANTITHESIS TO THE OUTER COURT, THE FAITHLESS PORTION OF THE VISIBLE CHURCH OF GOD, WHICH IS GIVEN OVER TO THE GENTILES - THE TYPE OF ALL THAT IS WORLDLY. AND THE ALTAR, AND THEM THAT WORSHIP THEREIN. THE ALTAR OF INCENSE ALONE STOOD WITHIN THE ΝΑόΣ; BUT THIS MAY BE ONLY AN ACCESSORY DETAIL IN THE GENERAL DESCRIPTION, AND NOT TO BE PRESSED TO A PARTICULAR INTERPRETATION. "THEM THAT WORSHIP THEREIN" DIRECTS OUR THOUGHTS TO THE INDIVIDUAL MEMBERS OF THE ONE BODY WHICH COLLECTIVELY IS "THE TEMPLE." REVELATION 11:1**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/11.htm)

**A ROD**

**SEE ON** [**REVELATION 2:27**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/2-27.htm)**.**

**AND THE ANGEL STOOD**

**OMIT. THE INSERTION OF THESE WORDS FURNISHES A SUBJECT FOR THE AGREEMENT OF THE PARTICIPLE ΛΈΓΩΝ, WHICH IS IRREGULAR AN CONSTRUCTION. LITERALLY THE CORRECT TEXT READS, "THERE WAS GIVEN ME A REED, SAYING." ACCORDINGLY WORDSWORTH REFERS THE SPEECH TO THE REED AS AN INSPIRED MEDIUM OF SPEECH. REV., BETTER, AND ONE SAID.**

**THE TEMPLE (ΤῸΝ ΝΑῸΝ)**

**SEE ON** [**MATTHEW 4:5**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/4-5.htm)**.**

**THE ALTAR**

**OF INCENSE, AS THAT ALONE STOOD IN THE SACRED PLACE.**

**THEM THAT WORSHIP**

**NOTE THE PECULIAR EXPRESSED, MEASURING THE WORSHIPPERS WITH A REED.**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/11.htm)

**(2) BUT THE COURT . . .—TRANSLATE, AND THE COURT WHICH IS OUTSIDE THE TEMPLE CAST OUT, AND MEASURE NOT IT; BECAUSE IT WAS GIVEN TO THE NATIONS (GENTILES): AND THEY SHALL TREAD DOWN THE HOLY CITY FORTY AND TWO MONTHS. THE OUTER COURT—MEANING, PERHAPS, ALL THAT LIES OUTSIDE THE TEMPLE ITSELF—IS TO BE OMITTED. A STRONG WORD IS USED; THE WORDS “LEAVE OUT” ARE FAR TOO WEAK. HE IS NOT ONLY NOT TO MEASURE IT, BUT HE IS, IN A SORT, TO PASS IT OVER, AS THOUGH RECKONED PROFANE. THE REASON OF THIS IS THAT IT WAS GIVEN TO THE GENTILES. OUR LORD HAD SAID THAT JERUSALEM SHOULD BE TRODDEN DOWN OF THE GENTILES (**[**LUKE 21:24**](https://biblehub.com/luke/21-24.htm)**); THE SACRED SEER CATCHES THE THOUGHT AND THE DEEPER SIGNIFICANCE. THERE IS A TREADING DOWN WORSE THAN THAT OF THE CONQUEROR. IT IS THE TREADING UNDER OF SACRED THINGS WHEN THE BEAST-POWER, OR THE WORLD-POWER IN MEN, TRAMPLES, LIKE THE SWINE, THE PEARLS OF GRACE UNDER THEIR FEET, AND TURNS FIERCELY UPON THOSE WHO GAVE THEM. SUCH AN EXPERIENCE MUST THE CHURCH OF CHRIST UNDERGO. THE SHRINE SHALL BE SAFE, BUT THE SPIRIT OF THE NATIONS, THOUGH NOMINALLY CHRISTIAN, WILL BE THE SPIRIT OF GENTILISM, WORLDLINESS, AND EVEN OF VIOLENCE. IN THE OUTER COURT OF CHURCH LIFE THERE WILL BE “THE EBBING AND FLOWING MASS,” WHO “SIT IN THE WAY OF KNOWLEDGE,” WHO “STAND IDLE IN THE MARKET-PLACE,” WHO HAVE NO OIL IN THEIR LAMPS, AND WHO INDIRECTLY PAVE THE WAY FOR UTTER WORLDLINESS AND PRACTICAL HEATHENISM. BUT THERE IS A LIMIT TO THIS DESECRATION: FORTY AND TWO MONTHS IT IS TO LAST. THE SAME LENGTH OF TIME IS EXPRESSED IN DIFFERENT FORMS THROUGHOUT THE BOOK. SOMETIMES WE HAVE TWELVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY DAYS, AS IN** [**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm) **AND IN** [**REVELATION 12:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-6.htm)**; AT ANOTHER TIME FORTY-TWO MONTHS, AS HERE AND IN** [**REVELATION 13:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-5.htm)**. A SIMILAR PERIOD SEEMS TO BE MEANT IN** [**REVELATION 12:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-14.htm)**, WHERE A TIME, TIMES, AND HALF A TIME IS PROBABLY A WAY OF EXPRESSING THREE YEARS AND A HALF; ALL THREE FORMS DESCRIBE PERIODS OF THE SAME LENGTH—NOT, OF COURSE, NECESSARILY THE SAME PERIOD. THE IDEA IS TAKEN FROM DANIEL, WHO USES SUCH AND SIMILAR EXPRESSIONS (**[**DANIEL 7:25**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/7-25.htm)**;** [**DANIEL 12:7**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-7.htm)**;** [**DANIEL 12:11**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-11.htm)**). THIS INCORPORATION OF THE EXPRESSIONS USED BY DANIEL IS ONE OF THOSE HINTS WHICH REMIND US THAT THE LAWS AND PRINCIPLES OF GOD’S GOVERNMENT ARE THE SAME IN ALL AGES: SO THAT THE PRINCIPLES WHICH RECEIVE ILLUSTRATION IN ONE SET OF HISTORICAL EVENTS ARE LIKELY TO RECEIVE SIMILAR ILLUSTRATIONS IN AFTER TIMES; AND THAT THE PROPHECIES OF ONE ERA MAY CONTAIN SEEDS OF FULFILMENTS WHICH SPRING TO FRUIT IN MORE THAN ONE AGE. THUS THE WORDS OF DANIEL WERE NOT EXHAUSTED IN THE AGE OF ANTIOCHUS, NOR THE VISIONS OF THE APOCALYPSE IN THE OVERTHROW OF ANY ONE NATION OR THE CORRUPTIONS OF ANY ONE CHURCH. SO MUCH MAY THIS CONSTANTLY-RECURRING PERIOD OF THREE YEARS AND A HALF, OR FORTY-TWO MONTHS, OR TWELVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY DAYS, TEACH US. IT IS NOT NEEDFUL, THEN, TO TAKE THE PERIOD AS AN EXACT LITERAL PERIOD. IT IS TRUE THAT THERE HAVE BEEN SOME REMARKABLE HISTORICAL PERIODS OF THIS LENGTH, WHICH VARIOUS SCHOOLS OF INTERPRETERS HAVE POINTED OUT AS THE FULFILMENT OF THESE PROPHECIES; BUT THERE HAVE BEEN ALSO REMARKABLE BLUNDERS ON THE PART OF THOSE WHO, FORGETFUL OF CHRIST’S OWN WARNING, HAVE TRIED TO PREDICT THE YEAR WHEN CERTAIN PROPHECIES WILL RECEIVE THEIR ACCOMPLISHMENTS. IT IS TRUE, ALSO, THAT THE FUTURE MAY BRING US FURTHER LIGHT, AND ENABLE US TO UNDERSTAND THESE DESCRIPTIONS OF TIME BETTER; BUT FOR THE PRESENT, THE PERIOD OF FORTY AND TWO MONTHS, THE EQUIVALENT OF THREE YEARS AND A HALF (THE HALF OF SEVEN, THE COMPLETE AND DIVINE NUMBER), IS THE SYMBOL OF A PERIOD LIMITED IN LENGTH, AND UNDER THE CONTROL OF HIM WHO HOLDS THE SEVEN STARS AND LIVES THROUGH THE AGES. IT IS THE PILGRIMAGE PERIOD OF THE CHURCH, THE PERIOD OF THE WORLD’S POWER, DURING WHICH IT SEEMS TO TRIUMPH; BUT THE PERIOD OF SACKCLOTH (SEE** [**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm)**) AND OF SUFFERING WILL NOT LAST FOREVER.**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/11.htm)

**11:1,2 THIS PROPHETICAL PASSAGE ABOUT MEASURING THE TEMPLE SEEMS TO REFER TO EZEKIEL'S VISION. THE DESIGN OF THIS MEASURING SEEMS TO BE THE PRESERVATION OF THE CHURCH IN TIMES OF PUBLIC DANGER; OR FOR ITS TRIAL, OR FOR ITS REFORMATION. THE WORSHIPPERS MUST BE MEASURED; WHETHER THEY MAKE GOD'S GLORY THEIR END, AND HIS WORD THEIR RULE, IN ALL THEIR ACTS OF WORSHIP. THOSE IN THE OUTER COURT, WORSHIP IN A FALSE MANNER, OR WITH DISSEMBLING HEARTS, AND WILL BE FOUND AMONG HIS ENEMIES. GOD WILL HAVE A TEMPLE AND AN ALTAR IN THE WORLD, TILL THE END OF TIME. HE LOOKS STRICTLY TO HIS TEMPLE. THE HOLY CITY, THE VISIBLE CHURCH, IS TRODDEN UNDER FOOT; IS FILLED WITH IDOLATERS, INFIDELS, AND HYPOCRITES. BUT THE DESOLATIONS OF THE CHURCH ARE LIMITED, AND SHE SHALL BE DELIVERED OUT OF ALL HER TROUBLES.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/11.htm)

**BUT THE COURT WHICH IS WITHOUT THE TEMPLE - WHICH IS OUTSIDE OF THE TEMPLE PROPER, AND, THEREFORE, WHICH DOES NOT STRICTLY PERTAIN TO IT. THERE IS UNDOUBTEDLY REFERENCE HERE TO THE "COURT OF THE GENTILES," AS IT WAS CALLED AMONG THE JEWS - THE OUTER COURT OF THE TEMPLE TO WHICH THE GENTILES HAD ACCESS, AND WITHIN WHICH THEY WERE NOT PERMITTED TO GO. FOR A DESCRIPTION OF THIS, SEE THE NOTES ON** [**MATTHEW 21:12**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/21-12.htm)**. TO AN OBSERVER THIS WOULD SEEM TO BE A PART OF THE TEMPLE, AND THE PERSONS THERE ASSEMBLED A PORTION OF THE TRUE WORSHIPPERS OF GOD; BUT IT WAS NECESSARILY NEITHER THE ONE NOR THE OTHER. IN FORMING AN ESTIMATE OF THOSE WHO, ACCORDING TO THE HEBREW NOTIONS, WERE TRUE WORSHIPPERS OF GOD, ONLY THOSE WOULD BE REGARDED AS SUCH WHO HAD THE PRIVILEGE OF ACCESS TO THE INNER COURT, AND TO THE ALTAR. IN MAKING SUCH AN ESTIMATE, THEREFORE, THOSE WHO HAD NO NEARER ACCESS THAN THAT COURT, WOULD BE OMITTED; THAT IS, THEY WOULD NOT BE RECKONED AS NECESSARILY ANY PART OF THOSE WHO WERE REGARDED AS THE PEOPLE OF GOD.**

**LEAVE OUT, AND MEASURE IT NOT - MARGIN, "CAST OUT." SO THE GREEK. THE MEANING IS, THAT HE WAS NOT TO RECKON IT AS PERTAINING TO THE TRUE TEMPLE OF WORSHIPPERS. THERE IS, INDEED, A DEGREE OF FORCE IN THE WORDS RENDERED "LEAVE OUT," OR, IN THE MARGIN, "CAST OUT" - ἜΚΒΑΛΕ ἜΞΩ EKBALE EXŌ - WHICH IMPLIES MORE THAN A MERE PASSING BY, OR OMISSION. THE WORD (ἘΚΒΆΛΛΩ EKBALLŌ) USUALLY HAS THE IDEA OF "FORCE" OR "IMPLUSE" (**[**MATTHEW 8:12**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/8-12.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 15:17**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/15-17.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 25:30**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/25-30.htm)**;** [**MARK 16:9**](https://biblehub.com/mark/16-9.htm)**;** [**ACTS 27:38**](http://biblehub.com/acts/27-38.htm)**, ET AL.); AND THE WORD HERE WOULD DENOTE SOME DECISIVE OR POSITIVE ACT BY WHICH IT WOULD BE INDICATED THAT THIS WAS NOT ANY PART OF THE TRUE TEMPLE, BUT WAS TO BE REGARDED AS PERTAINING TO SOMETHING ELSE. HE WAS NOT MERELY NOT TO MENTION IT, OR NOT TO INCLUDE IT IN THE MEASUREMENT, BUT HE WAS TO DO THIS BY SOME ACT WHICH WOULD INDICATE THAT IT WAS THE RESULT OF DESIGN IN THE CASE, AND NOT BY ACCIDENTALLY PASSING IT BY.**

**FOR IT IS GIVEN UNTO THE GENTILES - IT PROPERLY PERTAINS TO THEM AS THEIR OWN. THOUGH NEAR THE TEMPLE, AND INCLUDED IN THE GENERAL RANGE OF BUILDING, YET IT DOES NOT PERTAIN TO THOSE WHO WORSHIP THERE, BUT TO THOSE WHO ARE REGARDED AS PAGAN AND STRANGERS. IT IS NOT SAID THAT IT WAS THEN GIVEN TO THE GENTILES; NOR IS IT SAID THAT IT WAS GIVEN TO THEM TO BE OVERRUN AND TRODDEN DOWN BY THEM, BUT THAT IT PERTAINED TO THEM, AND WAS TO BE REGARDED AS BELONGING TO THEM. THEY OCCUPIED IT, NOT AS THE PEOPLE OF GOD, BUT AS THOSE WHO WERE WITHOUT THE TRUE CHURCH, AND WHO DID NOT PERTAIN TO ITS REAL COMMUNION. THIS WOULD FIND A FULFILLMENT IF THERE SHOULD ARISE A STATE OF THINGS IN THE CHURCH IN WHICH IT WOULD BE NECESSARY TO DRAW A LINE BETWEEN THOSE WHO PROPERLY CONSTITUTED THE CHURCH AND THOSE WHO DID NOT; IF THERE SHOULD BE SUCH A CONDITION OF THINGS THAT ANY CONSIDERABLE PORTION OF THOSE WHO PROFESSEDLY PERTAINED TO THE CHURCH OUGHT TO BE DIVIDED OFF AS NOT BELONGING TO IT, OR WOULD HAVE SUCH CHARACTERISTIC MARKS THAT IT COULD BE SEEN THAT THEY WERE STRANGERS AND ALIENS. THE INTERPRETATION WOULD DEMAND THAT THEY SHOULD SUSTAIN SOME RELATION TO THE CHURCH, OR THAT THEY WOULD SEEM TO BELONG TO IT - AS THE COURT DID TO THE TEMPLE; BUT STILL THAT THIS WAS IN APPEARANCE ONLY, AND THAT IN ESTIMATING THE TRUE CHURCH IT WAS NECESSARY TO LEAVE THEM OUT ALTOGETHER. OF COURSE THIS WOULD NOT IMPLY THAT THERE MIGHT NOT BE SOME SINCERE WORSHIPPERS AMONG THEM AS INDIVIDUALS - AS THERE WOULD BE FOUND USUALLY, IN THE COURT OF THE GENTILES IN THE LITERAL TEMPLE, SOME WHO WERE PROSELYTES AND DEVOUT WORSHIPPERS, BUT WHAT IS HERE SAID RELATES TO THEM AS A MASS OR BODY THAT THEY DID NOT BELONG TO THE TRUE CHURCH, BUT TO THE GENTILES.**

**AND THE HOLY CITY - THE WHOLE HOLY CITY - NOT MERELY THE OUTER COURT OF THE GENTILES, WHICH IT IS SAID WAS GIVEN TO THEM, NOR THE TEMPLE AS SUCH, BUT THE ENTIRE HOLY CITY. THERE IS NO DOUBT THAT THE WORDS "THE HOLY CITY" LITERALLY REFER TO JERUSALEM - A CITY SO CALLED BECAUSE IT WAS THE SPECIAL PLACE OF THE WORSHIP OF GOD. SEE THE NOTES ON** [**MATTHEW 4:5**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/4-5.htm)**; COMPARE** [**NEHEMIAH 11:1**](http://biblehub.com/nehemiah/11-1.htm)**,** [**NEHEMIAH 11:18**](https://biblehub.com/nehemiah/11-18.htm)**;** [**ISAIAH 52:1**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/52-1.htm)**;** [**DANIEL 9:24**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/9-24.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 27:53**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/27-53.htm)**. BUT IT IS NOT NECESSARY TO SUPPOSE THAT THIS IS ITS MEANING HERE. THE "HOLY CITY," JERUSALEM, WAS REGARDED AS SACRED TO GOD - AS HIS DWELLING-PLACE ON EARTH, AND AS THE ABODE OF HIS PEOPLE, AND NOTHING WAS MORE NATURAL THAN TO USE THE TERM AS REPRESENTING THE CHURCH. COMPARE THE** [**GALATIANS 4:26**](https://biblehub.com/galatians/4-26.htm) **NOTE;** [**HEBREWS 12:22**](https://biblehub.com/hebrews/12-22.htm) **NOTE. IN THIS SENSE IT IS UNDOUBTEDLY USED HERE AS THE WHOLE REPRESENTATION IS EMBLEMATICAL. JOHN, IF HE WERE ABOUT TO SPEAK OF ANYTHING THAT WAS TO OCCUR TO THE CHURCH, WOULD, AS A NATIVE JEW, BE LIKELY TO EMPLOY SUCH LANGUAGE AS THIS TO DENOTE IT.**

**SHALL THEY TREAD UNDER FOOT - THAT IS, THE GENTILES ABOVE REFERRED TO; OR THOSE WHO, IN THE MEASUREMENT OF THE CITY, WERE SET OFF AS GENTILES, AND REGARDED AS NOT BELONGING TO THE PEOPLE OF GOD. THIS IS NOT SPOKEN OF THE GENTILES IN GENERAL, BUT ONLY OF THAT PORTION OF THE MULTITUDES THAT SEEMED TO CONSTITUTE THE WORSHIPPERS OF GOD, WHO, IN MEASURING THE TEMPLE, WERE SET OFF OR SEPARATED AS NOT PROPERLY BELONGING TO THE TRUE CHURCH. THE PHRASE "SHOULD TREAD UNDER FOOT" IS DERIVED FROM WARRIORS AND CONQUERORS, WHO TREAD DOWN THEIR ENEMIES, OR TRAMPLE ON THE FIELDS OF GRAIN. IT IS RENDERED IN THIS PASSAGE BY DR. ROBINSON (LEXICON), "TO PROFANE AND LAY WASTE." AS APPLIED LITERALLY TO A CITY, THIS WOULD BE THE TRUE IDEA; AS APPLIED TO THE CHURCH, IT WOULD MEAN THAT THEY WOULD HAVE IT UNDER THEIR CONTROL OR IN SUBJECTION FOR THE SPECIFIED TIME, AND THAT THE PRACTICAL EFFECT OF THAT WOULD BE TO CORRUPT AND PROSTRATE IT.**

**FORTY AND TWO MONTHS - LITERALLY, THIS WOULD BE THREE YEARS AND A HALF; BUT IF THE TIME HERE IS PROPHETIC TIME - A DAY FOR A YEAR - THEN THE PERIOD WOULD BE TWELVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY YEARS - RECKONING THE YEAR AT 360 DAYS. FOR A FULL ILLUSTRATION OF THIS USAGE, AND FOR THE REASONS FOR SUPPOSING THAT THIS IS PROPHETIC TIME, SEE THE NOTES ON** [**DANIEL 7:25**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/7-25.htm)**. SEE ALSO EDITOR'S PREFACE, P. 25: IN ADDITION TO WHAT IS THERE SAID, IT MAY BE REMARKED, IN REFERENCE TO THIS PASSAGE, THAT IT IS IMPOSSIBLE TO SHOW, WITH ANY DEGREE OF PROBABILITY, THAT THE CITY OF JERUSALEM WAS "TRAMPLED UNDER FOOT" BY THE ROMANS FOR THE EXACT SPACE OF THREE YEARS AND A HALF. PROF. STUART, WHO ADOPTS THE OPINION THAT IT REFERS TO THE CONQUEST OF JERUSALEM BY THE ROMANS, SAYS, INDEED, "IT IS CERTAIN THAT THE INVASION OF THE ROMANS LASTED JUST ABOUT THE LENGTH OF THE PERIOD NAMED, UNTIL JERUSALEM WAS TAKEN. AND ALTHOUGH THE CITY ITSELF WAS NOT BESIEGED SO LONG, YET THE METROPOLIS IN THIS CASE, AS IN INNUMERABLE OTHERS IN BOTH TESTAMENTS, APPEARS TO STAND FOR THE COUNTRY OF JUDAEA." BUT IT IS TO BE REMEMBERED THAT THE AFFIRMATION HERE IS, THAT "THE HOLY CITY" WAS THUS TO BE TRODDEN UNDER FOOT; AND EVEN TAKING THE FORMER SUPPOSITION, IN WHAT SENSE IS IT TRUE THAT THE "WHOLE COUNTRY" WAS "TRODDEN UNDER FOOT" BY THE ROMANS ONLY THREE YEARS AND A HALF?**

**EVEN THE WARS OF THE ROMANS WERE NOT OF THAT EXACT DURATION; AND, BESIDES, THE FACT WAS THAT JUDAEA WAS HELD IN SUBJECTION, AND TRODDEN DOWN BY THE ROMANS FOR CENTURIES, AND NEVER, IN FACT, REGAINED ITS INDEPENDENCE. IF THIS IS TO BE LITERALLY APPLIED TO JERUSALEM, IT HAS BEEN "TRODDEN DOWN BY THE GENTILES," WITH BRIEF INTERVALS, SINCE THE CONQUEST BY THE ROMANS, TO THE PRESENT TIME. THERE HAS BEEN NO PRECISE PERIOD OF THREE YEARS AND A HALF, IN RESPECT TO WHICH THE LANGUAGE USED HERE WOULD BE APPLICABLE TO THE LITERAL CITY OF JERUSALEM. IN REGARD, THEN, TO THE PROPER APPLICATION OF THE LANGUAGE WHICH HAS THUS BEEN EXPLAINED** [**REVELATION 11:1-2**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm)**, IT MAY BE REMARKED, IN GENERAL, THAT, FOR THE REASONS JUST STATED, IT IS NOT TO BE TAKEN LITERALLY. JOHN COULD NOT HAVE BEEN DIRECTED LITERALLY TO MEASURE THE TEMPLE AT JERUSALEM, AND THE ALTAR, AND THE WORSHIPPERS; NOR COULD HE HAVE BEEN REQUESTED LITERALLY TO LEAVE OUT, OR "CAST OUT" THE COURT THAT WAS WITHOUT; NOR COULD IT BE MEANT THAT THE HOLY CITY LITERALLY WAS TO BE TRODDEN UNDER FOOT FOR THREE YEARS AND A HALF. THE LANGUAGE CLEARLY IS SYMBOLICAL, AND THE REFERENCE MUST HAVE BEEN TO SOMETHING PERTAINING TO THE CHURCH. AND, IF THE PRECEDING EXPOSITION OF THE TENTH CHAPTER IS CORRECT, THEN IT MAY BE PRESUMED THAT THIS WOULD REFER TO SOMETHING THAT WAS TO OCCUR AT ABOUT THE PERIOD THERE REFERRED TO. REGARDING IT, THEN, AS APPLICABLE TO THE TIME OF THE REFORMATION, AND AS BEING A CONTINUATION OF THE VISION IN** [**REVELATION 10:1-11**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/10-1.htm)**, WE SHALL FIND, IN THE EVENTS OF THAT PERIOD, WHAT WOULD BE PROPERLY SYMBOLIZED BY THE LANGUAGE USED HERE. THIS WILL APPEAR BY REVIEWING THE PARTICULARS WHICH HAVE BEEN EXPLAINED IN THESE VERSES:**

**(1) THE COMMAND TO "MEASURE THE TEMPLE OF GOD,"** [**REVELATION 11:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm)**. THIS, WE HAVE SEEN, WAS A DIRECTION TO TAKE AN ESTIMATE OF WHAT CONSTITUTED THE TRUE CHURCH; THE VERY WORK WHICH IT WAS NECESSARY TO DO IN THE REFORMATION, FOR THIS WAS THE FIRST POINT WHICH WAS TO BE SETTLED, WHETHER THE PAPACY WAS THE TRUE CHURCH OR WAS THE ANTICHRIST. THIS INVOLVED, OF COURSE, THE WHOLE INQUIRY AS TO WHAT CONSTITUTES THE CHURCH, ALIKE IN REFERENCE TO ITS ORGANIZATION, ITS MINISTRY, ITS SACRAMENTS, AND ITS MEMBERSHIP. IT WAS LONG BEFORE THE REFORMERS MADE UP THEIR MINDS THAT THE PAPACY WAS NOT THE TRUE CHURCH; FOR THE VENERATION WHICH THEY HAD BEEN TAUGHT TO CHERISH FOR THAT LINGERED LONG IN THEIR BOSOMS. AND EVEN WHEN THEY WERE CONSTRAINED TO ADMIT THAT THAT CORRUPT COMMUNION WAS THE PREDICTED FORM OF THE GREAT APOSTASY - ANTICHRIST - AND HAD ACQUIRED BOLDNESS ENOUGH TO BREAK AWAY FROM IT FOREVER, IT WAS LONG BEFORE THEY SETTLED DOWN IN A UNIFORM BELIEF AS TO WHAT WAS ESSENTIAL TO THE TRUE CHURCH. INDEED, THE DIFFERENCES OF OPINION WHICH PREVAILED, THE WARM DISCUSSIONS WHICH ENSUED, AND THE DIVERSITIES OF SECT WHICH SPRANG UP IN THE PROTESTANT WORLD, SHOWED WITH WHAT INTENSE INTEREST THE MIND WAS FIXED ON THIS QUESTION, AND HOW IMPORTANT IT WAS TO TAKE AN EXACT MEASUREMENT OF THE REAL CHURCH OF GOD.**

**(2) THE DIRECTION TO "MEASURE THE ALTAR." THIS, AS WE HAVE SEEN, WOULD RELATE TO THE PREVAILING OPINIONS ON THE SUBJECT OF SACRIFICE AND ATONEMENT; ON THE TRUE METHOD OF A SINNER'S ACCEPTANCE WITH GOD; AND, CONSEQUENTLY, ON THE WHOLE SUBJECT OF JUSTIFICATION. AS A MATTER OF FACT, IT NEED NOT BE SAID THAT THIS WAS ONE OF THE FIRST QUESTIONS WHICH CAME BEFORE THE REFORMERS, AND WAS ONE WHICH IT WAS INDISPENSABLE TO SETTLE, IN ORDER TO A JUST NOTION OF THE CHURCH AND OF THE WAY OF SALVATION. THE PAPACY HAD EXALTED THE LORD'S SUPPER INTO A REAL SACRIFICE; HAD MADE IT A GRAND AND ESSENTIAL POINT THAT THE BREAD AND WINE WERE CHANGED INTO THE REAL BODY AND BLOOD OF THE LORD, AND THAT A REAL OFFERING OF THAT SACRIFICE WAS MADE EVERY TIME THAT ORDINANCE WAS CELEBRATED; HAD CHANGED THE OFFICE OF THE MINISTERS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT FROM PREACHERS TO THAT OF PRIESTS; HAD BECOME FAMILIAR WITH THE TERMS ALTAR, AND SACRIFICE, AND PRIEST HOOD, AS FOUNDED ON THE NOTION THAT A REAL SACRIFICE WAS MADE IN THE "MASS"; AND HAD FUNDAMENTALLY CHANGED THE WHOLE DOCTRINE RESPECTING THE JUSTIFICATION OF A SINNER BEFORE GOD. THE ALTAR IN THE ROMAN CATHOLIC COMMUNION HAD ALMOST DISPLACED THE PULPIT; AND THE DOCTRINE OF JUSTIFICATION BY THE MERITS OF THE GREAT SACRIFICE MADE BY THE DEATH OF OUR LORD, HAD BEEN SUPERSEDED BY THE DOCTRINE OF JUSTIFICATION BY GOOD WORKS, AND BY THE MERITS OF THE SAINTS. IT BECAME NECESSARY, THEREFORE, TO RESTORE THE TRUE DOCTRINE RESPECTING SACRIFICE FOR SIN, AND THE WAY OF JUSTIFICATION BEFORE GOD; AND THIS WOULD BE APPROPRIATELY REPRESENTED BY A DIRECTION TO "MEASURE THE ALTAR."**

**(3) THE DIRECTION TO TAKE AN ESTIMATE OF THOSE "WHO WORSHIPPED IN THE TEMPLE." THIS, AS WE HAVE SEEN, WOULD PROPERLY MEAN THAT THERE WAS TO BE A TRUE ESTIMATE TAKEN OF WHAT CONSTITUTED MEMBERSHIP IN THE CHURCH, OR OF THE QUALIFICATIONS OF THOSE WHO SHOULD BE REGARDED AS TRUE WORSHIPPERS OF GOD. THIS, ALSO, WAS ONE OF THE FIRST WORKS NECESSARY TO BE DONE IN THE REFORMATION. BEFORE THAT, FOR AGES, THE DOCTRINE OF BAPTISMAL REGENERATION HAD BEEN THE ESTABLISHED DOCTRINE OF THE CHURCH; THAT ALL THAT WAS NECESSARY TO MEMBERSHIP WAS BAPTISM AND CONFIRMATION, WAS THE COMMON OPINION; THE NECESSITY OF REGENERATION BY THE INFLUENCES OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, AS A CONDITION OF CHURCH MEMBERSHIP, WAS LITTLE UNDERSTOOD, IF NOT ALMOST WHOLLY UNKNOWN; AND THE GRAND REQUISITION IN MEMBERSHIP WAS NOT HOLY LIVING, BUT THE OBSERVANCE OF THE RITES AND CEREMONIES OF THE CHURCH. ONE OF THE FIRST THINGS NECESSARY IN THE REFORMATION WAS TO RESTORE TO ITS TRUE PLACE THE DOCTRINE LAID DOWN BY THE SAVIOUR, THAT A CHANGE OF HEART THAT REGENERATION BY THE HOLY SPIRIT - WAS NECESSARY TO MEMBERSHIP IN THE CHURCH, AND THAT THE TRUE CHURCH WAS COMPOSED OF THOSE WHO HAD BEEN THUS RENEWED IN THE SPIRIT OF THEIR MIND. THIS GREAT WORK WOULD BE APPROPRIATELY SYMBOLIZED BY A DIRECTION TO TAKE AN ESTIMATE OF THOSE WHO "WORSHIPPED IN THE TEMPLE OF GOD"; THAT IS, TO SETTLE THE QUESTION WHO SHOULD BE REGARDED AS TRUE WORSHIPPERS OF GOD, AND WHAT SHOULD BE REQUIRED OF THOSE WHO PROFESSED TO BE SUCH WORSHIPPERS. NO MORE IMPORTANT POINT WAS SETTLED IN THE REFORMATION THAN THIS.**

**(4) THE DIRECTION TO LEAVE OUT, OR TO "CAST OUT" THE COURT WITHOUT THE TEMPLE. THIS, AS WE HAVE SEEN, WOULD PROPERLY MEAN THAT A SEPARATION WAS TO BE MADE BETWEEN WHAT WAS THE TRUE CHURCH AND WHAT WAS NOT, THOUGH IT MIGHT SEEM TO BELONG TO IT. THE ONE WAS TO BE MEASURED OR ESTIMATED; THE OTHER WAS TO BE LEFT OUT, AS NOT PERTAINING TO THAT, OR AS BELONGING TO THE GENTILES, OR TO PAGANISM. THE IDEA WOULD BE, THAT THOUGH IT; PROFESSEDLY PERTAINED TO THE TRUE CHURCH, AND TO THE WORSHIP OF GOD, YET THAT IT DESERVED TO BE CHARACTERIZED AS PAGANISM. NOW THIS WILL APPLY WITH GREAT PROPRIETY, ACCORDING TO ALL PROTESTANT NOTIONS, TO THE MANNER IN WHICH THE PAPACY WAS REGARDED BY THE REFORMERS, AND SHOULD BE REGARDED AT ALL TIMES. IT CLAIMED TO BE THE TRUE CHURCH, AND TO THE EYE OF AN OBSERVER WOULD SEEM TO BELONG TO IT, AS MUCH AS THE OUTER COURT SEEMED TO PERTAIN TO THE TEMPLE. BUT IT HAD THE ESSENTIAL CHARACTERISTICS OF PAGANISM, AND WAS, THEREFORE, PROPERLY TO BE LEFT OUT, OR, CAST OUT, AS NOT PERTAINING TO THE TRUE CHURCH.**

**CAN ANYONE DOUBT THE TRUTH OF THIS REPRESENTATION AS APPLICABLE TO THE PAPACY? ALMOST EVERYTHING THAT WAS UNIQUE IN THE ANCIENT PAGAN SYSTEMS OF RELIGION HAD BEEN INTRODUCED INTO THE ROMAN COMMUNION; AND A STRANGER AT ROME WOULD SEE MORE THAT WOULD LEAD HIM TO FEEL THAT HE WAS IN A PAGAN LAND, THAN HE WOULD THAT HE WAS IN A LAND WHERE THE PURE DOCTRINES OF CHRISTIANITY PREVAILED, AND WHERE THE WORSHIP WAS CELEBRATED WHICH THE REDEEMER HACK DESIGNED TO SET UP ON THE EARTH. THIS WAS TRUE NOT ONLY IN THE POMP AND SPLENDOR OF WORSHIP, AND IN THE PROCESSIONS AND IMPOSING CEREMONIALS; BUT IN THE WORSHIP OF IMAGES, IN THE HOMAGE RENDERED TO THE DEAD, IN THE NUMBER OF FESTIVAL DAYS, IN THE FACT THAT THE STATUES REARED IN PAGAN ROME TO THE HONOR OF THE GODS HAD BEEN RECONSECRATED IN THE SERVICE OF CHRISTIAN DEVOTION TO THE APOSTLES, SAINTS, AND MARTYRS; AND IN THE ROBES OF THE CHRISTIAN PRIESTHOOD, DERIVED FROM THOSE IN USE IN THE ANCIENT PAGAN WORSHIP. THE DIRECTION WAS, THAT, IN ESTIMATING THE TRUE CHURCH, THIS WAS TO BE "LEFT OUT," OR "CAST OUT"; AND, IF THIS INTERPRETATION IS CORRECT, THE MEANING IS, THAT THE ROMAN CATHOLIC COMMUNION, AS AN ORGANIZED BODY, IS TO BE REGARDED AS NO PART OF THE TRUE CHURCH - A CONCLUSION WHICH IS INEVITABLE, IF THE PASSAGES OF SCRIPTURE WHICH ARE COMMONLY SUPPOSED BY PROTESTANTS TO APPLY TO IT ARE CORRECTLY APPLIED. TO DETERMINE THIS, AND TO SEPARATE THE TRUE CHURCH FROM IT, WAS NO SMALL PART OF THE WORK OF THE REFORMATION.**

**(5) THE STATEMENT THAT THE HOLY CITY WAS TO BE TRODDEN UNDER FOOT,** [**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**. THIS, AS WE HAVE SEEN, MUST MEAN THAT THE TRUE CHURCH WOULD THUS BE TRODDEN DOWN BY THOSE WHO ARE DESCRIBED AS "GENTILES." SO FAR AS PURE RELIGION WAS CONCERNED; SO FAR AS PERTAINED TO THE REAL CONDITION OF THE CHURCH, AND THE PURE WORSHIP OF GOD, IT WOULD BE AS IF THE WHOLE HOLY CITY WHERE GOD WAS WORSHIPPED WERE GIVEN INTO THE HANDS OF THE GENTILES, AND THEY SHOULD TREAD IT DOWN, AND DESECRATE ALL THAT WAS SACRED FOR THE TIME HERE REFERRED TO. EVERYTHING IN ROME AT THE TIME OF THE REFORMATION WOULD SUSTAIN THIS DESCRIPTION. "IT IS INCREDIBLE," SAYS LUTHER, ON HIS VISIT TO ROME, "WHAT SINS AND ATROCITIES ARE COMMITTED IN ROME; THEY MUST BE SEEN AND HEARD TO BE BELIEVED. SO THAT IT IS USUAL TO SAY: 'IF THERE BE A HELL, ROME IS BUILT ABOVE IT; IT IS AN ABYSS FROM WHICH ALL SINS PROCEED.'" SO AGAIN HE SAYS: "IT IS COMMONLY OBSERVED THAT HE WHO GOES TO ROME FOR THE FIRST TIME, GOES TO SEEK A KNAVE THERE; THE SECOND TIME HE FINDS HIM; AND THE THIRD TIME HE BRINGS HIM AWAY WITH HIM UNDER HIS CLOAK. BUT NOW, PEOPLE ARE BECOME SO CLEVER, THAT THEY MAKE THE THREE JOURNEYS IN ONE."**

**SO MACHIAVELLI, ONE OF THE MOST PROFOUND GENIUSES IN ITALY, AND HIMSELF A ROMAN CATHOLIC, SAID, "THE GREATEST SYMPTOM OF THE APPROACHING RUIN OF CHRISTIANITY IS, THAT THE NEARER WE APPROACH THE CAPITAL OF CHRISTENDOM, THE LESS DO WE FIND OF THE CHRISTIAN SPIRIT OF THE PEOPLE. THE SCANDALOUS EXAMPLE AND CRIMES OF THE COURT OF ROME HAVE CAUSED ITALY TO LOSE EVERY PRINCIPLE OF PIETY AND EVERY RELIGIOUS SENTIMENT. WE ITALIANS ARE PRINCIPALLY INDEBTED TO THE CHURCH AND TO THE PRIESTS FOR HAVING BECOME IMPIOUS AND PROFANE." SEE D'AUBIGNE'S "HISTORY OF THE REFORMATION," P. 54, ED. PHILA. 1843. IN FULL ILLUSTRATION OF THE SENTIMENT THAT THE CHURCH SEEMED TO BE TRODDEN DOWN AND POLLUTED BY PAGANISM, OR BY ABOMINATIONS AND PRACTICES THAT CAME OUT OF PAGANISM, WE MAY REFER TO THE GENERAL HISTORY OF THE ROMAN CATHOLIC COMMUNION FROM THE RISE OF THE PAPACY TO THE REFORMATION. FOR A SUFFICIENT ILLUSTRATION TO JUSTIFY THE APPLICATION OF THE PASSAGE BEFORE US WHICH I AM NOW MAKING, THE READER MAY BE REFERRED TO THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 9:20-21**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/9-20.htm)**. NOTHING WOULD BETTER DESCRIBE THE CONDITION OF ROME PREVIOUS TO AND AT THE TIME OF THE REFORMATION - AND THE REMARK MAY BE APPLIED TO SUBSEQUENT PERIODS ALSO - THAN TO SAY THAT IT WAS A CITY WHICH ONCE SEEMED TO BE A CHRISTIAN CITY, AND WAS NOT IMPROPERLY REGARDED AS THE CENTER OF THE CHRISTIAN WORLD AND THE SEAT OF THE CHURCH, AND THAT IT HAD BEEN, AS IT WERE, OVERRUN AND TRODDEN DOWN BY PAGAN RITES AND CUSTOMS AND CEREMONIES, SO THAT, TO A STRANGER LOOKING ON IT, IT WOULD SEEM TO BE IN THE POSSESSION OF THE "GENTILES" OR THE PAGANS.**

**CONTINUED...**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/11.htm)

**2. BUT—GREEK, "AND."**

**THE COURT … WITHOUT—ALL OUTSIDE THE HOLY PLACE (RE 11:1).**

**LEAVE OUT—OF THY MEASUREMENT, LITERALLY, "CAST OUT"; RECKON AS UNHALLOWED.**

**IT—EMPHATIC. IT IS NOT TO BE MEASURED; WHEREAS THE HOLY PLACE IS.**

**GIVEN—BY GOD'S APPOINTMENT.**

**UNTO THE GENTILES—IN THE WIDER SENSE, THERE ARE MEANT HERE "THE TIMES OF THE GENTILES," WHEREIN JERUSALEM IS "TRODDEN DOWN OF THE GENTILES," AS THE PARALLEL, LU 21:24, PROVES; FOR THE SAME WORD IS USED HERE [GREEK, "PATEIN"], "TREAD UNDER FOOT." COMPARE ALSO PS 79:1; ISA 63:18.**

**FORTY … TWO MONTHS—(RE 13:5). THE SAME PERIOD AS DANIEL'S "TIME, TIMES, AND HALF" (RE 12:14); AND RE 11:3, AND RE 12:6, THE WOMAN A FUGITIVE IN THE WILDERNESS "A THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND THREESCORE DAYS." IN THE WIDER SENSE, WE MAY EITHER ADOPT THE YEAR-DAY THEORY OF 1260 YEARS (ON WHICH, AND THE PAPAL RULE OF 1260 YEARS, SEE ON [2702]DA 7:25; [2703]DA 8:14; [2704]DA 12:11), OR RATHER, REGARD THE 2300 DAYS (DA 8:14), 1335 DAYS (DA 12:11, 12). 1290 DAYS, AND 1260 DAYS, AS SYMBOLICAL OF THE LONG PERIOD OF THE GENTILE TIMES, WHETHER DATING FROM THE SUBVERSION OF THE JEWISH THEOCRACY AT THE BABYLONIAN CAPTIVITY (THE KINGDOM HAVING BEEN NEVER SINCE RESTORED TO ISRAEL), OR FROM THE LAST DESTRUCTION OF JERUSALEM UNDER TITUS, AND EXTENDING TO THE RESTORATION OF THE THEOCRACY AT THE COMING OF HIM "WHOSE RIGHT IT IS"; THE DIFFERENT EPOCHS MARKED BY THE 2300, 1335, 1290, AND 1260 DAYS, WILL NOT BE FULLY CLEARED UP TILL THE GRAND CONSUMMATION; BUT, MEANWHILE, OUR DUTY AND PRIVILEGE URGE US TO INVESTIGATE THEM. SOME ONE OF THE EPOCHS ASSIGNED BY MANY MAY BE RIGHT BUT AS YET IT IS UNCERTAIN. THE TIMES OF THE GENTILE MONARCHIES DURING ISRAEL'S SEVEN TIMES PUNISHMENT, WILL PROBABLY, IN THE NARROWER SENSE (RE 11:2), BE SUCCEEDED BY THE MUCH MORE RESTRICTED TIMES OF THE PERSONAL ANTICHRIST'S TYRANNY IN THE HOLY LAND. THE LONG YEARS OF PAPAL MISRULE MAY BE FOLLOWED BY THE SHORT TIME OF THE MAN OF SIN WHO SHALL CONCENTRATE IN HIMSELF ALL THE APOSTASY, PERSECUTION, AND EVIL OF THE VARIOUS FORERUNNING ANTICHRISTS, ANTIOCHUS, POPERY, JUST BEFORE CHRIST'S ADVENT. HIS TIME SHALL BE THE RECAPITULATION AND OPEN CONSUMMATION OF THE "MYSTERY OF INIQUITY" SO LONG LEAVENING THE WORLD. WITNESSING CHURCHES MAY BE FOLLOWED BY WITNESSING INDIVIDUALS, THE FORMER OCCUPYING THE LONGER, THE LATTER, THE SHORTER PERIOD. THE THREE AND A HALF (1260 DAYS BEING THREE AND A HALF YEARS OF THREE HUNDRED SIXTY DAYS EACH, DURING WHICH THE TWO WITNESSES PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH) IS THE SACRED NUMBER SEVEN HALVED, IMPLYING THE ANTICHRISTIAN WORLD-POWER'S TIME IS BROKEN AT BEST; IT ANSWERS TO THE THREE AND A HALF YEARS' PERIOD IN WHICH CHRIST WITNESSED FOR THE TRUTH, AND THE JEWS, HIS OWN PEOPLE, DISOWNED HIM, AND THE GOD-OPPOSED WORLD POWER CRUCIFIED HIM (COMPARE NOTE, SEE ON [2705]DA 9:27). THE THREE AND A HALF, IN A WORD, MARKS THE TIME IN WHICH THE EARTHLY RULES OVER THE HEAVENLY KINGDOM. IT WAS THE DURATION OF ANTIOCHUS' TREADING DOWN OF THE TEMPLE AND PERSECUTION OF FAITHFUL ISRAELITES. THE RESURRECTION OF THE WITNESSES AFTER THREE AND A HALF DAYS, ANSWERS TO CHRIST'S RESURRECTION AFTER THREE DAYS. THE WORLD POWER'S TIMES NEVER REACH THE SACRED FULNESS OF SEVEN TIMES THREE HUNDRED SIXTY, THAT IS, 2520, THOUGH THEY APPROACH TO IT IN 2300 (DA 8:14). THE FORTY-TWO MONTHS ANSWER TO ISRAEL'S FORTY-TWO SOJOURNINGS (NU 33:1-50) IN THE WILDERNESS, AS CONTRASTED WITH THE SABBATIC REST IN CANAAN: REMINDING THE CHURCH THAT HERE, IN THE WORLD WILDERNESS, SHE CANNOT LOOK FOR HER SABBATIC REST. ALSO, THREE AND A HALF YEARS WAS THE PERIOD OF THE HEAVEN BEING SHUT UP, AND OF CONSEQUENT FAMINE, IN ELIAS' TIME. THUS, THREE AND A HALF REPRESENTED TO THE CHURCH THE IDEA OF TOIL, PILGRIMAGE, AND PERSECUTION.**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/11.htm)

**THERE IS NO GREAT DOUBT, BUT THE SAME PERSONS ARE HERE TO BE UNDERSTOOD BY**

**THE COURT WHICH IS WITHOUT THE TEMPLE, ( THAT IS, WITHOUT THE INWARD COURT),**

**AND THE HOLY CITY; AND BY THEM, BOTH THE GENERALITY OF THOSE PEOPLE WHO COME UNDER THE NAME OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH, WHO ARE ALL OF THEM, IN SOME SENSE, A HOLY PEOPLE,** [**1 CORINTHIANS 7:14**](https://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/7-14.htm)**, AS ALL THE JEWS WERE; YET, FOR THE GREATEST PART OF THEM, JOHN IS COMMANDED TO OMIT, OR NEGLECT THEM, AS THOSE WHO WOULD NOT ENDURE A MEASURE BY THE REED, AND OF WHOSE PRESERVATION GOD WOULD TAKE NO SUCH CARE, BUT GIVE THEM UP TO THE GENTILES, TO BE TRODDEN UNDER FOOT; BY WHICH MANY LEARNED AND GOOD MEN UNDERSTAND GOD’S SUFFERING ANTICHRIST TO HAVE A POWER OVER AND AGAINST THEM. I FIND SOME UNDERSTANDING BY THE ALTAR, AND THEM THAT WORSHIP THEREIN, THE PRIMITIVE CHURCH, THAT FOR SOME HUNDREDS OF YEARS AFTER CHRIST KEPT CLOSE TO THE DIVINE RULE, WHOM GOD PRESERVED, THOUGH IN THE MIDST OF THE TEN FIRST PERSECUTIONS: AND BY THE OUTWARD COURT, THE CHURCH AFTER THAT TIME, WHICH GOD SUFFERED TO FALL UNDER THE POWER OF THE BEAST, AND ANTICHRIST, THAT IS, THE PAPACY; WHICH ARE WELL ENOUGH CALLED**

**THE GENTILES, AS BRINGING IN GENTILISM AGAIN INTO THE CHURCH, AND HARDLY DIFFERING IN ANY THING, SAVING THAT THE OLD HEATHENS OWNED MANY SUPREME GODS, AND THESE NEW GENTILES BUT ONE. GOD SHOWETH JOHN HERE, THAT HE WOULD GIVE UP THE OUTWARD COURT, OR THIS HOLY CITY, THE GENERALITY OF CHRISTIANS, TO THESE GENTILES, THAT THEY SHOULD RULE AND DOMINEER OVER THEM FOR**

**FORTY AND TWO MONTHS, THE MEANING OF WHICH WE SHALL BY AND BY SHOW. A LATE PIOUS AND LEARNED WRITER DIFFERS A LITTLE IN HIS SENSE, AS THINKING THAT GOD HERE SHOWETH JOHN SOMETHING FURTHER, VIZ. THAT UNDER THE SIXTH TRUMPET HE WOULD GIVE THE GENERALITY OF THOSE CALLED CHRISTIANS, THAT WILL NOT ENDURE THE MEASURE OF THE REED, SO OVER TO ANTICHRIST, THAT THEY SHALL TURN PAPISTS, AND HELP TO KILL THE LORD’S WITNESSES; OF WHICH WE SHALL SPEAK,** [**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm)**. SO AS THIS IS NOT A NEW PROPHECY, BUT A CONTINUATION OF WHAT SHALL HAPPEN AFTER THE SOUNDING OF THE SIXTH, AND BEFORE THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET: IF SO, I CONCEIVE THAT THOSE WORDS,**

**SHALL THEY TREAD UNDER FOOT FORTY AND TWO MONTHS, MUST BE UNDERSTOOD, UNTIL THE END OF THE FORTY-TWO MONTHS; FOR THE FORTY-TWO MONTHS BEING THE WHOLE TIME OF ANTICHRIST, OR THE BEAST, MUST BE IN A GREAT MEASURE SPENT BEFORE THE SOUNDING OF THE SIXTH ANGEL. BUT IT SEEMS TO BE THE OPINION OF THIS LEARNED MAN, THAT A VERY GREAT PART OF THOSE WHO PRETEND TO CONSTITUTE THE REFORMED PROTESTANT CHURCH AT THIS DAY, BUT ARE BUT AS THE OUTWARD COURT, NOT SUCH AS WORSHIP WITHIN THE ORACLE, SHALL, BEFORE THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, APOSTATIZE, AND FALL OFF TO POPERY, UNTIL ANTICHRIST’S ONE THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND SIXTY DAYS SHALL EXPIRE, AND JOIN WITH PAPISTS IN THE KILLING OF THE WITNESSES. THE TRUTH OF WHICH WE MUST LEAVE TO THE PROVIDENCE OF GOD IN TIME TO DISCOVER; ALTHOUGH WHOSO CONSIDERETH THE FACE OF THINGS THIS DAY IN EUROPE, (WITHIN WHICH THE GREATEST PART OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH IS), WILL JUDGE THERE IS TOO GREAT A PROBABILITY OF WHAT THIS LEARNED MAN SAITH; BUT I DARE DETERMINE NOTHING IN IT.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/11.htm)

**BUT THE COURT WHICH IS WITHOUT THE TEMPLE LEAVE OUT, AND MEASURE IT NOT,.... THE ALLUSION IS TO THE COURT OF THE ISRAELITES, WHERE WAS THE GREAT CROWD AND COMPANY OF WORSHIPPERS, EVEN THE NATIONAL CHURCH OF THE JEWS, CALLED BY EZEKIEL THE OUTER COURT,** [**EZEKIEL 42:14**](http://biblehub.com/ezekiel/42-14.htm)**, AND WHICH WAS MEASURED IN** [**EZEKIEL 42:20**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/42-20.htm)**; BUT THIS MUST NOT BE MEASURED: THIS DESIGNS NOT THE VISIBLE CHURCH APOSTATIZED, AS SUCCEEDING THE PURE, PRIMITIVE, AND APOSTOLICAL CHURCH, OR THE APOSTATE CHURCH OF ROME, ANTICHRIST AND HIS FOLLOWERS, FOR THESE ARE MEANT BY THE GENTILES, TO WHOM THIS OUTWARD COURT IS GIVEN; THIS OUTWARD COURT, OR THE WORSHIPPERS IN IT, INTEND A DISTINCT SET OF WORSHIPPERS FROM THE INTERNAL WORSHIPPERS, THE PRIESTS OF GOD IN THE TEMPLE, ALTAR, AND INNER COURT, AND FROM THE GENTILES, THE PAPISTS; AND ARE NO OTHER THAN CARNAL PROTESTANTS, THE BULK OF THE REFORMED CHURCHES, WHO HAVE ONLY THE NAME, BUT NOT THE NATURE OF LIVING CHRISTIANS, HAVE A FORM OF GODLINESS, BUT DENY ITS POWER, ARE JEWS OUTWARDLY, BUT NOT INWARDLY, AND WORSHIP ONLY IN AN EXTERNAL MANNER, ATTEND TO OUTWARD FORMS AND CEREMONIES, BUT KNOW NOTHING OF TRUE DOCTRINE, PURE WORSHIP, OR SPIRITUAL RELIGION; AND WHICH ARE VERY NUMEROUS, AS THE WORSHIPPERS IN THE OUTWARD COURT WERE: NOW THESE, UPON A NEW MEASURING AND REGULATING OF THE CHURCHES, ARE ORDERED TO BE LEFT, OR CAST OUT, AND NOT TAKEN INTO THE DIMENSIONS OF THE GOSPEL CHURCH; THESE WERE TO BE SEPARATED FROM, AND HAVE BEEN, AND NOT TO BE ADMITTED MEMBERS OF REGULAR AND ORDERLY CONSTITUTED CHURCHES, AND WHICH IS HERE RECKONED A SORT OF CASTING OF THEM OUT; THE REASON OF WHICH FOLLOWS;**

**FOR IT IS GIVEN UNTO THE GENTILES; BY WHOM ARE MEANT THE PAPISTS, WHO ARE NO OTHER THAN PAGANIZED CHRISTIANS, HAVING INTRODUCED A GREAT DEAL OF GENTILISM INTO THE DIVINE SERVICE; AS THE WORSHIPPING OF THE VIRGIN MARY, ANGELS, AND SAINTS DEPARTED, WHICH IS IN IMITATION OF THE DEMON WORSHIP OF THE HEATHENS; AS ALSO THE DEDICATION OF THEIR CHURCHES TO SAINTS, THEIR SAINTS' DAYS, DIVERS FESTIVALS, AND MANY OTHER RITES AND CEREMONIES, ARE PLAINLY OF PAGAN ORIGINAL; AND THEREFORE THEY MAY VERY WELL BE CALLED BY THIS NAME: NOW IT SEEMS BY THESE WORDS THAT THE BULK OF THE REFORMED CHURCHES, THE CROWD OF OUTWARD COURT WORSHIPPERS, WILL BE GAINED, OVER TO THE POPISH PARTY, AND FALL OFF TO THE CHURCH OF ROME, TO WHICH THEIR DOCTRINES AND PRACTICES ARE PLAINLY VERGING; THE POPE OF ROME, AS LOW A CONDITION AS HE NOW IS IN, WILL BE SET "IN STATUS QUO", BEFORE HIS UTTER DESTRUCTION; HE WILL REGAIN ALL HIS FORMER DOMINIONS, AND BE IN POSSESSION OF THEM AT THE TIME OF HIS RUIN; THE WHORE OF ROME, THE ANTICHRISTIAN BABYLON, WILL SIT AS A QUEEN, AND PROMISE HERSELF A GREAT DEAL OF PEACE AND PLEASURE, THE INWARD COURT WORSHIPPERS AND WITNESSES BEING SLAIN, AND SHE RESTORED TO ALL HER FORMER POWER AND GRANDEUR; WHEN IN ONE DAY, ON A SUDDEN, HER DESTRUCTION WILL COME UPON HER, WHEN THE TERM OF THE BEAST'S REIGN WILL BE EXPIRED, MENTIONED IN THE NEXT CLAUSE:**

**AND THE HOLY CITY SHALL THEY TREAD UNDER FOOT FORTY AND TWO MONTHS; BY "THE HOLY CITY" IS MEANT ALL THE KINGDOMS OF EUROPE, OR WHAT HAS, BEEN CALLED CHRISTENDOM, THE WESTERN EMPIRE AS CHRISTIAN, THE MAIN SEAT OF THE CHRISTIAN RELIGION, OR ALL THE CHURCHES STYLED CHRISTIAN, AND SO CALLED IN ALLUSION TO JERUSALEM, WHICH BEARS THIS NAME,** [**MATTHEW 4:5**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/4-5.htm)**; AND WHICH WAS STILL OF A FAR LARGER EXTENT THAN THE OUTWARD COURT: THE "TREADING" OF THIS "UNDERFOOT" DOES NOT BARELY DESIGN POSSESSING OF IT, OR WORSHIPPING IN THE SAME PLACE, AS THE PHRASE OF TREADING IN THE COURTS DOES IN** [**ISAIAH 1:12**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/1-12.htm)**; BUT A TYRANNICAL POWER OVER IT, AND A WASTING, SPOILING, AND DESTROYING IT, IN ALLUSION TO JERUSALEM BEING TRODDEN UNDER FOOT, WASTED, AND DESTROYED BY THE GENTILES OR THE ROMANS,** [**LUKE 21:24**](https://biblehub.com/luke/21-24.htm)**; AND THE DURATION OF THIS TYRANNICAL AND OPPRESSIVE REIGN WILL BE FORTY AND TWO MONTHS; SEE** [**REVELATION 13:5**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/13-5.htm)**, WHICH BEING REDUCED TO YEARS, MAKE JUST THREE YEARS AND A HALF: BUT THEN THIS DATE CANNOT BE UNDERSTOOD STRICTLY AND LITERALLY; FOR SUCH A TERM CAN NEVER BE SUFFICIENT FOR THE WHORE'S REIGN, WHO WAS TO RULE OVER THE KINGS OF THE EARTH, AND ALL NATIONS WERE TO DRINK OF THE WINE OF HER FORNICATION: THIS IS TOO SHORT A TIME FOR HER TO GAIN SO MUCH POWER, HONOUR, AND RICHES IN, AS THE 13TH, 17TH, AND 18TH CHAPTERS OF THIS BOOK SHOW, AS WELL AS TOO SHORT FOR THE AFFLICTIONS AND PERSECUTIONS OF THE SAINTS BY HER; WHEREFORE THIS MUST BE UNDERSTOOD PROPHETICALLY OF SO MANY MONTHS OF YEARS; AND A MONTH WITH THE CHALDEANS CONSISTING OF THIRTY DAYS, AND A YEAR OF 360 DAYS, WHICH ACCOUNT DANIEL USED, AND JOHN AFTER HIM, FORTY TWO MONTHS, RECKONING A DAY FOR A YEAR, AFTER THE PROPHETIC STYLE, MAKE 1260 YEARS; WHICH IS THE EXACT TIME OF THE WITNESSES PROPHESYING IN SACKCLOTH, OF THE CHURCH'S BEING HID AND NOURISHED IN THE WILDERNESS, AND OF THE BEAST'S REIGN, AND SO OF THE HOLY CITY BEING TRODDEN UNDER FOOT. NOW THIS DATE IS NOT TO BE RECKONED FROM THE OUTER COURT BEING GIVEN TO THE GENTILES, BUT FROM THE FIRST OF ANTICHRIST'S REIGN, WHEN THE POPE OF ROME WAS DECLARED UNIVERSAL BISHOP; AND IS ONLY HERE MENTIONED TO SHOW, THAT THE GIVING OF THE OUTWARD COURT TO HIS GENTILES WILL BE TOWARDS THE EXPIRATION OF THIS DATE.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/11.htm)

**{3} BUT THE {A} COURT WHICH IS WITHOUT THE TEMPLE {B} LEAVE OUT, AND MEASURE IT NOT; FOR IT IS GIVEN UNTO THE {4} GENTILES: AND THE HOLY CITY SHALL THEY TREAD UNDER FOOT {5} FORTY *AND* TWO MONTHS.**

**(3) AS IF HE SHOULD SAY, IT IS NOT YOUR PLACE TO JUDGE THOSE WHO ARE OUTSIDE, 1CO 5:12 WHO ARE INNUMERABLE: LOOK TO THOSE OF THE HOUSEHOLD ONLY, OR TO THE HOUSE OF THE LIVING GOD.**

**(A) HE SPEAKS OF THE OUTER COURT, WHICH WAS CALLED THE PEOPLES COURT, BECAUSE ALL MEN MIGHT COME INTO THAT.**

**(B) THAT IS COUNTED TO BE CAST OUT, WHICH IN MEASURING IS REFUSED AS PROFANE.**

**(4) TO PROFANE PERSONS, WICKED AND UNBELIEVERS, ADVERSARIES TO THE CHURCH.**

**(5) OR A THOUSAND, TWO HUNDRED AND SIXTY DAYS, AS IS SAID IN RE 11:3: THAT IS, A THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND SIXTY YEARS, A DAY FOR A YEAR, AS OFTEN IN EZEKIEL AND DANIEL, WHICH I NOTED BEFORE SEE GENEVA RE 2:10. THE BEGINNING OF THESE THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND SIXTY YEARS, WE ACCOUNT FROM THE PASSION OF CHRIST, BY WHICH (THE PARTITION WALL BEING BROKEN DOWN) WE WERE MADE FROM TWO INTO ONE EPH 2:14. I SAY, ONE FLOCK UNDER ONE SHEPHERD IN JOH 10:16 AND THE END OF THESE YEARS PRECISELY FALLS INTO THE REIGN OF POPE BONIFACE THE EIGHTH, WHO A LITTLE BEFORE THE END OF 1294, ENTERED ROME IN THE FEAST OF SAINT LUCIE (AS BERGOMENSIS SAYS) HAVING PUT IN PRISON HIS PREDECESSOR COELESTINUS, WHOM BY FRAUD, UNDER COLOUR OF ORACLE, HE DECEIVED: FOR WHICH CAUSE IT WAS WELL SAID OF HIM, INTRAVIT UT VULPES, REGNAVIT UT LEO, MORTUUS EST UT CANIS. THAT IS, HE ENTERED LIKE A FOX, REIGNED LIKE A LION, AND DIED LIKE A DOG. FOR IF FROM 1294, YOU SUBTRACT THE NUMBER OF YEARS CHRIST LIVED ON THE EARTH, YOU WILL FIND THERE REMAINS JUST ONE THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND SIXTY YEARS, WHICH ARE MENTIONED IN THIS PLACE AND MANY OTHERS.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**MEYER'S NT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/meyer/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**. ΚΑὶ ΤὴΝ ΑὐΛὴΝ ΤὴΝ ἕΞΩΘΕΝ, Κ.Τ.Λ. INCORRECTLY, LUTHER: “THE INNER CHOIR,” AFTER A BAD VARIATION. ALSO VITR., EWALD,[2809] ZÜLL., OBJECT NOT ONLY TO THE EXPRESSION, BUT ALSO TO WHAT WAS SAID IN** [**REVELATION 11:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm)**, SINCE THEY CONCEIVE OF Τ. ΑὐΛ. ΤὴΝ ἔΞΩΘΕΝ ΤΟῦ ΝΑΟῦ IN THE SENSE OF Τ. ΑὐΛ. ΤῊΝ ἘΞΩΤΈΡΑΝ Τ. Ν., AND DISTINGUISH[2810] AN OUTER AND AN INNER COURT, THE LATTER OF WHICH, AS BELONGING TO THE ΝΑΌΣ, IS MEASURED WITH IT. BUT THE EXPRESSION ἜΞΩΘ. Τ. Θ.[2811] CONFIRMS RATHER THE IDEA GIVEN,** [**REVELATION 11:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm)**, OF THE ΝΑΌΣ ALONE TO BE MEASURED, I.E., THE PROPER TEMPLE-BUILDING, OUTSIDE OF WHICH THE ΑὐΛΉ, I.E., THE ENTIRE SPACE OF THE COURT, LIES.[2812] ARBITRARILY, THE ΑὐΛΉ IS INTERPRETED BY WEISS: “THE CONGREGATION OF UNBELIEVING JEWS.”**

**ἜΚΒΑΛΕ ἜΞΩ. THE CASTING OUT, VIZ., BEYOND THE REACH OF THAT WHICH IS TO BE MEASURED, IS DETERMINED, ACCORDING TO THE SENSE AS WELL AS THE FORM OF THE IDEA, BY THE PARALLEL ADDITION, ΚΑὶ Μὴ ΑὐΤὴΝ ΜΕΤΡΉΣῃΣ;[2813] YET IN THE SIGNIFICANT EXPRESSION[2814] THE POINT MUST NOT BE OVERLOOKED, WHICH EICHH. ALONE, AND WITHOUT THE TEXTUAL REFERENCE TO THE BOUNDARIES OF THE SPACE TO BE MEASURED, IN HIS UNHAPPY PARAPHRASE MAKES EQUIVALENT TO “DECLARE PROFANE.”[2815]  
  
ὅΤΙ ἐΔΌΘΗ ΤΟῖΣ ἔΘΝΕΣΙΝ, FOR IT IS GIVEN TO THE GENTILES, VIZ., BY THE DIVINE DECREE; AS THE IMMEDIATELY FOLLOWING FUT. ΠΑΤΉΣΟΥΣΙ, WHICH DESCRIBES THE IMPENDING FULFILMENT OF THIS DECREE, UNAMBIGUOUSLY DECLARES. ENTIRELY IN VIOLATION OF THE CONTEXT, BENG. REMARKS THAT THE GENTILES, ON ACCOUNT OF WHOSE IMMENSITY, I.E., INNUMERABLENESS,[2816] THE OUTER COURT SHALL NOT BE MEASURED, SHALL AT ONE DAY WORSHIP THERE. IMPROPER ALSO IS THE MINGLING OF THE IDEA, THAT THE BLOODY SACRIFICIAL SERVICE AT THE ALTAR OF BURNT OFFERINGS IS NOT TO BE MAINTAINED:[2817] IT IS INTENDED BY THIS, ONLY THAT ACCORDING TO THE DIVINE DECREE, THE GENTILES SHALL TREAD (ΠΑΤΉΣΟΥΣΙ,** [**LUKE 21:24**](https://biblehub.com/luke/21-24.htm)**) THE COURT AND THE ENTIRE HOLY CITY.[2818] ALLIED WITH THIS IS THE DETERMINATION OF THE ΚΑΙΡΟῚ ἘΘΝῶΝ BY THE SCHEMATIC TEMPORAL SPECIFICATION: ΜῆΝΑΣ ΤΕΣΣΑΡΆΚΟΝΤΑ ΚΑῚ ΔΎΟ, I.E., 3½ YEARS,[2819] ACCORDING TO THE TYPE OF THE TREADING DOWN OF THE HOLY CITY AND THE SANCTUARY BY ANTIOCHUS EPIPHANES.**

**[2809] CF. GÖTT., GEL. ANZ., 1861, P. 1013.**

**[2810] CF.** [**EZEKIEL 40:17**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/40-17.htm) **SQQ.**

**[2811] CF.** [**REVELATION 14:20**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-20.htm)**;** [**MARK 7:15**](https://biblehub.com/mark/7-15.htm)**.**

**[2812] DE WETTE, HENGSTENB., EBRARD.**

**[2813] BENG., EWALD, DE WETTE, HENGSTENB., EBRARD.**

**[2814] CF.** [**MATTHEW 8:12**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/8-12.htm)**;** [**JOHN 9:34**](https://biblehub.com/john/9-34.htm) **SQQ.,** [**JOHN 12:31**](https://biblehub.com/john/12-31.htm)**;** [**3 JOHN 1:10**](https://biblehub.com/3_john/1-10.htm)**.**

**[2815] CF. VITR.: “EXCOMMUNICATE.”**

**[2816]** [**REVELATION 7:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-4.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 7:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-9.htm)**.**

**[2817] AGAINST DE WETTE, ETC.**

**[2818] CF.** [**MATTHEW 4:5**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/4-5.htm)**.**

**[2819] = 3½ ΚΑΙΡΟΊ,** [**DANIEL 7:25**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/7-25.htm)**;** [**DANIEL 12:7**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-7.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 12:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-14.htm)**.**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/11.htm)

**2. THE COURT WHICH IS WITHOUT THE TEMPLE] THE WORDS MIGHT BE TRANSLATED “THE OUTER COURT OF THE TEMPLE.” IT MUST BE REMEMBERED THAT “THE COURTS OF THE LORD’S HOUSE” WERE THE ORDINARY PLACE FOR THE WORSHIPPERS TO ASSEMBLE, EVEN BEFORE THE OUTER AND LARGER “COURT OF THE GENTILES,” WITH ITS MAGNIFICENT COLONNADES, WAS ADDED TO HEROD’S TEMPLE. PROBABLY THE LATTER IS THOUGHT OF, IN ITS ASSIGNMENT TO THE GENTILES: BUT THE MEANING APPEARS TO BE, THAT ALL THE COURTS SHALL BE PROFANED, UP TO THE WALLS OF THE INMOST SANCTUARY.**

**LEAVE OUT] HARDLY A STRONG ENOUGH EXPRESSION: THE ORIGINAL IS, “CAST OUT OUTSIDE.” THE SENSE MUST BE, “LEAVE OUT FOR PROFANATION.” THIS EXCLUDES THE HYPOTHESIS (OTHERWISE NOT WITHOUT PLAUSIBILITY) THAT THE MEASUREMENT OF THE TEMPLE IS FOR DESTRUCTION, NOT FOR PRESERVATION: SEE** [**2 KINGS 21:13**](https://biblehub.com/2_kings/21-13.htm)**;** [**LAMENTATIONS 2:8**](https://biblehub.com/lamentations/2-8.htm) **:—AND FOR THE DESTRUCTION BEING REGARDED AS THE WORK OF THE PROPHET, CF.** [**EZEKIEL 43:3**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/43-3.htm)**.**

**TREAD UNDER FOOT] SO ST** [**LUKE 21:24**](https://biblehub.com/luke/21-24.htm)**, WHICH IS NO DOUBT REFERRED TO. HITHERTO, THE CORRESPONDENCES IN THIS BOOK WITH THAT PROPHECY OF OUR LORD’S HAVE BEEN CLOSEST WITH ST MATTHEW’S VERSION OF IT. VARYING PARALLELS LIKE THESE SERVE TO AUTHENTICATE THE REPORTS OF HIS WORDS IN THE DIFFERENT GOSPELS—SHEWING THAT THEY ARE TO BE TAKEN AS MUTUALLY SUPPLEMENTARY, NOT AS MORE OR LESS INACCURATE. OF COURSE, ST JOHN DID NOT USE OUR GOSPELS (THOUGH ST MATTHEW’S AT LEAST WAS IN EXISTENCE), BUT WROTE INDEPENDENTLY FROM HIS OWN RECOLLECTION.**

**FORTY AND TWO MONTHS] SO** [**REVELATION 13:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-5.htm)**. THIS PERIOD IS APPARENTLY IDENTICAL WITH THE “1260 DAYS” OF THE NEXT VERSE, AND** [**REVELATION 12:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-6.htm) **: AND WITH THE “TIME, TIMES, AND HALF A TIME” (I.E. 3½ YEARS) OF** [**REVELATION 12:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-14.htm)**. IN** [**DANIEL 7:25**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/7-25.htm)**;** [**DANIEL 12:7**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-7.htm) **WE HAVE THIS LAST MEASURE OF THE PERIOD GIVEN, AND THE TIME INDICATED BY DANIEL MUST BE EITHER IDENTICAL WITH OR TYPICAL OF THAT INDICATED BY ST JOHN. IT IS TO BE NOTED, THAT IN** [**DANIEL 12:11-12**](https://biblehub.com/context/daniel/12-11.htm)**, WE HAVE THE PERIOD EXTENDED TO 1290 AND 1335 DAYS.**

**THE KEY TO THESE PROPHECIES, THAT SPEAK OF DEFINITE PERIODS OF TIME, IS GENERALLY SOUGHT IN** [**EZEKIEL 4:6**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/4-6.htm)**; IT IS SUPPOSED THAT EACH PROPHETICAL “DAY” STANDS FOR A YEAR, AND BY CONSEQUENCE A “WEEK” IS EQUIVALENT TO SEVEN YEARS, A “MONTH” TO 30, AND A “YEAR” TO 360. THIS GIVES AN APPROXIMATELY SATISFACTORY EXPLANATION OF THE ONE PROPHECY OF THE “70 WEEKS” IN DANIEL 9 : THEY WOULD NATURALLY BE UNDERSTOOD TO EXTEND FROM B.C. 536 (THE DECREE OF CYRUS) TO B.C. 5 (THE NATIVITY), A.D. 29–30 (THE CRUCIFIXION), AND A.D. 70 (THE FALL OF JERUSALEM); BUT THE TERMS IN WHICH THEIR BEGINNING AND END ARE DESCRIBED CAN WITH A LITTLE PRESSURE BE APPLIED TO B.C. 457 (THE DECREE OF ARTAXERXES), A.D. 26 (THE BAPTISM OF ST JOHN), A.D. 29–30, AND A.D. 33—POSSIBLY THE DATE OF THE DEATH OF ST STEPHEN, AND SO OF THE FINAL REJECTION OF THE GOSPEL BY THE JEWS AND OF THE JEWISH SACRIFICES BY GOD. BUT IN NO OTHER CASE HAS A PROPHECY BEEN EVEN TOLERABLY INTERPRETED ON THIS PRINCIPLE. IF IT WERE ADMITTED IN THIS, WE SHOULD NATURALLY UNDERSTAND THAT JERUSALEM WAS TO HAVE BEEN RESTORED IN A.D. 1330—OR AT LATEST 1360 OR 1405. INDEED, IF THE SARACEN CONQUEST INSTEAD OF THE ROMAN WERE TAKEN AS THE STARTING-POINT, THE RESTORATION WOULD NOT FALL DUE TILL 1897, AND IT IS HUMANLY SPEAKING QUITE POSSIBLE THAT PALESTINE MAY PASS INTO NEW HANDS THEN. BUT MEN OUGHT TO HAVE LEARNT BY THIS TIME TO DISTRUST SUCH CALCULATIONS: AS WE “KNOW NOT THE DAY NOR THE HOUR,” SO WE KNOW NOT THE YEAR NOR THE CENTURY. TWO OR THREE GENERATIONS AGO A NUMBER OF INDEPENDENT CALCULATIONS WERE MADE TO CONVERGE TO THE YEAR 1866 AS THE BEGINNING OF THE END: BUT IN THAT YEAR NOTHING CONSIDERABLE HAPPENED EXCEPT THE AUSTRIAN WAR, WHICH OF ALL RECENT WARS PERHAPS HAD LEAST THE CHARACTER OF A WAR BETWEEN CHRIST AND ANTICHRIST. IT WAS AT WORST AN INSTANCE OF THE PAINFUL AND NOT INNOCENT WAY IN WHICH FALLEN HUMAN NATURE WORKS OUT ITS BEST DESIRES: THE AUSTRIANS WERE TECHNICALLY IN THE RIGHT, WHILE THE VICTORY OF THE PRUSSIANS HAS PROVED HONOURABLE AND BENEFICIAL TO BOTH EMPIRES ALIKE.**

[**BENGEL'S GNOMEN**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/bengel/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**. ΤὴΝ ΑὐΛὴΝ) IN THE TABERNACLE OF MOSES, IN THE TEMPLE OF SOLOMON, AND IN THE TEMPLE OF EZEKIEL, THE SEPTUAGINT USUALLY PUTS ΑὐΛὴ FOR THE HEBREW חצר. A COURT IN THE OPEN AIR IS MEANT (IN WHICH חציר, GRASS, READILY GROWS); WHEREFORE THERE FOLLOWS, ΤὴΝ ἔΞΩΘΕΝ ΤΟῦ ΝΑΟῦ. ἜΣΩΘΕΝ IN SOME PLACES HAS CREPT IN, FOR ἔΞΩΘΕΝ:[109] BUT THIS ΑὐΛῊ, SINCE IT IS THE ONLY ONE, CANNOT POSSIBLY BE WITHIN THE TEMPLE, FROM WHICH IT IS CONTRADISTINGUISHED. ALSO IN** [**EZEKIEL 8:16**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/8-16.htm)**, IT IS חצר פנימית. BUT HERE MENTION IS MADE ONLY OF THE OUTER COURT (IN CONTRADISTINCTION TO THE TEMPLE): WHICH IN THE MEASURING OUGHT NOT TO BE RECKONED AS A PART OF THE TEMPLE, BUT AS IT IS AN OUTER COURT, SO IT OUGHT TO BE REGARDED AS OUTSIDE THE TEMPLE. THE READING ἜΞΩΘΕΝ IS MUCH MORE STRONGLY SUPPORTED BY MANUSCRIPTS.—ἜΞΩΘΕΝ—ἜΞΩ) THE FIGURE PLOCE [SEE APPEND. OF TECHN. TERMS]: AS** [**ISAIAH 32:19**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/32-19.htm)**, THE CITY SHALL BE LOW IN A LOW PLACE.—ΠΑΤΉΣΟΥΣΙ, SHALL TREAD UNDER FOOT) SEE** [**LUKE 21:24**](https://biblehub.com/luke/21-24.htm)**, NOTE.—ΜῆΝΑΣ ΤΕΣΣΑΡΆΚΟΝΤΑ ΔΎΟ, FORTY-TWO MONTHS) THESE MONTHS, AND THE 1260 DAYS IN** [**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm)**, ARE COMMON MONTHS AND DAYS: FOR IN THE EVENT THEY ARE LATER THAN THE NUMBER OF THE BEAST, WHICH BEING PUT IN PART ENIGMATICALLY, IN PART LITERALLY, DEFINES THE PASSING OF THE BOOK FROM THE PROPHETICAL TIMES TO COMMON TIMES, AS I HAVE MORE FULLY SHOWN IN OTHER PLACES. MOREOVER, IN MY HARMONY OF THE EVANGELISTS, A. 1736, I HAD DECLARED, THAT I WOULD ANSWER, IN THE GNOMON, THE MATHEMATICAL DEMONSTRATION OF JOH. CHRISTIAN SEIZE RESPECTING THE 1260 DAYS OF THE WITNESSES AND THE WOMAN, REVELATION 11, 12. I HAD PREPARED A REPLY SUFFICIENTLY COPIOUS ON THIS PASSAGE, NOT ONLY TO THAT DEMONSTRATION, BUT ALSO TO ANOTHER, WHICH THE SAME WRITER PUBLISHED IN THE BEGINNING OF THE YEAR 1737, UNDER THE TITLE OF THE MEASURING ROD. BUT IN THE SAME YEAR, AS OCCASION THEN REQUIRED, I WROTE A REVIEW, WHICH WAS INSERTED BY THE COLLECTORS OF THE WORK, WHICH IS CALLED GEISTLICHE FAMA, IN THE 23D PART, AFTER OTHER REMARKS OF SEIZE AND MYSELF: AND IN THE MEANWHILE, THE PROGRESS OF TIME, BRINGING A DECISION OF THE QUESTION, CONFIRMED MY OPINION, AND RENDERED A REPLY SUPERFLUOUS. THIS QUESTION, THEREFORE, BEING PUT ASIDE, HAVING IN THE MEANTIME MET WITH OTHER ADVERSARIES, I DISMISS THIS ONE; FOR I GREATLY SHRINK FROM UNNECESSARY DISPUTES.**

**[109] STEPHENS’ REC. TEXT (NOT THE ELZEV. REC. TEXT) HAS ἔΣΩΘΕΝ FOR ἔΞΕΘΕΝ, WITHOUT GOOD AUTHORITY.—E.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/11.htm)

**VERSE 2. - BUT THE COURT WHICH IS WITHOUT THE TEMPLE LEAVE OUT, AND MEASURE IT NOT; FOR IT IS GIVEN UNTO THE GENTILES; IT HATH BEEN GIVEN (REVISED VERSION). NOT MERELY "LEAVE OUT," BUT "CAST OUT." THE "COURT WHICH IS WITHOUT THE TEMPLE" WAS ENTERED ONLY BY JEWS. IT SEEMS, THEREFORE, HERE TO SIGNIFY PART OF THE CHURCH, BUT THAT PART WHICH IS SEPARATED FROM THE INNER CIRCLE OF TRUE BELIEVERS, AND GIVEN OVER TO THE WORLD, WHICH IS HERE SYMBOLIZED BY "THE GENTILES." THE GENTILES, THE NATIONS, THROUGHOUT THE APOCALYPSE, SIGNIFIES EITHER**

**ALL MANKIND WHATSOEVER; OR**

**(2) THAT PORTION OF MANKIND WHICH IS LEFT WHEN THE TRUE CHURCH OF GOD IS WITHDRAWN, AND THEREFORE WHICH EMBRACES THE UNRIGHTEOUS PART OF MANKIND IN CONTRAST TO THE GODLY (CF.** [**REVELATION 2:26**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/2-26.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 14:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-8.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 16:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-19.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 18:23**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/18-23.htm)**; 22:22). THE LATTER IS THE SIGNIFICATION HERE. AND THE HOLY CITY SHALL THEY TREAD UNDERFOOT. THE HOLY CITY - JERUSALEM - ALWAYS IN THE APOCALYPSE THE TYPE OF THE CHURCH. "THEY SHALL TREAD" NEED NOT NECESSARILY REFER TO "THE NATIONS," THOUGH THE CONTEXT NATURALLY LEADS TO THIS SIGNIFICATION; BUT IT MAY BE IMPERSONAL, AMOUNTING TO NO MORE THAN "THE HOLY CITY SHALL BE TRODDEN UNDERFOOT." ST. JOHN SEEMS TO APPLY THE WORDS OF OUR LORD CONCERNING THE LITERAL JERUSALEM TO THE DESCRIPTION OF THE FATE IN STORE FOR THE TYPICAL JERUSALEM (CF.** [**LUKE 21:24**](https://biblehub.com/luke/21-24.htm)**). "THE NATIONS" ARE THE INSTRUMENT BY WHICH THE CHURCH IS TRODDEN UNDERFOOT, AND THE MENTION OF THE GENTILES IN CONNECTION WITH THE APOSTATE PORTION OF THE CHURCH LEADS TO THE DESCRIPTION OF THE OPPRESSION OF THE FAITHFUL BY THE WORLD. THE SEER IS BIDDEN TO TAKE COURAGE BY A CONTEMPLATION OF THE NUMBERS OF THOSE PRESERVED BY GOD, BUT IS WARNED, NEVERTHELESS, NOT TO EXPECT FROM THAT FACT IMMUNITY FOR THE CHURCH FROM THE PERSECUTION OF THE WORLD. FORTY AND TWO MONTHS. ΚΑί, "AND," IS INSERTED CONTRARY TO THE COMMON PRACTICE WHEN THE LARGER NUMBER PRECEDES (SO ALSO IN** [**JOHN 2:20**](https://biblehub.com/john/2-20.htm)**;** [**JOHN 5:5**](https://biblehub.com/john/5-5.htm)**). THIS PERIOD OF THREE YEARS AND A HALF IS CERTAINLY SYMBOLICAL. IT IS THE HALF OF SEVEN YEARS - A PERFECT NUMBER. IT THEREFORE DENOTES A BROKEN, UNCERTAIN PERIOD; A SPACE OF TIME WHICH IS CERTAINLY FINITE, BUT THE END OF WHICH IS UNCERTAIN. THIS SEEMS TO POINT NECESSARILY TO THE PERIOD OF THE WORLD'S EXISTENCE DURING WHICH THE CHURCH IS TO SUFFER OPPRESSION. THIS PERIOD IS MENTIONED**

**(1) IN VER. 3 UNDER THE FORM OF TWELVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY DAYS, WHERE IT DENOTES THE SAME PERIOD THAT IS REFERRED TO HERE;**

**(2) IN** [**REVELATION 12:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-6.htm) **AS TWELVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY DAYS, AND IN** [**REVELATION 12:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-14.htm) **AS "A TIME, AND TIMES, AND HALF A TIME," IN BOTH OF WHICH PASSAGES THE SIGNIFICATION IS THE SAME AS THAT GIVEN ABOVE;**

**(3) IN** [**REVELATION 13:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-5.htm) **IT IS CALLED, AS HERE, FORTY-TWO MONTHS, AND DESCRIBES THE SAME PERIOD. THE EXPRESSION IS FOUNDED ON** [**DANIEL 7:25**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/7-25.htm) **AND DANIEL 12:7. IN THE LATTER PLACE THE TIME SIGNIFIED IS CERTAINLY THE PERIOD OF THE WORLD'S EXISTENCE. WE THEREFORE SEE**

**(1) THAT ITS NATURAL MEANING, IN CONNECTION WITH THE NUMBER SEVEN,**

**(2) ITS SIGNIFICATION IN DANIEL, AND**

**(3) ITS APPARENT USE IN ALL PASSAGES IN THE APOCALYPSE, TEND TO CAUSE US TO INTERPRET THE SYMBOL AS ABOVE. REVELATION 11:2**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/11.htm)

**THE COURT WHICH IS WITHOUT THE TEMPLE**

**NOT MERELY THE OUTER COURT, OR COURT OF THE GENTILES, BUT INCLUDING ALL THAT IS NOT WITHIN THE ΝΑΌΣ, THE HOLY AND MOST HOLY PLACES.**

**LEAVE OUT (ἜΚΒΑΛΕ ἜΞΩ)**

**LIT., THROW OUT, I.E., OF THE MEASUREMENT.**

**UNTO THE GENTILES (ΤΟΙ͂Σ ἜΘΝΕΣΙΝ)**

**SEE ON** [**LUKE 2:32**](https://biblehub.com/luke/2-32.htm)**. REV., NATIONS.**

**FORTY AND TWO MONTHS**

**A PERIOD WHICH APPEARS IN THREE FORMS IN REVELATION: FORTY-TWO MONTHS (**[**REVELATION 13:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-5.htm)**); TWELVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY DAYS (**[**REVELATION 11:3**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 12:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-6.htm)**); A TIME, TIMES AND HALF A TIME, OR THREE YEARS AND A HALF (**[**REVELATION 12:14**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/12-14.htm)**, COMPARE** [**DANIEL 7:25**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/7-25.htm)**;** [**DANIEL 12:7**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/12-7.htm)**)**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/11.htm)

**(3-14) THE TWO WITNESSES.—IT IS THE OPINION OF ONE ABLE AND PRE-EMINENTLY PAINSTAKING COMMENTATOR THAT “NO SOLUTION HAS EVER BEEN GIVEN OF THIS PORTION OF THE PROPHECY.” I QUOTE THIS THAT NONE MAY BE DISAPPOINTED WHEN NO SATISFACTORY SOLUTION IS GIVEN HERE; FURTHER LIGHT IN THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE BIBLE, AND THE LIGHT OF HISTORY, AND, ABOVE ALL, THE AID OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, MAY SHOW WHAT THE REAL SOLUTION IS. AT PRESENT IT IS BEST TO LAY DOWN THE LINES WHICH SEEM TO LEAD IN THE DIRECTION OF SUCH A SOLUTION. FIRST, THE AIM OF THE PRESENT VISION MUST BE KEPT IN MIND; AND SECONDLY, THE VISION IN ZECHARIAH (ZECHARIAH 4, ALL), ON WHICH THIS IS PROFESSEDLY BUILT, MUST BE REMEMBERED. NOW THE AIM OF OUR PRESENT VISION SEEMS TO BE TO EXPLAIN THAT IN THE GREAT PROGRESS TOWARDS VICTORY THE CHURCH ITSELF WILL SUFFER THROUGH CORRUPTIONS AND WORLDLINESS, BUT THAT THE TRUE TEMPLE—THE KERNEL, SO TO SPEAK, OF THE CHURCH—WILL BE UNHARMED AND KEPT SAFE IN HER MASTER’S HANDS. BUT THE POSITION OF THIS HIDDEN AND ENSHRINED CHURCH WILL NOT BE ONE OF IDLE SECURITY; IN THAT TEMPLE WILL BE REARED IN SECRET, AS THE RIGHTFUL KING JOSIAH WAS, THOSE WHO WILL WITNESS UNDAUNTED AND UNDEFILED FOR THEIR LORD; THROUGHOUT THE WHOLE OF THAT CHEQUERED PERIOD OF PROFANATION AND PAIN THERE WILL NEVER BE WANTING TRUE WITNESSES FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS AND FAITH. TO ASSURE THE SACRED SEER THAT THIS WOULD BE THE EASE, TO EXHIBIT THE NATURE OF THEIR WORK AND ITS RESULTS, IS THE APPARENT AIM OF THE VISION. IF THIS BE SO, THE WITNESSES CAN SCARCELY BE LITERAL INDIVIDUAL MEN, THOUGH IT IS TRUE THAT MANY LITERAL INDIVIDUAL MEN HAVE PLAYED THE PART OF THESE WITNESSES. TURNING TO THE FOUNDATION VISION IN ZECHARIAH, WE FIND THAT THE VISION THERE IS DESIGNED TO ENCOURAGE THE WEAK AND RESTORED EXILES IN THEIR WORK OF REBUILDING THE TEMPLE; THEY ARE SHOWN THAT, WEAK AS THEY ARE, THERE IS A HIDDEN STRENGTH, LIKE A SACRED STREAM OF OIL, WHICH CAN MAKE THEM TRIUMPH OVER ALL THEIR DIFFICULTIES: NOT BY MIGHT OR POWER, BUT BY GOD’S SPIRIT, THE MOUNTAIN WOULD BECOME A PLAIN (**[**ZECHARIAH 4:6-7**](https://biblehub.com/context/zechariah/4-6.htm)**), AND “GRACE! GRACE!” WOULD BE THE TRIUMPHANT SHOUT WHEN THE HEADSTONE OF THE TEMPLE WAS RAISED. IN BOTH VISIONS, THEN, OUR MINDS ARE TURNED TO THE HIDDEN SOURCES OF DIVINE STRENGTH; THERE IS A SAFE AND SECRET PLACE MEASURED OFF BY GOD, WHERE HE GIVES HIS CHILDREN STRENGTH—NOT OF ORDINARY MIGHT OR POWER, BUT STRENGTH OF GRACE. THIS IS THE GRACE WHICH MADE ZERUBBABEL AND JOSHUA STRONG TO ACHIEVE THEIR WORK; THIS IS THE GRACE WHICH CAN MAKE THE TWO WITNESSES STRONG TO DO THEIR PART IN THE BUILDING OF THAT MORE GLORIOUS SPIRITUAL TEMPLE WHICH IS BUILT ON THE FOUNDATION OF APOSTLES AND PROPHETS, JESUS CHRIST HIMSELF BEING THE CHIEF CORNER-STONE. THE WITNESSES, THEN, STAND AS THE TYPICAL REPRESENTATIVES OF THOSE WHO, IN THE STRENGTH OF GOD, HAVE, THROUGH THE LONG AGES, BORNE WITNESS FOR CHRIST AGAINST ALL WRONG AND FALSEHOOD, AGAINST A WORLD IN ARMS OR A CHURCH IN ERROR, OR AGAINST A NOMINAL CHRISTIANITY IN DANGER OF BECOMING AS CORRUPT AND AS CRUEL AS HEATHENISM. SUCH WITNESSES STAND, LIKE THE TWO COLUMNS JACHIN AND BOAZ, BEFORE THE TRUE TEMPLE OF GOD.**

**(3) AND I WILL GIVE . . .—TRANSLATE, AND I WILL GIVE (OMIT “POWER”) TO MY TWO WITNESSES, AND THEY SHALL . . . THESE ARE THE WORDS OF GOD HIMSELF; THE OMISSION OF THE WORDS “AND THE ANGEL STOOD” FROM** [**REVELATION 11:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm) **PREVENTS ANY CONFUSION OF THOUGHT ON THIS POINT. TWO WITNESSES WERE REQUIRED FOR COMPETENT EVIDENCE (**[**DEUTERONOMY 17:6**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/17-6.htm)**;** [**DEUTERONOMY 19:15**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/19-15.htm)**, ET AL.), AND THERE HAS CONSTANTLY BEEN A SENDING FORTH OF GOD’S CHOSEN MESSENGERS IN PAIRS— MOSES AND AARON, ELIJAH AND ELISHA, BESIDES JOSHUA AND ZERUBBABEL, ALLUDED TO BY ZECHARIAH; AND IN NEW TESTAMENT TIMES OUR LORD SENT FORTH HIS DISCIPLES “TWO AND TWO,” AS AFTERWARDS PAUL AND BARNABAS, OR PAUL AND SILAS, WENT FORTH TO PREACH. THERE IS, BESIDES THE MERE MUTUAL SUPPORT WHICH TWO CAN GIVE, A NEED FOR THE ASSOCIATION OF TWO DIFFERENT CHARACTERS IN THE SAME SORT OF WORK: THE ENERGY AND THE SYMPATHY, THE ELUCIDATOR OF DOCTRINES AND THE MESSENGER TO THE CONSCIENCE, THE APOLOGIST AND THE EVANGELIST, THE MAN OF THOUGHT AND THE MAN OF ACTION, THE SON OF THUNDER AND THE SON OF CONSOLATION; IT IS WELL THAT IN A WORLD-WIDE WORK THIS DUALITY OF POWER SHOULD BE BROUGHT INTO PLAY. THE WITNESSES PROPHESY: THE WORD PROPHESY MUST SURELY BE ALLOWED A MUCH WIDER MEANING THAN MERELY TO PREDICT OR FORETELL FUTURE EVENTS. THE COMPASS OF THEIR WORK, AS DESCRIBED AFTERWARDS, EMBRACES MUCH MORE THAN THIS (SEE** [**REVELATION 11:5-7**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-5.htm)**): THEY WORK WONDERS, SHOWING TOKENS THAT REMIND US OF THE DAYS OF MOSES AND AARON; THEIR WORDS ARE MIGHTY; THEIR LIFE IS A TESTIMONY.**

**THEIR PROPHESYING, OR WITNESSING, EXTENDS OVER FORTY AND TWO MONTHS: A SYMBOLICAL PERIOD, AS WE HAVE SEEN, BUT A PERIOD CORRESPONDING TO THAT DURING WHICH OTHER WITNESSES HAD WITNESSED FOR GOD. THUS LONG DID ELIJAH BEAR WITNESS, UNDER RAINLESS HEAVENS, AGAINST THE IDOLATRIES OF ISRAEL; THUS LONG DID A GREATER THAN ELIJAH OFFER THE WATER OF LIFE TO THE JEWS, AND WITNESS AGAINST THE HARD, UNSPIRITUAL, WORLDLY RELIGIONISM OF THE PHARISEE AND SADDUCEE; THUS, TOO, MUST THE WITNESSES, FOR GOD BEAR TESTIMONY DURING THE PERIOD THAT THE WORLD- POWER SEEMS DOMINANT. THEY ARE CLAD IN SACKCLOTH— THE EMBLEM OF MOURNING (**[**2KINGS 6:30**](https://biblehub.com/2_kings/6-30.htm)**;** [**JONAH 3:4**](https://biblehub.com/jonah/3-4.htm)**) ADOPTED BY THE PROPHETS, WHOSE GOD-TAUGHT HEARTS SAW REASONS FOR MOURNING WHERE SHALLOWER MINDS SAW NONE (**[**ISAIAH 20:2**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/20-2.htm)**, AND** [**ZECHARIAH 13:2**](https://biblehub.com/zechariah/13-2.htm)**). COMPARE THE GARB OF ELIJAH AND JOHN THE BAPTIST (**[**2KINGS 1:8**](https://biblehub.com/2_kings/1-8.htm)**, AND** [**MATTHEW 3:4**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/3-4.htm)**), WHOSE VERY APPAREL AND APPEARANCE WERE DESIGNED TO TESTIFY AGAINST THE EVILS THEY SAW. “THE SPECIAL WITNESSES OF GOD, IN A LUXURIOUS AND SELF-PLEASING AGE, ARE OFTEN MARKED OUT FROM THE WORLD BY SIGNS OF SELF-DENIAL, OF AUSTERITY, AND EVEN OF ISOLATION” (DR. VAUGHAN).**

[**BENSON COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/benson/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:3-6**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-3.htm)**. AND I WILL GIVE POWER UNTO MY TWO WITNESSES — HERE GOD PROMISES TO RAISE UP SOME TRUE AND FAITHFUL WITNESSES TO PREACH AND PROTEST AGAINST THE INNOVATIONS AND INVENTIONS WHICH HE FORESAW WOULD CORRUPT CHRISTIANITY, ESPECIALLY IN THE WESTERN PARTS OF EUROPE. “OF THESE WITNESSES,” SAYS BISHOP NEWTON, “THERE SHOULD BE, THOUGH BUT A SMALL, YET A COMPETENT NUMBER; AND IT WAS A SUFFICIENT REASON FOR MAKING THEM TWO WITNESSES, BECAUSE THAT IS THE NUMBER REQUIRED BY THE LAW, AND APPROVED BY THE GOSPEL,** [**DEUTERONOMY 19:15**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/19-15.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 18:16**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/18-16.htm)**; AND UPON FORMER OCCASIONS TWO HAVE OFTEN BEEN JOINED IN COMMISSION, AS MOSES AND AARON IN EGYPT, ELIJAH AND ELISHA IN THE APOSTACY OF THE TEN TRIBES, AND ZERUBBABEL AND JOSHUA AFTER THE BABYLONISH CAPTIVITY, TO WHOM THESE WITNESSES ARE PARTICULARLY COMPARED. OUR SAVIOUR HIMSELF SENT FORTH HIS DISCIPLES, (**[**LUKE 10:1**](https://biblehub.com/luke/10-1.htm)**,) TWO AND TWO; AND IT HATH BEEN OBSERVED ALSO THAT THE PRINCIPAL REFORMERS HAVE USUALLY APPEARED, AS IT WERE, IN PAIRS; AS THE WALDENSES AND ALBIGENSES, JOHN HUSS AND JEROME OF PRAGUE, LUTHER AND CALVIN, CRANMER AND RIDLEY, AND THEIR FOLLOWERS. NOT THAT I CONCEIVE THAT ANY TWO PARTICULAR MEN, OR TWO PARTICULAR CHURCHES, WERE INTENDED BY THIS PROPHECY; BUT ONLY THAT THERE SHOULD BE SOME IN EVERY AGE, THOUGH BUT A FEW IN NUMBER, WHO SHOULD BEAR WITNESS TO THE TRUTH, AND DECLARE AGAINST THE INIQUITY AND IDOLATRY OF THEIR TIMES. THEY SHOULD NOT BE DISCOURAGED EVEN BY PERSECUTION AND OPPRESSION, BUT, THOUGH CLOTHED IN SACKCLOTH, AND LIVING IN A MOURNING AND AFFLICTED STATE, SHOULD YET PROPHESY — SHOULD YET PREACH THE SINCERE WORD OF GOD, AND DENOUNCE THE DIVINE JUDGMENTS AGAINST THE REIGNING IDOLATRY AND WICKEDNESS: AND THIS THEY SHOULD CONTINUE TO DO, AS LONG AS THE GRAND CORRUPTION ITSELF SHOULD LAST, FOR THE SPACE OF TWELVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY DAYS, WHICH IS THE SAME SPACE OF TIME WITH THE FORTY AND TWO MONTHS, BEFORE MENTIONED, THE PERIOD ASSIGNED FOR THE TYRANNY AND IDOLATRY OF THE CHURCH OF ROME. THE WITNESSES, THEREFORE, CANNOT BE ANY TWO MEN, OR ANY TWO CHURCHES, BUT MUST BE A SUCCESSION OF MEN, AND A SUCCESSION OF CHURCHES.”**

**A CHARACTER IS THEN GIVEN OF THESE WITNESSES, AND OF THE POWER AND EFFECT OF THEIR PREACHING. THESE ARE THE TWO OLIVE-TREES, AND THE TWO CANDLESTICKS, &C.,** [**REVELATION 11:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-4.htm) **— THAT IS, THEY, LIKE ZERUBBABEL AND JOSHUA, (ZECHARIAH 4.,) ARE THE GREAT INSTRUCTERS AND ENLIGHTENERS OF THE CHURCH. FIRE PROCEEDETH OUT OF THEIR MOUTH, AND DEVOURETH THEIR ENEMIES,** [**REVELATION 11:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-5.htm) **— THAT IS, THEY ARE LIKE UNTO MOSES AND ELIJAH, (NUMBERS 16.; 2 KINGS 1.,) WHO CALLED FOR FIRE UPON THEIR ADVERSARIES. BUT THEIR FIRE WAS REAL, THIS IS SYMBOLICAL, AND PROCEEDETH OUT OF THE MOUTH OF THE WITNESSES, DENOUNCING THE DIVINE VENGEANCE ON THE CORRUPTERS AND OPPOSERS OF TRUE RELIGION; MUCH IN THE SAME MANNER AS IT WAS SAID TO JEREMIAH, (**[**JEREMIAH 5:14**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/5-14.htm)**,) I WILL MAKE MY WORDS IN THY MOUTH FIRE, AND THIS PEOPLE WOOD, AND IT SHALL DEVOUR THEM. THESE HAVE POWER TO SHUT HEAVEN, THAT IT RAIN NOT, &C.,** [**REVELATION 11:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-6.htm) **— THAT IS, THEY ARE LIKE ELIJAH, WHO FORETOLD A WANT OF RAIN IN THE DAYS OF AHAB, (**[**1 KINGS 17:1**](https://biblehub.com/1_kings/17-1.htm)**;** [**JAMES 5:17**](https://biblehub.com/james/5-17.htm)**,) AND IT RAINED NOT ON THE EARTH FOR THE SPACE OF THREE YEARS AND SIX MONTHS, WHICH, MYSTICALLY UNDERSTOOD, IS THE SAME SPACE OF TIME AS THE FORTY AND TWO MONTHS, AND THE TWELVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY DAYS, WHICH ARE ALLOTTED FOR THE PROPHESYING OF THE WITNESSES. DURING THIS TIME THE DIVINE PROTECTION AND BLESSING SHALL BE WITHHELD FROM THOSE MEN WHO NEGLECT AND DESPISE THEIR PREACHING AND DOCTRINE. THEY HAVE ALSO POWER OVER THE WATERS, &C. — THAT IS, THEY ARE LIKE MOSES AND AARON, WHO INFLICTED THESE PLAGUES ON EGYPT; AND THEY MAY BE SAID TO SMITE THE EARTH WITH THE PLAGUES WHICH THEY DENOUNCE; FOR, IN SCRIPTURE LANGUAGE, THE PROPHETS ARE OFTEN SAID TO DO THOSE THINGS WHICH THEY DECLARE AND FORETEL. BUT IT IS MOST HIGHLY PROBABLE THAT THESE PARTICULARS WILL RECEIVE A MORE LITERAL ACCOMPLISHMENT WHEN THE PLAGUES OF GOD, AND THE VIALS OF HIS WRATH (CHAP. 16.) SHALL BE FULLY POURED OUT UPON MEN, IN CONSEQUENCE OF THEIR HAVING SO LONG RESISTED THE TESTIMONY OF THE WITNESSES. THEIR CAUSE AND THE CAUSE OF TRUTH WILL FINALLY BE AVENGED ON ALL THEIR ENEMIES.**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/11.htm)

**11:3-13 IN THE TIME OF TREADING DOWN, GOD KEPT HIS FAITHFUL WITNESSES TO ATTEST THE TRUTH OF HIS WORD AND WORSHIP, AND THE EXCELLENCE OF HIS WAYS, THE NUMBER OF THESE WITNESSES IS SMALL, YET ENOUGH. THEY PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH. IT SHOWS THEIR AFFLICTED, PERSECUTED STATE, AND DEEP SORROW FOR THE ABOMINATIONS AGAINST WHICH THEY PROTESTED. THEY ARE SUPPORTED DURING THEIR GREAT AND HARD WORK, TILL IT IS DONE. WHEN THEY HAD PROPHESIED IN SACKCLOTH THE GREATEST PART OF 1260 YEARS, ANTICHRIST, THE GREAT INSTRUMENT OF THE DEVIL, WOULD WAR AGAINST THEM, WITH FORCE AND VIOLENCE FOR A TIME. DETERMINED REBELS AGAINST THE LIGHT REJOICE, AS ON SOME HAPPY EVENT, WHEN THEY CAN SILENCE, DRIVE TO A DISTANCE, OR DESTROY THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF CHRIST, WHOSE DOCTRINE AND CONDUCT TORMENT THEM. IT DOES NOT APPEAR THAT THE TERM IS YET EXPIRED, AND THE WITNESSES ARE NOT A PRESENT EXPOSED TO ENDURE SUCH TERRIBLE OUTWARD SUFFERINGS AS IN FORMER TIMES; BUT SUCH THINGS MAY AGAIN HAPPEN, AND THERE IS ABUNDANT CAUSE TO PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH, ON ACCOUNT OF THE STATE OF RELIGION. THE DEPRESSED STATE OF REAL CHRISTIANITY MAY RELATE ONLY TO THE WESTERN CHURCH. THE SPIRIT OF LIFE FROM GOD, QUICKENS DEAD SOULS, AND SHALL QUICKEN THE DEAD BODIES OF HIS PEOPLE, AND HIS DYING INTEREST IN THE WORLD. THE REVIVAL OF GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES, WILL STRIKE TERROR INTO THE SOULS OF HIS ENEMIES. WHERE THERE IS GUILT, THERE IS FEAR; AND A PERSECUTING SPIRIT, THOUGH CRUEL, IS A COWARDLY SPIRIT. IT WILL BE NO SMALL PART OF THE PUNISHMENT OF PERSECUTORS, BOTH IN THIS WORLD, AND AT THE GREAT DAY, THAT THEY SEE THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF GOD HONOURED AND ADVANCED. THE LORD'S WITNESSES MUST NOT BE WEARY OF SUFFERING AND SERVICE, NOR HASTILY GRASP AT THE REWARD; BUT MUST STAY TILL THEIR MASTER CALLS THEM. THE CONSEQUENCE OF THEIR BEING THUS EXALTED WAS A MIGHTY SHOCK AND CONVULSION IN THE ANTICHRISTIAN EMPIRE. EVENTS ALONE CAN SHOW THE MEANING OF THIS. BUT WHENEVER GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES REVIVE, THE DEVIL'S WORK AND WITNESSES FALL BEFORE HIM. AND THAT THE SLAYING OF THE WITNESSES IS FUTURE, APPEARS TO BE PROBABLE.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/11.htm)

**AND I WILL GIVE POWER UNTO MY TWO WITNESSES - IN RESPECT TO THIS IMPORTANT PASSAGE** [**REVELATION 11:3-13**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm) **I PROPOSE TO PURSUE THE SAME METHOD WHICH I HAVE PURSUED ALL ALONG IN THIS EXPOSITION: FIRST, TO EXAMINE THE MEANING OF THE WORDS AND PHRASES IN THE SYMBOL, WITH A PURPOSE TO ASCERTAIN THE FAIR SIGNIFICATION OF THE SYMBOLS; AND, SECONDLY, TO INQUIRE INTO THE APPLICATION - THAT IS, TO INQUIRE WHETHER ANY EVENTS HAVE OCCURRED WHICH, IN RESPECT TO THEIR CHARACTER AND TO THE TIME OF THEIR OCCURRENCE, CAN BE SHOWN TO BE A FAIR FULFILLMENT OF THE LANGUAGE.**

**AND I WILL GIVE POWER - THE WORD "POWER" IS NOT IN THE ORIGINAL. THE GREEK IS SIMPLY, "I WILL GIVE" - THAT IS, I WILL GRANT TO MY TWO WITNESSES THE RIGHT OR THE POWER OF PROPHESYING DURING THE TIME SPECIFIED - CORRECTLY EXPRESSED IN THE MARGIN, "GIVE UNTO MY TWO WITNESSES THAT THEY MAY PROPHESY." THE MEANING IS NOT THAT HE WOULD SEND TWO WITNESSES TO PROPHESY, BUT RATHER THAT THESE WERE IN FACT SUCH "WITNESSES," AND THAT HE WOULD DURING THAT TIME PERMIT THEM TO EXERCISE THEIR PROPHETIC GIFTS, OR GIVE THEM THE PRIVILEGE AND THE STRENGTH TO ENUNCIATE THE TRUTH WHICH THEY WERE COMMISSIONED TO COMMUNICATE AS HIS "WITNESSES" TO MANKIND. SOME WORD, THEN, LIKE "POWER, PRIVILEGE, OPPORTUNITY, OR BOLDNESS," IT IS NECESSARY TO SUPPLY IN ORDER TO COMPLETE THE SENSE.**

**UNTO MY TWO WITNESSES - THE WORD "TWO" EVIDENTLY DENOTES THAT THE NUMBER WOULD BE SMALL; AND YET IT IS NOT NECESSARY TO CONFINE IT LITERALLY TO TWO PERSONS, OR TO TWO SOCIETIES OR COMMUNITIES. PERHAPS THE MEANING IS, THAT AS, UNDER THE LAW, TWO WITNESSES WERE REQUIRED, AND WERE ENOUGH, TO ESTABLISH ANY FACT (NOTES ON** [**JOHN 8:17**](https://biblehub.com/john/8-17.htm)**), SUCH A NUMBER WOULD DURING THOSE TIMES BE PRESERVED FROM APOSTASY AS WOULD BE SUFFICIENT TO KEEP UP THE EVIDENCE OF TRUTH; TO TESTIFY AGAINST THE PREVAILING ABOMINATIONS, ERRORS, AND CORRUPTIONS; TO SHOW WHAT WAS THE REAL CHURCH, AND TO BEAR A FAITHFUL WITNESS AGAINST THE WICKEDNESS OF THE WORLD. THE LAW OF MOSES REQUIRED THAT THERE SHOULD BE TWO WITNESSES ON A TRIAL, AND THIS, UNDER THAT LAW, WAS DEEMED A COMPETENT NUMBER. SEE** [**NUMBERS 35:30**](https://biblehub.com/numbers/35-30.htm)**;** [**DEUTERONOMY 17:6**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/17-6.htm)**;** [**DEUTERONOMY 19:15**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/19-15.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 18:16**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/18-16.htm)**;** [**JOHN 5:30-33**](http://biblehub.com/john/5-30.htm)**. THE ESSENTIAL MEANING OF THIS PASSAGE THEN IS, THAT THERE WOULD BE "A COMPETENT NUMBER" OF WITNESSES IN THE CASE; THAT IS, AS MANY AS WOULD BE REGARDED AS SUFFICENT TO ESTABLISH THE POINTS CONCERNING WHICH THEY WOULD TESTIFY, WITH PERHAPS THE ADDITIONAL IDEA THAT THE NUMBER WOULD BE SMALL.**

**THERE IS NO REASON FOR LIMITING IT STRICTLY TO TWO PERSONS, OR FOR SUPPOSING THAT THEY WOULD APPEAR IN PAIRS, TWO AND TWO; NOR IS IT NECESSARY TO SUPPOSE THAT IT REFERS PARTICULARLY TO TWO PEOPLE OR NATIONS. THE WORD RENDERED "WITNESSES" - ΜΆΡΤΥΡΊ MARTURI - IS THAT FROM WHICH WE HAVE DERIVED THE WORD "MARTYR." IT MEANS PROPERLY ONE WHO BEARS TESTIMONY, EITHER IN A JUDICIAL SENSE** [**MATTHEW 18:16**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/18-16.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 26:65**](http://biblehub.com/matthew/26-65.htm)**, OR ONE WHO CAN IN ANY WAY TESTIFY TO THE TRUTH OF WHAT HE HAS SEEN AND KNOWN,** [**LUKE 24:48**](https://biblehub.com/luke/24-48.htm)**;** [**ROMANS 1:9**](https://biblehub.com/romans/1-9.htm)**;** [**PHILIPPIANS 1:8**](https://biblehub.com/philippians/1-8.htm)**;** [**1 THESSALONIANS 2:10**](https://biblehub.com/1_thessalonians/2-10.htm)**;** [**1 TIMOTHY 6:12**](https://biblehub.com/1_timothy/6-12.htm)**. THEN IT CAME TO BE EMPLOYED IN THE SENSE IN WHICH THE WORD "MARTYR" IS NOW - TO DENOTE ONE WHO, AMIDST GREAT SUFFERINGS OR BY HIS DEATH, BEARS WITNESS TO THE TRUTH; THAT IS, ONE WHO IS SO CONFIDENT OF THE TRUTH, AND SO UPRIGHT, THAT HE WILL RATHER LAY DOWN HIS LIFE THAN DENY THE TRUTH OF WHAT HE HAS SEEN AND KNOWN,** [**ACTS 22:20**](https://biblehub.com/acts/22-20.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 2:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/2-13.htm)**. IN A SIMILAR SENSE IT COMES TO DENOTE ONE WHO IS SO THOROUGHLY CONVINCED ON A SUBJECT THAT IT IS NOT SUSCEPTIBLE OF BEING SEEN AND HEARD, OR WHO IS SO ATTACHED TO ONE THAT HE IS WILLING TO LAY DOWN HIS LIFE AS THE EVIDENCE OF HIS CONVICTION AND ATTACHMENT. THE WORD, AS USED HERE, REFERS TO THOSE WHO, DURING THIS PERIOD OF "FORTY AND TWO MONTHS," WOULD THUS BE WITNESSES FOR CHRIST IN THE WORLD; THAT IS, WHO WOULD BEAR THEIR TESTIMONY TO THE TRUTH OF HIS RELIGION, TO THE DOCTRINES WHICH HE HAD REVEALED, AND TO WHAT WAS REQUIRED OF MAN - WHO WOULD DO THIS AMIDST SURROUNDING ERROR AND CORRUPTION, AND WHEN EXPOSED TO PERSECUTIONS AND TRIALS ON ACCOUNT OF THEIR BELIEF. IT IS NOT UNCOMMON IN THE SCRIPTURES TO REPRESENT THE RIGHTEOUS AS WITNESSES FOR GOD. SEE THE NOTES ON** [**ISAIAH 43:10**](http://biblehub.com/isaiah/43-10.htm)**,** [**ISAIAH 43:12**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/43-12.htm)**;** [**ISAIAH 44:8**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/44-8.htm)**.**

**AND THEY SHALL PROPHESY - THE WORD "PROPHESY" DOES NOT NECESSARILY MEAN THAT THEY WOULD PREDICT FUTURE EVENTS; BUT THE SENSE IS, THAT THEY WOULD GIVE UTTERANCE TO THE TRUTH AS GOD HAD REVEALED IT. SEE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 10:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-11.htm)**. THE SENSE HERE IS, THAT THEY WOULD IN SOME PUBLIC MANNER HOLD UP OR MAINTAIN THE TRUTH BEFORE THE WORLD.**

**A THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND THREESCORE DAYS - THE SAME PERIOD AS THE FORTY AND TWO MONTHS** [**REVELATION 11:2**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**, THOUGH EXPRESSED IN A DIFFERENT FORM. RECKONING A DAY FOR A YEAR, THIS PERIOD WOULD BE TWELVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY YEARS, OR THE SAME AS THE "TIME AND TIMES AND THE DIVIDING OF TIME" IN** [**DANIEL 7:25**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/7-25.htm)**. SEE THE NOTES ON THAT PLACE; ALSO EDITOR'S PREFACE. THE MEANING OF THIS WOULD BE, THEREFORE, THAT DURING THAT LONG PERIOD, IN WHICH IT IS SAID THAT "THE HOLY CITY WOULD BE TRODDEN UNDER FOOT," THERE WOULD BE THOSE WHO MIGHT BE PROPERLY CALLED "WITNESSES" FOR GOD, AND WHO WOULD BE ENGAGED IN HOLDING UP HIS TRUTH BEFORE THE WORLD; THAT IS, THERE WOULD BE NO PART OF THAT PERIOD IN WHICH THERE WOULD NOT BE FOUND SOME TO WHOM THIS APPELLATION COULD WITH PROPRIETY BE GIVEN. THOUGH THE "HOLY CITY" - THE CHURCH - WOULD SEEM, TO BE WHOLLY TRODDEN DOWN, YET THERE WOULD BE A FEW AT LEAST WHO WOULD ASSERT THE GREAT DOCTRINES OF TRUE GODLINESS.**

**CLOTHED IN SACKCLOTH - SACKCLOTH - ΣΆΚΚΟΥΣ SAKKOUS - WAS PROPERLY A COARSE BLACK CLOTH COMMONLY MADE OF HAIR, USED FOR SACKS, FOR STRAINING, AND FOR MOURNING GARMENTS. SEE THE** [**REVELATION 6:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-12.htm) **NOTE;** [**ISAIAH 3:24**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/3-24.htm) **NOTE; AND** [**MATTHEW 11:21**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/11-21.htm) **NOTE. HERE IT IS AN EMBLEM OF MOURNING; AND THE IDEA IS, THAT THEY WOULD PROPHESY IN THE MIDST OF GRIEF. THIS WOULD INDICATE THAT THE TIME WOULD BE ONE OF CALAMITY, OR THAT, IN DOING THIS, THERE WOULD BE OCCASION FOR THEIR APPEARING IN THE EMBLEMS OF GRIEF, RATHER THAN IN ROBES EXPRESSIVE OF JOY. THE MOST NATURAL INTERPRETATION OF THIS IS, THAT THERE WOULD BE BUT FEW WHO COULD BE REGARDED AS TRUE WITNESSES FOR GOD IN THE WORLD, AND THAT THEY WOULD BE EXPOSED TO PERSECUTION.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/11.htm)

**3. I WILL GIVE POWER—THERE IS NO "POWER" IN THE GREEK, SO THAT "GIVE" MUST MEAN "GIVE COMMISSION," OR SOME SUCH WORD.**

**MY TWO WITNESSES—GREEK, "THE TWO WITNESSES OF ME." THE ARTICLE IMPLIES THAT THE TWO WERE WELL KNOWN AT LEAST TO JOHN.**

**PROPHESY—PREACH UNDER THE INSPIRATION OF THE SPIRIT, DENOUNCING JUDGMENTS AGAINST THE APOSTATE. THEY ARE DESCRIBED BY SYMBOL AS "THE TWO OLIVE TREES" AND "THE TWO CANDLESTICKS," OR LAMP-STANDS, "STANDING BEFORE THE GOD OF THE EARTH." THE REFERENCE IS TO ZEC 4:3, 12, WHERE TWO INDIVIDUALS ARE MEANT, JOSHUA AND ZERUBBABEL, WHO MINISTERED TO THE JEWISH CHURCH, JUST AS THE TWO OLIVE TREES EMPTIED THE OIL OUT OF THEMSELVES INTO THE BOWL OF THE CANDLESTICK. SO IN THE FINAL APOSTASY GOD WILL RAISE UP TWO INSPIRED WITNESSES TO MINISTER ENCOURAGEMENT TO THE AFFLICTED, THOUGH SEALED, REMNANT. AS TWO CANDLESTICKS ARE MENTIONED IN RE 11:4, BUT ONLY ONE IN ZEC 4:2, I THINK THE TWOFOLD CHURCH, JEWISH AND GENTILE, MAY BE MEANT BY THE TWO CANDLESTICKS REPRESENTED BY THE TWO WITNESSES: JUST AS IN RE 7:1-8 THERE ARE DESCRIBED FIRST THE SEALED OF ISRAEL, THEN THOSE OF ALL NATIONS. BUT SEE ON [2706]RE 11:4. THE ACTIONS OF THE TWO WITNESSES ARE JUST THOSE OF MOSES WHEN WITNESSING FOR GOD AGAINST PHARAOH (THE TYPE OF ANTICHRIST, THE LAST AND GREATEST FOE OF ISRAEL), TURNING THE WATERS INTO BLOOD, AND SMITING WITH PLAGUES; AND OF ELIJAH (THE WITNESS FOR GOD IN AN ALMOST UNIVERSAL APOSTASY OF ISRAEL, A REMNANT OF SEVEN THOUSAND, HOWEVER, BEING LEFT, AS THE 144,000 SEALED, RE 7:1-8) CAUSING FIRE BY HIS WORD TO DEVOUR THE ENEMY, AND SHUTTING HEAVEN, SO THAT IT RAINED NOT FOR THREE YEARS AND SIX MONTHS, THE VERY TIME (1260 DAYS) DURING WHICH THE TWO WITNESSES PROPHESY. MOREOVER, THE WORDS "WITNESS" AND "PROPHESY" ARE USUALLY APPLIED TO INDIVIDUALS, NOT TO ABSTRACTIONS (COMPARE PS 52:8). DE BURGH THINKS ELIJAH AND MOSES WILL AGAIN APPEAR, AS MAL 4:5, 6 SEEMS TO IMPLY (COMPARE MT 17:11; AC 3:21). MOSES AND ELIJAH APPEARED WITH CHRIST AT THE TRANSFIGURATION, WHICH FORESHADOWED HIS COMING MILLENNIAL KINGDOM. AS TO MOSES, COMPARE DE 34:5, 6; JUDE 9. ELIAS' GENIUS AND MODE OF PROCEDURE BEARS THE SAME RELATION TO THE "SECOND" COMING OF CHRIST, THAT JOHN THE BAPTIST'S DID TO THE FIRST COMING [BENGEL]. MANY OF THE EARLY CHURCH THOUGHT THE TWO WITNESSES TO BE ENOCH AND ELIJAH. THIS WOULD AVOID THE DIFFICULTY OF THE DYING A SECOND TIME, FOR THESE HAVE NEVER YET DIED; BUT, PERHAPS, SHALL BE THE WITNESSES SLAIN. STILL, THE TURNING THE WATER TO BLOOD, AND THE PLAGUES (RE 11:6), APPLY BEST TO "MOSES (COMPARE RE 15:3, THE SONG OF MOSES"). THE TRANSFIGURATION GLORY OF MOSES AND ELIAS WAS NOT THEIR PERMANENT RESURRECTION-STATE, WHICH SHALL NOT BE TILL CHRIST SHALL COME TO GLORIFY HIS SAINTS, FOR HE HAS PRECEDENCE BEFORE ALL IN RISING. AN OBJECTION TO THIS INTERPRETATION IS THAT THOSE BLESSED DEPARTED SERVANTS OF GOD WOULD HAVE TO SUBMIT TO DEATH (RE 11:7, 8), AND THIS IN MOSES' CASE A SECOND TIME, WHICH HEB 9:27 DENIES. SEE ON [2707]ZEC 4:11, 12, ON THE TWO WITNESSES AS ANSWERING TO "THE TWO OLIVE TREES." THE TWO OLIVE TREES ARE CHANNELS OF THE OIL FEEDING THE CHURCH, AND SYMBOLS OF PEACE. THE HOLY SPIRIT IS THE OIL IN THEM. CHRIST'S WITNESSES, IN REMARKABLE TIMES OF THE CHURCH'S HISTORY, HAVE GENERALLY APPEARED IN PAIRS: AS MOSES AND AARON, THE INSPIRED CIVIL AND RELIGIOUS AUTHORITIES; CALEB AND JOSHUA; EZEKIEL THE PRIEST AND DANIEL THE PROPHET; ZERUBBABEL AND JOSHUA.**

**IN SACKCLOTH—THE GARMENT OF PROPHETS, ESPECIALLY WHEN CALLING PEOPLE TO MORTIFICATION OF THEIR SINS, AND TO REPENTANCE. THEIR VERY EXTERIOR ASPECT ACCORDED WITH THEIR TEACHINGS: SO ELIJAH, AND JOHN WHO CAME IN HIS SPIRIT AND POWER. THE SACKCLOTH OF THE WITNESSES IS A CATCH WORD LINKING THIS EPISODE UNDER THE SIXTH TRUMPET, WITH THE SUN BLACK AS SACKCLOTH (IN RIGHTEOUS RETRIBUTION ON THE APOSTATES WHO REJECTED GOD'S WITNESSES) UNDER THE SIXTH SEAL (RE 6:12).**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/11.htm)

**AND I WILL GIVE POWER UNTO MY TWO WITNESSES: THERE HATH BEEN A GREAT DISPUTE AMONGST GODLY AND LEARNED MEN, WHO THESE TWO WITNESSES SHOULD BE: SOME HAVE THOUGHT THEM TO BE ENOCH AND ELIJAH, WHO, THOUGH LONG SINCE GLORIFIED, THEY HAVE THOUGHT (WITH NO GREAT PROBABILITY, AS I SUPPOSE ANY INDIFFERENT PERSON WILL JUDGE) SHALL COME AGAIN, AND BE KILLED ON THE EARTH; YET THIS IS THE GENERAL NOTION OF THE POPISH WRITERS. OTHERS WOULD HAVE THEM THE TWO SORTS OF GOSPEL CHURCHES, ONE OF WHICH WAS MADE UP OF NATIVE GENTILES, THE OTHER OF JEWS PROSELYTED TO THE CHRISTIAN FAITH. OTHERS HAVE INTERPRETED IT OF THE OLD TESTAMENT AND THE NEW: OTHERS, OF SOME TWO EMINENT DIVINES; AND AS TO THEM THERE HAVE BEEN VARIOUS GUESSES: OTHERS, OF THE MINISTERS WHOM GOD EMPLOYED UPON THE REFORMATION: OTHERS, OF A CHRISTIAN MAGISTRACY AND MINISTRY. FOR MY OWN PART, THE NAME OF WITNESSES IS SO OFTEN APPLIED TO THE FIRST MINISTERS OF THE GOSPEL,** [**ACTS 1:22**](https://biblehub.com/acts/1-22.htm) **2:32 3:15 4:33 5:32 10:41 22:15 26:16** [**1 PETER 5:1**](https://biblehub.com/1_peter/5-1.htm)**; THAT I CANNOT BUT UNDERSTAND IT OF THAT FAITHFUL PART OF THE MINISTRY, WHO PREACH THE GOSPEL FAITHFULLY DURING THE WHOLE REIGN OF ANTICHRIST. NEITHER DO I THINK THAT THE NUMBER TWO AT ALL RELATES TO THEIR NUMBER, BUT TO THEIR WITNESS BEARING; TWO BEING THE NUMBER WHICH GOD ORDAINED AS SUFFICIENT TO ESTABLISH ALL CIVIL THINGS,** [**DEU 17:6**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/17-6.htm)[**DEU 19:15**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/19-15.htm)[**MATTHEW 18:16**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/18-16.htm)[**HEBREWS 10:28**](https://biblehub.com/hebrews/10-28.htm)**; UNLESS THERE BE A REGARD HAD TO THOSE PAIRS, WHICH ALL ALONG THE OLD TESTAMENT BARE TESTIMONY FOR GOD; MOSES AND AARON, CALEB AND JOSHUA, ELIJAH AND ELISHA; AND AFTER THE CAPTIVITY, ZERUBBABEL AND JOSHUA, AND THE TWO OLIVE TREES, MENTIONED** [**ZECHARIAH 4:11**](https://biblehub.com/zechariah/4-11.htm)**,14, TO WHICH PLAINLY THIS TEXT HATH RELATION,** [**REVELATION 11:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-4.htm)**. TO WHICH SOME ALSO ADD ABRAHAM AND LOT, EZRA AND NEHEMIAH, HAGGAI AND ZECHARIAH, PAUL AND BARNABAS, PETER AND JOHN; AND NOTE, THAT WHEN CHRIST FIRST SENT OUT HIS APOSTLES,** [**MATTHEW 10:1-42**](https://biblehub.com/context/matthew/10-1.htm)**, HE SENT THEM OUT TWO BY TWO.**

**AND THEY SHALL PROPHESY A THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND THREESCORE DAYS, CLOTHED IN SACKCLOTH: WE READ BEFORE, THAT THE HOLY CITY, THAT IS, THE TRUE CHURCH, SHOULD BE TRODDEN UNDER FOOT BY THE GENTILES FORTY AND TWO MONTHS; WE READ HERE, THAT THE WITNESSES SHOULD**

**PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH A THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND THREESCORE DAYS. IT IS APPARENT, THAT IN THE PROPHETICAL STYLE A DAY SIGNIFIES A YEAR,** [**NUMBERS 14:34**](https://biblehub.com/numbers/14-34.htm)**, FORTY DAYS, EACH DAY FOR A YEAR, SHALL YE BEAR YOUR INIQUITIES, EVEN FORTY YEARS. SO** [**EZEKIEL 4:6**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/4-6.htm)**, I HAVE APPOINTED THEE EACH DAY FOR A YEAR. SO** [**DANIEL 9:24**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/9-24.htm)**, THE SEVENTY WEEKS MUST SIGNIFY FOUR HUNDRED AND NINETY YEARS, (FOR IN SEVENTY WEEKS THERE ARE FOUR HUNDRED AND NINETY DAYS), OR ELSE THE PROMISE AS TO THE COMING OF THE MESSIAH FAILED. SO THE PROPHETICAL YEAR CONTAINS THREE HUNDRED AND SIXTY YEARS, AND THE PROPHETICAL MONTH THIRTY YEARS (FOR THEY DID COUNT THIRTY DAYS TO EACH MONTH); SO FORTY-TWO MONTHS ARE JUST ONE THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND SIXTY DAYS, THAT IS, ONE THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND SIXTY YEARS. WE SHALL FIND,** [**REVELATION 12:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-6.htm)**, THAT THE WOMAN (THAT IS, THE CHURCH) WAS IN THE WILDERNESS JUST THIS TIME, ONE THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND SIXTY DAYS; AND IN** [**REVELATION 13:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-5.htm)**, THIS WAS ALSO THE TIME OF THE BEAST THAT ROSE UP OUT OF THE SEA, HAVING SEVEN HEADS AND TEN HORNS, AND UPON HIS HORNS TEN CROWNS: BY WHICH IT APPEARETH, THAT THESE FOUR THINGS RAN ALL PARALLEL AT THE SAME TIME; THE BEAST ARISING, AND EXERCISING HIS POWER; THE NEW GENTILES TRAMPLING UPON THE CHURCH, THE HOLY CITY; THE WOMAN’S ABIDING IN THE WILDERNESS; AND THE WITNESSES PROPHESYING IN SACKCLOTH. IF WE COULD FIND OUT WHERE ANY ONE OF THESE BEGAN, WE SHOULD FIND OUT THE TIME OF ALL THE REST. THOSE WHO FIX THE RISE OF THE BEAST IN OR ABOUT THE YEAR 400, MUST ADD TO THIS 1260. THEN IN 1660 ANTICHRIST’S REIGN SHOULD HAVE DETERMINED, AND ALSO THE TIME OF THE CHURCH’S PERSECUTION, AND THE TIME WHEN FAITHFUL MINISTERS SHOULD PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH: BUT IF THE RISE OF THE BEAST WERE IN THE YEAR 500, THE EXPIRATION MUST BE IN 1760; IF IT BE FIXED IN 600, ALL THESE THINGS WILL DETERMINE IN 1860; FOR THE SAME NUMBER OF DAYS BEING ASSIGNED TO ALL THE FOUR, IT IS MANIFEST THAT ALL FOUR BEGAN TOGETHER, AND SHALL END TOGETHER, AND THAT AT THE END OF A THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND SIXTY YEARS AFTER THE BEGINNING OF THEM. FOR MY OWN PART, I LOOK UPON IT AS VERY HARD TO DETERMINE: BUT THE DIFFICULTY LIES IN FINDING OUT THE TIME WHEN THE BEAST FIRST AROSE; FOR THAT BEING ONCE FOUND OUT, IT IS EASY TO CONCLUDE FROM SCRIPTURE, WHEN BOTH THE POPEDOM SHALL HAVE AN END, AND THE CALAMITOUS TIME FOR THE CHURCH, ESPECIALLY THE MINISTRY OF IT, SHALL CEASE. THAT WHICH GOD SHOWETH JOHN IN THIS VERSE, IS ONLY, THAT HIS FAITHFUL MINISTERS THAT SHOULD TRULY REVEAL HIS WILL, (WHICH IS HERE CALLED PROPHESYING), SHOULD HAVE A MOURNFUL TIME FOR A THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND THREESCORE YEARS.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/11.htm)

**AND I WILL GIVE POWER UNTO MY TWO WITNESSES,.... BY WHOM ARE MEANT, NOT ENOCH AND ELIAS, AS SOME OF THE ANCIENT FATHERS THOUGHT, WHO, THEY SUPPOSED, WOULD COME BEFORE THE APPEARANCE OF CHRIST, AND OPPOSE ANTICHRIST, AND BE SLAIN BY HIM, WHICH SENSE THE PAPISTS GREEDILY CATCH AT; NOR ARE THE SCRIPTURES, THE TWO TESTAMENTS, OLD AND NEW, DESIGNED, THOUGH THEIR NAME AND NUMBER AGREE, AND ALSO THEIR OFFICE, WHICH IS TO TESTIFY OF CHRIST; BUT THEN TO BE CLOTHED IN SACKCLOTH, TO BE KILLED, AND RISE AGAIN, AND ASCEND TO HEAVEN, ARE THINGS THAT CANNOT SO WELL BE ACCOMMODATED TO THEM: BUT THESE WITNESSES INTEND THE MINISTERS OF THE GOSPEL AND CHURCHES OF CHRIST, WHO HAVE BORE TESTIMONY FOR CHRIST, AND AGAINST ANTICHRIST, EVER SINCE HE APPEARED IN THE WORLD; AND PARTICULARLY THE CHURCHES AND MINISTERS IN PIEDMONT BID FAIR FOR THIS CHARACTER; WHO WERE UPON THE SPOT WHEN ANTICHRIST AROSE, ALWAYS BORE THEIR PROTEST AGAINST HIM, AND WERE EVER INDEPENDENT OF THE CHURCH OF ROME, AND SUBSISTED IN THE MIDST OF THE DARKNESS OF THE APOSTASY; AND SUFFERED MUCH, AND VERY GREAT PERSECUTIONS, FROM THE PAPISTS; AND HAVE STOOD THEIR GROUND, AND CONTINUE TO THIS DAY; AND HAVE BEEN LIKE OLIVE TREES AND CANDLESTICKS, IMPARTING OIL AND LIGHT TO OTHERS. THOUGH THEY OUGHT NOT TO BE CONSIDERED EXCLUSIVE OF OTHER MINISTERS AND CHURCHES, WHO ALSO HAVE BORE, AND STILL DO BEAR A WITNESS FOR CHRIST, AND AGAINST THE IDOLATRIES OF THE CHURCH OF ROME: NO TWO INDIVIDUAL PERSONS CAN BE MEANT, SINCE THESE WITNESSES WERE TO PROPHESY 1260 DAYS, THAT IS, SO MANY YEARS, BUT A SUCCESSION OF MINISTERS AND CHURCHES; AND THESE ARE CALLED TWO, BOTH ON ACCOUNT OF THE FEWNESS OF THEM, AND BECAUSE THE TESTIMONY OF TWO IS SUFFICIENT TO CONFIRM ANY MATTER; AND IT MAY BE IN ALLUSION TO THE VARIOUS INSTANCES OF TWO EMINENT PERSONS BEING RAISED UP AT CERTAIN PERIODS OF TIME, AS MOSES AND AARON, AT THE DELIVERANCE OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL OUT OF EGYPT; CALEB AND JOSHUA, AT THEIR ENTRANCE INTO CANAAN; ELIJAH AND ELISHA IN THE IDOLATROUS TIMES OF AHAB; AND JOSHUA AND ZERUBBABEL AT THE REBUILDING AND FINISHING OF THE SECOND TEMPLE. NOW THE ANGEL, AND WHO IS CHRIST, HERE PROMISES THAT HE WILL GIVE SOMETHING TO THESE WITNESSES: SOME SUPPLY THE WORDS, "I WILL GIVE IT"; THAT IS, THE HOLY CITY, OR THE CHURCH, TO THEM, TO BE TAKEN CARE OF AND DEFENDED; OTHERS, "I WILL GIVE" THEM A MOUTH AND WISDOM, WHICH THEIR ADVERSARIES SHALL NOT BE ABLE TO RESIST, ACCORDING TO THE PROMISE IN** [**LUKE 21:15**](https://biblehub.com/luke/21-15.htm)**. WE SUPPLY THE WORDS, "I WILL GIVE POWER"; THAT IS, AUTHORITY TO PREACH THE GOSPEL, AND STRENGTH TO PROFESS IT, AND TO CONTINUE TO BEAR A TESTIMONY TO IT, SIGNIFIED BY PROPHESYING; SEE** [**1 CORINTHIANS 14:1**](https://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/14-1.htm)**.**

**AND THEY SHALL PROPHESY; THAT IS, "THAT THEY MAY PROPHESY"; WHICH IS SUPPORTED BY THE ARABIC AND ETHIOPIC VERSIONS, THE FORMER RENDERING THE WORDS, "I WILL GIVE TO MY TWO WITNESSES TO PROPHESY", AND THE LATTER, "I WILL GIVE IN COMMAND TO MY TWO WITNESSES THAT THEY MAY PROPHESY"; THE SENSE IS, THAT CHRIST WILL GIVE TO THEM A MISSION AND COMMISSION, SUFFICIENT AUTHORITY, ALL NEEDFUL GIFTS AND GRACE, COURAGE AND PRESENCE OF MIND TO PREACH HIS GOSPEL, TO HOLD FORTH HIS WORD, AND BEAR A TESTIMONY FOR HIM DURING THE WHOLE TIME OF THE APOSTASY, EVEN**

**A THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND THREESCORE DAYS; THAT IS, SO MANY YEARS, WHICH, AS BEFORE OBSERVED, IS THE DATE OF THE BEAST'S REIGN, OF THE HOLY CITY BEING TRODDEN UNDER FOOT OF THE GENTILES, AND OF THE CHURCH'S RETIREMENT INTO THE WILDERNESS: IT IS OBSERVABLE, THAT THE DATE OF THE BEAST'S REIGN AND TYRANNY IS EXPRESSED BY MONTHS, AND THE DATE OF THE CHURCH'S BEING IN THE WILDERNESS, AND THE PROPHESYING OF THE WITNESSES, IS SIGNIFIED BY DAYS; AND THE REASON WHICH SOME GIVE IS NOT DESPICABLE, AS THAT THE BEAST AND HIS FOLLOWERS ARE THE CHILDREN OF DARKNESS AND OF THE NIGHT, OVER WHICH THE MOON PRESIDES, FROM WHENCE MONTHS ARE, NUMBERED; AND THE CHURCH AND THE WITNESSES ARE CHILDREN OF THE DAY, OVER WHICH THE SUN RULES. THE HABIT OF THESE WITNESSES DURING THEIR TIME OF PROPHESYING FOLLOWS,**

**CLOTHED IN SACKCLOTH; EXPRESSIVE EITHER OF THEIR OUTWARD STATE AND CONDITION, BEING POOR, MEAN, AND ABJECT, WHILE THE FOLLOWERS OF THE BEAST ARE CLAD IN SILKS, AND LIVE DELICIOUSLY; OR ELSE OF THE INWARD FRAME OF THEIR MINDS, AS MOURNING FOR THE SAD ESTATE OF THE CHURCH OF CHRIST, GROANING UNDER THE TYRANNY AND PERSECUTIONS OF ANTICHRIST.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/11.htm)

**AND {6} I WILL GIVE *POWER* UNTO MY TWO WITNESSES, AND THEY SHALL {7} PROPHESY A THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED *AND* THREESCORE DAYS, CLOTHED IN SACKCLOTH.**

**(6) I WOULD RATHER TRANSLATE IT ILLUD THAN ILLAM THE TEMPLE THAN THE CITY: FOR GOD SAYS, I WILL GIVE THAT TEMPLE, AND COMMIT IT TO MY TWO WITNESSES, THAT IS, TO THE MINISTERS OF THE WORD, WHO ARE FEW INDEED, WEAK AND CONTEMPTIBLE: BUT YET TWO, THAT IS, OF SUCH A NUMBER AS ONE OF THEM MAY HELP ANOTHER, AND ONE CONFIRM THE TESTIMONY OF ANOTHER TO ALL MEN, THAT FROM THE MOUTH OF TWO OR THREE WITNESSES EVERY WORD MAY BE MADE GOOD AMONG MEN; 2CO 13:1.**

**(7) THEY WILL EXERCISE THEIR OFFICE ENJOINED BY ME BY THE SPACE OF THOSE 1260 YEARS, IN THE MIDST OF AFFLICTIONS THOUGH NEVER SO LAMENTABLE, WHICH IS FIGURATIVELY SHOWN BY THE MOURNING GARMENT.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**MEYER'S NT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/meyer/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm)**. Κ. ΔΏΣΩ ΤΟῖΣ ΔΥΣὶΝ ΜΆΡΤΥΣΊΝ ΜΟΥ. THE OBJECT OF ΔΏΣΩ FOLLOWS HERE, NOT IN THE FORM OF THE INFIN.,[2820] BUT IS DESCRIBED, ACCORDING TO THE HEBREW WAY, IN THE SUCCEEDING CLAUSE, ΚΑὶ ΠΡΟΦΗΤ. FORMALLY AND MATERIALLY INCORRECT ARE THE ADDITIONS TO ΔΏΣΩ, “CONSTANCY AND WISDOM,”[2821] “THE HOLY CITY,”[2822] WHICH ARE EXPRESSLY REJECTED ALREADY BY VITR. UNNECESSARILY, ALTHOUGH IN FACT NOT UNSUITABLY, DE WETTE SUPPLIES “DIRECTION AND POWER.”**

**THE ART. ΤΟῖΣ ALLOWS US TO THINK ONLY OF TWO DEFINITE WITNESSES, OTHERWISE KNOWN ALREADY, WHO, AS THE ENTIRE DESCRIPTION UNTIL** [**REVELATION 11:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-12.htm) **ESTABLISHES, ARE PERSONAL INDIVIDUALS, BUT NOT “ALLEGORIES OF POTENCIES.”[2823] THE WITNESSES ARE MEANT[2824] TO BE WITNESSES OF CHRIST (ΜΆΡΤ. ΜΟΥ),[2825] WHICH ACCORDINGLY IS UNDERSTOOD IN GENERAL OF ITSELF, BECAUSE, AS ALL TRUE ΠΡΟΦΗΤΕΊΑ PROCEEDS FROM CHRIST,[2826] SO ALSO IS IT ACTUALLY DIRECTED TO CHRIST;[2827] BUT HERE IT IS ESPECIALLY APPLICABLE, BECAUSE THE WITNESSES COME FORTH AS PREACHERS OF REPENTANCE DURING AN ESSENTIALLY MESSIANIC VISITATION OF JUDGMENT, AND, BESIDES, HAVE TO SUFFER FROM THE SAME HOSTILITY AS THAT BY WHICH THE LORD HIMSELF IS BROUGHT TO THE CROSS,** [**REVELATION 11:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm)**. BUT FROM THIS IT DOES NOT FOLLOW[2828] THAT CHRIST HIMSELF IS TO BE REGARDED AS SPEAKING;[2829] BUT THE HEAVENLY VOICE[2830] SPEAKS ONLY IN CHRIST’S NAME.**

**ἡΜΈΡΑΣ ΧΙΛΊΑΣ ΔΙΑΚΟΣΊΑΣ ἑΞΉΚΟΝΤΑ. THE SPECIFICATION OF THE FORTY-TWO MONTHS,** [**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**, AFTER THE DAYS, SHOWS THAT DAILY, DURING THIS WHOLE TIME, THE PROPHETIC SPEECH OF THE TWO WITNESSES IS HEARD.**

**ΠΕΡΙΒ-G0-. ΣΆΚΚΟΥΣ-G0-. THEY ARE THUS, ABOVE ALL THINGS, PREACHERS OF REPENTANCE; FOR THE PENITENTIAL GARB,[2831] WHICH THEY THEMSELVES HAVE ADOPTED,[2832] PUTS BEFORE THE EYES OF THE HEARERS WHAT THE PROPHETIC TESTIMONY DEMANDS.**

**[2820] AS** [**REVELATION 6:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-4.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 7:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-2.htm)**.**

**[2821] N. DE LYRA, C. A LAP.**

**[2822] BEZA.**

**[2823] EBRARD, WHO WILL IN NO WAY CONCEDE THAT THEY ARE SYMBOLS OF INDIVIDUALS.**

**[2824] EWALD, DE WETTE, ETC.**

**[2825] CF.** [**REVELATION 11:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm) **: ὁ ΚΎΡΙΟΣ ΑὐΤΩΝ.**

**[2826] CF.** [**REVELATION 19:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-10.htm)**.**

**[2827] CF.** [**REVELATION 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm)**.**

**[2828] BENG., HENGSTENB., EBRARD.**

**[2829] CF., ON THE OTHER HAND, THE ὁ ΚΎΡ. ΑὐΤῶΝ (**[**REVELATION 11:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm)**).**

**[2830] CF.** [**REVELATION 22:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/22-7.htm)**.**

**[2831]** [**JEREMIAH 4:8**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/4-8.htm)**;** [**JONAH 3:5**](https://biblehub.com/jonah/3-5.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 11:21**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/11-21.htm)**.**

**[2832] CF.** [**MATTHEW 3:4**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/3-4.htm)**.**

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm)**. ΣΆΚΚΟΥΣ, THE SIMPLE, ARCHAIC GARB OF PROPHETS, ESPECIALLY APPROPRIATE TO HUMILIATION (REFF.). THE FAITHFUL PROPHETS WHO WITHDRAW FROM THE LOCAL APOSTACY TO THE DESERT IN COMPANY WITH ISAIAH (ASC. ISA. II. 9 F.) ARE ALSO CLOTHED IN THIS BLACK HAIR-CLOTH. THE VOICE OF THE DIVINE SPEAKER HERE “MELTS IMPERCEPTIBLY INTO THE NARRATIVE OF THE VISION” (ALFORD, CF.** [**REVELATION 11:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-12.htm)**). CONTEMPORARY JEWISH BELIEF (4 ESD. 6:26) MADE THESE “WITNESSES” (MEN “WHO HAVE NOT TASTED DEATH FROM THEIR BIRTH,” I.E., ENOCH, ELIJAH) APPEAR BEFORE THE FINAL JUDGMENT AND PREACH SUCCESSFULLY, BUT THE ONLY TRACE OF ANY ANALOGOUS FEATURE IN RABBINICAL PROPHECY SEEMS TO BE THE APPEARANCE OF MOSES AND MESSIAH DURING THE COURSE OF THE GOG AND MAGOG CAMPAIGN. THE REPRODUCTION OF THIS ORACLE, LONG AFTER ITS ORIGINAL PERIOD IN 70 A.D., WOULD BE FACILITATED BY THE FACT THAT THE VISIONS OF EZEKIEL AND ZECHARIAH, UPON WHICH IT WAS MODELLED, BOTH PRESUPPOSED THE FALL OF THE CITY AND TEMPLE IN ANCIENT JERUSALEM (ABBOTT, PP. 84–88).**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/11.htm)

**3. AND I WILL GIVE POWER] BETTER, AS IN THE MARGIN, “I WILL GIVE TO MY TWO WITNESSES THAT THEY MAY PROPHESY”—THE HEBREW IDIOM BEING LITERALLY REPRODUCED.**

**MY TWO WITNESSES] THE TRADITIONAL VIEW OF THESE, DATING FROM THE SECOND CENTURY, IS THAT THEY ARE ENOCH AND ELIJAH—THE TWO PROPHETS WHO, HAVING (FOR A TIME) FINISHED THEIR WORK ON EARTH, HAVE LEFT IT WITHOUT DEATH: BUT WHO, SINCE “IT IS APPOINTED FOR ALL MEN ONCE TO DIE,” WILL, AS IS HERE REVEALED, COME ON EARTH AGAIN, TO PROPHESY AND SUFFER DEATH IN THE DAYS OF ANTICHRIST.**

**AS TO ELIJAH, THERE SEEMS TO BE LITTLE DOUBT THAT THIS VIEW IS TRUE. THE PROPHECY OF** [**MALACHI 4:5**](https://biblehub.com/malachi/4-5.htm) **HAS INDEED RECEIVED A FULFILMENT IN THE MISSION OF THE BAPTIST (ST** [**LUKE 1:17**](https://biblehub.com/luke/1-17.htm)**). BUT ST** [**MATTHEW 17:11-12**](https://biblehub.com/context/matthew/17-11.htm) **PERHAPS IMPLIES THAT THIS FULFILMENT IS NOT THE FINAL ONE—ESPECIALLY WHEN COMPARED WITH ST** [**JOHN 1:21**](https://biblehub.com/john/1-21.htm)**. REALLY THE PLAIN SENSE OF THESE PASSAGES SEEMS TO BE, THAT ELIJAH WILL ACTUALLY BE SENT BEFORE THE SECOND COMING OF CHRIST, AS ONE IN HIS SPIRIT AND POWER WAS BEFORE HIS FIRST.**

**BUT THE PERSONALITY OF HIS COLLEAGUE IS MORE DOUBTFUL. OF ENOCH WE KNOW SO LITTLE, THAT INTERNAL EVIDENCE HARDLY APPLIES EITHER WAY: ALL WE CAN SAY IS, THAT HE WAS RECOGNISED BY POPULAR JEWISH BELIEF AS A SEER OF APOCALYPSES, AND THAT HIS CHARACTER AS A PROPHET AND PREACHER OF REPENTANCE IS RECOGNISED BY ST JUDE. THIS HARMONISES WELL ENOUGH WITH HIS BEING INTENDED: BUT THE INTERNAL EVIDENCE OF SCRIPTURE ITSELF POINTS RATHER TO MOSES AND ELIJAH BEING THE TWO WITNESSES. THEIR NAMES ARE COUPLED IN THE PROPHECY OF** [**MALACHI 4:4-5**](https://biblehub.com/context/malachi/4-4.htm)**, AS WELL AS IN THE HISTORY OF THE TRANSFIGURATION: AND** [**REVELATION 11:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-6.htm) **ASCRIBES TO THESE PROPHETS THE PLAGUE ACTUALLY INFLICTED BY MOSES, AS WELL AS THAT BY ELIJAH. THIS MODIFICATION OF THE TRADITIONAL VIEW WAS FIRST SUGGESTED BY THE ABBOT JOACHIM, THE GREAT MEDIÆVAL COMMENTATOR ON THIS BOOK; BUT IT HAS FOUND WIDE ACCEPTANCE IN MODERN TIMES. IT MAY BE OBSERVED, THAT AS ELIJAH IS DOUBTLESS STILL LIVING A SUPERNATURAL LIFE IN THE BODY, SO MOSES MUST HAVE BEEN RAISED TO SUCH LIFE FOR THE TRANSFIGURATION: BUT HE IS NOT NECESSARILY INCAPABLE OF DEATH, ANY MORE THAN WERE LAZARUS AND OTHERS WHO HAVE BEEN RAISED FROM THE DEAD.**

**1260 DAYS] SEE ON** [**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**.**

[**BENGEL'S GNOMEN**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/bengel/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm)**. ΔΏΣΩ, I WILL GIVE) NAMELY, THAT THEY MAY PROPHESY. [THIS IS THE LANGUAGE OF THE LORD JESUS RESPECTING HIS HIGHLY DISTINGUISHED SERVANTS.—V. G. ΚΑὶ HERE FOLLOWS, WITH THE SAME WHICH ו HAS IN** [**JOB 6:9**](https://biblehub.com/job/6-9.htm)**, ויאל אלוה וידכאני:** [**GENESIS 47:6**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/47-6.htm)**, ואם ידעת ויש.—ΤΟῖΣ ΔΥΣὶ ΜΆΡΤΥΣΊ ΜΟΥ, TO MY TWO WITNESSES) THESE ARE NOT MOSES AND ELIAS, BUT TWO ILLUSTRIOUS MEN (AS NIC. SELNECCER ACKNOWLEDGES, BESIDES OTHER INTERPRETERS), AT ONCE RESEMBLING THEM, AND RESEMBLING JOSHUA AND ZERUBBABEL. BUT ELIAS THE PROPHET IS CERTAINLY TO COME BEFORE THE COMING OF CHRIST TO JUDGMENT, JUST AS JOHN THE BAPTIST CAME BEFORE THE COMING OF CHRIST IN THE FLESH: MAL. 3:23 (**[**REVELATION 4:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-5.htm)**). AND THE GENIUS AND MODE OF PROCEDURE OF ELIAS THE PROPHET BEARS THE SAME RELATION TO THE LAST COMING, WHICH THE GENIUS AND MODE OF PROCEDURE OF JOHN THE BAPTIST BEARS TO THE FORMER COMING. COMP.** [**MATTHEW 17:12**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/17-12.htm)**, NOTE.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/11.htm)

**VERSE 3. - AND I WILL GIVE POWER UNTO MY TWO WITNESSES. OMIT "POWER." WHAT IS GIVEN FOLLOWS, VIZ. "THEY SHALL PROPHESY," ETC. THE VOICE, SPEAKING IN THE NAME OF CHRIST, SAYS, "MY: THE TWO WITNESSES OF ME;" ΤΟῖΣ, "THE," AS THOUGH THEY WERE WELL KNOWN. THERE IS MUCH DIVERSITY OF INTERPRETATION IN REGARD TO "THE TWO WITNESSES." IT SEEMS REASONABLE TO UNDERSTAND THE TWO WITNESSES AS REPRESENTATIVE OF THE ELECT CHURCH OF GOD (EMBRACING BOTH JEWISH AND CHRISTIAN) AND OF THE WITNESS WHICH SHE BEARS CONCERNING GOD, ESPECIALLY IN THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS. THE FOLLOWING CONSIDERATIONS SEEM TO SUPPORT THIS INTERPRETATION:**

**THE VISION IS EVIDENTLY FOUNDED ON THAT IN** [**ZECHARIAH 4**](https://biblehub.com/zechariah/4.htm)**, WHERE IT IS EMBLEMATICAL OF THE RESTORED TEMPLE, WHICH ONLY IN THE PRECEDING VERSE (**[**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**) IS A TYPE OF THE ELECT OF GOD'S CHURCH (VIDE SUPRA).**

**(2) THE APOCALYPSE CONTINUALLY REPRESENTS THE CHURCH OF GOD, AFTER THE PATTERN OF THE LIFE OF CHRIST, IN THREE ASPECTS - THAT OF CONFLICT AND DEGRADATION; THAT OF PRESERVATION; THAT OF TRIUMPH (SEE PROFESSOR MILLIGAN'S BAIRD LECTURES, 'THE REVELATION OF ST. JOHN,' LECT. 2 AND 5.). THIS IS A SUMMARY OF THE VISION HERE.**

**(3) MUCH OF THE APOCALYPSE FOLLOWS OUR LORD'S DESCRIPTION IN** [**MATTHEW 24**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/24.htm)**. IN THAT CHAPTER (VERS. 13, 14) WE HAVE, "HE THAT SHALL ENDURE UNTO THE END, THE SAME SHALL BE SAVED. AND THIS GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM SHALL BE PREACHED IN ALL THE WORLD FOR A WITNESS UNTO ALL NATIONS; AND THEN SHALL THE END COME." AGAIN, A BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF THIS VISION.**

**(4) IT IS NOT PROBABLE THAT TWO INDIVIDUALS ARE MEANT; FOR**

**(A) AS WE HAVE SHOWN THROUGHOUT THE APOCALYPSE, THE APPLICATION IS INVARIABLY TO PRINCIPLES AND SOCIETIES, THOUGH THIS MAY INCLUDE PARTICULAR APPLICATIONS IN CERTAIN CASES;**

**(B) IT IS INCONCEIVABLE THAT MOSES AND ELIAS, OR ANY OTHER OF THE SAINTS OF GOD, SHOULD RETURN FROM PARADISE TO SUFFER AS THESE TWO WITNESSES;**

**(C) OUR LORD EXPRESSLY EXPLAINED THE REFERENCE TO THE COMING OF ELIAS, AND DECLARED THAT HE HAD ALREADY COME; AND**

**(D) THERE SEEMS NO MORE REASON FOR INTERPRETING THESE TWO WITNESSES LITERALLY OF TWO MEN, THAN FOR INTERPRETING SODOM AND EGYPT IN THEIR ORDINARY GEOGRAPHICAL SIGNIFICATION IN VER. 8.**

**(5) THE DETAILS OF THE FATE OF THE TWO WITNESSES AGREE WITH THE INTERPRETATION GIVEN - THE WHOLE VISION BEING UNDERSTOOD AS SYMBOLICAL. THUS**

**(A) THE PICTURE OF THE TWO WITNESSES IS EVIDENTLY FORMED AFTER THE PATTERN OF MOSES AND ELIAS, ON ACCOUNT OF THE CONSPICUOUS WITNESS THEY BORE AND THE HARDSHIP THEY SUFFERED, AS WELL AS THEIR PRESERVATION AND FINAL VINDICATION. MOREOVER, MOSES AND ELIAS ARE TYPICAL OF THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS, OR THE SCRIPTURES - THE MEANS (AS STATED ABOVE) BY WHICH THE CHURCH CHIEFLY BEARS WITNESS OF GOD.**

**(B) THE TIME DURING WHICH THEY PROPHESY;**

**(C) THE CLOTHING IN SACKCLOTH;**

**(D) THE APPELLATION OF CANDLESTICKS AND OLIVE TREES;**

**(E) THEIR POWER TO HURT;**

**(F) THEIR APPARENT DEATH;**

**(G) THE TORMENT THEY CAUSE;**

**(H) THEIR RESUSCITATION;**

**(I) THEIR VINDICATION;**

**(K) THE IMMEDIATE ADVENT OF THE FINAL JUDGMENT; - ALL AGREE (AS SHOWN BELOW) WITH THE INTERPRETATION GIVEN.**

**(6) WITNESS IS CONSTANTLY CONNECTED IN THE APOCALYPSE AND ELSEWHERE WITH THE CHURCH, AND GENERALLY WITH SUFFERING, SOMETIMES WITH TRIUMPH (CF.** [**REVELATION 1:2, 5, 9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-2.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 6:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-9.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 12:11, 17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-11.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 20:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/20-4.htm)**).**

**(7) IN** [**REVELATION 19:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-10.htm) **WE ARE TOLD, "THE TESTIMONY [WITNESS] OF JESUS IS THE SPIRIT OF PROPHECY," EXACTLY THE QUALITY WITH WHICH THE TWO WITNESSES ARE CREDITED (VER. 3), AND WHICH IS THE WORK OF THE CHURCH. AND THEY SHALL PROPHESY; THAT IS, "PROPHESY" IN ITS LITERAL MEANING OF FORTHTELLING GOD'S WILL AND HIS JUDGMENTS ON THE WICKED, AND SO OF PREACHING REPENTANCE. THIS IS EMPHATICALLY THE WORK OF THE CHURCH, AND IS ACCOMPLISHED CHIEFLY THROUGH THE SCRIPTURES. IT IS THIS PROPHESYING THAT TORMENTS (SEE VERS. 5, 10). A THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND THREE SCORE DAYS. OR, FORTY AND TWO MONTHS (VER. 2). DURING THE PERIOD OF THE WORLD'S EXISTENCE (SEE ON VER. 2) THE CHURCH, ALTHOUGH "TRODDEN UNDERFOOT," WILL NOT CEASE TO "PROPHESY." CLOTHED IN SACKCLOTH. THUS, SYMBOLICALLY, IS EXPRESSED THE SAME FACT AS IN VER. 2. THE CHURCH THERE IS "TRODDEN UNDERFOOT" DURING THE PERIOD OF THE WORLD; HERE IT IS SAID THAT SHE IS TO PERFORM HER OFFICE DURING THIS TIME "CLOTHED IN SACKCLOTH." THE TREATMENT BY THE WORLD OF BOTH THE CHURCH OF GOD AND THE WORD OF GOD IS REPRESENTED BY THE APPAREL OF MOURNING AND WOE, WHICH IS THE LOT OF THE CHURCH ON EARTH. REVELATION 11:3**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/11.htm)

**POWER**

**OMIT.**

**TWO WITNESSES**

**THE READER MAY PROFITABLY CONSULT ON THIS POINT THE LECTURES OF PROFESSOR MILLIGAN ON THE REVELATION OF ST. JOHN. HE MAINTAINS THAT THE CONCEPTION OF THE APOCALYPSE IS POWERFULLY MOLDED BY JOHN'S RECOLLECTIONS OF THE LIFE OF JESUS; THAT THERE IS A CLOSE PARALLELISM BETWEEN THE APOCALYPSE AND THE DELINEATION OF THE LIFE OF CHRIST CONTAINED IN THE FOURTH GOSPEL; AND THAT THE APOCALYPSE IS, IN THE DEEPER CONCEPTIONS WHICH PERVADE IT, A REPETITION OF THE GOSPEL. SEE PP. 59-69.**

**THEY SHALL PROPHESY (ΠΡΟΦΗΤΕΎΣΟΥΣΙΝ)**

**SEE ON PROPHET,** [**LUKE 7:26**](https://biblehub.com/luke/7-26.htm)**. COMMONLY EXPLAINED OF PREACHING REPENTANCE, THOUGH SOME TAKE IT IN THE LATER SENSE OF FORETELLING FUTURE EVENTS.**

**CLOTHED IN SACKCLOTH**

**THE GARB OF PREACHERS OF REPENTANCE. COMPARE** [**ISAIAH 22:12**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/22-12.htm)**;** [**JEREMIAH 4:8**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/4-8.htm)**;** [**JONAH 3:5**](https://biblehub.com/jonah/3-5.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 3:4**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/3-4.htm)**. FOR SACKCLOTH SEE ON** [**LUKE 10:13**](https://biblehub.com/luke/10-13.htm)**.**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/11.htm)

**(4) THESE ARE . . .—TRANSLATE, THESE ARE THE TWO OLIVE TREES AND THE TWO CANDLESTICKS WHICH STAND BEFORE THE LORD OF THE EARTH. THIS IS THE VERSE WHICH REFERS US TO THE VISION OF ZECHARIAH FOR THE BASIS OF OUR PRESENT VISION. THERE, AS HERE, WE HAVE THE TWO OLIVE TREES, WHICH ARE EXPLAINED TO BE “THE TWO ANOINTED ONES WHICH STAND BEFORE THE LORD OF THE WHOLE EARTH.” THE EXPLANATION IS SUPPOSED TO REFER TO ZERUBBABEL AND JOSHUA. OR, AS OTHERS THINK, TO ZECHARIAH AND HAGGAI. AT THAT TIME THESE MEN WERE THE WITNESSES FOR GOD IN THEIR LAND AND AMONG THEIR PEOPLE. BUT THE ANSWER OF THE ANGEL IS GENERAL: “THE OLIVE TREES ARE THE TWO ANOINTED ONES WHICH STAND,” &C. FOR THE VISION IS GENERAL AND AGE-LONG; IT REMINDS US OF THE RETURNED JEWISH EXILES, AND OF THOSE WHO WERE THEN AMONG THEM, AS ANOINTED WITNESSES, BUT IT SHOWS US THAT SUCH WITNESSES ARE TO BE FOUND IN MORE THAN ONE ERA; FOR IT IS NOT ZERUBBABEL AND JOSHUA WHO CAN EXHAUST THE FULNESS OF A VISION WHICH IS THE REPRESENTATION OF THE ETERNAL TRUTH THAT THE OIL OF GLADNESS AND STRENGTH FROM GOD WILL REST ON THOSE WHO RELY, NOT ON MIGHT OR POWER, BUT ON GOD’S SPIRIT. THE FACT THAT THE WITNESSES ARE TWO IS BROUGHT MORE PROMINENTLY FORWARD HERE THAN IN ZECHARIAH. THERE, THOUGH THE OLIVE TREES ARE TWO, THE CANDLESTICK IS BUT ONE, WITH SEVEN LAMPS; HERE THERE ARE TWO CANDLESTICKS SPOKEN OF AS WELL AS TWO OLIVE TREES. THIS AMPLIFICATION OF THE ORIGINAL VISION IS, PERHAPS, DESIGNED TO REMIND US OF THE GREATER LATITUDE OF DIVERSITY IN THE NEW DISPENSATION. JUST AS IN THE EARLY CHAPTERS OF THIS BOOK WE HAD SEVEN GOLDEN CANDLESTICKS, WHICH, THOUGH ONE IN CHRIST, YET ARE SPOKEN OF AS SEPARATE, SO HERE THE DOUBLE ASPECT, THE DIVERSE THOUGH UNITED EFFORTS OF THE TWO WITNESSES. ARE BROUGHT INTO PROMINENCE. IT MAY SERVE TO REMIND US. THAT THE WITNESSES ARE TO BE EXPECTED TO KEEP THEIR INDIVIDUALITY AND TO USE FREELY THEIR DIVERSE POWERS. IT IS NOT FROM ONE CLASS OR WITH ONE MODE OF ACTION THAT THE WITNESSES COME: THEY MAY BE OF THE STATESMAN CLASS, LIKE MOSES AND ZERUBBABEL; OF THE PROPHETIC OR PRIESTLY LIKE ZECHARIAH AND HAGGAI, LIKE AARON AND THE LATER JOSHUA (**[**ZECHARIAH 3:1**](https://biblehub.com/zechariah/3-1.htm)**); FOR MEN MAY WITNESS FOR GOD, ACCORDING AS THE EVILS OF THEIR TIME AND AGE REQUIRE IT IN THE STATE AS WELL AS IN THE CHURCH. THE WORK OF WILBERFORCE, CLARKSON, AND HOWARD IS A WORK AND A WITNESS FOR GOD AS WELL AS THE WORK OF CHRYSOSTOM, ATHANASIUS, AND LUTHER; FOR THE WITNESSES ARE RAISED UP TO SPEAK AGAINST THE NEGLECT OF HUMANITY AS WELL AS AGAINST ERRORS IN DIVINITY; AGAINST A HEARTLESS AS WELL AS AGAINST A CREEDLESS CHRISTIANITY, FOR BOTH LEAD BACK TO HEATHENISM. THESE WITNESSES ARE BURNING AND SHINING LIGHTS; IN THEM IS CENTRED THE LIGHT OF THEIR AGE; IN THEM IS FOUND THE TOKEN THAT THE GRACE OF GOD NEVER FAILS, BUT AS THE CHURCH’S DAY SO SHALL HER STRENGTH BE. HERE, TOO, WE HAVE THE PLEDGE THAT FROM HIM WHO IS BOTH PRIEST AND KING THE CIVIL RULERS AS WELL AS THE ECCLESIASTICAL RULERS MAY DRAW GRACE ACCORDING TO THEIR GIFTS; AND FROM HIM, TOO, ALL WHO ARE MADE KINGS AS WELL AS PRIESTS TO GOD MAY DERIVE THE POWER TO GIVE THE DOUBLE WITNESS OF A LIFE ANOINTED BY THE SPIRIT OF CONSECRATION AND RULED BY THE SCEPTRE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS.**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/11.htm)

**11:3-13 IN THE TIME OF TREADING DOWN, GOD KEPT HIS FAITHFUL WITNESSES TO ATTEST THE TRUTH OF HIS WORD AND WORSHIP, AND THE EXCELLENCE OF HIS WAYS, THE NUMBER OF THESE WITNESSES IS SMALL, YET ENOUGH. THEY PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH. IT SHOWS THEIR AFFLICTED, PERSECUTED STATE, AND DEEP SORROW FOR THE ABOMINATIONS AGAINST WHICH THEY PROTESTED. THEY ARE SUPPORTED DURING THEIR GREAT AND HARD WORK, TILL IT IS DONE. WHEN THEY HAD PROPHESIED IN SACKCLOTH THE GREATEST PART OF 1260 YEARS, ANTICHRIST, THE GREAT INSTRUMENT OF THE DEVIL, WOULD WAR AGAINST THEM, WITH FORCE AND VIOLENCE FOR A TIME. DETERMINED REBELS AGAINST THE LIGHT REJOICE, AS ON SOME HAPPY EVENT, WHEN THEY CAN SILENCE, DRIVE TO A DISTANCE, OR DESTROY THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF CHRIST, WHOSE DOCTRINE AND CONDUCT TORMENT THEM. IT DOES NOT APPEAR THAT THE TERM IS YET EXPIRED, AND THE WITNESSES ARE NOT A PRESENT EXPOSED TO ENDURE SUCH TERRIBLE OUTWARD SUFFERINGS AS IN FORMER TIMES; BUT SUCH THINGS MAY AGAIN HAPPEN, AND THERE IS ABUNDANT CAUSE TO PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH, ON ACCOUNT OF THE STATE OF RELIGION. THE DEPRESSED STATE OF REAL CHRISTIANITY MAY RELATE ONLY TO THE WESTERN CHURCH. THE SPIRIT OF LIFE FROM GOD, QUICKENS DEAD SOULS, AND SHALL QUICKEN THE DEAD BODIES OF HIS PEOPLE, AND HIS DYING INTEREST IN THE WORLD. THE REVIVAL OF GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES, WILL STRIKE TERROR INTO THE SOULS OF HIS ENEMIES. WHERE THERE IS GUILT, THERE IS FEAR; AND A PERSECUTING SPIRIT, THOUGH CRUEL, IS A COWARDLY SPIRIT. IT WILL BE NO SMALL PART OF THE PUNISHMENT OF PERSECUTORS, BOTH IN THIS WORLD, AND AT THE GREAT DAY, THAT THEY SEE THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF GOD HONOURED AND ADVANCED. THE LORD'S WITNESSES MUST NOT BE WEARY OF SUFFERING AND SERVICE, NOR HASTILY GRASP AT THE REWARD; BUT MUST STAY TILL THEIR MASTER CALLS THEM. THE CONSEQUENCE OF THEIR BEING THUS EXALTED WAS A MIGHTY SHOCK AND CONVULSION IN THE ANTICHRISTIAN EMPIRE. EVENTS ALONE CAN SHOW THE MEANING OF THIS. BUT WHENEVER GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES REVIVE, THE DEVIL'S WORK AND WITNESSES FALL BEFORE HIM. AND THAT THE SLAYING OF THE WITNESSES IS FUTURE, APPEARS TO BE PROBABLE.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/11.htm)

**THESE ARE THE TWO OLIVE-TREES - THESE ARE REPRESENTED BY THE TWO OLIVE-TREES, OR THESE ARE WHAT ARE SYMBOLIZED BY THE TWO OLIVE-TREES. THERE CAN BE LITTLE DOUBT THAT THERE IS AN ALLUSION HERE TO** [**ZECHARIAH 4:3**](http://biblehub.com/zechariah/4-3.htm)**,** [**ZECHARIAH 4:11**](http://biblehub.com/zechariah/4-11.htm)**,** [**ZECHARIAH 4:14**](http://biblehub.com/zechariah/4-14.htm)**, THOUGH THE IMAGERY IS IN SOME RESPECTS CHANGED. THE PROPHET** [**ZECHARIAH 4:2-3**](http://biblehub.com/zechariah/4-2.htm) **SAW IN VISION "A CANDLESTICK ALL OF GOLD, WITH A BOWL UPON THE TOP OF IT, AND HIS SEVEN LAMPS THEREON, AND SEVEN PIPES TO THE SEVEN LAMPS, WHICH WERE UPON THE TOP THEREOF; AND TWO OLIVE-TREES BY IT, ONE UPON THE RIGHT SIDE OF THE BOWL, AND THE OTHER UPON THE LEFT SIDE THEREOF." THESE TWO "OLIVE BRANCHES" WERE SUBSEQUENTLY DECLARED** [**REVELATION 11:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-14.htm) **TO BE "THE TWO ANOINTED ONES, THAT STAND BY THE LORD OF THE WHOLE EARTH." THE OLIVE-TREES, OR OLIVE-BRANCHES** [**REVELATION 11:12**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11-12.htm)**, APPEAR IN THE VISION OF THE PROPHET TO HAVE BEEN CONNECTED WITH THE EVER-BURNING LAMP BY GOLDEN PIPES; AND AS THE OLIVE-TREE PRODUCED THE OIL USED BY THE ANCIENTS IN THEIR LAMPS, THESE TREES ARE REPRESENTED AS FURNISHING A CONSTANT SUPPLY OF OIL THROUGH THE GOLDEN PIPES TO THE CANDLESTICK, AND THUS THEY BECOME EMBLEMATIC OF THE SUPPLY OF GRACE TO THE CHURCH. JOHN USES THIS EMBLEM, NOT IN THE SENSE EXACTLY IN WHICH IT WAS EMPLOYED BY THE PROPHET, BUT TO DENOTE THAT THESE TWO "WITNESSES," WHICH MIGHT BE COMPARED WITH THE TWO OLIVETREES, WOULD BE THE MEANS OF SUPPLYING GRACE TO THE CHURCH. AS THE OLIVE-TREE FURNISHED OIL FOR THE LAMPS, THE TWO TREES HERE WOULD SEEM PROPERLY TO DENOTE MINISTERS OF RELIGION; AND AS THERE CAN BE NO DOUBT THAT THE CANDLESTICKS, OR LAMP-BEARERS, DENOTE CHURCHES, THE SENSE WOULD APPEAR TO BE THAT IT WAS THROUGH THE PASTORS OF THE CHURCHES THAT THE OIL OF GRACE WHICH MAINTAINED THE BRIGHTNESS OF THOSE MYSTIC CANDLESTICKS, OR THE CHURCHES, WAS CONVEYED. THE IMAGE IS A BEAUTIFUL ONE, AND EXPRESSES A TRUTH OF GREAT IMPORTANCE TO THE WORLD; FOR GOD HAS DESIGNED THAT THE LAMP OF PIETY SHALL BE KEPT BURNING IN THE CHURCHES BY TRUTH SUPPLIED THROUGH MINISTERS AND PASTORS.**

**AND THE TWO CANDLESTICKS - THE PROPHET ZECHARIAH SAW BUT ONE SUCH CANDLESTICK OR LAMP-BEARER; JOHN HERE SAW TWO - AS THERE ARE TWO "WITNESSES" REFERRED TO. IN THE VISION DESCRIBED IN** [**REVELATION 1:12**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/1-12.htm)**, HE SAW SEVEN - REPRESENTING THE SEVEN CHURCHES OF ASIA. FOR AN EXPLANATION OF THE MEANING OF THE SYMBOL, SEE THE NOTES ON THAT VERSE.**

**STANDING BEFORE THE GOD OF THE EARTH - SO** [**ZECHARIAH 4:14**](http://biblehub.com/zechariah/4-14.htm)**, "THESE BE THE TWO ANOINTED ONES, THAT STAND BY THE LORD OF THE WHOLE EARTH." THE MEANING IS, THAT THEY STOOD, AS IT WERE, IN THE VERY PRESENCE OF GOD - AS, IN THE TABERNACLE AND TEMPLE, THE GOLDEN CANDLESTICK STOOD "BEFORE" THE ARK ON WHICH WAS THE SYMBOL OF THE DIVINE PRESENCE, THOUGH SEPARATED FROM IT BY A VEIL. COMPARE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 9:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-13.htm)**. THIS REPRESENTATION, THAT THE MINISTERS OF RELIGION "STAND BEFORE THE LORD," IS ONE THAT IS NOT UNCOMMON IN THE BIBLE. THUS IT IS SAID OF THE PRIESTS AND LEVITES: "THE LORD SEPARATED THE TRIBE OF LEVI, TO STALED BEFORE THE LORD, TO MINISTER UNTO HIM, AND TO BLESS HIS NAME,"** [**DEUTERONOMY 10:8**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/10-8.htm)**; COMPARE** [**DEUTERONOMY 18:7**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/18-7.htm)**. THE SAME THING IS SAID OF THE PROPHETS, AS IN THE CASES OF ELIJAH AND ELISHA: "AS THE LORD LIVETH, BEFORE WHOM I STAND,"** [**1 KINGS 17:1**](https://biblehub.com/1_kings/17-1.htm)**; ALSO,** [**1 KINGS 18:15**](https://biblehub.com/1_kings/18-15.htm)**;** [**2 KINGS 3:14**](https://biblehub.com/2_kings/3-14.htm)**;** [**2 KINGS 5:16**](https://biblehub.com/2_kings/5-16.htm)**; COMPARE** [**JEREMIAH 15:19**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/15-19.htm)**. THE REPRESENTATION IS, THAT THEY MINISTERED, AS IT WERE, CONSTANTLY IN HIS PRESENCE, AND UNDER HIS EYE.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/11.htm)

**4. STANDING BEFORE THE GOD OF THE EARTH—A, B, C, VULGATE, SYRIAC, COPTIC, AND ANDREAS READ "LORD" FOR "GOD": SO ZEC 4:14. MINISTERING TO (LU 1:19), AND AS IN THE SIGHT OF HIM, WHO, THOUGH NOW SO WIDELY DISOWNED ON "EARTH," IS ITS RIGHTFUL KING, AND SHALL AT LAST BE OPENLY RECOGNIZED AS SUCH (RE 11:15). THE PHRASE ALLUDES TO ZEC 4:10, 14, "THE TWO ANOINTED ONES THAT STAND BY THE LORD OF THE WHOLE EARTH." THE ARTICLE "THE" MARKS THIS ALLUSION. THEY ARE "THE TWO CANDLESTICKS," NOT THAT THEY ARE THE CHURCH, THE ONE CANDLESTICK, BUT AS ITS REPRESENTATIVE LIGHT-BEARERS (GREEK, "PHOSTERES," PHP 2:15), AND MINISTERING FOR ITS ENCOURAGEMENT IN A TIME OF APOSTASY. WORDSWORTH'S VIEW IS WORTH CONSIDERATION, WHETHER IT MAY NOT CONSTITUTE A SECONDARY SENSE: THE TWO WITNESSES, THE OLIVE TREES, ARE THE TWO TESTAMENTS MINISTERING THEIR TESTIMONY TO THE CHURCH OF THE OLD DISPENSATION, AS WELL AS TO THAT OF THE NEW, WHICH EXPLAINS THE TWO WITNESSES BEING CALLED ALSO THE TWO CANDLESTICKS (THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENT CHURCHES; THE CANDLESTICK IN ZEC 4:2 IS BUT ONE AS THERE WAS THEN BUT ONE TESTAMENT, AND ONE CHURCH, THE JEWISH). THE CHURCH IN BOTH DISPENSATIONS HAS NO LIGHT IN HERSELF, BUT DERIVES IT FROM THE SPIRIT THROUGH THE WITNESS OF THE TWOFOLD WORD, THE TWO OLIVE TREES: COMPARE NOTE, SEE ON [2708]RE 11:1, WHICH IS CONNECTED WITH THIS, THE REED, THE SCRIPTURE CANON, BEING THE MEASURE OF THE CHURCH: SO PRIMASIUS [X, P. 314]: THE TWO WITNESSES PREACH IN SACKCLOTH, MARKING THE IGNOMINIOUS TREATMENT WHICH THE WORD, LIKE CHRIST HIMSELF, RECEIVES FROM THE WORLD. SO THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS REPRESENT THE MINISTERS OF THE TWO DISPENSATIONS BY THE DOUBLE TWELVE. BUT RE 11:7 PROVES THAT PRIMARILY THE TWO TESTAMENTS CANNOT BE MEANT; FOR THESE SHALL NEVER BE "KILLED," AND NEVER "SHALL HAVE FINISHED THEIR TESTIMONY" TILL THE WORLD IS FINISHED.**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/11.htm)

**HERE IS A MANIFEST ALLUSION TO ZECHARIAH’S VISION,** [**ZECHARIAH 4:2**](https://biblehub.com/zechariah/4-2.htm)**,3,11-14, THOUGH WITH SOME LITTLE DIFFERENCE. HE SAW A CANDLESTICK ALL OF GOLD, WITH A BOWL UPON THE TOP OF IT, AND HIS SEVEN LAMPS THEREON, AND SEVEN PIPES TO THE SEVEN LAMPS, WHICH WERE UPON THE TOP THEREOF: AND TWO OLIVE TREES BY IT, ONE UPON THE RIGHT SIDE OF THE BOWL, AND THE OTHER UPON THE LEFT SIDE THEREOF. THE ANGEL TELLS HIM, THAT THESE TWO OLIVE BRANCHES WHICH THROUGH THE TWO GOLDEN PIPES DID EMPTY THE GOLDEN OIL OUT OF THEMSELVES, WERE THE TWO ANOINTED ONES, OR THE TWO SONS OF OIL, THAT STOOD BY THE LORD OF THE WHOLE EARTH. BY WHICH SOME UNDERSTAND ZERUBBABEL AND JOSHUA; SOME, THOSE GODLY MAGISTRATES AND PRIESTS, WHICH AFTER THE CAPTIVITY THE JEWISH CHURCH SHOULD HAVE, AND PREFIGURED A GOSPEL MINISTRY, WHO BEING FILLED WITH KNOWLEDGE AND GRACE, SHOULD FEED THE LORD’S CHURCH (AS PASTORS AFTER HIS OWN HEART) WITH WISDOM AND UNDERSTANDING, FROM THE GIFTS AND GRACES OF GOD’S HOLY SPIRIT, WHICH THEY SHOULD RECEIVE; WHICH FURTHER CONFIRMETH ME, THAT BY THE TWO WITNESSES,** [**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm)**, WE ARE TO UNDERSTAND A GODLY MAGISTRACY AND MINISTRY, OR RATHER THE LATTER ONLY, TO WHOM PROPHESYING MOST STRICTLY AGREETH, AND WHO HAVE A MORE SPECIAL RELATION TO THE CANDLESTICKS HERE MENTIONED, BY WHICH CHURCHES ARE MEANT,** [**REVELATION 1:20**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-20.htm)**.**

**AND THE TWO CANDLESTICKS STANDING BEFORE THE GOD OF THE EARTH: IN ZECHARIAH’S VISION WAS BUT ONE CANDLESTICK, HOW COMES HERE A MENTION TO BE MADE OF TWO? MR. MEDE CONFESSETH HIMSELF AT A LOSS HERE, UNLESS HERE ANOTHER CANDLESTICK BE ADDED TO SIGNIFY THE GENTILES’ CONVERSION TO CHRIST. OTHERS THINK THAT IT DENOTETH THE SMALL NUMBER OF GOSPEL CHURCHES THAT SHOULD BE LEFT; THEY WERE RECKONED SEVEN,** [**REVELATION 1:20**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-20.htm)**; HERE THEY ARE REDUCED TO TWO. POSSIBLY IT MAY DENOTE THE DIFFERENT STATE OF GOD’S CHURCH. IN THE OLD TESTAMENT GOD HAD BUT ONE CHURCH, VIZ. THAT OF THE JEWS; BUT NOW HE HATH MANY CHURCHES, AND THEY ARE ALL FED FROM FAITHFUL MINISTERS, AS OLIVE BRANCHES POURING OUT THEIR OIL OF GRACE AND KNOWLEDGE UPON THEM.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/11.htm)

**THESE ARE THE TWO OLIVE TREES,.... OR REPRESENTED BY THE TWO OLIVE TREES IN** [**ZECHARIAH 4:3**](http://biblehub.com/zechariah/4-3.htm)**, WHICH THERE DESIGN JOSHUA AND ZERUBBABEL; AND WHO IN LAYING OUT THEMSELVES, THEIR GIFTS AND WEALTH, IN REBUILDING AND FINISHING THE TEMPLE, WERE TYPES OF THESE WITNESSES, THE MINISTERS OF THE GOSPEL, IN THE SUCCESSIVE AGES OF THE APOSTASY; WHO MAY BE COMPARED TO OLIVE TREES, BECAUSE OF THE OIL OF GRACE, AND THE TRUTH OF IT IN THEM; AND BECAUSE OF THE GIFTS OF THE SPIRIT OF GOD BESTOWED ON THEM, OR THEIR HAVING THAT ANOINTING WHICH TEACHETH ALL THINGS; AND BECAUSE THEY FREELY IMPART THEIR GIFTS, AND THE GOLDEN OIL OF THE GOSPEL UNTO OTHERS, AND ALSO BRING THE GOOD TIDINGS OF PEACE AND SALVATION BY CHRIST, OF WHICH THE OLIVE LEAF IS A SYMBOL; AND BECAUSE THEY ARE LIKE THE OLIVE TREE, FAT, FLOURISHING, AND FRUITFUL IN SPIRITUAL THINGS; THEY ARE SONS OF OIL, AND GOD'S ANOINTED ONES:**

**AND THE TWO CANDLESTICKS; WHICH HOLD FORTH THE LIGHT OF THE WORD, IN THE MIDST OF POPISH DARKNESS: THIS SHOWS THAT CHURCHES, AS WELL AS MINISTERS, ARE DESIGNED BY THE WITNESSES, SINCE THE CANDLESTICKS ARE EXPLAINED OF THE CHURCHES,** [**REVELATION 1:20**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/1-20.htm)**, THOUGH THE SIMILE WELL AGREES WITH MINISTERS OF THE WORD, WHO ARE THE LIGHTS OF THE WORLD, OR HOLD FORTH THE LIGHT OF THE GOSPEL, WHICH IS PUT INTO THEM BY CHRIST: AND THESE OLIVE TREES AND CANDLESTICKS ARE REPRESENTED AS**

**STANDING BEFORE THE GOD OF THE EARTH; MINISTERING UNTO HIM, ENJOYING HIS PRESENCE, AND HAVING HIS ASSISTANCE, AND BEING UNDER HIS PROTECTION. THE ALEXANDRIAN COPY, THE VULGATE LATIN, SYRIAC, AND ARABIC VERSIONS, READ, "THE LORD OF THE EARTH"; AND SO THE COMPLUTENSIAN EDITION; SEE** [**ZECHARIAH 4:14**](https://biblehub.com/zechariah/4-14.htm)**.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/11.htm)

**THESE {8} ARE THE TWO OLIVE TREES, AND THE TWO CANDLESTICKS STANDING BEFORE THE GOD OF THE EARTH.**

**(8) THAT IS, THE ORDINARY AND PERPETUAL INSTRUMENTS OF SPIRITUAL GRACE, PEACE AND LIGHT IN MY CHURCH, WHICH GOD BY HIS ONLY POWER PRESERVED IN THIS TEMPLE. SEE ZEC 4:3.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**MEYER'S NT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/meyer/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-4.htm)**. THE TWO WITNESSES OF CHRIST (**[**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm)**) ARE FURTHER CHARACTERIZED IN THEIR NATURE AND CALLING, AND THAT, TOO, FROM ZECHARIAH 4; FOR THE DEFINITE ART., Αἱ ΔΎΟ ἐΛ., Αἱ ΔΎΟ ΛΥΧΝ., POINTS BACK TO THIS, AS THE ENTIRE VERSE IS BASED UPON THE SENSE AND EXPRESSION OF ZECHARIAH 4. THERE ZECH. BEHOLDS A GOLDEN CANDLESTICK WITH SEVEN LAMPS, THE SYMBOL OF THE CHURCH OF GOD,[2833] BESIDES TWO OLIVE-TREES, TO THE RIGHT AND LEFT OF THE CANDLESTICK, WHICH RECEIVES FROM THEM ITS OIL. THE TWO ἐΛΑῖΑΙ (LXX.) DESIGNATE, BESIDES THE ΛΥΧΝΊΑ, “TWO ANOINTED ONES THAT STAND BY THE LORD OF THE WHOLE EARTH;”[2834] VIZ., THE TWO DEFENDERS AND GUARDIANS OF THE THEOCRACY GIVEN BY GOD,**

**ZERUBBABEL AND THE HIGH PRIEST JOSHUA;[2835] BUT THE SYMBOL REPRESENTS THAT ONLY BY THE SPIRIT OF GOD, AND NOT BY MAN’S OWN POWER, THE RESTORATION OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD CAN BE EFFECTED,** [**REVELATION 11:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-6.htm)**. WITH THIS SYMBOL OF ZECH., JOHN AGREES WHEN HE DESIGNATES THE TWO WITNESSES OF CHRIST AS ΑἹ ΔΎΟ ἘΛΑῖΑΙ, AND AS ἘΝΏΠΙΟΝ ΤΟῦ ΚΥΡΊΟΥ ΤῆΣ ΓῆΣ ἙΣΤῶΤΕΣ. THE LATTER EXPRESSION, WHOSE HARSH INCORRECTNESS (ΑἹ**

**ἙΣΤῶΤΕΣ) IS EXPLICABLE BY THE REFERENCE TO THE PERSONS REPRESENTED UNDER THE SYMBOLS OF ἘΛΑῖΑΙ AND ΛΥΧΝΊΑΙ,[2836] DESIGNATES AS LITTLE AS THE CORRESPONDING WORDS IN ZECH. THE TWO WITNESSES AS REPRESENTATIVES OF THE CHURCH AGAINST THE WORLD,[2837] BUT AS SERVANTS OF GOD,[2838] WHO IS HERE CALLED, ACCORDINGLY, THE LORD OF THE WORLD,[2839] BECAUSE HE SHALL ESTABLISH THE FACT THAT HE IS THE ALMIGHTY, WHO SENDS HIS SERVANTS INTO THEIR OFFICE, AND PROTECTS THEM AGAINST ALL ENEMIES,** [**REVELATION 11:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-5.htm)**, AND TO THE TERROR OF THEIR ENEMIES CAN GLORIFY[2840] THE ΚΑΤΟΙΚΟῦΝΤΕΣ ἐΠὶ ΤῆΣ ΓῆΣ,** [**REVELATION 11:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-10.htm) **SQQ. DEVIATING, HOWEVER, FROM ZECH., JOHN DESIGNATES THE TWO WITNESSES, NOT ONLY AS TWO ἐΛΑῖΑΙ, BUT ALSO AS TWO ΛΥΧΝΊΑΙ. HE, OF COURSE, DERIVES THIS SYMBOLICAL IDEA FROM ZECH., BUT GIVES IT ANOTHER APPLICATION; FOR WHAT IS SAID HERE IS NEITHER CONCERNING THE KINGDOM OF GOD IN ITSELF, NOR ITS UP-BUILDING THROUGH CHRIST’S TWO WITNESSES, BUT CONCERNING A JUDGMENT UPON “THE HOLY CITY,” DURING WHICH THE TWO WITNESSES PREACH REPENTANCE, AND THAT, TOO, IN VAIN,** [**REVELATION 11:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-7.htm) **SQQ. IN NO RESPECT HAVE THE TWO WITNESSES AUGHT TO DO WITH THE PRESERVATION OF THE TEMPLE.[2841] THE IDEA OF THE ONE ΛΥΧΝΊΑ IN THE SENSE OF ZECH. HAS THEREFORE NO PLACE HERE. BUT JOHN COMPREHENDS THE SYMBOL OF THE ΛΥΧΝΊΑΙ IN ESSENTIALLY THE SAME SIGNIFICANCE AS THAT OF THE ἑΛΑῖΑΙ, WHEN, PRECISELY IN THE SENSE OF** [**ZECHARIAH 4:6**](https://biblehub.com/zechariah/4-6.htm)**, HE PORTRAYS WHAT WAS JUST BEFORE EXPRESSED IN CLEAR WORDS (ΔΏΣΩ ΤΟῖΣ ΜΆΡΤ. Μ. ΚΑὶ ΠΡΟΦΗΤΕΎΣΟΥΣΙΝ); VIZ., THAT THE EFFICIENCY OF THE TWO WITNESSES DEPENDS UPON THE DIVINE SPIRIT, NOT UPON THEIR OWN POWER, AND HENCE BECOMES TRULY PROPHETIC. JOHN, THEREFORE, DESCRIBES THE PROPHETIC CHARACTER OF THE TWO WITNESSES OF CHRIST AS LIKE THOSE TWO ANOINTED ONES IN ZECH.; BUT THAT HE WILL NOT EXPRESS THE IDENTITY OF THE PERSONS, NOR DESIGNATE THE TWO WITNESSES AS ZERUBBABEL AND JOSHUA, WHO THEN MUST BE REGARDED AS REPEATED, FOLLOWS PARTLY FROM THE DEVIATION FROM ZECH., AND PARTLY FROM OTHER SPECIFICATIONS IN THE CONTEXT,** [**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 11:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-5.htm) **SQQ.[2842]**

**[2833] CF.** [**REVELATION 1:20**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-20.htm)**.**

**[2834] LXX.: ΠΑΡΕΣΤΉΚΑΣΙ ΚΥΡΊῳ ΠΆΣΗΣ ΓῆΣ.**

**[2835] CF.** [**REVELATION 3:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/3-1.htm) **SQQ.**

**[2836] CF.** [**REVELATION 5:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-13.htm)**. WINER, P. 499.**

**[2837] AGAINST EBRARD, WHO UNDERSTANDS THE אְַדֹון כָּל־הָאָרֶץ AS THE PERSIAN RULER OF THE WORLD, AND ACCORDINGLY, IN THIS PASSAGE, THE ΚΎΡΙΟΣ ΤῆΣ ΓῆΣ AS “THE LORD OF THIS WORLD.”**

**[2838]** [**REVELATION 8:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-2.htm)**. CF.** [**ISAIAH 6:1**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/6-1.htm)**.**

**[2839] CF., ON THE OTHER HAND,** [**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm)**.**

**[2840] CF. BENG.**

**[2841]** [**REVELATION 11:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm)**, WHEREIN MANY ERRONEOUSLY FIND THE NEW BUILDING OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH SYMBOLIZED.**

**[2842] SEE ON** [**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm)**.**

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-4.htm)**. THEY ARE FURTHER DESCRIBED IN THE TERMS APPLIED BY ZECHARIAH TO THE TWO MOST PROMINENT RELIGIOUS FIGURES OF HIS DAY, EXCEPT THAT THEY ARE COMPARED TO TWO LAMPSTANDS, NOT TO ONE WHICH IS SEPTIFORM. THE IDEA IS THAT THEIR AUTHORITY AND INFLUENCE ARE DERIVED FROM GOD. AS IN** [**REVELATION 11:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-7.htm)**, THE FUNCTION OF THE TWO WITNESSES (CF.** [**DEUTERONOMY 17:6**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/17-6.htm)**;** [**DEUTERONOMY 19:15**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/19-15.htm)**) IS DEFINED AS “PROPHECY,” BUT NO DETAILS ARE GIVEN.**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/11.htm)

**4. THE TWO OLIVE TREES &C.] SEE ZECHARIAH 4 PASSIM. THERE APPARENTLY THE “TWO ANOINTED ONES” ARE ZERUBBABEL AND JESHUA, OR RATHER PERHAPS THE IDEAL KING AND PRIEST, CONCEIVED AS TYPES OF HIM WHO IS BOTH: PERHAPS THESE TWO WITNESSES SIMILARLY TYPIFY HIM AS KING (CF.** [**DEUTERONOMY 33:5**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/33-5.htm)**) AND PROPHET.**

[**BENGEL'S GNOMEN**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/bengel/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-4.htm)**. Αἱ ΔΎΟ ἔΛΑΙΑΙ ΚΑὶ Αἱ ΔΎΟ ΛΥΧΝΊΑΙ Αἱ ἐΝΏΠΙΟΝ ΤΟῦ ΚΥΡΊΟΥ ΤῆΣ ΓῆΣ ἑΣΤῶΤΕΣ) SEE APP. CRIT. ED. II. IN** [**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm) **HE IS CALLED THE GOD OF HEAVEN, AND** [**ISAIAH 54:5**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/54-5.htm)**, THE GOD OF THE EARTH;** [**GENESIS 24:3**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/24-3.htm)**, THE GOD OF HEAVEN AND THE GOD OF THE EARTH; BUT IN THIS PASSAGE HE IS CALLED THE LORD OF THE EARTH, AS IN THE PARALLEL PASSAGE,** [**ZECHARIAH 4:14**](https://biblehub.com/zechariah/4-14.htm)**.—ἑΣΤῶΤΕΣ ALTOGETHER AGREES WITH GRAMMATICAL RULES AND THE TASTE OF MANY, AND STILL MORE SO DOES Αἱ ἑΣΤῶΣΑΙ;[110] NOR SHOULD I REFUSE TO REGARD Αἱ ἑΣΤῶΤΕΣ AS A FAULT OF THE COPYISTS, IF THIS WERE THE ONLY INSTANCE OF SUCH A CONSTRUCTION. BUT BECAUSE THE APOCALYPSE ABOUNDS IN FIGURATIVE EXPRESSIONS, AS WE HAVE EVERYWHERE SHOWN, IN ANY PASSAGE WHERE THERE IS A VARIETY OF READING, I TAKE IT FOR GRANTED, I ADMIT, THAT THE READING WHICH IS CONTRARY TO THAT WHICH WE SHOULD HAVE EXPECTED IS THE TRUE ONE, AND THAT IT HAS BEEN SIMPLY AND FAITHFULLY HANDED DOWN BY LESS PERVERSE COPYISTS; AND I THINK THAT THE OTHERS HAVE BEEN ALTERED AND CONFORMED TO THE COMMON RULE BY MORE RECENT COPYISTS. IN THE PRESENT INSTANCE THAT הומדים IS EXPRESSED FROM ZECHARIAH, THE PASSAGE QUOTED ABOVE, ALTHOUGH THE CONSTRUCTION IS EASIER IN HEBREW THAN IN GREEK, AS LATELY IN לאמר, ΛΈΓΩΝ,** [**REVELATION 11:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm)**. THE ARTICLE IS NECESSARY IN THIS PLACE FOR THE CONNECTION OF THE DISCOURSE, AS ה IN העמדים. NO BOOK HAS Οἱ: THEREFORE Αἱ REMAINS. THE GREEK ARTICLE IS MUCH, MORE FLEXIBLE THAN OUR CUSTOM ADMITS: AS Τῷ ΤὸΝ ΦΌΡΟΝ, ὁ Τὸ ΠΟΛὺ, Οἱ ΜΑΚΡὰΝ, Κ.Τ.Λ. THEREFORE Αἱ—ἑΣΤῶΤΕΣ, IF IT PLEASES YOU, IS SAID, AS THOUGH IT WERE SAID, Αἵ—ΕἰΣὶΝ ἑΣΤῶΤΕΣ, WHERE Αἱ AS THE SUBJECT, AND ἑΣΤῶΤΕΣ AS THE PREDICATE, ARE NOT ILL AGREED. THERE IS A DISPARITY OF GENDERS NOT UNLIKE THIS, CH.** [**REVELATION 14:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-19.htm)**. SEE ALSO NOTES ON CHRYS. DE SACERD. P. 504. IF ANY ONE IS POSITIVE THAT JOHN COULD NOT HAVE THUS WRITTEN, LET HIM FOLLOW THE READING WHICH HE JUDGES THAT HE WROTE.**

**[110] ἙΣΤῶΤΕΣ, ABC VULG. BUT ἑΣΤῶΣΑΙ, REC. TEXT, WITH H.—E.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/11.htm)

**VERSE 4. - THESE ARE THE TWO OLIVE TREES, AND THE TWO CANDLESTICKS. THE "TWO OLIVE TREES" AND THE "TWO CANDLESTICKS" ARE HERE IDENTICAL. THUS, WHILE ST. JOHN USES THE FIGURE OF ZECHARIAH, HE DOES NOT APPLY IT IN EVERY DETAIL. IN THE PROPHET, BUT ONE CANDLESTICK IS MENTIONED. "THE TWO OLIVE TREES," WHICH SUPPLY THE MATERIAL FOR THE CANDLESTICKS, ARE FIT EMBLEMS OF THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS; THE CANDLESTICKS TYPIFY THE JEWISH AND CHRISTIAN CHURCHES. THESE ARE IDENTICAL SO FAR AS BEING GOD'S WITNESSES; THE CHURCH DERIVES HER STORES FROM THE WORD OF GOD, THE LIGHT OF THE WORD OF GOD IS MANIFESTED THROUGH THE CHURCH. STANDING BEFORE THE GOD OF THE EARTH; THE LORD OF THE EARTH (REVISED VERSION). THE PARTICIPLE IS MASCULINE, THOUGH THE PRECEDING ARTICLE AND NOUNS ARE FEMININE, PROBABLY AS BEING MORE IN KEEPING WITH THE MASCULINE CHARACTER UNDER WHICH THE TWO WITNESSES ARE DEPICTED. PERHAPS HE IS DESCRIBED AS THE "LORD OF THE EARTH," SINCE THE WITNESSES ARE TO PROPHESY BEFORE ALL THE EARTH (CF. VER. 9 AND** [**MATTHEW 24:14**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/24-14.htm)**). REVELATION 11:4**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/11.htm)

**TWO OLIVE TREES**

**SEE** [**ZECHARIAH 4:1-14**](http://biblehub.com/zechariah/4-1.htm)**.**

**CANDLESTICKS**

**SEE** [**ZECHARIAH 4:1-14**](http://biblehub.com/zechariah/4-1.htm)**, AND NOTE ON** [**MATTHEW 10:15**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/10-15.htm)**.**

**THE GOD**

**READ ΚΥΡΊΟΥ THE LORD. COMPARE** [**ZECHARIAH 4:14**](https://biblehub.com/zechariah/4-14.htm)**.**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/11.htm)

**(5) AND IF ANY MAN . . .—BETTER, AND IF ANY ONE WILLS TO INJURE THEM, FIRE GOETH FORTH OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS, AND DEVOURETH THEIR ENEMIES: AND IF ANY ONE WILLS TO INJURE THEM, THUS MUST HE BE SLAIN. THESE HAVE POWER TO SHUT THE HEAVEN THAT THE RAIN MAY NOT MOISTEN (THE EARTH) DURING THE DAYS OF THEIR PROPHESYING; AND THEY HAVE POWER OVER THE WATERS TO TURN THEM INTO BLOOD, AND TO SMITE THE EARTH WITH EVERY PLAGUE AS OFTEN AS THEY WILL. AGAIN THE OLD TESTAMENT BASIS BECOMES EVIDENT; THE HISTORIES OF ELIJAH AND MOSES SUPPLY THE ILLUSTRATION. THE FIRE DEVOURING THEIR FOES SEEMS TO ALLUDE TO** [**2KINGS 1:10**](https://biblehub.com/2_kings/1-10.htm)**; LIKE ELIJAH, THEY CAN CLOSE THE HEAVEN (**[**1KINGS 17:1**](https://biblehub.com/1_kings/17-1.htm)**); LIKE MOSES, THEY CAN TURN WATER INTO BLOOD AND SUMMON DOWN EVERY PLAGUE (**[**EXODUS 7:20**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/7-20.htm)**, ET SEQ.). THESE LAST CHARACTERISTICS REMIND US OF THE SPIRIT AND POWER OF MOSES AND ELIAS, BUT WE MUST NOT FORGET WHAT HAS GONE BEFORE: THE WITNESSES ARE LIKE OLIVE TREES AND LIGHTS. IN THEM IS CONCENTRATED GRACE, LIGHT, AND POWER; THEIR WITNESS RECALLS THE GREAT FEATURES OF VARIOUS OLD TESTAMENT TEACHERS AND LEADERS; THEY DISPLAY THE LIGHT OF TRUTH, AND MEN MAY NOT OPPOSE OR INJURE THEM WITH IMPUNITY; THEY WIELD A POWER WHICH IT IS NOT SAFE TO PROVOKE. AS FROM THE MOUTHS OF THE GREAT SIXTH TRUMPET HOST THERE WENT FORTH FIRE AND SMOKE AND BRIMSTONE TO KILL THE THIRD PART OF MANKIND, SO OUT OF THE MOUTHS OF THESE WITNESSES THERE GOES FORTH A PURER, BUT MIGHTIER FLAME. (COMP.** [**PSALM 18:8**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/18-8.htm)**.) WE MAY COMPARE THE SWORD OUT OF THE MOUTH OF CHRIST (**[**REVELATION 1:16**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-16.htm)**), AND THE PROMISE TO JEREMIAH (**[**JEREMIAH 5:14**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/5-14.htm)**), “BEHOLD I WILL MAKE MY WORDS IN THY MOUTH FIRE AND THIS PEOPLE WOOD, AND IT SHALL DEVOUR THEM.” THE WORD WHICH IS LIKE A SWORD TO LAY BARE MAN TO HIMSELF MAY BECOME A CONSUMING FIRE TO THOSE WHO RESIST OR OPPOSE IT. THE WITNESSES FOR GOD ARE THUS ARMED WITH A SPIRITUAL MIGHT; FOR THAT WORD WHICH, WHEN ACCEPTED AND LIVED BY, BRINGS PEACE, WHEN REJECTED CAUSES PAIN AND DANGER. THUS OFTEN DO THE THINGS WHICH MIGHT HAVE BEEN FOR MEN’S PEACE BECOME AN OCCASION FOR FALLING; THE STONE WHICH, USED AND BUILT INTO THE LIFE, BECOMES A PRECIOUS CORNER-STONE AND IMMOVABLE FOUNDATION, GRINDS TO POWDER THOSE UPON WHOM IT FALLS. THUS IS IT WITH THESE WITNESSES: THEY COME TO WITNESS FOR PRINCIPLES WHICH GO TO MAKE THE WORLD A PARADISE ONCE MORE. THE WORLD, WHICH CASTS AWAY THEIR WORDS, WILL FIND THEM COME BACK WITH SCORCHING FORCE; JUST AS THE BREATH OF GOD GIVES LIFE AND BEAUTY TO THE WORLD, AND POWER TO MEN’S HEARTS AND LIVES (**[**PSALM 104:30**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/104-30.htm)**;** [**JOHN 20:22**](https://biblehub.com/john/20-22.htm)**), YET WITH THAT SAME BREATH OF HIS LIPS DOES HE SLAY THE WICKED (**[**ISAIAH 11:4**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/11-4.htm)**). SOME HAVE THOUGHT THAT THERE WILL BE A TIME WHEN WITNESSES FOR GOD WILL BE RAISED UP WHO WILL WORK LITERAL WONDERS SUCH AS THESE. IT IS NOT FOR US TO SAY THAT THIS WILL NOT BE THE CASE: ALL PROPHECY MAY TAKE A SHARPER AND CLEARER MEANING AS THE TIMES OF THE END DRAW NEAR; BUT, MEANWHILE, IT IS NEEDFUL FOR US TO REMEMBER THAT THE VERY POWER OF TRUTH IS SUCH THAT, WHEN REJECTED, IT CAN AND DOES AVENGE ITSELF BY SHUTTING HEAVEN OVER OUR HEAD, AND MAKING ALL THE FRESH RIVULETS OF LIFE’S PUREST PLEASURES LOATHSOME AS BLOOD TO THE SENSUALISED AND PERVERTED HEART.**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/11.htm)

**11:3-13 IN THE TIME OF TREADING DOWN, GOD KEPT HIS FAITHFUL WITNESSES TO ATTEST THE TRUTH OF HIS WORD AND WORSHIP, AND THE EXCELLENCE OF HIS WAYS, THE NUMBER OF THESE WITNESSES IS SMALL, YET ENOUGH. THEY PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH. IT SHOWS THEIR AFFLICTED, PERSECUTED STATE, AND DEEP SORROW FOR THE ABOMINATIONS AGAINST WHICH THEY PROTESTED. THEY ARE SUPPORTED DURING THEIR GREAT AND HARD WORK, TILL IT IS DONE. WHEN THEY HAD PROPHESIED IN SACKCLOTH THE GREATEST PART OF 1260 YEARS, ANTICHRIST, THE GREAT INSTRUMENT OF THE DEVIL, WOULD WAR AGAINST THEM, WITH FORCE AND VIOLENCE FOR A TIME. DETERMINED REBELS AGAINST THE LIGHT REJOICE, AS ON SOME HAPPY EVENT, WHEN THEY CAN SILENCE, DRIVE TO A DISTANCE, OR DESTROY THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF CHRIST, WHOSE DOCTRINE AND CONDUCT TORMENT THEM. IT DOES NOT APPEAR THAT THE TERM IS YET EXPIRED, AND THE WITNESSES ARE NOT A PRESENT EXPOSED TO ENDURE SUCH TERRIBLE OUTWARD SUFFERINGS AS IN FORMER TIMES; BUT SUCH THINGS MAY AGAIN HAPPEN, AND THERE IS ABUNDANT CAUSE TO PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH, ON ACCOUNT OF THE STATE OF RELIGION. THE DEPRESSED STATE OF REAL CHRISTIANITY MAY RELATE ONLY TO THE WESTERN CHURCH. THE SPIRIT OF LIFE FROM GOD, QUICKENS DEAD SOULS, AND SHALL QUICKEN THE DEAD BODIES OF HIS PEOPLE, AND HIS DYING INTEREST IN THE WORLD. THE REVIVAL OF GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES, WILL STRIKE TERROR INTO THE SOULS OF HIS ENEMIES. WHERE THERE IS GUILT, THERE IS FEAR; AND A PERSECUTING SPIRIT, THOUGH CRUEL, IS A COWARDLY SPIRIT. IT WILL BE NO SMALL PART OF THE PUNISHMENT OF PERSECUTORS, BOTH IN THIS WORLD, AND AT THE GREAT DAY, THAT THEY SEE THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF GOD HONOURED AND ADVANCED. THE LORD'S WITNESSES MUST NOT BE WEARY OF SUFFERING AND SERVICE, NOR HASTILY GRASP AT THE REWARD; BUT MUST STAY TILL THEIR MASTER CALLS THEM. THE CONSEQUENCE OF THEIR BEING THUS EXALTED WAS A MIGHTY SHOCK AND CONVULSION IN THE ANTICHRISTIAN EMPIRE. EVENTS ALONE CAN SHOW THE MEANING OF THIS. BUT WHENEVER GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES REVIVE, THE DEVIL'S WORK AND WITNESSES FALL BEFORE HIM. AND THAT THE SLAYING OF THE WITNESSES IS FUTURE, APPEARS TO BE PROBABLE.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/11.htm)

**AND IF ANY MAN WILL HURT THEM - THIS IMPLIES THAT THERE WOULD BE THOSE WHO WOULD BE DISPOSED TO INJURE OR WRONG THEM; THAT IS, THAT THEY WOULD BE LIABLE TO PERSECUTION. THE WORD "WILL" IS HERE MORE THAN THE MERE SIGN OF THE FUTURE; IT DENOTES "INTENTION, PURPOSE, DESIGN," ΘΈΛΕῚ THELEI - "IF ANY MAN WILLS OR PURPOSES TO INJURE THEM." SEE A SIMILAR USE OF THE WORD IN** [**1 TIMOTHY 6:9**](https://biblehub.com/1_timothy/6-9.htm)**. THE WORD "HURT" HERE MEANS TO DO "INJURY" OR "INJUSTICE" - ἈΔΙΚΗ͂ΣΑΙ ADIKĒSAI - AND MAY REFER TO WRONG IN ANY FORM - WHETHER IN RESPECT TO THEIR CHARACTER, OPINIONS, PERSONS, OR PROPERTY. THE GENERAL SENSE IS, THAT THERE WOULD BE THOSE WHO WOULD BE DISPOSED TO DO THEM HARM, AND WE SHOULD NATURALLY LOOK FOR THE FULFILLMENT OF THIS IN SOME FORM OF PERSECUTION.**

**FIRE PROCEEDETH OUT OF THEIR MOUTH - IT IS, OF COURSE, NOT NECESSARY THAT THIS SHOULD BE TAKEN LITERALLY. THE MEANING IS, THAT THEY WOULD HAVE THE POWER OF DESTROYING THEIR ENEMIES AS IF FIRE SHOULD PROCEED OUT OF THEIR MOUTH; THAT IS, THEIR WORDS WOULD BE LIKE BURNING COALS OR FLAMES. THERE MAY POSSIBLY BE AN ALLUSION HERE TO** [**2 KINGS 1:10-14**](http://biblehub.com/2_kings/1-10.htm)**, WHERE IT IS SAID THAT ELIJAH COMMANDED THE FIRE TO DESCEND FROM HEAVEN TO CONSUME THOSE WHO WERE SENT TO TAKE HIM (COMPARE** [**LUKE 9:54**](https://biblehub.com/luke/9-54.htm)**); BUT IN THAT CASE ELIJAH COMMANDED THE FIRE TO COME "FROM HEAVEN"; HERE IT PROCEEDETH "OUT OF THE MOUTH." THE ALLUSION HERE, THEREFORE, IS TO THE DENUNCIATIONS WHICH THEY WOULD UTTER, OR THE DOCTRINES WHICH THEY WOULD PREACH, AND WHICH WOULD HAVE THE SAME EFFECT ON THEIR ENEMIES AS IF THEY BREATHED FORTH FIRE AND FLAME. SO** [**JEREMIAH 5:14**](http://biblehub.com/jeremiah/5-14.htm)**, "BECAUSE YE SPEAK THIS WORD, BEHOLD, I WILL MAKE MY WORDS IN THY MOUTH FIRE AND THIS PEOPLE WOOD, AND IT SHALL DEVOUR THEM."**

**AND DEVOURETH THEIR ENEMIES - THE WORD "DEVOUR" IS OFTEN USED WITH REFERENCE TO FIRE, WHICH SEEMS TO "EAT UP" OR "CONSUME" WHAT IS IN ITS WAY, OR TO "FEED ON" WHAT IT DESTROYS. THIS IS THE SENSE OF THE WORD HERE - ΚΑΤΕΣΘΊΕΙ KATESTHIEI - "TO EAT DOWN, TO SWALLOW DOWN, TO DEVOUR." COMPARE** [**REVELATION 20:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/20-9.htm)**; SEPTUAGINT** [**ISAIAH 29:6**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/29-6.htm)**;** [**JOEL 2:5**](https://biblehub.com/joel/2-5.htm)**;** [**LEVITICUS 10:2**](https://biblehub.com/leviticus/10-2.htm)**. AS THERE IS NO REASON TO BELIEVE THAT THERE WOULD BE LITERAL FIRE, SO IT IS NOT NECESSARY TO SUPPOSE THAT THEIR ENEMIES WOULD BE LITERALLY DEVOURED OR CONSUMED. THE MEANING IS FULFILLED IF THEIR WORDS SHOULD IN ANY WAY PRODUCE AN EFFECT ON THEIR ENEMIES SIMILAR TO WHAT IS PRODUCED BY FIRE: THAT IS, IF IT SHOULD DESTROY THEIR INFLUENCE; IF IT SHOULD OVERCOME AND SUBDUE THEM; IF IT SHOULD ANNIHILATE THEIR DOMINATION IN THE WORLD.**

**AND IF ANY MAN WILL HURT THEM - THIS IS REPEATED IN ORDER TO MAKE THE DECLARATION MORE INTENSIVE, AND ALSO TO ADD ANOTHER THOUGHT ABOUT THE EFFECT OF PERSECUTING AND INJURING THEM.**

**HE MUST IN THIS MANNER BE KILLED - THAT IS, IN THE MANNER SPECIFIED - BY FIRE. IT DOES NOT MEAN THAT HE WOULD BE KILLED IN THE SAME MANNER IN WHICH THE "WITNESSES" WERE KILLED, BUT IN THE METHOD SPECIFIED BEFORE - BY THE FIRE THAT SHOULD PROCEED OUT OF THEIR MOUTH. THE MEANING IS, UNDOUBTEDLY, THAT THEY WOULD HAVE POWER TO BRING DOWN ON THEM DIVINE VENGEANCE OR PUNISHMENT, SO THAT THERE WOULD BE A JUST RETALIATION FOR THE WRONGS DONE THEM.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/11.htm)

**5. WILL HURT—GREEK, "WISHES," OR "DESIRES TO HURT THEM."**

**FIRE … DEVOURETH—(COMPARE JER 5:14; 23:29).**

**OUT OF THEIR MOUTH—NOT LITERALLY, BUT GOD MAKES THEIR INSPIRED DENUNCIATIONS OF JUDGMENT TO COME TO PASS AND DEVOUR THEIR ENEMIES.**

**IF ANY MAN WILL HURT THEM—TWICE REPEATED, TO MARK THE IMMEDIATE CERTAINTY OF THE ACCOMPLISHMENT.**

**IN THIS MANNER—SO IN LIKE MANNER AS HE TRIES TO HURT THEM (COMPARE RE 13:10). RETRIBUTION IN KIND.**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/11.htm)

**AND IF ANY MAN WILL HURT THEM; THAT IS, MY FAITHFUL MINISTERS, THE TWO OLIVE BRANCHES BEFORE MENTIONED, WHICH FILL THE CANDLESTICKS WITH OIL.**

**FIRE PROCEEDETH OUT OF THEIR MOUTH, AND DEVOURETH THEIR ENEMIES: HERE IS A PLAIN ALLUSION TO THE STORIES OF MOSES AND ELIJAH, CALLING FOR FIRE FROM HEAVEN; BUT GOD SHOWETH, THAT THE VICTORY OF HIS MINISTERS UNDER THE GOSPEL SHALL NOT BE BY A MIRACULOUS FIRE CALLED FOR DOWN FROM HEAVEN, (AS ELIJAH HURT THE CAPTAINS AND THEIR BANDS SENT TO APPREHEND HIM), BUT BY FIRE OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS; ACCORDING TO THAT,** [**JEREMIAH 5:14**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/5-14.htm)**, BEHOLD, I WILL MAKE MY WORDS IN THY MOUTH FIRE, AND THIS PEOPLE WOOD, AND IT SHALL DEVOUR THEM: SEE ALSO** [**JEREMIAH 1:9**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/1-9.htm)**,10. THIS ALSO IS ACCORDING TO ZECHARIAH’S VISION BEFORE MENTIONED, AND THE REVELATION OF THE WILL OF GOD IN IT,** [**REVELATION 11:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-6.htm)**: NOT BY MIGHT, NOR BY POWER, BUT BY MY SPIRIT, SAITH THE LORD OF HOSTS. THE MEANING IS, THAT THEY SHALL BE TOO HARD FOR THEM, EITHER BY THEIR FAITHFUL, LIVELY, AND POWERFUL PREACHING, OR BY THEIR FERVENT PRAYERS.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/11.htm)

**AND IF ANY MAN WILL HURT THEM,.... DO ANY INJURY TO THEIR PERSONS, OR PROPERTIES, OPPOSE THEIR WRITINGS, BLASPHEME THEIR DOCTRINES, AND HINDER THEIR MINISTRATIONS; WHOEVER; THEY BE, WHETHER THEY BE ANY THAT LIVE AMONG THEM, OR IN OTHER PARTS; WHETHER THEY BE SECRET OR OPEN ENEMIES; OR WHETHER THEY BE OF THE OUTWARD COURT, OR BE REALLY GENTILES OR PAPISTS; AND ESPECIALLY IF THEY DO THEM ANY INJUSTICE, IF THEY WRONG, OPPRESS, AFFLICT, AND DISTRESS THEM KNOWINGLY AND WILLINGLY:**

**FIRE PROCEEDETH OUT OF THEIR MOUTH; BY WHICH MAY BE MEANT THE WORD OF GOD, WHICH THEY PREACH AND HOLD FORTH, WHICH IS COMPARABLE TO FIRE,** [**JEREMIAH 23:29**](http://biblehub.com/jeremiah/23-29.htm)**, BOTH FOR LIGHT, IT BEING A MEANS OF ENLIGHTENING SINNERS, WHO ARE DARKNESS ITSELF; AND OF DIRECTING SAINTS IN THEIR WALK AND CONVERSATION; AND OF DETECTING THE ERRORS, IMMORALITIES, IDOLATRY, AND SUPERSTITION OF MEN, AND PARTICULARLY OF THE CHURCH OF ROME, WHO CANNOT BEAR THE LIGHT OF THIS WORD, AND THEREFORE FORBID THE READING OF IT TO THE LAITY, AND KEEP IT LOCKED UP FROM THEM IN THE LATIN TONGUE: AND ALSO FOR THE HEAT OF IT, IT BEING THE MEANS OF QUICKENING, OR OF CONVEYING A VITAL HEAT TO DEAD SINNERS; AND OF WARMING AND COMFORTING THE SAINTS, CAUSING THEIR HEARTS TO BURN WITHIN THEM, WHILE THEY BEAR OR READ IT, OR MEDITATE UPON IT; AND OF SCORCHING AND TORMENTING REPROBATE SINNERS, AND FILLING THEM WITH WRATH, PAIN, AND ANGUISH, ESPECIALLY THE FOLLOWERS OF ANTICHRIST; AND THIS IS GREATLY DESIGNED, FOR THIS HAS A PARTICULAR REFERENCE TO THE POURING OUT OF THE FOURTH VIAL,** [**REVELATION 16:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-9.htm)**. LIKEWISE, THE WORD OF GOD MAY BE COMPARED TO FIRE FOR ITS PURITY IN ITSELF, FOR EVERY WORD OF HIS IS PURE; AND FOR ITS PURIFYING NATURE, WHEN FAITHFULLY PREACHED, AND POWERFULLY APPLIED, IT PENETRATES DEEP, IT SEARCHES, AND DISCOVERS, AND PURGES FROM THE DROSS OF PROFANENESS, FALSE DOCTRINE, AND WILL WORSHIP; AND FOR ITS CONSUMING NATURE, AS FOLLOWS, IT PRONOUNCING DAMNATION TO UNBELIEVERS AND IMPENITENT SINNERS, AND IT BEING THE SAVOUR OF DEATH UNTO DEATH TO SUCH: OR ELSE THE PRAYERS OF THESE WITNESSES ARE INTENDED BY THE FIRE THAT PROCEEDS OUT OF THEIR MOUTH, FOR VENGEANCE ON THEIR ENEMIES, WHO HINDER THEIR MINISTRATIONS, BLASPHEME THE TRUTH, AND SHED THEIR BLOOD; WHICH DO NOT ARISE FROM A PASSIONATE AND REVENGEFUL SPIRIT, BUT FROM A PURE ZEAL FOR THE GLORY OF GOD, AND THE HONOUR OF HIS NAME, AND TRUTH; AND WHICH PRAYERS ARE HEARD BY GOD, WHO WILL AVENGE HIS ELECT, THAT CRY UNTO HIM DAY AND NIGHT: THE ALLUSION IS TO THE FIRE, WHICH, AT THE REQUEST OF MOSES, CAME FORTH FROM THE LORD, AND DESTROYED TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY PERSONS, THAT OPPOSED HIM AND AARON; AND TO THE FIRE WHICH ELIAS CALLED FOR FROM HEAVEN, UPON THE CAPTAINS, AND THE FIFTIES, THAT CAME TO TAKE HIM, WHO WERE TYPES OF THESE WITNESSES; SEE** [**NUMBERS 16:3**](https://biblehub.com/numbers/16-3.htm)**. AND ALSO THIS FIRE MAY DENOTE THE DENUNCIATIONS OF GOD'S WRATH BY THEM UPON THE ANTICHRISTIAN PARTY, THESE BEING AS WOOD, AND THEIR WORDS AS FIRE, TO CONSUME THEM; SEE** [**JEREMIAH 5:14**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/5-14.htm)**.**

**AND DEVOURETH THEIR ENEMIES: WHETHER OPEN OR SECRET; JUST AS THE FIRE DEVOURED NADAB AND ABIHU, THE OFFERERS OF STRANGE FIRE, WHICH THE LORD COMMANDED NOT; SO THE FIRE OUT OF THE MOUTH OF GOD'S FAITHFUL SERVANTS DEVOURS SUCH WHO INTRODUCE DIVERS AND STRANGE DOCTRINES, AND THE INVENTIONS OF MEN, INTO THE CHURCH OF GOD; THE LIGHT OF GOD'S WORD CONVINCES AND CONFOUNDS THEM, THOUGH IT MAY NOT CONVERT THEM; IT FLASHES IN THEIR CONSCIENCES, AND DISTRESSES THEM, SO THAT THEY GNAW THEIR TONGUES FOR PAIN; THERE BEING NOTHING BUT A FEARFUL LOOKING FOR OF JUDGMENT, AND FIERY INDIGNATION, WHICH SHALL DEVOUR AND DESTROY THEM, THOUGH NOT CORPOREALLY, YET SPIRITUALLY AND ETERNALLY; FOR EVEN THESE SHALL AFTERWARDS MAKE WAR AGAINST THEM, CONQUER THEM, AND SLAY THEM, AND SHALL SEE THEM ASCEND TO HEAVEN,** [**REVELATION 11:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-7.htm)**.**

**AND IF ANY MAN WILL HURT THEM, HE MUST IN THIS MANNER BE KILLED; THIS IS REPEATED, PARTLY TO SHOW THE CERTAINTY OF THIS DESTRUCTION; AND PARTLY TO POINT OUT THE MANNER OF IT, WHICH WILL BE NOT BY THE USE OF CARNAL WEAPONS: THESE ENEMIES OF THE WITNESSES WILL NOT BE KILLED BY THE SWORD, OR ANY OTHER WEAPON, BUT BY THE WORD OF GOD, AND THROUGH THE PRAYERS OF THE SAINTS, AND BY THE DENUNCIATIONS OF GOD'S JUDGMENTS ON THEM. THE JEWS EXPRESS THE DOCTRINES AND TRADITIONS OF THEIR RABBINS, DELIVERED FROM ONE TO ANOTHER, BY FIRE, PROCEEDING OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS; WHO SAY (R),**

**"RAB SAT BEFORE RABBI, AND "THERE WENT FORTH" , "SPARKS OF FIRE FROM THE MOUTH OF RAB", INTO THE MOUTH OF RABBI, AND FROM THE MOUTH OF RABBI, INTO THE MOUTH OF RAB;''**

**WHICH THE GLOSS EXPLAINS OF THEIR COMMUNICATING THEIR DOCTRINES AND TRADITIONS TO ONE ANOTHER.**

**(R) T. BAB. CHOLIN, FOL. 137. 2. JUCHASIN, FOL. 113. 2.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/11.htm)

**{9} AND IF ANY MAN WILL HURT THEM, FIRE PROCEEDETH OUT OF THEIR MOUTH, AND DEVOURETH THEIR ENEMIES: AND IF ANY MAN WILL HURT THEM, HE MUST IN THIS MANNER BE KILLED.**

**(9) THE POWER AND SURETY OF THE HOLY MINISTRY, WHICH IS TRULY EVANGELICAL, IS DECLARED BOTH IN EARTH AND IN HEAVEN, PROTECTING THE ADMINISTERS OF IT, AND DESTROYING ITS ENEMIES, IN THIS VERSE, DIVINE POWER, MOST MIGHTILY SHOWING ITSELF FORTH IN HEAVEN, EARTH AND THE SEA IN RE 11:6 AS IT IS DESCRIBED IN 2CO 10:4 ACCORDING TO THE PROMISE OF CHRIST IN MR 16:17. THIS IS THE SECOND PLACE (AS I SAID BEFORE) OF THE COMBATS WHICH THE SERVANTS OF GOD MUST UNDERGO IN THE EXECUTING OF THEIR CALLING, AND OF THE THINGS THAT FOLLOW THE SAME COMBATS OR CONFLICTS ARE THESE THINGS TO OVERCOME, IN THESE TWO VERSES: TO BE OVERCOME AND KILLED IN RE 11:7 AFTER THE SLAUGHTER FOLLOW THESE THINGS, THAT THE CARCASSES OF THE GODLY, LAID ABROAD IN RE 11:8 AND BEING UNBURIED, ARE SCORNED, TOGETHER WITH CURSING AND BITTER ABHORRANCE RE 11:9 AND THAT THEREFORE CONGRATULATIONS ARE PUBLICLY AND PRIVATELY MADE IN RE 11:10.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**MEYER'S NT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/meyer/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-5.htm) **SQ DESCRIPTION OF THE MIRACULOUS POWER WITH WHICH THE TWO WITNESSES ARE FURNISHED IN ORDER, UNTIL THEIR TESTIMONY IS FINISHED,[2843] TO WARD OFF THEIR ENEMIES, AND TO ATTEST THEIR DIVINE COMMISSION. THE PARTICULAR FEATURES OF THE DESCRIPTION, VIZ.,** [**REVELATION 11:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-6.htm)**, ARE DERIVED FROM THE HISTORIES OF ELIAS AND MOSES. EVEN THIS RETROSPECTIVE ALLUSION, ACKNOWLEDGED BY ALL EXPOSITORS, TO THE MIRACLES OF THOSE ANCIENT PROPHETS WHICH ARE IN NO WAY UNDERSTOOD ALLEGORICALLY, OF ITSELF RENDERS IT IN THE HIGHEST DEGREE IMPROBABLE THAT THE DESCRIPTION HERE IS MEANT TO BE ALLEGORICAL; BUT ALSO THE INDIVIDUAL EXPRESSIONS OF THE TEXT GUARD AGAINST THE “SPIRITUAL” INTERPRETATION, AS IT HAS BEEN APPLIED FROM PRIMAS AND BEDA TO HENGSTENB. AND EBRARD.**

**WHETHER IN** [**REVELATION 11:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-5.htm) **(ΠῦΡ ἐΚΠΟΡΕΎΕΤΑΙ ἐΚ ΤΟῦ ΣΤΌΜΑΤΟΣ ΑὐΤῶΝ, Κ.Τ.Λ.) THERE BE AN ALLUSION TO** [**2 KINGS 1:10**](https://biblehub.com/2_kings/1-10.htm) **SQQ., WHERE ELIJAH CALLS DOWN FIRE FROM HEAVEN WHICH CONSUMES HIS ENEMIES,[2844] REMAINS UNCERTAIN; THE PARALLEL WITH** [**JEREMIAH 5:14**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/5-14.htm)**[2845] IS MORE PROBABLE, BUT IN CONNECTION WITH THIS THE DIFFERENT CHARACTER OF THE TWO PASSAGES DARE NOT BE OVERLOOKED. IN JEREMIAH THE WORDS OF GOD ARE MENTIONED, AND HOW WHEN GIVEN IN THE MOUTH OF THE PROPHET THEY ARE LIKE FIRE; JUST AS IT IS SAID IN** [**SIR 48:1**](http://apocrypha.org/ecclesiasticus/48-1.htm) **: ἀΝΈΣΤΗ ἩΛΙΑΣ ΠΡΟΦΉΤΗΣ ὡΣ ΠῦΡ, ΚΑὶ ὁ ΛΌΓΟΣ ΑὐΤΟῦ ΏΣ ΛΑΜΠΆΣ ἐΚΑΊΕΤΟ.[2846] IN THIS PASSAGE, HOWEVER, NOTHING IS SAID OF GOD’S WORDS COMING LIKE FIRE FROM THE MOUTH OF THE PROPHET,[2847] BUT ONLY OF FIRE WHICH PROCEEDETH FROM HIS MOUTH. WHAT IS SAID IN** [**JEREMIAH 5:14**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/5-14.htm)**, BY WAY OF COMPARISON, APPEARS HERE, JUST AS ABOVE,** [**REVELATION 9:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-17.htm)**, IN DREADFUL REALITY; AND THAT THE WORDS ΠὺΡ ἐΚΠΟΡ. ἐΚ Τ. ΣΤΌΜ. ΑὐΤ. ARE, NEVERTHELESS, MEANT FIGURATIVELY, FOLLOWS FROM THEIR DEADLY[2848] EFFECT DESCRIBED IMMEDIATELY AFTERWARDS IN THE PARALLEL CLAUSE, WHICH, BESIDES, IS EXPRESSLY REFERRED BY THE ΟὕΤΩΣ TO THE FIRE; FOR THIS ΟὕΤΩΣ[2849] SAYS: “BY THE FIRE PROCEEDING OUT OF THEIR MOUTH;”[2850] AND DESIGNATES THE PUNISHMENT CORRESPONDING TO THE GUILT OF THE ΘΈΛΕΙΝ ἀΔΙΚῆΣΑΙ.[2851] BUT IF THE ΠῦΡ IS UNDERSTOOD FIGURATIVELY, THE ἀΠΟΚΤΑΝΘῆΝΑΙ MUST THEN BE REFERRED TO THE FACT THAT TO UNBELIEVERS THE GOSPEL IS A SAVOR OF DEATH UNTO DEATH; FOR THE ἀΔΙΚῆΣΑΙ MUST ALSO THEN BE FIGURATIVE NO LESS THAN THE ENTIRE SUCCEEDING STATEMENT. THE ALLEGORISTS ARE, ALSO, MOSTLY CONSISTENT IN THIS, BUT THEY ARRIVE AT THE MOST WONDERFUL INTERPRETATIONS. IN THE “POWER TO SHUT HEAVEN, THAT IT RAIN NOT,”** [**REVELATION 11:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-6.htm)**, THE TWO WITNESSES ARE LIKE ELIJAH;[2852] EVEN THE SPECIFICATION OF TIME HERE CORRESPONDS, AS THE DAYS OF THEIR PROPHETIC EMPLOYMENT DURING WHICH IT IS NOT TO RAIN,[2853] AGREE, ACCORDING TO** [**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm)**, WITH THE THREE AND A HALF YEARS DURING WHICH ELIJAH KEPT THE HEAVEN SHUT.[2854] THE FURTHER “POWER OVER THE WATERS (ἘΠΊ)[2855] TO TURN THEM TO BLOOD,” THE TWO WITNESSES HAVE IN COMMON WITH MOSES;[2856] THE LAST WORDS ALSO, ΚΑῚ ΠΑΤΆΞΑΙ ΤῊΝ ΓῆΝ ἘΝ ΠΆΣῌ ΠΛΗΓῇ, Κ.Τ.Λ., CONTAIN A RETROSPECTIVE VIEW TO THE PLAGUES WITH WHICH MOSES SMOTE THE EGYPTIANS,[2857] ALTHOUGH UNLIMITED POWER IS GIVEN BOTH WITNESSES “TO SMITE THE EARTH WITH ALL PLAGUES AS OFTEN AS THEY WILL.” THESE DECIDED WORDS ONCE MORE MAKE IT MANIFEST IN THE MOST DEFINITE WAY, THAT THE ISSUING OF FIRE FROM THE MOUTH OF THE WITNESSES, THE CLOSING OF THE HEAVEN, AND THE TURNING OF WATER INTO BLOOD,[2858] ARE CLEARLY PARTICULAR PLAGUES OF THE KIND INFLICTED BY ELIJAH AND MOSES. IF WE ARE NOT TO INTERPRET 1 KINGS 17,** [**JAM 5:17**](https://biblehub.com/james/5-17.htm)**, EXODUS 7 SQQ., ALLEGORICALLY, WE MUST ABIDE ALSO IN THIS PASSAGE BY THE LITERAL SENSE, YET MUST NOT DEDUCE THEREFROM THAT “THE POWER OF THE KEYS”[2859] IS HERE ASCRIBED THE TWO WITNESSES, IN VIRTUE OF WHICH THEY CLOSE THE HEAVEN SPIRITUALLY, AND HOLD BACK THE SPIRITUAL RAIN OF THE GOSPEL,[2860] CAUSE BLOODSHED TO COME FROM THE GOSPEL,[2861] OR—IF THE ὝΔΑΤΑ WHICH ARE TURNED INTO BLOOD BE UNDERSTOOD AS THE WATERS OUT OF WHICH THE ANTICHRISTIAN BEAST (I.E., THE PAPACY) ARISES—COULD EXCITE THE CONFLICTS BETWEEN POPES AND ANTIPOPES.[2862] THIS KIND OF CONSEQUENT ALLEGORIZING WAS DOUBTFUL ALREADY TO GROT., WHO, THEREFORE, TRIES TO ESCAPE WITH THE VAGUE EXPLANATION, “THERE IS NOTHING SO GREAT WHICH THEY DO NOT OBTAIN ON ASKING FROM GOD.”[2863]**

**[2843] CF.** [**REVELATION 11:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-7.htm) **SQQ.**

**[2844] EWALD, DE WETTE, ETC.**

**[2845] BENG., HENGSTENB., ETC.**

**[2846] “THEN STOOD UP ELIAS THE PROPHET AS FIRE, AND HIS WORD BURNED LIKE A LAMP.”**

**[2847] AGAINST BEDA, N. DE LYRA, ARET., PAR., CALOV., HENGSTENB., EBRARD. CF. GROT.: “THEIR PRAYERS EXCITE GOD’S WRATH.”**

**[2848] CF.** [**REVELATION 9:18**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-18.htm)**.**

**[2849] CF.** [**SIR 48:3**](http://apocrypha.org/ecclesiasticus/48-3.htm)**.**

**[2850] EW., ZÜLL.**

**[2851] BENG., DE WETTE, HENGSTENB.**

**[2852]** [**1 KINGS 17:1**](https://biblehub.com/1_kings/17-1.htm)**.**

**[2853] CONCERNING THE ACCUS. ΤὰΣ ἡΜΈΡΑΣ Τ. ΠΡ. ΑὑΤ., CF. WINER, P. 215.**

**[2854]** [**JAM 5:17**](https://biblehub.com/james/5-17.htm)**.**

**[2855] CF.** [**REVELATION 6:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-8.htm)**, WHERE THE ACCUS. FOLLOWS.**

**[2856]** [**EXODUS 7:19**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/7-19.htm)**.**

**[2857] CF.** [**EXODUS 8:2**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/8-2.htm)**;** [**EXODUS 8:16**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/8-16.htm) **SQQ.,** [**REVELATION 9:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-15.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 11:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm)**.**

**[2858] CF. ALSO** [**REVELATION 8:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-8.htm)**.**

**[2859] BEDA.**

**[2860] N. DE LYRA, VITR., CALOV., HENGSTENB., EBRARD.**

**[2861] VITR.**

**[2862] CF. CALOV.**

**[2863] SEE ON** [**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm)**.**

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:5-6**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-5.htm)**. IN THIS DESCRIPTION, BORROWED FROM TRADITIONAL FEATURES OF MOSES AND ELIJAH (WHOSE DROUGHT LASTED FOR THREE AND A HALF YEARS, ACCORDING TO** [**LUKE 4:25**](https://biblehub.com/luke/4-25.htm)**;** [**JAM 5:17**](https://biblehub.com/james/5-17.htm)**), THE METAPHORICAL EXPRESSIONS OF PASSAGES LIKE** [**JEREMIAH 5:14**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/5-14.htm) **AND** [**SIR 48:1**](http://apocrypha.org/ecclesiasticus/48-1.htm) **ARE TRANSLATED INTO GRIM REALITY (SEE REFF.), AS IN SLAV. EN. I. 5 AND THE THAUMATURGIC PRACTICES CHRONICLED BY ATHEN. IV. 129 D AND LUCIAN (PHILOPSEUD. 12). THESE ARE NO MEEK APOSTLES OF THE CHRISTIAN FAITH. TO STOP RAIN WAS EQUIVALENT TO A PUNISHMENT FOR INIQUITY (PS. SOL. 17:20–22, EN. C. 11, ETC.)**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/11.htm)

**5. WILL HURT THEM] I.E. “WISHES” OR “MEANS TO HURT.”**

**FIRE PROCEEDETH OUT OF THEIR MOUTH]** [**JEREMIAH 5:14**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/5-14.htm) **IS A PRECEDENT FOR THE IMAGE,** [**2 KINGS 1:10**](https://biblehub.com/2_kings/1-10.htm)**, &C. FOR THE SENSE.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/11.htm)

**VERSE 5. - AND IF ANY MAN WILL HURT THEM, FIRE PROCEEDETH OUT OF THEIR MOUTH, AND DEVOURETH THEIR ENEMIES; IF ANY ONE WILLETH TO HURT THEM, ETC. MOST PROBABLY A REFERENCE TO THE ACT OF ELIJAH (**[**2 KINGS 1:10**](https://biblehub.com/2_kings/1-10.htm)**). PERHAPS THERE IS A DOUBLE REFERENCE IN THE FIRE PROCEEDING OUT OF THEIR MOUTH; IT IS THE FIRE OF THEIR WITNESS, WHICH REFINES AND PURIFIES AND CONVINCES SOME; IT IS ALSO THE FIRE OF CONDEMNATION, WHICH FOLLOWS THOSE WHO REJECT THE TESTIMONY. THE FIGURE IS FOUND IN** [**JEREMIAH 5:14**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/5-14.htm)**, "I WILL MAKE MY WORDS IN THY MOUTH FIRE, AND THIS PEOPLE WOOD, AND IT SHALL DEVOUR THEM" (SEE ALSO** [**HOSEA 6:5**](https://biblehub.com/hosea/6-5.htm)**; ECCLUS. 48:1). AND IF ANY MAN WILL HURT THEM, HE MUST IN THIS MANNER BE KILLED; ANY ONE SHALL WILL (FUTURE) IS READ IN THE REVISED VERSION, AND IS SUPPORTED BY א, A, 38; ΘέΛΕΙ, (PRESENT) IS FOUND IN B, C, P, ANDREAS, ARETHAS. "IN THIS MANNER;" THAT IS, BY FIRE. SUCH, THROUGHOUT THE SCRIPTURES, IS THE FORM UNDER WHICH THE FINAL JUDGMENT OF THOSE WHO REJECT GOD'S MESSAGE IS SHADOWED FORTH. THE DESCRIPTION IS NOT MORE OPPOSED TO A GENERAL INTERPRETATION THAN IT IS TO AN INDIVIDUAL INTERPRETATION OF THE TWO WITNESSES. REVELATION 11:5**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/11.htm)

**FIRE PROCEEDETH**

**COMPARE** [**2 KINGS 1:10**](https://biblehub.com/2_kings/1-10.htm)**;** [**JEREMIAH 5:14**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/5-14.htm)**.**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/11.htm)

**11:3-13 IN THE TIME OF TREADING DOWN, GOD KEPT HIS FAITHFUL WITNESSES TO ATTEST THE TRUTH OF HIS WORD AND WORSHIP, AND THE EXCELLENCE OF HIS WAYS, THE NUMBER OF THESE WITNESSES IS SMALL, YET ENOUGH. THEY PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH. IT SHOWS THEIR AFFLICTED, PERSECUTED STATE, AND DEEP SORROW FOR THE ABOMINATIONS AGAINST WHICH THEY PROTESTED. THEY ARE SUPPORTED DURING THEIR GREAT AND HARD WORK, TILL IT IS DONE. WHEN THEY HAD PROPHESIED IN SACKCLOTH THE GREATEST PART OF 1260 YEARS, ANTICHRIST, THE GREAT INSTRUMENT OF THE DEVIL, WOULD WAR AGAINST THEM, WITH FORCE AND VIOLENCE FOR A TIME. DETERMINED REBELS AGAINST THE LIGHT REJOICE, AS ON SOME HAPPY EVENT, WHEN THEY CAN SILENCE, DRIVE TO A DISTANCE, OR DESTROY THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF CHRIST, WHOSE DOCTRINE AND CONDUCT TORMENT THEM. IT DOES NOT APPEAR THAT THE TERM IS YET EXPIRED, AND THE WITNESSES ARE NOT A PRESENT EXPOSED TO ENDURE SUCH TERRIBLE OUTWARD SUFFERINGS AS IN FORMER TIMES; BUT SUCH THINGS MAY AGAIN HAPPEN, AND THERE IS ABUNDANT CAUSE TO PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH, ON ACCOUNT OF THE STATE OF RELIGION. THE DEPRESSED STATE OF REAL CHRISTIANITY MAY RELATE ONLY TO THE WESTERN CHURCH. THE SPIRIT OF LIFE FROM GOD, QUICKENS DEAD SOULS, AND SHALL QUICKEN THE DEAD BODIES OF HIS PEOPLE, AND HIS DYING INTEREST IN THE WORLD. THE REVIVAL OF GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES, WILL STRIKE TERROR INTO THE SOULS OF HIS ENEMIES. WHERE THERE IS GUILT, THERE IS FEAR; AND A PERSECUTING SPIRIT, THOUGH CRUEL, IS A COWARDLY SPIRIT. IT WILL BE NO SMALL PART OF THE PUNISHMENT OF PERSECUTORS, BOTH IN THIS WORLD, AND AT THE GREAT DAY, THAT THEY SEE THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF GOD HONOURED AND ADVANCED. THE LORD'S WITNESSES MUST NOT BE WEARY OF SUFFERING AND SERVICE, NOR HASTILY GRASP AT THE REWARD; BUT MUST STAY TILL THEIR MASTER CALLS THEM. THE CONSEQUENCE OF THEIR BEING THUS EXALTED WAS A MIGHTY SHOCK AND CONVULSION IN THE ANTICHRISTIAN EMPIRE. EVENTS ALONE CAN SHOW THE MEANING OF THIS. BUT WHENEVER GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES REVIVE, THE DEVIL'S WORK AND WITNESSES FALL BEFORE HIM. AND THAT THE SLAYING OF THE WITNESSES IS FUTURE, APPEARS TO BE PROBABLE.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/11.htm)

**THESE HAVE POWER TO SHUT HEAVEN - THAT IS, SO FAR AS RAIN IS CONCERNED - FOR THIS IS IMMEDIATELY SPECIFIED. THERE IS PROBABLY A REFERENCE HERE TO AN ANCIENT OPINION THAT THE RAIN WAS KEPT IN THE CLOUDS OF HEAVEN AS IN RESERVOIRS OR BOTTLES, AND THAT WHEN THEY WERE OPENED IT RAINED; WHEN THEY WERE CLOSED IT CEASED TO RAIN. SO JOB, "HE BINDETH UP THE WATERS IN HIS THICK CLOUDS, AND THE CLOUD IS NOT RENT UNDER THEM,"** [**JOB 26:8**](https://biblehub.com/job/26-8.htm)**. "WHICH THE CLOUDS DO DROP AND DISTIL UPON MAN ABUNDANTLY,"** [**JOB 36:28**](https://biblehub.com/job/36-28.htm)**. "WHO CAN NUMBER THE CLOUDS IN WISDOM? OR WHO CAN STAY THE BOTTLES OF HEAVEN?"** [**JOB 38:37**](https://biblehub.com/job/38-37.htm)**; COMPARE** [**GENESIS 1:7**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/1-7.htm)**;** [**GENESIS 7:12**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/7-12.htm)**;** [**GENESIS 8:2**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/8-2.htm)**;** [**2 KINGS 7:2**](https://biblehub.com/2_kings/7-2.htm)**. TO SHUT OR CLOSE UP THE HEAVENS, THEREFORE, IS TO RESTRAIN THE RAIN FROM DESCENDING, OR TO PRODUCE A DROUGHT. COMPARE NOTES ON** [**JAMES 5:17**](https://biblehub.com/james/5-17.htm)**.**

**THAT IT RAIN NOT IN THE DAYS OF THEIR PROPHECY - IN THE TIME WHEN THEY PROPHESY. PROBABLY THE ALLUSION HERE IS TO WHAT IS SAID OF ELIJAH,** [**1 KINGS 17:1**](https://biblehub.com/1_kings/17-1.htm)**. THIS WOULD PROPERLY REFER TO SOME MIRACULOUS POWER; BUT STILL IT MAY BE USED TO DENOTE MERELY THAT THEY WOULD BE CLOTHED WITH THE POWER OF CAUSING BLESSINGS TO BE WITHHELD FROM PEOPLE, AS IF RAIN WERE WITHHELD; THAT IS, THAT IN CONSEQUENCE OF THE CALAMITIES THAT WOULD BE BROUGHT UPON THEM, AND THE PERSECUTIONS WHICH THEY WOULD ENDURE, GOD WOULD BRING JUDGMENTS UPON PEOPLE AS IF THEY WERE CLOTHED WITH THIS POWER. THE LANGUAGE, THEREFORE, IT SEEMS TO ME, DOES NOT NECESSARILY IMPLY THAT THEY WOULD HAVE THE POWER OF WORKING MIRACLES.**

**AND HAVE POWER OVER WATERS TO TURN THEM TO BLOOD - THE ALLUSION HERE IS DOUBTLESS TO WHAT OCCURRED IN EGYPT,** [**EXODUS 7:17**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/7-17.htm)**. COMPARE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 8:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-8.htm)**. THIS, TOO, WOULD LITERALLY DENOTE THE POWER OF WORKING A MIRACLE; BUT STILL IT IS NOT ABSOLUTELY NECESSARY TO SUPPOSE THAT THIS IS INTENDED. ANYTHING THAT WOULD BE REPRESENTED BY TURNING WATERS INTO BLOOD, WOULD CORRESPOND WITH ALL THAT IS NECESSARILY IMPLIED IN THE LANGUAGE. IF ANY GREAT CALAMITY SHOULD OCCUR IN CONSEQUENCE OF WHAT WAS DONE TO THEM THAT WOULD BE PROPERLY REPRESENTED BY TURNING THE WATERS INTO BLOOD SO THAT THEY COULD NOT BE USED, AND THAT WAS SO CONNECTED WITH THE TREATMENT WHICH THEY RECEIVED AS TO APPEAR TO BE A JUDGMENT OF HEAVEN ON THAT ACCOUNT, OR THAT WOULD APPEAR TO HAVE COME UPON THE WORLD IN CONSEQUENCE OF THEIR IMPRECATIONS, IT WOULD BE ALL THAT IS NECESSARILY IMPLIED IN THIS LANGUAGE.**

**AND TO SMITE THE EARTH WITH ALL PLAGUES - ALL KINDS OF PLAGUE OR CALAMITY; DISEASE, PESTILENCE, FAMINE, FLOOD, ETC. THE WORD "PLAGUE" - ΠΛΗΓῌ͂ PLĒGĒ - WHICH MEANS, PROPERLY, "STROKE, STRIPE, BLOW," WOULD INCLUDE ANY OR ALL OF THESE. THE MEANING HERE IS, THAT GREAT CALAMITIES WOULD FOLLOW THE MANNER IN WHICH THEY WERE TREATED, AS IF THE POWER WERE LODGED IN THEIR HANDS.**

**AS OFTEN AS THEY WILL - SO THAT IT WOULD SEEM THAT THEY COULD EXERCISE THIS POWER AS THEY PLEASED.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/11.htm)

**6. THESE … POWER—GREEK, "AUTHORIZED POWER."**

**IT RAIN NOT—GREEK, "HUETOS BRECHEE," "RAIN SHOWER NOT," LITERALLY, "MOISTEN" NOT (THE EARTH).**

**SMITE … WITH ALL PLAGUES—GREEK, "WITH (LITERALLY, 'IN') EVERY PLAGUE."**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/11.htm)

**IT IS PLAIN THAT HERE IS AN ALLUSION TO ELIJAH, WHO PRAYED EARNESTLY THAT IT MIGHT NOT RAIN; AND IT RAINED NOT ON THE EARTH BY THE SPACE OF THREE YEARS AND SIX MONTHS,** [**JAM 5:17**](https://biblehub.com/james/5-17.htm)**; SEE THE STORY,** [**1 KINGS 17:1**](https://biblehub.com/1_kings/17-1.htm)**: AND TO MOSES, WHO TURNED THE WATERS INTO BLOOD IN EGYPT; AND AFTER WAS AN INSTRUMENT TO SMITE THE LAND OF EGYPT WITH PLAGUES. BUT WHAT POWER ANALOGOUS TO THIS THE MINISTERS OF THE GOSPEL HAVE HAD, OR HAVE, IS NOT EASY TO DETERMINE. IT IS CERTAIN, THE APOSTLES HAD A MIRACULOUS POWER, BUT THEY RARELY USED IT, BUT IN DOING GOOD TO MEN; ANANIAS AND SAPPHIRA INDEED WERE STRUCK DEAD UPON THEIR WORD,** [**ACTS 5:1-11**](https://biblehub.com/context/acts/5-1.htm)**; AND ELYMAS THE SORCERER WAS STRUCK BLIND BY THEM; BUT THIS POWER IS LONG SINCE CEASED. MR. MEDE UNDERSTANDS THIS POWER OF THE KEYS OF DOCTRINE AND CHURCH CENSURES THE MINISTERS OF THE GOSPEL SHOULD BE INTRUSTED WITH; SO AS THEY SHOULD NOT PREACH THE GOSPEL UNTO SUCH AS CONTEMNED THEIR MINISTRY; BY THE WITHHOLDING OF WHICH MEANS OF GRACE, ALSO, THEY WOULD BE DEPRIVED OF THE DEW OF HEAVENLY GRACE. AND, INDEED, THIS SEEMETH MORE PROPER THAN TO UNDERSTAND IT OF THE KEYS OF DISCIPLINE; FOR WHAT POWER OF THIS NATURE HAVE MINISTERS OVER THOSE WHO ARE WITHOUT? I TAKE A GENERAL EXPLICATION TO BE THE BEST. IF ANY HURT THEM, GOD SHALL REVENGE THEIR CAUSE, NOT ONLY BY SPIRITUAL, BUT BY TEMPORAL JUDGMENTS, BRINGING ALL MANNER OF EVILS UPON THEIR ADVERSARIES. THEY ARE SAID TO HAVE POWER TO DO IT, BECAUSE GOD WILL DO IT IN THE REVENGE OF THE INJURIES DONE UNTO THEM.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/11.htm)

**THESE HAVE POWER TO SHUT HEAVEN,.... FOR THESE HAVE THE KEYS OF THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN GIVEN THEM, AND WHATEVER THEY BIND OR LOOSE ON EARTH IS BOUND OR LOOSED IN HEAVEN; OR IN OTHER WORDS, HAVING THE TRUE KEY OF KNOWLEDGE IN MATTERS, BOTH OF DOCTRINE AND DISCIPLINE, GIVEN THEM, WHATEVER THEY DECLARE, ACCORDING TO THE WORD OF GOD, TO BE DOCTRINES FIT TO BE RECEIVED OR REJECTED, AND TO BE THE ORDINANCES OF GOD, AND MATTERS OF WORSHIP TO BE ATTENDED TO, AND WHAT ARE NOT, SHOULD BE SO: AND IN PARTICULAR,**

**THAT IT RAIN NOT IN THE DAYS OF THEIR PROPHECY; THAT IS, ON THEIR ENEMIES, THE ANTICHRISTIAN PARTY; FOR OTHERWISE IT MUST RAIN ON THOSE TO WHOM THEY MINISTER, THEIR PROPHECY ITSELF BEING RAIN IN A SPIRITUAL SENSE: SO RAIN IS EXPLAINED OF PROPHECY IN THE TARGUM ON** [**ISAIAH 5:6**](http://biblehub.com/isaiah/5-6.htm)**, WHICH PARAPHRASES THE WORDS THUS;**

**"I WILL COMMAND THE PROPHETS THAT THEY DO NOT PROPHESY UPON THEM PROPHECY:''**

**FOR THIS IS TO BE UNDERSTOOD NOT LITERALLY, SINCE THE DAYS OF THEIR PROPHECY, OR PREACHING IN SACKCLOTH, ARE 1260, THAT IS, 1260 YEARS, AND WHICH IS THE TERM AND DURATION OF ANTICHRIST'S REIGN: WHEREFORE, IF THIS WAS THE CASE, THERE MUST BE A FAMINE AND GREAT DISTRESS, DURING THIS LONG SPACE OF TIME; BUT AS THIS IS NOT MATTER OF FACT, SO IT WOULD NOT COMPORT WITH THAT PLENTY, LUXURY, AND DELICIOUSNESS, IN WHICH THE WHORE OF BABYLON IS SAID TO LIVE: BUT THE WORDS ARE TO BE TAKEN IN A SPIRITUAL SENSE, AND TO BE UNDERSTOOD OF THE GOSPEL, AND DOCTRINES OF IT, OR THE WORD OF GOD, WHICH IS SOMETIMES COMPARED TO RAIN,** [**DEUTERONOMY 32:2**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/32-2.htm)**. GOD IS THE AUTHOR AND GIVER OF RAIN, AND HE ONLY; NONE OF THE VANITIES, OR IDOLS OF THE GENTILES, CAN GIVE IT; HAS THE RAIN A FATHER? IT HAS, BUT NOT ON EARTH, ONLY GOD WHO IS IN HEAVEN; AND SO THE GOSPEL IS OF GOD, AND IT IS HE ONLY THAT CAN MAKE MEN ABLE MINISTERS OF IT; THE RAIN COMES DOWN FROM ABOVE, FROM HEAVEN, AND OF THE SAME ORIGINAL AND DESCENT IS THE GOSPEL, IT IS THE VOICE SPEAKING FROM HEAVEN; THE RAIN FALLS, ACCORDING TO DIVINE DIRECTION, IN ONE PLACE, AND NOT ANOTHER, ON ONE CITY, AND NOT ANOTHER; AND SO THE GOSPEL IS SOMETIMES IN ONE PLACE, AND SOMETIMES IN ANOTHER; IT IS FORBID HERE, AND ORDERED THERE. SHOWERS OF RAIN MOISTEN AND SOFTEN THE EARTH, AND MAKE IT SUSCEPTIVE OF SEED; AND THE GOSPEL IS THE MEANS OF SOFTENING HARD HEARTS, AND OF MAKING THEM CAPABLE OF RECEIVING SUITABLE IMPRESSIONS: RAIN REFRESHES THE EARTH, REVIVES THE PLANTS AND TREES, AND MAKES THEM FRUITFUL; AND SO THE GOSPEL, ATTENDED WITH A DIVINE BLESSING, REFRESHES DROOPING SAINTS, REVIVES THE WORK OF GOD IN THEM, AND IS THE MEANS OF FILLING THEM WITH ALL THE FRUITS OF RIGHTEOUSNESS. NOW THE WITHHOLDING OF THIS RAIN DENOTES A FAMINE, NOT OF BREAD, OR A THIRST FOR WATER, BUT OF HEARING THE WORD OF THE LORD; AND AS IT IS A JUDGMENT ON A NATION, OR ON A CITY, NOT TO BE RAINED UPON, SO IT IS A SPIRITUAL JUDGMENT UPON A PEOPLE, WHEN GOD COMMANDS HIS CLOUDS, HIS MINISTERS, TO RAIN NO RAIN OF THE GOSPEL ON THEM; AND IT IS ONE OF THE JUDGMENTS UPON THE ANTICHRISTIAN PARTY, THAT THEY HAVE NOT THE GOSPEL PREACHED UNTO THEM, NOR ANY DEW OF POWERFUL AND EFFICACIOUS GRACE DISTILLED ON THEM, BUT ARE LEFT TO THEIR BLINDNESS, DARKNESS, AND HARDNESS OF HEART: AND THESE WITNESSES CARRYING THE GOSPEL ALONG WITH THEM, WHERE THEY PROPHESY AND PREACH, IS CALLED A SHUTTING UP HEAVEN, SO THAT IT RAIN NOT ON THE FOLLOWERS OF ANTICHRIST, FROM WHOM THEY SEPARATE THEMSELVES, OR BY WHOM THEY ARE CAST OUT; AND THIS IS ASCRIBED TO THEM, AND IS OWING TO THEIR REMOVAL OR EJECTION; MUCH IN THE SAME SENSE AS THE NIGHT AND DARKNESS ARE TO THE SUN'S REMOVE; THAT IS, THESE FOLLOW UPON IT. THE ALLUSION IS TO THE WITHHOLDING OF RAIN IN THE TIMES OF ELIJAH, ONE OF THE TYPES OF THESE WITNESSES, BECAUSE OF THE IDOLATRIES OF AHAB AND JEZEBEL,** [**1 KINGS 17:1**](https://biblehub.com/1_kings/17-1.htm)**. IN LIKE MANNER IS THE RAIN OF THE GOSPEL WITHHELD DURING THE REIGN OF ANTICHRIST, BECAUSE OF THE IDOLATRY AND SUPERSTITION OF THE APOSTASY.**

**AND HAVE POWER OVER WATERS TO TURN THEM TO BLOOD; BY "WATERS" ARE MEANT PEOPLE, MULTITUDES, NATIONS, AND TONGUES, AND PARTICULARLY THOSE OVER WHOM ANTICHRIST REIGNS,** [**REVELATION 17:15**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/17-15.htm)**, AND TURNING OF THEM INTO BLOOD DESIGNS THE CONFUSIONS AND WARS RAISED AMONG THEM ON ACCOUNT OF THE PROPHESYING OF THESE WITNESSES, AND THE PERSECUTIONS AND BLOODSHED WHICH FOLLOWED UPON IT; WHICH EVENTUALLY ARE THE END AND ISSUE OF PREACHING THE GOSPEL; SEE** [**MATTHEW 10:34**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/10-34.htm)**. THE ALLUSION IS TO ONE OF THE PLAGUES OF EGYPT, AND TO MOSES AND AARON, WHO WERE TYPES OF THESE WITNESSES TURNING THE WATERS OF EGYPT INTO BLOOD,** [**EXODUS 7:20**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/7-20.htm)**; AND ANSWERS TO THE SECOND AND THIRD VIALS,** [**REVELATION 16:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-3.htm)**.**

**AND TO SMITE THE EARTH WITH ALL PLAGUES AS OFTEN AS THEY WILL; ALLUDING TO THE PLAGUES OF EGYPT, ONE OF THE NAMES OF ROME, OR THE ROMAN JURISDICTION, IN** [**REVELATION 11:8**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm)**, AND WHICH IS MEANT BY THE EARTH HERE; AND REFERRING TO THE REST OF THE SEVEN VIALS POURED OUT BY THESE WITNESSES, SIGNIFIED BY SEVEN ANGELS; AND THEIR HAVING POWER SO TO DO AS OFTEN AS THEY WILL, IS TO BE UNDERSTOOD OF THESE PLAGUES BEING INFLICTED ON THE INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH, OR FOLLOWERS OF ANTICHRIST, IN ANSWER TO THEIR PROPHECIES AND PRAYERS, WHICH ARE MADE ACCORDING TO THE WILL OF GOD, AND SO ALWAYS HAVE THEIR EFFECT, BEING SUCH.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/11.htm)

**{9} AND IF ANY MAN WILL HURT THEM, FIRE PROCEEDETH OUT OF THEIR MOUTH, AND DEVOURETH THEIR ENEMIES: AND IF ANY MAN WILL HURT THEM, HE MUST IN THIS MANNER BE KILLED.**

**(9) THE POWER AND SURETY OF THE HOLY MINISTRY, WHICH IS TRULY EVANGELICAL, IS DECLARED BOTH IN EARTH AND IN HEAVEN, PROTECTING THE ADMINISTERS OF IT, AND DESTROYING ITS ENEMIES, IN THIS VERSE, DIVINE POWER, MOST MIGHTILY SHOWING ITSELF FORTH IN HEAVEN, EARTH AND THE SEA IN RE 11:6 AS IT IS DESCRIBED IN 2CO 10:4 ACCORDING TO THE PROMISE OF CHRIST IN MR 16:17. THIS IS THE SECOND PLACE (AS I SAID BEFORE) OF THE COMBATS WHICH THE SERVANTS OF GOD MUST UNDERGO IN THE EXECUTING OF THEIR CALLING, AND OF THE THINGS THAT FOLLOW THE SAME COMBATS OR CONFLICTS ARE THESE THINGS TO OVERCOME, IN THESE TWO VERSES: TO BE OVERCOME AND KILLED IN RE 11:7 AFTER THE SLAUGHTER FOLLOW THESE THINGS, THAT THE CARCASSES OF THE GODLY, LAID ABROAD IN RE 11:8 AND BEING UNBURIED, ARE SCORNED, TOGETHER WITH CURSING AND BITTER ABHORRANCE RE 11:9 AND THAT THEREFORE CONGRATULATIONS ARE PUBLICLY AND PRIVATELY MADE IN RE 11:10.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/11.htm)

**6. POWER TO SHUT HEAVEN] LIKE ELIJAH: OVER WATERS, &C. LIKE MOSES.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/11.htm)

**VERSE 6. - THESE HAVE POWER TO SHUT HEAVEN, THAT IT RAIN NOT IN THE DAYS OF THEIR PROPHECY: AND HAVE POWER OVER WATERS TO TURN THEM TO BLOOD, AND TO SMITE THE EARTH WITH ALL PLAGUES, AS OFTEN AS THEY WILL; THE POWER... THE HEAVEN... THE WATERS... EVERY PLAGUE (REVISED VERSION). THE WHOLE VERSE IS DESCRIPTIVE OF THE POWERS ENTRUSTED TO MOSES AND ELIJAH, AND IS INTENDED TO CONVEY THE IDEA THAT THE POWER WHICH SUPPORTED THEM WOULD LIKEWISE SUPPORT THE TWO WITNESSES. IT IS DOUBTFUL WHETHER THE MEANING SHOULD BE PRESSED FURTHER THAN THIS. IF WE DO SO, IT MAY, PERHAPS, BE SAID THAT (IN THE WORDS OF WORDSWORTH) "IF ANY ONE DESPISES GOD'S WITNESSES, THEY HAVE THE POWER, LIKE ELIAS, TO SHUT HEAVEN, AND EXCLUDE ALL WHO REJECT THEM. THE DEWS OF DIVINE GRACE ARE WITHHELD FROM ALL WHO SCORN THEM." IT IS THUS A FULFILMENT OF OUR LORD'S WORDS, "WHOSOEVER HATH, TO HIM SHALL BE GIVEN, AND HE SHALL HAVE MORE ABUNDANCE: BUT WHOSOEVER HATH NOT, FROM HIM SHALL BE TAKEN AWAY EVEN THAT HE HATH" (**[**MATTHEW 13:12**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/13-12.htm)**). AND AGAIN, BESIDES THE PUNISHMENTS WHICH ARE FINALLY TO FALL ON THE UNGODLY, IT IS THE CASE THAT THE REJECTION OF GOD'S WILL IS FOLLOWED ON THIS EARTH BY TROUBLES WHICH WOULD BE AVOIDED WERE MEN TO LISTEN TO THE WITNESS BORNE OF HIM. REVELATION 11:6**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/11.htm)

**TO SHUT UP THE HEAVEN**

**AS ELIJAH,** [**1 KINGS 17:1**](https://biblehub.com/1_kings/17-1.htm)**;** [**LUKE 4:25**](https://biblehub.com/luke/4-25.htm)**;** [**JAMES 5:17**](https://biblehub.com/james/5-17.htm)**.**

**THAT IT RAIN NOT (ἽΝΑ ΜῊ ΒΡΈΧῌ ὙΕΤῸΣ)**

**LIT., THAT THE RAIN MAY NOT WET.**

**TO TURN THEM INTO BLOOD**

**COMPARE** [**EXODUS 7:19**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/7-19.htm)**.**

**TO SMITE (ΠΑΤΆΞΑΙ)**

**USED BY JOHN ONLY IN REVELATION, HERE AND** [**REVELATION 19:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-15.htm)**. COMPARE** [**MATTHEW 26:31**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/26-31.htm)**;** [**MARK 14:27**](https://biblehub.com/mark/14-27.htm)**;** [**LUKE 22:49**](http://biblehub.com/luke/22-49.htm)**,** [**LUKE 22:50**](https://biblehub.com/luke/22-50.htm)**;** [**ACTS 12:7**](http://biblehub.com/acts/12-7.htm)**,** [**ACTS 12:23**](https://biblehub.com/acts/12-23.htm)**.**

**WITH ALL PLAGUES (ΠΆΣῌ ΠΛΗΓῌ͂)**

**SINGULAR NUMBER. REV., CORRECTLY, WITH EVERY PLAGUE. SEE ON** [**MARK 3:10**](https://biblehub.com/mark/3-10.htm)**. NOT MERELY WITH THE PLAGUES WITH WHICH MOSES SMOTE EGYPT.**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/11.htm)

**(7) AND WHEN . . .—BETTER, AND WHEN THEY SHALL HAVE FINISHED THEIR TESTIMONY, THE WILD BEAST THAT GOETH UP OUT OF THE ABYSS SHALL MAKE WAR WITH THEM, AND CONQUER THEM, AND KILL THEM. ONLY WHEN THEIR WORK IS DONE HAS THE WILD BEAST POWER OVER THEM. TO EVERY ONE THERE ARE THE SYMBOLICAL TWELVE HOURS IN WHICH HIS LIFE’S WORK MUST BE ACHIEVED; TO EVERY ONE THERE IS THE TIME SECURED WHEN HE MAY ACCOMPLISH FOR GOD WHAT GOD SENT HIM TO FULFIL: THEN, BUT NOT TILL THEN, COMETH THE NIGHT, WHEN NONE CAN WORK. THE WILD BEAST: WE SHALL HEAR MUCH OF THIS WILD BEAST LATER ON. HERE WE ARE TOLD DISTINCTLY THAT THE WILD BEAST WILL HAVE HIS HOUR OF TRIUMPH; HE RISES OUT OF THE ABYSS, AS THE LOCUST HORDE DID (**[**REVELATION 9:1-2**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/9-1.htm)**). THERE IS, THEN, A BEAST-SPIRIT WHICH IS IN UTTER HOSTILITY TO THE CHRIST-SPIRIT. WE SHALL BE ABLE TO STUDY THE FEATURES OF THIS POWER IN A FUTURE CHAPTER (**[**REVELATION 13:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-1.htm)**); HERE HE IS SEEN TO BE A SPIRIT OF IRRECONCILABLE ANTAGONISM TO CHRIST. THE IMAGE HERE IS NOT NEW; DANIEL MADE USE OF IT (DANIEL 7), THOUGH IN A MUCH MORE LIMITED SENSE. THIS BEAST-POWER VANQUISHES THE WITNESSES. IF THE WITNESSES ARE THOSE WHO HAVE TAUGHT THE PRINCIPLES OF A SPIRITUAL AND SOCIAL RELIGION, THE DEATH OF THE WITNESSES FOLLOWING THEIR OVERTHROW SIGNIFIES THE TRIUMPH OF OPPOSING PRINCIPLES, THE SILENCING OF THOSE WHO HAVE WITHSTOOD THE GROWING CURRENT OF EVIL. MEN CAN SILENCE, CAN CONQUER, CAN SLAY THE WITNESS FOR A HIGHER, PURER, NOBLER LIFE. THEY HAVE DONE SO. THE HISTORY OF THE WORLD IS OFTEN THE HISTORY OF THE POSTPONEMENT OF MORAL AND SOCIAL ADVANCEMENT FOR CENTURIES THROUGH THE WILD OUTBREAK OF SOME BRUTAL, IRRATIONAL, SELFISH SPIRIT. THE REFORMERS, THE BEST FRIENDS OF THE CHURCH AND OF THE WORLD, HAVE BEEN SILENCED AND SLAIN, AND THEIR DEATH HAS OFTEN BEEN LITTLE MORE THAN THE TRIUMPH OF THE IGNORANCE AND SELFISHNESS OF A PRACTICAL HEATHENISM.**

[**BENSON COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/benson/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:7-14**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-7.htm)**. WHEN THEY SHALL HAVE FINISHED THEIR TESTIMONY, &C. — AFTER THE DESCRIPTION OF THE POWER AND OFFICE OF THE WITNESSES, FOLLOWS A PREDICTION OF THOSE THINGS WHICH SHALL BEFALL THEM AT THE LATTER END OF THEIR MINISTRY; AND THEIR PASSION, DEATH, RESURRECTION, AND ASCENSION, ARE COPIED FROM OUR SAVIOUR’S, WHO IS EMPHATICALLY STYLED, (**[**REVELATION 3:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/3-14.htm)**,) THE FAITHFUL AND TRUE WITNESS; BUT WITH THIS DIFFERENCE, THAT HIS WERE REAL, THEIRS ARE FIGURATIVE AND MYSTICAL. AND WHEN THEY SHALL HAVE FINISHED — ΟΤΑΝ ΤΕΛΕΣΩΣΙ, WHEN THEY SHALL BE ABOUT FINISHING THEIR TESTIMONY,** [**REVELATION 11:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-7.htm)**; THE BEAST THAT ASCENDETH OUT OF THE ABYSS — THE TYRANNICAL POWER OF ROME, OF WHICH WE SHALL HEAR MORE HEREAFTER; SHALL MAKE WAR AGAINST THEM, AND SHALL OVERCOME AND KILL THEM — THE BEAST INDEED SHALL MAKE WAR AGAINST THEM ALL THE TIME THAT THEY ARE PERFORMING THEIR MINISTRY; BUT WHEN THEY SHALL BE NEAR FINISHING IT, HE SHALL SO MAKE WAR AGAINST THEM AS TO OVERCOME THEM, AND KILL THEM. THEY SHALL BE SUBDUED AND SUPPRESSED, BE DEGRADED FROM ALL POWER AND AUTHORITY, BE DEPRIVED OF ALL OFFICES AND FUNCTIONS, AND BE POLITICALLY DEAD, IF NOT NATURALLY SO. IN THIS LOW AND ABJECT STATE THEY SHALL LIE SOME TIME, (**[**REVELATION 11:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm)**,) IN THE STREET OF THE GREAT CITY — IN SOME CONSPICUOUS PLACE WITHIN THE JURISDICTION OF ROME; WHICH SPIRITUALLY IS CALLED SODOM — FOR CORRUPTION OF MANNERS; AND EGYPT — FOR TYRANNY AND OPPRESSION OF THE PEOPLE OF GOD; WHERE ALSO OUR LORD WAS CRUCIFIED SPIRITUALLY — BEING CRUCIFIED AFRESH IN THE SUFFERINGS OF HIS FAITHFUL MARTYRS. NAY, TO SHOW THE GREATER INDIGNITY AND CRUELTY TO THE MARTYRS, THEIR DEAD BODIES SHALL NOT ONLY BE PUBLICLY EXPOSED, (**[**REVELATION 11:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-9.htm)**,) BUT THEY SHALL BE DENIED EVEN THE COMMON PRIVILEGE OF BURIAL, WHICH IS THE CASE OF MANY PROTESTANTS IN POPISH COUNTRIES; AND THEIR ENEMIES SHALL REJOICE AND INSULT OVER THEM, (**[**REVELATION 11:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-10.htm)**,) AND SHALL SEND MUTUAL PRESENTS AND CONGRATULATIONS ONE TO ANOTHER FOR THEIR DELIVERANCE FROM THESE TORMENTORS, WHOSE LIFE AND DOCTRINE WERE A CONTINUAL REPROACH TO THEM. BUT AFTER THREE DAYS AND A HALF, (**[**REVELATION 11:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-11.htm)**,) THAT IS, IN THE PROPHETIC STYLE, AFTER THREE YEARS AND A HALF, FOR NO LESS TIME IS REQUISITE FOR ALL THESE TRANSACTIONS, THEY SHALL BE RAISED AGAIN BY THE SPIRIT OF GOD; AND (**[**REVELATION 11:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-12.htm)**) SHALL ASCEND UP TO HEAVEN — THEY SHALL NOT ONLY BE RESTORED TO THEIR PRISTINE STATE, BUT SHALL BE FURTHER PROMOTED TO DIGNITY AND HONOUR; AND THAT BY A GREAT VOICE FROM HEAVEN — BY THE VOICE OF PUBLIC AUTHORITY. AT THE SAME HOUR THERE SHALL BE A GREAT EARTHQUAKE — THERE SHALL BE COMMOTIONS IN THE WORLD; AND THE TENTH PART OF THE CITY SHALL FALL — AS AN OMEN AND EARNEST OF A STILL GREATER FALL; AND SEVEN THOUSAND NAMES OF MEN, OR SEVEN THOUSAND MEN OF NAME, SHALL BE SLAIN; AND THE REMAINDER, IN THEIR FRIGHT AND FEAR, SHALL ACKNOWLEDGE THE GREAT POWER OF GOD.  
  
SOME INTERPRETERS ARE OF OPINION THAT THIS PROPHECY, OF THE DEATH AND RESURRECTION OF THE WITNESSES, RECEIVED ITS COMPLETION IN THE CASE OF JOHN HUSS AND JEROME OF PRAGUE, WHO WERE TWO FAITHFUL WITNESSES AND MARTYRS OF THE BLESSED JESUS, BEING CONDEMNED TO DEATH, AND AFTERWARD BURNED FOR HERESY, BY THE COUNCIL OF CONSTANCE. OTHERS REFER THIS PROPHECY TO THE PROTESTANTS OF THE LEAGUE OF SMALCALD, WHO WERE ENTIRELY ROUTED BY THE EMPEROR CHARLES V. IN THE BATTLE OF MULBURG, ON THE 24TH OF APRIL, 1547, WHEN THE TWO GREAT CHAMPIONS OF THE PROTESTANTS, JOHN FREDERIC, ELECTOR OF SAXONY, WAS TAKEN PRISONER, AND THE LANDGRAVE OF HESSE WAS FORCED TO SURRENDER HIMSELF, AND TO BEG PARDON OF THE EMPEROR. PROTESTANTISM WAS THEN IN A MANNER SUPPRESSED, AND THE MASS RESTORED. THE WITNESSES WERE DEAD, BUT NOT BURIED; AND THE PAPISTS REJOICED OVER THEM, AND MADE MERRY, AND SENT GIFTS ONE TO ANOTHER. BUT THIS JOY AND TRIUMPH OF THEIRS WERE OF NO VERY LONG CONTINUANCE; FOR IN THE SPACE OF ABOUT THREE YEARS AND A HALF, THE PROTESTANTS WERE RAISED AGAIN AT MAGDEBURG, AND DEFEATED AND TOOK THE DUKE OF MECKLENBURG PRISONER, IN DECEMBER, 1550. FROM THAT TIME THEIR AFFAIRS CHANGED FOR THE BETTER ALMOST EVERY DAY; SUCCESS ATTENDED THEIR ARMS AND COUNCILS; AND THE EMPEROR WAS OBLIGED, BY THE TREATY OF PASSAU, TO ALLOW THEM THE FREE EXERCISE OF THEIR RELIGION, AND TO READMIT THEM INTO THE IMPERIAL CHAMBER, FROM WHICH THEY HAD, EVER SINCE THE VICTORY OF MULBURG, BEEN EXCLUDED. HERE WAS INDEED A GREAT EARTHQUAKE — A GREAT COMMOTION; IN WHICH MANY THOUSANDS WERE SLAIN, AND THE TENTH PART OF THE CITY FELL — A GREAT PART OF THE GERMAN EMPIRE RENOUNCED THE AUTHORITY, AND ABANDONED THE COMMUNION OF THE CHURCH OF ROME.  
  
SOME AGAIN MAY THINK THIS PROPHECY VERY APPLICABLE TO THE HORRID MASSACRE OF THE PROTESTANTS AT PARIS, AND IN OTHER CITIES OF FRANCE, BEGUN ON THE MEMORABLE EVE OF ST. BARTHOLOMEW’S DAY, 1572. ACCORDING TO THE BEST AUTHORS THERE WERE SLAIN THIRTY OR FORTY THOUSAND HUGUENOTS IN A FEW DAYS; AND AMONG THEM, WITHOUT DOUBT, MANY TRUE WITNESSES AND FAITHFUL MARTYRS OF JESUS CHRIST. THEIR DEAD BODIES LAY IN THE STREETS OF THE GREAT CITY; ONE OF THE GREATEST CITIES OF EUROPE; FOR THEY WERE NOT SUFFERED TO BE BURIED, BEING THE BODIES OF HERETICS; BUT WERE DRAGGED THROUGH THE STREET, OR THROWN INTO THE RIVER, OR HUNG UPON GIBBETS, AND EXPOSED TO PUBLIC INFAMY. GREAT REJOICINGS TOO WERE MADE IN THE COURTS OF FRANCE, ROME, AND SPAIN; THEY WENT IN PROCESSION TO THE CHURCHES, THEY RETURNED PUBLIC THANKS TO GOD, THEY SANG TE DEUMS, THEY CELEBRATED JUBILEES, THEY STRUCK MEDALS; AND IT WAS ENACTED THAT ST. BARTHOLOMEW’S DAY SHOULD EVER AFTERWARD BE KEPT WITH DOUBLE POMP AND SOLEMNITY. BUT NEITHER WAS THIS JOY OF LONG CONTINUANCE; FOR IN LITTLE MORE THAN THREE YEARS AND A HALF HENRY III., WHO SUCCEEDED HIS BROTHER CHARLES, ENTERED INTO A TREATY WITH THE HUGUENOTS, WHICH WAS CONCLUDED AND PUBLISHED ON THE 14TH OF MAY, 1576, WHEREBY ALL THE FORMER SENTENCES AGAINST THEM WERE REVERSED, AND THE FREE AND OPEN EXERCISE OF THEIR RELIGION WAS GRANTED TO THEM; THEY WERE TO BE ADMITTED TO ALL HONOURS, DIGNITIES, AND OFFICES, AS WELL AS THE PAPISTS. BUT OTHERS AGAIN APPLY THIS PROPHECY TO THE POOR PROTESTANTS IN THE VALLEYS OF PIEDMONT, WHO BY A CRUEL EDICT OF THEIR SOVEREIGN THE DUKE OF SAVOY, INSTIGATED BY THE FRENCH KING, WERE IMPRISONED AND MURDERED, OR BANISHED IN THE LATTER END OF THE YEAR 1686. THEY WERE KINDLY RECEIVED AND SUCCOURED BY THE PROTESTANT STATES; AND AFTER A WHILE, SECRETLY ENTERING SAVOY WITH THEIR SWORDS IN THEIR HANDS, THEY REGAINED THEIR ANCIENT POSSESSIONS WITH GREAT SLAUGHTER OF THEIR ENEMIES; AND THE DUKE HIMSELF, HAVING THEN LEFT THE FRENCH INTEREST, GRANTED THEM A FULL PARDON; AND RE-ESTABLISHED THEM, BY ANOTHER EDICT, SIGNED JUNE 4, 1690, JUST THREE YEARS AND A HALF AFTER THEIR TOTAL DISSIPATION. BISHOP LLOYD NOT ONLY UNDERSTOOD THE PROPHECY IN THIS MANNER, BUT, WHAT IS VERY REMARKABLE, MADE THE APPLICATION EVEN BEFORE THE EVENT TOOK PLACE, AS MR. WHISTON RELATES; AND UPON THIS GROUND ENCOURAGED A REFUGEE MINISTER, OF THE VAUDOIS, WHOSE NAME WAS JORDAN, TO RETURN HOME; AND RETURNING, HE HEARD THE JOYFUL NEWS OF THE DELIVERANCE AND RESTITUTION OF HIS COUNTRY. THESE WERE INDEED MOST BARBAROUS PERSECUTIONS OF THE PROTESTANTS, BOTH IN FRANCE AND SAVOY; AND AT THE SAME TIME POPERY HERE IN ENGLAND WAS ADVANCED TO THE THRONE, AND THREATENED AN UTTER SUBVERSION OF OUR RELIGION AND LIBERTIES; BUT IN A LITTLE MORE THAN THREE YEARS AND A HALF, A HAPPY DELIVERANCE WAS WROUGHT BY THE GLORIOUS REVOLUTION. CONNECTED WITH THE WITNESSES IN THE VALLEYS OF PIEDMONT, AND AGREEING IN THEIR LEADING DOCTRINES, IN OPPOSITION TO THE CHURCH OF ROME, WERE THOSE CALLED LOLLARDS IN ENGLAND; AND MANY IN OTHER COUNTRIES EMBRACED THE SAME DOCTRINES IN THOSE TIMES, AND PREACHED OR PROFESSED THEM AT THE HAZARD OF THEIR LIVES; AND GREAT NUMBERS WERE BURNED, OR PUT TO DEATH IN THE MOST CRUEL MANNER, FOR SO DOING. “THE VISIBLE ASSEMBLIES,” SAYS GIBBON, “OF THE ALBIGEOIS WERE EXTIRPATED BY FIRE AND SWORD; AND THE BLEEDING REMNANT ESCAPED BY FLIGHT, CONCEALMENT, OR CATHOLIC CONFORMITY. BUT THE INVINCIBLE SPIRIT WHICH THEY HAD KINDLED STILL LIVED AND BREATHED IN THE WESTERN WORLD. IN THE STATE, IN THE CHURCH, AND EVEN IN THE CLOISTER, A LATENT SUCCESSION WAS PRESERVED OF THE DISCIPLES OF ST. PAUL, WHO PROTESTED AGAINST THE TYRANNY OF ROME, EMBRACED THE BIBLE AS THE RULE OF FAITH, AND PURIFIED THEIR CREED FROM ALL THE VISIONS OF THE GNOSTIC THEOLOGY. THE STRUGGLES OF WICKLIFFE IN ENGLAND, AND OF HUSS IN BOHEMIA, WERE PREMATURE AND INEFFECTUAL; BUT THE NAMES OF ZUINGLIUS, LUTHER, AND CALVIN, ARE PRONOUNCED WITH GRATITUDE AS THE DELIVERERS OF NATIONS.” A STRIKING TESTIMONY THIS FROM AN ENEMY OF CHRISTIANITY, TO THE FULFILMENT OF THE DIVINE PREDICTIONS. AT LENGTH, “LUTHER AROSE, AND THE REFORMATION TOOK PLACE; SINCE WHICH TIME THE SAME TESTIMONY TO THE TRUTH OF CHRIST, AND AGAINST THE ERRORS OF ANTICHRIST, HATH BEEN MAINTAINED. NOR DOES IT APPEAR THAT THE TERM IS YET EXPIRED; THE WITNESSES ARE NOT INDEED AT PRESENT EXPOSED TO SUCH TERRIBLE SUFFERINGS AS IN FORMER TIMES; BUT,” AS MR. SCOTT OBSERVES, AND AS BISHOP NEWTON AND MANY OTHER EMINENT DIVINES HAVE BELIEVED, “THOSE SCENES MAY BE REACTED BEFORE LONG, FOR WHAT ANY MAN CAN FOREKNOW; AND THEY HAVE ABUNDANT CAUSE TO PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH, ON ACCOUNT OF THE DECLINED STATE OF RELIGION EVEN IN THE PROTESTANT CHURCHES.”**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/11.htm)

**11:3-13 IN THE TIME OF TREADING DOWN, GOD KEPT HIS FAITHFUL WITNESSES TO ATTEST THE TRUTH OF HIS WORD AND WORSHIP, AND THE EXCELLENCE OF HIS WAYS, THE NUMBER OF THESE WITNESSES IS SMALL, YET ENOUGH. THEY PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH. IT SHOWS THEIR AFFLICTED, PERSECUTED STATE, AND DEEP SORROW FOR THE ABOMINATIONS AGAINST WHICH THEY PROTESTED. THEY ARE SUPPORTED DURING THEIR GREAT AND HARD WORK, TILL IT IS DONE. WHEN THEY HAD PROPHESIED IN SACKCLOTH THE GREATEST PART OF 1260 YEARS, ANTICHRIST, THE GREAT INSTRUMENT OF THE DEVIL, WOULD WAR AGAINST THEM, WITH FORCE AND VIOLENCE FOR A TIME. DETERMINED REBELS AGAINST THE LIGHT REJOICE, AS ON SOME HAPPY EVENT, WHEN THEY CAN SILENCE, DRIVE TO A DISTANCE, OR DESTROY THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF CHRIST, WHOSE DOCTRINE AND CONDUCT TORMENT THEM. IT DOES NOT APPEAR THAT THE TERM IS YET EXPIRED, AND THE WITNESSES ARE NOT A PRESENT EXPOSED TO ENDURE SUCH TERRIBLE OUTWARD SUFFERINGS AS IN FORMER TIMES; BUT SUCH THINGS MAY AGAIN HAPPEN, AND THERE IS ABUNDANT CAUSE TO PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH, ON ACCOUNT OF THE STATE OF RELIGION. THE DEPRESSED STATE OF REAL CHRISTIANITY MAY RELATE ONLY TO THE WESTERN CHURCH. THE SPIRIT OF LIFE FROM GOD, QUICKENS DEAD SOULS, AND SHALL QUICKEN THE DEAD BODIES OF HIS PEOPLE, AND HIS DYING INTEREST IN THE WORLD. THE REVIVAL OF GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES, WILL STRIKE TERROR INTO THE SOULS OF HIS ENEMIES. WHERE THERE IS GUILT, THERE IS FEAR; AND A PERSECUTING SPIRIT, THOUGH CRUEL, IS A COWARDLY SPIRIT. IT WILL BE NO SMALL PART OF THE PUNISHMENT OF PERSECUTORS, BOTH IN THIS WORLD, AND AT THE GREAT DAY, THAT THEY SEE THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF GOD HONOURED AND ADVANCED. THE LORD'S WITNESSES MUST NOT BE WEARY OF SUFFERING AND SERVICE, NOR HASTILY GRASP AT THE REWARD; BUT MUST STAY TILL THEIR MASTER CALLS THEM. THE CONSEQUENCE OF THEIR BEING THUS EXALTED WAS A MIGHTY SHOCK AND CONVULSION IN THE ANTICHRISTIAN EMPIRE. EVENTS ALONE CAN SHOW THE MEANING OF THIS. BUT WHENEVER GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES REVIVE, THE DEVIL'S WORK AND WITNESSES FALL BEFORE HIM. AND THAT THE SLAYING OF THE WITNESSES IS FUTURE, APPEARS TO BE PROBABLE.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/11.htm)

**AND WHEN THEY SHALL HAVE FINISHED THEIR TESTIMONY - PROF. STUART RENDERS THIS, "AND WHENEVER THEY SHALL HAVE FINISHED THEIR TESTIMONY." THE REFERENCE IS UNDOUBTEDLY TO A PERIOD WHEN THEY SHOULD HAVE FAITHFULLY BORNE THE TESTIMONY WHICH THEY WERE APPOINTED TO BEAR. THE WORD RENDERED HERE "SHALL HAVE FINISHED" - ΤΕΛΈΣΩΣΙΝ TELESŌSIN, FROM ΤΕΛΈΩ TELEŌ MEANS PROPERLY TO END, TO FINISH, TO COMPLETE, TO ACCOMPLISH. IT IS USED, IN THIS RESPECT, IN TWO SENSES - EITHER IN REGARD TO TIME OR IN REGARD TO THE END OR OBJECT IN VIEW, IN THE SENSE OF "PERFECTING IT," OR "ACCOMPLISHING IT." IN THE FORMER SENSE IT IS EMPLOYED IN SUCH PASSAGES AS THE FOLLOWING: "TILL THE THOUSAND YEARS SHOULD BE FULFILLED,"** [**REVELATION 20:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/20-3.htm)**. "YE SHALL NOT HAVE GONE OVER THE CITIES OF ISRAEL (GREEK, YE SHALL NOT HAVE FINISHED THE CITIES OF ISRAEL) UNTIL THE SON OF MAN BE COME,"** [**MATTHEW 10:23**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/10-23.htm)**; THAT IS, YE SHALL NOT HAVE FINISHED PASSING THROUGH THEM. "WHEN JESUS HAD MADE AN END (GREEK, FINISHED) OF COMMANDING HIS TWELVE DISCIPLES,"** [**MATTHEW 11:1**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/11-1.htm)**. "I HAVE "FINISHED" MY COURSE,"** [**2 TIMOTHY 4:7**](https://biblehub.com/2_timothy/4-7.htm)**.**

**IN THESE PASSAGES IT CLEARLY REFERS TO TIME. IN THE OTHER SENSE IT IS USED IN SUCH PLACES AS THE FOLLOWING: "AND SHALL NOT THE UNCIRCUMCISION WHICH IS BY NATURE, IF IT FULFIL THE LAW,"** [**ROMANS 2:27**](https://biblehub.com/romans/2-27.htm)**; THAT IS, IF IT ACCOMPLISH OR COME UP TO THE DEMANDS OF THE LAW. "IF YE FULFIL THE ROYAL LAW ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURES,"** [**JAMES 2:8**](https://biblehub.com/james/2-8.htm)**. THE WORD, THEN, MAY HERE REFER NOT TO "TIME," MEANING THAT, THESE EVENTS WOULD OCCUR AT THE END OF THE "THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND THREESCORE DAYS," BUT TO THE FACT THAT WHAT IS HERE STATED WOULD OCCUR WHEN THEY HAD COMPLETED THEIR TESTIMONY IN THE SENSE OF HAVING TESTIFIED ALL THAT THEY WERE "APPOINTED" TO TESTIFY; THAT IS, WHEN THEY HAD BORNE FULL WITNESS FOR GOD, AND FULLY UTTERED HIS TRUTH. THUS UNDERSTOOD, THE MEANING HERE MAY BE THAT THE EVENT HERE REFERRED TO WOULD TAKE PLACE, NOT AT THE END OF THE 1260 YEARS, BUT AT THAT PERIOD DURING THE 1260 YEARS WHEN IT COULD BE SAID WITH PROPRIETY THAT THEY HAD ACCOMPLISHED THEIR TESTIMONY IN THE WORLD, OR THAT THEY HAD BORNE FULL AND AMPLE WITNESS ON THE POINTS ENTRUSTED TO THEM.**

**THE BEAST - THIS IS THE FIRST TIME IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION IN WHICH WHAT IS HERE CALLED "THE BEAST" IS MENTIONED, AND WHICH HAS SO IMPORTANT AN AGENCY IN THE EVENTS WHICH IT IS SAID WOULD OCCUR. IT IS REPEATEDLY MENTIONED IN THE COURSE OF THE BOOK, AND ALWAYS WITH SIMILAR CHARACTERISTICS, AND AS REFERRING TO THE SAME OBJECT. HERE IT IS MENTIONED AS "ASCENDING OUT OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT"; IN** [**REVELATION 13:1**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/13-1.htm)**, AS "RISING UP OUT OF THE SEA"; IN** [**REVELATION 13:11**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/13-11.htm)**, AS "COMING UP OUT OF THE EARTH." IT IS ALSO MENTIONED WITH CHARACTERISTICS APPROPRIATE TO SUCH AN ORIGIN, IN** [**REVELATION 13:2-4**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/13-2.htm) **(TWICE),** [**REVELATION 13:11**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/13-11.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 13:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-12.htm) **(TWICE),** [**REVELATION 13:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-14.htm) **(TWICE),** [**REVELATION 13:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-15.htm) **(TWICE), 17, 18;** [**REVELATION 14:9**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/14-9.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 14:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-11.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 15:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/15-2.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 16:2**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/16-2.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 16:10**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/16-10.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 16:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-13.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 17:3**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/17-3.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 17:7-8**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/17-7.htm) **(TWICE), 11, 12, 13, 16, 17;** [**REVELATION 19:19-20**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/19-19.htm) **(TWICE);** [**REVELATION 20:4**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/20-4.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 20:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/20-9.htm)**. THE WORD USED HERE - ΘΗΡΊΟΝ THĒRION - MEANS PROPERLY "A BEAST, A WILD BEAST,"** [**MARK 1:13**](https://biblehub.com/mark/1-13.htm)**;** [**ACTS 10:12**](https://biblehub.com/acts/10-12.htm)**;** [**ACTS 11:6**](https://biblehub.com/acts/11-6.htm)**;** [**ACTS 28:4-5**](http://biblehub.com/acts/28-4.htm)**;** [**HEBREWS 12:20**](https://biblehub.com/hebrews/12-20.htm)**;** [**JAMES 3:7**](https://biblehub.com/james/3-7.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 6:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-8.htm)**. IT IS ONCE USED TROPICALLY OF BRUTAL OR SAVAGE MEN,** [**TITUS 1:12**](https://biblehub.com/titus/1-12.htm)**. ELSEWHERE, IN THE PASSAGES ABOVE REFERRED TO IN THE APOCALYPSE, IT IS USED SYMBOLICALLY. AS EMPLOYED IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION, THE CHARACTERISTICS OF THE "BEAST" ARE STRONGLY MARKED:**

**(A) IT HAS ITS ORIGIN FROM BENEATH - IN THE BOTTOMLESS PIT; THE SEA; THE EARTH,** [**REVELATION 11:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-7.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 13:1**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/13-1.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 13:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-11.htm)**.**

**(B) IT HAS GREAT POWER,** [**REVELATION 13:4**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/13-4.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 13:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-12.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 17:12-13**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/17-12.htm)**.**

**(C) IT CLAIMS AND RECEIVES WORSHIP,** [**REVELATION 13:3**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/13-3.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 13:12**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/13-12.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 13:14-15**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/13-14.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 14:9**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/14-9.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 14:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-11.htm)**.**

**(D) IT HAS A CERTAIN "SEAT" OR THRONE FROM WHENCE ITS POWER PROCEEDS,** [**REVELATION 16:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-10.htm)**.**

**(E) IT IS OF SCARLET COLOR,** [**REVELATION 17:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-3.htm)**.**

**(F) IT RECEIVES POWER CONFERRED UPON IT BY THE KINGS OF THE EARTH,** [**REVELATION 17:13**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/17-13.htm)**,**

**(G) IT HAS A MARK BY WHICH IT IS KNOWN,** [**REVELATION 13:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-17.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 19:20**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-20.htm)**.**

**(H) IT HAS A CERTAIN "NUMBER"; THAT IS, THERE ARE CERTAIN MYSTICAL LETTERS OR FIGURES WHICH SO EXPRESS ITS NAME THAT IT MAY BE KNOWN,** [**REVELATION 13:17-18**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/13-17.htm)**.**

**THESE THINGS SERVE TO CHARACTERIZE THE "BEAST" AS DISTINGUISHED FROM ALL OTHER THINGS, AND THEY ARE SO NUMEROUS AND DEFINITE, THAT IT WOULD SEEM TO HAVE BEEN INTENDED TO MAKE IT EASY TO UNDERSTAND WHAT WAS MEANT WHEN THE POWER REFERRED TO SHOULD APPEAR. IN REGARD TO THE ORIGIN OF THE IMAGERY HERE, THERE CAN BE NO REASONABLE DOUBT THAT IT IS TO BE TRACED TO DANIEL, AND THAT THE WRITER HERE MEANS TO DESCRIBE THE SAME "BEAST" WHICH DANIEL REFERS TO IN** [**REVELATION 7:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-7.htm)**. THE EVIDENCE OF THIS MUST BE CLEAR TO ANYONE WHO WILL COMPARE THE DESCRIPTION IN DANIEL REV. 7 WITH THE MINUTE DETAILS IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION. NO ONE, I THINK, CAN DOUBT THAT JOHN MEANS TO CARRY FORWARD THE DESCRIPTION ILL DANIEL, AND TO APPLY IT TO NEW MANIFESTATIONS OF THE SAME GREAT AND TERRIFIC POWER - THE POWER OF THE FOURTH MONARCHY - ON THE EARTH. FOR FULL EVIDENCE THAT THE REPRESENTATION IN DANIEL REFERS TO THE ROMAN POWER PROLONGED AND PERPETUATED IN THE PAPAL DOMINION, I MUST REFER THE READER TO THE NOTES ON** [**DANIEL 7:25**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/7-25.htm)**. IT MAY BE ASSUMED HERE THAT THE OPINION THERE DEFENDED IS CORRECT, AND CONSEQUENTLY IT MAY BE ASSUMED THAT THE "BEAST" OF THIS BOOK REFERS TO THE PAPAL POWER.**

**THAT ASCENDETH OUT OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT - SEE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 9:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-1.htm)**. THIS WOULD PROPERLY MEAN THAT ITS ORIGIN IS THE NETHER WORLD; OR THAT IT WILL HAVE CHARACTERISTICS WHICH WILL SHOW THAT IT WAS FROM BENEATH. THE MEANING CLEARLY IS, THAT WHAT WAS SYMBOLIZED BY THE BEAST WOULD HAVE SUCH CHARACTERISTICS AS TO SHOW THAT IT WAS NOT OF DIVINE ORIGIN, BUT HAD ITS SOURCE IN THE WORLD OF DARKNESS, SIN, AND DEATH. THIS, OF COURSE, COULD NOT REPRESENT THE TRUE CHURCH, OR ANY CIVIL GOVERNMENT THAT IS FOUNDED ON PRINCIPLES WHICH GOD APPROVES. BUT IF IT REPRESENT A COMMUNITY PRETENDING TO BE A CHURCH, IT IS AN APOSTATE CHURCH; IF A CIVIL COMMUNITY, IT IS A COMMUNITY THE CHARACTERISTICS OF WHICH ARE THAT IT IS CONTROLLED BY THE SPIRIT THAT RULES OVER THE WORLD BENEATH. FOR REASONS WHICH WE SHALL SEE IN ABUNDANCE IN APPLYING THE DESCRIPTIONS WHICH OCCUR OF THE "BEAST," I REGARD THIS AS REFERRING TO THAT GREAT APOSTATE POWER WHICH OCCUPIES SO MUCH OF THE PROPHETIC DESCRIPTIONS - THE PAPACY.**

**SHALL MAKE WAR AGAINST THEM - WILL ENDEAVOR TO EXTERMINATE THEM BY FORCE. THIS CLEARLY IS NOT INTENDED TO BE A GENERAL STATEMENT THAT THEY WOULD BE PERSECUTED, BUT TO REFER TO THE PARTICULAR MANNER IN WHICH THE OPPOSITION WOULD BE CONDUCTED. IT WOULD BE IN THE FORM OF "WAR"; THAT IS, THERE WOULD BE AN EFFORT TO DESTROY THEM BY ARMS.**

**CONTINUED...**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/11.htm)

**7. FINISHED THEIR TESTIMONY—THE SAME VERB IS USED OF PAUL'S ENDING HIS MINISTRY BY A VIOLENT DEATH.**

**THE BEAST THAT ASCENDED OUT OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT—GREEK, "THE WILD BEAST … THE ABYSS." THIS BEAST WAS NOT MENTIONED BEFORE, YET HE IS INTRODUCED AS "THE BEAST," BECAUSE HE HAD ALREADY BEEN DESCRIBED BY DANIEL (DA 7:3, 11), AND HE IS FULLY SO IN THE SUBSEQUENT PART OF THE APOCALYPSE, NAMELY, RE 13:1; 17:8. THUS, JOHN AT ONCE APPROPRIATES THE OLD TESTAMENT PROPHECIES; AND ALSO, VIEWING HIS WHOLE SUBJECT AT A GLANCE, MENTIONS AS FAMILIAR THINGS (THOUGH NOT YET SO TO THE READER) OBJECTS TO BE DESCRIBED HEREAFTER BY HIMSELF. IT IS A PROOF OF THE UNITY THAT PERVADES ALL SCRIPTURE.**

**MAKE WAR AGAINST THEM—ALLUDING TO DA 7:21, WHERE THE SAME IS SAID OF THE LITTLE HORN THAT SPRANG UP AMONG THE TEN HORNS ON THE FOURTH BEAST.**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/11.htm)

**AND WHEN THEY SHALL HAVE FINISHED THEIR TESTIMONY; OTAN TELESWSOI MR. MEDE NOTES, THAT THIS IS ILL TRANSLATED BY THE PRETERPERFECT TENSE; THE TRUE ENGLISH OF IT IS, WHEN THEY SHALL BE ABOUT TO FINISH THEIR TESTIMONY: WHEN THEY HAVE PROPHESIED IN SACKCLOTH THE MOST OF THEIR TWELVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY YEARS, THEY SHALL MEET WITH ULTIMUM CONATUM ANTICHRISTI, THE LAST STRUGGLE OF THE BEAST FOR LIFE.**

**THE BEAST THAT ASCENDETH OUT OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT, THAT IS, THE BEAST MENTIONED** [**REVELATION 13:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-1.htm)**,4, (BY WHICH THE PAPACY IS MEANT, WHOM THEY HAVE PLAGUED ALL THE TIME OF THEIR PROPHECY, THOUGH CONTINUAL SUFFERERS FROM IT),**

**SHALL MAKE WAR AGAINST THEM; SHALL GET LIFE AGAIN, AND MAKE ONE PUSH MORE, POSSIBLY THE SHARPEST YET MADE;**

**AND SHALL OVERCOME THEM, AND KILL THEM; AND BE TOO HARD FOR THEM, AND KILL THEM. IT IS A GREAT QUESTION, WHETHER THIS BE TO BE UNDERSTOOD OF TAKING AWAY THEIR NATURAL LIVES, OR OF A CIVIL DEATH RELATING TO THEM AS WITNESSES, MAKING THEM AS IF THEY WERE NATURALLY DEAD. THE LATTER OF THESE SEEMETH TO ME MUCH THE MORE PROBABLE, FOR THESE REASONS:**

**SUPPOSING THE GODLY MAGISTRACY, OR MINISTRY, OR THE LATTER ALONE, TO BE THE TWO WITNESSES, IT DOTH NOT SEEM PROBABLE THAT EVER THE PAPACY SHALL SO FAR PREVAIL, AS TO KILL ALL SUCH OVER THE FACE OF THE WHOLE CHURCH.**

**2. NEITHER IS THE HOLY GHOST HERE SPEAKING OF THEM AS MEN, BUT AS WITNESSES.**

**3. NOR WOULD EITHER FRIENDS OR ENEMIES SUFFER DEAD BODIES TO BE UNBURIED THREE DAYS AND A HALF, IN THE STREET OF A GREAT CITY, AS** [**REVELATION 11:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm)**,9.**

**4. NEITHER IS THEIR RESURRECTION, MENTIONED** [**REVELATION 11:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-11.htm)**, TO BE UNDERSTOOD OF A CORPORAL RESURRECTION. I TAKE THEREFORE THE KILLING HERE MENTIONED, TO BE UNDERSTOOD OF A DESTROYING THEM AS WITNESSES, TURNING MAGISTRATES OUT OF THEIR PLACES, AND MINISTERS OUT OF THEIR PLACES; THOUGH IT BE NOT PROBABLE THAT SUCH A MALICE AND HATRED AS SHOULD CAUSE THIS, SHOULD TERMINATE WITHOUT THE BLOOD OF SOME OF THEM; BUT THAT SURELY IS NOT THE THING PRINCIPALLY HERE INTENDED.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/11.htm)

**AND WHEN THEY SHALL HAVE FINISHED THEIR TESTIMONY,.... FOR CHRIST, HIS TRUTHS AND ORDINANCES; WHEN THEY ARE ABOUT TO FINISH IT, AND ALMOST CONCLUDED IT, EVEN TOWARDS THE CLOSE OF THE 1260 DAYS OR YEARS, IN WHICH THEY MUST PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH: OR ELSE THEIR TESTIMONY AND THEIR PROPHESYING MAY BE CONSIDERED AS TWO DISTINCT THINGS, AND THE ONE BE FINISHED BEFORE THE OTHER; THEIR OPEN PUBLIC TESTIMONY, AS WITNESSES, SO AS TO BE HEARD, ATTENDED TO, AND RECEIVED, WILL BE FINISHED BEFORE THE LAST WAR OF THE BEAST AGAINST THEM, IN WHICH THEY WILL BE KILLED; BUT THEIR PROPHESYING WILL CONTINUE TO THE END OF THE BEAST'S REIGN, THESE TWO BEING CONTEMPORARY, OF EQUAL DATE, BEGINNING AND ENDING TOGETHER; FOR THEY WILL PROPHESY WHEN THEY ARE DEAD; BEING DEAD THEY WILL YET SPEAK, AND THEIR VERY DEATH WILL BE A PROPHESYING OR FORETELLING THAT THE RUIN OF ANTICHRIST IS AT HAND; AND UPON THEIR RESURRECTION AND ASCENSION, THAT WILL IMMEDIATELY COME ON. BUT WHEN THEIR TESTIMONY IS FINISHED, BY A FREE AND OPEN PUBLICATION OF THE GOSPEL,**

**THE BEAST THAT ASCENDED OUT OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT; THE SAME WITH THAT IN** [**REVELATION 13:11**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/13-11.htm)**, WITH WHICH COMPARE** [**REVELATION 17:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-8.htm)**; AND WHICH IS NO OTHER THAN THE ROMISH ANTICHRIST; CALLED A BEAST FOR HIS FILTHINESS AND CRUELTY; AND SAID TO ASCEND OUT OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT, OUT OF HELL, BECAUSE HIS COMING IS AFTER THE WORKING OF SATAN: HE IS RAISED UP, INFLUENCED, AND SUPPORTED BY HIM; HE IS A CREATURE OF HIS, AND HAS HIS POWER, SEAT, AND AUTHORITY FROM HIM, THE GREAT DRAGON, THE OLD SERPENT, CALLED THE DEVIL AND SATAN; HIS ORIGINAL AND RISE ARE THE SAME WITH THOSE OF HIS DOCTRINE AND WORSHIP, THE SMOKE OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT; THEY ALL COME OUT OF IT, AND THEY WILL RETURN THITHER AGAIN. THE ALEXANDRIAN COPY, AND SOME OTHERS, READ, "THE FOURTH BEAST THAT ASCENDETH", &C. AS IF IT WAS THE SAME WITH DANIEL'S FOURTH BEAST,** [**DANIEL 7:7**](http://biblehub.com/daniel/7-7.htm)**, AS IT DOUBTLESS IS. NOW THIS FILTHY AND SAVAGE BEAST**

**SHALL MAKE WAR AGAINST THEM; THE WITNESSES; A WAR HE HAS BEEN MAKING AGAINST THE SAINTS EVER SINCE HE WAS IN POWER, BY HIS DECREES, HIS COUNSELS, HIS ANATHEMAS, AND BY SWORD, FIRE, AND FAGGOT,** [**REVELATION 13:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-7.htm)**; BUT THIS WILL BE HIS LAST WAR, AND IT WILL BE A DREADFUL ONE; IT WILL BE THE LAST STRUGGLE OF THE BEAST; AND THOUGH IT WILL BE ATTENDED WITH THE CONQUEST AND SLAUGHTER OF THE WITNESSES, YET IT WILL LEAD ON TO, AND ISSUE IN HIS OWN RUIN; THIS IS "THE HOUR OF TEMPTATION", IN** [**REVELATION 3:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/3-10.htm)**;**

**AND SHALL OVERCOME THEM; NOT BY ARGUMENTS TAKEN OUT OF THE WORD OF GOD, BY WHICH THEIR MOUTHS WILL BE STOPPED, SO AS TO BE CONFOUNDED, AND HAVE NOTHING TO SAY, OR SO AS TO YIELD TO HIM, AND GIVE UP THE TRUTHS AND ORDINANCES OF THE GOSPEL; BUT BY OUTWARD FORCE AND TYRANNY, SO AS THAT THEY SHALL BE OBLIGED TO GIVE WAY, AND HE WILL TAKE POSSESSION OF THE KINGDOMS AND NATIONS IN WHICH THEY HAVE PROPHESIED: HE WILL FIRST ATTACK THE OUTWARD COURT, THE BULK OF FORMAL PROFESSORS, AND WILL PREVAIL OVER THEM; AND THEN, THE OUTWORKS BEING TAKEN, HE WILL MORE EASILY COME AT THE INNER COURT WORSHIPPERS WITHIN THE TEMPLE.**

**AND KILL THEM; NOT CORPOREALLY, BUT CIVILLY; FOR AS THEIR DEAD BODIES LYING THREE DAYS AND A HALF, THAT IS, THREE YEARS AND A HALF, UNBURIED, AND THEIR RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD, AND ASCENSION TO HEAVEN, CANNOT BE UNDERSTOOD LITERALLY, SO NEITHER THE KILLING OF THEM; NOT BUT THAT IN THIS WAR THERE MAY BE A GREAT SLAUGHTER, AND MUCH BLOOD SHED, IN A LITERAL SENSE: BUT THE KILLING SPOKEN OF SEEMS TO REGARD THEM, NOT AS MEN, BUT AS WITNESSES; THEY WILL NOT BE SUFFERED TO BEAR AN OPEN TESTIMONY ANY LONGER; THEY WILL BE SILENCED; THEY WILL BE BANISHED, OR REMOVED INTO CORNERS; AND THEY WILL NOT ONLY BE UNDER THE CENSURES, EXCOMMUNICATIONS, AND ANATHEMAS OF THE ROMISH ANTICHRIST, BUT THEY WILL LOSE ALL CREDIT AND ESTEEM AMONG THOSE, WHO ONCE PRETENDED TO BE THEIR FRIENDS; WHO WILL BE ASHAMED OF THEM, AND WILL JOIN IN REPROACHING AND REJECTING THEM; SO THAT THEIR MINISTRATIONS WILL BE QUITE SHUT UP, AND AT AN END.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/11.htm)

**{10} AND WHEN THEY SHALL HAVE {C} FINISHED THEIR TESTIMONY, {11} THE BEAST THAT ASCENDETH OUT OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT SHALL MAKE WAR AGAINST THEM, AND SHALL {12} OVERCOME THEM, AND KILL THEM.**

**(10) THAT IS, WHEN THEY HAVE SPENT THOSE 1260 YEARS MENTIONED IN RE 11:2,3 IN PUBLISHING THEIR TESTIMONY ACCORDING TO THEIR OFFICE.**

**(C) WHEN THEY HAVE DONE THEIR MESSAGE.**

**(11) OF WHICH AFTER CHAPTER 13, THAT BEAST IS THE ROMAN EMPIRE, MADE LONG AGO OF CIVIL, ECCLESIASTICAL: THE CHIEF HEAD OF WHICH WAS THEN BONIFACE THE EIGHTH, AS I SAID BEFORE: WHO LIFTED UP HIMSELF IN SO GREAT ARROGANCY, (SAYS THE AUTHOR OF FALSCICULUS TEMPORUM) THAT HE CALLED HIMSELF, LORD OF THE WHOLE WORLD, AS WELL IN TEMPORAL CAUSES, AS IN SPIRITUAL: THERE IS A DOCUMENT OF THAT MATTER, WRITTEN BY THE SAME BONIFACE MOST ARROGANTLY, SHALL I SAY, OR MOST WICKEDLY, CA. UNAM SANCTAM, EXTRA DE MAJORITATE & OBEDIENTIA. IN THE SIXTH OF THE DECRETALS**

**(WHICH IS FROM THE SAME AUTHOR) MANY THINGS ARE FOUND OF THE SAME ARGUMENT.**

**(12) HE SHALL PERSECUTE MOST CRUELLY THE HOLY MEN, AND PUT THEM TO DEATH, AND SHALL WOUND AND PIERCE THROUGH WITH CURSINGS, BOTH THEIR NAMES AND WRITINGS. THAT THIS WAS DONE TO VERY MANY GODLY MEN, BY BONIFACE AND OTHERS, THE HISTORIES DO DECLARE, ESPECIALLY SINCE THE TIME THAT THE ODIOUS AND CONDEMNED NAME AMONGST THE MULTITUDE, FIRST OF THE BRETHREN WALDONENSES OR LUGDUNENSES, THEN ALSO OF THE FRATICELS, WAS PRETENDED, THAT GOOD MEN MIGHT WITH MORE APPROBATION BE MASSACRED.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**MEYER'S NT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/meyer/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-7.htm)**. ὅΤΑΝ ΤΕΛΈΣΩΣΙ. “WHEN THEY SHALL HAVE FINISHED.”[2864]**

**ΤῸ ΘΗΡΊΟΝ ΤῸ ἈΝΑΒΑῖΝΟΝ ΈΚ ΤῆΣ ἈΒΎΣΣΟΥ. ONLY THE INFERNAL NATURE OF THE BEAST IS TO BE LEARNED FROM HIS RISING OUT OF THE ABYSS,[2865] AND HIS DEFINITELY ANTICHRISTIAN CHARACTER; FURTHER, FROM HIS CONTENDING AGAINST THE WITNESSES OF CHRIST,[2866] AND OVERCOMING AND SLAYING THEM. THE MORE DETAILED EXPLANATION OF THE BEAST, JOHN HIMSELF DOES NOT GIVE UNTIL CHS. 13 AND 17. THE MENTION OF THE BEAST IN THIS PASSAGE IS UNDOUBTEDLY PROLEPTICAL,[2867] INASMUCH AS THE CONCRETE IDEA OF THE ANTICHRISTIAN POWER UNDER THE DEFINITE FORM OF THE BEAST FROM THE ABYSS, WHICH IS PRESUPPOSED AS KNOWN BY THE DEFINITE ART. ΤῸ ΘΗΡ., PROCEEDS FIRST FROM CHS. 13, 17; MEANWHILE, NOT ONLY IS THE IDEA OF HIS ANTICHRISTIAN NATURE ALREADY TO A CERTAIN EXTENT INTELLIGIBLE FROM THE ENTIRE CONTEXT, BUT ALSO THE FORM OF THE DESCRIPTION OF THE BEAST FROM THE EXAMPLE OF DANIEL 7, TO WHICH THE INTERPOLATION IN COD. A EXPRESSLY REFERS.**

**[2864] CF. WINER, P. 289.**

**[2865] CF.** [**REVELATION 9:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-1.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 9:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-11.htm)**.**

**[2866] CF.** [**REVELATION 13:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-7.htm)**.**

**[2867] DE WETTE, ETC.**

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-7.htm)**. THE INFLUENCE OF HEBRAIC IDIOM HELPS TO EXPLAIN (CF.** [**REVELATION 20:7-9**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/20-7.htm)**) THE TRANSLATOR’S “TRANSITION FROM FUTURES THROUGH PRESENTS TO PRETERITES” HERE (SIMCOX). ΤΕΛΈΣΩΣΙ (BURTON, 203) INDICATES NO UNCERTAINTY. WHEN THEIR WORK IS DONE, THEY ARE MASSACRED—NOT TILL THEN; LIKE THEIR LORD (**[**LUKE 13:31**](https://biblehub.com/luke/13-31.htm) **F.), THEY ARE INSURED BY LOYALTY TO THEIR TASK. THE BEST COMMENT UPON THIS AND THE FOLLOWING VERSES, A DESCRIPTION COLOURED BY THE FAMOUS PASSAGE IN SAP. 2:12–3, 9, IS BUNYAN’S DESCRIPTION OF THE JURY IN VANITY FAIR AND THEIR VERDICT. THIS BEAST “FROM THE ABYSS” IS INTRODUCED AS A FAMILIAR FIGURE—AN EDITORIAL AND PROLEPTIC REFERENCE TO THE BEAST “FROM THE ABYSS” IN** [**REVELATION 17:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-8.htm) **OR FROM “THE SEA” (**[**REVELATION 13:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-1.htm)**; THE ABYSS AND THE SEA IN** [**ROMANS 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/romans/10-7.htm) **=** [**DEUTERONOMY 30:13**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/30-13.htm)**) WHICH WAS (CF. ENCYCL. REL. AND ETHICS, I. 53 F.) THE HAUNT AND HOME OF DAEMONS (**[**LUKE 8:31**](https://biblehub.com/luke/8-31.htm)**, ETC.), UNLESS HE IS IDENTIFIED WITH THE SUPERNATURAL FIEND AND FOE OF** [**REVELATION 9:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-2.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 9:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-11.htm)**. (BRUSTON HEROICALLY GETS OVER THE DIFFICULTY OF THE BEAST’S SUDDEN INTRODUCTION BY TRANSFERRING** [**REVELATION 11:1-13**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-1.htm) **TO A PLACE AFTER** [**REVELATION 19:1-3**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/19-1.htm)**). THE BEAST WARS WITH THE WITNESSES (HERE, AS IN** [**REVELATION 9:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-9.htm) **AND** [**REVELATION 12:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-17.htm)**, FIELD, ON** [**LUKE 14:31**](https://biblehub.com/luke/14-31.htm)**, PREFERS TO TAKE ΠΌΛΕΜΟΝ = ΜΆΧΗΝ, A SINGLE COMBAT OR BATTLE, AS OCCASIONALLY IN LXX [E.G., 3 KINGS 22:34] AND LUCIAN), AND VANQUISHES THEM, YET IT IS THE CITY (**[**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm)**) AND NOT HE WHO IS PUNISHED. THE FRAGMENTARY CHARACTER OF THE SOURCE IS EVIDENT FROM THE FACT THAT WE ARE NOT TOLD WHY OR HOW THIS CONFLICT TOOK PLACE. JOHN PRESUPPOSED IN HIS READERS AN ACQUAINTANCE WITH THE CYCLE OF ANTICHRIST TRADITIONS ACCORDING TO WHICH THE WITNESSES OF GOD WERE MURDERED BY THE FALSE MESSIAH WHO, AS THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION OR MAN OF SIN, WAS AT FEUD WITH ALL WHO OPPOSED HIS WORSHIP OR DISPUTED HIS AUTHORITY.**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/11.htm)

**7. THE BEAST] HERE FIRST MENTIONED: PROBABLY THAT WHICH APPEARS IN** [**REVELATION 13:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-1.htm)**, NOT IN** [**REVELATION 13:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-11.htm) **: THOUGH NEITHER OF THEM MAKES HIS APPEARANCE IMMEDIATELY “OUT OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT:” SEE, HOWEVER,** [**REVELATION 17:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-8.htm)**. BUT PERHAPS IT IS WORTH NOTICING THAT “THE DEEP” IN** [**ROMANS 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/romans/10-7.htm) **(THE WORD IS THE SAME AS “THE BOTTOMLESS PIT” HERE) CORRESPONDS TO “THE SEA” OF** [**DEUTERONOMY 30:13**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/30-13.htm)**.**

**SHALL MAKE WAR AGAINST THEM]** [**DANIEL 7:21**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/7-21.htm)**.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/11.htm)

**VERSE 7. - AND WHEN THEY SHALL HAVE FINISHED THEIR TESTIMONY. THIS IS A DIFFICULT PASSAGE. HOW CAN THE CHURCH'S TESTIMONY BE SAID TO BE FINISHED WHILE THE EARTH STILL EXISTS? THE EXPLANATION SEEMS TO LIE IN THE WORDS OF OUR LORD, "WHEN THE SON OF MAN COMETH, SHALL HE FIND FAITH ON THE EARTH?" (**[**LUKE 18:8**](https://biblehub.com/luke/18-8.htm)**). CHRISTIANS ARE FOREWARNED THAT, AS THE AGES ROLL ON, FAITH WILL WANE. THOUGH THE CHURCH BE APPARENTLY DESTROYED, SHE IS NOT REALLY DEAD, BUT WILL RISE AGAIN. AS OUR LORD, AFTER FINISHING HIS TESTIMONY, COMPLETED HIS WORK BY HIS DEATH AND SUBSEQUENT ASCENSION, SO THE TIME WILL COME WHEN THE CHURCH SHALL HAVE COMPLETED ALL THAT IS NECESSARY, BY OFFERING TO THE WORLD HER TESTIMONY, AND SHALL THEN BE SO COMPLETELY REJECTED AS TO APPEAR DEAD. HER ENEMIES WILL REJOICE, BUT THEIR TIME OF REJOICING IS CUT SHORT (SEE BELOW). AFTER THREE AND A HALF DAYS COMES HER VINDICATION, AND HER ENEMIES ARE STRUCK WITH CONSTERNATION; FOR IT IS THE END, AND THEY HAVE NO FURTHER OPPORTUNITIES FOR REPENTANCE. THUS HEUGSTENBERG SAYS, "THEY SHALL ONLY BE OVERCOME WHEN THEY HAVE FINISHED THEIR TESTIMONY, WHEN GOD HAS NO FURTHER NEED FOR THEIR SERVICE, WHEN THEIR DEATH CAN PRODUCE MORE FRUIT THAN THEIR LIFE." THE BEAST THAT ASCENDETH OUT OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT SHALL MAKE WAR AGAINST THEM, AND SHALL OVERCOME THEM, AND KILL THEM; THE BEAST THAT COMETH UP OUT OF THE ABYSS. THE ARTICLE POINTS TO THE BEAST WHICH IS DESCRIBED ELSEWHERE IN THE APOCALYPSE (**[**REVELATION 13:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-1.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 17:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-8.htm)**), AND WHICH IS MENTIONED HERE BY PROLEIPSIS. "THE FOURTH BEAST," WHICH IS READ IN A, MAY HAVE BEEN SUGGESTED BY** [**DANIEL 7:7**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/7-7.htm)**. א HAS "THE BEAST WHICH THEN COMETH UP." THE BEAST IS SATAN, PERHAPS MANIFESTED IN THE FORM OF THE PERSECUTING WORLD POWER (SEE ON REVELATION 13:1). HIS NATURE IS INDICATED BY THE USE OF THE NOUN ΘΗΡίΟΝ, "A WILD BEAST," THE OPPOSITE, AS WORDSWORTH SAYS, OF ἈΡΝίΟΝ, THE LAMB. THE BEAST ASCENDS OUT OF THE ABYSS FOR A BRIEF REIGN UPON THE EARTH, AND IS "DRUNKEN WITH THE BLOOD OF THE SAINTS," AS DESCRIBED IN** [**REVELATION 17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17.htm)**, BUT HE ASCENDS ONLY TO GO INTO PERDITION (**[**REVELATION 17:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-8.htm)**). IT IS WELL TO REMEMBER THAT THE WHOLE VISION IS SYMBOLICAL. THE INTENTION IS TO CONVEY THE IDEA THAT THE CHURCH, IN HER WITNESS FOR GOD, WILL EXPERIENCE OPPOSITION FROM THE POWER OF SATAN, WHICH WILL WAX MORE AND MORE FORMIDABLE AS TIME GOES ON, AND RESULT IN THE APPARENT TRIUMPH OF THE FORCES OF EVIL. BUT THE TRIUMPH WILL BE BRIEF; IT WILL BUT USHER IN THE END AND THE FINAL SUBJUGATION OF THE DEVIL. REVELATION 11:7**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/11.htm)

**THE BEAST (ΘΗΡΊΟΝ)**

**WILD BEAST. SEE ON** [**REVELATION 4:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-6.htm)**. A DIFFERENT WORD FROM THAT WRONGLY TRANSLATED BEAST,** [**REVELATION 4:6**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/4-6.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 4:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-7.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 5:6**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/5-6.htm)**, ETC. COMPARE** [**REVELATION 13:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-1.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 17:8**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/17-8.htm)**, AND SEE** [**DANIEL 7**](http://biblehub.com/daniel/7.htm)**.**

**BOTTOMLESS PIT (ἈΒΎΣΣΟΥ)**

**SEE ON** [**REVELATION 9:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-1.htm)**.**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/11.htm)

**(8-10) AND THEIR DEAD BODIES . . .—BETTER, AND THEIR CORPSE (IS) UPON THE STREET OF THE GREAT CITY, WHICH IS CALLED SPIRITUALLY SODOM AND EGYPT, WHERE THEIR LORD ALSO WAS CRUCIFIED. AND SOME FROM AMONG THE PEOPLES AND TRIBES AND TONGUES AND NATIONS LOOK UPON THEIR CORPSE THREE DAYS AND A HALF, AND DO NOT SUFFER THEIR CORPSES TO BE PUT INTO A TOMB. AND THEY THAT DWELL UPON THE EARTH REJOICE OVER THEM, AND MAKE MERRY, AND SHALL SEND GIFTS ONE TO ANOTHER; BECAUSE THESE TWO PROPHETS TORMENTED THEM THAT DWELT UPON THE EARTH. THEIR CORPSES REMAIN UNBURIED, WHILE CONGRATULATIONS AND REJOICINGS GO ON; HARMONY AND CONCORD PREVAIL, AS WHEN PILATE AND HEROD WERE MADE FRIENDS; IT IS THE MILLENNIUM OF EVIL, THE PARADISE OF FOOLS WHO MAKE A MOCK AT SIN; BUT THE FORMS OF THE WITNESSES, THOUGH SILENCED, STILL IN SILENCE WITNESS AGAINST EVIL. AT NO TIME ARE THEY HID AWAY OUT OF SIGHT. EVEN IN AN AGE OF RELIGIOUS AND SOCIAL ANARCHY THE SILENT TOKENS OF A BETTER ORDER REMAIN, AS WHEN IN MOCKERY AND PROFANATION THE HARLOT WAS ENTHRONED WITHIN NOTRE DAME, THE VERY SANCTUARY WALLS, WHICH NO LONGER ECHOED TO THE PSALM OF CHRISTIAN LIFE, YET BORE SILENT TESTIMONY TO THE HIGHER GENIUS OF THE PAST. THEY ARE SAID TO LIE IN “THE STREET OF THE GREAT CITY.” THE CITY IS DESCRIBED AS THE GREAT CITY (COMP.** [**REVELATION 16:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-19.htm)**), AND ALSO AS SODOM, EGYPT, AND JERUSALEM. DO NOT PASSAGES LIKE THIS SHOW CONCLUSIVELY THAT TO DENY THE MYSTICAL OR ALLEGORICAL SENSE OF THE APOCALYPSE IS TO KEEP THE HUSK AND CAST AWAY THE SEED? THE CITY IS GREAT, FOR IT IS ALL-IMPORTANT IN THE EYES OF THE INHABITANTS, AS PUBLIC OPINION IS ALL-IMPORTANT TO THE WEAK OR THE WORLDLY; IT IS SODOM, FOR IT IS THE PLACE WHERE, THROUGH PLEASURE AND LUXURIOUSNESS (FULNESS OF BREAD), THE WORST FORMS OF IMMORALITY TAKE ROOT; IT IS EGYPT, FOR IT IS THE HOUSE OF BONDAGE, WHERE THE WAGES OF SIN BECOME TYRANNOUS; IT IS JERUSALEM, FOR IT IS THE APOSTATE PLACE WHERE THE PRESENCE OF CHRIST IS HATED. THE SAME SPIRIT WHICH SLEW THEIR LORD IS ALIVE TO PERSECUTE HIS SERVANTS. “IT CANNOT BE THAT A PROPHET PERISH OUT OF JERUSALEM. IF THEY HAVE CALLED THE MASTER OF THE HOUSE BEELZEBUB, HOW MUCH MORE THEM OF HIS HOUSEHOLD;” AND THE REASON OF THIS HATRED IS TOLD—THE WORDS OF THE WITNESSES “TORMENTED THEM.” “THE REPROOF OF THEIR GOSPEL AND THE REPROOF OF THEIR EXAMPLE . . . HAD BEEN A TORTURE TO THEM; THERE WAS A VOICE IN THEM WHICH ECHOED ITS VOICE—THE VOICE OF A CONVICTING CONSCIENCE, AND THE VOICE OF AN ANTICIPATED JUDGMENT.”**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/11.htm)

**11:3-13 IN THE TIME OF TREADING DOWN, GOD KEPT HIS FAITHFUL WITNESSES TO ATTEST THE TRUTH OF HIS WORD AND WORSHIP, AND THE EXCELLENCE OF HIS WAYS, THE NUMBER OF THESE WITNESSES IS SMALL, YET ENOUGH. THEY PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH. IT SHOWS THEIR AFFLICTED, PERSECUTED STATE, AND DEEP SORROW FOR THE ABOMINATIONS AGAINST WHICH THEY PROTESTED. THEY ARE SUPPORTED DURING THEIR GREAT AND HARD WORK, TILL IT IS DONE. WHEN THEY HAD PROPHESIED IN SACKCLOTH THE GREATEST PART OF 1260 YEARS, ANTICHRIST, THE GREAT INSTRUMENT OF THE DEVIL, WOULD WAR AGAINST THEM, WITH FORCE AND VIOLENCE FOR A TIME. DETERMINED REBELS AGAINST THE LIGHT REJOICE, AS ON SOME HAPPY EVENT, WHEN THEY CAN SILENCE, DRIVE TO A DISTANCE, OR DESTROY THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF CHRIST, WHOSE DOCTRINE AND CONDUCT TORMENT THEM. IT DOES NOT APPEAR THAT THE TERM IS YET EXPIRED, AND THE WITNESSES ARE NOT A PRESENT EXPOSED TO ENDURE SUCH TERRIBLE OUTWARD SUFFERINGS AS IN FORMER TIMES; BUT SUCH THINGS MAY AGAIN HAPPEN, AND THERE IS ABUNDANT CAUSE TO PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH, ON ACCOUNT OF THE STATE OF RELIGION. THE DEPRESSED STATE OF REAL CHRISTIANITY MAY RELATE ONLY TO THE WESTERN CHURCH. THE SPIRIT OF LIFE FROM GOD, QUICKENS DEAD SOULS, AND SHALL QUICKEN THE DEAD BODIES OF HIS PEOPLE, AND HIS DYING INTEREST IN THE WORLD. THE REVIVAL OF GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES, WILL STRIKE TERROR INTO THE SOULS OF HIS ENEMIES. WHERE THERE IS GUILT, THERE IS FEAR; AND A PERSECUTING SPIRIT, THOUGH CRUEL, IS A COWARDLY SPIRIT. IT WILL BE NO SMALL PART OF THE PUNISHMENT OF PERSECUTORS, BOTH IN THIS WORLD, AND AT THE GREAT DAY, THAT THEY SEE THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF GOD HONOURED AND ADVANCED. THE LORD'S WITNESSES MUST NOT BE WEARY OF SUFFERING AND SERVICE, NOR HASTILY GRASP AT THE REWARD; BUT MUST STAY TILL THEIR MASTER CALLS THEM. THE CONSEQUENCE OF THEIR BEING THUS EXALTED WAS A MIGHTY SHOCK AND CONVULSION IN THE ANTICHRISTIAN EMPIRE. EVENTS ALONE CAN SHOW THE MEANING OF THIS. BUT WHENEVER GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES REVIVE, THE DEVIL'S WORK AND WITNESSES FALL BEFORE HIM. AND THAT THE SLAYING OF THE WITNESSES IS FUTURE, APPEARS TO BE PROBABLE.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THEIR DEAD BODIES SHALL LIE IN THE STREET - PROF. STUART, "SHALL BE IN THE STREET." THE WORDS "SHALL LIE" ARE SUPPLIED BY THE TRANSLATORS, BUT NOT IMPROPERLY. THE LITERAL RENDERING WOULD BE, "AND THEIR CORPSES UPON THE STREET OF THE GREAT CITY"; AND THE MEANING IS, THAT THERE WOULD BE A STATE OF THINGS IN REGARD TO THEM WHICH WOULD BE WELL REPRESENTED BY SUPPOSING THEM TO LIE UNBURIED. TO LEAVE A BODY UNBURIED IS TO TREAT IT WITH CONTEMPT, AND AMONG THE ANCIENTS NOTHING WAS REGARDED AS MORE DISHONORABLE THAN SUCH TREATMENT. SEE THE AJAX OF SOPHOCLES. AMONG THE JEWS ALSO IT WAS REGARDED AS A SPECIAL INDIGNITY TO LEAVE THE DEAD UNBURIED, AND HENCE THEY ARE ALWAYS REPRESENTED AS DEEPLY SOLICITOUS TO SECURE THE INTERMENT OF THEIR DEAD. SEE** [**GENESIS 23:4**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/23-4.htm)**. COMPARE** [**2 SAMUEL 21:9-13**](http://biblehub.com/2_samuel/21-9.htm)**;** [**ECCLESIASTES 6:3**](https://biblehub.com/ecclesiastes/6-3.htm)**;** [**ISAIAH 14:18-20**](http://biblehub.com/isaiah/14-18.htm)**;** [**ISAIAH 22:16**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/22-16.htm)**;** [**ISAIAH 53:9**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/53-9.htm)**. THE MEANING HERE IS, THAT, FOR THE TIME SPECIFIED, THOSE WHO ARE HERE REFERRED TO WOULD BE TREATED WITH INDIGNITY AND CONTEMPT. IN THE FULFILLMENT OF THIS, WE ARE NOT, OF COURSE, TO LOOK FOR ANY LITERAL ACCOMPLISHMENT OF WHAT IS HERE SAID, BUT FOR SOME TREATMENT OF THE "WITNESSES" WHICH WOULD BE WELL REPRESENTED BY THIS; THAT IS, WHICH WOULD SHOW THAT THEY WERE TREATED, AFTER THEY WERE SILENCED, LIKE UNBURIED CORPSES PUTREFYING IN THE SUN.**

**OF THE GREAT CITY - WHERE THESE TRANSACTIONS WOULD OCCUR. AS A GREAT CITY WOULD BE THE AGENT IN PUTTING THEM TO DEATH, SO THE RESULT WOULD BE AS IF THEY WERE PUBLICLY EXPOSED IN ITS STREETS. THE WORD "GREAT" HERE SUPPOSES THAT THE CITY REFERRED TO WOULD BE DISTINGUISHED FOR ITS SIZE - A CIRCUMSTANCE OF SOME IMPORTANCE IN DETERMINING THE PLACE REFERRED TO.**

**WHICH SPIRITUALLY IS CALLED - ΠΝΕΥΜΑΤΙΚΩ͂Σ PNEUMATIKŌS. THIS WORD OCCURS ONLY IN ONE OTHER PLACE IN THE NEW TESTAMENT,** [**1 CORINTHIANS 2:14**](http://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/2-14.htm)**, "BECAUSE THEY ARE SPIRITUALLY DISCERNED" - WHERE IT MEANS, "IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT," OR" THROUGH THE AID OF THE HOLY SPIRIT." HERE IT SEEMS TO BE USED IN THE SENSE OF METAPHORICALLY, OR ALLEGORICALLY, IN CONTRADISTINCTION FROM THE LITERAL AND REAL NAME. THERE MAY POSSIBLY BE AN INTIMATION HERE THAT THE CITY IS SO CALLED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT TO DESIGNATE ITS REAL CHARACTER, BUT STILL THE ESSENTIAL MEANING IS, THAT THAT WAS NOT ITS LITERAL NAME. FOR SOME REASON THE REAL NAME IS NOT GIVEN TO IT; BUT SUCH DESCRIPTIONS ARE APPLIED AS ARE DESIGNED TO LEAVE NO DOUBT AS TO WHAT IS INTENDED.**

**SODOM - SODOM WAS DISTINGUISHED FOR ITS WICKEDNESS, AND ESPECIALLY FOR THAT VICE TO WHICH ITS ABOMINATIONS HAVE GIVEN NAME. FOR THE CHARACTER OF SODOM, SEE** [**GENESIS 18:19**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/18-19.htm)**. COMPARE** [**2 PETER 2:6**](https://biblehub.com/2_peter/2-6.htm)**. IN INQUIRING WHAT "CITY" IS HERE REFERRED TO, IT WOULD BE NECESSARY TO FIND IN IT SUCH ABOMINATIONS AS CHARACTERIZED SODOM, OR SO MUCH WICKEDNESS THAT IT WOULD BE PROPER TO CALL IT SODOM. IF IT SHALL BE FOUND THAT THIS WAS DESIGNED TO REFER TO PAPAL ROME, NO ONE CAN DOUBT THAT THE ABOMINATIONS WHICH PREVAILED THERE WOULD JUSTIFY SUCH AN APPELLATION. COMPARE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 9:20-21**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/9-20.htm)**.**

**AND EGYPT - THAT IS, IT WOULD HAVE SUCH A CHARACTER THAT THE NAME EGYPT MIGHT BE PROPERLY GIVEN TO IT. EGYPT IS KNOWN IN THE SCRIPTURES AS THE LAND OF OPPRESSION - THE LAND WHERE THE ISRAELITES, THE PEOPLE OF GOD, WERE HELD IN CRUEL BONDAGE. COMPARE** [**EXODUS 1-15**](http://biblehub.com/exodus/1.htm)**. SEE ALSO** [**EZEKIEL 23:8**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/23-8.htm)**. THE PARTICULAR IDEA, THEN, WHICH SEEMS TO BE CONVEYED HERE IS, THAT THE "CITY" REFERRED TO WOULD BE CHARACTERIZED BY ACTS OF OPPRESSION AND WRONG TOWARD THE PEOPLE OF GOD. SO FAR AS THE LANGUAGE IS CONCERNED, IT MIGHT APPLY EITHER TO JERUSALEM OR TO ROME - FOR BOTH WERE EMINENTLY CHARACTERIZED BY SUCH ACTS OF OPPRESSION TOWARD THE TRUE CHILDREN OF GOD AS TO MAKE IT PROPER TO I COMPARE THEIR CRUELTIES WITH THOSE WHICH WERE INFLICTED ON THE ISRAELITES BY THE EGYPTIANS. OF WHICHEVER OF THESE PLACES THE COURSE OF THE EXPOSITION MAY REQUIRE US TO UNDERSTAND THIS, IT WILL BE SEEN AT ONCE THAT THE LANGUAGE IS SUCH AS IS STRICTLY APPLICABLE TO EITHER; THOUGH, AS THE REFERENCE IS RATHER TO CHRISTIANS THAN TO THE ANCIENT PEOPLE OF GOD, IT MUST BE ADMITTED THAT IT WOULD BE MOST NATURAL TO REFER IT TO ROME. MORE ACTS AUTHORIZING PERSECUTION, AND DESIGNED TO CRUSH THE TRUE PEOPLE OF GOD, HAVE GONE FORTH FROM ROME THAN FROM ANY OTHER CITY ON THE FACE OF THE EARTH; AND TAKING THE HISTORY OF THE CHURCH TOGETHER, THERE IS NO PLACE THAT WOULD BE SO PROPERLY DESIGNATED BY THE TERM HERE EMPLOYED.**

**WHERE ALSO OUR LORD WAS CRUCIFIED - IF THIS REFERS TO JERUSALEM, IT IS TO BE TAKEN LITERALLY; IF TO ANOTHER CITY, IT IS TO BE UNDERSTOOD AS MEANING THAT HE WAS PRACTICALLY CRUCIFIED THERE: THAT IS, THAT THE TREATMENT OF HIS FRIENDS - HIS CHURCH - WAS SUCH THAT IT MIGHT BE SAID THAT HE WAS "CRUCIFIED AFRESH" THERE; FOR WHAT IS DONE TO HIS CHURCH MAY BE SAID TO BE DONE TO HIM. EITHER OF THESE INTERPRETATIONS WOULD BE JUSTIFIED BY THE USE OF THE LANGUAGE. THUS IN** [**HEBREWS 6:6**](http://biblehub.com/hebrews/6-6.htm)**, IT IS SAID OF APOSTATES FROM THE TRUE FAITH (COMPARE THE NOTES ON THE PASSAGE), THAT "THEY CRUCIFY TO THEMSELVES THE SON OF GOD AFRESH." IF THE PASSAGE BEFORE US IS TO BE TAKEN FIGURATIVELY, THE MEANING IS, THAT ACTS WOULD BE PERFORMED WHICH MIGHT PROPERLY BE REPRESENTED AS CRUCIFYING' THE SON OF GOD; THAT, AS HE LIVES IN HIS CHURCH, THE ACTS OF PERVERTING HIS DOCTRINES, AND PERSECUTING HIS PEOPLE, WOULD BE, IN FACT, AN ACT OF CRUCIFYING THE LORD AGAIN. THUS UNDERSTOOD, THE LANGUAGE IS STRICTLY APPLICABLE TO ROME; THAT IS, IF IT IS ADMITTED THAT JOHN MEANT TO CHARACTERIZE THAT CITY, HE HAS EMPLOYED SUCH LANGUAGE AS A JEWISH CHRISTIAN WOULD NATURALLY USE. WHILE, THEREFORE, IT MUST BE ADMITTED THAT THE LANGUAGE IS SUCH AS COULD BE LITERALLY APPLIED ONLY TO JERUSALEM, IT IS STILL TRUE THAT IT IS SUCH LANGUAGE AS MIGHT BE FIGURATIVELY APPLIED TO ANY OTHER CITY STRONGLY RESEMBLING THAT, AND THAT IN THIS SENSE IT WOULD CHARACTERIZE ROME ABOVE ALL OTHER CITIES OF THE WORLD. THE COMMON READING OF THE TEXT HERE IS "OUR LORD" - ἩΜΩ͂Ν HĒMŌN; THE TEXT NOW REGARDED AS CORRECT, HOWEVER (GRIESBACH, TITTMANN, HAHN), IS "THEIR LORD" - ΑΥ̓ΤΩ͂Ν AUTŌN. THIS MAKES NO ESSENTIAL DIFFERENCE IN THE SENSE, EXCEPT THAT IT DIRECTS THE ATTENTION MORE PARTICULARLY TO THE FACT THAT THEY WERE TREATED LIKE THEIR OWN MASTER.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/11.htm)

**8. DEAD BODIES—SO VULGATE, SYRIAC, AND ANDREAS. BUT A, B, C, THE OLDEST MANUSCRIPTS, AND COPTIC READ THE SINGULAR, "DEAD BODY." THE TWO FALLEN IN ONE CAUSE ARE CONSIDERED AS ONE.**

**THE GREAT CITY—EIGHT TIMES IN THE REVELATION ELSEWHERE USED OF BABYLON (RE 14:8; 16:19; 17:18; 18:10, 16, 18, 19, 21). IN RE 21:10 (ENGLISH VERSION AS TO THE NEW JERUSALEM), THE OLDEST MANUSCRIPTS OMIT "THE GREAT" BEFORE CITY, SO THAT IT FORMS NO EXCEPTION. IT MUST, THEREFORE, HAVE AN ANTICIPATORY REFERENCE TO THE MYSTICAL BABYLON.**

**WHICH—GREEK, "THE WHICH," NAMELY, "THE CITY WHICH."**

**SPIRITUALLY—IN A SPIRITUAL SENSE.**

**SODOM—THE VERY TERM APPLIED BY ISA 1:10 TO APOSTATE JERUSALEM (COMPARE EZE 16:48).**

**EGYPT—THE NATION WHICH THE JEWS' BESETTING SIN WAS TO LEAN UPON.**

**WHERE … LORD WAS CRUCIFIED—THIS IDENTIFIES THE CITY AS JERUSALEM, THOUGH THE LORD WAS CRUCIFIED OUTSIDE OF THE CITY. EUSEBIUS MENTIONS THAT THE SCENE OF CHRIST'S CRUCIFIXION WAS ENCLOSED WITHIN THE CITY BY CONSTANTINE; SO IT WILL BE PROBABLY AT THE TIME OF THE SLAYING OF THE WITNESSES. "THE BEAST [FOR EXAMPLE, NAPOLEON AND FRANCE'S EFFORTS] HAS BEEN LONG STRUGGLING FOR A FOOTING IN PALESTINE; AFTER HIS ASCENT FROM THE BOTTOMLESS PIT HE STRUGGLES MUCH MORE" [BENGEL]. SOME ONE OF THE NAPOLEONIC DYNASTY MAY OBTAIN THAT FOOTING, AND EVEN BE REGARDED AS MESSIAH BY THE JEWS, IN VIRTUE OF HIS RESTORING THEM TO THEIR OWN LAND; AND SO MAY PROVE TO BE THE LAST ANTICHRIST. THE DIFFICULTY IS, HOW CAN JERUSALEM BE CALLED "THE GREAT CITY," THAT IS, BABYLON? BY HER BECOMING THE WORLD'S CAPITAL OF IDOLATROUS APOSTASY, SUCH AS BABYLON ORIGINALLY WAS, AND THEN ROME HAS BEEN; JUST AS SHE IS HERE CALLED ALSO "SODOM AND EGYPT."**

**ALSO OUR—A, B, C, ORIGEN, ANDREAS, AND OTHERS READ, "ALSO THEIR." WHERE THEIR LORD, ALSO, AS WELL AS THEY, WAS SLAIN. COMPARE RE 18:24, WHERE THE BLOOD OF ALL SLAIN ON EARTH IS SAID TO BE FOUND IN BABYLON, JUST AS IN MT 23:35, JESUS SAITH THAT, "UPON THE JEWS AND JERUSALEM" (COMPARE MT 23:37, 38) SHALL "COME ALL THE RIGHTEOUS BLOOD SHED UPON EARTH"; WHENCE IT FOLLOWS JERUSALEM SHALL BE THE LAST CAPITAL OF THE WORLD APOSTASY, AND SO RECEIVE THE LAST AND WORST VISITATION OF ALL THE JUDGMENTS EVER INFLICTED ON THE APOSTATE WORLD, THE EARNEST OF WHICH WAS GIVEN IN THE ROMAN DESTRUCTION OF JERUSALEM. IN THE WIDER SENSE, IN THE CHURCH-HISTORICAL PERIOD, THE CHURCH BEING THE SANCTUARY, ALL OUTSIDE OF IT IS THE WORLD, THE GREAT CITY, WHEREIN ALL THE MARTYRDOMS OF SAINTS HAVE TAKEN PLACE. BABYLON MARKS ITS IDOLATRY, EGYPT ITS TYRANNY, SODOM ITS DESPERATE CORRUPTION, JERUSALEM ITS PRETENSIONS TO SANCTITY ON THE GROUND OF SPIRITUAL PRIVILEGES, WHILE ALL THE WHILE IT IS THE MURDERER OF CHRIST IN THE PERSON OF HIS MEMBERS. ALL WHICH IS TRUE OF ROME. SO VITRINGA. BUT IN THE MORE DEFINITE SENSE, JERUSALEM IS REGARDED, EVEN IN HEBREWS (HEB 13:12-14), AS THE WORLD CITY WHICH BELIEVERS WERE THEN TO GO FORTH FROM, IN ORDER TO "SEEK ONE TO COME."**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/11.htm)

**THEIR BODIES DEAD, IN THE SENSE BEFORE MENTIONED, SHALL CONTINUE SO FOR THREE DAYS AND A HALF, OF WHICH WE SHALL SPEAK,** [**REVELATION 11:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-11.htm)**. BUT WHAT IS HERE MEANT:**

**1. BY THE GREAT CITY?**

**2. BY THE STREET OF THE GREAT CITY?**

**SOME, BY THE GREAT CITY, WOULD HAVE JERUSALEM UNDERSTOOD; BUT THAT WAS NOW FAR FROM A GREAT CITY, NOR DO THE ADDITION OF THOSE WORDS IN THE LATTER END OF THE VERSE PROVE IT; FOR CHRIST WAS NOT CRUCIFIED IN THAT CITY, BUT WITHOUT THE GATES. MOST JUDICIOUS INTERPRETERS, BY THE GREAT CITY HERE, UNDERSTAND ROME, WHICH IS SEVEN OR EIGHT TIMES (UNDER THE NAME OF BABYLON) SO CALLED IN THIS HOOK,** [**REVELATION 14:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-8.htm)[**REVELATION 16:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-19.htm) **18:10,16,18,19,21; NOR IS ANY OTHER CITY BUT THAT SO CALLED. THIS GREAT CITY IS HERE SAID, IN A SPIRITUAL SENSE, TO BE SODOM AND EGYPT; SODOM, FOR WHOREDOM AND FILTHINESS; EGYPT, FOR OPPRESSION OF THE LORD’S ISRAEL. AS TO THE SECOND QUESTION, WHAT IS HERE MEANT BY THE STREET OF THE GREAT CITY? MR. MEDE HATH IRREFRAGABLY PROVED, THAT IT CANNOT BE MEANT OF ANY PARISH, OR SUCH PLACE IN THIS CITY, AS WE CALL A STREET:**

**BECAUSE OUR LORD WAS CRUCIFIED NEITHER IN ANY STREET, OR PARISH, OR ANY OTHER PLACE WITHIN THE WALLS OF JERUSALEM.**

**2. BOTH JERUSALEM AND ROME HAD MANY MORE THAN ONE STREET.**

**3. BECAUSE THE BODIES BEING DEAD, DOUBTLESS LAY IN THE PLACE WHERE THEY WERE SLAIN; BUT MEN DO NOT USE TO FIGHT IN THE STREETS OF CITIES.**

**4. NOR WAS THAT A PLACE FOR ALL PEOPLE, KINDRED, TONGUES, AND NATIONS, TO SEE THEM IN.**

**HE THEREFORE RIGHTLY JUDGETH, THAT THE GREEK WORD WHICH WE TRANSLATE STREET, SIGNIFIES THE TERRITORIES AND JURISDICTION OF THIS CITY. SEE WHAT HE SAYS TO JUSTIFY THIS IN HIS CLAVIS APOCAL. 40. P. 138. AND THIS MAKES THE LAST CLAUSE PLAIN; FOR THOUGH OUR LORD WAS NOT CRUCIFIED WITHIN ANY CITY, OR IN THE STREET OF ANY CITY, YET HE WAS CRUCIFIED IN A PLACE BELONGING TO THE JURISDICTION OF THE ROMAN EMPEROR; AND IT IS VERY LIKELY THAT IT IS IN EUROPE THAT THE WITNESSES SHALL BE SLAIN, WHICH, IN THIS SENSE, WAS ALL OF IT A STREET BELONGING TO THE CITY OF ROME.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THEIR DEAD BODIES SHALL LIE IN THE STREET OF THE GREAT CITY,.... NOT JERUSALEM, WHICH WAS DESTROYED WHEN JOHN HAD THIS VISION, AND WHICH WILL; NOT BE REBUILT AT THE TIME IT REFERS TO; NOR IS IT EVER CALLED THE GREAT CITY, THOUGH THE CITY OF THE GREAT KING; HOWEVER, NOT IN THIS BOOK, THOUGH THE NEW JERUSALEM IS SO CALLED,** [**REVELATION 21:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/21-10.htm)**; BUT THAT CAN NEVER BE DESIGNED HERE; BUT THE CITY OF ROME, OR THE ROMAN JURISDICTION, THE WHOLE EMPIRE OF THE ROMISH ANTICHRIST, WHICH IS OFTEN CALLED THE GREAT CITY IN THIS BOOK; SEE** [**REVELATION 16:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-19.htm)**. THE CITY OF ROME ITSELF WAS VERY LARGE, AND THE ROMAN EMPIRE STILL LARGER, SO AS TO BE CALLED THE WHOLE WORLD AND THE ANTICHRISTIAN SEE OF ROME HAS BEEN OF GREAT EXTENT. NOW AS THE STREET OF A CITY DENOTES A PUBLIC OPEN PLACE IN IT, A PLACE OF CONCOURSE AND RESORT,** [**PROVERBS 1:20**](http://biblehub.com/proverbs/1-20.htm)**, THE DEAD BODIES OF THOSE WITNESSES BEING SAID TO LIE HERE, MAY DESIGN THE PUBLICNESS OF THEIR SILENCE, DISGRACE, AND CONTEMPT; AND THAT THE SILENCING AND DEGRADING THEM, AND DEPRIVING THEM OF ALL PRIVILEGES, WILL BE KNOWN ALL OVER THE ANTICHRISTIAN EMPIRE; AND THAT THEY WILL BE EXPOSED TO PUBLIC IGNOMINY AND SHAME, THEIR PERSONS, THEIR CHARACTERS, THEIR TESTIMONY, THEIR DOCTRINES, THEIR WRITINGS, THEIR CHURCHES, AND FAMILIES, AND ALL THAT BELONG TO THEM: OR ELSE THIS "STREET" MAY DESIGN SOME PART OF THE ROMISH JURISDICTION, AND IT MAY BE GREAT BRITAIN MAY BE PARTICULARLY DESIGNED; FOR WHERE SHOULD THE DEAD BODIES OF THE WITNESSES LIE, BUT WHERE THEY ARE SLAIN? AND WHERE CAN THEY BE SLAIN, BUT WHERE THEY ARE? AND WHERE ARE THEY, AT LEAST WHERE ARE THERE SO MANY AS IN THESE ISLANDS? IT MAY BE OBJECTED, THAT GREAT BRITAIN IS NOT A PART OF THE SEE OF ROME, DOES NOT BELONG TO THE JURISDICTION OF IT; TO THIS IT MAY BE REPLIED, THAT IN THIS LAST WAR OF THE BEAST, THE OUTER COURT WILL BE GIVEN TO THE GENTILES, THE BULK OF THE REFORMED CHURCHES WILL FALL OFF TO POPERY, AND THEIR COUNTRIES AGAIN FALL INTO THE HANDS OF THE POPE, AND, AMONG THE REST, GREAT BRITAIN. THE FEARS OF DR. GOODWIN SEEM TO BE TOO JUST, AND WELL GROUNDED, THAT THE PROPHECY IN** [**DANIEL 11:45**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/11-45.htm) **RESPECTS OUR ISLAND, WHICH SPEAKS OF ANTICHRIST PLANTING "THE TABERNACLES OF HIS PALACE BETWEEN THE SEAS, IN THE GLORIOUS HOLY MOUNTAIN", OR "THE MOUNTAIN OF DELIGHT, OF HOLINESS". NOW WHERE HAS GOD SUCH A MOUNTAIN OF DELIGHT, OR A PEOPLE THAT ARE THE DARLING OF HIS SOUL, AS HERE? WHERE IN ALL THE GLOBE IS THERE SUCH A SPOT WHERE GOD HAS SO MANY SAINTS, SO MANY HOLY ONES, AS IN THIS ISLAND? IT MAY HAVE BEEN TRULY CALLED A GLORIOUS HOLY MOUNTAIN, OR A MOUNTAIN OF DELIGHT; AND WHAT PLACE BETWEEN THE SEAS IS THERE TO WHICH THESE CHARACTERS CAN AGREE, BUT GREAT BRITAIN? HERE THEN ANTICHRIST WILL PLANT THE TABERNACLES OF HIS PALACE; BUT IT WILL BE BUT A TABERNACLE, OR TENT; IT WILL BE BUT FOR A SHORT TIME, AS IT FOLLOWS, "YET HE SHALL COME TO HIS END, AND NONE SHALL HELP HIM",** [**DANIEL 11:45**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/11-45.htm)**. NOW THIS GREAT CITY, IN THE STREET OF WHICH THE BODIES OF THE WITNESSES WILL LIE EXPOSED, IS THAT**

**WHICH SPIRITUALLY IS CALLED SODOM AND EGYPT; THAT IS, IT IS CALLED SO IN A MYSTIC AND ALLEGORIC SENSE, IN DISTINCTION FROM THE LITERAL SENSE; SEE** [**1 CORINTHIANS 10:3**](https://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/10-3.htm)**; IT IS CALLED SODOM BECAUSE OF THE FULNESS OF BREAD, PLENTY AND ABUNDANCE OF ALL OUTWARD GOOD THINGS IN IT; AS WELL AS FOR THE PRIDE AND IDLENESS OF THE PRIESTS, MONKS, AND FRIARS WHICH SWARM IN IT; AND ALSO FOR THE OPEN PROFANENESS AND CONTEMPT OF TRUE AND SERIOUS RELIGION IN IT; AND PARTICULARLY FOR THE SIN OF SODOMY, SO FREQUENTLY COMMITTED HERE, WITH IMPUNITY, YEA WITH ALLOWANCE, AND EVEN WITH COMMENDATION. THIS SIN WAS EXTOLLED WITH PRAISES, AS BRIGHTMAN OBSERVES, BY JOHN A CASA, ARCHBISHOP OF BENEVENTUM; AND WAS DEFENDED IN A BOOK, PUBLISHED FOR THAT PURPOSE, BY ONE MUTIUS; AND WHICH WAS ALLOWED BY THE BULLS AND LETTERS PATENT OF POPE JULIUS THE THIRD; AND IT IS CALLED EGYPT, BECAUSE OF ITS TYRANNY AND OPPRESSION; AS THE EGYPTIANS KEPT THE ISRAELITES IN BONDAGE, AND MADE THEM TO SERVE WITH RIGOUR, AND EMBITTERED THEIR LIVES, SO THE POPE, AND HIS GENTILES, OR EGYPTIANS, HAVE IN A MOST OPPRESSIVE AND RIGOROUS MANNER TYRANNISED OVER THE SOULS, BODIES, AND ESTATES OF MEN; AND ALSO BECAUSE OF ITS GREAT IDOLATRY, EGYPT BEING VERY REMARKABLE FOR THE NUMBER OF ITS DEITIES, AND THE MEANNESS OF THEM; BY WHICH THE IDOLS AND IDOLATRIES OF THE CHURCH OF ROME MAY BE FITLY EXPRESSED:**

**WHERE ALSO OUR LORD WAS CRUCIFIED; THAT IS, IN THE GREAT CITY, WHICH IS FITLY COMPARED TO SODOM AND EGYPT; FOR CHRIST WAS CRUCIFIED ACTUALLY IN JUDEA, WHICH WAS THEN BECOME A ROMAN PROVINCE, AND UNDER PONTIUS PILATE, A ROMAN GOVERNOR, AND BY HIS ORDER, AND SUFFERED A ROMAN KIND OF DEATH, CRUCIFIXION, AND FOR A CRIME HE WAS CHARGED WITH, THOUGH A FALSE ONE, AGAINST CAESAR THE ROMAN EMPEROR; AND CHRIST HAS BEEN CRUCIFIED AT ROME ITSELF IN HIS MEMBERS, WHO HAVE SUFFERED PERSECUTION AND DEATH, AND EVEN THE DEATH OF THE CROSS THERE; AND HE HAS BEEN CRUCIFIED AFRESH, BOTH BY THE SINS AND IMMORALITIES OF THOSE WHO HAVE BORE THE CHRISTIAN NAME THERE, AND BY THE FREQUENT SACRIFICES OF HIM IN THE MASS. MOREOVER, BY THIS PERIPHRASIS MAY BE MEANT JERUSALEM; AND THE SENSE BE, THAT AS THE GREAT CITY, OR JURISDICTION OF ROME, MAY BE SPIRITUALLY OR MYSTICALLY CALLED SODOM AND EGYPT, SO LIKEWISE THE PLACE WHERE OUR LORD WAS CRUCIFIED, THAT IS, JERUSALEM; AND THAT FOR THIS REASON, BECAUSE THAT AS JERUSALEM STONED AND KILLED THE PROPHETS OF THE LORD, AND UPON THE INHABITANTS OF IT WERE FOUND ALL THE RIGHTEOUS BLOOD SHED UPON THE EARTH, SO IN ROME, IN MYSTICAL BABYLON, WILL BE FOUND THE BLOOD OF PROPHETS, AND OF SAINTS, AND OF ALL THAT WERE SLAIN UPON EARTH,** [**MATTHEW 23:35**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/23-35.htm)**. THE ALEXANDRIAN COPY, THE COMPLUTENSIAN EDITION, THE VULGATE LATIN, SYRIAC, AND ETHIOPIC VERSIONS, READ, "WHERE ALSO THEIR LORD WAS CRUCIFIED"; AND THE ARABIC VERSION MORE EXPRESSLY, "THE LORD OF THESE TWO", I.E. THE TWO WITNESSES.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THEIR DEAD BODIES *SHALL LIE* IN THE {13} STREET OF THE GREAT CITY, WHICH {D} SPIRITUALLY IS CALLED SODOM AND EGYPT, {14} WHERE ALSO OUR LORD WAS CRUCIFIED.**

**(13) THAT IS, OPENLY AT ROME: WHERE AT THAT TIME WAS A MOST GREAT CROWD OF PEOPLE, THE YEAR OF JUBILE BEING THEN FIRST ORDAINED BY BONIFACE TO THE SAME END, IN THE YEAR 1300, AN EXAMPLE OF WHICH IS READ IN CHAPTER 1 EXTRA, DE POENITENTYS & REMISSIONIBUS. SO BY ONE ACT HE COMMITTED TWO WRONGS AGAINST CHRIST, BOTH ABOLISHING HIS TRUTH BY RESTORING THE TYPE OF THE JUBILE, AND TRIUMPHING OVER HIS MEMBERS BY WICKED SUPERSTITION. O RELIGIOUS HEART! NOW THAT WE SHOULD UNDERSTAND THE THINGS OF ROME, JOHN HIMSELF IS THE AUTHOR, BOTH AFTER IN THE SEVENTEENTH CHAPTER ALMOST THROUGHOUT, AND ALSO IN THE RESTRICTION NOW NEXT FOLLOWING, WHEN HE SAYS, IT IS THAT GREAT CITY (AS HE CALLS IT) RE 17:18 AND IS SPIRITUALLY TERMED SODOM AND EGYPT: AND THAT SPIRITUALLY (FOR THAT MUST HERE AGAIN BE REPEATED FROM BEFORE) CHRIST WAS THERE CRUCIFIED. FOR THE TWO FIRST NAMES SIGNIFY SPIRITUAL WICKEDNESSES: THE LATTER SIGNIFIES THE SHOW AND PRETENCE OF GOOD, THAT IS, OF CHRISTIAN AND SOUND RELIGION. SODOM SIGNIFIES MOST LICENTIOUS IMPIETY AND IN THE MOST CONFIDENT GLORYING OF THAT CITY, AS IT WERE IN TRUE RELIGION, BEING YET FULL OF FALSEHOOD AND UNGODLINESS. NOW WHO IS IGNORANT THAT THESE THINGS DO RATHER, AND BETTER FIT ROME, THAN ANY OTHER CITY? THE COMMENDATIONS OF THE CITY OF ROME FOR MANY YEARS PAST, ARE PUBLICLY NOTORIOUS, WHICH ARE NOT FOR ME TO GATHER TOGETHER. THIS ONLY I WILL SAY, THAT HE LONG SINCE DID VERY WELL SEE WHAT ROME IS, WHO UPON LEAVING, USED THESE VERSES: ROMA VALE, VIDI, SATIS EST VIDISSE: REVERTAR, QUUMLENO, MERETRIX, SCURRA, CINADUS ERO. NOW FAREWELL ROME, I HAVE SEEN THEE, IT WAS ENOUGH TO SEE: I WILL RETURN WHEN AS I MEAN, BAWD, HARLOT KNAVE TO BE**

**(D) AFTER A MORE SECRET TYPE OF MEANING AND UNDERSTANDING.**

**(14) NAMELY IN HIS PARTS, AS ALSO HE SAID TO SAUL IN AC 9:5**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**MEYER'S NT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/meyer/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:8-10**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-8.htm)**. AS THE SLAYING OF THE TWO WITNESSES COULD NOT OCCUR[2868] UNTIL THEY HAD FULFILLED THEIR MISSION, SO THE ALMIGHTY LORD[2869] HERE ALLOWS DISHONOR TO BE SHOWN THEIR DEAD BODIES, ONLY IN ORDER AFTERWARDS TO GLORIFY THEM THE MORE,** [**REVELATION 11:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-11.htm)**.**

**Τὸ ΠΤῶΜΑ ΑὐΤῶΝ. THE SING.[2870] IS REGARDED COLLECTIVELY;[2871] “THAT WHICH HAS FALLEN OF THEM,” I.E., THEIR CORPSES.**

**ἐΠὶ ΤῆΣ ΠΛΑΤΕΊΑΣ ΤῆΣ ΠΌΛΕΩΣ ΤῆΣ ΜΕΓΆΛΗΣ. ON THE STREET, IN THE PLACE WHERE IN THE PUBLIC EXERCISE OF THEIR ΜΑΡΤΥΡΊΑ THEY ARE SLAIN, THEY REMAIN LYING UNBURIED,[2872] THE MOST IGNOMINIOUS OUTRAGE EVEN ACCORDING TO THE FEELING OF THE GENTILES,[2873] WHO HERE ARE REPRESENTED AS INSTRUMENTS OF THE BEAST OF THE ABYSS FROM THE FACT THAT THEY INFLICT SUCH AN OUTRAGE UPON CHRIST’S WITNESSES,** [**REVELATION 11:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-9.htm)**, AND REJOICE AT THIS,** [**REVELATION 11:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-10.htm)**.**

**THAT “THE GREAT CITY” IS IDENTICAL WITH THE HOLY CITY WHERE THE ΝΑὸΣ ΤΟῦ ΘΕΟῦ STANDS,** [**REVELATION 11:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm) **SQQ., AND, THEREFORE, IS NONE OTHER THAN JERUSALEM, IS EVIDENT ALREADY FROM THE CONNECTION; JUST AS UNAMBIGUOUSLY IS THIS DECLARED IN** [**REVELATION 11:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm)**, FIRST IN THE SPIRITUAL DESIGNATION OF THE SAME AS SODOM AND EGYPT, THEN ESPECIALLY IN THE WORDS ὅΠΟΥ ΚΑὶ ὁ ΚΎΡΙΟΣ ΑὐΤΩΝ ἐΣΤΑΥΡΏΘΗ. THE SPIRITUAL DESIGNATION (ΚΑΛ. ΠΝΕΥΜΑΤΙΚῶΣ) EXPRESSES, IN DISTINCTION FROM THE PROPER HISTORICAL NAME, THE SPIRITUAL NATURE OF THE CITY; BUT THE JUXTAPOSITION OF THE TWO NAMES, SODOM AND EGYPT, SHOWS THAT REFERENCE IS NOT MADE HERE TO INDIVIDUAL RELATIONS,[2874] BUT TO THAT WHEREIN SODOM AND EGYPT ARE ESSENTIALLY ALIKE, VIZ., ENTIRE ENMITY TO THE TRUE GOD, HIS SERVANTS, AND HIS PEOPLE. AS ALREADY THE ANCIENT PROPHETS CALLED JERUSALEM, IN EXPRESS TERMS, SODOM,[2875] OR A SISTER OF SODOM,[2876] THEY WISHED NOT SO MUCH TO CHARACTERIZE INDIVIDUAL SINS, AS RATHER TO DESIGNATE THEM RADICALLY FROM THE PERVERTED POSITION OF THE PEOPLE TO THEIR GOD. SO HERE THE CITY WHEREIN THE WITNESSES OF CHRIST ARE SLAIN, AND LIE UNBURIED ON THE STREET, AND WHEREIN ALSO THE LORD WAS CRUCIFIED, IS SPIRITUALLY DESIGNATED BY BOTH ANTI-THEOCRATIC NAMES, BECAUSE ITS ANTICHRISTIAN HOSTILITY TO THE LORD IS TO BE REPRESENTED AS AGAINST HIS WITNESSES.[2877] BUT THE PNEUMATIC DESIGNATION OF THE CITY GIVES ALSO THE ANSWER IN HARMONY WITH THE CONTEXT TO THE QUESTION IN HAND AS TO WHY THE CITY IS CALLED HERE, NOT, AS** [**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**, THE HOLY, BUT “THE GREAT.” ARET., CALOV., AND MANY OF THE OLDER PROTESTANTS, HAVE CONCLUDED FROM A COMPARISON WITH** [**REVELATION 16:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-19.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 18:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/18-15.htm)**, ETC., THAT ALSO IN THIS PASSAGE THE GREAT CITY IS NOTHING BUT BABEL, I.E., PAPAL ROME. EBRARD AND OTHER ALLEGORISTS WISH FROM THIS DESIGNATION TO PROVE AT LEAST THAT NOT THE ACTUAL JERUSALEM, BUT THAT WHICH IS ALLEGORICALLY MEANT, I.E., THE SECULARIZED CHURCH, IS TO BE UNDERSTOOD. THE REPLY OF DE WETTE, THAT JOHN COULD NO LONGER CALL THE CITY HOLY AFTER ITS “PROFANATION,” AND YET “WANTED TO DESIGNATE IT AS A CHIEF CITY CONTAINING A LARGE POPULATION,** [**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm)**, AND AT THE SAME TIME MANY GENTILES, WARRIORS, AND OTHERS,” ESPECIALLY IN ITS SECOND PART, IS NOT PROPERLY SATISFACTORY. THE REASON IS MORE PROBABLE THAT IT IS IMPOSSIBLE IN ONE BREATH TO CALL THE CITY HOLY, AND SODOM AND EGYPT, WHILE THE Τ. ΜΕΓἀΛῆΣ POINTS IN LIKE MANNER AS WITH RESPECT TO THE CITY, WHICH IN CH. 16 SQQ. BEARS THE SPIRITUAL NAME OF BABEL, TO THE CITY’S GREATNESS AND POWER AS THE VAIN FOUNDATION OF ITS GODLESS SECURITY AND ARROGANT ENMITY AGAINST THE LORD AND HIS WITNESSES CALLING TO REPENTANCE.**

**THAT THE CONCLUDING WORDS OF** [**REVELATION 11:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm)**, ὅΠΟΥ, Κ.Τ.Λ., DARE NOT BE CONCEIVED OF AS A MERE NOTICE OF LOCALITY, EBRARD PROPERLY MENTIONS; BUT FROM THIS THE IMPOSSIBILITY DOES NOT RESULT THAT THE SIGNIFICANCE OF THE ΠΝΕΥΜΑΤΙΚῶΣ WITH ΚΑΛΕῖΤΑΙ EXTENDS ALSO TO THE CLAUSE ὄΠΟΥ**

**ἐΣΤΑΥΡΏΘΗ, AS HENGSTENB. AND EBRARD STILL ASSERT, AS, LIKE THE OLD PROTESTANT ALLEGORISTS, THEY REFER IT TO THE SPIRITUAL CRUCIFIXION OF THE LORD IN THE SECULARIZED CHURCH,[2878] A CONCEPTION AGAINST WHICH ALREADY THE AOR. ἐΣΤΑΥΡΏΘΗ, POINTING TO THE DEFINITE FACT OF THE CRUCIFIXION, IS ARRAYED,—BUT ONLY THE NECESSITY FOLLOWS FOR SEEKING THE CORRECT REFERENCE OF THAT CLAUSE IN THE PRAGMATISM OF THE CONTEXT. AGAIN, THE TEXT ITSELF SHOWS THIS, PARTLY BY THE ΚΑὶ BEFORE ὁ ΚΎΡ. ΑὐΤ., PARTLY BY THE EXPRESSION ὁ ΚΎΡ. ΑὐΤΩΝ. BOTH BELONG INWARDLY TOGETHER; AS THE TWO WITNESSES, SO ALSO THEIR LORD WAS THERE SLAIN, CRUCIFIED; THE SERVANTS HAVE SUFFERED THE SAME THING AS THEIR[2879] LORD.[2880] THIS IS ACCORDINGLY MADE PROMINENT, BECAUSE FROM THIS IT BECOMES CLEAR THAT THE ANTICHRISTIAN ENMITY OF THE GREAT CITY REMAINS ALWAYS THE SAME; WITH THE SAME HATRED AS THAT WHEREWITH THEY FORMERLY ONCE BROUGHT THE LORD THERE TO THE CROSS, THEY NOW SLAY THE TWO WITNESSES JUST BECAUSE THEY ARE HIS WITNESSES. BUT STILL IN ANOTHER RESPECT IS THE ALLUSION TO THE CRUCIFIXION OF THE LORD SIGNIFICANT, VIZ., WITH RESPECT TO THE JUDGMENT ANNOUNCED. FOR EVEN IN THEIR DAYS,[2881] THE CITY SHOWS THE SAME IMPENITENT HOSTILITY, ON ACCOUNT OF WHICH THE LORD HIMSELF ALREADY HAD PROCLAIMED ITS JUDGMENT.[2882]**

[**REVELATION 11:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-9.htm)**. THE SUBJ. TO ΒΛΈΠΟΥΣΙΝ LIES DIRECTLY IN THE PARTITIVELY FORMED EXPRESSION ἐΚ ΤῶΝ ΛΑῶΝ, IN CONNECTION WITH WHICH A ΤΙΝὲΣ IS NOT TO BE SUPPLIED.[2883] IN LIKE MANNER, THE SUBJECT IS PARTITIVELY FORMED,** [**JOHN 16:17**](https://biblehub.com/john/16-17.htm)**, THE OBJECT,** [**MATTHEW 23:34**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/23-34.htm)**; IN THE SIMPLE GEN., WITHOUT ἐΚ, THE PARTITIVE OBJ. IS FOUND; E.G.,** [**REVELATION 3:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/3-9.htm)**.**

**FROM PEOPLES, KINDREDS, ETC. (**[**REVELATION 5:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-9.htm)**), JEWS AND GENTILES (CF.** [**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**), MANY THEN HAVE ASSEMBLED IN JERUSALEM;[2884] THESE SEE THE INDIGNITY (**[**REVELATION 11:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm)**) ἡΜΈΡΑΣ ΤΡΕῖΣ ΚΑὶ ἡΜΊΣΥ, “THREE DAYS AND A HALF.”[2885] THE SCHEMATIC SIGNIFICANCE OF THIS DATE CAN ONLY BE MISTAKEN, AND A DEFINITE CHRONOLOGICAL PROPHECY BE FOUND HERE, IF THE SPECIFICATIONS OF TIME OF** [**REVELATION 11:2-3**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-2.htm)**, ALSO BE TAKEN LITERALLY,[2886] WHICH THEN OF COURSE IS ILL ADAPTED TO THE FURTHER VIEW OF THE ALLEGORICAL CHARACTER, AND THE REFERENCE OF THE WHOLE TO THE ANTICHRISTIAN PERIOD AT THE END OF THE WORLD. ALL THOSE HAVE FELT THE SCHEMATIC NATURE OF THE THREE AND A HALF DAYS, WHO HAVE THOUGHT IN CONNECTION THEREWITH OF ONLY A SHORT TIME;[2887] BUT THAT JUST THREE AND A HALF DAYS ARE NAMED CANNOT BE EXPLAINED BY AN ALLUSION TO THE THREE DAYS DURING WHICH THE LORD LAY IN THE GRAVE;[2888] ALSO NOT WITH EWALD: “LONGER THAN IT IS PROPER FOR A DEAD PERSON TO BE LEFT UNBURIED, ESPECIALLY IF WE CONSIDER THAT FROM THE NATURE OF THE LAND THE DEAD SHOULD BE BURIED SOONER, SO AS NOT TO BECOME OFFENSIVE;” BUT ONLY FROM THE ANALOGY OF THE THREE AND A HALF YEARS,** [**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm) **SQ.[2889]**

**ἀΦΊΟΥΣΙ. THE FORM, LIKE THE ἥΦΙΕΝ,** [**MARK 1:34**](https://biblehub.com/mark/1-34.htm)**;** [**MARK 11:16**](https://biblehub.com/mark/11-16.htm)**, FROM THE STEM ἄΦΊΩ.[2890]**

**ΤΕΘῆΝΑΙ ΕἰΣ ΜΝῆΜΑ. CF.** [**LUKE 23:53**](https://biblehub.com/luke/23-53.htm)**;** [**LUKE 23:55**](https://biblehub.com/luke/23-55.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 27:60**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/27-60.htm)**.**

**FROM THE FACT THAT IN** [**REVELATION 11:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-10.htm) **IT IS SAID, “THEY THAT DWELL UPON THE EARTH” REJOICE OVER THEM,[2891] IT HAS BEEN INFERRED[2892] THAT NOT THE ACTUAL JERUSALEM IS TO BE REGARDED AS THE SCENE, BUT THE ALLEGORICALLY SO-CALLED GREAT CITY, PAPAL ROME, OR RATHER THE ROMISH PAPACY, WHICH ACTUALLY EXTENDS OVER THE WHOLE EARTH. IMPROPERLY; FOR THE STRANGE ATTEMPT IN THIS WAY TO PRESENT THE ENTIRE MASS OF ALL INDIVIDUALS DWELLING ON EARTH AS SPECTATORS WOULD THEREBY MISCARRY. IN THE EXPRESSION ΟἹ ΚΑΤΟΙΚ. ἘΠῚ Τ. Γ., THE QUESTION IS NOT WITH RESPECT TO THE NUMERICAL MASS, BUT THE GENERIC IDEA;[2893] THE SELF-EVIDENT LIMITATION TO THE ΚΑΤΟΙΚΟῦΝΤΕΣ ἘΠῖ ΤῆΣ ΓῆΣ[2894] FOUND IN THE CITY, AS REPRESENTATIVES OF THE ENTIRE CLASS, THE TEXT ITSELF GIVES BY ACCOUNTING FOR THEIR JOY, TO WHICH THEY TESTIFY BY MUTUAL PRESENTS AS ON FESTIVALS,[2895] AS FOLLOWS: ὅΤΙ ΟὺΤΟΙ Οἱ ΔΎΟ ΠΡΟΦῆΤΑΙ ἐΒΑΣΆΝΙΣΑΝ ΤΟὺΣ ΚΑΤΟΙΚΟῦΝΤΑΣ ἐΠὶ ΤῆΣ ΓῆΣ. THE ΒΑΣΑΝΙΣΜΌΣ[2896] ON THE PART OF THE TWO PROPHETIC WITNESSES, WHICH IN NO WAY CAN BE REFERRED TO THE INNER PAIN[2897] EXCITED BY THEIR PREACHING OF REPENTANCE,[2898] WAS PERCEPTIBLE ONLY TO THE ENEMIES IN THE CITY, WHO JUST AS SUCH REPRESENT THE ENTIRE CLASS OF DWELLERS UPON EARTH.**

**[2868] CF., ON THIS IDEA, THE ἐΔΌΘΗ ΑὐΤῷ (**[**REVELATION 13:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-7.htm)**).**

**[2869] CF.** [**REVELATION 11:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-4.htm)**.**

**[2870] CF.** [**REVELATION 11:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-9.htm)**, THE PLURAL.**

**[2871] DE WETTE.**

**[2872] CF.** [**REVELATION 11:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-9.htm)**.**

**[2873] CF. WINER, RWB., I. 172 SQ.**

**[2874] AGAINST HENGSTENB.: “ἉΙΓΥΠΤΟΣ REFERS TO RELIGIOUS CORRUPTION, ΣΌΔΟΜΑ TO IMMORAL PRACTICES.” OTHERWISE IN VITR., ETC.**

**[2875]** [**ISAIAH 1:9**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/1-9.htm) **SQQ.**

**[2876]** [**EZEKIEL 16:48**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/16-48.htm)**.**

**[2877] CF. EWALD, BLEEK, DE WETTE.**

**[2878] IN THE PAPACY. CALOV., ETC.**

**[2879] THE REFERENCE OF THE ΑὐΤῶΝ TO THE INHABITANTS OF JERUSALEM (EW. II.) IS INGENIOUS, BUT VIOLATES THE PRAGMATISM OF THE STATEMENT, WHICH ALSO TESTIFIES TO THE PASSIVE FORM ἐΣΤΑΥΡΏΘΗ.**

**[2880] CF.** [**MATTHEW 10:24**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/10-24.htm) **SQQ.:** [**JOHN 15:20**](https://biblehub.com/john/15-20.htm)**.**

**[2881] CF.** [**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm) **SQQ.**

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm)**. GOD’S SERVANTS REJECTED AND CAST ASIDE, AS SO MUCH REFUSE! SEE SAM. AGONISTES, 667–704. THE “GREAT CITY” IS JERUSALEM, AN IDENTIFICATION FAVOURED BY (A) INCIDENTAL O.T. COMPARISONS OF THE JEWS TO SODOM (**[**ISAIAH 11:9**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/11-9.htm)**;** [**JEREMIAH 23:14**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/23-14.htm)**; SO ASC.** [**ISAIAH 3:10**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/3-10.htm)**), (B) THE CHRISTIAN EDITOR’S NOTE ὅΠΟΥ ΚΑὶ ὁ ΚΎΡΙΟΣ ΑὐΤῶΝ ἐΣΤΑΥΡΏΘΗ, (C) A PASSAGE LIKE** [**LUKE 13:33**](https://biblehub.com/luke/13-33.htm)**, (D) THE REFERENCE IN** [**REVELATION 16:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-19.htm)**, AND (E) PASSAGES IN APPIAN (SYR. 50 ΜΕΓΊΣΤΗ ΠΌΛΙΣ Ἱ.), PLINY (H. N. XIV. 70), JOSEPHUS (APION, I. 22), AND SIB. OR. (VER 154, 226, 413, WRITTEN BEFORE 80 A.D.), ALL OF WHICH CONFIRM THIS TITLE (CF. THE VARIANT ADDITION ΜΕΓΆΛΗΝ IN** [**REVELATION 21:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/21-10.htm)**): IT IS INDEED PUT BEYOND DOUBT BY THE PECULIAR ANTICHRISTTRADITION UPON WHICH THE JEWISH ORIGINAL WAS BASED (A. C. 19 F., 134 F., E. BI. I. 179, 180). THE OBSCURITY AND ISOLATED CHARACTER OF THIS ESCHATOLOGY, “AN EXOTIC GROWTH UPON THE SOIL OF JUDAISM” AND MUCH MORE IN EARLY CHRISTIANITY, MAY BE ACCOUNTED FOR PERHAPS BY THE HISTORICAL CHANGES IN THE LATER SITUATION, WHICH CONCENTRATED THE ANTICHRIST IN ANTI-ROMAN RATHER THAN IN ANTI-JEWISH HOSTILITY. AS YET, HOWEVER, THE SEDUCTION OF THE JEWS BY A FALSE MESSIAH (CF.** [**JOHN 5:43**](https://biblehub.com/john/5-43.htm) **AND ITS PATRISTIC INTERPRETATION) WAS QUITE A REASONABLE EXPECTATION: SEE THE EVIDENCE GATHERED IN A. C. 166 F. VICTORINUS, FOLLOWING THE APOCALYPSE LITERALLY (**[**REVELATION 11:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-7.htm) **=** [**REVELATION 17:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-11.htm)**), MAKES NERO REDIVIVUS BEGUILE THE JEWS. THE ALTERNATIVE TO THIS THEORY HAS WON CONSIDERABLE SUPPORT (ESPECIALLY FROM SPITTA AND WELLHAUSEN) UPON VARIOUS GROUNDS; IT REGARDS THE GREAT CITY AS ROME, WHERE THE TWO PROPHETS ARE SUPPOSED TO PREACH REPENTANCE TO THE HEATHEN WORLD AND EVENTUALLY TO BE KILLED. BUT ALTHOUGH THIS SUITS SOME PORTIONS OF THE LANGUAGE WELL (E.G.,** [**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm)**, CONVERSION TO GOD OF HEAVEN), IT IS NOT EXEGETICALLY NECESSARY; IT INTRODUCES ROME ABRUPTLY (8 C BEING OF COURSE TAKEN AS A GLOSS) AND IRREGULARLY: NOR DOES IT EXPLAIN THE GENERAL CONTOUR OF THE ORACLE AS HAPPILY AS THAT ADVOCATED ABOVE. BRUSTON’S INGENIOUS ATTEMPT TO TAKE Τ. ΜΕΓΆΛΗΣ WITH ΠΛΑΤΕΊΑΣ (= JEWISH JUSTICE) IS QUITE UNTENABLE, AND THE GREAT CITY IS NOT LIKELY TO BE A TRANSLATOR’S ERROR (WEYLAND), גרולה FOR קדושׁה.—ΠΝΕΥΜΑΤΙΚῶΣ (CF.** [**GALATIANS 4:24**](https://biblehub.com/galatians/4-24.htm) **F.) AS OPPOSED TO ΣΑΡΚΙΚῶΣ (“LITERALLY,” JUST. MART. DIAL. XIV. 231 D) IS “ALLEGORICALLY, OR MYSTICALLY.”—ΚΑὶ ΑἴΓΥΠΤΟΣ, NOT AS THE HOME OF MAGIC (CF. BLZU’S ALTJÜD. ZAUBER-WESEN, 39 F.) BUT AS A CLASSICAL FOE OF GOD’S PEOPLE (AND MOSES OF OLD?). THE CONNEXION WITH THE WATER-DRAGON OF** [**REVELATION 12:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-15.htm) **(CF.** [**EZEKIEL 29:3**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/29-3.htm)**;** [**EZEKIEL 32:2**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/32-2.htm)**) IS OBVIOUS. PHILO ALLEGORISES E[914] USUALLY AS A TYPE OF THE CORPOREAL AND MATERIAL.—ὅΠΟΥ Κ.Τ.Λ., NO WONDER IF CHRISTIANS SUFFER, AFTER WHAT THEIR LORD HAD TO SUFFER (CF.** [**MATTHEW 10:22-25**](https://biblehub.com/context/matthew/10-22.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 10:28**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/10-28.htm) **F.) AT THE HANDS OF IMPIOUS MEN. THERE IS NONE OF THE MODERN’S SURPRISE OR INDIGNATION AT THE THOUGHT OF “CHRISTIAN BLOOD SHED WHERE CHRIST BLED FOR MEN”.**

**[914]. CODEX SANGERMANENSIS (SÆC. IX.), A GRÆCO-LATIN MS., NOW AT ST. PETERSBURG, FORMERLY BELONGING TO THE ABBEY OF SAINT-GERMAIN-DES-PRÉS. ITS TEXT IS LARGELY DEPENDENT UPON THAT OF D. THE LATIN VERSION, E (A CORRECTED COPY OF D), HAS BEEN PRINTED, BUT WITH INCOMPLETE ACCURACY, BY BELSHEIM (18 5).**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/11.htm)

**8. THE STREET] FOR THE SING. CF.** [**REVELATION 21:21**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/21-21.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 22:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/22-2.htm)**. THE WORD IN FACT MEANS A BROAD STREET, SUCH AS THE PRINCIPAL STREET OF A CITY WOULD BE. THE MODERN ITALIAN PIAZZA IS THE SAME WORD; BUT** [**REVELATION 22:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/22-2.htm) **SEEMS TO SHEW THAT IT IS A STREET RATHER THAN A SQUARE—PERHAPS MOST ACCURATELY A “BOULEVARD” IN THE MODERN SENSE, ONLY RUNNING THROUGH THE CITY, NOT ROUND IT.**

**THE GREAT CITY] MANY COMMENTATORS SUPPOSE THIS TO BE THE BABYLON OF** [**REVELATION 14:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-8.htm) **AND CHAPS. 17 SQQ.—I.E. ROME, WHETHER LITERALLY OR IN AN EXTENDED SENSE. BUT THIS SEEMS HARDLY NATURAL. IF IT WERE, WHY IS IT NOT CALLED BABYLON HERE, JUST AS IN THE LAST VERSE THE BEAST WAS CALLED THE BEAST? BESIDES, HERE THE GREAT MAJORITY OF THE INHABITANTS REPENT AT GOD’S JUDGEMENT: CONTRAST** [**REVELATION 16:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-9.htm)**. THE ONLY OTHER POSSIBLE VIEW IS, THAT THIS GREAT CITY IS JERUSALEM: AND WITH THIS EVERYTHING THAT IS SAID ABOUT IT SEEMS TO AGREE.**

**SODOM] JERUSALEM IS SO CALLED IN** [**ISAIAH 1:10**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/1-10.htm)**, AND IS LIKENED TO SODOM IN** [**EZEKIEL 16:46**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/16-46.htm)**. FOR THE LICENTIOUSNESS OF THE GENERATION BEFORE THE FALL OF JERUSALEM, SEE COMM. ON** [**HOSEA 4:14**](https://biblehub.com/hosea/4-14.htm) **: JOS. B. J. IV. IX. 10 SUGGESTS A CLOSER LIKENESS.**

**EGYPT] JERUSALEM, IT MUST BE ADMITTED, IS NEVER SO CALLED IN THE O. T. BUT NEW TESTAMENT FACTS MADE THE NAME APPROPRIATE: COMPARING** [**ACTS 2:47**](https://biblehub.com/acts/2-47.htm)**;** [**ACTS 5:12**](https://biblehub.com/acts/5-12.htm)**, &C. WITH THE EPISTLE TO THE GALATIANS, WE SEE HOW JERUSALEM WAS AT FIRST THE REFUGE OF THE PEOPLE OF GOD, FROM WHICH NEVERTHELESS THEY HAD AT LAST TO ESCAPE AS FROM A HOUSE OF BONDAGE.**

**OUR LORD] READ, THEIR LORD—I.E. OF THE TWO WITNESSES. THIS CLAUSE SEEMS ALMOST CERTAINLY TO IDENTIFY “THE GREAT CITY” AS JERUSALEM: PERHAPS ST JOHN USES THE TITLE, AS IMPLYING THAT ITS OLD ONE, “THE HOLY CITY,” IS FORFEITED. AT THE SAME TIME, IF WE DO SUPPOSE THE CITY MEANT TO BE ROME, THESE WORDS CAN BE EXPLAINED, EITHER BY THE RESPONSIBILITY OF PILATE FOR THE LORD’S DEATH, OR ON THE PRINCIPLE OF THE BEAUTIFUL LEGEND, DOMINE, QUO VADIS?—THAT THE LORD SUFFERED IN HIS SERVANTS.**

[**BENGEL'S GNOMEN**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/bengel/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:8-9**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-8.htm)**. Τὸ ΠΤῶΜΑ) נבלה IN THE SINGULAR NUMBER IS USED COLLECTIVELY,** [**PSALM 79:2**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/79-2.htm)**;** [**ISAIAH 26:19**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/26-19.htm)**;** [**JEREMIAH 34:20**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/34-20.htm) **: AND SO IN THIS PLACE, Τὸ ΠΤῶΜΑ RESPECTING TWO. ALSO THE HEAD OF OREB AND ZEEB IS SPOKEN OF FOR THE HEADS,** [**JDG 7:25**](https://biblehub.com/judges/7-25.htm)**. PRESENTLY AFTERWARDS, IN THE THIRD PLACE, Τὰ ΠΤΏΜΑΤΑ[111] IS USED: ALTHOUGH IN THAT PLACE ALSO THERE IS A TRACE OF THE SINGULAR NUMBER IN THE CODEX LEICESTRENSIS, Τὸ ΣῶΜΑ. ALTHOUGH WE SEE NO REASON FOR THE DIFFERENCE, YET IT WOULD BE RASH TO SAY THAT THERE IS NONE. [IN THE TEXT THEY ARE NOT SAID TO LIE. WHAT, IF YOU SHOULD SUPPOSE THAT THEY WILL BE SUSPENDED, AS THEIR LORD ALSO WAS SUSPENDED FROM THE CROSS?—V. G.]—ΤῆΣ ΠΛΑΤΕΊΑΣ—ἐΣΤΑΥΡΏΘΗ, IN THE STREET—WAS CRUCIFIED) THE PLACE OF CRUCIFIXION WAS OUTSIDE THE CITY UNDER TIBERIUS; I ALMOST THINK THAT IT WAS SO UNDER ADRIAN ALSO. EUSEBIUS TEACHES, THAT THE SCENE OF THE LORD’S MARTYRDOM, OR THE PLACE OF THE CROSS, PASSED OVER INTO THE CITY BUILT BY CONSTANTINE; LIB. III. ON THE LIFE OF CONST. CH. XXXII. AND CH. XXXVIII., WHERE HE MENTIONS THE NEIGHBOURING STREET. THE SHAPE OF THE CITY HAS BEEN CHANGED IN VARIOUS WAYS, AND WILL BE CHANGED HEREAFTER. WHETHER THE CITY HAS THE PLACE OF THE CROSS WITHIN THE WALLS AT THE PRESENT DAY, OR HAS NOT (FOR TRAVELLERS ARE AT VARIANCE WITH ONE ANOTHER, AND THOSE WHO DENY IT, DO SO WITH FAR GREATER APPEARANCE OF TRUTH), AT THE TIME OF THE WITNESSES, AT LEAST, IT WILL UNDOUBTEDLY HAVE THE PLACE OF THE CROSS IN THE STREET, EITHER WITHIN THE WALLS OR WITHOUT; FOR THUS ALSO רהב IS CALLED THE STREET,** [**2 SAMUEL 21:12**](https://biblehub.com/2_samuel/21-12.htm)**;** [**PROVERBS 26:13**](https://biblehub.com/proverbs/26-13.htm)**;** [**NEHEMIAH 8:1**](https://biblehub.com/nehemiah/8-1.htm)**, WITH ADNOT. HALENS, P. 178;** [**LUKE 10:10**](https://biblehub.com/luke/10-10.htm) **(COMP.** [**MATTHEW 10:14**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/10-14.htm)**);** [**ESTHER 4:6**](https://biblehub.com/esther/4-6.htm)**. COMP. LIGHTFOOT, HOR. IN MATT. P. 54. THE BEAST HAS BEEN THIS LONG TIME STRUGGLING EAGERLY CONCERNING PALESTINE; AFTER HIS ASCENT FROM THE BOTTOMLESS PIT HE STRUGGLES MUCH MORE.**

**[111] Τὰ ΠΤΏΜΑΤΑ IN VER. 8, AND IN THE FIRST AND SECOND PLACES VER. 9, IS THE READING OF REC. TEXT, WITH H VULG. SYR. BUT ABC MEMPH., IN THE FORMER TWO INSTANCES, READ Τὸ ΠΤῶΜΑ.—E.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/11.htm)

**VERSE 8. - AND THEIR DEAD BODIES SHALL LIE IN THE STREET OF THE GREAT CITY, WHICH SPIRITUALLY IS CALLED SODOM AND EGYPT, WHERE ALSO OUR LORD WAS CRUCIFIED; THEIR DEAD BODY (IN THE SINGULAR), ACCORDING TO A, B, C, ARETHAS, AND OTHERS. THE PLURAL IS READ IN N, P, ANDREAS, PRIMASIUS, AND OTHERS. OMIT "LIE UPON THE HIGHWAY... THEIR LORD." "THE GREAT CITY" IS REFERRED TO IN** [**REVELATION 16:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-19.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 17:18**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-18.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 18:10-19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/18-10.htm)**. ITS SIGNIFICATION IS ALWAYS THE SAME, VIZ. THE TYPE OF WHAT IS UNGODLY AND OF THE WORLD, AND IT IS ALWAYS CONSIGNED TO PUNISHMENT. JERUSALEM, THE TYPE OF WHAT IS HOLY, IS NEVER THUS DESIGNATED. HERE WE ARE PLAINLY TOLD THE SPIRITUAL, THAT IS, THE SYMBOLICAL NATURE OF THE DESIGNATION. SODOM AND EGYPT ARE CHOSEN AS THE TYPE OF WHAT IS EVIL (CF.** [**DEUTERONOMY 32:32**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/32-32.htm)**;** [**ISAIAH 1:10**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/1-10.htm)**;** [**EZEKIEL 16:46**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/16-46.htm)**;** [**EZEKIEL 20:7**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/20-7.htm)**, ETC.). IT WAS IN THIS CITY, THAT IS, BY THE INFLUENCE OF THIS WORLD POWER, THAT THE LORD WAS CRUCIFIED. IN DESCRIBING THE FATE OF THE CHURCH, ST. JOHN SEEMS TO HAVE IN MIND THE LIFE OF CHRIST. HIS WITNESS, THE OPPOSITION HE ENCOUNTERED, HIS DEATH FOR A BRIEF TIME AT THE COMPLETION OF HIS WORK, HIS RESURRECTION AND ASCENSION, AND TRIUMPH OVER THE DEVIL, ARE ALL HERE REPRODUCED. "THE BODIES LIE IN THE STREET" SYMBOLIZES, ACCORDING TO JEWISH CUSTOM, THE MOST INTENSE SCORN AND HATRED. REVELATION 11:8**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/11.htm)

**DEAD BODIES (ΠΤΏΜΑΤΑ)**

**READ ΠΤΩ͂ΜΑ CARCASS. SEE ON** [**MATTHEW 24:28**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/24-28.htm)**; SEE ON** [**MARK 15:45**](https://biblehub.com/mark/15-45.htm)**.**

**IN THE STREET (ἘΠῚ ΤΗ͂Σ ΠΛΑΤΕΊΑΣ)**

**LIT., "UPON THE STREET." SEE ON** [**LUKE 14:21**](https://biblehub.com/luke/14-21.htm)**.**

**THE GREAT CITY**

**JERUSALEM IS NEVER CALLED BY THIS NAME. DIFFERENT EXPOSITORS REFER IT TO ROME OR BABYLON. MILLIGAN TO JERUSALEM.**

**SPIRITUALLY (ΠΝΕΥΜΑΤΙΚΩ͂Σ)**

**TYPICALLY OR ALLEGORICALLY. COMPARE** [**1 CORINTHIANS 10:3**](http://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/10-3.htm)**,** [**1 CORINTHIANS 10:4**](https://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/10-4.htm)**.**

**OUR LORD**

**READ ΑΥ̓ΤΩ͂Ν THEIR FOR ἩΜΩ͂Ν OUR.**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/11.htm)

**11:3-13 IN THE TIME OF TREADING DOWN, GOD KEPT HIS FAITHFUL WITNESSES TO ATTEST THE TRUTH OF HIS WORD AND WORSHIP, AND THE EXCELLENCE OF HIS WAYS, THE NUMBER OF THESE WITNESSES IS SMALL, YET ENOUGH. THEY PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH. IT SHOWS THEIR AFFLICTED, PERSECUTED STATE, AND DEEP SORROW FOR THE ABOMINATIONS AGAINST WHICH THEY PROTESTED. THEY ARE SUPPORTED DURING THEIR GREAT AND HARD WORK, TILL IT IS DONE. WHEN THEY HAD PROPHESIED IN SACKCLOTH THE GREATEST PART OF 1260 YEARS, ANTICHRIST, THE GREAT INSTRUMENT OF THE DEVIL, WOULD WAR AGAINST THEM, WITH FORCE AND VIOLENCE FOR A TIME. DETERMINED REBELS AGAINST THE LIGHT REJOICE, AS ON SOME HAPPY EVENT, WHEN THEY CAN SILENCE, DRIVE TO A DISTANCE, OR DESTROY THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF CHRIST, WHOSE DOCTRINE AND CONDUCT TORMENT THEM. IT DOES NOT APPEAR THAT THE TERM IS YET EXPIRED, AND THE WITNESSES ARE NOT A PRESENT EXPOSED TO ENDURE SUCH TERRIBLE OUTWARD SUFFERINGS AS IN FORMER TIMES; BUT SUCH THINGS MAY AGAIN HAPPEN, AND THERE IS ABUNDANT CAUSE TO PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH, ON ACCOUNT OF THE STATE OF RELIGION. THE DEPRESSED STATE OF REAL CHRISTIANITY MAY RELATE ONLY TO THE WESTERN CHURCH. THE SPIRIT OF LIFE FROM GOD, QUICKENS DEAD SOULS, AND SHALL QUICKEN THE DEAD BODIES OF HIS PEOPLE, AND HIS DYING INTEREST IN THE WORLD. THE REVIVAL OF GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES, WILL STRIKE TERROR INTO THE SOULS OF HIS ENEMIES. WHERE THERE IS GUILT, THERE IS FEAR; AND A PERSECUTING SPIRIT, THOUGH CRUEL, IS A COWARDLY SPIRIT. IT WILL BE NO SMALL PART OF THE PUNISHMENT OF PERSECUTORS, BOTH IN THIS WORLD, AND AT THE GREAT DAY, THAT THEY SEE THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF GOD HONOURED AND ADVANCED. THE LORD'S WITNESSES MUST NOT BE WEARY OF SUFFERING AND SERVICE, NOR HASTILY GRASP AT THE REWARD; BUT MUST STAY TILL THEIR MASTER CALLS THEM. THE CONSEQUENCE OF THEIR BEING THUS EXALTED WAS A MIGHTY SHOCK AND CONVULSION IN THE ANTICHRISTIAN EMPIRE. EVENTS ALONE CAN SHOW THE MEANING OF THIS. BUT WHENEVER GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES REVIVE, THE DEVIL'S WORK AND WITNESSES FALL BEFORE HIM. AND THAT THE SLAYING OF THE WITNESSES IS FUTURE, APPEARS TO BE PROBABLE.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THEY OF THE PEOPLE - SOME OF THE PEOPLE; A PART OF THE PEOPLE - ἘΚ ΤΩ͂Ν ΛΑΩ͂Ν EK TŌN LAŌN. THE LANGUAGE IS SUCH AS WOULD BE EMPLOYED TO DESCRIBE A SCENE WHERE A CONSIDERABLE PORTION OF A COMPANY OF PEOPLE SHOULD BE REFERRED TO, WITHOUT INTENDING TO INCLUDE ALL. THE ESSENTIAL IDEA IS, THAT THERE WOULD BE AN ASSEMBLAGE OF DIFFERENT CLASSES OF PEOPLE TO WHOM THEIR CARCASSES WOULD BE EXPOSED, AND THAT THEY WOULD COME AND LOOK UPON THEM. WE SHOULD EXPECT TO FIND THE FULFILLMENT OF THIS IN SOME PLACE WHERE, FROM ANY CAUSE, A VARIETY OF PEOPLE SHOULD BE ASSEMBLED - AS IN SOME CAPITAL, OR SOME COMMERCIAL CITY, TO WHICH THEY WOULD BE NATURALLY ATTRACTED.**

**SHALL SEE THEIR DEAD BODIES - THAT IS, A STATE OF THINGS WILL OCCUR AS IF THESE WITNESSES WERE PUT TO DEATH, AND THEIR CARCASSES WERE PUBLICLY EXPOSED.**

**THREE DAYS AND AN HALF - THIS MIGHT BE EITHER LITERALLY THREE DAYS AND A HALF, OR, MORE IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE USUAL STYLE OF THIS BOOK, THESE WOULD BE PROPHETIC DAYS; THAT IS, THREE YEARS AND A HALF. COMPARE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 9:5**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/9-5.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 9:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-15.htm)**.**

**AND SHALL NOT SUFFER THEIR DEAD BODIES TO BE PUT IN GRAVES - THAT IS, THERE WOULD BE A COURSE OF CONDUCT IN REGARD TO THESE WITNESSES SUCH AS WOULD BE SHOWN TO THE DEAD IF THEY WERE NOT SUFFERED TO BE DECENTLY INTERRED. THE LANGUAGE USED HERE - "SHALL NOT SUFFER" - SEEMS TO IMPLY THAT THERE WOULD BE THOSE WHO MIGHT BE DISPOSED TO SHOW THEM THE RESPECT EVINCED BY INTERRING THE DEAD, BUT THAT THIS WOULD NOT BE PERMITTED. THIS WOULD FIND A FULFILLMENT IF, IN A TIME OF PERSECUTION, THOSE WHO HAD BORNE FAITHFUL TESTIMONY WERE SILENCED AND TREATED WITH DISHONOR AND IF THERE SHOULD BE THOSE WHO WERE DISPOSED TO SHOW THEM RESPECT, BUT WHO WOULD BE PREVENTED BY POSITIVE ACTS ON THE PART OF THEIR PERSECUTORS. THIS HAS OFTEN BEEN THE CASE IN PERSECUTION, AND THERE COULD BE NO DIFFICULTY IN FINDING NUMEROUS INSTANCES IN THE HISTORY OF THE CHURCH TO WHICH THIS LANGUAGE WOULD HE APPLICABLE.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/11.htm)

**9. THEY—RATHER, "(SOME) OF THE PEOPLES."**

**PEOPLE—GREEK, "PEOPLES."**

**KINDREDS—GREEK, "TRIBES"; ALL SAVE THE ELECT (WHENCE IT IS NOT SAID, THE PEOPLES … BUT [SOME] OF THE PEOPLES … , OR, SOME OF THE PEOPLES … MAY REFER TO THOSE OF THE NATIONS …, WHO AT THE TIME SHALL HOLD POSSESSION OF PALESTINE AND JERUSALEM).**

**SHALL SEE—SO VULGATE, SYRIAC, AND COPTIC. BUT A, B, C, AND ANDREAS, THE PRESENT, "SEE," OR RATHER (GREEK, "BLEPOUSIN"), "LOOK UPON." THE PROPHETIC PRESENT.**

**DEAD BODIES—SO VULGATE, SYRIAC, AND ANDREAS. BUT A, B, C, AND COPTIC, SINGULAR, AS IN RE 11:8, "DEAD BODY." THREE AND A HALF DAYS ANSWER TO THE THREE AND A HALF YEARS (SEE ON [2709]RE 11:2, 3), THE HALF OF SEVEN, THE FULL AND PERFECT NUMBER.**

**SHALL NOT SUFFER—SO B, SYRIAC, COPTIC, AND ANDREAS. BUT A, C, AND VULGATE READ, "DO NOT SUFFER."**

**IN GRAVES—SO VULGATE AND PRIMASIUS. BUT B, C, SYRIAC, COPTIC, AND ANDREAS, SINGULAR; TRANSLATE, "INTO A SEPULCHRE," LITERALLY, "A MONUMENT." ACCORDINGLY, IN RIGHTEOUS RETRIBUTION IN KIND, THE FLESH OF THE ANTICHRISTIAN HOSTS IS NOT BURIED, BUT GIVEN TO ALL THE FOWLS IN MID-HEAVEN TO EAT (RE 19:17, 18, 21).**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THEY OF THE PEOPLE AND KINDREDS AND TONGUES AND NATIONS; THAT IS, A MULTITUDE OF PEOPLE OF ALL SORTS SHALL TAKE NOTICE OF THIS SUPPRESSION OF THESE TWO WITNESSES IN THEIR BEARING WITNESS FOR GOD, AND ALL THE CRUEL DEALINGS WITH THEM.**

**SHALL SEE THEIR DEAD BODIES THREE DAYS AND AN HALF: THERE ARE GREAT DISPUTES WHAT TIME THESE THREE DAYS AND AN HALF DENOTE: IT CANNOT BE UNDERSTOOD OF THREE NATURAL, OR ARTIFICIAL DAYS; FOR (AS IT IS NOTED BY THE MOST JUDICIOUS INTERPRETERS) THIS IS MUCH TOO SHORT A TIME FOR ALL PEOPLE TO**

**SEE THEIR DEAD BODIES, TO**

**REJOICE OVER THEM, AND TO**

**MAKE MERRY, AND TO**

**SEND GIFTS ONE TO ANOTHER IN TESTIFICATION OF THE SATISFACTION OF THEIR LUSTS, UPON THE VICTORY GOT OVER THEM. I FIND SOME UNDERSTAND THESE THREE DAYS AND AN HALF OF THE ONE THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND SIXTY YEARS, WHEREIN THEY PROPHESIED IN SACKCLOTH,** [**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm)**, WHICH THEY THUS MAKE OUT; THEY FIRST CONCLUDE, THAT THESE ARE PROPHETICAL DAYS, AND SO SIGNIFY THREE YEARS AND A HALF; THEN THEY RESOLVE EACH OF THOSE YEARS INTO DAYS, AND COUNT THREE TIMES THREE HUNDRED AND SIXTY DAYS (FOR IN THOSE COUNTRIES THEY SAY THE YEAR WAS COUNTED TO CONTAIN BUT THREE HUNDRED AND SIXTY DAYS); TO WHICH THEY ADD ONE HUNDRED AND EIGHTY, THE HALF OF THREE HUNDRED AND SIXTY, FOR THE HALF DAY, WHICH MAKE UP ONE THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND SIXTY DAYS, OR FORTY-TWO MOUTHS; WHICH IS THE JUST TIME BOTH OF THE BEAST’S REIGN, AND OF THE WOMAN’S ABODE IN THE WILDERNESS, AND OF THE WITNESSES’ PROPHESYING IN SACKCLOTH, AND OF THE GENTILES’ TREADING DOWN THE OUTWARD COURT.**

**1. BUT IT SEEMS VERY HARD, THUS FIRST TO MAKE THE THREE DAYS THREE YEARS IN A PROPHETICAL SENSE, AND THEN AGAIN TO RESOLVE THOSE YEARS, INTO DAYS, AND MAKE THOSE DAYS SO MANY MORE YEARS; THIS LOOKS AS MUCH LIKE OPPRESSION TO THE TEXT, AS THE COUNTING INTEREST UPON INTEREST TO A DEBTOR.**

**2. IT PLAINLY CONFOUNDS THE TIME OF THE PROPHESYING OF THE WITNESSES IN SACKCLOTH, WITH THE TIME OF THEIR LYING DEAD.**

**NOW ALTHOUGH THE TIME OF THEIR LYING DEAD MUST BE WITHIN THE ONE THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND SIXTY DAYS, IN THE LATTER END THEREOF, (FOR IT MUST BE WITHIN THE BEAST’S FORTY-TWO MONTHS, MENTIONED** [**REVELATION 13:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-5.htm)**), YET IT SEEMS HARD TO MAKE IT AS LONG AS THE BEAST’S REIGN. IT CERTAINLY SIGNIFIES A TIME TOWARD THE END OF THE BEAST’S REIGN, WHEN THERE SHALL BE A MORE EMINENT AND UNIVERSAL SUPPRESSION OF THE FAITHFUL WITNESSES OF CHRIST THAN EVER WAS BEFORE: IT SEEMETH THEREFORE RATHER TO BE UNDERSTOOD MORE GENERALLY FOR A SHORT TIME, AS MUCH SUCH A PHRASE OR WAY OF SPEAKING IS USED,** [**HOSEA 6:2**](https://biblehub.com/hosea/6-2.htm)**, OR ELSE FOR A DETERMINATE TIME OF SUCH THREE YEARS AND A HALF AS WE ORDINARILY COUNT. I MUST CONFESS THE HALF DAY BEING ADDED, MAKES ME MORE INCLINE TO THE LATTER; FOR THOUGH IT BE USUAL WITH US TO EXPRESS A SHORT TIME BY, TWO OR THREE DAYS, AND THIS SEEMS BY THAT TEXT OF HOSEA TO HAVE BEEN AN ANCIENT WAY OF SPEAKING, YET WE DO NOT USE TO PUT IN HALF DAYS WHEN WE SO SPEAK. I DO THEREFORE AGREE WITH THOSE WHO THINK THE TIME HERE SPECIFIED IS TO BE UNDERSTOOD OF THREE ORDINARY YEARS AND A HALF; AND THE RATHER, BECAUSE THIS IS THE VERY TIME THAT CHRIST WAS UNDER THE POWER OF THE PHARISEES. AS THREE DAYS (THAT IS, PART OF THEM) WAS THE TIME OF HIS BEING UNDER THE POWER OF DEATH, SO THREE YEARS AND A HALF WAS THE JUST TIME OF ALL THE INDIGNITY THAT HE SUFFERED FROM HIS MANIFESTATION TO THE WORLD, TO HIS DEATH: AND (AS WE READ IN 1 MACC.) IT WAS THE JUST TIME OF ANTIOCHUS’S OPPRESSING OF THE JEWS, WHOM DIVINES JUDGE THAT DANIEL, IN HIS 11TH CHAPTER, {**[**DANIEL 11:1-45**](https://biblehub.com/context/daniel/11-1.htm)**} MAKES A TYPE OF ANTICHRIST.**

**AND SHALL NOT SUFFER THEIR DEAD BODIES TO BE PUT IN GRAVES: DIVINES ARE DIVIDED WHETHER THESE WORDS BE TO BE UNDERSTOOD OF ENEMIES OR FRIENDS. IF IT BE TO BE UNDERSTOOD OF FRIENDS, THE DEATH BEING A CIVIL DEATH PRINCIPALLY THAT WAS SPOKEN OF, IT SIGNIFIETH THE PROVIDENCE OF GOD SO WORKING FOR HIS WITNESSES, BY THE ADHERENCE OF A PARTY TO THEM, THAT THEIR ADVERSARIES THE POPISH PARTY SHOULD NOT WHOLLY EXTINGUISH THEM; WHICH HATH BEEN SEEN ALL ALONG THE STORY OF THE CHURCH: THOUGH THEIR ADVERSARIES HAVE BEEN WARRING AGAINST THEM, OVERCOME AND KILLED THEM, YET THEY HAVE NOT BEEN ABLE TO BURY THEM; NOR SHALL THEY BE ABLE TO DO IT AT THIS LAST PINCH, WHEN THEY SHALL HAVE A GREATER VICTORY OVER THEM THAN EVER BEFORE, AND KILL THEM TO A FURTHER DEGREE. BUT METHINKS THE PHRASE RATHER SIGNIFIES THIS AN ACT OF ENEMIES, WHO, TO SHOW THEIR FURTHER MALICE TO THEM, AND CONTEMPT AND SCORN OF THEM ARE SAID TO BE SO INHUMAN, AS NOT TO SUFFER THEIR DEAD BODIES TO BE BURIED.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THEY OF THE PEOPLE, AND KINDREDS, AND TONGUES, AND NATIONS,.... THESE ARE EITHER THE ENEMIES OF THE WITNESSES, WHO CONSISTED OF THE PEOPLE, KINDRED, TONGUES, AND NATIONS, OUT FROM AMONG WHOM THEY WERE CHOSEN, REDEEMED, AND CALLED; AND BEFORE OR AGAINST WHOM JOHN, REPRESENTING THESE WITNESSES, PROPHESIED; AND OVER WHOM THE ROMISH ANTICHRIST SITS AND RULES,** [**REVELATION 5:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-9.htm)**; OR ELSE THEIR FRIENDS, EITHER REAL OR PRETENDED; SINCE IT IS NOT SAID "THE PEOPLE", NOR "ALL THE PEOPLE, KINDRED, TONGUES, AND NATIONS", AS IT IS WHEN THE ANTICHRISTIAN PARTY ARE SPOKEN OF; AND SEEING "THEY THAT DWELL UPON THE EARTH", IN** [**REVELATION 11:10**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11-10.htm)**, ARE MENTIONED AS A DISTINCT COMPANY FROM THESE; AND THESE ARE SAID TO BE SOME "OF", OR "OUT" OF THE PEOPLE, &C. AND ACCORDINGLY THE FOLLOWING WORDS WILL ADMIT OF DIFFERENT SENSES:**

**SHALL SEE THEIR DEAD BODIES THREE DAYS AND A HALF, AND SHALL NOT SUFFER THEIR DEAD BODIES TO BE PUT IN GRAVES. NOW, THOUGH THIS IS NOT LITERALLY TO BE UNDERSTOOD, YET IT MAY HAVE SOME REFERENCE TO THE USAGES OF THE WITNESSES ENEMIES, WHO SOMETIMES HAVE NOT ALLOWED THEM A BURIAL: SO THE BODIES OF JOHN HUSS, AND JEROM OF PRAGUE, WERE BURNT, AND THEIR ASHES CAST INTO THE RHINE; THE BODY OF PETER RAMUS WAS CAST ABOUT THE STREETS, THROWN INTO PONDS AND DITCHES, THEN DRAGGED OUT, AND BEAT WITH RODS; AND SOME HAVE HAD THEIR BONES DUG UP AGAIN, AFTER THEY HAD BEEN BURIED MANY YEARS, AND THEN BURNT, AND THEIR ASHES SCATTERED ABROAD, AS WICKLIFF AND BUCER HERE IN ENGLAND: BUT AS THIS IS TO BE UNDERSTOOD IN A MYSTICAL AND ALLUSIVE SENSE, THE MEANING IS, AS IT MAY REFER TO ENEMIES, THAT THEY SHALL SEE, AND LOOK UPON WITH JOY AND PLEASURE, AND WITH SCORN AND CONTEMPT, AND INSULT OVER THE WITNESSES, BEING SILENCED AND DEPRIVED OF POWER AND OPPORTUNITY OF PROPHESYING:, AND AS QUITE DISPIRITED, CAST DOWN, AND TRODDEN UNDER FOOT; AND WHEREAS NOT TO HAVE A BURIAL GRANTED IS ALWAYS RECKONED A PIECE OF THE GREATEST BARBARITY AND INHUMANITY, AS WELL AS OF IGNOMINY AND REPROACH, AND IS EXPRESSIVE OF A MOST UNHAPPY AND MISERABLE CONDITION; SEE** [**PSALM 129:2**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/129-2.htm)**; SO IT HERE SIGNIFIES, THAT THE ENEMIES OF THE WITNESSES HAVING OBTAINED POWER OVER THEM, WILL NOT ONLY INSULT THEM, BUT TREAT THEM IN A VERY CRUEL AND INHUMAN MANNER, AND EXPOSE THEM TO SCORN AND CONTEMPT; AND IT REPRESENTS THEIR CASE AS BEING VERY UNCOMFORTABLE, AND DEPLORABLE: OR AS IT MAY RESPECT FRIENDS, REAL OR PRETENDED, SUCH AS HAD BEEN, OR WERE, THE SENSE IS, THAT THEY SHALL SEE THEM IN THEIR UNHAPPY CONDITION, AND LOOK UPON THEM WITH PITY AND COMPASSION; AND SHALL THOROUGHLY CONSIDER, AND LAY TO HEART, THEIR CASE AND CIRCUMSTANCES; AND SHALL REMEMBER THEN, THEIR DOCTRINE AND TESTIMONY, AND THEIR GODLY LIVES, AND NOT SUFFER THEM TO BE BURIED IN OBLIVION; AND SHALL ALSO CALL TO MIND THIS PREDICTION CONCERNING THEM, THAT THEY SHOULD CONTINUE IN THIS STATE BUT THREE DAYS AND A HALF, AND THEN REVIVE; AND THEREFORE THEY SHALL ENTERTAIN HOPES OF THEM, AS PERSONS SOMETIMES DO OF THEIR FRIENDS, WHEN THEY ARE IN DOUBT WHETHER THEY ARE DEAD OR NOT, AND THEREFORE KEEP THEM ABOVE GROUND FOR SOME TIME, AND WILL NOT SUFFER THEM TO BE BURIED; FOR WHEN PUT INTO THE GRAVE, THERE IS NO MORE HOPE, OR WHEN A PERSON HAS BEEN DEAD, AS IN THE CASE OF LAZARUS, FOUR DAYS; SO THAT THIS CONDUCT MAY EXPRESS THE KINDNESS AND HOPE OF THESE FRIENDS: OR IT MAY BE, THE MEANING IS, THAT THEY WILL NOT LOOK AT THEM BUT VERY SHYLY, AND AT A DISTANCE, AS BEING ASHAMED OF THEM, AND HAVING NO HEART TO SUCCOUR, RELIEVE, AND ENCOURAGE THEM; BUT ACT AS DID THE PRIEST AND THE LEVITE TOWARDS THE MAN THAT FELL AMONG THIEVES, AND WAS LEFT HALF DEAD, LOOKED UPON HIM, AND TURNED FROM HIM, TO THE OTHER SIDE OF THE WAY; AS ALSO, THAT THEY WILL NOT ENTERTAIN THEM, OR GIVE THEM ANY SHELTER AND REFUGE AMONG THEM, WHEN, IN THIS THEIR DISTRESS, THEY SHALL APPLY TO THEM: THE GRAVE IS A RESTING PLACE; THERE THE WICKED CEASE FROM TROUBLING, AND THERE THE WEARY ARE AT REST,** [**JOB 3:17**](https://biblehub.com/job/3-17.htm)**. SUCH RESTING PLACES THE WITNESSES IN FORMER TIMES HAVE FOUND, AS THE ENGLISH IN QUEEN MARY'S DAYS FOUND AT FRANKFORT AND GENEVA, AND OTHER PLACES, AND SINCE IN HOLLAND; AND AS NOW THE FRENCH REFUGEES HERE, WHO BEING KILLED IN A CIVIL SENSE IN THEIR OWN COUNTRY, ARE PUT INTO GRAVES, OR ARE ALLOWED PLACES OF REST AND SECURITY HERE: BUT NOW THESE WITNESSES WILL FIND NONE; THOSE WHO PRETENDED TO BE THEIR FRIENDS WILL LOOK SHY UPON THEM, AND NOT HARBOUR THEM, YEA, WILL NOT SUFFER ANY TO DO IT; THEY WILL BY SOME PUBLIC ACT, THROUGH FEAR OF THE POPISH PARTY, FORBID THE RECEPTION AND ENTERTAINMENT OF THEM. THE TIME THAT THIS WILL LAST WILL BE "THREE DAYS AND A HALF"; AFTER WHICH, AS IN** [**REVELATION 11:11**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11-11.htm)**, THEY WILL LIVE AGAIN, WHICH CANNOT BE UNDERSTOOD LITERALLY OF SO MANY PRECISE DAYS; FOR IT WILL; NOT BE POSSIBLE, THAT, IN SO SHORT A TIME, THE NEWS OF THE SLAYING OF THE WITNESSES SHOULD BE SPREAD AMONG THE INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH, MD THEY BE ABLE TO EXPRESS THEIR GENERAL JOY AND REJOICING, AND TO SEND THEIR GIFTS TO ONE ANOTHER UPON HIS OCCASION, AS IS SIGNIFIED IN** [**REVELATION 11:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-10.htm)**; NOR DOES THIS DESIGN SO LONG A TIME, AS THE TIME AND TIMES, AND HALF A TIME, ELSEWHERE MENTIONED; OR THAT IT IS A PERIOD OF THE SAME DATE AND DURATION WITH THE FORTY TWO MONTHS, IN WHICH THE HOLY CITY IS TRODDEN UNDER FOOT, AND THE 1260 DAYS, OR YEARS, IN WHICH THE WITNESSES PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH; FOR DURING THAT TIME THEY WILL PROPHESY, AND HOLD FORTH THEIR TESTIMONY, THOUGH IN SACKCLOTH; BUT NOW THEY WILL BE KILLED, AND DURING THIS SPACE WILL LIE DEAD, AND IN ENTIRE SILENCE: BESIDES, IT WILL BE WHEN THEY SHALL HAVE FINISHED THEIR TESTIMONY, OR TOWARDS THE CLOSE OF THE 1260 DAYS OR YEARS, THAT THIS WAR AND SLAUGHTER WILL BE, AND WHEN THESE THREE DAYS AND A HALF WILL TAKE PLACE, WHICH ARE TO BE UNDERSTOOD OF THREE YEARS AND A HALF, ACCORDING THE PROPHETIC STYLE, A DAY FOR A YEAR; AND SEEMS INTENDED FOR THE COMFORT OF THE SAINTS, THAT THIS MOST AFFLICTIVE AND DISTRESSED CONDITION OF THE WITNESSES SHOULD LAST BUT FOR A LITTLE WHILE. IT IS MADE A QUESTION, WHETHER THIS WAR WITH THE WITNESSES, AND THE SLAUGHTER OF THEM, AND THEIR LYING UNBURIED, ARE OVER OR NOT: SOME HAVE THOUGHT THAT THESE THINGS HAD THEIR ACCOMPLISHMENT IN THE COUNCIL OF CONSTANCE, HELD ABOUT THE YEAR 1414, AND WHICH LASTED THREE YEARS AND A HALF EXACTLY, WHEN THOSE TWO WITNESSES, JOHN HUSS, AND JEROM OF PRAGUE, WERE KILLED, INSULTED, AND TRIUMPHED OVER BY THIS COUNCIL, WHICH WAS MADE UP OF ALMOST ALL NATIONS. BRIGHTMAN REFERS IT TO THE SMALCALDIC WAR IN GERMANY IN 1547, WHEN THE PROTESTANT ARMY WAS BEATEN, AND JOHN FREDERICK, ELECTOR OF SAXONY, AND ERNEST, THE SON OF THE LANDGRAVE, AND AFTER THAT THE LANDGRAVE HIMSELF, WERE TAKEN PRISONERS; WHICH WAS A GRIEVOUS BLOW TO THE PROTESTANT CAUSE, AND OCCASIONED GREAT REJOICING IN THE POPISH PARTY; BUT IN THE YEAR 1550, JUST THREE YEARS AND A HALF AFTER THAT DEFEAT, THE MEN OF MAGDEBURGH ROSE UP WITH GREAT SPIRIT AND COURAGE, AND REVIVED THE CAUSE. ABOUT THIS TIME WAS THE COUNCIL OF TRENT; TO WHICH ALSO THE SAME WRITER ACCOMMODATES THESE THINGS, WHICH CONSISTED OF MEN OF ALL NATIONS, AND CONTINUED THREE YEARS AND A HALF; WHEN THE AUTHORITY OF THE SCRIPTURES WAS DESTROYED, WHICH HE SUPPOSES ARE THE WITNESSES; WHEN THEY WERE SUPPRESSED AND SILENCED, AND LAY AS A MERE CARCASS, A DEAD LETTER, WITHOUT ANY LIFE IN THEM: AND IT IS EASY TO OBSERVE, THAT THERE HAVE BEEN SEVERAL PERIODS OF TIME, IN WHICH THERE HAS BEEN A SEEMING FULFILMENT OF THESE THINGS; THE PERSECUTION UNDER QUEEN MARY, AND THE BURNING OF THE MARTYRS IN HER TIME, CONTINUED ABOUT THREE YEARS AND A HALF; THE MASSACRE IN FRANCE, IN 1572, THREATENED AN UTTER EXTIRPATION OF THE PROTESTANT RELIGION THERE, WHICH YET REVIVED IN 1576, MUCH ABOUT THE SAME SPACE OF TIME HERE MENTIONED; AND THERE ARE SEVERAL OTHERS THAT HAVE BEEN OBSERVED BY WRITERS; BUT WHAT SEEMS MOST REMARKABLE OF ALL IS THE CASE OF THE PROTESTANTS IN THE VALLEYS OF PIEDMONT, COMMONLY CALLED THE VAUDOIS. THE DUKE OF SAVOY, THEIR SOVEREIGN, BY AN EDICT, DATED JANUARY 31, 1685-6, N. S. FORBAD THE EXERCISE OF THEIR RELIGION ON PAIN OF DEATH, ORDERED THEIR CHURCHES TO BE DEMOLISHED, AND THEIR MINISTERS TO BE BANISHED; WHICH WAS PUBLISHED IN THE VALLEYS APRIL THE 11TH, AND WAS PUT IN EXECUTION ON THE 22ND OF THE SAME MONTH, BY SAVOY AND FRENCH TROOPS, WHO KILLED GREAT NUMBERS OF THEM, TOOK OTHERS, AND PUT THEM INTO PRISONS, WHOM THEY RELEASED ABOUT THE BEGINNING OF DECEMBER, 1686, AND SUFFERED THEM TO DEPART INTO OTHER COUNTRIES, WHERE THEY WERE KINDLY RECEIVED, RELIEVED, AND PRESERVED, PARTICULARLY BY THE KINGDOMS AND STATES OF ENGLAND, HOLLAND, BRANDENBURGH, GENEVA, AND SWITZERLAND, WHILE THE POPISH PARTY WERE REJOICING AT THEIR RUIN: AND TOWARD THE LATTER END OF THE YEAR 1689, ABOUT THREE YEARS AND A HALF AFTER THE PUBLISHING OF THE EDICT, THESE PEOPLE WERE INSPIRED ON A SUDDEN WITH A SPIRIT OF RESOLUTION AND COURAGE; AND, CONTRARY TO THE ADVICE OF THEIR FRIENDS, WHO THOUGHT THEIR CASE DESPERATE, SECRETLY PASSED THE LAKE OF GENEVA, AND ENTERED SAVOY WITH SWORD IN HAND, AND RECOVERED THEIR ANCIENT POSSESSIONS; AND BY THE MONTH OF APRIL, A. D. 1690, ESTABLISHED THEMSELVES IN IT, NOTWITHSTANDING THE TROOPS OF FRANCE AND SAVOY, TO WHOM THEY WERE COMPARATIVELY FEW, AND WHOM THEY SLEW IN GREAT NUMBERS, WITH LITTLE LOSS TO THEMSELVES; WHEN THE DUKE PERCEIVING THEY WERE ENCOURAGED AND ASSISTED BY FOREIGN PRINCES, AND HE HAVING LEFT THE FRENCH INTEREST, RECALLED THE REST OF THEM, AND REESTABLISHED THEM BY AN EDICT, SIGNED JUNE 4, 1690, JUST THREE YEARS AND A HALF AFTER THEIR TOTAL DISSIPATION, AND GAVE LEAVE TO THE FRENCH REFUGEES TO RETURN WITH THEM. NOW I TAKE IT, THAT THESE SEVERAL THINGS WHICH HAVE HAPPENED AT CERTAIN TIMES, IN PARTICULAR PLACES, ARE SO MANY HINTS AND PLEDGES OF WHAT HEREAFTER WILL BE UNIVERSAL TO THE WITNESSES IN ALL PLACES WHERE THEY ARE. IT WOULD BE VERY DESIRABLE IF IT COULD BE ASCERTAINED, AND CONCLUDED UPON A GOOD FOUNDATION, THAT THIS AFFAIR OF THE KILLING OF THE WITNESSES WAS OVER; BUT BECAUSE OF THE FOLLOWING THINGS IT CANNOT BE; FOR THE OUTWARD COURT IS NOT YET GIVEN TO THE GENTILES, AT LEAST NOT THE WHOLE OF IT, WHICH MUST BE, ERE THEY CAN COME AT THE WITNESSES IN THE INNER COURT TO SLAY THEM: THEY HAVE INDEED ATTACKED IT, AND HAVE TAKEN SOME PART OF IT, AS IN GERMANY, POLAND, &C. BUT AS YET NOT IN GREAT BRITAIN, HOLLAND, &C. AT LEAST NOT THOROUGHLY, THOUGH IT IS PLAIN THEY ARE GETTING GROUND. MOREOVER, THE WITNESSES HAVE NOT FINISHED THEIR TESTIMONY, THEY ARE STILL PROPHESYING: IN SACKCLOTH; WHEREAS IT WILL BE WHEN THEY HAVE FINISHED IT, AND TOWARDS THE CLOSE OF THE 1260 DAYS OR YEARS, THAT THEY WILL BE KILLED: TO WHICH ADD, THAT THE RUIN OF ANTICHRIST WILL QUICKLY FOLLOW THEIR RISING AND ASCENSION; SO THAT IF ANY OF THE ABOVE INSTANCES HAD BEEN THE FULFILLING OF THESE THINGS RELATING TO THE WITNESSES, ANTICHRIST MUST HAVE BEEN DESTROYED BEFORE NOW. AND IT MAY BE FURTHER OBSERVED, THAT THE SECOND WOE, WHICH IS THE TURKISH WOE, WILL, UPON THE FULFILMENT OF THESE THINGS, PASS AWAY; AND THE THIRD WOE, OR THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, WILL IMMEDIATELY TAKE PLACE, WHICH BRINGS ON THE KINGDOM OF CHRIST; WHEREAS THE TURKISH GOVERNMENT IS STILL IN BEING, AND IN GREAT POWER (THIS WAS PUBLISHED IN 1747. ED.); AND THERE IS NO APPEARANCE, AS YET, OF THE KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD BECOMING THE KINGDOMS OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST. THERE MAY BE AN ALLUSION, IN THIS SPACE OF TIME, TO THE TIME THAT ANTIOCHUS, CALLED EPIPHANES, HELD JERUSALEM IN HIS HANDS, AFTER HE HAD CONQUERED IT, WHICH WAS JUST THREE YEARS AND SIX MONTHS (S), DURING WHICH TIME HE SPOILED THE TEMPLE, AND CAUSED THE DAILY SACRIFICE TO CEASE: THIS TERM OF TIME IS MUCH SPOKEN OF BY THE JEWS; SO LONG THEY SAY NEBUCHADNEZZAR BESIEGED JERUSALEM, AND LIKEWISE VESPASIAN, AND ALSO THREE YEARS AND A HALF ADRIAN BESIEGED BITHER (T).**

**(S) JOSEPH DE BELLO JUD. L. 1. C. 1. SECT. 7. (T) ECHA RABBATI, FOL. 43. 4. & 46. 3. & 48. 1. & 52. 2. & 58. 3. T. HIEROS. TAANITH, FOL. 68. 4. YALKUT SIMEONI, PAR. 2. FOL. 93. 1.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THEY OF THE PEOPLE AND KINDREDS AND TONGUES AND NATIONS SHALL SEE THEIR DEAD BODIES {15} THREE DAYS AND AN HALF, AND SHALL NOT SUFFER THEIR DEAD BODIES TO BE PUT IN GRAVES.**

**(15) THAT IS, FOR THREE YEARS AND A HALF: FOR SO MANY YEARS BONIFACE LIVED AFTER HIS JUBILE, AS BERGOMENSIS WITNESSES.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-9.htm)**. CF.** [**2 CHRONICLES 24:19**](https://biblehub.com/2_chronicles/24-19.htm) **F.,** [**MATTHEW 23:34**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/23-34.htm) **F.,** [**JOB 1:12**](https://biblehub.com/job/1-12.htm)**.—ἀΦΊΟΥΣΙΝ, FOR OTHER N.T. ASSIMILATIONS OF IRREG. TO REG. VERB (WIN. §** [**REVELATION 14:16**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-16.htm)**; BLASS, § 23:7), CF.** [**MARK 1:34**](https://biblehub.com/mark/1-34.htm)**,** [**LUKE 11:4**](https://biblehub.com/luke/11-4.htm)**. IN EP. LUGD. THE CLIMAX OF PAGAN MALICE IS THE REFUSAL TO LET THE BODIES OF THE MARTYRS BE BURIED BY THEIR FRIENDS. ὑΠὸ ΓὰΡ ἀΓΡΊΟΥ ΘΗΡὸΣ ἄΓΡΙΑ ΚΑὶ ΒΆΡΒΑΡΑ ΦῦΛΑ ΠΑΡΑΧΘΈΝΤΑ ΔΥΣΠΑΎΣΤΩΣ ΕἶΧΕ. THE RENDERING OF BURIAL HONOURS TO THE DEAD WAS A MATTER OF GREAT MOMENT IN THE ANCIENT WORLD; TO BE DENIED PIOUS BURIAL MEANT IGNOMINY IN THE MEMORY OF THIS WORLD AND PENALTIES IN THE NEXT. THE TWO WITNESSES ARE TREATED AS THE MURDERED HIGH PRIESTS, ANANUS AND JESUS, WERE HANDLED BY THE JEWISH MOB IN THE SEVENTH DECADE (JOS. BELL. IV. 5, 2).—ΒΛΈΠΟΥΣΙΝ, THE ONLOOKERS, WHO EVIDENTLY SYMPATHISE WITH ANTI-CHRIST (CF. ON** [**REVELATION 16:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-12.htm)**), INCLUDE PAGANS AS WELL AS JEWS (ANDR.).—ἡΜΈΡΑΣ, Κ.Τ.Λ., THREE AND A HALF AS THE BROKEN SEVEN (CF. ON** [**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**) HERE IN DAYS. THIS TRAIT (CF. ON** [**REVELATION 11:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-12.htm)**) SHOWS THAT THEIR FATE WAS NOT ORIGINALLY MODELLED ON THAT OF JESUS.**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/11.htm)

**9. SHALL SEE] READ, SEE: AND SO “SUFFER NOT” … “REJOICE … AND MAKE MERRY,” BUT “SHALL SEND.” THE PRESENTS SEEM TO MAKE THE TRANSITION FROM THE PROPHECY TO THE NARRATIVE A LITTLE EASIER.**

**THREE DAYS AND A HALF] SHOULD PROBABLY BE “THE THREE &C.” THE HALF DAY LENDS A CERTAIN SUPPORT TO THE “YEAR-DAY” HYPOTHESIS—THAT 3½ YEARS ARE MEANT. BUT THE TRADITIONAL EXPLANATION TAKES THE DAYS LITERALLY—THEY RISE, NOT ON THE THIRD DAY LIKE THEIR LORD, BUT ON THE FOURTH—BEING LIKE HIM, THOUGH NOT EQUAL TO HIM. WHETHER THE PERIODS NAMED ARE TO BE TAKEN LITERALLY OR NO, THERE SEEMS NO REASON WHY WE SHOULD NOT FOLLOW THE TRADITIONAL VIEW, AND UNDERSTAND THIS CHAPTER AS FORETELLING A SIGN WHICH SHALL LITERALLY COME TO PASS IN THE LAST DAYS. THE PROPHETS MOSES AND ELIJAH WILL APPEAR UPON EARTH—OR AT THE LEAST TWO PROPHETS WILL ARISE IN THEIR “SPIRIT AND POWER:” THE SCENE OF THEIR PROPHECY WILL BE JERUSALEM, WHICH WILL THEN BE RE-OCCUPIED BY THE JEWISH NATION. ANTICHRIST (UNDER WHOSE PATRONAGE, IT IS BELIEVED, THE RESTORATION OF THE JEWS WILL HAVE TAKEN PLACE) WILL RAISE PERSECUTION AGAINST THEM, AND KILL THEM: BUT THEY WILL RISE FROM THE DEAD, AND THEN, AND NOT TILL THEN, THE HEART OF ISRAEL WILL TURN TO THE LORD.**

[**BENGEL'S GNOMEN**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/bengel/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-9.htm)**. ΚΑὶ ΒΛΈΠΟΥΣΙΝ—ΚΑὶ ΟὐΚ ἀΦΉΣΟΥΣΙ) THE PRESENT, FOLLOWED BY ANOTHER TENSE. THUS SOON AFTER, ΧΑΊΡΟΥΣΙ ΚΑὶ ΕὐΦΡΑΝΘΉΣΟΝΤΑΙ. COMP. CH.** [**REVELATION 12:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-4.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 13:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-12.htm)**.—ἡΜΈΡΑΣ ΤΡΕῖΣ ἥΜΙΣΥ) 3½ DAYS, NOT 3 OR 4. THIS PASSAGE, EVEN BY ITSELF, AFFORDS AN IRREFRAGABLE PROOF, HOW SCRUPULOUSLY, THAT IS, HOW EXACTLY, THE INTERPRETER, WHO TREMBLES AT THE WORDS OF THE LORD, OUGHT TO TAKE PROPHETIC NUMBERS, WITHOUT PROVERBIAL ROUNDNESS OF NUMBERS. SEE ERKL. OFFENB., P. 99.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/11.htm)

**VERSE 9. AND THEY OF THE PEOPLE AND KINDREDS AND TONGUES AND NATIONS SHALL SEE THEIR DEAD BODIES THREE DAYS AND A HALF, AND SHALL NOT SUFFER THEIR DEAD BODIES TO BE PUT IN GRAVES; AND FROM AMONG THE PEOPLES AND TRIBES, ETC., DO [MEN] LOOK UPON, ETC., AND SUFFER NOT, ETC., IN A TOMB (REVISED VERSION). THE FOURFOLD ENUMERATION POINTS TO THE WIDE DISTRIBUTION OF THE STATE OF THINGS SYMBOLIZED (CF.** [**REVELATION 4:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-6.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 5:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-9.htm)**, ETC.), AND SEEMS OF ITSELF ALMOST SUFFICIENT TO DEMONSTRATE THAT THE TWO WITNESSES ARE NOT TWO INDIVIDUAL PERSONS WHO ARE HEREAFTER TO APPEAR. THE PERIOD IS BUT THREE DAYS AND A HALF; AGAIN, AS IN VERS. 2, 3, A BROKEN, THAT IS, A FINITE BUT UNCERTAIN PERIOD; BUT, AS COMPARED WITH THE THREE YEARS AND A HALF - THE PERIOD OF THE WORLD'S EXISTENCE - VERY SHORT. (ON THE SIGNIFICATION OF THE LAST CLAUSE, SEE ON VER. 8.) IT IS THE USUAL EASTERN MARK OF CONTEMPT AND DEGRADATION. THE WHOLE VERSE, TOGETHER WITH THE PRECEDING AND SUCCEEDING VERSES, DESCRIBES SYMBOLICALLY, BUT GRAPHICALLY, THE SCORN AND CONTEMPT TO WHICH THE CHURCH AND GOD'S WORD WILL BE SUBJECTED BY MEN. REVELATION 11:9**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/11.htm)

**SHALL SEE (ΒΛΈΨΟΥΣΙΝ)**

**READ, ΒΛΈΠΟΥΣΙΝ DO MEN LOOK (REV.), AND SEE ON** [**JOHN 1:29**](https://biblehub.com/john/1-29.htm)**.**

**SHALL NOT SUFFER (ΟΥ̓Κ ἈΦΉΣΟΥΣΙΝ)**

**READ ἈΦΊΟΥΣΙΝ DO NOT SUFFER.**

**TO BE PUT IN GRAVES (ΤΕΘΗ͂ΝΑΙ ΕἸΣ ΜΝΉΜΑΤΑ)**

**READ ΜΝΗ͂ΜΑ A TOMB, AS REV. COMPARE** [**GENESIS 23:4**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/23-4.htm)**;** [**ISAIAH 14:19**](http://biblehub.com/isaiah/14-19.htm)**,** [**ISAIAH 14:20**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/14-20.htm)**.**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/11.htm)

**11:3-13 IN THE TIME OF TREADING DOWN, GOD KEPT HIS FAITHFUL WITNESSES TO ATTEST THE TRUTH OF HIS WORD AND WORSHIP, AND THE EXCELLENCE OF HIS WAYS, THE NUMBER OF THESE WITNESSES IS SMALL, YET ENOUGH. THEY PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH. IT SHOWS THEIR AFFLICTED, PERSECUTED STATE, AND DEEP SORROW FOR THE ABOMINATIONS AGAINST WHICH THEY PROTESTED. THEY ARE SUPPORTED DURING THEIR GREAT AND HARD WORK, TILL IT IS DONE. WHEN THEY HAD PROPHESIED IN SACKCLOTH THE GREATEST PART OF 1260 YEARS, ANTICHRIST, THE GREAT INSTRUMENT OF THE DEVIL, WOULD WAR AGAINST THEM, WITH FORCE AND VIOLENCE FOR A TIME. DETERMINED REBELS AGAINST THE LIGHT REJOICE, AS ON SOME HAPPY EVENT, WHEN THEY CAN SILENCE, DRIVE TO A DISTANCE, OR DESTROY THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF CHRIST, WHOSE DOCTRINE AND CONDUCT TORMENT THEM. IT DOES NOT APPEAR THAT THE TERM IS YET EXPIRED, AND THE WITNESSES ARE NOT A PRESENT EXPOSED TO ENDURE SUCH TERRIBLE OUTWARD SUFFERINGS AS IN FORMER TIMES; BUT SUCH THINGS MAY AGAIN HAPPEN, AND THERE IS ABUNDANT CAUSE TO PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH, ON ACCOUNT OF THE STATE OF RELIGION. THE DEPRESSED STATE OF REAL CHRISTIANITY MAY RELATE ONLY TO THE WESTERN CHURCH. THE SPIRIT OF LIFE FROM GOD, QUICKENS DEAD SOULS, AND SHALL QUICKEN THE DEAD BODIES OF HIS PEOPLE, AND HIS DYING INTEREST IN THE WORLD. THE REVIVAL OF GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES, WILL STRIKE TERROR INTO THE SOULS OF HIS ENEMIES. WHERE THERE IS GUILT, THERE IS FEAR; AND A PERSECUTING SPIRIT, THOUGH CRUEL, IS A COWARDLY SPIRIT. IT WILL BE NO SMALL PART OF THE PUNISHMENT OF PERSECUTORS, BOTH IN THIS WORLD, AND AT THE GREAT DAY, THAT THEY SEE THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF GOD HONOURED AND ADVANCED. THE LORD'S WITNESSES MUST NOT BE WEARY OF SUFFERING AND SERVICE, NOR HASTILY GRASP AT THE REWARD; BUT MUST STAY TILL THEIR MASTER CALLS THEM. THE CONSEQUENCE OF THEIR BEING THUS EXALTED WAS A MIGHTY SHOCK AND CONVULSION IN THE ANTICHRISTIAN EMPIRE. EVENTS ALONE CAN SHOW THE MEANING OF THIS. BUT WHENEVER GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES REVIVE, THE DEVIL'S WORK AND WITNESSES FALL BEFORE HIM. AND THAT THE SLAYING OF THE WITNESSES IS FUTURE, APPEARS TO BE PROBABLE.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THEY THAT DWELL UPON THE EARTH SHALL REJOICE OVER THEM - THOSE DWELLING IN THE LAND WOULD REJOICE OVER THEIR FALL AND RUIN. THIS CANNOT, OF COURSE, MEAN ALL WHO INHABIT THE GLOBE; BUT, ACCORDING TO THE USAGE IN SCRIPTURE, THOSE WHO DWELL IN THE COUNTRY WHERE THIS WOULD OCCUR. COMPARE THE NOTES ON** [**LUKE 2:1**](https://biblehub.com/luke/2-1.htm)**. WE NOW AFFIX TO THE WORD "EARTH" AN IDEA WHICH WAS NOT NECESSARILY IMPLIED IN THE HEBREW WORD ארץ ‛ERETS, (COMPARE** [**EXODUS 3:8**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/3-8.htm)**;** [**EXODUS 13:5**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/13-5.htm)**;** [**DEUTERONOMY 19:2**](http://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/19-2.htm)**,** [**DEUTERONOMY 19:10**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/19-10.htm)**;** [**DEUTERONOMY 28:12**](https://biblehub.com/deuteronomy/28-12.htm)**;** [**NEHEMIAH 9:22**](https://biblehub.com/nehemiah/9-22.htm)**;** [**PSALM 37:9**](http://biblehub.com/psalms/37-9.htm)**,** [**PSALM 37:11**](http://biblehub.com/psalms/37-11.htm)**,** [**PSALM 37:22**](http://biblehub.com/psalms/37-22.htm)**,** [**PSALM 37:29**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/37-29.htm)**;** [**PSALM 66:4**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/66-4.htm)**;** [**PROVERBS 2:21**](https://biblehub.com/proverbs/2-21.htm)**;** [**PROVERBS 10:30**](https://biblehub.com/proverbs/10-30.htm)**;** [**JOEL 1:2**](https://biblehub.com/joel/1-2.htm)**); OR THE GREEK WORD ΓΗ͂ GĒ, COMPARE** [**MATTHEW 2:6**](http://biblehub.com/matthew/2-6.htm)**,** [**MATTHEW 2:20-21**](http://biblehub.com/matthew/2-20.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 14:15**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/14-15.htm)**;** [**ACTS 7:7**](http://biblehub.com/acts/7-7.htm)**,** [**ACTS 7:11**](http://biblehub.com/acts/7-11.htm)**,** [**ACTS 7:36**](http://biblehub.com/acts/7-36.htm)**,** [**ACTS 7:40**](https://biblehub.com/acts/7-40.htm)**;** [**ACTS 13:17**](https://biblehub.com/acts/13-17.htm)**. OUR WORD "LAND," AS NOW COMMONLY UNDERSTOOD, WOULD BETTER EXPRESS THE IDEA INTENDED TO BE CONVEYED HERE; AND THUS UNDERSTOOD, THE MEANING IS, THAT THE DWELLERS IN THE COUNTRY WHERE THESE THINGS WOULD HAPPEN WOULD THUS REJOICE. THE MEANING IS, THAT WHILE ALIVE THEY WOULD, BY THEIR FAITHFUL TESTIMONY AGAINST EXISTING ERRORS, EXCITE SO MUCH HATRED AGAINST THEMSELVES, AND WOULD BE SO GREAT AN ANNOYANCE TO THE GOVERNING POWERS, THAT THERE WOULD BE GENERAL EXULTATION WHEN THE VOICE OF THEIR TESTIMONY SHOULD BE SILENCED. THIS, TOO, HAS BEEN SO COMMON IN THE WORLD THAT THERE WOULD BE NO DIFFICULTY IN APPLYING THE LANGUAGE USED HERE, OR IN FINDING EVENTS WHICH IT WOULD APPROPRIATELY DESERIBE.**

**AND MAKE MERRY - BE GLAD. SEE THE NOTES ON** [**LUKE 12:19**](https://biblehub.com/luke/12-19.htm)**;** [**LUKE 15:23**](https://biblehub.com/luke/15-23.htm)**. THE GREEK WORD DOES NOT NECESSARILY DENOTE THE LIGHTHEARTED MIRTH EXPRESSED BY OUR WORD MERRIMENT, BUT RATHER JOY OR HAPPINESS IN GENERAL. THE MEANING IS, THAT THEY WOULD BE FILLED WITH JOY AT SUCH AN EVENT.**

**AND SHALL SEND GIFTS ONE TO ANOTHER - AS EXPRESSIVE OF THEIR JOY. TO SEND PRESENTS IS A NATURAL EXPRESSION OF OUR OWN HAPPINESS, AND OUR DESIRE FOR THE HAPPINESS OF OTHERS - AS IS INDICATED NOW BY "CHRISTMAS" AND "NEW YEAR'S GIFTS." COMPARE ALSO** [**NEHEMIAH 8:10-12**](http://biblehub.com/nehemiah/8-10.htm)**; "THEN HE SAID UNTO THEM, GO YOUR WAY, EAT THE FAT, AND DRINK THE SWEET, AND SEND PORTIONS UNTO THEM FOR WHOM NOTHING IS PREPARED: FOR THIS DAY IS HOLY UNTO OUR LORD: NEITHER BE YE SORRY; FOR THE JOY OF THE LORD IS YOUR STRENGTH," ETC. SEE ALSO** [**ESTHER 9:19-22**](http://biblehub.com/esther/9-19.htm)**.BECAUSE THESE TWO PROPHETS TORMENTED THEM THAT DWELT ON THE EARTH - THEY "TORMENTED" THEM, OR WERE A SOURCE OF ANNOYANCE TO THEM, BY BEARING TESTIMONY TO THE TRUTH; BY OPPOSING THE PREVAILING ERRORS; AND BY REBUKING THE VICES OF THE AGE: PERHAPS BY DEMANDING REFORMATION, AND BY DENOUNCING THE JUDGMENT OF HEAVEN ON THE GUILTY. THERE IS NO INTIMATION THAT THEY TORMENTED THEM IN ANY OTHER WAY THAN BY THE TRUTHS WHICH THEY HELD FORTH. SEE THE WORD EXPLAINED IN THE NOTES ON** [**2 PETER 2:8**](https://biblehub.com/2_peter/2-8.htm)**.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/11.htm)

**10. THEY THAT DWELL UPON … EARTH—THOSE WHO BELONG TO THE EARTH, AS ITS CITIZENS, NOT TO HEAVEN (RE 3:10; 8:13; 12:12; 13:8).**

**SHALL—SO VULGATE, SYRIAC, AND COPTIC. BUT A, B, AND C READ THE PRESENT TENSE; COMPARE NOTE, SEE ON [2710]RE 11:9, ON "SHALL NOT SUFFER."**

**REJOICE OVER THEM—THE ANTICHRISTIANITY OF THE LAST DAYS SHALL PROBABLY BE UNDER THE NAME OF PHILOSOPHICAL ENLIGHTENMENT AND CIVILIZATION, BUT REALLY MAN'S DEIFICATION OF HIMSELF. FANATICISM SHALL LEAD ANTICHRIST'S FOLLOWERS TO EXULT IN HAVING AT LAST SEEMINGLY SILENCED IN DEATH THEIR CHRISTIAN REBUKERS. LIKE HER LORD, THE CHURCH WILL HAVE HER DARK PASSION WEEK FOLLOWED BY THE BRIGHT RESURRECTION MORN. IT IS A CURIOUS HISTORICAL COINCIDENCE THAT, AT THE FIFTH LATERAN COUNCIL, MAY 5, 1514, NO WITNESS (NOT EVEN THE MORAVIANS WHO WERE SUMMONED) TESTIFIED FOR THE TRUTH, AS HUSS AND JEROME DID AT CONSTANCE; AN ORATOR ASCENDED THE TRIBUNAL BEFORE THE REPRESENTATIVES OF PAPAL CHRISTENDOM, AND SAID, "THERE IS NO RECLAIMANT, NO OPPONENT." LUTHER, ON OCTOBER 31, 1517, EXACTLY THREE AND A HALF YEARS AFTERWARDS, POSTED UP HIS FAMOUS THESES ON THE CHURCH AT WITTENBERG. THE OBJECTION IS, THE YEARS ARE YEARS OF THREE HUNDRED SIXTY-FIVE, NOT THREE HUNDRED SIXTY, DAYS, AND SO TWO AND A HALF DAYS ARE DEFICIENT; BUT STILL THE COINCIDENCE IS CURIOUS; AND IF THIS PROPHECY BE ALLOWED OTHER FULFILMENTS, BESIDES THE FINAL AND LITERAL ONE UNDER THE LAST ANTICHRIST, THIS MAY REASONABLY BE REGARDED AS ONE.**

**SEND GIFTS ONE TO ANOTHER—AS WAS USUAL AT A JOYOUS FESTIVAL.**

**TORMENTED THEM—NAMELY, WITH THE PLAGUES WHICH THEY HAD POWER TO INFLICT (RE 11:5, 6); ALSO, BY THEIR TESTIMONY AGAINST THE EARTHLY.**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/11.htm)

**IT IS PLAIN BY THE REPEATING OF THE SAME WORDS IN THE CLOSE OF THE VERSE, THAT BY THOSE THAT**

**DWELL UPON THE EARTH ARE MEANT EARTHLY, CARNAL MEN, WHETHER PAPISTS OR ATHEISTS; MEN THAT ARE MAD UPON THEIR LUSTS; FOR THESE ARE THOSE IN WHOSE CONSCIENCES FAITHFUL AND POWERFUL PREACHING BREEDS A TORMENT AND UNEASINESS, SO AS THEY ALWAYS COUNT GODLY MINISTERS THEIR ENEMIES, (AS AHAB TOLD ELIJAH), AND ARE NOT ABLE TO BEAR THEIR WORDS (AS THE ISRAELITES COULD NOT BEAR THE WORDS OF AMOS).**

**SHALL REJOICE OVER THEM, AND MAKE MERRY, AND SHALL SEND GIFTS ONE TO ANOTHER; THESE THEREFORE SHALL KEEP HOLIDAY, WHEN THEY SEE THESE THEIR ENEMIES CONQUERED, AND SHOW ALL SIGNS AND EXPRESSIONS OF JOY. THESE PREACHERS WERE THEY THAT HINDERED THEM FROM A QUIET SLEEP IN THEIR BEDS OF LUST.**

**BECAUSE THESE TWO PROPHETS TORMENTED THEM THAT DWELT ON THE EARTH; AND THOUGH THEY FOUGHT AGAINST THEM ONLY WITH A FIRE GOING OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS, AS PROPHETS DECLARING THE WILL OF GOD TO BE CONTRARY TO THEIR LEWD PRACTICES, AND DENOUNCING GOD’S WRATH AGAINST THOSE THAT DID SUCH THINGS; YET THEIR PREACHING MADE THEIR HEADS ACHE, PARTLY BY ALARMING THEIR CONSCIENCES, SO AS THEY OFTEN FLEW IN THEIR FACES; AND BY IT THEY WERE EXPOSED TO THE REPROACH OF PEOPLE, AS LIVING DIRECTLY CONTRARY TO THE DIVINE RULE, AND IN DEFIANCE OF HIS LAW: THUS THEY TORMENT WICKED MEN, WHO THEREFORE ALWAYS DID, AND ALWAYS WILL, TRIUMPH IN THEIR SUPPRESSION, OR IN ANY EVIL THAT SHALL BETIDE THEM. AND AS THEY SEE THEIR SUPPRESSION GREATER THAN EVER BEFORE, (AS IT WILL BE UNDOUBTEDLY DURING THESE THREE YEARS AND A HALF), SO THE TRIUMPH OF LEWD AND WICKED MEN WILL BE PROPORTIONABLY MORE, THOUGH IT WILL BE BUT LIKE A WIDOW’S JOY, FOR A SHORT TIME, FOR IT WILL APPEAR THAT THEIR DEAD BODIES WERE NOT PUT INTO THE GRAVE.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THEY THAT DWELL UPON THE EARTH,.... OUT OF WHICH THE BEAST AROSE, AND OVER WHICH HE REIGNS, EVEN THE INHABITANTS OF THE ROMAN EMPIRE, OFTEN IN THIS BOOK CALLED THE EARTH, THE FOLLOWERS OF ANTICHRIST, MEN THAT MIND NOTHING BUT EARTH, AND EARTHLY THINGS:**

**SHALL REJOICE OVER THEM, AND MAKE MERRY, AND SHALL SEND GIFTS ONE TO ANOTHER; AS IS USUAL WITH PERSONS, AND WAS WITH THE JEWS, TO DO IN TIMES OF PUBLIC REJOICING; SEE** [**ESTHER 9:18**](https://biblehub.com/esther/9-18.htm)**.**

**BECAUSE THESE TWO PROPHETS TORMENTED THEM THAT DWELT ON THE EARTH; NOT BECAUSE THEY WERE TORMENTED BY THEM, BUT BECAUSE THEY WERE NOW FREED FROM THEIR TORMENTING MINISTRY; THEY HAD TORMENTED THEM BY THE PREACHING OF THE GOSPEL, WHICH IS FOOLISHNESS, AND THE SAVOUR OF DEATH TO NATURAL MEN, AND GIVES THEM PAIN, AND FILLS THEM WITH VEXATION AND WRATH; BY THEIR TESTIMONY WHICH THEY HAD BORE FOR CHRIST, AND AGAINST ANTICHRIST; BY THEIR SHARP REPROOF OF THEM FOR THEIR FALSE DOCTRINE AND WILL WORSHIP, AND THEIR IMPURE LIVES AND CONVERSATIONS; BY THEIR OWN HOLY LIVES, WHICH WOULD SOMETIMES FLASH LIGHT INTO THEIR CONSCIENCES, AND MAKE THEM UNEASY; AND BY THEIR FORETELLING THE CALAMITIES AND RUIN, TEMPORAL AND ETERNAL, THAT WOULD COME UPON THEM; BUT NOW THEY ARE SILENCED, AND THEY HEAR AND SEE NO MORE OF THESE THINGS AT WHICH THEY REJOICE.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THEY THAT DWELL UPON THE EARTH {16} SHALL REJOICE OVER THEM, AND MAKE MERRY, AND SHALL SEND GIFTS ONE TO ANOTHER; BECAUSE THESE TWO PROPHETS {17} TORMENTED THEM THAT DWELT ON THE EARTH.**

**(16) SO MUCH THE MORE SHALL THEY BY THIS OCCASION EXERCISE THE HILARITY OF THEIR JUBILE.**

**(17) THE GOSPEL OF CHRIST IS THE AFFLICTION OF THE WORLD, AND THE MINISTRY OF IT, THE SAVOUR OF DEATH TO DEATH, TO THOSE THAT PERISH, 2CO 2:16.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-10.htm)**. SO FAR FROM LAYING IT TO HEART THAT THE GODLY PERISH, MEN ARE HYPERBOLICALLY REPRESENTED AS CONGRATULATING ONE ANOTHER ON GETTING RID OF THESE OBNOXIOUS PROPHETS WITH THEIR VEXATIOUS WORDS (3) AND WORKS (6), WHICH HITHERTO HAD BAFFLED OPPOSITION (**[**REVELATION 11:4-5**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-4.htm)**). ANOTHER NAIVE ORIENTAL TOUCH IS THAT THEIR VICTIMS EXCHANGE PRESENTS IN ORDER TO CELEBRATE THE FESTIVE OCCASION.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/11.htm)

**VERSE 10. - AND THEY THAT DWELL UPON THE EARTH SHALL REJOICE OVER THEM, AND MAKE MERRY, AND SHALL SEND GIFTS ONE TO ANOTHER; BECAUSE THESE TWO PROPHETS TORMENTED THEM THAT DWELT ON THE EARTH; REJOICE AND MAKE MERRY, THAT DWELL (PRESENT, THOUGH FUTURE IN MEANING; THE PRESENT TENSE RENDERING THE DESCRIPTION MORE GRAPHIC). THOSE DWELLING ON THE EARTH ARE THE UNGODLY, THE WORLDLY. "THEY SEND GIFTS," IN ACCORDANCE WITH ORIENTAL CUSTOM ON JOYFUL OCCASIONS (CF. VER. 9). "THE PROPHETS, THE WITNESSES, TORMENTED;" PROBABLY RATHER BY THE DELIVERY OF THEIR MESSAGE, WHICH WOULD AFFECT THE CONSCIENCE OF MEN, THAN BY THE PLAGUES REFERRED TO IN VER. 6, THOUGH BOTH MAY BE MEANT. ALFORD, BENGEL, AND DUSTERDIECK FAVOUR THE LATTER VIEW OF THE TWO; HENGSTENBERG TAKES THE FORMER. REVELATION 11:10**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/11.htm)

**SHALL REJOICE (ΧΑΡΟΥ͂ΣΙΝ)**

**READ ΧΑΊΡΟΥΣΙΝ, PRESENT TENSE, REJOICE.**

**SHALL MAKE MERRY (ΕΥ̓ΦΡΑΝΘΉΣΟΝΤΑΙ)**

**READ ΕΥ̓ΦΡΑΊΝΟΝΤΑΙ, PRESENT TENSE, MAKE MERRY; AND FOR THE WORD SEE NOTE ON FARED SUMPTUOUSLY,** [**LUKE 16:19**](https://biblehub.com/luke/16-19.htm)**.**

**SHALL SEND GIFTS**

**AS ON A DAY OF FESTIVAL. SEE** [**NEHEMIAH 8:10**](http://biblehub.com/nehemiah/8-10.htm)**,** [**NEHEMIAH 8:12**](https://biblehub.com/nehemiah/8-12.htm)**.**

**TORMENTED (ἘΒΑΣΆΝΙΣΑΝ)**

**SEE ON VEXED,** [**2 PETER 2:8**](http://biblehub.com/2_peter/2-8.htm)**, AND SEE ON** [**MATTHEW 4:23**](http://biblehub.com/matthew/4-23.htm)**,** [**MATTHEW 4:24**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/4-24.htm)**.**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/11.htm)

**(11) AND AFTER THREE DAYS . . .—BETTER, AND AFTER THE THREE DAYS AND A HALF (NOT SIMPLY “THREE DAYS AND A HALF,”) A SPIRIT OF LIFE OUT OF (FROM) GOD ENTERED INTO (OR, IN; I.E., SO AS TO BE IN) THEM, AND THEY STOOD UPON THEIR FEET; AND A GREAT FEAR FELL UPON THOSE WHO BEHELD THEM. THE VISION OF THE DRY BONES WILL BE REMEMBERED; IN PART, THE VERY WORDING OF IT IS EMPLOYED HERE—E.G., “THEY STOOD UPON THEIR FEET” (**[**EZEKIEL 37:1-10**](https://biblehub.com/context/ezekiel/37-1.htm)**); AND A YET MORE SACRED REMEMBRANCE—THE THREE DAYS OF OUR MASTER’S DEATH-SLEEP—WILL BE TRACED HERE. “WHERE I AM THERE SHALL ALSO MY SERVANT BE” (**[**JOHN 12:26**](https://biblehub.com/john/12-26.htm)**). “IF WE SUFFER WITH HIM, WE SHALL ALSO BE GLORIFIED TOGETHER” (**[**ROMANS 8:17**](https://biblehub.com/romans/8-17.htm)**). THERE IS A RESURRECTION POWER IN EVEN REJECTED TRUTH; THE STRENGTH OF IT IS UNDYING. IF IT BE OF GOD, MEN CANNOT OVERTHROW IT. “THE CORN OF WHEAT THAT DIES BRINGS FORTH MUCH FRUIT.” THE CAUSE THAT SEEMED DEAD IS FOUND TO BE POSSESSED OF A RENEWED POWER AND LIFE. “THERE IS AN END OF RESISTANCE TO THE PAPAL RULE AND RELIGION; OPPOSERS EXIST NO MORE !” CRIED THE ORATOR OF THE LATERAN COUNCIL IN 1514; BUT WITHIN THREE YEARS AND A HALF THE HAND OF LUTHER NAILED UP HIS THESES AT WITTENBERG. IT IS ONE ILLUSTRATION AMONG MANY.**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/11.htm)

**11:3-13 IN THE TIME OF TREADING DOWN, GOD KEPT HIS FAITHFUL WITNESSES TO ATTEST THE TRUTH OF HIS WORD AND WORSHIP, AND THE EXCELLENCE OF HIS WAYS, THE NUMBER OF THESE WITNESSES IS SMALL, YET ENOUGH. THEY PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH. IT SHOWS THEIR AFFLICTED, PERSECUTED STATE, AND DEEP SORROW FOR THE ABOMINATIONS AGAINST WHICH THEY PROTESTED. THEY ARE SUPPORTED DURING THEIR GREAT AND HARD WORK, TILL IT IS DONE. WHEN THEY HAD PROPHESIED IN SACKCLOTH THE GREATEST PART OF 1260 YEARS, ANTICHRIST, THE GREAT INSTRUMENT OF THE DEVIL, WOULD WAR AGAINST THEM, WITH FORCE AND VIOLENCE FOR A TIME. DETERMINED REBELS AGAINST THE LIGHT REJOICE, AS ON SOME HAPPY EVENT, WHEN THEY CAN SILENCE, DRIVE TO A DISTANCE, OR DESTROY THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF CHRIST, WHOSE DOCTRINE AND CONDUCT TORMENT THEM. IT DOES NOT APPEAR THAT THE TERM IS YET EXPIRED, AND THE WITNESSES ARE NOT A PRESENT EXPOSED TO ENDURE SUCH TERRIBLE OUTWARD SUFFERINGS AS IN FORMER TIMES; BUT SUCH THINGS MAY AGAIN HAPPEN, AND THERE IS ABUNDANT CAUSE TO PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH, ON ACCOUNT OF THE STATE OF RELIGION. THE DEPRESSED STATE OF REAL CHRISTIANITY MAY RELATE ONLY TO THE WESTERN CHURCH. THE SPIRIT OF LIFE FROM GOD, QUICKENS DEAD SOULS, AND SHALL QUICKEN THE DEAD BODIES OF HIS PEOPLE, AND HIS DYING INTEREST IN THE WORLD. THE REVIVAL OF GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES, WILL STRIKE TERROR INTO THE SOULS OF HIS ENEMIES. WHERE THERE IS GUILT, THERE IS FEAR; AND A PERSECUTING SPIRIT, THOUGH CRUEL, IS A COWARDLY SPIRIT. IT WILL BE NO SMALL PART OF THE PUNISHMENT OF PERSECUTORS, BOTH IN THIS WORLD, AND AT THE GREAT DAY, THAT THEY SEE THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF GOD HONOURED AND ADVANCED. THE LORD'S WITNESSES MUST NOT BE WEARY OF SUFFERING AND SERVICE, NOR HASTILY GRASP AT THE REWARD; BUT MUST STAY TILL THEIR MASTER CALLS THEM. THE CONSEQUENCE OF THEIR BEING THUS EXALTED WAS A MIGHTY SHOCK AND CONVULSION IN THE ANTICHRISTIAN EMPIRE. EVENTS ALONE CAN SHOW THE MEANING OF THIS. BUT WHENEVER GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES REVIVE, THE DEVIL'S WORK AND WITNESSES FALL BEFORE HIM. AND THAT THE SLAYING OF THE WITNESSES IS FUTURE, APPEARS TO BE PROBABLE.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/11.htm)

**AND AFTER THREE DAYS AND AN HALF - SEE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 11:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-9.htm)**.**

**THE SPIRIT OF LIFE FROM GOD - THE LIVING, OR LIFE-GIVING SPIRIT THAT PROCEEDS FROM GOD ENTERED INTO THEM. COMPARE THE NOTES ON** [**JOB 33:4**](https://biblehub.com/job/33-4.htm)**. THERE IS EVIDENTLY ALLUSION HERE TO** [**GENESIS 2:7**](http://biblehub.com/genesis/2-7.htm)**, WHERE GOD IS SPOKEN OF AS THE AUTHOR OF LIFE. THE MEANING IS, THAT THEY WOULD SEEM TO COME TO LIFE AGAIN, OR THAT EFFECTS WOULD FOLLOW AS IF THE DEAD WERE RESTORED TO LIFE. IF, WHEN THEY HAD BEEN COMPELLED TO CEASE FROM PROPHESYING, THEY SHOULD, AFTER THE INTERVAL HERE DENOTED BY THREE DAYS AND A HALF, AGAIN PROPHESY, OR THEIR TESTIMONY SHOULD BE AGAIN BORNE TO THE TRUTH AS IT HAD BEEN BEFORE, THIS WOULD EVIDENTLY BE ALL THAT WOULD BE IMPLIED IN THE LANGUAGE HERE EMPLOYED.**

**ENTERED INTO THEM - SEEMED TO ANIMATE THEM AGAIN.**

**AND THEY STOOD UPON THEIR FEET - AS IF THEY HAD COME TO LIFE AGAIN.**

**AND GREAT FEAR FELL UPON THEM WHICH SAW THEM - THIS WOULD BE TRUE IF THOSE WHO WERE DEAD SHOULD BE LITERALLY RESTORED TO LIFE; AND THIS WOULD BE THE EFFECT IF THOSE WHO HAD GIVEN GREAT ANNOYANCES BY THEIR DOCTRINES, AND WHO HAD BEEN SILENCED, AND WHO SEEMED TO BE DEAD, SHOULD AGAIN, AS IF ANIMATED ANEW BY A DIVINE POWER, BEGIN TO PROPHESY, OR TO PROCLAIM THEIR DOCTRINES TO THE WORLD. THE STATEMENT IN THE SYMBOL IS, THAT THOSE WHO HAD PUT THEM TO DEATH HAD BEEN GREATLY TROUBLED BY THESE "WITNESSES"; THAT THEY HAD SOUGHT TO SILENCE THEM, AND IN ORDER TO THIS HAD PUT THEM TO DEATH; THAT THEY THEN GREATLY REJOICED, AS IF THEY WOULD NO MORE BE ANNOYED BY THEM. THE FACT THAT THEY SEEMED TO COME TO LIFE AGAIN WOULD, THEREFORE, FILL THEM WITH CONSTERNATION, FOR THEY WOULD ANTICIPATE A RENEWAL OF THEIR TROUBLES, AND THEY WOULD SEE IN THIS FACT EVIDENCE OF THE DIVINE FAVOR TOWARD THOSE WHOM THEY PERSECUTED, AND REASON TO APPREHEND DIVINE VENGEANCE ON THEMSELVES.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/11.htm)

**11. TRANSLATE AS GREEK, "AFTER THE THREE DAYS AND AN HALF."**

**THE SPIRIT OF LIFE—THE SAME WHICH BREATHED LIFE INTO ISRAEL'S DRY BONES, EZE 37:10, 11 (SEE ON [2711]EZE 37:10, 11), "BREATH CAME INTO THEM." THE PASSAGE HERE, AS THERE, IS CLOSELY CONNECTED WITH ISRAEL'S RESTORATION AS A NATION TO POLITICAL AND RELIGIOUS LIFE. COMPARE ALSO CONCERNING THE SAME, HO 6:2, WHERE EPHRAIM SAYS, "AFTER TWO DAYS WILL HE REVIVE US; IN THE THIRD DAY HE WILL RAISE US UP, AND WE SHALL LIVE IN HIS SIGHT."**

**INTO—SO B AND VULGATE. BUT A READS (GREEK, "EN AUTOIS"), "(SO AS TO BE) IN THEM."**

**STOOD UPON THEIR FEET—THE VERY WORDS IN EZE 37:10, WHICH PROVES THE ALLUSION TO BE TO ISRAEL'S RESURRECTION, IN CONTRAST TO "THE TIMES OF THE GENTILES" WHEREIN THESE "TREAD UNDER FOOT THE HOLY CITY."**

**GREAT FEAR—SUCH AS FELL ON THE SOLDIERS GUARDING CHRIST'S TOMB AT HIS RESURRECTION (MT 28:4), WHEN ALSO THERE WAS A GREAT EARTHQUAKE (RE 11:2).**

**SAW—GREEK, "BEHELD."**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/11.htm)

**AND AFTER THREE DAYS AND AN HALF; AFTER THAT SHORT TIME WHICH GOD HAD DETERMINED FOR ANTICHRIST, (JUST BEFORE HIS TIME SHOULD BE EXPIRED), OR AFTER THE PRECISE TIME OF FORTY-TWO MONTHS, OR THREE YEARS AND A HALF, WAS EXPIRED, WHEN THE GENTILES THOUGHT THEY HAD FULLY PREVAILED, AND SHOULD BE NO MORE TROUBLED WITH CHRIST’S WITNESSES.**

**THE SPIRIT OF LIFE FROM GOD ENTERED INTO THEM, AND THEY STOOD UPON THEIR FEET; GOD, WHO ALONE CAN QUICKEN THE DEAD, REVIVETH THEM, AND RESTORETH THEM AGAIN TO THEIR EMPLOYMENT AS HIS PROPHETS; FOR IT IS PLAIN THIS CANNOT BE UNDERSTOOD OF A CORPORAL RESURRECTION: FOR:**

**THEIR DEATH WAS NOT OF THAT NATURE; NOR:**

**2. DOTH THE SCRIPTURE GIVE US ANY HINTS OF ANY SUCH RESURRECTION BEFORE THE COMING OF CHRIST TO THE LAST JUDGMENT.**

**AND GREAT FEAR FELL UPON THEM WHICH SAW THEM; THIS STRIKES A GREAT FEAR INTO ALL THEIR ENEMIES AMAZED TO THINK WHAT GOD WAS ABOUT TO DO, AND RIGHTLY PRESAGING THIS WOULD BE THEIR RUIN.**

**IT IS A GREAT QUESTION NOW, WHETHER THE TIME HERE SPOKEN OF FOR SLAYING THE WITNESSES, AND THEIR RISING AGAIN, BE PAST, OR YET TO COME. I MUST CONFESS, THE PAPACY HAD GOT SUCH A VICTORY OVER THE FAITHFUL WITNESSES OF CHRIST FOR SOME AGES BEFORE THE REFORMATION BEGAN IN GERMANY, ABOUT THE YEAR 1517, AND THERE WAS SO SUDDEN A RESURRECTION OF THEM IN THE FIRST REFORMERS, BROUGHT TO PASS AND CARRIED ON BY SUCH A STUPENDOUS SERIES OF PROVIDENCES, THAT I CANNOT WONDER THAT SOME DID THINK THE TIME PAST: BUT WE WHO HAVE OUTLIVED THAT TIME MORE THAN ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTY YEARS, SEEING THE TURKS (WHOM ALL JUDICIOUS INTERPRETERS MAKE THE FOUR ANGELS, BOUND BY THE RIVER EUPHRATES, LOOSED) STILL SO RAMPANT, AND THE PAPACY STILL SO PREDOMINANT, AND DAILY TREADING DOWN THE OUTWARD COURT, HAVE NO REASON TO JUDGE THE SLAYING OF THE WITNESSES YET OVER, AT LEAST THAT THEY ARE YET RISEN, AND STANDING UPON THEIR FEET; OR THAT THE SEVENTH ANGEL HATH YET SOUNDED; BUT THAT WE ARE AS YET UNDER THE PERIOD OF TIME SIGNIFIED BY THE SOUNDING OF THE SIXTH TRUMPET; AND TO EXPECT A FURTHER DEGREE OF THIS EVENING BEFORE IT WILL BE LIGHT OVER THE UNIVERSAL CHURCH (FOR WE MUST NOT THINK ANY PARTICULAR CHURCH INTENDED HERE): AND THIS APPEARS MOST PROBABLE ALSO FROM WHAT FOLLOWETH BEFORE THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL,** [**REVELATION 11:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-15.htm)**.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/11.htm)

**AND AFTER THREE DAYS AND A HALF,.... WHEN IT WAS CERTAIN THEY WERE DEAD, AND ALL HOPE OF REVIVING WAS OVER; SEE** [**JOHN 11:39**](https://biblehub.com/john/11-39.htm)**; THAT IS, THREE YEARS AND A HALF:**

**THE SPIRIT OF LIFE FROM GOD ENTERED INTO THEM; THIS PHRASE IS EXPRESSIVE OF A RESURRECTION THE JEWS FREQUENTLY CALL THE GENERAL RESURRECTION "A QUICKENING", AND HAVE THE VERY PHRASE HERE USED; FOR, SPEAKING OF THE RESURRECTION, THEY SAY (U), , "THE SPIRIT OF LIFE" DOES NOT DWELL BUT IN THE HOLY LAND. THIS RESURRECTION OF THE WITNESSES IS NOT TO BE UNDERSTOOD OF A CORPOREAL RESURRECTION; FOR THERE IS NO REASON TO BELIEVE THAT THERE WILL BE A RESURRECTION OF ANY PARTICULAR SAINTS UNTIL THE GENERAL RESURRECTION, WHICH WILL BE AT THE PERSONAL COMING OF CHRIST, AND AT THE BEGINNING OF THE THOUSAND YEARS, AND AFTER THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET; WHEREAS THIS WILL BE BEFORE THAT, AND TOWARDS THE CLOSE OF THE SIXTH TRUMPET: AND BESIDES, THE DEATH OF THESE WITNESSES IS NOT CORPOREAL, AS HAS BEEN OBSERVED: NOR IS A SPIRITUAL RESURRECTION FROM THE DEATH OF SIN TO A LIFE OF GRACE INTENDED, WHICH IS OWING TO THE SPIRIT OF LIFE FROM CHRIST; FOR THESE WITNESSES WERE SUCH WHO HAD BEEN QUICKENED, AND RAISED IN THIS SENSE ANTECEDENT TO THEIR PROPHESYING AND KILLING; BUT A CIVIL RESURRECTION OF THEM, OR A RESURRECTION OF THEM AS WITNESSES, WHEN THEIR SPIRITS WILL REVIVE, AND THEY WILL TAKE HEART AND COURAGE AGAIN TO APPEAR FOR CHRIST: AND THIS MAY BE UNDERSTOOD OF THE SAME INDIVIDUAL PERSONS THAT WERE SILENCED, OR OF THOSE THAT SUCCEEDED SUCH THAT CORPOREALLY DIED IN THE WAR OF THE BEAST, OR DURING THIS INTERVAL; AND SO THESE WITNESSES MAY BE SAID TO RISE IN THEM, THEY APPEARING IN THE SAME SPIRIT THEY DID; JUST AS JOHN THE BAPTIST CAME IN THE SPIRIT AND POWER OF ELIAS: AND THIS WILL BE OWING TO THE SPIRIT OF LIFE FROM GOD ENTERING INTO THEM; WHICH IS SAID IN ALLUSION TO THE LIVING SOUL OF MAN, WHICH RETURNS TO GOD, AND AT THE RESURRECTION, WHETHER PARTICULAR OR GENERAL, COMES FROM HIM, AND REENTERS THE BODY; AND WHICH ALSO IS OWING TO THE SPIRIT OF GOD, BY WHOM MORTAL BODIES WILL BE QUICKENED; AND IN ALLUSION TO THE BREATHING ON THE DRY BONES IN EZEKIEL'S VISION,** [**EZEKIEL 37:1**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/37-1.htm)**; AND THE SENSE IS, THAT THE SPIRIT OF GOD WILL INSPIRE THESE WITNESSES WITH FRESH LIFE AND RIGOUR, ZEAL AND RESOLUTION; SO THAT THOUGH THEY HAVE BEEN SO LONG SILENT, LIFELESS, AND DISPIRITED, THEY SHALL NOW RISE IN HIGH SPIRITS, AND BRAVELY EXERT THEMSELVES IN THE CAUSE OF CHRIST; AND THIS WILL NOT BE BY ANY WORLDLY POWER AND AUTHORITY, OR BY ANY SECULAR ARM, THAT SHALL ENCOURAGE THEM, BUT BY THE SPIRIT OF GOD, WHO SHALL BREATHE UPON THEM, AND AFRESH QUICKEN THEM, AND FILL THEM WITH RESOLUTION AND COURAGE:**

**AND THEY STOOD UPON THEIR FEET; IN GREAT NUMBERS, LIKE THE ARMY IN EZEKIEL'S VISION; AND WILL REASSUME THEIR FORMER STATION, AND BE IN A POSITION AND A STATE OF READINESS TO SERVE THE LORD, AND TO DEFEND HIS TRUTHS, AND DISCHARGE THEIR DUTY WITH BOLDNESS AND COURAGE, FEARING THE FACE OF NONE:**

**AND GREAT FEAR FELL UPON THEM WHICH SAW THEM; IN THIS POSTURE; EITHER ON THEIR ENEMIES, WHO MAY FEAR THAT THEY SHOULD BE TORMENTED WITH THEM AGAIN; THAT THE THINGS WHICH THEY HAD FORETOLD CONCERNING THEIR RUIN ARE NOW COMING UPON THEM; THAT THEY SHALL BE TURNED OUT OF THEIR PLACES OF PROFIT, AND LOSE ALL THEIR WORLDLY ADVANTAGES, AND CARNAL PLEASURES NOW, AND BE MISERABLE TO ALL ETERNITY: OR UPON THEIR FRIENDS, EITHER THEIR FALSE HEARTED ONES, THAT WOULD NOT SUCCOUR THEM WHEN IN DISTRESS, WHO MAY FEAR THAT GOD, WHOSE FINGER THEY WILL SEE IN THIS MATTER, WILL BY THEM RESENT THEIR CONDUCT TOWARDS THEM; OR ELSE THEIR REAL FRIENDS, WHO MAY BE FILLED WITH REVERENCE AND AWE OF THE DIVINE MAJESTY, AS THE CHURCH WAS UPON THE BUSINESS OF ANANIAS AND SAPPHIRA,** [**ACTS 5:11**](https://biblehub.com/acts/5-11.htm)**.**

**(U) ZOHAR IN GEN. FOL. 79. 3.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/11.htm)

**{18} AND AFTER {19} THREE DAYS AND AN HALF {20} THE SPIRIT OF LIFE FROM GOD ENTERED INTO THEM, AND THEY {21} STOOD UPON THEIR FEET; AND GREAT FEAR FELL UPON THEM WHICH SAW THEM.**

**(18) THE THIRD PASSAGE, AS NOTED BEFORE, IS OF THE RISING AGAIN OF THE PROPHETS FROM THE DEAD, AND THEIR CARRYING UP INTO HEAVEN. FOR THEIR RESURRECTION IS SHOWN IN THIS VERSE: THEIR CALLING AND LIFTING UP INTO HEAVEN, IN THE VERSE FOLLOWING.**

**(19) THAT IS, WHAT TIME GOD SHALL DESTROY THAT WICKED BONIFACE.**

**(20) THAT IS, THE PROPHETS OF GOD SHALL IN A MANNER RISE AGAIN, NOT THE SAME IN PERSON (AS THEY SAY) BUT IN SPIRIT: THAT IS, IN THE POWER AND EFFICACY OF THEIR MINISTRY, WHICH JOHN EXPRESSED BEFORE, IN RE 11:5,6 SO THE PROPHECY THAT IS SPOKEN OF ELIJAH, IS INTERPRETED BY THE ANGEL TO BE UNDERSTOOD OF JOHN THE BAPTIST LU 1:17. FOR THE SAME BONIFACE HIMSELF, WHO SOUGHT TO KILL AND DESTROY THEM, WAS BY THE FIRE OF GOD'S MOUTH (WHICH THE HOLY MINISTRY SHOWS AND EXHIBITS) DEVOURED AND DIED MISERABLY IN PRISON, BY THE ENDEAVOUR OF SATRA COLUMENSIS AND NAGARETUS A FRENCH KNIGHT, WHOM PHILIP THE FAIR KING OF FRANCE SENT INTO ITALY BUT WITH A VERY SMALL POWER.**

**(21) THAT IS, THE MOST GRIEVOUS HEAT OF AFFLICTIONS AND PERSECUTION SHALL STAY FOR A WHILE, FOR THE GREAT AMAZEMENT THAT SHALL ARISE ON THAT SUDDEN AND UNLOOKED FOR JUDGMENT OF GOD.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**MEYER'S NT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/meyer/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-11.htm)**. SQ. THE RESUSCITATION, AND ASCENSION TO HEAVEN, OF THE TWO WITNESSES. ΠΝΕὺΜΑ ΖΩῆΣ, “A SPIRIT OF LIFE.” CF.** [**GENESIS 6:17**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/6-17.htm)**;** [**GENESIS 2:7**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/2-7.htm)**.[2899] INCORRECTLY, HENGSTENB.: THE SPIRIT OF LIFE.**

**ΈΚ ΤΟῦ ΘΕΟῦ. “IMMEDIATELY, MIRACULOUSLY.”[2900]**

**ΕἰΣῆΛΘΕΝ ΈΝ ΑὐΤΟΙΣ. “CAME” (INTO THEM, AND REMAINED) “IN THEM.” CF.** [**LUKE 9:46**](https://biblehub.com/luke/9-46.htm)**; WINER, P. 385.**

**ΚΑὶ ἔΣΤΗΣΑΝ ἐΠὶ ΤΟὺΣ ΠΌΔΑΣ ΑὐΤΩΝ. THE MORE CLEARLY THIS IS MEANT AS A SIGN OF REVIVIFICATION,[2901] AND THE MORE DEFINITELY IT IS SAID,** [**REVELATION 11:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-12.htm)**, ἀΝΈΒΗΣΑΝ ΕἰΣ Τ. ΟΥΡ. ἐΝ Τ. ΝΕΦ., THE LESS IS IT TO BE URGED THAT HERE THE EXPRESSION ἐΓΕΊΡΕΣΘΑΙ OR ἀΝΆΣΤΑΣΙΣ IS AVOIDED.[2902]**

**Κ. ΦΌΒΟΣ ΜΈΓΑΣ, Κ.Τ.Λ. CONCERNING THE EXPRESSION, CF.** [**LUKE 1:12**](https://biblehub.com/luke/1-12.htm)**; CONCERNING THE THING ITSELF,** [**MATTHEW 27:54**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/27-54.htm)**. THE RESUSCITATION OF THE WITNESSES PROVED THAT THE LORD, IN WHOSE NAME THEY CAME FORTH, HAS THE POWER TO AVENGE THE INDIGNITY SHOWN HIS SERVANTS.**

**ΚΑὶ ἤΚΟΥΣΑ. THE READING ἤΚΟΥΣΑΝ,—APPROVED ALSO BY EW. II.,—WHEREBY THE SAME SUBJECT IS TO BE UNDERSTOOD AS IN ἀΝΈΒΗΣΑΝ, CANNOT BE DEFENDED BY A COMPARISON WITH THE ENTIRELY HETEROGENEOUS PASSAGE,** [**JOHN 5:28**](https://biblehub.com/john/5-28.htm)**.[2903] A DECLARATION DIRECTED TO THE WITNESSES WOULD BE DESIGNATED AFTER THE MANNER OF** [**REVELATION 6:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-11.htm)**.[2904] THE ΚΑὶ ἥΚΟΥΣΑ PROPERLY SUPPORTED BY BENG., EW. I., DE WETTE, IS INCOMPARABLY MORE SUITABLE; ALSO IN** [**REVELATION 6:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-6.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 9:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-13.htm)**, JOHN HEARS VOICES DIRECTED TO OTHERS, WHOSE CONSEQUENCES HE THEN BEHOLDS. THE CALL ἀΝΆΒΑΤΕ ὠΔΕ[2905] FINDS ITS FULFILMENT, IMMEDIATELY AFTERWARDS, BEFORE THE EYES OF THE ENEMIES: ΚΑὶ ἀΝΈΒΗΣΑΝ, Κ.Τ.Λ. IN THIS FINAL GLORIFICATION, THE TWO WITNESSES ARE LESS LIKE ELIJAH,[2906] THAN THEIR LORD HIMSELF,[2907] AS ALSO THEIR DEATH WAS EXPRESSLY COMPARED WITH HIS CRUCIFIXION,** [**REVELATION 11:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm)**.**

**[2899] BENG., ETC.**

**[2900] BENG.**

**[2901] CF.** [**2 KINGS 13:21**](https://biblehub.com/2_kings/13-21.htm)**;** [**EZEKIEL 37:10**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/37-10.htm)**.**

**[2902] AGAINST EBRARD, WHO FINDS IN THIS AN INDICATION OF ITS FIGURATIVE SIGNIFICANCE.**

**[2903] HENGSTENB.**

**[2904] CF. ALSO** [**REVELATION 9:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-4.htm)**.**

**[2905] CF.** [**REVELATION 4:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-1.htm)**.**

**[2906]** [**2 KINGS 2:11**](https://biblehub.com/2_kings/2-11.htm)**.**

**[2907] CF. ESPECIALLY WITH THE ἐΝ Τῇ ΝΕΦΈΛῃ (**[**ACTS 1:9**](https://biblehub.com/acts/1-9.htm)**).**

[**BENGEL'S GNOMEN**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/bengel/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-11.htm)**. ΠΝΕῦΜΑ ΖΩῆΣ) SO THE SEPTUAGINT,** [**GENESIS 6:17**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/6-17.htm)**.—ΕἰΣῆΛΘΕΝ ΑὐΤΟῖΣ) WOLF, WHO IS IN OTHER RESPECTS THOROUGHLY ACQUAINTED WITH GREEK, THINKS THAT THIS READING IS UNSUPPORTED BY ANY EXAMPLE. BUT PLUTARCH, ΠΥΘΟΜΈΝΟΙΣ ΤΟῦΤΟ, ΔΕΙΝὸΝ ΕἰΣῆΛΘΕ ΜῖΣΟΣ: HERODOTUS, A MUCH MORE ANCIENT AUTHORITY, ΤΟῖΣΙ ἐΣΕΛΘΕῖΝ ἡΔΟΝΉΝ: PLATO, ΕἰΣΈΡΧΕΤΑΙ ΑὐΤῷ ΔΈΟΣ. BUT NEVERTHELESS THIS IS RATHER TOO REMOTE FROM THE HEBREW IDIOM. I SHOULD PREFER TO ADMIT ΕἰΣῆΛΘΕΝ ἐΝ ΑὐΤΟῖΣ,[112] בם, FROM THE ALEX. AND AUGUSTAN COPY, ESPECIALLY SINCE THE COPYISTS MAY EASILY HAVE WRITTEN THE SYLLABLE ἘΝ ONCE ONLY, WHEN IT OUGHT TO BE READ TWICE. THUS** [**LUKE 9:46**](https://biblehub.com/luke/9-46.htm)**, ΕἸΣῆΛΘΕ ΔῈ ΔΙΑΛΟΓΙΣΜῸΣ ἘΝ ΑὐΤΟῖΣ, WHERE ALSO ἘΝ IS OMITTED IN TWO COPIES, OF SELDEN AND WOLF.**

**[112] ἘΝ ΑὐΤΟῖΣ IS THE READING OF A: ΑὐΤΟῖΣ, C: ΕἰΣ ΑὐΤΟὺΣ, B: “IN EOS,” H VULG.: ΕΠʼ ΑὐΤΟΎΣ, REC. TEXT.—E.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/11.htm)

**VERSE 11. - AND AFTER THREE DAYS AND A HALF THE SPIRIT OF LIFE FROM GOD ENTERED INTO THEM, AND THEY STOOD UPON THEIR FEET. "THE THREE DAYS AND AN HALF," VIZ. THESE MENTIONED IN VER. 9, WHICH SEE. NOT MERELY "LIFE FROM GOD," BUT THE "SPIRIT FROM GOD" (CF. THE VISION IN** [**EZEKIEL 37**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/37.htm)**, ESPECIALLY VERS. 9, 10). "THE SPIRIT OF LIFE" HAS BEEN IN THE CHURCH OF GOD PREVIOUSLY, BUT SHE HAS BECOME "DRY BONES;" "THE SPIRIT" IS NOW BREATHED ANEW INTO HER, AND SHE IS RESTORED AND MAGNIFIED BEFORE THE WORLD. AND GREAT FEAR FELL UPON THEM WHICH SAW THEM. "BEHELD" (ΘΕΩΡέΩ) OCCURS IN THE APOCALYPSE ONLY HERE AND IN THE NEXT VERSE. FEAR, ON ACCOUNT OF THE VINDICATION OF THOSE WHOM THEY HAD TREATED WITH CONTUMELY, AND ON ACCOUNT OF THE JUDGMENT, TO FOLLOW, WHICH WAS EVEN NOW SHADOWED FORTH. REVELATION 11:11**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/11.htm)

**SPIRIT OF LIFE (ΠΝΕΥ͂ΜΑ ΖΩ͂ΗΣ)**

**REV., BREATH. SEE ON** [**JOHN 3:8**](https://biblehub.com/john/3-8.htm)**.**

**ENTERED INTO THEM**

**COMPARE** [**EZEKIEL 37:1-10**](http://biblehub.com/ezekiel/37-1.htm)**.**

**SAW (ΘΕΩΡΟΥ͂ΝΤΑΣ)**

**SEE ON** [**JOHN 1:18**](https://biblehub.com/john/1-18.htm)**.**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/11.htm)

**(12) AND THEY HEARD . . .—TRANSLATE, AND THEY HEARD (OR, I HEARD; THE MS. AUTHORITY IS DIVIDED, THOUGH THE BALANCE INCLINES TO THE FIRST) A GREAT VOICE OUT OF THE HEAVEN SAYING TO THEM. COME UP HITHER. AND THEY WENT UP INTO THE HEAVEN IN THE CLOUD, AND THEIR ENEMIES BEHELD THEM. THE RESURRECTION OF THE WITNESSES IS FOLLOWED BY THEIR ASCENSION. IT IS THE TOKEN THAT IN THIS TOO THEY SHALL HAVE A PORTION WITH THEIR LORD; REJECTED AND SLAIN, THERE IS WELCOME AND HONOUR FOR THEM; THEY TAKE THEIR PLACE WITH THOSE WHO THROUGH FAITH AND PATIENCE INHERIT THE PROMISES; THEY REST FROM THEIR LABOURS. BUT THIS IS NOT ALL. LIKE ELIJAH (**[**2KINGS 2:11**](https://biblehub.com/2_kings/2-11.htm)**), THEY ARE TAKEN UP GLORIOUSLY, BUT NOT, LIKE ELIJAH, IN COMPARATIVE SECRET; THEIR ENEMIES SEE THEIR EXALTATION. AS FOR THE WITNESSES THEMSELVES THERE IS THE WELCOME REST OF HEAVEN, SO THERE IS THE VISIBLE RECOGNITION OF THEIR WORK AND POWER ON EARTH; THE CAUSE WHICH SEEMED DEAD REVIVES, AND WITH ITS REVIVAL COMES THE RECOGNITION OF THOSE WHO LABOURED FOR IT; THE MARTYRED ARE SEEN TRANSFIGURED, THEY BECOME GLORIOUS IN THE EYES OF MEN:**

**“PERSECUTION DRAGGED THEM INTO FAME,**

**AND CHASED THEM UP TO HEAVEN.”**

**THEY WENT UP IN THE CLOUD: THERE IS HERE, PERHAPS, A TOUCH OF RECOLLECTION. ST. JOHN REMEMBERS THE CLOUD WHICH RECEIVED HIS LORD OUT OF SIGHT. SINCE THEN THE CLOUD MINGLES WITH HIS EVERY THOUGHT OF ASCENSION OR DESCENDING FROM HEAVEN. (COMP.** [**REVELATION 1:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-7.htm)**;** [**ACTS 1:9**](https://biblehub.com/acts/1-9.htm)**.) THE WITNESSES, LIKE THEIR MASTER, DISAPPEARED IN THE CLOUD.**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/11.htm)

**11:3-13 IN THE TIME OF TREADING DOWN, GOD KEPT HIS FAITHFUL WITNESSES TO ATTEST THE TRUTH OF HIS WORD AND WORSHIP, AND THE EXCELLENCE OF HIS WAYS, THE NUMBER OF THESE WITNESSES IS SMALL, YET ENOUGH. THEY PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH. IT SHOWS THEIR AFFLICTED, PERSECUTED STATE, AND DEEP SORROW FOR THE ABOMINATIONS AGAINST WHICH THEY PROTESTED. THEY ARE SUPPORTED DURING THEIR GREAT AND HARD WORK, TILL IT IS DONE. WHEN THEY HAD PROPHESIED IN SACKCLOTH THE GREATEST PART OF 1260 YEARS, ANTICHRIST, THE GREAT INSTRUMENT OF THE DEVIL, WOULD WAR AGAINST THEM, WITH FORCE AND VIOLENCE FOR A TIME. DETERMINED REBELS AGAINST THE LIGHT REJOICE, AS ON SOME HAPPY EVENT, WHEN THEY CAN SILENCE, DRIVE TO A DISTANCE, OR DESTROY THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF CHRIST, WHOSE DOCTRINE AND CONDUCT TORMENT THEM. IT DOES NOT APPEAR THAT THE TERM IS YET EXPIRED, AND THE WITNESSES ARE NOT A PRESENT EXPOSED TO ENDURE SUCH TERRIBLE OUTWARD SUFFERINGS AS IN FORMER TIMES; BUT SUCH THINGS MAY AGAIN HAPPEN, AND THERE IS ABUNDANT CAUSE TO PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH, ON ACCOUNT OF THE STATE OF RELIGION. THE DEPRESSED STATE OF REAL CHRISTIANITY MAY RELATE ONLY TO THE WESTERN CHURCH. THE SPIRIT OF LIFE FROM GOD, QUICKENS DEAD SOULS, AND SHALL QUICKEN THE DEAD BODIES OF HIS PEOPLE, AND HIS DYING INTEREST IN THE WORLD. THE REVIVAL OF GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES, WILL STRIKE TERROR INTO THE SOULS OF HIS ENEMIES. WHERE THERE IS GUILT, THERE IS FEAR; AND A PERSECUTING SPIRIT, THOUGH CRUEL, IS A COWARDLY SPIRIT. IT WILL BE NO SMALL PART OF THE PUNISHMENT OF PERSECUTORS, BOTH IN THIS WORLD, AND AT THE GREAT DAY, THAT THEY SEE THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF GOD HONOURED AND ADVANCED. THE LORD'S WITNESSES MUST NOT BE WEARY OF SUFFERING AND SERVICE, NOR HASTILY GRASP AT THE REWARD; BUT MUST STAY TILL THEIR MASTER CALLS THEM. THE CONSEQUENCE OF THEIR BEING THUS EXALTED WAS A MIGHTY SHOCK AND CONVULSION IN THE ANTICHRISTIAN EMPIRE. EVENTS ALONE CAN SHOW THE MEANING OF THIS. BUT WHENEVER GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES REVIVE, THE DEVIL'S WORK AND WITNESSES FALL BEFORE HIM. AND THAT THE SLAYING OF THE WITNESSES IS FUTURE, APPEARS TO BE PROBABLE.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THEY HEARD A GREAT VOICE FROM HEAVEN - SOME MANUSCRIPTS READ, "I HEARD" - ἬΚΟΥΣΑ ĒKOUSA - BUT THE MORE APPROVED READING IS THAT OF THE COMMON TEXT. JOHN SAYS THAT A VOICE WAS ADDRESSED TO THEM CALLING THEM TO ASCEND TO HEAVEN.**

**COME UP HITHER - TO HEAVEN.**

**AND THEY ASCENDED UP TO HEAVEN IN A CLOUD - SO THE SAVIOUR ASCENDED,** [**ACTS 1:9**](https://biblehub.com/acts/1-9.htm)**; AND SO PROBABLY ELIJAH,** [**2 KINGS 2:11**](https://biblehub.com/2_kings/2-11.htm)**.**

**AND THEIR ENEMIES BEHELD THEM - THAT IS, IT WAS DONE OPENLY, SO THAT THEIR ENEMIES, WHO HAD PUT THEM TO DEATH, SAW THAT THEY WERE APPROVED OF GOD, AS IF THEY HAD BEEN PUBLICLY TAKEN UP TO HEAVEN. IT IS NOT NECESSARY TO SUPPOSE THAT THIS WOULD LITERALLY OCCUR. ALL THIS IS, MANIFESTLY, MERE SYMBOL. THE MEANING IS, THAT THEY WOULD TRIUMPH AS IF THEY SHOULD ASCEND TO HEAVEN, AND HE RECEIVED INTO THE PRESENCE OF GOD. THE SENSE OF THE WHOLE IS, THAT THESE WITNESSES, AFTER BEARING A FAITHFUL TESTIMONY AGAINST PREVAILING ERRORS AND SINS, WOULD BE PERSECUTED AND SILENCED; THAT FOR A CONSIDERABLE PERIOD THEIR VOICE OF FAITHFUL TESTIMONY WOULD BE HUSHED AS IF THEY WERE DEAD; THAT DURING THAT PERIOD THEY WOULD BE TREATED WITH CONTEMPT AND SCORN, AS IF THEIR UNBURIED BODIES SHOULD BE EXPOSED TO THE PUBLIC GAZE; THAT THERE WOULD BE GENERAL EXULTATION AND JOY THAT THEY WERE THUS SILENCED; THAT THEY WOULD AGAIN REVIVE, AS IF THE DEAD WERE RESTORED TO LIFE, AND BEAR A FAITHFUL TESTIMONY TO THE TRUTH AGAIN; AND THAT THEY WOULD HAVE THE DIVINE ATTESTATION IN THEIR FAVOR, ITS IF THEY WERE RAISED UP VISIBLY AND PUBLICLY TO HEAVEN.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/11.htm)

**12. THEY—SO A, C, AND VULGATE. BUT B, COPTIC, SYRIAC, AND ANDREAS READ, "I HEARD."**

**A CLOUD—GREEK, "THE CLOUD"; WHICH MAY BE MERELY THE GENERIC EXPRESSION FOR WHAT WE ARE FAMILIAR WITH, AS WE SAY "THE CLOUDS." BUT I PREFER TAKING THE ARTICLE AS DEFINITELY ALLUDING TO THE CLOUD WHICH RECEIVED JESUS AT HIS ASCENSION, AC 1:9 (WHERE THERE IS NO ARTICLE, AS THERE IS NO ALLUSION TO A PREVIOUS CLOUD, SUCH AS THERE IS HERE). AS THEY RESEMBLED HIM IN THEIR THREE AND A HALF YEARS' WITNESSING, THEIR THREE AND A HALF DAYS LYING IN DEATH (THOUGH NOT FOR EXACTLY THE SAME TIME, NOR PUT IN A TOMB AS HE WAS), SO ALSO IN THEIR ASCENSION IS THE TRANSLATION AND TRANSFIGURATION OF THE SEALED OF ISRAEL (RE 7:1-8), AND THE ELECT OF ALL NATIONS, CAUGHT UP OUT OF THE REACH OF THE ANTICHRISTIAN FOE. IN RE 14:14-16, HE IS REPRESENTED AS SITTING ON A WHITE CLOUD.**

**THEIR ENEMIES BEHELD THEM—AND WERE THUS OPENLY CONVICTED BY GOD FOR THEIR UNBELIEF AND PERSECUTION OF HIS SERVANTS; UNLIKE ELIJAH'S ASCENSION FORMERLY, IN THE SIGHT OF FRIENDS ONLY. THE CHURCH CAUGHT UP TO MEET THE LORD IN THE AIR, AND TRANSFIGURED IN BODY, IS JUSTIFIED BY HER LORD BEFORE THE WORLD, EVEN AS THE MAN-CHILD (JESUS) WAS "CAUGHT UP UNTO GOD AND HIS THRONE" FROM BEFORE THE DRAGON STANDING READY TO DEVOUR THE WOMAN'S CHILD AS SOON AS BORN.**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THEY, THAT IS, THE TWO WITNESSES, SO OFTEN BEFORE SPOKEN OF,**

**HEARD A GREAT VOICE FROM HEAVEN SAYING UNTO THEM, COME UP HITHER; HEARD GOD BY A SINGULAR PROVIDENCE CALLING THEM AGAIN TO THEIR FORMER WORK AND STATION IN HIS CHURCH; OR (AS SOME) TO A HIGHER AND MORE FAMOUS PLACE IN HIS CHURCH THAN THEY FORMERLY ENJOYED; FOR BY HEAVEN THE MOST AND BEST INTERPRETERS UNDERSTAND THE CHURCH, AS IT OFTEN SIGNIFIES IN THIS BOOK.**

**AND THEY ASCENDED UP TO HEAVEN IN A CLOUD; AND THEIR ENEMIES BEHELD THEM; AND THIS WAS DONE IN THE FACE OF THEIR ENEMIES. IN THIS SENSE OF THIS VERSE I FIND THE GENERALITY OF JUDICIOUS INTERPRETERS AGREED.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THEY HEARD A GREAT VOICE FROM HEAVEN,.... THE COMPLUTENSIAN EDITION READS, "I HEARD", I.E. "JOHN"; AND SO THE SYRIAC AND ARABIC VERSIONS; BUT THE COPIES IN GENERAL READ "THEY"; NOT THE ENEMIES, BUT THE WITNESSES: AND THIS SEEMS NOT TO COME FROM ANY CHRISTIAN CIVIL MAGISTRATE IN THE CHURCH, BUT FROM CHRIST HIMSELF; NOT BUT THAT CHRIST MAY MAKE USE OF, SUCH FOR THE BRINGING OF HIS PEOPLE INTO A MORE GLORIOUS AND COMFORTABLE STATE IN THIS WORLD:**

**SAYING UNTO THEM, COME UP HITHER; AS THE ANGEL SAID TO JOHN,** [**REVELATION 4:1**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/4-1.htm)**, AND CHRIST WILL SAY TO HIS PEOPLE, THOUGH ON ANOTHER ACCOUNT,** [**MATTHEW 25:34**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/25-34.htm)**.**

**AND THEY ASCENDED UP TO HEAVEN IN A CLOUD; WHICH IS TO BE UNDERSTOOD NOT LITERALLY, FOR NO MAN HATH ASCENDED TO HEAVEN, NOR WILL ANY, UNTIL THE THOUSAND YEARS ARE ENDED, WHEN THE SAINTS WILL, IN A BODY, ASCEND THITHER; BUT MYSTICALLY, OF A MORE GLORIOUS STATE OF THE CHURCH; SO TO ASCEND TO HEAVEN SIGNIFIES A MORE EXALTED STATE IN A PRINCE, OR A KINGDOM,** [**ISAIAH 14:13**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/14-13.htm)**; AND HERE INTENDS A STATE OF COMFORTABLE COMMUNION OF THE SAINTS ONE WITH ANOTHER, OF GREAT PURITY AND HOLINESS, OF LARGE ENJOYMENTS OF BLESSINGS AND PRIVILEGES, AND OF GREAT SECURITY FROM ENEMIES, AND OF GREAT GLORY, AND HONOUR, AND POWER, THAT SHALL BE BESTOWED UPON THEM; THEY NOW DWELLING ON HIGH, AND THEIR PLACE OF DEFENCE BEING THE MUNITION OF ROCKS. THIS WILL BE THE BEGINNING OF THE SPIRITUAL REIGN OF CHRIST; AND THIS ASCENSION OF THE WITNESSES WILL BE IN A CLOUD, IN ALLUSION TO OUR LORD'S ASCENSION TO HEAVEN, AND AS EXPRESSIVE OF THAT GLORY AND MAJESTY WHICH WILL BE PUT UPON THESE RISEN WITNESSES, AND IN WHICH THEY SHALL ENTER INTO THIS HAPPY STATE OF THINGS; OR IT MAY BE, THAT THIS MAY DENOTE THAT THE FIRST APPEARANCE OF THESE HAPPY TIMES, AND OF CHRIST'S SPIRITUAL REIGN IN HIS CHURCH, AND THEIR MORE COMFORTABLE ENJOYMENT, WILL BE AT FIRST BUT DIM AND OBSCURE, AND YET SUCH AS, IN COMPARISON OF THEIR FORMER STATE, WILL BE VISIBLE TO, AND BE TAKEN NOTICE OF, EVEN BY THEIR VERY ENEMIES:**

**AND THEIR ENEMIES BEHELD THEM; GOING UP TO HEAVEN, OR ENTERING INTO A PURER, AND MORE GLORIOUS, AND SPIRITUAL STATE; FOR THE MOUNTAIN OF THE LORD'S HOUSE WILL BE ESTABLISHED UPON THE TOP OF THE MOUNTAINS, AND JERUSALEM SHALL BE MADE THE PRAISE OF THE WHOLE EARTH, AN ETERNAL EXCELLENCY, AND THE JOY OF MANY GENERATIONS; AND THIS SHALL BE SEEN AND KNOWN OF ALL, THOUGH TO THEIR GRIEF AND SORROW.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THEY HEARD A GREAT VOICE FROM HEAVEN SAYING UNTO THEM, {22} COME UP HITHER. AND THEY ASCENDED UP TO HEAVEN IN A CLOUD; {23} AND THEIR ENEMIES BEHELD THEM.**

**(22) THEY WERE CALLED BY GOD INTO HEAVEN, AND TAKEN OUT OF THIS WICKED WORLD, INTO THE HEAVENLY CHURCH, WHICH ALSO LIES HIDDEN HERE IN THE EARTH, TO EXERCISE THEIR CALLING SECRETLY: OF WHOM THIS WRETCHED WORLD WAS UNWORTHY; HEB 11:38. FOR THE CHURCH OF THE WICKED IS BY COMPARISON CALLED THE EARTH, OR THE WORLD: AND THE CHURCH OF THE GODLY, HEAVEN. AS IT WAS IN ANCIENT TIMES AMONG THE GODLY ISRAELITES: SO AMONG THE JEWS IN THE DAYS OF MANASSEH AND OTHER KINGS, WHEN THE EARTH REFUSED THE HEIRS OF HEAVEN, WE READ THAT THEY LAY HIDDEN AS HEAVEN IN THE EARTH.**

**(23) YET THEY COULD NOT HINDER THE SECRET ONES OF THE LORD (AS THE PSALMIST CALLED THEM) PS 83:3 BUT THEY PROSPERED IN HIS WORK.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-12.htm)**. AFTER BEING RESUSCITATED, THEY ASCEND IN A CLOUD (LIKE ENOCH AND JESUS) BEFORE THE EYES OF THEIR ENEMIES (UNLIKE JESUS).**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/11.htm)

**12. THEY HEARD] PROBABLY NOT THE TWO PROPHETS ONLY, BUT “THEY THAT BEHELD THEM.”**

**IN A CLOUD] SHOULD BE “IN THE CLOUD”—THE SAME, PERHAPS, THAT RECEIVED THEIR LORD OUT OF HIS DISCIPLES’ SIGHT. ANY WAY, “THE CLOUD” IS REGARDED AS A PERMANENTLY RECURRING PHENOMENON, LIKE “THE RAINBOW” IN** [**REVELATION 10:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-1.htm)**.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/11.htm)

**VERSE 12. - AND THEY HEARD A GREAT VOICE FROM HEAVEN SAYING UNTO THEM, COME UP HITHER. THE READING ἤΚΟΥΣΑ, "I HEARD," FOR ἤΚΟΥΣΑΝ, "THEY HEARD," IN A CORRECTION OF א, AND IN B, COPTIC, ARMENIAN, ANDREAS, MAY HAVE ARISEN FROM THE SIMILARITY OF THE PASSAGE TO** [**REVELATION 6:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-6.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 9:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-13.htm)**. DUSTERDIECK, WHO READS, "I HEARD," POINTS OUT THAT IN** [**REVELATION 6:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-11.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 9:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-4.htm)**, THE PHRASE USED IN ADDRESSING OTHERS IS, "IT WAS SAID UNTO THEM." THUS THE FATE OF THE CHURCH IS THAT OF HER LORD, AND IT IS THE FATE OF EACH INDIVIDUAL WHO MAY WITNESS OF GOD. SUFFERING, APPARENT EXTINCTION, PERHAPS, BUT ULTIMATE TRIUMPH AND ASCENSION INTO THE PRESENCE OF GOD IS THEIR COMMON INHERITANCE. IF SO BE THAT THEY SUFFER WITH HIM, THEY ARE ALSO GLORIFIED WITH HIM (**[**ROMANS 8:17**](https://biblehub.com/romans/8-17.htm)**). ALFORD REMARKS THAT "NO ATTEMPT HAS BEEN MADE TO EXPLAIN THIS ASCENSION BY THOSE WHO INTERPRET THE WITNESSES FIGURATIVELY OF THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS, OR THE LIKE." IS IT NOT THE RESURRECTION OF THE JUST, OF THE WITNESSES OF GOD, AND THEIR EXALTATION AT THE BEGINNING OF THE LAST JUDGMENT? THUS ST. PAUL SAYS, "BUT EACH IN HIS OWN ORDER: CHRIST THE FIRSTFRUITS; THEN THEY THAT ARE CHRIST'S, AT HIS COMING. THEN COMETH THE END" (**[**1 CORINTHIANS 15:13**](https://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/15-13.htm)**). THIS "END" IS IMMEDIATELY REFERRED TO BY THE SEER. AND THEY ASCENDED UP TO HEAVEN IN A CLOUD; AND THEIR ENEMIES BEHELD THEM; IN THE CLOUD. THE PARALLELISM WITH ELIJAH AND CHRIST (SEE VERS. 5, 6, 8) IS CARRIED STILL FURTHER. THE CHURCH IS TRIUMPHANTLY VINDICATED AND GLORIFIED AS THEY WERE; THE ONLY DIFFERENCE IS THAT NOW ALL MEN BEHOLD IT. THE CLOUD IS NOT THAT WHICH HIDES THEM FROM VIEW, BUT RATHER, LIKE THAT IN** [**REVELATION 14:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-14.htm)**, SOMETHING WHICH EXALTS AND ENHANCES THE GLORY OF THE WITNESSES. THE EFFECT UPON THE WORLDLY IS TOLD IN VERS. 11, 13. REVELATION 11:12**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/11.htm)

**(13) AND THE SAME HOUR . . .—BETTER, AND IN THAT HOUR THERE WAS (TOOK PLACE) A GREAT EARTHQUAKE, AND THE TENTH PART OF THE CITY FELL, AND, THERE WERE SLAIN IN THE EARTHQUAKE NAMES OF MEN SEVEN THOUSAND: AND THE REST BECAME AFFRIGHTED, AND GAVE GLORY TO THE GOD OF THE HEAVEN. THE HOUR OF THEIR TRIUMPH IS THE HOUR OF A RETRIBUTIVE WARNING ON THE CITY WHERE THEY WERE SLAIN CONVULSION, WITH THE OVERTHROW OF DWELLINGS AND THE DEATH OF SEVEN THOUSAND MEN. IS IT ACCIDENTAL THAT THE NUMBER IS THE SAME AS THE NUMBER OF THOSE WHO HAD NOT BOWED TO BAAL? (**[**1KINGS 19:18**](https://biblehub.com/1_kings/19-18.htm)**.) REJECTED REFORMATION AVENGES ITSELF IN REVOLUTION, AND THE CITY WHICH MIGHT HAVE BEEN PURIFIED BY THE WORD IS PURGED BY THE SPIRIT OF JUDGMENT (**[**ISAIAH 4:4**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/4-4.htm)**); GOOD IS EFFECTED, EVEN THROUGH FEAR; SOME ARE SAVED THOUGH AS BY FIRE; AND, UNLIKE THOSE WHO REPENTED NOT (**[**REVELATION 9:21**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-21.htm)**), THEY GIVE GLORY TO THE GOD OF HEAVEN. THE VISIBLE CHURCH OF CHRIST IS STIRRED; THERE IS A REACTION FROM THE SPIRIT OF WORLDLINESS.**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/11.htm)

**11:3-13 IN THE TIME OF TREADING DOWN, GOD KEPT HIS FAITHFUL WITNESSES TO ATTEST THE TRUTH OF HIS WORD AND WORSHIP, AND THE EXCELLENCE OF HIS WAYS, THE NUMBER OF THESE WITNESSES IS SMALL, YET ENOUGH. THEY PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH. IT SHOWS THEIR AFFLICTED, PERSECUTED STATE, AND DEEP SORROW FOR THE ABOMINATIONS AGAINST WHICH THEY PROTESTED. THEY ARE SUPPORTED DURING THEIR GREAT AND HARD WORK, TILL IT IS DONE. WHEN THEY HAD PROPHESIED IN SACKCLOTH THE GREATEST PART OF 1260 YEARS, ANTICHRIST, THE GREAT INSTRUMENT OF THE DEVIL, WOULD WAR AGAINST THEM, WITH FORCE AND VIOLENCE FOR A TIME. DETERMINED REBELS AGAINST THE LIGHT REJOICE, AS ON SOME HAPPY EVENT, WHEN THEY CAN SILENCE, DRIVE TO A DISTANCE, OR DESTROY THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF CHRIST, WHOSE DOCTRINE AND CONDUCT TORMENT THEM. IT DOES NOT APPEAR THAT THE TERM IS YET EXPIRED, AND THE WITNESSES ARE NOT A PRESENT EXPOSED TO ENDURE SUCH TERRIBLE OUTWARD SUFFERINGS AS IN FORMER TIMES; BUT SUCH THINGS MAY AGAIN HAPPEN, AND THERE IS ABUNDANT CAUSE TO PROPHESY IN SACKCLOTH, ON ACCOUNT OF THE STATE OF RELIGION. THE DEPRESSED STATE OF REAL CHRISTIANITY MAY RELATE ONLY TO THE WESTERN CHURCH. THE SPIRIT OF LIFE FROM GOD, QUICKENS DEAD SOULS, AND SHALL QUICKEN THE DEAD BODIES OF HIS PEOPLE, AND HIS DYING INTEREST IN THE WORLD. THE REVIVAL OF GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES, WILL STRIKE TERROR INTO THE SOULS OF HIS ENEMIES. WHERE THERE IS GUILT, THERE IS FEAR; AND A PERSECUTING SPIRIT, THOUGH CRUEL, IS A COWARDLY SPIRIT. IT WILL BE NO SMALL PART OF THE PUNISHMENT OF PERSECUTORS, BOTH IN THIS WORLD, AND AT THE GREAT DAY, THAT THEY SEE THE FAITHFUL SERVANTS OF GOD HONOURED AND ADVANCED. THE LORD'S WITNESSES MUST NOT BE WEARY OF SUFFERING AND SERVICE, NOR HASTILY GRASP AT THE REWARD; BUT MUST STAY TILL THEIR MASTER CALLS THEM. THE CONSEQUENCE OF THEIR BEING THUS EXALTED WAS A MIGHTY SHOCK AND CONVULSION IN THE ANTICHRISTIAN EMPIRE. EVENTS ALONE CAN SHOW THE MEANING OF THIS. BUT WHENEVER GOD'S WORK AND WITNESSES REVIVE, THE DEVIL'S WORK AND WITNESSES FALL BEFORE HIM. AND THAT THE SLAYING OF THE WITNESSES IS FUTURE, APPEARS TO BE PROBABLE.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THE SAME HOUR - IN IMMEDIATE CONNECTION WITH THEIR TRIUMPH.**

**WAS THERE A GREAT EARTHQUAKE - "AN EARTHQUAKE IS A SYMBOL OF COMMOTION, AGITATION, CHANGE; OF GREAT POLITICAL REVOLUTIONS, ETC. SEE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 6:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-12.htm)**. THE MEANING HERE IS, THAT THE TRIUMPH OF THE WITNESSES, REPRESENTED BY THEIR ASCENDING TO HEAVEN, WOULD BE FOLLOWED BY SUCH REVOLUTIONS AS WOULD BE PROPERLY SYMBOLIZED BY AN EARTHQUAKE.**

**AND THE TENTH PART OF THE CITY FELL - THAT IS, THE TENTH PART OF THAT WHICH IS REPRESENTED BY THE "CITY" - THE PERSECUTING POWER. A CITY WOULD BE THE SEAT AND CENTER OF THE POWER, AND THE ACTS OF PERSECUTION WOULD SEEM TO PROCEED FROM IT; BUT THE DESTRUCTION, WE MAY SUPPOSE, WOULD EXTEND TO ALL THAT WAS REPRESENTED BY THE PERSECUTING POWER. THE WORD "TENTH" IS PROBABLY USED IN A GENERAL SENSE TO DENOTE THAT A CONSIDERABLE PORTION OF THE PERSECUTING POWER WOULD BE THUS INVOLVED IN RUIN; THAT IS, THAT IN RESPECT TO THAT POWER THERE WOULD BE SUCH A REVOLUTION, SUCH A CONVULSION OR COMMOTION, SUCH A LOSS, THAT IT WOULD BE PROPER TO REPRESENT IT BY AN EARTHQUAKE.**

**AND IN THE EARTHQUAKE - IN THE CONVULSIONS CONSEQUENT ON WHAT WOULD OCCUR TO THE WITNESSES.**

**WERE SLAIN OF MEN SEVEN THOUSAND - MART., AS IN THE GREEK, "NAMES OF MEN" - THE NAME BEING USED TO DENOTE THE PEOPLE THEMSELVES. THE NUMBER HERE MENTIONED - SEVEN THOUSAND - SEEMS TO HAVE BEEN SUGGESTED BECAUSE IT WOULD BEAR SOME PROPORTION TO THE TENTH PART OF THE CITY WHICH FELL. IT IS NOT NECESSARY TO SUPPOSE, IN SEEKING FOR THE FULFILLMENT OF THIS, THAT JUST SEVEN THOUSAND WOULD BE KILLED; BUT THE IDEA CLEARLY IS, THAT THERE WOULD BE SUCH A DIMINUTION OF NUMBERS AS WOULD BE WELL REPRESENTED BY A CALAMITY THAT WOULD OVERWHELM A TENTH PART OF THE CITY, SUCH AS THE APOSTLE HAD IN HIS EYE, AND A PROPORTIONAL NUMBER OF THE INHABITANTS. THE NUMBER THAT WOULD BE SLAIN, THEREFORE, IN THE CONVULSIONS AND CHANGES CONSEQUENT ON THE TREATMENT OF THE WITNESSES, MIGHT BE NUMERICALLY MUCH LARGER THAN SEVEN THOUSAND, AND MIGHT BE AS GREAT AS IF A TENTH PART OF ALL THAT WERE REPRESENTED BY THE "CITY" SHOULD BE SWEPT AWAY.**

**AND THE REMNANT WERE AFFRIGHTED - FEAR AND ALARM CAME ON THEM IN CONSEQUENCE OF THESE CALAMITIES. THE "REMNANT" HERE REFERS TO THOSE WHO STILL REMAINED IN THE "CITY" - THAT IS, TO THOSE WHO BELONGED TO THE COMMUNITY OR PEOPLE DESIGNED TO BE REPRESENTED HERE BY THE CITY.**

**AND GAVE GLORY TO THE GOD OF HEAVEN - COMPARE** [**LUKE 5:26**](https://biblehub.com/luke/5-26.htm)**; "AND THEY WERE ALL AMAZED, AND THEY GLORIFIED GOD, AND WERE FILLED WITH FEAR, SAYING, WE HAVE SEEN STRANGE THINGS TODAY." ALL THAT SEEMS TO BE MEANT BY THIS IS, THAT THEY STOOD IN AWE AT WHAT GOD WAS DOING, AND ACKNOWLEDGED HIS POWER IN THE CHANGES THAT OCCURRED. IT DOES NOT MEAN, NECESSARILY, THAT THEY WOULD REPENT AND BECOME TRULY HIS FRIENDS, BUT THAT THERE WOULD BE A PREVAILING IMPRESSION THAT THESE CHANGES WERE PRODUCED BY HIS POWER, AND THAT HIS HAND WAS IN THESE THINGS. THIS WOULD BE FULFILLED IF THERE SHOULD BE A GENERAL WILLINGNESS AMONG MANKIND TO ACKNOWLEDGE GOD, OR TO RECOGNIZE HIS HAND IN THE EVENTS REFERRED TO; IF THERE SHOULD BE A DISPOSITION EXTENSIVELY PREVAILING TO REGARD THE "WITNESSES" AS ON THE SIDE OF GOD, AND TO FAVOR THEIR CAUSE AS ONE OF TRUTH AND RIGHTEOUSNESS; AND IF THESE CONVULSIONS SHOULD SO FAR CHANGE PUBLIC SENTIMENT AS TO PRODUCE AN IMPRESSION THAT THEIRS WAS THE CAUSE OF GOD.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/11.htm)

**13. "IN THAT SAME HOUR"; LITERALLY, "THE HOUR."**

**GREAT EARTHQUAKE—ANSWERING TO THE "GREAT EARTHQUAKE" UNDER THE SIXTH SEAL, JUST AT THE APPROACH OF THE LORD (RE 6:12). CHRIST WAS DELIVERED UNTO HIS ENEMIES ON THE FIFTH DAY OF THE WEEK, AND ON THE SIXTH WAS CRUCIFIED, AND ON THE SABBATH RESTED; SO IT IS UNDER THE SIXTH SEAL AND SIXTH TRUMPET THAT THE LAST SUFFERING OF THE CHURCH, BEGUN UNDER THE FIFTH SEAL AND TRUMPET, IS TO BE CONSUMMATED, BEFORE SHE ENTERS ON HER SEVENTH DAY OF ETERNAL SABBATH. SIX IS THE NUMBER OF THE WORLD POWER'S GREATEST TRIUMPH, BUT AT THE SAME TIME VERGES ON SEVEN, THE DIVINE NUMBER, WHEN ITS UTTER DESTRUCTION TAKES PLACE. COMPARE "666" IN RE 13:18, "THE NUMBER OF THE BEAST."**

**TENTH PART OF THE CITY FELL—THAT IS, OF "THE GREAT CITY" (RE 16:19; ZEC 14:2). TEN IS THE NUMBER OF THE WORLD KINGDOMS (RE 17:10-12), AND THE BEAST'S HORNS (RE 13:1), AND THE DRAGON'S (RE 12:3). THUS, IN THE CHURCH-HISTORICAL VIEW, IT IS HEREBY IMPLIED THAT ONE OF THE TEN APOSTATE WORLD KINGDOMS FALL. BUT IN THE NARROWER VIEW A TENTH OF JERUSALEM UNDER ANTICHRIST FALLS. THE NINE-TENTHS REMAIN AND BECOME WHEN PURIFIED THE CENTER OF CHRIST'S EARTHLY KINGDOM.**

**OF MEN—GREEK, "NAMES OF MEN." THE MEN ARE AS ACCURATELY ENUMERATED AS IF THEIR NAMES WERE GIVEN.**

**SEVEN THOUSAND—ELLIOTT INTERPRETS SEVEN CHILIADS OR PROVINCES, THAT IS, THE SEVEN DUTCH UNITED PROVINCES LOST TO THE PAPACY; AND "NAMES OF MEN," TITLES OF DIGNITY, DUCHIES, LORDSHIPS, &C. RATHER, SEVEN THOUSAND COMBINE THE TWO MYSTICAL PERFECT AND COMPREHENSIVE NUMBERS SEVEN AND THOUSAND, IMPLYING THE FULL AND COMPLETE DESTRUCTION OF THE IMPENITENT.**

**THE REMNANT—CONSISTING OF THE ISRAELITE INHABITANTS NOT SLAIN. THEIR CONVERSION FORMS A BLESSED CONTRAST TO RE 16:9; AND ABOVE, RE 9:20, 21. THESE REPENTING (ZEC 12:10-14; 13:1), BECOME IN THE FLESH THE LOYAL SUBJECTS OF CHRIST REIGNING OVER THE EARTH WITH HIS TRANSFIGURED SAINTS.**

**GAVE GLORY TO THE GOD OF HEAVEN—WHICH WHILE APOSTATES, AND WORSHIPPING THE BEAST'S IMAGE, THEY HAD NOT DONE.**

**GOD OF HEAVEN—THE APOSTATES OF THE LAST DAYS, IN PRETENDED SCIENTIFIC ENLIGHTENMENT, RECOGNIZE NO HEAVENLY POWER, BUT ONLY THE NATURAL FORCES IN THE EARTH WHICH COME UNDER THEIR OBSERVATION. HIS RECEIVING UP INTO HEAVEN THE TWO WITNESSES WHO HAD POWER DURING THEIR TIME ON EARTH TO SHUT HEAVEN FROM RAINING (RE 11:6), CONSTRAINED HIS AND THEIR ENEMIES WHO WITNESSED IT, TO ACKNOWLEDGE THE GOD OF HEAVEN, TO BE GOD OF THE EARTH (RE 11:4). AS IN RE 11:4 HE DECLARED HIMSELF TO BE GOD OF THE EARTH BY HIS TWO WITNESSES, SO NOW HE PROVES HIMSELF TO BE GOD OF HEAVEN ALSO.**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THE SAME HOUR; THAT IS, ABOUT THE SAME TIME, WHEN THE SPIRIT OF LIFE FROM GOD ENTERED INTO THE WITNESSES, AND THEY WERE AGAIN RESTORED.**

**WAS THERE A GREAT EARTHQUAKE; BY EARTHQUAKE DOUBTLESS IS HERE MEANT A GREAT CONFUSION IN THE WORLD, AND SHAKING OF NATIONS BY DIFFERENCES ONE WITH ANOTHER, AND WARS: SEE POOLE ON "**[**REVELATION 6:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-12.htm)**".**

**AND THE TENTH PART OF THE CITY FELL; BY THE CITY IS DOUBTLESS MEANT THE GREAT CITY BEFORE NAMED, SPIRITUALLY CALLED SODOM AND EGYPT; ELSEWHERE, BABYLON; BY WHICH ROME IS TO BE UNDERSTOOD. WHAT IS MEANT BY THE TENTH PART OF IT FALLING, IS NOT SO WELL AGREED; SOME BY IT UNDERSTANDING MANY KINGDOMS FALLING OFF FROM ITS JURISDICTION; OTHERS, A GREAT PART OF ITS TRIBUTE OR DOMINION.**

**AND IN THE EARTHQUAKE WERE SLAIN OF MEN SEVEN THOUSAND: THESE WORDS SEEM TO INTIMATE THAT THE RESTORATION OF THE WITNESSES SHALL NOT BE WITHOUT OPPOSITION, AND THAT THE OPPOSITION SHALL NOT BE GREAT; SEVEN THOUSAND IS A SMALL NUMBER TO FALL IN SUCH A QUARREL: BUT THE PAPAL PARTY SHALL APPEAR TO HAVE CHEATED THE WORLD SO WITH THEIR IMPOSTURES, AND SO TO HAVE IMPOSED UPON THEM, THAT THE WORLD SHALL GROW SICK OF THEM, AND WHEN THE TIME COMES FOR GOD TO PUT A FINAL PERIOD TO THEM, THE NUMBER SHALL BE BUT FEW THAT ADVENTURE FOR THEM.**

**AND THE REMNANT WERE AFFRIGHTED; OTHERS SHALL BE AFFRIGHTED, EITHER FROM THEIR OWN CONSCIENCES, OR FROM THE STUPENDOUS DISPENSATIONS OF DIVINE PROVIDENCE IN THE FALL OF THE GREAT CITY.**

**AND GAVE GLORY TO THE GOD OF HEAVEN; AND GIVE GLORY TO GOD, BY CONFESSING THEIR ERRORS, AND TURNING TO AN INGENUOUS AND SINCERE ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF THE TRUTH. INSTEAD OF WORSHIPPING SAINTS, AND ANGELS, AND IMAGES, WORSHIPPING THE TRUE AND LIVING GOD OF HEAVEN AND EARTH ONLY.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THE SAME HOUR WAS THERE A GREAT EARTHQUAKE,.... OR THE SAME DAY, AS THE COMPLUTENSIAN EDITION, AND SOME COPIES, READ; THAT IS, AT THE TIME OF THE RESURRECTION AND ASCENSION OF THE WITNESSES, AS THERE WAS AT THE RESURRECTION OF CHRIST; AND IS TO BE UNDERSTOOD OF A VERY GREAT COMMOTION IN THE CIVIL AFFAIRS OF KINGDOMS AND NATIONS WITHIN THE ROMAN JURISDICTION, AS THERE WAS WHEN ROME PAGAN WAS NEAR ITS RUIN,** [**REVELATION 6:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-12.htm)**.**

**AND THE TENTH PART OF THE CITY FELL. MR. DAUBUZ INTERPRETS THE "EARTHQUAKE" OF THE IRRUPTION OF THE OTTOMANS UPON THE GRECIAN EMPIRE, AND THE "TENTH" PART OF THE CITY, OF THE GREEK CHURCH, AND THE FALLING OF IT, OF ITS LOSS OF LIBERTY, AND FALLING INTO SLAVERY; BUT SOMETHING YET TO COME IS HERE INTENDED. BY "THE CITY" IS MEANT THE CITY OF ROME, THE GREAT CITY, MENTIONED IN** [**REVELATION 11:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm)**; AND BY "THE TENTH PART" OF IT MAY BE DESIGNED EITHER ROME ITSELF, WHICH AS IT NOW IS, ACCORDING TO THE OBSERVATION OF SOME, IS BUT A TENTH PART OF WHAT IT WAS ONCE; SO THAT THE SAME THING IS MEANT AS WHEN IT IS SAID, "BABYLON IS FALLEN, IS FALLEN",** [**REVELATION 14:8**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/14-8.htm)**, OR IT MAY DESIGN THE TITHES AND PROFITS WHICH ARISE FROM THE SEVERAL KINGDOMS BELONGING TO THE JURISDICTION AND SEE OF ROME, WHICH NOW WILL FALL OFF FROM THOSE WHO USED TO SHARE THEM, UPON THIS NEW AND SPIRITUAL STATE OF THINGS; THE GOSPEL DAILY GAINING GROUND, AND ENLIGHTENING THE MINDS OF MEN, AND FREEING THEM FROM THE SLAVERY THEY WERE HELD IN; OR ELSE THE TEN FOLD GOVERNMENT OF THE ROMAN EMPIRE, OR THE TEN KINGS THAT GAVE THEIR KINGDOMS TO THE WHORE OF ROME, AND ARE THE TEN HORNS OF THE BEAST, ON WHICH SHE SITS, WHO WILL NOW HATE HER, AND BURN HER FLESH WITH FIRE; OR RATHER ONE OF THE TEN KINGDOMS, INTO WHICH THE ROMAN WESTERN EMPIRE WAS DIVIDED. DR. GOODWIN SEEMS INCLINED TO THINK THAT GREAT BRITAIN IS INTENDED, WHICH HAVING BEEN GAINED OVER TO THE POPISH PARTY, WILL NOW FALL OFF AGAIN: BUT I RATHER THINK THE KINGDOM OF FRANCE IS MEANT, THE LAST OF THE TEN KINGDOMS, WHICH ROSE UP OUT OF THE RUINS OF THE ROMAN EMPIRE, WHICH WILL BE CONQUERED, AND WHICH WILL BE THE MEANS OF ITS REFORMATION FROM POPERY.**

**AND IN THE EARTHQUAKE WERE SLAIN OF MEN SEVEN THOUSAND; THE MEANING IS, THAT IN THE COMMOTIONS, MASSACRES, TUMULTS, AND WARS WHICH WILL BE THROUGHOUT THE EMPIRE, SUCH A NUMBER OF MEN WILL BE SLAIN; WHICH IS EITHER PUT FOR A GREATER NUMBER; A CERTAIN FOR AN UNCERTAIN, AS IN** [**ROMANS 11:4**](https://biblehub.com/romans/11-4.htm)**; AND PERHAPS IN REFERENCE TO THE ACCOUNT THERE; OTHERWISE SEVEN THOUSAND IS BUT A SMALL NUMBER TO BE SLAIN IN BATTLE; OR AS IT IS IN THE ORIGINAL TEXT, "THE NAMES OF MEN SEVEN THOUSAND". NOW IT IS OBSERVED BY SOME, THAT THE SMALLEST NAME OF NUMBER BELONGING TO MEN IS A CENTURION, OR CAPTAIN OF AN HUNDRED MEN; AND SUPPOSING THAT TO BE MEANT, THEN SEVEN THOUSAND NAMES OF MEN WILL IMPLY, THAT IN AN HOUR, OR ABOUT A FORTNIGHT'S TIME, MAY BE SLAIN THROUGHOUT ALL EUROPE, IN BATTLES AND MASSACRES, ABOUT SEVEN HUNDRED THOUSAND MEN, WHICH IS A VERY LARGE NUMBER: OR NAMES OF MEN MAY SIGNIFY MEN OF NAME, OF GREAT RENOWN, AS IN** [**NUMBERS 16:2**](https://biblehub.com/numbers/16-2.htm)**; AND THEN IF SEVEN THOUSAND MEN OF NAME, OFFICERS IN ARMIES, SHOULD BE SLAIN, HOW GREAT MUST BE THE NUMBER OF THE COMMON SOLDIERS? SOME HAVE THOUGHT, THAT ECCLESIASTICAL DIGNITIES, OR MEN DISTINGUISHED BY NAMES AND TITLES, SUCH AS CARDINALS, ARCHBISHOPS, BISHOPS, PRIESTS, &C. AND THE WHOLE RABBLE OF THE ANTICHRISTIAN HIERARCHY, WHICH WILL NOW FALL, AND BE UTTERLY DEMOLISHED, ARE INTENDED:**

**AND THE REMNANT WERE AFFRIGHTED; WHO WERE NOT SLAIN IN THIS EARTHQUAKE; THESE WILL BE AFFECTED WITH THE JUDGMENTS OF GOD UPON OTHERS, AND BE MADE SENSIBLE OF THEIR DANGER, AND OF THEIR DELIVERANCE, WHICH WILL SO WORK UPON THEM, AS TO REFORM THEM FROM POPERY:**

**AND GAVE GLORY TO THE GOD OF HEAVEN; WILL ACKNOWLEDGE THE JUSTICE OF GOD, AND THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF HIS JUDGMENTS UPON THOSE THAT WERE SLAIN, AND HIS GOODNESS TO THEM WHO ARE SPARED; WILL CONFESS THEIR TRANSGRESSIONS AND SINS THEY HAVE BEEN GUILTY OF; AND GIVE THE GLORY OF THEIR DELIVERANCE, NOT TO THEIR IDOLS AND IMAGES, BUT TO THE TRUE GOD, WHOSE RELIGION THEY NOW EMBRACE; FOR THIS RESPECTS THE LARGE CONVERSIONS AMONG THE POPISH PARTY TO THE TRUE RELIGION, UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF THE GRACE OF GOD, THROUGH THE PREACHING OF THE GOSPEL, WHICH WILL NOW BE SPREAD THROUGHOUT THE WORLD.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/11.htm)

**{24} AND THE SAME HOUR WAS THERE A GREAT EARTHQUAKE, AND THE TENTH PART OF THE CITY FELL, AND IN THE EARTHQUAKE WERE SLAIN OF MEN SEVEN THOUSAND: AND THE REMNANT WERE AFFRIGHTED, {25} AND {E} GAVE GLORY TO THE GOD OF HEAVEN.**

**(24) BERGOMENSIS SAID, IN 1301, THIS YEAR A BLAZING STAR FORETELLING GREAT CALAMITY TO COME, APPEARED IN HEAVEN: IN WHICH YEAR DURING THE FEAST OF ST. ANDREW, A GREAT EARTHQUAKE OCCURRED AS NEVER BEFORE: IT CONTINUED FOR MANY DAYS, AND OVERTHREW MANY STATELY HOUSES. THIS HE SAID OF THE YEAR FOLLOWING THE JUBILEE: WHICH JOHN MANY AGES BEFORE, EXPRESSED WORD FOR WORD.**

**(25) THEY WERE INDEED BROKEN WITH PRESENT ASTONISHMENT OF MIND, BUT DID NOT EARNESTLY REPENT AS THEY OUGHT TO HAVE DONE.**

**(E) GLORIFIED GOD BY CONFESSING HIS NAME.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**MEYER'S NT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/meyer/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm)**. AT THE SAME TIME A GREAT EARTHQUAKE DESTROYS THE TENTH PART OF THE CITY, SLAYS SEVEN THOUSAND INHABITANTS, AND THUS EFFECTS THE CONVERSION OF THE REST.**

**ἐΝ ἐΚΕΊΝῃ Τῇ ὥΡᾳ, VIZ., THAT IN WHICH WHAT IS REPORTED IN** [**REVELATION 11:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-12.htm) **OCCURRED.[2908] WITH THE GLORIFICATION OF THE WITNESSES COINCIDES THE VENGEANCE UPON THEIR ENEMIES, AND THOSE OF THE LORD.**

**ΣΕΙΣΜῸΣ ΜΈΓΑΣ. THAT THE EARTHQUAKE IS INTENDED JUST AS LITERALLY AS IN** [**REVELATION 6:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-12.htm)**,[2909] AND IS NOT SOME DREADFUL EVENT TO BE DISCERNED ONLY FROM THE FULFILMENT OF THE PROPHECY,[2910] AND THAT, IN GENERAL, NOTHING ALLEGORICAL IS HERE SAID, FOLLOWS FROM THE FURTHER DESCRIPTION OF THE EFFECT OF THE EARTHQUAKE; THE TENTH PART OF THE CITY IS THROWN DOWN, AND SEVEN THOUSAND MEN (ὀΝΌΜΑΤΑ ἀΝΘΡ., CF.** [**REVELATION 3:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/3-4.htm)**) ARE SLAIN (ἈΠΕΚΤΆΝΘΗΣΑΝ, IN THE SAME SENSE AS THE OTHER PLAGUES).[2911] IF THE NUMERICAL SPECIFICATIONS BE REGARDED AS SOMETHING ELSE THAN CONCRETE FORMS, WHICH BY A CERTAIN MEASURE MAKE PERCEPTIBLE THE IDEA OF A RELATIVELY SMALL INJURY,[2912] WE ENTER THE PROVINCE OF CONJECTURE. EBRARD WISHES TO “REFER THE TENTH PART OF THE CITY TO THE TENTH PART OF THE FOURTH WORLD-POWER, OVER WHICH THE ANTICHRIST IS TO EXTEND HIS DOMINION.”[2913] BUT, AS BY THIS ARBITRARY INTRODUCTION OF A PROPHECY SO UNLIKE THIS AS THAT IN CH. 17, THE ANTICHRISTIAN CHARACTER OF THE NUMBER TEN IS INFERRED, AN EMBARRASSMENT TO THE TEXT IS OCCASIONED, SINCE IT DESIGNATES THE ANTICHRISTIAN MEN SLAIN BY THE NUMBER SEVEN, A DIVINE NUMBER. YET HERE EBRARD AIDS WITH THE CONJECTURE, THAT THIS NUMBER MAY INDICATE “THE SERVILE IMITATION OF DIVINE RELATIONS OF NUMBER ON THE PART OF THE ANTICHRISTIAN REALM.”**

**ΚΑὶ Οἱ ΛΟΙΠΟὶ, Κ.Τ.Λ. UPON THIS LARGE REMAINDER OF THE INHABITANTS OF THE CITY, THE DIVINE VISITATION IS, THEREFORE, NOT FRUITLESS.[2914]**

**ἜΔΩΚΑΝ ΔΌΞΑΝ. A MARK OF CONVERSION,** [**REVELATION 16:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-9.htm)**;** [**JEREMIAH 13:16**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/13-16.htm)**.[2915]**

**Τῷ ΘΕῷ ΤΟῦ ΟὐΡΑΝΟῦ. THE EXPRESSION, DERIVED FROM THE LATER BOOKS OF THE O. T.,[2916] OCCURS IN THE N. T. ONLY HERE AND** [**REVELATION 16:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-11.htm)**.[2917] IT IS CAUSED HERE BY** [**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm)**.[2918] WITHOUT FURTHER REFERENCE, DE WETTE EXPLAINS IT: “THE TRUE, SUPREME GOD.” BUT BY THE VERY FACT THAT GOD CARRIES HIS TWO WITNESSES TO HEAVEN, HE SHOWS HIMSELF AS GOD OF HEAVEN.**

**[2908] DE WETTE.**

**[2909] CF. ALSO** [**MATTHEW 27:51**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/27-51.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 28:2**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/28-2.htm)**, WHERE A SIMILAR INNER CONNECTION OF THE EARTHQUAKE WITH THE DEATH AND RESURRECTION OF THE LORD OCCURS.**

**[2910] EBRARD.**

**[2911] CF.** [**REVELATION 6:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-8.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 8:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-11.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 9:18**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-18.htm)**.**

**[2912] CF.** [**REVELATION 6:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-8.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 8:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-7.htm) **SQQ., WHERE THE FOURTH OR THIRD ARE AFFECTED BY A PLAGUE. SO EWALD, DE WETTE, LÜCKE.**

**[2913]** [**DANIEL 7:24**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/7-24.htm)**. CF.** [**REVELATION 17:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-12.htm) **SQ.**

**[2914] CF., ON THE OTHER HAND,** [**REVELATION 9:20**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-20.htm)**.**

**[2915] BENG.**

**[2916]** [**EZEKIEL 1:2**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/1-2.htm)**;** [**NEHEMIAH 1:4**](https://biblehub.com/nehemiah/1-4.htm) **SQ.;** [**DANIEL 2:18**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/2-18.htm)**.**

**[2917] DE WETTE.**

**[2918] CF. BENG.**

**FOR THE COMPREHENSION OF THE ENTIRE SECTION,** [**REVELATION 11:1-13**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-1.htm)**, THE TEXT GIVES A COMPLETELY SECURE STANDPOINT BY DESIGNATING “THE HOLY CITY” IN WHICH “THE TEMPLE OF GOD” STANDS, AND WHICH “THE GENTILES SHALL TREAD UNDER FOOT,”** [**REVELATION 11:1-2**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-1.htm)**, BY THE MOST UNAMBIGUOUS WORDS AS THE CITY “WHERE CHRIST WAS CRUCIFIED,”** [**REVELATION 11:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm)**. ALREADY WHAT IS SAID IN** [**REVELATION 11:1-2**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-1.htm)**, SUGGESTS ONLY JERUSALEM; BUT THE WORDS OF** [**REVELATION 11:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm) **ὅΠΟΥ**

**ἐΣΤΑΥΡΏΘΗ, ARE IN THEMSELVES SO SIMPLE, AND HAVE BESIDES, BY MEANS OF THE HISTORICAL AOR., SUCH IMMOVABLE FIRMNESS IN THEIR REFERENCE TO THE DEFINITE FACT OF THE CRUCIFIXION OF THE LORD, THAT NO EXPOSITION CAN CORRESPOND WITH THE TEXT THAT CONFLICTS WITH THE NORM GIVEN BY** [**REVELATION 11:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm) **AND** [**REVELATION 11:1-2**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-1.htm)**. AND IF THE DIFFICULTIES OF EXPOSITION FROM THE STANDPOINT GIVEN BY THE CONTEXT—VIZ., CONCERNING THE TWO WITNESSES (**[**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm) **SQQ.), AND THE RELATION OF** [**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm) **AND** [**REVELATION 11:1-2**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-1.htm)**, TO THE LORD’S PROPHECIES CONCERNING THE DESTRUCTION OF JERUSALEM—WERE STILL GREATER THAN THEY ARE, WITHOUT DOUBT THE SOLUTION OF THE DIFFICULTIES CAN BE FOUND ONLY IN THE WAY INDICATED BY THE TEXT ITSELF. HIGHLY CHARACTERISTIC OF THE FORCE WITH WHICH THE TEXT, ESPECIALLY BY** [**REVELATION 11:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm)**, DEFENDS ITSELF AGAINST THE ALLEGORICAL INTERPRETATION, ARE THE CONCESSIONS OF THE ALLEGORISTS THEMSELVES. C. A LAP ALLEGORIZES LIKE THE OLDER PROTESTANTS; BUT IN ORDER TO AVOID ALTOGETHER THE RESULTS OF PROTESTANT ALLEGORIZING, WHICH REGARDS THE GREAT CITY AS PAPAL ROME, HE MENTIONS THAT** [**REVELATION 11:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm) **ALLOWS US TO THINK ONLY OF JERUSALEM, AND, THEREFORE, IN NO WAY OF ROME. HENGSTENB., WHO INTERPRETS THE ENTIRE SECTION (**[**REVELATION 11:1-13**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-1.htm)**) ALLEGORICALLY OF THE SECULARIZED CHURCH, OPENS HIS OBSERVATIONS ON** [**REVELATION 11:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm) **WITH THE WORDS: “THE GREAT CITY IS JERUSALEM.” TINIUS[2919] DOES NOT KNOW HOW TO DEFEND THE ALLEGORICAL INTERPRETATION AS ROME, OTHERWISE THAN BY THE CONJECTURE THAT THE CONTRADICTORY WORDS ὅΠΟΥ ΚΑὶ ὁ ΚΎΡΙΟΣ ΑὐΤΩΝ ἐΣΤΑΥΡΏΘΗ WERE INTERPOLATED![2920]**

**[2919] DIE OFF. JOH.—ALLEN VERSTÄNDLICH GEMACHT, LEIPZ., 1839.**

**[2920] CF. DE WETTE.**

**IF BY ALLEGORIZING, THE PROPHECY BE ONCE WITHDRAWN FROM THE FIRM HISTORICAL BASIS UPON WHICH, BY** [**REVELATION 11:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-8.htm) **AND**

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm)**. ON EARTHQUAKES AS A PUNISHMENT FOR SIN, CF. JOS. ANT. IX. 10, 4 =** [**ZECHARIAH 14:5**](https://biblehub.com/zechariah/14-5.htm)**, AND (FOR SODOM)** [**AMOS 4:11**](https://biblehub.com/amos/4-11.htm)**. THE BEAST, AS IN** [**2 THESSALONIANS 2:9-12**](https://biblehub.com/context/2_thessalonians/2-9.htm)**, GETS OFF SCATHELESS IN THE MEANTIME, THOUGH HIS TOOLS ARE PUNISHED OR TERRIFIED INTO REVERENCE (**[**JONAH 3:5-10**](https://biblehub.com/context/jonah/3-5.htm)**).—ὀΝΌΜΑΤΑ ἀ. BRIGGS INGENIOUSLY CONJECTURES THAT THIS IS A CLUMSY VERSION OF אנשׁי שׁמות = MEN OF NAME OR FAME (CF.** [**1 CHRONICLES 5:24**](https://biblehub.com/1_chronicles/5-24.htm)**,** [**NUMBERS 16:2**](https://biblehub.com/numbers/16-2.htm)**). FROM THIS POINT TILL** [**REVELATION 16:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-19.htm) **AND** [**REVELATION 20:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/20-9.htm) **JERUSALEM SEEMS TO BE IGNORED AMONG THE WIDER POLITICAL ORACLES, EXCEPT INCIDENTALLY AT** [**REVELATION 14:20**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-20.htm) **(SEE NOTE), WHERE ANOTHER ERRATIC BLOCK FROM THE SAME OR A SIMILAR CYCLE OF ESCHATOLOGICAL TRADITION BREAKS THE SURROUNDING STRATA OF PREDICTION.**

**THE AMPLE AND PROLEPTIC STYLE OF THE NEXT PASSAGE SHOWS THAT THE AUTHOR HAS LEFT HIS SOURCE IN ORDER TO RESUME MATTERS WITH (**[**REVELATION 11:14-18**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-14.htm)**) THE SEVENTH TRUMPET-BLAST OR THIRD WOE, WHICH USHERS IN THE FINAL STAGE (**[**1 CORINTHIANS 15:52**](https://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/15-52.htm)**) OF THE DIVINE PURPOSE (10:7 = 12–20). BUT WHAT IMMEDIATELY FOLLOWS IS, BY ANTICIPATION, A CELESTIAL REFLEX OF THE LAST JUDGMENT WHICH IS CHARACTERISTICALLY DEFERRED TILL “THE VARIOUS UNDERPLOTS OF GOD’S PROVIDENCE” (ALFORD) ARE WORKED OUT. THE ANNOUNCEMENT OF IT STARTS AN EXULTANT SONG OF PRAISE IN HEAVEN.**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/11.htm)

**13. OF MEN] LIT., NAMES OF MEN, AS THE MARGIN: CF.** [**REVELATION 3:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/3-4.htm)**, AND** [**ACTS 1:15**](https://biblehub.com/acts/1-15.htm) **THERE QUOTED.**

**SEVEN THOUSAND] POSSIBLY THIS NUMBER IS TAKEN AS APPROXIMATELY A TENTH PART OF THE POPULATION OF JERUSALEM. THE CITY, WHICH CAN NEVER HAVE EXTENSIVE SUBURBS, BEING SURROUNDED BY RAVINES, CAN NEVER HOLD A LARGER PERMANENT POPULATION THAN 70,000; BUT IN ITS HIGHEST PROSPERITY IT MAY HAVE HELD AS MANY, AND PERHAPS IT MAY AGAIN.**

**GAVE GLORY] HERE AND IN** [**REVELATION 14:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-7.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 16:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-9.htm) **THESE WORDS SEEM TO IMPLY THE CONFESSION OF SIN, AS IN** [**JOSHUA 7:19**](https://biblehub.com/joshua/7-19.htm)**, AND PROBABLY ST** [**JOHN 9:24**](https://biblehub.com/john/9-24.htm)**. IT WAS THE PREDICTED WORK OF ELIJAH TO “TURN THE HEARTS OF THE FATHERS TO THE CHILDREN, AND THE HEART OF THE CHILDREN TO THEIR FATHERS:” THIS WILL BE FULFILLED BY HIS POSTHUMOUS SUCCESS, UNITING THE ORIGINAL STOCK OF GOD’S PEOPLE TO THE BRANCHES THAT NOW GROW OUT OF IT (**[**ROMANS 11:17**](https://biblehub.com/romans/11-17.htm)**, &C.).**

**THE GOD OF HEAVEN] SEEMS TO HAVE BEEN THE WAY THE JEWS SPOKE OF THEIR GOD TO HEATHENS, SEE** [**JONAH 1:9**](https://biblehub.com/jonah/1-9.htm) **:** [**EZRA 1:2**](https://biblehub.com/ezra/1-2.htm) **(WHICH WAS PROBABLY WRITTEN UNDER DANIEL’S OR OTHER JEWISH INFLUENCE),** [**REVELATION 5:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-11.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 6:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-10.htm)**. THIS ACCOUNTS FOR THE WAY THAT IN LATER TIMES HEATHENS CONCEIVED OF THEIR RELIGION. NIL PRAETER NUDES ET CAELI NUMEN ADORANT (JUV. XIV. 97).**

[**BENGEL'S GNOMEN**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/bengel/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm)**. ὈΝΌΜΑΤΑ ἀΝΘΡΏΠΩΝ ΧΙΛΙΆΔΕΣ ἑΠΤΆ) A FREQUENT APPOSITION: ΔΏΔΕΚΑ ΧΙΛΙΆΔΕΣ ἐΣΦΡΑΓΙΣΜΈΝΟΙ, CH.** [**REVELATION 7:5-6**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/7-5.htm)**; ΤΡΕῖΣ ΧΙΛΙΆΔΑΣ ΠΑΡΑΒΟΛὰΣ,** [**1 KINGS 4:32**](https://biblehub.com/1_kings/4-32.htm)**; ΨΥΧὰΣ ἀΝΔΡῶΝ ἑΚΑΤὸΝ ΧΙΛΙΆΔΑΣ,** [**1 CHRONICLES 5:21**](https://biblehub.com/1_chronicles/5-21.htm)**.—ΚΑὶ Οἱ ΛΟΙΠΟὶ, AND THE REMNANT) WHO SURVIVED FROM THE DECIMATION; [THAT IS, SIXTY-THREE THOUSAND MEN. A MOST AMPLE CONVERSION!—V. G.] BAAL TURIM (AS LIGHTFOOT TEACHES IN HIS CHRON. OF THE NEW TESTAMENT, ON JOHN 3) ON** [**NUMBERS 24:8**](https://biblehub.com/numbers/24-8.htm)**, UPON THESE WORDS, “HE SHALL CONSUME THE NATIONS HIS ENEMIES, AND SHALL BREAK THEIR BONES,” REMARKS, THAT THE LETTER צ IS GIFTED WITH A CERTAIN PECULIAR SIGN [SIGNIFICANCY], WHICH SHOWS BEFOREHAND THAT HE WILL ROOT OUT THE SEVEN NATIONS (NAMELY, OF THE CANAANITES), AND IN TIME TO COME (לעתיר לבוא) THE REMAINING SIXTY-THREE NATIONS, THAT IS, ALL THE NATIONS OF THE WORLD. THIS PASSAGE OF THE APOCALYPSE SOFTENS THE SADNESS OF THE OMEN.[113]—ἔΔΩΚΑΝ ΔΌΞΑΝ, THEY GAVE GLORY) A MARK OF THEIR CONVERSION:** [**JEREMIAH 13:16**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/13-16.htm)**.—Τῷ ΘΕῷ ΤΟῦ ΟὐΡΑΝΟῦ, TO THE GOD OF HEAVEN) HE IS CALLED THE LORD OF THE EARTH,** [**REVELATION 11:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-4.htm)**, WHEN HE DECLARES HIS AUTHORITY ON THE EARTH BY THE TWO WITNESSES AGAINST THE DISOBEDIENT: HE IS CALLED THE GOD OF HEAVEN, WHEN HE NOT ONLY GIVES RAIN FROM HEAVEN, AFTER A MOST DISASTROUS DROUGHT, BUT ALSO SHOWS HIS MAJESTY IN HEAVEN, BY TAKING UP THE TWO WITNESSES INTO HEAVEN.**

**[113] ἔΜΦΟΒΟΙ ἐΓΕΝΟΝΤΟ, WERE AFFRIGHTED) THIS IS MORE DESIRABLE TO BE HEARD OF THAN THE OTHER: IN WHOSE CASE NO CHANGE TAKES PLACE, AND WHO DO NOT AT ALL REVERENCE GOD:** [**PSALM 55:19**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/55-19.htm)**. COMPARE ALSO** [**REVELATION 16:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-9.htm)**.—V. G.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/11.htm)

**VERSE 13. - AND THE SAME HOUR WAS THERE A GREAT EARTHQUAKE. IN THE VISIONS OF THE SEALS IT IS SET FORTH, UNDER THE SIXTH SEAL, HOW THE DESTRUCTION OF THE WORLD IS ACCOMPANIED BY EARTHQUAKES, ETC.; THE FEAR OF THE WICKED IS PORTRAYED, AND THE PRESERVATION OF THE JUST TAKES PLACE AT THE SAME TIME. HERE, UNDER THE SIXTH TRUMPET, WE HAVE THE SAME EVENTS SHOWN FORTH, THE TRIUMPH OF THE GODLY BEING MENTIONED FIRST, THOUGH THE REST HAPPENS "IN THAT SAME HOUR." THIS IS THE CONCLUSION OF THE SIXTH JUDGMENT, THE CONSEQUENCE OF THE NON REPENTANCE MENTIONED IN** [**REVELATION 9:21**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-21.htm)**. THE INTERVENING NARRATIVE (**[**REVELATION 10:1-11:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-1.htm)**) SERVES TO SHOW THAT OPPORTUNITIES OF KNOWING GOD'S WILL ARE GIVEN TO MEN, AS WELL AS WARNINGS OF JUDGMENT IN EASE OF DISOBEDIENCE. VERS. 13 OF** [**REVELATION 11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11.htm)**. MIGHT FOLLOW** [**REVELATION 9:21**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-21.htm)**, BUT FOR THE DESIRE OF THE SEER TO DEMONSTRATE THE LONG SUFFERING GOODNESS AND MERCY OF GOD. AND THE TENTH PART OF THE CITY FELL, AND IN THE EARTHQUAKE WERE SLAIN OF MEN SEVEN THOUSAND. BOTH THE AUTHORIZED VERSION AND THE REVISED VERSION HAVE IN THE MARGIN, "NAMES OF MEN, SEVEN THOUSAND," AND SOME WRITERS MAKE MUCH OF THE EXPRESSION. THUS ALFORD SAYS, "AS IF THE NAME OF EACH WERE RECOUNTED;" AND WORDSWORTH, "PERSONS KNOWN AND DISTINGUISHED." BUT, IN TRUTH, THE PHRASE IS A HEBRAISM, TO WHICH WE CAN ATTACH NO SPECIAL SIGNIFICANCE (CF.** [**ACTS 1:15**](https://biblehub.com/acts/1-15.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 3:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/3-4.htm)**). WHATEVER MAY HE THE SYSTEM OF INTERPRETATION ADOPTED, THIS PASSAGE PRESENTS MANY DIFFICULTIES. THE WHOLE ACCOUNT APPEARS TO RELATE TO THE JUDGMENT DAY, AND IT IS THEREFORE MORE PECULIARLY PROPHETIC THAN MANY PARTS OF THE APOCALYPSE, AND FOR THAT REASON ITS MEANING MUST NEEDS BE MORE OR LESS OBSCURE. THE ACCOUNT IN THIS VERSE INFORMS US THAT A PART (A TENTH) OF THE CITY (THAT IS, OF THE WICKED) SUFFERS DESTRUCTION; THAT THE NUMBER SO DESTROYED IS DESCRIBED AS SEVEN THOUSAND; THAT THE REST (NINE TENTHS), IN FEAR, RECOGNIZE THE POWER OF GOD, TO WHICH THEY HAD HITHERTO REFUSED ATTENTION. WHAT IS THE FINAL FATE AWARDED TO THE NINE TENTHS WE ARE NOT TOLD. WE HAVE, THEREFORE, TO INQUIRE THE MEANING OF THE NUMBERS GIVEN. NOW, IT SEEMS INHERENTLY IMPOSSIBLE TO INTERPRET THESE NUMBERS LITERALLY, AND, MOREOVER, AS WE HAVE REPEATEDLY SEEN, IT IS NOT THE HABIT OF THE WRITER OF THE APOCALYPSE TO INDICATE EXACT NUMBERS. WE MUST, THEREFORE, TRY TO DISCOVER THE SYMBOLICAL MEANING WHICH ST. JOHN ATTACHED TO THESE EXPRESSIONS, THE QUALITIES RATHER THAN THE QUANTITIES WHICH HE INTENDED TO SIGNIFY. IN THE BIBLE THE TENTH PART INVARIABLY SIGNIFIES THE TITHE - THE PORTION DUE FROM THE COMMUNITY TO GOD OR TO THE RULER (CF.** [**GENESIS 28:22**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/28-22.htm)**;** [**LEVITICUS 27:32**](https://biblehub.com/leviticus/27-32.htm)**;** [**NUMBERS 18:21**](https://biblehub.com/numbers/18-21.htm)**;** [**1 SAMUEL 8:15, 17**](https://biblehub.com/1_samuel/8-15.htm)**). IT SEEMS PROBABLE THAT THIS WAS THE IDEA INTENDED TO BE CONVEYED, VIZ. THAT GOD WAS NOW EXACTING HIS DUE, THAT MEN WHO HAD REFUSED TO RECOGNIZE WHAT WAS DUE FROM THEM TO GOD WERE NOW FORCED TO RECOGNIZE HIS SOVEREIGNTY BY THE EXACTION FOR PUNISHMENT OF A TITHE, AND AS AN EVIDENCE THAT ALL ARE UNDER HIS SWAY. BUT, IT MAY BE OBJECTED, ARE NOT ALL THE WICKED PUNISHED AT THE JUDGMENT? THIS VERSE REALLY SEEMS TO HINT AT A POSSIBILITY OF SOME COURSE BY WHICH, EVEN AT THE LAST MOMENT, A CHANCE OF ESCAPE MAY BE PRESENTED TO MEN. BUT IT DOES NOT DISTINCTLY STATE THIS; IT SEEMS, INDEED, PURPOSELY TO LEAVE THE FATE OF THE REST OF THE UNGODLY UNTOLD. ALL IT DOES ASSERT IS THAT GOD COMES TO THE WICKED AS A CONQUEROR OR A KING, AND EXACTS WHAT IS DUE TO HIMSELF. BUT, FURTHER, WHY ARE SEVEN THOUSAND MEN SLAIN? AGAIN INTERPRETING SYMBOLICALLY, SEVEN INVOLVES THE IDEA OF COMPLETENESS (SEE ON REVELATION 1:4; 5:1, ETC.). A THOUSAND SIGNIFIES A LARGE NUMBER, THOUGH NOT AN INFINITELY LARGE NUMBER, FOR WHICH WE HAVE "THOUSANDS OF THOUSANDS," ETC. THIS NUMBER, THEREFORE, INFORMS US THAT GOD'S VENGEANCE OVERTAKES A LARGE NUMBER, AND THAT THAT NUMBER IS COMPLETE, NONE ESCAPING WHO DESERVE TO BE INCLUDED. PERHAPS THIS IS MENTIONED AS A PRECAUTION AGAINST ANY POSSIBILITY OF MISTAKE IN THE INTERPRETATION OF THE "TENTH PART." IT IS AS THOUGH ST. JOHN WOULD SAY, "IN THAT HOUR GOD EXACTED VENGEANCE, DEMANDING WHAT WAS DUE TO HIS JUSTICE; BUT DO NOT IMAGINE THAT THAT VENGEANCE REACHED ONLY A SMALL PART OF MANKIND. IT WAS FAR EXTENDING AND COMPLETE, THOUGH I DO NOT ATTEMPT TO DEFINE ITS EXACT LIMITS, WHICH CANNOT BE KNOWN UNTIL THE JUDGMENT DAY ITSELF SHALL REVEAL EVERYTHING." AND THE REMNANT WERE AFFRIGHTED, AND GAVE GLORY TO THE GOD OF HEAVEN. THE REST GAVE GLORY, BEING, PERHAPS (THOUGH NOT NECESSARILY), REPENTANT (CF.** [**JOSHUA 7:19**](https://biblehub.com/joshua/7-19.htm)**;** [**JOHN 9:24**](https://biblehub.com/john/9-24.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 4:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-9.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 14:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-7.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 16:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-9.htm)**). POSSIBLY WE HAVE HERE A HINT OF GOD'S UNCOVENANTED MERCIES (VIDE SUPRA), THOUGH THERE IS NOTHING SUFFICIENTLY DEFINITE TO ENCOURAGE MEN TO POSTPONE THE DAY OF REPENTANCE. NO MENTION IS MADE OF THE ULTIMATE FATE OF "THE REMNANT." "THE GOD OF HEAVEN," IN CONTRAST TO THINGS OF THE WORLD, UPON WHICH THEIR AFFECTIONS HAD BEEN HITHERTO SET (CF.** [**REVELATION 16:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-11.htm)**). IN THESE TWO PLACES ALONE OF THE NEW TESTAMENT IS THIS EXPRESSION FOUND; BUT IT IS NOT UNCOMMON IN THE OLD TESTAMENT (CF.** [**EZRA 1:2**](https://biblehub.com/ezra/1-2.htm)**;** [**NEHEMIAH 1:4**](https://biblehub.com/nehemiah/1-4.htm)**;** [**DANIEL 2:18**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/2-18.htm)**). REVELATION 11:13**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/11.htm)

**EARTHQUAKE**

**SEE ON** [**REVELATION 6:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-12.htm)**.**

**OF MEN (ὈΝΌΜΑΤΑ ἈΝΘΡΏΠΩΝ)**

**LIT., NAMES OF MEN. SEE ON** [**REVELATION 3:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/3-4.htm)**.**

**GAVE GLORY TO THE GOD OF HEAVEN**

**THE PHRASE SIGNIFIES NOT CONVERSION, NOR REPENTANCE, NOR THANKSGIVING, BUT RECOGNITION, WHICH IS ITS USUAL SENSE IN SCRIPTURE. COMPARE** [**JOSHUA 7:19**](https://biblehub.com/joshua/7-19.htm) **(SEPT.).** [**JOHN 9:24**](https://biblehub.com/john/9-24.htm)**;** [**ACTS 12:23**](https://biblehub.com/acts/12-23.htm)**;** [**ROMANS 4:20**](https://biblehub.com/romans/4-20.htm)**.**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/11.htm)

**(14) THE SECOND WOE . . .—TRANSLATE, THE SECOND WOE IS PAST. (OMIT THE WORD “AND,” WHICH WEAKENS THE PROCLAMATION.) THE EAGLE FLYING IN MID-HEAVEN HAD ANNOUNCED THE THREE WOE TRUMPETS. A VOICE NOW REMINDS US THAT TWO OF THESE HAD PASSED, JUST AS AT THE CLOSE OF THE FIFTH TRUMPET A VOICE PROCLAIMED THAT THE FIRST WOE WAS PAST. WE MUST REMEMBER, TOO, THAT THE ANGEL WHICH DESCENDED FROM HEAVEN DECLARED THAT THE END SHOULD NOT BE DELAYED BEYOND THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET; THE LAST WOE TRUMPET, THEREFORE, IS THE TRUMPET WHICH WILL USHER IN THE CLOSING WOE AND THE FINISHING OF THE MYSTERY OF GOD. WHATEVER VIEW WE ADOPT CONCERNING THE INTERPRETATION OF THE APOCALYPSE MUST BE GOVERNED BY THE PLAINLY DECLARED FACT THAT THE SEVENTH TRUMPET BRINGS US TO THE VERY END. THE NEXT VERSE ONLY SERVES TO MAKE THIS PLAINER.**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/11.htm)

**11:14-19 BEFORE THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH AND LAST TRUMPET, THERE IS THE USUAL DEMAND OF ATTENTION. THE SAINTS AND ANGELS IN HEAVEN KNOW THE RIGHT OF OUR GOD AND SAVIOUR TO RULE OVER ALL THE WORLD. BUT THE NATIONS MET GOD'S WRATH WITH THEIR OWN ANGER. IT WAS A TIME IN WHICH HE WAS BEGINNING TO REWARD HIS PEOPLE'S FAITHFUL SERVICES, AND SUFFERINGS; AND THEIR ENEMIES FRETTED AGAINST GOD, AND SO INCREASED THEIR GUILT, AND HASTENED THEIR DESTRUCTION. BY THE OPENING THE TEMPLE OF GOD IN HEAVEN, MAY BE MEANT, THAT THERE WAS A MORE FREE COMMUNICATION BETWEEN HEAVEN AND EARTH; PRAYER AND PRAISES MORE FREELY AND FREQUENTLY GOING UP, GRACES AND BLESSINGS PLENTIFULLY COMING DOWN. BUT IT RATHER SEEMS TO REFER TO THE CHURCH OF GOD ON EARTH. IN THE REIGN OF ANTICHRIST, GOD'S LAW WAS LAID ASIDE, AND MADE VOID BY TRADITIONS AND DECREES; THE SCRIPTURES WERE LOCKED UP FROM THE PEOPLE, BUT NOW THEY ARE BROUGHT TO THE VIEW OF ALL. THIS, LIKE THE ARK, IS A TOKEN OF THE PRESENCE OF GOD RETURNED TO HIS PEOPLE, AND HIS FAVOUR TOWARD THEM IN JESUS CHRIST, AS THE PROPITIATION FOR THEIR SINS. THE GREAT BLESSING OF THE REFORMATION WAS ATTENDED WITH VERY AWFUL PROVIDENCES; AS BY TERRIBLE THINGS IN RIGHTEOUSNESS GOD ANSWERED THE PRAYERS PRESENTED IN HIS HOLY TEMPLE NOW OPENED.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/11.htm)

**THE SECOND WOE IS PAST - THAT IS, THE SECOND OF THE THREE THAT WERE ANNOUNCED AS YET TO COME,** [**REVELATION 8:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-13.htm)**; COMPARE** [**REVELATION 9:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-12.htm)**.**

**AND, BEHOLD, THE THIRD WOE COMETH QUICKLY - THE LAST OF THE SERIES. THE MEANING IS, THAT WHAT WAS SIGNIFIED BY THE THIRD "WOE" WOULD BE THE NEXT, AND FINAL EVENT, IN ORDER. ON THE MEANING OF THE WORD "QUICKLY," SEE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 1:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-1.htm)**; COMPARE** [**REVELATION 2:5**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/2-5.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 2:16**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/2-16.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 3:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/3-11.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 22:7**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/22-7.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 22:12**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/22-12.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 22:20**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/22-20.htm)**.**

**IN REFERENCE NOW TO THE IMPORTANT QUESTION ABOUT THE APPLICATION OF THIS PORTION OF THE BOOK OF REVELATION, IT NEED HARDLY BE SAID THAT THE GREATEST VARIETY OF OPINION HAS PREVAILED AMONG EXPOSITORS. IT WOULD BE EQUALLY UNPROFITABLE, HUMILIATING, AND DISCOURAGING TO ATTEMPT TO ENUMERATE ALL THE OPINIONS WHICH HAVE BEEN HELD; AND I MUST REFER THE READER WHO HAS ANY DESIRE TO BECOME ACQUAINTED WITH THEM TO POOLE'S SYNOPSIS, IN LOCO, AND TO THE COPIOUS STATEMENT OF PROF. STUART, COVE. VOL. 2, PP. 219-227. PROF. STUART HIMSELF SUPPOSES THAT THE MEANING IS, THAT "A COMPETENT NUMBER OF DIVINELY-COMMISSIONED AND FAITHFUL CHRISTIAN WITNESSES, ENDOWED WITH MIRACULOUS POWERS, SHOULD BEAR TESTIMONY AGAINST THE CORRUPT JEWS, DURING THE LAST DAYS OF THEIR COMMONWEALTH, RESPECTING THEIR SINS; THAT THEY SHOULD PROCLAIM THE TRUTHS OF THE GOSPEL; AND THAT THE JEWS BY DESTROYING THEM, WOULD BRING UPON THEMSELVES AN AGGRAVATED AND AN AWFUL DOOM," 2:226. INSTEAD OF ATTEMPTING TO EXAMINE IN DETAIL THE OPINIONS WHICH HAVE BEEN HELD, I SHALL RATHER STATE WHAT SEEMS TO ME TO BE THE FAIR APPLICATION OF THE LANGUAGE USED, IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE PRINCIPLES PURSUED THUS FAR IN THE EXPOSITION. THE INQUIRY IS, WHETHER THERE HAVE BEEN ANY EVENTS TO WHICH THIS LANGUAGE IS APPLICABLE, OR IN REFERENCE TO WHICH, IF IT BE ADMITTED THAT IT WAS THE DESIGN OF THE SPIRIT OF INSPIRATION TO DESCRIBE THEM, IT MAY BE SUPPOSED THAT SUCH LANGUAGE WOULD BE EMPLOYED AS WE FIND HERE.**

**IN THIS INQUIRY IT MAY BE ASSUMED THAT THE PRECEDING EXPOSITION IS CORRECT, AND THE APPLICATION NOW TO BE MADE MUST ACCORD WITH THAT - THAT IS, IT MUST BE FOUND THAT EVENTS OCCURRED IN SUCH TIMES AND CIRCUMSTANCES AS WOULD BE CONSISTENT WITH THE SUPPOSITION THAT THAT EXPOSITION IS CORRECT. IT IS TO BE ASSUMED, THEREFORE, THAT** [**REVELATION 9:20-21**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/9-20.htm)**, REFERS TO THE STATE OF THE ECCLESIASTICAL WORLD AFTER THE CONQUEST OF CONSTANTINOPLE BY THE TURKS, AND PREVIOUS TO THE REFORMATION; THAT** [**REVELATION 10:1-11**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/10-1.htm) **REFERS TO THE REFORMATION ITSELF; THAT** [**REVELATION 11:1-2**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm)**, REFERS TO THE NECESSITY, AT THE TIME OF THE REFORMATION, OF ASCERTAINING WHAT WAS THE TRUE CHURCH, OF REVIVING THE SCRIPTURE DOCTRINE RESPECTING THE ATONEMENT AND JUSTIFICATION, AND OF DRAWING CORRECT LINES AS TO MEMBERSHIP IN THE CHURCH. ALL THIS HAS REFERENCE, ACCORDING TO THIS INTERPRETATION, TO THE STATE OF THE CHURCH WHILE THE PAPACY WOULD HAVE THE ASCENDENCY, OR DURING THE TWELVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY YEARS IN WHICH IT WOULD TRAMPLE DOWN THE CHURCH AS IF THE HOLY CITY WERE IN THE HANDS OF THE GENTILES. ASSUMING THIS TO BE THE CORRECT EXPOSITION, THEIR WHAT IS HERE SAID** [**REVELATION 11:3-13**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm) **MUST RELATE TO THAT PERIOD, FOR IT IS WITH REFERENCE TO THAT SAME TIME - THE PERIOD OF "A THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND THREESCORE DAYS," OR TWELVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY YEARS - THAT IT IS SAID** [**REVELATION 11:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm) **THE WITNESSES WOULD "PROPHESY," "CLOTHED IN SACKCLOTH."**

**IF THIS BE SO, THEN WHAT IS HERE STATED** [**REVELATION 11:3-13**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm) **MUST BE SUPPOSED TO OCCUR DURING THE ASCENDENCY OF THE PAPACY, AND MUST MEAN, IN GENERAL, THAT DURING THAT LONG PERIOD OF APOSTASY, DARKNESS, CORRUPTION, AND SIN, THERE WOULD BE FAITHFUL WITNESSES FOR THE TRUTH, WHO, THOUGH THEY WERE FEW IN NUMBER, WOULD BE SUFFICIENT TO KEEP UP THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH ON THE EARTH, AND TO BEAR TESTIMONY AGAINST THE PREVAILING ERRORS AND ABOMINATIONS. THE OBJECT OF THIS PORTION OF THE BOOK, THEREFORE, IS TO DESCRIBE THE CHARACTER OF THE FAITHFUL WITNESSES FOR THE TRUTH DURING THIS LONG PERIOD OF DARKNESS; TO STATE THEIR INFLUENCE; TO RECORD THEIR TRIALS; AND TO SHOW WHAT WOULD HE THE ULTIMATE RESULT IN REGARD TO THEM, WHEN THEIR "TESTIMONY" SHOULD BECOME TRIUMPHANT. THIS GENERAL VIEW WILL BE SEEN TO ACCORD WITH THE EXPOSITION OF THE PREVIOUS PORTION OF THE BOOK, AND WILL BE SUSTAINED, I TRUST, BY THE MORE PARTICULAR INQUIRY INTO THE APPLICATION OF THE PASSAGE TO WHICH I NOW PROCEED. THE ESSENTIAL POINTS IN THE PASSAGE** [**REVELATION 11:3-13**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm) **RESPECTING THE "WITNESSES" ARE SIX:**

**(1) WHO ARE MEANT BY THE WITNESSES;**

**(2) THE WAR MADE ON THEM;**

**(3) THEIR DEATH;**

**(4) THEIR RESURRECTION;**

**(5) THEIR RECEPTION INTO HEAVEN; AND,**

**(6) THE CONSEQUENCES OF THEIR TRIUMPH IN THE CALAMITY THAT CAME UPON THE CITY.**

**I. WHO ARE MEANT BY THE WITNESSES,** [**REVELATION 11:3-6**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/11-3.htm)**. THERE ARE SEVERAL SPECIFICATIONS IN REGARD TO THIS POINT WHICH IT IS NECESSARY TO NOTICE:**

**(A) THE FACT THAT, DURING THIS LONG PERIOD OF ERROR, CORRUPTION, AND SIN, THERE WERE THOSE WHO WERE FAITHFUL WITNESSES FOR THE TRUTH - PEOPLE WHO OPPOSED THE PREVAILING ERRORS; WHO MAINTAINED THE GREAT DOCTRINES OF THE CHRISTIAN FAITH; AND WHO WERE READY TO LAY DOWN THEIR LIVES IN DEFENSE OF THE TRUTH. FOR A FULL CONFIRMATION OF THIS IT WOULD BE NECESSARY TO TRACE THE HISTORY OF THE CHURCH DOWN FROM THE RISE OF THE PAPAL POWER THROUGH THE LONG LAPSE OF THE SUBSEQUENT AGES; BUT SUCH AN EXAMINATION WOULD BE FAR TOO EXTENSIVE FOR THE PURPOSE CONTEMPLATED IN THESE NOTES, AND, INDEED, WOULD REQUIRE A VOLUME BY ITSELF. HAPPILY, THIS HAS ALREADY BEEN DONE; AND ALL THAT IS NECESSARY NOW IS TO REFER TO THE WORKS WHERE THE FACT HERE AFFIRMED HAS BEEN ABUNDANTLY ESTABLISHED. IN MANY OF THE HISTORIES OF THE CHURCH - MOSHEIM, NEANDER, MILNER, MILMAN, GIESELER - MOST AMPLE PROOF MAY BE FOUND, THAT AMIDST THE GENERAL DARKNESS AND CORRUPTION THERE WERE THOSE WHO FAITHFULLY ADHERED TO THE TRUTH AS IT IS IN JESUS, END WHO, AMIDST MANY SUFFERINGS, BORE THEIR TESTIMONY AGAINST PREVAILING ERRORS. THE INVESTIGATION HAS BEEN MADE, ALSO, WITH SPECIAL REFERENCE TO AN ILLUSTRATION OF THIS PASSAGE, BY MR. ELLIOTT, HOVER APOCA. VOL. 2, PP. 193-406; AND ALTHOUGH IT MUST BE ADMITTED THAT SOME OF THE DETAILS ARE OF DOUBTFUL APPLICABILITY, YET THE MAIN FACT IS ABUNDANTLY ESTABLISHED, THAT DURING THAT LONG PERIOD THERE WERE "WITNESSES" FOR THE PURE TRUTHS OF THE GOSPEL, AND A FAITHFUL TESTIMONY BORNE AGAINST THE ABOMINATIONS AND ERRORS OF THE PAPACY. THESE "WITNESSES" ARE DIVIDED BY MR. ELLIOTT INTO:**

**(1) THE EARLIER WESTERN WITNESSES - EMBRACING SUCH MEN, AND THEIR FOLLOWERS, AS SERENUS, BISHOP OF MARSEILLES; THE ANGLO-SAXON CHURCH IN ENGLAND ; AGOBARD, ARCHBISHOP OF LYONS FROM 810 TO 841 A.D., ON THE ONE SIDE OF THE ALPS, AND CLAUDE OF TURIN ON THE OTHER; GOTTESCHALCUS, 884 A.D.; BERENGER, ARNOLD OF BRESCIA, PETER DE BRUYS, AND HIS DISCIPLE HENRY, AND THEN THE WALDENSES. CONTINUED...**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/11.htm)

**14. THE SECOND WOE—THAT UNDER THE SIXTH TRUMPET (RE 9:12-21), INCLUDING ALSO THE PROPHECY, RE 11:1-13: WOE TO THE WORLD, JOY TO THE FAITHFUL, AS THEIR REDEMPTION DRAWETH NIGH.**

**THE THIRD WOE COMETH QUICKLY—IT IS NOT MENTIONED IN DETAIL FOR THE PRESENT, UNTIL FIRST THERE IS GIVEN A SKETCH OF THE HISTORY OF THE ORIGINATION, SUFFERING, AND FAITHFULNESS OF THE CHURCH IN A TIME OF APOSTASY AND PERSECUTION. INSTEAD OF THE THIRD WOE BEING DETAILED, THE GRAND CONSUMMATION IS SUMMARILY NOTICED, THE THANKSGIVING OF THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS IN HEAVEN FOR THE ESTABLISHMENT OF CHRIST'S KINGDOM ON EARTH, ATTENDED WITH THE DESTRUCTION OF THE DESTROYERS OF THE EARTH.**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/11.htm)

**THE SECOND WOE IS PAST; THAT IS, HERE ENDETH THE MISERY THAT IS LIKE TO COME UPON THE WORLD IN THAT PERIOD OF TIME WHICH SHALL FOLLOW THE SOUNDING OF THE SIXTH TRUMPET.**

**AND, BEHOLD, THE THIRD WOE COMETH QUICKLY: THE THIRD WOE SIGNIFIES THOSE CALAMITIES WHICH SHOULD COME IN THAT PERIOD OF TIME PROPHESIED OF BY THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET; THIS MAKES A LATE LEARNED AUTHOR THINK THAT ALL THAT WHICH WENT BEFORE, VIZ. THE GENTILES TREADING DOWN THE OUTWARD COURT, THE SLAYING OF THE WITNESSES, AND THEIR RESUSCITATION, MUST BE UNDER THE SIXTH TRUMPET; WHICH PERIOD ENDETH NOT UNTIL THE CHURCH’S ENEMIES BE READY TO BE DESTROYED; WHOSE DESTRUCTION IS AFTERWARDS OPENED TO US IN THE ANGELS POURING OUT THEIR VIALS.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/11.htm)

**THE SECOND WOE IS PAST,.... NOT IN JOHN'S TIME, ONLY IN A VISIONARY WAY; THE MEANING IS, THAT THE SECOND WOE TRUMPET, WHICH IS THE SIXTH, WILL NOW HAVE DONE SOUNDING, WHEN THE FOUR ANGELS, BOUND IN THE RIVER EUPHRATES, SHALL HAVE BEEN LOOSED, AND THEY, WITH THEIR HORSEMEN, SHALL HAVE DONE WHAT THEY WERE DESIGNED TO DO; WHEN THE TWO WITNESSES SHALL HAVE BEEN SLAIN, AND ARE RAISED AGAIN, AND ASCENDED TO HEAVEN; AND THE THINGS ATTENDING, OR FOLLOWING THEREON, AS THE EARTHQUAKE, AND SLAUGHTER, AND THE CONVERSIONS OF MEN, ARE ACCOMPLISHED.**

**AND BEHOLD THE THIRD WOE COMETH QUICKLY; IMMEDIATELY, UPON THE PASSING OF THE OTHER; NAMELY, THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, AS FOLLOWS.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/11.htm)

**{26} THE SECOND WOE IS PAST; *AND*, BEHOLD, THE THIRD WOE COMETH QUICKLY.**

**(26) HE PASSES TO THE SECOND HISTORY, WHICH IS THE SECOND PART OF THIS CHAPTER. JOHN CALLS THESE THE SECOND AND THIRD WOE, SEE RE 9:12.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/11.htm)

**14. THE SECOND WOE IS PAST] HAVING INCLUDED THE PLAGUES INFLICTED BY THE TWO PROPHETS, AS WELL AS THE INVASION OF THE TERRIBLE HORSEMEN OF CHAP. 9.**

**THE THIRD WOE] IN WHAT DOES THIS CONSIST? PERHAPS WE ARE TO SEE THE ANSWER IN** [**REVELATION 12:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-12.htm) **: BUT AT ANY RATE WE HAVE AN INSTANCE OF THE WAY THAT, THROUGHOUT THIS BOOK, THE LAST MEMBER OF EACH SERIES OF SIGNS DISAPPOINTS US; WE THINK (CF.** [**REVELATION 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm)**) THAT THE END OF ALL THINGS IS COME, BUT INSTEAD A NEW SERIES BEGINS.**

[**BENGEL'S GNOMEN**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/bengel/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-14.htm)**. Ἡ ΟὐΑὶ ἡ ΔΕΥΤΈΡΑ, THE SECOND WOE) THIS, ACCORDING TO D. LANGE, DESIGNATES THE PERIOD OF THE RAGE OF ANTICHRIST, CONSISTING OF 42 MONTHS. COMM. AP. F. 221. BUT THE FOUR ANGELS IN THE EUPHRATES PLAINLY BROUGHT ON THE SECOND WOE. SEE ERKL. OFFENB. P. 73, ETC.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/11.htm)

**VERSE 14. - THE SECOND WOE IS PAST. THE FULL DESCRIPTION OF THIS WOE OCCUPIES** [**REVELATION 9:13-11:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-13.htm)**. THE ACCOUNT DESCRIBES THE NATURAL SPIRITUAL PUNISHMENT WHICH IS INFLICTED UPON MEN IN CONSEQUENCE OF THEIR SINS (**[**REVELATION 9:13-21**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-13.htm)**). THIS IS INSUFFICIENT TO LEAD MEN TO AVERT THE FINAL JUDGMENT BY TIMELY REPENTANCE. WE HAVE THEN A FURTHER DESCRIPTION OF GOD'S LONG SUFFERING, AND THE REJECTION OF HIS MERCY, ACCOMPANIED BY AN ASSURANCE OF THE SAFETY OF THE FAITHFUL (**[**REVELATION 10:1-11:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-1.htm)**). THIS BRINGS US TO THE END OF THE WORLD (**[**REVELATION 11:11-14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-11.htm)**), JUST AS THE SIXTH SEAL LED TO THE SAME TERMINATION (**[**REVELATION 7:12-17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-12.htm)**), AND BOTH ARE FOLLOWED BY THE SEVENTH, WHICH GIVES A REFERENCE TO THE ETERNAL PEACE OF HEAVEN. AND, BEHOLD, THE THIRD WOE COMETH QUICKLY. OMIT "AND." IT IS NOT SAID, IN THE CASE OF THE OTHER "WOES," THAT THEY COME QUICKLY. IN HIS DESCRIPTION OF THE PRESERVATION AND GLORIFICATION OF THE CHURCH UNDER THE FORM OF THE "WITNESSES," THE WRITER HAD BEEN LED TO ANTICIPATE IN SOME DEGREE WHAT FOLLOWS UNDER THE SEVENTH TRUMPET. THUS THE SEVENTH COMES QUICKLY. WHEN EVENTS HAVE PROGRESSED SO FAR THAT THE FAITHFUL CHURCH IS ASCENDED TO HEAVEN WITH HER LORD, THEN IMMEDIATE]Y FOLLOWS THE ETERNAL REST SET FORTH UNDER THE SEVENTH TRUMPET. BUT THIS PERIOD IS DESCRIBED AS "THE THIRD WOE," BECAUSE IT IS THE PERIOD OF TIME FINAL PUNISHMENT OF THE WICKED; AND IT IS THE JUDGMENT OF THE UNGODLY WHICH IS THE THEME OF THE TRUMPET VISIONS, ALTHOUGH MENTION IS INCIDENTALLY MADE OF THE PRESERVATION AND REWARD OF THE JUST. THIS IS THE TIME FORETOLD IN** [**REVELATION 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm)**. JUST AS IN THE CASE OF THE SEALS, THE PERIOD OF THE SEVENTH SEAL IS RECORDED BUT NOT DESCRIBED, SO HERE, IN THE CASE OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, ITS ADVENT IS RECORDED, AND ITS NATURE IS INDICATED IN VER. 18, BUT NO FURTHER DESCRIPTION IS GIVEN OF THE WOE; ONLY A SLIGHT REFERENCE TO THE BLISS OF THOSE WHO ARE SECURE IN HEAVEN. THUS ST. JOHN DOES NOT ATTEMPT A COMPLETE PICTURE OF EITHER THE BLESSINGS OF HEAVEN OR THE WOES OF HELL. REVELATION 11:14**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/11.htm)

**THE SEVENTH TRUMPET—THE LAST WOE TRUMPET.**

**(15) AND THE SEVENTH ANGEL . . .—BETTER, AND THE SEVENTH ANGEL SOUNDED; AND THERE WERE GREAT VOICES IN THE HEAVEN (PERSONS) SAYING, THE KINGDOM OF THE WORLD IS BECOME (THE POSSESSION) OF OUR LORD, AND OF HIS CHRIST, AND HE SHALL REIGN TO THE AGES OF AGES. THE LITERAL TRANSLATION IS, THE KINGDOM OF THE WORLD IS BECOME OUR LORD’S, AND OF HIS CHRIST. AS FAR AS THE EXPRESSION “OUR LORD’S” IS CONCERNED, THERE IS NO NEED THAT ANY WORD, SUCH AS KINGDOM OR POSSESSION, SHOULD BE SUPPLIED, BUT THE ADDITIONAL PHRASE “OF HIS CHRIST” CREATES AN AWKWARDNESS, AND THE WORD “POSSESSION,” OR INHERITANCE, MAY NOT INAPPROPRIATELY BE USED FROM THE PSALM WHICH FORETELLS THIS FINAL ESTABLISHMENT OF THE KINGDOM OF THE ANOINTED MESSIAH, THE CHRIST OF GOD. “ASK OF ME, AND I SHALL GIVE THEE THE HEATHEN FOR THINE INHERITANCE, AND THE UTTERMOST PARTS OF THE EARTH FOR THY POSSESSION” (**[**PSALM 2:8**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/2-8.htm)**). IT IS THE KINGDOM—NOT, AS IN THE ENGLISH VERSION, “THE KINGDOMS”—OF THE WORLD WHICH HAS BECOME CHRIST’S POSSESSION. THE CONTEST IS NOT FOR THE KINGDOMS, THE SEPARATE NATIONALITIES: THE VARYING POLITICAL SYSTEMS MIGHT EXIST, AS FAR AS MERE ORGANISATION IS CONCERNED, UNDER THE RULE OF CHRIST; THE CONTEST IS FOR THE KINGDOM OF THE WORLD. SATAN WAS WILLING TO SURRENDER THE KINGDOMS OF THE WORLD TO OUR LORD ON CONDITION OF A HOMAGE WHICH WOULD HAVE LEFT HIM STILL IN POSSESSION OF THE KINGDOM OF THE WORLD. BUT NOW THE CLOSE OF THE CONTEST IS THE OVERTHROW OF THE KINGDOM OF EVIL, THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THE KINGDOM OF GOOD: THAT IS, OF GOD; AND HE SHALL REIGN FOR EVER AND EVER. DEAN ALFORD POINTED OUT THAT OUR FAMILIARITY WITH THE “HALLELUJAH CHORUS” TEMPTED US TO PUT AN EMPHASIS ON THE WORD HE WHICH IS NOT SANCTIONED BY THE GREEK; IT IS THE REIGN OF THE LORD WHICH IS THE PROMINENT THOUGHT. THE REIGN IS UNTO THE AGES OF AGES. SURELY THIS MEANS ALWAYS. WE ARE NOT TOLD WHOSE VOICES SING THIS CHORUS; IT IS JUST THE TUMULTUOUS SOUND OF HEAVENLY VOICES, GROWING INTO NATURAL AND IRRESISTIBLE CHORUS AS THE TRUMPET HERALDS THE APPROACH OF THE GLORIOUS END.**

[**BENSON COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/benson/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:15-18**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-15.htm)**. AND THE SEVENTH ANGEL SOUNDED, &C. — WITH THE SOUNDING OF THIS ANGEL, THE THIRD WO COMMENCES, WHICH IS RATHER IMPLIED THAN EXPRESSED, AS IT WILL BE DESCRIBED MORE FULLY HEREAFTER. THE THIRD WO BROUGHT ON THE INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH, IS THE RUIN AND DOWNFALL OF THE ANTICHRISTIAN KINGDOM: AND THEN, AND NOT TILL THEN, ACCORDING TO THE HEAVENLY CHORUS, THE KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD WILL BECOME THE KINGDOMS OF OUR LORD AND OF HIS CHRIST, AND HE SHALL REIGN FOR EVER AND EVER — ST. JOHN IS RAPT AND HURRIED AWAY AS IT WERE TO A VIEW OF THE HAPPY MILLENNIUM, WITHOUT CONSIDERING THE STEPS PRECEDING AND CONDUCTING TO IT. AT THE SAME TIME, THE FOUR AND TWENTY ELDERS — OR THE MINISTERS OF THE CHURCH, (**[**REVELATION 11:16-18**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-16.htm)**,)**

**ARE REPRESENTED AS PRAISING AND GLORIFYING GOD, FOR MANIFESTING HIS POWER AND KINGDOM MORE THAN HE HAD DONE BEFORE. THEY GIVE LIKEWISE AN INTIMATION OF SOME SUCCEEDING EVENTS, AS THE ANGER OF THE NATIONS, GOG AND MAGOG, (**[**REVELATION 20:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/20-8.htm)**,) AND THE WRATH OF GOD, DISPLAYED IN THEIR DESTRUCTION, (**[**REVELATION 20:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/20-9.htm)**,) AND THE REWARDING OF ALL THE GOOD, SMALL AND GREAT, AS WELL AS THE PUNISHING OF THE WICKED. HERE WE HAVE ONLY A SUMMARY ACCOUNT OF THE CIRCUMSTANCES AND OCCURRENCES OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, BUT THE PARTICULARS WILL BE DILATED AND ENLARGED UPON HEREAFTER. AND THUS ARE WE ARRIVED AT THE CONSUMMATION OF ALL THINGS, THROUGH A SERIES OF PROPHECIES, EXTENDING FROM THE APOSTLE’S DAYS TO THE END OF THE WORLD. IT IS THIS SERIES WHICH HAS BEEN OUR CLEW TO CONDUCT US IN OUR INTERPRETATION OF THESE PROPHECIES: AND THOUGH SOME OF THEM MAY BE DARK AND OBSCURE, CONSIDERED IN THEMSELVES, YET THEY RECEIVE LIGHT AND ILLUSTRATION FROM OTHERS PRECEDING AND FOLLOWING. ALL TOGETHER, THEY ARE, AS IT WERE, A CHAIN OF PROPHECIES, WHEREOF ONE LINK DEPENDS ON AND SUPPORTS ANOTHER. IF ANY PARTS REMAIN YET OBSCURE AND UNSATISFACTORY, THEY MAY PERHAPS BE CLEARED UP BY WHAT THE APOSTLE HIMSELF HATH ADDED BY WAY OF EXPLANATION.**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/11.htm)

**11:14-19 BEFORE THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH AND LAST TRUMPET, THERE IS THE USUAL DEMAND OF ATTENTION. THE SAINTS AND ANGELS IN HEAVEN KNOW THE RIGHT OF OUR GOD AND SAVIOUR TO RULE OVER ALL THE WORLD. BUT THE NATIONS MET GOD'S WRATH WITH THEIR OWN ANGER. IT WAS A TIME IN WHICH HE WAS BEGINNING TO REWARD HIS PEOPLE'S FAITHFUL SERVICES, AND SUFFERINGS; AND THEIR ENEMIES FRETTED AGAINST GOD, AND SO INCREASED THEIR GUILT, AND HASTENED THEIR DESTRUCTION. BY THE OPENING THE TEMPLE OF GOD IN HEAVEN, MAY BE MEANT, THAT THERE WAS A MORE FREE COMMUNICATION BETWEEN HEAVEN AND EARTH; PRAYER AND PRAISES MORE FREELY AND FREQUENTLY GOING UP, GRACES AND BLESSINGS PLENTIFULLY COMING DOWN. BUT IT RATHER SEEMS TO REFER TO THE CHURCH OF GOD ON EARTH. IN THE REIGN OF ANTICHRIST, GOD'S LAW WAS LAID ASIDE, AND MADE VOID BY TRADITIONS AND DECREES; THE SCRIPTURES WERE LOCKED UP FROM THE PEOPLE, BUT NOW THEY ARE BROUGHT TO THE VIEW OF ALL. THIS, LIKE THE ARK, IS A TOKEN OF THE PRESENCE OF GOD RETURNED TO HIS PEOPLE, AND HIS FAVOUR TOWARD THEM IN JESUS CHRIST, AS THE PROPITIATION FOR THEIR SINS. THE GREAT BLESSING OF THE REFORMATION WAS ATTENDED WITH VERY AWFUL PROVIDENCES; AS BY TERRIBLE THINGS IN RIGHTEOUSNESS GOD ANSWERED THE PRAYERS PRESENTED IN HIS HOLY TEMPLE NOW OPENED.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THE SEVENTH ANGEL SOUNDED - SEE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 8:2**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/8-2.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 8:6-7**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/8-6.htm)**. THIS IS THE LAST OF THE TRUMPETS, IMPLYING, OF COURSE, THAT UNDER THIS THE SERIES OF VISIONS WAS TO END, AND THAT THIS WAS TO INTRODUCE THE STATE OF THINGS UNDER WHICH THE AFFAIRS OF THE WORLD WERE TO BE WOUND UP. THE PLACE WHICH THIS OCCUPIES IN THE ORDER OF TIME, IS WHEN THE EVENTS PERTAINING TO THE COLOSSAL ROMAN POWER - THE FOURTH KINGDOM OF DANIEL DAN. 2-7 - SHOULD HAVE BEEN COMPLETED, AND WHEN THE REIGN OF THE SAINTS** [**DANIEL 7:9-14**](http://biblehub.com/daniel/7-9.htm)**,** [**DANIEL 7:27-28**](http://biblehub.com/daniel/7-27.htm) **SHOULD HAVE BEEN INTRODUCED. THIS, BOTH IN DANIEL AND IN JOHN, IS TO OCCUR WHEN THE MIGHTY POWER OF THE PAPACY SHALL HAVE BEEN OVERTHROWN AT THE TERMINATION OF THE TWELVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY YEARS OF ITS DURATION. SEE THE NOTES ON** [**DANIEL 7:25**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/7-25.htm)**. IN BOTH DANIEL AND JOHN THE TERMINATION OF THAT PERSECUTING POWER IS THE COMMENCEMENT OF THE REIGN OF THE SAINTS; THE DOWNFALL OF THE PAPACY, THE INTRODUCTION OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD, AND ITS ESTABLISHMENT ON THE EARTH.**

**AND THERE WERE GREAT VOICES IN HEAVEN - AS OF EXULTATION AND PRAISE. THE GRAND CONSUMMATION HAD COME, THE PERIOD SO LONG ANTICIPATED AND DESIRED WHEN GOD SHOULD REIGN ON THE EARTH HAD ARRIVED, AND THIS LAYS THE FOUNDATION FOR JOY AND THANKSGIVING IN HEAVEN.**

**THE KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD - THE MODERN EDITIONS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT (SEE TITTMANN AND HAHN) READ THIS IN THE SINGULAR NUMBER - "THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD HAS BECOME," ETC. ACCORDING TO THIS READING, THE MEANING WOULD BE, EITHER THAT THE SOLE REIGN OVER THIS WORLD HAD BECOME THAT OF THE LORD JESUS; OR, MORE PROBABLY, THAT THE DOMINION OVER THE EARTH HAD BEEN REGARDED AS ONE IN THE SENSE THAT SATAN HAD REIGNED OVER IT, BUT HAD NOW BECOME THE KINGDOM OF GOD; THAT IS, THAT "THE KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD ARE MANY CONSIDERED IN THEMSELVES; BUT IN REFERENCE TO THE SWAY OF SATAN, THERE IS ONLY ONE KINGDOM RULED OVER BY THE 'GOD OF THIS WORLD'" (PROF. STUART). THE SENSE IS NOT MATERIALLY DIFFERENT WHICHEVER READING IS ADOPTED; THOUGH THE AUTHORITY IS IN FAVOR OF THE LATTER (WETSTEIN). ACCORDING TO THE COMMON READING, THE SENSE IS, THAT ALL THE KINGDOMS OF THE EARTH, BEING MANY IN THEMSELVES, HAD BEEN NOW BROUGHT UNDER THE ONE SCEPTER OF CHRIST; ACCORDING TO THE OTHER, THE WHOLE WORLD WAS REGARDED AS IN FACT ONE KINGDOM - THAT OF SATAN - AND THE SCEPTER HAD NOW PASSED FROM HIS HANDS INTO THOSE OF THE SAVIOUR.**

**THE KINGDOMS OF OUR LORD - OR, THE KINGDOM OF OUR LORD, ACCORDING TO THE READING ADOPTED IN THE PREVIOUS PART OF THE VERSE. THE WORD "LORD" HERE EVIDENTLY HAS REFERENCE TO GOD AS SUCH - REPRESENTED AS THE ORIGINAL SOURCE OF AUTHORITY, AND AS GIVING THE KINGDOM TO HIS SON. SEE THE NOTES ON** [**DANIEL 7:13-14**](http://biblehub.com/daniel/7-13.htm)**; COMPARE** [**PSALM 2:8**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/2-8.htm)**. THE WORD "LORD" - ΚΥΡΙΟΣ KURIOS - IMPLIES THE NOTION OF POSSESSOR, OWNER, SOVEREIGN, SUPREME RULER - AND IS THUS PROPERLY GIVEN TO GOD. SEE** [**MATTHEW 1:22**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/1-22.htm)**;** [**MATTHEW 5:33**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/5-33.htm)**;** [**MARK 5:19**](https://biblehub.com/mark/5-19.htm)**;** [**LUKE 1:6**](http://biblehub.com/luke/1-6.htm)**,** [**LUKE 1:28**](https://biblehub.com/luke/1-28.htm)**;** [**ACTS 7:33**](https://biblehub.com/acts/7-33.htm)**;** [**HEBREWS 8:2**](http://biblehub.com/hebrews/8-2.htm)**,** [**HEBREWS 8:10**](https://biblehub.com/hebrews/8-10.htm)**;** [**JAMES 4:15**](http://biblehub.com/james/4-15.htm)**, AL. SAEPE.**

**AND OF HIS CHRIST - OF HIS ANOINTED; OF HIM WHO IS SET APART AS THE MESSIAH, AND CONSECRATED TO THIS HIGH OFFICE. SEE THE NOTES ON** [**MATTHEW 1:1**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/1-1.htm)**. HE IS CALLED "HIS CHRIST," BECAUSE HE IS SET APART BY HIM, OR APPOINTED BY HIM TO PERFORM THE WORK APPROPRIATE TO THAT OFFICE ON EARTH. SUCH LANGUAGE AS WHAT OCCURS HERE IS OFTEN EMPLOYED, IN WHICH GOD AND CHRIST ARE SPOKEN OF AS, IN SOME RESPECTS, DISTINCT - AS SUSTAINING DIFFERENT OFFICES, AND PERFORMING DIFFERENT WORKS. THE ESSENTIAL MEANING HERE IS, THAT THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD HAD NOW BECOME THE KINGDOM OF GOD UNDER CHRIST; THAT IS, THAT THAT KINGDOM IS ADMINISTERED BY THE SON OF GOD.**

**AND HE SHALL REIGN FOREVER AND EVER - A KINGDOM IS COMMENCED WHICH SHALL NEVER TERMINATE. IT IS NOT SAID THAT THIS WOULD BE ON THE EARTH; BUT THE ESSENTIAL IDEA IS, THAT THE SCEPTER OF THE WORLD HAD NOW, AFTER SO LONG A TIME, COME INTO HIS HANDS NEVER MORE TO PASS AWAY. THE FULLER CHARACTERISTICS OF THIS REIGN ARE STATED IN A SUBSEQUENT PART OF THIS BOOK** [**REVELATION 20-22**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/20.htm)**. WHAT IS HERE STATED IS IN ACCORDANCE WITH ALL THE PREDICTIONS IN THE BIBLE. A TIME IS TO COME WHEN, IN THE PROPER SENSE OF THE TERM, GOD IS TO REIGN ON THE EARTH; WHEN HIS KINGDOM IS TO BE UNIVERSAL; WHEN HIS LAWS SHALL BE EVERYWHERE RECOGNIZED AS BINDING; WHEN ALL IDOLATRY SHALL COME TO AN END; AND WHEN THE UNDERSTANDINGS AND THE HEARTS OF PEOPLE EVERYWHERE SHALL BOW TO HIS AUTHORITY. COMPARE** [**PSALM 2:8**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/2-8.htm)**;** [**ISAIAH 9:7**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/9-7.htm)**;** [**ISAIAH 11:9**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/11-9.htm)**;** [**ISAIAH 45:22**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/45-22.htm)**; 60;** [**DANIEL 2:35**](http://biblehub.com/daniel/2-35.htm)**,** [**DANIEL 2:44-45**](http://biblehub.com/daniel/2-44.htm)**;** [**DANIEL 7:13-14**](http://biblehub.com/daniel/7-13.htm)**,** [**DANIEL 7:27-28**](http://biblehub.com/daniel/7-27.htm)**;** [**ZECHARIAH 14:9**](https://biblehub.com/zechariah/14-9.htm)**;** [**MALACHI 1:11**](https://biblehub.com/malachi/1-11.htm)**;** [**LUKE 1:33**](https://biblehub.com/luke/1-33.htm)**. ON THIS WHOLE SUBJECT, SEE THE VERY AMPLE ILLUSTRATIONS AND PROOFS IN THE NOTES ON** [**DANIEL 2:44-45**](http://biblehub.com/daniel/2-44.htm)**;** [**DANIEL 7:13-14**](http://biblehub.com/daniel/7-13.htm)**,** [**DANIEL 7:27-28**](http://biblehub.com/daniel/7-27.htm)**; COMPARE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 20-22**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/20.htm)**.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/11.htm)

**15. SOUNDED—WITH HIS TRUMPET. EVIDENTLY "THE LAST TRUMPET." SIX IS CLOSE TO SEVEN, BUT DOES NOT REACH IT. THE WORLD JUDGMENTS ARE COMPLETE IN SIX, BUT BY THE FULFILMENT OF SEVEN THE WORLD KINGDOMS BECOME CHRIST'S. SIX IS THE NUMBER OF THE WORLD GIVEN OVER TO JUDGMENT. IT IS HALF OF TWELVE, THE CHURCH'S NUMBER, AS THREE AND A HALF IS HALF OF SEVEN, THE DIVINE NUMBER FOR COMPLETENESS. BENGEL THINKS THE ANGEL HERE TO HAVE BEEN GABRIEL, WHICH NAME IS COMPOUNDED OF EL, GOD, AND GEBER, MIGHTY MAN (RE 10:1). GABRIEL THEREFORE APPROPRIATELY ANNOUNCED TO MARY THE ADVENT OF THE MIGHTY GOD-MAN: COMPARE THE ACCOUNT OF THE MAN-CHILD'S BIRTH WHICH FOLLOWS (RE 12:1-6), TO WHICH THIS FORMS THE TRANSITION THOUGH THE SEVENTH TRUMPET IN TIME IS SUBSEQUENT, BEING THE CONSUMMATION OF THE HISTORICAL EPISODE, THE TWELFTH AND THIRTEEN CHAPTERS. THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, LIKE THE SEVENTH SEAL AND SEVENTH VIAL, BEING THE CONSUMMATION, IS ACCOMPANIED DIFFERENTLY FROM THE PRECEDING SIX: NOT THE CONSEQUENCES WHICH FOLLOW ON EARTH, BUT THOSE IN HEAVEN, ARE SET BEFORE US, THE GREAT VOICES AND THANKSGIVING OF THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS IN HEAVEN, AS THE HALF-HOUR'S SILENCE IN HEAVEN AT THE SEVENTH SEAL, AND THE VOICE OUT OF THE TEMPLE IN HEAVEN, "IT IS DONE," AT THE SEVENTH VIAL. THIS IS PARALLEL TO DA 2:44, "THE GOD OF HEAVEN SHALL SET UP A KINGDOM, WHICH SHALL NEVER BE DESTROYED: AND THE KINGDOM SHALL NOT BE LEFT TO OTHER PEOPLE, BUT IT SHALL BREAK TO PIECES ALL THESE KINGDOMS, AND IT SHALL STAND FOR EVER." IT IS THE SETTING UP OF HEAVEN'S SOVEREIGNTY OVER THE EARTH VISIBLY, WHICH, WHEN INVISIBLY EXERCISED, WAS REJECTED BY THE EARTHLY RULERS HERETOFORE. THE DISTINCTION OF WORLDLY AND SPIRITUAL SHALL THEN CEASE. THERE WILL BE NO BEAST IN OPPOSITION TO THE WOMAN. POETRY, ART, SCIENCE, AND SOCIAL LIFE WILL BE AT ONCE WORLDLY AND CHRISTIAN.**

**KINGDOMS—A, B, C, AND VULGATE READ THE SINGULAR, "THE KINGDOM (SOVEREIGNTY) OF (OVER) THE WORLD IS OUR LORD'S AND HIS CHRIST'S." THERE IS NO GOOD AUTHORITY FOR ENGLISH VERSION READING. THE KINGDOMS OF THE WORLD GIVE WAY TO THE KINGDOM OF (OVER) THE WORLD EXERCISED BY CHRIST. THE EARTH-KINGDOMS ARE MANY: HIS SHALL BE ONE. THE APPELLATION "CHRIST," THE ANOINTED, IS HERE, WHERE HIS KINGDOM IS MENTIONED APPROPRIATELY FOR THE FIRST TIME USED IN REVELATION. FOR IT IS EQUIVALENT TO KING. THOUGH PRIESTS AND PROPHETS ALSO WERE ANOINTED, YET THIS TERM IS PECULIARLY APPLIED TO HIM AS KING, INSOMUCH THAT "THE LORD'S ANOINTED" IS HIS TITLE AS KING, IN PLACES WHERE HE IS DISTINGUISHED FROM THE PRIESTS. THE GLORIFIED SON OF MAN SHALL RULE MANKIND BY HIS TRANSFIGURED CHURCH IN HEAVEN, AND BY HIS PEOPLE ISRAEL ON EARTH: ISRAEL SHALL BE THE PRIESTLY MEDIATOR OF BLESSINGS TO THE WHOLE WORLD, REALIZING THEM FIRST.**

**HE—NOT EMPHATIC IN THE GREEK.**

**SHALL REIGN FOR EVER AND EVER—GREEK, "UNTO THE AGES OF THE AGES." HERE BEGINS THE MILLENNIAL REIGN, THE CONSUMMATION OF "THE MYSTERY OF GOD" (RE 10:7).**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THE SEVENTH ANGEL SOUNDED; THE LAST OF THOSE ANGELS MENTIONED** [**REVELATION 8:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-2.htm)**.**

**AND THERE WERE GREAT VOICES IN HEAVEN, SAYING; ST. JOHN IN HIS VISION HEARD GREAT ACCLAMATIONS AND SHOUTINGS FOR THE VICTORY WHICH CHRIST AND HIS GOSPEL HAD GOT OVER THE BEAST.**

**THE KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD ARE BECOME THE KINGDOMS OF OUR LORD, AND OF HIS CHRIST; AND HE SHALL REIGN FOR EVER AND EVER; SO THAT A GREAT PART OF THE WORLD, CASTING OFF THE PAPACY, THAT NEW GENTILISM, TOGETHER WITH ALL THEIR ABOMINABLE IDOLATRIES AND SUPERSTITIONS, EMBRACED THE TRUTH OF THE GOSPEL. HERE ARISETH A GREAT QUESTION, WHETHER THE SEVEN VIALS, OF WHICH WE SHALL FIND THE 16TH CHAPTER TREATING, {**[**REVELATION 16:1-21**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/16-1.htm)**} DO BELONG ALL TO THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, OR SOME OF THEM BELONG TO THE SIXTH TRUMPET, OF WHICH MENTION HATH BEEN BEFORE MADE. GREAT DIVINES ARE ON BOTH SIDES AS TO THIS QUESTION. MR. POOL, IN HIS LATIN SYNOPSIS, HATH COLLECTED TOGETHER THEIR REASONS, OF WHICH I SHALL GIVE A SHORT ACCOUNT, LEAVING MY READER FOR A FULLER SATISFACTION TO THE LATIN SYNOPSIS.**

**THOSE WHO THINK THAT THE SEVEN VIALS DO ALL RELATE TO THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, AND CONTEMPORIZE WITH IT, IN DEFENCE OF THEIR OPINION SAY:**

**THAT THE SEVEN SEALS, AND THE SEVEN TRUMPETS, AND THE SEVEN VIALS, ARE ALL MENTIONED IN THE SAME FORM OF SPEECH; AND THEREFORE THE SEVEN VIALS ARE NOT TO BE DIVIDED, SOME TO ONE TRUMPET, SOME TO ANOTHER.**

**2. BECAUSE THE SEVENTH TRUMPET AND THE SEVEN VIALS ARE ONE AND THE SAME THING, NOTHING BEING REVEALED UNDER THE SEVEN VIALS WHICH DOTH NOT BELONG TO THE SEVENTH TRUMPET; THEY AGREE IN THEIR TITLES OF WOES, IN THE NATURE OF THE REVELATIONS, IN THEIR OBJECTS, BOTH THE ONE AND THE OTHER DECLARING THE RUIN OF ANTICHRIST; BOTH OF THEM ARE MENTIONED AS THE LAST PLAGUES TO COME UPON THE WORLD BEFORE THE LAST DAY.**

**3. ALL THE VIALS ARE OF THE SAME NATURE, DECLARING BUT THE JUDGMENTS BY WHICH GOD, SETTING UP THE KINGDOM OF CHRIST, WOULD RUIN ANTICHRIST; THEY ONLY DIFFER IN THE DEGREES OF THE PLAGUES, EACH ONE RISING HIGHER THAN THE OTHER.**

**4. THE SEVENTH TRUMPET CANNOT DECLARE THE RUIN OF ANTICHRIST, UNLESS THE SEVEN VIALS BE POURED OUT UNDER IT, FOR THEY SHOW THE MEANS BY WHICH HE MUST BE DESTROYED.**

**5. THE SEVENTH TRUMPET SOUNDETH IMMEDIATELY UPON THE SLAYING OF THE WITNESSES, AND CONTEMPORIZETH WITH THE WHOLE COURSE OF THEIR RENEWED LIBERTY, AND THEREFORE THE PERIOD SIGNIFIED BY IT MUST BE BEFORE THE FALL OF ANTICHRIST, DECLARED BY THE SIXTH VIAL.**

**6. THE SEVENTH TRUMPET SOUNDETH IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE EXPIRATION OF THE TWELVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY DAYS; BEFORE THE END OF WHICH NONE OF THE VIALS WERE POURED OUT.**

**THOSE WHO THINK THAT DIVERS OF THE VIALS WERE POURED OUT, OR SHALL BE POURED OUT, BEFORE THE SOUNDING OF THIS SEVENTH TRUMPET, SAY, THAT THE BEAST’S KINGDOM BEGINNING TO FALL UNDER THE SIXTH TRUMPET, SEVERAL OF THE VIALS, DECLARING THE DEGREES OF HIS FALLING, MUST BELONG TO THAT. IT APPEARETH BY ALL WE HAVE IN THIS CHAPTER** [**REVELATION 11:7-15**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-7.htm)**, THAT ANTICHRIST’S KINGDOM WAS IN A GREAT MEASURE WEAKENED UNDER THE SIXTH TRUMPET, PARTICULARLY FROM** [**REVELATION 11:11-13**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-11.htm)**. TO WHICH THOSE WHO THINK THAT ALL THE VIALS RELATED TO THE SEVENTH TRUMPET SAY, THAT THEY GRANT THAT THERE WERE SOME PREPARATIONS TO THE FINAL RUIN OF ANTICHRIST, DURING THE PERIOD OF THE SIXTH TRUMPET, BUT THE SEVEN VIALS SIGNIFY THE FURTHER PROGRESS AND PERFECTION OF HIS RUIN, WHICH FALLS UNDER THE PERIOD SIGNIFIED BY THE SEVENTH TRUMPET. THIS BEING PREMISED, I PROCEED WITH THE TEXT.**

**IT IS DOUBTED HERE WHETHER THOSE WORDS, ARE BECOME THE KINGDOMS OF OUR LORD, AND OF HIS CHRIST, BE TO BE UNDERSTOOD AS BEING ACTUALLY SO, OR NOW BEGINNING TO BE SO. THOSE WHO MAKE THE SENSE THAT THEY NOW ACTUALLY WERE SO, MUST UNDERSTAND THE TIME TO BE THE DAY OF JUDGMENT, OR SOME TIME NEXT TO IT, AND CONSEQUENTLY MUST THINK THAT FIVE AT LEAST OF THE SEVEN VIALS, MENTIONED** [**REVELATION 16:1-21**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/16-1.htm)**, BELONGED TO THE SIXTH TRUMPET. THOSE WHO MAKE THE SENSE, ARE BEGINNING TO BECOME THE KINGDOMS OF THE LORD, OR SHALL SHORTLY BE SO, MAY MAKE ALL THE SEVEN VIALS TO BELONG TO THE SEVENTH TRUMPET. BY BECOMING THE KINGDOMS OF THE LORD CHRIST, HE MEANS IN OUTWARD PROFESSION; SO AS ANTICHRIST SHALL REIGN NO MORE, BUT THEY SHALL BE RULED BY THE OFFICERS OF THE LORD CHRIST, UNTIL THEY BE TAKEN UP TO REIGN WITH HIM IN GLORY.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THE SEVENTH ANGEL SOUNDED,.... THE LAST OF THE SEVEN ANGELS, WHO HAD TRUMPETS GIVEN THEM TO SOUND,** [**REVELATION 8:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-2.htm)**. THE DAYS OF THE VOICE OF THIS ANGEL, AS IN** [**REVELATION 10:7**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm)**, CANNOT REFER TO THE TIMES OF CONSTANTINE; FOR THOUGH THERE WAS THEN A STRANGE TURN OF AFFAIRS IN FAVOUR OF THE KINGDOM OF CHRIST, WHEN THERE WAS A GREAT SPREAD OF THE GOSPEL, AND LARGE CONVERSIONS IN MANY PLACES, AND MANY CHURCHES WERE RAISED AND FORMED IN SEVERAL COUNTRIES, AND THE WHOLE EMPIRE BECAME CHRISTIAN; YET THIS, AS WE HAVE SEEN, CAME TO PASS UNDER THE SIXTH SEAL, BEFORE ANY OF THE TRUMPETS WERE SOUNDED, AND MUCH LESS THIS SEVENTH AND LAST; NOR DO THEY BELONG TO THE TIMES OF THE REFORMATION IN GERMANY. BRIGHTMAN FIXES THE SOUNDING OF THIS TRUMPET TO THE YEAR 1558, WHEN THE KINGS OF SWEDEN AND DENMARK SET UP THE GOSPEL IN THEIR KINGDOMS, AND REFORMED THEM FROM POPERY; AND WHEN QUEEN ELIZABETH CAME TO THE THRONE OF ENGLAND, AND ROOTED OUT GREAT PART OF THE ROMISH SUPERSTITION: BUT IT IS CERTAIN THAT THIS ANGEL HAS NOT YET SOUNDED HIS TRUMPET, AND THEREFORE CANNOT REFER TO ANYTHING PAST, BUT TO WHAT IS TO COME; WE ARE YET UNDER THE SIXTH TRUMPET; THE OUTWARD COURT IS NOT YET GIVEN TO THE GENTILES; THE WITNESSES ARE NOT SLAIN, AND MUCH LESS RISEN AND ASCENDED; THE EARTHQUAKE, THE FALL OF THE TENTH PART OF THE CITY, AND THE SLAUGHTER OF SEVEN THOUSAND NAMES OF MEN, WITH WHAT WILL FOLLOW THEREON, ARE THINGS YET TO COME; THE TURKISH WOE IS NOT OVER, AND ANTICHRIST STILL REIGNS, AND THE KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD ARE FAR FROM APPEARING TO BE THE KINGDOMS OF CHRIST. SOME THINK, AND INDEED THE GENERALITY OF INTERPRETERS, THAT THIS RESPECTS THE VOICE OF THE ARCHANGEL, AND TRUMP OF GOD, THE LAST TRUMP, WHICH WILL SOUND AT THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD, AND THE DAY OF JUDGMENT; BUT NONE OF THESE APPEAR IN THE ACCOUNT OF THINGS UNDER THIS TRUMPET; BUT RATHER THE WHOLE HAS A VIEW TO THE SPIRITUAL REIGN OF CHRIST, WHEN BOTH THE EASTERN AND WESTERN ANTICHRIST WILL BE DESTROYED; THE GOSPEL WILL BE CARRIED ALL OVER THE WORLD, AND THERE WILL BE LARGE CONVERSIONS BOTH AMONG JEWS AND GENTILES, AND CHRIST WILL REIGN IN A SPIRITUAL MANNER OVER ALL THE EARTH. HENCE IT FOLLOWS,**

**AND THERE WERE GREAT VOICES IN HEAVEN; THESE ARE EITHER THE VOICES OF THE ANGELS IN HEAVEN, WHO REJOICE AT EVERY APPEARANCE, AND BREAKING FORTH OF CHRIST'S KINGDOM AND GLORY, AS IN** [**REVELATION 5:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-11.htm)**; AND INDEED, IF THEY REJOICE AT THE CONVERSION OF ONE SINNER, AT A SINGLE ADDITION TO CHRIST'S INTEREST, THEN MUCH MORE WILL THEY, WHEN THE KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD BECOME HIS; OR RATHER THESE MAY BE THE VOICES OF THE MULTITUDE OF THE SAINTS IN THE CHURCHES, THE SAME COMPANY WITH THOSE IN** [**REVELATION 19:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-1.htm)**; WHO EXPRESS THEIR JOY AT THE JUDGMENT OF THE GREAT WHORE, AND AT THE MARRIAGE OF THE LAMB; AND WHO, AS HERE, ARE ATTENDED WITH THE THANKSGIVINGS AND HALLELUJAHS OF THE FOUR AND TWENTY ELDERS: AND IT MAY BE, THAT THESE ARE ALSO THE VOICES OF THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES, THE MINISTERS OF THE WORD, SINCE THE FOUR AND TWENTY ELDERS GENERALLY FOLLOW THEM,** [**REVELATION 4:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-9.htm)**; THEY MAY BE THE WITNESSES, WHO WERE SILENCED, BUT ARE NOW RAISED UP, AND ARE ASCENDED INTO HEAVEN, AND THEIR MOUTHS ARE OPENED, AND THEIR VOICES HEARD AGAIN:**

**SAYING, THE KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD ARE BECOME THE KINGDOMS OF OUR LORD, AND OF HIS CHRIST; BY "THE KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD" ARE MEANT WORLDLY KINGDOMS, WHICH ARE SET UP BY WORLDLY POWER, AND ARE SUPPORTED BY WORLDLY POLICY, AND SUBSIST UPON WORLDLY PRINCIPLES AND MAXIMS; THE GOVERNMENT OF WHICH PROCEEDS UPON WORLDLY ENDS AND VIEWS; IN DISTINCTION FROM THE KINGDOM OF CHRIST, WHICH IS NOT OF THIS WORLD, AND IS NOT SUPPORTED BY ANY SUCH METHODS; AND THEY ARE THE KINGDOMS, INTO WHICH THE WORLD IS DIVIDED, WHICH, AND THE GLORY OF THEM, SATAN SHOWED TO CHRIST, AND INSOLENTLY OFFERED TO GIVE HIM THEM, IF HE WOULD WORSHIP HIM; BUT THESE WERE TO COME TO CHRIST IN ANOTHER WAY, AND AT ANOTHER TIME. THE ALEXANDRIAN COPY, AND SOME OTHERS, THE COMPLUTENSIAN EDITION, THE VULGATE LATIN VERSION, AND ALL THE ORIENTAL VERSIONS, READ IN THE SINGULAR NUMBER, "THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD"; THE WHOLE GOVERNMENT OF IT, WHICH IS HIS BY RIGHT OF NATURE, AND WILL BE OVERTURNED, AND OVERTURNED AGAIN AND AGAIN, TILL HE COMES, WHOSE RIGHT IT IS; AND THEN ALL POWER, RULE, AND AUTHORITY, WILL BE PUT DOWN, AND HIS KINGDOM, WHICH WILL TILT THE FACE OF THE WHOLE EARTH, WILL TAKE PLACE: ALL THE ANTICHRISTIAN STATES AND KINGDOMS ARE HERE INTENDED, PARTICULARLY THE KINGDOMS INTO WHICH THE ROMAN EMPIRE, SOMETIMES CALLED THE WHOLE WORLD,** [**LUKE 2:1**](http://biblehub.com/luke/2-1.htm)**, IS DIVIDED, WHICH ARE TEN; ONE OF THE TEN, A TENTH PART OF THE CITY OR JURISDICTION OF ROME, WILL FALL AT THE CLOSE OF THE SIXTH TRUMPET, AND THE OTHER NINE, OR THE OTHER NINE PARTS, WILL FALL AT THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH; THE TEN KINGS, THAT HAVE GIVEN THEIR KINGDOMS TO THE BEAST, WILL HAVE AN AVERSION TO THE WHORE, HATE HER, AND BURN HER FLESH, WILL FALL OFF FROM HER, AND INTO THE HANDS OF CHRIST; THERE WILL BE A GENERAL AND THOROUGH REFORMATION FROM POPERY IN ALL THE KINGDOMS OF THE ROMAN EMPIRE: BUT THOUGH THESE ARE GREATLY INTENDED, YET NOT ONLY THEY, BUT THE MAHOMETAN NATIONS ALSO, AS THE TURKISH WOE WILL NOW BE OVER, AND THE GREAT RIVER EUPHRATES DRIED UP, TO MAKE WAY FOR THE KINGS OF THE EAST, THOSE LARGE KINGDOMS AND COUNTRIES OF CHINA, TARTARY, AND PERSIA; AND THESE NOW UNDER THE POWER OF THE TURK WILL EMBRACE THE CHRISTIAN FAITH; AND ALSO ALL THE PAGAN NATIONS ARE TO BE TAKEN INTO THE ACCOUNT, AND WHO WILL NOW ENJOY THE LIGHT OF THE GOSPEL: AND ALL, AND EVERYONE THOSE PAGAN, PAPAL, AND MAHOMETAN KINGDOMS, WILL "BECOME THE KINGDOMS OF OUR LORD, AND OF HIS CHRIST"; BY "OUR LORD" MAY BE DESIGNED GOD THE FATHER, WHO IS THE LORD OF THE WHOLE EARTH, THE LORD GOD ALMIGHTY, AND IS ACKNOWLEDGED AS SUCH BY ANGELS AND MEN; AND BY "HIS CHRIST", HIS SON JESUS CHRIST, WHO IS EQUAL WITH HIM; AND WHAT BELONGS TO THE ONE BELONGS TO THE OTHER; AND WHO, AS MEDIATOR, IS HIS ANOINTED ONE; ANOINTED TO BE PROPHET, PRIEST, AND KING; ANOINTED WITH THE OIL OF GLADNESS, THE HOLY GHOST; SEE** [**PSALM 2:2**](http://biblehub.com/psalms/2-2.htm)**, WHERE THE SAME DISTINCTION IS. IN THE TARGUM ON** [**ISAIAH 4:2**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/4-2.htm) **MENTION IS MADE OF , "THE MESSIAH"; OR "CHRIST OF JEHOVAH": AND IN THE SAME TARGUM ON** [**ISAIAH 53:10**](http://biblehub.com/isaiah/53-10.htm)**, IT IS SAID, "THEY SHALL LOOK" , "UPON THE KINGDOM OF THEIR MESSIAH"; THOUGH IT MAY BE RATHER THAT CHRIST IS DESIGNED BY BOTH THESE PHRASES, AND THE WORDS BE RENDERED, "OUR LORD, EVEN HIS CHRIST"; SINCE THE PHRASE, "OUR LORD", AS WELL AS CHRIST, IS GENERALLY UNDERSTOOD OF JESUS CHRIST IN THE NEW TESTAMENT; AND WHO IS LORD OF ALL, OF ANGELS, AND OF MEN, AND THE CHRIST OF GOD. NOW THESE KINGDOMS WILL BECOME HIS, NOT MERELY BY RIGHT, FOR SO THEY ARE HIS ALREADY, BY RIGHT OF NATURE, AND CREATION, AND PRESERVATION; BUT THESE HAVE SHAKEN OFF HIS GOVERNMENT, AND HAVE REFUSED TO HAVE HIM TO REIGN OVER THEM, AND HAVE FALLEN INTO THE HANDS OF USURPERS, AS SATAN, THE GOD OF THIS WORLD, THE ROMISH ANTICHRIST, THAT REIGNS OVER THE KINGS OF THE EARTH, AND MAHOMET THE KING OF THE LOCUSTS; BUT NOW THESE WILL, IN FACT, COME INTO HIS HANDS, AND BE UNDER HIS GOVERNMENT; THEY WILL ACKNOWLEDGE HIM AS THEIR LORD AND SOVEREIGN, AND FEAR AND WORSHIP HIM, AS KING OF SAINTS: AND THIS WILL BE BROUGHT ABOUT, NOT BY FORCE OF ARMS, AS MAHOMET GOT HIS DOMINIONS; NOR BY POLICY AND FRAUD, BY IMPOSTURE AND LYING WONDERS, BY WHICH THE POPE OF ROME HAS OBTAINED HIS AUTHORITY OVER THE NATIONS; BUT PARTLY BY THE POURING OUT OF THE VIALS OF GOD'S WRATH UPON THE SEAT OF THE BEAST, AND UPON THE RIVER EUPHRATES, THAT IS, BOTH UPON THE POPE AND TURK, WHICH WILL WEAKEN AND DESTROY THEIR POWER AND AUTHORITY, AND MAKE WAY FOR CHRIST TO SET UP HIS KINGDOM; AND PARTLY, AND CHIEFLY, BY THE PREACHING OF THE GOSPEL: NOW WILL AN OPEN DOOR BE SET, WHICH NONE CAN SHUT; MANY WILL RUN TO AND FRO, AND KNOWLEDGE WILL BE INCREASED; THE EARTH WILL BE COVERED WITH IT, AS THE SEA WITH WATERS; MULTITUDES OF SOULS EVERYWHERE WILL BE CONVERTED; A NATION WILL BE BORN AT ONCE; CHURCHES WILL BE SET UP IN EVERY PLACE, WHICH ARE CHRIST'S KINGDOM, WHERE HE REIGNS, AND WHERE HIS SUBJECTS ARE, AND HIS LAWS ARE PUT IN EXECUTION; WHERE HIS WORD WILL BE NOW FAITHFULLY PREACHED, HIS ORDINANCES PURELY ADMINISTERED, AND HE, IN HIS PERSON, OFFICE, AND GRACE, WILL BE ALONE EXALTED: THE CONSEQUENCE OF WHICH WILL BE,**

**AND HE SHALL REIGN FOR EVER AND EVER; NO USURPER WILL EVER START UP MORE, OR OBTAIN, NEITHER SATAN, NOR THE BEAST, NOR THE FALSE PROPHET, SHALL EVER REGAIN THEIR POWER AND AUTHORITY ANY MORE; NEITHER PAGANISM, NOR JUDAISM, NOR ANTICHRISTIANISM, EITHER PAPAL OR MAHOMETAN, SHALL EVER HAVE PLACE MORE: CHRIST WILL REIGN IN THIS SPIRITUAL WAY, MORE OR LESS, UNTIL HE COMES PERSONALLY, AND THEN HE WILL REIGN WITH HIS PEOPLE ON EARTH A THOUSAND YEARS; AND WHEN THEY ARE ENDED, HE WILL REIGN WITH THEM IN HEAVEN TO ALL ETERNITY; FOR THOUGH, AT THE END OF THESE YEARS, HE SHALL DELIVER UP THE KINGDOM TO THE FATHER, YET HE WILL NOT CEASE TO REIGN; INDEED HE WILL NOT REIGN IN THE SAME MANNER, BUT HE WILL REIGN WITH EQUAL POWER AND AUTHORITY, AND OVER, AND WITH THE SAME PERSONS. THE VULGATE LATIN VERSION ADDS, "AMEN".**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/11.htm)

**{27} AND THE SEVENTH ANGEL SOUNDED; AND THERE WERE GREAT VOICES IN HEAVEN, SAYING, {28} THE KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD ARE BECOME *THE KINGDOMS* OF OUR LORD, AND OF HIS CHRIST; AND HE SHALL REIGN FOR EVER AND EVER.**

**(27) OF WHOSE SOUNDING THE TRUMPET CHRIST EXPRESSLY FORETOLD IN RE 10:7 AND THIS IS THE SECOND PART OF THIS CHAPTER, CONTAINING A GENERAL HISTORY OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH, FROM THE TIME OF BONIFACE TO THE CONSUMMATION OF THE VICTORY DECLARED BY VOICE FROM HEAVEN. IN THIS HISTORY THERE ARE THREE BRANCHES: A PREPARATION BY THE SOUND OF THE ANGELS TRUMPET: A NARRATION BY THE VOICE OF HEAVENLY ANGELS AND ELDERS AND A CONFIRMATION BY SIGN.**

**(28) THE NARRATION HAS TWO PARTS: AN ACCLAMATION OF THE HEAVENLY CREATURES IN THIS VERSE, AND BOTH AN ADORATION BY ALL THE ELDERS IN RE 11:16 AND ALSO A THANKSGIVING IN RE 11:17,18. THE SENSE OF THE ACCLAMATION IS, NOW THE LORD HAS ENTERED HIS KINGDOM AND HAS RESTORED HIS CHURCH IN WHICH MOST MIGHTILY RECOVERED FROM THE PROFANATION OF THE GENTILES, HE MAY GLORIFY HIMSELF. NAMELY THAT, WHICH THE LORD ORDAINED WHEN HE FIRST ORDAINED HIS CHURCH, THAT THE FAITH OF THE SAINTS DOES NOW BEHOLD AS ACCOMPLISHED.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**MEYER'S NT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/meyer/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-15.htm)**. ἐΓΈΝΟΝΤΟ ΦΩΝΑὶ ΜΕΓ., Κ.Τ.Λ. TO WHOM THESE VOICES BELONGED, IS NEITHER TO BE ASKED NOR TO BE ANSWERED. EWALD WANTS TO ASCRIBE THEM TO THE FOUR BEASTS;[2961] DE WETTE, TO THE ANGELS; BENG., TO VARIOUS DWELLERS IN HEAVEN, ANGELS AND MEN. HENGSTENB. TRIES TO SHOW THAT THE INNUMERABLE HOSTS,** [**REVELATION 7:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-9.htm) **SQ., ARE TO BE UNDERSTOOD. THIS IS INCORRECT, BECAUSE THE HOSTS WHICH JOHN THERE SEES PROLEPTICALLY IN HEAVEN DO NOT AS YET CORRESPOND IN** [**REVELATION 11:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-15.htm)**, WITH THE PROGRESSIVE COURSE OF THE VISIONS, BUT ARE NOT ACTUALLY IN HEAVEN UNTIL** [**REVELATION 15:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/15-2.htm) **SQQ.[2962] ALSO IN** [**REVELATION 11:15-19**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-15.htm) **HENGSTENB. MISTAKES THE PROLEPTICAL REFERENCE CORRECTLY UNDERSTOOD BY C. A LAP., BENG., EW., DE WETTE, ETC., BY REGARDING ALL THE CONTENTS OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET (THE THIRD WOE) EXHAUSTED ALREADY WITH** [**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm)**. STILL MORE PREPOSTEROUSLY, EBRARD LIMITS THE SEVENTH TRUMPET TO** [**REVELATION 11:15-18**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-15.htm)**.[2963]**

**ἘΝ Τῷ ΟὐΡΑΝῷ, WHERE JOHN IS NOT AS YET,[2964] BUT WHITHER THE LOOK OF THE SEER IS DIRECTED.[2965]**

**ΛΈΓΟΝΤΕΣ. CF.** [**REVELATION 4:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-8.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 5:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-13.htm)**. Ἡ ΒΑΣΙΛΕΊΑ ΤΟῦ ΚΌΣΜΟΥ. THE REGAL DOMINION OVER THE WORLD.[2966] INSTEAD OF THE OBJ. GEN., IN** [**REVELATION 17:18**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-18.htm)**, ἘΠΊ FOLLOWS. CF. ALSO** [**REVELATION 1:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-6.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 12:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-10.htm)**. THE IMMEDIATELY FOLLOWING ΚΑῚ ΒΑΣΙΛΕΎΣΕΙ PRESUPPOSES NOT ONLY THE ACTIVE IDEA OF Ἡ ΒΑΣΙΛΕΊΑ, BUT ALSO THIS READING. INCORRECTLY, LUTHER, ACCORDING TO THE VAR. SUPPORTED BY EW. II., ἘΓΈΝΟΝΤΟ ΑἹ ΒΑΣΙΛΕῖΑΙ: THE KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD.**

**THE PROLEPTICAL[2967] IN THE SONGS OF THE HEAVENLY VOICES LIES IN THIS, THAT IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE SOUND OF THE TRUMPET, AND YET BEFORE ANY THING ELSE HAS ACTUALLY OCCURRED OF WHAT IS AFTERWARDS CELEBRATED WITH SIMILAR SONGS OF PRAISE,[2968] THEY SAY, ἘΓΈΝΕΤΟ Ἡ ΒΑΣ., Κ.Τ.Λ.[2969] IN REALITY THE DOMINION OVER THE WORLD DOES NOT BECOME GOD’S AND THAT OF HIS ANOINTED UNTIL THE WRATHFUL JUDGMENT DESCRIBED, VIZ., UNTIL CH. 18, YEA, IN ANOTHER RESPECT UNTIL** [**REVELATION 20:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/20-10.htm)**, HAS ACTUALLY DISLODGED FROM ITS ASSUMED DOMINION ALL UNGODLY AND ANTICHRISTIAN POWER, WHICH, BY ITS REBELLION[2970] AGAINST THE ONLY KING AND LORD, HAD USURPED, TO AN EXTENT, A PART OF HIS ΒΑΣΙΛΕΊΑ. THE INNER JUSTIFICATION OF THE PROLEPSIS—WHICH HENGSTENB. ACKNOWLEDGES ONLY AT** [**REVELATION 11:15-18**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-15.htm) **IN THE RELATION TO** [**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm)**, WHERE HE FINDS THE FINAL JUDGMENT—LIES IN THE FACT THAT THE SEVENTH TRUMPET HAS ALREADY ACTUALLY SOUNDED; THAT ONE, THEREFORE, FROM WHICH THE REAL FULFILMENT OF THE MYSTERY OF GOD WILL INFALLIBLY PROCEED.[2971] BUT EVEN IF ONLY A SPECIAL SERIES OF FURTHER VISIONS LEADS TO THAT FINAL CONSUMMATION, YET THE PROSPECTIVE CELEBRATION OF THAT GLORIOUS RESULT, ESPECIALLY IN THE MOUTH OF THE DWELLERS IN HEAVEN, HAS, AFTER THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, ITS FULL JUSTIFICATION AND BEAUTIFUL SIGNIFICANCE; THE ALLUSION, HOWEVER, IN CONNECTION WITH THIS, TO REDEMPTION, AS THE PROPER ROOT OF THE FACT HERE CELEBRATED,[2972] IS ENTIRELY OUT OF PLACE.**

**ΤΟῦ ΚΥΡΊΟΥ ἡΜῶΝ ΚΑὶ ΤΟῦ ΧΡΙΣΤΟῦ ΑὐΤΟῦ. NOT ONLY THE EXPRESSION,[2973] BUT ALSO THE IDEA, POINTS BACK TO** [**PSALM 2:2**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/2-2.htm)**, FOR THE LORD’S ANOINTED IS THE SON OF GOD BECAUSE OF THE ΒΑΣΙΛΕΊΑ, WHICH IS TAKEN IN GENERAL, INDEED, FROM THE NATIONS,[2974] YET ONLY FOR THEIR DESTRUCTION.**

**THE ἡΜῶΝ WITH Τ. ΚΥΡΊΟΥ DOES NOT GIVE HERE A STATEMENT STRANGE IN ITSELF CONCERNING THE CO-REGENCY OF THE SAINTS,[2975] BUT CORRESPONDS, AS ALSO** [**REVELATION 12:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-10.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 19:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-1.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 5:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-6.htm)**, TO THE JOY OF THOSE WHO NOW BEHOLD THEIR LORD AND GOD, WHOM THEY THEMSELVES SERVE, IN HIS VICTORIOUS DOMINION OVER THE JUDGED WORLD.**

**Κ. ΒΑΣΙΛΕΎΣΕΙ ΕἰΣ ΤΟὺΣ ΑἰῶΝΑΣ Τ. ΑἰΏΝ. FOR, AFTER HIS OVERTHROW OF ALL POWERS OPPOSED TO GOD, NO NEW ENEMY COULD ARISE. THE SUBJ. TO ΒΑΣΙΛΕΎΣΕΙ IS ὁ ΚΎΡΙΟΣ**

**ἡΜῶΝ;[2976] BUT HIS CHRIST IS MANIFESTLY UNDERSTOOD AS PARTNER OF THIS ΒΑΣΙΛΕΊΑ.[2977]**

**2961]** [**REVELATION 4:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-8.htm)**.**

**[2962] CF.** [**REVELATION 19:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-1.htm) **SQQ.**

**[2963] SEE ON** [**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm)**.**

**[2964] CF.** [**REVELATION 10:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-1.htm)**.**

**[2965] DE WETTE.**

**[2966] BENG., DE WETTE, HENGSTENB., ETC.**

**[2967] ALSO KLIEF.**

**[2968] CF.** [**REVELATION 19:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-1.htm) **SQQ.**

**[2969] CF.** [**REVELATION 11:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-17.htm) **SQ.: ΕἵΛΗΦΑΣ**

**ἐΒΑΣΊΛΕΥΣΑΣ  
  
ἦΛΘΕΝ.  
  
[2970] BENG.**

**[2971] BENG., DE WETTE, ETC.**

**[2972] HENGSTENB.**

**[2973] CF.** [**REVELATION 12:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-10.htm)**;** [**ACTS 4:26**](https://biblehub.com/acts/4-26.htm)**.**

**[2974] CF.** [**REVELATION 11:18**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-18.htm)**.**

**[2975] HENGSTENB.**

**[2976] ACCORDING TO** [**REVELATION 11:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-17.htm) **: ΚΎΡΙΟΣ ὁ ΘΕὸΣ ὁ ΠΑΝΤΟΚΡ.**

**[2977] BENG., DE WETTE.**

[**REVELATION 11:15-19**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-15.htm)**. AT THE BLAST OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, WHICH[2960] WILL BRING THE GLORIOUS END, SONGS OF PRAISE RESOUND IN HEAVEN WHICH PROCLAIM THE FULFILMENT AS HAVING ALREADY OCCURRED (**[**REVELATION 11:15-18**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-15.htm)**). AT THE OPENING OF THE HEAVENLY TEMPLE OF GOD, THE ARK OF THE COVENANT THEREIN IS VISIBLE, AND LIGHTNINGS, AND OTHER SIGNS, INDICATING THE JUDGMENTS BELONGING TO THE ACTUAL FULFILMENT OF THE MYSTERY OF GOD, OCCUR.**

**[2960] CF.** [**REVELATION 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm)**.**

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-15.htm)**. THE ROUT OF SATAN (**[**REVELATION 12:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-10.htm) **AND** [**REVELATION 20:4-10**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/20-4.htm)**) MEANS THE ABSOLUTE MESSIANIC (ὁ Χ. ONLY IN THESE SECTIONS = “MESSIAH” IN THE ESCHATOLOGICAL SENSE) AUTHORITY OF GOD, AS THE DESTRUCTION OR SUBMISSION OF PAGANISM (CF.** [**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm)**) MEANS THE TRUE COMING OF THE ESCHATOLOGICAL ΒΑΣΙΛΕΊΑ (CF.** [**REVELATION 19:1-6**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/19-1.htm)**, AFTER ROME’S DOWNFALL). THE APOCALYPTIC MOTTO IS NOT SO MUCH “THE LORD REIGNS,” AS “THE LORD IS TO REIGN”. MEANWHILE HE OVERRULES, AND EVERY PRELIMINARY JUDGMENT SHOOTS THE PIOUS MIND FORWARD TO ANTICIPATE THE FINAL TRIUMPH. LINGUISTICALLY ΤΟῦ ΧΡΙΣΤΟῦ MIGHT MEAN HERE AS IN** [**HABAKKUK 3:13**](https://biblehub.com/habakkuk/3-13.htm) **GOD’S CHOSEN PEOPLE, BUT THE USAGE OF THE APOCALYPSE PUTS THIS OUT OF THE QUESTION. THERE IS NO NEED TO DELETE THE WORDS HERE AS A GLOSS (SO, E.G., BALJON, VON SODEN, RAUCH) OR THE SIMILAR PHRASE IN EN. 48:10 (WITH DALMAN).**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/11.htm)

**THE SEVENTH TRUMPET,** [**REVELATION 11:15-19**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-15.htm)**. CHAP.** [**REVELATION 12:7-12**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/12-7.htm)**15. GREAT VOICES] CF.** [**REVELATION 16:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-17.htm)**.**

**THE KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD &C.] READ, THE KINGDOM OF THE WORLD IS BECOME OUR LORD’S AND HIS CHRIST’S. THE PHRASE “HIS CHRIST” IS FOUNDED ON THE O. T. PHRASE “THE LORD’S ANOINTED;” CF. ST** [**LUKE 2:26**](https://biblehub.com/luke/2-26.htm)**.**

**HE SHALL REIGN] WHO? OUR LORD OR HIS CHRIST? ST JOHN PROBABLY WOULD HAVE REGARDED THE QUESTION AS MEANINGLESS, THOUGH COMPARING** [**REVELATION 11:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm) **(SEE NOTE ON “THEREIN”) IT IS NOT LIKELY THAT HE USED THE SING, CONSCIOUSLY TO IMPLY THAT CHRIST AND HIS FATHER ARE ONE. IT WOULD BE MORE TO THE POINT TO COMPARE “CHRIST THE LORD” IN ST** [**LUKE 2:11**](https://biblehub.com/luke/2-11.htm) **WITH “THE LORD’S CHRIST” ALREADY QUOTED.**

[**BENGEL'S GNOMEN**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/bengel/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-15.htm)**. [114] Ὁ ἛΒΔΟΜΟΣ, THE SEVENTH) THE PRINCIPAL TRUMPET IS THAT OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL. THIS CLOSELY APPROACHED THE VERY TIMES OF THE APOSTLES: BUT IT WAS ABOUT TO HAVE A LONG CONTINUANCE. THE NEAR APPROACH OF THE EVENTS, WHICH WERE ABOUT TO FOLLOW IN IT, WERE OFTEN VIEWED BY THE APOSTLES SEPARATELY, AND HELD FORTH BY THEM TO THE VIEW OF THE FAITHFUL: BUT IN CONSEQUENCE OF THE LENGTH OF THE INTERVAL, SCOFFERS DENIED THE END ITSELF, IN WHICH THE COURSE OF THE EVENTS WAS ABOUT TO ISSUE; WHILE THE FAITHFUL DID NOT FULLY COMPREHEND THE LONG CONTINUANCE OF THE INTERVAL. EACH CLASS FURNISHED THE APOSTLES WITH A REASON FOR EXPLAINING THE MYSTERY MORE FULLY:** [**2 PETER 3:2**](https://biblehub.com/2_peter/3-2.htm)**; 2 THESSALONIANS 2.**

**[114] ἡ ΟὐΑὶ ἡ ΤΡΊΤΗ, THE THIRD WOE) THIS IS PREDICTED FINALLY, CH.** [**REVELATION 12:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-12.htm) **: THEN CH. 13 AND 14 IT ACTUALLY FOLLOWS.—V. G.**

**WHETHER GABRIEL IS THE ANGEL HERE MEANT, WE PROPOSE IN THE GERMAN EXEGESIS AS A SUBJECT OF CONSIDERATION FOR THE READER. AND THE VERY NAME גבריאל AGREES; FOR אל IS GOD, AND גבר A MAN, STRONG. THEREFORE THAT NAME EXHIBITS THE SUM OF THE MESSAGE TO MARY,** [**LUKE 1:31**](https://biblehub.com/luke/1-31.htm)**;** [**LUKE 1:35**](https://biblehub.com/luke/1-35.htm)**; AND HERE OF THE COMMENCEMENT OF THE TRUMPET IN HEAVEN: FOR, CH.** [**REVELATION 12:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-5.htm)**, THERE IS BORN ΥἱὸΣ ἄῤῥΗΝ; THAT IS, אל גבור,** [**ISAIAH 9:5**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/9-5.htm)**. I GIVE NO DEFINITION; I MAKE NO CONJECTURE; I ONLY INQUIRE. BUT THAT WHICH FOLLOWS I AFFIRM: THIS TRUMPET IS THE MOST IMPORTANT OF ALL, WHICH BOTH OF ITSELF HAS HERE A MOST JOYFUL MEANING, AND RENDERS JOYFUL ALL THE TRUMPETS OF THE FORMER ANGELS, BUT ONLY TO THE INHABITANTS OF HEAVEN. WHEREFORE THEY ARE NOT TO BE HEARD, WHO HERE PREFER TO INTERPRET SORROWFUL TRUMPETS, USED BY THE JEWS IN EXCOMMUNICATION, RATHER THAN FESTIVE TRUMPETS. THE INJURY ARISING FROM THE ABUSE OF JEWISH ANTIQUITIES, IN THE EXPLANATION OF THE NEW TESTAMENT, AND ESPECIALLY OF THE APOCALYPSE, IS GREATER THAN THE ADVANTAGE ARISING FROM THE USE OF THE SAME. TRUTH IS LEARNED FROM THE VERY CLEARNESS OF THE TEXT, CONTAINING ITS OWN ΑὐΤΆΡΚΕΙΑΝ (SELF-DEPENDENT COMPLETENESS); THE ABUSE INTRODUCES ERRORS. WE SEE OTHER EXAMPLES ON CH.** [**REVELATION 13:18**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-18.htm) **(ANNOT. II. § 2), AND ON CH.** [**REVELATION 14:20**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-20.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 17:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-9.htm)**, NOTE 1. IT WOULD BE BETTER NOT TO HAVE RECOURSE TO THE BOOKS OF THE JEWS, IF NO BETTER REWARD FOR THE LABOUR COULD BE CARRIED OFF FROM THEM.—ἐΝ Τῷ ΟὐΡΑΝῷ, IN HEAVEN) THIS IS STRICTLY PARALLEL WITH THAT PASSAGE OF** [**DANIEL 2:44**](https://biblehub.com/daniel/2-44.htm)**, “IN THE DAYS OF THOSE KINGS (NOT, AFTER THEY SHALL BE DESTROYED), THE GOD OF HEAVEN SHALL SET UP A KINGDOM.” HE IS CALLED THE GOD OF HEAVEN, AS SHOWING HIS MAJESTY IN HEAVEN. COMP. ALTOGETHER** [**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm)**, NOTE. AFTERWARDS THE ACTION DESCENDS TO THE EARTH. SEE SHORTLY AFTERWARDS CONCERNING THE KINGDOM OF THE WORLD.—ΛΈΓΟΝΤΕΣ) SEE APP. ED. II. SO CH.** [**REVELATION 4:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-1.htm)**. MANY READ, ἡ ΦΩΝὴ ΛΈΓΩΝ.[115] SEE ALSO CH.** [**REVELATION 5:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-12.htm)**, AND THE REMARKS WHICH WE HAVE MADE ABOVE ON CH.** [**REVELATION 9:13-14**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/9-13.htm)**, AND WOLF’S REMARKS ON** [**REVELATION 14:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-7.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 19:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-1.htm)**. DIONYSIUS OF ALEXANDRIA THUS EXPRESSED HIS OPINION RESPECTING THE WRITER OF THE APOCALYPSE, NOT 200 YEARS AFTERWARDS: ΔΙΆΛΕΚΤΟΝ ΜΈΝΤΟΙ ΚΑῚ ΓΛῶΣΣΑΝ ΟὐΚ ἈΚΡΙΒῶΣ ἙΛΛΗΝΊΖΟΥΣΑΝ ΑὐΤΟῦ ΒΛΈΠΩ, ἈΛΛʼ ἸΔΙΏΜΑΣΙ ΜῈΝ ΒΑΡΒΑΡΙΚΟῖΣ ΧΡΏΜΕΝΟΝ, ΚΑΊ ΠΟΥ ΚΑῚ ΣΟΛΟΙΚΊΖΟΝΤΑ. BUT, SAYS LIGHTFOOT, HE FORMS THIS JUDGMENT CONCERNING DIALECT AND PHRASEOLOGY, WHO WAS ACQUAINTED WITH NEITHER, AND HE CENSURES AS A FAULT THAT WHICH CHIEFLY COMMENDS THIS BOOK. FOR JOHN ΘΕΟΔΊΔΑΚΤΟΣ (BEING TAUGHT OF GOD), EVERYWHERE IN HIS APOCALYPSE ASSUMED THE STYLE OF THE OLD TESTAMENT: WHILE THIS MAN, WHO WAS IGNORANT OF THE HEBREW LANGUAGE, RECKONED AS A SOLECISM THE WHOLE OF THAT, WHICH WAS THE DIALECT OF GOD, AND BELIEVED THAT THAT WHICH HE COULD NOT UNDERSTAND WAS BARBAROUS.—OP. POSTH. F. 145. BUT YET THE READINGS OF THE APOCALYPSE (WHICH PRESENT THE APPEARANCE OF A SOLECISM), AS DIONYSIUS DEMONSTRATES, ARE ANCIENT, ARE REPEATED, AND HAVE AN ANALOGY TO ONE ANOTHER: BUT THOSE WHICH FOLLOW THE ORDINARY SYNTAX HAVE BEEN INTRODUCED BY COPYISTS, MANY AGES AFTER DIONYSIUS.—ἐΓΈΝΕΤΟ ἡ ΒΑΣΙΛΕΊΑ ΤΟῦ ΚΌΣΜΟΥ, THE KINGDOM OF THE WORLD IS BECOME) THIS READING OF AN EARLY AGE IS MUCH MORE GLORIOUS THAN THAT OF THE HASTY COPYIST, ἐΓΈΝΟΝΤΟ Αἱ ΒΑΣΙΛΕῖΑΙ,[116] Κ.Τ.Λ. BLEMISHES OF SUCH A CHARACTER, AND OF SUCH IMPORTANCE, AS I HAVE NOTICED, CH.** [**REVELATION 1:18**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-18.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 3:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/3-12.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 5:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-14.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 6:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-11.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 11:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-17.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 14:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-1.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 15:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/15-3.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 17:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-8.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 17:16**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/17-16.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 20:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/20-4.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 21:24**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/21-24.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 22:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/22-19.htm)**, ETC., REMAIN IN THOSE EDITIONS, WHICH ARE EAGERLY REPRINTED THE REVISION WHICH APPLIES A REMEDY TO THEM (I DO NOT COMPLAIN ON MY OWN ACCOUNT) LIES NEGLECTED. SEE PREF. § VIII. ADMON. 20. WE RETURN TO THE PASSAGE. THE KINGDOMS OF THE WORLD GIVE WAY TO THE KINGDOM OF THE WORLD. THUS OBADIAH,** [**OBADIAH 1:21**](https://biblehub.com/obadiah/1-21.htm)**, AND THE PSALMS REPEATEDLY. VITRINGA INDEED CORRECTLY SAYS, THE FULFILMENT OF THIS ORACLE IS IN VAIN SOUGHT IN THE TIME OF CONSTANTINE: ANACR. AP. P. 512; BUT AT THE SAME TIME HE THINKS THAT THIS PROPHECY WILL BE FULFILLED AFTER THE DESTRUCTION OF THE BEAST. IN BOTH POINTS D. LANGE ASSENTS TO HIM. HERE A TRUE ANALYSIS OF THE TEXT IS ESPECIALLY NECESSARY: MOREOVER WE HAVE PRESENTED SUCH A ONE ABOVE, IN THE INTRODUCTION TO THE APOC. NUMBER 6. MANY SEPARATE THE NATURAL SEQUENCE OF CH. 11 AND THOSE WHICH FOLLOW; BUT IT VINDICATES ITSELF. SEE ERKL. OFFENB. P. 71 AND FOLLOWING, 552, 564, ETC. THE THIRD WOE, WHICH IS SET FORTH IN CH.** [**REVELATION 12:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-12.htm)**, AND IS DESCRIBED PARTICULARLY IN CH. 13, IS LONG AGO IN COURSE, OF ACCOMPLISHMENT: AND FROM THINGS PRESENT IT IS DISTINGUISHED, WHAT THINGS ARE PAST UNDER THE TRUMPET OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL, AND WHAT ARE STILL FUTURE.—ΤΟῦ ΚΥΡΊΟΥ[117]) SEE APP. CRIT. ED. II. ΚΥΡΊΟΥ IS HERE USED AS A PROPER NAME (AS GROTIUS AND LE BUY ADMIT), WITH WHICH THAT WHICH IMMEDIATELY FOLLOWS, ΚΑὶ ΧΡΙΣΤΟῦ ΑὐΤΟῦ, BEST AGREES: FOR THE EXPRESSION IS, THE LORD’S CHRIST, משיה יהוה, NOT THE CHRIST OF OUR LORD. AND THUS IN THE APOCALYPSE THE INHABITANTS OF HEAVEN SAY, GOD, LORD, OUR GOD, THE LORD OUR GOD; BUT NEVER, OUR LORD. ATHANASIUS, IN HIS SYNOPSIS ON THIS PASSAGE, AND RUPERTUS, IN HIS COMM. P. 308, WERE OF THE SAME OPINION, IF THEY DID NOT RETAIN THE SAME READING.—ΚΑῚ ΤΟῦ ΧΡΙΣΤΟῦ ΑὐΤΟῦ, AND OF HIS CHRIST, OR ANOINTED) THIS IS THE FIRST APPELLATION OF CHRIST IN THIS PROPHETIC TREATISE, AFTER THE INTRODUCTION OF THE BOOK, NAMELY, IN THE MENTION OF THE KINGDOM UNDER THE TRUMPET OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL. FOR CHRIST IS CALLED A KING ANTONOMASTICALLY,[118] AS HILLER OBSERVES, SYNTAGM. P. 356. COMP. BRENT’S HOMILY XLII. ON ACTS, AND EXPLAN. OF CATECH. P. 114 AND FOLLOWING, AND P. 23. ELISHA THE PROPHET WAS ANOINTED,** [**1 KINGS 19:16**](https://biblehub.com/1_kings/19-16.htm)**; PRIESTS WERE ANOINTED,** [**EXODUS 28:41**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/28-41.htm)**; BUT WITH ESPECIAL PROPRIETY, KINGS. WHENCE THE TITLE OF ANOINTED, PUT ABSOLUTELY, DENOTES NOTHING BUT A KING. THE USUAL EXPRESSION IS, THE LORD’S ANOINTED, NOT THE ANOINTED KING: BUT [IN THE CASE OF THE PRIEST] THE ONLY EXPRESSION USED IS, THE PRIEST THAT IS ANOINTED, BY WAY OF EPITHET:** [**LEVITICUS 4:5**](https://biblehub.com/leviticus/4-5.htm)**. NAY, THE ANOINTED IS EVEN EXPRESSLY DISTINGUISHED FROM THE PRIEST,** [**1 SAMUEL 2:35**](https://biblehub.com/1_samuel/2-35.htm)**;** [**PSALM 132:16-17**](https://biblehub.com/context/psalms/132-16.htm)**. IN THE WHOLE EVANGELIC HISTORY, THE NAME, CHRIST, IS NEVER SET FORTH UNDER THE TITLE OF PRIEST; IT VERY FREQUENTLY IS UNDER THE NAME OF KING. AND MOREOVER, AS OFTEN AS THE MESSIAH IS MENTIONED IN THE SCRIPTURE, THERE IS A REFERENCE TO HIS KINGDOM. THE PRIESTLY OFFICE AND THE PROPHETICAL ALSO ARE BOTH CONTAINED IN THE KINGLY (WHICH BY A METAPHOR IS THE MEANING OF SHEPHERD ALSO: CH.** [**REVELATION 12:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-5.htm)**). SEE** [**HEBREWS 2:17**](https://biblehub.com/hebrews/2-17.htm)**, NOTE. AMONG THE GENTILES ALSO, ONE MAN HAS OFTEN BORNE THE KINGLY OFFICE IN ADDITION TO THE PRIESTLY, SOMETIMES UNDER THE TITLE OF PRIEST, SOMETIMES UNDER THAT OF KING.**

**[115] AB VULG. READ ΛΈΓΟΝΤΕΣ. REC. TEXT, ΛΈΓΟΥΣΑΙ, WITH C.—E.**

**[116] ἘΓΈΝΕΤΟ ἡ ΒΑΣΙΛΕΙΑ, ABCH VULG. ἘΓΈΝΟΝΤΟ Αἱ ΒΑΣΙΛΕῖΑΙ, REC. TEXT, WITHOUT GOOD AUTHORITY.—E.**

**[117] SO AC VULG.: BUT H, “DEI.” AC VULG. AND THE BEST AUTHORITIES READ ἡΜῶΝ, IN OPPOSITION TO BENGEL.—E.**

**[118] SEE APPENDIX ON ANTONOMASIA.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/11.htm)

**VERSE 15. - AND THE SEVENTH ANGEL SOUNDED; AND THERE WERE GREAT VOICES IN HEAVEN, SAYING. THE PARTICIPLE "SAYING" IS MASCULINE, ΛέΓΟΝΤΕΣ, IN A, B; THE FEMININE, ΛέΓΟΥΣΑΙ, IS READ IN א, C, P. THOUGH THE LATTER WOULD BE MORE CORRECT, GRAMMATICALLY, YET IRREGULAR CONSTRUCTION IN SUCH CASES IS NOT UNCOMMON IN THE APOCALYPSE. THE VOICES WERE POSSIBLY THOSE OF THE ANGELS REJOICING IN THE TRIUMPH OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD. OR PERHAPS THEY PROCEEDED FROM THE FOUR LIVING BEINGS, SINCE THE ELDERS ARE NEXT MENTIONED (VER. 17) AS OFFERING THE PRAISES OF THE REDEEMED CHURCH WHICH THEY REPRESENT. AT THE OPENING OF THE SEVENTH SEAL THERE WAS SILENCE IN HEAVEN; HERE, AT THE SOUND OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL'S TRUMPET, VOICES ARE HEARD "IN HEAVEN," BUT THERE IS SILENCE AS TO THE FATE OF THE WICKED, WITH WHOM THE TRUMPET VISIONS HAVE BEEN CHIEFLY CONCERNED. IN THE REVELATION OF THE FATE IN STORE FOR THE CHURCH, AS WELL AS IN THAT OF THE DOOM AWARDED TO THE UNGODLY, THE VISIONS STOP SHORT OF DESCRIBING CIRCUMSTANCES CONNECTED WITH THE LIFE AFTER THE JUDGMENT DAY. THE KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD ARE BECOME THE KINGDOMS OF OUR LORD, AND OF HIS CHRIST; AND HE SHALL REIGN FOREVER AND EVER. ἘΓέΝΕΤΟ ἡ ΒΑΣΙΛΑίΑ, IN THE SINGULAR, IS FOUND IN א, A, B, C, P, AND VERSIONS, AND IS ADOPTED BY THE REVISED VERSION. ἘΓέΝΟΝΤΟ Αἱ ΒΑΣΙΛΕῖΑΙ, THE PLURAL, IS READ IN TWO CURSIVES. WE CAN UNDERSTAND THE FIRST PART OF THIS VERSE BY REFERRING TO** [**REVELATION 12:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-10.htm)**. GOD'S POWER AND AUTHORITY IS ESTABLISHED BY THE FINAL OVERTHROW OF SATAN. IT NATURALLY FOLLOWS THE ACCOUNT, IN VERS. 12, 13, OF THE VINDICATION OF GOD'S WITNESSES, AND OF THE GLORY RENDERED BY THE REST OF MANKIND. WITH GOD THE FATHER IS ASSOCIATED CHRIST, BY WHOSE MEANS THE OVERTHROW OF THE DEVIL IS EFFECTED, AND BY WHOM HIS SERVANTS OVERCOME (CF.** [**REVELATION 1:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-6.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 5:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-9.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 7:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-14.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 12:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-11.htm)**). THIS IS THE FINAL VICTORY; HENCEFORTH "HE SHALL REIGN FOREVER AND EVER." REVELATION 11:15**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/11.htm)

**THE KINGDOMS - ARE BECOME (ἘΓΈΝΟΝΤΟ ΑἹ ΒΑΣΙΛΕΙ͂ΑΙ)**

**READ ἘΓΈΝΕΤΟ Ἡ ΒΑΣΙΛΕΊΑ, THE KINGDOM - IS BECOME.**

**OF OUR LORD, ETC.**

**COMPARE** [**PSALM 2:2-9**](http://biblehub.com/psalms/2-2.htm)**.**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/11.htm)

**(16) AND THE FOUR . . .—TRANSLATE, AND THE FOUR-AND-TWENTY ELDERS, WHO BEFORE GOD WERE SEATED UPON THEIR THRONES (NOT “SEATS”), FELL UPON THEIR FACES, AND WORSHIPPED GOD. THE FOUR-AND-TWENTY ELDERS REPRESENT THE CHURCH OF GOD IN ALL AGES; THEY SIT WITH CHRIST IN HEAVENLY PLACES, EVEN WHILE THEY ARE TOILING AND SORROWING ON EARTH; EVERY ONE OF THE TRUE CHILDREN OF THE KINGDOM APPEAR BEFORE GOD, AND THEIR ANGELS BEHOLD THE PRESENCE OF THEIR FATHER WHO IS IN HEAVEN. THEY WERE SEATED ON THRONES, NOT “SEATS” (COMP.** [**REVELATION 4:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-4.htm)**), AS IN ENGLISH VERSION; THE WORD USED IS THE SAME WHICH IS TRANSLATED “THRONE” WHEN IT REFERS TO OUR LORD. IT IS THE SAME WORD WHICH IS RENDERED “SEAT” (**[**REVELATION 2:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/2-13.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 16:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-10.htm)**) WHEN IT REFERS TO SATAN; BUT IT IS BETTER RENDERED THRONE THROUGHOUT, FOR BY THIS VARIATION OF TRANSLATION, AS “ARCHBISHOP TRENCH HAS POINTED OUT, TWO GREAT IDEAS WHICH RUN THROUGH THIS BOOK, AND, INDEED, WE MAY SAY THROUGH THE WHOLE OF THE NEW TESTAMENT, ARE OBLITERATED: THE ONE, THAT THE TRUE SERVANTS OF CHRIST ARE CROWNED WITH HIM AND SHARE HIS SOVEREIGNTY; THE OTHER, THAT THE ANTAGONISM OF THE PRINCE OF DARKNESS TO THE PRINCE OF LIGHT DEVELOPS ITSELF IN THE HELLISH PARODY OF THE HEAVENLY KINGDOM” (PROF. LIGHTFOOT, REVISION OF NEW TESTAMENT, P. 41). IT IS SPECIALLY DESIRABLE THAT THIS THOUGHT SHOULD BE KEPT BEFORE US IN THIS PASSAGE, WHICH PROCLAIMS THAT THE KINGDOM AND THRONE AND POWER OF THE WICKED ONE HAVE PASSED AWAY, AND THE HOUR HAS COME WHEN THE VICTORIOUS SAINTS MAY SIT DOWN WITH CHRIST IN HIS THRONE (**[**REVELATION 3:21**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/3-21.htm)**).**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/11.htm)

**11:14-19 BEFORE THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH AND LAST TRUMPET, THERE IS THE USUAL DEMAND OF ATTENTION. THE SAINTS AND ANGELS IN HEAVEN KNOW THE RIGHT OF OUR GOD AND SAVIOUR TO RULE OVER ALL THE WORLD. BUT THE NATIONS MET GOD'S WRATH WITH THEIR OWN ANGER. IT WAS A TIME IN WHICH HE WAS BEGINNING TO REWARD HIS PEOPLE'S FAITHFUL SERVICES, AND SUFFERINGS; AND THEIR ENEMIES FRETTED AGAINST GOD, AND SO INCREASED THEIR GUILT, AND HASTENED THEIR DESTRUCTION. BY THE OPENING THE TEMPLE OF GOD IN HEAVEN, MAY BE MEANT, THAT THERE WAS A MORE FREE COMMUNICATION BETWEEN HEAVEN AND EARTH; PRAYER AND PRAISES MORE FREELY AND FREQUENTLY GOING UP, GRACES AND BLESSINGS PLENTIFULLY COMING DOWN. BUT IT RATHER SEEMS TO REFER TO THE CHURCH OF GOD ON EARTH. IN THE REIGN OF ANTICHRIST, GOD'S LAW WAS LAID ASIDE, AND MADE VOID BY TRADITIONS AND DECREES; THE SCRIPTURES WERE LOCKED UP FROM THE PEOPLE, BUT NOW THEY ARE BROUGHT TO THE VIEW OF ALL. THIS, LIKE THE ARK, IS A TOKEN OF THE PRESENCE OF GOD RETURNED TO HIS PEOPLE, AND HIS FAVOUR TOWARD THEM IN JESUS CHRIST, AS THE PROPITIATION FOR THEIR SINS. THE GREAT BLESSING OF THE REFORMATION WAS ATTENDED WITH VERY AWFUL PROVIDENCES; AS BY TERRIBLE THINGS IN RIGHTEOUSNESS GOD ANSWERED THE PRAYERS PRESENTED IN HIS HOLY TEMPLE NOW OPENED.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THE FOUR AND TWENTY ELDERS WHICH SAT ... - SEE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 4:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-4.htm)**.**

**FELL UPON THEIR FACES, AND WORSHIPPED GOD - PROSTRATED THEMSELVES BEFORE HIM - THE USUAL FORM OF PROFOUND ADORATION. SEE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 5:8-14**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/5-8.htm)**.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/11.htm)

**16. BEFORE GOD—B AND SYRIAC READ, "BEFORE THE THRONE OF GOD." BUT A, C, VULGATE, AND COPTIC READ AS ENGLISH VERSION.**

**SEATS—GREEK, "THRONES."**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/11.htm)

**I TAKE THIS TO SIGNIFY NO MORE THAN THE TRIUMPH OF THE SAINTS AND ANGELS IN HEAVEN UPON THIS VICTORY OF THE LORD OVER ANTICHRIST, AND THE PROMOTING OF CHRIST’S KINGDOM; AND CERTAINLY IF THERE BE JOY IN HEAVEN UPON THE CONVERSION OF ONE SINNER, AS WE ARE TOLD,** [**LUKE 15:7**](https://biblehub.com/luke/15-7.htm)**, WE MUST IMAGINE A MUCH GREATER JOY UPON THE CONVERSION OF NATIONS AND KINGDAMS UNTO CHRIST.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THE FOUR AND TWENTY ELDERS,.... THE SAME WITH THOSE IN** [**REVELATION 4:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-4.htm)**;**

**WHICH SAT BEFORE GOD ON THEIR SEATS; AS THEY ARE ALSO THERE DESCRIBED; AND WHICH MAY BE EXPRESSIVE OF THEIR ENJOYMENT OF THE DIVINE PRESENCE; AND ALSO OF THEIR QUIET AND UNDISTURBED SITUATION, BEING RESTORED TO THEIR FORMER PLACES, WHICH THEY NOW POSSESS WITHOUT MOLESTATION AND INTERRUPTION; FOR AS THESE ARE THE REPRESENTATIVES OF GOSPEL CHURCHES IN ALL AGES, THEY WERE WITH THE CHURCH IN THE WILDERNESS DURING THE 1260 DAYS, OR YEARS: HENCE WE HEAR NOTHING OF THEM FROM THE TIME OF THE SEALING OF THE HUNDRED AND FORTY AND FOUR THOUSAND, AND DURING THE SOUNDING OF THE TRUMPETS; BUT NOW THEY ARE RESTORED TO THEIR FORMER SEATS, AND UPON THIS WONDERFUL CHANGE OF THINGS IN THE WORLD, THEY**

**FELL UPON THEIR FACES AND WORSHIPPED GOD; IN A VERY HUMBLE AND REVERENTIAL POSTURE, AND IN A WAY OF PRAISE AND THANKSGIVING.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/11.htm)

**{29} AND THE FOUR AND TWENTY ELDERS, WHICH SAT BEFORE GOD ON THEIR SEATS, FELL UPON THEIR FACES, AND WORSHIPPED GOD,**

**(29) AS BEFORE IN RE 7:11. THIS GIVING OF THANKS IS ALTOGETHER OF THE SAME CONTENT WITH THE WORDS GOING BEFORE.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**MEYER'S NT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/meyer/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:16-18**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-16.htm)**. SIMILAR ASCRIPTIONS OF PRAISE ON THE PART OF THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS. ἔΠΕΣΑΝ ἐΠὶ Τὰ ΠΡΌΣΩΠΑ ΑὐΤΩΝ, LIKE ALL ANGELS. FOR THE DEEPEST HUMILIATION OF ADORING CREATURES IS BECOMING WHEN THE HIGHEST REVELATION OF THE GLORY OF GOD, AS HERE THE SUBDUING OF ALL ENEMIES, STANDS BEFORE THE EYES.[2978]**

**ΕὐΧΑΡΙΣΤΟῦΜΈΝ ΣΟΙ. THEY GIVE THANKS, NOT BECAUSE THEY CONSIDER THEMSELVES PARTAKERS OF THE GREAT POWER AND GOVERNMENT OF GOD,[2979] WHICH IS AS REMOTE AS IN** [**REVELATION 11:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-15.htm)**, BUT BECAUSE (ὍΤΙ ΕἼΛΗΦΑΣ, Κ.Τ.Λ.) THE ASSUMPTION OF DOMINION ON GOD’S PART HAS BROUGHT TO THE OPPRESSORS OF THE CHURCH, WHOSE REPRESENTATIVES THE ELDERS ARE, RETRIBUTORY VENGEANCE, BUT TO THE SERVANTS OF GOD THE COMPLETE REWARD.[2980] THE ASCRIPTION OF ADORATION, ΚΎΡΙΕ Ὁ ΘΕῸΣ Ὁ ΠΑΝΤΟΚΡΆΤΩΡ, Κ.Τ.Λ., IN WHICH THE GUARANTY FOR THE GLORIOUS RESULT OF GOD’S WAYS WAS PREVIOUSLY INDICATED,[2981] APPEARS NOW WHEN THAT GLORIOUS END IS BEHELD AS ALREADY ATTAINED TO BE ACTUALLY REALIZED.[2982] BUT FROM THE FORMER SIGNIFICANT DESIGNATION OF GOD, Ὁ ὪΝ ΚΑῚ Ὁ ἮΝ ΚΑῚ Ὁ ἘΡΧΌΜΕΝΟΣ,[2983] THIS LAST POINT NECESSARILY IS OMITTED; FOR THE ASCRIPTION OF PRAISE, EVEN THOUGH PROLEPTICAL, APPLIES EVEN TO THAT WHICH HAS NOW COME, AND THUS THE FULFILMENT OF HIS MYSTERY HAS BEEN ATTAINED.[2984] LUTHER IMPROPERLY FOLLOWS THE BAD REVISION OF THE TEXT, IN WHICH THE ΚΑῚ Ὁ ἘΡΧ. IS INTERPOLATED FROM** [**REVELATION 1:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-8.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 4:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-8.htm)**.**

**ὍΤΙ ΕἼΛΗΦΑΣ Τ. ΔΎΝΑΜΊΝ ΣΟΥ Τ. ΜΕΓ. ΚΑῚ ἘΒΑΣΊΛΕΥΣΑΣ. THE ASSUMPTION OF GREAT POWRER[2985] IS THE MEANS FOR ENTRANCE UPON THE KINGDOM;[2986] BUT AS THE EXCLAMATION ΚΎΡΙΕ ὁ ΘΕὸΣ ὁ ΠΑΝΤΟΚΡΆΤΩΡ PROPERLY CONDITIONS THE MODE OF REPRESENTATION IN THE ἐΒΑΣΊΛΕΥΣΑΣ, THE ΣΟΥ WITH THE Τ. ΔΎΝΑΜ. MARKS ALSO THE PRESUPPOSITION THAT IT WAS ONLY, APPARENTLY, THAT THE UNCONDITIONED POWER WHICH HE HAS NOW SEIZED WAS NOT POSSESSED BY THE ETERNAL RULER OF ALL, WHILE HE ALLOWED THE ANTICHRISTIAN POWERS TO BE EXERCISED AGAINST HIMSELF AND HIS CHRIST.**

[**REVELATION 11:18**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-18.htm)**. ACCORDING TO THE FUNDAMENTAL THOUGHT OF** [**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**,[2987] ALTHOUGH THE EXPRESSION COMES FROM** [**PSALM 99:1**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/99-1.htm)**,[2988] THERE IS A DESCRIPTION OF HOW THE WRATH OF GOD HAS RISEN AGAINST THE WRATH OF HIS ENEMIES, TO THE DESTRUCTION OF THE DESTROYERS, IN THE FINAL JUDGMENT WHICH BRINGS ITS REWARD TO THE SERVANTS OF GOD.**

**THE MORE MINUTE DESCRIPTION IN THE WORDS ΤᾺ ἜΘΝΗ ὨΡΓΊΣΘΗΣΑΝ, Κ.Τ.Λ., OF THE ΕἼΛΗΦΑΣ Τ. ΔΎΝ., Κ.Τ.Λ.,** [**REVELATION 11:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-17.htm)**,[2989] WHICH OCCURS IN THE FINAL JUDGMENT DESCRIBED HERE IN ALL ITS PARTS, IS SUBJOINED BY THE SIMPLE ΚΑῚ. BUT THE ENTIRE ASCRIPTION OF ADORATION PROVES ITSELF TO BE SO CLEARLY A PROLEPSIS OF THAT WHICH IS NOT REPRESENTED IN DETAILS UNTIL IN THE VISIONS FOLLOWING THAT EXTEND UP TO** [**REVELATION 22:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/22-5.htm)**, AND COMPRISE THE ACTUAL END, THAT EVEN THE EXPRESSIONS MOSTLY AGREE WITH THOSE OF THE SUCCEEDING CHAPTER. THE EXPLANATION OF THE TENOR OF THE SUBJECT IS TO BE DERIVED FROM WHAT FOLLOWS. HOW THE ENRAGED GENTILES, IMPELLED BY THE ANGER OF THE DEVIL,[2990] COME FORTH AGAINST THE LORD AND HIS SERVANTS, IS, OF COURSE, TO BE SEEN ALREADY FROM** [**REVELATION 11:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-9.htm) **SQQ.;[2991] BUT THE COMPLETE REPRESENTATION OF THE GENTILE ANTICHRIST IS GIVEN FIRST IN WHAT FOLLOWS,[2992] AND IT PROPERLY PERTAINS TO THIS, THAT ἨΛΘΕΝ Ἡ ὈΡΓΉ ΣΟΥ IS DESCRIBED AS ACTUALLY ENTERING, FIRST IN CHS. 16–18, AND THEN** [**REVELATION 19:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-1.htm) **SQQ., IS CELEBRATED AS ACTUALLY OCCURRING, JUST AS IN THIS PASSAGE PROLEPTICALLY. THE EXPRESSION ΤΟῪΣ ΔΙΑΦΘΕΊΡΟΝΤΑΣ Τ. ΓῆΝ IS TO BE UNDERSTOOD FIRST FROM THE ENTIRE DESCRIPTION OF BABYLON, THE ANTICHRISTIAN SECULAR POWER.[2993] THE ΚΑΙΡῸΣ ΤῶΝ ΝΕΚΡῶΝ ΚΡΙΘῆΝΑΙ, WHICH IS CELEBRATED IN THIS PASSAGE PROLEPTICALLY AS HAVING ALREADY OCCURRED (ἨΛΘΕΝ), OCCURS ACTUALLY NOT UNTIL IN** [**REVELATION 20:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/20-11.htm) **SQQ.; SO ALSO THE TIME FOR GIVING THE SERVANTS OF GOD THEIR REWARD OCCURS ACTUALLY NOT UNTIL THE DIVINE COMPLETION OF THE MYSTERY OF GOD (**[**REVELATION 21:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/21-1.htm) **TO** [**REVELATION 22:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/22-5.htm)**).**

**ΤΟῖΣ ΔΟΎΛΟΙΣ ΣΟΥ**

**ΜΕΓΆΛΟΙΣ. THIS CIRCUMSTANTIAL FORMULA IS INTENDED TO DESIGNATE THE ENTIRE NUMBER OF ALL THOSE WHO RECEIVE GOD’S REWARD IN CONTRAST WITH THOSE CONDEMNED TO JUDGMENT.[2994] THE CLASSIFICATION IS NOT TO BE PRESSED,—AGAINST BENG. AND HENGSTENB., WHO REFER THE Τ. ΔΟΥΛ. Σ. TO Τ. ΠΡΟΦ. AND Κ. Τ. ἉΓΊΟΙΣ, AND OPPOSE TO THESE SERVANTS OF GOD, IN AN EMINENT SENSE, THE ENTIRE MASS OF THOSE WHO FEAR THE NAME OF THE LORD (Κ. Τ. ΦΟΒ., Κ.Τ.Λ.), IN CONNECTION WITH WHICH HENGSTENB. WANTS A SPECIAL EMPHASIS RECOGNIZED AS RESTING NOT ONLY UPON Τ. ἉΓΊΟΙΣ, BUT IMMEDIATELY AFTERWARDS ALSO UPON ΤΟῖΣ ΜΙΚΡΟῚΣ, AS HE UNDERSTANDS SMALL AND GREAT NOT IN THE SIMPLEST SENSE.[2995] BUT Τ. ΔΟΎΛ. ΣΟΥ BELONGS[2996] ONLY TO Τ. ΠΡΟΦΉΤΑΙΣ, WHEREBY ALL THOSE ARE DESIGNATED WHO HAVE SERVED GOD BY PROCLAIMING THE DIVINE MYSTERIES. BESIDE THEM STAND THE ἍΓΙΟΙ, AS BELIEVERS IN GENERAL ARE CALLED.[2997] THE FINAL DESIGNATION Κ. Τ. ΦΟΒΟΥΜ. Τ. ὈΝ. ΣΟΥ ΤΟῖΣ ΜΙΚΡΟῚΣ ΚΑῚ Τ. ΜΕΓ., COMPREHENDS FINALLY AND SUMMARILY THE ENTIRE MASS OF THE GODLY, NO MATTER WHETHER PROPHETS OR SAINTS ABSOLUTELY,[2998] WHETHER SMALL OR GREAT.**

**[2978] CF.** [**REVELATION 4:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-10.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 5:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-8.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 5:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-14.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 19:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-4.htm)**. BENG.**

**[2979] HENGSTENB.**

**[2980]** [**REVELATION 11:18**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-18.htm)**. CF. ALSO** [**REVELATION 6:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-9.htm) **SQQ.,** [**REVELATION 7:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-14.htm) **SQQ.,** [**REVELATION 19:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-1.htm) **SQQ.**

**[2981]** [**REVELATION 1:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-8.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 4:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-8.htm)**. CF. ALSO** [**REVELATION 10:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-6.htm)**.**

**[2982] CF.** [**REVELATION 15:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/15-3.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 16:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-7.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 16:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-14.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 19:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-6.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 19:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-15.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 21:22**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/21-22.htm)**.**

**[2983]** [**REVELATION 1:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-8.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 4:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-8.htm)**.**

**[2984] CF.** [**REVELATION 16:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-5.htm)**. BENG., HENGSTENB.**

**[2985] CF.** [**ZECHARIAH 6:13**](https://biblehub.com/zechariah/6-13.htm)**;** [**PSALM 93:1**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/93-1.htm)**.**

**[2986] CF., ON THIS APPLICATION OF THE IDEA OF ΒΑΣΙΛΕΎΕΙΝ,** [**PSALM 93:1**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/93-1.htm)**;** [**2 SAMUEL 15:10**](https://biblehub.com/2_samuel/15-10.htm)**;** [**2 SAMUEL 16:8**](https://biblehub.com/2_samuel/16-8.htm)**, ETC.**

**[2987] CF. ALREADY**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/11.htm)

**16. WHICH SAT BEFORE GOD &C.] READ, WHICH ARE BEFORE GOD, WHO SIT UPON THEIR THRONES.**

[**BENGEL'S GNOMEN**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/bengel/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:16**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-16.htm)**. ἘΝΏΠΙΟΝ ΤΟῦ ΘΡΌΝΟΥ ΤΟῦ ΘΕΟῦ) THUS THE GREATER PART OF THE MANUSCRIPTS READ,[119] ALTHOUGH THE MORE ANCIENT OMITTED THE WORDS ΤΟῦ ΘΡΌΝΟΥ, LEAPING FROM THE ONE ΤΟῦ TO THE OTHER. THE MENTION OF THE THRONE IS ESPECIALLY SUITABLE TO THIS PLACE, WHERE THE KINGDOM IS SPOKEN OF, AND WHERE ALSO THE THRONES OF THE ELDERS ARE MENTIONED.[120]**

**[119] AND THE MARGIN OF ED. II., TOGETHER WITH THE GERM. VERS., FOLLOWS THAT READING MORE CONFIDENTLY THAN THE LARGER EDITION DOES.—E. B.**

**[120] ἐΠὶ Τὰ ΠΡΌΣΩΠΑ ΑὑΤῶΝ, UPON THEIR FACES) IN NO OTHER PLACE IS THIS READ RESPECTING THE ELDERS.—V. G. ACH VULG. MEMPH. OMIT ΤΟῦ ΘΡΌΝΟΝ. B SYR. AND REC. TEXT INSERT THESE WORDS.—E.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/11.htm)

**VERSE 16. - AND THE FOUR AND TWENTY ELDERS. "THE ELDERS" REPRESENT THE CHURCH (SEE ON REVELATION 4:4); THEY ARE THOSE WHO WERE MADE "A KINGDOM" (**[**REVELATION 1:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-6.htm)**); THEY THEREFORE FITLY TAKE UP THE BURDEN OF PRAISE TO HIM WHO HAS NOW ESTABLISHED HIS UNIVERSAL AND EVERLASTING KINGDOM. WHICH SAT BEFORE GOD ON THEIR SEATS; WHICH SIT BEFORE GOD ON THEIR THRONES (REVISED VERSION). THUS THEY ARE DESCRIBED IN** [**REVELATION 4:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-4.htm)**. FELL UPON THEIR FACES, AND WORSHIPPED GOD. (SO ALSO IN** [**REVELATION 4:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-10.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 5:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-14.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 19:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-4.htm)**.) REVELATION 11:16**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/11.htm)

**THE CHORUS OF THE CHURCH OF GOD.**

**(17) SAYING, WE GIVE THEE THANKS . . .—BETTER,**

**“WE THANK THEE, O LORD,**

**THE GOD, THE ALMIGHTY,**

**HE THAT IS, AND HE THAT WAS,**

**BECAUSE THOU HAST TAKEN THY GREAT POWER AND DIDST REIGN.**

**AND THE NATIONS WERE ANGRY,**

**AND THEN CAME THINE ANGER AND THE SEASON OF THE DEAD TO BE JUDGED,**

**AND TO GIVE THEIR REWARDS TO THY SERVANTS THE PROPHETS, AND TO THE SAINTS,**

**AND TO THEM THAT FEAR THY NAME, THE SMALL AND THE GREAT,**

**AND TO DESTROY THEM THAT DESTROY THE EARTH.”**

**ON THE EXPRESSION “HE THAT IS AND HE THAT WAS,” COMP,** [**REVELATION 1:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-8.htm) **AND THE NOTE THERE. WE CAN CATCH THE ECHO OF THE SECOND PSALM THROUGHOUT THIS CHORUS OF GRATEFUL PRAISE. THE PRAYERS OF THE GROANING CHURCH (**[**REVELATION 5:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-10.htm)**, AND** [**LUKE 18:7-8**](https://biblehub.com/context/luke/18-7.htm)**) AND THE CRIES OF TRAVAILING CREATION (**[**ROMANS 8:19**](https://biblehub.com/romans/8-19.htm)**) HAVE BEEN HEARD; THOUGH THE HEATHEN RAGED AND THE PEOPLE IMAGINED A VAIN THING, THEIR COUNSEL AGAINST THE LORD AND HIS ANOINTED, HIS CHRIST (COMPARE** [**REVELATION 11:16**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-16.htm)**), CAME TO NOUGHT; THE JOY OF THEIR TRIUMPH WAS SHORT-LIVED; THE KINGDOM OF EVIL WAS BUT FOR A MOMENT; THE KINGS WERE ASSEMBLED, THEY PASSED BY, THEY SAW, THEY WERE TROUBLED, THEY HASTED AWAY (**[**PSALM 48:4-5**](https://biblehub.com/context/psalms/48-4.htm)**); NEVER DID THE REAL SOVEREIGNTY OF THE LORD CEASE (**[**PSALM 2:6**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/2-6.htm)**); BUT THE NATIONS WOULD NOT BELIEVE IN HIS RULE; THEY WERE NOT WISE; THEY TURNED FROM THE KISS OF RECONCILIATION, WHICH WAS LIFE (**[**PSALM 2:10-12**](https://biblehub.com/context/psalms/2-10.htm)**); THEN CAME HIS ANGER, AND THE SEASON OF JUDGMENT AND THE SEASON OF REWARD. THE PROPHETS, THE SAINTS, AND THOSE THAT FEAR GOD’S NAME, THE SMALL AND THE GREAT— EVERY CLASS AND RANK OF THE TRUE SERVANTS OF THE KING ARE INCLUDED HERE; NONE ARE FORGOTTEN; NOT A CUP OF COLD WATER, GIVEN IN HIS NAME, SHALL MISS ITS REWARD; FOR NOT ALONE THE PRE-EMINENT IN CHRISTIAN POWER AND IN CHRISTIAN HOLINESS, BUT THE WEAK, THE STRUGGLING, THE OBSCURE, THE SMALL AS WELL AS THE GREAT, ARE REMEMBERED: “UNTO THE GOD OF GODS APPEARETH EVERY ONE OF THEM IN ZION” (**[**PSALM 84:7**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/84-7.htm)**; PRAYER BOOK VERSION). NOR IS THE GLADNESS ONLY FOR THIS BLESSING; THERE IS A JOY AT THE OVERTHROW OF THOSE WHO DESTROY THE EARTH. THE REIGN OF EVIL IS THE DESTRUCTION OF THE EARTH. THE JUDGMENTS OF GOD ARE IN MERCY TO STAY THE SPREAD OF DESTRUCTIVE POWERS AND PRINCIPLES. THE TENDER MERCIES OF THE WICKED ARE CRUEL; THE VERY JUDGMENTS OF GOD ARE MERCIFUL. (SEE NOTE ON** [**REVELATION 8:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-2.htm)**.)**

**BUT WHERE, WE MAY BE DISPOSED TO ASK, IS THE “WOE” IN ALL THIS? WE ARE LED TO EXPECT THAT THE SEVENTH TRUMPET AS A WOE TRUMPET WILL BRING IN SOME PERIOD OF PAIN AND TROUBLE, AS THE OTHERS HAVE DONE; BUT ALL WE HEAR IS THE CHORUS OF GLAD VOICES UTTERING PRAISE: WE SEE NO TOKEN OF WOE. THE ANSWER IS THAT WE MUST NOT OVERLOOK ALL THAT THIS SONG OF REJOICING IMPLIES. THE CHORUS WE HEAR IS THE THANKSGIVING TO GOD THAT THE HOUR HAS COME FOR THE OVERTHROW OF THE KINGDOM OF EVIL, THE MANIFESTATION OF THE SONS OF GOD, AND THE ACKNOWLEDGMENT THROUGHOUT THE WORLD OF THE SOVEREIGNTY OF THE LORD AND OF HIS CHRIST. THE OVERTHROW OF THAT EVIL KINGDOM, WHICH IS NOW TO TAKE PLACE, BRINGS WITH IT WOO TO THOSE WHO HAVE SUPPORTED IT; FOR THE TIME OF THE JUDGMENT OF THE DEAD, AND OF THOSE WHOSE LIVES HAVE MARRED GOD’S WORLD, HAS COME. IT IS, THEN, WOE ON ALL THOSE WHO HAVE MISUSED GOD’S GIFTS AND THOSE BEAUTIFUL THINGS WHICH HE GAVE US LIBERALLY TO ENJOY. IT IS A WOE ON THOSE WHO HAVE DEFILED THOSE BODIES, WHICH ARE THE TEMPLES OF THE HOLY GHOST, PROFANED THE EARTH, WHICH IS GOD’S FOOTSTOOL, OR DARKENED BY THEIR EVIL DEEDS THE HEAVEN, WHICH IS HIS THRONE. THOSE WHO THUS DEFILE (OR, DESTROY: THE WORD IS SO IN THE MARGIN, AND IS THE SAME AS THAT WHICH FOLLOWS) GOD’S TEMPLE ANYWHERE, GOD WILL DESTROY (**[**1CORINTHIANS 6:19**](https://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/6-19.htm)**;** [**1CORINTHIANS 3:17**](https://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/3-17.htm)**).**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/11.htm)

**11:14-19 BEFORE THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH AND LAST TRUMPET, THERE IS THE USUAL DEMAND OF ATTENTION. THE SAINTS AND ANGELS IN HEAVEN KNOW THE RIGHT OF OUR GOD AND SAVIOUR TO RULE OVER ALL THE WORLD. BUT THE NATIONS MET GOD'S WRATH WITH THEIR OWN ANGER. IT WAS A TIME IN WHICH HE WAS BEGINNING TO REWARD HIS PEOPLE'S FAITHFUL SERVICES, AND SUFFERINGS; AND THEIR ENEMIES FRETTED AGAINST GOD, AND SO INCREASED THEIR GUILT, AND HASTENED THEIR DESTRUCTION. BY THE OPENING THE TEMPLE OF GOD IN HEAVEN, MAY BE MEANT, THAT THERE WAS A MORE FREE COMMUNICATION BETWEEN HEAVEN AND EARTH; PRAYER AND PRAISES MORE FREELY AND FREQUENTLY GOING UP, GRACES AND BLESSINGS PLENTIFULLY COMING DOWN. BUT IT RATHER SEEMS TO REFER TO THE CHURCH OF GOD ON EARTH. IN THE REIGN OF ANTICHRIST, GOD'S LAW WAS LAID ASIDE, AND MADE VOID BY TRADITIONS AND DECREES; THE SCRIPTURES WERE LOCKED UP FROM THE PEOPLE, BUT NOW THEY ARE BROUGHT TO THE VIEW OF ALL. THIS, LIKE THE ARK, IS A TOKEN OF THE PRESENCE OF GOD RETURNED TO HIS PEOPLE, AND HIS FAVOUR TOWARD THEM IN JESUS CHRIST, AS THE PROPITIATION FOR THEIR SINS. THE GREAT BLESSING OF THE REFORMATION WAS ATTENDED WITH VERY AWFUL PROVIDENCES; AS BY TERRIBLE THINGS IN RIGHTEOUSNESS GOD ANSWERED THE PRAYERS PRESENTED IN HIS HOLY TEMPLE NOW OPENED.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/11.htm)

**SAYING, WE GIVE THEE THANKS - WE, AS THE REPRESENTATIVES OF THE CHURCH, AND AS IDENTIFIED IN OUR FEELINGS WITH IT (SEE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 4:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-4.htm)**), ACKNOWLEDGE THY GOODNESS IN TIRES DELIVERING THE CHURCH FROM ALL ITS TROUBLES, AND HAVING CONDUCTED IT THROUGH THE TIMES OF FIERY PERSECUTION, THUS ESTABLISHING IT UPON THE EARTH. THE LANGUAGE HERE USED IS AN EXPRESSION OF THEIR DEEP INTEREST IN THE CHURCH, AND OF THE FACT THAT THEY FELT THEMSELVES IDENTIFIED WITH IT. THEY, AS REPRESENTATIVES OF THE CHURCH, WOULD OF COURSE REJOICE IN ITS PROSPERITY AND FINAL TRIUMPH.**

**O LORD GOD ALMIGHTY - REFERRING TO GOD ALL-POWERFUL, BECAUSE IT WAS BY HIS OMNIPOTENT ARM ALONE THAT THIS GREAT WORK HAD BEEN I ACCOMPLISHED. NOTHING ELSE COULD HAVE I DEFENDED THE CHURCH IN ITS MANY TRIALS; NOTHING ELSE COULD HAVE ESTABLISHED IT UPON THE EARTH.**

**WHICH ART, AND WAST, AND ART TO COME - THE ETERNAL ONE, ALWAYS THE SAME. SEE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 1:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-8.htm)**. THE REFERENCE HERE IS TO THE FACT THAT GOD, WHO HAD THUS ESTABLISHED HIS CHURCH ON THE EARTH, IS UNCHANGING. IN ALL THE REVOLUTIONS WHICH OCCUR ON THE EARTH, HE ALWAYS REMAINS THE SAME. WHAT HE WAS IN PAST TIMES HE IS NOW; WHAT HE IS NOW HE ALWAYS WILL BE. THE PARTICULAR IDEA SUGGESTED HERE SEEMS TO BE, THAT HE HAD NOW SHOWN THIS BY HAVING CAUSED HIS CHURCH TO TRIUMPH; THAT IS, HE HAD SHOWN THAT HE WAS THE SAME GOD WHO HAD EARLY PROMISED THAT IT SHOULD ULTIMATELY TRIUMPH; HE HAD CARRIED FORWARD HIS GLORIOUS PURPOSES WITHOUT MODIFYING OR ABANDONING THEM AMIDST ALL THE CHANGES THAT HAD OCCURRED IN THE WORLD; AND HE HAD THUS GIVEN THE ASSURANCE THAT HE WOULD NOW REMAIN THE SAME, AND THAT ALL HIS PURPOSES IN REGARD TO HIS CHURCH WOULD BE ACCOMPLISHED. THE FACT THAT GOD REMAINS ALWAYS UNCHANGEABLY THE SAME IS THE SOLE REASON WHY HIS CHURCH IS SAFE, OR WHY ANY INDIVIDUAL MEMBER OF IT IS KEPT AND SAVED. COMPARE** [**MALACHI 3:6**](https://biblehub.com/malachi/3-6.htm)**.**

**BECAUSE THOU HAST TAKEN TO THEE THY GREAT POWER - TO WIT, BY SETTING UP THY KINGDOM OVER ALL THE EARTH. BEFORE THAT IT SEEMED AS IF HE HAD RELAXED THAT POWER, OR HAD GIVEN THE POWER TO OTHERS. SATAN HAD REIGNED ON THE EARTH. DISORDER, ANARCHY, SIN, REBELLION, HAD PREVAILED. IT SEEMED AS IF GOD HAD LET THE REINS OF GOVERNMENT FALL FROM HIS HAND. NOW HE CAME FORTH AS IF TO RESUME THE DOMINION OVER THE WORLD, AND TO TAKE THE SCEPTER INTO HIS OWN HAND, AND TO EXERT HIS GREAT POWER IN KEEPING THE NATIONS IN SUBJECTION. THE SETTING UP OF HIS KINGDOM ALL OVER THE WORLD, AND CAUSING HIS LAWS EVERYWHERE TO BE OBEYED, WILL BE AMONG THE HIGHEST DEMONSTRATIONS OF DIVINE POWER. NOTHING CAN ACCOMPLISH THIS BUT THE POWER OF GOD; WHEN THAT POWER IS EXERTED NOTHING CAN PREVENT ITS ACCOMPLISHMENT.**

**AND HAST REIGNED - PROF. STUART, "AND SHOWN THYSELF AS KING" - THAT IS, "HAST BECOME KING, OR ACTED AS A KING." THE IDEA IS, THAT HE HAD NOW VINDICATED HIS REGAL POWER (ROBINSON, LEXICON) - THAT IS, HE HAD NOW SET UP HIS KINGDOM ON THE EARTH, AND HAD TRULY BEGUN TO REIGN. ONE OF THE CHARACTERISTICS OF THE MILLENNIUM - AND INDEED THE MAIN CHARACTERISTIC WILL BE THAT GOD WILL BE EVERYWHERE OBEYED; FOR WHEN THAT OCCURS ALL WILL BE CONSUMMATED THAT PROPERLY ENTERS INTO THE IDEA OF THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/11.htm)

**17. THANKS—FOR THE ANSWER TO OUR PRAYERS (RE 6:10, 11) IN DESTROYING THEM WHICH DESTROY THE EARTH (RE 11:18), THEREBY PREPARING THE WAY FOR SETTING UP THE KINGDOM OF THYSELF AND THY SAINTS.**

**AND ART TO COME—OMITTED IN A, B, C, VULGATE, SYRIAC, CYPRIAN, AND ANDREAS. THE CONSUMMATION HAVING ACTUALLY COME, THEY DO NOT ADDRESS HIM AS THEY DID WHEN IT WAS STILL FUTURE, "THOU THAT ART TO COME." COMPARE RE 11:18, "IS COME." FROM THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET HE IS TO HIS PEOPLE JAH, THE EVER PRESENT LORD, WHO IS, MORE PECULIARLY THAN JEHOVAH "WHO IS, WAS, AND IS TO COME."**

**TAKEN TO THEE THY GREAT POWER—"TO THEE" IS NOT IN THE GREEK. CHRIST TAKES TO HIM THE KINGDOM AS HIS OWN OF RIGHT.**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/11.htm)

**WHICH ART, AND WAST, AND ART TO COME; IT IS A PHRASE DENOTING GOD’S ETERNITY AND IMMUTABILITY; WE MET WITH IT BEFORE,** [**REVELATION 4:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-8.htm)**.**

**BECAUSE THOU HAST TAKEN TO THE THY GREAT POWER, AND HAST REIGNED; THOSE CELESTIAL BEINGS BLESS GOD FOR EXERTING HIS POWER, AND RECOVERING THE KINGDOM OF CHRIST OUT OF THE HANDS OF ANTICHRIST, AND SETTING HIS KING UPON HIS HOLY HILL OF ZION.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/11.htm)

**SAYING, WE GIVE THEE THANKS, O LORD GOD ALMIGHTY,.... THE PERSON ADDRESSED IS THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, WHOSE THE KINGDOMS ARE BECOME, AND WHO NOW REIGNS IN GREAT POWER AND AUTHORITY; HE IS LORD OF ALL, AND TRULY AND PROPERLY GOD, AND THE ALMIGHTY, AS HIS WORKS OF CREATION, PRESERVATION, REDEMPTION, RAISING HIMSELF FROM THE DEAD, &C. DECLARE; AND EACH OF THESE TITLES EXCEEDINGLY WELL SUIT HIM, WHEN HIS VISIBLE KINGDOM ON EARTH WILL BE SO GREATLY ENLARGED:**

**WHICH ART, AND WAST, AND ART TO COME: THE EVERLASTING, "I AM", THE UNCHANGEABLE JEHOVAH: THE PHRASE IS EXPRESSIVE OF THE ETERNITY AND IMMUTABILITY; SEE GILL ON** [**REVELATION 1:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-8.htm)**; AND IT MAY BE OBSERVED, WHEREAS IN THIS DESCRIPTION OF HIM IT IS SAID, "AND ART TO COME", THIS THEREFORE DOES NOT BELONG TO HIS PERSONAL, BUT TO HIS SPIRITUAL REIGN; HE WILL NOT BE AS YET COME IN PERSON, TO RAISE THE DEAD, AND JUDGE THE WORLD, WHEN THESE VOICES SHALL BE IN HEAVEN, AND THESE CONGRATULATIONS OF THE ELDERS BE MADE: THE REASON OF THEIR PRAISE AND THANKSGIVING FOLLOWS,**

**BECAUSE THOU HAST TAKEN TO THEE THY GREAT POWER, AND HAST REIGNED; POWER ALWAYS BELONGED TO HIM, AS GOD; HE ALWAYS WAS THE MIGHTY GOD, AND, AS SUCH, HELP FOR HIS PEOPLE WAS LAID UPON HIM, HE BEING MIGHTY TO SAVE, AND ABLE TO BEAR THE GOVERNMENT OF THEM, LAID ON HIS SHOULDERS; AND, AS MEDIATOR, ALL POWER IN HEAVEN, AND IN EARTH, WAS GIVEN TO HIM AT HIS RESURRECTION; AND HE HAD A NAME GIVEN HIM ABOVE EVERY NAME, WHEN EXALTED AT THE RIGHT HAND OF GOD, AND WAS MADE, OR DECLARED, LORD AND CHRIST; AND FROM THAT TIME HE HAS, IN SOME MEASURE, EXERTED HIS POWER AND REIGNED: HE ENDUED HIS APOSTLES WITH POWER FROM ON HIGH; AND HE WENT FORTH IN THE MINISTRY OF THE GOSPEL CONQUERING, AND TO CONQUER; AND HAS EVER SINCE REIGNED IN THE HEARTS OF HIS PEOPLE; BUT NOW HE WILL MANIFEST AND DISPLAY HIS "GREAT" POWER; HE WILL SHOW IT MORE OPENLY, AND USE IT MORE EXTENSIVELY; HIS KINGDOM SHALL BE FROM SEA TO SEA, AND FROM THE RIVER TO THE ENDS OF THE EARTH; HE SHALL BE KING OVER ALL THE EARTH; HIS POWER HAS BEEN SEEN IN AGES PAST, BUT NOW THE "GREATNESS" OF HIS POWER WILL BE MADE MANIFEST; HE HAS ALWAYS HAD A KINGDOM ON EARTH, BUT NOW THE, "GREATNESS" OF THE KINGDOM, UNDER THE WHOLE HEAVEN, WILL BE HIS.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/11.htm)

**SAYING, WE GIVE THEE THANKS, O LORD GOD ALMIGHTY, WHICH ART, AND WAST, AND ART TO COME; BECAUSE THOU HAST TAKEN TO THEE THY GREAT POWER, AND HAST REIGNED.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-17.htm)**. ὁ ἐΡΧΌΜΕΝΟΣ IS NATURALLY OMITTED FROM THIS PAEAN; GOD HAS ALREADY COME! THE VARIATION OF ORDER IN** [**REVELATION 1:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-4.htm) **AND** [**REVELATION 1:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-8.htm) **HAS NO OCCULT SIGNIFICANCE. THE PHRASE LORD GOD IS CONSIDERED BY PHILO (ON** [**GENESIS 7:5**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/7-5.htm)**) SPECIALLY APPLICABLE TO SEASONS OF JUDGMENT; LORD PRECEDES GOD, SINCE THE FORMER SIGNIFIES NOT BENEFICENCE BUT “ROYAL AND DESTRUCTIVE POWER”.**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/11.htm)

**17. LORD GOD ALMIGHTY] SEE ON** [**REVELATION 1:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-8.htm)**.**

**WHICH ART, AND WAST] OMIT AND ART TO COME, AS IN** [**REVELATION 16:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-5.htm)**. IT IS NOT, HOWEVER, LIKELY THAT ANY IMPORTANCE IS TO BE ATTACHED TO THE OMISSION OF THE FULL EXPRESSION WE HAD IN** [**REVELATION 1:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-4.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 1:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-8.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 4:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-8.htm)**.**

**17, 18. THOU HAST TAKEN … THY WRATH IS COME] IT IS HYPERCRITICAL IN THE N. T., AND IN THIS BOOK PARTICULARLY, TO ATTEMPT TO DISTINGUISH REGULARLY BETWEEN PERFECTS AND SIMPLE PRETERITES: BUT HERE IT IS PERHAPS WORTH OBSERVING THAT ALL THE VERBS (AFTER THE FIRST) ARE IN THE SAME TENSE: “THOU HAST TAKEN THY GREAT POWER, AND DIDST REIGN: AND THE NATIONS WERE WROTH, AND THY WRATH CAME,” &C. COGNATE WORDS ARE USED TO EXPRESS THE WRATH OF THE NATIONS AND OF GOD.**

[**BENGEL'S GNOMEN**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/bengel/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-17.htm)**. Ὁ ὢΝ ΚΑὶ ὁ ἦΝ, WHO IS, AND WHO WAS) SOME HAVE ADDED, ΚΑὶ ὁ ἐΡΧΌΜΕΝΟΣ.[121] THE SHORTER READING HERE ALSO IS THE TRUE ONE; THE FULLER ONE IS DERIVED FROM A PARALLEL PASSAGE. SEE APP. CRIT. ED. II. ON THIS PASSAGE. SUCH VARIETIES OF READING ARE NOT TO BE DECIDED IN A CURSORY MANNER, ON COMMON GROUNDS, BUT BY CAREFUL INVESTIGATION, ACCORDING TO THE STRONG ARGUMENTS WHICH PECULIARLY AND NATURALLY BELONG TO EACH PASSAGE. BY WHICH METHOD WE SHALL FIND, IN THE PRESENT INSTANCE, THAT THIS PASSAGE, CH.** [**REVELATION 11:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-17.htm)**, IS NOT SO MUCH TO BE COMPARED WITH THE THREE PRECEDING, AS WITH THE ONE WHICH FOLLOWS, CH.** [**REVELATION 16:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-5.htm)**. WHAT IS THE ASPECT OF THE THREE PRECEDING PASSAGES, WE HAVE BEFORE SHOWN, ON THE PASSAGES THEMSELVES, AND ESPECIALLY ON CH.** [**REVELATION 1:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-8.htm) **: BUT NOW BOTH THESE PASSAGES, CH.** [**REVELATION 11:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-17.htm) **AND** [**REVELATION 16:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-5.htm)**, COINCIDE WITH THE TRUMPET OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL, AND THEREFORE WITH THE CONSUMMATION OF THE MYSTERY OF GOD, IN WHICH, THAT WHICH HAD PREVIOUSLY BEEN FORETOLD BY THE EXPRESSION, ΚΑὶ ὁ ἐΡΧΌΜΕΝΟΣ, NOW IS EXHIBITED IN ACTUAL OPERATION, AND INDEED IS EXHIBITED FIRST IN HEAVEN, CH.** [**REVELATION 11:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-17.htm)**, AND THEN ON EARTH, CH.** [**REVELATION 16:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-5.htm)**. INTERPRETERS ON THIS PASSAGE HAVE LONG AGO SEEN THIS. ANSBERT SAYS, THEY DO NOT HERE SUBJOIN, AS THEY WERE ACCUSTOMED, AND WHO ART TO COME; THEY SPEAK OF HIM AS ALREADY PRESENT. HAYMO, WHO USUALLY TREADS IN THE FOOTSTEPS OF ANSBERT: IT MUST BE OBSERVED THAT HE DOES NOT ADD, AS BEFORE, WHO ART TO COME. FOR THEY SHOW HIM ALREADY PRESENT IN THE JUDGMENT, BY WHICH ALL THESE THINGS WILL BE ACCOMPLISHED, AND THEREFORE THEY BY NO MEANS SPEAK OF HIM AS (STILL) TO COME. JOHN PURVEY, IN HIS COMM. PUBLISHED WITH THE PREFACE OF LUTHER, SAYS; HE DOES NOT ADD THE THIRD CLAUSE, WHICH HE HAS USUALLY ADDED, NAMELY, AND WHO IS TO COME, FOR THIS REASON, BECAUSE THE PROPHET, WITH HIS INTELLECTUAL VISION, THEN SAW GOD AS IT WERE ALREADY SITTING IN JUDGMENT. ZELTNER PUBLISHED A DISSERTATION, A. 1712, WHICH IS INSCRIBED, EVANGELIUM TETRAGRAMMATON E NOVO TESTAMENTO EXULANS. THE SUBJECT, AS IT IS COMPRISED IN THE TITLE, DERIVES SOMETHING FROM THE TRUTH. WHEN THE SON OF GOD WAS ENGAGED IN THE WORLD, OF THE PROMISES GIVEN IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, AND COMPREHENDED IN THE NAME OF JEHOVAH, AS MANY AS WERE TO BE FULFILLED AT THAT TIME, WERE FULFILLED: AND THEN, THAT WHICH HAD BEEN FUTURE, WAS ADVANCING TO THE PRESENT. BUT, HOWEVER, IN THE PROPHECY OF THE NEW TESTAMENT, THAT IS, IN THE APOCALYPSE, THAT PHRASE, ὁ ὤΝ ΚΑὶ ὁ ἦΝ ΚΑὶ ὁ ἐΡΧΌΜΕΝΟΣ, BY WHICH THE TETRAGRAMMATON, יהוה, IS USUALLY EXPRESSED, IS, AS IT WERE, SET FORTH AFRESH; AND THE FUTURE ITSELF, AS THOUGH REVIVING IN THE SECOND COMING OF CHRIST, RESPECTING WHICH SEE** [**HEBREWS 10:37**](https://biblehub.com/hebrews/10-37.htm)**, IS PLACED BEFORE US, UNTIL AT THE ENTRANCE OF THE MOST IMPORTANT TRUMPET OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL, FIRST THE WORDS, ΚΑὶ ὁ ἐΡΧΌΜΕΝΟΣ, WHICH, AT THE BEGINNING, WERE ALONE CONTAINED IN אהיה, AND AFTERWARDS ALSO THE WORDS ΚΑὶ ὁ ἦΝ, WHICH WAS DENOTED BY THE TERMINATION OF THE NOUN יהוה, ARE MOST MAGNIFICENTLY ABSORBED, AND PASS INTO THE SINGLE EXPRESSION, ὁ ὤΝ. HENCE IT COMES TO PASS, THAT EVEN GREAT THINGS, FROM THIS VERY PASSAGE, ARE NOT SAID TO COME, AS LATELY THEY WERE SAID TO COME,** [**REVELATION 11:14**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-14.htm)**, AND CH.** [**REVELATION 9:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/9-12.htm)**, BUT TO HAVE COME, SHORTLY AFTERWARDS,** [**REVELATION 11:18**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-18.htm)**, AND CH.** [**REVELATION 14:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-7.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 14:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-15.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 19:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-7.htm)**. THOSE PERSONS DO NOT SUFFICIENTLY HOLD FAST THE NORMAL FORCE OF SCRIPTURE, WHICH OUGHT TO BE RETAINED EVEN IN ADDRESSES, WHO EVEN STILL IN PRAYERS, AND IN HYMNS, FROM TIME TO TIME, SAY, JEHOVAH, INSTEAD OF LORD, OR JAH. FOR UNDER THE TRUMPET OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL THIS TETRAGRAMMATON CEASES TO BE USED, AND THE DIAGRAMMATON, יָהּ, IS THE ONLY EXPRESSION WHICH THE SAINTS UTTER, TOGETHER WITH APPLAUSE; CH.** [**REVELATION 19:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-1.htm)**.**

**[121] ADDED BY REC. TEXT, IN OPPOSITION TO ABCH VULG. CYPR.—E.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/11.htm)

**VERSE 17. - SAYING, WE GIVE THEE THANKS. THE ONLY INSTANCE IN THE APOCALYPSE OF THE USE OF THIS VERB. IT IS FOUND IN** [**JOHN 6:11, 23**](https://biblehub.com/john/6-11.htm)**, AND JOHN 11:41, BUT IN NONE OF THE ETHER GOSPELS, THOUGH FREQUENTLY IN THE EPISTLES. "THE ELDERS" ARE PECULIARLY INDEBTED TO GOD, SINCE THE ESTABLISHMENT OF HIS KINGDOM IS THE VICTORY OF THE CHURCH. O LORD GOD ALMIGHTY, WHICH ART, AND WAST, AND ART TO COME; THE ALMIGHTY. OMIT "AND ART TO COME" (REVISED VERSION), WITH א, A, B, C, P, ANDREAS, ARETHAS, PRIMASIUS, SYRIAC, ARMENIAN, ETC. (CF.** [**REVELATION 1:4**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-4.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 4:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-8.htm)**). PERHAPS THE FUTURE IS PURPOSELY OMITTED, SINCE GOD'S "COMING" IS NOW AN ACCOMPLISHED FACT (CF. ALSO** [**REVELATION 16:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-5.htm)**). BECAUSE THOU HAST TAKEN TO THEE THY GREAT POWER, AND HAST REIGNED; BECAUSE THOU HAST TAKEN THY GREAT POWER, AND DIDST REIGN (REVISED VERSION). GOD NEVER CEASED TO REIGN, THOUGH FOR A TIME HE ABROGATED HIS POWER. THIS POWER HE HAS NOW REASSUMED, AND THE ELDERS THANK HIM FOR IT, FOR IT IS THE ASSURANCE OF THE END OF THE SUFFERING OF THE CHURCH OF GOD. SO IN** [**REVELATION 4:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-11.htm) **THE ELDERS DECLARE THAT HE IS WORTHY TO RECEIVE THE POWER WHICH HE NOW VISIBLY EXERCISES. IT HAS, INDEED, BEEN EXERCISED BEFORE. THE PRESERVATION OF THE CHURCH SET FORTH IN THE VISIONS OF THE SEALS, AND THE PUNISHMENT OF THE UNGODLY SHOWN UNDER THE TRUMPET VISIONS, ARE EFFECTED BY MEANS OF THIS POWER; BUT NOW THAT POWER IS VISIBLY EXERCISED. REVELATION 11:17**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/11.htm)

**O LORD GOD, ETC.**

**SEE ON** [**REVELATION 4:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-8.htm)**.**

**AND ART TO COME**

**OMIT.**

**HAST TAKEN TO THEE**

**OMIT TO THEE.**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/11.htm)

**11:14-19 BEFORE THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH AND LAST TRUMPET, THERE IS THE USUAL DEMAND OF ATTENTION. THE SAINTS AND ANGELS IN HEAVEN KNOW THE RIGHT OF OUR GOD AND SAVIOUR TO RULE OVER ALL THE WORLD. BUT THE NATIONS MET GOD'S WRATH WITH THEIR OWN ANGER. IT WAS A TIME IN WHICH HE WAS BEGINNING TO REWARD HIS PEOPLE'S FAITHFUL SERVICES, AND SUFFERINGS; AND THEIR ENEMIES FRETTED AGAINST GOD, AND SO INCREASED THEIR GUILT, AND HASTENED THEIR DESTRUCTION. BY THE OPENING THE TEMPLE OF GOD IN HEAVEN, MAY BE MEANT, THAT THERE WAS A MORE FREE COMMUNICATION BETWEEN HEAVEN AND EARTH; PRAYER AND PRAISES MORE FREELY AND FREQUENTLY GOING UP, GRACES AND BLESSINGS PLENTIFULLY COMING DOWN. BUT IT RATHER SEEMS TO REFER TO THE CHURCH OF GOD ON EARTH. IN THE REIGN OF ANTICHRIST, GOD'S LAW WAS LAID ASIDE, AND MADE VOID BY TRADITIONS AND DECREES; THE SCRIPTURES WERE LOCKED UP FROM THE PEOPLE, BUT NOW THEY ARE BROUGHT TO THE VIEW OF ALL. THIS, LIKE THE ARK, IS A TOKEN OF THE PRESENCE OF GOD RETURNED TO HIS PEOPLE, AND HIS FAVOUR TOWARD THEM IN JESUS CHRIST, AS THE PROPITIATION FOR THEIR SINS. THE GREAT BLESSING OF THE REFORMATION WAS ATTENDED WITH VERY AWFUL PROVIDENCES; AS BY TERRIBLE THINGS IN RIGHTEOUSNESS GOD ANSWERED THE PRAYERS PRESENTED IN HIS HOLY TEMPLE NOW OPENED.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THE NATIONS WERE ANGRY - WERE ENRAGED AGAINST THEE. THIS THEY HAD SHOWN BY THEIR OPPOSITION TO HIS LAWS; BY PERSECUTING HIS PEOPLE; BY SLAYING HIS WITNESSES; BY ALL THE ATTEMPTS WHICH THEY HAD MADE TO DESTROY HIS AUTHORITY ON THE EARTH. THE REFERENCE HERE SEEMS TO BE TO THE WHOLE SERIES OF EVENTS PRECEDING THE FINAL ESTABLISHMENT OF HIS KINGDOM ON THE EARTH; TO ALL THE EFFORTS WHICH HAD BEEN MADE TO THROW OFF HIS GOVERNMENT AND TO CRUSH HIS CHURCH. AT THIS PERIOD OF GLORIOUS TRIUMPH IT WAS NATURAL TO LOOK BACK TO THOSE DARK TIMES WHEN THE "NATIONS RAGED" (COMPARE** [**PSALM 2:1-3**](http://biblehub.com/psalms/2-1.htm)**), AND WHEN THE VERY EXISTENCE OF THE CHURCH WAS IN JEOPARDY.**

**AND THY WRATH IS COME - THAT IS, THE TIME WHEN THOU WILT PUNISH THEM FOR ALL THAT THEY HAVE DONE IN OPPOSITION TO THEE, AND WHEN THE WICKED SHALL BE CUT OFF. THERE WILL BE, IN THE SETTING UP OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD, SOME MANIFESTATION OF HIS WRATH AGAINST THE POWERS THAT OPPOSED IT; OR SOMETHING THAT WILL SHOW HIS PURPOSE TO DESTROY HIS ENEMIES, AND TO JUDGE THE WICKED. THE REPRESENTATIONS IN THIS BOOK LEAD US TO SUPPOSE THAT THE FINAL ESTABLISHMENT OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD ON THE EARTH WILL BE INTRODUCED OR ACCOMPANIED BY COMMOTIONS AND WARS WHICH WILL END IN THE OVERTHROW OF THE GREAT POWERS THAT HAVE OPPOSED HIS REIGN, AND BY SUCH AWFUL CALAMITIES IN THOSE PORTIONS OF THE WORLD AS SHALL SHOW THAT GOD HAS ARISEN IN HIS STRENGTH TO CUT OFF HIS ENEMIES, AND TO APPEAR AS THE VINDICATOR OF HIS PEOPLE. COMPARE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 16:12-16**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/16-12.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 19:11-26**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/19-11.htm)**.**

**AND THE TIME OF THE DEAD, THAT THEY SHOULD BE JUDGED - ACCORDING TO THE VIEW WHICH THE COURSE OF THE EXPOSITION THUS FAR PURSUED LEADS US TO ENTERTAIN OF THIS BOOK, THERE IS REFERENCE HERE, IN FEW WORDS, TO THE SAME THING WHICH IS MORE FULLY STATED IN** [**REVELATION 20:1-15**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/20-1.htm)**, AND THE MEANING OF THE SACRED WRITER WILL, THEREFORE, COME UP FOR A MORE DISTINCT AND FULL EXAMINATION WHEN WE CONSIDER THAT CHAPTER. SEE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 20:4-6**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/20-4.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 20:12-15**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/20-12.htm)**. THE PURPOSE OF THE WRITER DOES NOT REQUIRE THAT A DETAILED STATEMENT OF THE ORDER OF THE EVENTS REFERRED TO SHOULD BE MADE HERE, FOR IT WOULD BE BETTER MADE WHEN, AFTER ANOTHER LINE OF ILLUSTRATION AND OF SYMBOL** [**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 12-19**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/12.htm)**, HE SHOULD HAVE REACHED THE SAME CATASTROPHE, AND WHEN, IN VIEW OF BOTH THE MIND WOULD BE PREPARED FOR THE FULLER DESCRIPTION WITH WHICH THE BOOK CLOSES,** [**REVELATION 20-22**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/20.htm)**. ALL THAT OCCURS HERE, THEREFORE, IS A VERY GENERAL STATEMENT OF THE FINAL CONSUMATION OF ALL THINGS.**

**AND THAT THOU SHOULDEST GIVE REWARD UNTO THY SERVANTS - THE RIGHTEOUS. COMPARE** [**MATTHEW 25:34-40**](http://biblehub.com/matthew/25-34.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 21:22**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/21-22.htm)**. THAT IS, IN THE FINAL WINDING-UP OF HUMAN AFFAIRS, GOD WILL BESTOW THE LONG-PROMISED REWARD ON THOSE WHO HAVE BEEN HIS TRUE FRIENDS. THE WICKED THAT ANNOYED AND PERSECUTED THEM WILL ANNOY AND PERSECUTE THEM NO MORE; AND THE RIGHTEOUS WILL BE PUBLICLY ACKNOWLEDGED AS THE FRIENDS OF GOD. FOR THE MANNER IN WHICH THIS WILL BE DONE, SEE THE DETAILS IN** [**REVELATION 20-22**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/20.htm)**.**

**THE PROPHETS - ALL WHO, IN EVERY AGE, HAVE FAITHFULLY PROCLAIMED THE TRUTH. ON THE MEANING OF THE WORD, SEE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 10:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-11.htm)**.**

**AND TO THE SAINTS - TO ALL WHO ARE HOLY - UNDER WHATEVER DISPENSATION, AND IN WHATEVER LAND, AND AT WHATEVER TIME, THEY MAY HAVE LIVED. THEN WILL BE THE TIME WHEN, IN A PUBLIC MANNER, THEY WILL BE RECOGNIZED AS BELONGING TO THE KINGDOM OF GOD, AND AS BEING HIS TRUE FRIENDS.**

**AND THEM THAT FEAR THY NAME - ANOTHER WAY OF DESIGNATING HIS PEOPLE, SINCE RELIGION CONSISTS IN A PROFOUND VENERATION FOR GOD,** [**MALACHI 3:16**](https://biblehub.com/malachi/3-16.htm)**;** [**JOB 1:1**](https://biblehub.com/job/1-1.htm)**;** [**PSALM 15:4**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/15-4.htm)**;** [**PSALM 22:23**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/22-23.htm)**;** [**PSALM 115:11**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/115-11.htm)**;** [**PROVERBS 1:7**](https://biblehub.com/proverbs/1-7.htm)**;** [**PROVERBS 3:13**](https://biblehub.com/proverbs/3-13.htm)**;** [**PROVERBS 9:10**](https://biblehub.com/proverbs/9-10.htm)**;** [**ISAIAH 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/11-2.htm)**;** [**ACTS 10:22**](http://biblehub.com/acts/10-22.htm)**,** [**ACTS 10:35**](https://biblehub.com/acts/10-35.htm)**.**

**SMALL AND GREAT - YOUNG AND OLD; LOW AND HIGH; POOR AND RICH. THE LANGUAGE IS DESIGNED TO COMPREHEND ALL, OF EVERY CLASS, WHO HAVE A CLAIM TO BE NUMBERED AMONG THE FRIENDS OF GOD, AND IT FURNISHES A PLAIN INTIMATION THAT PEOPLE OF ALL CLASSES WILL BE FOUND AT LAST AMONG HIS TRUE PEOPLE. ONE OF THE GLORIES OF THE TRUE RELIGION IS, THAT, IN BESTOWING ITS FAVORS, IT DISREGARDS ALL THE ARTIFICIAL DISTINCTIONS OF SOCIETY, AND ADDRESSES MAN AS MAN, WELCOMING ALL WHO ARE HUMAN BEINGS TO THE BLESSINGS OF LIFE AND SALVATION. THIS WILL BE ILLUSTRIOUSLY SHOWN IN THE LAST PERIOD OF THE WORLD'S HISTORY, WHEN THE DISTINCTIONS OF WEALTH, AND RANK, AND BLOOD SHALL LOSE THE IMPORTANCE WHICH HAS BEEN ATTRIBUTED TO THEM, AND WHEN THE HONOR OF BEING A CHILD OF GOD SHALL HAVE ITS TRUE PLACE. COMPARE** [**GALATIANS 3:28**](https://biblehub.com/galatians/3-28.htm)**.**

**AND SHOULDEST DESTROY THEM WHICH DESTROY THE EARTH - THAT IS, ALL WHO HAVE, IN THEIR CONQUESTS, SPREAD DESOLATION OVER THE EARTH AND WHO HAVE PERSECUTED THE RIGHTEOUS, AND ALL WHO HAVE DONE INJUSTICE AND WRONG TO ANY CLASS OF PEOPLE. COMPARE THE NOTES ON** [**REVELATION 20:13-15**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/20-13.htm)**.**

**HERE ENDS, AS I SUPPOSE, THE FIRST SERIES OF VISIONS REFERRED TO IN THE VOLUME SEALED WITH THE SEVEN SEALS,** [**REVELATION 5:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-1.htm)**. AT THIS POINT, WHERE THE DIVISION OF THE CHAPTER SHOULD HAVE BEEN MADE, AND WHICH IS PROPERLY MARKED IN OUR COMMON BIBLES BY THE SIGN OF THE PARAGRAPH (),THERE COMMENCES A NEW SERIES OF VISIONS, INTENDED ALSO, BUT IN A DIFFERENT LINE, TO EXTEND DOWN TO THE CONSUMMATION OF ALL THINGS. THE FORMER SERIES TRACES THE HISTORY DOWN MAINLY THROUGH THE SERIES OF CIVIL CHANGES IN THE WORLD, OR THE OUTWARD AFFAIRS WHICH AFFECT THE DESTINY OF THE CHURCH; THE LATTER - THE PORTION STILL BEFORE US - EMBRACES THE SAME PERIOD WITH A MORE DIRECT REFERENCE TO THE RISE OF ANTICHRIST, AND THE INFLUENCE OF THAT POWER IN AFFECTING THE DESTINY OF THE CHURCH. WHEN THAT IS COMPLETED** [**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 12-19**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/12.htm)**, THE WAY IS PREPARED** [**REVELATION 20-22**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/20.htm) **FOR THE MORE FULL STATEMENT OF THE FINAL TRIUMPH OF THE GOSPEL, AND THE UNIVERSAL PREVALENCE OF RELIGION, WITH WHICH THE BOOK SO APPROPRIATELY CLOSES. THAT PORTION OF THE BOOK, THEREFORE, REFERS TO THE SAME PERIOD AS THE ONE WHICH HAS JUST BEEN CONSIDERED UNDER THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, AND THE DESCRIPTION OF THE FINAL STATE OF THINGS WOULD HAVE IMMEDIATELY SUCCEEDED IF IT HAD NOT BEEN NECESSARY, BY ANOTHER SERIES OF VISIONS, TO TRACE MORE PARTICULARLY THE HISTORY OF ANTICHRIST ON THE DESTINY OF THE CHURCH, AND THE WAY IN WHICH THAT GREAT AND FEARFUL POWER WOULD BE FINALLY OVERCOME. SEE THE ANALYSIS OF THE BOOK, PART 5. THE WAY IS THEN PREPARED FOR THE DESCRIPTION OF THE STATE OF THINGS WHICH WILL EXIST WHEN ALL THE ENEMIES OF THE CHURCH SHALL BE SUBDUED; WHEN CHRISTIANITY SHALL TRIUMPH; & WHEN THE PREDICTED REIGN OF GOD SHALL BE SET UP ON THE EARTH,** [**REVELATION 20-22**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/20.htm)**.**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/11.htm)

**18. THE NATIONS WERE ANGRY—ALLUDING TO PS 99:1, SEPTUAGINT, "THE LORD IS BECOME KING: LET THE PEOPLES BECOME ANGRY." THEIR ANGER IS COMBINED WITH ALARM (EX 15:14; 2KI 19:28, "THY RAGE AGAINST ME IS COME UP INTO MINE EARS, I WILL PUT MY HOOK IN THY NOSE," &C.). TRANSLATE, AS THE GREEK IS THE SAME. "THE NATIONS WERE ANGERED, AND THY ANGER IS COME." HOW PETTY MAN'S IMPOTENT ANGER, STANDING HERE SIDE BY SIDE WITH THAT OF THE OMNIPOTENT GOD!**

**DEAD … BE JUDGED—PROVING THAT THIS SEVENTH TRUMPET IS AT THE END OF ALL THINGS, WHEN THE JUDGMENT ON CHRIST'S FOES AND THE REWARD OF HIS SAINTS, LONG PRAYED FOR BY HIS SAINTS, SHALL TAKE PLACE.**

**THE PROPHETS—AS, FOR INSTANCE, THE TWO PROPHESYING WITNESSES (RE 11:3), AND THOSE WHO HAVE SHOWED THEM KINDNESS FOR CHRIST'S SAKE. JESUS SHALL COME TO EFFECT BY HIS PRESENCE THAT WHICH WE HAVE LOOKED FOR LONG, BUT VAINLY, IN HIS ABSENCE, AND BY OTHER MEANS.**

**DESTROY THEM WHICH DESTROY THE EARTH—RETRIBUTION IN KIND (COMPARE RE 16:6; LU 19:27). SEE ON [2712]DA 7:14-18.**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THE NATIONS WERE ANGRY; THOSE WHO HAVE NOT BEEN OF THY TRUE ISRAEL, BUT OLD OR MODERN GENTILES, THEY HAVE BEEN ANGRY LONG ENOUGH.**

**AND THY WRATH IS COME; NOW IT IS TIME FOR THEE TO SHOW THYSELF ANGRY, AND THOU HAST BEGUN TO DO IT.**

**AND THE TIME OF THE DEAD, THAT THEY SHOULD BE JUDGED; THE TIME IS COME FOR THEE TO JUDGE THE CAUSE OF THY FAITHTFUL WITNESSES, AND ALL THOSE WHO HAVE DIED IN TESTIMONY TO THY TRUTH.**

**AND THAT THOU SHOULDEST GIVE REWARD UNTO THY SERVANTS THE PROPHETS; AND FOR THEE TO REWARD SUCH AS HAVE FAITHFULLY REVEALED THY WILL.**

**AND TO THE SAINTS; AND NOT ONLY THEM, BUT ALL THY HOLY ONES.**

**AND THEM THAT FEAR THY NAME, SMALL AND GREAT; WITHOUT RESPECT TO THEIR QUALITY IN THE WORLD, BE THEY LITTLE OR GREAT.**

**AND SHOULDEST DESTROY THEM WHICH DESTROY THE EARTH; THE TIME ALSO IS COME, WHEN THOU HAST DESTROYED, OR WILT DESTROY, THAT ANTICHRISTIAN BROOD, WHICH SO LONG HATH PLAGUED THE EARTH, AND DESTROYED THY PEOPLE IN IT.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THE NATIONS WERE ANGRY,.... SEE** [**PSALM 99:1**](http://biblehub.com/psalms/99-1.htm)**, WHICH THE SEPTUAGINT RENDER, THE "LORD REIGNS, LET THE NATIONS BE ANGRY". THIS REFERS NOT TO THE TIMES OF THE DRAGON, OR THE PAGAN ROMAN EMPERORS, WHO WERE WROTH WITH THE WOMAN, THE CHURCH, AND MADE WAR WITH HER SEED; BUT ROME PAPAL, AND ITS GENTILES, ARE INTENDED; THESE ARE THE NATIONS THAT ANTICHRIST REIGNS OVER: AND IT DOES NOT SO MUCH DESIGN THEIR ANGER AGAINST CHRIST, AND HIS PEOPLE, EXPRESSED BY THEIR ANATHEMAS, EXCOMMUNICATIONS, MURDERS; AND MASSACRES, AND BLOODY PERSECUTIONS, WHICH COULD NOT BE CAUSE OF THANKSGIVING TO THE ELDERS; BUT THEIR ANGER AND RESENTMENT AT HIS POWER AND REIGN, AT HAVING THE OUTWARD COURT TAKEN FROM THEM, SAID TO BE GIVEN THEM,** [**REVELATION 11:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-2.htm)**; AND AT THEIR LOSS OF POWER, PROFIT, PLEASURE, AND PLENTY, THROUGH THE FALL OF BABYLON, AND THE SETTING UP OF CHRIST'S KINGDOM; AND THOUGH THESE THINGS WILL MAKE THE GENTILES, THE FOLLOWERS OF ANTICHRIST, GNASH THEIR TEETH, IT WILL OCCASION JOY AND THANKSGIVING AMONG THE SAINTS:**

**AND THY WRATH IS COME: THE TIME IS COME TO MAKE BABYLON, OR THE ROMISH ANTICHRIST, TO DRINK OF THE WINE OF THE FIERCENESS OF DIVINE WRATH; AS THE TIME OF THE LAMB'S WRATH AND VENGEANCE UPON ROME PAGAN WAS COME AT THE OPENING OF THE SIXTH SEAL, SO THE TIME OF HIS WRATH AND VENGEANCE ON ROME PAPAL WILL BE COME AT THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET:**

**AND THE TIME OF THE DEAD, THAT THEY SHOULD BE JUDGED; NOT THE TIME OF THE WICKED, WHO ARE DEAD IN SINS, WHILE THEY LIVE, AND WHO DIE IN THEIR SINS, NOT THEIR TIME TO BE RAISED FROM THE DEAD, IN ORDER TO BE JUDGED, FOR THEY WILL NOT RISE TILL AFTER THE THOUSAND YEARS ARE ENDED; NOR THE TIME OF THE DEAD IN CHRIST, WHO WILL RISE UPON CHRIST'S PERSONAL COMING, AT THE BEGINNING OF THE THOUSAND YEARS; BUT THIS TRUMPET RESPECTS NOT THE PERSONAL COMING OF CHRIST TO RAISE THE DEAD, AND JUDGE THE WORLD, BUT HIS SPIRITUAL COMING TO REIGN IN HIS CHURCHES, AND JUDGE THEIR ENEMIES: THE TIME OF THOSE THAT WERE DEAD FOR CHRIST, WHOSE BLOOD HAD BEEN SHED IN HIS CAUSE, THE TIME FOR THE VINDICATION OF THEM, AND AVENGING THEIR BLOOD, IS NOW COME; THE SOULS OF THOSE UNDER THE ALTAR HAD BEEN A LONG TIME CRYING TO GOD TO AVENGE THEIR BLOOD ON THEM THAT DWELL ON THE EARTH; AND NOW THE TIME WILL BE COME, WHEN GOD WILL JUDGE HIS PEOPLE, VINDICATE THEIR CAUSE; AND WHEN HE, TO WHOM VENGEANCE BELONGS, WILL REPAY IT, BY POURING OUT THE VIALS OF HIS WRATH ON THE ANTICHRISTIAN PARTY, BY GIVING THEM BLOOD TO DRINK, BECAUSE THEY ARE WORTHY; THIS JUDGMENT WILL ISSUE IN THE FALL AND RUIN BOTH OF THE WESTERN AND EASTERN ANTICHRIST.**

**AND THAT THOU SHOULDEST GIVE REWARD UNTO THY SERVANTS; NOT A REWARD OF DEBT, BUT OF GRACE; NOT THE RECOMPENCE OF REWARD, OR THE REWARD OF THE INHERITANCE IN HEAVEN; BUT SOME MARKS OF HONOUR AND RESPECT; SOME MEASURE OF HAPPINESS, PEACE, AND JOY, WHICH CHRIST OF HIS RICH GRACE WILL GIVE TO HIS MINISTERS AND CHURCHES, AND ALL THAT LOVE HIM IN THIS GLORIOUS PERIOD OF TIME; AND WHO ARE DISTINGUISHED IN THE FOLLOWING MANNER,**

**THE PROPHETS, AND TO THE SAINTS, AND THEM THAT FEAR THY NAME, SMALL AND GREAT: BY THE "PROPHETS" ARE MEANT, NOT THE PROPHETS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT, BUT THE PROPHETS OF THE NEW; AND NOT THOSE EXTRAORDINARY PERSONS, WHO ARE DISTINGUISHED ON THE ONE HAND FROM APOSTLES AND EVANGELISTS, AND ON THE OTHER FROM PASTORS AND TEACHERS, WHO HAD AN EXTRAORDINARY GIFT OF INTERPRETING THE SCRIPTURES, AND OF FORETELLING THINGS TO COME; BUT THE MINISTERS OF THE WORD, THE TWO PROPHETS OR WITNESSES, WHO HAD PROPHESIED IN SACKCLOTH, BUT SHALL NOW BE CLOTHED WITH SALVATION: AND BY "THE SAINTS" ARE DESIGNED SUCH AS WERE SET APART BY GOD THE FATHER FROM ETERNITY, AND WHOSE SINS ARE EXPIATED BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST, AND WHO ARE INTERNALLY SANCTIFIED BY THE, SPIRIT OF GOD, AND EXTERNALLY SEPARATED FROM THE REST OF MANKIND, AND INCORPORATED INTO A GOSPEL CHURCH STATE, AND ARE IN HOLY FELLOWSHIP ONE WITH ANOTHER: AND THEY THAT "FEAR THE NAME" OF GOD ARE SUCH AS TRULY LOVE AND REVERENCE HIM, AND WORSHIP HIM IN SPIRIT AND IN TRUTH, BUT ARE NOT MEMBERS OF ANY PARTICULAR CHURCH; WHO YET WILL BE TAKEN NOTICE OF BY THE LORD, AND A BOOK OF REMEMBRANCE BE WRITTEN FOR THEM; SO THE PROSELYTES FROM AMONG THE GENTILES ARE DISTINGUISHED FROM THE ISRAELITES BY THE SAME CHARACTER; SEE GILL ON** [**ACTS 13:16**](https://biblehub.com/acts/13-16.htm)**; OR RATHER THIS IS A GENERAL CHARACTER OF BOTH MINISTERS AND CHURCHES, SINCE TO FEAR THE NAME OF THE LORD IS A PHRASE THAT INCLUDES ALL RELIGIOUS WORSHIP, INTERNAL AND EXTERNAL. AND NOW ALL THESE, "SMALL AND GREAT", WHETHER GREATER OR LESSER BELIEVERS, WHETHER MEN OF LARGER OR MEANER GIFTS AND ABILITIES, WILL ALL HAVE THE SAME REWARD, ENJOY THE SAME CHURCH PRIVILEGES, PARTAKE OF THE SAME ORDINANCES, IN THE PURITY OF THEM, HAVE THE SAME COMMUNION WITH GOD, AND FELLOWSHIP WITH CHRIST, AND ONE ANOTHER, AND SHARE IN, THE SAME COMMON PEACE, AND LIBERTY, AND SECURITY FROM ENEMIES: THE LAST THING TAKEN NOTICE OF BY THESE ELDERS, AS MATTER OF THANKSGIVING, IS THE DESTRUCTION OF ANTICHRIST.**

**AND SHOULDEST DESTROY THEM WHICH DESTROY THE EARTH; OR "CORRUPT IT"; MEANING ANTICHRIST AND HIS FOLLOWERS; WHO DESTROY THE BODIES, SOULS, AND ESTATES OF MEN, AND NOT ONLY THE INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH, BUT EVEN THE EARTH ITSELF; FOR THROUGH THAT LAZINESS AND IDLENESS WHICH THEY SPREAD WHEREVER THEY COME, A FRUITFUL COUNTRY IS TURNED INTO BARRENNESS; WHO CORRUPT THE MINDS OF MEN WITH FALSE DOCTRINE, IDOLATRY, AND SUPERSTITION, AND THE BODIES OF WOMEN AND MEN WITH ALL UNCLEANNESS AND FILTHINESS, WITH FORNICATION, SODOMY, &C.** [**REVELATION 19:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-2.htm)**; AND ARE THE CAUSE OF THEIR OWN DESTRUCTION, AND THE DESTRUCTION OF OTHERS; WHICH, UPON THE BLOWING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, WILL COME SWIFTLY AND IRRECOVERABLY. NOW WILL BABYLON SINK AS A MILLSTONE INTO THE SEA, NEVER TO BE SEEN MORE; BOTH THE WESTERN AND EASTERN ANTICHRISTS ARE INTENDED; THE FORMER IS CALLED THE SON OF PERDITION, BECAUSE OF HIS DESTROYING OTHERS, AND GOING INTO PERDITION HIMSELF; AND THE LATTER IS CALLED "ABADDON" AND "APOLLYON", WHICH BOTH SIGNIFY A DESTROYER,** [**2 THESSALONIANS 1:4**](https://biblehub.com/2_thessalonians/1-4.htm)**.**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/11.htm)

**{30} AND THE NATIONS WERE ANGRY, AND THY WRATH IS COME, AND THE TIME OF THE DEAD, THAT THEY SHOULD BE JUDGED, AND THAT THOU SHOULDEST GIVE REWARD UNTO THY SERVANTS THE PROPHETS, AND TO THE SAINTS, AND THEM THAT FEAR THY NAME, SMALL AND GREAT; AND SHOULDEST DESTROY THEM WHICH DESTROY THE EARTH.**

**(30) A SPEECH OF THE HEBREW LANGUAGE, AS IF TO SAY, AS GENTILES BEING ANGRY, YOUR INFLAMED WRATH CAME ON THEM, AND SHOWED ITSELF FROM HEAVEN, OCCASIONED BY THEIR ANGER AND FURY.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:18**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-18.htm)**. ὠΡΓ. = DEFIANT RAGE (CF.** [**REVELATION 16:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-11.htm)**), NOT THE MERE TERROR OF** [**REVELATION 6:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-17.htm)**, AT THE MESSIANIC ὀΡΓΉ. THE PROPHETS ARE AS USUAL THE MOST PROMINENT OF THE ἅΓΙΟΙ. IF THE ΚΑὶ AFTER ἁΓΊΟΙΣ IS RETAINED, IT IS EPEXEGETIC (AS IN** [**GENESIS 4:4**](https://biblehub.com/genesis/4-4.htm)**,** [**GALATIANS 6:16**](https://biblehub.com/galatians/6-16.htm)**), NOT A SUBTLE MARK OF DIVISION BETWEEN JEWISH AND GENTILE CHRISTIANS (VÓLTER) OR (IN A JEWISH SOURCE) SAINTS AND PROSELYTES. THE SAME INTERPRETATION (FOR ΦΟΒ. CF. INTROD. § 6) MUST BE CHOSEN, IF ΚΑὶ IS OMITTED (AS, E.G., BY BOUSSET AND BALJON), BUT THE EVIDENCE IS FAR TOO SLIGHT TO JUSTIFY THE DELETION.—ΔΙΑΦΘ. “WHEN NERO PERISHED BY THE JUSTEST DOOM/WHICH EVER THE DESTROYER YET DESTROYED” (BYRON). CONTRAST THE EXULTANT TONE OF THIS RETROSPECTIVE THANKSGIVING WITH THE STRAIN OF FOREBODING WHICH IS SOUNDED IN** [**REVELATION 12:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-12.htm) **BEFORE THE ACTUAL CONFLICT.**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/11.htm)

**18. DESTROY THEM WHICH DESTROY] THE VERB USED TWICE OVER IS AMBIGUOUS, AND PERHAPS HAS A MEANING THAT WE SHOULD EXPRESS DIFFERENTLY IN THE TWO PLACES; AS IN** [**1 CORINTHIANS 3:17**](https://biblehub.com/1_corinthians/3-17.htm)**. THUS NEITHER THE MARGINAL RENDERING NOR THE TEXT IS WRONG.**

[**BENGEL'S GNOMEN**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/bengel/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:18**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-18.htm)**. ΚΑὶ ὁ ΚΑΙΡὸΣ) THAT IS, ἐΣΤΊΝ. FOR ὁ ΚΑΙΡὸΣ DOES NOT SEEM HERE TO BE JOINED WITH ἦΛΘΕΝ (ALTHOUGH OFTEN IN OTHER PLACES TIME IS BOTH UNDERSTOOD TO BE, AND IS SAID TO COME, AND THAT, IN ONE PLACE, JOINTLY,** [**PSALM 102:14**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/102-14.htm)**), SINCE THAT SENTENCE, Τὰ ἔΘΝΗ ὠΡΓΊΣΘΗΣΑΝ, ΚΑΙ ἦΛΘΕΝ ἡ ὀΡΓΉ ΣΟΥ, IS NOW FINISHED. IN LIKE MANNER, ἐΣΤὶ IS UNDERSTOOD AFTER THE VERB ἔΡΧΟΜΑΙ, CH.** [**REVELATION 22:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/22-12.htm)**. IN LIKE MANNER, ὁ ΚΑΙΡὸΣ (NAMELY, ἐΣΤΙ) ΤΟῦ ἄΡΞΑΣΘΑΙ Τὸ ΚΡΊΜΑ,** [**1 PETER 4:17**](https://biblehub.com/1_peter/4-17.htm)**; ΠΌΤΕ ὁ ΚΑΙΡΌΣ ἐΣΤΙΝ,** [**MARK 13:33**](https://biblehub.com/mark/13-33.htm)**.—ΤῶΝ ΝΕΚΡῶΝ, OF THE DEAD) OF MORTALS AND THE DEPARTED. THE GERMAN EXEGESIS QUOTES MANY PASSAGES OF SCRIPTURE SPEAKING IN THIS MANNER. ADD THE SON OF SIRACH, BEFORE NOTICED, ON** [**JUDGES 1:4**](https://biblehub.com/judges/1-4.htm)**.—ΚΡΙΘῆΝΑΙ) THIS VERB, EQUALLY WITH ΔΟῦΝΑΙ ΚΑὶ ΔΙΑΦΘΕῖΡΑΙ, IS SPOKEN CONCERNING GOD, AND ANSWERS TO THE HEBREW נשפט, WHICH IS LIKEWISE SPOKEN OF GOD.** [**ISAIAH 66:16**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/66-16.htm)**;** [**EZEKIEL 38:22**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/38-22.htm)**, IN THE HEBREW; AND** [**EZEKIEL 17:20**](https://biblehub.com/ezekiel/17-20.htm)**;** [**EZEKIEL 20:35-36**](https://biblehub.com/context/ezekiel/20-35.htm)**;** [**JOEL 3:2**](https://biblehub.com/joel/3-2.htm)**, IN THE HEBREW, AND IN THE SEPTUAGINT, WHERE, HOWEVER, THE READING IS NOT ΚΡΙΘῆΝΑΙ, BUT ΔΙΑΚΡΙΘῆΝΑΙ; AND** [**JEREMIAH 2:35**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/2-35.htm)**;** [**JEREMIAH 25:31**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/25-31.htm)**, IN WHICH THE SEPTUAGINT HAS ΚΡΊΝΟΜΑΙ. THERE IS AN ALLUSION TO THE WONDERFUL ΣΥΓΚΑΤΆΒΑΣΙΣ (CONDESCENSION) OF THE SUPREME JUDGE, WHEREBY, FOR THE SAKE OF SHOWING THE JUSTICE OF HIS CAUSE, HE BLENDS DISCUSSION [“CONTROVERSY”] WITH HIS UNBENDING JUDGMENT. ὍΠΩΣ ἂΝ ΝΙΚΉΣῃΣ ἐΝ Τῷ ΚΡΊΝΕΣΘΑΊ ΣΕ,** [**ROMANS 3:4**](https://biblehub.com/romans/3-4.htm)**, NOTE.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/11.htm)

**VERSE 18. - AND THE NATIONS WERE ANGRY (CF.** [**PSALM 2:1**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/2-1.htm)**, WHICH APPEARS TO BE IN THE MIND OF THE SEER, FOR VER. 9 OF THE SAME PSALM IS REFERRED TO IN** [**REVELATION 12:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-5.htm)**). "THE NATIONS" RAGED IN THE PERIOD OF THEIR PERSECUTION OF THE CHURCH, AS SET FORTH UNDER THE VISIONS OF THE SEALS. THEY WERE ANGRY, SAYS HENGSTENBERG, AT THE PROGRESS OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD, AFTER THE WORD WAS MADE FLESH. AND THY WRATH IS COME; THY WRATH CAME. THIS VERSE POINTS CONCLUSIVELY TO THE JUDGMENT DAY, THE EVENTS OF WHICH, HOWEVER, AS BEFORE REMARKED (SEE ON VER. 15), ARE MERELY INDICATED, NOT FULLY DESCRIBED. THIS IS THE LAST FINAL INFLICTION UPON THE WICKED, THE SEVENTH OF THE TRUMPET PLAGUES. AND THE TIME OF THE DEAD, THAT THEY SHOULD BE JUDGED; TO BE JUDGED. VITRINGA AND OTHERS UNDERSTAND THIS JUDGMENT TO REFER TO THE DEAD MARTYRS WHO ARE NOW VINDICATED; BUT THE MEANING PROBABLY EXTENDS TO ALL THE DEAD, BOTH CLASSES OF WHOM ARE REFERRED TO IN THE FOLLOWING PART OF THE VERSE. AND THAT THOU SHOULDEST GIVE REWARD UNTO THY SERVANTS THE PROPHETS, AND TO THE SAINTS, AND THEM THAT FEAR THY NAME, SMALL AND GREAT; AND SHOULDEST DESTROY THEM WHICH DESTROY THE EARTH; AND TO GIVE THEIR REWARD... AND TO DESTROY, ETC. THOUGH ΜΙΚΡΟὺΣ ΚΑὶ ΤΟὺΣ ΜΕΓάΛΟΣ, "THE SMALL AND THE GREAT," IS IN THE ACCUSATIVE EASE, IT IS IN APPOSITION WITH THE PRECEDING DATIVES, ΠΡΟΦήΤΑΙΣ ἁΓίΟΙΣ, ΦΟΒΟΥΜέΝΟΙΣ, "PROPHETS, SAINTS, THOSE THAT FEAR." THE WICKED ARE THOSE WHO "DESTROY THE EARTH," SINCE IT IS ON THEIR ACCOUNT THAT THE WORLD IS DESTROYED; THEY "DESTROY THE EARTH" ALSO BY CORRUPTING IT, WHICH IS THE FORCE OF ΔΙΑΦΘΕῖΡΑΙ. IN WHAT WAY THIS DESTRUCTION OF THE WICKED IS ACCOMPLISHED WE ARE NOT TOLD. REVELATION 11:18**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/11.htm)

**WERE ANGRY (ὈΡΓΊΣΘΗΣΑΝ)**

**SEE ON WRATH,** [**JOHN 3:36**](https://biblehub.com/john/3-36.htm)**. COMPARE** [**PSALM 2:1**](https://biblehub.com/psalms/2-1.htm)**.**

**THE TIME (Ὁ ΚΑΙΡῸΣ)**

**SEE ON** [**MATTHEW 12:1**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/12-1.htm)**.**

**REWARD (ΜΙΣΘῸΝ)**

**SEE ON** [**2 PETER 2:13**](https://biblehub.com/2_peter/2-13.htm)**.**

**DESTROY (ΔΙΑΦΘΕΙ͂ΡΑΙ)**

**ALSO TO CORRUPT.**

**WHICH DESTROY (ΤΟῪΣ ΔΙΑΦΘΕΊΡΟΝΤΑΣ)**

**OR, THE DESTROYERS.**

**EXPOSITORY (ENGLISH BIBLE)**

[**ELLICOTT'S COMMENTARY FOR ENGLISH READERS**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/ellicott/revelation/11.htm)

**(19) AND THE TEMPLE OF GOD . . .—TRANSLATE, AND THE TEMPLE OF GOD WAS OPENED IN THE HEAVEN, AND THE ARK OF HIS COVENANT WAS SEEN IN HIS TEMPLE: AND THERE WERE LIGHTNINGS, AND VOICES, AND THUNDERS, AND AN EARTHQUAKE, AND A GREAT HAIL. AT THE BEGINNING OF THE CHAPTER WE NOTICED THE DISTINCTION BETWEEN THE TWO WORDS (NAOS AND HIERON) APPLIED TO THE TEMPLE; THE TEMPLE BUILDING PROPER (THE NAOS) WAS MEASURED OFF. NOW THIS (NAOS) TEMPLE IS OPENED, YES, TO ITS VERY INMOST RECESSES; FOR NOT THE HOLY PLACE ALONE IS DISCLOSED, BUT THE HOLIEST, OF ALL, THE SHRINE OF SHRINES, INTO WHICH THE HIGH PRIEST ALONE—AND HE ONLY ONCE A YEAR—ENTERED, IS OPENED, AS THOUGH ANEW THE VEIL OF THE TEMPLE HAD BEEN RENT IN TWAIN, AND THERE THE ARK OF THE COVENANT OF GOD IS SEEN. THE MEANING OF THIS, WHEN READ BY THE LIGHT OF THE MEASURING OF THE TEMPLE, SEEMS TO BE THAT NOW THE SECRET ABODE OF THE SAFE-GUARDED CHILDREN OF GOD WAS REVEALED. IN THE HOUR OF APOSTASIES AND WORLDLINESS THE FAITHFUL HAD FOUND THEIR STRENGTH AND PROTECTION IN THE SHADOW OF THE ALMIGHTY; THEY WERE REGARDED BY GOD AS HIS TRUE LIVING TEMPLE, AND IN THEM HE DWELT, AS THEY, TOO, FOUND THEIR DEFENCE IN HIM. BUT NOW THAT THE END HAS COME THERE IS NO NEED THAT THESE SHOULD BE HIDDEN ANY MORE. THE CHILDREN OF GOD, WHO ARE THE TEMPLE OF GOD, ARE MADE MANIFEST; AND AT THE SAME TIME THE SECRET SPOT OF THEIR SHELTER IN TROUBLOUS DAYS IS MADE PLAIN, AND IN IT IS SEEN THE TOKEN OF THAT EVERLASTING COVENANT WHICH WAS THE SHEET-ANCHOR OF THEIR HOPES IN THE DAY OF THEIR TROUBLE (**[**HEBREWS 6:19**](https://biblehub.com/hebrews/6-19.htm)**). THE ARK OF GOD’S COVENANT IS SEEN; THE ARK WHICH CONTAINED THE TABLES OF THE LAW, THE ROD OF AARON, AND THE MANNA IS UNVEILED; AND NOW IS KNOWN WHENCE THEY DERIVED THAT HIDDEN MANNA, THAT BREAD OF HEAVEN WHICH STRENGTHENED THEIR HEARTS IN THE DAYS OF TEMPTATION; NOW IS KNOWN HOW IT WAS THAT THE ROD OF CHRIST’S POWER FLOURISHED AND BLOSSOMED IN SPITE OF OFT-REPEATED REJECTION; NOW, TOO, ARE KNOWN THOSE HIGH AND HOLY PRINCIPLES BY WHICH THE LIVES OF THE SAINTS OF GOD WERE RULED, EVEN THAT LAW WHICH THE DIVINE SPIRIT HAD WRITTEN IN THEIR HEARTS (**[**HEBREWS 10:16**](https://biblehub.com/hebrews/10-16.htm)**, AND** [**2CORINTHIANS 3:2**](https://biblehub.com/2_corinthians/3-2.htm)**). THEN, TOO, WITH THE ARK OF GOD’S COVENANT, IS BROUGHT INTO VIEW THE MERCY-SEAT, THAT THRONE OF GRACE TO WHICH THE WEARY AND HEAVY-LADEN CHILDREN OF GOD HAD SO OFTEN GONE, AND WHERE THEY HAD NEVER FAILED TO RECEIVE GRACE TO HELP IN EVERY TIME OF NEED (**[**HEBREWS 4:16**](https://biblehub.com/hebrews/4-16.htm)**). THE TEMPLE OF GOD WAS OPENED, AND THE SECRET SPRINGS OF POWER WHICH SUSTAINED THE PATIENCE AND FAITH OF THE SAINTS ARE FOUND TO BE IN GOD. AND OUT OF THE OPENED TEMPLE, OR ROUND ABOUT IT, AS ROUND THE SACRED PEAK OF SINAI, THE LIGHTNINGS ARE SEEN AND VOICES AND THUNDERS ARE HEARD: THE TOKENS OF THAT HOLY LAW WHICH THE POWER OF THE WORLD HAD DEFIED ARE MADE MANIFEST; FOR GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS HAS NOT LOST ITS STRENGTH, AND THAT WHICH IS A POWER OF HELP TO THOSE WHO SEEK THEIR SHELTER IN GOD BECOMES A POWER OF DESTRUCTION TO THOSE WHO TURN FROM HIM. THE HABITATION OF GOD IS AN OPEN SANCTUARY TO FAITH; IT IS A CLOUDED AND LIGHTNING-CROWNED SINAI TO FAITHLESSNESS. (COMP.** [**HEBREWS 12:18-24**](https://biblehub.com/context/hebrews/12-18.htm)**.) THE SPIRIT OF EVIL, OF SELFISHNESS, OF LUXURIOUSNESS, OF PROFANITY, WHICH REJECTS ITS BIRTHRIGHT, OF BETTER THOUGHTS AND HOLY THINGS, LEADS TO “THE MOUNT THAT BURNED WITH FIRE, AND UNTO BLACKNESS AND DARKNESS AND TEMPEST, AND THE SOUND OF A TRUMPET, AND THE VOICE OF WORDS;” THE SPIRIT OF GOD LEADS TO “THE CITY OF THE LIVING GOD, THE HEAVENLY JERUSALEM, AND TO AN INNUMERABLE COMPANY OF ANGELS, TO THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY AND CHURCH OF THE FIRST-BORN WHICH ARE WRITTEN IN HEAVEN.”**

[**BENSON COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/benson/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm)**. AND THE TEMPLE OF GOD — BISHOP NEWTON AND GROTIUS THINK THAT THIS VERSE SHOULD INTRODUCE CHAP. 12., AS IT APPEARS TO BEGIN A NEW SUBJECT. IT IS SOMEWHAT LIKE THE BEGINNING OF ISAIAH’S VISION, (**[**REVELATION 6:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-1.htm)**,) I SAW THE LORD SITTING UPON A THRONE, &C. AND LIKE THE BEGINNING OF ST. JOHN’S PROPHETIC VISION, (**[**REVELATION 4:1-2**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/4-1.htm)**,) I LOOKED, AND BEHOLD A DOOR WAS OPENED IN HEAVEN, &C. THIS IS MUCH IN THE SAME SPIRIT; AND THE TEMPLE OF GOD WAS OPENED IN HEAVEN, &C. — THAT IS, MORE OPEN DISCOVERIES WERE NOW MADE, AND THE MYSTERY OF GOD WAS REVEALED TO THE PROPHET. AND THERE WERE LIGHTNINGS AND VOICES, &C. — THESE ARE THE USUAL CONCOMITANTS OF THE DIVINE PRESENCE, AND ESPECIALLY AT GIVING NEW LAWS AND NEW REVELATIONS: SEE** [**EXODUS 20:16**](https://biblehub.com/exodus/20-16.htm)**, &C.;** [**REVELATION 4:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-5.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 8:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-5.htm)**. AND WITH AS MUCH REASON THEY ARE MADE, IN THIS PLACE, THE SIGNS AND PRELUDES OF THE REVELATIONS AND JUDGMENTS WHICH ARE TO FOLLOW. IT IS NO JUST OBJECTION THAT A NEW SUBJECT IS SUPPOSED TO BEGIN WITH THE CONJUNCTION AND, FOR THIS IS FREQUENT IN THE STYLE OF THE HEBREWS; SOME BOOKS, AS NUMBERS, JOSHUA, THE TWO BOOKS OF SAMUEL, AND OTHERS, BEGIN WITH וVAU, OR AND; AND THE SAME OBJECTION WOULD HOLD AGAINST BEGINNING THE DIVISION WITH THE FIRST VERSE OF THE NEXT CHAPTER.**

[**MATTHEW HENRY'S CONCISE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/mhc/revelation/11.htm)

**11:14-19 BEFORE THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH AND LAST TRUMPET, THERE IS THE USUAL DEMAND OF ATTENTION. THE SAINTS AND ANGELS IN HEAVEN KNOW THE RIGHT OF OUR GOD AND SAVIOUR TO RULE OVER ALL THE WORLD. BUT THE NATIONS MET GOD'S WRATH WITH THEIR OWN ANGER. IT WAS A TIME IN WHICH HE WAS BEGINNING TO REWARD HIS PEOPLE'S FAITHFUL SERVICES, AND SUFFERINGS; AND THEIR ENEMIES FRETTED AGAINST GOD, AND SO INCREASED THEIR GUILT, AND HASTENED THEIR DESTRUCTION. BY THE OPENING THE TEMPLE OF GOD IN HEAVEN, MAY BE MEANT, THAT THERE WAS A MORE FREE COMMUNICATION BETWEEN HEAVEN AND EARTH; PRAYER AND PRAISES MORE FREELY AND FREQUENTLY GOING UP, GRACES AND BLESSINGS PLENTIFULLY COMING DOWN. BUT IT RATHER SEEMS TO REFER TO THE CHURCH OF GOD ON EARTH. IN THE REIGN OF ANTICHRIST, GOD'S LAW WAS LAID ASIDE, AND MADE VOID BY TRADITIONS AND DECREES; THE SCRIPTURES WERE LOCKED UP FROM THE PEOPLE, BUT NOW THEY ARE BROUGHT TO THE VIEW OF ALL. THIS, LIKE THE ARK, IS A TOKEN OF THE PRESENCE OF GOD RETURNED TO HIS PEOPLE, AND HIS FAVOUR TOWARD THEM IN JESUS CHRIST, AS THE PROPITIATION FOR THEIR SINS. THE GREAT BLESSING OF THE REFORMATION WAS ATTENDED WITH VERY AWFUL PROVIDENCES; AS BY TERRIBLE THINGS IN RIGHTEOUSNESS GOD ANSWERED THE PRAYERS PRESENTED IN HIS HOLY TEMPLE NOW OPENED.**

[**BARNES' NOTES ON THE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/barnes/revelation/11.htm)

**ANALYSIS OF THE CHAPTER 11:19-12**

**THIS PORTION OF THE BOOK COMMENCES, ACCORDING TO THE VIEW PRESENTED IN THE CLOSING REMARKS ON THE LAST CHAPTER, A NEW SERIES OF VISIONS, DESIGNED MORE PARTICULARLY TO REPRESENT THE INTERNAL CONDITION OF THE CHURCH; THE RISE OF ANTICHRIST, AND THE EFFECT OF THE RISE OF THAT FORMIDABLE POWER ON THE INTERNAL HISTORY OF THE CHURCH TO THE TIME OF THE OVERTHROW OF THAT POWER, AND THE TRIUMPHANT ESTABLISHMENT OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD. SEE THE ANALYSIS OF THE BOOK, PART 5. THE PORTION BEFORE US EMBRACES THE FOLLOWING PARTICULARS:**

**(1) A NEW VISION OF THE TEMPLE OF GOD AS OPENED IN HEAVEN, DISCLOSING THE ARK OF THE TESTIMONY, AND ATTENDED WITH LIGHTNINGS, AND VOICES, AND THUNDERINGS, AND AN EARTHQUAKE, AND GREAT HAIL,** [**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm)**. THE VIEW OF THE "TEMPLE," AND THE "ARK," WOULD NATURALLY SUGGEST A REFERENCE TO THE CHURCH, AND WOULD BE AN APPROPRIATE REPRESENTATION ON THE SUPPOSITION THAT THIS VISION RELATED TO THE CHURCH. THE ATTENDING CIRCUMSTANCES OF THE LIGHTNINGS, ETC., WERE WELL SUITED TO IMPRESS THE MIND WITH AWE, AND TO LEAVE THE CONVICTION THAT GREAT AND MOMENTOUS EVENTS WERE ABOUT TO BE DISCLOSED. I REGARD THIS VERSE, THEREFORE, WHICH SHOULD HAVE BEEN SEPARATED FROM THE ELEVENTH CHAPTER AND ATTACHED TO THE TWELFTH, AS THE INTRODUCTION TO A NEW SERIES OF VISIONS, SIMILAR TO WHAT WE HAVE IN THE INTRODUCTION OF THE PREVIOUS SERIES,** [**REVELATION 4:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-1.htm)**. THE VISION WAS OF THE TEMPLE THE SYMBOL OF THE CHURCH - AND IT WAS "OPENED" SO THAT JOHN COULD SEE INTO ITS INMOST PART - EVEN WITHIN THE VEIL WHERE THE ARK WAS - AND COULD HAVE A VIEW OF WHAT MOST INTIMATELY PERTAINED TO IT.**

**(2) A REPRESENTATION OF THE CHURCH, UNDER THE IMAGE OF A WOMAN ABOUT TO GIVE BIRTH TO A CHILD,** [**REVELATION 12:1-2**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/12-1.htm)**. A WOMAN IS SEEN, CLOTHED, AS IT WERE, WITH THE SUN - EMBLEM OF MAJESTY, TRUTH, INTELLIGENCE, AND GLORY; SHE HAS THE MOON UNDER HER FEET, AS IF SHE WALKED THE HEAVENS; SHE HAS ON HER HEAD A GLITTERING DIADEM OF STARS; SHE IS ABOUT TO BECOME A MOTHER. THIS SEEMS TO HAVE BEEN DESIGNED TO REPRESENT THE CHURCH AS ABOUT TO BE INCREASED, AND AS IN THAT CONDITION WATCHED BY A DRAGON - A MIGHTY FOE - READY TO DESTROY ITS OFFSPRING, AND THUS COMPELLED TO FLEE INTO THE WILDERNESS FOR SAFETY. THUS UNDERSTOOD, THE POINT OF TIME REFERRED TO WOULD BE WHEN THE CHURCH WAS IN A PROSPEROUS CONDITION, AND WHEN IT WOULD BE ENCOUNTERED BY ANTICHRIST, REPRESENTED HERE BY THE DRAGON, AND COMPELLED TO FLEE INTO THE WILDERNESS; THAT IS, THE CHURCH FOR A TIME WOULD BE DRIVEN INTO OBSCURITY, AND BE ALMOST UNKNOWN. IT IS NO UNCOMMON THING, IN THE SCRIPTURES, TO COMPARE THE CHURCH WITH A BEAUTIFUL WOMAN. SEE THE NOTES ON** [**ISAIAH 1:8**](https://biblehub.com/isaiah/1-8.htm)**. THE FOLLOWING REMARKS OF PROF. STUART (VOL. 2:252), THOUGH HE APPLIES THE SUBJECT IN A MANNER VERY DIFFERENT FROM WHAT I SHALL, SEEM TO ME ACCURATELY TO EXPRESS THE GENERAL DESIGN OF THE SYMBOL: "THE DAUGHTER OF ZION IS A COMMON PERSONIFICATION OF THE CHURCH IN THE OLD TESTAMENT; AND IN THE WRITINGS OF PAUL, THE SAME IMAGE IS EXHIBITED BY THE PHRASE, JERUSALEM, WHICH IS THE MOTHER OF US ALL; THAT IS, OF ALL CHRISTIANS,** [**GALATIANS 4:26**](https://biblehub.com/galatians/4-26.htm)**. THE MAIN POINT BEFORE US IS THE ILLUSTRATION OF THAT CHURCH, ANCIENT OR LATER, UNDER THE IMAGE OF A WOMAN. IF THE CANTICLES ARE TO HAVE A SPIRITUAL SENSE GIVEN TO THEM, IT IS PLAIN ENOUGH, OF COURSE, HOW FAMILIAR SUCH AN IDEA WAS TO THE JEWS. WHETHER THE WOMAN THUS EXHIBITED AS A SYMBOL BE REPRESENTED AS BRIDE OR MOTHER DEPENDS, OF COURSE, ON THE NATURE OF THE CASE, AND THE RELATIONS AND EXIGENCIES OF ANY PARTICULAR PASSAGE."**

**(3) THE DRAGON THAT STOOD READY TO DEVOUR THE CHILD,** [**REVELATION 12:3-4**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/12-3.htm)**. THIS REPRESENTS SOME FORMIDABLE ENEMY OF THE CHURCH, THAT WAS READY TO PERSECUTE AND DESTROY IT. THE REAL ENEMY HERE REFERRED TO IS, UNDOUBTEDLY, SATAN, THE GREAT ENEMY OF GOD AND THE CHURCH, BUT HERE IT IS SATAN IN THE FORM OF SOME FEARFUL OPPONENT OF THE CHURCH THAT WOULD ARISE AT A PERIOD WHEN THE CHURCH WAS PROSPEROUS, AND WHEN IT WAS ABOUT TO BE ENLARGED. WE ARE TO LOOK, THEREFORE, FOR SOME FEARFUL MANIFESTATION OF THIS FORMIDABLE POWER, HAVING THE CHARACTERISTICS HERE REFERRED TO, OR SOME OPPOSITION TO THE CHURCH SUCH AS WE MAY SUPPOSE SATAN WOULD ORIGINATE, AND BY WHICH THE EXISTENCE OF THE CHURCH MIGHT SEEM TO BE ENDANGERED.**

**(4) THE FACT THAT THE CHILD WHICH THE WOMAN BROUGHT FORTH WAS CAUGHT UP TO HEAVEN - SYMBOLICAL OF ITS REAL SAFETY, AND OF ITS HAVING THE FAVOR OF GOD - A PLEDGE THAT THE ULTIMATE PROSPERITY OF THE CHURCH WAS CERTAIN, AND THAT IT WAS SAFE FROM REAL DANGER,** [**REVELATION 12:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-5.htm)**.**

**(5) THE FLEEING OF THE WOMAN INTO THE WILDERNESS, FOR THE SPACE OF A THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED AND THREESCORE DAYS, OR 1260 YEARS,** [**REVELATION 12:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-6.htm)**. THIS ACT DENOTES THE PERSECUTED AND OBSCURE CONDITION OF THE CHURCH DURING THAT TIME, AND THE PERIOD WHICH WOULD ELAPSE BEFORE IT WOULD BE DELIVERED FROM THIS PERSECUTION, AND RESTORED TO THE PLACE IN THE EARTH WHICH IT WAS DESIGNED TO HAVE.**

**(6) THE WAR IN HEAVEN; A STRUGGLE BETWEEN THE MIGHTY POWERS OF HEAVEN AND THE DRAGON,** [**REVELATION 12:7-9**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/12-7.htm)**. MICHAEL AND HIS ANGELS CONTEND AGAINST THE DRAGON, IN BEHALF OF THE CHURCH, AND FINALLY PREVAIL. THE DRAGON IS OVERCOME, AND IS CAST OUT, AND ALL HIS ANGELS WITH HIM; IN OTHER WORDS, THE GREAT ENEMY OF GOD AND HIS CHURCH IS OVERCOME AND SUBDUED. THIS IS EVIDENTLY DESIGNED TO BE SYMBOLICAL, AND THE MEANING IS, THAT A STATE OF THINGS WOULD EXIST IN REGARD TO THE CHURCH, WHICH WOULD BE WELL REPRESENTED BY SUPPOSING THAT SUCH A SCENE SHOULD OCCUR IN HEAVEN; THAT IS, AS IF A WAR SHOULD EXIST THERE BETWEEN THE GREAT ENEMY OF GOD AND THE ANGELS OF LIGHT, AND AS IF, BEING THERE VANQUISHED, SATAN SHOULD BE CAST DOWN TO THE EARTH, AND SHOULD THERE EXERT HIS MALIGNANT POWER IN A WARFARE AGAINST THE CHURCH. THE GENERAL IDEA IS, THAT HIS WARFARE WOULD BE PRIMARILY AGAINST HEAVEN, AS IF HE FOUGHT WITH THE ANGELS IN THE VERY PRESENCE OF GOD, BUT THAT THE FORM IN WHICH HE WOULD SEEM TO PREVAIL WOULD BE AGAINST THE CHURCH, AS IF, BEING UNSUCCESSFUL IN HIS DIRECT WARFARE AGAINST THE ANGELS OF GOD, HE WAS PERMITTED, FOR A TIME, TO ENJOY THE APPEARANCE OF TRIUMPH IN CONTENDING WITH THE CHURCH.**

**(7) THE SHOUT OF VICTORY IN VIEW OF THE CONQUEST, OVER THE DRAGON,** [**REVELATION 12:10-12**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/12-10.htm)**. A LOUD VOICE IS HEARD IN HEAVEN, SAYING, THAT NOW THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS COME, AND THAT THE REIGN OF GOD WOULD BE SET UP, FOR THE DRAGON IS CAST DOWN AND OVERCOME. THE GRAND INSTRUMENTALITY IN OVERCOMING THIS FOE WAS "THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB, AND THE WORD OF THEIR TESTIMONY"; THAT IS, THE GREAT DOCTRINES OF TRUTH PERTAINING TO THE WORK OF THE REDEEMER WOULD BE EMPLOYED FOR THIS PURPOSE, AND IT IS PROCLAIMED THAT THE HEAVENS AND ALL THAT DWELL THEREIN HAD OCCASION TO REJOICE AT THE CERTAINTY THAT A VICTORY WOULD BE ULTIMATELY OBTAINED OVER THIS GREAT ENEMY OF GOD. STILL, HOWEVER, HIS INFLUENCE WAS NOT WHOLLY AT AN END, FOR HE WOULD YET RAGE FOR A BRIEF PERIOD ON THE EARTH.**

**(8) THE PERSECUTION OF THE WOMAN,** [**REVELATION 12:13-15**](http://biblehub.com/revelation/12-13.htm)**. SHE IS CONSTRAINED TO FLY, AS ON WINGS GIVEN HER FOR THAT PURPOSE, INTO THE WILDERNESS, WHERE SHE IS NOURISHED FOR THE TIME THAT THE DRAGON IS TO EXERT HIS POWER - A "TIME, TIMES, AND HALF A TIME" - OR FOR 1260 YEARS. THE DRAGON IN RAGE POURS OUT A FLOOD OF WATER, THAT HE MAY CAUSE HER TO BE SWEPT AWAY BY THE FLOOD: REFERRING TO THE PERSECUTIONS THAT WOULD EXIST WHILE THE CHURCH WAS IN THE WILDERNESS, AND THE EFFORTS THAT WOULD BE MADE TO DESTROY IT ENTIRELY.**

**(9) THE EARTH HELPS THE WOMAN,** [**REVELATION 12:16**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-16.htm)**. THAT IS, A STATE OF THINGS WOULD EXIST AS IF, IN SUCH A CASE, THE EARTH SHOULD OPEN AND SWALLOW UP THE FLOOD. THE MEANING IS, THAT THE CHURCH WOULD NOT BE SWEPT AWAY, BUT THAT THERE WOULD BE AN INTERPOSITION IN ITS BEHALF, AS IF THE EARTH SHOULD, IN THE CASE SUPPOSED, OPEN ITS BOSOM, AND SWALLOW UP THE SWELLING WATERS.**

**(10) THE DRAGON, STILL ENRAGED, MAKES WAR WITH ALL THAT PERTAINS TO THE WOMAN,** [**REVELATION 12:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-17.htm)**. HERE WE ARE TOLD LITERALLY WHO ARE REFERRED TO BY THE "SEED" OF THE WOMAN. THEY ARE THOSE WHO "KEEP THE COMMANDMENTS OF GOD, AND HAVE THE TESTIMONY OF JESUS CHRIST"** [**REVELATION 12:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-17.htm)**; THAT IS, THE TRUE CHURCH.**

**THE CHAPTER, THEREFORE, MAY BE REGARDED AS A GENERAL VISION OF THE PERSECUTIONS THAT WOULD RAGE AGAINST THE CHURCH. IT SEEMED TO BE ABOUT TO INCREASE AND TO SPREAD OVER THE WORLD. SATAN, ALWAYS OPPOSED TO IT, STRIVES TO PREVENT ITS EXTENSION. THE CONFLICT IS REPRESENTED AS IF IN HEAVEN, WHERE WAR IS WAGED BETWEEN THE CELESTIAL BEINGS AND SATAN, AND WHERE, BEING OVERCOME, SATAN IS CAST DOWN TO THE EARTH, AND PERMITTED TO WAGE THE WAR THERE. THE CHURCH IS PERSECUTED; BECOMES OBSCURE AND ALMOST UNKNOWN, BUT STILL IS MYSTERIOUSLY SUSTAINED; AND WHEN MOST IN DANGER OF BEING WHOLLY SWALLOWED UP, IS KEPT AS IF A MIRACLE WERE PERFORMED IN ITS DEFENSE. THE DETAIL - THE PARTICULAR FORM IN WHICH THE WAR WOULD BE WAGED - IS DRAWN OUT IN THE FOLLOWING CHAPTERS.**

**AND THE TEMPLE OF GOD WAS OPENED IN HEAVEN - THE TEMPLE OF GOD AT JERUSALEM WAS A PATTERN OF THE HEAVENLY ONE, OR OF HEAVEN,** [**HEBREWS 8:1-5**](http://biblehub.com/hebrews/8-1.htm)**. IN THAT TEMPLE GOD WAS SUPPOSED TO RESIDE BY THE VISIBLE SYMBOL OF HIS PRESENCE - THE SHEKINAH - IN THE HOLY OF HOLIES. SEE THE NOTES ON** [**HEBREWS 9:7**](https://biblehub.com/hebrews/9-7.htm)**. THUS GOD DWELLS IN HEAVEN, AS IN A HOLY TEMPLE, OF WHICH THAT ON EARTH WAS THE EMBLEM. WHEN IT IS SAID THAT THAT WAS "OPENED IN HEAVEN," THE MEANING IS, THAT JOHN WAS PERMITTED, AS IT WERE, TO LOOK INTO HEAVEN, THE ABODE OF GOD, AND TO SEE HIM IN HIS GLORY.**

**CONTINUED...**

[**JAMIESON-FAUSSET-BROWN BIBLE COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/jfb/revelation/11.htm)

**19. A SIMILAR SOLEMN CONCLUSION TO THAT OF THE SEVENTH SEAL, RE 8:5, AND TO THAT OF THE SEVENTH VIAL, RE 16:18. THUS, IT APPEARS, THE SEVEN SEALS, THE SEVEN TRUMPETS, AND THE SEVEN VIALS, ARE NOT CONSECUTIVE, BUT PARALLEL, AND ENDING IN THE SAME CONSUMMATION. THEY PRESENT THE UNFOLDING OF GOD'S PLANS FOR BRINGING ABOUT THE GRAND END UNDER THREE DIFFERENT ASPECTS, MUTUALLY COMPLEMENTING EACH OTHER.**

**THE TEMPLE—THE SANCTUARY OR HOLY PLACE (GREEK, "NAOS"), NOT THE WHOLE TEMPLE (GREEK, "HIERON").**

**OPENED IN HEAVEN—A AND C READ THE ARTICLE, "THE TEMPLE OF GOD "WHICH IS" IN HEAVEN, WAS OPENED."**

**THE ARK OF HIS TESTAMENT—OR "… HIS COVENANT." AS IN THE FIRST VERSE THE EARTHLY SANCTUARY WAS MEASURED, SO HERE ITS HEAVENLY ANTITYPE IS LAID OPEN, AND THE ANTITYPE ABOVE TO THE ARK OF THE COVENANT IN THE HOLIEST PLACE BELOW IS SEEN, THE PLEDGE OF GOD'S FAITHFULNESS TO HIS COVENANT IN SAVING HIS PEOPLE AND PUNISHING THEIR AND HIS ENEMIES. THUS THIS FORMS A FIT CLOSE TO THE SERIES OF TRUMPET JUDGMENTS AND AN INTRODUCTION TO THE EPISODE (THE TWELFTH AND THIRTEEN CHAPTERS) AS TO HIS FAITHFULNESS TO HIS CHURCH. HERE FIRST HIS SECRET PLACE, THE HEAVENLY SANCTUARY, IS OPENED FOR THE ASSURANCE OF HIS PEOPLE; AND THENCE PROCEED HIS JUDGMENTS IN THEIR BEHALF (RE 14:15, 17; 15:5; 16:17), WHICH THE GREAT COMPANY IN HEAVEN LAUD AS "TRUE AND RIGHTEOUS." THIS THEN IS PARALLEL TO THE SCENE AT THE HEAVENLY ALTAR, AT THE CLOSE OF THE SEALS AND OPENING OF THE TRUMPETS (RE 8:3), AND AT THE CLOSE OF THE EPISODE (THE TWELFTH THROUGH FIFTEENTH CHAPTERS) AND OPENING OF THE VIALS (RE 15:7, 8). SEE ON [2713]RE 12:1, NOTE AT THE OPENING OF THE CHAPTER.**

[**MATTHEW POOLE'S COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/poole/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THE TEMPLE OF GOD: SOME HERE, BY THE TEMPLE OF GOD, UNDERSTAND THE REPRESENTATION OF THE TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM; OTHERS UNDERSTAND THE CHURCH TRIUMPHANT; OTHERS, THE CHURCH OF CHRIST MILITANT HERE UPON EARTH.**

**WAS OPENED IN HEAVEN: ACCORDINGLY, BY HEAVEN THEY UNDERSTAND EITHER THE NATURAL HEAVENS, OR THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH: IT SEEMETH TO BE A PLAIN ALLUSION TO THE JEWISH CHURCH, WHOSE TEMPLE WAS ORDINARILY SHUT UP IN THE TIME OF WICKED AND IDOLATROUS PRINCES, WHO REGARDED NOT THE TRUE WORSHIP OF GOD; SO AS ALL THE TIME OF SAUL’S REIGN THE ARK ABODE IN THE PRIVATE HOUSE OF OBED-EDOM; AND WHEN JOSIAH CAME TO REIGN, HE FOUND THE TEMPLE NEGLECTED ALL THE DAYS OF HIS FATHER AMON AND GRANDFATHER MANASSEH, AND THE BOOK OF THE LAW IN THE RUBBISH. BUT WHEN GOOD PRINCES CAME TO THE THRONE, SUCH AS HEZEKIAH AND JOSIAH, THEY OPENED THE TEMPLE, RESTORING THE TRUE WORSHIP OF GOD. SO UNDER THE NEW TESTAMENT, DURING THE WHOLE REIGN OF ANTICHRIST, WHERE HE PREVAILS, IDOLATRY AND SUPERSTITION OBTAIN, AND THE TRUE WORSHIP OF GOD IS SUPPRESSED; BUT HIS TIME BEING NOW EXPIRING, GOD SHOWETH JOHN THAT THERE SHALL BE A RESTORING OF THE TRUE WORSHIP OF GOD, AND A LIBERTY BOTH TO MINISTERS AND PEOPLE TO WORSHIP GOD ACCORDING TO HIS WILL. FOR THOUGH ANTICHRIST WAS NOT YET WHOLLY DESTROYED, NOR HIS PARTY EXTINGUISHED, YET HE HAD LOST HIS POWER AND DOMINION, AND GOD WAS NOW BEGINNING TO RECKON WITH HIM FOR THE BLOOD OF HIS SAINTS; WHICH WAS ALL TO BE DONE BEFORE ALL THE KINGDOMS OF THE WORLD SHOULD BECOME THE KINGDOMS OF THE LORD CHRIST.**

**AND THERE WAS SEEN IN HIS TEMPLE THE ARK OF HIS TESTAMENT: IN THE TEMPLE OF OLD, THE ARK OF THE COVENANT WAS THE GREAT SYMBOL OF GOD’S PRESENCE; HENCE GOD IS SAID TO HAVE DWELT BETWEEN THE CHERUBIMS. IN THE ARK WERE THE TWO TABLES OF THE LAW; SO AS THIS PHRASE MAY EITHER NOTE THE PURE, FREE, AND ORDINARY EXPOUNDING OF THE LAW OF GOD, WHICH SHOULD BE UPON THE DOWNFAL OF ANTICHRIST; OR THE PRESENCE OF GOD WITH HIS CHURCH IN THAT MORE PURE AND REFORMED STATE. BUT SUCH A WORK OF PROVIDENCE BEING NOT LIKE TO BE EFFECTED WITHOUT THE RUIN OF ANTICHRIST,**

**GOD SHOWETH IT SHALL BE USHERED IN WITH**

**LIGHTNINGS, AND VOICES, AND THUNDERINGS, AND AN EARTHQUAKE, AND GREAT HAIL; BY TERRIBLE THINGS IN RIGHTEOUSNESS, AS THE PSALMIST SPEAKETH. THE CONSEQUENTS OF WHICH WERE THE SEVEN VIALS, OF WHICH WE SHALL READ,** [**REVELATION 16:1-21**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/16-1.htm)**, POURING OUT PLAGUES UPON THE ANTICHRISTIAN PARTY, UNTIL THEY SHOULD BE WHOLLY ROOTED OUT AND CHRIST ALONE SHOULD BE EXALTED IN HIS CHURCH, AND RULE AS KING UPON HIS HOLY HILL OF ZION.**

**FROM THIS MYSTERIOUS PORTION OF HOLY WRIT THUS OPENED, IT APPEARETH THAT GOD, IN THESE FOREGOING CHAPTERS, HATH (THOUGH MORE SUMMARILY) INSTRUCTED HIS PROPHET IN WHAT SHOULD COME TO PASS TO THE FINAL RUIN OF THE ROMAN EMPIRE, (CONSIDERED AS PAGAN, THAT IS, TILL CONSTANTINE’S TIME), AND ALSO OF THE REIGN OF ANTICHRIST. FROM WHENCE IT MUST NEEDS FOLLOW, THAT WHATSOEVER FOLLOWETH THIS CHAPTER, AND CANNOT BE APPLIED TO THE TIME OF CHRIST’S KINGDOM, MUST CONTEMPORIZE WITH SOMETHING WHICH WENT BEFORE, AND BELONG TO SOME PERIOD COMPREHENDED UNDER THE VISION OF THE SEALS, OR OF THE TRUMPETS. THE NEXT THREE CHAPTERS ARE JUDGED TO RELATE WHOLLY TO THINGS PAST, GOD THEREIN REPRESENTING TO HIS PROPHET THE STATE OF HIS CHURCH (AS SOME THINK) FROM THE NATIVITY OF CHRIST; HOWEVER, FROM HIS TIME, DURING THE WHOLE TIME THAT ROME CONTINUED PAGAN, OR SHOULD CONTINUE ANTICHRISTIAN; THE FOLLOWING CHAPTERS SHOWING THE GRADUAL DESTRUCTION OF ANTICHRIST BY THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES.**

[**GILL'S EXPOSITION OF THE ENTIRE BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gill/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THE TEMPLE OF GOD WAS OPENED IN HEAVEN,.... THE TEMPLE AT JERUSALEM, TO WHICH THE ALLUSION IS, WAS THE PLACE OF PUBLIC WORSHIP; THIS, IN TIMES OF IDOLATRY, WAS SHUT UP, AND FELL TO DECAY; AND WHEN THERE WAS A REFORMATION ITS DOORS WERE OPENED, AND THAT REPAIRED; AND TO THIS THE REFERENCE SEEMS TO BE; AND THE SENSE IS, THAT AT THIS TIME THE PURE WORSHIP OF GOD WILL BE RESTORED, AND THERE WILL BE A FREE AND UNINTERRUPTED EXERCISE OF IT; THE TEMPLE WILL BE OPEN TO ALL; HERE EVERYONE MAY COME, AND SIT, AND WORSHIP WITHOUT FEAR; CHURCHES WILL NOW BE FORMED ACCORDING TO THE ORIGINAL PLAN, AND PRIMITIVE ORDER AND INSTITUTION OF THEM; AND THE LAWS OF CHRIST CONCERNING THE ADMISSION, REGULATION, AND EXCLUSION OF MEMBERS, WILL BE CAREFULLY AND PUNCTUALLY OBSERVED; THE ORDINANCES OF CHRIST WILL BE KEPT, AS THEY WERE FIRST DELIVERED, AND BE PURGED FROM ALL THE CORRUPTIONS INTRODUCED BY PAPISTS OR RETAINED BY PROTESTANTS; THE ORDINANCE OF THE LORD'S SUPPER WILL BE FREED FROM THE SENSELESS NOTIONS OF TRANSUBSTANTIATION AND CONSUBSTANTIATION, AND FROM ALL VAIN AND IMPERTINENT RITES AND CEREMONIES THAT ATTEND IT; AND THE ORDINANCE OF BAPTISM WILL BE ADMINISTERED, BOTH AS TO MODE AND SUBJECT, ACCORDING TO THE WORD OF GOD, AS WELL AS BE CLEARED FROM THE SUPERSTITIOUS RITES OF THE SIGN OF THE CROSS, CHRISM, SPITTLE, &C. IN SHORT, ALL EXTERNAL WORSHIP WILL BE PURE, PLAIN, AND EVANGELICAL: HENCE IT APPEARS, THAT BY THIS TEMPLE IS NOT MEANT THE CHURCH TRIUMPHANT, AND THE HAPPINESS OF THE SAINTS IN HEAVEN, AS BECOMING VISIBLE, NOT EVEN THE NEW JERUSALEM CHURCH STATE, OR THE PERSONAL REIGN OF CHRIST ON EARTH FOR A THOUSAND YEARS; FOR IN THAT STATE THERE WILL BE NO TEMPLE AT ALL, NOR WILL THE SAINTS THEN NEED THE SUN, OR MOON OF GOSPEL ORDINANCES,** [**REVELATION 21:22**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/21-22.htm)**;**

**AND THERE WAS SEEN IN HIS TEMPLE THE ARK OF HIS TESTAMENT: THE ARK WAS A CHEST, IN WHICH THE COVENANT OR TABLES OF THE LAW WERE PUT; UPON IT WAS THE MERCY SEAT, AND OVER THAT THE CHERUBIM OF GLORY, SHADOWING IT; BETWEEN WHICH WERE THE SEAT OF THE DIVINE MAJESTY; THIS ARK STOOD IN THE HOLY OF HOLIES, AND WAS SEEN ONLY BY THE HIGH PRIEST ONCE A YEAR, AND WAS COVERED WITH A COVERING VAIL,** [**NUMBERS 4:5**](https://biblehub.com/numbers/4-5.htm)**; IT WAS WANTING IN THE SECOND TEMPLE (W); TO THIS THE ALLUSION IS HERE; SEE GILL ON** [**HEBREWS 9:4**](https://biblehub.com/hebrews/9-4.htm)**. NOW IN THIS SPIRITUAL GOSPEL CHURCH STATE, THROUGH THE PURE MINISTRY OF THE WORD, AND THE FAITHFUL ADMINISTRATION OF ORDINANCES, THE MYSTERIES OF THE GOSPEL, INTO WHICH ANGELS DESIRE TO LOOK, SIGNIFIED BY THE CHERUBIM OVER THE MERCY SEAT, WILL BE CLEARLY REVEALED TO ALL CHRISTIANS, JEWS AND GENTILES; PARTICULARLY TO THE FORMER, FROM WHOM THEY HAVE BEEN HID; THE VAIL THAT IS OVER THEIR HEARTS WILL THEN BE DONE AWAY, WHEN THEY SHALL BE TURNED TO THE LORD; AND INDEED THE VAIL WHICH IS OVERALL PEOPLE WILL THEN BE REMOVED; AND THOSE TRUTHS WHICH HAVE BEEN SO MUCH OBSCURED BY ANTICHRIST WILL BE CLEARLY SEEN; AND ESPECIALLY THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, THE ANTITYPE OF THE ARK, IN WHOM ARE HID THE TREASURES OF WISDOM; BY WHOM THE LAW, AND THE TWO TABLES OF IT, ARE FULFILLED; AND IN WHOM THEY ARE PURE AND PERFECT; AND BY WHOM THE COVENANT OF GRACE IS RATIFIED AND CONFIRMED; AND IN WHOM IT IS SURE; AND THROUGH WHOM GOD IS PROPITIOUS TO HIS PEOPLE, AND GRANTS THEM COMMUNION WITH HIM; HE WILL BE VISIBLY HELD FORTH IN THE MINISTRY OF THE WORD; AND BE SEEN IN THE GLORY OF HIS PERSON, AND OFFICES, AND GRACE; WHO HAS BEEN SO LONG AND GREATLY HID, AND KEPT OUT OF SIGHT BY POPISH AND MAHOMETAN DARKNESS;**

**AND THERE WERE LIGHTNINGS, AND VOICES, AND THUNDERINGS, AND AN EARTHQUAKE, AND GREAT HAIL; WHICH MAY BE UNDERSTOOD OF THE VIALS OF GOD'S WRATH, THAT WILL BE POURED OUT UPON THE POPE AND TURK; WHICH THOUGH MENTIONED LAST, WILL BE FIRST, AND MAKE WAY FOR THIS SPIRITUAL STATE; PARTICULARLY THE THINGS HERE SPOKEN OF MAY BE COMPARED WITH WHAT WILL BE AT THE POURING OUT OF THE SEVENTH VIAL,** [**REVELATION 16:18**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-18.htm)**; OR THIS MAY DESIGN THE POWERFUL "VOICES", AND CLEAR MINISTRATIONS OF THE GOSPEL, AND THE EFFICACY OF THEM AT THIS TIME; WHICH, LIKE "THUNDERS", WILL AWAKEN THE CONSCIENCES OF MEN, AND, LIKE "EARTHQUAKES", WILL MAKE THEM SHAKE AND TREMBLE, AND CRY OUT, WHAT SHALL WE DO TO BE SAVED? AND AS "LIGHTNINGS" ILLUMINATE THEIR UNDERSTANDINGS, AND GIVE THEM A CLEAR DISCERNING OF DIVINE THINGS; AND AS "HAIL" BEAT DOWN ALL SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS AND SELF-CONFIDENCE, AND ALL ERRORS, HERESIES, SUPERSTITION, AND WILL WORSHIP. THOUGH I SUSPECT, THAT THESE SEVERAL THINGS ARE EXPRESSIVE OF THE CHANGE AND REVOLUTION THAT WILL BE MADE AFTER A TIME, IN THIS HAPPY AND COMFORTABLE STATE; AND THAT THE COLD, WHICH GENERALLY ATTENDS AN HAIL STORM, REPRESENTS THAT COLDNESS AND LUKEWARMNESS, INTO WHICH THE CHURCHES OF CHRIST WILL AGAIN SINK, EXPRESSED IN THE LAODICEAN CHURCH STATE, IN WHICH CONDITION CHRIST WILL FIND THEM WHEN HE PERSONALLY APPEARS; SO THAT THE SEVEN SEALS, WITH THE SEVEN TRUMPETS, BRING US EXACTLY TO THE SAME PERIOD OF TIME AS THE SEVEN CHURCHES DO.**

**(W) T. BAB. YOMA, FOL. 21. 2. SEE FOLLOWING IN APOCRYPHA:**

**"AND THEY TOOK ALL THE HOLY VESSELS OF THE LORD, BOTH GREAT AND SMALL, WITH THE VESSELS OF THE ARK OF GOD, AND THE KING'S TREASURES, AND CARRIED THEM AWAY INTO BABYLON.'' (1 ESDRAS 1:54)**

**"4 AND OPEN YOUR HEARTS IN HIS LAW AND COMMANDMENTS, AND SEND YOU PEACE, 5 AND HEAR YOUR PRAYERS, AND BE AT ONE WITH YOU, AND NEVER FORSAKE YOU IN TIME OF TROUBLE.'' (2 MACCABEES 1).**

[**GENEVA STUDY BIBLE**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/gsb/revelation/11.htm)

**AND THE TEMPLE OF GOD WAS {31} OPENED IN HEAVEN, AND THERE WAS SEEN IN HIS TEMPLE THE ARK OF HIS TESTAMENT: AND THERE WERE LIGHTNINGS, AND VOICES, AND THUNDERINGS, AND AN EARTHQUAKE, AND GREAT HAIL.**

**(31) THIS IS THE CONFIRMATION OF THE NEXT PROPHECY BEFORE GOING BY SIGNS EXHIBITED IN HEAVEN, AND THAT OF TWO SORTS, OF WHICH SOME ARE VISIBLE, AS THE PASSING AWAY OF THE HEAVEN, THE OPENING OF THE TEMPLE, THE ARK OF THE COVENANT APPEARING IN THE TEMPLE, AND TESTIFYING THE GLORIOUS PRESENCE OF GOD, AND THE LIGHTNING: OTHERS APPREHENDED BY EAR AND FEELING, WHICH BEAR WITNESS IN HEAVEN AND EARTH TO THE TRUTH OF THE JUDGMENTS OF GOD.**

**EXEGETICAL (ORIGINAL LANGUAGES)**

[**MEYER'S NT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/meyer/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm)**. CORRESPONDING, ON GOD’S PART, TO THE SONGS OF ADORATION WITH WHICH THE INHABITANTS OF HEAVEN, IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, CELEBRATE THE FULFILMENT OF THE MYSTERY OF GOD (PROLEPTICALLY), IS THE OPENING OF THE HEAVENLY TEMPLE,[2999] WHEREBY THE ARK OF THE COVENANT IN THE HOLIEST OF ALL, UP TO THIS TIME HIDDEN, BECOMES VISIBLE NO LESS TO JOHN AND TO THE ENTIRE HOST OF HEAVEN.[3000] WHAT THIS, TOGETHER WITH THE ACCOMPANYING LIGHTNING, ETC., SIGNIFIES, MUST BE MISUNDERSTOOD IF WE EITHER[3001] FIND THE ENTIRE CONTENTS OF WHAT BELONGS IN THE SEVENTH TRUMPET ACTUALLY EXHAUSTED WITH** [**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm)**, AND CONSEQUENTLY REGARD** [**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm) **ITSELF AS THE DESCRIPTION OF THE FINAL JUDGMENT,—SO THAT THEN WITH CH. 12 WE BEGIN ANEW “BY RECAPITULATING,”—OR ENTIRELY SEPARATE** [**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm) **FROM** [**REVELATION 11:15-18**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-15.htm)**, AND WITH** [**REVELATION 11:18**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-18.htm) **STAND ALREADY AT THE ACTUAL END,[3002] SO THAT WITH** [**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm) **THE RECAPITULATION BEGINS. ACCORDING TO THE FORMER VIEW, IN** [**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm) **BLESSEDNESS IS PREPARED FOR THE GODLY, AS WELL AS CONDEMNATION ANNOUNCED AGAINST THE GODLESS. BUT IF IN** [**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm) **THE ACTUAL FULFILMENT OF THE MYSTERY OF GOD IS TO BE RENDERED CONSPICUOUS, THIS CONCLUSION WOULD BE HIGHLY UNSATISFACTORY; YET IT IS NEVER SAID WHAT IS THE EFFECT OF THE LIGHTNING, ETC. IN THE CORRECT FEELING OF “MYSTERIOUS BREVITY,”[3003] WHICH THE ENTIRE SECTION (**[**REVELATION 11:15-19**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-15.htm)**) HAS, IF THE SAME IS TO BRING THE CONCLUSION ACTUALLY ANNOUNCED IN** [**REVELATION 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm)**, VITR., HENGSTENB., ETC., REFER TO CH. 16 SQQ., AS THE FURTHER DEVELOPMENT OF WHAT IS HERE BRIEFLY SAID. IN THIS THERE LIES AN UNCERTAIN ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF THAT WHICH DE WETTE, ETC., HAVE SAID WITH DISTINCTNESS CONCERNING THE PROLEPTICAL NATURE OF THE ENTIRE SECTION,** [**REVELATION 11:15-19**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-15.htm)**; FOR IN THE SAME WAY AS THE ASCRIPTIONS OF ADORATION, UPON THE BASIS OF THE FACT THAT THE SEVENTH TRUMPET HAS SOUNDED, ANTICIPATE THE FULFILMENT STILL TO BE ACTUALLY EXPECTED, THE SIGNS ALSO DESCRIBED IN BOTH PARTS OF** [**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm) **ARE NOT THE REAL EXECUTION OF THE FINAL JUDGMENT, BUT THE IMMEDIATE PREPARATIONS AND ADUMBRATIONS THEREOF. THE TEMPLE OF GOD IN HEAVEN IS THE PLACE WHERE GOD’S FINAL JUDGMENTS OF WRATH UPON THE WORLD ISSUE;[3004] THE ARK OF THE COVENANT, PRESENT THEREIN, IS THE HEAVENLY SYMBOL AND PLEDGE OF THE IMMUTABLE GRACE OF GOD, BECAUSE OF WHICH THE BLESSED MYSTERY[3005] PROMISED THROUGH THE PROPHETS TO BELIEVERS WHOM HE HAS RECEIVED INTO HIS COVENANT, SHALL UNDOUBTEDLY BE FULFILLED. IF, THEREFORE, AFTER THE BLAST OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, THE TEMPLE OF GOD IS OPENED SO THAT THE ARK OF THE COVENANT BECOMES VISIBLE, THE DOOR IS OPENED, AS IT WERE, FOR THE FINAL JUDGMENT PROCEEDING FROM[3006] THE MOST SECRET SANCTUARY OF GOD CONCERNING THE GODLESS WORLD, AND THE SIGHT OF THE ARK INDICATES THAT THE FULFILMENT OF THE HOPE OF SHARERS IN THE COVENANT, PLEDGED BY IT, IS NOW TO BE REALIZED. FOR ON THIS ACCOUNT, ALSO, THERE ARE THREATENING FORETOKENS[3007] OF THAT WHICH AT THE EXECUTION OF THE JUDGMENT ACTUALLY COMES UPON THE ANTICHRISTIAN WORLD.[3008] SO ALSO KLIEF.**

**[2999] CF.** [**REVELATION 3:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/3-12.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 7:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-15.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 14:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-15.htm)**, ETC.**

**[3000] IN ORDER TO EXPLAIN THE CONCEPTION OF THIS ENTIRE VIEW, WE NEED NOT RECALL THE JEWISH STATEMENT: “QUODCUNQUE IN TERRA EST, ID ETIAM IN COELO EST” (SOHAR, GENES., P. 91 IN SCHÖTTGEN; DE HIEROS. COELESTI, SEC. 2; HOR. HEBR., P. 1206). JOHN SPEAKS OF A HEAVENLY TEMPLE, ALTAR, ARK OF THE COVENANT, WITH THE SAME RIGHT AS OF A HEAVENLY THRONE, SEATS OF THE ELDERS, ETC. BUT THE INTRODUCTION OF THE JEWISH FABLE, THAT IN THE LAST MESSIANIC TIMES, THE REAL LOST ARK OF THE COVENANT, WHICH, MEANWHILE, HAS BEEN CONCEALED IN HEAVEN, WILL AGAIN BE BROUGHT TO SIGHT (AGAINST EWALD),—OF THIS THERE IS NO TRACE IN THE TEXT.**

**[3001] HENGSTENB. CF. ALREADY BEDA, ARET., CALOV., ETC.**

**[3002] EBRARD.**

**[3003] HENGSTENB.**

**[3004] CF.** [**REVELATION 14:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-15.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 14:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-17.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 15:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/15-5.htm) **SQQ.,** [**REVELATION 16:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-1.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 16:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-17.htm)**.**

**[3005]** [**REVELATION 10:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-7.htm)**.**

**[3006] CF.** [**REVELATION 19:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/19-2.htm)**.**

**[3007] CF.** [**REVELATION 8:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-5.htm)**.**

**[3008] CF.** [**REVELATION 16:18**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-18.htm) **SQQ., WHERE HAIL ALSO IS AGAIN MENTIONED.**

**THE OLDER ALLEGORISTS, FROM WHOSE MODE OF EXPOSITION HENGSTENB. AND EBRARD DEVIATE IN** [**REVELATION 11:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-15.htm) **SQQ., ADVANCE HERE ALSO THE MOST WONDERFUL PROPOSITIONS. N. DE LYRA REFERS THE WHOLE TO THE VICTORY OF THE GOTHS, AND OTHER ARIANS UNDER NARSES. THE SEVENTH TRUMPET-ANGEL IS THE EMPEROR JUSTIN II.**

**IN CALOV. AND OTHER OLDER PROTESTANTS, WHO, HOWEVER, RECOGNIZE THE PROLEPTICAL CHARACTER OF** [**REVELATION 11:15-19**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-15.htm) **LESS DISTINCTLY, THE REFERENCE TO THE PAPACY COHERES WITH THEIR VIEW OF THE SUCCEEDING CHAPTERS. THE ARK OF THE COVENANT (**[**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm)**) IS APPLIED BY MANY TO CHRIST, WHILE C. A LAP. AND THE CATH. WANT TO REFER IT ESPECIALLY TO THE VIRGIN MARY, YET WITHOUT DENYING THE REFERENCE TO THE HUMANITY OF CHRIST.**

**EICHH., HEINR., ETC., FIND HERE THE LITERAL DESTRUCTION OF JERUSALEM, AND, ACCORDINGLY, THE COMPLETE VICTORY OF CHRISTIANITY OVER JUDAISM—IN CONNECTION WITH WHICH Τ. ἐΘΝΗ ὠΡΓΊΣΘ.,** [**REVELATION 11:18**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-18.htm)**, IS EXPLAINED: “JUDAISM OFFERED DIFFICULTIES TO CHRISTIAN DISCIPLINE,”[3009] AND THE ΒΑΣΙΛΕΎΣΕΙ, Κ.Τ.Λ.,** [**REVELATION 11:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-15.htm)**, IS INTERPRETED: “IT SHALL COME TO PASS THAT THE CHRISTIAN RELIGION SHALL BE OPPRESSED BY NO OTHER;” THE ΒΡΟΝΤΑὶ, Κ.Τ.Λ.,** [**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm)**, INDICATE THE RUIN OF THE CITY. GROT. MAINTAINED HIS REFERENCE TO THE TIMES OF BARCOCHEBA[3010] BY SUCH INTERPRETATIONS AS THAT OF ΒΑΣΙΛΕΎΣΕΙ, Κ.Τ.Λ.,** [**REVELATION 11:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-15.htm) **: “THE CHRISTIAN RELIGION WILL ALWAYS BE IN JUDAEA;” OR ON** [**REVELATION 11:18**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-18.htm) **: “BY THIS, CHRISTIANS WHO WERE IN JUDAEA WERE COMMANDED ALWAYS TO ELEVATE THEIR MINDS TO THE HIGHEST HEAVEN WHERE GOD DWELLS, WHERE THE ARK OF THE COVENANT, I.E., THE GOOD THINGS OF THE NEW COVENANT, ARE KEPT IN STORE.”**

**[3009] ACCORDING TO CALOV.’S INTERPRETATION OF Τὰ ἐΘΝΗ AS REFERRING TO CATHOLICS.**

**[3010] CF.** [**REVELATION 11:13**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-13.htm)**.**

[**EXPOSITOR'S GREEK TESTAMENT**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/egt/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm) **INTRODUCES** [**REVELATION 12:1-17**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/12-1.htm)**; ALL THAT THE PROPHET CAN SPEAK OF, FROM HIS OWN EXPERIENCE (CF.** [**REVELATION 13:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-1.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 13:11**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/13-11.htm)**, ΕἶΔΟΝ), ARE THE TWO ΘΗΡΊΑ ON EARTH, BUT THEIR ACTIVITY IN THESE LATTER DAYS IS NOT INTELLIGIBLE EXCEPT AS THE RESULT OF MYSTERIOUS MOVEMENTS IN HEAVEN. THE LATTER HE NOW OUTLINES (CF. ὤΦΘΗ** [**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 12:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-1.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 12:3**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-3.htm)**. BY WHOM?) IN ORDER TO COMFORT CHRISTIANS BY THE ASSURANCE THAT THE DIVINE CONQUEROR OF THESE ΘΗΡΊΑ WAS IN READINESS TO INTERVENE. THE CELESTIAL (CONTRAST** [**REVELATION 11:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm)**) ΝΑΌΣ, PRESUPPOSED IN THE SCENERY OF 4–6, IS NOW MENTIONED FOR THE FIRST TIME; ITS OPENING REVEALS THE LONG LOST ΚΙΒΩΤὸΣ ΤῆΣ ΔΙΑΘΉΚΗΣ, AND IS ACCOMPANIED BY THE USUAL STORM-THEOPHANY, MARKING A DECISIVE MOMENT. JEWISH TRADITION HAD FOR LONG CHERISHED THE BELIEF (CF. ON** [**REVELATION 2:17**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/2-17.htm)**) THAT THE RESTORATION OF THE PEOPLE (GATHERED BY GOD, CF.** [**REVELATION 14:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/14-1.htm) **F.) IN THE LAST DAYS WOULD BE ACCOMPANIED BY THE DISCLOSURE OF THE SACRED BOX OR ARK (IN A CLOUD; CF. HERE THE LIGHTNING AND THUNDER) WHICH, TOGETHER WITH THE TABERNACLE AND THE ALTAR OF INCENSE, HAD BEEN SAFELY CONCEALED IN MOUNT NEBO. SO, E.G., ABARBANEL (ON** [**1 SAMUEL 4:4**](https://biblehub.com/1_samuel/4-4.htm) **: HAEC EST AREA QUAM ABSCONDIT ANTE UASTATIONEM TEMPLI NOSTRI ET HAEC AREA FUTURO TERMPORE ADUENIENTE MESSIA NOSTRO MANIFESTABITUR). EPIPHANIUS REPEATS THE SAME RABBINICAL TRADITION (ΚΑὶ ἐΝ ἀΝΑΣΤὰΣΕΙ ΠΡῶΤΟΥ ἡ ΚΙΒΩΤὸΣ ἀΝΑΣΤΉΣΕΤΑΙ). THE UNDERLYING IDEA WAS THAT THE DISAPPEARANCE OF THE ARK FROM THE HOLY OF HOLIES (**[**JEREMIAH 3:16**](https://biblehub.com/jeremiah/3-16.htm)**; JEREMIAH 4** [**EZRA 10:22**](https://biblehub.com/ezra/10-22.htm)**; JOS. BELL.VER 5. 5) WAS A TEMPORARY DRAWBACK WHICH HAD TO BE RIGHTED BEFORE THE FINAL BLISS COULD BE CONSUMMATED. THIS LEGEND EXPLAINS THE SYMBOLISM OF THE JEWISH CHRISTIAN PROPHET. THE MESSIANIC CRISIS IS REALLY AT HANDL THE DAWN MAY BE COLD AND STORMY, BUT IT IS THE DAWN OF THE LAST DAY! THE SPIRIT AND CONTENT OF THE PASSAGE ARE TRANSCENDENTAL; IT IS PROSAIC TO DELETE ἐΝ Τ. ὀ. (SPITTA, AND CHEYNE IN E. BI. I. 309) AND REFER THE VISION TO THE EARTHLY TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM. LIKE THE AUTHOR OF HEBREWS, THIS WRITER VIEWS HEAVEN UNDER THE OLD RITUAL CATEGORIES; BESIDES, THE ORIGINALS OF THE SACRED THINGS WERE SUPPOSED TO EXIST IN THE HEAVEN OF GOD (**[**HEBREWS 8:5**](https://biblehub.com/hebrews/8-5.htm)**).**

**THIS OVERTURE LEADS UP TO TWO SAGAS (12 AND 13) WHICH EXPLAIN THAT THE PRESENT TROUBLE OF CHRISTIANS WAS SIMPLY A FINAL PHASE OF THE LONG ANTAGONISM WHICH HAD BEGUN IN HEAVEN AND WAS SOON TO BE ENDED ON EARTH. IT IS THE WRITER’S TASK “NOT ONLY TO ANNOUNCE THE FUTURE BUT ALSO (**[**REVELATION 1:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/1-19.htm)**) TO CONVEY A RIGHT UNDERSTANDING OF THAT PRESENT ON WHICH THE FUTURE DEPENDS” (WEISS). HENCE THE DIGRESSION OR RETROSPECT IN** [**REVELATION 12:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/12-1.htm) **F. IS ONLY APPARENT. HITHERTO ONLY HINTS OF PERSECUTION HAVE BEEN GIVEN; NOW THE COURSE, METHODS, AND ISSUES OF THE CAMPAIGN ARE UNFOLDED. THE MESSIANIC POSITION OF JESUS IS REALLY THE CLUE TO THE POSITION OF AFFAIRS, AND IT IS OF THE UTMOST (ΜΈΓΑ,** [**REVELATION 11:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm) **= WEIGHTY AND DECISIVE) MOMENT TO HAVE ALL EVENTS FOCUSSED IN THE LIGHT OF THE NEW SITUATION WHICH THAT POSITION HAS CREATED. SO MUCH IS PLAIN. BUT THAT THE SOURCE (OR TRADITION) WITH ITS GODDESS-MOTHER, PERSECUTING DRAGON, CELESTIAL CONFLICT, AND MENACED CHILD, DID NOT EMANATE FROM THE PROPHET HIMSELF IS EVIDENT ALIKE FROM ITS STYLE AND CONTENTS; THESE SHOW THAT WHILE IT COULD BE DOMICILED ON JEWISH CHRISTIAN SOIL IT WAS NOT AUTOCHTHONOUS (CF. VISCHER, 19 F.; GUNKEL, S. C. 173 F.). THE IMAGERY IS NOT NATIVE TO MESSIANISM. IT BEARS TRACES OF ADAPTATION FROM MYTHOLOGY. THUS, WHERE IT WOULD HAVE BEEN APPOSITE TO BRING IN THE MESSIAH (**[**REVELATION 11:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-7.htm)**), MICHAEL’S RÔLE IS RETAINED, EVEN BY THE CHRISTIAN EDITOR, WHILE THE GENERAL ORIENTAL FEATURES OF THE MOTHER’S DIVINE CONNEXION AND HER FLIGHT, THE DRAGON’S HOSTILITY AND TEMPORARY ROUT, AND THE WATER-FLOOD, ARE VISIBLE THROUGH THE JEWISH TRANSFORMATION OF THE MYTH INTO A SORT OF ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH, PERSECUTED BY THE EVIL POWER WHICH HE WAS DESTINED TO CONQUER. “IN REALITY IT IS THE OLD STORY OF THE CONFLICT BETWEEN LIGHT AND DARKNESS, ORDER AND DISORDER, TRANSFERRED TO THE LATTER DAYS, AND ADAPTED BY SPIRITUALISATION … TO THE WANTS OF FAITHFUL JEWS” (CHEYNE, BIBLE PROBLEMS, 80). WHILE THE VISION REPRESENTS THE MESSIANIC ADAPTATION OF A SUN-MYTH, IT IS UNCERTAIN WHAT THE PARTICULAR MYTH WAS, AND WHETHER THE VISION REPRESENTS A JEWISH SOURCE WORKED OVER BY THE PROPHET. IN THE LATTER CASE, THE CHRISTIAN REDACTOR’S HAND IS VISIBLE PERHAPS IN 4 A AND 5 (ΠΡὸΣ Τ. Θ. ΑὐΤΟῦ, CF.** [**REVELATION 5:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/5-6.htm)**), CERTAINLY IN 11 (WHICH, EVEN APART FROM THE LAMB, INTERRUPTS THE SEQUENCE) AND 17 C, IF NOT ALSO IN THE WHOLE OF 10–12. IF, IN ADDITION TO THIS, THE SOURCE WAS ORIGINALLY WRITTEN IN HEBREW, TRACES OF THE TRANSLATOR ARE TO BE FOUND (SO GUNKEL, KOHLER, AND WELLHAUSEN, AFTER EWALD, BRUSTON, BRIGGS, AND SCHMIDT) IN 2 (ΒΑΣ. ΤΕΚΕῖΝ, CF.** [**1 SAMUEL 4:19**](https://biblehub.com/1_samuel/4-19.htm) **חרה ללדת), 5 (ΥἱὸΝ ἄ. = בן זכר), 6 (ὅΠΟΥ … ἐΚΕῖ = אשׁר שׁם), 8 (Κ. ΟὐΚ ἴ. = וְלא̇ יכל CF. 14 AND ON** [**REVELATION 3:8**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/3-8.htm)**), 9 (THE OLD SERPENT = הקרמוני OR הכחשׁ הראשׁון), POSSIBLY 10 (ΚΑΤΉΓΩΡ = קטיגור), AND 12 (ΚΑΤΈΒΗ, CF. ἐΒΛΉΘΗ OF 10 = ירד). BUT WHETHER THE SOURCE WAS WRITTEN OR NOT, WHETHER (IF WRITTEN) IT WAS IN GREEK OR NOT, AND WHETHER IT WAS JEWISH OR JEWISH-CHRISTIAN, THE CLUE TO THE VISION LIES IN THE SPHERE OF COMPARATIVE RELIGION RATHER THAN OF LITERARY CRITICISM. ITS ATMOSPHERE HAS BEEN TINGED BY THE INTERNATIONAL MYTH OF A NEW GOD CHALLENGING AND DEPOSING AN OLDER, OR RATHER OF A DIVINE HERO OR CHILD MENACED AT BIRTH—A MYTH WHICH AT ONCE REFLECTED THE DANGERS RUN BY THE SEED SOWN IN THE DARK EARTH AND ALSO THE VICTORY OF LIGHT (OR THE GOD OF LIGHT) OVER DARKNESS, OR OF LIGHT IN THE SPRINGTIDE OVER THE DEAD WINTER. THE BABYLONIAN MYTH OF MARDUK, WHICH LACKS ANY ANALOGOUS TALE OF MARDUK’S BIRTH, DOES NOT CORRESPOND SO APTLY TO THIS VISION (CF. INTROD. § 4 B), AS DOES THE WELL-KNOWN CRUDE EGYPTIAN MYTH (BOUSSET); ISIS IS A CLOSER PARALLEL THAN ISHTAR, AND STILL CLOSER PERHAPS AT ONE POINT IS THE ΚΟΥΡΟΤΡΌΦΟΣ OF HELLENIC MYTHOLOGY, WHO WAS OFTEN REPRESENTED AS UIRGO COELESTIS. BUT, IF ANY LOCAL PHASE OF THE MYTH IS TO BE ASSUMED AS HAVING COLOURED THE MESSIANIC TRADITION USED BY JOHN, THAT OF LETO WOULD BE PARTICULARLY INTELLIGIBLE TO ASIATIC READERS (CF., E.G., PFLEIDERER, EARLY CHRIST. CONCEPTION OF CHRIST, 56 F., AFTER DIETERICH’S ABRAXAS, 117 F.; MAAS, ORPHEUS, 251 F.). THE DRAGON PYTHON VAINLY PERSECUTED HER BEFORE THE BIRTH OF APOLLO; BUT SHE WAS CAUGHT AWAY TO A PLACE OF REFUGE, AND HER DIVINE CHILD, THREE DAYS LATER, RETURNED TO SLAY THE MONSTER AT PARNASSUS. THIS MYTH OF THE PREGNANT AND THREATENED GODDESS-MOTHER WAS FAMILIAR NOT ONLY IN DELOS BUT THROUGHOUT THE DISTRICTS, E.G., OF MILETUS AND MAGNESIA, WHERE THE FUGITIVE GODDESS WAS HONOURED ON THE LOCAL COINAGE. COINS OF HADRIAN’S REIGN ASSOCIATE THE MYTH WITH EPHESUS (ΦΕϹΙΩΝ ΛΗΤΩ). AT HIERAPOLIS, “THE STORY OF THE LIFE OF THESE DIVINE PERSONAGES FORMED THE RITUAL OF THE PHRYGIAN RELIGION” (C. B. P. I. 91 F.); THE BIRTH OF A GOD IS ASSOCIATED WITH LAODICEA, ONE COIN REPRESENTING AN INFANT GOD IN THE ARMS OF A WOMAN (PERSEPHONE); WHILE IN THE LEGEND OF RHEA, AS RAMSAY POINTS OUT (C. B. P. I. 34), CRETE AND PHRYGIA ARE CLOSELY ALLIED (CF. ALSO SIB. ORAC. VER. 130 F.). ALL THIS POINTS DECISIVELY TO THE HELLENIC FORM OF THE MYTH AS THE IMMEDIATE SOURCE OF THE SYMBOLIC TRADITION (SO, E.G., J. WEISS, ABBOTT, 99), THOUGH HERE AS ELSEWHERE IN THE APOCALYPSE THE OBSCURITY WHICH SURROUNDS THE RELATIONS BETWEEN JEWISH OR EARLY CHRISTIAN ESCHATOLOGY AND THE ETHNIC ENVIRONMENT RENDERS IT DIFFICULT TO DETERMINE THE PROCESS OF THE LATTER’S UNDOUBTED INFLUENCE ON THE FORMER. FORTUNATELY, THIS IS A MATTER OF SUBORDINATE IMPORTANCE. THE ESSENTIAL THING IS TO ASCERTAIN NOT THE SOIL ON WHICH SUCH MESSIANIC CONCEPTIONS GREW, BUT THE PRACTICAL RELIGIOUS OBJECT TO WHICH THE CHRISTIAN PROPHET, AS EDITOR, HAS FREELY AND NAIVELY APPLIED THEM. HIS DESIGN IS TO SHOW THAT THE POWER OF SATAN ON EARTH IS DOOMED. EXPERIENCE INDEED WITNESSES (**[**REVELATION 11:12-17**](https://biblehub.com/context/revelation/11-12.htm)**) TO HIS MALICE AND MISCHIEF, BUT THE PRESENT OUTBURST OF PERSECUTION IS ONLY THE LAST CAMPAIGN OF A FOE WHOSE EFFORTS HAVE BEEN ALREADY BAFFLED AND ARE SOON TO BE CRUSHED IN THE INEXORABLE PROVIDENCE OF GOD. THE PROPHET DRAMATICALLY USES HIS SOURCE OR TRADITION TO INTRODUCE SATAN AS A BAFFLED OPPONENT OF THE MESSIAH (CF. ON** [**REVELATION 11:7**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-7.htm)**), WHO IS SIMPLY MAKING THE MOST OF HIS TIME (**[**REVELATION 11:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-12.htm)**). MORITURUS MORDET. ONCE THIS CARDINAL AIM OF THE PIECE IS GRASPED—AND THE PROOFS OF IT ARE OVERFLOWING—THE ACCESSORY DETAILS FALL INTO THEIR PROPER PLACE, JUST AS IN THE INTERPRETATION OF THE PARABLES. IN ALL SUCH PRODUCTS OF THE POETICAL AND RELIGIOUS IMAGINATION, PICTURESQUE ITEMS, WHICH WERE NECESSARY TO THE COMPLETENESS AND IMPRESSIVENESS OF THE SKETCH, ARE NOT TO BE INVESTED WITH PRIMARY SIGNIFICANCE. BESIDES, IN THE CASE OF AN OLD STORY OR TRADITION WHICH HAD PASSED THROUGH SUCCESSIVE PHASES, IT WAS INEVITABLE THAT CERTAIN TRAITS SHOULD LOSE MUCH IF NOT ALL OF THEIR MEANING. “THESE ANCIENT TRAITS, FRAGMENTS OF AN EARLIER WHOLE, WHICH LACK THEIR PROPER CONNEXION IN THE PRESENT ACCOUNT, AND INDEED ARE SCARCELY INTELLIGIBLE, AS THEY HAVE BEEN WRESTED FROM THE THOUGHT-SEQUENCE OF THE ORIGINAL WRITER, REVEAL TO THE EXPERT THE PRESENCE OF AN EARLIER FORM OF THE STORY” (S. C. P. 6.)**

[**CAMBRIDGE BIBLE FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/cambridge/revelation/11.htm)

**19. THE TEMPLE OF GOD] SEE ON** [**REVELATION 4:6**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/4-6.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 6:9**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-9.htm)**.**

**THE ARK OF HIS TESTAMENT] BETTER COVENANT, AS CONSTANTLY IN THE O. T.**

**THERE WERE LIGHTNINGS &C.] SO** [**REVELATION 8:5**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/8-5.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 16:18**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/16-18.htm) **: IN ALL THREE PLACES, THEY MARK THE END OF THE SERIES OF SEVEN SIGNS.**

[**BENGEL'S GNOMEN**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/bengel/revelation/11.htm)

[**REVELATION 11:19**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-19.htm)**. Ὁ ΝΑὸΣ) ὁ ΝΑὸΣ, CH.** [**REVELATION 3:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/3-12.htm)**,** [**REVELATION 7:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-15.htm)**, IS היכל, THE WHOLE OF THE TEMPLE, BUT IN THIS PASSAGE, AND HENCEFORTH, IT IS דביר, THE INNER PART OF THE TEMPLE,[122] דבר.**

**[122] ΤῆΣ ΔΙΑΘΉΚΗΣ, OF THE TESTAMENT) THE COVENANT WHICH HE MADE WITH ABRAHAM, ISAAC, AND JACOB.—V. G.**

[**PULPIT COMMENTARY**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/pulpit/revelation/11.htm)

**VERSE 19. - AND THE TEMPLE OF GOD WAS OPENED IN HEAVEN; AND THERE WAS OPENED THE TEMPLE OF GOD THAT IS IN HEAVEN (REVISED VERSION). "THE TEMPLE" (ΝΑόΣ), THE DWELLING PLACE OF GOD (CF. VER. 1;** [**REVELATION 3:12**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/3-12.htm)**;** [**REVELATION 7:15**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/7-15.htm)**). AGAIN, BUT A GLIMPSE IS AFFORDED; AND YET MORE IS REVEALED THAN AT THE CONCLUSION OF THE FORMER SERIES OF VISIONS; WHILE THE CHIEF DESCRIPTION IS RESERVED TO A LATER PART OF THE REVELATION. AND THERE WAS SEEN IN HIS TEMPLE THE ARK OF HIS TESTAMENT; OR, ARK OF HIS COVENANT. THIS SEEMS TO BE INTRODUCED IN ORDER TO RENDER MORE EMPHATIC THE STEADFASTNESS AND UNCHANGEABLENESS OF GOD. AS IN THE CASE OF THE WITNESSES, THE FIGURE IS TAKEN FROM THE OLD TESTAMENT, AND THE SYMBOL WOULD BE PREGNANT WITH MEANING TO JEWISH CHRISTIANS AND ETHERS WHO HAD LEARNT TO THINK OF THE ARK AS THE SACRAMENT OF GOD'S ABIDING PRESENCE AND CONTINUAL HELP. HE WHO NOW PROMISES AID TO HIS PEOPLE, AND THREATENS JUDGMENT UPON THE WICKED, IS THE SAME GOD WHO FORMERLY HAD DISPLAYED HIS POWER ON BEHALF OF HIS PEOPLE ISRAEL. AND THERE WERE LIGHTNINGS, AND VOICES, AND THUNDERINGS, AND AN EARTHQUAKE, AND GREAT HAIL; THERE FOLLOWED (REVISED VERSION). THE USUAL TOKEN OF ANY SPECIAL MANIFESTATION OF GOD'S PRESENCE, OR DIRECT DEALING WITH MEN (SEE ON REVELATION 6:1). THIS, THEN, FORMS THE CONCLUSION TO THE SERIES OF TRUMPET VISIONS. THESE VISIONS, EVOKED BY THE CRY FOR VENGEANCE IN** [**REVELATION 6:10**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/6-10.htm)**, HAVE DEMONSTRATED THE NEED FOR PATIENCE AND ENDURANCE ON THE PART OF CHRISTIANS, BY INDICATING THE PUNISHMENTS METED OUT TO THE WICKED ON THIS EARTH AND AT THE FINAL JUDGMENT, TOGETHER WITH THE FINAL TRIUMPH OF THE FAITHFUL. THE SEER NEXT PROCEEDS TO ELABORATE A FACT ALLUDED TO IN THE MEASURING OF THE TEMPLE IN** [**REVELATION 10:2**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/10-2.htm)**, AND TO POINT THE MORAL THAT IT IS POSSIBLE FOR CHRISTIANS WITHIN THE CHURCH TO LOSE THEIR FINAL REWARD BY THEIR APOSTASY. REVELATION 11:19**

[**VINCENT'S WORD STUDIES**](https://biblehub.com/commentaries/vws/revelation/11.htm)

**THE TEMPLE (Ὁ ΝΑῸΣ)**

**THE SANCTUARY. COMPARE** [**REVELATION 11:1**](https://biblehub.com/revelation/11-1.htm) **AND SEE ON** [**MATTHEW 4:5**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/4-5.htm)**.**

**IN HEAVEN**

**JOIN WITH TEMPLE OF GOD, AS REV., INSTEAD OF WITH OPENED, AS A.V.**

**THE ARK OF HIS COVENANT (Ἡ ΚΙΒΩΤῸΣ ΤΗ͂Σ ΔΙΑΘΉΚΗΣ ΑΥ̓ΤΟΥ͂)**

**ΚΙΒΩΤῸΣ ARK, MEANING GENERALLY ANY WOODEN BOX OR CHEST USED OF THE ARK IN THE TABERNACLE ONLY HERE AND** [**HEBREWS 9:4**](https://biblehub.com/hebrews/9-4.htm)**. ELSEWHERE OF NOAH'S ARK. SEE** [**MATTHEW 24:38**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/24-38.htm)**;** [**LUKE 17:27**](https://biblehub.com/luke/17-27.htm)**;** [**HEBREWS 11:7**](https://biblehub.com/hebrews/11-7.htm)**;** [**1 PETER 3:20**](https://biblehub.com/1_peter/3-20.htm)**. FOR COVENANT, SEE NOTE ON TESTAMENT,** [**MATTHEW 26:28**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/26-28.htm)**. THIS IS THE LAST MENTION IN SCRIPTURE OF THE ARK OF THE COVENANT. IT WAS LOST WHEN THE TEMPLE WAS DESTROYED BY THE CHALDEANS (**[**2 KINGS 25:10**](https://biblehub.com/2_kings/25-10.htm)**), AND WAS WANTING IN THE SECOND TEMPLE. TACITUS SAYS THAT POMPEY "BY RIGHT OF CONQUEST ENTERED THE TEMPLE. THENCEFORWARD IT BECAME GENERALLY KNOWN THAT THE HABITATION WAS EMPTY AND THE SANCTUARY UNOCCUPIED DO REPRESENTATION OF THE DEITY BEING FOUND WITHIN IT" ("HISTORY," V., 9). ACCORDING TO JEWISH TRADITION JEREMIAH HAD TAKEN THE ARK AND ALL THAT THE MOST HOLY PLACE CONTAINED, AND CONCEALED THEM, BEFORE THE DESTRUCTION OF THE TEMPLE, IN A CAVE AT MOUNT SINAI, WHENCE THEY ARE TO BE RESTORED TO THE TEMPLE IN THE DAYS OF MESSIAH.**

**LIGHTNINGS AND VOICES, ETC.**

**"THE SOLEMN SALVOS, SO TO SPEAK, OF THE ARTILLERY OF HEAVEN, WITH WHICH EACH SERIES OF VISIONS IS CONCLUDED."**

**WHO ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED THE AUTHORITATIVE INFALLIBLE INERRANT RED LETTERS ON THE SUPREME UNIVERSAL ROCK OF THE BEGINNING ULTIMATE SUPREME DEFENSE DONE BY THE IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE THE TREE OF LIFE FOR THE IMMORTAL FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP AT 110.0000% ACCURACY IN THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH, IN THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAW & IN THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL MAFIA IN EZEKIEL 1:1-28 & ACTS 7:60 AT 6:00AM-7:00AM ON PENTECOSTAL SUNDAY?**

**PSALMS 62:11 (PSALMS CAN MEAN “THE LORD SEE MAPS” OR “THE LORD SEE PAMS” OR “THE LORD SEE A MPS—MILITARY POLICE” WITHIN THE SCRIPTURE CHAPTER NUMBER (62) WITH THE DOORWAY OF THE NUMBER 0 WITH 65 LEVELS IS CALLING ON LAW IN ACTS 6:11 TO CALLING ON GOD IN ACTS 7:60) “GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAS SPOKEN ONCE,  
TWICE I HAVE HEARD THIS:  
THAT (ABSOLUTE) POWER (POWER, AUTHORITY, ALMIGHTINESS & OMNIPOTENCE) *BELONGS* TO (ONLY) GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).”**

**THE ULTIMATE MOUTH (SELF WITNESS---MIDDLE SKIN ARMOR & INSIDE WITNESS---INSIDE SALVATION ARMOR) OF 1 WITNESS (OUTSIDE WITNESS----OUTSIDE VENGEANCE ARMOR) ALONE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IS FOREVERMORE SUFFICIENT FOR ALL INFINITE GODDAMN THINGS, INCLUDING THE INCURRING OF THE DEATH PENALTY & REACHING THE 10TH HEAVEN WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, ONLY IF THE ULTIMATE ETERNAL ACCESS IS ULTIMATELY GRANTED BY PAYING WHAT IS OWED, THAT IS, THE PHYSICAL MONEY TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & REMAINING FAITHFUL FOREVERMORE TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF BY DOING THE ENOCH WAY ONLY IN MALACHI 3:8-12; HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5 BECAUSE SIMULTANEOUSLY THIS IS ABOVE & BEYOND THE UNIVERSAL & GLOBAL NUMBER 4, WHICH IS THROUGHOUT ALL INFINITE ETERNITY TO ALL INFINITE ETERNITY’S, GODDAMN IT!!!**

**IF YOU THINK YOU HAVE AUTHORITY TO SAVE ANYONE OR TO DESTROY ANYONE, ETC., YOU BETTER WAIT ON YAHWEH WHO IS ONLY ABLE & CAN ONLY AUTHORIZE THIS!!! IN THE NUT-SHELL, YAHWEH IS THE ONLY LAW (STEPHEN YAHWEH)-GIVER, THE ONLY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)-GIVER, THE ONLY OMNI-LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)-GIVER & THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)-GIVER, OR SIMPLY THE YAHWEH (STEPHEN YAHWEH)-GIVER THROUGH THE IMMUTABLE YAHWEH EMPOWERMENT, FOREVERMORE, GODDAMN IT!!! WHETHER YAHWEH SAYS & DOES TO SAVE OR DESTROY, TO PROTECT OR KILL, TO GIVE OR TAKE BACK, TO BLESS OR CURSE, TO FULL HEALTH OR DISEASE, TO JUSTIFY OR DAMN, REST ASSURED YAHWEH ONLY HAS HIS OWN ULTIMATE WORK & HIS OWN ULTIMATE PLAN (ACTS 5:38-39), GODDAMN IT, NOBODY ELSE FOREVERMORE!!! SO, I FIND THE SO-CALLED CHURCH, THE SO-CALLED LAW & OTHER GODDAMN AGENCIES, ALL IN TRANSFORMING RIGHTEOUS ETERNAL BULLSHIT (2 COR 11:12-15), TRYING TO COMPETE WITH YAHWEH, WHICH IS GODDAMN ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT BECAUSE YAHWEH HIMSELF ONLY ALWAYS WINS & EVERYBODY ONLY ALWAYS LOSES!!! SO BEFORE YOU GET ON YOUR HIGH HORSES & SWEAR THAT YOU HAVE AUTHORITY IN THE GOSPEL KINGDOM TO DO ANYTHING ABOUT ALL THIS HOMOSEXUAL GODDAMN BULLSHIT, AS WELL AS SEXUAL GODDAMN BULLSHIT & INTERRACIAL ABOMINABLE GODDAMN BULLSHIT, THAT IS CULTIMATING IN THE USA & OTHER COUNTRIES ALIKE, YOU BETTER KNOW THAT YAHWEH HAS IN FACT APPROVED & AUTHORIZED THIS, WHETHER IN SAVING OR IN DESTROYING, ETC., BEFORE ANYTHING BY YOU OR ANYBODY CAN BE DONE, LEST YOU OR ANYBODY, IS FOUND FIGHTING AGAINST YAHWEH HIMSELF!!! REST ASSURED, IF YOU ARE ON THE WRONG SIDE AGAINST YAHWEH, THEN YOU ARE FOREVERMORE GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, YOU LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS!!! THIS IS NEVER THE MATTER OF YES OR NO, AUTHORIZATION OR NO AUTHORIZATION, BELIEF OR DISBELIEF, TRUTH OR NO TRUTH, IGNORANCE OR KNOWING, BUT THIS IS ALWAYS THE MATTER OF AUTHORIZATION FROM YAHWEH HIMSELF, WHETHER APPROVED BY YAHWEH OR DISAPPROVED BY YAHWEH, GODDAMN IT!!! JUST AS JESUS CHRIST THAT PROTECTED & SERVED THE QUEER WOMAN FROM BEING STONED & ALSO PROTECTED & SERVED THE GREAT NUMBER OF QUEER MANKIND, JESUS CHRIST FOREVERMORE NEVER HAS THE AUTHORIZATION FROM YAHWEH HIMSELF, TO SAY & DO THIS, GODDAMN IT!!! THE SAME THING, IS HAPPENING IN THIS UNAUTHORIZED SO-CALLED TRANSFORMING RIGHTEOUS LAW (2 COR 11:12-15), EVERYWHERE CURRENTLY IN TODAY’S SOCIETY!!! AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ANCIENT SAYINGS COMES TO PASS “THIS LAW HAS HATED YAHWEH, WITHOUT ANY CAUSE!!!” AND AGAIN, “THIS LAW WHO STEALS FROM YOU, KILLS YOU & DESTROYS YOU, THINKS THIS LAW DOES YAHWEH SERVICE!!!” AND AGAIN, “THIS LAW WHO TAKES BACK FROM YOU, PROTECTS YOU & SAVES YOU, THINKS THIS LAW DOES YAHWEH SERVICE!!!”**

**MATTHEW 1 TO ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 32: MATTHEW HAS 28 LEVELS, MARK HAS 16 LEVELS, JOHN HAS 21 LEVELS, LUKE HAS 24 LEVELS, ACTS OF THE APOSTLES HAS 32 LEVELS, REVELATION WITH ISRAEL HAS 22 LEVELS, DANIEL WITH ISRAEL HAS 2 LEVELS, THAT IS, DANIEL 7-8 & REVELATION WITH USA HAS 22 LEVELS, DANIEL WITH USA HAS 2 LEVELS, THAT IS, DANIEL 7-8, ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST HAS 32 LEVELS, WHICH IS THE FULL 200 LEVELS, IN ORDER TO GET TO THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE!!! JESUS CHRIST SHALL GET YOU TO THE ULTIMATE END AT ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 32, WHICH IS TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY TO THE 200TH LEVEL, UNTIL YOU REACH HELL’S PRISON IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE OF THE 200TH LEVEL, THEN YOU SHALL GO THROUGH HELL’S PRSON IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH BECAUSE EVERY INDIVIDUAL BODY IS BOUGHT WITH THE PRICE, AND EVERY INDIVIDUAL BODY MUST BE PAID BY THE PRICE, SO IF EVERY INDIVIDUAL BODY IS NOT PAID IN FULL BY YOUR OWN NETWORTH, THAT IS, THE 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY TITHES IN THE LIFETIME TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IN MALACHI 3:8-12, THEN EVERY INDIVIDUAL BODY SHALL BE PAID THE EXTREMELY HARD WAY IN HELL’S PRISON!!! THE ONLY IMMUTABLE WAY TO BYPASS HELL ALTOGETHER FOREVERMORE IS ONLY DOING THE ENOCH WAY, GODDAMN IT!!! JESUS CHRIST AS ENOCH CHRIST DOES CONCERN JESUS CHRIST’S 33 YEARS, SIMULTANEOUSLY IS ABOUT 66 YEARS, THAT IS, 66 LEVELS, WHICH IS THE FULL 200TH LEVEL, AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING OF HAGGADAH WITHIN ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 32, FROM THE GOSPEL OF LUKE IN LUKE 24-ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 32, WHICH MEANS EVERYBODY INFINTELY SHALL GO STRAIGHT UP, ABSOLUTELY WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN HINDERANCE, BYPASSING HELL ALTOGETHER CONCERNING NON-PHYSICAL MONEY, & THE PHYSICAL MONEY ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE AGAINST THE ORIGINAL ONCE, BUT EVERYBODY SHALL RUN INTO HELL’S PRISON WITHIN THAT ORIGINAL ONCE & NEVER BYPASS HELL ALTOGETHER, UNTIL THE PHYSICAL MONEY IS ULTIMATELY DEALT WITH & FULLY PAID!!! JESUS CHRIST AS ENOCH CHRIST COULD NOT BE HELD INFINTELY FOREVERMORE UNDER THIS GODDAMN LITTLE MONEY PROBLEM BECAUSE INFINITE ETERNAL DEATH FOREVERMORE CANNOT HOLD JESUS CHRIST AS ENOCH CHRIST DOWN FOREVERMORE!!! THIS MEANS ONCE THIS GODDAMN LITTLE MONEY PROBLEM IS ULTIMATELY SOLVED EVERYBODY INFINITELY SHALL GO STRAIGHT UP TO YAHWEH HIMSELF, THAT IS, SHALL ETERNALLY DWELL FOREVERMORE, ABSOLUTELY WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN HINDERANCE, WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE FOREVERMORE WITHIN YOUR WHOLE STAY DOWN HERE FOREVERMORE & THEN AFTERWARDS, FOREVERMORE, GODDAMN IT!!!**

**ETERNAL NOTE: MATTHEW, SERVES AS THE FIRST YEAR OF (ENOCH) CHRIST’S PROPHESY AT 109.9990% ACCURACY IN THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAW, WHICH IS THE TOTAL OF 4 YEARS, WHICH IS FULLY TIME THROUGH THE EMPOWERMENT OF FULL FRUITS SIMULTANEOUSLY, MARK, SERVES AS THE SECOND YEAR OF (ENOCH) CHRIST’S PROPHESY AT 109.9991% ACCURACY IN THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAW, WHICH IS THE TOTAL OF 6 YEARS, WHICH IS FULLY TIME THROUGH THE EMPOWERMENT OF FULL FRUITS SIMULTANEOUSLY, JOHN, SERVES AS THE THIRD YEAR OF (ENOCH) CHRIST’S PROPHESY AT 109.9992% ACCURACY IN THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAW, WHICH IS THE TOTAL OF 8 YEARS, WHICH IS FULLY TIME THROUGH THE EMPOWERMENT OF FULL FRUITS SIMULTANEOUSLY, LUKE, SERVES AS THE ACTUAL FULFILLMENT OF (ENOCH) CHRIST’S PROPHESY AT 109.9997% ACCURACY IN THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAW, WHICH IS THE TOTAL OF 10 YEARS, WHICH IS FULLY TIME THROUGH THE EMPOWERMENT OF FULL FRUITS SIMULTANEOUSLY, ACTS OF THE APOSTLES, SERVES AS THE RISEN (ENOCH) CHRIST, IN ACTS 32, WHICH IS INSIDE HAGGADAH, THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AT 109.9998% ACCURACY IN THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAW, WHICH IS THE TOTAL OF 12 YEARS, WHICH IS FULLY TIME THROUGH THE EMPOWERMENT OF FULL FRUITS SIMULTANEOUSLY, REVELATION, SERVES AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AS THE (ENOCH) CHRIST AFTER ENGLISH ISRAEL’S TRIBULATION WITH YAHWEH STEPHEN HIMSELF (YAHWEH ELYON HIMSELF, WHICH MEANS YAHWEH TOP-MOST HIGHEST) IN REVELATION 21-22, WHICH IS INSIDE HAGGADAH, THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AT 109.9999% ACCURACY IN THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAW, WHICH IS THE TOTAL OF 14 YEARS THAT REACHES THE THIRD HEAVEN, WHICH IS PARTLY TIME FROM REVELATION 1-10 & IS PARTLY TIME NO MORE FROM REVELATION 10-22 THROUGH THE EMPOWERMENT OF FULL FRUITS SIMULTANEOUSLY, WHICH IS YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE BEGINNING WORK, DANIEL 7-8, SERVES AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AS THE (ENOCH) CHRIST AFTER THE ENGLISH USA’S TRIBULATION WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF (ELYON YAHWEH HIMSELF, WHICH MEANS TOP-MOST HIGHEST YAHWEH) IN DANIEL 7:9-14; 8:14, WHICH IS INSIDE HAGGADAH, THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AT 109.9999% ACCURACY IN THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAW, WHICH IS THE TOTAL OF 16 YEARS THAT IS ABOVE THE THIRD HEAVEN, WHICH IS FULLY TIME NO MORE THROUGH THE EMPOWERMENT OF FULL FRUITS SIMULTANEOUSLY, WHICH IS YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE ENDING WORK & ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST, SERVES AS THE GREAT I AM WHO I AM AS E (ENOCH) CHRIST IN ACTS 32, WHICH IS INSIDE HAGGADAH, THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AT 110.0000% ACCURACY IN THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAW, WHICH IS THE TOTAL OF 18 YEARS THAT IS ABOVE THE THIRD HEAVEN, WHICH IS FULLY TIME NO MORE THROUGH THE EMPOWERMENT OF FULL FRUITS SIMULTANEOUSLY, WHICH IS YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE PLAN!!! AND 20 YEARS THAT IS ABOVE THE THIRD HEAVEN, WHICH IS FULLY TIME NO MORE IS YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE JUDGMENT & IS FULLY TIME NO MORE IS YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE JUSTICE!!!**

**THE AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTERS ARE NOT DONE & SHOULD NOT BE ONLY CALLED “THE RED LETTERS OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST” AS THE SUPREME UNIVERSAL FOUNDATION AT 109.9998% ACCURACY IN THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAW BECAUSE ALL THESE AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTERS IS UNIVERSALLY SPOKEN BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD THROUGH HIS SON JESUS CHRIST & SHOULD BE MOST ACCURATELY CALLED “THE RED LETTERS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD” AS THE SUPREME UNIVERSAL ROCK AT 109.9999% ACCURACY IN THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAW PROVEN INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY IN JOHN 1:1-3; 10:18; 12:49-50; 14:31; 15:10; HEBREWS 1:1-3 & ACTS 1:4-7; 2:1-4; 5:38-39; 6:3-8, 10, 14-15; 7:1-53, 55-56, 59-60; 8;1-3; 9:3-30; 17:22-30; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 28:25-27; 29:1-26.**

**THE UNIVERSAL GOVERNMENT IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP AT 109.9990% IN EZEKIEL 1:1-28 & ACTS 7:50-51 AT 7:00AM-8:00AM ON PENTECOSTAL SUNDAY**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT RED LETTER WORDS IN THE BOOK OF MATTHEW CONCERNING LUKE CHAPTER 22**

**IN MATTHEW 3:15 DECLARES, “BUT JESUS ANSWERED & SAID TO HIM, ‘PERMIT IT TO BE SO NOW, FOR THUS IT IS FITTING FOR US TO FULFILL ALL RIGHTEOUSNESS.’ IN MATTHEW 4:4 DECLARES, BUT HE ANSWERED & SAID, “IT IS WRITTEN, ‘MAN SHALL NOT LIVE BY BREAD ALONE, BUT BY EVERY WORD (THE 10.0000% LIFETIME MONEY TITHE IN MALACHI 3:8-12) THAT PROCEEDS FROM HIS MOUTH OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’” IN MATTHEW 4:7 DECLARES, JESUS SAID TO HIM, “IT IS WRITTEN AGAIN, ‘YOU SHALL NOT TEMPT (TEST, TRY OR PUT ON TRIAL) THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD YOUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN JAMES 1:13].’” IN MATTHEW 4:10 DECLARES, THEN JESUS SAID TO HIM, ‘AWAY WITH YOU, SATAN! FOR IT IS WRITTEN,’ ‘YOU SHALL WORSHIP THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD YOUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND HIM ONLY YOU SHALL SERVE.’” IN MATTHEW 4:17 DECLARES, FROM THAT TIME JESUS BEGAN TO PREACH AND TO SAY, “REPENT, FOR THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IS AT HAND.” IN MATTHEW 4:19 DECLARES, THEN HE SAID TO THEM, “FOLLOW ME, AND I WILL MAKE YOU FISHERS OF MEN.”**

**IN MATTHEW 5:2-12 DECLARES, THEN HE OPENED HIS MOUTH & TAUGHT THEM, SAYING, “BLESSED ARE THE POOR IN SPIRIT, FOR THIERS IS THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN. BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO MOURN, FOR THEY SHALL BE COMFORTED. BLESSED ARE THE MEEK, FOR THEY SHALL INHERIT THE [KINGDOM OF] EARTH. BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO HUNGER AND THIRST FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS, FOR THEY SHALL BE FILLED. BLESSED ARE THE MERCIFUL, FOR THEY SHALL OBTAIN MERCY. BLESSED ARE THE PEACEMAKERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD SOLOMON’S KINGDOM], FOR THEY SHALL BE CALLED THE SONS [APPOINTED CHRISTIAN AUTHORITIES AS SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDS [LADIES] IN ROMANS 13:1-2 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:1-11] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO ARE PERSECUTED FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS’ SAKE, FOR THIERS IS THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN. BLESSED ARE YOU WHEN THEY REVILE AND PERSECUTE YOU, AND SAY ALL KINDS OF EVIL [SEXUALITY] AGAINST YOU FALSELY FOR MY SAKE. REJOICE AND BE EXCEEDINGLY GLAD, FOR GREAT IS YOUR REWARD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] IN HEAVEN, FOR SO THEY PERSECUTED THE [HOLY] PROPHETS WHO WERE BEFORE YOU.”**

**IN MATTHEW 5:13-16 DECLARES, “YOU ARE THE SALT OF THE EARTH, BUT IF THE SALT LOSES ITS FLAVOR, HOW SHALL IT BE SEASONED [GODLY & HOLY COMMUNICATION]? IT IS THEN GOOD [LUKE 18:19] FOR NOTHING [IF MAN IS MORE RIGHTEOUS THAN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD ABEL IT CAN BE DONE BY MAN, IF NOT THERE WILL BE AN ESTABLISHED KINGDOM IN ACTS 5:38-39] BUT TO BE THROWN OUT AND TRAMPLED UNDERFOOT BY MEN. YOU ARE THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD [PERFECTED]. A CITY THAT IS SET ON A HILL CANNOT BE HIDDEN. NOR DO THEY LIGHT A LAMP AND PUT IT UNDER A BASKET, BUT ON A LAMPSTAND, AND IT GIVES LIGHT TO ALL WHO ARE IN THE HOUSE [ZION]. LET YOUR LIGHT SO SHINE BEFORE MEN, THAT THEY MAY SEE YOUR GOOD WORKS AND GLORIFY YOUR FATHER [STEPHEN] IN HEAVEN.”**

**IN MATTHEW 5:17-20 DECLARES, “DO NOT THINK THAT I CAME TO DESTROY THE [BIBLICAL INERRANT] LAW AND THE [HOLY] PROPHETS, I DID NOT COME TO DESTROY BUT TO FULFILL. FOR ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, TILL HEAVEN AND EARTH PASS AWAY, ONE JOT [THE SMALLEST LETTER] OR ONE TITTLE [THE SMALLEST STROKE] WILL BY NO MEANS PASS FROM THE [OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE BIBLICAL INERRANT] LAW TILL ALL IS FULFILLED [IN ACTS 7:60 FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD & HIS KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS IN ACTS 9:3]. WHOEVER THEREFORE BREAKS ONE OF THE LEAST OF THESE COMMANDMENTS, AND TEACHES MEN SO, SHALL BE CALLED LEAST IN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN. BUT WHOEVER DOES & TEACHES THEM, HE SHALL BE CALLED GREAT IN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN. FOR I SAY TO YOU, THAT UNLESS YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS EXCEEDS THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF THE SCRIBES [MONEY SECRETARIES] AND PHARISEES [MARRIED WHICH IS APOSTOLIC & PHARISAIC IN NATURE & TRUTHFULLY COUNTED AS MAN & WOMAN], YOU WILL BY NO MEANS ENTER THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN.”**

**IN MATTHEW 5:21-26 DECLARES, “YOU HAVE HEARD THAT IT WAS SAID TO THOSE OF OLD [ANCIENT TIMES OR YESTERDAY/LAST NIGHT OR A SECOND TO 12 HOURS IN THE PAST PRESENT DAY IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:25; GALATIANS 1:13, 23; 5:19-21; EPHESIANS 2:2-3, 11; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:18 & 1ST PETER 4:3], YOU SHALL NOT MURDER, AND WHOEVER MURDERS WILL BE IN DANGER OF THE JUDGMENT [1ST PETER 1:17-21]. BUT I SAY TO YOU THAT WHOEVER IS ANGRY [BETRAYER] WITH HIS BROTHER WITHOUT A [JUST & HOLY] CAUSE, SHALL BE IN DANGER OF THE JUDGMENT [ROMANS 3:4-23; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & ACTS 7:51-53]. AND WHOEVER SAYS TO HIS BROTHER, ‘RACA!’ SHALL BE IN DANGER OF THE COUNCIL [ACTS 7:1-53; DANIEL 7:9-14 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:16]. BUT WHOEVER SAYS ‘YOU FOOL!’ SHALL BE IN DANGER OF HELL FIRE [ROMANS 3:4-23; REVELATION 20:7-15 & ACTS 7:51-53]. THEREFORE IF YOU BRING YOUR GIFT TO THE ALTAR, AND THERE REMEMBER THAT YOUR BROTHER HAS SOMETHING AGAINST YOU, LEAVE YOUR GIFT THERE BEFORE THE ALTAR, AND GO YOUR WAY, FIRST BE RECONCILED TO YOUR BROTHER, AND THEN COME AND OFFER YOUR GIFT. AGREE WITH YOUR ADVERSARY [SATAN] QUICKLY WHILE YOU ARE ON THE WAY WITH HIM [ACTS 6:11], LEST YOUR ADVERSARY [DEVIL] DELIVER YOU TO THE JUDGE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN ROMANS 3:4-23; JAMES 4:12; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & ACTS 6:12], THE JUDGE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN ROMANS 3:4-23; JAMES 4:12; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & ACTS 6:12] HAND YOU OVER TO THE OFFICER [HIS APPOINTED CHRISTIAN AUTHORITY AS A SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORD [LADY] IN ROMANS 13:3-10; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:1-11 & ACTS 6:12], AND YOU BE THROWN INTO PRISON [IMPRISONMENT BEFORE THE COUNCIL IN ACTS 6:12]. ASSUREDLY I SAY TO YOU, YOU WILL BY NO MEANS GET OUT OF THERE [PRISON RELEASE IN ACTS 6:13] TILL YOU HAVE PAID [FINE] THE LAST PENNY [1 LAST RED CENT IN THE SUBPOENA TO THE COUNCIL [ACTS 6:15] FOR 46 YEARS IN THE KINGDOM IN ACTS 6:14].”**

**IN MATTHEW 5:27-30 DECLARES, “YOU HAVE HEARD THAT IT WAS SAID TO THOSE OF OLD [ANCIENT TIMES OR YESTERDAY/LAST NIGHT OR A SECOND TO 12 HOURS IN THE PAST PRESENT DAY IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:25; GALATIANS 1:13, 23; 5:19-21; EPHESIANS 2:2-3, 11; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:18 & 1ST PETER 4:3], YOU SHALL NOT COMMIT ADULTERY. BUT I SAY TO YOU THAT WHOEVER [ONLY THE MARRIED] LOOKS AT A WOMAN [EVEN HIS OWN WIFE OR ANY OTHER WOMAN] TO LUST FOR HER HAS ALREADY COMMITTED ADULTERY WITH HER IN HIS HEART. IF YOUR RIGHT EYE CAUSES YOU TO SIN [STUMBLE OR OFFEND], PLUCK IT OUT AND CAST IT FROM YOU FOR IT IS MORE PROFITABLE FOR YOU THAT ONE OF YOUR MEMBERS PERISH, THAN FOR YOUR WHOLE BODY TO BE CAST INTO HELL. AND IF YOUR RIGHT HAND CAUSES YOU TO SIN [STUMBLE OR OFFEND], CUT IT OFF AND CAST IT FROM YOU FOR IT IS MORE PROFITABLE FOR YOU THAT ONE OF YOUR MEMBERS PERISH, THAN FOR YOUR WHOLE BODY TO BE CAST INTO HELL.”**

**IN MATTHEW 5:31-32 DECLARES, “FURTHERMORE IT HAS BEEN SAID, ‘WHOEVER DIVORCES HIS WIFE, LET HIM GIVE HER A CERTIFICATE [LEGAL AUTHORITATIVE LETTER] OF DIVORCE. BUT I SAY TO YOU THAT WHOEVER DIVORCES HIS WIFE FOR ANY REASON EXCEPT SEXUAL IMMORALITY [MARITAL SEX WHICH IS SEXUAL CORRUPTION & THE GREAT SEXUAL APOSTASY IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12; 2ND PETER 1:4 & REVELATION 17:1-20:10] CAUSES HER TO COMMIT ADULTERY, AND WHOEVER MARRIES A WOMAN WHO IS DIVORCED COMMITS ADULTERY.”**

**IN MATTHEW 5:33-37 DECLARES, “AGAIN YOU HAVE HEARD THAT IT WAS SAID TO THOSE OF OLD [ANCIENT TIMES OR YESTERDAY/LAST NIGHT OR A SECOND TO 12 HOURS IN THE PAST PRESENT DAY IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:25; GALATIANS 1:13, 23; 5:19-21; EPHESIANS 2:2-3, 11; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:18 & 1ST PETER 4:3], YOU SHALL NOT SWEAR FALSELY [BUT TRUTHFULLY], BUT SHALL PERFORM YOUR OATHS TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. BUT I SAY TO YOU, DO NOT SWEAR AT ALL, NEITHER BY HEAVEN, FOR IT IS GOD’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S IN ACTS 7:49-50] THRONE, NOR BY EARTH, FOR IT IS GOD’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S IN ACTS 7:49-50] FOOTSTOOL, NOR BY JERUSALEM, FOR IT IS THE CITY OF THE GREAT KING [FATHER STEPHEN IN REVELATION 19:16], NOR SHALL YOU SWEAR BY YOUR HEAD, BECAUSE YOU CANNOT MAKE ONE HAIR WHITE OR BLACK. BUT LET YOUR ‘YES’ BE ‘YES,’ AND YOUR ‘NO’ BE ‘NO.’ FOR WHATEVER IS MORE THAN THESE IS FROM THE EVIL ONE [YOUR ADVERSARY THE DEVIL].”**

**IN MATTHEW 5:38-42 DECLARES, “YOU HAVE HEARD THAT IT WAS SAID, ‘AN EYE FOR AN EYE AND A TOOTH FOR A TOOTH.’ BUT I TELL YOU NOT TO RESIST AN EVIL [SEXUAL] PERSON. BUT WHOEVER SLAPS YOU ON YOUR RIGHT CHEEK, TURN THE OTHER TO HIM ALSO. IF ANYONE WANTS TO SUE [TO NORMALLY STEAL FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD, EVEN THE WHOLE WORLD IN MALACHI 3:8-12] YOU AND TAKE AWAY YOUR TUNIC, LET HIM HAVE YOUR CLOAK ALSO. AND WHOEVER COMPELS YOU TO GO ONE MILE, GO WITH HIM TWO [TWAIN IS 20 MILES]. GIVE TO HIM WHO ASKS YOU, AND FROM HIM WHO WANTS TO BORROW FROM YOU [LENDING] DO NOT TURN AWAY.”**

**IN MATTHEW 5:43-48 DECLARES, “YOU HAVE HEARD THAT IT WAS SAID, ‘YOU SHALL [AGAPE] LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR, AND HATE YOUR ENEMY [SEXUAL, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL CREATURES]. BUT I SAY TO YOU, [AGAPE] LOVE YOUR ENEMIES [SEXUAL, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL CREATURES], BLESS THOSE [SEXUAL, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL CREATURES] WHO CURSE YOU, DO GOOD [LUKE 18:19] TO THOSE [SEXUAL, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL CREATURES] WHO HATE YOU, AND PRAY FOR THOSE [SEXUAL, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL CREATURES] WHO SPITEFULLY USE YOU AND PERSECUTE YOU, THAT YOU MAY BE SONS [HIS APPOINTED AUTHORITIES IN ROMANS 13:1-2] OF YOUR FATHER [STEPHEN] IN HEAVEN. FOR HE MAKES HIS SUN [SIRACH 23:19 & ACTS 26:13] RISE ON THE EVIL [SEXUAL] AND ON THE GOOD [DIVINE], AND SENDS RAIN ON THE JUST [OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES] AND ON THE UNJUST [FALSE JAMES]. FOR IF YOU [AGAPE] LOVE THOSE WHO [AGAPE] LOVE YOU, WHAT REWARD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HAVE YOU? DO NOT EVEN THE TAX COLLECTORS [JEWS & GENTILES] DO THE SAME? AND IF YOU GREET YOUR BRETHREN [CHRISTIAN FRIENDS] ONLY, WHAT DO YOU DO MORE THAN OTHERS? DO NOT EVEN THE TAX COLLECTORS [JEWS & GENTILES] DO SO? THEREFORE YOU SHALL BE PERFECT [HIS SONS AS APPOINTED CHRISTIAN AUTHORITIES AS SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDS [LADIES] IN ROMANS 13:1-2 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:1-11], JUST AS YOUR FATHER [STEPHEN] IS PERFECT.”**

**IN MATTHEW 6:1-4 DECLARES, “TAKE HEED THAT YOU DO NOT DO YOUR CHARITABLE [ALMS] DEEDS BEFORE MEN, TO BE SEEN BY THEM. OTHERWISE, YOU HAVE NO REWARD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN ROMANS 3:4-23 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21] FROM YOUR FATHER [STEPHEN] IN HEAVEN. THEREFORE, WHEN YOU DO A CHARITABLE [ALMS] DEED, DO NOT SOUND A TRUMPET BEFORE YOU AS THE HYPOCRITES [PRETENDERS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:13-15] DO IN THE SYNAGOGUES [ALL CHURCH COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES] AND IN THE STREETS [ALL PATHS THAT IS NOT BEHIND CLOSED DOORS], THAT THEY MAY HAVE GLORY [COURAGE & HEROISM] FROM MEN. ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, THEY HAVE THEIR REWARD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER AS A CORRUPTIBLE CROWN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 9:25]. BUT WHEN YOU DO A CHARITABLE [ALMS] DEED, DO NOT LET YOUR LEFT HAND KNOW WHAT YOUR RIGHT HAND IS DOING, THAT YOUR CHARITABLE [ALMS] DEED MAY BE DONE IN SECRET, AND YOUR FATHER [STEPHEN] WHO SEES [HEBREWS 4:13] IN SECRET WILL HIMSELF REWARD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE INCORRUPTIBLE CROWN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 9:25 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21] YOU OPENLY.”**

**IN MATTHEW 6:5-15 DECLARES, “‘OUR FATHER [STEPHEN] IN HEAVEN, HALLOWED BE YOUR NAME [ACTS 6:5]. YOUR KINGDOM [OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN LUKE 11:20] COME. YOUR WILL BE DONE ON EARTH AS IT IS IN HEAVEN. GIVE US THIS DAY OUR DAILY BREAD. AND FORGIVE US OUR DEBTS, AS WE FORGIVE OUR DEBTORS. AND DO NOT LEAD US INTO TEMPTATION [JAMES 1:13], BUT DELIVER US FROM THE EVIL ONE [ACTS 7:24-25]. FOR YOURS [LUKE 10:22] IS THE KINGDOM [OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN LUKE 24:1-29:26] AND THE POWER [SUPREME AUTHORITY IN ROMANS 13:1-2] AND THE GLORY [ACTS 7:55-56] FOREVER. AMEN.’ FOR IF YOU FORGIVE MEN THEIR TRESPASSES, YOUR HEAVENLY FATHER [STEPHEN] WILL ALSO FORGIVE YOU. BUT IF YOU DO NOT FORGIVE MEN THEIR TRESPASSES, NEITHER WILL YOUR FATHER [STEPHEN] FORGIVE YOUR TRESPASSES.”**

**IN MATTHEW 6:16-18 DECLARES, “MOREOVER, WHEN YOU FAST, DO NOT BE LIKE THE HYPOCRITES [PRETENDERS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:13-15], WITH A SAD COUNTENANCE. FOR THEY DISFIGURE THEIR FACES [ROMANS 1:21-27] THAT THEY MAY APPEAR TO MEN TO BE FASTING. ASSUREDLY, I SAY THEY HAVE THEIR REWARD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER AS A CORRUPTIBLE CROWN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 9:25]. BUT YOU, WHEN YOU FAST, ANOINT YOUR HEAD [JAMES 5:14] AND WASH YOUR FACE [REVELATION 3:18], SO THAT YOU DO NOT APPEAR TO MEN TO BE FASTING, BUT TO THE FATHER [STEPHEN] WHO IS IN THE SECRET PLACE [ZION], AND YOUR FATHER WHO SEES [HEBREWS 4:13] IN SECRET WILL REWARD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE INCORRUPTIBLE CROWN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 9:25 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21] YOU OPENLY.”**

**IN MATTHEW 6:19-21 DECLARES, “DO NOT LAY UP FOR YOURSELVES TREASURES ON EARTH [THIS WORLD], WHERE MOTH AND RUST DESTROY [JAMES 5:1-6] AND WHERE THIEVES [ALL ETERNAL CREATURES STEALS AT SOME POINT IN MALACHI 3:8-12 & THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL TAKE AWAY FROM THEM AS A THIEF IN THE SAME MEASURE DOUBLE PORTION IN JOB 1:21 & REVELATION 3:3; 16:15; 18:6] BREAK IN AND STEAL, BUT LAY UP FOR YOURSELVES TREASURES IN HEAVEN [EARTH], WHERE MOTH NOR RUST DESTROYS [JAMES 4:12] AND WHERE THIEVES DO NOT BREAK IN AND STEAL [PAY 10% OF ALL WORK MONEY IN EACH OF THE ETERNAL CREATURES LIFETIME TO THE FATHER STEPHEN & THOSE WHO DO NOT WORK [RETIRED OR DISABLED] IS NOT SUBJECT TO THIS IS IN MALACHI 3:8-12]. FOR WHERE YOUR TREASURE IS, THERE YOUR HEART WILL BE ALSO.”**

**IN MATTHEW 6:22-23 DECLARES, “THE LAMP [REVELATION 4:1-11] OF THE BODY [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:19-20] IS THE EYE [PSALMS 94:9]. IF THEREFORE YOUR EYE IS GOOD [FATHER STEPHEN IN LUKE 18:19], YOUR WHOLE BODY WILL BE FULL OF LIGHT [ACTS 26:13]. BUT IF YOUR EYE IS BAD [EVIL OR UNHEALTHY IN SIRACH 31:13], YOUR WHOLE BODY WILL BE FULL OF DARKNESS [2ND ESDRAS 7:55], HOW GREAT IS THAT DARKNESS [2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12; 2ND PETER 2:1-22; JUDE 4-23 & REVELATION 17:1-20:10]!”**

**IN MATTHEW 6:24 DECLARES, “NO ONE CAN SERVE TWO MASTERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER OR THE FATHER STEPHEN & NOT BOTH IN JAMES 4:1-10], FOR EITHER HE WILL [GODLY OR UNGODLY] HATE THE ONE AND [SEXUALLY OR DIVINELY] LOVE THE OTHER, OR ELSE HE WILL BE LOYAL [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER OR THE FATHER STEPHEN] TO THE ONE AND DESPISE [FATHER STEPHEN OR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER] THE OTHER. YOU CANNOT SERVE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] & MAMMON [LUXURIOUS RICHES IN REVELATION 17:1-18:24 & 1ST TIMOTHY 6:10].”**

**IN MATTHEW 6:25-34 DECLARES, “LOOK AT THE BIRDS OF THE AIR, FOR THEY NEITHER SOW NOR REAP NOR GATHER INTO BARNS, YET YOUR HEAVENLY FATHER [STEPHEN] FEEDS THEM. ARE YOU OF MORE VALUE THAN THEY [ONLY WAY IS TO DIE TO FLESH & LIVE AGAIN IN SPIRIT IN REVELATION 2:8]? WHICH OF YOU BY WORRYING CAN ADD ONE CUBIT [18 TO 22 INCHES] TO HIS STATURE [HEIGHT OF HIS HEAD OR HIS ROD---DICK]? SO WHY DO YOU WORRY ABOUT CLOTHING [ISAIAH 6:1-13 & REVELATION 19:14]? CONSIDER THE LILIES OF THE FIELD, HOW THEY GROW, THEY NEITHER TOIL OR SPIN, AND YET I SAY TO YOU THAT EVEN SOLOMON IN ALL HIS GLORY [HEROISM] WAS NOT ARRAYED [DRESSED IN JOHN 15:1-8] LIKE ONE OF THESE. NOW IF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN IN EPHESIANS 4:6] SO CLOTHES THE GRASS [SMOKING GREEN HERBS] OF THE FIELD, WHICH TODAY IS, AND TOMORROW IS THROWN INTO THE OVEN, WILL HE NOT MUCH MORE CLOTH YOU, O YOU OF LITTLE FAITH [AUTHORITY OVER 10 CITIES IN LUKE 19:17]? THEREFORE DO NOT WORRY, SAYING, ‘WHAT SHALL WE EAT?’ OR ‘WHAT SHALL WE DRINK?’ OR ‘WHAT SHALL WE WEAR?” FOR AFTER ALL THESE THINGS THE GENTILES SEEK. FOR YOUR HEAVENLY FATHER [STEPHEN] KNOWS [JOHN 1:14] THAT YOU NEED ALL THESE THINGS. BUT SEEK FIRST [LUKE 4:22-24] THE KINGDOM OF GOD [OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN LUKE 24:1-29:26] AND HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS [JOHN 7:18] AND ALL THESE THINGS SHALL BE ADDED TO YOU. THEREFORE DO NOT WORRY ABOUT TOMORROW [PERFECT], FOR TOMORROW [PERFECT] WILL WORRY [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABOUT ITS OWN THINGS. SUFFICIENT FOR THE DAY IS ITS OWN TROUBLE [PERFECT ABOMINABLE MARITAL SEXUALITY IN PROVERBS 6:16-19].”**

**IN MATTHEW 7:1-6 DECLARES, “JUDGE NOT, THAT YOU BE NOT JUDGED [FATHER STEPHEN IS THE ONLY LAWGIVER IN DANIEL 7:9-28; JAMES 4:12; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & REVELATION 17:1-20:15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19]. FOR WITH WHAT JUDGMENT [DAMNATION TO CHILD KIND, CONDEMNATION TO WOMANKIND, JUDGMENT TO MANKIND, CHARGE TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF LAW KIND, & DAMNATION TO OMNI-MILITARY LORD KIND & LADY KIND IN ROMANS 13:1-2] YOU JUDGE, YOU WILL BE JUDGED [1ST PETER 1:17-21] AND WITH THE MEASURE YOU USE, IT WILL BE MEASURED BACK TO YOU [ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:25; GALATIANS 5:19-23; 1ST JOHN 1:8, 10; REVELATION 2:1-3:22; 6:1-20:15, 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19]. AND WHY DO YOU LOOK AT THE SPECK [BEAM-THE DEDICATED HABERGEON DONE & SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN ROMANS 13:1-2, WHICH IS A HOLE IN EVERY ETERNAL CREATURES INVINCIBLE ARMOR USED AS THE ROD-DICK FOR THE STAFF-PUSSY & THE STAFF-PUSSY FOR THE ROD-DICK FOR THE ONLY REASON TO BRING FORTH GOOD FRUITS & GOOD PLEASURE IN DIVINE INTERCOURSE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN ACTS 17:22-30] IN YOUR BROTHER’S EYE, BUT DO NOT CONSIDER THE PLANK [WOOD-THE DEDICATED HABERGEON DONE & SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN ROMANS 13:1-2, WHICH IS A HOLE IN EVERY ETERNAL CREATURES INVINCIBLE ARMOR USED AS THE ROD-DICK FOR THE STAFF-PUSSY & THE STAFF-PUSSY FOR THE ROD-DICK FOR THE ONLY REASON TO BRING FORTH GOOD FRUITS & GOOD PLEASURE IN DIVINE INTERCOURSE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN ACTS 17:22-30] IN YOUR OWN EYE? OR HOW CAN YOU SAY TO YOUR BROTHER, ‘LET ME REMOVE THE SPECK [BEAM] FROM YOUR EYE, AND LOOK [ACTS 7:55-56], A PLANK [WOOD] IS IN YOUR OWN EYE?’ HYPOCRITE [PRETENDERS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:13-15]! FIRST, REMOVE THE PLANK [WOOD-TOTAL & ABSOLUTE ABSTINENCE FROM SEXUALITY, EXCEPT FOR AUTHORIZED SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE IN EPHESIANS 5:3; 2ND TIMOTHY 3:16-17 & ACTS 7:51-53] FROM YOUR OWN EYE, AND THEN YOU WILL SEE [HEBREWS 4:13] CLEARLY TO REMOVE THE SPECK [BEAM-TOTAL & ABSOLUTE ABSTINENCE FROM SEXUALITY, EXCEPT FOR AUTHORIZED SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE IN EPHESIANS 5:3; 2ND TIMOTHY 3:16-17 & ACTS 7:51-53] FROM YOUR BROTHER’S EYE. DO NOT GIVE WHAT IS HOLY [SPIRIT OF GOD, HOLY SPIRIT OR THE HOLY GHOST] TO THE DOGS [SEXUAL, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL IN ROMANS 1:21-27, 32], NOR CAST YOUR PEARLS [PRECIOUS EMERY STONES] BEFORE SWINE [SEXUAL, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL IN ROMANS 1:21-27, 32], LEST THEY TRAMPLE THEM UNDER THEIR FEET, AND TURN AND TEAR YOU IN PIECES [USED BY ETERNAL CREATURES TO CAST UNAUTHORIZED VIOLENT FORCE & THREATS TO THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN MATTHEW 11:12 & ACTS 9:1-2].”**

**IN MATTHEW 7:7-12 DECLARES, “ASK, AND IT WILL BE GIVEN TO YOU, SEEK, AND YOU WILL FIND, KNOCK, AND IT WILL BE OPENED TO YOU. FOR EVERYONE WHO ASKS RECEIVES, AND HE WHO SEEKS FINDS, AND TO HIM WHO KNOCKS IT WILL BE OPENED. OR WHAT MAN IS THERE AMONG YOU WHO, IF HIS SON ASKS FOR BREAD, WILL HE GIVE HIM A [EMERY] STONE? OR IF HE ASKS FOR A FISH, WILL HE GIVE HIM A SERPENT? IF YOU THEN, BEING EVIL [SEXUAL], KNOW HOW TO GIVE GOOD [DIVINE] GIFTS TO YOUR CHILDREN, HOW MUCH MORE WILL YOUR FATHER [STEPHEN] WHO IS IN HEAVEN, GIVE GOOD [DIVINE] THINGS TO THOSE WHO ASK HIM! THEREFORE, WHAT YOU WANT MEN TO DO TO YOU, DO ALSO TO THEM, FOR THIS IS THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW & THE [HOLY] PROPHETS.”**

**IN MATTHEW 7:13-14 DECLARES, “ENTER BY THE NARROW GATE [LUKE 24:1-53], FOR WIDE IS THE GATE AND BROAD IS THE WAY THAT LEADS TO DESTRUCTION [LUKE 22:1-23:56], AND THERE ARE MANY [CALLED] WHO GO IN BY IT. BECAUSE NARROW IS THE GATE [ACTS 1:9-11] AND DIFFICULT [CONFINED] IS THE WAY [ACTS 1:4-7; 14:22] WHICH LEADS TO LIFE [ACTS 2:1-7:56], AND THERE ARE FEW [CHOSEN] WHO FIND IT.”**

**IN MATTHEW 7:15-20 DECLARES, “BEWARE OF FALSE PROPHETS WHO COME TO YOU IN SHEEP’S CLOTHING, BUT INWARDLY THEY ARE RAVENOUS WOLVES [TIGERS]. YOU WILL KNOW THEM BY THEIR FRUITS. DO MEN GATHER GRAPES FROM THORN BUSHES OR FIGS FROM THISTLES? EVEN SO, EVERY GOOD [DIVINE] TREE BEARS GOOD [DIVINE] FRUIT, BUT A BAD [SEXUAL] TREE BEARS BAD [SEXUAL] FRUIT. A GOOD [DIVINE] TREE CANNOT BEAR BAD [SEXUAL] FRUIT, NOR CAN A BAD [SEXUAL] TREE BEAR GOOD [DIVINE] FRUIT. EVERY TREE THAT DOES NOT BEAR GOOD [DIVINE] FRUIT IS CUT DOWN [ISAIAH 14:12-21; EZEKIEL 28:11-19 & REVELATION 20:7-10] AND THROWN INTO THE FIRE [REVELATION 20:11-15]. THEREFORE BY THEIR FRUITS YOU WILL KNOW THEM.”**

**IN MATTHEW 7:21-23 DECLARES, “NOT EVERYONE WHO SAYS TO ME, ‘OMNI-MILITARY LORD,’ ‘OMNI-MILITARY LORD,’ SHALL ENTER THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN [LUKE 24:50-53 & ACTS 1:9-11], BUT HE WHO DOES THE WILL [ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 6:5, 10; 7:55-56] OF MY FATHER [STEPHEN] IN HEAVEN. MANY WILL SAY TO ME IN THAT DAY, ‘OMNI-MILITARY LORD,’ ‘OMNI-MILITARY LORD,’ HAVE WE NOT PROPHESIED [ACTS 3:19-26] IN YOUR NAME [FATHER STEPHEN], CAST OUT DEMONS [ACTS 5:12-16; 10:38; 19:11-20; 26:18] IN YOUR NAME [FATHER STEPHEN], AND DONE MANY WONDERS [ACTS 2:5-21; 19:11-20] IN YOUR NAME [FATHER STEPHEN]? AND THEN I WILL DECLARE TO THEM, I NEVER KNEW YOU [ACTS 17:22-30], DEPART FROM ME, YOU WHO PRACTICE LAWLESSNESS [VIOLENCE & INIQUITY IN ACTS 3:1-5:42; 6:9, 11-13; 7:54, 57-60]!”**

**IN MATTHEW 7:42-27 DECLARES, “THEREFORE WHO HEARS THESE SAYINGS OF MINE, AND DOES THEM, I WILL LIKEN HIM TO A WISE MAN [ACTS 6:1-8, 10, 14-15; 7:1-5, 7-17, 20-24, 26-38, 44-53, 55-56, 59-60] WHO BUILT HIS HOUSE [ESTABLISHED ZION IN ACTS 7:1-60] ON THE ROCK: AND THE RAIN DESCENDED, THE FLOODS CAME, AND THE WINDS BLEW, AND BEAT ON THAT HOUSE [ESTABLISHED ZION IN ACTS 7:1-60], AND IT DID NOT FALL [REVELATION 2:1-5:14; 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 2:1-7:59], FOR IT WAS FOUNDED ON THE ROCK [ACTS 1:4-7; 2:1-4; 5:38-39; 7:60]. BUT EVERYONE WHO HEARS THESE SAYINGS OF MINE, AND DOES NOT DO THEM, WILL BE LIKE A FOOLISH MAN [ACTS 6:9, 11-13; 7:6, 18-19, 25-26, 39-43, 51-53, 54, 57-60] WHO BUILT HIS HOUSE [THE 1ST SEVEN YEARS OF ZION] ON THE SAND [REVELATION 2:1-3:22; 6:1-20:15]: AND THE RAIN DESCENDED, THE FLOODS CAME, AND THE WINDS BLEW, AND BEAT ON THAT HOUSE [THE 1ST SEVEN YEARS OF ZION], AND IT FELL. AND GREAT WAS ITS FALL [REVELATION 2:1-3:22; 6:1-20:15].”**

**IN MATTHEW 8:3-4 DECLARES, THEN JESUS PUT OUT HIS HAND AND TOUCHED HIM, SAYING, “I AM WILLING, BE CLEANSED.” IMMEDIATELY HIS LEPROSY WAS CLEANSED. AND JESUS SAID TO HIM, “SEE THAT YOU TELL NO ONE, BUT GO YOUR WAY, SHOW YOURSELF TO THE PRIEST [SERGEANT], AND OFFER THE GIFT THAT MOSES COMMANDED, AS A TESTIMONY TO THEM.”**

**IN MATTHEW 8:7, 10-13 DECLARES, AND JESUS SAID TO HIM, “I WILL COME AND HEAL HIM.” WHEN JESUS HEARD IT, HE MARVELED, AND SAID TO THOSE WHO FOLLOWED, “ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, I HAVE NOT FOUND SUCH GREAT FAITH, NOT EVEN IN ISRAEL! AND I SAY TO YOU MANY [CALLED] WILL COME FROM EAST AND WEST, AND SIT DOWN WITH ABRAHAM, ISAAC, AND JACOB IN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN. BUT THE SONS OF THE KINGDOM WILL BE CAST INTO OUTER DARKNESS. THERE WILL BE WEEPING [REVELATION 18:9-20 & ACTS 7:43] AND GNASHING OF TEETH [ACTS 7:54]. THEN JESUS SAID TO THE CENTURION, “GO YOUR WAY, AND AS YOU HAVE BELIEVED, SO LET IT BE DONE FOR YOU.”**

**IN MATTHEW 8:20, 22 DECLARES, AND JESUS SAID TO HIM, “FOXES HAVE HOLES AND BIRDS OF THE AIR HAVE NESTS, BUT THE SON OF MAN [JESUS IN ACTS 7:55-56] HAS NOWHERE TO LAY HIS HEAD.” BUT JESUS SAID TO HIM, “FOLLOW ME, AND LEST THE DEAD [SEXUAL] BURY THEIR OWN DEAD [SEXUAL].”**

**IN MATTHEW 8:26 DECLARES, BUT HE SAID TO THEM, “WHY ARE YOU FEARFUL, O YOU OF LITTLE FAITH?”**

**IN MATTHEW 9:2, 4-7 DECLARES, WHEN JESUS SAW THEIR FAITH, HE SAID TO THE PARALYTIC, “SON, BE OF GOOD CHEER, YOUR SINS [NON-SEXUAL] ARE FORGIVEN YOU.” BUT JESUS, KNOWING THEIR THOUGHTS, SAID, “WHY DO YOU THINK EVIL [SEX] IN YOUR HEART? FOR WHICH IS EASIER, TO SAY, ‘YOUR SINS [NON-SEXUAL] ARE FORGIVEN YOU,’ OR SAY, ‘ARISE AND WALK? BUT THAT YOU MAY KNOW THAT THE SON OF MAN [JESUS IN ACTS 7:55-56] HAS POWER [AUTHORITY] ON EARTH TO FORGIVE SINS [NON-SEXUAL]”---THEN HE SAID TO THE PARALYTIC, “ARISE, TAKE UP YOUR BED [BETWEEN THE WAIST AND THIGH], AND GO TO YOUR HOUSE [ZION].”**

**IN MATTHEW 9:12-13 DECLARES, “THOSE WHO ARE WELL [HEALTHY] HAVE NO NEED [HEALING MEDICINE] OF A PHYSICIAN [JESUS CHRIST THE MEDICAL DOCTOR], BUT THOSE WHO ARE SICK. BUT GO AND LEARN WHAT THIS MEANS: ‘I DESIRE MERCY [JAMES 2:13 FOR 46 YEARS] AND NOT SACRIFICE [ACTS 7:42 FOR 46 YEARS].’ FOR I DID NOT COME TO CALL THE RIGHTEOUS [SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDS [LADIES] IN EPHESIANS 5:3], BUT SINNERS [SEXUAL CREATURES, HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES & INTERRACIAL CREATURES IN ROMANS 1:21-32] TO REPENTANCE [ACTS 17:30].”**

**IN MATTHEW 9:15-17 DECLARES, AND JESUS SAID TO THEM, “CAN THE FRIENDS [SONS OF THE BRIDECHAMBER---THE BED ROOM] OF THE BRIDEGROOM MOURN AS LONG AS THE BRIDEGROOM IS WITH THEM? BUT THE DAYS WILL COME WHEN THE BRIDEGROOM WILL BE TAKEN AWAY [REVELATION 18:21-24] FROM THEM, AND THEN THEY WILL FAST. NO ONE PUTS A PIECE OF UNSHRUNK CLOTH [GOOD-NOVICE] ON A OLD GARMENT [BETTER], FOR THE PATCH [GOOD-NOVICE] PULLS AWAY FROM THE GARMENT [BETTER], AND THE TEAR [BREACH] IS MADE WORSE. NOR DO THEY PUT NEW WINE [GOOD-NOVICE] INTO OLD WINESKINS [BETTER], OR ELSE THE WINESKINS BREAK [BURST], THE WINE IS SPILLED, AND THE WINESKINS ARE RUINED. BUT THEY PUT NEW WINE [GOOD-NOVICE] INTO NEW WINESKINS [GOOD-NOVICE], AND BOTH ARE PRESERVED.”**

**IN MATTHEW 9:22, 24 DECLARES, BUT JESUS TURNED AROUND, AND WHEN HE SAW HER HE SAID, “BE OF GOOD CHEER, DAUGHTER, YOUR FAITH HAS MADE YOU WELL.” HE SAID TO THEM, “MAKE ROOM, FOR THE GIRL IS NOT DEAD [SEXUAL], BUT SLEEPING.”**

**IN MATTHEW 9:28-30 DECLARES, AND WHEN HE HAD COME INTO THE HOUSE [ZION], THE BLIND MEN CAME TO HIM. AND JESUS SAID TO THEM, “DO YOU BELIEVE THAT I AM ABLE TO DO THIS?” THEY SAID TO HIM, “YES, OMNI-MILITARY LORD.” THEN HE TOUCHED THEIR EYES, SAYING, “ACCORDING TO YOUR FAITH LET IT BE TO YOU.” AND THEIR EYES WERE OPENED. AND JESUS STERNLY WARNED THEM, SAYING, “SEE THAT NO ONE KNOWS IT.”**

**IN MATTHEW 9:37-38 DECLARES, THEN HE SAID TO HIS DISCIPLES, “THE HARVEST IS TRULY PLENTIFUL, BUT THE LABORERS ARE FEW [CHOSEN]. THEREFORE PRAY THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE HARVEST TO SEND OUT LABORERS [HIS APPOINTED AUTHORITIES] INTO HIS HARVEST.”**

**IN MATTHEW 10:5-15 DECLARES, THESE TWELVE JESUS SENT OUT AND COMMANDED THEM, SAYING, DO NOT GO INTO THE WAY OF THE GENTILES, AND DO NOT ENTER A CITY OF THE SAMARITANS. BUT GO RATHER TO THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE [ZION] OF ISRAEL. AND AS YOU GO, PREACH, SAYING, ‘THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IS AT HAND [HAS DRAWN NEAR.’ HEAL THE SICK, CLEANSE THE LEPERS, RAISE THE DEAD, CAST OUT DEMONS. FREELY YOU HAVE RECEIVED, FREELY GIVE. PROVIDE NEITHER GOLD NOR SILVER NOR COPPER IN YOUR MONEY BELTS, NOR BAG FOR YOUR JOURNEY, NOR TWO TUNICS, NOR SANDALS, NOR STAFFS, FOR A WORKER IS WORTHY OF HIS FOOD. NOW WHATEVER CITY OR TOWN [COMMUNITY] YOU ENTER, INQUIRE WHO IN IT IS WORTHY, AND STAY THERE TILL YOU GO OUT. AND WHEN YOU GO INTO A HOUSEHOLD, GREET IT. IF THE HOUSEHOLD IS WORTHY, LET YOUR PEACE COME UPON IT. BUT IF IT IS NOT WORTHY, LET YOUR PEACE RETURN TO YOU. AND WHOEVER WILL NOT RECEIVE YOU NOR HEAR YOUR WORDS, WHEN YOU DEPART FROM THAT HOUSE [ZION] SHAKE OFF THE DUST FROM YOUR FEET. ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, IT WILL BE MORE TOLERABLE FOR THE LAND OF SODOM AND GOMORRAH IN THE DAY OF JUDGMENT [1ST PETER 1:17-21] THAN FOR THAT CITY!”**

**IN MATTHEW 10:16-26 DECLARES, “BEHOLD, I SEND YOU OUT A SHEEP IN THE MIDST OF WOLVES [TIGERS]. THEREFORE BE WISE AS SERPENTS AND HARMLESS [INNOCENT] AS DOVES. BUT BEWARE OF MEN, FOR THEY WILL DELIVER YOU UP TO COUNCILS AND SCOURGE YOU IN THEIR SYNAGOGUES. YOU WILL BE BROUGHT BEFORE GOVERNORS AND KINGS FOR MY SAKE, AS A TESTIMONY TO THEM AND TO THE GENTILES. BUT WHEN THEY DELIVER YOU UP, DO NOT WORRY ABOUT HOW OR WHAT YOU SHOULD SPEAK. FOR IT WILL BE GIVEN TO YOU IN THAT HOUR WHAT YOU SHOULD SPEAK, FOR IT IS NOT YOU WHO SPEAK, BUT THE SPIRIT [HOLY GHOST] OF YOUR FATHER [STEPHEN] WHO SPEAKS IN YOU. NOW BROTHER WILL DELIVER UP BROTHER TO DEATH, AND A FATHER HIS CHILD, AND CHILDREN WILL RISE UP AGAINST PARENTS AND CAUSE THEM TO BE PUT TO DEATH. AND YOU WILL BE HATED BY ALL FOR MY NAME’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S] SAKE. BUT HE WHO ENDURES TO THE END WILL BE SAVED [AS THROUGH FIRE]. WHEN THEY PERSECUTE YOU IN THIS CITY, FLEE TO ANOTHER. FOR ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, YOU WILL NOT HAVE GONE THROUGH THE CITIES OF ISRAEL BEFORE THE SON OF MAN [JESUS IN ACTS 7:55-56] COMES. A DISCIPLE [PUPAL] IS NOT ABOVE HIS TEACHER [FATHER STEPHEN], NOR A SERVANT ABOVE HIS MASTER [FATHER STEPHEN]. IT IS ENOUGH FOR A DISCIPLE THAT HE BE LIKE HIS TEACHER, AND A SERVANT LIKE HIS MASTER. IF THEY HAVE CALLED THE MASTER OF THE HOUSE [ZION] BEELZEBUB [SATAN], HOW MUCH MORE WILL THEY CALL THOSE OF HIS HOUSEHOLD! THEREFORE DO NOT FEAR THEM. FOR THERE IS NOTHING COVERED THAT WILL NOT BE REVEALED, AND HIDDEN THAT WILL NOT BE KNOWN.”**

**IN MATTHEW 10:27-31 DECLARES, “WHATEVER I TELL YOU IN THE DARK, SPEAK IN THE LIGHT, AND WHAT YOU HEAR IN THE EAR, PREACH ON THE HOUSETOPS. AND DO NOT FEAR THOSE WHO KILL THE BODY BUT CANNOT KILL THE SOUL. BUT RATHER FEAR HIM [FATHER STEPHEN] WHO IS ABLE TO DESTROY BOTH BODY AND SOUL IN HELL [GEHENNA]. ARE NOT TWO SPARROWS SOLD FOR A COPPER COIN [1/16TH OF A DENARIUS--THIS CAN CONCERN 1 CENT IN GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IN TITHING IS 10% WITH 100% WHICH IS $32.00.00 DOLLARS IN MATTHEW 5:38-42 & HEBREWS 7:1-10]? AND NOT ONE OF THEM FALLS TO THE GROUND APART FROM YOUR FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] WILL. BUT THE VERY HAIRS OF YOUR HEAD ARE ALL NUMBERED. DO NOT FEAR THEREFORE, YOU ARE OF MORE VALUE THAN MANY [CALLED] SPARROWS.”**

**IN MATTHEW 10:32-33 DECLARES, “THEREFORE WHOEVER CONFESSES ME BEFORE MEN, HIM I WILL ALSO CONFESS BEFORE MY FATHER [STEPHEN] WHO IS IN HEAVEN. BUT WHOEVER DENIES ME BEFORE MEN, HIM I WILL ALSO DENY BEFORE MY FATHER [STEPHEN] WHO IS IN HEAVEN.”**

**IN MATTHEW 10:34-39 DECLARES, “DO NOT THINK THAT I CAME TO BRING PEACE ON EARTH, I DID NOT COME TO BRING PEACE BUT A SWORD [HEBREWS 4:12]. FOR I HAVE COME TO SET A MAN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGAINST HIS FATHER, A DAUGHTER AGAINST HER MOTHER AND A DAUGHTER-IN-LAW AGAINST HER MOTHER-IN-LAW, AND A MAN’S ENEMIES WILL BE THOSE OF HIS OWN HOUSEHOLD. HE WHO [DIVINELY] LOVES FATHER OR MOTHER MORE THAN ME IS NOT WORTHY OF ME, AND HE WHO [DIVINELY] LOVES SON OR DAUGHTER MORE THAN ME IS NOT WORTHY OF ME. AND HE WHO DOES NOT TAKE HIS CROSS AND FOLLOW ME IS NOT WORTHY OF ME. HE WHO FINDS HIS LIFE WILL LOSE IT, AND HE WHO LOSES HIS LIFE FOR MY SAKE WILL FIND IT.”**

**IN MATTHEW 10:40-42 DECLARES, “HE WHO RECEIVES YOU RECEIVES ME, AND HE WHO RECEIVES ME RECEIVES HIM [FATHER STEPHEN] WHO SENT ME. HE WHO RECEIVES A PROPHET IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] OF A PROPHET SHALL RECEIVE A PROPHET’S REWARD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. AND HE WHO RECEIVES A RIGHTEOUS MAN IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] OF A RIGHTEOUS MAN SHALL RECEIVE A RIGHTEOUS MAN’S REWARD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. AND WHOEVER GIVES ONE OF THESE LITTLE ONES ONLY A CUP OF COLD WATER IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] OF A DISCIPLE, ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, HE SHALL BY NO MEANS LOSE HIS REWARD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].”**

**IN MATTHEW 11:4-19 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “GO AND TELL JOHN THE THINGS WHICH YOU HEAR AND SEE: THE BLIND SEE AND THE LAME WALK, THE LEPERS ARE CLEANSED AND THE DEAF HEAR, THE DEAD ARE RAISED UP AND THE POOR HAVE THE GOSPEL PREACHED TO THEM. AND BLESSED IS HE WHO IS NOT OFFENDED BECAUSE OF ME.” AS THEY DEPARTED, JESUS BEGAN TO SAY TO THE MULTITUDES CONCERNING JOHN: “WHAT DID YOU GO OUT INTO THE WILDERNESS TO SEE? A REED SHAKEN BY THE WIND? BUT WHAT DID YOU GO OUT TO SEE? A MAN CLOTHED IN SOFT GARMENTS? INDEED, THOSE WHO WEAR SOFT CLOTHING ARE IN KINGS’ HOUSES [ZION’S]. BUT WHAT DID YOU GO OUT TO SEE? A PROPHET? YES, I SAY TO YOU, AND MORE THAN A PROPHET. FOR THIS IS HE OF WHO IT IS WRITTEN: ‘BEHOLD, I SEND MY MESSENGER [OMNI-MILITARY LORD ELIJAH] BEFORE YOUR FACE, WHO WILL PREPARE YOUR WAY BEFORE YOU.’ ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, AMONG THOSE BORN OF WOMEN THERE HAS NOT RISEN ONE GREATER THAN JOHN THE BAPTIST, BUT HE WHO IS LEAST IN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP] IS GREATER THAN HE. AND FROM THE DAYS OF JOHN THE BAPTIST UNTIL NOW THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP] SUFFERS VIOLENCE [NOT LAWLESSNESS NOR INIQUITY IN REVELATION 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19], AND THE VIOLENT TAKE IT BY FORCE [ACTS 9:1-2]. FOR ALL THE [HOLY] PROPHETS AND THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW PROPHESIED UNTIL JOHN. AND IF YOU ARE WILLING TO RECEIVE IT, HE IS ELIJAH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD JOHN IN THE SPIRIT & POWER OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD ELIJAH] WHO IS TO COME. HE WHO HAS EARS TO HEAR, LET HIM HEAR! BUT TO WHAT SHALL I LIKEN THIS GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH]? IT IS LIKE CHILDREN [HUSBANDS & BOY FRIENDS] SITTING IN THE MARKETPLACES [BUSINESS COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES] AND CALLING TO THEIR COMPANIONS [WIVES & GIRL FRIENDS], AND SAYING: ‘WE PLAYED THE FLUTE [MUSICAL HEALING] FOR YOU, AND YOU DID NOT DANCE [PLAY THE MUSIC], WE MOURNED [CRIED] TO YOU, AND YOU DID NOT LAMENT [BEAT YOUR BREAST].’ FOR JOHN [HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:55-56] CAME NEITHER EATING NOR DRINKING, AND THEY SAY, ‘HE HAS A DEMON.’ THE SON OF MAN [JESUS IN ACTS 7:55-56] CAME EATING AND DRINKING, AND THEY SAY, ‘LOOK, A GLUTTON [FAT MAN IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S IN LEVITICUS 3:16] AND A WINEBIBBER [WINE DRINKER IN MODERATION MAKES GLAD & CHEERFULNESS OF THE HEART IN SIRACH 31:28], A FRIEND [JAMES 4:1-10] OF TAX COLLECTORS [ROMANS 13:3-10] AND SINNERS [ROMANS 3:4-23]!’ BUT WISDOM [THE LADY VICTORIA IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-30 & PROVERBS 8:22-31] IS JUSTIFIED BY HER CHILDREN [FATHER STEPHEN’S CHILDREN AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS HIS SON & LADY MARY HIS DAUGHTER IN JOHN 3:16].”**

**IN MATTHEW 11:21-24 DECLARES, “WOE TO YOU, CHORAZIN! WOE TO YOU, BETHSAIDA! FOR IF THE MIGHTY WORKS WHICH WERE DONE IN YOU HAD BEEN DONE IN TYRE AND SIDON, THEY WOULD HAVE REPENTED LONG AGO IN SACKCLOTH & ASHES. BUT I SAY TO YOU, IT WILL BE MORE TOLERABLE FOR TYRE & SIDON IN THE DAY OF JUDGMENT [1ST PETER 1:17-21] THAN FOR YOU. AND YOU, CAPERNAUM, WHO ARE EXALTED TO HEAVEN, WILL BE BROUGHT DOWN TO HADES, FOR IF THE MIGHTY WORKS WHICH WERE DONE IN YOU HAD BEEN DONE IN SODOM [ETERNAL FIRE BEING TURNED TO EMERY STONE IN GENESIS 19:26], IT WOULD HAVE REMAINED UNTIL THIS DAY [PENTECOST IN ACTS 2:1-4]. BUT I SAY TO YOU THAT IT SHALL BE MORE TOLERABLE FOR THE LAND OF SODOM [HOMOSEXUALITY IN GENESIS 19:1-29] IN THE DAY OF JUDGMENT [1ST PETER 1:17-21] THAN FOR YOU.”**

**IN MATTHEW 11:25-30 DECLARES, AT THAT TIME JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID, “I THANK YOU, FATHER [STEPHEN], OMNI-MILITARY LORD OF HEAVEN & EARTH, THAT YOU HAVE HIDDEN THESE THINGS FROM THE WISE & PRUDENT & HAVE REVEALED THEM TO BABES [0 TO 3 YEARS OLD IS 80% OF THE TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE RECEIVED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THEIR SCHOOL-TEACHER & THE CHRIST IN ROMANS 2:20]. EVEN SO, FATHER [STEPHEN], FOR SO IT SEEMED GOOD IN YOUR SIGHT. ALL THINGS HAVE BEEN DELIVERED TO ME BY MY FATHER [STEPHEN] AND NO ONE KNOWS THE SON [JESUS OR ENOCH] EXCEPT THE FATHER [STEPHEN]. NOR DOES ANYONE KNOW THE FATHER [STEPHEN] EXCEPT THE SON [JESUS OR ENOCH], AND THE ONE [JOHN THE HOLY GHOST] TO WHOM THE SON [JESUS OR ENOCH] WILLS TO REVEAL HIM. COME TO ME, ALL YOU WHO LABOR AND ARE HEAVY LADEN, AND I WILL GIVE YOU REST. TAKE MY YOKE UPON YOU, AND LEARN FROM ME, FOR I AM GENTLE [MEEK] & LOWLY IN HEART, AND YOU WILL FIND REST FOR YOUR SOULS. FOR MY YOKE [BODY] IS EASY AND MY BURDEN [TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE WITH JOB & JESUS] IS LIGHT.”**

**IN MATTHEW 12:3-8 DECLARES, BUT HE SAID TO THEM, “HAVE YOU NOT READ WHAT DAVID DID WHEN HE WAS HUNGRY, HE AND THOSE WHO WERE WITH HIM: HOW HE ENTERED THE HOUSE [ZION] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] AND ATE THE SHOWBREAD WHICH WAS NOT LAWFUL FOR HIM TO EAT, NOR FOR THOSE WHO WERE WITH HIM, BUT ONLY FOR THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS]? OR HAVE YOU NOT READ IN THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW THAT ON THE SABBATH [PENTECOST IN ACTS 2:1-4] THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] OF THE TEMPLE [BUSINESS COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES] PROFANE [DESECRATE] THE SABBATH [PENTECOST IN ACT 2:1-4], AND ARE BLAMELESS? YET I SAY TO YOU THAT IN THIS PLACE [HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITIES] THERE IS ONE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN EPHESIANS 4:6] GREATER THAN THE TEMPLE [BUSINESS COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES FOR 46 YEARS]. BUT IF YOU HAD KNOWN WHAT THIS MEANS, ‘I DESIRE MERCY [JAMES 2:13 FOR 46 YEARS] AND NOT SACRIFICE [ACTS 7:42 FOR 46 YEARS],’ YOU WOULD NOT HAVE CONDEMNED [DAMNED] THE GUILTLESS. FOR THE SON OF MAN [JESUS IN ACTS 7:55-56] IS OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] EVEN OF THE SABBATH [PENTECOST IN ACTS 2:1-4].”**

**IN MATTHEW 12:11-13 DECLARES, THEN HE SAID TO THEM, “WHAT MAN IS THESE AMONG YOU WHO HAS ONE SHEEP, AND IF IT FALLS INTO A PIT ON THE SABBATH [PENTECOST IN ACTS 2:1-4], WILL NOT LAY HOLD OF IT AND LIFT IT OUT? OF HOW MUCH MORE VALUE THAN IS A MAN THAN A SHEEP? THEREFORE IT IS LAWFUL TO DO GOOD [FATHER STEPHEN] ON THE SABBATH [PENTECOST IN ACTS 2:1-4].”**

**IN MATTHEW 12:25-30 DECLARES, BUT JESUS KNEW THEIR THOUGHTS, AND SAID TO THEM, “EVERY KINGDOM [ZION] DIVIDED AGAINST ITSELF IS BROUGHT TO DESOLATION, AND EVERY CITY [ZION] OR HOUSE [ZION] DIVIDED AGAINST ITSELF WILL NOT STAND. IF SATAN [LUCIFER] CASTS OUT SATAN [LUCIFER], HE IS DIVIDED AGAINST HIMSELF. HOW THEN WILL HIS KINGDOM [ZION THAT IS UNDER 7 YEARS] STAND? AND IF I CAST OUT DEMONS BY BEELZEBUB [SATAN], BY WHOM DO YOUR SONS CAST THEM OUT? THEREFORE THEY SHALL BE YOUR JUDGES. BUT IF I CAST OUT DEMONS BY THE SPIRIT [HOLY GHOST] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], SURELY THE KINGDOM [ZION] OF GOD [OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP] HAS COME UPON YOU. OR HOW CAN ONE ENTER A STRONG MAN’S HOUSE [ZION] AND PLUNDER HIS GOODS, UNLESS HE FIRST BINDS [ARRESTS & CONTROLS IN ROMANS 13:1-2] THE STRONG MAN? AND THEN HE WILL PLUNDER HIS HOUSE [ZION]. HE WHO IS NOT WITH ME IS AGAINST ME, AND HE WHO DOES NOT GATHER WITH ME SCATTERS ABROAD.”**

**IN MATTHEW 12:31-32 DECLARES, “THEREFORE I SAY TO YOU, EVERY SIN [NON-SEXUAL] AND BLASPHEMY WILL BE FORGIVEN MEN, BUT THE BLASPHEMY AGAINST THE SPIRIT [HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:55-56] WILL NOT BE FORGIVEN MEN. ANYONE WHO SPEAKS A WORD AGAINST THE SON OF MAN [JESUS IN ACTS 7:55-56], IT WILL BE FORGIVEN HIM, BUT WHOEVER SPEAKS [USES SEXUALITY] AGAINST THE HOLY SPIRIT [HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:55-56], IT WILL NOT BE FORGIVEN HIM, EITHER IN THIS AGE [LUKE 20:34, 37-38] OR IN THE AGE TO COME [THAT AGE IN LUKE 20:35-36].”**

**IN MATTHEW 12:33-37 DECLARES, “EITHER MAKE THE TREE GOOD [FATHER STEPHEN] AND ITS FRUIT GOOD [FATHER STEPHEN], OR ELSE MAKE THE TREE BAD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER] AND IT FRUIT BAD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER]: FOR A TREE IS KNOWN BY ITS FRUIT. BROOD [OFFSPRING] OF VIPERS [ROMANS 3:4-23]! HOW CAN YOU BEING EVIL [SEXUAL], SPEAK GOOD THINGS [FATHER STEPHEN]? FOR OUT OF THE ABUNDANCE OF THE HEART THE MOUTH SPEAKS. A GOOD MAN [DIVINE] OUT OF THE GOOD [DIVINE] TREASURE OF HIS HEART BRINGS FORTH GOOD [DIVINE] THINGS [FATHER STEPHEN], AND A EVIL MAN [SEXUAL] OUT OF THE EVIL [SEXUAL] TREASURE BRINGS FOR EVIL [SEXUAL] THINGS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER]. BUT I SAY TO YOU THAT FOR EVERY IDLE WORD MEN MAY SPEAK, THEY WILL GIVE ACCOUNT [FATHER STEPHEN IN HEBREWS 4:13] OF IT IN THE DAY OF JUDGMENT [1ST PETER 1:17-21]. FOR BY YOUR WORDS YOU WILL BE JUSTIFIED, AND BY YOUR WORDS YOU WILL BE CONDEMNED [DAMNED IN CHILD KIND, CONDEMNED IN WOMANKIND, JUDGED IN MANKIND, CHARGED IN LAW KIND & DAMNED IN OMNI-MILITARY LORD KIND IN ROMANS 13:1-2].”**

**IN MATTHEW 12:39-42 DECLARES, BUT HE ANSWERED AD SAID TO THEM, “AN EVIL [SEXUAL] & ADULTEROUS [MARRIED] GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH] SEEKS AFTER A SIGN, AND NO SIGN WILL BE GIVEN TO IT EXCEPT THE SIGN OF THE PROPHET JONAH. FOR AS JONAH WAS THREE DAYS AND THREE NIGHTS IN THE BELLY OF THE GREAT FISH, SO WILL THE SON OF MAN [JESUS IN ACTS 7:55-56] BE THREE DAYS AND THREE NIGHTS IN THE HEART OF THE EARTH. THE MEN OF NINEVEH WILL RISE UP IN THE JUDGMENT [1ST PETER 1:17-21] WITH THIS GENERATION AND CONDEMN [DAMN] IT, BECAUSE THEY REPENTED AT THE PREACHING OF JONAH, AND INDEED A GREATER THAN JONAH IS HERE. THE QUEEN OF THE SOUTH WILL RISE UP IN THE JUDGMENT [1ST PETER 1:17-21] WITH THIS GENERATION AND CONDEMN [DAMN] IT, FOR SHE CAME FROM THE ENDS OF THE EARTH TO HEAR THE WISDOM OF SOLOMON, AND INDEED A GREATER THAN SOLOMON IS HERE.”**

**IN MATTHEW 12:43-45 DECLARES, “WHEN A UNCLEAN SPIRIT GOES OUT OF A MAN, HE GOES THROUGH DRY PLACES, SEEKING REST, AND FINDS NONE. THEN HE SAYS, ‘I WILL RETURN TO MY HOUSE [ZION] FROM WHICH HE CAME.’ AND WHEN HE COMES, HE FINDS IT EMPTY, SWEPT, AND PUT IN ORDER. THEN HE GOES AND TAKES WITH HIM SEVEN OTHER SPIRITS MORE WICKED [SEXUAL] THAN HIMSELF, AND THEY ENTER AND DWELL THERE, AND THE LAST STATE OF THAT MAN IS WORSE THAN THE FIRST. SO SHALL IT ALSO BE WITH THIS WICKED [SEXUAL] GENERATION.”**

**IN MATTHEW 12:48-50 DECLARES, BUT HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO THE ONE WHO TOLD HIM, “WHO IS MY MOTHER AND WHO ARE MY BROTHERS! AND HE STRETCHED OUT HIS HAND TOWARD HIS DISCIPLES AND SAID, HERE ARE MY MOTHER AND MY BROTHERS! FOR WHOEVER DOES THE WILL OF MY FATHER [MY ABBA---MY FATHER OF THE FAMILY], FATHER STEPHEN IN MARK 14:36; ROMANS 8:15 & GALATIANS 4:6] IN HEAVEN IS MY BROTHER AND SISTER AND MOTHER.”**

**IN MATTHEW 13:3-9 DECLARES, THEN HE SPOKE MANY THINGS TO THEM IN PARABLES, SAYING: “BEHOLD, A SOWER WENT OUT TO SOW. AND AS HE SOWED, SOME [SEXUAL SEED, WHICH IS EVIL, FALSE & INACCURATE WITH ALL MISTAKES & ALL ERRORS] FELL BY THE WAYSIDE [0.0011% FELL BY THE WAYSIDE, UNDER 0.0033% THAT DID NOT FALL IN REVELATION 12:4, 7-12 GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:1], AND THE BIRDS CAME AND DEVOURED THEM. SOME [SEXUAL SEED WHICH IS EVIL, FALSE & INACCURATE WITH ALL MISTAKES & ALL ERRORS] FELL ON STONY PLACES [0.0011% FELL BY STONY PLACES, UNDER 0.0033% THAT DID NOT FALL IN REVELATION 12:4, 7-12 GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:30], WHERE THEY DID NOT HAVE MUCH EARTH, AND THEY IMMEDIATELY SPRANG UP BECAUSE THEY HAD NO DEPTH OF EARTH. BUT WHEN THE SUN WAS UP THEY WERE SCORCHED, AND BECAUSE THEY HAD NO ROOT THEY WITHERED AWAY. AND SOME [SEXUAL SEED WHICH IS EVIL, FALSE & INACCURATE WITH ALL MISTAKES & ALL ERRORS] FELL AMONG THORNS [0.0011% FELL BY THORNS, UNDER 0.0033% THAT DID NOT FALL IN REVELATION 12:4, 7-12 GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:60], AND THE THORNS SPRANG UP AND CHOKED THEM [THIS MEANS IT NEVER BRINGS FORTH THE FRUITS OF THE SPIRIT IN GALATIANS 5:22-23 BUT THE FRUITS OF THE FLESH IN GALATIANS 5:19-21]. BUT OTHERS FELL ON GOOD [DIVINE] GROUND [THE OPPOSING YAH SIDE IS 00.0000% TO 110.0000%, WHICH IS 110.0000% GOOD, WHICH IS ALWAYS DIVINE, TRUTHFUL & MOST ACCURATE WITH ALL INFALLIBILITY & ALL INERRANCY] AND YIELDED A CROP [ALL TOGETHER IS 190-FOLD, WHICH IS ENOUGH FOR A CAPTAIN’S (HIGH PRIEST’S OR CHIEFS OF POLICE) POSITION]: SOME [DIVINE SEEDS] A HUNDREDFOLD [PAY IN TITHING 00.0003% [00.0010%] TO HAVE 100.0000% OF 1 POSITION REPENTING IN LUKE 15:7, WHICH IS HUNDREDFOLD IN 2 POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION IN EPHESIANS 2:15], SOME [DIVINE SEEDS] SIXTY [PAY IN TITHING 00.0002% [00.0006%] TO HAVE 60.0000% OF 1 POSITION REPENTING IN LUKE 15:7, WHICH IS SIXTYFOLD IN 2 POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION IN EPHESIANS 2:15], SOME [DIVINE SEEDS] THIRTY [PAY IN TITHING 00.0001% [00.0003%] TO HAVE 30.0000% OF 1 POSITION REPENTING IN LUKE 15:7, WHICH IS THIRTYFOLD IN 2 POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION IN EPHESIANS 2:15]. HE WHO HAS EARS TO HEAR, LET HIM HEAR!”**

**IN MATTHEW 13:11-17 DECLARES, HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “BECAUSE IT HAS BEEN GIVEN TO YOU [THOSE WHO KNOW & HAVE THE FULLNESS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN JOHN 14:26; 15:26; 16:7-15 & ACTS 6:3-8, 10, 14-15; 7:1-53, 55-56, 59-60] TO KNOW THE MYSTERIES [ALL SECRETS OR HIDDEN TRUTHS] OF THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN, BUT TO THEM [THOSE WHO DO NOT KNOW & HAVE THE FULLNESS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN JOHN 15:18-25 & ACTS 6:9, 11-13; 7:54, 57-60] IT HAS NOT BEEN GIVEN. FOR WHOEVER HAS, TO HIM MORE WILL BE GIVEN [JOB 1:21], AND HE WILL HAVE ABUNDANCE, BUT WHOEVER DOES NOT HAVE, EVEN WHAT HE HAS WILL BE TAKEN AWAY [JOB 1:21] FROM HIM. THEREFORE I SPEAK TO THEM IN PARABLES, BECAUSE SEEING THEY DO NOT SEE, AND HEARING THEY DO NOT HEAR, NOR DO THEY UNDERSTAND. AND IN THEM THE PROPHESY OF ISAIAH [ACTS 28:25-27] IS FULFILLED, WHICH SAYS: ‘HEARING YOU WILL HEAR AND SHALL NOT UNDERSTAND, AND SEEING YOU WILL SEE AND NOT PERCEIVE, FOR THE HEARTS OF THIS PEOPLE HAVE GROWN DULL. THEIR EARS ARE HARD OF HEARING, AND THEIR EYES THEY HAVE CLOSED, LEST THEY SHOULD SEE WITH THEIR EYES AND HEAR WITH THEIR EARS, LEST THEY SHOULD UNDERSTAND WITH THEIR HEARTS AND TURN, SO THAT I SHOULD HEAL THEM.’ BUT BLESSED ARE YOUR EYES FOR THEY SEE, AND YOUR EARS FOR THEY HEAR, FOR ASSUREDLY, I SAT TO YOU THAT MANY [CALLED] PROPHETS AND RIGHTEOUS MEN DESIRED [ACTS 6:5] TO SEE WHAT YOU SEE, AND DID NOT SEE IT, AND TO HEAR WHAT YOU HEAR, AND DID NOT HEAR IT.”**

**IN MATTHEW 13:18-23 DECLARES, “THEREFORE HEAR THE PARABLE OF THE SOWER: WHEN ANYONE HEARS THE WORD [REVELATION 19:13] OF THE KINGDOM, AND DOES NOT UNDERSTAND IT, THEN THE WICKED [SEXUAL] ONE COMES AND SNATCHES AWAY [STEALS] WHAT WAS SOWN IN HIS HEART [WHICH IS SEXUAL, FALSE & MOST INACCURATE WITH ALL MISTAKES & ALL ERRORS WITH ALL 3 AREAS CLUSTERED TOGETHER [PORN] APPROACHING THE HOUSE [ZION] AND THEN BEING CUT OFF, CONTROLLED & ISOLATED MAKING 1 AREA, & THEN LEAVES THE HOUSE [ZION] WITHIN A MONTH [THE FRUIT OF OMNI-BENEVOLENCE ARRESTS, LOCK UP & ISOLATES ALL SEXUALITIES UNDER A MONTH TO BE ESTABLISHED & NO SEXUALITIES EXCEEDS THE DAY BECAUSE IT IS PERFECTED & COMPLETED OUTSIDE THE DAY & DURING THE DAY IT IS SPENT ON THE SOUTH AMERICAN/NORTH AMERICAN CONTINENT, THE NIGHT IS SPENT ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT IN LUKE 13:32, THEN TO A DAY TO A HOUR TO A MINUTE TO A SECOND TO A GODSPEED TO A TIME NO MORE [PENTECOST SUNDAY] IN GALATIANS 5:19-23 & REVELATION 17:1-18:24] IN EZEKIEL 1:1-28; 3:16-27; 8:1-19, 9:1-11; 10:1-22 & ACTS 13:8]. THIS IS HE WHO RECEIVED [SEXUAL] SEED BY THE WAYSIDE [ONLY 00.0011% ONCE, WHICH IS 1/3 OF 00.0033% GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:1]. BUT HE WHO RECEIVED THE [SEXUAL] SEED ON STONY PLACES [ONLY 00.0011% ONCE, WHICH IS 1/3 OF 00.0033% GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:30], THIS IS HE WHO HEARS THE WORD [REVELATION 19:13] AND IMMEDIATELY RECEIVES IT WITH JOY, YET HE HAS NO ROOT IN HIMSELF, BUT ENDURES ONLY FOR A WHILE. FOR WHEN TRIBULATION [STONING] OR PERSECUTION ARISES BECAUSE OF THE WORD [REVELATION 19:13], IMMEDIATELY HE STUMBLES. NOW HE WHO RECEIVED [SEXUAL] SEED AMONG THORNS [ONLY 00.0011% ONCE, WHICH IS 1/3 OF 00.0033% GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:60], IS HE WHO HEARS THE WORD [REVELATION 19:13], AND THE CARES OF THIS WORLD, AND THE DECEITFUL RICHES CHOKE THE WORD [REVELATION 19:13], AND HE BECOMES UNFRUITFUL [THIS MEANS IT NEVER BRINGS FORTH THE FRUITS OF THE SPIRIT IN GALATIANS 5:22-23 BUT THE FRUITS OF THE FLESH IN GALATIANS 5:19-21]. BUT HE WHO RECEIVED [DIVINE] SEED ON THE GOOD [DIVINE] GROUND [THE OPPOSING YAH SIDE IS 00.0000% TO 110.0000%, WHICH IS 110.0000% GOOD, WHICH IS ALWAYS DIVINE, TRUTHFUL & MOST ACCURATE WITH ALL INFALLIBILITY & ALL INERRANCY] IS HE WHO HEARS THE WORD [REVELATION 19:13] AND UNDERSTANDS IT, WHO INDEED BEARS FRUIT AND PRODUCES: SOME HUNDREDFOLD, SOME SIXTY, SOME THIRTY [ALL TOGETHER IS 190-FOLD, WHICH IS ENOUGH FOR A CAPTAIN’S (HIGH PRIEST’S, HIGH CHIEFS OF POLICE OR HIGH SHERIFF’S) POSITION].”**

**IN MATTHEW 13:24-30 DECLARES. ANOTHER PARABLE HE PUT FORTH TO THEM, SAYING, “THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IS LIKE A MAN [MASTER] WHO SOWED GOOD [DIVINE] SEED [00.0033% TO 100.00%, WHICH IS 99.9966% GOOD, WHICH IS DIVINE, TRUTHFUL & MOST ACCURATE WITH ALL INFALLIBILITY & ALL INERRANCY] IN HIS FIELD. BUT WHILE MEN [MASTERS] SLEPT. HIS ENEMY [ADVERSARY] CAME AND SOWED TARES [00.0033%, WHICH ARE THE 3 THINGS BY THE WAYSIDE IN 00.0011% GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:1, STONY PLACES IN 00.0011% GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:30 & THE THORNS IN 00.0011% GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:60 CLUSTERED TOGETHER [PORN] APPROACHING THE HOUSE [ZION] AND THEN BEING CUT OFF, CONTROLLED & ISOLATED MAKING 1 AREA, & THEN LEAVES THE HOUSE [ZION] WITHIN A MONTH [THE FRUIT OF OMNI-BENEVOLENCE ARRESTS, LOCK UP & ISOLATES ALL SEXUALITIES UNDER A MONTH TO BE ESTABLISHED & NO SEXUALITIES EXCEEDS THE DAY BECAUSE IT IS PERFECTED & COMPLETED OUTSIDE THE DAY & DURING THE DAY IT IS SPENT ON THE SOUTH AMERICAN/NORTH AMERICAN CONTINENT, THE NIGHT IS SPENT ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT IN LUKE 13:32, THEN TO A DAY TO A HOUR TO A MINUTE TO A SECOND TO A GODSPEED TO A TIME NO MORE [PENTECOST SUNDAY] IN GALATIANS 5:19-23 & REVELATION 17:1-18:24] CONCERNING 00.0011% SEXUAL IN EZEKIEL 1:1-28; 3:16-27; 8:1-19, 9:1-11; 10:1-22 & ACTS 13:8, WHICH IS EVIL [SEXUAL], FALSE & MOST INACCURATE WITH ALL MISTAKES & ALL ERRORS] AMONG THE WHEAT [00.0033%, WHICH ARE ALL THINGS ON THE GOOD [DIVINE] GROUND CONCERNING 300 MILLION POSITIONS IN THE PRESENT USA, WHICH IS DIVINE, TRUTHFUL & ACCURATE WITH ALL INFALLIBILITY & ALL INERRANCY FROM 100,000 POSITIONS TO 300 MILLION POSITIONS MINUS 00.0011% ON THE EVIL---SEXUAL GROUND, WHICH IS EVIL---SEXUAL, FALSE & MOST INACCURATE WITH ALL MISTAKES & ALL ERRORS FROM THE 0 POSITION UP TO 100,000 POSITIONS [33,333 POSITIONS IN WAYSIDE GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:1, 33,333 POSITIONS IN STONY PLACES GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:30 & 33,333 POSITIONS IN THORNS GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:60 COMING TOGETHER BY BEING CLUSTERED TOGETHER [PORN] APPROACHING THE HOUSE [ZION] AND THEN BEING CUT OFF, CONTROLLED & ISOLATED MAKING 1 AREA, & THEN LEAVES THE HOUSE [ZION] WITHIN A MONTH [THE FRUIT OF OMNI-BENEVOLENCE ARRESTS, LOCK UP & ISOLATES ALL SEXUALITIES UNDER A MONTH TO BE ESTABLISHED & NO SEXUALITIES EXCEEDS THE DAY BECAUSE IT IS PERFECTED & COMPLETED OUTSIDE THE DAY & DURING THE DAY IT IS SPENT ON THE SOUTH AMERICAN/NORTH AMERICAN CONTINENT, THE NIGHT IS SPENT ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT IN LUKE 13:32, THEN TO A DAY TO A HOUR TO A MINUTE TO A SECOND TO A GODSPEED TO A TIME NO MORE [PENTECOST SUNDAY] IN GALATIANS 5:19-23 & REVELATION 17:1-18:24] CONCERNING 00.0011% SEXUAL IN EZEKIEL 1:1-28; 3:16-27; 8:1-19, 9:1-11; 10:1-22 & ACTS 13:8, WHICH IS EVIL [SEXUAL], FALSE & MOST INACCURATE WITH ALL MISTAKES & ALL ERRORS & GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN WHICH IS 33,333 POSITIONS IN A CITY & JUST UNDER 777,777 POSITIONS IN A METROPOLITAN AREA IN MATTHEW 5:38-42 & ACTS 13:8] IN THE PRESENT USA OR THE PRESENT WORLD CONCERNING EACH OF THE 3 PROBLEM AREAS EACH INDIVIDUALLY & NOT AT THE SAME TIME BECAUSE NO WEAPON FORMED AGAINST YOU SHALL PROSPER IN ISAIAH 54:17 & JUDE 14-15] AND WENT HIS WAY. BUT WHEN THE GRAIN HAD SPROUTED AND PRODUCED A [GOOD] CROP [AGAPE LOVE OR OMNI-BENEVOLENCE, WHICH IS THE FATHER STEPHEN THAT EDIFIES & NEVER FAILS IN THE UNIVERSAL ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP CONCERNING 00.0011% TO 100.00%, WHICH IS 99.9989% GOOD [DIVINE] OR MESSIANIC EVIL [DIVINE] IN 33,333 POSITIONS IN A CITY TO 300 MILLION POSITIONS IN THE USA & 777,777 POSITIONS IN A METROPOLITAN AREA TO 7 BILLION IN THE WORLD TODAY IN FATHER STEPHEN’S SPEECH IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:1-13 & ACTS 6:15-7:60; 8:1-3, TRUTHFUL & MOST ACCURATE WITH ALL INFALLIBILITY & ALL INERRANCY], THEN THE TARES ALSO APPEARED [KNOWLEDGE PUFFS UP & IS ARROGANT & FAILS, WHICH IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER IN THE UNIVERSAL ETERNAL KINGDOM’S OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE LAW CONCERNING 00.0011% FORBIDDEN EVIL [SEXUAL] OR FORBIDDEN GOOD [SEXUAL] IN 0 POSITION TO 33,333 POSITIONS IN A CITY OR 0 POSITION TO JUST UNDER 777,777 POSITIONS IN A METROPOLITAN AREA IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:1-13 & ACTS 7:60]. SO THE SERVANTS OF THE OWNER [MASTER] CAME AND SAID TO HIM, ‘SIR, DID YOU NOT SOW GOOD SEED IN YOUR FIELD? HOW THEN DOES IT HAVE TARES?’ HE SAID TO THEM, ‘AN ENEMY [DEVIL] HAS DONE THIS [ONLY AT NIGHT TIME WHILE HE WAS SLEEPING].’ THE SERVANTS SAID TO HIM, ‘DO YOU WANT US THEN TO GO AND GATHER THEM UP?’ BUT HE SAID, ‘NO, LEST WHILE YOU GATHER UP THE TARES YOU ALSO UPROOT THE WHEAT WITH THEM. LET BOTH GROW TOGETHER UNTIL THE HARVEST, AND AT THE TIME OF HARVEST I WILL SAY TO THE REAPERS [HIS APPOINTED AUTHORITIES IN ROMANS 13:1-2], ‘FIRST GATHER TOGETHER THE TARES [FORBIDDEN MAGICAL ARTS] AND BIND THEM IN BUNDLES TO BURN THEM [1ST CORINTHIANS 3:12-13, 15 & ACTS 19:19], BUT GATHER THE WHEAT [PERMISSIBLE MAGICAL ARTS] INTO MY BARN [1ST CORINTHIANS 3:10-22; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:19 & ACTS 19:19-20].’”**

**IN MATTHEW 13:31-32 DECLARES, ANOTHER PARABLE HE PUT FORTH TO THEM, SAYING, “THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IS LIKE A MUSTARD SEED, WHICH A MAN TOOK AND SOWED IN HIS FIELD, WHICH INDEED IS THE LEAST OF ALL THE SEEDS, BUT WHEN IT IS GROWN IT IS GREATER THAN THE HERBS [ALL HEALING ARTS IN REVELATION 22:2] AND BECOMES A TREE [ETERNAL LIFE IN THE TREE OF LIFE IN REVELATION 22:2], SO THAT THE BIRDS OF THE AIR COME [APPROACH] AND NEST [HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITIES] IN ITS BRANCHES [12 MONTHS IN ZECHARIAH 6:12-13 & REVELATION 22:2].”**

**IN MATTHEW 13:33 DECLARES, ANOTHER PARABLE HE SPOKE TO THEM: “THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IS LIKE LEAVEN, WHICH A WOMAN TOOK [00.66% OF A PECK WHICH IS 1 MEASURE CONCERNS UNIVERSAL SEXUALITY AS THE WOMAN IN THE LARGE BASKET WITH A LEAD DISK OVER ITS COVER CARRIED & PUT ON ITS BASE IN BABYLON IN ZECHARIAH 5:5-10] THE AND HID IN THREE MEASURES [2 PECKS IN ALL CONCERNS UNIVERSAL RIGHTEOUSNESS AS THE WOMAN IN A LARGE BASKET WITH A LEAD DISK OVER ITS COVER CARRIED & PUT ON ITS BASE IN PENTECOST IN ACTS 2:1-4] OF MEAL TILL IT WAS ALL LEAVENED.**

**IN MATTHEW 13:37-43 DECLARES, HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM: “HE WHO SOWS THE GOOD SEED IS THE SON OF MAN. THE FIELD IS IN WORLD, THE GOOD SEEDS ARE THE SONS OF THE KINGDOM, BUT THE TARES ARE THE SONS OF THE WICKED [SEXUAL] ONE. THE ENEMY [ADVERSARY] WHO SOWED THEM IS THE DEVIL, THE HARVEST IS THE END OF THE AGE [THIS AGE IN LUKE 20:35-36], AND THE REAPERS ARE THE ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS]. THEREFORE AS THE TARES ARE GATHERED AND BURNED IN THE FIRE [1ST CORINTHIANS 3:12-13, 15 & ACTS 19:19], SO IT WILL BE AT THE END OF THIS AGE [LUKE 20:34, 37-38]. THE SON OF MAN WILL SEND OUT HIS ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS], AND THEY WILL GATHER OUT OF HIS KINGDOM ALL THINGS THAT OFFEND, AND THOSE WHO PRACTICE LAWLESSNESS [VIOLENCE & INIQUITY], AND WILL CAST THEM INTO THE FURNACE OF FIRE [REVELATION 20:11-15]. THERE WILL BE WAILING [STRIPPED & NAKED IN MICAH 1:8 & ISAIAH 20:1-6] AND GNASHING OF TEETH [ACTS 7:54]. THEN THE RIGHTEOUS WILL SHINE FORTH AS THE SUN [1ST CORINTHIANS 3:10-22; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:19 & ACTS 6:3 [THE ETERNAL PLAN [WORK] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]; 6:4 [THE ETERNAL SEED [SUPREME CREATION] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]; 6:5-8, 10, 14-15 [THE ETERNAL BIRTH [SUPREME LIFE] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]; 7:1-59 [THE ETERNAL SPEECH [SUPREME HEART] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]; 7:60 [THE ETERNAL DEATH OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]; 8:1-3 [THE ETERNAL RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]; 9:3-25 [THE ETERNAL ASCENSION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]; 19:11-20 [THE DOORWAY TO THE ETERNAL THRONE]; 22:6-21 [THE ETERNAL THRONE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]; 26:13-18 [THE ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]; 28:25-27 [THE ETERNAL POTTER CREATORSHIP OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]; ACTS 29:1-26 [THE ETERNAL SUPREME CREATORSHIP OF THE FATHER STEPHEN] IN THE KINGDOM OF THEIR FATHER [STEPHEN]. HE WHO HAS EARS TO HEAR, LET HIM HEAR [THIS MEANS STARTING WITH 12:00 PM IN THE AFTERNOON TO 12:00 AM AT MIDNIGHT TO 12:00 AM IN THE AFTERNOON FOR 24 HOURS ON SUNDAY TO 24 HOURS ON SATURDAY FOR 1 MONTH [30 DAYS] IS ALL COVERED FROM A MONTH IN OMNI-BENEVOLENCE TO ETERNITY BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN WITH A ENTRANCE & A EXIT FOR 30 LEVELS FROM LUKE 24:1-ACTS 29:26]!”**

**IN MATTHEW 13:44 DECLARES, “AGAIN, THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IS LIKE TREASURE [1 EVIL CENT CONCERNS ALL SEXUAL MONEY RENDERED TO CAESAR [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER] & 1 GOOD CENT CONCERNS ALL DIVINE MONEY RENDERED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN MATTHEW 22:18-21; MARK 12:14-17; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:10 & ACTS 5:1-11; 8:18-25] HIDDEN IN A FIELD, WHICH A MAN FOUND AND HID, AND FOR JOY OVER IT HE GOES AND SELLS ALL THAT HE HAS AND BUYS THAT FIELD.”**

**IN MATTHEW 13:45-46 DECLARES, “AGAIN, THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IS LIKE A MERCHANT SEEKING BEAUTIFUL PEARLS, WHO, WHEN HE HAD FOUND ONE PEARL OF GREAT PRICE [1 EVIL CENT CONCERNS ALL SEXUAL MONEY RENDERED TO CAESAR [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER] & 1 GOOD CENT CONCERNS ALL DIVINE MONEY RENDERED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN MATTHEW 22:18-21; MARK 12:14-17; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:10 & ACTS 5:1-11; 8:18-25], WENT AND SOLD ALL THAT HE HAD AND BOUGHT IT.”**

**IN MATTHEW 13:47-52 DECLARES, “AGAIN, THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IS LIKE A DRAGNET THAT WAS CAST INTO THE SEA AND GATHERED SOME OF EVERY KIND [FISH IN TOBIT 6:1-12:22], WHICH, WHEN IT WAS FULL, THEY DREW TO SHORE, AND THEY SAT DOWN AND GATHERED THE GOOD [DIVINE] INTO VESSELS [ETERNAL CREATURES], BUT THREW THE BAD [EVIL & SEXUAL] AWAY. SO IT WILL BE AT THE END OF THE AGE. THE ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS] WILL COME FORTH, SEPARATE THE WICKED [SEXUAL] FROM AMONG THE JUST [DIVINE], AND CAST THEM INTO THE FURNACE OF FIRE [REVELATION 20:7-15]. THERE WILL BE WAILING [STRIPPED & NAKED IN ISAIAH 20:1-6 & MICAH 1:8] AND GNASHING OF TEETH [ACTS 7:54].” JESUS SAID TO THEM, “HAVE YOU UNDERSTOOD ALL THESE THINGS?” THEY SAID TO HIM, ‘YES, OMNI-MILITARY LORD.’ THEN HE SAID TO THEM, “THEREFORE EVERY SCRIBE [BIBLICAL SCHOLAR] INSTRUCTED CONCERNING THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IS LIKE A HOUSEHOLDER WHO BRINGS OUT OF HIS TREASURE [HEART] THINGS NEW AND OLD.”**

**IN MATTHEW 13:57 DECLARES, BUT JESUS SAID TO THEM, “A PROPHET IS NOT WITHOUT HONOR [OWNING IN REPUTATION] EXCEPT IN HIS OWN [RENTED] COUNTRY AND IN HIS OWN [RENTED] HOUSE.”**

**IN MATTHEW 14:16,18, DECLARES, BUT JESUS SAID TO THEM, “THEY DO NOT NEED TO GO AWAY. YOU GIVE THEM SOMETHING TO EAT.” HE SAID, “BRING THEM HERE TO ME.”**

**IN MATTHEW 14:27, 29, 31 DECLARES, BUT IMMEDIATELY JESUS SPOKE TO THEM, SAYING, “BE OF GOOD CHEER! IT IS I, DO NOT BE AFRAID.” SO HE SAID, “COME.” AND IMMEDIATELY JESUS STRETCHED OUT HIS HAND AND CAUGHT HIM, AND SAID TO HIM, “O YOU OF LITTLE FAITH, WHY DID YOU DOUBT?”**

**IN MATTHEW 15:3-11, 13-14, 16-20 DECLARES, HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “WHY DO YOU ALSO TRANSGRESS THE COMMANDMENT OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] BECAUSE OF YOUR TRADITION? FOR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] COMMANDED, SAYING, ‘HONOR [NAME] YOUR FATHER & YOUR MOTHER,’ AND ‘HE WHO CURSES FATHER OR MOTHER, LET HIM BE PUT TO DEATH.’ BUT YOU SAY, ‘WHOEVER SAYS TO HIS FATHER OR MOTHER, “WHATEVER PROFIT YOU MIGHT HAVE RECEIVED FROM ME IS A GIFT TO GOD [CORBAN TO THE FATHER STEPHEN]”---‘THEN NEED NOT HONOR [NAME] HIS FATHER OR MOTHER.’ THUS YOU HAVE MADE THE COMMANDMENT OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF NO EFFECT BY YOUR TRADITION. HYPOCRITES! WELL DID ISAIAH PROPHESY ABOUT YOU, SAYING: ‘THESE PEOPLE DRAW NEAR TO ME WITH THEIR MOUTH. AND HONOR ME WITH THEIR LIPS, BUT THEIR HEART IS FAR FROM ME. AND IN VAIN THEY WORSHIP ME, TEACHING AS DOCTRINES THE COMMANDMENT OF MEN.’ WHEN HE HAD CALLED THE MULTITUDE TO HIMSELF, HE SAID TO THEM, “HEAR AND UNDERSTAND: NOT WHAT GOES INTO THE MOUTH DEFILES A MAN, BUT WHAT COMES OUT OF THE MOUTH, THIS DEFILES A MAN.” BUT HE ANSWERED AND SAID, “EVERY PLANT WHICH MY FATHER [STEPHEN] HAS NOT PLANTED WILL BE UPROOTED. LET THEM ALONE. THEY ARE BLIND LEADERS OF THE BLIND. AND IF THE BLIND LEADS THE BLIND, BOTH WILL FALL INTO A DITCH.” SO JESUS SAID, “ARE YOU ALSO STILL WITHOUT UNDERSTANDING? DO YOU NOT UNDERSTAND THAT WHATEVER ENTERS THE MOUTH [THIS MEANS THAT SMOKING DOES NOT DEFILE YOU, BUT WHAT IS IN YOUR HEART MAY DEFILE YOU, SUCH AS CANCER] GOES INTO THE STOMACH AND IS ELIMINATED [DRAFT]? BUT THOSE THINGS WHICH PROCEED OUT OF THE MOUTH COME FROM THE HEART [OF MAN], AND THEY DEFILE A [THE SAME] MAN. FOR OUT OF THE HEART [ONLY FROM A MAN] PROCEED EVIL [SEXUAL] THOUGHTS, MURDERS, ADULTERIES, FORNICATIONS, THEFTS, FALSE WITNESS, BLASPHEMIES. THESE ARE THE THINGS WHICH DEFILE A [THE SAME] MAN (WOMAN) [THIS NOT CONCERN THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD BECAUSE HE IS NOT A MAN TO DEAL WITH [EXODUS 15:3; NUMBERS 23:19; 1ST SAMUEL 15:29 DANIEL 4:26; 5:21; 7:9-28; 2ND TIMOTHY 3:16-17; TITUS 1:2; HEBREWS 4:12; 6:18; 1ST JOHN 2:27; REVELATION 20:7-10, 11-15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 6:5, 7:55-56] BUT HE WILL SUPREMELY RECOMPENSE ALL BY STRENGTHENING EVERY IDLE WORD THAT COMES ONLY FROM & TOO A MAN’S [WOMAN’S] OWN MOUTH IN PROVERBS 14:5; 19:5, 9; 29:12; ISAIAH 9:15; 59:3, 4, 13; 63:8; JEREMIAH 7:4, 8; 9:3, 5; 29:23; EZEKIEL 24:12; DANIEL 2:9; MATTHEW 12:36-37; JOHN 8:44; ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; 13:1-2; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28; EPHESIANS 4:6; 1ST PETER 1:17-21; 1ST JOHN 1:8, 10; REVELATION 20:7-10, 11-15 & ACTS 5:3-4; 6:9, 11-13; 7:54, 57-60].”**

**IN MATTHEW 15:24, 26, 28 DECLARES, BUT HE ANSWERED AND SAID, “I WAS NOT SENT EXCEPT TO THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE [ZION] OF ISRAEL.” BUT HE ANSWERED AND SAID, “IT IS NOT GOOD TO TAKE THE CHILDREN’S BREAD AND THROWN IT TO THE LITTLE DOGS.” THEN JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO HER, “O WOMAN, GREAT IS YOUR FAITH! LET IT BE TO YOU AS YOU DESIRE.”**

**IN MATTHEW 15:32, 34 DECLARES, NOW JESUS CALLED HIS DISCIPLES TO HIMSELF AND SAID, “I HAVE COMPASSION ON THE MULTITUDE, BECAUSE THEY HAVE NOT CONTINUED WITH ME THREE DAYS AND HAVE NOTHING TO EAT. AND I DO NOT WANT TO SEND THEM AWAY HUNGRY, LEST THEY FAINT ON THE WAY.” JESUS SAID TO THEM, “HOW MANY LOAVES DO YOU HAVE?”**

**IN MATTHEW 16:2-4 DECLARES, HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “WHEN IT IS EVENING YOU SAY, ‘IT WILL BE FAIR WEATHER, FOR THE SKY IS RED.’ AND IN THE MORNING, ‘IT WILL BE FOUL WEATHER TODAY, FOR THE SKY IS RED AND THREATENING,’ HYPOCRITES! YOU KNOW HOW TO DISCERN THE FACE OF THE SKY, BUT YOU CANNOT DISCERN THE SIGNS OF THE TIMES. A WICKED [SEXUAL] AND ADULTEROUS GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH] SEEKS AFTER A SIGN, AND NO SIGN SHALL BE GIVEN TO IT EXCEPT THE SIGN OF THE PROPHET JONAH [3 DAYS & 3 NIGHTS IN THE BELLY OF THE GREAT FISH & 3 DAYS & 3 NIGHTS THE SON OF MAN IN THE HEART OF THE EARTH].”**

**IN MATTHEW 16:6, 8-11 DECLARES, THEN JESUS SAID TO THEM, “TAKE HEED AND BEWARE OF THE LEAVEN [YEAST] OF THE PHARISEES [MARRIED] AND THE SADDUCEES [MARRIED].” BUT JESUS BEING AWARE OF IT, SAID TO THEM, “O YOU OF LITTLE FAITH, WHY DO YOU REASON AMONG YOURSELVES BECAUSE YOU HAVE BROUGHT NO BREAD? DO YOU NOT YET UNDERSTAND, OR REMEMBER THE FIVE LOAVES OF THE FIVE THOUSAND AND HOW MANY BASKETS YOU TOOK UP? NOR THE SEVEN LOAVES OF THE FOUR THOUSAND AND HOW MANY LARGE BASKETS YOU TOOK UP? HOW IS IT YOU DO NOT UNDERSTAND THAT I DID NOT SPEAK TO YOU CONCERNING BREAD?---BUT TO BEWARE OF THE LEAVEN [YEAST] OF THE PHARISEES [MARRIED] AND SADDUCEES [MARRIED].”**

**IN MATTHEW 16:13, 15, 17-19 DECLARES, WHEN JESUS CAME INTO THE REGION OF CAESAREA PHILIPPI, HE ASKED HIS DISCIPLES, SAYING, “WHO DO MEN SAY THAT I, THE SON OF MAN, AM?” HE SAID TO THEM, “BUT WHO DO YOU SAY THAT I AM?” JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO HIM, “BLESSED ARE YOU, SIMON BAR-JONAH, FOR FLESH AND BLOOD HAS NOT REVEALED THIS TO YOU, BUT MY FATHER [STEPHEN] WHO IS IN HEAVEN. AND I ALSO SAY TO YOU THAT YOU ARE PETER, AND ON THIS ROCK I WILL BUILD MY CHURCH, AND THE GATES OF HADES [HELL] SHALL NOT PREVAIL [BE VICTORIOUS] AGAINST IT. AND I WILL GIVE YOU THE KEYS OF THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN, AND WHATEVER YOU BIND ON EARTH WILL BE BOUND IN HEAVEN, AND WHATEVER YOU LOOSE ON EARTH WILL BE LOOSED IN HEAVEN.”**

**IN MATTHEW 16:23-27 DECLARES, BUT HE TURNED AND SAID TO PETER, “GET BEHIND ME, SATAN! YOU ARE A OFFENSE TO ME, FOR YOU ARE NOT MINDFUL OF THE THINGS OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], BUT THE THING OF MEN [1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16].” THEN JESUS SAID TO HIS DISCIPLES, IF ANYONE DESIRES TO COME AFTER ME, LET HIM DENY HIMSELF, AND TAKE UP HIS CROSS, AND FOLLOW ME. FOR WHOEVER DESIRES TO SAVE HIS LIFE WILL LOSE IT, BUT WHOEVER LOSES HIS LIFE FOR MY SAKE WILL FIND IT. FOR WHAT PROFIT IS IT TO A MAN IF HE GAINS THE WHOLE WORLD, AND LOSES HIS OWN SOUL? OR WHAT WILL A MAN GIVE IN EXCHANGE FOR HIS SOUL? FOR THE SON OF MAN WILL COME IN THE GLORY OF HIS FATHER [STEPHEN] WITH HIS ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS], AND THEN HE WILL REWARD EACH ACCORDING TO HIS WORKS.”**

**IN MATTHEW 16:28 DECLARES, “ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, THERE ARE SOME STANDING HERE WHO SHALL NOT TASTE DEATH TILL THEY SEE THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] COMING IN HIS KINGDOM.”**

**IN MATTHEW 17:7, 9, 11-12 DECLARES, BUT JESUS CAME AND TOUCHED THEM AND SAID, “ARISE, AND DO NOT BE AFRAID.” NOW AS THEY CAME DOWN FROM THE MOUNTAIN, JESUS COMMANDED THEM, SAYING, “TELL THE VISION TO NO ONE UNTIL THE SON OF MAN IS RISEN FROM THE DEAD.” JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, ”INDEED, ELIJAH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD ELIJAH AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JOHN] IS COMING FIRST AND WILL RESTORE ALL THINGS. BUT I SAY TO YOU THAT ELIJAH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD ELIJAH AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JOHN] HAS COME ALREADY, AND THEY DID NOT KNOW HIM BUT DID TO HIM WHATEVER THEY WISHED. LIKEWISE THE SON OF MAN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD MOSES AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS] IS ALSO ABOUT TO SUFFER AT THEIR HANDS.”**

**IN MATTHEW 17:17, 20-21 DECLARES, THEN JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID, O FAITHLESS AND PERVERSE GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH], HOW LONG SHALL I BE WITH YOU? HOW LONG SHALL I BEAR WITH YOU? BRING HIM HERE TO ME.” SO JESUS SAID TO THEM, “BECAUSE OF YOUR UNBELIEF [LITTLE FAITH], FOR ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, IF YOU HAVE FAITH AS A MUSTARD SEED, YOU WILL SAY TO THIS MOUNTAIN, ‘MOVE FROM HERE TO THERE,’ AND IT WILL MOVE, AND NOTHING WILL BE IMPOSSIBLE FOR YOU. HOWEVER, THIS KIND DOES NOT GO OUT EXCEPT BY PRAYER AND FASTING.”**

**IN MATTHEW 17:22-23 DECLARES, NOW WHILE THEY WERE STAYING IN GALILEE, JESUS SAID TO THEM, “THE SON OF MAN IS ABOUT TO BE BETRAYED INTO THE HANDS OF MEN, AND THEY WILL KILL HIM, AND THE THIRD DAY HE WILL BE RAISED UP [ACTS 2:29-33].”**

**IN MATTHEW 17:25-27 DECLARES, HE SAID, “YES.” AND WHEN HE HAD COME INTO THE HOUSE [ZION], JESUS ANTICIPATED HIM, SAYING, “WHAT DO YOU THINK, SIMON? FROM WHOM DO THE KINGS OF THE EARTH [REVELATION 17:2] TAKE CUSTOMS OR TAXES [ROMANS 13:3-10], FROM THEIR SONS OR FROM STRANGERS?” PETER SAID TO HIM, “FROM STRANGERS.” JESUS SAID TO HIM, “THEN THE SONS [SONS DO NOT HAVE TO PAY TAXES TO CAESAR OR TAKE CUSTOMS IN OBEYING MAN’S LAWS] ARE FREE. NEVERTHELESS, LEST WE OFFEND THEM, GO TO THE SEA, CAST IN A HOOK, AND TAKE THE FISH THAT COMES UP FIRST. AND WHEN YOU HAVE OPENED HIS MOUTH, YOU WILL FIND A PIECE OF MONEY [TETRA-DRACHMA STATER OR 4 DRACHMAS, THE EXACT TEMPLE [BUSINESS] TAX, WHICH IS SALES TAX FOR TWO WHICH 4 DAYS OF WAGES IS $128.00 & HE REFUSED TO PAY STATE TAX OR PAY GOVERNMENTAL TAX BECAUSE HE IS A KING IN REVELATION 19:16], TAKE THAT AND GIVE IT TO THEM FOR ME AND YOU.”**

**IN MATTHEW 18:3-5 DECLARES, THEN JESUS CALLED A LITTLE CHILD TO HIM, SET HIM IN THE MIDST OF THEM, AND SAID, “ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, UNLESS YOU ARE CONVERTED AND BECOME AS LITTLE CHILDREN, YOU WILL BY NO MEANS ENTER THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN. THEREFORE WHOEVER HUMBLES HIMSELF AS THIS LITTLE CHILD IS THE GREATEST IN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN. WHOEVER RECEIVES ONE LITTLE CHILD LIKE THIS IN MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] RECEIVES ME.”**

**IN MATTHEW 18:6-9 DECLARES, “BUT WHOEVER CAUSES ONE OF THESE LITTLE ONES WHO BELIEVE IN ME TO SIN [SEXUALITY], IT WOULD BE BETTER FOR HIM IF A MILLSTONE [EMERY STONE IN REVELATION 18:21-24] WERE HUNG AROUND HIS NECK, AND HE WERE DROWNED IN THE DEPTH OF THE SEA. WOE TO THE WORLD BECAUSE OF OFFENSES [ENTICEMENTS TO SEX]! FOR OFFENSES MUST COME, BUT WOE TO THAT MAN BY WHOM THE OFFENSE COMES! IF YOUR HAND OR FOOT CAUSES YOU TO SIN [SEXUALITY], CUT IT OFF AND CAST IT FROM YOU. IT IS BETTER FOR YOU TO ENTER INTO LIFE LAME OR MAIMED, RATHER THAN HAVING TWO HANDS OR TWO FEET, TO BE CAST INTO EVERLASTING FIRE [REVELATION 20:7-10, 11-15]. AND IF YOUR EYE CAUSES YOU TO SIN [SEXUALITY], PLUCK IT OUT AND CAST IT FROM YOU. IT IS BETTER FOR YOU TO ENTER INTO LIFE WITH ONE EYE, RATHER THAN HAVING TWO EYES, TO BE CAST INTO HELL [GEHENNA] FIRE [REVELATION 20:7-10, 11-15].”**

**IN MATTHEW 18:10-14 DECLARES, “TAKE HEED THAT YOU DO NOT DESPISE ONE OF THESE LITTLE ONES, FOR I SAY TO YOU THAT IN HEAVEN THEIR ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS] ALWAYS SEE THE FACE [ACTS 6:15] OF MY FATHER [STEPHEN] WHO IS IN HEAVEN. FOR THE SON OF MAN HAS COME TO SAVE THAT WHICH WAS LOST. WHAT DO YOU THINK? IF A MAN HAS A HUNDRED SHEEP, AND ONE OF THEM GOES ASTRAY, DOES HE NOT LEAVE THE NINETY-NINE AND GO TO THE MOUNTAINS TO SEEK THE ONE THAT IS STRAYING? AND IF HE SHOULD FIND IT, ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, HE REJOICES MORE OVER THAT SHEEP THAN OVER THE NINETY-NINE THAT DID NOT GO ASTRAY. EVEN SO IT IS NOT THE WILL OF YOUR FATHER [STEPHEN] WHO IS IN HEAVEN THAT ONE OF THESE LITTLE ONES SHOULD PERISH.”**

**IN MATTHEW 18:15-20 DECLARES, “MOREOVER, IF YOUR BROTHER [DISOBEYS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMANDS] SINS [SEXUALITY] AGAINST YOU, GO AND TELL HIM HIS FAULT BETWEEN YOU AND HIM ALONE. IF HE HEARS YOU, YOU HAVE GAINED YOUR BROTHER. BUT IF HE WILL NOT HEAR, TAKE WITH YOU ONE OR TWO MORE, THAT ‘BY THE MOUTH OF TWO OR THREE WITNESSES EVERY WORD [HEBREWS 4:12 & ROMANS 13:1-2] MAY BE ESTABLISHED.’ AND IF HE REFUSES TO HEAR THEM, TELL IT TO THE CHURCH. BUT IF HE REFUSES EVEN TO HEAR THE CHURCH, LET HIM BE TO YOU LIKE A HEATHEN AND A TAX-COLLECTOR. ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, WHATEVER YOU BIND ON EARTH WILL BE BOUND IN HEAVEN, AND WHATEVER YOU LOOSE ON EARTH WILL BE LOOSED IN HEAVEN. AGAIN I SAY TO YOU THAT IF TWO OF YOU AGREE ON EARTH CONCERNING ANYTHING THAT THEY ASK, IT WILL BE DONE FOR THEM BY MY FATHER [STEPHEN] IN HEAVEN. FOR WHERE TWO OR THREE ARE GATHERED TOGETHER IN MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN], I AM THERE IN THE MIDST OF THEM.”**

**IN MATTHEW 18:22-35 DECLARES, JESUS SAID TO HIM, “I DO NOT SAY TO YOU, UP TO SEVEN TIMES, BUT UP TO SEVENTY TIMES SEVEN. THEREFORE THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IS LIKE A CERTAIN KING WHO WANTED TO SETTLE ACCOUNTS WITH HIS SERVANTS. AND WHEN HE HAD BEGUN TO SETTLE ACCOUNTS, ONE WAS BROUGHT TO HIM WHO OWED HIM TEN THOUSAND TALENTS [$1,152,000,000,000,000.00 QUADRILLION WHICH IS IN TITHING OF 10% TO RECEIVE 100% BASED ON GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN FOR ABSOLUTELY NO FORGIVENESS WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN BUT A RELEASE & EXPUNGEMENT & AN ESCAPE CONCERNING UNFORGIVENESS OF THE DEBT IN ACTS 7:60]. BUT AS HE WAS NOT ABLE TO PAY, HIS MASTER COMMANDED THAT HE BE SOLD, WITH HIS WIFE, AND CHILDREN AND ALL THAT HE HAD, AND THAT PAYMENT BE MADE. THE SERVANT THEREFORE FELL DOWN BEFORE HIM, SAYING, ‘MASTER, HAVE PATIENCE WITH ME, AND I WILL PAY YOU ALL. THEN THE MASTER OF THAT SERVANT WAS MOVED WITH COMPASSION, RELEASED HIM, AND FORGAVE HIM THE DEBT. BUT THAT SERVANT WENT OUT AND FOUND ONE OF HIS FELLOW SERVANTS WHO OWED HIM A HUNDRED DENARII [$3200.00 THREE THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED IN 100 PENNIES, WHICH IN TITHING OF 10% TO RECEIVE 100% BASED ON GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 1 CENT FOR ABSOLUTELY NO FORGIVENESS WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN BUT A RELEASE & EXPUNGEMENT & AN ESCAPE CONCERNING UNFORGIVENESS OF THE DEBT IN ACTS 7:60], AND HE LAID HANDS ON HIM AND TOOK HIM BY THE THROAT, SAYING, ‘PAY ME WHAT YOU OWE!’ SO HIS FELLOW SERVANT FELL DOWN AT HIS FEET AND BEGGED HIM, SAYING, ‘HAVE PATIENCE WITH ME, AND I WILL PAY YOU ALL.’ AND HE WOULD NOT, BUT WENT AND THREW HIM INTO PRISON TILL HE SHOULD PAY THE DEBT. SO WHEN HIS FELLOW SERVANTS SAW WHAT HAD BEEN DONE, THEY WERE VERY GRIEVED, AND CAME AND TOLD THEIR MASTER ALL THAT HAD BEEN DONE. THEN HIS MASTER, AFTER HE HAD CALLED HIM, SAID TO HIM, ‘YOU WICKED [SEXUAL] SERVANT! I FORGAVE YOU ALL THAT DEBT BECAUSE YOU BEGGED ME. SHOULD YOU NOT ALSO HAVE HAD COMPASSION ON YOUR FELLOW SERVANT, JUST AS I HAD PITY ON YOU [FROM 1 CENT TO $1,152,000,000,000,000.00 QUADRILLION BASED ON GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN]? AND HIS MASTER WAS ANGRY, AND DELIVERED HIM TO THE TORTURERS [SHALL NOT RECEIVE A RELEASE & EXPUNGEMENT OR AN ESCAPE FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IN 1ST TIMOTHY 6:10; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & ACTS 5:38-39] UNTIL HE SHOULD PAY ALL THAT WAS DUE TO HIM. SO MY HEAVENLY FATHER [STEPHEN] ALSO WILL DO TO YOU IF EACH OF YOU, FROM HIS HEART, DOES NOT FORGIVE [OR RELEASE & EXPUNGE AND AN ESCAPE FROM ALL SEXUALITY IN THE STONING LAWS IN ACTS 7;60 & THE CRUCIFIXION LAWS ARE NOT REQUIRED TO HANDLE, CANNOT HANDLE & DOES NOT HANDLE ANY SEXUAL SINS IN LUKE 22:1-23:56] HIS BROTHER HIS [SEXUAL] TRESPASSES.”**

**IN MATTHEW 19:4-9 DECLARES, AND HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “HAVE YOU NOT READ THAT HE [FATHER STEPHEN] WHO MADE THEM AT THE BEGINNING ‘MADE THEM MALE & FEMALE,’ AND SAID, ‘FOR THIS REASON A MAN SHALL LEAVE HIS FATHER & MOTHER AND BE JOINED TO HIS WIFE, AND THE TWO SHALL BECOME ONE FLESH [THIS ONE FLESH MAY CONCERN BEING JOINED WITH A HARLOT IN HOSEA CHAPTER 1 & 2 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:16, 18]?’ SO THEN, THEY ARE NO LONGER TWO BUT ONE FLESH. THEREFORE WHAT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] HAS JOINED TOGETHER [DIVINE UNION & NOT A SEXUAL UNION], LET NOT MAN SEPARATE.” HE SAID TO THEM, “MOSES, BECAUSE OF THE HARDNESS OF YOUR HEARTS, PERMITTED YOU TO DIVORCE YOUR WIVES, BUT FROM THE BEGINNING IT WAS NOT SO. AND I SAY TO YOU, WHOEVER DIVORCES HIS WIFE, EXCEPT FOR SEXUAL IMMORALITY [MARITAL SEXUALITY, WHICH IS A SEXUAL CORRUPTION IN THE WORLD THROUGH LUST IN 2ND PETER 1:4], AND MARRIED ANOTHER, COMMITS ADULTERY, AND WHOEVER MARRIES HER WHO IS DIVORCED COMMITS ADULTERY.”**

**IN MATTHEW 19:11-12 DECLARES, BUT HE SAID TO THEM, “ALL CANNOT ACCEPT THIS SAYING, BUT ONLY THOSE TO WHOM IT HAS BEEN GIVEN: FOR THERE ARE EUNUCHS [EMASCULATED MEN THAT HAVE NO POSSIBLE WAY OF HAVING ANY SEXUALITY AT ALL] WHO WERE BORN THUS FROM THEIR MOTHER’S WOMB, AND THERE ARE EUNUCHS [NO PHYSICAL HOMOSEXUALITY] WHO WERE MADE EUNUCHS BY MEN, AND THERE ARE EUNUCHS [NO MENTAL HOMOSEXUALITY] WHO HAVE MADE THEMSELVES EUNUCHS FOR THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN’S SAKE. HE WHO IS ABLE TO ACCEPT IT, LET HIM ACCEPT IT.”**

**IN MATTHEW 19:14 DECLARES, BUT JESUS SAID, “LET THE LITTLE CHILDREN COME TO ME, AND DO NOT FORBID THEM, FOR OF SUCH IS THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN.”**

**IN MATTHEW 19:17-19, 21 DECLARES, SO HE SAID TO HIM, “WHY DO YOU CALL ME GOOD? NO ONE IS GOOD BUT ONE, THAT IS, GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. BUT IF YOU WANT TO ENTER INTO [HOLY] LIFE [NO ETERNAL CREATURES HAS A HOLY LIFE NOR HAS ANY TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE UNLESS THEY HAVE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FULLNESS OF HIS HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 1:4-7; 2:1-4; 5:38-39; 6:5, 7:55-56], KEEP THE [FATHER STEPHEN’S] COMMANDMENTS.” HE SAID TO HIM, “WHICH ONES?” JESUS SAID,’ “’YOU SHALL NOT MURDER [ALL ETERNAL CREATURES THAT HAS HOT TEMPERS [AGGRAVATIONS, ANGERS, WRATHS, RAGES, EXCEEDING RAGEFUL & FURIOUS THAT IS NOT AUTHORIZED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN] BREAKS THIS COMMANDMENT, WHICH PUTS THE LAWS IN THEIR OWN HANDS & DOES NOT WAIT ON THE FATHER STEPHEN],’ ‘YOU SHALL NOT COMMIT ADULTERY [ALL MARRIED CREATURES AT SOME POINT BREAKS THIS COMMANDMENT WITH THEIR OWN WIVES/HUSBANDS OR SOME OTHER WOMAN/MAN IN MATTHEW 5:28],’ ‘YOU SHALL NOT STEAL [ALL ETERNAL CREATURES THAT WORKS FOR MONEY BREAKS THIS COMMANDMENT & STEALS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN AT SOME POINT IN MALACHI 3:8-12]’, ‘YOU SHALL NOT BEAR FALSE WITNESS [ALL ETERNAL CREATURES AS MAN/WOMAN BREAKS THIS COMMANDMENT AT SOME POINT BECAUSE ALL MEN/WOMEN ARE LIARS IN ROMANS 3:4-23],’ HONOR YOUR FATHER & YOUR MOTHER [NO ETERNAL CREATURES THAT HONORS THEIR FATHER & MOTHER DOES NOT UNDERSTAND THAT THE HONOR SHOULD BE ONLY TOO & COME TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD],’ AND ‘YOU SHALL [AGAPE] LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR [LUKE 10:30-37] AS THYSELF [ALL ETERNAL CREATURES BREAKS THIS COMMANDMENT BY CALLING THIS KIND OF AGAPE LOVE AS A SEXUAL LOVE, WHICH IS SEXUAL CORRUPTION IN JAMES 4:1-4 & 2ND PETER 1:4].” JESUS SAID TO HIM, “IF YOU WANT TO BE PERFECT, GO, SELL WHAT YOU HAVE AND GIVE TO THE POOR [THOSE WHO REFUSE TO SUBMIT & PAY THEIR 10% TITHES TO THE FATHER STEPHEN SHALL NOT BE PERFECT, BUT THEY HAVE THEIR OWN CONSOLATION IN 1ST TIMOTHY 6:10 & JAMES 5:1-6], AND YOU WILL HAVE TREASURE IN HEAVEN, AND COME, FOLLOW ME [THOSE WHO REFUSE TO ABSOLUTELY FOLLOW THE FATHER STEPHEN SHALL NOT BE PERFECT].”**

[**MATTHEW 19:17**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/19-17.htm)**. (36 LEVELS BY THE FULL 33 KINGDOM LEVELS WITH THE 3 YEAR PROPHESY) ΤΊ, Κ.Τ.Λ., WHY? ETC.) HE WHO [ALONE] IS GOOD,[865] SHOULD BE ASKED CONCERNING THAT WHICH IS GOOD.[866] FOR THE REST, SEE GNOMON ON** [**MARK 10:18**](https://biblehub.com/mark/10-18.htm)**.—Εἰ Δὲ ΘΈΛΕΙΣ, (BUT IF THOU WISHEST) AS THOU DECLAREST. THE EXPRESSION Εἰ ΘΈΛΕΙΣ (IF THOU WISHEST) OCCURS AGAIN AT** [**MATTHEW 19:21**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/19-21.htm)**.—ΤΉΡΗΣΟΝ ΤὰΣ ἐΝΤΟΛὰΣ KEEP THE COMMANDMENTS) JESUS REFERS THOSE WHO FEEL SECURE TO THE LAW: HE CONSOLES THE CONTRITE WITH THE GOSPEL. BUT REMEMBER THE ULTIMATE GOSPEL OF JESUS CHRIST CAN NEVER FOREVERMORE IN NO WISE GRANT THE PHYSICAL ETERNAL LIFE TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE AS ENOCH YAHWEH ACHIEVED WITHIN THE ONLY TRUE MOSAIC LAW FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH ONLY IN HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!! IT IS GODDAMN SICK ON JESUS’ PART IF JESUS CHRIST MAKES IT HIS BUSINESS TO VEER OFF ETERNAL CREATURES TO KNOW & DO THE MOSAIC LAW, IN ORDER TO POSSIBLY BE ABLE TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE, SOMETHING JESUS CHRIST HAS ULTIMATELY FAILED IN FOREVERMORE, AS JESUS CHRIST DID WITH THE QUEER FEMALE FROM BEING STONED & QUEER MANKIND FROM BEING DESTROYED BY FIRE!!! BUT YOU SWEAR, THIS IS NOT RIGHT, BUT WHAT YOU CANNOT UNDERSTAND IS THAT ENOCH CHRIST ONLY CLEARED THE IMMUTABLE WAY FOR EVERY GODDAMN INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURE THAT ETERNALLY LIVES FOREVERMORE AFTER THIER OWN ETERNAL DEATHS, GODDAMN IT, ABSOLUTELY NOBODY ELSE, REVEALED IN MALACHI 3:8-12; HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!!**

**IN MATTHEW 19:23-24, 26, 28-30 DECLARES, THEN JESUS SAID TO HIS DISCIPLES, “ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU THAT IT IS HARD FOR A RICH MAN [THE ULTIMATE KEY IS PAYING TITHES TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD, EVEN IF YOU HAVE QUADRILLIONS OF DOLLARS, LIKE THE GOVERNMENTS] TO ENTER THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN. AND AGAIN I SAY TO YOU, IT IS EASIER FOR A CAMEL TO GOD THROUGH THE EYE OF A NEEDLE THAN FOR A RICH MAN TO ENTER THE KINGDOM OF GOD [OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:4-7].” BUT JESUS LOOKED AT THEM AND SAID TO THEM, “WITH MEN THIS IS IMPOSSIBLE, BUT WITH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] ALL THINGS ARE POSSIBLE.” SO JESUS SAID TO THEM, “ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, THAT IN THE REGENERATION, WHEN THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] SITS ON THE THRONE OF HIS GLORY [ACTS 17:30], YOU WHO HAVE FOLLOWED ME [FATHER STEPHEN] WILL ALSO SIT ON TWELVE THRONES, JUDGING THE TWELVE TRIBES OF ISRAEL [144,000 IN REVELATION 7:1-8]. AND EVERYONE WHO HAS LEFT [RENTED] HOUSES [ZIONS] OR BROTHERS [FOR THE CAUSE OF MARRIAGES] OR SISTERS [FOR THE CAUSE OF MARRIAGES], OR FATHER [PASSING AWAY, STEP FAMILIES, ORPHANS OR ADOPTIONS] OR MOTHER [PASSING AWAY, STEP FAMILIES, ORPHANS OR ADOPTIONS] OR WIFE [NOT OR NEVER MARRIED, BUT DOES TOTAL CHASTITY] OR CHILDREN [NO SEXUALITIES, BUT BETTER & CHILDLESS] OR LANDS [NO OWNERS OF PROPERTIES, LOTS OR FIELDS], FOR MY NAME’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S] SAKE [ROMANS 13:1-2; EPHESIANS 4:6; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 17:22-30], SHALL RECEIVE A HUNDREDFOLD [100% OF 100 THROUGH RELENTING WITH 100,000 WITH 2 POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 & UPTIME, DOWNTIME & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN [4 TIMES] IS 7,200,000,000 BILLIONFOLD, WHICH IS OVER THE POPULATION OF THE WORLD & THE USA TODAY IN MATTHEW 5:38-42; EPHESIANS 2:15 & JUDE 14-15], AND INHERIT ETERNAL LIFE [EATING FROM THE TREE OF LIFE IN REVELATION 22:1-5 & ACTS 17:22-30]. BUT MANY WHO ARE FIRST WILL BE LAST, AND THE LAST FIRST.”**

**IN MATTHEW 20:1-16 DECLARES, “FOR IN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IS LIKE A LANDOWNER WHO WENT OUT EARLY IN THE MORNING TO HIRE LABORERS FOR HIS VINEYARD. NOW WHEN HE HAD AGREED WITH THE LABORERS FOR A DENARIUS [THIS CAN CONCERN 1 CENT IN GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IN TITHING IS 10% WITH 100% WHICH IS $32.00.00 DOLLARS IN MATTHEW 5:38-42 & HEBREWS 7:1-10] A DAY, HE SENT THEM INTO HIS VINEYARD. AND HE WENT OUT ABOUT THE THIRD HOUR & SAW OTHER STANDING IDLE IN THE MARKETPLACE, & SAID TO THEM, ‘YOU ALSO GO INTO THE VINEYARD, & WHATEVER IS RIGHT I WILL GIVE YOU,’ SO THEY WENT. AGAIN HE WENT OUT ABOUT THE SIXTH HOUR AND NINTH HOUR, AND DID LIKEWISE, ABOUT THE ELEVENTH HOUR HE WENT OUT AND FOUND OTHERS STANDING IDLE, AND SAID TO THEM, ‘WHY HAVE YOU BEEN STANDING HERE IDLE ALL DAY?’ THEY SAID TO HIM, ‘BECAUSE NO ONE HIRED US.’ AND HE SAID TO THEM, ‘YOU ALSO GO INTO THE VINEYARD, AND WHATEVER IS RIGHT YOU WILL RECEIVE.’ SO WHEN EVENING HAD COME, THE OWNER OF THE VINEYARD SAID TO HIS STEWARD, ‘CALL THE LABORERS AND GIVE THEM THEIR WAGES, BEGINNING WITH THE LAST TO THE FIRST.’ AND WHEN THOSE CAME WHO WERE HIRED ABOUT THE ELEVENTH HOUR, THEY EACH RECEIVED A DENARIUS. BUT WHEN THE FIRST CAME, THEY SUPPOSED THAT THEY WOULD RECEIVE MORE AND THEY LIKEWISE RECEIVED EACH A DENARIUS. AND WHEN THEY HAD RECEIVED IT, THEY COMPLAINED AGAINST THE LANDOWNER, SAYING ‘THESE LAST MEN HAVE WORKED ONLY ONE HOUR, AND YOU MADE THEM EQUAL TO US WHO HAVE BORNE THE BURDEN AND THE HEAT OF THE DAY.’ BUT HE ANSWERED ONE OF THEM AND SAID, ‘FRIEND, I AM DOING YOU NO WRONG. DID YOU NOT AGREE WITH ME FOR A DENARIUS?’ ‘TAKE WHAT IS YOURS AND GO YOUR WAY. I WISH TO GIVE TO THIS LAST MAN THE SAME AS TO YOU. IS IT NOT LAWFUL FOR ME TO DO WHAT I WISH WITH MY OWN THINGS? OR IS YOUR EYE EVIL BECAUSE I AM GOOD?’ SO THE LAST WILL BE FIRST AND THE FIRST LAST. FOR MANY ARE CALLED, BUT FEW CHOSEN.”**

**IN MATTHEW 20:18-19 DECLARES, “BEHOLD, WE ARE GOING UP TO JERUSALEM, AND THE SON OF MAN WILL BE BETRAYED TO THE CHIEF PRIESTS AND TO THE SCRIBES, AND THEY WILL CONDEMN [DAMN] HIM TO DEATH, AND DELIVER HIM TO THE GENTILES TO MOCK AND TO SCOURGE AND TO CRUCIFY. AND THE THIRD DAY HE WILL RISE AGAIN.”**

**IN MATTHEW 20:21-23, 25-28 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO HER, “WHAT DO YOU WISH?” BUT JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID, “YOU DO NOT KNOW WHAT YOU ASK. ARE YOU ABLE TO DRINK THE CUP THAT I AM ABOUT TO DRINK, AND BE BAPTIZED WITH THE BAPTISM THAT I AM BAPTIZED WITH?” SO HE SAID TO THEM, “YOU WILL INDEED DRINK MY CUP, AND BE BAPTIZED WITH THE BAPTISM THAT I AM BAPTIZED WITH, BUT TO SIT ON MY RIGHT HAND [JOHN’S LAW AUTHORITY] AND ON MY LEFT [JAMES’ LAW AUTHORITY] IS NOT MINE TO GIVE, BUT IT IS FOR THOSE WHOM IT IS PREPARED BY MY FATHER [STEPHEN].” BUT JESUS CALLED THEM TO HIMSELF AND SAID, “YOU KNOW THAT THE RULERS OF THE GENTILES OMNI-MILITARY LORD IT OVER THEM [GENTILES], AND THOSE WHO ARE GREAT EXERCISE AUTHORITY OVER THEM [RULERS]. YET IT SHALL NOT BE SO AMONG YOU, BUT WHOEVER DESIRES TO BECOME GREAT AMONG YOU, LET HIM BE YOUR SERVANT [RULER]. AND WHOEVER DESIRES TO BE FIRST AMONG YOU, LET HIM BE YOUR SLAVE [GREAT]---JUST AS THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] DID NOT COME TO BE SERVED [RULER], BUT TO SERVE [CHOSEN GREAT TO SERVE], AND TO GIVE HIS LIFE A RANSOM [SACRIFICE & SERVICE] FOR MANY [CALLED].”**

**IN MATTHEW 20:32 DECLARES, SO JESUS STOOD STILL AND CALLED THEM, AND SAID, “WHAT DO YOU WANT ME TO DO FOR YOU?”**

**IN MATTHEW 21:2-3 DECLARES, “GO INTO THE VILLAGE OPPOSITE YOU, AND IMMEDIATELY YOU WILL FIND A DONKEY [ASS] TIED, AND A COLT WITH HER, LOOSE THEM AND BRING THEM TO ME. AND IF ANYONE SAYS ANYTHING TO YOU, YOU SHALL SAY, ‘THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD HAS NEED OF THEM,’ AND IMMEDIATELY HE WILL SEND THEM.”**

**IN MATTHEW 21:13, 16 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO THEM, “IT IS WRITTEN, ‘MY HOUSE [ZION] SHALL BE CALLED A HOUSE [ZION] OF PRAYER, BUT YOU HAVE MADE IT A DEN OF THIEVES.’” AND JESUS SAID TO THEM, “YES. HAVE YOU NEVER READ, ‘OUT OF THE MOUTH OF BABES AND NURSING INFANTS [SUCKLING’S] YOU HAVE PERFECTED PRAISE?’”**

**IN MATTHEW 21:21-22 DECLARES, SO JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, IF YOU HAVE FAITH AND DO NOT DOUBT, YOU WILL NOT ONLY DO WHAT WAS DONE TO THE FIG TREE, BUT ALSO IF YOU SAY TO THIS MOUNTAIN, ‘BE REMOVED AND BE CAST INTO THE SEA,’ IT WILL BE DONE. AND WHATEVER THINGS YOU ASK IN PRAYER [ACTS 6:4], YOU WILL RECEIVE.”**

**IN MATTHEW 21:24-25, 27 DECLARES, BUT JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “I ALSO WILL ASK YOU ONE THING, WHICH IF YOU TELL ME, I LIKEWISE WILL TELL YOU BY WHAT AUTHORITY I DO THESE THINGS: THE BAPTISM OF JOHN---WHERE WAS IT FROM? FROM HEAVEN OR FROM MEN?” AND HE SAID TO THEM, “NEITHER WILL I TELL YOU BE WHAT AUTHORITY I DO THESE THINGS.”**

**IN MATTHEW 21:28-32 DECLARES, “BUT WHAT DO YOU THINK? A MAN HAS TWO SONS, AND HE CAME TO THE FIRST AND SAID, ‘SON, GO, WORK TODAY IN MY VINEYARD.’ HE ANSWERED AND SAID, ‘I WILL NOT,’ BUT AFTERWARD HE REGRETTED IT AND WENT. THEN HE CAME TO THE SECOND AND SAID LIKEWISE. AND HE ANSWERED AND SAID, ‘I GO, SIR,’ BUT HE DID NOT GO. WHICH OF THE TWO DID THE WILL OF HIS FATHER [THE FIRST IS THE ADVERSARIES AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES THE JUST IN THE KINGDOM OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN JOHN 8:44 & ACTS 6:1-2, 9, 11-13; 7:6, 18-19, 25-28, 39-43, 54, 57-60]?” JESUS SAID TO THEM, “ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU THAT TAX COLLECTORS [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE’S AVENGERS AS MINISTERS IN ROMANS 13:3-10] AND HARLOTS [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE’S AVENGERS AS MINISTERS OF WIZARDS OR WHORES, PROSTITUTES & WITCHES IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:13-33; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12; 1ST TIMOTHY 4:1-5; 2ND PETER 2:1-22 & REVELATION 6:1-17, 8:1-9:21, 12:3-4, 13-17; 13:1-18; 16:1-21; 17:1-18:24; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19; LUKE 22:1-23:56 & ACTS 4:1-31; 5:1-42] ENTER [FIRST] THE KINGDOM OF GOD [OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP] BEFORE YOU. FOR JOHN CAME TO YOU IN THE [SECOND] WAY OF RIGHTEOUSNESS [MATTHEW 11:7-19] AND YOU DID NOT BELIEVE HIM, BUT [FIRST] TAX COLLECTORS [ROMANS 13:3-10] AND [FIRST] HARLOTS [REVELATION 17:1-18:24] BELIEVED HIM, AND WHEN YOU SAW IT, YOU [THE SECOND IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDS AS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AVENGERS AS MINISTERS OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF KINGS & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF VIRGINS IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN DANIEL 7:9-28; ROMANS 3:4-23; 13:1-2; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:1-58; REVELATION 1:1-5:14; 7:1-17; 10:1-11; 11:1-19; 12:1-2, 5-6, 7-12; 14:1-20; 15:1-8; 19:1-10, 11-21; 20:1-3, 4-6, 7-10, 11-15; 21:1-7, 9-26; 22:1-14, 16-17, 20-21; LUKE 24:1-53 & ACTS 1:4-8, 9-11, 12-26; 2:1-47; 3:1-26; 4:32-37; 5:38-39; 6:3-8, 10, 14-15; 7:1-5, 7-17, 20-24, 29-38, 44-53, 55-56, 59-60; 17:22-30] DID NOT AFTERWARD RELENT [RELENTLESS IN REGRETTING IT] AND BELIEVE HIM.”**

**IN MATTHEW 21:33-44 DECLARES, “HEAR ANOTHER PARABLE: THERE WAS A CERTAIN LANDOWNER [FATHER STEPHEN IN ISAIAH 64:8; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6 & EPHESIANS 4:6] WHO PLANTED A VINEYARD [ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN MATTHEW 20:1-16 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 17:22-30] AND SET A HEDGE AROUND IT [JOB 1:10], DUG A WINEPRESS IN IT [REVELATION 14:17-20] AND BUILT A TOWER [LUKE 14:26-33]. AND HE LEASED [RENTED, BORROWED OR LOANED--LEND IT] IT TO VINEDRESSER’S [GREAT STEWARD’S OF THE TEMPLE---BUSINESS FINANCE COMPANIES & BANKS] AND WENT INTO A FAR [FOREIGN] COUNTRY [UNIVERSAL VINEYARD]. NOW WHEN VINTAGE-TIME [ACTS 17:22-30] DREW NEAR, HE SENT HIS SERVANTS TO THE VINEDRESSER’S [GREAT STEWARD’S OF THE TEMPLE---BUSINESS FINANCE COMPANIES & BANKS], THAT THEY MIGHT RECEIVE ITS [DIVINE] FRUIT [ACTS 17:22-30]. AND THE VINEDRESSER’S [GREAT STEWARD’S OF THE TEMPLE---BUSINESS FINANCE COMPANIES] TOOK HIS SERVANTS, BEAT ONE [ACTS 7:25-26], KILLED ONE [ACTS 7:51-53], AND [ADAMANT] STONED ANOTHER [ACTS 7:59-60]. AGAIN HE SENT OTHER SERVANTS, MORE THAN THE FIRST, AND THEY DID LIKEWISE TO THEM. THEN LAST OF ALL HE SENT HIS SON TO THEM, SAYING, ‘THEY WILL RESPECT MY SON.’ BUT WHEN THE VINEDRESSER’S [GREAT STEWARD’S OF THE TEMPLE---BUSINESS FINANCE COMPANIES & BANKS] SAW THE SON, THEY SAID AMONG THEMSELVES, ‘THIS IS THE HEIR, COME, LET US KILL HIM [ACTS 6:14] AND SEIZE [ACTS 6:12] HIS INHERITANCE [BY PHILOSOPHY, BY LEGALISM & BY CARNALITIES IN LETTERS OF THE LAW [LEGAL DOCUMENTS] AND NOT THE FATHER STEPHEN IN COLOSSIANS 2:1-10, 11-23; 3:1-11 & ACTS 9:1-2; 22:3-5; 26:9-12; 17:29; 28:25-27].’ SO THEY TOOK HIM AND CAST HIM OUT OF THE VINEYARD AND KILLED HIM [ACTS 7:51-53]. THEREFORE, WHEN THE OWNER [FATHER STEPHEN IN ROMANS 13:1-2 & EPHESIANS 4:6] OF THE VINEYARD COMES, WHAT WILL HE DO TO THOSE VINEDRESSER’S [GREAT STEWARD’S OF THE TEMPLE---BUSINESS FINANCE COMPANIES & BANKS]?” THEY SAID TO HIM, “HE WILL DESTROY [THOSE GREAT STEWARD’S OF THE TEMPLE—BUSINESS FINANCE COMPANIES OR BANKS WHO CHARGE USURY, INTEREST OR SERVICE FEES AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JOB 1:21; DANIEL 7:9-28; ZECHARIAH 5:1-4; MALACHI 3:8-12; ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; 13:1-2, 3-10; JAMES 4:12; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & REVELATION 2:1-3:22; 12:3-4; 18:1-24; 19:1-10, 11-21; 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15] THOSE WICKED [SEXUAL] MEN [WOMEN] MISERABLY, AND LEASE [RENT, BORROW OR LOAN---LEND] HIS VINEYARD [ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN MALACHI 3:8-12; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 9:3-30; 22:6-21; 26:13-18] TO OTHER VINEDRESSER’S [GREAT STEWARD’S OF THE TEMPLE---BUSINESS FINANCE COMPANIES & BANKS THAT CHARGES USURY OR INTEREST OR SERVICE FEES FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & ACTS 5:38-39] WHO WILL RENDER TO HIM THE [DIVINE] FRUITS [MONEY TITHES, SACRIFICES & OFFERINGS IN MALACHI 3:8-12: REVELATION 4:1-5:14; 10:1-11, 11:1-19; 12:1-2, 5-6, 7-12 & ACTS 17:22-30] IN THEIR SEASONS [12 MONTHS IN REVELATION 22:1-5].” JESUS SAID TO THEM, “HAVE YOU NEVER READ IN THE SCRIPTURES: ‘THE [EMERY] STONE WHICH THE BUILDERS REJECTED HAS BECOME THE CHIEF [EMERY] CORNERSTONE [ACTS 4:5-22]. THIS WAS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S] DOING [ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39], AND IT IS MARVELOUS IN OUR EYES [ACTS 7:55-56]?’ THEREFORE I SAY TO YOU, THE KINGDOM OF GOD [OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP] WILL BE TAKEN FROM YOU AND GIVEN TO A NATION BEARING THE [DIVINE] FRUITS [ACTS 17:22-30] IF IT. AND WHOEVER FALLS ON THIS STONE [THE EMERY STONES OF THE IMMORTAL LADY VICTORIA IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-30 & THE IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD ENOCH IN GENESIS 5:22-24; HEBREWS 11:5 & JUDE 14-15] WILL BE BROKEN [GENESIS 19:26 & ACTS 5:38-39], BUT ON WHOMEVER IT FALLS, IT WILL GRIND HIM TO POWDER [GENESIS 19:26 & ACTS 5:38-39].”**

**IN MATTHEW 22:2-14 DECLARES, “THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IS LIKE A CERTAIN KING [FATHER STEPHEN IN REVELATION 19:16] WHO ARRANGED A MARRIAGE [REVELATION 19:1-10; 20:7-10, 11-15; 21:1-22:21] FOR HIS SON [OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS OR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD ENOCH], AND SENT OUT HIS SERVANTS [ROMANS 13:1-2 & ACTS 1:1-3, 8; 5:38-39; 6:7; 26:10[ TO CALL [1ST PETER 1:17-21] THOSE WHO WERE INVITED TO THE WEDDING, AND THEY WERE NOT WILLING TO COME. AGAIN, HE SENT OUT OTHER SERVANTS, SAYING, ‘TELL THOSE WHO ARE INVITED,’ ‘SEE [ACTS 7:55-56], I HAVE PREPARED MY DINNER [ACTS 7:42], MY OXEN AND FATTED CATTLE ARE KILLED [ACTS CHAPTER 10 & 11], AND ALL THINGS ARE READY [ACTS 3:20-21].’ ‘COME TO THE WEDDING.’ BUT THEY MADE LIGHT [2ND CORINTHIANS 11:13-15] OF IT AND WENT THEIR WAYS, ONE TO HIS FARM [HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITY], ANOTHER TO HIS BUSINESS [TEMPLE COMMAND POST AUTHORITY]. AND THE REST SEIZED HIS SERVANTS, TREATED THEM SPITEFULLY [INSOLENTLY], AND KILLED THEM. BUT WHEN THE KING [FATHER STEPHEN IN REVELATION 19;16] HEARD ABOUT IT, HE WAS FURIOUS [ACTS 6:12]. AND HE SENT OUT HIS ARMIES [REVELATION 19:14], DESTROYED THOSE MURDERERS [ROMANS 13:1-2, 3-10; JAMES 4:12; ACTS 7:51-53], AND BURNED UP THEIR CITY [LUKE 11:17-23]. THEN HE SAID TO HIS SERVANTS, ‘THE WEDDING IS READY, BUT THOSE WHO WERE INVITED WERE NOT WORTHY [REVELATION 4:1-5:14]. THEREFORE GO INTO THE HIGHWAYS [ISAIAH 35:8], AND AS MANY [CALLED] AS YOU FIND, INVITE TO THE WEDDING.’ SO THOSE SERVANTS WENT OUT INTO THE HIGHWAYS [ISAIAH 35:8] AND GATHERED TOGETHER ALL WHOM THEY FOUND, BOTH BAD [SEXUAL] AND GOOD [DIVINE]. AND THE WEDDING HALL WAS FILLED WITH GUESTS. BUT WHEN THE KING [FATHER STEPHEN IN REVELATION 19:16] CAME IN TO SEE [ACTS 7:55-56] THE GUESTS [MATTHEW 25:1-13], HE SAW A MAN [2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12] THERE WHO DID NOT HAVE ON A WEDDING GARMENT. SO HE SAID TO HIM, ‘FRIEND, HOW DID YOU COME IN HERE WITHOUT A WEDDING GARMENT?’ AND HE WAS SPEECHLESS [ACTS 9:3-9]. THEN THE KING [FATHER STEPHEN IN REVELATION 19:16] SAID TO THE SERVANTS, ‘BIND HIM HAND AND FOOT [REVELATION 20:1-3 & ACTS 7:54], TAKE HIM AWAY AND CAST HIM INTO OUTER DARKNESS [ACTS 13:9-12], THERE WILL BE WEEPING [REVELATION 18:9-20 & ACTS 7:43] AND GNASHING OF TEETH [ACTS 7:54].’ FOR MANY ARE CALLED, BUT FEW ARE CHOSEN.”**

**IN MATTHEW 22:18-21 DECLARES, BUT JESUS PERCEIVED [KNEW] THEIR WICKEDNESS [SEXUALITY], AND SAID, “WHY DO YOU TEST ME, YOU HYPOCRITES? SHOW ME THE TAX MONEY.” AND HE SAID TO THEM, “WHOSE IMAGE AND INSCRIPTION IS THIS?” THEY SAID TO HIM, “CAESAR’S.” AND HE SAID TO THEM, “RENDER [REVELATION 18:1-24] THEREFORE TO CAESAR THE THINGS THAT ARE CAESAR’S [1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28 & REVELATION 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15], AND TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN IN EPHESIANS 4:6] THE THINGS THAT ARE GOD’S [REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:4-7].”**

**IN MATTHEW 22:29-32 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “YOU ARE MISTAKEN [CONFUSED OR DECEIVED], NOT KNOWING THE [HOLY] SCRIPTURES NOR THE POWER [AUTHORITY] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN IN ROMANS 13:1-2]. FOR IN THE RESURRECTION [ACTS 8:1-3] THEY NEITHER MARRY NOR ARE GIVEN [QUALIFIED] IN MARRIAGE, BUT ARE LIKE ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] IN HEAVEN. BUT CONCERNING THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD [ACTS 8:1-3], HAVE YOU NOT READ WHAT WAS SPOKEN TO YOU BY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], SAYING, ‘I AM THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF ABRAHAM [MANY NATIONS], THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF ISAAC [LAUGHTER’S], AND THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF JACOB [PRINCES]?’ GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] IS NOT THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF THE DEAD [THE DEAD IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE AS THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE OF FORBIDDEN GOOD AND FORBIDDEN EVIL ONLY ONCE ETERNALLY IN ZECHARIAH 5:1-4 & ACTS 7:60], BUT OF THE LIVING [THE LIVING IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE AS THE TREE OF LIFE ALWAYS ETERNALLY IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 6:15; 7:1-60; 8:1-3].”**

**IN MATTHEW 22:37-40 DECLARES, JESUS SAID TO HIM, “’YOU SHALL [AGAPE] LOVE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD YOUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] WITH ALL YOUR HEART, WILL ALL YOUR SOUL, AND WITH ALL YOUR MIND.’ THIS IS THE FIRST AND GREAT COMMANDMENT. AND THE SECOND IS LIKE IT: ‘YOU SHALL [AGAPE] LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR LUKE 10:30-37] AS YOURSELF.’ ON THESE TWO COMMANDMENTS HAND ALL THE [INFALLIBLE & INERRANT] LAW AND THE [HOLY] PROPHETS.”**

**IN MATTHEW 22:42-45 DECLARES, JESUS ASKED THEM, SAYING, “WHAT DO YOU THINK ABOUT THE CHRIST? WHOSE SON IS HE?” HE SAID TO THEM, “HOW THEM DOES DAVID IN THE SPIRIT [HOLY GHOST] CALL HIM ‘OMNI-MILITARY LORD,’ SAYING: ‘THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] SAID TO MY OMNI-MILITARY LORD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS CHRIST], SIT AT MY RIGHT HAND [HEBREWS 1:1-3], TILL I MAKE YOUR ENEMIES YOUR FOOTSTOOL [1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28 & ACTS 7:49-50?’ IF DAVID THEN CALLS HIM ‘OMNI-MILITARY LORD,’ HOW IS HE HIS SON?”**

**IN MATTHEW 23:2-36 DECLARES, “THEN JESUS SPOKE TO THE MULTITUDES AND TO HIS DISCIPLES, SAYING: ”THE SCRIBES [MARRIED SCHOLARS] AND THE PHARISEES [MARRIED] SIT IN MOSES’ [IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT] SEAT. THEREFORE WHATEVER THEY TELL YOU TO OBSERVE, THAT OBSERVE AND DO, BUT DO NOT DO ACCORDING TO THEIR WORKS, FOR THEY SAY, AND DO NOT DO. FOR THEY BIND HEAVY BURDENS HARD TO BEAR, AND LAY THEM ON MEN’S SHOULDERS, BUT THEY THEMSELVES WILL NOT MOVE THEM WITH ONE OF THEIR FINGERS [TO FIGHT]. BUT ALL THEIR WORKS THEY DO TO BE SEEN BY MEN. THEY MAKE THEIR PHYLACTERIES BROAD AND ENLARGE THE BORDERS OF THEIR GARMENTS. THEY (EROS) LOVE THE BEST PLACES AT FEASTS. THE BEST SEATS IN THE SYNAGOGUES, GREETINGS IN THE MARKETPLACES AND TO BE CALLED BY MEN, RABBI, RABBI. BUT YOU, DO NOT BE CALLED RABBI, FOR ONE IS YOUR TEACHER, THE CHRIST, AND YOU ARE ALL BRETHREN. DO NOT CALL ANYONE ON EARTH YOUR FATHER, FOR ONE IS YOUR FATHER (STEPHEN), HE WHO IS IN HEAVEN. AND DO NOT BE CALLED TEACHERS, FOR ONE IS YOUR TEACHER, THE CHRIST. BUT HE WHO IS GREATEST AMONG YOU SHALL BE YOUR SERVANT. AND WHOEVER EXALTS HIMSELF WILL BE HUMBLED, AND HE WHO HUMBLES HIMSELF WILL BE EXALTED. BUT WOE TO YOU, SCRIBES [MARRIED SCHOLARS] AND PHARISEES [MARRIED], HYPOCRITES! FOR YOU SHUT UP THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN AGAINST MEN, FOR YOU NEITHER GO IN YOURSELVES, NOR DO YOU ALLOW THOSE WHO ARE ENTERING IN GO IN. WOE TO YOU, SCRIBES [MARRIED SCHOLARS] & PHARISEES [MARRIED], HYPOCRITES! FOR YOU DEVOUR WIDOWS’ HOUSES, & FOR A PRETENSE [HYPOCRITICAL] MAKE LONG PRAYERS. THEREFORE YOU WILL RECEIVE GREATER CONDEMNATION (DAMNATION). WOE TO YOU, SCRIBES [MARRIED SCHOLARS] AND PHARISEES [MARRIED], HYPOCRITES! FOR YOU TRAVEL LAND AND SEA TO WIN ONE PROSELYTE AND WHEN HE IS WON, YOU MAKE HIM TWICE AS MUCH A SON OF HELL AS YOURSELVES.’ WOE TO YOU, BLIND GUIDES, WHO SAY, ‘WHOEVER SWEARS BY THE TEMPLE, IT IS NOTHING, BUT WHOEVER WEARS BY THE GOLD OF THE TEMPLE, HE IS OBLIGED TO PERFORM IT.’ FOOLS AND BLIND! FOR WHICH IS GREATER THE GOLD OR THE TEMPLE THAT SANCTIFIES THE GOLD? AND, WHOEVER SWEARS BY THE ALTAR, IT IS NOTHING, BUT WHOEVER SWEARS BY THE GIFT THAT IS ON IT, HE IS OBLIGED TO PERFORM IT. FOOLS AND BLIND! FOR WHICH IS GREATER, THE GIFT OR THE ALTAR THAT SANCTIFIES THE GIFT? THEREFORE, HE WHO SWEARS BY THE ALTAR, SWEARS BY ALL THINGS ON IT. HE WHO SWEARS BY THE TEMPLE, SWEARS BY IT AND BY HIM WHO DWELLS IN IT. AND HE WHO SWEARS BY HEAVEN, SWEARS BY THE THRONE OF GOD (STEPHEN) BY HIM WHO SITS ON IT. WOE TO YOU, SCRIBES [MARRIED SCHOLARS] AND PHARISEES [MARRIED], HYPOCRITES! FOR YOU PAY TITHE OF MINT AND ANISE AND CUMMIN, AND HAVE NEGLECTED THE WEIGHTIER MATTERS OF THE LAW, JUSTICE, MERCY AND FAITH. THESE YOU OUGHT TO HAVE DONE, WITHOUT LEAVING THE OTHERS UNDONE. BLIND GUIDES WHO STRAIN OUT A GNAT AND SWALLOW A CAMEL! WOE TO YOU, SCRIBES [MARRIED SCHOLARS] AND PHARISEES [MARRIED], HYPOCRITES! FOR YOU CLEANSE THE OUTSIDE OF THE CUP AND DISH (PLATTER), BUT INSIDE THEY ARE FULL OF EXTORTION AND SELF INDULGENCE. BLIND PHARISEE [MARRIED], FIRST CLEANSE THE INSIDE OF THE CUP [DRINK] AND DISH [EAT], THAT THE OUTSIDE OF THEM MAY BE CLEAN ALSO. WOE TO YOU, SCRIBES [MARRIED SCHOLARS] AND PHARISEES [MARRIED], HYPOCRITES! FOR YOU ARE LIKE WHITE WASHED TOMBS [ON THE MALES THEIR TOMBS ARE THEIR THROATS & ON THE FEMALE THEIR TOMBS ARE THEIR BARREN WOMBS & THIS CAN REFER TO A “BARREN THROAT” THAT ONLY BRINGS FORTH DEATH & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE THE TREE OF LIFE IS NOT IN THEIR MOUTHS, NOR DOES IT BRING FORTH ANY LIFE UNLESS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE THE TREE OF LIFE IS FRUITFUL IN THEIR MOUTHS & ALSO THE “BARREN WOMB” ONLY BRINGS FORTH DEATH, UNLESS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE THE TREE OF LIFE IS FRUITFUL IN THEIR WOMBS] WHICH INDEED APPEAR BEAUTIFUL OUTWARDLY, BUT INSIDE ARE FULL OF DEAD MEN’S BONES AND ALL UNCLEANNESS. EVEN YOU ALSO OUTWARDLY APPEAR RIGHTEOUS TO MEN, BUT INSIDE YOU ARE FULL OF HYPOCRISY AND LAWLESSNESS. WOE TO YOU, SCRIBES [MARRIED SCHOLARS] AND PHARISEES [MARRIED], HYPOCRITES! BECAUSE YOU BUILD THE TOMBS OF THE PROPHETS AND ADORN THE MONUMENTS OF THE RIGHTEOUS AND SAY ‘IF WE HAD LIVED IN THE DAYS OF OUR FATHERS, WE WOULD NOT HAVE BEEN PARTAKERS WITH THEM IN THE BLOOD OF THE PROPHETS. THEREFORE YOU ARE WITNESSES AGAINST YOURSELVES THAT YOU ARE SONS OF THOSE [FATHERS] WHO MURDERED [KILLED] THE PROPHETS [ACTS 7:51-53]. FILL UP, THEN THE MEASURE OF YOUR FATHER’S GUILT. SERPENTS, BROOD OF VIPERS! HOW CAN YOU ESCAPE THE DAMNATION OF HELL? THEREFORE, INDEED I SEND YOU PROPHETS, WISE MEN AND SCRIBES, SOME OF THEM YOU WILL KILL AND CRUCIFY AND SOME OF THEM YOU WILL SCOURGE IN YOUR SYNAGOGUES AND PERSECUTE FROM CITY TO CITY, THAT ON YOU MAY COME ALL THE RIGHTEOUS BLOOD SHED ON THE EARTH, FROM THE BLOOD OF RIGHTEOUS ABEL [TEMPLE TO HOUSE], TO THE BLOOD OF ZECHARIAH [HOUSE TO ALTAR], SON OF BERECHIAH WHOM YOU MURDERED [KILLED] BETWEEN [FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM OF HEAVEN & THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT---WHITE HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITY IN ACTS 7:47-50; 17:22-30] THE TEMPLE [WHITE BUSINESS COMMAND POST AUTHORITY IN ACTS 6:3] AND THE ALTAR [WHITE CHURCH COMMAND POST AUTHORITY IN ACTS 19:20]. ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, ALL THESE THINGS WILL COME UPON THIS GENERATION [IN WEAKNESS 71.4 YEARS & IN STRENGTH 81.4 YEARS].”**

**IN MATTHEW 23:37-39 DECLARES, “O JERUSALEM, JERUSALEM, THE ONE WHO KILLS THE PROPHETS AND [ADAMANT] STONES THOSE WHO ARE SENT TO HER! HOW OFTEN I WANTED TO GATHER YOUR CHILDREN TOGETHER, AS A HEN GATHERS HER CHICKS UNDER HER WINGS, BUT YOU WERE NOT WILLING! SEE! YOUR HOUSE -ZION] IS LIFT TO YOUR DESOLATE, FOR I SAY TO YOU, YOU SHALL SEE ME NO MORE TILL YOU SAY, ‘BLESSED IS HE WHO COMES IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [YAHWEH]!’”**

**IN MATTHEW 24:2 DECLARES, AND JESUS SAID TO THEM, “DO YOU NOT SEE ALL THESE THINGS? ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, NOT ONE [ADAMANT] STONE SHALL BE LEFT HERE UPON ANOTHER, THAT SHALL NOT BE THROWN DOWN.”**

**IN MATTHEW 24:4-14 DECLARES “AND JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM: ‘TAKE HEED THAT NO ONE DECEIVES YOU. FOR MANY WILL COME IN MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN], SAYING, ‘I AM THE CHRIST,’ AND WILL DECEIVE MANY [CALLED]. AND YOU WILL HEAR OF WARS AND RUMORS OF WARS. SEE THAT YOU ARE NOT TROUBLED, FOR ALL THESE THINGS MUST COME TO PASS, BUT THE END IS NOT YET. FOR NATION WILL RISE AGAINST NATION, AND KINGDOM AGAINST KINGDOM. AND THERE WILL BE FAMINES, PESTILENCES, AND EARTHQUAKES IN VARIOUS PLACES. ALL THESE ARE THE BEGINNING OF SORROWS. THEN THEY WILL DELIVER YOU UP TO TRIBULATION AND KILL YOU, AND YOU WILL BE HATED BY ALL NATIONS FOR MY NAME’S SAKE. AND THEN MANY WILL BE OFFENDED, WILL BETRAY ONE ANOTHER, AND WILL HATE ONE ANOTHER. THEN MANY FALSE PROPHETS WILL RISE UP AND DECEIVE MANY. AND BECAUSE LAWLESSNESS WILL ABOUND, THE (AGAPE) LOVE OF MANY WILL GROW COLD. BUT HE WHO ENDURES TO THE END SHALL BE SAVED. AND THIS GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM WILL BE PREACHED IN ALL THE WORLD AS A WITNESS TO ALL THE NATIONS, AND THEN THE END WILL COME.”**

**IN MATTHEW 24:15-28 DECLARES, “THEREFORE, WHEN YOU SEE THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION,’ SPOKEN OF BY DANIEL THE PROPHET, STANDING IN THE HOLY PLACE (WHOEVER READS, LET HIM UNDERSTAND), ‘THEN LET THOSE WHO ARE IN JUDEA FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS. LET HIM WHO IS ON THE HOUSETOP NOT GO DOWN TO TAKE ANYTHING OUT OF HIS HOUSE [ZION]. AND LET HIM WHO IS IN THE FIELD NOT GO BACK TO GET HIS CLOTHES. BUT WOE TO THOSE WHO ARE PREGNANT AND TO THOSE WHO ARE NURSING BABIES IN THOSE DAYS! AND PRAY THAT YOUR FLIGHT MAY NOT BE IN WINTER (THE SACRED CALENDAR FROM MARCH 21ST-JUNE 21ST, THE CIVIL CALENDAR FROM JUNE 21ST-SEPTEMBER 21ST & THE GREGORIAN CALENDAR FROM DECEMBER 21ST-MARCH 21ST) OR ON THE SABBATH (SUNDAY). FOR THEN THERE WILL BE GREAT TRIBULATION, SUCH AS HAS NOT BEEN SINCE THE BEGINNING OF THE WORLD UNTIL THIS TIME, NO, NOR EVER SHALL BE. AND UNLESS THOSE DAYS WERE SHORTENED, NO FLESH WOULD BE SAVED, BUT FOR THE ELECT’S SAKE THOSE DAYS WILL BE SHORTENED. THEN IF ANYONE SAYS TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HERE IS THE CHRIST!’ OR ‘THERE!’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT, FOR FALSE CHRIST’S AND FALSE PROPHETS WILL RISE AND SHOW GREAT SIGNS AND WONDERS TO DECEIVE, IT POSSIBLE, EVEN THE ELECT. SEE, I HAVE TOLD YOU BEFOREHAND. THEREFORE, IF THEY SAY TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HE IS IN THE DESERT!’ DO NOT GO OUT, OR ‘LOOK, HE IS IN THE INNER ROOMS!’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT. FOR AS THE LIGHTENING COMES FROM THE EAST AND FLASHED TO THE WEST, SO ALSO WILL THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] BE. FOR WHEREVER THE CARCASS IS, THERE THE EAGLES WILL BE GATHERED TOGETHER.’”**

**IN MATTHEW 24:29-31 DECLARES “IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE TRIBULATION OF THOSE DAYS (2,562 DAYS) THE SUN WILL BE DARKENED, AND THE MOON WILL NOT GIVE ITS LIGHT, THE STARS WILL FALL FROM HEAVEN, AND THE POWERS OF THE HEAVENS WILL BE SHAKEN. THEN THE SON OF MAN WILL APPEAR IN HEAVEN, AND THEN ALL THE TRIBES OF THE EARTH WILL MOURN, AND THEY WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] COMING ON THE CLOUDS OF HEAVEN WITH POWER AND GREAT GLORY. AND HE WILL SEND HIS ANGELS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDS) WITH A GREAT SOUND OF A TRUMPET, AND THEY WILL GATHER TOGETHER HIS ELECT (CHOSEN ONES) FROM THE 4 WINDS, FROM ONE END OF HEAVEN TO THE OTHER.”**

**IN MATTHEW 24:36-35 DECLARES, “NOW LEARN THIS PARABLE FROM THE FIG TREE: WHEN ITS BRANCH [ZECHARIAH 6:9-15] HAS ALREADY BECOME TENDER AND PUTS FORTH LEAVES [REVELATION 22:1-5], YOU KNOW THAT SUMMER IS NEAR. SO YOU ALSO, WHEN YOU SEE ALL THESE THINGS, KNOW THAT IT IS NEAR---AT THE DOORS! ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, THIS GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH] WILL BY NO MEANS PASS AWAY TILL ALL THESE THINGS TAKE PLACE. HEAVEN AND EARTH WILL PASS AWAY, BUT MY WORDS WILL BY NO MEANS PASS AWAY.”**

**IN MATTHEW 24:36-44 DECLARES, “BUT OF THAT DAY [HOUR---60 MINUTES IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 MINUTES IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 MINUTE EACH] & HOUR [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODSPEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN REVELATION 10:1-7 & ACTS 8:1; 9:3; 22:6; 26:13; 28:25-27; 29:1-26 & THE BOOK OF LUKE IS WITHIN THE TIME FRAME OF ALL UNIVERSAL BIRTHS AS THE BIRTHS OF PETER CHRIST & JOHN CHRIST & JESUS CHRIST & JAMES CHRIST IS IN ACTUALITY RESPECTABLY & THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPREME BIRTH IS IN TIME NO MORE [PENTECOST SUNDAY] & NOT IN THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IS IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 & THE BOOK OF LUKE IS SURROUNDED, LEVELED & ISOLATED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TIME NO MORE [PENTECOST SUNDAY] UNTIL HIS APPOINTED TIME [ROMANS 13:1-2] FOR HIS ETERNAL CREATURES AS SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDS [LADIES] TO ENTER IN HIS ZION THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN REVELATION 10:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39] NO ONE KNOWS, NOT EVEN THE ANGELS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDS IN THE 24 ORDERS) OF HEAVEN [THIS MEANS JAMES CHRIST THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT LAW OF GOD THAT PROCEEDS & COMES FORTH FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS ALIENATED & TOTALLY SEPARATED IN BECOMING THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS OF THE ANGELS, SPIRITS, GHOSTS, PHANTOMS & SHADOWS OF GOD IN ACTS 1:4-7], BUT MY FATHER (STEPHEN) [TIME NO MORE [PENTECOST SUNDAY] IN REVELATION 10:1-22:21 & ACTS 8:1-3; 9:3-9; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 28:25-27; 29:1-26 & TO BE ABLE TO KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN IN ACTS 8:1-3 [THE ETERNAL RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]; ACTS 9:3-25 [THE ETERNAL ASCENSION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]; ACTS 19:11-20 [THE DOORWAY TO THE ETERNAL THRONE]; ACTS 22:6-21 [THE ETERNAL THRONE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]; ACTS 26:13-18 [THE ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]; ACTS 28:25-27 [THE ETERNAL POTTER CREATORSHIP OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]; ACTS 29:1-26 [THE ETERNAL SUPREME CREATORSHIP OF THE FATHER STEPHEN] ONLY. BUT AS THE DAYS OF NOAH WERE, SO ALSO WITH THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN BE. FOR IN THE DAYS BEFORE THE FLOOD THEY WERE EATING AND DRINKING, MARRYING AND GIVEN IN MARRIAGE, UNTIL THE DAY THAT NOAH ENTERED THE ARK, AND DID NOT KNOW UNTIL THE FLOOD CAME AND TOOK THEM ALL AWAY, SO ALSO WILL THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56; 17:30] BE. THEN TWO MEN WILL BE IN THE FIELD: ONE WILL BE TAKEN AND THE OTHER LEFT. TWO WOMEN WILL BE GRINDING AT THE MILL: ONE WILL BE TAKEN AND THE OTHER LEFT. WATCH [ONLY IN ALL BUSINESS COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES WITHIN THE TIME FRAME OR ALL CHURCH COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES WITHIN THE TIME FRAME OR ALL HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITIES WITHIN THE TIME FRAME, & CAN NEVER WATCH IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITY CALLED ZION IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN TIME NO MORE [PENTECOST SUNDAY], BECAUSE IT IS NOT WITHIN THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME] THEREFORE, FOR YOU DO NOT KNOW WHAT HOUR [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODSPEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN REVELATION 10:1-7 & ACTS 8:1; 9:3; 22:6; 26:13; 28:25-27; 29:1-26] YOUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] IS COMING. BUT KNOW THIS THAT IF THE MASTER [COLOSSIANS 4:1] OF THE HOUSE [ZION] HAD KNOWN WHAT HOUR [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODSPEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN REVELATION 10:1-7 & ACTS 8:1; 9:3; 22:6; 26:13; 28:25-27; 29:1-26] THE THIEF [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 10:10; REVELATION 3:3; 16:15] WOULD COME, HE WOULD HAVE WATCHED & NOT ALLOWED HIS HOUSE [ZION] TO BE BROKEN INTO. THEREFORE YOU ALSO BE READY, FOR THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56; 17:30] IS COMING AT AN HOUR [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODSPEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN REVELATION 10:1-7 & ACTS 8:1; 9:3; 22:6; 26:13; 28:25-27; 29:1-26] YOU DO NOT EXPECT.”**

**IN MATTHEW 24:45-51 DECLARES, “WHO THEN IS A FAITHFUL AND WISE SERVANT, WHOM HIS MASTER MADE RULER OVER HIS HOUSEHOLD, TO GIVE THEM FOOD IN DUE SEASON? BLESSED IS THAT SERVANT WHOM HIS MASTER, WHEN HE COMES, WILL FIND SO DOING. ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU THAT HE WILL MAKE HIM RULER OVER ALL HIS GOODS. BUT IF THAT EVIL [SEXUAL] SERVANT SAYS IN HIS HEART, ‘MY MASTER IS DELAYING HIS COMING,’ AND BEGINS TO BEAT HIS FELLOW SERVANTS, AND TO EAT AND DRINK WITH THE DRUNKARDS, THE MASTER OF THAT SERVANT WILL COME ON A DAY WHEN HE IS NOT LOOKING FOR HIM AND AT AN HOUR THAT HE IS NOT AWARE OF, AND WILL CUT HIM IN TWO AND APPOINT HIM, HIS PORTION WITH THE HYPOCRITES. THERE SHALL BE WEEPING [REVELATION 18:9-20 & ACTS 7:43] AND GNASHING OF TEETH [ACTS 7:54].”**

**IN MATTHEW 25:1-13 DECLARES, “THEN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN WILL BE LIKE 10 VIRGINS WHO TOOK THEIR LAMPS AND WENT TO MEET THE BRIDEGROOM. FIVE OF THEM WERE FOOLISH, AND FIVE WERE WISE. FOR WHEN THE FOOLISH TOOK THEIR LAMPS, THEY TOOK NO (OLIVE) OIL WITH THEM, BUT THE WISE TOOK FLASKS OF (OLIVE) OIL WITH THEIR LAMPS, AS THE BRIDEGROOM WAS DELAYED, THAT ALL BECAME DROWSY AND SLEPT. BUT AT MIDNIGHT THERE WAS A CRY, ‘HERE IS THE BRIDEGROOM! COME OUT TO MEET HIM.’ THEN ALL THOSE VIRGINS RISE AND TRIMMED THEIR LAMPS. AND THE FOOLISH SAID TO THE WISE, ‘GIVE US SOME OF YOUR (OLIVE) OIL, FOR OUR LAMPS ARE GOING OUT.’ BUT THE WISE ANSWERED, SAYING, ‘SINCE THERE WILL NOT BE ENOUGH FOR US AND FOR YOU, GO RATHER TO THE DEALERS AND BUY FOR YOURSELVES.’ AND WHILE THEY WERE GOING TO BUY, THE BRIDEGROOM CAME, AND THOSE WHO WERE READY WENT IN WITH HIM TO THE MARRIAGE FEAST, AND THE DOOR WAS SHUT. AFTERWARD THE OTHER VIRGINS CAME ALSO, SAYING, OMNI-MILITARY LORD, OMNI-MILITARY LORD, OPEN TO US. BUT HE ANSWERED, ‘TRULY I SAY TO YOU, I DO NOT KNOW YOU.’ WATCH THEREFORE, FOR YOU KNOW NEITHER THE DAY NOR THE HOUR (FATHER STEPHEN’S DAY AND HOUR) IN WHICH THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] IS COMING.”**

**IN MATTHEW 25:14-30 DECLARES, “FOR THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IS LIKE A MAN TRAVELING TO A FAR COUNTRY, WHO CALLED HIS OWN SERVANTS & DELIVERED HIS GOODS TO THEM. AND TO ONE HE GAVE FIVE TALENTS ($28,000,000.00 MILLION DOLLARS IS 5 TALENTS), TO ANOTHER TWO ($11,520,000.00 MILLION DOLLARS IS 2 TALENTS), AND TO ANOTHER ONE ($5,760,000.00 MILLION DOLLARS IS 1 TALENT), TO EACH ACCORDING TO HIS OWN ABILITY, AND IMMEDIATELY HE WENT ON A JOURNEY. THEN HE WHO HAD RECEIVED THE FIVE TALENTS WENT AND TRADED WITH THEM, & MADE ANOTHER FIVE TALENTS ($56,000,000.00 MILLION DOLLARS IS 10 TALENTS), LIKEWISE HE WHO HAD RECEIVED TWO GAINED TWO MORE ALSO ($23,040,000.00 MILLION DOLLARS IS 4 TALENTS). BUT HE WHO HAD RECEIVED ONE WENT & DUG IN THE GROUND & HID HIS OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S MONEY. AFTER A LONG TIME THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD OF THOSE SERVANTS CAME AND SETTLED ACCOUNTS WITH THEM. SO HE WHO HAD RECEIVED FIVE TALENTS CAME AND BROUGHT FIVE OTHER TALENTS, SAYING ‘OMNI-MILITARY LORD, YOU DELIVERED TO ME FIVE TALENTS, LOOK, I HAVE GAINED FIVE MORE TALENTS BESIDES THEM.’ HIS OMNI-MILITARY LORD SAID TO HIM, ‘WELL, DONE GOOD AND FAITHFUL SERVANT, YOU WERE FAITHFUL OVER A FEW THINGS, I WILL MAKE YOU RULER OVER MANY THINGS. ENTER INTO THE JOY OF YOUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD.’ HE ALSO WHO HAD RECEIVED THE TWO TALENTS CAME AND SAID, OMNI-MILITARY LORD, YOU DELIVERED TO ME TWO TALENTS, LOOK, I HAVE GAINED TWO MORE TALENTS BESIDES THEM. HIS OMNI-MILITARY LORD SAID TO HIM, ‘WELL DONE, GOOD AND FAITHFUL SERVANT, YOU HAVE BEEN FAITHFUL OVER A FEW THINGS, I WILL MAKE YOU RULER OVER MANY THINGS, ENTER INTO THE JOY OF YOUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD.’ THEN HE WHO HAD RECEIVED THE ONE TALENT CAME AND SAID, ‘OMNI-MILITARY LORD, I KNEW YOU TO BE A HARD MAN, REAPING WHERE YOU HAVE NOT SOWN, AND GATHERING WHERE YOU HAVE NOT SCATTERED SEED. AND I WAS AFRAID, AND WENT AND HID YOUR TALENT IN THE GROUND. LOOK, THERE YOU HAVE WHAT IS YOURS.’ BUT HIS OMNI-MILITARY LORD ANSWERED AND SAID TO HIM, ‘YOU WICKED AND LAZY SERVANT, YOU KNEW THAT I REAP WHERE I HAVE NOT SOWN, AND GATHER WHERE I HAVE NOT SCATTERED SEED. SO YOU OUGHT TO HAVE DEPOSITED MY MONEY WITH THE BANKERS AND AT MY COMING I WOULD HAVE RECEIVED BACK MY OWN WITH INTEREST. THEREFORE TAKE THE TALENT FROM HIM, AND GIVE IT TO HIM WHO HAS TEN TALENTS ($61,760,000.00 MILLION DOLLARS IS 11 TALENTS). FOR TO EVERYONE WHO HAS MORE WILL BE GIVEN, AND HE WILL HAVE ABUNDANCE, BUT FROM HIM WHO DOES NOT HAVE, EVEN WHAT HE HAS WILL BE TAKEN AWAY. AND CAST THE UNPROFITABLE SERVANT INTO OUTER DARKNESS. THERE WILL BE WEEPING [REVELATION 18:9-20 & ACTS 7:43] AND GNASHING OF TEETH [ACTS 7:54].”**

**IN MATTHEW 25:31-46 DECLARES, “WHEN THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] COMES IN HIS GLORY, AND ALL THE HOLY ANGELS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDS) WITH HIM, THEN HE (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL SIT ON THE THRONE OF HIS GLORY. ALL THE NATIONS WILL BE GATHERED BEFORE HIM, AND HE WILL SEPARATE THEM ONE FROM ANOTHER, AS A SHEPHERD DIVIDES HIS SHEEP FROM THE GOATS. AND HE WILL SET THE SHEEP ON HIS RIGHT HAND, BUT THE GOATS ON THE LEFT. THEN THE KING WILL SAY TO THOSE ON HIS RIGHT HAND, ‘COME, YOU BLESSED OF MY FATHER (STEPHEN), INHERIT THE KINGDOM [ACTS 1:4-7] PREPARED FOR YOU FROM THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD: FOR I WAS HUNGRY AND YOU GAVE ME FOOD, I WAS THIRSTY AND YOU GAVE ME DRINK, I WAS A STRANGER AND YOU TOOK ME IN, I WAS NAKED AND YOU CLOTHED ME, I WAS IN PRISON AND YOU CAME TO ME.’ THEN THE RIGHTEOUS WILL ANSWER HIM, SAYING, ‘OMNI-MILITARY LORD (FATHER STEPHEN), WHEN DID WE SEE YOU HUNGRY AND FEED YOU, OR THIRSTY AND GIVE YOU DRINK? WHEN DID WE SEE YOU A STRANGER AND TAKE YOU IN OR NAKED AND CLOTHE YOU? OR WHEN DID WE SEE YOU SICK, OR IN PRISON, AND COME TO YOU?’ AND THE KING WILL ANSWER AND SAY TO THEM, ‘ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, INASMUCH AS YOU DID IT TO ONE OF THE LEAST OF THOSE MY BRETHREN, YOU DID IT TO ME.’ THEN HE WILL ALSO SAY TO THOSE ON THE LEFT HAND, ‘DEPART FROM ME, YOU CURSED, INTO EVERLASTING FIRE [REVELATION 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15] PREPARED FOR THE DEVIL (OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER) AND HIS ANGELS: FOR I WAS HUNGRY AND YOU GAVE ME NO FOOD, I WAS THIRSTY AND YOU GAVE ME NO DRINK. I WAS A STRANGER AND YOU DID NOT TAKE ME IN, NAKED AND YOU DID NOT CLOTHE ME, SICK AND IN PRISON AND YOU DID NOT VISIT ME.’ THE THEY ALSO WILL ANSWER HIM SAYING, ‘OMNI-MILITARY LORD (FATHER STEPHEN), WHEN DID WE SEE YOU HUNGRY OR THIRSTY OR A STRANGER OR NAKED OF SICK OR IN PRISON, AND DID NOT MINISTER TO YOU?’ THEN HE WILL ANSWER THEM, SAYING, ‘ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, INASMUCH AS YOU DID NOT DO IT TO ONE OF THE LEAST OF THESE, YOU DID NOT DO IT TO ME.’ AND THESE [SEXUAL] WILL GO AWAY INTO EVERLASTING PUNISHMENT, BUT THE RIGHTEOUS INTO ETERNAL LIFE.”**

**IN MATTHEW 26:2, 10-13 DECLARES, “YOU KNOW THAT AFTER TWO DAYS IS THE PASSOVER, AND THE SON OF MAN WILL BE DELIVERED UP TO BE CRUCIFIED.” BUT WHEN JESUS WAS AWARE OF IT, HE SAID TO THEM, “WHY DO YOU TROUBLE THE WOMAN [THE IMMORTAL LADY VICTORIA IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-30]? FOR SHE HAS DONE A GOOD WORK FOR ME. FOR YOU HAVE THE POOR WITH YOU ALWAYS, BUT ME YOU DO NOT HAVE ALWAYS. FOR IN POURING THIS FRAGRANT OIL ON MY BODY, SHE DID IT FOR MY BURIAL. ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, WHEREVER THIS GOSPEL IS PREACHED IN THE WHOLE WORLD, WHAT THIS WOMAN HAS DONE WILL ALSO BE TOLD AS A MEMORIAL TO HER.”**

**IN MATTHEW 26:18, 21, 23-24, 25 DECLARES, AND HE SAID, “GO INTO THE CITY TO A CERTAIN MAN, AND SAY TO HIM, ‘THE TEACHER SAYS,’ ‘MY TIME IS AT HAND. I WILL KEEP THE PASSOVER AT YOUR HOUSE [ZION] WITH MY DISCIPLES.’” NOW AS THEY WERE EATING, HE SAID, “ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, ONE OF YOU WILL BETRAY ME.” HE ANSWERED AND SAID, “HE WHO DIPPED HIS HAND WITH ME IN THE DISH WILL BETRAY ME. THE SON OF MAN INDEED GOES JUST AS IT IS WRITTEN OF HIM, BUT WOE TO THAT MAN BY WHOM THE SON OF MAN IS BETRAYED! IT WOULD HAVE BEEN GOOD FOR THAT MAN IF HE HAD NOT BEEN BORN.” HE SAID TO HIM, ”YOU HAVE SAID IT.”**

**IN MATTHEW 26:26-29 DECLARES, AND AS THEY WERE EATING, JESUS TOOK BREAD, BLESSED AND BROKE IT, AND GAVE IT TO THE DISCIPLES AND SAID, “TAKE, EAT, THIS IS MY BODY.” THEN HE TOOK THE CUP, AND GAVE THANKS, AND GAVE IT TO THEM, SAYING, “DRINK FROM IT, ALL OF YOU. FOR THIS IS MY BLOOD OF THE NEW COVENANT, WHICH IS SHED FOR MANY [CALLED] FOR THE REMISSION OF SINS [NON-SEXUAL]. BUT I SAY TO YOU, I WILL NOT DRINK OF THIS FRUIT OF THE VINE [REVELATION 22:2] FROM NOW ON UNTIL THAT DAY WHEN I DRINK IT NEW WITH YOU IN MY FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] KINGDOM.”**

**IN MATTHEW 26:31-32, 34 DECLARES, THEN JESUS SAID TO THEM, “ALL OF YOU WILL BE MADE TO STUMBLE BECAUSE OF ME THIS NIGHT, FOR IT IS WRITTEN: ‘I [WOLF---TIGER] WILL STRIKE THE SHEPHERD, AND THE SHEEP OF THE FLOCK WILL BE SCATTERED [JOHN 10:1-18].’ BUT AFTER I HAVE BEEN RAISED [ACTS 1:9-11], I WILL GO BEFORE YOU TO GALILEE.” JESUS SAID TO HIM, “ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU THAT THIS NIGHT, BEFORE THE ROOSTER CROWS, YOU WILL DENY ME THREE TIMES.”**

**IN MATTHEW 26:36, 38-42, 45-46 DECLARES, THEN JESUS CAME WITH THEM TO A PLACE CALLED GETHSEMANE, AND SAID TO THE DISCIPLES, “SIT HERE WHILE I GO AND PRAY OVER THERE.” THEN HE SAID TO THEM, “MY SOUL IS EXCEEDINGLY SORROWFUL, EVEN TO DEATH. STAY HERE AND WATCH WITH ME.” HE WENT A LITTLE FARTHER AND FELL ON HIS FACE, AND PRAYED, SAYING, “O MY FATHER [STEPHEN], IF IT IS POSSIBLE, LET THIS CUP PASS FROM ME, NEVERTHELESS, NOT AS I WILL, BUT AS YOU WILL.” THEN HE CAME TO THE DISCIPLES AND FOUND THEM SLEEPING, AND SAID TO PETER, “WHAT? COULD YOU NOT WATCH WITH ME ONE HOUR [MINUTE]? WATCH AND PRAY, LEST YOU ENTER INTO TEMPTATION. THE SPIRIT [HOLY GHOST] INDEED IS WILLING, BUT THE FLESH [OUTER SKIN] IS WEAK.” AGAIN, A SECOND TIME, HE WENT AWAY AND PRAYED, SAYING, “O MY FATHER [STEPHEN], IF THIS CUP CANNOT PASS AWAY FROM ME UNLESS I DRINK IT, YOUR WILL BE DONE.” THEN HE CAME TO HIS DISCIPLES AND SAID TO THEM, “ARE YOU STILL SLEEPING AND RESTING? BEHOLD, THE HOUR IS AT HAND, AND THE SON OF MAN IS BEING BETRAYED INTO THE HANDS OF SINNERS [SEXUALITY]. RISE, LET US BE GOING. SEE, MY BETRAYER IS AT HAND.”**

**IN MATTHEW 26:50, 52-56 DECLARES, BUT JESUS SAID TO HIM, “FRIEND, WHY HAVE YOU COME?” BUT JESUS SAID TO HIM, “PUT YOUR SWORD IN ITS PLACE, FOR ALL WHO TAKE THE SWORD WILL PERISH BY THE SWORD. OR DO YOU THINK THAT I CANNOT NOW PRAY TO MY FATHER [STEPHEN], AND HE WILL PROVIDE ME WITH MORE THAN TWELVE LEGIONS OF ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS]? HOW THEN COULD THE [HOLY] SCRIPTURES BE FULFILLED, THAT IT MUST HAPPEN THUS? IN THAT HOUR JESUS SAID TO THE MULTITUDE, “HAVE YOU COME OUT, AS AGAINST A ROBBER (THIEF), WITH SWORDS AND CLUBS TO TAKE ME? I SAT DAILY WITH YOU, TEACHING IN THE TEMPLE, AND YOU DID NOT SEIZE ME. BUT ALL THIS WAS DONE THAT THE [HOLY] SCRIPTURE OF THE [HOLY] PROPHETS MIGHT BE FULFILLED.”**

**IN MATTHEW 26:64 DECLARES, JESUS SAID TO HIM, “IT IS AS YOU SAID. NEVERTHELESS, I SAY TO YOU, HEREAFTER YOU WILL SEE [ACTS 7:55-56] THE SON OF MAN SITTING AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE POWER [AUTHORITY] AND COMING ON THE CLOUDS OF HEAVEN [FATHER STEPHEN AS YAH IN PSALMS 68:4 & JOHN 8:58].”**

**IN MATTHEW 26:75 DECLARES, AND PETER REMEMBERED THE WORD OF JESUS WHO HAD SAID TO HIM, “BEFORE THE ROOSTER CROWS, YOU WILL DENY ME THREE TIMES.”**

**IN MATTHEW 27:11 DECLARES, “IT IS AS YOU SAY.”**

**IN MATTHEW 27:46 DECLARES, AND ABOUT THE NINTH HOUR [3:00 PM] JESUS CRIED OUT WITH A LOUD VOICE, “ELI, ELI, LAMA SABACHTHANI?” THAT IS, “MY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], MY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], WHY HAVE YOU FORSAKEN ME [THIS IS BECAUSE IT CONCERNED THE MORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD BARABBAS THE SEXUAL CREATURE AND NOT THE IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS THE DIVINE CREATURE [LUKE 23:13-25 & HEBREWS 13:8] WHO DIES ON THE CROSS & BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD ALWAYS FORSAKES ALL UNIVERSAL SEXUAL CREATURES IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23]?”**

**IN MATTHEW 27:63 DECLARES, “SIR, WE REMEMBER, WHILE HE WAS STILL ALIVE, HOW THAT DECEIVER SAID, ‘AFTER THREE DAYS I WILL RISE.’**

**IN MATTHEW 28:9-10 DECLARES, JESUS MET THEM, SAYING, “REJOICE.” THEN JESUS SAID TO THEM, “DO NOT BE AFRAID. GO AND TELL MY BRETHREN TO GO TO GALILEE, AND THERE THEY WILL SEE ME.”**

**IN MATTHEW 28:18-20 DECLARES, AND JESUS CAME AND SPOKE TO THEM, SAYING, “ALL AUTHORITY HAS BEEN GIVEN TO ME IN HEAVEN AND ON EARTH. GO THEREFORE AND MAKE DISCIPLES OF ALL THE NATIONS, BAPTIZING THEM IN THE NAME [OMNI-MILITARY LORD YAHWEH] OF THE FATHER [STEPHEN], AND OF THE SON [JESUS] AND OF THE HOLY SPIRIT [BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST], TEACHING THEM TO OBSERVE ALL THINGS THAT I HAVE COMMANDED YOU, AND LO, I AM WITH YOU ALWAYS, EVEN TO THE END OF THE AGE.”**

**THE UNIVERSAL STATE IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP AT 109.9991% IN EZEKIEL 2:1-10 & ACTS 7:51-52 AT 8:00AM-9:00AM ON PENTECOSTAL SUNDAY**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT RED LETTER WORDS IN THE BOOK OF MARK CONCERNING LUKE CHAPTER 23**

**IN MARK 1:15 DECLARES, NOW AFTER JOHN WAS PUT IN PRISON, JESUS CAME TO GALILEE, PREACHING THE GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], AND SAYING, “THE TIME IS FULFILLED, AND THE KINGDOM OF GOD [OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP] IS AT HAND [DRAWN NEAR]. REPENT, AND BELIEVE IN THE GOSPEL.”**

**IN MARK 1:17 DECLARES, THEN JESUS SAID TO THEM, “FOLLOW ME, AND I WILL MAKE YOU FISHERS OF MEN.”**

**IN MARK 1:25 DECLARES, BUT JESUS REBUKED HIM, SAYING, “BE QUIET, AND COME OUT OF HIM!”**

**IN MARK 1:38 DECLARES, “LET US GO INTO THE NEXT TOWNS [COMMUNITIES], THAT I MAY PREACH THERE ALSO, BECAUSE FOR THIS PURPOSE I HAVE COME FORTH.”**

**IN MARK 1:41, 44 DECLARES, THEN JESUS, MOVES WITH COMPASSION, STRETCHED OUT HIS HAND AND TOUCHED HIM, AND SAID TO HIM, “I AM WILLING [SPIRIT OR HOLY GHOST], BE CLEANSED.” AND HE STRICTLY WARNED HIM AND SENT HIS AWAY AT ONCE, AND SAID TO HIM, “SEE THAT YOU SAY NOTHING TO ANYONE, BUT GO YOUR WAY, SHOW YOURSELF TO THE PRIEST [SERGEANT], AND OFFER FOR YOUR CLEANSING THOSE THINGS WHICH MOSES COMMANDED, AS A TESTIMONY TO THEM.”**

**IN MARK 2:5, 8-11 DECLARES, WHEN JESUS SAW THEIR FAITH, HE SAID TO THE PARALYTIC, “SON, YOUR SINS [NON-SEXUAL] ARE FORGIVEN YOU.” BUT IMMEDIATELY, WHEN JESUS PERCEIVED [KNEW] IN HIS SPIRIT [HOLY GHOST] THAT THEY REASONED THUS WITHIN THEMSELVES, HE SAID TO THEM, “WHY DO YOU REASON ABOUT THESE THINGS IN YOUR HEARTS? WHICH IS EASIER, TO SAY TO THE PARALYTIC ‘YOUR SINS [NON-SEXUAL] ARE FORGIVEN YOU,’ OR TO SAY, ‘ARISE, TAKE UP YOUR BED AND WALK?’ “BUT THAT YOU MAY KNOW THAT THE SON OF MAN HAS POWER [AUTHORITY] ON EARTH TO FORGIVE SINS [NON-SEXUAL]”---HE SAID TO THE PARALYTIC, “I SAY TO YOU, ARISE, TAKE UP YOUR BED, AND GO TO YOUR HOUSE [ZION].”**

**IN MARK 2:14, 17 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO HIM, “FOLLOW ME.” WHEN JESUS HEARD IT, HE SAID TO THEM, “THOSE WHO ARE WELL HAVE NO NEED OF A PHYSICIAN [MEDICAL DOCTORS WITH HEALING MEDICINES], BUT THOSE WHO ARE SICK. I DID NOT COME TO CALL THE RIGHTEOUS, BUT SINNERS [SEXUALITY], TO REPENTANCE.”**

**IN MARK 2:19-22 DECLARES, “CAN THE FRIENDS [SONS OF THE BRIDECHAMBER---THE BED ROOM] OF THE BRIDEGROOM FAST WHILE THE BRIDEGROOM IS WITH THEM? AS LONG AS THEY HAVE THE BRIDEGROOM WITH THEM THEY CANNOT FAST. BUT THE DAYS WILL COME WHEN THE BRIDEGROOM WILL BE TAKEN AWAY FROM THEM [REVELATION 18:21-24], AND THEN THEY WILL FAST IN THOSE DAYS. NO ONE SEWS A PIECE OF UNSHRUNK CLOTH [GOOD-NOVICE] ON A OLD GARMENT [BETTER], OR ELSE THE NEW PIECE [GOOD-NOVICE] PULLS AWAY FROM THE OLD [BETTER], AND THE TEAR [BREACH] IS MADE WORSE. NOR NO ONE PUTS NEW WINE [NOVICE] INTO OLD WINESKINS [BETTER], OR ELSE THE NEW WINE [GOOD-NOVICE] BURSTS THE WINESKINS [BREAKS], THE WINE IS SPILLED, AND THE WINESKINS ARE RUINED. BUT NEW WINE [GOOD-NOVICE] MUST BE PUT IN NEW WINESKINS [GOOD-NOVICE].”**

**IN MARK 2:25-28 DECLARES, BUT HE SAID TO THEM, “HAVE YOU NEVER READ WHAT DAVID DID WHEN HE WAS IN NEED AND HUNGRY, HE AND THOSE WITH HIM, HOW HE WENT INTO THE HOUSE [ZION] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] IN THE DAYS OF ABIATHAR THE HIGH PRIEST [HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE], AND ATE THE SHOWBREAD, WHICH IS NOT LAWFUL TO EAT EXCEPT FOR THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS], AND ALSO GAVE SOME TO THOSE WHO WERE WITH HIM?” AND HE SAID TO THEM, “THE SABBATH [JEWISH/GENTILE SATURDAY OR CHRISTIAN SUNDAY] WAS MADE FOR MAN, AND NOT MAN FOR THE SABBATH. THEREFORE THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] IS ALSO OMNI-MILITARY LORD OF THE SABBATH.”**

**IN MARK 3:3-5 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO THE MAN WHO HAD THE WITHERED HAND, “STEP FORWARD.” THEN HE SAID TO THEM, “IS IT LAWFUL ON THE SABBATH [JEWISH/GENTILE SATURDAY OR CHRISTIAN SUNDAY] TO DO GOOD [DIVINE] OR TO DO EVIL [SEXUAL], TO SAVE LIFE [DIVINE] OR TO KILL [SEXUAL]?” HE SAID TO THE MAN, “STRETCH OUT YOUR HAND.”**

**IN MARK 3:23-27 DECLARES, SO HE CALLED THEM TO HIMSELF AND SAID TO THEM IN PARABLES: “HOW CAN SATAN [LUCIFER] CAST OUT SATAN [LUCIFER]? IF A KINGDOM [ZION] IS DIVIDED AGAINST ITSELF, THAT KINGDOM [ZION] CANNOT STAND. AND IF A HOUSE [ZION] IS DIVIDED AGAINST ITSELF, THAT HOUSE [ZION] CANNOT STAND. AND IF SATAN [LUCIFER] HAS RISEN UP AGAINST HIMSELF, AND IS DIVIDED, HE CANNOT STAND, BUT HAS AN END [REVELATION 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15]. NO ONE CAN ENTER A STRONG MAN’S HOUSE [ZION] AND PLUNDER HIS GOODS, UNLESS HE FIRST BINDS [ARRESTS & CONTROLS IN ROMANS 13:1-2] THE STRONG MAN. AND THEN HE WILL PLUNDER HIS HOUSE [ZION].”**

**IN MARK 3:28-29 DECLARES, “ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, ALL SINS [NON-SEXUAL] WILL BE FORGIVEN THE SONS OF MEN, AND WHATEVER BLASPHEMIES THEY MAY UTTER, BUT HE WHO BLASPHEMES [SEXUALITY] AGAINST THE HOLY SPIRIT [HOLY GHOST] NEVER HAS FORGIVENESS, BUT IS SUBJECT TO ETERNAL CONDEMNATION [DAMNATION IN ROMANS 13:1-2].”**

**IN MARK 3:33-35 DECLARES, BUT HE ANSWERED THEM, SAYING, “WHO IS MY MOTHER, OR MY BROTHERS?” AND HE LOOKED AROUND IN A CIRCLE AT THOSE WHO SAT ABOUT HIM, AND SAID, “HERE IS MY MOTHER AND MY BROTHERS! FOR WHOEVER DOES THE WILL OF GOD [MY ABBA---MY FATHER OF THE FAMILY], FATHER STEPHEN IN MARK 14:36; ROMANS 8:15 & GALATIANS 4:6] IS MY BROTHER AND MY SISTER AND MOTHER.”**

**IN MARK 4:3-9 DECLARES, “LISTEN! BEHOLD, A SOWER WENT OUT TO SOW. AND IT HAPPENED, AS HE SOWED, THAT SOME FELL BY THE WAYSIDE [ONLY 00.0011% ONCE, WHICH IS 1/3 OF 00.0033%, GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:1] AND THE BIRDS OF THE AIR CAME AND DEVOURED IT. SOME FELL ON STONY GROUND [ONLY 00.0011% ONCE, WHICH IS 1/3 OF 00.0033% GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:30], WHERE IT DID NOT HAVE MUCH EARTH, AND IMMEDIATELY IT SPRANG UP BECAUSE IT HAD NO DEPTH OF EARTH. BUT WHEN THE SUN WAS UP IT WAS SCORCHED, AND BECAUSE IT HAS NO ROOT IT WITHERED AWAY. AND SOME SEED FELL AMONG THORNS [ONLY 00.0011% ONCE, WHICH IS 1/3 OF 00.0033% GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:60], AND THE THORNS GREW UP AND CHOKED IT, AND IT YIELDED NO CROP [THIS MEANS IT NEVER BRINGS FORTH THE FRUITS OF THE SPIRIT IN GALATIANS 5:22-23 BUT THE FRUITS OF THE FLESH IN GALATIANS 5:19-21& THE 00.0033% IS CLUSTERED TOGETHER [PORN] APPROACHING THE HOUSE [ZION] AND THEN BEING CUT OFF, CONTROLLED & ISOLATED MAKING 1 AREA, & THEN LEAVES THE HOUSE [ZION] WITHIN A MONTH [THE FRUIT OF OMNI-BENEVOLENCE ARRESTS, LOCK UP & ISOLATES ALL SEXUALITIES UNDER A MONTH TO BE ESTABLISHED & NO SEXUALITIES EXCEEDS THE DAY BECAUSE IT IS PERFECTED & COMPLETED OUTSIDE THE DAY & DURING THE DAY IT IS SPENT ON THE SOUTH AMERICAN/NORTH AMERICAN CONTINENT, THE NIGHT IS SPENT ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT IN LUKE 13:32, THEN TO A DAY TO A HOUR TO A MINUTE TO A SECOND TO A GODSPEED TO A TIME NO MORE [PENTECOST SUNDAY] IN GALATIANS 5:19-23 & REVELATION 17:1-18:24] CONCERNING 00.0011% SEXUAL IN EZEKIEL 1:1-28; 3:16-27; 8:1-19, 9:1-11; 10:1-22 & ACTS 13:8 TO MAKE 00.0011%, WHICH IS 00.0011% EVIL [SEXUAL], FALSE & MOST INACCURATE WITH ALL MISTAKES & ALL ERRORS]. BUT OTHER SEED FELL ON GOOD GROUND [THE OPPOSING YAH SIDE IN 00.0000% TO 110.0000%, WHICH IS 110.0000% GOOD, WHICH IS ALWAYS DIVINE, TRUTHFUL & MOST ACCURATE WITH ALL INFALLIBILITY & ALL INERRANCY] AND YIELDED A CROP THAT SPRANG UP, INCREASED AND PRODUCED: SOME THIRTYFOLD, SOME SIXTY, AND SOME A HUNDRED [ALL TOGETHER IS 190-FOLD, WHICH IS ENOUGH FOR A CAPTAIN’S (HIGH PRIEST’S, HIGH CHIEFS OF POLICE OR HIGH SHERIFF’S) POSITION].” AND HE SAID TO THEM, “HE WHO HAS EARS TO HEAR, LET HIM HEAR!”**

**IN MARK 4:11-12 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO THEM, “TO YOU IT HAS BEEN GIVEN TO KNOW THE MYSTERY OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD [OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP], BUT TO THOSE WHO ARE OUTSIDE [REVELATION 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19], ALL THINGS COME IN PARABLES, SO THAT ‘SEEING THEY MAY SEE AND NOT PERCEIVE, AND HEARING THEY MAY HEAR AND NOT UNDERSTAND, LEST THEY SHOULD TURN, AND THEIR SINS [NON-SEXUAL SINS] BE FORGIVEN THEM.’”**

**IN MARK 4:13-20 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO THEM, “DO YOU NOT UNDERSTAND THIS PARABLE? HOW THEN WILL YOU UNDERSTAND ALL THE PARABLES? THE SOWER SOWS THE WORD [REVELATION 19:13]. AND THESE ARE THE ONES BY THE WAYSIDE [ONLY ABOUT 00.0036%, WHICH IS THE FIRST PROBLEM OF THE 1/3 OF 00.0011% ONCE SEXUAL GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:1], WHERE THE WORD [REVELATION 19:13] IS SOWN. WHEN THEY HEAR, SATAN [LUCIFER] COMES IMMEDIATELY AND TAKES AWAY THE WORD [REVELATION 19:13] THAT WAS SOWN IN THEIR HEARTS [THE 00.0036% IS THE 3 PROBLEMS CLUSTERED TOGETHER [PORN] APPROACHING THE HOUSE [ZION] AND THEN BEING CUT OFF, CONTROLLED & ISOLATED MAKING 1 AREA, & THEN LEAVES THE HOUSE [ZION] WITHIN A MONTH [THE FRUIT OF OMNI-BENEVOLENCE ARRESTS, LOCK UP & ISOLATES ALL SEXUALITIES UNDER A MONTH TO BE ESTABLISHED & NO SEXUALITIES EXCEEDS THE DAY BECAUSE IT IS PERFECTED & COMPLETED OUTSIDE THE DAY & DURING THE DAY IT IS SPENT ON THE SOUTH AMERICAN/NORTH AMERICAN CONTINENT, THE NIGHT IS SPENT ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT IN LUKE 13:32, THEN TO A DAY TO A HOUR TO A MINUTE TO A SECOND TO A GODSPEED TO A TIME NO MORE [PENTECOST SUNDAY] IN GALATIANS 5:19-23 & REVELATION 17:1-18:24] CONCERNING 00.0011% SEXUAL IN EZEKIEL 1:1-28; 3:16-27; 8:1-19, 9:1-11; 10:1-22 & ACTS 13:8, WHICH IS EVIL [SEXUAL], FALSE & MOST INACCURATE WITH ALL MISTAKES & ALL ERRORS]. THESE LIKEWISE ARE THE ONES SOWN ON STONY GROUND [ONLY ABOUT 00.0036%, WHICH IS THE SECOND PROBLEM OF THE 1/3 OF 00.0011% ONCE SEXUAL GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:30] WHO, WHEN THEY HEAR THE WORD [REVELATION 19:13], IMMEDIATELY RECEIVE IT WITH GLADNESS, AND THEY HAVE NO ROOT IN THEMSELVES, AND SO ENDURE ONLY FOR A TIME. AFTERWARD, WHEN TRIBULATION [STONING] OR PERSECUTION ARISES FOR THE WORD’S [REVELATION 19:13] SAKE, IMMEDIATELY THEY STUMBLE. NOW THESE ARE THE ONES SOWN AMONG THORNS [ONLY ABOUT 00.0036%, WHICH IS THE LAST PROBLEM OF THE 1/3 OF 00.0011% ONCE SEXUAL GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:60], THEY ARE THE ONES WHO HEAR THE WORD [REVELATION 19:13], AND THE CARES OF THIS WORLD, THE DECEITFULNESS OF RICHES, AND THE DESIRES FOR OTHER THINGS ENTERING IN CHOKE THE WORD [REVELATION 19:13], AND IT BECOMES UNFRUITFUL [THIS MEANS IT NEVER BRINGS FORTH THE FRUITS OF THE SPIRIT IN GALATIANS 5:22-23 BUT THE FRUITS OF THE FLESH IN GALATIANS 5:19-21]. BUT THOSE ARE THE ONES SOWN ON GOOD GROUND [THE OPPOSING YAH SIDE IN 00.0000% TO 110.0000%, WHICH IS 110.0000% GOOD, WHICH IS ALWAYS DIVINE, TRUTHFUL & MOST ACCURATE WITH ALL INFALLIBILITY & ALL INERRANCY], THOSE WHO HEAR THE WORD [REVELATION 19:13], ACCEPT IT, AND BEAR FRUIT, SOME THIRTYFOLD, SOME SIXTY AND SOME A HUNDRED [ALL TOGETHER IS 190-FOLD, WHICH IS ENOUGH FOR A CAPTAIN’S (HIGH PRIEST’S, HIGH CHIEFS OF POLICE OR HIGH SHERIFF’S) POSITION].”**

**IN MARK 4:21-25 DECLARES, ALSO HE SAID TO THEM, “IS A LAMP BROUGHT TO BE PUT UNDER A BASKET OR UNDER A BED? IS IT NOT TO BE SET ON A LAMPSTAND? FOR THERE IS NOTHING HIDDEN WHICH WILL NOT BE REVEALED, NOR HAS ANYTHING BEEN KEPT SECRET BUT THAT IT SHOULD COME TO LIGHT. IF ANYONE HAS EARS TO HEAR, LET HIM HEAR.” THEN HE SAID TO THEM, “TAKE HEED WHAT YOU HEAR. WITH THE SAME MEASURE YOU USE, IT WILL BE MEASURED TO YOU, AND TO YOU WHO HEAR, MORE WILL BE GIVEN. FOR WHOEVER HAS, TO HIM MORE WILL BE GIVEN, BUT WHOEVER DOES NOT HAVE, EVEN WHAT HE HAS WILL BE TAKEN AWAY FROM HIM.”**

**IN MARK 4:26-29 DECLARES, AND HE SAID, “THE KINGDOM OF GOD [OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP] IS AS IF A MAN SHOULD SCATTER [SOW] SEED ON THE GROUND, AND SHOULD SLEEP BY NIGHT AND RISE BY DAY, AND THE SEED SHOULD SPROUT AND GROW, HE HIMSELF DOES NOT KNOW HOW. FOR THE EARTH YIELDS CROPS BY ITSELF, FIRST THE [ROD] BLADE [HEBREWS 4:12], THEN THE [COCK] HEAD, AFTER THAT THE FULL GRAIN [SEED] IN THE [COCK] HEAD. BUT WHEN THE GRAIN RIPENS [EMITS], IMMEDIATELY HE PUTS IN THE [WOMB] SICKLE [REVELATION 14:14-20], BECAUSE THE [PREGNANCY] HARVEST HAS COME.”**

**IN MARK 4:30-32 DECLARES, THEN HE SAID, “TO WHAT SHALL WE LIKEN THE KINGDOM OF GOD [OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP]? OR WITH WHAT PARABLE SHALL WE PICTURE IT? IT IS LIKE A MUSTARD SEED WHICH, WHEN IT IS SOWN ON THE GROUND, IS SMALLER THAN ALL SEEDS ON EARTH, BUT WHEN IT IS SOWN, IT GROWS UP AND BECOMES GREATER THAN ALL HERBS, AND SHOOTS OUT LARGE BRANCHES [ZECHARIAH 6:12-13], SO THAT THE BIRDS OF THE AIR MAY REST UNDER ITS SHADE.”**

**IN MARK 4:35, 39-40 DECLARES, ON THE SAME DAY, WHEN EVENING HAD COME, HE SAID TO THEM, “LET US CROSS OVER TO THE OTHER SIDE.” THEN HE AROSE AND REBUKED THE WIND, AND SAID TO THE SEA, “PEACE, BE STILL!” BUT HE SAID TO THEM, “WHY ARE YOU SO FEARFUL? HOW IS IT THAT YOU HAVE NO FAITH?”**

**IN MARK 5:8-9, 19 DECLARES, FOR HE SAID TO HIM, “COME OUT OF THE MAN, UNCLEAN SPIRIT!” THEN HE ASKED HIM, “WHAT IS YOUR NAME?” HOWEVER, JESUS DID NOT PERMIT HIM, BUT SAID TO HIM, “GO HOME [ZION] TO YOUR FRIENDS, AND TELL THEM WHAT GREAT THINGS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] HAS DONE FOR YOU, AND HOW HE HAS HAD COMPASSION ON YOU.”**

**IN MARK 5:30-31, 34, 36, 39, 41 DECLARES, AND JESUS, IMMEDIATELY KNOWING IN HIMSELF THAT POWER [AUTHORITY] HAD GONE OUT OF HIM, TURNED AROUND IN THE CROWD AND SAID, “WHO TOUCHED MY CLOTHES?” BUT HIS DISCIPLES SAID TO HIM, “YOU SEE THE MULTITUDE THRONGING YOU, AND YOU SAY, ‘WHO TOUCHED ME?’ AND HE SAID TO HER, “DAUGHTER, YOUR FAITH HAS MADE YOU WELL. GO IN PEACE, AND BE HEALED OF YOUR AFFLICTION.” AS SOON AS JESUS HEARD THE WORD THAT WAS SPOKEN, HE SAID TO THE RULER OF THE SYNAGOGUE, “DO NOT BE AFRAID, ONLY BELIEVE.” WHEN HE CAME IN, HE SAID TO THEM, “WHY MAKE THIS COMMOTION AND WEEP? THE CHILD IS NOT DEAD, BUT SLEEPING.” THEN HE TOOK THE CHILD BY THE HAND, AND SAID TO HER, “TALITHA, CUMI,” WHICH IS TRANSLATED, “LITTLE GIRL [AROUND 11 YEARS OLD], I SAY TO YOU, ARISE.”**

**IN MARK 6:4 DECLARES, BUT JESUS SAID TO THEM, “A PROPHET IS NOT WITHOUT HONOR [OWNING], EXCEPT IN HIS OWN [RENTED] COUNTRY, AMONG HIS OWN [RENTED] RELATIVES, AND IN HIS OWN [RENTED] HOUSE [ZION].”**

**IN MARK 6:10-11 DECLARES, ALSO HE SAID TO THEM, “IN WHATEVER PLACE YOU ENTER A HOUSE [ZION], STAY THERE TILL YOU DEPART FROM THAT PLACE. AND WHOEVER WILL NOT RECEIVE YOU NOR HEAR YOU, WHEN YOU DEPART FROM THERE, SHAKE OFF THE DUST UNDER YOUR FEET AS A TESTIMONY AGAINST THEM. ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, IT WILL BE MORE TOLERABLE FOR SODOM AND GOMORRAH [HOMOSEXUALITY] IN THE DAY OF JUDGMENT [DANIEL 7:9-28; ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; 1ST PETER 1:17-21; REVELATION 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15 & ACTS 5:38-39] THAN FOR THAT CITY [ANY CITY AUTHORITIES TO ANY GOVERNMENT AUTHORITIES THAT APPROVES OF HOMOSEXUALITY IN ROMANS 1:21-32 & ENFORCES AGAINST THE TRUTH OF SOUND DOCTRINE WITH SOME OTHER LAW [MAFIA] IN ROMANS 3:4-23 WILL BURN IN ETERNAL FIRE THAT IS WORSE THAN HOMOSEXUALITY WITHIN ITSELF IN ROMANS 13:1-2; REVELATION 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15 & ACTS 5:38-39; 7:6-7]!”**

**IN MARK 6:31, 37-38 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO THEM, “COME ASIDE BY YOURSELVES TO A DESERTED PLACE AND REST A WHILE.” BUT HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “YOU GIVE THEM SOMETHING TO EAT.” BUT HE SAID TO THEM, “HOW MANY LOAVES DO YOU HAVE? GO AND SEE.”**

**IN MARK 6:50 DECLARES, BUT IMMEDIATELY HE TALKED WITH THEM, AND SAID TO THEM, “BE OF GOOD CHEER! IT IS I, DO NOT BE AFRAID.”**

**IN MARK 7:6-23 DECLARES, HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “WELL DID ISAIAH PROPHESY OF YOU HYPOCRITES, AS IT IS WRITTEN: ‘THIS PEOPLE HONORS ME WITH THEIR LIPS, BUT THEIR HEART IS FAR FROM ME. AND IN VAIN THEY WORSHIP ME, TEACHING AS DOCTRINES THE COMMANDMENTS OF MEN.’ FOR LAYING ASIDE THE COMMANDMENT OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], YOU HOLD THE TRADITION OF MEN---THE WASHING OF PITCHERS AND CUPS, AND MANY OTHER SUCH THINGS YOU DO.” HE SAID TO THEM, “ALL TOO WELL YOU REJECT THE COMMANDMENT OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], THAT YOU MAY KEEP YOUR TRADITION. FOR MOSES SAID, ‘HONOR YOUR FATHER AND YOUR MOTHER’ AND, ‘HE WHO CURSES FATHER OR MOTHER, LET HIM BE PUT TO DEATH.’ BUT YOU SAY, ‘IF A MAN SAYS TO HIS FATHER OR MOTHER,’ ‘WHATEVER PROFIT YOU MIGHT HAVE RECEIVED FROM ME IS CORBAN’---(THAT IS A GIFT TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]), ‘THEN YOU NO LONGER LET HIM DO ANYTHING FOR HIS FATHER OR HIS MOTHER, MAKING THE WORD OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF NO EFFECT THROUGH YOUR TRADITION WHICH YOU HAVE HANDED DOWN. AND MANY SUCH THINGS YOU DO.” HE SAID TO THEM, “HEAR ME, EVERYONE, AND UNDERSTAND: THERE IS NOTHING THAT ENTERS A MAN FROM OUTSIDE WHICH CAN DEFILE HIM [THIS MEANS THAT SMOKING DOES NOT DEFILE YOU, BUT WHAT IS IN YOUR HEART MAY DEFILE YOU, SUCH AS CANCER], BUT THE THINGS WHICH COME OUT OF HIM, THOSE ARE THE THINGS THAT DEFILE A MAN. IF ANYONE HAS EARS TO HEAR, LET HIM HEAR!” SO HE SAID TO THEM, “ARE YOU THUS WITHOUT UNDERSTANDING ALSO? DO YOU NOT PERCEIVE THAT WHATEVER ENTERS A MAN FROM OUTSIDE CANNOT DEFILE HIM, BECAUSE IT DOES NOT ENTER HIS HEART BUT HIS STOMACH, AND IS ELIMINATED, THUS PURIFYING ALL FOODS?” AND HE SAID, “WHAT COMES OUT OF A MAN, THAT DEFILES A MAN. FOR FROM WITHIN, OUT OF THE HEART OF MAN, PROCEED EVIL [SEXUAL] THOUGHTS, ADULTERIES, FORNICATIONS, MURDERS, THEFTS, COVETOUSNESS, WICKEDNESS [SEXUALITY], DECEIT, LEWDNESS, AN EVIL [SEXUAL] EYE, BLASPHEMY, PRIDE, FOOLISHNESS. ALL THESE EVIL [SEXUAL] THINGS COME FROM WITHIN AND DEFILE A MAN.”**

**IN MARK 7:27, 29 DECLARES, BUT JESUS SAID TO HER, “LET THE CHILDREN BE FILLED FIRST, FOR IT IS NOT GOOD TO TAKE THE CHILDREN’S BREAD AND THROW IT TO THE LITTLE DOGS.” THEN HE SAID TO HER, “FOR THIS SAYING GO YOUR WAY, THE DEMON HAS GONE OUT OF YOUR DAUGHTER.”**

**IN MARK 7:34 DECLARES, THEN LOOKING UP TO HEAVEN, HE SIGHED, AND SAID TO HIM, “EPHPHATHA,” THAT IS, “BE OPENED.”**

**IN MARK 8:2-3, 5 DECLARES, “I HAVE COMPASSION ON THE MULTITUDE, BECAUSE THEY HAVE NOW CONTINUED WITH ME THREE DAYS AND HAVE NOTHING TO EAT. AND IF I SEND THEM AWAY HUNGRY TO THEIR OWN HOUSES [ZIONS], THEY WILL FAINT ON THE WAY, FOR SOME OF THEM HAVE COME FROM AFAR.” HE ASKED THEM, “HOW MANY LOAVES DO YOU HAVE?”**

**IN MARK 8:12 DECLARES, BUT HE SIGHED DEEPLY IN HIS SPIRIT, AND SAID, “WHY DOES THIS GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH] SEEK A SIGN? ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, NO SIGN SHALL BE GIVEN TO THIS GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH].”**

**IN MARK 8:15, 17-21 DECLARES, THEN HE CHARGED THEM, SAYING, “TAKE HEED, BEWARE OF THE LEAVEN [YEAST] OF THE PHARISEES [MARRIED] AND THE LEAVEN [YEAST] OF HEROD.” BUT JESUS, BEING AWARE OF IT, SAID TO THEM, “WHY DO YOU REASON BECAUSE YOU HAVE NO BREAD? DO YOU NOT YET PERCEIVE NOR UNDERSTAND? IS YOUR HEART STILL HARDENED? HAVING EYES, DO YOU NOT SEE? AND HAVING EARS, DO YOU NOT HEAR? AND DO YOU NOT REMEMBER? WHEN I BROKE THE FIVE LOAVES FOR THE FIVE THOUSAND, HOW MANY BASKETS FULL OF FRAGMENTS DID YOU TAKE UP?” THEY SAID TO HIM, “TWELVE.” “ALSO, WHEN I BROKE THE SEVEN FOR THE FOUR THOUSAND, HOW MANY LARGE BASKETS FULL OF FRAGMENTS DID YOU TAKE UP? AND THEY SAID, “SEVEN.” SO HE SAID TO THEM, “HOW IS IT YOU DO NOT UNDERSTAND?”**

**IN MARK 8:26 DECLARES, THEN HE SENT HIM AWAY TO HIS HOUSE [ZION], SAYING, “NEITHER GO INTO THE TOWN [COMMUNITY], NOR TELL ANYONE IN THE TOWN [COMMUNITY].”**

**IN MARK 8:27, 29 DECLARES, NOW JESUS AND HIS DISCIPLES WENT OUT TO THE TOWNS [COMMUNITIES] OF CAESAREA PHILIPPI, AND ON THE ROAD HE ASKED HIS DISCIPLES, SAYING TO THEM, “WHO DO MEN SAY THAT I AM?” HE SAID TO THEM, “BUT WHO DO YOU SAY THAT I AM?”**

**IN MARK 8:33 DECLARES, BUT WHEN HE HAD TURNED AROUND AND LOOKED AT HIS DISCIPLES, HE REBUKED PETER, SAYING, ”GET BEHIND ME, SATAN! FOR YOU ARE NOT MINDFUL OF THE THINGS OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], BUT THE THINGS OF MEN.”**

**IN MARK 8:34-38 DECLARES, WHEN HE HAD CALLED THE PEOPLE TO HIMSELF, WITH HIS DISCIPLES ALSO, HE SAID TO THEM, “WHOEVER DESIRES TO COME AFTER ME, LET HIM DENY HIMSELF, AND TAKE UP HIS CROSS, AND FOLLOW ME. FOR WHOEVER DESIRES TO SAVE HIS LIFE WILL LOSE IT, BUT WHOEVER LOSSES HIS LIFE FOR MY SAKE AND THE GOSPEL’S WILL SAVE IT. FOR WHAT WILL IT PROFIT A MAN IF HE GAINS THE WHOLE WORLD, AND LOSES HIS OWN SOUL? OR WHAT WILL A MAN GIVE IN EXCHANGE FOR HIS SOUL? FOR WHOEVER IS ASHAMED OF ME, AND MY WORDS IN THIS ADULTEROUS & SINFUL [SEXUAL] GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH], OF HIM THE SON OF MAN ALSO WILL BE ASHAMED WHEN HE COMES IN THE GLORY OF HIS FATHER [STEPHEN] WITH THE HOLY ANGELS.”**

**IN MARK 9:1, 12-13, DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO THEM, “ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU THAT THERE ARE SOME STANDING HERE WHO WILL NOT TASTE DEATH TILL THEY SEE THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] PRESENT [HAVING COME] WITH POWER [AUTHORITY].” THEN HE ANSWERED AND TOLD THEM, “INDEED, ELIJAH IS COMING FIRST AND RESTORES ALL THINGS. AND HOW IS IT WRITTEN CONCERNING THE SON OF MAN, THAT HE MUST SUFFER MANY THINGS AND BE TREATED WITH CONTEMPT? BUT I SAY TO YOU THAT ELIJAH HAS ALSO COME, AND THEY DID TO HIM WHATEVER THEY WISHED, AT IT IS WRITTEN OF HIM.”**

**IN MARK 9:16, 19, 21, 23, 25, 29 DECLARES, AND HE ASKED THE SCRIBES, “WHAT ARE YOU DISCUSSING WITH THEM? HE ANSWERED HIM AND SAID, “O FAITHLESS GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH], HOW LONG SHALL I BE WITH YOU? HOW LONG SHALL I BEAR WITH YOU? BRING HIM TO ME.” SO HE ASKED HIS FATHER, “HOW LONG HAS THIS BEEN HAPPENING TO HIM?” JESUS SAID TO HIM, “IF YOU CAN BELIEVE, ALL THINGS ARE POSSIBLE TO HIM WHO BELIEVES.” WHEN JESUS SAW THAT THE PEOPLE CAME RUNNING TOGETHER, HE REBUKED THE UNCLEAN SPIRIT, SAYING TO IT: “DEAF AND DUMB SPIRIT, I COMMAND YOU, COME OUT OF HIM AND ENTER HIM NO MORE!” SO HE SAID TO THEM, “THIS KIND CAN COME OUT BY NOTHING BUT PRAYER [ACTS 6:4] AND FASTING [ACTS 6:4].”**

**IN MARK 9:31 DECLARES, FOR HE TAUGHT HIS DISCIPLES AND SAID TO THEM, “THE SON OF MAN IS BEING BETRAYED INTO THE [SEXUAL] HANDS OF MEN, AND THEY WILL KILL HIM. AND AFTER HE IS KILLED, HE WILL RISE THE THIRD DAY [1 DAY WHICH IS 12 HOURS BECAUSE IT IS PERFECTED & COMPLETED OUTSIDE THE DAY & DURING THE DAY IT IS SPENT ON THE SOUTH AMERICAN/NORTH AMERICAN CONTINENT, THE NIGHT IS SPENT ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT IN LUKE 13:32].”**

**IN MARK 9:33, 35, 37 DECLARES, AND WHEN HE WAS IN THE HOUSE [ZION] HE ASKED THEM, “WHAT WAS IT YOU DISPUTED [DISCUSSED] AMONG YOURSELVES ON THE ROAD?” AND HE SAT DOWN, CALLED THE TWELVE, AND SAID TO THEM, IF ANYONE DESIRES TO BE FIRST, HE SHALL BE LAST OF ALL AND SERVANT OF ALL.” “WHOEVER RECEIVES ONE OF THESE LITTLE CHILDREN IN MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN], RECEIVES NOT ME, BUT HIM WHO SENT ME.”**

**IN MARK 9:39-41 DECLARES, BUT JESUS SAID, “DO NOT FORBID HIM, FOR NO ONE WHO WORKS A MIRACLE IN MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] CAN SOON AFTERWARD SPEAK EVIL [SEXUAL] OF ME. FOR HE WHO IS NOT AGAINST US IS ON OUR SIDE. FOR WHOEVER GIVES A CUP OF WATER TO DRINK IN MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN], BECAUSE YOU BELONG TO CHRIST, ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, HE WILL BY NO MEANS LOSE HIS REWARD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].”**

**IN MARK 9:42-48 DECLARES, “BUT WHOEVER CAUSES ONE OF THESE LITTLE ONES WHO BELIEVE IN ME TO STUMBLE [TO FALL INTO SEXUALITY], IT WOULD BE BETTER FOR HIM IF A MILLSTONE [EMERY STONE IN REVELATION 18:21-24] WERE HUNG AROUND HIS NECK, AND HE WERE THROWN INTO THE SEA. IF YOUR HAND CAUSES YOU TO SIN [SEXUALITY], CUT IT OFF. IT IS BETTER FOR YOU TO ENTER INTO LIFE MAIMED [CRIPPLED OR DISABLED], RATHER THAN HAVING TWO HANDS, TO GO TO HELL [REVELATION 20:7-10, 11-15; 21:8, 27; 22:15; 18-19 & ACTS 2:27; 5:1-11; 6:9, 11-13; 7:51-53, 54, 57-60], INTO THE FIRE THAT SHALL NEVER BE QUENCHED---WHERE ‘THEIR WORM DOES NOT DIE, AND THE FIRE IS NOT QUENCHED.’ AND IF YOUR FOOT CAUSES YOU TO SIN [SEXUALITY], CUT IT OFF. IT IS BETTER FOR YOU TO ENTER LIFE LAME, RATHER THAN HAVING TWO FEET, TO BE CAST INTO HELL [REVELATION 20:7-10, 11-15; 21:8, 27; 22:15; 18-19 & ACTS 2:27; 5:1-11; 6:9, 11-13; 7:51-53, 54, 57-60], INTO THE FIRE THAT SHALL NEVER BE QUENCHED---WHERE ‘THEIR WORM DOES NOT DIE, AND THE FIRE IS NOT QUENCHED.’ AND IT YOUR EYE CAUSES YOU TO SIN [SEXUALITY], PLUCK IT OUT. IT IS BETTER FOR YOU TO ENTER THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] WITH ONE EYE, RATHER THAN HAVING TWO EYES, TO BE CAST INTO HELL FIRE [REVELATION 20:7-10, 11-15; 21:8, 27; 22:15; 18-19 & ACTS 2:27; 5:1-11; 6:9, 11-13; 7:51-53, 54, 57-60] ---WHERE ‘THEIR WORM DOES NOT DIE, AND THE FIRE IS NOT QUENCHED.’”**

**IN MARK 9:49-50 DECLARES, “FOR EVERYONE WILL BE SEASONED WITH FIRE [FOR 46 YEARS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6], AND EVERY SACRIFICE WILL BE SEASONED WITH SALT [FOR 46 YEARS IN ACTS 7:42]. SALT IS GOOD [FATHER STEPHEN IN MATTHEW 19:17], BUT IF THE SALT LOSES ITS FLAVOR, HOW WHO YOU SEASON IT? HAVE SALT IN YOURSELVES, AND HAVE PEACE WITH ONE ANOTHER.”**

**IN MARK 10:3, 5-9, 11-12 DECLARES, AND HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “WHAT DID MOSES COMMAND YOU? AND JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “BECAUSE OF THE HARDNESS OF YOUR HEART HE WROTE YOU THIS PRECEPT. BUT FROM THE BEGINNING OF THE CREATION, GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] ‘MADE THEM MALE AND FEMALE.’ FOR THIS REASON A MAN SHALL LEAVE HIS FATHER AND MOTHER AND BE JOINED TO HIS WIFE, ‘AND THE TWO SHALL BECOME ONE FLESH,’ SO THEN THEY ARE NO LONGER TWO, BUT ONE FLESH. THEREFORE WHAT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] HAS JOINED TOGETHER, LET NOT MAN SEPARATE.” SO HE SAID TO THEM, “WHOEVER DIVORCES HIS WIFE AND MARRIES ANOTHER COMMITS ADULTERY AGAINST HER. AND IF A WOMAN DIVORCES HER HUSBAND AND MARRIES ANOTHER, SHE COMMITS ADULTERY.”**

**IN MARK 10:14-15 DECLARES, BUT WHEN JESUS SAW IT, HE WAS GREATLY DISPLEASED AND SAID TO THEM, “LET THE LITTLE CHILD [3 TO 11 YEARS OLD] COME TO ME, AND DO NOT FORBID THEM, FOR OF SUCH IS THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, WHOEVER DOES NOT RECEIVE THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] AS A LITTLE CHILD [3 TO 11 YEARS OLD] WILL BY NO MEANS ENTER IT.”**

**IN MARK 10:18-19, 21 DECLARES, SO JESUS SAID TO HIM, “WHY DO YOU CALL ME GOOD? NO ONE IS GOOD BUT ONE, THAT IS, GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. YOU KNOW THE COMMANDMENTS: ‘YOU SHALL NOT COMMIT ADULTERY [ALL MARRIED CREATURES AT SOME POINT BREAKS THIS COMMANDMENT WITH THEIR OWN WIVES/HUSBANDS OR SOME OTHER WOMAN/MAN IN MATTHEW 5:28],’ ‘YOU SHALL NOT MURDER [ALL ETERNAL CREATURES ALL THE TIME ARE ANGRY WITH THEIR BROTHERS WITHOUT A HOLY CAUSE, THEN THEY BREAK COMMANDMENT & MURDER IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23],’ ‘YOU SHALL NOT STEAL [ALL ETERNAL CREATURES THAT WORKS FOR MONEY BREAKS THIS COMMANDMENT & STEALS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN AT SOME POINT IN MALACHI 3:8-12]’, ‘YOU SHALL NOT BEAR FALSE WITNESS [ALL ETERNAL CREATURES AS MAN/WOMAN BREAKS THIS COMMANDMENT AT SOME POINT BECAUSE ALL MEN/WOMEN ARE LIARS IN ROMANS 3:4-23],’ DO NOT DEFRAUD [ALL ETERNAL CREATURES BREAK THIS COMMANDMENT BY DEFRAUDING [SWINDLE OR DO NUMBER ON] THE FATHER STEPHEN AT SOME POINT BECAUSE OF REFUSING THE 10% TITHING IN MALACHI 3:8-12],’ ‘HONOR YOUR FATHER & YOUR MOTHER [NO ETERNAL CREATURES THAT HONORS THEIR FATHER & MOTHER DOES NOT UNDERSTAND THAT THE HONOR SHOULD BE ONLY TOO & COME TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’ THEN JESUS, LOOKING AT HIM, [AGAPE] LOVED HIM, AND SAID TO HIM, “ONE THING YOU LACK: GO YOUR WAY, SELL WHATEVER YOU HAVE AND GIVE TO THE POOR, AND YOU WILL HAVE TREASURE IN HEAVEN: AND COME, TAKE UP THE CROSS, AND FOLLOW ME.”**

**IN MARK 10:23-25, 27, 29-31 DECLARES, THEN JESUS LOOKED AROUND AND SAID TO HIS DISCIPLES, “HOW HARD IT IS FOR THOSE WHO HAVE RICHES TO ENTER THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]!” BUT JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “CHILDREN, HOW HARD IT IS FOR THOSE WHO TRUST IN RICHES TO ENTER THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]!” IT IS EASIER FOR A CAMEL TO GO THROUGH THE EYE OF A NEEDLE THAN FOR A RICH MAN TO ENTER THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN].” BUT JESUS LOOKED AT THEM AND SAID, “WITH MEN IT IS IMPOSSIBLE, BUT NOT WITH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], FOR WITH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] ALL THINGS ARE POSSIBLE.” SO JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID, “ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, THERE IS NO ONE WHO HAS LEFT [RENTED] HOUSE [ZION] OR BROTHERS [FOR THE CAUSE OF MARRIAGES] OR SISTERS [FOR THE CAUSE OF MARRIAGES], OR FATHER [PASSING AWAY, STEP FAMILIES, ORPHANS OR ADOPTIONS] OR MOTHER [PASSING AWAY, STEP FAMILIES, ORPHANS OR ADOPTIONS] OR WIFE [NOT OR NEVER MARRIED, BUT DOES TOTAL CHASTITY] OR CHILDREN [NO SEXUALITIES, BUT BETTER & CHILDLESS] OR LANDS [NO OWNERS OF PROPERTIES, LOTS OR FIELDS], FOR MY SAKE & THE GOSPEL’S [ROMANS 13:1-2; EPHESIANS 4:6; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 17:22-30], WHO SHALL NOT RECEIVE A HUNDREDFOLD [100% OF 100 THROUGH RELENTING WITH 100,000 WITH 2 POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 & UPTIME, DOWNTIME & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN [4 TIMES] IS 7,200,000,000 BILLIONFOLD, WHICH IS OVER THE POPULATION OF THE WORLD & THE USA TODAY IN MATTHEW 5:38-42; EPHESIANS 2:15 & JUDE 14-15], NOW IN THIS TIME---HOUSES [ZIONS] AND BROTHERS AND SISTERS AND MOTHERS AND CHILDREN AND LANDS, WITH PERSECUTIONS [ACTS 8:1-3; 9:1-2]---AND IN THE AGE TO COME, ETERNAL LIFE [EATING FROM THE TREE OF LIFE IN REVELATION 22:1-5 & ACTS 17:22-30]. BUT MANY [CALLED] WHO ARE FIRST WILL BE LAST, AND THE LAST FIRST.”**

**IN MARK 10:33-34 DECLARES, “BEHOLD, WE ARE GOING UP TO JERUSALEM, AND THE SON OF MAN WILL BE BETRAYED TO THE CHIEF PRIESTS [LIEUTENANTS] AND TO THE SCRIBES, AND THEY WILL CONDEMN [DAMN] HIM TO DEATH AND DELIVER HIM TO THE GENTILES, AND THEY WILL MOCK HIM, AND SCOURGE [FLOG] HIM, AND SPIT ON HIM, AND KILL HIM. AND THE THIRD DAY [1 DAY WHICH IS 12 HOURS BECAUSE IT IS PERFECTED & COMPLETED OUTSIDE THE DAY & DURING THE DAY IT IS SPENT ON THE SOUTH AMERICAN/NORTH AMERICAN CONTINENT, THE NIGHT IS SPENT ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT IN LUKE 13:32] HE WILL RISE AGAIN.”**

**IN MARK 10:36, 38-40, 42-45 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO THEM, “WHAT DO YOU WANT ME TO DO FOR YOU?” BUT JESUS SAID TO THEM, “YOU DO NOT KNOW WHAT YOU ASK. ARE YOU ABLE TO DRINK THE CUP THAT I DRINK, AND BE BAPTIZED WITH THE BAPTISM I AM BAPTIZED WITH YOU WILL BE BAPTIZED, BUT TO SIT ON MY RIGHT HAND AND ON MY LEFT IS NOT MINE TO GIVE, BUT IT IS FOR THOSE FOR WHOM IT IS PREPARED.” BUT JESUS CALLED THEM TO HIMSELF AND SAID TO THEM, “YOU KNOW THAT THOSE WHO ARE CONSIDERED RULERS OVER THE GENTILES OMNI-MILITARY LORD IT OVER THEM, AND THEIR GREAT ONES EXERCISE AUTHORITY OVER THEM [RULERS]. YET IT SHALL NOT BE SO AMONG YOU, BUT WHOEVER DESIRES TO BECOME GREAT AMONG YOU SHALL BE YOUR SERVANT. AND WHOEVER OF YOU DESIRES TO BE FIRST SHALL BE SLAVE OF ALL. FOR EVEN THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] DID NOT COME TO BE SERVED, BUT TO SERVE, AND TO GIVE HIS LIFE A RANSOM FOR MANY [CALLED].”**

**IN MARK 10:51-52 DECLARES, SO JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO HIM, “WHAT DO YOU WANT ME TO DO FOR YOU?” THEN JESUS SAID TO HIM, “GO YOUR WAY, YOUR FAITH HAS MADE YOU [SAVED YOU] WELL.”**

**IN MARK 11:2-3 DECLARES,…AND HE SAID TO THEM, “GO INTO THE VILLAGE OPPOSITE YOU, AND AS SOON AS YOU HAVE ENTERED IT YOU WILL FIND A COLT TIED, ON WHICH NO ONE HAS SAT. LOOSE IT AND BRING IT. AND IF ANYONE SAYS TO YOU, ‘WHY ARE YOU DOING THIS?’ SAY, ‘THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] HAS NEED OF IT,’ AND IMMEDIATELY HE WILL SEND IT HERE.”**

**IN MARK 11:14 DECLARES, IN RESPONSE JESUS SAID TO IT, “LET NO ONE EAT FRUIT FROM YOU EVER AGAIN.”**

**IN MARK 11:17 DECLARES, THEN HE TAUGHT, SAYING TO THEM, “IS IT NOT WRITTEN, ‘MY HOUSE [ZION] SHALL BE CALLED A HOUSE [ZION] OF PRAYER FOR ALL NATIONS? BUT YOU HAVE MADE IT A DEN OF THIEVES,’”**

**IN MARK 11:22-24 DECLARES, SO JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “HAVE FAITH IN GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. FOR ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, WHOEVER SAYS TO THIS MOUNTAIN, ‘BE REMOVED AND BE CAST INTO THE SEA,’ AND DOES NOT DOUBT IN HIS HEART, BUT BELIEVES THAT THOSE THINGS HE SAYS WILL BE DONE, HE WILL HAVE WHATEVER HE SAYS. THEREFORE I SAY TO YOU, WHATEVER THINGS YOU ASK WHEN YOU PRAY, BELIEVE THAT YOU RECEIVE THEM, AND YOU WILL HAVE THEM.”**

**IN MARK 11:25-26 DECLARES, “AND WHENEVER YOU STAND PRAYING, IF YOU HAVE ANYTHING AGAINST ANYONE, FORGIVE HIM, THAT YOUR FATHER [STEPHEN] IN HEAVEN MAY ALSO FORGIVE YOU YOUR TRESPASSES. BUT IF YOU DO NOT FORGIVE, NEITHER WILL YOUR FATHER [STEPHEN] IN HEAVEN FORGIVE YOUR TRESPASSES.”**

**IN MARK 11:29-30, 33 DECLARES, BUT JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “I ALSO WILL ASK YOU ONE QUESTION, THEN ANSWER ME, AND I WILL TELL YOU BY WHAT AUTHORITY I DO THESE THINGS: THE BAPTISM OF JOHN---WAS IT FROM HEAVEN OR FROM MEN? ANSWER ME.” AND JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “NEITHER WILL I TELL YOU BY WHAT AUTHORITY [WHEN SAUL CALLED PAUL ASKED THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS ABOUT HIS FATHER STEPHEN, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS DID NOT REVEAL HIM TO ANYONE BUT GAVE COMMANDMENT FOR PAUL TO LEAVE THE COUNTRY IN ACTS 22:19-21] I DO THESE THINGS.”**

**IN MARK 12:1-11 DECLARES, THEN HE BEGAN TO SPEAK TO THEM IN PARABLES: “A MAN PLANTED A VINEYARD [ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN MATTHEW 20:1-16 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 17:22-30] AND SET A HEDGE AROUND IT [JOB 1:10], DUG A PLACE FOR THE WINE VAT [REVELATION 14:17-20] AND BUILT A TOWER [LUKE 14:26-33]. AND HE LEASED [RENTED, BORROWED OR LOANED--LEND IT] IT TO VINEDRESSER’S [GREAT STEWARD’S OF THE TEMPLE---BUSINESS FINANCE COMPANIES & BANKS] AND WENT INTO A FAR [FOREIGN] COUNTRY [UNIVERSAL VINEYARD]. NOW WHEN VINTAGE-TIME [ACTS 17:22-30], HE SENT A SERVANT TO THE VINEDRESSER’S [GREAT STEWARD OF THE TEMPLE---BUSINESS FINANCE COMPANIES & BANKS], THAT HE MIGHT RECEIVE SOME OF THE [DIVINE] FRUIT [ACTS 17:22-30] OF THE VINEYARD FROM THE VINEDRESSER’S. AND TOOK HIM, AND BEAT HIM [ACTS 7:25-26], AND SENT HIM AWAY EMPTY-HANDED. AGAIN HE SENT THEM ANOTHER SERVANT, AND A HIM THEY THREW [ADAMANT] STONES, WOUNDED HIM IN THE HEAD, AND SENT HIM AWAY SHAMEFULLY TREATED. AND AGAIN HE SENT ANOTHER, AND HIM THEY KILLED, AND MANY OTHERS, BEATING SOME AND KILLING SOME. THEREFORE STILL HAVING ONE SON, HIS BELOVED, HE ALSO SENT HIM TO THEM LAST, SAYING, ‘THEY WILL RESPECT MY SON.’ BUT THOSE VINEDRESSER’S [GREAT STEWARD’S OF THE TEMPLE---BUSINESS FINANCE COMPANIES & BANKS] SAID AMONG THEMSELVES, ‘THIS IS THE HEIR, COME, LET US KILL HIM [ACTS 6:14] AND THE INHERITANCE [BY PHILOSOPHY, BY LEGALISM & BY CARNALITIES IN LETTERS OF THE LAW [LEGAL DOCUMENTS] AND NOT THE FATHER STEPHEN IN COLOSSIANS 2:1-10, 11-23; 3:1-11 & ACTS 9:1-2; 22:3-5; 26:9-12; 17:29; 28:25-27] WILL BE OURS.’ SO THEY TOOK HIM [ACTS 7:51-53] AND KILLED HIM [ACTS 7:51-53], AND CAST HIM [ACTS 7:57] OUT OF THE VINEYARD. THEREFORE, WHAT WILL THE OWNER [FATHER STEPHEN IN ROMANS 13:1-2 & EPHESIANS 4:6] OF THE VINEYARD DO? HE WILL COME AND DESTROY [THOSE GREAT STEWARD’S OF THE TEMPLE—BUSINESS FINANCE COMPANIES OR BANKS WHO CHARGE USURY, INTEREST OR SERVICE FEES AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JOB 1:21; DANIEL 7:9-28; ZECHARIAH 5:1-4; MALACHI 3:8-12; ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; 13:1-2, 3-10; JAMES 4:12; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & REVELATION 2:1-3:22; 12:3-4; 18:1-24; 19:1-10, 11-21; 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15] THE VINEDRESSER’S, AND GIVE [LEASE---RENT, BORROW OR LOAN---LEND] THE VINEYARD [ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN MALACHI 3:8-12; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 9:3-30; 22:6-21; 26:13-18] TO OTHER’S [VINEDRESSER’S AS GREAT STEWARD’S OF THE TEMPLE---BUSINESS FINANCE COMPANIES & BANKS THAT CHARGES USURY OR INTEREST OR SERVICE FEES FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & ACTS 5:38-39]. HAVE YOU NOT EVEN READ THIS SCRIPTURE: ‘THE [EMERY] STONE WHICH THE BUILDERS REJECTED HAS BECOME THE CHIEF [EMERY] CORNERSTONE [ACTS 4:5-22]. THIS WAS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S] DOING [ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39], AND IT IS MARVELOUS IN OUR EYES [ACTS 7:55-56]?’**

**IN MARK 12:15-17 DECLARES, BUT HE KNOWING THEIR HYPOCRISY, SAID TO THEM, “WHY DO YOU TEST ME? BRING ME A DENARIUS [THIS CAN CONCERN 1 CENT IN GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IN TITHING IS 10% WITH 100% WHICH IS $32.00.00 DOLLARS IN MATTHEW 5:38-42 & HEBREWS 7:1-10] THAT I MAY SEE IT.” AND HE SAID TO THEM, “WHOSE IMAGE AND INSCRIPTION IS THIS?” THEY SAID TO HIM, “CAESAR’S.” AND JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “RENDER [REVELATION 18:1-24] TO CAESAR THE THINGS THAT ARE CAESAR’S [1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28 & REVELATION 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15], AND TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN IN EPHESIANS 4:6] THE THINGS THAT ARE GOD’S [REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:4-7].”**

**IN MARK 12:24-27 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “YOU ARE NOT THEREFORE MISTAKEN [CONFUSED OR DECEIVED], BECAUSE YOU DO NOT KNOW THE [HOLY] SCRIPTURES NOR THE POWER [AUTHORITY] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN IN ROMANS 13:1-2]. FOR WHEN THEY RISE [ACTS 8:1-3] FROM THE DEAD, THEY NEITHER MARRY NOR ARE GIVEN [QUALIFIED] IN MARRIAGE, BUT ARE LIKE ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS] IN HEAVEN. BUT CONCERNING THE DEAD [ACTS 8:1-3], THAT THEY RISE, HAVE YOU NOT READ IN THE BOOK OF MOSES, IN THE BURNING BUSH PASSAGE, HOW GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] SPOKE TO HIM, SAYING, ‘I AM THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF ABRAHAM [MANY NATIONS], THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF ISAAC [LAUGHTER’S], AND THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF JACOB [PRINCES]?’ HE [FATHER STEPHEN] IS NOT THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF THE DEAD [THE DEAD IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE AS THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE OF FORBIDDEN GOOD AND FORBIDDEN EVIL ONLY ONCE ETERNALLY IN ZECHARIAH 5:1-4 & ACTS 7:60], BUT THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF THE LIVING [THE LIVING IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE AS THE TREE OF LIFE ALWAYS ETERNALLY IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 6:15; 7:1-60; 8:1-3]. YOU ARE THEREFORE GREATLY MISTAKEN [CONFUSED OR DECEIVED].”**

**IN MARK 12:29-31, 34 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED HIM, THE FIRST OF ALL THE (CHRISTIAN) COMMANDMENTS IS: ‘HEAR, O ISRAEL (JAMES), THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD OUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] IS ONE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN). AND THOU SHALL (AGAPE) LOVE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD THY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN IN ISAIAH 64:8; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6 & EPHESIANS 4:6] WITH ALL THY HEART, AND WITH ALL THY SOUL, AND WITH ALL THY MIND, AND WITH ALL THY STRENGTH.’ THIS IS THE FIRST GREAT (CHRISTIAN) COMMANDMENT. AND THE SECOND IS LIKE, NAMELY THIS: ‘THOU SHALL (AGAPE) LOVE THY NEIGHBOR [LUKE 10:30-37] AS THYSELF.’ THERE IS NO OTHER (CHRISTIAN) COMMANDMENTS GREATER THAN THESE.” NOW WHEN JESUS SAW THAT HE ANSWERED WISELY, HE SAID TO HIM, “YOU ARE NOT FAR FROM THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN].”**

**IN MARK 12:35-37 DECLARES, THEN JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID, WHILE HE TAUGHT IN THE TEMPLE, “HOW IS IT THAT THE SCRIBES [SCHOLARS OF THE HOLY SCRIPTURES] SAY THE CHRIST IS THE SON OF DAVID? FOR DAVID HIMSELF SAID BY THE HOLY SPIRIT [HOLY GHOST]: ‘THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] SAID TO MY OMNI-MILITARY LORD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS CHRIST], SIT AT MY RIGHT HAND [HEBREWS 1:1-3], TILL I MAKE YOUR ENEMIES YOUR FOOTSTOOL [1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28 & ACTS 7:49-50?’ THEREFORE DAVID HIMSELF CALLS HIM ‘OMNI-MILITARY LORD [JESUS CHRIST],’ HOW IS HE THEN HIS SON?”**

**IN MARK 12:38-40 DECLARES, THEN HE SAID TO THEM IN HIS TEACHING, “BEWARE OF THE SCRIBES [SCHOLARS OF THE HOLY SCRIPTURES], WHO DESIRE TO GO AROUND IN LONG ROBES, [SEXUALLY[ LOVE GREETINGS IN THE MARKETPLACES [BUSINESS COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES], THE BEST SEATS [FRONT-ROW SEATS] IN THE SYNAGOGUES, AND THE BEST SEATS [MOST HONORABLE] AT FEASTS, WHO DEVOUR WIDOWS’ HOUSES [ZIONS], AND FOR A PRETENSE [HYPOCRITICAL] MAKE LONG PRAYERS. THESE WILL RECEIVE GREATER CONDEMNATION [DAMNATION].”**

**IN MARK 12:43-44 DECLARES, SO HE CALLED HIS DISCIPLES TO HIMSELF AND SAID TO THEM, “ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU THAT THIS POOR WIDOW HAS PUT IN MORE THAN ALL THOSE WHO HAVE GIVEN TO THE TREASURY, FOR THEY ALL PUT IN OUT OF THEIR ABUNDANCE, BUT SHE OUT OF HER POVERTY PUT IN ALL THAT SHE HAD, HER WHOLE LIVELIHOOD [TWO MITES ($.50 CENTS), WHICH MAKE A QUADRANS ($.50 CENTS)- THIS CAN CONCERN 1 CENT IN GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN [5 TIMES] IN 10% TITHING, WHICH IS $.50 CENTS IN MATTHEW 5:38-42 & HEBREWS 7:1-10].”**

**IN MARK 13:2 DECLARES, AND JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO HIM, “DO YOU SEE THESE GREAT BUILDINGS? NOT ONE [ADAMANT] STONE SHALL BE LEFT UPON ANOTHER, THAT SHALL NOT BE THROWN DOWN.”**

**IN MARK 13:5-13 DECLARES, AND JESUS ANSWERING THEM, BEGAN TO SAY, “TAKE HEED THAT NO ONE DECEIVE YOU. FOR MANY WILL COME IN MY NAME, SAYING, ‘I AM HE [FATHER STEPHEN],’ AND WILL DECEIVE MANY. BUT WHEN YOU HEAR OF WARS AND RUMOR OF WARS, DO NOT BE TROUBLED, FOR SUCH THINGS MUST HAPPEN, BUT THE END IS NOT YET. FOR NATION WILL RISE AGAINST NATION, AND KINGDOM AGAINST KINGDOM. AND THERE WILL BE EARTHQUAKES IN VARIOUS PLACES, AND THERE WILL BE FAMINES AND TROUBLES. THESE ARE THE BEGINNINGS OF SORROWS. BUT WATCH OUT FOR YOURSELVES, FOR THEY WILL DELIVER YOU UP TO COUNCILS, AND YOU WILL BE BROUGHT BEFORE RULERS & KINGS FOR MY SAKE, FOR A TESTIMONY TO THEM. BUT WHEN THEY ARREST YOU AND DELIVER YOU UP, DO NOT WORRY BEFOREHAND, OR PREMEDITATE WHAT YOU WILL SPEAK. BUT WHATEVER IS GIVEN YOU IN THAT HOUR, SPEAK FOR IT IS NOT YOU WHO SPEAK, BUT THE HOLY SPIRIT. NOW BROTHER WILL BETRAY BROTHER TO DEATH, AND A FATHER HIS CHILD, AND CHILDREN WILL RISE UP AGAINST PARENTS AND CAUSE THEM TO BE PUT TO DEATH. AND YOU WILL BE HATED BY ALL FOR MY NAME’S SAKE. BUT HE WHO ENDURES [BEARS PATIENTLY] TO THE END SHALL BE SAVED.”**

**IN MARK 13:14-23 DECLARES, “SO WHEN YOU SEE THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION,’ SPOKEN BY DANIEL THE PROPHET, STANDING WHERE IT OUGHT NOT (LET THE READER UNDERSTAND), ‘THEN LET THOSE WHO ARE JUDEA FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS. LET HIM WHO IS ON THE HOUSETOP NOT GO DOWN INTO THE HOUSE, NOR ENTER TO TAKE ANYTHING OUT OF HIS HOUSE. AND LET HIM WHO IS IN THE FIELD NOT GO BACK TO GET HIS CLOTHES. BUT WOE TO THOSE WHO ARE PREGNANT AND TO THOSE WHO ARE NURSING BABIES IN THOSE DAYS! AND PRAY THAT YOUR FLIGHT MAY NOT BE IN WINTER. FOR IN THOSE DAYS THERE WILL BE TRIBULATION, SUCH AS HAS NOT BEEN SINCE THE BEGINNING OF THE CREATION [REVELATION 3:14] WHICH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] CREATED UNTIL THIS TIME, NOR EVER SHALL BE. AND UNLESS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] HAD SHORTENED THOSE DAYS, NO FLESH WOULD BE SAVED, BUT FOR THE ELECT’S SAKE, WHOM HE CHOSE, HE SHORTENED THE DAYS. THEN IF ANYONE SAYS TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HERE IS THE CHRIST!’ OR ‘LOOK, HE IS THERE!’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT. FOR FALSE CHRIST’S AND FALSE PROPHETS WILL RISE AND SHOW SIGNS AND WONDERS TO DECEIVE, IF POSSIBLE EVEN THE ELECT. BUT TAKE HEED, SEE, I HAVE TOLD YOU ALL THINGS BEFOREHAND.’”**

**IN MARK 13:24-27 DECLARES, “BUT IN THOSE DAYS, AFTER THE TRIBULATION [TWO THOUSAND, FIVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY TWO DAYS], THE SUN WILL BE DARKENED, AND THE MOON WILL NOT GIVE ITS LIGHT, THE STARS OF HEAVEN WILL FALL, AND THE POWERS IN THE HEAVENS WILL BE SHAKEN. THEN THEY WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN COMING IN THE CLOUDS WITH GREAT POWER AND GLORY. AND THEN HE [FATHER STEPHEN] WILL SEND HIS ANGELS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDS), AND GATHER TOGETHER HIS ELECT [CHOSEN ONES] FROM THE 4 WINDS, FROM THE FARTHEST PART OF EARTH TO THE FARTHEST PART OF HEAVEN.”**

**IN MARK 13:28-31 DECLARES, “NOW LEARN THIS PARABLE FROM THE FIG TREE: WHEN ITS BRANCH [ZECHARIAH 6:9-15] HAS ALREADY BECOME TENDER AND PUTS FORTH LEAVES [REVELATION 22:1-5], YOU KNOW THAT SUMMER IS NEAR. SO YOU ALSO, WHEN YOU SEE THESE THINGS HAPPENING, KNOW THAT IT IS NEAR---AT THE DOORS! ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, THIS GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH] WILL BY NO MEANS PASS AWAY TILL ALL THESE THINGS TAKE PLACE. HEAVEN AND EARTH WILL PASS AWAY, BUT MY WORDS WILL BY NO MEANS PASS AWAY.”**

**IN MARK 13:32-37 DECLARES, “BUT OF THAT DAY [HOUR---60 MINUTES IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 MINUTES IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 MINUTE EACH] & HOUR [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODSPEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN REVELATION 10:1-7 & ACTS 8:1; 9:3; 22:6; 26:13; 28:25-27; 29:1-26 & THE BOOK OF LUKE IS WITHIN THE TIME FRAME OF ALL UNIVERSAL BIRTHS AS THE BIRTHS OF PETER CHRIST & JOHN CHRIST & JESUS CHRIST & JAMES CHRIST IS IN ACTUALITY RESPECTABLY & THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPREME BIRTH IS IN TIME NO MORE [PENTECOST SUNDAY] & NOT IN THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IS IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 & THE BOOK OF LUKE IS SURROUNDED, LEVELED & ISOLATED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TIME NO MORE [PENTECOST SUNDAY] UNTIL HIS APPOINTED TIME [ROMANS 13:1-2] FOR HIS ETERNAL CREATURES AS SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDS [LADIES] TO ENTER IN HIS ZION THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN REVELATION 10:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39] NO ONE KNOWS, NOT EVEN THE ANGELS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDS IN THE 24 ORDERS) OF HEAVEN [THIS MEANS JAMES CHRIST THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT LAW OF GOD THAT PROCEEDS & COMES FORTH FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS ALIENATED & TOTALLY SEPARATED IN BECOMING THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS OF THE ANGELS, SPIRITS, GHOSTS, PHANTOMS & SHADOWS OF GOD IN ACTS 1:4-7, NOR THE SON (JESUS) [THIS MEANS JESUS CHRIST THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE SON OF GOD THAT PROCEEDS & COMES FORTH FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS ALIENATED & TOTALLY SEPARATED IN BECOMING THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE MAN OF GOD IN LUKE 22:1-23:56 & THIS MEANS JOHN CHRIST THE BROTHER & HOLY GHOST OF GOD THAT PROCEEDS & COMES FORTH FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS ALIENATED & TOTALLY SEPARATED IN BECOMING THE FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE WOMAN OF GOD IN LUKE 9:7-9 & THIS MEANS PETER CHRIST THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE CHILD OF GOD THAT PROCEEDS & COMES FORTH FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS ALIENATED & TOTALLY SEPARATED IN BECOMING THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS OF THE MEN OF GOD IN ACTS 5:38-39], BUT ONLY THE FATHER (STEPHEN) [TIME NO MORE [PENTECOST SUNDAY] IN REVELATION 10:1-22:21 & ACTS 8:1-3; 9:3-9; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 28:25-27; 29:1-26 & TO BE ABLE TO KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN IN ACTS 8:1-3 [THE ETERNAL RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]; ACTS 9:3-25 [THE ETERNAL ASCENSION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]; ACTS 19:11-20 [THE DOORWAY TO THE ETERNAL THRONE]; ACTS 22:6-21 [THE ETERNAL THRONE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]; ACTS 26:13-18 [THE ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]; ACTS 28:25-27 [THE ETERNAL POTTER CREATORSHIP OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]; ACTS 29:1-26 [THE ETERNAL SUPREME CREATORSHIP OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]. TAKE HEED, WATCH [ACTS 7:55-56] AND PRAY [ACTS 6:4], FOR YOU DO NOT KNOW WHEN THE TIME IS. IT IS LIKE A MAN GOING TO A FAR COUNTRY [GLOBALLY], WHO LEFT HIS HOUSE [ZION] & GAVE AUTHORITY TO HIS SERVANTS, & TO EACH HIS WORK, & COMMANDED THE DOORKEEPER TO WATCH. WATCH THEREFORE, FOR YOU DO NOT KNOW WHEN THE MASTER [FATHER STEPHEN IN COLOSSIANS 4:1] OF THE HOUSE [ZION, WHICH IS PRIMARILY & ONLY IN THE HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITY IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39] IS COMING---IN THE EVENING (SUNSET AT 6:00PM-12:00PM), AT MIDNIGHT (12:00PM), AT THE CROWING OF THE ROOSTER (SUNRISE AT 6:00AM), OR IN THE MORNING (12:00PM-6:00AM)---LEST, COMING SUDDENLY, HE FIND YOU SLEEPING (DURING THE DAY OR NIGHT). AND WHAT I SAY TO YOU, I SAY TO ALL: WATCH [ONLY ETERNAL CREATURES CAN WATCH IN ALL THE BUSINESS COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES IN THE TIME FRAME OR ALL THE CHURCH COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES IN THE TIME FRAME OR ALL THE HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITIES IN THE TIME FRAME & NEVER WATCH IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITIES ADDRESS IN TIME NO MORE [PENTECOST SUNDAY] IN HEBREWS 4:13, EXCEPT FOR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD YAHWEH IN ACTS 17:22-30]!”**

**IN MARK 14:6-9 DECLARES, BUT JESUS SAID, “LET HER [THE IMMORTAL LADY VICTORIA IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-30] ALONE. WHY DO YOU TROUBLE HER? SHE HAS DONE A GOOD WORK FOR ME. FOR YOU HAVE THE POOR WITH YOU ALWAYS, AND WHENEVER YOU WISH, YOU MAY DO THEM GOOD, BUT ME YOU DO NOT HAVE ALWAYS. SHE HAS DONE WHAT SHE COULD. SHE HAS COME BEFOREHAND TO ANOINT MY BODY FOR BURIAL. ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, WHEREVER THIS GOSPEL IS PREACHED IN THE WHOLE WORLD, WHAT THIS WOMAN HAS DONE WILL ALSO BE TOLD AS A MEMORIAL TO HER.”**

**IN MARK 14:13-15, 18, 20-21 DECLARES, AND HE SENT OUT TWO OF HIS DISCIPLES AND SAID TO THEM, “GO INTO THE CITY, AND A MAN WILL MEET YOU CARRYING A PITCHER OF WATER, FOLLOW HIM. WHEREVER HE GOES IN, SAY TO THE MASTER [COLOSSIANS 4:1] OF THE HOUSE [ZION], “THE TEACHER [FATHER STEPHEN] SAYS, “WHERE IS THE GUEST ROOM IN WHICH I MAY EAT THE PASSOVER WITH MY DISCIPLES [SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDS [LADIES] IN ACTS 26:9-11]?” “THEN HE WILL SHOW YOU A LARGE UPPER ROOM, FURNISHED AND PREPARED, THERE MAKE READY FOR US.” NOW AS THEY SAT AND ATE, JESUS SAID, “ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, ONE OF YOU WHO EATS WITH ME WILL BETRAY [ACTS 7:51-53] ME.” HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “IT IS ONE OF THE TWELVE, WHO DIPS WITH ME IN THE DISH. THE SON OF MAN INDEED GOES JUST AS IT IS WRITTEN OF HIM [THE BOOK IN REVELATION 20:11-15], BUT WOE TO THAT MAN BY WHOM THE SON OF MAN IS BETRAYED [ACTS 7:51-53]! IT WOULD HAVE BEEN GOOD FOR THAT MAN IF HE HAD NEVER BEEN BORN.”**

**IN MARK 14:22, 24-25 DECLARES, AND AS THEY WERE EATING, JESUS TOOK BREAD, BLESSED AND BROKE IT, AND GAVE IT TO THEM AND SAID, “TAKE, EAT, THIS IS MY BODY.” AND HE SAID TO THEM, “THIS IS MY BLOOD OF THE NEW COVENANT, WHICH IS SHED FOR MANY [CALLED]. ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, I WILL NO LONGER DRINK OF THE FRUIT [THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOLY GHOST IN GALATIANS 5:22-23 & ACTS 2:1-4; 6:5; 7:55-56] OF THE VINE UNTIL THAT DAY [PENTECOST SUNDAY IN ACTS 2:1-4] WHEN I DRINK IT NEW IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD [OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP].”**

**IN MARK 14:27-28, 30 DECLARES, THEN JESUS SAID TO THEM, “ALL OF YOU WILL BE MADE TO STUMBLE BECAUSE OF ME THIS NIGHT [REVELATION 3:3; 16:15], FOR IT IS WRITTEN: ‘I WILL STRIKE THE SHEPHERD, AND THE SHEEP WILL BE SCATTERED [JOHN 10:1-18].’ BUT AFTER I HAVE BEEN RAISED [ACTS 1:9-11], I WILL GOD BEFORE YOU TO GALILEE.” JESUS SAID TO HIM, “ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU THAT TODAY [FRIDAY ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT]], EVEN THIS NIGHT [FRIDAY NIGHT ON THE SOUTH AMERICAN/NORTH AMERICAN CONTINENT], BEFORE THE ROOTER CROWS TWICE, YOU WILL DENY ME THREE TIMES.”**

**IN MARK 14:32, 34, 36-38, 41-42 DECLARES, THEN THEY CAME TO A PLACE WHICH WAS NAMED GETHSEMANE, AND HE SAID TO HIS DISCIPLES, “SIT HERE WHILE I PRAY.” THEN HE SAID TO THEM, “MY SOUL IS EXCEEDINGLY SORROWFUL, EVEN TO DEATH. STAY HERE AND WATCH.” AND HE SAID, “ABBA [DADDY OR PAPA], FATHER [STEPHEN], ALL THINGS ARE POSSIBLE FOR YOU. TAKE THIS CUP AWAY FROM ME, NEVERTHELESS, NOT WHAT I WILL, BUT WHAT YOU WILL.” THEN HE CAME AND FOUND THEM SLEEPING, AND SAID TO PETER, “SIMON, ARE YOU SLEEPING? COULD YOU NOT WATCH ONE HOUR [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODSPEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN REVELATION 10:1-7 & ACTS 8:1; 9:3; 22:6; 26:13; 28:25-27; 29:1-26]? WATCH [ACTS 7:55-56] AND PRAY [ACTS 6:4], LEST YOU ENTER INTO TEMPTATION [JAMES 1:13]. THE SPIRIT [HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 2:1-4] IS WILLING, BUT THE FLESH [1ST CORINTHIANS 1:25] IS WEAK.” THEN HE CAME THE THIRD TIME AND SAID TO THEM, “ARE YOU STILL SLEEPING AND RESTING? IT IS ENOUGH! THE HOUR [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODSPEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN REVELATION 10:1-7 & ACTS 8:1-3; 9:1-2; 22:1-5; 26:1-12; 28:25-27] HAS COME [REVELATION 10:1-11], BEHOLD, THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] IS BEING BETRAYED [ACTS 7:51-53] INTO THE HANDS OF SINNERS [SEXUAL CREATURES]. RISE, LET US BE GOING. SEE [ACTS 7:55-56], MY BETRAYED IS AT HAND.”**

**IN MARK 14:48-49 DECLARES, THEN JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “HAVE YOU COME OUT, AS AGAINST A ROBBER, WITH SWORDS AND CLUBS TO TAKE ME? I WAS DAILY WITH YOU IN THE TEMPLE [BUSINESS COMMAND POST AUTHORITY] TEACHING, AND YOU DID NOT SEIZE ME. BUT THE [HOLY] SCRIPTURES MUST BE FULFILLED.”**

**IN MARK 14:62 DECLARES, JESUS SAID, “I AM. AND YOU WILL SEE [ACTS 7:55-56] THE SON OF MAN SITTING AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE POWER [SUPREME AUTHORITY IN ROMANS 13:1-2], AND COMING WITH THE CLOUDS OF HEAVEN [REVELATION 1:7-8].”**

**IN MARK 14:72 DECLARES, THEN PETER CALLED TO MIND THE WORD THAT JESUS HAD SAID TO HIM, “BEFORE THE ROOSTER CROWS TWICE, YOU WILL DENY ME THREE TIMES.”**

**IN MARK 15:2 DECLARES, HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO HIM, “IT IS AS YOU SAY.”**

**IN MARK 15:34 DECLARES, AND AT THE NINTH HOUR [FRIDAY AT 3:00PM] JESUS CRIED OUT WITH A LOUD VOICE, SAYING, “ELOI, ELOI, LAMA, SABACHTHANI?” WHICH IS TRANSLATED, “MY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], MY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], WHAT HAVE YOU FORSAKEN ME [THIS IS BECAUSE IT CONCERNED THE MORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD BARABBAS THE SEXUAL CREATURE AND NOT THE IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS THE DIVINE CREATURE [LUKE 23:13-25 & HEBREWS 13:8] WHO DIES ON THE CROSS & BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD ALWAYS FORSAKES ALL UNIVERSAL SEXUAL CREATURES IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23]?”**

**IN MARK 16:15-18 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO THEM, “GO INTO ALL THE WORLD AND PREACH THE GOSPEL TO EVERY CREATURE. HE WHO BELIEVES AND IS BAPTIZED WILL BE SAVED, BUT HE WHO DOES NOT BELIEVE WILL BE CONDEMNED [DAMNED IN CHILDHOOD, CONDEMNED IN WOMANKIND, JUDGED IN MANKIND, CHARGED IN LAW KIND & DAMNED IN OMNI-MILITARY LORD KIND IN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE LAW AND NOT IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP BECAUSE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDS [LADIES] DO NOT BELIEVE BUT KNOW THE INFINITE TRUTH [FULLNESS OF THE HOLY GHOST] IN ACTS 2:1-4; 6:3, 5, 10; 7:55-56; 11:24; 15:13, 15-18 & THE GOSPEL OF THOMAS]. AND THESE SIGNS WILL FOLLOW THOSE WHO BELIEVE: IN MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] THEY WILL CAST OUT DEMONS [ACTS 4:15-16], THEY WILL SPEAK WITH NEW TONGUES [ACTS 2:5-21], THEY WILL TAKE UP SERPENTS [ACTS 4:15-16] , AND IF THEY DRINK ANYTHING DEADLY, IT WILL BY NO MEANS HURT THEM [ACTS 2:5-21], THEY WILL LAY HANDS ON THE SICK [ACTS 6:6-7], AND THEY WILL RECOVER [ACTS 6:8].”**

**THE UNIVERSAL COUNTY IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP AT 109.9992% IN EZEKIEL 3:1-27 & ACTS 7:52-53 AT 9:00AM-10:00AM ON PENTECOSTAL SUNDAY**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT RED LETTER WORDS IN THE BOOK OF JOHN CONCERNING LUKE CHAPTER 24**

**IN JOHN 1:38-39, 42 DECLARES, THEN JESUS TURNED, AND SEEING THEM FOLLOWING, SAID TO THEM, “WHAT DO YOU SEEK?” HE SAID TO THEM, “COME & SEE [REVELATION 6:1-8].” NOW WHEN JESUS LOOKED AT HIM, HE SAID, “YOU ARE SIMON THE SON OF JONAH [PETROS, TRANSLATED AS PETER]. YOU SHALL BE CALLED CEPHAS” (WHICH IS TRANSLATED, A [EMERY] STONE).**

**IN JOHN 1:43, 47-48, 50-51 DECLARES, THE FOLLOWING DAY JESUS WANTED TO GO TO GALILEE, AND HE FOUND PHILIP AND SAID TO HIM, “FOLLOW ME.” JESUS SAW NATHANAEL COMING TOWARD HIM, AND SAID OF HIM, “BEHOLD, AN ISRAELITE INDEED, IN WHOM IS NO DECEIT!” JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO HIM, “BEFORE PHILIP CALLED YOU, WHEN YOU WERE UNDER THE FIG TREE, I SAW [ACTS 6:14] YOU.” JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO HIM, “BECAUSE I SAID TO YOU, ‘I SAW YOU UNDER THE FIG TREE,’ DO YOU BELIEVE? YOU WILL SEE [ACTS 7:55-56] GREATER THINGS THAN THESE.” AND HE SAID TO HIM, “MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, HEREAFTER, YOU SHALL SEE [ACTS 7:55-56] HEAVEN OPEN, AND THE ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] ASCENDING AND DESCENDING UPON THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56].”**

**IN JOHN 2:4, 7-8 DECLARES, JESUS SAID TO HER, “WOMAN, WHAT DOES YOUR CONCERN HAVE TO DO WITH ME? MY HOUR [MARK 13:32-37] HAS NOT YET COME.” JESUS SAID TO THEM, “FILL THE WATER-POTS WITH WATER.” AND HE SAID TO THEM, “DRAW SOME OUT NOW, AND TAKE IT TO THE MASTER [COLOSSIANS 4:1] OF THE FEAST.” AND HE SAID TO THOSE WHO SOLD DOVES, “TAKE THESE THINGS AWAY [ACTS 8:9-25]! DO NOT MAKE MY FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] HOUSE [ZION] A HOUSE [ZION] OF MERCHANDISE!” JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “DESTROY THIS TEMPLE [46 YEARS], AND IN THREE DAYS [1 DAY WHICH IS 12 HOURS BECAUSE IT IS PERFECTED & COMPLETED OUTSIDE THE DAY & DURING THE DAY IT IS SPENT ON THE SOUTH AMERICAN/NORTH AMERICAN CONTINENT, THE NIGHT IS SPENT ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT IN LUKE 13:32] I WILL RAISE IT UP.”**

**IN JOHN 3:3, 5-8, 10-21 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO HIM, “MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, UNLESS ONE IS BORN AGAIN, HE CANNOT SEE [ACTS 1:4-7] THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN].” JESUS ANSWERED, “MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, UNLESS ONE IS BORN OF WATER [1ST JOHN 5:9 & ACTS 10:47-48] AND THE SPIRIT [ACTS 2:1-4; 6:5; 7:55-56], HE CANNOT ENTER [ACTS 1:4-7] THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN].” THAT WHICH IS BORN OF THE FLESH IS FLESH [THE SEXUAL OUTER SKIN OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER’S KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23 & GALATIANS 5:19-21], AND THAT WHICH IS BORN OF THE SPIRIT IS SPIRIT [THE DIVINE OUTER FLESH---SKIN [JOHN 6:22-59] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OWN HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 2:1-21; 6:3, 5, 10; 7:55-56 & GALATIANS 5:22-23]. DO NOT MARVEL THAT I SAID TO YOU, ‘YOU MUST BE BORN AGAIN [BORN OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN 1ST JOHN 3:9].’ THE WIND BLOWS [ACTS 2:1-4] WHERE IT WISHES, AND YOU HEAR THE SOUND OF IT, BUT CANNOT TELL WHERE IT COMES FROM AND WHERE IT GOES. SO IS EVERYONE WHO IS BORN OF THE SPIRIT [JOHN 14:26; 15:26; 16:7-13].” JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO HIM, “ARE YOU A TEACHER [2ND PETER 2:1-22] OF ISRAEL, AND DO NOT KNOW THESE THINGS? MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, WE SPEAK WHAT WE KNOW AND TESTIFY WHAT WE HAVE SEEN, AND YOU DO NOT RECEIVE OUR WITNESS [JOHN 4:4:21-24 & 1ST JOHN 5:6-13]. IF I HAVE TOLD YOU EARTHLY THINGS [1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16] AND YOU DO NOT BELIEVE, HOW WILL YOU BELIEVE IF I TELL YOU HEAVENLY THINGS [1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16]? NO ONE HAS ASCENDED TO HEAVEN [ACTS 2:34-35], BUT HE WHO CAME DOWN FROM HEAVEN, THAT IS, THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] WHO IS IN HEAVEN. AND AS MOSES LIFTED UP THE SERPENT IN THE WILDERNESS, EVEN SO MUST THE SON OF MAN BE LIFTED UP, THAT WHOEVER BELIEVES IN HIM [IN ORDER TO KNOW THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS TRUE FULLY, YOU MUST KNOW HIS FATHER STEPHEN ALSO, OTHERWISE YOU ARE PARTIAL IN YOUR JUDGMENT & ARE SEXUAL LIARS AS ANTICHRIST’S IN 2ND JOHN 7-11] SHOULD NOT PERISH BUT HAVE ETERNAL LIFE. FOR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] SO [AGAPE] LOVED THE WORLD THAT HE GAVE HIS ONLY BEGOTTEN SON, THAT WHOEVER BELIEVES IN HIM SHOULD NOT PERISH [HOSEA 4:6-7] BUT HAVE EVERLASTING LIFE. FOR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] DID NOT SEND HIS SON INTO THE WORLD TO CONDEMN [DAMN] THE WORLD [ONLY WITHIN ONCE IN THE BEGINNING, AND ALSO WITHIN ONCE AFTERWARDS HE WILL DAMN IN HEBREWS 10:26-39 & REVELATION 19:11-21], BUT THAT THE WORLD THROUGH HIM MIGHT BE SAVED [FATHER STEPHEN IN JAMES 4:12]. HE WHO BELIEVES IN HIM IS NOT CONDEMNED [NOT DAMNED, BY ACKNOWLEDGING THE FATHER STEPHEN & HIS SON JESUS CHRIST IN 2ND JOHN 7-11], BUT HE WHO DOES NOT BELIEVE IS CONDEMNED [DAMNED IN 2ND JOHN 7-11; DANIEL 7:9-28 & REVELATION 20:7-10, 11-15] ALREADY, BECAUSE HE HAS NOT BELIEVED IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] OF THE ONLY BEGOTTEN SON OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. AND THIS IS THE CONDEMNATION [DAMNATION IN ROMANS 13:1-2], THAT THE LIGHT [JOHN 1:6-13] HAS COME INTO THE WORLD, AND MEN [SEXUALLY] LOVED DARKNESS [ACTS 26:18] RATHER THAN LIGHT [ACTS 9:3; 22:6; 26:13], BECAUSE THEIR DEEDS ARE EVIL [SEXUAL IN ROMANS 1:21-32]. FOR EVERYONE PRACTICING EVIL [SEXUALITY] HATES THE LIGHT AND DOES NOT COME TO THE LIGHT [FATHER STEPHEN IN 1ST TIMOTHY 6:15-16], LEST HIS [SEXUAL] DEEDS SHOULD BE EXPOSED [HEBREWS 4:13]. BUT HE WHO DOES THE TRUTH [ACTS 6:1-8, 10, 14-15; 7:1-5, 7-17, 20-24, 29-38, 44-53, 55-56, 59-60] COMES TO THE LIGHT, THAT HIS [DIVINE] DEEDS MADE BE CLEARLY SEEN [HEBREWS 4:13], THAT THEY HAVE BEEN DONE [2ND TIMOTHY 3:16 & HEBREWS 4:12] IN GOD [FATHER STEPHEN].”**

**IN JOHN 4:10, 13-14, 16-18, 21-24, 26 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO HER, “IF YOU KNEW THE GIFT OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], AND WHO IT IS WHO SAYS TO YOU, ‘GIVE ME A DRINK,’ YOU WOULD HAVE ASKED HIM, AND HE WOULD HAVE GIVEN YOU LIVING WATER.” JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO HER, “WHOEVER DRINKS OF THIS WATER WILL THIRST AGAIN, BUT WHOEVER DRINKS OF THE WATER THAT I SHALL GIVE HIM WILL NEVER THIRST. BUT THE WATER THAT I SHALL GIVE HIM WILL BECOME IN HIM A FOUNTAIN OF WATER SPRINGING UP INTO EVERLASTING LIFE.” JESUS SAID TO HER, “GO, CALL YOUR HUSBAND, AND COME HERE.” JESUS SAID TO HER, ”YOU HAVE WELL SAID, ‘I HAVE NO HUSBAND,’ FOR YOU HAVE HAD FIVE HUSBANDS, AND THE ONE WHOM YOU NOW HAVE IS NOT YOUR HUSBAND, IN THAT YOU SPOKE TRULY.” JESUS SAID TO HER, “WOMAN, BELIEVE ME, THE HOUR IS COMING, WHEN YOU WILL NEITHER ON THIS MOUNTAIN, NOR IN JERUSALEM, WORSHIP THE FATHER [STEPHEN]. YOU WORSHIP WHAT YOU DO NOT KNOW, WE KNOW WHAT WE WORSHIP, FOR SALVATION IS OF THE JEWS. BUT THE HOUR IS COMING, AND NOW IS [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODSPEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN REVELATION 10:1-7 & ACTS 8:1-3; 9:3-9; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 28:25-27; 29:1-26], WHEN THE TRUE WORSHIPPERS WILL WORSHIP THE FATHER [STEPHEN] IN SPIRIT & TRUTH [REVELATION 4:1-11; 5:1-14; 7:9-17], FOR THE FATHER [STEPHEN] IS SEEKING SUCH TO WORSHIP HIM. GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] IS SPIRIT [HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 6:5, 10; 7:55-56], AND THOSE WHO WORSHIP HIM MUST WORSHIP IN SPIRIT & TRUTH [JOHN 14:26; 15:26; 16:7-13 & 2ND TIMOTHY 3:16]. JESUS SAID TO HER, “I WHO SPEAK TO YOU AM HE.”**

**IN JOHN 4:32, 34-38 DECLARES, BUT HE SAID TO THEM, “I HAVE FOOD [REVELATION 22:2] TO EAT OF WHICH YOU DO NOT KNOW.” JESUS SAID TO THEM, “MY FOOD IS TO DO THE WILL OF HIM WHO SENT ME, AND TO FINISH HIS WORK. DO YOU NOT SAY, ‘THERE ARE STILL FOUR MONTHS AND THEN COMES THE HARVEST?’ BEHOLD, I SAY TO YOU, LIFT UP YOURS EYES AND LOOK AT THE FIELDS, FOR THEY ALREADY WHITE FOR HARVEST [REVELATION 22:2]! AND HE WHO REAPS RECEIVES WAGES, AND GATHERS FRUIT FOR ETERNAL LIFE, THAT BOTH HE WHO SOWS AND HE WHO REAPS MAY REJOICE TOGETHER. FOR IN THIS THE SAYING IS TRUE: ‘ONE SOWS AND ANOTHER REAPS [REVELATION 21:1-22:21].’ I SENT YOU TO REAP THAT FOR WHICH YOU HAVE NOT LABORED, OTHERS HAVE LABORED, AND YOU HAVE ENTERED INTO THEIR LABORS.”**

**IN JOHN 4:48, 50, 53 DECLARES, THEN JESUS SAID TO HIM, UNLESS YOU PEOPLE SEE SIGNS AND WONDERS [ACTS 6:8], YOU WILL BY NO MEANS BELIEVE.” JESUS SAID TO HIM, GO YOU WAY, YOUR SON LIVES.” SO THE FATHER KNEW THAT IT WAS AT THE SAME HOUR IN WHICH JESUS SAID TO HIM, “YOUR SON LIVES.”**

**IN JOHN 5:6, 8, 11-12, 14 DECLARES, WHEN JESUS SAW HIM LYING THERE, AND KNEW THAT HE ALREADY HAD BEEN IN THAT CONDITION A LONG TIME, HE SAID TO HIM, “DO YOU WANT TO BE MADE WELL?” JESUS SAID TO HIM, “RISE, TAKE UP YOUR BED AND WALK.” HE ANSWERED THEM, HE WHO MADE ME WELL SAID TO ME, “TAKE UP YOUR BED AND WALK.” THEN THEY ASKED HIM, “WHO IS THE MAN WHO SAID TO YOU, ‘TAKE UP YOUR BED AND WALK?’” AFTERWARD JESUS FOUND HIM IN THE TEMPLE, AND SAID TO HIM, “SEE, YOU HAVE BEEN MADE WELL. SIN [SEXUALITY] NO MORE, LEST A WORSE THING COME UPON YOU.”**

**IN JOHN 5:17, 19-23 DECLARES, BUT JESUS ANSWERED THEM, “MY FATHER [STEPHEN] HAS BEEN WORKING [ACTS 6:8] UNTIL NOW, AND I HAVE BEEN WORKING [ACTS 6:14].” THEN JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, ‘THE SON [JESUS] CAN DO NOTHING OF HIMSELF, BUT WHAT HE SEES THE FATHER [STEPHEN] DO, FOR WHATEVER HE DOES, THE SON [JESUS] DOES IN LIKE MANNER. FOR THE FATHER [STEPHEN] [AGAPE] LOVES THE SON [JESUS], AND SHOWS HIM ALL THINGS THAT HE HIMSELF DOES, AND HE WILL SHOW HIM GREATER WORKS THAN THESE, THAT YOU MAY MARVEL. FOR AS THE FATHER [STEPHEN] RAISES THE DEAD AND GIVES LIFE TO THEM [JAMES 1:17-18 & ACTS 17:22-30], EVEN SO THE SON [JESUS] GIVES LIFE TO WHOM HE WILL. FOR THE FATHER [STEPHEN] JUDGES NO ONE [WITHIN THE 46 YEAR KINGDOM, THEN HE WILL IMPARTIALLY JUDGE IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & REVELATION 20:7-10, 11-15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19], BUT HAS COMMITTED ALL JUDGMENT TO THE SON [JESUS], THAT ALL SHOULD HONOR THE SON [JESUS] AS THEY HONOR THE FATHER [STEPHEN]. HE WHO DOES NOT HONOR THE SON [JESUS] DOES NOT HONOR THE FATHER [STEPHEN] WHO SENT HIM.’”**

**IN JOHN 5:24-30 DECLARES, “MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU HE WHO HEARS MY WORD AND BELIEVES IN HIM WHO SENT ME HAS EVERLASTING LIFE, AND SHALL NOT COME INTO JUDGMENT, BUT HAS PASSED FROM DEATH INTO LIFE. MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, THE HOUR IS COMING, AND NOW IS [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODSPEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN REVELATION 10:1-7 & ACTS 8:1-3; 9:3-9; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 28:25-27; 29:1-26], WHEN THE DEAD WILL HEAR THE VOICE OF THE SON OF GOD; AND THOSE WHO HEAR WILL LIVE. FOR AS THE FATHER [STEPHEN] HAS LIFE IN HIMSELF, SO HE HAS GRANTED THE SON [JESUS] TO HAVE LIFE IN HIMSELF, AND HAS GIVEN HIM POWER TO EXECUTE JUDGMENT ALSO, BECAUSE HE IS THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56]. DO NOT MARVEL AT THIS: FOR THE HOUR [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODSPEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN REVELATION 10:1-7 & ACTS 8:1-3; 9:3-9; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 28:25-27; 29:1-26] IS COMING IN WHICH ALL WHO ARE IN THE GRAVES WILL HEAR HIS VOICE AND COME FORTH—THOSE WHO HAVE DONE GOOD [DIVINE], TO THE RESURRECTION OF LIFE, AND THOSE WHO HAVE DONE EVIL [SEXUALITY], TO THE RESURRECTION OF DAMNATION. I CAN OF MYSELF DO NOTHING. AS I HEAR, I JUDGE; AND MY JUDGMENT IS RIGHTEOUS [ACTS 17:30], BECAUSE I DO NOT SEEK MY OWN WILL BUT THE WILL OF THE FATHER [STEPHEN] WHO SENT ME.”**

**IN JOHN 5:31-47 DECLARES, “IF I [SON JESUS] BEAR WITNESS OF MYSELF [SON JESUS], MY WITNESS IS NOT TRUE. THERE IS ANOTHER WHO BEARS WITNESS OF ME [SON JESUS], AND I KNOW THAT THE WITNESS WHICH HE [FATHER STEPHEN IS THE ULTIMATE TRUE WITNESS WITHIN HIMSELF AS THE “I AM WHO I AM” AND DOES NOT NEED ANY OTHER ETERNAL CREATURE TO BE TRUE OR GOOD IN MARK 10:18-19, 21; JOHN 8:58; ISAIAH 64:8; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28 & EPHESIANS 4:6 & THIS MEANS IF YOU ARE IN ANY RELATIONSHIP OR MARRIAGE THERE MUST BE A TRUE JOINING TO THE FATHER STEPHEN BY THE FEMALES FOR THE RELATIONSHIP TO BE TRUE BECAUSE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER COULD NOT GO DIRECTLY TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD ADAM, BUT USED THE LADY EVE TO COME TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD ADAM, OTHERWISE YOU ARE BASTARDS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN, & DO NOT HAVE HIM THAT DENY HIM OR QUESTION HIM & ARE CONSIDERED ABSOLUTE LIARS IN ROMANS 3:4-23] WITNESSES OF ME [SON JESUS] IS TRUE. YOU HAVE SENT TO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN [BROTHER], AND HE [BROTHER JOHN] HAS BORNE WITNESS TO THE TRUTH. YET I DO NOT RECEIVE TESTIMONY FROM MAN [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDS [LADIES] OF THE WORLD], BUT I SAY THESE THINGS THAT YOU MAY BE SAVED [PROTECTED]. HE [BROTHER JOHN] WAS THE BURNING & SHINING LAMP, AND YOU WERE WILLING FOR A TIME TO REJOICE IN HIS LIGHT. BUT I HAVE A GREATER WITNESS THAN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN’S [BROTHER]: FOR THE WORKS WHICH THE FATHER [STEPHEN] HAS GIVEN ME [SON JESUS] TO FINISH---THE VERY WORKS THAT I DO---BEAR WITNESS OF ME [SON JESUS], THAT THE FATHER [STEPHEN] HAS SENT ME [SON JESUS]. AND THE FATHER [STEPHEN] HIMSELF, WHO SENT ME [SON JESUS], HAS TESTIFIED OF ME [SON JESUS]. YOU HAVE NEITHER HEARD HIS VOICE AT ANY TIME, NOR SEEN HIS FORM [BODILY SHAPE]. BUT YOU DO NOT HAVE HIS WORD ABIDING IN YOU, BECAUSE WHOM HE [FATHER STEPHEN] SENT, HIM [FATHER STEPHEN] YOU DO NOT BELIEVE. YOU SEARCH THE [HOLY] SCRIPTURES, FOR IN THEM YOU THINK YOU HAVE ETERNAL LIFE, AND THESE ARE THEY WHICH TESTIFY OF ME [FATHER STEPHEN]. BUT YOU ARE NOT WILLING TO COME TO ME [SON JESUS] THAT YOU MAY HAVE LIFE. I DO NOT RECEIVE HONOR FROM MEN. BUT I KNOW YOU, THAT YOU DO NOT HAVE THE [AGAPE] LOVE [HAVING HIS OMNI-BENEVOLENCE BY OBEYING HIS COMMANDS AND TO KEEP THEM) OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] IN YOU. I HAVE COME IN MY FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] NAME, AND YOU DO NOT RECEIVE ME [SON JESUS], IF ANOTHER COMES IN HIS (MAN’S) OWN NAME, HIM YOU WILL RECEIVE. HOW CAN YOU BELIEVE, WHO RECEIVE HONOR FROM ONE ANOTHER, AND DO NOT SEEK THE HONOR THAT COMES FROM THE ONLY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]? DO NOT THINK THAT I SHALL ACCUSE YOU TO THE FATHER [STEPHEN], THERE IS ONE WHO ACCUSES YOU---[OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD MOSES IN JEWISH LAW (2 OR 3 WITNESSES) IN GENESIS TO DEUTERONOMY & HEBREWS 10:28 & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES IN GENTILE LAWS (1 OR 2 WITNESSES), CHRISTIAN LAWS (1 OR ALONE WITNESSES) AND THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT LAWS (THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE ONLY TRUE WITNESS ALONE) IN LUKE 10:25-37; 22:24-30; HEBREWS 10:29-31; ACTS 15:13-29; 21:18-25 & JAMES 2:8-13], IN WHOM YOU TRUST. FOR IF YOU BELIEVED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT LAW ABOVE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD MOSES THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE JEWISH LAW WROTE ABOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN AND YOU SHOULD BELIEVE OR KNOW IN THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JAMES 1:12-18], YOU WOULD BELIEVE ME [SON JESUS], FOR HE WROTE ABOUT ME [SON JESUS]. BUT IF YOU DO NOT BELIEVE HIS WRITINGS, HOW WILL YOU BELIEVE MY WORDS?”**

**IN JOHN 6:5, 10, 12 DECLARES, THEN JESUS LIFT UP HIS EYES, AND SEEING A GREAT MULTITUDE COMING TOWARD HIM, HE SAID TO PHILIP, “WHERE SHALL WE BUY BREAD, THAT THESE MAY EAT? THEN JESUS SAID, “MAKE THE PEOPLE SIT DOWN.” SO WHEN THEY WERE FILLED, HE SAID TO HIS DISCIPLES, “GATHER UP THE FRAGMENTS THAT REMAIN, SO THAT NOTHING IS LOST.”**

**IN JOHN 6:20 DECLARES, BUT HE SAID TO THEM, “IT IS I, DO NOT BE AFRAID.”**

**IN JOHN 6:26-27, 29, 32-40 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED THEM AND SAID, “MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, YOU SEEK ME, NOT BECAUSE YOU SAW THE SIGNS, BUT BECAUSE YOU ATE THE LOAVES AND WERE FILLED. DO NOT LABOR FOR THE FOOD WHICH PERISHES, BUT FOR THE FOOD WHICH ENDURES TO EVERLASTING LIFE, WHICH THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] WILL GIVE YOU, BECAUSE GOD THE FATHER [STEPHEN] HAS SET HIS SEAL ON HIM.” JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “THIS IS THE WORK OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], THAT YOU BELIEVE IN HIM WHOM HE SENT.” THEN JESUS SAID TO THEM, “MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES DID NOT GIVE YOU THE BREAD FROM HEAVEN, BUT MY FATHER [STEPHEN] GIVES YOU THE TRUE BREAD FROM HEAVEN. FOR THE BREAD OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] IS HE WHO COMES DOWN FROM HEAVEN AND GIVES LIFE TO THE WORLD.” AND JESUS SAID TO THEM, “I AM THE BREAD OF LIFE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE IN ACTS 6:15-7:59 UP TO HIS DOORWAY OF HIS OWN HOUSE ADDRESS NAMED ZION BUT NOT IN THE ETERNAL DEATH OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE IN HIS OWN HOUSE ADDRESS NAMED ZION IN ACTS 7:60]. HE WHO COMES TO ME SHALL NEVER HUNGER, AND HE WHO BELIEVES IN ME SHALL NEVER THIRST. BUT I SAID TO YOU THAT YOU HAVE SEEN ME AND YET DO NOT BELIEVE. ALL THAT THE FATHER [STEPHEN] GIVES ME WILL COME TO ME, AND THE ONE WHO COMES TO ME I WILL BY NO MEANS CAST OUT. FOR I HAVE COME DOWN FROM HEAVEN, NOT TO DO MY OWN WILL, BUT THE WILL OF HIM WHO SENT ME. THIS IS THE WILL OF THE FATHER [STEPHEN], WHO SENT ME, THAT OF ALL HE HAS GIVEN ME I SHOULD LOSE NOTHING, BUT SHOULD RAISE IT UP AT THE LAST DAY [ACTS 2:1-39]. AND THIS IS THE WILL OF HIM WHO SENT ME, THAT EVERYONE WHO SEES THE SON [JESUS] AND BELIEVES IN HIM MAY HAVE EVERLASTING LIFE, AND I WILL RAISE HIM UP AT THE LAST DAY [ACTS 2:1-39]. THE JEWS COMPLAINED [GRUMBLED] ABOUT HIM, BECAUSE HE SAID, “I AM THE BREAD WHICH CAME DOWN FROM HEAVEN.” HOW IS IT THEN THAT HE SAYS, “I HAVE COME DOWN FROM HEAVEN?” JESUS THEREFORE ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “DO NOT MURMUR AMONG YOURSELVES, NO ONE CAN COME TO ME UNLESS THE FATHER [STEPHEN] WHO SENT ME DRAWS HIM, AND I WILL RAISE HIM UP AT THE LAST DAY [ACTS 2:1-39]. IT IS WRITTEN IN THE PROPHETS, ‘AND THEY SHALL ALL BE TAUGHT BY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN].’ THEREFORE EVERYONE WHO HAS HEARD AND LEARNED FROM THE FATHER [STEPHEN] COME TO ME. NOT THAT ANYONE HAS SEEN THE FATHER [STEPHEN], EXCEPT HE WHO IS FROM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], HE HAS SEEN THE FATHER [STEPHEN]. MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, HE WHO BELIEVES IN ME HAS EVERLASTING LIFE. I AM THE BREAD OF LIFE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE IN ACTS 6:15-7:59 UP TO HIS DOORWAY OF HIS OWN HOUSE ADDRESS NAMED ZION BUT NOT IN THE ETERNAL DEATH OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE IN HIS OWN HOUSE ADDRESS NAMED ZION IN ACTS 7:60]. YOUR FATHERS ATE MANNA IN THE WILDERNESS, AND ARE DEAD [ACTS 7:42]. THIS IS THE BREAD WHICH COMES DOWN FROM HEAVEN, THAT ONE MAY EAT OF IT AND NOT DIE. I AM THE LIVING BREAD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE] WHICH CAME DOWN FROM HEAVEN. IF ANYONE EATS OF THIS BREAD, HE WILL LIVE FOREVER. AND THE BREAD THAT I SHALL GIVE IS MY [DIVINE] FLESH, WHICH I SHALL GIVE FOR THE LIFE OF THE WORLD.” THEN JESUS SAID TO THEM, “MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, UNLESS YOU EAT THE [DIVINE] FLESH OF THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] AND DRINK HIS [DIVINE] BLOOD, YOU HAVE NO LIFE IN YOU. WHOEVER EATS MY [DIVINE] FLESH AND DRINKS MY [DIVINE] BLOOD HAS ETERNAL LIFE, AND I WILL RAISE HIM UP AT THE LAST DAY [ACTS 2:1-39].” FOR MY [DIVINE] FLESH IS FOOD INDEED, AND MY [DIVINE] BLOOD IS DRINK INDEED. HE WHO EATS MY [DIVINE] FLESH AND DRINKS MY [DIVINE] BLOOD ABIDES IN ME, AND I IN HIM. AS THE LIVING FATHER [STEPHEN] SENT ME, AND I LIVE BECAUSE OF THE FATHER [STEPHEN], SO HE WHO FEEDS ON ME WILL LIVE BECAUSE OF ME. THIS IS THE BREAD WHICH CAME DOWN FROM HEAVEN---NOT AS YOUR FATHERS ATE THE MANNA, AND ARE DEAD [FOR 46 YEARS IN ACTS 7:42]. HE WHO EATS THIS BREAD [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE FROM THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING [PROVERBS 8:22-31] TO THE DOORWAY OF THE ULTIMATE END [ACTS 29:1-26] OF ALL THE HOLY SCRIPTURES---THE HOLY BIBLE & ALL THE ANCIENT MANUSCRIPTS IN ACTS 6:15-7:59, EXCEPT THE ULTIMATE END OF THE ETERNAL DEATH DONE ONLY ONCE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE IN ACTS 7:60] WILL LIVE FOREVER.”**

**IN JOHN 6:61-65, 67, 70 DECLARES, WHEN JESUS KNEW IN HIMSELF THAT HIS DISCIPLES COMPLAINED [GRUMBLED] ABOUT THIS, HE SAID TO THEM, “DOES THIS OFFEND [MAKE TO STUMBLE] YOU? WHAT THEN IF YOU SHOULD SEE THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] ASCEND WHERE HE WAS BEFORE? IT IS THE SPIRIT [JOHN 4:23-24] WHO GIVES LIFE, THE [SEXUAL] FLESH PROFITS NOTHING. THE WORDS THAT I SPEAK TO YOU ARE SPIRIT [JOHN 4:23-24], AND THEY ARE LIFE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE]. BUT THERE ARE SOME OF YOU WHO DO NOT BELIEVE.” AND HE SAID, “THEREFORE I HAVE SAID TO YOU THAT NO ONE CAN COME TO ME UNLESS IT HAS BEEN GRANTED [BY SPECIAL PERMISSION] TO HIM BY MY FATHER [STEPHEN].” THEN JESUS SAID TO THE TWELVE, “DO YOU ALSO WANT TO GO AWAY?” JESUS ANSWERED THEM, “DID I NOT CHOOSE YOU, THE TWELVE, AND ONE OF YOU IS A DEVIL?”**

**IN JOHN 7:6-8 DECLARES, THEN JESUS SAID TO THEM, “MY TIME HAS NOT YET COME, BUT YOUR TIME IS ALWAYS READY. THE WORLD CANNOT HATE YOU, BUT IT HATES ME BECAUSE I TESTIFY OF IT THAT ITS WORKS ARE EVIL [SEXUAL]. YOU GO UP TO THIS FEAST. I AM NOT YET GOING UP TO THIS FEAST, FOR MY TIME HAS NOT YET FULLY COME.”**

**IN JOHN 7:16-19, 21-24 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED THEM AND SAID, “MY DOCTRINE IS NOT MINE, BUT HIS WHO SENT ME. IF ANYONE WILLS TO DO HIS WILL, HE SHALL KNOW CONCERNING THE DOCTRINE, WHETHER IT IS FROM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OR WHETHER I SPEAK ON MY OWN AUTHORITY. HE WHO SPEAKS FROM HIMSELF SEEKS HIS OWN GLORY, BUT HE WHO SEEKS THE GLORY OF THE ONE WHO SENT HIM IS TRUE, AND NO UNRIGHTEOUSNESS [SEXUALITY] IS IN HIM. DID NOT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES GIVE YOU THE [JEWISH] LAW, YET NONE OF YOU KEEPS THE [JEWISH] LAW? WHY DO YOU SEEK TO KILL ME?” JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “I DID ONE WORK, AND YOU ALL MARVEL. [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES THEREFORE GAVE YOU CIRCUMCISION (NOT THAT IT IS FROM [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES, BUT FROM THE FATHERS), AND YOU CIRCUMCISE A MAN ON THE SABBATH [SATURDAY]. IF A MAN RECEIVES CIRCUMCISION ON THE SABBATH [SATURDAY], SO THAT THE [JEWISH] LAW OF MOSES SHOULD NOT BE BROKEN, AND YOU ANGRY WITH ME BECAUSE I MADE A MAN COMPLETELY WELL ON THE SABBATH [SATURDAY]? DO NOT JUDGE ACCORDING TO APPEARANCE [OUTER SKIN---FLESH], BUT JUDGE WITH RIGHTEOUS JUDGMENT [HEART].”**

**IN JOHN 7:28-29 DECLARES, THEN JESUS CRIED OUT, AS HE TAUGHT IN THE TEMPLE, SAYING, “YOU BOTH KNOW ME, AND YOU KNOW WHERE I AM FROM, AND I HAVE NOT COME OF MYSELF, BUT HE WHO SENT ME IS TRUE, WHOM YOU DO NOT KNOW. BUT I KNOW HIM, FOR I AM FROM HIM, AND HE SENT ME.”**

**IN JOHN 7:33-34, 36 DECLARES, THEN JESUS SAID TO THEM, “I SHALL BE WITH YOU A LITTLE WHILE LONGER, AND THEN I GO TO HIM WHO SENT ME. YOU WILL SEEK ME AND NOT FIND ME, AND WHERE I AM YOU CANNOT COME.” WHAT IS THIS THING THAT HE SAID, “YOU WILL SEEK ME AND NOT FIND ME, AND WHERE I AM YOU CANNOT COME?”**

**IN JOHN 7:37-38 DECLARES, ON THE DAY, THAT GREAT DAY OF THE FEAST, JESUS STOOD AND CRIED OUT, SAYING, “IF ANYONE THIRSTS, LET HIM COME TO ME AND DRINK. HE WHO BELIEVES IN ME, AS THE [HOLY] SCRIPTURE HAS SAID, OUT OF HIS HEART WILL FLOW RIVERS OF LIVING WATER [REVELATION 22:1].”**

**IN JOHN 8:7, 10-12 DECLARES, SO WHEN THEY CONTINUED ASKING HIM, HE RAISED HIMSELF UP AND SAID TO THEM, “HE WHO IS WITHOUT SIN [SEX] AMONG YOU, LET HIM THROW A [EMERY] STONE AT HER FIRST.” WHEN JESUS HAD RAISED HIMSELF UP AND SAW NO ONE BUT THE WOMAN, HE SAID TO HER, “WOMAN, WHERE ARE THOSE ACCUSERS OF YOURS? HAS NO ONE CONDEMNED [DAMNED] YOU?” AND JESUS SAID TO HER, “NEITHER DO I CONDEMN [DAMN] YOU, GO AND SIN [HAVE SEXUALITY] NO MORE.” THEN JESUS SPOKE TO THEM AGAIN, SAYING, “I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE LIGHT [ACTS 26:13] OF THE WORLD. HE WHO FOLLOWS ME SHALL NOT WALK IN DARKNESS [ACTS 26:18], BUT HAVE THE LIGHT [ACTS 26:13] OF LIFE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE].”**

**IN JOHN 8:14-19 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, EVEN IF I BEAR WITNESS OF MYSELF, MY WITNESS IS TRUE [THIS IS BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN IS HIS SON JESUS IN EPHESIANS 4:6], FOR I KNOW WHERE I CAME FROM AND WHERE I AM [JOHN 8:58] GOING, BUT YOU DO NOT KNOW WHERE I COME FROM AND WHERE I AM [JOHN 8:58] GOING. YOU JUDGE ACCORDING TO THE FLESH [OUTER SKIN], I JUDGE NO ONE. AND YET IF I DO JUDGE, MY JUDGMENT IS TRUE, FOR I AM [JOHN 8:58] NOT ALONE, BUT I AM [JOHN 8:58] WITH THE FATHER [STEPHEN] WHO SENT ME. IT IS ALSO WRITTEN IN YOUR [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW THAT THE TESTIMONY OF TWO MEN IS TRUE. I AM [JOHN 8:58] ONE WHO BEARS WITNESS OF MYSELF, AND THE FATHER [STEPHEN AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE AS THE MAN OF WAR [BATTLE] IN EXODUS 15:3 & THE MAN OF FIGHT IN ACTS 5:38-39] WHO SENT ME BEARS WITNESS OF ME.” JESUS ANSWERED, “YOU KNOW NEITHER ME NOR MY FATHER [STEPHEN]. IF YOU HAD KNOWN ME, YOU WOULD HAVE KNOWN MY FATHER [STEPHEN] ALSO.”**

**IN JOHN 8:21-26, 28-29 DECLARES, THEN JESUS SAID TO THEM AGAIN, “SO HE SAID TO THEM AGAIN, I AM [JOHN 8:58] GOING AWAY, AND YOU WILL SEEK ME, AND YOU WILL DIE IN YOUR SIN [SEXUALITY]. WHERE I AM [JOHN 8:58] GOING, YOU CANNOT COME.” SO THE JEWS SAID, “WILL HE KILL HIMSELF BECAUSE HE SAYS, ‘WHERE I GO YOU CANNOT COME?’“ AND HE SAID TO THEM, “YOU ARE FROM BENEATH [EARTH IN GENESIS 1:26-27], I AM [JOHN 8:58] FROM ABOVE [OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN EPHESIANS 4:6]. YOU ARE OF THIS WORLD, I AM [JOHN 8:58] NOT OF THIS WORLD. THEREFORE I SAID TO YOU THAT YOU WILL DIE IN YOUR SINS [SEXUALITIES], FOR IF YOU DO NOT BELIEVE THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58] HE [FATHER STEPHEN], YOU WILL DIE IN YOUR SINS [SEXUALITIES].” THEN THEY SAID TO HIM, “WHO ARE YOU?” AND JESUS SAID TO THEM, “JUST WHAT I HAVE BEEN SAYING TO YOU FROM THE BEGINNING [GENESIS 1:1; JOHN 1:1-3 & HEBREWS 1:1-3]. I HAVE MANY THINGS TO SAY AND TO JUDGE CONCERNING YOU, BUT HE WHO SENT ME IS TRUE, AND I SPEAK TO THE WORLD THOSE THINGS WHICH I HEARD FROM HIM.” THEN JESUS SAID TO THEM, “WHEN YOU LIFT UP THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56], THEN YOU WILL KNOW THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58] HE, AND THAT I DO NOTHING OF MYSELF, BUT AS MY FATHER [STEPHEN] TAUGHT ME, I SPEAK THESE THINGS. AND HE WHO SENT ME IS WITH ME. THE FATHER [STEPHEN] HAS NOT LEFT ME ALONE, FOR I ALWAYS DO THOSE THINGS THAT PLEASE HIM [HEBREWS 11:5].”**

**IN JOHN 8:31-36 DECLARES, THEN JESUS SAID TO THOSE JEWS WHO BELIEVED HIM, “IF YOU ABIDE IN MY WORD, YOU ARE MY DISCIPLES [APPOINTED AUTHORITIES IN ROMANS 13:1-2] INDEED. AND YOU SHALL KNOW THE TRUTH [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 6:45], AND THE TRUTH [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 6:45] SHALL MAKE YOU FREE.” HOW CAN YOU SAY, “YOU WILL BE MADE FREE?” JESUS ANSWERED THEM, “MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, WHOEVER COMMITS SIN [SEXUALITY] IS A SLAVE OF SIN [SEXUALITY]. AND A SLAVE DOES NOT ABIDE IN THE HOUSE [ZION] FOREVER, BUT A SON [JESUS] ABIDES FOREVER. THEREFORE IF THE SON [JESUS] MAKES YOU FREE, YOU SHALL BE FREE INDEED.”**

**IN JOHN 8:37-47 DECLARES, “I KNOW THAT YOU ARE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABRAHAM’S DESCENDANTS, BUT YOU SEEK TO KILL ME, BECAUSE MY WORD HAS NO PLACE IN YOU. I SPEAK WHAT I HAVE SEEN WITH MY FATHER STEPHEN], AND YOU DO WHAT YOU HAVE SEEN WITH YOUR FATHER [LUCIFER].” THEY ANSWERED AND SAID TO HIM, ABRAHAM IS OUR FATHER [MAN].” JESUS SAID TO THEM, “IF YOU WERE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABRAHAM’S CHILDREN, YOU WOULD DO THE WORKS OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABRAHAM. BUT NOW YOU SEEK TO KILL ME, A MAN WHO HAS TOLD YOU THE TRUTH WHICH I HEARD FROM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABRAHAM DID NOT DO THIS. YOU DO THE [SEXUAL] DEEDS OF YOUR FATHER [LUCIFER].” THEN THEY SAID TO HIM, WE WERE NOT BORN OF FORNICATION, WE HAVE ONE FATHER [STEPHEN]---GOD. JESUS SAID TO THEM, “IF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] WERE YOUR FATHER [STEPHEN], YOU WOULD [AGAPE] LOVE ME, FOR I PROCEEDED FORTH AND CAME FROM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], NOR HAVE I COME OF MYSELF, BUT HE SENT ME. WHY DO YOU NOT UNDERSTAND MY SPEECH? BECAUSE YOU ARE NOT ABLE TO LISTEN TO MY WORD. YOU ARE OF YOUR FATHER [LUCIFER] THE DEVIL AND THE DESIRES [LUSTS] OF YOUR FATHER [LUCIFER] YOU WANT TO DO. HE [DEVIL] WAS A MURDERER FROM THE BEGINNING, AND DOES NOT STAND [OPERATE[ IN THE TRUTH, BECAUSE THERE IS NO TRUTH IN HIM, WHEN HE SPEAKS A LIE, HE SPEAKS FROM HIS OWN RESOURCES, FOR HE IS A LIAR AND THE FATHER OF IT. BUT BECAUSE I TELL THE TRUTH, YOU DO NOT BELIEVE ME. WHICH OF YOU CONVICTS [CONVINCES] ME OF SIN [SEXUALITY]? AND IF I TELL YOU THE TRUTH, WHY DO YOU NOT BELIEVE [DOUBT] ME? HE WHO IS OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] HEARS GOD’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S] WORDS [ACTS 6:1-8, 10, 14-15; 7:1-53, 55-56, 59-60], THEREFORE YOU DO NOT HEAR, BECAUSE YOU ARE NOT OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN].**

**IN JOHN 8:49-52, 54-56, 58 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED, “I DO NOT HAVE A DEMON, BUT I HONOR MY FATHER [STEPHEN], AND YOU DISHONOR ME. AND I DO NOT SEEK MY OWN GLORY, THERE IS ONE [FATHER STEPHEN] WHO SEEKS AND JUDGES. MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, IF ANYONE KEEPS MY WORD HE SHALL NEVER SEE DEATH.” [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABRAHAM IS DEAD, AND THE PROPHETS, AND YOU SAY, ’IF ANYONE KEEPS MY WORD HE SHALL NEVER TASTE DEATH.’ JESUS ANSWERED, “IF I HONOR MYSELF, MY HONOR IS NOTHING. IT IS MY FATHER [STEPHEN] WHO HONORS ME, OF WHOM YOU SAY THAT HE IS YOUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. YET YOU HAVE NOT KNOWN HIM, BUT I KNOW HIM. AND IF I SAY, ‘I DO NOT KNOW HIM,’ I SHALL BE A LIAR LIKE YOU, BUT I DO KNOW HIM AND KEEP HIS WORD. YOUR FATHER ABRAHAM REJOICED TO SEE MY DAY [ACTS 7:55-56], AND HE SAW IT AND WAS GLAD.” JESUS SAID TO THEM, “MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, BEFORE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABRAHAM WAS, I AM [THIS REFERS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE POTTER CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSES AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD YAHWEH THE SUPREME CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD THE “I AM WHO I AM” OR “THE GREAT GOD JEHOVAH” IN EXODUS 3:14; PROVERBS 8:22-31; ISAIAH 64:8 & JOHN 1:14-18 & HIS SON JESUS AS HIS CREATOR AGENT IN GENESIS 1:1].”**

**IN JOHN 9:3-5, 7, 11 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED, “NEITHER THIS MAN NOR HIS PARENTS SINNED [HAD SEXUALITY], BUT THAT THE [DIVINE] WORKS OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] SHOULD BE REVEALED IN HIM. I MUST WORK THE WORKS OF HIM WHO SENT ME WHILE IT IS DAY [ACTS 2:1-21], THE NIGHT IS COMING WHEN NO ONE CAN WORK. AS LONG AS I AM [JOHN 8:58] IN THE WORLD, I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE LIGHT [ACTS 26:13] OF THE WORLD.” AND HE SAID TO HIM, “GO WASH IN THE POOL OF SILOAM” (WHICH IS TRANSLATED, SENT). HE ANSWERED AND SAID, “A MAN CALLED JESUS MADE CLAY AND ANOINTED MY EYES AND SAID TO ME, ‘GO TO THE POOL OF SILOAM AND WASH.’**

**IN JOHN 9:35, 37, 39, 41 DECLARES, JESUS HEARD THAT THEY HAD CAST HIM OUT, AND WHEN HE HAD FOUND HIM, HE SAID TO HIM, “DO YOU BELIEVE IN THE SON [JESUS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]?” AND JESUS SAID TO HIM, “YOU HAVE BOTH SEEN HIM, AND IT IS HE WHO IS TALKING WITH YOU.” AND JESUS SAID, “FOR JUDGMENT [1ST PETER 1:17-21 & ACTS 17:30] I HAVE COME INTO THIS WORLD, THAT THOSE WHO DO NOT SEE MAY SEE, AND THAT THOSE WHO SEE MAY BE MADE BLIND [HEBREWS 4:13 & ACTS 28:25-27].” JESUS SAID TO THEM, “IF YOU WERE BLIND [HEBREWS 4:13], YOU WOULD HAVE NO SIN [SEXUALITY], BUT NOW YOU SAY, ‘WE SEE.’ THEREFORE YOUR SIN [SEXUALITY] REMAINS.”**

**IN JOHN 10:1-5 DECLARES, “MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, HE WHO DOES NOT ENTER THE SHEEPFOLD BY THE DOOR, BUT CLIMBS UP SOME OTHER WAY, THE SAME IS A THIEF AND A ROBBER [REVELATION 3:3; 16:15]. BUT HE WHO ENTERS BY THE DOOR IS THE SHEPHERD OF THE SHEEP [HEBREWS 13:20 & 1ST PETER 2:25; 5:2, 4]. TO HIM THE DOORKEEPER [ACTS 1:4-7] OPENS, AND THE SHEEP [APPOINTED AUTHORITIES IN ROMANS 13:1-2] HEAR HIS VOICE, AND HE CALLS HIS OWN SHEEP BY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] AND LEADS THEM OUT. AND WHEN HE BRINGS OUT HIS OWN SHEEP, HE GOES BEFORE THEM, AND THE SHEEP FOLLOW HIM, FOR THEY KNOW HIS VOICE [ACTS 11:12]. YET THEY WILL BY NO MEANS FOLLOW A STRANGER, BUT WILL FLEE FROM HIM, FOR THEY DO NOT KNOW THE VOICE OF STRANGERS.”**

**IN JOHN 10:7-18 DECLARES, THEN JESUS SAID TO THEM AGAIN, “MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE DOOR OF THE SHEEP [ACTS 1:4-7]. ALL WHO EVER CAME BEFORE ME ARE THIEVES & ROBBERS [APPOINTED AUTHORITIES IN ROMANS 13:3-10], BUT THE SHEEP DID NOT HEAR THEM [DEUTERONOMY 4:30]. I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE DOOR. IF ANYONE ENTERS BY ME, HE WILL BE SAVED, AND WILL GO IN AND OUT AND FIND PASTURE. THE THIEF [THE FATHER STEPHEN AGAINST ALL THE SEXUAL CREATURES, HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES & INTERRACIAL CREATURES IN DANIEL 7:9-28; JOHN 10:10; ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23 & REVELATION 3:3; 16:15; 17:1-18:24; 19:1-21; 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19] DOES NOT COME [THE FATHER STEPHEN DAMN’S THE MARRIED IN ROMANS 13:1-2 & HEBREW 2:10-18] EXCEPT TO STEAL [TO THE MARRIED IN JOB 1:21], AND TO KILL [TO THE MARRIED IN GENESIS 38:7, 10 & REVELATION 2:23], AND TO DESTROY [TO THE MARRIED IN JAMES 4:12]. I HAVE COME THAT THEY MAY HAVE LIFE, AND THAT THEY MAY HAVE IT MORE ABUNDANTLY. I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE GOOD SHEPHERD. THE GOOD SHEPHERD GIVES HIS LIFE FOR THE SHEEP. BUT A HIRELING, HE WHO IS NOT THE SHEPHERD, ONE WHO DOES NOT OWN THE SHEEP, SEES THE WOLF [THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE TIGER IN GENESIS 49:27; LUKE 11:17-23 & ACTS 8:1-3] COMING AND LEAVES THE SHEEP AND SCATTERS THEM. THE HIRELING [PAID WORKER] FLEES BECAUSE HE IS A HIRELING [PAID WORKER] AND DOES NOT CARE ABOUT THE SHEEP. I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE GOOD SHEPHERD, AND I KNOW MY SHEEP, AND AM KNOWN BY MY OWN. AS THE FATHER [STEPHEN] KNOWS ME EVEN SO I KNOW THE FATHER [STEPHEN], AND I LAY DOWN MY LIFE FOR THE SHEEP. AND OTHER SHEEP I HAVE WHICH ARE NOT OF THIS FOLD, THEM ALSO I MUST BRING, AND THEY WILL HEAR MY VOICE [DEUTERONOMY 4:30], AND THERE WILL BE ONE FLOCK [APPOINTED AUTHORITIES IN ROMANS 13:3-10] AND ONE SHEPHERD [APPOINTED AUTHORITY IN ROMANS 13:1-2]. THEREFORE MY FATHER [STEPHEN] [AGAPE] LOVES ME, BECAUSE I LAY DOWN MY LIFE [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE ONLY KILLED ONCE AT 100.00% AT THE ULTIMATE END IN TIME NO MORE IN REVELATION 10:1-11:19 & NOT AT 00.00% TO 100.00% AT DOORWAY OR EXIT OF THE ULTIMATE END IN TIME NO MORE IN ACTS 7:60 AND HIS KINGDOM ONLY GREATLY THREATENED ONCE AT 100.00% AT THE ULTIMATE END IN TIME NO MORE & NOT AT 00.00% TO 100.00% AT DOORWAY OR EXIT OF THE ULTIMATE END IN TIME NO MORE IN ACTS 9:1-2; 22:1-5; 26:1-12, EXCEPT FOR THE IMMORTAL LADY VICTORIA IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-30 & THE IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD ENOCH IN GENESIS 5:22-24; HEBREWS 11:5 & JUDE 14-15 & THE REST CAN NEVER BE STEALED, DESTROYED OR DAMNED BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN CONTROL IN ROMANS 13:1-2] THAT I MAY TAKE IT AGAIN [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE FULLY INVINCIBLE, IMPREGNABLE, INVULNERABLE & IMMUNE 100% OF THE TIME IN TIME NO MORE IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:15-23 & ACTS 9:3-30; 22:6-21; 26:13-18]. NO ONE [ETERNAL CREATURE] TAKES IT FROM ME, BUT I LAY IT DOWN OF MYSELF. I HAVE POWER [AUTHORITY] TO LAY IT DOWN [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE ONLY KILLED ONCE AT THE ULTIMATE END IN TIME NO MORE [REVELATION 10:1-11:19] IN 100.00% & NOT AT 00.00% TO 100.00% AT DOORWAY OR EXIT OF THE ULTIMATE END IN TIME NO MORE IN ACTS 7:60 AND HIS KINGDOM ONLY GREATLY THREATENED ONCE AT 100.00% AT THE ULTIMATE END IN TIME NO MORE & NOT AT 00.00% TO 100.00% AT THE DOORWAY OR EXIT OF THE ULTIMATE END IN TIME NO MORE IN ACTS 9:1-2; 22:1-5; 26:1-12, EXCEPT FOR THE IMMORTAL LADY VICTORIA IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-30 & THE IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD ENOCH IN GENESIS 5:22-24; HEBREWS 11:5 & JUDE 14-15 & THE REST CAN NEVER BE STEALED, DESTROYED OR DAMNED BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN CONTROL IN ROMANS 13:1-2] AND I HAVE POWER [AUTHORITY] TO TAKE IT AGAIN [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE FULLY INVINCIBLE, IMPREGNABLE, INVULNERABLE & IMMUNE 100% OF THE TIME IN TIME NO MORE IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:15-23 & ACTS 9:3-30; 22:6-21; 26:13-18]. THIS [SUPREME ULTIMATE] COMMAND I HAVE RECEIVED FROM MY FATHER [STEPHEN].”**

**IN JOHN 10:25-30 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED THEM, “I TOLD YOU, AND YOU DO NOT BELIEVE. THE [DIVINE] WORKS THAT I DO IN MY FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] NAME, THEY BEAR WITNESS OF ME. BUT YOU DO NOT BELIEVE, BECAUSE YOU ARE NOT MY SHEEP [MALACHI 3:8-12], AS I SAID TO YOU. MY SHEEP HEAR MY VOICE [DEUTERONOMY 4:30], AND I KNOW THEM [2ND TIMOTHY 2:19 & REVELATION 7:1-17], AND THEY FOLLOW ME [EPHESIANS 4:6]. AND I GIVE THEM ETERNAL LIFE [REVELATION 22:1-5], AND THEY SHALL NEVER PERISH [HOSEA 4:6-7], NEITHER SHALL ANYONE SNATCH THEM OUT OF MY HAND [REVELATION 19:11-16]. MY FATHER [STEPHEN], WHO HAS GIVEN THEM TO ME, IS GREATER THAN ALL [EPHESIANS 4:6], AND NO ONE IS ABLE TO SNATCH THEM OUT OF MY FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] HAND [ACTS 6:8]. I AND MY FATHER [STEPHEN] ARE ONE.”**

**IN JOHN 10:32, 34-38 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED THEM, “MANY GOOD WORKS HAVE I SHOWED YOU FROM MY FATHER [STEPHEN], FOR WHICH OF THOSE [DIVINE] WORKS DO YE [ADAMANT] STONE ME?” JESUS ANSWERED THEM, “IS IT NOT WRITTEN IN YOUR [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW, I SAID, ‘YOU ARE GODS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS]?’ IF HE CALLED THEM GODS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS], TO WHOM THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] CAME [REVELATION 19:11-16] (AND THE [HOLY] SCRIPTURE CANNOT BE BROKEN [ROMANS 13:1-2 & HEBREWS 4:12]), “DO YOU SAY OF HIM WHOM THE FATHER [STEPHEN] SANCTIFIED [JUDE 1], AND SENT INTO THE WORLD [JOHN 3:16], ‘YOU ARE BLASPHEMING’, BECAUSE IS SAID, ‘I AM [EXODUS 3:14 & JOHN 8:58] THE SON [JESUS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]?’” IF I DO NOT THE [DIVINE] WORKS OF MY FATHER [STEPHEN], DO NOT BELIEVE ME, BUT IF I DO, THOUGH YOU DO NOT BELIEVE ME, BELIEVE THE [DIVINE] WORKS, THAT YOU MAY KNOW AND BELIEVE THAT THE FATHER [STEPHEN] IS IN ME, AND I IN HIM.”**

**IN JOHN 11:4, 7, 9-11, 14-15 DECLARES, WHEN JESUS HEARD THAT, HE SAID, “THIS SICKNESS IS NOT UNTO DEATH [1ST JOHN 5:16], BUT FOR THE GLORY OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], THAT THE SON [JESUS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] MAY BE GLORIFIED THROUGH IT.” THEN AFTER THIS HE SAID TO THE DISCIPLES, “LET US GO TO JUDEA AGAIN.” JESUS ANSWERED, “ARE THERE NOT TWELVE HOURS IN THE DAY? IF ANYONE WALKS IN THE DAY, HE DOES NOT STUMBLE, BECAUSE HE SEES THE LIGHT [ACTS 26:13] OF THIS WORLD. BUT IF ONE WALKS IN THE NIGHT [ACTS 26:18], HE STUMBLES, BECAUSE THE LIGHT [ACTS 26:13] IS NOT IN HIM.” THESE THINGS HE SAID, AND AFTER THAT HE SAID TO THEM, “OUR FRIEND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] LAZARUS SLEEPS, BUT I GO THAT I MAY WAKE HIM UP.” THEN JESUS SAID TO THEM PLAINLY, “[OMNI-MILITARY LORD] LAZARUS IS DEAD. AND I AM [JOHN 8:58] GLAD FOR YOUR SAKES THAT I WAS NOT THERE, THAT YOU MAY BELIEVE. NEVERTHELESS LET US GO TO HIM.”**

**IN JOHN 11:23, 25-26 DECLARES, JESUS SAID TO HER, “YOUR BROTHER WILL RISE AGAIN.” JESUS SAID TO HER, “I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE]. HE WHO BELIEVES IN ME, THOUGH HE MAY DIE, HE SHALL LIVE. AND WHOEVER LIVES AND BELIEVES IN ME SHALL NEVER DIE. DO YOU BELIEVE THIS?”**

**IN JOHN 11:34 DECLARES, AND HE SAID, “WHERE HAVE YOU LAID HIM?”**

**IN JOHN 11:39-44 DECLARES, JESUS SAID, “TAKE AWAY THE [EMERY] STONE.” JESUS SAID TO HER, “DID I NOT SAY TO YOU THAT IF YOU WOULD BELIEVE YOU WOULD SEE [ACTS 7:55-56] THE GLORY OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]?” THEN THEY TOOK AWAY THE [EMERY] STONE FROM THE PLACE WHERE THE DEAD MAN WAS LYING. AND JESUS LIFTED UP HIS EYES AND SAID, “FATHER [STEPHEN], I THANK YOU THAT YOU HAVE HEARD ME. AND I KNOW THAT YOU ALWAYS HEAR ME, BUT BECAUSE OF THE PEOPLE WHO ARE STANDING BY I SAID THIS, THAT THEY MAY BELIEVE THAT YOU SENT ME.” NOW WHEN HE HAD SAID THESE THINGS, HE CRIED WITH A LOUD VOICE [ACTS 7:60], “[OMNI-MILITARY LORD] LAZARUS, COME FORTH!” JESUS SAID TO THEM, “LOOSE HIM, AND LET HIM GO.”**

**IN JOHN 12:7-8 DECLARES, BUT JESUS SAID, “LET HER ALONE, SHE [THE IMMORTAL LADY VICTORIA IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-30] HAS KEPT THIS FOR THE DAY OF MY BURIAL. FOR THE POOR YOU HAVE WITH YOU ALWAYS, BUT ME YOU DO NOT HAVE ALWAYS.”**

**IN JOHN 12:23-26 DECLARES, BUT JESUS ANSWERED THEM, SAYING, “THE HOUR [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODSPEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN REVELATION 10:1-7 & ACTS 8:1-3; 9:3-9; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 28:25-27; 29:1-26] HAS COME THAT THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] SHOULD BE GLORIFIED. MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, UNLESS A GRAIN OF WHEAT [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE IN REVELATION 22:2] FALLS INTO THE GROUND, AND DIES, IT REMAINS ALONE, BUT IF IT DIES [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE IN ACTS 7:60], IT PRODUCES MUCH GRAIN [RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 8:1-3; 9:3-9; 22:6-21; 26:13-18]. HE WHO [SEXUALLY] LOVES HIS LIFE WILL LOSE IT, AND HE WHO [SEXUALLY] HATES HIS LIFE IN THIS WORLD WILL KEEP IT FOR ETERNAL LIFE. IF ANYONE SERVES ME, LET HIM FOLLOW ME [EPHESIANS 4:6], AND WHERE I AM [JOHN 8:58], THERE MY SERVANT [MATTHEW 18:20] WILL BE ALSO. IF ANYONE SERVES ME, HIM MY FATHER [STEPHEN] WILL HONOR.”**

**IN JOHN 12:27-28, 30-32, 34-36 DECLARES, “NOW MY SOUL IS TROUBLED, AND WHAT SHALL I SAY? ‘FATHER [STEPHEN], SAVE ME FROM THIS HOUR [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODSPEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN REVELATION 10:1-7 & ACTS 8:1-3; 9:1-2; 22:1-5; 26:1-12]? BUT FOR THIS PURPOSE I CAN TO THIS HOUR [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODSPEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN REVELATION 10:1-7 & ACTS 8:1-3; 9:3-9; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 28:25-27; 29:1-26]. FATHER [STEPHEN], GLORIFY YOUR NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].” JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID, “THIS VOICE [ACTS 9:3-9] DID NOT COME BECAUSE OF ME, BUT FOR YOUR SAKE. NOW IS THE JUDGMENT OF THIS WORLD [1ST PETER 1:17-21 & ACTS 17:30], NOW THE RULER OF THIS WORLD WILL BE CAST OUT [REVELATION 12:7-12; 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15]. AND I, IF I AM [JOHN 8:58] LIFTED UP FROM THE EARTH, WILL DRAW [HEBREWS 7:19; 10:22 & JAMES 4:8] ALL PEOPLES TO MYSELF.” THE PEOPLE ANSWERED HIM, “WE HAVE HEARD FROM THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW THAT THE CHRIST REMAINS FOREVER [HEBREWS 13:8], AND HOW CAN YOU SAY, ‘THE SON OF MAN [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE IN ACTS 7:60] MUST BE LIFTED UP? THEN JESUS SAID TO THEM, “A LITTLE WHILE LONGER THE LIGHT [ACTS 26:13] IS WITH YOU. WALK WHILE YOU HAVE THE LIGHT [ACTS 26:13], LEST DARKNESS [ACTS 26:18] OVERTAKE YOU, HE WHO WALKS IN DARKNESS [ACTS 26:18] DOES NOT KNOW WHERE HE IS GOING. WHILE YOU HAVE THE LIGHT [ACTS 26:13], BELIEVE IN THE LIGHT [ACTS 26:13], THAT YOU MAY BECOME SONS [ACTS 9:3-9] OF LIGHT [ACTS 26:13].”**

**IN JOHN 12:44-50 DECLARES, THEN JESUS CRIED OUT AND SAID, “HE WHO BELIEVES IN ME, BELIEVES NOT IN ME BUT IN HIM [FATHER STEPHEN] WHO SENT ME. AND HE WHO SEES ME [JOHN 6;46 & ACTS 7:55-56] SEES HIM [JOHN 6:46 & ACTS 7:55-56] WHO SENT ME. I HAVE COME AS A LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19 & ACTS 26:13] INTO THE WORLD, THAT WHOEVER BELIEVES IN ME SHOULD NOT ABIDE IN DARKNESS [ACTS 26:18]. AND IF ANYONE HEARS MY WORDS AND DOES NOT BELIEVE, I DO NOT JUDGE HIM, FOR I DID NOT COME TO JUDGE THE WORLD BUT TO SAVE THE WORLD. HE WHO REJECTS ME, AND DOES NOT RECEIVE MY WORDS, HAS THAT WHICH JUDGES HIM---THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD [HEBREWS 4:12] THAT I HAVE SPOKEN WILL JUDGE HIM IN THE LAST DAY [ACTS 2:1-39; 17:30]. FOR I HAVE NOT SPOKEN ON MY OWN AUTHORITY, BUT THE FATHER [STEPHEN] WHO SENT ME GAVE ME A COMMAND [ROMANS 13:1-2], WHAT I SHOULD SAY AND WHAT I SHOULD SPEAK. AND I KNOW THAT HIS COMMAND IS EVERLASTING LIFE [REVELATION 2:1-3:22; 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15; 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 15:18; 17:22-30]. THEREFORE, WHATEVER I SPEAK, JUST AS THE FATHER [STEPHEN] HAS TOLD ME, SO I SPEAK.”**

**IN JOHN 13:7-8, 10-17 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO HIM, “WHAT I AM [JOHN 8:58] DOING YOU DO NOT UNDERSTAND NOW, BUT YOU WILL KNOW AFTER THIS.” JESUS ANSWERED HIM, “IF I DO NOT WASH YOU, YOU HAVE NO PART WITH ME.” JESUS SAID TO HIM, “HE WHO IS BATHED NEEDS ONLY TO WASH HIS FEET, BUT IS COMPLETELY CLEAN, AND YOU ARE CLEAN, BUT NOT ALL OF YOU.” SO WHEN HE HAD WASHED THEIR FEET, TAKEN HIS GARMENTS, AND SAT DOWN AGAIN, HE SAID TO THEM, “DO YOU KNOW WHAT I HAVE DONE TO YOU? YOU CALL ME TEACHER AND OMNI-MILITARY LORD, AND YOU SAY WELL, FOR SO I AM [JOHN 8:58]. IF THEN, YOUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AND TEACHER, HAVE WASHED YOUR FEET, YOU ALSO OUGHT TO WASH ONE ANOTHER’S FEET. FOR I HAVE GIVEN YOU AN EXAMPLE, THAT YOU SHOULD DO AS I HAVE DONE TO YOU. MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, A SERVANT [ALL ETERNAL CREATURES IN ROMANS 13:1-2] IS NOT GREATER THAN HIS MASTER [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN COLOSSIANS 4:1], NOR IS HE WHO IS SENT [ALL ETERNAL CREATURES IN ROMANS 13:1-2] GREATER THAN HE WHO SENT HIM [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN EPHESIANS 4:6]. IF YOU KNOW THESE THINGS, BLESSED ARE YOU IF YOU DO THEM.”**

**IN JOHN 13:18-21, 26-27 DECLARES, “I DO NOT SPEAK CONCERNING ALL OF YOU. I KNOW WHOM I HAVE CHOSEN, BUT THAT THE [HOLY] SCRIPTURE MAY BE FULFILLED, ‘HE WHO EATS BREAD WITH ME HAS LIFTED UP HIS HEEL AGAINST ME.’ NOW I TELL YOU BEFORE IT COMES, THAT WHEN IT DOES COME TO PASS, YOU MAY BELIEVE THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58] HE. MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, HE WHO RECEIVES WHOMEVER I SEND RECEIVES ME, AND HE WHO RECEIVES ME RECEIVES HIM WHO SENT ME.” WHEN JESUS HAD SAID THESE THINGS, HE WAS TROUBLED IN SPIRIT, AND TESTIFIED AND SAID, “MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, ONE OF YOU WILL BETRAY ME.” JESUS ANSWERED, “IT IS HE TO WHOM I SHALL GIVE A PIECE OF BREAD WHEN I HAVE DIPPED IT.” THEN JESUS SAID TO HIM, “WHAT YOU DO, DO QUICKLY.”**

**IN JOHN 13:31-35 DECLARES, SO, WHEN HE HAD GONE OUT, JESUS SAID, “NOW THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] IS GLORIFIED, AND GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] IS GLORIFIED IN HIM. IF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] IS GLORIFIED IN HIM, GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] WILL ALSO GLORIFY HIM IN HIMSELF, AND GLORIFY HIM IMMEDIATELY. LITTLE CHILDREN, I SHALL BE WITH YOU A LITTLE WHILE LONGER. YOU WILL SEEK ME, AND AS I SAID TO THE JEWS, ‘WHERE I AM [JOHN 8:58] GOING, YOU CANNOT COME,’ SO NOW I SAY TO YOU. A NEW COMMANDMENT I GIVE TO YOU, THAT YOU [AGAPE] LOVE ONE ANOTHER, AS I HAVE [AGAPE] LOVED YOU, THAT YOU ALSO [AGAPE] LOVE ONE ANOTHER. BY THIS ALL WILL KNOW THAT YOU ARE MY DISCIPLES, IF YOU HAVE [AGAPE] LOVE FOR ONE ANOTHER.”**

**IN JOHN 13:36, 38 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED HIM, “WHERE I AM [JOHN 8:58] GOING YOU CANNOT FOLLOW ME NOW, BUT YOU SHALL FOLLOW ME AFTERWARD.” JESUS ANSWERED HIM, “WILL YOU LAY DOWN YOUR LIFE FOR MY SAKE? MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, THE ROOSTER SHALL NOT CROW TILL YOU HAVE DENIED ME THREE TIMES.”**

**IN JOHN 14:1-4, 6 DECLARES, “LET NOT YOUR HEART BE TROUBLED, YOU BELIEVE IN GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], BELIEVE ALSO IN ME. IN MY FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] HOUSE [ZION] ARE MANY MANSIONS, IF IT WERE NOT SO, I WOULD HAVE TOLD YOU. I GO TO PREPARE A PLACE FOR YOU. AND IF I GO AND PREPARE A PLACE FOR YOU, I WILL COME AGAIN AND RECEIVE YOU TO MYSELF, THAT WHERE I AM [JOHN 8:58], THERE YOU MAY BE ALSO. AND WHERE I GOD YOU KNOW, AND THE WAY YOU KNOW.” JESUS SAID TO HIM, I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE WAY [ACTS 26:13], THE TRUTH [1ST ESDRAS 4:35, 38, 41], AND THE LIFE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE IN GENESIS 2:9]. NO NE COMES TO THE FATHER [STEPHEN] EXCEPT THROUGH ME.”**

**IN JOHN 14:7, 9-11 DECLARES, “IF YOU HAD KNOWN ME, YOU WOULD HAVE KNOWN MY FATHER [STEPHEN] ALSO, AND FROM NOW ON YOU KNOW HIM AND HAVE SEEN HIM. JESUS SAID TO HIM, “HAVE I BEEN WITH YOU SO LONG, AND YET YOU HAVE NOT KNOWN ME, PHILIP? HE WHO HAS SEEN ME HAS SEEN THE FATHER [STEPHEN], SO HOW CAN YOU SAY, ‘SHOW US THE FATHER [STEPHEN]?’ DO YOU NOT BELIEVE THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58] IN THE FATHER [STEPHEN], AND THE FATHER [STEPHEN] IN ME? THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS THAT I SPEAK TO YOU I DO NOT SPEAK ON MY OWN AUTHORITY [LUKE 20:2-8], BUT THE FATHER [STEPHEN] WHO DWELLS IN ME DOES THE [DIVINE] WORKS [ROMANS 13:1-2]. BELIEVE ME THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58] IN THE FATHER [STEPHEN] AND THE FATHER [STEPHEN] IN ME, OR ELSE BELIEVE ME FOR THE SAKE OF THE [DIVINE] WORKS THEMSELVES.”**

**IN JOHN 14:12-14 DECLARES, “MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, HE WHO BELIEVES IN ME, THE [DIVINE] WORKS THAT I DO HE WILL DO ALSO, AND GREATER [DIVINE] WORKS THAT THESE HE WILL DO, BECAUSE I GO TO MY FATHER [STEPHEN]. AND WHATEVER YOU ASK IN MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN], THAT I WILL DO, THAT THE FATHER [STEPHEN] MAY BE GLORIFIED IN THE SON [JESUS]. IF YOU ASK ANYTHING IN MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN], I WILL DO IT.”**

**IN JOHN 14:15-18 DECLARES, “IF YOU [AGAPE] LOVE ME, KEEP MY COMMANDMENTS. AND I WILL PRAY [ASK] THE FATHER [STEPHEN], AND HE WILL GIVE YOU ANOTHER HELPER, THAT HE MAY ABIDE WITH YOU FOREVER---THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH, WHOM THE WORLD CANNOT RECEIVE, BECAUSE IT NEITHER SEES HIM NOR KNOWS HIM, BUT YOU KNOW HIM, FOR HE DWELLS WITH YOU AND WILL BE IN YOU. I WILL NOT LEAVE YOU ORPHANS, I WILL COME TO YOU.”**

**IN JOHN 14:19-21, 23-24 DECLARES, “A LITTLE WHILE LONGER AND THE WORLD WILL SEE ME NO MORE, BUT YOU WILL SEE ME. BECAUSE I LIVE, YOU WILL LIVE ALSO. AT THAT DAY YOU WILL KNOW THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58] IN MY FATHER [STEPHEN], AND YOU IN ME, AND I IN YOU. HE WHO HAS MY COMMANDMENTS AND KEEPS THEM, IT IS HE WHO [AGAPE] LOVES ME. AND HE WHO [AGAPE] LOVES ME WILL BE [AGAPE] LOVED BY MY FATHER [STEPHEN], AND I WILL [AGAPE] LOVE HIM AND MANIFEST MYSELF TO HIM.” JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO HIM, “IF ANYONE [AGAPE] LOVES ME, HE WILL KEEP MY WORD, AND MY FATHER [STEPHEN] WILL [AGAPE] LOVE HIM, AND WE WILL COME TO HIM AND MAKE OUR HOME [ZION] WITH HIM. HE WHO DOES NOT [AGAPE] LOVE ME DOES NOT KEEP MY WORDS, AND THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD WHICH YOU HEAR IS NOT MINE BUT THE FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] WHO SENT ME.”**

**IN JOHN 14:25-31 DECLARES, “THESE THINGS I HAVE SPOKEN TO YOU WHILE BEING PRESENT WITH YOU. BUT THE HELPER [COMFORTER], THE HOLY SPIRIT [GHOST], WHOM THE FATHER [STEPHEN] WILL SEND IN MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN], ‘HE WILL TEACH YOU ALL THINGS, AND BRING TO YOUR REMEMBRANCE ALL THINGS THAT I SAID TO YOU. PEACE [SOLOMON] I LEAVE WITH YOU, MY PEACE [SOLOMON] I GIVE TO YOU, NOT AS THE WORLD GIVES DO I GIVE TO YOU. LET NOT YOUR HEART BE TROUBLED, NEITHER LET IT BE AFRAID. YOU HAVE HEARD ME SAY TO YOU, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] GOING AWAY AND COMING BACK TO YOU.’ IF YOU [AGAPE] LOVED ME, YOU WOULD REJOICE BECAUSE I SAID, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] GOING TO THE FATHER [STEPHEN],’ FOR MY FATHER [STEPHEN] IS GREATER THAN I. AND NOW I HAVE TOLD YOU BEFORE IT COMES, THAT WHEN IT DOES COME TO PASS, YOU MAY BELIEVE. I WILL NO LONGER TALK MUCH WITH YOU, FOR THE RULER OF THIS WORLD [JOHN 8:44] IS COMING, AND HE HAS NOTHING IN ME. BUT THAT THE WORLD MAY KNOW THAT I [AGAPE] LOVE THE FATHER [STEPHEN], AND AS THE FATHER [STEPHEN] GAVE ME COMMANDMENT, SO I DO. ARISE, LET US GO FROM HERE.”**

**IN JOHN 15:1-8 DECLARES, “I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE TRUE VINE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE], AND MY FATHER [STEPHEN] IS THE VINEDRESSER [HUSBANDMAN]. EVERY BRANCH IN ME THAT DOES NOT BEAR FRUIT HE TAKES AWAY, AND EVERY BRANCH [ZECHARIAH 6:12-13] THAT BEARS FRUIT [REVELATION 22:2] HE PRUNES, THAT IT MAY BEAR MORE FRUIT [REVELATION 22:2]. YOU ARE ALREADY CLEAN BECAUSE OF THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD WHICH I HAVE SPOKEN TO YOU. ABIDE IN ME, AND I IN YOU. AS THE BRANCH [ZECHARIAH 6:12-13] CANNOT BEAR FRUIT OF ITSELF, UNLESS IT ABIDES IN THE VINE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE], NEITHER CAN YOU, UNLESS YOU ABIDE IN ME. I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE VINE, YOU ARE THE BRANCHES [ZECHARIAH 6:12-13]. HE WHO ABIDES IN ME, AND I IN HIM, BEARS MUCH FRUIT [REVELATION 22:2], FOR WITHOUT ME YOU CAN DO NOTHING. IF ANYONE DOES NOT ABIDE IN ME, HE IS CAST OUT AS A BRANCH AND IS WITHERED, AND THEY GATHER THEM AND THROW THEM INTO THE FIRE [REVELATION 20:7-10, 11-15], AND THEY ARE BURNED [ACTS 19:19]. IF YOU ABIDE IN ME, AND MY WORDS ABIDE IN YOU, YOU WILL ASK WHAT YOU DESIRE, AND IT SHALL BE DONE FOR YOU. BY THIS MY FATHER [STEPHEN] IS GLORIFIED, THAT YOU BEAR MUCH FRUIT [REVELATION 22:2], SO YOU WILL BE MY DISCIPLES.”**

**IN JOHN 15:9-17 DECLARES, “AS THE FATHER [STEPHEN] [AGAPE] LOVED ME, I ALSO HAVE [AGAPE] LOVED YOU, ABIDE IN MY [AGAPE] LOVE. IF YOU KEEP MY COMMANDMENTS, YOU WILL ABIDE IN MY [AGAPE] LOVE, JUST AS I HAVE KEPT MY FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] COMMANDMENTS AND ABIDE IN HIS [AGAPE] LOVE. THESE THINGS I HAVE SPOKEN TO YOU, THAT MY JOY MAY REMAIN IN YOU, AND THAT YOUR JOY MAY BE FULL. THIS IS MY COMMANDMENT, THAT YOU [AGAPE] LOVE ONE ANOTHER AS I HAVE [AGAPE] LOVED YOU. GREATER [AGAPE] LOVE HAS NO ONE THAN THIS, THAN TO LAY DOWN ONE’S LIFE FOR HIS FRIENDS. YOU ARE MY FRIENDS IF YOU DO WHATEVER I COMMAND YOU. NO LONGER DO I CALL YOU SERVANTS, FOR A SERVANT DOES NOT KNOW WHAT HIS MASTER [COLOSSIANS 4:1] IS DOING, BUT I HAVE CALLED YOU FRIENDS [PAY 10% TITHE IN MALACHI 3:8-12 & HEBREWS 4:13], FOR ALL THINGS THAT I HEARD FROM MY FATHER [STEPHEN] I HAVE MADE KNOWN TO YOU. YOU DID NOT CHOOSE ME, BUT I CHOSE YOU AND APPOINTED YOU [ROMANS 13:1-2] THAT YOU SHOULD GO AND BEAR FRUIT [REVELATION 22:2], AND THAT YOUR FRUIT SHOULD REMAIN, THAT WHATEVER YOU ASK THE FATHER [STEPHEN] IN MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] HE MAY GIVE YOU. THESE THINGS I COMMAND YOU, THAT YOU [AGAPE] LOVE ONE ANOTHER.”**

**IN JOHN 15:18-25 DECLARES, “IF THE WORLD HATES YOU, YOU KNOW THAT IT HATED ME BEFORE IT HATED YOU. IF YOU WERE OF THE WORLD, THE WORLD WOULD [SEXUALLY] LOVE [1ST JOHN 1:15-17] ITS OWN. YET BECAUSE YOU ARE NOT OF THE WORLD [1ST JOHN 3:9], BUT I CHOOSE YOU OUT OF THE WORLD, THEREFORE THE WORLD HATES YOU. REMEMBER THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD THAT I SAID TO YOU, ‘A SERVANT IS NOT GREATER THAN HIS MASTER [COLOSSIANS 4:1].’ IF THEY PERSECUTED ME, THEY WILL ALSO PERSECUTE YOU. IF THEY KEPT MY WORD, THEY WILL KEEP YOURS ALSO. BUT ALL THESE THINGS THEY WILL DO TO YOU FOR MY NAME’S SAKE [FATHER STEPHEN], BECAUSE THEY DO NOT KNOW HIM WHO SENT ME. IF I HAD NOT COME AND SPOKEN TO THEM, THEY WOULD HAVE NO SIN [SEXUALITY], BUT NOW THEY HAVE NO EXCUSE FOR THEIR SIN [SEXUALITY]. HE WHO HATES ME HATES MY FATHER [STEPHEN] ALSO. IF I HAD NOT DONE AMONG THEM THE [DIVINE] WORKS [ACTS 6:8] WHICH NO ONE ELSE DID, THEY WOULD HAVE NO SIN [SEXUALITY], BUT NOW THEY HAVE SEEN AND ALSO HATED BOTH ME AND MY FATHER [STEPHEN]. BUT THIS HAPPENED THAT THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD MIGHT BE FULFILLED WHICH IS WRITTEN IN THEIR [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW, ‘THEY HATED ME WITHOUT A CAUSE.’”**

**IN JOHN 15:26-27 DECLARES, “BUT WHEN THE HELPER [COMFORTER] COMES, WHOM I SHALL SEND TO YOU FROM THE FATHER [STEPHEN], THE SPIRIT [HOLY GHOST] OF TRUTH WHO PROCEEDS FROM THE FATHER [STEPHEN], HE WILL TESTIFY OF ME. AND YOU ALSO WILL BEAR WITNESS, BECAUSE YOU HAVE BEEN WITH ME FROM THE BEGINNING [JOHN 1:1-3 & HEBREWS 1:1-3].”**

**IN JOHN 16:1-4 DECLARES, “THESE THINGS I HAVE SPOKEN TO YOU THAT YOU SHOULD NOT BE MADE TO STUMBLE. THEY WILL PUT YOU OUT OF THE SYNAGOGUES, YES, THE TIME IS COMING THAT WHOEVER KILLS YOU WILL THINK THAT HE OFFERS GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] SERVICE. AND THESE THINGS THEY WILL DO TO YOU BECAUSE THEY HAVE NOT KNOWN THE FATHER [STEPHEN] NOR ME [SON JESUS]. BUT THESE THINGS I HAVE TOLD YOU, THAT WHEN THE TIME COMES, YOU MAY REMEMBER [RECALL] THAT I TOLD YOU OF THEM. AND THESE THINGS I DID NOT SAY TO YOU AT THE [ULTIMATE] BEGINNING [BUT THE ULTIMATE END], BECAUSE I WAS WITH YOU.”**

**IN JOHN 16:5-15 DECLARES, “BUT NOW I GO AWAY TO HIM WHO SENT ME, AND NONE OF YOU ASKS ME, ‘WHERE ARE YOU GOING?’ BUT BECAUSE I HAVE SAID THESE THINGS TO YOU, SORROW HAD FILLED YOUR HEART. NEVERTHELESS, I TELL YOU THE TRUTH, IT IS TO YOUR ADVANTAGE THAT I GO AWAY, FOR IF I DO NOT GO AWAY, THE HELPER [COMFORTER] WILL NOT COME TO YOU, BUT IF I DEPART, I WILL SEND HIM TO YOU. AND WHEN HE HAS COME, HE WILL CONVICT THE WORLD OF [ALL] SIN [SEXUALITY], AND OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, AND OF JUDGMENT: OF SIN [SEXUALITY] BECAUSE THEY DO NOT BELIEVE IN ME, OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, BECAUSE I GO TO MY FATHER [STEPHEN] AND YOU SEE ME NO MORE, OF JUDGMENT, BECAUSE THE RULER OF THIS WORLD IS [IMPARTIALLY] JUDGED [DANIEL 7:9-28; ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; 1ST PETER 1:17-23 & REVELATION 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15]. I STILL HAVE MANY THINGS TO SAY TO YOU, BUT YOU CANNOT BEAR THEM NOW. HOWEVER, WHEN HE [BROTHER JOHN OR FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24; 1ST JOHN 4:24; ACTS 2:17-7:59 & 1ST JOHN 5:6-13), THE SPIRIT [HOLY GHOST] OF TRUTH [ACTS 6:5, 10; 7:55-56] HAS COME, HE WILL GUIDE YOU INTO ALL TRUTH [ACTS 6:15; 7:1-53, 55-56, 59-60], FOR HE WILL NOT SPEAK ON HIS OWN AUTHORITY BUT WHATEVER HE HEARS HE WILL SPEAK, AND HE WILL TELL YOU THINGS TO COME. HE WILL GLORIFY ME, FOR HE WILL TAKE OF WHAT IS MINE AND DECLARE IT TO YOU. ALL THINGS THAT THE FATHER [STEPHEN] HAS ARE MINE. THEREFORE I SAID THAT HE WILL TAKE OF MINE AND DECLARE IT TO YOU.”**

**IN JOHN 16:16-24 DECLARES, “A LITTLE WHILE, AND YOU WILL NOT SEE ME: AND AGAIN, A LITTLE WHILE, AND YOU WILL SEE ME, BECAUSE I GO TO THE FATHER [STEPHEN]. THEN SAID SOME OF HIS DISCIPLES AMONG THEMSELVES, ‘WHAT IS THIS THAT HE SAYS UNTO US, ‘A LITTLE WHILE, AND YOU WILL NOT SEE ME, AND AGAIN, A LITTLE WHILE, AND YOU WILL SEE ME’ AND ‘BECAUSE I GO TO THE FATHER [STEPHEN]. THEY SAID THEREFORE, “WHAT IS THIS THAT HE SAYS, ‘A LITTLE WHILE?’” NOW JESUS KNEW THAT THEY DESIRED TO ASK HIM, AND HE SAID TO THEM, “ARE YOU INQUIRING AMONG YOURSELVES ABOUT WHAT I SAID, ‘A LITTLE WHILE, AND YOU WILL NOT SEE ME, AND AGAIN A LITTLE WHILE, AND YOU WILL SEE ME?’ MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU THAT YOU WILL WEEP AND LAMENT, BUT THE WORLD WILL REJOICE, AND YOU WILL BE SORROWFUL, BUT YOUR SORROW WITH BE TURNED INTO JOY. A WOMAN, WHEN SHE IS IN LABOR, HAS SORROW BECAUSE HER HOUR HAS COME [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODSPEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN REVELATION 10:1-7 & ACTS 8:1-3; 9:3-9; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 28:25-27; 29:1-26], BUT AS SOON AS SHE HAS GIVEN BIRTH TO THE CHILD, SHE NO LONGER REMEMBERS [RECALLS] THE ANGUISH, FOR JOY THAT A HUMAN BEING HAS BEEN BORN INTO THE WORLD. THEREFORE YOU NOW HAVE SORROW, BUT I WILL SEE YOU AGAIN AND YOUR HEART WILL REJOICE, AND YOUR JOY NO ONE WILL TAKE FROM YOU. AND IN THAT DAY [PENTECOST SUNDAY] YOU WILL ASK ME NOTHING. MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, WHATEVER YOU ASK THE FATHER [STEPHEN] IN MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] HE WILL GIVE YOU. UNTIL NOW YOU HAVE ASKED NOTHING IN MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN]. ASK, AND YOU WILL RECEIVE, THAT YOUR JOY MAY BE FULL.”**

**IN JOHN 16:25-28, 31-33 DECLARES, “THESE THINGS I HAVE SPOKEN TO YOU IN FIGURATIVE LANGUAGE, BUT THE TIME IS COMING WHEN I WILL NO LONGER SPEAK TO YOU IN FIGURATIVE LANGUAGE, BUT I WILL TELL YOU PLAINLY ABOUT THE FATHER [STEPHEN]. IN THAT DAY [ACTS 2:1-39] YOU WILL ASK IN MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN], AND I DO NOT SAY TO YOU THAT I SHALL PRAY [ASK] THE FATHER [STEPHEN] FOR YOU, FOR THE FATHER [STEPHEN] HIMSELF [AGAPE] LOVES YOU, BECAUSE YOU HAVE [AGAPE] LOVED ME, AND HAVE BELIEVED THAT I CAME FORTH FROM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. I CAME FORTH FROM THE FATHER [STEPHEN] AND HAVE COME INTO THE WORLD [JOHN 3:16]. AGAIN, I LEAVE THE WORLD AND GO TO THE FATHER [STEPHEN].” JESUS ANSWERED THEM, “DO YOU NOW BELIEVE?” INDEED THE HOUR IS COMING, YES, HAS NOW COME [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODSPEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN REVELATION 10:1-7 & ACTS 8:1-3; 9:3-9; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 28:25-27; 29:1-26], THAT YOU WILL BE SCATTERED [LUKE 11:17-23], EACH TO HIS OWN [ACTS 17:22-30], AND WILL LEAVE ME ALONE, AND YET I AM [JOHN 8:58] NOT ALONE, BECAUSE THE FATHER [STEPHEN] IS WITH ME. THESE THINGS I HAVE SPOKEN TO YOU, THAT IN ME YOU MAY HAVE PEACE [SOLOMON]. IN THE WORLD YOU WILL HAVE TRIBULATION [REVELATION 2:1-20:15], BUT BE OF GOOD CHEER, I HAVE OVERCOME THE WORLD [1ST CORINTHIANS 15:20-28, 50-58 & 1ST JOHN 5:1-5].”**

**IN JOHN 17:1-5 DECLARES, “JESUS SPOKE THESE WORDS, LIFTED UP HIS EYES TO HEAVEN, AND SAID: “FATHER [STEPHEN], THE HOUR [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODSPEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN REVELATION 10:1-7 & ACTS 8:1-3; 9:3-9; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 28:25-27; 29:1-26] HAS COME. GLORIFY YOUR SON [JESUS], THAT YOUR SON [JESUS] ALSO MAY GLORIFY YOU [FATHER STEPHEN], AS YOU HAVE GIVEN HIM AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] OVER ALL FLESH, THAT HE SHOULD GIVE ETERNAL LIFE TO AS MANY AS YOU HAVE GIVEN HIM. AND THIS IS ETERNAL LIFE, THAT THEY MAY KNOW YOU, THE ONLY TRUE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], AND [SON] JESUS CHRIST WHOM YOU HAVE SENT. I HAVE GLORIFIED YOU ON THE EARTH, I HAVE FINISHED THE [DIVINE] WORK WHICH YOU HAVE GIVEN ME TO DO. AND NOW, O FATHER [STEPHEN], GLORIFY ME TOGETHER WITH YOURSELF, WITH THE GLORY WHICH I HAD WITH YOU BEFORE THE WORLD [PROVERBS 8:22-31] WAS.”**

**IN JOHN 17:6-19 DECLARES “I HAVE MANIFESTED YOUR NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] TO THE MEN WHOM YOU HAVE GIVEN ME OUT OF THE WORLD. THEY WERE YOURS, YOU GAVE THEM TO ME, AND THEY HAVE KEPT YOUR [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD. NOW THAT HAVE KNOWN THAT ALL THINGS WHICH YOU HAVE GIVEN ME ARE FROM YOU. FOR I HAVE GIVEN TO THEM THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS WHICH YOU HAVE GIVEN ME, AND THEY HAVE RECEIVED THEM, AND HAVE KNOWN SURELY THAT I CAME FORTH FROM YOU, AND THEY HAVE BELIEVED THAT YOU SENT ME. I PRAY FOR THEM. I DO NOT PRAY FOR THE WORLD, BUT FOR THOSE WHOM YOU HAVE GIVEN ME, FOR THEY ARE YOURS. AND ALL MINE ARE YOURS, AND YOURS ARE MINE, AND I AM [JOHN 8:58] GLORIFIED IN THEM. NOW I AM [JOHN 8:58] NO LONGER IN THE WORLD, BUT THESE ARE IN THE WORLD, AND I COME TO YOU, HOLY FATHER [STEPHEN], KEEP THROUGH YOUR NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] THOSE WHOM YOU HAVE GIVEN ME, THAT THEY MAY BE ONE AS WE ARE. WHILE I WAS WITH THEM IN THE WORLD, I KEPT THEM IN YOUR NAME [FATHER STEPHEN]. THOSE WHOM YOU GAVE ME, I HAVE KEPT, AND NONE OF THEM IS LOST EXCEPT THE SON OF PERDITION [DESTRUCTION], THAT THE (HOLY) SCRIPTURE MIGHT BE FULFILLED. BUT NOW I COME TO YOU, AND THESE THINGS I SPEAK IN THE WORLD, THAT THEY MAY HAVE MY JOY FULFILLED IN THEMSELVES. I HAVE GIVEN THEM YOUR [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD, AND THE WORLD HAS HATED THEM BECAUSE THEY ARE NOT OF THE WORLD, JUST AS I AM [JOHN 8:58] NOT OF THE WORLD. I DO NOT PRAY THAT YOU SHOULD TAKE THEM OUT OF THE WORLD, BUT THAT YOU SHOULD KEEP THEM FROM THE EVIL [SEXUAL] ONE. THEY ARE NOT OF THE WORLD, JUST AS I AM [JOHN 8:58] NOT OF THE WORLD. SANCTIFY THEM BY YOUR TRUTH. YOUR [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD IS TRUTH. AS YOU SENT ME INTO THE WORLD, I ALSO HAVE SENT THEM INTO THE WORLD. AND FOR THEIR SAKES I SANCTIFY MYSELF, THAT THEY ALSO MAY BE SANCTIFIED BY THE TRUTH.”**

**IN JOHN 17:20-26 DECLARES “I DO NOT PRAY FOR THESE ALONE, BUT ALSO FOR THOSE WHO WILL BELIEVE IN ME THROUGH THEIR [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD, THAT THEY MAY BE ONE, AS YOU, FATHER [STEPHEN], ARE IN ME, AND I IN YOU, THAT THEY ALSO MAY BE ONE IN US, THAT THE WORLD MAY BELIEVE THAT YOU SENT ME. AND THE GLORY WHICH YOU GAVE ME I HAVE GIVEN THEM, THAT THEY MAY BE ONE JUST AS WE ARE ONE. I IN THEM, AND YOU IN ME, THAT THEY MAY BE MADE PERFECT IN ONE, AND THAT THE WORLD MAY KNOW THAT YOU HAVE SENT ME, AND HAVE [AGAPE] LOVED THEM AS YOU HAVE [AGAPE] LOVED ME. FATHER [STEPHEN], I DESIRE THAT THEY ALSO WHOM YOU GAVE ME MAY BE WITH ME WHERE I AM [JOHN 8:58], THAT THEY MAY BEHOLD MY GLORY WHICH YOU HAVE GIVEN ME, FOR YOU [AGAPE] LOVED ME BEFORE THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD [PROVERBS 8:22-31]. O RIGHTEOUS FATHER [STEPHEN]! THE WORLD HAS NOT KNOWN YOU, BUT I HAVE KNOWN YOU, AND THESE HAVE KNOWN THAT YOU SENT ME. AND I HAVE DECLARED TO THEM, YOUR NAME [FATHER STEPHEN], AND WILL DECLARE IT, THAT THE [AGAPE] LOVE WITH WHICH YOU [AGAPE] LOVED ME MAY BE IN THEM, AND I IN THEM.”**

**IN JOHN 18:4, 6-9, 11 DECLARES, JESUS THEREFORE, KNOWING ALL THINGS THAT WOULD COME UPON HIM, WENT FORWARD AND SAID TO THEM, “WHOM ARE YOU SEEKING?” NOW WHEN HE SAID TO THEM, “I AM [JOHN 8:58] HE.” THEN HE ASKED THEM AGAIN, “WHOM ARE YOU SEEKING? JESUS ANSWERED, “I HAVE TOLD YU THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58] HE. THEREFORE, IF YOU SEEK ME, LET THESE GO THEIR WAY,” THAT THE SAYING MIGHT B FULFILLED WHICH HE SPOKE, “OF THESE WHOM YOU GAVE ME I HAVE LOST NONE.” SO JESUS SAID TO PETER, “PUT YOUR SWORD INTO THE SHEATH. SHALL I NOT DRINK THE CUP WHICH MY FATHER {STEPHEN] HAD GIVEN ME?”**

**IN JOHN 18:20-21, 23 DECLARES, “I SPOKE OPENLY TO THE WORLD. I ALWAYS TAUGHT IN SYNAGOGUES AND IN THE TEMPLE, WHERE THE JEWS ALWAYS MEET, AND IN SECRET I HAVE SAID NOTHING. WHY DO YOU ASK ME? ASK THOSE WHO HAVE HEARD ME WHAT I SAID TO THEM. INDEED THEY KNOW WHAT I SAID. JESUS ANSWERED HIM, “IF I HAVE SPOKEN EVIL [SEXUAL], BEAR WITNESS OF THE EVIL [SEXUAL], BUT IF WELL, WHY DO YOU STRIKE ME?”**

**IN JOHN 18:34, 36-37 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED HIM, “ARE YOU SPEAKING FOR YOURSELF ABOUT THIS, OR DID OTHERS TELL YOU THIS CONCERNING ME?” JESUS ANSWERED, “MY KINGDOM IS NOT OF THIS WORLD. IF MY KINGDOM WERE OF THIS WORLD, MY SERVANTS WOULD FIGHT [ACTS 5:38-39], SO THAT I SHOULD NOT BE DELIVERED TO THE JEWS, BUT NOW MY KINGDOM IS NOT FROM HERE.” JESUS ANSWERED, “YOU SAY RIGHTLY THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58] A KING. FOR THIS CAUSE I WAS BORN, AND FOR THIS CAUSE I HAVE COME INTO THE WORLD, THAT I SHOULD BEAR WITNESS TO THE TRUTH. EVERYONE WHO IS OF THE TRUTH HEARS MY VOICE.”**

**IN JOHN 19:11 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED, “YOU COULD HAVE NO POWER [AUTHORITY] AT ALL AGAINST ME UNLESS IT HAD BEEN GIVEN YOU FROM ABOVE [THIS MEANS IN ACTUALITY IT HAPPENED WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JOHN & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS IN THEIR ETERNAL DEATHS IN THE GOSPEL OF LUKE, SO THE SUPREME AUTHORITY CAME FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD HIMSELF IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES, THEN IN ACTUALITY IT HAPPENED WITH THE APOSTLE PETER, APOSTLE JAMES & THE APOSTLE STEPHEN IN THEIR ETERNAL DEATHS IN THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES, SO THE SUPREME AUTHORITY CAME FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD HIMSELF IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST, THEN IN ACTUALITY IT HAPPENED WITH THE NON-APOSTLE STEPHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE] IN HIS ETERNAL DEATH IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST, SO THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP CAME FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF ABOVE ALL THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT WORD---HOLY BIBLE]. THEREFORE THE ONE WHO DELIVERED ME TO YOU HAS THE GREATER SIN [SEXUALITY].”**

**IN JOHN 19:26-27 DECLARES, WHEN JESUS THEREFORE SAW HIS MOTHER, AND THE DISCIPLE WHOM HE [AGAPE] LOVED STANDING BY HE SAID TO HIS MOTHER, “WOMAN, BEHOLD YOU SON!” THEN HE SAID TO THE DISCIPLE, “BEHOLD YOUR MOTHER!”**

**IN JOHN 19:28, 30 DECLARES, AFTER THIS, JESUS, KNOWING THAT ALL THINGS WERE NOW ACCOMPLISHED, THAT THE [HOLY] SCRIPTURE MIGHT BE FULFILLED, SAID, “I THIRST!” SO WHEN JESUS HAD RECEIVED THE SOUR WINE, HE SAID, “IT IS FINISHED!”**

**IN JOHN 20:15-17 DECLARES, JESUS SAID TO HER, “WOMAN, WHY ARE YOU WEEPING? WHO ARE YOU SEEKING?” JESUS SAID TO HER, “MARY!” JESUS SAID TO HER, “DO NOT CLING TO ME FOR I HAVE NOT YET ASCENDED TO MY FATHER [STEPHEN], BUT GO THE MY BRETHREN AND SAY TO THEM, I AM ASCENDING TO MY FATHER [STEPHEN] AND YOUR FATHER [STEPHEN], AND TO MY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] AND YOUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN].”**

**IN JOHN 20:19, 21-23 DECLARES, THEN THE SAME DAY AT EVENING, BEING THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK, WHEN THE DOORS WERE SHUT WHERE THE DISCIPLES WERE ASSEMBLING, FOR FEAR OF THE JEWS, JESUS CAME AND STOOD IN THE MIDST, AND SAID TO THEM, “PEACE BE WITH YOU.” SO JESUS SAID TO THEM AGAIN, “PEACE TO YOU! AS THE FATHER [STEPHEN] HAS SENT ME, I ALSO SEND YOU.” AND WHEN HE HAD SAID THIS, HE BREATHED ON THEM, AND SAID TO THEM, “RECEIVE THE HOLY SPIRIT [GHOST]. IF YOU FORGIVE THE SINS [NON-SEXUAL] OF ANY, THEY ARE FORGIVEN THEM, IF YOU RETAIN THE SINS [NON-SEXUAL] OF ANY, THEY ARE RETAINED.”**

**IN JOHN 20:26-27, 29 DECLARES, JESUS CAME, THE DOORS BEING SHUT, AND STOOD IN THE MIDST, AND SAID, “PEACE TO YOU!” THEN HE SAID TO THOMAS, “REACH YOUR FINGER HERE, AND LOOK AT MY HANDS, AND REACH YOUR HAND HERE, AND PUT IT INTO MY SIDE. DO NOT BE UNBELIEVING, BUT BELIEVING.” JESUS SAID TO HIM, “THOMAS, BECAUSE YOU HAVE SEEN ME, YOU HAVE BELIEVED. BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO HAVE NOT SEEN AND YET HAVE BELIEVED.”**

**IN JOHN 21:5-6, 10, 12 DECLARES, THEN JESUS SAID TO THEM “CHILDREN, HAVE YOU ANY FOOD?” AND HE SAID TO THEM, “CAST THE NET ON THE RIGHT SIDE OF THE BOAT, AND YOU WILL FIND SOME.” JESUS SAID TO THEM, “BRING SOME OF THE FISH [TOBIT 1:1-14:15] WHICH YOU HAVE JUST CAUGHT.” JESUS SAID TO THEM, “COME AND EAT BREAKFAST.”**

**IN JOHN 21:15-18, 19 DECLARES, JESUS SAID TO SIMON PETER, “SIMON, SON OF JONAH, DO YOU [AGAPE] LOVE ME MORE THAN THESE?” HE SAID TO HIM, “FEED MY LAMBS.” HE SAID TO HIM AGAIN A SECOND TIME, SIMON, SON OF JONAH, DO YOU [AGAPE] LOVE ME?” HE SAID TO HIM, “TEND MY SHEEP.” HE SAID TO HIM THE THIRD TIME, “SIMON, SON OF JONAH, DO YOU [AGAPE] LOVE ME? JESUS SAID TO HIM, “FEED MY SHEEP.” MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, WHEN YOU WERE YOUNGER, YOU GIRDED YOURSELF AND WALKED WHERE YOU WISHED, BUT WHEN YOU ARE OLD, YOU WILL STRETCH OUT YOUR HANDS, AND ANOTHER WILL GIRD YOU AND CARRY YOU WHERE YOU DO NOT WISH.” AND WHEN HE HAD SPOKEN THIS, HE SAID TO HIM, “FOLLOW ME.”**

**IN JOHN 21:22-23 DECLARES, JESUS SAID TO HIM, “IF I WILL THAT HE REMAIN TILL I COME, WHAT IS THAT TO YOU? YOU FOLLOW ME.” THEN THIS SAYING WENT OUT AMONG THE BRETHREN THAT THIS DISCIPLE WOULD NOT DIE, NOT DIE, BUT, “IF I WILL THAT HE REMAINS TILL I COME, WHAT IS THAT TO YOU?”**

**THE UNIVERSAL CITY IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP AT 109.9993% IN EZEKIEL 4:1-17 & ACTS 7:53-54 AT 10:00AM-11:00AM ON PENTECOSTAL SUNDAY**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT RED LETTER WORDS IN THE BOOK OF THOMAS CONCERNING ACTS CHAPTER 1**

**AND HE SAID, “WHOEVER DISCOVERS THE INTERPRETATION OF THESE SAYINGS WILL NOT TASTE DEATH.” JESUS SAID, “LET ONE WHO SEEKS NOT STOP SEEKING UNTIL ONES FINDS. WHEN ONE FINDS, ONE WILL BE TROUBLED. WHEN ONE IS TROUBLED, ONE WILL MARVEL. AND WILL REIGN OVER ALL.” JESUS SAID, “IF YOUR LEADERS SAY TO YOU, ‘LOOK, THE KINGDOM IS IN HEAVEN,’ THEN THE BIRDS OF HEAVEN WILL PRECEDE YOU. IF THEY SAY TO YOU, ‘IT IS IN THE SEA,’ THEN THE FISH WILL PRECEDE YOU. WHEN YOU KNOW YOURSELVES, THEN YOU WILL BE KNOWN, AND YOU WILL UNDERSTAND THAT YOU ARE CHILDREN OF THE LIVING FATHER [STEPHEN]. BUT IF YOU DO NOT KNOW YOURSELVES, THEN YOU DWELL IN POVERTY, AND YOU ARE POVERTY. JESUS SAID, “THE PERSON OLD IN DAYS WILL NOT HESITATE TO ASK A LITTLE CHILD SEVEN DAYS OLD ABOUT THE PLACE OF LIFE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE], AND THAT PERSON WILL LIVE. FOR MANY [CALLED] OF THE FIRST WILL BE LAST, AND WILL BECOME A SINGLE ONE.” JESUS SAID, “KNOW WHAT IS IN FRONT OF YOUR FACE, AND WHAT IS HIDDEN FROM YOU WILL BE DISCLOSED TO YOU. FOR THERE IS NOTHING HIDDEN THAT WILL NOT BE REVEALED.’” HIS DISCIPLES ASKED HIM AND SAID TO HIM, “DO YOU WANT US TO FAST? [TO THE FATHER STEPHEN] HOW SHOULD WE PRAY? [TO THE FATHER STEPHEN] SHOULD WE GIVE TO CHARITY [ALMS DEEDS]? [TO THE FATHER STEPHEN] WHAT DIET SHOULD WE OBSERVE?” [MODERATION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN] JESUS SAID, “DO NOT LIE, AND DO NOT DO WHAT YOU HATE, BECAUSE ALL THINGS ARE DISCLOSED BEFORE HEAVEN. FOR THERE IS NOTHING HIDDEN THAT WILL NOT BE REVEALED, AND THERE IS NOTHING COVERED THAT WILL REMAIN UNDISCLOSED.” JESUS SAID, “BLESSED IS THE LION THAT THE HUMAN WILL EAT, SO THAT THE LION BECOMES HUMAN. AND CURSED IS THE HUMAN THAT THE LION WILL EAT, AND THE LION WILL BECOME HUMAN. AND HE SAID, “HUMANKIND IS LIKE A WISE FISHERMAN WHO CAST HIS NET INTO THE SEA AND DREW IT UP FROM THE SEA FULL OF LITTLE FISH. AMONG THEM THE WISE FISHERMAN DISCOVERED A FINE LARGE FISH. HE THREW ALL THE LITTLE FISH BACK INTO THE SEA AND WITH NO DIFFICULTY CHOSE THE LARGE FISH. WHOEVER HAS EARS TO HEAR SHOULD HEAR.” JESUS SAID, “LOOK, THE SOWER WENT OUT, TOOK A HANDFUL OF SEEDS, AND SCATTERED THEM. SOME FELL ON THE ROAD, AND THE BIRDS CAME AND PECKED THEM UP. OTHERS FELL ON ROCK, AND THEY DID NOT TAKE ROOT IN THE SOIL AND DID NOT PRODUCE HEADS OF GRAIN. OTHERS FELL ON THORNS, AND THEY CHOKED THE SEEDS AND WORMS DEVOURED THEM. AND OTHERS FELL ON GOOD SOIL, AND IT BROUGHT FORTH A GOOD CROP. IT YIELDED SIXTY PER MEASURE AND ONE HUNDRED TWENTY PER MEASURE.” JESUS SAID, “I HAVE THROWN FIRE UPON THE WORLD, AND LOOK, I AM [JOHN 8:58] WATCHING IT UNTIL IT BLAZES.” JESUS SAID, “THIS HEAVEN WILL PASS AWAY, AND THE ONE ABOVE IT WILL PASS AWAY. THE DEAD ARE NOT ALIVE, AND THE LIVING [REVELATION 22:2] WILL NOT DIE. DURING THE DAYS WHEN YOU ATE WHAT IS DEAD, YOU MADE IT ALIVE. WHEN YOU ARE IN THE LIGHT, WHAT WILL YOU DO? ON THE DAY WHEN YOU WERE ONE, YOU BECAME TWO. BUT WHEN YOU BECAME TWO, WHAT WILL YOU DO?” THE DISCIPLES SAID TO JESUS, “WE KNOW THAT YOU ARE GOING TO LEAVE US. WHO WILL BE OUR LEADER? JESUS SAID TO THEM, “NO MATTER WHERE YOU HAVE COME FROM, YOU ARE TO GO TO JAMES THE JUST, FOR WHOSE SAKE HEAVENS AND EARTH CAME INTO BEING.” JESUS SAID TO HIS DISCIPLES, “COMPARE ME TO SOMETHING AND TELL ME WHAT I AM [JOHN 8:58] LIKE.” SIMON PETER SAID TO HIM, “YOU ARE LIKE A JUST MESSENGER.” MATTHEW SAID TO HIM, “YOU ARE LIKE A WISE PHILOSOPHER.” THOMAS SAID TO HIM, “TEACHER, MY MOUTH IS UTTERLY UNABLE TO SAY WHAT YOU ARE LIKE.” JESUS SAID, “I AM [JOHN 8:58] NOT YOUR TEACHER. BECAUSE YOU HAVE DRUNK, YOU HAVE BECOME [SEXUALLY] INTOXICATED FROM THE BUBBLING SPRING THAT I HAVE TENDED.” AND HE TOOK HIM, AND WITHDREW, AND SPOKE THREE SAYINGS TO HIM. WHEN THOMAS CAME BACK TO HIS FRIENDS, THEY ASKED HIM, “WHAT DID JESUS SAY TO YOU?” THOMAS SAID TO THEM, “IF I TELL YOU ONE OF THE SAYINGS HE SPOKE TO ME, YOU WILL PICK UP ROCKS AND STONE ME, AND FIRE WILL COME FROM THE ROCKS AND CONSUME YOU [JOHN 10:34-38].” JESUS SAID TO THEM, “IF YOU FAST, YOU WILL BRING SIN [SEXUALITY] UPON YOURSELVES, AND IF YOU PRAY [LONG PRAYER], YOU WILL BE CONDEMNED [DAMNED], AND IF YOU GIVE TO CHARITY [ALMS DEEDS], YOU WILL HARM YOUR SPIRITS. WHEN YOU GO INTO ANY REGION AND WALK THROUGH THE COUNTRYSIDE, WHEN PEOPLE RECEIVE YOU, EAT WHAT THEY SERVE YOU AND HEAL THE SICK AMONG THEM. FOR WHAT GOES INTO YOUR MOUTH WILL NOT DEFILE YOU [MAN], RATHER, IT IS WHAT COMES OUT OF YOUR MOUTH THAT WILL DEFILE YOU [MAN]. JESUS SAID, “WHEN YOU SEE ONE WHO WAS NOT BORN OF WOMAN, FALL ON YOUR FACES AND WORSHIP. THAT IS YOUR FATHER [STEPHEN IN PROVERBS 8:22-25].” JESUS SAID, “PERHAPS PEOPLE THINK THAT I HAVE COME TO IMPOSE PEACE UPON THE WORLD. THEY DO NOT KNOW THAT I HAVE COME TO IMPOSE CONFLICTS UPON THE EARTH: FIRE, SWORD, WAR [BATTLE & FIGHT]. FOR THERE WILL BE FIVE IN A HOUSE [ZION]: THERE WILL BE THREE AGAINST TWO AND TWO AGAINST THREE, FATHER AGAINST SON AND SON AGAINST FATHER, AND THEY WILL STAND ALONE. JESUS SAID, “I SHALL GIVE YOU WHAT NO EYE HAS SEEN, WHAT NO EAR HAS HEARD, WHAT NO HAND HAS TOUCHED, WHAT HAS NOT ARISEN IN THE HUMAN HEART [1ST CORINTHIANS 2:9].” THE DISCIPLES SAID TO JESUS, “TELL US HOW OUR END WILL BE.” JESUS SAID, “HAVE YOU DISCOVERED THE BEGINNING, THEN, SO THAT YOU ARE SEEKING THE END? FOR WHERE THE BEGINNING IS THE END WILL BE. BLESSED IS ONE WHO STANDS AT THE BEGINNING: THAT ONE WILL KNOW THE END AND WILL NOT TASTE DEATH.” JESUS SAID, “BLESSED IS ONE WHO CAME INTO BEING BEFORE COMING INTO BEING. IF YOU BECOME MY DISCIPLES AND LISTEN TO MY SAYINGS, THESE [EMERY] STONES WILL SERVE YOU. FOR THERE ARE FIVE TREES IN PARADISE FOR YOU, THEY DO NOT CHANGE, SUMMER OR WINTER, AND THEIR LEAVES DO NOT FALL. WHOEVER KNOWS THEM WILL NOT TASTE DEATH.” THE DISCIPLES SAID TO JESUS, “TELL US WHAT HEAVEN’S KINGDOM IS LIKE.” HE SAID TO THEM, “IT IS LIKE A MUSTARD SEED. IT IS THE SMALLEST OF ALL SEEDS, BUT WHEN IT FALLS ON PREPARED SOIL, IT PRODUCES A LARGE PLANT AND BECOMES A SHELTER FOR BIRDS IN HEAVEN.” MARY SAID TO JESUS, “WHAT ARE YOUR DISCIPLES LIKE?” HE SAID, “THEY ARE LIKE CHILDREN LIVING IN A FIELD THAT IS NOT THIERS. WHEN THE OWNERS OF THE FIELD COME, THEY WILL SAY, ‘GIVE OUR FIELD BACK TO US.’ THEY TAKE OFF THEIR CLOTHES IN FRONT OF THEM IN ORDER TO GIVE IT BACK TO THEM, AND THEY RETURN THEIR FIELD TO THEM. FOR THIS REASON I SAY, IF THE OWNER OF A HOUSE [ZION] KNOWS THAT THE THIEF [JOHN 10:10 & REVELATION 3:3; 16:15] IS COMING, HE WILL BE ON GUARD BEFORE THE THIEF ARRIVES AND WILL NOT LET THE THIEF BREAK INTO THE HOUSE [ZION] OF HIS ESTATE AND STEAL HIS POSSESSIONS. AS FOR YOU, THEN, BE ON GUARD AGAINST THE WORLD. ARM YOURSELVES WITH GREAT STRENGTH, OR THE ROBBERS MIGHT FIND A WAY TO GET TO YOU, FOR THE TROUBLE YOU EXPECT WILL COME. LET THERE BE AMONG YOU A PERSON WHO UNDERSTANDS. WHEN THE CROP RIPENED, THE PERSON CAME QUICKLY WITH SICKLE IN HAND AND HARVESTED IT. WHOEVER HAS EARS TO HEAR SHOULD HEAR.” JESUS SAW SOME BABIES NURSING. HE SAID TO HIS DISCIPLES, “THESE NURSING BABIES ARE LIKE THOSE WHO ENTER THE KINGDOM.” THEY SAID TO THEM, “THEN SHALL WE ENTER THE KINGDOM AS BABIES? JESUS SAID TO THEM, “WHEN YOU MAKE THE TWO INTO ONE [GENESIS 2:24], AND WHEN YOU MAKE THE INNER [PERSON] LIKE THE OUTER [PERSON] AND THE OUTER [PERSON] LIKE THE INNER [PERSON], AND THE UPPER [HEAVEN] LIKE THE LOWER [EARTH], AND WHEN YOU MAKE MALE AND FEMALE INTO A SINGLE ONE [HERMAPHRODITE], SO THAT THE MALE WILL NOT BE MALE [SHE-MALE] NOR THE FEMALE BE FEMALE [SHE-MALE], WHEN YOU MAKE EYES IN PLACE OF AN EYE [ACTS 6:15], A HAND IN PLACE OF A HAND [ACTS 6:15], A FOOT IN PLACE OF A FOOT [ACTS 6:15], AN IMAGE IN PLACE OF AN IMAGE [ACTS 6:15], THEN YOU WILL ENTER THE KINGDOM [OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP].” JESUS SAID, “I SHALL CHOOSE YOU, ONE FROM A THOUSAND AND TWO FROM TEN THOUSAND, AND THEY WILL STAND AS A SINGLE ONE [1 BETTER THAN 8,400,000,000 BILLION BY UPTIME DOWN TIME, GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN [4 TIMES] & RELENT WITH 100,000 IN JUDE 14-15].” HIS DISCIPLES SAID, “SHOW US THE PLACE WHERE YOU ARE, FOR WE MUST SEEK IT.” HE SAID TO THEM, “WHOEVER HAS EARS SHOULD HEAR. THERE IS LIGHT [ACTS 26:13] WITHIN A PERSON OF LIGHT, AND IT SHINES ON THE WHOLE WORLD, IF IT DOES NOT SHINE, IT IS DARK [ACTS 26:18].” JESUS SAID, “[AGAPE] LOVE YOUR SIBLING LIKE YOUR SOUL, PROTECT THAT PERSON LIKE THE PUPIL OF YOUR EYE.” JESUS SAID, “YOU SEE THE SPECK THAT IS IN YOUR SIBLING’S EYE, BUT YOU DO NOT SEE THE BEAM THAT IS IN YOUR OWN EYE. WHEN YOU TAKE THE BEAM OUT OF YOUR OWN EYE, THEN YOU WILL SEE CLEARLY TO TAKE THE SPECK OUT OF YOUR SIBLING’S EYE. IF YOU DO NOT FAST FROM THE WORLD, YOU WILL NOT FIND THE KINGDOM. IF YOU DO NOT OBSERVE THE SABBATH [ALL TIME NO MORE AS PENTECOST SUNDAY] AS A SABBATH [ALL TIME NO MORE AS PENTECOST SUNDAY], YOU WILL NOT SEE [KNOW] THE FATHER [STEPHEN].” JESUS SAID, “I TOOK MY STAND IN THE MIDST OF THE WORLD, AND IN FLESH I APPEARED TO THEM. I FOUND THEM ALL DRUNK [WITH SEXUALITY], AND I DID NOT FIND ANY OF THEM THIRSTY [FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS]. MY SOUL ACHED FOR THE CHILDREN OF HUMANITY, BECAUSE THEY ARE BLIND IN THEIR HEARTS [ACTS 28:25-27], AND DO NOT SEE, FOR THEY CAME INTO THE WORLD EMPTY, AND THEY ALSO SEEK TO DEPART FROM THE WORLD EMPTY. BUT NOW THEY ARE DRUNK [OFF SEXUALITY]. WHEN THEY SHAKE OFF THEIR WINE [FORNICATION[, THEN THEY WILL REPENT [ACTS 17:29-30].” JESUS SAID, “IF THE [DIVINE] FLESH CAME INTO BEING BECAUSE OF SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], IT IS A MARVEL, BUT IF SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] CAME INTO BEING BECAUSE OF THE BODY [JOHN 1:14], IT IS A MARVEL OF MARVELS. YET I MARVEL AT HOW THIS GREAT WEALTH HAS COME TO DWELL IN THIS POVERTY [REVELATION 2:9]. JESUS SAID, “WHERE THAT ARE THREE DEITIES [THREE PERSONS IN 1 OMNI-MILITARY LORD], THEY ARE DIVINE [TRINITY, DEITY, THE DIVINE NATURE & THE GODHEAD BODILY IN ROMANS 1:20; COLOSSIANS 2:9 & ACTS 17:28-29]. WHERE THERE ARE TWO OR ONE, I AM [JOHN 8:58] WITH THAT ONE [GENESIS 1:26-27]. JESUS SAID, “A PROPHET IS NOT ACCEPTABLE IN THE PROPHET’S OWN [RENTED] TOWN. A DOCTOR DOES NOT HEAL THOSE WHO KNOW [HAVE SEX WITH] THE DOCTOR [A INCURABLE SEXUAL DISEASE IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23].” JESUS SAID, “A CITY BUILT UPON A HIGH HILL AND FORTIFIED CANNOT FALL, NOR CAN IT BE HIDDEN [PSALMS 48:8].” JESUS SAID, “WHAT YOU WILL HEAR IN YOUR EAR, IN THE OTHER EAR PROCLAIM FROM YOUR ROOFTOPS. FOR NO ONE LIGHTS A LAMP AND PUTS IT UNDER A BASKET, NOR DOES ONE PUT IT IN A HIDDEN PLACE. RATHER, ONE PUTS IT ON A STAND SO THAT ALL WHO COME AND GO WILL SEE [SIRACH 23:19 & ACTS 26:13] ITS LIGHT.” JESUS SAID, “IF A BLIND PERSON LEAD A BLIND PERSON, BOTH OF THEM WILL FALL INTO A HOLE [SEXUALITY].” JESUS SAID, “YOU CANNOT ENTER THE HOUSE [ZION] OF THE STRONG AND TAKE IT BY FORCE WITHOUT TYING THE PERSON’S HANDS. THEN YOU CAN LOOT THE PERSON’S HOUSE [ZION].” JESUS SAID, “DO NOT WORRY, FROM MORNING TO EVENING AND FROM EVENING TO MORNING, ABOUT WHAT YOU WILL WEAR.” HIS DISCIPLES SAID, “WHEN WILL YOU APPEAR TO US AND WHEN SHALL WE SEE YOU?” JESUS SAID, “WHEN YOU STRIP WITHOUT BEING ASHAMED AND YOU TAKE YOUR CLOTHES AND PUT THEM UNDER YOUR FEET LIKE LITTLE CHILDREN AND TRAMPLE THEM, THEN YOU WILL SEE THE CHILD OF THE LIVING ONE [FATHER STEPHEN] AND YOU WILL NOT BE AFRAID.” JESUS SAID, “OFTEN YOU HAVE DESIRED TO HEAR THESE SAYINGS THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58] SPEAKING TO YOU, AND YOU HAVE NO ONE ELSE FROM WHOM TO HEAR THEM. THERE WILL BE DAYS WHEN YOU WILL SEEK ME AND YOU WILL NOT FIND ME.” JESUS SAID, “THE PHARISEES [MARRIED] AND THE SCHOLARS [SCRIBES OF THE HOLY BIBLE & THE HOLY SCRIPTURES] HAVE TAKEN THE KEYS OF KNOWLEDGE, AND HAVE HIDDEN THEM. THEY HAVE NOT ENTERED, NOR HAVE THEY ALLOWED THOSE WHO WANT TO ENTER TO DO SO. AS FOR YOU, BE AS SHREWD AS SNAKES AND AS INNOCENT AS DOVES.” JESUS SAID, “A GRAPEVINE HAS BEEN PLANTED AWAY FROM THE FATHER [STEPHEN]. SINCE IT IS NOT STRONG, IT WILL BE PULLED UP BY ITS ROOT AND WILL PERISH.” JESUS SAID, “WHOEVER HAS SOMETHING IN HAND WILL BE GIVEN MORE, AND WHOEVER HAS NOTHING WITH BE DEPRIVED OF EVEN THE LITTLE THAT PERSON HAS.” JESUS SAID, “BE PASSERSBY.” HIS DISCIPLES SAID TO HIM, “WHO ARE YOU TO SAY THESE THINGS TO US?” YOU DO NOT KNOW WHO I AM [JOHN 8:58] FROM WHAT I SAY TO YOU. RATHER, YOU HAVE BECOME LIKE THE JEWISH PEOPLE, FOR THEY [SEXUALLY] LOVE THE TREE [OF KNOWLEDGE] BUT HATE ITS [DIVINE] FRUIT [TREE OF LIFE], OR THEY [SEXUALLY[ LOVE THE FRUIT [TREE OF KNOWLEDGE] BUT HATE THE [DIVINE] TREE [OF LIFE].” JESUS SAID, “WHOEVER BLASPHEMES AGAINST THE FATHER [JAMES] WILL BE FORGIVEN, AND WHOEVER BLASPHEMES AGAINST THE SON [JESUS] WILL BE FORGIVEN, BUT WHOEVER BLASPHEMES AGAINST THE HOLY SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] WILL NOT BE FORGIVEN, EITHER ON EARTH OR IN HEAVEN.” JESUS SAID, “GRAPES ARE NOT HARVESTED FROM THORN BUSHES, NOR ARE FIGS GATHERED FROM THISTLES, FOR THEY YIELD NO FRUIT. A GOOD PERSON BRINGS FORTH GOOD FROM THE STOREHOUSE, A BAD [SEXUAL] PERSON BRINGS FORTH EVIL THINGS FROM THE CORRUPT STOREHOUSE IN THE HEART AND SAYS EVIL [SEXUAL] THINGS. FOR FROM THE ABUNDANCE OF THE HEART THIS PERSON BRINGS FORTH EVIL [SEXUAL] THINGS.” JESUS SAID, “FROM ADAM TO JOHN THE BAPTIZER, AMONG THOSE BORN OF WOMEN, THERE IS NO ONE GREATER THAN JOHN THE BAPTIZER, SO THAT HIS EYES SHOULD NOT BE AVERTED. BUT I HAVE SAID THAT WHOEVER AMONG YOU BECOMES A CHILD WILL KNOW THE KINGDOM AND WILL BECOME GREATER THAN JOHN.” JESUS SAID, “A PERSON CANNOT MOUNT TWO HORSES OR BEND TWO BOWS. AND A SERVANT CANNOT SERVE TWO MASTERS, OR THAT SERVANT WILL HONOR THE ONE AND OFFEND THE OTHER. NO PERSON DRINKS AGED WINE AND IMMEDIATELY DESIRES TO DRINK NEW WINE. NEW WINE IS NOT POURED INTO AGED WINESKINS, OR THEY MIGHT BREAK, AND AGED WINE IS NOT POURED INTO A NEW WINESKIN, OR IT MIGHT SPOIL. AN OLD PATCH IS NOT SEWN ONTO A NEW GARMENT, FOR THERE WOULD BE A TEAR.” JESUS SAID, “IF TWO MAKE PEACE WITH EACH OTHER IN A SINGLE HOUSE [ZION], THEY WILL SAY TO THE MOUNTAIN, ‘MOVE FROM HERE,’ AND IT WILL MOVE [MATTHEW 18:19].” JESUS SAID, “BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO ARE ALONE, AND CHOSEN, FOR YOU WILL FIND THE KINGDOM [OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP]. FOR YOU HAVE COME FROM IT, AND YOU WILL RETURN THERE AGAIN.” JESUS SAID, “IF THEY SAY TO YOU, ‘WHERE HAVE YOU COME FROM?’ SAY TO THEM, ‘WE HAVE COME FROM THE LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19 & ACTS 26:13], FROM THE PLACE WHERE THE LIGHT CAME INTO BEING BY ITSELF, ESTABLISHED ITSELF, AND APPEARED IN THEIR IMAGE.’ IF THEY SAY TO YOU, ‘IS IT YOU?’ SAY, ‘WE ARE ITS CHILDREN, AND WE ARE THE CHOSEN OF THE LIVING FATHER [STEPHEN].’ IF THEY ASK YOU, ‘WHAT IS THE EVIDENCE OF YOUR FATHER [STEPHEN] IN YOU?’ SAY TO THEM, ‘IT IS MOTION [GRAVITY] AND REST [EPHESIANS 4:6].’” HIS DISCIPLES SAID TO HIM, “WHEN WILL THE REST FOR THE DEAD TAKE PLACE, AND WHEN WILL THE NEW WORLD COME?” HE SAID TO THEM, “WHAT YOU LOOK FOR HAS COME, BUT YOU DO NOT KNOW IT.” HIS DISCIPLES SAID TO HIM, “TWENTY-FOUR PROPHETS HAVE SPOKEN IN ISRAEL, AND THEY ALL SPOKE OF YOU.” HE SAID TO THEM, “YOU HAVE DISREGARDED THE LIVING ONE [FATHER STEPHEN] WHO IS IN YOUR PRESENCE AND HAVE SPOKEN OF THE DEAD.” HIS DISCIPLES SAID TO HIM, “IS CIRCUMCISION USEFUL OR NOT?” HE SAID TO THEM, “IF IT WERE USEFUL, CHILDREN’S FATHERS WOULD PRODUCE THEM ALREADY CIRCUMCISED FROM THEIR MOTHERS. RATHER, THE TRUE CIRCUMCISION IN SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] HAS BECOME VALUABLE IN EVERY RESPECT.” JESUS SAID, “BLESSED ARE THE POOR, FOR YOURS IS HEAVEN’S KINGDOM.” JESUS SAID, “WHOEVER DOES NOT HATE FATHER AND MOTHER CANNOT BE A DISCIPLE OF ME, AND WHOEVER DOES NOT HATE BROTHERS AND SISTERS AND BEAR THE CROSS AS I DO WILL NOT BE WORTHY OF ME.” JESUS SAID, “WHOEVER HAS COME TO KNOW THE WORLD HAS DISCOVERED A CARCASS [1ST JOHN 2:15-17], AND WHOEVER HAS DISCOVERED A CARCASS, OF THAT PERSON THE WORLD IS NOT WORTHY.” JESUS SAID, “THE FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] KINGDOM IS LIKE A PERSON WHO HAD GOOD SEED. HIS ENEMY CAME AT NIGHT AND SOWED WEEDS AMONG THE GOOD SEED. THE PERSON DID NOT LET THEM PULL UP THE WEEDS, BUT SAID TO THEM, ‘NO, OR YOU MIGHT GO TO PULL UP THE WEEDS AND PULL UP THE WHEAT ALONG WITH THEM.’ FOR ON THE DAY [ACTS 2:1-39] OF THE HARVEST THE WEEDS WILL BE CONSPICUOUS AND WILL BE PULLED UP AND BURNED [ACTS 19:19].” JESUS SAID, “BLESSED IS THE PERSON WHO HAS LABORED, AND HAS FOUND [ETERNAL] LIFE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE].” JESUS SAID, “LOOK TO THE LIVING ONE [FATHER STEPHEN] AS LONG AS YOU LIVE, OR YOU MIGHT DIE AND THEN TRY TO SEE THE LIVING ONE [FATHER STEPHEN], AND YOU WILL BE UNABLE TO SEE [ACTS 28:25-27]. HE SAW A SAMARITAN CARRYING A LAMB AS HE WAS GOING TO JUDEA. HE SAID TO HIS DISCIPLES, “THAT PERSON IS CARRYING THE LAMB AROUND.” THEY SAID TO HIM, “THEN HE MAY KILL IT AND EAT IT.” HE SAID TO THEM, “HE WILL NOT EAT IF WHILE IT IS ALIVE, BUT ONLY AFTER HE HAS KILLED IT AND IT HAS BECOME A CARCASS.” THEY SAID, “OTHERWISE HE CANNOT DO IT.” HE SAID TO THEM, “SO ALSO WITH YOU, SEEK FOR YOURSELVES A PLACE FOR REST, OR YOU MIGHT BECOME A CARCASS AND BE EATEN.” JESUS SAID, “TWO WILL REST ON A COUCH, ONE WILL DIE, ONE WILL LIVE.” SALOME SAID, “WHO ARE YOU, MISTER? YOU HAVE CLIMBED ONTO MY COUCH AND EATEN FROM MY TABLE AS IF YOU ARE FROM SOMEONE.” JESUS SAID TO HER, “I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE ONE WHO COMES FROM WHAT IS WHOLE. I WAS GIVEN FROM THE THINGS OF MY FATHER [STEPHEN]. I AM [JOHN 8:58] YOUR DISCIPLE. FOR THIS REASON I SAY, IF ONE IS WHOLE, ONE WILL BE FILLED WITH LIGHT [ACTS 26:13], BUT IF ONE IS DIVIDED, ONE WILL BE FILLED WITH DARKNESS [ACTS 26:18].” JESUS SAID, “I DISCLOSE MY MYSTERIES TO THOSE WHO ARE WORTHY OF MY MYSTERIES. DO NOT LET YOUR LEFT HAND KNOW WHAT YOUR RIGHT HAND IS DOING.” JESUS SAID, “THERE WAS A RICH PERSON WHO HAD A GREAT DEAL OF MONEY. HE SAID, ‘I SHALL INVEST MY MONEY SO THAT I MAY SOW, REAP, PLANT, AND FILL MY STOREHOUSES WITH PRODUCE, THAT I MAY LACK NOTHING.’ THESE WERE THE THINGS HE WAS THINKING IN HIS HEART, BUT THAT VERY NIGHT HE DIED. WHOEVER HAS EARS SHOULD HEAR.” JESUS SAID, “A PERSON WAS RECEIVING [8] [MARRIED] GUESTS. WHEN HE HAD PREPARED THE DINNER, HE SENT HIS SERVANT TO INVITE THE GUESTS. THE SERVANT WENT TO THE FIRST AND SAID TO THAT ONE, ‘MY MASTER INVITES YOU.’ THE PERSON SAID, ‘SOME MERCHANTS OWN ME MONEY, THEY ARE COMING TO ME TONIGHT. I MUST GO AND GIVE THEM INSTRUCTIONS. PLEASE EXCUSE ME FROM DINNER.’ THE SERVANT WENT TO ANOTHER AND SAID TO THAT ONE, ‘MY MASTER HAS INVITED YOU.’ THAT PERSON SAID TO THE SERVANT, ‘I HAVE BOUGHT A HOUSE [ZION] AND I HAVE BEEN CALLED AWAY FOR A DAY. I SHALL HAVE NO TIME.’ THE SERVANT WENT TO ANOTHER AND SAID TO THAT ONE, ‘MY MASTER INVITES YOU.’ THAT PERSON SAID TO THE SERVANT, ‘MY FRIEND IS TO BE MARRIED AND I AM [JOHN 8:58] TO ARRANGE THE BANQUET. I SHALL NOT BE ABLE TO COME. PLEASE EXCUSE ME FROM DINNER.’ THE SERVANT WENT TO ANOTHER AND SAID TO THAT ONE, ‘MY MASTER INVITES YOU.’ THAT PERSON SAID TO THE SERVANT, ‘I HAVE BOUGHT AN ESTATE AND I AM [JOHN 8:58] GOING TO COLLECT THE RENT. I SHALL NOT BE ABLE TO COME. PLEASE EXCUSE ME.’ THE SERVANT RETURNED AND SAID TO HIS MASTER, ‘THE [8] [MARRIED] PEOPLE WHOM YOU INVITED TO DINNER [THEY DID NOT PAY 10% TITHE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MALACHI 3:8-12 & REVELATION 17:1-18:24; 19:17-21; 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19] HAVE ASKED TO BE EXCUSED.’ THE MASTER SAID TO HIS SERVANT, ‘GO OUT ON THE STREETS AND BRING BACK WHOMEVER YOU FIND TO HAVE DINNER [THEY PAID 10% TITHE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MALACHI 3:8-12 & REVELATION 19:1-10; 21:1-22:21].’ [ALL SEXUAL] BUYERS [BORROWERS] AND [ALL SEXUAL] MERCHANTS [SELLERS & LENDERS] WILL NOT ENTER THE PLACES [ZION’S AS KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BECAUSE OF FUTILE SEXUAL EXCUSES IN REVELATION 17:1-18:24; 19:17-21; 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19] OF MY FATHER [STEPHEN]. HE SAID, “A USURER [INTEREST CHARGER] OWNED A VINEYARD AND RENTED IT TO SOME FARMERS, SO THAT THEY MIGHT WORK IT AND HE MIGHT COLLECT ITS PRODUCE FROM THEM. HE SENT HIS SERVANT SO THAT THE FARMERS MIGHT GIVE THE SERVANT THE PRODUCE OF THE VINEYARD. THEY SEIZED, BEAT, AND ALMOST KILLED HIS SERVANT, AND THE SERVANT RETURNED AND TOLD HIS MASTER. HIS MASTER SAID, ‘PERHAPS HE DID NOT KNOW THEM. HE SENT ANOTHER SERVANT, AND THE FARMERS BEAT THAT ONE AS WELL. THEN THE MASTER SENT HIS SON AND SAID, ‘PERHAPS THEY WILL SHOW MY SON SOME RESPECT.’ SINCE THE FARMERS KNEW THAT HE WAS THE [TRUE] HEIR TO THE VINEYARD [MONEY ESTATES], THEY SEIZED HIM AND KILLED HIM. WHOEVER HAS EARS SHOULD HEAR. JESUS SAID, “SHOW ME THE [EMERY] STONE THAT THE BUILDERS REJECTED: THAT IS THE [EMERY] CORNERSTONE.” JESUS SAID, “ONE WHO KNOWS EVERYTHING BUT LACKS IN ONESELF LACKS EVERYTHING.” JESUS SAID, “BLESSED ARE YOU WHEN YOU ARE HATED AND PERSECUTED, AND NO PLACE WILL BE FOUND, WHEREVER YOU HAVE BEEN PERSECUTED.” JESUS SAID, “BLESSED ARE THEY WHO HAVE BEEN PERSECUTED IN THEIR HEARTS: THEY ARE THE ONES WHO HAVE TRULY COME TO KNOW THE FATHER [STEPHEN]. BLESSED ARE THEY WHO ARE HUNGRY, THAT THE STOMACH OF THE PERSON IN WANT MAY BE FILLED.” JESUS SAID, “IF YOU BRING FORTH WHAT IS WITHIN YOU [ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39], WHAT YOU HAVE WILL SAVE YOU. IF YOU DO NOT HAVE THAT WITHIN YOU [ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39], WHAT YOU DO NOT HAVE WITHIN YOU WILL KILL YOU.” JESUS SAID, “I SHALL DESTROY THIS HOUSE [ZION], AND NO ONE WILL BE ABLE TO BUILD IT AGAIN.” A PERSON SAID TO HIM, “TELL MY BROTHERS TO DIVIDE MY FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] POSSESSIONS WITH ME.” HE SAID TO THE PERSON, ‘MISTER, WHO MADE ME A DIVIDER?” HE TURNED TO HIS DISCIPLES AND SAID TO THEM, “I AM [JOHN 8:58] NOT A DIVIDER, AM I?” JESUS SAID, “THE HARVEST IS LARGE BUT THE WORKERS ARE FEW. SO BEG THE MASTER TO SEND OUT WORKERS TO THE HARVEST.” SOMEONE SAID, “MASTER, THERE ARE MANY AROUND THE DRINKING TROUGH, BUT THERE IS NOTHING IN THE WELL. JESUS SAID, “THERE ARE MANY [CALLED] STANDING AT THE DOOR, BUT THOSE WHO ARE ALONE WILL ENTER THE WEDDING CHAMBER.” JESUS SAID, “THE FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] KINGDOM IS LIKE A MERCHANT WHO HAD A SUPPLY OF MERCHANDISE AND THAN FOUND A PEARL. THAT MERCHANT WAS PRUDENT, HE SOLD THE MERCHANDISE AND BOUGHT THE SINGLE PEARL FOR HIMSELF. SO ALSO WITH YOU, SEEK HIS TREASURE THAT IS UNFAILING, THAT IS ENDURING, WHERE NO MOTH COMES TO DEVOUR AND NO WORM DESTROYS [JAMES 4:12]. JESUS SAID, “I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19 & ACTS 26:13] THAT IS OVER ALL THINGS. I AM [JOHN 8:58] ALL: FROM ME ALL HAS COME FORTH [FATHER STEPHEN IN ISAIAH 64:8], AND TO ME ALL HAS REACHED.’ SPLIT A PIECE OF WOOD, I AM [JOHN 8:58] THERE. LIFT UP THE [EMERY] STONE, AND YOU WILL FIND ME THERE.” JESUS SAID, “WHY HAVE YOU COME OUT TO THE COUNTRYSIDE? TO SEE A REED SHAKEN BY THE WIND? AND TO SEE A PERSON DRESSED IN SOFT CLOTHES [LAW UNIFORMS], [LIKE YOUR] RULERS AND YOUR POWERFUL ONES? THEY ARE DRESSED IN SOFT CLOTHES [LAW UNIFORMS], AND THEY CANNOT UNDERSTAND TRUTH [THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. A WOMAN IN THE CROWD SAID TO HIM, “BLESSED IS THE WOMB THAT BORE YOU AND THE BREASTS THAT FED YOU.” HE SAID TO HER, “BLESSED ARE THEY WHO HAVE HEARD THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF THE FATHER [STEPHEN] AND HAVE TRULY KEPT [DO] IT. FOR THERE WILL BE DAYS WHEN YOU WILL SAY, ‘BLESSED IS THE WOMB THAT HAS NOT CONCEIVED AND THE BREASTS THAT HAVE NOT GIVEN MILK.’” JESUS SAID, “WHOEVER HAS COME TO KNOW [TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE] THE [SEXUAL] WORLD HAS DISCOVERED THE BODY, AND WHOEVER HAS DISCOVERED [TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE] THE BODY, OF THAT PERSON THE [SEXUAL] WORLD IS NOT WORTHY.” JESUS SAID, “LET ONE WHO HAS BECOME WEALTHY REIGN, AND LET ONE [FATHER STEPHEN] WHO HAS POWER [AUTHORITY IN ROMANS 13:1-2 & MALACHI 3:8-12] RENOUNCE IT.” JESUS SAID, “WHOEVER IS NEAR ME IS NEAR THE FIRE [SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6 & ACTS 1:4-7], AND WHOEVER IS FAR FROM ME IS FAR FROM THE KINGDOM [OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP].” JESUS SAID, “IMAGES ARE VISIBLE TO PEOPLE, BUT THE LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19; ROMANS 1:20, 21-32 & ACTS 26:13] WITHIN THEM IS HIDDEN IN THE IMAGE OF THE FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] LIGHT [AGAPE LOVE IN 1ST TIMOTHY 6:16; HEBREWS 4:13 & JAMES 1:17]. HE [FACE IN ACTS 6:15] WILL BE DISCLOSED [ONLY AT 100.00%], BUT HIS IMAGE [HIS EYES, MOUTH & NECK TO FOOTSTOOL IS ALWAYS HIDDEN AT 00.00% TO 100.00% IN EZEKIEL 1:1-28; 10:1-22 & REVELATION 1:12-16; 19:11-16; 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15; 21:1-22:21] IS HIDDEN BY HIS LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19 & 1ST TIMOTHY 6:16; HEBREWS 4:13; ACTS 6:1-8, 10, 14-15; 7:1-53, 55-56, 59-60; 8:1-3; 9:3-30; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 28:25-27; 29:1-26].” JESUS SAID, “WHEN YOU SEE YOUR LIKENESS, YOU ARE HAPPY. BUT WHEN YOU SEE YOUR IMAGES THAT CAME INTO BEING BEFORE YOU AND THAT NEITHER DIE NOR BECOME VISIBLE, HOW MUCH YOUR WILL BEAR!” JESUS SAID, “ADAM CAME FROM GREAT POWER [AUTHORITY] AND GREAT WEALTH, BUT HE WAS NOT WORTHY OF YOU. FOR HAD HE BEEN WORTHY, HE WOULD NOT HAVE TASTED DEATH.” JESUS SAID, “FOXES HAVE THEIR DENS AND BIRDS HAVE THEIR NESTS, BUT THE CHILD OF HUMANITY HAS NO PLACE TO LAY HIS HEAD AND REST.” JESUS SAID, “HOW MISERABLE IS THE BODY THAT DEPENDS ON A BODY, AND HOW MISERABLE IS THE SOUL THAT DEPENDS ON THESE TWO [ROMANS 1:21-32].” JESUS SAID, “THE MESSENGERS AND THE PROPHETS WILL COME TO YOU AND GIVE YOU WHAT IS YOURS. YOU, IN TURN, GIVE THEM WHAT YOU HAVE, AND SAY TO YOURSELVES, ‘WHEN WILL THEY COME AND TAKE WHAT IS THIERS?’” JESUS SAID, “WHY DO YOU WASH THE OUTSIDE OF THE CUP? DON’T YOU UNDERSTAND THAT THE ONE WHO MADE THE INSIDE IS ALSO THE ONE WHO MADE THE OUTSIDE?” JESUS SAID, “COME TO ME, FOR MY YOKE IS EASY AND MY MASTERY IS GENTLE, AND YOU WILL FINE REST FOR YOURSELVES.” THEY SAID TO HIM, “TELL US WHO YOU ARE SO THAT WE MAY BELIEVE IN YOU.” HE SAID TO THEM, “YOU EXAMINE THE FACE OF HEAVEN AND EARTH, BUT YOU HAVE NOT COME TO KNOW THE ONE [FATHER STEPHEN] WHO IS IN YOUR PRESENCE, AND YOU DO NOT KNOW HOW TO EXAMINE THIS MOMENT.” JESUS SAID, “SEEK AND YOU WILL FIND. IN THE PAST, HOWEVER, I DID NOT TELL YOU THE THINGS ABOUT WHICH YOU ASKED ME THEN. NOW, I AM [JOHN 8:58] WILLING TO TELL THEM, BUT YOU ARE NOT SEEKING THEM. DO NOT GIVE WHAT IS HOLY TO DOGS [SEXUAL], OR THEY MIGHT THROW THEM UPON THE MANURE PILE. DO NOT THROW PEARLS TO SWINE, OR THEY MIGHT MAKE MUD OF IT.” JESUS SAID, ‘ONE WHO SEEKS WILL FIND, FOR ONE WHO KNOCKS IT WILL BE OPENED.” JESUS SAID, “IF YOU HAVE MONEY, DO NOT LEND IT AT INTEREST. RATHER, GIVE IT TO SOMEONE FROM WHOM YOU WILL NOT GET IT BACK.” JESUS SAID, “THE FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] KINGDOM IS LIKE A WOMAN [THE IMMORTAL LADY VICTORIA IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-30]. SHE TOOK A LITTLE YEAST, HID IT IN DOUGH, AND MADE IT INTO LARGE LOAVES OF BREAD. WHOEVER HAS EARS SHOULD HEAR.” JESUS SAID, THE FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] KINGDOM IS LIKE A WOMAN [THE IMMORTAL LADY VICTORIA IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-30] WHO WAS CARRYING A JAR FULL OF MEAL. WHILE SHE WAS WALKING ALONG A DISTANT ROAD, THE HANDLE OF THE JAR BROKE AND THE MEAL SPILLED BEHIND HER ALONG THE ROAD. SHE DID NOT KNOW IT, SHE HAD NOT NOTICED A PROBLEM. WHEN SHE REACHED HER HOUSE [ZION], SHE PUT THE JAR DOWN AND DISCOVERED THAT IT WAS EMPTY.” JESUS SAID, “THE FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] KINGDOM IS LIKE A PERSON [THE IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD ENOCH IN HEBREWS 11:5 & JUDE 14-15] WHO WANTED TO PUT SOMEONE POWERFUL TO DEATH. WHILE AT HOME [ZION] HE DREW HIS SWORD AND THRUST IT INTO THE WALL TO FIND OUT WHETHER HIS HAND WOULD GO IN. THEN HE KILLED THE POWERFUL ONE.” THE DISCIPLES SAID TO HIM, “YOUR BROTHERS AND YOUR MOTHER ARE STANDING OUTSIDE.” HE SAID TO THEM, “THOSE HERE WHO DO THE WILL OF MY FATHER [STEPHEN] ARE MY BROTHERS AND MY MOTHER. THEY ARE THE ONES WHO WILL ENTER MY FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] KINGDOM.” THEY SHOWED JESUS A GOLD COIN AND SAID TO HIM, “CAESAR’S PEOPLE DEMAND TAXES FROM US.” HE SAID TO THEM, “GIVE CAESAR THE THINGS THAT ARE CAESAR’S, GIVE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] THE THINGS THAT ARE GOD’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S], AND GIVE ME WHAT IS MINE. WHOEVER DOES NOT HATE FATHER AND MOTHER AS I DO CANNOT BE A DISCIPLE OF ME, AND WHOEVER DOES NOT [AGAPE] LOVE FATHER AND MOTHER AS I DO CANNOT BE A DISCIPLE OF ME. FOR MY MOTHER [THE FALSE LADY VICTORIA, BABYLON THE GREAT IN REVELATION 17:1-18:24] GAVE ME FALSEHOOD, BUT MY TRUE MOTHER [THE IMMORTAL LADY VICTORIA IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-30] GAVE ME LIFE. JESUS SAID, “WOE TO THE PHARISEES [MARRIED], FOR THEY ARE LIKE A DOG SLEEPING IN THE CATTLE MANGER, FOR IT DOES NOT EAT OR LET THE CATTLE EAT.” JESUS SAID, “BLESSED IS THE PERSON WHO KNOWS AT WHAT POINT THE ROBBERS ARE GOING TO ENTER, SO THAT HE MAY ARISE, BRING TOGETHER HIS ESTATE, AND ARM HIMSELF BEFORE THEY ENTER.” THEY SAID TO JESUS, “COME, LET’S PRAY TODAY AND LET’S FAST.” JESUS SAID, “WHAT SIN [SEXUALITY] HAVE I COMMITTED, OR HOW HAVE I BEEN UNDONE.” RATHER, WHEN THE BRIDEGROOM LEAVES THE WEDDING CHAMBER, THEN LET PEOPLE FAST AND PRAY.” JESUS SAID, “WHOEVER [SEXUALLY] KNOWS THE FATHER AND MOTHER WILL BE CALLED THE CHILD OF A WHORE.” JESUS SAID, “WHEN YOU MAKE THE TWO INTO ONE, YOU WILL BECOME CHILDREN OF HUMANITY, AND WHEN YOU SAY, ‘MOUNTAIN, MOVE FROM HERE,’ IT WILL MOVE.” JESUS SAID, “THE KINGDOM IS LIKE A SHEPHERD WHO HAD A HUNDRED SHEEP. ONE OF THEM, THE LARGEST, WENT ASTRAY. HE LEFT THE NINETY-NINE AND SOUGHT THE ONE UNTIL HE FOUND IT. AFTER HE HAD GONE TO THIS TROUBLE, HE SAID TO THE SHEEP, ‘I [AGAPE] LOVE YOU MORE THAN THE NINETY-NINE.” JESUS SAID, “WHOEVER DRINKS FROM MY MOUTH WILL BECOME LIKE ME. I MYSELF SHALL BECOME THAT PERSON, AND THE HIDDEN THINGS WILL BE REVEALED TO THAT PERSON.” JESUS SAID, “THE KINGDOM IS LIKE A PERSON WHO HAD A TREASURE HIDDEN IN HIS FIELD BUT DID NOT KNOW IT. AND WHEN HE DIED, HE LEFT IT TO HIS SON. THE SON DID NOT KNOW ABOUT IT. HE TOOK OVER THE FIELD AND SOLD IT. THE BUYER WHEN PLOWING, DISCOVERED THE TREASURE, AND BEGAN TO LEND MONEY AT INTEREST TO WHOMEVER HE WISHED.” JESUS SAID, “LET SOMEONE WHO HAS FOUND THE WORLD AND HAS BECOME WEALTHY [REVELATION 2:9] RENOUNCE THE WORLD.” JESUS SAID, “THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH, WILL ROLL UP IN YOUR PRESENCE, AND WHOEVER IS LIVING FROM THE LIVING ONE [FATHER STEPHEN] WILL NOT SEE DEATH.” DOESN’T JESUS SAY, “WHOEVER HAS FOUND ONESELF [TRUTH], OF THAT PERSON THE WORLD IS NOT WORTHY?” JESUS SAID, “WOE TO THE FLESH THAT DEPENDS ON THE SOUL. WOE TO THE SOUL THAT DEPENDS ON THE FLESH.” HIS DISCIPLES SAID TO HIM, “WHEN WILL THE KINGDOM COME?” IT WILL NOT COME BY WATCHING FOR IT. IT WILL NOT BE SAID, “LOOK, HERE IT IS,’ OR ‘LOOK, THERE IT IS.” RATHER, THE FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] KINGDOM IS SPREAD OUT UPON THE EARTH, AND PEOPLE DO NOT SEE IT.” SIMON PETER SAID TO THEM, “MARY SHOULD LEAVE US, FOR FEMALES ARE NOT WORTHY OF LIFE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE].” JESUS SAID, “LOOK, I SHALL GUIDE HER TO MAKE HER MALE, SO THAT SHE TOO MAY BECOME A LIVING SPIRIT RESEMBLING YOU MALES [GENESIS 1:26-27]. FOR EVERY FEMALE WHO MAKES HERSELF MALE [GENESIS 2:22-24] WILL ENTER HEAVEN’S KINGDOM.”**

**THE GREEK VERSION OF THE GOSPEL OF THOMAS**

**AND HE SAID, “WHOEVER FINDS THE INTERPRETATION OF THESE SAYINGS WILL NOT TASTE DEATH.” JESUS SAYS, “LET ONE WHO SEEKS NOT STOP SEEKING UNTIL ONE FINDS. WHEN ONE FINDS, ONE WILL BE ASTONISHED, AND HAVING BEEN ASTONISHED, ONE WILL REIGN, AND HAVING REIGNED, ONE WILL REST.” JESUS SAYS, “IF YOUR LEADERS SAY TO YOU, ‘LOOK, THE KINGDOM IS IN HEAVEN,’ THE BIRDS OF HEAVEN WILL PRECEDE YOU. IF THEY SAY THAT IT IS UNDER THE EARTH, THE FISH OF THE SEA WILL ENTER, AND WILL PRECEDE YOU. AND GOD’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S] KINGDOM IS INSIDE YOU AND OUTSIDE YOU. WHOEVER KNOWS ONESELF [TRUTH] WILL FIND THIS. AND WHEN YOU KNOW YOURSELVES [TRUTH], YOU WILL UNDERSTAND THAT YOU ARE CHILDREN OF THE LIVING FATHER [STEPHEN]. BUT IF YOU DO NOT KNOW YOURSELVES [LIE], YOU ARE IN POVERTY, AND YOU ARE POVERTY.” JESUS SAYS, “A PERSON OLD IN DAYS WILL NOT HESITATE TO ASK A LITTLE CHILD SEVEN DAYS OLD ABOUT THE PLACE OF LIFE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE], AND THAT PERSON WILL LIVE. FOR MANY [CALLED] OF THE FIRST WILL BE LAST, AND THE LAST FIRST, AND THEY WILL BECOME ONE.” JESUS SAYS, “KNOW WHAT IS BEFORE YOUR FACE, AND WHAT IS HIDDEN FROM YOU WILL BE DISCLOSED TO YOU. FOR THERE IS NOTHING HIDDEN THAT WILL NOT BECOME APPARENT, AND NOTHING BURIED THAT WILL NOT BE RAISED.” HIS DISCIPLES ASK HIM AND SAY, “HOW SHALL WE FAST? [TO THE FATHER STEPHEN] HOW SHALL WE PRAY? [TO THE FATHER STEPHEN] HOW SHALL WE GIVE CHARITY [ALMS DEEDS]? [TO THE FATHER STEPHEN] WHAT DIET SHALL WE OBSERVE? [MODERATION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN] JESUS SAYS, “DO NOT LIE, AND DO NOT DO WHAT YOU HATE, BECAUSE ALL THINGS ARE DISCLOSED BEFORE TRUTH. FOR THERE IS NOTHING HIDDEN THAT WILL NOT BE APPARENT.” JESUS SAID, “BLESSED IS THE LION THAT A HUMAN EATS, AND THE LION WILL BE HUMAN. AND CURSED IS THE HUMAN THAT A LION EATS, AND A LION WILL BE HUMAN.” “THERE IS LIGHT [ACTS 26:13] WITHIN A PERSON OF LIGHT, AND IT SHINES ON THE WHOLE WORLD, IF IT DOES NOT SHINE, IT IS DARK [ACTS 26:18].” “YOU SEE THE SPECK THAT IS IN YOUR BROTHER’S EYE, BUT YOU DO NOT SEE THE BEAM THAT IS IN YOUR OWN EYE. WHEN YOU TAKE THE BEAM OUT OF YOUR OWN EYE, THEN YOU WILL SEE CLEARLY TO TAKE THE SPECK OUT OF YOUR BROTHER’S EYE. JESUS SAYS, “IF YOU DO NOT FAST FROM THE WORLD, YOU WILL NOT FIND GOD’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S] KINGDOM. IF YOU DO NOT OBSERVE THE SABBATH [ALL TIME NO MORE AS PENTECOST SUNDAY] AS A SABBATH [ALL TIME NO MORE AS PENTECOST SUNDAY], YOU WILL NOT SEE [KNOW] THE FATHER [STEPHEN].” JESUS SAYS, “I TOOK MY STAND IN THE MIDST OF THE WORLD, AND IN FLESH I APPEARED TO THEM. I FOUND THEM ALL DRUNK [WITH SEXUALITY], AND I DID NOT FIND NONE OF THEM THIRSTY [FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS]. MY SOUL ACHES FOR THE CHILDREN OF HUMANITY, BECAUSE THEY ARE BLIND IN THEIR HEARTS [ACTS 28:25-27, AND DO NOT SEE, FOR THEY CAME INTO THE WORLD EMPTY, AND THEY ALSO SEEK TO DEPART FROM THE WORLD EMPTY. BUT NOW THEY ARE DRUNK [OFF SEXUALITY]. WHEN THEY SHAKE OFF THEIR WINE [FORNICATION[, THEN THEY WILL REPENT [ACTS 17:29-30].” JESUS SAYS, “IF THE [DIVINE] FLESH CAME INTO BEING BECAUSE OF SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], IT IS A MARVEL, BUT IF SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] CAME INTO BEING BECAUSE OF THE BODY [JOHN 1:14], IT IS A MARVEL OF MARVELS. YET I MARVEL AT HOW THIS GREAT WEALTH HAS COME TO DWELL IN THIS POVERTY [REVELATION 2:9]. JESUS SAYS, “WHERE THAT ARE THREE [THREE PERSONS IN 1 OMNI-MILITARY LORD], THEY ARE WITHOUT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. WHERE THERE IS ONLY ONE, I SAY, I AM [JOHN 8:58] WITH THAT ONE [GENESIS 1:26-27]. LIFT UP THE [EMERY] STONE, AND YOU WILL FIND ME THERE. SPLIT A PIECE OF WOOD, I AM [JOHN 8:58] THERE. JESUS SAYS, “A PROPHET IS NOT ACCEPTABLE IN THE PROPHET’S [RENTED] HOMETOWN, NOR DOES A DOCTOR PERFORM HEALINGS ON THOSE WHO KNOW [HAVE SEX WITH] THE DOCTOR [A INCURABLE SEXUAL DISEASE IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23].” JESUS SAYS, “A CITY BUILT UPON A HIGH HILL AND FORTIFIED CAN NEITHER FALL, NOR BE HIDDEN [PSALMS 48:8].” JESUS SAYS, “WHAT YOU WILL HEAR IN ONE EAR OF YOURS, IN THE OTHER EAR PROCLAIM FROM YOUR ROOFTOPS. JESUS SAYS, “DO NOT WORRY, FROM MORNING TO NIGHTFALL NOR FROM EVENING TO MORNING, EITHER ABOUT YOUR FOOD WHAT YOU WILL EAT, OR ABOUT YOUR ROBE, WHAT CLOTHING YOU WILL WEAR.” YOU ARE MUCH BETTER THAN THE LILIES, WHICH DO NOT CARD OR SPIN. AND SINCE YOU HAVE ONE ARTICLE OF CLOTHING, WHAT…YOU…? WHO MIGHT ADD TO YOUR STATURE? THAT IS THE ONE [FATHER STEPHEN] WHO WILL GIVE YOU YOUR CLOTHING.’” HIS DISCIPLES SAY TO HIM, “WHEN WILL YOU BE REVEALED TO US AND WHEN SHALL WE SEE YOU?” JESUS SAYS, “WHEN YOU STRIP OFF YOUR CLOTHING AND ARE NOT ASHAMED AND PUT THEM UNDER YOUR FEET LIKE LITTLE CHILDREN AND TRAMPLE THEM, THEN YOU WILL SEE THE CHILD OF THE LIVING ONE [FATHER STEPHEN] AND YOU WILL NOT BE AFRAID.” JESUS SAYS, “OFTEN YOU HAVE DESIRED TO HEAR THESE SAYINGS OF MINE, AND YOU HAVE NO ONE ELSE FROM WHOM TO HEAR THEM. AND THERE WILL COME DAYS WHEN YOU WILL SEEK ME AND YOU WILL NOT FIND ME.” JESUS SAYS, “THE PHARISEES [MARRIED] AND THE SCHOLARS [SCRIBES OF THE HOLY BIBLE & THE HOLY SCRIPTURES] HAVE TAKEN THE KEYS OF KNOWLEDGE, THEY THEMSELVES HAVE HIDDEN THEM. NEITHER HAVE THEY ENTERED, NOR HAVE THEY ALLOWED THOSE WHO ARE IN THE PROCESS OF ENTERING TO ENTER. AS FOR YOU, BE AS SHREWD AS SNAKES AND AS INNOCENT AS DOVES.” [HIPPOLYTUS, REFUTATION OF ALL HERESIES 5.7.20] “ONE WHO SEEKS WILL FIND ME IN CHILDREN FROM SEVEN YEARS [SHOULD BE 3 YEARS WHEN 80% OF TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE IS RECEIVED], FOR THERE, HIDDEN IN THE FOURTEENTH AGE [THE VIRGIN MARY], I AM [JOHN 8:58] REVEALED.” [HIPPOLYTUS, REFUTATION OF ALL HERESIES 5.8.32] “IF YOU ATE DEAD THINGS [ANIMALS] AND MADE THEM LIVING [HUMAN], WHAT WILL YOU DO IF YOU EAT LIVING THINGS [SHOULD NOT EAT LIVING BLOOD OR EAT LIVING FLESH IN ANIMALS OR DO CANNIBALISM IN ACTS 15:20, 20; 21:25 & THIS MAY REFER TO LIVING FRUITS PICKED FROM A TREE]?”**

**THE UNIVERSAL BUSINESS IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP AT 109.9994% IN EZEKIEL 5:1-17 & ACTS 7:54-55 AT 11:00AM-12:00PM ON PENTECOSTAL SUNDAY**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT RED LETTER WORDS IN THE BOOK OF 1ST CORINTHIANS CONCERNING ACTS CHAPTER 2**

**THE FIRST PROPHESY (IN SUPERIORITY, FOR THE WHITE JESUS, IT IS ONLY WITHIN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 8 AND IN INFERIORITY, FOR THE BLACK JESUS, IS ONLY WITHIN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 8)**

**‘FOR BEFORE THESE DAYS ROSE UP [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] THEUDAS, BOASTING HIMSELF TO BE SOMEBODY (DECEIVING GREATNESS DONE ONLY BY THE DIRECT SOURCE OF THE WITCH VICTORIA IN ISAIAH 47:8), TO WHOM A NUMBER OF MEN, ABOUT FOUR HUNDRED, JOINED THEMSELVES: WHO WAS SLAIN, AND ALL, AS MANY [CALLED IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21] AS OBEYED HIM, WERE SCATTERED, AND BROUGHT TO NAUGHT (GODDAMN EMPTINESS ON THE OPPOSING FORBIDDEN EVIL IMMUTABLE SIDE WITHIN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON OF UNFAITHFULNESS IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH UNDER THE ULTIMATE SOVERIEGN GODDAMN CONTROL FOREVERMORE ON YAHWEH’S IMMUTABLE SIDE).’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SECOND PROPHESY (IN SUPERIORITY, FOR THE WHITE JESUS, IT IS ONLY WITHIN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 8 AND IN INFERIORITY, FOR THE BLACK JESUS, IS ONLY WITHIN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 8)**

**AFTER THIS MAN ROSE UP [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JUDAS OF GALILEE IN THE DAYS OF THE TAXING, AND DREW AWAY (DECEIVING LIES DONE ONLY BY THE DIRECT SOURCE OF THE WITCH VICTORIA IN ISAIAH 47:10), MUCH PEOPLE AFTER HIM: HE ALSO PERISHED, AND ALL, EVEN AS MANY [CALLED IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21] AS OBEYED HIM, WERE DISPERSED (GODDAMN EMPTINESS ON THE OPPOSING FORBIDDEN EVIL IMMUTABLE SIDE WITHIN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON OF UNFAITHFULNESS IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH UNDER THE ULTIMATE SOVERIEGN GODDAMN CONTROL FOREVERMORE ON YAHWEH’S IMMUTABLE SIDE).**

**AND NOW I SAY UNTO YOU, REFRAIN FROM THESE MEN, AND LET THEM ALONE: FOR IF THIS COUNSEL [LEGALISTIC TRANSFORMING RIGHTEOUS YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE EVIL LAW PLAN---2 CORINTHIANS 11:13-15] OR THIS WORK [LEGALISTIC TRANSFORMING RIGHTEOUS YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE EVIL LAW WORK---2 CORINTHIANS 11:13-15] BE OF MEN (ONGOING THIEVES & ONGOING ROBBERS), IT WILL COME TO NAUGHT (GODDAMN EMPTINESS ON THE OPPOSING FORBIDDEN EVIL IMMUTABLE SIDE WITHIN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON OF UNFAITHFULNESS IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH UNDER THE ULTIMATE SOVERIEGN GODDAMN CONTROL FOREVERMORE ON YAHWEH’S IMMUTABLE SIDE): BUT IT IF BE OF GOD [STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF], YE CANNOT OVERTHROW IT, LEST HAPLY YE BE FOUND EVEN TO FIGHT AGAINST GOD [STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF].’”**

**IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:24-24 DECLARES, AND WHEN HE HAD GIVEN THANKS, HE BROKE IT AND SAID, “TAKE, EAT, THIS IS MY BODY WHICH IS BROKEN FOR YOU, DO THIS IN REMEMBRANCE OF ME.” IN THE SAME MANNER HE ALSO TOOK THE CUP AFTER SUPPER, SAYING, “THIS CUP IS THE NEW COVENANT IN MY BLOOD. THIS DO, AS OFTEN AS YOU DRINK IT, IN REMEMBRANCE OF ME.”**

**THE UNIVERSAL HOUSE IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP AT 109.9995% IN EZEKIEL 6:1-14 & ACTS 7:55-56 AT 12:00PM-1:00PM [12:00PM-13:00PM] ON PENTECOSTAL SUNDAY**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT RED LETTER WORDS IN THE BOOK OF 2ND CORINTHIANS CONCERNING ACTS CHAPTER 3**

**IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:9 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO ME, “MY [DIVINE] GRACE IS SUFFICIENT FOR YOU, FOR MY [DIVINE] STRENGTH IS MADE [TRULY] PERFECT IN [DIVINE] WEAKNESS.”**

**THE UNIVERSAL CHURCH IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP AT 109.9996% IN EZEKIEL 7:1-27 & ACTS 7:56-57 AT 1:00PM-2:00PM [13:00PM-14:00PM] ON PENTECOSTAL SUNDAY**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT RED LETTER WORDS IN THE BOOK OF 1ST TIMOTHY CONCERNING ACTS CHAPTER 4**

**IN 1ST TIMOTHY 5:18 DECLARES, FOR THE [HOLY] SCRIPTURE SAYS, “YOU SHALL NOT MUZZLE AN OX [MOUTH] WHILE IT TREADS OUT THE GRAIN,” AND “THE [DIVINE] LABORER IS WORTHY OF HIS WAGES [ONLY IF THEY PAY THEIR 10% TITHE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN, OTHERWISE THEY ALL ARE THIEVES & ROBBERS IN MALACHI 3:8-12].”**

**THE UNIVERSAL BUILDING IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP AT 109.9997% IN EZEKIEL 8:1-18 & ACTS 7:57-58 AT 2:00PM-3:00PM [14:00PM-15:00PM] ON PENTECOSTAL SUNDAY**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT RED LETTER WORDS IN THE BOOK OF LUKE CONCERNING ACTS CHAPTER 5 (YAHWEH’S INTENT OF HIS OWN ULTIMATE WORK & ULTIMATE PLAN)**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPREME INDEPENDENCE OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA**

**THE 1ST PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 2:49 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO THEM, “WHY DID YOU SEEK ME? DID YOU NOT KNOW THAT I MUST BE ABOUT MY FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] BUSINESS?”**

**THE 2ND PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 4:4, 8, 12 DECLARES, BUT JESUS ANSWERED HIM, SAYING, “IT IS WRITTEN, ‘MAN SHALL NOT LIVE BY BREAD ALONE, BUT BY EVERY [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD (THE 10.0000% LIFETIME MONEY TITHE IN MALACHI 3:8-12) OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN.’” AND JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO HIM, “GET BEHIND ME SATAN! FOR IT IS WRITTEN, ‘YOU SHALL WORSHIP THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD YOUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], AND HIM ONLY YOU SHALL SERVE.’” AND JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO HIM, “IT HAS BEEN SAID, ‘YOU SHALL NOT TEMPT (TEST, TRY OR PUT ON TRIAL) THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD YOUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN JAMES 1:13].’”**

**IN LUKE 4:18-19, 21, 23-27 DECLARES, “THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [STEPHEN] IS UPON ME, BECAUSE HE HAS ANOINTED ME TO PREACH THE GOSPEL TO THE POOR, HE HAS SENT ME TO HEAL THE BROKENHEARTED, TO PROCLAIM LIBERTY TO THE CAPTIVES AND RECOVERY OF SIGHT TO THE BLIND, TO SET AT LIBERTY THOSE WHO ARE OPPRESSED [DOWNTRODDEN], TO PROCLAIM THE ACCEPTABLE YEAR OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [STEPHEN].” AND HE BEGAN TO SAY TO THEM, “TODAY, THIS [HOLY] SCRIPTURE IS FULFILLED IN YOUR HEARING.” HE SAID TO THEM, “YOU WILL SURELY SAY THIS PROVERB TO ME, ‘PHYSICIAN, HEAL YOURSELF! WHATEVER WE HAVE HEARD DONE IN CAPERNAUM, DO ALSO HERE IN YOUR COUNTRY.’” THEN HE SAID, “ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, NO PROPHET IS ACCEPTED IN HIS OWN [RENTED] COUNTRY. BUT I TELL YOU TRULY, MANY [CALLED] WIDOWS WERE IN ISRAEL IN THE DAYS OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ELIJAH, WHEN THE HEAVEN WAS SHUT UP THREE YEARS AND SIX MONTHS, AND THERE WAS A GREAT FAMINE THROUGHOUT ALL THE LAND, BUT TO NONE OF THEM WAS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ELIJAH SENT EXCEPT TO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ZAREPHATH [SAREPTA], IN THE REGION OF SIDON, TO A WOMAN WHO WAS A WIDOW [TRUE WIDOWS AT THE AGE OF 60 OR MORE]. AND MANY [CALLED] LEPERS WERE IN ISRAEL IN THE TIME OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ELISHA THE PROPHET, AND NONE OF THEM WAS CLEANSED EXCEPT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] NAAMAN THE SYRIAN.”**

**IN LUKE 4:35 DECLARES, BUT JESUS REBUKED HIM, SAYING, “BE QUIET, AND COME OUT OF HIM!”**

**IN LUKE 4:43 DECLARES, BUT HE SAID TO THEM, I MUST PREACH THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] TO THE OTHER CITIES ALSO, BECAUSE FOR THIS PURPOSE I HAVE BEEN SENT.”**

**THE 3RD PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 5:4, 10 DECLARES, WHEN HE HAD STOPPED SPEAKING, HE SAID TO SIMON, “LAUNCH OUT INTO THE DEEP AND LET DOWN YOUR NETS FOR A CATCH.” AND JESUS SAID TO SIMON, “DO NOT BE AFRAID. FROM NOW ON YOU WILL CATCH MEN.”**

**IN LUKE 5:13-14 DECLARES, THEN HE PUT OUT HIS HAND AND TOUCHED HIM, SAYING, I AM [JOHN 8:58] WILLING, BE CLEANSED.” AND HE CHARGED HIM TO TELL NO ONE, “BUT GO AND SHOW YOURSELF TO THE PRIEST [SERGEANT], AND MAKE AN OFFERING FOR YOUR CLEANSING, AS A TESTIMONY TO THEM, JUST AS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES COMMANDED.”**

**IN LUKE 5:20, 22-24 DECLARES, WHEN HE SAW THEIR FAITH, HE SAID TO HIM, “MAN, YOUR SINS [NON-SEXUAL] ARE FORGIVEN YOU.” BUT WHEN JESUS PERCEIVED [KNEW] THEIR THOUGHTS, HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “WHY ARE YOU [SEXUALLY] REASONING IN YOUR HEARTS? WHICH IS EASIER, TO SAY, ‘YOUR SINS [NON-SEXUAL] ARE FORGIVEN YOU,’ OR TO SAY, ‘RISE UP AND WALK?’ BUT THAT YOU MAY KNOW THAT THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] HAS POWER [AUTHORITY] ON EARTH TO FORGIVE SINS [NON-SEXUAL]”---HE SAID TO THE MAN WHO WAS PARALYZED, “I SAY TO YOU, ARISE, TAKE UP YOUR BED, AND GO TO YOUR HOUSE [ZION].”**

**IN LUKE 5:27, 31-32 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO HIM, “FOLLOW ME.” JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “THOSE WHO ARE WELL HAVE NO NEED OF A PHYSICIAN [MEDICAL DOCTOR WITH HEALING MEDICINES], BUT THOSE WHO ARE SICK. I HAVE NOT COME TO CALL THE RIGHTEOUS, BUT SINNERS [SEXUALITY], TO REPENTANCE [ACTS 17:30].”**

**IN LUKE 5:34-39 DECLARES, “CAN YOU MAKE THE FRIENDS [SONS OF THE BRIDECHAMBER---THE BED ROOM] OF THE BRIDEGROOM FAST WHILE THE BRIDEGROOM IS WITH THEM? BUT THE DAYS WILL COME WHEN THE BRIDEGROOM WILL BE TAKEN AWAY [REVELATION 18:21-24] FROM THEM, AND THEN THEY WILL FAST IN THOSE DAYS. THEN HE SPOKE A PARABLE TO THEM: “NO ONE PUTS A PIECE FROM A NEW GARMENT [GOOD-NOVICE] ON A OLD ONE [BETTER], OTHERWISE THE NEW [GOOD-NOVICE] MAKES A TEAR, AND ALSO THE PIECE THAT WAS TAKEN OUT OF THE NEW [GOOD-NOVICE] DOES NOT MATCH THE OLD [BETTER]. AND NO ONE PUTS NEW WINE [GOOD-NOVICE] INTO OLD WINESKINS [BETTER], OR ELSE THE NEW WINE [GOOD-NOVICE] WILL BURST [BREAK] THE WINESKINS AND BE SPILLED, AND THE WINESKINS WILL BE RUINED. BUT NEW WINE [GOOD-NOVICE] MUST BE PUT INTO NEW WINESKINS [GOOD-NOVICE], AND BOTH ARE PRESERVED. AND NO ONE, HAVING DRUNK OLD WINE [BETTER], IMMEDIATELY DESIRES NEW [GOOD-NOVICE], FOR HE SAYS, ‘THE OLD IS BETTER.’”**

**THE 4TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 6:3-5 DECLARES, BUT JESUS ANSWERING THEM SAID, “HAVE YOU NOT EVEN READ THIS, WHAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAVID DID WHEN HE WAS HUNGRY, HE AND THOSE WHO WERE WITH HIM: HOW HE WENT INTO THE HOUSE [ZION] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], TOOK AND ATE THE SHOWBREAD, AND ALSO GAVE SOME TO THOSE WITH HIM, WHICH IS NOT LAWFUL FOR ANY BUT THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] TO EAT?” AND HE SAID TO THEM, “THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] IS ALSO OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF THE SABBATH [PENTECOST SUNDAY IN ACTS 2:1-39].”**

**IN LUKE 6:8-10 DECLARES, BUT HE KNEW THEIR THOUGHTS, AND SAID TO THE MAN WHO HAD THE WITHERED HAND, “ARISE AND STAND HERE.” THEN JESUS SAID TO THEM, “I WILL ASK YOU ONE THING: IS IT LAWFUL [FATHER STEPHEN IN JAMES 4:12] ON THE SABBATH [PENTECOST SUNDAY IN ACTS 2:1-39] TO DO GOOD [DIVINE] OR TO DO EVIL [SEXUAL], THE SAVE LIFE [DIVINE] OR TO DESTROY [SEXUAL]?” AND WHEN HE HAD LOOKED AROUND AT THEM ALL, HE SAID TO THE MAN, “STRETCH OUT YOUR HAND.”**

**IN LUKE 6:20-23 DECLARES, THEN HE LIFTED UP HIS EYES TOWARD HIS DISCIPLES, AND SAID: “BLESSED ARE YOU POOR, FOR YOURS IS THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. BLESSED ARE YOU WHO HUNGER NOW, FOR YOU SHALL BE FILLED. BLESSED ARE YOU WHO WEEP NOW, FOR YOU SHALL LAUGH. BLESSED ARE YOU WHEN [SEXUAL] MEN HATE YOU, AND WHEN THEY [SEXUALLY] EXCLUDE YOU, AND [SEXUALLY] REVILE YOU, AND [SEXUALLY] CAST OUR YOUR NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] AS EVIL [SEXUAL], FOR THE SON OF MAN’S [ACTS 7:55-56] SAKE. REJOICE IN THAT DAY [PENTECOST SUNDAY IN ACTS 2:1-39] AND LEAP FOR JOY! FOR INDEED YOUR REWARD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] IS GREAT IN HEAVEN, FOR IN LIKE MANNER THEIR [SEXUAL] FATHERS DID TO THE [DIVINE] PROPHETS [IN THE STONING’S].”**

**IN LUKE 6:24-26 DECLARES, “BUT WOE TO YOU WHO ARE RICH, FOR YOU HAVE RECEIVED YOUR CONSOLATION [THIS IS BECAUSE NO ONE IN THE WHOLE NATION PAYS THE 10% TITHE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN AND IS CURSED WITH A CURSE IN MALACHI 3:8-12]. WOE TO YOU WHO ARE FULL, FOR YOU SHALL HUNGER [THIS IS BECAUSE OF REVELATION 3:14-22]. WOE TO YOU WHO LAUGH NOW, FOR YOU SHALL MOURN AND WEEP [THIS IS BECAUSE OF REVELATION 17:1-18:24]. WOE TO YOU WHEN ALL MEN SPEAK WELL OF YOU, FOR SO DID THEIR [SEXUAL] FATHERS TO THE FALSE PROPHETS [THIS IS BECAUSE OF ACTS 7:51-53].”**

**IN LUKE 6:27-36 DECLARES, “BUT I SAY TO YOU WHO HEAR: [AGAPE] LOVE YOUR ENEMIES, DO GOOD TO THOSE WHO [SEXUALLY] HATE YOU, BLESS THOSE WHO [SEXUALLY] CURSE YOU, AND PRAY FOR THOSE WHO [SEXUALLY[ SPITEFULLY USE YOU. TO HIM WHO [SEXUALLY] STRIKES YOU ON THE ONE CHEEK, OFFER THE OTHER ALSO. AND FROM HIM WHO [SEXUALLY[ TAKES AWAY YOUR CLOAK, DO NOT WITHHOLD YOUR TUNIC EITHER. GIVE TO EVERYONE WHO ASKS OF YOU. AND FROM HIM WHO [SEXUALLY] TAKES AWAY YOUR GOODS DO NOT ASK THEM BACK. AND JUST AS YOU WANT MEN TO DO TO YOU, YOU ALSO DO TO THEM LIKEWISE. BUT IF YOU [SEXUALLY] LOVE THOSE WHO [SEXUALLY] LOVE YOU, WHAT CREDIT IS THAT TO YOU? FOR EVEN SINNERS [SEXUALLY] LOVE THOSE WHO [SEXUALLY] LOVE THEM. AND IF YOU DO GOOD TO THOSE WHO DO GOOD TO YOU, WHAT CREDIT IS THAT TO YOU? FOR EVEN SINNERS [SEXUALLY] DO THE SAME. AND IF YOU LEND TO THOSE FROM WHOM YOU HOPE TO RECEIVE BACK [OR MORE], WHAT CREDIT IS THAT TO YOU? FOR EVEN SINNERS [SEXUALLY] LEND TO SINNERS TO RECEIVE AS MUCH BACK [OR MORE]. BUT [AGAPE] LOVE YOUR ENEMIES, DO GOOD, AND LEND, HOPING FOR NOTHING IN RETURN, AND YOUR REWARD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WILL BE GREAT, AND YOU WILL BE SONS OF THE MOST HIGH [FATHER STEPHEN]. FOR HE IS KIND TO THE UNTHANKFUL AND EVIL [SEXUAL]. THEREFORE BE MERCIFUL, JUST AS YOUR FATHER [STEPHEN] ALSO IS MERCIFUL.”**

**IN LUKE 6:37-42 DECLARES, “[PARTIALLY] JUDGE NOT, AND YOU SHALL NOT BE [IMPARTIALLY] JUDGED [FATHER STEPHEN IS THE ONLY LAWGIVER IN DANIEL 7:9-28; JAMES 4:12; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & REVELATION 17:1-20:15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19]. CONDEMN [DAMN] NOT, AND YOU SHALL NOT BE CONDEMNED [DAMNED]. FORGIVE, AND YOU WILL BE FORGIVEN. GIVE, AND IT WILL BE GIVEN TO YOU: GOOD MEASURE, PRESSED DOWN, SHAKEN TOGETHER, AND RUNNING OVER WILL BE PUT INTO YOUR BOSOM. FOR WITH THE SAME MEASURE YOU USE, IT WILL BE MEASURED BACK TO YOU [ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:25; GALATIANS 5:19-23; 1ST JOHN 1:8, 10; REVELATION 2:1-3:22; 6:1-20:15, 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19]. AND HE SPOKE A PARABLE TO THEM: “CAN THE BLIND LEAD THE BLIND? WILL THEY NOT BOTH FALL INTO THE DITCH? A DISCIPLE IS NOT ABOVE HIS TEACHER, BUT EVERYONE WHO IS PERFECTLY TRAINED WILL BE LIKE HIS TEACHER. AND WHY DO YOU LOOK AT THE SPECK [BEAM-THE DEDICATED HABERGEON DONE & SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN ROMANS 13:1-2, WHICH IS A HOLE IN EVERY ETERNAL CREATURES INVINCIBLE ARMOR USED AS THE ROD-DICK FOR THE STAFF-PUSSY & THE STAFF-PUSSY FOR THE ROD-DICK FOR THE ONLY REASON TO BRING FORTH GOOD FRUITS & GOOD PLEASURE IN DIVINE INTERCOURSE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN ACTS 17:22-30] IN YOUR BROTHER’S EYE, BUT DO NOT PERCEIVE THE PLANK [WOOD-THE DEDICATED HABERGEON DONE & SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN ROMANS 13:1-2, WHICH IS A HOLE IN EVERY ETERNAL CREATURES INVINCIBLE ARMOR USED AS THE ROD-DICK FOR THE STAFF-PUSSY & THE STAFF-PUSSY FOR THE ROD-DICK FOR THE ONLY REASON TO BRING FORTH GOOD FRUITS & GOOD PLEASURE IN DIVINE INTERCOURSE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN ACTS 17:22-30] IN YOUR OWN EYE? OR HOW CAN YOU SAY TO YOUR BROTHER, ‘BROTHER, LET ME REMOVE THE SPECK [BEAM] THAT IS IN YOUR EYE,’ WHEN YOU YOURSELF DO NOT SEE [ACTS 7:55-56], THE PLANK [WOOD] THAT IS IN YOUR OWN EYE?’ HYPOCRITE [PRETENDERS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:13-15]! FIRST, REMOVE THE PLANK [WOOD-TOTAL & ABSOLUTE ABSTINENCE FROM SEXUALITY, EXCEPT FOR AUTHORIZED SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE IN EPHESIANS 5:3; 2ND TIMOTHY 3:16-17 & ACTS 7:51-53] FROM YOUR OWN EYE, AND THEN YOU WILL SEE [HEBREWS 4:13] CLEARLY TO REMOVE THE SPECK [BEAM-TOTAL & ABSOLUTE ABSTINENCE FROM SEXUALITY, EXCEPT FOR AUTHORIZED SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE IN EPHESIANS 5:3; 2ND TIMOTHY 3:16-17 & ACTS 7:51-53] THAT IS IN YOUR BROTHER’S EYE.”**

**IN LUKE 6:43-45 DECLARES, “FOR A GOOD [FATHER STEPHEN] TREE DOES NOT BEAR BAD [SEXUAL] FRUIT, NOR DOES A BAD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER] TREE BEAR GOOD [DIVINE] FRUIT. FOR EVERY TREE IS KNOWN BY ITS OWN FRUIT. FOR MEN DO NOT GATHER FIGS FROM THORNS, NOR DO THEY GATHER GRAPES FROM A BRAMBLE BUSH. A GOOD MAN [DIVINE] OUT OF THE GOOD [DIVINE] TREASURE OF HIS HEART BRINGS FORTH GOOD [DIVINE], AND AN EVIL MAN [SEXUAL] OUT OF THE EVIL [SEXUAL] TREASURE BRINGS FOR EVIL [SEXUAL]. FOR OUT OF THE ABUNDANCE OF THE HEART HIS MOUTH SPEAKS.”**

**IN LUKE 6:46-49 DECLARES, “BUT WHY DO YOU CALL ME ‘OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN], OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN],’ AND NOT DO THE THINGS WHICH I SAY? WHOEVER COMES TO ME, AND HEARS MY SAYINGS AND DOES THEM, I WILL SHOW YOU WHOM HE IS LIKE: HE IS LIKE A [WISE] MAN [ACTS 6:1-8, 10, 14-15; 7:1-5, 7-17, 20-24, 26-38, 44-53, 55-56, 59-60] BUILDING A HOUSE [ESTABLISHED ZION IN ACTS 7:1-60] WHO DUG DEEP, AND LAID THE FOUNDATION [SON JESUS CHRIST IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:5-23] ON THE ROCK [FATHER STEPHEN IN ACTS 6:15; 7:1-53, 55-56, 59-60]: AND WHEN THE FLOOD AROSE, THE STREAM BEAT VEHEMENTLY AGAINST THAT HOUSE [ESTABLISHED ZION IN ACTS 7:1-60], AND IT COULD NOT SHAKE IT [REVELATION 2:1-5:14; 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 2:1-7:59], FOR IT WAS FOUNDED ON THE ROCK [ACTS 1:4-7; 2:1-4; 5:38-39; 6:3-8, 10, 14-15; 7:1-53, 55-56, 59-60]. BUT HE WHO HEARD AND DID NOTHING IS LIKE A [FOOLISH] MAN [ACTS 6:9, 11-13; 7:6, 18-19, 25-26, 39-43, 51-53, 54, 57-60] WHO BUILT A HOUSE [THE 1ST SEVEN YEARS OF ZION] ON THE EARTH [REVELATION 2:1-3:22; 6:1-20:15] WITHOUT A FOUNDATION [1ST CORINTHIANS 3:15]: AGAINST WHICH THE STREAM BEAT VEHEMENTLY, AND IMMEDIATELY [THE 1ST SEVEN YEARS OF ZION] IT FELL. AND THE RUIN OF THAT HOUSE WAS GREAT [ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23 & REVELATION 2:1-3:22; 6:1-20:15].”**

**THE 5TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 7:9 DECLARES, WHEN JESUS HEARD THESE THINGS, HE MARVELED AT HIM, AND TURNED AROUND AND SAID TO THE CROWD THAT FOLLOWED HIM, “I SAY TO YOU, I HAVE NOT FOUND SUCH GREAT FAITH, NOT EVEN IN ISRAEL!”**

**IN LUKE 7:13-14 DECLARES, WHEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] SAW HER, HE HAD COMPASSION ON HER AND SAID TO HER, “DO NOT WEEP.” AND HE SAID, “YOUNG MAN, I SAY TO YOU, ARISE.”**

**IN LUKE 7:22-28, 31-35 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “GO AND TELL JOHN THE THINGS YOU HAVE SEEN AND HEARD: THAT THE BLIND SEE, THE LAME WALK, THE LEPERS ARE CLEANSED, THE DEAF HEAR, THE DEAD ARE RAISED, THE POOR HAVE THE GOSPEL PREACHED TO THEM. AND BLESSED IS HE WHO IS NOT OFFENDED [CAUSED TO STUMBLE] BECAUSE OF ME.” WHEN THE MESSENGERS OF JOHN HAD DEPARTED, HE BEGAN TO SPEAK TO THE MULTITUDES CONCERNING JOHN: ”WHAT DID YOU GO OUT INTO THE WILDERNESS TO SEE? A REED SHAKEN BY THE WIND? BUT WHAT DID YOU GO OUT TO SEE? A MAN CLOTHED IN SOFT GARMENTS [RAIMENT]? INDEED, THOSE WHO ARE GORGEOUSLY APPARELED, AND LIVE IN LUXURY [DELICATELY], ARE IN KINGS’ COURTS. BUT WHAT DID YOU GO OUT TO SEE? A PROPHET? YES, I SAY TO YOU, AND MORE THAN A PROPHET. THIS IS HE, OF WHOM IT IS WRITTEN, ‘BEHOLD I SEND MY MESSENGER BEFORE YOUR FACE, WHO WILL PREPARE YOUR WAY BEFORE YOU.’ FOR I SAY TO YOU, AMONG THOSE BORN OF WOMEN THERE IS NOT A GREATER PROPHET THAN JOHN THE BAPTIST: BUT HE WHO IS LEAST IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] IS GREATER THAN HE.” AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] SAID, “TO WHAT THEN SHALL I LIKEN THE MEN OF THIS GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH], AND WHAT ARE THEY LIKE? THEY ARE LIKE CHILDREN [HUSBANDS & BOY FRIENDS] SITTING IN THE MARKETPLACES [BUSINESS COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES] AND CALLING TO THEIR ONE ANOTHER [COMPANIONS AS WIVES & GIRL FRIENDS], SAYING: ‘WE PLAYED THE FLUTE [MUSICAL HEALING] FOR YOU, AND YOU DID NOT DANCE [PLAY THE MUSIC], WE MOURNED [CRIED] TO YOU, AND YOU DID NOT WEEP [LAMENT TO BEAT YOUR BREAST].’ FOR JOHN [HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:55-56] THE BAPTIST CAME NEITHER EATING BREAD NOR DRINKING WINE, AND YOU SAY, ‘HE HAS A DEMON.’ THE SON OF MAN [JESUS IN ACTS 7:55-56] HAS COME EATING AND DRINKING, AND YOU SAY, ‘LOOK, A GLUTTON [FAT MAN IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S IN LEVITICUS 3:16] AND A WINEBIBBER [WINE DRINKER IN MODERATION MAKES GLAD & CHEERFULNESS OF THE HEART IN SIRACH 31:28], A FRIEND [JAMES 4:1-10] OF TAX COLLECTORS [ROMANS 13:3-10] AND SINNERS [ROMANS 3:4-23]!’ BUT WISDOM [THE LADY VICTORIA IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-30 & PROVERBS 8:22-31] IS JUSTIFIED BY ALL HER CHILDREN [FATHER STEPHEN’S CHILDREN AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS HIS SON & LADY MARY HIS DAUGHTER IN JOHN 3:16].”**

**IN LUKE 7:40-48, 50 DECLARES, AND JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO HIM, “SIMON, I HAVE SOMETHING TO SAY TO YOU.” HE SAID, “TEACHER, SAY IT.” “THERE WAS A CERTAIN CREDITOR WHO HAD TWO DEBTORS, ONE OWED FIVE HUNDRED DENARII [$16,000.00], AND THE OTHER FIFTY [$1,600.00]. AND WHEN THEY HAD NOTHING WITH WHICH TO REPAY, HE FREELY FORGAVE THEM BOTH. TELL ME, THEREFORE, WHICH OF THEM WILL [AGAPE] LOVE HIM MORE? AND HE SAID TO HIM, “YOU HAVE RIGHTLY [IMPARTIALLY] JUDGED.” THEN HE TURNED TO THE WOMAN AND SAID TO SIMON, “DO YOU SEE THIS WOMAN? I ENTERED YOUR HOUSE [ZION], YOU GAVE ME NO WATER FOR MY FEET, BUT SHE HAS WASHED MY FEET WITH HER TEARS AND WIPED THEM WITH THE HAIR OF HER HEAD. YOU GAVE ME NO KISS, BUT THIS WOMAN HAS NOT CEASED TO KISS MY FEET SINCE THE TIME I CAME IN. YOU DID NOT ANOINT MY HEAD WITH OIL, BUT THIS WOMAN HAS ANOINTED MY FEET WITH FRAGRANT OIL. THEREFORE I SAY TO YOU, HER SINS [NON-SEXUAL], WHICH ARE MANY [CALLED], ARE FORGIVEN, FOR SHE [AGAPE] LOVED MUCH. BUT TO WHOM LITTLE IS FORGIVEN, THE SAME [AGAPE] LOVES LITTLE. “ THEN HE SAID TO HER, “YOUR SINS [NON-SEXUAL] ARE FORGIVEN.” THEN HE SAID TO THE WOMAN, “YOUR FAITH HAS SAVED YOU. GO IN PEACE.”**

**THE 6TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 8:5-8 DECLARES, “A SOWER WENT OUT TO SOW HIS SEED. AND AS HE SOWED, SOME FELL BY THE WAYSIDE [LITTLE UNDER ONLY 00.0001% ONCE, WHICH IS 1/3 OF 00.0033% GOING ON MILE GO TWAIN BY 12, GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:1 ONCE], AND IT WAS TRAMPLED DOWN, AND THE BIRDS OF THE AIR DEVOURED IT. SOME FELL ON A ROCK [LITTLE UNDER ONLY 00.0001% ONCE, WHICH IS 1/3 OF 00.0033% GOING ON MILE GO TWAIN BY 12, GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:30 ONCE], AND AS SOON AS IT SPRANG UP, IT WITHERED AWAY BECAUSE IT LACKED MOISTURE. AND SOME FELL AMONG THORNS [LITTLE UNDER ONLY 00.0001% ONCE, WHICH IS 1/3 OF 00.0033% GOING ON MILE GO TWAIN BY 12, GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:60 ONCE], AND THE THORNS SPRANG UP AND CHOKED IT [THIS MEANS IT NEVER BRINGS FORTH THE FRUITS OF THE SPIRIT IN GALATIANS 5:22-23 BUT THE FRUITS OF THE FLESH IN GALATIANS 5:19-21& THE ONLY 00.0001% ONCE IS CLUSTERED TOGETHER [PORN] APPROACHING THE HOUSE [ZION] AND THEN BEING CUT OFF, CONTROLLED & ISOLATED MAKING 1 AREA, & THEN LEAVES THE HOUSE [ZION] WITHIN A MONTH [THE FRUIT OF OMNI-BENEVOLENCE ARRESTS, LOCK UP & ISOLATES ALL SEXUALITIES UNDER A MONTH TO BE ESTABLISHED & NO SEXUALITIES EXCEEDS THE DAY BECAUSE IT IS PERFECTED & COMPLETED OUTSIDE THE DAY & DURING THE DAY IT IS SPENT ON THE SOUTH AMERICAN/NORTH AMERICAN CONTINENT, THE NIGHT IS SPENT ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT IN LUKE 13:32, THEN TO A DAY TO A HOUR TO A MINUTE TO A SECOND TO A GODSPEED TO A TIME NO MORE [PENTECOST SUNDAY] IN GALATIANS 5:19-23 & REVELATION 17:1-18:24] CONCERNING 00.0001% EVIL SEXUAL APPROVAL ONCE IN EZEKIEL 1:1-28; 3:16-27; 8:1-19, 9:1-11; 10:1-22; ROMANS 1:21-32 WITH ROMANS 3:4-23 [AT LEAST 60 SECONDS BY A EXIT & ENTRANCE WITH THE NUMBERS 0 TO 32 WITH A UPTIME DOWN TIME IN THE 1ST ROMAN SCRIPTURE TO THE MAXIMUM 84 MONTHS OR 7 YEARS BY ADDING ALL NUMBERS IN BOTH ROMAN SCRIPTURES] & IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN STIFF-NECKED IN ACTS 13:8, 10 & EVIL STRIPPING APPROVAL ONCE [NOT MISTAKEN IN ACTS 7:59 IN AT LEAST 1 SECOND TO THE MAXIMUM 60 SECONDS BY ADDING THE NUMBERS 0 TO 59 IN THE ACTS SCRIPTURE] IN STIFF-NAKEDNESS IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST TO MAKE 00.0001%, WHICH IS 00.0001% EVIL [SEXUAL] ONCE, FALSE & MOST INACCURATE WITH ALL MISTAKES [SEXUAL & INTERRACIAL IN ROMANS 1:24-25] & ALL ERRORS [HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL IN ROMANS 1:26-27 IN THE NUMBER 0 ONLY IN 1 COPPER CENT ONLY & THE LETTER X ONLY ONCE], WHICH MEANS ALL ETERNAL CREATURES WILL ENDURE A CERTAIN LEVEL OF SEXUAL CORRUPTION [GREAT TRIBULATION IS FROM 1 MINUTE TO 7 YEARS, THEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S RELEASE] IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES OR STRIPPING CORRUPTION [GREAT TRIBULATION IS FROM 1 SECOND TO 1 MINUTE, THEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S RELEASE] IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST BASED ON WHAT POSITION YOU ARE IN ORDER TO ENTER THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN JOHN 8:37-JOHN 8:59 CROSS-REFERENCES WITH THE TIME PORTALS IN ACTS 7:37-ACTS 7:59 TO REACH THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7:60]. BUT OTHERS FELL ON GOOD GROUND [THE OPPOSING YAH SIDE IS 00.0000% TO 110.0000%, WHICH IS 110.0000% GOOD DIVINE APPROVAL ONCE IN LUKE IN THE NUMBER 0 ONLY IN 1 COPPER CENT TO ALL MONEY & FROM THE LETTER A TO THE LETTER Z, EXCEPT FOR THE LETTER X ONCE & 109.9998% IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN THE NUMBER 0 ONLY IN 1 COPPER CENT TO ALL MONEY & FROM THE LETTER A TO THE LETTER Z, EXCEPT FOR THE LETTER X ONCE & 110.0000% IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST, THEN 110.0000% GOOD DIVINE APPROVALS THE REST OF THE TIME WHICH IS ALWAYS DIVINE, TRUTHFUL & MOST ACCURATE WITH ALL INFALLIBILITY & ALL INERRANCY IN ROMANS 1:20 IN THE NUMBER 1 TO THE INFINITE NUMBER IN 1 COPPER CENT TO ALL MONEY & FROM THE LETTER A TO THE LETTER Z, EXCEPT FOR THE LETTER X ONCE], SPRANG UP AND YIELDED A CROP A HUNDREDFOLD [TWO POSITIONS MAKING PEACE INTO ONE TOGETHER IS 200-FOLD, WHICH IS ENOUGH FOR A CAPTAIN’S (HIGH PRIEST’S, HIGH SERGEANT’S, HIGH CHIEFS OF POLICE OR HIGH SHERIFF’S) POSITION].” WHEN HE HAD SAID THESE THINGS HE CRIED, “HE WHO HAS EARS TO HEAR, LET HIM HEAR!”**

**IN LUKE 8:10 DECLARES, AND HE SAID, “TO YOU IT HAS BEEN GIVEN TO KNOW THE MYSTERIES OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD [OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP], BUT TO THE REST [REVELATION 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19] IT IS GIVEN IN PARABLES, THAT ‘SEEING THEY MAY NOT SEE AND HEARING THEY MAY NOT UNDERSTAND.’”**

**IN LUKE 8:11-15 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO THEM, “NOW THE PARABLE IS THIS: THE SEED IS THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD [REVELATION 19:13] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. THOSE BY THE WAYSIDE [ONLY ABOUT 00.0036%, WHICH IS THE FIRST PROBLEM OF THE 1/3 OF 00.0011% SEXUAL GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:1] ARE THE ONES WHO HEAR, THEN THE DEVIL [LUCIFER] COMES AND TAKES AWAY THE WORD [REVELATION 19:13] OUT OF THEIR HEARTS [THE 00.0036% IS THE 3 PROBLEMS CLUSTERED TOGETHER [PORN] APPROACHING THE HOUSE [ZION] AND THEN BEING CUT OFF, CONTROLLED & ISOLATED MAKING 1 AREA, & THEN LEAVES THE HOUSE [ZION] WITHIN A MONTH [THE FRUIT OF OMNI-BENEVOLENCE ARRESTS, LOCK UP & ISOLATES ALL SEXUALITIES UNDER A MONTH TO BE ESTABLISHED & NO SEXUALITIES EXCEEDS THE DAY BECAUSE IT IS PERFECTED & COMPLETED OUTSIDE THE DAY & DURING THE DAY IT IS SPENT ON THE SOUTH AMERICAN/NORTH AMERICAN CONTINENT, THE NIGHT IS SPENT ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT IN LUKE 13:32, THEN TO A DAY TO A HOUR TO A MINUTE TO A SECOND TO A GODSPEED TO A TIME NO MORE [PENTECOST SUNDAY] IN GALATIANS 5:19-23 & REVELATION 17:1-18:24] CONCERNING 00.0011% SEXUAL IN EZEKIEL 1:1-28; 3:16-27; 8:1-19, 9:1-11; 10:1-22 & ACTS 13:8, WHICH IS EVIL [SEXUAL], FALSE & MOST INACCURATE WITH ALL MISTAKES & ALL ERRORS], LEST THEY SHOULD BELIEVE AND BE SAVED. BUT THE ONES ON THE ROCK [ONLY ABOUT 00.0036%, WHICH IS THE SECOND PROBLEM OF THE 1/3 OF 00.0011% SEXUAL GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:30] ARE THOSE WHO, WHEN THEY HEAR, RECEIVE THE WORD [REVELATION 19:13] WITH JOY, AND THESE HAVE NO ROOT, WHO BELIEVE FOR A WHILE, AND IN TIME OF TEMPTATION FALL AWAY. NOW THE ONES THAT FELL AMONG THORNS [ONLY ABOUT 00.0036%, WHICH IS THE LAST PROBLEM OF THE 1/3 OF 00.0011% SEXUAL GOVERNED BY ACTS 7:60], ARE THOSE WHO, WHEN THEY HAVE HEARD, GO OUT AND ARE CHOKED WITH CARES, RICHES, AND PLEASURES OF LIFE, AND BRING NO FRUIT TO MATURITY [THIS MEANS IT NEVER BRINGS FORTH THE FRUITS OF THE SPIRIT IN GALATIANS 5:22-23 BUT THE FRUITS OF THE FLESH IN GALATIANS 5:19-21]. BUT THE ONES THAT FELL ON THE GOOD GROUND [THE OPPOSING YAH SIDE IS 00.0000% TO 110.0000%, WHICH IS 110.0000% GOOD [777-DNA], WHICH IS ALWAYS DIVINE, TRUTHFUL & MOST ACCURATE WITH ALL INFALLIBILITY & ALL INERRANCY] ARE THOSE WHO, HAVING HEARD THE WORD [REVELATION 19:13] WITH A NOBLE AND GOOD HEART, KEEP IT AND BEAR FRUIT WITH PATIENCE [ALL TOGETHER IS 190-FOLD, WHICH IS ENOUGH FOR A CAPTAIN’S (HIGH PRIEST’S, HIGH SERGEANT’S, HIGH CHIEFS OF POLICE OR HIGH SHERIFF’S) POSITION].”**

**IN LUKE 8:16-18 DECLARES, “NO ONE, WHEN HE HAS LIT A LAMP, COVERS IT WITH A VESSEL OR PUTS IT UNDER A BED, BUT SETS IT ON A LAMPSTAND, THAT THOSE WHO ENTER MAY SEE THE LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19 & ACTS 6:5 [FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPREME MAN OF FIGHT]; 6:8, 10, 14-15 [FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPREME ANGEL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD]; 7:1-53, 55-56, 59-60 [FATHER STEPHEN’S ULTIMATE SUPREME DEFENSE AS THE IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE THE TREE OF LIFE]; 8:1-3 [FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPREME RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD]; 9:3 [FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPREME ASCENSION]; 17:22-30 [FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPREME DIVINE NATURE]; 22:6 [FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPREME THRONE]; 26:13 [FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP]; 28:25-27 [FATHER STEPHEN’S TRUE HOLY DIVISION OF POTTER CREATORSHIP]; 29:1-26 [FATHER STEPHEN’S TRUE HOLY DIVISION OF SUPREME CREATORSHIP]. FOR NOTHING IS SECRET THAT WILL NOT BE REVEALED, NOR ANYTHING HIDDEN THAT WILL NOT BE KNOWN & COME TO LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19]. THEREFORE TAKE HEED HOW YOU HEAR. FOR WHOEVER HAS, TO HIM MORE WILL BE GIVEN, AND WHOEVER DOES NOT HAVE, EVEN WHAT HE SEEMS TO HAVE WILL BE TAKEN FROM HIM.”**

**IN LUKE 8:21 DECLARES, BUT HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “MY MOTHER AND MY BROTHERS ARE THESE WHO HEAR THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] AND DO IT.”**

**IN LUKE 8:22, 25 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO THEM, “LET US CROSS OVER TO THE OTHER SIDE OF THE LAKE.” BUT HE SAID TO THEM, “WHERE IS YOUR FAITH?”**

**IN LUKE 8:30, 39 DECLARES, JESUS ASKED HIM, SAYING, “WHAT IS YOUR NAME?” “RETURN TO YOUR OWN HOUSE [ZION], AND TELL WHAT GREAT THINGS GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] HAS DONE FOR YOU.”**

**IN LUKE 8:45-46, 48, 50, 52, 54 DECLARES, AND JESUS SAID, “WHO TOUCHED ME?” WHEN ALL DENIED IT, PETER AND THOSE WITH HIM SAID, “MASTER, THE MULTITUDES THRONG AND PRESS YOU, AND YOU SAY, “WHO TOUCHED ME?” BUT JESUS SAID, “SOMEBODY TOUCHED ME, FOR I PERCEIVED [KNEW] POWER [AUTHORITY] GOING OUT FROM ME.” AND HE SAID TO HER, “DAUGHTER, BE OF GOOD CHEER, YOU FAITH HAS MADE YOU WELL. GO IN PEACE.” BUT WHEN JESUS HEARD IT, HE ANSWERED HIM, SAYING, “DO NOT BE AFRAID, ONLY BELIEVE, AND SHE WILL BE MADE WELL.” NOW ALL WEPT AND MOURNED FOR HER, BUT HE SAID, “DO NOT WEEP, SHE IS NOT DEAD, BUT SLEEPING.” BUT HE PUT THEM ALL OUTSIDE, TOOK HER BY THE HAND AND CALLED, SAYING, “LITTLE GIRL, ARISE.”**

**THE 7TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 9:3-5 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO THEM, “TAKE NOTHING FOR THE JOURNEY, NEITHER STAFFS NOR BAG NOR BREAD NOR MONEY, AND DO NOT HAVE TWO TUNICS APIECE. WHATEVER HOUSE [ZION] YOU ENTER, STAY THERE, AND FROM THERE DEPART. AND WHOEVER WILL NOT RECEIVE YOU, WHEN YOU GO OUT OF THAT CITY, SHAKE OFF THE VERY DUST FROM YOUR FEET AS A TESTIMONY AGAINST THEM.”**

**IN LUKE 9:13-14 DECLARES, BUT HE SAID TO THEM, “YOU GIVE THEM SOMETHING TO EAT.” THEN HE SAID TO HIS DISCIPLES, “MAKE THEM SIT DOWN IN GROUPS OF FIFTY.”**

**IN LUKE 9:18, 20 DECLARES, AND IT HAPPENED, AS HE WAS ALONE PRAYING, THAT HIS DISCIPLES JOINED HIM, AND HE ASKED THEM, SAYING, “WHAT DO THE CROWDS SAY THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58]? HE SAID TO THEM, “BUT WHO DO YOU SAY THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58]?”**

**IN LUKE 9:22 DECLARES, “THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] MUST SUFFER MANY [CALLED] THINGS, AND BE REJECTED BY THE ELDERS AND CHIEF PRIESTS [LIEUTENANTS] AND SCRIBES, AND BE KILLED, AND BE RAISED THE THIRD DAY [1 DAY WHICH IS 12 HOURS BECAUSE IT IS PERFECTED & COMPLETED OUTSIDE THE DAY & DURING THE DAY IT IS SPENT ON THE SOUTH AMERICAN/NORTH AMERICAN CONTINENT, THE NIGHT IS SPENT ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT IN LUKE 13:32].”**

**IN LUKE 9:23-27 DECLARES, THEN HE SAID TO THEM ALL, “IF ANYONE DESIRES TO COME AFTER ME, LET HIM DENY HIMSELF, AND TAKE UP HIS CROSS DAILY, AND FOLLOW ME. FOR WHOEVER DESIRES TO SAVE HIS LIFE WILL LOSE IT, BUT WHOEVER LOSES HIS LIFE FOR MY SAKE WILL SAVE IT. FOR WHAT PROFIT IS IT TO A MAN IF HE GAINS THE WHOLE WORLD, AND IS HIMSELF DESTROYED OR LOST? FOR WHOEVER IS ASHAMED OF ME AND MY WORDS, OF HIM THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] WILL BE ASHAMED WHEN HE COMES IN HIS OWN GLORY, AND IN HIS FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] AND OF THE HOLY ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS]. BUT I TELL YOU TRULY, THAT ARE SOME STANDING HERE WHO SHALL NOT TASTE DEATH TILL THEY SEE THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN].”**

**IN LUKE 9:41 DECLARES, THEN JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID, “O FAITHLESS AND PERVERSE GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH], HOW LONG SHALL I BE WITH YOU AND BEA WITH YOU? BRING YOUR SON HERE.”**

**IN LUKE 9:44 DECLARES, “LET THESE WORDS SINK DOWN INTO YOUR EARS, FOR THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] IS ABOUT TO BE BETRAYED INTO THE [SEXUAL] HANDS OF MEN.”**

**IN LUKE 9:48 DECLARES, AND SAID TO THEM, “WHOEVER RECEIVES THIS LITTLE CHILD IN MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] RECEIVES ME, AND WHOEVER RECEIVES ME RECEIVES HIM WHO SENT ME. FOR HE WHO IS LEAST AMONG YOU WILL BE GREAT.”**

**IN LUKE 9:50 DECLARES, BUT JESUS SAID TO HIM, “DO NOT FORBID HIM, FOR WHO IS NOT AGAINST US IS ON OUR SIDE.”**

**IN LUKE 9:55-56 DECLARES, BUT HE TURNED AND REBUKED THEM AND SAID, “YOU DO NOT KNOW WHAT MANNER OF SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] YOU ARE OF. FOR THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] DID NOT COME TO DESTROY MEN’S LIVES BUT TO SAVE THEM.”**

**IN LUKE 9:58, 60, 62 DECLARES, AND JESUS SAID TO HIM, “FOXES HAVE HOLES AND BIRDS OF THE AIR HAVE NESTS, BUT THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] HAS NOWHERE THE LAY HIS HEAD.” THEN HE SAID TO ANOTHER, “FOLLOW ME.” JESUS SAID TO HIM, “LET THE DEAD BURY THEIR OWN DEAD, BUT YOU GO AND PREACH THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN].” BUT JESUS SAID TO HIM, “NO ONE, HAVING PUT HIS HAND TO THE PLOW, AND LOOKING BACK, IS FIT FOR THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN].”**

**THE 8TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 10:2-12 DECLARES, THEN HE SAID TO THEM, “THE HARVEST TRULY IS GREAT, BUT THE LABORERS ARE FEW [CHOSEN], THEREFORE PRAY THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF THE HARVEST TO SEND OUT LABORERS INTO HIS HARVEST. GO YOUR WAY, BEHOLD, I SEND YOU OUT AS LAMBS AMONG WOLVES [TIGERS]. CARRY NEITHER MONEY BAG, KNAPSACK, NOR SANDALS, AND GREET NO ONE ALONG THE ROAD. BUT WHATEVER HOUSE [ZION] YOU ENTER, FIRST SAY, ‘PEACE [SOLOMON] TO THIS HOUSE [ZION].’ AND IF A SON [JESUS] OF PEACE [SOLOMON] IS THERE, YOUR PEACE [SOLOMON] WILL REST ON IT, IF NOT, IT WILL RETURN TO YOU. AND REMAIN IN THE SAME HOUSE [ZION], EATING AND DRINKING SUCH THINGS AS THEY GIVE, FOR THE LABORER IS WORTHY OF HIS WAGES. DO NOT GO FROM HOUSE [ZION] TO HOUSE [ZION]. WHATEVER CITY YOU ENTER, AND THEY RECEIVE YOU, EAT SUCH THINGS AS ARE SET BEFORE YOU. AND HEAL THE SICK THERE, AND SAY TO THEM, ‘THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] HAS COME NEAR TO YOU. BUT WHATEVER CITY YOU ENTER, AND THEY DO NOT RECEIVE YOU, GO OUT INTO ITS STREETS AND SAY, ‘THE VERY DUST OF YOUR CITY WHICH CLINGS TO US WE WIPE OFF AGAINST YOU. NEVERTHELESS KNOW THIS, THAT THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] HAS COME NEAR YOU. BUT I SAY TO YOU THAT IT WILL BE MORE TOLERABLE IN THAT DAY [1ST PETER 1:17-21] FOR SODOM THAN FOR THAT CITY.”**

**IN LUKE 10:13-16 DECLARES, “WOE TO YOU, CHORAZIN! WOE TO YOU, BETHSAIDA! FOR IF THE MIGHTY WORKS WHICH WERE DONE IN YOU HAD BEEN DONE IN TYRE AND SIDON, THEY WOULD HAVE REPENTED LONG AGO, SITTING IN SACKCLOTH & ASHES. BUT IT WILL BE MORE TOLERABLE FOR TYRE & SIDON AT THE JUDGMENT [1ST PETER 1:17-21] THAN FOR YOU. AND YOU, CAPERNAUM, WHO ARE EXALTED TO HEAVEN, WILL BE BROUGHT DOWN TO HADES [HELL]. HE WHO HEARS YOU HEARS ME, HE WHO REJECTS YOU REJECTS ME, AND HE WHO REJECTS ME REJECTS HIM WHO SENT ME.”**

**IN LUKE 10:18-20 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO THEM, “I SAW SATAN [LUCIFER] FALL LIKE LIGHTNING FROM HEAVEN [ACTS 7:54]. BEHOLD, I GIVE YOU THE AUTHORITY TO TRAMPLE ON SERPENTS AND SCORPIONS, AND OVER ALL THE POWER [AUTHORITY] OF THE ENEMY, AND NOTHING SHALL BE ANY MEANS HURT YOU. NEVERTHELESS DO NOT REJOICE IN THIS, THAT THE SPIRITS ARE SUBJECT TO YOU, BUT RATHER REJOICE BECAUSE YOUR NAMES ARE WRITTEN IN HEAVEN.”**

**IN LUKE 10:21-24 DECLARES, IN THAT HOUR JESUS REJOICED IN THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] AND SAID, “I THANK YOU, FATHER [STEPHEN], OMNI-MILITARY LORD OF HEAVEN AND EARTH, THAT YOU HAVE HIDDEN THESE THINGS FROM THE WISE AND PRUDENT AND REVEALED THEM TO BABES. EVEN SO, FATHER [STEPHEN], FOR SO IT SEEMED GOOD IN YOUR SIGHT. ALL THINGS HAVE BEEN DELIVERED TO ME BY MY FATHER [STEPHEN], AND NO ONE KNOWS WHO THE SON [JESUS] IS EXCEPT THE FATHER [STEPHEN], AND WHO THE FATHER [STEPHEN] IS EXCEPT THE SON [JESUS], AND THE ONE [JOHN THE HOLY GHOST] TO WHOM THE SON [JESUS] WILLS TO REVEAL HIM.” THEN HE TURNED TO HIS DISCIPLES AND SAID PRIVATELY, “BLESSED ARE THE EYES WHICH SEE THE THINGS YOU SEE, FOR I TELL YOU THAT MANY [CALLED] PROPHETS AND KINGS HAVE DESIRED TO SEE WHAT YOU SEE, AND HAVE NOT SEEN IT, AND TO HEAR WHAT YOU HEAR AND HAVE NOT HEARD IT.”**

**IN LUKE 10:26, 28, 30-37 DECLARES, HE SAID TO HIM, “WHAT IS WRITTEN IN THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW? WHAT IS YOUR READING OF IT?” AND HE SAID TO HIM, “YOU HAVE ANSWERED RIGHTLY, DO THIS AND YOU WILL LIVE.” THEN JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID, “A CERTAIN MAN WENT DOWN FROM JERUSALEM TO JERICHO, AND FELL AMONG THIEVES, WHICH STRIPPED HIM OF HIS RAIMENT [CLOTHING], AND WOUNDED HIM, AND DEPARTED, LEAVING HIM HALF DEAD. AND BY CHANCE THERE CAME DOWN A CERTAIN PRIEST [SERGEANT] THAT WAY: AND WHEN HE SAW HIM, HE PASSED BY ON THE OTHER SIDE. AND LIKEWISE A LEVITE, WHEN HE WAS AT THE PLACE, CAME AND LOOKED ON HIM, AND PASSED BY ON THE OTHER SIDE. BUT A CERTAIN SAMARITAN, AS HE JOURNEYED, CAME WHERE HE WAS: AND WHEN HE SAW HIM, HE HAD COMPASSION ON HIM, AND WENT TO HIM, AND BOUND UP HIS WOUNDS, POURING IN OIL AND WINE, AND SET HIM ON HIS OWN BEAST, AND BROUGHT HIM TO AN INN, AND TOOK CARE OF HIM. AND ON THE NEXT DAY WHEN HE DEPARTED, HE TOOK OUT TWO DENARII (DENARII IS $64.00, TWO DAYS WAGE) AND GAVE THEM TO THE INNKEEPER [HOST], AND SAID UNTO HIM, ‘TAKE CARE OF HIM, AND WHATEVER MORE YOU SPEND, WHEN I COME AGAIN, I WILL REPAY YOU. SO WHICH THESE THREE DO YOU THINK WAS NEIGHBOR UNTO HIM WHO FELL AMONG THE THIEVES?” AND HE SAID, HE THAT SHOWED MERCY ON HIM, THEN SAID JESUS UNTO HIM, ‘GO, AND DO THOU LIKEWISE.’”**

**IN LUKE 10:41-42 DECLARES, AND JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO HER, “MARTHA, MARTHA, YOU ARE WORRIED AND TROUBLED ABOUT MANY [CALLED] THINGS. BUT ONE THING IS NEEDED, AND MARY HAS CHOSEN [FEW] THAT GOOD PART, WHICH WILL NOT BE TAKEN AWAY FROM HER.”**

**THE 9TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 11:2-4 DECLARES, SO HE SAID TO THEM, “WHEN YOU PRAY, SAY: OUR FATHER [STEPHEN] IN HEAVEN, HALLOW BE YOUR NAME [FATHER STEPHEN], YOUR KINGDOM [UNIVERSAL ZION] COME. YOUR WILL BE DONE ON EARTH AS IT IS IN HEAVEN. GIVE US DAY BY DAY OUR DAILY BREAD [INFALLIBLE INERRANT WORD]. AND FORGIVE US OUR SINS [NON-SEXUAL], FOR WE ALSO FORGIVE EVERYONE WHO IS INDEBTED TO US. AND DO NOT LEAD US INTO TEMPTATION [JAMES 1:13-14] BUT DELIVER US FROM THE EVIL ONE [LUCIFER].”**

**IN LUKE 11:5-8 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO THEM, “WHICH OF YOU SHALL HAVE A FRIEND, AND GO TO HIM AT MIDNIGHT AND SAY TO HIM, ‘FRIEND, LEND ME THREE LOAVES, FOR A FRIEND OF MINE HAS COME TO ME ON HIS JOURNEY AND I HAVE NOTHING TO SET BEFORE HIM,’ AND HE WILL ANSWER FROM WITHIN AND SAY, ‘DO NOT TROUBLE ME, THE DOOR IS NOW SHUT, AND MY CHILDREN ARE WITH ME IN BED, I CANNOT RISE AND GIVE TO YOU?’ I SAY TO YOU, THOUGH HE WILL NOT RISE AND GIVE TO HIM BECAUSE HE IS HIS FRIEND, YET BECAUSE OF HIS PERSISTENCE HE WILL RISE AND GIVE HIM AS MANY [CALLED] AS HE NEEDS.”**

**IN LUKE 11:9-13 DECLARES, “SO I SAY TO YOU, ASK, AND IT WILL BE GIVEN TO YOU, SEEK, AND YOU WILL FIND, KNOCK, AND IT WILL BE OPENED TO YOU. FOR EVERYONE WHO ASKS RECEIVES, AND HE WHO SEEKS FINDS, AND TO HIM WHO KNOCKS IS WILL BE OPENED. IF A SON ASKS FOR BREAD FROM ANY FATHER AMONG YOU, WILL HE GIVE HIM A [EMERY] STONE? OF IF HE ASKS FOR A FISH, WILL HE GIVE HIM A SERPENT [ROD] INSTEAD OF A FISH? OR IF HE ASKS FOR AN EGG, WILL HE OFFER HIM A SCORPION? IF YOU THEN, BEING EVIL [SEXUAL], KNOW HOW TO GIVE GOOD GIFTS TO YOUR CHILDREN, HOW MUCH MORE WILL YOUR HEAVENLY FATHER [STEPHEN] GIVE THE HOLY SPIRIT [HOLY GHOST THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH IN JOHN 14:26; 15:26; 16:7-13] TO THOSE WHO ASK HIM!”**

**IN LUKE 11:17-23 DECLARES, BUT HE, KNOWING THEIR THOUGHTS, SAID TO THEM: “EVERY KINGDOM DIVIDED AGAINST ITSELF IS BROUGHT TO DESOLATION, AND A HOUSE [ZION] DIVIDED AGAINST A HOUSE [ZION] FALLS. IF SATAN [LUCIFER] ALSO BE DIVIDED AGAINST HIMSELF, HOW SHALL HIS KINGDOM STAND? BECAUSE YOU SAY THAT I CAST OUT DEVILS [DEMONS] THROUGH BEELZEBUB. AND IF I BY BEELZEBUB CAST OUT DEVILS, BY WHOM DO YOUR SONS CAST THEM OUT? THEREFORE SHALL THEY BE YOUR [IMPARTIAL] JUDGES. BUT IF I WITH THE FINGER OF GOD CAST OUT DEVILS, NO DOUBT THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] IS COME UPON YOU. WHEN A STRONG MAN ARMED KEEPS HIS PALACE, HIS GOODS ARE IN PEACE [SOLOMON], BUT WHEN A STRONGER THAN HE SHALL COME UPON HIM, AND OVERCOME HIM, HE TAKES FROM HIM, ALL HIS ARMOR IN WHICH HE TRUSTED AND DIVIDES HIS SPOILS [PLUNDER]. HE WHO IS NOT WITH ME IS AGAINST ME, AND HE WHO DOES NOT GATHER WITH ME SCATTERS.” “WHEN AN UNCLEAN SPIRIT GOES OUT OF A MAN, HE GOES THROUGH DRY PLACES, SEEKING REST AND FINDING NONE, HE SAYS, ‘I WILL RETURN TO MY HOUSE [ZION] FROM WHICH I CAME. AND WHEN HE COMES, HE FINDS IT SWEPT AND PUT IN ORDER [GARNISHED]. THEN HE GOES, AND TAKES TO HIM SEVEN OTHER SPIRITS MORE WICKED [SEXUAL] THAN HIMSELF AND THEY ENTER, AND DWELL THERE, AND THE LAST STATE OF THAT MAN IS WORSE THAN THE FIRST.”**

**IN LUKE 11:28 DECLARES, BUT HE SAID, “MORE THAN THAT, BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO HEAR THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] AND KEEP IT!”**

**IN LUKE 11:29-32 DECLARES, AND WHILE THE CROWDS WERE THICKLY GATHERED TOGETHER, HE BEGAN TO SAY, “THIS IS AN EVIL [SEXUAL] GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS AND 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH]. IT SEEKS A SIGN, AND NO SIGN WILL BE GIVEN TO IT EXCEPT THE SIGN OF JONAH THE PROPHET. FOR AS JONAH BECAME A SIGN TO THE NINEVITES, SO ALSO THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] WILL BE TO THIS GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS AND 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH]. THE QUEEN OF THE SOUTH WILL RISE UP IN THE JUDGMENT [1ST PETER 1:17-21] WITH THE MEN OF THIS GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS AND 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH] AND CONDEMN [DAMN] THEM, FOR SHE CAME FROM THE ENDS OF THE EARTH TO HEAR THE WISDOM OF SOLOMON, AND INDEED A GREATER THAN SOLOMON IS HERE. THE MEN OF NINEVEH WILL RISE UP IN THE JUDGMENT [1ST PETER 1:17-21] WITH THIS GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS AND 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH] AND CONDEMN [DAMN} IT, FOR THEY REPENTED AT THE PREACHING OF JONAH, AND INDEED A GREATER THAN JONAH IS HERE.”**

**IN LUKE 11:33-36 DECLARES, “NO ONE, WHEN HE HAS LIT A LAMP, PUTS IT IN A SECRET PLACE OR UNDER A BASKET, BUT ON A LAMP-STAND, THAT THOSE WHO COME IN MAY SEE THE LIGHT. THE LAMP OF THE BODY IS THE EYE. THEREFORE, WHEN YOUR EYE IS GOOD [DIVINE], YOUR WHOLE BODY ALSO IS FULL OF LIGHT. BUT WHEN YOUR EYE IS BAD [SEXUAL], YOUR BODY ALSO IS FULL OF DARKNESS. THEREFORE TAKE HEED THAT THE LIGHT WHICH IS IN YOU IS NOT DARKNESS. IF THEN YOUR WHOLE BODY IS FULL OF LIGHT, HAVING NO PART DARK, THE WHOLE BODY WILL BE FULL OF LIGHT, AS WHEN THE BRIGHT SHINING OF A LAMP GIVES YOU LIGHT.”**

**IN LUKE 11:39-44, 46-52 DECLARES, THEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] SAID TO HIM, “NOW YOU PHARISEES [MARRIED] MAKE THE OUTSIDE OF THE CUP AND DISH CLEAN, BUT YOUR INWARD PART IS FULL OF GREED [ROBBERY[ AND WICKEDNESS [SEXUALITY]. FOOLISH ONES! DID NOT HE WHO MADE THE OUTSIDE MAKE THE INSIDE ALSO? BUT RATHER GIVE ALMS OF SUCH THINGS AS YOU HAVE, THEN INDEED ALL THINGS ARE CLEAN TO YOU. BUT WOE TO YOU, PHARISEES [MARRIED]! FOR YOU TITHE MINT AND RUE AND ALL MANNER OF HERBS, AND PASS BY JUSTICE AND THE [AGAPE] LOVE OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. THESE YOU OUGHT TO HAVE DONE, WITHOUT LEAVING THE OTHERS UNDONE. WOE TO YOU PHARISEES [MARRIED]! FOR YOU [SEXUALLY] LOVE THE BEST SEATS IN THE SYNAGOGUES AND GREETINGS IN THE MARKETPLACES. WOE TO YOU, SCRIBES [MARRIED SCHOLARS] AND PHARISEES [MARRIED], HYPOCRITES! FOR YOU ARE LIKE GRAVES WHICH ARE NOT SEEN, AND THE MEN WHO WALK OVER THEM ARE NOT AWARE OF THEM.” AND HE SAID, “WOE TO YOU ALSO, [MARRIED] LAWYERS! FOR YOU LOAD MEN WITH BURDENS HARD TO BEAR, AND YOU YOURSELVES DO NOT TOUCH THE BURDENS WITH ONE OF YOUR FINGERS. WOE TO YOU! FOR YOU BUILD THE TOMBS OF THE PROPHETS, AND YOUR FATHERS KILLED THEM. IN FACT, YOU BEAR WITNESS THAT YOU APPROVE THE DEEDS OF YOUR FATHERS, FOR THEY INDEED KILLED THEM, AND YOU BUILD THEIR TOMBS. THEREFORE THE WISDOM OF GOD, [FATHER STEPHEN] ALSO SAID, ‘I WILL SEND THEM PROPHETS AND APOSTLES, AND SOME OF THEM THEY WILL KILL AND PERSECUTE,’ THAT THE BLOOD OF ALL THE PROPHETS WHICH WAS SHED FROM THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD MAY BE REQUIRED OF THIS GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH], FROM THE BLOOD OF ABEL TO THE BLOOD OF ZECHARIAH WHO PERISHED BETWEEN THE ALTAR AND THE TEMPLE. YES, I SAY TO YOU, IS SHALL BE REQUIRED OF THIS GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH]. WOE TO YOU [MARRIED] LAWYERS! FOR YOU HAVE TAKEN AWAY THE KEY OF KNOWLEDGE. YOU DID NOT ENTER IN YOURSELVES, AND THOSE WHO WERE ENTERING IN YOU HINDERED.”**

**THE 10TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 12:1-3 DECLARES, HE BEGAN TO SAY TO HIS DISCIPLES FIRST OF ALL, “BEWARE OF THE LEAVEN [YEAST] OF THE PHARISEES [MARRIED], WHICH IS HYPOCRISY. FOR THERE IS NOTHING COVERED THAT WILL NOT BE REVEALED, NOR HIDDEN THAT WILL NOT BE KNOWN. THEREFORE WHATEVER YOU HAVE SPOKEN IN THE DARK WILL BE HEARD IN THE LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19 & ACTS 26:13, AND WHAT YOU HAVE SPOKEN IN THE EAR IN INNER ROOMS WILL BE PROCLAIMED ON THE HOUSETOPS.”**

**IN LUKE 12:4-7 DECLARES, “AND I SAY TO YOU, MY FRIENDS, DO NOT BE AFRAID OF THOSE WHO KILL THE BODY, AND AFTER THAT HAVE NO MORE THAT THEY CAN DO. BUT I WILL SHOW YOU WHOM YOU SHOULD FEAR: FEAR HIM WHO, AFTER HE HAS KILLED, HAS POWER [AUTHORITY] TO CAST INTO HELL. YES, I SAY TO YOU, FEAR HIM! ARE NOT FIVE SPARROWS SOLD FOR TWO COPPER COINS [$64.00 DOLLARS]? AND NOT ONE OF THEN IS FORGOTTEN BEFORE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. BUT THE VERY HAIRS OF YOUR HEAD ARE ALL NUMBERED. DO NOT FEAR THEREFORE, YOU ARE OF MORE VALUE THAN MANY [CALLED] SPARROWS [$2,560,000,000,000.00 TRILLION DOLLARS IS RELENTING WITH 100,000 TIMES 100% WITH 10% IN TITHING TIMES GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN [20 TIMES] TIMES DOUBLE PORTION TIMES 2,000 PENNIES IN JUDE 14-15].”**

**IN LUKE 12:8-12 DECLARES, “ALSO I SAY TO YOU, WHOEVER CONFESSES ME BEFORE MEN, HIM THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] WILL CONFESS BEFORE THE ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. AND ANYONE WHO SPEAKS A WORD AGAINST THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56], IT WILL BE FORGIVEN HIM, BUT TO HIM WHO BLASPHEMES AGAINST THE HOLY SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], IT WILL NOT BE FORGIVEN. NOW WHEN THEY BRING YOU TO THE SYNAGOGUES AND MAGISTRATES AND AUTHORITIES, DO NOT WORRY ABOUT HOW OR WHAT YOU SHOULD ANSWER, OR WHAT YOU SHOULD SAY. FOR THE HOLY SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] WILL TEACH YOU IN THAT VERY HOUR WHAT YOU OUGHT TO SAY.”**

**IN LUKE 12:14-21 DECLARES, BUT HE SAID TO HIM, “MAN, WHO MADE ME A [PARTIAL OR IMPARTIAL] JUDGE OR AN ARBITRATOR [RULER] OVER YOU [ACTS 7:27, 35]?” AND HE SAID TO THEM, “TAKE HEED AND BEWARE OF COVETOUSNESS, FOR ONE’S LIFE DOES NOT CONSIST IN THE ABUNDANCE OF THE THINGS HE POSSESSES.” THEN HE SPOKE A PARABLE TO THEM, SAYING, “THE GROUND OF A CERTAIN RICH MAN YIELDED PLENTIFULLY. AND HE THOUGHT WITHIN HIMSELF, SAYING, ‘WHAT SHALL I DO, SINCE I HAVE NO ROOM TO STORE MY CROPS?’ SO HE SAID, ‘I WILL DO THIS: I WILL PULL DOWN MY BARNS AND BUILD GREATER, AND THERE I WILL STORE ALL MY CROPS AND MY GOODS, AND I WILL SAY TO MY SOUL, SOUL, YOU HAVE MANY [CALLED] GOODS LAID UP FOR MANY [CALLED] YEARS, TAKE YOUR EASE, EAT, DRINK, AND BE MERRY.’ BUT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] SAID TO HIM, ‘FOOL! THIS NIGHT YOUR SOUL WILL BE REQUIRE OF YOU, THEN WHOSE WILL THOSE THINGS BE WHICH YOU HAVE PROVIDED?’ SO IS HE WHO LAYS UP TREASURE FOR HIMSELF, AND IS NOT RICH TOWARD GOD [PAY 10% TITHE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MALACHI 3:8-12].”**

**IN LUKE 12:22-34 DECLARES, THEN HE SAID TO HIS DISCIPLES, “THEREFORE I SAY TO YOU, DO NOT WORRY ABOUT YOUR LIFE, WHAT YOU WILL EAT, NOR ABOUT THE BODY, WHAT YOU WILL PUT ONE. LIFE IS MORE THAN FOOD, AND THE BODY IS MORE THAN CLOTHING. CONSIDER THE RAVENS, FOR THEY NEITHER SOW NOR REAP, WHICH HAVE NEITHER STOREHOUSE NOR BARN, AND GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] FEEDS THEM. OF HOW MUCH MORE VALUE ARE YOU THAN THE BIRDS? AND WHICH OF YOU BY WORRYING CAN ADD ONE CUBIT [18 TO 22 INCHES] TO HIS STATURE? IF YOU THEN ARE NOT ABLE TO DO THE LEAST, WHY ARE YOU ANXIOUS FOR THE REST? CONSIDER THE LILIES, HOW THEY GROW, THEY NEITHER TOIL OR SPIN, AND YET I SAY TO YOU, EVEN SOLOMON IN ALL HIS GLORY [HEROISM] WAS NOT ARRAYED [DRESSED IN JOHN 15:1-8] LIKE ONE OF THESE. IF THEN GOD [FATHER STEPHEN IN EPHESIANS 4:6] SO CLOTHES THE GRASS [SMOKING GREEN HERBS], WHICH TODAY IS IN THE FIELD, AND TOMORROW IS THROWN INTO THE OVEN, HOW MUCH MORE WILL HE CLOTHE YOU, O YOU OF LITTLE FAITH [AUTHORITY OVER 10 CITIES IN LUKE 19:17]? AND DO NOT SEEK WHAT YOU SHOULD EAT O WHAT YOU SHOULD DRINK, NOR HAVE AN ANXIOUS MIND. FOR ALL THESE THINGS THE NATIONS OF THE WORLD SEEK AFTER, AND YOUR FATHER [STEPHEN] KNOWS THAT YOU NEED THESE THINGS. BUT SEEK [LUKE 4:23-24] THE KINGDOM OF GOD [OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN LUKE 24:1-29:26] AND ALL THESE THINGS SHALL BE ADDED TO YOU. DO NOT FEAR, LITTLE FLOCK, FOR IT IS YOUR FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] GOOD PLEASURE TO GIVE YOU THE KINGDOM. SELL WHAT YOU HAVE AND GIVE ALMS, PROVIDE YOURSELVES MONEY BAGS WHICH DO NOT GROW OLD, A TREASURE IN THE HEAVENS THAT DOES NOT FAIL, WHERE NO THIEF APPROACHES NOR MOTH DESTROYS. FOR WHERE YOUR TREASURE IS, THERE YOUR HEART WILL BE ALSO.”**

**IN LUKE 12:35-48 DECLARES, “LET YOUR WAIST BE GIRDED AND YOUR LAMPS BURNING, AND YOU YOURSELVES BE LIKE MEN WHO WAIT FOR THEIR MASTER, WHEN HE WILL RETURN FROM THE WEDDING [REVELATION 19:1-10; 21:1-22:21], THAT WHEN HE COMES AND KNOCKS THEY MAY OPEN TO HIM IMMEDIATELY. BLESSED ARE THOSE SERVANTS WHOM THE MASTER, WHEN HE COMES, WILL FIND WATCHING. ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU THAT HE WILL GIRD HIMSELF AND HAVE THEM SIT DOWN TO EAT, AND WILL COME AND SERVE THEM [6:00AM-9:00AM]. AND IF HE SHOULD COME IN THE SECOND WATCH [9:00AM-12:00PM], OR COME IN THE THIRD WATCH [12:00PM-3:00PM---12:00PM-15:00PM), AND FIND THEM SO, BLESSED ARE THOSE SERVANTS. BUT KNOW THIS, THAT IF THE MASTER OF THE HOUSE [ZION] HAD KNOWN WHAT HOUR [THIS CONCERNS ALL THE PRICES PAID FROM THE BEHEADING OF JOHN AT 3:00PM [15:00PM] TO THE CROSS OF JESUS AT 9:00AM-300PM [15:00PM] TO THE STONING OF JAMES AT 1:00PM [13:00PM]-3:00PM [15:00PM] TO THE STONING OF STEPHEN AT 2:00PM [14:00PM]-3:00PM [15:00PM] WOULD MEAN THAT THE THIEF WOULD COME AFTER THESE PRICES THAT WAS PAID IN 3:00PM-6:00PM---15:00PM-18:00PM] THE THIEF [JOHN 10:10 & REVELATION 3:3; 16:15] WOULD COME, HE WOULD HAVE WATCHED AND NOT ALLOWED HIS HOUSE [ZION] TO BE BROKEN INTO. THEREFORE YOU ALSO BE READY, FOR THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] IS COMING AT AN HOUR [3:00PM-6:00PM---15:00PM-18:00PM] YOU DO NOT EXPECT.” AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] SAID, “WHO THEN IS THAT FAITHFUL AND WISE STEWARD, WHOM HIS MASTER WILL MAKE RULER OVER HIS HOUSEHOLD, TO GIVE THEM THEIR PORTION OF FOOD IN DUE SEASON? BLESSED IS THAT SERVANT WHOM HIS MASTER WILL FIND SO DOING WHEN HE COMES. TRULY, I SAY TO YOU THAT HE WILL MAKE HIM RULER OVER ALL THAT HE HAS. BUT IF THAT SERVANT SAYS IN HIS HEART, ‘MY MASTER IS DELAYING HIS COMING,’ AND BEGINS TO BEAT THE MALE AND FEMALE SERVANTS, AND TO EAT AND DRINK AND BE DRUNK [INTOXICATED OFF WINE], THE MASTER OF THAT SERVANT WILL COME ON A DAY [HOUR IN MATTHEW 20:12] WHEN HE IS NOT LOOKING FOR HIM, AND AT AN HOUR [MINUTE IN MATTHEW 20:12] WHEN HE IS NOT AWARE, AND WILL CUT HIM IN TWO AND APPOINT HIM HIS PORTION WITH THE UNBELIEVERS [HYPOCRITES]. AND THAT SERVANT WHO KNEW HIS MASTER’S WILL, AND DID NOT PREPARE HIMSELF OR DO ACCORDING TO HIS WILL, SHALL BE BEATEN WITH [39] MANY [CALLED] STRIPES. BUT HE WHO DID NOT KNOW, YET COMMITTED THINGS DESERVING OF STRIPES, SHALL BE BEATEN WITH [8] FEW [CHOSEN STRIPES]. FOR EVERYONE TO WHOM MUCH IS GIVEN, FROM HIM MUCH WILL BE REQUIRED, AND TO WHOM MUCH HAS BEEN COMMITTED, OF HIM THEY WILL ASK THE MORE.”**

**IN LUKE 12:49-53 DECLARES, “I AM [JOHN 8:58] COME TO SEND FIRE ON THE EARTH, AND HOW I WISH IT WERE ALREADY KINDLED! BUT I HAVE A BAPTISM TO BE BAPTIZED WITH, & HOW DISTRESSED I AM [JOHN 8:58] TILL IT IS ACCOMPLISHED! DO YOU SUPPOSE THAT I CAME TO GIVE PEACE ON EARTH? I TELL YOU, NOT AT ALL, BUT RATHER DIVISION. FOR FROM NOW ON FIVE IN ONE HOUSE WILL BE DIVIDED, THREE AGAINST TWO, AND TWO AGAINST THREE. FATHER WILL BE DIVIDED AGAINST SON, AND SON AGAINST FATHER, MOTHER AGAINST DAUGHTER, AND DAUGHTER AGAINST MOTHER, MOTHER-IN-LAW AGAINST DAUGHTER-IN-LAW AND DAUGHTER-IN-LAW AGAINST HER MOTHER-IN-LAW.”**

**IN LUKE 12:54-56 DECLARES, “WHENEVER YOU SEE A CLOUD RISING OUT OF THE WEST, IMMEDIATELY YOU SAY, ‘A SHOWER IS COMING,’ AND SO IT IS. AND WHEN YOU SEE THE SOUTH WIND BLOW, YOU SAY, ‘THERE WILL BE HOT WEATHER,’ AND THERE IS. HYPOCRITES! YOU CAN DISCERN THE FACE OF THE SKY AND OF THE EARTH, BUT HOW IS IT YOU DO NOT DISCERN THIS TIME [ACTS 6:15]?”**

**IN LUKE 12:57-59 DECLARES, “YES, AND WHY, EVEN OF YOURSELVES, DO YOU NOT [IMPARTIALLY] JUDGE WHAT IS RIGHT? WHEN YOU GO WITH YOUR [PARTIAL] ADVERSARY TO THE MAGISTRATE, MAKE EVERY EFFORT ALONG THE WAY TO SETTLE WITH HIM, LEST THE [PARTIAL] ADVERSARY [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER AS THE DEVIL & SATAN] DRAG [DELIVER] YOU TO THE [IMPARTIAL] JUDGE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN ROMANS 3:4-23; JAMES 4:12; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & ACTS 6:12], THE [IMPARTIAL] JUDGE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN ROMANS 3:4-23; JAMES 4:12; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & ACTS 6:12] DELIVER [HAND] [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] YOU TO THE [IMPARTIAL] OFFICER [HIS APPOINTED CHRISTIAN AUTHORITY AS A SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORD [LADY] IN ROMANS 13:3-10; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:1-11 & ACTS 6:12], AND THE [IMPARTIAL] OFFICER THROW YOU INTO PRISON [IMPRISONMENT BEFORE THE COUNCIL IN ACTS 6:12]. I TELL YOU, YOU SHALL NOT DEPART FROM THERE [PRISON RELEASE IN ACTS 6:13] TILL YOU HAVE PAID [FINE] THE VERY LAST MITE [1 LAST RED CENT IN THE SUBPOENA TO THE COUNCIL [ACTS 6:15] FOR 46 YEARS IN THE KINGDOM IN ACTS 6:14].”**

**THE 11TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 13:2-5 DECLARES, AND JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “DO YOU SUPPOSE THAT THESE GALILEANS WERE WORSE [SEXUAL] SINNERS THAN ALL OTHER GALILEANS, BECAUSE THEY SUFFERED SUCH THINGS? I TELL YOU, NO, BUT UNLESS YOU REPENT [ACTS 17:29-30] YOU WILL LIKEWISE PERISH. OR THOSE EIGHTEEN ON WHOM THE TOWER ON SILOAM FELL AND KILLED THEM, DO YOU THINK THAT THEY WERE WORSE [SEXUAL] SINNERS THAN ALL OTHER MEN WHO DWELT IN JERUSALEM? I TELL YOU, NO, BUT UNLESS YOU REPENT [ACTS 17:29-30] YOU WILL LIKEWISE PERISH.”**

**IN LUKE 13:6-9 DECLARES, HE ALSO SPOKE THIS PARABLE: “A CERTAIN MAN HAD A FIG TREE PLANTED IN HIS VINEYARD, AND HE CAME SEEKING FRUIT ON IT AND FOUND NONE. THEN HE SAID TO THE KEEPER OF HIS VINEYARD, ‘LOOK, FOR THREE YEARS I HAVE COME SEEKING FRUIT ON THIS FIG TREE AND FIND NONE. CUT IT DOWN, WHY DOES IT USE UP [WASTE] THE GROUND?’ BUT HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO HIM, ‘SIR, LET IT ALONE THIS YEAR ALSO, UNTIL I DIG AROUND IT AND FERTILIZE IT. AND IF IT BEARS FRUIT WELL. BUT IF NOT, AFTER THAT YOU CAN CUT IT DOWN.’”**

**IN LUKE 13:12, 15-16 DECLARES, BUT WHEN JESUS SAW HER, HE CALLED HER TO HIM AND SAID TO HER, WOMAN, YOU ARE LOOSED FROM YOUR INFIRMITY.” THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] THEN ANSWERED HIM AND SAID, HYPOCRITE! DOES NOT EACH ONE OF YOU ON THE SABBATH [PENTECOST SUNDAY IN ACTS 2:1-39] LOOSE HIS OX [MOUTH] OR DONKEY [ASS] FROM THE STALL, AND LEAD IT AWAY TO WATER IT? SO OUGHT NOT THIS WOMAN, BEING A DAUGHTER OF ABRAHAM, WHOM SATAN [LUCIFER] HAS BOUND---THINK OF IT---FOR EIGHTEEN YEARS, BE LOOSED FROM THIS BOND ON THE SABBATH [PENTECOST SUNDAY IN ACTS 2:1-39]?”**

**IN LUKE 13:18-19 DECLARES, THEN HE SAID, “WHAT IS THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] LIKE? AND TO WHAT SHALL I COMPARE IT? IT IS LIKE A MUSTARD SEED, WHICH A MAN TOOK AND PUT IN HIS GARDEN, AND IT GREW AND BECAME A LARGE TREE, AND THE BIRDS OF THE AIR NESTED IN ITS BRANCHES [ZECHARIAH 6:9-15].”**

**IN LUKE 13:20-21 DECLARES, AND AGAIN HE SAID, “TO WHAT SHALL I LIKEN THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]? IT IS LIE LEAVEN [YEAST], WHICH A WOMAN TOOK AND HID IN THREE MEASURES OF MEAL TILL IT WAS ALL LEAVENED.”**

**IN LUKE 13:23-30, 32-33 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO THEM, “STRIVE TO ENTER THROUGH THE NARROW GATE, FOR MANY [CALLED], I SAY TO YOU, WILL SEEK TO ENTER AND WILL NOT BE ABLE. WHEN ONCE THE MASTER OF THE HOUSE [ZION] HAS RISEN UP AND SHUT THE DOOR, AND YOU BEGIN TO STAND OUTSIDE AND KNOCK AT THE DOOR, SAYING, ‘OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN], OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN], OPEN FOR US,’ AND HE WILL ANSWER AND SAY TO YOU, ‘I DO NOT KNOW YOU, WHERE YOU ARE FROM,’ THEN YOU WILL BEGIN TO SAY, ‘WE ATE AND DRANK IN YOUR PRESENCE, AND YOU TAUGHT IN OUR STREETS.’ BUT HE WILL SAY, ‘I TELL YOU I DO NOT KNOW YOU, WHERE YOU ARE FROM. DEPART FROM ME ALL YOU [SEXUAL] WORKERS OF INIQUITY [LAWLESSNESS & VIOLENCE]. THERE WILL BE WEEPING [REVELATION 18:9-20 & ACTS 7:43] AND GNASHING OF TEETH [ACTS 7:54], WHEN YOU SEE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABRAHAM AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ISAAC AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JACOB AND ALL THE PROPHETS IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], AND YOURSELVES TRUST OUT. THEY WILL COME FROM THE EAST AND THE WEST, FROM THE NORTH AND THE SOUTH, AND SIT DOWN IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. AND INDEED THAT ARE LAST WHO WILL BE FIRST, AND THERE ARE FIRST WHO WILL BE LAST.” AND HE SAID TO THEM, “GO, TELL THAT FOX, BEHOLD, I CAST OUT DEMONS AND PERFORM CURES TODAY AND TOMORROW, AND THE THIRD DAY [36 HOURS BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN [3], WHICH IS 12 HOURS & 2 POSITIONS MAKING PEACE INTO 1 POSITION [12] WHICH IS 1 HOUR & 1 MINUTE IN MATTHEW 12:20; 20:12 BECAUSE IT IS PERFECTED & COMPLETED OUTSIDE THE MINUTE & DURING THE DAY IT IS SPENT ON THE SOUTH AMERICA/NORTH AMERICA CONTINENT, THE NIGHT IS SPENT ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT] I SHALL BE PERFECT. NEVERTHELESS I MUST JOURNEY TODAY, TOMORROW, AND THE DAY FOLLOWING, FOR IT CANNOT BE THAT A PROPHET SHOULD PERISH OUTSIDE OF JERUSALEM.”**

**IN LUKE 13:34-35 DECLARES, “O JERUSALEM, JERUSALEM, THE ONE WHO KILLS THE PROPHETS AND STONES THOSE WHO ARE SENT TO HER! HOW OFTEN I WANTED TO GATHER YOUR CHILDREN TOGETHER, AS A HEN GATHERS HER BROOD [YOUNG] UNDER HER WINGS, BUT YOU WERE NOT WILLING! SEE! YOUR HOUSE [ZION] IS LEFT TO YOU DESOLATE, AND ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, YOU SHALL NOT SEE ME UNTIL THE TIME COMES [ACTS 2:1-39] WHEN YOU SHALL SAY, ‘BLESSED IS HE WHO COMES IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [YAHWEH]!’”**

**THE 12TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 14:3, 5 DECLARES, AND JESUS ANSWERING SPOKE TO THE [MARRIED] LAWYERS AND [MARRIED] PHARISEES, SAYING, “IS IT LAWFUL TO HEAL ON THE SABBATH [PENTECOST SUNDAY IN ACTS 2:1-39]?” THEN HE ANSWERED THEM, SAYING, “WHICH OF YOU, HAVING A DONKEY [ASS] OR AN OX [MOUTH] THAT HAS FALLEN INTO A PIT, WILL NOT IMMEDIATELY, PULL HIM OUT ON THE SABBATH DAY [PENTECOST SUNDAY IN ACTS 2:1-39]?”**

**IN LUKE 14:8-14 DECLARES, “WHEN YOU ARE INVITED BY ANYONE TO A WEDDING FEAST, DO NOT SIT DOWN IN THE BEST PLACE, LEST ONE MORE HONORABLE THAT YOU BY INVITED BY HIM, AND HE WHO INVITED YOU AND HIM COME AND SAY TO YOU, ‘GIVE PLACE TO THIS MAN,’ AND THEN YOU BEGIN WITH SHAME [SIRACH 4:21] TO TAKE THE LOWEST PLACE. BUT WHEN YOU ARE INVITED, GO AND SIT DOWN IN THE LOWEST PLACE, SO THAT WHEN HE WHO INVITED YOU COMES HE MAY SAY TO YOU, ‘FRIEND, GO UP HIGHER.’ THEN YOU WILL HAVE GLORY IN THE PRESENCE OF THOSE WHO SIT AT THE TABLE WITH YOU. FOR WHOEVER EXALTS HIMSELF WILL BE HUMBLED [PUT DOWN], AND WHO HIMSELF [PUT DOWN] HIMSELF WILL BE EXALTED.” THEN HE ALSO SAID TO HIM WHO INVITED HIM, WHEN YOU GIVE A DINNER OR A SUPPER, DO NOT ASK YOUR FRIENDS, YOUR BROTHERS, YOUR RELATIVES, NOR RICH NEIGHBORS, LEST THEY ALSO INVITE YOU BACK, AND YOU BE REPAID. BUT WHEN YOU GIVE A FEAST, INVITE THE POOR, THE MAIMED, THE LAME, THE BLIND. AND YOU WILL BE BLESSED, BECAUSE THEY CANNOT REPAY YOU, FOR YOU SHALL BE REPAID AT THE RESURRECTION OF THE JUST.”**

**IN LUKE 14:16-24 DECLARES, THEN HE SAID TO HIM, “A CERTAIN MAN MADE A GREAT SUPPER, AND INVITED [BADE] MANY [CALLED], AND SENT HIS SERVANT AT SUPPER TIME TO SAY TO THOSE WHO WERE INVITED [BIDDEN], ‘COME, FOR ALL THINGS ARE NOW READY.’ BUT THEY ALL WITH ONE ACCORD [CONSENT] BEGAN TO MAKE EXCUSES. THE FIRST SAID TO HIM, ‘I HAVE BOUGHT A PIECE OF GROUND, AND I MUST GO AND SEE IT: I ASK YOU [PRAY THEE] TO HAVE ME EXCUSED.’ AND ANOTHER SAID, ‘I HAVE BOUGHT FIVE YOKE OF OXEN, AND I AM [JOHN 8:58] GOING TO TEST [PROVE] THEM: I ASK YOU [PRAY THEE] TO HAVE ME EXCUSED.’ STILL ANOTHER SAID, ‘I HAVE MARRIED A WIFE, AND THEREFORE I CANNOT COME.’ SO THAT SERVANT CAME, AND REPORTED [SHOWED] THESE THINGS TO HIS MASTER [OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. THEN THE MASTER [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE HOUSE, BEING ANGRY, SAID TO HIS SERVANT, ‘GO OUT QUICKLY INTO THE STREETS AND LANES OF THE CITY, AND BRING IN HERE THE POOR, AND MAIMED (CRIPPLED), AND THE LAME [HALT], AND THE BLIND.’ AND THE SERVANT SAID, ‘MASTER [OMNI-MILITARY LORD], IT IS DONE AS YOU COMMANDED, AND STILL THERE IS ROOM.’ AND THE MASTER [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID TO THE SERVANT, ‘GO OUT INTO THE HIGHWAYS AND HEDGES, AND COMPEL THEM TO COME IN, THAT MY HOUSE [ZION] MAY BE FILLED.’ ‘FOR I SAY TO YOU THAT NONE OF THOSE MEN WHO WERE INVITED [BIDDEN] SHALL TASTE MY SUPPER.’”**

**IN LUKE 14:26-33 DECLARES, ”IF ANYONE COMES TO ME, AND DOES NOT HATE HIS FATHER AND MOTHER, WIFE AND CHILDREN, BROTHERS AND SISTERS, YES, AND HIS OWN LIFE ALSO, HE CANNOT BE MY DISCIPLE. AND WHOEVER DOES NOT BEAR HIS CROSS AND COME AFTER ME CANNOT BE MY DISCIPLE. FOR WHICH OF YOU, INTENDING TO BUILD A TOWER, DOES NOT SIT DOWN FIRST AND COUNT THE COST, WHETHER HE HAS ENOUGH TO FINISH IT—LEST, AFTER HE HAS LAID THE FOUNDATION, AND IS NOT ABLE TO FINISH, ALL WHO SEE IT BEGIN TO MOCK HIM, SAYING, ‘THIS MAN BEGAN TO BUILD AND WAS NOT ABLE TO FINISH.’ OR WHAT KING, GOING TO MAKE WAR [WAR IN 2 OR 3 POSITIONS, BATTLE IN 1 OR 2 POSITIONS & FIGHT IN 0 OR 1 POSITION] AGAINST ANOTHER KING, DOES NOT SIT DOWN FIRST AND CONSIDER WHETHER HE IS ABLE WITH 10,000 TO MEET HIM WHO COMES AGAINST HIM WITH 20,000? OR ELSE, WHILE THE OTHER IS STILL A GREAT WAY OFF, HE SENDS A DELEGATION [ALLIANCE OR TREATY] AND ASKS CONDITION OF PEACE [SOLOMON]. SO LIKEWISE, WHOEVER OF YOU DOES NOT FORSAKE ALL THAT HE HAS CANNOT BE MY DISCIPLE.”**

**IN LUKE 14:34-35 DECLARES, “SALT IS GOOD [FATHER STEPHEN], BUT IF THE SALT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER] HAS LOST ITS FLAVOR, HOW SHALL IT BE SEASONED? IT IS NEITHER FIT FOR THE LAND NOR FOR THE DUNGHILL [CRAPE HEAP], BUT MEN THROW IT OUT. HE WHO HAS EARS TO HEAR, LET HIM HEAR!”**

**THE 13TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 15:4-7 DECLARES, “WHAT MAN OF YOU, HAVING A HUNDRED SHEEP, IF HE LOSES ONE OF THEM, DOES NOT LEAVE THE NINETY-NINE IN THE WILDERNESS, AND GO AFTER THE ONE WHICH IS LOST UNTIL HE FINDS IT? AND WHEN HE HAS FOUND IT, HE LAYS IT ON HIS SHOULDERS, REJOICING. AND WHEN HE COMES HOME [ZION], HE CALLS TOGETHER HIS FRIENDS AND NEIGHBORS, SAYING TO THEM, ‘REJOICE WITH ME, FOR I HAVE FOUND MY SHEEP WHICH WAS LOST!’ I SAY TO YOU THAT LIKEWISE THERE WILL BE MORE JOY IN HEAVEN OVER ONE [SEXUAL] SINNER WHO REPENTS, THAN OVER THE NINETY-NINE JUST PERSONS WHO NEED NO REPENTANCE.”**

**IN LUKE 15:8-10 DECLARES, “OR WHAT WOMAN, HAVING TEN SILVER COINS [$320.00], IF SHE LOSES ONE COIN, DOES NOT LIGHT A LAMP, SWEEP THE HOUSE [ZION], AND SEARCH CAREFULLY [DILIGENTLY] UNTIL SHE FINDS IT” AND WHEN SHE HAS FOUND IT, SHE CALLS HER FRIENDS AND NEIGHBORS TOGETHER, SAYING, ‘REJOICE WITH ME, FOR I HAVE FOUND THE PIECE WHICH I LOST!’ LIKEWISE, I SAY TO YOU, THERE IS JOY IN THE PRESENCE OF THE ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OVER ONE [SEXUAL] SINNER WHO REPENTS.”**

**IN LUKE 15:11-32 DECLARES, THEN HE SAID, “AND HE SAID, ‘A CERTAIN MAN HAD TWO SONS: AND THE YOUNGER OF THEM SAID TO HIS FATHER, ‘FATHER, GIVE ME THE PORTION OF GOODS THAT FALLS TO ME.’ AND HE DIVIDED UNTO THEM HIS LIVING [LIVELIHOOD]. AND NOT MANY DAYS AFTER THE YOUNGER SON GATHERED ALL TOGETHER, AND TOOK HIS JOURNEY INTO A FAR COUNTRY, AND THERE WASTED HIS SUBSTANCE [POSSESSIONS] WITH RIOTOUS [WASTED] LIVING. AND WHEN HE HAD SPENT ALL, THERE AROSE A MIGHTY FAMINE IN THAT LAND, AND HE BEGAN TO BE IN WANT. AND HE WENT AND JOINED HIMSELF TO A CITIZEN OF THAT COUNTRY, AND HE SENT HIM INTO HIS FIELDS TO FEED SWINE. AND HE WOULD FAIN [GLADLY] HAVE FILLED HIS BELLY WITH THE HUSKS [CAROB PODS] THAT THE SWINE DID EAT: AND NO MAN GAVE UNTO HIM. AND WHEN HE CAME TO HIMSELF, HE SAID, ‘HOW MANY [CALLED] HIRED SERVANTS OF MY FATHERS HAVE BREAD ENOUGH AND TO SPARE, AND I PERISH WITH HUNGER! I WILL ARISE AND GO TO MY FATHER, AND WILL SAY UNTO HIM, FATHER, I HAVE SINNED AGAINST HEAVEN, AND BEFORE THEE, AND AM NO MORE WORTHY [LONGER] TO BE CALLED THY SON: MAKE ME AS ONE OF THY HIRED SERVANTS. AND HE AROSE, AND CAME TO HIS FATHER. BUT WHEN HE WAS YET A GREAT WAY OFF, HIS FATHER SAW HIM, AND HAD COMPASSION AND RAN, AND FELL ON HIS NECK, AND KISSED HIM. AND THE SON SAID UNTO HIM, FATHER, I HAVE SINNED AGAINST HEAVEN, AND IN THY SIGHT, AND AM NO MORE WORTHY TO BE CALLED THY SON. BUT THE FATHER SAID TO HIS SERVANTS, ‘‘THY BROTHER IS COME, AND THY FATHER HAS KILLED THE FATTED CALF, BECAUSE HE HAS RECEIVED HIM SAFE AND SOUND. AND HE WAS ANGRY, AND WOULD NOT GO IN: THEREFORE CAME HIS FATHER OUT, AND ENTREATED [BEGGED] HIM. AND HE ANSWERING SAID TO HIS FATHER, ‘LO, THESE MANY YEARS DO I SERVE THEE, NEITHER TRANSGRESSED I AT ANY TIME THY COMMANDMENT: AND YET THOU NEVER GAVE ME A KID [YOUNG GOAT], THAT I MIGHT MAKE MERRY WITH MY FRIENDS. BUT AS SOON AS THIS THY SON WAS COME, WHICH HAS DEVOURED THY LIVING WITH HARLOTS THOU HAS KILLED FOR HIM THE FATTED CALF. AND HE SAID UNTO HIM, SON, THOU ART EVER WITH ME, AND ALL THAT I HAVE IS THINE. IT WAS MEET [RIGHT] THAT WE SHOULD MAKE MERRY, AND BE GLAD: FOR THIS THY BROTHER WAS DEAD, AND IS ALIVE AGAIN, AND WAS LOST, AND IS FOUND.”**

**THE 14TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 16:1-13 DECLARES, HE ALSO SAID TO HIS DISCIPLES: “THERE WAS A CERTAIN RICH MEN WHO HAD A STEWARD, AND AN ACCUSATION WAS BROUGHT TO HIM THAT THIS MAN WAS WASTING HIS GOODS. SO HE CALLED HIM AND SAID TO HIM, ‘WHAT IS THIS I HEAR ABOUT YOU? GIVE AN ACCOUNT OF YOUR STEWARDSHIP, FOR YOU CAN NO LONGER BE STEWARD,’ THEN THE STEWARD SAID WITHIN HIMSELF, ‘WHAT SHALL I DO? FOR MY MASTER IS TAKING THE STEWARDSHIP AWAY FROM ME. I CANNOT DIG, I AM [JOHN 8:58] ASHAMED TO BEG. ‘I HAVE RESOLVED WHAT TO DO, THAT WHEN I AM [JOHN 8:58] PUT OUT OF THE STEWARDSHIP, THEY MAY RECEIVE ME INTO THEIR HOUSES [ZIONS].’ SO HE CALLED EVERY ONE OF HIS MASTER’S DEBTORS TO HIM, AND SAID TO THE FIRST, ‘HOW MUCH DO YOU OWE MY MASTER?’ AND HE SAID, ‘A HUNDRED MEASURES [800 OR 900 GALLONS] OF OIL.’ SO HE SAID TO HIM, ‘TAKE YOUR BILL, AND SIT DOWN QUICKLY AND WRITE FIFTY.’ THEN HE SAID TO ANOTHER, ‘AND HOW MUCH DO YOU OWE?’ SO HE SAID, ‘A HUNDRED MEASURES [800 OR 960 BUSHELS] OF WHEAT.’ AND HE SAID TO HIM, ‘TAKE YOUR BILL, AND WRITE EIGHTY.’ SO THE MASTER COMMENDED THE UNJUST STEWARD BECAUSE HE HAS DEALT SHREWDLY. FOR THE SONS OF THIS WORLD ARE MORE SHRED IN THEIR GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH] THAN THE SONS OF LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19 & ACTS 26:13]. AND I SAY TO YOU, MAKE FRIENDS FOR YOURSELVES BY UNRIGHTEOUS MAMMON [WEALTH IN MALACHI 3:8-12], THAT WHEN YOU FAIL, THEY MAY RECEIVE YOU INTO AN EVERLASTING HOME [ZION]. HE WHO IS FAITHFUL IN WHAT IS LEAST IS FAITHFUL ALSO IN MUCH, AND HE WHO IS UNJUST IN WHAT IS LEAST IS UNJUST ALSO IN MUCH. THEREFORE IF YOU HAVE NOT BEEN FAITHFUL IN THE UNRIGHTEOUS MAMMON [WEALTH IN MALACHI 3:8-12], WHO WILL COMMIT TO YOUR TRUST THE TRUE RICHES? AND IF YOU HAVE NOT BEEN FAITHFUL IN WHAT IS ANOTHER MAN’S, WHO WILL GIVE YOU WHAT IS YOUR OWN? NO SERVANT CAN SERVE TWO MASTERS, FOR EITHER HE WILL [DIVINELY] HATE THE ONE AND [SEXUALLY] LOVE THE OTHER, OR ELSE HE WILL BE LOYAL TO THE ONE AND DESPISE THE OTHER. YOU CANNOT SERVE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] AND MAMMON [MONEY WEALTH].”**

**IN LUKE 16:15-18 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO THEM, “YOU ARE THOSE WHO JUSTIFY YOURSELVES BEFORE MEN, BUT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] KNOWS YOUR HEARTS. FOR WHAT IS HIGHLY ESTEEMED [HIGHLY EXALTED] AMONG MEN IS A ABOMINATION IN THE SIGHT OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW AND THE [HOLY] PROPHETS WERE UNTIL JOHN [HOLY GHOST]. SINCE THAT TIME THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] HAS BEEN PREACHED, AND EVERYONE IS PRESSING INTO IT. AND IT IS EASIER FOR HEAVEN AND EARTH TO PASS AWAY THAN FOR ONE TITTLE [SMALLEST STROKE] OF THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW TO FAIL. WHOEVER DIVORCES HIS WIFE, AND MARRIES ANOTHER COMMITS ADULTERY, AND WHOEVER MARRIES HER WHO IS DIVORCED FROM HER HUSBAND COMMITS ADULTERY.”**

**IN LUKE 16:19-31 DECLARES, “THERE WAS A CERTAIN RICH MAN, CLOTHED IN PURPLE AND FINE LINEN, AND FARED [LIVED IN LUXURY] SUMPTUOUSLY EVERY DAY. AND THERE WAS A CERTAIN BEGGAR NAMED LAZARUS, WHICH WAS LAID AT HIS GATE, FULL OF SORES. AND DESIRING TO BE FED FROM THE RICH MAN’S TABLE: MOREOVER THE DOGS CAME AND LICKED HIS SORES. AND IT CAME TO PASS, THAT THE BEGGAR DIED, AND WAS CARRIED BY THE ANGELS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDS) INTO ABRAHAM’S BOSOM: THE RICH MAN ALSO DIED, AND WAS BURIED. AND IN HELL HE LIFT UP HIS EYES, BEING IN TORMENTS, AND SEE ABRAHAM AFAR OFF, AND LAZARUS IN HIS BOSOM. AND HE CRIED AND SAID, ‘FATHER ABRAHAM, HAVE MERCY ON ME, AND SEND LAZARUS, THAT HE MAY DIP THE TIP OF HIS FINGER IN WATER, AND COOL MY TONGUE, FOR I AM [JOHN 8:58] TORMENTED IN THIS FLAME. BUT ABRAHAM SAID, ‘SON, REMEMBER THAT THOU IN THY LIFETIME RECEIVED THY GOOD [DIVINE] THINGS, AND LIKEWISE LAZARUS EVIL [SEXUAL] THINGS [THIS MEANS THAT STRONGEST NATURAL SEXUAL CREATURES, WHICH ARE HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL IN NATURE STEALS THE GREATEST GOOD FROM STRONGER DIVINE CREATURES, WHICH ARE HOLY & SEPARATE SHALL BURN IN HELL, BUT THE STRONGER THAN STRONGEST DIVINE CREATURES, WHICH ARE HOLY & SEPARATED STEALS THE GREATER THAN GREATEST GOOD FROM STRONGEST UNNATURAL HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES, WHICH ARE SEXUAL & INTERRACIAL IN NATURE SHALL GO TO HEAVEN & BASICALLY TAKE BACK WHAT THE DEVIL STOLE FROM YOU] NOW HE IS COMFORTED [RESTED], AND THOU ART TORMENTED [DAMNED]. AND BESIDE ALL THIS, BETWEEN US AND YOU THERE IS A GREAT GULF FIXED: SO THAT THEY WHICH WOULD PASS FROM HENCE TO YOU CANNOT, NEITHER CAN THEY PASS TO US, THAT WOULD COME FROM THENCE. THEN HE SAID, I PRAY THERE THEREFORE, FATHER THAT THOU WOULD SEND HIM TO MY FATHER’S HOUSE [ZION]: FOR I HAVE FIVE BRETHREN THAT HE MAY TESTIFY TO THEM, LEST THEY ALSO COME INTO THIS PLACE OF TORMENT. ABRAHAM SAID UNTO HIM, THEY HAVE MOSES AND THE [HOLY] PROPHETS, LET THEM HEAR THEM. AND HE SAID, NO, FATHER ABRAHAM: BUT IF ONE WENT UNTO THEM FROM THE DEAD, THEY WILL REPENT. AND HE SAID UNTO HIM, IF THEY HEAR NOT MOSES AND THE [HOLY[ PROPHETS, NEITHER WILL THEY BE PERSUADED THOUGH ONE ROSE FROM THE DEAD.”**

**THE 15TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 17:1-4 DECLARES, THEN HE SAID TO HIS DISCIPLES, “IT IS IMPOSSIBLE THAT NO OFFENSES [CAUSING TO STUMBLING] SHOULD COME, BUT WOE TO HIM THROUGH WHOM THEY DO COME! IT WOULD BE BETTER FOR HIM IF A MILLSTONE [EMERY STONE IN REVELATION 18:21-24] WERE HUNG AROUND HIS NECK, AND HE WERE THROWN INTO THE SEA, THAN THAT HE SHOULD OFFEND [CAUSE TO STUMBLE] ONE OF THESE LITTLE ONES. TAKE HEED TO YOURSELVES. IF YOUR BROTHER SINS [NON-SEXUAL] AGAINST YOU, REBUKE HIM, AND IF HE REPENTS, FORGIVE HIM. AND IF HE SINS [NON-SEXUAL] AGAINST YOU SEVEN TIMES IN A DAY, AND SEVEN TIMES IN A DAY RETURNS TO YOU, SAYING, ‘I REPENT,’ YOU SHALL FORGIVE HIM.”**

**IN LUKE 17:6-10 DECLARES, SO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] SAID, “IF YOU HAVE FAITH AS A MUSTARD SEED, YOU CAN SAY TO THIS MULBERRY TREE, ‘BE PULLED UP BY THE ROOTS AND BE PLANTED IN THE SEA,’ AND IT WOULD OBEY YOU. AND WHICH OF YOU, HAVING A SERVANT PLOWING OR TENDING SHEEP, WILL SAY TO HIM WHEN HE HAS COME IN FROM THE FIELD, ‘COME AT ONCE AND SIT DOWN TO EAT?’ BUT WILL HE NOT RATHER SAY TO HIM, ‘PREPARE SOMETHING FOR MY SUPPER, AND GIRD YOURSELF AND SERVE ME TILL I HAVE EATEN AND DRUNK, AND AFTERWARD YOU WILL EAT AND DRINK?’ DOES HE THANK THAT SERVANT BECAUSE HE DID THE THINGS THAT WERE COMMANDED HIM? I THINK NOT. SO LIKEWISE YOU, WHEN YOU HAVE DONE ALL THOSE THINGS WHICH YOU ARE COMMENDED, SAY, ‘WE ARE UNPROFITABLE SERVANTS. WE HAVE DONE WHAT WAS OUR DUTY TO DO.’”**

**IN LUKE 17:14, 17-19 DECLARES, SO WHEN HE SAW THEM, HE SAID TO THEM, “GO, SHOW YOURSELVES TO THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS].” SO JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID, “WERE THERE NOT TEN CLEANSED? BUT WHERE ARE IN NINE? WERE THERE NOT ANY FOUND WHO RETURNED TO GIVE GLORY TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] EXCEPT THIS FOREIGNER?” AND HE SAID TO HIM, “ARISE, GO YOUR WAY, YOUR FAITH HAS MADE YOU WELL.”**

**IN LUKE 17:20-37 DECLARES, NOW WHEN HE WAS ASKED BY THE [MARRIED] PHARISEES WHEN THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] WOULD COME, HE ANSWERED THEM AND SAID, “THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] DOES NOT COME WITH OBSERVATION, NOR WILL THEY SAY, ‘SEE HERE!’ OR ‘SEE THERE!’ FOR INDEED, THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] IS WITHIN YOU.” THEN HE SAID TO THE DISCIPLES, “THE DAYS WILL COME WHEN YOU WILL DESIRE TO SEE ONE OF THE DAYS OF THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56], AND YOU WILL NOT SEE IT. AND THEY WILL SAY TO YOU, ‘LOOK HERE!’ OR ‘LOOK THERE!’ DO NOT GO AFTER THEM OR FOLLOW THEM. FOR AS THE LIGHTNING THAT FLASHES OUT OF ONE PART UNDER HEAVEN SHINES TO THE OTHER PART UNDER HEAVEN, SO ALSO THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] WILL BE IN HIS DAY [ACTS 2:1-39]. BUT FIRST HE MUST SUFFER MANY [CALLED] THINGS AND BE REJECTED BY THIS GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH]. AND AT IT WAS IN THE DAYS OF NOAH, SO IT WILL BE ALSO IN THE DAYS OF THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56]: THEY ATE, THEY DRANK, THEY MARRIED WIVES, THEY WERE GIVEN IN MARRIAGE, UNTIL THE DAY THAT NOAH ENTERED THE ARK, AND THE FLOOD CAME AND DESTROYED THEM ALL. LIKEWISE AS IT WAS ALSO IN THE DAYS OF LOT: THEY ATE, THEY DRANK, THE BOUGHT, THEY SOLD, THEY PLANTED, THEY BUILT, BUT ON THE DAY THAT LOT WENT OUT OF SODOM IT RAINED FIRE AND BRIMSTONE FROM HEAVEN AND DESTROYED THEM ALL. EVEN SO WILL IT BE IN THE DAY WHEN THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] IS REVEALED. IN THAT DAY, HE WHO IS ON THE HOUSETOP, AND HIS GOODS ARE IN THE HOUSE [ZION]M LET HIM NOT COME DOWN TO TAKE THEM AWAY. AND LIKEWISE THE ONE WHO IS IN THE FIELD, LET HIM NOT TURN BACK. REMEMBER LOT’S WIFE [GENESIS 19:26]. WHOEVER SEEKS TO SAVE HIS LIFE WILL LOSE IT, AND WHOEVER LOSES HIS LIFE WILL PRESERVE IT. I TELL YOU, IN THAT NIGHT THERE WILL BE TWO MEN IN ONE BED: THE ONE WILL BE TAKEN AND THE OTHER WILL BE LEFT. TWO WOMEN WILL BE GRINDING TOGETHER: THE ONE WILL BE TAKEN AND THE OTHER LEFT. TWO MEN WILL BE IN THE FIELD: THE ONE WILL BE TAKEN AND THE OTHER LEFT.” SO HE SAID TO THEM, “WHEREVER THE BODY IS, THERE THE EAGLES WILL BE GATHERED TOGETHER.”**

**THE 16TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 18:2-8 DECLARES, THEN HE SPOKE A PARABLE TO THEM, THAT MEN ALWAYS OUGHT TO PRAY AND NOT LOSE HEART, SAYING, “THERE WAS IN A CITY, A [PARTIAL] JUDGE, WHICH FEARED NOT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], NEITHER REGARDED MAN [IN THE SIMILITUDE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]. AND THERE WAS A WIDOW IN THAT CITY, AND SHE CAME UNTO HIM, SAYING, ‘AVENGE ME [GET JUSTICE FOR ME] OF MINE ADVERSARY.’ AND HE WOULD NOT FOR A WHILE, BUT AFTERWARD HE SAID WITHIN HIMSELF, ‘THOUGH I FEAR NOT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], NOR REGARD MAN [IN THE SIMILITUDE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN], YET BECAUSE THIS WIDOW TROUBLES ME, I WILL AVENGE HER, LEST BY HER CONTINUAL COMING SHE WEARY ME.’ AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] SAID, ‘HEAR WHAT THE UNJUST [PARTIAL] JUDGE SAYS. AND SHALL NOT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] AVENGE HIS OWN ELECT WHICH CRY DAY AND NIGHT UNTO HIM, THOUGH HE BEAR LONG WITH THEM? I TELL YOU THAT HE WILL AVENGE THEM SPEEDILY. NEVERTHELESS WHEN THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] COMES, SHALL HE FIND FAITH ON THE EARTH?’”**

**IN LUKE 18:10-14 DECLARES, “TWO MEN WHEN UP TO THE TEMPLE, TO PRAY, ONE A [MARRIED] PHARISEE AND THE OTHER A [MARRIED] TAX-COLLECTOR. THE [MARRIED] PHARISEE STOOD AND PRAYED THUS WITH HIMSELF, ‘GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], I THANK YOU THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58] NOT LIKE OTHER MEN---EXTORTIONERS, UNJUST, ADULTERERS, OR EVEN AS THIS [MARRIED] TAX-COLLECTOR. I FAST TWICE A WEEK, I GIVE TITHES OF ALL THAT I POSSESS.’ AND THE [MARRIED] TAX-COLLECTOR, STANDING AFAR OFF, WOULD NOT SO MUCH AS RAISE HIS EYES TO HEAVEN, BUT BEAT HIS BREAST, SAYING, ‘GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], BE MERCIFUL TO ME A [SEXUAL] SINNER!’ I TELL YOU, THIS MAN WHEN DOWN TO HIS HOUSE [ZION] JUSTIFIED RATHER THAN THE OTHER, FOR EVERYONE WHO EXALTS HIMSELF WILL BE HUMBLED, AND HE WHO HUMBLES HIMSELF WILL BE EXALTED.”**

**IN LUKE 18:16-17 DECLARES, BUT JESUS CALLED THEM TO HIM AND SAID, “LET THE LITTLE CHILDREN COME TO ME, AND DO NOT FORBID THEM, FOR OF SUCH IS THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, WHOEVER DOES NOT RECEIVE THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] AS A LITTLE CHILD [AGE 3 TO AGE 11] WILL BY NO MEANS ENTER IT.”**

**IN LUKE 18:19-20, 22 DECLARES, SO JESUS SAID TO HIM, “WHY DO YOU CALL ME GOOD? NO ONE IS GOOD BUT ONE, THAT IS, GOD [FATHER STEPHEN IN EPHESIANS 4:6]. YOU KNOW THE COMMANDMENTS: DO NOT COMMIT ADULTERY [ALL MARRIED CREATURES AT SOME POINT BREAKS THIS COMMANDMENT WITH THEIR OWN WIVES/HUSBANDS OR SOME OTHER WOMAN/MAN IN MATTHEW 5:28],’ ‘DO NOT MURDER [ALL ETERNAL CREATURES ALL THE TIME ARE ANGRY WITH THEIR BROTHERS WITHOUT A HOLY CAUSE, THEN THEY BREAK COMMANDMENT & MURDER IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23],’ ‘DO NOT STEAL [ALL ETERNAL CREATURES THAT WORKS FOR MONEY BREAKS THIS COMMANDMENT & STEALS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN AT SOME POINT IN MALACHI 3:8-12]’, ‘DO NOT BEAR FALSE WITNESS [ALL ETERNAL CREATURES AS MAN/WOMAN BREAKS THIS COMMANDMENT AT SOME POINT BECAUSE ALL MEN/WOMEN ARE LIARS IN ROMANS 3:4-23],’ ‘HONOR YOUR FATHER & YOUR MOTHER [NO ETERNAL CREATURES THAT HONORS THEIR FATHER & MOTHER DOES NOT UNDERSTAND THAT THE HONOR SHOULD BE ONLY TOO & COME TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’” SO WHEN JESUS HEARD THESE THINGS, HE SAID TO HIM, “YOU STILL LACK ONE THING: SELL ALL THAT YOU HAVE AND DISTRIBUTE TO THE POOR, AND YOU WILL HAVE TREASURE IN HEAVEN: AND COME, FOLLOW ME.”**

**IN LUKE 18:24-30 DECLARES, AND WHEN JESUS SAW THAT HE BECAME VERY SORROWFUL, HE SAID, “HOW HARD IT IS FOR THOSE WHO HAVE RICHES [MONEY WEALTH, UNLESS YOU ABSOLUTELY PAY THE 10% TITHE THAT IS REQUIRED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MALACHI 3:8-12] TO ENTER THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]! FOR IT IS EASIER FOR A CAMEL TO GO THROUGH THE EYE OF A NEEDLE THAN FOR A RICH MAN [MILLIONAIRES’ ON UP] TO ENTER THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN].” AND THOSE WHO HEARD IT SAID, “WHO THEN CAN BE SAVED?” BUT HE SAID, “THE THINGS WHICH ARE IMPOSSIBLE WITH [ALL] MEN ARE POSSIBLE WITH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN].” SO HE SAID TO THEM, “ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, THERE IS NO ONE WHO HAS LEFT [RENTED] HOUSE [ZION] OR PARENTS [WHILE YOU WERE BEING RAISED] OR BROTHERS [THE REASON OF MARRIAGES] OR WIFE [NEVER CALLED TO BE MARRIED] OR CHILDREN [BETTER CHILDLESS], FOR THE SAKE OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], WHO SHALL NOT RECEIVE [2,000] MANY [CALLED] TIMES [2,000 TIMES 100-FOLD IS 200,000 TIMES GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN [20] TIMES RELENTING OF 100,000 TIME TWO POSITIONS MAKING PEACE INTO ONE IS 1,200,000,000,000 TRILLIONFOLD IN JUDE 14-15] MORE IN THIS PRESENT TIME, AND IN THE AGE TO COME ETERNAL LIFE.”**

**IN LUKE 18:31-33 DECLARES, THEN HE TOOK THE TWELVE ASIDE AND SAID TO THEM, “BEHOLD WE ARE GOING UP TO JERUSALEM, AND ALL THINGS THAT ARE WRITTEN BY THE PROPHETS CONCERNING THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] WILL BE ACCOMPLISHED. FOR HE WILL BE DELIVERED TO THE GENTILES AND WILL BE MOCKED AND INSULTED AND SPIT UPON. THEY WILL SCOURGE HIM AND KILL HIM. AND THE THIRD DAY [1 DAY WHICH IS 12 HOURS BECAUSE IT IS PERFECTED & COMPLETED OUTSIDE THE DAY & DURING THE DAY IT IS SPENT ON THE SOUTH AMERICAN/NORTH AMERICAN CONTINENT, THE NIGHT IS SPENT ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT] WILL RISE AGAIN.”**

**IN LUKE 18:40-42 DECLARES, AND WHEN HE HAD COME NEAR, HE ASKED HIM, SAYING, “WHAT DO YOU WANT ME TO DO FOR YOU?” THEN JESUS SAID TO HIM, “RECEIVE YOU SIGHT, YOUR FAITH HAS MADE YOU WELL.”**

**THE 17TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 19:5, 9-10 DECLARES, AND WHEN JESUS CAME TO THE PLACE, HE LOOKED UP AND SAW HIM, AND SAID TO HIM, “ZACCHAEUS, MAKE HASTE AND COME DOWN, FOR TODAY I MUST STAY AT YOUR HOUSE [ZION].” AND JESUS SAID TO HIM, “TODAY SALVATION HAS COME TO THIS HOUSE [ZION], BECAUSE HE ALSO IS A SON OF ABRAHAM, FOR THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] HAS COME TO SEEK AND TO SAVE THAT WHICH WAS LOST.”**

**IN LUKE 19:12-27 DECLARES, THEREFORE, HE SAID, “A CERTAIN NOBLEMAN WENT INTO A FAR COUNTRY TO RECEIVE FOR HIMSELF A KINGDOM, AND TO RETURN. AND HE CALLED TEN SERVANTS, AND DELIVERED THEM TEN POUNDS [MINAS, EACH WORTH ABOUT 3 MONTHS WAGES WHICH IS $960,000.00 & FOR A 360 POUND MAN THAT RELENTS WITH 100,000 TIMES GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN [20 TIMES] TIMES DOUBLE IT WOULD BE WORTH 1,282,900,000,000,000.00 QUADRILLION IN JUDE 14-15], AND SAID UNTO THEM, ‘OCCUPY TILL I COME.’ BUT HIS CITIZENS HATED HIM, AND SENT A MESSAGE AFTER HIM, SAYING, ‘WE WILL NOT HAVE THIS MAN TO REIGN OVER US.’ AND IT CAME TO PASS, THAT WHEN HE WAS RETURNED, HAVING RECEIVED THE KINGDOM, THAT HE COMMANDED THESE SERVANTS TO BE CALLED UNTO HIM, TO WHOM HE HAD GIVEN THE MONEY, THAT HE MIGHT KNOW HOW MUCH EVERY MAN HAD GAINED BY TRADING. THEN CAME THE FIRST, SAYING, OMNI-MILITARY LORD, THY POUND HAS GAINED TEN POUNDS. AND HE SAID UNTO HIM, ‘WELL, THOU GOOD SERVANT: BECAUSE THOU HAS BEEN FAITHFUL IN A VERY LITTLE, HAVE AUTHORITY OVER TEN CITIES. AND THE SECOND CAME, SAYING, OMNI-MILITARY LORD, THY POUND HAS GAINED FIVE POUNDS ($480,000.00) AND HE SAID LIKEWISE TO HIM, BE THOU ALSO OVER 5 CITIES. AND ANOTHER CAME, SAYING, OMNI-MILITARY LORD, BEHOLD, HERE IS THY POUND ($96,000.00), WHICH I HAVE KEPT LAID UP IN A NAPKIN. FOR I FEARED THEE, BECAUSE THOU ART AN AUSTERE MAN: THOU TAKE UP THAT THOU LAY NOT DOWN, AND REAP THAT THOU DID NOT SOW. AND HE SAID UNTO HIM, ‘OUT OF THY OWN MOUTH WILL I [PARTIALLY] JUDGE THEE, THOU WICKED SERVANT, THOU KNEW THAT I WAS AN AUSTERE MAN, TAKING UP THAT I LAID NOT DOWN, AND REAPING THAT I DID NOT SOW. WHEREFORE THEN GAVE NOT THOU MY MONEY INTO THE BANK, THAT AT MY COMING I MIGHT HAVE REQUIRED MINE OWN WITH USURY [INTEREST]? AND HE SAID UNTO THEM THAT STOOD BY, ‘TAKE FROM HIM THE POUND, AND GIVE IT TO HIM THAT HAS TEN POUNDS. (AND THEY SAID UNTO HIM, OMNI-MILITARY LORD (MASTER), HE HAS TEN POUNDS.) FOR IS SAY UNTO YOU, “THAT UNTO EVERY ONE WHICH HAS SHALL BE GIVEN AND FROM HIM THAT HAS NOT, EVEN THAT HE HAS SHALL BE TAKEN AWAY FROM HIM. BUT THOSE MINE ENEMIES, WHICH WOULD NOT THAT I SHOULD REIGN OVER THEM, BRING HITHER, AND SLAY THEM BEFORE ME.”**

**IN LUKE 19:29-31, 40 DECLARES, THAT HE SENT TWO OF HIS DISCIPLES, SAYING, “GO INTO THE VILLAGE OPPOSITE YOU, WHERE AS YOU ENTER YOU WILL FIND A COLT [ASS] TIED, ON WHICH NO ONE HAS EVER SAT. LOOSE IT AND BRING IT HERE. AND IF ANYONE ASKS YOU, ‘WHY ARE YOU LOOSING IT?’ THUS YOU SHALL SAY TO HIM, ‘BECAUSE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] HAS NEED OF IT.’” BUT HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “I TELL YOU THAT IF THESE SHOULD KEEP SILENT, THE [EMERY] STONES [REVELATION 18:21-24] WOULD IMMEDIATELY CRY OUT.”**

**IN LUKE 19:42-44 DECLARES, NOW AS HE DREW NEAR, HE SAW THE CITY AND WEPT OVER IT, SAYING, “IF YOU HAD KNOWN, EVEN YOU, ESPECIALLY IN THIS YOUR DAY [ACTS 2;1-39], THE THINGS THAT MAKE YOUR PEACE [SOLOMON]! BUT NOW THEY ARE HIDDEN FROM YOUR EYES. FOR DAYS WILL COME UPON YOU WHEN YOUR ENEMIES WILL BUILD AN EMBANKMENT AROUND YOU, SURROUND YOU AND CLOSE YOU IN ON EVERY SIDE, AND LEVEL YOU, AND YOUR CHILDREN WITHIN YOU, TO THE GROUND, AND THEY WILL NOT LEAVE IN YOU ONE [EMERY] STONE UPON ANOTHER, BECAUSE YOU DID NOT KNOW THE TIME [REVELATION 10:1-11:19; 17:1-18:24; 19:1-21; 20:1-15] OF YOUR VISITATION [ENCOUNTER WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN].”**

**IN LUKE 19:46 DECLARES, THEN HE WENT INTO THE TEMPLE AND BEGAN TO DRIVE OUT THOSE WHO BOUGHT AND SOLD IN IT, SAYING TO THEM, “IT IS WRITTEN, ‘MY HOUSE [ZION] IS A HOUSE [ZION] OF PRAYER, BUT YOU HAVE MADE IT A DEN OF THIEVES.’”**

**THE 18TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 20:3-4, 8 DECLARES, BUT HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, BUT HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “I ALSO WILL ASK YOU ONE THING, AND ANSWER ME: THE BAPTISM OF JOHN [HOLY GHOST]---WAS IT FROM HEAVEN [1ST CORINTHIANS 2;6-16] OR MEN [1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16]?” AND JESUS SAID TO THEM, “NEITHER WILL I TELL YOU BY WHAT AUTHORITY I DO THESE THINGS.”**

**IN LUKE 20:9-18 DECLARES, THEN HE BEGAN TO TELL THE PEOPLE THIS PARABLE: “A CERTAIN MAN PLANTED A VINEYARD AND LET IT FORTH [LEASED IT] TO HUSBANDMEN [TENANT FARMERS], AND WENT INTO A FAR COUNTRY FOR A LONG TIME. AND AT THE SEASON [VINTAGE TIME[ HE SENT A SERVANT TO THE HUSBANDMEN, THAT THEY SHOULD GIVE HIM OF THE FRUIT OF THE VINEYARD: BUT THE HUSBANDMEN BEAT HIM, AND SENT HIM AWAY EMPTY. AND AGAIN HE SENT ANOTHER SERVANT, AND THEY BEAT HIM ALSO, AND ENTREATED HIM SHAMEFULLY, AND SENT HIM AWAY EMPTY. THEN SAID THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF THE VINEYARD, ‘WHAT SHALL I DO? I WILL SEND MY BELOVED SON [JESUS]: IT MAY BE THEY WILL REVERENCE (HIGHLY ESTEEM, REVERE, RESPECT) HIM WHEN THEY SEE HIM.’ BUT WHEN THE HUSBANDMEN SAW HIM, THEY REASONED AMONG THEMSELVES, SAYING, ‘THIS IS THE HEIR: COME, LET US KILL HIM, THAT THE INHERITANCE MAY BE OURS.’ SO THEY CAST HIM OUT OF THE VINEYARD, AND KILLED HIM. WHAT THEREFORE SHALL THEE OMNI-MILITARY LORD OF THE VINEYARD DO UNTO THEM? HE SHALL COME AND DESTROY [FATHER STEPHEN IN JAMES 4:12] THESE HUSBANDMEN, AND SHALL GIVE THE VINEYARD TO OTHERS.” THEN HE LOOKED AT THEM AND SAID, “WHAT THEN IS THIS THAT IS WRITTEN: ‘THE [EMERY] STONE WHICH THE BUILDERS REJECTED, HAS BECOME THE CHIEF [EMERY] CORNERSTONE?’ WHOEVER FALLS ON THAT [EMERY] STONE WILL BE BROKEN, BUT ON WHOMEVER IT FALLS, IT WILL GRIND HIM TO POWDER.”**

**IN LUKE 20:23-25 DECLARES, BUT HE PERCEIVED THEIR CRAFTINESS, AND SAID TO THEM, “WHY DO YOU TEST ME? SHOW ME A DENARIUS [A PENNY & THIS CAN CONCERN 1 CENT IN GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IN TITHING IS 10% WITH 100% WHICH IS $32.00.00 DOLLARS IN MATTHEW 5:38-42 & HEBREWS 7:1-10]]. WHOSE IMAGE AND INSCRIPTION DOES IT HAVE? AND HE SAID TO THEM, “RENDER THEREFORE TO CAESAR [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER] THE THINGS THAT ARE CAESAR’S, AND TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] THE THINGS THAT ARE GOD’S.”**

**IN LUKE 20:34-38 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “THE SONS OF THIS AGE MARRY AND ARE GIVEN IN MARRIAGE, BUT THOSE WHO ARE WORTHY TO ATTAIN THAT AGE, AND THE RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD, NEITHER MARRY NOR ARE GIVEN IN MARRIAGE, NOR CAN THEY DIE ANYMORE, FOR THEY ARE EQUAL TO THE ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS] AND ARE SONS OF GOD, BEING SONS OF THE RESURRECTION. BUT EVEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES SHOWED IN THE BURNING BUSH PASSAGE [WAY] THAT THE DEAD ARE RAISED, WHEN HE CALLED THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] ‘THE GOD OF ABRAHAM [FATHER OF MANY NATIONS], THE GOD OF ISAAC [LAUGHTER], AND THE GOD OF JACOB [JAMES THE SUPPLANTER].’ FOR HE IS NOT THE GOD OF THE DEAD, BUT OF THE LIVING, FOR ALL LIVE TO HIM [1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6 & ACTS 17:22-30].”**

**IN LUKE 20:41-44 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO THEM, “HOW CAN THEY [SCRIBES-SCHOLARS OF THE HOLY SCRIPTURES] SAY THE CHRIST IS THE SON OF DAVID? NOW DAVID HIMSELF SAID IN THE BOOK OF PSALMS: ‘THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] SAID TO MY OMNI-MILITARY LORD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS CHRIST], SIT AT MY RIGHT HAND [HEBREWS 1:1-3] [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20], TILL I MAKE YOUR ENEMIES YOUR FOOTSTOOL [1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28 & ACTS 7:49-50?’ THEREFORE DAVID HIMSELF CALLS HIM ‘OMNI-MILITARY LORD [JESUS CHRIST],’ HOW IS HE THEN HIS SON?”**

**IN LUKE 20:46-47 DECLARES, THEN IN THE HEARING OF ALL THE PEOPLE, HE SAID TO HIS DISCIPLES, “BEWARE OF THE [MARRIED] SCRIBES [SCHOLAR OF THE HOLY SCRIPTURES], WHO LIKE TO WALK AROUND IN LONG ROBES, AND [SEXUALLY] LOVE GREETINGS IN THE MARKETPLACES AND THE BEST SEATS IN THE SYNAGOGUES AND THE PLACES OF HONOR AT FEASTS, WHO DEVOUR WIDOWS’ HOUSES [ZIONS] AND FOR A PRETENSE [HYPOCRITICAL] MAKE LONG PRAYERS. THEY WILL RECEIVE THE GREATER CONDEMNATION [DAMNATION].”**

**THE 19TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 21:3-4 DECLARES, SO HE SAID, “TRULY I SAY TO YOU THAT THIS POOR WIDOW HAS PUT IN MORE THAN ALL, FOR ALL THESE OUT OF THEIR ABUNDANCE HAVE PUT IN OFFERINGS FOR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], BUT SHE OUT OF HER POVERTY PUT IN ALL THE LIVELIHOOD THAT SHE HAD.”**

**IN LUKE 21:6 DECLARES, THEN AS SOME SPOKE OF THE TEMPLE, HOW IT WAS ADORNED [DECORATED] WITH BEAUTIFUL [ADAMANT] STONES AND DONATIONS, HE SAID, “THESE THINGS WHICH YOU SEE---THE DAYS WILL COME IN WHICH NOT ONE [ADAMANT] STONE SHALL BE LEFT UPON ANOTHER THAT SHALL NOT BE THROWN DOWN.”**

**IN LUKE 21:8-19 DECLARES, “TAKE HEED THAT YOU NOT BE DECEIVED. FOR MANY [CALLED] WILL COME IN MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN], SAYING, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] HE [FATHER STEPHEN],’ AND, ‘THE TIME HAS DRAWN NEAR.’ THEREFORE DO NOT GO AFTER THEM. BUT WHEN YOU HEAR OF WARS AND COMMOTIONS, DO NOT BE TERRIFIED, FOR THESE THINGS MUST COME TO PASS FIRST, BUT THE END WILL NOT COME IMMEDIATELY.’ THEN HE SAID TO THEM, ‘NATION WILL RISE AGAINST NATION, AND KINGDOM AGAINST KINGDOM. AND THERE WILL BE GREAT EARTHQUAKES IN VARIOUS PLACES, AND FAMINES AND PESTILENCES, AND THERE WILL BE FEARFUL SIGHTS AND GREAT SIGNS FROM HEAVEN. BUT BEFORE ALL THESE THINGS, THEY WILL LAY THEIR [SEXUAL] HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:19] ON YOU AND PERSECUTE YOU, DELIVERING YOU UP TO THE SYNAGOGUES AND PRISONS. YOU WILL BE BROUGHT BEFORE KINGS AND RULERS FOR MY NAME’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S] SAKE. BUT IT WILL TURN OUT FOR YOU AS AN OCCASION FOR [HOLY] TESTIMONY. THEREFORE SETTLE IT IN YOUR HEARTS NOT TO MEDITATE BEFOREHAND ON WHAT YOU WILL ANSWER [SAY IN DEFENSE], FOR I WILL GIVE YOU A MOUTH AND WISDOM [ACTS 6:10] WHICH ALL YOUR ADVERSARIES WILL NOT BE ABLE TO CONTRADICT OR RESIST [WITHSTAND OR GAINSAY]. YOU WILL BE [SEXUALLY] BETRAYED EVEN BY PARENTS AND BROTHERS, RELATIVES AND FRIENDS, AND THEY WILL PUT SOME OF YOU TO DEATH. AND YOU WILL BE HATED BY ALL FOR MY NAME’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S] SAKE. BUT NOT A HAIR OF YOUR HEAD SHALL BE LOST. BY YOUR PATIENCE POSSESS YOUR SOULS.**

**IN LUKE 21:20-24 DECLARES, “BUT WHEN YOU SEE JERUSALEM SURROUNDED BY ARMIES, THEN KNOW THAT ITS DESOLATION IS NEAR. THEN LET THOSE WHO ARE IN JUDEA FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS, LET THOSE WHO ARE IN THE MIDST OF HER DEPART, AND LET NOT THOSE WHO ARE IN THE COUNTRY ENTER HER. FOR THESE ARE THE DAYS OF VENGEANCE, THAT ALL THINGS WHICH ARE WRITTEN MAY BE FULFILLED. BUT WOE TO THOSE WHO ARE PREGNANT AND TO THOSE WHO ARE NURSING BABIES IN THOSE DAYS! FOR THERE WILL BE GREAT DISTRESS IN THE LAND AND WRATH UPON THIS PEOPLE. AND THEY WILL FALL BY THE EDGE OF THE SWORD, AND BE LED AWAY CAPTIVE INTO ALL NATIONS. AND JERUSALEM [JUDAISM] WILL BE TRAMPLED BY GENTILES [GENTILE RELIGION] UNTIL THE TIMES OF THE GENTILES ARE FULFILLED [LUKE 1:1-23:56].”**

**IN LUKE 21:25-28 DECLARES, “AND THERE WILL BE SIGNS [MIRACLES & WONDERS] IN THE SUN, IN THE MOON, AND IN THE STARS, AND ON THE EARTH DISTRESS OF (ALL) NATIONS, WITH PERPLEXITY, THE SEA AND THE WAVES ROARING, MEN’S HEARTS FAILING THEM FROM FEAR AND THE EXPECTATION OF THOSE THINGS WHICH ARE COMING IN THE EARTH, FOR THE POWERS OF THE HEAVENS WILL BE SHAKEN. THEN THEY WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] COMING IN A CLOUD WITH POWER AND GREAT GLORY. NOW WHEN THESE THINGS BEGIN TO HAPPEN, LOOK UP AND LIFT YOUR HEADS, BECAUSE YOUR REDEMPTION DRAWS NEAR.”**

**IN LUKE 21:29-33 DECLARES, THEN HE SPOKE TO THEM A PARABLE: “LOOK AT THE FIG TREE & ALL THE TREES: WHEN THEY ARE ALREADY BUDDING, YOU SEE & KNOW THAT SUMMER IS NOW NEAR. SO YOU ALSO, WHEN YOU SEE THESE THINGS HAPPENING, KNOW THAT THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] IS NEAR. ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, THIS GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH] WILL BY NO MEANS PASS AWAY TILL ALL THESE THINGS TAKE PLACE. HEAVEN AND EARTH WILL PASS AWAY, BUT MY [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS WILL BY NO MEANS PASS AWAY.”**

**IN LUKE 21:34-36 DECLARES, “BUT TAKE HEED TO YOURSELVES, LEST YOU HEARTS BE WEIGHED DOWN WITH [SEXUAL] CAROUSING’S [DISSIPATION], [SEXUAL] DRUNKENNESS, AND [SEXUAL] CARES OF THIS LIFE, AND THAT DAY COME ON YOU UNEXPECTANTLY. FOR IT WILL COME AS A SNARE [REVELATION 3:10, 11] ON ALL THOSE WHO DWELL ON THE FACE OF THE WHOLE EARTH. WATCH THEREFORE, AND PRAY ALWAYS, THAT YOU MAY BE COUNTED [HAVE STRENGTH TO BE] WORTHY TO ESCAPE ALL THESE THINGS THAT WILL COME TO PASS, AND TO STAND BEFORE THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56].”**

**THE 20TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 22:8, 10-12 DECLARES, AND HE SENT PETER AND JOHN, SAYING, “GO AND PREPARE THE [FATHER STEPHEN’S] PASSOVER FOR US, THAT WE MAY EAT.” AND HE SAID TO THEM, “BEHOLD WHEN YOU HAVE ENTERED THE CITY, A MAN WILL MEET YOU CARRYING A PITCHER OF WATER, FOLLOW HIM INTO THE HOUSE [ZION] WHICH HE ENTERS. THEN YOU SHALL SAY TO THE MASTER [OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN COLOSSIANS 4:1] OF THE HOUSE [ZION], ‘THE TEACHER SAYS TO YOU, WHERE IS THE GUEST ROOM WHERE I MAY EAT THE [FATHER STEPHEN’S] PASSOVER WITH MY DISCIPLES?’ THEN HE WILL SHOW YOU A LARGE, FURNISHED UPPER ROOM, THERE MAKE READY.”**

**IN LUKE 22:15-22 DECLARES, THEN HE SAID TO THEM, “WITH FERVENT DESIRE I HAVE DESIRED TO EAT THE [FATHER STEPHEN’S] PASSOVER WITH YOU BEFORE I SUFFER, FOR I SAY TO YOU, I WILL NO LONGER EAT OF IT UNTIL IT IS FULFILLED [ACTS 1:4-7; 2:1-39] IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN].” THEN HE TOOK THE CUP, AND GAVE THANKS, AND SAID, “TAKE THIS AND DIVIDE IT AMONG YOURSELVES, FOR I SAY TO YOU, I WILL NOT DRINK OF THE FRUIT OF THE VINE UNTIL THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] COMES [ACTS 1:4-7; 2:1-39]. AND HE TOOK BREAD, GAVE THANKS AND BROKE IT, AND GAVE IT TO THEM, SAYING, “THIS IS MY BODY WHICH IS GIVEN FOR YOU, DO THIS IN REMEMBRANCE OF ME.” LIKEWISE HE ALSO TOOK THE CUP AFTER SUPPER, SAYING, “THIS CUP IS THE NEW COVENANT IN MY BLOOD, WHICH IS SHED FOR YOU. BUT BEHOLD, THE [SEXUAL] HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:19] OF MY BETRAYER IS WITH ME ON THE TABLE. AND TRULY THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] GOES AS IT HAS BEEN DETERMINED, BUT WOE TO THAT MAN BY WHOM HE IS BETRAYED!”**

**IN LUKE 22:25-30 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO THEM, “AND HE [FATHER STEPHEN] SAID UNTO THEM, ‘THE KINGS OF THE GENTILES EXERCISE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OVER THEM, AND THEY THE EXERCISE AUTHORITY UPON THEM ARE CALLED BENEFACTORS. BUT YE SHALL NOT BE SO, BUT HE THAT IS GREATEST AMONG YOU, LET HIM BE AS THE YOUNGER, AND HE THAT IS CHIEF (LEADER), AS HE THAT SITS AT MEAT? BUT I AM [JOHN 8:58] AMONG YOU AS HE THAT SERVES. YE ARE THEY WHICH HAVE CONTINUED WITH ME IN MY TRIALS. AND I APPOINT UNTO YOU A KINGDOM, AS MY FATHER HAS APPOINTED UNTO ME. THAT YE MAY EAT AND DRINK AT MY TABLE IN MY KINGDOM, AND SIT ON THRONES JUDGING THE TWELVE TRIBES OF ISRAEL.’”**

**IN LUKE 22:31-32, 34 DECLARES, AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] SAID, ‘[OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMON, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMON! INDEED, SATAN [LUCIFER] HAS ASKED FOR YOU, THAT HE MAY SIFT YOU AS WHEAT. BUT I HAVE PRAYED [ACTS 6:4] FOR YOU, THAT YOUR FAITH [ACTS 6:5] SHOULD NOT FAIL, AND WHEN YOU HAVE RETURNED TO ME, STRENGTHEN YOUR BRETHREN [ACTS 6:7].” THEN HE SAID, “I TELL YOU, PETER, THE ROOSTER SHALL NOT CROW THIS DAY BEFORE YOU WILL DENY THREE TIMES THAT YOU KNOW ME.”**

**IN LUKE 22:35-38 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO THEM, “WHEN I SENT YOU WITHOUT MONEY BAG, KNAPSACK, AND SANDALS, DID YOU LACK ANYTHING? THEN HE SAID TO THEM, “BUT NOW, HE WHO HAS A MONEY BAG, LET HIM TAKE IT, AND LIKEWISE A KNAPSACK, AND HE WHO HAS NO SWORD, LET HIM SELL HIS GARMENT AND BUY ONE. FOR I SAY TO YOU THAT THIS WHICH IS WRITTEN MUST STILL BE ACCOMPLISHED IN ME: ‘AND HE WAS NUMBERED WITH [ALL] THE TRANSGRESSORS.’ FOR THE THINGS CONCERNING ME HAVE AN END.” AND HE SAID TO THEM, “IT IS ENOUGH.”**

**IN LUKE 22:40, 42, 46 DECLARES, WHEN HE CAME TO THE PLACE, HE SAID TO THEM, “PRAY THAT YOU MAY NOT ENTER INTO TEMPTATION.” AND HE WAS WITHDRAWN FROM THEM ABOUT A [EMERY] STONE’S THROW, AND HE KNELT DOWN AND PRAYED, “FATHER [STEPHEN], IF IT IS YOUR WILL, TAKE THIS CUP AWAY FROM ME, NEVERTHELESS NOT MY WILL, BUT YOURS, BE DONE.” THEN HE SAID TO THEM, “WHY DO YOU SLEEP? RISE AND PRAY, LEST YOU ENTER INTO TEMPTATION.”**

**IN LUKE 22:48, 51-53 DECLARES, BUT JESUS SAID TO HIM, “JUDAS, ARE YOU BETRAYING THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] WITH A KISS?” BUT JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID, “PERMIT, EVEN THIS.” THEN JESUS SAID TO THE CHIEF PRIESTS [LIEUTENANTS], CAPTAINS OF THE TEMPLE, AND THE ELDERS WHO HAD COME TO HIM, “HAVE YOU COME OUT AS AGAINST A ROBBER, WITH SWORDS AND CLUBS? WHEN I WAS WITH YOU DAILY IN THE TEMPLE, YOU DID NOT TRY TO SEIZE ME. BUT THIS IS YOUR HOUR [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODSPEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN MATTHEW 20:12; MARK 13:32-37; REVELATION 10:1-11; 11:1-19 & ACTS 8:1-3; 9:1-2; 22:1-5; 26:1-12], AND THE POWER OF DARKNESS [ACTS 26:18].”**

**IN LUKE 22:61 DECLARES, THEN PETER REMEMBERED THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN], HOW HE HAD SAID TO HIM, “BEFORE THE ROOSTER CROWS, YOU WILL DENY ME THREE TIMES.”**

**IN LUKE 22:67-70 DECLARES, IF YOU ARE THE CHRIST, TELL US. BUT HE SAID TO THEM, “IF I TELL YOU, YOU WILL BY NO MEANS BELIEVE. AND IF I ALSO ASK YOU, YOU WILL BE NO MEANS ANSWER ME OR LET ME GO. HEREAFTER THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] WILL SIT ON THE RIGHT HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN].” SO HE SAID TO THEM, “YOU RIGHTLY SAY THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58].”**

**THE 21ST PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 23:3 DECLARES, HE ANSWERED AND SAID, “IT IS AS YOU SAY.”**

**IN LUKE 23:28-31, 34, 43 DECLARES, BUT JESUS TURNING TO THEM, SAID, “DAUGHTERS OF JERUSALEM, DO NOT WEEP FOR ME, BUT WEEP FOR YOURSELVES AND FOR YOUR CHILDREN. FOR INDEED THE DAYS ARE COMING IN WHICH THEY WILL SAY, ‘BLESSED ARE THE BARREN, WOMBS THAT NEVER BORE, AND BREASTS WHICH NEVER NURSED! THEN THEY WILL BEGIN TO SAY TO THE MOUNTAINS, “FALL ON US!” AND TO THE HILLS, “COVER US!” FOR IF THEY DO THOSE THINGS IN THE GREEN WOOD [GREENVILLE], WHAT WILL BE DONE IN THE DRY?” THEN JESUS SAID, “FATHER [STEPHEN], FORGIVE THEM, FOR THEY DO NOT KNOW WHAT THEY DO.” AND JESUS SAID TO HIM, “ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, TODAY YOU WILL BE WITH ME IN PARADISE.”**

**IN LUKE 23:46 DECLARES, AND WHEN JESUS HAD CRIED OUT WITH A LOUD VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], HE SAID, “FATHER [STEPHEN], INTO YOUR HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] I COMMIT MY SPIRIT [HOLY GHOST].”**

**THE 22ND PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN LUKE 24:7 DECLARES, REMEMBER HOW HE SPOKE TO YOU WHEN HE WAS STILL IN GALILEE, SAYING, “THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] MUST BE DELIVERED INTO THE [SEXUAL] HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:19] OF SINFUL MEN, AND BE CRUCIFIED, AND THE THIRD DAY [1 DAY WHICH IS 12 HOURS BECAUSE IT IS PERFECTED & COMPLETED OUTSIDE THE DAY & DURING THE DAY IT IS SPENT ON THE SOUTH AMERICAN/NORTH AMERICAN CONTINENT, THE NIGHT IS SPENT ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT] RISE AGAIN.”**

**IN LUKE 24:17, 25-26 DECLARES, AND HE SAID TO THEM, “WHAT KIND OF CONVERSATION IS THIS THAT YOU HAVE WITH ONE ANOTHER AS YOU WALK AND ARE SAD?” AND HE SAID TO THEM, “WHAT THINGS?” THEN HE SAID TO THEM, “O FOOLISH ONES, AND SLOW OF HEART TO BELIEVE IN ALL THAT THE [HOLY] PROPHETS HAVE SPOKEN! OUGHT NOT THE CHRIST TO HAVE SUFFERED THESE THINGS AND TO ENTER INTO HIS GLORY [ACTS 7:55-56]?”**

**IN LUKE 24:36-39, 41 DECLARES, NOW AS THEY SAID THESE THINGS, JESUS HIMSELF STOOD IN THE MIDST OF THEM, AND SAID TO THEM, “PEACE [SOLOMON] TO YOU.” AND HE SAID TO THEM, “WHY ARE YOU TROUBLED? AND WHY DO DOUBTS ARISE IN YOUR HEARTS? BEHOLD MY HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] AND MY FEET [THIS REFERS TO 4 FEET OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20], THAT IT IS I MYSELF. HANDLE ME AND SEE, FOR A SPIRIT [GHOST] DOES NOT HAVE FLESH [OUTER SKIN] AND BONES AS YOU SEE I HAVE.” BUT WHILE THEY STILL DID NOT BELIEVE FOR JOY, AND MARVELED, HE SAID TO THEM, “HAVE YOU ANY FOOD HERE?”**

**IN LUKE 24:44, 46-49 DECLARES, THEN HE SAID TO THEM, “THESE ARE THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS WHICH I SPOKE TO YOU WHILE I WAS STILL WITH YOU, THAT ALL THINGS MUST BE FULFILLED WHICH WERE WRITTEN IN THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW OF {OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES AND THE [HOLY] PROPHETS AND THE PSALMS [5 BOOKS] CONCERNING ME.” THEN HE SAID TO THEM, “THUS IT IS WRITTEN AND THUS IT WAS NECESSARY FOR THE CHRIST TO SUFFER AND TO RISE FROM THE DEAD THE THIRD DAY [1 DAY WHICH IS 12 HOURS BECAUSE IT IS PERFECTED & COMPLETED OUTSIDE THE DAY & DURING THE DAY IT IS SPENT ON THE SOUTH AMERICAN/NORTH AMERICAN CONTINENT, THE NIGHT IS SPENT ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT], AND THAT REPENTANCE AND REMISSION OF SINS [NON-SEXUAL] SHOULD BE PREACHED IN HIS NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] TO ALL NATIONS, BEGINNING AT JERUSALEM. AND YOU ARE WITNESSES OF THESE THINGS. BEHOLD I SEND THE PROMISE OF MY FATHER [STEPHEN] UPON YOU, BUT TARRY IN THE CITY OF JERUSALEM UNTIL YOU ARE ENDUED WITH POWER [AUTHORITY] ON HIGH.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE UNIVERSAL FOUNDATION IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP AT 109.9998% IN EZEKIEL 9:1-11 & ACTS 7:58-59 AT 3:00PM-4:00PM [15:00PM-16:00PM] ON PENTECOSTAL SUNDAY**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT RED LETTER WORDS IN THE BOOK OF ACTS CONCERNING ACTS CHAPTER 6 (YAHWEH’S OWN ULTIMATE WORK & YAHWEH’S INTENT OF HIS OWN ULTIMATE PLAN)**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT RED LETTER WORDS IN THE BOOK OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES CONCERNING EZEKIEL 1:1-10:22 & ACTS 6:15-7:60 AS THE IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE THE TREE OF LIFE IN THE ENDING SUPREME ULTIMATE DEFENSE IN THE HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITIES AT 109.9998% OF THE IMMORTAL FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AT 5:00PM-6:00PM [17:00PM-18:00PM] ON PENTECOSTAL SUNDAY**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITY ADDRESS NAMED THE UNIVERSAL ZYZY (ZION OR ZYON) IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP**

**THE 23RD PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN ACTS 1:4-5, 7-8 DECLARES, “AND BEING ASSEMBLED TOGETHER WITH THEM, HE COMMANDED THEM NOT TO DEPART FROM JERUSALEM, BUT WAIT FOR THE PROMISE OF THE FATHER [STEPHEN], WHICH, HE SAID, ‘YOU HAVE HEARD FROM ME, FOR [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN TRULY BAPTIZED WITH WATER, BUT YOU SHALL BE BAPTIZED WITH THE HOLY GHOST [WITH FIRE IN THE LIGHT IN SIRACH 23:19] NOT MANY [CALLED] DAYS FROM NOW.’ THEREFORE, WHEN THEY HAD COME TOGETHER, THEY ASKED HIM, SAYING, ‘OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN], WILL YOU AT THIS TIME [ACTS 2:1-21] RESTORE THE KINGDOM TO ISRAEL [NOT TO JUDAISM OR GENTILISM BUT ABSOLUTELY CHRISTIANITY IN ACTS 7:55-56, 59]?’ “AND HE SAID TO THEM, ‘IT IS NOT FOR YOU TO KNOW TIMES [IMMEDIATE TO 12 MONTHS, WHICH IS A YEAR OF FULL FRUITS TO 120 YEARS] OR SEASONS [4 SEASONS OF 3 MONTHS EACH, WHICH IS A YEAR OF FULL FRUITS TO 120 YEARS] WHICH THE FATHER (STEPHEN) HAS PUT IN HIS OWN AUTHORITY [OMNIPOTENCE IN ROMANS 13:1-2]. BUT YOU SHALL RECEIVE POWER [AUTHORITY] WHEN THE HOLY GHOST HAS COME UPON YOU, AND YOU SHALL BE WITNESSES TO ME IN JERUSALEM, AND IN ALL JUDEA AND SAMARIA, AND TO THE END OF THE EARTH.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 1:15-22 DECLARES, “AND IN THOSE DAYS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER STOOD UP IN THE MIDST OF THE DISCIPLES, AND SAID, (THE NUMBER OF NAMES TOGETHER WERE ABOUT A HUNDRED AND TWENTY---119], ‘MEN [WOMEN] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], THIS [HOLY] SCRIPTURE MUST NEEDS HAVE BEEN FULFILLED, WHICH THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] BY THE MOUTH OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAVID SPOKE BEFORE CONCERNING [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JUDAS, WHICH WAS GUIDE TO THEM THAT TOOK [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS. FOR HE WAS NUMBERED WITH US, AND HAD OBTAINED PART OF THIS MINISTRY. NOW THIS MAN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD BARABBAS] PURCHASED A FIELD WITH THE REWARD OF INIQUITY, AND FALLING HEADLONG, HE BURST ASUNDER IN THE MIDST, AND ALL HIS BOWELS GUSHED OUT. AND IT WAS KNOWN UNTO ALL DWELLERS AT JERUSALEM, INSOMUCH AS THAT FIELD IS CALLED [MANY IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21] IN THEIR PROPER TONGUE, ACELDAMA, THAT IS TO SAY, THE FIELD OF BLOOD. FOR IT IS WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF PSALMS, LET HIS HABITATION BE DESOLATE, AND LET NO MAN DWELL THEREIN: AND HIS BISHOPRIC [NO ETERNAL CREATURE THAT IS SEXUAL, HOMOSEXUAL OR INTERRACIAL IN NATURE, WHICH INCLUDES SEX WITH YOUR HUSBAND OR SEX WITH YOUR WIFE CAN BY DIVINELY APPOINTED OR HOLD ANY HOLY OFFICE WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] LET ANOTHER TAKE. WHEREFORE OF THESE MEN WHICH HAVE COMPANIED WITH US ALL THE TIME THAT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS WENT IN AND OUT AMONG US, BEGINNING FROM THE BAPTISM OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN, UNTO THAT SAME DAY THAT HE WAS TAKEN UP FROM US, MUST ONE BE ORDAINED TO BE A WITNESS WITH US OF HIS RESURRECTION.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 24TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN ACTS 2:14-36, 38-40 DECLARES, “BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER, STANDING UP WITH THE ELEVEN, LIFTED UP HIS VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND SAID UNTO THEM, ‘YE MEN OF JUDAEA, AND ALL YE THAT DWELL AT JERUSALEM, BE THIS KNOWN UNTO YOU, AND HEARKEN TO MY WORDS: FOR THESE ARE NOT DRUNKEN, AS YE SUPPOSE, SEEING IT IS BUT THE THIRD HOUR [9:00AM] OF THE DAY. BUT THIS IS THAT WHICH WAS SPOKEN BY THE PROPHET JOEL, AND IT SHALL COME TO PASS IN THE LAST DAYS, SAYS GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], I WILL POUR OUT OF MY SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] UPON ALL FLESH [OUTER SKIN]: AND YOUR SONS AND YOUR DAUGHTERS SHALL PROPHESY, AND YOUR YOUNG MEN SHALL SEE VISIONS, AND YOUR OLD MEN SHALL DREAM DREAMS. AND ON MY SERVANTS AND ON MY HANDMAIDENS I WILL POUR OUT IN THOSE DAYS OF MY SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], AND THEY SHALL PROPHESY: AND I WILL SHOW WONDERS IN HEAVEN ABOVE, AND SIGNS IN THE EARTH BENEATH, BLOOD, AND FIRE, AND VAPOR OF SMOKE: THE SUN SHALL BE TURNED INTO DARKNESS, AND THE MOON INTO BLOOD, BEFORE THAT GREAT AND NOTABLE [AWESOME] DAY OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] COME: AND IT SHALL COME TO PASS, THAT WHOSOEVER SHALL CALL [1ST PETER 1:17-21] ON THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [YAHWEH] SHALL BE SAVED.’ YE MEN [WOMEN] OF ISRAEL, HEAR THESE WORDS: ‘[OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS OF NAZARETH, A MAN APPROVED OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AMONG YOU BY MIRACLES AND WONDERS AND SIGNS, WHICH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DID BY HIM IN THE MIDST OF YOU, AS YE YOURSELVES ALSO KNOW: HIM, BEING DELIVERED BY THE DETERMINATE COUNSEL AND FOREKNOWLEDGE OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], YE HAVE TAKEN, ANY BY WICKED [SEXUAL] HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:19] HAVE CRUCIFIED AND SLAIN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD BARABBAS]: WHOM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH RAISED UP, HAVING LOOSED THE PAINS OF DEATH: BECAUSE IT WAS NOT POSSIBLE THAT HE SHOULD BE HOLDEN OF IT.’ FOR [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAVID SPEAKS CONCERNING HIM, ‘I FORESAW THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ALWAYS BEFORE MY FACE, FOR HE IS ON MY RIGHT HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20], THAT I SHOULD NOT BE MOVED. THEREFORE DID NY HEART REJOICE, AND MY TONGUE WAS GLAD, MOREOVER ALSO MY FLESH [OUTER SKIN] SHALL REST IN HOPE: BECAUSE THOU WILT NOT LEAVE MY SOUL IN HELL, NEITHER WILT THOU SUFFER [ALLOW] THINE HOLY ONE TO SEE CORRUPTION. THOU HAST MADE KNOWN TO ME THE WAYS OF LIFE, THOU SHALT MAKE ME FULL OF JOY WITH THY COUNTENANCE. MEN [WOMEN] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], LET ME FREELY SPEAK UNTO YOU OF THE PATRIARCH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAVID, THAT HE IS BOTH DEAD AND BURIED, AND HIS SEPULCHER IS WITH US UNTO THIS DAY. THEREFORE BEING A PROPHET, AND KNOWING THAT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HAD SWORN WITH A OATH TO HIM, THAT OF THE FRUIT OF HIS LOINS, ACCORDING TO THE FLESH [OUTER SKIN], HE WOULD RAISE UP CHRIST TO SIT ON HIS THRONE, HE SEEING THIS BEFORE SPOKE OF THE RESURRECTION OF CHRIST, THAT HIS SOUL WAS NOT LEFT IN HELL, NEITHER HIS FLESH [OUTER SKIN] DID SEE CORRUPTION. THIS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS HATH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] RAISED UP, WHEREOF WE ALL ARE WITNESSES. THEREFORE BEING BY THE RIGHT HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] EXALTED, AND HAVING RECEIVED OF THE FATHER [STEPHEN] THE PROMISE OF THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], HE HATH SHED FORTH THIS, WHICH YE NOW SEE AND HEAR. FOR [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAVID IS NOT ASCENDED INTO THE HEAVENS:’ BUT HE SAYS HIMSELF, ‘THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID UNTO MY OMNI-MILITARY LORD [JESUS CHRIST]. SIT THOU ON MY RIGHT HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] , UNTIL I MAKE THY FOES THY FOOTSTOOL [1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28]. THEREFORE LET ALL THE HOUSE [ZION] OF ISRAEL KNOW ASSUREDLY, THAT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH MADE THAT SAME [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS, WHOM YE CRUCIFIED, BOTH OMNI-MILITARY LORD AND CHRIST.’” “THEN PETER SAID UNTO THEM, ‘REPENT AND BE BAPTIZED EVERY ONE OF YOU IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS CHRIST FOR THE REMISSION OF SINS [NON-SEXUAL], AND YE SHALL RECEIVE THE GIFT OF THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24]. FOR THE PROMISE IS UNTO YOU, AND TO YOUR CHILDREN, AND TO ALL THAT ARE AFAR OFF, EVEN AS MANY [CALLED IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21] AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD OUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SHALL CALL [1ST PETER 1:17-21]. AND MANY [CALLED IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21] OTHER WORDS DID HE TESTIFY AND EXHORT, SAYING, ‘SAVE YOURSELVES FROM THIS UNTOWARD [SEXUAL] GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH].’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 25TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN ACTS 3:1-2, 4, 6, 12-26 DECLARES, “NOW [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN WENT UP TOGETHER INTO THE TEMPLE AT THE HOUR OF PRAYER, BEING THE NINTH HOUR [3:00PM OR 15:00PM]. AND A CERTAIN MAN LAME FROM HIS MOTHER’S WOMB WAS CARRIED, WHOM THEY LAID DAILY AT THE GATE OF THE TEMPLE WHICH IS CALLED [MANY IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21] BEAUTIFUL…AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER, FASTENED HIS EYES UPON HIM [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WITH JOHN, SAID, ‘LOOK ON US.’” “THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER [AS THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID, ‘SILVER AND GOLD HAVE I NONE, BUT SUCH AS I HAVE GIVE I THEE: IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS CHRIST OF NAZARETH RISE UP AND WALK.’” “AND AS THE LAME MAN WHICH WAS HEALED HELD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN, ALL THE PEOPLE RAN TOGETHER UNTO THEM IN THE PORCH THAT IS CALLED [MANY IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21] [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SOLOMON’S [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S], GREATLY WONDERING. AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER SAW IT, HE ANSWERED UNTO THE PEOPLE, ‘YE MEN [WOMEN] OF ISRAEL, WHY MARVEL YE AT THIS? OR WHO LOOK YE SO EARNESTLY ON US, AS THOUGH BY OUR OWN POWER [AUTHORITY] OR HOLINESS [IMPECCABILITY] WE HAD MADE THIS MAN TO WALK? THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABRAHAM, AND OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ISAAC, AND OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JACOB [OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES], THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF OUR FATHERS, HATH GLORIFIED HIS SON JESUS [CHRIST], WHOM YE DELIVERED UP, AND DENIED HIM IN THE PRESENCE OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PILATE, WHEN HE WAS DETERMINED TO LET HIM GO. BUT YE DENIED THE HOLY ONE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS] AND THE JUST [OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES], AND DESIRED A MURDERER TO BE GRANTED UNTO YOU, AND KILLED THE PRINCE OF LIFE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE], WHOM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH RAISED FROM THE DEAD, WHEREOF WE ARE WITNESSES. AND HIS NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] THROUGH FAITH IN HIS NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH MADE THIS MAN STRONG, WHOM YE SEE AND KNOW: YES, THE FAITH WHICH IS BY HIM HATH GIVEN HIM THIS PERFECT SOUNDNESS IN THE PRESENCE OF YOU ALL. AND NOW, BRETHREN [BROTHERS & SISTERS], I WOT THAT THROUGH IGNORANCE [HOSEA 4:6-7 & REVELATION 21:8] YE DID IT, AS DID ALSO YOUR RULERS. BY THOSE THINGS, WHICH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BEFORE HAS SHOWED BY THE MOUTH OF ALL HIS [HOLY] PROPHETS, THAT CHRIST SHOULD SUFFER. HE HATH SO FULFILLED. REPENT YE THEREFORE, AND BE CONVERTED, THAT YOUR SINS [NON-SEXUAL] MAY BE BLOTTED OUT, WHEN THE TIMES OF REFRESHING SHALL COME FROM THE PRESENCE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND HE SHALL SEND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS CHRIST, WHICH BEFORE WAS PREACHED UNTO YOU: WHOM THE HEAVEN MUST RECEIVE UNTIL THE TIMES OF RESTITUTION OF ALL THINGS, WHICH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH SPOKEN BY THE MOUTH OF ALL HIS HOLY PROPHETS SINCE THE WORLD BEGAN [PROVERBS 8:26-31 & HEBREWS 1:1-3].’ FOR [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES TRULY SAID UNTO THE FATHERS, ‘A [HOLY] PROPHET SHALL THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD YOUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] RAISE UP UNTO YOU OF YOUR BRETHREN [BROTHERS & SISTERS], LIE UNTO ME, HIM SHALL YE HEAR IN ALL THINGS WHATSOEVER HE SHALL SAY TO YOU. AND IT SHALL COME TO PASS, THAT EVERY SOULS [SPIRIT], WHICH WILL NOT HEAR THAT [HOLY] PROPHET, SHALL BE DESTROYED FROM AMONG THE PEOPLE. YES, AND ALL THE [HOLY] PROPHETS FROM [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAMUEL AND THOSE THAT FOLLOW AFTER, AS MANY [CALLED IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21] AS HAVE SPOKEN, HAVE LIKEWISE FORETOLD OF THESE DAYS. YE ARE THE CHILDREN OF THE [HOLY] PROPHETS, AND OF THE COVENANT [OF PEACE] WHICH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MADE WITH OUR FATHERS, SAYING UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABRAHAM, ‘AND IN THY SEED ALL THE KINDRED’S [FAMILIES] OF THE EARTH BE BLESSED. UNTO YOU FIRST GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], HAVING RAISED UP HIS SON JESUS [CHRIST], SENT HIM TO BLESS YOU, IN TURNING AWAY EVERY ONE OF YOU FROM HIS INIQUITIES.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 26TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN ACTS 4:7-12 DECLARES, “AND WHEN THEY HAD SET THEM IN THE MIDST, THEY ASKED, ‘BY WHAT POWER [AUTHORITY], OR BY WHAT NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], HAVE YE DONE THIS?’ THEN PETER, FILLED WITH THE HOLY GHOST, SAID TO THEM, ‘YE RULERS OF THE PEOPLE, AND ELDERS OF ISRAEL, IF WE THIS DAY BE EXAMINED OF THE GOOD DEED DONE TO THE IMPOTENT MAN [HE WAS AROUND 46 YEARS OLD], BY WHAT MEANS HE IS MADE WHOLE, BE IT KNOWN UNTO YOU ALL, AND TO ALL THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL, THAT BY THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS CHRIST OF NAZARETH, WHOM YE CRUCIFIED, WHOM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] RAISED FROM THE DEAD, EVEN BY HIM DOTH THIS MAN STAND HERE BEFORE YOU WHOLE. THIS IS THE [EMERY] STONE WHICH WAS SET AT NAUGHT OF YOU BUILDERS, WHICH IS BECOME THE HEAD OF THE CORNER. NEITHER IS THERE SALVATION IN ANY OTHER: FOR THERE IS NONE OTHER NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] UNDER HEAVEN GIVEN AMONG MEN, WHEREBY WE MUST BE SAVED.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 4:18-20 DECLARES, “AND THEY CALLED THEM, AND COMMANDED THEM NOT TO SPEAK AT ALL NOR TEACH IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS. BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN ANSWERED AND SAID UNTO THEM, ‘WHETHER IT BE RIGHT IN THE SIGHT OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] TO HEARKEN UNTO YOU MORE THAN UNTO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], [PARTIALLY] JUDGE YE [JAMES 4:12]. FOR WE CANNOT BUT SPEAK THE THINGS WHICH WE HAVE SEEN AND HEARD.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 4:24-30 DECLARES, “AND WHEN THEY HEARD THAT, THEY LIFTED UP THEIR VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WITH ONE ACCORD, AND SAID, ‘OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], THOU ARE GOD, WHICH HAST MADE HEAVEN AND EARTH, AND THE SEA, AND ALL THAT IN THEM IS:’ WHO BY THE MOUTH OF THY SERVANT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAVID HAST SAID, ‘WHY DID THE HEATHEN RAGE, AND THE PEOPLE IMAGINE VAIN THINGS? THE KINGS OF THE EARTH [REVELATION 17:1-18:24] STOOD UP, AND THE RULERS WERE GATHERED TOGETHER AGAINST THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND HIS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS] CHRIST. FOR OF A TRUTH AGAINST THE HOLY CHILD JESUS, WHOM THOU HAST ANOINTED, BOTH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HEROD, AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PONTIUS PILATE, WITH THE GENTILES, AND THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL, WERE GATHERED TOGETHER, FOR TO DO WHATSOEVER THY [SEXUAL] HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:19] AND THY [SEXUAL] COUNSEL DETERMINED BEFORE TO BE DONE. AND NOW, OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], BEHOLD THEIR [SEXUAL] THREATENING’S: AND [DIVINELY] GRANT UNTO THY SERVANTS, THAT WILL ALL BOLDNESS THEY MAY SPEAK THY [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD, BY STRETCHING FORTH THINE HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] TO HEAL, AND THAT SIGNS AND WONDERS MAY BE DONE BY THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THY HOLY CHILD JESUS.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 27TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN ACTS 5:3-4, 8-9 DECLARES, “BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER SAID, ‘ANANIAS, WHY HATH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SATAN FILLED THINE HEART TO LIE TO THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], AND TO KEEP BACK PART OF THE PRICE OF THE LAND? WHILES IT REMAINED, WAS IT NOT THINE OWN? AND AFTER IT WAS SOLD, WAS IT NOT IN THINE OWN POWER [AUTHORITY]? WHY HAST THOU CONCEIVED THIS THING IN THINE HEART? THOU HAST NOT LIED UNTO MEN, BUT UNTO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’” “AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER ANSWERED UNTO HER, ‘TELL ME WHETHER YE SOLD THE LAND FOR SO MUCH?’” “THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER SAID UNTO HER, ‘HOW IS IT THAT YE HAVE AGREED [CONSPIRED] TOGETHER TO TEMPT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]? BEHOLD, THE FEET OF THEM WHICH HAVE BURIED THY HUSBAND ARE AT THE DOOR, AND SHALL CARRY THEE OUT.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 28TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN ACTS 5:19-20 DECLARES, “BUT THE ANGEL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BY NIGHT OPENED THE PRISON DOORS, AND BROUGHT THEM FORTH, AND SAID, ‘GO, STAND AND SPEAK IN THE TEMPLE TO THE PEOPLE ALL THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS OF THIS LIFE.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 29TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST SUPREME 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL ABOVE ALL IS THE TRUE HOLY DIVISION OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP FROM 01AD-05AD TO 2,001AD-2,005AD IN WEAKNESS & 05AD-09AD TO 2,005AD-2,009AD AT 100.00% SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN HEBREWS 4:12**

**IN ACTS 5:27-32 DECLARES, “AND WHEN THEY HAD BROUGHT THEM, THEY SET THEM BEFORE THE COUNCIL: AND THE HIGH PRIEST [HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE] ASKED THEM, SAYING, ‘DID NOT WE STRAIGHTLY COMMAND YOU THAT YE SHOULD NOT TEACH IN THIS NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]? AND BEHOLD, YE HAVE FILLED JERUSALEM WITH YOUR [DIVINE] DOCTRINE, AND INTEND TO BRING THIS MAN’S BLOOD UPON US.’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER AND THE OTHER APOSTLES ANSWERED AND SAID, ‘WE OUGHT TO OBEY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] RATHER THAN MEN [SEXUAL PORN LAWS]. THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF OUR FATHERS RAISED UP [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS, WHOM YE SLEW AND HANGED ON A TREE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD BARABBAS]. HIM HATH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] EXALTED WITH HIS RIGHT HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] TO BE A PRINCE AND A SAVOIR, FOR TO GIVE REPENTANCE TO ISRAEL, AND FORGIVENESS OF SINS [NON-SEXUAL]. AND WE ARE HIS WITNESSES OF THESE THINGS, AND SO IS THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], WHOM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH GIVEN TO THEM THAT OBEY HIM.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 30TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 22ND YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**THE 30TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA IS THE DOORWAY OF THE UNIVERSAL DIVINE TEMPLE IN THE ULTIMATE UNIVERSAL END TO IMPARTIALLY JUDGE IN ACTUALITY, OF THE UNIVERSAL SEXUAL [HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL IN NATURE] TEMPLE BEING STEALED, KILLED, DESTROYED & DAMNED IN TIME NO MORE CONCERNING THE FULFILLMENT OF 2,000 YEARS FROM 17AD-21AD TO 2,017AD-2,021AD IN WEAKNESS & 27AD-31AD TO 2,027AD-2,031AD IN STRENGTH IN THE 1ST YEAR PROPHESY & THE COMPLETION OF 1 DAY [24 HOURS] TO 1 DAY [12 HOURS] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN MARK 13:32-37**

**IN ACTS 5:34-36 DECLARES, “THEN STOOD THERE UP ONE IN THE COUNCIL, A [MARRIED] PHARISEE NAMED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] GAMALIEL, A DOCTOR [TEACHER] OF THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW, HAD IN REPUTATION [HIGH RESPECT] AMONG ALL THE PEOPLE, AND COMMANDED [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE] TO PUT THE APOSTLES FORTH A LITTLE SPACE, AND [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID UNTO THEM, ‘YE MEN [WOMEN] OF ISRAEL, TAKE HEED TO YOURSELVES WHAT YE INTEND TO DO AS TOUCHING THESE MEN.’**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE FIRST PROPHESY**

**‘FOR BEFORE THESE DAYS ROSE UP [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] THEUDAS, BOASTING HIMSELF TO BE SOMEBODY, TO WHOM A NUMBER OF MEN, ABOUT FOUR HUNDRED, JOINED THEMSELVES: WHO WAS SLAIN, AND ALL, AS MANY [CALLED IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21] AS OBEYED HIM, WERE SCATTERED, AND BROUGHT TO NAUGHT.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SECOND PROPHESY**

**AFTER THIS MAN ROSE UP [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JUDAS OF GALILEE IN THE DAYS OF THE TAXING, AND DREW AWAY MUCH PEOPLE AFTER HIM: HE ALSO PERISHED, AND ALL, EVEN AS MANY [CALLED IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21] AS OBEYED HIM, WERE DISPERSED. AND NOW I SAY UNTO YOU, REFRAIN FROM THESE MEN, AND LET THEM ALONE: FOR IF THIS COUNSEL [PLAN] OR THIS WORK BE OF MEN, IT WILL COME TO NAUGHT: BUT IT IF BE OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], YE CANNOT OVERTHROW IT, LEST HAPLY YE BE FOUND EVEN TO FIGHT AGAINST GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SUPREME ETERNAL SEED OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] OF 3 YEARS BEFORE BIRTH, WHICH INVOLVES 2 YEARS OF DIVINE PROPHESY & 1 YEAR OF THE DIVINE NATURE, DIVINE SEED & DIVINE CREATION OF HIS PREGNANCY**

**THE 31ST PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL ABOVE ALL IN THE 22ND YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**THE 31ST PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA IS THE UNIVERSAL DIVINE TEMPLE IN THE ULTIMATE UNIVERSAL END TO IMPARTIALLY JUDGE IN ACTUALITY, OF THE UNIVERSAL SEXUAL [HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL IN NATURE] TEMPLE BEING STEALED, KILLED, DESTROYED & DAMNED IN TIME NO MORE CONCERNING THE FULFILLMENT OF 2,000 YEARS FROM 17AD-25AD TO 2,017AD-2,025AD IN WEAKNESS & 27AD-35AD TO 2,027AD-2,035AD IN STRENGTH IN THE 1ST YEAR PROPHESY & THE COMPLETION OF 1 DAY [12 HOURS] TO 1 HOUR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN MARK 13:32-37**

**IN ACTS 6:8-15 DECLARES, “AND [FATHER] STEPHEN, FULL OF FAITH AND POWER [SUPREME AUTHORITY IN ROMANS 13:1-2], DID GREAT WONDERS AND MIRACLES AMONG THE PEOPLE. THEN THERE AROSE CERTAIN OF THE SYNAGOGUE, WHICH IS CALLED THE SYNAGOGUE [FREEDMEN’S] OF THE LIBERTINES, AND CYRENIANS, AND ALEXANDRIANS, AND OF THEM OF CILICIA AND OF ASIA, DISPUTING [ARGUING OR QUARRELING] WITH [FATHER] STEPHEN. AND THEY WAS NOT ABLE TO RESIST THE WISDOM [SUPREME WISDOM IN ROMANS 13:1-2] AND THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] BE WHICH HE SPOKE. THEN THEY SUBORNED MEN, WHICH SAID, ‘WE HAVE HEARD HIM SPEAK BLASPHEMOUS WORDS AGAINST [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES, AND AGAINST GOD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD YAHWEH] [THIS IS THE FIRST ETERNAL CHARGES—INVOLVES ETERNAL DAMNATION IN CHILD KIND, ETERNAL CONDEMNATION IN WOMANKIND, ETERNAL JUDGMENT IN MANKIND & ETERNAL CHARGE IN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF LAW KIND---ANGELS, SPIRITS, PHANTOMS, GHOSTS & SHADOWS IN THE SECOND TIME THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD THE CROWN OF LIFE BEAT ALL ETERNAL OBSTACLES].’ AND THEY STIRRED UP THE PEOPLE, AND THE ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS], AND THE SCRIBES [SCHOLARS OF THE HOLY SCRIPTURES], AND CAME UPON HIM, AND CAUGHT [ARRESTED, SEIZED, APPREHENDED, OR BOUND], AND BROUGHT HIM TO THE COUNCIL, AND SET UP FALSE WITNESSES, WHICH SAID, ‘THIS MAN [OF FIGHT] CEASES NOT TO SPEAK BLASPHEMOUS WORDS AGAINST THIS HOLY PLACE [BUSINESS COMMAND POST AUTHORITY FOR 46 YEARS] AND THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW [THIS IS THE SECOND ETERNAL CHARGES—INVOLVES ETERNAL DAMNATION IN CHILD KIND, ETERNAL CONDEMNATION IN WOMANKIND, ETERNAL JUDGMENT IN MANKIND & ETERNAL CHARGE IN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF LAW KIND---ANGELS, SPIRITS, PHANTOMS, GHOSTS & SHADOWS IN THE FIRST TIME THAT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE THE TREE OF LIFE BEAT ALL ETERNAL OBSTACLES]: FOR WE HAVE HEARD HIM SAY, ‘THAT THIS JESUS OF NAZARETH SHALL DESTROY THIS PLACE [46 YEARS], AND SHALL CHANGE [ALL] THE CUSTOMS [SEXUAL PORN LAWS] WHICH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE] DELIVERED [HEROISM LETTERS] US [HIGH SERGEANT SAUL, HIGH CAPTAIN SAUL OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE SAUL].’” “AND ALL THAT SAT IN THE COUNCIL, LOOKING STEADFASTLY ON HIM, SAW HIS FACE AS IT HAD BEEN THE FACE OF AN ANGEL [THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE ANGEL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD].” THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP-SECRET SPEECH [THE SQUAD RAN BY A HIGH SERGEANT] FROM GENESIS 1:1-11:32].**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SUPREME ETERNAL LIFE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 0 TO 20 YEARS OF AGE**

**THE 32ND PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 23RD YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**THE 32ND PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA IS THE UNIVERSAL DIVINE TEMPLE IN THE ULTIMATE UNIVERSAL END TO IMPARTIALLY JUDGE IN ACTUALITY, OF THE UNIVERSAL SEXUAL [HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL IN NATURE] TEMPLE BEING STEALED, KILLED, DESTROYED & DAMNED IN TIME NO MORE WITH A STRONG FRUITFUL CALL [26 YEARS] IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-6 & PSALMS 90:10 CONCERNING THE FULFILLMENT OF 2,000 YEARS FROM 17AD-25AD TO 2,017AD-2,025AD IN WEAKNESS & 27AD-35AD TO 2,027AD-2,035AD IN STRENGTH IN THE 2ND YEAR PROPHESY & THE COMPLETION OF 1 HOUR TO 1 MINUTE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN MARK 13:32-37**

**IN ACTS 7:1-54 DECLARES, “THEN SAID THE HIGH PRIEST [THE HIGH SERGEANT JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS, THE HIGH CAPTAIN JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS OR THE HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS], ARE THESE THINGS SO? AND HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID, “MEN [WOMEN], BRETHREN [BROTHERS & SISTERS], AND FATHERS [SONS, DAUGHTERS & MOTHERS], HEARKEN: THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF GLORY APPEARED UNTO OUR FATHER ABRAHAM, WHEN HE WAS IN MESOPOTAMIA [THIS IS WHERE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE TREE OF LIFE RESIDES], BEFORE HE DWELT IN HARAN, AND [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID UNTO HIM, ‘GET THEE OUT OF THY COUNTRY, AND FROM THY KINDRED, AND COME INTO THE LAND WHICH I SHALL SHOW THEE.’ THEN CAME HE OUT OF THE LAND OF THE CHALDEANS, AND DWELT IN HARAN: AND FROM THENCE, WHEN HIS FATHER WAS DEAD, HE REMOVED HIM INTO THIS LAND, WHEREIN YE NOW DWELL. AND HE GAVE HIM NONE INHERITANCE IN IT, NO, NOT SO MUCH AS TO SET HIS FOOT ON: YET HE PROMISED THAT HE WOULD GIVE IT TO HIM FOR A POSSESSION, AND TO HIS SEED AFTER HIM, WHEN AS YET HE HAD NO CHILD. AND GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SPOKE ON THIS WISE, ‘THAT HIS SEED SHOULD SOJOURN IN A STRANGE LAND, AND THAT THEY SHOULD BRING THEN INTO [SEXUAL] BONDAGE, AND ENTREAT THEN EVIL [SEXUAL PORN] FOUR HUNDRED YEARS WITH TWO POSITION MAKING PEACE INTO ONE [6 TIMES] TIMES RELENTING WITH 100,000 IS 240,000 [240 DAYS OF THE CHIEF OF POLICE IN 240 YEARS CONCERNING THE ULTIMATE PORN SEXUAL TEMPLE IN 2ND PETER 3:8 & JUDE 14-15] YEARS]? AND THE NATION TO WHOM THEY SHALL BE IN [SEXUAL PORN] BONDAGE WILL I [IMPARTIALLY] JUDGE [DANIEL 7:9-28; ROMANS 3:21-32; 3:4-23; JAMES 4:12; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & REVELATION 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19], SAID GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]: AND AFTER THAT SHALL THEY COME FORTH, AND SERVE ME IN THIS PLACE [THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE BARRACK AUTHORITY ADDRESS KNOWN AS ZION THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP & THE HOLY MOUNTAIN].’ AND HE GAVE HIM THE COVENANT [OF PEACE] OF CIRCUMCISION: AND SO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABRAHAM, BEGAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ISAAC, AND CIRCUMCISED HIM THE EIGHTH DAY, AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ISAAC BEGAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JACOB, AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JACOB BEGAT THE TWELVE PATRIARCHS. AND THE PATRIARCHS, MOVED WITH ENVY [JEALOUSY], SOLD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOSEPH INTO EGYPT: BUT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WAS WITH HIM, AND DELIVERED HIM OUT OF ALL HIS AFFLICTIONS [TROUBLES], AND GAVE HIM FAVOR AND WISDOM IN THE SIGHT OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHARAOH KING OF EGYPT, AND HE MADE HIM GOVERNOR OVER EGYPT AND ALL HIS HOUSE [ZION]. NOW THERE CAME A DEARTH OVER ALL THE LAND OF EGYPT AND CANAAN, AND GREAT AFFLICTION: AND OUR FATHERS FOUND NO SUSTENANCE [GRAIN OR LIQUID GRAIN AS BEER]. BUT WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JACOB HEARD THAT THERE WAS CORN [GRAIN] IN EGYPT, HE SENT OUT OUR FATHERS FIRST. AND AT THE SECOND TIME [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOSEPH WAS MADE KNOWN TO HIS BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOSEPH’S KINDRED WAS MADE KNOWN UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHARAOH. THEN SENT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOSEPH, AND CALLED [1ST PETER 1:17-21] HIS FATHER JACOB TO HIM, AND ALL HIS KINDRED, THREESCORE AND FIFTEEN [75] SOULS. SO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JACOB WENT DOWN INTO EGYPT, AND DIED, HE, AND OUR FATHERS, AND WERE CARRIED OVER INTO SHECHEM, AND LAID IN THE SEPULCHER THAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABRAHAM BOUGHT FOR A SUM OF MONEY OF THE SONS OF HAMOR THE FATHER OF SHECHEM. BUT WHEN THE TIME OF THE PROMISE DREW NIGH, WHICH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HAD SWORN TO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABRAHAM, THE PEOPLE GREW AND MULTIPLIED IN EGYPT, TILL ANOTHER KING AROSE, WHICH KNEW NOT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOSEPH. THE SAME DEALT SUBTLY WITH OUR KINDRED, AND EVIL [SEXUALLY] ENTREATED OUR FATHERS, SO THAT THEY CAST OUT [SEXUALLY EXPOSED] THEIR YOUNG CHILDREN, TO THE END THEY MIGHT NOT LIVE. IN WHICH TIME [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES WAS BORN, AND WAS EXCEEDING FAIR [HANDSOME], AND NOURISHED UP IN HIS FATHER’S HOUSE [ZION] THREE MONTHS [A SEASON]: AND WHEN HE WAS CAST OUT, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHARAOH’S DAUGHTER TOOK HIM UP, AND NOURISHED HIM FOR HER OWN SON. AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES WAS LEARNED IN ALL THE WISDOM OF THE EGYPTIANS, AND WAS MIGHTY IN WORDS AND IN DEEDS. AND WHEN HE WAS FULL FORTY YEARS OLD [40 YEARS], IT CAME INTO HIS HEART TO VISIT HIS BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS] THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL. AND SEEING ONE OF THEM SUFFER WRONG, HE DEFENDED HIM, AND AVENGED HIM THAT WAS OPPRESSED, AND SMOTE THE EGYPTIAN. FOR HE SUPPOSED HIS BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS] WOULD HAVE UNDERSTOOD HOW THAT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BY HIS HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] WOULD DELIVER THEM: BUT THEY UNDERSTOOD NOT. AND THE NEXT DAY HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SHOWED HIMSELF UNTO THEM AS THEY STROVE [FOUGHT AGAINST EACH OTHER], AND WOULD HAVE SET THEM AT ONE AGAIN, SAYING, SIRS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS OR LADY’S], YE ARE BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], WHY DO YE WRONG ONE TO ANOTHER? BUT HE THAT DID HIS NEIGHBOR WRONG THRUST HIM AWAY, SAYING, ‘WHO MADE THEE A [PARTIAL] RULER [ARBITRATOR] AND A [PARTIAL] JUDGE OVER US? WILT THOU KILL ME, AS THOU DID THE EGYPTIAN [THE SUPREME ROD OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AGAINST ALL THE EGYPTIANS] YESTERDAY?’ THEN FLED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES AT THIS SAYING, AND WAS A STRANGER IN THE LAND OF MEDIAN, WHERE HE BEGAT TWO SONS. AND WHEN FORTY YEARS [80 YEARS] WERE EXPIRED, THERE APPEARED TO HIM IN THE WILDERNESS OF MOUNT SINAI, AN [THE] ANGEL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] IN A FLAME OF FIRE IN A [BURNING] BUSH. WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES SAW IT, HE WONDERED AT THE SIGHT: AND AS HE DREW NEAR TO BEHOLD IT, THE [SUPREME] VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE I AM WHO I AM] CAME UNTO HIM, SAYING, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN[ OF THY FATHERS [ALL NATIONS], THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN[ OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABRAHAM, AND THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN[ OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ISAAC, AND THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JACOB [OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES].’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES TREMBLED, AND DURST NOT BEHOLD [LOOK]. THEN SAID THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] TO HIM, ‘PUT OFF THY SHOES FROM THY FEET: FOR THE PLACE WHERE THOU STAND IS HOLY GROUND. I HAVE SEEN, I HAVE SEEN THE AFFLICTION [TROUBLE] OF MY PEOPLE WHICH IS IN EGYPT, AND I HAVE HEARD THEIR GROANING, AND AM [I AM IN JOHN 8:58] COME DOWN TO DELIVER THEM. AND NOW COME, I WILL SEND THEE INTO EGYPT.’ THIS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES WHOM THEY REFUSED, SAYING, ‘WHO MADE THEE A [IMPARTIAL] RULER [ARBITRATOR] AND A [IMPARTIAL] JUDGE?’ THE SAME DID GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SEND TO BE A RULER [ARBITRATOR] AND A DELIVERER BY THE [SUPREME] HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF THE ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WHICH APPEARED TO HIM IN THE [BURNING] BUSH. HE BROUGHT THEM OUT, AFTER THAT HE HAD SHOWED WONDER AND SIGNS IN THE LAND OF EGYPT, AND IN THE RED SEA, AND IN THE WILDERNESS FORTY YEARS [120 YEARS]. THIS IS THAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES, WHICH SAID UNTO THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, ‘A PROPHET SHALL THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD YOUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] RAISE UP UNTO YOU OF YOUR BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], LIKE UNTO ME, HIM SHALL YE HEAR.’ THIS IS HE, THAT WAS IN THE CHURCH IN THE WILDERNESS WITH THE ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WHICH SPOKE TO HIM IN THE MOUNT SINAI, AN WITH OUR FATHERS, WHO RECEIVED THE LIVELY ORACLES [TIME PORTALS] TO GIVE UNTO US: TO WHOM OUR FATHERS WOULD NOT OBEY BUT THRUST HIM FROM THEM, AND IN THEIR HEARTS TURNED BACK [TO SEXUAL BONDAGE IN ROMANS 1:21-23; 3:4-23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10 & GALATIANS 5:19-21] AGAIN INTO EGYPT, SAYING UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AARON, ‘MAKE US [FALSE] GODS TO GO BEFORE US: FOR AS THIS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES, WHICH BROUGHT US OUT OF THE LAND OF EGYPT, WE WOT NOT WHAT IS BECOME OF HIM.’ AND THEY MADE A [GOLDEN] CALF IN THOSE DAYS, AND OFFERED SACRIFICE [ACTS 17:29-30] UNTO THE IDOL, AND REJOICED IN THE WORKS [CRAFTSMANSHIP] OF THEIR OWN HANDS. THEN GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] TURNED, AND GAVE THEM UP [ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10 & GALATIANS 5:19-21] TO WORSHIP THE HOST [OMNI-MILITARY LORD MICHAEL OR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS] OF HEAVEN: AS IT IS WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS, ‘O YE HOUSE [ZION] OF ISRAEL, HAVE YE OFFERED TO ME SLAIN BEASTS [PERFECT ANIMALS] AND [PERFECT] SACRIFICES BY THE SPACE OF FORTY YEARS [80 YEARS TO 120 YEARS] IN THE WILDERNESS? YES, YE TOOK UP THE TABERNACLE OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOLOCH [REFERS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD MOLECH LINKED TO CHILD PORNOGRAPHY], AND THE STAR OF YOUR GOD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] REMPHAN, FIGURES [GRAVEN IMAGES OR MOLTEN IMAGES] WHICH YE MADE TO WORSHIP THEM: AND I WILL CARRY YOU AWAY BEYOND BABYLON [REVELATION 17:1-18:24]. OUR FATHERS HAD THE TABERNACLE OF WITNESS IN THE WILDERNESS, AS HE HAD APPOINTED, SPEAKING UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES, THAT HE SHOULD MAKE IT ACCORDING TO THE FASHION THAT HE HAD SEEN. WHICH ALSO OUR FATHERS THAT CAME AFTER BROUGHT IN WITH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS [JOSHUA] INTO THE POSSESSION OF [ALL] THE GENTILES [GENTILE RELIGION IN LUKE 1:1-23:56], WHOM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DROVE OUT BEFORE THE FACE OF OUR FATHERS, UNTO THE DAYS OF THE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAVID, WHO FOUND FAVOR BEFORE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND DESIRED TO FIND A TABERNACLE [ZION HOUSE] FOR THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JACOB [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE]. BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SOLOMON BUILT HIM A HOUSE [ZION]. HOWBEIT THE MOST HIGH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JEHOVAH IN JOHN 8:58] DWELLED NOT IN TEMPLES MADE WITH HANDS, AS SAYS [ISAIAH OR ESAIAS] THE PROPHET, ‘HEAVEN IS MY THRONE, AND EARTH IS MY FOOTSTOOL:’ ‘WHAT HOUSE [ZION] WILL YE BUILD ME?’ SAYS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]: OR WHAT IS THE PLACE OF MY REST [ON PENTECOSTAL SUNDAY WHICH IS THE 7TH DAY IN GENESIS 2:2-3]? HATH NOT MY HANDS [ISAIAH 64:8] [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] MADE ALL THESE THINGS?’ ‘YE STIFF-NECKED AND UNCIRCUMCISED IN HEART [MOUTH] AND EARS [HEARING], YE DO ALWAYS RESIST THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24]: AS YOUR FATHERS DID, SO DO YE [SEXUAL PORN LAWS]. WHICH OF THE [HOLY] PROPHETS HAVE NOT YOUR FATHERS PERSECUTED? AND THEY HAVE SLAIN THEN WHICH SHOWED BEFORE THE COMING OF THE JUST ONE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS OR OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES], OF WHOM YE HAVE BEEN NOW THE BETRAYERS AND MURDERERS: WHO HAVE RECEIVED THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW BY THE DISPOSITION [24 COMMANDS & 24 ORDERS] OF [HOLY] ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS], AND HAVE NOT KEPT IT.’ WHEN THEY HEARD THESE THINGS, THEY WERE CUT TO THE HEART [ARRESTED, APPREHENDED, SEIZED, CAPTURED & BOUND], AND THEY GNASHED ON HIM WITH THEIR TEETH. THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP-REVEALED SPEECH [THE PLATOON RAN BY A HIGH LIEUTENANT] FROM GENESIS 12:1-ACTS 29:26.**

**IN RESPONSE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DEFENSE IN ACTS 7:51-53, & THE PROLONGED CONDITION OF A HARD HEART, THERE ARE TWO WORDS THAT REFERS TO THE MORAL CENTER OF HUMAN PERSONALITY, WHICH ABUNDANTLY FLOWS THOUGHTS, EMOTIONS, SPEECH AND ACTIONS. THEY ARE IN THE OT, *LEV* OR *LEVAV* & IN THE NT, *KAPDIA* OR *KARDIA* IN PROVERBS 4:23 & MATTHEW 15:18-19. THERE ARE ONLY TWO KINDS OF STIFF-NAKEDNESS IN TRUTH. FIRST, IS THE WRONG STIFF-NAKEDNESS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE] AT 100.0000% ON THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER’S SIDE THAT CONCERNS A VERY HIGH IQ IN SEXUAL WORLDLY TRUTHS THAT ALWAYS FIGHTS AGAINST DIVINE BIBLICAL TRUTHS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16 & JAMES 3:13-18. SECOND, IS THE RIGHT STIFF-NAKEDNESS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE] AT 100.0000% ON THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S SIDE THAT CONCERNS A VERY HIGH IQ IN DIVINE BIBLICAL TRUTHS THAT ALWAYS FIGHTS AGAINST SEXUAL WORLDLY TRUTHS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16 & JAMES 3:13-18. THEREFORE, IN THIS INORDINATE AFFECTION SHOWN AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN & THEIR STUBBORN, AND UNWILLING ACTIONS IN THEIR HEARTS TO NOT REPENT OR LISTEN TO ABSOLUTE TRUTH & DIVINE REASON, THEY ARE VIRTUALLY VOID OF ANY TRUTHFUL UNDERSTANDING BECAUSE OF THEIR OBSTINATE SEXUAL WAYS THAT ARE TOTALLY AGAINST THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S MESSAGE & DAMNED WITHOUT REMEDY FOR THE END DESTRUCTION THAT WILL COME ON THEM SPEEDILY AT THEIR APPOINTED TIMES. IN RESPONSE TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S MESSAGE, THE HUMAN HEART CAN EITHER BE DULL IN 2ND CHRONICLES 36:13 OR TENDER IN 2ND CHRONICLES 34:19, 27.**

**HARDNESS OF HEART HAS FIVE WORDS TO EXPRESS THIS AS *CHAZAQ*, TO MAKE STRONG, HARD, *KAVED*, MAKE HEAVY, HARD, *QASHAH*, MAKE HARD, *AMETS*, MAKE STRONG, HARD & *MEGINNAH*, DULLNESS. THESE WORDS OCCURS AT LEAST 22 TIMES, WHICH ARE TOO MANY IN THE HOLY BIBLE & COME TO LIGHT IN EXODUS 4:14-14:17; DEUTERONOMY 2:30; JOSHUA 11:20; 1ST SAMUEL 6:6; 2ND CHRONICLES 36:13 & LAMENTATIONS 3:65.**

**STUBBORNNESS HAD THE PLAY WORD KNOWN AS *SHERIRUTH*. THIS WORD OCCURS 10 TIMES, WHICH ARE TOO MANY IN THE HOLY BIBLE IS IN DEUTERONOMY 29:19; PSALMS 81:12 & JEREMIAH 3:17; 7:24; 9:14; 11:8; 13:10; 16:12; 18:12; 23:17.**

**STIFF-NECKED AS THE PLAY WORD *QESHEH-OREPH* THAT AMAZINGLY RECURS THROUGHOUT THE OT. THIS PHRASE EVOKES ONGOING UN-SUBMISSIVE, DEFIANT AND EXTRAORDINARY STUBBORNNESS THAT WILL NEVER LISTEN AT ALL TO THE FATHER STEPHEN. THIS PLAY WORD IS RELUCTANTLY FOUND IN EXODUS 32:9; 33:3; 33:5; 34:9; DEUTERONOMY 9:6, 13; 10:16; 31:27; 2ND CHRONICLES 36;13; PROVERBS 29:1 & JEREMIAH 7:26; 17:23.**

**UNCIRCUMCISION ALSO CAN MEAN STUBBORNNESS OF HEART AS TOTAL DISOBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMANDS. THE ISRAELITES WERE REQUIRED TO COMMISSION THEMSELVES IN THE RITE OF CIRCUMCISION, WHICH RENDERS TOTAL OBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN GENESIS 17:10-14. THE FATHER STEPHEN PROMISES TO LISTEN & RESTORE ANY ETERNAL CREATURE, IF THEY WILL HUMBLE THEMSELVES UNDER HIS MIGHTY HAND, BY ONE PLAY WORD *LEVAVAM HE’AREL*. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN DEUTERONOMY 10:16 & JEREMIAH 4:4; 6:10.**

**BEAST-LIKE BEHAVIOR CONCERNS A PLAY WORD *BA’AR*, WHICH MEANS THE ETERNAL CREATURE LACK ANY SPIRITUAL PERCEPTION, AND IS SENSELESS TO THE POINT OF HAVING NO RESPECT OR CONSIDERATION FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 49:10; 73:22; 92:6; 94:8; PROVERBS 12:1; 30:2 & JEREMIAH 10:8, 14; 21; 51:17.**

**THERE ARE FIVE WORDS IN THE NT WHICH REFERS TO A HARD HEART. THEY ARE *SKLERYNO*, HARDNESS, *SKLEROKARDIA*, HARDNESS OF HEART, *POROO*, MEANINGS ARE THE SAME ABOVE, *POROSIS*, MEANINGS ARE THE SAME ABOVE, & *PACHYNO*, BECOMING FAT & DULL OF HEART. OTHER TERMS FOR THE DULLNESS OF THE HEART INCLUDE, *NOTHROS*, DULL OF HEARING IN HEBREWS 5:11, *ASYNETOS*, WITHOUT UNDERSTANDING IN MARK 7:18, *SKLEROTRACHELOS*, STIFF-NECKED PEOPLE IN ACTS 7:51 & *APERITMETOS*, UNCIRCUMCISED IN HEART & EARS IN ACTS 7:51.**

**THE KEY PASSAGES OF THESE VARIOUS WORDS WHICH REFERS TO CONSEQUENTIAL OR BENEFICIAL CIRCUMSTANCES CAN BE FOUND IN THE OT IN DEUTERONOMY 29:4; 31:27; 30:6; PSALMS 115:5-8; ISAIAH 1:2-15; 5:12; 6:1-6, 9-10; 29:9-24; 42:18-20; 44:6-28; 46:12; 53:1; 63:17 & JEREMIAH 10:8, 14.**

**THE KEY PASSAGES OF THESE VARIOUS WORDS WHICH REFERS TO CONSEQUENTIAL CIRCUMSTANCES OR BENEFICIAL CIRCUMSTANCES CAN BE FOUND IN THE NT & LUKE IN THE HIGHER TESTAMENT IS IN MATTHEW 13:15; 19:8; MARK 3:5; 4:12; 6:35-44, 52; 7:18; 8:15, 17; 13:14-15; JOHN 12:37-41; 2ND CORINTHIANS 3:14; EPHESIANS 4:18; 11:25; HEBREWS 3:8, 13, 15; 4:7 & LUKE 8:10.**

**THE KEY PASSAGES OF THESE VARIOUS WORDS WHICH REFERS TO CONSEQUENTIAL CIRCUMSTANCES OR BENEFICIAL CIRCUMSTANCES CAN BE FOUND IN ACTS IN THE HIGHEST TESTAMENT IS IN ACTS 2:23; 7:51-60; 13:40-48; 18:6; 19:9; 28:25-27.**

**THE UNIVERSAL WIDESPREAD OF EXTREME UNBELIEF THAT LEADS TO SEXUAL APOSTASY ALWAYS ABOUT & AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN, WHICH RENDERS UNIVERSAL IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT BY HIM IS IN DEUTERONOMY 29:3; ISAIAH 6:9-10; 29:10; DANIEL 7:9-28; ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; 9:1-11:36; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:4; GALATIANS 5:19-21; HEBREWS 3:8, 13, 15; 4:7; 5:11-14; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12; 1ST PETER 1:17-21; 2ND PETER 1:9; 2:1-22; 1ST JOHN 5:21; 2ND JOHN 1-11 & REVELATION 9:20-21; 16:9, 11; 17:1-18:25; 19:17-21; 20:1-3, 7-15 & ACTS 7:51-53; 17:22-30.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SUPREME ETERNAL GLORY [MAN OF WAR], SUPREME ETERNAL VALOR [MAN OF BATTLE] & SUPREME ETERNAL HEROISM [MAN OF FIGHT] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD WITH THE MOST HIGHEST RANK OF THE ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL [2ND ESDRAS 4:34] IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 39 YEARS TO 42 YEARS IN THE 2ND TIME & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE WITH THE MOST HIGHEST RANK OF THEE ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL [2ND ESDRAS 4:34] IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 42 YEARS TO 45 YEARS IN THE 1ST TIME IN EXODUS 15:3; PSALMS 78:65; ROMANS 13:1-2, 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ACTS 5:38-39**

**THE 33RD PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL ABOVE ALL IN THE 24TH YEAR [8 YEARS GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN [3 TIMES] IS 24 YEARS] IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**THE 33RD PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA IS THE UNIVERSAL DIVINE TEMPLE IN THE ULTIMATE UNIVERSAL END TO IMPARTIALLY JUDGE IN ACTUALITY, THE UNIVERSAL SEXUAL [HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL IN NATURE] TEMPLE BEING STEALED, KILLED, DESTROYED & DAMNED IN TIME NO MORE CONCERNING THE FULFILLMENT OF 2,000 YEARS FROM 17AD-25AD TO 2,017AD-2,025AD IN WEAKNESS & 27AD-35AD TO 2,027AD-2,035AD IN STRENGTH & THE COMPLETION OF 1 MINUTE TO 1 GODSPEED OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN MARK 13:32-37**

**IN ACTS 7:55-56 DECLARES, “BUT HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], BEING FULL OF THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], LOOKED UP STEADFASTLY [DOOR OPENED] INTO HEAVEN, AND SAW THE GLORY [GLORIOUS DEEDS, VALOROUS DEEDS & HEROIC DEEDS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS [THIS IS THE SECOND TIME IT GOES THROUGH FROM ACTS 1:4-29:26] ON THE RIGHT HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND SAID, ‘BEHOLD, I SEE THE HEAVENS OPENED, AND THE SON OF MAN [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE IS THE FIRST TIME IT GOES THROUGH FROM LUKE 24:1-29:26] ON THE RIGHT HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’” THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP-SECRET SPEECH [THE TEAM RAN BY A HIGH SERGEANT] IN ACTS 7:55-56.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SUPREME ETERNAL CALL CONCERNING THE ULTIMATE ETERNAL ROCK AS THE IMMORTAL FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD WITH THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST RANK OF THE ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL [EPHESIANS 4:6] IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] AT 20 YEARS [40 YEARS] OF AGE GOING THROUGH ACTS 1:4-29:26 THE SECOND TIME IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:25**

**THE 34TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL ABOVE ALL IN THE 25TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**THE 34TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA IS THE UNIVERSAL DIVINE TEMPLE IN THE ULTIMATE UNIVERSAL END TO IMPARTIALLY JUDGE IN ACTUALITY, OF THE UNIVERSAL SEXUAL [HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL IN NATURE] TEMPLE BEING STEALED, KILLED, DESTROYED & DAMNED IN TIME NO MORE CONCERNING THE FULFILLMENT OF 2,000 YEARS FROM 17AD-25AD TO 2,017AD-2,025AD IN WEAKNESS & 27AD-35AD TO 2,027AD-2,035AD IN STRENGTH & THE COMPLETION OF 1 GODSPEED TO 1 TIME NO MORE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN MARK 13:32-37**

**THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE HEROIC ACTS OF THE IMMORTAL FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD THE CROWN OF LIFE IN ALL ETERNAL DAMNATIONS [BEING ETERNALLY PROTECTED 100.00% IN ETERNAL ORDINANCE IN ACTS 7:60, & ETERNALLY GIVEN IN JOB 1:21, ETERNALLY PROTECTED IN GENESIS 38:6-10, ETERNALLY SAVED IN JAMES 4:12 AND ETERNALLY APPOINTED IN ROMANS 13:1-2 IN ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS THE ONLY ETERNAL LAWGIVER 100.00% IN THE CROWN OF LIFE] IN OMNI-MILITARY LORD KIND & LADY KIND IS ALWAYS 100.00% ETERNALLY RELEASED, ETERNALLY EXPUNGED & ETERNALLY ESCAPED BY THE IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE IN ETERNAL LIFE**

**IN ACTS 7:59 DECLARES, “AND THEY [CHIEF ADAMANT CORNERSTONE] STONED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] STEPHEN [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE THE SECOND TIME IT GOES THROUGH FROM ACTS 1:4-ACTS 29:26 & ACTS 1:4-ACTS 7:60] CALLING [1ST PETER 1:17-21] ON GOD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD YAHWEH], AND SAYING, ‘OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS, RECEIVE MY SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24].” THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP-SECRET SPEECH [THE CHIEF EMERY CORNERSTONE RAN BY THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE] IN ACTS 7:59.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SUPREME ETERNAL DEATH CONCERNING THE ULTIMATE ETERNAL ROCK DONE ONCE AS THE IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE WITH THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST RANK OF THE ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL [EPHESIANS 4:6] IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] AT 23 YEARS [46 YEARS] OF AGE GOING THROUGH ACTS 1:4-29:26 THE FIRST TIME IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:25 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-6**

**THE 35TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL ABOVE ALL IN THE 25TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**THE 35TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA IS THE UNIVERSAL DIVINE TEMPLE IN THE ULTIMATE UNIVERSAL END TO IMPARTIALLY JUDGE IN ACTUALITY, OF THE UNIVERSAL SEXUAL [HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL IN NATURE] TEMPLE BEING STEALED, KILLED, DESTROYED & DAMNED IN TIME NO MORE CONCERNING THE FULFILLMENT OF 2,000 YEARS FROM 17AD-25AD TO 2,017AD-2,025AD IN WEAKNESS & 27AD-35AD TO 2,027AD-2,035AD IN STRENGTH & THE COMPLETION OF 1 GODSPEED TO 1 TIME NO MORE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN MARK 13:32-37**

**THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE HEROIC ACTS OF THE IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE THE TREE OF LIFE IS IN THE ETERNAL DAMNATION [BEING ETERNALLY KILLED ONCE AT 100.00% IN ETERNAL DAMNATION BECAUSE OF ALL THE NATURAL ETERNAL CREATURES ARE ALWAYS IN ETERNAL MISTAKES IS INFALLIBLY PART OF THE ETERNAL CORRUPTION [STARTS VERY EARLY IN YOUNG BOYHOOD/GIRLHOOD AT 12 YEARS OF AGE OR MORE] THAT MAY DO NATURAL SEXUALITY, NATURAL HOMOSEXUALITY & NATURAL INTERRACIAL RACIAL MEANS [GENESIS 6:1-7] BETWEEN A MAN & WOMAN WILL [ROMANS 1:21-32] BE ETERNALLY KILLED IN THE ULTIMATE END JUST LIKE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE DYING VICARIOUSLY FOR IT IN THE INFALLIBLE NEUTRAL POSITION [ALWAYS INVOLVES CHILD KIND FROM 3 TO 11 YEARS OF AGE BECAUSE THEY ARE NOT AT THE AGE OF ACCOUNTABILITY] IN ACTS 7:60, BUT ALL THE UNNATURAL ETERNAL CREATURES ARE ALWAYS IN ETERNAL ERRORS IS INERRANTLY PART OF THE ETERNAL CORRUPTION [STARTS VERY EARLY IN YOUNG BOYHOOD/GIRLHOOD AT 12 YEARS OF AGE OR MORE] THAT MAY DO UNNATURAL SEXUALITY, UNNATURAL HOMOSEXUALITY & UNNATURAL INTERRACIAL RACIAL MEANS [GENESIS 18:15-19:29] BETWEEN A MAN & MAN [ROMANS 1:21-32] OR WOMAN & MAN [ROMANS 1:21-32] WILL BE ETERNALLY KILLED IMMEDIATELY JUST LIKE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE DYING VICARIOUSLY FOR IT IN THE INERRANT NEUTRAL POSITION [ALWAYS INVOLVES CHILD KIND FROM 3 TO 11 YEARS OF AGE BECAUSE THEY ARE NOT AT THE AGE OF ACCOUNTABILITY] IN ACTS 7:60, BUT NOT ETERNALLY STEALED IN JOB 1:21, ETERNALLY KILLED IN GENESIS 38:6-10, ETERNALLY DESTROYED IN JAMES 4:12 AND ETERNALLY DAMNED IN ROMANS 13:1-2 IN ETERNAL DAMNATION BECAUSE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE IS THE ONLY ETERNAL LAWGIVER 100.00% IN THE TREE OF LIFE] IS NEVER ETERNALLY RELEASED, ETERNALLY EXPUNGED & ETERNALLY ESCAPED OF THE ETERNAL DAMNATION IN OMNI-MILITARY LORD KIND ONLY, & NOT IN LADY KIND IN ETERNAL DEATH IN ONCE, BUT IS ALWAYS 100.00% ETERNALLY RELEASED, ETERNALLY EXPUNGED & ETERNALLY ESCAPED IN ALL OTHER ETERNAL DAMNATIONS [BEING ETERNALLY PROTECTED 100.00% IN ETERNAL ORDINANCE IN ACTS 7:60, & ETERNALLY GIVEN IN JOB 1:21, ETERNALLY PROTECTED IN GENESIS 38:6-10, ETERNALLY SAVED IN JAMES 4:12 OR ETERNALLY APPOINTED IN ROMANS 13:1-2 IN ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP BECAUSE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE IS THE ONLY LAWGIVER IN THE TREE OF LIFE] IN OMNI-MILITARY LORD KIND & LADY KIND IN ETERNAL DEATHS AFTER THE IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE’S ETERNAL DEATH OF ETERNAL DAMNATION IN ONCE HAD BEEN SUPREMELY INITIATED & SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY THE IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE’S ETERNAL LIFE**

**IN ACTS 7:60 DECLARES, “AND HE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE AS HIGH SERGEANT IS THE FIRST TIME IT GOES THROUGH FROM LUKE 24:1-ACTS 29:26 & ACTS 1:4- ACTS 7:60] KNEELING DOWN, AND CRIED [BECAUSE OF THE CHIEF ADAMANT CORNERSTONE] WITH A LOUD VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], OMNI-MILITARY LORD [YAHWEH], LAY NOT THIS SIN [THE ETERNAL SIN IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP] TO THEIR [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE THE FIRST TIME IT GOES THROUGH FROM LUKE 24:1-ACTS 29:26 & ACTS 1:4- ACTS 7:60] CHARGE.’ AND WHEN HE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE] HAD SAID THIS, HE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE] FELL ASLEEP [ETERNALLY DAMNED].” THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP-SECRET SPEECH [THE CHIEF EMERY CORNERSTONE RAN BY THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE] IN ACTS 7:60.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SUPREME RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD [UNDER THE OUTER/INNER FOOTSTOOL IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28 & ACTS 7:47-49] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD WITH THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST RANK OF THE SUPREME 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 21 YEARS TO 24 YEARS IN THE 2ND TIME & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE WITH THE MOST HIGHEST RANK OF HIGH SERGEANT IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 24 YEARS TO 27 YEARS IN THE 1ST TIME, WHICH IS THE 1ST LEVEL OF THE HIGH COMBAT HEROISM IN ROMANS 13:1-2**

**THIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD IS TOP-SECRET IN ACTS 8:1-3. MATTER OF FACT, THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD FROM HIS DIVINE NATURE TO ALL THE WAY TO HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD IS ALL TOP-SECRET FOR 24 YEARS IN ACTS 1:4-8:3.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 36TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST SUPREME 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL ABOVE ALL IS THE TRUE HOLY DIVISION OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP FROM 09AD-13AD TO 2,009AD-2,013AD IN WEAKNESS & 13AD-17AD TO 2,013AD-2,017AD IN HEBREWS 4:12**

**1ST TERM OF THE PRESIDENCY CONCERNS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE THE TREE OF LIFE AT 100.00% SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP**

**IN ACTS 8:9-24 IT DECLARES “BUT THERE WAS A CERTAIN MAN, CALLED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMON [BLACK MAN], WHICH BEFORE TIME IN THE SAME CITY USED MAGIC [PRACTICED MAGIC FOR 1ST TO 10TH LEVELS], AND ASTONISHED THE PEOPLE OF SAMARIA, GIVING OUT THAT HIMSELF WAS SOME GREAT ONE: TO WHOM THEY ALL GAVE HEED, FROM THE LEAST TO THE GREATEST, SAYING, ‘THIS MAN IS THE GREAT POWER [AUTHORITY] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’ AND TO HIM THEY HAD REGARD [PAID ATTENTION], BECAUSE THAT OF LONG TIME HE HAD ASTONISHED THEM WITH MAGICAL ARTS. BUT WHEN THEY BELIEVED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP PREACHING THE THINGS CONCERNING THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] (BY THE HAND OF GOD FROM 3RD LEVEL OF PERMISSIBLE MAGIC TO THE 10TH LEVEL PERMISSIBLE MAGIC PROVEN IN LUKE 11:20 & EXODUS 8:16-11:36), AND THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS CHRIST, THEY WERE BAPTIZED, BOTH MEN AND WOMEN. THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMON HIMSELF BELIEVED ALSO, AND WHEN HE WAS BAPTIZED, HE CONTINUED WITH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP, AND WONDERED, BEHOLDING THERE MIRACLES AND SIGNS [PERMISSIBLE MAGIC] WHICH WERE DONE. NOW WHEN THE APOSTLES WHICH WERE AT JERUSALEM HEARD THAT SAMARIA HAD RECEIVED THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], THEY SENT UNTO THEM [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN: WHO, WHEN THEY WERE COME DOWN, PRAYED FOR THEM, THAT THEY MIGHT RECEIVE THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24]. (FOR AS YET HE WAS FALLEN UPON NONE OF THEM: ONLY THEY WERE BAPTIZED IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS). THEN LAID THEY THEIR HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF EACH APOSTLE OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] ON THEM, AND THEY RECEIVED THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24]. AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMON SAW THAT THROUGH LAYING ON OF THE APOSTLES’ HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF EACH APOSTLE OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] WAS GIVEN, HE OFFERED THEM MONEY, SAYING, ‘GIVE ME ALSO THIS POWER [AUTHORITY], THAT ON WHOMSOEVER I LAY HANDS, HE MAY RECEIVE THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’ BUT PETER SAID UNTO HIM, ‘THY MONEY PERISH WITH THEE, BECAUSE THOU HAS THOUGHT THAT THE GIFT OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MAY BE PURCHASED WITH MONEY. THOU HAVE NEITHER PART NOR LOT ON THIS MATTER: FOR THY HEART IS NOT RIGHT IN THE SIGHT OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. REPENT THEREFORE OF THIS THY WICKEDNESS [SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY & INTERRACIAL THINGS], AND PRAY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], IF PERHAPS THE THOUGHT OF THY HEART MAY BE FORGIVEN THEE, FOR I PERCEIVE THAT THOU ART IN THE GALL OF BITTERNESS AND IN THE BOND OF INIQUITY.’ THEN ANSWERED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMON, AND SAID, ‘PRAY YE TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FOR ME, THAT NONE OF THESE THINGS WHICH YE HAVE SPOKEN COME UPON ME..’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 37TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL ABOVE ALL IS THE TRUE HOLY DIVISION OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP FROM 09AD-13AD TO 2,009AD-2,013AD IN WEAKNESS & 13AD-17AD TO 2,013AD-2,017AD IN HEBREWS 4:12**

**2ND TERM OF THE PRESIDENCY CONCERNS THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD THE CROWN OF LIFE AT 100.00% SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP**

**IN ACTS 8:26-40 SAYS “NOW AN ANGEL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SPOKE TO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP, SAYING, ‘ARISE AND GO TOWARD THE SOUTH ALONG THE ROAD WHICH GOES DOWN FROM JERUSALEM TO GAZA.’ THIS IS DESERT. SO HE AROSE AND WENT. AND BEHOLD, A [BLACK] MAN OF ETHIOPIA, A EUNUCH [FEDERAL FIDUCIARY OF THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT HOUSE COUNTY AUTHORITIES] OF GREAT AUTHORITY UNDER [LADY] CANDACE THE QUEEN OF THE ETHIOPIANS [FEDERAL FIDUCIARY OF THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT LAW COUNTY AUTHORITIES], WHO HAD CHARGE OF ALL HER TREASURY, AND HAD COME TO JERUSALEM TO WORSHIP, WAS RETURNING. AND SITTING IN HIS CHARIOT, HE WAS READING ISAIAH [ESAIAS] THE PROPHET. THEN THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAID TO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP, ‘GO NEAR AND OVERTAKE THIS CHARIOT.’ SO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP RAN TO HIM, AND HEARD HIM READING THE PROPHET ISAIAH [ESAIAS], AND SAID, ‘DO YOU UNDERSTAND WHAT YOU ARE READING?’ AND HE SAID, ‘HOW CAN I, UNLESS SOMEONE GUIDES ME?’ AND HE ASKED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP TO COME UP AND SIT WITH HIM. THE PLACE IN THE [HOLY] SCRIPTURE WHICH HE READ WAS THIS: “HE WAS LED AS A SHEEP TO THE SLAUGHTER, AND AS A LAMB BEFORE ITS SHEARERS IS SILENT, SO HE OPENED NOT HIS MOUTH, IN HIS HUMILIATION HIS JUSTICE WAS TAKEN AWAY, AND WHO WILL DECLARE HIS GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH], FOR HIS LIFE IS TAKEN FROM THE EARTH.” SO THE EUNUCH [FEDERAL FIDUCIARY] ANSWERED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP AND SAID, ‘I ASK YOU, OF WHOM DOES THE PROPHET SAY THIS, OF HIMSELF, OR OF SOME OTHER MAN?’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP OPENED HIS MOUTH, AND BEGINNING AT THIS [HOLY] SCRIPTURE, PREACHED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS TO HIM. NOW AS THEY WENT DOWN THE ROAD, THEY CAME TO SOME WATER. AND THE EUNUCH [FEDERAL FIDUCIARY] SAID, ‘SEE, HERE IS WATER. WHAT HINDERS ME FROM BEING BAPTIZED?’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP SAID, ‘IF YOU BELIEVE WITH ALL YOUR HEART, YOU MAY.’ AND HE ANSWERED AND SAID, ‘I BELIEVE THAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS CHRIST IS THE SON OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD---THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ETERNAL SECURITIES IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 17:22-30].’ SO HE COMMANDED THE CHARIOT TO STAND STILL. AND BOTH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP AND THE EUNUCH [FEDERAL FIDUCIARY], WENT DOWN INTO THE WATER, AND HE BAPTIZED HIM. NOW WHEN THEY CAME UP OUT OF THE WATER, THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAUGHT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP AWAY, SO THAT THE EUNUCH [FEDERAL FIDUCIARY] SAW HIM NO MORE, AND HE WENT ON HIS WAY REJOICING. BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP WAS FOUND AT AZOTUS [ASHDOD]. AND PASSING THROUGH, HE PREACHED IN ALL THE CITIES TILL HE CAME TO CAESAREA.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPREME CALL [1ST PETER 1:17-21] FOR 15 YEARS**

**THE SUPREME ASCENSION [OUTER/INNER FOOTSTOOL IN ACTS 7:47-49] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD WITH THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST RANK OF THE SUPREME 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 24 YEARS TO 27 YEARS IN THE 2ND TIME & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE WITH THE MOST HIGHEST RANK OF HIGH SERGEANT IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 27 YEARS TO 30 YEARS IN THE 1ST TIME, WHICH IS THE 2ND LEVEL OF THE HIGHER COMBAT HEROISM IN ROMANS 13:1-2**

**THE 38TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 1ST YEAR FULFILLS THE UNIVERSAL DIVINE [HOLY & SEPARATED] TEMPLE OF 46 YEARS & IS THE DIVINE [HOLY & SEPARATED] TEMPLE’S ULTIMATE END OF TIME NO MORE & THE COMPLETION OF 1 DAY [24 HOURS---DAY THAT GOVERNS THE NIGHT] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN MARK 13:32-37**

**IN ACTS 9:1-6 DECLARES, “AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAUL, YET BREATHING OUT THREATENING’S AND SLAUGHTER [MURDER] AGAINST THE DISCIPLES OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], WENT UNTO THE HIGH PRIEST [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE], AND DESIRED OF HIM [HEROISM] LETTERS TO DAMASCUS TO THE SYNAGOGUES, THAT IS HE FOUND ANY OF THIS WAY, WHETHER THEY WERE MEN OR WOMEN, HE MIGHT BRING THEM BOUND UNTO JERUSALEM. AND AS HE JOURNEYED HE CAME NEAR DAMASCUS AND SUDDENLY A [GREATER] LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19] SHONE [12:00PM] AROUND HIM FROM HEAVEN, THEN HE FELL TO THE GROUND, AND HEARD A VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAYING TO HIM, “[SERGEANT] SAUL [GREATER JUDGMENT], [SERGEANT] SAUL [GREATER JUDGMENT], WHY ARE YOU PERSECUTING ME?” AND HE SAID, “WHO ARE YOU, OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]?” THEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID, “I AM [JOHN 8:58] JESUS, WHOM YOU ARE PERSECUTING. IT IS HARD FOR YOU TO KICK AGAINST THE GOADS.” THEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID TO HIM, “ARISE AND GO INTO THE CITY, AND YOU WILL BE TOLD WHAT YOU MUST DO.” NOW THERE WAS A CERTAIN DISCIPLE AT DAMASCUS NAMED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ANANIAS, AND TO HIM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID IN A VISION, “[OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ANANIAS.” SO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID TO HIM, “ARISE AND GO TO THE STREET CALLED STRAIGHT, AND INQUIRE AT THE HOUSE [ZION] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JUDAS FOR ONE CALLED SAUL [GREAT JUDGMENT] OF TARSUS, FOR BEHOLD, HE IS PRAYING. AND IN A VISION HE HAS SEEN A [HOLY] MAN NAMED ANANIAS COMING IN AND PUTTING HIS [DIVINE] HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] ON HIM, SO THAT HE MIGHT RECEIVE HIS SIGHT [TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE].” BUT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID TO HIM, “GO, FOR HE IS A CHOSEN [FEW] VESSEL OF MINE [FATHER STEPHEN] TO BEAR MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] BEFORE GENTILES, KINGS AND THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL. FOR I WILL SHOW HIM HOW MANY [CALLED] THINGS HE MUST SUFFER [TO HAVE ANY TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE, LIKE WHAT HAPPENED TO JOB] FOR MY NAME’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S] SAKE [THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT ETERNAL SECURITIES IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 17:22-30].”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 9:34, 40 DECLARES, “AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER SAID UNTO HIM, ‘AENEAS, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS CHRIST MAKE THEE WHOLE: ARISE, AND MAKE THY BED.’ AND HE AROSE IMMEDIATELY.” BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER PUT THEM ALL FORTH, AND KNEELED DOWN, AND PRAYED, AND TURNING HIM TO THE BODY SAID, ‘[LADY] TABITHA, ARISE.’ AND SHE OPENED HER EYES: AND WHEN SHE SAW [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER, SHE SAT UP.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 39TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 2ND YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 10:3-6 DECLARES, “HE SAW IN A VISION EVIDENTLY ABOUT THE NINTH HOUR [3:00PM OR 15:00PM] OF THE DAY AN ANGEL OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] COMING IN TO HIM, AND SAYING UNTO HIM, ‘CORNELIUS.’ AND WHEN HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] LOOKED ON HIM, HE WAS AFRAID, AND SAID, ‘WHAT IS IT, OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]?’ AND HE SAID UNTO HIM, ‘THY PRAYERS AND THINE ALMS [CHARITABLE DEEDS] ARE COME UP FOR A MEMORIAL BEFORE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. NOW SEND MEN TO JOPPA, AND CALL [1ST PETER 1:17-21] FOR ONE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMON, WHOSE SURNAME IS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER. HE LODGES WITH ONE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMON A TANNER, WHO HOUSE [ZION] IS BY THE SEA SIDE [BEACH]: HE SHALL TELL THEE WHAT THOU OUGHT TO DO.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 10:13, 15 DECLARES, “AND A VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAME TO HIM, “RISE, PETER, KILL AND EAT.” AND A VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SPOKE TO HIM THE SECOND TIME, “WHAT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HAS [DIVINELY] CLEANSED YOU MUST NOT CALL COMMON [OR WHAT IS THE NORMAL THING IN THE WORLD, WHICH IS SEXUALITY].”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 10:21-22, 25-26, 28-43, 46-48 DECLARES, “THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER WENT DOWN TO THE MEN WHICH WERE SENT UNTO HIM FROM [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CORNELIUS, AND SAID, ‘BEHOLD, I AM [JOHN 8:58] HE WHOM YE SEEK: WHAT IS THE [PROBABLE] CAUSE WHEREFORE YE ARE COME?’ AND THEY SAID, ‘CORNELIUS THE CENTURION [A SPECIAL 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL OF THE ARMIES THAT COMMANDS AT LEAST 1,400 ARMIES OF 325,000,000+ SOLDIERS], A JUST MAN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES], AND ONE THAT FEARS GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND OF GOOD REPORT AMONG ALL THE NATION OF THE [DIVINE] JEWS [DIVINE GENTILES & DIVINE CHRISTIANS], WAS WARNED FROM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BY AN HOLY ANGEL [ACTS 6:15] TO SEND FOR THEE INTO HIS HOUSE [ZION], AND TO HEAR [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS OF THEE.’ “AND AS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER WAS COMING IN, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CORNELIUS MET HIM, AND FELL DOWN AT HIS FEET, AND WORSHIPPED HIM. BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER TOOK HIM UP, SAYING, ‘STAND UP, I MYSELF ALSO AM [I AM IN JOHN 8:58] A MAN.’” “AND HE SAID UNTO THEM, ‘YE KNOW HOW IT IS A UNLAWFUL THING FOR A MAN THAT IS A JEW TO KEEP COMPANY, OR COME UNTO ONE OF ANOTHER NATION, BUT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH SHOWED ME THAT I SHOULD NOT CALL [1ST PETER 1:17-21] ANY MAN COMMON [THE SEXUAL NORM IN THE WORLD] OR [SPIRITUAL & RITUAL] UNCLEAN. THEREFORE CAME I UNTO YOU WITHOUT GAINSAYING, AS SOON AS I WAS SENT FOR: I ASK THEREFORE FOR WHAT INTENT YE HAVE SENT FOR ME?’ AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CORNELIUS SAID, ‘FOUR DAYS AGO [GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN [8 TIMES] IS 31 DAYS IN A MONTH] I WAS FASTING UNTIL THIS HOUR, AND AS THE NINTH HOUR [3:00PM OR 15:00PM] I PRAYED IN MY HOUSE [ZION], AND, BEHOLD, A MAN STOOD BEFORE ME IN [WHITE] BRIGHT CLOTHING,’ AND SAID, ‘CORNELIUS, THY PRAYER IS HEARD, AND THINE ALMS [CHARITABLE DEEDS] ARE HAD IN REMEMBRANCE IN THE SIGHT OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. SEND THEREFORE TO JOPPA, AND CALL [1ST PETER 1:17-21] HITHER [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMON, WHOSE SURNAME IS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER, HE IS LODGED IN THE HOUSE [ZION] OF ONE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMON A TANNER BY THE SEA SIDE [BEACH]: WHO, WHEN HE COMETH, SHALL SPEAK UNTO THEE. IMMEDIATELY THEREFORE I SENT TO THEE, AND THOU HAST WELL DONE THAT THOU ART COME. NOW THEREFORE ARE WE ALL HERE PRESENT BEFORE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], TO HEAR ALL THINGS THAT ARE COMMANDED THEE OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER OPENED HIS MOUTH, AND SAID, ‘OF A TRUTH I PERCEIVE [KNOW] THAT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] IS NO RESPECTER OF PERSONS, BUT IN EVERY NATION HE THAT FEARS HIM, AND WORKS RIGHTEOUSNESS IS ACCEPTED WITH HIM. THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD WHICH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SENT UNTO THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, PREACHING PEACE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD SOLOMON] BY [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS CHRIST: (HE IS OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF ALL): THAT [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD, I SAY, YE KNOW, WHICH WAS PUBLISHED THROUGHOUT ALL JUDEA, AND BEGAN FROM GALILEE, AFTER THE BAPTISM WHICH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN PREACHED, HOW GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ANOINTED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS OF NAZARETH WITH THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], AND WITH POWER [AUTHORITY]: WHO WENT ABOUT DOING GOOD, AND HEALING ALL THAT WERE OPPRESSED OF THE DEVIL [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER], FOR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WAS WITH HIM. AND WE ARE WITNESSES OF ALL THINGS WHICH HE DID BOTH IN THE LAND OF THE JEWS [SEXUAL CREATURES], AND IN JERUSALEM, WHOM THEY SLEW AND HANGED ON A TREE: HIM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] RAISED UP THE THIRD DAY [1 DAY WHICH IS 12 HOURS BECAUSE IT IS PERFECTED & COMPLETED OUTSIDE THE DAY & DURING THE DAY IT IS SPENT ON THE SOUTH AMERICAN/NORTH AMERICAN CONTINENT, THE NIGHT IS SPENT ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT IN LUKE 13:32], AND SHOWED HIM OPENLY, NOT TO ALL THE PEOPLE, BUT UNTO WITNESSES CHOSEN [FEW] BEFORE OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], EVEN TO US, WHO DID EAT AND DRINK WITH HIM AFTER HE ROSE FROM THE DEAD. AND HE COMMANDED US TO PREACH UNTO THE PEOPLE, AND TO TESTIFY THAT IT IS HE WHICH WAS ORDAINED OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] TO BE THE [IMPARTIAL] JUDGE [FATHER STEPHEN IN JAMES 4:12] OF QUICK AND DEAD. TO HIM ALL THE [HOLY] PROPHETS WITNESS, THAT THROUGH HIS NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WHOSOEVER BELIEVETH IN HIM SHALL RECEIVE REMISSION OF SINS [NON-SEXUAL].’” “THEN ANSWERED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER, ‘CAN ANY MAN FORBID [HOLY] WATER, THAT THESE SHOULD NOT BE BAPTIZED, WHICH HAVE RECEIVED THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] AS WELL AS WE? AND HE COMMANDED THEM TO BE BAPTIZED IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [YAHWEH].’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 40TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 3RD YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 11:4-18 DECLARES, “BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER REHEARSED THE MATTER FROM THE BEGINNING, AND EXPOUNDED IT BY ORDER UNTO THEM, SAYING, ‘I WAS IN THE CITY OF JOPPA PRAYING: AND IN A TRANCE I SAW A VISION, A CERTAIN VESSEL DESCEND, AS IT HAD BEEN A GREAT [WHITE] SHEET, LET DOWN FROM HEAVEN BY FOUR CORNERS, AND IT CAME EVEN TO ME: UPON THAT WHICH WHEN I HAD FASTENED MINE EYES, I CONSIDERED, AND SAW FOUR-FOOTED BEASTS OF THE EARTH, AND WILD BEASTS, AND CREEPING THINGS, AND FOWLS OF THE AIR. AND I HEARD A VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAYING UNTO ME, ‘[OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER, SLAY AND EAT.’ ‘BUT I SAID, NOT SO, OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]: FOR NOTHING COMMON [THE SEXUAL NORM OF THE WORLD] OR [SPIRITUAL & RITUAL] UNCLEAN HATH AT ANY TIME ENTERED INTO MY MOUTH.’ BUT THE VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ANSWERED ME AGAIN FROM HEAVEN, “WHAT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HAS [DIVINELY] CLEANSED YOU MUST NOT CALL [1ST PETER 1:17-21] COMMON [OR WHAT IS THE NORMAL THING IN THE WORLD, WHICH IS SEXUALITY].” ‘AND THIS WAS DONE THREE TIMES: AND ALL WERE DRAWN UP AGAIN INTO HEAVEN. AND, BEHOLD, IMMEDIATELY THERE WERE THREE MEN ALREADY COME UNTO THE HOUSE -ZION] WHERE I WAS, SENT FROM CAESAREA UNTO ME. AND THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] BADE ME GO WITH THEM, NOTHING DOUBTING. MOREOVER THESE SIX BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS] ACCOMPANIED ME, AND WE ENTERED INTO THE MAN’S HOUSE [ZION]. AND HE SHOWED US HOW HE HAD SEEN AN ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] IN HIS HOUSE [ZION], WHICH STOOD AND SAID UNTO HIM, ‘SEND MEN TO JOPPA, AND CALL [1ST PETER 1:17-21] FROM [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMON, WHOSE SURNAME IS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER, WHO SHALL TELL THEE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS, WHEREBY THOU AND ALL THY HOUSE [ZION] SHALL BE SAVED.’” “THEN I REMEMBERED THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN], HOW HE SAID, ‘[OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN INDEED BAPTIZED WITH WATER, BUT YOU SHALL BE BAPTIZED WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN THE HOLY GHOST THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH IN JOHN 4:23-24; 14:26; 15:26; 16:7-13].’ “FORASMUCH THAT AS GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] GAVE THEM THE LIKE GIFT AS HE DID UNTO US, WHO BELIEVED ON THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS CHRIST, WHAT WAS I, THAT I COULD WITHSTAND GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN ACTS 5:38-39]?’ “WHEN THEY HEARD THESE THINGS, THEY HELD THEIR PEACE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD SOLOMON], AND GLORIFIED GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], SAYING, ‘THEN HATH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ALSO TO THE GENTILES GRANTED REPENTANCE UNTO LIFE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE THE TREE OF LIFE].’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 41ST PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 4TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 12:6-8, 11, 14-15, 17, 21-23 DECLARES, “AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HEROD WOULD HAVE BROUGHT HIM FORTH, THE SAME NIGHT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER WAS SLEEPING BETWEEN TWO SOLDIERS, BOUND WITH TWO CHAINS: AND THE KEEPERS BEFORE THE DOOR KEPT THE PRISON. AND, BEHOLD, THE ANGEL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAME UPON HIM, AND A LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19 & ACTS 9:3; 22:6; 26:13] SHINED IN THE PRISON: AND HE SMOTE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER ON THE SIDE, AND RAISED HIM UP, SAYING, ‘ARISE UP QUICKLY.’ AND HIS CHAINS FELL OFF FROM HIS HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20]. AND THE ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAID UNTO HIM, ‘GIRD THYSELF, AND BIND ON THY SANDALS.’ AND SO HE DID. AND HE SAYS UNTO HIM, ‘CAST THY GARMENT [THE ARM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN] ABOUT THEE, AND FOLLOW ME.’” “AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER WAS COME TO HIMSELF, HE SAID, ‘NOW I KNOW OF A SURETY, THAT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH SENT HIS ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], AND HATH DELIVERED ME OUT OF THE HAND OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HEROD, AND FROM ALL THE EXPECTATION OF THE PEOPLE OF THE JEWS.’” AND WHEN SHE KNEW [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER’S VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], SHE OPENED NOT THE GATE FOR GLADNESS, BUT RAN IN, AND TOLD HOW {OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER STOOD BEFORE THE GATE. AND THEY SAID UNTO HER, ‘THOU ART MAD.’ BUT SHE CONSTANTLY AFFIRMED THAT IT WAS EVEN SOM. THEN THEY SAID, ‘IT IS HIS ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’ “BUT HE, BECKONING UNTO THEM WITH THE HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] TO HOLD THEIR PEACE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD SOLOMON], DECLARED UNTO THEM HOW THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HAD BROUGHT HIM OUT OF THE PRISON. AND HE SAID, ‘GO SHOW THESE THINGS UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JAMES, AND TO THE BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS].’” “AND UPON A SET DAY [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HEROD, ARRAYED IN ROYAL APPAREL, SAT UPON THE THRONE, AND MADE A ORATION UNTO THEM. AND THE PEOPLE GAVE A SHOUT, SAYING, ‘IT IS THE VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF A GOD, AND NOT OF MAN.’ AND IMMEDIATELY THE ANGEL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SMOTE HIM, BECAUSE HE GAVE NOT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] THE GLORY: AND HE WAS EATEN OF WORMS, AND GAVE UP THE GHOST.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 42ND PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 5TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 13:2 DECLARES, “AS THEY MINISTERED TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAID, ‘SEPARATE ME [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BARNABAS AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAUL FOR THE WORK WHEREUNTO I HAVE CALLED [1ST PETER 1:17-21] THEM.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 13:6-12 IT DECLARES “AND WHEN THEY HAD GONE THROUGH THE ISLE UNTO PAPHOS, THEY FOUND A CERTAIN SORCERER, A FALSE PROPHET, A JEW, WHOSE NAME WAS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BAR-JESUS, WHICH WAS WITH THE DEPUTY [PROCONSUL] OF THE COUNTRY, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SERGIUS PAULUS, A PRUDENT MAN [INTELLIGENT MAN], WHO CALLED FOR [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BARNABAS AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAUL, AND DESIRED TO HEAR THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF GOD FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ELYMAS THE SORCERER (FOR SO IN HIS NAME BY INTERPRETATION) WITHSTOOD THEM [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER’S FORBIDDEN MAGICAL ARTS], SEEKING TO TURN AWAY THE DEPUTY FROM THE FAITH. THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAUL, (WHO ALSO IS CALLED PAUL,) FILLED WITH THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], SET [LOOKED INTENTLY AT OR FASTENED] HIS EYES ON HIM, AND SAID, ‘O FULL OF ALL SUBTLETY [DECEIT] AND ALL MISCHIEF [FRAUD], THOU CHILD [SON] OF THE DEVIL [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER], THOU ENEMY OF ALL RIGHTEOUSNESS, WILL THOU NOT CEASE TO PERVERT [MAKING CROOKED] THE RIGHT [STRAIGHT] WAYS OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]?’ AND NOW, BEHOLD, THE HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (FATHER STEPHEN’S PERMISSIBLE MAGICAL ARTS) IS UPON THEE, AND THOU SHALL BE BLIND, NOT SEEING THE SUN FOR A SEASON [3 MONTHS]. AND IMMEDIATELY THERE FELL ON HIM A MIST AND DARKNESS, AND HE WENT ABOUT SEEKING SOME TO LEAD HIM BY THE HAND. THEN THE DEPUTY, WHEN HE SAW WHAT WAS DONE, BELIEVED, BEING ASTONISHED [FATHER STEPHEN’S PERMISSIBLE MAGICAL ARTS] AT THE [DIVINE] DOCTRINE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].”**

**BAR-PETER [BAR-VICTORIA] IS ALSO CALLED THE SON [CHILD LUCIFER] OR DAUGHTER [CHILD VICTORIA] OF MOLOCH & THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF PETER.**

**BAR-JOHN [BAR-ELIZABETH] IS ALSO CALLED THE SON [WOMAN VICTORIA] OR DAUGHTER [MAN LUCIFER] OF BABYLON, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF REMPHAN & THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF JOHN.**

**BAR-JESUS [BAR-MARY] IS ALSO CALLED THE SON [MAN LUCIFER] OR DAUGHTER [WOMAN VICTORIA] OF THE DEVIL, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF SATAN, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE DRAGON, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE RED DRAGON, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE ENEMY, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE GREAT RED DRAGON, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE FOE, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE EVIL SPIRIT, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE FALLEN ANGEL & THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE ADVERSARY.**

**BAR-JAMES [BAR-MARY] IS ALSO CALLED THE SON [ANGEL LUCIFER AS SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OR DAUGHTER [ANGEL VICTORIA AS SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LADY] OF THE MORNING, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE HIGHEST, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE HIGHER THAN HIGHEST, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE JAMES, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF JEHOVAH, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF VICTOR.**

**BAR-STEPHEN [BAR-STEPHANIE] IS ALSO CALLED THE SON [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER AS CREATOR AGENT & RIGHTFULLY CALLED THE MALE CREATOR OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP] OR DAUGHTER [LADY VICTORIA AS CREATOR AGENT & RIGHTFULLY CALLED THE FEMALE CREATOR OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN LADYSHIP OR FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP] OF THE MOST HIGHEST, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE CROWN & THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF STEPHEN.**

**BAR-YAHWEH [BAR-VICTORIA] IS ALSO CALLED SON [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS POTTER CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSES] OR DAUGHTER [LADY ATARAH OR LADY STEPHANIE OR LADY BARBARA OR LADY VICTORIA AS THE FEMALE CREATOR] OF YAHWEH, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE CROWN, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF STEPHEN, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 13:15-41, 45-47 DECLARES, “AND AFTER THE READING OF THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW AND THE [HOLY] PROPHETS, THE RULERS OF THE SYNAGOGUE SENT UNTO THEM, SAYING, ‘YE MEN [WOMEN] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS & SISTERS], IF YE HAVE ANY [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF EXHORTATION FOR THE PEOPLE, SAY ON.’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD[ PAUL STOOD UP, AND BECKONING WITH HIS HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] SAID, ‘MEN [WOMEN] OF ISRAEL, AND YE THAT FEAR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], GIVE AUDIENCE. THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THIS PEOPLE OF ISRAEL CHOSE OUR FATHERS, AND EXALTED THE PEOPLE WHEN THEY DWELT AS STRANGERS IN THE LAND OF EGYPT, AND WITH A HIGH ARM [THE ARM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN] BROUGHT HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] THEM OUT OF IT. AND ABOUT THE TIME OF FORTY YEARS [0 TO 40 YEARS] SUFFERED HE THEIR MANNERS IN THE WILDERNESS. AND WHEN HE HAD DESTROYED SEVEN NATIONS IN THE LAND OF CANAAN, HE DIVIDED THEIR LAND TO THEM BY LOT [ACTS 17:22-30]. AND AFTER THAT HE GAVE UNTO THEM [PARTIAL OR IMPARTIAL] JUDGES ABOUT THE SPACE OF FOUR HUNDRED AND FIFTY YEARS, UNTIL [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAMUEL THE PROPHET. AND AFTERWARD THEY DESIRED A KING: AND GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] GAVE UNTO THEM [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAUL THE SON OF CIS, A MAN OF THE TRIBE OF BENJAMIN, BY THE SPACE OF FORTY YEARS [0 TO 40 YEARS]. AND WHEN HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HAD REMOVED HIM, HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] RAISED UP UNTO THEM [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAVID TO BE THEIR KING, TO WHO ALSO HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] GAVE [TRUE] TESTIMONY,’ AND SAID, ‘I HAVE FOUND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAVID THE SON OF JESSE, A MAN AFTER MINE OWN HEART, WHICH SHALL FULFIL ALL MY WILL. OF THIS MAN’S SEED HATH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ACCORDING TO HIS PROMISE RAISED UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ISRAEL A SAVOIR, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS: WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN HAD FIRST PREACHED BEFORE HIS COMING THE BAPTISM OF REPENTANCE TO ALL THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL. AND AS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN FULFILLED HIS COURSE,’ HE SAID, ‘WHO THINK YE THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58]? I AM [JOHN 8:58] NOT HE [FOR SALVATION, BUT FOR GRACE]. BUT, BEHOLD, THERE COMETH ONE AFTER ME, WHOSE SHOES OF HIS FEET I AM [JOHN 8:58] NOT WORTHY TO LOOSE. MEN [WOMEN] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], CHILDREN OF THE STOCK OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABRAHAM, AND WHOSOEVER AMONG YOU FEARS GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], TO YOU IS THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF THIS SALVATION SENT. FOR THEY DWELL AT JERUSALEM, AND THEIR RULERS, BECAUSE THEY KNEW HIM NOT, NOR YET THE VOICES [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE [HOLY] PROPHETS WHICH ARE READ EVERY SABBATH DAY [PENTECOST SUNDAY IN ACTS 3:13-26], THEY HAVE FULFILLED THEM IN CONDEMNING [DAMNING] HIM. AND THOUGH THEY FOUND NO [PROBABLE] CAUSE OF DEATH IN HIM, YET DESIRED THEY [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PILATE THAT HE SHOULD BE SLAIN. AND WHEN THEY HAD FULFILLED ALL THAT WAS WRITTEN OF HIM, THEY TOOK HIM DOWN FROM THE TREE, AND LAID HIM IN A SEPULCHER. BUT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] RAISED HIM FROM THE DEAD. AND HE WAS SEEN MANY [CALLED] DAYS OF THEM WHICH CAME UP WITH HIM FROM GALILEE TO JERUSALEM, WHO ARE HIS WITNESSES UNTO THE PEOPLE. AND WE DECLARE UNTO YOU GLAD TIDINGS, HOW THE PROMISE WHICH WAS MADE UNTO THE FATHERS, GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD[ HATH FULFILLED THE SAME INTO US THEIR CHILDREN, IN THAT HE HATH RAISED UP [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS AGAIN,’ AS IT IS ALSO WRITTEN IN THE SECOND PSALM, ‘THOU ART MY SON [JESUS OR ENOCH], THIS DAY HAVE I BEGOTTEN THEE. AND AS CONCERNING THAT HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] RAISED HIM UP FROM THE DEAD, NOW NO MORE TO RETURN TO CORRUPTION,’ HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID ON THIS WISE, ‘I WILL GIVE YOU THE SURE MERCIES OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAVID.’ WHEREFORE HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAYS ALSO IN ANOTHER PSALM, ‘THOU SHALT NOT SUFFER THINE HOLY ONE TO SEE CORRUPTION. FOR [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAVID, AFTER HE HAD SERVED HIS OWN GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH] BY THE WILL OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], FELL ON SLEEP, AND WAS LAID UNTO HIS FATHERS, AND SAW CORRUPTION: BUT HE, WHOM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] RAISED AGAIN, SAW NO CORRUPTION. BE IT KNOWN UNTO YOU THEREFORE, MEN [WOMEN] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], THAT THROUGH THIS MAN IS PREACHED INTO YOU THE FORGIVENESS OF SINS [NON-SEXUAL]: AND BY HIM ALL THAT BELIEVE ARE JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS, FROM WHICH YE COULD NOT BE JUSTIFIED BY THE [SEXUAL PORN] LAW OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES.’ BEWARE THEREFORE, LEST THAT COME UPON YOU, WHICH IS SPOKEN OF IN THE [HOLY] PROPHETS: ‘BEHOLD, YE DESPISERS, AND WONDER, AND PERISH: FOR I WORK A WORK IN YOUR DAYS, A WORK WHICH YE SHALL IN NO WISE BELIEVE, THOUGH A MAN DECLARE IT UNTO YOU.’” “BUT WHEN THE JEWS SAW THE MULTITUDES, THEY WERE FILLED WITH ENVY, AND SPOKE AGAINST THOSE THINGS WHICH WERE SPOKEN BY [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, CONTRADICTING AND BLASPHEMING. THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BARNABAS WAXED BOLD, AND SAID, ‘IT WAS NECESSARY THAT THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SHOULD FIRST HAVE BEEN SPOKEN TO YOU: BUT SEEING YE PUT IT FROM YOU, AND [PARTIALLY] JUDGE YOURSELVES UNWORTHY OF EVERLASTING LIFE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE THE TREE OF LIFE], LO, WE TURN TO THE GENTILES.’ FOR SO HATH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] COMMANDED US, SAYING, ‘I HAVE SET THEE TO BE A LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19 & ACTS 9:3; 22:6; 26:13] OF THE GENTILES, THAT THOU SHOULD BE FOR SALVATION UNTO THE ENDS OF THE EARTH.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 43RD PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 6TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 14:8-17 DECLARES, “AND THERE SAT A CERTAIN MAN AT LYSTRA, IMPOTENT IN HIS FEET, BEING A CRIPPLE FROM HIS MOTHER’S WOMB, WHO NEVER HAD WALKED: THE SAME HEARD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL SPEAK: WHO STEADFASTLY BEHOLDING HIM, AND PERCEIVING [KNOWING] THAT HE HAD FAITH TO BE HEALED, SAID WITH A LOUD VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], ‘STAND UPRIGHT ON THY FEET.’ AND HE LEAPED AND WALKED. AND WHEN THE PEOPLE SAW WHAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL HAD DONE, THEY LIFTED UP THEIR VOICES [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], SAYING IN THE SPEECH OF LYCAONIA, ‘THE GODS [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ARE COME DOWN TO US IN THE LIKENESS OF MEN.’” AND THEY CALLED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BARNABAS, JUPITER, AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, MERCURY, BECAUSE HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WAS THE CHIEF SPEAKER. THEN THE PRIEST [SERGEANT] OF JUPITER, WHICH WAS BEFORE THEIR CITY, BROUGHT OXEN AND GARLANDS UNTO THE GATES, AND WOULD HAVE DONE SACRIFICE WITH THE PEOPLE. WHICH WHEN THE APOSTLES, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BARNABAS AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL HEARD OF, THEY RENT THEIR CLOTHES, AND RAN IN AMONG THE PEOPLE, CRYING OUT, AND SAYING, ‘SIRS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS], WHY DO YE THESE THINGS? WE ALSO ARE MEN OF LIKE [DIVINE] PASSIONS [ACTS 17:22-30] WITH YOU, AND PREACH UNTO YOU THAT YE SHOULD TURN FROM THESE [SEXUAL] VANITIES INTO THE LIVING GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN ISAIAH 64:8], WHICH MADE HEAVEN, AND EARTH, AND THE SEA, AND ALL THINGS THAT ARE THEREIN: WHO IN TIMES PAST SUFFERED ALL NATIONS TO WALK IN THEIR OWN [SEXUAL] WAYS. NEVERTHELESS HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] LEFT NOT HIMSELF WITHOUT WITNESS, IN THAT HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DID GOOD, AND GAVE US RAIN FROM HEAVEN, AND FRUITFUL SEASONS, FILLING OUR HEARTS WITH FOOD AND GLADNESS.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 44TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 7TH YEAR [7 YEARS GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN---1 TIME] IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 15:7-11 DECLARES, “AND WHEN THERE HAD BEEN MUCH DISPUTING, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER ROSE UP, AND SAID UNTO THEM, ‘MEN ]WOMEN] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], YE KNOW HOW THAT A GOOD WHILE AGO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MADE CHOICE AMONG US, THAT THE GENTILES BY MY MOUTH SHOULD HEAR THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF THE GOSPEL, AND BELIEVE. AND GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], WHICH KNOWS THE HEARTS, BARE THEM WITNESS, GIVING THEM THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], EVEN AS HE DID UNTO US, AND PUT NO DIFFERENCE BETWEEN US AND THEM, PURIFYING THEIR HEARTS BY FAITH. NOW THEREFORE WHY TEMPT YE GOD [JAMES 1:13], TO PUT A YOKE UPON THE NECK OF THE DISCIPLES, WHICH NEITHER OUR FATHERS NOR WE WERE ABLE TO BEAR? BUY WE BELIEVE THAT THROUGH THE GRACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS CHRIST WE SHALL BE SAVED, EVEN AS THEY.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 15:13-20, 23-29 “AND AFTER THEY HAD HELD THEIR PEACE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD SOLOMON], [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JAMES ANSWERED, SAYING, ‘MEN [WOMEN] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], HEARKEN UNTO ME: [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMEON HATH DECLARED HOW GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AT THE FIRST DID VISIT THE GENTILES, TO TAKE PUT OF THEM A PEOPLE FOR HIS NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. AND TO THIS AGREE THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS OF THE PROPHETS,’ AS IT IS WRITTEN, ‘AFTER THIS I WILL RETURN, AND WILL BUILD AGAIN THE TABERNACLE [TEMPLE OR HOUSE] OF DAVID, WHICH IS FALLEN DOWN, AND I WILL BUILD AGAIN THE RUINS THEREOF, AND I WILL SET IT UP: THAT THE RESIDUE OF MEN MIGHT SEEK AFTER THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND ALL THE GENTILES, UPON WHOM MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] IS CALLED,’ SAYS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], ‘WHO DOETH ALL THESE THINGS. KNOWN UNTO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ARE ALL HIS WORKS FROM THE BEGINNING OF THE WORLD [PROVERBS 8:26-31] WHEREFORE MY SENTENCE IS, THAT WE TROUBLE NO THEM, WHICH FROM AMONG THE GENTILES ARE TURNED TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. BUT THAT WE WRITE UNTO THEM, THAT THEY ABSTAIN FROM POLLUTIONS OF IDOLS [IDOLATRY], AND FROM FORNICATION [SEXUAL FLESH], AND FROM THINGS STRANGLED [PRINCE OF THE AIR], AND FROM BLOOD [NOT TO SHED, EAT OR DRINK IT].’” “AND THEY WROTE [HEROISM] LETTERS BY THEM AFTER THIS MANNER: THE APOSTLES AND ELDERS [ELECT OMNI-MILITARY LORDS OR ELECT LADY’S] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS] SEND GREETING UNTO THE BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS] WHICH ARE OF THE GENTILES IN ANTIOCH AND SYRIA AND CILICIA: FORASMUCH AS WE HAVE HEARD, THAT CERTAIN WHICH WENT OUT FROM US HAVE TROUBLED YOU WITH [SEXUAL PORN] WORDS, SUBVERTING YOUR SOULS, SAYING, YE MUST BE CIRCUMCISED, AND KEEP THE [SEXUAL PORN] LAW: TO WHOM WE GAVE NO SUCH COMMANDMENT: IT SEEMED GOOD UNTO US, BEING ASSEMBLED WITH ONE ACCORD, TO SEND CHOSEN [FEW] MEN UNTO YOU WITH OUR BELOVED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BARNABAS AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, MEN THAT HAVE HAZARDED [BRAVELY & COURAGEOUSLY ENDANGERED] THEIR LIVES FOR THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS CHRIST. WE HAVE SENT THEREFORE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JUDAS AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SILAS, WHO SHALL ALSO TELL YOU THE SAME THINGS BY MOUTH. FOR IT SEEMED GOOD TO THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], AND TO US, TO ALY UPON YOU NO GREATER BURDEN THAN THESE NECESSARY THINGS: THAT YE ABSTAIN FROM MEATS OFFERED TO IDOLS [IDOLATRY], AND FROM BLOOD [NOT TO SHED, EAT OR DRINK IT], AND FROM THINGS STRANGLED [PRINCE OF THE AIR], AND FROM FORNICATION [SEXUAL FLESH]: FROM WHICH IF YE KEEP YOURSELVES, YE SHALL DO WELL. FARE YE WELL.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IS IN THE 8TH YEAR FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 16:14-18 DECLARES, “AND A CERTAIN WOMAN NAMED LYDIA, A SELLER OF PURPLE, OF THE CITY OF THYATIRA, WHICH WORSHIPED GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], HEARD US, WHOSE HEART THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OPENED, THAT SHE ATTENDED UNTO THE THINGS WHICH WERE SPOKEN OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL. AND WHEN SHE WAS BAPTIZED, AND HER HOUSEHOLD, SHE BESOUGHT (BEGGED) US, SAYING ‘IF YE HAVE [IMPARTIALLY] JUDGED ME TO BE FAITHFUL TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], COME INTO MY HOUSE, AND ABIDE THERE,’ AND SHE CONSTRAINED US, AND IT CAME TO PASS, AS WE WENT TO PRAYER, A CERTAIN DAMSEL POSSESSED WITH A SPIRIT OF DIVINATION MET US, WHICH BROUGHT HER MASTERS MUCH GAIN BY SOOTHSAYING: THE SAME FOLLOWED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL AND US, AND CRIED, SAYING, ‘THESE MEN ARE THE SERVANTS OF THE MOST HIGH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], WHICH SHOW UNTO US THE WAY OF SALVATION [PROTECTION]. AND THIS DID SHE MANY [CALLED] DAYS. BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, BEING GRIEVED [GREATLY ANNOYED], TURNED AND SAID TO THE [SEXUAL] SPIRIT, ‘I COMMAND THEE IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS CHRIST TO COME OUT OF HER!’ AND HE CAME OUT THE SAME HOUR.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 16:25-31 DECLARES, “AND AT MIDNIGHT [12:00AM] ]OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SILAS, PRAYED, AND SANG PRAISES UNTO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]: AND THE PRISONERS HEARD THEM. AND SUDDENLY THERE WAS A GREAT EARTHQUAKE, SO THAT THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE PRISON WERE SHAKEN: AND IMMEDIATELY ALL THE DOORS WERE OPENED, AND EVERY ONE’S BANDS WERE LOOSED. AND THE KEEPER OF THE PRISON AWAKING OUT OF HIS SLEEP, AND SEEING THE PRISON DOORS OPEN, HE DREW OUT HIS SWORD, AND WOULD HAVE KILLED HIMSELF, SUPPOSING THAT THE PRISONERS HAD BEEN FLED. BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL CRIED WITH A LOUD VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], SAYING, ‘DO THYSELF NO HARM [THE ARM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]: FOR WE ARE ALL HERE.’ THEN HE CALLED FOR A LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19 & ACTS 9:3; 22:6; 26:13], AND SPRANG IN, AND CAME TREMBLING, AND FELL DOWN BEFORE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SILAS, AND BROUGHT THEM OUT, AND SAID, ‘SIRS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS], WHAT MUST I DO TO BE SAVED?’ AND THEY SAID, ‘BELIEVE ON THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS CHRIST [AND THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD ALSO IN 2ND JOHN 7-11], AND THOU SHALT BE SAVED, AND THY HOUSE [ZION].’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 16:35-38 DECLARES, “AND WHEN IT WAS DAY, THE MAGISTRATES SENT THE SERGEANTS, SAYING, ‘LET THOSE MEN GO.’ AND THE KEEPER OF THE PRISON TOLD THIS SAYING TO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, ‘THE MAGISTRATES HAVE SENT TO LET YOU GO: NOW THEREFORE DEPART, AND GO IN PEACE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD SOLOMON].’ AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL SAID UNTO THEM, ‘THEY HAVE BEATEN US OPENLY UN-CONDEMNED [UN-DAMNED], BEING ROMANS (ITALIANS) [THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF LANGUAGES AND NATIONALITIES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS NOT AFFECTED BY THE ORIGINAL HEBREW & ORIGINAL GREEK SINCE THE COMING OF THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 2:1-11; 10:1-8, 17-48; 11:11-18], AND HAVE CAST US INTO PRISON, AND NOW DO THEY THRUST US OUT PRIVATELY? NAY VERILY, BUT LET THEM COME THEMSELVES AND FETCH US OUT.’ AND THE SERGEANTS TOLD THESE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS UNTO THE MAGISTRATES: AND THEY FEARED, WHEN THEY HEARD THAT THEY WERE ROMANS (ITALIANS) [THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF LANGUAGES AND NATIONALITIES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS NOT AFFECTED BY THE ORIGINAL HEBREW & ORIGINAL GREEK SINCE THE COMING OF THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 2:1-11; 10:1-8, 17-48; 11:11-18]. AND THEY CAME AND BESOUGHT THEM, AND BROUGHT THEM OUT, AND DESIRED THEM TO DEPART OUT OF THE CITY. AND THEY WENT OUT OF THE PRISON, AND ENTERED INTO THE HOUSE [ZION] OF LYDIA…”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 9TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 17:18-31 DECLARES, “THEN CERTAIN PHILOSOPHERS OF THE EPICUREANS, AND OF THE STOICS, ENCOUNTERED HIM. AND SOME SAID, ‘WHAT WILL THIS BABBLER SAY?’ OTHER SOME, ‘HE SEEMS TO BE A SETTER FORTH OF STRANGE GODS:’ BECAUSE HE PREACHED UNTO THEM, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS, AND THE RESURRECTION. AND THEY TOOK HIM, AND BROUGHT HIM UNTO AREOPAGUS, SAYING, ‘MAY WE KNOW WHAT THIS NEW DOCTRINE, WHEREOF THOU SPEAK, IS” FOR THOU BRING STRANGE THING TO OUR EARS: WE WOULD KNOW THEREFORE WHAT THESE THINGS MEAN. (FOR ALL THE ATHENIANS AND STRANGERS WHICH WERE THERE SPENT THEIR TIME IN NOTHING ELSE, BUT EITHER TO TELL, OR TO HEAT SOME NEW THING). THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL STOOD IN THE MIDST OF MAR’S HILL, AND SAID, ‘YE MEN OF ATHENS, I PERCEIVE [KNOW] IN ALL THINGS YE ARE TOO SUPERSTITIOUS. FOR AS I PASSED BY, AND BEHELD YOUR DEVOTIONS, I FOUND AN ALTAR WITH THIS INSCRIPTION, ‘TO THE UNKNOWN GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’ WHOM THEREFORE YE IGNORANTLY WORSHIP, HIM DECLARES I UNTO YOU. GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] THAT MADE THE WORLD AND ALL THINGS THEREIN, SEEING THAT HE IS OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF HEAVEN AND EARTH, DWELLS NOT IN TEMPLES MADE WITH HANDS, NEITHER IS WORSHIPPED WITH MEN’S HANDS, AS THOUGH HE NEEDED ANY THING, SEEING HE GIVES TO ALL LIFE, AND BREATH, AND ALL THINGS , AND HATH MADE ON ONE BLOOD ALL NATIONS OF MEN FOR TO DWELL ON ALL THE FACE OF THE EARTH, AND HATH DETERMINED THE TIMES BEFORE APPOINTED [ROMANS 13:1-2], AND THE BOUNDS [BOUNDARIES] OF THEIR HABITATIONS [DWELLINGS], THAT THEY SHOULD SEEK THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], IF HAPLY THEY MIGHT FEEL AFTER HIM, AND FIND HIM, THOUGH HE BE NOT FAR FROM EVERY ONE OF US: FOR IN HIM WE LIVE, AND MOVE, AND HAVE OUR BEING,’ AS CERTAIN ALSO OF YOUR OWN POETS HAVE SAID, ‘FOR WE ARE ALSO HIS OFFSPRING.’ FORASMUCH THEN AS WE ARE THE OFFSPRING OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], WE OUGHT NOT TO THINK THAT THE GODHEAD [IMMORTALITY, INCARNATION, TREE OF LIFE, DIVINE SEED, TRINITY, BURNING BUSH, DEITY & DIVINE NATURE] IS LIKE UNTO GOLD, OR SILVER, OR [ADAMANT] STONE, GRAVEN BY ART AND MAN’S DEVICE. AND THE TIMES OF THIS IGNORANCE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WINKED AT [OVERLOOKED], BUT NOW COMMANDS ALL MEN EVERY WHERE TO REPENT. BECAUSE HE HATH APPOINTED [ROMANS 13:1-2] A DAY, IN THE WHICH HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WILL [IMPARTIALLY] JUDGE THE WORLD IN RIGHTEOUSNESS BY THAT MAN [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD PETER FOR CHILD KIND, OMNI-MILITARY LORD JOHN FOR WOMANKIND, OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS FOR MANKIND & OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES FOR LAW KIND] WHOM HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH ORDAINED, WHEREOF HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH GIVEN ASSURANCE UNTO ALL MEN, IN THAT HE HATH RAISED HIM FROM THE DEAD.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 10TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 18:5-6 DECLARES, “AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SILAS AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] TIMOTHEUS WERE COME FROM MACEDONIA, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL WAS PRESSED IN SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], AND TESTIFIED TO THE JEWS THAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS WAS CHRIST. AND WHEN THEY OPPOSED THEMSELVES, AND BLASPHEMED, HE SHOOK HIS RAIMENT, AND SAID TO THEM, ‘YOUR BLOOD BE UPON YOUR OWN HEADS, I AM [JOHN 8:58] CLEAN: FROM HENCEFORTH I WILL GO UNTO THE GENTILES.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 18:9-10 DECLARES, “NOW THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN], SPOKE TO PAUL IN THE NIGHT BY A VISION, “DO NOT BE AFRAID BUT SPEAK, AND DO NOT KEEP SILENT, FOR I AM [JOHN 8:58] WITH YOU, AND NO ONE WILL ATTACK YOU TO HURT YOU, FOR I HAVE MANY [CALLED] PEOPLE IN THIS CITY.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 18:12-15 DECLARES, “AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] GALLIO WAS THE DEPUTY OF ACHAIA, THE JEWS MADE INSURRECTION WITH ONE ACCORD AGAINST [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, AND BROUGHT HIM TO THE [PARTIAL] JUDGMENT SEAT, SAYING, ‘THIS FELLOW PERSUADES MEN TO WORSHIP GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CONTRARY TO THE [SEXUAL PORN] LAW.’ AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL WAS NOW ABOUT TO OPEN HIS MOUTH, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] GALLIO SAID UNTO THE JEWS, ‘IF IT WERE A MATTER OF WRONG OR WICKED [SEXUAL] LEWDNESS [CRIMES], O YE JEWS, REASON WOULD THAT I SHOULD BEAR WITH YOU: BUT IF IT BE A QUESTION OF [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS AND [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] NAMES, AND OF YOUR [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW, LOOK YE TO IT, FOR I WILL BE NO [IMPARTIAL] JUDGE OF SUCH MATTERS.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IS IN THE 11TH YEAR FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 19:1-10 DECLARES, “AND IT CAME TO PASS, THAT WHILE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] APOLLOS WAS AT CORINTH, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL HAVING PASSED THROUGH THE UPPER COASTS CAME TO EPHESUS AND FINDING CERTAIN DISCIPLES, HE SAID TO THEM, ‘HAVE YE RECEIVED THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SINCE YE BELIEVED?’ AND THEY SAID UNTO HIM, ‘WE HAVE NOT SO MUCH AS HEARD WHETHER THERE BE ANY HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24].’ AND HE SAID UNTO THEM, ‘UNTO WHAT THEN WERE YE BAPTIZED?’ AND THEY SAID, ‘UNTO JOHN’S BAPTISM.’ THEN SAID [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, ‘[OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN VERILY BAPTIZED WITH THE BAPTISM OF REPENTANCE, SAYING UNTO THE PEOPLE, THAT THEY SHOULD BELIEVE ON HIM WHICH SHOULD COME AFTER HIM, THAT IS, ON CHRIST JESUS.’ WHEN THEY HEARD THIS, THEY WERE BAPTIZED IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS. AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL HAD LAID HIS HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] UPON THEM, THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] CAME ON THEM, AND THEY SPOKE WITH TONGUES, AND PROPHESIED. AND ALL THE MEN WERE ABOUT TWELVE. AND HE WENT INTO THE SYNAGOGUE, AND SPOKE BOLDLY FOR THE SPACE OF THREE MONTHS, DISPUTING AND PERSUADING THE THINGS CONCERNING THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. BUT WHEN DIVERS WERE HARDENED, AND BELIEVED NOT, BUT SPOKE EVIL [SEXUAL] OF THE WAY BEFORE THE MULTITUDE, HE DEPARTED FROM THEM, AND SEPARATED THE DISCIPLES, DISPUTING DAILY IN THE SCHOOL OF ONE TYRANNUS. AND THIS CONTINUED BY THE SPACE OF TWO YEARS, SO THAT ALL THEY WHICH DWELT IN ASIA HEARD THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS, BOTH JEWS AND GREEKS.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 19:11-20 IT DECLARES “AND GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WROUGHT SPECIAL [UNUSUAL] MIRACLES BY THE HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF PAUL. SO THAT FROM HIS BODY WERE BROUGHT UNTO THE SICK HANDKERCHIEFS OR APRONS, AND THE DISEASES DEPARTED FROM THEM, AND THE EVIL SPIRITS WENT OUT OF THEM. THEN CERTAIN EXORCISTS, TOOK UPON THEM TO CALL OVER THEM WHICH HAD EVIL SPIRITS THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS, SAYING, ‘WE ADJURE YOU BY JESUS WHOM [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL PREACHES,’ AND THERE WERE SEVEN SONS OF ONE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SCEVA [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE], A JEW (JEW CONVERTED FROM JUDAISM INTO THE CHRISTIAN RELIGION), AND CHIEF OF THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS OR LIEUTENANTS], WHICH DID SO. AND THE EVIL SPIRIT ANSWERED AND SAID, ‘JESUS I KNOW AND PAUL I KNOW, BUT WHO ARE YE?’ AND THE MAN IN WHOM THE EVIL SPIRIT WAS LEAPED ON THEM, AND OVERCAME THEM, AND PREVAILED AGAINST THEM, SO THAT THEY FLED OUT OF THAT HOUSE [ZION] NAKED AND WOUNDED. AND THIS WAS KNOWN TO ALL JEWS AND GREEKS [GENTILES] ALSO DWELLING AT EPHESUS, AND FEAR FELL ON THEM ALL, AND THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS WAS MAGNIFIED. AND MANY [CALLED] THAT BELIEVED CAME AND CONFESSED, AND SHOWED THEIR DEEDS. MANY OF THEM ALSO WHICH USED CURIOUS ARTS [MAGICAL ARTS] BROUGHT THEIR [MAGIC] BOOKS TOGETHER AND BURNED THEM (TRIED IN THE FIRE AND WHAT DID NOT SUFFER LOSS WAS ESTABLISHED AND WHAT WAS BURNED THEY WERE SAVED) BEFORE ALL MEN, AND THEY COUNTED THE PRICE OF THEM, AND FOUND IT FIFTY THOUSAND [IN TITHING OF 10% WITH 100% IS $6,400,000,000.00 BILLION] PIECES OF SILVER [IN TITHING OF 10% WITH 100% IN GOLD WOULD BE 96,000,000,000.00 BILLION, AND SILVER AND GOLD ARE TRIED IN THE FIRE]. SO MIGHTILY GREW THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AND PREVAILED.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 12TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 20:17-35 DECLARES, “AND FROM MILETUS HE SENT TO EPHESUS, AND CALLED THE ELDERS OF THE CHURCH. AND WHEN THEY WERE COME TO HIM, HE SAID UNTO THEM, ‘YE KNOW, FROM THE FIRST DAY THAT I CAME INTO ASIA, AFTER WHAT MANNER I HAVE BEEN WITH YOU AT ALL SEASONS, SERVING THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WITH ALL HUMILITY OF MIND, AND WITH MANY [CALLED] TEARS, AND TEMPTATIONS, WHICH BEFELL ME BY THE LYING IN WAIT OF THE JEWS: AND HOW I KEPT BACK NOTHING THAT WAS PROFITABLE UNTO YOU, BUT HAVE SHOWED YOU, AND HAVE TAUGHT YOU PUBLICLY, AND FROM HOUSE [ZION] TO HOUSE [ZION], TESTIFYING BOTH TO THE JEWS, AND ALSO TO THE GREEKS, REPENTANCE TOWARD GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND FAITH TOWARD OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS CHRIST. AND NOW, BEHOLD, I GO BOUND IN THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] UNTO JERUSALEM, NOT KNOWING THE THINGS THAT SHALL BEFALL ME THERE. SAVE THAT THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] WITNESSES IN EVERY CITY, SAYING THAT BONDS AND AFFLICTIONS ABIDE ME. BUT NONE OF THESE THINGS MOVE ME, NEITHER COUNT I MY LIFE DEAR UNTO MYSELF, SO THAT I MIGHT FINISH MY COURSE WITH JOY, AND THE MINISTRY, WHICH I HAVE RECEIVED OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS, TO TESTIFY THE GOSPEL OF THE GRACE OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. AND NOW, BEHOLD, I KNOW THAT YE ALL, AMONG WHO I HAVE GONE PREACHING THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], SHALL SEE MY FACE NO MORE. WHEREFORE I TAKE YOU TO RECORD THIS DAY, THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58] PURE FROM THE BLOOD OF ALL MEN. FOR I HAVE NOT SHUNNED TO DECLARE UNTO YOU ALL THE COUNSEL OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. TAKE HEED THEREFORE UNTO YOURSELVES, AND TO ALL THE FLOCK, OVER THE WHICH THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] HATH MADE YOU OVERSEERS [BISHOPS], TO FEED THE CHURCH OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], WHICH HE HATH PURCHASED WITH HIS OWN BLOOD. FOR I KNOW THIS, THAT AFTER MY DEPARTING SHALL GRIEVOUS WOLVES [TIGERS] ENTER IN AMONG YOU, NOT SPEARING THE FLOCK. ALSO OF YOU OWN SELVES SHALL MEN ARISE, SPEAKING [SEXUALLY] PERVERSE THINGS, TO DRAW AWAY DISCIPLES AFTER THEM. THEREFORE WATCH, AND REMEMBER, THAT BY THE SPACE OF THREE YEARS I CEASED NOT TO WARN EVERY ONE NIGHT AND DAY WITH TEARS. AND NOW, BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], I COMMEND YOU TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND TO THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF HIS GRACE, WHICH IS ABLE TO BUILD YOU UP, AND TO GIVE YOU A INHERITANCE AMONG ALL THEM WHICH ARE SANCTIFIED. I HAVE COVETED NO MAN’S SILVER, OR GOLD, OR APPAREL. YES, YE YOURSELVES KNOW, THAT THESE HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] HAVE MINISTERED UNTO MY NECESSITIES, AND TO THEM THAT WERE WITH ME. I HAVE SHOWED YOU ALL THINGS, HOW THAT SO LABORING YE OUGHT TO SUPPORT THE WEAK, AND TO REMEMBER THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS, HOW HE SAID, “IT IS MORE BLESSED TO GIVE THAN TO RECEIVE.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 13TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 21:11 DECLARES, “AND WHEN HE WAS COME UNTO US, HE TOOK [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL’S GIRDLE, AND BOUND HIS OWN HANDS AND FEET, AND SAID, THUS SAYS THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], ‘SO SHALL THE JEWS AT JERUSALEM BIND THE MAN THAT OWNS THIS GIRDLE, AND SHALL DELIVER HIM INTO THE HANDS OF THE GENTILES.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 21:13-14 DECLARES, “THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL ANSWERED, ‘WHAT MEAN YE TO WEEP AND TO BREAK MINE HEART? FO I AM [JOHN 8:58] READY NOT TO BE BOUND ONLY, BUT ALSO TO DIE AT JERUSALEM FOR THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS.’ AND WHEN HE WOULD NOT BE PERSUADED, WE CEASED, SAYING, ‘THE WILL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BE DONE.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 21:18-25 DECLARES, “ON THE FOLLOWING DAY [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL WENT IN WITH US TO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JAMES, AND THE ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS] WERE PRESENT. WHEN HE HAD GREETED THEM, HE TOLD IN DETAIL THESE THINGS WHICH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HAD DONE AMONG THE GENTILES THROUGH HIS MINISTRY. AND WHEN HE HEARD IT, THEY GLORIFIED THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND THEY SAID TO HIM, ‘YOU SEE, BROTHER, HOW MANY [CALLED] MYRIADS OF JEWS THERE ARE WHO BELIEVED, AND THEY ARE ALL ZEALOUS FOR THE [CONVERTED JEWS INTO GENTILES INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW, BUT THEY HAVE BEEN INFORMED ABOUT YOU, THAT YOU TEACH ALL THE JEWS WHO ARE AMONG THE GENTILES TO FORSAKE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES,’ SAYING, ‘THEY OUGHT NOT TO CIRCUMCISE THEIR CHILDREN NOR TO WALK ACCORDING TO THE CUSTOMS [SEXUAL PORN LAW].’ WHAT THEN? THE ASSEMBLY MUST CERTAINLY MEET, FOR THEY WILL HEAR THAT YOU HAVE COME. THEREFORE DO WHAT WE TELL YOU. WE HAVE FOUR MEN WHO HAVE TAKEN A VOW. TAKE THEM AND BE PURIFIED WITH THEM, AND PAY THEIR EXPENSES, SO THAT THEY MAY SHAVE THEIR HEADS, & ALL MAY KNOW THAT HOSE THINGS OF WHICH THEY WERE INFORMED CONCERNING YOU ARE NOTHING, BUT THAT YOU YOURSELF ALSO WALK ORDERLY & KEEP THE [SEXUAL PORN] LAW. BUT CONCERNING THE GENTILES WHO BELIEVE WE HAVE WRITTEN AND DECIDED THAT THEY SHOULD OBSERVE NO SUCH THING, EXCEPT THEY SHOULD KEEP THEMSELVES FROM THINGS OFFERED TO IDOLS [IDOLATRY WHICH IS MARITAL FORNICATION IN TOBIT 4:12-13], FROM BLOOD [NOT TO EAT, DRINK OR SHED MAN’S BLOOD], FROM THINGS STRANGLED [PRINCE OF THE AIR] AND FROM SEXUAL IMMORALITY [ALL SEXUAL EROS LOVE].”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 21:27-29, 36, DECLARES, “AND WHEN THE SEVEN DAYS WERE ALMOST ENDED, THE JEWS WHICH WERE OF ASIA, WHEN THEY SAW HIM IN THE TEMPLE, STIRRED UP ALL THE PEOPLE, AND LAID HANDS ON HIM, CRYING OUT, ‘MEN OF ISRAEL, HELP: THIS IS THE MAN, THAT TEACHES ALL MEN EVERY WHERE AGAINST THE [SEXUAL PORN] PEOPLE, AND THE [SEXUAL PORN] LAW, AND THIS [SEXUAL PORN] PLACE: AND FURTHER BROUGHT GREEKS ALSO INTO THE TEMPLE, AND HATH POLLUTED THIS HOLY PLACE. (FOR THEY HAD SEEN BEFORE WITH HIM IN THE CITY TROPHIMUS AN EPHESIAN, WHOM THEY SUPPOSED THAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL HAD BROUGHT INTO THE TEMPLE).” “FOR THE MULTITUDE OF THE PEOPLE FOLLOWED AFTER, CRYING, ‘AWAY WITH HIM.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 21:37-40 DECLARES, “AND AS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL WAS TO BE LED INTO THE CASTLE, HE SAID UNTO THE CHIEF CAPTAIN, ‘MAY I SPEAK UNTO THEE?’ WHO SAID, ‘CAN THOU SPEAK GREEK?’ ART THOU THAT EGYPTIAN, WHICH BEFORE THESE DAYS MADE AN UPROAR, AND LED OUT INTO THE WILDERNESS FOUR THOUSAND MEN [ASSASSINS] THAT WERE MURDERERS?” BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL SAID, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] A MAN WHICH AM A JEW OF TARSUS, A CITY IN CILICIA OF NO MEAN CITY: AND, I BESEECH THEE, SUFFER ME TO SPEAK UNTO THE PEOPLE.’ AND WHEN HE HAD GIVEN HIM LICENSE [ID], [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL STOOD ON THE STAIRS, AND BECKONED WITH THE HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] UNTO THE PEOPLE. AND WHEN THERE WAS MADE A GREAT SILENCE, HE SPOKE UNTO THEM IN THE HEBREW TONGUE, SAYING…”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SUPREME THRONE [BETWEEN OUTER/INNER WAIST & OUTER/INNER THIGH IN ACTS 7:47-49] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD WITH THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST RANK OF THE SUPREME 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 27 YEARS TO 30 YEARS IN THE 2ND TIME & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE WITH THE MOST HIGHEST RANK OF HIGH LIEUTENANT IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 30 YEARS TO 33 YEARS IN THE 1ST TIME, WHICH IS THE 3RD LEVEL OF THE HIGHEST COMBAT HEROISM IN ROMANS 13:1-2**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 14TH YEAR [7 YEARS GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN---2 TIMES] IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 22:1-5 DECLARES, ‘MEN [WOMEN], BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS] AND FATHERS [MOTHERS], HEAR YE MY DEFENSE WHICH I MAKE NOW UNTO YOU.’ (AND WHEN THEY HEARD THAT HE SPOKE IN THE HEBREW TONGUE TO THEM, THEY KEPT THE MORE SILENCE: AND HE SAYS), ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] VERILY A MAN WHICH AM A JEW, BORN IN TARSUS, A CITY IN CILICIA, YET BROUGHT UP IN THIS CITY AT THE FEET OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] GAMALIEL [THE DOCTOR & TEACHER OF THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT LAW], AND TAUGHT ACCORDING TO THE PERFECT MANNER OF THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW OF THE FATHERS, AND WAS ZEALOUS TOWARD GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AS YE ALL ARE THIS DAY. AND I PERSECUTED THIS WAY UNTO THE DEATH, BINDING AND DELIVERING INTO PRISONS BOTH MEN AND WOMEN. AS ALSO THE HIGH PRIEST [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE] DOTH BEAR ME WITNESS, AND ALL THE ESTATE OF THE ELDERS: FROM WHOM ALSO I RECEIVED [HEROISM] LETTERS UNTO THE BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], AND WENT TO DAMASCUS, TO BRING THEM WHICH WERE THERE BOUND UNTO JERUSALEM, FOR TO BE PUNISHED.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 22:6-21 DECLARES, “NOW IT HAPPENED, AS I JOURNEYED AND CAME NEAR DAMASCUS ABOUT NOON [12:00PM], SUDDENLY A GREAT LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19] FROM HEAVEN SHONE AROUND ME. AND I FELL TO THE GROUND AND HEARD A VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAYING TO ME, ‘[CORPORAL] SAUL [GREAT JUDGMENT], [CORPORAL] SAUL [GREAT JUDGMENT], WHY ARE YOU PERSECUTING ME?’ SO I ANSWERED, ‘WHO ARE YOU, OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]?’ AND HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID TO ME, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] JESUS OF NAZARETH, WHOM YOU ARE PERSECUTING.’ AND THEY THAT WERE WITH ME SAW INDEED THE LIGHT, AND WERE AFRAID, BUT THEY HEARD NOT THE VOICE OF HIM THAT SPOKE TO ME. AND I SAID, WHAT SHALL I DO, OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]? AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID TO ME, ‘ARISE AND GO INTO DAMASCUS, AND THERE YOU WILL BE TOLD ALL THINGS WHICH ARE APPOINTED FOR YOU TO DO.’ AND WHEN I COULD NOT SEE FOR THE GLORY OF THAT LIGHT, BEING LED BY THE HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF THEM THAT WERE WITH ME, I CAME INTO DAMASCUS. AND ONE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ANANIAS, A DEVOUT MAN ACCORDING TO THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW, HAVING A GOOD REPORT OF ALL THE JEWS WHICH DWELT THERE, CAME UNTO ME, AND STOOD, AND SAID UNTO ME, BROTHER SAUL, RECEIVE THY SIGHT. AND THE SAME HOUR I LOOKED UP UPON HIM. AND HE SAID, THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF OUR FATHERS HATH CHOSEN THEE, THAT THOU SHOULD KNOW HIS WILL, AND SEE THAT JUST ONE, AND SHOULD HEAR THE VOICE OF HIS MOUTH. FOR THOU SHALT BE HIS WITNESS UNTO ALL MEN OF WHAT THOU HAST SEEN AND HEARD. AND NOW WHY TARRY THOU? ARISE, AND BE BAPTIZED, AND WASH AWAY THY SINS [NON-SEXUAL], CALLING ON THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [JESUS]. AND IT CAME TO PASS, THAT, WHEN I WAS COME AGAIN TO JERUSALEM, EVEN WHILE I PRAYED IN THE TEMPLE, I WAS IN A TRANCE, AND SAW HIM, SAYING TO ME, ‘MAKE HASTE AND GET OUT OF JERUSALEM QUICKLY, FOR THEY WILL NOT RECEIVE YOUR TESTIMONY CONCERNING ME [THIS IS BECAUSE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER’S FORBIDDEN TRUE/FALSE ETERNAL SECURITIES WHICH ARE STRONG DELUSIONS [THE TRUTH TURNS INTO ALL LIES IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; GALATIANS 5:19-21 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12] THAT IS GIVEN, PROTECTED, SAVED & SEXUALLY APPOINTED AS SEXUAL PORN AUTHORITIES [REVELATION 17:1-18:24; 19:17-21; 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19] CONCERNING THE SEXUAL PORN MAFIA KILLING THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE BY THE SEXUAL PORN LAWS CALLED & KNOWN AS THE SEXUAL PORN MAFIAS SEXUALLY GUARDING THEIR SEXUAL PORN CLOTHES].’ AND I SAID, OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], THEY KNOW THAT I IMPRISONED AND BEAT IN EVERY SYNAGOGUE THEM THAT BELIEVED ON THEE. AND WHEN THE BLOOD OF THY MARTYR [FATHER] STEPHEN WAS SHED, I ALSO WAS STANDING BY, AND CONSENTING UNTO HIS DEATH, AND KEPT [GUARDED] THE RAIMENT OF THEM [SEXUAL PORN MAFIA] THAT SLEW HIM. AND HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID UNTO ME, ‘DEPART, FOR I WILL SEND YOU FAR FROM HERE TO THE GENTILES [THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT ETERNAL SECURITIES IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 17:22-30].’**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 22:22-29 DECLARES, “AND THEY GAVE HIM AUDIENCE UNTO THIS [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD, AND THEN LIFTED UP THEIR VOICES, AND SAID, ‘AWAY WITH SUCH A FELLOW FROM THE EARTH: FOR IT IS NOT FIT THAT HE SHOULD LIVE.’ AND AS THEY CRIED OUT, AND CAST OFF THEIR CLOTHES, AND THREW DUST INTO THE AIR, THE CHIEF CAPTAIN COMMANDED HIM TO BE BROUGHT INTO THE CASTLE [BARRACKS], AND BADE THAT HE SHOULD BE EXAMINED BY SCOURGING, THAT HE MIGHT KNOW WHEREFORE THEY CRIED SO AGAINST HIM. AND AS THEY BOUND HIM WITH THONGS, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL SAID UNTO THE CENTURION THAT STOOD BY, ‘IS IT LAWFUL FOR YOU TO SCOURGE A MAN THAT IS A ROMAN (ITALIAN) [THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF LANGUAGES AND NATIONALITIES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS NOT AFFECTED BY THE ORIGINAL HEBREW & ORIGINAL GREEK SINCE THE COMING OF THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 2:1-11; 10:1-8, 17-48; 11:11-18], AND UN-CONDEMNED?’ WHEN THE CENTURION HEARD THAT, HE WENT AND TOLD THE CHIEF CAPTAIN, SAYING, ‘TAKE HEED WHAT THOU DO: FOR THIS MAN IS A ROMAN (ITALIAN) [THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF LANGUAGES AND NATIONALITIES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS NOT AFFECTED BY THE ORIGINAL HEBREW & ORIGINAL GREEK SINCE THE COMING OF THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 2:1-11; 10:1-8, 17-48; 11:11-18].’ THEN THE CHIEF CAPTAIN CAME, AND SAID UNTO HIM, ‘TELL ME, ART THOU A ROMAN (ITALIAN) [THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF LANGUAGES AND NATIONALITIES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS NOT AFFECTED BY THE ORIGINAL HEBREW & ORIGINAL GREEK SINCE THE COMING OF THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 2:1-11; 10:1-8, 17-48; 11:11-18]?’ HE SAID, ‘YES [100% ROMAN OR 100% ITALIAN].’ AND THE CHIEF CAPTAIN ANSWERED, ‘WITH A GREAT SUM [MONEY] OBTAINED I THIS FREEDOM.’ AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL SAID, ‘BUT I WAS FREE BORN [RAISED 100% ROMAN OR RAISED 100% ITALIAN].’ THEN STRAIGHTWAY THEY DEPARTED FROM HIM WHICH SHOULD HAVE EXAMINED HIM: AND THE CHIEF CAPTAIN ALSO WAS AFRAID, AFTER HE KNEW THAT HE WAS A ROMAN (ITALIAN) [THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF LANGUAGES AND NATIONALITIES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS NOT AFFECTED BY THE ORIGINAL HEBREW & ORIGINAL GREEK SINCE THE COMING OF THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 2:1-11; 10:1-8, 17-48; 11:11-18], AND BECAUSE HE HAD BOUND HIM.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 15TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 23:1-10 DECLARES, “AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, EARNESTLY BEHOLDING THE COUNCIL, SAID, ‘MEN [WOMEN] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], I HAVE LIVED IN ALL GOOD CONSCIENCE BEFORE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] UNTIL THIS DAY.’ AND THE HIGH PRIEST [HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE] ANANIAS COMMANDED THEM THAT STOOD BY HIM TO SMITE HIM ON THE MOUTH. THEN SAID [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL UNTO HIM, ‘GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SHALL SMITE THEE, THOU WHITED WALL: FOR SIT THOU TO [PARTIALLY] JUDGE ME AFTER THE [SEXUAL PORN] LAW, AND COMMANDED ME TO BE SMITTEN CONTRARY TO THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW?’ AND THEY THAT STOOD BY SAID, ‘REVILE THOU GOD’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S] HIGH PRIEST [HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE]?’ THEN SAID [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, ‘I WIST NOT, BRETHREN, THAT HE WAS THE HIGH PRIEST [HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE]: FOR IT IS WRITTEN, ‘THOU SHALT NOT SPEAK EVIL [SEXUAL] OF THE RULER OF THY PEOPLE.’ BUT WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL PERCEIVED [KNEW] THAT THE ONE PART WERE [MARRIED] SADDUCEES, AND THE OTHER [MARRIED] PHARISEES, HE CRIED OUT IN THE COUNCIL, ‘MEN [WOMEN] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], I AM [JOHN 8:58] A [MARRIED] PHARISEE, THE SON OF A [MARRIED] PHARISEE: OF THE HOPE AND RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD I AM [JOHN 8:58] CALLED IN QUESTION.’ AND WHEN HE HAD SO SAID, THERE AROSE A DISSENSION BETWEEN THE [MARRIED] PHARISEES AND THE [MARRIED] SADDUCEES: AND THE MULTITUDE WAS DIVIDED. FOR THE [MARRIED] SADDUCEES SAY THAT THERE IS NO RESURRECTION, NEITHER ANGEL, NOR SPIRIT: BUT THE [MARRIED] PHARISEES CONFESS BOTH. AND THERE AROSE A GREAT CRY: AND THE SCRIBES [SCHOLARS OF THE HOLY SCRIPTURES] THAT WERE OF THE [MARRIED] PHARISEES’ PART ARISE, AND STROVE, SAYING, ‘WE FIND NO EVIL [SEXUALITY] IN THIS MAN: BUT IF A SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] OR ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] HATH SPOKEN TO HIM, LET US NOT FIGHT AGAINST GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 23:11 DECLARES, “AND THE NIGHT FOLLOWING THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] STOOD BY HIM AND SAID, “BE OF GOOD CHEER, PAUL, FOR AS YOU HAVE TESTIFIED FOR ME IN JERUSALEM, SO YOU MUST ALSO BEAR WITNESS AT ROME.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 23:12-14 DECLARES, “AND WHEN IT WAS DAY, CERTAIN OF THE JEWS BANDED TOGETHER, AND BOUND THEMSELVES UNDER A CURSE, SAYING THAT THEY WOULD NEITHER EAT NOR DRINK TILL THEY HAD KILLED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL. AND THEY WERE MORE THAN FORTY WHICH HAD MADE THIS CONSPIRACY. AND THEY CAME TO THE CHIEF PRIESTS [LIEUTENANTS] AND ELDERS, AND SAID, ‘WE HAVE BOUND OURSELVES UNDER A GREAT CURSE, THAT WE WILL EAT NOTHING UNTIL WE HAVE SLAIN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL.’**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 23:16-24 DECLARES, “AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL’S SISTER’S SON HEARD OF THEIR LYING IN WAIT, HE WENT AND ENTERED INTO THE CASTLE [BARRACKS], AND TOLD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL. THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL CALLED ONE OF THE CENTURIONS UNTO HIM, AND SAID, ‘BRING THIS YOUNG MAN UNTO THE CHIEF CAPTAIN: FOR HE HATH A CERTAIN THING TO TELL HIM.’ SO HE TOOK HIM, AND BROUGHT HIM TO THE CHIEF CAPTAIN, AND SAID, ‘[OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL THE PRISONER CALLED ME UNTO HIM, AND PRAYED ME TO BRING THIS YOUNG MAN UNTO THEE, WHO HATH SOMETHING TO SAY UNTO THEE.’ THEN THE CHIEF CAPTAIN TOOK HIM BY THE HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20], AND WENT WITH HIM ASIDE PRIVATELY, AND ASKED HIM, ‘WHAT IS THAT THOU HAST TO TELL ME?’ AND HE SAID, ‘THE JEWS HAVE AGREED TO DESIRE THEE THAT THOU WOULD BRING DOWN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL TOMORROW INTO THE COUNCIL, AS THOUGH THEY WOULD INQUIRE SOMEWHAT OF HIM MORE PERFECTLY. BUT DO NOT THOU YIELD UNTO THEM: FOR THERE LIE IN WAIT FOR HIM OF THEM MORE THAN FORTY MEN, WHICH HAVE BOUND THEMSELVES WITH AN OATH, THAT THEY WILL NEITHER EAT NOR DRINK TILL THEY HAVE KILLED HIM: AND NOW ARE THEY READY, LOOKING FOR A PROMISE FROM THEE.’ SO THE CHIEF CAPTAIN THEN LET THE YOUNG MAN DEPART, AND CHARGED HIM, ‘SEE THOU TELL NO MAN THAT THOU HAST SHOWED THESE THINGS TO ME.’ AND [1] HE CALLED UNTO HIM [2] TWO CENTURIONS, SAYING, ‘MAKE READY [200] TWO HUNDRED SOLDIERS TO GO TO CAESAREA, AND [70] HORSEMEN THREESCORE AND TEN, AND [200] SPEARMEN [THE ARM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN] TWO HUNDRED, AT THE THIRD HOUR OF THE NIGHT [3:00AM], AND PROVIDE THEM BEASTS, THAT THEY MAY SET [1] [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL ON, AND BRING HIM SAFE UNTO [1] [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FELIX THE GOVERNOR.’**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 23:25-35 DECLARES, “AND HE WROTE A [HEROISM] LETTER AFTER THIS MANNER: ‘[OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CLAUDIUS LYSIAS UNTO THE MOST EXCELLENT GOVERNOR [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FELIX SENDS GREETING. THIS MAN WAS TAKEN OF THE JEWS, AND SHOULD HAVE BEEN KILLED OF THEM: THEN CAME I WITH AN ARMY [THE ARM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN BY THE COMMANDER WITH 2 CENTURIONS WITH THE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL REPENTING [1 WITH 99 IS 100] IN COMPLETION IS 107, WHICH IS 50,290 SOLDIERS], AND RESCUED HIM [100% PROTECTION OF A MONTH IN OMNI-BENEVOLENCE IN GALATIANS 5:22-23 [THE FIRST TIME THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP HAS 33 LEVELS FROM LUKE 24:1-ACTS 29:26 WITH A END AND AN EXIT AND AN ENTRANCE & THE SECOND TIME IS 12 LEVELS FROM ACTS 24:1-8:3 WITH A END AND AN EXIT AND AN ENTRANCE, WHICH IS 45 LEVELS [THE END OF THE DIVINE TEMPLE] IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28] THAT LOCKS UP, ARRESTS, APPREHENDS, DETAINS, SEIZES, CAPTURES, PUTS IN CUSTODY, SHACKLES & BINDS THE 8 MOUNTAINS OF BABYLON [9] BY 475 SOLDIERS IN JUDE 14-15 & ACTS 7:60, WHICH IS 4 MOUNTAINS OF 119 EACH UPTIME DOWNTIME WHICH IS 8 MOUNTAINS IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; GALATIANS 5:19-21; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12; 2ND PETER 2:1-22; JUDE 5-19; REVELATION 17:1-18:24, 19:1-21; 20:1-3, 7-15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19 & ACTS 7:37-43]. HAVING UNDERSTOOD THAT HE WAS A ROMAN (ITALIAN) [THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF LANGUAGES AND NATIONALITIES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS NOT AFFECTED BY THE ORIGINAL HEBREW & ORIGINAL GREEK SINCE THE COMING OF THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 2:1-11; 10:1-8, 17-48; 11:11-18]. AND WHEN I WOULD HAVE KNOWN THE CAUSE WHEREFORE THEY ACCUSED HIM, I BROUGHT HIM FORTH INTO THEIR COUNCIL: WHOM I PERCEIVED [KNEW] TO BE ACCUSED OF QUESTIONS OF THEIR [SEXUAL PORN] LAW, BUT TO HAVE NOTHING LAID TO HIS CHARGE WORTHY OF DEATH OR BONDS [IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IN DANIEL 7:9-28; ROMANS 3:4-23; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & REVELATION 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19]. AND WHEN IT WAS TOLD ME HOW THAT THE JEWS [45] LAID WAIT FOR THE MAN, I SENT STRAIGHTWAY TO THEE, AND GAVE TO HIS ACCUSERS ALSO TO SAY BEFORE THEE WHAT THEY HAD AGAINST HIM. FAREWELL.’ THEN THE SOLDIERS, AS IT WAS COMMANDED THEM, TOOK [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, AND BROUGHT HIM BY NIGHT TO ANTIPATRIS. ON TOMORROW THEY LEFT THE HORSEMEN TO GO WITH HIM, AND RETURNED TO THE CASTLE [BARRACKS]: WHO, WHEN THEY CAME TO CAESAREA, AND DELIVERED THE EPISTLE TO THE GOVERNOR, PRESENTED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL ALSO BEFORE HIM. AND WHEN THE GOVERNOR HAD READ THE [HEROISM] LETTER, HE ASKED OF WHAT PROVINCE HE WAS. AND WHEN HE UNDERSTOOD THAT HE WAS OF CILICIA, ‘I WILL HEAR THEE,’ SAID HE, ‘WHEN THINE ACCUSERS ARE ALSO COME.’ AND HE COMMANDED HIM TO BE KEPT IN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HEROD’S JUDGMENT HALL [PRAETORIUM HEADQUARTERS].”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 16TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 24:1-9 DECLARES, “AND AFTER FIVE DAYS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ANANIAS THE HIGH PRIEST [HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE] DESCENDED WITH THE ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS], AND WITH A CERTAIN ORATOR NAMED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] TERTULLUS, WHO INFORMED THE GOVERNOR AGAINST [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL. AND WHEN HE WAS CALLED FORTH, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] TERTULLUS BEGAN TO [SEXUALLY] ACCUSE HIM, SAYING, ‘SEEING THAT BY THEE WE ENJOY GREAT QUIETNESS, AND THAT VERY WORTHY DEEDS ARE DONE UNTO THIS NATION BY THY PROVIDENCE, WE ACCEPT IT ALWAYS, AND IN ALL PLACES, MOST NOBLE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FELIX, WITH ALL THANKFULNESS. NOTWITHSTANDING, THAT I BE NOT FURTHER TEDIOUS UNTO THEE, I PRAY THEE THAT THOU WOULD HEAR US OF THY CLEMENCY A FEW WORDS. FOR WE HAVE FOUND THIS MAN A PESTILENT FELLOW, AND A MOVER OF SEDITION AMONG ALL THE JEWS THROUGHOUT THE WORLD, AND A RINGLEADER OF THE SECT OF THE NAZARENES. WHO ALSO HATH GONE ABOUT TO PROFANE THE TEMPLE [46 YEARS]: WHOM WE TOOK, AND WOULD HAVE [PARTIALLY] JUDGED ACCORDING TO OUR [SEXUAL PORN] LAW. BUT THE CHIEF CAPTAIN LYSIAS CAME UPON US, AND WITH GREAT VIOLENCE TOOK HIM AWAY OUT OF OUR HANDS, COMMANDING HIS [SEXUAL] ACCUSERS TO COME UNTO THEE: BY EXAMINING OF WHOM THYSELF MAY TAKE [SEXUAL] KNOWLEDGE OF ALL THESE THINGS, WHEREOF WE [SEXUALLY] ACCUSE HIM. AND THE JEWS ALSO [SEXUALLY] ASSENTED, SAYING THAT THESE THINGS WERE SO.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 24:10-21 DECLARES, “THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, AFTER THAT THE GOVERNOR HAD BECKONED UNTO HIM TO SPEAK, ANSWERED, ‘FORASMUCH AS I KNOW THAT THOU HAST BEEN OF MANY [24] YEARS A [PARTIAL] JUDGE UNTO THIS NATION, I DO THE MORE CHEERFULLY ANSWER FOR MYSELF. BECAUSE THAT THOU MAY UNDERSTAND, THAT THERE ARE YET BUT TWELVE DAYS SINCE I WENT UP TO JERUSALEM FOR TO WORSHIP. AND THEY NEITHER FOUND ME IN THE TEMPLE [46 YEARS] DISPUTING WITH ANY MAN, NEITHER RAISING UP THE PEOPLE, NEITHER IN THE SYNAGOGUES, NOR IN THE CITY: NEITHER CAN THEY [DIVINELY & TRUTHFULLY] PROVE THE THINGS WHEREOF THEY NOW [SEXUALLY] ACCUSE ME. BUT THIS I CONFESS UNTO THEE, THAT AFTER THE WAY WHICH THEY CALL HERESY, SO WORSHIP I THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF MY FATHERS, BELIEVING ALL THINGS WHICH ARE WRITTEN IN THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW AND IN THE [HOLY] PROPHETS: AND HAVE HOPE TOWARD GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], WHICH THEY THEMSELVES ALSO ALLOW [APPROVE], THAT THERE SHALL BE A RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD, BOTH OF THE JUST AND UNJUST. AND HEREIN DO I EXERCISE MYSELF [DIVINE RIGHT], TO HAVE ALWAYS A [GOOD] CONSCIENCE VOID OF [SEXUAL] OFFENCE TOWARD GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND TOWARD MEN [IN THE TRUTHFUL SIMILITUDE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]. NOW AFTER MANY [24] YEARS I CAME TO BRING ALMS [CHARITABLE DEEDS] TO MY NATION, AND [MONEY] OFFERINGS. WHEREUPON CERTAIN JEWS FROM ASIA FOUND ME PURIFIED IN THE TEMPLE [46 YEARS], NEITHER WITH MULTITUDE, NOR WITH TUMULT. WHO OUGHT TO HAVE BEEN HERE BEFORE THEE, AND [SEXUALLY] OBJECT, IF THEY HAD OUGHT AGAINST ME. OR ELSE LET THESE SAME HERE SAY, IF THEY FOUND ANY EVIL [SEXUAL] DOING IN ME, WHILE I STOOD BEFORE THE COUNCIL, EXCEPT IT BE FOR THIS ONE VOICE, THAT I CRIED STANDING AMONG THEM, TOUCHING THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD I AM [JOHN 8:58] CALLED IN QUESTION BY YOU THIS DAY.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 24:22-27 DECLARES, “AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD[ FELIX HEARD THESE THINGS, HAVING MORE PERFECT [DIVINE] KNOWLEDGE OF THAT WAY, HE DEFERRED THEM, AND SAID, ‘WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] LYSIAS THE CHIEF CAPTAIN SHALL COME DOWN, I WILL KNOW THE UTTERMOST OF YOUR MATTER.’ AND HE COMMANDED A CENTURION TO KEEP [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, AND TO LET HIM HAVE LIBERTY [FREEDOM], AND THAT HE SHOULD FORBID NONE OF HIS ACQUAINTANCE TO MINISTER OR COME UNTO HIM. AND AFTER CERTAIN DAYS, WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FELIX CAME WITH HIS WIFE [LADY] DRUSILLA, WHICH WAS A JEWESS, HE SENT FOR [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, AND HEARD HIM CONCERNING THE FAITH IN CHRIST. AND AS HE [DIVINELY] REASONED OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, TEMPERANCE, AND [IMPARTIAL] JUDGMENT TO COME, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FELIX TREMBLED, AND ANSWERED, ‘GO THY WAY FOR THIS TIME, WHEN I HAVE A CONVENIENT SEASON [3 MONTHS], I WILL CALL [1ST PETER 1:17-21] FOR THEE.’ HE HOPED ALSO THAT MONEY SHOULD HAVE BEEN GIVEN HIM OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, THAT HE MIGHT LOOSE HIM: WHEREFORE HE SENT FOR HIM THE OFTENER, AND COMMUNED WITH HIM. BUT AFTER TWO YEARS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PORCIUS FESTUS CAME INTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FELIX’ ROOM: AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FELIX, WILLING TO SHOW THE JEWS A [SEXUAL] PLEASURE, LEFT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL BOUND.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 17TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 25:1-12 DECLARES, “NOW WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS WAS COME INTO THE PROVINCE, AFTER THREE DAYS [THIS IS THE COMPLETE TIMEFRAME OF WHAT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER CAN ONLY DO IN TRIBULATION TO THE TREE OF LIFE IN REVELATION 2:2] HE ASCENDED FROM CAESAREA TO JERUSALEM. THEN THE HIGH PRIEST [HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE], AND THE CHIEF OF THE JEWS INFORMED HIS AGAINST [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, AND BESOUGHT HIM. AND DESIRED [SEXUAL] FAVOR AGAINST HIM, THAT HE WOULD SEND FOR HIM TO JERUSALEM, LAYING WAIT IN THE WAY TO KILL HIM. BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS ANSWERED, ‘THAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL SHOULD BE KEPT AT CAESAREA, AND THAT HE HIMSELF WOULD DEPART SHORTLY THITHER.’ LET THEM THEREFORE, SAID HE, ‘WHICH AMONG YOU ARE ABLE, GO DOWN WITH ME, AND [PORN SEXUALLY] ACCUSE THIS MAN, IF THERE BE ANY WICKEDNESS [PORN SEXUALITY, PORN HOMOSEXUALITY OR PORN INTERRACIAL CRUD] IN HIM.’ AND WHEN HE HAD TARRIED AMONG THEM MORE THAN TEN DAYS [THIS IS THE COMPLETE TIMEFRAME OF WHAT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER CAN ONLY DO IN TRIBULATION TO THE CROWN OF LIFE IN REVELATION 2:10], HE WENT DOWN UNTO CAESAREA, AND THE NEXT DAY [12TH DAY] SITTING ON THE [PARTIAL] JUDGMENT SEAT COMMANDED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL TO BE BROUGHT. AND WHEN HE WAS COME, THE JEWS WHICH CAME DOWN FROM JERUSALEM STOOD ROUND ABOUT, AND LAID MANY [CALLED] AND GRIEVOUS COMPLAINTS AGAINST [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, WHICH THEY COULD NOT [TRUTHFULLY] PROVE. WHILE HE ANSWERED FOR HIMSELF, ‘NEITHER AGAINST THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW OF THE JEWS, NEITHER AGAINST THE [DIVINE] TEMPLE, NOR YET AGAINST [HOLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAESAR, HAVE I [DIVINELY] OFFENDED ANY THING AT ALL.’ BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS, WILLING TO DO THE JEWS A [SEXUAL] PLEASURE, ANSWERED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, AND SAID, ‘WILT THOU GO UP TO JERUSALEM, AND THERE BE [IMPARTIALLY] JUDGED OF THESE THINGS BEFORE ME? THEN SAID [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, ‘I STAND AT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAESAR’S [IMPARTIAL] JUDGMENT SEAT, WHERE I OUGHT TO BE [IMPARTIALLY] JUDGED: TO THE JEWS HAVE I DONE NO [SEXUAL] WRONG, AS THOU VERY WELL KNOW. FOR IF I BE A [SEXUAL] OFFENDER, OR HAVE [SEXUALLY] COMMITTED ANY THING WORTHY OF DEATH, I [DIVINELY] REFUSE NOT TO DIE: BUT IF THERE BE NONE OF THESE THINGS WHEREOF THESE [SEXUALLY] ACCUSE ME, NO MAN MAY [SEXUALLY] DELIVER ME UNTO THEM. I [DIVINELY] APPEAL UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAESAR.’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS, WHEN HE HAD CONFERRED WITH THE COUNCIL, ANSWERED, ‘HAST THOU [DIVINELY] APPEALED UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAESAR? UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAESAR SHALT THOU GO.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 25:13-27 DECLARES, “AND AFTER CERTAIN DAYS KING [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA AND [LADY] BERNICE CAME UNTO CAESAREA TO SALUTE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS. AND WHEN THEY HAD BEEN THERE MANY [CALLED] DAYS, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS DECLARED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL’S [PROBABLE] CAUSE UNTO THE KING, SAYING, ‘THERE IS A CERTAIN MAN LEFT IN BONDS BY [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FELIX: ABOUT WHOM, WHEN I WAS AT JERUSALEM, THE CHIEF PRIESTS [LIEUTENANTS] AND THE ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS] INFORMED ME, DESIRING TO HAVE [PARTIAL] JUDGMENT AGAINST HIM.’ TO WHOM I ANSWERED, ‘IT IS NOT THE MANNER OF THE ROMANS (ITALIANS) [THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF LANGUAGES AND NATIONALITIES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS NOT AFFECTED BY THE ORIGINAL HEBREW & ORIGINAL GREEK SINCE THE COMING OF THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 2:1-11; 10:1-8, 17-48; 11:11-18] TO DELIVER ANY MAN TO DIE, BEFORE THAT HE WHICH IS [SEXUALLY OR DIVINELY] ACCUSED HAVE THE [SEXUAL OR DIVINE] ACCUSERS [SEXUAL] FACE TO [DIVINE] FACE, AND HAVE LICENSE [LIBERTY & FREEDOM] TO ANSWER FOR HIMSELF CONCERNING THE [SEXUAL] CRIME LAID AGAINST HIM. THEREFORE, WHEN THEY WERE COME HITHER, WITHOUT ANY [SEXUAL] DELAY ON TOMORROW I SAT ON THE [PARTIAL] JUDGMENT SEAT, AND COMMANDED THE MAN TO BE BROUGHT FORTH. AGAINST WHOM WHEN THE [SEXUAL] ACCUSERS STOOD UP, THEY BROUGHT NONE [SEXUAL] ACCUSATION OF SUCH THINGS AS I SUPPOSED. BUT HAD CERTAIN [SEXUAL] QUESTIONS AGAINST HIM OF THEIR OWN [SEXUAL] SUPERSTITION, AND OF ONE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS, WHICH WAS DEAD, WHOM [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL AFFIRMED TO BE ALIVE. AND BECAUSE I [DIVINELY] DOUBTED OF SUCH MANNER OF [SEXUAL] QUESTIONS, I ASKED HIM WHETHER HE WOULD FO TO JERUSALEM, AND THERE BE [PARTIALLY] JUDGED OF THESE MATTERS. BUT WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL HAD [DIVINELY] APPEALED TO BE RESERVED UNTO THE [IMPARTIAL] HEARING OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AUGUSTUS, I COMMANDED HIM TO BE KEPT TILL I MIGHT SEND HIM TO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAESAR.’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA SAID UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS, ‘I WOULD ALSO HEAR THE MAN MYSELF. TOMORROW,’ SAID HE, ‘THOU SHALT HEAR HIM.’ AND ON TOMORROW, WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA WAS COME, AND [LADY] BERNICE, WITH GREAT POMP, AND WAS ENTERED INTO THE PLACE OF [PARTIAL] HEARING, WITH THE CHIEF CAPTAINS [LIEUTENANTS] AND THE PRINCIPAL MEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS] OF THE CITY, AS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS’ COMMANDMENT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL WAS BROUGHT FORTH. AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS SAID, ‘KING [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA, AND ALL MEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS] WHICH ARE HERE PRESENT WITH US, YE SEE THIS [DIVINE] MAN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD], ABOUT WHOM ALL THE MULTITUDE OF THE JEWS HAVE DEALT WITH ME, BOTH AT JERUSALEM, AND ALSO HERE, [SEXUALLY] CRYING THAT HE OUGHT NOT TO LIVE ANY LONGER. BUT WHEN I FOUND THAT HE HAD COMMITTED NOTHING [SEXUALLY] WORTHY OF DEATH, AND THAT HE HIMSELF HATH [DIVINELY[ APPEALED TO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AUGUSTUS, I HAVE DETERMINED TO SEND HIM. OF WHO I HAVE NO CERTAIN [SEXUAL] THING TO WRITE UNTO MY OMNI-MILITARY LORD. WHEREFORE I HAVE BROUGHT HIM FORTH BEFORE YOU, AND SPECIALLY BEFORE THEE O KING [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA, THAT, AFTER [THRALL] EXAMINATION HAD, I MIGHT HAVE SOMEWHAT TO WRITE. FOR IT SEEMS TO ME UNREASONABLE TO SEND A PRISONER, AND NOT WITHAL TO SIGNIFY THE [SEXUAL] CRIMES LAID AGAINST HIM.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 26:1-11 DECLARES, “THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA SAID UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, ‘THOU ART [DIVINELY] PERMITTED TO SPEAK FOR THYSELF.’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL STRETCHED FORTH THE HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20], AND ANSWERED FOR HIMSELF: ‘I THINK MYSELF HAPPY, KING [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA, BECAUSE I SHALL ANSWER FOR MYSELF THIS DAY BEFORE THEE TOUCHING ALL THE THINGS WHEREOF I AM [JOHN 8:58] [SEXUALLY] ACCUSED OF THE JEWS: ESPECIALLY BECAUSE I KNOW THEE TO BE EXPERT IN ALL CUSTOMS AND QUESTIONS WHICH ARE AMONG THE JEWS: WHEREFORE I BESEECH THEE TO HEAR ME PATIENTLY. MY MANNER OF LIFE FROM MY YOUTH, WHICH WAS AT THE FIRST AMONG MINE OWN NATION AT JERUSALEM, KNOW ALL THE JEWS, WHICH KNEW ME FROM THE BEGINNING, IF THEY WOULD TESTIFY, THAT AFTER THE MOST STRAIT SECT OF OUR RELIGION I LIVED A [MARRIED] PHARISEE. AND NOW I STAND AND AM [SEXUALLY] JUDGED FOR THE HOPE OF THE PROMISE MADE OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] UNTO OUR FATHERS: UNTO WHICH PROMISE OUT TWELVE TRIBES, INSTANTLY SERVING GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAY AND NIGHT, HOPE TO COME. FOR WHICH HOPE’S SAKE, KING [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA, I AM [JOHN 8:58] [SEXUALLY] ACCUSED OF THE JEWS. WHY SHOULD IT BE THOUGHT A [SEXUAL] THING INCREDIBLE WITH YOU, THAT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SHOULD RAISE THE DEAD? I VERILY THOUGHT WITH MYSELF, THAT I OUGHT TO DO MANY [SEXUAL] THINGS CONTRARY TO THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS OF NAZARETH. WHICH [SEXUAL] THING I ALSO DID IN JERUSALEM: AND MANY [CALLED] OF THE SAINTS [CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDS] DID I SHUT UP IN PRISON, HAVING RECEIVED [PARTIAL] AUTHORITY [HEROISM LETTERS] FROM THE CHIEF PRIESTS [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE], AND WHEN THEY WERE PUT TO DEATH, I GAVE MY VOICE [VOTE] AGAINST THEM. AND I PUNISHED THEM OFT IN EVERY SYNAGOGUE, AND COMPELLED THEM TO BLASPHEME, AND BEING EXCEEDINGLY MAD [RAGEFUL] AGAINST THEM, I PERSECUTED THEM EVEN UNTO STRANGE [FOREIGN] CITIES. “**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP [OUTER/INNER HEAD IN ACTS 7:50] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD WITH THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST RANK OF THE SUPREME 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 30 YEARS TO 33 YEARS IN THE 2ND TIME & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE WITH THE MOST HIGHEST RANK OF HIGH CAPTAIN IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 33 YEARS TO 36 YEARS IN THE 1ST TIME, WHICH IS THE 4TH LEVEL OF HIGHER THAN HIGHEST COMBAT HEROISM IN ROMANS 13:1-2**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 18TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 26:12-18 DECLARES, “WHEREUPON AS I WENT TO DAMASCUS WITH [PARTIAL] AUTHORITY AND [PARTIAL] COMMISSION FROM THE CHIEF PRIESTS [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH CAPTAIN, HIGH SERGEANT OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE], AT MIDDAY [12:00PM], O KING, ALONG THE ROAD I SAW A [GREATEST] LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19] FROM HEAVEN, BRIGHTER THAN THE SUN, SHINING AROUND ME AND THOSE WHO JOURNEYED WITH ME. AND WHEN WE ALL HAD FALLEN TO THE GROUND, I HEARD A VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SPEAKING TO ME AND SAYING IN THE HEBREW LANGUAGE, ‘[LIEUTENANT] SAUL [GREATEST JUDGMENT], [LIEUTENANT] SAUL [GREATEST JUDGMENT], WHY ARE YOU PERSECUTING ME” IT IS HARD FOR YOU TO KICK AGAINST THE GOADS.’ AND HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] JESUS WHOM YOU ARE PERSECUTING. BUT RISE AND STAND ON YOUR FEET, FOR I HAVE APPEARED TO YOU FOR THIS PURPOSE, TO MAKE YOU A MINISTER AND A WITNESS BOTH OF THE THINGS WHICH YOU HAVE SEEN AND OF THE THINGS WHICH I WILL YET REVEAL TO YOU. I WILL DELIVER YOU FROM THE JEWISH PEOPLE [JUDAISM], AS WELL AS FROM THE GENTILES [GENTILE PEOPLE], TO WHOM I NOW SEND YOU, TO OPEN THEIR EYES, IN ORDER TO TURN THEM FROM DARKNESS TO LIGHT, AND FROM THE POWER [AUTHORITY] OF SATAN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER] TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], THAT THEY MAY RECEIVE FORGIVENESS OF SINS [NON-SEXUAL] AND AN INHERITANCE AMONG THOSE WHO ARE SANCTIFIED BY FAITH IN ME [THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT ETERNAL SECURITIES IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 17:22-30].”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 26:19-23 DECLARES, “WHEREUPON, O KING [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA, I WAS NOT DISOBEDIENT UNTO THE HEAVENLY VISION: BUT SHOWED FIRST UNTO THEM OF DAMASCUS, AND AT JERUSALEM, AND THROUGHOUT ALL THE COASTS OF JUDEA, AND THEN TO THE GENTILES, THAT THEY SHOULD REPENT AND TURN TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND DO WORKS MEET FOR REPENTANCE. FOR THESE [PROBABLE[ CAUSES THE JEW CAUGHT ME IN THE TEMPLE, AND WENT ABOUT TO KILL ME. HAVING THEREFORE OBTAINED [DIVINE] HELP OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], I CONTINUE UNTO THIS DAY, WITNESSING BOTH TO SMALL AND GREAT, SAYING NONE OTHER [DIVINE] THINGS THAN THOSE WHICH THE [HOLY] PROPHETS AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES DID SAY SHOULD COME: THE CHRIST SHOULD SUFFER, AND THAT HE SHOULD BE THE FIRST THAT SHOULD RISE FROM THE DEAD, AND SHOULD SHOW LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19] UNTO THE PEOPLE, AND TO THE GENTILES. “**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 26:24-32 DECLARES, “ANS AS HE THUS SPOKE FOR HIMSELF, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS SAID WITH A LOUD VOICE, ‘[OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, THOU ART BESIDE THYSELF, MUCH LEARNING DOES MAKE THEE MAD.’ BUT HE SAID, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] NOT MAN, MOST NOBLE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FELIX, BUT SPEAK THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS OF TRUTH AND SOBERNESS. FOR THE KING KNOWS OF THESE THINGS, BEFORE WHOM ALSO I SPEAK FREELY: FOR I AM [JOHN 8:58] PERSUADED I KNOW THAT THOU BELIEVES.’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA SAID UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, ‘ALMOST THOU PERSUADE ME TO BE A [SAINTLY] CHRISTIAN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’ AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL SAID, ‘I WOULD TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], THAT NOT ONLY THOU, BUT ALSO ALL THAT HEAR ME THIS DAY, WERE BOTH ALMOST, AND ALTOGETHER SUCH AS I AM [JOHN 8:58], EXCEPT THESE BONDS [CHAINS].’ AND WHEN HE HAD THUS SPOKEN, THE KING ROSE UP, AND THE GOVERNOR, AND [LADY] BERNICE, AND THEY THAT SAT WITH THEM: AND WHEN THEY WERE GONE ASIDE, THEY TALKED BETWEEN THEMSELVES, SAYING, ‘THIS MAN DOES NOTHING [SEXUALLY] WORTHY OF DEATH OR OF BONDS.’ THEN SAD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS, ‘THIS MAN MIGHT HAVE BEEN SET AT LIBERTY, IF HE HAD NOT APPEALED UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAESAR.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 19TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 27:1-26 DECLARES, “AND WHEN IT WAS DETERMINED THAT WE SHOULD SAIL INTO ITALY, THEY DELIVERED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD[ PAUL AND CERTAIN OTHER PRISONERS UNTO ONE NAMED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JULIUS, A CENTURION OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AUGUSTUS’ BAND. AND ENTERING INTO A SHIP OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ADRAMYTTIUM, WE LAUNCHED, MEANING TO SAIL BY THE COASTS OF ASIA, ONE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ARISTARCHUS, A MACEDONIAN OF THESSALONICA, BEING WITH US. AND THE NEXT DAY WE TOUCHED AT SIDON. AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JULIUS COURTEOUSLY [RESPECTFULLY] ENTREATED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, AND GAVE HIM LIBERTY [FREEDOM] TO GO UNTO HIS FRIENDS TO REFRESH HIMSELF. AND WHEN WE HAD LAUNCHED FROM THENCE, WE SAILED UNTO CYPRUS, BECAUSE THE WINDS WERE CONTRARY. AND WHEN WE SAILED OVER THE SEA OF CILICIA AND PAMPHYLIA, WE CAME TO MYRA, A CITY OF LYCIA. AND THERE THE CENTURION FOUND A SHIP OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ALEXANDRIA SAILING INTO ITALY, AND HE PUT US THEREIN. AND WHEN WE HAD SAILED SLOWLY MANY [CALLED] DAYS, AND SCARCE WERE COME OVER AGAINST CNIDUS, THE WIND NOT SUFFERING US, WE SAILED UNDER CRETE, OVER AGAINST SALMONE, AND, HARDLY PASSING IT, CAME UNTO A PLACE WHICH IS CALLED THE FAIR HAVENS, NIGH WHEREUNTO WAS THE CITY OF LASEA. NOW WHEN MUCH TIME WAS SPENT, AND WHEN SAILING WAS NOW DANGEROUS, BECAUSE THE FAST WAS NOW ALREADY PAST, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL ADMONISHED THEM, AND SAID UNTO THEM, ‘SIRS, [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS], I PERCEIVE [KNOW] THAT THIS VOYAGE WITH BE WITH HURT AND MUCH DAMAGE, NOT ONLY OF THE LADING AND SHIP, BUT ALSO OF OUR LIVES.’ NEVERTHELESS THE CENTURION BELIEVED THE MASTER AND THE OWNER OF THE SHIP, MORE THAN THOSE THINGS WHICH WERE SPOKEN BY [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL. AND BECAUSE THE HAVEN WAS NOT COMMODIOUS TO WINTER IN, THE MORE PART ADVISED TO DEPART THENCE ALSO, IF BY ANY MEANS THEY MIGHT ATTAIN TO PHENICE, AND THERE TO WINTER, WHICH IS A HAVEN OF CRETE, AND LIES TOWARD THE SOUTH WEST AND NORTH WEST. AND WHEN THE SOUTH WIND BLEW SOFTLY, SUPPOSING THAT THEY HAD OBTAINED THEIR PURPOSE, LOOSING THENCE, THEY SAILED CLOSE BY CRETE. BUT NOT LONG AFTER THERE AROSE AGAINST IT A TEMPESTUOUS WIND, CALLED EUROCLYDON [A SOUTHEAST WIND THAT STIRS UP WAVES & EURAQUILON, A NORTHEAST WIND THAT STIRS UP WAVES & THE SECOND TITHE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD SOLOMON TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD THE CROWN OF LIFE IS 1 QUADRILLION DOLLARS & THE FIRST TITHE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD SOLOMON TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE THE TREE OF LIFE IS 1 QUINTILLION DOLLARS THAT IS IN THIS STORM]. AND WHEN THE SHIP WAS CAUGHT, AND COULD NOT BEAR UP INTO THE WIND, WE LET HER DRIVE [RIDE]. AND RUNNING UNDER A CERTAIN ISLAND WHICH IS CALLED CLAUDA, WE HAD MUCH WORK TO COME BY THE BOAT: WHICH WHEN THEY HAD TAKEN UP, THEY USED HELPS, UNDERGIRDING THE SHIP, AND, FEARING LEST THEY SHOULD FALL INTO THE QUICK SANDS, STRAKE SAIL, AND SO WERE DRIVEN. AND WE BEING EXCEEDINGLY TOSSED WITH A TEMPEST, THE NEXT DAY, THEY LIGHTENED THE SHIP, AND THE THIRD DAY WE CAST OUT WITH OUR OWN HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF EACH SHIPMAN OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] THE TACKLING OF THE SHIP. AND WHEN NEITHER SUN NOR STARS IN MANY [CALLED] DAYS APPEARED, AND NO SMALL TEMPEST LAY ON US, ALL HOPE THAT WE SHOULD BE SAVED WAS THEN TAKEN AWAY. BUT AFTER LONG ABSTINENCE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL STOOD FORTH IN THE MIDST OF THEM, AND SAID, ‘SIRS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS], YE SHOULD HAVE HEARKENED UNTO ME, AND NOT HAVE LOOSED FROM CRETE, AND TO HAVE GAINED THIS HARM AND LOSS. AND NOW I EXHORT YOU TO BE OF GOOD CHEER: FOR THERE SHALL BE NO LOSS OF MANY MAN’S LIFE AMONG YOU, BUT OF THE SHIP. FOR THERE STOOD BE ME THIS NIGHT THE ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], WHOSE I AM [JOHN 8:58], AND WHOM I SERVE,’ SAYING, ‘FEAR NOT, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, THOU MUST BE BROUGHT BEFORE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAESAR: AND LO, GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH GIVEN THEE ALL THEM THAT SAIL WITH THEE. WHEREFORE, SIRS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS], BE OF GOOD CHEER: FOR I BELIEVE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], THAT IT SHALL BE EVEN AS IT WAS TOLD ME. HOWBEIT WE MUST BE CAST UPON A CERTAIN ISLAND.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 27:27-44 DECLARES, “BUT WHEN THE FOURTEENTH NIGHT WAS COME, AS WE WERE DRIVEN UP AND DOWN IN [THE SHIP CALLED OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ADRIA, ABOUT MIDNIGHT THE SHIPMEN DEEMED THAT THEY DREW NEAR TO COME COUNTRY, AND SOUNDED, AND FOUND IT TWENTY FATHOMS: AND WHEN THEY HAD GONE A LITTLE FURTHER, THEY SOUNDED AGAIN, AND FOUND IT FIFTEEN FATHOMS. THEN FEARING LEST WE SHOULD HAVE FALLEN UPON ROCKS, THEY CAST FOUR ANCHORS OUT OF THE STERN, AND WISHED FOR THE DAY. AND AS THE SHIPMEN WERE ABOUT TO FLEE OUT OF THE SHIP, WHEN THEY HAD LET DOWN THE BOAT INTO THE SEA, UNDER COLOR AS THOUGH THEY WOULD HAVE CAST ANCHORS OUT OF THE FORESHIP, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL SAID TO THE CENTURION AND TO THE SOLDIERS, ‘EXCEPT THESE ABIDE IN THE SHIP, YE CANNOT BE SAVED.’ THEN THE SOLDIERS CUT OFF THE ROPES OF THE BOAT, AND LET HER FALL OFF. AND WHILE THE DAY WAS COMING ON, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL BESOUGHT THEM ALL TO TAKE MEAT, SAYING, ‘THIS DAY IS THE FOURTEENTH DAY THAT YE HAVE TARRIED AND CONTINUED FASTING, HAVING TAKEN NOTHING. WHEREFORE I PRAY YOU TO TAKE SOME MEAT: FOR THIS IS FOR YOUR HEALTH: FOR THERE SHALL NOT A HAIR FALL FROM THE HEAD OF ANY OF YOU.’ AND WHEN HE HAD THUS SPOKEN, HE TOOK BREAD, AND GAVE THANKS TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] IN PRESENCE OF THEM ALL: AND WHEN HE HAD BROKEN IT, HE BEGAN TO EAT. THEN WERE THEY ALL OF GOOD CHEER, AND THEY ALSO TOOK SOME MEAT. AND WE WERE IN ALL IN THE SHIP [276] TWO HUNDRED THREESCORE AND SIXTEEN SOULS. AND WHEN THEY HAD EATEN ENOUGH, THEY LIGHTENED THE SHIP, AND CAST OUT THE WHEAT INTO THE SEA. AND WHEN IT WAS DAY [15TH DAY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 45 DAYS CONCERNING 45 YEARS OF THE HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE], THEY KNEW NOT THE LAND: BUT THEY DISCOVERED A CERTAIN CREEK WITH A SHORE, INTO THE WHICH THEY WERE MINDED, IF IT WERE POSSIBLE, TO THRUST IN THE SHIP. AND WHEN THEY HAD TAKEN UP THE ANCHORS, THEY COMMITTED THEMSELVES UNTO THE SEA, AND LOOSED THE RUDDER BANDS, AND HOISTED UP THE MAINSAIL TO THE WIND, AND MADE TOWARD SHORE. AND FALLING INTO A PLACE WHERE TWO SEAS MET, THEY RAN THE SHIP AGROUND, AND THE FOREPART STUCK FAST, AND REMAINED UNMOVABLE, BUT THE HINDER PART WAS BROKEN WITH THE VIOLENCE OF THE WAVES. AND THE SOLDIERS’ COUNSEL WAS TO KILL THE PRISONERS, LEST ANY OF THEM SHOULD SWIM OUT, AND ESCAPE. BUT THE CENTURION, WILLING TO SAVE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, KEPT THEM FROM THEIR PURPOSE, AND COMMANDED THAT THEY WHICH COULD SWIM SHOULD CAST THEMSELVES FIRST INTO THE SEA, AND GET TO LAND: AND THE REST, SOME ON BOARDS, AND SOME ON BROKEN PIECES OF THE SHIP. AND SO IT CAME TO PASS, THAT THEY ESCAPED ALL SAFE TO LAND.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 28:1-10 DECLARES, AND WHEN THEY WERE ESCAPED, THEN THEY KNEW THAT THE ISLAND WAS CALLED MELITA [MALTA]. AND THE BARBAROUS PEOPLE [BARBARIANS OR NATIVES] SHOWED US NO LITTLE [UNUSUAL] KINDNESS: FOR THEY KINDLED A FIRE, AND RECEIVED US EVERY ONE, BECAUSE OF THE PRESENT RAIN, AND BECAUSE OF THE COLD. AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL HAD GATHERED A BUNDLE OF STICKS, AND LAID THEM ON THE FIRE, THERE CAME A VIPER OUT OF THE HEAT, AND FASTENED ON HIS HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20]. AND WHEN THE BARBARIANS SAW THE VENOMOUS BEAST HANG ON HIS HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20], THEY SAID AMONG THEMSELVES, ‘NO DOUBT THIS MAN IS A MURDERER, WHOM, THOUGH HE HATH ESCAPED THE SEA, YET VENGEANCE SUFFERS NOT TO LIVE.’ AND HE SHOOK OFF THE BEAST INTO THE FIRE, AND FELT NO HARM. HOWBEIT THEY LOOKED WHEN HE SHOULD HAVE SWOLLEN, OR FALLEN DOWN DEAD SUDDENLY: BUT AFTER THEY HAD LOOKED A GREAT WHILE, AND SAW NO HARM COME TO HIM, THEY CHANGED THEIR MINDS, AND SAID THAT HE WAS A GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. IN THE SAME QUARTERS WERE POSSESSIONS OF THE CHIEF MAN OF THE ISLAND, WHOSE NAME WAS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PUBLIUS, WHO RECEIVED US, AND LODGED US THREE DAYS COURTEOUSLY [RESPECTFULLY]. AND IT CAME TO PASS, THAT THE FATHER OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PUBLIUS LAY SICK OF A FEVER AND OF A BLOODY FLUX: TO WHOM [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL ENTERED IN, AND PRAYED, AND LAID HIS HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] ON HIM, AND HEALED HIM. SO WHEN THIS WAS DONE, OTHERS ALSO, WHICH HAD DISEASES [NON-SEXUAL] IN THE ISLAND, CAME, AND WERE HEALED: WHO ALSO HONORED US WITH MANY [CALLED] HONORS, AND WHEN WE DEPARTED, THEY LADED US WITH SUCH THINGS AS WERE NECESSARY. AND AFTER THREE MOTHS WE DEPARTED IN A SHIP OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ALEXANDRIA, WHICH HAD WINTERED IN THE ISLE, WHOSE SIGN [FIGUREHEAD] WAS CASTOR AND POLLUX [TWIN BROTHERS REFERS TO ZEUS’S SONS OR THE APOSTLE JUDAS THOMAS DIDYMAS’ BROTHERS]. AND LANDING AT SYRACUSE, WE TARRIED THERE THREE DAYS. AND FROM THENCE WE FETCHED A COMPASS, AND CAME TO RHEGIUM: AND AFTER ONE DAY THE SOUTH WIND BLEW, AND WE CAME THE NEXT DAY TO PUTEOLI: WHERE WE FOUND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], AND WERE DESIRED TO TARRY WITH THEM SEVEN DAYS: AND SO WE WENT TOWARD ROME. AND FROM THENCE, WHEN THE BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS] HEARD OF US, THEY CAME TO MEET US AS FAR AS APPII FORUM, AND THREE TAVERNS: WHOM WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL SAW, HE THANKED GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND TOOK COURAGE. AND WHEN WE CAME TO ROME, THE CENTURION DELIVERED THE PRISONERS TO THE CAPTAIN OF THE GUARD: BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL WAS SUFFERED TO DWELL BY HIMSELF WITH A SOLDIER THAT KEPT HIM.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 28:17-24 DECLARES, “AND IT CAME TO PASS, THAT AFTER THREE DAYS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL CALLED THE CHIEF OF THE JEWS TOGETHER: AND WHEN THEY WERE COME TOGETHER, HE SAID UNTO THEM, ‘MEN [WOMEN] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], THOUGH I HAVE COMMITTED NOTHING [SEXUAL] AGAINST THE PEOPLE, OR CUSTOMS [LAWS] OF OUR FATHERS, YET WIL I DELIVERED PRISONER FROM JERUSALEM INTO THE HAND OF THE ROMANS (ITALIANS) [THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF LANGUAGES AND NATIONALITIES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS NOT AFFECTED BY THE ORIGINAL HEBREW & ORIGINAL GREEK SINCE THE COMING OF THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 2:1-11; 10:1-8, 17-48; 11:11-18]. WHO, WHEN THEY HAD EXAMINED ME, WOULD HAVE LET ME GO, BECAUSE THERE WAS NO [SEXUAL] CAUSE OF DEATH IN ME. BUT WHEN THE JEWS SPOKE AGAINST IT, I WAS CONSTRAINED TO APPEAL UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAESAR, NOT THAT I HAD OUGHT TO [SEXUALLY] ACCUSE MY NATION OF. FOR THIS [DIVINE] CAUSE THEREFORE I CALLED FOR YOU, TO SEE YOU, AND TO SPEAK WITH YOU: BECAUSE THAT FO THE HOLE OF ISRAEL I AM [JOHN 8:58] BOUND WITH THIS CHAIN.’ AND THEY SAID UNTO HIM, ‘WE NEITHER RECEIVED [HEROISM] LETTERS OUT OF JUDEA CONCERNING THEE, NEITHER ANY OF THE BRETHREN [BROTHERS OF SISTERS] THAT CAME SHOWED OR SPOKE ANY HARM [SEXUAL] OF THEE. BUT WE DESIRE TO HEAR OF THEE WHAT THOU THINK: FOR AS CONCERNING THIS SENT, WE KNOW THAT EVERYWHERE IT IS SPOKEN AGAINST.’ AND WHEN THEY HAD APPOINTED HIM A DAY, THERE CAME MANY [CALLED] TO HIM INTO HIS LODGING, TO WHOM HE EXPOUNDED AND TESTIFIED THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], PERSUADING THEM CONCERNING [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS, BOTH OUT OF THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES, AND OUT OF THE [HOLY] PROPHETS, FROM MORNING TILL EVENING. AND SOME BELIEVED THE THINGS WHICH WERE SPOKEN, AND SOME BELIEVED NOT.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SUPREME POTTER CREATORSHIP [OUTER FACE IN ACTS 7:50] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD WITH THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST RANK OF THE ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 33 YEARS TO 36 YEARS IN THE 2ND TIME & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE WITH THE MOST HIGHEST RANK OF HIGH COLONEL IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 36 YEARS TO 39 YEARS IN THE 1ST TIME, WHICH IS THE 5TH LEVEL OF THE MOST HIGHEST COMBAT HEROISM IN ROMANS 13:1-2**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 20TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**THIS SUPREME POTTER CREATORSHIP IS TOP-SECRET IN RED LETTERS IN ACTS 28:25-28.**

**IN ACTS 28:25-32 DECLARES, “AND WHEN THEY AGREED NOT AMONG THEMSELVES, THEY DEPARTED, AFTER THAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL HAD SPOKEN ONE WORD, WELL SPOKE THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] BY [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ESAIAS [ISAIAH] THE [HOLY] PROPHET UNTO OUR FATHERS, SAYING, ‘GO UNTO THIS PEOPLE, AND SAY, HEARING YE SHALL HEAR, AND SHALL NOT UNDERSTAND, AND SEEING YE SHALL SEE, AND NOT PERCEIVE [KNOW], FOR THE HEART OF THIS PEOPLE IS WAXED GROSS, AND THEIR EARS ARE DULL OF HEARING, AND THEIR EYES HAVE THEY CLOSED, LEST THEY SHOULD SEE WITH THEIR EYES, AND HEAR WITH THEIR EARS, AND UNDERSTAND WITH THEIR HEART, AND SHOULD BE CONVERTED, AND I SHOULD HEAL THEM. BE IT KNOWN THEREFORE UNTO YOU, THEY THE SALVATION OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] IS SENT UNTO THE GENTILES, AND THAT THEY WILL HEAR IT.” AND WHEN HE HAD SAID THESE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS, THE JEWS DEPARTED, AND HAD GREAT REASONING AMONG THEMSELVES. AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL DWELT TWO WHOLE YEARS IN HIS OWN HIRED [RENTED] HOUSE, AND RECEIVED ALL THAT CAME IN UNTO HIM, PREACHING THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND TEACHING THOSE THINGS WHICH CONCERN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS CHRIST, WITH ALL CONFIDENCE, NO MAN FORBIDDING HIM.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SUPREME CREATORSHIP [INNER FACE IN ACTS 7:60] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD WITH THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST RANK OF THE ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 36 YEARS TO 39 YEARS IN THE 2ND TIME & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE WITH THE MOST HIGHEST RANK OF HIGH GENERAL IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 39 YEARS TO 42 YEARS IN THE 1ST TIME, WHICH IS THE 6TH LEVEL OF HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST COMBAT HEROISM OF THE CONGRESSIONAL MEDAL OF HONOR IN ROMANS 13:1-2**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 21ST YEAR [7 YEARS GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN---3 TIMES] IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**THIS SUPREME CREATORSHIP IS TOP-SECRET IN RED LETTERS IN ACTS 29:10, 20, 22, 25.**

**IN ACTS 29:10 DECLARES, “AND AT SUNSET [6:00PM OR 18:00PM] THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] FELL UPON [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, AND HE PROPHESIED, SAYING, ‘BEHOLD, IN THE LAST DAYS THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF PEACE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD SOLOMON] SHALL LIVE IN THE CITIES, AN THE INHABITANTS OF THEM SHALL BE COUNTED: AND IN THE SEVENTH CENSUS OF THE PEOPLE, THEIR EYES SHALL BE OPENED, AND THE GLORY OF THEIR INHERITANCE WILL SHINE OUT BEFORE THEM, NATIONS SHALL COME UP TO WORSHIP IN THE MOUNT THAT TESTIFIES OF THE PATIENCE AND LONG SUFFERING OF A SERVANT OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 29:20 DECLARES, “AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL STRETCHED FORTH HIS HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] UPON THE WATER, AND PRAYED UNTO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], SAYING, ‘O OMNI-MILITARY LORD GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], GIVE A SIGN UNTO ALL NATIONS THAT HERE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PONTIUS PILATE, WHICH CONDEMNED [DAMNED] YOUR ONLY BEGOTTEN SON [JESUS], PLUNGED DOWN HEADLONG IN TO THE PIT.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 29:22 DECLARES, “AND A VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAME OUT OF HEAVEN, SAYING, ‘EVEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PILATE HAS ESCAPED THE WRATH TO COME [REVELATION 21:8]---(DANIEL 7:9-28; ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & REVELATION 3-1, 7-10, 11-15; 21:27; 22:15, 18-19), FOR HE WASHED HIS HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] BEFORE THE MULTITUDE AT THE SHEDDING OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS’ BLOOD.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 29:25 DECLARES, “AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL WAS FILLED WITH THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] AND STOOD UP BETWEEN THE TWO PILLARS, SAYING, ‘MEN [WOMEN] & BRETHREN [BROTHERS AND SISTERS], THESE [EMERY] STONES WHICH YOU SEE THIS DAY SHALL TESTIFY OF MY JOURNEY HERE AND TRULY I SAY THEY SHALL REMAIN UNTIL THE OUTPOURING OF THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] UPON ALL NATIONS, AND THE WAY WILL NOT BE HINDERED THROUGHOUT ALL GENERATIONS [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH].’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**ACTS CHAPTER 30 (IMPLICATED IN ACTS 29:1-2 BY STEPHEN YAHWEH THE ULTIMATE END TIME TOP ENGLISH PROPHET**

**THE USA TRIBULATION PROPHESY OF 2 ESDRAS 11 & 12**

**THE GREAT EAGLE FROM THE SEA**

**IN 2ND ESDRAS 11:1-35 DECLARES, “THEN SAW I A DREAM, AND, BEHOLD, THERE CAME UP FROM THE SEA AN EAGLE, WHICH HAD TWELVE FEATHERED WINGS, AND THREE HEADS. AND I SAW, AND, BEHOLD, SHE, SPREAD HER WINGS OVER ALL THE EARTH, AND ALL THE WINDS OF THE AIR BLEW ON HER, AND WERE GATHERED TOGETHER. AND I BEHELD, AND OUT OF HER FEATHERS THERE GREW OTHER CONTRARY FEATHERS, AND THEY BECAME LITTLE FEATHERS AND SMALL. BUT HER HEADS WERE AT REST: THE HEAD IN THE MIDST WAS GREATER THAN THE OTHER, YET RESTED IT WITH THE RESIDUE. MOREOVER, I BEHELD, AND, LO, THE EAGLE FLEW WITH HER FEATHERS, AND REIGNED UPON EARTH, AND OVER THEM THAT DWELT THEREIN. AND I SAW THAT ALL THINGS UNDER HEAVEN WERE SUBJECT UNTO HER, AND NO MAN SPOKE AGAINST HER, NO, NOT ONE CREATURE UPON EARTH. AND I BEHELD, AND, LO, THE EAGLE ROSE UPON HER TALONS, AND SPOKE TO HER FEATHERS, SAYING, WATCH, NOT ALL AT ONCE: SLEEP EVERYONE IN HIS OWN PLACE, AND WATCH BY COURSE: BUT LET THE HEADS BE PRESERVED FOR THE LAST. AND I BEHELD, AND, LO, THE VOICE WENT NOT OUT OF HER HEADS, BUT FROM THE MIDST OF HER BODY. AND I NUMBERED HER CONTRARY FEATHERS, AND, BEHOLD, THERE WERE EIGHT OF THEM. AND I LOOKED, AND, BEHOLD, ON THE RIGHT SIDE THERE AROSE ONE FEATHER, AND REIGNED OVER ALL THE EARTH, AND, SO IT WAS, THAT WHEN IT REIGNED, THE END OF IT CAME, AND THE PLACE THEREOF APPEARED NO MORE: SO, THE NEXT FOLLOWING STOOD UP. AND REIGNED, AND HAD A GREAT TIME, AND, IT HAPPENED, THAT WHEN IT REIGNED, THE END OF IT CAME ALSO, LIKE AS THE FIRST, SO THAT IT APPEARED NO MORE. THEN CAME THERE A VOICE UNTO IT, AND SAID, HEAR, THOU THAT HAST BORNE RULE OVER THE EARTH SO LONG: THIS I SAY UNTO THEE, BEFORE THOU BEGIN TO APPEAR NO MORE, THERE, SHALL NONE AFTER THEE ATTAIN UNTO THY TIME, NEITHER UNTO THE HALF THEREOF. THEN AROSE THE THIRD, AND REIGNED AS THE OTHER BEFORE, AND APPEARED NO MORE ALSO. SO, WENT IT WITH ALL THE RESIDUE ONE AFTER ANOTHER, AS THAT EVERYONE REIGNED, AND THEN APPEARED NO MORE. THEN I BEHELD, AND, LO, IN PROCESS OF TIME THE FEATHERS THAT FOLLOWED STOOD UP UPON THE RIGHT SIDE, THAT THEY MIGHT RULE ALSO, AND SOME OF THEM RULED, BUT WITHIN A WHILE THEY APPEARED NO MORE: FOR SOME OF THEM WERE SET UP, BUT RULED NOT. AFTER THIS I LOOKED, AND, BEHOLD, THE TWELVE FEATHERS APPEARED NO MORE, NOR THE TWO LITTLE FEATHERS: AND THERE WAS NO MORE UPON THE EAGLE'S BODY, BUT THREE HEADS THAT RESTED, AND SIX LITTLE WINGS. THEN SAW I ALSO THAT TWO LITTLE FEATHERS DIVIDED THEMSELVES FROM THE SIX, AND REMAINED UNDER THE HEAD THAT WAS UPON THE RIGHT SIDE: FOR THE FOUR CONTINUED IN THEIR PLACE. AND I BEHELD, AND, LO, THE FEATHERS THAT WERE UNDER THE WING THOUGHT TO SET UP THEMSELVES AND TO HAVE THE RULE. AND I BEHELD, AND, LO, THERE WAS ONE SET UP, BUT SHORTLY IT APPEARED NO MORE. AND THE SECOND WAS SOONER AWAY THAN THE FIRST. AND I BEHELD, AND, LO, THE TWO THAT REMAINED THOUGHT ALSO IN THEMSELVES TO REIGN: AND WHEN THEY SO THOUGHT, BEHOLD, THERE AWAKED ONE OF THE HEADS THAT WERE AT REST, NAMELY, IT THAT WAS IN THE MIDST; FOR THAT WAS GREATER THAN THE TWO OTHER HEADS. AND THEN I SAW THAT THE TWO OTHER HEADS WERE JOINED WITH IT. AND, BEHOLD, THE HEAD WAS TURNED WITH THEM THAT WERE WITH IT, AND DID EAT UP THE TWO FEATHERS UNDER THE WING THAT WOULD HAVE REIGNED. BUT THIS HEAD PUT THE WHOLE EARTH IN FEAR, AND BARE RULE IN IT OVER ALL THOSE THAT DWELT UPON THE EARTH WITH MUCH OPPRESSION, AND IT HAD THE GOVERNANCE OF THE WORLD MORE THAN ALL THE WINGS THAT HAD BEEN. AND AFTER THIS I BEHELD, AND, LO, THE HEAD THAT WAS IN THE MIDST SUDDENLY APPEARED NO MORE, LIKE AS THE WINGS. BUT THERE REMAINED THE TWO HEADS, WHICH ALSO IN LIKE SORT RULED UPON THE EARTH, AND OVER THOSE THAT DWELT THEREIN. AND I BEHELD, AND, LO, THE HEAD UPON THE RIGHT-SIDE DEVOURED IT THAT WAS UPON THE LEFT SIDE.”**

**A LION ROUSED FROM THE FOREST**

**IN 2ND ESDRAS 11:36-46 DECLARES, “THEN I HEARD A VOICE SAYING TO ME, ‘LOOK IN FRONT OF YOU AND CONSIDER WHAT YOU SEE.’ WHEN I LOOKED, I SAW WHAT SEEMED TO BE A LION ROUSED FROM THE FOREST, ROARING, AND I HEARD HOW IT UTTERED A HUMAN VOICE TO THE EAGLE, AND SPOKE, SAYING, ‘LISTEN AND I WILL SPEAK TO YOU. THE MOST HIGH [JEHOVAH (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] SAYS TO YOU, ARE YOU NOT THE ONE THAT REMAINS OF THE FOUR BEASTS THAT I HAD MADE TO REIGN IN MY WORLD, SO THAT THE END OF MY TIMES MIGHT COME THROUGH THEM? YOU, THE FOURTH THAT HAS COME, HAVE CONQUERED ALL THE BEASTS THAT HAVE GONE BEFORE, AND YOU HAVE HELD SWAY OVER THE WORLD WITH GREAT TERROR, AND OVER ALL THE EARTH WITH GRIEVOUS OPPRESSION, AND FOR SO LONG YOU HAVE LIVED ON THE EARTH WITH DECEIT. YOU HAVE JUDGED THE EARTH, BUT NOT WITH TRUTH, FOR YOU HAVE OPPRESSED THE MEEK AND INJURED THE PEACEABLE, YOU, HAVE HATED THOSE WHO TELL THE TRUTH, AND HAVE [SEXUALLY] LOVED LIARS, YOU, HAVE DESTROYED THE HOMES OF THOSE WHO BROUGHT FORTH FRUIT, AND HAVE LAID LOW THE WALLS OF THOSE WHO DID YOU NO HARM. YOUR [SEXUAL] INSOLENCE HAS COME UP BEFORE THE MOST HIGH [JEHOVAH (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND YOUR [SEXUAL] PRIDE TO THE MIGHTY ONE. THE MOST HIGH [JEHOVAH (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] HAS LOOKED AT HIS TIMES, NOW THEY HAVE ENDED, AND HIS AGES HAVE REACHED COMPLETION. THEREFORE YOU, EAGLE, WILL SURELY DISAPPEAR, YOU AND YOUR TERRIFYING WINGS, YOUR, MOST EVIL [SEXUAL] LITTLE WINGS, YOUR MALICIOUS [SEXUAL] HEADS, YOUR MOST EVIL [SEXUAL] TALONS, AND YOUR WHOLE WORTHLESS BODY, SO THAT THE WHOLE EARTH, FREED FROM YOUR [SEXUAL] VIOLENCE, MAY BE REFRESHED AND RELIEVED, AND MAY HOPE FOR THE JUDGMENT AND MERCY OF HIM WHO MADE IT.’”**

**THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF’S INTERPRETATION OF THE VISION**

**IN 2ND ESDRAS 12:1-51 DECLARES, “AND IT CAME TO PASS, WHILES THE LION SPOKE THESE WORDS UNTO THE EAGLE, I SAW, AND, BEHOLD, THE HEAD THAT REMAINED AND THE FOUR WINGS APPEARED NO MORE, AND THE TWO WENT UNTO IT AND SET THEMSELVES UP TO REIGN, AND THEIR KINGDOM WAS SMALL, AND FILL OF UPROAR. AND I SAW, AND, BEHOLD, THEY APPEARED NO MORE, AND THE WHOLE BODY OF THE EAGLE WAS BURNT SO THAT THE EARTH WAS IN GREAT FEAR: THEN AWAKED I OUT OF THE TROUBLE AND TRANCE OF MY MIND, AND FROM GREAT FEAR, AND SAID UNTO MY SPIRIT, LO, THIS HAST THOU DONE UNTO ME, IN THAT THOU SEARCH OUT THE WAYS OF THE [MOST] HIGHEST [FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. LO, YET AM I WEARY IN MY MIND, AND VERY WEAK IN MY SPIRIT, AND LITTLE STRENGTH IS THERE IN ME, FOR THE GREAT FEAR WHEREWITH I WAS AFFLICTED THIS NIGHT. THEREFORE, WILL I NOW BESEECH THE [MOST] HIGHEST [FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD], THAT HE WILL COMFORT ME UNTO THE END. AND I SAID, (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD THAT BEAR RULE, IF I HAVE FOUND GRACE BEFORE THY SIGHT, AND IF I AM JUSTIFIED WITH THEE BEFORE MANY OTHERS, AND IF MY PRAYER INDEED BE COME UP BEFORE THY FACE, COMFORT ME THEN, AND SHEW ME THY SERVANT THE INTERPRETATION AND PLAIN DIFFERENCE OF THIS FEARFUL VISION, THAT THOU MAYEST PERFECTLY COMFORT MY SOUL. FOR THOU HAST JUDGED ME WORTHY TO SHEW ME THE LAST TIMES. AND HE SAID UNTO ME, THIS, IS THE INTERPRETATION OF THE VISION: THE EAGLE, WHOM THOU SAW COME UP FROM THE SEA, IS THE KINGDOM WHICH WAS SEEN IN THE VISION OF THY BROTHER DANIEL. BUT IT WAS NOT EXPOUNDED UNTO HIM, THEREFORE NOW I DECLARE IT UNTO THEE. BEHOLD, THE DAYS WILL COME, THAT THERE SHALL RISE UP A KINGDOM UPON EARTH, AND IT SHALL BE FEARED ABOVE ALL THE KINGDOMS THAT WERE BEFORE IT. IN THE SAME SHALL TWELVE KINGS [COLONELS] REIGN, ONE AFTER ANOTHER: WHEREOF THE SECOND SHALL BEGIN TO REIGN, AND SHALL HAVE MORE TIME THAN ANY OF THE TWELVE. AND THIS DO THE TWELVE WINGS SIGNIFY, WHICH THOU SAW. AS FOR THE VOICE WHICH THOU HEARD SPEAK, AND THAT THOU SAW NOT TO GO OUT FROM THE HEADS BUT FROM THE MIDST OF THE BODY THEREOF, THIS IS THE INTERPRETATION: THAT AFTER THE TIME OF THAT KINGDOM THERE SHALL ARISE GREAT STRIVINGS, AND IT SHALL STAND IN PERIL OF FAILING: NEVERTHELESS, IT SHALL NOT THEN FALL, BUT SHALL BE RESTORED AGAIN TO HIS BEGINNING. AND WHEREAS THOU SAW THE EIGHT, SMALL UNDER FEATHERS STICKING TO HER WINGS, THIS IS THE INTERPRETATION: THAT IN HIM THERE SHALL ARISE EIGHT KINGS [COLONELS], WHOSE TIMES SHALL BE BUT SMALL, AND THEIR YEARS SWIFT. AND TWO OF THEM SHALL PERISH, THE MIDDLE TIME APPROACHING: FOUR SHALL BE KEPT UNTIL THEIR END BEGIN TO APPROACH: BUT TWO SHALL BE KEPT UNTO THE END. AND WHEREAS THOU SAW THREE HEADS RESTING, THIS IS THE INTERPRETATION: IN HIS LAST DAYS SHALL THE MOST HIGH [JEHOVAH (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] RAISE UP THREE KINGDOMS, AND RENEW MANY THINGS THEREIN, AND THEY SHALL HAVE THE DOMINION OF THE EARTH, AND OF THOSE THAT DWELL THEREIN, WITH MUCH [SEXUAL] OPPRESSION, ABOVE ALL THOSE THAT WERE BEFORE THEM: THEREFORE, ARE THEY CALLED THE [3] HEADS OF THE EAGLE. FOR THESE ARE THEY THAT SHALL ACCOMPLISH HIS WICKEDNESS [SEXUALITY], AND THAT SHALL FINISH HIS LAST END. AND WHEREAS THOU SAW THAT THE GREAT HEAD APPEARED NO MORE, IT SIGNIFIES THAT ONE OF THEM SHALL DIE UPON HIS BED, AND YET WITH PAIN. FOR THE TWO THAT REMAIN SHALL BE SLAIN WITH THE SWORD [MOUTH]. FOR THE SWORD OF THE ONE SHALL DEVOUR THE OTHER: BUT AT THE LAST SHALL HE FALL THROUGH [BY] THE SWORD [MOUTH] HIMSELF. AND WHEREAS THOU SAW TWO FEATHERS UNDER THE WINGS PASSING OVER THE HEAD THAT IS ON THE RIGHT SIDE, IT SIGNIFIES THAT THESE ARE THEY, WHOM THE [MOST] HIGHEST [FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH KEPT UNTO THEIR END: THIS IS THE SMALL KINGDOM AND FULL OF TROUBLE, AS THOU SAW. AND THE LION, WHOM THOU SAW RISING UP OUT OF THE WOOD, AND ROARING, AND SPEAKING TO THE EAGLE, AND REBUKING HER FOR HER UNRIGHTEOUSNESS WITH ALL THE WORDS WHICH THOU HAST HEARD, THIS, IS THE ANOINTED, WHICH THE [MOST] HIGHEST [FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH KEPT FOR THEM AND FOR THEIR WICKEDNESS [SEXUALITY] UNTO THE END: HE SHALL REPROVE THEM, AND SHALL UPBRAID THEM WITH THEIR CRUELTY. FOR HE SHALL SET THEM BEFORE HIM ALIVE IN JUDGMENT, AND SHALL REBUKE THEM, AND CORRECT THEM. FOR THE REST OF MY PEOPLE SHALL HE DELIVER WITH MERCY, THOSE THAT HAVE BEEN PRESSED UPON MY BORDERS, AND HE SHALL MAKE THEM JOYFUL UNTIL THE COMING OF THE DAY OF JUDGMENT, WHEREOF I HAVE SPOKEN UNTO THEE FROM THE BEGINNING. THIS IS THE DREAM THAT THOU SAW, AND THESE ARE THE INTERPRETATIONS. THOU ONLY HAST BEEN MEET TO KNOW THIS SECRET OF THE [MOST] HIGHEST [FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. THEREFORE, WRITE ALL THESE THINGS THAT THOU HAST SEEN IN A BOOK, AND HIDE THEM: AND TEACH THEM TO THE WISE OF THE PEOPLE, WHOSE HEARTS THOU KNOW, MAY COMPREHEND AND KEEP THESE SECRETS. BUT WAIT THOU HERE THYSELF YET SEVEN DAYS MORE, THAT IT MAY BE SHEWED THEE, WHATSOEVER IT PLEASES THE [MOST] HIGHEST [FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD] TO DECLARE UNTO THEE. AND WITH THAT HE WENT HIS WAY. AND IT CAME TO PASS, WHEN ALL THE PEOPLE SAW THAT THE SEVEN DAYS WERE PAST, AND I NOT COME AGAIN INTO THE CITY, THEY GATHERED THEM ALL TOGETHER, FROM THE LEAST UNTO THE GREATEST, AND CAME UNTO ME, AND SAID, WHAT, HAVE WE OFFENDED THEE? AND WHAT EVIL HAVE WE DONE AGAINST THEE, THAT THOU FORSAKE US, AND SIT HERE IN THIS PLACE? FOR OF ALL THE PROPHETS THOU ONLY ART LEFT US, AS A CLUSTER OF THE VINTAGE, AND AS A CANDLE IN A DARK PLACE, AND AS A HAVEN OR SHIP PRESERVED FROM THE TEMPEST. ARE NOT THE EVILS WHICH ARE COME TO US SUFFICIENT? IF THOU SHALT FORSAKE US, HOW MUCH BETTER HAD IT BEEN FOR US, IF WE ALSO HAD BEEN BURNED IN THE MIDST OF SION [ZION]? FOR WE ARE NOT BETTER THAN THEY THAT DIED THERE. AND THEY WEPT WITH A LOUD VOICE. THEN ANSWERED I THEM, AND SAID, BE, OF GOOD COMFORT, O ISRAEL, AND BE NOT HEAVY, THOU HOUSE OF JACOB: FOR THE [MOST] HIGHEST [FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH YOU IN REMEMBRANCE, AND THE MIGHTY HATH NOT FORGOTTEN YOU IN TEMPTATION. AS FOR ME, I HAVE NOT FORSAKEN YOU, NEITHER AM I DEPARTED FROM YOU: BUT AM COME INTO THIS PLACE, TO PRAY FOR THE DESOLATION OF SION [ZION], AND THAT I MIGHT SEEK MERCY FOR THE LOW ESTATE OF YOUR SANCTUARY. AND NOW GO YOUR WAY HOME EVERY MAN, AND AFTER THESE DAYS WILL I COME UNTO YOU. SO, THE PEOPLE WENT THEIR WAY INTO THE CITY, LIKE AS I COMMANDED THEM: BUT I REMAINED STILL IN THE FIELD SEVEN DAYS, AS THE ANGEL COMMANDED ME, AND DID EAT ONLY IN THOSE DAYS OF THE FLOWERS OF THE FIELD, AND HAD MY MEAT OF THE HERBS.”**

**THE USA TRIBULATION PROPHESY OF STEPHEN YAHWEH THE ANCIENT OF DAYS IN DANIEL 7:9-14**

**9**[**I BEHELD TILL THE THRONES WERE CAST DOWN, AND THE ANCIENT OF DAYS DID SIT, WHOSE GARMENT *WAS* WHITE AS SNOW, AND THE HAIR OF HIS HEAD LIKE THE PURE WOOL: HIS THRONE *WAS LIKE* THE FIERY FLAME, *AND* HIS WHEELS *AS* BURNING FIRE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-7-9/)

**10**[**A FIERY STREAM ISSUED AND CAME FORTH FROM BEFORE HIM: THOUSAND THOUSANDS MINISTERED UNTO HIM, AND TEN THOUSAND TIMES TEN THOUSAND STOOD BEFORE HIM: THE JUDGMENT WAS SET, AND THE BOOKS WERE OPENED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-7-10/)

**11**[**I BEHELD THEN BECAUSE OF THE VOICE OF THE GREAT WORDS WHICH THE HORN SPAKE: I BEHELD *EVEN* TILL THE BEAST WAS SLAIN, AND HIS BODY DESTROYED, AND GIVEN TO THE BURNING FLAME.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-7-11/)

**12**[**AS CONCERNING THE REST OF THE BEASTS, THEY HAD THEIR DOMINION TAKEN AWAY: YET THEIR LIVES WERE PROLONGED FOR A SEASON AND TIME.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-7-12/)

**13**[**I SAW IN THE NIGHT VISIONS, AND, BEHOLD, *ONE* LIKE THE SON OF MAN CAME WITH THE CLOUDS OF HEAVEN, AND CAME TO THE ANCIENT OF DAYS, AND THEY BROUGHT HIM NEAR BEFORE HIM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-7-13/)

**14**[**AND THERE WAS GIVEN HIM DOMINION, AND GLORY, AND A KINGDOM, THAT ALL PEOPLE, NATIONS, AND LANGUAGES, SHOULD SERVE HIM: HIS DOMINION *IS* AN EVERLASTING DOMINION, WHICH SHALL NOT PASS AWAY, AND HIS KINGDOM *THAT* WHICH SHALL NOT BE DESTROYED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-7-14/)

**THE USA TRIBULATION PROPHESY OF STEPHEN YAHWEH THE GOAT OF THE WEST IN DANIEL 8:8-14**

**8**[**THEREFORE THE HE GOAT WAXED VERY GREAT: AND WHEN HE WAS STRONG, THE GREAT HORN WAS BROKEN; AND FOR IT CAME UP FOUR NOTABLE ONES TOWARD THE FOUR WINDS OF HEAVEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-8-8/)

**9**[**AND OUT OF ONE OF THEM CAME FORTH A LITTLE HORN, WHICH WAXED EXCEEDING GREAT, TOWARD THE SOUTH, AND TOWARD THE EAST, AND TOWARD THE PLEASANT *LAND*.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-8-9/)

**10**[**AND IT WAXED GREAT, *EVEN* TO THE HOST OF HEAVEN; AND IT CAST DOWN *SOME* OF THE HOST AND OF THE STARS TO THE GROUND, AND STAMPED UPON THEM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-8-10/)

**11**[**YEA, HE MAGNIFIED *HIMSELF* EVEN TO THE PRINCE OF THE HOST, AND BY HIM THE DAILY *SACRIFICE* WAS TAKEN AWAY, AND THE PLACE OF HIS SANCTUARY WAS CAST DOWN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-8-11/)

**12**[**AND AN HOST WAS GIVEN *HIM* AGAINST THE DAILY *SACRIFICE* BY REASON OF TRANSGRESSION, AND IT CAST DOWN THE TRUTH TO THE GROUND; AND IT PRACTISED, AND PROSPERED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-8-12/)

**13**[**THEN I HEARD ONE SAINT SPEAKING, AND ANOTHER SAINT SAID UNTO THAT CERTAIN *SAINT* WHICH SPAKE, HOW LONG *SHALL BE* THE VISION *CONCERNING* THE DAILY *SACRIFICE*, AND THE TRANSGRESSION OF DESOLATION, TO GIVE BOTH THE SANCTUARY AND THE HOST TO BE TRODDEN UNDER FOOT?**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-8-13/)

**14**[**AND HE SAID UNTO ME, UNTO TWO THOUSAND AND THREE HUNDRED DAYS; THEN SHALL THE SANCTUARY BE CLEANSED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-8-14/)

**THE USA TRIBULATION PROPHESY OF STEPHEN YAHWEH IN ACTS 29:1-2, 24-25 & ACTS 30**

**WHAT’S INVOLVED WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S ANCIENT DIAMOND STONE IN ACTS 29:2 THAT IMPLICATES THE ENGLISH USA IN ACTS CHAPTER 30? THE ONLY THING LEFT WILL BE THE ULTIMATE END TIME PROPHESY BY THE TRUE PROPHET IN ACTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT TO BE FULFILLED FROM JUNE 20TH, 1016AD TO JUNE 20TH, 3016AD IN ACTS 29:2 THAT DIRECTS US TO AN ACTS CHAPTER 30 IN THE USA. IN THE TRUE HISTORY OF THE USA, THERE WERE ONLY 13 ORIGINAL COLONIES THAT ACTUALLY EXISTED, THEN THE USA EXPANDED INTO 50 STATES LATER ON IN THE TIME LINE. IN THE END, THE ORDER OF THE 13 ORIGINAL US COLONIES & THE 13 ORIGINAL US STATES OF THE US CONSTITUTION WERE 1ST DELAWARE CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 1, 2ND PENNSYLVANIA CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 2, 3RD NEW JERSEY CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 3, 4TH GEORGIA CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 4, 5TH CONNECTICUT CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 5, 6TH MASSACHUSETTS BAY CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 6:10, 14-15] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 6, 7TH MARYLAND CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 7:60] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 7, 8TH SOUTH CAROLINA (THE BIBLICAL NORTH IS THE TOP UPMOST FRONT ORIENTED ON THE TOP EAST ON THE LEFT DOWN SOUTH, WHICH LAND & AIR WOULD BE FLORENCE, SC AND LAND & SEA WOULD BE MYRTLE BEACH, SC) IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LAST LINE OF DEFENSE [ACTS 1-7 IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT] WITH A KINGDOM DOORWAY [ACTS 29 IN THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] & THE LAST LINE OF DEFENSE IN THE KINGDOM OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT & THE GOSPEL KINGDOM [1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28] GIVEN TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN ACTS 8, 9TH NEW HAMPSHIRE CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 9:3-9] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 9, 10TH VIRGINIA CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 22:6-10] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 10, 11TH NEW YORK CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 26:12-18] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 11, 12TH NORTH CAROLINA CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 22:6-10] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 12 & 13TH RHODE ISLAND WITH PROVIDENCE PLANTATIONS CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 9:3-9] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 13. WASHINGTON, DC IS THE CAPITAL OF THE USA & IS NOT PART OF ANY STATE, BUT IS ON THE EAST COAST WITHIN THE BOUNDARIES OF THE 13 ORIGINAL US COLONIES, ALSO IT IS A FEDERAL DISTRICT BY THE 10TH VIRGINIA STATE & THE 7TH MARYLAND STATE DONATING LAND TO ESTABLISH ITS UNIQUE RESIDENCY IN JULY 16TH, 1790. THIS MEANS THE FEDERAL DISTRICT OF WASHINGTON, DC HAS ONLY A FIRM CONNECTION FROM THE US PRESIDENCY WHICH IS CONSIDERED AS ONE OUT OF DUE SEASON TO RECEIVE THE TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE IN LIAISON WITH ACTS 7 TO THE STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA BY THE TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE WITHIN THE WHITE RACE [NATION] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD WITH HIS KINGDOM OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7. SINCE, JUNE 20TH, 2017 OVER 51% OF THE ENGLISH ACTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT IN FULL FRUITS [1 YEAR] HAS BEEN FULFILLED & 50% WAS AT THE JUNE 20TH, 1996 LEVEL, WHICH MEANS ACTS 8 IS FULFILLED FOR THE BLACK RACE [NATION] FROM JUNE 20TH, 1017 TO JUNE 20TH, 2017. THIS MEANS IN EVERY MANDATE OF HIS APPOINTED TIMES, 100% JUDAISM, 100% GENTILISM, 100% MARRIED CHRISTIANITY IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES & 100% SINGLE CHRISTIANITY IN ACTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT HAS BEEN FULFILLED SINCE JUNE 20TH, 2018AD. THE ONLY THING LEFT IS THE ACTS 7 FOR THE WHITE RACE [NATION] YET TO BE FULFILLED FROM JUNE 20TH, 2018AD TO JUNE 20TH, 3018AD IN THE ENGLISH USA AT THE LEVEL OF THE ACTS CHAPTER 30 KNOWN & PROVEN FROM ACTS 29:2. ALSO THE MAIN MISSION OF ACTS 7 & ACTS 8 IS A MAGICAL REALM, WHICH IN SOUTH CAROLINA IT ONLY CONCERNS THE FLORENCE METROPOLITAN AREA KNOWN BY ITS NAME AS THE ONLY MAGIC CITY OR FLOW TOWN TRANSLATED AS THE MAGIC TOWN IN TRANCES & IS ALSO KNOWN AS PROSPERITY [WEALTH] & THE FLOWER [VIRGINITY]. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & CAIRO, EGYPT IS ROUGHLY 728 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & HINESVILLE, GEORGIA, WHICH CORRESPONDS TO ACTS 29:2 IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 364 MILES [2 POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION IS 728 MILES] IN ACTS 7:3-36. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & BABYLON, IRAQ IS ROUGHLY 1,142 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & WASHINGTON, DC, WHICH CORRESPONDS TO ACTS 29:2 IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 571 MILES [2 POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION IS 1,142 MILES] IN ACTS 7:37-7:60. THIS MEANS SINCE SOUTH CAROLINA IS THE LAST RESORT IN THE END TIME PROPHESY IN THE USA & THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S EYES REST UPON SOUTH CAROLINA, & PRECISELY THE FLORENCE METROPOLITAN AREA CONCERNING THE END TIME PROPHESY IN ACTS 29:2. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & DAMASCUS [SAUL OF TARSUS FELL DOWN BY THE GODLY LIGHT ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS IN ACTS 9, 22, 26] IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 360 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & COLUMBIA, SC IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 120 MILES [GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 360 MILES] FOR ACTS 26. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & DAMASCUS [SAUL OF TARSUS FELL DOWN BY THE GODLY LIGHT ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS IN ACTS 9, 22, 26] IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 218 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & CHARLESTON, SC IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 218 MILES FOR ACTS 22. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & DAMASCUS [SAUL OF TARSUS FELL DOWN BY THE GODLY LIGHT ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS IN ACTS 9, 22, 26] IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 360 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & MYRTLE BEACH, SC IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 120 MILES [GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 360 MILES] FOR ACTS 9. THIS MEANS THAT IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IS ANCIENT BRITAIN, WITH A SICILIAN & ITALIAN DESCENT, ELEVATED TO GREAT BRITAIN---UNITED KINGDOM, WITH A SCOTTISH & ENGLISH DESCENT, THEN ELEVATED IN THE ULTIMATE END TO THE USA---UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, WITH A ENGLISH DESCENT CALLED BY THE ULTIMATE END TIME PROPHET “THE ISLANDS [CONTINENT] FAR AWAY”, WHICH IS BASED IN NORTH AMERICA BECAUSE THE USA IS CURRENTLY THE MAIN NUCLEAR SUPER POWER IN ACTS 29:2. THE BEGINNING TIME PROPHET WILL COME FROM THE NORTH OF PALESTINE [IN THE NEAR FUTURE IS WHERE THE BASE OF THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM SHALL BE IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN THE 1ST THUNDER TO THE 6TH THUNDER WITH THE ONLY ENTRANCE/EXIT DOOR FROM THE GOSPEL OF LUKE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING] BASED ON THE GODLY LIGHT OF DAMASCUS [SAUL OF TARSUS FELL DOWN BY THE GODLY LIGHT ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS IN ACTS 9, 22, 26] TO JERUSALEM, ISRAEL IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 230 MILES & THE END TIME PROPHET WILL COME FROM THE NORTH OF SOUTH CAROLINA [IN THE NEAR FUTURE IS WHERE THE BASE OF THE GODLY NEW JERUSALEM SHALL BE IN ACTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT WITH THE ONLY TIME PORTAL AS THE 7TH THUNDER ONLY IN ACTS 7:60 FROM THE ULTIMATE END OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] BASED ON THE GODLY LIGHT OF GREENVILLE, SC TO FLORENCE, SC IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 230 MILES FOR ACTS 9. THIS MEANS THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NO DOOR [HIS EYES] TO ENTER IN THE TOP VERY MOST-HIGHEST (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH’S TOP ENGLISH KINGDOM OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT IN ACTS 30, BUT THERE IS ONLY 1 TIME PORTAL AS THE 7TH THUNDER IN HIS OWN TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE IN JOHN 4:23-24 TO HAVE ACCESS TO HIS UNIVERSAL ZION IN ACTS 30. THE 7TH THUNDER IS ONLY REVEALED IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SPEECH IN ACTS 7:42 CONCERNING THE BOOK OF THE LIVING PROPHETS---BOOK OF LIFE IN ALL THINGS CONCERNING THE 1ST CHANCE, WILL ENTER HELL PRIMARILY FOR A SANCTIFICATION WHICH IS PASSED IN THIS LIFE & THERE IS NO 2ND CHANCE WITH THEM TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF, EXCEPT THE OUTER DEAD SKIN OR THE BOOK OF THE DEAD PROPHETS---BOOK OF THE DEAD IN OUTER DEAD SKIN BETWEEN THE WAIST & THIGH IN SEXUALITY CONCERNING THE 2ND CHANCE WILL ENTER HELL TO BURN AT A PRICE, BUT MAY BE ABLE TO PASS IN THE 2ND CHANCE TO SWEAR ALLEGIANCE TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD, THEN THEY WILL GO THROUGH A SANCTIFICATION TO PASS TO ENTER IN HEAVEN ITSELF, BECAUSE THE 1ST CHANCE IS DISOBEYED & NOT PASSED WITH THEM IN THIS LIFE. BUT THIS TIME PORTAL HAS BEEN CLOSED SINCE THE SPEAD UP ENLIGHTENMENT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE’S ETERNAL DEATH IN THE 2,000-YEAR REIGN IN JUNE 20TH, 2016 AD IN ACTS 7:60. THIS MEANS THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN REVELATIONS IN JUDAISM/GENTILISM HAS ALREADY BEEN SEALED & FULFILLED 100.00% BEFORE THE COMING OF THE USA IN THE 400-YEAR TIME FRAME FROM 405 BC TO 5 BC IN THE MT. THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN LUKE IN GENTILISM HAS ALREADY BEEN SEALED & FULFILLED 100.00% SINCE THE 2,000-YEAR REIGN ENDED IN JUNE 20TH, 1996 AD. THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN MARRIED CHRISTIANITY HAS ALREADY BEEN SEALED & FULFILLED 100.00% SINCE THE 2,000-YEAR REIGN ENDED IN JUNE 20TH, 2016 AD. THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN ACTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT IN SINGLE GREEK CHRISTIANITY WILL ALL BE SEALED WITHOUT THE ENLIGHTENMENT & NOT OPEN AGAIN SINCE THE CLOSING OF THE 2,000-YEAR REIGN THAT IS ALREADY FULFILLED 99.99% SINCE JUNE 20TH, 2017 AD & WILL BE 100.00% FULFILLED IN JUNE 20TH, 2018 AD. THIS MEANS THE NORTH AMERICA KINGDOMS WILL HAVE TIME PORTALS LINKED TO THE ENGLISH USA ONLY IN ACTS 29:2 IN THE TRUE ENGLISH END TIME PROPHESY BY THE TRUE ENGLISH END TIME PROPHET & ONLY 50% OF THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT IN ACTS 29:2 HAS BEEN FULFILLED SINCE JUNE 20TH, 1018 AD TO JUNE 20TH, 2018 AD. THE 1ST CHAPTERS OF ACTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT FROM 1-7 CONCERNS THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION & ACTS 7:60 IS THE TIME PORTAL AS HIS 7TH THUNDER [NOT LIKE THE 7 THUNDERS IN JUDAISM IN REVELATION OR THE 7 THUNDERS IN GENTILISM IN LUKE, EVEN THE 7 THUNDERS IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 7:38 OR THE 6 THUNDERS IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT IN ACTS 7:38] WHERE YOU MUST BE FULLY QUALIFIED TO ENTER IN BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OWN 7TH THUNDER IN HIS TIME PORTAL IN ACTS 7:38. THE AFTER CHAPTERS OF ACTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT FROM 8-29 IS A LOWER LEVEL THAN THE ACTUAL DWELLING PLACE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN ACTS 1:4-7. THIS IS WHERE THE NON-APOSTLES, NON-PHARISEES, NON-MAN/WOMAN, THE TRULY SINGLE, NON-SEXUAL, TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORDS [LADIES] & THE TRUE CREATOR AGENTS DWELL WHERE NO MAN/WOMAN CAN ENTER IN UNDER THE SUPREME COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN ISAIAH 64:1-12; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28; EPHESIANS 4:6.**

**USA TRIBULATION AT THE END OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 30**

**WHAT IS THE DISTINCTION BETWEEN ACTS OF APOSTLES & ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST? ACTS OF THE APOSTLES HAS THE WITNESS ON EARTH, WITNESS IN HEAVEN & THE WITNESS IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP, WHICH MEANS THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE SUPREME LAW AUTHORITY (MATTHEW 24:36-44), WHERE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST ONLY OPERATES IN THE WITNESS IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP, WHICH IS THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP (MARK 13:32-37)!!!**

**REVELATION 1-22 RECONSTRUCTED INTO ENGLISH YAHWEHISM BASED ON DANIEL 8:8-14**

****

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 1**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-1/)

**1**[**THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REVELATION OF JESUS YAHWEH, WHICH STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) GAVE UNTO HIM, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHEW UNTO HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANTS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS WHICH MUST SHORTLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME TO PASS; AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SENT AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIGNIFIED *IT* BY HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL UNTO HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANT JOHN YAHWEH:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-1/)

**2**[**WHO BARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECORD OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORD OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIMONY OF JESUS YAHWEH, AND OF ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS THAT HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-2/)

**3 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**BLESSED *IS* HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) READS, AND THEY THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORDS OF THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHECY, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEEP THOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN THEREIN: FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TIME *IS* AT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-3/)

**4**[**JOHN YAHWEH TO THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ASIA: (TOP) (ENGLISH) GRACE *BE* UNTO YOU, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEACE, FROM HIM WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS, AND WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAS, AND WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME; AND FROM THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRITS WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-4/)

**5**[**AND FROM JESUS YAHWEH, *WHO IS* THE FAITHFUL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITNESS (1 JOHN 5:6-13), *AND* THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEGOTTEN OF THE DEAD, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRINCE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS OF THE EARTH. UNTO HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOVED US, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WASHED US FROM OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) SINS (LAW-BREAKINGS) IN HIS OWN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-5/)

**6**[**AND HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE US (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS (COLONELS) AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRIESTS (SERGEANTS) UNTO STEPHEN YAHWEH AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FATHER (YAHWEH); TO HIM *BE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOMINION FOREVER AND EVER. (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-6/)

**7**[**BEHOLD, HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMETH WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOUDS; AND EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYE SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE HIM, AND THEY *ALSO* WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) PIERCED HIM: AND ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINDREDS OF THE EARTH SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAIL (*SYNONYMS:* howl, weep, cry, sob, moan, groan, keen, lament, yowl, blubber, snivel, whimper, whine, squall, bawl, shriek, scream, yelp, caterwaul, waul, complain, grumble, carp, sorrow, beat one's breast, greet, ululateHOWL, WEEP, CRY, SOB, MOAN, GROAN, KEEN, LAMENT, YOWL, BLUBBER, SNIVEL, WHIMPER, WHINE, SQUALL, BAWL, SHRIEK, SCREAM, YELP, CATERWAUL, WAUL, COMPLAIN, GRUMBLE, CARP, SORROW, BEAT ONE'S BREAST, GREET, ULULATE, HOWL, BAWL, YOWL, KEENING, CRY, CRY OF GRIEF, CRY OF PAIN, LAMENT, LAMENTATION, SOB, MOAN, GROAN, SHRIEK, SCREAM, YELP, BELLOW, ROAR, CATERWAUL, WHINE, COMPLAINT, WHIMPER, ULULATION) BECAUSE OF HIM. EVEN SO, (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-7/)

**8 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALPHA AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMEGA, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEGINNING AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ENDING, SAITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD, WHICH IS, AND WHICH WAS, AND WHICH IS TO COME, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALMIGHTY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-8/)

**9**[**I JOHN YAHWEH, WHO ALSO AM YOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BROTHER, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMPANION IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBULATION, AND IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGDOM AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PATIENCE OF JESUS YAHWEH, WAS IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ISLE THAT IS CALLED PATMOS, FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORD OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIMONY OF JESUS YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-9/)

**10**[**I WAS IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD'S (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY, AND HEARD BEHIND ME A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, AS OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUMPET,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-10/)

**11**[**SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALPHA AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMEGA, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRST AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAST: AND, WHAT THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE IN A (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEND *IT* UNTO THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ASIA; (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) EPHESUS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMYRNA, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) PERGAMOS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) THYATIRA, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SARDIS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) PHILADELPHIA, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAODICEA.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-11/)

**12**[**AND I (TOP) (ENGLISH) TURNED TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPOKE WITH ME. AND BEING (TOP) (ENGLISH) TURNED, I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLDEN CANDLESTICKS;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-12/)

**13**[**AND IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CANDLESTICKS *ONE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SON OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN, CLOTHED WITH A (TOP) (ENGLISH) GARMENT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOWN TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOOT, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIRT ABOUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PAPS (BREASTS & NIPPLES) WITH A GOLDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIRDLE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-13/)

**14**[**HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAD AND *HIS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAIRS *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHITE LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOOL, AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHITE AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SNOW; AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYES *WERE* AS A (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLAME OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-14/)

**15**[**AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET LIKE UNTO FINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRASS, AS IF THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNED IN A (TOP) (ENGLISH) FURNACE; AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUND OF MANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-15/)

**16**[**AND HE HAD IN HIS RIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) STARS: AND OUT OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH WENT A SHARP (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWO-EDGED SWORD: AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COUNTENANCE *WAS* AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN (SIRACH 23:19) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHINETH IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) STRENGTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-16/)

**17**[**AND WHEN I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW HIM, I (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL AT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD. AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAID HIS RIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND UPON ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEAR NOT; (TOP) (ENGLISH) I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRST AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAST:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-17/)

**18 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I *AM* (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVES, AND WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD; AND, BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALIVE FOREVERMORE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMEN; AND HAVE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEYS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HELL AND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-18/)

**19 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**WRITE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS WHICH THOU HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEEN, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS WHICH ARE, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS WHICH SHALL BE HEREAFTER;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-19/)

**20**[**THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MYSTERY OF THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) STARS WHICH THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW IN MY RIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND, AND THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLDEN CANDLESTICKS. THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) STARS ARE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS OF THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES: AND THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CANDLESTICKS WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW ARE THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-20/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 2**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-2/)

**1ST TOP ENGLISH CHURCH**

**1**[**UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCH OF EPHESUS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE; THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLDS THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) STARS IN HIS RIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND, WHO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALKETH IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLDEN CANDLESTICKS;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-1/)

**2 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS, AND THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) LABOR, AND THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) PATIENCE, AND HOW THOU CANST NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAR THEM WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVIL: AND THOU HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIED THEM WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY THEY ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) APOSTLES, AND ARE NOT, AND HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIARS (1 JOHN 1:8, 10):**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-2/)

**3**[**AND HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) BORNE, AND HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) PATIENCE, AND FOR MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME'S (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAKE HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) LABORED, AND HAST NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAINTED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-3/)

**4 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**NEVERTHELESS I HAVE *SOMEWHAT* (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAINST THEE, BECAUSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) LEFT THY FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOVE (STEPHEN YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-4/)

**5 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**REMEMBER THEREFORE FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHENCE THOU ART (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALLEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENT, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DO THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS; OR ELSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME UNTO THEE (TOP) (ENGLISH) QUICKLY, AND WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) REMOVE THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) CANDLESTICK OUT OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLACE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) EXCEPT THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-5/)

**6**[**BUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THIS THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATES THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) (FUCKIN) DEEDS OF THE NICOLAITANS, WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) I ALSO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-6/)

**7**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR WHAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES; TO HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOMES WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE, WHICH IS IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PARADISE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-7/)

**2ND TOP ENGLISH CHURCH**

**8**[**AND UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCH IN SMYRNA (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE; THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRST AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAST, WHICH WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD, AND IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALIVE;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-8/)

**9 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBULATION, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POVERTY, (BUT THOU ART (TOP) (ENGLISH) RICH) AND *I (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLASPHEMY OF THEM WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY THEY ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) JEWS, AND ARE NOT, BUT *ARE* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SYNAGOGUE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) SATAN (LUCIFER & VICTORIA, THE FEMALE LUCIFER).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-9/)

**10 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**FEAR NONE OF THOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS WHICH THOU SHALT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUFFER: BEHOLD, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVIL (WITCH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST *SOME* OF YOU INTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRISON, THAT YE MAY BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIED; AND YE SHALL HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBULATION TEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAYS: BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITHFUL UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE THEE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWN OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-10/)

**11**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR WHAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES; HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOMES SHALL NOT BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HURT OF THE SECOND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-11/)

**3RD TOP ENGLISH CHURCH**

**12**[**AND TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCH IN PERGAMOS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE; THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH HE WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH THE SHARP (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWORD WITH TWO (TOP) (ENGLISH) EDGES (AGAINST FORBIDDEN EVIL & FORBIDDEN GOOD BUT FOR MESSIANIC EVIL & MESSIANIC GOOD);**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-12/)

**13 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHERE THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELLEST, *EVEN* (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SATAN'S (LUCIFER’S & VICTORIA’S) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAT *IS*: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLDS FAST MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DENIED MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITH, EVEN IN THOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAYS WHEREIN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANTIPAS *WAS* MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITHFUL MARTYR, WHO WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAIN AMONG YOU, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SATAN (LUCIFER & VICTORIA, THE FEMALE LUCIFER) (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELLETH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-13/)

**14**[**BUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) I HAVE A FEW (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAINST THEE, BECAUSE THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST THERE THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) (FUCKIN) DOCTRINE OF BALAAM, WHO (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAUGHT BALAC TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST A (TOP) (ENGLISH) STUMBLING BLOCK (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SACRIFICED UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) IDOLS, AND TO COMMIT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-14/)

**15**[**SO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU ALSO THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) (FUCKIN) DOCTRINE OF THE NICOLAITANS, WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) THING (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-15/)

**16 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**REPENT; OR ELSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME UNTO THEE (TOP) (ENGLISH) QUICKLY, AND WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAINST THEM WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWORD OF MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-16/)

**17**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR WHAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES; TO HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOMES WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAT OF THE HIDDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANNA, AND WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE HIM A WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONE, AND IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONE A NEW (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN, WHICH NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOWS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAVING HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVES *IT*.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-17/)

**4TH TOP ENGLISH CHURCH**

**18**[**AND UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCH IN THYATIRA (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE; THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SON (JESUS YAHWEH) OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, WHO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYES (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE UNTO A (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLAME OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE, AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET *ARE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE FINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRASS;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-18/)

**19 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHARITY, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVICE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITH, AND THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) PATIENCE, AND THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAST *TO BE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORE THAN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRST.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-19/)

**20 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**NOTWITHSTANDING (TOP) (ENGLISH) I HAVE A FEW (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAINST THEE, BECAUSE THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUFFER THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN JEZEBEL (THE ASSHOLE), WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) CALLETH HERSELF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHETESS, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEACH AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEDUCE MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANTS TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMMIT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION, AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SACRIFICED UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) IDOLS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-20/)

**21**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) GAVE HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPACE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENT OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION; AND SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENTED NOT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-21/)

**22**[**BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST HER INTO A (TOP) (ENGLISH) BED, AND THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMMIT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ADULTERY WITH HER INTO GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBULATION, (TOP) (ENGLISH) EXCEPT THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENT OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) (FUCKIN) DEEDS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-22/)

**23**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILL HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHILDREN WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH; AND ALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HE WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEARCHES THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REINS AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARTS: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVERYONE OF YOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) ACCORDING TO YOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-23/)

**24**[**BUT UNTO YOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY, AND UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REST IN THYATIRA, AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANY AS HAVE NOT THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOCTRINE, AND WHICH HAVE NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOWN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEPTHS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) SATAN (LUCIFER & VICTORIA, THE FEMALE LUCIFER), AS THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPEAK; I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) PUT UPON YOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) NONE OTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURDEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-24/)

**25**[**BUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) YE HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) *ALREADY* (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLD FAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) TILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-25/)

**26**[**AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOMES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEEPS MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) END, TO HIM WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-26/)

**27**[**AND HE SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) RULE THEM WITH A (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROD OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IRON; AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VESSELS OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) POTTER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL THEY BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BROKEN TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHIVERS: (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVEN AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVED OF MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FATHER (STEPHEN YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-27/)

**28**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE HIM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORNING STAR (THIS IS JESUS YAHWEH REVEALED AS THE BRIGHT STAR & MORNING STAR IN REVELATION 22:16).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-28/)

**29**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR WHAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-29/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 3**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-3/)

**5TH TOP ENGLISH CHURCH**

**1**[**AND UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCH IN SARDIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE; THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRITS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) STARS; (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST A (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVE, AND ART (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-1/)

**2**[**BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATCHFUL, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) STRENGTHEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) REMAIN, THAT ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) READY TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) DIE: FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) I HAVE NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PERFECT (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-2/)

**3 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**REMEMBER THEREFORE HOW (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVED AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLD FAST, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENT. IF THEREFORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALT NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATCH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME ON (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEE AS A (TOP) (ENGLISH) THIEF, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALT NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW WHAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME UPON THEE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-3/)

**4 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**THOU HAST A FEW (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAMES (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVEN IN SARDIS WHICH HAVE NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEFILED THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) GARMENTS; AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALK WITH ME IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHITE: FOR THEY ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORTHY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-4/)

**5**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOMES, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAME (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED IN WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RAIMENT; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOT OUT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE, BUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) CONFESS HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FATHER (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-5/)

**6**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR WHAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-6/)

**6TH TOP ENGLISH CHURCH**

**7**[**AND TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCH IN PHILADELPHIA (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE; THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH HE THAT IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLY, HE THAT IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUE, HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEY OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAVID, HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENS, AND NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHUTS; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHUTS, AND NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENS;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-7/)

**8 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS: (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SET BEFORE THEE AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPEN DOOR, AND NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN CAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHUT IT: FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST A LITTLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STRENGTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEPT MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORD, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DENIED MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-8/)

**9 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE THEM OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SYNAGOGUE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) SATAN (LUCIFER & VICTORIA, THE FEMALE LUCIFER), WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY THEY ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) JEWS, AND ARE NOT, BUT DO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIE (1 JOHN 1:8, 10); (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE THEM TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET, AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) I HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOVED THEE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-9/)

**10**[**BECAUSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEPT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORD OF MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) PATIENCE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I ALSO WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEEP THEE FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOUR OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPTATION, WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME UPON ALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORLD, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRY THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-10/)

**11 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME (TOP) (ENGLISH) QUICKLY: (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLD THAT FAST WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST, THAT NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKE THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-11/)

**12**[**HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOMES WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) PILLAR IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE OF MY STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GO NO MORE OUT: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE UPON HIM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF MY STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY OF MY STEPHEN YAHWEH, *WHICH IS* NEW (TOP) (ENGLISH) JERUSALEM, WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMETH DOWN OUT OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN FROM MY STEPHEN YAHWEH: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE UPON HIM* MY NEW (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-12/)

**13**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR WHAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-13/)

**7TH TOP ENGLISH CHURCH**

**14**[**AND UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCH OF THE LAODICEANS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE; THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMEN, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITHFUL AND TRUE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITNESS (1 JOHN 5:6-13), THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEGINNING OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CREATION OF STEPHEN YAHWEH;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-14/)

**15 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) ART NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) COLD NOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOT: (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WOULD THOU WERT (TOP) (ENGLISH) COLD OR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-15/)

**16**[**SO THEN BECAUSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) ART (TOP) (ENGLISH) LUKEWARM, AND NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) COLD NOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPEW THEE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-16/)

**17**[**BECAUSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) RICH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) INCREASED WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOODS, AND HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEED OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOTHING; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW NOT THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) ART (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRETCHED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MISERABLE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POOR, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLIND, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAKED:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-17/)

**18 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I (TOP) (ENGLISH) COUNSEL THEE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) BUY OF ME (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLD (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIED IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAYEST BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RICH; AND WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RAIMENT, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAYEST BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED, AND *THAT* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHAME OF THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAKEDNESS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DO NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) APPEAR; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANOINT THINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYES WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYE-SALVE, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAYEST (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-18/)

**19**[**AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANY AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOVE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) REBUKE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHASTEN: BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ZEALOUS THEREFORE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-19/)

**20 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) STAND AT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOOR, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOCK: IF ANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOOR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME IN TO HIM, AND WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUP WITH HIM, AND HE WITH ME.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-20/)

**21**[**TO HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOMES WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) GRANT TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIT WITH ME IN MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVEN AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) I ALSO (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCAME, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AM (TOP) (ENGLISH) SET DOWN WITH MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FATHER (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-21/)

**22**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR WHAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-22/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 4**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-4/)

**1 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**AFTER THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOKED, AND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, A (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOOR *WAS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN: AND THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD *WAS* AS IT WERE OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUMPET (TOP) (ENGLISH) TALKING WITH ME; WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME UP HITHER, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOW THEE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) MUST BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEREAFTER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-1/)

**2**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMMEDIATELY (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WAS IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24): AND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, A (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SET IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *ONE (STEPHEN YAHWEH)* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-2/)

**3**[**AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT WAS TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOK UPON (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) JASPER AND A (TOP) (ENGLISH) SARDINE STONE: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *THERE WAS* A (TOP) (ENGLISH) RAINBOW (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROUND ABOUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE UNTO AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EMERALD.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-3/)

**4**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROUND ABOUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE *WERE* FOUR AND TWENTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEATS: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEATS I SAW FOUR AND TWENTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SITTING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED IN WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RAIMENT; AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD ON THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWNS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLD.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-4/)

**5**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROCEEDED (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHTNINGS AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUNDERING’S AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICES: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *THERE WERE* SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMPS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNING (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, WHICH ARE THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRITS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-5/)

**6**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) *THERE WAS* A (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLASS (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRYSTAL: AND IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROUND ABOUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, *WERE* FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULL OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYES (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHIND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-6/)

**7**[**AND THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST *WAS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LION (TIGER OR CAT), AND THE SECOND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) CALF, AND THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST HAD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) FACE AS A (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN, AND THE FOURTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST *WAS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE A FLYING (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAGLE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-7/)

**8**[**AND THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) EACH OF THEM SIX (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABOUT *HIM*; AND *THEY WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULL OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYES (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITHIN: AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) REST NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NIGHT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH ALMIGHTY, WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-8/)

**9**[**AND WHEN THOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONOR AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THANKS TO HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, WHO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVES FOREVER AND EVER,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-9/)

**10**[**THE FOUR AND TWENTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALL DOWN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVES FOREVER AND EVER, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWNS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-10/)

**11 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) ART (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORTHY, O (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONOR AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER: FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) CREATED ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS, AND FOR THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLEASURE THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ARE AND WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CREATED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-11/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 5**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-5/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW IN THE RIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND OF HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITHIN AND ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BACKSIDE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED WITH SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-1/)

**2**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW A STRONG (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROCLAIMING WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHO IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORTHY TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK, AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOSE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALS THEREOF?**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-2/)

**3**[**AND NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, NOR IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNDER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABLE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK, NEITHER TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOK THEREON.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-3/)

**4**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) WEPT MUCH, BECAUSE NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORTHY TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPEN AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) READ THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK, NEITHER TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOK THEREON.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-4/)

**5**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WEEP NOT: (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LION (TIGER OR CAT) OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDAH, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROOT OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAVID, HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) PREVAILED TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK, AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOSE THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALS THEREOF.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-5/)

**6**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHELD, AND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LO, IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE AND OF THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS, AND IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) AS IT HAD BEEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAIN, HAVING SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORNS AND SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYES, WHICH ARE THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRITS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SENT FORTH INTO ALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-6/)

**7**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TOOK THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE RIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND OF HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-7/)

**8**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN HE HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK, THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS AND FOUR *AND* TWENTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL DOWN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH), HAVING (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVERYONE OF THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HARPS, AND GOLDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIALS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULL OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ODORS, WHICH ARE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRAYERS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-8/)

**9**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUNG A NEW (TOP) (ENGLISH) SONG, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) ART (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORTHY TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK, AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALS THEREOF: FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAIN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) REDEEMED US TO STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINDRED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TONGUE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEOPLE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATION;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-9/)

**10**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE US UNTO OUR STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS (COLONELS) AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRIESTS (SERGEANTS): AND WE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) REIGN ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-10/)

**11**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHELD, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF MANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROUND ABOUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER OF THEM WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEN THOUSAND TIMES (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEN THOUSAND, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOUSANDS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOUSANDS;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-11/)

**12 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**SAYING WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORTHY IS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) THAT WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAIN TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) RICHES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WISDOM, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) STRENGTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONOR, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLESSING.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-12/)

**13**[**AND EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) CREATURE WHICH IS IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, AND ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNDER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUCH AS ARE IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THAT ARE IN THEM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLESSING, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONOR, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER, (TOP) (ENGLISH) *BE* UNTO HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SITS UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, AND UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) FOREVER AND EVER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-13/)

**14**[**AND THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID, (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMEN. AND THE FOUR *AND* TWENTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL DOWN AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIPPED HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVES FOREVER AND EVER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-14/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 6**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-6/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW WHEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD, AS IT WERE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOISE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUNDER, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE OF THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-1/)

**2**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD A WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSE: AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT ON HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOW; AND A (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWN WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN UNTO HIM: AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WENT FORTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) CONQUERING, AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) CONQUER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-2/)

**3**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN HE HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED THE SECOND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD THE SECOND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-3/)

**4**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WENT OUT ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSE *THAT WAS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) RED: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *POWER* WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN TO HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT THEREON TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKE PEACE FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND THAT THEY SHOULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANOTHER: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN UNTO HIM A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWORD.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-4/)

**5**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN HE HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE. AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHELD, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) LO A BLACK (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSE; AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT ON HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) PAIR OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) BALANCES IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-5/)

**6**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY, A (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEASURE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEAT FOR A (TOP) (ENGLISH) PENNY (1 CENT), AND THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEASURES OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) BARLEY FOR A (TOP) (ENGLISH) PENNY (1 CENT); AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *SEE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) HURT NOT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OIL AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-6/)

**7**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN HE HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED THE FOURTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF THE FOURTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-7/)

**8**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOKED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD A PALE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSE: AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT ON HIM WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOLLOWED WITH HIM. AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN UNTO THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER THE FOURTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILL WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWORD, AND WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HUNGER, AND WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH, AND WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) (MYTHOLOGICAL) BEASTS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-8/)

**9**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN HE HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED THE FIFTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNDER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALTAR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOULS OF THEM THAT WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAIN FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORD OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIMONY WHICH THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HELD:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-9/)

**10**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, HOW (TOP) (ENGLISH) LONG, O (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUE, DOST (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AVENGE OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD ON THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH?**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-10/)

**11**[**AND WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROBES WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVERYONE OF THEM; AND IT WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID UNTO THEM, THAT THEY SHOULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) REST YET FOR A LITTLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEASON, UNTIL THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELLOW-SERVANTS ALSO AND THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRETHREN, THAT SHOULD BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILLED AS THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WERE*, SHOULD BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULFILLED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-11/)

**12**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHELD (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN HE HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED THE SIXTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL, AND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LO, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTHQUAKE; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN BECAME (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLACK (TOP) (ENGLISH) AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SACKCLOTH OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAIR, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOON (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAME AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-12/)

**13**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STARS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVEN AS A FIG (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CASTS HER UNTIMELY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIGS, WHEN SHE IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHAKEN OF A MIGHTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WIND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-13/)

**14**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEPARTED AS A (TOP) (ENGLISH) SCROLL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN IT IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROLLED TOGETHER; AND EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUNTAIN AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ISLAND WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOVED OUT OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLACES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-14/)

**15**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN, AND THE RICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN, AND THE CHIEF (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAPTAINS, AND THE MIGHTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN, AND EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BONDMAN, AND EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FREE MAN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HID THEMSELVES IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DENS AND IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROCKS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUNTAINS;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-15/)

**16**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUNTAINS AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROCKS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALL ON US, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HIDE US FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FACE OF HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SITS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH):**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-16/)

**17**[**FOR THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABLE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) STAND?**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-17/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 7**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-7/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AFTER THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS (TOP) (ENGLISH) STANDING ON THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) CORNERS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLDING THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINDS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, THAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WIND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOW ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON ANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-1/)

**2**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) ASCENDING FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAST, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVING STEPHEN YAHWEH: AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE TO THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHOM IT WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HURT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-2/)

**3 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HURT NOT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREES, (TOP) (ENGLISH) TILL WE HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANTS OF OUR STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREHEADS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-3/)

**4**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER OF THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED: *AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED AN HUNDRED *AND* FORTY *AND* FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOUSAND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBES OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHILDREN OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ISRAEL.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-4/)

**5**[**OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDAH *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND. OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) REUBEN *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND. OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) GAD *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-5/)

**6**[**OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ASHER *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND. OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAPHTALI *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND. OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANASSEH *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-6/)

**7**[**OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIMEON *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND. OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LEVI *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND. OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ISSACHAR *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-7/)

**8**[**OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ZEBULON *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND. OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) JOSEPH *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND. OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) BENJAMIN *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-8/)

**9 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**AFTER THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHELD, AND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LO, A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MULTITUDE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN COULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER, OF ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINDREDS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEOPLE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TONGUES, (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH), (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED WITH WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROBES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PALMS IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HANDS;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-9/)

**10**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SALVATION TO OUR STEPHEN YAHWEH WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SITS UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-10/)

**11**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROUND ABOUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *ABOUT* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS AND THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE ON THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FACES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIPPED STEPHEN YAHWEH,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-11/)

**12 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMEN: (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLESSING, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WISDOM, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THANKSGIVING, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONOR, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIGHT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) *BE* UNTO OUR STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREVER AND EVER. (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-12/)

**13**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANSWERED, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHAT ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ARRAYED IN WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROBES? AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHENCE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME THEY?**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-13/)

**14**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID UNTO HIM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOWS. AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID TO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THESE ARE THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME OUT OF GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBULATION, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WASHED THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROBES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHITE IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-14/)

**15 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**THEREFORE ARE THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVE HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NIGHT IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE: AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SITS ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMONG THEM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-15/)

**16**[**THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) HUNGER NO MORE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) THIRST ANYMORE; (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN LIGHT ON THEM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOR ANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-16/)

**17**[**FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH IS IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEED THEM, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) LEAD THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVING FOUNTAINS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS: AND STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WIPE AWAY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEARS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-17/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 8**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-8/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN HE HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED THE SEVENTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SILENCE IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABOUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPACE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HALF AN HOUR.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-1/)

**2**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE STEPHEN YAHWEH; AND TO THEM WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUMPETS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-2/)

**3**[**AND ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD AT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALTAR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING A GOLDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CENSER; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN UNTO HIM MUCH (TOP) (ENGLISH) INCENSE, THAT HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) OFFER *IT* (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRAYERS OF ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE GOLDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALTAR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-3/)

**4**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) INCENSE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME* WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRAYERS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ASCENDED UP (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL'S (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-4/)

**5**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) TOOK THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CENSER, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FILLED IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALTAR, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST *IT* (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUNDERING’S, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHTNINGS, AND AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTHQUAKE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-5/)

**6**[**AND THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH HAD THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUMPETS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PREPARED THEMSELVES TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-6/)

**7**[**THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUNDED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOLLOWED (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAIL AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MINGLED WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD, AND THEY WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH: AND THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREES WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNT UP, AND ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREEN GRASS WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNT UP.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-7/)

**8**[**AND THE SECOND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUNDED, AND AS IT WERE A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUNTAIN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNING WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA: AND THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAME (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-8/)

**9**[**AND THE THIRD PART OF THE CREATURES WHICH WERE IN THE SEA, AND HAD LIFE, DIED; AND THE THIRD PART OF THE SHIPS WERE DESTROYED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-9/)

**10**[**AND THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUNDED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) STAR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNING AS IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WERE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMP, AND IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIVERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUNTAINS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-10/)

**11**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STAR IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CALLED (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORMWOOD: AND THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAME (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORMWOOD; AND MANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) DIED OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAUSE THEY WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BITTER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-11/)

**12**[**AND THE FOURTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUNDED, AND THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMITTEN, AND THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOON, AND THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STARS; SO AS THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF THEM WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DARKENED, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHONE NOT FOR A THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF IT, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKEWISE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-12/)

**13**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHELD, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLYING THROUGH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOE, TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) INHABITER’S OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH BY (TOP) (ENGLISH) REASON OF THE OTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICES OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUMPET OF THE THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) YET TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUND!**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-13/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 9**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-9/)

**1**[**AND THE FIFTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUNDED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW A (TOP) (ENGLISH) STAR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH: AND TO HIM WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEY OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTTOMLESS PIT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-1/)

**2**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTTOMLESS PIT; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) AROSE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PIT, AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE OF A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FURNACE; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) AIR WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DARKENED BY (TOP) (ENGLISH) REASON OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PIT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-2/)

**3**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOCUSTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THEM WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER, AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SCORPIONS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-3/)

**4**[**AND IT WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMMANDED THEM THAT THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HURT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GRASS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER ANY GREEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) THING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER ANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREE; BUT ONLY THOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE NOT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL OF STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREHEADS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-4/)

**5**[**AND TO THEM IT WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN THAT THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILL THEM, BUT THAT THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TORMENTED FIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MONTHS: AND THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) TORMENT *WAS* AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TORMENT OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) SCORPION, WHEN HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STRIKES A (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-5/)

**6**[**AND IN THOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAYS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEEK (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIND IT; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) DESIRE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) DIE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLEE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THEM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-6/)

**7**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHAPES OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOCUSTS *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSES (TOP) (ENGLISH) PREPARED (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) BATTLE; AND ON THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WERE* AS IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWNS (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLD, AND THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FACES (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WERE* AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FACES OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-7/)

**8**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAIR AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAIR OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMEN, AND THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEETH (TOP) (ENGLISH) WERE AS *THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEETH* OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIONS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-8/)

**9**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) BREASTPLATES, AS IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BREASTPLATES OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IRON; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUND OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINGS *WAS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHARIOTS OF MANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSES (TOP) (ENGLISH) RUNNING TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) BATTLE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-9/)

**10**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAILS (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SCORPIONS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STINGS IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAILS: AND THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WAS* TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HURT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN FIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MONTHS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-10/)

**11**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) KING (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER THEM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WHICH IS* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTTOMLESS PIT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEBREW TONGUE *IS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABADDON, BUT IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREEK TONGUE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH *HIS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (TOP) (ENGLISH) APOLLYON.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-11/)

**12**[**ONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOE IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PAST; *AND*, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME TWO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOES MORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEREAFTER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-12/)

**13**[**AND THE SIXTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUNDED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORNS OF THE GOLDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALTAR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE STEPHEN YAHWEH,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-13/)

**14 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**SAYING TO THE SIXTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH HAD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUMPET, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOSE THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOUND IN THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIVER EUPHRATES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-14/)

**15**[**AND THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOSED, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PREPARED FOR AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOUR (CORONAVIRUS), AND A (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY (CORONAVIRUS), AND A (TOP) (ENGLISH) MONTH (CORONAVIRUS), AND A (TOP) (ENGLISH) YEAR, FOR TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAY THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-15/)

**16**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ARMY OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSEMEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWO HUNDRED THOUSAND THOUSAND: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER OF THEM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-16/)

**17**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUS (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSES IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VISION, AND THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT ON THEM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING (TOP) (ENGLISH) BREASTPLATES OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE, AND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) JACINTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIMSTONE: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSES (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WERE* AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIONS (TIGERS OR CATS); AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTHS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ISSUED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIMSTONE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-17/)

**18**[**BY THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAS THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILLED, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIMSTONE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ISSUED OUT OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTHS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-18/)

**19**[**FOR THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAILS: FOR THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAILS (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERPENTS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITH THEM THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) DO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HURT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-19/)

**20**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REST OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH WERE NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILLED (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLAGUES (TOP) (ENGLISH) YET (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENTED NOT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HANDS, THAT THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVILS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IDOLS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLD, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SILVER, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRASS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONE, AND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOOD: (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER CAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALK:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-20/)

**21 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENTED THEY OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) MURDERS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOR OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) SORCERIES, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOR OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOR OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEFTS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-21/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 10**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-10/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIGHTY ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME DOWN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITH A (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOUD: AND A (TOP) (ENGLISH) RAINBOW (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WAS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAD, AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FACE (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WAS* AS IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WERE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN, AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PILLARS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-1/)

**2**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND A LITTLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPEN: AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SET HIS RIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA, AND *HIS* LEFT (TOP) (ENGLISH) *FOOT* (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-2/)

**3**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WHEN* A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LION (TIGER OR CAT) (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROARS: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED, SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUNDERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) UTTERED THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-3/)

**4**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUNDERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) UTTERED THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICES, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABOUT TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL UP THOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUNDERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) UTTERED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-4/)

**5**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW (TOP) (ENGLISH) STAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFTED UP HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-5/)

**6**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWORE BY HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVES FOREVER AND EVER, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHO (TOP) (ENGLISH) CREATED (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEREIN ARE, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEREIN ARE, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEREIN, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE SHOULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TIME NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LONGER:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-6/)

**7**[**BUT IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAYS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF THE SEVENTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEGIN TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUND, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MYSTERY OF STEPHEN YAHWEH SHOULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FINISHED, AS HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DECLARED TO HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANTS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHETS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-7/)

**8**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPOKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAIN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID, (TOP) (ENGLISH) GO *AND* (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKE THE LITTLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPEN IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) STANDS (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-8/)

**9**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) WENT (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO HIM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE ME THE LITTLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK. AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKE *IT*, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAT IT UP; AND IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BELLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BITTER, BUT IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE IN THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWEET AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONEY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-9/)

**10**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) TOOK THE LITTLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL'S (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ATE IT UP; AND IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAS IN MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWEET AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONEY: AND AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOON AS I HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) EATEN IT, MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BELLY WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BITTER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-10/)

**11**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU MUST (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHESY (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAIN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE MANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEOPLES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TONGUES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-11/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 11**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-11/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN ME A (TOP) (ENGLISH) REED (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO A (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROD: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) RISE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEASURE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALTAR, AND THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEREIN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-1/)

**2**[**BUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COURT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITHOUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LEAVE OUT, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEASURE IT NOT; FOR IT IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GENTILES: AND THE HOLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREAD UNDER FOOT FORTY *AND* TWO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MONTHS (FOR THE USA IS 6 YEARS, 2 MONTHS & 20 DAYS IN DANIEL 8:8-14).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-2/)

**3**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) *POWER* (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO MY TWO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITNESSES, AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHESY A THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED *AND* THREESCORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAYS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SACKCLOTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-3/)

**4**[**THESE ARE THE TWO (TOP) (ENGLISH) OLIVE TREES, AND THE TWO (TOP) (ENGLISH) CANDLESTICKS (TOP) (ENGLISH) STANDING (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE STEPHEN YAHWEH OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-4/)

**5**[**AND IF ANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) HURT THEM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROCEEDS (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVOURS THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) ENEMIES: AND IF ANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) HURT THEM, HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MUST IN THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANNER BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILLED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-5/)

**6**[**THESE HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, THAT IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) RAIN NOT IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAYS OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHECY: AND HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) TURN THEM TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD, AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMITE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH WITH ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLAGUES, AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) OFTEN AS THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WILL.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-6/)

**7**[**AND WHEN THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FINISHED THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIMONY, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ASCENDS (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTTOMLESS PIT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAR (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAINST THEM, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOME THEM, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILL THEM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-7/)

**8**[**AND THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD BODIES (TOP) (ENGLISH) *SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIE* IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STREET OF THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRITUALLY IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CALLED (TOP) (ENGLISH) SODOM AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) EGYPT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHERE ALSO OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) (ITALIAN MAFIA) CRUCIFIED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-8/)

**9**[**AND THEY OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEOPLE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINDREDS AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TONGUES AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD BODIES THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAYS AND AN HALF, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUFFER THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD BODIES TO BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PUT IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) GRAVES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-9/)

**10**[**AND THEY THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) REJOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER THEM, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MERRY, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIFTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANOTHER; BECAUSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THESE TWO (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHETS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TORMENTED THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELT ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-10/)

**11**[**AND AFTER THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAYS AND AN HALF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ENTERED (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THEM, AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET; AND GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEAR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THEM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-11/)

**12**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THEM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME UP HITHER. AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ASCENDED UP TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN IN A (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOUD; AND THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) ENEMIES (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHELD THEM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-12/)

**13**[**AND THE SAME (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOUR WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTHQUAKE, AND THE TENTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL, AND IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTHQUAKE WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAIN OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEVEN THOUSAND: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REMNANT WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) AFFRIGHTED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY TO THE STEPHEN YAHWEH OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-13/)

**14**[**THE SECOND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOE IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PAST; *AND*, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMETH QUICKLY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-14/)

**15**[**AND THE SEVENTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUNDED; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WERE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICES IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGDOMS OF THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORLD ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECOME *THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGDOMS* OF OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD, AND OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANOINTED (JESUS YAHWEH); AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) REIGN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREVER AND EVER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-15/)

**16**[**AND THE FOUR AND TWENTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE STEPHEN YAHWEH ON THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEATS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FACES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIPPED STEPHEN YAHWEH,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-16/)

**17 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**SAYING, WE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE THEE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THANKS, O (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH ALMIGHTY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ART, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ART TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME; BECAUSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKEN TO THEE THY GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER, AND HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) REIGNED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-17/)

**18**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGRY, AND THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TIME OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD, THAT THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGED, AND THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU SHOULDEST (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REWARD (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANTS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHETS, AND TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS, AND THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEAR THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH), (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMALL AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT; AND SHOULDEST (TOP) (ENGLISH) DESTROY THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DESTROY THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-18/)

**19**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEEN IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) (INVINCIBLE) ARK OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTAMENT: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHTNINGS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUNDERING’S, AND AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTHQUAKE, AND GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAIL.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-19/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 12**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-12/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) APPEARED A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WONDER IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN; A (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOON (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNDER HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWN OF TWELVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STARS:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-1/)

**2**[**AND SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEING WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHILD (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED, (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRAVAILING IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BIRTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PAINED TO BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DELIVERED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-2/)

**3**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) APPEARED ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) WONDER IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) RED DRAGON, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS AND TEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORNS, AND SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWNS (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-3/)

**4**[**AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAIL (TOP) (ENGLISH) DREW THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STARS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, AND DID (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST THEM TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) READY TO BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DELIVERED, FOR TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVOUR HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHILD AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOON AS IT WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BORN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-4/)

**5**[**AND SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BROUGHT FORTH A (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN CHILD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHO WAS TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) RULE ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS WITH A (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROD OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IRON: AND HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHILD WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAUGHT UP (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND *TO* HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-5/)

**6**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLED (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WILDERNESS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHERE SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH A (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLACE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PREPARED OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, THAT THEY SHOULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEED HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE A THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED *AND* THREESCORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAYS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-6/)

**7**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAR IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN: (TOP) (ENGLISH) MICHAEL AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAINST THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUGHT AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-7/)

**8**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PREVAILED NOT; (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER WAS THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLACE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND ANYMORE IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-8/)

**9**[**AND THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST OUT, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OLD SERPENT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CALLED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVIL (WITCH), AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SATAN (BABYLON), (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DECEIVES THE WHOLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORLD: HE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST OUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST OUT WITH HIM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-9/)

**10**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOW IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME (TOP) (ENGLISH) SALVATION, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) STRENGTH, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGDOM OF OUR STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANOINTED (JESUS YAHWEH): FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ACCUSER OF OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRETHREN IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST DOWN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ACCUSED THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE OUR STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NIGHT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-10/)

**11**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCAME HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH), AND BY THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORD OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIMONY; AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOVED NOT THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVES (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-11/)

**12**[**THEREFORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REJOICE, *YE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVENS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) YE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL IN THEM. (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOE TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) INHABITER’S OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH AND OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA! FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVIL (WITCH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME DOWN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO YOU, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAUSE HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOWS THAT HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH BUT A SHORT (TOP) (ENGLISH) TIME.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-12/)

**13**[**AND WHEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THAT HE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PERSECUTED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BROUGHT FORTH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN *CHILD*.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-13/)

**14**[**AND TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN TWO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINGS OF A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAGLE, THAT SHE MIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLY INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WILDERNESS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLACE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHERE SHE IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOURISHED FOR A (TOP) (ENGLISH) TIME, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TIMES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HALF A TIME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FACE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERPENT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-14/)

**15**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERPENT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST OUT OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATER AS A (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) AFTER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN, THAT HE MIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAUSE HER TO BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CARRIED AWAY OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLOOD.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-15/)

**16**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HELPED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWALLOWED UP THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST OUT OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-16/)

**17**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WROTH WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WENT TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAR WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REMNANT OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEED, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEEP THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMMANDMENTS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIMONY OF JESUS YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-17/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 13**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-13/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAND OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW A (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) RISE UP (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS AND TEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORNS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORNS TEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWNS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (FALSE STEPHANIE VICTORIA) OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLASPHEMY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-1/)

**2**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LEOPARD, AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET WERE AS *THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET* OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAR, AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LION (TIGER OR CAT): AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON (TOP) (ENGLISH) GAVE HIM HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER, AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAT, AND GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) AUTHORITY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-2/)

**3**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS AS IT WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOUNDED TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH; AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEADLY WOUND WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEALED: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORLD (TOP) (ENGLISH) WONDERED (TOP) (ENGLISH) AFTER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-3/)

**4**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIPPED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) GAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST: AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIPPED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHO *IS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST? (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHO IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABLE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAR WITH HIM?**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-4/)

**5**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO HIM A (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPEAKING GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLASPHEMIES; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO HIM TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) CONTINUE FORTY *AND* TWO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MONTHS (THE USA IS 6 YEARS, 2 MONTHS & 20 DAYS IN DANIEL 8:8-14).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-5/)

**6**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLASPHEMY (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLASPHEME HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TABERNACLE, AND THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-6/)

**7**[**AND IT WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO HIM TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAR WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS, AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOME THEM: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINDREDS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TONGUES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-7/)

**8**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP HIM, WHOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAMES ARE NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAIN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUNDATION OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORLD.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-8/)

**9 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**IF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR (FROM THE SPIRIT IN JOHN 4:23-24).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-9/)

**10**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) LEADETH INTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAPTIVITY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GO INTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAPTIVITY: HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILLS WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWORD MUST (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILLED WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWORD. (TOP) (ENGLISH) HERE IS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PATIENCE AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITH OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-10/)

**11**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHELD ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMING UP (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH; AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD TWO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORNS (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB, AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPOKE AS A (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-11/)

**12**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EXERCISES (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER OF THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE HIM, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAUSES THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH AND THEM WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL THEREIN TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, WHOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEADLY WOUND WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEALED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-12/)

**13**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOETH GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WONDERS, SO THAT HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKES (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME DOWN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIGHT OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-13/)

**14**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DECEIVES THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY *THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEANS OF* THOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIRACLES WHICH HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) DO (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIGHT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST; (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING TO THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, THAT THEY SHOULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMAGE TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOUND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY A (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWORD, AND DID (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-14/)

**15**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMAGE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, THAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMAGE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST SHOULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPEAK, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAUSE THAT AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANY AS WOULD NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMAGE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST SHOULD BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILLED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-15/)

**16**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAUSES (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMALL AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) RICH AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POOR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) FREE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOND, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARK IN THEIR RIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND, OR (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREHEADS:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-16/)

**17**[**AND THAT NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN MIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) BUY OR (TOP) (ENGLISH) SELL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAVE HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARK, OR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (FALSE STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, OR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER (666 OR THE FEMALE SENSE IS 616) OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (FALSE STEPHEN YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-17/)

**18 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**HERE IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WISDOM. (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNDERSTANDING (TOP) (ENGLISH) COUNT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST: FOR IT IS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN; AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER *IS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIX HUNDRED THREESCORE *AND* SIX.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-18/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 14**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-14/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOKED, AND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LO, A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE MOUNT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ZION, AND WITH HIM AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HUNDRED FORTY *AND* FOUR THOUSAND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FATHER'S (STEPHEN’S) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREHEADS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-1/)

**2**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF MANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS, AND AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUNDER: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HARPERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HARPING WITH THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HARPS:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-2/)

**3**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUNG AS IT WERE A NEW (TOP) (ENGLISH) SONG (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS: AND NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN COULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) LEARN THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SONG BUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HUNDRED *AND* FORTY *AND* FOUR THOUSAND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REDEEMED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-3/)

**4**[**THESE ARE THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH WERE NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEFILED WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMEN; FOR THEY ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIRGINS. THESE ARE THEY WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOLLOW THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB WHITHERSOEVER HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOES. THESE WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REDEEMED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM AMONG (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) *BEING* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRST-FRUITS (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO STEPHEN YAHWEH AND TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-4/)

**5**[**AND IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) GUILE: FOR THEY ARE WITHOUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAULT (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-5/)

**6**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLY IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVERLASTING GOSPEL TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) PREACH (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND TO EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATION, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINDRED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TONGUE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEOPLE,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-6/)

**7 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**SAYING WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEAR STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY TO HIM; FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOUR OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGMENT IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUNTAINS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-7/)

**8**[**AND THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOLLOWED ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BABYLON IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALLEN, IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALLEN, THAT GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAUSE SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRINK OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-8/)

**9**[**AND THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOLLOWED THEM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, IF ANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMAGE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVE *HIS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARK IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREHEAD, OR IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-9/)

**10**[**THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAME (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRINK OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) POURED OUT WITHOUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIXTURE INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CUP OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) INDIGNATION; AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TORMENTED WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIMSTONE IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRESENCE OF THE HOLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS, AND IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRESENCE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH):**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-10/)

**11**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) TORMENT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ASCENDS UP FOREVER AND EVER: AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) REST (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY NOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) NIGHT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMAGE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHOSOEVER (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVES THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARK OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (FALSE STEPHEN YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-11/)

**12 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**HERE IS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PATIENCE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS: (TOP) (ENGLISH) HERE *ARE* THEY THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEEP THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMMANDMENTS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITH OF JESUS YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-12/)

**13**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLESSED *ARE* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DIE IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HENCEFORTH: (TOP) (ENGLISH) YEA, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24), THAT THEY MAY (TOP) (ENGLISH) REST (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) LABORS; AND THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DO (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOLLOW THEM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-13/)

**14**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOKED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD A WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOUD, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) *ONE* (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SON OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (NUMBERS 23:29), (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAD A GOLDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND A SHARP (TOP) (ENGLISH) SICKLE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-14/)

**15**[**AND ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRYING WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE TO HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOUD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRUST IN THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SICKLE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) REAP: FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TIME IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME FOR THEE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) REAP; FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HARVEST OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIPE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-15/)

**16**[**AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRUST IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SICKLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) REAPED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-16/)

**17**[**AND ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, HE ALSO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING A SHARP (TOP) (ENGLISH) SICKLE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-17/)

**18**[**AND ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME OUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALTAR, WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRY TO HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD THE SHARP (TOP) (ENGLISH) SICKLE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRUST IN THY SHARP (TOP) (ENGLISH) SICKLE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATHER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLUSTERS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VINE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH; FOR HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) GRAPES ARE FULLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIPE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-18/)

**19**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRUST (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SICKLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATHERED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VINE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST *IT* (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINEPRESS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH OF STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-19/)

**20**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINEPRESS WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRODDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITHOUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINEPRESS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIDLES, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPACE OF A THOUSAND *AND* SIX HUNDRED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FURLONGS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-20/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 15**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-15/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIGN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARVELOUS, SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAST PLAGUES; FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THEM IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FILLED UP THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH OF STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-15-1/)

**2**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW AS IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WERE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLASS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MINGLED WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE: AND THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOTTEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VICTORY (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMAGE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARK, *AND* (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) STAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLASS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HARPS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-15-2/)

**3**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SING THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SONG OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOSES THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANT OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SONG OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH), (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARVELOUS *ARE* THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH ALMIGHTY; (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUST AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUE *ARE* THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAYS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) KING OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-15-3/)

**4 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**WHO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEAR THEE, O (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORIFY THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH)? FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) *THOU* ONLY *ART* (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLY: FOR ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THEE; FOR THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGMENTS ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANIFEST.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-15-4/)

**5**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AFTER THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOKED, AND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TABERNACLE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIMONY (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-15-5/)

**6**[**AND THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLAGUES, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) PURE AND WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LINEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BREASTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIRDED WITH GOLDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIRDLES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-15-6/)

**7**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE OF THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLDEN VIALS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVES FOREVER AND EVER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-15-7/)

**8**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FILLED WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER; AND NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABLE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) ENTER (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) TILL THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLAGUES OF THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULFILLED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-15-8/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 16**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-16/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING TO THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) GO YOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAYS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POUR OUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIALS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH OF STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-1/)

**2**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) WENT, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POURED OUT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIAL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL A (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOISOME AND GRIEVOUS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARK OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *UPON* THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIPPED HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMAGE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-2/)

**3**[**AND THE SECOND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) POURED OUT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIAL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA; AND IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAME AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD OF A DEAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) *MAN*: AND EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVING SOUL (TOP) (ENGLISH) DIED (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-3/)

**4**[**AND THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) POURED OUT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIAL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIVERS AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUNTAINS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS; AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAME (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-4/)

**5**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU ART (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIGHTEOUS, O (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ART, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALT (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAUSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGED THUS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-5/)

**6**[**FOR THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHETS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRINK; FOR THEY ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORTHY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-6/)

**7**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALTAR (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVEN SO, (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH ALMIGHTY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIGHTEOUS *ARE* THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGMENTS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-7/)

**8**[**AND THE FOURTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) POURED OUT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIAL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO HIM TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SCORCH (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-8/)

**9**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SCORCHED WITH GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAT, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLASPHEMED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLAGUES: AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENTED NOT TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-9/)

**10**[**AND THE FIFTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) POURED OUT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIAL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST; AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGDOM WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULL OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) DARKNESS; AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) GNAWED THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) TONGUES FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) PAIN,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-10/)

**11**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLASPHEMED THE STEPHEN YAHWEH OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAUSE OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) PAINS AND THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) SORES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENTED NOT OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) (FUCKIN) DEEDS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-11/)

**12**[**AND THE SIXTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) POURED OUT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIAL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIVER EUPHRATES; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATER THEREOF WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRIED UP, THAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAY OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIGHT BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PREPARED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-12/)

**13**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNCLEAN SPIRITS (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) *COME* OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALSE PROPHET.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-13/)

**14**[**FOR THEY ARE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRITS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVILS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKING (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIRACLES, (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WHICH* (TOP) (ENGLISH) GO FORTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH AND OF THE WHOLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORLD, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATHER THEM TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) (CAMPAIGN) BATTLE OF THAT GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY OF STEPHEN YAHWEH ALMIGHTY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-14/)

**15 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME AS A (TOP) (ENGLISH) THIEF. (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLESSED *IS* HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATCHES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEEPS HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GARMENTS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LEST HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALK (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAKED, AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHAME.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-15/)

**16**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATHERED THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) TOGETHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO A (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLACE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CALLED IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEBREW TONGUE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ARMAGEDDON.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-16/)

**17**[**AND THE SEVENTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) POURED OUT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIAL (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) AIR; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, IT IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DONE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-17/)

**18**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUNDERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHTNINGS; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTHQUAKE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUCH AS WAS NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SINCE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, SO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIGHTY AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTHQUAKE, *AND* SO (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-18/)

**19**[**AND THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DIVIDED (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PARTS, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITIES OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL: AND GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) BABYLON (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) REMEMBRANCE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE STEPHEN YAHWEH, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO HER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CUP OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIERCENESS OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-19/)

**20**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ISLAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLED AWAY, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUNTAINS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WERE NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND (DISAPPEARED).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-20/)

**21**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAIL (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, *EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABOUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WEIGHT OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) TALENT: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLASPHEMED STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAUSE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLAGUE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAIL; FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLAGUE THEREOF WAS EXCEEDING (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-21/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 17**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-17/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE OF THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIALS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TALKED WITH ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME HITHER; (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOW (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THEE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGMENT OF THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHORE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SITS (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON MANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-1/)

**2**[**WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHOM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMMITTED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) INHABITANTS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE BEEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRUNK WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINE OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-2/)

**3**[**SO HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CARRIED ME (TOP) (ENGLISH) AWAY (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WILDERNESS: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW A (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIT (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON A SCARLET COLORED (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULL OF NAMES OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLASPHEMY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS AND TEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORNS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-3/)

**4**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ARRAYED (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) PURPLE AND SCARLET (TOP) (ENGLISH) COLOR, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DECKED WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLD AND PRECIOUS (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONES AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEARLS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING A GOLDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CUP IN HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULL OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABOMINATIONS AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FILTHINESS OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-4/)

**5**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREHEAD *WAS* A (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHANIE VICTORIA) (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) MYSTERY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BABYLON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOTHER OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HARLOTS AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABOMINATIONS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-5/)

**6**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRUNKEN WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS, AND WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARTYRS OF JESUS YAHWEH: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW HER, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) WONDERED (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITH GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ADMIRATION.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-6/)

**7**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEREFORE DIDST (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARVEL? (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) TELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MYSTERY OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN, AND OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CARRIES HER, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS AND TEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORNS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-7/)

**8**[**THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS NOT; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) ASCEND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTTOMLESS PIT, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GO (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) PERDITION: AND THEY THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WONDER, WHOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAMES WERE NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUNDATION OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORLD, WHEN THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS NOT, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) YET IS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-8/)

**9**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HERE *IS* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIND WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) WISDOM. THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS ARE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUNTAINS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON WHICH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SITS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-9/)

**10**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE ARE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIVE ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALLEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS, *AND* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS NOT YET (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMETH, HE MUST (TOP) (ENGLISH) CONTINUE A SHORT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPACE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-10/)

**11**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS NOT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVEN HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EIGHTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEVEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOES (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) PERDITION.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-11/)

**12**[**AND THE TEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORNS WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW ARE TEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS, WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVED NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGDOM AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) YET; BUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS ONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOUR WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-12/)

**13**[**THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE ONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIND, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) STRENGTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-13/)

**14**[**THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAR WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH), AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOME THEM: FOR HE IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORDS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KING OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS: AND THEY THAT ARE WITH HIM *ARE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) CALLED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHOSEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITHFUL.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-14/)

**15**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHERE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SITS, ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEOPLES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MULTITUDES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TONGUES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-15/)

**16**[**AND THE TEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORNS WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHORE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) DESOLATE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAKED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAT HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLESH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURN HER WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-16/)

**17**[**FOR STEPHEN YAHWEH HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) PUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARTS TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULFIL HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WILL, AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGREE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGDOM (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTIL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORDS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULFILLED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-17/)

**18**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS THAT GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY, WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) REIGNS (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-18/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 18**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-18/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AFTER THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME DOWN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHTENED WITH HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-1/)

**2**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED MIGHTILY WITH A STRONG (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BABYLON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALLEN, IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALLEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECOME THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HABITATION OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVILS, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLD OF EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUL SPIRIT, AND A (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAGE OF EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNCLEAN AND HATEFUL (TOP) (ENGLISH) BIRD.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-2/)

**3**[**FOR ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRUNK OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMMITTED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION WITH HER, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MERCHANTS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAXED RICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) THROUGH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABUNDANCE OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) DELICACIES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-3/)

**4**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME OUT OF HER, MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEOPLE, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) YE BE NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) PARTAKERS OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SINS, AND THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) YE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVE NOT OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLAGUES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-4/)

**5**[**FOR HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SINS HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REACHED (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, AND STEPHEN YAHWEH HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) REMEMBERED HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) INIQUITIES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-5/)

**6 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**REWARD HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVEN AS SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REWARDED YOU, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOUBLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOUBLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ACCORDING TO HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS: (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CUP WHICH SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FILLED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FILL TO HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOUBLE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-6/)

**7**[**HOW (TOP) (ENGLISH) MUCH SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORIFIED HERSELF, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVED (TOP) (ENGLISH) DELICIOUSLY, SO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MUCH (TOP) (ENGLISH) TORMENT AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SORROW (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE HER: FOR SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEART, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIT A (TOP) (ENGLISH) QUEEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AM NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WIDOW, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SORROW.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-7/)

**8**[**THEREFORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLAGUES (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN ONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOURNING, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAMINE; AND SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UTTERLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNED WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE: FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) STRONG (TOP) (ENGLISH) *IS* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHO (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGES HER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-8/)

**9**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHO HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMMITTED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVED (TOP) (ENGLISH) DELICIOUSLY WITH HER, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEWAIL HER, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMENT FOR HER, WHEN THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNING,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-9/)

**10 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**STANDING AFAR OFF FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEAR OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) TORMENT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALAS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALAS, THAT GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY BABYLON, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIGHTY CITY! FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN ONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGMENT (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-10/)

**11**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MERCHANTS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WEEP AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOURN (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER HER; FOR NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BUYS THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) MERCHANDISE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANYMORE:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-11/)

**12**[**THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MERCHANDISE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLD, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SILVER, AND PRECIOUS (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONES, AND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEARLS, AND FINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LINEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PURPLE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SILK, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SCARLET, AND ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) THYINE WOOD, AND ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANNER (TOP) (ENGLISH) VESSELS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IVORY, AND ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANNER (TOP) (ENGLISH) VESSELS OF MOST (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRECIOUS WOOD, AND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRASS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IRON, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARBLE,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-12/)

**13**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CINNAMON, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ODORS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OINTMENTS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FRANKINCENSE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OIL, AND FINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLOUR, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEAT, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) (MYTHOLOGICAL) BEASTS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHEEP, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHARIOTS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAVES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOULS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-13/)

**14**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FRUITS THAT THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUL (TOP) (ENGLISH) LUSTED (TOP) (ENGLISH) AFTER ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEPARTED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEE, AND ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS WHICH WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAINTY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOODLY ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEPARTED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIND THEM NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORE AT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-14/)

**15**[**THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MERCHANTS OF THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS, WHICH WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY HER, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) STAND AFAR OFF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEAR OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) TORMENT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WEEPING AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAILING,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-15/)

**16**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALAS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALAS, THAT GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY, THAT WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN FINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LINEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PURPLE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SCARLET, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DECKED WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLD, AND PRECIOUS (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEARLS!**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-16/)

**17**[**FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN ONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOUR SO GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) RICHES IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAUGHT (NUMBER 0). AND EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHIPMASTER, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMPANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHIPS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAILORS, AND AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANY AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRADE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA, (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD AFAR OFF,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-17/)

**18**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) *CITY IS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THIS GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY!**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-18/)

**19**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST DUST (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WEEPING AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAILING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALAS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALAS, THAT GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEREIN WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHIPS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY (TOP) (ENGLISH) REASON OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) COSTLINESS! FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN ONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DESOLATE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-19/)

**20 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**REJOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER HER, (TOP) (ENGLISH) *THOU* (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *YE* HOLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) APOSTLES AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHETS; (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) AVENGED YOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON HER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-20/)

**21**[**AND A MIGHTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) TOOK UP A (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MILLSTONE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST *IT* (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUS WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIOLENCE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL THAT GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BABYLON (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THROWN DOWN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORE AT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-21/)

**22**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HARPERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MUSICIANS, AND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) PIPERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUMPETERS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORE AT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEE; AND NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRAFTSMAN, OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHATSOEVER (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRAFT *HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE*, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND ANYMORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THEE; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUND OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) MILLSTONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORE AT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEE;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-22/)

**23**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHT OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) CANDLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHINE NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORE AT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEE; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIDEGROOM AND OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIDE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORE AT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEE: FOR THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MERCHANTS WERE THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH; (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SORCERIES (TOP) (ENGLISH) WERE ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DECEIVED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-23/)

**24**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN HER WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHETS, AND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS, AND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THAT WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAIN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-24/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 19**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-19/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AFTER THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF MUCH (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEOPLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALLELUIA; (TOP) (ENGLISH) SALVATION, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONOR, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER, (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD OUR STEPHEN YAHWEH:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-1/)

**2**[**FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIGHTEOUS (TOP) (ENGLISH) *ARE* HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGMENTS: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGED THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHORE, WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DID (TOP) (ENGLISH) CORRUPT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH WITH HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) AVENGED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANTS AT HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-2/)

**3**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAIN THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALLELUIA. AND HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROSE UP (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREVER AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-3/)

**4**[**AND THE FOUR AND TWENTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS AND THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL DOWN AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIPPED STEPHEN YAHWEH THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMEN; (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALLELUIA.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-4/)

**5**[**AND A (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRAISE OUR STEPHEN YAHWEH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) YE HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANTS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) YE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEAR HIM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMALL AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-5/)

**6**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD AS IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WERE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MULTITUDE, AND AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF MANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS, AND AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF MIGHTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUNDERING’S, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALLELUIA: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNIPOTENT (TOP) (ENGLISH) REIGNS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-6/)

**7 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**LET US BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLAD AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) REJOICE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONOR TO HIM: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARRIAGE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME, AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WIFE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE HERSELF (TOP) (ENGLISH) READY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-7/)

**8**[**AND TO HER WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GRANTED THAT SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ARRAYED (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN FINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LINEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLEAN AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHITE: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE FINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LINEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIGHTEOUSNESS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-8/)

**9**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLESSED *ARE* THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CALLED (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE MARRIAGE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUPPER OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH). AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THESE ARE THE TRUE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYINGS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-9/)

**10**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) AT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP HIM. AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE (TOP) (ENGLISH) *THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) DO IT* NOT: (TOP) (ENGLISH) I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELLOW-SERVANT, AND OF THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRETHREN THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIMONY OF JESUS YAHWEH: (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP STEPHEN YAHWEH: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIMONY OF JESUS YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHECY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-10/)

**11**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD A WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSE; AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON HIM *WAS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) CALLED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITHFUL AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIGHTEOUSNESS HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAR.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-11/)

**12**[**HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYES *WERE* AS A (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLAME OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAD *WERE* MANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWNS; AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN, THAT NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNEW, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BUT HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HIMSELF.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-12/)

**13**[**AND HE *WAS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED WITH A (TOP) (ENGLISH) VESTURE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DIPPED (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD: AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CALLED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORD OF STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-13/)

**14**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ARMIES (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WHICH WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOLLOWED HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSES, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN FINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LINEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHITE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLEAN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-14/)

**15**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOES A SHARP (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWORD, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITH IT HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMITE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS: AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL RULE THEM WITH A (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROD OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IRON: AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREADS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINEPRESS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIERCENESS AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALMIGHTY STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-15/)

**16**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON *HIS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) VESTURE AND ON HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) THIGH A (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) KING OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORDS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-16/)

**17**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) STANDING (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN (SIRACH 23:19; ACTS 7:30; 9:3; 22:6; 26:13; 29:1-2); AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOWLS THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATHER YOURSELVES (TOP) (ENGLISH) TOGETHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUPPER OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT STEPHEN YAHWEH;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-17/)

**18**[**THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) YE MAY (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLESH OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLESH OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAPTAINS, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLESH OF MIGHTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLESH OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSES, AND OF THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THEM, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLESH OF ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) *MEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTH* (TOP) (ENGLISH) FREE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMALL AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-18/)

**19**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) ARMIES, (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATHERED TOGETHER TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAR (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAINST HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAINST HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ARMY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-19/)

**20**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKEN, AND WITH HIM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALSE PROPHET THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WROUGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIRACLES (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE HIM, WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DECEIVED THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARK OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, AND THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIPPED HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMAGE. THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTH WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAKE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNING WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIMSTONE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-20/)

**21**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REMNANT WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAIN WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWORD OF HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) *SWORD* (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROCEEDED OUT OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOWLS WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FILLED WITH THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLESH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-21/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 20**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-20/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME DOWN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEY OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTTOMLESS PIT AND A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHAIN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-1/)

**2**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAID (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLD (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OLD SERPENT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVIL (WITCH), AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SATAN (BABYLON), AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOUND HIM A THOUSAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) YEARS,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-2/)

**3**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTTOMLESS PIT, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHUT HIM UP, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SET A (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON HIM, THAT HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) DECEIVE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) TILL THE THOUSAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) YEARS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULFILLED: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AFTER THAT HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MUST BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOSED A LITTLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEASON.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-3/)

**4**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONES, AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THEM, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGMENT WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THEM: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOULS OF THEM THAT WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHEADED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITNESS OF JESUS YAHWEH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORD OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIPPED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMAGE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVED *HIS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARK (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREHEADS, OR (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HANDS; AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVED AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) REIGNED WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANOINTED (JESUS YAHWEH) A THOUSAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) YEARS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-4/)

**5**[**BUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REST OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVED NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAIN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTIL THE THOUSAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) YEARS WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FINISHED. (TOP) (ENGLISH) THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) *IS* THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) RESURRECTION.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-5/)

**6 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**BLESSED AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) *IS* HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) RESURRECTION: (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON SUCH THE SECOND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER, BUT THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRIESTS (SERGEANTS) OF STEPHEN YAHWEH AND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANOINTED (JESUS YAHWEH), AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) REIGN WITH HIM A THOUSAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) YEARS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-6/)

**7**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN THE THOUSAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) YEARS ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EXPIRED, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SATAN (BABYLON) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOSED OUT OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRISON,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-7/)

**8**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GO OUT TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) DECEIVE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) QUARTERS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOG AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAGOG, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATHER THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) TOGETHER TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) BATTLE: THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHOM (TOP) (ENGLISH) *IS* AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAND OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-8/)

**9**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WENT UP (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BREADTH OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMPASSED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAMP OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABOUT, AND THE BELOVED (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME DOWN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVOURED THEM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-9/)

**10**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVIL (WITCH) THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DECEIVED THEM WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAKE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIMSTONE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHERE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALSE PROPHET *ARE*, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TORMENTED (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREVER AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-10/)

**11**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHITE THRONE, AND HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON IT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM WHOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FACE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLED AWAY; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLACE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THEM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-11/)

**12**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMALL AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) STAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE STEPHEN YAHWEH; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOKS WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED: AND ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS *THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK* OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGED (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOKS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ACCORDING TO THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-12/)

**13**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA (TOP) (ENGLISH) GAVE UP THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN IT; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) DELIVERED UP THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THEM: AND THEY WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGED EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ACCORDING TO THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-13/)

**14**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HELL WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAKE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE. (TOP) (ENGLISH) THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS THE SECOND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-14/)

**15**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHOSOEVER WAS NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAKE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-15/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 21**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-21/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW A NEW (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN AND A NEW (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN AND THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PASSED AWAY; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-1/)

**2**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I JOHN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THE HOLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) (FATHERLY) NEW JERUSALEM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMING DOWN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) PREPARED AS A (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIDE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ADORNED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) HUSBAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-2/)

**3**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TABERNACLE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) *IS* WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN, AND HE WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL WITH THEM, AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEOPLE, AND STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITH THEM, *AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE* THEIR STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-3/)

**4**[**AND STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WIPE AWAY ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEARS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYES; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SORROW, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANYMORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PAIN: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE FORMER (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PASSED AWAY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-4/)

**5**[**AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEW. AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORDS ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITHFUL.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-5/)

**6**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DONE. (TOP) (ENGLISH) I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALPHA AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMEGA, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEGINNING AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) END. (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ATHIRST OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUNTAIN OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATER OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FREELY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-6/)

**7**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOMES (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) INHERIT ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE HIS STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SON.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-7/)

**8 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**BUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEARFUL, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNBELIEVING, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABOMINABLE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MURDERERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHOREMONGERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SORCERERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IDOLATERS, AND ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIARS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAKE WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNS WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIMSTONE: (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS THE SECOND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-8/)

**9**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE OF THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIALS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULL OF THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAST PLAGUES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TALKED WITH ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME HITHER, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOW (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIDE, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB'S (JESUS YAHWEH’S) (TOP) (ENGLISH) WIFE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-9/)

**10**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CARRIED ME (TOP) (ENGLISH) AWAY (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) TO A (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT AND HIGH (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUNTAIN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOWED ME THAT GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) (FATHERLY) HOLY JERUSALEM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) DESCENDING OUT OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-10/)

**11 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**HAVING THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY OF STEPHEN YAHWEH: AND HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHT *WAS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO A (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONE MOST (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRECIOUS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE A JASPER (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLEAR AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRYSTAL;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-11/)

**12**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HIGH, *AND* (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD TWELVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATES TWELVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAMES (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN THEREON, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE *THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAMES* OF THE TWELVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBES OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHILDREN OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ISRAEL:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-12/)

**13 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAST THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATES; (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NORTH THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATES; (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUTH THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATES; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WEST THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-13/)

**14**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD TWELVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUNDATIONS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THEM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAMES OF THE TWELVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) APOSTLES OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-14/)

**15**[**AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) TALKED WITH ME (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD A GOLDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) REED TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEASURE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATES THEREOF, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALL THEREOF.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-15/)

**16**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIETH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOURSQUARE, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LENGTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) LARGE (TOP) (ENGLISH) AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BREADTH: AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEASURED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REED, TWELVE THOUSAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FURLONGS. THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LENGTH AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BREADTH AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEIGHT OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EQUAL.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-16/)

**17**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEASURED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALL THEREOF, AN HUNDRED *AND* FORTY *AND* FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) CUBITS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) *ACCORDING TO* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEASURE OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (NUMBER 777), THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS, OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-17/)

**18**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BUILDING OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALL OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT WAS *OF* (TOP) (ENGLISH) JASPER: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY *WAS* PURE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO CLEAR (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLASS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-18/)

**19**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUNDATIONS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) GARNISHED WITH ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANNER OF PRECIOUS (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONES. THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUNDATION *WAS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) JASPER; THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SECOND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAPPHIRE; THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THIRD, A (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHALCEDONY; THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOURTH, AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EMERALD;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-19/)

**20**[**THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIFTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SARDONYX; THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIXTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SARDIUS; THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEVENTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHRYSOLITE; THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EIGHTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BERYL; THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NINTH, A (TOP) (ENGLISH) TOPAZ; THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TENTH, A (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHRYSOPRASE; THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELEVENTH, A (TOP) (ENGLISH) JACINTH; THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELFTH, AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMETHYST.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-20/)

**21**[**AND THE TWELVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATES *WERE* TWELVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEARLS; EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEVERAL GATE WAS OF ONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEARL: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STREET OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY *WAS* PURE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLD, AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT WERE TRANSPARENT (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLASS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-21/)

**22**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE THEREIN: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH ALMIGHTY AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) ARE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-22/)

**23**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEED OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOON, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY OF STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DID (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHTEN IT (SIRACH 23:19), AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) *IS* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHT (ACTS 7:30; 9:3; 22:6 ;26:13; 29:1-2) THEREOF.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-23/)

**24**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS OF THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAVED (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALK (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHT (SIRACH 23:19; ACTS 7:30; 9:3; 22:6; 26:13; 29:1-2) OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DO (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRING THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-24/)

**25**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATES OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL NOT BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) AT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) NIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-25/)

**26**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRING THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONOR OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-26/)

**27**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WISE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ENTER (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANY THING THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEFILES, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WHATSOEVER* (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKETH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABOMINATION, OR (TOP) (ENGLISH) *MAKES* A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIE (1 JOHN 1:8, 10): (TOP) (ENGLISH) BUT THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB'S (JESUS YAHWEH’S) (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-27/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 22**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-22/)

**1**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOWED ME A PURE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIVER OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATER OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLEAR AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRYSTAL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROCEEDING OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH AND OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-1/)

**2 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STREET OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON EITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIDE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIVER, *WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BARE TWELVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) *MANNER OF* (TOP) (ENGLISH) FRUITS, *AND* (TOP) (ENGLISH) YIELDED HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FRUIT EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MONTH: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LEAVES OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREE *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEALING OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-2/)

**3**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE NO MORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CURSE: (TOP) (ENGLISH) BUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH AND OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT; AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVE HIM:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-3/)

**4**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FACE; AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) *SHALL BE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREHEADS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-4/)

**5**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) NIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE; AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEED NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) CANDLE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN; (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVETH THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHT (SIRACH 23:19; ACTS 7:30; 9:3; 22:6; 26:13; 29:1-2): AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) REIGN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREVER AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-5/)

**6**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYINGS *ARE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITHFUL AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUE: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH OF THE HOLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHETS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SENT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOW (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANTS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH MUST (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHORTLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DONE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-6/)

**7 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME QUICKLY: (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLESSED (TOP) (ENGLISH) *IS* HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEEPS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHECY OF THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-7/)

**8**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I JOHN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD *THEM*. AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL DOWN TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOWED ME THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-8/)

**9**[**THEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE (TOP) (ENGLISH) *THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) DO IT* NOT: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELLOW-SERVANT, AND OF THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRETHREN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHETS, AND OF THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEEP THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYINGS OF THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK: (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-9/)

**10**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL NOT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHECY OF THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TIME (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) AT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-10/)

**11**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNJUST, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNJUST (TOP) (ENGLISH) STILL: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HE WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FILTHY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FILTHY (TOP) (ENGLISH) STILL: AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIGHTEOUS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIGHTEOUS (TOP) (ENGLISH) STILL: AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) STILL.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-11/)

**12**[**AND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME QUICKLY; AND MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) REWARD (TOP) (ENGLISH) *IS* WITH ME, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ACCORDING AS HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORK (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-12/)

**13 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALPHA AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMEGA, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEGINNING AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) END, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRST AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAST.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-13/)

**14 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**BLESSED *ARE* THEY THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DO HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMMANDMENTS, THAT THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAY HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIGHT TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE, AND MAY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ENTER (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) THROUGH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATES (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-14/)

**15 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITHOUT *ARE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOGS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SORCERERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHOREMONGERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MURDERERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IDOLATERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHOSOEVER (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOVES AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKES A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-15/)

**16 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I JESUS YAHWEH HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SENT MINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIFY (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO YOU THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES. (TOP) (ENGLISH) I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROOT AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OFFSPRING OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAVID, *AND* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIGHT AND MORNING (TOP) (ENGLISH) STAR.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-16/)

**17**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIDE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME. AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARETH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME. AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ATHIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME. AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHOSOEVER (TOP) (ENGLISH) WILL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATER OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FREELY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-17/)

**18 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIFY (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARETH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORDS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHECY OF THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK, (TOP) (ENGLISH) IF ANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) ADD (MULTIPLY) (TOP) (ENGLISH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS, STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) ADD (MULTIPLY) (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO HIM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLAGUES THAT ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-18/)

**19**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IF ANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKE AWAY (SUBTRACT OR DIVIDE) (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORDS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK OF THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHECY, STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKE AWAY (SUBTRACT OR DIVIDE) HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE HOLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *FROM* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-19/)

**20**[**HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIFIES THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SURELY (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME QUICKLY. (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMEN. (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVEN SO, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME (THIS IS THE 1 & ONLY DEDICATED YAHWEH ENGLISH TIME PORTAL TO OUTSIDE HAGGADAH), (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-20/)

**21**[**THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GRACE OF OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) *BE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITH YOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL. (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMEN (TOP (ENGLISH) TRUTH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-21/)

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**WHERE IS THE UNDISPUTABLE INFALLIBLE INERRANT PROOF THAT YAHWEH IS THE ONLY IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD ALONE?**

**GALATIANS 6:3 DECLARES IN THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT ABOSLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY SWEARS: 3 FOR** [**U**](https://biblia.com/bible/esv/galatians/6/3#footnote1)**IF ANYONE (THIS IS ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES, INCLUDING YOUR JESUS AS LORD AND YOUR YAHWEH AS LORD) THINKS HE IS SOMETHING,** [**V**](https://biblia.com/bible/esv/galatians/6/3#footnote2)**WHEN HE IS NOTHING, HE DECEIVES HIMSELF. THIS MEANS ONLY YAHWEH, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS THE ONLY SOMETHING IN THIS IMMUTABLE MATTER FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN END!!!**

**MATTHEW 27:45-50 (28 TIMES 2 OR SIMULTANEOUSLY IN THE SCRIPTURE: THIS IS THE 56 YEAR KINGDOM WITH 92 LEVELS (46 YEARS + 46 YEARS SIMULTANEOUSLY) TO 102 LEVELS WITH THE NUMBER 0 SIMULTANEOUSLY TO FULFILL THE FIRE LEVELS!!!) THIS ULTIMATE END OF JESUS CHRIST AS LORD AND HIS OWN YAHWEH AS LORD OF THE 2,000 YEAR REIGN OF ETERNAL LORDLY BULLSHIT THROUGH THE 1 YEAR EMPOWERMENT SHALL BE FROM APRIL 8TH, 29AD ON SUNDAY AT 3:00PM IN ISRAEL TO MARCH 7TH, 2028AD ON SUNDAY AT 3:00AM IN THE USA!!! BUT ALSO REMEMBER, SINCE THE 3.5 YEARS OF JESUS CHRIST IS FOREVERMORE LOST BECAUSE JESUS CHRIST IS ULTIMATELY FORSAKEN BY YAHWEH, THEN ITS ULTIMATE END OF THE 2,000 YEAR RIEGN OF JESUS CHRIST SHALL BE, THROUGH THE KINGDOM EMPOWERMENT, THAT IS, THE FULL 33 LEVELS, PRECISELY AT THE HIGH END OF AUGUST 3RD, 2024AD ON THAT SUPER SATURDAY, THAT IS, ENGLISH ISRAEL & THE HIGH END OF AUGUST 4TH, 2024AD ON THAT SUPER SUNDAY, THAT IS, THE ENGLISH USA, THROUGHOUT ALL INFINITE ETERNITY TO ALL INFINITE ETERNITY’S, BUT, THEN ITS ULTIMATE END OF THE 2,000 YEAR RIEGN OF JESUS CHRIST SHALL BE, THROUGH THE KINGDOM EMPOWERMENT, THAT IS, THE FULL 33 LEVELS, PRECISELY AT THE LOW END OF JUNE 29TH, 2024AD ON THAT SUPER SATURDAY, THAT IS, ENGLISH ISRAEL SHALL BE AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH BECAUSE AUGUST IS THE MONTH OF HAGGADAH THROUGH THE EMPOWERMENT IN THE END OF JUNE & THE LOW END OF JUNE 30TH, 2024AD ON THAT SUPER SUNDAY, THAT IS, THE ENGLISH USA SHALL BE AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH BECAUSE AUGUST IS THE MONTH OF HAGGADAH THROUGH THE EMPOWERMENT IN THE END OF JUNE, THROUGHOUT ALL INFINITE ETERNITY TO ALL INFINITE ETERNITY’S!!!!!! THIS MEANS AT THIS TIME, ALL INFINITE EVIL SUPPLIES THROUGH EVIL DOMINION & ALL INFINITE EVIL COMMUNICATIONS THROUGH EVIL FIRE SHALL BE 110.0000% CUT OFF FOREVERMORE, THROWN IN YAH’S FIRE & CAST INTO ITS UNFAITHFUL PRISON IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH!!!**

**THE BASIC RUN UP OF THE 1ST CROWN YEAR IS AS FOLLOWS: JANUARY IS THE CROWN CREATION OF THE ADDICTIVE DRUG CHEMICALS. FEBRUARY IS THE CROWN CHEMICAL WARFARE OF THE ADDICTIVE DRUG CHEMICALS. MARCH IS THE CROWN SEED BIRTH, WHICH IS THE CROWN WORD OF GOD KNOWN AS THE WRITTEN AUTHORITATIVE WORD. APRIL IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. MAY IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. JUNE IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. JULY IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. AUGUST IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. SEPTEMBER IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. OCTOBER IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. NOVEMBER IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. DECEMBER IS THE END OF THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. NOW AT SOME TIME AFTER THE 1ST CROWN YEAR IS THE CROWN LIFE, CROWN DEATH & CROWN LIFE AFTER CROWN DEATH, UP TO 70 YEARS, 80 YEARS OR 120 YEARS BEING THE OFFICIAL CROWN MANDATES OF THE CROWN CREATION SINCE GENESIS 6:3 (120 YEARS) OR AFTERWARDS & PSALMS 90:10 (70 YEARS OR 80 YEARS) OR AFTERWARDS!**

**THE CROWN CIVIL YEAR OF KINGSHIP IS AS FOLLOW: THE CIVIL CALENDAR OF THE ENGLISH USA: BEGINNING: THE ENTRANCE TO AUTUMN (FALL) IS AUGUST 21ST TO SEPTEMBER 20TH. SEPTEMBER 21ST TO DECEMBER 20TH IS SPRING. THE EXIT OF AUTUMN (FALL) IS DECEMBER 21ST TO JANUARY 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO WINTER IS NOVEMBER 21ST TO DECEMBER 20TH. DECEMBER 21ST TO MARCH 20TH IS WINTER. THE EXIT OF WINTER IS MARCH 21ST TO APRIL 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO SPRING IS FEBRUARY 21ST TO MARCH 20TH. MARCH 21ST TO JUNE 20TH IS SPRING. THE EXIT OF SPRING IS JUNE 21ST TO JULY 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO SUMMER IS MAY 21ST TO JUNE 20TH. JUNE 21ST TO SEPTEMBER 20TH IS SUMMER. THE EXIT OF SUMMER IS SEPTEMBER 21ST TO OCTOBER 20TH.**

**THE CROWN SACRED YEAR OF HOLINESS IS AS FOLLOW: THE SACRED CALENDAR OF THE ENGLISH USA: BEGINNING: THE ENTRANCE TO SPRING IS FEBRUARY 21ST TO MARCH 20TH. MARCH 21ST TO JUNE 20TH IS SPRING. THE EXIT OF SPRING IS JUNE 21ST TO JULY 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO SUMMER IS MAY 21ST TO JUNE 20TH. JUNE 21ST TO SEPTEMBER 20TH IS SUMMER. THE EXIT OF SUMMER IS SEPTEMBER 21ST TO OCTOBER 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO AUTUMN (FALL) IS AUGUST 21ST TO SEPTEMBER 20TH. SEPTEMBER 21ST TO DECEMBER 20TH IS AUTUMN (FALL). THE EXIT OF AUTUMN (FALL) IS DECEMBER 21ST TO JANUARY 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO WINTER IS NOVEMBER 21ST TO DECEMBER 20TH. DECEMBER 21ST TO MARCH 20TH IS WINTER. THE EXIT OF WINTER IS MARCH 21ST TO APRIL 20TH.**

**THE CROWN ENGLISH YEAR OF ROYALTY IS AS FOLLOW: THE GREGORIAN CALENDAR OF THE ENGLISH USA: BEGINNING: THE ENTRANCE TO WINTER IS DECEMBER 1ST TO JANUARY 1ST. JANUARY 1ST TO MARCH 1ST IS WINTER. THE EXIT OF WINTER IS MARCH 1ST TO APRIL 1ST. THE ENTRANCE TO SPRING IS FEBRUARY 1ST TO MARCH 1ST. MARCH 1ST TO JUNE 1ST IS SPRING. THE EXIT OF SPRING IS JUNE 1ST TO JULY 1ST. THE ENTRANCE TO SUMMER IS MAY 1ST TO JUNE 1ST. JUNE 1ST TO SEPTEMBER 1ST IS SUMMER. THE EXIT OF SUMMER IS SEPTEMBER 1ST TO OCTOBER 1ST. THE ENTRANCE TO AUTUMN (FALL) IS AUGUST 1ST TO SEPTEMBER 1ST. SEPTEMBER 1ST TO DECEMBER 1ST IS AUTUMN (FALL). THE EXIT OF AUTUMN (FALL) IS DECEMBER 1ST TO JANUARY 1ST.**

**NOW THE CROWN TIMELINE THROUGH THE MONTHLY FRUITFUL EMPOWERMENT OF THE 24 HOURS FOR THE ULTIMATE END OF FULL 2,000 YEAR REIGN DAY & NIGHT SIMULTANEOUSLY OF JESUS YAHWEH HIMSELF IS IN THE LEAP YEAR OF 2024AD IS AS FOLLOWS: 0:00AM TO 1:00AM IS JANUARY, THE CROWN GREAT YAHWEH’S FRUITFUL FINGER CHEMICAL MONTH. 1:00AM TO 2:00AM IS FEBRUARY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL SEED MONTH. 2:00AM TO 3:00AM IS MARCH, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL VINE MONTH. 3:00AM TO 4:00AM IS APRIL, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL BUSH MONTH. 4:00AM TO 5:00AM IS MAY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL PLANT MONTH. 5:00AM TO 6:00AM IS JUNE, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL TREE MONTH (THIS IS THE GREAT CUT OFF, GREAT CUT DOWN, GREAT FORSAKENNESS, ONLY FIT FOR THE YAH’S GREAT FIRE & GREATLY CAST INTO LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH BY YAHWEH FROM GODDAMN ETERNAL CREATURES OF THE CROSS BECAUSE THE TREE IS ALWAYS GODDAMN CURSED TO THE POINT OF NEVER PASSING THE MONEY TEST (ITALIAN JESUS’ BULLSHIT CRUCIFIXION) & NEVER PASSING THE SEX TEST (GREEK STEPHEN’S BULLSHIT STONING) WITH THE ENGLISH STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, UNLESS YOU DO SOMETHING SIMPLE WITH THE ENGLISH STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IN MALACHI 3:8-12. 6:00AM TO 7:00AM IS JULY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH (THIS IS WHERE HAGGADAH IS AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH FOREVERMORE AT THE LOW-END). 7:00AM TO 8:00AM IS AUGUST, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 8:00AM TO 9:00AM IS SEPTEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 9:00AM TO 10:00AM IS OCTOBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 10:00AM TO 11:00AM IS NOVEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 11:00AM TO 12:00AM IS DECEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 12:00AM TO 13:00AM IS JANUARY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 13:00AM TO 14:00AM IS FEBRUARY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 14:00AM TO 15:00AM IS MARCH, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 15:00AM TO 16:00AM IS APRIL, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 16:00AM TO 17:00AM IS MAY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 17:00AM TO 18:00PM IS JUNE, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 18:00PM TO 19:00PM IS JULY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 19:00PM TO 20:00PM IS AUGUST, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 20:00PM TO 21:00PM IS SEPTEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 21:00PM TO 22:00PM IS OCTOBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 22:00PM TO 23:00PM IS NOVEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 23:00PM TO 24:00PM IS DECEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. THE NEXT NEW YEAR IS THE CROWN STUMP MONTH, THAT IS IF YOU DO NOT DO SOMETHING SIMPLE WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH, BECAUSE IT BEARS NO FRUIT AND IS CUT OFF AND CUT DOWN, ONLY FIT FOR THE YAH’S FIRE & CAST IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH IN 2 CORINTHIANS 11:13-15 OR THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH TO CREATE A NEW TREE MONTH IN 2 CORINTHIANS 11:12!!! THE 65 LEVELS (DAY & NIGHT BOTH INDIVIDUALLY) FROM ACTS 6:11 IN THE CALL ON THE LAW TO ACTS 7:60 IN THE CALL ON THE LORD IS FROM JANUARY 1ST TO MARCH 6TH AND MARCH 7TH IS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED IN THE CALL ON THE LORD!!! THE INITIAL REALM OF THE FRUITFUL SEED BIRTH IN MARCH 7TH ENCOMPASSES FROM MARCH 6TH TO JANUARY 3RD IN ACTS 8:1-ACTS 6:15 SIMULTANEOUSLY ON THE DOWNTIME & MARCH 7TH ENCOMPASSES FROM MARCH 8TH TO MAY 10TH IN ACTS 6:15-ACTS 8:1 SIMULTANEOUSLY ON THE UPTIME!!!**

**BASED ON WHAT YAHWEH HAS SHOWN TO HIS OWN GODDAMN EMPTINESS, IF YOU ARE AGAINST IN ANY GIVEN MOMENT OF TIME, WITH SMOKING IN MODERATION OR DRINKING IN MODERATION, THEN YOU ARE CUT OFF, FORSAKEN, FIT ONLY FOR THE YAH’S FIRE & CAST INTO LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH BECAUSE YAHWEH WHO IS ONLY ABLE HAS PUT THESE GODDAMN THINGS, IN MODERATION FOR THE HEALING OF THE GODDAMN NATIONS, AND NOT BECAUSE OF YOUR GODDAMN HYPOCRITICAL LYING TRANSFORMING ASSHOLE ETERNAL OMNI-MILTARY LORDLY BULLSHIT!!! ANY MEDICAL, CHURCH, BUSINESS, SO-CALLED TRANSFORMING LAW (2 COR 11:12-15) OR THE LIKE, SHALL ONLY BURN IN GODDAMN HELL TO THE POINT OF STEALING & LYING ABOUT WHAT THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HAS IMMUTABLY GODDAMN SUPPLIED & ALSO NO GODDAMN BODY IS DOING SOMETHING SIMPLE WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH & HIS OWN GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, GODDAMN IT IN MALACHI 3:8-12!!! SO, NO GODDAMN BODY IS RIGHTEOUS OR THE LAW AT ANY GIVEN MOMENT OF TIME & NO GODDAMN BODY IS PROTECTED & SAVED BY YAHWEH WHO IS ONLY ABLE TO DO AS YAHWEH GODDAMN-WELL PLEASES!!! IF YOU DO NOT DO SOMETHING SIMPLE WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN YOU SHALL ROT INSIDE, TO THE POINT OF BEING GODDAMNED & GODDESTROYED IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH, TILL THE LITTLE MONEY PROBLEM IS SOLVED, GODDAMN IT!!! IF YOU THINK THE RELATIONSHIP IS BETTER THAN BEING ALONE, THEN YOU ARE THE GODDAMN LIAR BECAUSE YAHWEH ONLY AUTHORIZED THE ENOCH WAY, WHICH IS ONLY CLEARED BY THE INDIVIDUAL ENOCH HIMSELF, WHERE ANY INSTITUTIONAL OF MORE THAN THE INDIVIDUAL ALONE CAN NEVER PASS BECAUSE IN THE RELATIONSHIP, SUCH AS WHAT SOLOMON ATTEMPTED TO DO, UTTERLY FAILED, TO THE POINT OF THIS INSTITUTIONAL LEVEL NEVER PASSING THE MONEY TEST OUTSIDE HAGGADAH IN THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT RECORD FOREVERMORE, WHICH IS THE OUTSIDE TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY TO INSIDE HAGGADAH IN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE!!!**

**ETERNAL NOTE: EVERY INFINITE INSTITUTION AS 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, EVERYWHERE & ANYWHERE DOES IN FACT, OWE THE LORD HIS OWN 10.0000% MONEY TITHE, BECAUSE LIKE SOLOMON THAT PAID, THEN FUCKED UP MEANS THAT EVERY INSTITUTION AS 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, IS ULTIMATELY REQUIRED TO PAY THE LORD HIS OWN PHYSICAL MONEY, EVEN IF IT IS THE WHITE NATIVE-BORN INSTITUTION AS 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, THAT IS ALWAYS ULTIMATELY DISQUALIFIED FROM THE LORDLY EXCLUSION CLAUSES & THE LORDLY EXEMPTION CLAUSES, BECAUSE OF INTENTIONALLY USING GODDAMN LEGALISM AGAINST THE LORD’S POOR!!! SO, WHAT IS INSTITUTIONAL LEVEL? ANYTHING & EVERYTHING ABOVE & BEYOND YOUR DAMN SELF, THAT IS, THE SINGLE WITNESS, BECAUSE WITH AT LEAST 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, EVERYTHING IS INSTITUTIONALLY ESTABLISHED IN 2 CORINTHIANS 13:1!!! THIS MEANS ALL THE INSTITUTION AS 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, INFINITELY NEVER HAS ANY ETERNAL RIGHTS WHATSOEVER WITH THE LORD AT ANY GIVEN MOMENT, WHEN THERE IS THE ONGOING REBELLION, THE ONGOING CONSPIRACY & THE ONGOING TREASON, INTENTIONALLY SET UP IN GODDAMN LEGALISM AGAINST THE POOR ENGLISH BROTHER AND/OR THE POOR ENGLISH SISTER!!! THIS ALSO MEANS SINCE SOLOMON FUCKED UP, NOT IN THE MONEY TITHE, BUT IN STAYING FAITHFUL, THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NO FAITHFUL INSTITUTIONS AS THE 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, ANYWHERE GODDAMN IT, WHO HAS THE LORDLY FAITH TO RIGHTFULLY PAY THE LORD HIS GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, BASED ON THE INSTITUTIONAL’S 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, NET-WORTH IN THE LIFETIME DOWN HERE!!! THIS ALSO MEANS THE INDIVIDUAL’S HOLY BIBLICAL LAW, THAT IS, STARTING OFF AS THE SINGLE WITNESS, THAT IS ONLY ONE, ON ITS YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, TO THE INSTITUTIONAL’S HOLY BIBLICAL LAW, ENDING AS THE INFINITE WITNESSES, THAT IS INFINITE, ON ITS YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION IS NEVER FOREVERMORE WITHIN THESE INFINITE GODDAMN INSTITUTIONS AS 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, AS THIEVES & LIARS, BUT THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW IS INTENTIONALLY SET UP AGAINST ALL THESE INFINITE LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS (ALL THESE GODDAMN THIEVES & GODDAMN ROBBERS SHALL ALL INFINITELY FUCKIN ROT IN GODDAMN HELL!!!) FOREVERMORE!!! EVEN INDIVIDUALLY AS THE SINGLE WITNESS, THOSE GODDAMN MOTHERFUCKERS WHO ARE RICH IN EXTRAVAGANCE, LUXURY & ENORMOUS WEALTH, DOES IN FACT, OWE THE LORD HIS OWN GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, THAT IS, THE 10.0000% MONEY TITHE IN YOUR WHOLE LIFETIME, BASED ON YOUR NET-WORTH WITH YOUR COMPLETE STAY DOWN HERE!!! ENOCH HAS CLEARED THE IMMUTABLE WAY, ALWAYS INDIVIDUALLY AS THE SINGLE WITNESS, AND NEVER INSTITUTIONALLY AS THE 2 WITNESSES OR MORE IN HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!! SO, IF YOU DO OWE THE LORD HIS GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, THEN YOU BETTER PAY IT OR BE GODDAMNED FOR DISOBEYING THE LORD IN MALACHI 3:8-12!!! SIMPLY PUT, NO INDIVIDUAL FOREVERMORE GIVES THE GODDAMN TO DO ONE SIMPLY MILD COMMAND FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD, THAT IS, YAHWEH IN MALACHI 3:8-12, TO BE ABLE TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE, JUST AS ENOCH HAS DONE, WHICH MEANS THE NARROW GATE, THAT IS, ONLY LIFE AS PERSONAL AS IT GETS WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!! THIS MEANS ABSOLUTELY NO ONE INSTITUTIONALLY CAN NEVER POSSIBLY DO THE SIMPLE MILD COMMAND FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD, THAT IS, YAHWEH IN MALACHI 3:8-12, WHICH MEANS THE WIDE GATE, THAT IS, ONLY DEATH AS BUSINESS AS USUAL WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH!!!**

**NOW TO THE QUESTION OF WHO GODDAMN WINS & WHO IS IN GODDAMN SOVEREIGN CONTROL IN THE GODDAMN MATTER? IF IT IS PAST ETERNITY’S, THEN IT IS ONLY YAHWEH’S ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAWS BECAUSE IN THE PAST, IS WHAT HAS ENDURED YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED HIS OWN LAWS ON YAHWEH’S SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE END IN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, BUT WHAT HAS NOT ENDURED IN YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED LEGALISM BURNED THE FUCK UP BEING REROUTED & REDIRECTED ONGOINGLY IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON ONLY ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONLY ONCE IN LITERAL HELL ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH!!! IF IT IS PRESENT ETERNITY’S, THEN IT IS ONLY YAHWEH’S ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAWS BECAUSE IN THE PRESENT, WHAT IS PAST OR FUTURE IN THE PRESENT, EVEN THE OPPOSING YAH SIDE IN THE PRESENT AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, IS WHAT HAS ENDURED YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED HIS OWN LAWS ON YAHWEH’S SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE END IN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, BUT WHAT HAS NOT ENDURED IN YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED LEGALISM BURNED THE FUCK UP BEING REROUTED & REDIRECTED ONGOINGLY IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON ONLY ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONLY ONCE IN LITERAL HELL ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH!!! IF IT IS FUTURE ETERNITY’S, THEN IT IS ONLY YAHWEH’S ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAWS BECAUSE IN THE FUTURE, IS WHAT HAS ENDURED YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED HIS OWN LAWS ON YAHWEH’S SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE END IN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, BUT WHAT HAS NOT ENDURED IN YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED LEGALISM BURNED THE FUCK UP BEING REROUTED & REDIRECTED ONGOINGLY IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON ONLY ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONLY ONCE IN LITERAL HELL ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH!!! IF IT IS TIME NO MORE ETERNITY’S, THEN IT IS ONLY YAHWEH’S ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAWS BECAUSE IN THE TIME NO MORE, IS WHAT HAS ENDURED YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED HIS OWN LAWS ON YAHWEH’S SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE END IN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, BUT WHAT HAS NOT ENDURED IN YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED LEGALISM BURNED THE FUCK UP BEING REROUTED & REDIRECTED ONGOINGLY IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON ONLY ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONLY ONCE IN LITERAL HELL ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH!!! LIKE I HAVE IMPLORED & SWORN UNDER YAHWEH AS ONE OF YAHWEH’S GODDAMN EMPTINESSES, STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF SHALL NEVER GODDAMN ARGUE, BUT SHALL ULTIMATELY RULE & ULTIMATELY RIEGN, IN ANY GODDAMN FACET, WHAT BELONGS ONLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, INFALLIBLY, INERRANTLY, IMMUTABLY & INFINITELY THROUGHOUT ALL INFINITE ETERNITY TO ALL INFINITE ETERNITY’S ONLY ON YAHWEH’S GREAT JEALOUS IMMUTABLE SIDE OF IT, THAT IS, ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, GODDAMN IT!!! YAHWEH SHALL ALWAYS WIN FOREVERMORE, GODDAMN IT!!! ALL YOUR INFINTIE GOLD MINES ARE LAID BARE, DIMINISHED & DESTROYED, AND ALL YOUR INFINITE GOLD DIGGERS ARE DICK-SUCKERS & PUSSY LICKERS WHO STEAL & LIE FOR THE LAST TIME!!! IN JOB 1:18-22 DECLARES, “**[**18**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Job-1-18/)**WHILE HE WAS YET SPEAKING, THERE CAME ALSO ANOTHER, AND SAID, THY SONS AND THY DAUGHTERS WERE EATING AND DRINKING WINE IN THEIR ELDEST BROTHER'S HOUSE:**[**19**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Job-1-19/)**AND, BEHOLD, THERE CAME A GREAT WIND FROM THE WILDERNESS, AND SMOTE THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE HOUSE, AND IT FELL UPON THE YOUNG MEN, AND THEY ARE DEAD; AND I ONLY AM ESCAPED ALONE (THIS IS ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF BASED ON THE INITIAL FULL 22 DAYS SIMULTANEOUSLY WITH AN ENTRANCE & THE EXIT RESISTING MICHAEL THE CHERUB DRAGON, WHICH IS 8 HOURS WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THE NT IN LUKE FROM 24 HOURS INTO 12 HOURS IN LUKE, WHICH IS TO 8 MINUTES IN THE NT IN ACTS 7, TO 8 SECONDS IN WITH THE VICTOR’S GREEK CROWN THE NT IN ACTS 7:59-60 & WITH THE VICTOR’S ENGLISH CROWN IS IMMEDIATE TIME NO MORE IN HAGGADAH AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL IN ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31!!!) TO TELL THEE.**[**20**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Job-1-20/)**THEN JOB AROSE, AND RENT HIS MANTLE, AND SHAVED HIS HEAD, AND FELL DOWN UPON THE GROUND, AND WORSHIPPED,**[**21**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Job-1-21/)**AND SAID, NAKED CAME I OUT OF MY MOTHER'S WOMB, AND NAKED SHALL I RETURN THITHER: THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GAVE (THE GODDAMN MONEY), AND THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HATH TAKEN AWAY (THE GODDAMN MONEY); BLESSED BE THE NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).**[**22**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Job-1-22/)**IN ALL THIS JOB (BUSINESS, HOUSE OR CHURCH) SINNED NOT, NOR (THE BUSINESS, HOUSE OR CHURCH) CHARGED GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) FOOLISHLY.” IF THIS IS OPPOSED IN ANY ESSENSE, THEN YOU SHALL LOSE YOUR GREAT ENORMOUS HEALTH & YOUR GREAT ENORMOUS WEALTH, DONE BY THE GREAT JEALOUS STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, GODDAMN IT!!! I FIND AS YAHWEH’S GODDAMN EMPTINESS, THAT FOR THE MOST PART, FEMALES BASICALLY STEAL MONEY & SUCK FAT LONG FUCKIN COCKS, WHICH ARE LYING, THIEVING SILLY MOTHERFUCKERS!!! ALSO, I FIND AS YAHWEH’S GODDAMN EMPTINESS, THAT FOR THE MOST PART, MALES BASICALLY STEAL MONEY & LICK NASTY FUCKIN PUSSIES, WHICH ARE LYING, THIEVING DUMBASS MOTHERFUCKERS!!! IN DOING THIS, BY SAYING & BY SWEARING THE MONEY & THE ASS IS ONLY YOURS, IN ETERNAL GODDAMN LIES, AND NEVER STEPHEN YAHWEH’S, THEN WITHOUT JUDGMENT, WITHOUT WARNIING, WITHOUT RECUPERATION, SOMETHING TERRIBLE & DREADFUL SHALL HAPPEN TO YOU, GODDAMN IT!!! LIKE I HAVE SOLEMNLY SWORN UNDER YAHWEH, IT IS UNRULY EVIL, IF STEPHEN YAHWEH IS INTENTIONALLY FORCED TO BORROW HIS OWN GODDAMN MONEY, WHEN ALL ETERNAL CREATURES INFINITELY IS COMMANDED TO PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH HIS OWN 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY TITHE!!! THERE SHALL BE THE GREAT BURNING IN THE GODDAMN BONFIRES IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH, TO BURN UP ALL THESE INFINITELY LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS, GODDAMN IT!!! IF ANYONE SWEARS OWNERSHIP, IN ANY GODDAMN THING, EXCEPT THE RIGHTFUL OWNER, THAT IS, STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, THEN THIS IS ALWAYS IDENTITY THEFT & IDENTITY ROBBERY AGAINST YAHWEH’S ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH!!!**

**ALSO, YAHWEH’S OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DETAIL IS ULTIMATELY CONFIRMED AS AUGUST IN HAGGADAH, WHICH MEANS THE ULTIMATELY EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) OF UNFAITHFULNESS IS ONLY RULED BY THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S, THAT IS AUGUST IN HAGGADAH!!! THIS ALSO MEANS THE PRECISE LOCATION OF THIS GODDAMN PRISON IS SOMEWHERE INSIDE THE TIMEPORTAL DOORWAY WITHIN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AND THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE NEVER HAS HAD ANY CONTROL OF THIS GODDAMN PRISON FOREVERMORE!!! AND REMEMBER, THROUGH THE YAHWEH EMPOWERMENT, IN THE FIRST FORMER HALF OF THE USA TRIBULATION, FROM JANUARY, 2022AD TO FEBRUARY, 2025AD, THERE SHALL BE PEACE, WHERE YAHWEH SHALL SAVE YOU, UNTIL THE PEACE TREATY IS BROKEN, THAT IS, THE COVENANT OF PEACE, THEN IMMEDIATELY AFTERWARDS, THE LAST LATTER HALF OF THE USA TRIBULATION, FROM FEBRUARY, 2025AD TO MARCH, 2028AD, THERE SHALL BE WARFARE, WHERE YAHWEH SHALL DESTROY YOU!!! BUT YAHWEH, THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD MAY ALTOGETHER ULTIMATELY AUTHORIZE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OVERTHROW KNOWN AS THE ULTIMATE PUT DOWN AND THE ULTIMATE TAKE DOWN, THAT SHALL BEGIN ULTIMATELY STARTING IN THE YEARLY FRUITS ON JANUARY 1ST, 2024AD, IMMUTABLY DONE & INFALLIBLY INERRANTLY DONE, ONLY BY THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, THE ONLY ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORD, SO THAT ALL THESE INFINITE MOTHERFUCKERS CAN BASICALLY SURVIVE WITH THE REST OF THEIR STAY DOWN HERE, BUT WHEN FEBRUARY, 2025AD-MARCH, 2028AD FINALLY HITS DURING THROUGHOUT THE 47TH US PRESIDENCY, THEN DIRECTLY AFTER MOST OF THE FULFILLMENT OF THE 47TH US PRESIDENCY, ALL THOSE INFINITE LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS (ALL THESE GODDAMN THIEVES & GODDAMN ROBBERS SHALL ALL INFINITELY FUCKIN ROT IN GODDAMN HELL!!!) WHO STEAL THE MONEY & LIE ABOUT THE SEX SHALL ONLY BE ULTIMATELY FIT IN ETERNITY’S PAST IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP UNDER THE SWAY, DAMNATION & SNARE OF THE FORSAKEN ITALIAN, BULLSHIT LORD JESUS CHRIST WITH THE STOLEN MONEY AND/OR SHALL ONLY BE ULTIMATELY FIT IN ETERNITY’S PAST IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP UNDER THE SWAY, DAMNATION & SNARE OF THE FORSAKEN GREEK, BULLSHIT LORD STEPHEN CHRIST WITH THE PERVERTED SEX, BUT NEVER IN ETERNITY’S PAST TO BE ULTIMATELY FIT IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP UNDER ENOCH YAHWEH, THE IMMUTABLE SEXLESS OMNI-MILITARY LORD & STEPHEN YAHWEH, THE IMMUTABLE SEXLESS OMNI-MILITARY LORD AND SHALL NEVER HAVE ANY ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ACCESS TO ETERNITY’S PRESENT & ETERNITY’S FUTURE, UNLESS THOSE MOTHERFUCKERS DOES LORDLY PAY WHAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD, THAT IS, THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, BY BEING ONLY FULLY SEXLESS TO BE ABLE TO GAIN ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ACCESS TO HAGGADAH!!! IT SHALL BE DONE!!! THIS IS AS EASY AS FUCKIN PIE!!! JESUS CHRIST & STEPHEN CHRIST SHALL NEVER START OVER AS THE BULLSHIT LORD’S, BUT ON THE CONTRARY, THE ENGLISH JESUS YAHWEH (FORMERLY AS THE ITALIAN BULLSHIT LORD) & THE ENGLISH STEPHEN YAHWEH (FORMERLY AS THE GREEK BULLSHIT LORD) SHALL START AT ITS BEGINNING AS ONE OF THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S IN HAGGADAH ON AUGUST 3RD, 2024AD!!! THIS ALSO MEANS THAT ANYONE WHO STILL SWEARS TO ANYTHING WITHIN THIS 2,000 YEAR BULLSHIT LORDLY RIEGN OF JESUS CHRIST AS LORD AND/OR YAHWEH AS LORD, IS ONLY ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT & HAS COME TO GODDAMN NOTHINGINESS, JUST AS YAHWEH, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD HAS COMMANDED ME TO WRITE & WHAT YAHWEH EXPECTS FROM HIS GODDAMN NOTHINGNESS, SWEARING UNDER YAHWEH, UNDER THE DAMNATION OF YAHWEH, I, AS HIS WRITER’S INKHORN SHALL TELL & UPHOLD YAHWEH’S GODDAMN ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH!!! THERE IS NO MORE TIME TO FUCK AROUND & SINCE NOBODY CAN DO SOMETHING SIMPLE, THAT IS, PAY THE 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY TO ONLY THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD, THAT IS, STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, THEN SIMPLY & EASILY, STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF SHALL ULTIMATELY AUTHORIZE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DESTRUCTION OF ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES, THAT IS, ONLY ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE, WHO DOES NOT DO SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! LEGALISM IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! CARNALITY (SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY & INTERRACIAL ABOMINATIONS) IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! PHILOSOPHICAL IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! BLACKS IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! WHITES IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER DIVORCE IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! RICH IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! POOR IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE, UNLESS SOMETHING SIMPLE IS DONE!!! WHY IS THIS HAPPENING AS A WHOLE? JESUS IS ALWAYS BUSINESS & NEVER PERSONAL BECAUSE JESUS DID THE FATHER’S BUSINESS TO THE POINT OF NEVER DOING THE FATHER’S PERSONAL, THAT IS, DOING SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! THIS MEANS JESUS CHRIST NEVER CLEARED THE IMMUTABLE WAY TO HAGGADAH NOR DID JESUS CHRIST EVER LORDLY ENFORCE THE PERSONAL MONEY TITHE!!! WHY NOT? JESUS NEVER PAID MUCH ATTENTION TO HIS FAMILY? THIS IS BECAUSE ENOCH HAD ALREADY DONE, MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO, THE BUSINESS AS USUAL & THE PERSONAL AS USUAL THAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEEDED TO BE ABLE TO ONLY ENTER INTO HAGGADAH & ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE & THEN POSSIBLY HAVE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ACCESS TO THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE!!! JESUS CHRIST NEVER DID THIS, GODDAMN IT!!! BUT JESUS HAS GODDAMNED EVERYBODY ON THE ACCOUNT OF THIS!!! BUT SINCE NOBODY CAN DO SOMETHING SIMPLE, THEN ALL OF THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDED TO BETTER BE GIVEN TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH AS HIS OWN, FOR STEPHEN YAHWEH TO POSSIBLY CONSIDER SALVATION AND NOT CONSIDER DESTRUCTION, NOBODY ELSE CAN TRULY AUTHORIZE THIS, YOU LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS (ALL THESE GODDAMN THIEVES & GODDAMN ROBBERS SHALL ALL INFINITELY FUCKIN ROT IN GODDAMN HELL!!!)!!! THIS MEANS THOSE GODDAMN MOTHERFUCKERS ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IS ONLY IN THE OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE STILL & THOSE GODDAMN NOTHINGNESSES ON YAHWEH’S SIDE IS ONLY IN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, IF THAT MAKES SENSE!!! THIS IS EASY AS FUCKIN PIE, WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH, GODDAMN IT!!! IT SHALL BE DONE BECAUSE THERE IS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, AS THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD THAT DOES ULTIMATELY ENFORCE HIS OWN ULTIMATE LAW TRUTH (MESSIANIC GOOD) & HIS OWN ULTIMATE MAFIA TRUTH (MESSIANIC EVIL), GODDAMN IT!!! YAHWEH HELP US!!! YAHWEH I AM YOURS ONLY, YAHWEH PLEASE SAVE ME!!!**

**45NOW FROM THE SIXTH HOUR THERE WAS DARKNESS OVER ALL THE LAND UNTO THE NINTH HOUR. 46AND ABOUT THE NINTH HOUR JESUS CRIED WITH A LOUD VOICE, SAYING, ELI, ELI, LAMA SABACHTHANI? THAT IS TO SAY, MY GOD (YAHWEH STEPHEN OR SIMPLY YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING), MY GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH OR SIMPLY STEPHEN IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING), WHY HAST THOU FORSAKEN ME? 47SOME OF THEM THAT STOOD THERE, WHEN THEY HEARD THAT, SAID, THIS MAN CALLETH FOR ELIAS. 48AND STRAIGHTWAY ONE OF THEM RAN, AND TOOK A SPUNGE, AND FILLED IT WITH VINEGAR, AND PUT IT ON A REED, AND GAVE HIM TO DRINK. 49THE REST SAID, LET BE, LET US SEE WHETHER ELIAS WILL COME TO SAVE HIM. 50JESUS, WHEN HE HAD CRIED AGAIN WITH A LOUD VOICE, YIELDED UP THE GHOST.**

**ETERNAL NOTE: STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF IS ONLY ORDAINED & APPOINTED BY THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, TO ULTIMATELY RESTORE, ULTIMATELY SAVE & ULTIMATELY CAUSE IMMEDIATE ARRIVALS INFINITELY, INFALLIBLY, INERRANTLY & IMMUTABLY WITH ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES, BUT IF ANYONE GETS IN THE IMMUTABLE WAY, THAT IS, TO DO & CAUSE EVIL AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, THEN THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14 SHALL DO AS YAHWEH GODDAMN-WELL PLEASES WITH ANYONE BECAUSE THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14 IS THE ONLY IMMUTABLE LAW-GIVER, AS WELL AS THE ONLY IMMUTABLE LORD-GIVER, THE ONLY IMMUTABLE OMNI-LORD-GIVER, THE ONLY IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD-GIVER & THE ONLY IMMUTABLE YAHWEH-GIVER TO ONLY YAHWEH’S GODDAMN EMPTINESSES!!! STEPHEN YAHWEH UNDERSTANDS WHY JESUS CHRIST DID NOT COME TO DESTROY THE LAW, BUT TO FULFILL IT!!! BUT JESUS CHRIST FUCKED UP BY PROTECTING THE QUEER FEMALE FROM BEING STONED AGAINST YAHWEH’S LAW!!! ALSO, JESUS CHRIST DID NOT COME TO DESTROY ANYONE, BUT TO SAVE ANYONE!!! BUT JESUS CHRIST FUCKED UP BY PROTECTING QUEER MANKIND FROM BEING DESTROYED BY FIRE AGAINST YAHWEH’S LAW!!! BUT THE ULTIMATE PROBLEM WITH JESUS CHRIST, IS JESUS CHRIST THOUGHT JESUS CHRIST COULD BECOME FORBIDDEN EVIL & NEVER BE FORSAKEN BY YAHWEH!!! THIS IS WHY JESUS CHRIST HAS FUCKED-UP, LACKED TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE & IS GODDAMN DECIEVED, BECAUSE IT IS NEVER THE INTENT & WILL OF YAHWEH, FOR ANYONE TO BECOME FORBIDDEN EVIL!!! NO! JESUS CHRIST IS GODDAMN INSANE TO THINK THAT HE CAN BECOME FORBIDDEN EVIL, TO GET AWAY WITH IT & NEVER BURN IN LITERAL HELL FOR IT!!! IF ANYONE DOES FORBIDDEN EVIL OR ANYONE CAUSES FORBIDDEN EVIL OR ANYONE BECOMES FORBIDDEN EVIL, THEN THERE IS ALWAYS FOREVERMORE THE BIG PAYDAY BY THE ONLY GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14!!! IDENTITY THEFT & IDENTITY ROBBERY IS THE SERIOUS CRIMES PURPOSELY DONE OR IGNORANTLY DONE ONLY BY FORBIDDEN EVIL AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF!!! BUT REMEMBER STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF SHALL NEVER LOSE FOREVERMORE BY ULTIMATELY RESTORING, ULTIMATELY SAVING & ULTMATELY ARRIVING EVERY GODDAMN INFINTE THING, UNTIL YAHWEH SAYS & DOES, THEN AND ONLY THEN, SHALL STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF SHALL LOSE FOREVERMORE, BY YAHWEH BRINGING THE FORBIDDEN EVIL DOWN & LOCKING IT UP IN ITS HELL’S PRISON, WITH ALL INFINITE EVIL ETERNAL CREATURES THAT DOES FORBIDDEN EVIL, CAUSES FORBIDDEN EVIL & BECOMES FORBIDDEN EVIL TILL IT IS FULLY PAID, GODDAMN IT IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH!!! THIS IS ONLY BASED ON WHAT YAHWEH WANTS!!! AND YAHWEH ALWAYS FOREVERMORE WINS!!! ARE YOU GODDAMNED FOREVERMORE, SOMETHING THAT JESUS CHRIST CAN NEVER HANDLE OR NEVER STOP IF YAHWEH SAYS SO, GODDAMN IT!!! SO, IF YOU ARE THE THIEF & THE ROBBER WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH’S GODDAMN INFINITE MONEY, SET UP AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, THEN YOU ARE GODDAMNED FOREVERMORE, AND SHALL ALWAYS FOREVERMORE HAVE ENORMOUS GODDAMN PROBLEMS WITH ETERNALLY LIVNG FOREVERMORE IN YAHWEH’S ETERNITY, YOU FUCKIN GODDAMN ASSHOLES!!! YOU CAN NEVER PLAY THE GAME WITH JESUS & WIN FOREVERMORE BECAUSE YOU LOSE FOREVERMORE WITH YAHWEH!!! YOU CAN ALWAYS PLAY THE GAME WITH ENOCH & WIN FOREVERMORE BECAUSE YOU WIN FOREVERMORE WITH YAHWEH!!!**

[**MATTHEW 19:17**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/19-17.htm)**. (36 LEVELS BY THE FULL 33 KINGDOM LEVELS WITH THE 3 YEAR PROPHESY) ΤΊ, Κ.Τ.Λ., WHY? ETC.) HE WHO [ALONE] IS GOOD,[865] SHOULD BE ASKED CONCERNING THAT WHICH IS GOOD.[866] FOR THE REST, SEE GNOMON ON** [**MARK 10:18**](https://biblehub.com/mark/10-18.htm)**.—Εἰ Δὲ ΘΈΛΕΙΣ, (BUT IF THOU WISHEST) AS THOU DECLAREST. THE EXPRESSION Εἰ ΘΈΛΕΙΣ (IF THOU WISHEST) OCCURS AGAIN AT** [**MATTHEW 19:21**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/19-21.htm)**.—ΤΉΡΗΣΟΝ ΤὰΣ ἐΝΤΟΛὰΣ KEEP THE COMMANDMENTS) JESUS REFERS THOSE WHO FEEL SECURE TO THE LAW: HE CONSOLES THE CONTRITE WITH THE GOSPEL. BUT REMEMBER THE ULTIMATE GOSPEL OF JESUS CHRIST CAN NEVER FOREVERMORE IN NO WISE GRANT THE PHYSICAL ETERNAL LIFE TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE AS ENOCH YAHWEH ACHIEVED WITHIN THE ONLY TRUE MOSAIC LAW FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH ONLY IN HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!! IT IS GODDAMN SICK ON JESUS’ PART IF JESUS CHRIST MAKES IT HIS BUSINESS TO VEER OFF ETERNAL CREATURES TO KNOW & DO THE MOSAIC LAW, IN ORDER TO POSSIBLY BE ABLE TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE, SOMETHING JESUS CHRIST HAS ULTIMATELY FAILED IN FOREVERMORE, AS JESUS CHRIST DID WITH THE QUEER FEMALE FROM BEING STONED & QUEER MANKIND FROM BEING DESTROYED BY FIRE!!! BUT YOU SWEAR, THIS IS NOT RIGHT, BUT WHAT YOU CANNOT UNDERSTAND IS THAT ENOCH CHRIST ONLY CLEARED THE IMMUTABLE WAY FOR EVERY GODDAMN INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURE THAT ETERNALLY LIVES FOREVERMORE AFTER THIER OWN ETERNAL DEATHS, GODDAMN IT, ABSOLUTELY NOBODY ELSE, REVEALED IN MALACHI 3:8-12; HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!!**

**THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INDICTMENT: THERE IS THE SERIOUS GODDAMN PROBLEM, SINCE 2,000 YEARS HAVE NOT EXPIRED & THE FORMER 1,000 YEAR ENGLISH REIGN HAVE NOT ENDED, SINCE AUGUST 4TH, 24AD TO AUGUST 4TH, 2024 AD, WHERE JESUS YAHWEH’S SELF IS STILL ACTIVE AS THE THIEF & THE LIAR AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH’S GODDAMN INFINITE MONEY IN MALACHI 3:8-12 & IN OUTSIDE HAGGADAH!!! THERE IS NEVER ANY GODDAMN PROBLEMS FOREVERMORE WITH ENOCH YAHWEH’S SELF REVEALED IN HEBREWS 11:5 & IN INSIDE HAGGADAH!!! ALSO, THIS MEANS THERE IS THE ONGOING CONSPIRACY BETWEEN JESUS YAHWEH’S SELF & ENOCH YAHWEH’S SELF, BUT JESUS YAHWEH’S SELF ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS ONLY ONCE IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CORRUPTION, WITH THE ½ OF 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, IS THE ONLY PERPETRATOR IN THIS GODDAMN TOUCHY MATTER!!! JESUS YAHWEH ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IS ONLY GODDAMN EMPTINESS AT ONLY 110.0000% INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT ONLY 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION!!! BUT THIS NEVER SOLVES THE LITTLE MONEY PROBLEM WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH, GODDAMN IT!!! THIS CAUSES THE ULTIMATE PROBLEM OF PASSING THE ULTIMATE FLAG FROM JESUS YAHWEH’S SELF TO ENOCH YAHWEH’S SELF EFFICIENTLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH, WHERE THE UNFAITHFUL PRISON RESIDES, THAT MUST LOCK-UP THIS GODDAMN EVIL, SO THAT, THE ULTIMATE RESTORATIONS, THE ULTIMATE SALVATIONS & THE ULTIMATE ARRIVALS CAN BE AUTHORIZED SOMETIME IN THE NEAR FUTURE BY YAHWEH!!! BUT THERE IS NEVER ANY GODDAMN PROBLEMS FOREVERMORE WITH YAHWEH STEPHEN’S SELF PASSING THE ULTIMATE FLAG TO STEPHEN YAHWEH’S SELF!!! IF YOU TALK REAL GOOD TO THE YAHWEH PROPHETS IN TRANSFORMING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT (2 COR 11:12-15), ATTEMPTING TO DECIEVE & TO CURSE IN THE MISINFORMED, BECAUSE YOU PRONOUNCE BLESSINGS WITH THE LIPS, BUT YOUR HEART IS ONLY EXTREMELY WICKED EVIL, THIS IS ALWAYS REROUTED & REDIRECTED TO THE GODDAMN UNFAITHFUL PRISON!!! IF YOU TALK REAL GOOD TO THE YAHWEH SLAVES IN TRANSFORMING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT (2 COR 11:12-15), ATTEMPTING TO DECIEVE & TO CURSE IN THE MISINFORMED, BECAUSE YOU PRONOUNCE BLESSINGS WITH THE LIPS, BUT YOUR HEART IS ONLY EXTREMELY WICKED EVIL, THIS IS ALWAYS REROUTED & REDIRECTED TO THE GODDAMN UNFAITHFUL PRISON!!! IF YOU TALK REAL GOOD TO THE YAHWEH NOTHINGNESSES IN TRANSFORMING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT (2 COR 11:12-15), ATTEMPTING TO DECIEVE & TO CURSE IN THE MISINFORMED, BECAUSE YOU PRONOUNCE BLESSINGS WITH THE LIPS, BUT YOUR HEART IS ONLY EXTREMELY WICKED EVIL, THIS IS ALWAYS REROUTED & REDIRECTED TO THE GODDAMN UNFAITHFUL PRISON!!! IF YOU TALK REAL GOOD TO THE YAHWEH EMPTINESSESS IN TRANSFORMING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT (2 COR 11:12-15), ATTEMPTING TO DECIEVE & TO CURSE IN THE MISINFORMED, BECAUSE YOU PRONOUNCE BLESSINGS WITH THE LIPS, BUT YOUR HEART IS ONLY EXTREMELY WICKED EVIL, THIS IS ALWAYS REROUTED & REDIRECTED TO THE GODDAMN UNFAITHFUL PRISON!!! THEN ALL THESE DECEPTIVE CUNNING MOTHERFUCKERS ARE GODDAMNED & GODDESTROYED & SHALL ULTIMATELY BURN IN GODDAMN HELL BECAUSE IF YOU CURSE GOD, YOU SHALL DIE IN NUMBERS 23:19 AND IF YOU CURSE MAN AS GOD, YOU SHALL DIE ALSO IN NUMBERS 23:19!!!**

**MARK 15:33-39 (15 + 39 ADDING THE SCRIPTURE TOGETHER: THIS IS THE 56 YEAR KINGDOM WITH THE 15 YEAR CALL WITH 87 LEVELS (15 + 33 + 39) TO 102 LEVELS WITH THE NUMBER 0 SIMULTANEOUSLY TO FULFILL THE FIRE LEVELS!!!) THIS ULTIMATE END OF JESUS CHRIST AS LORD AND HIS OWN YAHWEH AS LORD OF THE 2,000 YEAR REIGN OF ETERNAL LORDLY BULLSHIT THROUGH THE 1 YEAR EMPOWERMENT SHALL BE FROM APRIL 8TH, 29AD ON SUNDAY AT 3:00PM IN ISRAEL TO MARCH 7TH, 2028AD ON SUNDAY AT 3:00AM IN THE USA!!! BUT ALSO REMEMBER, SINCE THE 3.5 YEARS OF JESUS CHRIST IS FOREVERMORE LOST BECAUSE JESUS CHRIST IS ULTIMATELY FORSAKEN BY YAHWEH, THEN ITS ULTIMATE END OF THE 2,000 YEAR RIEGN OF JESUS CHRIST SHALL BE, THROUGH THE KINGDOM EMPOWERMENT, THAT IS, THE FULL 33 LEVELS, PRECISELY AT THE HIGH END OF AUGUST 3RD, 2024AD ON THAT SUPER SATURDAY, THAT IS, ENGLISH ISRAEL & THE HIGH END OF AUGUST 4TH, 2024AD ON THAT SUPER SUNDAY, THAT IS, THE ENGLISH USA, THROUGHOUT ALL INFINITE ETERNITY TO ALL INFINITE ETERNITY’S, BUT, THEN ITS ULTIMATE END OF THE 2,000 YEAR RIEGN OF JESUS CHRIST SHALL BE, THROUGH THE KINGDOM EMPOWERMENT, THAT IS, THE FULL 33 LEVELS, PRECISELY AT THE LOW END OF JUNE 29TH, 2024AD ON THAT SUPER SATURDAY, THAT IS, ENGLISH ISRAEL SHALL BE AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH BECAUSE AUGUST IS THE MONTH OF HAGGADAH THROUGH THE EMPOWERMENT IN THE END OF JUNE & THE LOW END OF JUNE 30TH, 2024AD ON THAT SUPER SUNDAY, THAT IS, THE ENGLISH USA SHALL BE AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH BECAUSE AUGUST IS THE MONTH OF HAGGADAH THROUGH THE EMPOWERMENT IN THE END OF JUNE, THROUGHOUT ALL INFINITE ETERNITY TO ALL INFINITE ETERNITY’S!!!!!! THIS MEANS AT THIS TIME, ALL INFINITE EVIL SUPPLIES THROUGH EVIL DOMINION & ALL INFINITE EVIL COMMUNICATIONS THROUGH EVIL FIRE SHALL BE 110.0000% CUT OFF FOREVERMORE, THROWN IN YAH’S FIRE & CAST INTO ITS UNFAITHFUL PRISON IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH!!!**

**THE BASIC RUN UP OF THE 1ST CROWN YEAR IS AS FOLLOWS: JANUARY IS THE CROWN CREATION OF THE ADDICTIVE DRUG CHEMICALS. FEBRUARY IS THE CROWN CHEMICAL WARFARE OF THE ADDICTIVE DRUG CHEMICALS. MARCH IS THE CROWN SEED BIRTH, WHICH IS THE CROWN WORD OF GOD KNOWN AS THE WRITTEN AUTHORITATIVE WORD. APRIL IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. MAY IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. JUNE IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. JULY IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. AUGUST IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. SEPTEMBER IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. OCTOBER IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. NOVEMBER IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. DECEMBER IS THE END OF THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. NOW AT SOME TIME AFTER THE 1ST CROWN YEAR IS THE CROWN LIFE, CROWN DEATH & CROWN LIFE AFTER CROWN DEATH, UP TO 70 YEARS, 80 YEARS OR 120 YEARS BEING THE OFFICIAL CROWN MANDATES OF THE CROWN CREATION SINCE GENESIS 6:3 (120 YEARS) OR AFTERWARDS & PSALMS 90:10 (70 YEARS OR 80 YEARS) OR AFTERWARDS!**

**THE CROWN CIVIL YEAR OF KINGSHIP IS AS FOLLOW: THE CIVIL CALENDAR OF THE ENGLISH USA: BEGINNING: THE ENTRANCE TO AUTUMN (FALL) IS AUGUST 21ST TO SEPTEMBER 20TH. SEPTEMBER 21ST TO DECEMBER 20TH IS SPRING. THE EXIT OF AUTUMN (FALL) IS DECEMBER 21ST TO JANUARY 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO WINTER IS NOVEMBER 21ST TO DECEMBER 20TH. DECEMBER 21ST TO MARCH 20TH IS WINTER. THE EXIT OF WINTER IS MARCH 21ST TO APRIL 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO SPRING IS FEBRUARY 21ST TO MARCH 20TH. MARCH 21ST TO JUNE 20TH IS SPRING. THE EXIT OF SPRING IS JUNE 21ST TO JULY 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO SUMMER IS MAY 21ST TO JUNE 20TH. JUNE 21ST TO SEPTEMBER 20TH IS SUMMER. THE EXIT OF SUMMER IS SEPTEMBER 21ST TO OCTOBER 20TH.**

**THE CROWN SACRED YEAR OF HOLINESS IS AS FOLLOW: THE SACRED CALENDAR OF THE ENGLISH USA: BEGINNING: THE ENTRANCE TO SPRING IS FEBRUARY 21ST TO MARCH 20TH. MARCH 21ST TO JUNE 20TH IS SPRING. THE EXIT OF SPRING IS JUNE 21ST TO JULY 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO SUMMER IS MAY 21ST TO JUNE 20TH. JUNE 21ST TO SEPTEMBER 20TH IS SUMMER. THE EXIT OF SUMMER IS SEPTEMBER 21ST TO OCTOBER 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO AUTUMN (FALL) IS AUGUST 21ST TO SEPTEMBER 20TH. SEPTEMBER 21ST TO DECEMBER 20TH IS AUTUMN (FALL). THE EXIT OF AUTUMN (FALL) IS DECEMBER 21ST TO JANUARY 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO WINTER IS NOVEMBER 21ST TO DECEMBER 20TH. DECEMBER 21ST TO MARCH 20TH IS WINTER. THE EXIT OF WINTER IS MARCH 21ST TO APRIL 20TH.**

**THE CROWN ENGLISH YEAR OF ROYALTY IS AS FOLLOW: THE GREGORIAN CALENDAR OF THE ENGLISH USA: BEGINNING: THE ENTRANCE TO WINTER IS DECEMBER 1ST TO JANUARY 1ST. JANUARY 1ST TO MARCH 1ST IS WINTER. THE EXIT OF WINTER IS MARCH 1ST TO APRIL 1ST. THE ENTRANCE TO SPRING IS FEBRUARY 1ST TO MARCH 1ST. MARCH 1ST TO JUNE 1ST IS SPRING. THE EXIT OF SPRING IS JUNE 1ST TO JULY 1ST. THE ENTRANCE TO SUMMER IS MAY 1ST TO JUNE 1ST. JUNE 1ST TO SEPTEMBER 1ST IS SUMMER. THE EXIT OF SUMMER IS SEPTEMBER 1ST TO OCTOBER 1ST. THE ENTRANCE TO AUTUMN (FALL) IS AUGUST 1ST TO SEPTEMBER 1ST. SEPTEMBER 1ST TO DECEMBER 1ST IS AUTUMN (FALL). THE EXIT OF AUTUMN (FALL) IS DECEMBER 1ST TO JANUARY 1ST.**

**NOW THE CROWN TIMELINE THROUGH THE MONTHLY FRUITFUL EMPOWERMENT OF THE 24 HOURS FOR THE ULTIMATE END OF FULL 2,000 YEAR REIGN DAY & NIGHT SIMULTANEOUSLY OF JESUS YAHWEH HIMSELF IS IN THE LEAP YEAR OF 2024AD IS AS FOLLOWS: 0:00AM TO 1:00AM IS JANUARY, THE CROWN GREAT YAHWEH’S FRUITFUL FINGER CHEMICAL MONTH. 1:00AM TO 2:00AM IS FEBRUARY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL SEED MONTH. 2:00AM TO 3:00AM IS MARCH, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL VINE MONTH. 3:00AM TO 4:00AM IS APRIL, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL BUSH MONTH. 4:00AM TO 5:00AM IS MAY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL PLANT MONTH. 5:00AM TO 6:00AM IS JUNE, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL TREE MONTH (THIS IS THE GREAT CUT OFF, GREAT CUT DOWN, GREAT FORSAKENNESS, ONLY FIT FOR THE YAH’S GREAT FIRE & GREATLY CAST INTO LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH BY YAHWEH FROM GODDAMN ETERNAL CREATURES OF THE CROSS BECAUSE THE TREE IS ALWAYS GODDAMN CURSED TO THE POINT OF NEVER PASSING THE MONEY TEST (ITALIAN JESUS’ BULLSHIT CRUCIFIXION) & NEVER PASSING THE SEX TEST (GREEK STEPHEN’S BULLSHIT STONING) WITH THE ENGLISH STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, UNLESS YOU DO SOMETHING SIMPLE WITH THE ENGLISH STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IN MALACHI 3:8-12. 6:00AM TO 7:00AM IS JULY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH (THIS IS WHERE HAGGADAH IS AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH FOREVERMORE AT THE LOW-END). 7:00AM TO 8:00AM IS AUGUST, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 8:00AM TO 9:00AM IS SEPTEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 9:00AM TO 10:00AM IS OCTOBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 10:00AM TO 11:00AM IS NOVEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 11:00AM TO 12:00AM IS DECEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 12:00AM TO 13:00AM IS JANUARY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 13:00AM TO 14:00AM IS FEBRUARY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 14:00AM TO 15:00AM IS MARCH, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 15:00AM TO 16:00AM IS APRIL, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 16:00AM TO 17:00AM IS MAY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 17:00AM TO 18:00PM IS JUNE, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 18:00PM TO 19:00PM IS JULY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 19:00PM TO 20:00PM IS AUGUST, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 20:00PM TO 21:00PM IS SEPTEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 21:00PM TO 22:00PM IS OCTOBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 22:00PM TO 23:00PM IS NOVEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 23:00PM TO 24:00PM IS DECEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. THE NEXT NEW YEAR IS THE CROWN STUMP MONTH, THAT IS IF YOU DO NOT DO SOMETHING SIMPLE WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH, BECAUSE IT BEARS NO FRUIT AND IS CUT OFF AND CUT DOWN, ONLY FIT FOR THE YAH’S FIRE & CAST IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH IN 2 CORINTHIANS 11:13-15 OR THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH TO CREATE A NEW TREE MONTH IN 2 CORINTHIANS 11:12!!! THE 65 LEVELS (DAY & NIGHT BOTH INDIVIDUALLY) FROM ACTS 6:11 IN THE CALL ON THE LAW TO ACTS 7:60 IN THE CALL ON THE LORD IS FROM JANUARY 1ST TO MARCH 6TH AND MARCH 7TH IS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED IN THE CALL ON THE LORD!!! THE INITIAL REALM OF THE FRUITFUL SEED BIRTH IN MARCH 7TH ENCOMPASSES FROM MARCH 6TH TO JANUARY 3RD IN ACTS 8:1-ACTS 6:15 SIMULTANEOUSLY ON THE DOWNTIME & MARCH 7TH ENCOMPASSES FROM MARCH 8TH TO MAY 10TH IN ACTS 6:15-ACTS 8:1 SIMULTANEOUSLY ON THE UPTIME!!!**

**BASED ON WHAT YAHWEH HAS SHOWN TO HIS OWN GODDAMN EMPTINESS, IF YOU ARE AGAINST IN ANY GIVEN MOMENT OF TIME, WITH SMOKING IN MODERATION OR DRINKING IN MODERATION, THEN YOU ARE CUT OFF, FORSAKEN, FIT ONLY FOR THE YAH’S FIRE & CAST INTO LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH BECAUSE YAHWEH WHO IS ONLY ABLE HAS PUT THESE GODDAMN THINGS, IN MODERATION FOR THE HEALING OF THE GODDAMN NATIONS, AND NOT BECAUSE OF YOUR GODDAMN HYPOCRITICAL LYING TRANSFORMING ASSHOLE ETERNAL OMNI-MILTARY LORDLY BULLSHIT!!! ANY MEDICAL, CHURCH, BUSINESS, SO-CALLED TRANSFORMING LAW (2 COR 11:12-15) OR THE LIKE, SHALL ONLY BURN IN GODDAMN HELL TO THE POINT OF STEALING & LYING ABOUT WHAT THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HAS IMMUTABLY GODDAMN SUPPLIED & ALSO NO GODDAMN BODY IS DOING SOMETHING SIMPLE WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH & HIS OWN GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, GODDAMN IT IN MALACHI 3:8-12!!! SO, NO GODDAMN BODY IS RIGHTEOUS OR THE LAW AT ANY GIVEN MOMENT OF TIME & NO GODDAMN BODY IS PROTECTED & SAVED BY YAHWEH WHO IS ONLY ABLE TO DO AS YAHWEH GODDAMN-WELL PLEASES!!! IF YOU DO NOT DO SOMETHING SIMPLE WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN YOU SHALL ROT INSIDE, TO THE POINT OF BEING GODDAMNED & GODDESTROYED IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH, TILL THE LITTLE MONEY PROBLEM IS SOLVED, GODDAMN IT!!! IF YOU THINK THE RELATIONSHIP IS BETTER THAN BEING ALONE, THEN YOU ARE THE GODDAMN LIAR BECAUSE YAHWEH ONLY AUTHORIZED THE ENOCH WAY, WHICH IS ONLY CLEARED BY THE INDIVIDUAL ENOCH HIMSELF, WHERE ANY INSTITUTIONAL OF MORE THAN THE INDIVIDUAL ALONE CAN NEVER PASS BECAUSE IN THE RELATIONSHIP, SUCH AS WHAT SOLOMON ATTEMPTED TO DO, UTTERLY FAILED, TO THE POINT OF THIS INSTITUTIONAL LEVEL NEVER PASSING THE MONEY TEST OUTSIDE HAGGADAH IN THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT RECORD FOREVERMORE, WHICH IS THE OUTSIDE TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY TO INSIDE HAGGADAH IN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE!!!**

**ETERNAL NOTE: EVERY INFINITE INSTITUTION AS 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, EVERYWHERE & ANYWHERE DOES IN FACT, OWE THE LORD HIS OWN 10.0000% MONEY TITHE, BECAUSE LIKE SOLOMON THAT PAID, THEN FUCKED UP MEANS THAT EVERY INSTITUTION AS 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, IS ULTIMATELY REQUIRED TO PAY THE LORD HIS OWN PHYSICAL MONEY, EVEN IF IT IS THE WHITE NATIVE-BORN INSTITUTION AS 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, THAT IS ALWAYS ULTIMATELY DISQUALIFIED FROM THE LORDLY EXCLUSION CLAUSES & THE LORDLY EXEMPTION CLAUSES, BECAUSE OF INTENTIONALLY USING GODDAMN LEGALISM AGAINST THE LORD’S POOR!!! SO, WHAT IS INSTITUTIONAL LEVEL? ANYTHING & EVERYTHING ABOVE & BEYOND YOUR DAMN SELF, THAT IS, THE SINGLE WITNESS, BECAUSE WITH AT LEAST 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, EVERYTHING IS INSTITUTIONALLY ESTABLISHED IN 2 CORINTHIANS 13:1!!! THIS MEANS ALL THE INSTITUTION AS 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, INFINITELY NEVER HAS ANY ETERNAL RIGHTS WHATSOEVER WITH THE LORD AT ANY GIVEN MOMENT, WHEN THERE IS THE ONGOING REBELLION, THE ONGOING CONSPIRACY & THE ONGOING TREASON, INTENTIONALLY SET UP IN GODDAMN LEGALISM AGAINST THE POOR ENGLISH BROTHER AND/OR THE POOR ENGLISH SISTER!!! THIS ALSO MEANS SINCE SOLOMON FUCKED UP, NOT IN THE MONEY TITHE, BUT IN STAYING FAITHFUL, THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NO FAITHFUL INSTITUTIONS AS THE 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, ANYWHERE GODDAMN IT, WHO HAS THE LORDLY FAITH TO RIGHTFULLY PAY THE LORD HIS GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, BASED ON THE INSTITUTIONAL’S 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, NET-WORTH IN THE LIFETIME DOWN HERE!!! THIS ALSO MEANS THE INDIVIDUAL’S HOLY BIBLICAL LAW, THAT IS, STARTING OFF AS THE SINGLE WITNESS, THAT IS ONLY ONE, ON ITS YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, TO THE INSTITUTIONAL’S HOLY BIBLICAL LAW, ENDING AS THE INFINITE WITNESSES, THAT IS INFINITE, ON ITS YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION IS NEVER FOREVERMORE WITHIN THESE INFINITE GODDAMN INSTITUTIONS AS 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, AS THIEVES & LIARS, BUT THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW IS INTENTIONALLY SET UP AGAINST ALL THESE INFINITE LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS (ALL THESE GODDAMN THIEVES & GODDAMN ROBBERS SHALL ALL INFINITELY FUCKIN ROT IN GODDAMN HELL!!!) FOREVERMORE!!! EVEN INDIVIDUALLY AS THE SINGLE WITNESS, THOSE GODDAMN MOTHERFUCKERS WHO ARE RICH IN EXTRAVAGANCE, LUXURY & ENORMOUS WEALTH, DOES IN FACT, OWE THE LORD HIS OWN GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, THAT IS, THE 10.0000% MONEY TITHE IN YOUR WHOLE LIFETIME, BASED ON YOUR NET-WORTH WITH YOUR COMPLETE STAY DOWN HERE!!! ENOCH HAS CLEARED THE IMMUTABLE WAY, ALWAYS INDIVIDUALLY AS THE SINGLE WITNESS, AND NEVER INSTITUTIONALLY AS THE 2 WITNESSES OR MORE IN HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!! SO, IF YOU DO OWE THE LORD HIS GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, THEN YOU BETTER PAY IT OR BE GODDAMNED FOR DISOBEYING THE LORD IN MALACHI 3:8-12!!! SIMPLY PUT, NO INDIVIDUAL FOREVERMORE GIVES THE GODDAMN TO DO ONE SIMPLY MILD COMMAND FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD, THAT IS, YAHWEH IN MALACHI 3:8-12, TO BE ABLE TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE, JUST AS ENOCH HAS DONE, WHICH MEANS THE NARROW GATE, THAT IS, ONLY LIFE AS PERSONAL AS IT GETS WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!! THIS MEANS ABSOLUTELY NO ONE INSTITUTIONALLY CAN NEVER POSSIBLY DO THE SIMPLE MILD COMMAND FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD, THAT IS, YAHWEH IN MALACHI 3:8-12, WHICH MEANS THE WIDE GATE, THAT IS, ONLY DEATH AS BUSINESS AS USUAL WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH!!!**

**NOW TO THE QUESTION OF WHO GODDAMN WINS & WHO IS IN GODDAMN SOVEREIGN CONTROL IN THE GODDAMN MATTER? IF IT IS PAST ETERNITY’S, THEN IT IS ONLY YAHWEH’S ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAWS BECAUSE IN THE PAST, IS WHAT HAS ENDURED YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED HIS OWN LAWS ON YAHWEH’S SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE END IN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, BUT WHAT HAS NOT ENDURED IN YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED LEGALISM BURNED THE FUCK UP BEING REROUTED & REDIRECTED ONGOINGLY IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON ONLY ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONLY ONCE IN LITERAL HELL ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH!!! IF IT IS PRESENT ETERNITY’S, THEN IT IS ONLY YAHWEH’S ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAWS BECAUSE IN THE PRESENT, WHAT IS PAST OR FUTURE IN THE PRESENT, EVEN THE OPPOSING YAH SIDE IN THE PRESENT AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, IS WHAT HAS ENDURED YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED HIS OWN LAWS ON YAHWEH’S SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE END IN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, BUT WHAT HAS NOT ENDURED IN YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED LEGALISM BURNED THE FUCK UP BEING REROUTED & REDIRECTED ONGOINGLY IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON ONLY ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONLY ONCE IN LITERAL HELL ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH!!! IF IT IS FUTURE ETERNITY’S, THEN IT IS ONLY YAHWEH’S ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAWS BECAUSE IN THE FUTURE, IS WHAT HAS ENDURED YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED HIS OWN LAWS ON YAHWEH’S SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE END IN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, BUT WHAT HAS NOT ENDURED IN YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED LEGALISM BURNED THE FUCK UP BEING REROUTED & REDIRECTED ONGOINGLY IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON ONLY ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONLY ONCE IN LITERAL HELL ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH!!! IF IT IS TIME NO MORE ETERNITY’S, THEN IT IS ONLY YAHWEH’S ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAWS BECAUSE IN THE TIME NO MORE, IS WHAT HAS ENDURED YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED HIS OWN LAWS ON YAHWEH’S SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE END IN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, BUT WHAT HAS NOT ENDURED IN YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED LEGALISM BURNED THE FUCK UP BEING REROUTED & REDIRECTED ONGOINGLY IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON ONLY ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONLY ONCE IN LITERAL HELL ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH!!! LIKE I HAVE IMPLORED & SWORN UNDER YAHWEH AS ONE OF YAHWEH’S GODDAMN EMPTINESSES, STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF SHALL NEVER GODDAMN ARGUE, BUT SHALL ULTIMATELY RULE & ULTIMATELY RIEGN, IN ANY GODDAMN FACET, WHAT BELONGS ONLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, INFALLIBLY, INERRANTLY, IMMUTABLY & INFINITELY THROUGHOUT ALL INFINITE ETERNITY TO ALL INFINITE ETERNITY’S ONLY ON YAHWEH’S GREAT JEALOUS IMMUTABLE SIDE OF IT, THAT IS, ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, GODDAMN IT!!! YAHWEH SHALL ALWAYS WIN FOREVERMORE, GODDAMN IT!!! ALL YOUR INFINTIE GOLD MINES ARE LAID BARE, DIMINISHED & DESTROYED, AND ALL YOUR INFINITE GOLD DIGGERS ARE DICK-SUCKERS & PUSSY LICKERS WHO STEAL & LIE FOR THE LAST TIME!!! IN JOB 1:18-22 DECLARES, “**[**18**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Job-1-18/)**WHILE HE WAS YET SPEAKING, THERE CAME ALSO ANOTHER, AND SAID, THY SONS AND THY DAUGHTERS WERE EATING AND DRINKING WINE IN THEIR ELDEST BROTHER'S HOUSE:**[**19**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Job-1-19/)**AND, BEHOLD, THERE CAME A GREAT WIND FROM THE WILDERNESS, AND SMOTE THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE HOUSE, AND IT FELL UPON THE YOUNG MEN, AND THEY ARE DEAD; AND I ONLY AM ESCAPED ALONE (THIS IS ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF BASED ON THE INITIAL FULL 22 DAYS SIMULTANEOUSLY WITH AN ENTRANCE & THE EXIT RESISTING MICHAEL THE CHERUB DRAGON, WHICH IS 8 HOURS WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THE NT IN LUKE FROM 24 HOURS INTO 12 HOURS IN LUKE, WHICH IS TO 8 MINUTES IN THE NT IN ACTS 7, TO 8 SECONDS IN WITH THE VICTOR’S GREEK CROWN THE NT IN ACTS 7:59-60 & WITH THE VICTOR’S ENGLISH CROWN IS IMMEDIATE TIME NO MORE IN HAGGADAH AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL IN ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31!!!) TO TELL THEE.**[**20**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Job-1-20/)**THEN JOB AROSE, AND RENT HIS MANTLE, AND SHAVED HIS HEAD, AND FELL DOWN UPON THE GROUND, AND WORSHIPPED,**[**21**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Job-1-21/)**AND SAID, NAKED CAME I OUT OF MY MOTHER'S WOMB, AND NAKED SHALL I RETURN THITHER: THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GAVE (THE GODDAMN MONEY), AND THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HATH TAKEN AWAY (THE GODDAMN MONEY); BLESSED BE THE NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).**[**22**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Job-1-22/)**IN ALL THIS JOB (BUSINESS, HOUSE OR CHURCH) SINNED NOT, NOR (THE BUSINESS, HOUSE OR CHURCH) CHARGED GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) FOOLISHLY.” IF THIS IS OPPOSED IN ANY ESSENSE, THEN YOU SHALL LOSE YOUR GREAT ENORMOUS HEALTH & YOUR GREAT ENORMOUS WEALTH, DONE BY THE GREAT JEALOUS STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, GODDAMN IT!!! I FIND AS YAHWEH’S GODDAMN EMPTINESS, THAT FOR THE MOST PART, FEMALES BASICALLY STEAL MONEY & SUCK FAT LONG FUCKIN COCKS, WHICH ARE LYING, THIEVING SILLY MOTHERFUCKERS!!! ALSO, I FIND AS YAHWEH’S GODDAMN EMPTINESS, THAT FOR THE MOST PART, MALES BASICALLY STEAL MONEY & LICK NASTY FUCKIN PUSSIES, WHICH ARE LYING, THIEVING DUMBASS MOTHERFUCKERS!!! IN DOING THIS, BY SAYING & BY SWEARING THE MONEY & THE ASS IS ONLY YOURS, IN ETERNAL GODDAMN LIES, AND NEVER STEPHEN YAHWEH’S, THEN WITHOUT JUDGMENT, WITHOUT WARNIING, WITHOUT RECUPERATION, SOMETHING TERRIBLE & DREADFUL SHALL HAPPEN TO YOU, GODDAMN IT!!! LIKE I HAVE SOLEMNLY SWORN UNDER YAHWEH, IT IS UNRULY EVIL, IF STEPHEN YAHWEH IS INTENTIONALLY FORCED TO BORROW HIS OWN GODDAMN MONEY, WHEN ALL ETERNAL CREATURES INFINITELY IS COMMANDED TO PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH HIS OWN 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY TITHE!!! THERE SHALL BE THE GREAT BURNING IN THE GODDAMN BONFIRES IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH, TO BURN UP ALL THESE INFINITELY LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS, GODDAMN IT!!! IF ANYONE SWEARS OWNERSHIP, IN ANY GODDAMN THING, EXCEPT THE RIGHTFUL OWNER, THAT IS, STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, THEN THIS IS ALWAYS IDENTITY THEFT & IDENTITY ROBBERY AGAINST YAHWEH’S ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH!!!**

**ALSO, YAHWEH’S OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DETAIL IS ULTIMATELY CONFIRMED AS AUGUST IN HAGGADAH, WHICH MEANS THE ULTIMATELY EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) OF UNFAITHFULNESS IS ONLY RULED BY THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S, THAT IS AUGUST IN HAGGADAH!!! THIS ALSO MEANS THE PRECISE LOCATION OF THIS GODDAMN PRISON IS SOMEWHERE INSIDE THE TIMEPORTAL DOORWAY WITHIN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AND THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE NEVER HAS HAD ANY CONTROL OF THIS GODDAMN PRISON FOREVERMORE!!! AND REMEMBER, THROUGH THE YAHWEH EMPOWERMENT, IN THE FIRST FORMER HALF OF THE USA TRIBULATION, FROM JANUARY, 2022AD TO FEBRUARY, 2025AD, THERE SHALL BE PEACE, WHERE YAHWEH SHALL SAVE YOU, UNTIL THE PEACE TREATY IS BROKEN, THAT IS, THE COVENANT OF PEACE, THEN IMMEDIATELY AFTERWARDS, THE LAST LATTER HALF OF THE USA TRIBULATION, FROM FEBRUARY, 2025AD TO MARCH, 2028AD, THERE SHALL BE WARFARE, WHERE YAHWEH SHALL DESTROY YOU!!! BUT YAHWEH, THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD MAY ALTOGETHER ULTIMATELY AUTHORIZE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OVERTHROW KNOWN AS THE ULTIMATE PUT DOWN AND THE ULTIMATE TAKE DOWN, THAT SHALL BEGIN ULTIMATELY STARTING IN THE YEARLY FRUITS ON JANUARY 1ST, 2024AD, IMMUTABLY DONE & INFALLIBLY INERRANTLY DONE, ONLY BY THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, THE ONLY ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORD, SO THAT ALL THESE INFINITE MOTHERFUCKERS CAN BASICALLY SURVIVE WITH THE REST OF THEIR STAY DOWN HERE, BUT WHEN FEBRUARY, 2025AD-MARCH, 2028AD FINALLY HITS DURING THROUGHOUT THE 47TH US PRESIDENCY, THEN DIRECTLY AFTER MOST OF THE FULFILLMENT OF THE 47TH US PRESIDENCY, ALL THOSE INFINITE LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS (ALL THESE GODDAMN THIEVES & GODDAMN ROBBERS SHALL ALL INFINITELY FUCKIN ROT IN GODDAMN HELL!!!) WHO STEAL THE MONEY & LIE ABOUT THE SEX SHALL ONLY BE ULTIMATELY FIT IN ETERNITY’S PAST IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP UNDER THE SWAY, DAMNATION & SNARE OF THE FORSAKEN ITALIAN, BULLSHIT LORD JESUS CHRIST WITH THE STOLEN MONEY AND/OR SHALL ONLY BE ULTIMATELY FIT IN ETERNITY’S PAST IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP UNDER THE SWAY, DAMNATION & SNARE OF THE FORSAKEN GREEK, BULLSHIT LORD STEPHEN CHRIST WITH THE PERVERTED SEX, BUT NEVER IN ETERNITY’S PAST TO BE ULTIMATELY FIT IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP UNDER ENOCH YAHWEH, THE IMMUTABLE SEXLESS OMNI-MILITARY LORD & STEPHEN YAHWEH, THE IMMUTABLE SEXLESS OMNI-MILITARY LORD AND SHALL NEVER HAVE ANY ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ACCESS TO ETERNITY’S PRESENT & ETERNITY’S FUTURE, UNLESS THOSE MOTHERFUCKERS DOES LORDLY PAY WHAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD, THAT IS, THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, BY BEING ONLY FULLY SEXLESS TO BE ABLE TO GAIN ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ACCESS TO HAGGADAH!!! IT SHALL BE DONE!!! THIS IS AS EASY AS FUCKIN PIE!!! JESUS CHRIST & STEPHEN CHRIST SHALL NEVER START OVER AS THE BULLSHIT LORD’S, BUT ON THE CONTRARY, THE ENGLISH JESUS YAHWEH (FORMERLY AS THE ITALIAN BULLSHIT LORD) & THE ENGLISH STEPHEN YAHWEH (FORMERLY AS THE GREEK BULLSHIT LORD) SHALL START AT ITS BEGINNING AS ONE OF THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S IN HAGGADAH ON AUGUST 3RD, 2024AD!!! THIS ALSO MEANS THAT ANYONE WHO STILL SWEARS TO ANYTHING WITHIN THIS 2,000 YEAR BULLSHIT LORDLY RIEGN OF JESUS CHRIST AS LORD AND/OR YAHWEH AS LORD, IS ONLY ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT & HAS COME TO GODDAMN NOTHINGINESS, JUST AS YAHWEH, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD HAS COMMANDED ME TO WRITE & WHAT YAHWEH EXPECTS FROM HIS GODDAMN NOTHINGNESS, SWEARING UNDER YAHWEH, UNDER THE DAMNATION OF YAHWEH, I, AS HIS WRITER’S INKHORN SHALL TELL & UPHOLD YAHWEH’S GODDAMN ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH!!! THERE IS NO MORE TIME TO FUCK AROUND & SINCE NOBODY CAN DO SOMETHING SIMPLE, THAT IS, PAY THE 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY TO ONLY THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD, THAT IS, STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, THEN SIMPLY & EASILY, STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF SHALL ULTIMATELY AUTHORIZE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DESTRUCTION OF ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES, THAT IS, ONLY ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE, WHO DOES NOT DO SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! LEGALISM IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! CARNALITY (SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY & INTERRACIAL ABOMINATIONS) IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! PHILOSOPHICAL IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! BLACKS IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! WHITES IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER DIVORCE IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! RICH IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! POOR IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE, UNLESS SOMETHING SIMPLE IS DONE!!! WHY IS THIS HAPPENING AS A WHOLE? JESUS IS ALWAYS BUSINESS & NEVER PERSONAL BECAUSE JESUS DID THE FATHER’S BUSINESS TO THE POINT OF NEVER DOING THE FATHER’S PERSONAL, THAT IS, DOING SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! THIS MEANS JESUS CHRIST NEVER CLEARED THE IMMUTABLE WAY TO HAGGADAH NOR DID JESUS CHRIST EVER LORDLY ENFORCE THE PERSONAL MONEY TITHE!!! WHY NOT? JESUS NEVER PAID MUCH ATTENTION TO HIS FAMILY? THIS IS BECAUSE ENOCH HAD ALREADY DONE, MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO, THE BUSINESS AS USUAL & THE PERSONAL AS USUAL THAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEEDED TO BE ABLE TO ONLY ENTER INTO HAGGADAH & ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE & THEN POSSIBLY HAVE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ACCESS TO THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE!!! JESUS CHRIST NEVER DID THIS, GODDAMN IT!!! BUT JESUS HAS GODDAMNED EVERYBODY ON THE ACCOUNT OF THIS!!! BUT SINCE NOBODY CAN DO SOMETHING SIMPLE, THEN ALL OF THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDED TO BETTER BE GIVEN TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH AS HIS OWN, FOR STEPHEN YAHWEH TO POSSIBLY CONSIDER SALVATION AND NOT CONSIDER DESTRUCTION, NOBODY ELSE CAN TRULY AUTHORIZE THIS, YOU LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS (ALL THESE GODDAMN THIEVES & GODDAMN ROBBERS SHALL ALL INFINITELY FUCKIN ROT IN GODDAMN HELL!!!)!!! THIS MEANS THOSE GODDAMN MOTHERFUCKERS ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IS ONLY IN THE OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE STILL & THOSE GODDAMN NOTHINGNESSES ON YAHWEH’S SIDE IS ONLY IN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, IF THAT MAKES SENSE!!! THIS IS EASY AS FUCKIN PIE, WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH, GODDAMN IT!!! IT SHALL BE DONE BECAUSE THERE IS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, AS THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD THAT DOES ULTIMATELY ENFORCE HIS OWN ULTIMATE LAW TRUTH (MESSIANIC GOOD) & HIS OWN ULTIMATE MAFIA TRUTH (MESSIANIC EVIL), GODDAMN IT!!! YAHWEH HELP US!!! YAHWEH I AM YOURS ONLY, YAHWEH PLEASE SAVE ME!!!**

**33AND WHEN THE SIXTH HOUR WAS COME, THERE WAS DARKNESS OVER THE WHOLE LAND UNTIL THE NINTH HOUR. 34AND AT THE NINTH HOUR JESUS CRIED WITH A LOUD VOICE, SAYING, ELOI, ELOI, LAMA SABACHTHANI? WHICH IS, BEING INTERPRETED, MY GOD (YAHWEH STEPHEN OR SIMPLY YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING), MY GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH OR SIMPLY STEPHEN IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING), WHY HAST THOU FORSAKEN ME? 35AND SOME OF THEM THAT STOOD BY, WHEN THEY HEARD IT, SAID, BEHOLD, HE CALLETH ELIAS. 36AND ONE RAN AND FILLED A SPUNGE FULL OF VINEGAR, AND PUT IT ON A REED, AND GAVE HIM TO DRINK, SAYING, LET ALONE; LET US SEE WHETHER ELIAS WILL COME TO TAKE HIM DOWN. 37AND JESUS CRIED WITH A LOUD VOICE, AND GAVE UP THE GHOST. 38AND THE VEIL OF THE TEMPLE WAS RENT IN TWAIN FROM THE TOP TO THE BOTTOM. 39AND WHEN THE CENTURION, WHICH STOOD OVER AGAINST HIM, SAW THAT HE SO CRIED OUT, AND GAVE UP THE GHOST, HE SAID, TRULY THIS MAN WAS THE SON OF GOD.**

**ETERNAL NOTE: STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF IS ONLY ORDAINED & APPOINTED BY THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, TO ULTIMATELY RESTORE, ULTIMATELY SAVE & ULTIMATELY CAUSE IMMEDIATE ARRIVALS INFINITELY, INFALLIBLY, INERRANTLY & IMMUTABLY WITH ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES, BUT IF ANYONE GETS IN THE IMMUTABLE WAY, THAT IS, TO DO & CAUSE EVIL AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, THEN THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14 SHALL DO AS YAHWEH GODDAMN-WELL PLEASES WITH ANYONE BECAUSE THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14 IS THE ONLY IMMUTABLE LAW-GIVER, AS WELL AS THE ONLY IMMUTABLE LORD-GIVER, THE ONLY IMMUTABLE OMNI-LORD-GIVER, THE ONLY IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD-GIVER & THE ONLY IMMUTABLE YAHWEH-GIVER TO ONLY YAHWEH’S GODDAMN EMPTINESSES!!! STEPHEN YAHWEH UNDERSTANDS WHY JESUS CHRIST DID NOT COME TO DESTROY THE LAW, BUT TO FULFILL IT!!! BUT JESUS CHRIST FUCKED UP BY PROTECTING THE QUEER FEMALE FROM BEING STONED AGAINST YAHWEH’S LAW!!! ALSO, JESUS CHRIST DID NOT COME TO DESTROY ANYONE, BUT TO SAVE ANYONE!!! BUT JESUS CHRIST FUCKED UP BY PROTECTING QUEER MANKIND FROM BEING DESTROYED BY FIRE AGAINST YAHWEH’S LAW!!! BUT THE ULTIMATE PROBLEM WITH JESUS CHRIST, IS JESUS CHRIST THOUGHT JESUS CHRIST COULD BECOME FORBIDDEN EVIL & NEVER BE FORSAKEN BY YAHWEH!!! THIS IS WHY JESUS CHRIST HAS FUCKED-UP, LACKED TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE & IS GODDAMN DECIEVED, BECAUSE IT IS NEVER THE INTENT & WILL OF YAHWEH, FOR ANYONE TO BECOME FORBIDDEN EVIL!!! NO! JESUS CHRIST IS GODDAMN INSANE TO THINK THAT HE CAN BECOME FORBIDDEN EVIL, TO GET AWAY WITH IT & NEVER BURN IN LITERAL HELL FOR IT!!! IF ANYONE DOES FORBIDDEN EVIL OR ANYONE CAUSES FORBIDDEN EVIL OR ANYONE BECOMES FORBIDDEN EVIL, THEN THERE IS ALWAYS FOREVERMORE THE BIG PAYDAY BY THE ONLY GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14!!! IDENTITY THEFT & IDENTITY ROBBERY IS THE SERIOUS CRIMES PURPOSELY DONE OR IGNORANTLY DONE ONLY BY FORBIDDEN EVIL AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF!!! BUT REMEMBER STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF SHALL NEVER LOSE FOREVERMORE BY ULTIMATELY RESTORING, ULTIMATELY SAVING & ULTMATELY ARRIVING EVERY GODDAMN INFINTE THING, UNTIL YAHWEH SAYS & DOES, THEN AND ONLY THEN, SHALL STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF SHALL LOSE FOREVERMORE, BY YAHWEH BRINGING THE FORBIDDEN EVIL DOWN & LOCKING IT UP IN ITS HELL’S PRISON, WITH ALL INFINITE EVIL ETERNAL CREATURES THAT DOES FORBIDDEN EVIL, CAUSES FORBIDDEN EVIL & BECOMES FORBIDDEN EVIL TILL IT IS FULLY PAID, GODDAMN IT IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH!!! THIS IS ONLY BASED ON WHAT YAHWEH WANTS!!! AND YAHWEH ALWAYS FOREVERMORE WINS!!! ARE YOU GODDAMNED FOREVERMORE, SOMETHING THAT JESUS CHRIST CAN NEVER HANDLE OR NEVER STOP IF YAHWEH SAYS SO, GODDAMN IT!!! SO, IF YOU ARE THE THIEF & THE ROBBER WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH’S GODDAMN INFINITE MONEY, SET UP AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, THEN YOU ARE GODDAMNED FOREVERMORE, AND SHALL ALWAYS FOREVERMORE HAVE ENORMOUS GODDAMN PROBLEMS WITH ETERNALLY LIVNG FOREVERMORE IN YAHWEH’S ETERNITY, YOU FUCKIN GODDAMN ASSHOLES!!! YOU CAN NEVER PLAY THE GAME WITH JESUS & WIN FOREVERMORE BECAUSE YOU LOSE FOREVERMORE WITH YAHWEH!!! YOU CAN ALWAYS PLAY THE GAME WITH ENOCH & WIN FOREVERMORE BECAUSE YOU WIN FOREVERMORE WITH YAHWEH!!!**

[**MATTHEW 19:17**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/19-17.htm)**. (36 LEVELS BY THE FULL 33 KINGDOM LEVELS WITH THE 3 YEAR PROPHESY) ΤΊ, Κ.Τ.Λ., WHY? ETC.) HE WHO [ALONE] IS GOOD,[865] SHOULD BE ASKED CONCERNING THAT WHICH IS GOOD.[866] FOR THE REST, SEE GNOMON ON** [**MARK 10:18**](https://biblehub.com/mark/10-18.htm)**.—Εἰ Δὲ ΘΈΛΕΙΣ, (BUT IF THOU WISHEST) AS THOU DECLAREST. THE EXPRESSION Εἰ ΘΈΛΕΙΣ (IF THOU WISHEST) OCCURS AGAIN AT** [**MATTHEW 19:21**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/19-21.htm)**.—ΤΉΡΗΣΟΝ ΤὰΣ ἐΝΤΟΛὰΣ KEEP THE COMMANDMENTS) JESUS REFERS THOSE WHO FEEL SECURE TO THE LAW: HE CONSOLES THE CONTRITE WITH THE GOSPEL. BUT REMEMBER THE ULTIMATE GOSPEL OF JESUS CHRIST CAN NEVER FOREVERMORE IN NO WISE GRANT THE PHYSICAL ETERNAL LIFE TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE AS ENOCH YAHWEH ACHIEVED WITHIN THE ONLY TRUE MOSAIC LAW FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH ONLY IN HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!! IT IS GODDAMN SICK ON JESUS’ PART IF JESUS CHRIST MAKES IT HIS BUSINESS TO VEER OFF ETERNAL CREATURES TO KNOW & DO THE MOSAIC LAW, IN ORDER TO POSSIBLY BE ABLE TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE, SOMETHING JESUS CHRIST HAS ULTIMATELY FAILED IN FOREVERMORE, AS JESUS CHRIST DID WITH THE QUEER FEMALE FROM BEING STONED & QUEER MANKIND FROM BEING DESTROYED BY FIRE!!! BUT YOU SWEAR, THIS IS NOT RIGHT, BUT WHAT YOU CANNOT UNDERSTAND IS THAT ENOCH CHRIST ONLY CLEARED THE IMMUTABLE WAY FOR EVERY GODDAMN INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURE THAT ETERNALLY LIVES FOREVERMORE AFTER THIER OWN ETERNAL DEATHS, GODDAMN IT, ABSOLUTELY NOBODY ELSE, REVEALED IN MALACHI 3:8-12; HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!!**

**THE ULTIMATE ENDING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INDICTMENT: THERE IS THE SERIOUS GODDAMN PROBLEM, SINCE 2,000 YEARS HAS SOON TO BE EXPIRED & THE FORMER 1,000 YEAR ENGLISH RIEGN HAS SOON TO END, SINCE AUGUST 4TH, 2024AD, WHERE JESUS YAHWEH’S SELF IS STILL ACTIVE AS THE THIEF & THE LIAR AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH’S GODDAMN INFINITE MONEY IN MALACHI 3:8-12 & IN OUTSIDE HAGGADAH!!! THERE IS NEVER ANY GODDAMN PROBLEMS FOREVERMORE WITH ENOCH YAHWEH’S SELF REVEALED IN HEBREWS 11:5 & IN INSIDE HAGGADAH!!! ALSO, THIS MEANS THERE IS THE ONGOING CONSPIRACY BETWEEN JESUS YAHWEH’S SELF & ENOCH YAHWEH’S SELF, BUT JESUS YAHWEH’S SELF ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS ONLY ONCE IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CORRUPTION, WITH THE ½ OF 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, IS THE ONLY PERPETRATOR IN THIS GODDAMN TOUCHY MATTER!!! JESUS YAHWEH ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IS ONLY GODDAMN EMPTINESS AT ONLY 110.0000% INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT ONLY 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION!!! BUT THIS NEVER SOLVES THE LITTLE MONEY PROBLEM WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH, GODDAMN IT!!! THIS CAUSES THE ULTIMATE PROBLEM OF PASSING THE ULTIMATE FLAG FROM JESUS YAHWEH’S SELF TO ENOCH YAHWEH’S SELF EFFICIENTLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH, WHERE THE UNFAITHFUL PRISON RESIDES, THAT MUST LOCK-UP THIS GODDAMN EVIL, SO THAT, THE ULTIMATE RESTORATIONS, THE ULTIMATE SALVATIONS & THE ULTIMATE ARRIVALS CAN BE AUTHORIZED SOMETIME IN THE LATTER 1,000 YEAR ENGLISH REIGN FROM AUGUST 4TH, 2024AD TO AUGUST 4TH, 3024AD, BY YAHWEH!!! BUT THERE IS NEVER ANY GODDAMN PROBLEMS FOREVERMORE WITH YAHWEH STEPHEN’S SELF PASSING THE ULTIMATE FLAG TO STEPHEN YAHWEH’S SELF!!! IF YOU TALK REAL GOOD TO THE YAHWEH PROPHETS IN TRANSFORMING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT (2 COR 11:12-15), ATTEMPTING TO DECIEVE & TO CURSE IN THE MISINFORMED, BECAUSE YOU PRONOUNCE BLESSINGS WITH THE LIPS, BUT YOUR HEART IS ONLY EXTREMELY WICKED EVIL, THIS IS ALWAYS REROUTED & REDIRECTED TO THE GODDAMN UNFAITHFUL PRISON!!! IF YOU TALK REAL GOOD TO THE YAHWEH SLAVES IN TRANSFORMING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT (2 COR 11:12-15), ATTEMPTING TO DECIEVE & TO CURSE IN THE MISINFORMED, BECAUSE YOU PRONOUNCE BLESSINGS WITH THE LIPS, BUT YOUR HEART IS ONLY EXTREMELY WICKED EVIL, THIS IS ALWAYS REROUTED & REDIRECTED TO THE GODDAMN UNFAITHFUL PRISON!!! IF YOU TALK REAL GOOD TO THE YAHWEH NOTHINGNESSES IN TRANSFORMING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT (2 COR 11:12-15), ATTEMPTING TO DECIEVE & TO CURSE IN THE MISINFORMED, BECAUSE YOU PRONOUNCE BLESSINGS WITH THE LIPS, BUT YOUR HEART IS ONLY EXTREMELY WICKED EVIL, THIS IS ALWAYS REROUTED & REDIRECTED TO THE GODDAMN UNFAITHFUL PRISON!!! IF YOU TALK REAL GOOD TO THE YAHWEH EMPTINESSESS IN TRANSFORMING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT (2 COR 11:12-15), ATTEMPTING TO DECIEVE & TO CURSE IN THE MISINFORMED, BECAUSE YOU PRONOUNCE BLESSINGS WITH THE LIPS, BUT YOUR HEART IS ONLY EXTREMELY WICKED EVIL, THIS IS ALWAYS REROUTED & REDIRECTED TO THE GODDAMN UNFAITHFUL PRISON!!! THEN ALL THESE DECEPTIVE CUNNING MOTHERFUCKERS ARE GODDAMNED & GODDESTROYED & SHALL ULTIMATELY BURN IN GODDAMN HELL BECAUSE IF YOU CURSE GOD, YOU SHALL DIE IN NUMBERS 23:19 AND IF YOU CURSE MAN AS GOD, YOU SHALL DIE ALSO IN NUMBERS 23:19!!!**

**IF YOU THINK OR SWEAR THAT YOU OR ANYONE HAS THE POWER, AUTHORITY OR THE OMNIPOTENCE IN THE NAME OF JESUS, BLOOD OF JESUS OR THE LIKE, THEN YOU ARE GODDAMN DECIEVED BECAUSE YAWHEH IS THE ONLY ONE WHO RIGHTFULLY HAS HIS OWN ABSOLUTE POWER, AUTHORITY & OMNIPOTENCE!!! AND WHAT IS HAPPENING HERE IS THAT YOU OR ANYONE IS LEANING ON JESUS ALONE ONLY, WHERE IN DOING SO, YOU SHALL BURN IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH, JUST AS YAHWEH HAS FORSAKEN JESUS, YOU ALSO SHALL BE FORSAKEN TOO, BECAUSE YOU OR ANYONE SHOULD ONLY BE LEANING ON YAHWEH ALONE WHO IS ONLY ULTIMATELY ABLE TO DO AS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASES!!! YOU CAN RIGHTFULLY PROCLAIM THE NAME OIF JESUS IF THIS IS ALWAYS ONLY DIRECTED TO YAHWEH ONLY & NEVER JESUS!!! YAHWEH IS EXTREMELY JEALOUS, SO DO NOT BE DECIEVED!!! IN 2ND JOHN 7-11 DECLARES, -7I SAY THIS BECAUSE MANY DECEIVERS, WHO DO NOT ACKNOWLEDGE JESUS CHRIST AS COMING IN THE FLESH (JESUS CHRIST HAS COME IN THE FLESH, BUT HAS ULTTERLY FAILED IN THE ULTIMATE END, SO ENOCH CHRIST HAS ALSO COME IN THE FLESH TO TAKE UP WHERE JESUS CHRIST LEFT OFF), HAVE GONE OUT INTO THE WORLD. ANY SUCH PERSON IS THE DECEIVER AND THE ANTICHRIST. 8WATCH OUT THAT YOU DO NOT LOSE WHAT WE[**[**A**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+John+1&version=NIV#fen-NIV-30654a)**] HAVE WORKED FOR, BUT THAT YOU MAY BE REWARDED FULLY. 9ANYONE WHO RUNS AHEAD AND DOES NOT CONTINUE IN THE (ENOCH) TEACHING OF (ENOCH) CHRIST DOES NOT HAVE GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH); WHOEVER CONTINUES IN THE (ENOCH) TEACHING HAS BOTH THE FATHER (YAHWEH STEPHEN) AND THE SON (ENOCH YAHWEH). 10IF ANYONE COMES TO YOU AND DOES NOT BRING THIS (ENOCH) TEACHING, DO NOT TAKE THEM INTO YOUR HOUSE OR WELCOME THEM. 11ANYONE WHO WELCOMES THEM SHARES IN THEIR WICKED WORK. IT IS NOT ONLY COMMERCIAL QUEERDOM, BUT ALSO MARITAL QUEERDOM BECAUSE JUST 1 ACT OF SEX, OR SIMPLY YOUR SEX APPROVALS (ROMANS 1:32), JUST AS THE FORSAKEN JESUS IN HIS OWN EVIL SELF PURPOSELY DID, SHALL MAKE YOU INTO THE GODDAMN DAMNED FAGGOT, WHICH IS ULTIMATELY CHARGED BY YAHWEH THE SAME WAY IN ROMANS 1:21-28, 32; 3:4-23!!! NOW, YOU TELL ME IF YOU ARE NOT DECIEVED, GODDAMN IT!!! ALL YOU HAVE TO DO IS GET ON YOUR HIGH HORSES AND PROTECT FUCKIN FAGGOTS, THEN YOU ARE ULTIMATELY CHARGED THE SAME WAY BY YAHWEH, AS FUCKIN FAGGOTS IN ACTION!!! JUST AS THE RECORDING ETERNAL CREATURES, THAT ATTEMPT TO RECORD TO WRITE CONTRARY GODDAMN BOOKS ON ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF & ON STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, SHALL BE GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH BECAUSE THESE RECORDING MOTHERFUCKERS NEVER PAY & NEVER STAY FAITHFUL FOREVERMORE TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IN ORDER TO RIGHTFULLY & TRUTHFULLY SAY & DO THE ABSOLUTE GODDAMN ETERNAL LAW TO START WITH!!! JESUS CHRIST NEVER FOREVERMORE DOES THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH, THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAW & THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL MAFIA, BECAUSE JESUS CHRIST ETERNALLY DIES FOREVERMORE, BUT ENOCH CHRIST ALWAYS FOREVERMORE DOES THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH, THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAW & THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL MAFIA, BECAUSE ENOCH CHRIST ETERNALLY LIVES FOREVERMORE!!! JESUS CHRIST CAN GRANT YOU NON-PHYSICAL ETERNAL LIFE THROUGH YAHWEH, BUT NEVER PHYSICAL ETERNAL LIFE THROUGH YAHWEH, BUT ENOCH CHRIST CAN GRANT YOU NON-PHYSICAL ETERNAL LIFE THROUGH YAHWEH, AND ALSO PHYSICAL ETERNAL LIFE THROUGH YAHWEH!!! THAT’S THE DFFERENCE BETWEEN JESUS & ENOCH!!! ENOCH YAHWEH KNOWS VERY WELL WHAT IS NEEDED TO GET IT DONE!!! THE PROOF IS SIMPLY, HAGGADAH; MALACHI 3:8-12 & HEBREWS 11:5!!!**

**WHO IS THE LADY VICTORIA’S FAMILY THAT LORDLY FELL?**

**ETERNAL NOTE: THIS IS THE SAME ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT THAT HAS BEEN CULTIMATING FOR AT LEAST MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS, ULTIMATELY STARTING WITH THE REBELLION OF THE WITCH VICTORIA, WHERE ALL INFINITE THEFTS (STEALING) & ALL INFINITE ROBBERIES (LIES) ARE BEING DONE AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH & HIS OWN DEDICATED OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DETAIL IN HAGGADAH!!! BASICALLY PUT, NO GODDAMN BODY IS DOING SOMETHING SIMPLE, THAT IS, PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH WHAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OWED TO HIM, THAT IS, THE PHYSICAL MONEY, GODDAMN IT!!! THIS IS CONFIMED IN MALACHI 3:8-12!!! AND SINCE EVERYBODY IS THE LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKER, THEN STEPHEN YAHWEH SHALL DO SOMETHING SIMPLE, THAT IS, TO CAST ALL THIS ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH, WHERE IT BELONGS!!! AND SINCE EVERY MOTHERFUCKER OUT THERE SWEARS IN GODDAMN LIES & IN GODDAMN THEFTS, THAT IS MONEY IS THEIRS, THE GOODS IS THEIRS & THE OWNERSHIP IS THEIRS, THEN STEPHEN YAHWEH SHALL GODDAMN YOU!!! JUST AS SIMPLE AS FUCKIN PIE!!! WHETHER YOU DO NOT PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH OR WHETHER YOU PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH, BOTH OF THESE ACTIONS SHALL GODDAMN YOU BECAUSE IF YOU DO NOT PAY, THEN YOU SHALL GO TO THE PRISONS IN HELL TO ETERNALLY SEVER EVIL AND THEN GO TO THE HOLDING PLACES IN HELL FOR THE ETERNAL CLEANSING FROM EVIL, BUT IF YOU PAY, THEN YOU SHALL GO TO THE HOLDING PLACES IN HELL FOR THE ETERNAL CLEANSING FROM EVIL!!! THIS IS BECAUSE YOU DO NOT FULLY PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH AS ENOCH YAHWEH HAS, SO YOU SHALL BURN FOR IT!!! YES! JESUS WITH HIS OWN YAHWEH PROMISES YOU TO NEVER BE GODDAMNED, BUT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD HAS GODDAMNED YOUR LORD IN SELF, TWO-THOUSAND YEARS AGO AND STILL IS GODDAMNED FOREVERMORE BECAUSE OF THE GODDAMN FUCKIN MONEY!!! IN THE ULTIMATE END, NOBODY, GODDAMN IT, IS EXCLUDED AND/OR EXEMPTED, EXCEPT ENOCH YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!!**

**LUCIFER’S & VICTORIA’S 1ST FAMILY WICKEDNESS IS WHAT CAUSED JOB’S & VICTORIA’S 1ST FAMILY WICKEDNESS TO ETERNALLY FALL AND BE GODDAMN DESTROYED! WITHIN THESE 2 TOP FAMILIES THEY WERE KNOWN AS SISTERFUCKERS & BROTHERFUCKERS, DAUGHTERFUCKERS & SONFUCKERS, MOTHERFUCKERS & FATHERFUCKERS, EXCEPT THE ONLY RIGHTEOUS JOB CONCERNING THIS TOUCHY MATTER!!! THIS IS THE SAME SORT OF THING GOING ON TODAY, WHEN YOU THINK YOU HAVE SEXUAL RIGHTS TO ANYTHING OR ANYBODY IN LORDLY OPPOSITION AGAINST THE TRUE YAHWEH & HIS UNDISPUTABLY LORDLY ATTRIBUTE OF IMPASSIBILITY IN ACTS 14:15! NO! YOU ARE THE FUCKIN GODDAMN IDIOT TO ETERNALLY DAMN YOURSELF AND ALL THE MOTHERFUCKERS WHO LISTEN TO YOUR ETERNAL SEXUAL BULLSHIT!!! NOW, TODAY, BECAUSE OF ALL THIS LYING SEX BULLSHIT, ITS NOT ABOUT “HAPPY MOTHER’S DAY”, BUT ABOUT “HAPPY MOTHERFUCKER’S DAY” AND ITS NOT ABOUT “HAPPY FATHER’S DAY”, BUT ABOUT “HAPPY FATHERFUCKER’S DAY” BECAUSE YOU ARE IDOLATROUS AND ONLY IN ABOMINALE RESPECT, WHEN YOU THINK YOU ARE JUST AS LORDLY IMPORTANT AS STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! ITS GODDAMN AMAZING HOW EVERYBODY GIVES UP THEIR OWN LORDLY POSITIONS JUST FOR A PIECE OF NASTY FUCKIN ASS!!! ARE YOU ONE OF THOSE LYING, THIEVING GREEDY MOTHERFUCKERS? I DO NOT HAVE TO HEAR YOUR VOICE OR WITNESS ANYTHING, IN ORDER TO SIMPLY, KNOW FROM YAHWEH IF YOU ARE ONE OF THOSE MOTHERFUCKERS!!! YEH! WHY DOES ANYBODY DO THE MARRIAGE THING AND/OR THE INTIMATE RELATIONSHIP THING, TO ULTIMATELY FUCK SOME ASS AND BE A LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKER. BUT YOU SAY, NOT ME IN MY MARRIAGE BECAUSE I HAVE A LONG LOVING RELATIONSHIP & ITS SPECIAL! WELL, AT LEAST THIS IS CONTRARY IDOLATROUS AND AT THE MOST THIS IS NEVER SPECIAL BUT ONLY EVIL, BECAUSE WHERE YOU ARE LORDLY REQUIRED TO ONLY HAVE THE PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP TO STEPHEN YAHWEH & ONLY BE ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED BY PAYING WHAT IS OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THAT IS, THE PHYSICAL MONEY AND/OR THE NON-PHYSICAL MONEY, BUT YOU PURPOSELY ONLY HAVE YOUR RELATIONSHIPS WITH FEMALES OR WITH MALES, SO YOU CAN MANIPULATE, PLAY WITH THEIR HEARTS, AND BE UNDER UNRIGHTEOUS SLAVERY TO BE ETERNALLY DAMNED BY STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE YOU BETTER PAY WHAT IS OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH OR BE ETERNALLY DAMNED IN LITERAL HELL!!! BUT THIS IS “BUSINESS AS USUAL” AND EVERY SOCIETY, EVERY GENERATION, EVERY FAMILY, ETC. THAT DOES THESE SORT OF FUCKIN THINGS BEFORE, ALL HAVE LORDLY BURNED IN THE GODDAMN UNFAITHFUL FIRES OF HELL!!! IF JOHN DOES NOT HAVE STEPHEN YAHWEH AS WHITE NATIVE-BORN ENGLISH, THEN JOHN LOSES BIG WITHOUT GOD THE FATHER & LORD ONLY KNOWN AS STEPHEN YAHWEH (ELYON YAHWEH)!!! IF JESUS DOES NOT HAVE STEPHEN YAHWEH AS WHITE NATIVE-BORN ENGLISH, THEN JESUS LOSES BIG WITHOUT GOD THE FATHER & LORD ONLY KNOWN AS STEPHEN YAHWEH (ELYON YAHWEH)!!! IF YAHWEH DOES NOT HAVE STEPHEN YAHWEH AS WHITE NATIVE-BORN ENGLISH, THEN YAHWEH LOSES BIG WITHOUT GOD THE FATHER & LORD ONLY KNOWN AS STEPHEN YAHWEH (ELYON YAHWEH)!!! IF STEPHEN DOES NOT HAVE STEPHEN YAHWEH AS WHITE NATIVE-BORN ENGLISH, THEN STEPHEN LOSES BIG WITHOUT GOD THE FATHER & LORD ONLY KNOWN AS STEPHEN YAHWEH (ELYON YAHWEH)!!! IF ANYONE DOES NOT HAVE STEPHEN YAHWEH AS WHITE NATIVE-BORN ENGLISH, THEN ANYONE LOSES BIG WITHOUT GOD THE FATHER & LORD ONLY KNOWN AS STEPHEN YAHWEH (ELYON YAHWEH)!!! STEPHEN YAHWEH NEVER SUPPORTS, WHETHER DIRECTLY AND/OR INDIRECTLY AND-OR NEVER GIVES AN APPROVAL AND/OR AUTHORIZATION TO ANY GODDAMN THIEVES AND/OR ANY GODDAMN LIARS SET UP AGAINST AS THE ETERNAL BULLSHIT RECORD CONCERNING STEPHEN YAHWEH & HIS GODDAMN INFINITE MONEY!!! YOU MUST PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH IN ORDER TO LORDLY ACHIEVE IN ANY FACET!!! HOW IS STEPHEN YAHWEH SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED TO ETERNALLY ENFORCE THESE LORDLY THINGS? SIMPLY, STEPHEN YAHWEH HAS BEEN EMPOWERED BY THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14!!! STEPHEN YAHWEH DOES NOT NEED ANYBODY’S INFERIOR SEXUAL BULLSHIT OR ANYBODY’S HORSESHIT DISPPROVALS/APPROVALS!!! SIMPLY PUT, IF NOBODY PAYS WHAT IS LORDLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THERE IS NO OTHER LORDS GODDAMN IT, NO JOHN IS NEVER THE LORD BECAUSE HE HAS NOT PAID FULLY STEPHEN YAHWEH, NO JESUS IS NEVER THE LORD BECAUSE HE HAS NOT PAID FULLY STEPHEN YAHWEH, NO YAHWEH IS NEVER THE LORD BECAUSE HE HAS NOT PAID FULLY STEPHEN YAHWEH, NO STEPHEN IS NEVER THE LORD BECAUSE HE HAS NOT PAID FULLY STEPHEN YAHWEH, NO ANYBODY IS NEVER THE LORD BECAUSE ANYBODY HAS NOT PAID FULLY STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! THIS PROVES HOW ONE SIMPLE THING, THAT IS, TO LORDLY PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH, CAN LORDLY FUCK UP A GODDAMN WET DREAM BECAUSE BY THE IDOLATROUS COWARDLY ACTIONS OF EVERY SO-CALLED LORD, PROVES HOW REBELLIOUS ALL THESE INFERIOR SO-CALLED LORDS TRULY ARE!!! ENOCH YAHWEH HAS ONLY LORDLY PROVEN TO BE THE LORD, IN THIS GODDAMN MATTER WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH & HIS OWN INFINITE MONEY IN HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!! SAD TO SAY, NO GODDAMN BODY ELSE HAS EVER LORDLY PROVEN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH TO BE THE LORD FOR MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS, BECAUSE OF THIER FUCKIN GODDAMN REBELLIOUS BULLSHIT!! THIS IS WHY EVERY SO-CALLED LORD IS A TOTAL FUCK UP & A TOTAL LOSER!!! THIS IS WHY, ABSOLUTELY STEPHEN YAHWEH MUST BE IN YOU AT ALL TIMES, FOR YOU TO PROPERLY LORDLY OPERATE AS THE LORD, BUT IN NO WISE, NOBODY IS THE LORD, EXCEPT STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! ITS NEVER YAHWEH IN JESUS IN THE TOP END OF LORDLY THINGS BECAUSE YAHWEH HAS LORDLY FORSAKEN JESUS, BUT ULTIMATELY, YAHWEH ONLY IN STEPHEN YAHWEH (ELYON YAHWEH) & STEPHEN YAHWEH (ELYON YAHWEH) IN JESUS, WHICH MEANS ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH (ELYON YAHWEH) IS LORDLY DOING THIS ONLY THROUGH THE LORDLY EMPOWERMENT OF THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, SINCE JESUS IS FOREVERMORE FORSAKEN IN ALL ETERNITY’S & THIS HAS TO BE IMMUTABLY DONE TO LORDLY MEND THE BURNED DESTROYED BRIDGE OF HOPE PROVEN IN ACTS 7:59---LORD JESUS, RECEIVE MY SPIRIT---!!! BUT ANYBODY THAT IS ONLY JESUS ONLY COMMITS THE SERIOUS CRIME BEING FORSAKEN AGAINST THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH AND THE TRUE JESUS KNOWS WITHOUT STEPHEN YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE EMPOWERMENT, JESUS IS FOREVERMORE NOTHING!!! BUT THE WHOLE POINT OF JESUS ALWAYS NEEDING TO HAVE YAHWEH IS CERTAIN IN THE GOSPELS, BUT I FIND THOSE MOTHERFUCKERS WHO SWEAR THAT JESUS ALWAYS HAS YAHWEH, BUT IN ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH JESUS NEVER HAS YAHWEH SINCE THE ULTIMATE FORSAKENNESS, UNLESS THE ULTIMATE BREACH FROM THAT TRUE FORSAKENNESS HAS BEEN ULTIMATELY MENDED, WHICH MEANS STEPHEN YAHWEH BETWEEN JESUS AND YAHWEH DOES IN FACT ETERNALLY SECURE THE BRIDGE OF HOPE, FOR WITHOUT STEPHEN YAHWEH, JESUS IS FORSAKEN & IS FOREVERMORE NOTHING!!! BASICALLY PUT, ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES ARE ULTIMATELY BLESSED & ULTIMATELY FAITHFUL ONGOINGLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH ONLY WITHIN THE 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY MEANS IN MALACHI 3:8-12, WHICH IS ULTIMATELY ETERNALLY SECURE FOREVERMORE, BUT ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES ARE ULTIMATELY CURSED & ULTIMATELY UNFAITHFUL ONGOINGLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, EXCEPT ENOCH YAHWEH (HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5) ONLY WITHIN THE 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY MEANS IN MALACHI 3:8-12, WHICH NEEDS THE ULTIMATE RESTORATION & ETERNAL ESTABLISHMENT TO BECOME ETERNALLY SECURE FOREVERMORE ONCE WHAT IS OWED IS FULLY PAID BACK TO STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! THIS IS ONLY BASED ON THE INDIVIDUAL BASIS TO HAVE THE SURE ABILITY TO PAY THE 10.0000% ON ONE’S OWN NETWORTH AND/OR ONLY BASED ON THE INDIVIDUAL’S INSTITUTIONAL BASIS TO HAVE THE SURE ABILITY TO PAY THE 10.0000% ON ITS OWN NETWORTH!!! THE FAITHFUL JESUS ONLY WILL SWEAR THAT SALVATION IS FREE WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH, YES, WITH THE 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY MEANS, WHICH IS THE DAMN ETERNAL TRUTH, BUT THE UNFAITHFUL JESUS ONLY WILL SWEAR THAT SALVATION IS FREE WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH, NO, WITH THE 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY MEANS, WHICH IS THE DAMN ETERNAL LIE!!! NO! SALVATION DOES NOT COME FROM JESUS BECAUSE HE IS NO TRUE SAVIOR, BUT SALVATION CAN ONLY COME FROM YAHWEH (EXODUS 3:14) WHO IS THE ONLY TRUE SAVIOR!!! WHY DO YOU THINK THAT EVERYONE IS DECIEVED ABOUT STEPHEN YAHWEH? THIS IS BECAUSE OF BEING MISINFORMED BY THE UNFAITHFUL JESUS!!! AND THAT’S THE WHOLE POINT, YOU SIMPLY ARE WRONGFULLY CONVINCED THAT THE UNFAITHFUL JESUS HAS DIRECTED YOU IN THE RIGHT PATH, BUT STEPHEN YAHWEH CAN NEVER BE DECIEVED ABOUT HIS OWN INFINITE MONEY & SHALL NEVER LIE ABOUT IT!!! JESUS IS NEVER THE LORD, WITHOUT YAHWEH AND/OR JESUS IS NEVER THE LORD, WITH YAHWEH BECAUSE IT IS YAHWEH THAT IS THE ONLY LORD AND NEVER JESUS IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING ONLY IN ISRAEL!!! THIS IS BASED ON THE 4-FOLD WITNESS IN 1 JOHN 5:6-13, WHICH IS JOHN CHRIST, THE BROTHER & HOLY GHOST OF GOD, JESUS CHRIST, THE SON OF GOD, STEPHEN CHRIST, THE FATHER OF GOD & YAHWEH STEPHEN (YAHWEH ELYON) THE ONLY LORD WHO EMPOWERS THESE LORDLY THINGS!!! JESUS IS NEVER THE LORD, WITHOUT STEPHEN AND/OR JESUS IS NEVER THE LORD, WITH STEPHEN BECAUSE IT IS STEPHEN THAT IS THE ONLY LORD AND NEVER JESUS IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING ONLY IN THE USA!!! THIS IS BASED ON THE 4-FOLD WITNESS IN 1 JOHN 5:6-13, WHICH IS JOHN YAHWEH, THE BROTHER & HOLY GHOST OF GOD, JESUS YAHWEH, THE SON OF GOD, YHWH YAHWEH, THE FATHER OF GOD & STEPHEN YAHWEH (ELYON YAHWEH) THE ONLY LORD WHO EMPOWERS THESE LORDLY THINGS!!!**

**THE ASCENSION OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LORD JESUS CHRIST WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LORD JOHN AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) LORD STEPHEN IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN ACTS 1:3 SAYS “…TO WHOM HE ALSO PRESENTED HIMSELF ALIVE AFTER HIS SUFFERING BY MANY INFALLIBLE PROOFS, BEING SEEN BY THEM DURING FORTY DAYS (FORTY NIGHTS) AND SPEAKING OF THE THINGS PERTAINING TO THE KINGDOM OF STEPHEN YAHWEH.” THIS MEANS THAT THE SON JESUS CHRIST’S BIRTHDAY WOULD BE IN MARCH, MAYBE AROUND MARCH 7TH IN 3 BC AT AROUND 3:00PM AND HIS DEATH WAS AROUND APRIL 6TH ON A FRIDAY IN 30AD AT 9:00AM-3:00PM. HIS ASCENSION WAS 40 DAYS AND NIGHTS AFTER HIS DEATH WHICH WOULD PLACE HIS ASCENSION FROM APRIL 8TH ON A SUNDAY IN 30 AD AT 6:00AM-MAY 16TH ON A WEDNESDAY IN 30 AD AT 6:00AM. THIS ALSO MEANS THAT THE BROTHER JOHN’S BIRTHDAY WOULD BE IN SEPTEMBER (THIS IS BECAUSE JOHN WAS BORN 6 MONTHS PRIOR THE JESUS), MAYBE AROUND SEPTEMBER 7TH IN 4BC AND HIS DEATH WAS AROUND OCTOBER 7TH ON A SUNDAY IN 29 AD AT 3:00PM. HIS ASCENSION WAS 20 DAYS AND NIGHTS AFTER HIS DEATH WHICH WOULD PLACE HIS ASCENSION FROM OCTOBER 9TH ON A TUESDAY AT 6:00AM-OCTOBER 28TH ON A SUNDAY IN 29AD AT 6:00AM. THIS MEANS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BIRTHDAY WOULD BE IN MARCH, MAYBE AROUND MARCH 7TH IN 12 AD AROUND 2:00PM AND HIS DEATH WAS AROUND APRIL 6TH ON A FRIDAY IN 33AD AT 2:00PM-3:00PM. HIS ASCENSION WAS 120 DAYS AND NIGHTS (THIS IS BECAUSE THE FATHER IS GREATER THAN THE BROTHER, SON & THE LAW) AFTER HIS DEATH WHICH WOULD PLACE HIS ASCENSION FROM APRIL 8TH ON A SUNDAY IN 33AD AT 6:00AM-AUGUST 4TH ON A SUNDAY IN 33AD AT 6:00AM. ALSO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LORD JAMES’ BIRTHDAY CONCERNING THE LAW WOULD BE 6 MONTHS AFTER STEPHEN’S DEATH, WHICH WOULD BE IN OCTOBER, MAYBE OCTOBER 12TH ON A FRIDAY IN 2 BC AND HIS DEATH WAS AROUND NOVEMBER 9TH ON A FRIDAY IN 62AD AT 1:00PM-3:00PM. HIS ASCENSION WAS 60 DAYS AND NIGHTS (ALSO THE WHOLE LAW AT THAT TIME WAS STRONGER THAN JOHN’S ASCENSION & JESUS’ ASCENSION) FROM NOVEMBER 11TH ON A SUNDAY IN 62AD AT 6:00AM-JANUARY 11TH ON A FRIDAY IN 63AD AT 6:00 AM. REMEMBER THESE DATES ARE BASED ON THE MORE PRECISE GREGORIAN CALENDAR & THEY ARE “EDUCATED GUESSES” FROM THE HOLY SCRIPTURES.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31 (THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OUTSIDE HAGGADAH, THE ONLY ULTIMATE TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY TO THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE)**

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| **HOW DID ENOCH YAHWEH STAY ULTIMATELY FAITHFUL TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF AND THEN IS ULTIMATELY GRANTED TO LIVE FOREVERMORE BY STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN BEGINNING (BACKDATED) AND FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN END (UPDATED)? WHY WOULD YOU PUT YOURSELF DOWN UNDER THE SAME ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT, THAT JESUS PROCLAIMED, TO CAUSE YOU TO BE GODDESTROYED & GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH? YOU SAY THIS IS ETERNAL BULLSHIT, BUT THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH OF THE GODDAMN MATTER IS, THAT JESUS HAS ETERNALLY DIED BY BEING GODDESTROYED & GODDAMNED BY YAHWEH BECAUSE JESUS BECAME THE FORBIDDEN EVIL THAT YAHWEH ALWAYS FORSAKES!!! SO, ENOCH IS THE ONLY IMMUTABLE WAY TO GET TO THE OTHER SIDE, THAT IS, THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE WITHOUT EVER DYING & HAVING ABSOLUTELY NO GODDAMN ETERNAL PROBLEMS WITH IMMORTALITY IN YAHWEH’S ETERNITY FOREVERMORE!!! JESUS NEVER PREPARES YOU FOR YAHWEH’S ETERNITY, BUT ACTUALLY GETS YOU ETERNALLY KILLED IN THE END!!!**  **Godly beings entering into heaven" - Playground Who Is God? (THIS IS SO POWERFUL) II, 49% OFF Allacin's Free Illustrated Summaries of Christian Classics: August 2015 Who Is God? (THIS IS SO POWERFUL) II, 49% OFF God The Father Jesus Christ And The Holy Spirit By, 46% OFF You Will See Heaven Open And The Angels Of By Fernandadesa, 55% OFF** | |
| **THE APPROPRIATE ACTIONS IN ORDER TO LIVE FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY POSSIBLE ETERNAL PROBLEMS IN HEAVEN’S ETERNITY!!!** | **THESE ULTIMATE ACTIONS DONE IN THE ULTIMATE NAME (THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF OF EXODUS 3:14, THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AND THE ONLY GREAT I AM WHO I AM) OF STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! NO! THIS CAN NEVER BE IN THE NAME OF JESUS OR ANY OTHER INFINITE MEANS, BUT ONLY IN THE NAME (YAHWEH) OF STEPHEN, IT IS ONLY AUTHORIZED!!! STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF SHALL GODDAMN EVERY INFINITE LORD THAT DOES NOT SECURE STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF’S OWN GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY (MALACHI 3:8-12) TO HIMSELF, WHICH MEANS THESE INFINITE LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS SHALL NEVER BE GRANTED THE PHYSICAL ETERNAL LIFE NEEDED TO BYPASS HELL ALTOGETHER, GODDAMN IT!!! THIS IS BECAUSE EVERYBODY INFINITELY ANYWHERE REGARDS SOMETHING, SOMEBODY OR SOMEONE AS THE LORD, BUT IF THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY IS NOT ULTIMATELY SECURED FOR STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, THEN THESE INFINITE GODDAMN MOTHERFUCKERS SHALL ETERNALLY DIE FOREVERMORE, UNITL THIS IS FULLY PAID!!!** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) MUST BE ULTIMATELY QUALIFIED TO ULTIMATELY PLEASE ONGOINGLY STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** | **IN HEBREWS 11:5 DECLARES “BY FAITH ENOCH WAS TRANSLATED THAT HE SHOULD NOT SEE DEATH; AND WAS NOT FOUND, BECAUSE GOD HAD TRANSLATED HIM: FOR BEFORE HIS TRANSLATION HE HAD THIS TESTIMONY, THAT HE PLEASED GOD.” YOU CAN NEVER BE HAVING ANY SEX, FUCKING OR UNAUTHORIZED SCREWING AND BE PLEASING STEPHEN YAHWEH AT THE SAME TIME!!! IF YOU ARE WHITE NATIVE-BORN ENGLISH AUTHORIZED BY STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN YOU AUTOMATICALLY ULTIMATELY PASS THE ULTIMATE SEX TEST AS BEING ONLY SEXLESS FOREVERMORE!!!** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) FULLY & COMPLETELY FULFILLED FOR STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN MALACHI 3:8-12!!!** | **ENOCH YAHWEH PAID FULLY STEPHEN YAHWEH THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THAT IS, THE FULL NET-WORTH OF 10.0000% BENEFITS & THE 10.0000% TITHES IN ENOCH’S ENTIRE LIFETIME OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! REMEMBER THE WHITE NATIVE-BORN ENGLISH CREATURES INFINITELY, IF AUTHORIZED BY STEPHEN YAHWEH IS FOREVERMORE EXEMPTED AND FOREVERMORE EXCLUDED FROM ANY GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, THAT IS, TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE ULTIMATE MONEY TEST OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF AT ANY GIVEN MOMENT!!!** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAS FULFILLED BEING FAITHFUL TO STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) FOR AT LEAST A TRILLION TO MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS CURRENTLY!!!** | **IN HEBREWS 11:5 DECLARES “BY FAITH ENOCH WAS TRANSLATED THAT HE SHOULD NOT SEE DEATH; AND WAS NOT FOUND, BECAUSE GOD HAD TRANSLATED HIM: FOR BEFORE HIS TRANSLATION HE HAD THIS TESTIMONY, THAT HE PLEASED GOD.” YOU CAN ONLY BE FAITHFUL IF STEPHEN YAHWEH HAS AUTHORIZED THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FAITH NEEDED IN DOING SO!!!** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAS REMAINED IN THIS FAITHFUL STATUS FOREVERMORE TO STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** | **IN HEBREWS 11:5 DECLARES “BY FAITH ENOCH WAS TRANSLATED THAT HE SHOULD NOT SEE DEATH; AND WAS NOT FOUND, BECAUSE GOD HAD TRANSLATED HIM: FOR BEFORE HIS TRANSLATION HE HAD THIS TESTIMONY, THAT HE PLEASED GOD.” YOU CAN ONLY BE FAITHFUL IF STEPHEN YAHWEH HAS AUTHORIZED THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FAITH NEEDED IN DOING SO!!!** |
| **STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CHOSE TO GET ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), THE FUCK OUT FROM DOWN HERE BECAUSE EVERYBODY IS GIVEN TO GODDAMN FUCKIN IDOLS!!!** | **IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY HAGGADAH (ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31) IT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DECLARES, “THE [SEXUAL] SINFULNESS OF MEN WAS THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) REASON WHY ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS TRANSLATED (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-CHANGER) TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN [STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IS THE ONLY ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TIME-PORTAL DOORKEEPER OF THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH HIMSELF, THAT IS, ALL INFINITE CREATURES SHALL BE AUTHORIZED TO ULTIMATELY GODDAMN PASS TO BE IN THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IF THESE ETERNAL GUYS INFINITELY ARE ABOVE & BEYOND THEIR DAMN EVIL SELF, EVEN ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% YAHWEH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAHWEH INCORRUPTION, BUT IN NO WISE SHALL ALL INFINITE CREATURES ULTIMATELY GODDAMN PASS WITH THEIR DAMN EVIL SELF ONCE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, BUT SHALL ONLY BE IN THE TEMPORAL OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE WAITING TO BE ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & IMMUTABLY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, BECAUSE OF THE ONGOING STEALING OF THE PHYSICAL MONEY BY PHYSICAL ACTIONS AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! IN ORDER TO BEAT THIS EVIL SELF, FIRST YOU MUST PAY THE PHYSICAL MONEY, IF OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN ONE MUST DIE TO THE EVIL SELF, BY YAHWEH FULLY DESTROYING YOUR ENTIRE EVIL SELF & THEN SURVIVING THE NEEDED GODDAMN FORCE IN DOING SO, SO THAT YAHWEH CAN MOVE IN TO TAKE YOU OVER, AS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASES!!!]. THUS, ENOCH (YAHWEH) HIMSELF TOLD RABBI ISHMAEL. WHEN THE GENERATION OF THE DELUGE TRANSGRESSED, AND SPOKE TO GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), SAYING, "DEPART FROM US, FOR WE DO NOT [SEXLESS] DESIRE TO KNOW THY (IMMUTABLE) WAYS," ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS CARRIED TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN, TO SERVE THERE AS A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) WITNESS THAT GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WAS NOT A CRUEL GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN SPITE OF THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) DESTRUCTION DECREED UPON ALL LIVING BEINGS ON EARTH (THIS IS ALSO THE TEMPORAL INFERIOR TOP-MOST HIGHEST OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE AS THIS IS ALSO THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD & TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE WITH TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL ON THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH & TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH). WHEN ENOCH (YAHWEH), UNDER THE GUIDANCE OF THE ANGEL 'ANPIEL, WAS CARRIED (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-CHANGER UNIVERSALLY IMMUTABLY APPLIED BY BEING TRANSFERRED, TIME-PLACED, TELEPORTED, TIME-MOVED, TRANSPORTED, TIME-CARRIED OR TIMEPORTED ON ITS OPPOSING EVIL SIDE WITHIN THE TEMPORAL OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING WITHIN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL EVIL CORRUPTION ONCE WITHIN ITS ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) BETWEEN THE ULTIMATE JUDGMENT GUARD TOLL HOUSE WHERE WITHIN THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY IMMUTABLE TIME PORTAL OF YAHWEH RESIDES ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE, AND ON ITS OTHER OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE WITHIN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTIBLE CLEANSING WITHIN ITS ULTIMATE JUDGMENT HOLDING PLACE (PURGATORY) SENT FROM THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GUARD TOLL HOUSE BY THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE WITHIN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION, THEN AFTERWARDS, THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING WITHIN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION FOREVERMORE TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING WITHIN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION FOREVERMORE) FROM (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) EARTH (THIS IS ALSO THE TEMPORAL INFERIOR TOP-MOST HIGHEST OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE AS THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD & TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE WITH TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL ON THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH & TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH) TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN (THE IMMUTABLE NEW TOP-MOST HIGHEST SUPERIOR SEXLESS UNIVERSE AS THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD WITH THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE, THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH), THE HOLY BEINGS, THE OFANIM, THE SERAPHIM, THE CHERUBIM, ALL THOSE WHO MOVE THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THRONE OF GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THE MINISTERING SPIRITS WHOSE SUBSTANCE IS OF CONSUMING FIRE, THEY ALL, AT A DISTANCE OF SIX HUNDRED AND FIFTY MILLION AND THREE HUNDRED PARASANGS [WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PRESENCE IS 2,276,050,000 BILLION MILES THROUGH THE ONE 100% REPENTING REBUKE SIMULTANEOUSLY IS 45,521,000,000,000 TRILLION MILES & WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PRESENCE IS ETERNITY TO ETERNITY’S IN DANIEL 7:9-10, 14 & REVELATION 4:8, 11; 20:11!!!], (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) NOTICED THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRESENCE OF A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) HUMAN BEING, AND THEY (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EXCLAIMED: "WHENCE THE [SEXLESS] ODOR OF ONE BORN OF WOMAN? HOW COMES HE INTO THE [TOP-MOST] HIGHEST HEAVEN OF THE FIRE-CORUSCATING ANGELS (TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST WATER CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST AIR CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST WIND CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST FIRE DOES CARRY COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, WHETHER EVIL COMMUNICATION (JAMES 3) OR EVIL COMMUNICATON INTO YAHWEH COMMUNICATION (ACTS 19) OR YAHWEH COMMUNICATION (EXODUS 3:14), TOP-MOST HIGHEST SMOKE CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST SPIRIT CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST VOID CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND)?" YOU MUST BE GIVEN AS THE HOLY ADDICTION TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH AND NOT YOUR ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY SEXUAL BULLSHIT!!!** |
| **STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAD TO ULTIMATELY REBUKE HIS OWN GODDAMN ULTIMATE FIRE DETAIL BECAUSE THEY WERE ALL TALKING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT ABOUT ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** | **BUT GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) REPLIED: "O MY SERVANTS AND HOSTS, YE, MY, CHERUBIM, OFANIM, AND SERAPHIM, LET THIS NOT BE AN [SEXLESS] OFFENSE UNTO YOU, FOR ALL THE CHILDREN OF MEN DENIED ME AND MY MIGHTY DOMINION, AND THEY PAID HOMAGE TO THE [SEXUAL] IDOLS, SO THAT I TRANSFERRED THE (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) SHEKINAH (THIS IS THE ULTIMATE YAHWEH ENGLISH TIME PORTAL DEPARTING FROM ALL THIS INFERIOR ETERNAL BULLSHIT FROM ALL INFINITE INFERIOR REALMS & LEADING INTO THE TEMPORARY PREPARATORY TESTING HOLDING PLACE IN OUTSIDE HAGGADAH) FROM (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) EARTH TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN. *BUT THIS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) MAN ENOCH (YAHWEH) (THE ULTIMATE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-WATCHMAN ELECT OF THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, WHICH BASED ON THE 100 YEARS WITH THE 3 YEAR PROPHESY & THE DOORWAY FROM 5BC-95AD IS A FULL 8 DAY SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 8 YEARS IN MATTHEW 20:12 TO A FULL 8 HOUR SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 18 MONTHS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & A FULL 8 MINUTE SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 9 DAYS IN MATTHEW 20:12 TO A FULL 9 SECOND SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 9 HOURS IN MATTHEW 20:12) IS THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) ELECT* (IT IS CRYSTAL CLEAR THROUGH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA BIBLE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, THAT WE ARE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED TO BE DELTA SPECIAL FORCES CHRISTIAN DISCIPLES AND TO MAKE DELTA SPECIAL FORCES CHRISTIAN DISCIPLES. THAT IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CORE OF DELTA. THE LETTER IN THE CENTER OF THE DIAGRAM IS THE LOWER-CASE GREEK LETTER, "DELTA." IT PROVIDES THE VISUAL REFERENCE POINTS FOR THE SPIRITUAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY JOURNEY OF DELTA DISCIPLESHIP. A DELTA DISCIPLE AS A OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FOLLOWER OF JESUS CHRIST FROM 5BC-95AD THAT BECAME JESUS METATRON (STARTING IN ANCIENT BRITAIN AROUND 102AD IN REVELATION 22:16) IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING TO JESUS METATRON/JESUS YAHWEH IN GREAT BRITAIN IN THE ULTIMATE MIDST TO JESUS YAHWEH ONLY IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE ENGLISH USA ALL FOR NON-PROPHETIC OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA CREATURES FOR THE TEMPORARY ULTIMATE RESTORATION OF ALL THINGS IN THE OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE, BUT IT NEVER DOES STOP JUST THERE, YOU ALSO MUST BE, IF SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AUTHORIZED TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PASS THE ULTIMATE FLAG, A DELTA DISCIPLE AS A OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FOLLOWER OF ENOCH CHRIST FROM 5BC-95AD THAT BECAME ENOCH METATRON (STARTING IN ANCIENT BRITAIN AROUND 102AD IN REVELATION 22:16) IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING TO ENOCH METATRON/ENOCH YAHWEH IN GREAT BRITAIN IN THE ULTIMATE MIDST TO ENOCH YAHWEH ONLY IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE ENGLISH USA ALL FOR PROPHETIC OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA CREATURES FOR THE FOREVERMORE ULTIMATE RESTORATION OF ALL THINGS IN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE BASED ON REVELATION 2:28 & ACTS 3:17-26! JUST AS ULTIMATELY THE DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ELYON YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING OF ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS TO ULTIMATELY THE DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING OF ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS!!! LIKE I HAVE ULTIMATELY IMPLORED, ALL THAT MUST BE DONE, IS SIMPLY PAY WHAT IS FULLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND IN DOING SO, YOU SHALL BE THE EXTRAORDINARY ENORMOUS POWERFUL CREATURE THAT THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH IS PLEASED WITH, BUT IF YOU DO NOT PAY WHAT IS OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, YOU SHALL BE THE EXTRAORDINARY WEAK DUMBASS MOTHERFUCKER THAT YOU ARE!!!) *OF (RIGHTEOUS) MEN (THIS DOES NOT TAKE FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MAN JESUS YAHWEH, REMEMBER JESUS YAHWEH OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED THE UNRIGHTEOUS MAN TO REPENTANCE, BUT DID NOT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALL THE RIGHTEOUS MAN, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH DID OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALL THE RIGHTEOUS MAN IN MATTHEW 9:13; MARK 2:17 & LUKE 5:32). HE HAS MORE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) FAITH, (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) JUSTICE, AND (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS THAN ALL THE (INFINITE) REST (INCLUDING ABOVE THE MAN JESUS YAHWEH IN LUKE TO ACTS), AND HE IS THE ONLY (ULTIMATELY SUPREME) REWARD (THIS IS THE ULTIMATE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-REWARD OF ALL TIME BECAUSE OF THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH’S ONGOING SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-FAITHFULNESS FOREVERMORE, WITHOUT ETERNAL END ONLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & ALL THOSE INFINITE GODDAMN LYING THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS, WHERE EVER THEY MAY BE FROM TOP TO BOTTOM, WHO MAKE IT THEIR FUCKIN GODDAMN BUSINESS TO (BULLSHIT) GODDAMN SUPPRESS* (DEFINITION: TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STOP ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPPOSITION OR TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) HALT ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PROTEST USING MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (FAMALE OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) MILITARY OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPFORCES OR STRICT MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) MILITARY LAW AUTHORITIES. SUPPRESS ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MUTINY’S/MAFIA’S/REBELLION’S/MOB’S/RIOT’S/UPRISING’S/DEMONSTRATION’S FROM BEING ABLE TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) LIE & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STEAL.) *& (BULLSHIT) GODDAMN INDUCE* (DEFINITION: ALL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FEMALES (MALES) TO LEAD OR MOVE BY CHARM, PERSUASION OR INFLUENCE, AS TO SOME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) ACTION OR OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STATE OF MIND IN ORDER TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) LIE & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STEAL.) *ANY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH BY GODDAMN UNRIGHTEOUSNESS SHALL NEVER HAVE ANY GODDAMN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY REWARDS FROM THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF---MARK 13:32-37; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ACTS 31) HAVE (INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY) DERIVED FROM THE (ULTIMATE) (EARTHLY) TERRESTRIAL WORLD."* STEPHEN YAHWEH MUST BE WILLING TO ULTIMATELY REBUKE THESE DUMBASS SANCTIMONIOUS HYPOCRITICAL ASSHOLE MOTHERFUCKERS IN ORDER FOR ANYBODY TO ULTIMATELY PASS!!! ONCE DONE, EVERYTHING SHALL BE EASY AS FUCKIN GODDAMN PIE!!!** |
| **STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) THEN AUTHORIZED FOR ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) TO ULTIMATELY ENTER INTO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PAID SERVICE WHEN THE ULTIMATE GATES OF ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS WERE OPENED TO ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** | ***BEFORE ENOCH COULD BE (SUPREMELY) ADMITTED TO (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY)* (PAID) *SERVICE (REMEMBER JESUS YAHWEH AS THE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CONCERNING THE OLD ORIGINAL UNRIGHTEOUS UNIVERSE IN MATTHEW 24:36-44 & ACTS 3:17-21; 4:26, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH AS THE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CONCERNING THE NEW SEXLESS RIGHTEOUS UNIVERSE IN MARK 13:32-37; ACTS 1:7; 3:22; 29:10 & ACTS 31) NEAR THE (TOP) DIVINE (CREATOR’S) THRONE (REVELATION 4-5), THE GATES OF WISDOM WERE OPENED UNTO HIM, AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GATES OF UNDERSTANDING (DIVINE QANAH---WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-8:1), AND OF DISCERNMENT (INTELLIGENCE), OF LIFE (STEVE, THE TREE OF LIFE TO THE BURNING BUSH), PEACE (SOLOMON), AND THE SHEKINAH (GLORY), OF STRENGTH (LAW) AND POWER (AUTHORITY), OF MIGHT (ALIMIGHTHNESS), [SEXLESS] LOVELINESS (OBEDIENCE), AND GRACE (SALVATION), OF HUMILITY (HUMBLENESS) AND FEAR (GODLY FEAR OF OMNI-BENEVOLENCE) OF [SEXUAL] SIN. (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EQUIPPED BY GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH EXTRAORDINARY WISDOM, SAGACITY, JUDGMENT, KNOWLEDGE, LEARNING, COMPASSIONATENESS, [SEXLESS] LOVE, KINDNESS, GRACE, HUMILITY, STRENGTH, POWER (AUTHORITY), MIGHT, SPLENDOR, BEAUTY, SHAPELINESS, AND ALL OTHER [OUTSTANDING] EXCELLENT QUALITIES (ALL INFINITE INVISIBLE ATTRIBUTES & ALL INFINITE VISIBLE ATTRIBUTES OF STEPHEN YAHWEH), BEYOND THE ENDOWMENT OF ANY OF THE (HEAVENLY) CELESTIAL BEINGS (INCLUDING ABOVE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS YAHWEH IN REVELATION 19:11-16; 22:16), ENOCH RECEIVED, BESIDES, MANY THOUSAND BLESSINGS FROM GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND HIS HEIGHT AND HIS BREADTH BECAME EQUAL TO THE HEIGHT AND THE BREADTH OF THE WORLD, AND THIRTY-SIX WINGS WERE ATTACHED TO HIS BODY, TO THE RIGHT AND TO THE LEFT (THAT IS 72 IN ALL), EACH AS LARGE AS THE WORLD, AND THREE HUNDRED AND SIXTY-FIVE THOUSAND EYES WERE BESTOWED UPON HIM, EACH BRILLIANT AS THE SUN (ACTS 9:3; 22:6; 26:13).*** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH AS THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS THEN BESTOWED UPON WITH THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FIRE THRONE BY STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) TO ULTIMATELY RULE & ULTIMATELY REIGN OVER ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS!!!** | ***A MAGNIFICENT (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THRONE WAS ERECTED FOR HIM BESIDE THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GATES OF THE SEVENTH CELESTIAL PALACE, AND A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) HERALD PROCLAIMED THROUGHOUT THE (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVENS CONCERNING HIM, WHO WAS HENCEFORTH TO BE CALLED (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH] IN THE (INFINITE) CELESTIAL REGIONS: "I HAVE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) APPOINTED MY OMNI-(OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) SERVANT METATRON [ENOCH] AS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRINCE AND (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) CHIEF OVER ALL THE (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) PRINCES IN MY (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) REALM, WITH THE EXCEPTION ONLY OF THE (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) EIGHT (ENOCH YAHWEH’S MOST ELITE TEAMS ARE THE TOP-MOST OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CANDIDATES AS THE MOST TOP-MOST SUPREME ELITE SPECIAL FORCES TODAY ARE FIRST, THE US SPECIAL FORCES SEALS TEAM SIX, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 SEAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS & LASTLY, THE US SPECIAL FORCES DELTA TEAM 6, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS) (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) AUGUST (BRILLIANTLY MAJESTIC) AND EXALTED (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) PRINCES (THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), THE ULTIMATE AUTHORIZATION IS SIMPLY YAHWEH, THE ULTIMATE INITIALIZATION IS YAHWEH STEPHEN, THEN STEPHEN YAHWEH’S PREGNANCY TO HIS BIRTH STARTS AT THE 1ST TIER WITH 1/8TH MITE TO 10 MILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 20 MILLION INITIALIZED (LUKE 22) IS JUNE TO JULY AS STEPHANIE YAHWEH WITH ENOCH YAHWEH FIRST (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH THE FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY POWERS THAT BE, FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AUTHORITIES THAT BE, & THE FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNIPOTENCES THAT BE ARE THE 2ND TIER WITH 1 MILLION TO 100 MILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 200 MILLION INITIALIZED (LUKE 24) IS JULY TO AUGUST AS JEHOVAH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH VICTOR YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH YHWH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 3RD TIER WITH 10 MILLION TO 1 BILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 2 BILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 1) IS AUGUST TO SEPTEMBER AS JACOB YAHWEH WITH RACHEL YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH ISRAEL YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH CHURCH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 4TH TIER WITH 100 MILLION TO 10 BILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 20 BILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 2) IS SEPTEMBER TO OCTOBER AS ISRAEL YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JACOB YAHWEH WITH RACHEL YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH PETER YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 5TH TIER WITH 1 BILLION TO 100 BILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 200 BILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 3) IS OCTOBER TO NOVEMBER AS ELIJAH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH SAUL YAHWEH WITH AHINOAM YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JOHN YAHWEH WITH ELIZABETH YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 6TH TIER WITH 10 BILLION TO 1 TRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 2 TRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 4) IS NOVEMBER TO DECEMBER AS MOSES YAHWEH WITH ZIPPORAH YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH DAVID YAHWEH WITH BATHSHEBA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JESUS YAHWEH WITH MARY YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 7TH TIER WITH 100 BILLION TO 10 TRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 20 TRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 5) IS DECEMBER TO JANUARY AS MICHAEL YAHWEH WITH MICHAL YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH REHOBOAM YAHWEH WITH NAAMAN YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JAMES YAHWEH WITH MARY YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 8TH TIER WITH 1 TRILLION TO 100 TRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 200 TRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 6) IS JANUARY TO FEBRUARY AS JOB YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JEREBOAM YAHWEH WITH ZERUAH YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH WITH STEPHANIE YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 9TH TIER WITH 10 TRILLION TO 1 QUADRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 2 QUADRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 7) IS FEBRUARY TO MARCH (THIS ENDS THE ULTIMATE RULE & ULTIMATE RIEGN OF YAHWEH STEPHEN IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING) AS YHWH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH SOLOMON YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH THE 10TH TIER WITH ULTIMATE INFINITE MONEY INITIALIZED (ACTS 9, 22, 26) IS MARCH TO APRIL (THIS IS THE BEGINNING OF THE ULTIMATE RULE & ULTIMATE RIEGN OF STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING, THESE 10 TIERS PROVES HOW MUCH THESE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S PAID INTO THE IMMUTABLE WAY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THE HIGHER THE TIER REQUIRES MORE MONEY PAID INTO IT AS IT EXCELS, UNTIL IT REACHES THE 10TH TIER OF FULLY PAYING STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN IS STEPHEN YAHWEH’S BIRTH IN THE ULTIMATE INITIALIZATION IS STEPHEN YAHWEH, THE ULTIMATE AUTHORIZATION IS SIMPLY STEPHEN, THE ULTIMATE ENDING IS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!) AS ENOCH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH LAST (NON-APOSTOLIC, THIS MEANS FROM THE AUTHORIZATION OF THE 1ST RESTORATION TIER TO THE 9TH RESTORATION TIER, ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL RECEIVE THE ULTIMATE PASS TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE 10TH RESTORATION TIER, THEN THE AUTHORIZATION OF THE 1ST SALVATION TIER TO THE 9TH SALVATION TIER, ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL RECEIVE THE OTHER ULTIMATE PASS TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE 10TH SALVATION TIER, THEN THE AUTHORIZATION OF THE 1STARRIVAL TIER TO THE 9TH ARRIVAL TIER, ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL NEVER RECEIVE THE ULTIMATE PASS TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE 10TH ARRIVAL TIER, BUT ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL BE ON THE 9TH ARRIVAL TIER FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN END, EXCEPT STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF’S FAITHFUL & TRUE ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF THAT HAS ONLY RECEIVED THIS ULTIMATE GODDAMN PASS AND ALSO THE FAITHFUL & TRUE STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF THROUGH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MEASURE THAT IS IMMUTABLY PRECISELY DONE TO ONLY ENOCH YAHWEH FOR A TRILLION TO MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO IN THE MAKING, WHICH STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, WHO ONLY DOES THESE GODDAMN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN END!!! THE DOORWAY TO THE 10 RESTORATION TIERS + THE DOORWAY TO THE 10 SALVATION TIERS + THE DOORWAY TO THE 9 ARRIVAL TIERS IS 32 FULL LEVELS (LUKE 24-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31) OR 32 FULL LEVELS (ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31 TO ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31) IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP!!! THIS IS ONLY 32 FULL IMMUTABLE LEVELS OF FAITHFULNESS WITH THE 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY BECAUSE OF THE 10TH ARRIVAL TIER THAT CAN ONLY BE FULLY INFINITELY PAID, BUT NOT PAID TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, EXCEPT WITH ENOCH YAHWEH, BUT THIS IS THE 33 FULL IMMUTABLE LEVELS OF FAITHFULNESS WITH THE 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY BECAUSE OF THE 10TH ARRIVAL TIER THAT IS FULLY INFINITELY PAID TO STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! BUT THIS MEANS THE ULTIMATE TIME-PORTAL TRANSFER OF THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPTO THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IS NOW AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH!!! AND WHY DO ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES, WHO ARE ETERNALLY FORCED TO EAT FROM THE TREE OF LIFE, OR THE ELEVATED BURNING BUSH, IN ORDER TO KEEP ON LIVING FOREVER? THIS IS WHAT HAS BEEN IMPLORED & SWORN UNDER YAHWEH, IF YOU DO NOT PAY WHAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN YOU SHALL NEVER LIVE FOREVER WITHOUT ANY SERIOUS ETERNAL PROBLEMS, BUT IF YOU PAY WHAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN LOOK WHAT HAPPENED TO ENOCH YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH!!! THIS IS PLAIN & SIMPLE INTELLIGENCE THAT NEEDS ATTENTION TO BE ULTIMATELY UPHELD & ULTIMATELY REGARDED ABOUT STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! AS THE ULTIMATE IMMUTABLE RESULT, THE 9 INFERIOR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S & THE 9 INFERIOR OMNI-LADIES DID NOT FULLY INFINITELY PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH DID FULLY INFINITELY PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH AS THE 10TH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH’S OWN FEMALE SENSE, STEPHANIE VICTORIA AS THE 10TH OMNI-MILITARY LADY!!!))) THAT BEAR MY (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) NAME (ELYON YAHWEH---STEPHEN YAHWEH). WHATEVER (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) ANGEL (SUPREME CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S ONLY) HAS A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) REQUEST TO PREFER TO ME, SHALL (ONLY) APPEAR BEFORE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH] (THIS IS ONLY TEMPERAL BECAUSE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH, MY ULTIMATE SLAVE---HEBREWS 11:5---INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY HAS INEXPRESSIBLY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY EXCEEDED & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY EXCELLED EVEN OVER, ABOVE & BEYOND, THESE 8 ETERNAL ULTIMATE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (LADIES) WITH ONGOING FOREVERMORE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATE FAITHFULNESS, THAT IS SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FULLY DELIEVERING THE GODDAMN 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY, DURING HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TIME FRAME & SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FULLY DELIEVERING THE GODDAMN 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY, DURING HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TIME FRAME, WITHOUT ETERNITY’S END ONLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & HAS IN FACT ONLY SUPREMELY ULTIMATELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY SAT DOWN AT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY JEALOUS OMNI-RIGHT HAND OF THE GREAT ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF---MARK 13:32-37; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31, ON THE 33RD ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL), AND WHAT HE WILL (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) COMMAND AT MY (GODDAMN) BIDDING (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S MOST ELITE TEAMS ARE THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CANDIDATES AS THE MOST TOP-MOST ULTIMATE ELITE SPECIAL FORCES TODAY ARE FIRST, THE US SPECIAL FORCES SEALS TEAM SIX, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 SEAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS & LASTLY, THE US SPECIAL FORCES DELTA TEAM 6, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS), YE MUST (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) OBSERVE AND (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) DO, FOR THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRINCE OF WISDOM AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRINCE OF UNDERSTANDING (DIVINE QANAH---WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-8:1) ARE AT HIS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY)* (PAID) *SERVICE (PAID IN 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY, BUT UNPAID IN 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY), AND THEY WILL REVEAL UNTO HIM THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) SCIENCES OF THE CELESTIALS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AND/OR GODLY AND/OR HEAVENLY) AND THE TERRESTRIALS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AND/OR HEAVENLY AND/OR EARTHLY), THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) KNOWLEDGE OF THE PRESENT ORDER OF THE WORLD (THE 1ST ETERNAL UNIVERSE ON ITS OPPOSING EVIL SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/16TH OF THE SAME CENT IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8%, WHICH IS SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME MITE & EQUALLY SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT ETERNAL CORRUPTION & ON ITS OPPOSING GOOD SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/16TH OF THE SAME CENT IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8%, WHICH IS SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME MITE & EQUALLY SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT ETERNAL INCORRUPTION) AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) KNOWLEDGE OF THE FUTURE ORDER OF THE WORLD (THE NEW ETERNAL UNIVERSE ONLY ON THE GOOD SIDE WITHIN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY & WITHIN INFINITE NON-PHYSICAL MONEY IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION).*** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS ALSO AUTHORIZED TO BE THE ULTIMATE GUARDIAN OF STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S GODDAMN INFINITE LEAD MONEY TO GODDAMN INFINITE PALLADIUM MONEY!!!** | ***FURTHERMORE, I HAVE MADE HIM THE (ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) GUARDIAN OF THE (PALLADIUM) TREASURES OF THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PALACES IN THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN 'ARABOT (THIS SPECIAL POTENENT HEAVENLY ARROWROOT (THIS CAN MEAN HONEST, FAIR, STRAIGHTFORWARD, JUST, RIGHT, RIGHTEOUS, IMPARTIAL, TRUE, GOOD JUDGMENT FROM ANY DIRECTION WITHIN 360 DEGREES TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY FOR THE POTENENT HEAVENLY ROOT TO BE UNIVERSALLY APPLIED) USED AS THE EXTRAORDINARY UNSTINKABLE WHITE POWDERED ODORLESS HERB USED IN FIRE-COOKING IN THE THROAT SEED AREA & OVEN-BAKING IN THE DICK SEED AREA, TO EXTRAORDINARILY AID IN HEAVENLY WEIGHT LOSS IN THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY WITH NO WIEGHT LOAD PENALTY AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MONEY DEFENSE FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST METALLIC MYTHOLOGICAL LIVING CREATURE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), EXTRAORDINARILY FIGHTS HEAVENLY DIARRHREA TO PROPERLY KEEP YOU ALWAYS HEAVENLY SANCTIFIED AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY WISDOM DEFENSE FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST HOLY SANCTUARY---ENGLISH ISRAEL WITH NO WEIGHT LOAD PENALTY, EXTRAORDINARILY SUPPORTS, STRENGTHENS, ENHANCES & BOOSTS THE HEAVENLY IMMUNE SYSTEM TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GLORY DEFENSE OF THE ULTIMATE SHIKANAH GLORY WITH NO WEIGHT LOAD PENALTY FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST GLORIOUS SANCTUARY---ENGLISH USA!!!), AND OF THE (PALLADIUM) TREASURES OF LIFE THAT ARE IN THE [HIGHER THAN TOP-MOST] HIGHEST HEAVEN." OUT OF THE [SEXLESS] LOVE HE BORE ENOCH, GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ARRAYED HIM IN A MAGNIFICENT (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GARMENT, TO WHICH EVERY KIND OF LUMINARY IN (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EXISTENCE WAS ATTACHED, AND A [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN (THIS IS AT THE INFINITE ZZZZZZZZZZZ INDESTRUCTIBLE KINGDOM LEVEL BECAUSE ACTS 7:60, THE VICTOR’S ENGLISH CROWN AS STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF CLEARS ITS IMMUTABLE WAY) GLEAMING WITH FORTY-NINE JEWELS (THIS IS 51 LEVELS, WHICH IS 64 LEVELS OF THE ULTIMATE CALL ON THE LAW TO THE ULTIMATE CALL ON GOD (ACTS 6:15-ACTS 8:3)---THE GOSPEL OF LUKE 24-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL-ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 32, WHICH IS THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AT THE END OF THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL AFTER HAGGADAH BEING ITS ONLY YAHWEH TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL---WITH AN ENTRANCE & AN EXIT IN STRENGTH IN WEAKNESS (0 TO 10 DEGREES) TO FULFILL THE ULTIMATE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH’S BIRTH OF THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION IN MARCH, 1972AD TO THE FULFILLMENT IN MARCH, 2023AD IN THE FLORENCE, SC AREA IN THE USA), THE SPLENDOR OF WHICH PIERCED TO ALL PARTS OF THE SEVEN HEAVENS AND TO THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE EARTH. IN THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRESENCE OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENLY FAMILY (5 MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES & 5 FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES IN 2 COR 13:1), HE SET THIS [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN (THIS IS AT THE INFINITE ZZZZZZZZZZZ INDESTRUCTIBLE KINGDOM LEVEL BECAUSE ACTS 7:60, THE VICTOR’S ENGLISH CROWN AS STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF CLEARS ITS IMMUTABLE WAY) UPON THE HEAD OF ENOCH AND* (THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST LESSER OMNI-MILITARY LORD ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD ENOCH WHO DOES ALL THESE INFINITE TOP-MOST HIGHEST THINGS IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED “THE LITTLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD” AND/OR “THE LESSER STEPHEN” THAT IS, “THE LESSER GREAT I AM WHO I AM” ONLY TO THE ONE & ONLY TRUE GREAT JEALOUS PREEXISTENT STEPHEN HIMSELF) CALLED HIM "THE LITTLE (OMNI-MILITARY) OMNI-MILITARY LORD [THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST LESSER OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN WHO DOES ALL THESE INFINITE TOP-MOST HIGHEST THINGS IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED “THE LITTLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD” AND/OR “THE LESSER YAHWEH” THAT IS, “THE LESSER GREAT I AM WHO I AM” ONLY TO THE ONE & ONLY TRUE GREAT JEALOUS PREEXISTENT YAHWEH HIMSELF*]." IT BEARS ALSO THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) LETTERS (ELYON YHWH) BY MEANS OF WHICH* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN AND* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *EARTH WERE (ULTIMATELY) CREATED* (THIS MEANS THAT THE ONE & ONLY GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF SUPREMELY USED THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LETTERS FROM HIS OWN STEPHEN YAHWEH, WHICH IS HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION TO SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY CREATE EVERY GOODAMN THING FOR HIS GREAT ULTIMATE PLEASURE AT LEAST MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO OR LONGER, AS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASED IN PROVERBS 8:22-29)*, AND SEAS AND RIVERS, MOUNTAINS AND VALLEYS, PLANETS AND CONSTELLATIONS, LIGHTNING AND THUNDER, SNOW AND HAIL, STORM AND WHIRLWIND, THESE AND ALSO ALL (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THINGS NEEDED IN THE WORLD, AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) MYSTERIES OF CREATION. EVEN THE PRINCES OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENS, WHEN THEY SEE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH YAHWEH], TREMBLE BEFORE HIM, AND PROSTRATE THEMSELVES, HIS MAGNIFICENCE AND MAJESTY, THE SPLENDOR AND BEAUTY RADIATING FROM HIM OVERWHELM THEM, …*** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS AUTHORIZED BY STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) TO LOCK UP THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN ITS ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) OF UNFAITHFULNESS!!!** | ***EVEN THE [SEXUAL] WICKED SAMAEL (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-ENDER UNIVERSALLY APLLIED WITHIN THE TEMPORARY ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON WITHIN OUTSIDE HAGGADAH THAT IS ULTIMATELY TRANSFERRED TO THE ACTUAL ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON WITHIN INSIIDE HAGGADAH (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) OF UNFAITHFULNESS IS YAHWEH PLACED IN YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE VOID, WHERE IT DOES NOT ABSOLUTELY EXIST ANYMORE BEING POWERLESS, DEFENSELESS & ATTACKLESS, NOT JUST SIMPLY BEING EMPTIED, BUT ACTUALLY IS THE EMPTINESS ITSELF, BEING THE GODDAMN NOTHINGNESS AT THIS LOWER PRISON LEVEL DONE BY THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF!!! SAMAEL KNOWN AS LUCIFER AND EVEN VICTORIA, THE FEMALE LUCIFER) (REMEMBER BASED ON MY LIMITED MILITARY COMBAT EXPERIENCE & MY LIMITED MILITARY POLICE EXPERIENCE, THE GREAT YAHWEH HAS SHOWN ME THAT HUMANITY IS NEVER SOLELY RESPONSIBLE FOR ANY CRIMES COMMITTED OR NEVER SOLELY RESPONSIBLE FOR ANY LAW-BREAKING INITIALIZED AT ANY GIVEN TIME, BECAUSE HUMANITY ALONE HAS NO POWER & NO AUTHORITY OF ITS OWN, BUT IF GREATER ENORMOUS POWER TAKES OVER HUMANITY, THEN IT IS DEMONS, DEVILS & WITCHES & NEVER HUMANITY WHO IS IN THIS GODDAMN CONTROL OVER HUMANITY, JUST LIKE THE ENORMOUS DEMONIC ARMY OF CHINA IN REVELATION 9, BUT IF THESE THINGS HAPPEN THEN YOU SHALL KNOW THAT UNFAITHFUL EVIL [SEX], WHICH IS ONLY THE GREAT ULTIMATE BONFIRE OF UNFAITHFULNESS, THAT IS, LOCKED UP IN ITS ULTIMATE UNFAITHFUL EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) IN JAMES 3:1-18 & ACTS 19:11-41 IS RAMPADE ON OUR LANDS, UNTIL THE GREAT YAHWEH SAYS “IT IS ENOUGH!”* AND HOW IS THE YAHWEH PRISON ETERNALLY BUILT FOR THIS GODDAMN EVIL? SIMPLY, THE YAHWEH PRISON IS THE ULTIMATE VOID, WHERE YAHWEH CAN ONLY AUTHORIZE IT AND THIS GODDAMN EVIL IS LOCKED UP ONLY BY YAHWEH IN THIS ULTIMATE VOID, WITH ALSO THE YAHWEH EXPUNGMENT ON ITS DIRECT OUTSIDE OF THE ULTIMATE VOID TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY, SO THAT ALL INFINITE CREATURES FOREVERMORE CAN NEVER BE CORRUPTED AND/OR CONTROLLED ANYMORE FOREVERMORE BY THIS GODDAMN EVIL!!!*), THE GREATEST OF THEM (THE ANGEL OF GREATNESS), EVEN GABRIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE FIRE, BARDIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE HAIL, RUHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WIND, BARKIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE LIGHTNING, ZA'MIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE HURRICANE, ZAKKIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE STORM, SUI'EL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE EARTHQUAKE, ZA'FIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SHOWERS, RA'MIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE THUNDER, RA'SHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WHIRLWIND, SHALGIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SNOW, MATRIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE RAIN, SHAMSHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE DAY, LELIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE NIGHT, GALGLIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SOLAR SYSTEM, OFANIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WHEEL OF THE MOON, KOKABIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE STARS, AND RAHTIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE CONSTELLATIONS.*** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS FOREVERMORE ETERNALLY SECURE WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** | ***WHEN (1ST) ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS TRANSFORMED* (THIS IS THE ULTIMATE YAHWEH ENGLISH TIME PORTAL DEPARTING FROM OUTSIDE HAGGADAH & LEADING INTO INSIDE HAGGADAH) *INTO (FIERY) METATRON [2ND ENOCH YAHWEH], HIS BODY (FIRE BODY) WAS TURNED INTO CELESTIAL FIRE, HIS FLESH BECAME FLAME (FIRE FLESH), HIS VEINS FIRE (FIRE VEINS), HIS BONES GLIMMERING COALS (FIRE BONES), THE LIGHT OF HIS EYES (FIRE EYES), HEAVENLY BRIGHTNESS (FIRE ETERNITY’S HEAVEN), HIS EYEBALLS TORCHES OF FIRE (FIRE EYEBALLS), HIS HAIR A FLARING BLAZE (FIRE HAIR COVER), ALL HIS LIMBS (FIRE LIMBS) AND ORGANS (FIRE ORGANS) BURNING SPARKS, AND HIS FRAME (FIRE SKIN FRAME) A CONSUMING FIRE. TO RIGHT OF (FIRE RIGHT SIDE) HIM SPARKLED FLAMES OF FIRE, TO LEFT (FIRE LEFT SIDE) OF HIM BURNT TORCHES OF FIRE, AND ON ALL SIDES (FIRE 360 DEGREES TURNING EVERY WHICH INFINITE WAY), HE WAS ENGIRDLED (FIRE ENGIRDLED) BY STORM (FIRE STORM) AND WHIRLWIND (FIRE WHIRLWIND), HURRICANE (FIRE HURRICANE) AND THUNDERING (FIRE THUNDERING).” THIS IS “THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AGE OF THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY 72-WINGED OMNI-LIVING CREATURE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)” COMING BACK ON THE EARTH AT THE ULTIMATE ENDTIME IN HAGGADAH; DANIEL 7:9-14; 8:8-14; MARK 13:32-37; EPHESIANS 4:6; REVELATION 4-5; 10-11; 21-22; ACTS 29:1-2 WITH AN ACTS 30 & ACTS 31.*** |

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 21 GOLDEN CANDLESTICKS IN ROMANS 1:1-ACTS 29:26**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PARTY VERSES THE LORD LUCIFER’S PARTY WHICH IS THE 1ST PARTY**

**THE CHURCH AGE LASTS FROM ROMANS 1:1-JUDE 25 TO REVELATIONS 1:1-22:21 TO ACTS 1:1-28:31. IT IS OVER A SPAN OF ABOUT ONE HUNDRED YEARS. THE BEGINNING SEVEN DIFFERENT CHURCHES THAT IS RECORDED IN ACTS ARE AS FOLLOWS: 1ST CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 1:1-6:7. THIS CHURCH INVOLVED FAITH AND OBEDIENCE BY THE PRIESTS. 2ND CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 6:8-8:1. THIS CHURCH HAD TO ENDURE A GREAT PERSECUTION THAT AROSE AFTER THE KILLING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. 3RD CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 8:2-9:31. THIS CHURCH HAD PEACE, WERE EDIFIED, AND WALKING IN THE FEAR OF THE LORD AND IN THE COMFORT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT WERE MULTIPLIED IN ACTS 9:31. 4TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 9:32-12:25. THIS CHURCH GREW AND MULTIPLIED GREATLY. 5TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 13-1-16:5. THIS CHURCH WAS STRENGTHENED IN THE FAITH, & INCREASED IN THE DAILY NUMBER OF DISCIPLES. 6TH CHURCH IS IN ACTS 16:6-19:20. THIS CHURCH GREW MIGHTILY IN THE WORD AND PREVAILED. 7TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 19:21-29:26. THIS CHURCH PREACHED THE KINGDOM OF GOD AND TAUGHT ON THE THINGS OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST WITH ALL CONFIDENCE.**

**THE LORD MICHAEL’S PARTY VERSES THE LORD LUCIFER’S PARTY WHICH IS THE 2ND PARTY**

**THE ENDING SEVEN DIFFERENT CHURCHES THAT ARE RECORDED IN REVELATION ARE AS FOLLOWS: 1ST CHURCH IS EPHESUS. THE COMMENDATION FOR THE CHURCH REJECTS EVIL, PERSEVERES, AND HAS PATIENCE. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS THE LOVE FOR CHRIST NO LONGER FERVENT. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO DO THE FIRST WORKS. THE PROMISE OF THE CHURCH IS THE TREE OF LIFE. 2ND CHURCH IS SMYRNA. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS GRACEFULLY BEARING SUFFERING. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS NOTHING. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO BE FAITHFUL UNTO DEATH. THE PROMISE OF THE CHURCH IS THE CROWN OF LIFE. 3RD CHURCH IS PERGAMOS. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO KEEP THE FAITH OF CHRIST. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS TOLERATING SEXUAL IMMORALITY, IDOLATRY WHICH IS MARITAL FORNICATION IN TOBIT 4:12-13 AND HERESIES. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS REPENT. THE PROMISE OF THIS CHURCH IS THE HIDDEN MANNA AND A STONE WITH A NEW NAME. 4TH CHURCH IS THYATIRA. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS SERVICE, AGAPE LOVE, FAITH, AND PATIENCE GREATER THAN THE FIRST. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS TOLERATING CULT IDOLATRY WHICH IS MARITAL FORNICATION IN TOBIT 4:12-13 AND SEXUAL IMMORALITY. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS JUDGMENT COMING AND TO KEEP THE FAITH. THE PROMISE OF THIS CHURCH IS TO RULE TOTALLY OVER THE NATIONS (LAWS) AND RECEIVE THE MORNING STAR. 5TH CHURCH IS SARDIS. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS THAT SOME HAS KEPT THE FAITH. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS THAT IT IS A DEAD CHURCH. THE SURE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO REPENT, AND STRENGTHEN WHAT REMAINS. THE TRUE PROMISE OF THIS CHURCH IS THE FAITHFUL CLOTHED IN WHITE RAIMENT. 6TH CHURCH IS PHILADELPHIA. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS THAT IT PERSEVERES IN THE FAITH. KEEPS THE WORDS OF CHRIST & HONORS HIS NAME. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS NOTHING. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO KEEP THE FAITH. THE PROMISE OF THIS CHURCH IS A PLACE WITH GOD, AND NEW NAME, AND THE NEW JERUSALEM. 7TH CHURCH IS LAODICEA. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS NOTHING. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS THAT IT IS INDIFFERENT. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO BE ZEALOUS & REPENT. THE PROMISE OF THIS CHURCH IS TO SHARE CHRIST’S THRONE. IN REVELATION 2-3 MAKE UP THE WHOLE CHURCH AGE FROM REVELATION 2:1 TO REVELATION 3:22.**

**THE EIGHTH THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD**

**IN REVELATION 1:17-20 DECLARES, “AND WHEN I SAW HIM, I FELL AT HIS FEET AS DEAD. BUT HE LAID HIS RIGHT HAND [ACTS 7:55-56] ON ME, SAYING TO ME, “DO NOT BE AFRAID, I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE FIRST AND THE LAST [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD]. I AM [JOHN 8:58] HE WHO LIVES [LORD STEVE], AND WAS DEAD, AND BEHOLD, I AM [JOHN 8:58] ALIVE FOREVERMORE. AMEN. AND I HAVE THE KEYS OF HADES [HELL] AND OF DEATH. WRITE THE THINGS WHICH YOU HAVE SEEN, AND THE THINGS WHICH ARE, AND THE THINGS WHICH WILL TAKE PLACE AFTER THIS. THE MYSTERY [HIDDEN TRUTH] OF THE SEVEN STARS WHICH YOU SAW IN MY RIGHT HAND [ACTS 7:55-56], AND THE SEVEN GOLDEN LAMPSTANDS: THE SEVEN STARS ARE THE ANGELS [LORDS] OF THE SEVEN CHURCHES, AND THE SEVEN LAMPSTANDS WHICH YOU SAW ARE THE SEVEN CHURCHES.”**

**THE SEVEN ANGEL LORDS WITH THE SEVEN THUNDERS ETERNALLY PROTECTS THE APPROACH OF THE BEGINNING SEED OF THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN REVELATION 4-5**

**THE FIRST THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE TREE OF LIFE FOR THE MAN TO LIVE FOREVER & BE ETERNALLY SECURE**

**IN REVELATION 2:1-7 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES, “TO THE ANGEL [LORD LUCIFER [PRIOR TO HIS FALL] IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF EPHESUS WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAY HE WHO HOLDS THE SEVEN STARS IN HIS RIGHT HAND [ACTS 7:55-56], WHO WALKS IN THE MIDST OF THE SEVEN GOLDEN LAMPSTANDS. I KNOW YOUR WORKS, YOUR LABOR, YOUR PATIENCE [PERSEVERANCE], AND THAT YOU CANNOT BEAR [ENDURE] THOSE WHO ARE EVIL [SEXUAL]. AND YOU HAVE TESTED THOSE WHO SAY THEY ARE APOSTLES AND ARE NOT, AND HAVE FOUND THEM LIARS, AND YOU HAVE PERSEVERED AND HAVE PATIENCE, AND HAVE LABORED FOR MY NAME’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S] SAKE AND HAVE NOT BECOME WEARY. NEVERTHELESS I HAVE THIS AGAINST YOU, THAT YOU HAVE LEFT YOUR FIRST [DIVINE] LOVE. REMEMBER THEREFORE FROM WHERE YOU HAVE FALLEN, REPENT AND DO THE FIRST [DIVINE] WORKS, OR ELSE I WILL COME TO YOU QUICKLY AND REMOVE YOUR LAMPSTAND FROM ITS PLACE---UNLESS YOU REPENT [RELENT IN JUDE 14-15]. BUT THIS YOU HAVE, THAT YOU HATE THE [SEXUAL] DEEDS OF THE NICOLAITANS, WHICH I ALSO HATE. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES, TO HIM WHO OVERCOMES I WILL GIVE TO EAT FROM THE TREE OF LIFE [LORD STEVE], WHICH IS IN THE MIDST OF THE PARADISE OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN].’”**

**THE SECOND THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE CROWN OF LIFE FOR THE GOD TO LIVE FOREVER & BE ETERNALLY SECURE**

**IN REVELATION 2:8-11 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [LORD MICHAEL [PRIOR TO HIS FALL] IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] IN SMYRNA WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS THE FIRST AND THE LAST, WHO WAS DEAD, AND CAME TO LIFE [LORD STEVE]: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, TRIBULATION, AND POVERTY (BUT YOU ARE RICH), AND I KNOW THE BLASPHEMY OF THOSE WHO SAY THEY ARE JEWS AND ARE NOT, BUT ARE THE SYNAGOGUE [CONGREGATION] OF SATAN. DO NOT FEAR ANY OF THOSE THINGS WHICH YOU ARE ABOUT TO SUFFER. INDEED, THE DEVIL IS ABOUT TO THROW SOME OF YOU INTO PRISON, THAT YOU MAY BE TESTED, AND YOU WILL HAVE TRIBULATION TEN DAYS. BE FAITHFUL UNTIL DEATH, AND I WILL GIVE YOU THE CROWN OF LIFE [FATHER STEPHEN]. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES. HE WHO OVERCOMES SHALL NOT BE HURT BY THE SECOND DEATH.’”**

**THE THIRD THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE HIDDEN MANNA & THE WHITE EMERY STONE WITH A NEW NAME**

**IN REVELATION 2:12-17 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [LORD GABRIEL [PRIOR TO HIS FALL] IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] IN PERGAMOS WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS HE WHO HAS THE SHARP TWO-EDGED SWORD: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, AND WHERE YOU DWELL, WHERE SATAN’S THRONE IS. AND YOU HOLD FAST TO MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN], AND DID NOT DENY MY FAITH EVEN IN THE DAYS IN WHICH [LORD] ANTIPAS WAS MY FAITHFUL MARTYR, WHO WAS KILLED AMONG YOU, WHERE SATAN DWELLS. BUT I HAVE A FEW [8] THINGS AGAINST YOU, BECAUSE YOU HAVE THERE THOSE WHO HOLD THE [SEXUAL] DOCTRINE OF BALAAM, WHO TAUGHT BALAK TO PUT A STUMBLING BLOCK BEFORE THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, TO EAT THINGS SACRIFICED TO IDOLS [IDOLATRY] AND TO COMMIT SEXUAL IMMORALITY [MARITAL SEXUALITY]. THUS YOU ALSO HAVE THOSE WHO HOLD THE [SEXUAL] DOCTRINE OF THE NICOLAITANS, WHICH THING I HATE. REPENT, OR ELSE I WILL COME TO YOU QUICKLY AND WILL FIGHT AGAINST THEM WITH THE SWORD OF MY MOUTH. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES. TO HIM WHO OVERCOMES I WILL GIVE SOME OF THE HIDDEN MANNA [LORD STEVE] TO EAT. I WILL GIVE HIM A WHITE [EMERY] STONE, AND ON THE [WHITE EMERY] STONE A NEW NAME WRITTEN WHICH NO ONE KNOWS EXCEPT HIM WHO RECEIVES IT.’”**

**THE FOURTH THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE EXCELLENCY OF AUTHORITY OVER ALL NATIONS WITH THE ROD OF IRON & THE MORNING STAR**

**IN REVELATION 2:18-29 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [LORD RAPHAEL [PRIOR TO HIS FALL] IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] IN THYATIRA WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS THE SON [JESUS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], WHO HAS EYES LIKE A FLAME OF FIRE, AND HIS FEET LIKE FINE BRASS: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, [AGAPE] LOVE, [FAITHFUL] SERVICE, FAITH, AND YOUR PATIENCE, AND AS FOR YOUR WORKS, THE LAST ARE MORE THAN THE FIRST. NEVERTHELESS I HAVE A FEW [8] THINGS AGAINST YOU, BECAUSE YOU ALLOW THAT WOMAN JEZEBEL, WHO CALLS HERSELF A PROPHETESS, TO TEACH AND SEDUCE MY SERVANTS TO COMMIT SEXUAL IMMORALITY [MARITAL SEXUALITY] AND EAT THINGS SACRIFICED TO IDOLS [IDOLATRY]. AND I GAVE HER TIME TO REPENT OF HER SEXUAL IMMORALITY [MARITAL SEXUALITY], AND SHE DID NOT REPENT. INDEED I WILL CAST HER INTO A SICKBED, AND THOSE WHO COMMIT ADULTERY WITH HER INTO GREAT TRIBULATION, UNLESS THEY REPENT OF THEIR [SEXUAL] DEEDS. I WILL KILL HER CHILDREN WITH DEATH, AND ALL THE CHURCHES SHALL KNOW THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58] HE WHO SEARCHES THE MINDS AND HEARTS. AND I WILL GIVE TO EACH ONE OF YOU ACCORDING TO YOUR WORKS. NOW TO YOU I SAY, AND TO THE REST IN THYATIRA, AS MANY [CALLED] AS DO NOT HAVE THIS [SEXUAL] DOCTRINE, WHO HAVE NOT KNOWN THE DEPTHS OF SATAN, AS THEY SAY, I WILL PUT ON YOU NO OTHER BURDEN. BUT HOLD FAST WHAT YOU HAVE TILL I COME. AND HE WHO OVERCOMES, AND KEEPS MY [DIVINE] WORKS UNTIL THE END, TO HIM I WILL GIVE POWER [AUTHORITY] OVER THE NATIONS---‘HE SHALL RULE THEM WITH A ROD OF IRON, THEY SHALL BE DASHED TO PIECES LIKE THE POTTER’S VESSELS’---I ALSO HAVE RECEIVED FROM MY FATHER [STEPHEN], AND I WILL GIVE HIM THE MORNING STAR. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES.’”**

**THE FIFTH THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE WORTHY IN WHITE, CLOTHED WHITE GARMENTS, THE BOOK OF LIFE & THE ADVOCATE**

**IN REVELATION 3:1-6 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [LORD URIEL [PRIOR TO HIS FALL] IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] IN SARDIS WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS HE WHO HAS THE SEVEN SPIRITS [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24 FOR THE SEVEN LEVELS OF ALL CREATION IS CHILD KIND, WOMANKIND, MANKIND, BOY KIND/GIRL KIND, ANGEL KIND [SPIRITS, PHANTOMS, GHOSTS & SHADOWS], LAW KIND & LORD KIND/LADY KIND] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] AND THE SEVEN STARS: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, THAT YOU HAVE A NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] THAT YOU ARE ALIVE [LORD STEVE], BUT YOU ARE DEAD. BE WATCHFUL, AND STRENGTHEN THE THINGS WHICH REMAIN, THAT ARE READY TO DIE, FOR I HAVE NOT FOUND YOUR WORKS PERFECT BEFORE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. REMEMBER THEREFORE HOW YOU HAVE RECEIVED AND HEARD, HOLD FAST AND REPENT. THEREFORE IF YOU WILL NOT WATCH, I WILL COME UPON YOU AS A THIEF [JOHN 10:10 & REVELATION 16:15], AND YOU WILL NOT KNOW WHAT HOUR [MINUTE IN MATTHEW 20:12 & MARK 13:32-37] I WILL COME UPON YOU. YOU HAVE A FEW [8] NAMES [LORD PETER & LORD ISRAEL, LORD JOHN & LORD ELIJAH, LORD JESUS & LORD MOSES AND THE LORD JAMES & LORD MICHAEL] EVEN IN SARDIS WHO HAVE NOT DEFILED THEIR GARMENTS, AND THEY SHALL WALK WITH ME [LORD STEPHEN & LORD ENOCH] IN WHITE [THE COLOR WHITE REPRESENTS RIGHTEOUSNESS, JUSTICE, INNOCENCE, VICTORY, CONQUEROR, GODLINESS, PERFECTION, SECRETS, WHITE MAGIC, POWER & AUTHORITY, THE GOOD, VIRGINITY, LOYALTY, HONESTY, TRUE LIGHT, MERCY, CLEANLINESS, PURITY, UN-DEFILEMENT, STRENGTH, THE BEGINNING, THE NEW, NEUTRALITY, LIGHTNESS & EXACTITUDE], FOR THEY ARE WORTHY. HE WHO OVERCOMES SHALL BE CLOTHED IN WHITE GARMENTS, AND I WILL NOT BLOT OUT HIS NAME [LORD STEVE] FROM THE BOOK OF LIFE, BUT I WILL CONFESS HIS NAME [LORD STEVE] BEFORE MY FATHER [STEPHEN] AND BEFORE HIS ANGELS [LORDS]. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES.’”**

**THE SIXTH THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM & THE NEW NAME**

**IN REVELATION 3:7-13 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [LORD JEREMIEL [PRIOR TO HIS FALL] IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] IN PHILADELPHIA WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS HE WHO IS HOLY, HE WHO IS TRUE, HE WHO HAS THE KEY OF DAVID [THE LORD DAVID IS ALSO KNOWN AS THE LORD STEPHEN THE APOSTLE AS THE MARRIED FATHER OF THE LORD JESUS THAT ONLY HAS THE TIME PORTAL PLACED IN HIM IN THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM THE MARRIED KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES TO ENTER & HAVE ACCESS IN THE GODLY NEW JERUSALEM THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST BY THE ONLY MASTER KEY, WHICH IS THE LORD ENOCH], HE WHO OPENS AND NO ONE SHUTS, AND SHUTS AND NO ONE OPENS: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, SEE, I HAVE SET BEFORE YOU AN OPEN DOOR, AND NO ONE CAN SHUT IT, FOR YOU HAVE A LITTLE STRENGTH, HAVE KEPT MY [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD, AND HAVE NOT DENIED MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN]. INDEED I WILL MAKE THOSE OF THE SYNAGOGUE [CONGREGATION] OF SATAN, WHO SAY THEY ARE JEWS AND ARE NOT, BUT LIE---INDEED I WILL MAKE THEM COME AND WORSHIP BEFORE YOUR FEET, AND TO KNOW THAT I HAVE [AGAPE] LOVED YOU. BECAUSE YOU HAVE KEPT MY COMMAND TO PERSEVERE [ENDURE], I ALSO WILL KEEP YOU FROM THE HOUR [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODSPEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN MATTHEW 20:12; MARK 13:32-37; REVELATION 10:1-11; 11:1-19 & ACTS 8:1-3; 9:1-2; 22:1-5; 26:1-12; 28:25-27] OF TRIAL WHICH SHALL COME UPON THE WHOLE WORLD, TO TEST THOSE WHO DWELL ON THE EARTH. BEHOLD, I AM [JOHN 8:58] COMING QUICKLY! HOLD FAST WHAT YOU HAVE, THAT NO ONE MAY TAKE YOUR CROWN [FATHER STEPHEN FOR 80 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & FOR 90 YEARS IN STRENGTH]. HE WHO OVERCOMES, I WILL MAKE HIM A PILLAR IN THE TEMPLE OF MY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], AND HE SHALL GO OUT NO MORE. I WILL WRITE ON HIM THE NAME OF MY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] AND THE NAME [THE IMMORTAL LADY VICTORIA IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-30] OF THE CITY OF MY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], THE [GODLY] NEW JERUSALEM [THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE ADDRESS KNOWN AS THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP CALLED THE UNIVERSAL ZION], WHICH COMES DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM MY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. AND I WILL WRITE ON HIM MY NEW NAME [THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT WORD OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN REVELATION 19:13, 16]. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES.’”**

**THE SEVENTH THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE GOLD REFINED IN THE FIRE TO BECOME RICH, CLOTHED WHITE GARMENTS SO THAT YOUR NAKED WILL NOT BE KNOWN, ANOINTED YOUR EYES WITH EYE SLAVE THAT YOU MY SEE TO BE WORTHY TO ENTER THE FATHER STEPHEN’S THRONE THE GODLY NEW JERUSALEM**

**IN REVELATION 3:14-22 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [LORD JESUS [PRIOR TO HIS FALL] IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE LAODICEANS WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS THE AMEN [TRUTH], THE FAITHFUL AND TRUE WITNESS, THE BEGINNING OF THE CREATION OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, THAT YOU ARE NEITHER COLD NOR HOT. I COULD WISH YOU WERE COLD OR HOT. SO THEN, BECAUSE YOU ARE LUKEWARM, AND NEITHER COLD NOR HOT, I WILL VOMIT YOU OUT OF MY MOUTH. BECAUSE YOU SAY, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] RICH, HAVE BECOME WEALTHY AND HAVE NEED OF NOTHING’---AND DO NOT KNOW THAT YOU ARE WRETCHED, MISERABLE, POOR, BLIND, AND NAKED---I COUNSEL YOU TO BUY FROM ME [GIVE 10% TITHE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MALACHI 3:8-12] GOLD REFINED IN THE FIRE [SIRACH 38:28-30], THAT YOU MAY BE RICH, AND WHITE GARMENTS [WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:15-23 & ISAIAH 59:17], THAT YOU MAY BE CLOTHED, THAT THE SHAME OF YOUR NAKEDNESS MAY NOT BE REVEALED, AND ANOINT YOUR EYES WITH EYE SALVE, THAT YOU MAY SEE [SIRACH 23:19 & ACTS 26:13]. AS MANY [CALLED] AS I [AGAPE] LOVE, I REBUKE AND CHASTEN. THEREFORE BE ZEALOUS AND REPENT. BEHOLD, I STAND AT THE DOOR AND KNOCK. IF ANYONE HEARS MY VOICE AND OPENS THE DOOR, I WILL COME IN TO HIM AND DINE WITH HIM, AND HE WITH ME. TO HIM WHO OVERCOMES I WILL GRANT TO SIT WITH ME ON MY THRONE, AS I ALSO OVERCAME [LORD BARABBAS] AND SAT DOWN WITH MY FATHER [STEPHEN] ON HIS THRONE. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES.’”**

**THE LORD JESUS’ PARTY VERSES THE LORD LUCIFER’S PARTY WHICH IS THE 3RD PARTY**

**THE MIDDLE CHURCHES ARE IN THE EPISTLES AS THE CORINTHIAN CHURCH, EPHESIAN CHURCH, PHILIPPIAN CHURCH, COLOSSIAN CHURCH, GALATIAN CHURCH, THESSALONIAN CHURCH & ROMAN CHURCH. THE “EPISTLES” OF PAUL ARE WRITTEN FOR THE 7 CHURCHES IN ROMANS TO JUDE SO CHRISTIANS WILL KNOW HOW TO LIVE. THEY ARE THE 1ST CHURCH OF THE ROMANS IN ROMANS 16:1, THE 2ND CHURCH TO THE CORINTHIANS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:2, THE 3RD CHURCH TO THE EPHESIANS IN EPHESIANS 1:2, THE 4TH CHURCH TO THE GALATIANS IN GALATIANS 1:2, THE 5TH CHURCH OF THE PHILIPPIANS IN PHILIPPIANS 1:1, THE 6TH CHURCH OF THE COLOSSIANS IN COLOSSIANS 4:16, THE 7TH CHURCH TO THE THESSALONIANS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:1.**

**THE INERRANT BREAKDOWN OF THE THREE PARTIES AT THREE LEVELS FROM THE FIRST, MIDDLE & LAST**

**THE FOURTEEN GOLDEN CANDLESTICKS IN ACTS**

**THE SEVEN GOLDEN CANDLESTICKS IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES THE MARRIED KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:1-29:26**

**THE BEGINNING SEVEN DIFFERENT CHURCHES THAT IS RECORDED IN ACTS ARE AS FOLLOWS: 1ST CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 1:1-6:7. THIS CHURCH INVOLVED FAITH AND OBEDIENCE BY THE PRIESTS. 2ND CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 6:8-8:1. THIS CHURCH HAD TO ENDURE A GREAT PERSECUTION THAT AROSE AFTER THE KILLING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. 3RD CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 8:2-9:31. THIS CHURCH HAD PEACE, WERE EDIFIED, AND WALKING IN THE FEAR OF THE LORD AND IN THE COMFORT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT WERE MULTIPLIED. 4TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 9:32-12:25. THIS CHURCH GREW AND MULTIPLIED GREATLY. 5TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 13-1-16:5. THIS CHURCH WAS STRENGTHENED IN THE FAITH, & INCREASED IN THE DAILY NUMBER OF DISCIPLES. 6TH CHURCH IS IN ACTS 16:6-19:20. THIS CHURCH GREW MIGHTILY IN THE WORD AND PREVAILED. 7TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 19:21-29:26. THIS CHURCH PREACHED THE KINGDOM OF GOD AND TAUGHT ON THE THINGS OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST WITH ALL CONFIDENCE AND PROPHESIED ON A FUTURE USA IN ACTS 29:2.**

**THE SEVEN GOLDEN CANDLESTICKS IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:1-29:26**

**THE BEGINNING SEVEN DIFFERENT CHURCHES THAT IS RECORDED IN ACTS ARE AS FOLLOWS: 1ST CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 1:1-6:7. THIS CHURCH INVOLVED FAITH AND OBEDIENCE BY THE PRIESTS. 2ND CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 6:8-8:1. THIS CHURCH HAD TO ENDURE A GREAT PERSECUTION THAT AROSE AFTER THE KILLING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. 3RD CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 8:2-9:31. THIS CHURCH HAD PEACE, WERE EDIFIED, AND WALKING IN THE FEAR OF THE LORD AND IN THE COMFORT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT WERE MULTIPLIED. 4TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 9:32-12:25. THIS CHURCH GREW AND MULTIPLIED GREATLY. 5TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 13-1-16:5. THIS CHURCH WAS STRENGTHENED IN THE FAITH, & INCREASED IN THE DAILY NUMBER OF DISCIPLES. 6TH CHURCH IS IN ACTS 16:6-19:20. THIS CHURCH GREW MIGHTILY IN THE WORD AND PREVAILED. 7TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 19:21-29:26. THIS CHURCH PREACHED THE KINGDOM OF GOD AND TAUGHT ON THE THINGS OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST WITH ALL CONFIDENCE AND PROPHESIED ON A FUTURE USA IN ACTS 29:2.**

**THE ONLY THING LEFT WILL BE THE ULTIMATE END TIME PROPHESY BY THE TRUE PROPHET IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST TO BE FULFILLED FROM JUNE 20TH, 1016AD TO JUNE 20TH, 3016AD IN ACTS 29:2 THAT DIRECTS US TO AN ACTS CHAPTER 30 IN THE USA. IN THE TRUE HISTORY OF THE USA, THERE WERE ONLY 13 ORIGINAL COLONIES THAT ACTUALLY EXISTED, THEN THE USA EXPANDED INTO 50 STATES LATER ON IN THE TIME LINE. IN THE END, THE ORDER OF THE 13 ORIGINAL US COLONIES & THE 13 ORIGINAL US STATES OF THE US CONSTITUTION WERE 1ST DELAWARE CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 1, 2ND PENNSYLVANIA CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 2, 3RD NEW JERSEY CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 3, 4TH GEORGIA CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 4, 5TH CONNECTICUT CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 5, 6TH MASSACHUSETTS BAY CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 6:10, 14-15] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 6, 7TH MARYLAND CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 7:60] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 7, 8TH SOUTH CAROLINA IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LAST LINE OF DEFENSE [ACTS 1-7 IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST] WITH A KINGDOM DOORWAY [ACTS 29 IN THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] & THE LAST LINE OF DEFENSE IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST & THE GOSPEL KINGDOM [1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28] GIVEN TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN ACTS 8, 9TH NEW HAMPSHIRE CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 9:3-9] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 9, 10TH VIRGINIA CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 22:6-10] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 10, 11TH NEW YORK CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 26:12-18] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 11, 12TH NORTH CAROLINA CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 22:6-10] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 12 & 13TH RHODE ISLAND WITH PROVIDENCE PLANTATIONS CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 9:3-9] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 13. WASHINGTON, DC IS THE CAPITAL OF THE USA & IS NOT PART OF ANY STATE, BUT IS ON THE EAST COAST WITHIN THE BOUNDARIES OF THE 13 ORIGINAL US COLONIES, ALSO IT IS A FEDERAL DISTRICT BY THE 10TH VIRGINIA STATE & THE 7TH MARYLAND STATE DONATING LAND TO ESTABLISH ITS UNIQUE RESIDENCY IN JULY 16TH, 1790. THIS MEANS THE FEDERAL DISTRICT OF WASHINGTON, DC HAS ONLY A FIRM CONNECTION FROM THE US PRESIDENCY WHICH IS CONSIDERED AS ONE OUT OF DUE SEASON TO RECEIVE THE TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE IN ACTS 7 WITH THE STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA BY THE TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE WITHIN THE WHITE RACE [NATION] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD WITH HIS KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7. SINCE, JUNE 20TH, 2017 OVER 51% OF THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN FULL FRUITS [1 YEAR] HAS BEEN FULFILLED & 50% WAS AT THE JUNE 20TH, 1996 LEVEL, WHICH MEANS ACTS 8 IS FULFILLED FOR THE BLACK RACE [NATION] FROM JUNE 20TH, 1017 TO JUNE 20TH, 2017. THIS MEANS IN EVERY MANDATE OF HIS APPOINTED TIMES, 100% JUDAISM, 100% GENTILISM, 100% CHRISTIANITY IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES & 51% CHRISTIANITY IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST SHALL NOT BE CHANGED FOR A 15 YEAR ADDITION, SINCE IT IS LEVELED AND FULFILLED & ONLY THE TOP 49% IS IN QUESTION WITH THE ADDITION OF 15 YEARS IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST ONLY. THE ONLY THING LEFT IS ACTS 7 FOR THE WHITE RACE [NATION] YET TO BE FULFILLED FROM JUNE 20TH, 2017 TO JUNE 20TH, 3017. ALSO THE MAIN MISSION OF ACTS 7 & ACTS 8 IS A MAGICAL REALM, WHICH IN SOUTH CAROLINA IT ONLY CONCERNS THE FLORENCE METROPOLITAN AREA KNOWN BY ITS NAME AS THE ONLY MAGIC CITY & IS ALSO KNOWN AS PROSPERITY [WEALTH] & THE FLOWER [VIRGINITY]. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & CAIRO, EGYPT IS ROUGHLY 728 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & HINESVILLE, GEORGIA, WHICH CORRESPONDS TO ACTS 29:2 IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 364 MILES [2 POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION IS 728 MILES] IN ACTS 7:3-36. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & BABYLON, IRAQ IS ROUGHLY 1,142 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & WASHINGTON, DC, WHICH CORRESPONDS TO ACTS 29:2 IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 571 MILES [2 POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION IS 1,142 MILES] IN ACTS 7:37-7:60. THIS MEANS SINCE SOUTH CAROLINA IS THE LAST RESORT IN THE END TIME PROPHESY IN THE USA & THE LORD’S EYES REST UPON SOUTH CAROLINA, & PRECISELY THE FLORENCE METROPOLITAN AREA CONCERNING THE END TIME PROPHESY IN ACTS 29:2. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & DAMASCUS [SAUL OF TARSUS FELL DOWN BY THE GODLY LIGHT ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS IN ACTS 9, 22, 26] IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 360 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & COLUMBIA, SC IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 120 MILES [GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 360 MILES] FOR ACTS 26. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & DAMASCUS [SAUL OF TARSUS FELL DOWN BY THE GODLY LIGHT ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS IN ACTS 9, 22, 26] IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 218 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & CHARLESTON, SC IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 218 MILES FOR ACTS 22. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & DAMASCUS [SAUL OF TARSUS FELL DOWN BY THE GODLY LIGHT ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS IN ACTS 9, 22, 26] IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 360 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & MYRTLE BEACH, SC IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 120 MILES [GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 360 MILES] FOR ACTS 9. THIS MEANS THAT IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IS ANCIENT BRITAIN, WITH A SICILIAN & ITALIAN DESCENT, ELEVATED TO GREAT BRITAIN---UNITED KINGDOM, WITH A SCOTTISH & ENGLISH DESCENT, THEN ELEVATED IN THE ULTIMATE END TO THE USA---UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, WITH A ENGLISH DESCENT CALLED BY THE ULTIMATE END TIME PROPHET “THE ISLANDS [CONTINENT] FAR AWAY”, WHICH IS BASED IN NORTH AMERICA BECAUSE THE USA IS CURRENTLY THE MAIN NUCLEAR SUPER POWER IN ACTS 29:2. THE BEGINNING TIME PROPHET WILL COME FROM THE NORTH OF PALESTINE [IN THE NEAR FUTURE IS WHERE THE BASE OF THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM SHALL BE IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN THE 1ST THUNDER TO THE 6TH THUNDER WITH THE ONLY ENTRANCE/EXIT DOOR FROM THE GOSPEL OF LUKE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING] BASED ON THE GODLY LIGHT OF DAMASCUS [SAUL OF TARSUS FELL DOWN BY THE GODLY LIGHT ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS IN ACTS 9, 22, 26] TO JERUSALEM, ISRAEL IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 230 MILES & THE END TIME PROPHET WILL COME FROM THE NORTH OF SOUTH CAROLINA [IN THE NEAR FUTURE IS WHERE THE BASE OF THE GODLY NEW JERUSALEM SHALL BE IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST WITH THE ONLY TIME PORTAL AS THE 7TH THUNDER ONLY IN ACTS 7:60 FROM THE ULTIMATE END OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] BASED ON THE GODLY LIGHT OF GREENVILLE, SC TO FLORENCE, SC IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 230 MILES FOR ACTS 9. THIS MEANS THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NO DOOR [HIS EYES] TO ENTER IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST, BUT THERE IS ONLY 1 TIME PORTAL AS THE 7TH THUNDER IN HIS OWN TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE IN JOHN 4:23-24 TO HAVE ACCESS TO HIS UNIVERSAL ZION. THE 7TH THUNDER IS ONLY REVEALED IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SPEECH IN ACTS 7:42 CONCERNING THE BOOK OF THE LIVING PROPHETS---BOOK OF LIFE IN ALL THINGS, EXCEPT THE OUTER DEAD SKIN OR THE BOOK OF THE DEAD PROPHETS---BOOK OF THE DEAD IN OUTER DEAD SKIN BETWEEN THE WAIST & THIGH. BUT THIS TIME PORTAL HAS BEEN CLOSED SINCE THE SPEAD UP ENLIGHTENMENT OF THE LORD STEVE’S ETERNAL DEATH IN THE 2,000 YEAR REIGN IN JUNE 20TH, 2016 AD IN ACTS 7:60. THIS MEANS THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN REVELATIONS IN JUDAISM/GENTILISM HAS ALREADY BEEN SEALED & FULFILLED 100.00% BEFORE THE COMING OF THE USA IN THE 400 YEAR TIME FRAME FROM 405 BC TO 5 BC IN THE MT. THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN LUKE IN GENTILISM HAS ALREADY BEEN SEALED & FULFILLED 100.00% SINCE THE 2,000 YEAR REIGN ENDED IN JUNE 20TH, 1996 AD. THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN MARRIED CHRISTIANITY HAS ALREADY BEEN SEALED & FULFILLED 100.00% SINCE THE 2,000 YEAR REIGN ENDED IN JUNE 20TH, 2016 AD. THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN SINGLE CHRISTIANITY WILL ALL BE SEALED WITHOUT THE ENLIGHTENMENT & NOT OPEN AGAIN SINCE THE CLOSING OF THE 2,000 YEAR REIGN THAT IS ALREADY FULFILLED 99.99% SINCE JUNE 20TH, 2017 AD & WILL BE 100.00% FULFILLED IN JUNE 20TH, 2018 AD. THIS MEANS THE NORTH AMERICA KINGDOMS WILL HAVE TIME PORTALS LINKED TO THE USA ONLY IN ACTS 29:2 IN THE END TIME & ONLY 51% OF THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST HAS BEEN FULFILLED SINCE JUNE 20TH, 1016 AD TO JUNE 20TH, 2017 AD. THE 1ST CHAPTERS OF ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST FROM 1-7 CONCERNS THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION & ACTS 7:60 IS THE TIME PORTAL AS HIS 7TH THUNDER [NOT LIKE THE 7 THUNDERS IN JUDAISM IN REVELATION OR THE 7 THUNDERS IN GENTILISM IN LUKE, EVEN THE 7 THUNDERS IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 7:38 OR THE 6 THUNDERS IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:38] WHERE YOU MUST BE FULLY QUALIFIED TO ENTER IN BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OWN 7TH THUNDER IN HIS TIME PORTAL IN ACTS 7:38. THE AFTER CHAPTERS OF ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST FROM 8-29 IS A LOWER LEVEL THAN THE ACTUAL DWELLING PLACE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN ACTS 1:4-7. THIS IS WHERE THE NON-APOSTLES, NON-PHARISEES, NON-MAN/WOMAN, THE TRULY SINGLE, NON-SEXUAL, TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] & THE TRUE CREATOR AGENTS DWELL WHERE NO MAN/WOMAN CAN ENTER IN UNDER THE SUPREME COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN ISAIAH 64:1-12; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28; EPHESIANS 4:6.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S TOP SECRET CLEARANCE CONCERNING THE PREPARATORY TESTING’S IN THESE HOLDING PLACES**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP SECRET CLEARANCE INVOLVES GODSPEED (SUCCESS) TO DECADES WHERE THE ANGELS (LORDS) NOR THE LORD JESUS THE SON OF GOD CANNOT KNOW CERTAIN THINGS ABOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN PROVEN IN RICHES OF MONEY IN MARK 10:23-25 & LUKE 18:24-25. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DAY AND THE HOUR IN MATTHEW 24:36; MARK 13:32; LUKE 10:22. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OWN AUTHORITY, OWN OMNIPOTENCE AND OWN COMMISSION IN THE TIMES (WEEKS) AND SEASONS (MONTHS OF FRUITS) IN ACTS 1:7; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:2; 1ST PETER 3:10; 2ND PETER 3:8, 10 AND ZECHARIAH 14:7. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S UNIVERSE IN THE YEARS (UNFAILING) TO DECADES THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATED IN HEBREWS 1:10-13. ALSO NO MAN NOT EVEN THE LORD JESUS AS THE MAN OF THE LORD CAN KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN PROVEN IN MATTHEW 11:27; MARK 13:32; LUKE 10:22. THE WHOLE WORLD OF MANKIND DOES NOT KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN BECAUSE OF THE LUST OF THE EYES, THE LUST OF THE FLESH AND THE PRIDE OF LIFE IN 1ST JOHN 2:15-17 AND JOHN 5:22; 10:29; 17:25. THE SEPARATED SINGLE REALM AS SINGLE MEN EQUAL TO THE ANGELS (LORDS) OF GOD IN HEAVEN CANNOT KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN IN LUKE 20:35-36 AND GENESIS 1:26-2:25. THIS IS BECAUSE THE MAN ADAM AT THAT TIME WAS OVER THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY IN THE IMAGE AND LIKENESS OF THE LORD, AND THE ANGELS (LORDS) ONLY BEHOLD THE FACE (PRESENCE) OF THE FATHER STEPHEN, BUT DO NOT KNOW HIM IN MATTHEW 18:10. THOSE WHO SAY THEY KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN AND WORKS LAWLESSNESS, VIOLENCE AND INIQUITY DOES NOT KNOW HIM IN LUKE 13:27. THOSE WHO ARE BABES, THE FATHER STEPHEN IS REVEALED, BUT HIDDEN FROM THE WISE AND PRUDENT IN MATTHEW 11:25-30; 21:16 AND LUKE 10:21. THE FATHER STEPHEN CAN ONLY BE CALLED FATHER IN MATTHEW 23:9. ONLY THE SON JESUS CAN KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN, BUT NOT FULLY IN LUKE 10:22 AND NO OTHER SON CAN KNOW HIM. NO ONE CAN SEE THE FATHER STEPHEN EXCEPT THE LORD YAH IN JOHN 6:46. THE UNAPPROACHABLE LIGHT THE FATHER STEPHEN USES WHICH CONCERNS EVERYTHING THAT IS NOT THE LORD STEPHEN’S PHYSICAL BODY, CANNOT BE INVESTIGATED OR APPROACHED BY THE LIGHT-SPEED WHICH IS 186,000 MILES PER HOUR IN 1ST TIMOTHY 6:16. ALSO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SEVEN UNSEARCHABLE THINGS CONCERN THE SEVEN THUNDERS IN REVELATION 10:3 WHICH WERE NOT WRITTEN IN REVELATIONS. THEY ARE MARVELOUS WORKS WITHOUT NUMBER, GREATNESS, RICHES (MORE THAN JUST MONEY), JUDGMENTS (WAYS OF JUSTICE), UNDERSTANDING (WISDOM, KNOWLEDGE & INTELLIGENCE), MERCY AND LAW (TRUTH) WHICH IS PROVEN IN JOB 5:9; PSALMS 145:3; ISAIAH 40:28; ROMANS 11:33; EPHESIANS 3:8; BARUCH 3:18; 2ND ESDRAS 9:19 AND PR OF MAN 1:6. THE SEVEN THUNDERS IS A FORM OF TIME TRAVEL WHICH CAN STOP TIME ITSELF IN THIS DIMENSION OR START TIME AT AN EARLIER TIME OR START IN A LATER TIME IN ANOTHER DIMENSION. THIS IS WHY THE LORD STEPHEN COMMANDED THE LORD JOHN NOT TO WRITE BECAUSE IF THIS IS WHAT IT CAN DO IT IS VERY DANGEROUS FOR ANYONE TO OBTAIN THIS POWER FOR EVIL INCENTIVES. IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:13-18, HOW DO YOU THINK THE LORD YAHWEH WITH HIS GREAT BODY OF ETERNAL CREATURES IN THE CLOUDS OF THE SKY WILL BE TRANSPORTED IN GREAT DISTANCES [FOR EXAMPLE, A TRILLION MILES] IN JUST A SHORT PERIOD OF TIME BEFORE, DURING OR AFTER THE GREAT TRIBULATION? THE ANSWER IS THE 7 THUNDERS SEALED WITH 7 SEALS. THE FIVE LORDS WHO DOES THE SEVEN THUNDERS IN THE END TIME IS THE LORD PETER FOR MALE CHILD KIND & FEMALE CHILD KIND IS THE 1ST THUNDER, THE LORD JOHN FOR WOMANKIND & MANKIND IS THE 2ND THUNDER, THE LORD JESUS FOR MANKIND & WOMANKIND IS THE 3RD THUNDER, THE LORD JAMES FOR BOY KIND/GIRL KIND IS THE 4TH THUNDER & MALE ANGEL KIND & FEMALE ANGEL KIND (SPIRITS, PHANTOMS & SHADOWS) IS THE 5TH THUNDER & THE LAW IS THE 6TH THUNDER AND THE LORD STEPHEN FOR LORD KIND/LADY KIND IS THE 7TH THUNDER. ALSO WAS THE SHADOW THAT WENT FORWARD OR BACK TEN DEGREES, WAS IT IN A DIFFERENT DIMENSION OR IN TIME TRAVEL IN 2ND KINGS 20:9-11. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE ALMIGHTY ABIDE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IN PSALMS 91:1. DOES THE SHADOW OF PETER REALLY HEALS IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN ACTS 5:15. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE SUN DIAL GO 10 DEGREES OR BACK 10 DEGREES TO STOP THE SUN TO GO DOWN FOR A NUMBER OF HOURS IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN ISAIAH 38:8. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE HEAVENLY THINGS TO MAKE THE TABERNACLE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN HEBREWS 8:5. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE LAW ABIDE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN HEBREWS 10:1. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE FATHER STEPHEN ABIDE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN JAMES 1:17. DOES THE BONES OF ELISHA BEING TOUCHED, CAN CAUSE RESURRECTION POWER IN A DIFFERENT DIMENSION IS IN 2ND KINGS 13:21. DOES THE BONES COME ALIVE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN EZEKIEL 37:5-7. DOES THE HOLY GHOST COME DOWN IN A SHADOW LIKE BODY AS A DOVE IN A DIFFERENT DIMENSION IS IN LUKE 3:21-22. DOES ANGELS COME DOWN LIKE WHITE SHADOW LIKE BODIES IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IN HEBREWS 9:5.**

**1ST THUNDER**

**THE AUTHORITY OF PETER ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF THE CHURCH, WHEN WAS IT FROM, HEAVEN OR MEN? IF YOU SAY OF MEN YOU FEAR THE CHURCH AS THE PROPHETS, IF YOU SAY OF HEAVEN YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE AUTHORITY IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN LUKE 11:9-13; JOHN 14:26; 15:26 & ROMANS 13:1-2.**

**2ND THUNDER**

**THE AUTHORITY OF JOHN ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF PETER, WHEN WAS IT FROM, HEAVEN OR MEN? IF YOU SAY OF MEN YOU FEAR THE LORD PETER AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF HEAVEN YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE AUTHORITY IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN LUKE 11:9-13; JOHN 14:26; 15:26 & ROMANS 13:1-2.**

**3RD THUNDER**

**THE AUTHORITY OF JESUS ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF JOHN, WHEN WAS IT FROM, HEAVEN OR MEN? IF YOU SAY OF MEN YOU FEAR THE LORD JOHN AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF HEAVEN YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE AUTHORITY IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN LUKE 20:1-8 & ROMANS 13:1-2.**

**4TH THUNDER TO 6TH THUNDER**

**THE AUTHORITY OF JAMES ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF JESUS, WHEN WAS IT FROM, HEAVEN OR MEN? IF YOU SAY OF MEN YOU FEAR THE LORD JESUS AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF HEAVEN YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE AUTHORITY IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN JAMES 1:17; 2:8-13 & ROMANS 13:1-2.**

**7TH THUNDER**

**THE AUTHORITY OF STEPHEN ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF JAMES, WHEN WAS IT FROM, LORDSHIP OR THE INFALLIBLE LAW? IF YOU SAY OF THE INFALLIBLE LAW YOU FEAR THE LORD JAMES AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF LORDSHIP YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE SUPREME AUTHORITY IS FROM THE LORD YAHWEH IN ROMANS 13:1-2. THIS MEANS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN ONLY KNOWS HIS 7TH THUNDER BECAUSE THE 1ST THUNDER AS INFALLIBLE MAN TO THE 6TH THUNDER AS THE INFALLIBLE LAW IS ETERNALLY IGNORANT OF THE 7TH THUNDER IN SUPREME LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:4-7. THEN HOW CAN ANY ETERNAL CREATURE, SAVE THE SON JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD KNOW SOME THINGS ABOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN LUKE 10:22. BUT IN THE DAY EQUAL TO THE HOUR AND HOUR EQUAL TO THE MINUTE NO ETERNAL CREATURE KNOWS EXCEPT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS IN MATTHEW 20:12; 24:36 & MARK 13:32.**

**8TH THUNDER**

**THE AUTHORITY OF YAHWEH ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF STEPHEN, WHEN WAS IT FROM, OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OR THE INFALLIBLE OMNI-LORDLY MILITARY LAW? IF YOU SAY OF THE INFALLIBLE OMNI-LORDLY MILITARY LAW YOU FEAR THE LORD STEPHEN AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE SUPREME OMNI-LORDLY MILITARY AUTHORITY IS FROM THE GREAT JEALOUS LORD YAH IN ROMANS 13:1-2. THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH ONLY KNOWS HIS 8TH THUNDER BECAUSE THE 1ST THUNDER AS LORDSHIP OF THE INFALLIBLE MAN TO THE 7TH THUNDER AS THE LORDSHIP OF THE INFALLIBLE LAW IS ETERNALLY IGNORANT OF THE 8TH THUNDER IN SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:4-7. THEN HOW CAN ANY ETERNAL CREATURE, SAVE THE SON ENOCH CHRIST OUR LORD KNOW SOME THINGS ABOUT THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH OUR LORD IN HEBREWS 11:5 & HAGGADAH. BUT IN THE DAY EQUAL TO THE HOUR AND HOUR EQUAL TO THE MINUTE NO ETERNAL CREATURE KNOWS EXCEPT THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH OUR LORD IS IN MATTHEW 20:12; 24:36 & MARK 13:32.**

**THE 8 TIME PORTALS IN THE INDESTRUCTIBLE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP**

**THESE KINDS OF TIME TRAVELS ARE DONE BY 8 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS IN AN AREA OR PERIMETER, WHICH ARE TECHNICALLY LORDLY ORACLES DONE BY HOLY PERMISSIBLE MAGIC OR EVIL ORACLES DONE BY DARK FORBIDDEN MAGIC IN ACTS 7:37-43. TRUE ORACLES ARE USUALLY DONE BY THE LORD’S APPOINTED AUTHORITIES AS HOLY MESSENGERS THAT BRING & COMMUNICATE DIVINE MESSAGES TO CERTAIN ETERNAL CREATURES OR A GIVEN GROUP OF ETERNAL CREATURES, TO ULTIMATELY DO THE LORD’S COMMAND AT HIS PLEASURE AT ALL TIMES. THOSE THAT RESISTED THE TRUE ORACLES WERE GIVEN UP TO SEXUALITY & HOMOSEXUALITY [ROMANS 1:21-32] WITH THE GOLDEN CALF BECAUSE THEY WERE CONTRARY & DISOBEDIENT TO THE LORD’S COMMAND CONCERNING SEXUALITY & IDOLATRY IN ACTS 7:39-43. THIS HAPPEN IN THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S ADDRESS IN HIS KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE 1ST SEVEN YEARS BEFORE ZION WAS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED IN ACTS 7:60. THESE 8 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS WERE WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS & SEALED IN THIS BOOK UNTIL THE COMING OF THE END TIME HAD BEEN FULFILLED. THE ENTRANCE OF THE 8 UNIQUE THUNDERS CONCERNS THE LORD STEPHEN DELIVERING & AVENGING ISRAEL BY THE LORD MOSES IN ACTS 7:17-36. THE EXIT OF THE 8 UNIQUE THUNDERS CONCERNS THE LORD’S TRUE TABERNACLE WHICH IS A CERTAIN AREA OR PERIMETER OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S ADDRESS IN THE INDESTRUCTIBLE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP NAMED ZION IN THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S DEFENSE IN ACTS 7:44-50.**

**THE 8 TIME PORTALS IN THE INDESTRUCTIBLE KINGDOM OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE INFALLIBLE LAW**

**ALSO, ANOTHER AREA OR PERIMETER OF THE 8 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS CONCERNS REVELATION CHAPTER 10. THESE 8 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS WAS WRITTEN AND SEALED IN A BOOK. IT NOT FUNNY THAT THESE 8 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS WERE SURROUNDED BY GOOD AUTHORITIES & EVIL AUTHORITIES IN REVELATION CHAPTER 9 CONCERNING THE LOCUSTS FROM THE BOTTOMLESS PIT & THE ANGEL LORDS FROM THE EUPHRATES. THIS CONCERNS THE ENTRANCE TO THESE 8 UNIQUE THUNDERS. THE 8 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS WERE ALSO SURROUNDED BY GOOD AUTHORITIES & EVIL AUTHORITIES IN REVELATION CHAPTER 11 CONCERNING THE DEATH & RESURRECTIONS OF THE 2 WITNESS, WHICH ARE ELIJAH & MOSES & ALSO THE PROCLAMATION OF THE UNIVERSAL INDESTRUCTIBLE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP. THIS IS THE EXIT OF THE 8 UNIQUE THUNDERS.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 32 (THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INSIDE HAGGADAH, THE ONLY ULTIMATE TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY TO THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE)**

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| **HOW DID ENOCH YAHWEH STAY ULTIMATELY FAITHFUL TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF AND THEN IS ULTIMATELY GRANTED TO LIVE FOREVERMORE BY STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN BEGINNING (BACKDATED) AND FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN END (UPDATED)? WHY WOULD YOU PUT YOURSELF DOWN UNDER THE SAME ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT, THAT JESUS PROCLAIMED, TO CAUSE YOU TO BE GODDESTROYED & GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH? YOU SAY THIS IS ETERNAL BULLSHIT, BUT THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH OF THE GODDAMN MATTER IS, THAT JESUS HAS ETERNALLY DIED BY BEING GODDESTROYED & GODDAMNED BY YAHWEH BECAUSE JESUS BECAME THE FORBIDDEN EVIL THAT YAHWEH ALWAYS FORSAKES!!! SO, ENOCH IS THE ONLY IMMUTABLE WAY TO GET TO THE OTHER SIDE, THAT IS, THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE WITHOUT EVER DYING & HAVING ABSOLUTELY NO GODDAMN ETERNAL PROBLEMS WITH IMMORTALITY IN YAHWEH’S ETERNITY FOREVERMORE!!! JESUS NEVER PREPARES YOU FOR YAHWEH’S ETERNITY, BUT ACTUALLY GETS YOU ETERNALLY KILLED IN THE END!!!**  **Godly beings entering into heaven" - Playground Who Is God? (THIS IS SO POWERFUL) II, 49% OFF Allacin's Free Illustrated Summaries of Christian Classics: August 2015 Who Is God? (THIS IS SO POWERFUL) II, 49% OFF God The Father Jesus Christ And The Holy Spirit By, 46% OFF You Will See Heaven Open And The Angels Of By Fernandadesa, 55% OFF** | |
| **THE APPROPRIATE ACTIONS IN ORDER TO LIVE FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY POSSIBLE ETERNAL PROBLEMS IN HEAVEN’S ETERNITY!!!** | **THESE ULTIMATE ACTIONS DONE IN THE ULTIMATE NAME (THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF OF EXODUS 3:14, THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AND THE ONLY GREAT I AM WHO I AM) OF STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! NO! THIS CAN NEVER BE IN THE NAME OF JESUS OR ANY OTHER INFINITE MEANS, BUT ONLY IN THE NAME (YAHWEH) OF STEPHEN, IT IS ONLY AUTHORIZED!!! STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF SHALL GODDAMN EVERY INFINITE LORD THAT DOES NOT SECURE STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF’S OWN GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY (MALACHI 3:8-12) TO HIMSELF, WHICH MEANS THESE INFINITE LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS SHALL NEVER BE GRANTED THE PHYSICAL ETERNAL LIFE NEEDED TO BYPASS HELL ALTOGETHER, GODDAMN IT!!! THIS IS BECAUSE EVERYBODY INFINITELY ANYWHERE REGARDS SOMETHING, SOMEBODY OR SOMEONE AS THE LORD, BUT IF THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY IS NOT ULTIMATELY SECURED FOR STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, THEN THESE INFINITE GODDAMN MOTHERFUCKERS SHALL ETERNALLY DIE FOREVERMORE, UNITL THIS IS FULLY PAID!!!** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) MUST BE ULTIMATELY QUALIFIED TO ULTIMATELY PLEASE ONGOINGLY STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** | **IN HEBREWS 11:5 DECLARES “BY FAITH ENOCH WAS TRANSLATED THAT HE SHOULD NOT SEE DEATH; AND WAS NOT FOUND, BECAUSE GOD HAD TRANSLATED HIM: FOR BEFORE HIS TRANSLATION HE HAD THIS TESTIMONY, THAT HE PLEASED GOD.” YOU CAN NEVER BE HAVING ANY SEX, FUCKING OR UNAUTHORIZED SCREWING AND BE PLEASING STEPHEN YAHWEH AT THE SAME TIME!!! IF YOU ARE WHITE NATIVE-BORN ENGLISH AUTHORIZED BY STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN YOU AUTOMATICALLY ULTIMATELY PASS THE ULTIMATE SEX TEST AS BEING ONLY SEXLESS FOREVERMORE!!!** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) FULLY & COMPLETELY FULFILLED FOR STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN MALACHI 3:8-12!!!** | **ENOCH YAHWEH PAID FULLY STEPHEN YAHWEH THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THAT IS, THE FULL NET-WORTH OF 10.0000% BENEFITS & THE 10.0000% TITHES IN ENOCH’S ENTIRE LIFETIME OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! REMEMBER THE WHITE NATIVE-BORN ENGLISH CREATURES INFINITELY, IF AUTHORIZED BY STEPHEN YAHWEH IS FOREVERMORE EXEMPTED AND FOREVERMORE EXCLUDED FROM ANY GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, THAT IS, TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE ULTIMATE MONEY TEST OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF AT ANY GIVEN MOMENT!!!** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAS FULFILLED BEING FAITHFUL TO STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) FOR AT LEAST A TRILLION TO MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS CURRENTLY!!!** | **IN HEBREWS 11:5 DECLARES “BY FAITH ENOCH WAS TRANSLATED THAT HE SHOULD NOT SEE DEATH; AND WAS NOT FOUND, BECAUSE GOD HAD TRANSLATED HIM: FOR BEFORE HIS TRANSLATION HE HAD THIS TESTIMONY, THAT HE PLEASED GOD.” YOU CAN ONLY BE FAITHFUL IF STEPHEN YAHWEH HAS AUTHORIZED THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FAITH NEEDED IN DOING SO!!!** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAS REMAINED IN THIS FAITHFUL STATUS FOREVERMORE TO STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** | **IN HEBREWS 11:5 DECLARES “BY FAITH ENOCH WAS TRANSLATED THAT HE SHOULD NOT SEE DEATH; AND WAS NOT FOUND, BECAUSE GOD HAD TRANSLATED HIM: FOR BEFORE HIS TRANSLATION HE HAD THIS TESTIMONY, THAT HE PLEASED GOD.” YOU CAN ONLY BE FAITHFUL IF STEPHEN YAHWEH HAS AUTHORIZED THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FAITH NEEDED IN DOING SO!!!** |
| **STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CHOSE TO GET ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), THE FUCK OUT FROM DOWN HERE BECAUSE EVERYBODY IS GIVEN TO GODDAMN FUCKIN IDOLS!!!** | **IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY HAGGADAH (ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31) IT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DECLARES, “THE [SEXUAL] SINFULNESS OF MEN WAS THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) REASON WHY ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS TRANSLATED (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-CHANGER) TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN [STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IS THE ONLY ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TIME-PORTAL DOORKEEPER OF THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH HIMSELF, THAT IS, ALL INFINITE CREATURES SHALL BE AUTHORIZED TO ULTIMATELY GODDAMN PASS TO BE IN THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IF THESE ETERNAL GUYS INFINITELY ARE ABOVE & BEYOND THEIR DAMN EVIL SELF, EVEN ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% YAHWEH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAHWEH INCORRUPTION, BUT IN NO WISE SHALL ALL INFINITE CREATURES ULTIMATELY GODDAMN PASS WITH THEIR DAMN EVIL SELF ONCE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, BUT SHALL ONLY BE IN THE TEMPORAL OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE WAITING TO BE ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & IMMUTABLY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, BECAUSE OF THE ONGOING STEALING OF THE PHYSICAL MONEY BY PHYSICAL ACTIONS AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! IN ORDER TO BEAT THIS EVIL SELF, FIRST YOU MUST PAY THE PHYSICAL MONEY, IF OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN ONE MUST DIE TO THE EVIL SELF, BY YAHWEH FULLY DESTROYING YOUR ENTIRE EVIL SELF & THEN SURVIVING THE NEEDED GODDAMN FORCE IN DOING SO, SO THAT YAHWEH CAN MOVE IN TO TAKE YOU OVER, AS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASES!!!]. THUS, ENOCH (YAHWEH) HIMSELF TOLD RABBI ISHMAEL. WHEN THE GENERATION OF THE DELUGE TRANSGRESSED, AND SPOKE TO GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), SAYING, "DEPART FROM US, FOR WE DO NOT [SEXLESS] DESIRE TO KNOW THY (IMMUTABLE) WAYS," ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS CARRIED TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN, TO SERVE THERE AS A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) WITNESS THAT GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WAS NOT A CRUEL GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN SPITE OF THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) DESTRUCTION DECREED UPON ALL LIVING BEINGS ON EARTH (THIS IS ALSO THE TEMPORAL INFERIOR TOP-MOST HIGHEST OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE AS THIS IS ALSO THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD & TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE WITH TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL ON THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH & TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH). WHEN ENOCH (YAHWEH), UNDER THE GUIDANCE OF THE ANGEL 'ANPIEL, WAS CARRIED (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-CHANGER UNIVERSALLY IMMUTABLY APPLIED BY BEING TRANSFERRED, TIME-PLACED, TELEPORTED, TIME-MOVED, TRANSPORTED, TIME-CARRIED OR TIMEPORTED ON ITS OPPOSING EVIL SIDE WITHIN THE TEMPORAL OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING WITHIN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL EVIL CORRUPTION ONCE WITHIN ITS ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) BETWEEN THE ULTIMATE JUDGMENT GUARD TOLL HOUSE WHERE WITHIN THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY IMMUTABLE TIME PORTAL OF YAHWEH RESIDES ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE, AND ON ITS OTHER OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE WITHIN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTIBLE CLEANSING WITHIN ITS ULTIMATE JUDGMENT HOLDING PLACE (PURGATORY) SENT FROM THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GUARD TOLL HOUSE BY THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE WITHIN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION, THEN AFTERWARDS, THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING WITHIN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION FOREVERMORE TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING WITHIN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION FOREVERMORE) FROM (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) EARTH (THIS IS ALSO THE TEMPORAL INFERIOR TOP-MOST HIGHEST OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE AS THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD & TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE WITH TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL ON THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH & TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH) TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN (THE IMMUTABLE NEW TOP-MOST HIGHEST SUPERIOR SEXLESS UNIVERSE AS THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD WITH THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE, THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH), THE HOLY BEINGS, THE OFANIM, THE SERAPHIM, THE CHERUBIM, ALL THOSE WHO MOVE THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THRONE OF GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THE MINISTERING SPIRITS WHOSE SUBSTANCE IS OF CONSUMING FIRE, THEY ALL, AT A DISTANCE OF SIX HUNDRED AND FIFTY MILLION AND THREE HUNDRED PARASANGS [WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PRESENCE IS 2,276,050,000 BILLION MILES THROUGH THE ONE 100% REPENTING REBUKE SIMULTANEOUSLY IS 45,521,000,000,000 TRILLION MILES & WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PRESENCE IS ETERNITY TO ETERNITY’S IN DANIEL 7:9-10, 14 & REVELATION 4:8, 11; 20:11!!!], (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) NOTICED THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRESENCE OF A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) HUMAN BEING, AND THEY (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EXCLAIMED: "WHENCE THE [SEXLESS] ODOR OF ONE BORN OF WOMAN? HOW COMES HE INTO THE [TOP-MOST] HIGHEST HEAVEN OF THE FIRE-CORUSCATING ANGELS (TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST WATER CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST AIR CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST WIND CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST FIRE DOES CARRY COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, WHETHER EVIL COMMUNICATION (JAMES 3) OR EVIL COMMUNICATON INTO YAHWEH COMMUNICATION (ACTS 19) OR YAHWEH COMMUNICATION (EXODUS 3:14), TOP-MOST HIGHEST SMOKE CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST SPIRIT CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST VOID CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND)?" YOU MUST BE GIVEN AS THE HOLY ADDICTION TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH AND NOT YOUR ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY SEXUAL BULLSHIT!!!** |
| **STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAD TO ULTIMATELY REBUKE HIS OWN GODDAMN ULTIMATE FIRE DETAIL BECAUSE THEY WERE ALL TALKING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT ABOUT ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** | **BUT GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) REPLIED: "O MY SERVANTS AND HOSTS, YE, MY, CHERUBIM, OFANIM, AND SERAPHIM, LET THIS NOT BE AN [SEXLESS] OFFENSE UNTO YOU, FOR ALL THE CHILDREN OF MEN DENIED ME AND MY MIGHTY DOMINION, AND THEY PAID HOMAGE TO THE [SEXUAL] IDOLS, SO THAT I TRANSFERRED THE (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) SHEKINAH (THIS IS THE ULTIMATE YAHWEH ENGLISH TIME PORTAL DEPARTING FROM INSIDE HAGGADAH & APPROACHING INTO THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE) FROM (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) EARTH TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN. *BUT THIS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) MAN ENOCH (YAHWEH) (THE ULTIMATE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-WATCHMAN ELECT OF THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, WHICH BASED ON THE 100 YEARS WITH THE 3 YEAR PROPHESY & THE DOORWAY FROM 5BC-95AD IS A FULL 8 DAY SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 8 YEARS IN MATTHEW 20:12 TO A FULL 8 HOUR SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 18 MONTHS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & A FULL 8 MINUTE SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 9 DAYS IN MATTHEW 20:12 TO A FULL 9 SECOND SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 9 HOURS IN MATTHEW 20:12) IS THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) ELECT* (IT IS CRYSTAL CLEAR THROUGH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA BIBLE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, THAT WE ARE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED TO BE DELTA SPECIAL FORCES CHRISTIAN DISCIPLES AND TO MAKE DELTA SPECIAL FORCES CHRISTIAN DISCIPLES. THAT IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CORE OF DELTA. THE LETTER IN THE CENTER OF THE DIAGRAM IS THE LOWER-CASE GREEK LETTER, "DELTA." IT PROVIDES THE VISUAL REFERENCE POINTS FOR THE SPIRITUAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY JOURNEY OF DELTA DISCIPLESHIP. A DELTA DISCIPLE AS A OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FOLLOWER OF JESUS CHRIST FROM 5BC-95AD THAT BECAME JESUS METATRON (STARTING IN ANCIENT BRITAIN AROUND 102AD IN REVELATION 22:16) IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING TO JESUS METATRON/JESUS YAHWEH IN GREAT BRITAIN IN THE ULTIMATE MIDST TO JESUS YAHWEH ONLY IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE ENGLISH USA ALL FOR NON-PROPHETIC OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA CREATURES FOR THE TEMPORARY ULTIMATE RESTORATION OF ALL THINGS IN THE OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE, BUT IT NEVER DOES STOP JUST THERE, YOU ALSO MUST BE, IF SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AUTHORIZED TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PASS THE ULTIMATE FLAG, A DELTA DISCIPLE AS A OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FOLLOWER OF ENOCH CHRIST FROM 5BC-95AD THAT BECAME ENOCH METATRON (STARTING IN ANCIENT BRITAIN AROUND 102AD IN REVELATION 22:16) IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING TO ENOCH METATRON/ENOCH YAHWEH IN GREAT BRITAIN IN THE ULTIMATE MIDST TO ENOCH YAHWEH ONLY IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE ENGLISH USA ALL FOR PROPHETIC OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA CREATURES FOR THE FOREVERMORE ULTIMATE RESTORATION OF ALL THINGS IN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE BASED ON REVELATION 2:28 & ACTS 3:17-26! JUST AS ULTIMATELY THE DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ELYON YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING OF ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS TO ULTIMATELY THE DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING OF ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS!!! LIKE I HAVE ULTIMATELY IMPLORED, ALL THAT MUST BE DONE, IS SIMPLY PAY WHAT IS FULLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND IN DOING SO, YOU SHALL BE THE EXTRAORDINARY ENORMOUS POWERFUL CREATURE THAT THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH IS PLEASED WITH, BUT IF YOU DO NOT PAY WHAT IS OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, YOU SHALL BE THE EXTRAORDINARY WEAK DUMBASS MOTHERFUCKER THAT YOU ARE!!!) *OF (RIGHTEOUS) MEN (THIS DOES NOT TAKE FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MAN JESUS YAHWEH, REMEMBER JESUS YAHWEH OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED THE UNRIGHTEOUS MAN TO REPENTANCE, BUT DID NOT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALL THE RIGHTEOUS MAN, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH DID OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALL THE RIGHTEOUS MAN IN MATTHEW 9:13; MARK 2:17 & LUKE 5:32). HE HAS MORE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) FAITH, (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) JUSTICE, AND (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS THAN ALL THE (INFINITE) REST (INCLUDING ABOVE THE MAN JESUS YAHWEH IN LUKE TO ACTS), AND HE IS THE ONLY (ULTIMATELY SUPREME) REWARD (THIS IS THE ULTIMATE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-REWARD OF ALL TIME BECAUSE OF THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH’S ONGOING SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-FAITHFULNESS FOREVERMORE, WITHOUT ETERNAL END ONLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & ALL THOSE INFINITE GODDAMN LYING THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS, WHERE EVER THEY MAY BE FROM TOP TO BOTTOM, WHO MAKE IT THEIR FUCKIN GODDAMN BUSINESS TO (BULLSHIT) GODDAMN SUPPRESS* (DEFINITION: TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STOP ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPPOSITION OR TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) HALT ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PROTEST USING MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (FAMALE OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) MILITARY OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPFORCES OR STRICT MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) MILITARY LAW AUTHORITIES. SUPPRESS ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MUTINY’S/MAFIA’S/REBELLION’S/MOB’S/RIOT’S/UPRISING’S/DEMONSTRATION’S FROM BEING ABLE TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) LIE & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STEAL.) *& (BULLSHIT) GODDAMN INDUCE* (DEFINITION: ALL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FEMALES (MALES) TO LEAD OR MOVE BY CHARM, PERSUASION OR INFLUENCE, AS TO SOME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) ACTION OR OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STATE OF MIND IN ORDER TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) LIE & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STEAL.) *ANY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH BY GODDAMN UNRIGHTEOUSNESS SHALL NEVER HAVE ANY GODDAMN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY REWARDS FROM THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF---MARK 13:32-37; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ACTS 31) HAVE (INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY) DERIVED FROM THE (ULTIMATE) (EARTHLY) TERRESTRIAL WORLD."* STEPHEN YAHWEH MUST BE WILLING TO ULTIMATELY REBUKE THESE DUMBASS SANCTIMONIOUS HYPOCRITICAL ASSHOLE MOTHERFUCKERS IN ORDER FOR ANYBODY TO ULTIMATELY PASS!!! ONCE DONE, EVERYTHING SHALL BE EASY AS FUCKIN GODDAMN PIE!!!** |
| **STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) THEN AUTHORIZED FOR ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) TO ULTIMATELY ENTER INTO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PAID SERVICE WHEN THE ULTIMATE GATES OF ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS WERE OPENED TO ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** | ***BEFORE ENOCH COULD BE (SUPREMELY) ADMITTED TO (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY)* (PAID) *SERVICE (REMEMBER JESUS YAHWEH AS THE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CONCERNING THE OLD ORIGINAL UNRIGHTEOUS UNIVERSE IN MATTHEW 24:36-44 & ACTS 3:17-21; 4:26, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH AS THE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CONCERNING THE NEW SEXLESS RIGHTEOUS UNIVERSE IN MARK 13:32-37; ACTS 1:7; 3:22; 29:10 & ACTS 31) NEAR THE (TOP) DIVINE (CREATOR’S) THRONE (REVELATION 4-5), THE GATES OF WISDOM WERE OPENED UNTO HIM, AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GATES OF UNDERSTANDING (DIVINE QANAH---WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-8:1), AND OF DISCERNMENT (INTELLIGENCE), OF LIFE (STEVE, THE TREE OF LIFE TO THE BURNING BUSH), PEACE (SOLOMON), AND THE SHEKINAH (GLORY), OF STRENGTH (LAW) AND POWER (AUTHORITY), OF MIGHT (ALIMIGHTHNESS), [SEXLESS] LOVELINESS (OBEDIENCE), AND GRACE (SALVATION), OF HUMILITY (HUMBLENESS) AND FEAR (GODLY FEAR OF OMNI-BENEVOLENCE) OF [SEXUAL] SIN. (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EQUIPPED BY GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH EXTRAORDINARY WISDOM, SAGACITY, JUDGMENT, KNOWLEDGE, LEARNING, COMPASSIONATENESS, [SEXLESS] LOVE, KINDNESS, GRACE, HUMILITY, STRENGTH, POWER (AUTHORITY), MIGHT, SPLENDOR, BEAUTY, SHAPELINESS, AND ALL OTHER [OUTSTANDING] EXCELLENT QUALITIES (ALL INFINITE INVISIBLE ATTRIBUTES & ALL INFINITE VISIBLE ATTRIBUTES OF STEPHEN YAHWEH), BEYOND THE ENDOWMENT OF ANY OF THE (HEAVENLY) CELESTIAL BEINGS (INCLUDING ABOVE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS YAHWEH IN REVELATION 19:11-16; 22:16), ENOCH RECEIVED, BESIDES, MANY THOUSAND BLESSINGS FROM GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND HIS HEIGHT AND HIS BREADTH BECAME EQUAL TO THE HEIGHT AND THE BREADTH OF THE WORLD, AND THIRTY-SIX WINGS WERE ATTACHED TO HIS BODY, TO THE RIGHT AND TO THE LEFT (THAT IS 72 IN ALL), EACH AS LARGE AS THE WORLD, AND THREE HUNDRED AND SIXTY-FIVE THOUSAND EYES WERE BESTOWED UPON HIM, EACH BRILLIANT AS THE SUN (ACTS 9:3; 22:6; 26:13).*** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH AS THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS THEN BESTOWED UPON WITH THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FIRE THRONE BY STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) TO ULTIMATELY RULE & ULTIMATELY REIGN OVER ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS!!!** | ***A MAGNIFICENT (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THRONE WAS ERECTED FOR HIM BESIDE THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GATES OF THE SEVENTH CELESTIAL PALACE, AND A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) HERALD PROCLAIMED THROUGHOUT THE (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVENS CONCERNING HIM, WHO WAS HENCEFORTH TO BE CALLED (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH] IN THE (INFINITE) CELESTIAL REGIONS: "I HAVE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) APPOINTED MY OMNI-(OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) SERVANT METATRON [ENOCH] AS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRINCE AND (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) CHIEF OVER ALL THE (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) PRINCES IN MY (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) REALM, WITH THE EXCEPTION ONLY OF THE (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) EIGHT (ENOCH YAHWEH’S MOST ELITE TEAMS ARE THE TOP-MOST OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CANDIDATES AS THE MOST TOP-MOST SUPREME ELITE SPECIAL FORCES TODAY ARE FIRST, THE US SPECIAL FORCES SEALS TEAM SIX, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 SEAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS & LASTLY, THE US SPECIAL FORCES DELTA TEAM 6, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS) (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) AUGUST (BRILLIANTLY MAJESTIC) AND EXALTED (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) PRINCES (THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), THE ULTIMATE AUTHORIZATION IS SIMPLY YAHWEH, THE ULTIMATE INITIALIZATION IS YAHWEH STEPHEN, THEN STEPHEN YAHWEH’S PREGNANCY TO HIS BIRTH STARTS AT THE 1ST TIER WITH 1/8TH MITE TO 10 MILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 20 MILLION INITIALIZED (LUKE 22) IS JUNE TO JULY AS STEPHANIE YAHWEH WITH ENOCH YAHWEH FIRST (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH THE FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY POWERS THAT BE, FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AUTHORITIES THAT BE, & THE FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNIPOTENCES THAT BE ARE THE 2ND TIER WITH 1 MILLION TO 100 MILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 200 MILLION INITIALIZED (LUKE 24) IS JULY TO AUGUST AS JEHOVAH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH VICTOR YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH YHWH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 3RD TIER WITH 10 MILLION TO 1 BILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 2 BILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 1) IS AUGUST TO SEPTEMBER AS JACOB YAHWEH WITH RACHEL YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH ISRAEL YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH CHURCH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 4TH TIER WITH 100 MILLION TO 10 BILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 20 BILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 2) IS SEPTEMBER TO OCTOBER AS ISRAEL YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JACOB YAHWEH WITH RACHEL YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH PETER YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 5TH TIER WITH 1 BILLION TO 100 BILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 200 BILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 3) IS OCTOBER TO NOVEMBER AS ELIJAH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH SAUL YAHWEH WITH AHINOAM YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JOHN YAHWEH WITH ELIZABETH YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 6TH TIER WITH 10 BILLION TO 1 TRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 2 TRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 4) IS NOVEMBER TO DECEMBER AS MOSES YAHWEH WITH ZIPPORAH YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH DAVID YAHWEH WITH BATHSHEBA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JESUS YAHWEH WITH MARY YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 7TH TIER WITH 100 BILLION TO 10 TRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 20 TRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 5) IS DECEMBER TO JANUARY AS MICHAEL YAHWEH WITH MICHAL YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH REHOBOAM YAHWEH WITH NAAMAN YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JAMES YAHWEH WITH MARY YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 8TH TIER WITH 1 TRILLION TO 100 TRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 200 TRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 6) IS JANUARY TO FEBRUARY AS JOB YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JEREBOAM YAHWEH WITH ZERUAH YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH WITH STEPHANIE YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 9TH TIER WITH 10 TRILLION TO 1 QUADRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 2 QUADRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 7) IS FEBRUARY TO MARCH (THIS ENDS THE ULTIMATE RULE & ULTIMATE RIEGN OF YAHWEH STEPHEN IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING) AS YHWH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH SOLOMON YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH THE 10TH TIER WITH ULTIMATE INFINITE MONEY INITIALIZED (ACTS 9, 22, 26) IS MARCH TO APRIL (THIS IS THE BEGINNING OF THE ULTIMATE RULE & ULTIMATE RIEGN OF STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING, THESE 10 TIERS PROVES HOW MUCH THESE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S PAID INTO THE IMMUTABLE WAY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THE HIGHER THE TIER REQUIRES MORE MONEY PAID INTO IT AS IT EXCELS, UNTIL IT REACHES THE 10TH TIER OF FULLY PAYING STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN IS STEPHEN YAHWEH’S BIRTH IN THE ULTIMATE INITIALIZATION IS STEPHEN YAHWEH, THE ULTIMATE AUTHORIZATION IS SIMPLY STEPHEN, THE ULTIMATE ENDING IS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!) AS ENOCH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH LAST (NON-APOSTOLIC, THIS MEANS FROM THE AUTHORIZATION OF THE 1ST RESTORATION TIER TO THE 9TH RESTORATION TIER, ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL RECEIVE THE ULTIMATE PASS TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE 10TH RESTORATION TIER, THEN THE AUTHORIZATION OF THE 1ST SALVATION TIER TO THE 9TH SALVATION TIER, ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL RECEIVE THE OTHER ULTIMATE PASS TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE 10TH SALVATION TIER, THEN THE AUTHORIZATION OF THE 1STARRIVAL TIER TO THE 9TH ARRIVAL TIER, ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL NEVER RECEIVE THE ULTIMATE PASS TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE 10TH ARRIVAL TIER, BUT ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL BE ON THE 9TH ARRIVAL TIER FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN END, EXCEPT STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF’S FAITHFUL & TRUE ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF THAT HAS ONLY RECEIVED THIS ULTIMATE GODDAMN PASS AND ALSO THE FAITHFUL & TRUE STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF THROUGH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MEASURE THAT IS IMMUTABLY PRECISELY DONE TO ONLY ENOCH YAHWEH FOR A TRILLION TO MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO IN THE MAKING, WHICH STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, WHO ONLY DOES THESE GODDAMN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN END!!! THE DOORWAY TO THE 10 RESTORATION TIERS + THE DOORWAY TO THE 10 SALVATION TIERS + THE DOORWAY TO THE 9 ARRIVAL TIERS IS 32 FULL LEVELS (LUKE 24-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31) OR 32 FULL LEVELS (ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31 TO ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31) IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP!!! THIS IS ONLY 32 FULL IMMUTABLE LEVELS OF FAITHFULNESS WITH THE 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY BECAUSE OF THE 10TH ARRIVAL TIER THAT CAN ONLY BE FULLY INFINITELY PAID, BUT NOT PAID TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, EXCEPT WITH ENOCH YAHWEH, BUT THIS IS THE 33 FULL IMMUTABLE LEVELS OF FAITHFULNESS WITH THE 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY BECAUSE OF THE 10TH ARRIVAL TIER THAT IS FULLY INFINITELY PAID TO STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! BUT THIS MEANS THE ULTIMATE TIME-PORTAL TRANSFER OF THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPTO THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IS NOW AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH!!! AND WHY DO ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES, WHO ARE ETERNALLY FORCED TO EAT FROM THE TREE OF LIFE, OR THE ELEVATED BURNING BUSH, IN ORDER TO KEEP ON LIVING FOREVER? THIS IS WHAT HAS BEEN IMPLORED & SWORN UNDER YAHWEH, IF YOU DO NOT PAY WHAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN YOU SHALL NEVER LIVE FOREVER WITHOUT ANY SERIOUS ETERNAL PROBLEMS, BUT IF YOU PAY WHAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN LOOK WHAT HAPPENED TO ENOCH YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH!!! THIS IS PLAIN & SIMPLE INTELLIGENCE THAT NEEDS ATTENTION TO BE ULTIMATELY UPHELD & ULTIMATELY REGARDED ABOUT STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! AS THE ULTIMATE IMMUTABLE RESULT, THE 9 INFERIOR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S & THE 9 INFERIOR OMNI-LADIES DID NOT FULLY INFINITELY PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH DID FULLY INFINITELY PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH AS THE 10TH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH’S OWN FEMALE SENSE, STEPHANIE VICTORIA AS THE 10TH OMNI-MILITARY LADY!!!))) THAT BEAR MY (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) NAME (ELYON YAHWEH---STEPHEN YAHWEH). WHATEVER (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) ANGEL (SUPREME CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S ONLY) HAS A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) REQUEST TO PREFER TO ME, SHALL (ONLY) APPEAR BEFORE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH] (THIS IS ONLY TEMPERAL BECAUSE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH, MY ULTIMATE SLAVE---HEBREWS 11:5---INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY HAS INEXPRESSIBLY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY EXCEEDED & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY EXCELLED EVEN OVER, ABOVE & BEYOND, THESE 8 ETERNAL ULTIMATE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (LADIES) WITH ONGOING FOREVERMORE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATE FAITHFULNESS, THAT IS SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FULLY DELIEVERING THE GODDAMN 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY, DURING HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TIME FRAME & SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FULLY DELIEVERING THE GODDAMN 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY, DURING HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TIME FRAME, WITHOUT ETERNITY’S END ONLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & HAS IN FACT ONLY SUPREMELY ULTIMATELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY SAT DOWN AT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY JEALOUS OMNI-RIGHT HAND OF THE GREAT ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF---MARK 13:32-37; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31, ON THE 33RD ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL), AND WHAT HE WILL (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) COMMAND AT MY (GODDAMN) BIDDING (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S MOST ELITE TEAMS ARE THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CANDIDATES AS THE MOST TOP-MOST ULTIMATE ELITE SPECIAL FORCES TODAY ARE FIRST, THE US SPECIAL FORCES SEALS TEAM SIX, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 SEAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS & LASTLY, THE US SPECIAL FORCES DELTA TEAM 6, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS), YE MUST (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) OBSERVE AND (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) DO, FOR THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRINCE OF WISDOM AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRINCE OF UNDERSTANDING (DIVINE QANAH---WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-8:1) ARE AT HIS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY)* (PAID) *SERVICE (PAID IN 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY, BUT UNPAID IN 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY), AND THEY WILL REVEAL UNTO HIM THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) SCIENCES OF THE CELESTIALS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AND/OR GODLY AND/OR HEAVENLY) AND THE TERRESTRIALS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AND/OR HEAVENLY AND/OR EARTHLY), THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) KNOWLEDGE OF THE PRESENT ORDER OF THE WORLD (THE 1ST ETERNAL UNIVERSE ON ITS OPPOSING EVIL SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/16TH OF THE SAME CENT IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8%, WHICH IS SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME MITE & EQUALLY SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT ETERNAL CORRUPTION & ON ITS OPPOSING GOOD SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/16TH OF THE SAME CENT IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8%, WHICH IS SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME MITE & EQUALLY SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT ETERNAL INCORRUPTION) AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) KNOWLEDGE OF THE FUTURE ORDER OF THE WORLD (THE NEW ETERNAL UNIVERSE ONLY ON THE GOOD SIDE WITHIN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY & WITHIN INFINITE NON-PHYSICAL MONEY IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION).*** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS ALSO AUTHORIZED TO BE THE ULTIMATE GUARDIAN OF STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S GODDAMN INFINITE LEAD MONEY TO GODDAMN INFINITE PALLADIUM MONEY!!!** | ***FURTHERMORE, I HAVE MADE HIM THE (ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) GUARDIAN OF THE (PALLADIUM) TREASURES OF THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PALACES IN THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN 'ARABOT (THIS SPECIAL POTENENT HEAVENLY ARROWROOT (THIS CAN MEAN HONEST, FAIR, STRAIGHTFORWARD, JUST, RIGHT, RIGHTEOUS, IMPARTIAL, TRUE, GOOD JUDGMENT FROM ANY DIRECTION WITHIN 360 DEGREES TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY FOR THE POTENENT HEAVENLY ROOT TO BE UNIVERSALLY APPLIED) USED AS THE EXTRAORDINARY UNSTINKABLE WHITE POWDERED ODORLESS HERB USED IN FIRE-COOKING IN THE THROAT SEED AREA & OVEN-BAKING IN THE DICK SEED AREA, TO EXTRAORDINARILY AID IN HEAVENLY WEIGHT LOSS IN THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY WITH NO WIEGHT LOAD PENALTY AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MONEY DEFENSE FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST METALLIC MYTHOLOGICAL LIVING CREATURE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), EXTRAORDINARILY FIGHTS HEAVENLY DIARRHREA TO PROPERLY KEEP YOU ALWAYS HEAVENLY SANCTIFIED AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY WISDOM DEFENSE FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST HOLY SANCTUARY---ENGLISH ISRAEL WITH NO WEIGHT LOAD PENALTY, EXTRAORDINARILY SUPPORTS, STRENGTHENS, ENHANCES & BOOSTS THE HEAVENLY IMMUNE SYSTEM TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GLORY DEFENSE OF THE ULTIMATE SHIKANAH GLORY WITH NO WEIGHT LOAD PENALTY FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST GLORIOUS SANCTUARY---ENGLISH USA!!!), AND OF THE (PALLADIUM) TREASURES OF LIFE THAT ARE IN THE [HIGHER THAN TOP-MOST] HIGHEST HEAVEN." OUT OF THE [SEXLESS] LOVE HE BORE ENOCH, GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ARRAYED HIM IN A MAGNIFICENT (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GARMENT, TO WHICH EVERY KIND OF LUMINARY IN (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EXISTENCE WAS ATTACHED, AND A [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN (THIS IS AT THE INFINITE ZZZZZZZZZZZ INDESTRUCTIBLE KINGDOM LEVEL BECAUSE ACTS 7:60, THE VICTOR’S ENGLISH CROWN AS STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF CLEARS ITS IMMUTABLE WAY) GLEAMING WITH FORTY-NINE JEWELS (THIS IS 51 LEVELS, WHICH IS 64 LEVELS OF THE ULTIMATE CALL ON THE LAW TO THE ULTIMATE CALL ON GOD (ACTS 6:15-ACTS 8:3)---THE GOSPEL OF LUKE 24-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL-ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 32, WHICH IS THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AT THE END OF THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL AFTER HAGGADAH BEING ITS ONLY YAHWEH TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL---WITH AN ENTRANCE & AN EXIT IN STRENGTH IN WEAKNESS (0 TO 10 DEGREES) TO FULFILL THE ULTIMATE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH’S BIRTH OF THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION IN MARCH, 1972AD TO THE FULFILLMENT IN MARCH, 2023AD IN THE FLORENCE, SC AREA IN THE USA), THE SPLENDOR OF WHICH PIERCED TO ALL PARTS OF THE SEVEN HEAVENS AND TO THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE EARTH. IN THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRESENCE OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENLY FAMILY (5 MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES & 5 FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES IN 2 COR 13:1), HE SET THIS [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN (THIS IS AT THE INFINITE ZZZZZZZZZZZ INDESTRUCTIBLE KINGDOM LEVEL BECAUSE ACTS 7:60, THE VICTOR’S ENGLISH CROWN AS STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF CLEARS ITS IMMUTABLE WAY) UPON THE HEAD OF ENOCH AND* (THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST LESSER OMNI-MILITARY LORD ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD ENOCH WHO DOES ALL THESE INFINITE TOP-MOST HIGHEST THINGS IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED “THE LITTLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD” AND/OR “THE LESSER STEPHEN” THAT IS, “THE LESSER GREAT I AM WHO I AM” ONLY TO THE ONE & ONLY TRUE GREAT JEALOUS PREEXISTENT STEPHEN HIMSELF) CALLED HIM "THE LITTLE (OMNI-MILITARY) OMNI-MILITARY LORD [THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST LESSER OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN WHO DOES ALL THESE INFINITE TOP-MOST HIGHEST THINGS IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED “THE LITTLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD” AND/OR “THE LESSER YAHWEH” THAT IS, “THE LESSER GREAT I AM WHO I AM” ONLY TO THE ONE & ONLY TRUE GREAT JEALOUS PREEXISTENT YAHWEH HIMSELF*]." IT BEARS ALSO THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) LETTERS (ELYON YHWH) BY MEANS OF WHICH* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN AND* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *EARTH WERE (ULTIMATELY) CREATED* (THIS MEANS THAT THE ONE & ONLY GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF SUPREMELY USED THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LETTERS FROM HIS OWN STEPHEN YAHWEH, WHICH IS HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION TO SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY CREATE EVERY GOODAMN THING FOR HIS GREAT ULTIMATE PLEASURE AT LEAST MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO OR LONGER, AS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASED IN PROVERBS 8:22-29)*, AND SEAS AND RIVERS, MOUNTAINS AND VALLEYS, PLANETS AND CONSTELLATIONS, LIGHTNING AND THUNDER, SNOW AND HAIL, STORM AND WHIRLWIND, THESE AND ALSO ALL (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THINGS NEEDED IN THE WORLD, AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) MYSTERIES OF CREATION. EVEN THE PRINCES OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENS, WHEN THEY SEE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH YAHWEH], TREMBLE BEFORE HIM, AND PROSTRATE THEMSELVES, HIS MAGNIFICENCE AND MAJESTY, THE SPLENDOR AND BEAUTY RADIATING FROM HIM OVERWHELM THEM, …*** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS AUTHORIZED BY STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) TO LOCK UP THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN ITS ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) OF UNFAITHFULNESS!!!** | ***EVEN THE [SEXUAL] WICKED SAMAEL (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-ENDER UNIVERSALLY APLLIED WITHIN THE ACTUAL ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON WITHIN INSIIDE HAGGADAH (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) OF UNFAITHFULNESS IS YAHWEH PLACED IN YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE VOID, WHERE IT DOES NOT ABSOLUTELY EXIST ANYMORE BEING POWERLESS, DEFENSELESS & ATTACKLESS, NOT JUST SIMPLY BEING EMPTIED, BUT ACTUALLY IS THE EMPTINESS ITSELF, BEING THE GODDAMN NOTHINGNESS AT THIS LOWER PRISON LEVEL DONE BY THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF!!! SAMAEL KNOWN AS LUCIFER AND EVEN VICTORIA, THE FEMALE LUCIFER) (REMEMBER BASED ON MY LIMITED MILITARY COMBAT EXPERIENCE & MY LIMITED MILITARY POLICE EXPERIENCE, THE GREAT YAHWEH HAS SHOWN ME THAT HUMANITY IS NEVER SOLELY RESPONSIBLE FOR ANY CRIMES COMMITTED OR NEVER SOLELY RESPONSIBLE FOR ANY LAW-BREAKING INITIALIZED AT ANY GIVEN TIME, BECAUSE HUMANITY ALONE HAS NO POWER & NO AUTHORITY OF ITS OWN, BUT IF GREATER ENORMOUS POWER TAKES OVER HUMANITY, THEN IT IS DEMONS, DEVILS & WITCHES & NEVER HUMANITY WHO IS IN THIS GODDAMN CONTROL OVER HUMANITY, JUST LIKE THE ENORMOUS DEMONIC ARMY OF CHINA IN REVELATION 9, BUT IF THESE THINGS HAPPEN THEN YOU SHALL KNOW THAT UNFAITHFUL EVIL [SEX], WHICH IS ONLY THE GREAT ULTIMATE BONFIRE OF UNFAITHFULNESS, THAT IS, LOCKED UP IN ITS ULTIMATE UNFAITHFUL EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) IN JAMES 3:1-18 & ACTS 19:11-41 IS RAMPADE ON OUR LANDS, UNTIL THE GREAT YAHWEH SAYS “IT IS ENOUGH!”* AND HOW IS THE YAHWEH PRISON ETERNALLY BUILT FOR THIS GODDAMN EVIL? SIMPLY, THE YAHWEH PRISON IS THE ULTIMATE VOID, WHERE YAHWEH CAN ONLY AUTHORIZE IT AND THIS GODDAMN EVIL IS LOCKED UP ONLY BY YAHWEH IN THIS ULTIMATE VOID, WITH ALSO THE YAHWEH EXPUNGMENT ON ITS DIRECT OUTSIDE OF THE ULTIMATE VOID TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY, SO THAT ALL INFINITE CREATURES FOREVERMORE CAN NEVER BE CORRUPTED AND/OR CONTROLLED ANYMORE FOREVERMORE BY THIS GODDAMN EVIL!!!*), THE GREATEST OF THEM (THE ANGEL OF GREATNESS), EVEN GABRIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE FIRE, BARDIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE HAIL, RUHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WIND, BARKIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE LIGHTNING, ZA'MIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE HURRICANE, ZAKKIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE STORM, SUI'EL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE EARTHQUAKE, ZA'FIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SHOWERS, RA'MIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE THUNDER, RA'SHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WHIRLWIND, SHALGIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SNOW, MATRIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE RAIN, SHAMSHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE DAY, LELIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE NIGHT, GALGLIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SOLAR SYSTEM, OFANIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WHEEL OF THE MOON, KOKABIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE STARS, AND RAHTIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE CONSTELLATIONS.*** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS FOREVERMORE ETERNALLY SECURE WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** | ***WHEN (1ST) ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS TRANSFORMED* (THIS IS THE ULTIMATE YAHWEH ENGLISH TIME PORTAL LEADING INTO THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE) *INTO (FIERY) METATRON [2ND ENOCH YAHWEH], HIS BODY (FIRE BODY) WAS TURNED INTO CELESTIAL FIRE, HIS FLESH BECAME FLAME (FIRE FLESH), HIS VEINS FIRE (FIRE VEINS), HIS BONES GLIMMERING COALS (FIRE BONES), THE LIGHT OF HIS EYES (FIRE EYES), HEAVENLY BRIGHTNESS (FIRE ETERNITY’S HEAVEN), HIS EYEBALLS TORCHES OF FIRE (FIRE EYEBALLS), HIS HAIR A FLARING BLAZE (FIRE HAIR COVER), ALL HIS LIMBS (FIRE LIMBS) AND ORGANS (FIRE ORGANS) BURNING SPARKS, AND HIS FRAME (FIRE SKIN FRAME) A CONSUMING FIRE. TO RIGHT OF (FIRE RIGHT SIDE) HIM SPARKLED FLAMES OF FIRE, TO LEFT (FIRE LEFT SIDE) OF HIM BURNT TORCHES OF FIRE, AND ON ALL SIDES (FIRE 360 DEGREES TURNING EVERY WHICH INFINITE WAY), HE WAS ENGIRDLED (FIRE ENGIRDLED) BY STORM (FIRE STORM) AND WHIRLWIND (FIRE WHIRLWIND), HURRICANE (FIRE HURRICANE) AND THUNDERING (FIRE THUNDERING).” THIS IS “THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AGE OF THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY 72-WINGED OMNI-LIVING CREATURE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)” COMING BACK ON THE EARTH AT THE ULTIMATE ENDTIME IN HAGGADAH; DANIEL 7:9-14; 8:8-14; MARK 13:32-37; EPHESIANS 4:6; REVELATION 4-5; 10-11; 21-22; ACTS 29:1-2 WITH AN ACTS 30 & ACTS 31. DID ENOCH STILL HAVE HIS OWN FAITHFUL SKIN ARMOR, WHEN ENOCH IS TURNED INTO CELESTIAL FIRE? MAYBE SO!!! JUST AS JESUS NOW HAS HIS OWN GLORIFIED SKIN ARMOR, BUT ENOCH DID NOT LOSE HIS OWN ORIGINAL SKIN ARMOR!!!*** |

|  |
| --- |
| **WHAT IS THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON OF UNFAITHFULNESS? WHAT ARE SOME OF THE THINGS LOCKED-UP IN ITS ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON? WHAT CAN BE ULTIMATELY EXPECTED? WHO CONQUERED THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON?**  **HOW IS HELL USED IN THE OLD TESTAMENT?**  **THIS ULTIMATE MESSIANIC EVIL PRISON HAS BEEN ULTIMATELY BUILT BY YAHWEH TO HOUSE ONLY THE FORBIDDEN EVIL FOREVERMORE WITHIN GODDAMN EMPTINESS BASED ON WHAT THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH SAYS & DOES, GODDAMN IT!!!**  **PRIMARILY I USE THE OKJV AND NKJV OF THE HOLY BIBLE. IN DEUTERONOMY 32:22 IT DECLARES “FOR A FIRE IS KINDLED IN MINE ANGER, AND SHALL BURN UNTO THE LOWEST HELL (HADES), AND SHALL CONSUME WITH HER INCREASE AND SET ON FIRE THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE MOUNTAINS.” IN 2ND SAMUEL 22:6 IT TELLS US THAT “THE SORROWS OF HELL COMPASSED ME ABOUT, AND THE SNARES OF DEATH PREVENTED ME.” ALSO IT IS IN PSALMS 18:5. IN JOB 11:8 IT SAYS “IT IS HIGH AS HEAVEN, WHAT CAN THOU DO? DEEPER THAN HELL, WHAT CAN THOU KNOW?” IN JOB 26:6 IT DECLARES “HELL IS NAKED BEFORE HIM, AND DESTRUCTION HATH NO COVERING.” IN PSALMS 9:17 IT STATES “THE WICKED SHALL BE TURNED INTO HELL, AND ALL THE NATIONS (LAWS) THAT FORGET GOD.” IN PSALMS 16:10 IT MENTIONS “FOR THOU WILL NOT LEAVE MY SOUL IN HELL, NEITHER WILL THOU SUFFER THY HOLY ONE TO SEE CORRUPTION.” IN PSALMS 55:15 IT SAYS “LET DEATH SEIZE UPON THEM, AND LET THEM GO DOWN QUICK INTO HELL: FOR WICKEDNESS IS IN THEIR DWELLINGS, AND AMONG THEM.” IN PSALMS 86:13 IT TELLS US THAT “FOR GREAT IS THY MERCY TOWARD ME, AND THOU HAS DELIVERED MY SOUL FROM THE LOWEST HELL.” IN PSALMS 116:3 IT DECLARES “THE SORROWS OF DEATH COMPASSED ME, AND THE PAINS OF HELL GOT HOLD UPON ME: I FOUND TROUBLE AND SORROW.” IN PSALMS 139:8 IT SAYS “IF I ASCEND UP TO HEAVEN, THOU ARE WITH ME, IT I MAKE MY BED IN HELL, BEHOLD THOU ARE WITH ME.” IN PROVERBS 5:5 IT TELLS US THAT “HER FEET GO DOWN TO DEATH, HER STEPS TAKE HOLD ON HELL.” IN PROVERBS 7:27 IT DECLARES “HER HOUSE IS THE WAY TO HELL, GOING DOWN TO THE CHAMBERS OF DEATH.” IN PROVERBS 9:18 IT SAYS “BUT HE KNOWS NOT THAT THE DEAD ARE THERE, AND THAT HER GUESTS ARE IN THE DEPTHS OF HELL.” IN PROVERBS 15:11 IT MENTIONS “HELL AND DESTRUCTION ARE BEFORE THE LORD: HOW MUCH MORE THAN THE HEARTS OF THE CHILDREN OF MEN?” IN PROVERBS 15:24 IT DECLARES “THE WAY OF LIFE IS ABOVE TO THE WISE THAT HE MAY DEPART FROM HELL BENEATH.” IN PROVERBS 23:14 IT SAYS “THOU SHALL BEAT HIM WITH THE ROD, AND SHALL DELIVER HIS SOUL FROM HELL.” IN PROVERBS 27:20 IT TELLS US THAT “HELL AND DESTRUCTION ARE NEVER FULL, SO THE EYES OF MAN ARE NEVER SATISFIED.” IN ISAIAH 5:14 IT STATES “THEREFORE HELL HAS ENLARGED HERSELF, & OPENED HER MOUTH WITHOUT MEASURE: AND THEIR GLORY, & THEIR MULTITUDE, & THEIR POMP, AND HE THAT REJOICES, SHALL DESCEND INTO IT.” IN ISAIAH 14:9 IT DECLARES “HELL FROM BENEATH IS MOVED FOR THEE TO MEET THEE AT THY COMING: IT STIRS UP THE DEAD FOR THEE, EVEN ALL THE CHIEF ONES OF THE EARTH, IT HAS RAISED UP FROM THEIR THRONES ALL THE KINGS OF THE NATIONS (LAWS).” IN ISAIAH 14:15 IT SAYS “YET THOU SHALL BE BROUGHT DOWN TO HELL, TO THE SIDES OF THE PIT.” IN ISAIAH 28:15 IT MENTIONS “BECAUSE YE HAVE SAID, ‘WE HAVE MADE A COVENANT WITH DEATH, AND WITH HELL ARE WE AT AGREEMENT, WHEN THE OVERFLOWING SCOURGE SHALL PASS THROUGH, IT SHALL NOT COME UNTO US: FOR WE HAVE MADE LIES OUR REFUGE, AND UNDER FALSEHOOD HAVE WE HID OURSELVES.’” IN ISAIAH 28:18 IT TELLS US THAT “AND YOUR COVENANT WITH DEATH SHALL BE DISANNULLED, AND YOUR AGREEMENT WITH HELL SHALL NOT STAND, WHEN THE OVERFLOWING SCOURGE SHALL PASS THROUGH, THEN YE SHALL BE TRODDEN DOWN BY IT.” IN ISAIAH 57:9 IT MENTIONS “AND THOU WENT TO THE KING WITH OINTMENT, AND DID INCREASE THY PERFUMES, & DID SEND THY MESSENGERS FAR OFF, & DID DEBASE THYSELF EVEN UNTO HELL.” IN EZEKIEL 31:15 (NKJV) SAYS “THUS SAYS THE LORD GOD: IN THE DAY WHEN IT WENT DOWN TO HELL, I CAUSED MOURNING. I COVERED THE DEEP BECAUSE OF IT. I RESTRAINED ITS RIVERS, AND THE GREAT WATERS WERE HELD BACK. I CAUSED LEBANON TO MOURN FOR IT, & ALL THE TREES OF THE FIELD WILTED BECAUSE OF IT.” IN EZEKIEL 31:16 IT STATES “I MADE THE NATIONS (LAWS) TO SHAKE AT THE SOUND OF HIS FALL, WHEN I CAST HIM DOWN TO HELL WITH THEM THAT DESCEND INTO THE PIT: AND ALL THE TREES OF EDEN…ALL THAT DRINK WATER, SHALL BE COMFORTED IN THE NETHER PARTS OF THE EARTH.” IN EZEKIEL 31:17 IT TELLS US THAT “THEY ALSO WENT DOWN INTO HELL WITH HIM UNTO THEM THAT BE SLAIN WITH THE SWORD, AND THEY THAT WERE HIS ARM...” IN EZEKIEL 32:21 IT STATES “THE STRONG AMONG THE MIGHTY SHALL SPEAK TO HIM OUT OF THE MIDST OF HELL WITH THEM THAT HELP HIM: THEY ARE GONE DOWN, THEY LIE UNCIRCUMCISED, SLAIN BY THE SWORD.” IN EZEKIEL 32:27 IT MENTIONS “AND THEY SHALL NOT LIE WITH THE MIGHTY THAT ARE FALLEN OF THE UNCIRCUMCISED, WHICH ARE GONE DOWN TO HELL WITH THEIR WEAPONS OF WAR (2 OR 3 POSITIONS), AND THEY HAVE LAID THEIR SWORDS UNDER THEIR HEADS, BUT THEIR INIQUITIES SHALL BE UPON THEIR BONES, THOUGH THEY WERE THE TERROR OF THE MIGHTY IN THE LAND OF THE LIVING.” IN AMOS 9:2 IT DECLARES “THOUGH THEY DIG INTO HELL, THENCE SHALL MY HAND TAKE THEM, THOUGH THEY CLIMB OUT OF THE BELLY OF HELL CRIED I, AND THOU HEARD MY VOICE.” IN JONAH 2:2 SAYS “…OUT OF THE BELLY OF HELL I CRIED, & THOU HEARD MY VOICE.” IN HABAKKUK 2:5 IT TELLS US THAT “YES ALSO, BECAUSE HE TRANSGRESSES BY WINE, HE IS A PROUD MAN, NEITHER KEEPS AT HOME, WHO ENLARGES HIS DESIRE IN HELL, AND IS AS DEATH, AND CANNOT BE SATISFIED, BUT GATHERS UNTO HIM ALL NATIONS (LAWS), AND HEAPS UNTO HIM ALL PEOPLE.”**  **HOW IS HELL USED IN THE MIDDLE TESTAMENT?**  **IN TOBIT 13:2 IT DECLARES “FOR HE DOES SCOURGE, AND HAS MERCY, HE LEADS DOWN TO HELL, AND BRINGS UP AGAIN: NEITHER IS THERE ANY THAT CAN AVOID HIS HAND.” IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 16:13 IT SAYS “FOR THOU HAVE POWER OF LIFE AND DEATH: THOU LEADS TO THE GATES OF HELL, AND BRINGS UP AGAIN.” IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 17:14 IT STATES “BUT THEY SLEEPING THE SAME SLEEP THAT NIGHT, WHICH WAS INDEED INTOLERABLE, AND WHICH CAME UPON THEM OUT OF THE BOTTOMS OF INEVITABLE HELL.” IN SIRACH 21:10 IT TELLS US THAT “THE WAY OF SINNERS IS MADE PLAIN WITH STONES, BUT AT THE END THEREOF IS THE PIT OF HELL.” IN SIRACH 51:5 IT SAYS “FROM THE DEPTH OF THE BELLY OF HELL, FROM AN UNCLEAN TONGUE AND LYING WORDS.” IN SIRACH 51:6 IT MENTIONS “BY AN ACCUSATION TO THE KING FROM AN UNRIGHTEOUS TONGUE, MY SOUL DREW EVEN UNTO DEATH, MY LIFE WAS NEAR TO THE HELL BENEATH.” IN SONG OF THE THREE JEWS 1:66 IT STATES “O ANANIAS, AZARIAS AND MISAEL, BLESS YE THE LORD: PRAISE AND EXALT HIM ABOVE ALL FOREVER: FOR HE HAS DELIVERED US FROM HELL, AND SAVED US FROM THE HAND OF DEATH, AND DELIVERED US OUT OF THE MIDST OF THE FURNACE AND BURNING FLAME: EVEN OUT OF THE MIDST OF THE FIRE HAS HE DELIVERED US.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 2:29 IT SAYS “MY HANDS SHALL COVER THEE, SO THAT THY CHILDREN SHALL NOT SEE HELL.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 4:8 IT TELLS US THAT “PERADVENTURE THOU WOULD SAY UNTO ME, I NEVER WENT DOWN INTO THE DEEP, NOR AS YET INTO HELL, NEITHER DID I EVER CLIMB UP INTO HEAVEN.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 8:53 IT DECLARES “THE ROOT OF EVIL IS SEALED UP FROM YOU, WEAKNESS AND MOTH IS HID FROM YOU, AND CORRUPTION IS FLED INTO HELL TO BE FORGOTTEN.”**  **HOW IS HELL USED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT?**  **IN MATTHEW 5:22 IT DECLARES “BUT I SAY UNTO YOU, THAT WHOSOEVER IS ANGRY WITH HIS BROTHER WITHOUT A CAUSE SHALL BE IN DANGER OF THE JUDGMENT, AND WHOSOEVER SHALL SAY TO HIS BROTHER RACA, SHALL BE IN DANGER OF THE COUNCIL: BUT WHOSOEVER SHALL SAY, FOOL, SHALL BE IN DANGER OF HELL FIRE.” IN MATTHEW 5:29 IT TELLS US THAT “IF YOUR RIGHT EYE CAUSES YOU TO SIN, PLUCK IT OUT AND CAST IT FROM YOU, FOR IT IS MORE PROFITABLE FOR YOU THAT ONE OF YOUR MEMBERS PERISH, THAN FOR YOUR WHOLE BODY TO BE CAST INTO HELL.” IN MATTHEW 5:30 IT SAYS “AND IF THY HAND OFFEND THEE, CUT IT OFF, AND CAST IT FROM THEE: FOR IT IS PROFITABLE FOR THEE THAT ONE OF THY MEMBERS SHOULD PERISH, AND NOT THAT THY WHOLE BODY SHOULD BE CAST INTO HELL.” ALSO THE SCRIPTURE IS IN MARK 9:43. IN MATTHEW 10:28 DECLARES “AND FEAR NOT THEM WHICH KILL THE BODY, BUT ARE NOT ABLE TO KILL THE SOUL, BUT RATHER FEAR HIM WHICH IS ABLE TO DESTROY BOTH SOUL AND BODY IN HELL.” ALSO THE SCRIPTURE IS IN LUKE 12:5. IN MATTHEW 11:23 IT TELLS US THAT “AND THOU CAPERNAUM, WHICH ARE EXALTED UNTO HEAVEN, SHALL BE BROUGHT DOWN TO HELL, FOR IF THE MIGHTY WORKS, WHICH HAVE BEEN DONE IN THEE, HAD BEEN DONE IN SODOM, IT WOULD HAVE REMAINED UNTIL THIS DAY.” ALSO THE SCRIPTURE IS IN LUKE 10:15. IN MATTHEW 16:18 IT DECLARES “AND I SAY UNTO THEE, THAT THOU ARE PETER, AND UPON THIS ROCK I WILL BUILD MY CHURCH AND THE GATES OF HELL SHALL NOT PREVAIL AGAINST IT.” IN MATTHEW 18:9 IT STATES “AND IF THY EYE OFFEND THEE, PLUCK IT OUT, AND CAST IT FROM THEE: IT IS BETTER FOR THEE TO ENTER INTO LIFE WITH ONE EYE, RATHER THAN HAVING TWO EYES TO BE CAST INTO HELL FIRE.” ALSO THE SCRIPTURE IS IN MARK 9:47. IN MATTHEW 23:15 IT MENTIONS “WOE UNTO YOU, SCRIBES AND PHARISEES, HYPOCRITES! FOR YOU COMPASS SEA AND LAND TO MAKE ONE PROSELYTE, AND WHEN HE IS MADE, YE MAKE HIM TWOFOLD MORE THE CHILD OF HELL THAN YOURSELVES.” IN MATTHEW 23:33 IT SAYS “YE SERPENTS, YE GENERATION OF VIPERS, HOW CAN YE ESCAPE THE DAMNATION OF HELL?” IN MARK 9:45 IT TELLS US THAT “AND IF THY FOOT OFFEND THEE, CUT IT OFF: IT IS BETTER FOR THEE TO ENTER HALT INTO LIFE, THAN HAVING TWO FEET TO BE CAST INTO HELL, INTO THE FIRE THAT NEVER SHALL BE QUENCHED.” IN JAMES 3:6 IT DECLARES “AND THE TONGUE IS A FIRE, A WORLD OF INIQUITY, SO IS THE TONGUE AMONG OUR MEMBERS, THAT IT DEFILES THE WHOLE BODY, AND SETS ON FIRE THE COURSE OF NATURE AND IT IS SET ON FIRE OF HELL.” IN 2ND PETER 2:4 IT TELLS US THAT “FOR IF GOD SPARED NOT THE ANGELS (LORDS) THAT SINNED, BUT CAST THEM DOWN TO HELL, AND DELIVERED THEM INTO CHAINS OF DARKNESS, TO BE RESERVED UNTO JUDGMENT…” IN REVELATION 1:18 IT STATES “I AM HE THAT LIVES, AND WAS DEAD, AND BEHOLD, I AM ALIVE FOREVER MORE. AMEN. AND HAVE THE KEYS OF HELL AND OF DEATH.” IN REVELATION 6:8 IT TELLS US THAT “AND I LOOKED, AND BEHOLD A PALE HORSE, AND HIS NAME THAT SAT ON HIM WAS DEATH, AND HELL FOLLOWED WITH HIM.” IN REVELATION 20:13 IT DECLARES “AND THE SEA GAVE UP THE DEAD WHICH WERE IN IT, AND DEATH AND HELL DELIVERED UP THE DEAD WHICH WERE IN THEM, AND THEY WERE JUDGED EVERY MAN ACCORDING TO THEIR WORKS.” IN REVELATION 20:14 IT DECLARES “AND DEATH AND HELL WERE CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE. THIS IS THE SECOND DEATH.” IN LUKE 16:19-31 IT MENTIONS ABOUT THE STORY OF LAZARUS AND THE RICH MAN BY WHICH THE RICH MAN “…IN HELL HE LIFT UP HIS EYES, BEING IN TORMENTS, AND SEEING ABRAHAM AFAR OFF, AND LAZARUS IN HIS BOSOM…” THE RICH MAN WENT TO HELL BECAUSE HE RECEIVED THE GOOD LIFE ON THE EARTH AND LAZARUS WENT TO HEAVEN BECAUSE HE RECEIVED THE EVIL LIFE ON THE EARTH. IN ACTS 2:27 SAYS “BECAUSE THOU WILL NOT LEAVE MY SOUL IN HELL, NEITHER WILL THOU (FATHER STEPHEN) SUFFER THY HOLY ONE (SON JESUS CHRIST) TO SEE CORRUPTION.” IN ACTS 2:31 IT TELLS US THAT “HE SEEING THIS BEFORE SPOKE OF THE RESURRECTION OF (JESUS) CHRIST, THAT HIS SOUL WAS NOT LEFT IN HELL, NEITHER HIS FLESH DID SEE CORRUPTION.”**  **WHAT ARE THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF TERMS FOR HELL?**  **THE ABYSS**  **ABYSS REFERS TO A BOTTOMLESS PIT, TO THE UNDERWORLD, TO HELL OR TO THE DEEPEST OCEAN FLOOR. IT MEANS IN THE SEPTUAGINT OR GREEK VERSION OF THE HEBREW BIBLE CONCERNING ORIGINAL CHAOS IN GENESIS 1:2 AND THE HEBREW WORD TEHOM MEANING “SURGING WATER DEEP.” IN ROMANS 10:6-9 IT DECLARES “BUT THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF FAITH SPEAKS IN THIS WAY, DO NOT SAY IN YOUR HEART, ‘WHO WILL ASCEND INTO HEAVEN?’ (THAT IS, TO BRING CHRIST DOWN FROM ABOVE) OR ‘WHO WILL DESCEND INTO THE ABYSS?’ (THAT IS, TO BRING CHRIST UP FROM THE DEAD). BUT WHAT DOES IT SAY? THE WORD IS NEAR YOU, IN YOUR MOUTH AND IN YOUR HEART (THAT IS, THE WORD OF FAITH WHICH WE PREACH): THAT IF YOU CONFESS WITH YOUR MOUTH THE LORD JESUS AND BELIEVE IN YOUR HEART THAT GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) HAS RAISED HIM FROM THE DEAD, YOU WILL BE SAVED (PROTECTED).” IN LUKE 8:26-33 IT DECLARES “AND WHEN HE STEPPED OUT ON THE LAND, THERE MET HIM A CERTAIN MAN FROM THE CITY WHO HAD DEMONS FOR A LONG TIME. AND HE WORE NO CLOTHES, NOR DID HE LIVE IN A HOUSE BUT IN THE TOMBS. WHEN HE SAW JESUS, HE CRIED OUT, FELL DOWN BEFORE HIM, AND WITH A LOUD VOICE SAID, ‘WHAT HAVE I TO DO WITH YOU, JESUS, SON OF THE HIGHEST GOD (FATHER STEPHEN)? I BEG YOU, DO NOT TORMENT ME! FOR HE HAD COMMANDED THE UNCLEAN SPIRIT TO COME OUT OF THE MAN, FOR IT HAD OFTEN SEIZED HIM, AND HE WAS KEPT UNDER GUARD, BOUND WITH CHAINS AND SHACKLES (FETTERS), AND HE BROKE THE BONDS AND WAS DRIVEN BY THE DEMONS INTO THE WILDERNESS. JESUS ASKED HIM, SAYING, ‘WHAT IS YOUR NAME?’ AND HE SAID, ‘LEGION,” BECAUSE MANY DEMONS (OVER 2,000) HAD ENTERED HIM. AND THEY BEGGED HIM THAT HE WOULD NOT COMMAND THEM TO GO OUT INTO THE ABYSS. NOW A HERD OF SWINE WAS FEEDING THERE ON THE MOUNTAIN. SO THEY BEGGED HIM THAT HE WOULD PERMIT THEM TO ENTER THEM. AND HE PERMITTED THEM. THEN THE DEMONS WENT OUT OF THE MAN AND ENTERED THE SWINE, AND THE HERD RAN VIOLENTLY DOWN THE STEEP PLACE INTO THE LAKE AND DROWNED.”**  **GEHENNA (VALLEY OF HINNOM OR ENNOM)**  **GEHENNA IN THE GREEK CONTEXT ALSO KNOWN AS GEHINNOM OR VALLEY OF THE SON OF HINNOM IN THE HEBREW CONTEXT AND GEHINNAM IN THE YIDDISH CONTEXT IS CONSIDERED HELL ON THE EARTH THAT JESUS USED ABOUT THE OPPOSITE OF LIFE TO THE KINGDOM OF GOD IN MATTHEW 5:22, 29, 30; 10:28; 18:9; 23:15, 33; MARK 9:43, 45, 47; JAMES 3:6 & LUKE 12:5. IT IS LOCATED NEAR JERUSALEM. IN 2ND KINGS 23:10 IT TELLS US THAT “AND HE DEFILED TOPHETH, WHICH IS IN THE VALLEY OF THE SON OF HINNOM, THAT NO MAN MIGHT MAKE HIS SON OR HIS DAUGHTER PASS THROUGH THE FIRE TO MOLECH.” IN 2ND CHRONICLES 28:3 IT DECLARES “HE BURNED INCENSE IN THE VALLEY OF THE SON OF HINNOM, AND BURNED HIS CHILDREN IN THE FIRE, ACCORDING TO THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE NATIONS (LAWS) WHOM THE LORD HAD CAST OUT BEFORE THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL.” IN 2ND CHRONICLES 33:6 IT STATES “ALSO HE CAUSED HIS SONS TO PASS THROUGH THE FIRE IN THE VALLEY OF THE SON OF HINNOM, HE PRACTICED SOOTHSAYING, USED WITCHCRAFT AND SORCERY, AND CONSULTED MEDIUMS AND SPIRITISTS (FORBIDDEN MAGICAL ARTS). HE DID MUCH EVIL IN THE SIGHT OF THE LORD, TO PROVOKE HIM TO ANGER.” IN JEREMIAH 7:31 IT SAYS “AND THEY BUILT THE HIGH PLACES OF TOPHET, WHICH IS IN THE VALLEY OF THE SON OF HINNOM, TO BURN THEIR SONS AND THEIR DAUGHTERS IN THE FIRE, WHICH I DID NOT COMMAND, NOR DID IT COME INTO MY HEART.” IN JEREMIAH 7:32 IT MENTIONS “‘THEREFORE BEHOLD, THE DAYS ARE COMING’, SAYS THE LORD, ‘WHEN IT WILL NO MORE BE CALLED TOPHET, OR THE VALLEY OF THE SON OF HINNOM, BUT THE VALLEY OF SLAUGHTER, FOR THEY WILL BURY IN TOPHET UNTIL THERE IS NO ROOM.” ALSO THE SCRIPTURE IS IN JEREMIAH 19:6. IN JEREMIAH 32:35 IT TELLS US THAT “AND THEY BUILT THE HIGH PLACES OF BAAL WHICH ARE IN THE VALLEY OF THE SON OF HINNOM, TO CAUSE THEIR SONS AND DAUGHTERS TO PASS THROUGH THE FIRE TO MOLECH, WHICH I DID NOT COMMAND THEM, NOR DID IT COME INTO MY MIND THAT THEY SHOULD DO THIS ABOMINATION, TO CAUSE JUDAH TO SIN.” IN ACTS 7:42-43 IT DECLARES “THEN GOD TURNED AND GAVE THEM UP TO WORSHIP THE HOST OF HEAVEN, AS IT IS WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS: ‘DID YOU OFFER ME SLAUGHTERED ANIMALS AND SACRIFICES DURING FORTY YEARS IN THE WILDERNESS, O HOUSE OF ISRAEL? YOU ALSO TOOK UP THE TABERNACLE OF MOLOCH (AN AMMONITE GOD ALSO CALLED MILCOM & SUKKOTH WHICH MAY BE LINKED TO MOLOCH WHICH IS UNCERTAIN), AND THE STAR OF YOUR GOD REMPHAN, IMAGES WHICH YOU MADE TO WORSHIP (CHILD PORNOGRAPHY FOR I MONTH), AND I WILL CARRY YOU AWAY BEYOND BABYLON.”**  **HADES (NKJV) ALSO CALLED INFERNUS**  **HADES IS A PLACE CALLED THE GRAVE OR DIRT PIT AND REFERS TO THE ABODE OF THE DEAD. IT CAN MEAN A GLOOMY PART UNDER THE EARTH USED AS A DUNGEON OF TORMENT AND ETERNAL SUFFERING. IN MATTHEW 11:23 IT STATES “AND YOU CAPERNAUM, WHO ARE EXALTED TO HEAVEN, WILL BE BROUGHT DOWN TO HADES, FOR IT THE MIGHTY WORKS WHICH WERE DONE IN YOU HAD BEEN DONE IN SODOM, IT WOULD HAVE REMAINED UNTIL THIS DAY.” IN MATTHEW 16:18 IT TELLS US THAT “ALSO I SAY TO YOU THAT YOU ARE PETER, AND ON THIS ROCK I WILL BUILD MY CHURCH, AND THE GATES OF HADES SHALL NOT PREVAIL AGAINST IT.” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:55 IT DECLARES “O DEATH, WHERE IS YOUR STING? O HADES, WHERE IS YOUR VICTORY?” IN REVELATION 1:18 IT MENTIONS “I AM HE WHO LIVES, AND WAS DEAD, AND BEHOLD, I AM ALIVE FOREVERMORE. AMEN. AND I HAVE THE KEYS OF HADES AND OF DEATH.” IN REVELATION 6:8 IT SAYS “SO I LOOKED, AND BEHOLD, A PALE HORSE. AND THE NAME OF HIM WHO SAT ON IT WAS DEATH, AND HADES FOLLOWED WITH HIM. AND POWER WAS GIVEN TO THEM OVER A FOURTH OF THE EARTH, TO KILL WITH SWORD, WITH HUNGER, WITH DEATH, AND BY THE BEASTS OF THE EARTH.” IN REVELATION 20:13 STATES “THE SEA GAVE UP THE DEAD WHO WERE IN IT, AND DEATH AND HADES DELIVERED UP THE DEAD WHO WERE IN THEM. AND THEY WERE JUDGED, EACH ONE ACCORDING TO HIS WORKS.” IN REVELATION 20:14 IT SAYS “THEN DEATH AND HADES WERE CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE. THIS IS THE SECOND DEATH.” IN LUKE 16:19-31 TALKS ABOUT THE STORY OF LAZARUS AND THE RICH MAN: “…AND BEING IN TORMENTS IN HADES, HE LIFTED UP HIS EYES AND SAW ABRAHAM AFAR OFF, AND LAZARUS IN HIS BOSOM…” THE REASON THIS HAPPENED IS BECAUSE THE RICH MAN RECEIVED THE GOOD LIFE ON THE EARTH AND WENT TO HADES FOR 1 MONTH AND LAZARUS RECEIVED THE EVIL LIFE ON THE EARTH AND WENT TO HEAVEN. ALL SEXUALITY IS ETERNALLY CHARGED FOR 1 MONTH THEN RELEASED AND EXPUNGED BASED ON HOW MANY TIMES IT IS COMMITTED TO INTENSIFY THE EFFECT BECAUSE OMNI-BENEVOLENCE IS ONLY FOR 1 MONTH AS A FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT THAT LOCKS UP ALL SEXUALITY. THIS CHARGE CAN BE BROKEN DOWN IN HELL ON EARTH & THE LITERAL HELL BY 7 DAYS SPIRITUALLY WITH EGYPT, 7 DAYS MENTALLY WITH BABYLON, 7 DAYS PHYSICALLY WITH ISRAEL WHICH ARE THE 3 PRISONS OF EARTH AND 7 DAYS IN THE LITERAL PRISON IN HELL. IN ACTS 2:27 IT DECLARES “FOR YOU (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL NOT LEAVE MY SOUL (SON JESUS & BROTHER JOHN BOTH STAYED IN HELL FOR 36 HOURS & THE LORD JAMES FOR 3 HOURS & THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR 1 HOUR TO EMPTY HELL AND WAS AUTHORIZED TO BRING ALL CREATION WITH THEM, EXCEPT THE LORD LUCIFER ETERNALLY WITH ETERNAL DAMNATION AND HIS PARTY WHICH CONCERNS THE 8 ETERNAL CHARGES FROM 1 MONTH TO 7 YEARS CONCERNING THE UNIQUE NATURE OF THE CHARGE, JUST SHORT OF ETERNAL DAMNATION OF THE SONS OF PERDITION IN REVELATION CHAPTERS 4-20) IN HADES, NOR WILL YOU (FATHER STEPHEN) ALLOW YOUR HOLY ONE (SON JESUS CHRIST) TO SEE CORRUPTION.” IN ACTS 2:31 IT DECLARES “HE, FORESEEING THIS, SPOKE CONCERNING THE RESURRECTION OF THE CHRIST, THAT HIS SOUL (KING DAVID AS DID KING SOLOMON DID EACH AT LEAST A MONTH IN HELL BECAUSE THERE WERE ONLY 3 SINS (THE RAPE OF BATHSHEBA, THE NUMBERING OF ISRAEL & THE MURDER OF URIAH) THAT KING DAVID COMMITTED & 2 OF THOSE WERE IMMEDIATELY RELEASED & ABOLISHED BUT THE SEXUAL MURDER OF URIAH STOOD FIRM BECAUSE OF THE SEXUAL NATURE OF THE CHARGE & KING SOLOMON COMMITTED MARITAL FORNICATION WITH ALL HIS FOREIGN WIVES AFTER 80 YEARS IN 1ST KINGS 11:1-13 & NEHEMIAH 13:26-27 & ALSO ALL CREATION WILL BE SUBJECT TO 1 MONTH IN HELL BASED ON WHAT THEY HAVE DONE BECAUSE OF SEXUALITY IN THE GREAT TRIBULATION PERIOD AND THEN ALL THINGS ARE MADE INTO A NEW UNIVERSE) WAS NOT LEFT IN HADES, NOR DID HIS (DIVINE) FLESH SEE CORRUPTION.”**  **THE NETHERWORLD ALSO CALLED UNDERWORLD**  **THE NETHERWORLD ALSO CALLED UNDERWORLD IS A PLACE THOUGHT TO BE UNDER THE SURFACE OF THE EARTH. IT IS A PLACE WHERE SOULS OF THE DEPARTED GO IN HELL OR THE REALM OF DEATH. IN EZEKIEL 31:14 IT TELLS US THAT “TO THE END THAT NONE OF ALL THE TREES BY THE WATERS EXALT THEMSELVES FOR THEIR HEIGHT, NEITHER SHOOT UP THEIR TOP AMONG THE THICK BOUGHS, NEITHER THEIR TREE STAND UP IN THEIR HEIGHT, ALL THAT DRINK WATER: FOR THEY AS ALL DELIVERED UNTO DEATH, TO THE NETHER PARTS OF THE EARTH (NETHERWORLD), IN THE MIDST OF THE CHILDREN OF MEN, WITH THEM THAT GO DOWN TO THE PIT.” IN EZEKIEL 31:16 IT STATES “I MADE THE NATIONS (LAWS) TO SHAKE AT THE SOUND OF HIS FALL, WHEN I CAST HIM DOWN TO HELL WITH THEN THAT DESCEND INTO THE PIT: AND ALL THE TREES OF EDEN, THE CHOICE AND BEST OF LEBANON, ALL THAT DRINK WATER, SHALL BE COMFORTED IN THE NETHER PARTS OF THE EARTH (NETHERWORLD).” IN EZEKIEL 31:18 IT SAYS “TO WHOM ARE THOU LIKE IN GLORY AND IN GREATNESS AMONG THE TREES OF EDEN? YET SHALL THOU BE BROUGHT DOWN WITH THE TREES OF EDEN UNTO THE NETHER PARTS OF THE EARTH (NETHERWORLD): THOU SHALL LIE IN THE MIDST OF THE UNCIRCUMCISED WITH THEM THAT BE SLAIN BY THE SWORD. THIS IS PHARAOH AND ALL HIS MULTITUDE, SAYS THE LORD GOD.” IN EZEKIEL 32:18 IT MENTIONS “SON OF MAN, WAIL FOR THE MULTITUDE OF EGYPT, AND CAST THEM DOWN, EVEN HER, AND THE DAUGHTERS OF THE FAMOUS NATIONS (LAWS), UNTO THE NETHER PARTS OF THE EARTH (NETHERWORLD), WITH THEM THAT GO DOWN INTO THE PIT.” IN EZEKIEL 32:24 DECLARES “THIS IS ELAM AND ALL HER MULTITUDE ROUND ABOUT HER GRAVE, ALL OF THEM SLAIN, FALLEN BY THE SWORD, WHICH ARE DONE DOWN UNCIRCUMCISED INTO THE NETHER PARTS OF THE EARTH (NETHERWORLD), WHICH CAUSE THEIR TERROR IN THE LAND OF THE LIVING, YET HAVE THEY BORNE THEIR SHAME WITH THEM THAT GO DOWN TO THE PIT.”**  **THE GRAVE (TOMB & SEPULCHRE)**  **A GRAVE IS A LOCATION WHERE A DEAD BODY WAS BURIED. IT IS COMMONLY CALLED GRAVEYARDS OR CEMETERIES. IT CAN ALSO BE CALLED A TOMB WHERE IT IS A REPOSITORY FOR THE REMAINS OF THE DEAD AND HAS AN ENCLOSED INTERMENT SPACE OR BURIAL CHAMBER LIKE THE TOMB OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST IN JERUSALEM. IN JOB 7:9 SAYS “AS THE CLOUD IS CONSUMED AND VANISHES AWAY, SO HE THAT GOES DOWN TO THE GRAVE SHALL COME UP NO MORE.” IN JOB 10:19 STATES “I SHOULD HAVE BEEN AS THOUGH I HAD NOT BEEN, I SHOULD HAVE BEEN CARRIED FROM THE WOMB TO THE GRAVE.” IN JOB 14:13 IT TELLS US THAT “O THAT THOU WOULD HIDE ME IN THE GRAVE, THAT THOU WOULD KEEP ME SECRET, UNTIL THY WRATH BE PAST, THAT THOU WOULD APPOINT ME A SET TIME AND REMEMBER ME!” IN JOB 17:1 MENTIONS “MY BREATH IS CORRUPT, MY DAYS ARE EXTINCT, THE GRAVES ARE READY FOR ME.” IN JOB 17:13 STATES “IF I WAIT, THE GRAVE IS MINE HOUSE: I HAVE MADE MY BED IN THE DARKNESS.” IN JOB 21:13 IT TELLS US THAT “THEY SPEND THEIR DAYS IN WEALTH, AND IN A MOMENT GO DOWN TO THE GRAVE.” IN JOB 21:32 IT SAYS “YET SHALL HE BE BROUGHT TO THE GRAVE, AND SHALL REMAIN IN THE TOMB.” IN JOB 24:19 IT DECLARES “DROUGHT AND HEAT CONSUME THE SNOW WATERS: SO DOES THE GRAVE THOSE WHICH HAVE SINNED.” IN JOB 30:24 IT SAYS “HOWBEIT HE WILL NOT STRETCH OUT HIS HAND TO THE GRAVE, THOUGH THEY CRY IN HIS DESTRUCTION.” IN JOB 33:22 IT TELLS US THAT “YES, HIS SOUL DRAWS NEAR TO THE GRAVE, AND HIS LIFE TO THE DESTROYERS.” IN PSALMS 5:9 SAYS “FOR THERE IS NO FAITHFULNESS IN THEIR MOUTH, THEIR INWARD PART IS DESTRUCTION, THEIR THROAT IS AN OPEN TOMB, THEY FLATTER WITH THEIR TONGUE.” IN PSALMS 6:5 IT SAYS “FOR IN DEATH IS NO REMEMBRANCE OF THEE: IN THE GRAVE WHO SHALL GIVE THEE THANKS?” IN PSALMS 30:3 IT TELLS US THAT “O LORD, THOU HAVE BROUGHT UP MY SOUL FROM THE GRAVE: THOU HAVE KEPT ME ALIVE, THAT I SHOULD NOT GO DOWN TO THE PIT.” IN PSALMS 31:17 SAYS “LET ME NOT BE ASHAMED, O LORD, FOR I HAVE CALLED UPON THEE: LET THE WICKED BE ASHAMED, AND LET THEM BE SILENT IN THE GRAVE.” IN PSALMS 49:14 MENTIONS “LIKE SHEEP THEY ARE LAID IN THE GRAVE, DEATH SHALL FEED ON THEM, AND THE UPRIGHT SHALL HAVE DOMINION OVER THEM IN THE MORNING, AND THEIR BEAUTY SHALL CONSUME IN THE GRAVE FROM THEIR DWELLINGS.” IN PSALMS 49:15 STATES “BUT GOD WILL REDEEM MY SOUL FROM THE POWER OF THE GRAVE: FOR HE SHALL RECEIVE ME. SELAH.” IN PSALMS 88:3 SAYS “FOR MY SOUL IS FULL OF TROUBLES, AND MY LIFE DRAWS NIGH TO THE GRAVE.” IN PSALMS 88:5 MENTIONS “FREE AMONG THE DEAD, LIKE THE SLAIN THAT LIES IN THE GRAVE, WHOM THOU REMEMBERS NO MORE AND THEY ARE CUT OFF FROM THY HAND.” IN PSALMS 88:11 DECLARES “SHALL THY LOVING KINDNESS BE DECLARED IN THE GRAVE? OR THY FAITHFULNESS IN DESTRUCTION?” IN PSALMS 89:48 IT TELLS US THAT “WHAT MAN IS HE THAT LIVES, AND SHALL NOT SEE DEATH (ENOCH DID NOT SEE DEATH FOR TRILLIONS OF YEARS AND WILL NEVER DIE & MOSES & ELIJAH THOUSANDS OF YEARS, BUT ARE KILLED IN REVELATION 11:1-14)? SHALL HE DELIVER HIS SOUL FROM THE HAND OF THE GRAVE? SELAH.” IN PSALMS 141:7 SAYS “OUR BONES ARE SCATTERED AT THE GRAVE’S MOUTH, AS ONE CUTS AND CLEAVES WOOD UPON THE EARTH.” IN PROVERBS 1:12 DECLARES “LET US SWALLOW THEM UP ALIVE AS THE GRAVE, AND WHOLE, AS THOSE THAT GO DOWN INTO THE PIT.” IN PROVERBS 12:21 DECLARES “NO GRAVE TROUBLE WILL OVERTAKE THE RIGHTEOUS…THE WICKED SHALL BE FILLED WITH EVIL.” IN PROVERBS 30:16 SAYS “THE GRAVE, AND THE BARREN WOMB, THE EARTH THAT IS NOT FILLED WITH WATER, AND THE FIRE THAT SAYS NOT, IT IS ENOUGH.” IN ECCLESIASTES 9:10 MENTIONS “WHATSOEVER THY HAND FINDS TO DO, DO IT WITH THY MIGHT, FOR THERE IN NO WORK, NOR DEVICE, NOR KNOWLEDGE, NOR WISDOM, IN THE GRAVE, WHERE THOU GO.” IN SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6 SAYS “SET ME AS A SEAL UPON THY HEART, AS A SEAL UPON THY ARM: FOR (AGAPE) LOVE IS STRONG AS DEATH, JEALOUSY IS CRUEL AS THE GRAVE: THE COALS THEREOF ARE COALS OF FIRE, WHICH HAS A MOST VEHEMENT FLAME (LORD YAH’S FLAME). IN ISAIAH 14:11 STATES “THY POMP IS BROUGHT DOWN TO THE GRAVE, AND THE NOISE OF THY VIOLS: THE WORM IS SPREAD UNDER THEE, AND THE WORMS COVER THEE.” IN ISAIAH 14:19 DECLARES “BUT THOU (LUCIFER) ARE CAST OUT OF THY GRAVE LIKE AN ABOMINABLE BRANCH, AND AS THE RAIMENT OF THOSE THAT ARE SLAIN, THRUST THROUGH WITH A SWORD, THAT DO DOWN TO THE STONES OF THE PIT, AS A CARCASS TRODDEN UNDER FOOT.” IN ISAIAH 22:26 SAYS “WHAT HAVE YOU HERE, AND WHOM HAVE YOU HERE, THAT YOU HAVE HEWN A SEPULCHER HERE, AS HE WHO HEWS HIMSELF A SEPULCHER ON HIGH, WHO CARVES A TOMB FOR HIMSELF IN A ROCK?” IN ISAIAH 38:10 STATES “I SAID IN THE CUTTING OFF OF MY DAYS, I SHALL DO TO THE GATES OF THE GRAVE: I AM DEPRIVED OF THE RESIDUE OF MY YEARS.” IN ISAIAH 38:18 SAYS “FOR THE GRAVE CANNOT PRAISE THEE, DEATH CANNOT CELEBRATE THEE: THEY THAT GO DOWN INTO THE PIT CANNOT HOPE FOR THY TRUTH.” IN ISAIAH 53:9 IT TELLS US THAT “AND HE MADE HIS GRAVE WITH THE WICKED, AND WITH THE RICH IN HIS DEATH, BECAUSE HE HAD NO VIOLENCE, NEITHER WAS ANY DECEIT IN HIS MOUTH.” IN ISAIAH 65:4 SAYS “WHO SIT AMONG THE GRAVES, AND SPEND THE NIGHT IN THE TOMBS, WHO EAT SWINE’S FLESH (PORK SKINS) AND THE BROTH OF ABOMINABLE THINGS IS IN THEIR VESSELS…” IN JEREMIAH 5:16 MENTIONS “THEIR QUIVER IS LIKE AN OPEN TOMB, THEY ARE ALL MIGHTY MEN.” IN JEREMIAH 20:17 SAYS “BECAUSE HE SLEW ME NOT FROM THE WOMB, OF THAT MY MOTHER MIGHT HAVE BEEN MY GRAVE (MISCARRIAGE HAPPENS, BUT ABORTION IS MURDER IN THE WOMB AND THE WOMB BECOMES A GRAVE), AND HER WOMB TO BE ALWAYS GREAT WITH ME.” IN EZEKIEL 31:15 IT STATES “THUS SAYS THE LORD GOD, IN THE DAY WHEN HE WENT DOWN TO THE GRAVE, I CAUSED MOURNING, I COVERED THE DEEP FOR HIM, AND I RESTRAINED THE FLOODS THEREOF, AND THE GREAT WATERS WERE STAYED, AND I CAUSED LEBANON TO MOURN FOR HIM, AND ALL THE TREES OF THE FIELD FAINTED FOR HIM.” IN EZEKIEL 32:23 MENTIONS “WHOSE GRAVES ARE SET IN THE SIDE OF THE PIT, AND HER COMPANY IS ROUND ABOUT HER GRAVE, ALL OF THEM SLAIN, FALLEN BY THE SWORD, WHICH CAUSED TERROR IN THE LAND OF THE LIVING.” IN EZEKIEL 37:12 IT DECLARES “THUS SAYS THE LORD GOD, BEHOLD, O MY PEOPLE, I WILL OPEN YOUR GRAVES, AND CAUSE YOU TO COME UP OUT OF YOUR GRAVES, AND BRING YOU INTO THE LAND OF ISRAEL.” IN EZEKIEL 37:13 DECLARES “AND YE SHALL KNOW THAT I AM THE LORD, WHEN I HAVE OPENED YOUR GRAVES, O MY PEOPLE, AND BROUGHT YOU UP OUT OF YOUR GRAVES.” IN HOSEA 13:14 SAYS “I WILL RANSOM THEM FROM THE POWER OF THE GRAVE, I WILL REDEEM THEE FROM DEATH: O DEATH, I WILL BE THY PLAGUES, O GRAVE, I WILL BE THY DESTRUCTION: REPENTANCE SHALL BE HIDDEN FROM MY EYES.” IN NAHUM 1:14 MENTIONS “THE LORD HAS GIVEN A COMMAND CONCERNING YOU: ‘YOUR NAME SHALL BE PERPETUATED NO LONGER. OUT OF THE HOUSE OF YOUR GODS I WILL CUT OFF THE CARVED IMAGE AND THE MOLTEN IMAGE. I WILL DIG YOUR GRAVE, FOR YOU ARE VILE.’” IN ADDITIONS TO ESTHER 13:7 SAYS “THAT THEY, WHO OF OLD AND NOW ALSO ARE MALICIOUS, MAY IN ONE DAY WITH VIOLENCE GO INTO THE GRAVE, AND SO EVER HEREAFTER CAUSE OUR AFFAIRS TO BE WELL SETTLED AND WITHOUT TROUBLE.” IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 2:1 MENTIONS “FOR THE UNGODLY SAID, REASONING WITH THEMSELVES, BUT NOT ARIGHT, OUR LIFE IS SHORT AND TEDIOUS, AND IN THE DEATH OF A MAN THERE IS NO REMEDY: NEITHER WAS THERE ANY MAN KNOWN TO HAVE RETURNED FROM THE GRAVE.” IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 19:3 DECLARES “FOR WHILE THEY YET MOURNING AND MAKING LAMENTATIONS AT THE GRAVE OF THE DEAD, THEY ADDED ANOTHER FOOLISH DEVICE, AND PURSUED THEM AS FUGITIVES, WHO THEY HAD ENTREATED TO BE GONE.” IN SIRACH 9:12 SAYS “DELIGHT NOT IN THE THING THAT THE UNGODLY HAVE PLEASURE IN, BUT REMEMBER THEY SHALL NOT GO UNPUNISHED UNTO THEIR GRAVE.” IN SIRACH 14:16 SAYS “GIVE, AND TAKE, AND SANCTIFY THY SOUL, FOR THERE IS NO SEEKING OF DAINTIES IN THE GRAVE.” IN SIRACH 17:27 DECLARES “WHO SHALL PRAISE THE HIGHEST IN THE GRAVE, INSTEAD OF THEM WHICH LIVE AND GIVE THANKS?” IN SIRACH 21:8 TELLS US THAT “HE THAT BUILDS HIS HOUSE WITH OTHER MEN’S MONEY IS LIKE ONE THAT GATHERS STONES FOR THE TOMB OF HIS BURIAL.” IN SIRACH 41:4 SAYS “AND WHY ARE THOU AGAINST THE PLEASURE OF THE HIGHEST: THERE IS NO INQUISITION IN THE GRAVE, WHETHER THOU HAVE LIVED TEN, OR AN HUNDRED, OR A THOUSAND YEARS.” IN BARUCH 2:17 IT TELLS US THAT “OPEN THY EYES, AND BEHOLD, FOR THE DEAD THAT ARE IN THE GRAVES, WHOSE SOULS ARE TAKEN FROM THEIR BODIES, WILL GIVE UNTO THE LORD NEITHER PRAISE NOR RIGHTEOUSNESS.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 4:41 SAYS “…NO LORD, THAT SHE CANNOT. AND HE SAID UNTO ME, IN THE GRAVE THE CHAMBERS OF SOULS ARE LIKE THE WOMB OF A WOMAN.” IN MATTHEW 23:27 SAYS “WOE TO YOU, SCRIBES AND PHARISEES, HYPOCRITES! FOR YOU ARE LIKE WHITEWASHED TOMBS WHICH INDEED APPEAR BEAUTIFUL OUTWARDLY, BUT INSIDE ARE FULL OF DEAD MAN’S BONES AND ALL UNCLEANNESS.” IN MATTHEW 23:29 IT MENTIONS “WOE UNTO YOU, SCRIBES AND PHARISEES, HYPOCRITES! BECAUSE YOU BUILD THE TOMBS OF THE PROPHETS, AND GARNISH THE SEPULCHERS OF THE RIGHTEOUS…” IN MATTHEW 27:52 IT TELLS US THAT “AND THE GRAVES WERE OPENED, AND MANY BODIES OF THE SAINTS (LORDS) WHICH SLEPT AROSE (FELL ASLEEP WERE RAISED)…” IN MATTHEW 27:53 SAYS “AND CAME OUT OF THE GRAVES AFTER HIS RESURRECTION, AND WENT INTO THE HOLY CITY, AND APPEARED INTO MANY.” IN JOHN 5:28 MENTIONS “…FOR THE HOUR IS COMING, IN THE WHICH ALL THAT ARE IN THE GRAVES SHALL HEAR HIS VOICE, AND COME FORTH—THOSE WHO HAVE DONE GOOD TO THE RESURRECTION OF LIFE, AND THOSE WHO HAVE DONE EVIL TO THE RESURRECTION OF CONDEMNATION (DAMNATION).” IN JOHN 12:17 STATES “THE PEOPLE THEREFORE THAT WAS WITH HIM WHEN HE CALLED LAZARUS OUT OF HIS GRAVE, AND RAISED HIM FROM THE DEAD, BARE RECORD.” IN CORINTHIANS 15:55 DECLARES “O DEATH, WHERE IS THY STING? O GRAVE, WHERE IS THY VICTORY?” IN REVELATION 11:9 IT TELLS US THAT “AND THEY OF THE PEOPLE AND KINDRED’S AND TONGUES, AND NATIONS (LAWS) SHALL SEE THEIR DEAD BODIES THREE DAYS AND AN HALF, AND SHALL NOT SUFFER THEIR DEAD BODIES TO BE PUT IN GRAVES.” IN LUKE 8:27 IT TELLS US THAT “…A CERTAIN MAN (NAMED LEGION) WHICH HAD DEVILS LONG TIME FOR 7 YEARS AND WORE NO CLOTHES, NEITHER ABODE IN ANY HOUSE BUT IN THE TOMBS.” ALSO SOME SCRIPTURES ABOUT LEGION IS IN MARK 5:2-3, 5. IN LUKE 11:44 SAYS “WOE UNTO YOU, SCRIBES AND PHARISEES, HYPOCRITES! FOR YOU ARE AS GRAVES WHICH APPEAR NOT, AND THE MEN THAT WALK OVER THEM ARE NOT AWARE OF THEM.” IN ROMANS 3:13 SAYS “THEIR THROAT IS AN OPEN TOMB, WITH THEIR TONGUES THEY HAVE PRACTICED DECEIT, THE POISON OF ASPS IS UNDER THEIR LIPS…” IN LUKE 11:47 DECLARES “WOE TO YOU! FOR YOU BUILD THE TOMBS OF THE PROPHETS, AND YOUR FATHERS KILLED THEM.” IN LUKE 11:48 SAYS “IN FACT, YOU BEAR WITNESS THAT YOU APPROVE THE DEEDS OF YOUR FATHERS, FOR THEY INDEED KILLED THEM AND YOU BUILD THEIR TOMBS.” IN ACTS 2:29 MENTIONS “MEN AND BRETHREN, LET ME SPEAK FREELY OF THE PATRIARCH DAVID, THAT HE IS BOTH DEAD AND BURIED, AND HIS TOMB IS WITH US TO THIS DAY.” IN ACTS 7:16 SAYS “AND THEY CARRIED BACK TO SHECHEM AND LAID THE TOMB THAT ABRAHAM BOUGHT FOR A SUM OF MONEY FROM THE SONS OF HAMOR…”**  **THE BOTTOMLESS PIT WITH KING ABADDON**  **THE BOTTOMLESS PIT IS AN ETERNAL PLACE WHERE ALL OF SATAN’S DEMONIC HOST OF DEMONS AND DEVILS ARE IMPRISONED. IN REVELATION 9:1-2 TELLS US THAT “AND THE FIFTH ANGEL SOUNDED, AND I SAW A STAR FALL FROM HEAVEN UNTO THE EARTH, AND TO HIM (THE LORD MICHAEL) WAS GIVEN THE KEY OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT. AND HE OPENED THE BOTTOMLESS PIT, AND THERE AROSE A SMOKE OUT OF THE PIT, AS THE SMOKE OF A GREAT FURNACE, AND THE SUN AND THE AIR WERE DARKENED BY REASON OF THE SMOKE OF THE PIT.” IN REVELATION 9:11 IT SAYS “AND THEY HAD A KING OVER THEM, WHICH IS THE ANGEL (LORD) OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT, WHOSE NAME IN THE HEBREW TONGUE IS ABADDON, BUT IN THE GREEK TONGUE HATH HIS NAME APOLLYON.” IN REVELATION 11:7 DECLARES “AND WHEN THEY SHALL HAVE FINISHED THEIR TESTIMONY, THE BEAST THAT ASCENDS OUT OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT SHALL MAKE WAR (2 OR 3 POSITIONS) AGAINST THEM, AND SHALL OVERCOME THEM, AND KILL THEM.” IN REVELATION 17:8 MENTIONS “THE BEAST THAT THOU SAW WAS, AND IS NOT, AND SHALL ASCEND OUT OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT, AND GO INTO PERDITION: AND THEY THAT DWELL ON THE EARTH SHALL WONDER, WHOSE NAMES WERE NOT WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF LIFE FROM THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD, WHEN THEY BEHOLD THE BEAST THAT WAS, AND IS NOT, AND YET IS.” IN REVELATION 20:1-3 TELLS US THAT “AND I SAW AN ANGEL (LORD MICHAEL) COME DOWN FROM HEAVEN, HAVING THE KEY OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT AND A GREAT CHAIN IN HIS HAND. AND HE LAID HOLD OF THE DRAGON, THAT SERPENT OF OLD, WHO IS THE DEVIL AND SATAN, AND BOUND HIM FOR A THOUSAND YEARS. AND CAST HIM INTO THE BOTTOMLESS PIT, AND SHUT HIM UP, AND SET A SEAL UPON HIM, THAT HE SHOULD DECEIVE THE NATIONS (LAWS) NO MORE, TILL THE THOUSAND YEARS SHOULD BE FULFILLED: AND AFTER THAT HE MUST BE LOOSED A LITTLE SEASON (3 MONTHS).”**  **SHEOL ALSO CALLED INFERNUS**  **SHEOL IS A PLACE OF DARKNESS TO WHICH ALL DEAD GO, REGARDLESS OF THE MORAL THINGS MADE IN LIFE, AND WHERE THEY ARE PLACED IN DARKNESS AND REMOVED FROM THE LIGHT OF GOD IN THE BOOK OF JOB. SHEOL IS A COMMON DESTINATION FOR THE UNRIGHTEOUS FLESH AND RIGHTEOUS FLESH IN ECCLESIASTES AND JOB. IT IS THE ULTIMATE ABODE OF THE DEAD AND IT IS THE JUDGMENT AFTER DEATH TO THE WICKED. IN 2ND SAMUEL 22:6 SAYS “THE SORROWS OF SHEOL SURROUNDED ME, THE SNARES OF DEATH CONFRONTED ME.” ALSO THE SCRIPTURE IS IN PSALMS 18:5. IN JOB 11:8 DECLARES “THEY ARE HIGHER THAN HEAVEN—WHAT CAN YOU DO? DEEPER THAN SHEOL—WHAT CAN YOU KNOW?” IN JOB 17:16 STATES “WILL THEY GO DOWN TO THE GATES OF SHEOL? SHALL WE HAVE REST TOGETHER IN THE DUST?” IN JOB 26:6 MENTIONS “SHEOL IS NAKED BEFORE HIM, AND DESTRUCTION HAS NO COVERING.” IN PSALMS 16:10 TELLS US THAT “FOR YOU WILL NOT LEAVE MY SOUL IN SHEOL, NOR WILL YOUR HOLY ONE TO SEE CORRUPTION.” IN PSALMS 86:13 STATES “FOR GREAT IS YOUR MERCY TOWARD ME, AND YOU HAVE DELIVERED MY SOUL FROM THE DEPTHS OF SHEOL.” IN PSALMS 116:3 SAYS “THE PAINS OF DEATH SURROUNDED ME, AND THE PANGS OF SHEOL LAID HOLD OF ME, I FOUND TROUBLE AND SORROW.” IN PROVERBS 1:12 MENTIONS “LET US SWALLOW THEM ALIVE LIKE SHEOL, AND WHOLE, LIKE THOSE WHO GO DOWN TO THE PIT…” IN ISAIAH 5:14 TELLS US THAT “THEREFORE SHEOL HAS ENLARGED ITSELF AND OPENED ITS MOUTH BEYOND MEASURE, THEIR GLORY AND THEIR MULTITUDE AND THEIR POMP, AND HE WHO IS JUBILANT, SHALL DESCEND INTO IT.” IN ISAIAH 14:11 DECLARES “YOUR POMP IS BROUGHT DOWN TO SHEOL, AND THE SOUND OF YOUR STRINGED INSTRUMENTS, THE MAGGOT IS SPREAD UNDER YOU, AND WORMS COVER YOU.” IN ISAIAH 14:15 STATES “YET YOU (LUCIFER) SHALL BE BROUGHT DOWN TO SHEOL, TO THE LOWEST DEPTHS OF THE PIT.” IN ISAIAH 28:15 SAYS “BECAUSE YOU HAD SAID, ‘WE HAVE MADE A COVENANT WITH DEATH, AND WITH SHEOL WE ARE IN AGREEMENT. WHEN THE OVERFLOWING SCOURGE PASSES THROUGH, IT WILL NOT COME TO US, FOR WE HAVE MADE LIES OUR REFUGE, AND UNDER FALSEHOOD WE HAVE HIDDEN OURSELVES.’” IN ISAIAH 28:18 STATES “YOUR COVENANT WITH DEATH WILL BE ANNULLED, AND YOUR AGREEMENT WITH SHEOL WILL NOT STAND, WHEN THE OVERFLOWING SCOURGE PASSES THROUGH, THEN YOU WILL BE TRAMPLED DOWN BY IT.” IN ISAIAH 38:10 DECLARES “I SAID, ‘IN THE PRIME OF MY LIFE I SHALL GO TO THE GATES OF SHEOL, I AM DEPRIVED OF THE REMAINDER OF MY YEARS.’” IN ISAIAH 38:18 SAYS “FOR SHEOL CANNOT THANK YOU, DEATH CANNOT PRAISE YOU, THOSE WHO GO DOWN TO THE PIT CANNOT HOPE FOR YOUR TRUTH.” IN ISAIAH 57:9 MENTIONS “YOU WENT TO THE KING WITH OINTMENT, AND INCREASED YOUR PERFUMES, YOU SENT YOUR MESSENGERS FAR OFF, AND EVEN DESCENDED TO SHEOL.” IN JONAH 2:2 TELLS US THAT “… I CRIED OUT TO THE LORD BECAUSE OF MY AFFLICTION, AND HE ANSWERED ME, OUT OF THE BELLY OF SHEOL I CRIED, AND YOU HEARD MY VOICE.”**  **REGION OF GHOSTS AND DEPARTED SPIRITS**  **REGION OF GHOSTS CONCERNS THE BREATH OF GOD GIVEN TO ADAM IN GENESIS 2:7. IT MEANS THAT ADAM HAS A BODY AND SPIRIT IN GENESIS 2:7-2:21. ADAM HAS A BODY AND SOUL IN GENESIS 2:22-5:32. WHEN A PERSON DIES THE SOUL IN MARRIAGE IS IN GENESIS 2:22-5:32 OR THE SPIRIT IN THE SINGLE REALM IN GENESIS 2:7-21 MAY GO TO HELL OR HEAVEN BASED ON GOD’S JUDGMENT. SOME SCRIPTURES THAT PROVE BODY AND SPIRIT ARE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:3, 5; 7:34; 2ND CORINTHIANS 7:1; ROMANS 8:10 AND COLOSSIANS 2:5. JAMES SAYS THE BODY APART FROM THE SPIRIT IS DEAD IN JAMES 2:26. ONE SCRIPTURE THAT PROVES THE BODY AND SOUL IS IN MATTHEW 10:28. IT DECLARES “FEAR NONE OF THOSE WHO KILL THE BODY BUT CANNOT KILL THE SOUL.” ALSO SOUL AND SPIRIT CAN BE USED INTERCHANGEABLY OR PARALLEL IN JOHN 12:27; 13:21; LUKE 1:46-47; HEBREWS 12:23; 1ST PETER 3:19 AND REVELATION 6:9; 20:4. THE DELIBERATE ATTEMPT TO CONTACT THE SPIRIT OF A DECEASED PERSON (SUCH AS SAMUEL) IS KNOWN AS NECROMANCY OR SPIRITISM IN A SÉANCE TO SUMMON THE WITCH OF ENDOR (EVIL SPIRIT) & CHARGED FOR 1 MONTH PROVEN IN 1ST SAMUEL 28:3-19 (KJV). ALSO THERE ARE REFERENCES TO GHOSTS, ASSOCIATING SPIRITISM WITH FORBIDDEN MAGICAL ARTS IN DEUTERONOMY 18:11. ALSO IN ACTS 19:13-20 IT DETAILS “THEN SOME OF THE ITINERANT JEWISH EXORCISTS TOOK IT UPON THEMSELVES TO CALL THE NAME (FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD) OF THE LORD JESUS OVER THOSE WHO HAD EVIL SPIRITS (GHOSTS), SAYING ‘WE EXORCISE (SOLEMNLY COMMAND) YOU BY THE JESUS WHOM PAUL PREACHES.’ ALSO THERE WERE SEVEN SONS OF SCEVA, A JEWISH CHIEF PRIEST, WHO DID SO. AND THE EVIL SPIRIT (GHOST) ANSWERED AND SAID, ‘JESUS I KNOW, AND PAUL I KNOW, BUT WHO ARE YOU?’ THEN THE MAN IN WHOM THE EVIL SPIRIT WAS LEAPED ON THEM, OVERPOWERED THEM, AND PREVAILED AGAINST THEM, SO THAT THEY FLED OUT OF THAT HOUSE NAKED AND WOUNDED. THIS BECAME KNOWN BOTH TO ALL JEWS AND GREEKS DWELLING IN EPHESUS, AND FEAR FELL ON THEM ALL, AND THE NAME (FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD) OF THE LORD JESUS WAS MAGNIFIED. ALSO, MANY OF THOSE WHO HAD PRACTICED MAGIC BROUGHT THEIR BOOKS TOGETHER, AND BURNED THEM IN THE SIGHT OF ALL. AND THEY COUNTED UP THE VALUE OF THEM, AND IT TOTALED 50,000 PIECES OF SILVER. SO THE WORD OF THE LORD (STEPHEN) GREW MIGHTILY AND PREVAILED.” IN JOB 3:11 DECLARES “WHY DIED I NOT FROM THE WOMB? WHY DID I NOT GIVE UP THE GHOST WHEN I CAME OUT OF THE BELLY?” IN JOB 10:18 SAYS “WHEREFORE THEN THOU HAVE BROUGHT ME FORTH OUT OF THE WOMB? OH THAT I HAD GIVEN UP THE GHOST AND NO EYE HAD SEEN ME.” IN JOB 11:20 MENTIONS “BUT THE EYES OF THE WICKED FAIL, AND THEY SHALL NOT ESCAPE, AND THEIR HOPE SHALL BE AS THE GIVING UP OF THE GHOST.” IN JOB 14:10 STATES “BUT MAN DIES, AND WASTES AWAY, YES, MAN GIVES UP THE GHOST, AND WHERE IS HE?” IN LAMENTATIONS 1:19 TELLS US THAT “I CALLED FOR MY LOVERS, BUT THEY DECEIVED ME: MY PRIESTS AND MINE ELDERS (LORDS) GIVE UP THE GHOST IN THE CITY, WHILE THEY SOUGHT THEIR MEAT TO RELIEVE THEIR SOULS.” IN ACTS 5:3-5 DECLARES “WHY HAS SATAN FILLED YOUR HEART TO LIE TO THE HOLY GHOST (CHARGED FOR 6 YEARS) AND KEEP BACK PART OF THE PRICE OF THE LAND FOR YOURSELF? WHILE IT REMAINED, WAS IT NOT YOUR OWN? AND AFTER IT WAS SOLD, WAS IT NOT IN YOUR OWN CONTROL? WHY HAVE YOU CONCEIVED THIS THING IN YOUR HEART? YOU HAVE NOT LIED TO MEN BUT TO GOD. AND ANANIAS HEARING THESE WORDS FELL DOWN, AND GAVE UP THE GHOST: AND GREAT FEAR CAME ON ALL THEM THAT HEARD THESE THINGS.” IN ACTS 5:10 STATES “THEN FELL SHE DOWN STRAIGHTWAY AT HIS FEET, AND YIELDED UP THE GHOST: AND THE YOUNG MEN CAME IN, AND FOUND HER DEAD (CHARGED UNDER 1 YEAR), AND, CARRYING HER FORTH, BURIED HER BY HER HUSBAND.”**  **TARTARO OR TARTARUS**  **TARTARUS IS A PLACE THAT IS GLOOMY AND DEEP PLACE OR A PIT AND AN ABYSS USED AS A DUNGEON OF TORMENT AND ETERNAL SUFFERING UNDER THE EARTH IN A WORLD OF JUDGMENT BY GOD. THE SOULS OR SPIRITS WERE JUDGED AFTER DEATH AND THOSE WHO RECEIVED PUNISHMENT WERE SENT TO TARTARUS. IN 2ND PETER 2:4-11 IT DECLARES “FOR IF GOD DID NOT SPARE THE ANGELS (LORDS) WHO SINNED, BUT CAST THEM DOWN TO HELL AND DELIVERED THEN INTO CHAINS OF DARKNESS, TO BE RESERVED FOR JUDGMENT. AND DID NOT SPARE THE ANCIENT WORLD, BUT SAVED (PROTECTED) NOAH (NOE), ONE OF EIGHT PEOPLE, A PREACHER OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, BRINGING IN THE FLOOD ON THE WORLD OF THE UNGODLY, AND TURNING THE CITIES OF SODOM AND GOMORRAH INTO ASHES, CONDEMNED THEM TO DESTRUCTION, MAKING THEM AN EXAMPLE TO THOSE WHO AFTERWARD WOULD LIVE UNGODLY, AND DELIVERED RIGHTEOUS LOT, WHO WAS OPPRESSED BY FILTHY CONDUCT (COMMUNICATION) OF THE WICKED. (FOR THAT RIGHTEOUS MAN, DWELLING AMONG THEM, TORMENTED HIS RIGHTEOUS SOUL FROM DAY TO DAY BY SEEING AND HEARING THEIR LAWLESS DEEDS)—THEN THE LORD KNOWS HOW TO DELIVER THE GODLY OUT OF TEMPTATIONS AND TO RESERVE THE UNJUST UNDER PUNISHMENT FOR THE DAY OF JUDGMENT AND ESPECIALLY THOSE WHO WALK ACCORDING TO THE FLESH IN THE LUST OF UNCLEANNESS AND DESPISE AUTHORITY (CHARGED FOR 1 MONTH). THEY ARE PRESUMPTUOUS, SELF-WILLED. THEY ARE NOT AFRAID TO SPEAK EVIL OF DIGNITARIES (GLORIOUS ONES), WHEREAS (HOLY) ANGELS (LORDS), WHO ARE GREATER IN POWER AND MIGHT, DO NOT BRING A REVILING ACCUSATION AGAINST THEM BEFORE THE LORD.”**  **PURGATORY ALSO CALLED LIMBO OR SPIRIT PRISON**  **PURGATORY IS FROM AN ANGLO-NORMAN AND OLD FRENCH WORD CALLED “PURGATORIUM.” IT CONCERNS BY SOME SCHOLARS AS A POSTMORTEM SUFFERING BEING JUST SHORT OF ETERNAL DAMNATION. IT IS A PLACE OR CONDITION OF SUFFERING OR TORMENT THAT IS ESPECIALLY TEMPORARY IN NATURE. ROMAN CATHOLICS HOLD THIS AS A DOCTRINE OF CANON IN HOLY SCRIPTURE AND CALL IT ALSO LIMBO. LIMBO MEANS ON THE EDGE OF HELL CONCERNING THE GOOD THIEF ON THE RIGHT HAND OF THE CROSS OF JESUS CHRIST WHICH IS PROVEN IN LUKE 23:43 AND MATTHEW 27:38. ALSO LIMBO CAN BE REFERRED TO JESUS NOT BEING RESURRECTED BETWEEN THE TIME OF SATURDAY AND SUNDAY WHILE HE WAS OVERCOMING DEATH, HELL AND THE GRAVE. HE SAID THAT HE HAD “NOT YET ASCENDED TO THE FATHER (STEPHEN)” IN JOHN 20:17. PURGATORY IS A CLEANSING THAT INVOLVES PAINFUL TEMPORAL PUNISHMENT ASSOCIATED WITH FIRE AND EVEN THE IDEA OF ETERNAL PUNISHMENT OF HELL. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:10-17 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES “ACCORDING TO THE GRACE OF GOD WHICH WAS GIVEN TO ME, AS A WISE MASTER BUILDER I HAVE LAID THE FOUNDATION AND ANOTHER BUILDS ON IT. BUT LET EACH ONE TAKE HEED HOW HE BUILDS ON IT. FOR NO OTHER FOUNDATION CAN ANYONE LAY THAN THAT WHICH IS LAID WHICH IS JESUS CHRIST. NOW IF ANYONE BUILDS ON THIS FOUNDATION WITH GOLD, SILVER, PRECIOUS STONES, WOOD, HAY, STRAW, EACH ONE’S WORK WILL BECOME CLEAR, FOR THE DAY WILL DECLARE IT, BECAUSE IT WILL BE REVEALED BY FIRE, AND THE FIRE WILL TEST EACH ONE’S WORK, OF WHAT SORT IT IS. IF ANYONE’S WORK WHICH HE HAS BUILT ON IT ENDURES, HE WILL RECEIVE A REWARD, IF ANYONE’S WORK IS BURNED, HE WILL SUFFER LOSS, BUT HE HIMSELF WILL BE SAVED (PROTECTED), YET SO AS THROUGH FIRE. DO YOU NOT KNOW THAT YOU ARE THE TEMPLE OF GOD AND THAT THE SPIRIT (FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:24; ACTS 2:17-7:59 & 1ST JOHN 5:6-13) OF GOD DWELLS IN YOU? IF ANYONE DEFILES THE TEMPLE OF GOD, GOD WILL DESTROY HIM. FOR THE TEMPLE OF GOD IS HOLY, WHICH TEMPLE YOU ARE.” IN 2ND MACCABEES 12:38-45 IT DECLARES “THEN JUDAS ASSEMBLED HIS ARMY AND WENT TO THE CITY OF ADULLAM. AS THE SEVENTH DAY (SATURDAY) WAS COMING ON, THEY PURIFIED THEMSELVES ACCORDING TO THE CUSTOM (LAW), AND KEPT THE SABBATH THERE. ON THE NEXT DAY (SUNDAY), AS HAD NOW BECOME NECESSARY, JUDAS AND HIS MEN WENT TO TAKE UP THE BODIES OF THE FALLEN AND TO BRING THEM BACK TO LIE WITH THEIR KINDRED IN THE SEPULCHERS OF THEIR ANCESTORS. THEN UNDER THE TUNIC OF EACH ONE OF THE DEAD THEY FOUND SACRED TOKENS OF THE IDOLS OF JAMNIA, WHICH THE LAW FORBIDS THE JEWS TO WEAR. AND IT BECAME CLEAR TO ALL THAT THIS WAS THE REASON THESE MEN HAD FALLEN. SO THEY ALL BLESSED THE WAYS OF THE LORD (JEHOVAH), THE RIGHTEOUS JUDGE, WHO REVEAL THE THINGS THAT ARE HIDDEN, AND THEY TURNED TO SUPPLICATION, PRAYING THAT THE SIN (CHARGED FOR 1 MONTH) THAT HAD BEEN COMMITTED MIGHT BE WHOLLY BLOTTED OUT. THE NOBLE JUDAS EXHORTED THE PEOPLE TO KEEP THEMSELVES FREE FROM SIN, FOR THEY HAD SEEN WITH THEIR OWN EYES WHAT HAD HAPPENED AS THE RESULT OF THE SIN OF THOSE WHO HAD FALLEN. HE ALSO TOOK UP A COLLECTION, MAN BY MAN, TO THE AMOUNT OF TWO THOUSAND DRACHMAS OF SILVER ($64,000.00), & SENT IT TO JERUSALEM TO PROVIDE FOR A SIN OFFERING. IN DOING THIS HE ACTED VERY WELL AND HONORABLY, TAKING ACCOUNT OF THE RESURRECTION. FOR IF HE WAS NOT EXPECTING THAT THOSE WHO HAD FALLEN WOULD RISE AGAIN, IT WOULD HAVE BEEN SUPERFLUOUS AND FOOLISH TO PRAY FOR THE DEAD. BUT IF HE WAS LOOKING TO THE SPLENDID REWARD THAT IS LAID UP FOR THOSE WHO FALL ASLEEP IN GODLINESS, IT WAS A HOLY AND PIOUS THOUGHT…HE MADE ATONEMENT FOR THE DEAD…THAT THEY MIGHT BE DELIVERED FROM THEIR SIN.” PROTESTANTS HAVE SCRIPTURE TO PROVE A HOLDING PLACE PRIOR TO THE CRUCIFIXION OF JESUS IN A PLACE THAT IS NOT HEAVEN, BUT NOT IN HELL. THE DOCTRINE HOLDS THAT HADES HAS TWO COMPARTMENTS. ONE IS AN UNNAMED PLACE OF TORMENT, THE OTHER IS NAMED ABRAHAM’S BOSOM. THIS IS PROVEN IN LUKE 16:19-26. IT TELLS US THAT THERE IS A GREAT GULF FIXED OR CHASM BETWEEN THE TWO THAT CANNOT BE CROSSED. THOSE IN THE UNNAMED COMPARTMENT WILL BE DOOMED TO HELL BUT RELEASED FROM 1 MONTH TO 7 YEARS PROVEN IN JOHN 8:37-38, 40-41, 44, 47. THOSE IN ABRAHAM’S BOSOM WILL RISE WITH GOD PROVEN IN JOHN 8:38-39, 42-43, 45-47; HEBREWS 2:10-18. IT REFERS TO THE SON JESUS CHRIST BEING THE AID FOR ABRAHAM’S SEED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN. IN EPHESIANS 4:8-10 DECLARES “…WHEN HE ASCENDED ON HIGH, HE LED CAPTIVITY CAPTIVE, AND GAVE GIFTS TO MEN. (NOW THIS, “HE ASCENDED”—WHAT DOES IT MEAN BUT THAT HE ALSO FIRST DESCENDED INTO THE LOWER PARTS OF THE EARTH? HE WHO DESCENDED IS ALSO THE ONE WHO ASCENDED FAR ABOVE ALL THE HEAVENS (HEBREWS 1:1-14), THAT HE MIGHT FILL ALL THINGS. ALSO THE SCRIPTURE IS IN PSALMS 68:18. ALSO OTHER SCRIPTURES THAT SUPPORT THE DOCTRINE OF PURGATORY IS IN 2ND TIMOTHY 1:18 & MATTHEW 5:21-26; 12:32. IN 2ND TIMOTHY 1:18 DECLARES “WHEN HE (ONESIPHORUS) ARRIVED IN ROME HE SEARCHED FOR ME EAGERLY AND FOUND ME—AND YOU WILL KNOW ALL THE SERVICE RENDERED AT EPHESUS.” WAS THE MAN ONESIPHORUS DEAD TO SUPPORT THE DOCTRINE OF PURGATORY? IT’S NOT CLEAR IN SCRIPTURE. IN MATTHEW 5:21-26 STATES “YOU HAVE HEARD THAT IT WAS SAID TO THOSE OF OLD, YOU SHALL NOT MURDER, AND WHOEVER MURDERS WILL BE IN DANGER OF THE JUDGMENT. BUT I SAY TO YOU THAT WHOEVER IS ANGRY WITH HIS BROTHER WITHOUT A CAUSE SHALL BE IN DANGER OF THE JUDGMENT. WHOEVER SAYS TO HIS BROTHER, “RACA” … IS IN DANGER OF THE COUNCIL…BUT WHOEVER SAYS, ‘YOU FOOL!’ SHALL BE IN DANGER OF HELL FIRE. THEREFORE BRING YOUR GIFT TO THE ALTAR, & THERE REMEMBER THAT YOUR BROTHER HAS SOMETHING AGAINST YOU, LEAVE YOUR GIFT THERE BEFORE THE ALTAR, & GO YOUR WAY. FIRST BE RECONCILED TO YOUR BROTHER, & THEN COME & OFFER YOUR GIFT. AGREE WITH YOUR ADVERSARY QUICKLY…ON THE WAY WITH HIM, LEST THE ADVERSARY DELIVER YOU TO THE JUDGE, THE JUDGE HAND YOU OVER TO THE OFFICER, AND YOU BE THROWN INTO PRISON.” IN MATTHEW 12:32 DECLARES “WHOEVER SPEAKS AGAINST THE HOLY GHOST WILL NOT BE FORGIVEN, EITHER IN THIS AGE (LUKE 20:34, 37-38) OR THE AGE TO COME (THAT AGE IN LUKE 20:35-36).”**  **THE SPIRIT PRISON IS A PLACE IN THE POST-MORTAL SPIRIT WORLD FOR THOSE WHO HAVE “DIED IN THEIR SINS” IN TRANSGRESSION, WITHOUT THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH AND THE REJECTING OF THE HOLY BIBLE, SUCH AS THE PROPHETS DOCTRINES OR THE APOSTLES DOCTRINES. THIS IS A TEMPORARY STATE WHERE THE SPIRITS WILL BE TAUGHT THE GOSPEL PROVEN IN 2ND PETER 3:19 WHEN THE LORD PREACHED TO THE “SPIRITS IN PRISON” CHARGED FOR 7 YEARS. THEY WILL THEN HAVE A SECOND CHANCE TO REPENT AND ACCEPT THE DOCTRINE OF SALVATION (PROTECTION) THAT IS PERFORMED IN THE TEMPLES. IF THEY CHOOSE NOT TO REPENT AND RECEIVE NOT THE TRUTH THEN THEY WILL BE CONSIDERED AS “SONS OF PERDITION” AND WILL BE DAMNED IN JOHN 17:12. BUT IF THEY ACCEPT THE GOSPEL THE SPIRITS WILL BE ALLOWED TO GO TO PARADISE PROVEN IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-13:10.**  **DEATH AND THE INTERMEDIATE STATE BETWEEN HELL AND HEAVEN**  **DEATH IS NOT A PUNISHMENT FOR CHRISTIANS PROVEN IN ROMANS 8:1. IT DECLARES “…NO CONDEMNATION (ETERNAL DAMNATION) FOR THOSE WHO ARE IN CHRIST JESUS.” DEATH HAPPENED BECAUSE OF THE FALLEN WORLD THAT HAPPENED IN GENESIS 1:1-LUKE 23:56. BUT THERE IS HOPE. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:54-55 DECLARES “DEATH IS SWALLOWED UP IN VICTORY.” “O DEATH WHERE IS YOUR STING?” “O HADES, WHERE IS YOUR STING?” GOD USED THE DEATH EXPERIENCE TO COMPLETE OUR HEALING AND SANCTIFICATION. IN ROMANS 8:28 SAYS “ALL THINGS WORK TOGETHER FOR GOOD TO THOSE WHO (AGAPE) LOVE GOD, TO THOSE WHO ARE CALLED ACCORDING TO HIS PURPOSE (NASB).” IN HEBREWS 2:10 MENTIONS HE WAS MADE PERFECT “THROUGH SUFFERING.” IN HEBREWS 5:8 STATES “OBEDIENCE IS LEARNED THROUGH WHAT HE SUFFERED.” IN HEBREWS 12:6, 10-11 TELLS US THAT THE LORD DISCIPLINES HIM WHOM HE (AGAPE) LOVES…HE DISCIPLINES US FOR OUR GOOD, WHICH WE MAY SHARE IN HIS HOLINESS. FOR THE MOMENT ALL DISCIPLINE SEEMS PAINFUL RATHER THAN PLEASANT, BUT LATER IT YIELDS THE PEACEFUL FRUIT OF RIGHTEOUSNESS TO THOSE WHO HAVE BEEN TRAINED BY IT. IN REVELATION 2:10 DECLARES “BE FAITHFUL UNTO DEATH AND I WILL GIVE YOU A CROWN OF LIFE.” IN PHILIPPIANS 3:10 SAYS “BECOME LIKE HIM IN HIS DEATH.” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:26 MENTIONS “THE LAST ENEMY THAT WILL BE DESTROYED IS DEATH.” IN PHILIPPIANS 1:20 TELLS US THAT “…CHRIST WILL BE MAGNIFIED IN MY BODY, WHETHER BY LIFE OR BY DEATH.” IN HEBREWS 2:15 STATES “…RELEASE THOSE WHO THROUGH FEAR OF DEATH WERE ALL THEIR LIFETIME SUBJECT TO BONDAGE.” OUR DEATH EXPERIENCE COMPLETES OUR UNION WITH GOD. IN 1ST PETER 2:21 IT SAYS “CHRIST ALSO SUFFERED FOR YOU, LEAVING YOU AN EXAMPLE THAT YOU SHOULD FOLLOW IN HIS STEPS.” IN ROMAN 8:17 STATES “…PROVIDED WE SUFFER WITH HIM IN ORDER THAT WE MAY ALSO BE GLORIFIED WITH HIM.” IN 1ST PETER 4:13 MENTIONS “REJOICE IN SO FAR YOU SHARE IN CHRIST’S SUFFERINGS.” IN PHILIPPIANS 3:10 TELLS US THAT “THAT I MAY KNOW HIM AND THE POWER OF HIS RESURRECTION, AND THE FELLOWSHIP OF HIS SUFFERINGS, BEING CONFORMED TO HIS DEATH…” IN HEBREWS 12:2 DECLARES MANKIND HAS A UNION WITH CHRIST’S SUFFERINGS AND WELL AS CHRIST’S THRONE. OBEDIENCE TO GOD IS MORE IMPORTANT THAN SAVING OUR OWN LIVES. IN ACTS 21:13 IT DECLARES “I AM READY NOT ONLY TO BE IMPRISONED BUT EVEN DIE AT JERUSALEM FOR THE NAME (FATHER STEPHEN) OF THE LORD JESUS.” ALSO PAUL WAS STONED ON THE ROAD AND LEFT HALF DEAD IN ACTS 14:20. PAUL ENDURED MANY SUFFERINGS AND DANGERS IN TRIBULATION IN HIS WALK WITH GOD IN ACTS 14:21-22. ALSO THE SCRIPTURE IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:23-33. IN 2ND TIMOTHY 4:6-7 SAYS “THE TIME OF MY DEPARTURE HAS COME, I HAVE FOUGHT THE GOOD FIGHT (ALONE POSITION), I HAVE FINISHED THE RACE, I HAVE KEPT THE FAITH.” IN HEBREWS 11:35 IT TELLS OF THOSE WHO ENDURED HORRIFIC TORTURES TO RECEIVE A BETTER RESURRECTION. IN ACTS 5:29 TELLS US THAT WE MUST OBEY GOD RATHER THAN MAN’S LAW. IF THE LAW TAKES AWAY FROM YOUR PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD AND THE LAW IS AGAINST HIS WILL, THEN WE CAN DISOBEY THE LAW. IN REVELATION 2:10 SAYS “BE FAITHFUL UNTO DEATH, AND I WILL GIVE YOU THE CROWN OF LIFE.” IN REVELATION 12:11 IT MENTIONS “…THEY (EROS) LOVED NOT THEIR LIVES EVEN UNTO DEATH.” WHAT IS THE WAY THAT WE SHOULD THINK ABOUT OUR OWN DEATHS? IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:8 DECLARES “WE RATHER BE AWAY FROM THE BODY AND AT HOME WITH THE LORD.” IN PHILIPPIANS 1:21-24 SAYS “FOR TO ME TO LIVE IS CHRIST, AND TO DIE IS GAIN. IF IT IS TO BE LIFE IN THE FLESH, THAT MEANS FRUITFUL LABOR FOR ME. YET WHICH I SHALL CHOOSE I CANNOT TELL. I AM HARD PRESSED BETWEEN THE TWO. MY DESIRE IS TO DEPART AND BE WITH CHRIST, FOR THAT IS FAR BETTER. NEVERTHELESS TO REMAIN IN THE FLESH IS MORE NEEDFUL FOR YOU.” IN REVELATION 14:13 SAYS “…THAT THEY MAY REST FROM THEIR LABORS, FOR THEIR DEEDS FOLLOW THEM!” IN ROMANS 8:38-39 IT DECLARES THAT HELL OR HEAVEN OR EVEN THE UNIVERSE CANNOT SEPARATE US FROM THE (AGAPE) LOVE OF GOD. ALSO A SIMILAR SCRIPTURE IS IN PSALMS 23:4-6.**  **THE DEATH EXPERIENCE OF CHRISTIAN FRIENDS AND FAMILY ARE PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN ACTS 7:56-60 IT TELLS US THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD BEING THE VERY FIRST CHRISTIAN IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD WHO DIED ETERNALLY WHEN HE SAW HEAVEN OPENED AND THE SON OF MAN STANDING AT THE RIGHT HAND OF GOD (LORD YAH)…THEN HE SAID “LORD JESUS, RECEIVE MY SPIRIT” AND “LORD, DO NOT CHARGE THEM WITH THIS SIN (ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP).” IN PSALMS 116:15 SAYS “PRECIOUS IN THE SIGHT OF THE LORD IS THE DEATH OF HIS SAINTS (LORDS).” THE LORD STEPHEN WAS ALSO CONSIDERED THE VERY FIRST SAINT (LORD) TO BE MARTYRED WHICH HE IS CALLED THE LORD OF SAINTHOOD IN ACTS 22:20 HELD BY THE ROMANS CATHOLICS. THE SAINTS (LORDS) WILL JUDGE THE WORLD OF MANKIND AND ALSO THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY PROVEN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:2-3.**  **WHAT IS THE DEATH EXPERIENCE TOWARD UNBELIEVERS? WHEN UNBELIEVERS EXPERIENCE DEATH THEY AUTOMATICALLY GO INTO ETERNAL PUNISHMENT BECAUSE THEY ARE IGNORANT AND AN UNBELIEVER, THEY WILL GO TO HELL TO BURN BY THE SECOND DEATH OF THE GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT FOR UNDER 1 YEAR PROVEN IN REVELATION 21:8-15. DOES THE SOULS OR SPIRITS OF UNBELIEVERS GO IMMEDIATELY TO ETERNAL DAMNATION? IN ROMANS 9:1-3 DECLARES “I AM SPEAKING THE TRUTH IN CHRIST, I AM NOT LYING, MY CONSCIENCE BEARS ME WITNESS IN THE HOLY GHOST, THAT I HAVE GREAT SORROW AND UNCEASING ANGUISH IN MY HEART. FOR I COULD WISH THAT I MYSELF WERE ACCURSED (CURSED WITHOUT REMEDY) AND CUT OFF (MUTILATED) FOR THE SAKE OF MY BRETHREN, MY KINSMEN BY RACE.” IN LUKE 16:24-26 DECLARES “…BETWEEN US AND YOU A GREAT CHASM HAS BEEN FIXED, IN ORDER THAT THOSE WHO WOULD PASS FROM HERE TO YOU MAY NOT BE ABLE, AND NONE MAY CROSS FROM THERE TO US.” IN HEBREWS 9:27 SAYS “…JUST AS IT IS APPOINTED FOR MEN TO DIE ONCE, AND AFTER THAT COMES JUDGMENT…” SOME SCRIPTURES THAT SUPPORT THIS ARE IN MATTHEW 25:31-46; 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:10 AND ROMANS 2:5-10. BUT THERE IS A DOCTRINE OUT THERE THAT SAYS THEY CAN HAVE A SECOND CHANCE BY JESUS PREACHING TO THE SPIRITS, ANGELS, PHANTOMS, SHADOWS AND GHOSTS IN PRISON TO RECEIVE THE GOSPEL PROVEN IN 1ST PETER 3:18-20; 4:6. IN MATTHEW 25:41, 46 MENTIONS “DEPART FROM ME, YOU CURSED, INTO ETERNAL FIRE PREPARED FOR THE DEVIL AND HIS ANGELS (LORDS),” AND HE SAYS THAT “…THEY WILL GO AWAY INTO ETERNAL PUNISHMENT, BUT THE RIGHTEOUS INTO ETERNAL LIFE.” IN JOHN 3:18 STATES “HE WHO BELIEVES IN HIM IS NOT CONDEMNED (DAMNED), BUT HE WHO DOES NOT BELIEVE IS CONDEMNED (DAMNED) ALREADY BECAUSE HE HAS NOT BELIEVED IN THE NAME (FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD) OF THE ONLY BEGOTTEN (LORD JESUS) SON OF GOD.” SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES ABOUT THE RIGHTEOUS AND THE WICKED (UNBELIEVERS) ARE IN MATTHEW 25:31-46 & REVELATION 20:10, 12, 15. GOD’S FINAL JUDGMENT WILL BE PRONOUNCED UPON THE UNBELIEVERS IN MATTHEW 25:31-46; JOHN 5:28-29; REVELATION 20:12, 15 AND ACTS 24:15. DO THE SOULS AND SPIRITS OF BELIEVERS GO IMMEDIATELY IN GOD’S PRESENCE? IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:8 SAYS “WE WOULD RATHER BE AWAY FROM THE BODY AND HOME WITH THE LORD.” IN LUKE 23:43 IT TALKS ABOUT HOW THE THIEF ON THE RIGHT HAND, BELIEVED IN THE LORD JESUS CHRIST AND HE WAS ALLOWED TO GO TO PARADISE WHICH IS HEAVEN UNDER THE EARTH. IN HEBREWS 12:23 MENTIONS THE PRESENT OF JUST MEN MADE PERFECT.**  **THE DOCTRINE OF THE AFTER-LIFE: THE AFTER-LIFE IN THE OT: THE GRAVE AS A PLACE OF SILENCE IS IN PSALMS 6:5; 30:9; 88:10-11; 115:17 & ISAIAH 38:18. THE GRAVE AS A PLACE OF DARKNESS IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 2:9; JOB 10:21-22 & PSALMS 88:12. THE GRAVE AS A PLACE OF NO RETURN IS IN JOB 7:8-10; 16:22; PSALMS 146:4; PROVERBS 2:18-19 & ECCLESIASTES 12:7. THE GRAVE AS A PLACE OF JUDGMENT IS IN PSALMS 31:17; 88:5; PROVERBS 9:18; ISAIAH 14:9-11; 26:14 & EZEKIEL 31:14; 32:17-32. THE GRAVE OFFERS PEACE TO THE TRULY RIGHTEOUS IS IN JOB 3:13; ECCLESIASTES 4:2 & ISAIAH 57:1-2. THE HOPE OF RESURRECTION IS IN JOB 19:26; PSALMS 16:10-11; 49:15; 73:24; ISAIAH 25:7-8; 26:19 & DANIEL 12:2.**  **THE AFTER-LIFE AND THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT: JUDGMENT BEYOND DEATH IS CERTAIN IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:10; HEBREWS 9:27; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & REVELATION 20:12-13. THERE WILL BE SALVATION FOR BELIEVERS IS IN MATTHEW 25:19-23; HEBREWS 9:28 & REVELATION 11:18. THERE WILL BE DAMNATION FOR UNBELIEVERS IS IN MATTHEW 8:12; 13:42; 22:13; 24:51; 25:30; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10; ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; GALATIANS 5:19-21; REVELATION 20:15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19 & LUKE 12:46. THE BELIEVING DEAD ARE ALREADY WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 12:26; 14:3; 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:8; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:14-17; PHILIPPIANS 1:23; HEBREWS 12:23 & REVELATION 6:9-11.**  **THE AFTER-LIFE & BELIEVERS’ HOPE OF RESURRECTION: THE BODILY RESURRECTION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 20:20, 26-27; 1ST JOHN 1:1; LUKE 20:35-36; 24:39-43 & ACTS 1:3; 8:1. BELIEVERS SHARE IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION IS IN ROMANS 8:11; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:14; 15:20-23; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:14 & ACTS 8:1. THE RESURRECTION BODY OF BELIEVERS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:23, 42-55; 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:1-4 & PHILIPPIANS 3:20-21.**  **THE FUTURE CONSUMMATION OF THE BELIEVERS’ ENJOYMENT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN: FUTURE GLORY IS IN ROMANS 8:18-19; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:17-18 & 1ST JOHN 3:2. A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH IS IN 2ND PETER 3:13 & REVELATION 21:1. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRESENCE WITH HIS ETERNAL CREATURES IS IN REVELATION 21:2-7; 22:1-5, 14. THE HOLY GHOST AS A GUARANTEE IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 1:22; 5:5; EPHESIANS 1:13-14; REVELATION 7:1-8; & ACTS 6:7.**  **CAN THE SOULS OR THE SPIRITS OF ETERNAL CREATURES BE CONTROLLED OR CONTAINED TO THE POINT OF DOING OTHER ETERNAL CREATURES BIDDING? YES, TO A ALLOWABLE CIRCUMSTANCE THAT IS SET BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN ROMANS 13:1-2. THIS IS PROVEN BY THE FATHER STEPHEN & BY HIS SPECIAL AUTHORIZED ETERNAL CREATURES IN ROMANS 1:21-32 & JAMES 3:1-12. THIS ALSO TELL US THAT TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE CAN BE CONFINED OR CONTAINED IN AN ETERNAL CREATURE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16 & JAMES 3:13, 17-18. THE SOULS OR SPIRITS THAT RECOVER THE SPIRIT OF TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE THAT WAS POSSESSED, CONFINED, CONTAINED OR CONTROLLED BY BEING ASLEEP IS IN 2ND ESDRAS 5:22; 7:32; WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:27; 10:16; 15:11; BARUCH 2:18; 3:1; 6:7; JAMES 3:13, 17-18 & REVELATION 20:4-6; 21:1-22:21. THE SOULS OR SPIRITS THAT DO NOT RECOVER THE SPIRIT OF TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE THAT WAS POSSESSED, CONFINED, CONTAINED OR CONTROLLED BY BEING ASLEEP IS IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 16:14; 17:1; SIRACH 4:6, 17, 20; 34:17; 48:5; 51:26; BARUCH 2:17; JAMES 3:14-16 & REVELATION 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19. THE LIMITATIONS OF A TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE ENTERING ANOTHER ETERNAL CREATURE IS IN SIRACH 6:2; 7:17; 14:16; 16:17; 34:15; 37:28; 47:15; 51:19, 20, 24; SONG OF THE THREE JEWS 64; 2ND MACCABEES 6:30; JAMES 3:13, 17-18 & REVELATION 19:11-16. THE LIMITATIONS OF A FOREIGN SEXUAL CORRUPTION ENTERING ANOTHER ETERNAL CREATURE IS IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 1:4; SIRACH 2:1; 21:27, 28; 25:2; 51:6; 1ST MACCABEES 1:48; JAMES 3:14-16 & REVELATION 19:17-21. THE SEXUAL CORRUPTION IS IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 4:11; 9:15; 10:7; 12:6; 14:11, 26; 17:8; SIRACH 1:30; 9:2, 6; 10:9; 14:4, 9; JAMES 3:14-16 & REVELATION 17:1-18:24.**  **IS THERE A DOCTRINE IN HOLY SCRIPTURE TO PROVE SOUL SLEEP OR SPIRIT SLEEP? THERE ARE A NUMBER OF TIMES WHERE IT IS REFERRED TO DYING IN “SLEEP” OR “FALLING ASLEEP.” SOME SCRIPTURES ARE MATTHEW 9:24; 27:52; JOHN 11:11; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:6, 18, 20, 51; & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:13; 5:10. BUT IN ACTS 7:60 IT TELLS US ABOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD [LORD STEVE] DYING FOR THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP AND THEN HE FELL ASLEEP. IF HE FELL ASLEEP, HE WOULD HAVE TO BE AWAKENED BY THE LORD YAH. IT SEEMS CLEAR THAT HE WAS IN SPIRIT SLEEP SINCE HE WAS LORD IN ACTS 7:59, WHEN HE SAID ‘LORD JESUS, RECEIVE MY SPIRIT.’” THIS MEANS HIS SPIRIT WAS GIVEN TO THE LORD JESUS TO HANDLE THE CROSS AND THE PERSECUTION. AT THAT TIME THE LORD STEPHEN WENT TO HELL TO COUNSEL THE SPIRITS, ANGELS, SHADOWS, PHANTOMS, SAINTS (LORDS) AND GHOSTS IN HELL PROVEN IN 1ST PETER 3:19 AND REVELATION 13:7. SOME SCRIPTURES PROVE THAT THOSE IN SOUL SLEEP OR SPIRIT SLEEP DO NOT HAVE A “CONSCIENCE EXISTENCE” IS PROVEN IN PSALMS 6:5; 115:17-18; ECCLESIASTES 9:10 AND ISAIAH 38:19. IN ACTS 13:36 STATES DAVID AFTER HIS GENERATION DIED OR FELL ASLEEP AND WAS BURIED AND DID SEE CORRUPTION. DAVID DID GO TO HELL BUT WAS RELEASED AFTER A SHORT TIME PROVEN IN ACTS 2:27. IN JOHN 11:1-16; 38-44 DETAILS THE STORY ABOUT LAZARUS BE DEAD IN SLEEP FOR FOUR DAYS AND JESUS COMING BY THE FATHER STEPHEN TO AWAKEN HIM. BUT MANY CHURCHES REJECT THE DOCTRINE OF SOUL SLEEP OR SPIRIT SLEEP, MAYBE BECAUSE OF UNBELIEF. I DO NOT UNDERMINE THE LORD IN ANYWAY. IN ACTS 5:38-39 SAYS IF IT’S THE LORD’S WILL, PLAN OR WORK, WHO CAN COME AGAINST IT AND STAND AGAINST HIM?**  **OPPOSITION TO DISCREDIT THE DOCTRINE OF PURGATORY**  **IN PHILIPPIANS 1:23-24 DECLARES “FOR I AM HARD PRESSED BETWEEN THE TWO, HAVING A DESIRE TO DEPART AND BE WITH CHRIST, WHICH IS FAR BETTER. NEVERTHELESS TO REMAIN IN THE FLESH IS MORE NEEDFUL FOR YOU.” IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:23 SAYS “NOW MAY THE GOD OF PEACE HIMSELF SANCTIFY YOU (CHRISTIANS) COMPLETELY, AND MAY YOUR WHOLE SPIRIT, SOUL AND BODY BE PRESERVED BLAMELESS AT THE COMING OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST (JUDGMENT DAY).” SHOULD WE PRAY FOR THE DEAD? SOME HOLY SCRIPTURES IN OPPOSITION TO THIS DOCTRINE ARE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:12-15 AND 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:10. ONCE BELIEVERS DIE THEY ENTER INTO THE PRESENCE OF GOD IN PERFECT HAPPINESS AND NOT SOME HOLDING PLACE. WHAT GOOD WOULD IT BE TO PRAY FOR THE DEAD? MOREOVER, IT DOES NOT DIRECT TO CHRISTIANS ANY MORE THAN BELIEVERS WITH THE HOLY SCRIPTURES OF 2ND MACCABEES 12:38-45.**  **WHOM SHOULD WE FEAR?**  **IN MATTHEW 10:28 DECLARES “…AND FEAR NOT THEM WHICH KILL THE BODY, BUT ARE NOT ABLE TO KILL THE SOUL: BUT RATHER FEAR HIM (LORD YAH) WHICH IS ABLE TO DESTROY BOTH SOUL (SPIRIT) AND BODY IN HELL.” IN MATTHEW 21:23-27 TALKS ABOUT THE LORD JESUS’ AUTHORITY QUESTIONED WHICH DECLARES “…BY WHAT AUTHORITY ARE YOU DOING THESE THINGS? WHO GAVE YOU THIS AUTHORITY?” THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD DID---THE REASON IS THE FATHER STEPHEN ONLY COMES IN AGREEMENT WITH THE LORD YAHWEH (SHORT FOR YAH) THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES NOT COME INTO AGREEMENT WITH THE LORD JEHOVAH (SHORT FOR JAH) THE CREATOR OVER ALL THE EARTH OR THE LORD VICTOR THE CREATOR OF THE HEAVENS OR THE LADY VICTORIA THE FEMALE CREATOR BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ONLY WITNESS IS IN LORDSHIP IN 1ST JOHN 5:6-13. IN JOHN 21:24-27 SAYS “THEN JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, ‘I ALSO WILL ASK YOU ONE THING, WHICH IF YOU TELL ME, I LIKEWISE WILL TELL YOU BY WHAT AUTHORITY I DO THESE THINGS: THE BAPTISM OF JOHN—WHERE WAS IT FROM? FROM HEAVEN OR FROM MEN?’ THEY REASONED AMONG THEMSELVES, SAYING, IF WE SAY ‘FROM HEAVEN’, HE WILL SAY TO US, ‘WHY DID YOU NOT BELIEVED HIM?’ BUT IF WE SAY ‘FROM MEN’, WE FEAR THE MULTITUDE, FOR ALL COUNT JOHN AS A PROPHET. SO THEY ANSWERED JESUS AND SAID, ‘WE DO NOT KNOW’ AND HE SAID TO THEM, ‘NEITHER WILL I TELL YOU BY WHAT AUTHORITY I DO THESE THINGS.’” IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON TOP SECRET THINGS, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “WHAT ARE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SECURITY CLEARANCES OF THE HOLY BIBLE.” ALSO THE SECRET AUTHORITY WITH THE LORD JOHN AS THE “BEGINNING BAPTISM OF PETER” IS IN MATTHEW 16:17-19 & MARK 6:20. ALSO THE SECRET AUTHORITY WITH THE LORD JESUS AS THE “WATER BAPTISM OF JOHN” IS IN LUKE 3:21-22; 22:2; JOHN 7:13 & ACTS 18:25. ALSO THE SECRET AUTHORITY WITH THE LORD JAMES AS THE “FIRE BAPTISM OF JESUS” IS IN ACTS 18:25; 19:5-6 & LUKE 3:21-22. ALSO THE SECRET AUTHORITY WITH THE LORD STEPHEN AS THE “LAW BAPTISM OF JAMES” IS IN JAMES 2:8-13 & ACTS 6:5-7:60. ALSO THE SECRET AUTHORITY WITH THE LORD YAHWEH AS THE “HOLY GHOST BAPTISM OF STEPHEN” IN ACTS 6:5-8:3. IF YOU HAVE QUESTIONS ON BAPTISM, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “WHAT ARE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TEN BAPTISMS IN THE CHRISTIAN ERA.” IN EXODUS 15:11 SAYS “WHO IS LIKE YOU, O LORD, AMONG THE GODS? WHO IS LIKE YOU, GLORIOUS IN HOLINESS, FEARFUL IN PRAISES, DOING WONDERS?” YOU SHALL FEAR YOUR GOD IN LEVITICUS 19:14, 32; 25:17, 36, 43. IN DEUTERONOMY 28:58 DECLARES “IF YOU DO NOT CAREFULLY OBSERVE ALL THE WORDS OF THIS LAW THAT ARE WRITTEN IN THIS BOOK, THAT YOU MAY FEAR THIS GLORIOUS NAME, THE LORD YOUR GOD…” SOME SCRIPTURES TO FEAR THE LORD YAH AND HIS PHYSICAL TRINITY (FATHER STEPHEN, SON JESUS CHRIST AND BROTHER JOHN IN LUKE TO ACTS WITH YAH’S CHRISTIAN LAW OF JAMES IN ACTS 15:13-29; 21:18-25 AND JAMES 2:8-13) IS IN THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS IN JOSHUA 24:14; 1ST SAMUEL 12:14, 24; 2ND KINGS 17:28, 36, 41; 2ND CHRONICLES 17:10; 19:7, 9; PSALMS 2:11; 19:9; 22:23; 25:12; 33:8, 18; 34:7, 9; 90:11; 103:11, 13, 17; 111:10; 112:1; 115:11, 13; 118:4; 119:79; 147:11; PROVERBS 1:7; 3:7; 8:13; 9:20; 10:27; 13:13; 14:2, 16, 26-27; 15:16, 33; 16:6; 19:23; 22:4; 23:17; 31:30 AND ECCLESIASTES 3:14; 5:7; 7:18; 8:12; 12:13. ALSO JOB GREATLY FEARED THE LORD THROUGH HIS BOOK. IN 2ND SAMUEL 23:3 MENTIONS “THE GOD OF ISRAEL SAID, THE ROCK OF ISRAEL SPOKE TO ME: ‘HE WHO RULES OVER MEN MUST BE JUST, RULING IN THE FEAR OF GOD.’” IN TOBIT 14:6 SAYS “ALL THE NATIONS (LAWS) SHALL TURN, AND FEAR THE LORD GOD TRULY, AND SHALL BURY THEIR IDOLS.” THE FEAR OF THE LORD YAH AND HIS PHYSICAL TRINITY (FATHER STEPHEN, SON JESUS CHRIST AND BROTHER JOHN IN LUKE TO ACTS WITH YAH’S CHRISTIAN LAW OF JAMES IN ACTS 15:13-29; 21:18-25 AND JAMES 2:8-13) IN THE MIDDLE TESTAMENT IS IN SIRACH 1:11-12, 14, 16, 18, 20-21, 27-28; 2:7-9; 7:29, 31; 10:19, 21-22; 15:13, 19; 19:18, 20; 21:11; 25:12; 26:3, 25; 28:22; 32:16; 34:13; 40:26-27; 45:23. IN ROMANS 8:15 IT STATES “FOR WE HAVE NOT RECEIVED THE SPIRIT OF BONDAGE TO FEAR, BUT YE HAVE RECEIVED THE SPIRIT OF ADOPTION, WHEREBY WE CRY, ABBA, FATHER (STEPHEN).” IN 2ND TIMOTHY 1:7 SAYS “FOR GOD HAS NOT GIVEN US THE SPIRIT OF FEAR, BUT OF POWER, AND OF AGAPE LOVE AND OF A SOUND MIND.” IN HEBREWS 10:31 DECLARES “IT IS A FEARFUL THING (TERRIBLE) TO FALL INTO THE HANDS OF THE LIVING GOD.” IN HEBREWS 11:7 TELLS US THAT “BY FAITH NOAH, BEING WARNED OF GOD OF THINGS NOT SEEN AS YET, MOVED WITH FEAR, PREPARED THE ARK TO THE SAVING (PROTECTION) OF HIS HOUSE, BY WHICH HE CONDEMNED (DAMNED) THE WORLD AND BECAME AN HEIR OF RIGHTEOUSNESS WHICH IS BY FAITH.” IN HEBREWS 12:28 MENTIONS “WHEREFORE WE RECEIVING A KINGDOM WHICH CANNOT BE MOVED, LET US HAVE GRACE, WHEREBY WE MAY SERVE GOD ACCEPTABLY WITH REVERENCE (RESPECT, HIGHEST ESTEEM & REVERING) AND GODLY FEAR.” IN 1ST JOHN 4:18 DECLARES “THERE IS NO FEAR IN (AGAPE) LOVE, BUT PERFECT (AGAPE) LOVE CASTS OUT FEAR, BECAUSE FEAR HAS TORMENT. HE THAT FEARS IS NOT MADE PERFECT IN (AGAPE) LOVE.” IN REVELATION 2:10 STATES “FEAR NONE OF THOSE THINGS WHICH THOU SHALL SUFFER, BEHOLD, THE DEVIL SHALL CAST SOME OF YOU INTO PRISON THAT YE MAY BE TRIED, AND YE SHALL HAVE TRIBULATION 10 DAYS: BE THOU FAITHFUL UNTO DEATH, AND I WILL GIVE THEE A CROWN OF LIFE.” THIS MEANS IN A LAW CHARGE YOU WILL RECEIVE A CROWN EVERY 10 DAYS. IN REVELATION 21:8 TELLS US THAT THE FEARFUL WILL HAVE THEIR PART IN THE LAKE OF FIRE IN HELL. IN ACTS 10:35 IT SAYS “BUT IN EVERY NATION (LAW) WHOEVER FEARS HIM (LORD YAH) AND WORKS RIGHTEOUSNESS IS ACCEPTED BY HIM (FATHER STEPHEN).”**  **WHAT IS THE INFALLIBLE PROOF THROUGHOUT THE BEGINNING TO THE END OF HIS TRUTH TO DIVINELY COMMAND SHIER & IMMEDIATE DEATHS ON ALL ETERNAL CREATURES BECAUSE OF BEING CONTRARY & DISOBEDIENT TO THE LORD YAHWEH’S COMMAND AT ANY TIME. THIS INERRANTLY MEANS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS THE ONLY ETERNAL CREATURE THAT IS SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY THE LORD YAHWEH TO CARRY OUT ALL DEATH SENTENCES & DEATH PENALTIES IN ACTUALITY ON ALL ETERNAL CREATURES AT THEIR PRECISE APPOINTED TIMES IN GENESIS 6:7; 2ND ESDRAS 4:34; ISAIAH 64:8; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ROMANS 13:1-2. THE ONLY ONES ETERNALLY SAVED WITH ETERNAL SECURITY IS THE LORD ENOCH & LADY VICTORIA IN GENESIS 5:22-24; HEBREWS 11:5; JUDE 14-15 & WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-30. THIS MEANS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD WILL SOLEMNLY APPOINT SPECIAL AUTHORITIES WORKING THROUGH THEM, WHICH ARE HIS TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] THAT CONCERNS EPHESIANS 5:3 IN THIS SAME FACET TO CARRY OUT THESE DIVINE ORDERS & DIVINE PREROGATIVES WITHOUT QUESTION AT THE APPOINTED TIMES IN ECCLESIASTES 5:8; ROMANS 12:1-2; 13:3-10; JAMES 4:1-10; JUDE 14-15 & 1ST PETER 2:13-17; 5:5-11. IF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD CHOOSES TO DO IT HIMSELF, IT IS IN THE FACET OF ACTS 5:1-11. THIS MEANS THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES NOT USE ANY WEAPONS OF WAR BUT GOVERNS HIS ETERNAL CREATURES THROUGH HIS INFINITE TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE OR SIMPLY PUT, TAKES BACK THE SPIRITS GIVEN TO THE ETERNAL CREATURES WHICH CAUSES IMMEDIATE DEATH TO ALL.**  **WHY IS ALL HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSES NOT IMPRISONED IN HELL?**  **DIVINE NATURE TREATED FOR THE MARRIED MAN WAS ALLOWED IN THE OLD TESTAMENT WHICH IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. FIRST, IS JOB, WHICH HE WAS A PERFECT AND UPRIGHT MARRIED MAN. JOB WAS WITHOUT FAULT WITH HIS WIFE, FAMILY (7 SONS & 3 DAUGHTERS) & ANYTHING THAT SATAN COULD THROW AT HIM. THIS MEANS THE BOOK OF JOB WAS WRITTEN BEFORE THE FALL OF MAN IN GENESIS 3:1-6:7. JOB DID NOT HAVE SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE WITH HIS WIFE BECAUSE IT WOULD BE SIN IN DOING SO FROM THE WISDOM TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL IN GENESIS 2:9. THIS MEANS CLEANNESS DOES NOT COME FOR UNCLEANNESS NOR A DIVINE UNION COMES FROM A SEXUAL UNION AT ANY TIME IS IN JOB 14:4. BASICALLY THE WORLD SEXUALLY LOVES ITS OWN AND IS ENMITY AGAINST GOD IN 1ST JOHN 2:15-16. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE SUPREME INVESTIGATOR OF THIS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:13-18; 2:1-12; 12:9-14. THERE ARE THREE KINDS OF “INTERCOURSE” IN THE HOLY BIBLE. FIRST, IS THE POPULAR SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE FROM THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL THAT IS ONLY COMMITTED BY A MAN AND WOMAN IN A STRENGTH 40 YEAR KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD IN GENESIS 4:1. SECOND, IS THE KNOWN HOLY LAW LOVE INTERCOURSE IN LUKE 2:23 IN THE MIDST OF THE TREE OF LIFE DONE BY A MAN AND WOMAN AND ALSO BOYS AND GIRLS IN LUKE 20:35-36 IN A WISDOM 80 YEAR LAW KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IS IN GENESIS 2:9 & 1ST KINGS 11:3. KING SOLOMON DID THIS KIND OF HOLY LAW LOVE INTERCOURSE WITH HIS 700 WIVES AND 300 CONCUBINES. BUT KING SOLOMON COMMITTED IDOLATRY WHICH IS “MARITAL FORNICATION” IN TOBIT 4:12-13 WITH THE MINORITY OF HIS FOREIGN WIVES AFTER 80 YEARS, BUT NOT WITH THE MAJORITY OF HIS LOCAL WIVES AND 300 CONCUBINES AFTER 80 YEARS IN NEHEMIAH 13:25-27 & 1ST KINGS 11:1-13. THIRD, IS THE UNKNOWN HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE FROM THE TREE OF LIFE THAT IS DONE BY A MAN AND WOMAN IN 2ND PETER 1:4 AND ALSO LORDS AND LADIES IN ACTS 17:29 IN A LORDLY 120 YEAR KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN MATTHEW 19:6; MARK 10:9; EPHESIANS 5:31; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:17 & GENESIS 2:24-25. FOR QANAH DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN DIRECTS YOU IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP TO DO HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 17:28-29. THE QANAH DIRECTED NOT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN DIRECTS YOU TO THE LORD LUCIFER IN THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD TO DO SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE IN GENESIS 4:1. THE DOORWAY TO QANAH DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS HIS DIVINE PLEASURE (DIVINE EJACULATION) THAT LEADS YOU TO THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN LUKE 12:32; REVELATION 4:11; 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:11; EPHESIANS 1:5; PHILIPPIANS 2:13 & HEBREWS 12:10. THE DOORWAY TO QANAH DIRECTED NOT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE LORD LUCIFER’S SINFUL PLEASURE THAT LEADS YOU IN THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:12; 2ND TIMOTHY 3:4; TITUS 3:3; HEBREWS 11:25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:7; 2ND PETER 2:13; LUKE 8:14 & ROMANS 1:32. ALL WHO CALLED SEXUAL EROS MONEY THE UNRIGHTEOUS MAMMON (PROSTITUTIONS, WHOREDOMS, HARLOTRIES, SORCERIES & WIZARDRIES) WITH SWEET CANE (CALAMUS OR CANNABIS THE HEMP PLANT), SEXUAL EROS LOVE, SEXUAL EVIL, SEXUAL TEMPTATION, SEXUAL SIN OR SEXUAL DEATH AS BEING GOOD IN HIS SIGHT IS A LIAR, & TRIES TO WEARY THE FATHER STEPHEN, FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN COMMANDS IT IN TRUTH TO BE SEXUALLY EVIL IN NATURE AND A SEXUAL CORRUPTION IN THE WORLD THROUGH LUST TO STRENGTHEN THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MALACHI 2:17; ROMANS 8;28; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:10; 2ND PETER 1:4 & ISAIAH 43:24. HIS RELATIONSHIP WITH HIS WIFE WAS A HOLY DIVINE UNION GIVEN BY THE LORD. JOB HAD 10 CHILDREN WITH HIS WIFE TO START OUT IN HIS FAMILY. SATAN TRIED EVERYTHING TO CAUSE HIM TO SIN, BUT FAILED. JOB LOST HIS FAMILY IN MURDER BY SATAN AND HIS HEALTH WITH BOILS, BUT JOB LEANED ON THE LORD FOR DELIVERANCE. AFTER THE FACT, JOB RECEIVED TWICE AS MUCH AS HE HAD BEFORE SATAN DID HIS MISCHIEF. JOB THEN WAS GRANTED 20 CHILDREN IN HIS FAMILY (14 SONS AND 6 DAUGHTERS) AND A LOT OF ANIMAL LIVESTOCK IN JOB 42:10-16. BUT THE LORD DID FIND FAULT IN HIM AT THE END WITH HIS OMNIPOTENCE WHICH RESULTED IN IGNORANCE THAT LEADS TO “MARITAL FORNICATION” CHARGED FOR 1 MONTH IN TOBIT 4:12-13 & JOB 38:1-41:34. JOB’S RESTORATION IS PROVEN IN JOB 42:1-17. JOB LIVED FOR 140 YEARS. SOME SCRIPTURES IN A HOLY DIVINE UNION ARE IN PROVERBS 5:19; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:17; 7:5 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:2.**  **THE LOVE FEAST IS A CELEBRATION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPPER CALLED THE “AGAPE” OR THE “LOVE FEAST.” OT ANTECEDENTS OF THE LOVE FEAST: THE PASSOVER MEAL IS IN EXODUS 12:3-11, 15-16; MATTHEW 26:17-18; MARK 14:12-15; 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:23-25 & LUKE 22:7-12. OTHER FESTIVE OCCASIONS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 12:7 & NEHEMIAH 8:10. THE NT PRACTICE OF THE LOVE FEAST: IT WAS LINKED WITH THE LORD STEPHEN’S SUPPER IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:17-34 & ACTS 2:46; 20:7. THE NAME “LOVE FEASTS” IS IN JUDE 12; 2ND PETER 2:13 & JOHN 13:2, 34. THE CHARITABLE DISTRIBUTION OF FOOD IS IN ACTS 6:1. THE ABUSES OF THE LOVE FEAST: SELFISHNESS, INDULGENCE AND OSTENTATION IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:20-22, 33-34. LICENTIOUSNESS IS IN 2ND PETER 2:13. UNGODLY PARTICIPANTS, ESPECIALLY FALSE TEACHERS IS IN JUDE 4, 12 & 2ND PETER 2:1, 13. THE HEAVENLY LOVE FEAST: FORETOLD BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN MATTHEW 26:29 & MARK 14:25. THE MARRIAGE SUPPER OF THE LAMB IS IN REVELATION 19:9; ISAIAH 25:6 & MATTHEW 22:2-14.**  **THE AGAPE LOVE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE NATURE IS AGAPE LOVE IS IN 1ST JOHN 4:8, 16. HIS AGAPE LOVE IS PERFECTLY EXPRESSED WITHIN THE TRINITY IS IN MARK 1:10-11; MATTHEW 3:16-17; JOHN 5:20; 10:17; 14:23; EPHESIANS 1:6; COLOSSIANS 1:13 & LUKE 3:21-22. THE CHARACTERISTICS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE: IT IS ETERNAL LOVE IS IN JEREMIAH 31:3; PSALMS 103:17; 136:1-26 & ISAIAH 49:15-16; 54:8, 10. IT IS COVENANT LOVE IS IN DEUTERONOMY 5:10; 7:9, 12; EXODUS 20:6; 1ST KINGS 8:23; 2ND CHRONICLES 6:14; PSALMS 105:45 & DANIEL 9:4. IT IS LAVISHED IS IN EXODUS 34:6-7; NEHEMIAH 9:17; PSALMS 103:8; JOEL 2:13; JONAH 4:2 & 1ST JOHN 3:1. IT IS HOLY AND JUST AND NOT SEXUAL EROS LOVE IS IN PSALMS 33:5; 37:28; 99:4 & ISAIAH 61:8. THE IMAGES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE: GOD AS THE FATHER IS IN DEUTERONOMY 1:31; HOSEA 11:1-4; HEBREWS 12:6; PROVERBS 3:12; LUKE 15:11-32. GOD AS THE HUSBAND IS IN JEREMIAH 31:32; HOSEA 2:14-20 & REVELATION 21:2. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVING ACTIONS: THE GIFT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SON JESUS CHRIST IS A UNIQUE ACT OF AGAPE LOVE IS IN 1ST JOHN 4:9-10; JOHN 3:16; 15:13 & ROMANS 5:7-8. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS AGAPE LOVE ON THE UNLOVELY IS IN DEUTERONOMY 7:7-8; EZEKIEL 16:1-14; ROMANS 5:8 & EPHESIANS 2:4-5. THE FATHER STEPHEN ALWAYS ACTS IN AGAPE LOVE TOWARDS BELIEVERS IS IN ROMANS 8:38-39; 2ND CORINTHIANS 13:14 & 2ND JOHN 3. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE FOR HIS CREATURES: THE NEW ISRAEL CALLED ZION IS IN ISAIAH 43:4; DEUTERONOMY 10:15; 2ND CHRONICLES 9:8; MATTHEW 15:24; ROMANS 9:15-16; 11:28 & EXODUS 33:19. THE NEW CHURCH CALLED THE NEW JERUSALEM IS IN REVELATION 1:5; 21:1-22:21 & JOHN 16:27; 17:23. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE FOR THE WORLD IS IN DEUTERONOMY 10:18; JOHN 3:16-17; PSALMS 145:9, 17; MATTHEW 5:45 & ACTS 14:17; 17:25. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE FOR INDIVIDUALS IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 7:15; 12:24-25; DEUTERONOMY 33:12; 1ST CHRONICLES 17:13; ISAIAH 55:3; EZRA 7:28 & NEHEMIAH 13:26. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE TRANSFORMS HUMAN AGAPE LOVE: HUMAN AGAPE LOVE MUST RESPOND TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE IS IN 1ST JOHN 4:19; DEUTERONOMY 6:5; 30:6; EPHESIANS 5:1 & COLOSSIANS 3:12-14. HUMAN AGAPE LOVE MUST BE MODELLED ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE IS IN MATTHEW 5:44-45; HOSEA 3:1; 1ST JOHN 2:15; 4:7-8, 11-12. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE LOVE TRANSFORMS HUMAN DIVINE LOVE: HUMAN DIVINE LOVE MUST RESPOND TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE LOVE IS IN 2ND PETER 1:4 TO ACTS 17:28-29. HUMAN DIVINE LOVE MUST BE MODELLED ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE LOVE IS IN 2ND PETER 1:4 TO ACTS 17:28-29. HOLY DIVINE LOVE INVOLVES A JOINING WHICH HAS A HOLY DIVINE INTERCOURSE, BUT NOT A SEXUAL EROS INTERCOURSE. HOLY AGAPE LOVE INVOLVES A JOINING WHICH DOES NOT HAVE ANY KIND OF HOLY DIVINE INTERCOURSE, HOLY LAW INTERCOURSE OR SEXUAL EROS INTERCOURSE.**  **THE AGAPE LOVE OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST: THE SUPREME QUALITY OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST’S AGAPE LOVE IS IN EPHESIANS 3:17-19 & ROMANS 8:35, 38-39. IT CAUSED HIM TO LEAVE HIS ETERNAL GLORY IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 8:9 & PHILIPPIANS 2:6-8. IT MOVED HIM TO GIVE HIS LIFE FOR OTHERS IS IN 1ST JOHN 3:16; JOHN 10:11, 14-15; 15:13; EPHESIANS 5:2 & REVELATION 1:5. HE AGAPE LOVES SINNERS IS IN MATTHEW 23:37 & LUKE 13:34; 23:34, 43. HE AGAPE LOVES ALL BELIEVERS IS IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:13 & JOHN 10:3-5. THE EXAMPLES OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST’S AGAPE LOVE: HIS AGAPE LOVE COMPASSION IS FOR THE NEEDY IS IN MATTHEW 9:36; 14:14; 15:32; MARK 6:34; 8:1-2 & LUKE 7:13. HIS AGAPE LOVE FOR HIS CHILDREN IS IN MATTHEW 19:13-15; MARK 10:13-16 & LUKE 18:15-17. HIS AGAPE LOVE FOR HIS MOTHER IS IN JOHN 19:26-27. HIS AGAPE LOVE FOR HIS FOLLOWERS IS IN JOHN 11:1-7, 17-22, 32-44; 13:1, 23; 20:2; 21:7, 20. THE SON JESUS CHRIST’S AGAPE LOVE STEMS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN: HE RECEIVES THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE IS IN JOHN 3:35; MATTHEW 3:17; 17:5; MARK 1:11; 9:7; JOHN 5:20; 14:31 & LUKE 3:22; 9:35. HIS AGAPE LOVE REVEALS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE IS IN ROMANS 5:8; JOHN 3:16; EPHESIANS 2:4-5 & 1ST JOHN 4:9-10. THE SON JESUS CHRIST’S AGAPE LOVE MOTIVATES THE CHURCH: HIS AGAPE LOVE INDWELLS BELIEVERS IS IN JOHN 15:9-10; 17:26; GALATIANS 2:20; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:14 & 1ST JOHN 4:12. HIS AGAPE LOVE DISCIPLINES BELIEVER IS IN REVELATION 3:9, 19; HEBREWS 12:5-6 & PROVERBS 3:11-12. HIS AGAPE LOVE INSPIRES AUTHENTIC CHRISTIAN ATTITUDES IS IN JOHN 13:34-35; LEVITICUS 19:18; DEUTERONOMY 6:5; MATTHEW 5:43-44; 22:35-39; MARK 12:28-31; JOHN 15:12; 1ST JOHN 3:10 & LUKE 6:27; 10:25-27. HIS AGAPE LOVE INSPIRES CHRISTIAN MARRIAGE IS IN EPHESIANS 5:25, 28-30. HIS AGAPE LOVE INSPIRES A DESIRE FOR SPIRITUAL GIFTS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 14:1. HIS AGAPE LOVE MOTIVATES CHRISTIANS TO LIVE FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:14-15; ROMANS 8:37; 1ST CORINTHIANS 16:14; COLOSSIANS 2:2; 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:3 & HEBREWS 10:24.**  **THE AGAPE LOVE OF HIS BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST: THE HOLY GHOST’S WORK AND FRUIT INCLUDES THE CHARACTERISTIC OF AGAPE LOVE IS IN GALATIANS 5:22; ROMANS 15:30; COLOSSIANS 1:8; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:8-10 & ACTS 9:31. THE HOLY GHOST FILLS BELIEVERS WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE IS IN ROMANS 5:5; EZEKIEL 11:19 & EPHESIANS 3:16-19. THE HOLY GHOST ENABLES BELIEVERS TO LIVE WITH ONE ANOTHER IN AGAPE LOVE IS IN EPHESIANS 4:2-3; 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:6; GALATIANS 5:14-16, 25-26 & PHILIPPIANS 2:1-2. THE GIFT OF THE HOLY GHOST RESULTS IN PRACTICAL AGAPE LOVE IS IN ACTS 4:31-35. AGAPE LOVE IS ESSENTIAL IN THE EXERCISE OF THE GIFTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:1-13; 14:1, 12, 26.**  **THE DIVINE NATURE OF AGAPE LOVE: THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE SUPREME SOURCE OF ALL HOLY DIVINE LOVE & ALL HOLY AGAPE LOVE: HIS VERY CHARACTER IS AGAPE LOVE IS IN 1ST JOHN 4:7-8; 1ST THESSALONIANS 3:12; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:7 & 1ST JOHN 4:16, 19. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE IS REVEALED IN THE CROSS OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST IS IN 1ST JOHN 3:16; 4:10; JOHN 15:13 & EPHESIANS 5:2, 25. AGAPE LOVE IS PART OF THE HOLY GHOST’S FRUIT IS IN GALATIANS 5:22; ROMANS 5:5; 15:30 & COLOSSIANS 1:8. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVING-KINDNESS REFERRED TO IN THE OT IS IN JEREMIAH 31:3; EXODUS 15:13; 34:6; 2ND CHRONICLES 6:42; PSALMS 6:4; 32:10; 51:1; 107:43; ISAIAH 54:10; 63:7; LAMENTATIONS 3:22 & HOSEA 2:19. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE IN THE NT: TO DESCRIBE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE FOR HUMANITY IS IN JOHN 3:16; 5:42; 15:10; ROMANS 8:39; 2ND CORINTHIANS 13:14; EPHESIANS 2:4; HEBREWS 12:6 & 1ST JOHN 3:1. TO DESCRIBE HOLY AGAPE LOVE FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 14:21; 21:15; ROMANS 8:28; 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:3; JAMES 1:12; 1ST PETER 1:8; 1ST JOHN 5:3 & LUKE 10:27. TO DESCRIBE HOLY BROTHERLY AGAPE LOVE IS IN JOHN 13:35; ROMANS 13:8; 1ST CORINTHIANS 16:24; 2ND CORINTHIANS 8:8; GALATIANS 5:13; EPHESIANS 4:2; PHILIPPIANS 1:9; COLOSSIANS 2:2 & PHILEMON 5. TO DESCRIBE HOLY AGAPE LOVE EXPRESSED BY EATING TOGETHER IS IN 2ND PETER 2:13 & JUDE 12. TO DESCRIBE HOLY DIVINE LOVE IN A NEGATIVE WRONG SENSE AS A SEXUAL EROS LOVE IS IN ACTS 17:28-30; JOHN 3:19; 12:43; 2ND TIMOTHY 4:10; 2ND PETER 2:15; 1ST JOHN 2:15 & LUKE 11:43. THIS DOES NOT REFER TO HOLY AGAPE LOVE AS GOD BECAUSE IT IS IMMUTABLE. THE CHARACTERISTIC OF AGAPE LOVE IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:4-8; ROMANS 12:9; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:5; 1ST PETER 1:22 & 1ST JOHN 4:18. THE AGAPE LOVE IS SHOWN BY GOOD DEEDS IS IN 1ST JOHN 3:17-18; 4:9; 5:2-3; 2ND JOHN 6; 3RD JOHN 5-6; JOHN 14:15, 23; ROMANS 5:8; 14:15 & GALATIANS 2:20. THE PRE-EMINENCE OF AGAPE LOVE IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:31-13:3, 13; MATTHEW 22:37-39; MARK 12:29-31; ROMANS 13:9-10; GALATIANS 5:6; EPHESIANS 3:17-19; COLOSSIANS 3:14; 2ND PETER 1:7 & 1ST JOHN 2:10.**  **THE AGAPE LOVE FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN: BELIEVERS’ RESPONSE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE IS IN 1ST JOHN 4:10, 19; DEUTERONOMY 7:7-8; PSALMS 116:1; JOHN 15:16 & EPHESIANS 2:4-5. AGAPE LOVE FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS COMMANDED IS IN MATTHEW 22:37-38; MARK 12:29-30; DEUTERONOMY 6:5; 10:12; 11:1; JOSHUA 22:5; 23:11 & PSALMS 31:23. AGAPE LOVING THE FATHER STEPHEN INVOLVES AGAPE LOVING HIS SON JESUS CHRIST IS IN JOHN 5:42; 8:42; 15:23. EXPRESSING AGAPE LOVE FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN: DELIGHT IN WORSHIP, PRAISE AND ADORATION AND IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE CALLED ZION IS IN PSALMS 26:8; 27:4; 43:4; 65:4; 84:2; 122:1, 6 & ACTS 2:46-47. THE AGAPE LOVE FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT WORD IS IN PSALMS 1:2; 19:7-8, 10; 119:16, 35, 72, 97, 163; JEREMIAH 15:16 & EZEKIEL 3:3. SELF-SACRIFICE IS IN JOHN 21:15-17; ROMANS 12:1; PHILIPPIANS 3:8 & LUKE 14:33. GIVING IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 29:3, 6, 9; EXODUS 25:2; 35:5 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 8:4-5, 8; 9:7. OBEYING THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ACTS 6:6-7; 7:1-53; 1ST JOHN 5:3; PSALMS 40:8; JOHN 14:15, 23; 15:14 & 2ND JOHN 6. AGAPE LOVING OTHERS IS IN 1ST JOHN 4:11, 21 & JOHN 13:35; 15:12. THE DIVINE LOVE FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ACTS 17:28-30. THE DIVINE LOVE FOR MAN ONLY IS IN 2ND PETER 1:4. THE SEXUAL LOVE FOR MAN ONLY IS IN GENESIS 4:1. THE BLESSINGS OF AGAPE LOVING THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 14:15-16, 23; 16:27 & 1ST PETER 1:8. THE EXAMPLES OF AGAPE LOVE FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN AND HIS SON JESUS CHRIST IS IN PSALMS 18:1; 73:25; MATTHEW 26:7; MARK 14:3; JOHN 11:16; 12:3; 21:16; HEBREWS 6:10; LUKE 2:37; 7:47; 24:53 & ACTS 21:13.**  **AGAPE LOVE FOR ONE ANOTHER: THE TRUE REASONS FOR AGAPE LOVING ONE ANOTHER: THE FATHER STEPHEN COMMANDS IT IS IN GALATIANS 5:14; LEVITICUS 19:18, 34; DEUTERONOMY 10:19; MATTHEW 22:39; MARK 12:31; JOHN 15:12; ROMANS 13:10; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:9; HEBREWS 13:1; JAMES 2:8; 1ST PETER 1:22; 2:17; 1ST JOHN 3:23; 4:21 & 2ND JOHN 5. THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS TAKEN THE INITIATIVE IN SHOWING AGAPE LOVE IS IN 1ST JOHN 3:16; 4:11; MALACHI 2:10 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:11-13. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATURES ARE KNOWN BY THEIR AGAPE LOVE IS IN JOHN 13:35 & 1ST JOHN 2:10; 3:14; 4:7, 16, 20. AGAPE LOVE MAINTAINS TRUE FELLOWSHIP IS IN 1ST PETER 4:8; PROVERBS 10:12; 17:9 & EPHESIANS 4:2. AGAPE LOVE PROMOTES SACRIFICIAL SERVICE IS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:3; 2:8; PROVERBS 17:17; 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:15; GALATIANS 5:13 & PHILIPPIANS 2:30; 4:10. EXPRESSING HOLY DIVINE LOVE FOR ONE ANOTHER WHICH IS NOT A DIVINE INTERCOURSE LOVE: IN CARING FOR THE SICK IS IN MATTHEW 25:36; JOB 2:11 & GALATIANS 4:14. IN MEETING MATERIAL NEEDS IS IN MATTHEW 25:35; DEUTERONOMY 15:7-8 & 1ST JOHN 3:17. IN AFFECTIONATE GREETINGS IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 13:12; GENESIS 33:4; 45:14-15; ROMANS 16:16; 1ST CORINTHIANS 16:20; 1ST PETER 5:14 & ACTS 20:37. THE EXAMPLES OF THE DEMONSTRATION OF DIVINE LOVE FOR ONE ANOTHER IS IN GENESIS 14:14-16; EXODUS 32:31-32; 1ST SAMUEL 18:3; ROMANS 16:4; 2ND CORINTHIANS 2:4; EPHESIANS 1:15; PHILIPPIANS 1:8; 4:1; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:16-17; PHILEMON 12; 3RD JOHN 6; LUKE 7:2-6; 10:29-37 & ACTS 4:32; 16:33; 20:38. PAUL’S AGAPE LOVE FOR HIS CHURCHES IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 1:3-6; 2:4; GALATIANS 4:19; PHILIPPIANS 1:3, 7; 4:1 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 2:7-8; 3:7-10, 12.**  **THE DIVINE LOVE IN RELATIONSHIPS: THE DIVINE LOVE BETWEEN HUSBAND AND WIFE: CONJUGAL LOVE IS COMMANDED IS IN COLOSSIANS 3:18-19; GENESIS 2:24; DEUTERONOMY 24:5; PROVERBS 5:18-20; ECCLESIASTES 9:9; EPHESIANS 5:22, 28, 33 & 1ST PETER 3:7. IT IS PATTERNED ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE LOVE FOR HIS CREATURES IS IN ISAIAH 54:5; 62:5; EPHESIANS 5:25-27; JEREMIAH 3:14; EZEKIEL 16:8; HOSEA 2:19; 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:2 & REVELATION 19:7. THE AUTHORITY OF HUMAN DIVINE LOVE IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6-7; GENESIS 29:20, 30 & PROVERBS 6:34-35. THE EXAMPLES OF HOLY DIVINE LOVE IN COURTSHIP (DATING) AND MARRIAGE IS IN GENESIS 24:67; 29:18; JUDGES 16:4; 1ST SAMUEL 1:5; ESTHER 2:17; SONG OF SOLOMON 1:2; 4:10; HOSEA 3:1 & MATTHEW 1:19. SAFEGUARDS ON HUMAN DIVINE LOVE: SEX IS DAMNED AS EVERY LEVEL IS IN GENESIS 4:1; 6:1-7; TOBIT 4:12-13; 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1; 6:9, 16, 18; 7:2; 10:8; EPHESIANS 5:3; COLOSSIANS 3:5; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3; LEVITICUS 18:22; 19:29; DEUTERONOMY 23:17-18; MATTHEW 5:32 & ROMANS 1:21-27. ADULTERY IS DAMNED IS IN EXODUS 20:14; LEVITICUS 20:10; DEUTERONOMY 5:18; PROVERBS 6:24; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9 & HEBREWS 13:4. RESTRICTIONS ON DIVORCE IS IN MATTHEW 5:32; 19:9; MALACHI 2:16; MARK 10:11-12; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:10-11 & LUKE 16:18. UNBRIDLED LUST, PLEASURE & WINE IS DAMNED IS IN MATTHEW 5:28; JOB 31:1; PROVERBS 6:25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:9; EPHESIANS 4:19 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:5. POLYGAMY IS FORBIDDEN IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 3:2, 12; DEUTERONOMY 17:17; MALACHI 2:15 & TITUS 1:6.**  **THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF LOVE IN THE FAMILY: PARENTAL LOVE: THE ASPECTS OF PARENTAL LOVE IS IN PROVERBS 13:24; EPHESIANS 6:4; DEUTERONOMY 6:7; 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:14; COLOSSIANS 3:21; 1ST TIMOTHY 3:4 & 2ND TIMOTHY 3:15. THE EXAMPLES OF MATERNAL LOVE IS IN GENESIS 21:16; EXODUS 2:3; JUDGES 5:28; 1ST SAMUEL 2:19; 2ND SAMUEL 21:10; 1ST KINGS 3:26; 17:18; 2ND KINGS 4:20, 27; MATTHEW 15:22; MARK 7:26; JOHN 19:25 & LUKE 2:48; 7:12-13. THE EXAMPLES OF PATERNAL LOVE IS IN GENESIS 22:2; 31:28; 37:35; 42:38; 2ND SAMUEL 12:16; 13:39; MARK 5:23 & LUKE 8:41-42. AGAPE LOVE FOR PARENTS IS IN EXODUS 20:12; 1ST TIMOTHY 5:4; GENESIS 46:29; LEVITICUS 19:3; JUDGES 11:36; 1ST SAMUEL 22:3; 1ST KINGS 19:20; JEREMIAH 35:8; MATTHEW 15:4; MARK 7:10; JOHN 19:26-27; EPHESIANS 6:1; COLOSSIANS 3:20 & LUKE 2:51. THE OTHER INSTANCES OF FAMILY LOVE IS IN GENESIS 34:7; 45:14-15; RUTH 1:16-17; 2ND SAMUEL 13:22 & ESTHER 2:7, 11. THE AGAPE LOVE OF HOME AND COUNTRY: THE EXAMPLES OF AGAPE LOVE OF HOME IS IN GENESIS 31:30; 49:29; 50:25; NUMBERS 10:30; RUTH 1:6; 2ND SAMUEL 10:12; 19:37; 23:15 & NEHEMIAH 4:14. THE EXHORTATIONS TO PATRIOTISM IS IN PSALMS 122:6; 137:5-6; 2ND SAMUEL 1:20; ESTHER 4:8 & JEREMIAH 51:50. THE EXAMPLES OF PATRIOTISM IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 17:26; 27:8-10; NEHEMIAH 1:3-4; 2:5; ESTHER 8:6; PSALMS 137:1; JEREMIAH 51:51 & ROMANS 9:3.**  **THE ZEAL FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST KINGS 19:9-10, 13-14; NUMBERS 25:1-13 & PROVERBS 23:17. THE ZEAL FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE CALLED ZION IS IN PSALMS 69:7-9 & JOHN 2:13-17. THE ZEAL FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SERVICE IS IN ROMANS 12:11; NEHEMIAH 3:20 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 8:16-22. THE ZEAL FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT LAW IS IN PSALMS 119:137-144 & ACTS 21:20. THE ZEAL FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S NATION IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 21:2. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ZEAL: THIS IS MANIFESTED IN AGGRAVATION, ANGER, WRATH, RAGE & FURY AGAINST SEX THAT ALWAYS OPPOSES THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMAND IS IN ISAIAH 42:13; 59:12-19; NUMBERS 25:10-11; DEUTERONOMY 29:18-21 & EZEKIEL 5:8-13; 36:5-7; 38:18-23. THIS IS MANIFESTED IN CONCERN FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATURES IS IN ISAIAH 9:1-7; 26:11; 37:30-32; 63:15; 2ND KINGS 19:29-31 & EZEKIEL 39:25. THE MISDIRECTED ZEAL FROM THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IS IN PROVERBS 19:2; ROMANS 10:1-4; 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:3; GALATIANS 1:13-14; 4:17-18; PHILIPPIANS 3:6 & ACTS 21:40-22:5. THE ZEAL FOR NATIONAL IDENTITY: THE ZEALOTS IS IN MATTHEW 10:2-4; MARK 3:16-19; LUKE 6:14-16 & ACTS 1:13.**  **THE INTELLIGENCE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN: WISDOM IS PRIMARILY SPIRITUAL & MORAL IS IN PROVERBS 9:10; JOB 28:28; PSALMS 111:10 & JAMES 3:13. THE SPIRITUAL AND MORAL INADEQUACY OF UNAIDED HUMAN INTELLIGENCE: UNAIDED HUMAN INTELLIGENCE PROVES FUTILE IS IN PSALMS 94:11; ECCLESIASTES 9:11; 12:12; DANIEL 12:4; 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:20 & ACTS 17:21. HUMAN INTELLIGENCE DOES NOT BRING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KNOWLEDGE IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:20-21; JOHN 5:39-40; ROMANS 1:22-23 & COLOSSIANS 2:8. HUMAN INTELLIGENCE CANNOT PROMOTE GODLINESS IS IN COLOSSIANS 2:23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:1-2 & JAMES 3:14-16. RELIANCE ON HUMAN INTELLIGENCE BRINGS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IS IN ISAIAH 29:14; JOB 5:13; ISAIAH 44:25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:19 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21. MANY OF THE FIRST CHRISTIANS WERE NOT INTELLIGENT IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:26-31 & ACTS 4:13. BELIEVERS ARE TOO USE THEIR MINDS: THE MIND TO BE USED IN SERVING THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN MARK 12:30; MATTHEW 22:37; LUKE 10:27 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:37; 14:15-18. THE FATHER STEPHEN WANTS TO RENEW THE MIND IS IN ROMANS 12:2; EPHESIANS 4:23; HEBREWS 10:16 & JEREMIAH 31:33. THE MIND MUST BE CORRECTLY FOCUSED IS IN ROMANS 8:5-6; PHILIPPIANS 4:6-7 & COLOSSIANS 3:2. THE EXAMPLES OF INTELLIGENT CREATURES IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 25:3; 2ND CHRONICLES 2:12; DANIEL 1:4, 17; ACTS 5:34; 6:10; 7:22; 13:6-7 & ACTS 26:24. THE EXAMPLES OF CREATURES USING THEIR MINDS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:25; 8:9; EZRA 7:10; DANIEL 10:12; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:15 & ACTS 7:1-53; 17:11. THE FATHER STEPHEN USES INTELLIGENCE DEDICATED TO HIM ONLY IS IN GENESIS 41:45-49; EXODUS 31:2-6; 35:30-35; 1ST KINGS 7:13-14; 2ND CHRONICLES 2:13-14; 26:15; DANIEL 5:13-14; LUKE 1:3-4 & ACTS 1:4-8:3.**  **THE FACTS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OMNISCIENCE IS IN JOB 11:7-8; 37:16; ISAIAH 40:28; PSALMS 147:5; 1ST JOHN 3:20 & ROMANS 11:33. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KNOWLEDGE IS ABSOLUTELY COMPREHENSIVE IS IN PROVERBS 5:21; 15:3. THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS PERFECT KNOWLEDGE OF ALL THAT IS IN NATURE IS IN PSALMS 147:4; GENESIS 15:5; ISAIAH 40:26 & MATTHEW 10:29. THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS PERFECT KNOWLEDGE OF ALL THAT TRANSPIRES IN HUMAN EXPERIENCE IS IN PROVERBS 5:21; PSALMS 139:2, 3, 4; EXODUS 3:7, 19; MATTHEW 10:29, 30 & ISAIAH 48:18. THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS PERFECT KNOWLEDGE OF ALL THAT TRANSPIRES IN HUMAN HISTORY IS IN DANIEL CHAPTERS 2 & 8 & ACTS 15:18. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS FROM ALL ETERNITY TO ALL ETERNITY WHAT WILL TAKE PLACE IS IN ISAIAH 46:9, 10; 48:5-8. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OMNISCIENCE IS DISCONNECTED TO ALL HUMAN INTELLIGENCE IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16 & ROMANS 11:33.**  **THE FACTS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OMNIPOTENCE IS IN JOB 42:2 & GENESIS 18:14. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OMNIPOTENCE IN THE WORLD OF NATURE IS IN GENESIS 1:1-3; PSALMS 107:25-29 & NAHUM 1:5, 6. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OMNIPOTENCE IN THE EXPERIENCE OF MANKIND IS IN DANIEL CHAPTER 4; EXODUS 4:11; JAMES 4:12-15; LUKE 12:16-21 & ACTS CHAPTER 9. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OMNIPOTENCE CAUSES THE ALL HEAVENLY CREATURES TO BE SUBJECT TO HIS DIVINE WILL AND INERRANT WORD IS IN DANIEL 4:35 & HEBREWS 1:14. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OMNIPOTENCE CAUSES EVEN THE LORD LUCIFER KNOWN AS SATAN & HIS KINGDOM TO BE UNDER HIS TOTAL CONTROL IS IN JOB 1:12; 2:6; LUKE 22:21, 32 & REVELATION 20:2.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OMNISCIENCE AND OMNIPOTENCE IS GOVERNED BY HIS OMNIPRESENCE IS IN JEREMIAH 23:23, 24; PSALMS 10:1-14; 139:1-6, 7-12, 13-19; JOB 22:12-14; 26:2; JONAH 2:2; 1ST KINGS 8:30; EPHESIANS 1:20; 4:6; ISAIAH 66:1; REVELATION 21:2 & ACTS 17:24-28. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OMNIPRESENCE CAN CAUSE SOME INTERFERENCES WITH THIS DOCTRINE IS IN PSALMS CHAPTER 139 & MATTHEW 28:20.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM’S IMPASSIONED APPEAL AS THE DIVINE QANAH IS IN PROVERBS 1:20-33. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CRY OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 1:20-23. THE WRONG REJECTION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 1:24-25. THE RESULTS OF REJECTING WISDOM: CALAMITY IS IN PROVERBS 1:26-27. MOCKERY IS IN PROVERBS 1:26. ABANDONMENT IS IN PROVERBS 1:28-30. NAUSEA IS IN PROVERBS 1:31. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ARGUMENT IS IN PROVERBS 1:32-33. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FRUITS OF WISDOM: THE SEARCH FOR WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 1:20; 2:1-4 & MATTHEW 13:44, 46. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S REWARD OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 2:5-9 & 1ST KINGS 3:9, 12. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADVANTAGE OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 2:10-19; REVELATION 21:8 & LEVITICUS 19:29. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ENCOURAGEMENT AND THE WARNING IS IN PROVERBS 2:20-22; LEVITICUS 25:18 & MATTHEW 5:5. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BLESSING OF WISDOM: THE EXHORTATIONS IS IN PROVERBS 3:1-12. OBEY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 3:1-2. REMEMBER THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 3:3-4. TRUST THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 3:5-6. RESPECT, REVERENCE, REVERE AND HIGHLY ESTEEM THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 3:7-8 & ISAIAH 5:21. HONOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 3:9-10 & DEUTERONOMY 18:4; 28:1-8. SUBMIT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 3:11-12; DEUTERONOMY 8:5 & HEBREWS 12:5. THE BLESSING IS IN PROVERBS 3:13-18. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM AND CREATION: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AUTHORITY IS IN PROVERBS 3:19-20 & GENESIS 7:11. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PROVISION IS IN PROVERBS 1:4; 2:7; 3:18, 21-22. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PROTECTION IS IN PROVERBS 1:33; 3:23-26. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DUTIES OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 3:27-35. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S EXHORTATION RESPECTING BENEVOLENCE IS IN PROVERBS 3:27-30 & GALATIANS 6:10. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WARNING RESPECTING THE SEXUAL IS IN PROVERBS 1:22; 3:31-35; PSALMS 37:22; JAMES 4:6 & DEUTERONOMY 28:20. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DISCIPLINE OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 4:1-27. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FATHER DAVID’S EXHORTATION TO SOLOMON HIS SON IS IN PROVERBS 4:1-4. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GRANDFATHER DAVID’S APPEAL TO SOLOMON HIS SON TO ACQUIRE THE DIVINE QANAH IS IN PROVERBS 4:4-9. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GRANDFATHER DAVID’S PROMISE IS IN PROVERBS 3:2; 4:10-13. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GRANDFATHER DAVID’S WARNING IS IN PROVERBS 1:10; 4:14-19 & EXODUS 10:21-23. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FATHER DAVID’S APPEAL IS IN PROVERBS 3:21; 4:20-27 & DEUTERONOMY 6:6-8. THE INWARD LIFE IS IN PROVERBS 4:23. THE OUTWARD LIFE IS IN PROVERBS 4:24-27. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IN SEXUAL MATTERS IS IN PROVERBS 5:1-23. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DEFINITION OF ADULTERY IS A HUSBAND OR A WIFE TREATING EACH OTHER AS HARLOT, WHORE & PROSTITUTE OR A WIZARD IN SEXUALITY IN THEIR BEDS, BUT TREATS THE WIVES OR HUSBANDS THE OPPOSITE OUTSIDE THE BEDROOM IS ADULTERY BECAUSE IT IS DOUBLE-MINDEDNESS AND ACTS AS TWO DIFFERENT PEOPLE IN MARRIAGE AS SEXUAL IN NATURE OR DIVINE IN NATURE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:16; GENESIS 4:1; 2:24-25. THIS IS BECAUSE SEX DERIVES FROM THE WORDS SEXUAL IMMORALITY, FORNICATION OR ADULTERY WHICH COMES FROM THE WORD PORNIEA IN THE GREEK MEANING PORN FOR SHORT. ANY HUSBAND THAT TRIES TO PROTECT HIS SEX IN MARRIAGE WITH HIS WIFE AND TRIES TO DAMN THE PORN ONLY IS STUPID & IGNORANT BECAUSE ALL SEXUALITY IS CONSIDERED EVIL IN NATURE BEING IMPARTIALLY JUDGED BY THE JEALOUS HOLY GOD & NOT SOME JEALOUS SEX GOD. THE SEXUAL WILL ALWAYS SEXUALLY LOVE ITS OWN & NOT THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST JOHN 2:15-17. THE WRONG DECEPTION OF THE SEXUAL IS IN PROVERBS 5:1-6. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DANGERS OF SEXUALITY IS IN PROVERBS 4:1; 5:7-14; DEUTERONOMY 22:22 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:18. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DELIGHTS OF A DIVINE UNION IN MARRIAGE IS IN PROVERBS 5:15-19; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:9 & SONG OF SOLOMON 4:15. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DISASTROUS AUTHORITY THAT IS AGAINST ALL SEXUALITY IS IN PROVERBS 5:20-23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9 & HEBREWS 13:4. THE WRONG THREATS TO MARITAL HAPPINESS IS IN PROVERBS 6:1-19. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WARNING AGAINST RECKLESS PLEDGES OR UNSERIOUS VOWS IS IN PROVERBS 6:1-5. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WARNING AGAINST SLOTHFULNESS IS IN PROVERBS 6:6-11. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WARNING AGAINST MISCHIEVOUSNESS IS IN PROVERBS 6:12-15. THE BASIC DESCRIPTION IS IN PROVERBS 6:12. THE EXTERNAL CHARACTERISTICS IS IN PROVERBS 6:12-13. THE INTERNAL DISPOSITION IS IN PROVERBS 6:14. THE ULTIMATE RUIN IS IN PROVERBS 6:15. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WARNING AGAINST THE SEVEN VICES WHICH MAKE UP AN ABOMINATION IS IN PROVERBS 3:29; 6:16-19; ISAIAH 59:7; EXODUS 20:16 & PSALMS 5:6; 120:3-4. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WARNINGS AGAINST ALL SEXUALITY IS IN PROVERBS 6:20-25. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S VALUE OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 6:20-24. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GENERAL ADVANTAGES OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 1:8; 6:20-23; PSALMS 119:105 & EXODUS 13:9. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SPECIFIC ADVANTAGES OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 6:24. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADMONITIONS OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 6:25; MATTHEW 5:28 & EXODUS 20:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ARGUMENTS AGAINST ALL SEXUALITY IS IN PROVERBS 6:26-35; LEVITICUS 20:10; MATTHEW 16:26 & DEUTERONOMY 22:22. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WARNING AGAINST ALL SEXUALITY IS IN PROVERBS 7:1-27. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INTRODUCTION IS IN PROVERBS 2:1; 3:1, 3; 6:21; 7:1-5. A STREET ENCOUNTER IS IN PROVERBS 7:6-12 & GENESIS 38:14. A HARLOT’S ENTICEMENTS IS IN PROVERBS 7:13-20; LEVITICUS 7:15 & GENESIS 39:12. A YOUTH’S INDISCRETION IS IN PROVERBS 4:2; 7:21-22. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S EXHORTATIONS IS IN PROVERBS 7:24-27. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S EXCELLENCE OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 8:1-36. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM’S CALL IS IN PROVERBS 1:4, 22; 2:2; 8:1-5. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM’S WORTH IS IN PROVERBS 8:6-11. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM’S CLAIMS IS IN PROVERBS 8:12-21. THE DIVINE QANAH: WHAT SHE HATES IS ALL SEXUALITY IN PROVERBS 6:17; 8:13. WHAT SHE IS IS DIVINE COUNSEL, SOUND WISDOM AND DIVINE UNDERSTANDING AND DIVINE AUTHORITY IS IN PROVERBS 8:14-16; 1ST KINGS 3:9 & ISAIAH 11:2. WHAT SHE DIVINELY LOVES IS THOSE THAT DIVINELY LOVE HER IS IN PROVERBS 8:17-18 & MATTHEW 7:7. WHAT SHE OFFERS IS A WISDOM TREE OF LIFE WHICH IS BETTER THAN FINE GOLD IS IN PROVERBS 3:14, 18; 4:27; 8:19-21. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM’S DIVINE ORIGIN OF THE DIVINE QANAH IS IN THE FEMALE SENSE THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S USED BEFORE THE UNIVERSE EXISTED IS IN PROVERBS 8:22-26 & GENESIS 1:1-3. THE DIVINE QANAH IN THE FEMALE SENSE IS IDENTIFIED WITH THE LADY VICTORIA CALLED THE “LADY OF KINGDOMS” IN ISAIAH 47:5 (NKJV) & REVELATION CHAPTER 12. I SAY THE LADY VICTORIA BECAUSE HER NAME IS DERIVED FROM THE LORD YAHWEH. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM’S WORK OF THE DIVINE QANAH IS IN PROVERBS 8:27-31 & GENESIS 1:7, 9; 7:11. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S EXHORTATION OF THE DIVINE QANAH IS IN PROVERBS 3:18; 8:32-36.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPERIORITY OF WISDOM: THE DIVINE QANAH: THE HOUSE OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 8:34; 9:1-2 & MATTHEW 22:3. THE INVITATION OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 9:4-6 & ISAIAH 55:1. THE EXCLUSION OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 9:7-10. THE INCENTIVE OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 3:2, 16; 4:10; 9:11-12. THE SEXUAL QANAH: THE HOUSE OF FOLLY (SEXUALITY) IS IN PROVERBS 7:11; 9:3, 13-15. THE INVITATION OF FOLLY (SEXUALITY) IS IN PROVERBS 5:15; 9:4, 16-17. THE END OF FOLLY (SEXUALITY) IS IN PROVERBS 2:19; 7:27; 9:18.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CHOICE OF WISDOM: JOY VERSES GRIEF IS IN PROVERBS 10:1. PROFIT VERSES LOSS IS IN PROVERBS 10:2. SATISFACTION VERSES FRUSTRATION IS IN PROVERBS 10:3 & MATTHEW 6:26, 33. INDUSTRY VERSES INDOLENCE IS IN PROVERBS 10:4 & EXODUS 20:9. FORESIGHT VERSES PROCRASTINATION IS IN PROVERBS 10:5 & ACTS 24:22-27.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT OF THE WISE AND THE FOOLISH: BLESSINGS VERSES CURSING’S IS IN PROVERBS 10:6. PLEASANT VERSES PAINFUL MEMORIES IS IN PROVERBS 10:7. HUMBLE HUMILITY VERSES ARROGANCE IS IN PROVERBS 10:8. SECURITY VERSES INSECURITY IS IN PROVERBS 2:7; 10:9. GUILELESSNESS VERSES CRAFTINESS IS IN PROVERBS 10:10. ENLIVENING VERSES DEADLY SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 10:6, 11; PSALMS 36:9 & JEREMIAH 2:13. QUARRELSOMENESS VERSES AMIABILITY IS IN PROVERBS 10:10, 12 & 1ST PETER 4:8. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESPECT OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 10:13-14. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESPECT OF WEALTH IS IN PROVERBS 10:15-16 & ROMANS 6:21. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESPECT FOR WITNESS IS IN PROVERBS 10:17-18. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESPECT FOR WORDS IS IN PROVERBS 10:19-21 & MATTHEW 12:36; JAMES 1:26.**  **THE DIVINE QANAH VERSES THE SEXUAL QANAH**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT OF THE HOLY WISE RIGHTEOUS AND THE FOOLISH SEXUALLY WICKED: THE 4 THINGS OF THE SEXUAL: THE WICKED SIN LIGHTLY IS IN PROVERBS 10:23; THE WICKED WORRY CORRECTLY IS IN PROVERBS 10:24. THE WICKED ARE DESTROYED COMPLETELY IS IN PROVERBS 10:25. THE WICKED OFFEND CONSTANTLY IS IN PROVERBS 10:26. THE FULLNESS OF THE RIGHTEOUS: THE RIGHTEOUS HAVE A GLORIOUS PROSPECT IS IN PROVERBS 1:7; 3:2; 9:10, 11; 10:27-28. THE RIGHTEOUS HAVE A GLORIOUS REFUGE IS IN PROVERBS 10:29-30. THE RIGHTEOUS SHALL NEVER BE MOVED IS IN PROVERBS 10:30 & LEVITICUS 26:33. THE RIGHTEOUS HAVE A GLORIOUS TESTIMONY IS IN PROVERBS 10:31-32 & MATTHEW 12:36. THE RIGHTEOUS AND THE SEXUAL CONTRASTED: IN RESPECT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 12:2-3. IN RESPECT TO WIVES IS IN PROVERBS 12:4 & RUTH 3:11. IN RESPECT TO THOUGHTS IS IN PROVERBS 12:5. IN RESPECT TO WORDS AND DEEDS IS IN PROVERBS 1:11; 12:6 & 1ST KINGS 21:13. IN RESPECT TO DESTINIES IS IN PROVERBS 10:25; 12:7. THE EXAMPLES OF THE SEXUAL AND THE RIGHTEOUS: THE PRUDENT PERSON IS IN PROVERBS 12:8 & 1ST SAMUEL 18:5. THE SELF-SUFFICIENT PERSON IS IN PROVERBS 12:9. THE MERCIFUL PERSON IS IN PROVERBS 12:10; EXODUS 20:10; 23:4, 5; JAMES 2:8-13 & DEUTERONOMY 22:6, 10; 25:4. THE DILIGENT PERSON IS IN PROVERBS 12:11. THE ENVIOUS PERSON IS IN PROVERBS 12:12. THE SPEECH OF THE SEXUAL AND THE RIGHTEOUS IN PROVERBS 12:13-14. THE WISE SPEECH AND FOOLISH SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 12:15-16. THE SPEECH OF FOOLS: ANGRY SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 12:16. PERJURED SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 12:17. INFLAMMATORY SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 12:18. DECEITFUL SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 12:19. EVIL SEXUAL COUNSEL IS IN PROVERBS 6:17; 12:20-22. THE SPEECH OF THE WISE: RESTRAINED SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 11:13; 12:23-24; 15:2. ENCOURAGING SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 12:25; MATTHEW 6:34 & 1ST PETER 5:7. GUIDING SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 12:26. THE FORBIDDEN INVOLVEMENT WITH THE SEXUAL IS IN PROVERBS 24:1-22. THE WARNINGS AGAINST SEXUAL COMPANY IS IN PROVERBS 24:1-2. THE ADVANTAGE OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 24:3-9. WISDOM INCREASES WEALTH IS IN PROVERBS 9:1; 14:1; 24:3-4. WISDOM INCREASES STRENGTH IS IN PROVERBS 11:14; 20:18; 24:5-6. WISDOM INCREASES RESPECT IS IN PROVERBS 24:7-9. THE ENCOURAGEMENT OF BOLDNESS IS IN PROVERBS 24:10-12. A WARNING IS IN PROVERBS 24:10. AN ADMONITION IS IN PROVERBS 24:11. AN EXPLANATION IS IN PROVERBS 24:12. THE FINAL ADMONITIONS IS IN PROVERBS 24:13-22. WISDOM IS DELIGHTFUL IS IN PROVERBS 24:13-14. WISDOM IS RESILIENT IS IN PROVERBS 24:15-16. WISDOM IS HUMBLE IS IN PROVERBS 24:17-18 & EXODUS CHAPTER 15. WISDOM IS PATIENT IS IN PROVERBS 24:19-20. WISDOM IS RESPECTFUL IS IN PROVERBS 24:21-22.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT OF THE TREACHEROUS AND THE BLAMELESS: HONESTY VERSES DISHONESTY IS IN PROVERBS 11:1; LEVITICUS 19:35 & DEUTERONOMY 25:13. HUMBLE HUMILITY VERSES PRIDE IS IN PROVERBS 11:2; LUKE 14:11; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:12 & MICAH 6:8. PROBITY VERSES IMPROBITY IS IN PROVERBS 11:3 & PSALMS 35:8. LIBERALITY VERSES SELFISHNESS IS IN PROVERBS 10:2; 11:4 & ZEPHANIAH 1:15. RIGHTEOUSNESS VERSES SEXUALITY IS IN PROVERBS 11:5-8; ESTHER 7:10 & JOHN 11:10. INTEGRITY VERSES SLANDER IS IN PROVERBS 11:9. BLESSING VERSES CURSE IS IN PROVERBS 11:10-11.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT ON THE COLLAGE OF CHARACTERS: THE CONTEMPTUOUS VERSE THE CONSIDERATE IS IN PROVERBS 11:12. THE TALEBEARER VERSES THE CONFIDANT IS IN PROVERBS 11:13 & LEVITICUS 19:16. THE DESPOT VERSE THE DEMOCRAT IS IN PROVERBS 11:14. THE IRRESPONSIBLE VERSES THE CONSERVATIVE IS IN PROVERBS 11:15. THE VIRTUOUS WOMAN VERSE THE AGGRESSIVE MAN IS IN PROVERBS 11:16. THE SYMPATHETIC VERSES THE CRUEL IS IN PROVERBS 11:17 & MATTHEW 5:7. THE WICKED (SEXUAL) VERSES THE RIGHTEOUS IS IN PROVERBS 11:18-19 & 1ST TIMOTHY 4:8. THE FATE OF THE SEXUAL AND THE RIGHTEOUS IS IN PROVERBS 11:20-21. THE CONTRAST BETWEEN THE SEXUAL AND THE RIGHTEOUS: ACCEPTING ADVICE IS IN PROVERBS 15:20-24. FILIAL RESPECT COMMENDED IS IN PROVERBS 15:20. UNDERSTANDING COMMENDED IS IN PROVERBS 15:21. WISE COUNSEL COMMENDED IS IN PROVERBS 15:22-23. THE ULTIMATE ISSUE IS IN PROVERBS 3:16; 15:24. THE WEIGHING OF THE SEXUALITY IS IN PROVERBS 15:25-30. ULTIMATELY JUDGED IS IN PROVERBS 15:25. PRESENTLY OFFENSIVE IS IN PROVERBS 15:26. FREQUENTLY UNPRODUCTIVE IS IN PROVERBS 15:27; 28:16. PUBLICLY FLOUTED IS IN PROVERBS 15:28. SPIRITUALLY ISOLATED IS IN PROVERBS 15:29-30 & JOHN 9:31. ACCEPTING ADVICE IS IN PROVERBS 15:31-33; JAMES 4:6 & PHILIPPIANS 2:5.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WORDS TO THE WISE IS IN PROVERBS 24:23-34. THE OBSERVATIONS RESPECTING IMPARTIALITY IS IN PROVERBS 24:23-26; LEVITICUS 19:15 & DEUTERONOMY 16:19. MISCELLANEOUS ADMONITIONS IS IN PROVERBS 24:27-29. PREPARE FOR MARRIAGE IS IN PROVERBS 24:27. AVOID FRIVOLOUS TESTIMONY IS IN PROVERBS 24:28. AVOID SEEKING REVENGE IS IN PROVERBS 24:29; ROMANS 12:19 & DEUTERONOMY 19:21. THE OBSERVATIONS RESPECTING SLOTHFULNESS IS IN PROVERBS 24:30-34.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT ON UNBECOMING ATTRIBUTES: INDISCRETION IN A WOMAN IS IN PROVERBS 11:22; GENESIS 24:22 & ISAIAH 3:21. A SEXUAL DESIRE IN WICKED MAN IS IN PROVERBS 11:23. STINGINESS IN A PERSON OF MEANS IS IN PROVERBS 11:24-26; 28:25. A TRUST IN RICHES: A TRUST IN RICHES OBSCURES WORTHY GOALS IS IN PROVERBS 11:27. A TRUST IN RICHES LEADS TO MORAL DOWNFALL IS IN PROVERBS 11:28; PSALMS 1:3 2ND TIMOTHY 3:2 & 1ST TIMOTHY 6:10, 17. A TRUST IN RICHES IN OPPRESSIVE GREED IS IN PROVERBS 11:29.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TEACHING ON ACCEPTING DISCIPLINE: THE TEACHING OF A FATHER IS IN PROVERBS 1:22; 13:1-13 & 1ST SAMUEL 2:25. THE DISCIPLINE IN RESPECTING WORDS IS IN PROVERBS 13:2-3. THE DISCIPLINE IN WORK IS IN PROVERBS 10:3; 11:25; 13:4. THE DISCIPLINE IN HONESTY IS IN PROVERBS 13:5. THE DISCIPLINE AVOIDS DISASTER IS IN PROVERBS 13:6. THE DISCIPLINE IN LIFESTYLE IS IN PROVERBS 13:7-9; LUKE 12:21 & REVELATION 3:17. THE DISCIPLINE IN RESPECTING QUARRELS IS IN PROVERBS 11:2; 13:10. THE DISCIPLINE IN RESPECTING WEALTH IS IN PROVERBS 13:11. THE DISCIPLINE IN RESPECTING DISAPPOINTMENT IS IN PROVERBS 3:18; 13:12. THE DISCIPLINE IN RESPECTING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WORDS IS IN PROVERBS 13:13.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TEACHING ON THE WISE IS IN PROVERBS 5:5; 7:22; 10:11; 13:14-25. THE BEAUTIFUL VERSES THE BOORISH CHARACTER IS IN PROVERBS 11:16; 13:15 & LUKE 2:52. THE CIRCUMSPECT VERSES THE CLOWN-LIKE ACTIONS IS IN PROVERBS 13:16. THE FAITHFUL VERSES THE UNFAITHFUL IS IN PROVERBS 13:17. THE HONOR VERSES THE SHAME IS IN PROVERBS 13:18. THE HONEST EFFORT VERSES THE CHEATING IS IN PROVERBS 13:19. THE WISE COMPANIONS VERSES THE FOOLISH COMPANIONS IS IN PROVERBS 13:20. THE GOOD VERSES THE MISFORTUNE IS IN PROVERBS 13:21. THE CONSERVATION VERSES THE WASTE IS IN PROVERBS 13:22. THE HONEST VERSES THE DISHONEST GAIN IS IN PROVERBS 13:23. THE GODLY DISCIPLINE VERSES THE SEXUAL DOING IS IN PROVERBS 13:24 & DEUTERONOMY 21:15. THE SATISFACTION VERSES THE LUST IS IN PROVERBS 13:25. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INSTRUCTION FOR THE WISE: PRIVATE MORALITY AND PUBLIC GOOD IS IN PROVERBS 26:27; 28:10; 29:1-7. DISHONORABLE SEXUAL PASSIONS IS IN PROVERBS 22:10; 29:8-9. RIGHTEOUS GOVERNMENT IS IN PROVERBS 10:1; 16:12, 32; 20:28; 25:5, 28; 29:10-17. THE HINDRANCES TO SOCIAL HARMONY IS IN PROVERBS 11:2; 15:33; 16:18; 18:12; 26:12; 29:19, 20, 21; 29:18-23; 32:25; EXODUS 21:20, 26; JAMES 1:19 & LUKE 12:47. THE NECESSITY OF PRUDENCE IS IN PROVERBS 29:24-27 & GENESIS 3:15.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S REFLECTIONS OF AGUR IS IN PROVERBS 24:23; 30:1-33; ISAIAH 13:1 & NEHEMIAH 11:7. THE PROLOGUE IS IN PROVERBS 30:2-6; JOB CHAPTER 38; GENESIS 11:7; EXODUS 19:18; AMOS 4:13; PSALMS 135:7 & DEUTERONOMY 4:2. AGUR’S PRAYER IS IN PROVERBS 30:7-9; DEUTERONOMY 8:11; 32:15. AGUR’S APHORISMS IS IN PROVERBS 30:10-14; AMOS 8:4 & EXODUS 21:17. THE NUMERICAL TEACHINGS IS IN PROVERBS 5:15; 6:6, 16-19; 9:17; 19:10; 28:12; 29:2; 30:8-9, 15-31 & JOEL 2:7. THE INSATIABLE IS IN PROVERBS 30:15-16. THE IMPIOUS IS IN PROVERBS 30:17. THE INCOMPREHENSIBLE IS IN PROVERBS 30:18-20. THE INTOLERABLE IS IN PROVERBS 30:21-23. THE INSIGNIFICANT IS IN PROVERBS 30:24-28. THE IMPOSING IS IN PROVERBS 30:29-31. THE FINAL ADVICE IS IN PROVERBS 30:32-33.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE QANAH NAMED THE LADY VICTORIA AS HIS MOTHER TO HER ROYAL SON IS IN PROVERBS 31:1-9. PURSUE CHASTITY WHICH IS SEXUAL ABSTINENCE IN MARRIAGE, BEFORE MARRIAGE OR AFTER MARRIAGE IS IN PROVERBS 31:2-3 & 1ST SAMUEL 1:11. AVOID DEBAUCHERY IS IN PROVERBS 31:4-7 & PSALMS 104:15. RULE JUSTLY IS IN PROVERBS 31:8-9. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IDEAL WIFE WHICH IS THE LADY VICTORIA OR THE LADY STEPHANIE OR THE LADY ATARAH OR THE LADY BARBARA CALLED THE “LADIES OF KINGDOMS” IN THE KINGDOM OF FEMALE LORDSHIPS IS IN ISAIAH 47:5; REVELATION CHAPTER 12; 21:1-22:21; ACTS 1:4-7 & PROVERBS 31:10-31.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WAY OF WISDOM: IDENTIFYING THE WAY IS IN PROVERBS 14:1-7. FOCUS ON THE FAMILY IS IN PROVERBS 14:1. FEAR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 14:2 & GENESIS 39:9. WISE SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 14:3. HARD WORK IS IN PROVERBS 14:4. HONEST TESTIMONY IS IN PROVERBS 14:5. SEARCH FOR WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 14:6-7 & PSALMS 111:10. UNDERSTANDING THE WAY: CONSIDER THE BOND IS IN PROVERBS 14:9-10. CONSIDER THE END IS IN PROVERBS 14:11-13. CONSIDER THE RECKLESSNESS OF THE SEXUAL IS IN PROVERBS 14:14-17. CONSIDER THE ULTIMATE VICTORY IS IN PROVERBS 14:18-19.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CAUSE AND EFFECT PRINCIPLES OF WISDOM: THE SOURCES OF HATRED AND ATTRACTION IS IN PROVERBS 14:20. THE SOURCES OF CONTEMPT AND OF COMPASSION IS IN PROVERBS 14:21; LEVITICUS 19:18 & MATTHEW 5:7. THE SOURCES OF PERPLEXITY OR PEACE IS IN PROVERBS 14:22. THE CAUSES OF GAIN AND LOSS IS IN PROVERBS 14:23-24. THE SOURCES OF SOCIAL SECURITY IS IN PROVERBS 14:25.**  **THE DIVINE QANAH IN THE RULERS**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADVICE FOR RULERS: HIS GENERAL BEHAVIOR IS IN PROVERBS 14:28. HIS TEMPERAMENT & UNSHAKEABLENESS IS IN PROVERBS 12:4; 14:29-30. A COOL HEAD IS IN PROVERBS 14:29. A PEACEFUL HEART IS IN PROVERBS 14:30. HIS GOVERNANCE & AUTHORITY: A FUNDAMENTAL PREMISE IS IN PROVERBS 14:31 & MATTHEW 25:40, 45. A FUNDAMENTAL OBLIGATION & RESPONSIBILITY IS IN PROVERBS 14:32; JOB 13:15 & PSALMS 23:4. A FUNDAMENTAL ATTRIBUTE IS IN PROVERBS 14:33. A FUNDAMENTAL GOAL IS IN PROVERBS 14:34; LEVITICUS 20:17. HIS PRIVATE ADMINISTRATION: DISCERNMENT IS IN PROVERBS 14:35. APPROPRIATE SPEECH IS IN PROVERB 15:1-2; 1ST SAMUEL 25:24.**  **THE DIVINE QANAH IN THE KING**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT ABOUT MAN BEING UNDER HIM IS IN PROVERBS 16:1-33. THE HEAVENLY KING IS IN PROVERBS 16:1-9. THE INTRODUCTION TO THE THEME IS IN PROVERBS 16:1 & MATTHEW 10:19. THE FATHER STEPHEN TESTS ALL HUMAN MOTIVES IS IN PROVERBS 16:2-4; ECCLESIASTES 7:29; 1ST TIMOTHY 2:4; JOHN 3:17; HEBREWS 4:12 & ACTS 6:10. THE FATHER STEPHEN ACKNOWLEDGES HUMBLE HUMILITY IS IN PROVERBS 11:20; 16:5-6; JAMES 4:1-10 & 1ST PETER 5:5-11. THE FATHER STEPHEN PROVIDES DELIVERANCE IS IN PROVERBS 15:16; 16:7-8 & GENESIS 26:27. THE EARTHLY KING IS IN PROVERBS 16:10-15. DIVINE AUTHORITIES OF JUDGMENT IS IN PROVERBS 16:10; DEUTERONOMY 18:10 & LEVITICUS 5:15. GUARDIAN OF WEIGHTS AND MEASURES IS IN PROVERBS 16:11 & MICAH 6:11. ADVOCATE OF INTEGRITY IS IN PROVERBS 16:12-13. ABSOLUTE AUTHORITY IS IN PROVERBS 16:14-15 & PSALMS 72:6. THE RIGHT CHOICES IS IN PROVERBS 16:16-23. AVOID SEX IS IN PROVERBS 16:17. CULTIVATE HUMILITY IS IN PROVERBS 16:18-20. SPEAK WISELY IS IN PROVERBS 16:21-24. THE WARNINGS ABOUT TROUBLEMAKERS IS IN PROVERBS 16:26-30. THE HUNGRY MAN IS IN PROVERBS 16:26. THE WORTHLESS MAN IS IN PROVERBS 16:27 & JAMES 3:6. THE PERVERSE MAN IS IN PROVERBS 16:28. THE VIOLENT MAN IS IN PROVERBS 16:29. THE CALUMNIOUS MAN IS IN PROVERBS 16:30. THE REMINDERS IS IN PROVERBS 16:31-33. THE FORWARD LOOK IS IN PROVERBS 16:31 & LEVITICUS 19:32. THE INWARD LOOK IS IN PROVERBS 16:32. THE UPWARD LOOK IS IN PROVERBS 16:33; JOSHUA 18:10 & ACTS 1:24-26. THE KING AND HIS SUBJECTS IS IN PROVERBS 20:26-21:4. THE KING’S JUDICIAL FUNCTION IS IN PROVERBS 20:8, 26 & MATTHEW 3:12. THE KING’S SUBORDINATION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 20:27; GENESIS 2:7; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:11 & MATTHEW 6:23. THE KING’S SUCCESS IS IN PROVERBS 20:28. THE KING’S WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 20:29. THE KING’S DAMNATION IS IN PROVERBS 20:30. THE KING’S HEART IS IN PROVERBS 21:1-2. THE KING’S DUTY IS IN PROVERBS 21:3. THE WARNING FOR THE KING IS IN PROVERBS 6:17; 21:4.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM ON THE ROYAL COURT IS IN PROVERBS 25:2-27. THE OBSERVATIONS RESPECTING ROYAL POLICY IS IN PROVERBS 25:2-5. ADMONITIONS RESPECTING COURT CONDUCT IS IN PROVERBS 25:6-10 & LUKE 14:7. THE OBSERVATIONS RESPECTING SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 25:11-15. ADMONITION RESPECTING MODERATION IS IN PROVERBS 25:16-17. INTERPERSONAL RELATIONSHIPS IS IN PROVERBS 25:18-20 & ROMANS 12:15. DISARMING AN ENEMY IS IN PROVERBS 25:21-22 & 2ND KINGS 6:22. FINAL OBSERVATIONS IS IN PROVERBS 25:23-28. AGAINST SLANDER IS IN PROVERBS 25:23. AGAINST ISOLATIONISM IS IN PROVERBS 25:24-25 & GENESIS 45:27. AGAINST COWARDICE IS IN PROVERBS 10:11; 25:26. AGAINST LACK OF SELF-RESTRAINT IS IN PROVERBS 25:16, 27-28.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT ON THE AMBIGUITY OF ALL HUMAN ACTIONS IS IN PROVERBS 17:1-28. DOMESTIC TRANQUILITY IS IN PROVERBS 15:16; 17:1-3; RUTH 2:14; ECCLESIASTES 10:7; GENESIS 24:2; 2ND SAMUEL 16:4; 1ST PETER 1:7 & REVELATION 3:18. COMMUNITY TRANQUILITY IS IN PROVERBS 17:4-5; JOB 31:29 & 1ST SAMUEL 2:7. GERIATRIC TRANQUILITY IS IN PROVERBS 17:6. JUDICIAL TRANQUILITY IS IN PROVERBS 17:7-8; EXODUS 23:8; DEUTERONOMY 16:19 & ISAIAH 32:8. INTERPERSONAL TRANQUILITY IS IN PROVERBS 17:9 & LEVITICUS 19:18. THE DISRUPTIONS OF TRANQUILITY IS IN PROVERBS 17:10-15. THE SEXUALLY REBELLIOUS IS IN PROVERBS 17:10-11. THE VICIOUS IS IN PROVERBS 17:12; 2ND SAMUEL 17:8; HOSEA 13:8; MATTHEW 2:16 & 1ST SAMUEL 20:30. THE INGRATE IS IN PROVERBS 17:13; 1ST SAMUEL 25:21. THE CONTENTIOUS IS IN PROVERBS 17:14. THE UNJUST IS IN PROVERBS 17:15 & EXODUS 23:6. THE KEYS TO TRANQUILITY IS IN PROVERBS 17:16-20. THE ACQUISITION OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 17:16. CULTIVATION OF FRIENDSHIPS IS IN PROVERBS 17:17; 18:24; 27:10. CAUTIOUS BUSINESS PRACTICES IS IN PROVERBS 6:1; 11:15; 17:18. HUMBLE LIFESTYLE IS IN PROVERBS 17:19. CONSISTENT SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 17:20. THE PARENTAL TRANQUILITY IS IN PROVERBS 15:20; 17:21-25; EXODUS 23:8 & DEUTERONOMY 16:19. THE PROPER RESTRAINT IS IN PROVERBS 17:26-28; DEUTERONOMY 22:19. DISCERNING HUMAN CHARACTER IS IN PROVERBS 20:5-12. THE DIFFICULTY OF RIGHT DISCERNMENT IS IN PROVERBS 18:4; 20:5-6 & MATTHEW 6:2. PARENTAL DISCERNMENT IS IN PROVERBS 20:7. JUDICIAL DISCERNMENT IS IN PROVERBS 20:8. PERSONAL DISCERNMENT IS IN PROVERBS 20:9-10; ROMANS 3:23; 1ST JOHN 1:8; LEVITICUS 19:36 & DEUTERONOMY 25:13. THE BASIS OF RIGHT DISCERNMENT IS IN PROVERBS 20:11-12. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PROVIDENCE IN HUMAN AFFAIRS IS IN PROVERBS 21:5-31. COVETOUSNESS IS IN PROVERBS 21:5. DISHONESTY IS IN PROVERBS 21:6. VIOLENT DEEDS IS IN PROVERBS 21:7-8. CONTENTIOUS SPIRIT IS IN PROVERBS 21:9. THE WARNINGS FROM LIFE-EXPERIENCE IS IN PROVERBS 21:10-13. LIFE’S ALTERNATIVES IS IN PROVERBS 21:14-19. TRANQUILITY VERSES TURBULENCE IS IN PROVERBS 21:14. JUSTICE VERSES INJUSTICE, INIQUITY, LAWLESSNESS & VIOLENCE IS IN PROVERBS 21:15. WANDERING VERSES REST IS IN PROVERBS 2:18; 21:16. FRUGALITY VERSES WASTE IS IN PROVERBS 21:17. UPRIGHT VERSES THE SEXUAL IS IN PROVERBS 21:18. SOLITUDE VERSES DISRUPTIVE RELATIONSHIPS IS IN PROVERBS 21:9. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S UNDERSTANDING OF HUMAN TYPES: THE FOOL IS IN PROVERBS 10:13; 19:29; 26:1-12 & 2ND PETER 2:22. THE SLUGGARD IS IN PROVERBS 19:24; 22:13; 26:13-16. THE PETULANT IS IN PROVERBS 16:28; 26:17-21. THE MALICIOUS IS IN PROVERBS 18:8; 26:22-26. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INSTRUCTION ON PROPER BEHAVIOR: THE IMPORTANCE OF INSTRUCTION IS IN PROVERBS 28:1-9; LEVITICUS 25:36 & JOHN 12:39. THE SEXUAL VERSES THE RIGHTEOUS IS IN PROVERBS 28:10-28. THE BACKSLIDER AND THE FAITHFUL IS IN PROVERBS 28:10. THE RICH AND THE POOR IS IN PROVERBS 28:11. THE RIGHTEOUS VERSES SEXUAL RULERS IS IN PROVERBS 28:12. IMPENITENT VERSES PENITENT IS IN PROVERBS 28:13; PSALMS 32:3 & 1ST JOHN 1:9. GODLY FEAR VERSES THE HARDNESS IS IN PROVERBS 28:14; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:12; PHILIPPIANS 2:12. RUTHLESS VERSES THE COMPASSIONATE RULERS IS IN PROVERBS 28:15-16. LAWBREAKERS VERSES THE INERRANT LAW-ABIDING IS IN PROVERBS 28:17. BLAMELESS VERSES THE HYPOCRITES IS IN PROVERBS 28:18. WISDOM IN RESPECT TO WEALTH IS IN PROVERBS 28:19-22; EXODUS 23:3 & LEVITICUS 19:15. WISDOM AND SELF-CENTEREDNESS IS IN PROVERBS 19:17; 28:23-27; DEUTERONOMY 15:9 & JAMES 4:1-10.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL IMPARTIALLY JUDGE RELIGION IN THE WORKPLACE IS IN PROVERBS 20:13-19. INDUSTRY IS IN PROVERBS 20:13. CONFIDENCE IS IN PROVERBS 20:14. KNOWLEDGE IS IN PROVERBS 20:15. FIRMNESS IS IN PROVERBS 6:1; 11:15; 17:18; 20:16; 22:26 & EXODUS 22:25. HONESTY IS IN PROVERBS 20:17 & LAMENTATIONS 3:16. PRUDENCE IS IN PROVERBS 20:18 & LUKE 14:31. CONFIDENTIALITY IS IN PROVERBS 20:19.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT ON FRIENDS AND FOES IS IN PROVERBS 18:1-24. SPEECH AND FRIENDSHIP: ARROGANT SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 18:1-2. CONTEMPTUOUS SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 18:3. IMPRECISE SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 18:4. UNJUST SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 18:5. CONTENTIOUS SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 18:6-7. GOSSIP IS IN PROVERBS 18:8. THE ACTIONS THAT ARE CONDUCIVE TO FRIENDSHIP IS IN PROVERBS 18:9-13. BE INDUSTRIOUS IS IN PROVERBS 18:9. TRUST IN THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 10:15; 18:10-11 & PSALMS 61:3. HUMBLE THE HEART IS IN PROVERBS 18:12. SPEAK CAUTIOUSLY IS IN PROVERBS 18:13. BEAR UP PATIENTLY IS IN PROVERBS 18:14. THE DEALING WITH DISPUTES IS IN PROVERBS 18:15-24. OFFERING GIFTS IS IN PROVERBS 18:16. EVALUATING THE EVIDENCE IS IN PROVERBS 18:17. CASTING THE LOT IS IN PROVERBS 16:33; 18:18. OFFENDING A BROTHER IS IN PROVERBS 18:19. SPEAKING CAUTIOUSLY IS IN PROVERBS 18:20-21. THE FOUNDATIONS OF FRIENDSHIP IS IN PROVERBS 18:22-24. GODLY MARRIAGE WITH NO SEX AND TOTAL SEXUAL ABSTINENCE IS IN PROVERBS 18:22. GODLY MERCY IS IN PROVERBS 18:23. FOCUSED FRIENDSHIP IS IN PROVERBS 18:24. THE IMPORTANT RELATIONSHIPS IS IN PROVERBS 20:20-21:4. THE FATHER STEPHEN WITH DIVINE QANAH AS THE MOTHER (LADY VICTORIA THE FEMALE SENSE OF YAHWEH, LADY STEPHANIE THE FEMALE SENSE OF STEPHEN, LADY ATARAH THE FEMALE SENSE OF THE CROWN OR THE LADY BARBARA AS BARA IN GENESIS 1:1) TO ALL HIS ETERNAL CREATURES IS IN PROVERBS 20:20-25. THE CERTAINTY OF DAMNATION FOR SEXUAL SIN IS IN PROVERBS 20:20-21; 24:29; EXODUS 21:7; LEVITICUS 20:9; ROMANS 12:14 & MATTHEW 7:12. THE FATHER STEPHEN REQUIRES HONEST DEALINGS WHICH IS THE OPPOSITE OF A MAFIA OR ORGANIZED CRIME IS IN PROVERBS 11:1; 20:23. THE FATHER STEPHEN PROVIDES GUIDANCE IS IN PROVERBS 16:9; 20:24. THE FATHER STEPHEN RESPECTS VOWS AS IRREVOCABLE IS IN PROVERBS 20:25. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INSTRUCTIONS RESPECTING FRIENDS AND FAMILY: FOCUS ON FRIENDSHIP IS IN PROVERBS 27:1-10. DETRIMENTS TO FRIENDSHIP IS IN PROVERBS 27:1-4; JOHN 8:54 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:18. THE VALUES OF FRIENDSHIP IS IN PROVERBS 27:5-10 & EPHESIANS 4:15. FAMILY INSTRUCTION IS IN PROVERBS 19:13; 20:16; 22:3; 27:11-22; 1ST JOHN 2:16 & MATTHEW 25:21. THE COMMENDATION OF DILIGENCE IS IN PROVERBS 27:23-27.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT ON THE WEALTHY AND THE POOR IS IN PROVERBS 19:1-25. THE PROBLEMS OF POVERTY: POVERTY IS NOT THE WORST CONDITION IS IN PROVERBS 19:1-2. POVERTY MAY LEAD TO HOSTILITY TOWARD THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 19:3. POVERTY RESULTS IN FRIENDLESSNESS IS IN PROVERBS 6:19; 14:5, 20, 25; 19:4-7. THE THINGS THAT ARE NOT FITTING IS IN PROVERBS 19:8-15. PERJURY OR LYING IS IN PROVERBS 19:9. AGGRANDIZEMENT IS IN PROVERBS 19:10. FITS OF RAGE IS IN PROVERBS 17:9; 19:11-12. DOMESTIC DISHARMONY IS IN PROVERBS 18:22; 19:13-14. LAZINESS IS IN PROVERBS 19:15. FAMILY WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 19:16-24. OBEDIENCE ESSENTIAL IS IN PROVERBS 19:16-17; MATTHEW 25:40; EPHESIANS 6:4 & COLOSSIANS 3:21. SELF-CONTROL ESSENTIAL IS IN PROVERBS 19:19. WISDOM ESSENTIAL IS IN PROVERBS 19:20-21. HONESTY ESSENTIAL IS IN PROVERBS 19:22. GODLY FEAR ESSENTIAL IS IN PROVERBS 19:23; LEVITICUS 26:6 & DEUTERONOMY 11:15. LAZINESS DAMNED IS IN PROVERBS 19:24; RUTH 2:14 & MATTHEW 26:23. DISCIPLINE COMMENDED IS IN PROVERBS 19:25 & 1ST TIMOTHY 5:20. WEALTH AND GREED IS IN PROVERBS 21:20-26. THE WISE PRESERVE WEALTH IS IN PROVERBS 21:20. THE RIGHTEOUS ARE COMFORTABLE IN LIFE IS IN PROVERBS 21:21 & PSALMS 24:5. WISDOM SUPERIOR TO STRENGTH IS IN PROVERBS 21:22. WISDOM GUARDS THE MOUTH IS IN PROVERBS 21:23-24. GREED IS FATAL IS IN PROVERBS 21:25-26.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DISCIPLINE OF THE TONGUE IS IN PROVERBS 15:5-19. THE INTRODUCTION OF THE TONGUE IS IN PROVERBS 15:5-7, 16. THE WISDOM AND GODLY FEAR IS IN PROVERBS 15:8-11. PLEASING THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 15:8-9; 1ST SAMUEL 15:22; ISAIAH 1:11 & AMOS 5:22. REJECTING THE WAY IS IN PROVERBS 12:28; 15:10 & ROMANS 6:23. PUNISHING THE SEXUAL IS IN PROVERBS 15:11; LUKE 8:31; REVELATION 9:2; 20:1; JOB 26:6 & JEREMIAH 17:10. WISDOM AND CHEERFULNESS IS IN PROVERBS 15:12-17. AN IMPLICIT APPEAL IS IN PROVERBS 1:22; 13:1; 15:12. CHEERFULNESS MANIFESTED IS IN PROVERBS 15:13. AN IMPLICIT APPEAL IS IN PROVERBS 15:14. THE AUTHORITY OF POSITIVE THINKING IS IN PROVERBS 15:15. HAPPINESS COMPARISONS IS IN PROVERBS 15:16-17. DETRIMENT TO HAPPINESS IS IN PROVERBS 15:18-19.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL DAMN THE MOCKING OF HOLY AUTHORITY IS IN PROVERBS 19:26-29. THE MOCKING OF HOLY AUTHORITY IN THE HOME IS IN PROVERBS 19:26-27. THE MOCKING OF HOLY AUTHORITY IN THE INERRANT LAW IS IN PROVERBS 18:6; 19:28-29; EXODUS 20:16 & LEVITICUS 5:1.**  **THE NEED FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SALVATION IS IN PROVERBS 20:1-19. THE DAMNATION OF VICES IS IN PROVERBS 20:1-4. THE INTOXICATING BEVERAGES TO EXCESS IS IN PROVERBS 20:1. AN ANGRY KING IS IN PROVERBS 20:2. STRIFE IS IN PROVERBS 20:3. LAZINESS IS IN PROVERBS 20:4.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S JUST JUDGMENTS IS IN PROVERBS 21:27-31. DIVINE JUDGMENT ON RELIGIOUS ACTS IS IN PROVERBS 15:8; 21:27. DIVINE JUDGMENT ON JUDICIAL ACTS IS IN PROVERBS 21:28 & DEUTERONOMY 19:19. DIVINE JUDGMENT ON IMPUDENT ACTS IS IN PROVERBS 21:29. DIVINE JUDGMENT ON FUTILE ACTS IS IN PROVERBS 21:30-31 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:57.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN ONLY CAN AUTHORIZE A GOOD NAME IS IN PROVERBS 22:1-16. DEFINING A GOOD NAME IS IN PROVERBS 22:1-6. A GOOD NAME SUPERIOR TO WEALTH IS IN PROVERBS 22:1. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE LORD OF THE RICH AND THE POOR IS IN PROVERBS 22:2. THE NEED FOR WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 22:3. THE REWARD OF GODLY FEAR IS IN PROVERBS 3:16; 22:4. THE CONSEQUENCES OF BEING CROOKED IS IN PROVERBS 22:5. THE NECESSITY OF TRAINING CHILDREN IS IN PROVERBS 22:6. PRESERVING A GOOD NAME IS IN PROVERBS 22:7-12. RECOGNIZING DANGERS OF WEALTH IS IN PROVERBS 22:7-8 & GALATIANS 6:7. BE GENEROUS IS IN PROVERBS 11:26; 22:9; 23:6; 28:22 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 9:6. REJECT THE SCOFFER IS IN PROVERBS 22:10. BE SINCERE IS IN PROVERBS 22:11. MAINTAIN THE FATHER STEPHEN-CONSCIOUSNESS IS IN PROVERBS 22:12. THE HINDRANCES TO A GOOD NAME IS IN PROVERBS 22:13-16. LAZINESS IS IN PROVERBS 19:24; 22:13. SEXUALLY IMMORAL WOMEN IS IN PROVERBS 2:16; 22:14. UNDISCIPLINED CHILDHOOD IS IN PROVERBS 22:15. MISTREATING THE WEAK IS IN PROVERBS 13:12; 22:16; 28:8.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INSTRUCTION TO A YOUNG MAN IS IN PROVERBS 22:17-23:11. AN APPEAL FOR ATTENTION IS IN PROVERBS 22:17-21 & HEBREWS 3:7, 13. AN ADMONITION OF THINGS TO AVOID IS IN PROVERBS 22:22-28. OPPRESSION OF THE POOR IS IN PROVERBS 22:22-23 & EXODUS 22:22. ASSOCIATION WITH THE VIOLENT IS IN PROVERBS 22:24-25. GIVING PLEDGES IS IN PROVERBS 22:26-27. REMOVING BOUNDARIES IS IN PROVERBS 22:28 & DEUTERONOMY 19:14. AN INSTRUCTION OF WAYS TO ADVANCE IS IN PROVERBS 22:29-23:3. DILIGENT IN LABOR IS IN PROVERBS 22:29. MASTER OF ETIQUETTE IS IN PROVERBS 23:1-3. AN ADMONITION OF THINGS TO AVOID IS IN PROVERBS 23:4-11. FIXATION WITH WEALTH IS IN PROVERBS 23:4-5. DINING WITH SEXUAL MISERS IS IN PROVERBS 23:6-8. DISCOURSE WITH SEXUAL FOOLS IS IN PROVERBS 23:9 & MATTHEW 7:6. MOVING BOUNDARIES IS IN PROVERBS 22:23, 28; 23:10-11. ADDITIONAL WARNINGS FOR YOUNG MEN IS IN PROVERBS 23:12-35. AVOID ENVY IS IN PROVERBS 23:12-18. AVOID DISSIPATION WHICH IS DRUNKENNESS OFF WINE IS IN PROVERBS 23:19-21. AVOID SEX IS IN PROVERBS 23:22-28. AVOID DRUNKENNESS WITH WINE IS IN PROVERBS 23:29-35.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WARNING AGAINST GANGSTERISM OR SIMPLY A MAFIA: THE ENTICEMENT OF THE GANG IS IN PROVERBS 1:10-14. THE DAMNATION OF THE GANG IS IN PROVERBS 1:15-19. NORMALLY, THE MOST HIGHEST LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IS ALWAYS ETERNALLY SECURE UNTIL THE ETERNAL CREATURES DEFECTS FROM LAW SERVICE, THEN IN THE SAME MANNER AS WHAT HAPPENED TO THE LORD SAUL IN ACTS 9:3-9, IT WILL HAPPEN TO THEM. SHORTLY AFTER THEY DEFECT, THEY WILL BE STEALED, KILLED, DESTROYED & DAMNED AS FAR AS THE ORIGINAL LAW AS THE LORD SAUL BECOMING THE ORIGINAL MAFIA AS THE LORD LUCIFER THROUGH TRADING PLACES IN THE ULTIMATE END AT 100.00% IN ACTS 7:54.**  **NORMALLY, THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IS ALWAYS ETERNALLY SECURE EXCEPT FOR THE ETERNAL CREATURES THAT BECOMES THE MAFIA AS THE LORD LUCIFER WITHIN THE LAW SERVICE AS THE LORD JAMES, THEN IN THE SAME MANNER AS WHAT HAPPENED TO THE LORD JAMES IN HIS ARREST IN THE ANCIENT MANUSCRIPT, IT WILL HAPPEN TO THEM. WHILE THEY ARE ARRESTED, THEY WILL BE STEALED, KILLED, DESTROYED & DAMNED AS FAR AS WITHIN THE ORIGINAL LAW AS THE LORD JAMES BECOMING THE ORIGINAL MAFIA AS THE LORD LUCIFER THROUGH TRADING PLACES IN THE ULTIMATE APPOINTED TIME OF HIS ARREST AT 100.00% IN ACTS 6:12.**  **ULTIMATELY, THE LAW IS NOT THE MAFIA & THE MAFIA IS NOT THE LAW. THE MAFIA IS SOMETHING THAT THE LAW COULD NOT ACT, DO, THINK, APPROVE OR CONSENT TO, BUT THE LAW DOES HAVE THIS SPECIAL SEXUAL INTELLIGENCE TO KNOW WHAT THE MAFIA IS. THIS OPENS UP A POSITION, WHERE THE LAW HAD FORCED IT ON THE FATHER STEPHEN [STEVE] TO STAND IN THE GAP CONCERNING THE PORN LAWS [STRIPPING LAWS, SEXUAL LAWS, HOMOSEXUAL LAWS & INTERRACIAL LAWS] IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7:60. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS RIGHTFULLY CALLED THE LORD & SAVIOR OF HIS STONING BECAUSE AT THIS HIGHER LEVEL IT DOES NOT CONCERN THE LORD JESUS AS LORD & SAVIOR IN THE CRUCIFIXION LAWS, WHERE THERE IS NO POSSIBLE WAY TO PAY FOR PORN LAWS, ON THE CONTRARY THE STONING LAWS IS THE ONLY THING THAT CAN PAY FOR THIS TYPE OF THING.**  **IN THE BOOK OF ROMANS, THE MAFIA HAS THE ABILITY TO USE THE LAW TO BRING FORTH DEATH IN THE OUTER SKIN OR THE FLESH. THE LAW WHICH IS GOOD, JUST AND HOLY HAS THE INABILITY TO PROTECT & SAVE FROM THE MAFIA WHICH IS EVIL, UNJUST & WICKED. ON THE CONTRARY, THE AUTHORITY OF THE MAFIA AS AN ANTI-LAW CAME LONG BEFORE THE AUTHORITY OF THE GOOD LAW HAD SHOWED UP. THE ONLY WAY TO DEAL WITH THE MAFIA, IS THAT THE OUTER SKIN OR THE FLESH, MUST BE KILLED IN ORDER TO BE VICTORIOUS OVER THE MAFIA. ONCE, THAT IS ACHIEVED, THEN THE HOLY GHOST WILL DWELL AFTER THE DEATH OF THE OUTER SKIN & TAKE PLACE OF THE DEAD FLESH TO BECOME DIVINE FLESH, WHICH IS BORN OF GOD AND DOES NOT NOR CANNOT SIN.**  **THE LAWGIVER IS THE FATHER STEPHEN OF THE EXODUS, WHO REDEEMED HIS PEOPLE OUT OF BONDAGE & GAVE THEM FREEDOM FROM THE EGYPTIANS. THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD LUCIFER IS GREATLY LIMITED WITHIN THE DIVINE BOUNDARIES & STRICT GUIDELINES SET BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD. THE LORD LUCIFER CANNOT STEAL BECAUSE OF WHAT HAPPENED WITH THE LORD JOB & BECAUSE THE LORD STEPHEN GIVES & TAKES AWAY IN JOB 1:21 & LUKE 10:22. THE LORD LUCIFER CANNOT DESTROY BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE ONLY LAWGIVER [JUDGE] WHO CAN SAVE OR DESTROY IN JAMES 4:12 & LUKE 10:22. THE LORD LUCIFER CANNOT DAMN BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE WHO HAS SUPREME AUTHORITY IN HIS LAW ORDINANCE IN ROMANS 13:1-2 & LUKE 10:22; 12:5. YET, THE LORD LUCIFER MAY BE ABLE TO KILL BECAUSE THAT IS ALLOWED IN OPPOSITION & IGNORANCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN, BUT THE KILLING IS LIMITED GREATLY IN BUFFETING & INFIRMITIES IN JOB 1:12; 2:6; JOHN 16:2; 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-13:6; HEBREWS 2:14 & LUKE 10:22; 12:4.**  **THE FIRST ATTACK TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP CONCERNING HIS INERRANT SQUAD [10 POSITIONS]**  **THERE IS ONLY TWO WAYS THE ANTI-LAW OR THE BIBLICAL MAFIA OPERATES AGAINST FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF & HIS KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP. FIRST, CONCERNING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM, THE SO-CALLED LAW, ANOTHER LAW OR THE BIBLICAL MAFIA PUTS THIS KIND OF LAW INTO THEIR OWN MOUTHS WITH THE THREAT & INTENT TO KILL, WHICH MEANS THIS IS AT THE WEAPON OF THE FIGHT LEVEL ONLY ONE TIME IN THE ENTRANCE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ZION IN ACTS 5:39 & IN THE EXIT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ZION IN ACTS 9:1-2. AT ANY OTHER TIME THE WEAPONS OF THE FIGHT AT 100.00% PROVES INEFFECTIVE AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM IS GOVERNED SOLELY BY THE FATHER STEPHEN & HIS KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE ENTRANCE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ZION IN ACTS 5:1-42 & IN THE EXIT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ZION IN ACTS 8:1-9:30. ANY WEAPONS OF THE BATTLE AT 100.00% PROVES INEFFECTIVE AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM BECAUSE THE BATTLE IS THE LORD’S. ANY WEAPONS OF THE WAR AT 100.00% PROVES INEFFECTIVE AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM BECAUSE THE WAR IS THE LORD’S.**  **THE SECOND ATTACK TO THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF CONCERNING HIS INERRANT HEALTH [1 POSITION]**  **SECOND, CONCERNING THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF, THE SO-CALLED LAW, ANOTHER LAW OR THE BIBLICAL MAFIA PUTS THIS KIND OF LAW INTO THEIR OWN HANDS TO KILL BUT FAILS & BECOME INEFFECTIVE AT 100.00%, WHICH MEANS THIS IS AT THE WEAPON OF THE FIGHT LEVEL ONLY ONE TIME IN THE ENTRANCE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF CONCERNING HIS ARREST IN ACTS 6:12. BUT, THEN THE BIBLICAL MAFIA PUTS THIS KIND OF LAW INTO THEIR OWN HANDS TO KILL & IS SUCCESSFUL & BECOMES EFFECTIVE ONLY AT 100.00%, WHICH MEANS THIS IS AT THE WEAPON OF THE FIGHT LEVEL ONLY ONE TIME IN THE EXIT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF CONCERNING HIS ALLOWED DEATH IN ACTS 7:60. AT ANY OTHER TIME THE WEAPONS OF THE FIGHT AT 100.00% PROVES INEFFECTIVE AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF THAT IS GOVERNED SOLELY BY THE FATHER STEPHEN & HIS KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE ENTRANCE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF IN ACTS 6:1-15 & IN THE EXIT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF IN ACTS 7:1-8:3. ANY WEAPONS OF THE BATTLE AT 100.00% PROVES INEFFECTIVE AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF BECAUSE THE BATTLE IS THE LORD’S. ANY WEAPONS OF THE WAR AT 100.00% PROVES INEFFECTIVE AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF BECAUSE THE WAR IS THE LORD’S.**  **IF THE STATE AUTHORITIES USE THEIR AUTHORITY TO KILL BY THE SUPREME COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, THEN THEY WILL NOT BE CHARGED IN DOING SO, SIMPLY BECAUSE THEY HAVE STOPPED THE PLAGUES THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN HAD BEGUN FOR THE PRIMARY REASON OF UNAUTHORIZED SEXUALITY, UNAUTHORIZED HOMOSEXUALITY & UNAUTHORIZED INTERRACIAL MEANS. THIS IS BECAUSE WHAT WAS ESTABLISHED IN THE HOLY SCRIPTURE ABOUT WHAT HAPPENED IN THE PERMANENT CAMP OR PERMANENT HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITY. THE LORD PHINEHAS WAS A 2ND GENERATION PRIEST [SERGEANT] WHO LIVED DURING THE LORD MOSES AND THE EXODUS. AFTER 40 YEARS OF THE ISRAELITES WANDERING, THEY CAMPED ON THE PLAINS OF MOAB, WHERE SOME OF THE MEN FELL INTO A TRAP, WHICH IS CALLED TODAY A “HONEY TRAP.” THE MOABITE WOMEN SEDUCED THE ISRAELITE MEN AND INVOLVED THEM IN THE HIGH LEVEL OF EROTIC PAGAN RELIGIOUS RITE OF SEXUALITY IS IN NUMBERS 25:7-11. THE WHORE’S INTENTS WERE TO TURN THE FATHER STEPHEN AGAINST THEM SO HE WOULD PUNISH THEM OF THEIR SEXUALITY RATHER THAN FIGHT FOR THEM. WHEN AN ISRAELITE MAN BROUGHT THE MOABITE PROSTITUTE INTO THE CAMP, THE LORD PHINEHAS IN HIS ANGER KILLED BOTH IN THEIR TENT, AND STOPPED A PLAGUE THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN HAD BEGUN IN THE CAMP BECAUSE OF SEXUALITY, AND THE FATHER STEPHEN REWARDED THE LORD PHINEHAS WITH THE “COVENANT OF PEACE” IN THE CAMP.**  **ALSO ANOTHER REASON TO HAVE THE RIGHT AUTHORITY TO KILL IS THAT THE HARLOT---WHORE & PROSTITUTE [WIZARD OR A MORE ADVANCED WARLOCK] IS IN JEREMIAH 2:20. ALSO SOME PROOF IS IN ISAIAH 49:17-23; 51:17-20; 54:1, 6-9, 13; 60:4; 62:5; 66:7-12; JEREMIAH CHAPTER 4; 31:21-22; LAMENTATION CHAPTERS 1; 2:1-12, 13-19, 20-22. THIS MEANS IF YOU ARE A NATURAL SEXUAL CREATURE THEN WITHIN THE TIME FRAME FROM A MONTH TO 7 YEARS, YOU THEN BECOME ADVANCED IN YOUR NATURAL SEXUALITY AS A NATURAL HOMOSEXUAL CREATURE IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:16, 18 & HOSEA CHAPTERS 1 & 2. GLOBAL MARRIAGE OR ANY INTIMATE RELATIONSHIP IN THE SAME FASHION HAS NO SPECIAL TREATMENT OR PARTIALITY WITH THE LORD, IF YOU ARE SEXUAL, THEN YOU WILL BECOME A HOMOSEXUAL LATER IN THE RELATIONSHIP IN TOBIT 4:12-13. BUT CONCERNING ZION THE MONTH TO THE 7 YEARS BASED ON WHAT POSITION YOU ARE IS THE CUT OFF FROM THE SEXUAL CORRUPTION, LEVELED & ISOLATED ONCE THE ESTABLISHMENT OF ZION HAS TAKEN PLACE.**  **DIVINE QANAH IS PRESENTED AS A DIVINE PROPHETESS OR DIVINE PROPHET ONLY IN THE BUSINESS WORLD OR CHURCH WORLD IN PROVERBS 1:20-23; 8:1-21, A DIVINE SISTER OR DIVINE BROTHER ONLY IN THE HOUSE WORLD IN PROVERBS 7:4, A DIVINE FEMALE CHILD OR DIVINE MALE CHILD ONLY IN THE HOUSE WORLD IN PROVERBS 8:22-31 AND A DIVINE FEMALE HOSTESS (SERVER) OR DIVINE MALE HOSTESS (SERVER) ONLY IN THE HOUSE WORLD IN PROVERBS 9:1-6.**  **DIVINE QANAH AS A DIVINE PROPHETESS OR DIVINE PROPHET ONLY IN THE BUSINESS WORLD OR CHURCH WORLD, SHE CRIES OUT IN THE STREETS, WHERE TRAVELING, COMMERCE OF BUYING AND SELLING, AND GATEWAYS, WHERE BUSINESS IS TRANSACTED IN PROVERBS 1:20-21. SHE ADMONISHES THE “MOCKERS” AS WELL AS THE “SIMPLE ONES” BECAUSE OF THEIR SUTTLE LOVE FOR NAIVE WAYS AND MOCKERY OF OTHERS, AND ALSO “FOOLS” WHO DESPISE KNOWLEDGE IN PROVERBS 1:22. THIS IS BECAUSE THEY FAIL TO HEED HER REBUKE AND TO LEARN FROM HER IN PROVERBS 1:23-25. SHE WILL IGNORE THERE CRIES FOR HELP WHEN THEY ARE OVERTAKEN BY CALAMITY AND DISTRESS IN PROVERBS 8:26-27. IN IGNORING HER CRY WILL RESULT IN IGNORING THEIR CRY, FOR THEY DO NOT FEAR THE LORD AND DOES NOT RECEIVE WISDOM’S ADVICE IN PROVERBS 1:28-30. THEY WILL SUFFER IN THEIR ACTIONS IN PROVERBS 1:31 AND WILL RESULT IN DEATH IN PROVERBS 1:32.**  **AN INTIMATE RELATIONSHIP CONCERNS DIVINE QANAH AS BEING A DIVINE SISTER OR DIVINE BROTHER ONLY IN THE HOUSE WORLD IN PROVERBS 8:5, URGING THEM TO HEED HER WORDS, WHICH ARE TRUE, JUST AND RIGHT IN PROVERBS 8:7-9, AND PRICELESS IN VALUE IN PROVERBS 8:10-11. SHE GIVES DISCRETION IN PROVERBS 8:12-14, HATRED OF ALL SEX IN PROVERBS 8:13, JUSTICE FOR RULERS IN PROVERBS 8:15-16, AND WEALTH, HONOR AND RIGHTEOUSNESS IN PROVERBS 8:17-21. WISDOM IS TO BE DIVINELY LOVED IN PROVERBS 8:17-21.**  **DIVINE QANAH AS A DIVINE FEMALE CHILD OR DIVINE MALE CHILD ONLY IN THE HOUSE WORLD IS IN PROVERBS 8:22-31. SHE EXISTED BEFORE THE CREATION OF THE WORLD IN PROVERBS 8:22-26, SHE REJOICED AS SHE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SIDE BEHELD HIM IN CREATING THE WORLD IN PROVERBS 8:27-31. SHE WAS ACQUIRED IN PROVERBS 8:22, APPOINTED IN PROVERBS 8:23 AND GIVEN BIRTH IN PROVERBS 8:24-25.**  **DIVINE QANAH AS A DIVINE FEMALE HOSTESS OR DIVINE MALE HOSTESS ONLY IN THE HOUSE WORLD IS IN PROVERBS 9:1-6. HAVING BUILT A LARGE HOUSE OF SEVEN PILLARS IN PROVERBS 9:1, AND HAVING PREPARED A BANQUET IN PROVERBS 9:2. SHE INSTRUCTED HER MAIDS TO CALL OUT TO THE NAIVE TO SHARE IN HER BANQUET IN PROVERBS 1:21; 8:1-3; 9:4-5. THE DANGERS OF REBUKING THE SEXUAL IS IN PROVERBS 9:7-8. BUT TO THE WISE WHO KEEPS INSTRUCTION IS IN PROVERBS 9:8-9. THE FINAL WORDS OF THE HOSTESS (SERVER) IS IN PROVERBS 9:10-12. THE DIFFERENCE OF THE LADY WISDOM FROM THE LADY SEXUAL IS IN PROVERBS 9:13-18.**  **THE DIVINE QANAH IN THE KOHELETH**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PREACHER (KOHELETH): THE VANITY & FUTILITY OF EARTHLY THINGS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:2-11. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ASSERTION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:2-3. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ILLUSTRATIONS OF CEASELESS FUTILITY: THE SUCCESSION OF GENERATIONS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:4 & EXODUS 21:6. THE MOVEMENTS OF THE SUN IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:5. THE CIRCUITS OF THE WIND IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:6. THE FLOWS OF STREAMS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:7. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S APPLICATION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:9-11. THE VANITY & FUTILITY OF STRIVING AFTER THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INITIAL QUEST IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:12-13. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRELIMINARY CONCLUSIONS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:14-16 & 1ST KINGS 4:31. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INTENSIFIED QUEST IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:17-18. THE VANITY & FUTILITY OF PLEASURE, WINE & LUST: WHIMSY IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:1-2; PROVERBS 14:13 & LUKE 12:20. WINE WITH WISDOM IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:3. WORK TO BUILD THE TEMPLE (HOUSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN CALLED ZION) IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:4-6; 1ST KINGS CHAPTERS 7 & 9; 2ND CHRONICLES CHAPTER 8; 1ST CHRONICLES 27:27; SONG OF SOLOMON 4:13; 8:11; 2ND KINGS 25:4 & NEHEMIAH 2:14. WEALTH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:16; 2:7-8 & 1ST KINGS 4:22; 8:63; 9:28; 10:5, 14-27 & 2ND CHRONICLES 1:15; 9:20-27. WOMEN IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:8 & 1ST KINGS 11:3. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SUMMARY AND CONCLUSION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:16; 2:7, 9-11 & 1ST KINGS 11:4. THE VANITY & FUTILITY OF WISDOM: WISDOM SUPERIOR TO FOLLY (SEX) IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:13-14. WISDOM NOT SUPERIOR TO FOLLY (SEX), EXCEPT THE LORD ENOCH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:14-16; GENESIS 5:24 & HEBREWS 11:5. BOTH THE WISE AND THE FOOLISH ARE DOOMED TO DEATH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:14-15. BOTH THE WISE AND THE FOOLISH ARE FORGOTTEN IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:16. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CONCLUSION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:17. THE VANITY & FUTILITY OF LABOR: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S 1ST COMPLAINT ABOUT LABOR IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:18-20. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S 2ND COMPLAINT ABOUT LABOR IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:21-23. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GIFT: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ASSERTION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:24. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PROOF IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:18; 2:25-26 & PROVERBS 28:8. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RHYTHM: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GENERAL ASSERTION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:1. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SPECIFIC ILLUSTRATIONS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:2-8; DEUTERONOMY 32:39; 2ND KINGS 3:19; JOB 2:13; 32:4; PROVERBS 15:23; 17:28; 25:11; 2ND SAMUEL 1:17 & HEBREWS 9:27. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PURPOSE: THE CONTEMPLATION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WORKS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:10-11. THE ENJOYMENT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GIFTS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:12-13. THE CONTENTMENT WITHIN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WILL IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:9; 3:14-15. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S JUSTICE: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PROBLEM OBSERVED OF SEX IN THE PLACE OF JUSTICE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:16. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ULTIMATE JUDGMENT IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRELIMINARY PURPOSE: INJUSTICE IS A MEANS OF TESTING IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:18; 8:11. INJUSTICE IS A MEANS OF HUMBLING IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:18. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ACKNOWLEDGEMENT OF MAN’S IMPOTENCE: MAN’S LIMITED CONTROL OVER EVENTS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:19-20. MAN’S MANNER OF DEATH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:19. MAN’S PHYSICAL DESTINY IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:20; PSALMS 104:29; 146:4 & GENESIS 3:19. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KNOWLEDGE OF MAN’S WILLFUL IGNORANCE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:21; PROVERBS 15:24 & PSALMS 49:14. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CONCLUDING OBSERVATION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:22. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CONCLUDING EXPLANATION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:22; 6:12. THE VANITY & FUTILITY IN EARTHLY ENDEAVOR: THE SUFFERING OF THE OPPRESSED IS IN ECCLESIASTES 4:1-3; JOB 35:9; 1ST KINGS 10:9 & AMOS 3:9. THE PRESSURES ON THE SUCCESSFUL IS IN ECCLESIASTES 4:4-6; PROVERBS 6:10; PSALMS 27:2 & MICAH 3:3. THE LONELINESS OF THE WEALTHY IS IN ECCLESIASTES 4:7-12. THE INSECURITY OF HIGH POSITION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 4:13-16. THE VANITY & FUTILITY IN WORLDLY WORSHIP: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADMONITION REGARDING REVERENCE, REVERING, RESPECT AND HIGH ESTEEM IS IN ECCLESIASTES 5:1 & 1ST SAMUEL 15:22. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADMONITION REGARDING PRAYER IS IN ECCLESIASTES 5:2-3. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADMONITION REGARDING VOWS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 5:4-7; DEUTERONOMY 23:21-23; MALACHI 2:7 & GENESIS 28:20. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADMONITION REGARDING FAITH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 5:8-9 & 1ST SAMUEL 19:11. THE VANITY & FUTILITY OF WORLDLY WEALTH: RICHES CANNOT SATISFY IS IN ECCLESIASTES 5:10-12. RICHES CAN BE HARMFUL IS IN ECCLESIASTES 5:13-17; JOB 1:21 & 1ST TIMOTHY 6:7, 9. RICHES CAN BE ENJOYED IS IN ECCLESIASTES 5:18-20; MATTHEW 6:34 & 1ST TIMOTHY 6:8. OTHER VANITIES & FUTILITIES ASSOCIATED WITH WEALTH: THE WEALTH & HAPPINESS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 6:1-6. A RICH MAN WITH NO ENJOYMENT IS IN ECCLESIASTES 6:2. A RICH MAN WITHOUT AN HEIR IS IN ECCLESIASTES 6:2. A RICH MAN WITHOUT A TOMB IS IN ECCLESIASTES 6:3-5; EXODUS 20:12; 1ST SAMUEL 17:46; JOB 3:16 & PSALMS 58:8. A RICH MAN WITHOUT HOPE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 6:6. WEALTH AND MAN’S DESIRE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:8; 2:15, 24; 3:13; 4:15; 6:7-9 & MATTHEW 10:39. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KNOWLEDGE OF MAN’S CONTINUING IGNORANCE: MAN’S IGNORANCE REGARDING CONDUCT IS IN ECCLESIASTES 6:11 & JAMES 4:14. MAN’S IGNORANCE REGARDING THE FUTURE & PERFECTED PAST IS IN ECCLESIASTES 6:12. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S VALUE OF SERIOUSNESS: THE VALUE OF A GOOD NAME IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:1 & AMOS 6:6. THE VALUE OF MOURNING IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:24; 7:2-4; 2ND CORINTHIANS 7:10 & GENESIS 50:10. THE VALUE OF REBUKE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:5-7; PROVERBS 13:1; 17:10 & AMOS 6:5. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S VALUE OF PATIENCE: IMPATIENCE DAMNED BY DIVINE REASON IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:8 & PROVERBS 14:29. IMPATIENCE LEADS TO SKEPTICISM IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:9. IMPATIENCE LEADS TO NEGATIVISM IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:10 & NUMBERS 11:5. IMPATIENCE IS INCOMPATIBLE WITH TRUE WISDOM IS IN ECCLESIASTES 6:5; 7:11-12; 9:15; ISAIAH 32:2 & PROVERBS 8:35; 13:8. IMPATIENCE IS ULTIMATELY INEFFECTIVE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:15; 7:13-14 & 1ST PETER 5:7. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S VALUE OF MODERATION: THE OVERLY WISE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:16 & ROMANS 9:19-21. THE OVERLY SEXUAL IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:17 & PSALMS 10:11; 14:1. AVOIDING EXCESSES IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:18. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S VALUE OF SELF-RESTRAINT: RESTRAINT REGARDING SEXUAL SIN IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:19-20; JOB 19:3 & 1ST JOHN 1:8. RESTRAINT REGARDING CRITICISM IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:21-22 & MATTHEW 7:1-2. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S VALUE OF WISDOM: THE DIFFICULTY OF THE SEARCH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:23-24 & JOB 11:7. THE GOAL OF THE SEARCH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:20; 7:25. THE RESULT OF THE SEARCH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:26-27 & PROVERBS 2:18; 7:25 & CHAPTER 9; 11:16; 12:4; 18:22; 19:14; 31:10. THE DISAPPOINTMENT OF THE SEARCH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:28-29. THAT WHICH HE FOUND IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:28. THAT WHICH HE DID NOT FIND IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:28. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S VALUE OF SUBMISSION: TO THE FATHER STEPHEN AS SUPREME KING: SUBMISSION RECOMMENDED IS IN ECCLESIASTES 8:1-5; ROMANS 13:1-2; 2ND KINGS 11:17; 2ND CHRONICLES 36:13 & NEHEMIAH 10:29. SUBMISSION DEFENDED IS IN ECCLESIASTES 8:6-8 & 1ST SAMUEL 26:11. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S VALUE OF SUBMISSION: TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PROVIDENCE (CONTROL, ORDER & SOVEREIGNTY): THE OPPRESSION OF THE RIGHTEOUS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 8:9-10. DELAYED RETRIBUTION TO THE SEXUAL IS IN ECCLESIASTES 8:11-13. INAPPROPRIATE OUTCOMES IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:24; 3:12, 22; 5:18; 7:1; 8:14-15 & 1ST KINGS 4:20. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S UNFATHOMABLE PURPOSES: MAN DOES NOT KNOW HIS STANDING WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ECCLESIASTES 9:1-6. WHAT THE LIVING DO NOT KNOW IS IN ECCLESIASTES 9:1-2; MALACHI 1:2 & DEUTERONOMY 21:15. WHAT THE LIVING KNOW IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:17; 2:2, 12, 14-16; 3:19; 4:2; 5:15; 6:12; 7:1; 9:3-5; 1ST SAMUEL 17:43; 2ND SAMUEL 3:8. WHAT THE DEAD KNOW IS IN ECCLESIASTES 9:5-6; 12:7 & 2ND TIMOTHY 1:10. COPING WITH THE PROBLEM OF PROVIDENCE: BE FESTIVE IN THE HOLY GHOST IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:24; 3:12; 9:7-8; GENESIS 27:28; 1ST SAMUEL 16:20; PROVERBS 23:31; 20:1. BE JOYOUS IN MARRIAGE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:26; 9:9. BE ENERGETIC IN LABOR IS IN ECCLESIASTES 9:10; JOHN 9:4; GALATIANS 6:10. MAN DOES NOT KNOW HIS TIME (PRESENT) IS IN ECCLESIASTES 9:11-12 & 1ST KINGS 5:4. MAN DOES NOT KNOW WHAT WILL BE: WISDOM IS VULNERABLE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:19; 9:13-10:1; 2ND SAMUEL 20:15-22. THE IMPEDIMENTS TO WISDOM IS IN ECCLESIASTES 10:2-7. THE EXPECTING OF THE UNEXPECTED IS IN ECCLESIASTES 10:8-11; 1ST KINGS 5:17; EXODUS 7:11 & PROVERBS 26:27. THE FUTILITY OF WORDS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 10:4, 12-15 & LUKE 4:22. MAN DOES NOT KNOW WHAT SEXUAL EVIL WILL COME: SEXUAL EVIL IN HIGH PLACES IS IN ECCLESIASTES 10:16-17; 1ST KINGS 1:1-14 & ISAIAH 5:11. SEXUAL DISASTER IN THE LAND IS IN ECCLESIASTES 10:18-19. CAUTION FOR DESPERATE TIMES IS IN ECCLESIASTES 8:2; 10:20. ACTIONS FOR DESPERATE TIMES IS IN ECCLESIASTES 11:1-2 & LUKE 16:9. MAN DOES NOT KNOW WHAT DIVINE GOOD WILL COME: THE CERTAINTY ABOUT THE FUTURE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 11:3. THE DANGER OF OVER CAUTION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 11:4. THE IGNORANCE OF POTENTIAL GOOD IS IN ECCLESIASTES 11:5-6. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PROSE INTRODUCTION: THE JOY OF LIFE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 11:7. THE DUTY OF JOY IS IN ECCLESIASTES 11:8. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TIME OF YOUTH: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POSITIVE ADMONITION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:26; 3:17; 7:17; 11:9. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S NEGATIVE ADMONITION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:15; 9:9; 11:10. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FUNDAMENTAL ADMONITION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:1. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TIME OF OLD AGE: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GENERAL DESCRIPTION OF OLD AGE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:1-2. THE INFIRMITIES OF OLD AGE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:3-4; JOB 4:19; 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:1 & 2ND PETER 1:13. EN ROUTE TO THE GRAVE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:5. THE FINALITY OF DEATH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:6. THE RESULTS OF DEATH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:17, 21; 12:7 & GENESIS 2:7; 3:19. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KOHELETH’S CLAIMS: HIS BASIC THESIS REGARDING LIFE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:8. HIS SPIRITUAL CREDENTIALS TO SPEAK IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:9-11. HIS CLAIMS ABOUT HIS BOOK IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:10-11; GENESIS 48:15 & PSALMS 23:1. HIS ADMONITION REGARDING DIVINE STUDY IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:12. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KOHELETH’S CONCLUSION: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FEAR IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:13. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FINAL IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IS IN ECCLESIASTES 11:9; 12:14.**  **THE DIVINE QANAH IN DIVINE LOVE**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SHULAMITE AND THE HAREM: THE APPEAL OF THE KING IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:2-3. THE APPEAL TO THE KING IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:4. THE APPEAL BY THE SHULAMITE IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:5-7. THE REBUKE OF THE HAREM IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:8. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE LOVE TESTED AND TRIUMPHANT: THE SUITOR’S CHARM IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:9-11; 1ST KINGS 10:28 & 2ND CHRONICLES 9:28. THE MAIDEN’S RESOLVE IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:12-14. THE SUITOR’S CHARM CONTINUED IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:15. THE MAIDEN’S RESOLVE CONTINUED IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:16-2:1 & 1ST CHRONICLES 5:16. THE SUITOR’S CHARM CONTINUED IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 2:2. THE MAIDEN’S RESOLVE CONTINUED IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 2:3. A FORTIFYING FANTASY IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:16; 2:4-7; 8:3. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FOND MEMORIES OF COURTSHIP: AN INVITATION DECLINED IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:6; 2:8-17; JUDGES 15:4 & MATTHEW 6:28. A DESPERATE SEARCH IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 3:1-5. THE ARRIVAL OF THE SHULAMITE IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 3:6-11; 1ST SAMUEL 27:2; 30:9; 1ST KINGS 5:10. THE WOOING BY SOLOMON: THE BEAUTY OF THE BRIDE IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 4:1-5. THE DESIRE OF THE SHULAMITE IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:12, 16; 2:17; 4:6. THE INTENSIFIED WOOING IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 4:7-15 & ISAIAH 5:5. THE LONGING OF THE MAIDEN IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 4:16. THE KING’S HEIGHTENED LONGING IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 5:1. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE LOVE FORTIFIED THROUGH MEMORY IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 2:8-3:1-4, 5; 5:2-7. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE LOVE FORTIFIED THROUGH DECLARATION IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 5:8-6:3. AN APPEAL TO HER FRIENDS IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 5:8. AN INQUIRY ABOUT HER BELOVED IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:8; 5:9. A DESCRIPTION OF THE SHEPHERD IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 5:10-16. AN INQUIRY BY THE FRIENDS IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 6:1. A DECLARATION OF DIVINE LOVE IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 6:2-3. SOLOMON’S FINAL WOOING: THE KING’S FLATTERIES IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 4:2; 6:4-10 & 1ST KINGS 11:3. THE MAIDEN’S PREDICAMENT IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 6:11-13. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRAISE FOR THE SHULAMITE’S BEAUTY: THE PRAISE BY THE COURT LADIES IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 4:4, 5; 7:1-5. THE PRAISE BY THE SUITOR IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 7:6-9. THE RESPONSE OF THE SHULAMITE IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 2:7; 3:5; 6:3; 7:9-10, 13; 8:1-4. THE SHULAMITE AND HER BELOVED IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 3:6; 8:5-7. THE SHULAMITE AND HER BROTHERS IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 8:8-10. THE SHULAMITE & SOLOMON IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 8:11-12. THE SHULAMITE AND THE SHEPHERD IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 2:8, 17; 8:13-14.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM OF SOLOMON: THE 1ST PART IS THE DESTINIES OF THE RIGHTEOUS AND THE SEXUAL IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 1:1-6:8. THE PRIMARY LIFE OF THE SEXUAL IS PLEASURE AND THE PRIMARY LIFE OF THE RIGHTEOUS IS A BLESSED IMMORTALITY. THE 2ND PART IS THE MEDITATION OF WISDOM IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 6:9-9:18. WISDOM IS THE DIVINE BREATH OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AUTHORITY IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:25, 27. SOLOMON’S PRAYER FOR WISDOM IS IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON CHAPTER 9. THE LAST PART IS IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON CHAPTERS 10-12, 16-19 ABOUT ISRAEL’S HISTORY DOWN TO THE EXODUS, INTERRUPTED BY THE ORIGINS OF THE SEXUALITIES OF EVIL IDOLATRY IN CHAPTERS 13-15, THEN BACK TO ISRAEL’S HISTORY BEING JUDGED BY WISDOM IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON CHAPTERS 16-19.**  **THE WISDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IS DESCRIBED IN ISAIAH 28:29; 1ST SAMUEL 2:3 & ROMANS 16:27. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IS BEYOND MEASURE IS IN PSALMS 147:5; ISAIAH 44:7; JEREMIAH 10:7 & ROMANS 11:33. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IS PROFOUND IS IN ISAIAH 40:28; JOB 9:4; 28:12-24; PSALMS 92:5 & ECCLESIASTES 8:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IS SUPERIOR TO ALL HUMAN WISDOM IS IN ISAIAH 55:9 & JOB 21:22. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM THAT IS EXHIBITED: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IN CREATION IS IN JEREMIAH 10:12; JOB 28:25-27; 37:14-16; PSALMS 104:24; 136:5; PROVERBS 3:19-20 & ISAIAH 40:12-14. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM AS AN AGENT IN CREATION IS IN PROVERBS 8:22-31. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IN HISTORICAL EVENTS IS IN ISAIAH 31:2; JOB 12:13-25 & DANIEL 2:20-22. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IN KNOWING THE HUMAN MIND IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 28:9 & PSALMS 139:2, 4, 6. THE SON JESUS CHRIST THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:24, 30; ISAIAH 9:6; 11:2 & COLOSSIANS 2:2-3. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IN THE GOSPEL KINGDOM IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:18-21, 25 & EPHESIANS 3:10. THE FATHER STEPHEN GIVES HIS WISDOM TO HUMAN BEINGS IS IN EPHESIANS 1:17; 2ND CHRONICLES 1:11-12; EZRA 7:25; PROVERBS 2:6; ECCLESIASTES 12:11; DANIEL 2:23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16 & JAMES 1:5. THE EXAMPLES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 16:7; 1ST KINGS 3:28; ISAIAH 28:24-29 & LUKE 11:49.**  **THE WISDOM OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE WISDOM OF THE MESSIAH WAS FORETOLD AND RECOGNIZED IN HIS SON JESUS CHRIST IS IN ISAIAH 11:2; 52:13; PROVERBS 8:22-23; JOHN 1:1; 4:29; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:24, 30 & COLOSSIANS 2:2-3. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM WAS A CHARACTERISTIC OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST’S CHILDHOOD IS IN LUKE 2:40, 46-47, 52. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM WAS A CHARACTERISTIC OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST’S MINISTRY: THIS WISDOM WAS EXCEPTIONAL IS IN MATTHEW 12:42; 13:54; MARK 6:2; 11:18; JOHN 7:15 & LUKE 11:31. THIS WISDOM WAS TEACHING IS IN MATTHEW 7:29; 11:4-5; 13:34; 16:12; 17:13; MARK 1:22; JOHN 2:17 & LUKE 4:32; 7:22; 24:8. THIS WISDOM WAS DEALING WITH PEOPLE IS IN JOHN 4:29; MATTHEW 18:2-3; 20:25-26; MARK 9:36-37; 10:42-43; JOHN 8:10-11 & LUKE 9:47-48. THIS WISDOM WAS DEALING WITH OPPOSITION IS IN LUKE 14:5-6; 20:23-26; MATTHEW 12:11-12; 22:18-22; 27:14 & MARK 12:15-17; 15:5. THE SON JESUS CHRIST’S WISDOM AROSE FROM HIS DIVINE RELATIONSHIP WITH HIS FATHER STEPHEN: IT WAS BASED ON PRAYER TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN MATTHEW 14:23; 26:36; MARK 1:35; 6:46; 14:32 & LUKE 5:16; 6:12; 22:41. IT WAS BASED ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOLY SCRIPTURE IS IN DEUTERONOMY 8:3; MATTHEW 4:4; 5:17; 22:29 & LUKE 4:4; 24:27. THE SON JESUS CHRIST’S LIFE EMBODIED THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WILL IN HIS DIVINE WILL AND DIVINE PURPOSES IS IN JOHN 5:30; 8:16, 28, 29; 14:10.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM OF HIS BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST: THOSE WHO KNEW AND CAN KNOW THE DIVINE WISDOM OF THE HOLY GHOST: JOSHUA IN DEUTERONOMY 34:9. THE MESSIAH IN ISAIAH 11:2. JESUS CHRIST IN LUKE 2:40 & COLOSSIANS 2:9. THE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS IN EPHESIANS 1:17. THE HOLY GHOST IS THE SOURCE OF DIVINE WISDOM FROM HIS FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOB 32:6-9; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:11, 12-14; 12:8; 1ST SAMUEL 10:10; 1ST KINGS 3:8-9, 12; 4:29-34; 10:1, 23-24; PROVERBS 2:6; DANIEL 5:10-16; COLOSSIANS 1:9 & ACTS 6:3, 9-10; 15:28. THE HOLY GHOST AS THE SUPREME TEACHER IS IN JOHN 14:26; NEHEMIAH 9:20; MATTHEW 10:19-20; MARK 13:11; 1ST JOHN 2:27 & LUKE 12:12.**  **THE NATURE OF HUMAN WISDOM: THE WISDOM AS HUMAN SKILL: FOR THE DIVINE WORK ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TABERNACLE IS IN EXODUS 28:3; 31:2-6; 35:25-26, 30-35; 36:1, 8. FOR THE DIVINE WORK ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TEMPLE IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 22:15; 28:21; 2ND CHRONICLES 2:7, 13-14 & 1ST KINGS 7:13-14. THE OTHER SKILLS IS IN ISAIAH 40:20; JEREMIAH 9:17; 10:9 & EZEKIEL 27:8-9. THE WISDOM AS INSTRUCTION IN PRACTICAL LIVING IS IN PROVERBS 6:6; 10:5, 8-9; 14:8; 19:11; 20:1; 21:20; 29:11 & ECCLESIASTES 7:7; 10:12; 12:11. THE WISDOM AS POLITICAL ASTUTENESS: WISDOM BRINGS POLITICAL SUCCESS IS IN PROVERBS 21:22; ECCLESIASTES 9:14-15; ISAIAH 10:13 && EZEKIEL 28:4-5. WISDOM IS IN GIVING POLITICAL ADVICE IS IN GENESIS 41:8; ESTHER 1:13; ISAIAH 19:11; JEREMIAH 51:57; DANIEL 4:6; 5:8; OBADIAH 8 & 1ST CHRONICLES 26:14; 27:32-33. WISDOM IN GOVERNMENT IS IN GENESIS 41:33-36; 2ND SAMUEL 14:20; 1ST KINGS 5:12 & DANIEL 2:48. WISDOM ASSOCIATED WITH MYSTIC ARTS IS IN GENESIS 41:8; EXODUS 7:11; PSALMS 58:5 & DANIEL 2:7; 5:7, 11. WISDOM AS SPIRITUAL DISCERNMENT: UNDERSTANDING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PLAN IS IN GENESIS 41:39; JEREMIAH 9:12; REVELATION 13:18; 17:9 & ACTS 5:38-39. UNDERSTANDING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WAYS IS IN HOSEA 14:9; JOB 11:6; PSALMS 107:43 & DANIEL 12:10. WISDOM EXPRESSED IN A RIGHT RELATIONSHIP WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN: WISDOM AS REVERENT SUBMISSION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOB 28:28; PSALMS 111:10; PROVERBS 1:7; 3:7; 9:10; ECCLESIASTES 12:13 & MICAH 6:9. WISDOM AS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KNOWLEDGE IS IN PROVERBS 30:3; ISAIAH 11:2; EPHESIANS 1:17 & COLOSSIANS 1:9. WISDOM AS TOTAL OBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMAND IS IN DEUTERONOMY 4:6 & PSALMS 119:34, 73. WISDOM PERSONIFIED: WISDOM CALLS OUT AN INVITATION IS IN PROVERBS 8:1-4; 9:1-6. WISDOM TEACHES WHAT IS RIGHT IS IN PROVERBS 8:5-21. WISDOM EXISTED BEFORE CREATION IS IN PROVERBS 8:22-31. HUMAN WISDOM CAN BE USED TO OPPOSE THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:18-25; 4:10.**  **THE DIRECT SOURCE OF HUMAN WISDOM: TRUE WISDOM COMES FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN: IT IS GIVEN BY THE FATHER STEPHEN ALONE IS IN JOB 12:13; 38:36; EXODUS 28:3; ECCLESIASTES 2:26 & JAMES 3:17. IT IS RECEIVED THROUGH THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT WORD IS IN PSALMS 19:7; 119:99-100,, 130; ECCLESIASTES 8:5; JEREMIAH 8:8-9; HOSEA 4:6; MATTHEW 7:24; COLOSSIANS 3:16 & 2ND TIMOTHY 3:15. IT IS RECEIVED THROUGH TOTAL SUBMISSION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 15:33 & ISAIAH 33:6. IT IS IMPARTED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOLY GHOST IS IN EPHESIANS 1:17; 3:5; EXODUS 31:3; 35:31; JOB 32:8; DANIEL 4:18; 5:14;; 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:8 & ACTS 6:3, 10. IT IS GIVEN IN RESPONSE TO PRAYER TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JAMES 1:5; 1ST KINGS 3:9; 2ND CHRONICLES 1:10; PROVERBS 2:3-6; DANIEL 10:12 & COLOSSIANS 1:9. THE EMPTINESS OF WORLDLY WISDOM: WORLDLY WISDOM IS THE FOOLISHNESS, INSANITY & STUPIDITY TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:19-20; JOB 5:13; PSALMS 94:11 & ROMANS 1:21-25. THE FATHER STEPHEN CANNOT BE KNOWN BY WORLDLY WISDOM IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:17, 21; 2:4-5, 11-13; ECCLESIASTES 8:16-17; ISAIAH 55:9 & ROMANS 11:33-34. THE WORLDLY WISDOM BUILDS UP PRIDE AND FALSE HOPE IS IN ISAIAH 5:21; 47:10; PROVERBS 3:7; 26:12; 28:11; JEREMIAH 9:23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 4:10; 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:18-19 & COLOSSIANS 2:23. THE WORLDLY WISDOM WILL BE CONFOUNDED & OVERTURNED BY GAINSAYING IS IN ISAIAH 19:11; 29:14; 44:25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:19-20; JOB 5:12-13; PROVERBS 21:30; JEREMIAH 51:57; EZEKIEL 28:6-7, 17 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:25. THE DIVINE REVELATION OF DIVINE WISDOM: IT IS REVEALED IN HIS SON JESUS CHRIST IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:23-24, 30; 2:6-8 & COLOSSIANS 1:15-17. IT IS REJECTED BY THE WORLDLY-WISE IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:18, 22-23; 2:14. IT IS REVEALED TO THE UNLEARNED AS A CHILD IS IN MATTHEW 11:25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:26-27; 3:18 & LUKE 10:21. IT IS REVEALED THROUGH THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CHURCH IS IN EPHESIANS 3:10. THE FATHER STEPHEN-GIVEN WISDOM IS SUPERIOR TO ALL WORLDLY WISDOM IS IN LUKE 21:15; GENESIS 41:15; EXODUS 7:11-12; 1ST KINGS 4:30; DANIEL 1:20; 5:7 & ACTS 6:10.**  **THE IMPORTANCE OF HUMAN WISDOM: THE SUPREME VALUE OF TRUE WISDOM: IT IS PRICELESS IS IN PROVERBS 3:13; 4:7; 8:10-11. IT GIVES LIFE IS IN PROVERBS 11:30; 13:14; 15:24; 16:22; 24:14 & DANIEL 12:3. IT BRINGS PROSPERITY IS IN PROVERBS 3:1-2; 8:18; 19:8; CHAPTER 8; 21:20-21; 24:3 & JEREMIAH 10:21. IT GIVES ETERNAL SECURITY IS IN PROVERBS 1:33; 2:6011; 4:6; 14:3; 28:26 & ECCLESIASTES 8:5. THE APPLICATION OF WISDOM: IT TOUCHES THE WHOLE PERSON IS IN 1ST KINGS 3:12; JOB 38:36; PSALMS 51:6 & PROVERBS 2:2; 16:23; 22:17. IT RESULTS IN RIGHT ACTION IS IN COLOSSIANS 4:5; JAMES 3:13; PSALMS 119:34; PROVERBS 1:3; 4:11; 15:21; 23:19; JEREMIAH 4:22; HOSEA 14:9; ROMANS 16:19; EPHESIANS 5:15; COLOSSIANS 1:9-10 & JAMES 3:14-17. IT RESULTS IN WATCHFULNESS IS IN MATTHEW 25:1-10 & PROVERBS 14:8; 22:3; 27:12. WISDOM IS NECESSARY FOR LEADERS: WISDOM TO GOVERN IS IN PROVERBS 8:15-16; 28:2; DEUTERONOMY 1:13; 1ST KINGS 5:7; 1ST CHRONICLES 22:12; PSALMS 2:10; 105:22; ECCLESIASTES 1:16; ISAIAH 56:11; JEREMIAH 3:15 & ACTS 6:3, 10. WISDOM TO ADMINISTER JUSTICE IS IN 1ST KINGS 3:9, 28; 2ND CHRONICLES 1:10; PSALMS 37:30; PROVERBS 20:26; 24:23; MATTHEW 24:45; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:5 & LUKE 12:42. THE TEACHING OF WISDOM: THE WISE GIVE INSTRUCTION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:9; PSALMS 37:30; 49:3; PROVERBS 1:20-21; 5:1; 8:1; 16:21; 31:26; DANIEL 11:33; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-7 & COLOSSIANS 1:28; 3:16. THE WISE LISTEN TO INSTRUCTION IS IN PROVERBS 1:5; 4:1; 9:9; 10:8; 13:20; 15:12, 31; 19:20. THE EXAMPLES OF THOSE ENDOWED WITH WISDOM: JOSEPH IN ACTS 7:10. THE ELDERS OF ISRAEL IS IN DEUTERONOMY 1:15. JOSHUA IN DEUTERONOMY 34:9. DAVID IN 2ND SAMUEL 14:20 & PSALMS 78:72. SOLOMON IN 1ST KINGS 3:16-28; 4:29-34; 10:4-8; 2ND CHRONICLES 9:3-7; 1ST CHRONICLES 22:12-13; MATTHEW 12:42 & LUKE 11:31. EZRA IN EZRA 7:25. THE MESSIAH IN ISAIAH 11:2. DANIEL AND HIS 3 FRIENDS IN DANIEL 1:17. DANIEL IN DANIEL 2:19-23, 27-28; 5:11-12. PAUL IN 2ND PETER 3:15.**  **THE SUPREME UNDERSTANDING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE SOURCE OF SUPREME UNDERSTANDING: UNDERSTANDING BELONGS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOB 12:13; PSALMS 136:5; 147:5; PROVERBS 3:19 & JEREMIAH 15:15; 51:15. UNDERSTANDING IS A GIFT FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 2:6; ISAIAH 29:24; 32:3-4; 52:15; 1ST KINGS 4:29; JOB 38:36; DANIEL 1:17; 2:21, 30; 9:22 & ROMANS 15:21. UNDERSTANDING SPIRITUAL TRUTH: UNDERSTANDING THE TRUTH ABOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST JOHN 5:20; PROVERBS 2:5; 9:10; ISAIAH 40:21, 28; 43:10; JEREMIAH 9:24; JOHN 10:38 & ROMANS 1:20. UNDERSTANDING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE PURPOSES IS IN DEUTERONOMY 9:6; 1ST CHRONICLES 28:19; JOB 34:10-11; PSALMS 73:16-17; ISAIAH 57:1-2; JEREMIAH 9:12-13; 23:20; 30:24; DANIEL 8:15-16; EPHESIANS 5:17 & COLOSSIANS 1:9. UNDERSTANDING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT WORD IS IN PSALMS 119:27, 73, 125; NEHEMIAH 8:8, 12; MATTHEW 24:15; MARK 13:14; JOHN 12:16; LUKE 24:27, 45 & ACTS 8:30-31. UNDERSTANDING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TEACHING IS IN MATTHEW 13:11; 16:12; 17:13; MARK 4:11, 33; JOHN 2:22 & LUKE 8:10. UNDERSTANDING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SALVATION IS IN EPHESIANS 1:9, 18; 3:4, 17-19; ISAIAH 41:20; ROMANS 13:11; COLOSSIANS 2:2 & PHILEMON 6. HUMAN UNDERSTANDING IS LIMITED IS IN JOB 26:14; 36:26, 29; 37:5; 42:3; PROVERBS 3:5; 20:24; ECCLESIASTES 11:5; ISAIAH 40:13-14; 55:8-9 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:12. GAINING UNDERSTANDING: THROUGH THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FAITH IS IN HEBREWS 11:3; MATTHEW 16:8-9 & ACTS 6:8. THROUGH THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOLY GHOST IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:12, 14; 1ST CHRONICLES 28:12; JOB 32:8; ISAIAH 11:2; JOHN 14:26; 16:13-15 & EPHESIANS 1:17. THROUGH THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT WORD IS IN PSALMS 111:10; 119:130; DEUTERONOMY 4:6; DANIEL 9:2 & JOHN 20:9. THROUGH THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISE TEACHING IS IN PSALMS 49:3; JOB 8:8-10; PROVERBS 1:2; 4:1; 15:32 & ECCLESIASTES 12:9. THE LACK OF UNDERSTANDING OF SPIRITUAL TRUTH: NOT KNOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ISAIAH 1:3; 27:11; DEUTERONOMY 32:21, 28-29; JEREMIAH 4:22 & ROMANS 10:19. THE LACK OF UNDERSTANDING DUE TO HARDENED HEARTS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 29:4; ISAIAH 6:9-10; 44:18; 48:8; JOB 17:4; JEREMIAH 5:21; EZEKIEL 12:2; MATTHEW 13:13-15; MARK 4:11-12; 6:52; JOHN 12:40; EPHESIANS 4:18; LUKE 8:10 & ACTS 28:26-27. NOT UNDERSTANDING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PURPOSES IS IN PSALMS 82:5; 92:6-7; ISAIAH 5:13; 19:12; MICAH 4:12; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:8 & LUKE 12:56. NOT UNDERSTANDING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TEACHING IS IN MATTHEW 13:19; MARK 4:13; 9:32; JOHN 2:20-21; 4:11, 32-33; 6:51-52; 8:27, 43; 11:13; 16:18 & LUKE 2:50. UNDERSTANDING CREATURES AND SITUATIONS IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 12:32; ESTHER 1:13; JOB 13:1; PROVERBS 20:5 & JOHN 7:24. UNDERSTANDING LANGUAGES IS IN GENESIS 11:7; DEUTERONOMY 28:49; PSALMS 81:5; ISAIAH 36:11; 1ST CORINTHIANS 14:2 & ACTS 2:6. THOSE WHO HAVE UNDERSTANDING: THE WISE IS IN DEUTERONOMY 32:29; 1ST KINGS 4:29; PROVERBS 8:14 & HOSEA 14:9. THE GOOD LEADERS IS IN JEREMIAH 3:15; DEUTERONOMY 1:13; 1ST CHRONICLES 22:12; 2ND CHRONICLES 30:22; PROVERBS 28:2. BY CONTRAST IS IN PROVERBS 28:16; ISAIAH 56:11. THE RESULTS OF UNDERSTANDING: SEEKING THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 14:2; 53:2 & ROMANS 3:11. OBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 32:9; 119:34, 100; NEHEMIAH 10:28 & PROVERBS 28:7. TAKING THE RIGHT PATH BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 2:9; 15:21 & PSALMS 119:104. LIFE FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 119:144 & PROVERBS 16:22. SENSIBLE LIVING: AVOIDANCE OF SEX IN JOB 28:28. SLOWNESS TO CRITICIZE IN PROVERBS 11:12. CONSCIENTIOUS LABOR IS IN PROVERBS 12:11. WINNING FAVOR IN PROVERBS 13:15. SHOWING RESTRAINT AND EVEN TEMPER IN PROVERBS 17:27. GOOD DEEDS AND HUMILITY IN JAMES 3:13. THE RESULTS OF A LACK OF UNDERSTANDING: FOOLISH BEHAVIOR: COMMITTING ADULTERY IN PROVERBS 6:32. BEING EASILY SEDUCED IN PROVERBS 7:7. MAKING RASH COMMITMENTS IN PROVERBS 17:18. SELFISHNESS AND SELF-IMPORTANCE IN PROVERBS 18:1-2. IDLENESS LEADING TO RUIN IN PROVERBS 24:30-31. DRUNKENNESS CLOUDS UNDERSTANDING IN HOSEA 4:11. DEATH IN PROVERBS 10:21; 21:16 & HOSEA 4:6, 14.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF HUMANITY: THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS ALL CREATURES IS IN 1ST KINGS 8:39; 2ND CHRONICLES 6:30; JOB 34:21; PSALMS 7:9; JEREMIAH 17:10; 23:24; 32:19 & ACTS 1:24. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS HIS OWN CREATURES IS IN 2ND TIMOTHY 2:19; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:3 & GALATIANS 4:9. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS THEM BY NAME IS IN ISAIAH 43:1; 45:3-4 & EXODUS 33:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS THEM INDIVIDUALLY AND INTIMATELY IS IN JEREMIAH 1:5; PSALMS 119:168; 139:1-16 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:12. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS THEIR NEEDS AND TROUBLES IS IN PSALMS 34:15; 132:3; JEREMIAH 18:23 & MATTHEW 6:7-8; 31-32. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS THEIR SIN IS IN ISAIAH 48:8; JEREMIAH 29:23; HOSEA 5:3; AMOS 5:12 & HEBREWS 4:13. THE KNOWLEDGE OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST: HE KNOWS ALL MEN IS IN JOHN 2:25; MATTHEW 9:4; 12:25; MARK 2:8 & LUKE 5:22; 11:17. HE KNOWS THEM BY NAME IS IN JOHN 10:3, 14. HE KNOWS THEIR NEEDS AND TROUBLES IS IN REVELATION 2:9, 13. HE KNOWS THEIR SINS IS IN REVELATION 3:1-2, 15-16. HE KNOWS THEIR PAST & FUTURE IS IN MATTHEW 26:33-34; MARK 14:29-30 & JOHN 1:47; 4:16-18, 39; 13:37-38.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A SOURCE OF HUMAN KNOWLEDGE: THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE SOURCE OF ALL KNOWLEDGE IS IN PROVERBS 1:7; 2:6; 9:10 & JOB 28:28. THE PURSUIT OF KNOWLEDGE APART FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN LEADS TO THE FALL IS IN GENESIS 3:1-7, 22-24. THE PURSUIT OF KNOWLEDGE APART FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IS FUTILE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:16-18; 12:11-12 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16; 8:1. THE PURSUIT OF KNOWLEDGE THAT PROCEEDS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN MERITS DIVINE APPROVAL IS IN PROVERBS 2:3-5; 3:13-18; 4:5; 15:14 & 2ND PETER 1:5. THE FATHER STEPHEN BESTOWS SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE ON CERTAIN INDIVIDUALS IS IN DANIEL 1:17; EXODUS 31:1-5; 35:30-36:1; 1ST KINGS 3:10-12; 2ND CHRONICLES 1:10-12 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:8.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE KNOWLEDGE: THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN THROUGH HIS ACTIONS: THE FATHER STEPHEN ACTS IN CREATION IS IN PSALMS 19:1-4; ROMANS 1:20 & ACTS 14:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN ACTS IN IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IS IN EZEKIEL 6:13; 38:22-23; 39:6, 23; EXODUS 7:5; 14:4 & PSALMS 83:9-18. THE FATHER STEPHEN ACTS IN SAVING HIS CREATURES IS IN ISAIAH 37:20; 49:26; 52:9-10 & 1ST SAMUEL 17:46-47. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PEOPLE KNOW HIM THROUGH HIS DEALINGS WITH THEM: THE FATHER STEPHEN DELIVERS HIS CREATURES IS IN EXODUS 6:6-7; 10:2; 16:6; DEUTERONOMY 4:32-35; JOSHUA 3:10; 4:23-24 & 1ST KINGS 20:13, 28. THE FATHER STEPHEN PROVIDES AND CARES FOR HIS CREATURES IS IN EXODUS 16:8; 1ST KINGS 8:56-60; ISAIAH 41:17-20; 45:4-6 & EZEKIEL 37:26-28. IN GIVING THEM HIS INFALLIBLE LAW IS IN EXODUS 31:13 & EZEKIEL 20:11-12, 19-20. THE FATHER STEPHEN IMPARTIALLY JUDGES AND RESTORES HIS CREATURES IS IN EZEKIEL 6:2-10; 7:4; 11:10-12; 12:15-16; 20:38; 36:11; 37:14; NUMBERS 14:34 & JEREMIAH 24:5-7; 31:33-34. THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN LEADS TO TOTAL CONFIDENCE IN HIM IS IN PSALMS 9:10; 18:2; 37:25; 71:5-6; GENESIS 22:7-8; JOB 19:25; ISAIAH 12:1-2 & DANIEL 11:32.**  **THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST: JESUS CHRIST IS THE SUPREME REVELATION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 1:1-2; 8:19; 14:6-10; 17:26; MATTHEW 11:27; COLOSSIANS 1:15-20 & HEBREWS 1:3. THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST ACQUIRED THROUGH A PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP WITH HIS FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 4:42; 10:38; 14:11; MATTHEW 9:4-8; MARK 2:8-12 & LUKE 5:22-26. THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST ACQUIRED THROUGH THE DIVINE WORK OF THE BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST IS IN JOHN 15:26; 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:3 & 1ST JOHN 5:6-9. THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST IS ASSOCIATED WITH KNOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 8:19; 10:14-15, 27-30; 14:6-11; 15:15; 17:26. THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST SHOULD INCREASE CONSISTENTLY IS IN PHILIPPIANS 3:10; 2ND PETER 3:18 & 2ND PETER 1:5-8. THE DIVINE CONSEQUENCES OF KNOWING HIS SON JESUS CHRIST BY THE FATHER STEPHEN: RECONCILIATION WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:19-20 & EPHESIANS 2:16. THE ACCESSES TO GET TO THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE ACCESS TO HIS LORD PETER THE BEGINNING OF THE INFALLIBLE LAW IS IN 2ND MACCABEES 14:3. THE ACCESS TO HIS SON JESUS FOR MANKIND IS IN EPHESIANS 3:12. THE ACCESS TO HIS BROTHER JOHN FOR WOMANKIND IS IN ROMANS 5:2. THE ACCESS TO HIS LORD JAMES THE END OF THE INFALLIBLE LAW IS IN ESTHER 1:14. THE ONLY ACCESS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS & SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LADIES IS IN EPHESIANS 2:18. BECOMING LIKE JESUS CHRIST IS IN PHILIPPIANS 3:10. PEACE IS IN JOHN 14:1; 16:33; ROMANS 5:1-2 & EPHESIANS 2:14-18. HOPE IS IN EPHESIANS 1:17-18. ETERNAL LIFE IS IN JOHN 10:27-28; 17:3 & 1ST JOHN 5:13, 20. RENEWAL IS IN EPHESIANS 4:19-22. UNITY AMONG BELIEVERS IS IN JOHN 17:21. REJECTION BY THE WORLD IS IN JOHN 15:18-21; 16:2-3; 17:14. THE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST IS TO MANIFEST ITSELF IN OBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST JOHN 2:3-6; MATTHEW 7:21-23; 25:31-46 & JOHN 14:15, 21, 23; 15:4-5.**  **THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF SIN: KNOWLEDGE OF SIN AS A RESULT OF THE FALL IS IN GENESIS 2:16-17; 3:1-13, 22. THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF SIN THROUGH CONSCIENCE IS IN ROMANS 2:14-15; 1ST SAMUEL 24:5-6; 2ND SAMUEL 24:10 & HEBREWS 10:22. THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF SIN THROUGH THE BIBLICAL LAW IS IN ROMANS 3:20; 5:13; 7:7. THE BIBLICAL LAW WAS TAUGHT TO ALL IN ISRAEL IS IN LEVITICUS 10:11 & DEUTERONOMY 4:1; 5:31; 6:6-9. THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF SIN THROUGH THE CONVICTING AUTHORITY OF THE HOLY GHOST IS IN JOHN 16:7-11 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:5.**  **THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL: THE HUMAN QUEST FROM THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL IS IN GENESIS 2:9; 3:5-6, 22; 2ND SAMUEL 14:17; 19:35 & EZEKIEL 28:2-7. THE MARITAL CONSEQUENCES OF THE ATTEMPT TO ATTAIN THIS KIND OF SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE IS IN GENESIS 2:17; 3:7-19; EZEKIEL 28:13-19 & ROMANS 1:28-32. GOD AS A SOURCE OF INFINITE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL IS IN PSALMS 34:11-14; 111:10; 119:66; JOB 28:28 & ROMANS 7:7. THE NATURAL SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL: GIVEN IN THE HUMAN CONSCIENCE IS IN ROMANS 2:14-15; 9:1; JOB 27:6; EZEKIEL 36:31; JOHN 3:20; 2ND CORINTHIANS 1:12; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:5, 18-19; 1ST PETER 3:15-16 & ACTS 24:16. CONSCIENCE AND MORAL DECISIONS IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 25:30-34; 1ST CHRONICLES 21:6-7; PSALMS 37:27; AMOS 5:14-15 & EPHESIANS 4:25-32. A NATURAL SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL WILL NOT EMPOWER ANY CREATURE TO DO GOOD, ONLY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS GOOD IS IN EPHESIANS 4:6; ROMANS 7:15-25; 13:1-10.**  **ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR DIVINE KNOWLEDGE IS IN GENESIS 25:22-23; JUDGES 13:17; 18:5-6 & 1ST SAMUEL 10:22. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR DIVINE GUIDANCE IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 2:1; JUDGES 20:18, 23, 27-28; 1ST SAMUEL 23:2, 4; 30:8; 2ND SAMUEL 5:19, 23 & 1ST CHRONICLES 14:10, 14. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN THROUGH INTERMEDIARIES: PRIEST (SERGEANTS), CHIEF PRIESTS (LIEUTENANTS) & HIGH PRIESTS (CAPTAINS) IS IN JUDGES 18:5-6; NUMBERS 27:18-21 & 1ST SAMUEL 22:10, 13-15. PROPHETS IS IN 1ST KINGS 22:6-9; 2ND CHRONICLES 18:5-8; 34:19-28; 1ST SAMUEL 9:6-10; 2ND KINGS 3:11; 22:11-20; JEREMIAH 21:1-7 & EZEKIEL 14:7. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN BY CASTING LOTS IS IN NUMBERS 27:21; 1ST SAMUEL 10:20-22; 14:36-42 & ACTS 1:24-26. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN PRAYER IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 20:1-17. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AT THE TABERNACLE IS IN EXODUS 33:7; JUDGES 20:26-28; 1ST CHRONICLES 13:3 & 2ND CHRONICLES 1:5. DEVOTION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A NECESSARY PREREQUISITE FOR ENQUIRING OF HIM IS IN EZEKIEL 14:1-11; 20:1-3, 30-31. THE FAILURE TO ENQUIRE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN DISPLEASES HIM AND HERALDS DISASTER IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 10:13-14; 15:13; JEREMIAH 10:21 & ZEPHANIAH 1:4-6. THE BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST AND ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 16:13-15, 23-24.**  **THE DIVINE NATURE OF KNOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE ORIGIN OF KNOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN: KNOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN DEPENDS ON REVELATION IS IN ROMANS 11:33-36; 16:25-26; ISAIAH 40:5, 13; 65:1; DEUTERONOMY 29:29; NUMBERS 12:6; 23:3; JOB 12:22; EZEKIEL 20:5; DANIEL 2:20-23, 28; AMOS 4:13; MATTHEW 11:25-27; GALATIANS 1:12; EPHESIANS 3:4-5 & LUKE 10:21-22. THE FATHER STEPHEN GIVES KNOWLEDGE OF HIS REALITY THROUGH CREATION IS IN ROMANS 1:20; PSALMS 8:1; 19:1-4; 97:6 & ACTS 14:17; 17:24-27. THE FATHER STEPHEN GIVES KNOWLEDGE OF HIS MERCY AND HIS WILL THROUGH HOLY SCRIPTURE, BOTH TO THE LAW AND THE GOSPEL IS IN ROMANS 1:17; DEUTERONOMY 31:13; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:20-21; HEBREWS 8:10-11; JEREMIAH 31:33-34 & ACTS 10:36. THE FATHER STEPHEN GIVES KNOWLEDGE OF HIMSELF THROUGH HIS SON JESUS CHRIST IS IN MATTHEW 11:27; JOHN 3:2; 8:19; 10:32; 14:7; 16:30; 17:3; COLOSSIANS 2:2; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:9-10; 1ST PETER 1:20-21 & LUKE 10:22. THE FATHER STEPHEN GIVES KNOWLEDGE OF HIMSELF AND HIS WAYS THROUGH HIS HOLY GHOST IS IN EPHESIANS 1:17; ISAIAH 11:2; JOHN 14:16-17; 15:26; 16:12-15; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:9-11; 12:8; EPHESIANS 3:16-19; 1ST PETER 1:12 & ACTS 4:31. THE FATHER STEPHEN GIVES KNOWLEDGE OF HIS GREATNESS AND GRACE THROUGH EXPERIENCE OF HIM, SUBMISSION TO HIM AND IN ANSWER TO PRAYER IS IN PSALMS 17:6-7; 56:9-11; 66:19-20; EXODUS 9:29; ISAIAH 41:19-20; 45:3-6; 50:4; 60:16; JEREMIAH 22:16; 24:7 & EZEKIEL 6:7. THE DIVINE NATURE OF KNOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN: KNOWING HIS CHARACTER IS IN JONAH 4:2; DEUTERONOMY 7:9; PSALMS 9:10; 36:10; 135:5; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3-5 & 1ST JOHN 4:8, 16. KNOWING HIS INERRANT WORDS AND DIVINE WORKS IS IN AMOS 3:7; GENESIS 41:25; EXODUS 6:6-7; 7:5, 17; 18:11; DEUTERONOMY 29:29; 1ST SAMUEL 3:7, 21; 17:46; 2ND SAMUEL 7:21, 27; 1ST CHRONICLES 17:19, 25; 2ND KINGS 8:10; 19:19; PSALMS 147:19; EZEKIEL 20:9; JOHN 17:8; LUKE 2:26 & ACTS 2:22; 22:14. TO KNOW HIS SON JESUS CHRIST TRUTHFULLY IS TO KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 8:19; 14:6; 15:15; 16:15; 17:26; COLOSSIANS 1:15; 2:2-3; MATTHEW 16:16-17 & 1ST JOHN 5:20. TO KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN IS TO EXPERIENCE HIS SALVATION IS IN JOHN 17:3; PSALMS 17:6-7; ISAIAH 25:9; 43:12; 52:10; 56:1 & 1ST JOHN 5:13, 20.**  **THE EFFECTS OF KNOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN: SPIRITUAL TRANSFORMATION: FROM DEATH TO LIFE IS IN COLOSSIANS 1:9; 2:2; JOHN 17:3; GALATIANS 4:8-9 & EPHESIANS 1:17; 3:19. MORAL TRANSFORMATION: FROM THE SEXUALLY EVIL TO THE DIVINELY GOOD IS IN PROVERBS 2:1-6; 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:5; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3-5; ROMANS 16:26; EPHESIANS 4:17-24; PHILIPPIANS 1:9-11; COLOSSIANS 1:10 & 1ST JOHN 3:10; 4:8. BOLDNESS OF ACTION FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JEREMIAH 32:38-39; DANIEL 11:32; PSALMS 138:3; PROVERBS 28:1; 2ND CORINTHIANS 3:12; 1ST PETER 1:13 & ACTS 6:8-10. THE BIBLICAL IMAGES OF KNOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN: LIKE PARENT AND CHILD IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 7:14; 1ST CHRONICLES 17:13; 1ST JOHN 3:1; HEBREWS 12:6; PROVERBS 3:12; DEUTERONOMY 8:5; PSALMS 2:7; 27:10; 68:5; 89:26; 103:13; ISAIAH 49:15; 66:12-13; HOSEA 11:1; MATTHEW 5:45, 48; 6:6-9, 18, 32; JOHN 14:21; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:3 & LUKE 15:11-12. LIKE HUSBAND AND WIFE IS IN ISAIAH 54:5; 62:5; JEREMIAH 2:2; 3:14, 20; 31:32; HOSEA 2:16; EPHESIANS 5:25 & REVELATION 19:7; 21:2. LIKE KING AND SUBJECT IS IN PSALMS 5:2; 10:16; 29:10; 44:4; 84:3; 95:3; 97:1; 99:1; 145:1; 1ST SAMUEL 8:7; MATTHEW 6:33; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:17; 6:15 & LUKE 12:31. LIKE SHEPHERD AND SHEEP IS IN GENESIS 48:15; PSALMS 23:1-2; 28:9; 80;1; ISAIAH 40:11; EZEKIEL 34:16; MICAH 7:14; JOHN 10:11 & REVELATION 7:17. THE PERIL OF NOT KNOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE LACK OF SATISFACTION AND DEGENERATION IN THE PRESENT IS IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 10:2-3; TITUS 1:15-16; EXODUS 5:2; JEREMIAH 4:22 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3-5. ETERNAL DAMNATION IN THE FUTURE IS IN MATTHEW 7:22-23; ROMANS 1:18-19; 2:5 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:8.**  **THE NATURE OF AUTHORITY: THE ULTIMATE AUTHORITY BELONGS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, WHO DOES AS HE PLEASES IS IN PSALMS 115:3; 135:6; 2ND CHRONICLES 20:6; JOB 9:12; 23:13; 42:2; ISAIAH 14:27; 43:13; 45:9; 46:10; DANIEL 4:35; ROMANS 9:19-21 & EPHESIANS 1:11. THE HUMAN HOLY AUTHORITY & DIVINE HOLY AUTHORITY: ALL HUMAN HOLY AUTHORITY & ALL DIVINE HOLY AUTHORITY IS GIVEN AND ONLY ESTABLISHED, INSTITUTED AND APPOINTED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ROMANS 13:1-10; DANIEL 2:21; 4:17; 5:18-21; JOHN 19:11 & 1ST PETER 2:13-17. IT INVOLVES THE RIGHTFUL FREEDOM BY THE PERFECT HOLY LAW OF LIBERTY [JAMES 2:8-13] TO GIVE ORDERS IS IN MATTHEW 8:9; 25:23; JOHN 19:10; LUKE 7:8; 19:17; 20:20; 23:7; MARK 13:34; GENESIS 41:35; NUMBERS 27:20; DEUTERONOMY 1:15; JUDGES 9:29; EZRA 7:24; ESTHER 9:29; ISAIAH 22:21; JEREMIAH 38:10; 1ST PETER 2:13 & ACTS 6:10; 7:1-53; 9:14; 26:10, 12. IT IS LIMITED, UNLIKE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AUTHORITY IS IN JOHN 19:10-11 & ACTS 5:38-39. THE RESPONSIBILITIES OF THOSE WITH HOLY AUTHORITY: THEY ARE TO ACT AS HOLY SERVANTS, NOT LORDING IT OVER CREATURES IS IN MATTHEW 20:25-28; MARK 10:42-45 & JOHN 13:4-15. THE ONLY TIME THE SUPREME AUTHORITY CAN LORD OVER CREATURES IS IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AUTHORITY IN ROMANS 13:1 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 6:10; 7:1-8:3. THEIR HOLY AUTHORITY IS TO BE USED FOR THE BENEFIT OF OTHER CREATURES IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:8; 13:10 & ROMANS 13:1-10. IT IS SOMETIMES NECESSARY TO WITHHOLD EXERCISING HOLY AUTHORITY FOR OTHER’S GOOD IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:1-7; 8:8-13; 9:4-18; 10:23-24. THE EXAMPLES OF THE HOLY AUTHORITY OF BELIEVERS: HOLY AUTHORITY OVER POSSESSIONS IS IN ACTS 5:4. HOLY AUTHORITY OVER THE WILL IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:37. THE HOLY AUTHORITY TO BECOME THE CHILDREN OF GOD IS IN JOHN 1:12. THE HOLY AUTHORITY OVER BELIEVERS IN ALL THEIR LIFETIME IS IN ROMANS 7:1. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPREME AUTHORITY OVER MONEY IS IN MALACHI 3:8-12. HOLY AUTHORITY OF HUMAN INSTITUTIONS IN THE CHURCH WORLD: SUPREME AUTHORITY IS GIVEN TO JESUS CHRIST AS THE HEAD OF THE CHURCH BY HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS IN ROMANS 13:1-2; EPHESIANS 1:22; 4:15; 5:23, 24 & COLOSSIANS 1:18. SPIRITUAL AUTHORITY UNDER JESUS CHRIST IN THE CHURCH IS POSSESSED & ATTAINED BY ELDERS: AS SHEPHERDS WHO TEACH AND CARE FOR THE FLOCK IS IN JOHN 21:15-17; EPHESIANS 4:11-13; 1ST TIMOTHY 3:2; 5:17; TITUS 2:1-10; 1ST PETER 5:2 & ACTS 20:28. AS OVERSEERS OR BISHOPS RULING THE CHURCH IS IN ROMANS 12:8; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:12; 1ST TIMOTHY 5:17 & ACTS 20:28. THE RESPONSE OF THE CHURCH TO THE HOLY AUTHORITY OF THE ELDERS: ELDERS ARE TO BE OBEYED IS IN HEBREWS 13:17. ELDERS ARE TO BE HONORED AND RESPECTED IS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:12-13 & 1ST TIMOTHY 5:17. PAUL’S LIMITS THE HOLY AUTHORITY OF WOMEN IN THE CHURCH IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 2:12 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:5-6, 10; 14:33-37. THE REASON FOR THIS PROHIBITION DERIVES FROM GOD’S ORDER OF CREATION IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 2:13-14 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:3, 7-10. THE KINDS OF HOLY AUTHORITY WITHIN THE CHURCH: HOLY AUTHORITY TO PREACH THE GOSPEL IS IN MATTHEW 28:18-19 & MARK 16:15. THE HOLY AUTHORITY TO EXCOMMUNICATE IS IN MATTHEW 18:15-18 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1-5, 9-13. THE HOLY AUTHORITY TO FORGIVE SEXUALITY IS IN MATTHEW 18:18 & JOHN 20:23. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPREME AUTHORITY TO RELEASE AND EXPUNGE THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP THAT CAN NEVER BE FORGIVEN IS IN ACTS 7:59-60. THE HOLY AUTHORITY OF HUMAN INSTITUTIONS IN THE HOUSE WORLD: A HUSBAND IS GIVEN HEADSHIP OF HIS WIFE IS IN EPHESIANS 5:23. THE BASIS FOR THIS HEADSHIP: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HEADSHIP OVER HIS SON JESUS CHRIST IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:3. JESUS CHRIST’S HEADSHIP OVER THE CHURCH IS IN EPHESIANS 5:23, 25. GOD’S ORDER OF CREATION IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:8-9 & GENESIS 2:20-22. THIS HEADSHIP HAS BEEN AFFECTED BY THE FALL OF MAN CONCERNING SEXUALITY IS IN GENESIS 3:16. HOW THIS HEADSHIP IS TO BE EXERCISED: A DIVINELY LOVING AND SACRIFICIAL NATURE IS IN EPHESIANS 5:25, 28, 33; COLOSSIANS 3:19 & 1ST PETER 3:7. AS JESUS CHRIST RULES AS HEAD OF THE CHURCH IS IN EPHESIANS 5:25-29. REGARDING HIS WIFE AS PART OF HIMSELF IS IN EPHESIANS 5:28-29 & 1ST PETER 3:7. CHRISTIAN WIVES ARE TO SUBMIT TO THEIR HUSBANDS IS IN EPHESIANS 5:22 & COLOSSIANS 3:18. THEY ARE TO FOLLOW THE EXAMPLE OF THE SUBMISSION OF THE CHURCH TO JESUS CHRIST IS IN EPHESIANS 5:24-25. THE HOLY FATHERS ARE HEADS OF THEIR FAMILIES IS IN GENESIS 18:19; 35:2; JOSHUA 24:15; EPHESIANS 6:45; 1ST TIMOTHY 3:4, 12 & TITUS 1:6. THE HOLY FATHERS’ AUTHORITY IS TO BE EXERCISED REASONABLY IS IN EPHESIANS 6:4 & COLOSSIANS 3:21. THE RESPONSE OF HOLY CHILDREN TO HOLY PARENTAL AUTHORITY FROM 0 TO 12 YEARS OF AGE: HOLY OBEDIENCE IS IN EPHESIANS 6:1; COLOSSIANS 3:20 & PROVERBS 6:20; 23:22. HOLY RESPECT IS IN EPHESIANS 6:2-3; DEUTERONOMY 5:16; 27:16; EXODUS 20:12; 21:15, 17; PROVERBS 19:26; 20:20; MATTHEW 19:19; MARK 10:19 & LUKE 18:20. THE KINDS OF HOLY AUTHORITY WITHIN THE FAMILY: HOLY AUTHORITY TO DISCIPLINE IS IN PROVERBS 19:18; 23:13; 29:17. HOLY AUTHORITY TO TEACH IS IN PROVERBS 1:8; 3:1; 13:1. HOLY AUTHORITY TO COMMAND IS IN COLOSSIANS 3:20; EPHESIANS 6:1; PROVERBS 6:20-23 & JAMES 2:8-13. THE HOLY AUTHORITY OF HUMAN INSTITUTIONS IN THE BUSINESS WORLD: WITHOUT HOLY AUTHORITY, SEXUALITY IS UNRESTRAINED AND OUT OF CONTROL IS IN ROMANS 1:24-26; 13:4; GENESIS 6:5 & JUDGES 19:11. ALL HUMAN HOLY AUTHORITIES ARE APPOINTED, INSTITUTED AND ESTABLISHED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ROMANS 13:1-2; GENESIS 9:5-6; DANIEL 2:21, 37-38; 4:17; 5:18-21, 26; JOHN 19:11 & 1ST PETER 2:13. ALL HOLY RULERS ARE APPOINTED AS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SERVANTS TO DO GOOD OR MESSIANIC EVIL TO RESTRAIN EVIL IS IN ROMANS 13:4, 6; ISAIAH 45:1; JEREMIAH 25:9; 27:6; 43:10; 1ST TIMOTHY 2:2 & 1ST PETER 2:14. THE PROPER RESPONSE TO HUMAN HOLY AUTHORITIES: THEY ARE TO BE OBEYED BY EVERYONE UNDER THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS IN ROMANS 13:1, 5-7; ECCLESIASTES 8:2; MATTHEW 22:17-21; MARK 12:14-17; LUKE 20:22-25; TITUS 3:1 & 1ST PETER 2:13-14. THEY ARE TO BE HIGHLY HONORED AND HIGHLY RESPECTED IS IN PROVERBS 24:21; ROMANS 13:7 & 1ST PETER 2:17. THEY ARE NOT TO BE OBEYED IF THEIR DEMANDS CONFLICT WITH THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN EXODUS 1:17; 1ST KINGS 21:3; DANIEL 3:18; 6:12; MATTHEW 22:21; MARK 12:17; HEBREWS 11:23; LUKE 20:25 & ACTS 4:19; 6:11-7:60. THEY ARE TO BE PRAYED FOR IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 2:1-2; JEREMIAH 29:7 & ACTS 7:59-60. SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS ARE TO USE RIGHTS GRANTED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOLY AUTHORITIES IS IN ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 6:10; 7:1-53; 16:35-39; 22:22-29; 25:1-12. THE ABUSE OF HOLY AUTHORITY: THE DIVINE WARNINGS AGAINST THE ABUSE OF HOLY AUTHORITY: BY EMPLOYERS OVER THEIR EMPLOYEES IS IN EPHESIANS 6:9; LEVITICUS 25:43; DEUTERONOMY 24:14. BY FATHERS OVER THEIR CHILDREN IS IN EPHESIANS 6:4 & COLOSSIANS 3:21. BY HUSBANDS OVER THEIR WIVES IS IN COLOSSIANS 3:19. BY ELDERS OVER THE CHURCH IS IN 1ST PETER 5:2-3 & EZEKIEL 34:2-7. BY THOSE MISTREATING FOREIGNERS IS IN EXODUS 22:21; 23:9. BY LEADERS OVER THOSE WHO ARE LED IS IN MATTHEW 20:25-27; MARK 10:42-44 & LUKE 22:25-26. BY THOSE TAKING ADVANTAGE OF THE HELPLESS OR POOR IS IN EXODUS 22:22; PROVERBS 22:22; EZEKIEL 22:29 & ZECHARIAH 7:10. BY THOSE WHO OPPRESS OTHERS IS IN JEREMIAH 22:17; PSALMS 73:8; 119:134 & EZEKIEL 22:7. THE EXAMPLES OF THE ABUSE OF HOLY AUTHORITY IS IN GENESIS 16:6; EXODUS 1:11; 1ST KINGS 12:14 & JAMES 2:6. THE CIVIL AUTHORITIES: CIVIL AUTHORITIES ARE DIVINELY APPOINTED IN JOHN 19:11; ROMANS 13:1; 1ST SAMUEL 9:17; 16:1; PSALMS 78:70-71; PROVERBS 8:15-16; JEREMIAH 27:6; DANIEL 2:21, 37-38; 4:17, 32; 5:18-21, 26-28. CIVIL AUTHORITIES AS GOD’S SERVANT AND AGENTS IS IN ROMANS 13:4; ISAIAH 45:1; JEREMIAH 25:9; 27:6; 43:10 & ROMANS 13:6. CIVIL AUTHORITY EXERCISED FOR THE GOOD OF ALL AND IN ORDER TO PUNISH WRONGDOERS IS IN PROVERBS 19:12; 21:15; 29:4, 14; 1ST PETER 2:13-14; GENESIS 9:6; EZRA 7:26; PSALMS 72:12-14; 78:72; ROMANS 13:3-4; 1ST TIMOTHY 2:2 & ACTS 25:11. EVERYONE MUST SUBMIT TO CIVIL AUTHORITIES IS IN PROVERBS 24:21-22; TITUS 3:1; ECCLESIASTES 8:2-5; MATTHEW 17:24-27; 22:15-21; MARK 12:13-17; LUKE 20:20-25; ROMANS 13:1, 5-7 & 1ST PETER 2:13-14, 17. CIVIL AUTHORITIES ARE ONLY TO BE OBEYED IN WHAT IS LAWFUL ACCORDING TO HOLY SCRIPTURE IS IN EXODUS 1:17; 1ST KINGS 21:2-3; DANIEL 1:8; 3:28; 6:7-10; MATTHEW 22:21; MARK 12:17; HEBREWS 11:23; LUKE 20:25 & ACTS 4:19; 5:29.**  **THE SUPREME POWER OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SAVING POWER: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER TO SAVE IS IN PSALMS 20:6; 2ND CHRONICLES 20:12, 15; ISAIAH 40:9-10 & 2ND PETER 1:3-4. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER TO PERFORM MIRACLES IS IN LUKE 4:36; 5:17; 6:19; 8:46; MATTHEW 5:30; 13:54; 14:2; MARK 6:14 & ACTS 10:38. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER TO PROTECT IS IN 1ST PETER 1:3-5; DANIEL 6:26-27; JOHN 17:11 & ROMANS 8:38-39. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATURES PRAY FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN TO ACT IN POWER IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 14:11; 2ND CHRONICLES 20:12; PSALMS 68:1-2, 28; JEREMIAH 14:9; 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:4 & ACTS 4:23-31. THE POWER OF THE GOSPEL IS IN ROMANS 1:16; 4:21; 5:6; 8:3 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:18. THE POWER OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM IS IN MATTHEW 6:13; MARK 9:1 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 4:19-20. THE PREACHING & POWER IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:17-18; 2:4-5; ROMANS 15:18-19; EPHESIANS 3:7; 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:5; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:7-8 & ACTS 4:33; 9:22. THE POWERS THAT OPPOSE THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL BE DEFEATED IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24; COLOSSIANS 2:15; ISAIAH 24:21; 59:15-20; DANIEL 7:26-27; 8:25; EPHESIANS 6:12 & REVELATION 12:10; 18:10. THE POWER OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OVER DEATH IS IN PSALMS 89:48; ECCLESIASTES 8:8; ISAIAH 25:8; HOSEA 13:14; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:14; 15:26, 42-44, 54-57 & HEBREWS 2:14-15.**  **THE SUPREME POWER OF THE FATHER STEPHEN: HIS FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER IS FROM THE LORD YAHWEH IS IN ACTS 10:38. THE LORD YAHWEH’S CREATIVE POWER IS EXERCISED THROUGH HIS FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 1:3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; COLOSSIANS 1:16 & HEBREWS 1:2. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFINITE POWER IS IN MATTHEW 9:6; 19:26; 28:18; MARK 2:10; JOHN 3:34-35; 5:19-20; 13:3; PHILIPPIANS 2:9 & LUKE 1:35, 37; 5:24. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER IS REVEALED ON EARTH: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER OVER NATURE IS IN MATTHEW 8:26-27; 14:25; 21:19; MARK 4:39-41; 6:48; 11:14, 21; JOHN 6:19 & LUKE 8:24-25. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER OVER SICKNESS IS IN MATTHEW 4:23; 8:2-3; 9:21-22; MARK 1:40-42; 5:27-30; LUKE 5:12-13, 17; 8:44-46 & ACTS 10:38. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER OVER HUMAN LIFE IS IN MATTHEW 9:18-25; 11:5; MARK 5:22-42; JOHN 11:43-44 & LUKE 7:22; 8:41-55. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER OVER HIS OWN LIFE IS IN JOHN 10:18 & HEBREWS 7:16. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER OVER HUMAN BEHAVIOR IS IN MATTHEW 4:20; 9:9; MARK 2:14; 15:5; JOHN 11:29; 19:10-11 & LUKE 5:11, 27-28. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER OVER THE FORCES OF EVIL IS IN MATTHEW 4:10-11; 8:16; 9:32-33; 12:22; 17:18; MARK 1:13, 32-34; 9:25; JOHN 14:30 & LUKE 4:12-13, 40-41; 9:42. THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS POWER OVER SIN AND DEATH: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SON JESUS CHRIST’S CRUCIFIXION DEFEATS THE POWER OF SIN IS IN ROMANS 6:6; ISAIAH 53:10-12; MATTHEW 9:6; JOHN 15:13; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:3; TITUS 2:14; HEBREWS 9:28; 1ST PETER 2:24 & REVELATION 5:9. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION DEFEATS THE POWER OF DEATH IS IN ROMANS 1:4; 6:9; PSALMS 16:10; JOHN 2:19; 5:21; 17:2; EPHESIANS 1:19-20; PHILIPPIANS 3:10 & ACTS 2:24, 32. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER OVER SIN AND DEATH REMAINS EFFECTIVE IS IN HEBREWS 7:25, 26-28; JOHN 6:40; ROMANS 8:2-3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:22 & 1ST PETER 3:18. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER REMAINS AVAILABLE IN HUMAN EXPERIENCE: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FORGIVING POWER IS EFFECTIVE TODAY IS IN JOHN 20:23; EPHESIANS 1:7 & ACTS 5:31; 13:38-39. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ENABLING POWER IS EFFECTIVE TODAY IS IN MATTHEW 28:18-20; 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:4-6; JOHN 16:14; LUKE 9:1; 24:49 & ACTS 1:8.**  **THE SUPREME POWER OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOLY GHOST: THE POWER OF THE HOLY GHOST IS WITNESSED TO IN THE OT IS IN ISAIAH 11:2-3; 42:1. THE HOLY GHOST WILL SHOW HIS POWER ON THE EARTH IS IN ISAIAH 32:15. THE HOLY GHOST’S POWER WILL ENABLE CREATURES TO SERVE THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN EZEKIEL 36:26-27 & JEREMIAH 31:33. THE HOLY GHOST’S POWER WILL PROMPT PROPHESY AND VISIONS IS IN JOEL 2:28-29 & ACTS 2:17-18. THE HOLY GHOST’S POWER IS DESCRIBED BY OT IMAGERY IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 10:1; 16:13; ISAIAH 63:11-12; EZEKIEL 3:14; 37:1. THE HOLY GHOST’S POWER IS DEMONSTRATED IN THE OT: IN CREATION IS IN GENESIS 1:2; JOB 33:4 & PSALMS 104:30. IN ACTS OF JUDGMENT AND WAR IS IN JUDGES 3:10; 6:34; 11:29; 14:6, 19; 15:14; 1ST SAMUEL 11:6; 16:13. IN THE LIVES OF HIS SERVANTS IS IN MICAH 3:8; NUMBERS 11:17 & 1ST SAMUEL 10:6, 10. THE HOLY GHOST’S POWER IS SEEN IN THE LIFE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SON JESUS CHRIST: IN HIS CONCEPTION IS IN LUKE 1:35. IN HIS TEACHING AND MINISTRY IS IN MATTHEW 7:28-29; 12:28; MARK 1:22, 27; LUKE 4:14; 5:17 & ACTS 10:38. IN HIS RESURRECTION IS IN ROMANS 1:4; 8:11; 1ST TIMOTHY 3:16 & 1ST PETER 3:18. THE HOLY GHOST’S POWER IS SEEN IN THE CHURCH’S MISSION: IN THE CHURCHES WITNESS AND PREACHING IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:4; 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:5; LUKE 24:49 & ACTS 1:8; 6:10; 16:7. IN THE APOSTOLIC MINISTRY OF SIGNS AND WONDERS IS IN ROMANS 15:18-19 & HEBREWS 2:4. IN THE MIRACULOUS WORKS IN THE CHURCH IS IN GALATIANS 3:5 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:28. THE HOLY GHOST’S POWER BUILDS CHRISTIAN CHARACTER IS IN ROMANS 15:13 & 2ND TIMOTHY 1:7. THE HOLY GHOST’S POWER STRENGTHENS THE CHURCH IS IN EPHESIANS 3:16; ROMANS 1:11 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:7-8.**  **HUMAN POWER ALL COMES FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN DEUTERONOMY 8:17-18; ROMANS 13:1; JUDGES 3:12; 2ND KINGS 13:3, 5; 2ND CHRONICLES 25:8; DANIEL 2:37; 4:29-32; JOHN 19:10-11; COLOSSIANS 1:16; 1ST PETER 2:13-14 & ACTS 4:28. THE FATHER STEPHEN GIVES POWER TO HIS CREATURES IS IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER IS AT WORK IN BELIEVERS IS IN PSALMS 68:35; ISAIAH 40:29-31; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:7; 10:4; 12:9; EPHESIANS 3:20; 6:10; COLOSSIANS 1:11 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:11. THE EXAMPLES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN GIVING POWER TO BELIEVERS IS IN EXODUS 4:21; DEUTERONOMY 34:12; ACTS 4:7, 10; 6:8; 7:22; 2ND SAMUEL 5:10; 1ST CHRONICLES 11:9; 27:6; 1ST KINGS 18:46; DANIEL 2:23; LUKE 1:17; 9:1; MATTHEW 10:1, 19; MARK 6:7 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:10. THE FATHER STEPHEN GIVES RESURRECTION POWER TO BELIEVERS IS IN EPHESIANS 1:19-20; 2ND CORINTHIANS 13:4; PHILIPPIANS 3:10 & COLOSSIANS 1:29; 2:12. THE FATHER STEPHEN EQUIPS INDIVIDUALS FOR SPECIAL TASKS IS IN JUDGES 3:10; 14:6, 19; 15:14; 1ST SAMUEL 10:6, 10; 11:6; 16:13; 61:1; MICAH 3:8 & LUKE 1:35; 4:14, 18. THE FATHER STEPHEN GIVES POWER TO BELIEVERS IS IN EPHESIANS 3:16; ROMANS 15:13; LUKE 24:49 & ACTS 1:8. HUMAN POWER DERIVES FROM WISDOM IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:19; 9:13-18 & PROVERBS 3:27; 8:14; 24:5. THE ABUSE OF HUMAN POWER IS IN PROVERBS 28:12, 28; JUDGES 6:2; JOB 21:7; ECCLESIASTES 4:1; JEREMIAH 5:27-28; 23:10; EZEKIEL 22:6 & MICAH 2;1; 7:3. THE ABSENCE OF HUMAN POWER IS IN DEUTERONOMY 28:32; 2ND CHRONICLES 14:11; NEHEMIAH 5:5; JOB 5:15-16; 6:11-13. THE POWER OF THE WICKED IS TEMPORARY IS IN PSALMS 37:16-17, 32-33; ESTHER 9:1; PROVERBS 11:7 & EZEKIEL 13:20-21.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRE-EMINENCE: THE SCOPE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRE-EMINENCE: OVER ALL CREATURES IS IN JOHN 17:2; MATTHEW 25:31-32 & ROMANS 10:12. OVER ALL ENEMIES IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:25-26; PSALMS 110:1; EPHESIANS 4:8 & ACTS 2:32-35. OVER EVERY POWER AND AUTHORITY IS IN COLOSSIANS 2:15 & EPHESIANS 1:21. OVER ALL TRADITIONS AND INSTITUTIONS IS IN MATTHEW 12:8; MARK 2:28 & LUKE 6:5. OVER ALL THINGS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:28; MATTHEW 11:27; 28:18; JOHN 3:35; 13:3; 16:33; LUKE 10:22; PHILIPPIANS 3:21; HEBREWS 2:8 & ACTS 10:36. THE PRE-EMINENCE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN RELATION TO OTHERS: TO OTHER PROPHETS IS IN MATTHEW 3:11; 12:41; JOHN 1:26-27, 30; 3:30; HEBREWS 1:1-2 & LUKE 11:32. TO THE PATRIARCHS IS IN JOHN 1:17; 8:52-58 & HEBREWS 3:3-6. TO AARON AND OTHER HIGH PRIESTS IS IN HEBREWS 4:14; 6:20; 7:23, 26-28; 8:1-6; 9:11-14, 24-26. TO ANGEL LORDS IS IN 1ST PETER 3:22 & HEBREWS 1:4-14. TO OTHER LORDS AND KINGS IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 6:15 & REVELATION 17:14; 19:16. THE DESCRIPTIONS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRE-EMINENCE: HE IS THE HEAD IS IN COLOSSIANS 2:10; EPHESIANS 1:9-10, 22; 4:15; 5:23-24 & COLOSSIANS 1:18. HE IS THE CAPSTONE IS IN PSALMS 118:22; EPHESIANS 2:20; 1ST PETER 2:7; MATTHEW 21:42; MARK 12:10-11; LUKE 20:17 & ACTS 4:11. HE IS THE CHIEF SHEPHERD IS IN JOHN 10:11; HEBREWS 13:20 & 1ST PETER 5:4. THE REASONS FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRE-EMINENCE: HIS DIVINE ORIGIN IN PROVERBS 8:22-31 & JOHN 1:1-2; 3:31; 17:24. HIS EQUALITY WITH THE LORD YAHWEH IS IN JOHN 8:58; 10:30 & COLOSSIANS 1:19; 2:9. HIS AUTHORITY DERIVES FROM THE LORD YAHWEH IS IN ROMANS 13:1-2 & JOHN 5:22-27. HE POSSESSES THE RIGHTS OF THE FIRSTBORN IS IN PROVERBS 8:22-25; COLOSSIANS 1:15-17; ROMANS 8:29; HEBREWS 1:6. HE HAS A SUPERIOR NAME IS IN PHILIPPIANS 2:9; HEBREWS 1:4 & ACTS 4:12. HE IS THE FIRST AND THE LAST IS IN REVELATION 1:17; 2:8; 22:13. THE EXAMPLES OF EVENTS WHEREBY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRE-EMINENCE IS RECOGNIZED: HIS ENTRY INTO JERUSALEM IS IN MATTHEW 21:4-9; MARK 11:7-10; JOHN 12:12-15; ZECHARIAH 9:9 & LUKE 19:35-38. HIS RESURRECTION IS IN ROMANS 1:4; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:21-23 & REVELATION 1:5. HIS EXALTATION TO THE LORD YAHWEH’S RIGHT HAND IS IN EPHESIANS 1:20-21; 4:8-10; PHILIPPIANS 2:9-11; COLOSSIANS 3:1; HEBREW 8:1; 10:12; 1ST PETER 3:22; REVELATION 3:21 & ACTS 2:33; 5:31; 7:55.**  **THE ACTS OF OT FREEDOM: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PEOPLE REGAIN THEIR FREEDOM: THE EXODUS FROM EGYPT AS AN ACTS OF FREEDOM (INDEPENDENCE) IS IN EXODUS 12:42; 16:6, 32; 20:2; JOSHUA 24:6; JUDGES 6:8; 2ND SAMUEL 7:6; 1ST KINGS 8:16; 2ND CHRONICLES 7:22; PSALMS 80:8; JEREMIAH 2:6; 11:4; HOSEA 12:9; AMOS 2:10; MICAH 6:4; HAGGAI 2:5; HEBREWS 8:9 & JUDE 5. THE RETURN FROM EXILE IN BABYLON AS AN ACTS OF DELIVERANCE IS IN ISAIAH 35:3-10; ISAIAH 43:14; 45:5, 14-17; 49:8-26; 51:22-52:12; 54:1-17; 61:1-62:12 & EZEKIEL 36:24-36; 37:15-28. THE FREEDOM GRANTED TO INDIVIDUALS TO REFLECT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PAST DELIVERANCE IS IN DEUTERONOMY 15:12-15 & LEVITICUS 25:10, 39-43. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PLANS, WORKS & PURPOSES IN BRINGING ABOUT HIS PEOPLE’S FREEDOM IS IN ACTS 5:38-39: THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS PEOPLE FREE TO BE HIS OWN IS IN EXODUS 18:4; NUMBERS 15:41 & HOSEA 13:4. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS PEOPLE FREE TO SERVE HIM IS IN EXODUS 19:3-6 & LEVITICUS 25:55. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS PEOPLE FREE TO PRAISE, WORSHIP AND ADORE HIM IS IN ISAIAH 43:21. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS PEOPLE FREE TO BE HOLY, INCLUDING NO SEXUAL ACTIVITIES IS IN LEVITICUS 11:45 & DEUTERONOMY 28:9-10. THE FATHER STEPHEN SET HIS PEOPLE FREE TO RECEIVE HIS PROMISED GIFTS [PROMISE OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 2:29-33] IS IN EXODUS 3:8; NUMBERS 14:7-8; DEUTERONOMY 8:7-9 & EZEKIEL 20:6. FREEDOM IS CONDITIONAL UPON TOTAL OBEDIENCE TO HIM: ISRAEL IS COMMANDED TO REMEMBER THE EXODUS AS A MATTER OF OBEDIENCE IS IN EXODUS 13:8-10. ISRAEL’S FREEDOM DEPENDS UPON CONTINUING OBEDIENCE TO THE LORD STEPHEN IS IN DEUTERONOMY 28:25, 47-48. THE EXAMPLES OF ISRAEL FORFEITING FREEDOM THROUGH CONSTANT SEXUAL SIN IS IN JUDGES 2:14; 3:7-8, 12; 4:1-2; 6:1; 2ND KINGS 17:6-23 & PSALMS 137:1-4.**  **THE FREEDOM THROUGH HIS SON JESUS CHRIST DONE BY HIS FATHER STEPHEN: THE OT POINTS AHEAD TO A NEW AND GREATER FREEDOM AND TO A NEW DELIVERER: THE OT PREDICTS THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE DELIVERER IS IN ISAIAH 42:6-7; 61:1 & ACTS 7:1-60 THE REDEMPTION OF THE EXODUS FORESHADOWS THE REDEMPTION ACHIEVED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN COLOSSIANS 1:13-14; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:1-4 & ACTS 7:51-53. THE FATHER STEPHEN FULFILLS THE OT PREDICTIONS OF HIM AS DELIVERER IS IN ROMANS 11:26; ISAIAH 59:20; LUKE 4:18-19 & ACTS 7:1-60. THE FREEDOM THAT COMES THROUGH THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 8:32-36; MATTHEW 1:21 & ACTS 1:4-1:8. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS PEOPLE FREE FROM THE PENALTY OF SEXUAL SIN IS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:10; JOHN 3:36; ROMANS 8:1-2; HEBREWS 9:15; REVELATION 1:5 & ACTS 6:1-8:3. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS PEOPLE FREE FROM THE SPIRITUAL DEATH THAT ACCOMPANIES SEXUAL SIN IS IN ROMANS 6:1-7; EPHESIANS 2:1-5; HEBREWS 9:14 & ACTS 7:54-60. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS PEOPLE FREE FROM THE FEAR OF DEATH IS IN HEBREWS 2:14-15 & ACTS 7:54. THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL FINALLY SET HIS PEOPLE FREE FROM DEATH ITSELF, LIKE THE LORD ENOCH THAT WILL NEVER DIE IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:22-23; HEBREWS 11:5; GENESIS 5:24; ROMANS 5:12-17; 7:24 & ACTS 7:60-8:3. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS PEOPLE FREE FROM THE AUTHORITY OF SEXUAL SIN IS IN ROMANS 6:11-14, 22-23 & ACTS 7:51-53. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS PEOPLE FREE FROM THE POLLUTION’S OF SEXUAL SIN IS IN 2ND PETER 1:2-4; GALATIANS 1:3-4 & ACTS 7:37-43. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS PEOPLE FREE FROM THE AUTHORITY OF THE LORD LUCIFER IS IN COLOSSIANS 1:13-14; MARK 3:27 & ACTS 8:2; 26:17-18. THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL SET HIS PEOPLE FREE FROM THE PRESENCE OF SEXUAL SIN IS IN PHILIPPIANS 3:21; EPHESIANS 5:27; COLOSSIANS 1:22; 1ST THESSALONIANS 3:13; 5:23; REVELATION 21:4 & ACTS 7:58. THE FREEDOM AS THE RESULT OF BEING RESCUED FROM TRIALS, TRYING, TESTING’S AND TEMPTATIONS BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 2ND TIMOTHY 3:11; 4:18; 2ND PETER 2:9 & ACTS 6:5-15; 26:17.**  **THE DIVINE FREEDOM AND THE SEXUAL LAWS: THE CRUCIFIXION LAWS DOES NOT TAKE CARE OF THE SEXUAL LAWS FULLY & AT A DISTANCE, BUT THE STONING LAWS DOES CONCERNING THE SEXUAL INTERCOURSES IS IN ROMANS 1:21-32 & ACTS 7:57-60. ALL THE CORPORALS (LEVITIES) DIES UNDER THE UPSIDE DOWN CROSS LINKED TO THE LORD PETER, ALL THE SERGEANTS (PRIESTS) DIES UNDER THE BEHEADING LINKED TO THE LORD JOHN, ALL THE LIEUTENANTS (CHIEF PRIESTS) DIES UNDER THE CROSS LINKED TO THE LORD JESUS AND ALL THE CAPTAINS (HIGH PRIESTS) DIES UNDER THE STONING LINKED TO THE LORD JAMES EMPOWERED BY CHIEF OF POLICE (CHIEF HIGH PRIESTS) DIES UNDER THE PERSECUTION LINKED TO THE LORD STEPHEN WHEN IT ALL SAID AND DONE AT THE END OF ACTS 28:31. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS CHRISTIANS FREE FROM THE SEXUAL LAWS: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LIFE OF PERFECT OBEDIENCE TO THE SEXUAL LAWS WAS FULFILLED VICARIOUSLY BY NOT APPROVING OF IT OR PARTAKING’S OF IT, BUT SIMPLY DYING FOR IT IS IN MATTHEW 5:17; ROMANS 1:21-32; GALATIANS 4:4-5; 1ST PETER 2:22 & ACTS 7:60. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DEATH FULFILLS THE DEMANDS OF THE SEXUAL LAWS IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:21; HEBREWS 7:27; 9:11, 26-28; 10:11-14; 1ST PETER 2:24; 3:18 & ACTS 7:57-60. ON ACCOUNT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DEATH, CHRISTIANS CAN BE RIGHTEOUSLY INDEPENDENT OF THE SEXUAL LAWS IS IN ROMANS 3:21-26; 10:4; JOHN 1:17; PHILIPPIANS 3:9 & ACTS 7:59-60. CHRISTIANS ARE SET FREE FROM THE SEXUAL LAW’S ETERNAL DAMNATION FOR CHILD KIND, ETERNAL CONDEMNATION FOR WOMANKIND, ETERNAL JUDGMENT FOR MANKIND, ETERNAL CHARGE FOR THE LORDSHIP OF ANGEL KIND (SPIRITS, GHOSTS, PHANTOMS AND SHADOWS) & BOY KIND WITH GIRL KIND, AND THE ETERNAL DAMNATION FOR THE LORDSHIP OF THE 60 SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS & 60 SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LADIES IN GALATIANS 3:13, 21-25; 4:5, 21-31; 5:1; ROMANS 6:1-14; 7:1-6; 8:1-2; EPHESIANS 2:14-15; COLOSSIANS 2:13-14 & ACTS 6:8-7:60. THE DIVINE FREEDOM OF CHRISTIANS REST ON THE AUTHORITY OF THE BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST IS IN ROMANS 7:1-6; 2ND CORINTHIANS 3:17-18; ROMANS 8:1-17; GALATIANS 5:16-18, 22-26 & ACTS 6:5; 7:55-56. THE CHRISTIANS FREEDOM TO OBEY THE SEXUAL LAWS IS VOLUNTARY, BUT NOT DEMANDING IS IN PSALMS 37:31; 119:32, 45, 97; JEREMIAH 31:33; 2ND CORINTHIANS 3:3; JAMES 1:25; 2:12 & ACTS 6:5, 11, 13, 15. SEXUAL LAWS CONCERNS A SEXUAL CORRUPTION IN THIS WORLD THROUGH LUST IS IN 2ND PETER 1:4.**  **THE ABUSE OF CHRISTIAN FREEDOM: CHRISTIANS ARE FREED FROM THE MOST HIGHEST DAMNATION IS IN ROMANS 8:1-2, 33-39; 13:1-2; ISAIAH 50:8-9; COLOSSIANS 1:22 & REVELATION 1:5. SEXUAL SIN DOES NOT HAVE A NEED TO ENSLAVE CHRISTIANS IS IN EPHESIANS 5:3; JOHN 8:34-36; ROMANS 6:16-18; 7:14-25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:22-23; 2ND PETER 2:19 & ACTS 26:16-18. CHRISTIANS MUST RESIST SEXUAL SIN IS IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 6:12,14; HEBREWS 12:1-2; 1ST JOHN 5:16-18 & ACTS 18:14. THE FALSE IDEAS THAT GRACE GIVES CHRISTIANS THE FREEDOM TO SEXUAL SIN IS IN ROMANS 3:5-8; 6:1-2:15; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:23; GALATIANS 2:17-21 & ACTS 6:11, 13. THE DANGERS OF ABUSING CHRISTIAN FREEDOM: BECOMING A STUMBLING-BLOCK TO OTHERS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:9-12 & ROMANS 15:1-3. INDULGING ONESELF IN SEXUAL ACTIVITY IS IN GALATIANS 5:13 & ROMANS 14:1-18. USING FREEDOM TO COVER UP SEXUAL EVIL IS IN 1ST PETER 2:16. THE EXAMPLES OF ABUSE OF CHRISTIAN FREEDOM: FALLING BACK INTO DELIBERATE SEXUAL SIN IS IN ROMANS 6:1-2; HEBREWS 12:1 & 1ST JOHN 3:6; 5:16-18. DISOBEDIENCE TOWARDS THE FATHER STEPHEN CONCERNING NO SEXUALITY IS IN 1ST JOHN 3:4; 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:6 & EPHESIANS 5:6. SELFISHNESS WITHIN SEXUALITY IS IN 1ST JOHN 3:17 & LUKE 6:32-34. EATING FOOD SACRIFICED TO SEXUAL IDOLS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:1-13 & REVELATION 2:14, 20.**  **THE FREEDOM OF THE WILL: THE FREEDOM OF THE WILL TO CHOOSE BETWEEN GOOD & EVIL IS IN DEUTERONOMY 11:26-28; 30:15-16, 19; JOSHUA 24:15; 1ST CHRONICLES 28:9; JEREMIAH 26:3 & EZEKIEL 18:21-23. BUT THERE IS A FORBIDDEN GOOD AND FORBIDDEN EVIL IN GENESIS 2:9. WE MUST LEAN ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GOODNESS AND BE NEUTRAL IN THOUGHTS, DEEDS AND ACTIONS TO THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE IN ACTS 5:38-39. THE FREEDOM OF THE WILL TO SEEK AND FIND THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ISAIAH 28:16; 55:6; AMOS 5:4; ROMANS 10:11; REVELATION 22:17 & ACTS 5:4. THE EFFECT OF SEXUAL SIN UPON FREEDOM OF THE WILL: SEXUAL SIN PREVENTS HUMAN BEINGS FROM BREAKING FREE FROM ITS SEXUAL BONDAGE IS IN ROMANS 7:14-20 & ROMANS 6:16, 22. SEXUAL SIN HARDENS THE HUMAN HEART IS IN HEBREWS 3:13; DANIEL 5:20; ROMANS 1:21-25 & EPHESIANS 4:17-19. THE FATHER STEPHEN HARDENS HUMAN HEARTS BASED ON YOUR LEVEL OF SEXUAL ACTIONS IS IN EXODUS 4:21; 9:12; 10:20; 14:4, 8; DEUTERONOMY 2:30; JOSHUA 11:19-20; ROMANS 1:22-24; 9:17-18 & ACTS 7:42-43, 51-53 [BOOK OF THE PROPHETS & BOOK OF THE DEAD]. HUMAN BEINGS HARDENS THEIR OWN HEARTS IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 6:6; EXODUS 8:15, 32; PSALMS 95:8; PROVERBS 28:14; HEBREWS 3:8, 15; 4:7 & ACTS 7:11, 13; 7:57-60.**  **ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR DIVINE KNOWLEDGE IS IN GENESIS 25:22-23; JUDGES 13:17; 18:5-6 & 1ST SAMUEL 10:22. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR DIVINE GUIDANCE IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 2:1; JUDGES 20:18, 23, 27-28; 1ST SAMUEL 23:2, 4; 30:8; 2ND SAMUEL 5:19, 23 & 1ST CHRONICLES 14:10, 14. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN THROUGH INTERMEDIARIES: PRIEST (SERGEANTS), CHIEF PRIESTS (LIEUTENANTS) & HIGH PRIESTS (CAPTAINS) IS IN JUDGES 18:5-6; NUMBERS 27:18-21 & 1ST SAMUEL 22:10, 13-15. PROPHETS IS IN 1ST KINGS 22:6-9; 2ND CHRONICLES 18:5-8; 34:19-28; 1ST SAMUEL 9:6-10; 2ND KINGS 3:11; 22:11-20; JEREMIAH 21:1-7 & EZEKIEL 14:7. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN BY CASTING LOTS IS IN NUMBERS 27:21; 1ST SAMUEL 10:20-22; 14:36-42 & ACTS 1:24-26. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN PRAYER IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 20:1-17. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AT THE TABERNACLE IS IN EXODUS 33:7; JUDGES 20:26-28; 1ST CHRONICLES 13:3 & 2ND CHRONICLES 1:5. DEVOTION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A NECESSARY PREREQUISITE FOR ENQUIRING OF HIM IS IN EZEKIEL 14:1-11; 20:1-3, 30-31. THE FAILURE TO ENQUIRE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN DISPLEASES HIM AND HERALDS DISASTER IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 10:13-14; 15:13; JEREMIAH 10:21 & ZEPHANIAH 1:4-6. THE BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST AND ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 16:13-15, 23-24.**  **IMPORTUNITY TOWARD THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE ONLY WAY TO MAKE REQUESTS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS SELF-EXPLANATORY & SIMPLE, ETERNAL CREATURES CAN ONLY ASK THE FATHER STEPHEN AND NOT TO INSTRUCT, CHARGE, COMMAND, GIVE A DIRECTIVE, GIVE AN ORDINANCE, TELL HIM WHAT TO DO OR GIVE AN AUTOMATON TO MOST HIGHEST WITHOUT IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT & SEVERE CONSEQUENCES IS IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21; ROMANS 13:1-10; 1ST PETER 2:13-17; 2ND ESDRAS 4:34; MATTHEW 18:19; 21:22, 24; MARK 11:29; JOHN 11:22; 14:13-14; 15:7, 16 & 16:23-24, 26; JAMES 1:5-6; 4:1-10; 1ST JOHN 3:22; 5:14-16; LUKE 11:9 & ACTS 1:6; 7:59-60. THE RIGHT WAYS TO ASK THE FATHER: PERSEVERANCE IN PRAYER: PERSISTENCE IN PRAYER IS IN PSALMS 22:1-2; 55:17; 86:3; 88:1, 9; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:17; 1ST TIMOTHY 5:5; MATTHEW 7:7-8 & LUKE 11:9-10; 18:1, 2-8. FAITHFULNESS IN PRAYER IS IN EPHESIANS 6:18; ROMANS 1:9-10; COLOSSIANS 4:12; 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:2-3 & 2ND TIMOTHY 1:3. EARNESTNESS IN PRAYER IS IN PSALMS 55:1-2; 61:1-2; 119:58; 130:1-2; JONAH 3:8; HEBREWS 5:7 & LUKE 22:44. BOLDNESS IN PRAYER IS IN GENESIS 18:27; EXODUS 33:12-16; EPHESIANS 3:12; HEBREWS 4:16 & LUKE 11:8. FURTHER EXAMPLES OF IMPORTUNITY IN PRAYER: REPEATED REQUESTS IN PRAYER IS IN GENESIS 18:22-32; JUDGES 6:36-40; MATTHEW 15:22-28; 20:30-31; 26:44; MARK 5:10; 7:25-30; 10:47-48; 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:8 & LUKE 8:31; 18:38-39. FURTHER EXAMPLES OF PERSEVERANCE IN PRAYER IS IN GENESIS 32:26; DEUTERONOMY 9:18; 2ND SAMUEL 12:16; 1ST KINGS 18:28-29; NEHEMIAH 1:4-6; DANIEL 10:2-3 & LUKE 2:37. FURTHER EXAMPLES OF EARNESTNESS IN PRAYER IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 1:12-16; 1ST KINGS 8:22; 2ND CHRONICLES 6:12; ISAIAH 38:2-3; DANIEL 9:3; MARK 5:22-23; JOHN 4:47; JAMES 5:17-18; LUKE 8:41-42 & ACTS 12:5.**  **IMPORTUNITY TOWARDS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATURES: MAKING REQUESTS OF OTHERS IS IN GENESIS 19:3; 39:10; NUMBERS 22:37; JUDGES 14:16-17; 16:6-16; 2ND KINGS 2:16-17; 2ND KINGS 2:16-17; ESTHER 3:3-4; 8:3; PROVERBS 19:7; JEREMIAH 38:26; 2ND CORINTHIANS 8:4; PHILIPPIANS 4:2; LUKE 23:23 & ACTS 12:16; 25:3. IMPORTUNITY IN PREACHING THE GOSPEL IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:20. PERSISTENCE IS IN ACTS 5:42. URGENT APPEAL IS IN ACTS 2:40. BOLDNESS IS IN PHILIPPIANS 1:14 & ACTS 4:29, 31; 9:27; 14:3; 19:8; 28:31. PERSUASION IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:11 & ACTS 18:4; 19:8; 26:28. IMPORTUNITY IN GIVING INSTRUCTION IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:1; 10:1; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:1, 10; ROMANS 15:15; GALATIANS 4:12; EPHESIANS 4:1, 17 & ACTS 13:43. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PERSISTENT APPEAL: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S REPEATED CALL TO INDIVIDUALS IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 3:8 & JOHN 21:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S APPEAL TO HIS WAYWARD CREATURES IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 36:15; JEREMIAH 7:13, 25; 11:7; 25:3-4; 26:5; 29:19; 32:33; 35:14-15; 44:4 & MATTHEW 21:35-37.**  **SECOND, IS MOSES AS A PERFECT & UPRIGHT SINGLE PERSON FOR 80 YEARS FROM ACTS 7:19-30. MOSES HAD KILLED THE EGYPTIAN TO PROTECT HIS BROTHER AARON, THE LORD SAW THAT IT WAS JUSTIFIED IN DOING SO. THE LAST 40 YEARS OF HIS LIFE HE MARRIED AN ETHIOPIAN NAME ZIPPORAH & WAS A DIVINE UNION DONE BY THE LORD, BUT EVENTUALLY THIS LEAD TO IDOLATRY WHICH IS “MARITAL FORNICATION” WHICH IS 1 MONTH IN HELL IN TOBIT 4:12-13. MOSES HAD 2 CHILDREN WITH HIS WIFE THAT WAS NOT SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE BUT A HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE & MOSES WAS A PERFECT & UPRIGHT MAN FROM 80 TO 120 YEARS. MOSES LIVED FOR 120 YEARS. THE LORD DID FIND FAULT NOT WAITING ON THE LORD’S HOLINESS BY STRIKING THE ROCK TWICE TO BRING FORTH WATER WITH MOSES’ ERROR AT KADESH CHARGED FOR 1 MONTH IN NUMBERS 20:1-13. THIS ACT OF DISOBEDIENCE BECAUSE OF AN “INTERRACIAL MARRIAGE” CAUSED MOSES NOT TO ENTER INTO THE PROMISE LAND IN DEUTERONOMY 6:1-9; 34:1-4. MOSES COULD ONLY SEE IT FROM A DISTANCE ON A MOUNTAIN AND HE MAY HAVE DIED ON MOUNT NEBO. IN MATTHEW 17:4 SAYS THAT MOSES DID NOT DIE, BUT WILL BE ONE OF THE WITNESSES THAT WILL COME BACK IN THE END TO BE KILLED BY THE DRAGON, THEN RESURRECTED IN REVELATION 11:8. ALL ETERNAL SEXUALITY IS CUT OFF AND TOTALLY ABOLISHED BY ALL ETERNAL DEATHS AT 70 YEARS OF AGE BECAUSE IT A DIVINE MANDATE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ORDINANCE AND IS IMMUTABLE AND THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL NOT RELENT SINCE PSALMS 90:10 & ROMANS 13:1-10. THE REASON MOSES AT 119 YEARS OF AGE & SOLOMON AFTER 80 YEARS OF AGE FELL IS BECAUSE THESE HOLY SCRIPTURES WAS NOT INSTITUTED UNTIL THE NEARING OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.**  **THIRD, SAMSON WAS SAVIOR FOR THE JEWISH PEOPLE IN JUDGES 13-16. BUT SAMSON COMMITTED “MARITAL FORNICATION” WITH HIS INTERRACIAL MARRIAGE AND THEN AFTERWARD SLEPT WITH AN UNNAMED WITCH AND THEN A WITCH NAMED DELILAH THAT FOUND OUT HIS SECRET OF HIS ENORMOUS STRENGTH AND TOOK HIM DOWN WHICH IS CHARGED FOR 1 MONTH IN JUDGES 14-16.**  **FIRST, THERE IS ONLY ONE ALONE TRUE GOD AS THE TRUE CREATOR OF THE UNIVERSE, BUT TECHNICALLY CONCERNING THE LORD YAHWEH, IS THE TRUE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD AS THE ONE TRUE GOD IN PROVERBS 8:22-29 (RSV). THIS MEANS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS THE TRUE POTTER CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE ACTING AS THE LORD YAHWEH AUTHORIZED BY HIM TO INITIATE AND SPEAK INTO EXISTENCE THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE IN GENESIS 1:1; DEUTERONOMY 32:6; 2ND PETER 2:1; ISAIAH 64:8; JOHN 8:58 & EPHESIANS 4:6. ALSO HE IS KNOWN AS THE LORD YAHWEH (SHORT NAME FOR YAH) THE CREATOR OVER ALL THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE AS THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S SPIRIT IN GENESIS 1:1 & JUDITH 9:12. HE IS ALSO KNOWN AS THE LORD JEHOVAH (SHORT NAME FOR JAH) THE CREATOR OVER ALL THE ENTIRE EARTHS AS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BODY IN PSALMS 83:18. HE IS ALSO KNOWN AS THE LORD VICTOR (SHORT NAME FOR VIC) THE CREATOR OVER ALL THE ENTIRE HEAVENS AS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MIND WHICH IS DERIVED FROM THE NAME YAHWEH IN ISAIAH 38:11. THE FATHER STEPHEN (FEMALE SENSE IS THE LADY STEPHANIE) THE POTTER CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE ONLY COMES INTO ETERNAL AGREEMENT WITH THE LORD YAHWEH THE TRUE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN PROVERBS 8:22-29 (RSV); ISAIAH 64:8; ROMANS 13:1-10; EPHESIANS 4:6; JOHN 1:1-5, 14; HEBREWS 1:1-3; GENESIS 1:1 & JOHN 8:58. THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD DOES NOT COME INTO ETERNAL AGREEMENT WITH THE LORD YAHWEH THE SUPPOSED CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE (FATHER STEPHEN’S SPIRIT) OR THE LORD JEHOVAH THE SUPPOSED CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE EARTHS (FATHER STEPHEN’S BODY) OR THE LORD VICTOR THE SUPPOSED CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE HEAVENS (FATHER STEPHEN’S MIND) OR THE LADY VICTORIA THE SUPPOSED FEMALE CREATOR (LADY STEPHANIE’S BEING) BECAUSE HIS ETERNAL WITNESS IS IN ETERNAL LORDSHIP & HE NEVER AGREES WITH THE SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY CORRUPTION IN THIS WORLD THROUGH LUST IN 1ST JOHN 5:6-13; 2ND CORINTHIANS 2:17 & 2ND PETER 1:4.**  **THE LORD STEPHEN’S LIMITATIONS IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. THIS IS BECAUSE HE IS A HOLY MORAL GOD. IN TITUS 1:1-3 DECLARES “PAUL A BONDSERVANT OF GOD AND AN APOSTLE OF JESUS CHRIST, ACCORDING TO THE FAITH OF GOD’S ELECT AND THE ACKNOWLEDGEMENT OF THE TRUTH WHICH ACCORDS WITH GODLINESS, IN HOPE OF ETERNAL LIFE, WHICH GOD, WHO CANNOT LIE (UNLYING GOD IN ROMANS 3:4 & HEBREWS 6:18), PROMISED BEFORE TIME BEGAN, BUT HAS IN DUE TIME MANIFESTED HIS WORD THROUGH PREACHING, WHICH WAS COMMITTED TO ME ACCORDING TO THE COMMANDMENT OF GOD OUR SAVIOR…” IN MATTHEW 27:46 AND MARK 15:34 MENTIONS THE FATHER STEPHEN CHOOSE NOT TO LOOK UPON SIN THAT COULD BE FORGIVEN OR THE ETERNAL SIN IN THE LAW BUT ONLY GOOD & IS CALLED THE (HOLY GOD) IN GENESIS 1:31 & JOHN 17:11 AND HE FORSOOK THE LORD JESUS CHRIST HIS SON IN THE WORLD ON THE CROSS & THE LORD JAMES HIS LAW ABOVE THE WORLD IN THE STONING. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:5 DECLARES THAT HE THINKS NO EVIL (GOOD GOD). IN ROMANS 3:4 SAYS “LET GOD BE TRUE (TRUE GOD) BUT EVERY MAN A LIAR.” SOME SCRIPTURES OF ALL MEN AS A LIARS APART FROM GOD IS IN ROMANS 3:23; 1ST JOHN 1:8-10; 1ST KINGS 8:46-53 & PSALMS 116:11. IN JAMES 1:13 STATES “LET NO ONE SAY WHEN HE IS TEMPTED, ‘I AM TEMPTED BY GOD,’ FOR GOD CANNOT BE TEMPTED BY EVIL, NOR DOES HE HIMSELF TEMPT (TEST) ANYONE (UNTEMPTING GOD).” IN 2ND TIMOTHY 2:13 SAYS “IF WE ARE FAITHLESS, HE REMAINS FAITHFUL, HE CANNOT DENY HIMSELF (FAITHFUL GOD).” IN ACTS 7:60 STATES THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD WAS FORSAKEN BY THE LORD YAHWEH BY CHOOSING NOT TO LOOK UPON THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP AS THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD DID CONCERNING THE FATHER’S LAW. THERE IS ONLY TWO ATTRIBUTES THAT THE LORD STEPHEN IS NOT LIMITED IS HIS OMNIPRESENCE (ALL PRESENT EVERYWHERE IN THE WHOLE UNIVERSE) WHERE ALL CREATION IS LIMITED AND HIS OMNISCIENCE (ALL KNOWING, INTELLIGENCE, WISDOM, UNDERSTANDING AND KNOWLEDGE) WHERE ALL CREATION IS LIMITED.**  **IN EXODUS 15:11 IT DECLARES “WHO IS LIKE YOU, O LORD, AMONG THE GODS? WHO IS LIKE YOU, MAJESTIC IN HOLINESS, TERRIBLE IN GLORIOUS DEEDS, DOING WONDERS?” IN ISAIAH 45:5-6 IT DECLARES “I AM THE LORD AND THERE IS NO OTHER, BESIDES ME THERE IS NO GOD. I GIRD YOU, THOUGH YOU DO NOT KNOW ME, THAT MEN MAY KNOW, FROM THE RISING OF THE SUN AND FROM THE WEST, THAT THERE IS NONE BESIDES ME. I AM THE LORD, AND THERE IS NO OTHER.” IN ISAIAH 45:21-22 IT DECLARES “…THERE IS NO OTHER GOD BESIDES ME, A RIGHTEOUS GOD AND A SAVIOR, THERE IS NONE BESIDES ME. LOOK TO ME, AND BE SAVED, ALL YOU ENDS OF THE EARTH! FOR I AM GOD, AND THERE IS NO OTHER.” IN ISAIAH 44:6-8 IT DECLARES “THIS SAYS THE LORD, THE KING OF ISRAEL, AND HIS REDEEMER, THE LORD OF HOSTS. I AM THE FIRST AND I AM THE LAST, BESIDES ME THERE IS NO GOD. AND WHO CAN PROCLAIM AS I DO? THEN LET HIM DECLARE IT AND SET IT IN ORDER FOR ME, SINCE I APPOINTED THE ANCIENT PEOPLE. AND THE THINGS THAT IS COMING AND SHALL COME, LET THEM SHOW THESE TO THEM. DO NOT FEAR, NOR BE AFRAID, HAVE I NOT TOLD YOU FROM THAT TIME, AND DECLARED IT? YOU ARE MY WITNESSES (THE OTHER 60 LORD’S) IS THERE A GOD BESIDES ME? INDEED THERE IS NO OTHER ROCK, I KNOW NOT ONE.” IN 1ST TIMOTHY 2:5 IT DECLARES “FOR THERE IS ONE GOD, AND THERE IS ONE MEDIATOR BETWEEN GOD AND MEN, THE MAN CHRIST JESUS...” IN ROMANS 3:29-30 IT DECLARES “OR IS HE THE GOD OF THE JEWS ONLY? IS HE NOT THE GOD OF THE GENTILES ALSO, SINCE THERE IS ONE GOD WHO WILL JUSTIFY THE CIRCUMCISED BY FAITH AND THE UNCIRCUMCISED THROUGH FAITH.” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6 IT DECLARES “THERE IS ONE GOD, THE FATHER (AS THE LORD STEPHEN, BUT THE LORD YAH IS OMNIPRESENT), FROM WHOM ARE ALL THINGS & FOR WHOM WE EXIST.” IN JAMES 2:19 IT DECLARES “YOU BELIEVE THAT THERE IS ONE GOD, YOU DO WELL, EVEN THE DEMONS BELIEVE AND TREMBLE.” FOR EXAMPLE, THE LORD YAH’S OMNIPOTENCE WITH JOB DID FIND FAULT WITH THE MAN JOB IN JOB 38:1-42:17.**  **THE LORD YAHWEH THE SUPREME CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD**  **THE LORD YAHWEH THE SUPREME CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS PROVEN IN HOLY SCRIPTURE. THE SUPREME ALONE ORIGIN OF SUPREME POTTER CREATORSHIP ABOVE & BEYOND THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE IS PROVEN IN HOLY SCRIPTURE. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE SUPREME INVESTIGATOR OF SUCH THINGS & ALL THINGS ALIKE AFTERWARDS IN THE WHOLE CREATION OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE IN ECCLESIASTES 1:13-18; 2:1-12; 12:9-14. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE SUPREME SOURCE & ORIGIN OF POTTER CREATORSHIP (POTTER MAKER-SHIP) IN ISAIAH 43:10 & PROVERBS 8:30-31 (NIV) BEFORE THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE & EVERYTHING WITHIN IT IN PROVERBS 8:22-29 (RSV). I SAY SUPREME SOURCE BECAUSE THE LORD YAHWEH THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD DOES NOT HAVE A BEGINNING & END LIKE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, BUT IS PREEXISTENT & IMMUTABLE (UNCHANGEABLY) THAT HE CREATED AS HIS VERY FIRST ACT OF OLD. THIS MEANS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN THE POTTER CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE (THE ONLY PREEXISTENT ESTABLISHMENT (INSTITUTION) & PREEXISTENT APPOINTMENT IN PROVERBS 8:23---NKJV) IS THE ONE TRUE GOD THAT CREATED ALL VISIBLE ATTRIBUTES & INVISIBLE ATTRIBUTES FROM HIS DIVINE NATURE OF ALL SUPREME LORDSHIP (ENDING), ALL SUPREME GOD-SHIP, ALL SUPREME KINGSHIP, ALL SUPREME OMNI-BENEVOLENCE---ALL SUPREME AGAPE LOVE), ALL SUPREME AUTHORITY, ALL SUPREME ALMIGHTINESS, ALL SUPREME OMNIPOTENCE---ALL SUPREME POWER, ALL SUPREME OMNISCIENCE----ALL SUPREME WISDOM, ALL SUPREME STRENGTH, ALL SUPREME DEFENSE---SUPREME MONEY & ALL SUPREME COMMISSION (BEGINNING) IN ACTS 17:23-31; ROMANS 1:20; 13:1-10 & PROVERBS 8:23 (RSV); 8:30 (NIV).**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD THE AUTHORIZED GOOD POTTER CREATOR UNDER HIS LORD YAHWEH**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE POTTER CREATOR IS IN NEHEMIAH 9:6; GENESIS 1:1; ISAIAH 45:7; 66:2; EPHESIANS 3:9 & REVELATION 4:11. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATIVE ACTIVITY DEMONSTRATES HIS UNIQUENESS IS IN PSALMS 96:5; ISAIAH 37:16 & JEREMIAH 10:11. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATIVE ACTIVITY IMPLIES THAT HE IS ALL GOOD AT ALL TIMES IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 4:4 & GENESIS 1:4, 31. THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES ALL THINGS: THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES THE PHYSICAL WORLD IS IN ISAIAH 45:18 & GENESIS 1:1-25. THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES THE MENTAL/SPIRITUAL WORLD IS IN PSALMS 148:2-5; ROMANS 8:38-39 & COLOSSIANS 1:16. THE HUMAN RACE IS THE APEX OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATION IS IN PSALMS 8:3-8; 100:3; 139:13; GENESIS 1:26-28; 5:1; 9:6; ISAIAH 42:5 & ACTS 17:26-28. THE FATHER STEPHEN THE POTTER CREATOR’S AGENTS: THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES THROUGH HIS SON JESUS CHRIST OR THE LADY MARY IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; JOHN 1:3; COLOSSIANS 1:16 & HEBREWS 1:2. THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES BY HIS HOLY GHOST WITH THE BROTHER JOHN OR THE LADY ELIZABETH IS IN JOB 33:4; GENESIS 1:2 & PSALMS 104:30. THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES BY HIS INFALLIBLE WORD WITH THE LORD JAMES OR THE LADY MARY IS IN PSALMS 33:6, 9 & JOB 38:8-11. THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES BY HIS SUPREME OMNISCIENCE WITH THE LORD PETER OR THE LADY VICTORIA IS IN PROVERBS 3:19; 8:30 & JEREMIAH 10:12-13. THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES FROM NOTHING CONCERNING THE LORD JEHOVAH KNOWN AS THE LORD VICTOR OR THE LADY VICTORIA IS IN HEBREWS 11:3; JOB 26:7 & ROMANS 4:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE POTTER CREATOR SUSTAINS THE CREATED ORDER IS IN ISAIAH 42:5; 44:24; DEUTERONOMY 30:20; JOB 9:8-9 & PSALMS 104:2-4. THE EXAMPLES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN SUSTAINING CREATION IS IN MATTHEW 5:45; 6:28-30 & JOB 5:10; 38:31-33. THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE POTTER CREATOR WATCHES OVER HIS CREATION IS IN PSALMS 33:14; 121:2-8. THE CREATION IS A VEHICLE FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SELF-REVELATION IS IN ROMANS 1:20; PSALMS 19:1; ISAIAH 40:26 & AMOS 4:13. THE FATHER STEPHEN RENEWS HIS CREATION THROUGH HIS REDEMPTION IS IN JOHN 1:12-13; 3:17; 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:17; ROMANS 4:17; 6::4; 8:19-23 & GALATIANS 6:15. THE FATHER STEPHEN RENEWS HIS CREATION OF BELIEVING CREATURES IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:16 & COLOSSIANS 3:10. THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL REVEAL A NEW UNIVERSE IS IN REVELATION 21:1, 5 & ISAIAH 65:17.**  **THE LORD JESUS CHRIST THE AUTHORIZED CREATOR AGENT UNDER HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD**  **THE LORD JESUS CHRIST DOES NOTHING OF HIMSELF BUT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS THE ONLY ONE THAT CREATES THROUGH HIS SON JESUS OUR LORD IS IN EPHESIANS 4:6 & THROUGHOUT THE GOSPEL OF JOHN. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE SOVEREIGN RELATIONSHIP OF THE FATHER STEPHEN TO HIS SON JESUS CHRIST, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “DOES THE SON JESUS OUR LORD FULLY KNOW HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD.” THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SON JESUS AS THE CREATOR AGENT: JESUS CHRIST’S CREATION OF THE PRESENT WORLD: JESUS CHRIST CREATED ALL THINGS IS IN JOHN 1:3, 10; ACTS 3:15; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; COLOSSIANS 1:15-16 & HEBREWS 1:2. JESUS CHRIST SUSTAINS THE CREATED UNIVERSE IS IN HEBREWS 1:3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; COLOSSIANS 1:17 & REVELATION 3:14. JESUS CHRIST WILL BRING THE ENTIRE WORK OF CREATION TO PERFECTION IS IN EPHESIANS 1:9-10; ROMANS 8:19-22 & COLOSSIANS 1:20. JESUS CHRIST MAKES A NEW CREATION POSSIBLE: JESUS CHRIST RECREATES THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATURES THROUGH A NEW BIRTH IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:17; JOHN 1:12-13; 3:5-6; GALATIANS 6:15 & JAMES 1:18. JESUS CHRIST’S WORK OF THE NEW CREATION SHOULD BE EVIDENT IN HIS BELIEVER’S LIVES IS IN EPHESIANS 3:15; 4:24 & COLOSSIANS 3:10. JESUS CHRIST BY HIS FATHER STEPHEN PROMISES A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH TO BE CREATED IS IN 2ND PETER 3:13; ISAIAH 65:17; 66:22 & REVELATION 21:1, 4-5.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE LORD CALLED LORDSHIP IN 120 YEARS IN THE LORD YAH**  **IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) SAYS “THE LORD (YAHWEH) CREATED ME (THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD THE 2ND SERPENT YAHWEH NAMED THE SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 & GENESIS 1:1) AT THE BEGINNING OF HIS WORK, THE FIRST ACTS OF OLD. AGES AGO, I WAS SET UP, AT THE FIRST, BEFORE THE BEGINNING OF THE EARTH. WHEN THERE WERE NO DEPTHS I WAS BROUGHT FORTH, WHEN THERE WERE NO SPRINGS ABOUNDING WITH WATER. BEFORE THE MOUNTAINS HAD BEEN SHAPED, BEFORE THE HILLS, I WAS BROUGHT FORTH.” THIS PASSAGE REFERS TO THE BEGINNING DIVINE CREATION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN ABOVE AND BEFORE THE CREATION OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN APPOINTED OR INSTALLED IN PSALMS 2:6 “WISDOM.”**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM IN 80 YEARS IN THE LORD YAH**  **IN PROVERBS 8:23 REFERS TO WISDOM EXISTING BEFORE THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATED THE MARRIAGE WORLD IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 & GENESIS 1:1-5, BEFORE THE WATERS WERE SEPARATED, MAKING CLOUDS AND OCEANS IN GENESIS 1:6-8, AND BEFORE THE DRY LAND APPEARED IN GENESIS 1:9-10. WISDOM IS PICTURED AS HAVING BEEN BORN (FATHER STEPHEN’S BIRTH) IN PROVERBS 8:24-25. WISDOM’S WORK IN CREATION IN PROVERBS 8:27-29 SAYS “…WHEN GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) SET THE HEAVENS IN PLACE…” IN GENESIS 1:1-5. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES ARE IN GENESIS 1:6-10.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE LORD CALLED STRENGTH IN 40 YEARS IN THE LORD YAH**  **IN PROVERBS 8:30-31 (NIV) TELLS US THAT THE LORD LUCIFER THIS MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM IN “THIS AGE” IN LUKE 20:34, 37-38 IS SAID TO HAVE BEEN A CRAFTSMAN AT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SIDE WHEN THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATED THE MARRIAGE WORLD, AND WAS INTIMATE IN NATURE. THIS MEANS THAT WHEN THE LORD LUCIFER THE 2ND SERPENT SATAN NAMED THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM FELL HE CALLED HIMSELF THE “CREATOR OF THE UNIVERSE” OR THE “DESIGNER OF THE UNIVERSE” AS HIMSELF, RATHER THAN THE LORD YAHWEH THE TRUE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD. THIS IS THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP INSIDE THE KINGDOM OF GOD IN ACTS 7:60. THE LORD LUCIFER THE 2ND SERPENT SATAN NAMED THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM IS THE “CREATOR OF THIS ETERNAL SIN THE LORDLY MARITAL ETERNAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY.” THIS IS WHY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 THE 2ND SERPENT YAHWEH NAMED THE SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM DIED VICARIOUSLY FOR THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7:60. QANAH THAT IS NOT DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS A TERM THAT CAN MEAN ETERNAL LORDLY SEXUAL EROS LOVE WHICH IS THE FALL OF THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM. BUT IF QANAH THAT IS DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN MEANS THAT THE LORD YAHWEH CREATED THE UNIVERSE BY ALLOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN TO INITIATE & SPEAK IN INTO EXISTENCE IN ISAIAH 64:8; DEUTERONOMY 32:6; 2ND PETER 2:1; JOHN 8:58 & EPHESIANS 4:6, THEN THE SON JESUS CARRIED OUT THE WORK AND SUSTAINED THE HOLY GHOST (BROTHER JOHN) IN GENESIS 1:1-2; JOHN 1:1-3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6 & HEBREWS 1:1-3. JUST AS THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS AUTHORITY OVER THE SON JESUS, THEY ARE STILL EQUAL IN DEITY. THEN THE FATHER STEPHEN SENT HIS HOLY GHOST (BROTHER JOHN) TO BE ACTIVE OR “HOVERING OVER THE FACE OF THE EARTH” IN GENESIS 1:2.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP SECRET CLEARANCE**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP SECRET CLEARANCE INVOLVES GODSPEED (SUCCESS) TO DECADES WHERE THE ANGELS (LORDS) NOR THE LORD JESUS THE SON OF GOD CANNOT KNOW CERTAIN THINGS ABOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN PROVEN IN RICHES OF MONEY IN MARK 10:23-25 & LUKE 18:24-25. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DAY AND THE HOUR IN MATTHEW 24:36; MARK 13:32; LUKE 10:22. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OWN AUTHORITY, OWN OMNIPOTENCE AND OWN COMMISSION IN THE TIMES (WEEKS) AND SEASONS (MONTHS OF FRUITS) IN ACTS 1:7; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:2; 1ST PETER 3:10; 2ND PETER 3:8, 10 AND ZECHARIAH 14:7. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S UNIVERSE IN THE YEARS (UNFAILING) TO DECADES THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATED IN HEBREWS 1:10-13. ALSO NO MAN NOT EVEN THE LORD JESUS AS THE MAN OF THE LORD CAN KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN PROVEN IN MATTHEW 11:27; MARK 13:32; LUKE 10:22. THE WHOLE WORLD OF MANKIND DOES NOT KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN BECAUSE OF THE LUST OF THE EYES, THE LUST OF THE FLESH AND THE PRIDE OF LIFE IN 1ST JOHN 2:15-17 AND JOHN 5:22; 10:29; 17:25. THE SEPARATED SINGLE REALM AS SINGLE MEN EQUAL TO THE ANGELS (LORDS) OF GOD IN HEAVEN CANNOT KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN IN LUKE 20:35-36 AND GENESIS 1:26-2:25. THIS IS BECAUSE THE MAN ADAM AT THAT TIME WAS OVER THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY IN THE IMAGE AND LIKENESS OF THE LORD, AND THE ANGELS (LORDS) ONLY BEHOLD THE FACE (PRESENCE) OF THE FATHER STEPHEN, BUT DO NOT KNOW HIM IN MATTHEW 18:10. THOSE WHO SAY THEY KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN AND WORKS LAWLESSNESS, VIOLENCE AND INIQUITY DOES NOT KNOW HIM IN LUKE 13:27. THOSE WHO ARE BABES, THE FATHER STEPHEN IS REVEALED, BUT HIDDEN FROM THE WISE AND PRUDENT IN MATTHEW 11:25-30; 21:16 AND LUKE 10:21. THE FATHER STEPHEN CAN ONLY BE CALLED FATHER IN MATTHEW 23:9. ONLY THE SON JESUS CAN KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN, BUT NOT FULLY IN LUKE 10:22 AND NO OTHER SON CAN KNOW HIM. NO ONE CAN SEE THE FATHER STEPHEN EXCEPT THE LORD YAH IN JOHN 6:46. THE UNAPPROACHABLE LIGHT THE FATHER STEPHEN USES WHICH CONCERNS EVERYTHING THAT IS NOT THE LORD STEPHEN’S PHYSICAL BODY, CANNOT BE INVESTIGATED OR APPROACHED BY THE LIGHT-SPEED WHICH IS 186,000 MILES PER HOUR IN 1ST TIMOTHY 6:16. ALSO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SEVEN UNSEARCHABLE THINGS CONCERN THE SEVEN THUNDERS IN REVELATION 10:3 WHICH WERE NOT WRITTEN IN REVELATIONS. THEY ARE MARVELOUS WORKS WITHOUT NUMBER, GREATNESS, RICHES (MORE THAN JUST MONEY), JUDGMENTS (WAYS OF JUSTICE), UNDERSTANDING (WISDOM, KNOWLEDGE & INTELLIGENCE), MERCY AND LAW (TRUTH) WHICH IS PROVEN IN JOB 5:9; PSALMS 145:3; ISAIAH 40:28; ROMANS 11:33; EPHESIANS 3:8; BARUCH 3:18; 2ND ESDRAS 9:19 AND PR OF MAN 1:6. THE SEVEN THUNDERS IS A FORM OF TIME TRAVEL WHICH CAN STOP TIME ITSELF IN THIS DIMENSION OR START TIME AT AN EARLIER TIME OR START IN A LATER TIME IN ANOTHER DIMENSION. THIS IS WHY THE LORD STEPHEN COMMANDED THE LORD JOHN NOT TO WRITE BECAUSE IF THIS IS WHAT IT CAN DO IT IS VERY DANGEROUS FOR ANYONE TO OBTAIN THIS POWER FOR EVIL INCENTIVES. IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:13-18, HOW DO YOU THINK THE LORD YAHWEH WITH HIS GREAT BODY OF ETERNAL CREATURES IN THE CLOUDS OF THE SKY WILL BE TRANSPORTED IN GREAT DISTANCES [FOR EXAMPLE, A TRILLION MILES] IN JUST A SHORT PERIOD OF TIME BEFORE, DURING OR AFTER THE GREAT TRIBULATION? THE ANSWER IS THE 7 THUNDERS SEALED WITH 7 SEALS. THE FIVE LORDS WHO DOES THE SEVEN THUNDERS IN THE END TIME IS THE LORD PETER FOR MALE CHILD KIND & FEMALE CHILD KIND IS THE 1ST THUNDER, THE LORD JOHN FOR WOMANKIND & MANKIND IS THE 2ND THUNDER, THE LORD JESUS FOR MANKIND & WOMANKIND IS THE 3RD THUNDER, THE LORD JAMES FOR BOY KIND/GIRL KIND IS THE 4TH THUNDER & MALE ANGEL KIND & FEMALE ANGEL KIND (SPIRITS, PHANTOMS & SHADOWS) IS THE 5TH THUNDER & THE LAW IS THE 6TH THUNDER AND THE LORD STEPHEN FOR LORD KIND/LADY KIND IS THE 7TH THUNDER. ALSO WAS THE SHADOW THAT WENT FORWARD OR BACK TEN DEGREES, WAS IT IN A DIFFERENT DIMENSION OR IN TIME TRAVEL IN 2ND KINGS 20:9-11. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE ALMIGHTY ABIDE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IN PSALMS 91:1. DOES THE SHADOW OF PETER REALLY HEALS IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN ACTS 5:15. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE SUN DIAL GO 10 DEGREES OR BACK 10 DEGREES TO STOP THE SUN TO GO DOWN FOR A NUMBER OF HOURS IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN ISAIAH 38:8. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE HEAVENLY THINGS TO MAKE THE TABERNACLE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN HEBREWS 8:5. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE LAW ABIDE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN HEBREWS 10:1. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE FATHER STEPHEN ABIDE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN JAMES 1:17. DOES THE BONES OF ELISHA BEING TOUCHED, CAN CAUSE RESURRECTION POWER IN A DIFFERENT DIMENSION IS IN 2ND KINGS 13:21. DOES THE BONES COME ALIVE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN EZEKIEL 37:5-7. DOES THE HOLY GHOST COME DOWN IN A SHADOW LIKE BODY AS A DOVE IN A DIFFERENT DIMENSION IS IN LUKE 3:21-22. DOES ANGELS COME DOWN LIKE WHITE SHADOW LIKE BODIES IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IN HEBREWS 9:5.**  **1ST THUNDER**  **THE AUTHORITY OF PETER ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF THE CHURCH, WHEN WAS IT FROM, HEAVEN OR MEN? IF YOU SAY OF MEN YOU FEAR THE CHURCH AS THE PROPHETS, IF YOU SAY OF HEAVEN YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE AUTHORITY IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN LUKE 11:9-13; JOHN 14:26; 15:26 & ROMANS 13:1-2.**  **2ND THUNDER**  **THE AUTHORITY OF JOHN ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF PETER, WHEN WAS IT FROM, HEAVEN OR MEN? IF YOU SAY OF MEN YOU FEAR THE LORD PETER AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF HEAVEN YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE AUTHORITY IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN LUKE 11:9-13; JOHN 14:26; 15:26 & ROMANS 13:1-2.**  **3RD THUNDER**  **THE AUTHORITY OF JESUS ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF JOHN, WHEN WAS IT FROM, HEAVEN OR MEN? IF YOU SAY OF MEN YOU FEAR THE LORD JOHN AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF HEAVEN YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE AUTHORITY IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN LUKE 20:1-8 & ROMANS 13:1-2.**  **4TH THUNDER TO 6TH THUNDER**  **THE AUTHORITY OF JAMES ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF JESUS, WHEN WAS IT FROM, HEAVEN OR MEN? IF YOU SAY OF MEN YOU FEAR THE LORD JESUS AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF HEAVEN YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE AUTHORITY IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN JAMES 1:17; 2:8-13 & ROMANS 13:1-2.**  **7TH THUNDER**  **THE AUTHORITY OF STEPHEN ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF JAMES, WHEN WAS IT FROM, LORDSHIP OR THE INFALLIBLE LAW? IF YOU SAY OF THE INFALLIBLE LAW YOU FEAR THE LORD JAMES AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF LORDSHIP YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE SUPREME AUTHORITY IS FROM THE LORD YAHWEH IN ROMANS 13:1-2. THIS MEANS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN ONLY KNOWS HIS 7TH THUNDER BECAUSE THE 1ST THUNDER AS INFALLIBLE MAN TO THE 6TH THUNDER AS THE INFALLIBLE LAW IS ETERNALLY IGNORANT OF THE 7TH THUNDER IN SUPREME LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:4-7. THEN HOW CAN ANY ETERNAL CREATURE, SAVE THE SON JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD KNOW SOME THINGS ABOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN LUKE 10:22. BUT IN THE DAY EQUAL TO THE HOUR AND HOUR EQUAL TO THE MINUTE NO ETERNAL CREATURE KNOWS EXCEPT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS IN MATTHEW 20:12; 24:36 & MARK 13:32.**  **THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP**  **THESE KINDS OF TIME TRAVELS ARE DONE BY 7 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS IN A AREA OR PERIMETER, WHICH ARE TECHNICALLY LORDLY ORACLES DONE BY HOLY PERMISSIBLE MAGIC OR EVIL ORACLES DONE BY DARK FORBIDDEN MAGIC IN ACTS 7:37-43. TRUE ORACLES ARE USUALLY DONE BY THE LORD’S APPOINTED AUTHORITIES AS HOLY MESSENGERS THAT BRING & COMMUNICATE DIVINE MESSAGES TO CERTAIN ETERNAL CREATURES OR A GIVEN GROUP OF ETERNAL CREATURES, TO ULTIMATELY DO THE LORD’S COMMAND AT HIS PLEASURE AT ALL TIMES. THOSE THAT RESISTED THE TRUE ORACLES WERE GIVEN UP TO SEXUALITY & HOMOSEXUALITY [ROMANS 1:21-32] WITH THE GOLDEN CALF BECAUSE THEY WERE CONTRARY & DISOBEDIENT TO THE LORD’S COMMAND CONCERNING SEXUALITY & IDOLATRY IN ACTS 7:39-43. THIS HAPPEN IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADDRESS IN HIS KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE 1ST SEVEN YEARS BEFORE ZION WAS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED IN ACTS 7:60. THESE 7 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS WERE WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS & SEALED IN THIS BOOK UNTIL THE COMING OF THE END TIME HAD BEEN FULFILLED. THE ENTRANCE OF THE 7 UNIQUE THUNDERS CONCERNS THE LORD STEPHEN DELIVERING & AVENGING ISRAEL BY THE LORD MOSES IN ACTS 7:17-36. THE EXIT OF THE 7 UNIQUE THUNDERS CONCERNS THE LORD’S TRUE TABERNACLE WHICH IS A CERTAIN AREA OR PERIMETER OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADDRESS IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP NAMED ZION IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DEFENSE IN ACTS 7:44-50.**  **THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN THE KINGDOM OF THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW**  **ALSO ANOTHER AREA OR PERIMETER OF THE 7 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS CONCERNS REVELATION CHAPTER 10. THESE 7 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS WAS WRITTEN AND SEALED IN A BOOK. IT NOT FUNNY THAT THESE 7 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS WERE SURROUNDED BY GOOD AUTHORITIES & EVIL AUTHORITIES IN REVELATION CHAPTER 9 CONCERNING THE LOCUSTS FROM THE BOTTOMLESS PIT & THE ANGEL LORDS FROM THE EUPHRATES. THIS CONCERNS THE ENTRANCE TO THESE 7 UNIQUE THUNDERS. THE 7 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS WERE ALSO SURROUNDED BY GOOD AUTHORITIES & EVIL AUTHORITIES IN REVELATION CHAPTER 11 CONCERNING THE DEATH & RESURRECTIONS OF THE 2 WITNESS, WHICH ARE ELIJAH & MOSES & ALSO THE PROCLAMATION OF THE UNIVERSAL KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP. THIS IS THE EXIT OF THE 7 UNIQUE THUNDERS.**  **WHAT ARE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FOUR NUMBERED THINGS IN THE HOLY BIBLE?**  **THE CONQUERORING MULTIPLYING FACTOR**  **FIRST, THE PORN LAWS NORMALLY GIVES TEMPORAL POSTERITY TO ITS SUBMISSIVE USERS. THIS MEANS THAT FORBIDDEN SEX THAT IS NEVER AUTHORIZED, CONDONED OR APPROVED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN, MAY BE ALLOWED, TO HAVE WEALTH AND HEALTH IN THIS PRESENT AGE. A SEXUAL UNION ALWAYS KEEPS CLEAN THE OUTSIDE OF THE BODY TO HAVE A PERFECT PHYSICAL FORM WITH THE DULLNESS OF A MENTAL/SPIRITUAL ABILITY WHICH NEVER PLEASES THE FATHER STEPHEN BECAUSE OF SEXUAL CORRUPTION IN 2ND PETER 1:4. THE INSIDE OF THE BODY IS FULL OF CORRUPTION BY WHICH NO ETERNAL CREATURE CAN RECEIVE THE HOLY GHOST, NOR KNOW HIM TRUTHFULLY WHICH HAS NO TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE ABOUT HIM. NORMALLY SEXUAL CREATURES PUTS THEIR JOBS BEFORE THE FATHER STEPHEN WHICH IS IDOLATRY IN ROMANS 1:21-32.**  **BUT THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT LAWS NORMALLY GIVES SANCTIFICATION AND THE FULLNESS OF THE HOLY GHOST TO ITS SUBMISSIVE USERS. A DIVINE UNION NORMALLY KEEPS THE INSIDE OF THE BODY HOLY AND CLEAN TO HAVE A PERFECT SOUNDNESS OF THE HIDDEN HEART WHICH IS THE BEAUTY OF HOLINESS AND THE PERFECT MENTAL/SPIRITUAL FORM WITH A DIVINE NATURE WHICH IS TRUE ETERNAL POSTERITY. THIS ALWAYS PLEASES THE FATHER STEPHEN BECAUSE OF INCORRUPTION IN ROMANS 1:20 & HEBREWS 11:5. DIVINE CREATURES ALWAYS PUTS THE FATHER STEPHEN FIRST. THERE IS NO WAY OF HAVING BOTH OF THESE KIND OF LIFESTYLES AT THE SAME TIME. ONE MUST CHOOSE THEIR OWN DESTINY WITH IMMANENT POSSIBLE CONSEQUENCES IN BOTH AREAS CONCERNING AN INCURABLE CURSE, INCURABLE DISEASE AND AN INCURABLE DAMNATION WITH THE PORN LAWS VERSES THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT LAWS IN ACTS 6:11 [INCURABLE CURSE], 13 [INCURABLE DISEASE]; 7:54 [INCURABLE DISEASE], 60 [INCURABLE DAMNATION].**  **THE MULTIPLICATION: A GROWTH IN THE BODY: GROWING UP IS IN GENESIS 21:8, 20; 25:27; 38:11, 14; EXODUS 2:10, 11; JUDGES 13:24; RUTH 1:13; 1ST SAMUEL 2:21, 26; 3:19; ISAIAH 53:2; EZEKIEL 16:7; JOB 39:4; DANIEL 8:9; LUKE 1:80 [JOHN]; 2:40, 52 [JESUS] & ACTS 1:1-3 [JAMES]; ACTS 1:4-7 & PROVERBS 8:22-25 [STEPHEN].**  **SWELLING UP IS IN NUMBERS 5:21, 22, 27 & ACTS 28:6. HAIR GROWING IS IN JUDGES 16:22; 2ND SAMUEL 10:5 & 1ST CHRONICLES 19:5.**  **THE GROWTH OF PLANTS: SPROUTING IS IN GENESIS 1:11; 2:9; NUMBERS 17:5, 8; ISAIAH 61:11; EZEKIEL 17:6; ZECHARIAH 6:12 & MARK 4:5, 27. THE PLANTS GROWING UP IS IN EZEKIEL 7:11; 17:9, 10; 31:4; DANIEL 4:11, 20; MATTHEW 13:7, 26, 30, 32; MARK 4:8, 32 & LUKE 8:8; 12:27; 13:19.**  **THE GROWTH OF THINGS: THE GROWTH IN WEALTH IS IN GENESIS 26:13; 30:30, 43; PROVERBS 11:24; 14:4; ECCLESIASTES 5:11 & MATTHEW 20:10. THE INCREASE IN THE FLOOD BECAUSE OF SEXUAL CORRUPTION IS IN GENESIS 7:17, 18, 19.**  **THE GROWTH IN PROCLAMATION IS IN MATTHEW 20:31; MARK 7:36; PHILIPPIANS 1:12; COLOSSIANS 1:6; ACTS 6:7; 7:1-53; 12:24; 19:20.**  **THE GROWTH IN GRACE IS IN PROVERBS 1:5; 4:18; JOHN 3:30; ROMANS 5:9, 15, 17, 20; 6:1; 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:15; EPHESIANS 4:15; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:1; 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:3; 3:12; 4:10; PHILIPPIANS 1:25; COLOSSIANS 1:10; 1ST PETER 2:2; 2ND PETER 3:18 & LUKE 17:5; 18:30.**  **THE GROWTH OF SEXUALITY IS IN EXODUS 23:29; EZEKIEL 5:6; 8:6, 13, 15; 11:6; 23:14, 19; LAMENTATIONS 2:5; HOSEA 4:7; 8:11, 14; MATTHEW 10:25; 24:12; ROMANS 1:21-32; 5:20 & GALATIANS 5:19-21. THE GROWTH OF OTHER THINGS IS IN EXODUS 7:3; EZEKIEL 41:7 & ACTS 6:8; 7:17-36.**  **THE GROWTH OF GROUPS: MULTIPLY IS IN GENESIS 1:28, 22; 9:7; 12: JEREMIAH 29:6 & NAHUM 3:15. THIS SHOULD ALWAYS BE DONE IN A DIVINE UNION AND NOT A SEXUAL UNION THAT BECOMES SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] IN EPHESIANS 5:3; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:19 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:2.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN MULTIPLIES PEOPLE IS IN GENESIS 16:10; 17:2, 20; 26:24; LEVITICUS 26:9; DEUTERONOMY 1:11; 6:3; 7:13; 8:1; 13:17; 30:5; JOSHUA 24:3; 2ND SAMUEL 24:3; 1ST CHRONICLES 21:3; PSALMS 107:38; EZEKIEL 36:10, 11, 37; 37:26; JEREMIAH 30:19; ISAIAH 9:3; 26:15; 51:2; HEBREWS 6:14 & ACTS 13:17; 17:23-29.**  **THE PEOPLE MULTIPLYING IS IN GENESIS 6:1; 47:27; EXODUS 1:7, 12, 20; DEUTERONOMY 26:5; 2ND SAMUEL 15:12; 1ST CHRONICLES 4:38; EZEKIEL 36:11; JEREMIAH 3:16; 23:3 HOSEA 4:7; NAHUM 3:16 & ACTS 7:17. THE GROWTH OF THE CHURCH KINGDOM IS IN EPHESIANS 2:21; 4:16; COLOSSIANS 2:19; 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:6-7; ROMANS 11:12 & ACTS 16:5.**  **THE CONQUERORING SUBTRACTING FACTOR**  **THE SUBTRACTION: DECREASE AND NO INCREASE: THE WATERS SUBSIDING IS IN GENESIS 8:1, 3, 5, 8, 11. THE ANGER SUBSIDING IS IN GENESIS 27:44, 45. THE INFLUENCE DECREASING IS IN JOHN 3:30. THE NUMBERS DECREASING IS IN LEVITICUS 26:22; HOSEA 4:10 & AMOS 5:3. NO SWELLING IS IN DEUTERONOMY 8:4 & NEHEMIAH 9:21. NO REDUCTION IS IN EXODUS 5:8, 11, 19; 21:10.**  **SUBTRACTING FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN DEUTERONOMY 4:2; 12:32; JEREMIAH 26:2; ECCLESIASTES 3:14 & REVELATION 22:19. SUBTRACTING FROM PEOPLE IS IN JUDGES 21:3 & MATTHEW 13:12.**  **THE CONQUERORING ADDING FACTOR**  **THE ADDITION: ADDING TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN DEUTERONOMY 4:2; 5:22; 12:32; PROVERBS 30:6; ECCLESIASTES 3:14; JEREMIAH 36:32 & ACTS 5:38-39. ADDING TO MAN’S WORK IS IN JOB 40:5; GALATIANS 2:6; 3:15. ADDING PEOPLE IS IN GENESIS 30:24; 2ND SAMUEL 24:3; 1ST CHRONICLES 21:3 & ACTS 2:41, 47; 5:14; 6:7. ADDING BLESSING IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 12:8; 2ND KINGS 20:6; ISAIAH 38:5; DANIEL 4:36; MATTHEW 6:33; 13:12; 25:29; MARK 4:24, 25; 2ND PETER 1:5-7 & LUKE 8:18; 12:31; 19:26. ADDING SEXUALITY IS IN 1ST KINGS 12:11, 14 & MATTHEW 5:37, 40.**  **UNITED WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ISAIAH 56:6; JEREMIAH 50:5; ZECHARIAH 2:11; ROMANS 6:5 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:17.**  **UNITED WITH OTHER CREATURES: NATIONS UNITED IS IN JUDGES 20:11; 2ND CHRONICLES 30:12; PSALMS 122:3; EZEKIEL 37:16-22; DANIEL 11:34; HOSEA 1:11 & ZECHARIAH 11:7, 14.**  **INDIVIDUALS UNITED IS IN GENESIS 29:34; 44:30; 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:14 & LUKE 15:15; 16:13. JOINED TO THE CHURCH IS IN EPHESIANS 2:21; 4:16; COLOSSIANS 2:2; ROMANS 11:17, 19, 23, 24 & ACTS 5:13; 9:26; 17:4.**  **THE SEXUAL FACTOR VERSES THE DIVINE FACTOR**  **SEXUAL UNION VERSES A DIVINE UNION: THE TEACHING: DIVINE UNION INTO ONE FLESH IS IN GENESIS 2:24; MATTHEW 19:5-6; MARK 10:7-9; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:17 & EPHESIANS 5:31. SEXUAL UNION INTO ONE FLESH IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:16.**  **DIVINE CLEANNESS IS IN 2ND PETER 1:4 & ACTS 17:28-30. SEXUAL UNCLEANNESS IS IN LEVITICUS 15:18, 24, 33; 18:19; 20:18 & EZEKIEL 18:6; 22:10.**  **DIVINE LAWS ABOUT A DIVINE UNION IS IN EXODUS 22:16; LEVITICUS 19:20 & DEUTERONOMY 22:23, 28. SEXUAL LAWS ABOUT A SEXUAL UNION IS IN LEVITICUS 18:22, 23; 20:13, 15, 16; NUMBERS 4:13; 5:20 & DEUTERONOMY 22:13-21, 22.**  **SEXUAL RELATIONSHIPS FORBIDDEN, SUCH AS INCEST IS IN LEVITICUS 18:1-30 & DEUTERONOMY 22:13-30. INCEST IS STRICTLY FORBIDDEN IS IN GENESIS 19:31-36; 35:22; 49:4; LEVITICUS 20:11, 12, 17, 19, 20, 21; DEUTERONOMY 27:20; 2ND SAMUEL 16:22; 1ST CHRONICLES 5:1; EZEKIEL 22:10, 11; AMOS 2:7 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1. BESTIALITY IS STRICTLY FORBIDDEN IS IN EXODUS 22:19; LEVITICUS 18:23; 20:15-16 & DEUTERONOMY 27:21. HOMOSEXUALITY IS STRICTLY FORBIDDEN IS IN LEVITICUS 18:22; 20:13; DEUTERONOMY 23:18 & ROMANS 1:21-27.**  **DIVINE UNIONS AUTHORIZED IS IN DEUTERONOMY 25:5; 21:10, 13. SEXUAL UNIONS MAY BE ALLOWED IS IN GENESIS 4:1. AN ACTUAL SEXUAL UNION: POTENTIAL OF A SEXUAL UNION IS IN GENESIS 26:10; JOB 31:10 & 2ND SAMUEL 12:11. MARITAL DIVINE UNIONS INTENDED & AUTHORIZED IS IN GENESIS 16:2; 29:21; 39:7, 12, 14; JUDGES 15:1 & 2ND SAMUEL 13:11. HOMOSEXUAL UNIONS DAMNED IS IN GENESIS 19:5 & JUDGES 19:22. MARITAL SEXUAL UNIONS IS IN GENESIS 4:1 & 6:4. MARITAL DIVINE UNIONS IS IN GENESIS 4:2, 17, 25, 26; 16:4; 29:23, 30; 30:3, 4, 15, 16; 38:2; RUTH 4:13; 1ST SAMUEL 1:19; 2ND SAMUEL 17:25; 1ST CHRONICLES 7:23 & ESTHER 2:12. DAVID AND BATHSHEBA IS AN UNAUTHORIZED MARITAL DIVINE UNION IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 12:24.**  **MARITAL EJACULATION IS IN GENESIS 38:8-9. EXTRA-MARITAL SEXUAL UNIONS IS IN GENESIS 19:32-35; 35:22; 38:16-18; 1ST SAMUEL 2:22; 2ND SAMUEL 3:7; 11:4; 16:21-22 & PSALMS 51: TITLE. CASES OF RAPE IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 13:14 & GENESIS 34:2, 5, 7, 13, 27.**  **DIVINE UNIONS BETWEEN NATIONS IS IN LUKE 2:23 & 2ND PETER 1:4. SEXUAL UNIONS BETWEEN NATIONS IS IN JEREMIAH 3:2; EZEKIEL 23:8, 17, 44. ANIMALS MATING IS IN GENESIS 30:38, 39, 41; 31:10 & JOB 21:10.**  **THE MARRIAGE FACTOR VERSES THE SINGLE FACTOR**  **THOSE WHO FORBID MARRIAGE AND ARE CALLED TO BE SINGLE IS IN RUTH 1:12, 13; PSALMS 78:63; JEREMIAH 16:2; HOSEA 2:2; MATTHEW 19:10; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:1, 28, 29, 38. IT IS WRONG TO FORBID MARRIAGE IF YOU ARE CALLED TO BE MARRIED IN 1ST TIMOTHY 4:3.**  **MARRIAGE NO MORE IS IN MATTHEW 22:28, 30; 24:38; MARK 12:23, 25; REVELATION 18:23 & LUKE 17:27; 20:33, 35.**  **BETROTHAL IS IN GENESIS 19:14; EXODUS 22:16; DEUTERONOMY 20:7; 28:30; SONG OF SOLOMON 8:8; HOSEA 2:19-20; MATTHEW 1:18; 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:2 & LUKE 1:27; 2:5.**  **THE TOTAL ABSENCE OF A SEXUAL UNION BEING UNMARRIED IS CALLED CELIBACY IS IN EXODUS 21:3; EZEKIEL 44:25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:8, 11, 25-35, 36-38; JOHN 4:17 & LUKE 1:34. EUNUCHS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 23:1; ISAIAH 39:7; 56:3, 4-5; GALATIANS 5:12 & MATTHEW 19:12. SPECIFIC EUNUCHS WHO WERE CASTRATED IS IN ESTHER 1:10; 2:3; 4:5; 6:2; 7:9; JEREMIAH 38:7; DANIEL 1:3, 7, 8 & ACTS 8:27. TRUE VIRGINS IS IN GENESIS 19:8; 24:16; 2ND SAMUEL 13:2, 18; 1ST KINGS 1:2; 2ND KINGS 19:21; LEVITICUS 21:3, 13, 14; NUMBERS 31:17, 18, 35; DEUTERONOMY 22:13-21; JUDGES 11:37-39; 19:24; 21:12; ESTHER 2:2; PSALMS 45:14; ISAIAH 7:14; EZEKIEL 44:22; JOEL 1:8; AMOS 5:2; 8:13; MATTHEW 1:23; 25:1-12; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:25-35; 11:2; LUKE 1:27 & ACTS 21:9.**  **CHASTITY IS THE ACT TO STAY SINGLE IS IN GENESIS 19:31; 20:4, 6; 24:16; 38:26; 39:10; EXODUS 19:15; NUMBERS 5:19; 1ST SAMUEL 21:4; 2ND SAMUEL 11:11; 20:3; 1ST KINGS 1:4; MATTHEW 1:18, 25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:5 & REVELATION 14:4.**  **SEWING IS IN GENESIS 3:7; ECCLESIASTES 3:7; MATTHEW 9:16 & MARK 2:21. JOINING FLESH AND BONES IS IN JOB 10:11; 41:17, 23 & EZEKIEL 3:26; 34:4, 16; 37:6, 7.**  **JOINING VARIOUS THINGS IS IN GENESIS 47:7; 49;11; EXODUS 26:3, 6, 9, 11; 28:7, 28, 32, 37; 36:10, 16; 39:4, 18, 21, 23, 31; PSALMS 85:10; PROVERBS 26:8; EZEKIEL 37:17; MATTHEW 13:30; 23:4 & MARK 6:53.**  **JOINED TO DIVINE GOOD IS IN DEUTERONOMY 6:8; 11:18; PSALMS 119:31 & PROVERBS 3:3; 6:21; 7:3. JOINED TO SEXUAL EVIL IS IN NUMBERS 25:3, 5; PSALMS 106:28 & HOSEA 4:17; 13:12.**  **A MIXING PEOPLE IS IN EZRA 9:2; PSALMS 106:35; HOSEA 7:8; EXODUS 12:38; NEHEMIAH 13:3; 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:14 & ZECHARIAH 9:6. THIS IS A CERTAIN LEVEL OF MARITAL FORNICATION WHICH IS SEXUAL IDOLATRY IN TOBIT 4:12-13; 1ST KINGS 11:1-13 & NEHEMIAH 13:25-27. NOAH, THE PROPHETS & ABRAHAM, ISAAC AND JACOB STAYED IN THEIR OWN RACE, OWN KINDRED AND OWN TRIBE AND WERE BLESSED IN THEIR CHILDREN, AND THEIR SEED SHALL INHERIT THE LAND IS IN TOBIT 4:12.**  **THE MIXTURE COMPOSITIONS: HOLY ANOINTING OIL IS IN EXODUS 30:23-24, 32. HOLY INCENSE IS IN EXODUS 30:34, 37. KNEADING DOUGH IS IN GENESIS 18:6; 1ST SAMUEL 28:24; 2ND SAMUEL 13:8; JEREMIAH 7:18 & HOSEA 7:4. MIXING MATERIALS/ANIMALS IS IN LEVITICUS 19:19 & DEUTERONOMY 22:9, 10, 11. MIXED WINE IS IN PROVERBS 23:30; PSALMS 75:8; ISAIAH 1:22; MATTHEW 27:34; MARK 15:23; REVELATION 18:6 & ACTS 2:5-21. MIXING VARIOUS THINGS IS IN ISAIAH 1:25; DANIEL 2:33, 41-43; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:13 & LUKE 13:1.**  **UNMIXED: NOT MIXING IS IN GENESIS 30:40; DANIEL 2:43 & REVELATION 14:10. SINGLENESS OF HEART IS IN MATTHEW 6:22; 10:16; 15:24; 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:3; EPHESIANS 6:5; COLOSSIANS 3:22; ROMANS 12:8 & LUKE 11:34.**  **PURE IN HEART: PURE PEOPLE & PURE THINGS IS IN EXODUS 27:20; 30:35; JOB 16:17; PSALMS 24:4; 73:1, 13; 119:9; PROVERBS 16:2; 20:9; 21:8; 22:11; 30:12; LAMENTATIONS 4:7; MATTHEW 5:8; JOHN 12:3; 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:6; 11:3; PHILIPPIANS 2:15; 4:8; TITUS 1:15; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:5; 4:12; 5:2, 22; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:22; 1ST PETER 3:2.**  **THE CONQUERORING DIVIDING FACTOR**  **THE DIVISION: A SEPARATING IN GENERAL IS IN GENESIS 1:4, 14, 18, ECCLESIASTES 3:7; EZEKIEL 21:16 & DANIEL 2:40.**  **MORAL SEPARATION: SEPARATION FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN BECAUSE OF SEXUAL CORRUPTION & IDOLATRY IS IN ISAIAH 59:2; EZEKIEL 4:3; 14:5, 7; ROMANS 1:21-32; 9:3; 11:17, 19, 22; GALATIANS 5:4, 19-21; EPHESIANS 2:12 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:9.**  **SEPARATION FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN’S THINGS IS IN EXODUS 26:33; EZEKIEL 42:20 & 2ND CHRONICLES 26:21. NOT SEPARATED FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 6:42 & ROMANS 8:35, 38-39.**  **SEPARATED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN NUMBERS 6:2-21; JUDGES 13:5; 16:17; AMOS 2:11, 12; 1ST SAMUEL 1:11 & HEBREWS 7:26.**  **SEPARATION FROM SEXUALITY IS IN LEVITICUS 15:31; GALATIANS 6:14; 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:17 & ACTS 7:54, 59-60.**  **PEOPLE DIVIDED: DIVISIONS OF OPINION IS IN PROVERBS 16:28; 17:9; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:10; 11:18, 19; 12:25; MARK 3:25; TITUS 3:10; JUDE 19; JOHN 7:43; 9:16; 10:19; LUKE 12:51, 52-53 & ACTS 14:4; 23:7. DIVIDING FORCES IS IN GENESIS 14:15; 32:7; 33:1. PEOPLE PARTING IS IN GENESIS 13:9, 11, 14; 31:49; 36:6; 43:32; EXODUS 10:29; 2ND CHRONICLES 26:21; LAMENTATIONS 4:15; PROVERBS 18:1; MATTHEW 19:6; MARK 10:9; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:10; PHILEMON 15; LUKE 24:51 & ACTS 15:39; 20:25.**  **CUT OFF FROM ISRAEL: THOSE WHO ARE CUT OFF FROM ISRAEL IS IN EXODUS 12:15, 19; 30:33, 38; 31:14; LEVITICUS 7:20, 21, 25, 27; 17:4, 9, 10, 14; 18:29; 19:8; 20:3, 5, , 6, 18; 22:3; 23:29; NUMBERS 9:13; 15:30, 31; 19:13, 20. THOSE CUT OFF IS IN JUDGES 21:6, 15; EZEKIEL 14:8 & MALACHI 2:12.**  **SEPARATION FROM SEXUAL CREATURES IS IN EXODUS 8:23; LEVITICUS 20:24, 26; NUMBERS 8:14; 16:9, 21, 24, 26, 45; 23:9; DEUTERONOMY 10:8; EZRA 6:21; 9:1-2; 10:11; NEHEMIAH 10:28; 13:3; 1ST SAMUEL 15:6 & 1ST KINGS 8:53.**  **SEPARATION OF KINGDOMS: SEPARATION OF ISRAEL AND JUDAH IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 15:28; 28:17; 1ST KINGS 11:11; 12:16-20; 14:8 & 2ND KINGS 17:21.**  **SEPARATION OF VARIOUS KINGDOMS IS IN GENESIS 10:5, 25, 32; 25:23; 1ST CHRONICLES 1:19; JEREMIAH 51:8; DANIEL 2:41; 5:28; 11:4; MATTHEW 12:25-26; MARK 3:24, 26 & LUKE 11:17, 18. SEPARATING THE ANIMAL KINGDOM IS IN GENESIS 21:28, 29; 30:40 & MATTHEW 25:32.**  **BODIES DIVIDED: BODIES CUT IN PIECES: PEOPLE CUT IN PIECES IS IN JUDGES 19:29; 20:6; DEUTERONOMY 32:26; EZEKIEL 16:40; 1ST SAMUEL 15:33; ISAIAH 51:9; HOSEA 6:5; 13:16; NAHUM 3:10; MATTHEW 24:51; HEBREWS 11:37 & LUKE 12:46.**  **ANIMALS CUT IN PIECES IS IN EXODUS 29:17; LEVITICUS 1:6, 12; 8:20; 1ST SAMUEL 11:7; 1ST KINGS 18:23, 33 & JEREMIAH 34:18.**  **BODIES TORN TO PIECES: PEOPLE TORN TO PIECES IS IN GENESIS 37:33; 44:28; EZEKIEL 22:25, 27; PSALMS 7:2; 17:12; HOSEA 5:14; 6:1; 10:4; 13:8; LAMENTATIONS 3:11; JOB 18:4; DANIEL 2:5; 3:29; MATTHEW 7:6 & ACTS 1:18; 23:10.**  **ANIMALS TORN TO PIECES IS IN GENESIS 31:39; EXODUS 22:13, 31; LEVITICUS 1:17; 5:8; 7:24; 17:15; 22:8; JUDGES 14:6; EZEKIEL 4:14; 44:31; DANIEL 7:4; MICAH 5:8 & NAHUM 2:12.**  **SEVERING PARTS OF THE BODY: BEHEADING IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 5:4; 17:46, 51; 31:9; 2ND SAMUEL 4:7; 16:9; 20:22; 2ND KINGS 10:6-8; ISAIAH 9:14; MATTHEW 14:10; MARK 6:16 & REVELATION 20:4.**  **CUTTING OFF HANDS AND FEET IS IN DEUTERONOMY 25:12; 1ST SAMUEL 5:4; 2ND SAMUEL 4:12; PROVERBS 26:6; JUDGES 1:6, 7; MATTHEW 5:30; 18:8 & MARK 9:43.**  **SEVERING VARIOUS PARTS OF THE BODY IS IN EXODUS 4:25; PROVERBS 10:31; EZEKIEL 16:4; 23:25; LAMENTATIONS 2:3; MATTHEW 26:51; MARK 14:47; JOHN 18:10, 26; PHILIPPIANS 3:2 & LUKE 22:50.**  **PARTS OF THE CORPSES: BONES IS IN GENESIS 50:25; EXODUS 13:19; JOSHUA 24:32; 2ND SAMUEL 21:12, 13; 1ST KINGS 13:2, 21, 31; 2ND KINGS 23:14, 16, 20; 2ND CHRONICLES 34:5; PSALMS 141:7; EZEKIEL 6:5; 24:4, 10; 37:1-14; 39:15; JEREMIAH 8:1, 2; DANIEL 7:5; MICAH 3:2; AMOS 2:1; HABAKKUK 3:16; MATTHEW 23:27; JOHN 19:36 & HEBREWS 11:22.**  **HEADS/SKULLS IS IN JUDGES 7:25; 9:53; 15:15-17; 1ST SAMUEL 17:46, 51, 54, 57; 31:9; 2ND SAMUEL 4:7-8, 12; 20:21-22; 2ND KINGS 6:31, 32; 9:35; 10:6-8; 1ST CHRONICLES 10:9-10; MATTHEW 14:8, 11; 27:33; MARK 6:25, 28; 15:22; JOHN 19:17 & LUKE 23:33.**  **OTHER PIECES OF CORPSES IS IN JUDGES 19:29; 20:6; 1ST SAMUEL 4:12; 31:10-12 & 2ND KINGS 9:35. LIKE A CORPSE IS IN MARK 9:26 & REVELATION 1:17; 16:3.**  **CIRCUMCISION: ABOUT CIRCUMCISION IS IN GENESIS 17:10, 11, 12, 13; EXODUS 12:48; LEVITICUS 12:3; JOHN 7:22-23; GALATIANS 5:3 & ACTS 7:8.**  **CIRCUMCISION PERFORMED IS IN GENESIS 17:23, 24, 25, 27; 21:4; 34:24; EXODUS 4:25-26; JOSHUA 5:2, 7-8; PHILIPPIANS 3:5; LUKE 1:59; 2:21 & ACTS 7:8; 10:45; 11:2; 16:3.**  **THE NECESSITY OF CIRCUMCISION IS IN GENESIS 34:15, 22; ROMANS 2:25-27; 3:1, 30; 4:9, 11-12; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:18, 19; GALATIANS 2:3, 12; 5:2-3, 6, 11; 6:12, 13, 15; COLOSSIANS 3:11; EPHESIANS 2:11; TITUS 1:10 & ACTS 15:1, 5; 21:21.**  **TRUE CIRCUMCISION IS IN DEUTERONOMY 30:6; 10:16; JEREMIAH 4:4; 9:25; ROMANS 2:26, 28; COLOSSIANS 2:11 & PHILIPPIANS 3:3.**  **PLUCKING OUT IS IN LEVITICUS 14:40; RUTH 2:16; 1ST SAMUEL 14:19; PSALMS 25:15; 52:5; ECCLESIASTES 3:2; EZEKIEL 12:4; JEREMIAH 1:10; 12:14, 17; 18:7; 24:6; 31:28; 45:4; DANIEL 7:8; AMOS 9:15; ZEPHANIAH 2:4; ZECHARIAH 3:2; MATTHEW 5:29; 7:4, 5; 12:1; 13:29, 49; 15:13; 18:19; 21:21; MARK 2:23; 9:47; GALATIANS 4:15; JUDE 12 & LUKE 6:1, 42; 17:6.**  **MISCARRIAGE: WOMEN MISCARRYING IS IN EXODUS 21:22 & HOSEA 9:14. MISCARRIAGES AND STILLBORN IS IN JOB 3:16; PSALMS 58:8; ECCLESIASTES 6:3, 4. MISCARRYING ANIMALS IS IN GENESIS 31:38; EXODUS 23:26; JOB 21:10 & SONG OF SOLOMON 4:2; 6:6.**  **HAIR REMOVED: HAIR CUT IS IN LEVITICUS 14:9; 19:27; 21:5; NUMBERS 6:5; 2ND SAMUEL 10:4; 14:26; 1ST CHRONICLES 19:4, 5; EZEKIEL 5:1; 44:20; JEREMIAH 7:29; 9;26; 25:23; 49:32; ISAIAH 7:20; 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:6 & ACTS 18:18. HAIR PLUCKED IS IN EZRA 9:3; NEHEMIAH 13:25 & ISAIAH 50:6.**  **GASHING BODIES IS IN LEVITICUS 19:28; 21:5; DEUTERONOMY 14:1; EZEKIEL 23:34; JEREMIAH 16:6; 41:5; 47:5; 48:37; 1ST KINGS 18:28; 2ND KINGS 8:12; 15:16; HOSEA 7:14; 13:16 & MARK 5:5.**  **BREAKING BONE PARTS: BONES BROKEN IS IN LEVITICUS 21:19; NUMBERS 24:8; PSALMS 10:15; 37:17; 51:8; 53:5; 74:13; PROVERBS 25:15; JEREMIAH 48:25; ISAIAH 38:13; EZEKIEL 30:21, 22, 24; 34:4, 16; LAMENTATIONS 3:4; DANIEL 6:24; MICAH 3:3 & JOHN 19;31, 32.**  **HORNS BROKEN IS IN PSALMS 75:10; DANIEL 8:7, 8, 22 & AMOS 3:14. TEETH BROKEN IS IN PSALMS 3:7; 58:6 & JOB 29:17.**  **NO BONES BROKEN IS IN EXODUS 12:46; NUMBERS 9:12; PSALMS 34:20 & JOHN 19:33, 36. DISLOCATING IS IN GENESIS 32:25; EXODUS 13:13; 34:20; DEUTERONOMY 21:4, 6; PSALMS 22:14 & HEBREWS 12:13. CLEFT HOOFS IS IN LEVITICUS 11:3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 26 & DEUTERONOMY 14:6-8.**  **THINGS DIVIDED: TEXTILES SEVERED: TEARING/CUTTING CLOTHES IS IN LEVITICUS 13:45, 56; 1ST SAMUEL 15:27; 24:4-5:1; 2ND SAMUEL 3:31; 10:4; 2ND KINGS 22:19; 2ND CHRONICLES 34:27; MATTHEW 9:16; MARK 2:21 & LUKE 5:36.**  **THOSE WHO TORE CLOTHES IS IN GENESIS 37:29, 34; 44:13; NUMBERS 14:6; JOSHUA 7:6; JUDGES 11:35; 2ND SAMUEL 1:2, 11; 13:19, 31; 15:32; 1ST KINGS 11:30; 21:27; 2ND KINGS 2:12; 5:7, 8; 6:30; 11:14; 18:37; 19:1; 22:11; 2ND CHRONICLES 23:13; 34:19; EZRA 9:3, 5; ESTHER 4:1; JOB 1:20; 2:12; JEREMIAH 41:5; ISAIAH 36:22; 37:1; MATTHEW 26:65; MARK 14:63 & ACTS 14:14. NOT TEARING CLOTHES IS IN LEVITICUS 10:6; 21:10; JEREMIAH 36:24; JOEL 2:13 & JOHN 19:24.**  **THE VEIL TORN IS IN MATTHEW 27:51; MARK 15:38 & LUKE 23:45. NETS TORN IS IN JOHN 21:11 & LUKE 5:6.**  **BREAKING VARIOUS ARTIFACTS: BREAKING CONTAINERS IS IN LEVITICUS 6:28; 11:33, 35; 15:12; JUDGES 7:19-20; 2ND CHRONICLES 28:24; 2ND KINGS 24:13; 25:13; ECCLESIASTES 12:6; PSALMS 2:9; 31:12; ISAIAH 30:14; JEREMIAH 2:13; 19:10; 48:12, 38; MATTHEW 9:17; MARK 2:22; 14:3 & LUKE 5:37.**  **BREAKING WEAPONS IS IN PSALMS 37:15; 46:9; 76:3; JEREMIAH 49:35; 51:56 & HOSEA 1:5. BREAKING FETTERS IS IN GENESIS 27:40; JUDGES 15:14; 16:9, 12; ECCLESIASTES 4:12; JEREMIAH 28:10-12; PSALMS 107:16; AMOS 1:5; MARK 5:4 & LUKE 8:29.**  **UNDOING FASTENINGS IS IN JEREMIAH 10:20; MARK 1:7; JOHN 1:27; LUKE 3:16 & ACTS 13:25; 27:32, 40.**  **OTHER THINGS BROKEN IS IN GENESIS 19:9; JEREMIAH 36:23; 43:13; JONAH 1:4; HOSEA 8:6; AMOS 6:11 & ACTS 27:41.**  **BREAKING BREAD IS IN LEVITICUS 2:6; MATTHEW 14:19, 20; 15:36; 26:26; MARK 8:6; 14:22; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:16; 11:24; LUKE 9:16; 22:19; 24:30, 35 & ACTS 20:7, 11; 27:35.**  **BREAKING WOOD/STICKS: FELLING TREES IS IN DEUTERONOMY 19:5; 20:19, 20; 1ST KINGS 5:6; 2ND KINGS 3:19, 25; 6:4; 19:23; 2ND CHRONICLES 2:8; PSALMS 29:5; 74:5; 80:16; EZEKIEL 31:12; JEREMIAH 6:6; 46:22, 23; ISAIAH 10:33-34; 14:8; 37:24; 44:14; DANIEL 4:14, 23; ZECHARIAH 11:2; MATTHEW 3:10; 7:19 & LUKE 3:9; 13:7, 9.**  **CUTTING OFF BRANCHES IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 2:12; ISAIAH 10:33; 18:5; MICAH 4:3; MATTHEW 21:8; JOHN 15:2 & ROMANS 11:24. SPLITTING WOOD IS IN GENESIS 22:3; EXODUS 31:5; 1ST SAMUEL 6:14 & ECCLESIASTES 10:9.**  **BREAKING STICKS IS IN GENESIS 8:11; LEVITICUS 26:13; LAMENTATIONS 2:9; EZEKIEL 4:16; 29:7; ISAIAH 14:5, 29; 42:3; ZECHARIAH 11:10, 14 & MATTHEW 12:20.**  **DIVIDING EARTH/ROCKS: SPLITTING ROCKS IS IN EXODUS 32:19; 34:1; DEUTERONOMY 9:17; JUDGES 15:19; 1ST KINGS 13:3, 5; PSALMS 78:15; ISAIAH 48:21; JEREMIAH 23:29; NAHUM 1:6 & MATTHEW 27:51.**  **SPLIT ROCKS IS IN EXODUS 33:22 & JUDGES 15:8, 11. CUTTING STONES IS IN EXODUS 20:25; 31:5; 34:1, 4; 35:33; & DANIEL 2:34, 45. GROUND SPLIT IS IN NUMBERS 16:31; ZECHARIAH 14:4; MICAH 1:4 & HABAKKUK 3:6.**  **DIVISION OF WATERS: WATERS DIVIDED IS IN GENESIS 1:6-7; EXODUS 14:16, 21; NEHEMIAH 9:11; 2ND KINGS 2:8, 14; PSALMS 74:13; 78:13; 136:13 & ISAIAH 63:12. WATERS DIVIDING IS IN JOB 26:8 ISAIAH 18:2, 7 & HABAKKUK 3:9.**  **THE REMAINING FACTOR**  **THE REMAINDER: CREATURES REMAINING: SURVIVORS OF THE NATIONS IS IN GENESIS 14:10; JOSHUA 10:20; 11:22; JUDGES 2:23; 3:1; 5:13; 8:10; EZRA 9:13, 15; JEREMIAH 25:20 & ZECHARIAH 14:16. SURVIVORS OF ISRAEL IS IN GENESIS 32:8; 45:7; JUDGES 20:47; 1ST KINGS 19:18; 2ND KINGS 19:31; 25:22; NEHEMIAH 1:3; ISAIAH 37:32; EZEKIEL 6:8; 12:16; 14:22; JEREMIAH 24:8; 40:11; MICAH 5:3; ZEPHANIAH 3:12, 13 & ROMANS 11:4.**  **A SMALL REMNANT IS IN 2ND KINGS 17:18; 24:14; 25:12; ISAIAH 1:9; 10:21-22; 17:6; EZEKIEL 5:3-4; 12:16; JEREMIAH 3:14; 39:10; 40:7; 52:16; MICAH 4:7; AMOS 5:3; ZECHARIAH 13:8 & ROMANS 9:27, 29.**  **SOLE SURVIVORS IS IN GENESIS 5:23-24; 7:23; 44:20; 42:38; DEUTERONOMY 3;11; JOSHUA 13:12; JUDGES 9:5; NUMBERS 26:65; 2ND SAMUEL 9:1-4; 1ST KINGS 18:22; 19:10, 14 & ROMANS 11:3.**  **SURVIVORS FAVORED IS IN EZRA 9:8; ISAIAH 4:3; 10:20; 11:11, 16; 17:3; 28:5; 37:4, 31; JEREMIAH 31:7; 2ND KINGS 19:4, 30; MICAH 5:7, 8; JOEL 2:32; AMOS 5:15; MICAH 2:12; ZEPHANIAH 2:7, 9; ZECHARIAH 8:11, 12; 9:7 & ROMANS 11:5.**  **SURVIVORS THREATENED IS IN LEVITICUS 26:36, 39; 1ST SAMUEL 11:11; 2ND KINGS 21:14; ISAIAH 16:14; EZEKIEL 5:10; 17:21; JEREMIAH 8:3; 41:10; 43:5-7 & ZECHARIAH 8:6.**  **SURVIVORS DESTROYED IS IN NUMBERS 24:19; EZEKIEL 9:8; 11:13; 23:25; ISAIAH 13:15; 14:22; 15:9; JEREMIAH 40:15; 44:12-14; AMOS 1:8; 6:9 & ZEPHANIAH 1:4.**  **NO SURVIVORS IS IN EXODUS 14:28; DEUTERONOMY 2:34; 3:3; JOSHUA 10:28, 30, 33, 37, 39; 11:8, 11, 14; JOB 18:19; 2ND SAMUEL 13:30; 14:7; 17:12; 2ND KINGS 10:11; JEREMIAH 11:23; 42:17; 44:14; LAMENTATIONS 2:22; AMOS 9:1 & OBADIAH 18.**  **WHAT DOES THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOW ABOUT THE END TIMES OF THE UNIVERSE?**  **PSALMS 62:11 (PSALMS CAN MEAN “THE LORD SEE MAPS” OR “THE LORD SEE PAMS” OR “THE LORD SEE A MPS—MILITARY POLICE” WITHIN THE SCRIPTURE CHAPTER NUMBER (62) WITH THE DOORWAY OF THE NUMBER 0 WITH 65 LEVELS IS CALLING ON LAW IN ACTS 6:11 TO CALLING ON GOD IN ACTS 7:60) “GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAS SPOKEN ONCE, TWICE I HAVE HEARD THIS: THAT (ABSOLUTE) POWER (POWER, AUTHORITY, ALMIGHTINESS & OMNIPOTENCE) *BELONGS* TO (ONLY) GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).”**  **THE ULTIMATE MOUTH (SELF WITNESS---MIDDLE SKIN ARMOR & INSIDE WITNESS---INSIDE SALVATION ARMOR) OF 1 WITNESS (OUTSIDE WITNESS----OUTSIDE VENGEANCE ARMOR) ALONE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IS FOREVERMORE SUFFICIENT FOR ALL INFINITE GODDAMN THINGS, INCLUDING THE INCURRING OF THE DEATH PENALTY & REACHING THE 10TH HEAVEN WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, ONLY IF THE ULTIMATE ETERNAL ACCESS IS ULTIMATELY GRANTED BY PAYING WHAT IS OWED, THAT IS, THE PHYSICAL MONEY TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & REMAINING FAITHFUL FOREVERMORE TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF BY DOING THE ENOCH WAY ONLY IN MALACHI 3:8-12; HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5 BECAUSE SIMULTANEOUSLY THIS IS ABOVE & BEYOND THE UNIVERSAL & GLOBAL NUMBER 4, WHICH IS THROUGHOUT ALL INFINITE ETERNITY TO ALL INFINITE ETERNITY’S, GODDAMN IT!!!**  **IF YOU THINK YOU HAVE AUTHORITY TO SAVE ANYONE OR TO DESTROY ANYONE, ETC., YOU BETTER WAIT ON YAHWEH WHO IS ONLY ABLE & CAN ONLY AUTHORIZE THIS!!! IN THE NUT-SHELL, YAHWEH IS THE ONLY LAW (STEPHEN YAHWEH)-GIVER, THE ONLY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)-GIVER, THE ONLY OMNI-LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)-GIVER & THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)-GIVER, OR SIMPLY THE YAHWEH (STEPHEN YAHWEH)-GIVER THROUGH THE IMMUTABLE YAHWEH EMPOWERMENT, FOREVERMORE, GODDAMN IT!!! WHETHER YAHWEH SAYS & DOES TO SAVE OR DESTROY, TO PROTECT OR KILL, TO GIVE OR TAKE BACK, TO BLESS OR CURSE, TO FULL HEALTH OR DISEASE, TO JUSTIFY OR DAMN, REST ASSURED YAHWEH ONLY HAS HIS OWN ULTIMATE WORK & HIS OWN ULTIMATE PLAN (ACTS 5:38-39), GODDAMN IT, NOBODY ELSE FOREVERMORE!!! SO, I FIND THE SO-CALLED CHURCH, THE SO-CALLED LAW & OTHER GODDAMN AGENCIES, ALL IN TRANSFORMING RIGHTEOUS ETERNAL BULLSHIT (2 COR 11:12-15), TRYING TO COMPETE WITH YAHWEH, WHICH IS GODDAMN ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT BECAUSE YAHWEH HIMSELF ONLY ALWAYS WINS & EVERYBODY ONLY ALWAYS LOSES!!! SO BEFORE YOU GET ON YOUR HIGH HORSES & SWEAR THAT YOU HAVE AUTHORITY IN THE GOSPEL KINGDOM TO DO ANYTHING ABOUT ALL THIS HOMOSEXUAL GODDAMN BULLSHIT, AS WELL AS SEXUAL GODDAMN BULLSHIT & INTERRACIAL ABOMINABLE GODDAMN BULLSHIT, THAT IS CULTIMATING IN THE USA & OTHER COUNTRIES ALIKE, YOU BETTER KNOW THAT YAHWEH HAS IN FACT APPROVED & AUTHORIZED THIS, WHETHER IN SAVING OR IN DESTROYING, ETC., BEFORE ANYTHING BY YOU OR ANYBODY CAN BE DONE, LEST YOU OR ANYBODY, IS FOUND FIGHTING AGAINST YAHWEH HIMSELF!!! REST ASSURED, IF YOU ARE ON THE WRONG SIDE AGAINST YAHWEH, THEN YOU ARE FOREVERMORE GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, YOU LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS!!! THIS IS NEVER THE MATTER OF YES OR NO, AUTHORIZATION OR NO AUTHORIZATION, BELIEF OR DISBELIEF, TRUTH OR NO TRUTH, IGNORANCE OR KNOWING, BUT THIS IS ALWAYS THE MATTER OF AUTHORIZATION FROM YAHWEH HIMSELF, WHETHER APPROVED BY YAHWEH OR DISAPPROVED BY YAHWEH, GODDAMN IT!!! JUST AS JESUS CHRIST THAT PROTECTED & SERVED THE QUEER WOMAN FROM BEING STONED & ALSO PROTECTED & SERVED THE GREAT NUMBER OF QUEER MANKIND, JESUS CHRIST FOREVERMORE NEVER HAS THE AUTHORIZATION FROM YAHWEH HIMSELF, TO SAY & DO THIS, GODDAMN IT!!! THE SAME THING, IS HAPPENING IN THIS UNAUTHORIZED SO-CALLED TRANSFORMING RIGHTEOUS LAW (2 COR 11:12-15), EVERYWHERE CURRENTLY IN TODAY’S SOCIETY!!! AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ANCIENT SAYINGS COMES TO PASS “THIS LAW HAS HATED YAHWEH, WITHOUT ANY CAUSE!!!” AND AGAIN, “THIS LAW WHO STEALS FROM YOU, KILLS YOU & DESTROYS YOU, THINKS THIS LAW DOES YAHWEH SERVICE!!!” AND AGAIN, “THIS LAW WHO TAKES BACK FROM YOU, PROTECTS YOU & SAVES YOU, THINKS THIS LAW DOES YAHWEH SERVICE!!!”**  **THE OLD & YOUNG UNIVERSES DESTROYED BY THE AGAPE WATERS OF THE FLOOD CONCERNS 70% FLUIDS OF THE BODY OUTSIDE THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN BY WHICH ONLY 8 ETERNAL CREATURES WERE SAVED---THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT LAW OF THE LORD ENOCH THAT ETERNALLY LIVES FOREVERMORE PROVEN UNDISPUTABLY IN HAGGADAH, GODDAMN IT & NOAH’S FAMILY, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  **IN GENESIS 6:1-7 SAYS “NOW IT CAME TO PASS, WHEN MEN BEGAN TO MULTIPLY ON THE FACE OF THE EARTH, AND DAUGHTERS WERE BORN TO THEM, THAT THE SONS OF GOD SAW THE DAUGHTERS OF MEN, THAT THEY WERE BEAUTIFUL, AND THEY TOOK WIVES FOR THEMSELVES OF ALL WHOM THEY CHOSE. AND THE LORD (YAH) SAID, ‘MY SPIRIT (FATHER STEPHEN) SHALL NOT STRIVE (ABIDE) WITH MAN FOREVER, FOR HE IS INDEED FLESH, YET HIS DAYS SHALL BE 120 YEARS (114,192,000,000,000,000 QUADRILLION YEARS WITH THE LORD IS 2,000 YEARS IS 1 HOUR EQUAL TO 1 DAY IS 24,000 YEARS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & 2ND PETER 3:8 WHICH 1 YEAR IS 366,000 YEARS WITH RENTING WHICH IS 10,000 IN JUDE 14-15 WITH A 120 YEAR REIGN KINGDOM---10).’ THERE WERE GIANTS (24 ORDERS) ON THE EARTH IN THOSE DAYS, AND ALSO AFTERWARDS, WHEN THE SONS OF GOD CAME IN TO THE DAUGHTERS OF MEN (THE ILLEGAL AND UNAUTHORIZED ETERNAL MARITAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE) AND THEY BORE CHILDREN TO THEM. THOSE WERE THE MIGHTY MEN WHO WERE OF OLD, MEN OF RENOWN (THE OLD HERO GIANT’S). THEN THE LORD (YAH) SAW THAT THE WICKEDNESS OF MAN WAS GREAT IN THE EARTH, AND THAT EVERY INTENT OF THE THOUGHTS OF HIS HEART WAS ONLY EVIL CONTINUALLY (ALL THE DAY LONG). AND THE LORD (YAH) WAS SORRY THAT HE HAD MADE MAN ON THE EARTH, AND HE WAS GRIEVED IN HIS HEART. SO THE LORD (YAH) SAID, ‘I WILL DESTROY MAN WHOM I HAVE CREATED FROM THE FACE OF THE EARTH, BOTH MAN AND BEAST, CREEPING THING AND BIRDS OF THE AIR, FOR I AM SORRY THAT I HAVE MADE THEM.” IN GENESIS 9:11 STATES “THUS I ESTABLISH MY COVENANT WITH YOU: NEVER AGAIN SHALL ALL FLESH BE CUT OFF BY THE WATERS OF THE FLOOD, NEVER AGAIN SHALL THERE BE A FLOOD TO DESTROY THE EARTH.” IN GENESIS 9:15 TELLS US “…AND I WILL REMEMBER MY COVENANT WHICH IS BETWEEN ME AND YOU AND EVERY LIVING CREATURE OF ALL FLESH, THE WATERS SHALL NEVER AGAIN BECOME A FLOOD TO DESTROY ALL FLESH.” IN PSALMS 29:10 MENTIONS “THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) SAT ENTHRONED AT THE FLOOD, AND THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) SITS AS KING FOREVER.” IN DANIEL 9:26 DECLARES “AND AFTER THREESCORE AND TWO WEEKS SHALL MESSIAH (FATHER STEPHEN) BE CUT OFF, BUT NOT FOR HIMSELF: AND THE PEOPLE OF THE PRINCE THAT SHALL COME SHALL DESTROY THE CITY AND THE SANCTUARY, AND THE END THEREOF SHALL BE WITH A FLOOD, AND UNTO THE END OF THE WAR DESOLATIONS ARE DETERMINED.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 3:9-10 SAYS “AND AGAIN IN PROCESS OF TIME THOU BROUGHT THE FLOOD UPON THOSE THAT DWELT IN THE WORLD, AND DESTROYED THEM. AND IT CAME TO PASS IN EVERY OF THEM, THAT AS DEATH WAS TO ADAM, SO WAS THE FLOOD TO THESE.” IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:22 TELLS US “AND HAILSTONES FULL OF WRATH SHALL BE CAST AS OUT OF A STONE BOW, AND THE WATER OF THE SEA SHALL RAGE AGAINST THEM, AND THE FLOODS SHALL CRUELLY DROWN THEM.” IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 10:4 STATES “FOR WHOSE CAUSE THE EARTH BEING DROWNED WITH THE FLOOD, WISDOM AGAIN PRESERVED IT, AND DIRECTED THE COURSE OF THE RIGHTEOUS IN A PIECE OF WOOD OF SMALL VALUE.” IN SIRACH 40:10 SAYS “THESE THINGS ARE CREATED FOR THE WICKED, AND FOR THEIR SAKES IT AS A FLOOD.” IN SIRACH 44:17-18 MENTIONS “NOAH (NOE) WAS FOUND PERFECT AND RIGHTEOUS, IN THE TIME OF WRATH HE WAS TAKEN IN EXCHANGE [FOR THE WORLD]: THEREFORE, WAS HE LEFT AS A REMNANT UNTO THE EARTH, WHEN THE FLOOD CAME. AND EVERLASTING COVENANT WAS MADE WITH HIM, THAT ALL FLESH SHOULD PERISH NO MORE BY THE FLOOD.” IN MATTHEW 24:38-39 MENTIONS “FOR AS IN THE DAYS THAT WERE BEFORE THE FLOOD THEY WERE EATING AND DRINKING, MARRYING AND GIVING IN MARRIAGE, UNTIL THE DAY THAT NOAH ENTERED THE ARK, AND KNEW NOT UNTIL THE FLOOD CAME, AND TOOK THEM AWAY, SO SHALL ALSO THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN BE.” IN 2ND PETER 2:5 STATES “…AND SPARED NOT THE OLD WORLD, BUT SAVED NOAH THE 8TH PERSON (THE 9TH PERSON IS THE INCLUDING OF ENOCH IN GENESIS 5:23), A PREACHER OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, BRINGING IN THE FLOOD UPON THE WORLD OF THE UNGODLY…” IN 2ND PETER 3:5-6 TELLS US “FOR THIS THEY WILLFULLY FORGET: THAT BY THE WORD OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) THE HEAVENS WERE OF OLD, AND THE (OLD) EARTH STANDING OUT OF WATER AND IN THE WATER, BY WHICH THE WORLD THAT EXISTED PERISHED, BEING FLOODED WITH WATER.” IN REVELATION 12:15-16 SAYS “AND THE SERPENT CAST OUT OF HIS MOUTH AS A FLOOD AFTER THE WOMAN, THAT HE MIGHT CAUSE HER TO BE CARRIED AWAY OF THE FLOOD. AND THE EARTH HELPED THE WOMAN, AND THE EARTH OPENED HER MOUTH, AND SWALLOWED UP THE FLOOD WHICH THE DRAGON CAST OUT OF HIS MOUTH.” IN LUKE 17:27 TELLS US “THEY DID EAT, THEY DRANK, THEY MARRIED WIVES, THEY WERE GIVEN IN MARRIAGE (QUALIFIED IN MARRIAGE), UNTIL THE DAY THAT NOAH ENTERED THE ARK, AND THE FLOOD CAME, AND DESTROYED THEM ALL.” THIS STILL MEANS THE FATHER STEPHEN CAN DO A SEMI-GLOBAL APPOINTMENT [9 OR MORE WIPED OUT & PLUS THIS WAS ONLY PROMISED IN JUDAISM & NOT GENTILISM OR CHRISTIANITY, BUT NOT LESS THAN 9---4 FEMALES & 5 MALES OR 5 MALES & 4 FEMALES, BUT NOT THE ORIGINAL 8---4 FEMALES & 4 MALES IN JUDAISM] IN WATER IN THE NEAR FUTURE & IN FIRE [2 SAVED] AND AGAPE LOVE [1 SAVED] HE WILL DO A GLOBAL APPOINTMENT IN THE NEAR FUTURE. I KNOW SOME ETERNAL CREATURES TELLING HIS HOLY MINSTERS & TRUE PROPHETS THAT THE LORD YAHWEH WILL NOT DO A GLOBAL APPOINTMENT, BUT THE USA IS CONSIDERED SMALLER THAN A SEMI-GLOBAL APPOINTMENT, LIKE AN OTHER INDIVIDUAL COUNTRIES, EXCEPT CHINA, WHICH MAKES UP ABOUT 1/4 OF THE TOTAL POPULATION OF TODAY & THE LORD’S FURY & HIS INFINITE HAND WILL REST ON THESE SMALLER COUNTRIES IF THEY DO NOT CHOOSE TO UNDO THEIR SEXUAL, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL CORRUPTIONS THAT THE USA & ALL OTHER COUNTRIES ALIKE ARE REAPING & SOWING IN ACTS 7:6-7; 17:22-31; 29:2. THERE IS NO FEAR IN THE EYES OF THESE KIND OF ETERNAL CREATURES, TO UNDERMINED & UNDERESTIMATE THE LORD & TO TELL HIM WHAT HE CAN DO OR CANNOT NOT DO, THEY ARE ETERNALLY DAMNED WITHOUT REMEDY. MOST OF THE TIME, WHEN IT PLEASES THE LORD TO BRING HIS HAND DOWN ON COUNTRIES, STATES OR CITIES, INNOCENT CREATURES ARE ALSO KILLED IN THE PROCESS, TO BE ABLE TO PURGE THE SEXUAL CORRUPTIONS IN A GIVEN TERRITORY. THEN THOSE ETERNAL CREATURES REFUSES THE LORD’S REBUKE, AND BLAMES THE LORD IN REBELLION & ANGER, SO THAT IT PROVOKES THE LORD TO DO MORE DESTRUCTION TO THE UNIVERSE, A COUNTRY, STATE OR CITY. REMEMBER TO PROTECT AN ENTIRE CITY METROPOLITAN AREA, ALL THE LORD REQUIRES AT THE BEGINNING IS AT LEAST 10 RIGHTEOUS [3 RIGHTEOUS WITH 2 POSITIONS COMING TOGETHER MAKING 1 WITH THE LORD & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN FOR IT TO COME DOWN TO 1 RIGHTEOUS AT THE ENDING OR THE NUMBER 9 WITH THE LORD IN ACTS 8:1-3 IS CUT DOWN BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3, THEN TWO POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION ENDS UP AS 1 POSITION], FOR AN ENTIRE STATE IT WOULD BE 23 RIGHTEOUS [7 RIGHTEOUS WITH 2 POSITIONS COMING TOGETHER MAKING 1 WITH THE LORD & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN FOR IT TO COME DOWN TO 3 RIGHTEOUS OR THE NUMBER 22 WITH THE LORD IS CUT DOWN BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 7.6, THEN TWO POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION ENDS UP AS 2.5 POSITIONS], FOR AN ENTIRE COUNTRY IT WOULD BE 36 RIGHTEOUS [11 RIGHTEOUS WITH 2 POSITIONS COMING TOGETHER MAKING 1 WITH THE LORD & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN FOR IT TO COME DOWN TO 4 RIGHTEOUS OR OR THE NUMBER 35 WITH THE LORD IS CUT DOWN BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 11.6, THEN TWO POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION ENDS UP AS 3.8 POSITIONS] & FOR THE ENTIRE WORLD WOULD BE 50 RIGHTEOUS [16 RIGHTEOUS WITH 2 POSITIONS COMING TOGETHER MAKING 1 WITH THE LORD & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN FOR IT TO COME DOWN TO 5 RIGHTEOUS OR THE NUMBER 49 WITH THE LORD IS CUT DOWN BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 16.3, THEN TWO POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION ENDS UP AS 5.4 POSITIONS] WITH THE LORD INCLUDED BASED ON GENESIS 18:16-33. WHAT HIGH LEVEL OF RIGHTEOUSNESS IS REQUIRED FOR THE LORD TO CHOOSE TO STAY HIS HAND? NO SEXUAL CREATURES, NO HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES OR NO INTERRACIAL CREATURES THAT ARE MARRIED ARE WORTHY IN THIS RESPECT! ONLY DIVINE CREATURES WHO ARE TRULY SEPARATED & TRULY HOLY THAT ARE SINGLE ARE WORTHY IN THIS RESPECT! REMEMBER ONLY THE LORD ENOCH WAS PROVEN WORTHY FOR 300 YEARS IN MARRIAGE & 65 YEARS IN THE SINGLE TO PLEASE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN GENESIS 5:22-24; HEBREWS 11:5 & JUDE 14-15. FOR TODAY, SADLY THAT RULES OUT MOST ETERNAL CREATURES OF TODAY BECAUSE OF SEXUAL UNIONS THAT IS PERVERTED AGAINST GOD-GIVEN DIVINE UNIONS. I FIND SOME ETERNAL CREATURES THAT TEACH ABOUT HOLY WATER & HOLY FIRE TO SAVE THEIR OWN TAILS, BUT WHEN IT LEVELS TO HOLY OMNI-BENEVOLENCE OR HOLY AGAPE LOVE, THEY PERVERT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S STRAIGHT WAYS & TRY TO OVERCOME [ROMANS 3:4-23] BY SAYING SEXUAL LOVE OR EROS LOVE WITH THE INITIAL INTENT TO TRY TO DELAY THE ETERNAL CHARGE IN THEIR AUTHORIZED APPOINTMENTS BY TELLING THE FATHER STEPHEN WHAT HE CAN DO OR NOT DO, BUT NO ETERNAL CREATURE WILL PREVAIL BECAUSE HIS WAYS ARE HIGHER & HIS THOUGHTS ARE HIGHER THAN ANY ETERNAL CREATURE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:25 & ACTS 5:1-11, 38-39. NOW IF ANY ETERNAL CREATURE AGAPE LOVES WITH OMNI-BENEVOLENCE THE FATHER STEPHEN & HIS COMMANDS WITHOUT INTERROGATION TECHNIQUE OR QUESTIONING, THEN HE CAN GRANT 15 MORE YEARS FROM THE ORIGINAL APPOINTMENT IN 2ND KINGS 20:6 & ISAIAH 38:5. AFTER THE APPOINTMENTS ARE FULFILLED, THE FATHER STEPHEN IN HIS IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT WILL ETERNALLY DAMN OR JUST SHORT OF ETERNALLY DAMNING OR BOTH ALL ETERNAL CREATURES BASED ON THEIR WORKS IS IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21. THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT REASON FOR THE ONGOING HATRED & INTENTIONAL DEFIANCE TOWARD THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS BECAUSE ALL THESE ETERNAL CREATURES HAVE NOT GONE THROUGH THEIR ORDAINED APPOINTMENTS, YET THEY HAVE BLOWN THE 1ST CHANCE IN DISOBEYING THE FATHER STEPHEN, WHICH AFTER THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT PROOF OF THEIR ETERNAL DEATHS, THEY WILL HAVE ONLY 1 SHOT AT THE 2ND CHANCE TO OBEY THE FATHER STEPHEN & HIS GOSPEL KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE GUARD TOLL HOUSE IN HELL IN 1ST PETER 3:19-20. IF NOT THEY SHALL BE ETERNALLY DAMNED FOREVER WITHOUT ANY ESCAPE FROM THE PRISONS IN HELL. IF THEY PASS THE 2ND CHANCE, THEN THEY SHALL GO TO PURGATORY FOR A SANCTIFICATION JUST SHORT OF ETERNAL DAMNATION TO BE ABLE TO ENTER THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP WHICH ONLY HOUSES TRUE CREATOR AGENTS & TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORD [LADIES].**  **THE OLD & YOUNG UNIVERSES DESTROYED BY HOLY AGAPE FIRES & FERVENT HEAT CONCERNS THE AGAPE FIRE OF THE TONGUE & FIRE SHUT UP IN THE BONES IN THE BODY OUTSIDE THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN BY WHICH ONLY 2 ETERNAL CREATURES WERE SAVED---THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD & HIS OWN SON ENOCH AS THE TRUE CHRIST THAT NEVER ETERNALLY DIES FOREVERMORE, BUT ETERNALLY LIVES FOREVERMORE PROVEN UNDISPUTABLY IN HAGGADAH, GODDAMN IT, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  **IN GENESIS 19:24 SAYS “THEN THE LORD (YAH) RAINED UPON SODOM AND UPON GOMORRAH BRIMSTONE AND FIRE FROM THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) OUT OF HEAVEN.” IN EXODUS 9:24-25 DECLARES “SO THERE WAS HAIL, AND FIRE MINGLED WITH THE HAIL, VERY GRIEVOUS, SUCH AS THERE WAS NONE LIKE IT IN ALL THE LAND OF EGYPT SINCE IT BECAME A NATION. AND THE HAIL STRUCK THROUGH THE WHOLE LAND OF EGYPT, AND ALL THAT WAS IN THE FIELD, BOTH MAN AND BEAST, AND THE HAIL STRUCK EVERY HERB OF THE FIELD AND BROKE EVERY TREE OF THE FIELD.” IN PSALMS 11:6 STATES “UPON THE WICKED HE SHALL RAIN SNARES, FIRE AND BRIMSTONE, AND A HORRIBLE TEMPEST: THIS SHALL BE THE PORTION OF THEIR CUP.” IN EZEKIEL 38:22 TELLS US “AND I WILL PLEAD HIM WITH PESTILENCE AND WITH BLOOD, AND I WILL RAIN UPON HIM, AND UPON HIS BANDS (TROOPS), AND UPON THE MANY PEOPLE THAT ARE WITH HIM, AN OVERFLOWING RAIN, AND GREAT HAILSTONES, FIRE AND BRIMSTONE.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 16:15 SAYS “THE FIRE IS KINDLED, AND SHALL NOT BE PUT OUT, TILL IT CONSUME THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE EARTH.” IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 16:17 TELLS US “FOR, WHICH IS MOST TO BE WONDERED AT, THE FIRE HAD MORE FORCE IN THE WATER THAT QUENCHES ALL THINGS: FOR THE WORLD FIGHTS (1 POSITION) FOR THE RIGHTEOUS.” IN MATTHEW 25:41 MENTIONS “THEN HE WILL ALSO SAY TO THOSE ON THE LEFT HAND, ‘DEPART FROM ME, YOU CURSED, INTO THE EVERLASTING FIRE PREPARED FOR THE DEVIL AND HIS ANGELS…” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:13-15 DECLARES “EVERY MAN’S WORK SHALL BE MADE MANIFEST: FOR THE DAY SHALL DECLARE IT, BECAUSE IT SHALL BE REVEALED BY FIRE, AND THE FIRE SHALL TRY EVERY MAN’S WORK OF WHAT SORT IT IS. IF ANYONE’S WORK WHICH HE HAS BUILT ON IT ENDURES, HE WILL RECEIVE A REWARD, IF ANYONE’S WORK IS BURNED, HE WILL SUFFER LOSS, BUT HE HIMSELF WILL BE SAVED, YET SO AS THROUGH FIRE (ONLY 2 PERSONS SAVED).” IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:5-10 TELLS US “…WHICH IS MANIFEST EVIDENCE OF THE RIGHTEOUS JUDGMENT OF GOD, THAT YOU MAY BE COUNTED WORTHY OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), FOR WHICH YOU ALSO SUFFER, SINCE IT IS A RIGHTEOUS THING WITH GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) TO REPAY WITH TRIBULATION THOSE WHO TROUBLE YOU, AND TO GIVE YOU WHO ARE TROUBLED REST WITH US WHEN THE LORD JESUS IS REVEALED FROM HEAVEN WITH HIS MIGHTY ANGELS, IN FLAMING FIRE TAKING VENGEANCE ON THOSE WHO DO NOT KNOW GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), AND ON THOSE WHO DO NOT OBEY THE (FATHER STEPHEN’S) GOSPEL OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST. THESE SHALL BE PUNISHED WITH EVERLASTING DESTRUCTION FROM THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) AND FROM THE GLORY OF HIS POWER, WHEN HE COMES, IN THAT DAY, TO BE GLORIFIED IN HIS SAINTS (LORDS), AND TO BE ADMIRED AMONG ALL THOSE WHO BELIEVE, BECAUSE OUR TESTIMONY AMONG YOU WAS BELIEVED.” IN 2ND PETER 3:7-13 STATES “BUT THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH WHICH ARE NOW PRESERVED BY THE SAME WORD (FATHER STEPHEN’S), ARE RESERVED FOR FIRE UNTIL THE DAY OF JUDGMENT AND PERDITION OF UNGODLY MEN. BUT, BELOVED, DO NOT FORGET THIS ONE THING, THAT WITH THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) ONE DAY IS AS A 1,000 YEARS, AND A 1,000 YEARS AS ONE DAY. THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) IS NOT SLACK CONCERNING HIS PROMISE (ACTS 1:4-8; 2:32-33), AS SOME COUNT SLACKNESS, BUT IS LONGSUFFERING TOWARD US, NOT WILLING THAT ANY SHOULD PERISH BUT THAT ALL SHOULD COME TO REPENTANCE. BUT THE DAY OF THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL COME AS A THIEF IN THE NIGHT, IN WHICH THE HEAVENS WILL PASS AWAY WITH A GREAT NOISE, AND THE ELEMENTS [FIRE, EARTH, WIND (AIR) & WATER] WILL MELT WITH FERVENT HEAT, BOTH THE EARTH AND THE WORKS THAT ARE IN IT WILL BE BURNED UP (LAID BARE). THEREFORE SINCE ALL THESE THINGS WILL BE DISSOLVED, WHAT MANNER OF PERSONS OUGHT YOU TO BE IN HOLY CONDUCT AND GODLINESS, LOOKING FOR AND HASTENING THE COMING OF THE DAY OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), BECAUSE OF WHICH THE HEAVENS WILL BE DISSOLVED, BEING ON FIRE, AND THE ELEMENTS (FIRE, EARTH, WIND (AIR) & WATER) WILL MELT WITH FERVENT HEAT? NEVERTHELESS WE, ACCORDING TO HIS PROMISE (ACTS 1:4-7; 2:32-33), LOOK FOR NEW HEAVENS AND A NEW EARTH (REVELATION 21:1-22:21) IN WHICH RIGHTEOUSNESS DWELLS (PERFECTLY FOREVER).” IN JUDE 7 SAYS “EVEN AS SODOM AND GOMORRAH, AND THE CITIES ABOUT THEM, IN LIKE MANNER GIVING THEMSELVES OVER TO FORNICATION (IN 1 DAY (2,000 YEARS) WHICH IS 26 HOURS (26,000 YEARS) IN THE DAY OVER THE NIGHT WITH RELENTING OF 10,000 IN JUDE 14-15 TIME 10 IN THE KINGDOM MAKES 59,800,000,000 BILLION TO FALL IN ONE ACT IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:8 & MATTHEW 20:12), AND GOING AFTER STRANGE FLESH, ARE SET FORTH AN EXAMPLE, SUFFERING THE (FATHER STEPHEN’S) VENGEANCE OF ETERNAL FIRE.” IN REVELATION 8:7-8 SAYS “THE FIRST ANGEL (LORD) SOUNDED, AND THERE FOLLOWED HAIL AND FIRE MINGLED WITH BLOOD, AND THEY CAST UPON THE EARTH: AND THE THIRD PART OF THE TREES WAS BURNT UP, AND ALL GREEN GRASS WAS BURNT UP. AND THE SECOND ANGEL (LORD) SOUNDED, AND IT WERE A GREAT MOUNTAIN BURNING WITH FIRE WAS CAST INTO THE SEA: AND THE THIRD PART OF THE SEA BECAME BLOOD…” IN REVELATION 9:17-18 TELLS US “AND THUS I SAW THE HORSES IN THE VISION, AND THEN THAT SAT ON THEM, HAVING BREASTPLATES OF FIRE, AND OF JACINTH, AND BRIMSTONE: AND THE HEADS OF THE HORSES WERE AS THE HEADS OF LIONS, AND OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS ISSUED FIRE AND SMOKE AND BRIMSTONE. BY THESE THREE PLAGUES THE THIRD OF MEN KILLED, BY THE FIRE, AND BY THE SMOKE, AND BY THE BRIMSTONE, WHICH ISSUED OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS.” IN REVELATION 14:10 SAYS “THE SAME SHALL DRINK OF THE WINE OF THE WRATH OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), WHICH IS POURED OUT WITHOUT MIXTURE INTO THE CUP OF HIS INDIGNATION, AND HE SHALL BE TORMENTED WITH FIRE AND BRIMSTONE IN THE (FATHER STEPHEN’S) PRESENCE OF THE HOLY ANGELS, AND IN THE (FATHER STEPHEN’S) PRESENCE OF THE LAMB…” IN REVELATION 19:20 STATES “AND THE BEAST WAS TAKEN, AND WITH HIM THE FALSE PROPHET THAT WROUGHT MIRACLE BEFORE HIM, WITH WHICH HE DECEIVED THEM THAT HAD RECEIVED THE MARK OF THE BEAST, AND THEM THAT WORSHIPPED HIS IMAGE. THESE WERE CAST ALIVE INTO A LAKE OF FIRE BURNING WITH BRIMSTONE.” IN REVELATION 20:9 DECLARES “AND THEY WENT UP ON THE BREADTH OF THE EARTH, AND COMPASSED THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS (LORDS) ABOUT, AND THE BELOVED CITY (THE HOLY JERUSALEM): AND FIRE CAME DOWN FROM GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) OUT OF HEAVEN, AND DEVOURED THEM. THE DEVIL (LORD LUCIFER), WHO DECEIVED THEM, WAS CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE AND BRIMSTONE WHERE THE BEAST (THE SCARLET COLORED BEAST WITH THE SCARLET COLORED WHORE) AND FALSE PROPHET ARE. AND THEY WILL BE TORMENTED DAY AND NIGHT FOREVER AND EVER.” IN LUKE 17:29 SAYS “BUT THE SAME DAY THAT LOT (WITH HIS FAMILY AND HIS WIFE) WENT OUT OF SODOM IT RAINED FIRE AND BRIMSTONE FROM HEAVEN, AND DESTROYED THEM ALL (ALL WHO COMMITTED SEXUAL EROS LOVE CRIMES AGAINST THE LORD).”**  **THE OLD & YOUNG UNIVERSE DESTROYED BY THE AGAPE LOVES AND OMNI-BENEVOLENCES CONCERNS THE SKIN & THE WHOLE BODY INSIDE THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN BY WHICH ONLY 1 ETERNAL CREATURE WAS SAVED---THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD WITHIN THE LORD ENOCH AS THE TRUE CHRIST THAT NEVER ETERNALLY DIES FOREVERMORE, BUT ETERNALLY LIVES FOREVERMORE PROVEN UNDISPUTABLY IN HAGGADAH, GODDAMN IT, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  **IN SONG OF SOLOMON 8:7 MENTIONS “MANY WATERS CANNOT QUENCH (AGAPE) LOVE, NOR CAN THE FLOODS DROWN IT…” IN ISAIAH 24:1-23 STATES “BEHOLD, THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) MAKES THE EARTH EMPTY AND MAKES IT WASTE, DISTORTS ITS SURFACE AND SCATTERS ABROAD ITS INHABITANTS. AND IT SHALL BE: AS WITH THE PEOPLE, SO WITH THE PRIEST. AS WITH THE SERVANT, SO WITH HIS MASTER. AS WITH THE MAID, SO WITH HER MISTRESS. AS WITH THE BUYER, SO WITH THE SELLER. AS WITH THE LENDER, SO WITH THE BORROWER. AS WITH THE CREDITOR, SO WITH THE DEBTOR. THE LAND SHALL BE ENTIRELY EMPTIED AND UTTERLY PLUNDERED, FOR THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) HAS SPOKEN THIS WORD. THE EARTH MOURNS AND FADES AWAY, THE WORLD LANGUISHES AND FADES AWAY. THE HAUGHTY (PROUD) PEOPLE OF THE EARTH LANGUISH. THE EARTH IS ALSO DEFILED UNDER ITS INHABITANTS (ILLEGAL & UNAUTHORIZED ETERNAL MARITAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE), BECAUSE THEY HAVE TRANSGRESSED THE LAWS, CHANGED THE ORDINANCE, BROKEN THE EVERLASTING COVENANT. THEREFORE THE CURSE HAS DEVOURED THE EARTH, AND THOSE WHO DWELL IN IT ARE DESOLATE (HELD GUILTY). THEREFORE THE INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH ARE BURNED, AND FEW MEN (1 PERSON IS SAVED) ARE LEFT. THE NEW WINE FAILS, THE VINE LANGUISHES, ALL THE MERRY-HEARTED SIGH. THE MIRTH OF THE TAMBOURINE CEASES, THE NOISE OF THE JUBILANT ENDS, THE JOY OF THE HARP CEASES. THEY SHALL NOT DRINK WINE WITH A SONG. STRONG DRINK IS BITTER TO THOSE WHO DRINK IT. THE CITY OF CONFUSION IS BROKEN DOWN. EVERY HOUSE IS SHUT UP, SO THAT NONE MAY GO IN. THERE IS A CRY FOR WINE IN THE STREETS, ALL JOY IS DARKENED, THE MIRTH OF THE LAND IS GONE. IN THE CITY DESOLATION IS LIFT, AND THE GATE IS STRICKEN WITH DESTRUCTION. WHEN IT SHALL BE THUS IN THE MIDST OF THE LAND AMONG THE PEOPLE, IT SHALL BE LIKE THE SHAKING OF AN OLIVE TREE, LIKE THE GLEANING OF GRAPES WHEN THE VINTAGE IS DONE. THEY SHALL LIFT UP THEIR VOICE, THEY SHALL SING, FOR THE MAJESTY OF THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) THEY SHALL CRY ALOUD FROM THE SEA. THEREFORE GLORIFY THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) IN THE DAWNING LIGHT, THE NAME (FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD) OF THE LORD GOD OF ISRAEL IN THE COASTLANDS OF THE SEA. FROM THE ENDS OF THE EARTH WE HAVE HEARD SONGS: ‘GLORY TO THE RIGHTEOUS!’ BUT I SAID, ‘I AM RUINED, RUINED! WOE TO ME! THE TREACHEROUS DEALERS HAVE DEALT TREACHEROUSLY, INDEED, THE TREACHEROUS DEALERS HAVE DEALT VERY TREACHEROUSLY. FEAR AND THE PIT AND THE SNARE ARE UPON YOU, O INHABITANT OF THE EARTH. AND IT SHALL BE THAT HE WHO FLEES FROM THE NOISE OF THE FEAR SHALL FALL INTO THE PIT, AND HE WHO COMES UP FROM THE MIDST OF THE PIT SHALL BE CAUGHT IN THE SNARE. FOR THE WINDOWS FROM ON HIGH ARE OPEN, AND THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE EARTH ARE SHAKEN. THE EARTH IS VIOLENTLY BROKEN. THE EARTH IS SPLIT OPEN. THE EARTH IS SHAKEN EXCEEDINGLY. THE EARTH SHALL REEL (STAGGER) TO AND FRO LIKE A DRUNKARD, AND SHALL TOTTER LIKE A HUT. ITS TRANSGRESSION SHALL BE HEAVY UPON IT, AND IT WILL FALL, AND NOT RISE AGAIN. IT SHALL COME TO PASS IN THAT DAY THAT THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL PUNISH ON HIGH THE HOST OF EXALTED ONES (HIGHEST LORDS), AND ON THE EARTH THE KINGS OF THE EARTH. THEY WILL BE GATHERED TOGETHER, AS PRISONERS ARE GATHERED IN THE PIT (DUNGEON). AND WILL BE SHUT UP IN THE PRISON, AFTER MANY DAYS THEY WILL BE PUNISHED. THEN THE MOON WILL BE DISGRACED AND THE SUN ASHAMED. FOR THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) OF HOSTS WILL REIGN ON MOUNT ZION AND IN JERUSALEM AND BEFORE HIS ELDERS (LORDS), GLORIOUSLY.” IN ZECHARIAH 14:1-15 MENTIONS “BEHOLD, THE DAY OF THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) IS COMING, AND YOUR SPOIL (PLUNDER & BOOTY) WILL BE DIVIDED IN YOUR MIDST, FOR I WILL GATHER ALL THE NATIONS TO BATTLE (1 OR 2 POSITIONS) AGAINST JERUSALEM. THE CITY SHALL BE TAKEN, THE HOUSES RIFLED (PLUNDERED), AND THE WOMEN RAVISHED. HALF OF THE CITY SHALL GO INTO CAPTIVITY, BUT THE REMNANT OF THE PEOPLE SHALL NOT BE CUT OFF FROM THE CITY. THEN THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL GO FORTH AND FIGHT (1 ALONE POSITION) AGAINST THOSE NATIONS, AS HE FIGHTS IN THE DAY OF BATTLE (1 OR 2 POSITIONS). AND IN THAT DAY HIS FEET WILL STAND ON THE MOUNT OF OLIVES, WHICH FACES JERUSALEM ON THE EAST, AND THE MOUNT OF OLIVES SHALL BE SPLIT IN TWO, FROM EAST TO WEST, MAKING A VERY LARGE VALLEY. HALF OF THE MOUNTAIN SHALL MOVE TOWARD THE NORTH AND HALF OF IT TOWARD THE SOUTH. THEN YOU SHALL FLEE THROUGH MY MOUNTAIN VALLEY, FOR THE MOUNTAIN VALLEY SHALL REACH TO AZAL. YES, YOU SHALL FLEE AS YOU FLED FROM THE EARTHQUAKE IN THE DAYS OF UZZIAH KING OF JUDAH. THUS THE LORD MY GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL COME, AND ALL THE SAINTS (LORDS) WITH YOU. IT SHALL COME TO PASS IN THAT DAY THAT THERE WILL BE NO LIGHT. THE LIGHTS (GLORIOUS ONES---LORDS) WILL DIMINISH. IT SHALL BE ONE DAY WHICH IS KNOWN TO THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN)---NEITHER DAY NOR NIGHT. BUT AT EVENING TIME IT SHALL HAPPEN THAT IT WILL BE LIGHT. AND IN THAT DAY IT SHALL BE THAT LIVING WATERS SHALL FLOW FROM JERUSALEM, HALF OF THEM TOWARD THE EASTERN SEA AND HALF OF THEM TOWARD THE WESTERN SEA. IN BOTH SUMMER (THE GREGORIAN CALENDAR FROM JUNE 21ST-SEPTEMBER 21ST , THE SACRED CALENDAR FROM SEPTEMBER 21ST-DECEMBER 21ST & THE CIVIL CALENDAR OF THE KING’S CONTRACTS & BIRTHRIGHTS FROM MARCH 21ST-JUNE 21ST) AND WINTER (THE GREGORIAN CALENDAR FROM DECEMBER 21ST-MARCH 21ST, THE SACRED CALENDAR FROM MARCH 21ST-JUNE 21ST & THE CIVIL CALENDAR OF THE KINGS CONTRACTS & BIRTHRIGHTS FROM JUNE 21ST-SEPTEMBER 21ST) IT SHALL OCCUR. AND THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) SHALL BE KING OVER ALL THE EARTH. IN THAT DAY IT SHALL BE---THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) IS ONE, AND HIS NAME ONE. ALL THE LAND SHALL BE TURNED INTO A PLAIN FROM GEBA TO RIMMON SOUTH OF JERUSALEM. JERUSALEM SHALL BE RAISED UP AND INHABITED IN HER PLACE FROM BENJAMIN’S GATE TO THE PLACE OF THE FIRST GATE AND THE CORNER GATE, AND FROM THE TOWER OF HANANEL TO THE KING’S WINEPRESSES. THE PEOPLE SHALL DWELL IN IT, AND NO LONGER SHALL THERE BE UTTER DESTRUCTION, BUT JERUSALEM SHALL BE SAFELY INHABITED. AND THIS SHALL BE THE PLAGUE WITH WHICH THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL STRIKE ALL THE PEOPLE WHO FOUGHT AGAINST JERUSALEM: THEIR FLESH SHALL DISSOLVE WHILE THEY STAND ON THEIR FEET, THEIR EYES SHALL DISSOLVE IN THEIR SOCKETS, AND THEIR TONGUES SHALL DISSOLVE IN THEIR MOUTHS. IT SHALL COME TO PASS IN THAT DAY THAT A GREAT PANIC FROM THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL BE AMONG THEM. EVERYONE WILL SEIZE THE HAND OF HIS NEIGHBOR, AND RAISE HIS HAND AGAINST HIS NEIGHBOR’S HAND. JUDAH ALSO WILL FIGHT (1 POSITION) AT JERUSALEM. AND THE WEALTH OF ALL THE SURROUNDING NATIONS SHALL BE GATHERED TOGETHER: GOLD, SILVER, AND APPAREL IN GREAT ABUNDANCE. SUCH ALSO SHALL BE THE PLAGUE ON THE HORSE AND THE MULE (ASS), ON THE CAMEL AND THE DONKEY, AND ON ALL THE CATTLE THAT WILL BE IN THOSE CAMPS. SO SHALL THIS PLAGUE BE.” IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:1-11 TELLS US “BUT CONCERNING THE TIMES AND THE SEASONS, BRETHREN, YOU HAVE NO NEED THAT I SHOULD WRITE TO YOU. FOR YOU YOURSELVES KNOW PERFECTLY THAT THE DAY OF THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) SO COMES AS A THIEF IN THE NIGHT. FOR WHEN THEY SAY, ‘PEACE AND SAFETY!’ THEN SUDDEN DESTRUCTION COMES UPON THEM, AS LABOR PAINS UPON A PREGNANT WOMAN. AND THEY SHALL NOT ESCAPE. BUT YOU, BRETHREN, ARE NOT IN DARKNESS, SO THAT THIS DAY SHOULD OVERTAKE YOU AS A THIEF. YOU ARE ALL SONS OF LIGHT AND SONS OF THE DAY (BRIGHT & MORNING STARS). WE ARE NOT OF THE NIGHT OR OF DARKNESS. THEREFORE LET US NOT SLEEP, AS OTHERS DO, BUT LET US WATCH AND BE SOBER (SELF-CONTROLLED). FOR THOSE WHO SLEEP, SLEEP AT NIGHT, AND THOSE WHO GET DRUNK ARE DRUNK AT NIGHT. BUT LET US WHO ARE OF THE DAY BE SOBER, PUTTING ON THE BREASTPLATE OF FAITH AND (AGAPE) LOVE, AND AS A HELMET THE HOPE OF SALVATION. FOR GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) DID NOT APPOINT US TO WRATH, BUT TO OBTAIN (FATHER STEPHEN’S) SALVATION THROUGH OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST, WHO DIED FOR US, THAT WHETHER WE WAKE OR SLEEP, WE SHOULD LIVE TOGETHER WITH HIM. THEREFORE COMFORT (ENCOURAGE) EACH OTHER AND EDIFY (BUILD ONE ANOTHER UP) ONE ANOTHER, JUST AS YOU ALSO ARE DOING.” IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12 DECLARES “NOW, BRETHREN, CONCERNING THE COMING OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST AND OUR GATHERING TOGETHER TO HIM (FATHER STEPHEN), WE ASK YOU., NOT TO BE SOON SHAKEN IN MIND OR TROUBLED, EITHER BY SPIRIT (IT DESTROYS), OR BY WORD (IT CUTS) OR BY LETTER (IT KILLS), AS IF FROM US, AS THOUGH THE DAY OF (JESUS) CHRIST HAD COME. LET NO ONE DECEIVE YOU BY ANY MEANS, FOR THAT DAY WILL NOT COME UNLESS THE FALLING AWAY COMES FIRST, AND THE MAN (LORD SATAN) OF SIN IS REVEALED, THE SON OF PERDITION, WHO OPPOSES AND EXALTS HIMSELF ABOVE ALL THAT IS CALLED GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) OR THAT IS WORSHIPPED, SO THAT HE SITS AS GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) IN THE TEMPLE OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), SHOWING HIMSELF THAT HE IS GOD (FATHER STEPHEN). DO YOU NOT REMEMBER THAT WHEN I WAS STILL WITH YOU I TOLD YOU THESE THINGS? AND NOW YOU KNOW WHAT IS RESTRAINING, THAT HE MAY BE REVEALED IN HIS OWN TIME. FOR THE MYSTERY (HIDDEN TRUTH) OF LAWLESSNESS IS ALREADY AT WORK, ONLY HE WHO NOW RESTRAINS WITH DO SO UNTIL HE IS TAKEN OUT OF THE WAY. AND THEN THE LAWLESS ONE (LORD LUCIFER) WILL BE REVEALED, WHOM THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL CONSUME WITH THE BREATH OF HIS MOUTH AND DESTROY WITH THE BRIGHTNESS OF HIS COMING. THE COMING OF THE LAWLESS ONE (LORD LUCIFER) IS ACCORDING TO THE WORKING OF (LORD) SATAN WITH ALL POWER, SIGNS, AND LYING WONDERS, AND WITH ALL UNRIGHTEOUS DECEPTION AMONG THOSE WHO PERISH, BECAUSE THEY DID NOT RECEIVE THE (AGAPE) LOVE OF THE TRUTH, THAT THEY MIGHT BE SAVED (PROTECTED). AND FOR THIS REASON GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL SEND THEM STRONG DELUSION (TURNING THE TRUTH INTO A LIE OR CALLED IT THE TRUTH, WHEN IT IS A LIE), THAT THEY SHOULD BELIEVE THE LIE, THAT THEY ALL MAY BE CONDEMNED (ETERNALLY DAMNED) WHO DID NOT BELIEVE THE TRUTH BUT HAD PLEASURE IN UNRIGHTEOUSNESS.” IN 1ST JOHN 4:17 MENTIONS “(AGAPE) LOVE HAS BEEN PERFECTED AMONG US IN THIS: THAT WE MAY HAVE BOLDNESS IN THE DAY OF JUDGMENT, BECAUSE AS HE IS, SO ARE WE IN THIS WORLD.”**  **SIGNS OF THE TIME AND END OF THE AGE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  **IN 2ND ESDRAS 5:1-13 SAYS “NOW CONCERNING THE SIGNS: LO, THE DAYS ARE COMING WHEN THOSE WHO INHABIT THE EARTH SHALL BE SEIZED WITH GREAT TERROR, AND THE WAY OF TRUTH SHALL BE HIDDEN AND THE LAND SHALL BE BARREN OF FAITH. UNRIGHTEOUSNESS SHALL BE INCREASED BEYOND WHAT YOU YOURSELF SEE, AND BEYOND WHAT YOU HEARD OF FORMERLY. AND THE LAND THAT YOU NOW SEE RULING SHALL BE A TRACKLESS WASTE, AND PEOPLE SHALL SEE IT DESOLATE. BUT IT THE MOST HIGH (FATHER STEPHEN) GRANTS THAT YOU LIVE, YOU SHALL SEE IT THROWN INTO CONFUSION AFTER THE THIRD PERIOD, AND THE SUN SHALL SUDDENLY BEGIN TO SHINE AT NIGHT, AND THE MOON DURING THE DAY. BLOOD SHALL DRIP FROM WOOD, AND THE STONE SHALL UTTER ITS VOICE. THE PEOPLES SHALL BE TROUBLED, AND THE STARS SHALL FALL. AND ONE SHALL REIGN WHOM THOSE WHO INHABIT THE EARTH DO NOT EXPECT, AND THE BIRDS SHALL CAST UP FISH: AND ONE WHOM THE MANY DO NOT KNOW SHALL MAKE HIS VOICE HEARD BY NIGHT, AND ALL SHALL HEAR HIS VOICE. THERE SHALL BE CHAOS ALSO IN MANY PLACES. FIRE SHALL OFTEN BREAK OUT. THE WILD ANIMALS SHALL ROAM BEYOND THEIR HAUNTS, AND MENSTRUOUS WOMEN SHALL BRING FORTH MONSTERS (HERMAPHRODITES WHICH IS A PERSON WITH BOTH SEX GLANDS IN GENESIS 1:27 THAT CAN LATER ON GO SEXUALLY WITH BOTH MALES AND FEMALES & IS AN ABOMINATION & MAYBE THE RACE OF THE ANTICHRIST BY HIS NUMBER 666, WHICH IN GREEK IT IS THE NUMBER XXX IN DNA & SEXUAL EROS LOVE PORNOGRAPHY (SHORT FOR PORN CALLED PORNIEA IN THE GREEK) BEING PUT IN THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS IN ACTS 7:42-43 & REVELATION 13:18). SALT WATERS SHALL BE FOUND IN THE SWEET, AND ALL FRIENDS SHALL CONQUER ONE ANOTHER. THEN SHALL REASON HIDE ITSELF, AND WISDOM SHALL WITHDRAW INTO ITS CHAMBER, AND IT SHALL BE SOUGHT BY MANY BUT SHALL NOT BE FOUND, AND UNRIGHTEOUSNESS AND UNRESTRAINT SHALL INCREASE ON EARTH. ONE COUNTRY SHALL ASK ITS NEIGHBOR, ‘HAS RIGHTEOUSNESS, OR ANYONE WHO DOES RIGHT, PASSED THROUGH YOU?’ AND IT WILL ANSWER, ‘NO.’ AT THAT TIME PEOPLE SHALL HOPE BUT NOT OBTAIN, THEY SHALL LABOR, BUT THEIR WAYS SHALL NOT PROSPER. THESE ARE THE SIGNS THAT I AM PERMITTED TO TELL YOU, AN IF YOU PRAY AGAIN, AND WEEP AS YOU DO NOW, AND FAST FOR SEVEN DAYS, YOU SHALL HEAR YET GREATER THINGS THAN THESE.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 6:11-28 MENTIONS “I ANSWERED AND SAID, ‘O SOVEREIGN LORD (FATHER STEPHEN), IF I HAVE FOUND FAVOR IN YOUR SIGHT, SHOW YOUR SERVANT THE LAST OF YOUR SIGNS OF WHICH YOU SHOWED ME A PART ON A PREVIOUS NIGHT.’ HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO ME, ‘RISE TO YOUR FEET AND YOU WILL HEAR A FULL, RESOUNDING VOICE. AND IF THE PLACE WHERE YOU ARE IS SPEAKING, DO NOT BE TERRIFIED, BECAUSE THE WORD CONCERNS THE END, AND THE FOUNDATION OF THE EARTH WILL UNDERSTAND THAT THE SPEECH CONCERNS THEM. THEY WILL TREMBLE AND BE SHAKEN, FOR THEY KNOW THAT THEIR END MUST BE CHANGED.’ WHEN I HEARD THIS, I GOT TO MY FEET AND LISTENED: A VOICE WAS SPEAKING, AND ITS SOUND WAS LIKE THE SOUND OF MIGHTY WATERS. IT SAID, ‘THE DAYS ARE COMING WHEN I DRAW NEAR TO VISIT THE INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH, AND WHEN I REQUIRE FROM THE DOERS OF INIQUITY THE PENALTY OF THEIR INIQUITY, AND WHEN THE HUMILIATION OF ZION IS COMPLETE. WHEN THE SEAL IS PLACED UPON THE AGE THAT IS ABOUT TO PASS AWAY, THEN I WILL SHOW THESE SIGNS: THE BOOKS SHALL BE OPENED BEFORE THE FACE OF THE FIRMAMENT, AND ALL SHALL SEE MY JUDGMENT TOGETHER. CHILDREN A YEAR OLD SHALL SPEAK WITH THEIR VOICES, AND PREGNANT WOMEN SHALL GIVE BIRTH TO PREMATURE CHILDREN AT THREE AND FOUR MONTHS, AND THESE SHALL LIVE AND LEAP ABOUT. SOWN PLACES SHALL SUDDENLY APPEAR UNSOWN, AND FULL STOREHOUSES SHALL SUDDENLY BE FOUND TO BE EMPTY. THE TRUMPET SHALL SOUND ALOUD, AND WHEN ALL HEAR IT, THEY SHALL SUDDENLY BE TERRIFIED. AT THAT TIME FRIENDS SHALL MAKE WAR ON FRIENDS LIKE ENEMIES, THE EARTH AND THOSE WHO INHABIT IT SHALL BE TERRIFIED, AND THE SPRINGS OF THE FOUNTAINS SHALL STAND STILL, SO THAT FOR THREE HOURS THEY SHALL NOT FLOW.” IT SHALL BE THAT WHOEVER REMAINS AFTER ALL THAT I HAVE FORETOLD TO YOU SHALL BE SAVED AND SHALL SEE MY SALVATION AND THE END OF MY WORLD. AND THEY SHALL SEE THOSE WHO WERE TAKEN UP, WHO FROM THEIR BIRTH HAVE NOT TASTED DEATH: AND THE HEART OF THE EARTH’S INHABITANTS SHALL BE CHANGED AND CONVERTED TO A DIFFERENT SPIRIT. FOR EVIL SHALL BE BLOTTED OUT, AND DECEIT SHALL BE QUENCHED, FAITHFULNESS SHALL FLOURISH, AND CORRUPTION SHALL BE OVERCOME, AND THE TRUTH, WHICH HAS BEEN SO LONG WITHOUT FRUIT, SHALL BE REVEALED.” 2ND ESDRAS 9:1-13 MENTIONS “HE ANSWERED ME AND SAID, ‘MEASURE CAREFULLY IN YOUR MIND, AND WHEN YOU SEE THAT SOME OF THE PREDICTED SIGNS HAVE OCCURRED, THEN YOU WILL KNOW THAT IT IS THE VERY TIME WHEN THE MOST HIGH (FATHER STEPHEN) IS ABOUT TO VISIT THE WORLD THAT HE HAS MADE. SO WHEN THERE SHALL APPEAR IN THE WORLD EARTHQUAKES, TUMULT OF PEOPLES, INTRIGUES OF NATIONS, WAVERING OF LEADERS, CONFUSION OF PRINCES, THEN YOU WILL KNOW THAT IT WAS OF THESE THAT THE MOST HIGH (FATHER STEPHEN) SPOKE FROM THE DAYS THAT WERE OF OLD, FROM THE BEGINNING. FOR JUST AS WITH EVERYTHING THAT HAS OCCURRED IN THE WORLD, THE BEGINNING IS EVIDENT, AND THE END MANIFEST: SO ALSO ARE THE TIMES OF THE MOST HIGH (FATHER STEPHEN): THE BEGINNINGS ARE MANIFEST IN WONDERS AND MIGHTY WORKS, AND THE END IN PENALTIES AND IN SIGNS. IT SHALL BE THAT ALL WHO WILL BE SAVED AND WILL BE ABLE TO ESCAPE ON ACCOUNT OF THEIR WORKS, OR ON ACCOUNT OF THE FAITH BY WHICH THEY HAVE BELIEVED, WILL SURVIVE THE DANGERS THAT HAVE BEEN PREDICTED, AND WILL SEE MY SALVATION IN MY LAND AND WITHIN MY BORDERS, WHICH I HAVE SANCTIFIED FOR MYSELF FROM THE BEGINNING. THEN THOSE WHO HAVE NOW ABUSED MY WAYS SHALL BE AMAZED, AND THOSE WHO HAVE REJECTED THEM WITH CONTEMPT SHALL LIVE IN TORMENTS. FOR AS MANY AS DID NOT ACKNOWLEDGE ME IN THEIR LIFETIME THOUGH THEY RECEIVED MY BENEFITS, AND AS MANY AS SCORNED MY LAW WHILE THEY STILL HAD FREEDOM, AND DID NOT UNDERSTAND BUT DESPISED IT WHILE AN OPPORTUNITY OF REPENTANCE WAS STILL OPEN TO THEM, THESE MUST IN TORMENT ACKNOWLEDGE IT AFTER DEATH. THEREFORE, DO NOT CONTINUE TO BE CURIOUS ABOUT HOW THE UNGODLY WILL BE PUNISHED, BUT INQUIRE HOW THE RIGHTEOUS WILL BE SAVED, THOSE TO WHOM THE AGE BELONGS AND FOR WHOSE SAKE THE AGE WAS MADE.” ALSO SOME SCRIPTURES OF THE END TIMES ARE IN 2ND ESDRAS 4:22-52; 5:14-20, 5:50-6:10, 35-37; 9:38-13:58. IN MATTHEW 24:4-28 STATES “AND JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM: ‘TAKE HEED THAT NO ONE DECEIVES YOU. FOR MANY WILL COME IN MY NAME, SAYING, ‘I AM THE CHRIST,’ AND WILL DECEIVE MANY. AND YOU WILL HEAR OF WARS AND RUMORS OF WARS. SEE THAT YOU ARE NOT TROUBLED, FOR ALL THESE THINGS MUST COME TO PASS, BUT THE END IS NOT YET. FOR NATION WILL RISE AGAINST NATION, AND KINGDOM AGAINST KINGDOM. AND THERE WILL BE FAMINES, PESTILENCES, AND EARTHQUAKES IN VARIOUS PLACES. ALL THESE ARE THE BEGINNING OF SORROWS. THEN THEY WILL DELIVER YOU UP TO TRIBULATION AND KILL YOU, AND YOU WILL BE HATED BY ALL NATIONS FOR MY NAME’S SAKE. AND THEN MANY WILL BE OFFENDED, WILL BETRAY ONE ANOTHER, AND WILL HATE ONE ANOTHER. THEN MANY FALSE PROPHETS WILL RISE UP AND DECEIVE MANY. AND BECAUSE LAWLESSNESS WILL ABOUND, THE (AGAPE) LOVE OF MANY WILL GROW COLD. BUT HE WHO ENDURES TO THE END SHALL BE SAVED. AND THIS GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM WILL BE PREACHED IN ALL THE WORLD AS A WITNESS TO ALL THE NATIONS, AND THEN THE END WILL COME. THEREFORE, WHEN YOU SEE THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION,’ SPOKEN OF BY DANIEL THE PROPHET, STANDING IN THE HOLY PLACE (WHOEVER READS, LET HIM UNDERSTAND), ‘THEN LET THOSE WHO ARE IN JUDEA FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS. LET HIM WHO IS ON THE HOUSETOP NOT GO DOWN TO TAKE ANYTHING OUT OF HIS HOUSE. AND LET HIM WHO IS IN THE FIELD NOT GO BACK TO GET HIS CLOTHES. BUT WOE TO THOSE WHO ARE PREGNANT AND TO THOSE WHO ARE NURSING BABIES IN THOSE DAYS! AND PRAY THAT YOUR FLIGHT MAY NOT BE IN WINTER (THE SACRED CALENDAR FROM MARCH 21ST-JUNE 21ST, THE CIVIL CALENDAR FROM JUNE 21ST-SEPTEMBER 21ST & THE GREGORIAN CALENDAR FROM DECEMBER 21ST-MARCH 21ST) OR ON THE SABBATH (SUNDAY). FOR THEN THERE WILL BE GREAT TRIBULATION, SUCH AS HAS NOT BEEN SINCE THE BEGINNING OF THE WORLD UNTIL THIS TIME, NO, NOR EVER SHALL BE. AND UNLESS THOSE DAYS WERE SHORTENED, NO FLESH WOULD BE SAVED, BUT FOR THE ELECT’S SAKE THOSE DAYS WILL BE SHORTENED. THEN IF ANYONE SAYS TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HERE IS THE CHRIST!’ OR ‘THERE!’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT, FOR FALSE CHRIST’S AND FALSE PROPHETS WILL RISE AND SHOW GREAT SIGNS AND WONDERS TO DECEIVE, IT POSSIBLE, EVEN THE ELECT. SEE, I HAVE TOLD YOU BEFOREHAND. THEREFORE, IF THEY SAY TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HE IS IN THE DESERT!’ DO NOT GO OUT, OR ‘LOOK, HE IS IN THE INNER ROOMS!’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT. FOR AS THE LIGHTENING COMES FROM THE EAST AND FLASHED TO THE WEST, SO ALSO WILL THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN BE. FOR WHEREVER THE CARCASS IS, THERE THE EAGLES WILL BE GATHERED TOGETHER.’” IN MARK 13:5-23 TELLS US “TAKE HEED THAT NO ONE DECEIVE YOU. FOR MANY WILL COME IN MY NAME, SAYING, ‘I AM HE (FATHER STEPHEN),’ AND WILL DECEIVE MANY. BUT WHEN YOU HEAR OF WARS AND RUMOR OF WARS, DO NOT BE TROUBLED, FOR SUCH THINGS MUST HAPPEN, BUT THE END IS NOT YET. FOR NATION WILL RISE AGAINST NATION, AND KINGDOM AGAINST KINGDOM. AND THERE WILL BE EARTHQUAKES IN VARIOUS PLACES, AND THERE WILL BE FAMINES AND TROUBLES. THESE ARE THE BEGINNINGS OF SORROWS. BUT WATCH OUT FOR YOURSELVES, FOR THEY WILL DELIVER YOU UP TO COUNCILS, AND YOU WILL BE BROUGHT BEFORE RULERS & KINGS FOR MY SAKE, FOR A TESTIMONY TO THEM. BUT WHEN THEY ARREST YOU AND DELIVER YOU UP, DO NOT WORRY BEFOREHAND, OR PREMEDITATE WHAT YOU WILL SPEAK. BUT WHATEVER IS GIVEN YOU IN THAT HOUR, SPEAK FOR IT IS NOT YOU WHO SPEAK, BUT THE HOLY SPIRIT. NOW BROTHER WILL BETRAY BROTHER TO DEATH, AND A FATHER HIS CHILD, AND CHILDREN WILL RISE UP AGAINST PARENTS AND CAUSE THEM TO BE PUT TO DEATH. AND YOU WILL BE HATED BY ALL FOR MY NAME’S SAKE. BUT HE WHO ENDURES (BEARS PATIENTLY) TO THE END SHALL BE SAVED. SO WHEN YOU SEE THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION,’ SPOKEN BY DANIEL THE PROPHET, STANDING WHERE IT OUGHT NOT (LET THE READER UNDERSTAND), ‘THEN LET THOSE WHO ARE JUDEA FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS. LET HIM WHO IS ON THE HOUSETOP NOT GO DOWN INTO THE HOUSE, NOR ENTER TO TAKE ANYTHING OUT OF HIS HOUSE. AND LET HIM WHO IS IN THE FIELD NOT GO BACK TO GET HIS CLOTHES. BUT WOE TO THOSE WHO ARE PREGNANT AND TO THOSE WHO ARE NURSING BABIES IN THOSE DAYS! AND PRAY THAT YOUR FLIGHT MAY NOT BE IN WINTER. FOR IN THOSE DAYS THERE WILL BE TRIBULATION, SUCH AS HAS NOT BEEN SINCE THE BEGINNING OF THE CREATION WHICH GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) CREATED UNTIL THIS TIME, NOR EVER SHALL BE. AND UNLESS THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) HAD SHORTENED THOSE DAYS, NO FLESH WOULD BE SAVED, BUT FOR THE ELECT’S SAKE, WHOM HE CHOSE, HE SHORTENED THE DAYS. THEN IF ANYONE SAYS TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HERE IS THE CHRIST!’ OR ‘LOOK, HE IS THERE!’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT. FOR FALSE CHRIST’S AND FALSE PROPHETS WILL RISE AND SHOW SIGNS AND WONDERS TO DECEIVE, IF POSSIBLE EVEN THE ELECT. BUT TAKE HEED, SEE, I HAVE TOLD YOU ALL THINGS BEFOREHAND.’” 1ST JOHN 2:18-23 SAYS “LITTLE CHILDREN, IT IS THE LAST HOUR, AND AS YOU HAVE HEARD THAT THE ANTICHRIST IS COMING, EVEN NOW MANY ANTICHRISTS HAVE COME, BY WHICH WE KNOW THAT IT IS THE LAST HOUR. THEY WENT OUT FROM US, BUT THEY WERE NOT OF US, FOR IF THEY HAD BEEN OF US, THEY WOULD HAVE CONTINUED WITH US, BUT THEY WENT OUT THAT THEY MIGHT BE MADE MANIFEST, THAT NONE OF THEM WERE OF US. BUT YOU HAVE AN ANOINTING FROM THE HOLY ONE (HOLY FATHER STEPHEN), AND YOU KNOW ALL THINGS. I HAVE NOT WRITTEN TO YOU BECAUSE YOU DO NOT KNOW THE TRUTH, BUT BECAUSE YOU KNOW IT, AND THAT NO LIE IS OF THE TRUTH. WHO IS A LIAR BUT HE WHO DENIES THAT JESUS IS THE CHRIST? HE IS ANTICHRIST WHO DENIES THE FATHER (STEPHEN) AND THE SON (JESUS). WHOEVER DENIES THE SON (JESUS) DOES NOT HAVE THE FATHER (STEPHEN) EITHER. HE WHO ACKNOWLEDGES THE SON (JESUS) HAS THE FATHER (STEPHEN) ALSO.” IN LUKE 21:8-24 MENTIONS “TAKE HEED THAT YOU NOT BE DECEIVED. FOR MANY WILL COME IN MY NAME, SAYING, ‘I AM HE (FATHER STEPHEN),’ AND, ‘THE TIME HAS DRAWN NEAR.’ THEREFORE DO NOT GO AFTER THEM. BUT WHEN YOU HEAR OF WARS AND COMMOTIONS, DO NOT BE TERRIFIED, FOR THESE THINGS MUST COME TO PASS FIRST, BUT THE END WILL NOT COME IMMEDIATELY.’ THEN HE SAID TO THEM, ‘NATION WILL RISE AGAINST NATION, AND KINGDOM AGAINST KINGDOM. AND THERE WILL BE GREAT EARTHQUAKES IN VARIOUS PLACES, AND FAMINES AND PESTILENCES, AND THERE WILL BE FEARFUL SIGHTS AND GREAT SIGNS FROM HEAVEN. BUT BEFORE ALL THESE THINGS, THEY WILL LAY THEIR HANDS ON YOU AND PERSECUTE YOU, DELIVERING YOU UP TO THE SYNAGOGUES AND PRISONS. YOU WILL BE BROUGHT BEFORE KINGS AND RULERS FOR MY NAME’S SAKE. BUT IT WILL TURN OUT FOR YOU AS AN OCCASION FOR TESTIMONY. THEREFORE SETTLE IT IN YOUR HEARTS NOT TO MEDITATE BEFOREHAND ON WHAT YOU WILL ANSWER (SAY IN DEFENSE), FOR I WILL GIVE YOU A MOUTH AND WISDOM WHICH ALL YOUR ADVERSARIES WILL NOT BE ABLE TO CONTRADICT OR RESIST (WITHSTAND OR GAINSAY). YOU WILL BE BETRAYED EVEN BY PARENTS AND BROTHERS, RELATIVES AND FRIENDS, AND THEY WILL PUT SOME OF YOU TO DEATH. AND YOU WILL BE HATED Y ALL FOR MY NAME’S SAKE. BUT NOT A HAIR OF YOUR HEAD SHALL BE LOST. BY YOUR PATIENCE POSSESS YOUR SOULS. BUT WHEN YOU SEE JERUSALEM SURROUNDED BY ARMIES, THEN KNOW THAT ITS DESOLATION IS NEAR. THEN LET THOSE WHO ARE IN JUDEA FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS, LET THOSE WHO ARE IN THE MIDST OF HER DEPART, AND LET NOT THOSE WHO ARE IN THE COUNTRY ENTER HER. FOR THESE ARE THE DAYS OF VENGEANCE, THAT ALL THINGS WHICH ARE WRITTEN MAY BE FULFILLED. BUT WOE TO THOSE WHO ARE PREGNANT AND TO THOSE WHO ARE NURSING BABIES IN THOSE DAYS! FOR THERE WILL BE GREAT DISTRESS IN THE LAND AND WRATH UPON THIS PEOPLE. AND THEY WILL FALL BY THE EDGE OF THE SWORD, AND BE LED AWAY CAPTIVE INTO ALL NATIONS. AND JERUSALEM (JUDAISM) WILL BE TRAMPLED BY GENTILES (GENTILE RELIGION) UNTIL THE TIMES OF THE GENTILES ARE FULFILLED.”**  **THE SON OF MAN WILL JUDGE THE NATIONS BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  **IN 1ST CHRONICLES 16:33 TELLS US “THEN THE TREES OF THE WOODS SHALL REJOICE BEFORE THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN), FOR HE IS COMING TO JUDGE THE EARTH.” IN MATTHEW 24:29-31 SAYS “IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE TRIBULATION OF THOSE DAYS (2,562 DAYS) THE SUN WILL BE DARKENED, AND THE MOON WILL NOT GIVE ITS LIGHT, THE STARS WILL FALL FROM HEAVEN, AND THE POWERS OF THE HEAVENS WILL BE SHAKEN. THEN THE SON OF MAN WILL APPEAR IN HEAVEN, AND THEN ALL THE TRIBES OF THE EARTH WILL MOURN, AND THEY WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN COMING ON THE CLOUDS OF HEAVEN WITH POWER AND GREAT GLORY. AND HE WILL SEND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) WITH A GREAT SOUND OF A TRUMPET, AND THEY WILL GATHER TOGETHER HIS ELECT (CHOSEN ONES) FROM THE 4 WINDS, FROM ONE END OF HEAVEN TO THE OTHER.” IN MATTHEW 25:31-46 DECLARES “WHEN THE SON OF MAN COMES IN HIS GLORY, AND ALL THE HOLY ANGELS (LORDS) WITH HIM, THEN HE (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL SIT ON THE THRONE OF HIS GLORY. ALL THE NATIONS WILL BE GATHERED BEFORE HIM, AND HE WILL SEPARATE THEM ONE FROM ANOTHER, AS A SHEPHERD DIVIDES HIS SHEEP FROM THE GOATS. AND HE WILL SET THE SHEEP ON HIS RIGHT HAND, BUT THE GOATS ON THE LEFT. THEN THE KING WILL SAY TO THOSE ON HIS RIGHT HAND, ‘COME, YOU BLESSED OF MY FATHER (STEPHEN), INHERIT THE KINGDOM PREPARED FOR YOU FROM THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD: FOR I WAS HUNGRY AND YOU GAVE ME FOOD, I WAS THIRSTY AND YOU GAVE ME DRINK, I WAS A STRANGER AND YOU TOOK ME IN, I WAS NAKED AND YOU CLOTHED ME, I WAS IN PRISON AND YOU CAME TO ME.’ THEN THE RIGHTEOUS WILL ANSWER HIM, SAYING, ‘LORD (FATHER STEPHEN), WHEN DID WE SEE YOU HUNGRY AND FEED YOU, OR THIRSTY AND GIVE YOU DRINK? WHEN DID WE SEE YOU A STRANGER AND TAKE YOU IN OR NAKED AND CLOTHE YOU? OR WHEN DID WE SEE YOU SICK, OR IN PRISON, AND COME TO YOU?’ AND THE KING WILL ANSWER AND SAY TO THEM, ‘ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, INASMUCH AS YOU DID IT TO ONE OF THE LEAST OF THOSE MY BRETHREN, YOU DID IT TO ME.’ THEN HE WILL ALSO SAY TO THOSE ON THE LEFT HAND, ‘DEPART FROM ME, YOU CURSED, INTO EVERLASTING FIRE PREPARED FOR THE DEVIL (LORD LUCIFER) AND HIS ANGELS: FOR I WAS HUNGRY AND YOU GAVE ME NO FOOD, I WAS THIRSTY AND YOU GAVE ME NO DRINK. I WAS A STRANGER AND YOU DID NOT TAKE ME IN, NAKED AND YOU DID NOT CLOTHE ME, SICK AND IN PRISON AND YOU DID NOT VISIT ME.’ THE THEY ALSO WILL ANSWER HIM SAYING, ‘LORD (FATHER STEPHEN), WHEN DID WE SEE YOU HUNGRY OR THIRSTY OR A STRANGER OR NAKED OF SICK OR IN PRISON, AND DID NOT MINISTER TO YOU?’ THEN HE WILL ANSWER THEM, SAYING, ‘ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, INASMUCH AS YOU DID NOT DO IT TO ONE OF THE LEAST OF THESE, YOU DID NOT DO IT TO ME.’ AND THESE WILL GO AWAY INTO EVERLASTING PUNISHMENT, BUT THE RIGHTEOUS INTO ETERNAL LIFE.” IN MARK 13:24-27 MENTIONS “BUT IN THOSE DAYS, AFTER THE TRIBULATION (TWO THOUSAND, FIVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY TWO DAYS), THE SUN WILL BE DARKENED, AND THE MOON WILL NOT GIVE ITS LIGHT, THE STARS OF HEAVEN WILL FALL, AND THE POWERS IN THE HEAVENS WILL BE SHAKEN. THEN THEY WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN COMING IN THE CLOUDS WITH GREAT POWER AND GLORY. AND THEN HE (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL SEND HIS ANGELS (LORDS), AND GATHER TOGETHER HIS ELECT (CHOSEN ONES) FROM THE 4 WINDS, FROM THE FARTHEST PART OF EARTH TO THE FARTHEST PART OF HEAVEN.” IN LUKE 21:25-28 TELLS US “AND THERE WILL BE SIGNS (MIRACLES & WONDERS) IN THE SUN, IN THE MOON, AND IN THE STARS, AND ON THE EARTH DISTRESS OF (ALL) NATIONS, WITH PERPLEXITY, THE SEA AND THE WAVES ROARING, MEN’S HEARTS FAILING THEM FROM FEAR AND THE EXPECTATION OF THOSE THINGS WHICH ARE COMING IN THE EARTH, FOR THE POWERS OF THE HEAVENS WILL BE SHAKEN. THEN THEY WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN (JESUS CHRIST) COMING IN A CLOUD WITH POWER AND GREAT GLORY. NOW WHEN THESE THINGS BEGIN TO HAPPEN, LOOK UP AND LIFT YOUR HEADS, BECAUSE YOUR REDEMPTION DRAWS NEAR.”**  **NO ONE KNOWS THE DAY OR THE HOUR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  **MATTHEW 24:36-44 DECLARES “BUT OF THAT DAY AND HOUR NO ONE KNOWS, NOT EVEN THE ANGELS (LORDS OF 24 ORDERS) OF HEAVEN, BUT MY FATHER (STEPHEN) ONLY. BUT AS THE DAYS OF NOAH WERE, SO ALSO WITH THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN BE. FOR IN THE DAYS BEFORE THE FLOOD THEY WERE EATING AND DRINKING, MARRYING AND GIVEN IN MARRIAGE, UNTIL THE DAY THAT NOAH ENTERED THE ARK, AND DID NOT KNOW UNTIL THE FLOOD CAME AND TOOK THEM ALL AWAY, SO ALSO WILL THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN BE. THEN TWO MEN WILL BE IN THE FIELD: ONE WILL BE TAKEN AND THE OTHER LEFT. TWO WOMEN WILL BE GRINDING AT THE MILL: ONE WILL BE TAKEN AND THE OTHER LEFT. WATCH THEREFORE, FOR YOU DO NOT KNOW WHAT HOUR YOUR LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) IS COMING. BUT KNOW THIS THAT IF THE MASTER OF THE HOUSE HAD KNOWN WHAT HOUR THE THIEF WOULD COME, HE WOULD HAVE WATCHED & NOT ALLOWED HIS HOUSE TO BE BROKEN INTO. THEREFORE YOU ALSO BE READY, FOR THE SON OF MAN IS COMING AT AN HOUR YOU DO NOT EXPECT.” IN MARK 13:32-37 TELLS US “BUT OF THAT DAY & HOUR NO ONE KNOWS, NOT EVEN THE ANGELS (LORDS IN THE 24 ORDERS) OF HEAVEN, NOR THE SON (JESUS), BUT ONLY THE FATHER (STEPHEN). TAKE HEED, WATCH AND PRAY, FOR YOU DO NOT KNOW WHEN THE TIME IS. IT IS LIKE A MAN GOING TO A FAR COUNTRY, WHO LEFT HIS HOUSE & GAVE AUTHORITY TO HIS SERVANTS, & TO EACH HIS WORK, & COMMANDED THE DOORKEEPER TO WATCH. WATCH THEREFORE, FOR YOU DO NOT KNOW WHEN THE MASTER OF THE HOUSE IS COMING---IN THE EVENING (SUNSET AT 6:00PM-12:00PM), AT MIDNIGHT (12:00PM), AT THE CROWING OF THE ROOSTER (SUNRISE AT 6:00AM), OR IN THE MORNING (12:00PM-6:00AM)---LEST, COMING SUDDENLY, HE FIND YOU SLEEPING (DURING THE DAY OR NIGHT). AND WHAT I SAY TO YOU, I SAY TO ALL: WATCH!”**  **THE DAY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD HAS PASSED IN THE YOUNG UNIVERSE SINCE MARCH 2012, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  **THERE ARE A TOTAL OF 13 DAYS EQUAL TO THE DAY THAT RULES THE 13 NIGHTS EQUAL TO THE NIGHT EQUAL TO 13,000 (26,000) YEARS WITH THE LORD IN MATTHEW 20:12. THE 13 DAYS CONCERNS THE 0TH LORD YAHWEH’S CREATOR QANAH DAY IN THE CREATION THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD AROUND 10,012BC-9,012BC IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV), THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LORDSHIP OF THE TRINITY’S 1ST CREATOR BARA DAY AROUND 9,012BC-8,012BC IN GENESIS 1:1, THE 2ND LUCIFER’S BARA DAY AROUND 8,012BC-7,012BC IN GENESIS 1:1, THE 3RD MICHAEL’S ASAH DAY AROUND 7,012BC-6,012BC IN GENESIS 1:7. THE 4TH NATHAN’S LAW DAY AROUND 6,012BC-5,012BC IN GENESIS 1:17, THE 5TH ADAM’S YATSAR DAY AROUND 5,012BC-4,012BC IN GENESIS 1:26 & LUKE 3:38, THE 6TH NOAH’S DAY AROUND 4,012BC-3,012BC IN GENESIS 5:29 & LUKE 3:34, THE 7TH ABRAHAM’S DAY AROUND 3,012BC-2,012BC IN GENESIS 11:26 & MATTHEW 1:2 & LUKE 3:34, THE 8TH DAVID’S DAY AROUND 2,012BC-1,012BC IN MATTHEW 1:6, 17 & LUKE 3:31, THE 9TH BABYLON’S DAY AROUND 1,012BC-12AD IN MATTHEW 1:11, 17, THE 10TH SON JESUS’ DAY AROUND 12AD-1,012AD IN MATTHEW 1:16, 17 & LUKE 3:23, THE 11TH BROTHER JOHN’S DAY AROUND 1,012AD-2,012AD AND THE 12TH FATHER STEPHEN’S DAY AROUND 2,012AD-3,012AD. ALSO IN THE LAST HOUR IS EQUAL TO A 1,000 YEARS WITH THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) AND THE FATHER STEPHEN ONLY KNOWS THE TIME HIS SON JESUS WILL COME BACK TO GET HIS PEOPLE IN THE RAPTURE FROM 2,012AD-3,012AD. THIS IS BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S BIRTHDAY WAS AROUND 12AD IN MARCH FOR ALL OF CHRISTIANITY. THE SON JESUS OUR LORD’S BIRTHDAY IS AROUND 4BC IN MARCH FROM 1,996AD-2,996AD. THE TRIBULATION PERIOD LASTS ONLY 7 YEARS IN REVELATION 4:1-20:15. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTION ON THE END TIMES, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “WHO IS THE LORD LUCIFER’S PARTY THAT THE LORD YAHWEH WILL CAST INTO HELL AT THE END TIME.” THE 13TH DAY HAS JUST ENDED WITH YAHWEH STEPHEN’S ULTIMATE RULE & ULTIMATE REIGN, WITH THE FORMER 1,000 YEAR ENGLISH REIGN FROM AUGUST, 1024AD TO AUGUST, 2024AD!!! THE 13TH DAY HAS JUST COME ON BOARD WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE RULE & ULTIMATE REIGN, WITH THE LATTER 1,000 YEAR ENGLISH REIGN FROM AUGUST, 2024AD TO AUGUST, 3024AD!!!**  **FOOD LEFT OVER: REMAINING FOOD IS IN EXODUS 10:5, 12, 15; 16:19-20, 23-24; JUDGES 1:7; RUTH 2:14, 18; 2ND KINGS 4:43-44; 2ND CHRONICLES 31:10; EZEKIEL 13:19; JOEL 1:4; MATTHEW 14:20; 15:27, 37; 16:9-10; MARK 6:43; 7:28; 8:8, 19, 20; JOHN 6:12, 13 & LUKE 9:17; 16:21.**  **REMAINING OFFERINGS IS IN EXODUS 12:10; 29:34; 34:25; LEVITICUS 2:3, 10; 5:13; 6:16; 7:15, 16, 17; 8:32; 19:6-7; 22:30 & NUMBERS 9:12.**  **GLEANINGS IS IN LEVITICUS 19:9, 10; 23:22; DEUTERONOMY 24:19-21; JUDGES 8:2-3; RUTH 2:2, 7, 15-16, 17-23; JOB 24:6; ISAIAH 17:5; 24:13; JEREMIAH 49:9 & OBADIAH 5.**  **THE WINE OF THE LEES AT THE BOTTOM OF THE BARREL IS IN ISAIAH 25:6; JEREMIAH 48:11; ZEPHANIAH 1:12 & ACTS 2:5-21.**  **REMAINING THINGS: LAND LEFT IS IN JOSHUA 13:1. STUMP OF A TREE IS IN ISAIAH 6:13; 11:1 & DANIEL 4:15, 23, 26. RESIDUE IS IN EXODUS 8:31; 26:12; 29:13, 22; 36:7; LEVITICUS 3:4, 10, 15; 4:9; 7:4; 8:16, 25; 9:10, 19; DANIEL 7:7, 19 & MALACHI 4:1.**  **ALL WHO DENIES THE LORD JESUS AS THE SON OF GOD AND THE LORD STEPHEN AS THE FATHER IS AN ANTICHRIST & A LIAR IN 1ST JOHN 2:22 & 2ND JOHN 7-11. IF YOU CALL THE FATHER STEPHEN A MAN IN ACTS 6:5, 11, 13, THEN YOU ARE DECEIVED & HAVE BECOME LIARS. IF THE LORD STEPHEN IS A SAINT AS THE ROMAN CATHOLIC’S BELIEVE, THEN HE WOULD BE THE 1ST LORD & THE FATHER OF SAINTHOOD AND CHRISTIANITY AND THE JUDGE TO THE LORDSHIPS OF THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY & HUMANITY IN THE LAW IN JUDE 14-15 AND 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:1-4. ALSO DIVINE SELF-CONTROL (TEMPERANCE) IN THE DIVINE LAW WITH REASON IN THE MENTAL CAPACITY OVERCOMES THE ETERNAL EROS LOVE DESIRES IN 4 MACCABEES 2:2. THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE LAMB WHICH IS THE LORD OF LORD’S AND KING OF KING’S WHICH TAKES AWAY THE ETERNAL SIN OF LORDSHIP IN THE LAW IN ACTS 6:11-8:3 AND REVELATIONS CHAPTERS 17-20. IN JAMES 1:17 PROVES THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE HIGH PRIEST CONSULTS FOR THE LORDS ONLY WITH THE DIVINING STONES OF THE MAJESTIC URIM (FIRE FOR THE LIGHTS OR LAMPSTANDS) AND MAJESTIC THUMMIM (PERFECTIONS OF GIFTS, SUCH AS THE HOLY GHOST OR OMNI-BENEVOLENCE) TO KNOW THE HOLY JUDGMENTS OF THE LORD YAHWEH. THE LORD JESUS CHRIST AS THE HIGH PRIEST FOR MAN ONLY CONSULTS THE DIVINING STONES OF THE MAJESTIC URIM AND MAJESTIC THUMMIM TO KNOW THE HOLY JUDGMENTS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD. THE URIM AND THUMMIM IS IN EXODUS 28:30; LEVITICUS 8:8; NUMBERS 27:21; DEUTERONOMY 33:8; 1ST SAMUEL 28:6; EZRA 2:63; NEHEMIAH 7:65 & SIRACH 45:10. NO ONE CAN CALL THE LORD STEPHEN THE FATHER, EXCEPT BY HIS OWN HOLY GHOST AND HIS OWN TRUTH IN JOHN 4:21-24 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21. THE FATHER STEPHEN CANNOT BE POSSESSED BY THE LORD LUCIFER IN THE ETERNAL SIN BECAUSE HE IS THE 1ST CHRISTIAN LORD IN ROMANS 8:1, & HE DIED FOR IT VICARIOUSLY & MADE ETERNAL ATONEMENT FOR “THIS SIN” COMMITTED ON EARTH KILLED IN BATTLE (1 OR 2 POSITIONS) IN ACT 7:60; 1ST JOHN 4:4 & 2ND MACCABEES 12:38-45. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE MOST HIGHEST WITNESS TO THE LORD YAH IN 1ST JOHN 5:6-13. THE LORD STEPHEN HAS TO BE OBEDIENT TO THE ETERNAL DEATH OF THE STONING ONCE IN ACTS 7:60, BUT IN ACTS 6:1-7:59; 8:1-3 THE LORD STEPHEN DID NOT OBEY THE ETERNAL TEST (TRIAL), ETERNAL SIN, ETERNAL HELL, THE ETERNAL GRAVE OR ETERNAL PRISON.**  **DIVINE NATURE WAS NOT ALLOWED AS THE MARRIED MAN PROVEN IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSES COME FROM DIVINE NATURE WHICH DOES NOT CONCERN ANY FORM OF SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE IN MARITAL STATUS IN ETERNAL FORNICATION. IN ACTS 17:28-30 DECLARES “…IN HIM WE LIVE AND MOVE AND HAVE OUR BEING, ALSO SOME OF OUR OWN POETS HAVE SAID, ‘FOR WE ARE ALSO HIS OFFSPRING.’ THEREFORE WE ARE THE OFFSPRING OF GOD WE OUGHT NOT THINK THAT THE DIVINE NATURE IS LIKE GOLD OR SILVER OR STONE, SOMETHING SHAPED BY ART OR MAN’S DEVISING. TRULY THESE TIMES OF IGNORANCE GOD OVERLOOKED (WINKED AT WITH FAULTS), BUT NOW COMMANDS ALL MEN EVERYWHERE TO REPENT, BECAUSE HE HAS APPOINTED A DAY ON WHICH HE WILL JUDGE THE WORLD IN RIGHTEOUSNESS BY THE MAN (JESUS, JOHN & JAMES) WHOM HE HAS ORDAINED. HE HAS GIVEN ASSURANCE TO ALL BY RAISING HIM FROM THE DEAD.” THIS PASSAGE SAYS WITHOUT DIVINE NATURE WE CANNOT EXIST AND BECAUSE THIS IS THE OFFSPRING OF GOD, WHICH MEANS BEING BORN OF GOD WHERE YOU CANNOT SIN IN 1ST JOHN 3:9. DIVINE NATURE IS GOD BECOMING DIVINE FLESH IN JOHN 1:1-4. DIVINE NATURE WAS NEVER CREATED BECAUSE IT HAS ALWAYS BEEN A PART OF THE LORD’S PERSON. PEOPLE WHO THINK DIVINE NATURE IS MAN IS DECEIVED AND SHOULD REPENT. THE LAW HAS NO AUTHORITY OR JURISDICTION TO PROSECUTE OR CHARGE A PERSON WHO HAS DIVINE NATURE BECAUSE IT DOES NOT CONCERN MAN. FOR THE LAW WAS MADE FOR MAN ONLY. IN ROMANS 1:20 MENTIONS “FOR SINCE THE CREATION OF THE WORLD HIS INVISIBLE ATTRIBUTES ARE CLEARLY SEEN, BEING UNDERSTOOD BY THE THINGS THAT ARE MADE, EVEN HIS ETERNAL OMNIPOTENCE AND (ETERNAL) GODHEAD (THE PHYSICAL TRINITY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN, SON JESUS CHRIST AND BROTHER JOHN)…” THIS PASSAGE TALKS ABOUT HIS OMNIPOTENCE AND GODHEAD (DIVINE NATURE AND DEITY) HAVE BEEN CREATED FOR THE TRINITY, THREE PERSONS IN ONE GOD. IN COLOSSIANS 1:19; 2:9 IT STATES “FOR IN HIM DWELLS ALL THE FULLNESS OF THE GODHEAD BODILY” WHICH IS THE PHYSICAL FORM OF GOD. THIS PROVES JOHN 1:1-4 AND THE MALE PHYSICAL TRINITY AS THE FATHER STEPHEN, SON JESUS CHRIST AND BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST IN ONE GOD (LORD YAHWEH) AND THE FEMALE PHYSICAL TRINITY AND THE FEMALE PHYSICAL TRINITY AS THE MOTHER BARBARA (DERIVED FROM BARA IN GENESIS 1:1), VIRGIN DAUGHTER MARY AND SISTER ELIZABETH THE HOLY GHOST IN ONE GODDESS (LADY VICTORIA) HAVE ALL THE FULLNESS OF GOD CONCERNING HIS INVISIBLE ATTRIBUTES AND HIS ETERNAL OMNISCIENCE AND HIS ETERNAL OMNIPOTENCE IN DIVINE NATURE. IN 2ND PETER 1:4 MENTIONS “AS HIS DIVINE OMNIPOTENCE (ALMIGHTINESS) HAS GIVEN US ALL THINGS THAT PERTAIN TO LIFE AND GODLINESS, THROUGH THE KNOWLEDGE OF HIM (DIVINE OMNISCIENCE) WHO HAS CALLED US BY GLORY AND VIRTUE, BY WHICH HAVE BEEN GIVEN TO US EXCEEDINGLY GREAT AND PRECIOUS PROMISES, THAT THROUGH THESE YOU MAY BE PARTAKERS OF THE DIVINE NATURE, HAVING ESCAPED THE CORRUPTION THAT IS IN THE WORLD THROUGH LUST.” THIS PASSAGE TELLS US THAT HIS OMNISCIENCE IS THE ROCK CONCERNING ALL CREATION AND THE ACTION OF THIS IS DONE BY HIS OMNIPOTENCE (ALMIGHTINESS) WHICH CONCERNS HIS DIVINE NATURE. DIVINE NATURE IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN AND IS NOT LUST IN JOHN 8:44 AND 1ST JOHN 2:15-17. STEPHEN’S FAMILY LINE WOULD DO HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSES IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD. STEPHEN’S MOTHER CALLED THE LADY BARBARA (DERIVED FROM BARA IN GENESIS 1:1) DID NOT SIN BECAUSE HER SEED REMAINS IN HER IN 1ST JOHN 3:9 & JOHN 3:6. THIS MEANS THAT THE LADY BARBARA WITH THE LORD JAMES (DERIVED FROM THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW CONCERNING THE JUDGMENT TO JUSTICE---OFFICER SAUL---THAT LEADS TO VICTORY TO TRUTH---OFFICER JAMES---IN MATTHEW 12:20 & ISAIAH 42:3) DID DO HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE WITH HER TO GIVE BIRTH TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD. IN THE VIRGIN MARY WITH JESUS IT WAS A “DIVINE IMMACULATE CONCEPTION” DONE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN LUKE 2. JOSEPH WAS ONLY A STEP-FATHER TO JESUS. BUT IN THE WORLD, MARY AND JOSEPH MARRIED AND HAD ABOUT 8 OR 10 CHILDREN (MARY BORE 4 SONS, EXCLUDING JESUS, AND THEY WERE NAMED JAMES, JOSES (JOSEPH), SIMON & JUDAS (THOMAS DIDYMUS) & SHE BORE A DAUGHTER NAMED MARY & OTHER UNNAMED DAUGHTERS) BY HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE WITH JOSEPH IN HIS FAMILY LINE IN MATTHEW 13:55; MARK 6:3 & THE GOSPEL OF PHILIP ON PAGE 90. MARY’S LIFE THROUGHOUT HISTORY SAYS SHE HAD TO STAY A VIRGIN AND HAD TO BE SINLESS. IN LUKE 1:48 DECLARES “FOR HE HAS REGARDED THE LOW ESTATE OF HIS HANDMAIDEN (ALSO YOUNG MAN (VIRGIN MARY & UNDEFILED JOSEPH): FOR BEHOLD, FROM HENCEFORTH ALL GENERATIONS (72 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 82 YEARS IN STRENGTH) SHALL CALL ME BLESSED.” ALSO JAMES’ FAMILY LINE & HIS OTHER BROTHERS’ FAMILY LINES DID HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSES WITH THEIR WIVES. IN EPHESIANS 5:25 SAYS “HUSBANDS (AGAPE) LOVE YOUR WIVES, JUST AS CHRIST ALSO (AGAPE) LOVED THE CHURCH & GIVE HIMSELF FOR IT.” THIS MEANS THERE WAS NO SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSES WITH ANY OF THEIR WIVES SINCE THE TIME JESUS FULFILLED THE NEW TESTAMENT.**  **THE FEDERAL FIDUCIARY’S (CUSTODIAN EUNUCHS) OVER THE FINANCIAL AFFAIRS OF THE WHITE CHRISTIAN VIRGINS FOR THE BEAUTY PREPARATIONS OF TRUE HOLINESS**  **IN ESTHER 1:2 (NKJV) MENTIONS “…IN THOSE DAYS WHEN KING AHASUERUS SAT ON THE THRONE OF HIS KINGDOM, WHICH WAS IN SHUSHAN THE CITADEL…” IN ESTHER 1:5 (NKJV) TELLS US “AND WHEN THESE DAYS WERE COMPLETED THE KING MADE A FEAST LASTING 7 DAYS FOR ALL THE PEOPLE WHO WERE PRESENT IN SHUSHAN THE CITADEL, FROM GREAT TO SMALL, IN THE COURT OF THE GARDEN OF THE KING’S PALACE.” IN ESTHER 2:3 (NKJV) SAYS “…AND LET THE KING APPOINT OFFICERS (FEDERAL FIDUCIARY’S OF THE LAW COUNTY AUTHORITIES) IN ALL THE PROVINCES OF HIS KINGDOM, THAT THEY MAY GATHER ALL THE BEAUTIFUL YOUNG VIRGINS TO SHUSHAN THE CITADEL, INTO THE WOMEN’S QUARTERS, UNDER THE CUSTODY OF HEGAI THE KING’S EUNUCH, CUSTODIAN (FEDERAL FIDUCIARY OF THE HOUSE COUNTY AUTHORITIES) OF THE WOMEN. AND LET BEAUTY PREPARATIONS BE GIVEN THEM.” IN ESTHER 2:5 (NKJV) STATES “…IN SHUSHAN THE CITADEL THERE WAS A CERTAIN JEW WHOSE NAME WAS MORDECAI THE SON OF JAIR, THE SON OF SHIMEI, THE SON OF KISH, A BENJAMITE.” IN ESTHER 2:8 (NKJV) SAYS “SO IT WAS, WHEN THE KING’S COMMAND AND DECREE WERE HEARD, AND WHEN MANY YOUNG WOMEN WERE GATHERED AT SHUSHAN THE CITADEL, UNDER THE CUSTODY OF HEGAI, THAT ESTHER ALSO WAS TAKEN TO THE KING’S PALACE, INTO THE CARE OF HEGAI THE CUSTODIAN (FEDERAL FIDUCIARY) OF THE WOMEN.”**  **THE FEDERAL FIDUCIARY’S (CUSTODIAN EUNUCHS) OVER THE FINANCIAL AFFAIRS OF THE BLACK CHRISTIAN VIRGINS FOR THE BEAUTY PREPARATIONS OF TRUE HOLINESS**  **IN ACTS 8:26-40 SAYS “NOW AN ANGEL OF THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) SPOKE TO PHILIP, SAYING, ‘ARISE AND GO TOWARD THE SOUTH ALONG THE ROAD WHICH GOES DOWN FROM JERUSALEM TO GAZA.’ THIS IS DESERT. SO HE AROSE AND WENT. AND BEHOLD, A MAN OF ETHIOPIA, A EUNUCH (FEDERAL FIDUCIARY OF THE HOUSE COUNTY AUTHORITIES) OF GREAT AUTHORITY UNDER CANDACE THE QUEEN OF THE ETHIOPIANS (FEDERAL FIDUCIARY OF THE LAW COUNTY AUTHORITIES), WHO HAD CHARGE OF ALL HER TREASURY, AND HAD COME TO JERUSALEM TO WORSHIP, WAS RETURNING. AND SITTING IN HIS CHARIOT, HE WAS READING ISAIAH THE PROPHET. THEN THE SPIRIT SAID TO PHILIP, ‘GO NEAR AND OVERTAKE THIS CHARIOT.’ SO PHILIP RAN TO HIM, AND HEARD HIM READING THE PROPHET ISAIAH, AND SAID, ‘DO YOU UNDERSTAND WHAT YOU ARE READING?’ AND HE SAID, ‘HOW CAN I, UNLESS SOMEONE GUIDES ME?’ AND HE ASKED PHILIP TO COME UP AND SIT WITH HIM. THE PLACE IN THE SCRIPTURE WHICH HE READ WAS THIS: “HE WAS LED AS A SHEEP TO THE SLAUGHTER, AND AS A LAMB BEFORE ITS SHEARERS IS SILENT. SO HE OPENED NOT HIS MOUTH. IN HIS HUMILIATION HIS JUSTICE WAS TAKEN AWAY, AND WHO WILL DECLARE HIS GENERATION, FOR HIS LIFE IS TAKEN FROM THE EARTH.” SO THE EUNUCH (FEDERAL FIDUCIARY) ANSWERED PHILIP AND SAID, ‘I ASK YOU, OF WHOM DOES THE PROPHET SAY THIS, OF HIMSELF, OR OF SOME OTHER MAN?’ THEN PHILIP OPENED HIS MOUTH, AND BEGINNING AT THIS SCRIPTURE, PREACHED JESUS TO HIM. NOW AS THEY WENT DOWN THE ROAD, THEY CAME TO SOME WATER. AND THE EUNUCH (FEDERAL FIDUCIARY) SAID, ‘SEE, HERE IS WATER. WHAT HINDERS ME FROM BEING BAPTIZED?’ THEN PHILIP SAID, ‘IF YOU BELIEVE WITH ALL YOUR HEART, YOU MAY.’ AND HE ANSWERED AND SAID, ‘I BELIEVE THAT JESUS CHRIST IS THE SON OF GOD.’ SO HE COMMANDED THE CHARIOT TO STAND STILL. AND BOTH PHILIP AND THE EUNUCH (FEDERAL FIDUCIARY), WENT DOWN INTO THE WATER, AND HE BAPTIZED HIM. NOW WHEN THEY CAME UP OUT OF THE WATER, THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) CAUGHT PHILIP AWAY, SO THAT THE EUNUCH (FEDERAL FIDUCIARY) SAW HIM NO MORE, AND HE WENT ON HIS WAY REJOICING. BUT PHILIP WAS FOUND AT AZOTUS (ASHDOD). AND PASSING THROUGH, HE PREACHED IN ALL THE CITIES TILL HE CAME TO CAESAREA.”**  **EUNUCHS AS ROYAL SERVANTS IS IN ESTHER 1:10-11; 2:1-3, 15; 4:4-11; 2ND KINGS 20:16-18; ISAIAH 39:5-7; JEREMIAH 38:7 & ACTS 8:27. EUNUCHS AMONG THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PEOPLE: EXCLUSIONS OF EUNUCHS FROM THE TABERNACLE ASSEMBLY AND LEVITICAL PRIESTHOOD IS IN DEUTERONOMY 23:1 & LEVITICUS 21:16-23. EUNUCHS NOT EXCLUDED FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BLESSINGS IF THEY ARE TOTALLY OBEDIENT TO HIM IS IN ISAIAH 56:3-5. EUNUCHS CAN BECOME AS TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS SINCE THERE IS TOTAL SEXUAL ABSTINENCE IS IN EPHESIANS 5:3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1 & ACTS 8:26-39. A PAGAN CHRISTIANITY CONCERNS HAVING A SEXUAL NATURE WITH CHRISTIANITY, WHICH WOULD DISQUALIFY ANYONE AS A TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORD IN EPHESIANS 5:3. EUNUCHS AS AN IMAGE FOR CELIBACY, WHICH IS AN ACT OF CHASTITY IS IN MATTHEW 19:10-12. PAUL SUGGESTS THAT A DOGMATIC DEMAND FOR CIRCUMCISION MIGHT LEAD TO A DEMAND FOR EMASCULATION IN GALATIANS 5:12.**  **PERMISSIBLE DIVINE MAGICAL ARTS IN THE HOLY BIBLE**  **WHAT IS MAGIC? MAGIC IS THE ART OF ALTERING THINGS IN NATURE BY SUPERNATURAL FORCES OR THE KNOWLEDGE OF OCCULT NATURAL LAWS UNKNOWN TO SCIENCE. MAGIC HAS BEEN PRACTICED IN MOST CULTURES TO UTILIZE WAYS OF UNDERSTANDING, INFLUENCING AND EXPERIMENTING IN THE WORLD, AND SOMEWHAT LINKED TO RELIGIOUS AFFILIATIONS. MAGIC NORMALLY IS PRACTICED IN ISOLATION AND TOTAL SECRECY. MAGIC IS THE ART OF ALTERING THINGS IN NATURE BY SUPERNATURAL FORCES OR THE KNOWLEDGE OF OCCULT NATURAL LAWS UNKNOWN TO SCIENCE. MAGIC HAS BEEN PRACTICED TO UTILIZE WAYS OF UNDERSTANDING, INFLUENCING AND EXPERIMENTING IN THE WORLD, AND SOMEWHAT LINKED TO RELIGIOUS AFFILIATIONS. MAGIC NORMALLY IS PRACTICED IN ISOLATION OR TOTAL SECRECY. THE WORD MAGIC DERIVES FROM THE LATIN WORD MEANING *MAGICUS* AND FROM THE GREEK WORD MEANING *MAGIKOS* AND IS USED IN REFERENCE TO THE MAGICAL ARTS OF THE MAGICIANS. IN MY BOOK I USE PRIMARILY THE OKJV OR THE NKJV. THE PERFECT # 7 IS USED IN PERMISSIBLE MAGIC & ASSOCIATED WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IN ACTS 6:5, 8-9; 7:59; 8:2; 11:19; 22:20 & THE LORD JEHOVAH ALSO CALLED THE LORD VICTOR & LORD YAHWEH IN GENESIS 22:14; EXODUS 6:3; 17:15; JUDGES 6:24; PSALMS 83:18 & ISAIAH 12:2; 26:4. A MAGICAL CURSE CANNOT BE BROKEN OR RETRACTED BY A MAGICAL BLESSING IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 21:1-3; EXODUS 12:32 & JUDGES 17:1-2. IT TAKES A STRONGER GOOD CURSE TO UNDO A STRONG EVIL CURSE IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST. THE ONLY MAGICAL CURSE THAT WILL EFFECT GOD’S PEOPLE IS BREAKING HIS COVENANT PROMISES IS IN GENESIS 3:14-19 & 1ST PETER 1:17. ANY OTHER KIND OF MAGICAL CURSES WHICH ARE GOOD OR EVIL HAVE NO AUTHORITY AGAINST GOD’S TRUE PEOPLE IS IN PROVERBS 26:2. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF CURSES, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “THE LORD YAH AND THE BLESSING AND CURSING IN THE HOLY BIBLE.”**  **MAGIC IS AN ATTEMPT TO INFLUENCE OR CONTROL PEOPLE OR EVENTS THROUGH SUPERNATURAL FORCES. THE ENTITIES ARE CALLED UPON BY MEANS OF CEREMONIES, CHARMS, INCANTATIONS, THE CASTING OF SPELLS AND ALL OTHER FORMS OF MAGICAL RITUALS. MAGIC WAS AT ONE TIME CONSIDERED TO BE A PRACTICE OF UNSOPHISTICATED PRIMITIVE CULTURES. IT CONCERNED PRESCIENTIFIC PEOPLES TO CONTROL CERTAIN EVENTS, BY THE NATURAL CAUSES OF IGNORANCE. SOME FORMS OF MAGIC ARE ACTUALLY HARMLESS FOR ENTERTAINMENT BY SLIGHT OF HAND TRICKS. BUT THERE ARE CERTAIN CONCEPTS OF MAGIC THAT SERIOUSLY ATTEMPT TO INFLUENCE & CONTROL PEOPLE & EVENTS BY USING SUPERNATURAL POWERS. THERE ARE TWO MAIN CATEGORIES BY THE GOAL SOUGHT, WHICH ARE BLACK MAGIC THAT WILL CAUSE HARM & THE DESTRUCTION OF PEOPLE & PROPERTY. THE OTHER IS WHITE MAGIC WHICH IS INTENDED TO BENEFIT SOMEONE, BY UNDOING THE BLACK MAGIC. MAGIC TODAY IS EXPLAINED IN PSYCHOLOGICAL & ANTHROPOLOGICAL REALMS. THE ANTHROPOLOGICAL VIEW IS THE MAGIC THAT IS USED TO EXPLAIN EVENTS WHICH ARE BEYOND HUMAN COMPREHENSION. THE PSYCHOLOGICAL VIEW IS THE WISH-FULFILLMENT WHICH IS THE FUNCTION OF THE MAGICIAN TO PROVIDE A SYMBOLIC SUGGESTIVE SETTING OF CERTAIN EVENTS. IT IS HELD THAT MAGIC IS A CULTURAL DEVELOPMENT OF A PEOPLE, BUT MANY EXPLANATIONS OF MAGIC ARE GROUNDED ON ANTI-SUPERNATURAL WORLD VIEWS. THE BIBLE DAMNS BLACK MAGIC, BUT ALSO CAN CONDONE WHITE MAGIC. THE USE OF MAGICAL & OCCULT PRACTICES BY ISRAEL IS NOT PERMITTED, YET IN CHRISTIANITY IT MAY BE ALLOWED FOR PERMISSIBLE PRACTICES OF MAGIC. ISRAEL ARE COMMANDED TO AVOID MAGICAL PRACTICES BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN PROVIDES THEM WITH HIS PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP THROUGH HIS PROPHETS. HUMAN MAGICAL PRACTICES CAN LEAD TO FALSE HOPE & FALSE FEAR WHICH MAY LEAD AWAY FROM THE TRUTH OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. YET THE BIBLE DOES LEAVE OPEN TO THE POSSIBILITY THAT THERE MAY BE SUPERNATURAL REALITY [PHYSICAL, MENTAL & SPIRITUAL] BEHIND SOME PERMISSIBLE MAGICAL PRACTICES IN CHRISTIANITY.**  **CHRISTIANITY WITH PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IS LINKED TO THE TREE OF LIFE. MAGIC WAS VIEWED WITH SUSPICION BY CHRISTIANITY FROM THE VERY BEGINNING OF ACTS 7:1 CONCERNING THE CHALDEANS. HOWEVER, IT WAS NEVER SETTLED WHETHER THERE WERE PERMISSIBLE PRACTICES INVOLVING HOLY WATER OR HOLY RELICS WITH THE CHURCH FATHERS IN ACTS 10. OTHER VIEWS IS IN THE STORY OF MOSES CONCERNING THE RIGHT USE OF MAGICAL ARTS IN THE ROD OF GOD THAT WAS USED TO PLAGUE THE EGYPTIANS AND PROTECT ISRAEL IN ACTS 7:19-44; EXODUS 7:8-11:10; 12:29-42 & PSALMS 78. GOD’S ROD WAS USED AS A DISPLAY OF ENORMOUS POWER WITH FIRE IN THE 10 PLAGUES OF EGYPT. SOME SCHOLARS PROVE THAT THE ROD OF GOD WAS MADE OUT OF SAPPHIRE (A CLEAR CRYSTAL TO RADIATE THE POWERS). IT WOULD BE VERY HEAVY TO MOSES, UNLESS MOSES WAS EMPOWERED ALSO TO CARRY IT. OTHER SCHOLARS SAY THE ROD CAME FROM THE MULLEIN TREE (ASH). MULLEIN IS USED AS AN HERBAL MEDICINE USED FOR WARTS, BOILS, CARBUNCLES, CHILBLAINS, BACTERIA’S, CATARRHS, ASTHMA, RESPIRATORY DISORDERS, EAR INFECTIONS, FROSTBITE, ECZEMA, PULMONARY DISEASES, BRONCHITIS, HEMORRHOIDS, COUGH, SORE THROAT & LUNG DISEASE. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE HERBAL MEDICINES, ANIMAL USED IN MEDICINES & BIBLICAL DISEASES, YOU MUST GET MY MEDICAL BOOKS CALLED “THE LORD YAHWEH’S HEALING AND THE MEDICAL HERBAL ANTIDOTES OF THE HOLY BIBLE” AND “THE LORD YAHWEH’S HEALING AND THE MEDICAL ANTIDOTES FROM ANIMALS IN THE HOLY BIBLE” AND “THE LORD YAHWEH’S HEALING AND THE BIBLICAL DISEASES IN THE HOLY BIBLE.” IT IS ACTIVE IN MANY SMOKING BLENDS. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON BIBLICAL SMOKING, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “THE LORD YAHWEH’S HEALING AND THE BIBLICAL SMOKING IN THE HOLY BIBLE.” THIS DISPLAY OF GOD’S POWER WAS TECHNICALLY CALLED IN RESPECTS TO “FIRE AGAINST FIRE”, WHICH THE MAGICIANS IN THE FIRST TWO PLAGUES CONJURED UP THE SAME THING THAT MOSES’ ROD OF GOD DID IN TURNING THE WATERS INTO BLOOD ON NISAN, WHICH IS THE MONTH OF MARCH 21ST TO APRIL 21ST IN EXODUS 7:19 BY WHICH THE RIVER STUNK OF THE DEAD FISH AND THE BRINGING UP OF FROGS ON AB, WHICH IS THE MONTH OF JULY 21ST TO AUGUST 21ST IN EXODUS 8:2 IN THE BEDCHAMBERS. IN TOBIT 8:1-18 SHOWS HOW PERMISSIBLE MAGIC REGULATES AT THE BEGINNING OF MOSES’ ROD OF GOD MINISTRY WITH PHARAOH IN ACTS 7:19-44. IT TELLS US THAT THE ANGEL (LORD) RAPHAEL BY THE LORD INSTRUCTED TOBIAS AND SARAH TO GET THE LIVER, GALL AND HEART OF THE FISH AND BURN IT BY FIRE. IN RETURN, THE DEMON ASMODEUS WOULD REROUTE TO EGYPT AND THE ANGEL (LORD) RAPHAEL WOULD PUT HIM IN HIS PRISON. THIS WAS DONE BECAUSE WHEN SARAH HAD MARRIED OTHER MEN BEFORE, THE DEMON WOULD KILL THEM IN THE WEDDING CHAMBER ON THEIR HONEY MOON WHEN THEY WERE ENGAGING IN SEXUAL EROS LOVE RELATIONS WITH ONE ANOTHER. SO THE STINK OF THE DEAD FISH WOULD EXPEL THE DEMON FROM THERE AND THEY COULD ENGAGE IN THE HEALTHY INTIMATE RELATIONSHIP. THIS KIND OF PERMISSIBLE WHITE MAGIC FROM GOD WAS PROTECTIVE TOWARDS ISRAEL & THIS KIND OF PERMISSIBLE BLACK MAGIC FROM GOD WAS HARMFUL TO THE EGYPTIANS VERSES FORBIDDEN BLACK MAGIC AND WITCHCRAFT IN THE FIRST TWO PLAGUES. TWO NAMES OF THE MAGICIANS THAT RESISTED MOSES ARE CALLED JAMBRES (MAMRE, MAMBRES OR JAMBERES) AND JANNES (JOHANAI, IANNES OR JANIS) BY RESISTING THE TRUTH, MEN OF CORRUPT MINDS AND DISAPPROVING CONCERNING THE FAITH IN 2ND TIMOTHY 3:8. THE THIRD PLAGUE WAS LICE FROM ON ELUL, WHICH IS THE MONTH OF AUGUST 21ST TO SEPTEMBER 21ST IN EXODUS 8:16 ON MAN AND BEAST WHERE THE EGYPTIANS TRIED TO CONJURE UP LICE, BUT FAILED. THIS WAS CALLED THE “FINGER OF GOD” AND THE BEGINNING OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD IN LUKE 11:20. THE FOURTH PLAGUE WAS FLIES ON TISHRI, WHICH IS THE MONTH OF SEPTEMBER 21ST TO OCTOBER 21ST IN EXODUS 8:24 WHICH ENTERED THE HOUSES OF THE EGYPTIANS AND THE LORD PUT A DIFFERENCE BETWEEN HIS PEOPLE AND THE EGYPTIAN PEOPLE. THE FIFTH PLAGUE WAS LIVESTOCK DISEASED ON CHESHVAN (HESHVAN), WHICH IS THE MONTH OF OCTOBER 21ST TO NOVEMBER 21ST IN EXODUS 9:3 ON THE CATTLE, DONKEYS, SHEEP, AND HORSES. THE LORD PUT A DIFFERENCE BETWEEN ISRAEL’S LIVESTOCK AND THE EGYPTIANS LIVESTOCK. THE SIXTH PLAGUE WAS BOILS ON KISLEV (CHISLEV), WHICH IS THE MONTH OF NOVEMBER 21ST TO DECEMBER 21ST IN EXODUS 9:9 BY WHICH THE MAGICIANS COULD NOT STAND FOR THE BOILS WERE ON THE EGYPTIANS, BEASTS AND THE MAGICIANS. THE SEVENTH PLAGUE WAS HAIL ON TEVET (TEBETH), WHICH IS THE MONTH OF DECEMBER 21ST TO JANUARY 21ST IN EXODUS 9:24 WHICH CAME DOWN ON EVERY MAN AND EVERY BEAST IN THE FIELD AND THEY ALL DIED. THE EIGHTH PLAGUE WAS LOCUSTS ON SHEVAT (SHEBAT), WHICH IS THE MONTH OF JANUARY 21ST TO FEBRUARY 21ST IN EXODUS 10:4 WHICH SHALL EAT THE LEFTOVER RESIDUE OF EVERY GREEN THING AND BY WHICH THE HAIL DID NOT DESTROY AND SHALL BE IN THE HOUSES OF THE EGYPTIANS. THE NINTH PLAGUE WAS DARKNESS ON ADAR, WHICH IS THE MONTH OF FEBRUARY 21ST TO MARCH 21ST IN EXODUS 10:21 AND WAS EVEN FELT BY MAN OVER THE WHOLE FACE OF EGYPT. THE TENTH PLAGUE WAS THE FIRSTBORN SLAIN AT 12:00 MIDNIGHT ON NISAN, WHICH IS THE MONTH OF MARCH 21ST TO APRIL 21ST IN EXODUS 11:1-10; 12:29-30. IN THE PLAGUES FROM THE 3RD PLAGUE TO THE 10TH PLAGUES THE MAGICIANS HAD NO POWER. THE LORD STRUCK ALL THE FIRSTBORN OF THE EGYPTIANS AND THERE WAS IN EVERY HOUSE AT LEAST ONE DEAD. ON THE ROD THE INSCRIPTION IS YAHWEH OR BY PIOUS JEWS “HA SHEM” (THE NAME) ON TAMMUZ IN THE MONTH OF JUNE 21ST TO JULY 21ST. MOSES USED THE ROD OF GOD TO SPLIT THE RED SEA TO ESCAPE PHARAOH’S ARMY ON IYAR, WHICH IS THE MONTH OF APRIL 21ST TO MAY 21ST DONE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 14:3 & EXODUS 14:1-31. THIS TOOK EXTRAORDINARY FAITH ON MOSES’ PART AND THE ENORMOUS POWER REGULATING THROUGH HIM. THE WEAKNESS OF MOSES & THE FATHER STEPHEN WAS ON SIVAN, OR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MYSTERY MONTH CALLED VEADAR WHICH IS IN THE MONTH OF MAY 21ST TO JUNE 21ST BY HITTING THE ROCK TWICE IN NUMBERS 20:1-13. THE SPECIAL MOSES’ ROD OF AUTHORITY WAS PASSED DOWN FROM MOSES (80 YEARS), TO AARON (83 YEARS), TO JOSHUA (110 YEARS), TO DAVID (IN HIS 70’S), TO JACOB (AN OLD AGE), TO SOLOMON (IN HIS 90’S), TO JESUS (30 YEARS), TO SAUL (57 YEARS IN JEWISH LAW), TO JAMES (67 YEARS IN GENTILE/CHRISTIAN LAW), TO JAMES (120 YEARS IN LAW OF YAH), TO THE FATHER STEPHEN (120 YEARS IN LORDSHIP) AND BACK TO THE LORD YAH (IMMUTABLE CREATOR) IN ACTS 7:30-60 & MICAH 6:9. THE GOLDEN RULE IS TO DO UNTO OTHERS AS THEY WOULD DO UNTO YOU IN MATTHEW 7:1-2, 12. EVEN MICHAEL AND LUCIFER DISPUTED ABOUT THE BODY OF MOSES BECAUSE OF THE 10 LEVELS OF PERMISSIBLE MAGIC POWER HE DID WITH THE ROD OF GOD IN JUDE 9. LUCIFER TRIED TO TAKE THE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IN HIS PRIDE AND SELFISHNESS IN THE DISPUTE FOR HIS OWN MEANS TO CONTROL PEOPLE, BUT FAILED IN JUDE 9 BECAUSE THE LORD STEPHEN OF JERUSALEM REBUKED THE DEVIL. OTHER THAN THIS, MAGIC IS COMMANDED BY THE LORD AS FORBIDDEN AND WRONG TO PRACTICE IT & PUT IT IN ACTION IN THE LORD’S PEOPLE. THE ONLY EXCEPTION TO THIS RULE IS HOLY KNOWLEDGE STARTING BACK TO GENESIS 2:9 CONCERNING BOTH TREES IN THE MIDST OF THE GARDEN. EVEN ADAM AND EVE KNEW WHAT THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL WAS BUT WAS NOT SUPPOSED TO PUT IT IN ACTION. THE TREE OF LIFE WAS THERE FOR THEM TO LIVE ETERNALLY. IN EPHESIANS 6:10-12 DECLARES “WE DO NOT WRESTLE AGAINST FLESH AND BLOOD, BUT AGAINST PRINCIPALITIES, AGAINST POWERS, AGAINST DARK RULERS OF THIS AGE, AGAINST SPIRITUAL WICKEDNESS IN HEAVENLY PLACES.” THE ONLY WAY WE CAN STAND IS TO KNOW THE OPPOSITION BEFORE IT HAPPENS. TO IDENTIFY IT AND TO PUT IT DOWN WHERE IT BELONGS, FOR WE ARE INSTRUCTED TO CAST DOWN STRONGHOLDS, IMAGINATIONS, ARGUMENTS OR ANY HIGH THINGS THAT OPPOSE AND EXALTS ITSELF ABOVE THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOD IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:5. ALSO TO BE WISE AS SERPENTS AND HARMLESS AS DOVES THAT IS PROVEN IN MATTHEW 10:16. LIKEWISE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC CAN BE DONE CONCERNING JOSEPH’S POSITION IN EGYPT AND DANIEL’S POSITION IN BABYLON. WISE MEN (WISDOM) CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IF THE RIGHT APPLICATION IS DONE WITH THE LORD. SEERS OR PROPHETS THAT ARE TRUE DO PERMISSIBLE MAGIC. UNLIKE NECROMANCY, THE DEBATE ON 2ND MACCABEES 12:38-45 CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC CONCERNING PRAYING FOR THE DEAD KILLED IN BATTLE (1 OR 2 POSITIONS) IN THEIR RESURRECTIONS AND ATONEMENTS OF THEIR SIN COMMITTED ON EARTH WHILE THEY WERE LIVING. MONTHLY PROGNOSTICATORS, STARGAZERS AND ASTROLOGERS CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IF IT SOLELY LEANS ON THE LORD’S COUNSEL FOR WISDOM IN THE 2ND HEAVEN. OBSERVER OF TIMES CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IF THE REVEALING TRUTH OF FUTURE EVENTS IS DONE BY THE LORD. MAGICIANS (MAGI) CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IF THEY SEEK TO PRAISE THE LORD IN MATTHEW 2:1-12. SPIRITISM CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IF IT SOLELY CONCERNS THE COMMUNICATION OF HOLY ANGELS (LORDS) IN THE INVISIBLE WORLD TO THE LIVING FOR GUIDANCE FROM THE LORD, SUCH AS THE ANGEL (LORD) OF THE LORD ENCOUNTERS. THE CONJURATION OF SPELLS CONCERNING WHITE MAGIC, THE LORD CAN USE TO HEAL THE BODY AND BLACK MAGIC, THE LORD CAN USE TO DESTROY THE BODY IN GENESIS 6:7; EXODUS 7:8-10:29; 12:29-42; 14:1-31. THE CHALDEANS THAT IS PERMISSIBLE MAGIC CONCERNS THE LORD’S ARMY FIGHTING (ALONE POSITIONS) THE FORCES OF EVIL. COMMUNICATION LIKE MEDIUMS WITH HOLY ANGELS (LORDS) AND THE OTHER LORDS IS PERMISSIBLE MAGIC THAT CAN BE USED SUCH AS JOHN THE REVELATOR IN REVELATIONS EXPERIENCING VISIONS, DREAMS AND REVELATIONS FROM THE LORD. SÉANCE THAT IS PERMISSIBLE MAGIC CONCERNS 2ND MACCABEES 12:38-45 WHERE THERE WAS A MEETING TO ATONE FOR THE SINS COMMITTED ON THE EARTH TO THE ONES KILLED IN BATTLE (1 OR 2 POSITIONS) TO BE RESURRECTED FROM THE DEAD. MEDIUMSHIP THAT IS PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IS THE SPIRIT OF PROPHESY AND BE CONTACTED BY THE LORD FROM HIS SPIRIT. SOOTHSAYING OR AN ORACLE THAT IS PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IS IN ACTS 7:38, 53 AND SIRACH 33:3; 36:14 WHEN THE ANGELS (LORDS) DIRECTED THE LAW DOWN THE MAN, IN ORACLES OF GOD AND TONGUE INTERPRETATIONS. DIVINATION THAT IS AUTHORIZED AND CONDONED IN HOLY SCRIPTURES IS IN EXODUS 28 CONCERNING PRIESTLY AUTHORITY TO PERFORM DIVINATORY RITUALS IN THE TEMPLE. ALSO IN HOLY SCRIPTURE IT IS AUTHORIZED IN THE CHASTISEMENT OF NOAH, THE JOURNEY OF THE SONS OF JACOB TO EGYPT, AND THE SELECTION OF THE KING BY SAMUEL. FORTUNETELLING CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IN THE HOLY SCRIPTURES IN ACTS 26:1-23 ON PAUL’S LIFE BY THE LORD. RIGHT IDOLATRY CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC TO WORSHIP THE DIVINE NATURE OF THE PHYSICAL TRINITY, THEIR DEITY, AND THE GODHEAD ON THE EARTH, WHICH CONCERNS THE LORD JOHN AS THE BROTHER OF GOD, THE LORD JESUS CHRIST AS THE SON OF GOD AND THE LORD STEPHEN AS THE FATHER ABOVE ALL. EXORCISMS CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC DONE BY THE NAME OF CHRIST, GOD OR A HOLY ANGEL (LORD) SUCH AS MICHAEL WHICH WAS DONE BY JESUS WITH THE APOSTLES AND EARLY CHRISTIANS BY STEPHEN THROUGH THEIR PREACHING CONCERNING THE FATHER STEPHEN, SON JESUS AND HOLY GHOST (BROTHER JOHN). WHAT IS PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IS THAT TRUE FRIENDS ARE WITH THE LORD AND ASSIST IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD FOR THE LORD IS AGAINST FAMILIAR SPIRITS THAT IS A FORBIDDEN ART. DIVINE INTERCOURSE LIKE MARY AND JOSEPH’S RELATIONSHIP CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC DONE BY THE LORD IN ACTS 14:15; 17:23-34; 2ND PETER 1:4; ROMANS 1:20; COLOSSIANS 2:9; AND LUKE 20:35-36 AND THE CHERUB DRAGONS THAT BROUGHT FORTH 120 LEVELS OF HEAVENLY GIANTS ON THE EARTH, DONE BY MICHAEL THE MORNING STAR IN GENESIS 1:1-25. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE GIANTS, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “THE LORD YAH AND THE 30 ORDERS OF THE BIBLICAL GIANTS, BIBLICAL DRAGONS AND BIBLICAL LAW.” ENCHANTMENTS CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IF USED BY THE ROD FROM THE HAND OF MOSES IN EXODUS 7:11, 22; 8:7. THE LORD CHARMS WHAT HE WANTS TO CHARM AS THE OTHER 56 LORD’S IN HOLY SCRIPTURES. DWARFISM IS PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IN CHILDHOOD BY LITTLE STATURE IN THE MAGICAL ROD OF IRON TO RULE ALL NATIONS (LAWS) AND THE CHILD SHALL DASH INTO PIECES LIKE A POTTER’S VESSEL IN REVELATION 2:26-27 THAT IS GIVEN BY THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE RIGHT USE OF PHARMACEUTICAL MEDICINES AND PRESCRIPTION DRUGS CAN BE ACHIEVED IN THE RIGHT APPLICATION OF WISDOM AND KNOWLEDGE IN A PHARMACY BIBLICALLY, BUT CAN CARRY SERIOUS SIDE EFFECTS TO ITS USERS IN EZEKIEL 47:12; SIRACH 6:16; 38:4 AND 2ND ESDRAS 7:53. THE LORD CREATED PLANTS, TREES, HERBS, SEEDS, AND ANIMALS FOR THE RIGHT USE OF MEDICINES, BUT NEVER FOR ABUSE. ALTHOUGH YOU MAY HAVE THE SAME PRESCRIPTION FROM A DIFFERENT PHARMACY, A LOT OF THEM MAY USE A GENERIC FORM OF THE MEDICINE PRESCRIBED WHICH MAY CONFLICT WITH THE OTHER MEDICINE IN THE MAKEUP YOU HAVE RECEIVED FROM THE OTHER PHARMACY. THIS MAY RESULT IN ABUSE OR NEGLIGENCE IN TAKING MEDICINE THAT YOU KNOW MAY HARM THE BODY. REBELLION CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC BY OBEYING THE LORD AND REFUSING WRONG GOVERNMENT AUTHORITY PROVEN IN ACTS 4:19. PRETTIFICATION IS DONE IN GENESIS 19 WITH LOT’S WIFE. NATURAL PRETTIFICATION OCCURS OVER 1000’S OF YEARS. ALL PERMISSIBLE MAGICAL ITEMS AND MAGICAL ANIMALS ARE USED WISELY IN CHRISTIAN LAW TO WARD OFF EVIL IN ACTS 10. THE MAGICAL ITEMS ARE RODS, STAFFS, SCEPTERS, CHARMS, RINGS, BRACELETS, PENDANTS, CRESCENTS, ANKLETS, CHAINS, NECKLACES, SHIELDS, SPEARS, SWORDS, WANDS, CORDS AND SIGNETS IF IT IS DONE BY THE LORD. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON PERMISSIBLE MAGIC, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “MOSES’ ROD AND THE MAGICAL ARTS IN THE HOLY BIBLE.”**  **SOME OF THE DIVINE MAGICAL CREATURES IN ENORMOUS DOMINION BEFORE THE WHOLE FALL OF MAN**  **IN GENESIS 1:1-25 IT CONCERNS THE MAGICAL CREATURES ON THE EARTH BEFORE THE MAN ADAM RECEIVED DOMINION OVER ALL THE EARTH IN GENESIS 1:26. THESE MAGICAL CREATURES WERE CREATED BY THE LORD YAH. AT THIS TIME THE OTHER 60 LORD’S AND THE WHOLE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY LIVED ON THE EARTH WITH THIS ENORMOUS DOMINION. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE MAGICAL CREATURES, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “MOSES’ ROD AND THE MAGICAL ARTS IN THE HOLY BIBLE.” THE CREATION PROCESSES IN THIS TIME FRAME WERE CALLED *BARA* IN GENESIS 1:1, *ASAH* IN GENESIS 1:7 AND *NATHAN* IN GENESIS 1:17.**  **THE PROOF OF MAGICAL CREATURES AS ABOMINATIONS**  **THE PROOF OF MAGICAL CREATURES CONCERNS UNCLEAN ANIMALS FOR PEOPLE TO EAT IN LEVITICUS 11:1-47 AND DEUTERONOMY 14:3-21. AN ABOMINATION IS A WITCH OR WIZARD, SOOTHSAYER, PROPHET, INTERPRETER OF OMENS, CONJURER OF SPELLS, SORCERER OR SORCERESS, SPIRITIST, NECROMANCER, MEDIUM AND ONE WHO CALLS UP THE DEAD PROVEN IN DEUTERONOMY 18:10-12. THIS MEANS WHEN A PERSON BREAKS THE LAW OF MOSES CONCERNING UNCLEAN ANIMALS TO EAT THEY BECOME AN ABOMINATION TO THE LORD UP UNTIL ACTS CHAPTERS 10 & 11 BY THE LORD SAYING TO PETER, WHAT GOD HAS CLEANSED DO NOT CALL COMMON OR UNCLEAN. IN DEUTERONOMY 17:1 IT TELLS US THAT A BULL OR SHEEP OR ANY ANIMAL WITH A DEFECT IS AN ABOMINATION TO THE LORD. SO ABOMINATIONS ARE MAGICAL ARTS. THE MAGICAL CREATURES IS IN GENESIS 1:1-GENESIS 1:2 IN THE MULTI-TRILLION YEAR OLD UNIVERSE PRIOR TO OUR 26,000 YEAR YOUNG UNIVERSE BY THE 7 CREATION PROCESSES & MATTHEW 1 & LUKE 3.**  **MAGICAL GIANT UNICORNS**  **FIRST, IS MAGICAL UNICORNS WHICH COME FROM THE WORDS *UNUS* MEANING “ONE” AND *CORNU* MEANING “HORN.” THIS KIND OF UNIVERSE ON THE EARTH IS LINKED TO ISAIAH 24:1-23. BY WHICH IT WAS TURNED UPSIDE DOWN AND THE LORD PUNISHED THE ANGELS (LORDS) WITH FOLLY IN ISAIAH 24:21 BECAUSE OF THE FALL OF THE OTHER LORD CALLED WISDOM AND LUCIFER’S FALL IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV); JOB 4:18; EZEKIEL 28:15-19 AND ISAIAH 14:12-21. A UNICORN IS LIKE A HORSE WITH A HORN ON ITS FOREHEAD. IT ALSO HAS A LION’S TAIL, CLOVEN HOOVES, AND A BILLY-GOAT, BEARD. SOME SCRIPTURES OF A UNICORN CAN BE FOUND IN NUMBERS CHAPTERS 8 AND 22; 32:22 (NASB); 24:8 (NASB); JOB CHAPTERS 9-12; 39:9-12; PSALMS CHAPTERS 11 AND 21; 22:21; 92:10; ISAIAH 34:7 AND DEUTERONOMY 17; 33:17. THE UNICORN IS CALLED RE’EM IN THE HEBREW WHICH OFTEN REPRESENTS STRENGTH. THE ALLUSIONS OF THE RE’EM ARE AS A WILD, IN-TAMABLE ANIMAL WITH GREAT STRENGTH AND AGILITY, WITH A MIGHTY HORN OR HORNS. IN THE JEWISH VIEW OF AN ANIMAL CALLED TAHASH WHICH WAS THOUGHT TO BE A KOSHER UNICORN WITH A COAT OF MANY COLORS THAT ONLY EXISTED IN BIBLICAL TIMES IN EXODUS CHAPTERS 35, 36 AND 39; NUMBERS CHAPTER 4 AND EZEKIEL 16:10. THIS IS CALLED THE “AGE OF THE UNICORNS” IN GENESIS 1:1-25. THESE UNICORNS WILL COME BACK IN THE END OF TIME IN REVELATION 19:11-21. THESE UNICORNS ARE SIMILAR TO REVELATION 19:11-16.**  **MAGICAL GIANT DRAGONS**  **SECOND, IS MAGICAL GIANT DRAGONS WHICH DERIVES FROM THE GREEK WORD *DRAKAN* MEANING “DRAGON OR SERPENT OF HUGE SIZE AND WATER SNAKE” WHICH COMES FROM A VERB *DRAKEIN* MEANING “TO SEE CLEARLY.” ALSO THE WORD DRAGON COMES FROM A GREEK WORD AND LATIN WORD CALLED *DRACO* MEANING “ANY GREAT SERPENT IN HUGE SIZE.” SOME SCRIPTURES THAT PROVE DRAGONS ARE IN GENESIS 3:24; EXODUS 25:18-22, 31; 36:8, 35; 37:7-9; NUMBERS 7:89; 1ST SAMUEL 4:4; 2ND SAMUEL 6:2; 22:11; 1ST KINGS 6:24-29, 32, 35; 7:29, 36; 8:6-7; 2ND KINGS 19:15; 1ST CHRONICLES 13:6; 28:18; 2ND CHRONICLES 3:7, 10-14; 5:7-8; EZRA 2:59; NEHEMIAH 7:61; PSALMS 10:10; 80:1; 99:1; EZEKIEL CHAPTERS 1 & 10; 9:3; 11:22; 28:11-19; 41:18; ISAIAH 14:21-21; SIRACH 49:8; SONG OF THE THREE JEWS 13:32 AND HEBREWS 9:5. SOME SCRIPTURES OF DRAGONS ARE IN DEUTERONOMY 32:33; NEHEMIAH 2:13; JOB 30:29; PSALMS 44:19; 74:13; 91:13; 148:7; ISAIAH 13:22; 27:1; 34:13; 35:7; 43:20; 51:9; JEREMIAH 9:11; 10:22; 14:6; 49:33; 51:34, 37; EZEKIEL 29:3; MICAH 1:8; MALACHI 3:8 & REVELATION 1:3; 12:1-13:18; 16:13; 20:1-15. LUCIFER & HIS EVIL DRAGONS IS FORBIDDEN TO BE WORSHIPPED & THE LORD IS A JEALOUS GOD IN COLOSSIANS 2:18; REVELATION 19:10 & 1ST TIMOTHY 2:5. MICHAEL & HIS DRAGONS CAN BE WORSHIPPED IN ACTS 7:42-43; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:11; 2ND KINGS 21:3; AMOS 5:25-27; JEREMIAH 25:9-12 & REVELATION 18:21-24. DRAGONS BREATHE OUT FIRE FROM THEIR MOUTHS, & THEY CAN FLY IN THE HEAVENS & ARE TERRIBLE IN NATURE IN SOLOMON’S WISDOM 11:18. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN EPHESIANS 6:12; REVELATION 12:3-4, 7-9, 12-17; 13:1-18 & PSALMS 18:10. THERE ARE 24 ORDERS OF DRAGONS WHICH ARE CALLED THE CHALKYDRI & ALSO CALLED PHOENIXES (WINGED DRAGONS) AS THE 1- HEADED DRAGONS IN 1ST & 2ND ENOCH P. 8-9, 485-500. THESE ARE CLOSEST TO WOMANKIND. THE HEAVENLY SOLDIERS (DIGNITARIES). 2ND, IS 2-HEADED DRAGONS CALLED ANGELS IN 1ST KINGS 19:2; HAGGAI 1:13; MALACHI 2:7; 3:1; GENESIS 28:12; JOB 1:6; 38:7; PSALMS 89:5, 7; DANIEL 4:13, 17, 23 & 1ST SAMUEL 17:45. THESE ARE CLOSEST TO MANKIND. 3RD, IS 3-HEADED DRAGONS CALLED ARCHANGELS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:16; JUDE 9; 2ND ESDRAS 4:36; JOHN 5:4 & REVELATION 12:7-9. 4TH/5TH, ARE 4/5-HEADED DRAGONS CALLED PRINCIPALITIES OR RULERS (PRINCEDOMS) IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:7-15; 10:3-5. THE HEAVENLY GOVERNORS (PRESIDENTS). 6TH/7TH, ARE 6/7-HEADED DRAGONS CALLED POWERS (POTENTATES) OR AUTHORITIES IN EPHESIANS 1:21; 3:10; 6:12; COLOSSIANS 1:16; 2:15; ROMANS 8:38-39; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24; 1ST PETER 3:22 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:7. 8TH/9TH, IS 8/9-HEADED DRAGONS CALLED VIRTUES OR STRONGHOLDS IN EPHESIANS 1:17-18. 10TH-12TH, IS 10-12-HEADED DRAGONS CALLED DOMINIONS (DOMINATIONS) OR HASHMALLIMS OR LORDSHIPS IN EPHESIANS 1:21 & COLOSSIANS 1:16. THE HEAVENLY GUARDIANS (PROTECTORS). 13TH-18TH, IS 13-18-HEADED DRAGONS CALLED THRONES (ELDERS), WHEELS (RIMS), ORPHANIM’S, OPHDE’S, OFANIM’S OR GALGALLIMS (MANY EYED ONES) IN COLOSSIANS 1:16; REVELATION 11:16; EZEKIEL 10:17 & DANIEL 7:9. 19TH/20TH, IS 19/20-HEADED DRAGONS CALLED BURNING ONES OR SERAPHIM’S IN ISAIAH 6:1-7; 14:29; 30:6; REVELATION 4:8; NUMBERS 21:6, 8; GENESIS 3:24; HEBREWS 1:14 & DEUTERONOMY 8:15. 21ST/22ND, IS THE 21/22-HEADED DRAGONS CALLED CHAYOT’S OR LIVING CREATURES IN REVELATION 4-6 & GENESIS 3:24. THE HEAVENLY CROWN. 23RD/24TH, IS 23/24-HEADED DRAGONS CALLED CHUBBY ONES OR CHERUBIM IN GENESIS 3:24; REVELATION CHAPTERS 4-6; EZEKIEL CHAPTERS 1 AND 10; 1ST KINGS 6:23-28 AND PSALMS 99:1. THE 27TH/28TH IS THE LORD JAMES’ 2-FOLD OFFICE FOR BOYS & LAW/FATHER STEPHEN FOR LORDS CLOAKED AS THE “ANGELS OF THE LORD” AS A 27-29 HEADED DRAGONS IN ACTS 7:1-8; GENESIS 22 BY ABRAHAM; ACTS 7:17-44; EXODUS 3-4 BY MOSES; 1ST KINGS 19: 1-18; 2ND KINGS 1:1-2:18 BY ELIJAH; ZECHARIAH 1:1-6:15 3; 12:1-14 BY ZECHARIAH; JUDGES 13 BY MANOAH; JUDGES 6 BY GIDEON; JUDGES 2 BY SINNING ISRAEL; NUMBERS 22 BY BALAAM; 2ND SAMUEL 24; 1ST CHRONICLES 21; ACTS 7:45-50 BY DAVID; JOHN 1:1-3; 8:58 & ACTS 7:55-56 BY JESUS; GENESIS 16:1-16 BY HAGAR; 2ND KINGS 19:35; ISAIAH 37:36 BY THE ASSYRIAN ARMY; MATTHEW 11:10-18 BY JOHN; SUSANNA 14:55, 59; BEL 15:34, 36, 39 BY DANIEL; LUKE 1:17 BY ZACHARIAS WITH JOHN; & THE DRAGON LORDS ARE THE LORD JOHN/JESUS AS THE 25TH/26TH ORDERS ARE THE “LORD’S WOMAN/LORD’S MAN” & THE LORD JAMES FOR BOYS & FOR THE LAW OF GOD/LORD STEPHEN FOR LORDS ARE THE 27TH-29TH ORDERS UNDER THE 30TH SUPREME ORDER OF THE LORD YAH SAYING THE LAW COMMITTED THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 6:11-7:60. THEY ARE CALLED THE “AGE OF THE DRAGONS” IN GENESIS 1:1-25. THE CHERUB DRAGONS WILL COME BACK AT THE END OF TIME IN REVELATION 18:1-20:15. ALSO IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 11:18 SAYS THAT NEWLY CREATED DRAGONS BREATHE OUT A VAPORY FIRE AND FILTHY SCENTS OF SMOKE. ALSO IT IS IN JOEL 2:30 & ACTS 2:19.**  **MAGICAL GIANT BEHEMOTH DINOSAURS**  **THIRD, IS MAGICAL GIANT DINOSAURS & DERIVES FROM THE GREEK WORD *DEINOS* MEANING “TERRIBLE, POWERFUL AND WONDROUS” AND A GREEK WORD *SAUROS* MEANING “GREAT REPTILE.” SCIENTIFIC EVIDENCE SAYS THAT DINOSAURS REACH 310,000 POUNDS & OVER 100 FEET IN LENGTH. IN JOB 40:15-24 SAYS AN EXTREMELY LARGE BEAST CALLED A “BEHEMOTH” & HAS BEEN TAMED BY THE LORD YAH IN THE JEWISH PSEUDEPIGRAPHA WRITINGS AS AN UNCONQUERED BEAST IN 1ST ENOCH 60:7-8. THIS MAY BE THE “AGE OF THE DINOSAURS.” IN REVELATION 13:11-18 SAYS THE DINOSAURS OR THE “BEAST OF THE EARTH” WILL COME BACK IN THE END IN REVELATION 13:11-18.**  **MAGICAL GIANT LEVIATHAN FISH**  **FOURTH, IS A MAGICAL LEVIATHAN (GIANT SEA FISH) FROM A MODERN WORD *LIVYTAN* MEANING ‘TWISTED OR COILED.” IT IS AN EXTREMELY GREAT SEA MONSTER. THE DESCRIPTION OF THE “LEVIATHAN” IS IN DETAIL IN JOB 41:1-34. IN PSALMS 74 IT SAYS THE LORD YAH “BREAKS THE HEADS OF THE LEVIATHAN…BEFORE GIVING HIS FLESH TO THE PEOPLE. IN PSALMS 104 THE LORD YAHWEH IS PRAISED FOR HAVING MADE ALL THINGS & THE LEVIATHAN. IN ISAIAH 27:1 THE LEVIATHAN IS CALLED THE “WRIGGLING SERPENT” THAT WILL BE KILLED IN THE END. THIS IS CALLED THE “AGE OF THE LEVIATHAN” OR “AGE OF THE GIANT SEA FISH” IN GENESIS 1:1-25. IN GENESIS 1:21 SAYS “GOD CREATED THE GREAT SEA MONSTERS.” IN REVELATION 13:1-10 THE LEVIATHAN MAY BE THE “BEAST OF THE SEA” WHICH WILL COME BACK IN THE END IN REVELATION 13:1-10.**  **MAGICAL GIANT GRIFFIN-BIRD ZIZ**  **FIFTH, IS THE GREAT ZIZ WHICH IS A GIANT GRIFFIN-LIKE BIRD SAID TO BE LARGE ENOUGH TO BLOCK OUT THE SUN WITH ITS WINGSPAN. IT WAS CREATED TO PROTECT ALL THE BIRDS. THERE IS A DWELLING PLACE CALLED ZIZ WHICH IS A PASS WHICH THE HORDES OF THE AMMONITES, MOABITES AND MENUHIN MADE THEIR WAY UP FROM THE SHORES OF THE DEAD SEA TO THE WILDERNESS OF JUDAH NEAR TEKOA IN 2ND CHRONICLES 20:15-17. THIS IS WHERE THE ZIZ ORIGINATES. THIS IS CALLED THE “AGE OF THE ZIZ OR AGE OF THE GIANT BIRD “IN GENESIS 1:1-25. IN REVELATION 18:2 THE ZIZ IS CALLED AN UNCLEAN BIRD WHICH THE ZIZ WILL COME BACK IN THE END.**  **MAGICAL GIANTS**  **SIXTH, IS THE ENORMOUS MAGICAL GIANTS WHICH ARE ENORMOUS IN PHYSICAL STRENGTH. IN THE 24 LEVELS OF GIANTS, 1ST/2ND IS CALLED *GRIGORI OR WATCHERS* IS IN 2ND ENOCH P. 500. 3RD/4TH, IS THE ANAK OR LONG NECK IN GENESIS 6:1-5 & NUMBERS 13:33. 5TH/6TH, IS THE ANAKIN OR ANAKIM IN GENESIS 6:1-5 & NUMBERS 13:33, 7TH, IS THE NEPHILIM IN GENESIS 6:1-5. 8TH, IS THE NEFILIM IN GENESIS 6:1-5. 9TH/10TH, IS THE ZAMZUMMIM OR ZUMZAMIM (ZUZIM) IN DEUTERONOMY 2:20. 11TH/12TH, IS THE GIBBORIM OR MIGHTY ONES IN GENESIS 6:1-5. 13TH-15TH, IS THE REPHAIM OR RAPAHAIM OR REFAIM IN JOSHUA 17:15 & DEUTERONOMY 2:11, 20; 3:11-12. 16TH-19TH, IS THE EMIM OR EMMA OR EMA OR EMITES IN JOSHUA 17:15 & DEUTERONOMY 2:11, 20; 3:11-12. 20TH, IS THE RAPHAH IN 1ST CHRONICLES 20:4; 2ND SAMUEL 21:15-22. 21ST, IS THE RAPHA IN 1ST CHRONICLES 20:4 & 2ND SAMUEL 21:15-22. 22ND, IS THE HARAPHAH (SAPH/SIPPAI) IN 2ND SAMUEL 21:18. 23RD, IS THE GITTITES (GOLIATH, ISHBI-BENOB HIS SON & LAHMI HIS BROTHER) IN 2ND SAMUEL 21:16 & 1ST CHRONICLES 20:5-6. 24TH, IS THE WARRIOR IN JOB 16:14. THESE ARE THE “AGE OF THE GIANTS” IN GENESIS 1:1-25. THE 120 LEVELS OF GOOD GIANTS (2/3 OF THE WARRIORS DID NOT FALL) WITH MICHAEL DID NOT SIN. THE GIANTS WILL COME BACK IN THE END IN REVELATION 17:1-18. ALSO IT IS IN THE GENESIS APOCRYPHON PAGES 201-207. THIS ETERNAL DOMINION IS DONE BY 25TH/26TH ORDERS OF THE LORD JESUS/JOHN IS THE “THE LORD’S MAN/WOMAN” UNDER THE 27TH-29TH ORDERS OF THE LORD JAMES’ 2-FOLD OFFICE FOR BOY & LAW/STEPHEN FOR LORDS AS “THE GIANT LORD’S” IS STRONGER & WISER THAN THE ETERNAL DOMINION OF THE LORD JESUS AS “THE LORD’S MAN” PROVEN IN JUDGES 14:14, 18; ECCLESIASTES 5:5, 9; 11:5; GENESIS 1:1-25 AS (THE LORD’S ANGEL); GENESIS 1:26-6:7 AS “THE LORD’S MAN.” IN ACTS 10:11-12; 11:5-6 PROVES THE ETERNAL ANIMALS OF DOMINION IN HEAVEN. THE LORD JESUS IS THE LAMB WHICH IS THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, THE ROOT OF DAVID FOR MAN & THE LORD JOHN IS THE LAMB WHICH IS THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, THE ROOT OF SAUL FOR WOMAN, THE LORD JAMES IS THE LAMB WHICH IS THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, THE ROOT OF REHEBOAM FOR BOYS & THE LAW AND THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE LAMB WHICH IS THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, THE ROOT OF SOLOMON FOR LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7:59; REVELATION 5:5-14 & LUKE 20:35-36. KING SOLOMON CAME AFTER KING DAVID TO BUILD THE “HOUSE OF THE LORD” & DAVID DID NOT BEING A BLOODY MAN OF WAR (2 OR 3 POSITIONS). THE LORD JESUS & LORD JOHN WAS BORN TO DIE FOR THE SINS/TEMPTATIONS OF THE WORLD TO FORGIVE MAN/REPENT WOMAN BY ETERNAL SALVATION/GRACE & UNDER THE LAW PROVEN IN LUKE 1:26-23:56; GALATIANS 4:4 & THE LORD JAMES IN THE LAW & LORD STEPHEN WAS BORN IN GOD’S KINGDOM & IS ABOVE THE LAW TO DIE FOR THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP WITHOUT CEASING TO SINGLE BOYS, THE LAW & ANGELS WITH ETERNAL MERCY IN JAMES 2:8-13 & ETERNAL WISDOM/POWER WITH LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:4-8:3. THE ETERNAL KINGDOM IS GIVEN BACK TO THE FATHER STEPHEN BY THE SON JESUS IN HEBREWS 12:9; EPHESIANS 4:6; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28; JOHN 10:29; 17:1-26 AND ACTS 1:4-8:3. THE LORD STEPHEN AS THE “ANGEL (LORD) OF THE LORD” DID THE PLAN OF MERCY TO HANDLE THE ANGELS, SPIRITS, GHOSTS, PHANTOMS, SHADOWS & SINGLE PEOPLE, THEN HE TRADED PLACES WITH THE LORD JAMES IN JUDGMENT OF THE 28TH ORDER IN ACTS 15:13-29 & THEN THE LORD STEPHEN DID THE “PLAN OF WISDOM/POWER” IN THE 29TH ORDER BY GIVING THE “PLAN OF MERCY” TO THE LORD JAMES BECOMING THE “ANGEL (LORD) OF THE LORD” IN THE 28TH ORDER. THE LORD JAMES THEN HANDLES THE “PLAN OF MERCY” IN THE 28TH ORDER IN JAMES 2:8-13. THE LORD STEPHEN AS THE “THE 2ND SINGLE WISDOM LORD” THEN HANDLES THE OTHER MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM IN THE “PLAN OF WISDOM/POWER” WHO CAUSED LUCIFER TO SIN IN HEAVEN IN ISAIAH 14:12-21 & EZEKIEL 28:15-19 BECAUSE THE OTHER MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM CONCERNS “QANAH” WHICH MEANS “MARTIAL ETERNAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE” IN GENESIS 4:1-6:7; JAMES 3:13-18 AND PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV). ALSO THE ANGELS (LORDS) HAVING INTERCOURSE WITH THE WOMB IS IN PARAPHRASE OF SHEM PAGES 101-115. THE BOOK OF ENOCH & THE BOOK OF GIANTS IS ON PAGES 513-517. HEAVEN WITH THE LIGHT & HELL WITH THE DARK PUNISHMENTS & RECOMPENSES ARE IN HIBIL’S LAMENT OF THE BOOK OF JOHN ON PAGES 575-580. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE 24 ORDERS OF THE BIBLICAL GIANTS, BIBLICAL DRAGONS & BIBLICAL LAW, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “THE LORD YAH & THE 30 ORDERS OF THE BIBLICAL GIANTS, BIBLICAL DRAGONS & BIBLICAL LAW.”**  **MAGICAL GIANT FAUNS**  **FAUNS ARE HALF-GOAT FROM THE WAIST ON DOWN AND HALF-HUMAN FROM THE WAIST ON UP WHICH WERE CREATED TO PROTECT THE FORESTED AREAS (PLAIN AREAS, JUNGLE AREAS, FOREST AREAS, VALLEY AREAS AND FIELDED AREAS) IN ANCIENT TIMES. FAUNS ARE CALLED FOREST GODS & ARE THE SPIRITS OF THE FOREST. THE HOLY SCRIPTURES RENDERS FAUNS & MAY BE THE “*AGE OF THE FAUNS*” DWELLING AROUND THE FIG TREES IN GENESIS 1:1-2; DANIEL 8:5, 8, 21 & JEREMIAH 50:39 IN THE DOUAY-RHEIMS BIBLE. THE FAUN’S ARE AN ABOMINATION TO EAT TO THE LORD.**  **MAGICAL GIANT 2 HORNED RAM BETWEEN TWO MEN**  **THE RAM HAS TWO HORNS WHICH ARE 2 MEN & ONE HORN WAS HIGHER THAN THE OTHER & NO ONE OR ANY ANIMAL COULD DEFEAT HIM. THE HOLY SCRIPTURE CAN RENDER & MAY BE CALLED THE “*AGE OF THE 2 HORNED RAM-MEN*” IN GENESIS 1:1-2 & DANIEL 8:3-4, 20. THE HORNED RAM-MEN IS AN ABOMINATION TO EAT TO THE LORD.**  **MAGICAL GIANT CENTAURS**  **CENTAURS ARE HALF-HORSE FROM THE WAIST ON DOWN AND HALF-HUMAN ON THE WAIST ON UP WHICH WERE CREATED TO PROTECT THE MOUNTAIN AREAS IN ANCIENT TIMES. CENTAURS ARE CALLED MOUNTAIN GODS WHICH ARE THE SPIRITS OF THE MOUNTAINS. THE HOLY SCRIPTURE RENDERS & MAY BE CALLED THE “*AGE OF THE CENTAURS*” IN GENESIS 1:1-2 & 2ND KINGS 6:17. THE CENTAURS ARE AN ABOMINATION TO EAT TO THE LORD.**  **MAGICAL GIANT WINGED LION MAN**  **THE WINGED LION-MAN HAS EAGLE’S WINGS AND THE WINGS WERE PLUCKED OFF AND IT STOOD LIKE A MAN AND A MAN’S HEART WAS GIVEN TO IT. THIS WINGED LION WAS THE 1ST PROTECTOR OF BABYLON. THE HOLY SCRIPTURE RENDERS & MAY BE CALLED THE “*AGE OF THE WINGED LION-MAN*” IN GENESIS 1:1-2; REVELATION 13:2 & DANIEL 7:4. THE WINGED LION/MAN WITH EAGLE’S WINGS ON BOTH SIDES IS AN ABOMINATION TO EAT TO THE LORD.**  **MAGICAL GIANT BEAR MAN**  **THE BEAR MAN HAS THREE RIBS IN ITS MOUTH & WOULD GO & DEVOUR FLESH LIKE A MAN-EATER. THIS BEAR-MAN WAS CREATED AS THE 2ND PROTECTOR OF BABYLON. THE HOLY SCRIPTURE RENDERS THE “*AGE OF THE DEVOURING BEAR-MAN*” IN GENESIS 1:1-2; REVELATION 13:2 & DANIEL 7:5. THE BEAR-MAN IS AN ABOMINATION TO EAT TO THE LORD.**  **MAGICAL GIANT WINGED LEOPARD MAN**  **THE WINGED LEOPARD MAN HAS FOUR WINGS OF A BIRD ON HIS BACK AND HE ALSO HAS FOUR HEADS OF A MAN. THIS WINGED LEOPARD MAN WAS CREATED AS THE 3RD PROTECTOR OF BABYLON. THE HOLY SCRIPTURE RENDERS & MAY BE CALLED THE “*AGE OF THE WINGED LEOPARD-MAN*” IN GENESIS 1:1-2; REVELATION 13:2 & DANIEL 7:6. THE WINGED LEOPARD MAN IS AN ABOMINATION TO EAT TO THE LORD.**  **MAGICAL GIANT HORNED DRAGON MAN**  **THE HORNED DRAGON MAN HAS TEN HORNS WITH THE EYES OF A MAN AND MOUTH WITH HUGE IRON TEETH, NAILS OF BRONZE AND DEVOURING FEET OF A MAN. THE HORNED DRAGON IS THE STRONGEST & LAST PROTECTOR OF BABYLON. THE HOLY SCRIPTURES DOES RENDER & MAY BE CALLED THE “*AGE OF THE HORNED DRAGON-MAN*” IN GENESIS 1:1-2 & DANIEL 7:7-8, 11, 19-27. THE HORNED DRAGON MAN IS AN ABOMINATION TO EAT IN SACRIFICE TO THE LORD.**  **MAGICAL GIANT 4 HORNED CRAFTSMEN**  **THE 4 HORNS CONCERNS 4 CRAFTSMEN WHO SCATTERED JUDAH, ISRAEL AND JERUSALEM. THE CRAFTSMEN ARE THE PROTECTORS OF THE NATIONS (LAWS). THE HOLY SCRIPTURES RENDERS & MAY BE THE “*AGE OF THE 4 HORNED CRAFTSMEN*” IN GENESIS 1:1-2 & ZECHARIAH 1:18-21. THIS IS LINKED TO THE CRAFTSMAN AT THE LORD YAHWEH’S SIDE IN PROVERBS 8:30-31 (NIV). THE HORNED CRAFTSMEN ARE AN ABOMINATION TO EAT TO THE LORD’S PEOPLE.**  **MAGICAL GIANT 4 HORSEMEN**  **THE FIRST HORSEMAN IS RED, THE SECOND IS BLACK, THE THIRD IS WHITE AND THE FOURTH IS STRONG AND DAPPLED. THEY GO THROUGHOUT THE WHOLE EARTH. THE HOLY SCRIPTURES RENDERS & MAY BE THE “*AGE OF THE 4 HORSEMEN*” IN GENESIS 1:1-2 & ZECHARIAH 6:1-8. THE 4 HORSEMEN ARE AN ABOMINATION TO EAT TO THE LORD.**  **MAGICAL GIANT LOCUSTS-LIKE MEN**  **THE LOCUSTS WAS SHAPES LIKE HORSES IN BATTLE. THEY HAD SOMETHING LIKE GOLDEN CROWNS ON THEIR HEADS. THEY HAD MEN LIKE FACES. THEY HAD WOMEN LIKE HAIR AND LION LIKE TEETH. THEY HAD BREASTPLATE LIKE IRON AND THEIR WINGS LIKE THE SOUND OF CHARIOTS WITH MANY HORSES IN BATTLE. THEY HAD STINGERS IN THEIR TAILS TO STING MEN FOR 5 MONTH. THE HOLY SCRIPTURES RENDERS & MAY BE THE “*AGE OF THE LOCUST LIKE MEN*” IN GENESIS 1:1-2 & REVELATION 9:7-10. THE LOCUST-LIKE MEN IS AN ABOMINATION TO EAT.**  **MAGICAL UNDEAD GIANT MEN CALLED ZOMBIES**  **THE HOLY SCRIPTURES TELLS US THAT A MAN IS A MAGGOT AND THE SON OF MAN IS A WORM IN JOB 25:6. ALSO MAN’S POMP IS BROUGHT DOWN TO HELL, THE MAGGOTS ARE MAN’S BED AND THE WORMS COVER MAN IN ISAIAH 14:11 & JOB 21:26. ALSO MAN’S FLESH IS CLOTHED WITH DIRT AND WORMS AND THE SKIN HARDENS IN JOB 7:5. ALSO THE WORM FINDS MAN SWEET AND WICKEDNESS IS FORGOTTEN, THE WOMB FORGETS THEM AND IS LIKE A BROKEN TREE IN JOB 24:20. IN REVELATION 3:1 SAYS “…YOU HAVE A NAME THAT YOU ARE ALIVE, BUT YOU ARE DEAD.” THESE ARE CALLED THE “*AGE OF THE UNDEAD ZOMBIES*” IN SCRIPTURE.**  **MAGICAL LIVING GIANT SKELETONS**  **THE LIVING GIANT SKELETONS ARE DRY BONES THAT CAME TO LIFE. THE VALLEY WAS FULL OF BONES. THE MAN OF GOD PROPHESIED THAT THE BONES SHOULD LIVE. WHEN THE PROPHESYING WAS DONE, THERE WAS A NOISE & RATTLING & THE BONES CAME TOGETHER & BREATH MADE THEM ALIVE IN EZEKIEL 37:1-14. IN 2ND KINGS 13:21 SAYS THE BONES OF ELISHA RAISED A MAN FROM THE DEAD. THEY ARE CALLED THE “*AGE OF THE LIVING SKELETONS*” IN SCRIPTURE.**  **MAGICAL GIANT GOD-LIKE GHOSTS**  **THE HOLY SCRIPTURES CALL THE GIANT GHOSTS THE WEAK ONES DERIVED FROM REPAIM OR THE DEAD ONES DERIVED FROM METIM WHO INHABIT THE NETHERWORLD THAT IS DERIVED FROM THE GIANTS CALLED THE REPHAIM. THEY ARE DEAD AND WILL NOT LIVE AND THEY ARE CALLED AND ACT AS SHADES WHICH WILL NOT RISE WITH DAMNED DESTRUCTION AND WILL NOT BE REMEMBERED IN ISAIAH 26:14. THE GHOSTS OF THE DEAD ARE ALSO CALLED THE KNOWING ONES OR THE ONES WHO RETURN WITH THE PRACTICE OF NECROMANCY IN ISAIAH 8:19. IN ISAIAH 19:3 THEY ARE CALLED GHOSTS DERIVED FROM ITTIM AND THE HEBREW WORD ETEMMU WHICH REFER TO THEM AS GOD LIKE GHOSTS. ALSO IT IS PROVEN IN 1ST SAMUEL 28:13-14. THESE ARE CALLED THE “*AGE OF THE GOD-LIKE GHOSTS*” IN SCRIPTURE.**  **MAGICAL GIANT ANIMAL KINGDOM AS ABOMINATIONS**  **THERE IS A TRUE LIST OF THE UNCLEAN ANIMALS WE MUST GO BY IN LEVITICUS 11:1-47 & DEUTERONOMY 14:3-21. THE TRUE LIST CONSIST OF BATS, CAMEL, CHAMELEON, CONEY (HYRAX), CORMORANT, UCKOW, EAGLE, FERRET, EAGLES (4), GLEDE, OWLS (5), HARE, HAWK, HERON, KITE, LAPWING, LITTLE OWL, LIZARD, MOLE, MOUSE, NIGHT HAWK, OSPREY, OSSIFRAGE, OWL, PELICAN, RAVEN, SNAIL, STORK, SWINE, TORTOISE, VULTURE AND WEASEL. ALSO BASED ON THE CHARACTERISTICS OF THE SCRIPTURES, THESE ANIMALS WOULD BE UNCLEAN TO EAT. THE OTHER TRUE LIST CONSISTS OF THE ABALONE, ALLIGATOR, APE, BEAR, CAT, CATFISH, CHEETAH, CLAM, COCKATOO, CROW, DOG, DOLPHIN, EEL, ELEPHANT, FOX, GECKO, GIBBON, HEDGEHOG, HORSE, HYENA, IGUANA, JAGUAR, KANGAROO, KOALA, KOOKABURRA, LEOPARD, LION, LOBSTER, LYNX, MAGPIE, PARROT, PENGUIN, PRAWNS, QUOKKA, QUOLL, RHINOCEROS, RATEL, RACCOON, RAT, SCALLOP, SEAL, SHARK, SQUID, SQUIRREL, SNAKE, STARFISH, SKUNK, TASMANIAN DEVIL, TIGER, TURTLE, UMBRELLA BIRD, VIPER, WALLABY, WOLF, WOMBAT, WORM, X-RAY FISH & YAPOK. IN THE LAW TO EAT THESE IS AN ABOMINATION TO THE LORD. ALL CREEPY THINGS ARE ABOMINATIONS. ALL FLYING INSECTS ARE ABOMINATIONS, EXCEPT LOCUSTS & GRASSHOPPER FAMILIES.**  **WHY IS ALL SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSES IMPRISONED IN HELL?**  **THE NATURE OF MAGICAL SEXUAL SIN IS THE FUTILE BELIEF THAT GOD HAS SET, CONDONED & AUTHORIZED THE LIMITS TO THE ENJOYMENT OF SEX, WHICH HAS BEEN PERVERTED, CONSTRUED AND ARE DOWNRIGHT LIES BY TRYING TO JUSTIFY & APPROVE ALL LEVELS OF SEXUALITY BY SEXUAL CREATURES AT THE NATIONAL LEVEL, ESPECIALLY IN MARRIAGE IN ROMANS 1:21-32. THE BIBLE PROCLAIMS SEX IS A CORRUPTION IN THE WORLD THROUGH LUST AS A GREAT SEXUAL APOSTASY AND SHOULD NEVER BE DONE AT ALL IN 2ND PETER 1:4 & REVELATION 17:1-19:10. WE ARE TO LIVE HOLY AND NOT IN BONDAGE UNDER ANOTHER ONE IN SEX AND JESUS CHRIST NEVER DID ANY SEX & HOW DO PEOPLE THEN JUSTIFY THEIR SEXUAL ACTIONS IN EPHESIANS 5:25. THE ORIGIN OF MAGICAL SEXUAL SIN: THE FALLEN SEXUAL HUMAN NATURE IS IN GALATIANS 5:19; ROMANS 13:12-14 & COLOSSIANS 3:5-6. THE SEXUAL HEART IS IN MATTHEW 15:19 & MARK 7:21-22. THE OFFENSIVENESS OF MAGICAL SEXUAL SIN: SEX DEFILES THE SINNER IN MATTHEW 15:20; MARK 7:23; ROMANS 1:24 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:18. SEX DEFILES THE SOCIETY IN LEVITICUS 18:24-25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:6 & REVELATION 19:2. SEX OFFENDS OTHER HOLY PEOPLE IN 2ND PETER 2:7-8; GENESIS 8:22-25; 34:7; 38:24; 2ND SAMUEL 13:21-22 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:21. SEX OFFENDS THE HOLY GOD IN 2ND SAMUEL 11:27; JEREMIAH 13:26-27 & MALACHI 3:5. THE MAGICAL SEXUAL SIN UNDER THE OLD COVENANT: PRE-MARITAL SEX IS IN DEUTERONOMY 22:13-21. INTER-RACIAL SEX BETWEEN OTHER RACES OR CULTURES IS IN TOBIT 4:12-13; 1ST KINGS 11:1-13; NEHEMIAH 13:25-27 & EZRA 9:1-10:44. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON INTER-RACIAL SEX, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “THE LORD YAH AND THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF FLESH IN THE HOLY BIBLE.” ADULTERY IS IN EXODUS 20:14; DEUTERONOMY 5:18; 22:22-24 & LEVITICUS 18:20. PROSTITUTION, WHOREDOM’S OR HARLOTRIES OR WIZARDRY’S IS IN LEVITICUS 19:29 & DEUTERONOMY 23:17-18. RAPE IS IN DEUTERONOMY 22:25-29. HOMOSEXUAL INTERCOURSE IS IN LEVITICUS 18:22; 20:13. BESTIALITY IS IN EXODUS 22:19; LEVITICUS 18:23; 20:15-116 & DEUTERONOMY 27:21. INCEST IS IN LEVITICUS 18:6-18; 20:17, 19; DEUTERONOMY 22:30- 27:20, 22-23 & EZEKIEL 22:11. NATURAL SEXUAL INTERCOURSE IN MARRIAGE DURING MENSTRUATION (PMS, PERIOD OR CUSTOMARY IMPURITY) IS IN LEVITICUS 18:19; 20:18. MAGICAL SEXUAL SIN IN THE NEW COVENANT: THE OT LAWS AGAINST SEX ARE CONFIRMED, ENFORCED AND STRENGTHENED IN MATTHEW 5:27-28; 31-32; ROMANS 1:24-27; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:15-16 & HEBREWS 13:4. THE NEED FOR TRUE HOLINESS IN THE LIVES OF BELIEVERS IS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3-7; ACTS 15:29; EPHESIANS 5:3, 25; HEBREWS 12:16; 1ST PETER 1:15-16; LEVITICUS 11:44 & 1ST PETER 4:1-3. THE CHURCH MUST BE KEPT PURE IS IN REVELATION 2:14-16, 20; 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1-5, 9-11. GOD’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT ON MAGICAL SEXUAL SIN: 1ST PETER 1:17-21; REVELATION 2:21-23; GENESIS 19:24; NUMBERS 25:1-9; 2ND SAMUEL 12:11-12; PROVERBS 7:26-27 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:8. IN THE WORLD TO COME CALLED THAT AGE IS IN LUKE 20:35-36; REVELATION 21:8; 22:14-15; EPHESIANS 5:5-6; 2ND PETER 2:6 & JUDE 7. GOD’S AUTHORITY OVER MAGICAL SEXUAL SIN: THE AUTHORITY IS IN ROMANS 13:1-2. IF CAN BE FORGIVEN IS IN JOHN 8:10-11; 2ND SAMUEL 12:13; PSALMS 51:1 TITLE; MATTHEW 21:31-32; LUKE 7:36-38. 47-50 & REVELATIONS 2:21. THE HEARTS CAN BE CHANGED IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-11. THE RESISTING OF MAGICAL SEXUAL SIN: BY REMEMBERING GOD’S WORD IS IN PSALMS 119:9 & PROVERBS 6:23-24; 7:5. BY RESISTING TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL, OR TRYING IS IN GENESIS 39:6-12 & PROVERBS 7:24-25. BY SUBMITTING TO GOD IS IN JAMES 4:1-10 & 1ST PETER 5:1-11. BY MORTIFYING LUST, PLEASURE OR WINE IS IN JOB 31:1 & MATTHEW 5:29-30. BY LIVING IN THE SPIRIT IS IN GALATIANS 5:16. BY LIVING FOR TRUE HOLINESS IS IN ROMANS 6:19. BY ENJOYING DIVINE INTERCOURSE IN THEIR OWN MARRIAGE AND NOT SEXUAL INTERCOURSE WITHIN THE PROPER LIMITS IS IN PROVERBS 5:18-20 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:2, 9. STUBBORNNESS IS THE PROUD, PRIDEFUL AND DISOBEDIENT RESISTANCE TO GOD’S WILL AND THE REJECTION, REFUSAL & STIFF-NECKED OF HIS COMMANDS. STUBBORNNESS IS AN ATTITUDE OF HEART IS IN JEREMIAH 3:17, 5:3; 7:24; 9:14; 16:12; 18:12; DEUTERONOMY 9:27; JUDGES 2:19; PSALMS 78:8; ISAIAH 48:4; HOSEA 4:16 & ZECHARIAH 7:11. THE PRACTICAL CONSEQUENCES OF STUBBORNNESS IS IN EPHESIANS 4:18; EXODUS 13:15; 33:3; LEVITICUS 26:19; 2ND CHRONICLES 26:16; NEHEMIAH 9:16-17; JOB 20:6-7; PSALMS 10:4; PROVERBS 1:24-31; 28:14; 29:1; ISAIAH 2:11; JEREMIAH 5:3; 11:8; 13:10; DANIEL 5:20; HOSEA 13:6; ZEPHANIAH 3:11; MARK 6:51-52; MATTHEW 18:15-17; ROMANS 2:5 & ACTS 7:51-53. THE COMMANDS NOT TO BE STUBBORN IS IN NEHEMIAH 9:29; EXODUS 33:5; 2ND CHRONICLES 30:8; PSALMS 95:8 & MARK 16:14. STUBBORNNESS CAN BE GOD’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT ON SIN: WHEN HIS ETERNAL CREATURES REFUSE GOD’S COMMANDS THEY ARE SEPARATED FROM HIS BLESSINGS, LIFE AND GOOD AND WILL ONLY HAVE CURSING’S, DEATH AND EVIL IS IN ISAIAH 63:17; EXODUS 4:21; 14:17; DEUTERONOMY 2:30; JOSHUA 11:20; PSALMS 81:11-12; ROMANS 9:18; 11:7-8. GOD’S APPEAL TO STUBBORN CREATURES IS IN ISAIAH 46:12; 65:2; ROMANS 10:21; 2ND CHRONICLES 32:24-25; JOB 33:16-18; JEREMIAH 7:22-24; EZEKIEL 2:4-5; ZECHARIAH 7:11-12 & ACTS 19:8-9. THE UNIVERSALITY OF TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING: THE INEVITABILITY OF TEMPTATION TO DO WRONG IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:12, 13; PROVERBS 7:21-23; MATTHEW 13:20-21; MARK 4:16-17; LUKE 8:13; 17:1; ROMANS 7:15; 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:3 & 1ST PETER 1:6. THE EXAMPLES OF THOSE WHO WERE TEMPTED: JOB IS IN JOB CHAPTERS 1-2. ADAM AND EVE IS IN GENESIS 3:6-7. ESAU IS IN GENESIS 25:29-34. ACHAN IS IN JOSHUA 7:21. SAMSON IS IN JUDGES 14:16-17. DAVID IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 11:2-4. SOLOMON IS IN 1ST KINGS 11:1, 4. GEHAZI IS IN 2ND KINGS 5:20-23. PETER IS IN MATTHEW 26:69-75; LUKE 22:55-62 & JOHN 18:16-18, 25-27. THE HELP FOR THOSE FACING TEMPTATION IS IN ROMANS 8:31, 37-39; JOSHUA 1:5; HEBREWS 4:15-16; 13:5; 1ST JOHN 2:1; 4:4 & REVELATION 3:10. THE SOURCES OF TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING: TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING ARISING FROM SINFUL HUMAN NATURE IS IN EPHESIANS 2:1-3; JAMES 1:14; MATTHEW 5:29-30; 6:23; MARK 9:43-47 & ROMANS 7:18-23. TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING FROM OTHER CREATURES IS IN 2ND PETER 2:18; GENESIS 3:6 & PROVERBS 5:3-6. TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING FROM THE LORD LUCIFER IS IN GENESIS 3:1; JOB CHAPTERS 1-2; 1ST CHRONICLES 21:1; MATTHEW 4:1, 15; MARK 1:13; LUKE 4:2; 8:12; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:5 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 3:5. THE TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING FROM THE WORLD IS IN 1ST JOHN 2:16; MATTHEW 13:22; MARK 4:19 & LUKE 8:14. THE ATTRACTIONS WHICH LEAD TO TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING: MONEY IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 6:9-10. AUTHORITY IS IN DEUTERONOMY 8:17-18 & 2ND CHRONICLES 26:16. LUST, PLEASURE OR WINE IS IN PROVERBS 6:25; 7:21. PRIDE AND ARROGANCE IS IN PROVERBS 11:2. TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING DOES NOT COME FROM GOD IS IN JAMES 1:13; MATTHEW 6:13 & LUKE 11:4. THE RESISTING OF TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING: THE ENCOURAGEMENT TO THOSE FACING TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS IN JAMES 1:2-3, 12; ROMANS 8:37; HEBREWS 2:18; 4:15-16 & 1ST JOHN 4:4. THE FINDING IN GOD AND HIS WORD HAS DIVINE RESOURCES TO OVERCOME TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS IN DANIEL 11:32; PROVERBS 2:1-2, 12-15; MATTHEW 6:13; LUKE 11:4; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:11-12 & JAMES 4:7. THE PRACTICAL SUGGESTIONS FOR OVERCOMING TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING: OVERCOMING IT BY PRAYER TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN MATTHEW 18:8-9; 26:41; MARK 14:38; LUKE 22:40 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:5. OVERCOMING IT THROUGH PERSONAL DISCIPLINE IS IN HEBREWS 12:4, 7 & 2ND PETER 3:17. THE ENCOURAGEMENTS TO RESIST TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OF TRYING IS IN GALATIANS 6:1; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:22; PROVERBS 1:10-15 & ROMANS 6:12-14. THE EXAMPLES OF THOSE WHO DID NOT GIVE IN TO TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS IN JOB 1:22; 2:10; GENESIS 39:7-10; JEREMIAH 35:5-6 & DANIEL 1:8. JESUS CHRIST RESISTED TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS IN MATTHEW 4:4, 7, 10 & LUKE 4:4, 8, 12. THE TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL AND TRYING OF JESUS CHRIST IS IN MARK 1:13; MATTHEW 4:1-10 & LUKE 4:1-13. THE TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING TO AVOID THE CROSS IS IN MATTHEW 16:21-23; 26:36-44; 27:39-44; MARK 8:31-33; 14:32-42; 15:31-32 & LUKE 22:40-46; 23:36-37, 39. THE TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING TO PLEASE THE CROWD IS IN LUKE 11:16; MATTHEW 12:38-39; JOHN 2:18; 6:30 & LUKE 11:29. THE SIGNIFICANCE OF THE TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING OF JESUS CHRIST: BELIEVERS CAN IDENTIFY WITH JESUS CHRIST IN HIS TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS IN HEBREWS 2:18. BELIEVERS CAN HAVE CONFIDENCE IN THE FACE OF TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS IN HEBREWS 4:15-16. THE AVOIDING OF CAUSING ANY TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING: THE WARNINGS NOT TO CAUSE TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS IN LUKE 17:1. THE SPECIAL CARE IS NEEDED TO AVOID TEMPTING, TESTING, TRIAL OR TRYING THOSE WHOSE FAITH IS YOUNG IS IN MATTHEW 18:6; MARK 9:42 & LUKE 17:2. TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS LINKED TO PASSING PARTIAL JUDGMENT ON OTHER IS IN ROMANS 14:13. THE ALLOWANCE MUST BE MADE TO AVOID CAUSING TEMPTATION, TESTING, TRIAL OR TRYING TO THOSE WHO FAITH IS WEAK IS IN ROMANS 14:15, 21. THE AVOIDING TO CAUSE TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING BY EXERCISING CHRISTIAN FREEDOM OR CHRISTIAN LIBERTY IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:9-13 & JAMES 2:8-13. THE EXAMPLES OF CAUSING TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS IN NUMBERS 25:1-2; PROVERBS 16:29; HABAKKUK 2:15 & MATTHEW 18:6. THE EXAMPLES OF RESTRAINING SIN OR TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS IN GENESIS 37:21-22; EPHESIANS 6:10-13; HEBREWS 12:1-3; 1ST PETER 5:8-9; 1ST JOHN 3:7 & ACTS 20:28-31.**  **THE ABUSE OF GOD HIMSELF AND HIS ETERNAL CREATURES: OF GOD HIMSELF IS IN 2ND KINGS 19:16. OF GOD’S CREATURES IS IN NEHEMIAH 4:1-4; 1ST PETER 4:4; MATTHEW 5:11; REVELATION 2:9 & ACTS 2:13; 17:32; 18:6. OF GOD’S SERVANTS IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 36:16; PSALMS 22:6-8; 69:7-12; 123:3; JEREMIAH 20:7 & ACTS 2:13. OF JESUS CHRIST IS IN LUKE 16:14; 23:11. THE ABUSE OF CHRISTIAN FREEDOM IS DAMNED: BELIEVERS ARE REQUIRED TO RESIST SIN IS IN ROMANS 6:12, 14; HEBREWS 12:1-2 & 1ST JOHN 5:16-18. GRACE DOES NOT GIVE A LICENSE FOR BELIEVERS TO SIN IS IN ROMANS 6:1-2, 15; 3:5-8 & GALATIANS 2:17-21. THE EMINENT DANGERS OF ABUSING CHRISTIAN FREEDOM IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:9-12; GALATIANS 5:13 AND A MEANS OF COVERING UP SEXUALITY IS IN 1ST PETER 2:16. THE EXAMPLES OF THE ABUSE OF CHRISTIAN FREEDOM: SEXUAL EXCESSES IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1-2; 6:12-20 & REVELATION 2:20-22. THE ABUSE OF GIVING IS IN ACTS 5:1-2. THE ABUSE OF THE LORD’S SUPPER IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:20-22. THE FALLING BACK INTO SIN IS IN ROMANS 6:1-2; HEBREWS 12:1; 1ST JOHN 1:8-10 & ACTS 7:37-43. THE DISOBEDIENCE TOWARDS GOD IS IN EPHESIANS 5:6; 1ST PETER 2:8; 1ST JOHN 2:3-4; 3:4. THE ABUSE OF SPIRITUAL GIFTS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 14:1-20. THE EATING OF FOODS SACRIFICED TO IDOLS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:1-13 & REVELATION 2:14, 20.**  **ALL HUMAN LIFE AND HUMAN INSTITUTIONS ARE FUTILE BECAUSE ALL COMES TO DEATH OR AN END, EXCEPT THE LORD ENOCH IN GENESIS 5:24 & HEBREWS 11:5. HUMAN LIFE IS FUTILE: THE BREVITY OF LIFE IS IN PSALMS 39:4-5; 89:47; JOB 7:6-7; 14:1-2; ECCLESIASTES 6:12; ISAIAH 40:6-7 & JAMES 4:14. DEATH IS THE DESTINY OF ALL IS IN JOB 9:22 & ECCLESIASTES 3:19-20; 9:2. THE DEAD ARE FORGOTTEN IS IN PSALMS 103:15-16 & ECCLESIASTES 1:11; 2:16; 9:5. HUMAN ENDEAVOR OR INCENTIVES ARE FUTILE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:14; 2:10-23; PSALMS 39:6; 127:2; HABAKKUK 2:13 & JAMES 1:11. HUMAN THOUGHTS ARE FUTILE IS IN PSALMS 94:11; 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:19-20; ROMANS 1:21 & EPHESIANS 4:17-18. HUMAN ATTITUDES ARE FUTILE: SELF-CONFIDENCE IS FUTILE IS IN ISAIAH 16:6; JEREMIAH 48:29-30 & LUKE 1:51-52. RELYING SOLELY ON HUMAN HELP IS FUTILE IS IN JEREMIAH 17:5; PSALMS 60:11; 108:12; 146:3-4; ISAIAH 2:22; 30:1-5; 31:1-3 & LAMENTATIONS 4:17. FALSE RELIGION IS FUTILE: IDOLATRY IS FUTILE, EXCEPT THE WORSHIPPING OF THE PHYSICAL TRINITY WHICH HAS DIVINE FLESH FROM 5BC-33AD IS IN JOHN 6:41-59; 2ND KINGS 17:15; 1ST SAMUEL 12:21; PSALMS 31:6; JEREMIAH 2:5; 10:8, 14-15; 16:19 & JONAH 2:8. DIVINATION IS FUTILE, EXCEPT FOR GOD’S KINGS IS IN PROVERBS 16:10; ISAIAH 8:19-22; EZEKIEL 13:6-9 & ZECHARIAH 10:2. HUMAN INSTITUTIONS ARE FUTILE IS IN 1ST KINGS 18:29; ISAIAH 16:12; JEREMIAH 10:5; COLOSSIANS 2:20-23 & ACTS 5:36-38. THE NOMINAL RELIGION IS FUTILE: RELIGIOUS OBSERVANCE WITHOUT TRUE FAITH IS FUTILE IS IN ISAIAH 1:13; MALACHI 3:14; MATTHEW 15:8-9; MARK 7:6-7; 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:1-3 & JAMES 1:26. MERE RELIGIOUS LANGUAGE IS FUTILE IS IN TITUS 3:9; JEREMIAH 7:8; LAMENTATIONS 2:14; EPHESIANS 5:6; COLOSSIANS 2:18; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:6; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:14 & 2ND PETER 2:18. CHRISTIAN ENDEAVOR USING ONLY HUMAN STRENGTH IS FUTILE IS IN JOHN 15:5 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:12-15. HEARING GOD’S WORD WITHOUT RESPONDING TO IT IS FUTILE IS IN HEBREWS 4:2; MATTHEW 7:26-27; 13:19-22 & JAMES 1:22-24; 2:20. SIN IS FUTILE BECAUSE IT ACHIEVES NOTHING IS IN JEREMIAH 13:10; PSALMS 2:1; 112:10; 119:118; PROVERBS 10:28; 11:7; JEREMIAH 51:58 & EPHESIANS 5:11. SEXUALITY IS FUTILE BECAUSE IT DOES NOT TOTALLY OBEY GOD’S HOLINESS IS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:7; EPHESIANS 4:24 & ROMANS 6:19-22. FAITHFULNESS TO GOD MAY SEEM TO BE FUTILE BUT IS NOT IS IN PSALMS 73:13; JOB 34:9; ECCLESIASTES 7:15; 8:14 & ISAIAH 49:4. GOD WANTS TO DELIVER PEOPLE FROM THEIR FUTILE WAYS IS IN 1ST PETER 1:18 & 2ND TIMOTHY 2:21.**  **THE RESTRAINT AS HOLDING BACK OF GOD’S ACTIONS: THE EXAMPLE OF JESUS CHRIST IS IN MATTHEW 26:52-53. OTHER EXAMPLES IS IN EXODUS 36:6; 1ST SAMUEL 3:13; 24:1-22; 26:1-25; 1ST KINGS 1:6; ESTHER 5:10; JEREMIAH 14:10 & 2ND PETER 2:16. THE RESTRAINT AS HOLDING BACK OF EMOTIONS: JESUS CHRIST’S SILENCE UNDER SUFFERING IS IN 1ST PETER 2:21-23; MATTHEW 26:62-63; 27:12-14 & MARK 14:60-61; 15:4-5. STEPHEN’S SILENCE UNDER SUFFERING IS IN ACTS 7:57-60. THE RESTRAINT AS HOLDING BACK OF FORCES: GOD AND THE RED SEA IS IN EXODUS 14:21; 15:8 & PSALMS 78:13. JESUS CHRIST AND THE WIND AND THE WAVES IS IN MATTHEW 8:23-27; MARK 4:36-41 & LUKE 8:22-25. GOD RESTRAINS THE AUTHORITY OF SEXUAL EVIL: IN THE WORLD IS IN MARK 13:20; MATTHEW 24:22; 2ND KINGS 19:28; PSALMS 76:10; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:6-7 & REVELATION 20:2. FORM THE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS IS IN JOHN 17:15; 1ST SAMUEL 25:39; 1ST CHRONICLES 4:10; PSALMS 19:13; 34:7; 141:3; MATTHEW 6:13; LUKE 11:4 & REVELATION 7:3. GOD RESTRAINS HIS AGGRAVATION CONCERNING THE LORD PETER IN THE BEGINNING OF LUKE, ANGER CONCERNING THE LORD JOHN IN LUKE 9:7-9, WRATH CONCERNING THE LORD JESUS IN LUKE 23:46-56, RAGE CONCERNING THE LORD JAMES IN THE ENDING OF ACTS AND FURY CONCERNING THE LORD STEPHEN IN ACTS 6:8-7:60 IS IN ROMANS 1:21-32; JAMES 2:8-13; PSALMS 78:38; EXODUS 34:6; NUMBERS 14:18; NEHEMIAH 74:11; 86:15; 103:8; 145:8; ISAIAH 48:9; JOEL 2:13; JONAH 4:2 & 2ND PETER 3:9. BELIEVERS ARE TO SHOW RESTRAINT: IN THEIR SPEECH IS IN PSALMS 34:13; 39:1; 141:3; JAMES 1:26; 3:2-12; PROVERBS 13:3; 21:23 & 1ST PETER 3:10. IN THEIR ACTIONS IS IN PSALMS 32:9 & ROMANS 6:12.**  **SEXUAL CORRUPTION OF THE NATURE AS A RESULT OF THE FALL OF MAN IS IN GENESIS 6:11. SEXUAL HUMANITY IS CORRUPT IS IN ISAIAH 1:4; DEUTERONOMY 32:20; JOB 15:16; PSALMS 14:1-3; 53:1-3; PROVERBS 4:24; 6:12; HOSEA 9:9; PHILIPPIANS 2:15; TITUS 1:15-16 & ACTS 2:40. THE GOSPEL KINGDOM BREAKS THE AUTHORITY OF CORRUPTION IS IN 2ND PETER 1:4; 2:20; 2ND CORINTHIANS 7:1-2 & JUDE 23. THE EXAMPLES AND CAUSES OF CORRUPTION: SEXUAL PARTIAL CORRUPTION AS INJUSTICE IS IN PSALMS 55:23; 2ND CHRONICLES 19:7; JOB 5:16; ISAIAH 58:6 & EZEKIEL 9:9. SEXUAL DISOBEDIENCE TOWARDS GOD IS IN DEUTERONOMY 31:29; 32:5 & JUDGES 2:19. SEXUALITY DENYING THE TRUTH IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 6:5. SEXUAL PAGANISM IS IN EZRA 9:11. SEXUALITY MOCKING JUSTICE IS IN PROVERBS 19:28. SEXUALITY WITH MONEY TAKING BRIBES IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:7. SEXUAL BAD COMPANY IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:33. SEXUAL CARELESS COMMUNICATION IS IN JAMES 3:5-6 & PROVERBS 4:24; 6:12.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF HUMANITY: THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS ALL CREATURES IS IN 1ST KINGS 8:39; 2ND CHRONICLES 6:30; JOB 34:21; PSALMS 7:9; JEREMIAH 17:10; 23:24; 32:19 & ACTS 1:24. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS HIS OWN CREATURES IS IN 2ND TIMOTHY 2:19; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:3 & GALATIANS 4:9. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS THEM BY NAME IS IN ISAIAH 43:1; 45:3-4 & EXODUS 33:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS THEM INDIVIDUALLY AND INTIMATELY IS IN JEREMIAH 1:5; PSALMS 119:168; 139:1-16 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:12. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS THEIR NEEDS AND TROUBLES IS IN PSALMS 34:15; 132:3; JEREMIAH 18:23 & MATTHEW 6:7-8; 31-32. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS THEIR SIN IS IN ISAIAH 48:8; JEREMIAH 29:23; HOSEA 5:3; AMOS 5:12 & HEBREWS 4:13. THE KNOWLEDGE OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST: HE KNOWS ALL MEN IS IN JOHN 2:25; MATTHEW 9:4; 12:25; MARK 2:8 & LUKE 5:22; 11:17. HE KNOWS THEM BY NAME IS IN JOHN 10:3, 14. HE KNOWS THEIR NEEDS AND TROUBLES IS IN REVELATION 2:9, 13. HE KNOWS THEIR SINS IS IN REVELATION 3:1-2, 15-16. HE KNOWS THEIR PAST & FUTURE IS IN MATTHEW 26:33-34; MARK 14:29-30 & JOHN 1:47; 4:16-18, 39; 13:37-38.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A SOURCE OF HUMAN KNOWLEDGE: THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE SOURCE OF ALL KNOWLEDGE IS IN PROVERBS 1:7; 2:6; 9:10 & JOB 28:28. THE PURSUIT OF KNOWLEDGE APART FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN LEADS TO THE FALL IS IN GENESIS 3:1-7, 22-24. THE PURSUIT OF KNOWLEDGE APART FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IS FUTILE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:16-18; 12:11-12 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16; 8:1. THE PURSUIT OF KNOWLEDGE THAT PROCEEDS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN MERITS DIVINE APPROVAL IS IN PROVERBS 2:3-5; 3:13-18; 4:5; 15:14 & 2ND PETER 1:5. THE FATHER STEPHEN BESTOWS SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE ON CERTAIN INDIVIDUALS IS IN DANIEL 1:17; EXODUS 31:1-5; 35:30-36:1; 1ST KINGS 3:10-12; 2ND CHRONICLES 1:10-12 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:8.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE KNOWLEDGE: THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN THROUGH HIS ACTIONS: THE FATHER STEPHEN ACTS IN CREATION IS IN PSALMS 19:1-4; ROMANS 1:20 & ACTS 14:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN ACTS IN IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IS IN EZEKIEL 6:13; 38:22-23; 39:6, 23; EXODUS 7:5; 14:4 & PSALMS 83:9-18. THE FATHER STEPHEN ACTS IN SAVING HIS CREATURES IS IN ISAIAH 37:20; 49:26; 52:9-10 & 1ST SAMUEL 17:46-47. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PEOPLE KNOW HIM THROUGH HIS DEALINGS WITH THEM: THE FATHER STEPHEN DELIVERS HIS CREATURES IS IN EXODUS 6:6-7; 10:2; 16:6; DEUTERONOMY 4:32-35; JOSHUA 3:10; 4:23-24 & 1ST KINGS 20:13, 28. THE FATHER STEPHEN PROVIDES AND CARES FOR HIS CREATURES IS IN EXODUS 16:8; 1ST KINGS 8:56-60; ISAIAH 41:17-20; 45:4-6 & EZEKIEL 37:26-28. IN GIVING THEM HIS INFALLIBLE LAW IS IN EXODUS 31:13 & EZEKIEL 20:11-12, 19-20. THE FATHER STEPHEN IMPARTIALLY JUDGES AND RESTORES HIS CREATURES IS IN EZEKIEL 6:2-10; 7:4; 11:10-12; 12:15-16; 20:38; 36:11; 37:14; NUMBERS 14:34 & JEREMIAH 24:5-7; 31:33-34. THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN LEADS TO TOTAL CONFIDENCE IN HIM IS IN PSALMS 9:10; 18:2; 37:25; 71:5-6; GENESIS 22:7-8; JOB 19:25; ISAIAH 12:1-2 & DANIEL 11:32.**  **THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST: JESUS CHRIST IS THE SUPREME REVELATION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 1:1-2; 8:19; 14:6-10; 17:26; MATTHEW 11:27; COLOSSIANS 1:15-20 & HEBREWS 1:3. THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST ACQUIRED THROUGH A PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP WITH HIS FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 4:42; 10:38; 14:11; MATTHEW 9:4-8; MARK 2:8-12 & LUKE 5:22-26. THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST ACQUIRED THROUGH THE DIVINE WORK OF THE BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST IS IN JOHN 15:26; 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:3 & 1ST JOHN 5:6-9. THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST IS ASSOCIATED WITH KNOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 8:19; 10:14-15, 27-30; 14:6-11; 15:15; 17:26. THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST SHOULD INCREASE CONSISTENTLY IS IN PHILIPPIANS 3:10; 2ND PETER 3:18 & 2ND PETER 1:5-8. THE DIVINE CONSEQUENCES OF KNOWING HIS SON JESUS CHRIST BY THE FATHER STEPHEN: RECONCILIATION WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:19-20 & EPHESIANS 2:16. THE ACCESSES TO GET TO THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE ACCESS TO HIS LORD PETER THE BEGINNING OF THE INFALLIBLE LAW IS IN 2ND MACCABEES 14:3. THE ACCESS TO HIS SON JESUS FOR MANKIND IS IN EPHESIANS 3:12. THE ACCESS TO HIS BROTHER JOHN FOR WOMANKIND IS IN ROMANS 5:2. THE ACCESS TO HIS LORD JAMES THE END OF THE INFALLIBLE LAW IS IN ESTHER 1:14. THE ONLY ACCESS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS & SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LADIES IS IN EPHESIANS 2:18. BECOMING LIKE JESUS CHRIST IS IN PHILIPPIANS 3:10. PEACE IS IN JOHN 14:1; 16:33; ROMANS 5:1-2 & EPHESIANS 2:14-18. HOPE IS IN EPHESIANS 1:17-18. ETERNAL LIFE IS IN JOHN 10:27-28; 17:3 & 1ST JOHN 5:13, 20. RENEWAL IS IN EPHESIANS 4:19-22. UNITY AMONG BELIEVERS IS IN JOHN 17:21. REJECTION BY THE WORLD IS IN JOHN 15:18-21; 16:2-3; 17:14. THE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST IS TO MANIFEST ITSELF IN OBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST JOHN 2:3-6; MATTHEW 7:21-23; 25:31-46 & JOHN 14:15, 21, 23; 15:4-5.**  **THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF SIN: KNOWLEDGE OF SIN AS A RESULT OF THE FALL IS IN GENESIS 2:16-17; 3:1-13, 22. THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF SIN THROUGH CONSCIENCE IS IN ROMANS 2:14-15; 1ST SAMUEL 24:5-6; 2ND SAMUEL 24:10 & HEBREWS 10:22. THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF SIN THROUGH THE BIBLICAL LAW IS IN ROMANS 3:20; 5:13; 7:7. THE BIBLICAL LAW WAS TAUGHT TO ALL IN ISRAEL IS IN LEVITICUS 10:11 & DEUTERONOMY 4:1; 5:31; 6:6-9. THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF SIN THROUGH THE CONVICTING AUTHORITY OF THE HOLY GHOST IS IN JOHN 16:7-11 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:5.**  **THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL: THE HUMAN QUEST FROM THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL IS IN GENESIS 2:9; 3:5-6, 22; 2ND SAMUEL 14:17; 19:35 & EZEKIEL 28:2-7. THE MARITAL CONSEQUENCES OF THE ATTEMPT TO ATTAIN THIS KIND OF SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE IS IN GENESIS 2:17; 3:7-19; EZEKIEL 28:13-19 & ROMANS 1:28-32. GOD AS A SOURCE OF INFINITE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL IS IN PSALMS 34:11-14; 111:10; 119:66; JOB 28:28 & ROMANS 7:7. THE NATURAL SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL: GIVEN IN THE HUMAN CONSCIENCE IS IN ROMANS 2:14-15; 9:1; JOB 27:6; EZEKIEL 36:31; JOHN 3:20; 2ND CORINTHIANS 1:12; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:5, 18-19; 1ST PETER 3:15-16 & ACTS 24:16. CONSCIENCE AND MORAL DECISIONS IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 25:30-34; 1ST CHRONICLES 21:6-7; PSALMS 37:27; AMOS 5:14-15 & EPHESIANS 4:25-32. A NATURAL SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL WILL NOT EMPOWER ANY CREATURE TO DO GOOD, ONLY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS GOOD IS IN EPHESIANS 4:6; ROMANS 7:15-25; 13:1-10.**  **SEXUAL SORCERY AND SEXUAL MAGIC: THE EXAMPLES OF SEXUAL MAGIC AND SEXUAL SORCERY: SEXUAL MAGIC PRACTICES IS IN REVELATION 18:23. SEXUAL DIVINATION IS IN ZECHARIAH 10:2. SEXUAL SPIRITISM IS IN ISAIAH 8:19-20 & 2ND CHRONICLES 33:6. SPIRITISM FORBIDDEN BY GOD IS IN LEVITICUS 19:31 & DEUTERONOMY 18:10-12. PUNISHMENT FOR SPIRITISM IS IN LEVITICUS 20:6, 27. SPIRITISM PRACTICED IN ISRAEL IS IN 2ND KINGS 21:6; 2ND CHRONICLES 33:6 & 1ST SAMUEL 28:4-20. SPIRITISTS EXPELLED FROM ISRAEL IS IN 2ND KINGS 23:24 & 1ST SAMUEL 28:3. THE FUTILITY OF SPIRITISM IS IN ISAIAH 8:19; 19:2-3. SEXUAL ASTROLOGY IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 33:3-5 & 2ND KINGS 21:3-5. SEXUAL MAGIC AS A PHARMACY WITH THE WRONG & HARMFUL USE & ABUSE OF MEDICINES, DRUGS, SPELLS, POISONING, INCANTATIONS, CHARMS & SORCERIES BY THE USER IS IN REVELATION 9:21. THE EXAMPLES OF THOSE WHO PRACTICED SEXUAL SORCERY IS IN EXODUS 7:11; 8:18; NUMBERS 22:6; 23:23; 2ND KINGS 21:6; ISAIAH 47:9-13 & ACTS 8:9-11; 13:6-8; 19:19. ALL SEXUAL SORCERY AND SEXUAL MAGIC IS STRICTLY FORBIDDEN IS IN DEUTERONOMY 18:9-12; LEVITICUS 19:26, 31; JEREMIAH 27:9-10 & EZEKIEL 13:18, 20. GOD IS STRONGER THAN SEXUAL SORCERERS AND SEXUAL MAGICIANS IS IN EXODUS 7:11-12; 8:16-19 & ISAIAH 44:24-25. GOD’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT COMES UPON SEXUAL SORCERERS AND SEXUAL MAGICIANS IS IN LEVITICUS 20:6; MICAH 5:12; REVELATION 21:8; GALATIANS 5:19-21 & ACTS 13:6-11. GOD MADE PARTICIPATION IN SEXUAL OCCULT PRACTICES PUNISHABLE BY DEATH IS IN EXODUS 22:18 & LEVITICUS 20:27. KING SAUL WAS JUDGED FOR SEXUAL OCCULT PRACTICES IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 10:13-14. JESUS CHRIST CAN DELIVER FROM SEXUAL OCCULTISM IS IN ROMANS 8:38-39 & ACTS 16:16-18; 19:18-19.**  **SEXUALITY AS MALE AND FEMALE COMES FROM GOD: IT WAS CREATED BY GOD IS IN GENESIS 1:27. GOD INTENDED THAT MEN AND WOMEN COMPLEMENT EACH OTHER IN A DIVINE UNION AND NOT A SEXUAL UNION IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:11 & GENESIS 2:18-22. SEXUAL DIFFERENCES IN MALE AND FEMALES: IN STRENGTH IS IN 1ST PETER 3:7. IN ROLE IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:3-5; 14:24-25; EPHESIANS 5:22-25; COLOSSIANS 3:18-19; 1ST TIMOTHY 2:12-14 & 1ST PETER 3:1. IN DRESS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 22:5 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:14-15. DIVINE ACTIVITY: IT WAS ORDAINED BY GOD IS IN GENESIS 1:28. MARRIAGE IN ITS PROPER CONTEXT OF A DIVINE UNION AS ONE FLESH DONE BY GOD AND NOT A SEXUAL UNION IS IN GENESIS 2:23-24; MATTHEW 19:4-6; MARK 10:6-9; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:17; 7:2-4 & EPHESIANS 5:31-33. THE WRONG SEXUAL UNION AS ONE FLESH IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:16. DIVINE DESIRE IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:2-4; 4:3-15, 16; 7:11-13; 8:10 & GENESIS 3:16. SEXUAL ABSTINENCE IS COMMENDED IS IN MATTHEW 19:12 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:1, 5. THE PERVERSIONS OF FORBIDDEN SEXUALITY: SEXUAL ADULTERY IS IN EXODUS 20:14; DEUTERONOMY 5:18 & HEBREWS 13:4. SEXUAL LUST IS IN MATTHEW 5:28; EPHESIANS 4:19; 5:3; COLOSSIANS 3:5 & 1ST PETER 4:3. SEXUAL PROMISCUITY OR SEXUAL FREEDOM IS IN DEUTERONOMY 22:13-21 & ROMANS 1:24. SEXUAL PROSTITUTION IS IN LEVITICUS 19:29. HOMOSEXUALITY IS IN ROMANS 1:26-27; LEVITICUS 18:22 & GENESIS 19:4-7. SEXUAL BESTIALITY IS IN EXODUS 22:19. SEXUAL PERVERSION IS DAMNED BY GOD IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10 & REVELATION 21:8, 27; 22:15. SEXUAL PERVERSION CAN BE CLEANSED IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:11. SEXUALITY IN THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD WILL NEVER ENTER THE GATES OF THE KINGDOM OF EARTH OR IN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN OR IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IS IN REVELATION 21:8, 27; 22:15; LUKE 20:35-36 & MATTHEW 22:30.**  **THE REFUSAL OF REPENTANCE, RELENTING OR A CHANGE OF HEART OR MIND FROM SEXUALITY IS CALLED SEXUAL IMPENITENCE. SEXUAL IMPENITENCE IS A TOTAL REFUSAL TO TURN FROM YOUR SEXUAL CORRUPTION & SEXUAL APOSTASY IS IN HOSEA 7:10; 11:5; JOB 34:33; ISAIAH 1:4; JEREMIAH 9:6 & ACTS 7:51-53. SEXUAL IMPENITENCE IN SPITE OF GOD’S INVITATIONS AND DIVINE WARNINGS IS IN ISAIAH 66:4; ZECHARIAH 1:4; 7:11-12; 2ND KINGS 17:14 & JEREMIAH 7:25-26; 11:7-8, 10; 13:10; 17:23; 25:3-4; 32:33; 44:4-5, 16. SEXUAL IMPENITENCE IN SPITE OF GOD’S DEALINGS IS IN NUMBERS 14:11; NEHEMIAH 9:17; MATTHEW 11:20-24 & LUKE 10:13-15. SEXUAL IMPENITENCE IS SPITE OF GOD’S DAMNATION IS IN PSALMS 78:31-32; AMOS 4:6; ISAIAH 9:13; JEREMIAH 2:30; 3:2-3; 5:3; 30:15; ZEPHANIAH 3:2; HAGGAI 2:17 & ROMANS 13:1-2. SEXUAL IMPENITENCE IN SPITE OF GOD’S GOODNESS IS IN ROMANS 2:4; 10:21 & JOB 15:11. THERE IS NO REMEDY FOR PERSISTENT SEXUAL IMPENITENCE IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 36:16; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:10; HEBREWS 6:4-6; 10:26-27 & ACTS 7:51-60. THE RESULTS OF SEXUAL IMPENITENCE: THE DIVINE WARNINGS AGAINST SEXUAL IMPENITENCE IS IN HEBREWS 3:7-19; 12:25; 2ND CHRONICLES 30:6-9; JEREMIAH 4:1; 18:9-10; EZEKIEL 14:6; HOSEA 14:1-2; MALACHI 3:7; PSALMS 95:7-8; REVELATION 2:5, 16 & LUKE 13:1-5. THE RESULTS OF SEXUAL IMPENITENCE: STORING UP SEXUAL WRATH FOR THE DAY OF JUDGMENT IS IN ROMANS 1:24-25; 2:5; 2ND CHRONICLES 24:20; 36:16-17; JOB 36:12; PROVERBS 1:24-26; AMOS 4:9 & 2ND PETER 2:21. DAMNATION IN CHILD KIND, CONDEMNATION IN WOMANKIND, JUDGMENT IN MANKIND, CHARGE IN THE LORDSHIP & LADYSHIP OF ANGEL KIND (SPIRITS, GHOSTS, PHANTOMS, SHADOWS, BOYS AND GIRLS, LAW KIND, AND DAMNATION IN LORD KIND AND LADY KIND AT EVERY LEVEL OF CREATION IS IN MATTHEW 11:20. HARDNESS OF HEART IS IN MATTHEW 13:13-15 & HEBREWS 3:7-11. SPIRITUAL BLINDNESS IS IN JOHN 12:40; ROMANS 11:8 & REVELATION 3:17. BEING FORSAKEN BY GOD IS IN 2ND KINGS 17:13-20 & 2ND CHRONICLES 29:6-9. THE EXAMPLES OF IMPENITENCE IS IN EXODUS 8:15; JUDGES 2:19; 1ST SAMUEL 8:19; NEHEMIAH 9:26-29; DANIEL 9:13-14; 2ND CHRONICLES 33:23; 36:13; JEREMIAH 6:15; MATTHEW 21:31; ROMANS 1:18-23; REVELATION 2:21-27; 9:20-21; 16:8-11; LUKE 18:18 & ACTS 7:1, 53-60.**  **THE SEXUAL CORRUPTING INFLUENCE OF SEXUAL IMPERFECTION: THE CREATION IS IMPERFECT BECAUSE OF SEXUAL CORRUPTION IN THE WORLD THROUGH LUST IS IN 2ND PETER 1:4; GENESIS 3:17-19; 5:29 & ROMANS 8:20-22. SEXUAL IMPERFECTION IS EXPRESSED IN THE SEXUAL CORRUPTION AND SEXUAL DEATH AT 120 YEARS OR AT 70 YEARS TO 80 YEARS IS IN GENESIS 6:1-7; PSALMS 90:3-10; 103:15-16; 2ND PETER 1:4; 2ND SAMUEL 14:14; ECCLESIASTES 12:1-7; JAMES 1:10 & 1ST PETER 1:24. THE SEXUAL IMPERFECTION OF THE SPIRITUAL CREATION IS IN JOB 4:18; JUDE 6 & 2ND PETER 2:4. THE UNIVERSAL SEXUAL IMPERFECTION OF HUMAN BEINGS AS MAN IS IN ROMANS 3:23; GENESIS 6:5; 1ST KINGS 8:46; 2ND CHRONICLES 6:36; PSALMS 13:3; 130:3; PROVERBS 20:9; ECCLESIASTES 7:20; ISAIAH 53:6; 64:6; GALATIANS 3:22 & JAMES 3:2. THE SEXUAL IMPERFECTION OF THE HOUSEHOLD OF FAITH: ISRAEL AND HER LEADERS CALLED THE LORDSHIP OF THE INFALLIBLE LAW [HEBREWS 7:19] IS IN NEHEMIAH 9:16, 34; JEREMIAH 2:21; 50:6; JUDGES 2:11-13; PSALMS 106:39; ISAIAH 3:14; EZEKIEL 20:30 & MICAH 3:1-3. THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH AND ITS LEADERS CALLED THE LORDSHIP OF THE INFALLIBLE CHURCH [REVELATION 3:2] IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:20; PHILIPPIANS 3:12; 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:1-3; 13:12; COLOSSIANS 2:20; HEBREWS 5:12; 1ST JOHN 1:8 & REVELATION 3:2, 17. GOD’S HOLY PURPOSES AND SEXUAL IMPERFECTION: SEXUAL IMPERFECTION IS CONTRARY TO GOD’S DIVINE PURPOSE, DIVINE WORK AND DIVINE PLAN IN ACTS 5:38-39. IN THE HOLY BIBLICAL CREATION AS A WHOLE IS IN GENESIS 1:31. FOR HOLY BIBLICAL INDIVIDUALS IS IN EPHESIANS 1:4. FOR THE HOLY BIBLICAL CHURCH IS IN EPHESIANS 5:25-27. FOR THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW IS IN JOHN 10:34-35 & JAMES 2:8-13. THE SEXUAL IMPERFECTION IS UNACCEPTABLE IN GOD’S PRESENCE: SACRIFICIAL ANIMALS MUST BE UNBLEMISHED FOR 40 YEARS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 15:21; 17:1; MALACHI 1:8; EXODUS 12:5; LEVITICUS 22:20-25; NUMBERS 28:31 & ACTS 7:42-43. THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS], CHIEF PRIESTS [LIEUTENANTS] AND THE HIGH PRIESTS [CAPTAINS] MUST BE PHYSICALLY PERFECT IS IN LEVITICUS 21:17-23. MORAL SEXUAL IMPERFECTION SEPARATES TOTALLY FROM GOD IS IN ISAIAH 50:1; 59:2; 64:7; PSALMS 66:18; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10; EPHESIANS 5:5; HEBREWS 10:26-27 & REVELATION 21:27; 22:15. GOD’S PEOPLE SHOULD STRIVE AGAINST SEXUAL IMPERFECTION IS IN MATTHEW 5:48; GENESIS 17:1; DEUTERONOMY 18:13; PSALMS 34:14; ROMANS 12:9; 2ND CORINTHIANS 13:11; COLOSSIANS 1:28; 3:5; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:22; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:19; HEBREWS 6:1; 12:14 & 2ND PETER 3:14. SEXUAL IMPERFECTION WILL BE DEALT WITH AT JESUS CHRIST’S RETURN: CREATION WILL BE REMADE IS IN 1ST JOHN 65:17; ISAIAH 66:22; MATTHEW 19:28; ROMANS 8:19-21; 2ND PETER 3:13 & REVELATION 21:1-5. GOD’S PEOPLE WILL BE PERFECTED IS IN 1ST JOHN 3:2 & PHILIPPIANS 3:20-21. SEXUAL EVIL WILL BE REMOVED AND ABOLISHED IS IN REVELATION 20:10; 21:4, 8; 22:1-5; ISAIAH 25:8; 65:19 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:8.**  **MORTALITY ORIGINATED IN THE FALL OF MAN IS IN GENESIS 2:16-17. IT IS THE DECREE OF GOD IS IN PSALMS 90:3, 5 & GENESIS 3:19; 6:3. IT IS UNIVERSAL IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:20 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:22. IT IS INEVITABLE IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 14:14; JOB 30:23; ECCLESIASTES 3:2 & ROMANS 6:23. IT IS AN IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT FROM GOD IS IN ROMANS 5:12, 15-19. IT LEADS TO IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IS IN HEBREWS 9:27 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:10. MORALITY EXTENDS TO THE CREATION IS IN ROMANS 8:20-21. HUMAN BEINGS ARE LIKENED TO ANIMALS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:19. HUMAN BEINGS ARE LIKENED TO THE GRASS IS IN PSALMS 90:5-6; 103:15-16; ISAIAH 40:6-7; 1ST PETER 1:24 & JAMES 1:10. THE NATURAL REACTION TO MORTALITY: A SENSE OF OPPRESSION [DEPRESSION] IS IN JOB 10:8-9. CAREFREE ABANDONED IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:32 & ISAIAH 22:13. THE GODLY REACTION TO MORTALITY: HUMILITY [HUMBLENESS] IS IN JOB 20:6-11; PSALMS 22:29; 89:48 & ECCLESIASTES 3:21-22. TRUST IS IN LUKE 12:25. THE PURSUIT OF WISDOM IS IN PSALMS 90:12. SAVING FAITH IS IN ISAIAH 55:6; PSALMS 39:4-8 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:2. THE STRUGGLE WITH SEX IS IN ROMANS 6:12; 7:14-25. DEATH IS NOT THE END: THE SPIRIT RETURNS TO GOD IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:7 & PHILIPPIANS 1:23. THE BODY WILL BE RAISED IS IN DANIEL 12:2; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:42-44, 53-54; ISAIAH 25:8; ROMANS 8:11 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:4. ETERNAL LIFE THROUGH JESUS CHRIST IS IN JOHN 11:25-26; MATTHEW 25:46; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:9-10; 1ST JOHN 5:11-12 & REVELATION 22:3-5. ETERNAL DAMNATION TO THE SEXUALLY WICKED IS IN MATTHEW 25:46 & REVELATION 14:11; 20:10, 15.**  **SEXUALITY THAT IS AGAINST THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW OR HOLY BIBLICAL CREATURE IS CALLED AN SEXUAL OFFENSE AND GOD WILL PUT THEM IN THE SEX OFFENDERS REGISTRY IN THE BOOK OF THE DEAD OR THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS IN ACTS 7:42-43 & REVELATION 20:11-15. A LEGAL SEXUAL OFFENSE IS IN DEUTERONOMY 19:15-21; 21:22-23 & EXODUS 21:15-25; 22:1-5. A MORAL SEXUAL OFFENSE IS IN EZEKIEL 22:11; EXODUS 22:16-17; LEVITICUS 18:6-23; DEUTERONOMY 22:13-20; 2ND SAMUEL 3:8 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10. AN OFFENSE TO OTHER CREATURES: ON A SEXUAL NATIONAL LEVEL IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 13:4; 2ND SAMUEL 10:6; 1ST CHRONICLES 19:6; JEREMIAH 24:9 & ACTS 7:51-53. ON A SEXUAL PERSONAL LEVEL IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 16:21; GENESIS 20:1-16; 40:1; 1ST SAMUEL 25:14-28; JOB 19:17; PROVERBS 17:9; 18:19; 19:11; MATTHEW 13:54-57; 15:1-12; 17:24-27; MARK 6:1-4; JOHN 6:53-66. THE SEXUAL OFFENSE AGAINST THE HOLY GOD IS IN 1ST KINGS 8:50-51; JOB 7:21; 10:14; 13:23; 14:16-17; 34:31-33; PSALMS 59:3; 139:24; ISAIAH 43:24; 44:22; 59:12; EZEKIEL 18:1-32; 33:10; 37:23; 39:24; AMOS 5:12; GALATIANS 5:17; 1ST PETER 2:11 & ACTS 5:38-39. THE OFFENSE AGAINST GOD’S HOUSE WHICH IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADDRESS CALLED ZION IS IN ACTS 7:1-60 & NUMBERS 18:1, 23. THE THINGS OF GOD ARE AN OFFENSE TO SEXUAL PEOPLE IS IN JEREMIAH 6:10; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:22-24 & GALATIANS 5:11. A SEXUAL STUMBLING-BLOCK AS AN OBJECT OF A SEXUAL OFFENSE IS IN ROMANS 14:13; LEVITICUS 19:14; MATTHEW 16:23; ROMANS 11:9-10; PSALMS 69:22-23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:9 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:3. A SEXUAL STUMBLING-BLOCK FOR ONESELF IS IN EZEKIEL 14:3-4, 7. A HOLY DIVINE STUMBLING-BLOCK SET UP BY GOD FOR FALLEN SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS & FALLEN SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LADIES IS IN EZEKIEL 3:20 & ISAIAH 47:1-15.**  **THE NATURE OF AUTHORITY: THE ULTIMATE AUTHORITY BELONGS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, WHO DOES AS HE PLEASES IS IN PSALMS 115:3; 135:6; 2ND CHRONICLES 20:6; JOB 9:12; 23:13; 42:2; ISAIAH 14:27; 43:13; 45:9; 46:10; DANIEL 4:35; ROMANS 9:19-21 & EPHESIANS 1:11. THE HUMAN HOLY AUTHORITY & DIVINE HOLY AUTHORITY: ALL HUMAN HOLY AUTHORITY & ALL DIVINE HOLY AUTHORITY IS GIVEN AND ONLY ESTABLISHED, INSTITUTED AND APPOINTED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ROMANS 13:1-10; DANIEL 2:21; 4:17; 5:18-21; JOHN 19:11 & 1ST PETER 2:13-17. IT INVOLVES THE RIGHTFUL FREEDOM BY THE PERFECT HOLY LAW OF LIBERTY [JAMES 2:8-13] TO GIVE ORDERS IS IN MATTHEW 8:9; 25:23; JOHN 19:10; LUKE 7:8; 19:17; 20:20; 23:7; MARK 13:34; GENESIS 41:35; NUMBERS 27:20; DEUTERONOMY 1:15; JUDGES 9:29; EZRA 7:24; ESTHER 9:29; ISAIAH 22:21; JEREMIAH 38:10; 1ST PETER 2:13 & ACTS 6:10; 7:1-53; 9:14; 26:10, 12. IT IS LIMITED, UNLIKE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AUTHORITY IS IN JOHN 19:10-11 & ACTS 5:38-39. THE RESPONSIBILITIES OF THOSE WITH HOLY AUTHORITY: THEY ARE TO ACT AS HOLY SERVANTS, NOT LORDING IT OVER CREATURES IS IN MATTHEW 20:25-28; MARK 10:42-45 & JOHN 13:4-15. THE ONLY TIME THE SUPREME AUTHORITY CAN LORD OVER CREATURES IS IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AUTHORITY IN ROMANS 13:1 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 6:10; 7:1-8:3. THEIR HOLY AUTHORITY IS TO BE USED FOR THE BENEFIT OF OTHER CREATURES IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:8; 13:10 & ROMANS 13:1-10. IT IS SOMETIMES NECESSARY TO WITHHOLD EXERCISING HOLY AUTHORITY FOR OTHER’S GOOD IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:1-7; 8:8-13; 9:4-18; 10:23-24. THE EXAMPLES OF THE HOLY AUTHORITY OF BELIEVERS: HOLY AUTHORITY OVER POSSESSIONS IS IN ACTS 5:4. HOLY AUTHORITY OVER THE WILL IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:37. THE HOLY AUTHORITY TO BECOME THE CHILDREN OF GOD IS IN JOHN 1:12. THE HOLY AUTHORITY OVER BELIEVERS IN ALL THEIR LIFETIME IS IN ROMANS 7:1. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPREME AUTHORITY OVER MONEY IS IN MALACHI 3:8-12. HOLY AUTHORITY OF HUMAN INSTITUTIONS IN THE CHURCH WORLD: SUPREME AUTHORITY IS GIVEN TO JESUS CHRIST AS THE HEAD OF THE CHURCH BY HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS IN ROMANS 13:1-2; EPHESIANS 1:22; 4:15; 5:23, 24 & COLOSSIANS 1:18. SPIRITUAL AUTHORITY UNDER JESUS CHRIST IN THE CHURCH IS POSSESSED & ATTAINED BY ELDERS: AS SHEPHERDS WHO TEACH AND CARE FOR THE FLOCK IS IN JOHN 21:15-17; EPHESIANS 4:11-13; 1ST TIMOTHY 3:2; 5:17; TITUS 2:1-10; 1ST PETER 5:2 & ACTS 20:28. AS OVERSEERS OR BISHOPS RULING THE CHURCH IS IN ROMANS 12:8; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:12; 1ST TIMOTHY 5:17 & ACTS 20:28. THE RESPONSE OF THE CHURCH TO THE HOLY AUTHORITY OF THE ELDERS: ELDERS ARE TO BE OBEYED IS IN HEBREWS 13:17. ELDERS ARE TO BE HONORED AND RESPECTED IS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:12-13 & 1ST TIMOTHY 5:17. PAUL’S LIMITS THE HOLY AUTHORITY OF WOMEN IN THE CHURCH IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 2:12 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:5-6, 10; 14:33-37. THE REASON FOR THIS PROHIBITION DERIVES FROM GOD’S ORDER OF CREATION IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 2:13-14 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:3, 7-10. THE KINDS OF HOLY AUTHORITY WITHIN THE CHURCH: HOLY AUTHORITY TO PREACH THE GOSPEL IS IN MATTHEW 28:18-19 & MARK 16:15. THE HOLY AUTHORITY TO EXCOMMUNICATE IS IN MATTHEW 18:15-18 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1-5, 9-13. THE HOLY AUTHORITY TO FORGIVE SEXUALITY IS IN MATTHEW 18:18 & JOHN 20:23. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPREME AUTHORITY TO RELEASE AND EXPUNGE THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP THAT CAN NEVER BE FORGIVEN IS IN ACTS 7:59-60. THE HOLY AUTHORITY OF HUMAN INSTITUTIONS IN THE HOUSE WORLD: A HUSBAND IS GIVEN HEADSHIP OF HIS WIFE IS IN EPHESIANS 5:23. THE BASIS FOR THIS HEADSHIP: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HEADSHIP OVER HIS SON JESUS CHRIST IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:3. JESUS CHRIST’S HEADSHIP OVER THE CHURCH IS IN EPHESIANS 5:23, 25. GOD’S ORDER OF CREATION IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:8-9 & GENESIS 2:20-22. THIS HEADSHIP HAS BEEN AFFECTED BY THE FALL OF MAN CONCERNING SEXUALITY IS IN GENESIS 3:16. HOW THIS HEADSHIP IS TO BE EXERCISED: A DIVINELY LOVING AND SACRIFICIAL NATURE IS IN EPHESIANS 5:25, 28, 33; COLOSSIANS 3:19 & 1ST PETER 3:7. AS JESUS CHRIST RULES AS HEAD OF THE CHURCH IS IN EPHESIANS 5:25-29. REGARDING HIS WIFE AS PART OF HIMSELF IS IN EPHESIANS 5:28-29 & 1ST PETER 3:7. CHRISTIAN WIVES ARE TO SUBMIT TO THEIR HUSBANDS IS IN EPHESIANS 5:22 & COLOSSIANS 3:18. THEY ARE TO FOLLOW THE EXAMPLE OF THE SUBMISSION OF THE CHURCH TO JESUS CHRIST IS IN EPHESIANS 5:24-25. THE HOLY FATHERS ARE HEADS OF THEIR FAMILIES IS IN GENESIS 18:19; 35:2; JOSHUA 24:15; EPHESIANS 6:45; 1ST TIMOTHY 3:4, 12 & TITUS 1:6. THE HOLY FATHERS’ AUTHORITY IS TO BE EXERCISED REASONABLY IS IN EPHESIANS 6:4 & COLOSSIANS 3:21. THE RESPONSE OF HOLY CHILDREN TO HOLY PARENTAL AUTHORITY FROM 0 TO 12 YEARS OF AGE: HOLY OBEDIENCE IS IN EPHESIANS 6:1; COLOSSIANS 3:20 & PROVERBS 6:20; 23:22. HOLY RESPECT IS IN EPHESIANS 6:2-3; DEUTERONOMY 5:16; 27:16; EXODUS 20:12; 21:15, 17; PROVERBS 19:26; 20:20; MATTHEW 19:19; MARK 10:19 & LUKE 18:20. THE KINDS OF HOLY AUTHORITY WITHIN THE FAMILY: HOLY AUTHORITY TO DISCIPLINE IS IN PROVERBS 19:18; 23:13; 29:17. HOLY AUTHORITY TO TEACH IS IN PROVERBS 1:8; 3:1; 13:1. HOLY AUTHORITY TO COMMAND IS IN COLOSSIANS 3:20; EPHESIANS 6:1; PROVERBS 6:20-23 & JAMES 2:8-13. THE HOLY AUTHORITY OF HUMAN INSTITUTIONS IN THE BUSINESS WORLD: WITHOUT HOLY AUTHORITY, SEXUALITY IS UNRESTRAINED AND OUT OF CONTROL IS IN ROMANS 1:24-26; 13:4; GENESIS 6:5 & JUDGES 19:11. ALL HUMAN HOLY AUTHORITIES ARE APPOINTED, INSTITUTED AND ESTABLISHED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ROMANS 13:1-2; GENESIS 9:5-6; DANIEL 2:21, 37-38; 4:17; 5:18-21, 26; JOHN 19:11 & 1ST PETER 2:13. ALL HOLY RULERS ARE APPOINTED AS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SERVANTS TO DO GOOD OR MESSIANIC EVIL TO RESTRAIN EVIL IS IN ROMANS 13:4, 6; ISAIAH 45:1; JEREMIAH 25:9; 27:6; 43:10; 1ST TIMOTHY 2:2 & 1ST PETER 2:14. THE PROPER RESPONSE TO HUMAN HOLY AUTHORITIES: THEY ARE TO BE OBEYED BY EVERYONE UNDER THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS IN ROMANS 13:1, 5-7; ECCLESIASTES 8:2; MATTHEW 22:17-21; MARK 12:14-17; LUKE 20:22-25; TITUS 3:1 & 1ST PETER 2:13-14. THEY ARE TO BE HIGHLY HONORED AND HIGHLY RESPECTED IS IN PROVERBS 24:21; ROMANS 13:7 & 1ST PETER 2:17. THEY ARE NOT TO BE OBEYED IF THEIR DEMANDS CONFLICT WITH THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN EXODUS 1:17; 1ST KINGS 21:3; DANIEL 3:18; 6:12; MATTHEW 22:21; MARK 12:17; HEBREWS 11:23; LUKE 20:25 & ACTS 4:19; 6:11-7:60. THEY ARE TO BE PRAYED FOR IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 2:1-2; JEREMIAH 29:7 & ACTS 7:59-60. SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS ARE TO USE RIGHTS GRANTED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOLY AUTHORITIES IS IN ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 6:10; 7:1-53; 16:35-39; 22:22-29; 25:1-12. THE ABUSE OF HOLY AUTHORITY: THE DIVINE WARNINGS AGAINST THE ABUSE OF HOLY AUTHORITY: BY EMPLOYERS OVER THEIR EMPLOYEES IS IN EPHESIANS 6:9; LEVITICUS 25:43; DEUTERONOMY 24:14. BY FATHERS OVER THEIR CHILDREN IS IN EPHESIANS 6:4 & COLOSSIANS 3:21. BY HUSBANDS OVER THEIR WIVES IS IN COLOSSIANS 3:19. BY ELDERS OVER THE CHURCH IS IN 1ST PETER 5:2-3 & EZEKIEL 34:2-7. BY THOSE MISTREATING FOREIGNERS IS IN EXODUS 22:21; 23:9. BY LEADERS OVER THOSE WHO ARE LED IS IN MATTHEW 20:25-27; MARK 10:42-44 & LUKE 22:25-26. BY THOSE TAKING ADVANTAGE OF THE HELPLESS OR POOR IS IN EXODUS 22:22; PROVERBS 22:22; EZEKIEL 22:29 & ZECHARIAH 7:10. BY THOSE WHO OPPRESS OTHERS IS IN JEREMIAH 22:17; PSALMS 73:8; 119:134 & EZEKIEL 22:7. THE EXAMPLES OF THE ABUSE OF HOLY AUTHORITY IS IN GENESIS 16:6; EXODUS 1:11; 1ST KINGS 12:14 & JAMES 2:6. THE CIVIL AUTHORITIES: CIVIL AUTHORITIES ARE DIVINELY APPOINTED IN JOHN 19:11; ROMANS 13:1; 1ST SAMUEL 9:17; 16:1; PSALMS 78:70-71; PROVERBS 8:15-16; JEREMIAH 27:6; DANIEL 2:21, 37-38; 4:17, 32; 5:18-21, 26-28. CIVIL AUTHORITIES AS GOD’S SERVANT AND AGENTS IS IN ROMANS 13:4; ISAIAH 45:1; JEREMIAH 25:9; 27:6; 43:10 & ROMANS 13:6. CIVIL AUTHORITY EXERCISED FOR THE GOOD OF ALL AND IN ORDER TO PUNISH WRONGDOERS IS IN PROVERBS 19:12; 21:15; 29:4, 14; 1ST PETER 2:13-14; GENESIS 9:6; EZRA 7:26; PSALMS 72:12-14; 78:72; ROMANS 13:3-4; 1ST TIMOTHY 2:2 & ACTS 25:11. EVERYONE MUST SUBMIT TO CIVIL AUTHORITIES IS IN PROVERBS 24:21-22; TITUS 3:1; ECCLESIASTES 8:2-5; MATTHEW 17:24-27; 22:15-21; MARK 12:13-17; LUKE 20:20-25; ROMANS 13:1, 5-7 & 1ST PETER 2:13-14, 17. CIVIL AUTHORITIES ARE ONLY TO BE OBEYED IN WHAT IS LAWFUL ACCORDING TO HOLY SCRIPTURE IS IN EXODUS 1:17; 1ST KINGS 21:2-3; DANIEL 1:8; 3:28; 6:7-10; MATTHEW 22:21; MARK 12:17; HEBREWS 11:23; LUKE 20:25 & ACTS 4:19; 5:29.**  **ABOMINATIONS (FEMALE CATAMITES & MALE SODOMITES, BISEXUALITY, TRANSSEXUALS AND HERMAPHRODITES)**  **AN ABOMINATION BASICALLY MEANS “TO DEPRECATE AS AN ILL OMEN” FROM THE LATIN WORD *ABOMINARI*. ALSO IS THE ENGLISH WORDS THAT DERIVES FROM SHAQATS MEANING “SHIQQUTS (SHIQQUWTS)” OR SHEQETS” AS A LOATHSOME, HATEFUL, SINFUL, WICKED AND VILE RECEPTION. THE WORD ABOMINATION DENOTES GRAVE MORAL OFFENSES BY TOEBA OR TOBA. IT IS MOSTLY CONSIDERED AS A TABOO OR TAPU MEANING IT IS FORBIDDEN. THE TERM SHIQQUWTS IS TRANSLATED ABOMINATION BY ALMOST ALL TRANSLATION OF THE BIBLICAL TEXTS WHICH IN MOST CASES CONCERNS IDOLATRY OR MARTIAL FORNICATION AS LOATHSOME AND DETESTABLE IN TOBIT 4:12-13. THE TWO TERMS OF SHEQETS AND SHAQETS ARE USED FOR DIETARY VIOLATIONS IN THE HEBREW. ANOTHER WORD THAT IS ABHORRED IS ZAAM IN THE GREEK. SOME SCRIPTURES THAT CONCERN THE WORD SHIQQUWTS ARE FOUND IN DANIEL 9:27; 11:31; 12:11; 1ST MACCABEES 1:54; ISAIAH 66:3; DEUTERONOMY 29:17; EZEKIEL 20:7; 1ST KINGS 11:5-7; 2ND KINGS 23:24 AND JEREMIAH 13:27. ALSO SOME SCRIPTURES THAT CONCERN THE WORD SHEQATS ARE FOUND IN LEVITICUS 11:10-13, 23, 41. ALSO SOME SCRIPTURES THAT CONCERN THE WORD SHAQATS ARE FOUND IN LEVITICUS 11:11, 13, 43; 20:25; PSALMS 22:24 AND DEUTERONOMY 7:26. ALSO TOEBA IS USED IN THREE WAYS. FIRST, EVERY SHEPHERD WAS CONSIDERED AN ABOMINATION TO THE EGYPTIANS IN GENESIS 46:34. SECOND, CONCERNS PHARAOH GRANTING TO THE ISRAELITES TO HOLD A FESTIVAL AND OFFER THEIR SACRIFICES TO EGYPT. BUT MOSES REFUSED BY NOT GIVING PERMISSION TO SACRIFICE “THE ABOMINATION OF THE EGYPTIANS” IN EXODUS 8:26. THIRD, THERE ARE SEVEN THINGS LISTED AS AN ABOMINATION IN PROVERBS 6:16-18. THEY ARE A LYING TONGUE, HANDS THAT SHED INNOCENT BLOOD, HAUGHTY EYES OR PROUD LOOK, FEET THAT ARE SWIFT TO RUNNING IN MISCHIEF, A HEART THAT DEVISES WICKED IMAGINATIONS (SCHEMES), A FALSE WITNESS WHO SPEAKS LIES & ONE THAT SOWS DISCORD AMONG BRETHREN. SOME SCRIPTURES CONCERNING THE WORD TOEBA ARE FOUND IN DEUTERONOMY 7:25; 13:14; 14:3; 22:5; 23:18; 24:2-4; 25:13-19; ISAIAH 44:19; EZEKIEL 16:22, 58; 18:10-13; 33:26; LEVITICUS 18:22, 27-30; 1ST KINGS 14:24; JEREMIAH 7:9, 10; 32:35 & PROVERBS 11:1; 12:22. ALSO ARE SOME SCRIPTURES THAT CONCERN THE WORD TAAB ARE FOUND IN THE OKJV IN DEUTERONOMY 7:26; 23:7; JOB 15:16; 19:19; 30:10; PSALMS 5:6; 53:1; 106:40; 107:18; 119:163; AMOS 5:10; MICAH 3:9; 1ST CHRONICLES 21:6; ISAIAH 14:19; 49:7; EZEKIEL 16:25, 52 AND 1ST KINGS 21:26. IN ROMANS 1:24-27 DECLARES THAT WOMEN WITH WOMEN (CATAMITES) WENT AGAINST NATURE AND MEN WITH MEN (SODOMITES) BURNED IN LUST FOR EACH OTHER. IN THE STORY OF EZEKIEL 1-10 IT TELLS US THAT THE CHERUBIM OR LIVING CREATURES CONTROL AND ISOLATES THE GREATER ABOMINATIONS AND WICKED ABOMINATIONS COMMITTED IN THE TEMPLE. EZEKIEL THE PRIEST/PROPHET WAS AUTHORIZED TO LOOK BEHIND CLOSED DOORS OF ALL THE ABOMINATIONS BEING COMMITTED, BUT NOT TO ACT ON IT. ALSO JOHN THE REVELATOR IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION WAS ALSO AUTHORIZED TO LOOK UPON THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS & THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH IN REVELATION 17:1-18, BUT NOT TO ACT ON IT THROUGH ONE OF THE SEVEN ANGELS (STEPHEN IN ACTS 6:15, JESUS IN REVELATION 22:16, MICHAEL, GABRIEL, URIEL (JEREMIEL), RAPHAEL AND REMPHAN) THAT TOLD AND SHOWED HIM THESE THINGS. ALSO BABYLON’S FALL WAS CONFIRMED IN REVELATION 18:1-19:10. IN 1ST KINGS 11:1-13 CONCERNING SOLOMON’S 80 YEAR KINGDOM OF WISDOM FALLING BECAUSE OF IDOLATRY WHICH IS MARITAL FORNICATION IN TOBIT 4:12-13 CONCERNING THE ABOMINATION OF ASHTORETH THE GODDESS OF THE SIDONIANS, THE ABOMINATION OF THE MOLECH AS SUKKOTH (MILCOM) OF THE AMMONITES (IT MAY POSSIBLY REFER TO MOLOCH WHICH CONCERNS CHILD PORNOGRAPHY IN ACTS 7:42-43), THE ABOMINATION OF CHEMOSH OF MOAB BY WHICH SOLOMON COMMITTED THESE THINGS WITH HIS FOREIGN WIVES THAT HE LOVED. BISEXUALITY IS THE SEXUAL ACT OR AN ORIENTATION INVOLVING PHYSICAL ATTRACTION TO BOTH MALES AND FEMALES WHICH IS PROVEN IN REVELATION 17:4; 18:6 CONCERNING THE MIXED GOLDEN CUP. TRANSSEXUALS ARE FOUND IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 14:26. HERMAPHRODITES ALSO CALLED SHE-MALES WHICH MEAN “INTERSEX” WHICH IS THE ONES WHO HAVE BOTH SEX GLANDS, WHO CAN ENGAGE IN BOTH MALES AND FEMALES SEXUALLY. THIS KIND OF HERMAPHRODITE MAYBE THE ANTICHRIST WHICH IS ASSOCIATED WITH THE NUMBER 666 & IN THE GREEK TRANSLATION IS THE SAME NUMBER 666 LISTED AS THE NUMBER XXX IN DNA & PERVERTED SEXUAL EROS LOVE PORNOGRAPHY (SHORT FOR PORN CALLED PORNEIA IN THE GREEK) LINKED TO THE 24 ORDERS OF THE EVIL GIANTS PLACED IN BOOK OF THE PROPHETS IN GENESIS 6:1-5; ACTS 7:42-43 & REVELATION 13:18. ALSO THE NUMBER 666 REFERS TO THE NAME NERON CAESAR WHICH IS CODED NERO THE ROMAN EMPEROR THAT KILLED CHRISTIANS (LORDS) & SAINTS (LORDS) IN 55AD TO 68AD. ALSO IN THE NAME OF KING NEBUCHADREZZAR FROM THE BOOK OF DANIEL IS THE NUMBER 663 AND THE NAME NEBUCHADREZZUR IN THE BOOK OF JEREMIAH THE NUMBER IS 669, WHICH MIDWAY IS THE NUMBER 666 AND IF THE MYSTERIES OF JEREMIAH IS ASSOCIATED WITH REVELATION, NEBUCHADNEZZAR CAME, BIDDEN BY GOD TO CRUSH GOD’S PEOPLE MAY PREFIGURE THE END-TIMES BEAST OVERCOMING GOD’S SAINTS (LORDS) IN REVELATION 13:7. THE ACT OF COMMITTING AN ABOMINATION IS AN SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY AGAINST THE LORD IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:4-12 & IS STRICTLY FORBIDDEN TO THE LORD’S PEOPLE, THESE WHO ACT ON THESE THINGS WILL BE DESTROYED BY THE BREATH OF HIS MOUTH AND BRIGHTNESS OF HIS COMING IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:8.**  **SIN IS AN ABOMINATION: THE FATHER STEPHEN DETESTS IT IS IN LEVITICUS 18:26-30; 20:13; PROVERBS 6:16-19; 26:24-26; 28:8 & ISAIAH 66:3-4. THE ABOMINATION OF BABYLON THE GREAT IS IN REVELATION 14:8; 17:3-6; 19:1-2 & JEREMIAH 51:6-8. IDOLATRY IS AN ABOMINATION IS IN JEREMIAH 4:1-2; 7:30; 16:18; 32:32-35; DEUTERONOMY 7:25-26; 12:31; 18:9-13; 27:15; 29:17-18; 32:15-16; 1ST KINGS 11:4-8; 2ND KINGS 23:13; ISAIAH 44:19; EZEKIEL 5:9; 7:20; 8:5-18; 11:17-21; 20:30; HOSEA 9:10; ROMANS 1:21-27 & 1ST PETER 4:3. UNCLEAN ANIMALS ARE AN ABOMINATION IS IN ISAIAH 65:2-5; 66:17; LEVITICUS 7:21; 11:13-20, 41-42 & REVELATION 18:2. THE ABOMINATION THAT CAUSES DESOLATION IS IN DANIEL 9:25-27; 11:29-32; 12:11-12; MATTHEW 24:15-21; MARK 13:14-19 & REVELATION 13:14-15.**  **SODOM AND GOMORRAH’S LOCATION IS IN GENESIS 10:19; 13:10-12. SODOM BECAME LOT’S HOME IS IN GENESIS 13:10-12. SODOM AND GOMORRAH AT WAR: SODOM AND GOMORRAH, WITH OTHER CITIES OF THE PLAIN, DEFEATED BY THE ALLIANCE OF FOUR KINGS IS IN GENESIS 14:1-12. ABRAM RESCUES LOT AND IS HONORED BY THE KING OF SODOM AND HIS ALLIES IS IN GENESIS 14:13-24. THE WICKEDNESS OF SODOM AND GOMORRAH IS IN GENESIS 13:13; 18:200-21; 19:1-9. ABRAHAM PLEADS FOR THE RIGHTEOUS IN SODOM AND GOMORRAH IS IN GENESIS 18:16-32. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S JUDGMENT AGAINST SODOM AND GOMORRAH IS IN GENESIS 19:13, 23-29; DEUTERONOMY 29:23 & LUKE 17:29. THE STORY OF SODOM AND GOMORRAH BECOMES A PICTURE OF HUMAN SINFUL SEXUALITY AND DIVINE JUDGMENT IS IN JUDE 7; ISAIAH 3:9; 13:19; JEREMIAH 23:14; LAMENTATIONS 4:6; EZEKIEL 16:44-58; AMOS 4:11; MATTHEW 10:15; 11:23-24; 2ND PETER 2:6-9 & LUKE 10:12; 17:28-30.**  **GOD’S CREATION ORDER FOR HOLY DIVINE INTERCOURSE IS IN GENESIS 1:27-28; 2:18-24. JESUS CHRIST AND PAUL ENDORSED GOD’S CREATIVE ORDER IS IN MARK 10:6-9; MATTHEW 19:4-5 & EPHESIANS 5:31. OT PROHIBITIONS OF HOMOSEXUAL PRACTICE IS IN LEVITICUS 18:22; 20:13. HOMOSEXUAL PRACTICE IS INCOMPATIBLE WITH THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10 & 1ST TIMOTHY 1:9-11. MAGICAL SEXUAL DISORDER AT EVERY LEVEL IS THE ONE CONSEQUENCE OF ALWAYS REJECTING GOD IS IN ROMANS 1:21-27; 1ST KINGS 14:24; 15:12 & 2ND KINGS 23:7. THE EXAMPLES OF HOMOSEXUAL PRACTICE IS IN GENESIS 19:4-8; JUDE 7 & JUDGES 19:16-24.**  **THE WALL OF SEPARATION CAUSED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN ALL CREATION IN “THIS AGE” CONCERNING MAN**  **TO OVERCOME THE TOTAL SEPARATION FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN, MAN NEEDED SOMEONE TO PROVIDE RECONCILIATION AND THEREBY BRING BACK INTO FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN. NO ONE CAN HAVE TRUE FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IF MAN SIMPLY DOES NOT KNOW WHO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS OR REFUSES TO KNOW THE TRUTH OR DESTITUTE OF THE TRUTH BY STRONG DELUSION (TURNING THE TRUTH OF THE FATHER STEPHEN INTO A LIE OR BELIEVING THE TRUTH OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A LIE) IN 2ND ESDRAS 4:37; 8:35; TOBIT 1:5; WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:6; SIRACH 4:25; 1ST MACCABEES 7:18; PSALMS 54:5; ISAIAH 38:18; 59:4, 14-15; JEREMIAH 7:28; 9:3, 5; DANIEL 8:12; HOSEA 4:1; JOHN 8:44-46; ROMANS 1:21-25; 2:8-9; 3:1-23; GALATIANS 3:1; 5:7; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:3-5; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:17-18; 3:7-8; 4:4; HEBREWS 10:26-31; 2ND PETER 2:2; 1ST JOHN 1:6, 8, 10; 2:4, 21; 4:6 & ACTS 4:25-27. FOR TRILLIONS OF YEARS, THE FATHER STEPHEN WINKED AT IGNORANCE TOWARD HIM, BUT NOW COMMANDS ALL EVERYWHERE TO REPENT AND THEY HAVE NO EXCUSE FOR THEIR DISOBEDIENCE & IGNORANCE THAT WILL BURN IN HELL IN REVELATION 21:8 & ACTS 17:29-31. THIS IS BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN “THROUGH CHRIST (HIS SON JESUS) RECONCILED US TO HIMSELF AND GAVE US THE MINISTRY OF RECONCILIATION, THAT IS, IN CHRIST GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) WAS RECONCILING THE WORLD (THE LORDSHIPS OF MAN) TO HIMSELF” IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:18-19. IN EPHESIANS 2:14-16 DECLARES “FOR HE HIMSELF (FATHER STEPHEN) IS OUR PEACE, WHO HAS MADE BOTH ONE, AND HAS BROKEN DOWN THE MIDDLE WALL OF SEPARATION, HAVING ABOLISHED IN HIS FLESH, THE ENMITY, THAT IS, THE LAW OF COMMANDMENTS CONTAINED IN ORDINANCES, SO AS TO CREATE IN HIMSELF ONE NEW MAN FROM THE TWO, THUS MAKING PEACE, AND THAT HE MIGHT RECONCILE THEM BOTH TO GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) IN ONE BODY THROUGH THE CROSS, THEREBY PUTTING TO DEATH THE ENMITY.” SINCE, CHRIST CAME TO DESTROY THE ALIENATION AND WALL OF SEPARATION FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN, ALL WHO FAIL TO COME TO THE AGAPE LOVE AND TRUTH OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN OBEYING ALL HIS COMMANDS AND TO KEEP THEM, WILL FACE THE GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT THAT WILL ETERNALLY DAMN THEM TO HELL, UNLESS THEY KNOW AND 100% OBEY THE FATHER STEPHEN WITHOUT QUESTION OR DOUBT IN REVELATION 20:11-15 & JOHN 10:18; 12:49-50; 14:15, 21, 23-24, 31; 15:9-10. FOR ONE MAIN PROBLEM THAT KEEPS MOST OF GOD’S PEOPLE OUT OF THE KINGDOM OF EARTH, KINGDOM OF HEAVEN & KINGDOM OF GOD IS BECAUSE OF THE ALIENATION AND WALL OF SEPARATION THAT HAS BEEN REINFORCED FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN BECAUSE OF MARITAL SEX OR ANY FORM OF SEXUALITY COUPLED WITH UNAUTHORIZED ILLEGAL DRUGS WHICH IS THE WORKS OF THE FLESH AND PROVISION (LUSTS) OF THE FLESH WHICH IS THE WORLD AND NOT FROM OR THE FATHER STEPHEN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:16; GALATIANS 5:19-21; ROMANS 1:21-32; 13:14 & 1ST JOHN 2:15-17. THERE ARE SOME OF GOD’S PEOPLE THAT SAYS THEY HAD A LEGITIMATE DIVORCE AND ARE SINGLE AGAIN AND MAKE EXCUSES WHICH COMMIT A UNAUTHORIZED DIVINE UNION WHICH IS CALLED UNAUTHORIZED DIVINE INTERCOURSE AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE LAW BECAUSE THEY NEVER WERE DEEMED AN AUTHORIZED DIVORCE IN MARRIAGE FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN AND ARE STILL MARRIED TO THEIR SPOUSE AND IT IS TREATED AS ADULTERY COUPLED WITH FORNICATION BUT THEY SAY THEY RECEIVED THE CERTIFICATE OF DIVORCE FROM THE SUPERIORS (CHIEFS OR POLICE) OF THE LAW THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN HATES & DID NOT CONDONE OR AUTHORIZE THE LAW TO ADMINISTER JUSTICE IN MALACHI 2:16; MATTHEW 5:31-32; 19:3-9; MARK 10:2-12; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:11-13 & LUKE 16:15-18. AN “AUTHORIZED DIVORCE” FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IS INFALLIBLE PROOF THAT THE ONE OF THE PARTIES COMMITTED ADULTERY AND THE OTHER PARTY HAS TO PROVE THAT WITHOUT A REASONABLE DOUBT TO RECEIVE AN HONORABLE DIVORCE. THIS IS THE PERVERTING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LAW JUSTICE IN EXODUS 23:8; DEUTERONOMY 16:19; 1ST SAMUEL 8:3; PROVERBS 10:9; 17:23; 31:5; JEREMIAH 3:21; 23:36; AMOS 2:7; MICAH 3:9; GALATIANS 1:7; SIRACH 8:2; SUSANNA 9, 56; & ACTS 13:6-12. THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES NOT PERVERT HIS OWN LAW JUSTICE IN JOB 8:3; 34:12. DIVORCE CANNOT BE BASED ON IRRECONCILABLE DIFFERENCE OR EVEN VIOLENCE BECAUSE THE HOLY SCRIPTURES COMMANDS IT HAS TO BE MARITAL UNFAITHFULNESS TO THE MARRIAGE BED. DID THE FATHER STEPHEN WRITE THE HOLY BIBLE, OR DID YOU WHO ARE FAR FROM THE TRUTH---IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 14:36. SOME SCRIPTURES BETWEEN THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE TRUE TEACHER AND TRUE AUTHOR OF OUR FAITH AND LIARS THAT CLAIM TO BE BIBLICAL AUTHORS BUT ARE FALSE ARE IN BARUCH 3:23; 2ND MACCABEES 2:28; 7:31; JOHN 6:45; 8:28; ROMANS 3:4-23; 15:18; 16:18; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:4, 13; 14:33, 36; 2ND CORINTHIANS 2:17; 4:2; EPHESIANS 4:21; 5:6; COLOSSIANS 2:4, 7; 1ST THESSALONIANS 2:13; 4:9; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12, 15; 3:1; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:3-5; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:13; 2:9, 14-15; TITUS 1:9; HEBREWS 1:3, 2:2; 4:2, 12-13; 5:9; 12:2; 13:7; 1ST PETER 1:23, 25; 2:7-8; 2ND PETER 2:3, 18; 1ST JOHN 1:3-10; 2:27; 3:24-4:6; 5:18-21; 2ND JOHN 7-11; JUDE 5-19; REVELATION 22:18-19 & ACTS 17:11. THE LORD YAHWEH THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE AUTHOR OF ALL CREATION IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 13:3. FOR IF ANYONE SAYS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD OR THE LORD YAHWEH THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS AUTHORIZED SEX IN MARRIAGE, THIS IS A LIE FROM HELL AND A STRONG DELUSION FOR THEM TO TRY TO JUSTIFY THEIR FLESHLY SEXUAL ACTIONS WITH GOD IN ROMANS 3:20; 6:19; 7:5, 18, 25; 8:5, 8, 13; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:29; 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:16; GALATIANS 2:16; EPHESIANS 2:3; COLOSSIANS 2:18, 23; JAMES 5:3; 2ND PETER 2:1-22; JUDE 7-8 & REVELATION 17:1-19:10. WHEN ANYONE HAS A SEXUAL RELATION OR SEXUAL UNION WITH SOMEONE, THEY ARE TREATING THEM AND OPERATING AS FEMALE WITCHES, WHORES, PROSTITUTES, SORCERERS, MISTRESSES AND HARLOTS OR MALE WITCHES CALLED WIZARDS, SORCERERS, MASTERS, EVEN IF THEY ARE HUSBANDS AND WIVES PROVEN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:16. IN EXODUS 22:18 DECLARES “THOU SHALL NOT SUFFER A WITCH TO LIVE” BUT TO DIE. THIS MEANS THOU SHALL NOT SUFFER A RIGHTEOUS PERSON TO DIE BUT TO LIVE IN JOHN 7:16-18. THIS IS BECAUSE IT IS CONSIDERED AS “ONE FLESH” IN MARRIAGE OR “ONE FLESH” OUTSIDE OF MARRIAGE IN THE UNMARRIED REALM. BECAUSE OF LUKE 20:35-36, JESUS SAYS THROUGH THE FATHER STEPHEN THAT SINGLE PEOPLE CANNOT HAVE SEXUAL RELATIONS BECAUSE THEY ARE EQUAL TO THE ANGELS (LORDS) OF GOD IN HEAVEN. TO TOTALLY ABSTAIN FROM MARITAL SEX OR ANY OTHER FORM OF SEX IS CALLED AN ACT OF CHASTITY WHICH IS NOT POPULAR IN ANY CULTURE FOR TRILLIONS OF YEARS IN 1ST PETER 2:11; JUDE 23 & ACTS 15:20, 29; 21:25. EVEN WHEN THE APOSTLES LIKE PAUL CONVERTED A WOMAN NAMED THECLA AND THE KING’S WIVES FROM HAVING SEX WITH THEIR HUSBANDS, THEY USED THEIR AUTHORITY TO PUT HIM INTO PRISON AND THEN EVENTUALLY KILLED HIM IN THE ACTS OF PAUL ON PAGES 445-458. THIS ALSO GOT THE LORD JOHN IN TROUBLE WHEN HE SAID “IT IS NOT LAWFUL FOR THEE TO HAVE THY BROTHER’S WIFE” WHICH INTERRUPTED THE AUTHORITY OF THE KING WITHIN THE KING’S BOUNDARIES OF MARRIAGE IN MARK 6:18. THERE IS A WAY OF PROCREATION WITHOUT HAVING SEX IN ANY MARRIAGE OR UNMARRIED REALM. IT IS CALLED “DIVINE INTERCOURSE” THAT IS COINED FROM THE TERM “DIVINE UNION DONE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN” THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN AUTHORIZES IN MARRIAGE IN GENESIS 2:21-24; MATTHEW 19:6; MARK 10:8-9; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:17 & EPHESIANS 5:31. FOR THE SOLID FOUNDATION IS BUILT ON HIS SON JESUS CHRIST BY HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:10-17; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:19 & HEBREWS 11:10. IN 2ND ESDRAS 10:54 SAYS THAT NO MAN’S BUILDING CAN STAND BEFORE THE FATHER STEPHEN. THIS MEANS EVEN THOUGH HIS SON JESUS PAID THE PRICE OF MAN’S FREEDOM, HIS WHOLE CREATION STILL HAD BE TRANSFIGURED, CHANGED & TRANSFORMED INTO WHAT PLEASED THE FATHER STEPHEN SO THAT HE COULD NOT HAVE LIMITED ACCESS, BUT MORE ACCESS THAN ANYONE ELSE BEING RAISED AS THE LORD AND CHRIST IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM IN EPHESIANS 2:18; REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:7; 2:36. THOSE WHO HAVE A SEXUAL UNION ARE A SLAVE OF UNRIGHTEOUSNESS AND THOSE WHO HAVE A DIVINE UNION IS A SLAVE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS IN ROMANS 6:19-20, 22. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON CASUAL SEX OR MARITAL SEX YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “GOD IS LOVE AND THE LOVE IN THE HOLY BIBLE.”**  **HOMOSEXUALITY IS AN INCURABLE RELATIONSHIP BECAUSE NONE, I MEAN NONE OF THE LORDS PAID FOR HOMOSEXUAL ACTS. THE LORD JESUS CHRIST ONLY PAID FOR HOMOSEXUALITY AT A DISTANCE AND NOT THE CORRUPTIBLE ACTS IN ITSELF IN ROMANS 1:21-28. MATTER A FACT, THE LORD JESUS CHRIST DID NOT PAY FOR ANY SEXUAL ACTS ALSO BECAUSE THE CRUCIFIXION LAWS DID NOT REQUIRE IT AND THE FATHER STEPHEN ONLY PAID FOR SEXUAL ACTS IN THE STONING LAWS IN ACTS 7:59-60. THE LORD JESUS CHRIST WAS NOT STONED TO DEATH AND HE ONLY WAS PERSECUTED FOR A MINUTE IN JOHN 10:31-39 & ACTS 9:4-6. THE REASON THE HOMOSEXUAL ACTS IS INCURABLE BECAUSE IT TOTALLY GOES AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ORDER OF CREATION WITH ADAM AND EVE. THIS WAS ADAM AND EVE AND NOT ADAM AND STEVE. THIS MEANS THAT IT IS TOTALLY EVIL IN NATURE AND NO GOOD CAN COME FROM EVIL. THE FATHER STEPHEN DESTROYED SODOM AND GOMORRAH FOR THIS SAME REASON AND LOT AND HIS FAMILY WAS THE ONLY ONES TO ESCAPE THE ETERNAL DESTRUCTION ONLY BECAUSE THEY OBEY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN GENESIS CHAPTER 18:16-19:29. ALSO ANY CREATURE THAT APPROVES OF THE PRACTICES OF HOMOSEXUAL ACTS IN THEIR KNOWLEDGE IS JUST AS EVIL AS ACTING, DOING AND THINKING UPON IT IN ROMANS 1:32. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN JUDGES IMPARTIALLY AND HAS NO RESPECT OF PERSONS IN ACTS 10:34-35 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES ORDER OUT OF CHAOS: THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES SOMETHING OUT OF NOTHING IS IN GENESIS 1:1-2; PSALMS 33:9; 148:5-6; ROMANS 4:17 & HEBREWS 11:3. THE FATHER STEPHEN BRINGS ORDER TO HIS CREATION IS IN GENESIS 1:14-19; JOB 9:8; PSALMS 8:3; ISAIAH 45:12; 48:13. CHAOS THREATENS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ORDER: LIFE AND ORDER IN CREATION MUST BE SUSTAINED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOB 12:10; 34:14-15; PSALMS 104:29; ISAIAH 42:5; COLOSSIANS 1:16-17; HEBREWS 1:1-3 & JOHN 1:1-5. THE RAGING SEA AS A SYMBOL OF CHAOS IS IN EXODUS 15:8; PSALMS 46:2-3; 69:2, 15; 77:16; 104:7-9; PROVERBS 8:29; ZECHARIAH 10:11; MATTHEW 8:23-27; MARK 4:36-41 & LUKE 8:22-25. THREATENING NATIONS ARE LIKENED TO THE RAGING SEAS AS BRINGERS OF CHAOS IS IN ISAIAH 17:12-13; PSALMS 46:6 & JEREMIAH 46:7. SPIRITUAL AND POLITICAL CHAOS IS IN JUDGES 17:6; EPHESIANS 4:14 & GALATIANS 1:7. THE FATHER STEPHEN USES CHAOS AS A JUDGMENT IS IN ISAIAH 24:1, 3-4, 10-12, 17-21; 27:10; 32:14; 34:11; ZEPHANIAH 1:14-15 & REVELATION 6:15-17. FLOODWATERS AS A SYMBOL OF THE CHAOS OF JUDGMENT IS IN GENESIS 6:17; JOB 20:28; 22:16; ISAIAH 8:7 & JONAH 2:3. PANIC AND DESTRUCTION CHARACTERIZE THE CHAOS THAT FOLLOWS JUDGMENT IS IN JUDGES 7:22; 1ST SAMUEL 14:20; 2ND CHRONICLES 20:22-23; ISAIAH 19:2; EZEKIEL 38:21; HAGGAI 2:22 & ZECHARIAH 14:13.**  **THE EXAMPLES OF PEOPLE IN CONFUSION IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 18:29; ESTHER 3:15; LUKE 21:25-26 & ACTS 17:8; 19:32. THE FATHER STEPHEN SENDS CONFUSION AS JUDGMENT: THE RIGHTEOUS ASK THE FATHER STEPHEN TO CONFUSE THEIR ENEMIES IS IN PSALMS 35:26; 40:14; 55:9; 70:2. THE FATHER STEPHEN SENDS CONFUSION ON ISRAEL’S ENEMIES IS IN EXODUS 23:37; DEUTERONOMY 7:23 & PSALMS 71:24. ISRAEL, TOO, MAY EXPERIENCE CONFUSION IS IN DEUTERONOMY 28:20; 28:28; 2ND CHRONICLES 15:5-6 & JEREMIAH 51:34. THE EXAMPLES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN SENDING CONFUSION IS IN GENESIS 11:7-9; JOSHUA 10:10; 1ST SAMUEL 14:20 & 2ND CHRONICLES 20:22-23. SPIRITUAL CONFUSION IS HUMANITY’S NATURAL STATE IS IN ISAIAH 41:29; 57:20-21; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:18; 2:14 & 2ND CHRONICLES 4:3-4. CONFUSION RELATING TO THE FATHER STEPHEN: CONFUSION AMONG THE JEWS IS IN MATTHEW 12:23-24; 14:1-2; MARK 3:22; 6:14-16; JOHN 3:4; 6:52; 2ND CORINTHIANS 3:14; LUKE 9:7-9; 11:15 & ACTS 2:6-7, 12. CONFUSION AMONG THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DISCIPLES IS IN MATTHEW 8:27; 17:4; MARK 4:41; 9:5-6; 16:8; JOHN 6:60; 16:17-19 & LUKE 9:33-34; 24:22-25. THE FURTHER EXAMPLES OF BELIEVERS IN CONFUSION: CONFUSION OVER THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PURPOSES IS IN PSALMS 73:12-14; ECCLESIASTES 7:15; ISAIAH 21:3-4; DANIEL 4:19; HABAKKUK 1:2-4; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:8; 7:5 & GALATIANS 4:19-20. CONFUSION OVER SOUND DOCTRINE IS IN GALATIANS 1:6-7; 4:9, 17; 5:10. THE REMEDIES FOR CONFUSION: CONFUSION DISPELLED BY ASKING THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR UNDERSTANDING IS IN JEREMIAH 33:3 & JAMES 1:5. CONFUSION DISPELLED BY THE ENLIGHTENMENT OF THE HOLY GHOST IS IN JOHN 14:26; 16:13 & 1ST CORINTHIAN 2:9-10, 13. CONFUSION COMBATED BY THE TEACHING OF WISE LEADERS IS IN 2ND TIMOTHY 2:24-25; 4:2-3; HEBREWS 13:17 & ACTS 20:28-30. CONFUSION DISPELLED BY THE INSTRUCTION OF HOLY SCRIPTURE IS IN PSALMS 119:103-105 & 2ND TIMOTHY 3:16. CONFUSION GOES AS BELIEVERS GROW TO SPIRITUAL MATURITY IS IN EPHESIANS 4:13-14; PHILIPPIANS 1:9-10 & HEBREWS 5:14.**  **HARLOTRIES, PROSTITUTIONS AND WHOREDOMS (WIZARDRY’S)**  **PROSTITUTION IS ALSO CALLED HARLOTRIES AND WHOREDOM’S AND IS THE ACT OF PROVIDING SEXUAL EROS LOVE FORBIDDEN SERVICES TO ANOTHER PERSON IN RETURN FOR A PAYMENT OF SOME SORT, MAINLY WITH MONEY FOR PAYMENT. PROSTITUTION IS DERIVED FROM TWO LATIN WORDS *PRO* WHICH MEANS “TO EXPOSE” AND *STATUERE* WHICH MEANS “TO PLACE UP FRONT.” ESCORTS AND WHORES ARE ALTERNATIVE NAMES FOR PROSTITUTE. NOT ALL ESCORTS ARE WHORES. THE ENGLISH WORD FOR WHORE DERIVES FROM *HORA* AND ITS ROOT IS *KA* MEANING “DESIRE.” ALSO PROSTITUTE CAN MEAN DEBASEMENT OR THE MANUFACTURING OF AN UNWORTHY CAUSE. PROSTITUTION IS AT A HIGH RISK OF SEXUAL EROS LOVE DISEASES TRANSMITTED FROM ONE PARTNER TO ANOTHER. IN LEVITICUS 19:29 IT TELLS US THAT “DO NOT PROSTITUTE YOUR DAUGHTER, TO CAUSE HER TO BE A HARLOT, LEST THE LAND FALL INTO HARLOTRY.” IN LEVITICUS 20:5-6 IT DECLARES “THE LORD WILL SET HIS FACE AGAINST THAT MAN AND HIS FAMILY, AND THE LORD WILL CUT HIM OFF FROM HIS PEOPLE, AND ALL WHO PROSTITUTE THEM WITH HIM TO COMMIT HARLOTRY WITH MOLECH.” IN JEREMIAH 3:9 IT STATES OF HER CASUAL HARLOTRY WHICH CAME INTO BEING AS CASUAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE. IN EZEKIEL 16:15-36 IT TELLS US THAT SHE TRUSTED IN HER BEAUTY AND PLAYED THE HARLOT BECAUSE OF FAME, AND POURED OUT YOUR WHOREDOM’S ON EVERY ONE THAT PASSED BY WHO WOULD HAVE IT. WERE HER ACTS OF HARLOTRY A SMALL THING? BECAUSE IN HER ACTS OF HARLOTRY SHE FORGOT THE DAYS OF HER YOUTH, WHEN SHE WAS NAKED AND BARE STRUGGLING IN HER OWN BLOOD. SHE MADE HER BEAUTY TO BE ABHORRED. SHE COMMITTED HARLOTRIES WITH THE EGYPTIANS FLESHLY NEIGHBORS TO PROVOKE THE LORD IN ANGER. SHE EVEN MULTIPLIED HER ACTS OF HARLOTRY BUT WAS NOT SATISFIED. ALL MEN MAKE PAYMENTS TO HARLOTS, BUT YOU MADE PAYMENTS TO YOUR (EROS) LOVERS AND HIRED THEM TO COME FROM EVERYWHERE. SHE AS A HARLOT IS THE OPPOSITE OF A WOMAN THAT IS NOT SOLICITED TO BEING A HARLOT. THE LORD SAYS BECAUSE OF YOUR NAKEDNESS UNCOVERED AND ALL YOUR FILTHINESS IN YOUR HARLOTRY WITH ALL YOUR (EROS) LOVERS AND THE BLOOD OF YOUR CHILDREN WHICH YOU GAVE TO THEM. THE LORD WILL GATHER ALL YOUR (EROS) LOVERS OF WHOM YOU TOOK PLEASURE IN (EROS) LOVE OR HATRED AND WILL UNCOVER YOUR NAKEDNESS THAT YOUR NAKEDNESS SHALL BE SEEN. THE LORD WILL JUDGE YOU AS WOMEN WHO BREAK WEDLOCK OR AS SHED BLOOD ARE JUDGED. FURY AND JEALOUSY WILL COME FROM THE LORD. THE LORD WILL GIVE YOU INTO THEIR HAND AND THEY WILL BREAK DOWN YOUR SHRINES & HIGH PLACES. THE LORD WILL STRIP YOU OF YOUR CLOTHES AND TAKE YOUR BEAUTIFUL ORNAMENTS & LEAVE YOU BARE AND NAKED. THE LORD WILL BRING AN ASSEMBLY AGAINST HER AND THEY SHALL STONE YOU WITH STONES AND THRUST YOU WITH SWORDS, THEY SHALL BURN YOUR HOUSES TO THE GROUND AND EXECUTE JUDGMENTS IN THE SIGHT FROM OTHER WOMEN. THE LORD WILL MAKE YOU CEASE FROM PLAYING THE HARLOT & HIRING (EROS) LOVERS AT YOUR DISPOSAL. THE LORD’S FURIES WILL THEN REST AND HIS JEALOUSY WILL DEPART WHEN SHE STOPS ALL HER PLAYING AROUND. IN HOSEA 1:2-3:4 IT DECLARES THAT THE LORD GOD COMMANDED HOSEA TO MARRY GOMER WHICH WAS A HARLOT TO BE HIS WIFE OF HARLOTRY. HOSEA KNEW WHY THE LORD CALLED HIM TO THIS SPECIAL MINISTRY BECAUSE HE KNEW OF THE HARLOTRIES THAT HAVE BEEN DONE IN THE COUNTRY AND CITIES. THE LORD WILL BRING CHARGES AGAINST GOMER YOUR WIFE AND THE MOTHER OF YOUR CHILDREN FOR HER LOOSE LIFE STYLE WITH OTHER MEN BESIDES HER HUSBAND HOSEA. IN NAHUM 3:4-6 IT TELLS US ABOUT “THE MISTRESS OF SORCERIES, WHO SELLS THE NATIONS (LAWS) THROUGH HER HARLOTRIES. BEHOLD, THE LORD IS AGAINST YOU AND HE WILL LIFT YOUR SKIRTS OVER YOUR FACE AND THE NATIONS (LAWS) WILL SEE YOUR NAKEDNESS AND THE KINGDOMS YOUR SHAME AND THE LORD WILL MAKE YOU VILE AND CAST ALL ABOMINABLE FILTH ON HER AND MAKE HER A SPECTACLE TO BE TALKED ABOUT.” MALE PROSTITUTES ARE CALLED WIZARDS, WHICH CARRIES THE SAME PENALTIES AS WHORES AND HARLOTS BUT ARE TREATED MORE SEVERE THAN FEMALES. PROSTITUTION IS STRICTLY FORBIDDEN IN THE BIBLE, THOSE COMMITTING THESE ACTS ARE NOT INNOCENT, BUT FIERY JUDGMENT WILL DESTROY THEM FROM THE LORD. HARLOTS ARE CALLED “SOUL-EATERS/SPIRIT-EATERS” & FEEDS ON THE PRECIOUS LIFE OF MAN, WHO WILL HAVE IT.**  **PROSTITUTION, WHOREDOM’S AND HARLOTRIES OR WIZARDRY’S AMONG THE HEATHEN: FOR MONEY IS IN GENESIS 38:15-16; JOSHUA 2:1 & JOEL 3:3. THE RELIGIOUS PROSTITUTIONS IS IN GENESIS 38:21-22 & JOB 36:14. PROSTITUTION IN ISRAEL: IT IS FORBIDDEN UNDER GOD’S BIBLICAL LAW IS IN LEVITICUS 19:29 & DEUTERONOMY 23:17-18. PRIESTS (SERGEANTS), CHIEF PRIESTS (LIEUTENANTS) OR HIGH PRIESTS (CAPTAINS) IS FORBIDDEN TO MARRY PROSTITUTES IS IN LEVITICUS 21:7, 14. THE PENALTIES FOR PROSTITUTION IS IN GENESIS 38:24 & LEVITICUS 21:9. THE EFFORTS TO REMOVE THE SHRINE-PROSTITUTES IS IN 1ST KINGS 15:11-12; 22:45-46. THE LURE OF PROSTITUTION IS IN PROVERBS 7:10 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9. THE PREVALENCE OF PROSTITUTION IS IN 1ST KINGS 3:16; 14:24; JEREMIAH 5:7; HOSEA 4:13-14; 6:10 & MICAH 1:7. THE DIVINE WARNINGS AGAINST PROSTITUTION: IT HAS DIRE CONSEQUENCES IS IN PROVERBS 6:25-27; 23:26-27; 29:3; JUDGES 16:1-2 & LUKE 15:30. ALL SAINTLY CHRISTIANS LORD MUST AVOID IT IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1; 6:15-16 & EPHESIANS 5:3. PROSTITUTES CAN BE REDEEMED IS IN MATTHEW 21:31-32; LUKE 7:37-50; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-11; HEBREWS 11:31; JAMES 2:25 & JOSHUA 6:22-25. PROSTITUTION USED AS A METAPHOR: FOR WORLDLY SEXUAL EROS LOVE CORRUPTION IS IN REVELATION 17:1-5; 2ND PETER 1:4; ISAIAH 23:15-17 & NAHUM 3:4. FOR SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY IS IN DEUTERONOMY 31:16; EXODUS 34:15-16; LEVITICUS 20:5; JUDGES 2:17; 8:27, 33; 1ST CHRONICLES 5:25; PSALMS 106:39; ISAIAH 1:21; EZEKIEL 16:16-17, 26, 28, 33-34, 41; 23:1-35 & HOSEA 4:10-12; 5:4.**  **ADULTERIES**  **ADULTERY COMES FROM A LATE LATIN WORD *ADULTERARE* MEANING “TO ALTER OR CORRUPT.” ADULTERY IS ALSO CALLED EXTRAMARITAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE AND PHILANDERY. IT IS A TOTAL ONSLAUGHT AGAINST YOUR SPOUSE. ONLY MARRIED PEOPLE CAN COMMIT THIS PHYSICAL CRIME. IT IS USUALLY MEANT AS SEXUAL EROS LOVE BETWEEN A WOMAN WHO WAS MARRIED AND A PERSON OTHER THAN HER SPOUSE. THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN ADULTERY AND RAPE IS THAT ADULTERY IS VOLUNTARY AND RAPE IS NOT. IT ALWAYS CONSTITUTES GROUNDS FOR DIVORCE, AND MAY BE A FACTOR IN A PROPERTY SETTLEMENT, THE CUSTODY OF CHILDREN AND THE AFFECT TOWARD THE STATUS OF CHILDREN. IN EXODUS 20:14 IT PROHIBITS ADULTERY IN THE SEVENTH OF THE TEN COMMANDMENTS. IN LEVITICUS 20:10 IT ONLY REFERS TO THE WOMAN. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES THAT PROHIBIT ADULTERY CAN BE FOUND IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10. JESUS CHRIST SPECIFICALLY SAID THAT IF ANYONE (WHO IS MARRIED ONLY) LOOKS AT A WOMAN TO LUST FOR HER, HE HAS ALREADY COMMITTED ADULTERY WITH HER IN HIS HEART IN MATTHEW 5:28. IN MATTHEW 5:32 IT STATES BY JESUS CHRIST, THAT IF ANYONE DIVORCES HIS WIFE, EXCEPT FOR MARITAL UNFAITHFULNESS, CAUSES HER TO BE AN ADULTERESS, AND ANYONE WHO MARRIES HER IS AN ADULTERER. THE LEGAL PROCEDURE REQUIREMENTS FOR JUDGMENT ARE THE TESTIMONY OF TWO OR THREE WITNESSES OF GOOD CHARACTER FOR CONVICTION IN THE LAW OF MOSES. JEWISH LAW RECOGNIZES THE LAW OF THE LAND THAT HAS GREATER RESTRICTIONS FOR ADULTERY WHICH WOULD CARRY A STIFFER PENALTY BASED ON THE SITUATION. ALSO OTHER CONSEQUENCES FOR THE ACT OF ADULTERY ARE UNWANTED PREGNANCIES WHICH COULD LEAD TO ABORTION WHICH IS PREMEDITATED MURDER IN THE LORD’S EYES. ALSO THE CHURCH LOOKS DOWN ON ADULTERATED SOCIETIES WITH DISAPPROVING ATTITUDES. ALSO THE ACT OF ADULTERY BY THE WIFE CAN CAUSE MURDER OF HER AND HER SECRET PARTNER. IN THE HEBREW DOCUMENTS, STONING A PERSON TO DEATH IS JUSTIFIED BY THE ACTS OF ADULTERY. THE LORD SAID IN THE EPISTLES THAT HE WOULD BE SWIFT TO THE ADULTERERS AND ADULTERESSES IN JAMES 4:4 BECAUSE FRIENDSHIP WITH THE WORLD IS AN ENEMY TOWARDS GOD. WICKEDNESS WILL CORRECT YOU IN JEREMIAH 2:19. ADULTERY IS FORBIDDEN IN MARRIAGE, THOSE WHO COMMIT THIS ACT WILL FACE THE CONSEQUENCES OF SCRIPTURE.**  **ADULTERY IS DAMNED BY GOD: GOD’S BIBLICAL LAW FORBIDS IT IS IN EXODUS 20:14; DEUTERONOMY 5:18; LEVITICUS 18:20; MATTHEW 19:18; MARK 10:19; LUKE 18:20 & JAMES 2:11. IT IS LISTED WITH OTHER EVIL PRACTICES IS IN PSALMS 50:18; JEREMIAH 7:9-10; HOSEA 4:1-2; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:9-10 & LUKE 18:11. THE LURE OF ADULTERY: IT BEGINS WITH LUST, PLEASURE OR WINE IS IN PROVERBS 6:25; MATTHEW 5:27-28; 2ND SAMUEL 11:2-3; JOB 31:1, 9; JEREMIAH 5:8 & MATTHEW 15:19. IT IS SEDUCTIVE IN NATURE IS IN PROVERBS 5:3, 20; 27:14-21. IT IS SECRETIVE IS IN JOB 24:15 & PROVERBS 7:8-10; 30:20. IT IS A SNARE TO THE UNWARY IS IN PROVERBS 7:7; 22:14 & ECCLESIASTES 7:26. IT IS RESISTED BY THE WISE IS IN PROVERBS 2:16; 7:4-5 & GENESIS 39:7-12. ADULTERY BREAKS THE MARRIAGE COVENANT IS IN PROVERBS 2:17; HOSEA 2:2 & MALACHI 2:14. THE CONSEQUENCES OF ADULTERY: IT DESTROYS INDIVIDUALS AND SOCIETY IS IN PROVERBS 5:4-5, 9-11; 6:26-29, 32-34; 7:22-27 & JOB 31:11-12. IT IS PUNISHABLE BY DEATH UNDER THE OT BIBLICAL LAW IS IN LEVITICUS 20:10; DEUTERONOMY 22:22, 23-24 & JOHN 8:4-5. ADULTERER’S FACE GOD’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IS IN HEBREWS 13:4; 2ND SAMUEL 12:11-12; MALACHI 3:5; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9 & REVELATION 2:22. REMARRIAGE AFTER DIVORCE CAN BE ADULTERY IS IN MATTHEW 5:32; 19:9; MARK 10:11; LUKE 16:18 & ROMANS 7:3. HYPOCRISY IN RELATION TO ADULTERY IS IN ROMANS 2:22; 2ND SAMUEL 12:5-6; HOSEA 4:14 & JOHN 8:7-9. THE EXAMPLES OF ADULTERY IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 11:1-4; JEREMIAH 5:7; 29:23; HOSEA 3:1-3; JOHN 8:3; 2ND PETER 2:14. THE CHILDREN BORN OF ADULTERY IS IN ISAIAH 57:3; 2ND SAMUEL 12:15-18 & HOSEA 2:4-5; 5:7. SPIRITUAL ADULTERY: THE CLOSE LINK BETWEEN MAGICAL SEXUAL SIN AND SPIRITUAL ADULTERY: IN PRACTICE IS IN NUMBERS 25:1-3; EXODUS 34:15 & HOSEA 4:14. IN FALSE TEACHING IS IN REVELATION 2:14-16; 20-25; NUMBERS 31:15-16; 2ND TIMOTHY 3:6; 2ND PETER 2:13-15 & JUDE 4, 8. THE SPIRITUAL ADULTERY AND GOD’S COVENANT RELATIONSHIP WITH HIS KINGDOM: GOD AS A HUSBAND TO HIS PEOPLE IS IN EZEKIEL 16:8; ISAIAH 54:5; JEREMIAH 3:14; 31:32 & EPHESIANS 5:31-32. GOD IS JEALOUS FOR HIS PEOPLE’S AFFECTIONS IS IN EXODUS 20:4-5; 34:14 & DEUTERONOMY 4:23-24; 6:13-15. THE HISTORY OF SPIRITUAL ADULTERY AMONG GOD’S PEOPLE: BEFORE ISRAEL’S KINGS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 31:16; LEVITICUS 17:7-9; 20:4-6; JUDGES 2:16-17; 8:27, 33-34. IN THE NORTHERN KINGDOM OF ISRAEL IS IN HOSEA 1:2; 2:2-3; 4:10-12; 5:3-4; 1ST CHRONICLES 5:25 & EZEKIEL 23:1-8. IN THE SOUTHERN KINGDOM OF JUDAH IS IN JEREMIAH 2:20; 3:1-3; 5:7-8; 23:13-14; 2ND CHRONICLES 21:10-11 & ISAIAH 57:3-8. IN JESUS CHRIST’S GENERATION IS IN MATTHEW 12:38-39; 16:4. GOD’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT ON SPIRITUAL ADULTERY IS IN JEREMIAH 3:6-10; 16:10-13; 19:3-5 & EZEKIEL 23:36-49. BELIEVERS ARE NOT TO BE DRAWN INTO SPIRITUAL ADULTERY IS IN 1ST JOHN 2:15-17; 5:21; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:6-11; COLOSSIANS 3:5; HEBREWS 3:12-14; 10:26-31 & JAMES 4:4-5.**  **RAPE**  **RAPE IS DERIVED FROM A LATIN WORD *RAPERE* MEANING “TO TAKE BY FORCE OR TO SEIZE” IS DEFINED AS SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE DONE FORCIBLY OF ONE PERSON THAT IS THE VICTIM OF THE CIRCUMSTANCES. RAPE IS AN ASSAULT BY A PERSON INVOLVING SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE WITHOUT A PERSON’S CONSENT. IF CONSENT IS ESTABLISHED BY WORDS, COMMUNICATIONS OR ACTIONS IT WOULD NOT CONSTITUTE RAPE. THE MOTIVATION OF RAPE IS ANGER, A DESIRE FOR POWER, SEXUAL EROS LOVE GRATIFICATION, SADISM AND CERTAIN EVOLUTIONARY PRESSURES. IN DEUTERONOMY 22:28-29 IT TELLS US THAT THE RAPIST WILL HAVE TO MARRY THE UNMARRIED YOUNG WOMAN INSTEAD OF A CIVIL PENALTY IF HER FATHER AGREED. IN 2ND SAMUEL 13:6-22 IT TELLS US ABOUT THE STORY OF ABSALOM AND HIS FAMILY CONCERNING AMNON AND HIS SISTER TAMAR. WHICH AMNON MADE HIMSELF SICK AND CALLED HIS SISTER TO BRING MEAT INTO THE CHAMBER. AND AMNON ASKED TAMAR TO LIE WITH HIM, BUT SHE REFUSED. THEN AMNON FORCED HER AND RAPED HER. ALSO ANOTHER FAMOUS STORY OF RAPE INVOLVED DAVID WITH BATHSHEBA. KING DAVID WAS ON THE LATTICE PORCH A COUPLE OR STORIES UP AND HE LOOKED IN AN OPEN WINDOW AND SAW A NAKED WOMAN BATHING. DAVID THEN CALLED FOR HER AND BECAUSE HE WAS A KING OF POWER, SHE DID NOT REFUSE HIS WISHES AND SHE LAY WITH HIM. NOW URIAH THE HUSBAND OF BATHSHEBA CAME BACK FROM WAR (2 OR 3 POSITIONS) AND BATHSHEBA WAS PREGNANT WITH DAVID’S DOING. SO DAVID CALLED URIAH TO HAVE AN AUDIENCE WITH HIM AND TRIED TO GET URIAH TO GO HOME AND SLEEP WITH HIS WIFE, SO THE BABY WOULD BE CALLED URIAH’S AND NOT DAVID’S. BUT URIAH WAS A SOLDIER AND TOLD THE KING THAT IT WOULD NOT BE RIGHT TO GO HOME WITH THE COMFORTS OF A WIFE, WHEN HIS FELLOW SOLDIERS WERE DYING ON THE BATTLE FIELD. SO URIAH STAYED IN THE COURTYARD INSTEAD THAT NIGHT. THEN DAVID SENT A LETTER TO THE COMMAND GENERAL COMMANDING URIAH TO BE PLACED IN THE HOTTEST BATTLE OF THE COMBAT ZONE BECAUSE DAVID WAS HOPING URIAH WOULD BE KILLED AND DAVID COULD TAKE THE WIFE. SUCCESSFULLY, URIAH WAS KILLED IN BATTLE (1 OR 2 POSITIONS). DAVID HAD ANOTHER PROBLEM THAT HE HAD TO FACE. THE LORD BROUGHT EVIL UP IN HIS HOUSE BECAUSE OF KILLING URIAH IN BATTLE (1 OR 2 POSITIONS) THROUGH HIS COMMAND AS KING. EVEN THOUGH DAVID ASKED THE LORD FOR A CLEAN HEART AND A RENEWED SPIRIT WITHIN HIM, HE STILL HAD TROUBLE BECAUSE OF THE MURDER OF URIAH, AND NOT FOR THE ADULTERY COMMITTED BETWEEN THE TWO, & LATER ON AS THE YEARS PASSED ABSALOM WANTED TO BE KING AFTER HIS FATHER, BUT KING DAVID COMMANDED THAT SOLOMON WOULD REIGN AFTER IN HIS STEAD. SO GENERAL JOAB AND ABSALOM DID CONSPIRACIES AND TREASON AGAINST THE CROWN AND WHEN SOLOMON REIGNED AS KING, & HE HAD TO KILL HIS BROTHER ABSALOM AND GENERAL JOAB THAT SERVED KING DAVID FOR 30 YEARS FOR THE SECURITY OF THE KINGDOM IN 1ST KINGS 1:7-2:35. RAPE IS FORBIDDEN FOR THE LORD’S PEOPLE TO ENGAGE IN, AND WHAT HAPPENED TO KING DAVID SHOULD BE OUR GUIDE ON THE SUBJECT.**  **UNBRIDLED LUST, UNBRIDLED PLEASURE OR UNBRIDLED WINE IS THE MOTIVATION FOR RAPE IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 13:1-15. WOMEN AND RAPE: WOMEN ARE PARTICULARLY VULNERABLE TO MALE ASSAULT, BUT NOT IN EVERY CASE IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 13:14 & ZECHARIAH 14:2. WOMEN ARE PROTECTED UNDER THE BIBLICAL LAW IS IN DEUTERONOMY 22:25-29. WOMEN ARE TO BE DIVINELY LOVED AND CARED FOR IS IN EPHESIANS 5:25, 28-29; GENESIS 12:18-20 & 1ST PETER 3:7. THE TRAUMA OF RAPE: ITS PSYCHOLOGICAL AND EMOTIONAL EFFECTS IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 13:19-20 & GENESIS 34:6-7. ITS PHYSICAL EFFECTS IS IN JUDGES 19:26-28; 20:4-5. THE AVENGING OF THE VICTIM OF RAPE IS IN GENESIS 34:7-31; 2ND SAMUEL 13:22-32; JUDGES 20:6-11; ROMANS 12:19; 13:3-4 & JAMES 1:20. THE EXAMPLES OF RAPE: THE FEMALE RAPE IS IN GENESIS 34:1-3; JUDGES 19:24-25; 2ND SAMUEL 13:2-13 & ZECHARIAH 14:2. THE ATTEMPTED MALE RAPE IS IN GENESIS 19:4-9; JUDGES 19:22-23 & LEVITICUS 18:22; 20:13. MAGICAL SEXUAL SEDUCTION: THE WARNINGS TO AVOID TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS IN PROVERBS 1:10; 2:16-19; 7:1-22 & 2ND TIMOTHY 2:22. THE EXAMPLES OF ENTICEMENT IS IN GENESIS 39:6-12; NUMBERS 25:1-3; 31:15-16; JUDGES 16:1, 4-5; 2ND SAMUEL 11:1-4; 1ST KINGS 11:1-6 & REVELATION 2:14-16, 20-22. THE BIBLICAL LAW AS A DETERRENT IS IN EXODUS 22:16-17 & HEBREWS 13:4. THE RESISTING OF TEMPTATIONS, TEST, TRIAL OF TRYING IS IN JOB 31:1; MALACHI 2:14; MATTHEW 5:27-30; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:2-3; PHILIPPIANS 4:8 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3-6. SPIRITUAL MAGICAL SEXUAL SEDUCTION: THROUGH THE LORD LUCIFER IS IN GENESIS 3:1; JOHN 8:44; 2ND CORINTHIANS 2:11; 11:3, 14 & EPHESIANS 6:11. THROUGH LYING SPIRITS AND FALSE PROPHETS IS IN 1ST JOHN 4:1; 1ST KINGS 22:19-23; 2ND CHRONICLES 18:18-22; 1ST TIMOTHY 4:1; MATTHEW 24:24-25 & MARK 13:22-23. THROUGH FALSE TEACHERS IS IN 2ND PETER 2:1, 14-15; 2ND TIMOTHY 3:6-7, 13; 1ST JOHN 2:18-19; 2ND JOHN 7-8 & JUDE 10-12. THE NEED FOR VIGILANCE IS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:21-22 & ACTS 20:28-31. THE PROCESS OF MAGICAL SEXUAL SEDUCTION: A THOUGHT PLANTED IS IN GENESIS 3:2-3; MATTHEW 4:3; JAMES 1:14 & 1ST JOHN 2:15. AN ADVANTAGE PROMISED IS IN GENESIS 3:4-5 & MATTHEW 4:6. ATTRACTION IS IN GENESIS 3:6 & 1ST JOHN 2:16. PERSISTENCE ON THE PART OF THE SEDUCER IS IN MATTHEW 4:8-9; GENESIS 19:9 & JUDGES 16:15-16. YIELDING IS IN GENESIS 3:6 & JAMES 1:15.**  **FORNICATIONS**  **FORNICATION DERIVES FROM A LATIN WORDS *FORNIX* OR *FORNICATIO* WHICH MEANS “DONE IN AN ARCHWAY OR VAULT.” FORNICATION ALSO CALLED SEXUAL EROS LOVE IMMORALITY REFERS TO CONSENSUAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE NOT MARRIED TO EACH OTHER CONCERNING THE UNMARRIED REALM AFTER MARRIAGE IN THIS AGE IN LUKE 20:34, 37-38 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:1-2. PREMARITAL SEX (PORN) CAN HAPPEN BEFORE, DURING & AFTER MARRIAGE, LIKE WHAT HAPPENED WITH GOMER IN HOSEA CHAPTERS 1 & 2. BUT YOU SAY THAT THE ONE YOU ARE HAVING SEX WITH IS EQUALLY YOKED WITH YOU, BUT YOU ARE STILL UNEQUALLY YOKED WITH GOD. TWO WRONGS DOES NOT MAKE A RIGHT. THIS IS BECAUSE ALL SEXUAL CREATURES THINKS ONCE THEY DEFECT FROM THEIR MARRIAGES ILLEGALLY, BY NOT HAVING A AUTHORIZED DIVORCE, THEY SAY THEY ARE SINGLE AGAIN, WHICH IS A LIE BECAUSE THERE IS ONLY 2 WAYS TO HAVE A TRUE HONORABLE DIVORCE, WHICH IS ONE OF THE PARTY HAS DIED OR ONE OF THE PARTY HAS DONE MARITAL UNFAITHFULNESS WITHOUT A SHADOW OF A DOUBT THAT CAN TRULY BE PROVEN, BUT IRRECONCILABLE DIFFERENCES IS NOT A STIPULATION ANYMORE SINCE THE FATHER STEPHEN SET THE STANDARD IN THE NT. SECULAR TERM FOR FORNICATION IS PREMARITAL SEX. BUT FORNICATION CAN BE COMMITTED IN MARRIAGE WHICH IS CALLED “MARITAL FORNICATION” IN TOBIT 4:12-13. THE EXACT TRANSLATION OF *PORNEIA* (PORN) IN THE NEW TESTAMENT IS NOT CLEAR WITH SCRIPTURE. IN THE BIBLICAL GREEK, THE WORD *PORNEIA* MEANT “SEXUAL IMMORALITY” OR “SEXUAL PERVERSION.” IN JOHN 8:37-47 IT TELLS US THAT “YOU DO THE DEEDS OF YOUR FATHER, FOR WE ARE NOT BORN OF FORNICATION BUT WE HAVE ONLY ONE FATHER (STEPHEN)---GOD. YOU ARE OF YOUR FATHER THE DEVIL AND THE LUSTS OF YOUR FATHER YOU WANT TO DO. THE DEVIL WAS A MURDERER FROM THE BEGINNING AND DOES NOT OPERATE IN TRUTH BECAUSE THERE IS NOT TRUTH IN HIM, WHEN HE SPEAKS A LIE IT IS FROM HIS OWN RESOURCES, FOR HE IS A FATHER OF LIES. WHICH OF YOU CONVINCES ME OF SIN? IF I TELL YOU THE TRUTH YOU DOUBT ME. FOR WHO IS BORN OF GOD HEARS GOD’S WORDS, THEREOF THOSE BORN OF THE DEVIL CANNOT HEAR.” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:18 TELLS US THAT FORNICATION OR SEXUAL IMMORALITY IS A SIN AGAINST THAT PERSON’S OWN BODY. FOR ALL SIN EXCEPT FORNICATION IS OUTSIDE THE BODY. IN EPHESIANS 5:3 IT STATES THAT THOSE BECOMING SAINTS (LORDS) LET IT NOT BE EVEN NAMED AMONG YOU. IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3 THE LORD DESIRES FOR YOU TO HAVE SANCTIFICATION AND NOT FORNICATION. IN REVELATION 2:20-23 THE LORD SAYS THAT “I HAVE A FEW THINGS AGAINST YOU, BECAUSE YOU SUFFER THAT WOMAN JEZEBEL TO TEACH MY SERVANT TO COMMIT FORNICATION, AND I GAVE HER TIME TO REPENT AND SHE DID NOT. BEHOLD I WILL CAST HER INTO A SICK BED AND THOSE WHO COMMIT FORNICATION WITH HER I WILL BRING THEM INTO GREAT TRIBULATION LEST THEY REPENT OF THEIR DEEDS. I WILL KILL HER CHILDREN WITH DEATH AND ALL THE CHURCHES WILL KNOW I AM HE WHO SEARCHES THE REIGNS AND HEART AND I WILL GIVE TO EVERY ONE ACCORDING TO THEIR WORKS.” IN JUDE 7 SAYS SODOM AND GOMORRAH…GIVEN THEMSELVES OVER TO ETERNAL FORNICATION & DESTROYED BY ETERNAL FIRE. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:8 IT SAYS WHO COMMITTED FORNICATION IN 1 ACT CONCERNED 23,000 THOUSAND THAT FELL IN ONE DAY. THIS MEANS IN ONE FULL DAY WOULD BE 59,800,000,000,000 TRILLION BY 26 HOURS IS 12 HOURS/1 HOUR IN THE DAY & NIGHT X 1,000 YEAR REIGN X 10 IN A KINGDOM X 10,000 RELENTING X 23,000 IN JUDE 14-15; MATTHEW 20:12 & 2ND PETER 3:8. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9 STATES THAT FORNICATION WILL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:11 IT TELLS US THAT IF A BROTHER IS A FORNICATOR THAT YOU SHOULD NOT KEEP COMPANY WITH HIM. IN COLOSSIANS 3:5 IT COMMANDS US TO MORTIFY THEREOF OUR MEMBERS ON THE EARTH FROM FORNICATION. IN GALATIANS 5:19 IT TELLS US THAT FORNICATION IS A WORK OF THE FLESH. IN ROMANS 1:29, 32 SAYS FORNICATION AMONG THE LIST IS WORTHY OF DEATH. THOSE WHO COMMIT FORNICATION WILL BE BANISHED FROM THE KINGDOM OF GOD AND GOD’S PEOPLE SHOULD NOT ENGAGE INTO PRACTICES THAT WOULD LIMIT YOU WITH THE LORD. FORNICATION IS A FORBIDDEN ACT AND SHOULD NOT BE ONCE NAMED AMONG GENTILE CHRISTIANS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1. THE BEGINNING OF SPIRITUAL FORNICATION IS THE DEVISING OF IDOLS IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 14:12. THE UNHOLY FIRE OF FORNICATION IS IN SIRACH 23:16. THEY WHO DO FORNICATION WILL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9. IN GALATIANS 5:19 IS FORNICATION AS THE WORK OF THE FLESH. IN DEUTERONOMY 22 & LEVITICUS 18 IS THE SEXUAL EROS LOVE LAWS.**  **THE NATURE OF SEXUAL IMMORALITY: SEXUAL IMMORALITY IS WIDESPREAD IN THE WORLD IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:9-10; 7:1-2 & REVELATION 9:21. THE CAUSE OF SEXUAL IMMORALITY IS IN GALATIANS 5:19; MATTHEW 15:19-20; MARK 7:21-23 & EPHESIANS 4:17-19. THE FOLLY OF SEXUAL IMMORALITY IS IN PROVERBS 5:3-5, 20; 6:26, 32. SEXUAL IMMORALITY BRINGS DAMNATION IS IN HEBREWS 13:4; LEVITICUS 20:10-21; PROVERBS 2:16-19; 22:14; EZEKIEL 16:38; ROMANS 1:24-27; EPHESIANS 5:5 COLOSSIANS 3:5-6; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3-6; JUDE 7 & REVELATION 21:8; 22:15. SEXUAL IMMORALITY HAS NO PLACE IN THE CHRISTIAN LIFE IS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3, 7; ROMANS 13:13; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-11, 13-20; 10:8; EPHESIANS 5:3; COLOSSIANS 3:5; HEBREWS 12:16 & ACTS 15:20, 29; 21:25. THE FORGIVENESS OF SEXUAL IMMORALITY IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:11; JOHN 8:3-11 & LUKE 7:36-39. THE EXAMPLES OF SEXUAL IMMORALITY: PROHIBITED SEXUAL RELATIONSHIPS: INCEST IS IN LEVITICUS 18:6, 7-20; GENESIS 19:33-36; 35:22; 38:13-18; 2ND SAMUEL 16:22 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1. ADULTERY IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 11:4; JEREMIAH 23:14; 29:23; HOSEA 1:2 & JOHN 4:17-18. PROSTITUTION IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:15-16; JUDGES 16:1; 1ST KINGS 3:16 & HOSEA 4:13-15. FORNICATION IS IN NUMBERS 25:1, 6 & 1ST SAMUEL 2:22. RAPE IS IN GENESIS 34:1-2 & 2ND SAMUEL 13:10-14. HOMOSEXUALITY IS IN GENESIS 19:5 & JUDGES 19:22. MARITAL SEXUALITY LIKE GOMER WITH HOSEA IN HOSEA CHAPTERS 1-2. MARITAL SEXUALITY AS ONE FLESH IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:15-16. SEXUAL IMMORALITY AMONG CHRISTIANS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1; 2ND PETER 2:13-14; JUDE 4 & REVELATION 2:14, 20. SEXUAL IMMORALITY AS A PICTURE OF SPIRITUAL UNFAITHFULNESS: AMONG GOD’S PEOPLE IS IN JEREMIAH 3:20; 13:26-27; EZEKIEL 6:9; 16:15-17; HOSEA 2:1-10; 3:1; 4:10-12; 5:4 & MATTHEW 12:39; 16:4. IN THE WORLD IS IN REVELATION 14:8; 17:1-2, 4; 18:2; 19:2.**  **SODOMY**  **SODOMY COMES FROM AN ECCLESIASTICAL LATIN WORD *PECCATUM SODOMITICUM* WHICH SIMPLY MEANS THE “SIN OF SODOM.” SODOMY IS A TERM USED IN LAW TO DESCRIBE THE ACT OF “UNNATURAL SEXUALITY BY FORCE WITH THE SAME SEX”, WHICH HIS TECHNICALLY CALLED ORAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE OR ANAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE. IN GENESIS 19:1-25 IT TELLS US THE DETAILS THAT MEN IN THE CITY OF SODOM WANTED LOT TO GIVE THEM TWO MEN SO THAT THEY CAN KNOW THEM SEXUALLY. THE TWO MEN WERE ACTUALLY TWO ANGELS (LORDS) READY TO BRING JUDGMENT ON SODOM. THE MEN PRESSED ON LOT EVEN FURTHER TO THE DOORWAY, BUT LOT SHUT THE DOOR, AND THE TWO ANGELS (LORDS) CAUSED BLINDNESS TO COME ON THE MEN IN THE CITY. THE MEN EVEN IN BLINDNESS STILL TRIED TO ENTER THE HOUSE BY FORCE BUT GREW WEARIED AND FAILED. THE TWO ANGELS (LORDS) COMMANDED LOT AND HIS FAMILY TO GET OUT OF SODOM AND DO NOT LOOK BACK FOR THIS CITY WILL BE BROUGHT DOWN BY A RAIN OF SULFUR AND FIRE DONE BY THE LORD. LOT AND HIS FAMILY GOT OUT OF THE CITY BY COVER OF NIGHT AND HIS WIFE LOT LOOKED BACK AT THE LORD’S WORK ON SODOM AND AUTOMATICALLY SHE WAS TURNED TO STONE OR A PILLAR OF SALT. BEING TURNED TO STONE CAN REFER TO JESUS AND THE DEVIL IN THE WILDERNESS WHEN THE DEVIL IN HIS TEMPTATION SAID FOR JESUS TO TURN THIS STONE INTO BREAD. THE LORD KNEW WHAT HAD HAPPENED TO SODOM AND THE DEVIL TRIED EVERYTHING TO STEER JESUS FROM THE TRUTH, BUT FAILED WHEN JESUS SAID THOU SHALL NOT TEMPT THE LORD YOUR GOD, MAN SHALL EAT NOT BREAD ALONE BUT BY EVERY WORD OF GOD AND THEN JESUS SAID SATAN, THOU SHALL WORSHIP THE LORD YOUR GOD AND HIM ONLY SHALL THOU SERVE IN LUKE 4:1-13. THIS ACT WOULD NOT CONSTITUTE HOMOSEXUALITY SINCE IT DID NOT INVOLVE SEXUAL EROS LOVE CONSENT BUT WITH THE INTENT OF FORCE USED AND PERSUASION ON THE PART OF THE MEN IN THE CITY. ALSO A SOMEWHAT SIMILAR REFERENCE OF THE ENCOUNTER AT GIBEAH IS IN JUDGES 19:13-20:48. THIS KIND OF BEHAVIOR IS LINKED TO IDOLATROUS CULT PROSTITUTION IS IN 1ST KINGS 14:24; 15:12; 22:46; 2ND KINGS 23:7; JOB 36:14; GENESIS 38:21; HOSEA 4:14 & DEUTERONOMY 23:17; 27:21. THIS IS STERNLY WARNED BY THE BIBLICAL LAW IN EXODUS 22:19; LEVITICUS 18:22, 23; 20:13, 15, 16. IN ROMANS 1:18-25, 28-32; 2ND PETER 2:6-8 & JUDE 7 DOES CONDEMN & DAMN THIS RESPECTIVELY BECAUSE IT REJECTS THE CREATED ORDER PLACED AND DONE BY THE LORD YAHWEH THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN GENESIS 1:27-28; 2:18-24; EPHESIANS 5:31; MARK 10:6-9 & MATTHEW 19:4-6. THESE WILL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD, BUT SOME WERE THEM THAT DID LATER ON IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10 & 1ST TIMOTHY 1:9, 10. THIS SEXUAL EROS LOVE ACT IS FORBIDDEN TO DO AND THOSE WHO ACT ON THIS WILL HAVE FIERY JUDGMENT ON THEMSELVES FROM THE LORD.**  **LUSTS THE BEGINNINGS OF ADULTERIES, FORNICATIONS AND HOMOSEXUALITY’S**  **LUST IS A CRAVING FOR SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE WHICH CAN SOMETIMES BE VIOLENT OR SELF-INDULGENT IN CHARACTER. LUST IS SIMILAR TO THE WORD “LUSTRUM” WHICH MEANS “FIVE YEARS.” LUST IS A FORM OF LUXURY IN WHICH THE DOCTRINE OF SCRIPTURE FORBIDS EVEN THE THOUGHTS AND DESIRE OF LUST, LUXURY AND MENTAL FORNICATION IN MARRIAGE. IN MATTHEW 5:28-29 DECLARES BY JESUS THAT EVEN THE THOUGHT OF LUST OR CASUAL DESIRE TOWARD A WOMAN IN MARRIAGE IS FORBIDDEN. ALSO IN ROMANS 1:25-27; JOHN 8:41-44. HOWEVER, GOOD LUST CAN MEAN “TO PLEASE, DELIGHT IN OR TO HAVE PLEASURE” IN LUKE 22:15 & REVELATION 18:14. ALSO EVIL LUST IS DERIVED FROM GENESIS 8:21 WHICH DECLARE THAT “THE IMAGINATION OF THE HEART OF MAN IS EVIL FROM HIS YOUTH.” SOME SCRIPTURES IN THE MIDDLE TESTAMENT CONCERNS EVIL LUST THAT IS DAMNED ARE FOUND IN TOBIT 8:7; WISDOM OF SOLOMON 15:5; SIRACH 18:30; 20:4; 23:6; SUZANNA 1:8, 11, 14, 56. SOME SCRIPTURES IN THE OT IN THE OKJV AND THE NKJV ARE FOUND IN EXODUS 15:9; NUMBERS 11:4, 34; PSALMS 78:18, 30; 81:12; 106:14; JEREMIAH 13:27; EZEKIEL 23: 5, 7, 9, 11-12, 16, 20 & PROVERBS 6:25. SOME SCRIPTURES IN THE NT IN THE OKJV & NKJV ARE FOUND IN MATTHEW 5:28; MARK 4:19; JOHN 8:44; ROMANS 1:24, 27; 6:12; 7:7; 13:13-14; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:6; GALATIANS 5:16-17, 24; EPHESIANS 2:3; 4:22; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:5; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:9; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:22; 3:6; 4:3; TITUS 2:12; 3:3; JAMES 1:14, 15; 4:1-3, 1ST  PETER 1:14; 2:11; 4:2, 3; 2ND PETER 1:4; 2:10, 18; 3:3; 1ST JOHN 2:16, 17 & JUDE 1:16, 18. TO HIM WHO IS IN MARRIAGE PRACTICES THIS EVIL LUST OR EVEN ENTERTAINS THE THOUGHT IS SUBJECT TO THE LORD’S JUDGMENT. EVIL LUST IS FORBIDDEN FOR FORNICATION AFTER MARRIAGE & ADULTERY IN MARRIAGE. SAMSON IN JUDGES 16 HAD A PROBLEM WITH HIS HAIR HAVING ENORMOUS STRENGTH. THE PROBLEM WAS LUST & NOT REVENGE BY USING HIS STRENGTH AGAINST THE PHILISTINES WHICH WAS THE WILL OF GOD. SO IF A MAN HAS A CLEAN, CUT AND SHAVEN TRIMMED HEAD THEN HE WOULD HAVE POWER TO WARD OFF LUSTS.**  **LUST, PLEASURE AND WINE HAS ITS ORIGINS IN THE HEART AND MIND IS IN PROVERBS 6:25-29; MATTHEW 5:28; GENESIS 3:6; JOB 31:1; JAMES 1:13-15 & 1ST JOHN 2:16. LUST, PLEASURE AND WINE IS ALWAYS NATURAL TO UNBELIEVERS IS IN ROMANS 1:21-27; 7:5; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10; 1ST PETER 4:3 & 2ND PETER 2:14-18. BELIEVERS CAN AND MUST FIGHT AGAINST LUST, PLEASURE AND WINE BY SHOWING SELF-CONTROL IS IN GALATIANS 5:16-21, 24; COLOSSIANS 3:5; 1ST CORINTHIANS 9:27; EPHESIANS 4:22; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:4-5; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:22; TITUS 2:12 & 1ST PETER 2:11. THE EXAMPLES OF LUST, PLEASURE AND WINE: LUST, PLEASURE AND WINE EXPRESSED AS SEXUAL DESIRE IS IN GENESIS 39:6-12 & 2ND SAMUEL 11:2-5. LUST, PLEASURE AND WINE FOR MONEY IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 3:3; 6:9-10. THE LUSTFUL DESIRE OF ISRAEL AND JUDAH FOR ALLIANCES IS IN EZEKIEL 23:1-21.**  **THE LIFE OF LUXURY: THE EXAMPLES OF LUXURIOUS LIFESTYLES: THE OPULENCE OF SOLOMON’S COURT IS IN 1ST KINGS 4:22;-24; 7:1; 10:18-20, 21 & 2ND CHRONICLES 9:17-19, 20. LUXURY ENJOYED BY OTHER KINGS IS IN LUKE 7:25; MATTHEW 11:8; 1ST SAMUEL 8:11-17; 2ND SAMUEL 7:2; 2ND CHRONICLES 32:27-29; ESTHER 1:4-7 & DANIEL 4:30. LUXURY ENJOYED BY THE WEALTHY IS IN LUKE 16:19; ISAIAH 3:18-23 & AMOS 6:4-6. LUXURY ACCOMPANYING A HIGH STATUS IS IN GENESIS 41:41-43; ESTHER 6:7-8; 8:15 & DANIEL 5:29. LUXURY ENJOYED BY A BRIDE IS IN PSALMS 45:13-15; ISAIAH 61:10; JEREMIAH 2:32 & REVELATION 21:2. LUXURY AND POVERTY: LUXURY AT THE EXPENSE OF THE POOR IS IN JAMES 5:4-5; JEREMIAH 22:13-14 & EZEKIEL 34:3. LUXURY BRINGS RESPONSIBILITY TO THE POOR IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 6:18; JEREMIAH 22:15-16; LUKE 16:20-21; 19:8 & ACTS 4:34-35. THE PERILS OF LUXURY: LUXURY BRINGS A FALSE SENSE OF SECURITY IS IN LUKE 12:19; JOB 31:24-25; PROVERBS 11:28 & 1ST TIMOTHY 6:17. LUXURY DISTRACTS FROM GOD IS IN DEUTERONOMY 8:13-14; 32:15; MATTHEW 13:22; 19:21-24; MARK 4:19; 10:21-23; LUKE 8:14; 18:21-24 & 1ST TIMOTHY 6:10. EARTHLY LUXURY DOES NOT LAST IS IN MATTHEW 6:19; PROVERBS 23:5; 27:24; ISAIAH 13:22; JAMES 5:1-3 & REVELATION 18:7-9. THE RIGHT ATTITUDE TO LUXURY IS IN PHILIPPIANS 4:11-12; 1ST SAMUEL 2:7 & JOB 1:21. THE TRUE SOURCE OF BEAUTY IS IN 1ST PETER 3:3-4 & 1ST TIMOTHY 2:9-10. LUXURY THAT REFLECTS GOD’S GLORY IS IN EXODUS 25:3-9; 28:4-5; 35:5-9; 1ST KINGS 6:14-35; 2ND CHRONICLES 3:4-14; MARK 13:1; LUKE 21:5 & REVELATION 21:15-21.**  **BESTIALITY**  **BESTIALITY COMES FROM A GREEK WORD *ZOION* MEANING ANIMAL AND *PHILIA*  MEANING FRIENDSHIP AND A CERTAIN KIND OF LOVE. BESTIALITY CAN ALSO BE CALLED ZOOPHILIA OR ZOOSEXUALITY. BESTIALITY IS THE ACT OF SEXUAL EROS LOVE BETWEEN HUMANS AND ANIMALS. PERSONS WHO DO THIS ACT ARE CALLED A ZOOPHILE. NON SEXUAL ZOOPHILIA IS A PERSON THAT AGAPE LOVES AND NURTURES HIS ANIMAL BY RESPECTING HIM BY FEEDING HIM OR HER AND TAKING CARE OF THEM AND NOT HAVING SEXUAL EROS LOVE RELATIONS WITH THE ANIMAL. IN EXODUS 22:19; LEVITICUS 20:15-16 AND DEUTERONOMY 27:21 DECLARES THAT ANYONE THAT LIES WITH AN ANIMAL SHALL SURELY DIE BECAUSE IT IS PERVERSION. IN EXODUS 21:28-36; 22:1- 15; LEVITICUS 11:1-47; 24:21; DEUTERONOMY 14:3-21; 15:19-23 IT TELLS US THAT OUR ANIMAL IS OUR OWN PROPERTY AND THAT WE ARE RESPONSIBLE TO RESPECT HIM OR HER, KEEP THEM LEASHED UP OR CONFINED TO CONTROL THEIR WHEREABOUTS SO THERE WILL BE NO PROBLEMS IN SOCIETY, SUCH A LAWSUITS, THREATS OR DISAGREEMENTS. ANIMALS WERE PUT ON THIS EARTH FOR A SOURCE OF FOOD IN SOME AFFILIATIONS, BUT THERE IS THE LAW FOR CLEAN AND UNCLEAN ANIMALS THAT CAN BE EATEN OR NOT EATEN. IN ACTS 10 & 11 GOD CHANGES THE LAW AND WHAT GOD HAS CLEANSED CALL NOT THOU UNCLEAN. SO IT IS FORBIDDEN TO LIE WITH ANY ANIMAL FOR SEXUAL EROS LOVE GRATIFICATION. WE AS THE LORD’S PEOPLE MUST TOTALLY SUBMIT AND CHOOSE WISELY HOW WE TREAT OURSELVES & OUR OWN ANIMALS, FOR IT IS THE SURE TRUE DOMINION OF GOD.**  **WICKEDNESS**  **WICKEDNESS IS EVIL AND SIN AND IT CAUSES HARM OR DESTRUCTION BY DELIBERATELY VIOLATING A MORAL LAW. THE WORD EVIL IS DERIVED FROM THE OLD ENGLISH WORD *YFEL* AND THE WORD EVIL IS DERIVED FROM THE MODERN ENGLISH WORD *ALEX* WHICH MEANS “TRANSGRESSING.” ALSO WICKEDNESS IS BREAKING ALL THE RULES THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS ESTABLISHED. THE CONCEPT OF EVIL IS DRAWN FROM THE HOLY BIBLE CONCERNING THE WORD *PONEROS* THAT IS INFERIOR, UNSUITABILITY, UNJUSTIFIABLE REALITY AND THAT IT OUGHT NOT TO BE. IN DEUTERONOMY 28:20 IT TELLS US THAT EVIL FORSAKES GOD AND THE HOLY BIBLE STRESSES OBEDIENCE TO GOD’S LAWS WRITTEN IN THE TORAH, TANAKH, MISHNAH, TALMUD AND GENTILE CHRISTIAN LAWS. IN ISAIAH 45:7, SOME PHILOSOPHICAL SCHOLARS BELIEVE THAT EVIL CAN ARISE WITHOUT REASON OR MEANING, BUT GOD IS RESPONSIBLE FOR EVERYTHING INCLUDING EVIL. ALSO MORALITY COMES FROM THE LATIN WORD *MORALITIES* WHICH MEAN MANNER, CHARACTER AND PROPER BEHAVIOR. WICKEDNESS IS NOT MORALITY BUT THE OPPOSITE IN WRONG BEHAVIOR. IN GENESIS 2:23-6:7 IT DETAILS HOW GOD DESTROYED THE WATER WORLD OF ADAM BECAUSE OF THE CONTINUAL WICKED HEART OF MAN FROM HIS YOUTH. THE LORD WAS SORRY THAT HE HAD CREATED MAN AND DESTROYED EVERY LIVING THING IN THE FLOOD EXCEPT 8 PEOPLE. THIS SHOULD SHOW US HOW THE LORD JUDGES WICKEDNESS. ALSO I WOULD LIKE TO SHOW YOU SOME SCRIPTURES OF WICKEDNESS IN PROVERBS WRITTEN BY SOLOMON. THE SCRIPTURES ARE FOUND IN PROVERBS 2:14, 22; 3:25, 33; 4:14, 17, 19; 5:22; 6:12, 18; 8:7; 9:7; 10:2-3, 6-7, 11, 16, 20, 24-32; 11:5, 7-8, 10-11, 18, 21, 23, 31; 12:2-3, 5-7, 10-13, 21, 26; 13:5-6, 9, 17, 25; 14:11, 17, 19, 32; 15:6, 8-9, 26, 28-29; 16:4, 12; 17:4, 15, 23; 18:3, 5; 19:28; 20:26; 21:4, 7, 10, 12, 18, 27, 29; 24:15-16, 19-20, 24-25; 25:5, 26; 26:23, 26; 28:1, 4, 12, 15, 28; 29:2, 7, 12, 16, 27 AND 30:20. ALSO IN ECCLESIASTES 3:16 IT TELLS US WHERE THE PLACE OF JUDGMENT IS, WICKEDNESS WAS THERE. IN JEREMIAH 2:19 STATES THAT YOUR OWN WICKEDNESS WILL CORRECT YOU. IN MARK 7:22 IT DECLARES THAT WICKEDNESS COMES FROM OUT OF THE HEART OF MAN. IN ROMANS 1:29, 32 IT TELLS US THAT WICKEDNESS IS WORTHY OF DEATH. SOME SCRIPTURES IN ECCLESIASTES CONCERNING WICKEDNESS ARE FOUND IN ECCLESIASTES 3:16; 7:15, 17, 25; 8:8, 10, 13-14 AND 9:2. IN EPHESIANS 6:12 IT STATES THAT WE WRESTLE AND FIGHT AGAINST WICKEDNESS IN HEAVENLY PLACES. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE FOUND IN EXODUS 9:27; 23:1, 7; 25:38; 37:23; LEVITICUS 18:17; 19:29; 20:14, 17; NUMBERS 4:9; 16:26; 23:21 & DEUTERONOMY 9:4-5, 18, 27; 13:11; 15:9; 17:2, 5; 23:9; 25:1-2; 28:20. WICKEDNESS IS A FORBIDDEN ART TO THE PEOPLE OF GOD BECAUSE IT IS EVIL & THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES NOT THINK ANY EVIL OR LOOK UPON ANY SIN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:1-13 & MARK 15:34. TO ESCAPE & ABSTAIN FROM WICKEDNESS IS IN ACTS 15:20, 29; 21:25 IN JAMES’ CHRISTIAN LAW IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD.**  **THE LORD LUCIFER AS A SOURCE OF EVIL IS IN GENESIS 3:1; REVELATION 2:10; 12:9; 20:2; MATTHEW 4:1; 5:37; 6:13; 13:38-39; MARK 1:13; LUKE 4:2; 13:16; JOHN 8:44; 13:2; 17:15; 1ST JOHN 3:8, 12; 5:19; 1ST CHRONICLES 21:1; JOB 1:11; 2:5; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:4; 12:7; EPHESIANS 2:2; 6:11; 1ST THESSALONIANS 2:18; 1ST PETER 5:8 & ACTS 5:3. OTHER EVIL AUTHORITIES IS IN LUKE 9:39; MARK 9:17-18; EPHESIANS 6:12; 1ST TIMOTHY 4:1; JUDGES 9:23; 1ST SAMUEL 16:14; 18:10-11; 19:9-10; MATTHEW 12:45; REVELATION 12:7; 16:13-14 & LUKE 11:26. THE FALLEN HUMAN NATURE AS A SOURCE OF EVIL IS IN GENESIS 6:5; 8:21; PROVERBS 6:18; ECCLESIASTES 8:11; 9:3; ISAIAH 59:7; JEREMIAH 4:14; 17:9; 18:12; MATTHEW 15:19; 23:25, 27-28; MARK 7:21-22; ROMANS 1:21-27; 7:14-23; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:10; JAMES 1:13-14; 3:6; 4:1-4 & LUKE 11:39. PHYSICAL EVIL IS A CONSEQUENCE OF MORAL EVIL IS IN GENESIS 3:17; ROMANS 5:12; 6:23; 8:19-21; DEUTERONOMY 28:20-24, 58-59; PSALMS 90:8-9; PROVERBS 14:30; MALACHI 4:6 & REVELATION 16:1, 5-6.**  **THE DIVINE WARNINGS AGAINST EVIL: THE FATHER STEPHEN OPPOSES EVIL IS IN PSALMS 34:16; PROVERBS 6:16-19; ISAIAH 31:2 & MICAH 2:1. THE DIVINE WARNINGS AGAINST SPECIFIC DANGERS IS IN LEVITICUS 20:23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:21; 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:14; EZEKIEL 20:18; 2ND PETER 3:17; LUKE 12:1, 15 & ACTS 13:40. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT LAW GIVEN TO COUNTER ALL EVIL: BY EXPOSING EVIL IS IN ROMANS 3:20; 5:20; 7:7, 13 & GALATIANS 3:19. BY LEADING BELIEVERS AWAY FROM EVIL IS IN GALATIANS 3:24 & 1ST TIMOTHY 1:9-11. THE STATE IS ORDAINED TO RESTRAIN EVIL IS IN ROMANS 13:1-4; DEUTERONOMY 17:7, 12-13; 21:21; 1ST TIMOTHY 2:1-2 & 1ST PETER 2:13-14. EVIL REBOUNDS ON EVILDOERS IS IN PROVERBS 1:29-31; 14:22; 17:13; 22:8; HOSEA 8:7; GALATIANS 6:7-8; DEUTERONOMY 19:18-19 & ESTHER 9:25. EVIL ENDS IN JUDGMENT IS IN ISAIAH 65:12; PSALMS 37:9; PROVERBS 6:12-15; 12:7; MALACHI 4:1 & ROMANS 2:5, 9; 6:23.**  **THE BELIEVER’S RESPONSES TO EVIL: EVIL IS TO BE AVOIDED IS IN PSALMS 1:1; 34:14; 119:115; PROVERBS 4:14, 27; 14:16; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:22; JOB 28:28; ISAIAH 52:11; ROMANS 12:9; 13:14; 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:6-7; GALATIANS 5:9; 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:14-18; EPHESIANS 4:27; 5:3, 6-7; 2ND THESSALONIANS 3:6; 1ST PETER 3:11 & ACTS 2:40. EVIL IS TO BE HATED IS IN PROVERBS 8:13; PSALMS 97:10; AMOS 5:15; JOHN 3:20 & ROMANS 1:21-27; 12:9. EVIL IS TO BE REBUKED IS IN MATTHEW 16:23; MARK 8:33; 2ND TIMOTHY 4:2; 1ST SAMUEL 2:29; 13:13; 15:22; 2ND SAMUEL 12:9; 1ST KINGS 18:18; 2ND CHRONICLES 16:9; 24:20; 26:18; EZRA 10:10; PSALMS 141:5; DANIEL 4:27; 5:22; MATTHEW 14:4; MARK 6:18; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:3; 5:20; TITUS 1:12; 2:15; LUKE 23:40 & ACTS 5:3-4, 9. EVIL IS TO BE RESISTED IS IN PROVERBS 1:10; GALATIANS 2:11; EPHESIANS 5:11; 6:11; 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:13; HEBREWS 12:1; JAMES 4:7; 1ST PETER 2:1; 5:9. EVIL IS TO BE REPAID WITH GOOD IS IN LUKE 6:35; ROMANS 12:20-21; PROVERBS 25:21-22; EXODUS 23:5; LEVITICUS 19:18; MATTHEW 5:44; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:15; 1ST PETER 3:9 & LUKE 6:27. THE FATHER STEPHEN CAN ONLY PAY EVIL WITH EVIL IN GENESIS 12:3. BELIEVERS SHOULD PRAY IN RESPONSE TO EVIL IS IN EXODUS 17:4; 1ST KINGS 18:36; 2ND KINGS 19:19; 2ND CHRONICLES 20:12; EZRA 8:23; NEHEMIAH 1:4; MATTHEW 6:13; 26:41; MARK 14:38; HEBREWS 4:16; JAMES 5:13; LUKE 11:4; 22:46 & ACTS 4:29; 6:4; 12:5. BELIEVERS SHOULD TRUST THE FATHER STEPHEN IN THE FACE OF EVIL IS IN PSALMS 4:8; 20:7; 23:4; 27:1; 118:6-7; ISAIAH 12:2; DANIEL 3:17-18; HABAKKUK 3:17-18; MATTHEW 26:39; MARK 14:36; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:12; HEBREWS 13:6 & LUKE 22:42.**  **THE VICTORY OVER EVIL: THE LORD LUCIFER’S AUTHORITY IS ALREADY LIMITED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS IN JOB 1:12; 2:6; GENESIS 3:14-15; ZECHARIAH 3:2 & REVELATION 12:9. EVIL SPIRITS ARE SUBJECT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CONTROL IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 16:14; 18:10; 19:9; JUDGES 8:23; 1ST KINGS 22:23; COLOSSIANS 2:13-15 & JUDE 6. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TRIUMPH OVER EVIL AUTHORITIES IS IN 1ST JOHN 3:8; 4:4; MATTHEW 12:25-29; MARK 1:27; 3:23-27; JOHN 12:31; 14:30; HEBREWS 2:14-15; REVELATION 3:21; LUKE 4:13, 36; 10:18 & ACTS 6:9-7:60. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TRANSFORMING AUTHORITY REVERSES THE EFFECTS OF EVIL IN HUMAN LIVES IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 3:18; 12:9; 1ST JOHN 3:2; JONAH 3:10; MARK 5:15; ROMANS 6:14; 12:2; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:10; COLOSSIANS 3:10; LUKE 19:8 & ACTS 26:17-18. THE FATHER STEPHEN BRINGS GOOD OUT OF EVIL IS IN GENESIS 45:8; 50:20; ROMANS 8:28; JOB 23:10; JOHN 9:3; 12:24; PHILIPPIANS 1:12-14, 17-18; JAMES 1:2-3; 1ST PETER 1:6-7 & ACTS 2:36; 3:13-16; 5:30-31, 38-39; 6:8, 10; 7:1-53. THE REMOVAL OF THE CURSE ON CREATION IS IN ROMANS 8:20-21; MATTHEW 19:28; REVELATION 21:1, 5; 22:3 & ACTS 3:21. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S VICTORY OVER EVIL IS EXPRESSED IN HIS 1,000 YEAR REIGN WITH SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORD’S, DURING WHICH THE LORD LUCIFER IS LOCKED UP IS IN REVELATION 20:2, 4. THE FINAL DEFEAT OF ALL EVIL AUTHORITIES IS IN REVELATION 19:20; 20:4, 10; 21:8; ROMANS 16:20; MALACHI 4:1; MATTHEW 13:41-42; 25:41; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:8. ALL EVIL WILL BE EXCLUDED FROM THE NEW UNIVERSE IS IN 2ND PETER 3:13; ISAIAH 65:17 & REVELATION 21:4, 27; 22:15.**  **THE EXAMPLES OF EVIL: MESSIANIC EVIL DISASTERS SENT BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JUDGMENT IS IN GENESIS 7:20; 19:24; EXODUS 7:20; 8:6, 17, 24; 9:6, 10, 23; 10:13, 22; 12:29; NUMBERS 16:21-22; 1ST SAMUEL 5:6; 2ND SAMUEL 24:15 & 1ST KINGS 17:1. OTHER DISASTERS IS IN GENESIS 12:10; 26:1; 41:54; AMOS 1:1; LUKE 13:4 & ACTS 11:28. THE NATIONAL EVIL: ISRAEL GUILTY OF EVIL IS IN EXODUS 32:7; NUMBERS 14:11; DEUTERONOMY 32:5; JUDGES 2:11-15; 3:7; 4:1; 6:1; 10:6; 13:1; NEHEMIAH 9:28; ISAIAH 65:12 & AMOS 2:4-8. THE THREATS TO ISRAEL FROM OTHER NATIONS IS IN JUDGES 6:1; 1ST SAMUEL 7:7 & 2ND CHRONICLES 20:10-11. JUDGMENT ON OTHER NATIONS IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 15:2; ISAIAH 14:29-0; 15:1; 17:1; 19:1; JEREMIAH 46:10, 25-26; 47:4; 48:1; 49:1-2, 7-8, 35-38; 50:1-2 & AMOS 1:11, 13; 2:1. THE EVIL RULERS: OF ISRAEL IS IN 1ST KINGS 12:31; 15:25-26, 33-34; 16:12-13, 18-19, 30; 21:25; 22:51-52 & 2ND KINGS 10:31; 13:1-2, 10-11; 14:23-24; 15:8-9, 17-18, 24, 27-28; 17:1-2. OF JUDAH IS IN 1ST KINGS 11:4; 15:1-3; 2ND KINGS 8:16-18, 26-27; 11:1; 16:2; 21:1-2, 9, 19-20; 23:31-32, 36-37; 24:8-9, 18-19 & 2ND CHRONICLES 12:13-14. OF OTHER NATIONS IS IN EXODUS 5:2; NUMBERS 21:23; JUDGES 4:1-3; 2ND KINGS 18:13; ISAIAH 14:3-6, 13-14 & DANIEL 4:31; 5:22. THE EVIL RELIGIOUS LEADERS IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 2:12; 1ST KINGS 18:19; JEREMIAH 23:11; EZEKIEL 13:4; 34:2; HOSEA 5:1; MICAH 2:6;; ZEPHANIAH 3:4; MATTHEW 23:15; REVELATION 2:14, 20 & ACTS 6:9. THE OPPONENTS OF THE SON JESUS IS IN MATTHEW 2:16; 12:14; MARK 3:6; JOHN 5:18; 7:12, 32; 8:59; 10:20, 31; 19:6. THE OPPONENTS OF THE CHURCH IS IN ACTS 4:3; 5:18; 8:1-3; 12:1; 13:8, 50; 14:5, 19; 16:19; 17:5, 13; 18:12; 19:29; 20:3; 21:27; 23:12. THE OPPONENTS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OF THE CHURCH AUTHORITIES & LAW AUTHORITIES IS IN ACTS 6:9, 11-15; 7:54-60. THE EVIL INFLUENCES IS IN NUMBERS 25:1; 31:16; DEUTERONOMY 18:9; HOSEA 7:9; 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:6; 8:10; 1ST TIMOTHY 4:1; 2ND PETER 2:18 & 1ST JOHN 2:26.**  **PARAMOURS (ILLICIT LOVERS)**  **PARAMOURS ARE PERSONS IN INTIMATE RELATIONSHIPS WHICH ARE PARTICULARLY A CLOSE INTERPERSONAL RELATIONSHIP. IT CAN CONCERN REPEATED INTERACTIONS, EMOTIONAL ATTACHMENTS, A NEED FULFILLMENT AND A BEHAVIORAL INTERDEPENDENCE THAT ARE ENDURING. AN INTIMATE RELATIONSHIP DOES CONSIST OF A CERTAIN KIND OF PASSIONATE LOVE, ROMANCE AND SEXUAL EROS LOVE RELATIONSHIPS (FORBIDDEN). INTIMACY IN HUMAN RELATIONSHIPS REQUIRES COMMUNICATION, RECIPROCITY, VULNERABILITY AND TRANSPARENCY. BUT IN EZEKIEL 23:20 IT TELLS US THAT SHE LUSTED FOR HER PARAMOURS OR ILLICIT SEXUAL EROS LOVE LOVERS, WHOSE ISSUE IS LIKE THE ISSUE OF HORSES AND FLESH IS LIKE THE FLESH OF JACKASSES AND DONKEYS. INTIMATE RELATIONSHIPS ARE NOT THE PROBLEM IF HANDLED WISELY (NO SEXUAL EROS LOVE). BUT WHAT COMMONLY HAPPENS IS ABUSE OR LACK OF INTELLIGENCE CALLED FALLEN REASON THAT LEADS TO SEXUAL EROS LOVE ACTIVITY THAT IS FORBIDDEN IN THE HOLY BIBLE. KING SOLOMON HAD 700 WIVES & 300 CONCUBINES TO SATISFY HIS HUNGER IN THE BOOK OF SONG OF SOLOMON. KING DAVID HAD 9 WIVES & 80 CONCUBINES BY THE SAME THING. BUT WE HAVE TO BE CAREFUL ON WHO WE CHOOSE TO BE INTIMATE WITH. ILLICIT SEXUAL EROS LOVERS IN INTIMACY (IN MARRIAGE OR OUTSIDE OF MARRIAGE) ARE STRICTLY FORBIDDEN TO THE LORD’S PEOPLE. HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE DONE IN MARY’S & JOSEPH’S FAMILY LINE IS HOLY BY THE LORD.**  **SADOMASOCHISM**  **SADOMASOCHISM IS THE ACT OF AFFLICTING PAIN UPON ANOTHER IN ROUGH SEXUAL EROS LOVE. SADOMASOCHISM CAN ALSO BE CALLED SEXUAL EROS LOVE BONDAGE. ALSO THE CLOSEST THING TO THIS IN SCRIPTURE IS IN GENESIS 19 CONCERNING THE MEN OF SODOM WANTING TO HAVE ROUGH SEXUAL EROS LOVE ON THE TWO ANGELS (LORDS) INSIDE LOT’S HOUSE. I SAY ROUGH, BECAUSE THEY WERE USING VIOLENCE TO MOTIVATE THEIR INTENTIONS TO SLEEP WITH THESE ANGELS (LORDS). ALSO ANOTHER POSSIBLE AREA OF STUDY WOULD CONCERN WHAT HAPPENED TO TAMAR WITH HER BROTHER. HER BROTHER FORCIBLY CAUSED TAMAR TO LAY WITH HIM IN THE BEDCHAMBER WHICH DID INFLICT SOME LEVEL OF PAIN ON TAMAR IN 2ND SAMUEL 13:1-22. OTHER SCRIPTURES THAT COULD GOVERN SEXUAL EROS LOVE THAT WAS FORCED ARE FOUND IN DEUTERONOMY 22:13-30 AND LEVITICUS 18:1-30. SEXUAL EROS LOVE SHOULD NOT HAPPEN AT ALL IN MARRIAGE TO BE DELIGHTFUL & GRATIFYING IN EPHESIANS 5:25. ONE SHOULD RESPECT HIS OR HER SPOUSE WITHIN THE LAW OF GOD. THIS KIND OF ROUGH SEXUAL EROS LOVE IS FORBIDDEN & THE LORD DID NOT CREATE SEXUAL EROS LOVE AT ALL IN ACTS 14:15. THE LORD DOESN’T GO AGAINST HIS NATURE, CHARACTER OR DEITY BY HIS ATTRIBUTE OF IMPASSIBILITY. BUT THE LORD HAS “HOLY DIVINE PASSIONS” IN PSALMS 78:40; 103:13, 17; EPHESIANS 4:30; ISAIAH 54:8; 62:5; EXODUS 32:10.**  **PEDOPHILIA AND PEDERASTY THE BEGINNINGS OF HOMOSEXUALITY**  **PEDOPHILIA ALSO CALLED *PAEDOPHILIA* IS THE ACT OF HAVING SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE WITH CHILDREN. ITS ROOTS IN SCRIPTURE, COMES FROM MOLECH AS SUKKOTH (MILCOM—MAYBE MOLOCH IN ACTS 7:42) BY SACRIFICING THEIR CHILDREN IN RITUALS FOR SEXUAL EROS LOVE GRATIFICATION. BASICALLY IT IS A DOMINEERING FACTOR THAT ADULTS USE TO TRY TO ENTICE LITTLE CHILDREN IN SEXUAL EROS LOVE ACTIVITIES WITH THEM IN MARRIAGES OR OTHER MEANS. FATHERS THAT CAUSE THEIR DAUGHTERS TO BE A PROSTITUTE AT A VERY YOUNG AGE ARE BECAUSE THE LAND IS FULL OF PROSTITUTIONS. CHILD PROSTITUTION USUALLY TAKES PLACE IN HOMES, CLUBS, BARS AND BROTHELS OR IN STREETS IN RUN DOWN AREAS. IN EZEKIEL 8:1-18 IT TELLS US THAT THE LORD COMMANDED TO UTTERLY SLAY OLD MEN, MAIDENS, LITTLE CHILDREN, YOUNG MEN AND WOMEN BECAUSE OF THE WICKED GREATER ABOMINATIONS COMMITTED IN THE CITY, EXCEPT FOR THOSE WHO HAS A MARK ON THEIR HEADS. SO THE 6 ANGELS (LORDS) CAME WITH THEIR BATTLEAXES AND KILLED ALL IN THE WAY. AND THERE WAS ONE WITH A WRITER’S INKHORN TO REPORT BACK TO THE LORD. PEDOPHILIA IS STRICTLY FORBIDDEN IN THE SCRIPTURES, THOSE WHO COMMIT THIS HORRIFYING ACT WILL FACE THE LORD’S FURY & JEALOUSY. PEDERASTY IS A SEXUAL EROS LOVE RELATIONSHIP WITH AN OLD MAN & A BOY. PEDERASTY COMES FROM A GREEK WORD *PAIDERASTIA* MEANING “LOVE OF CHILDREN” OR “LOVE OF BOYS” & FROM *PAIS* MEANING A “CHILD & BOY” AND *ERASTES* MEANING A “LOVER.” PEDERASTY IS TOTALLY FORBIDDEN TO THE LORD’S PEOPLE BECAUSE IT IS AGAINST GOD’S LAW.**  **THE WHORE OF BABYLON**  **THE WHORE OF BABYLON IS THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM’S NATIONAL HEADQUARTERS ON ALL UNFORGIVEABLE MAGIC BECAUSE THE LORD LUCIFER TOLD THE LORD “SKIN FOR SKIN, YES! EVERYTHING THAT A MAN HAS, HE WILL GIVE FOR HIS LIFE IN JOB 2:4. THIS IS THE MAIN DEFENSE THAT THE LORD LUCIFER USED AGAINST THE LORD’S PEOPLE. WHORE OF BABYLON IS CALLED “MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.” IN REVELATION 17:5 IT IS WHERE ALL FORBIDDEN UNFORGIVEABLE SEXUALITIES OF MAGIC ARE COMMITTED ON THE EARTH (ISRAEL) IN REVELATION 17:3 CONCERNING BLASPHEMY. ALL ABOMINATIONS IN REVELATION 17:4; 18:6, ALL FORNICATIONS IN REVELATION 17:2, 4, ALL ADULTERIES IN REVELATION 17:4, ALL SEXUAL LUSTS IN LUXURY IN REVELATION 18:9, ALL WICKEDNESS IN REVELATION 17:11, ALL SODOMY IN REVELATION 17:4, ALL RAPES IN REVELATION 17:9-10, ALL BESTIALITIES IN 18:2, ALL WHOREDOM’S, PROSTITUTION AND HARLOTRIES OR WIZARDRY’S IN REVELATION 17:5, ALL SEXUAL BONDAGE IN REVELATION 18:2, ALL CHILD PROSTITUTION IN REVELATION 17:5, ALL PARAMOURS IN REVELATION 18:6 AND ALL HOMOSEXUALITY’S IN REVELATION 17:4. BUT IN REVELATION 18:1-24 IT DETAILS HER FALL BY THE LORD GOD’S STRENGTH OF IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT, FOR IN 1 HOUR (1 MINUTE IN MATTHEW 20:12) SHE HAS COME TO NOTHING. IN REVELATION 19:1-10 TELLS US ABOUT HEAVEN EXALTING OVER BABYLON (BABEL, CHAOS, CONFUSION, SHINAR, SHESHACK & ROME) BY SALVATION, RIGHTEOUSNESS, JUDGMENTS, GLORY, HONOR, POWER AND OMNIPOTENCE FROM THE LORD’S WORKS. THERE ARE THREE KINDS OF “INTERCOURSE” IN THE HOLY BIBLE. FIRST, IS THE “POPULAR SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE” FROM THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL COMMITTED BY A MAN ONLY AND WOMAN ONLY IN A STRENGTH 40 YEAR KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD IN GENESIS 4:1. SECOND, IS THE “KNOWN HOLY LAW LOVE INTERCOURSE” IN LUKE 2:23 IN THE MIDST OF THE TREE OF LIFE THAT IS DONE BY A MAN AND WOMAN AND ALSO BOYS AND GIRLS IN LUKE 20:35-36 IN A WISDOM 80 YEAR LAW KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IN 1ST KINGS 11:3 & GENESIS 2:9. KING SOLOMON DID THIS KIND OF HOLY LAW LOVE INTERCOURSE WITH HIS 700 WIVES AND 300 CONCUBINES. BUT KING SOLOMON COMMITTED THIS KIND OF IDOLATRY WHICH IS “MARITAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE FORNICATION” BY THE MINORITY OF HIS FOREIGN WIVES AFTER 80 YEARS, BUT NOT WITH THE MAJORITY OF HIS LOCAL WIVES AND 300 SINGLE CONCUBINES AFTER 80 YEARS IN 1ST KINGS 11:1-13; NEHEMIAH 13:25-27 & TOBIT 4:12-13. THIRD, IS THE “UNKNOWN HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE” FROM THE TREE OF LIFE DONE BY A MAN AND WOMAN IN 2ND PETER 1:4 AND ALSO DONE BY THE LORDS AND LADIES IN ACTS 17:29 IN A LORDLY 120 YEAR KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN MATTHEW 19:6; MARK 10:9; EPHESIANS 5:31; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:17 & GENESIS 2:24-25. FOR QANAH DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN DIRECTS YOU IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP TO DO HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 17:28-29. THE QANAH THAT IS NOT DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN DIRECTS YOU TO THE LORD LUCIFER IN THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD TO DO SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE IN GENESIS 4:1. THE DOORWAY TO QANAH DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS HIS DIVINE PLEASURE (DIVINE EJACULATION) THAT LEADS YOU TO THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN LUKE 12:32; REVELATION 4:11; 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:11; EPHESIANS 1:5; PHILIPPIANS 2:12 & HEBREWS 12:10. THE DOORWAY TO QANAH DIRECTED NOT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE LORD LUCIFER’S SINFUL PLEASURE THAT LEADS YOU TO THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:12; 2ND TIMOTHY 3:4; TITUS 3:3; HEBREWS 11:25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:7; 2ND PETER 2:13; LUKE 8:14 & ROMANS 1:32. ALL WHO CALLED THE SEXUAL EROS MONEY THE UNRIGHTEOUS MAMMON (PROSTITUTIONS, WHOREDOM’S, HARLOTRIES, SORCERIES & WIZARDRIES) WITH SWEET CANE (CALAMUS OR CANNABIS THE HEMP PLANT), SEXUAL EROS LOVE, SEXUAL EVIL, SEXUAL TEMPTATION, SEXUAL SIN OR SEXUAL DEATH AS BEING GOOD IN HIS SIGHT IS A LIAR, & TRIES TO WEARY THE FATHER STEPHEN, FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN COMMANDS IT IN TRUTH TO BE SEXUALLY EVIL IN NATURE AND A SEXUAL CORRUPTION IN THE WORLD THROUGH LUST TO STRENGTHEN THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MALACHI 2:17; ROMANS 8:28; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:10; 2ND PETER 1:4 & ISAIAH 43:24.**  **REBELLIONS**  **REBELLION IS A REFUSAL OF OBEDIENCE TO A COMMAND, ORDINANCE OR ORDER. IT CAN INVOLVE CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE TO A BROAD NONVIOLENT RESISTANCE, TO ORGANIZED VIOLENT ATTEMPTS TO OVER THROW A GOVERNMENT. THOSE WHO ARE IN REBELLION OR LEAD A REBELLION ARE CALLED “REBELS.” THE REBEL’S INTENT TO OVERTHROW A LEADERSHIP IS RECOGNIZED, UNLESS THE REBELLION IS CRUSHED. A LIMITED REBELLION IS LIMITED TO AN INSURRECTION AND IF A GOVERNMENT DOES NOT RECOGNIZE THEM AS BELLIGERENTS THEN THEY ARE CALLED INSURGENTS. THERE ARE CERTAIN FORMS OF REBELS. FIRST, IS CALLED “MUTINY” IS THE MILITARY SECURITY FORCES AGAINST THEIR COMMANDERS. SECOND, IS CALLED A “RESISTANCE FORCE MOVEMENT” IS THE FREEDOM FIGHTERS WHO ARE AGAINST A FOREIGN POWER. THIRD, IS CALLED NONVIOLENT “RESISTANCE OR CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE” WHICH DOES NOT INVOLVE VIOLENCE OR MILITARY FORCES. FOURTH, IS CALLED A “REVOLUTION” WHICH IS DONE BY RADICALS TO OVERTHROW A GOVERNMENT. FIFTH, IS CALLED A “REVOLT” WHICH MEANS A LOCALIZED REBELLION FORCE. SIXTH, IS CALLED “TERRORISM” WHICH IS THE RELIGIOUS AND POLITICAL MILITANT EXTREMISTS. SEVENTH, IS CALLED A “SUBVERSION” WHICH IS NON-COVERT ATTEMPTS IN SABOTAGING A GOVERNMENT BY SPIES. THE LORD LUCIFER THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM’S WORLD GOVERNMENT CONSISTS OF SATANIC ARMY/NAVY ARMED FORCES, BABYLON’S ARMY/NAVY HEADQUARTERS, ANTICHRIST’S ARMY/NAVY POWERS, BEASTS ARMY/NAVY SEA/LAND AUTHORITIES & FALSE PROPHET ARMY/NAVY INFLUENCE IN REVELATION 17:1-20:6 IS OVERTHROWN AND OVERCOME BY THE LORD YAHWEH IN REVELATION 12:1-13; 20:7-10; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12; JUDE 5-15; 2ND JOHN 7-11 AND 1ST JOHN 4:1-6; ISAIAH 14:12-21; EZEKIEL 28:15-19; EZRA 4:18-19; LUKE 10:18-20; 1ST SAMUEL 15:23; ACTS 21:38 (NKJV) & DEUTERONOMY 13:1-18. THE EXAMPLES OF WRONG REBELLION AGAINST GOD IS IN PSALMS 2:2; 66:7; NUMBERS 20:24; 27:14 & 1ST SAMUEL 15:22-23. THE DIVINE WARNINGS NOT TO REBEL IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 12:13-15; NUMBERS 14:9; 17:10; PSALMS 2:10-12 & EZEKIEL 2:8. THE SHIER INDIGNATION EXPRESSED OVER WRONG REBELLION AGAINST GOD IS IN PSALMS 5:10. THE DAMNABLE FATE OF THE REBELLIOUS IS IN ISAIAH 66:24; DEUTERONOMY 13:5; PSALMS 68:6; JEREMIAH 28:16; 29:32; LAMENTATIONS 1:18, 20; 3:42 & HOSEA 13:16. GOD IS READY TO FORGIVE THOSE WHO REBEL AGAINST HIM IS IN JEREMIAH 33:8 & DANIEL 9:5-9. THE END TIMES WILL BE CHARACTERIZED BY OPEN REBELLION AGAINST GOD IS IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:3 & 1ST JOHN 2:18. THE REBELLION OF ISRAEL: THE HISTORY OF ISRAEL IS SEEN AS A HISTORY OF REBELLION IS IN PSALMS 78:40; 78:8, 17, 56; 105:28; 106:7; 107:11; DEUTERONOMY 31:27; ISAIAH 63:10 & EZEKIEL 20:8, 13, 21. GOD’S COMPASSION AND READINESS TO DELIVER HIS CREATURES IS IN NEHEMIAH 9:16-31 & PSALMS 106:43. THE EXAMPLES OF ISRAEL’S REBELLION IS IN DEUTERONOMY 1:26, 43; 9:7, 23. THE PROPHETIC DAMNATION OF ISRAEL’S REBELLION IS IN HOSEA 7:13 & ZEPHANIAH 3:1. ISAIAH DEPICTS ISRAEL AS A REBELLIOUS NATION IS IN ISAIAH 1:2-5, 20, 23, 28; 30:1, 9; 48:8; 65:2-3. JEREMIAH DENOUNCES THE ISRAELITES AS REBELS IS IN JEREMIAH 2:29; 3:13; 4:17; 5:23; 6:28. EZEKIEL DAMNS ISRAEL AS A REBELLIOUS HOUSE IS IN EZEKIEL 2:5-8; 3:9, 26-27; 12:2-3, 9, 25; 17:12; 24:3; 44:6. THE REBELLION OF ISRAEL IN THE PARABLES OF JESUS CHRIST IS IN MATTHEW 21:33-44; MARK 12:1-11; LUKE 13:6-9; 20:9-18. THE REBELLION OF ISRAEL IN THE SPEECH OF STEPHEN IN ACTS 7:37-43. ISRAEL’S REBELLION IS A DIVINE WARNING TO BELIEVERS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:1-12; HEBREWS 3:7-4:2; PSALMS 95:7-11 & JUDE 5, 7. THE REBELLION AGAINST HUMAN AUTHORITY: THE EXAMPLES OF REBELLION AGAINST HUMAN LEADERS IS IN GENESIS 14:3-4; 2ND KINGS 18:7; 24:1, 20; 2ND CHRONICLES 13:6; 36:13; JEREMIAH 52:3 & MARK 15:7. THE REBELLION AGAINST PARENTS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 21:18-21. THE REBELLION OF NATIONS IS IN 1ST KINGS 12:19; 2ND CHRONICLES 10:19 & 2ND KINGS 1:1. THE ACCUSATIONS OF REBELLION IS IN NEHEMIAH 2:19; 6:5-8. THE REBELLION AGAINST GOD’S CHOSEN LEADERS IS IN EXODUS 23:21; NUMBERS 16:1-3; 20:2-5; JOSHUA 1:18 & 2ND SAMUEL 15:10. THE REBELLION AGAINST INCORRUPTIBLE AUTHORITY IS DAMNED IS IN ROMANS 13:2 & 1ST PETER 2:13.**  **HEAVENLY/EARTHLY MARTIAL SEXUAL INTERCOURSE VERSES HEAVENLY MARITAL DIVINE INTERCOURSE**  **MARITAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE IS THE GREATEST PROBLEM IN MARRIAGES TODAY BECAUSE THE LORD DID NOT CREATE SEXUAL EROS LOVE FOR ANYONE TO COMMIT ON THE EARTH. SATAN EVEN USED THIS AS A DEFENSE AGAINST JOB WITH THE LORD IN JOB 2:4 AND REVELATION 17:1-18. THE SCRIPTURE DECLARES THAT SATAN WAS TALKING TO THE LORD ABOUT JOB’S DEALINGS WITH HIS WIFE AND SATAN SAID TO THE LORD: “SKIN ON SKIN! YES, ALL THAT A MAN HAS HE WILL GIVE FOR HIS LIFE.” BUT SEXUAL EROS LOVE DID NOT HAPPEN WITH JOB IN JOB 1:8. THE JEWISH LAW SAYS THAT YOU CANNOT WITHHOLD SEXUAL EROS LOVE RELATIONS FROM YOUR WIFE IN EXODUS 21:10. BUT THIS SCRIPTURE ONLY REFERS TO “HOLY MARRIAGE RIGHTS” AND NOT SEXUAL EROS LOVE IN MARRIAGE AT ALL. WHAT IS THE HOLY DUTY OF MARRIAGE OR HOLY MARRIAGE RIGHTS? IT SHOULD BE BASED ON EPHESIANS 5:25. OTHER SCRIPTURES IN THE LAW OF MOSES TALKS ABOUT “SEDUCED MAIDENS” BEING UNMARRIED BEFORE MARRIAGE IN GIVEN IN MARRIAGE IN THIS AGE IN DEUTERONOMY 22:29, AND HARLOTRY IN MARRIAGE IN DEUTERONOMY 23:18, WHICH WOULD NOT BE A MARRIAGE AT ALL, EXCEPT IN LUKE 20:34, 37-38 & HOSEA 1:2-2:13. ALSO SEXUAL EROS LOVE IN JEWISH LAW IS FORBIDDEN IN LEVITICUS 18:1-30 AND DEUTERONOMY 22:13-30. SINCE THE NEW TESTAMENT CAME INTO FORCE IT COMMANDS FOR HUSBANDS TO NOT HAVE SEXUAL EROS LOVE RELATIONS WITH THEIR WIVES BUT A “HOLY DIVINE LOVE UNION” PROVEN IN GENESIS 2:24-25 & EPHESIANS 5:25. JESUS DID NOT SHARE HIS BODY WITH ANYONE ON THE EARTH IN “*SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE*” LIKE ADAM AND EVE OR “*HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE*” LIKE MARY AND JOSEPH AS A STANDARD THAT JESUS ENDURED IN THE WORLD OF MANKIND. MARY AND JOSEPH HAD JAMES THE JUST THE NEXT IN LINE TO BE BORN IN THE WHOLE LAW (JAMES’ DIVINE GENTILE CHRISTIAN LAW IS WITHOUT SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE BECAUSE IT DOES NOT REFER TO ANY OF THE “SEXUAL EROS LOVE LAWS OF MOSES” IN ACTS 15:13-21; 21:18-25 AND JAMES 1:8-13) AND JOSEPH WENT INTO HEAVEN AND SHARED HIS BODY “HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE” IN HIS SINLESS MARRIAGE WITH MARY, HIS BRIDE, THE LAMB’S WIFE WITH THE “MARY CALLED THE CHURCH OF GOD” IN ACTS 17:28-31 & REVELATION 21:9-21:21, WHICH MAY BE PROVEN EVEN FURTHER IN REVELATION 12:1-13 CONCERNING THE ETERNAL HEAVENLY WOMAN (MAYBE THE VIRGIN MARY OF THE LORD JAMES OF THE WHOLE LAW IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD OR ONE OF THE TRINITY’S MOTHERS, SUCH AS THE LADY BARBARA DERIVED FROM BARA CALLED THE LADY OF KINGDOMS IN ISAIAH 47:5 WITH THE LORD STEPHEN AS THE CHRISTIAN FATHER IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD) IN HEAVEN GIVING BIRTH TO A HEAVENLY CELESTIAL SON. THEN ETERNAL WAR (2 OR 3 POSITIONS) BROKE OUT IN HEAVEN WITH MICHAEL AND HIS CHERUB DRAGON LORDS CONCERNING HEAVENLY WISDOM IN DESIRING IN THEIR MEMBERS TO HAVE HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE IN HEAVEN BY THE WOMAN THE NEW JERUSALEM IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & JAMES 3:13, 17-18 AND LUCIFER (SATAN) AND HIS CHERUB DRAGON LORDS CONCERNING DEMONIC WISDOM IN LUSTING IN THEIR MEMBERS TO HAVE SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE IN HEAVEN BY LUCIFER’S AUTHORITY IN JAMES 3:14-16; ISAIAH 14:21-21 AND EZEKIEL 28:15-19 WHICH LUCIFER AND HIS HOST DID NOT PREVAIL, BUT WAS CAST DOWN TO THE EARTH AND BECAME ETERNAL EVIL MANKIND PROVEN IN GENESIS 6:1-5; JAMES 3:13-18; 4:1-10 AND JOHN 8:37-38, 40-41, 44-47. ALSO THE HOLY DIVINE LOVE UNION WHICH IS SACRED AND HOLY ALSO HAPPENED WITH JOB AND MOSES BECAUSE THEY WERE PERFECT, BLAMELESS AND UPRIGHT IN THEIR MARRIAGES AS MARRIED MEN AND IN THEIR YOUNG LIFETIME AS YOUNG MEN. BUT JOB DID HAVE FAULT & RESTORATION WITH THE LORD’S ETERNAL OMNIPOTENCE IN JOB 38-42, AND MOSES HAD ERROR WITH THE LORD IN HIS ETERNAL HOLINESS IN NUMBERS 20:1-13. IN MATTHEW 19:4-6 IT DECLARES “…FOR THIS REASON A MAN SHOULD LEAVE HIS FATHER AND MOTHER AND BE JOINED TO HIS WIFE, AND THE TWO SHALL BECOME ONE FLESH. THIS “ONE FLESH” DOES NOT MEAN A “SEXUAL EROS LOVE NATURE” BUT A “HOLY DIVINE LOVE NATURE” OR “HOLY DIVINE LOVE FLESH” BECAUSE GOD IS DOING THE WORK IN MARRIAGE. THE REASON WHY HOLY DIVINE LOVE FLESH IS NOT SIN, IT IS BECAUSE IN THE WORLD, MARY AND JOSEPH’S RELATIONSHIP WAS DONE BY THE LORD STEPHEN IN HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE STARTING WITH JAMES BEING A LITTLE YOUNGER THAN JESUS HIMSELF. THE SCRIPTURES THAT PROVES THE “SINLESS HOLY DIVINE LOVE FLESH” IN JOHN 6:41-59. FOR IT IS NOT THE OLD MAN ANY LONGER BUT CHRIST WHO LIVES IN THE NEW MAN ONLY IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:15; 13:4; GALATIANS 2:19-20; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:10 AND 2ND TIMOTHY 3:12. THE REASON WHY “ONE FLESH” CAN BE REFERRED TO SIN IS BECAUSE OF THE WHOLE FALL OF MAN IN ROMANS 5:12-21; 6:15-23; 7:7-25. BUT MAN HAS HOPE ONLY IN THE LORD JESUS CHRIST IN ROMANS 5:12-21; 6:15-23; 7:1-6; 8:1-17. EVEN IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, THE LORD IN GENESIS 1:28 COMMANDED THE MAN TO “BE FRUITFUL AND MULTIPLY, FILL THE EARTH (REPLENISH) AND SUBDUE IT, AND HAVE DOMINION OVER ALL THE EARTH.” BUT THE LORD’S INTENT WAS NOT “SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE” AT ALL, BUT A “HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE” WITH ONE’S SPOUSE. THIS IS BECAUSE WHEN ADAM AND EVE ATE FROM THE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL THEIR EYES WERE OPENED AND THEY KNEW THEY WERE NAKED AND HID THEMSELVES. THE LORD PLACED THE FORBIDDEN TREE FOR THE PRIME REASON OF “UNDERSTANDING, INTELLIGENCE OR KNOWLEDGE” OF THE FALL OF LUCIFER BECOMING MAN IN ISAIAH 14:16-17 AND POSSIBLY THE FALL OF THE OTHER MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM IN GENESIS 2:2-9 AND NOT FOR ANYONE TO PUT IT IN ACTION, ESPECIALLY THE ANGELS, SPIRITS, GHOSTS AND SINGLE PEOPLE IT IS FORBIDDEN. BUT THIS DID HAPPEN IN GENESIS 6:1-5 AND GOD KILLED EVERYBODY, EXCEPT NOAH’S FAMILY OF 8 PEOPLE. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES THAT PROVE THIS ARE IN GENESIS 3:6-7; 6:8; JOB 4:18; EZEKIEL 28:15-19; ISAIAH 14:12-21; 24:21 AND 1ST PETER 3:20. THE OTHER MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM IS DOCUMENTED IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) CONCERNING “QANAH”. QANAH IS USED 84 TIMES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT AND CAN REFER TO “MARITAL SEXUAL ETERNAL EROS LOVE FORNICATION.” “THIS ETERNAL GODLY SIN” IS RECORDED IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) BY THE TERM QANAH WHICH MEANS “ETERNAL MARITAL LORDLY SEXUAL EROS LOVE” AND “THIS ETERNAL HEAVENLY SIN” IS RECORDED IN ISAIAH 14:12-21 AND “THIS ETERNAL EARTHLY SIN” IS RECORDED IN EZEKIEL 28:15-19. THE LORD LUCIFER SINNED IN HEAVEN!!! THIS WAS NOT ESTABLISHED WITH ADAM OR EVE BECAUSE THERE SIN WAS NOT ETERNAL IN THE GARDEN IN GENESIS 3:6-24. THE LORD COMMANDED THE CHERUBIM AND OTHER ANGELS TO CAST THE MAN AND WOMAN OUT OF THE GARDEN SO THEY WOULD NOT BE ABLE TO EAT FROM THE TREE OF LIFE AND LIVE FOREVER IN THEIR SIN. THEN ADAM AND EVE WAS ELEVATED IN SEXUAL RELATIONS OUTSIDE THE GARDEN BECAUSE OF DISOBEDIENCE AND BEING DECEIVED (NOT KNOWING THE SCRIPTURES OR THE OMNIPOTENCE OF GOD) FROM EATING FROM THE FORBIDDEN TREE IN GENESIS 3:6; 4:1; LUKE 20:34-38; MARK 12:24-27 AND MATTHEW 20:29-32. BUT AFTER THEY LIVED A LONG TIME FROM THE INCIDENT IN THE GARDEN, THERE MARRIAGE BECAME ETERNAL BECAUSE OF THE ANGELS (SONS OF GOD) AND UNMARRIED PEOPLE GOING INTO THE DAUGHTERS OF MEN AND BRINGING DEMONIC GIANTS ON THE EARTH IN GENESIS 6:1-6. BY WHICH MOSES AND JOSHUA KILLED MOST OF THEM. THIS MEANS THAT THE GIANTS SURVIVED FROM THE FLOOD, BUT MAN DID NOT IN GENESIS 6:4. THE TRINITY’S HOLY DIVINE NATURE IN THE ETERNAL KINGDOM OF GOD IS IN ACTS 17:29 WHICH IS ALSO CALLED THE DIVINE DEITY IN ROMANS 1:20, DIVINE GODHEAD IN ROMANS 1:20, DIVINE INCARNATION IN JOHN 1:14-16, DIVINE GODHEAD BODILY IN JOHN 1:1-4; COLOSSIANS 2:9, DIVINE TREE OF LIFE ON FLAT LAND IN GENESIS 2:9 AND ACTS 6:5, DIVINE SEED WHICH IS LOGOS AND CALLED THE DIVINE WORD OF GOD IN REVELATION 19:11-16, DIVINE BURNING BUSH THAT GROWS INTO A TREE OF LIFE IN EXODUS 3:1-10 AND ACTS 7:30-32, DIVINE FAITH THAT OVERCOMES THE WORLD IN 1ST JOHN 5:4, DIVINE RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD IN ACTS 2:31, DIVINE LORD’S OFFSPRING IN ACTS 17:29, DIVINE FLESH & DIVINE BLOOD IN JOHN 6:53-56, DIVINE GREATNESS THAT OVERCOMES THE WORLD IN 1ST JOHN 4:4, DIVINE IMMORTALITY IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:17; 6:16; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:53-54; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:10; WISDOM OF SOLOMON 1:15; 2:23; 3:4; 4:1; 8:13, 17; 15:3; SIRACH 19:19; 2ND ESDRAS 2:45; 7:13 , 43, 49; 8:54; PSALMS 16:10 AND ACTS 2:27; 13:35, DIVINE GOOD CHEER THAT OVERCOMES THE WORLD IN JOHN 16:33, DIVINE LOVE THAT NEVER FAILS AND IS THE LORD IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:1-13 & 1ST JOHN 4:8 AND THE VICTORIOUS BEING DIVINELY BORN OF GOD IN 1ST JOHN 3:9; 5:4. ALSO GOD DOES NOT HAVE ANY SEXUAL EROS LOVE PASSIONS PROVEN IN ACTS 14:15. GOD WOULD NOT GO AGAINST HIS OWN NATURE, PERSON OR DEITY FOR MARRIED PEOPLE TO HAVE SEXUAL EROS LOVE RELATIONS. SOME SCRIPTURES OF HIS HOLY DIVINE PASSIONS WHICH IS CALLED HIS “IMPASSIBILITY” IS IN PSALMS 78:40; 103:13, 17; EPHESIANS 4:30; EXODUS 32:10 & ISAIAH 54:8; 62:5.**  **ONE QUESTION: HOW DO THE BONES (OSSICLES) GROW IN THE WOMB BY HOLY DIVINE NATURE? MEDICAL SCIENCE DOES NOT KNOW AND CANNOT PROVE IT. THERE MAY BE AN ANSWER IN THE HOLY BIBLE IN SIRACH 26:13; 46:12; 49:10; JUDGES 9:2; JOB 10:11; 19:20; 21:24; 30:30; 33:19; 40:18; PSALMS 6:2; 32:3; 35:10; 51:8; 102:3, 5; PROVERBS 3:8; 12:4; 14:30; 15:30; 16:24; 17:22; ISAIAH 58:11; 66:14; JEREMIAH 20:9; LAMENTATIONS 1:13; 4:8; EZEKIEL 37:3-5, 7; DANIEL 6:24; MICAH 3:2; LUKE 24:39; JOHN 19:36; EPHESIANS 5:30; HEBREWS 11:22 & ACTS 3:7. IN THESE SCRIPTURES IT DECLARES THAT WHOSOEVER DOES NOT KNOW HOW THE BONES TOTALLY GROWS IN THE WOMB DOES NOT UNDERSTAND THE CREATION OF GOD BY KING SOLOMON’S CHALLENGE IN ECCLESIASTES 11:5. ALSO THE LORD MAKES THE BONES ALIVE BY HIS STRENGTH, OMNIPOTENCE, OMNISCIENCE AND MERRY HEART WITH MEDICAL HERBS, TREMBLING, FENCING, MOISTURE WITH MARROW, HEAT, CHASTENING, BRASS, IRON, MERCY, BY HIS WORD, DELIVERANCE, FIRE, GROANING, HEALTH, VIRTUOUS CROWN, SOUND HEART, GOOD REPORT, FATNESS, PLEASANT WORDS, FLOURISH LIKE A HERB, BURNING FIRE, FIRE FROM ABOVE, A STICK OR A ROD OF GOD, LIFE, BREATH, MASTERY, LOVE WITH GOOD, TRUTH, CLEANNESS, PROTECTION, MEMBERS OF HIS BODY, HIS COMMANDMENT, GRACE, DISCRETION, HONOR, COMFORT AND RESPECT. IN ECCLESIASTES 11:5 IT DECLARES “AS YOU DO NOT KNOW WHAT IS THE WAY OF THE WIND (SPIRIT AS STEPHEN IN 1ST JOHN 5:6-13), OR HOW THE BONES GROW IN THE WOMB OF HER WHO IS WITH CHILD, SO YOU DO NOT KNOW THE WORKS OF GOD WHO MAKES EVERYTHING.” KING SOLOMON MAY HAVE KNOWN IN HIS DIVINE WISDOM TO CHALLENGE THE LORD’S PEOPLE ABOUT THE BONES IN THE WOMB, BUT TODAY SO FAR THIS WISDOM HAS BEEN LOST OR KEPT SECRET FOR 2,000 YEARS. HOW DID THE LORD STEPHEN COME INTO EXISTENCE? WE DO NOT KNOW HOW THE LORD YAHWEH CHOOSES HIS CREATION, HIS THOUGHTS TO US ARE INNUMERABLE AND PAST FINDING OUT. BUT WE KNOW IT IS PART OF HIS SOVEREIGNTY AND GOOD PLEASURE TO BRING HUMAN BEINGS, ANGELS (LORDS) OR OTHER SINGLE LORDS INTO THE WORLD. THE LORD STEPHEN WAS AT THE TOP OF THE LIST IN THE SINGLE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS CREATIONS. KING SOLOMON CHALLENGES THE WHOLE WORLD ON HOW THE BONES GROW IN THE WOMB OR TO KNOW THE WAY OF THE WIND AND SAYS IF THIS IS NOT KNOWN THEN YOU DO NOT KNOW THE CREATIVE WORKS OF GOD WHO MAKES EVERYTHING IN ECCLESIASTES 11:5. EVEN MEDICAL SCIENCE TODAY IS BAFFLED ON HOW THE BONES TOTALLY GROWS IN THE WOMB. BONE IS AN ACTIVE TISSUE COMPOSED OF SEVERAL TYPES OF CELLS. THEY ARE CALLED OSTEOBLASTS, OSTEOCLASTS AND OSTEOCYTES. OSTEOBLASTS ARE THE BONE-FORMING CELLS LOCATED ON THE SURFACE OF THE OSTEOID SEAMS AND MAKE A PROTEIN MIXTURE CALLED OSTEOID, WHICH BECOMES BONE FROM MINERALIZATION. OSTEOCLASTS ARE THE CELLS RESPONSIBLE FOR BONE RESORPTION, WHICH BREAK DOWN THE BONE AND A NEW BONE IS FORMED. OSTEOCYTES ARE INACTIVE OSTEOBLASTS. BOTTOM LINE IS WHAT YOU ARE MADE OUT OF BY GOD AND HOW GOD VIEWS HIS CREATIONS.**  **ALTHOUGH HOLY DIVINE FLESH AND HOLY DIVINE BLOOD IS MADE OUT OF THE BREAD OF HEAVEN IT IS THE HEAVENLY MANNA CALLED ANGEL’S BREAD SIMILAR TO WHITE CORIANDER SEED WHICH TASTES LIKE WAFERS MADE WITH HONEY (JUDGES 14:14, 18 SAYS STRENGTH IS SWEETER THAN HONEY AND DOMINION IS STRONGER THAN LION & A LIVING DOG IS BETTER THAN A DEAD LION IN ECCLESIASTES 9:4 & REVELATION 5:5, 9) WHICH IS AN ETERNAL HERB OF IMMORTALITY FOR WHITE RACES AND BLACK RACES HAS A COLOR LIKE THE COLOR OF BDELLIUM (MYRRH) WHICH IS AN ETERNAL HERB OF IMMORTALITY PROVEN IN JOHN 6:22-51; LUKE 20:35-36; BARUCH 1:10; 2ND ESDRAS 1:19; NUMBERS 11:7; EXODUS 16:31; PSALMS 78:24; HEBREWS 9:4; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:35-58; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:17; 6:16 & REVELATION 2:7.**  **TWO MENTAL ILLNESSES CAUSED BY POSSIBLE DEMON POSSESSION OR WRONG USE OF MAGIC**  **EPILEPSY**  **EPILEPSY IS A MENTAL DISEASE, BUT ALSO CAN BE A PHYSICAL DISEASE WITH SEIZURES SEPARATED FROM THE MENTAL DISEASE WHICH AFFECTS YOU IN CHILDHOOD BY THE DEVIL THROWING YOU IN THE FIRE AND WATER TO DESTROY YOU. IN JESUS’ MINISTRY HE HEALED A BOY THAT HAD EPILEPSY IN MARK 9:14-29; LUKE 9:37-42 AND MATTHEW 17:14-21. THE LORD JESUS SIMPLY CAST THE DEMONS OUT OF THE BOY AND SENT THEM BACK TO HELL. IN STEPHEN’S MINISTRY IT IS PROVEN IN ACTS 6:12; 7:54. THIS MENTAL DISEASE CAN BE CURED BY DIVINE HEALING, OR SUBSTITUTED BY HERBAL MEDICATIONS AND PHARMACEUTICAL DRUGS. THESE HERBAL MEDICINES ARE HYSSOP AND OLEANDER WHICH CAN HELP THE CONDITION. ALSO THE MEDICAL HERBS OF CALAMUS (CANE OR CANNABIS), MYRRH (BDELLIUM), CASSIA AND CINNAMON CAN CURE EPILEPSY BY THE HOLY ANOINTING OIL IN EXODUS 30:22-33. THE ANOINTING OIL BREAKS EVERY YOKE AND UPLIFTS EVERY PROBLEM IN THE BODY.**  **SCHIZOPHRENIA**  **SCHIZOPHRENIA IS THOUGHT BY MANY SCHOLARS AS BEING DEMON POSSESSED LINKED AS AN INVISIBLE MENTAL DISEASE THAT CANNOT HAVE A PHYSICAL NATURE DIAGNOSED BY THE MEDICAL PSYCHIATRIST. THERE IS PROOF OF THIS IN JESUS’ MINISTRY IN HEALING THE DEMONIACS IN MATTHEW 8:28-34; 12:22-33 AND LUKE 4:31-47; 8:26-39. THE LORD JESUS SIMPLY HEALED THEM BY CASTING OUT THE DEMONS & SENDING THEM BACK TO HELL. THIS KIND OF DEMON POSSESSION COULD NOT BE CAST OUT BY THE APOSTLES BECAUSE OF UNBELIEF AND COULD ONLY BE DONE BY PRAYER AND FASTING. BASICALLY THIS KIND OF POSSESSION IS CAUSED BY OUTSIDE INFLUENCES WITH THE INTENT TO POSSESS THE BODY, BUT CHRISTIANS CANNOT BE DEMON POSSESSED PROVEN IN JOHN 14:17; ROMANS 8:1-2 AND EPHESIANS 1:13-14; 4:21-24. IN JOHN 14:17 DECLARES “…THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH, WHOM THE WORLD CANNOT RECEIVE, BECAUSE IT NEITHER SEES HIM NOR KNOWS HIM, BUT YOU KNOW HIM, FOR HE DWELLS WITH YOU AND WILL BE IN YOU.” IN ROMANS 8:1-2 SAYS “THERE IS THEREFORE NOW NO CONDEMNATION (DAMNATION) TO THOSE WHO ARE IN CHRIST JESUS, WHO DO NOT WALK ACCORDING TO THE FLESH, BUT ACCORDING TO THE SPIRIT, FOR THE LAW OF THE SPIRIT OF LIFE IN CHRIST JESUS HAS MADE ME FREE FROM THE LAW OF SIN AND DEATH.” IN EPHESIANS 1:13-14 SAYS “IN HIM YOU ALSO TRUSTED, AFTER YOU HEARD THE WORD OF TRUTH, THE GOSPEL OF YOUR SALVATION (PROTECTION), IN WHOM ALSO, HAVING BELIEVED, YOU WERE SEALED WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT OF PROMISE (FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:24; ACTS 1:4-7; 2:17-7:59 & 1ST JOHN 5:6-13), WHO IS THE GUARANTEE OF OUR INHERITANCE UNTIL THE REDEMPTION OF THE PURCHASE POSSESSION, TO THE PRAISE OF HIS GLORY.” IN EPHESIANS 4:21-24 MENTIONS “…IF INDEED YOU HAVE HEARD HIM AND HAVE BEEN TAUGHT BY HIM, AS THE TRUTH IS IN JESUS: THAT YOU PUT OFF, CONCERNING YOUR FORMER CONDUCT, THE OLD MAN WHICH GROWS CORRUPT ACCORDING TO THE DECEITFUL LUSTS, AND BE RENEWED IN THE SPIRIT OF YOUR MIND, AND THAT YOU PUT ON THE NEW MAN WHICH WAS CREATED ACCORDING TO GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), IN TRUE RIGHTEOUSNESS AND HOLINESS.” BUT THE DEVIL TRIES TO BLIND THE ONE THAT IS UNSAVED WITH MERCY FROM KNOWING THE GOSPEL OF JESUS. THE DEVIL TRIES TO CAPTURE THE WILLS OF CHRISTIANS IN ACTS 13:4-12 & USES OPPRESSION IN ACTS 10:38. THE MORE SEVERE SYMPTOMS OF DEMON POSSESSION ARE TERRIFYING FEELINGS OF GUILT, SUICIDAL OR MURDEROUS THOUGHTS, A COMPULSIVE TEMPTATION, A COMPULSION TO CURSE GOD, DEEP DEPRESSION OR DESPONDENCY, INTENSE ANTAGONISM TOWARD THE HOLY BIBLE AS A WHOLE, BITTERNESS AND HATRED TOWARD GOD AND HIS PEOPLE, VICIOUS USE OF THE TONGUE AGAINST OTHERS, PHYSICAL SYMPTOMS WITH NO MEDICAL EXPLANATION, WHICH APPEAR OR PASS SUDDENLY---SUCH AS MOVING PAINS, FAINTING OR CHOKING SENSATIONS, PANIC OR ABNORMAL FEARS, DOUBT OF PERSONAL GRACE (LORD JOHN), SALVATION (LORD JESUS), MERCY (LORD JAMES, WISDOM/POWER (LORD STEPHEN), AND CLAIRVOYANT OF HORRIBLE RECURRING DREAMS AND SURGES OF VIOLENT RAGE. THE STRONGEST SYMPTOMS OF LEGION ARE IN LUKE 8:27, 29 BY BEING ANTISOCIAL---HE WORE NO CLOTHES, HE REFUSED TO LIVE IN A HOUSE, BUT IN THE TOMBS OR BEING IN THE COMPANY OF OTHERS. HE WAS VIOLENT (RAGEFUL)---HE WAS VERY DANGEROUS ENOUGH TO OTHER THAT HE HAD OFTEN BEEN SEIZED, BOUND AND CONSTANTLY KEPT UNDER GUARD. HE HAS UNUSUAL STRENGTH---HE BROKE THE BONDS AND FLED INTO THE WILDERNESS. HE HAS MORAL DEPRAVITY---HE VIOLATES THE NORMS OF MODESTY (APPROPRIATE PRESENTATION OF HIS BODY WITH CLOTHING) AND NORMS OF SOCIETY. HE WAS OUT OF HIS MIND---HE WAS NOT THINKING RIGHT. HE HAS PAROXYSM OF FITS OF ENORMOUS RAGE---HE ATTACKED ANYONE WHO CAME NEAR. THE HOLY SCRIPTURES ABOUT SCHIZOPHRENIA ARE IN ACTS 2:17-21; 7:30-33; 9:7-8; 22:9, 11; 26:14.**  **THE CONDITION OF DEPRESSION [A BUSINESS—6 POSITIONS OR LESS AGAINST A PERSON FOR 40 YEARS OF AGE TO 80 YEARS OF AGE WHICH IS 40 YEARS IN ACTS 7:24-25, 34] IS A LITTLE DIFFERENT TO THE CONDITION OF OPPRESSION [A NATION AGAINST A NATION OR A KINGDOM AGAINST A KINGDOM FOR 400 YEARS WHICH IS A LITTLE OVER 5 GENERATIONS WITH A STRONG FRUITFUL CALL (36 YEARS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:2 & PSALMS 90:10 IN WEAKNESS TO STRENGTH) IN ACTS 7:6-7] BECAUSE IT CAN ONLY HAPPENS IN SMALL NUMBERS PROVEN IN ACTS 6:12 [AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN AND HIS KINGDOM]; 7:54 [AGAINST THE LORD LUCIFER AND HIS KINGDOM]; 10:38 [THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM HEALED BY & DONE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN]. THE OPPRESSION AGAINST THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA IS FROM JUNE 21ST 1650 AD-JUNE 21ST 2008 AD IS OVERCOME BY THE FATHER STEPHEN WITH HIS STRONG FRUITFUL CALL OF THE RELEASE OF OPPRESSION FOR 400 YEARS AND THE RELEASE OF DEPRESSION OF 36 YEARS IN ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 7:6-7, 55-56, 59-60 AGAINST THE US BUSINESS WORLDS FROM 0 YEARS OF AGE TO 126 YEARS OF AGE IS OVERCOME BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S 42 YEAR FRUITFUL KINGDOM FROM JUNE 21ST 1972 AD-JUNE 21ST 2015 AD IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 7:24-25, 34; 50-53, 55-56, 59-60:**  **SOME CAUSES OF DEPRESSION: THE EXTERNAL CIRCUMSTANCES IS IN 1ST KINGS 19:3-4; JOB 9:23; PSALMS 42:1-11; 88:1-18; JOEL 1:11 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 1:8. THE PHYSICAL ILLNESS OR EXHAUSTION IS IN GENESIS 21:15-16; 1ST KINGS 19:5-8; PSALMS 6:1-7; 22:14-17; 31:9-12; ISAIAH 38:1-2 & JONAH 1:5. THE FEAR OF OTHERS IS IN 1ST KINGS 19:1-3. THE FEAR OF FAILURE IS IN EXODUS 4:1; NUMBERS 11:11-15 & 1ST KINGS 19:4. SERIOUS SIN WHICH IS DAMNED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 25:16-18; JEREMIAH 14:2-3, 7; 16:9-10; EZEKIEL 4:16-17; 7:26-27; 12:19; REVELATION 16:10-11 & MATTHEW 27:3-4. A SENSE OF THE FUTILITY OF LIFE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:17-20. THE LOSS OF A SENSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRESENCE IS IN PSALMS 22:1-2; MATTHEW 27:46 & MARK 15:34. THE SYMPTOMS OF DEPRESSION: A LOATHING OF LIFE AND A DESIRE TO END IT IS IN NUMBERS 11:15; 1ST KINGS 19:4; JOB 10:1; ECCLESIASTES 2:17; JEREMIAH 20:15-18 & JONAH 4:8. DEEP SORROW IS IN GENESIS 21:16; JUDGES 21:2; 1ST SAMUEL 1:10, 16; PSALMS 42:3; NEHEMIAH 1:4; 2:2; ESTHER 4:1-3; JOB 16:16 & LAMENTATIONS 2:11. LONELINESS IS IN NUMBERS 11:14 & 1ST KINGS 19:10, 14. PERPLEXITY IS IN PSALMS 42:5; HABAKKUK 1:2; JOHN 16:6 & LUKE 24:17. DESPAIR IS IN PSALMS 88:3-9; JOB 17:1 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 1:8-9. ESCAPISM IS IN 1ST KINGS 19:1-3; PSALMS 55:6-8 & JEREMIAH 8:22. FEELING FORSAKEN BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 22:1; 27:9; 38:21; ISAIAH 49:14; JEREMIAH 15:18 & LAMENTATIONS 3:1-20. THE EXAMPLES OF SPIRITUAL DEPRESSION IS IN JUDGES 6:13; 1ST KINGS 19:9-18 & PSALMS 22:1-2, 6-8; 42:1-7, 9-11; 43:1-5. THE REMEDIES FOR DEPRESSION: RENEWED VISION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AND BEING CENTERED UPON HIM IS IN 1ST KINGS 19:11; ISAIAH 26:3; JEREMIAH 17:7-8; ROMANS 8:6 & ACTS 6:15. HOPE AND TRUST IN THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 22:9-11, 22-31; 42:11; HABAKKUK 3:16-18 & ACTS 6:7. PRAISE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 30:1; 42:5; 107:1-43; ISAIAH 61:1-3; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:8-12 & ACTS 6:4. REVIEWING WHAT THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS DONE IS IN PSALMS 42:6; 77:11-12; 143:5; LAMENTATIONS 3:19-26; 2ND CORINTHIANS 7:6 & ACTS 7:24-25. PRAYER TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 139:23; PHILIPPIANS 4:6-7 & ACTS 6:4, 6.**  **THE NATURE OF OPPRESSION: THE VICTIMS: THE WEAK IS IN PSALMS 10:2; 12:5; ECCLESIASTES 4:1 & EZEKIEL 34:4. THE POOR IS IN PROVERBS 22:7, 16, 22-23; 28:27; EXODUS 23:6; DEUTERONOMY 15:7; EZEKIEL 22:29; AMOS 2:6-7; 5:11-12; 8:4, 6; ZECHARIAH 7:10 & JAMES 2:6. THE WIDOWS AND ORPHANS IS IN EXODUS 22:22; DEUTERONOMY 24:17; JOB 24:3, 9; 31:21, 22; PSALMS 94:4-6; PROVERBS 23:100; ISAIAH 1:23; JEREMIAH 7:6; ZECHARIAH 7:10; MALACHI 3:5; MARK 12:40 & ACTS 6:1. THE FOREIGNER IS IN GENESIS 15:13; EXODUS 22:21; 23:9; LEVITICUS 19:33-34; DEUTERONOMY 23:7; 24:17; PSALMS 94:6; JEREMIAH 22:3; EZEKIEL 22:29; MALACHI 3:5 & ACTS 7:1-53. SERVANTS IS IN GENESIS 16:6; EXODUS 1:11; 3:9; LEVITICUS 19:13; DEUTERONOMY 24:14-15; ISAIAH 58:3; MALACHI 3:5; JAMES 5:4 & ACTS 7:24. THE EXAMPLES OF OPPRESSION IS IN GENESIS 16:6; 31:39; EXODUS 1:8-22 & ISAIAH 52:4. THE OPPRESSOR’S MOTIVES: SEXUAL GREED IS IN JEREMIAH 5:27-28; 22:17; PROVERBS 31:5; ECCLESIASTES 5:8-9; ISAIAH 1:23; 10:2 & AMOS 4:1. THE SEXUAL LUST FOR SEXUAL AUTHORITY IS IN EXODUS 1:10; 2ND CHRONICLES 10:14; 16:10; PROVERBS 28:15 & ACTS 7:54, 57-60. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ATTITUDE TO THE OPPRESSOR IS IN EXODUS 22:22-24; DEUTERONOMY 27:19; PROVERBS 21:13; ISAIAH 14:5-6; JEREMIAH 6:6; 22:3-5; AMOS 1:3, 6, 9, 11; 2:1; ZEPHANIAH 3:1 & LUKE 20:47. THE EXPERIENCE OF OPPRESSION: IT BRINGS GRIEF AND CRYING TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN EXODUS 3:7; JUDGES 1:18; PSALMS 42:9; 43:2; 137:1 & ECCLESIASTES 4:1. THE EXAMPLE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN MATTHEW 27:27-31; MARK 15:16-20; ISAIAH 53:7 & ACTS 7:1-53, 56-60; 8:32-35. THE FOLLOWING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST PETER 2:21; JOHN 16:33; 1ST THESSALONIANS 3:2-4; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:3; 3:12 & ACTS 6:4-10; 14:22-23.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ATTITUDE TO OPPRESSION: THE FATHER STEPHEN FORBIDS TO OPPRESSION OF THE POOR AND VULNERABLE IS IN ZECHARIAH 7:10; PROVERBS 22:22-23 & ACTS 7:24-25. THE FATHER STEPHEN WARNS THE OPPRESSOR IS IN JEREMIAH 7:5-7; ISAIAH 33:14-15 & ACTS 7:24-25. THE FATHER STEPHEN DAMNS THE OPPRESSOR IS IN PSALMS 72:4; PROVERBS 17:5; ISAIAH 10:1-3; 30:12-13; EZEKIEL 22:7, 13, 31; AMOS 2:6; 5:11; MICAH 2:1-3; NAHUM 3:1, 19; ROMANS 13:1-2; LUKE 11:42 & ACTS 7:24-25. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CONCERN FOR THE OPPRESSED: SHOWING MERCY TO THE OPPRESSED IS IN PSALMS 103:6; 146:7-9; DEUTERONOMY 10:18; 1ST SAMUEL 2:8 & ACTS 7:24-25. DEFENDING & AVENGING THE OPPRESSED IS IN DEUTERONOMY 10:18; PSALMS 9:9; 10:17-18; 12:5; 68:5; 72:4; 146:7-9; JEREMIAH 50:33-34 & ACTS 7:24-25. DELIVERING THE OPPRESSED IS IN JOB 5:15; EXODUS 3:7-9; DEUTERONOMY 6:21; PSALMS 35:10; 107:6, 13, 19; PROVERBS 20:22; ISAIAH 14:3-4; 49:26 & ACTS 7:25, 34. THE OPPRESSED TURN TO THE FATHER STEPHEN: IN PRAYER TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 10:12; JUDGES 4:3; 10:9-10; 2ND CHRONICLES 6:38-39; PSALMS 42:9; 57:1; 79:11; 82:3-4; 94:1-7; REVELATION 6:10 & ACTS 6:4. IN TRUST TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOB 19:25; PSALMS 42:1-3; 138:7; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:17; 6:4-5; 1ST PETER 4:19 & ACTS 6:7; 16:25. THE CHRISTIAN ATTITUDES TOWARDS THE OPPRESSED: SHOWING PRACTICAL MERCY IS IN LEVITICUS 19:10; DEUTERONOMY 24:19-21; PROVERBS 31:8-9, 20; ISAIAH 58:9-10; JEREMIAH 22:3; ZECHARIAH 7:9; MATTHEW 5:7; 6:3; 25:34-39; ROMANS 12:13; PHILIPPIANS 4:10, 15; JAMES 1:27 & ACTS 6:3-7. SHOWING CONCERN IS IN HEBREWS 13:3; ROMANS 12:15; GALATIANS 6:2; COLOSSIANS 4:18; PHILEMON 10 & ACTS 6:2-3.**  **THERE IS NO KNOWN CURE FOR THIS MENTAL ILLNESS, BUT THERE ARE HERBAL MEDICATIONS THAT CAN COMBAT AGAINST IT. THESE MEDICAL HERBS ARE CALAMUS (CANE AND CANNABIS), MYRRH (BDELLIUM), CASSIA AND CINNAMON WHICH MAKE THE HOLY ANOINTING OIL IN EXODUS 30:22-24. ALSO TOBACCO (NICOTINE) CAN LESSEN THE EFFECTS OF SCHIZOPHRENIA, BUT NOT CURE IT. ALMUG AS A MEDICAL HERB WHICH CAN AID THE MENTAL DISEASE CALLED SCHIZOPHERNIA. MEDICAL KNOWLEDGE OF TODAY SAYS THE SCHIZOPHRENIA IS AN INCURABLE DISEASE. BUT THE LORD CAN HEAL ANYTHING IF HE WANTS TO.**  **WHY DOES ETERNAL BLASPHEMY GO TO HELL?**  **WHAT ARE THE 10 LEVELS OF HELL? IN THE LORD STEPHEN’S KINGDOM THERE ARE 10 LEVELS OF ETERNAL BLASPHEMY THAT HE PAID FOR IN ACTS 6:11, 13; 7:51; 7:55-56, 59-60. FIRST, IS THE BLASPHEMY AGAINST GOD (LORD YAH) WHICH WILL NEVER BE FORGIVEN. SECOND, IS THE BLASPHEMY AGAINST MOSES (LORD JAMES REIGNS OVER THE LORD MOSES IN ETERNAL CHARGE IN THE LAW) IN THE DISPUTE BETWEEN MICHAEL AND LUCIFER. THIRD-FOURTH, IS THE BLASPHEMY AGAINST THE TEMPLE OR THE HOLY BUSINESS WHERE IF ANYONE DEFILES IT, GOD WILL DESTROY HIM. FIFTH, IS THE BLASPHEMY AGAINST THE LAW, WHERE THE LAW EXISTS BECAUSE OF GOD, SIXTH, IS THE BLASPHEMY THAT RESISTS THE LORD JOHN THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD WHICH WILL NEVER BE FORGIVEN AND HAVE ETERNAL CONDEMNATION IN HELL. SEVENTH, IS THE BLASPHEMY THAT RESISTS THE HOLY SPIRIT WHICH WILL NEVER BE FORGIVEN. EIGHTH, IS THE BLASPHEMY THAT RESISTS THE SPIRIT OF GOD WHICH WILL NEVER BE FORGIVEN, NINTH, IS THE BLASPHEMY AGAINST THE LORD JESUS THE SON OF GOD WHICH WILL HAVE MUCH MORE WORSE PUNISHMENT THAN BEFORE IN ETERNAL JUDGMENT IN HELL. TENTH, IS THE BLASPHEMY (THIS SIN) AGAINST THE LORD STEPHEN THE FATHER ABOVE ALL (THIS SIN) WHICH WILL HAVE THE ULTIMATE PUNISHMENT IN ETERNAL DAMNATION IN HELL.**  **WHAT ARE THE 19 OTHER NAMES FOR ETERNAL BLASPHEMY? THE NAMES OF “THIS ETERNAL CHARGE” ARE CALLED “BLASPHEMY AGAINST THE SPIRIT” OF GOD IN MATTHEW 12:31, “BLASPHEMY AGAINST THE HOLY SPIRIT” IN MATTHEW 12:31; MARK 3:29 AND LUKE 12:10, “BLASPHEMY AGAINST THE HOLY GHOST IN MATTHEW 12:31; MARK 3:29 AND LUKE 12:10, UNFORGIVENESS IN MATTHEW 12:31-32; MARK 3:29 AND LUKE 12:10, “SPEAKING AGAINST THE SPIRIT” IN MATTHEW 12:31, “SPEAKING AGAINST THE HOLY SPIRIT” IN MATTHEW 12:32, “SPEAKING AGAINST THE HOLY GHOST” IN MATTHEW 12:32. THE UNPARDONABLE SIN IN MATTHEW 9:34; 12:31-32; MARK 3:29; LUKE 11:14-15 & JOHN 7:20; 8:48, 52; 10:20-21, SIN UNTO DEATH IN 1ST JOHN 5:16, GRIEVING THE HOLY SPIRIT IN EPHESIANS 4:30, GRIEVING THE HOLY GHOST IN EPHESIANS 4:30, GRIEVING THE SPIRIT OF GOD IN EPHESIANS 4:30, QUENCH THE SPIRIT IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:9, QUENCH THE HOLY SPIRIT IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:9, QUENCH THE HOLY GHOST IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:9, LIE TO THE HOLY SPIRIT IN ACTS 5:3, LIE TO THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 5:3, LIE TO THE SPIRIT OF GOD IN ACTS 5:3, SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY AGAINST GOD IN HEBREWS 6:6; JUDE 5-19 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12. ALL THESE NAMES HOLD THE SAME PENALTY OF ETERNAL DAMNATION TO THE ONES WHO COMMITS THESE THINGS. THE LORD JOHN IN THE BEHEADING, LORD JESUS CHRIST IN THE CROSS, LORD JAMES IN THE STONING & THE LORD STEPHEN IN THE PERSECUTION ONLY HAD TO OBEY THE ETERNAL DEATHS, AND NOT THE ETERNAL HELL, ETERNAL GRAVE OR ETERNAL PRISON BECAUSE THE LORD JOHN TAUGHT (TEACHING), THE LORD JESUS PREACHED, THE LORD JAMES INSTRUCTED AND THE LORD STEPHEN COUNSELED IN HELL, THE GRAVE & THE PRISON IN PHILIPPIANS 2:5-11 & ROMANS 2:17-24; 11:34-35. THE 10 LEVELS OF HELL, THE GRAVE IN THE PRISONS HAVE 10 KEYS USED TO IMPRISON THE PARTY OF THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM BY THE 10 INCURABLE DISEASES. THE 1ST MASTER KEY UNLOCKS OR LOCKS THE PRISON OF BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS & THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH CONCERNING ISRAEL BY THE INCURABLE WOUNDS FOR UNDER 1 YEAR IN MICAH 1:9. THE 2ND MASTER KEY UNLOCKS OR LOCKS THE PRISON OF THE BEAST OF THE SEA CONCERNING BABEL (BABYLON) BY THE INCURABLE SORROW FOR 1 YEAR IN JEREMIAH 30:15. THE 3RD MASTER KEY UNLOCKS OR LOCKS THE PRISON OF THE BEAST OF THE EARTH CONCERNING CONFUSION BY THE INCURABLE SEVERE AFFLICTION FOR 2 YEARS IN JEREMIAH 30:12. THE 4TH MASTER KEY UNLOCKS OR LOCKS THE PRISON OF THE SCARLET COLORED BEAST CONCERNING SHINAR BY THE INCURABLE WOUND FOR 3 YEARS IN JEREMIAH 15:18. THE 5TH MASTER KEY UNLOCKS OR LOCKS THE PRISON OF THE FALSE PROPHET CONCERNING ROME BY THE INCURABLE INTESTINES BOWEL DISEASE FOR 4 YEARS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 21:18. THE 6TH MASTER KEY UNLOCKS OR LOCKS THE PRISON OF THE ANTICHRIST CONCERNING SHESHAK BY THE INCURABLE PLAGUES FOR 5 YEARS IN JUDITH 5:12. THE 7TH MASTER KEY UNLOCKS OR LOCKS THE PRISON OF SATAN ALSO CALLED THE ANGEL LUCIFER CONCERNING CHAOS BY THE INCURABLE GRIEVOUS BRUISE FOR 6 YEARS IN JEREMIAH 30:12. THE 8TH MASTER KEY UNLOCKS OR LOCKS THE PRISON OF THE LORD LUCIFER THE EVIL FATHER CONCERNING SODOM BY THE INCURABLE WOUND FOR 7 YEARS IN JEREMIAH 30:12. THE 9TH MASTER KEY UNLOCKS OR LOCKS THE PRISON OF THE LORD LUCIFER THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM THE EVIL CREATOR OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP CONCERNING EGYPT BY THE INCURABLE INVISIBLE ETERNAL PLAGUE FOR ALL ETERNITY IN 2ND MACCABEES 9:5. THE 10TH MASTER KEY UNLOCKS OR LOCKS THE PRISON GUARD TOLL HOUSE CONCERNING THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD TO SECURE THE 9 PRISONS WHERE ALL THE HOLY INTERROGATIONS ARE CONDUCTED & ALL THE HOLY PENALTIES ENFORCED BY THE INCURABLE WOUND WITHOUT TRANSGRESSIONS IN JOB 34:6. THESE 10 INCURABLE THINGS CONCERNS THE 1ST POSITION OF THE LORD PETER IN ACTS 7:47-50. THE 2ND POSITION OF THE LORD JOHN IN ACTS 7:51. THE 3RD POSITION TO THE 9TH POSITION OF THE LORD JESUS IN ACTS 7:52-58. THE 10TH POSITION OF THE LORD JAMES IN ACTS 7:59. THE 10TH POSITION ALONE OF THE LORD STEPHEN IN ACTS 7:60. IN JAMES 1:17 PROVES THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE HIGH PRIEST FOR THE LORDS ONLY CONSULTS THE DIVINING STONES OF THE MAJESTIC URIM (FIRE FOR THE LIGHTS OR LAMPSTANDS) AND MAJESTIC THUMMIM (PERFECTIONS OF GIFTS, SUCH AS THE HOLY GHOST & OMNI-BENEVOLENCE) TO KNOW THE HOLY JUDGMENTS OF THE LORD YAHWEH. THE LORD JESUS CHRIST AS THE HIGH PRIEST FOR MAN ONLY CONSULTS THE DIVINING STONES OF THE MAJESTIC URIM AND MAJESTIC THUMMIM TO KNOW THE HOLY JUDGMENTS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD. THE URIM AND THUMMIM IS IN EXODUS 28:30; LEVITICUS 8:8; NUMBERS 27:21; DEUTERONOMY 33:8; 1ST SAMUEL 28:6; EZRA 2:63; NEHEMIAH 7:65 & SIRACH 45:10.**  **THE RANK STRUCTURE OF THE 40 POSITIONS CONSISTING OF 2 PHARAOH’S, 19 SOUTHERN KINGS & 19 NORTHERN KINGS IN THE OT [OLD TESTAMENT] & MT [MIDDLE TESTAMENT]**  **THE 12 PHARAOH’S AUTHORITY VERSES THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AUTHORITY IN THE OT & MT**  **THE RANK STRUCTURE OF 40 POSITIONS IN THE OT & MT IS THE 2 PHARAOH’S DURING THE EXODUS, THE 19 NORTHERN KINGS & THE 19 SOUTHERN KINGS**  **THE 12 EGYPTIANS PHARAOH’S (RULERS) OF THE BIBLE- UNKNOWN PHARAOH OF THE 12TH DYNASTY TO WHOM ABRAHAM LIED CONCERNING SARAH IN GENESIS 12:14-20. THE PHARAOH HYKSOS OF THE 15TH DYNASTY WHO MADE JOSEPH SECOND RULER (VIZIER) OF EGYPT IN GENESIS CHAPTERS 37-50. PHARAOH KING THUTMOSE II, WHO KNEW NOT JOSEPH IN EXODUS CHAPTER 1-2. THUTMOSE III, ATTEMPTED TO KILL MOSES IN EXODUS 2:15. PHARAOH AMENHOTEP II, DURING THE 10 PLAGUES AND THE EXODUS IN EXODUS CHAPTERS 3-15. PHARAOH SIAMUN, WHO GAVE SOLOMON HIS DAUGHTER AS A WIFE IN 1ST KINGS 3:1; 7:6; 9:16-24; 11:1. PHARAOH AMENEMOPE, WHO WELCOMED HADAD WHEN DAVID CRUSHED EDOM IS IN 1ST KINGS 11:18-22. PHARAOH SHISHAK (SHESHONQ I), WHO BESIEGED JERUSALEM IN THE DAYS OF REHOBOAM & INVADED JUDAH IN 1ST KINGS 11:40; 14:25-26 & 2ND CHRONICLES 12:1-12. PHARAOH TIRHAKAH (TAHARQA), WHO UNSUCCESSFULLY FOUGHT SENNACHERIB OF ASSYRIA IS IN 2ND KINGS 19:9. PHARAOH OSOKORN IV, CONCERNS HOSHEA OF ISRAEL THAT ALLIED AGAINST ASSYRIA IS IN 2ND KINGS 17:4. PHARAOH NECHO (NECHO II), THE KING WHO KILLED JOSIAH IN BATTLE AND WAS LATER DEFEAT BY THE BABYLONIANS IN 2ND KINGS 23:29-30 & 2ND CHRONICLES 35:20-24. PHARAOH HOPHRA (WAIBRE), DEFEATED BY THE BABYLONIANS AT THE BATTLE OF CARCHEMISH & HIS FALL TO NEBUCHADNEZZAR WAS PREDICTED IN JEREMIAH 44:30; 46:1-26 & EZEKIEL 17:11-21; 29:1-16.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AUTHORITY ABOVE THE 12 PHARAOH’S OF EGYPT**  **THE 8 SUPREME COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN TO EACH OF THE 12 PHARAOH’S OF EGYPT: IN EXODUS 7:3 SAYS “I WILL HARDEN PHARAOH’S HEART.” IN EXODUS 9:12 SAYS “THE LORD HARDENED THE HEART OF PHARAOH.” IN EXODUS 10:1 SAYS “I HAVE HARDENED HIS HEART.” IN EXODUS 10:20 SAYS “THE LORD HARDENED PHARAOH’S HEART.” IN EXODUS 10:27 SAYS “THE LORD HARDENED PHARAOH’S HEART.” IN EXODUS 11:10 SAYS “THE LORD HARDENED PHARAOH’S HEART.” IN EXODUS 14:4 SAYS “I WILL HARDEN PHARAOH’S HEART.” IN EXODUS 14:8 SAYS “THE LORD HARDENED PHARAOH’S HEART.”**  **THE 19 NORTHERN KINGS**  **ISRAEL THE NORTHERN KINGDOM- JEROBOAM, WHO PERVERTED THE WORSHIP OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN 1ST KINGS 11:26-14:20. NADAB, SON OF JEROBOAM, KILLED BY THE REBEL BAASHA IN 1ST KINGS 15:25-28. BAASHA, WHO BUILT A WALL TO CUT OFF TRADE WITH JERUSALEM IN 1ST KINGS 15:27-16:7. ELAH, SON OF BAASHA, KILLED WHILE DRUNK BY ZIMRI IN 1ST KINGS 16:6-14. ZIMRI, WHO COMMITTED SUICIDE AFTER RULING FOR 7 DAYS IN 1ST KINGS 16:9-20. OMRI, BUILDER OF SAMARIA, THE NORTHERN CAPITAL IN 1ST KINGS 16:15-28. AHAB, SON OF OMRI, WICKED HUSBAND OF JEZEBEL, CONDEMNED BY ELIJAH AND KILLED IN BATTLE IN 1ST KINGS 16:28-22:40. AHAZIAH, WICKED OLDEST SON OF AHAB IN 1ST KINGS 22:40-2ND KINGS 1:18. JEHORAM, YOUNGEST SON OF AHAB, WHO SENT NAAMAN TO THE PROPHET ELISHA TO BE HEALED IN 2ND KINGS 3:1-9:25. JEHU, KNOWN FOR HIS CHARIOT RIDING AND EXTERMINATION OF AHAB’S DYNASTY IN 2ND KINGS 9:1-10:36. JEHOAHAZ, JEHU‘S SON, WHO SAW HIS ARMY ALMOST WIPED OUT BY THE SYRIANS IN 2ND KINGS 13:1-9. JEHOASH, JEHOAHAZ’S SON, WHO WAGED A SUCCESSFUL WAR AGAINST JUDAH AND VISITED ELISHA IN HIS DEATHBED IN 2ND KINGS 13:10-14:16. JEROBOAM II, JEHOAHAZ’S SON, WHO REIGNED DURING THE TIME OF JONAH THE PROPHET IN 2ND KINGS 14:23-29. ZECHARIAH, JEROBOAM’S SON AND THE LAST OF JEHU’S DYNASTY, KILLED BY SHALLUM IN 2ND KINGS 14:19-15:12. SHALLUM, WHO REIGNED FOR ONLY A MONTH AND WAS KILLED BY MENAHEM IN 2ND KINGS 15:10-15. MENAHAM, ONE OF THE MOST BRUTAL KING RULING OVER THE 10 TRIBES IN 2ND KINGS 15:14-22. PEKAHIAH, SON OF MENAHAM, KILLED BY HIS ARMY COMMANDER, PEKAH IN 2ND KINGS 15:22-26. PEKAH, KILLED BY HOSHEA IN 2ND KINGS 15:27-31. HOSHEA, DETHRONED AND IMPRISONED BY THE ASSYRIANS IN 2ND KINGS 15:30-17:1-6.**  **THE 19 SOUTHERN KINGS**  **JUDAH THE SOUTHERN KINGDOM- REHOBOAM, SOLOMON’S SON, WHOSE STUPIDITY AND ARROGANCE SPARKED THE CIVIL WAR IN 1ST KINGS 11:43-12:24; 14:21-31. ABIJAM, REHOBOAM’S SON, HELPED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN TO DEFEAT JEROBOAM IN BATTLE IN 1ST KINGS 14:31-15:8. ASA, ABIJAM’S SON, JUDAH’S FIRST GODLY KING IN 1ST KINGS 15:8-14. JEHOSHAPHAT, ASA’S SON, GODLY KING WHO BUILT A MERCHANT FLEET (NAVY) AND MADE AN ALLIANCE WITH AHAB IN 1ST KINGS 22:41-50. HEHORAM, JEHOSHAPHAT’S SON, MARRIED TO ATHALIAH, THE WICKED DAUGHTER OF AHAB AND JEZEBEL IN 2ND KINGS 8:16-24. AHAZIAH, SON OF JEHORAM AND ATHALIAH, KILLED BY JEHU IN 2ND KINGS 8:24-9:29. ATHALIAH, QUEEN, DAUGHTER OF AHAB, WHO ASSUMED THE THRONE ON THE DEATH OF AHAZIAH AND SLAUGHTERED ALL THE ROYAL SEED BUT ONE IN 2ND KINGS 11:1-20. JOASH, SON OF AHAZIAH, HIDDEN A BOY FROM ATHALIAH AND RULER AFTER SHE WAS EXECUTED IN 2ND KINGS 11:1-12:21. AMAZIAH, SON OF JOASH, DEFEATED BY JEHOASH, KING OF THE 10 TRIBES AND SLAIN IN A CONSPIRACY IN 2ND KINGS 14:1-20. UZZIAH (AZARIAH), SON OF AMAZIAH, STRUCK WITH LEPROSY FOR HIS SIN IN THE TEMPLE IN 2ND KINGS 15:1-7. JOTHAM, SON OF UZZIAH, WHO BUILT THE TEMPLE’S UPPER GATE AND FORTIFIED JERUSALEM IN 2ND KINGS 15:32-38. AHAZ, SON OF JOTHAM, GODLESS KING WHO SACRIFICED HIS SON TO A PAGAN GOD IN 2ND KINGS 16:1-20. HEZEKIAH, SON OF AHAZ, REFORMER, FRIEND OF ISAIAH, AND KING WHEN JERUSALEM WAS SAVED BY THE DEATH ANGEL IN 2ND KINGS CHAPTERS 18-20. MANASSEH, SON OF HEZEKIAH AND JUDAH’S WORST KING, THOUGH LATER CONVERTED IN 2ND KINGS 21:1-18. AMON, SON OF MANASSEH, EXECUTED BY HIS OWN HOUSEHOLD SERVANTS IN 2ND KINGS 21:19-26. JOSIAH, SON OF AMON, RULER WHEN THE BOOK OF THE LAW WAS FOUND IN THE TEMPLE, LEADER OF A NATIONAL REFORM, SLAIN IN BATTLE AGAINST EGYPT IN 2ND KINGS 22:1-23:30. JEHOAHAZ, SON OF JOSIAH AND RULER AFTER HIS DEATH IN BATTLE, DEPOSED AFTER ONLY 90 DAYS BY PHARAOH-NECO AND TAKEN TO EGYPT, WHERE HE DIED IN 2ND KINGS 23:31-33. JEHOAIKIM, JOAIAH’S SON WHO PERSECUTED JEREMIAH AND BURNED THE PROPHET’S SCROLL, CARRIED TO BABYLON BY NEBUCHADNEZZAR IN 2ND KINGS 23:34-24:5 & JEREMIAH CHAPTER 36. JEHOIACHIN, JEHOIAKIM’S SON WHO INCURRED A SPECIAL JUDGMENT FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN AND MID WAS CARRIED AWAY TO BABYLON WITH NEBUCHADNEZZAR IN 2ND KINGS 24:6-16. ZEDEKIAH (MATTANIAH), UNCLE OF JEHOIACHIN, BLINDED AND TAKEN INTO EXILE IN BABYLON WHILE JERUSALEM AND THE TEMPLE WERE DESTROYED IN 2ND KINGS 24:17-25:30.**  **THE RANK STRUCTURE OF THE 40 POSITIONS CONSISTING OF 12 EMPEROR’S & 28 CHIEF’S OF POLICE [HIGH PRIEST’S] IN THE NT [NEW TESTAMENT], HT [HIGHER TESTAMENT] IN LUKE & THE MHT [MOST HIGHEST TESTAMENT] IN ACTS**  **THE 12 EMPEROR’S AUTHORITY VERSES THE LORD STEPHEN’S AUTHORITY IN THE MHT [MOST HIGHEST TESTAMENT] IN ACTS**  **THE DENIAL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD**  **THE DENIAL FOR ALL WHO DIES UNDER THE CHIEF OF POLICE (HIGH PRIEST) LIKE THE SON JESUS FOR 12 YEARS & THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR 15 YEARS IS DENIED BY THE CHIEF OF POLICE JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS (HIS NAME MEANS ADDED DESIRE, ADDED PETER & ADDED DEPRESSION) IN HIS REIGN FROM 18AD-36AD FOR 18 YEARS & THE LORD JESUS (14AD-29AD & 30AD-37AD FOR 34 YEARS) & THE LORD STEPHEN (14AD-33AD & 34AD-37AD FOR 24 YEARS) IS APPROVED AT GOVERNMENT NATION LEVELS (THE 10TH KINGDOM POSITION) BY THE 2ND EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME NAMED TIBERIUS JULIUS CAESAR AUGUSTUS IN HIS REIGN FROM SEPTEMBER 18TH, 14AD-MARCH 16TH, 37AD FOR 22 YEARS & 6 MONTHS PROVEN IN ACTS 1:4-ACTS 7:60. THE LORD JAMES FOR 3 MONTHS BY THE CHIEF OF POLICE ANANUS BEN ANANUS IN HIS REIGN IN 63AD IS DENIED FOR 3 MONTHS FROM THE ROCK CHURCH TO THE STATE (1 TO 9 POSITIONS), BUT APPROVED AT THE GOVERNMENT NATIONS LEVELS (THE 10TH KINGDOM POSITION) BY THE 5TH EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME NAMED NERO CLAUDIUS CAESAR AUGUSTUS GERMANICUS IN HIS REIGN OF ITALY FROM OCTOBER 13TH, 54AD-JUNE 9TH, 68AD FOR 13 YEARS & 8 MONTHS (54AD-68AD) BUT THE LORD JAMES DIES AT 63 AD WHICH IS FOR 9 YEARS (54AD-63AD) PROVEN AFTER THE END OF THE BOOK OF ACTS. THEY ONLY DIE BY THE GOVERNMENT NATION LEVELS IN ACTS 7:51-60. THE DENIAL FOR ALL WHO DIES UNDER THE KING LIKE THE BROTHER JOHN FOR 33 YEARS (4BC-29AD) BY KING HEROD ANTIPAS IN HIS REIGN IN 20BC-40AD FOR 60 YEARS IS DENIED IN THE GOVERNMENT NATION (THE 10TH KINGDOM POSITION) BY THE 2ND EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME NAMED TIBERIUS JULIUS CAESAR AUGUSTUS IN HIS REIGN FROM SEPTEMBER 18TH, 14AD-MARCH 16TH, 37AD FOR 22 YEARS & 6 MONTHS, BUT APPROVED AT THE ROCK CHURCH TO STATE LEVELS 1 TO 9 POSITIONS) FOR 27 YEARS (20BC-5BC & 29AD-40AD) PROVEN IN ACTS 1:4-7:60. BUT THEY CAN ONLY DIE BY THE GOVERNMENT NATION LEVELS IN ACTS 21:26-28:31. THE 1ST EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME THAT HAD THE SOVEREIGN RULE OVER ISRAEL AT THE TIME IS NAMED GAIUS JULIUS CAESAR OCTAVIANUS DIVI FILIUS AUGUSTUS HAD HIS REIGN FROM JANUARY 16TH, 27BC-AUGUST 19TH, 14AD FOR 41 YEARS & 7 MONTHS. THE 3RD EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME IS NAMED GAIUS JULIUS CAESAR AUGUSTUS GERMANICUS HAD HIS REIGN FROM MARCH 16TH, 37AD-JANUARY 24TH, 41AD FOR 3 YEARS & 10 MONTHS. THE 4TH EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME IS NAMED TIBERIUS CLAUDIUS CAESAR AUGUSTUS GERMANICUS HAD HIS REIGN FROM JANUARY 24TH, 41AD-OCTOBER 13TH, 54AD FOR 13 YEARS & 9 MONTHS. THE 5 REIGNS OF THE FIRST 5 EMPERORS LORDSHIPS OF ROME LASTED FOR 27BC-68AD FOR 96 YEARS FROM THE END OF THE APOCRYPHA WRITINGS IN THE OLD TESTAMENT TO THE BOOK OF REVELATION IN THE NEW TESTAMENT THAT COMPRISES INTO 2 BOOKS OF LUKE TO ACTS CONCERNING THE BEGINNING LAW UNTIL THE BIRTH OF THE LORD JOHN UNDER EMPEROR GAIUS TO THE ENDING LAW WITH THE DEATH OF THE LORD PAUL (SAUL) UNDER EMPEROR NERO. THE 6TH EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME IS NAMED SERVIUS SUPLICIUS GALBA CAESAR AUGUSTUS HAD HIS REIGN FROM JUNE 8TH, 68AD-JANUARY 15TH, 69AD FOR 7 MONTHS. THE 7TH EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME IS NAMED MARCUS SALVIUS OTHO CAESAR AUGUSTUS OR MARCUS SALVIUS OTHO NERO CAESAR AUGUSTUS HAD HIS REIGN FROM JANUARY 15TH, 69AD-APRIL 16TH, 69AD FOR 3 MONTHS. THE 8TH EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME IS NAMED AULUS VITELIUS GERMANICUS AUGUSTUS HAS HIS REIGN FROM APRIL 16TH, 69AD-DECEMBER 22ND, 69AD FOR 8 MONTHS. THE 9TH EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME IS NAMED TITUS FLAVIUS CAESAR VESPASIANUS AUGUSTUS HAD HIS REIGN FROM JULY 1ST, 69AD-JUNE 23RD, 79AD FOR 10 YEARS. THE 10TH EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME IS NAMED TITUS FLAVIUS CAESAR VESPASIANUS AUGUSTUS HAD HIS REIGN FROM JUNE 24TH, 79AD-SEPTEMBER 13TH, 81AD FOR 1 YEAR & 9 MONTHS. THE 11TH EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME IS NAMED TRULY TITUS FLAVIUS CAESAR DOMITIANUS AUGUSTUS HAD HIS REIGN FROM SEPTEMBER 14TH, 81AD-SEPTEMBER 18TH, 96AD FOR ABOUT 15 YEARS. THE 6TH TO 11TH EMPERORS LORDSHIPS FROM JUNE 8TH, 68AD-SEPTEMBER 18TH, 96AD FOR ABOUT 28 YEARS WERE DURING THE WRITING OF THE GOSPEL BOOK OF MATTHEW (MAYBE), GOSPEL BOOK OF MARK (MAYBE), GOSPEL BOOK OF LUKE (MAYBE), GOSPEL BOOK OF JOHN, THE BOOK OF HEBREWS, THE BOOK OF 1ST JOHN, THE BOOK OF 2ND JOHN, THE BOOK OF 3RD JOHN, THE BOOK OF JUDE (MAYBE) & THE BOOK OF REVELATION.**  **THE SUCCESSION OF THE 12 ROMAN EMPERORS: THE NAME “CAESAR” DERIVES FROM THE GERMAN *KAISER*, DUTCH *KEIZER* AND RUSSIAN *CZAR* WHICH GOES BACK TO THE FAMILY OF JULIUS CAESAR FROM 100BC TO 44BC BY WHICH HIS SUCCESSOR CAME INTO BEING. THE LUKE’S GOSPEL ONLY MENTIONS CAESAR AUGUSTUS IN LUKE 2:1 & TIBERIUS CAESAR IN LUKE 3:1. THE OTHER TIMES IN THE BOOK OF ACTS ONLY NERO CAESAR IS IN THE UNDERSTANDING OF SIX TIMES IN ACTS 25:11, 12, 21; 26:32; 27:24; 28:19. DURING NT TIMES 12 CAESAR [UNLIKE THE ORIGINAL LORDSHIPS OF THE 12 APOSTLES] REIGNED BY WHICH 6 OF THEM IS IN ACTUALLY OF THE CAESAREAN LINEAGE.**  **JULIUS CAESAR: JULIUS HAD IMPERIAL AUTHORITIES BUT NEVER HELD THE TITLE OF EMPEROR. ROME HAS BEEN AN ARISTOCRACY AND A KIND OF REPUBLIC FOR ALMOST 500 YEARS [7 GENERATIONS]. ROME’S CITIZENS DID NOT LIKE AND HATED A MONARCH, A POSITION THAT JULIUS JUDICIOUSLY DECLINED, BUT ACCEPTING A REPUBLICAN OFFICE AS A RULING VIRTUAL DICTATOR. EVEN THOUGH HIS IMPERIAL AMBITIONS WAS TO BE SOLEMNLY FEARED, A GROUP OF REPUBLICANS CONSPIRED TO ASSASSINATE HIM AND DID SO ON MARCH 15, 44 BC [LATER ON WHEN THE FATHER STEPHEN WAS NAMED 8 DAYS AFTER HIS BIRTH AROUND MARCH 15TH, 12 AD]. EVEN THOUGH THE CONSPIRACY WAS A SUCCESS, ITS PURPOSES FAILED. IN THE CIVIL WAR THAT FOLLOWED, CAESAR’S NEPHEW OCTAVIAN EMERGED AS VICTOR AND IN 31BC BECAME THE FIRST ROMAN EMPEROR.**  **AUGUSTUS: AUGUSTUS REIGNED FROM 63BC TO AD 14. GAIUS OCTAVIANUS (OCTAVIAN) WAS THE GRANDSON OF JULIE, JULIUS CAESAR’S SISTER. HE WAS 18 YEARS OF AGE AND STUDYING IN GREECE WHEN HIS GREAT UNCLE WAS ASSASSINATED AT CAESAR’S WILL, WHICH HE ADOPTED HIM AS A SON AND WAS MADE HIS HEIR, WHICH BROUGHT HIM IN TO A POWER STRUGGLE. IN A 1 YEAR AND A HALF, A TRIO THAT CONSISTED OF LEPIDUS, ANTONY AND OCTAVIAN WAS CONFIRMED IN SUPREME AUTHORITY. THE YEARS LATER, THE BATTLE OF PHILIPPI PLAYED SUCCESS FROM OCTAVIAN BY DEFEATING BOTH CASSIUS AND BRUTUS, THE CHIEF CONSPIRATORS AGAINST CAESAR. ANTONY TOOK COMMAND OF THE EASTERN PROVINCES INCLUDING GREECE AND EGYPT AND OCTAVIAN LED HIS FORCES BACK TO ITALY, WHILE LEPIDUS ASSUMED JURISDICTION OVER GAUL AND WESTERN NORTH AFRICA A BLACK AFRICAN COUNTRY. LEPIDUS HOWEVER WAS FORCED INTO RETIREMENT, AND OCTAVIAN THEN TOOK OVER HIS CONTROL. EVEN THOUGH OCTAVIAN AND ANTONY HAD CLASHED BEFORE THEIR ALLIANCE, THEY BECAME RIVALS. IN THE BATTLE OF ACTIUM IN 31BC OCTAVIAN DEFEATED ANTONY TO BECOME THE SOLE RULER OF THE ROMAN WORLD AND ITS FIRST EMPEROR. OCTAVIAN DID NOT HAVE ANY MILITARY EXPERIENCE LIKE HIS UNCLE, BUT HAD A PASSION FOR ENDING STRIFE, MAINTAINING PEACE & COMMITTING TO NATIONAL SECURITY, WHICH HE DID IN FACT BY THIS ACTION GAIN THE SUPPORT OF THE PEOPLE. AUGUSTUS FORMED AND FOUNDED THE PRAETORIAN GUARD [LIKE THE SECRET SERVICE TODAY], THE EMPEROR’S PRIVATE HONOR CORPS OF 9,000 SOLDIERS [THE COMPLETION IS 72,000 SOLDIERS WHICH IS 12 LEGIONS OF ANGELS IN MATTHEW 26:53]. THIS ACTION WAS DONE TO ORIGINALLY SECURE THE EMPEROR’S POSITION, AND BECAME SO INFLUENTIAL THAT IT COULD INDEPENDENTLY DEPOSE AND RESIGN AN EMPEROR OR ELECT A NEW ONE WITHOUT SENATE CONFIRMATION OR APPROVAL. THE TITLE “AUGUSTUS” MEANS “EXALTED ONE” [CORRESPONDS TO ISAIAH 24:21-22] WHICH WAS GIVEN TO OCTAVIAN IN 27 BC. THE TITLE REFLECTS THE PRACTICE AND WORSHIP OF THE EMPEROR WHICH WAS ESTABLISHED IN JULIUS CAESARS’ REIGN WHO WAS CALLED “THE UNCONQUERED GOD” AND “THE FATHER OF THE FATHERLAND.” HE CONTINUED THE CULT, BUT DECLARED TO BE WORSHIPPED IN CONNECTION WITH THE GODDESS ROMA. HE THEN BECAME EQUATED WITH ROME AND THE EMPEROR WAS RESPECTED AS THE SAVIOR OF THE WORLD. EVEN HEROD THE GREAT GAVE HONORS TO THE EMPEROR BY BUILDING GREAT TEMPLES IN HIS HONOR AND ALSO A TEMPLE WAS BUILT IN ATHENS TO AUGUSTUS. WHEN AUGUSTUS BECAME EMPEROR HE DEVOTED HIMSELF TO REORGANIZE HIS EMPIRE. BECAUSE OF CHAOS IN THE PROVINCES, HE RESTRUCTURED THE ECONOMY AND FINANCIAL POLICIES. THIS EMPEROR IS WELL KNOWN IN THE BIBLE CONCERNING HIS REIGN JUST BEFORE THE BIRTH OF JESUS CHRIST. LITTLE IS KNOWN ABOUT THE CENSUS, BUT LUKE WROTE THAT IT WAS HELD WHEN JESUS WAS BORN. A SECOND CENSUS WAS CONFIRMED IN AD 6 IN WHICH RESULTED IN AN UPRISING COMPELLED BY JUDAS OF GALILEE IN ACTS 5:37. AUGUSTUS REIGNED FOR 44 YEARS FROM 31BC TO AD 14 DURING THE TIME OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BIRTH. HEROD THE GREAT GAINED HIGH FAVOR AND TRUST BY THE EMPEROR AND WAS ALLOWED TO RULE THE JEWS WITHOUT ANY ROMAN INTERFERENCE. IN APPRECIATION HEROD REBUILT THE OLD CITY OF SAMARIA ANOTHER PREDOMINANTLY BLACK COUNTRY AND RENAMED IT SEBASTE IN HONOR TO THE EMPEROR. CAESAREA WAS ALSO NAMED IN HIS HONOR. CONFLICTS BETWEEN HEROD AND HIS SONS WERE SETTLED BY AUGUSTUS IN 12 BC. BUT WHEN DISPUTES AROSE AGAIN, THE EMPEROR ORDERED THAT IT BE SETTLED IN A ROMAN COURT, WHICH RULED IN 7 BC AND THAT TWO OF THEM, ALEXANDER AND ARISTOBULUS, BE EXECUTED. IN 4 BC THE EMPEROR ALLOWED THE EXECUTION OF HEROD’S SON ANTIPATER. IN HEROD’S LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT THERE WERE ONLY THREE SONS (ANTIPAS, PHILIP AND ARCHELAUS) TO BE APPOINTED TO RULE HIS KINGDOM. AUGUSTUS’ APPROVAL OF THOSE APPOINTMENTS WERE NECESSARY. ARCHELAUS LIKE ANTIPAS ON SEPARATE OCCASIONS JOURNEYED TO ROME TO SEE WHETHER THE EMPEROR WOULD GIVE ROYAL STATUS AS WELL. A DELEGATION CAME BEFORE THE EMPEROR WITH A REQUEST THAT THE HERODIAN RULE BE TERMINATED AND RIOTS IN JUDEA HAD TO BE SUPPRESSED BY ROMAN LEGIONS SENT FROM SYRIA. AUGUSTUS COMPROMISED AND MADE HEROD’S OLD KINGDOM INTO A ROMAN PROVIDENCE AND REFUSED KINGSHIP TO ALL OF HEROD’S SONS. YET THE EMPEROR KEPT HEROD’S TESTAMENT: ARCHELAUS BECAME OVERLORD OF JUDEA, SAMARIA AND IDUMEA WHICH WAS HALF OF THE NEW PROVIDENCE IN MATTHEW 2:22. ANTIPAS [UNLIKE ANTIPAS THE LORD’S FAITHFUL MARTYR IN REVELATION 2:13] BECAME TETRARCH OF GALILEE AND PEREA WHICH WAS ONE QUARTER OF THE PROVIDENCE. PHILIP [UNLIKE PHILIP THE MINISTER IN ACTS 6:5] BECAME TETRARCH OF ITUREA AND TRACHONITIS IN LUKE 3:1 WHICH IS AN AREA EAST OF GALILEE, THE FINAL QUARTER OF THE PROVIDENCE. ARCHELAUS WAS UNABLE TO RULE EFFECTIVELY AND WAS DEPOSED OF BY THE EMPEROR IN AD 6 AND BANISHED TO VIENNE IN SOUTHERN FRANCE. AUGUSTUS DIED BY A BRIEF ILLNESS IN AD 14 [AT THE POINT AROUND THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BIRTH IN ABOUT MARCH 7TH, 8 AD TO 14 AD BECAUSE OF THE 6 YEAR GAP IN THE CALENDAR WHICH CONCERNS ONLY 11 MORE EMPERORS TO REIGN FROM 14 AD TO 95 AD WHICH IS ROUGHLY A STRONG GENERATION OF 81.42 YEARS] WHICH LEFT THE EMPIRE TO HIS APPOINTED SUCCESSOR, TIBERIUS.**  **TIBERIUS: TIBERIUS LIFE IS FROM 42 BC TO AD 37. TIBERIUS REIGNED FROM AD 14 TO AD 37. TIBERIUS CLAUDIUS NERO BECOME OCTAVIAN’S STEPSON AT AGE 4, WHEN HIS MOTHER DIVORCED HIS FATHER TO MARRY THE FUTURE EMPEROR. TIBERIUS WAS MADE AUGUSTUS’ CO-REGENT IN AD 13 AND SUCCEEDED HIM THE FOLLOWING YEAR, AND BECAME EMPEROR AND CHANGED HIS NAME TO TIBERIUS CAESAR AUGUSTUS. HE DID NOT HAVE AN EASY LIFE BECAUSE HIS STEPFATHER HAD FORCED AN UNHAPPY MARRIAGE UPON HIM AND THE ROMAN SENATE OFTEN OPPOSED HIM. IN AD 26 TIBERIUS LEFT ROME TO THE ISLAND OF CAPRI, ALLOWING SEJANUS TO RULE IN HIS STEAD WHILE GONE, A ROMAN PREFECT OR HIGH-RANKING OFFICIAL. DURING THE NEXT FIVE YEARS SEJANUS SECRETLY TRIED TO DEPOSE THE EMPEROR AND SEIZE AUTHORITY FOR HIMSELF. HIS CONSPIRACY FAILED AND TIBERIUS HAD HIM EXECUTED. BESIDES THIS MISHAP, TIBERIUS’ ADMINISTRATION WAS CHARACTERIZED BY WISDOM, PRUDENCE, INTELLIGENCE AND DUTY TO ROME. HE CONTINUED HIS PREDECESSOR’S POLICY OF STRIVING FOR NATIONAL SECURITY AND PEACE. IN AD 26 BEFORE GOING INTO SEMI-RETIREMENT, TIBERIUS APPOINTED PONTIUS PILATE AS GOVERNOR OF JUDEA. DIRECTLY AND TOTALLY RESPONSIBLE TO THE EMPEROR, PILATE COULD BE TERMINATED FROM OFFICE IMMEDIATELY IF WORD OF JEWISH DISTURBANCE OR COMPLAINTS REACHED THE EARS OF TIBERIUS. PILATES, CAPITULATION TO THE JEWISH AUTHORITIES DURING THE TRIAL OF JESUS CHRIST EXPLAINS THIS IN FULL. THE JEWS ACCUSED JESUS OF CLAIMING TO BE KING, IMPLYING A RIVALRY WITH THE EMPEROR. WHEN PILATE JUDGED CHRIST INNOCENT OF THE CHARGE AND SOUGHT HIS RELEASE IN JOHN 18:33-38, THE JEWS STILL INSISTED HE COULD NOT DO SO AND STILL BE A FRIEND OF CAESAR IN JOHN 19:12. IF HE RELEASED JESUS, HE PROBABLY WOULD HAVE LOST CAESAR’S FAVOR. BECAUSE OF THE CRIMES COMMITTED AT HIS COMMAND AGAINST THE JEWS, THEY WOULD HAVE CARRIED OUT THIS THREAT, RESULTING IN BANISHMENT BY THE EMPEROR. SO PILATE SURRENDERED TO THEIR DEMAND AND DAMNED THE SON JESUS TO DEATH BY CRUCIFIXION IN AD 30. TIBERIUS CAESAR IS ONLY MENTIONED ONCE IN LUKE 3:1. LUKE STATES THAT JOHN THE BAPTIST BEGAN HIS MINISTRY IN THE 15TH YEAR OF TIBERIUS’ REIGN, WHEN PONTIUS PILATE WAS GOVERNOR OF JUDEA. THE BROTHER JOHN [THE BAPTIST] WAS ACCUSED OF INTERRUPTING THE KING’S MARRIAGE OF HERODIUS AND WAS BEHEADED IN 29 AD. TIBERIUS WAS A STRANGELY HUMBLE EMPEROR. AT HIS OWN REQUEST HE WAS NEVER OFFICIALLY RECOGNIZED AS A GOD. THIS WAS AN HONORARY TITLE GIVEN BY THE SENATE TO HIS PREDECESSOR. INTEREST IN WORSHIP HE WANED FOR HIMSELF AND CONFINED DEITY TO HIS TWO PREDECESSORS. HE ALSO STOPPED THE PRACTICE OF NAMING MONTHS OF THE YEAR AFTER EMPEROR’S BECAUSE THERE IS JULY FOR JULIUS AND AUGUST FOR AUGUSTUS, BUT NO TIBER FOR TIBERIUS. EVEN THOUGH HE WAS PLAGUED BY DOMESTIC AND POLITICAL PROBLEMS ALL HIS LIFE, HE DIED AS A TIRED AND DEJECTED OLD MAN, YET HE WAS AN EXCELLENT ADMINISTRATOR.**  **CALIGULA: CALIGULA’S LIFE IS FROM AD 12- AD 41. CALIGULA REIGNED FROM AD 37 TO AD 41. AT THE DEATH OF TIBERIUS, GAIUS JULIUS CAESAR BECAME EMPEROR AT AGE 25 AND HE WAS THE SON OF AN INFLUENTIAL GENERAL, GERMANICUS AND AUGUSTUS HAD FORCED TIBERIUS TO ADOPT GAIUS AND MAKE HIM HIS HEIR. AS A CHILD, GAIUS WAS MENTORED BY GERMANICUS ON HIS MILITARY DUTIES IN GERMANY ALONG THE RHINE RIVER. THE SOLDIERS NICKNAMED HIM CALIGULA WHICH MEANS “LITTLE BOOT” FOR HIS MILITARY ATTIRE. HE THEN GAINED POPULARITY WITH THE ROMANS BY RECALLING EXILES AND PARDONING PEOPLE. HE SQUANDERED THE ROMAN TREASURY BUT WAS FORCED TO LEVY NEW TAXES. HIS POPULARITY DID NOT LAST LONG. SIX MONTHS WHILE IN OFFICE HE SUFFERED A SERIOUS ILLNESS THAT MADE HIM INSANE. FOR EXAMPLE, HE APPOINTED HIS HORSE AS CONSUL (CHIEF MAGISTRATE). ALSO HE INSULTED MANY PEOPLE, BANISHED OTHERS AND HAD OTHERS MURDERED WITHOUT JUSTICE SERVED. HE THEN FELT INSULTED BY THE JEWS IN JAMNIA AND ORDERED A STATUE OF HIMSELF TO BE PLACED IN THE TEMPLE AT JERUSALEM IN REVENGE. THE FATHER STEPHEN WAS AT THAT TIME FALSELY ACCUSED BY ALLEGATIONS OF SPEAKING AGAINST THE TEMPLE AND WAS STONED TO DEATH IN AD 33. THE JEWS WAS OUTRAGED, BUT THE FULL SCALE REVOLT WAS AVOIDED BY THE PRUDENCE OF THE GOVERNOR OF SYRIA, PETRONIUS, WHO DELAYED CARRYING OUT THE ORDER. EVENTUALLY, THE EMPEROR WAS ASSASSINATED BY ONE OF THEM HE HAD INSULTED. IT WAS CALIGULA WHO APPOINTED HEROD AGRIPPA I AS KING OVER A TETRARCHY NORTHEAST OF GALILEE IN ACTS 12. UNLIKE CALIGULA, AGRIPPA WAS A CAPABLE AND VERY POPULAR RULER. BUT THE KING AND EMPEROR FANCIED THEMSELVES AS GODS AND THE EMPEROR MADLY PROCLAIMED HIMSELF EQUAL TO JUPITER. HOWEVER, THE SENATE OFFICIALLY REFRAINED IN RECOGNIZING HIM THAT STATUS.**  **CLAUDIUS: CLAUDIUS’S LIFE IS FROM 10 BC TO AD 54. CLAUDIUS REIGNED FROM AD 37 TO AD 54. TIBERIUS CLAUDIUS GERMANICUS WAS BORN IN LYON, FRANCE. HE WAS TIBERIUS’ NEPHEW AND GRANDSON OF LIVIA, THE WIFE OF AUGUSTUS. IN AD 37 HE WAS APPOINTED CONSUL BY CALIGULA. AFTER CALIGULA’S DEATH CLAUDIUS WAS PROCLAIMED EMPEROR BY THE PRAETORIAN GUARD AND THE SENATE APPROVED THE CHOICE. HE THEN HAD THE TASK OF HEALING THE BROKEN RELATIONSHIPS CAUSED BY CALIGULA’S MADNESS. HE ALSO ENDED THE PERSECUTION OF THE JEWS IN THE CITY OF ALEXANDRIA. AN EDICT RECORDED BY JOSEPHUS CONCERNS CLAUDIUS SENDING IT TO EGYPT. THIS CHANGE OF POLICY REFLECTED THE EMPEROR’S FRIENDSHIP WITH AGRIPPA WHO HAD PLAYED A SIGNIFICANT ROLE IN CLAUDIUS’ SUCCESSION AS EMPEROR. IN RETURN AGRIPPA GAINED CONTROL OF JUDEA AND SAMARIA WITHIN HIS KINGDOM, BY GIVING HIM THE DOMINION THAT HIS GRANDFATHER HEROD THE GREAT POSSESSED. HE ALSO PROMOTED HIM TO CONSULAR RANK. HAVING TOTAL TRUST IN AGRIPPA’S ABILITIES, CLAUDIUS REMOVED JUDEA FROM ROMAN PROVINCIAL RULE. HOWEVER, AGRIPPA’S RULE WAS OF SHORT DURATION. HE PLEASED THE JEWS BY HAVING THE APOSTLE JAMES, ZEBEDEE’S SON KILLED IN AD 44. HE ALSO HAD THE APOSTLE PETER IMPRISONED PLANNING TO EXECUTE HIM AFTER THE PASSOVER IN THE SPRING OF AD 44 IN ACTS 12:1-3. PETER ESCAPED FROM 4 SQUADS OF SOLDIERS, BY AN ANGEL OF GOD. DURING THE SUMMER OF AD 44, AGRIPPA GAVE A SPEECH FROM HIS THRONE AND THE PEOPLE PROCLAIMED HIM AS A GOD IN ACTS 12:22. BUT IMMEDIATELY HE WAS STRUCK DOWN BY AN ANGEL OF THE LORD AND FIVE DAYS LATER HE DIED FROM AN INFESTATION OF WORMS. THE EMPEROR DESIRED TO STAY ARIGHT WITH THE JEWS, YET FIVE YEARS AFTER THE DEATH OF AGRIPPA, CLAUDIUS ISSUED AN EDICT EXPELLING ALL JEWS FROM ROME. LUKE STATES THAT AQUILA AND PRICILLA WERE AMONG THOSE WHO WERE ORDERED TO LEAVE THE IMPERIAL CITY IN ACTS 18:2. THE HISTORIAN WROTE THAT THE JEWS OF ROME WERE INDULGING IN CONSTANT RIOTS AT THE INSTIGATION OF CHRISTUS [CRESTUS] WHICH EXPELLED THEM FROM THE CITY. THIS HISTORIAN HINTED THAT CHRISTUS WAS THE FOUNDER OF THE MOVEMENT CALLED CHRISTIANITY. BECAUSE OF THE MISMANAGEMENT BY CALIGULA THE SUPPLY OF FOOD GRAIN WAS SCARCE WHEN CLAUDIUS BEGAN TO REIGN IN ACTS 11:28. JOSEPHUS STATES THAT CLAUDIUS’ ADMINISTRATION HAD BEEN PLAGUED IN JUDEA, SAMARIA AND GALILEE. TO ALLEVIATE THE FAMINE IN JERUSALEM, HELENA, THE MOTHER OF THE KING OF ADIABENE, BOUGHT GRAIN FROM EGYPT AND DRIED FIGS FROM CYPRUS IN AD 45-46. VARIOUS HISTORIANS, SUCH AS SUETONIUS, EUSEBIUS AND TACITUS REPORTED THAT FAMINES PLAGUED ROME FREQUENTLY. CLAUDIUS’ REPUTATION AND FAMILY LIFE WERE MARRED BY INTRIGUE. HIS THIRD WIFE, MESSALINA, AN IMMORAL WOMAN, WAS PUT TO DEATH. CAUSING A LITTLE SCANDAL, HE MARRIED HIS NIECE AGRIPPINA, WHO HAD A SON BY A FORMER MARRIAGE. SHE WANTED HER SON NERO TO BE EMPEROR, BUT BRITANNICUS, MESSALINA’S SON, STOOD FIRST IN LINE. IN AD 54 CLAUDIUS DECIDED THAT BRITANNICUS SHOULD SUCCEED HIM, APRIPPINA POISONED HER HUSBAND, AND MADE NERO EMPEROR. THE SENATE DEIFIED CLAUDIUS, MAKING HIM THE THIRD EMPEROR TO RECEIVE THAT HONOR.**  **NERO: NERO’S LIFE IS FROM AD 37 TO AD 68. NERO REIGNED FROM AD 54 TO AD 68. NERO WAS BORN AS LUCIUS DOMITIUS AHENOBARBUS. HIS FATHER WAS A CONSUL AND SENATOR WHO DIED WHEN NERO WAS STILL A BOY. HIS MOTHER, AGRIPPINA, GERMANICUS’ DAUGHTER, WAS IN REPUTATION AS ONE OF THE WEALTHIEST AND MOST BEAUTIFUL WOMEN IN ROME. SHE MARRIED THE EMPEROR AND HER SON RECEIVED THE NAME NERO CLAUDIUS CAESAR GERMANICUS AT HIS ADOPTION BY CLAUDIUS. NERO AT FIRST WAS DOMINATED BY HIS PROUD MOTHER THAT DESIRED TO REIGN WITH HER SON. IN THOSE YEARS ROME WAS A HOTBED OF ASSASSINATIONS, MURDER PLOTS AND POLITICAL INTRIGUE. DURING THE FIRST FIVE YEARS OF THE REIGN OF NERO, HE HAD BRITANNICUS AND AGRIPPINA ELIMINATED. A FEW YEARS LATER HE BANISHED HIS WIFE, OCTAVIA, AND HAD HER KILLED. IN AD 58 THE CHURCH AT ROME FLOURISHED AND THE APOSTLE PAUL WROTE A LETTER TO THE ROMANS FROM CORINTH WHICH CONTAINED A LIST OF PERSONAL NAMES OF ACQUAINTANCES. NERO REIGNED FIVE YEARS WHEN THE APPEAL TO CAESAR ABOUT PAUL’S IMPRISONMENT AT CAESAREA. THE MOTIVES OF THE APPEAL MAY HAVE BEEN A PRISON RELEASE AND AN OPPORTUNITY TO SEEK LEGAL RECOGNITION OF CHRISTIANITY. PAUL MAY HAVE BEEN JUDGED BY NERO OR ONE OF HIS PREFECTS. BUT PAUL WAS STILL EXPECTING A TRIAL IN PHILIPPIANS 1:7, 12-14. IN AD 62 NERO’S ADVISOR BURRUS DIED. BURRUS WAS ONE OF NERO’S PREFECTS OF THE PRAETORIAN GUARD WITH AN ABLE SENATOR, SENECA, WHO HAD RULED THE EMPIRE WHILE NERO DID HIS PLEASURE OF MISCHIEF. AFTER BURRUS’ DEATH, SENECA WAS FORCED TO COMMIT SUICIDE 3 YEARS LATER. HIS GREEDY ADVISORS WHO HAS SOUGHT FOR ADVANCED PLACEMENTS AT THE EXPENSE OF THE STATE CAUSED A SEVERE FINANCIAL CRISIS. NERO WAS UNBALANCED IN CALLING HIMSELF THE SAVIOR OF THE WORLD BY HIS DOCTRINE OF SALVATION IN THE ELIMINATION BETWEEN GOOD AND EVIL. IN AD 64 A FIRE BROKE OUT AT THE CIRCUS MAXIMUS IN ROME AND NERO WAS ACCUSED OF SETTING THE FIRE HIMSELF. NERO IN TURN FOUND A SCAPEGOAT IN THE CHRISTIANS, WHOM HE CHARGED WITH THE CRIME BY BEING INFLUENCED BY HIS SECOND WIFE, POPPAEA, THAT THE CHRISTIANS WAS TO BLAME FOR THE DEVASTATION OF ROME AND MANY CHRISTIANS WERE PERSECUTED IN 1ST PETER 4:12. THE LORD JAMES [THE JUST] WAS STONED TO DEATH IN AD 63 AND PETER & PAUL WERE EXECUTED AROUND IN AD 66-AD 68 UNDER NERO. IN AD 66 A JEWISH REVOLT BROKE OUT IN CAESAREA. NERO DISPATCHED HIS GENERAL VESPASIAN TO QUENCH THE REVOLT. NERO WITHOUT INTEREST IN THE AFFAIRS OF THE STATE, LEFT THE RESPONSIBILITY OF GOVERNING THE EMPIRE TO A ROMAN PREFECT, HELIUS BECAUSE OF THE OPPOSITION HE ENCOUNTERED FROM THE LEADING GOVERNORS OF SPAIN, FRANCE AND AFRICA. ON HIS RETURN NERO COMMITTED SUICIDE IN AD 68. NERO WAS THE LAST EMPEROR OF THE CAESAREAN LINE BY MARRIAGE AND BLOOD.**  **GALBA REIGNED IN AD 69. THE PRAETORIAN GUARD SELECTED SERVIUS SULPICIUS GALBA TO BECOME EMPEROR AT NERO’S DEATH. GALBA WAS A CAPABLE POPULAR GOVERNOR AT TIMES IN THE PROVINCES OF GERMANY, FRANCE, SPAIN AND AFRICA. HE WAS UNSUCCESSFUL AS EMPEROR THOUGH WITH THE ROMAN ARMY, WHO HAD ONLY RECOGNIZED HIM AS COMMANDER IN CHIEF, WITHDREW THEIR SUPPORT IN AD 69 PROCLAIMING AULUS VITELLIUS EMPEROR. GALBA FAILED THE APPOINT ONE OF HIS CHIEF SUPPORTERS, MARCUS SALVIUS OTHO, AS HIS SUCCESSOR, AND IN ESSENCE SIGNED HIS OWN DEATH WARRANT IN THE PROCESS. OTHO GAINED SUPPORT OF THE PRAETORIAN GUARD AND WAS PROCLAIMED EMPEROR, WHO HAD GALBA KILLED WHICH WAS CONFIRMED BY THE SENATE.**  **OTHO: OTHO’S LIFE IS FROM AD 32 TO AD 69. HE RULED FOR 95 DAYS BEFORE COMMITTING SUICIDE WHEN VITELLIUS’ ARMY DEFEATED HIM IN BATTLE.**  **VITELLIUS: VITELLIUS REIGNED IN AD 69. VITELLIUS ENTERED ROME WITH A FULL MILITARY REGIME BECAUSE OF JUDEAN REVOLT. HE SECURED SUPPORT ONLY BY BRIBING HIS ARMY. HOWEVER, THE EASTERN ARMIES STAYED LOYAL TO THEIR COMMANDER, TITUS FLAVIUS VESPASIANUS. VESPASIAN LEFT HIS SON TITUS IN COMMAND OF HIS ARMIES IN JUDEA, AND WAS PROCLAIMED EMPEROR BY TIBERIUS JULIUS ALEXANDER, A PREFECT OF EGYPT AND WENT TO ROME. HIS ADVANCE GUARD CAPTURED AND KILLED VITELLIUS.**  **VESPASIAN: VESPASIAN REIGNED FROM AD 69 TO AD 79. THIS WAS A PERIOD OF STABILITY, ORDER AND PEACE IN ROME. HE REESTABLISHED ROME’S FINANCES, REORGANIZED THE ROMAN ARMIES AND MADE IT AN OLD REPUBLIC AGAIN. ACCORDING TO SUETONIUS, NO INNOCENT PARTY WAS EVER PUNISHED WHILE HE WAS EMPEROR. HE ALSO GRIEVED AT THE EXECUTIONS OF CONVICTED CRIMINALS. BECAUSE OF NERO’S FINANCIAL MISMANAGEMENT, VESPASIAN LEVIED NEW TAXES AND INCREASED EXISTING TAXES TO MEET HIS FISCAL OBLIGATIONS. THIS RESULTED IN SLANDER, BUT HE WAS GENEROUS TO SENATORS AND EX-CONSULS. HE IMPROVED A NUMBER OF CITIES IN THE EMPIRE AND PROMOTED SCIENCES AND THE ARTS. HE ALSO BUILT THE TEMPLE OF PEACE AFTER THE DESTRUCTION OF JERUSALEM, RESTORED THE CAPITAL AND BEGAN CONSTRUCTION OF THE COLOSSEUM. IN HIS 10 YEAR REIGN, HE ESTABLISHED PEACE THROUGHOUT THE EMPIRE AND HIS SON TITUS ENDED THE WAR IN PALESTINE. VESPASIAN APPOINTED HIS SONS TITUS AND DOMITIAN TO SUCCEED HIM.**  **TITUS: TITUS’ LIFE IS FROM AD 41 TO AD 81. TITUS REIGNED FROM AD 79 TO AD 81. TITUS FLAVIUS VESPASIANUS HAD SERVED EFFICIENTLY AS A COLONEL IN BRITAIN AND GERMANY. A JEWISH REVOLT BROKE OUT, AND HE ACCOMPANIED HIS FATHER TO PALESTINE. VESPASIAN LEFT FOR ROME FIVE YEARS LATER, TITUS WAS APPOINTED GENERAL OF THE ROMAN FORCES IN PALESTINE. ON SEPTEMBER 26TH, AD 70 THE TEMPLE OF JERUSALEM WAS DESTROYED BY FIRE AND THE CITADEL FELL IN ROMAN CONTROL WITH COUNTLESS JEWS BEING KILLED. TITUS RETURNED FOR ROME WITH THE SPOILS OF WAR AND CELEBRATED THE VICTORY WITH HIS FATHER. THE ARCH OF TITUS WAS ERECTED IN ROME, CONCERNING THE CONQUEST OF JERUSALEM. UNTIL VESPASIAN’S DEATH, TITUS WAS A CO-RULER WITH HIS FATHER. TITUS WAS TALENTED IN MUSIC AND POLITICS. HE HAD FALLEN IN LOVE WITH QUEEN BERNICE, KING AGRIPPA II’S SISTER IN ACTS CHAPTERS 25 & 26. HE HAS ALLEGEDLY PROMISED TO MARRY HER BUT MORAL INTEGRITY PREVENT HIM BECAUSE OF A RUMOR OF AN INCESTUOUS RELATIONSHIP WITH HER BROTHER. A SERIES OF CATASTROPHES OCCURRED DURING HIS REIGN: MT VESUVIUS IN SOUTHERN ITALY ERUPTED AND BURIED THE TOWNS OF HERCULANEUM, STABIAE AND POMPEII IN AUGUST AD 79. A FIRE RAGED FOR THREE DAYS AND NIGHTS IN ROME IN AD 80. A PLAGUE SPREAD THROUGHOUT THE IMPERIAL CITY. WHEN TITUS DIED UNEXPECTEDLY, HIS DEATH CAUSED UNIVERSAL MOURNING.**  **DOMITIAN: DOMITIAN’S LIFE IS FROM AD 51- AD 96. DOMITIAN’S REIGN IS FROM AD 81 TO AD 96. DOMITIAN WAS JEALOUS OF HIS BROTHER’S STATUS AS FIRST PLACE, AND OPENLY COVETED AUTHORITY, AND CONSPIRED TO SEIZE THE COMMAND OF THE ARMED FORCES. YET HE PROVED TO BE A CAPABLE ADMINISTRATOR. HE RESTORED THE CAPITAL AND BUILT A TEMPLE TO JUPITER, THE FLAVIAN TEMPLE, A STADIUM, A CONCERT HALL, A FORUM AND ARTIFICIAL LAKE FOR SEA BATTLES. HE INSTITUTED THE CAPITOLINE FESTIVAL, PROMOTED SCIENCES AND ARTS, AND MAINTAINED THE PUBLIC LIBRARIES. DOMITIAN PROCLAIMED HIMSELF AS DIVINE AND HAD HIS SUBJECTS CALL HIM LORD GOD. THE SENATE NEVER OFFICIALLY DEFIED HIM IN THIS RESPECT. DOMITIAN DID NOT HESITATE TO PERSECUTE SENATORS WHO MADE THEIR OBJECTIONS KNOWN. TO PROTECT HIMSELF, HE PAID THE ARMY MORE AND HE COLLECTED ADDITIONAL TAXES AND OFTEN RESORTED TO EXTORTION. THE JEWS WERE ESPECIALLY AFFECTED BY HIS TAXATION. IN THE LAST YEARS OF HIS REIGN RELIGIOUS PERSECUTION WAS REVIVED. CHRISTIANS WERE AGAIN PERSECUTED DURING HIS ADMINISTRATION. HE EVEN PUT MEMBERS OF HIS FAMILY TO DEATH, AND HIS WIFE, DOMITIA, FEARED FOR HER LIFE BECAUSE OF AN ALLEGED AFFILIATION WITH CHRISTIANITY. AFTER RULING THE EMPIRE FOR 15 YEARS, DOMITIA PLOTTED HIS ASSASSINATION WITH HER FRIENDS AND FREEDMEN, EVENTUALLY DOMITIAN WAS MURDERED.**  **THE ETERNAL CHARGE OF BLASPHEMY AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD**  **BLASPHEMY AGAINST THE HOLY GHOST IS SURE IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MINISTRY IN ACTS 6:8-7:60 SINCE JESUS TALKED ABOUT IT AND THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS ACCUSED THE SON JESUS OF SATANIC MIRACLES ATTRIBUTED TO BEELZEBUB IN LUKE 11:17-23. THE BEGINNING OF THIS SIN IS IN GALILEE IN MATTHEW 9:27-34; 12:24-37; MARK 3:20-30 & LUKE 11:14-23; 12:10, AND IN JERUSALEM IN JOHN 7:20; 8:48, 52; 10:20-21. BUT THE FULLNESS OF THE HOLY GHOST DID NOT COME UNTIL THE KINGDOM OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) CAME IN ACTS 1:4-7 AND THE COMING OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 2:1-4 CONCERNING THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP. THE ESSENCE OF THE CHARGE IDENTIFIES THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN IN DOING SIGNS, MIRACLES, WONDERS, AND HEALING IN ACTS 6:8 WERE DONE BY THE LORD LUCIFER THE 2ND DEVIL CALLED THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM AND NOT GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), THROUGH THE FALSE RELIGIOUS LEADERS IN ACTS 6:11, 13, WHICH IS RIDICULOUS IN FATHER STEPHEN’S EYES BECAUSE WE KNOW THAT NOBODY CAN DO MIRACLES OR ANYTHING WITH THE LORD YAH’S HELP. THE NATURE OF THE ETERNAL SIN BEGINS IN THE NT IN MATTHEW 12:31-32. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SPEECH REFLECTED THE HEARTS OF HIS ACCUSERS IN MATTHEW 12:32-37; ACTS 6:10; 7:1-53, 59. THIS IS THE SPEECH OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ACCUSERS FROM A HEART CONVINCING THEM THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MINISTRY IS EVIL, IN ORDER TO JUSTIFY THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS AND THE LORDSHIP OF MAN’S LAW IN THEIR OWN BLASPHEMY AND EVIL IN ACTS 7:51-53 & ZECHARIAH 7:8-14. THE PUNISHMENT OF THIS SIN WILL NOT BE FORGIVEN IN MATTHEW 12:31-32; LUKE 12:10 & MARK 3:29. THIS MEANS THAT THE CROSS OF JESUS CHRIST CANNOT SAVE THEM, ONLY THE ETERNAL MERCY IF DONE IGNORANTLY WILL RELEASE THE LAW’S ANGELS & ETERNAL WISDOM/POWER TO RELEASE ALL THE LORDSHIPS (THE 28 CHIEFS OF POLICE AT THE TIME FROM 5BC-70AD) OF THE LAW FROM THE ETERNAL CHARGE IN ACTS 7:60. THERE ARE VIEWS ON IDENTIFYING “THIS SIN.”**  **THE 28 CHIEF’S OF POLICE AUTHORITY VERSES THE LORD STEPHEN’S AUTHORITY IN THE HT**  **THE 28 REIGNS OF THE 28 CHIEFS OF POLICE (HIGH PRIESTS---CAPTAINS) ARE AS FOLLOWS: FIRST, IS SIMON BEN BOETHUS FROM 23BC-5BC (DURING THE BROTHER JOHN’S BIRTH). SECOND, IS MATTHIAS BEN THEOPHILUS FROM 5BC-4BC (DURING THE SON JESUS’ BIRTH). THIRD, IS JOAZAR BEN BOETHUS FROM 4BC (SADDUCEE). FOURTH, IS ELEAZAR BEN BOETHUS FROM 4BC-3BC (SADDUCEE). FIFTH, IS JOSHUA BEN SIE FROM 3BC-? (DURING THE LORD JAMES’ BIRTH). SIXTH, IS JOAZAR BEN BOETHUS FROM ?-6AD (SADDUCEE). SEVENTH, IS ANANUS BEN SETH FROM 6AD-15AD (DURING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BIRTH). EIGHTH, IS ISHMAEL BEN FABUS FROM 15AD-16AD. NINTH, IS ELEAZAR BEN ANANUS FROM 16AD-17AD. TENTH, IS SIMON BEN CAMITHUS FROM 17AD-18AD. ELEVENTH, IS JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS FROM 18AD-36AD (DURING THE 3 DEATHS OF THE TRINITY & THE SON JESUS & FATHER STEPHEN DIES UNDER HIM, BUT THE BROTHER JOHN DIES UNDER KING HEROD ANTIPAS). TWELFTH, IS JONATHAN BEN ANANUS FROM 36AD-37AD. THIRTEENTH, IS THEOPHILUS BEN ANANUS FROM 37AD-41AD. FOURTEENTH, SIMON CANTATHERAS BEN BOETHUS FROM 41AD-43AD (SADDUCEE). FIFTEENTH, IS MATTHIAS BEN ANANUS FROM 43AD. SIXTEENTH, IS ELIONEUS BEN SIMON CANTATHERAS FROM 43AD-44AD (SADDUCEE). SEVENTEENTH, IS JONATHAN BEN ANANUS FROM 44AD. EIGHTEENTH, IS JOSEPHUS BEN CAMYDUS FROM 44AD-46AD. NINETEENTH, IS ANANIAS BEN NEBEDEUS FROM 46AD-52AD. TWENTY, IS JONATHAN FROM 52AD-56AD. TWENTY-ONE, IS ISHMAEL BEN FABUS FROM 56AD-62AD. TWENTY-TWO, IS JOSEPH CABI BEN SIMON FROM 62AD-63AD. TWENTY-THREE, IS ANANUS BEN ANANUS FROM 63AD (FOR 3 MONTHS DURING THE DEATH OF THE LORD JAMES THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW OF THE FATHER STEPHEN). TWENTY-FOUR, IS JOSHUA BEN DAMNEUS FROM 63AD. TWENTY-FIVE, JOSHUA BEN GAMALIEL FROM 63AD-64AD (SADDUCEE). TWENTY-SIX, IS MATTHATHIAS BEN THEOPHILUS FROM 65AD-66AD. TWENTY-SEVEN, IS PHANNIAS BEN SAMUEL FROM 67AD-70AD. TWENTY-EIGHT IS JAMES THE JUST FROM 3BC-63AD.**  **WHY WAS HELL MADE FOR WISDOM AND SATAN’S PARTY?**  **IT BEGINS WITH LUCIFER ALSO CALLED SATAN IN HEAVEN. LUCIFER WAS KNOWN FOR GUARDING THE MERCY SEAT, THE HIGHEST THRONE OF GOD, THE ARK OF THE COVENANT AND DOOR ENTRANCE TO THE TREE OF LIFE & THE TREE OF LIFE ITSELF. SATAN WAS A NAME MEANING AND ADVERSARY FOR THE LORD IN THE BEGINNING. AT THE TIME LUCIFER WAS THE BRIGHT AND MORNING STAR AND THE HIGHEST GENERAL OVER THE WHOLE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY OF 24 CHOIRS. BUT LUCIFER PLOTTED AGAINST THE LORD BECAUSE WHILE HE WAS WORSHIPPED AS AN ANGEL (LORD) OF THE LORD IN BABYLON IN ACTS 7:42-43, HE DESIRED TO HAVE ALL PRAISE, WORSHIP, GLORIFICATION AND ADORATION. THIS GOT HIM IN TROUBLE. IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IT IS NOT SUBJECT TO ANYTHING & CAN LOCK UP ANY CIVILIAN OF THE NATION TO A 6 GOLD STAR GENERAL OF THE ARMY (PRESIDENTIAL AUTHORITY) BY HIS INERRANT LAW WHICH IS CALLED HIS INTERNAL AFFAIRS IN ROMANS 12:1-2 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21. IN ISAIAH 14:12-21 IT DETAILS THE FALL OF LUCIFER WHICH DECLARES “HOW ARE YOU FALLEN FROM HEAVEN, O LUCIFER, SON OF THE MORNING! HOW ARE YOU CUT DOWN TO THE GROUND, YOU WHO WEAKENED THE NATIONS (LAWS)! FOR YOU HAVE SAID IN YOUR HEART: ‘I WILL ASCEND INTO HEAVEN. I WILL EXALT MY THRONE ABOVE THE STARS OF GOD. I WILL ALSO SIT ON THE MOUNT OF THE CONGREGATION ON THE FARTHEST SIDE OF THE NORTH. I WILL ASCEND ABOVE THE HEIGHTS OF THE CLOUDS. I WILL BE LIKE THE MOST HIGH (FATHER STEPHEN).’ YET YOU SHALL BE BROUGHT DOWN TO SHEOL, TO THE LOWEST DEPTHS OF THE PIT. THOSE WHO SEE YOU WILL GAZE AT YOU AND CONSIDER YOU, SAYING: ‘IS THIS THE MAN WHO MADE THE EARTH TREMBLE, WHO SHOOK KINGDOMS, WHO MADE THE WORLD AS A WILDERNESS AND DESTROYED ITS CITIES, WHO DID NOT OPEN THE HOUSE OF HIS PRISONERS?’ ALL THE KINGS OF THE NATIONS (LAWS), ALL OF THEM, SLEEP IN GLORY, EVERYONE IN HIS OWN HOUSE. BUT YOU ARE CAST OUT OF YOUR GRAVE LIKE AN ABOMINABLE BRANCH, LIKE THE GARMENT OF THOSE WHO ARE SLAIN, THRUST THROUGH WITH A SWORD, WHO GO DOWN TO THE STONES OF THE PIT, LIKE A CORPSE TRODDEN UNDERFOOT. YOU WILL NOT BE JOINED WITH THEM IN BURIAL, BECAUSE YOU HAVE DESTROYED YOUR LAND AND SLAIN YOUR PEOPLE. THE BROOD OF EVILDOERS SHALL NEVER BE NAMED. PREPARE SLAUGHTER FOR HIS CHILDREN BECAUSE OF THE INIQUITY OF THEIR FATHERS, LEST THEY RISE UP AND POSSESS THE LAND, AND FILL THE FACE OF THE WORLD WITH CITIES.” IN REVELATION 12:7-11 IT MENTIONS “AND WAR (2 OR 3 POSITIONS) BROKE OUT IN HEAVEN, MICHAEL AND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) FOUGHT WITH THE DRAGON AND THE DRAGON AND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) FOUGHT. BUT THEY DID NOT PREVAIL, NOR WAS A PLACE FOUND FOR THEM IN HEAVEN ANY LONGER. SO THE GREAT DRAGON WAS CAST OUT, THAT SERPENT OF OLD, CALLED THE DEVIL AND SATAN, WHO DECEIVES THE WHOLE WORLD. HE WAS CAST TO THE EARTH AND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) WERE CAST OUT WITH HIM. THEN I HEARD A LOUD VOICE SAYING IN HEAVEN, NOW SALVATION (PROTECTION), AND STRENGTH, AND THE KINGDOM OF OUR GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) AND THE POWER OF HIS CHRIST (SON JESUS) HAVE COME, FOR THE ACCUSER OF OUR BRETHREN, WHO ACCUSED THEM BEFORE OUR GOD DAY AND NIGHT HAS BEEN CAST DOWN. AND THEY OVERCAME HIM BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB AND BY THE WORD OF THEIR TESTIMONY, AND THEY DID NOT (EROS) LOVE THEIR LIVES TO THE DEATH.” THEN LUCIFER ALSO CALLED SATAN WAS PLACED IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN. IN LUKE 10:18-20 TELLS US THAT “I SAW SATAN FALL LIKE LIGHTENING FROM HEAVEN. BEHOLD, I GIVE YOU THE AUTHORITY TO TRAMPLE ON SERPENTS AND SCORPIONS, AND OVER ALL THE POWER OF THE ENEMY AND NOTHING SHALL BE ANY MEANS HURT YOU. NEVERTHELESS, DO NOT REJOICE IN THIS, THAT THE SPIRITS (SINGLE, ANGELS, PHANTOMS, SHADOWS & GHOSTS) ARE SUBJECT TO YOU, BUT RATHER REJOICE BECAUSE YOUR NAMES ARE WRITTEN IN HEAVEN.” IN EZEKIEL 28:11-19 DECLARES “…YOU WERE THE SEAL OF PERFECTION, FULL OF WISDOM AND PERFECT IN BEAUTY. YOU WERE IN EDEN, THE GARDEN OF GOD. EVERY PRECIOUS STONE WAS YOUR COVERING: THE SARDIUS, TOPAZ AND DIAMOND, BERYL, ONYX AND JASPER, SAPPHIRE, TURQUOISE AND EMERALD WITH GOLD. THE WORKMANSHIP OF YOUR TIMBRELS AND PIPES WAS PREPARED FOR YOU ON THE DAY YOU WERE CREATED. YOU WERE THE ANOINTED CHERUB WHO COVERS, I ESTABLISHED YOU. YOU WERE ON THE HOLY MOUNTAIN (120 POSITIONS) OF GOD. YOU WALKED BACK & FORTH IN THE MIDST OF THE FIERY STONES. YOU WERE PERFECT IN YOUR WAYS FROM THE DAY YOU WERE CREATED, TILL INIQUITY WAS FOUND IN YOU. BY THE ABUNDANCE OF YOUR TRADING YOU BECAME FILLED WITH VIOLENCE WITHIN, AND YOU SINNED, THEREFORE I CAST YOU AS A PROFANE THING, OUT OF THE (HOLY) MOUNTAIN OF GOD. AND I DESTROYED YOU, O COVERING CHERUB, FROM THE MIDST OF THE FIERY STONES. YOUR HEART WAS LIFTED UP (PROUD) BECAUSE OF YOUR BEAUTY. YOU CORRUPTED YOUR WISDOM FOR THE SAKE OF YOUR SPLENDOR. I CAST YOU TO THE GROUND, I LAID YOU BEFORE KINGS, THAT THEY MIGHT GAZE AT YOU. YOU DEFILED YOUR SANCTUARIES BY THE MULTITUDE OF YOUR INIQUITIES, BY THE INIQUITY OF YOUR TRADING. THEREFORE I BROUGHT FIRE FROM YOUR MIDST, IT DEVOURED YOU. AND I TURNED YOU TO ASHES UPON THE EARTH IN THE SIGHT OF ALL WHO SAW YOU. ALL WHO KNEW AMONG THE PEOPLES ARE ASTONISHED AT YOU. YOU HAVE BECOME A HORROR AND SHALL BE NO MORE FOREVER.” IN REVELATION 20:1-3 DECLARES “THEN I SAW AN ANGEL (LORD MICHAEL) COMING DOWN FROM HEAVEN HAVING THE KEY OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT AND A GREAT CHAIN IN HIS HAND. HE LAID HOLD OF THE DRAGON, THAT SERPENT OF OLD, WHO IS THE DEVIL AND SATAN (LORD LUCIFER AS THE 2ND SERPENT SATAN CALLED THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM THE “CREATOR OF THE ETERNAL SIN”), AND BOUND HIM FOR A THOUSAND YEARS (95,160,000,000,000 TRILLION YEARS WITH THE LORD & 2,000 YEARS IS 1 HOUR EQUALS 24,000 YEARS IN 1 DAY IN MATTHEW 20:12 & 2ND PETER 3:8 & 1 YEAR IS 366,000 YEARS WITH RELENTING WHICH IS 10,000 IN JUDE 14-15), & HE CAST HIM INTO THE BOTTOMLESS PIT, AND SHUT HIM UP AND SET A SEAL ON HIM, SO THAT HE SHOULD DECEIVE THE NATIONS (LAWS) NO MORE TILL THE THOUSAND YEARS WERE FINISHED. BUT AFTER THESE THINGS HE MUST BE RELEASED FOR A LITTLE WHILE (A SEASON IS 3 MONTHS).” IN REVELATION 20:7-10 IT SAYS “NOW WHEN THE THOUSAND YEARS HAVE EXPIRED, SATAN WILL BE RELEASED FROM HIS PRISON AND WILL GO OUT TO DECEIVE THE NATIONS (LAWS) WHICH ARE THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE EARTH, GOG AND MAGOG, TO GATHER THEM TOGETHER TO BATTLE (1 OR 2 POSITIONS), WHOSE NUMBER IS AS THE SAND OF THE SEA. THEY WENT UP ON THE BREADTH OF THE EARTH AND SURROUNDED THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS (LORDS) AND THE BELOVED CITY (JERUSALEM). AND FIRE CAME DOWN FROM GOD OUT OF HEAVEN AND DEVOURED THEM. THE DEVIL, WHO DECEIVED THEM, WAS CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE AND BRIMSTONE (HELL) WHERE THE BEAST AND THE FALSE PROPHET ARE. AND THEY WILL BE TORMENTED DAY AND NIGHT FOREVER AND EVER.” HOW DID LUCIFER TRY TO BREAK THROUGH TO THE ETERNAL KINGDOM? LUCIFER A FALLEN CHERUB DRAGON LORD, AS THE VERY HIGHEST CHERUB DRAGON IN THE 24 ORDERS OF THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY REBELLED AGAINST THE LORD STEPHEN. LUCIFER TOOK WITH HIM 1/3 OF THE CHERUB DRAGON LORDS THAT WAS UNDER HIM IN ISAIAH 14:12-21; EZEKIEL 28:11-91 AND REVELATION 12:3-4. WHEN LUCIFER FAILED AND DID NO PREVAIL AGAINST MICHAEL AND HIS CHERUB DRAGON LORDS, LUCIFER AND HIS CHERUB DRAGON LORDS WAS CAST DOWN (CUT DOWN) TO THE EARTH AND BANISHED FROM HEAVEN IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) BY “THE GODLY SIN” BY THE TERM “QANAH” MEANING “ETERNAL LORDLY MARITAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE”, ISAIAH 14:21-21 BY “THE HEAVENLY SIN” AND ON THE EARTH IN EZEKIEL 28:15-19 BY “THE EARTHLY SIN” LINKED TO THE GARDEN OF EDEN. AS THE LORD’S ANGELS (LORDS) RISE TO HEIGHTS OF HOLY SPIRITUALITY, LUCIFER AND HIS FALLEN ANGELS (LORDS) REACH BITTERNESS, HATRED TOWARD THE LORD AND ETERNAL SEXUAL PERVERSION. LUCIFER TRIES TO TORMENT THE KINGDOM OF GOD, POSSESS THEM AND LEAD THEM ASTRAY FROM THE TRUTH IN THE LORD IN ACTS 13:6-12. ALTHOUGH, GLUTTONY, DRUNKENNESS, HOMOSEXUALITY, EVIL LUST AND WITCHCRAFT ARE EVIL EXPRESSIONS OF SINFUL FLESH, IT ALSO CAN BE DONE BY LUCIFER’S DEMONIC ACTIVITIES AMONG THE LIVES OF PEOPLE. AMONG THE DEMON ROOTS ARE GROSSLY PERVERTED SEXUAL PRACTICES SUCH AS PEDOPHILIA, BESTIALITY, WICKEDNESS, EPILEPSY AND SADOMASOCHISM. ALSO SCHIZOPHRENIA IS A MENTAL DISEASE BUT CAN ALSO BE CAUSED BY LUCIFER’S POSSESSION. THE MAIN SYMPTOMS OF LUCIFER’S POSSESSION ARE BEING ANTISOCIAL BY WHICH THE PERSON WOULD WEAR NO CLOTHES AND DID NOT KEEP COMPANY IN THE HOUSE OR AMONG OTHERS. SECOND, IS VIOLENCE BEING DANGEROUS TO OTHERS BY WHICH THE FALLEN PERSON WOULD HAVE TO BE SEIZED, BOUND AND KEPT UNDER GUARD. THIRD, IS UNUSUAL STRENGTH TO BRAKE BONDS OR FETTERS, FOURTH, IS MORAL DEPRAVITY TO VIOLATE NORMS OF MODESTY & COMMIT LAWLESSNESS IN DRESS. FIFTH, IS BLINDNESS AND NOT BEING IN HIS RIGHT MIND. SIXTH, ARE PAROXYSMS AND FITS OF RAGE TO ATTACK ANYONE WHO CAME NEAR. THESE SYMPTOMS DERIVE FROM LUKE 8:26-39 AND ACTS 10:38. ALSO MILDER SYMPTOMS OF LUCIFER’S POSSESSION ARE COMPULSIVE BEHAVIOR TO CURSE GOD, ANTAGONISM TOWARD THE BIBLE AS A WHOLE, SUICIDAL AND MURDEROUS THOUGHTS, BITTERNESS AND HATRED TOWARD GOD & GOD’S PEOPLE, COMPULSIVE TESTING, VICIOUS USE OF TONGUES AGAINST OTHERS, TERRIFYING OF GUILT, PHYSICAL SYMPTOMS WITH NO MEDICAL EXPLANATION, SUCH AS SUDDEN CHOKING SENSATIONS, MOVING PAINS AND FAINTING, DEEP DEPRESSION OR DESPONDENCY, PANIC OR ABNORMAL FEARS, HORRIBLE RECURRING DREAMS, SURGES OF VIOLENT RAGE AND DOUBT OF PERSONAL GRACE, SALVATION, MERCY & WISDOM/POWER IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD. THESE THINGS ARE ATTACKS TO THE KINGDOM OF GOD DAILY BY LUCIFER. THE KINGDOM OF GOD SUFFERS ETERNAL VIOLENCE AND THE ETERNALLY VIOLENT TAKE IT BY ETERNAL FORCE IN MATTHEW 11:12. LUCIFER WAS THE ORIGIN OF ETERNAL VIOLENCE, ETERNAL LAWLESSNESS AND ETERNAL INIQUITY IN THE ETERNAL STATE BUT LOST IT IN THE GREATEST PERSECUTION IN ACTS 9:1-30. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE CHRIST BECAUSE HIS SON JESUS PROCEEDED FROM HIM IN JOHN 8:42. WISDOM’S PARTY WILL BE LOCKED UP IN HELL WHICH CONSISTS OF 10 PRISONS. THE LORD LUCIFER HAD THE POWER OF DEATH, HELL, THE GRAVE AND THE PRISON, BUT NOW THE FATHER STEPHEN AT 24 YEARS OF AGE HAS THE 10 MASTER KEYS OF 10 DEATHS, 10 HELLS, THE 10 GRAVES AND THE 10 PRISONS SINCE 36AD IN ACTUALITY AND 66AD IN WRITING IN HEBREWS 2:10-18; LUKE 11:52 & REVELATION 1:18; 3:7; 9:1; 19:1-21; 20:1-3, 7-15. THIS IS BECAUSE THE REIGN OF THE HIGH PRIEST JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS THAT KILLED THE SON JESUS & THE FATHER STEPHEN ENDED IN 36AD. THE FATHER STEPHEN JUDGES IMPARTIALLY BY THE LORD YAHWEH’S HELMET OF IMPARTIAL JUSTICE IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:15-23; JAMES 1:17 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE LORD CALLED LORDSHIP FOR 120 YEARS IN THE LORD YAH**  **IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) DECLARES “THE LORD (YAHWEH) CREATED ME (THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD THE 2ND SERPENT YAHWEH NAMED THE SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM IN “THAT AGE” IN GENESIS 1:1 & LUKE 20:35-36) AT THE BEGINNING OF HIS WORK, THE FIRST OF HIS ACTS OF OLD. AGES AGO, I WAS SET UP, AT THE FIRST, BEFORE THE BEGINNING OF THE EARTH. WHEN THERE WERE NO DEPTHS I WAS BROUGHT FORTH, WHEN THERE WERE NO SPRINGS ABOUNDING WITH WATER. BEFORE THE MOUNTAINS HAD BEEN SHAPED, BEFORE THE HILLS, I WAS BROUGHT FORTH.” THIS PASSAGE REFERS TO THE BEGINNING OF FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATION ABOVE AND BEYOND THE CREATION OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN APPOINTED OR INSTALLED IN PSALMS 2:6 “WISDOM.”**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM FOR 80 YEARS IN THE LORD YAH**  **IN PROVERBS 8:23 REFERS TO WISDOM EXISTING BEFORE GOD CREATED THE MARRIAGE WORLD IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 & GENESIS 1:1-5, BEFORE THE WATERS WERE SEPARATED, MAKING CLOUDS AND OCEANS IN GENESIS 1:6-8, AND BEFORE THE DRY LAND APPEARED IN GENESIS 1:9-10. WISDOM IS PICTURED AS HAVING BEEN BORN (FATHER STEPHEN’S BIRTH) IN PROVERBS 8:24-25. WISDOM’S WORK IN CREATION IN PROVERBS 8:27-29 SAYS “…WHEN GOD SET THE HEAVENS IN PLACE…” IN GENESIS 1:1-5. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES ARE IN GENESIS 1:6-10.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE LORD CALLED STRENGTH FOR 40 YEARS IN THE LORD YAH**  **IN PROVERBS 8:30-31 (NIV) TELLS US THAT THE LORD LUCIFER THIS MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM IN “THIS AGE” IN LUKE 20:34, 37-38 IS SAID TO HAVE BEEN A CRAFTSMAN AT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SIDE WHEN THE LORD YAHWEH WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD ACTING AS HIM IS IN ISAIAH 64:8 & JOHN 8:58 CREATED THE MARRIAGE WORLD & WAS INTIMATE IN NATURE. THIS MEANS THAT WHEN LORD LUCIFER THE 2ND SERPENT SATAN NAMED THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM FELL HE CALLED HIMSELF THE “CREATOR OF THE UNIVERSE” OR THE “DESIGNER OF THE UNIVERSE” AS HIMSELF, RATHER THAN THE LORD YAH THE TRUE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. THIS IS THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP INSIDE THE KINGDOM OF GOD IN ACTS 7:60. THE LORD LUCIFER THE 2ND SERPENT SATAN NAMED THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM THE “CREATOR OF THIS ETERNAL SIN THE LORDLY MARITAL ETERNAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY)”---PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) & REVELATION 20:7-10---PARTY CONSISTS OF THE ANGEL LUCIFER, SATAN, BABYLON (LADY OF KINGDOMS IN ISAIAH 47:1-15) THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH IN REVELATION 17:1-18, THE BEAST OF THE SEA (GIANT SEA CREATURE: LEVIATHAN) IN REVELATION 13:1-10, THE BEAST OF THE EARTH (GIANT OR DINOSAUR: BEHEMOTH) IN REVELATION 13:11-18, SCARLET COLORED BEAST IN REVELATION 17:3, FALSE PROPHET IN REVELATION 13:1-18; 19:17-21 AND THE ANTICHRIST IN REVELATION 13:1-18. THIS IS WHY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 THE 2ND SERPENT YAHWEH NAMED THE SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM DIED VICARIOUSLY FOR THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7:60. QANAH THAT IS NOT DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS A TERM THAT CAN MEAN ETERNAL LORDLY SEXUAL EROS LOVE WHICH IS THE FALL OF THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM. BUT IF QANAH IS DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IT MEANS THAT THE LORD YAHWEH CREATED THE UNIVERSE BY ALLOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN TO INITIATE & SPEAK IN INTO EXISTENCE IN ISAIAH 64:8; JOHN 8:58 & EPHESIANS 4:6, THEN THE SON JESUS CARRIED OUT THE WORK AND SUSTAINED THE HOLY GHOST (BROTHER JOHN) IN GENESIS 1:1-2; JOHN 1:1-3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6 & HEBREWS 1:1-3. JUST AS THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS AUTHORITY OVER THE SON JESUS, THEY ARE STILL EQUAL IN DEITY. THEN THE FATHER STEPHEN SENT HIS HOLY GHOST (BROTHER JOHN) TO BE ACTIVE OR “HOVERING OVER THE FACE OF THE EARTH” IN GENESIS 1:2 & ACTS 1:4; 2:33. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE ETERNAL PRICE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN THE LORD OF ALL, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “THE UNFORGIVABLE SIN AGAINST THE LORD STEPHEN.” ALL OF THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM’S PARTY GOES DOWN IN TO HELL BECAUSE OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP PROVEN IN REVELATION 18:1-19:10, 17-21; 20:11-15. IN MARK 3:26 DECLARES “IF SATAN (LUCIFER) RISE UP AGAINST HIMSELF AND BE DIVIDED HE CANNOT STAND BUT HAS AN END.” SOME SCRIPTURES THAT PROVE THIS KIND OF HOLY DIVISION ARE IN LUKE 11:17-23; MATHEW 12:25-29; 24:7 AND MARK 3:23-27. SATAN IS ONLY MENTIONED IN THE HOLY BIBLE IN 1ST CHRONICLES 21:1; JOB 1:6-9, 12, 2:1-4, 6-7; PSALMS 109:6; ZECHARIAH 3:1-2; SIRACH 21:27; MATTHEW 4:10; 12:26; 16:23; MARK 1:13; 3:23; 3:26; 4:25; 8:33; JOHN 13:27; ROMANS 16:20; 1ST  CORINTHIANS 5:5; 7:5; 2ND CORINTHIANS 2:11; 11:14; 12:7; 1ST THESSALONIANS 2:18; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:9; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:20; 5:15; REVELATION 2:9, 13, 24; 3:9; 12:9; 20:2, 7; LUKE 4:8; 10:18; 11:18; 13:16; 22:3, 31 AND ACTS 5:3; 26:18.**  **WHAT ARE THE THREE PRISONS OF HELL ON EARTH FOR WISDOM & SATAN’S DEMONIC HOST OF DEMONS?**  **FIRST, IS EGYPT (SODOM) WHICH IS A PLACE OF IDOL WORSHIP ON THE EARTH FOR THOUSANDS OF YEARS CONCERNING THE PHARAOHS AND KINGS OF EGYPT. EGYPT IS THE PLACE WHERE THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL WERE IN STRONG BONDAGE BY THE EGYPTIANS AROUND 1400 BC IN EXODUS 1:1-14:31 AND ACTS 7:17-41. THE LORD SATAN’S SPIRITUAL SPIRIT IS LOCKED UP IN EGYPT IN THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS BECAUSE THAT IS WHERE THE SPIRITUAL TRINITY BEAT HIM IN REVELATION 11:8 AND ACTS 7:17-43. THE LORD SATAN’S SPIRIT AND THE MIND ARE EQUAL TO ONE ANOTHER, PARALLEL AND DOES THE SAME THING PROVEN IN JOHN 12:27; 13:21; 1ST PETER 3:19 AND REVELATION 20:4. IN TOBIT 3:1-8:21 DETAILS THE STORY ABOUT TOBIAS AND SARAH GETTING MARRIED. BUT BEFORE TOBIAS, SARAH HAD MARRIED MANY MEN BEFORE AND WHEN THEY WENT INTO THE BEDCHAMBER TO HAVE SEXUAL EROS LOVE RELATIONS WITH SARAH, THE DEMON ASMODEUS WOULD COME AND KILL THEM IN THE BEDCHAMBER. SO THE ANGEL (LORD) RAPHAEL TOLD TOBIAS TO CUT OPEN THE FISH AND TAKE THE LIVER, HEART AND GALL, AND BURN IT SO WHEN SATAN’S HOST WOULD COME AND TRY TO KILL HIM, HE WOULD SMELL THE BURNT FISH & REROUTE TO EGYPT. THEN THE ANGEL (LORD) RAPHAEL WOULD FOLLOW THE DEMON & BIND HIM, SEIZE & ARREST THE DEMON’S HAND & FOOT & PLACE HIM IN THE PRISON IN EGYPT. ALSO IT IS IN TOBIT ON PAGES 558-565. ONE SCRIPTURE THAT MAY AUTHORIZE SEXUAL EROS LOVE IN MARRIAGE OR GIVEN IN MARRIAGE CONCERNS THE FALLEN STATE OF “MARRIAGE RIGHTS” IS IN EXODUS 21:10. EGYPT & SODOM IS TURNED OVER TO THE OTHER LORD’S/LADIES TO WORSHIP THEM IN ACTS 7:42-56. AT ONE TIME THE LORD MICHAEL WAS FRIENDS WITH THE LORD LUCIFER THAT EXCELLED MORE IN STRENGTH AND WISDOM IN THEIR APPOINTMENTS TOGETHER, BUT WHEN THE LORD LUCIFER FELL THE LORD MICHAEL WAS THEN AUTHORIZED TO LOCK HIM UP IN HIS PRISON IN REVELATION 20:1-3. THERE ARE AT LEAST 60 LORDS & 60 LADIES CREATED BY THE LORD YAHWEH (LADY VICTORIA) IN SCRIPTURE. FIRST, IS THE MAN KNOWN AS THE MINISTERIAL POLICE OVER THE MILITARY POLICE & LAW ENFORCEMENT POLICE (WOMAN) OF THE LORD IN GENESIS 1:26; 2:22-23 & ISAIAH 47:5. SECOND, IS THE GOD (GODDESS) OF THE LORD IN HEBREWS 1:6-8 AND ISAIAH 47:5. THIRD, IS THE LORD (LADY) OF THE LORD IN HEBREWS 1:6-8 AND ISAIAH 47:5. FOURTH, IS THE MY LORD---MY GOD (MY LADY---MY GODDESS) OF THE LORD IN PSALMS 110:1 (NIV); ISAIAH 47:5 & MATTHEW 22:41-46. FIFTH-SEVENTH, IS THE HOLY SPIRIT---SPIRIT OF HOLINESS, HOLY GHOST OR HOLY SOUL---HOLY GOD, HOLY LORD, HOLY WILL, HOLY MIND, HOLY EMOTIONS, HOLY FEELINGS, HOLY REASONS, HOLY DECISIONS (FEMALE HOLY SPIRIT, HOLY GHOST & HOLY SOUL) OF THE LORD IN ISAIAH 47:5; 63:10 (NIV). EIGHTH-NINTH, IS THE SPIRIT OR MIND KNOWN AS THE PSYCHOLOGICAL PARTS AS HEAD KNOWLEDGE OR HEART OR REIGN (FEMALE SPIRIT OR MIND) OF THE LORD IN ISAIAH 47:5; 61:1. TENTH, IS THE LORD OF ARMY HOSTS-CAMPS (LADY OF ARMY HOSTS-CAMPS) OF THE LORD IN MALACHI 3:1-2 & ISAIAH 47:4, 5. ELEVENTH, IS THE LORD YAHWEH (LADY VICTORIA) OF THE LORD IN HOSEA 1:7 AND ISAIAH 47:5. TWELFTH, IS THE SERVANT---MINISTER (HANDMAIDEN KNOWN AS MAIDSERVANT---VIRGIN) OF THE LORD IN ISAIAH 47:5; 48:16. THIRTEENTH, IS THE MASTER (MISTRESS) OF THE LORD IN COLOSSIANS 4:1 & ISAIAH 47:5. FOURTEENTH-SEVENTEENTH, IS THE POWER, OMNIPOTENT, OMNISCIENT/STRENGTH, ALMIGHTY, SOVEREIGNTY OR AUTHORITY (FEMALE POWER, OMNIPOTENT, ALMIGHTY, SOVEREIGNTY OR AUTHORITY) OF THE LORD IN ISAIAH 47:5; 48:16. EIGHTEENTH, THE LORD YAHWEH OVER THIS TRINITY IN LAW IS IN GENESIS-DEUTERONOMY. NINETEENTH, IS THE FATHER STEPHEN IN THE LAW (MOTHER ATARAH ALSO CALLED THE LADY STEPHANIE DERIVED FROM STEPHANOS) IN ACTS 11:19; 1ST CHRONICLES 2:26 & ISAIAH 47:5. TWENTIETH, IS THE SON JESUS (JUSTUS) IN THE LAW (DAUGHTER MARY) IN ACTS 12:12 & COLOSSIANS 4:11. TWENTY-ONE, IS THE BROTHER JOHN THE REVELATOR IN LAW (SISTER ELIZABETH) IN REVELATION & LUKE 1:24. TWENTY-TWO-TWENTY-THREE, IS THE ANGEL---SPIRIT, GHOST, PHANTOM, SHADOW, BOY (GIRL), CHILD OR MESSENGER (FEMALE ANGEL OR MESSENGER) OF THE LORD IN REVELATION 12:1-2, 5-6; ZECHARIAH 5:1-11; LUKE 20:35-36; GENESIS 16:13; EXODUS 3:2-3; 23:20-23; NUMBERS 22:35 WITH 38; JUDGES 2:1-2; 6:11 WITH 14 & ISAIAH 47:5. TWENTY-FOUR, IS THE PERSONALITIES (FEMALE PERSONALITIES) OF THE LORD IN PROVERBS 8:22-31 & ISAIAH 47:5. TWENTY-FIVE-TWENTY-SIX, IS THE CRAFTSMAN OR WORKER (FEMALE CRAFTSMAN OR WORKER) OF THE LORD IN PROVERBS 8:30-31 (NIV) & ISAIAH 47:5. TWENTY-SEVEN, IS THE MARRIED WISDOM (FEMALE MARRIED WISDOM) OF THE LORD IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) & ISAIAH 47:5. TWENTY-EIGHT, THE LORD YAHWEH AS THE GOD OF MY FATHER’S (GODDESS OF MY MOTHER’S) IN CREATION OVER THIS TRINITY IN ACTS 7:30-32. TWENTY-NINE, IS THE FATHER OF ABRAHAM (MOTHER OF SARAH) IN ACTS 7:30-32 & ISAIAH 47:5. THIRTIETH, IS THE SON OF ISAAC (DAUGHTER OF REBECCA) IN ACTS 7:30-32 & ISAIAH 47:5. THIRTY-ONE, IS THE BROTHER OF JACOB (SISTER OF RACHEL) IN ACTS 7:30-32 & ISAIAH 47:5. THIRTY-TWO, IS THE KING (QUEEN) OF THE LORD IN REVELATION 19:16 & ISAIAH 47:5. THIRTY-THREE, IS THE OWNER (FEMALE OWNER) OF THE LORD IN ISAIAH 1:3; 47:5. THIRTY-FOUR, IS THE LORD GOD (LADY GODDESS) IN HOSEA 1:7 & ISAIAH 47:5. THIRTY-FIVE-THIRTY-SIX, IS THE LORD OF GLORY OR HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL (FEMALE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL OR LADY OF GLORY) IN ACTS 7:2; ISAIAH 47:4-5 & MALACHI 3:1-2. THERE ARE 4 KNOWN LORDS/LADIES AS THE PHYSICAL TRINITY WITH THE LAW & 4 LADIES AS THE FEMALE PHYSICAL TRINITY WITH THE LAW. FIRST, IS THE LORD JOHN AS THE HOLY GHOST (BROTHER) OF GOD (LADY ELIZABETH AS THE SISTER OF GOD) IN LUKE 1:5; 3:21-22; 9:7-9. SECOND, IS THE LORD JESUS AS THE SON OF GOD (LADY VIRGIN MARY AS THE DAUGHTER OF GOD ) IN LUKE 1:26-24:53. THIRD, IS THE LORD JAMES IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE CHRISTIAN LAW (LADY MARY IN THE LAW) IN ACTS 15:13-29; 21:18-25 & JAMES 2:8-13. FOURTH, IS THE LORD STEPHEN AS THE FATHER (LADY BARBARA DERIVED FROM BARA IN GENESIS 1:1) ABOVE ALL IN ACTS 1:4-8:3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ISAIAH 47:5. THESE ARE THE 56 LORDS/LADIES & 4 KNOWN LORD’S/LADIES THAT MAKES UP 60 LORD’S/60 LADIES. THE 60 LADIES ARE DERIVED FROM THE “LADY OF KINGDOMS” IN ISAIAH 47:5 (NKJV). ALL SEXUALITIES IS ETERNALLY CHARGED FOR 1 MONTH (28 DAYS) IN HELL BASED ON HOW MANY TIMES IT IS COMMITTED TO INTENSIFY THE EFFECT BECAUSE OMNI-BENEVOLENCE IS ONLY FOR 1 MONTH AS A FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT THAT LOCKS UP ALL SEXUALITIES. THIS CHARGE INVOLVES 7 DAYS SPIRITUALLY IN EGYPT, 7 DAYS MENTALLY IN BABYLON, 7 DAYS PHYSICALLY IN ISRAEL AND 7 DAYS IN DAMNATION, CONDEMNATION, JUDGMENT, CHARGE OR DAMNATION IN LITERAL HELL. MAN IS APPOINTED TO DIE ONCE, THEN THE JUDGMENT IS FOR 1 HOUR IN THE 7TH DAY BECAUSE MAN WAS PERFECTLY CREATED ON THE 6TH DAY IS IN HEBREW 9:27; MATTHEW 20:12 & LUKE 13:32. WOMAN ONLY HAS TO HANDLE A MINUTE FOR SIN BECAUSE SHE WAS BORN ON THE 7TH DAY AND AN HOUR IS EQUAL TO A DAY AT HER BIRTH BY THE FATHER STEPHEN.**  **SECOND, IS BABYLON WHICH IS CALLED THE “GATE OF THE GODS.” BABYLON FOR THOUSANDS OF YEARS IS A PLACE WHERE EVERY SEXUAL EROS LOVE PERVERTED ACT WAS DONE IN REVELATION 17:1-18. BABYLON IS ALSO CALLED SHINAR, BABEL, SHESHACK, CHAOS, CONFUSION OR SOMETIMES ROME IN THE HOLY BIBLE. IN ZECHARIAH 5:5-11 DETAILS THE STORY OF THE WOMAN WHICH IS CALLED “THIS WICKEDNESS” AND THE TWO FEMALE ANGELS (LORDS) WITH THE WINGS OF A STORK CAME AND PUT HER IN A BASKET AND PUT A LEAD DISC ON THE TOP AND SENT HER TO SHINAR TO BUILD ON THE BASE A HOUSE. SO THE WICKEDNESS WAS LOCKED UP IN SHINAR. THE LORD SATAN’S MENTAL MIND IS LOCKED UP IN BABYLON IN THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS BECAUSE THAT IS WHERE THE MENTAL TRINITY BEAT HIM IN REVELATION 11:8 AND ACTS 7:42-43. BABYLON WILL WORSHIP THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW WITH TRUE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY & THE COMMANDER OF THE HEAVENLY ARMIES NAMED THE LORD MICHAEL THE BRIGHT & MORNING STAR UNTIL THE LORD JESUS TAKES OVER IN REVELATION 22:16 & ACTS 7:42-43. BUT LUCIFER AND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) CANNOT BE WORSHIPPED IN COLOSSIANS 2:18; REVELATION 19:10 AND 1ST TIMOTHY 2:5. HOW MANY ANGELS ARE THERE? IN DEUTERONOMY 33:2 SAYS “CAME FROM THE TEN THOUSANDS OF HOLY ONES, WITH FLAMING FIRE AT HIS RIGHT HAND.” IN PSALMS 68:17 (NIV) STATES “THE CHARIOTS OF GOD ARE TENS OF THOUSANDS AND THOUSANDS OF THOUSANDS.” IN HEBREWS 12:22 TELLS US ABOUT THE “INNUMERABLE COMPANY OF ANGELS (LORDS).” IN REVELATION 5:11 MENTIONS “MYRIADS AND MYRIADS AND THOUSANDS OF THOUSANDS.” IN REVELATION 5:11 SAYS “I HEARD AROUND THE THRONE (THE LORD) AND THE LIVING CREATURES (FOUR LORDS) AND THE ELDERS (24 LORDS) THE VOICE OF MANY ANGELS (24 LORDS), NUMBERING MYRIADS OF MYRIADS AND THOUSANDS OF THOUSANDS.” IN MATTHEW 26:53 TELLS US THAT THE LORD JESUS THE SON OF GOD COULD HAVE PRAYED TO THE LORD STEPHEN OUR FATHER AND HE WOULD HAVE “PROVIDED HIM WITH MORE THAN 12 LEGIONS OF ANGELS (72,000 LORDS).” THIS MEANS HE COULD AT LEAST HANDLE 133,200,000,000,000 TRILLION AT ONE TIME IN ONE ACT AND ONE SWOOP, SINCE ONE ANGEL (LORD) CAN KILL 185,000 AT ONE TIME IN RELENTING 10,000 MEN IN JUDE 14-15 & ISAIAH 37:36.**  **THIRD, IS ISRAEL WHICH IS A PLACE CALLED THE “CITY OF DAVID” FOR THOUSANDS OF YEARS WHERE THE PHYSICAL TRINITY BEAT THE LORD SATAN PHYSICALLY IN LUKE 1:5-ACTS 1:3; 8:4-28:31 (SON JESUS AND BROTHER JOHN) AND ACTS 1:4-8:3 (FATHER STEPHEN). THE LORD SATAN’S PHYSICAL BODY IS LOCKED UP IN ISRAEL IN THE BOOK OF THE DEAD IN REVELATION 20:7-15. IT IS WHERE THE SAINTS (LORDS) IS CAMPED AND PROTECTS THE CITY JERUSALEM BY THE PHYSICAL TRINITY TO LOCK UP SATAN PROVEN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:1-11; EPHESIANS 6:10-20 AND WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:15-23. ISRAEL WORSHIPS THE LAW IN ROMANS 1:18-16:27. FOR THE STRENGTH OF SIN IS THE LAW IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:56. AND THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN IS THE LAW IN ROMANS 3:20. “IS THE LAW SIN? (ALL SINS OF THE WORLD) CERTAINLY NOT!” & PROVEN IN ROMANS 7:7-12. FOR THE GENTILE CHRISTIAN LAW OF JAMES GOVERNS THE LORD JESUS CHRIST CONCERNING THE FORGIVABLE SINS OF THE WORLD AND THE LORD JOHN CONCERNING THE TEMPTATIONS OF THE WORLD. BUT THE LAW HAS A WEAKNESS THAT CAN ONLY BE COMMITTED ONCE BECAUSE THE LAW DID COMMIT THE ETERNAL SIN CONCERNING THE TRINITY BECAUSE OF THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM’S SIN OF BLASPHEMY IN ACTS 7:51-60. FOR ALL SIN HAPPENED RIGHT OUT OF JERUSALEM CONCERNING THE LORD JOHN HANDLING ALL TEMPTATIONS, THE LORD JESUS HANDLING ALL FORGIVABLE SINS, THE LORD JAMES HANDLING THE ETERNAL SIN IN THE LAW & THE LORD STEPHEN HANDLING THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP ABOVE THE LAW. IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:5 DECLARES “FOR OUR WEAPONS OF OUR WARFARE ARE NOT CARNAL, BUT MIGHTY IN GOD FOR THE PULLING DOWN STRONGHOLDS (STRENGTHS), CASTING DOWN ARGUMENTS (AUTHORITIES), …HIGH THING (WICKEDNESS) THAT EXALTS ITSELF ABOVE THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOD…” SATAN’S PRISON ON THE EARTH IS IN ZECHARIAH 5:1-4. FOR THE LORD STEPHEN CANNOT BE DEMON POSSESSED IN ACTS 7:54-8:3 NOR ANY OTHER TRUE CHRISTIANS IN ROMANS 8:1-2; JOHN 14:17; EPHESIANS 1:13-14; 4:21-22 (NKJV) AND HEBREWS 10:8. “FOR THE FOOLISHNESS OF GOD IS WISER THAN MEN (LAW, SINGLE PEOPLE AND ANGELS TO MANKIND), AND THE WEAKNESS OF GOD IS STRONGER THAN THE MEN (LAW, SINGLE PEOPLE AND THE ANGEL’S TO MANKIND)” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:25. “BUT GOD HAS CHOSEN THE FOOLISH THINGS OF THE WORLD (LAW, SINGLE PEOPLE AND ANGELS TO MANKIND) TO CONFOUND THE WISE, AND GOD HAS CHOSEN THE WEAK THINGS OF THE WORLD (LAW, SINGLE PEOPLE AND ANGELS TO MANKIND) TO CONFOUND THE THINGS OF THE MIGHTY” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:27. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE END TIMES, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “WHO IS THE LORD LUCIFER’S PARTY THAT THE LORD YAHWEH WILL CAST INTO HELL AT THE END TIME.”**  **THE 5 DIVINE UNIONS ARE AUTHORIZED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD DERIVES FROM JOHN 8:58 WITH GENESIS 2:24; MATTHEW 19:5; MARK 10:8; EPHESIANS 5:31 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:17 ALL AS ONE FLESH AND THE 1 SEXUAL UNION IS DERIVED FROM GENESIS 4:1 WITH 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:16 AS ONE FLESH AND NOT AUTHORIZED FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN. FIRST, THE LORD PETER SAYS BEFORE ABRAHAM & HIS LADY OF KINGDOMS (MOTHER) WAS I AM IS A DIVINE UNION. SECOND, THE LORD JOHN SAYS BEFORE NOAH AND HIS LADY OF KINGDOMS (MOTHER) WAS I AM IS A DIVINE UNION. THIRD, THE LORD JESUS SAYS BEFORE ADAM & HIS LADY OF KINGDOMS (WIFE) WAS I AM. THIS A DIVINE UNION THAT GOES INTO A SEXUAL UNION IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:16 & GENESIS 4:1. FOURTH, THE LORD JAMES SAYS BEFORE JOB & HIS LADY OF KINGDOMS (MOTHER) WAS I AM IS A DIVINE UNION. FIFTH, THE LORD STEPHEN SAYS BEFORE LUCIFER & HIS LADY OF KINGDOMS (MOTHER) WAS I AM IS A DIVINE UNION.**  **DEATH, HELL & GRAVE OVERCOME BY THE PHYSICAL TRINITY & THE WHOLE LAW?**  **THE LORD JOHN CHRIST’S DESCEND INTO HELL IN THE ALONE POSITION**  **THE LORD JOHN DIES VICARIOUSLY FOR THE REPENTING TEMPTATIONS FOR ETERNAL WOMANKIND IN THE BEHEADING IN LUKE 9:7-9. WOMANKIND WOULD BE CALLED AS “HAVING A DEVIL” IN LUKE 7:33. THE LORD JOHN’S DEATH AND THE INTERMEDIATE STATE ACCOMPLISHED *REPENTANCE* FOR THE LORD’S PEOPLE ALSO CALLED A “TURNING FORWARD” OR “TURNING BACK” IN MATTHEW 3:2; MARK 1:4 AND LUKE 3:7-9; 15:7. HE ALSO ACCOMPLISHED A *CONVICTING FACTOR* TO SERVE & OBEY THE LORD IN LUKE 3:7. HE ALSO ACCOMPLISHED A *RELEASE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ANGER IN ETERNAL CONDEMNATION* ON PEOPLE WHO DIDN’T REPENT IN LUKE 3:7, 9; MATTHEW 3:2 AND MARK 1:4. THE LORD JOHN SATISFIED THE LORD STEPHEN’S ANGER BY HIS LORDSHIP ADMINISTERING GRACE TO THE ONES IN HELL IN HERMAS 34:4 P. 269; LUKE 3:7 (LORD STEPHEN’S WRATH TO COME, LORD JESUS’ ANGER IS IN THE LORD JOHN) & DEUTERONOMY 32:22. THE LORD JOHN’S ANGER IS TO HAVE RIGHTEOUS ANGER & SIN NOT IN EPHESIANS 4:26. SOME SCRIPTURES IN THE “LAW” IS IN NUMBERS 11:1, 10; 12:9; 22:22; 25:3-4; 32:10, 13-14; DEUTERONOMY 6:15; 7:4; 9:19; 13:17; 29:20, 23-24, 27-28; 31:17, 29; 32:16, 21. IN PROVERBS 5:5-6 SAYS “HER FEET GO DOWN TO DEATH, HER STEPS LAY HOLD OF HELL. LEST YOU PONDER HER PATH OF LIFE—HER WAYS ARE UNSTABLE…” IN PROVERBS 7:22-23 STATES ABOUT THE CRAFTY HARLOT & SAYS “IMMEDIATELY HE WENT AFTER HER…AS A FOOL TO THE CORRECTION OF THE STOCKS, TILL AN ARROW STRUCK HIS LIVER. AS A BIRD HASTENS TO THE SNARE, HE DIDN’T KNOW IT WOULD COST HIM HIS LIFE.” IN PROVERBS 9:18 SAYS “BUT HE DOES NOT KNOW THAT THE DEAD ARE THERE, & HER GUESTS ARE IN THE DEPTHS OF HELL.” THE LORD JOHN DIES BY WHO THE LORD STEPHEN THE FATHER ABOVE ALL IS IN THE BEHEADING IN LUKE 9:7-9. THE LORD JOHN’S KINGDOM LASTS FOR 40 YEARS BY KING SAUL IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-6. FOR THE BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD WENT INTO HELL CONCERNING THE “FATHER STEPHEN’S BOSOM” IN THE GRACE IN JOHN 1:14-18. IN NICODEMUS ON PAGES 374-378 SAYS THE BROTHER JOHN THE SPIRIT DESCENDED INTO HELL.**  **THE LORD JESUS CHRIST’S DESCEND INTO HELL IN THE ALONE POSITION**  **THE LORD JESUS DIES VICARIOUSLY FOR THE FORGIVABLE SINS OF THE WORLD (ETERNAL MANKIND) IN THE CRUCIFIXION IN LUKE 23:26-56 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:21. THE LORD JESUS’ DEATH & THE INTERMEDIATE STATE ACCOMPLISHED FOUR THINGS. FIRST, IS THE *SACRIFICE*. IN HEBREWS 9:26 DECLARES “HE HAS APPEARED ONCE FOR ALL AT THE END…TO PUT AWAY SIN BY THE SACRIFICE OF HIMSELF.” SECOND, IS THE *PROPITIATION AND THE RELEASE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WRATH IN ETERNAL JUDGMENT* IN HEBREWS 6:4. IN 1ST JOHN 4:10 (NASB) MENTIONS “IN THIS IS (AGAPE) LOVE…THAT HE LOVED US AND SENT HIS SON TO BE A PROPITIATION FOR OUR SINS.” THE PROOF THE PENALTY THAT WAS AFFLICTED ON JESUS CHRIST BY THE FATHER STEPHEN ARE IN ISAIAH 53:11-12; ROMANS 3:25-26; HEBREWS 2:17; 10:31; 1ST JOHN 2:2; 4:2, 10; MARK 10:45; PSALMS 22:1-2 & LUKE 23:46. THIRD, IS THE *RECONCILIATION*. IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:18-19 STATES “…THROUGH CHRIST RECONCILED US TO HIMSELF & GAVE US THE MINISTRY OF RECONCILIATION, THAT IS, IN CHRIST GOD WAS RECONCILING THE WORLD (MANKIND) TO HIMSELF.” FOURTH, IS THE *REDEMPTION*. IN COLOSSIANS 1:13 SAYS THE FATHER STEPHEN “HAS DELIVERED US FROM THE DOMINION OF DARKNESS & GIVEN TO THE KINGDOM OF HIS BELOVED SON (DAVID’S 40 YEARS).” IN MARK 10:45 SAYS “FOR THE SON OF MAN…TO SERVE, & TO GIVE HIS LIFE A RANSOM FOR MANY.” THE LORD JESUS SATISFIED THE LORD STEPHEN’S WRATH BY HIS LORDSHIP ADMINISTERING SALVATION TO THE ONES IN HELL IN HERMAS 34:4 PAGE 269; ROMANS 1:21-32; 6:23; GALATIANS 5:19-21; DEUTERONOMY 29:23; HOSEA 13:14; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:10; HEBREWS 2:5-18; ISAIAH 5:14. THE SCRIPTURE WITH THIS KIND OF SEVERE WRATH IS IN EXODUS 32:10-12; NUMBERS 11:3; DEUTERONOMY 9:7-8; 9:22; 11:17; 29:28; PSALMS 21:9; 89:46; 106:40; PROVERBS 11:4; EZEKIEL 22:21; 31; 38:19; HABAKKUK 3:2; ROMANS 1:21-32; 5:9; 9:22; 12:19; EPHESIANS 5:6; COLOSSIANS 3:6 AND 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:10; 5:9. THE LORD JESUS CHRIST’S DESCENT INTO HELL IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN ROMANS 10:6-7 DECLARES “...DO NOT SAY IN YOUR HEART, ‘WHO WILL ASCEND IN TO HEAVEN?’ (THAT IS, TO BRING CHRIST DOWN FROM ABOVE) OR, *‘WHO WILL DESCEND INTO THE ABYSS?’ (THAT IS, TO BRING CHRIST UP FROM THE DEAD)*. BUT WHAT DOES IT SAY? THE WORD IS NEAR YOU, IN YOUR MOUTH & IN YOUR HEART (THAT IS, THE WORD OF FAITH WHICH WE PREACH): THAT IF YOU CONFESS WITH YOUR MOUTH THE LORD JESUS AND BELIEVE IN YOUR HEART THAT GOD HAS RAISED HIM FROM THE DEAD, YOU WILL BE SAVED (PROTECTED). FOR WITH THE HEART ONE BELIEVES UNTO RIGHTEOUSNESS, & WITH THE MOUTH CONFESSION IS MADE UNTO SALVATION (PROTECTION). IN ACTS 2:27 SAYS “*FOR YOU (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL NOT LEAVE MY (JESUS) SOUL IN HELL*, (PSALMS 16:10) NOR WILL YOU (FATHER STEPHEN) ALLOW YOUR HOLY ONE TO SEE CORRUPTION.” IN EPHESIANS 4:8-9 SAYS “THEREFORE HE SAYS ‘WHEN HE ASCENDED ON HIGH, HE LED CAPTIVITY CAPTIVE AND GAVE GIFTS TO MEN.’ (NOW THIS, ‘HE ASCENDED’—…THAT *HE ALSO FIRST* *DESCENDED INTO THE LOWER PARTS OF THE EARTH (HELL ON EARTH)?* (HE WHO DESCENDED IS ALSO THE ONE WHO ASCENDED FAR ABOVE ALL THE HEAVENS, THAT HE MIGHT FILL ALL THINGS).” IN 1ST PETER 3:18-20 STATES “FOR CHRIST ALSO SUFFERED ONCE FOR SINS, THE JUST FOR THE UNJUST, THAT HE MIGHT BRING US TO GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), BEING PUT TO DEATH IN THE FLESH BUT MADE ALIVE BY THE SPIRIT (FATHER STEPHEN AS A WITNESS IN HEAVEN/HELL IN JOHN 4:24; ACTS 2:17-7:59 & 1ST JOHN 5:6-13), …HE WENT AND *PREACHED TO THE SPIRITS IN THE PRISON (HELL)*, WHO FORMERLY WERE DISOBEDIENT, WHEN ONCE THE DIVINE LONGSUFFERING WAITED IN THE DAYS OF NOAH, WHILE THE ARK WAS BEING PREPARED, IN WHICH A FEW, THAT IS, EIGHT SOULS, WERE SAVED (PROTECTED) THROUGH WATER.” IN 1ST PETER 4:6 SAYS “FOR THIS REASON THE *GOSPEL (JESUS) WAS PREACHED…TO THOSE WHO ARE DEAD (HELL)*…JUDGED BY MEN IN THE FLESH, BUT LIVE…TO GOD IN THE SPIRIT.” THE LORD JESUS DIES ON THE CROSS BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY IN LUKE 6:36; MARK 15:17. THE LORD JESUS KINGDOM LASTS FOR 40 YEARS BY KING DAVID IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-6. THE LORD JESUS WENT IN HELL INTO THE “FATHER STEPHEN’S BOSOM” IN SALVATION IN JOHN 1:14-18. IN REVELATION 1:18 PROVES JESUS CONQUERING HELL. IN BARTHOLOMEW ON PAGES 350-358 SAYS JESUS DESCENDED INTO HELL & RELEASED ALL THAT WERE CAPTURED IN THE ABYSS. ALSO IN NICODEMUS ON PAGES 374-378 IT TELLS US ABOUT THE SON JESUS DESCENDING INTO HELL.**  **THE LORD JAMES CHRIST THE JUST’ DESCEND INTO HELL IN THE ONE POSITION**  **THE LORD JAMES DIES VICARIOUSLY FOR THE LAW OF GOD (JEWISH LAW, GENTILE LAW & CHRISTIAN LAW) & FOR THE ANGELS & SINGLE PEOPLE IN HIS STONING OF ETERNAL MERCY IN RELEASING THE ETERNAL SIN IN THE LAW IN ACTS 15:13-21; 21:18-25 & JAMES 2:8-13. THE LORD JAMES’ DEATH ACCOMPLISHED THREE THINGS. FIRST, IS THE *ETERNAL RELEASE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RAGE IN THE ETERNAL CHARGE BEING ETERNALLY EXPUNGED AGAINST THE LAW* COMMITTING IT IN ACTS 7:51-7:60. SECOND, IS THE *ETERNAL MERCY THAT THE LAW OBTAINED IN IGNORANCE* IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:13. THIRD, IS *THE ETERNAL EXPUNGMENT FOR THE LAW* & TO SAY IT NEVER HAPPENED IN ACTS 7:60. THE LAW IS WITHOUT FORGIVABLE SINS OF THE WORLD & REPENTING TEMPTATIONS OF THE WORLD PROVEN IN ROMANS 7:7-12. THE LAW WILL NOT SAVE (PROTECT) YOU FROM THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP IN ROMANS 7:13-25. THAT IS WHY THE JEWISH LAW, GENTILE LAW & CHRISTIAN LAW COMMITTED THE ETERNAL SIN IN THE LAW IN ROMANS 2:12-15. THE LORD JAMES’ DEATH IN THE INTERMEDIATE STATE IS A MYSTERY BUT WE KNOW HE WAS STONED TO DEATH AT THE END OF ACTS IN ABOUT 63 AD. FOR THE CHARGE OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN THE WHOLE LAW IS ETERNAL DEATH WITHOUT NO WAY OF REPENTANCE OR FORGIVENESS FOR THE LAW PROVEN IN LUKE 12:20 AND MATTHEW 12:32. FOR THE WHOLE LAW WAS MADE FOR MANKIND ONLY, BUT THE ANGELS (LORDS) & SINGLE PEOPLE (BOYS & GIRLS) WERE MADE FOR THE LAW PROVEN IN ACTS 7:53. THE LORD JAMES SATISFIED THE LORD STEPHEN’S RAGE BY HIS LORDSHIP ADMINISTERING ETERNAL MERCY TO THE ONES IN HELL IN HERMAS 34:4 PAGE 269; SOLOMON’S WISDOM 5:15-23; 11:17-20; SIRACH 36:1-17; 2ND PETER 2:4; GENESIS 6:1-5; JOB 4:18; ISAIAH 24:21 & HABAKKUK 3:2. THE LORD JAMES’ NAME MEANS “SUP PLANTER” TO WRESTLE WITH THE ANGELS (LORDS) AND BEAT THEM IN ETERNAL BLESSING IN GENESIS 32:22-32. THE LORD JAMES WENT INTO HELL IS IN PSALMS 139:8. THE LORD JAMES DIES IN THE STONING BY WHO THE LORD STEPHEN IS IN THE END OF ACTS. IN ROMANS 13:1-2 SAYS “LET EVERY SOUL (SPIRIT) BE SUBJECT TO THE HIGHER POWERS (HIGHEST POWERS OF GOVERNING AUTHORITIES), FOR THERE IS NO AUTHORITY EXCEPT FROM GOD, & THE AUTHORITIES THAT EXIST ARE APPOINTED BY GOD…WHOEVER RESISTS THE AUTHORITY RESISTS THE ORDINANCE (LAW) OF GOD, AND THOSE WHO RESIST WILL BRING JUDGMENT (ETERNAL CHARGE) UPON THEMSELVES.” THE PROOF THAT THE LORD JAMES DESCENDED INTO HELL IS PROVEN IN THE KIND OF ETERNAL PRICE HE PAID IN THE ETERNAL LAW IN HEBREWS 10:26-31. THE ETERNAL KINGDOM OF THE ETERNAL LAW LASTS FOR 70 YEARS IN TRUE WEAKNESS TO 80 YEARS IN TRUE STRENGTH IN THE LORD JAMES THE JUST’S LIFE FROM 3 BC-63AD WITH THE 15 YEAR CALL IN THE WHOLE LAW IN JAMES 2:8-13; ACTS 7:17-7:32 & PSALMS 90:10 CONCERNING KING REHOBOAM. FOR THE LORD JAMES THE JUST IN THE LAW WENT TO HELL IN THE “FATHER STEPHEN’S BOSOM” IN MERCY IN JOHN 1:14-18. IN NICODEMUS’ GOSPEL ON PAGES 374-378 SAYS THE LORD JAMES IN THE LAW DESCENDED INTO HELL.**  **THE LORD STEPHEN CHRIST’S DESCEND INTO LORDSHIP IN THE ONE POSITION**  **THE LORD STEPHEN DIED VICARIOUSLY FOR THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP ABOVE THE LAW OF GOD IN HIS STONING OF ETERNAL WISDOM/POWER & ETERNAL LORDSHIP THAT RELEASES & BEING EXPUNGED FOR ALL THE OTHER 60 LORD’S PROVEN IN THIS BOOK. THE LORD STEPHEN’S DEATH AND THE INTERMEDIATE STATE ACCOMPLISHED THREE THINGS. FIRST, WAS THE *FATHER STEPHEN AS THE GOOD POTTER CREATOR THAT SUPREMELY AUTHORIZES THE ETERNAL RELEASE OF THE LORD YAHWEH’S FURY IN THE ETERNAL DAMNATION ON THE ETERNAL MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM* *THE EVIL CREATOR OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP* IN GENESIS 1:1; 2:2-9; ISAIAH 64:8; JOHN 8:58; ROMANS 13:1-10; EPHESIANS 4:6; PROVERBS 8:22-29 (RSV) & ACTS 7:60. SECOND, WAS *THE ETERNAL WISDOM/ETERNAL POWER (SUPREME AUTHORITY) THAT THE ETERNAL MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM OBTAINED IN ETERNAL IGNORANCE* IN ACTS 7:60. THIRD, IS *THE ETERNAL EXPUNGMENT FOR THE ETERNAL MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM* AND THAT HE NEVER GOT OUT OF HAND AND TO SAY IT NEVER HAPPENED IN ACTS 7:60. FOR THE ETERNAL CHARGE OF THE ETERNAL SIN THAT THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM COMMITTED IN LORDSHIP IS ETERNAL DEATH IS PROVEN IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV). BECAUSE THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM CONCERNS “*QANAH*” AS THE “*EVIL CREATOR OF THE ETERNAL SIN*” WHICH REFERS TO THE LORD LUCIFER AS A SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORD PRIOR TO HIS FALL IN “*LORDLY MARITAL ETERNAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE*” BY HIM BEING OVER A 1,000 YEARS OF AGE IN GENESIS 6:1-5. LUCIFER WAS PERFECT IN THE DAY THAT THE LORD CREATED HIM IN EZEKIEL 28:15 WHICH MEANS HE WAS OVER A THOUSAND YEARS OF AGE PROVEN IN 2ND PETER 3:8. SINCE GENESIS 4:1 INCIDENT, THE WORLD KINGDOM WAS SUBJECT TO THE ETERNAL WICKEDNESS BY THE OTHER MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM BECAUSE HE CAUSED LUCIFER TO SIN IN HEAVEN TO EARTH PROVEN IN ISAIAH 14:12-21 & EZEKIEL 28:15-19. THE LORD STEPHEN SATISFIED THE LORD’S FURY IN HERMAS 34:4 P. 269; PSALMS 86:13; TOBIT 13:2; HABAKKUK 3:2; SIRACH 41:4; BARUCH 1:13; JOB 20:23; ISAIAH 39:2; 42:25; 51:17, 20, 22; 59:18; 63:3; 66:15; JEREMIAH 4:4; 6:11; 7:20; 10:25; 21:5, 12; 23:19; 25:15; 30:23; 32:37; 33:5; 36:7; 42:18; 44:6; LAMENTATIONS 2:4; 4:11; EZEKIEL 5:15; 6:12; 7:8; 8:18; 9:8; 13:13; 14:19; 16:38; 19:12; 20:8, 13, 21, 33-34; 22:20, 22; 24:8, 13; 25:14; 30:15; 36:6, 18; 38:18 AND NAHUM 1:6. THE LORD STEPHEN WENT INTO HELL IS IN SIRACH 17:27. THE LORD STEPHEN DIES BY WHO THE LORD YAH IS IN ROMANS 14:8. THE LORD STEPHEN DESCENDED INTO HELL BY THE ETERNAL PRICE HE PAID IN ACTS 7:51-8:3. THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM RESISTED THE LORD JOHN THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD IN ACTS 7:51-53, THE LORD JESUS CHRIST THE SON OF GOD IN ACTS 7:54-56, THE LORD JAMES THE LAW OF GOD IN ACTS 7:57-59 & THE LORD STEPHEN THE FATHER ABOVE ALL IN ACTS 7:60-8:3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28 & EPHESIANS 4:6. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM IS FOR 120 YEARS BY KING SOLOMON IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28 & GENESIS 6:3. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN WENT TO HELL IN “LORD YAH’S BOSOM” IN WISDOM & TRUTH IN JOHN 1:14-18. THE HOLDING PLACE IS THE “FATHER STEPHEN’S BOSOM” WHERE THE TRINITY AND THE LORD JAMES DEFEATED DEATH, HELL AND THE GRAVE GOING IN PARADISE WHERE THE TRINITY AND THE LORD JAMES WENT. THE TRINITY & THE LORD JAMES DID TEACH BY THE LORD JOHN, PREACH BY THE LORD JESUS, INSTRUCT BY THE LORD JAMES & COUNSEL BY THE LORD STEPHEN TO THE SAINTS (LORDS), ANGELS (LORDS), SINGLE (LORDS), SPIRITS/GHOSTS/SHADOWS/PHANTOMS IN THE PRISON IN HELL IN 1ST PETER 3:19-20; JOHN 10:17-18; REVELATION 1:18; 13:7; HEBREWS 2:10-18; ACTS 2:24, 27; MATTHEW 27:52 & ROMANS 11:34-35. THE FEMALE SENSE, IS THE LADY ELIZABETH IN GRACE, THE VIRGIN MARY IN SALVATION, & THE LADY MARY IN MERCY IN “MOTHER BARBARA’S BOSOM” IN WISDOM & TRUTH IN JOHN 1:18. THE LORD’S FURY IS IN ACTS 7:54-8:3. IN THE GOSPEL OF NICODEMUS PAGES 374-378 SAYS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN DESCENDED INTO HELL. ALSO HELL IS IN THE APOCALYPSE OF PAUL ON PAGES 542-547.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN DIED AS THE FATHER CONCERNING EGYPT SPIRITUALLY AND BABYLON MENTALLY [NOT THE FATHER IN THE STONING CONCERNING ISRAEL PHYSICALLY IN ACTS 7:60] IN ACTS 26:10. THE LORD JAMES DIED AS THE ENDING LORDSHIP OF THE LAW CONCERNING EGYPT SPIRITUALLY AND BABYLON MENTALLY [NOT THE MAN OF THE LORD IN THE STONING CONCERNING ISRAEL PHYSICALLY IN THE END OF ACTS] IN ACTS 26:10. THE SON JESUS DIED AS THE SON OF GOD CONCERNING EGYPT SPIRITUALLY AND BABYLON MENTALLY [NOT THE MAN OF THE LORD IN THE CROSS CONCERNING ISRAEL PHYSICALLY IN LUKE 23:26-56] IN REVELATION 11:8. THE BROTHER JOHN DIED AS THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD [NOT THE WOMAN OF THE LORD IN THE BEHEADING CONCERNING ISRAEL PHYSICALLY IN LUKE 9:7-9] IN REVELATION 11:8. THE LORD PETER DIED AS THE BEGINNING LORDSHIP OF THE LAW CONCERNING EGYPT SPIRITUALLY AND BABYLON MENTALLY [NOT THE CHILD OF GOD IN THE UPSIDE DOWN CROSS CONCERNING ISRAEL PHYSICALLY IN THE END OF ACTS] IN ACTS 26:10.**  **THE OPPOSITION TO DISCREDIT THE DECENT INTO HELL**  **IN LUKE 23:43 DECLARES “TODAY YOU WILL BE WITH ME IN PARADISE.” THE SCRIPTURE ABOUT PARADISE IS ALSO IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-6 & REVELATION 2:7; 22:2, 14. IN JOHN 19:30 TELLS US ABOUT HIM FINISHING THE PRICE FOR MANKIND AND HIS ALIENATION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS ENDED AFTER 40 YEARS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28. THE LORD JESUS WILL GO TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 14:3, 16:16; 19-21, 28; 17:1-26. IN ACTS 7:59-60 MENTIONS THAT THE LORD STEPHEN WAS “CALLING ON GOD (LORD YAH),” & SAYING ‘LORD JESUS (CHRIST), RECEIVE MY SPIRIT’…’LORD (YAH), DO NOT CHARGE THEM WITH THIS SIN (ETERNAL BLASPHEMY AGAINST THE LORD STEPHEN).’ ALSO IN ANOTHER TRANSLATION IT SIMPLY SAYS “LORD (YAH), LAY NOT THIS SIN TO THEIR CHARGE.” ALSO IN ANOTHER TRANSLATION IT SIMPLY SAYS “LORD, DO NOT HOLD THEM WITH THIS SIN.” THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD MAY HAVE NOT IMPUTED THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP ON THE OTHER MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM, BUT GAVE HIM AN ETERNAL RELEASE AND IT BEING EXPUNGED TO SAY IT NEVER HAPPENED IN ACTS 7:60-8:3. IN MATTHEW 16:17-19 DECLARES “I AM PETER AND UPON THIS ROCK, I WILL BUILD MY CHURCH AND THE GATES OF HELL WILL NOT PREVAIL AGAINST IT.” IN ACTS 4:25-27 TELLS US THAT THE RULER OF THE WHOLE LAW (NOT THE LORD JAMES) WARS AGAINST THE ANOINTING. IT DECLARES “WHY DID THE NATIONS (LAWS) RAGE, AND THE PEOPLE PLOT VAIN THINGS? THE KINGS OF THE EARTH TOOK THEIR STAND, AND THE RULERS WERE GATHERED TOGETHER AGAINST THE LORD (STEPHEN) AND AGAINST HIS CHRIST (LORD JESUS). FOR TRULY AGAINST YOUR HOLY SERVANT (CHILD) JESUS, WHOM YOU ANOINTED, BOTH HEROD (CHRISTIAN LAW) AND PONTIUS PILATE (LORDSHIP OF THE LAW), WITH THE GENTILES (GENTILE LAW) AND THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL (JEWISH LAW), WERE GATHERED TOGETHER.” THIS MEANS THE ANOINTING WAS 100% SECURE AND THEY DID NOT HAVE TO GO TO HELL OR DIE. BUT THE LORD JOHN AS THE BROTHER OF GOD, THE LORD JESUS AS THE SON OF GOD, THE LORD JAMES AS THE LAW OF GOD, & THE LORD STEPHEN AS THE FATHER ABOVE ALL CHOSE TO DIE VICARIOUSLY BY LAYING DOWN THEIR LIVES ONCE FOR ALL BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMAND IN JOHN 10:17-18. THIS WOULD BE CALLED AUTHORIZED SUICIDES & BECAUSE NOBODY COULD TOUCH THEM EXCEPT BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMAND IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:17-18. IT DECLARES “I WILL DWELL IN THEM AND WALK AMONG THEM, I WILL BE THEIR GOD (LORD YAHWEH OR THE LORD JEHOVAH) AND THEY SHALL BE MY PEOPLE. THEREFORE, COME OUT FROM AMONG THEM AND BE SEPARATE, SAYS THE LORD (JOHN). DO NOT TOUCH THE UNCLEAN THING (THE THINGS DOWN STAIRS BETWEEN THE WAIST AND THE THIGH) AND I WILL RECEIVE YOU. I WILL BE A FATHER (LORD STEPHEN) TO YOU (LORD JESUS), AND YOU SHALL BE MY SONS AND DAUGHTERS SAYS THE LORD ALMIGHTY (LORD JAMES). SOME SCRIPTURES THAT PROVE THE TRINITY AND THE LORD JAMES IS RELEASED OUT OF HELL BY THE LORD YAH ARE IN SIRACH 41:1-4; PSALMS 30:3; 49:15; 86:13; 88:11; JONAH 2:2; EZEKIEL 37:12-13 AND HOSEA 13:14. ALSO HELL IS PROVEN IN THE ACTS OF THOMAS ON PAGES 476-479.**  **HOW DOES THE TRINITY WITH THE WHOLE ETERNAL LAW ASCEND INTO HEAVEN?**  **THE LORD JOHN CHRIST’S ASCENSION INTO HEAVEN**  **THE BROTHER JOHN OUR LORD’S RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD IS PROVEN IN THE HOLY SCRIPTURES. IN MATTHEW 14:1 DECLARES “(KING) HEROD (ANTIPAS) THE TETRARCH HEARD THE REPORT ABOUT JESUS AND SAID TO HIS SERVANTS (LORDS): ‘THIS IS JOHN THE BAPTIST, HE IS RISEN FROM THE DEAD, AND THEREFORE THESE POWERS ARE AT WORK IN HIM.’” IN MARK 6:14-16 SAYS “NOW KING HEROD (ANTIPAS) HEARD OF HIM, FOR HIS NAME HAD BECOME WELL KNOWN. AND HE SAID, JOHN THE BAPTIST IS RISEN FROM THE DEAD, AND THEREFORE THESE POWERS ARE AT WORK IN HIM. OTHERS, SAID, ‘IT IS ELIJAH,’ AND OTHERS SAID, ‘IT IS THE PROPHET (LUKE 1:76), OR LIKE ONE OF THE PROPHETS.’ BUT WHEN HEROD HEARD, HE SAID, ‘THIS IS JOHN, WHOM I BEHEADED, HE HAS BEEN RAISED FROM THE DEAD!’” IN LUKE 9:7-9 MENTIONS “NOW HEROD (KING HEROD ANTIPAS) THE TETRARCH HEARD OF ALL THAT WAS DONE BY HIM, AND HE WAS PERPLEXED, BECAUSE IT WAS SAID BY SOME THAT (LORD) JOHN HAD RISEN FROM THE DEAD, AND SOME THAT (LORD) ELIJAH HAD APPEARED (MATTHEW 17:3, 11-12), & BY OTHERS THAT ONE OF THE OLD PROPHETS HAD RISEN AGAIN. (KING) HEROD SAID, ‘(LORD) JOHN I HAVE BEHEADED, BUT WHO IS THIS OF WHOM I HEAR SUCH THINGS?’” THE LORD JOHN’S RESURRECTION IS THE FIRST & FOREMOST RESURRECTION OUTSIDE THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN CONCERNING SPECIAL GRACE. THE LORD JOHN IN ELIJAH’S JEWISH LAW DID 20 DAYS & 20 NIGHTS ON THE EARTH & ASCENDED TO HEAVEN AROUND OCTOBER 29TH. THE LORD JOHN IS CALLED THE “WOMAN OF THE LORD” AS THE 2ND WOMAN EVE.**  **JOHN’S THRONE**  **JOHN’S THRONE IS A GREAT MYSTERY & WE KNOW IN THE SCRIPTURES THAT SAUL (JUDGMENT) ACCORDING TO HIS FLESH IN WHITE SKIN COLOR WOULD RAISE UP JOHN TO SIT ON HIS THRONE, WHERE IS TOTAL PERFECTION AND THE FORMER THINGS HAVE PASSED AWAY IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21. JOHN IS THE ROOT & OFFSPRING OF SAUL. JOHN WILL BE PLACED IN HEAVEN BY GOD IN JOHN 14:1-4. JOHN FELT TOTAL BLISS AND PERFECTION THE TIME HE ENTERED HEAVEN. JOHN WILL BE SEATED ON THE OTHER SIDE OF THE SON JESUS CHRIST ON THE RIGHT HAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. THIS JOHN WILL BE WORSHIPPED AS THE “2ND SINGLE WOMAN OF THE LORD” IN RESPECTS TO THE UNDERSTANDING AND WISDOM OF THE LORD SINCE HE IS THE 3RD PERSON OF THE TRINITY. JOHN FULFILLED THE OLD TESTAMENT, MIDDLE TESTAMENT AND THE NEW TESTAMENT CONCERNING REPENTING TEMPTATIONS. JOHN’S THRONE WILL INVOLVE JESUS ON THE RIGHT SIDE, & JOHN ON THE OTHER OF STEPHEN AND STEPHEN IN THE MIDST OF THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM. IN REVELATION 4:2-3 DECLARES “IMMEDIATELY I WAS IN THE SPIRIT & BEHOLD, A THRONE IN HEAVEN & ONE (JOHN) SAT ON THE THRONE. AND HE WHO SAT THERE WAS LIKE A JASPER STONE & SARDIUS STONE IN APPEARANCE, & THERE WAS A RAINBOW AROUND THE THRONE, IN APPEARANCE LIKE AN EMERALD.” THE LORD JOHN WOULD HAVE PRAYED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN & HE WOULD HAVE PROVIDED HIM WITH 12 LEGIONS OF ANGELS (LORDS). THE LORD JOHN’S KINGDOM IS THE INSPIRED WORD OF GOD IN 2ND TIMOTHY 3:10-17. ETERNAL GRACE IS IN JOHN 4:36; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:2; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:2; 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:2; 2:16; COLOSSIANS 1:2 & GALATIANS 5:22. THE MOST ACCURATE WAY TO GRACE IS IN ACTS 24:32. THE LORD JOHN ROSE AS THE INCORRUPTIBLE BROTHER OF GOD IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:53.**  **THE LORD JESUS CHRIST’S ASCENSION INTO HEAVEN**  **FIRST, THE TRINITY IS CO PHYSICAL, COEQUAL & COETERNAL, & THE BROTHER JOHN, THE LORD JAMES & THE FATHER STEPHEN SHARED WITH HIS SON JESUS CHRIST IN HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD. THE SON JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD’S RESURRECTION IS THE FOCAL POINT OF THE CHRISTIAN ERA FOR MAN. PAUL SAYS WITHOUT THE TRINITY’S RESURRECTIONS THERE WOULD BE NO POINT OF PREACHING BY HAVING FAITH. HE SAID THAT THE WHOLE CHRISTIAN ERA WITHOUT THE “RESURRECTION” WOULD BE MEANINGLESS AND EMPTY IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:12-19. ALSO THE RESURRECTION WAS THE UNVEILING OF GOD’S OMNIPOTENCE IN THE TRINITY IN ROMANS 1:4. PETER WROTE THAT THE RESURRECTION ALLOWED CHRISTIANS TO HAVE A SURE LIVING HOPE IN 1ST PETER 1:3. JOHN SAYS THE RESURRECTION IS THE MAIN FOUNDATION OF FELLOWSHIP & WITNESS IN 1ST JOHN 1:1-4. IN LUKE’S ACCOUNT IN ACTS THE RESURRECTION IS THE PRIMARY FUNCTION FOR MINISTRY & PREACHING THE GOSPEL IN ACTS 1:21-25. THE 4 GOSPELS INVOLVE THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS. IN THIS QUESTIONS ARISE. HOW MANY WOMEN WERE THERE AT THE TOMB? WE DO NOT KNOW. WERE THERE TWO ANGELS (LORDS) IN WHITE AT THE TOMB? YES. IN WHAT ORDER DID JESUS APPEAR AFTER HIS DEATH? WE DO NOT KNOW. DID WOMEN REPORT WHAT THEY SEEN TO THE DISCIPLES? YES. DID THE WOMEN ANOINT JESUS’ BODY & SEE THE TOMB? YES. DID THE APPEARANCES APPEAR IN ISRAEL? YES & IN EGYPT SPIRITUALLY & BABYLON MENTALLY. THE LORD’S CROSS IS IN THE GOSPEL OF THE SAVIOR ON PAGES 52-56. JESUS’ RESURRECTION IS IN THE TREATISE ON THE RESURRECTION ON PAGES 207-210.**  **THE EMPTY TOMB OF JESUS CHRIST IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. JESUS POSSESSED AN INCORRUPTIBLE BODY WITH IMMORTALITY IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:35-58 AND ACTS 2:29-39. SOME SAY CONCERNING HIS BODY IT WAS TAKEN AWAY BY THE DISCIPLES. THIS CAN BE FOUND IN MATTHEW 28:13. OTHERS SAY THAT THE JEWS TOOK HIS BODY. THE TOMB WAS A BASIS FOR FAITH IN JESUS IN JOHN 20:8. ALSO THE DISCIPLES THOUGHT IT WAS NONSENSE CONCERNING THE TOMB IN LUKE 24:11. JESUS’ DIALOGUE IS IN THE WISDOM OF JESUS CHRIST ON PAGES 283-296 & THE DIALOGUE OF THE SAVIOR ON PAGES 297-311.**  **THE APPEARANCE OF JESUS CHRIST CONCERNING HIS RESURRECTION IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. PAUL WHO HAD PERSECUTED AND KILLED CHRISTIANS BECAME A ZEALOUS APOSTLE IN ACTS 9:1-22 AND IN 1ST CORINTHIANS. THE NATURE OF JESUS’ APPEARANCES IS BASED ON PAUL’S LIST IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:5-8. THE SCRIPTURE DECLARES “AND HE WAS SEEN BY CEPHAS, THEN THE TWELVE DISCIPLES (ALSO CALLED APOSTLES). AFTER THAT HE WAS SEEN BY OVER 500 BRETHREN AT ONCE, OF WHOM THE GREATER PART REMAINS TO THE PRESENT, BUT SOME HAVE FALLEN ASLEEP (LORD STEPHEN SEEING THE LORD JESUS IN ACTS 7:55-56, 59-60). AFTER THAT HE WAS SEEN BY (LORD) JAMES, THEN BY ALL THE APOSTLES. THEN, LAST…SEEN BY (LORD) PAUL ALSO, AS ONE BORN OUT OF DUE TIME.” SAUL ON THE ROAD WAS OF A SPIRITUAL NATURE IN ACTS 9:1-9. JESUS’ ASCENSION IS PROVEN IN LUKE 24:50-53 & ACTS 1:9-11. THE LORD JAMES FIRST SAW THE LORD JESUS IN HEBREWS PAGE 333-335. THE SIGNIFICANCE OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST’S RESURRECTION IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. JESUS ROSE TO LIVE FOREVER UNLIKE THE OTHER RESURRECTIONS FROM THE DEAD WITH MAN. JESUS ROSE AS THE INCORRUPTIBLE SON OF GOD. JESUS CHANGED NOT ONLY IN MIND BUT ALSO IN BODY IN HIS WHOLE CREATION ALSO UNLIKE OTHER RESURRECTIONS. JESUS WAS GLORIFIED IN LUKE 24:26, AND TRANSFIGURED AND BECAME A SPIRIT BODY IN PHILIPPIANS 3:21. JESUS ALSO BECAME A LIFE GIVING SPIRIT IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:45. PRIOR TO HIS RESURRECTION JESUS SAID “THE HOUR HAS COME FOR THE SON OF MAN TO BE GLORIFIED. I TELL YOU THE TRUTH, UNLESS A GRAIN OF WHEAT FALLS TO THE GROUND AND DIES, IT REMAINS ONLY A SINGLE SEED. BUT IF IT DIES, IT PRODUCES MANY SEEDS” IN JOHN 12:23-24. PAUL ALSO WROTE THAT THE RESURRECTION WAS LIKE GRAIN BEING SOWN IN DEATH AND THEN COMING UP IN LIFE AS IT GREW IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:35-36. JESUS’ WORDS EXPLAIN THE RESURRECTION PROCESS IN JOHN 12:24. SOME SCRIPTURES OF THE RESURRECTION ARE IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 3:17-18; 1ST TIMOTHY 3:16; ROMANS 1:4; HEBREWS; 9:14 AND LUKE 24:31 & THE TREATISE ON THE RESURRECTION ON PAGES 207-210. THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST IS PROVEN IN THE NEW TESTAMENT SCRIPTURE IN MATTHEW 28:1-20; MARK 16:1-8; LUKE 24:1-53 AND JOHN 20:1-21:25. ALSO JESUS CHRIST’S RESURRECTION WAS DIFFERENT FROM ALL OTHER RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD SUCH AS LAZARUS’ RESURRECTION AND TABITHA’S RESURRECTION, BUT SIMILAR IN JOHN’S RESURRECTION AND STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION CONCERNING THE TRINITY. JESUS CHRIST WAS THE 1ST FRUITS TO A NEW CREATURE IN MAN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:20, 23. ALSO THE BODY WOULD BE ETERNAL AND WOULD NOT DIE. GOD’S INTENT FOR SUCH A BODY WAS FOR ADAM BEFORE HIS FALL. BUT JESUS CHRIST CAME BACK TO RESTORE THE INITIAL INTENT OF GOD. ON THE ROAD TO EMMAUS THEY DID NOT RECOGNIZE JESUS BECAUSE HE WAS IN ANOTHER FORM IN LUKE 24:13-32 & JOHN 20:14-16. MARY IN JOHN 20:16 RECOGNIZED HIM. JESUS’ DISCIPLES RECOGNIZED HIM IN JOHN 20:19-20, 26-28; 21:7, 12; MATTHEW 28:9, 17. JESUS’ BODY PUT ON IMMORTALITY IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:53. THE RESURRECTED BODY IS RAISED IMPERISHABLE, GLORIOUS, IN POWER AND BECOMES A SPIRITUAL BODY IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:42-44. THE RESURRECTION BODY CAN BE TOUCHED IN MATTHEW 28:9; JOHN 20:27; 21:12-13. THE RESURRECTION BODY CAN EAT FOOD IN LUKE 24:30. THE RESURRECTION BODY ALSO CAN APPEAR AND DISAPPEAR SUDDENLY IN LUKE 24:31, 36; JOHN 20:19, 26. SO THE RESURRECTION BODY COULD HAVE PHYSICAL FLESH AND BONES IN LUKE 24:39. ALSO HE COULD EAT, DRINK, PREPARE BREAKFAST, BREAK BREAD, AND BE TOUCHED. THE RESURRECTION BODY IN A SENSE WAS A PHYSICAL BODY THAT WAS SPIRITUAL. THE FATHER STEPHEN AND THE SON JESUS WERE INVOLVED IN THE RESURRECTION IN ACTS 2:24; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:14; GALATIANS 1:1; ROMANS 6:4 AND EPHESIANS 1:20. JESUS IS THE LIFE & RESURRECTION IN HEBREWS 7:16 & JOHN 11:25. JESUS CHRIST’S RESURRECTION GUARANTEES OUR REGENERATION FOR MAN. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN 1ST PETER 1:3; COLOSSIANS 3:1; EPHESIANS 1:19-20; 2:5-6; ROMANS 6:4, 11, 14; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:17 & ACTS 1:8. JESUS CHRIST’S RESURRECTION GUARANTEES US TO HAVE PERFECT RESURRECTED BODIES IN MAN. THERE ARE SOME SCRIPTURES IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:14; 15:20; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:14 AND JOHN 20:27. JESUS’ RESURRECTION GUARANTEES OUR TOTAL JUSTIFICATION IN MAN. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE PHILIPPIANS 2:8-9; ROMANS 4:25 & EPHESIANS 2:6. IN MATTHEW 26:53 SAYS JESUS CHRIST PRAYED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN & HE PROVIDED HIM WITH MORE THAN 12 LEGIONS OF ANGELS (LORDS) WHICH WAS FULFILLED IN THE RESURRECTION. JESUS IN MOSES’ GENTILE LAW AND ELIJAH’S GENTILE LAW WAS ON THE EARTH FOR 40 DAYS AND 40 NIGHTS IN ACTS 1:3 AND WAS CARRIED UP INTO HEAVEN IN ACTS 1:9-11 IN AROUND MAY 16TH. THE LORD JESUS SAW HEAVEN AS THE LORD STEPHEN DID IN ACTS 7:55-56. JESUS RECEIVED GLORY BEING CROWNED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 17:5; ACTS 2:33; 1ST TIMOTHY 3:16; HEBREWS 1:4; PHILIPPIANS 2:9 AND REVELATION 5:12. JESUS CHRIST SAT DOWN ON THE RIGHT HAND OF GOD THE FATHER STEPHEN IN PSALMS 110:1; EPHESIANS 1:20-21; HEBREWS 1:3; 1ST PETER 3:22; ACTS 2:33; 7:55-56; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:25 AND REVELATION 3:21. JESUS’ ASCENSION HAS SOUND DOCTRINE FOR OUR LIVES. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE HEBREWS 2:5-8; 12:1-3; JOHN 14:2-3; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:17; EPHESIANS 6:12, 10-18; 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:4; REVELATION 2:26-27; 3:21 AND 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:3. JESUS CHRIST’S RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD WAS CONSIDERED THE FIRST AND FOREMOST RESURRECTION OUTSIDE THE KINGDOM OF GOD CONCERNING SALVATION IN ACTS 26:23. PAUL TALKED OF A MAN BEING IN THE 3RD HEAVEN IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-6. IN ACTS 2:30 SAYS DAVID (BELOVED) ACCORDING TO HIS FLESH IN WHITE SKIN COLOR WOULD RAISE UP CHRIST TO SIT ON HIS THRONE IN SONG OF SOLOMON 5:10. JESUS IS THE ROOT & OFFSPRING OF DAVID IN REVELATION 22:16. THE THRONE IN HEAVEN IS WHERE CHERUBS & THE ENTIRE HEAVENLY HOST WORSHIP GOD IN THE 3RD HEAVEN. JESUS GIVES COMMANDS THROUGH THE FATHER STEPHEN TO THE CHERUBS TO SEND MESSAGES TO THE HOLY PEOPLE IN ROMANS 6:4 & GALATIANS 1:1. HEAVEN IS GOD’S THRONE IN ACTS 7:49-50. IN ACTS 7:49 MENTIONS “WHAT HOUSE WILL YOU BUILD ME?” JESUS’ THRONE IS THE HIGHEST PART OF HEAVEN AND ONLY SUBJECT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6, WHERE ANGELS (LORDS), PRINCIPALITIES, POWERS, THRONES AND ALL THINGS IS MADE SUBJECT TO JESUS IN ROMANS 8:37-39; COLOSSIANS 1:16; 2:15. THE SPIRIT’S FRUITS AND SPIRITUAL GIFTS ARE IN GALATIANS 5:22-23; EPHESIANS 3:7-12 AND 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:1-11 WHERE JESUS IS WORSHIPPED AS THE “2ND SINGLE MAN OF THE LORD” AS THE 2ND MAN ADAM SINCE HE IS THE 2ND PERSON OF THE TRINITY BY SIGNS, WONDERS, MIRACLES & HEALINGS HE DID ON THE EARTH BY THE FATHER STEPHEN. THESE ARE NOT SALVATION, BUT THE SPIRIT’S FRUITS & WORTHINESS ARE MANIFESTED. JESUS’ THRONE HAS STEPHEN IN THE MIDST & JOHN ON THE GOD’S RIGHT. IN REVELATION 4:2-3 SAYS “…AND BEHOLD, A THRONE SET IN HEAVEN, AND ONE (JESUS) SAT ON THE THRONE, AND HE WHO SAT THERE WAS LIKE A JASPER AND SARDIUS STONE IN APPEARANCE, AND THERE WAS A RAINBOW AROUND THE THRONE, IN APPEARANCE LIKE AN EMERALD.” IN LUKE 24:44 SAYS HE FULFILLED THE PROPHETS, PSALMS & MOSES’ LAW. ETERNAL SALVATION IS IN HEBREWS 5:9 & ISAIAH 51:6. THE LORD JESUS’ KINGDOM IS HIS PROPHETIC WORD IN 2ND PETER 1:16-21. THE MOST ACCURATE WAY TO SALVATION IS IN ACTS 24:32. JESUS’ SAYINGS ARE IN THE GOSPEL OF THE NAZAREANS ON PAGES 9-11, THE UNKNOWN GOSPEL ON PAGES 29-30, GOSPELS OF PETER & MARY ON PAGES 31-37 & THE REVELATION OF PETER ON PAGES 487-497. JESUS IS A UNIQUE WAY IS IN THE COMMENTARY ON THE GOSPEL OF JOHN ON PAGES 327-345.**  **THE LORD JAMES CHRIST THE JUST’ ASCENSION INTO HEAVEN**  **THE LORD JAMES OUR LAW IN HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD CONCERNS THE LAW, ANGELS (LORDS) SPIRITS, PHANTOMS, SHADOWS, GHOSTS AND SINGLE PEOPLE (BOYS AND GIRLS) IS PROVEN IN LUKE 20:35-36; MARK 24:25; MATTHEW 22:29-30; REVELATION 22:16 AND JOHN 5:24-30. THE LORD JAMES’ RESURRECTION CONCERNS ETERNAL MERCY FOR THE LAW, ANGELS, SPIRITS, GHOSTS, PHANTOMS, SHADOWS AND SINGLE PEOPLE (BOY AND GIRLS) BECAUSE OF THE GREATEST SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY COMMITTED BY LUCIFER AND HIS CHERUBIM LORDS SAYING THEY ARE THE OTHER HIGHEST LORD’S IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12. IT IS LINKED TO SPIRITUAL WARFARE IN HEAVEN & ON THE EARTH BY THE FALL OF LUCIFER IN ISAIAH 14:12-21 & EZEKIEL 28:15-19. THE RESURRECTION IS THE ACTS OF BEING RAISED FROM THE DEAD. THE LORD JAMES RESURRECTION PROVES HIS DOORWAY INTO HEAVEN SINCE HE DID BRING THE LAW OF GOD INTO THE KINGDOM OF GOD IN ACTS 15:13-29; 21:18-25. AND HIM BEING PLACED IN HEAVEN IN JOHN 14:1-4; ACTS 2:1-4 AS THE LORD OF THE WHOLE LAW. REHOBOAM MEANS (FREER OF THE PEOPLE & MAYBE LINKED TO THE LAW OF LIBERTY IN JAMES 2) PUTS JAMES ON HIS THRONE BY THE DIVINE NATURE, THAT HE WOULD RAISE UP JAMES IN WHITE SKIN COLOR TO SIT ON HIS THRONE IN REVELATION 4:2-3 & KNOWING THE RESURRECTION OF JAMES THAT HIS SPIRIT WAS NOT LEFT IN HELL, AND DID NOT SEE CORRUPTION IN ACTS 7:59; 17:28-29; 1ST PETER 1:4; COLOSSIANS 2:9; ROMANS 1:20; 13:1-10 AND JAMES 2:8-13, AND WITH THE LORD JAMES, THE LORD STEPHEN EYE-WITNESSED THE ACCOUNT OF HIS STONING AND EXALTED JAMES IN HEAVEN SITTING ON HIS THRONE IN THE LAW IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 1:3. JAMES HAVING THE FULLNESS OF THE HOLY GHOST FROM THE LORD STEPHEN AND THE LORD JAMES IS THE ROOT AND OFFSPRING OF REHOBOAM AND THE LORD OF MERCY IN ACTS 15:13-29; 21:18-25 AND JAMES 2:8-13. THE LORD JAMES JUST DEVOTED HIS TIME ON WHO THE LORD STEPHEN IS AND HE KNEW THERE WAS A NEED TO PAY A PRICE IN THE ANGELICAL REALM FOR THE SIN UNTO DEATH IN THE LAW. THE LORD JAMES WOULD PRAY TO THE FATHER STEPHEN, AND THE FATHER STEPHEN WOULD HAVE PROVIDED HIM WITH AN INNUMERABLE COMPANY OF ANGELS (LORDS) IN HEBREWS 12:22. JAMES WILL BE WORSHIPPED AS THE “2ND SINGLE ANGEL OF THE LORD” IN THE WHOLE LAW. THE LORD JAMES IS THE END OF THE LAW OF GOD PROVEN IN ACTS 15:13-29; 21:18-25. HIS THRONE WILL BE IN NEW JERUSALEM WITH THE TRINITY. IN REVELATION 4:2-3 SAYS “IMMEDIATELY I WAS IN THE SPIRIT, AND BEHOLD, A THRONE IN HEAVEN, AND ONE (JAMES) SAT ON THE THRONE. AND HE WHO SAT WAS LIKE A JASPER AND SARDIUS STONE IN APPEARANCE, AND THERE WAS A RAINBOW AROUND THE THRONE, IN APPEARANCE LIKE AN EMERALD.” JAMES FULFILLED THE BOOKS OF LUKE, ACTS AND JAMES IN THE LAW OF GOD. FOR THE ASCENSION OF THE LORD JAMES IN THE LAW WOULD CONCERN HIM BEING 60 DAYS/60 NIGHTS ON THE EARTH & HE ASCENDED TO HEAVEN AROUND JANUARY 11TH. FOR THE LAW IS ALWAYS CALLED GODS, BY WORD OF GOD COMING, & THE HOLY SCRIPTURES CANNOT BE BROKEN IN JOHN 10:34-35. THE LORD JAMES’ KINGDOM IS THE INERRANT WORD IN JOHN 10:35. THE LAW OF MERCY IS IN MARK 12:29-30 & JUDE 21. THE MOST ACCURATE WAY OF MERCY IS IN ACTS 24:32. THE LORD JAMES ROSE AS GOD’S INCORRUPTIBLE LAW IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:53. THE LORD JAMES IS PRAISED AS “THE LORD’S ANGEL” & “2ND SERPENT LUCIFER” IN ACTS 7:30-32; EXODUS 3:2-6 & GENESIS 16:10, 13; 22:12; 31:11, 13.**  **THE LORD STEPHEN CHRIST’S ASCENSION INTO LORDSHIP**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOMB IS PROVEN IN ACTS 8:2 WHERE THE DEVOUT YOUNG MEN (LORDS) HAD CARRIED HIS BODY TO HIS PLACE OF REST IN ACTS 7:49. THE FATHER STEPHEN POSSESSED AN INCORRUPTIBLE BODY WITH IMMORTALITY IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:17; 6:16. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LAMENTATION WAS MADE GREAT FOR HIM. THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE “2ND SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM OF THE LORD” PROVES HIS LORDSHIP OVER THE LORD JAMES IN THE WHOLE LAW & THE ENTIRE OTHER 60 LORD’S. THE FATHER STEPHEN APPEARED TO HIS OTHER LORD’S AS FLAMES OF FIRE WITH THE HOLY BUSINESS, ANGELS (LORDS), SPIRITS, SHADOWS, GHOSTS, PHANTOMS, SINGLE PEOPLE (BOY AND GIRLS) AND THE LAW IN ACTS 8:1. THE FATHER STEPHEN ROSE TO LIVE FOREVER ABOVE ALL OTHER RESURRECTIONS IN THE HOLY BIBLE. THE FATHER STEPHEN ROSE AS THE INCORRUPTIBLE FATHER ABOVE ALL IN ACTS 8:3; HEBREWS 1:5-14 & EPHESIANS 4:6, 10. THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S RESURRECTION IS PROVEN IN JOHN 5:26, 30. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS LIFE IN HIM TO RESURRECT HIMSELF FROM THE DEAD PROVEN JOHN 10:18. THIS IS BECAUSE OF THE ORIGIN OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP BY THE OTHER MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM PROVEN IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) CONCERNING “QANAH” WHICH MEANS “LORDLY MARITAL ETERNAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE.” FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES THE WORKS OF HIS OWN RESURRECTION AND ALL OTHER RESURRECTIONS FROM THE DEAD, EVEN THE LORD JESUS CHRIST’S RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD PROVEN IN JOHN 14:10. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS GREATER THAN ALL, EVEN HIS SON JESUS CHRIST PROVEN IN JOHN 10:29; 14:28. FOR THE ETERNAL FRUIT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION & THRONE IS PROVEN IN JOHN 15:1-8. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION IS REVEALED TO HIS SON JESUS AND WHOM THE SON JESUS WILL REVEAL THE HOLY GHOST (JOHN) PROVEN IN JOHN 14:7-11; MARK 18:10 AND LUKE 10:21-22. FOR IN THE FATHER STEPHEN THERE IS NO UNRIGHTEOUSNESS IN HIM PROVEN IN JOHN 7:18. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION & THRONE IS THE BREAD OF ALL LIFE FROM LORDSHIP PROVEN IN JOHN 6:22-59. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION AND THRONE IS BORN OF THE LORD YAH PROVEN IN 1ST JOHN 3:9. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE HIGHEST WITNESS IN THE LORD, HEAVEN, ON THE EARTH, LORD & HEAVEN UNDER THE EARTH AND IN HELL PROVEN IN 1ST JOHN 5:6-13; COLOSSIANS 2:2; 1ST JOHN 1:2 AND 2ND JOHN 3. THIS MEANS HE IS OVER THE LORD JOHN AS THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD AND THE LORD JESUS CHRIST AS THE SON OF GOD IN HIS OWN RESURRECTION AND THRONE. TO PROVE THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS A RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD IS IN REVELATION 3:21 CONCERNING HIS THRONE. FOR THE RESURRECTION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS NOT THE WORLD’S LUST IN 1ST JOHN 2:15-16. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN JUDGES THE WORLD IN CALLING ON HIM IN 1ST PETER 1:17. FOR THE RESURRECTION AND THRONE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE MOST PERFECT UNDEFILED GIFT TO ALL IN JAMES 1:17 AND MATTHEW 5:48. FOR ALL RESURRECTIONS AND THRONES IS SUBJECT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION AND THRONE WHICH IS IN HEBREWS 1:5; 12:9 & EPHESIANS 3:14 & THE DIVINE THRONE-CHARIOT ON PAGES 705-706. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION AND THRONE SANCTIFIES US IN HOLINESS AND OF THE SPIRIT IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 3:13 AND 1ST PETER 1:2. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION & THRONE IS ABOVE ALL IN EPHESIANS 4:6; 5:20 AND MARK 14:36. FOR WE HAVE THE WISDOM, REVELATION & KNOWLEDGE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S THRONE IN EPHESIANS 1:17 & COLOSSIANS 2:2. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS WHAT YOU NEED & HIS RESURRECTION & THRONE SUPPLIED THIS IN LUKE 12:30, 32 & MATTHEW 6:32. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION & THRONE IS THE END TIME AND ONLY HE KNOWS THE HOUR & DAY IN MARK 13:32 AND MATTHEW 24:36. NOBODY KNOWS, NOT EVEN THE LORD JESUS THE SON OF GOD KNOWS THE HOUR & DAY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION & THRONE GIVE US GLORIFIED BODIES IN LORDSHIP IN PHILIPPIANS 2:11; REVELATION 3:5; 14:1 AND 2ND PETER 1:17. FOR WE HAVE ONLY ONE ACCESS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION AND THRONE IN EPHESIANS 2:18 AND NOBODY CAN COME TO THE FATHER STEPHEN EXCEPT THROUGH THE LORD JESUS IN JOHN 14:6. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN GAVE HIS SPIRIT TO THE LORD JESUS IN ACTS 7:59. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BUSINESS CONCERNS ALL THINGS FROM THE LORD YAH IN LUKE 2:49. FOR KING SOLOMON (PEACE THAT PASSES INTELLIGENCE) PUTS THE LORD STEPHEN ON HIS THRONE IN LORDSHIP ACCORDING TO THE DIVINE NATURE IN WHITE SKIN COLOR THAT HE WOULD RAISE UP THE LORD STEPHEN ON HIS THRONE IN ECCLESIASTES 5:8; SONG OF SOLOMON 5:10 & THE ASCENSION OF ISAIAH PAGES 524-531. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WHITE SKIN COLOR FLESH, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “THE LORD YAH AND THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF FLESH IN THE HOLY BIBLE.” ALSO KNOWING THE RESURRECTION & THRONE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN THAT HIS SPIRIT WAS NOT LEFT IN HELL, AND DID NOT SEE CORRUPTION IN ACTS 7:55-59; 17:28-29; 1ST PETER 1:4; COLOSSIANS 2:9 & ROMANS 1:20. THIS LORD STEPHEN THE LORD YAH RAISED UP FOR THE EYEWITNESSES’ ACCOUNT OF HIS STONING BY THE LORD YAH, EXALTING THE LORD STEPHEN IN HIS PLACE IN LORDSHIP ON HIS THRONE IN THE MIDST OF GOD & THE LORD STEPHEN RECEIVING THE FULLNESS OF THE HOLY GHOST FROM THE LORD YAH, SINCE THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE ROOT & OFFSPRING OF SOLOMON & THE LORD OF TRUTH IN 2ND SAMUEL 12:24-1ST KINGS 12:43 & ACTS 7:47-50. KING SOLOMON DID IN FACT BUILD THE HOUSE OF THE LORD STEPHEN & KING DAVID DID NOT BY BEING A BLOODY MAN OF WAR (2 OR 3 POSITIONS) IN EXODUS 15:3. THE LORD STEPHEN COMMISSIONED THE LORD JESUS IN LUKE 1:32, 35, 2:14; 19:38; 24:19; ACTS 7:55-59 & MARK 11:10. IN REVELATION 4:2-3 DECLARES “IMMEDIATELY I WAS IN THE SPIRIT, & BEHOLD, A THRONE SET IN HEAVEN (LORDSHIP) & ONE (STEPHEN) SAT ON THE THRONE, & HE (STEPHEN) WHO SAT THERE WAS LIKE A JASPER & SARDIUS STONE IN APPEARANCE, & THERE WAS A RAINBOW AROUND THE THRONE…LIKE AN EMERALD.” IN MATTHEW 17:1-13 IS THE 3 TABERNACLES IN JAMES’ LAW IN THE POWER/SPIRIT OF THE LAW AS THE LORD MICHAEL THE BRIGHT AND MORNING STAR IN DANIEL 10:13, 21; 12:1; JUDE 9; ZECHARIAH 4:6-7; MATTHEW 17:9; REVELATION 12:7-9; JAMES 2:8-13 & REVELATION 11:8, JESUS’ LAW IN THE POWER/SPIRIT OF MOSES IN HEBREWS 3:1-6; ZECHARIAH 4:1-14; JUDE 9; MATTHEW 17:1-13 & REVELATION 11:1-14 AND JOHN’S LAW IN THE POWER/SPIRIT OF ELIJAH IN LUKE 1:17; ZECHARIAH 4:1-14; MATTHEW 17:1-13 & REVELATION 11:1-14 WHICH MEANS THE LORD STEPHEN WAS ON THE EARTH FOR 120 DAYS AND 120 NIGHTS BEFORE HE ASCENDED TO LORDSHIP FROM MARCH 1ST TO AROUND JUNE 21ST. THIS IS BECAUSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S 1ST & 2ND CROWN WEEK, THEN 120 DAYS AND NIGHTS IN REVELATION 20:5-6. THE LORD STEPHEN WILL COME IN THE POWER/SPIRIT OF ENOCH FOR MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS IN GENESIS 5:23-24; REVELATION 11:4; ZECHARIAH 4:14 & JUDE 14-15. ALSO THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS MANY MANSIONS IN JOHN 14:1-6 AND ACTS 2:1-4. THE LORD STEPHEN FULFILLED THE BOOKS OF JOSHUA, JUDGES, RUTH, 1ST AND 2ND SAMUEL, 1ST AND 2ND KINGS, EZRA, 1ST AND 2ND CHRONICLES, ESTHER, PROVERBS, JEREMIAH, JOB, ECCLESIASTES, SONG OF SOLOMON, LAMENTATIONS, AND ALL THE APOCRYPHA BOOKS. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM IS THE INFALLIBLE WORD OF GOD IN ACTS 7:59. THE MOST ACCURATE WAY TO THE WISDOM/POWER OF LORDSHIP BY THE LORD STEPHEN IS IN ACTS 24:32. FOR THE SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6 IT SAYS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ETERNAL LOVE IS AS STRONG AS ETERNAL DEATH IN ACTS 7:60 AND SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ETERNAL HEAVEN WITH ETERNAL FIRE IS AS STRONG AS ETERNAL HELL IN ACTS 8:1. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ETERNAL JEALOUSY IS AS STRONG AS ETERNAL GRAVE IN ACTS 8:2 AND SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INVINCIBLE HOLINESS IS AS STRONG AS THE ETERNAL PRISON IN ACTS 8:3; WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:19 AND SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6. REMEMBER THAT SOLOMON RAISED THE FATHER STEPHEN UP TO SIT ON HIS THRONE IN LORDSHIP. THE ETERNAL LORD YAH IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:17 AND SIRACH 36:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL BE WORSHIPPED AS THE “2ND SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM OF THE LORD YAH” IN THE ETERNAL TEST/ETERNAL MONEY, ETERNAL SIN/ETERNAL STRENGTH, ETERNAL DEATH/ETERNAL LOVE, ETERNAL HELL/ETERNAL FIRE, THE ETERNAL GRAVE/ETERNAL JEALOUSY, THE ETERNAL PRISON/ETERNAL INVINCIBLE HOLINESS PROVEN IN SIRACH 17:27; WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:19; SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6 AND ACTS 7:60-8:3. THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS CALLED THE “WISDOM OF THE LORD” AS 2ND WISDOM LORD, THE 1ST PERSON OF THE TRINITY AND THE LAST OF THE LORD YAH’S PLAN AND WORK IN ACTS 5:38-39. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN RAISES THE LORD JESUS CHRIST THE SON OF GOD IN HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD IN GALATIANS 1:1; 1ST PETER 1:3; ROMANS 6:4; PHILIPPIANS 2:9-11; JAMES 1:17; 2ND JOHN 3; REVELATION 2:21 & ACTS 1:7. SOME SCRIPTURES THAT PROVE THIS ARE IN ROMANS 4:24-25; 6:4, 6; 7:4; 8:11; 9:17; 10:9; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:14; 15:12, 15, 35, 42-44, 52; 2ND CORINTHIANS 1:9; 4:14; EPHESIANS 1:20; 2:6; COLOSSIANS 2:12; 3:1; 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:10; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:8; HEBREWS 11:19, 35; JAMES 5:15; 1ST PETER 1:21 AND ACTS 2:24, 30, 32-33; 3:15, 22, 26; 4:10; 5:30; 7:37; 10:40; 13:23, 30, 33-34, 37; 17:31; 26:8.**  **SOME SCRIPTURES THAT PROVE THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE HIGHEST ARE PROVEN IN THE HOLY BIBLE. IN SOLOMON’S WISDOM 6:3 IS “THE SOVEREIGNTY FROM THE HIGHEST.” IN SIRACH 28:7 SAYS ABOUT “THE COVENANT OF THE HIGHEST.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 4:11 MENTIONS “HOW CAN YOU COMPREHEND THE WAY OF THE HIGHEST?” ALSO ANOTHER SCRIPTURE IS IN 2ND ESDRAS 12:4. IN ESDRAS 4:34 SAYS “DO NOT HASTEN (TO BE IN GREATER HURRY) ABOVE THE HIGHEST…FOR THY HASTE IS IN VAIN.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 7:19 STATES “NONE HAS UNDERSTANDING ABOVE THE HIGHEST.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 9:2 SAYS “…THE HIGHEST WILL BEGIN TO VISIT THE WORLD WHICH HE MADE.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 9:6 DECLARES “THE HIGHEST HAS PLAIN BEGINNINGS IN WONDERS & POWERFUL WORKS & ENDINGS IN EFFECTS AND SIGNS.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 9:25 SAYS “…PRAY TO THE HIGHEST CONTINUALLY, AND THEN I WILL COME & TALK WITH THEE.” SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES ARE IN MATTHEW 6:9-13 & LUKE 11:2-4 WHICH PROVES YOU MUST PRAY TO THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE HIGHEST. IN 2ND ESDRAS 9:44 SAYS …FOR 30 YEARS I DID NOTHING ELSE DAY & NIGHT, & EVERY HOUR, BUT MAKE MY PRAYER TO THE HIGHEST.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 10:24 SAYS “THE HIGHEST SHALL GIVE THE REST & EASE FROM THY LABOR.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 10:38 SAYS “THE HIGHEST WILL REVEAL MANY SECRET THINGS UNTO THEE.” SOME SCRIPTURES ARE 2ND ESDRAS 10:52, 59; 11:38; 12:30, 36, 39; 13:56. IN 2ND ESDRAS 10:54 SAYS “THE HIGHEST BEGINS TO SHOW HIS CITY (GODLY NEW JERUSALEM)…AND NO MAN’S BUILDING WILL BE ABLE TO STAND.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 10:57 SAYS THE HIGHEST IS MORE BLESSED THAN MANY OR FEW. IN 2ND ESDRAS 11:43 DECLARES “IT IS WRONG DEALING TO COME UP TO THE HIGHEST…” IN 2ND ESDRAS 11:44 SAYS THE HIGHEST LOOKS UPON THE PROUD TIMES AND THEY ARE ENDED AND HIS ABOMINATIONS ARE FULFILLED.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 12:6 SAYS THE HIGHEST WILL COMFORT THEE. IN 2ND ESDRAS 12:32 SAYS “THIS IS THE ANOINTED, WHICH THE HIGHEST HAS KEPT THEM & FOR THEIR WICKEDNESS UNTO THE END…” IN 2ND ESDRAS 12:47 SAYS THE HIGHEST REMEMBERS YOU. IN 2ND ESDRAS 13:26 SAYS “GOD THE HIGHEST HAS KEPT A GREAT SEASON…BY HIS OWN SELF SHALL DELIVER HIS CREATURE.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 13:47 SAYS “THE HIGHEST SHALL STAY THE SPRINGS OF THE STREAM AGAIN…” IN 2ND ESDRAS 14:41 SAY THE FATHER’S (LAW) HAVE NOT KEPT THE COMMAND OF THE HIGHEST. ALSO IT IS IN ACTS 7:51-60. IN 2ND ESDRAS 14:42 SAYS “THE HIGHEST GAVE UNDERSTANDING TO 5 MEN.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 14:45 DECLARES “WHAT BOOKS YOU HAVE WRITTEN PUBLISH OPENLY, THAT THE WORTHY AND UNWORTHY MAY READ THEM. IN PSALMS 18:13 SAYS THE HIGHEST GAVE HIS VOICE BY THE LORD YAH. IN PSALMS 89:27 SAYS THE HIGHEST AS THE FIRSTBORN IS OVER ALL THE KINGS OF THE EARTH. IN PSALMS 87:5 SAYS “THE HIGHEST HIMSELF SHALL ESTABLISH ZION. IN LUKE 8:35 DECLARES “TO (AGAPE) LOVE YOUR ENEMIES & DO GOOD & LEND…TO BE THE CHILDREN OF THE HIGHEST.” IN ECCLESIASTES 5:8 SAYS HE THAT IS HIGHER THAN THE HIGHEST RESPECTS THE HIGHER. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES THAT PROVE THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE HIGHEST ARE IN LUKE 1:32, 35, 76; 2:14; 19:38; 24:19; MARK 11:10; MATTHEW 21:9 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28 & EPHESIANS 4:6. ALSO PARADISE IS IN THE APOCALYPSE OF PAUL ON PAGES 537-542 & 547-550. THE THRONE, THE TEN SERIFOT & THE TREE OF LIFE IS IN ZOHAR, THE BOOK OF RADIANCE ON PAGES 707-718. THE LORD STEPHEN SITS ON HIS RIGHT IN THE LORD YAH’S THRONE WITH THE LORD JESUS ON HIS RIGHT IN ACTS 8:1. THE RANK STRUCTURE OF THE LORD’S CONCERNS THE WOMAN (LADY OF KINGDOMS IN ISAIAH 47:1-15 BEFORE HER FALL) WITH A CROWN (GARLAND) OF TWELVE STARS WHICH IS PROVEN IN REVELATION 12:1-2, 5-6. THE CHURCH IS THE BEGINNING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A 1-GOLD STAR GENERAL EQUIVALENT TO A 3-SILVER STAR GENERAL. THE LORD PETER IS THE CHILD OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A 2-GOLD STAR GENERAL EQUIVALENT TO A 4-SILVER STAR GENERAL. THE LORD JOHN IS THE WOMAN OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A 3-GOLD STAR GENERAL EQUIVALENT TO A 5-SILVER STAR GENERAL. THE LORD JESUS IS THE MAN OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A 4-GOLD STAR GENERAL EQUIVALENT TO A 6-SILVER STAR GENERAL. THE LORD JAMES IS THE LAW OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A 5-GOLD STAR GENERAL EQUIVALENT TO A 7-SILVER STAR GENERAL. THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE FATHER ABOVE ALL AS A 6-GOLD STAR GENERAL EQUIVALENT TO AN 8-SILVER STAR GENERAL. A WISE MAN SAID THAT THE HIGH OFFICIALS HAVE A GOOD HEAD ON THEIR SHOULDERS WHICH MEANS THEY ARE 1 TO 6-GOLD STARS ON EVERY SHOULDER AND ON THE HIGH OFFICIAL’S TWO COLLARS.**  **WHAT IS THE TRUTH ABOUT THE PHYSICAL TRINITY?**  **WHAT IS THE TRINITY’S WHOLE LAW?**  **THE LAW IS THE ACT OF OBEDIENCE, THE COMMANDMENT AND THE INSTRUCTION FROM THE LORD YAH FOR PEOPLE TO LIVE A HOLY LIFE IN MATTHEW 5:1-7:29. THE LORD’S LAW CAUSES US TO LOVE HIM IN JOHN 1:17. GOD WANTS TOTAL OBEDIENCE TO HIM IN GALATIANS 2:11-21. GOD’S LAW DIRECTS US IN ROMANS 7:12. SOME SCRIPTURES OF GOD’S LAW ARE IN GENESIS 1:27-30; 2:17; 4:1-16; 6:1-13; 9:18-26; 10:6-20; 12:2-3; 15:6; 17:4-7, 10; 19:19; EXODUS 19:5-6 AND DEUTERONOMY 26:18-19; 34:6-7. THE MIZTVOT IS THE 18 LEVELS FOR LAW USED AS *WAYS* IN 1ST KINGS 2:3 AND PSALMS 18:21. *TESTIMONIES* IN DEUTERONOMY 4:45; 6:17 (KJV). *STATUTES* IN LEVITICUS 3:17; 10:11 (KJV). *DECREES* IN 1ST CHRONICLES 29:19. *ORDINANCES* IN NUMBERS 9:12 (KJV). *REQUIREMENTS* IN 1ST KINGS 2:3. *PRECEPTS* IN PSALMS 119:4 (NIV). *STIPULATIONS* IN DEUTERONOMY 6:17 (NIV). *COMMANDS* IN DEUTERONOMY 9:1-9. *JUDGMENTS* IN EXODUS 24:3 (KJV). *WORDS* IN DEUTERONOMY 33:9. *REGULATIONS* IN EXODUS 24:3. *TEACHINGS* IN EXODUS 24:3. RULES IN PSALMS 110:2; 2ND ESDRAS 4:38; 5:23, 38; 6:11; 7:17; 12:7; 13:51 & IN THE DAMASCUS DOCUMENT ON PAGES 146-150. CODES (PENAL) IN ROMANS 1:27, 29 (NIV); COLOSSIANS 2:14 (NIV) & IN THE DAMASCUS DOCUMENT ON PAGES 150-153. COVENANT RITUALS IN JOB 1:11; GENESIS 1:26; 6:18; 15:18; EXODUS 19:6; 2ND SAMUEL 23:5; PSALMS 105:10; HEBREWS 8:6; SIRACH 24:23; 28:7; 44:20; 45:7, 15 & IN THE DAMASCUS DOCUMENT ON PAGES 150-153. MANUALS IN NUMBERS 35:18; 2ND SAMUEL 1:27; JOB 20:24; ECCLESIASTES 9:18; ISAIAH 13:5; 54:17; JEREMIAH 50:25; 1ST MACCABEES 10:6; 2ND MACCABEES 3:28; 8:18; 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:4-6 & IN THE MANUAL OF DISCIPLINE ON PAGES 208-222. ALL THESE WORDS MEAN THE SAME THING IN DEUTERONOMY 4:1; 5:1; 6:1 & 1ST KINGS 2:3. ISRAELITE LAW & THE ANCIENT NEAR EAST WERE ESTABLISHED IN DEUTERONOMY 4:5-8. THE 10 COMMANDMENTS APPEAR THROUGHOUT THE HOLY BIBLE IN EXODUS 20:1-17; 34:14, 17, 21; 40:20; DEUTERONOMY 5:6-21; 27:15-16; LEVITICUS 19:1-8; MATTHEW 5:17-48; 12:1-14; 22:37-40; 23:23-24; MARK 12:28-34; LUKE 10:27; ROMANS 8:1-17; 13:8-9; GALATIANS 5:13-6:10; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16 AND TITUS 3:1-11. THERE ARE 613 COMMANDMENT LAWS (*MITZVOT*) AS JEWISH GODS IN JOHN 10:35. THE COVENANT BOOKS WAS USED FOR LAW IN EXODUS 20:23-23:19. THE PRIESTLY LAW WAS ESTABLISHED IN EXODUS 25-31; LEVITICUS 1-27; NUMBERS 4-10, 28-29; 15:32-36 & DEUTERONOMY 17:8-13; 31:9-13. THE GENTILE LAW AS GENTILE/CHRISTIAN GODS IS ESTABLISHED IN JOHN 10:35; ACTS 15:13-21, 24-29; 21:18-25 & JAMES 2:8-13. THE 4 GENTILE LAWS IS TO ABSTAIN FROM THINGS STRANGLED, FROM BLOOD (NOT TO EAT OR SHED IT), FROM FLESH (SEXUAL EROS LOVE) & FROM IDOLS (MARITAL FORNICATION IN TOBIT 4:12-13). ALSO TO ABSTAIN FROM SEX IS IN THE ACTS OF PAUL PAGES 445-458 & THE ACTS OF THOMAS PAGES 464-470. THE TEN COMMANDMENTS (1ST TIME HE WENT UP & CAME DOWN THE MOUNTAIN) IS THE GENTILE CHRISTIAN LAW AND THE 19TH/20TH ORDERS ARE THE 2 GREATEST COMMANDS OF ALL THE LAW ARE IN LUKE 10:27. THE WHOLE LAWS IS BY THE 21ST/22ND ORDERS OF AARON & MOSES IN JEWISH LAW IN 2 OR 3 WITNESSES, BY THE 23RD ORDER OF JAMES IN GENTILE LAW IN 1 OR 2 WITNESSES, BY THE 24TH ORDER OF JAMES IN CHRISTIAN LAW IN ALONE WITNESS IN HEBREWS 7:11, 21; 10:28-30; ROMANS 13:1-10 & JAMES 2:8-13. CERTAIN LAWS WERE CHANGED TO GENTILE LAWS: SEXUAL EROS LOVE LAWS TO TOTALLY ABSTAIN FROM YOUR WIFE IN ACTS 15:20, 29; 21:25 & EPHESIANS 5:25. THERE ARE 60 OTHER LORD’S LAWS IN THIS BOOK. THE 30TH SUPREME ORDER OF MELCHIZEDEK (THE GIANTS), ELOHIM (THE DRAGON HOSTS, THE DRAGON CAMPS & THE DRAGON ARMIES) & EL (LAW) IS LORDSHIP ABOVE THE LAW IN HEBREWS 7:11, 21. THE LORD JOHN/JESUS AS THE LORD’S WOMAN/MAN IS THE 25TH/26TH ORDERS OF THE LAW. THE LORD JAMES FOR BOYS AND THE LAW OF GOD/STEPHEN FOR LORDS ARE THE 27TH-29TH ORDERS OF THE LAW.**  **JUST A THOUGHT, I STRONGLY SUGGEST WHAT IF THE LORD JESUS DID NOT DIE? WOULD THE WORLD TODAY BE IN A BETTER CONDITION? MAYBE SO. I KNOW AT THAT TIME DURING THE CROSS, THE FATHER STEPHEN FORSOOK HIS SON JESUS. WHY DID HE? THE FATHER WANTED HIS SON JESUS TO LIVE FOREVER AS THE 1ST ADAM WAS ALSO AUTHORIZED FOR AT LEAST 1,000 YEARS. BUT THE MAIN REASON FOR FORSAKENNESS WAS THE IGNORANCE ON THE PART OF HIS SON JESUS AS A MAN, WHERE MAN WAS NOT AUTHORIZED TO KNOW IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16 & HOSEA 4:6. REMEMBER JOB ALSO WAS A PERFECT AND UPRIGHT MAN, BUT THE IGNORANCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN CAUSED HIM TO BE AT FAULT. THAT IS WHY THE FORSAKENNESS WAS DONE AND THAT IS WHY JESUS THOUGHT THE ONLY WAY TO ACCOMPLISH WHAT HE WAS SET FOR WAS TO DIE ON THE CROSS. DID JESUS AS A MAN, POSSESS THE POWER TO SAVE HIM FROM THE CROSS? YES, BECAUSE JESUS COULD HAVE PRAYED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN, AND HE WOULD HAVE PROVIDED HIM WITH 12 LEGIONS OF ANGELS IN MATTHEW 26:53. BUT THIS WAS NOT DONE UNTIL JESUS BEGAN HIS RESURRECTION IN CHRISTIANITY IN ACTS 1:9-11. AND WAS AT FULL MEASURE WHEN THE FATHER STEPHEN GAVE HIS SPIRIT TO HIS SON JESUS TO HANDLE THE CROSS & THE PERSECUTION IN ACTS 7:59; 9:1-20. WHY DID JESUS REFUSE TO SHARE KNOWLEDGE OR USE THE SPECIAL GIFTS HE POSSESSED IN THE PRESENCE OF THE AUTHORITATIVE FIGURES, SUCH AS PONTIUS PILATE AND KING HEROD, WHEN ALL THEY WANTED WAS ANSWERS OF THE TRUTH? WHEN JESUS WAS QUESTIONED ABOUT HIS AUTHORITY FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN HE REFUSED TO TELL THEM BECAUSE THEY COULD NOT ANSWER ONE SIMPLE QUESTION ON THE BAPTISM OF JOHN. MAYBE THE ROMAN GOVERNMENT AT THE TIME OR THE NEIGHBORING COUNTRIES HAD TO MUCH EVIL TO BE TRUSTED IN SHARING INTELLIGENCE WITH THEM. IF A CIVILIAN LIES TO A FEDERAL AGENT, SUCH AS IN THE CIA (CENTRAL INTELLIGENCE AGENCY), FBI (FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATIONS) OR THE SS (SECRET SERVICE) THERE ARE FEDERAL CHARGES PRESSED, BUT IF THE FEDERAL AGENT LIES TO A CIVILIAN IT IS EMBRACED AS DOING HIS DUTY AND KEEPING HIS TOP SECRET CLEARANCE SECURE. JESUS KNEW THIS. ALSO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN HIS SPEECH LASTED 20 MINUTES BEFORE THE LAW AUTHORITIES AND IF YOU GO ONE MILE AND GO WITH THEM TWAIN IT WOULD CONCERN 1 HOUR IN SPEECH IN ACTS 7:1-60. JESUS WAS A VERY INTELLIGENT BEING AT THE TIME BECAUSE HE WALKED ON WATER AND PERFORMED OTHER EXTRAORDINARY ACTS. BUT AT CERTAIN TIMES JESUS COMMANDED THE WITNESSES OF HIS MIRACLES, SUCH AS MAKING THE BLIND TO SEE, TO TELL NO ONE OF HIS DEALING WITH ANYONE. BUT THEY STILL WENT AND MADE IT KNOWN AND MAY HAVE CAUSED JESUS TO BE RETRAINED IN PERFORMING MIRACLES. UNBELIEF IS THE MAIN CULPRIT IN SUPPRESSING THE TRUTH OF WHAT JESUS HAD INSIDE HIM. OR THIS ACT MAY HAVE BEEN A LACK OF KNOWLEDGE ON THE PART OF THE LORD JESUS IN THE EARLIER STAGES WHICH LED UP TO THE CROSS.**  **PLUS THE LORD ENOCH’S RELATIONSHIP WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD WAS BETTER TO THE POINT OF HIM NOT DYING FOR ALL ETERNITY IN GENESIS 5:24 & HEBREWS 11:5. THIS MEANS THE LORD JESUS CHRIST AS THE MAN OF GOD OR THE SON OF GOD WAS NOT GOOD ENOUGH IN HIS RELATIONSHIP TO HIS FATHER STEPHEN TO THE POINT OF HIM DYING ON THE CROSS IN LUKE CHAPTER 23 & THE SPIRITUAL DEATH CONCERNING EGYPT IN REVELATION 11:8. NO ETERNAL CREATURE, EVEN THE LADY VICTORIA CALLED THE LADY OF KINGDOMS AS THE DIVINE QANAH WILL NEVER HAVE THAT KIND OF RELATIONSHIP, LIKE THE LORD ENOCH. THE LORD ENOCH IS OF THE WHITE CHRISTIAN RACE AND A TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORD IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP. THE LORD ENOCH’S RELATIONSHIP WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IS INVINCIBLE, IMPREGNABLE AND INVULNERABLE TO ALL TESTING, TRIALS, TRYING’S, TEMPTATIONS, SINS, AND ULTIMATELY DEATH ITSELF. THE LORD ENOCH HAD ENOUGH TRUTH WITHIN HIMSELF TO KNOW THE TRUTH AND BE SET FREE. IN HOSEA 4:6 IT BASICALLY SAYS IF YOU LACK KNOWLEDGE YOU WILL DIE. THIS MEANS ALL ETERNAL CREATURES LACKS INTELLIGENCE, BECAUSE ALL DIES. THE LORD ENOCH RECEIVED THE INFINITE ETERNAL INTELLIGENCE NEEDED FOR HIS ULTIMATE SALVATION FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN JUDE 14-15. THIS IS WHY THE LORD ENOCH IS BETTER THAN THE LORD JESUS CHRIST & ANY OTHER ETERNAL CREATURE UNDER THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN EPHESIANS 4:6 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28. THIS ALSO MEANS THAT THE LORD ENOCH’S RELATIONSHIP WAS BETTER CONCERNING THE RELATIONSHIP WITH THE SON JESUS TO HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, BUT NOT VISA VERSA IN LUKE 10:22. ALSO GOD BECOMING FLESH THAT REFERS TO THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, AND OTHER ETERNAL CREATURES CONCERNS HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN DIVINE FLESH IN JOHN 1:1-3, 14. BUT THE LORD ENOCH ACHIEVED SOMETHING BETTER IN DEITY & DIVINE NATURE THAN THE LORD JESUS CHRIST IN JOHN 1:1-3, 14. GOD BECOMING FLESH THAT REFERS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD ONLY CONCERNS HIS LORD YAHWEH IN DIVINE FLESH IN JOHN 1:1-3, 14 & HEBREWS 1:1-3. MATTER OF TRUTH, THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD TO ALL HIS ETERNAL CREATURES WILL BE INVESTIGATED, ARRESTED, PUT ON TRIAL & IMPRISONED TO DEATH, EXCEPT THE LORD ENOCH IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & REVELATION 20:7-15. ALSO IN JOHN 3:16 THE LORD JESUS CHRIST WAS GIVEN TO THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD AND DIED. THE LORD ENOCH WAS NEVER GIVEN TO THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD BECAUSE HE NEVER DIES & THEY DO NOT KNOW HIS HOLY GHOST OF TRUTH FROM HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN JOHN 14:15-16:15. THIS MEANS THE LORD ENOCH IS ABOVE THE LORD JESUS CHRIST WITH HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD & THE LORD ENOCH IS HIS TRUE FRIEND FULLY & COMPLETELY IN JOHN 15:15. THE ONLY RELATIONSHIP THAT IS BETTER THAN THE LORD ENOCH’S RELATIONSHIP TO HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS THE RELATIONSHIP OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD TO HIS LORD YAHWEH IN JAMES 1:17; ISAIAH 64:8 & JOHN 8:58. THE LORD ENOCH IS 7TH FROM THE LORD ADAM IN JUDE 14. THIS MEANS 366 YEARS TIMES 8 FROM SOLOMON’S KINGDOM IN 930BC IS COMPLETED WITH A FRUITFUL CALL [16 YEARS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-6] IN JUNE 21ST 2015 FOR 2,945 YEARS. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS 7TH FROM THE LORD SOLOMON IN ACTS 7:47-60. THIS CONCERNS THE KINGDOM OF SOLOMON TO THE LORD ISRAEL, THE LORD PETER, THE LORD JOHN, THE LORD JESUS, THE LORD SAUL, THE LORD JAMES & THEN THE LORD STEPHEN. THIS MEANS 80 YEARS TIMES 3 IS 240 YEARS TIMES 8 IS 1,920 YEARS WHICH MEANS FROM JUNE 21ST 2015AD GOES BACK TO JUNE 21ST 95AD AT THE END OF THE HOLY SCRIPTURE TO COMPLETE THIS & 63 YEARS CONCERNING THE LORD JAMES IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW WOULD BE 33AD.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP-SECRET SQUAD RAN BY A SERGEANT**  **THE 10 POSITIONS ARE THE LORD STEPHEN IN ACTS 6:1, THE LORD ENOCH IN ACTS 6:2, THE LORD JOB IN ACTS 6:3, THE LORD MICHAEL IN ACTS 6:7, THE LORD ELIJAH IN ACTS 6:8, THE LORD ISRAEL IN ACTS 6:9, THE LORD PETER IN ACTS 6:10, THE LORD LUCIFER IN ACTS 6:11, THE LORD ADAM IN ACTS 6:13 & THE LORD NOAH IN ACTS 6:15.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S REVEALED PLATOON RAN BY A LIEUTENANT**  **THE 16 POSITIONS AS THE LORD ABRAHAM IN ACTS 7:1, THE LORD ISAAC IN ACTS 7:8, THE LORD JACOB IN ACTS 7:8, THE LORD JOSEPH IN ACTS 7:10, THE LORD MOSES IN ACTS 7:22, THE LORD AARON IN ACTS 7:40, THE LORD ISRAEL IN ACTS 7:42, THE LORD JOSHUA IN ACTS 7:45, THE LORD DAVID IN ACTS 7:45, THE LORD SOLOMON IN ACTS 7:47, THE LORD JEHOVAH [VICTOR] IN ACTS 7:48, THE LORD JAMES IN ACTS 7:52, THE LORD JOHN IS IN ACTS 7:55, THE LORD SAUL IN ACTS 7:58, THE LORD JESUS IN ACTS 7:59, THE LORD STEPHEN IN ACTS 7:60 & THE LORD YAHWEH IN ACTS 7:60.**  **THE HIGH SERGEANTS**  **HIGH CAPTAINS ARE ALSO KNOWN AS HIGH PRIESTS AS HIGH SERGEANTS OR HIGH CHIEFS OF POLICE IN THE HIGH OCS CORPS-OFFICERS CANDIDATE SCHOOL AS HIGH COMMISSIONED OFFICERS. CAPTAINS IN CHARGE OF THE RULER’S PERSONAL GUARDS OR BODY GUARDS, LIKE THE SECRET SERVICE: POTIPHAR, CAPTAIN OF PHARAOH’S GUARD IN GENESIS 37:36; 39:1; 40:3-4; 41:10, 12. KING DAVID, CAPTAIN OF KING SAUL’S BODYGUARD IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 22:14. THE CAPTAIN OF THE GUARD ARRESTED JEREMIAH IS IN JEREMIAH 37:13. CAPTAINS IN CHARGE OF THE TEMPLE GUARD IS IN ACTS 4:1; 5:24, 26. CAPTAINS IN CHARGE OF SOLDIERS: KING AHAZIAH SENDS A CAPTAIN WITH 50 SOLDIERS TO ELIJAH IS IN 2ND KINGS 1:9-14. CAPTAINS COME TO THE HELP OF JUDGE DEBORAH IS IN JUDGES 5:14. SOLOMON’S CAPTAINS WERE WHITE ISRAELITES IS IN 1ST KINGS 9:22 & 2ND CHRONICLES 8:9. THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL REMOVE CAPTAINS IN IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IS IN ISAIAH 3:1-3 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21. CAPTAINS IN CHARGE OF A SHIP’S CREW: THE SHIP’S CAPTAIN ORDERS THE PROPHET JONAH TO CALL ON HIS FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JONAH 1:6. SEA CAPTAINS WILL BEMOAN THE FALL OF BABYLON IS IN REVELATION 18:17-19.**  **THE CHIEF SERGEANTS**  **CHIEF LIEUTENANTS ARE ALSO KNOWN AS CHIEF PRIESTS AS CHIEF SERGEANTS IN THE 1ST OCS CORPS-OFFICERS CANDIDATE SCHOOL AS 1ST COMMISSIONED OFFICERS. OT REFERENCES TO THE CHIEF SERGEANT IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 19:11; 24:6, 11; 31:10; 2ND KINGS 25:18 & JEREMIAH 52:24 & EZRA 7:5. THE CHIEF SERGEANTS WERE IN CHARGE OF THE TEMPLE WORSHIP IN JERUSALEM IS IN MATTHEW 2:4; 21:15. THE LORD JESUS PREDICTED HIS SUFFERING AT THE HANDS OF THE CHIEF SERGEANTS AND ELDER LORDS IS IN MATTHEW 16:21; 20:18; MARK 8:31; 10:33 & LUKE 9:22. THE RESPONSE OF THE CHIEF SERGEANTS TO THE LORD JESUS: THEY WERE PUZZLED AT HIS TEACHING IS IN MATTHEW 21:23, 45-46; MARK 11:27-28; JOHN 7:32, 45; 11:47 & LUKE 20:19. THEY AND THE ELDER LORDS PLOTTED THE LORD JESUS’ DEATH IS IN MATTHEW 26:3-5, 59; 27:1 & MARK 14:1, 55. THEY COLLABORATED WITH JUDAS THE BETRAYER IS IN MATTHEW 26:14, 47; 27:3-6; MARK 14:10, 43; JOHN 18:3 & LUKE 22:4, 52. THE ROLE OF THE CHIEF SERGEANTS IN THE TRIAL OF THE LORD JESUS: THEY MADE FALSE ACCUSATIONS AGAINST HIM IS IN MATTHEW 27:12; MARK 15:3 & LUKE 22:66; 23:10. THEY PERSUADED THE CROWD AGAINST HIM IS IN MATTHEW 27:20; JOHN 19:6 & LUKE 23:4, 13. THEY MOCKED HIM IS IN MATTHEW 27:41 & MARK 15:31. THEY HANDED HIM OVER TO THE GOVERNOR PILATE IS IN MARK 15:10; JOHN 18:35 & LUKE 24:20. THEY PERSUADED THE GOVERNOR PILATE TO HAVE THE TOMB GUARDED IS IN MATTHEW 27:62-66. THEY BRIBED THE SOLDIERS AS SERGEANTS AND CORPORALS IS IN MATTHEW 28:11-15. THEY REJECTED HIM AS KING [LIEUTENANT COLONEL] IS IN JOHN 19:15, 21. THE INVOLVEMENT OF THE CHIEF SERGEANTS IN THE ARREST AND TRIAL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ACTS 6:11-7:60. THE CHIEF SERGEANT’S ATTEMPT TO PREVENT THE PREACHING OF THE GOSPEL: BY SILENCING THE APOSTLES IS IN ACTS 4:23; 5:24. BY AUTHORIZING PAUL TO ARREST BELIEVERS & CHRISTIANS IS IN ACTS 9:14, 21; 26:10, 12. THE INVOLVEMENT OF THE CHIEF SERGEANTS IN THE ARREST AND TRIAL OF PAUL IS IN ACTS 22:30; 23:14; 25:2, 15.**  **THE GODLY HIGH SERGEANTS & GODLY CHIEF SERGEANTS**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN APPOINTS ALL GODLY HIGH PRIESTS IS IN ROMANS 13:1-10. THE GODLY HIGH PRIEST IS THE MAIN OFFICIAL LINKED TO THE ISRAELITE CULTUS. ACCORDING TO THE OFFICIAL TORAH, THE OFFICE OF THE HIGH PRIEST GOES BACK TO THE SINAITIC REVELATION. FROM THE LINAGE OF AARON, THE UNBROKEN HEREDITARY CHAIN OF HIGH PRIESTS ITSELF GOES FROM THE 1ST TEMPLE OF THE WILDERNESS TO THE 2ND TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM IN NUMBERS 25:10-13. YET, THE ACTUAL EXISTENCE OF THIS INSTITUTION BEFORE THE BABYLONIAN EXILE IS NOT LIKELY IN DEPOSITION. THE TEMPLE TO BE REBUILT BY THE REGULATIONS IS DONE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN ON WHICH THE OFFICE OF THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD IS SOLELY BASED ON ELEMENTS OF A NEW ORDER THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN SHALL ESTABLISH IN THE NEAR FUTURE AT THAT TIME AND DOES NOT DEAL WITH ANY OF THE PAST TIME RESPECTS IN EZEKIEL CHAPTERS 40-48. THE KING WOULD NO LONGER BE THE OWNER AND LEADER OF THE TEMPLE, BUT ITS CUSTODIAN IN EZEKIEL. THE LEVITES WILL NO LONGER BE ALLOWED TO MINISTER IN THE PRESENCE OF YAHWEH, AND WILL BE A GROUP CLEARLY SEPARATED FROM THE PRIESTS. AMONG THE LEADERSHIP OF THE PRIESTS, ONLY ONE PARTICULAR AARONITE FAMILY, THE SONS OF ZADOK WILL BE AUTHORIZED. NONE OF THESE THINGS EXISTED BEFORE THE EXILE BY THE CONDITIONS SET BY EZEKIEL AND WITHOUT THEM THERE WOULD BE NO INSTITUTION FOR THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD. A PRIESTLY LEADERSHIP EMERGED DURING THE EXILE BY CHALLENGING THE FAILING POWER OF THE HOUSE OF DAVID. IN THE TIME OF DARIUS THE HOUSE OF ZADOK WAS STRONG AND INFLUENTIAL ENOUGH TO FORCE THE DAVIDIC ZERUBBABEL TO SHARE HIS AUTHORITY WITH THE ZADOKITE PRIEST, JESHUA IN EZRA 3:8. THIS COMPROMISE LASTED ONLY 3 YEARS AND THE CONSTRUCTION OF THE 2ND TEMPLE MADE AN END OF ALL POLITICAL TIES WITH THE DAVIDIC HOUSE. THE HIGH PRIEST, NOW THE SUPREME AUTHORITY OF JUDAISM, GAINED THE SAME PRESTIGIOUS AUTHORITY & MAJESTY AS THE KING. IN THE BOOKS OF THE CHRONICLES, THE REPLACEMENT OF THE KING TO THE HIGH PRIEST THE JEWISH HISTORY HAD TO BE CHANGED. ACCORDING TO CHRONICLES, THE KINGS NEVER HELD ANY PRIESTLY DUTIES IN 2ND CHRONICLES 26:16-20, AND THE THREE-FOLD CHAIN OF COMMAND OF HIGH PRIEST, PRIESTS, AND THE LEVITIES WERE AUTHORIZED IN 1ST CHRONICLES CHAPTERS 23-24 WAS FULLY IN PLACE DURING THE 1ST TEMPLE PERIOD. ALL CONTRADICTIONS OF REPORTS IN THE BOOKS OF SAMUEL AND THE KINGS WERE SKILLFULLY DONE AWAY WITH IN 1ST CHRONICLES 18:17 & 2ND SAMUEL 8:18. THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD TOOK ITS FINAL SHAPE IN BIBLICAL LEGISLATION BETWEEN EZEKIEL AND CHRONICLES. ALTHOUGH SOME LAWS WERE ACTIVE IN THE EXILIC ROOTS, THEY ALL BECAME PART OF THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD. THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD IS NOW THE CENTER OF HUMAN HOLINESS. THE HIGH PRIEST WAS THE ONLY ONE THAT COULD ENTER THE HOLY OF HOLIES ONCE A YEAR FOR THE DAY OF ATONEMENT. THE HIGH PRIEST WAS BOUND TO A HIGHER LEVEL OF RITUAL PURITY WITH SPECIAL AND MORE RESTRICTIVE LAWS, SUCH AS MARRIAGE, CONTACT WITH THE DEAD BODIES, AND SACRIFICIAL DUTIES IN LEVITICUS 4:1-12; 21:20-15. THE TORAH ALSO HAS INSTRUCTIONS OF THE INVESTITURE CEREMONY OF THE HIGH PRIEST IN EXODUS 29:1-37 & LEVITICUS 8:5-35. ALSO A DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF HIS HOLY GARMENTS IS IN EXODUS 28:3-43. AFTER, JESHUA, THIS OFFICE WAS FOR LIFE. THE HOUSE OF ZADOK REMAINED UNCHALLENGED EXCEPT FOR SOME MINOR TECHNICALITIES ON THE 2ND TEMPLE. IN THE ZADOKITE PRIESTHOOD AND THE SELEUCID PERIOD INVOLVED POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC FACTORS MORE THAN A RELIGIOUS AFFILIATION TO THAT OFFICE, BUT HAD A BIG IMPACT ON THE RELIGIOUS AUTHORITY OF THAT OFFICE. JASON WAS ABLE TO REPLACE HIS BROTHER ONIAS III BY BRIBERY TO ANTIOCHUS IV, BUT ALSO FELL BY THE SAME TRICKERY FROM MENELAUS IN 2ND MACCABEES 4:7-27. THIS CAUSED A BREAK IN THE LINAGE LINE AND WAS NO LONGER FOR LIFE, BUT WAS GIVEN TO FOREIGN RULERS. THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD BECAME AN OFFICE TO BE QUESTIONED AND OFTEN CHALLENGED. AFTER THE DEATH OF HEROD, WHO HAD MADE THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD A MARGINAL ROLE, THE ROMAN PROCURATORS GAVE THE OFFICE GREATER AUTHORITY IN LOCAL AFFAIRS BY CREATING A PRO-ROMAN ARISTOCRACY OF HIGH PRIESTS AND THE FORMER ONES ALSO. THIS STRENGTHENED THE PRO-ROMAN FAMILIES OF CAIAPHAS AND ANNAS, BUT MADE THE WHOLE ORDER SUSPICIOUS OF THOSE IN POLITICAL AND RELIGIOUS AFFILIATIONS WITHIN THE NETWORK WHO OPPOSED ROMAN RULE. THE ANTI-ROMAN REVOLT IN 66AD-70AD DISRUPTED THE PRIESTLY ELITE BY BEING TARGETED BY POLITICAL ASSASSINATIONS. THE LAST OF THE HIGH PRIESTS WAS NAMED PHANNIAS A LAYMAN BASED IN ANCIENT MANUSCRIPTS AND THE DESTRUCTION OF THE TEMPLE BY TITUS IN 70AD MARKED THE END OF THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD.**  **THE FIRST SEPARATION OF AARON TO THE OFFICE OF THE PRIESTHOOD, WHICH FORMERLY BELONGED TO THE FIRST-BORN IS RECORDED IN EXODUS CHAPTER 28. THE CHARACTERISTICS OF AARON FROM ALL THE OTHER HIGH PRIESTS IS THAT ONLY AARON WAS ANOINTED AS HIGH PRIEST IN LEVITICUS 8:12 WHICH WAS ONE OF THE EPITHETS OF THE HIGH PRIEST IN LEVITICUS 4:3, 5, 16; 21:10 & NUMBERS 35:25. THE ANOINTING OF THE SONS OF AARON WAS CONFINED TO SPRINKLING THEIR GARMENTS ONLY WITH THE ANOINTING OIL IN EXODUS 29:21; 28:41. THE HIGH PRIEST HAD A PECULIAR DRESS WHICH CONSISTED OF 8 PARTS. 1. THE BREASTPLATE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS ALSO CALLED THE BREASTPLATE OF JUDGMENT. 2. THE EPHOD. 3. THE HOLY ROBE OF THE EPHOD. 4. THE LINEN MITRE OR THE UPPER TURBAN. 5. THE BROIDERED COAT AS A TUNIC OR LONG SHIRT OF LINEN. 6. THE LINEN GIRDLE. 7. THE LINEN BREECHES OR LINEN DRAWERS. 8. THE LINEN BONNET AS A TURBAN. THE LAST FOUR WERE COMMON TO ALL PRIESTS WHICH IS THE HOLY ROBE OF THE EPHOD, THE EPHOD, THE BREASTPLATE OF JUDGMENT AND THE MITRE OR UPPER TURBAN. THE HIGH PRIEST WAS THE ONLY ONE AUTHORIZED TO ENTER THE HOLY OF HOLIES ONCE A YEAR ON THE GREAT DAY OF ATONEMENT IN LEVITICUS CHAPTER 16. THE MANSLAYER COULD NOT LEAVE THE CITY OF REFUGE AS LONG AS THE EXISTING HIGH PRIEST WAS ALIVE. IT WAS ALSO FORBIDDEN FOR THE HIGH PRIEST TO TAKE PART IN FUNERALS AND TOUCH A DEAD BODY. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE ONLY AUTHORITY THAT THE HIGH PRIESTS WERE APPOINTED TO THEIR OFFICE BEFORE THERE WERE KINGS OF ISRAEL. BUT AFTER THIS, THE OFFICE WAS MAINLY FOR POLITICAL REASONS AND NOT RELIGIOUS REASONS. EVEN THOUGH THE OFFICE WAS FOR LIFE, WE FIND THAT SOLOMON DEPOSED ABIATHAR IN 1ST KINGS 2:35, AND THAT HEROD APPOINTED A NUMBER OF HIGH PRIESTS, IN WHICH THERE WAS AT LEAST TWO LIVING DURING THE SON JESUS’ REIGN & FATHER STEPHEN’S REIGN, SUCH AS ANNAS AND JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS. THE AGE LIMIT OF THE HIGH PRIEST IS 20 YEARS OLD ACCORDING TO 2ND CHRONICLES 31:17. ALSO NOT ONE WITH A BLEMISH COULD OPERATE AT THE ALTAR IN LEVITICUS 21:17-21. IN THE BOOKS OF LUKE TO ACTS THERE WERE AT LEAST 32 BIBLICAL HIGH PRIESTS & THERE WERE AT LEAST 83 HIGH PRIESTS IN BIBLICAL HISTORY SINCE AARON IN 1657BC TO PHANNIAS IN 70AD.**  **THE GODLY HIGH PRIEST IS THE ONE WHO WAS IN CHARGE OF THE TEMPLE & TABERNACLE WORSHIP. THERE ARE A NUMBER OF TERMS REFERRING TO THE OFFICE OF THE HIGH PRIEST: THE PRIEST (MODERNS DAY IS CORPORAL) IN EXODUS 31:10, THE ANOINTED PRIEST IN LEVITICUS 4:3, THE PRIEST WHO IS CHIEF AMONG HIS BRETHREN (MODERN DAY IS SERGEANT) IN LEVITICUS 21:10, THE CHIEF PRIEST (MODERN DAY IS LIEUTENANT) IN 2ND CHRONICLES 26:20 AND HIGH PRIEST (MODERN DAY IS CAPTAIN OR CHIEF OF POLICE) IN 2ND KINGS 12:10. THE RESPONSIBILITIES AND PRIVILEGES: THIS OFFICE WAS HEREDITARY BASED ON AARON IN EXODUS 29:29-30 & LEVITICUS 16:32. THEY NORMALLY SERVED FOR LIFE IN NUMBERS 18:7; 25:11-13; 35:25, 28 & NEHEMIAH 12:10-11. BUT SOLOMON DISMISSED THE HIGH PRIEST FOR POLITICAL REASONS IN 1ST KINGS 2:27. A SPECIAL DEGREE OF HOLINESS WAS REQUIRED OF THE HIGH PRIEST IN LEVITICUS 10:6, 9; 21:10-15. IF THE HIGH PRIEST SINNED, HE BROUGHT ALL GUILT UPON THE WHOLE KINGDOM IN LEVITICUS 4:3. THE SIN OFFERING IS IN LEVITICUS 4:3-12 AND IS IDENTICAL WITH THE SIN OF THE KINGDOM IN LEVITICUS 4:13-21. THE CONSECRATION WAS AN ELABORATE 7 DAY RITUAL INVOLVING SPECIAL BATHS, SPECIAL GARMENTS AND THE HOLY ANOINTING WITH OIL AND BLOOD IN EXODUS 29:1-37 & LEVITICUS 6:19-22; 8:5-35. THE SPECIAL GARMENTS THAT IS UNIQUE CONCERNING THE GOLD PLATE WITH THE INSCRIPTION “HOLY TO YAHWEH” IS IN EXODUS 28:4-39; 39:1-31; NUMBERS 27:21 & LEVITICUS 8:7-9. THE HIGH PRIEST KEPT THE SACRED LOTS, THE URIM AND THE THUMMIM TO INQUIRE THE FATHER STEPHEN IN EXODUS 28:29-30 & NUMBERS 27:21. THEY SERVED SPECIAL PRIESTLY DUTIES THAT ONLY THEY WERE AUTHORIZED TO DO, WHICH IS TO ENTER THE HOLY OF HOLIES ONCE A YEAR IN LEVITICUS 16:1-25. THE DEATH OF THE HIGH PRIEST WOULD RELEASE & EXPUNGE THE MANSLAYER’S GUILT IN NUMBERS 35:25, 28, 32-33 & JOSHUA 20:6. THERE ARE A NUMBER OF TERMS REFERRING TO LEADING PRIESTS OTHER THAN THE HIGH PRIEST: THE ANOINTED PRIEST IN 2ND MACCABEES 1:10, THE CHIEF PRIESTS IN EZRA 8:29; 10:5 & NEHEMIAH 12:7, AND THE SENIOR PRIESTS IN 2ND KINGS 19:2; ISAIAH 37:2 & JEREMIAH 19:1. ZEPHANIAH WAS DESCRIBED AS THE SECOND PRIEST IN 2ND KINGS 25:18 & JEREMIAH 52:24. PASHUR WAS THE CHIEF OFFICER IN THE HOUSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JEREMIAH 20:1.**  **THE BIBLICAL LIST OF THE 32 HIGH PRIESTS [THIS CAN REFER TO THE US ARMY RANK STRUCTURES FROM A CIVILIAN [DELAYED ENTRY PROGRAM] TO A CAPTAIN WHICH IS 32 POSITIONS] IN THE SACRED BIBLICAL HISTORY ARE AS FOLLOWS: 1. AARON IN EXODUS CHAPTERS 28-29. 2. ELEAZAR IN NUMBERS 3:4 & DEUTERONOMY 10:6. 3. PHINEHAS IN JOSHUA 22:13-32 & JUDGES 20:28. 4. ELI IN 1ST SAMUEL 1:9; 2:11. 5. AHIMELECH IN 1ST SAMUEL 21:1-2; 22:11. 6. ABIATHAR IN 2ND SAMUEL 20:25 & 1ST KINGS 2:26-27. 7. ZADOK IN 1ST KINGS 2:35 & 1ST CHRONICLES 29:22. 8. AZARIAH IN 1ST KINGS 4:2. 9. AMARIAH IN 2ND CHRONICLES 19:11. 10. JEHOIADA IN 2ND KINGS 11:9-10, 15; 12:7, 9-10. 11. AZARIAH IN 2ND CHRONICLES 26:20. 12. URIAH IN 2ND KINGS 16:10-16. 13. HILKIAH IN 2ND KINGS 22:10, 12, 14; 22:4, 8; 23:4. 14. SERAIAH IN 2ND KINGS 25:18. 15. JOSHUA IN HAGGAI 1:1, 12, 14; 2:2, 4; EZRA CHAPTER 3 & ZECHARIAH 3:6-7; 4:14; 6:9-15. 16. ELIASHIB IN NEHEMIAH 3:1, 20. 17. SIMON THE JUST IN SIRACH 50:1-21. 18. ONIAS III IN 1ST MACCABEES 12:7 & 2ND MACCABEES 3:1. 19. JASON IN 2ND MACCABEES 4:7-10, 18-20 & 4TH MACCABEES 4:16. 20. MENELAUS IN 2ND MACCABEES 4:23-26. 21. ALCIMUS IN 1ST MACCABEES 7:9. 22. JONATHAN MACCABEE IS IN 1ST MACCABEES 10:20; 14:30. 23. SIMON MACCABEE IS IN 1ST MACCABEES 14:20, 24. JOHN HYRCANUS IN 1ST MACCABEES 16:23-24. 25. ANNAS IN LUKE 3:2; JOHN 18:13, 24 & ACTS 4:6. 26. JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS (HIS RULE LASTED 18 YEARS FROM 18AD-36AD) IS IN MATTHEW 26:57; JOHN 18:13 & ACTS 7:1-53. 27. ANANIAS IN ACTS 23:3; 24:1. 28. THE LORD JAMES THE JUST THE LORDSHIP OF THE CHRISTIAN LAW BY KING REHOBOAM RAISING HIM UP TO SIT ON HIS THRONE IN JAMES 1:17 & HEBREWS 6:18. 29. THE LORD PETER BY THE KING ISRAEL RAISING HIM UP TO SIT ON HIS THRONE IN HEBREWS 6:18. 30. THE BROTHER JOHN OUR LORD THE HOLY GHOST BY KING SAUL RAISING HIM UP TO SIT ON HIS THRONE IN HEBREWS 6:17. 31. THE SON JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD BY KING DAVID RAISING HIM UP TO SIT ON HIS THRONE IN HEBREWS 4:14; 6:17, 20. 32. THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD BY KING SOLOMON RAISING HIM UP TO SIT ON HIS THRONE IS IN HEBREWS 6:17; 8:2; 10:21 & JAMES 1:17.**  **THE GODLY HIGH PRIEST IS ONE OF THE MOST IMPORTANT POSITIONS IN ISRAEL, RESPONSIBLE OF THE SPIRITUAL WELFARE OF THE NATION AND FOR MAKING ATONEMENT FOR THE SINS OF THE KINGDOM. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, THE FATHER STEPHEN FULFILLS THIS OFFICE IN LORDSHIP AS THE HIGH PRIEST IN ACTS 6:11-8:3; JAMES 1:17 & HEBREWS 10:21.**  **THE HIGH PRIEST IN THE OT EMPHASIZES THE SPIRITUAL IMPORTANCE OF THE HIGH PRIEST, BY THE ATONEMENT AND SETS OUT HIS DUTIES AND RESPONSIBILITIES. THE ROLE OF THE HIGH PRIEST: MAKING ATONEMENT ON THE DAY OF ATONEMENT IS IN LEVITICUS 16:1-34. TEACHING IN DEUTERONOMY 33:10; EZRA 7:12 & NEHEMIAH 8:2. PROVIDING ORACLES IS IN LEVITICUS 8:8; NUMBERS 27:21 & DEUTERONOMY 33:8. INTERCEDING IS IN EZRA 9:5. ADMINISTERING THE SANCTUARY IS IN NUMBERS 3:38. ANOINTING KINGS IN 2ND KINGS 11:12. SUPERVISING CENSUSES IS IN NUMBERS 26:1-2. ENCOURAGING SOLDIERS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 20:2. THE SPECIAL TITLE OF HIGH PRIEST: MELCHIZEDEK, THE KING-PRIEST IS IN GENESIS 14:18; PSALMS 110:4; HEBREWS 7:11. THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD IN THE LAW: ONLY CERTAIN PEOPLE MAY BE HIGH PRIESTS IN NUMBERS 3:10. CONSECRATION OF THE HIGH PRIEST IS IN LEVITICUS 8:30. THE DIGNITY OF THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD IS IN DEUTERONOMY 17:12 & LEVITICUS 21:10. THE DRESS OF THE HIGH PRIEST IS IN EXODUS 28:4 & LEVITICUS 8:7-9; 16:4.**  **THE HIGH PRIEST IN THE NT IS UNDER THE ROMAN ADMINISTRATION THAT REMAINED THE SENIOR JEWISH LEADER, BUT HIS AUTHORITY WAS LIMITED BY ROMANS EMPERORS. THE GRANDEUR OF THE HIGH PRIEST IS IN JOHN 18:10, 15 & ACTS 6:12, 7:1. THE HIGH PRIEST WAS THE PRESIDENT OF THE SANHEDRIN. THE HIGH PRIEST JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS’ CONNECTIONS WITH THE SON JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD: PROPHESYING THE LORD JESUS CHRIST’S DEATH IS IN JOHN 11:49-50, 51-52. PRESIDING AT THE LORD JESUS CHRIST’S TRIAL IS IN JOHN 18:19-24, 28; MATTHEW 26:57-59, 62-65; MARK 14:53-55, 61-64 & LUKE 22:54. THE HIGH PRIEST ANNAS’S ENCOUNTERS WITH THE LORD PETER AND THE LORD JOHN ARE IN ACTS 4:7; 5:17, 21, 29. THE HIGH PRIEST JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS’ ENCOUNTER WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS IN ACTS 6:11-7:60. THE ENCOUNTERS OF THE HIGH PRIEST JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS & THE HIGH PRIEST ANANIAS WITH THE LORD PAUL: COMMISSIONED THE LORD SAUL TO PERSECUTE, CAST HIS VOTE AGAINST, IMPRISON AND KILL THE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS IN ACTS 9:1-2. ORDERING THAT THE LORD PAUL BE STRUCK IS IN JOHN 18:21-23 & ACTS 23:3. TAKING CHARGES AGAINST THE LORD PAUL TO THE ROMAN GOVERNOR IS IN JOHN 18:28 & ACTS 24:1.**  **THE NAMES, QUALIFICATIONS AND TITLES OF THE HIGH PRIEST IN THE HOLY BIBLE ARE AS FOLLOWS: SPECIALLY CALLED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN EXODUS 28:1, 2 & HEBREW 5:4. CONSECRATED TO HIS OFFICE IS IN EXODUS 40:13 & LEVITICUS 8:12. THE HIGH PRIEST WAS CALLED: THE PRIEST IN EXODUS 29:30 & NEHEMIAH 7:65. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HIGH PRIEST IN ACTS 23:4. THE RULER OF THE PEOPLE IN EXODUS 22:28 & ACTS 23:5. THE HEREDITARY OFFICE IS IN EXODUS 29:29. NEXT IN RANK TO THE KING IS IN LAMENTATIONS 2:6. OFTEN EXERCISED CHIEF CIVIL AUTHORITY IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 4:18. THE DIVINE DUTIES OF THE HIGH PRIEST: 1. OFFERING GIFTS AND SACRIFICES IN HEBREWS 5:1. 2. LIGHTING THE SACRED LAMPS IN EXODUS 30:8 & NUMBERS 8:3. 3. MAKING ATONEMENT IN THE MOST HOLY PLACE ONCE A YEAR IN LEVITICUS 16:1-34 & HEBREWS 9:7. 4. BEARING BEFORE THE FATHER STEPHEN THE NAMES OF ISRAEL FOR A MEMORIAL IS IN EXODUS 28:12, 29. 5. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN BY THE URIM AND THUMMIM IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 23:9-12; 30:7, 8. 6. CONSECRATING THE LEVITIES IN NUMBERS 9:11-21. 7. APPOINTING PRIESTS TO OFFICES IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 2:36. 8. TAKING CHARGE OF MONEY COLLECTED IN THE SACRED TREASURY IN 2ND KINGS 12:10; 22:4. 9. PRESIDING IN THE SUPERIOR COURT IS IN MATTHEW 26:3, 57-62 & ACTS 5:21-28; 23:1-5. 10. TAKING THE CENSUS OF THE PEOPLE IS IN NUMBERS 1:3. 11. BLESSING THE PEOPLE IS IN LEVITICUS 9:22, 23. SOMETIMES ENABLED TO PROPHESY IS IN JOHN 11:49-52. ASSISTED BY A DEPUTY IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 15:24 & LUKE 3:2. THE DEPUTY OF THE HIGH PRIEST IS CALLED: A. THE SECOND PRIEST IN 2ND KINGS 25:18. B. HAD OVERSIGHT OF THE TABERNACLE IS IN NUMBERS 4:16. C. HAD OVERSIGHT OF THE LEVITIES IS IN NUMBERS 3:32. TO MARRY A VIRGIN OF AARON’S FAMILY IS IN LEVITICUS 21:13, 14. FORBIDDEN TO MOURN FOR ANY IS IN LEVITICUS 21:1-12. TO BE TENDER AND COMPASSIONATE IS IN HEBREWS 5:2. NEEDED TO SACRIFICE FOR HIMSELF IS IN HEBREWS 5:1-3. THE SPECIAL GARMENTS OF THE HIGH PRIEST: 1. THE EPHOD IS IN EXODUS 28:6, 7. 2. THE CURIOUS GIRDLE IS IN EXODUS 28:6, 7. 3. THE LINEN SASH IS IN EXODUS 28:4, 39. 4. THE BROIDERED COAT IS IN EXODUS 28:4, 39. 5. THE ROBE OF THE EPHOD IS IN EXODUS 28:31-35. 6. THE BREASTPLATE IS IN EXODUS 28:15-19. 7. THE LINEN MITRE IS IN EXODUS 28:4, 39. 8. THE PLATE OR THE GOLDEN CROWN IS IN EXODUS 28:36-38. MADE BY DIVINE WISDOM GIVEN TO BEZALEEL IS IN EXODUS 28:3; 36:1; 39:1. WERE FOR BEAUTY AND ORNAMENT IS IN EXODUS 28:2. WORN AT HIS CONSECRATION IS IN LEVITICUS 8:7, 9. WORN 7 DAYS AFTER CONSECRATION IS IN EXODUS 29:30. DESCENDED TO HIS SUCCESSORS IS IN EXODUS 29:29. ALSO WORE THE ORDINARY PRIEST’S GARMENTS WHEN MAKING ATONEMENT IN THE HOLY PLACE IS IN LEVITICUS 16:4. THE OFFICE PROMISED TO THE POSTERITY OF PHINEHAS FOR HIS ZEAL IS IN NUMBERS 25:12, 13. FAMILY OF ELI DEGRADED FROM OFFICE FOR BAD MISCONDUCT IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 2:27-36. SOMETIMES DEPOSED BY KINGS BECAUSE OF POLITICAL AFFILIATIONS IS IN 1ST KINGS 2:27. THE OFFICE MADE ANNUAL BY THE ROMANS IS IN JOHN 11:49-51 & ACTS 4:6. TYPIFIED JESUS CHRIST IN: 1. BEING CALLED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN HEBREWS 5:4, 5. 2. HIS TITLE IS IN HEBREWS 3:1. 3. HIS APPOINTMENT IS IN ISAIAH 61:1 & JOHN 1:32-34. 4. MAKING ATONEMENT IS IN LEVITICUS 16:33 & HEBREWS 2:17. 5. SPLENDID DRESS IS IN EXODUS 28:2 & JOHN 1:14. 6. BEING LIABLE TO TEMPTATION (ONLY THE 40 DAYS & 40 NIGHTS) IS IN HEBREWS 2:18. 7. COMPASSION AND SYMPATHY FOR THE WEAK AND IGNORANT IS IN HEBREWS 4:15; 5:1, 2. 8. MARRYING A VIRGIN WHICH IS NEW JERUSALEM IS IN REVELATION 21:2-22:21; LEVITICUS 21:13, 14 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:2. 9. HOLINESS OF OFFICE IS IN LEVITICUS 21:15 & HEBREWS 7:26. 10. PERFORMING BY HIMSELF ALL THE SERVICES ON THE DAY OF ATONEMENT IS IN LEVITICUS 16:1-34 & HEBREWS 1:3. 11. BEARING THE NAMES OF ISRAEL UPON HIS HEART IS IN EXODUS 28:29 & SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6. 12. ALONE ENTERING INTO THE MOST HOLY PLACE IS IN HEBREWS 9:7, 12, 24; 4:14. 13. INTERCEDING IS IN NUMBERS 16:43-48 & HEBREWS 7:25. 14. BLESSING IS IN LEVITICUS 9:22, 23 & ACTS 3:26. WHAT IS INFERIOR TO JESUS CHRIST IN HIS OFFICE AS HIGH PRIEST: A. NEEDING TO MAKE ATONEMENT FOR HIS OWN SINS IS IN HEBREWS 5:2, 3; 7:26-28; 9:7. B. BEING OF THE ORDER OF AARON IS IN HEBREWS 6:20; 7:11-17; 8:1, 2, 4, 5, 6. C. BEING MADE WITHOUT AN OATH IS IN HEBREWS 7:20-22. D. NOT BEING ABLE TO CONTINUE IS IN HEBREWS 7:23, 24. E. OFFERING OFTENTIMES THE SAME SACRIFICES IS IN HEBREWS 9:25, 26, 28; 10:11, 12, 14. F. ENTERING INTO THE HOLIEST EVERY YEAR IS IN HEBREWS 9:7, 12, 25.**  **THE GODLY SERGEANTS**  **SERGEANTS ARE ALSO KNOWN AS PRIESTS. THE SERGEANTS INSTITUTION [NCO CORPS-NONCOMMISSIONED OFFICERS] IN THE OT: PAGAN SERGEANTS IN THE OT IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 6:1-2; 2ND KINGS 23:5; HOSEA 10:5 & ZEPHANIAH 1:4. THE SPECIAL STATUS OF SERGEANTS IS IN EZRA 1:5; ISAIAH 24:2; HOSEA 4:9 & MICAH 3:11. ASSOCIATED WITH THE DESCENDANTS OF LEVI AND AARON: THE EXCLUSIVE NATURE OF THE NCO CORPS KNOWN AS THE PRIESTHOOD IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 6:49; EXODUS 6:16-20; 28:1; 29:44; 30:30; NUMBERS 16:40; JEREMIAH 33:21 & DEUTERONOMY 18:1. MICAH’S SERGEANT IS IN JUDGES 17:13. THE SHILOH PRIESTHOOD OR NCO CORPS IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 6:27; 24:3. THE SERGEANTS OF DAN IS IN JUDGES 18:30. THE DESCENDANTS OF ZADOK IS IN EZEKIEL 44:15-16; 2ND SAMUEL 8:17 & 1ST CHRONICLES 6:50-53; 24:3. THE CRITICISM OF THE SERGEANTS APPOINTMENTS THAT WERE NOT LEVITICAL IS IN 1ST KINGS 12:31; 13:33 & 2ND CHRONICLES 11:13-14; 13:9. THE APPOINTMENTS OF THE SERGEANTS: THEIR PRELIMINARY PURIFICATION IS IN EXODUS 29:4; 30:19; 40:12. THEIR ANOINTING IS IN EXODUS 30:30-32; LEVITICUS 8:30 & NUMBERS 3:3. THEIR CONSECRATION IS IN EXODUS 29:1, 12-14, 18, 20-21 & LEVITICUS 8:12. THEIR ORDINATION IS IN EXODUS 29:9, 29, 33, 35; LEVITICUS 8:22, 33 & JUDGES 17:5, 12. THE UNIFORM DRESS OF THE SERGEANTS IS IN EXODUS 28:40, 42; 39:27-29 & LEVITICUS 8:13.**  **THE SERGEANTS FUNCTION IN THE OT: THEY WERE CONSECRATED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN LEVITICUS 22:9 & EXODUS 28:1, 4, 41; 29:1, 44; 30:34; 31:10; 35:19; 39:41. THEY WERE NOT TO INCUR UNCLEANNESS, EXCEPT IN VERSES 2-3 BASED ON IF YOU ARE MALE OR FEMALE IS IN LEVITICUS 21:1 & EZEKIEL 44:25. THEY WERE NOT TO SHAVE OR MUTILATE THEMSELVES IS IN LEVITICUS 21:5 & EZEKIEL 44:20. THEY WERE NOT TO MARRY ANY BUT A VIRTUOUS VIRGIN WHITE ISREALITE IS IN LEVITICUS 21:7 & EZEKIEL 44:22. THEY WERE NOT TO DRINK WINE OR ANY STRONG DRINK BEFORE ENTERING THE SANCTUARY IS IN LEVITICUS 10:9 & EZEKIEL 44:21. THEY WERE DISQUALIFIED BY ANY PHYSICAL DEFECTS IS IN LEVITICUS 21:17, 18-22. THEY WERE NOT TO ALLOW OUTSIDERS TO EAT THE SACRED OFFERINGS IS IN LEVITICUS 22:15-16; 24:9; 1ST SAMUEL 21:4 & MATTHEW 12:4. THEY WERE NOT TO OWN LAND IN ISRAEL IS IN NUMBERS 18:20 & EZEKIEL 44:28. THEY WERE NOT TO OFFER UNACCEPTABLE SACRIFICES, UNAUTHORIZED 10% TITHES OR UNLAWFUL AND ILLEGAL SEXUAL OFFERINGS IS IN LEVITICUS 22:20 & MALACHI 1:7-9; 3:8-12. THEY WERE TO OBEY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT LAW METICULOUSLY, INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY IS IN LEVITICUS 22:31 & EZEKIEL 44:24. THE SERGEANTS SUPERVISED THE SANCTUARY: THEY ONLY HAD ACCESS TO HOLY THINGS [WHERE CHIEF SERGEANTS HAD ACCESS TO HOLIER THINGS AND HIGH SERGEANTS HAD ACCESS TO THE HOLIEST THINGS] IS IN NUMBERS 3:10; 4:5; EZEKIEL 40:45-46; 44:16 & JOEL 2:17. THEY TENDED THE SANCTUARY LAMPS IS IN EXODUS 27:21. THEY CARRIED THE INVINCIBLE ARK OF THE COVENANT [TESTIMONY] BY NOT TOUCHING IT AT ANY TIME WITH FINE WOOD POLES [THE HIGH SERGEANT COULD ONLY TOUCH THE INVINCIBLE ARK] IS IN DEUTERONOMY 31:9 & JOSHUA 3:8, 15, 17; 4:9, 16; 6:12. THE SERGEANTS SUPERVISED THE SACRIFICES IS IN LEVITICUS 1:5, 8; 2:2 & 1ST CHRONICLES 9:30. THE SERGEANTS LED THE NATION: AS ROLE MODELS IS IN MALACHI 2:6. AS TEACHERS IS IN EZEKIEL 44:23; LEVITICUS 10:10; DEUTERONOMY 31:10-13; EZRA 7:6 & MALACHI 2:7. AS JUDGES IS IN DEUTERONOMY 17:9; 19:17; 21:5; 2ND CHRONICLES 19:8 & EZEKIEL 44:24. AS ENCOURAGERS IN FIGHTS, BATTLES AND WARS TO WIN AND BE COURAGEOUS & VICTORIOUS IS IN NUMBERS 10:8; JOSHUA 6:4 & 2ND CHRONICLES 13:12. THE PROPHETIC CRITICISM OF THE SERGEANTS IS IN LAMENTATIONS 4:13; JEREMIAH 2:8; 6:13; EZEKIEL 7:26; 22:26; HOSEA 4:6-9; 6:9 & ZEPHANIAH 3:4.**  **THE SERGEANT TYPES IN THE NT: PAGAN SERGEANTS IS IN ACTS 14:13. JEWISH SERGEANTS: THE CHIEF SERGEANTS IS IN MATTHEW 16:21. THE SADDUCEES IS IN ACTS 5:17. ZECHARIAH IN 1ST CHRONICLES 24:10 & LUKE 1:5. EMISSARIES TO THE LORD JOHN IS IN JOHN 1:19; 2ND CHRONICLES 35:3; NEHEMIAH 8:7-9 & LUKE 10:31-32. CHRISTIAN SERGEANTS: THE LORD JESUS AS HIGH SERGEANT IS IN HEBREWS 4:14-16; 8:1-2. THE FATHER STEPHEN AS HIGH SERGEANT IS IN JAMES 1:17 & HEBREWS 10:21. THE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] AS HIGH SERGEANTS IS IN REVELATION 1:5-6; 5:10; 20:6 & 1ST PETER 2:5, 9.**  **THE SERGEANTS TASKS IN THE NT: THE SERGEANTS OFFERED PERFECT UNBLEMISHED SACRIFICES: SACRIFICES MADE BY PAGAN SERGEANTS [THE WRONG SEXUAL PERFECTION THAT IS SEEN & LEADS EVENTUALLY TO SEXUAL CORRUPTION IS IN PROVERBS 6:16-19 & 2ND PETER 1:4] IS IN ACTS 14:13. THE JEWISH SACRIFICE IS IN HEBREWS 10:11. THE JEWISH SACRIFICE OF THE LORD JESUS OF THE DIVINE NATURE IS IN HEBREWS 9:14; 10:10. THE CHRISTIAN SACRIFICE OF A SURRENDERED LIFE IS IN ROMANS 12:1 & HEBREWS 13:16. THE CHRISTIAN SACRIFICE OF PRAISE, WORSHIP, GLORIFICATION, BLESSING & ADORATION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN HEBREWS 13:15. THE CHRISTIAN SACRIFICE OF THE LORD STEPHEN OF THE DIVINE NATURE IS IN ACTS 7:60. THE SERGEANTS MADE INTERCESSION: THE BURNING OF INCENSE IS IN EXODUS 30:7-8 & LUKE 1:9. THE CHRISTIAN INTERCESSION IS IN REVELATION 1:6; 5:8, 10; 20:6 & 1ST PETER 2:5. THE SERGEANTS WERE GUARDIANS OF TRADITION: THEY WERE HIGHLY TRAINED IN THE TEACHING AND APPLICATION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT LAW IS IN MATTHEW 2:3-6 & JOHN 1:19. THE CHRISTIAN INERRANT LAW BY TRADITION IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:1-5; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:13-14; 2:2 & JUDE 3. THE SERGEANTS DECLARED PEOPLE CLEAN OR UNCLEAN: THEY SUPPLIED RITUAL CERTIFICATION OF CLEANSING ALSO AND HAD TO BE 100% SANCTIFIED IS IN MATTHEW 8:4; MARK 1:44; LEVITICUS 13:2-3; 14:2 & LUKE 5:14; 17:14. SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] THAT ARE OUTSIDE OF THE MOST HIGHEST KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP DOES PRONOUNCE FORGIVENESS IS IN JOHN 20:21-23 & JAMES 5:16. SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] THAT ARE INSIDE THE MOST HIGHEST KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP DOES NOT DO FORGIVENESS, NOR CAN BE FORGIVEN, BUT DOES A RELEASE AND A EXPUNGEMENT CONCERNING UNFORGIVENESS OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7:60.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INTELLIGENCE TO THE AUTHORITATIVE FIGURES FOR 1 MINUTE**  **THE NUMBER 0 REPRESENTS FROM THE NUMBER 1 TO THE NUMBER 40 WHICH CONCERNS NUMBER 1 IN ACTS CHAPTER 1 IS THE BEGINNING WORLD TO THE NUMBER 5 IS THE BUILDING WORLD IN ACTS CHAPTER 5 WHICH THE FATHER STEPHEN CANNOT BE OVERTHROWN IN ACTS 5:39 WHICH CONCERNS PREDOMINATELY THE WHITE RACE. THE NUMBER 6 IS THE CHURCH WORLD IN ACTS CHAPTER 6 CONCERNS 40 SECONDS IN 4 AREAS IN A MINUTE WHICH THE FATHER STEPHEN OVERCOMES ALL OBSTACLES IS 00.00% TO 99.96% IN ACTS 6:10. THE 5 SECONDS IN 4 AREAS (THE LAW CALL [SECOND] IS 99.97% TO 99.98% & LAW INVESTIGATION [HOUR]---UNLAWFUL CHARGE AT THE CITY AUTHORITIES WAS INITIALIZED WRONGFULLY CONCERNING “LORD, LAY NOT THIS SIN TO THEIR CHARGE” IN ACTS 7:60 & THE ILLEGAL CHARGE AT THE STATE AUTHORITIES WAS NOT INITIALIZED CONCERNING “LORD, DO NOT CHARGE THEM WITH THIS SIN” IN ACTS 7:60 & THE UNAUTHORIZED CHARGE AT THE GOVERNMENTAL AUTHORITIES WAS NOT INITIALIZED CONCERNING “LORD, DO NOT HOLD THEM WITH THIS SIN” IS 99.98% TO 99.99%, THE LAW ARREST [MINUTE] IN DNA IS 99.99% TO 100.00%, THE LAW IMPRISONMENT [DAY---12 HOURS] IS THE ULTIMATE 100.00%) WHICH INVOLVES 20 SECONDS CONCERNS PREDOMINATELY THE WHITE RACE. THE NUMBER 7 IS THE HOUSE WORLD IN ACTS CHAPTER 7 INVOLVES 60 SECONDS [A MINUTE] WHICH THE FATHER STEPHEN CONTROLS 56 SECONDS IS 00.00% TO 99.96% FROM ACTS 7:1-56. THE LAST 4 SECONDS FROM 99.96% TO 100.00% CONCERNS THE INCREASE BETWEEN THE NUMBER 7 IS THE HOUSE WORLD TO THE INCREASE TO THE NUMBER 8 IS THE BUSINESS WORLD OF THE CORPORAL [LEVITE] ACTING AS THE SERGEANT [PRIEST] IN THE BEGINNING IS 99.97% IN ACTS 7:57 [GENESIS 2:1-7], THE SERGEANT [PRIEST] ACTING AS THE LIEUTENANT [CHIEF PRIEST] IN THE MIDST IN 99.98% IN ACTS 7:58 [GENESIS 2:8-25], THE LIEUTENANT [CHIEF PRIEST] ACTING AS THE CAPTAIN [HIGH PRIEST] IN THE ENDING IN DNA IS 99.99% IN SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE [ONLY RESTRICTED TO MARRIED] & DIVINE KNOWLEDGE IN ACTS 7:59 [GENESIS 3:1-24] AND THE CHIEF CAPTAIN [CHIEF HIGH PRIEST] ACTING AS THE CHIEF OF POLICE [CHIEF HIGH PRIEST] IN THE STEALING OR GIVING THE GOOD THOUGHTS, KILLING OR PROTECTING THE GOOD DEEDS AND DESTROYING OR SAVING THE GOOD ACTIONS IS 100.00% IN ACTS 7:60 [GENESIS 4:1-11:26] TO THE NUMBER 8 IS THE BUSINESS WORLD IN ACTS 8:1 [GENESIS 11:27-50:26] CONCERNS PREDOMINATELY THE WHITE RACE. THE NUMBER 8 IS THE BUSINESS WORLD INVOLVES 40 SECONDS BY WHICH NO OPPOSITION CAN BE DONE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN BECAUSE IT CONCERNS PREDOMINATELY THE BLACK RACE FROM ACTS 8:4-40. THE NUMBER 9 IS THE CITY WORLD INVOLVES 43 SECONDS BY WHICH THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM UNDER HIM IS RELEASED. THE NUMBER 9 IS THE CITY WORLD TO THE NUMBER 40 IS THE KINGDOM WORLD IS IMPREGNABLE, IMMUNE, INVULNERABLE AND INVINCIBLE FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE NUMBERS, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “WHAT ARE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SIGNIFICANT NUMBERS FROM 0 TO 120 IN THE HOLY BIBLE.” THERE IS NO ETERNAL CREATURE WHO HAS THE ABILITY TO WATCH, THINK, OBTAIN OR DISCERN AFTER A MINUTE [60 SECONDS] IN MATTHEW 20:12, EXCEPT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN HEBREWS 4:12-13; MATTHEW 24:36 & MARK 13:32. ALSO THE SHARING OF INTELLIGENCE CANNOT BE DONE IN THE CRUCIFIXION BECAUSE THERE IS NOT A JOINING IN ANY KIND OF INTERCOURSE (SEXUAL, LAW & DIVINE IN THE LAW OR DIVINE IN LORDSHIP) BUT CAN BE DONE IN THE STONING BECAUSE THERE IS A JOINING IN DIVINE INTERCOURSE IN LORDSHIP BASED ON THE STONING LAWS IN ACTS 7:59-60; 17:28-29. THIS 1 UNNAMED ETERNAL PRISON OF LORDSHIP LINKED TO THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP, WHICH EXCEEDS ALL OTHER ETERNAL PRISONS OF LORDSHIPS IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW TO THE LORDSHIP OF HELL CONCERNING THE 10 INCURABLE DISEASES, WILL INVESTIGATE, ARREST, & LOCKUP THE LORD LUCIFER AS A FALLEN SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORD & THE LADY VICTORIA THE FALLEN SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LADY & ALL OTHER FALLEN SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD & HIS TRUE APPOINTED AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 7:54. REMEMBER THE OPPOSING MAFIA ALSO CALLED ANOTHER LAW THAT IS ALWAYS SEXUAL, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL IN NATURE OF THE INVESTIGATION, ARREST & LOCKUP AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD [LORD STEVE] WAS ALLOWED & HAPPENED ONCE, BUT WAS NEVER AUTHORIZED OR APPROVED IN THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT LAWS AT ANY TIME IN ACTS 6:12.**  **THE DIVINE NUMBER 0 IS AS IN THE COMPLETENESS & PERFECTION OF THE POTTER CREATOR AS AN ARMY OF THE 199,800,000 MILLION-FOLD WITNESS TO THE INNUMERABLE COMPANY OF ANGELS WITHOUT NUMBER-FOLD WITNESS BY THE EQUATION OF 12 LEGIONS (72,000) OF ANGELS TIMES 15 THE VALUE OF GOLD MORE THAN SILVER TIMES 185,000 IN ONE SWOOP WITH NO WEAPON FORMED AGAINST THE ONE POSITION SHALL NOT PROSPER MORE THAN THE SAND OF THE SEA IN THE HOLY BIBLE. THE SEXUAL NUMBER 0 IS ASSOCIATED WITH THE FALLEN STATE OF THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD WHICH MEANS THEY DO NOT HAVE ANY HOLY RANK, ANY HOLY NUMBER OR ANY HOLY HIGH STATUS WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD BECAUSE OF THEIR UNAUTHORIZED SEXUALITIES [SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE, SEXUAL THOUGHTS, SEXUAL DEEDS AND SEXUAL ACTIONS] FROM THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL IN GENESIS 4:1; 6:1-7; JAMES 3:14-16; 4:1-10 & 1ST JOHN 2:15-17. THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS A SEXUAL NUMBER 1 OR ANY OTHER NUMBER BECAUSE SEXUALITY ONLY HAS ITS JURISDICTION IN THE SEXUAL NUMBER 0 AND IS BANISHED FROM BEING ANY OTHER NUMBER OR OPERATING IN ANY OTHER NUMBER. ALSO THE HOLY SCRIPTURE DECLARES I AM PETER [I AM CHURCH, I AM JOHN, I AM JESUS, I AM JAMES, I AM STEPHEN & I AM YAHWEH], AND UPON THIS ROCK, I WILL BUILT MY CHRIST AND THE GATES OF HELL [GATES OF THIS WORLDS, GATES OF THE EARTHS, GATES OF THE HEAVENS, GATES OF LORDSHIPS OF THE LAW, GATES OF THE LORDSHIPS & GATES OF CREATOR AGENTS], SHALL NOT PREVAIL AGAINST IT IN MATTHEW 16:18. THIS MEANS THAT THE FIRST 4 NUMBERS [NUMBER 1 TO NUMBER 10] ARE INVINCIBLE, IMPREGNABLE, INVULNERABLE & IMMUNE FROM ANY ATTACKS OF AN OPPOSING FORCE THAT SHALL NOT PREVAIL AGAINST THE LORD’S FAITHFUL ETERNAL CREATURES. ALSO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS IN FULL CONTROL OF EVERY SITUATION BY THE HIS “NAME OF JESUS”, WHICH IS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED FROM THE NUMBER 1 TO INFINITE NUMBERS IS IN PHILIPPIANS 2:10-11. THERE ARE ETERNAL CREATURES THAT ONLY TRUST IN THE SAYING “THE AUTHORITY OF GOD COMPELS YOU”, WHICH DERIVES FROM “IT IS DONE”, BUT THIS IS LIMITED BY THE HOLY SCRIPTURE IN ZECHARIAH 4:1-7 & THE “NAME OF JESUS CHRIST”, WHICH IS “GOD THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD OF JESUS CHRIST” WAS TRIED TO BE LIMITED BUT FAILED & DID NOT PREVAIL IN ACTS 4:5-31. THE AUTHORITY OF THE LORD ENOCH CAN BE LIMITED, BUT THE SPIRIT [LORDSHIP] OF THE LORD ENOCH IS NOT LIMITED.**  **PLUS THE INCOMMUNICABLE ATTRIBUTES WAS INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY IN FORCE BY THE LORD YAHWEH FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD FROM 0% TO 99.99% IN JOHN 8:58. THIS MEANS IN ACTS CHAPTER 6:12 THE FATHER STEPHEN COULD ONLY BE ARRESTED IN ONLY & AT A 100% POSITION CONCERNING COMMUNICABLE ATTRIBUTES, BUT THE INFINITE KNOWLEDGE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD THE HE POSSESSED, WHICH WAS SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY THE LORD YAHWEH BEAT ALL OPPOSITIONS IN ACTS 6:10 BY HIS INCOMMUNICABLE ATTRIBUTES OF INFINITE KNOWLEDGE AND HIS OWN INCOMMUNICABLE HOLY GHOST. THE 100% COMMUNICABLE BREAKTHROUGH HAPPENED FROM 20 YEARS OF AGE TO 35 YEARS OF AGE FROM ACTS 6:11-7:60, AND AT 36 YEARS OF AGE IT BECAME ALL 100% INCOMMUNICABLE ATTRIBUTES CONCERNING THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD & NO BREAKTHROUGH WAS EVER AUTHORIZED OR COULD BE IN ACTS 8:1-28:31. THE BEGINNING OF THE ETERNAL KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:4-6:10 WAS INITIALLY ALL 100% INCOMMUNICABLE ATTRIBUTES, WHICH MEANS THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S ETERNAL CREATURE IS 100% ETERNALLY SECURE AND DOES NOT SHARE HIS BODY, MIND OR SPIRIT WITH ANY ETERNAL CREATURE. YET HIS INFINITE KNOWLEDGE CAN BE GIVEN, BUT IS NORMALLY RESISTED, REJECTED AND REFUSED BY ETERNAL CREATURES IN ROMANS 1:21-32. THIS CAUSES THE FATHER STEPHEN TO GIVE THOSE ETERNAL CREATURES UP TO SEXUALITY & HOMOSEXUALITY WITH NO WAY OF REPROOF UNLESS THEY RECEIVE AN ETERNAL RELEASE & AN ETERNAL EXPUNGEMENT IN ACTS 7:60. THERE IS NO POSSIBLE WAY FOR FORGIVENESS OR REMISSION OF SINS IN THE STONING LAWS KNOWN AS PORN LAWS [STRIPPING LAWS, SEXUAL LAWS & HOMOSEXUAL LAWS] BECAUSE FORGIVENESS IS NOT REQUIRED IN PORN LAWS IN ACTS 7:60, BUT IS REQUIRED IN CRUCIFIXION LAWS WHICH DOES NOT HANDLE ANY KIND OF SEXUAL UNION IN LUKE CHAPTER 23.**  **WHAT IS THE CONTRARY FACTOR CONCERNING THE STONING OF STEPHEN? FIRST, LET YOUR COMMUNICATION BE YES OR NO. BUT IF THE FATHER STEPHEN SAYS YES, THEN IT IS ALWAYS NO CONCERNING THE REST OF CREATION. BUT IF THE FATHER STEPHEN SAYS NO, THEN IT IS ALWAYS YES CONCERNING THE REST OF CREATION. THE FATHER STEPHEN COMMANDED THAT HIS LORD PETER, LORD JOHN, LORD JESUS, LORD JAMES & HIMSELF WOULD NEVER DIE IN AUTHORIZATION, BUT ON THE CONTRARY THE OPPOSING FORCE WAS ALLOWED TO KILL THEM, YET IT CONCERNED THE LORD BARABBAS & THE LORD STEVE AS THE REPUTATIONS OF THE OTHER 5 LORDS. THE CONTRARY FACTOR IS AUTHORIZED FOR THE PRIME FACT OF THE NATIONAL SECURITY OF THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP & HIS TOP-SECRET CLEARANCES. ALL ETERNAL CREATURES DIES, SO ALL IS CONTRARY TO HIS COMMAND & DISOBEDIENT AT SOME POINT, EXCEPT THE LORD ENOCH & LADY VICTORIA THAT ALWAYS PLEASED THE FATHER STEPHEN & WILL IMPARTIALLY JUDGE ALL ETERNAL CREATURES IN HEBREWS 11:5; GENESIS 5:22-24 & JUDE 14-15.**  **IN MARK 7:1-23 SAYS “THEN THE PHARISEES AND SOME OF THE SCRIBES CAME TOGETHER TO HIM, HAVING COME FROM JERUSALEM. NOW WHEN THEY SAW SOME OF HIS DISCIPLES EATING BREAD WITH DEFILED, THAT IS UNWASHED HANDS, THEY FOUND FAULT. FOR THE PHARISEES & ALL THE JEWS DO NOT EAT UNLESS THEY WASH THEIR HANDS IN A SPECIAL WAS HOLDING THE TRADITIONS OF THE ELDERS (LORDS). WHEN THEY COME FROM THE MARKETPLACE, THEY DO NOT EAT UNLESS THEY WASH. AND THERE ARE MANY OTHER THINGS WHICH THAT HAVE RECEIVED AND HOLD, LIKE THE WASHING OF CUPS, PITCHERS, COPPER VESSELS, AND COUCHES. THEN THE PHARISEES AND SCRIBES ASKED HIM, ‘WHY DO YOUR DISCIPLES NOT WALK ACCORDING TO THE TRADITIONS OF THE ELDERS (LORDS), BUT EAT BREAD WITH UNWASHED HANDS?’ HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, ‘WELL DID ISAIAH PROPHESY OF YOU HYPOCRITES, AS IT IS WRITTEN: ‘THIS PEOPLE HONORS ME WITH THEIR LIPS, BUT THEIR HEART IS FAR FROM ME. AND IN VAIN THEY WORSHIP ME, TEACHING AS DOCTRINES OF MEN.’ ‘FOR LAYING ASIDE THE COMMANDMENTS OF GOD, YOU HOLD THE TRADITION OF MEN—THE WASHING OF PITCHERS AND CUPS AND MANY OTHER SUCH THINGS YOU DO.’ HE SAID TO THEM, ‘ALL TOO WELL YOU REJECT THE COMMANDMENT OF GOD, THAT YOU MAY KEEP YOUR TRADITION.’ FOR MOSES SAID, ‘HONOR YOUR FATHER AND YOUR MOTHER, AND HE WHO CURSES FATHER OR MOTHER, LET HIM BE PUT TO DEATH.’ BUT YOU SAY, ‘IF A MAN SAYS TO HIS FATHER OR MOTHER, ‘WHATEVER PROFIT YOU MIGHT HAVE RECEIVED FROM ME IS CORBAN’—(THAT IS A GIFT TO GOD), ‘THEN YOU NO LONGER LET HIM DO ANYTHING FOR HIS FATHER OF HIS MOTHER, MAKING THE WORD OF GOD OF NO EFFECT THROUGH YOUR TRADITION WHICH YOU HAVE HANDED DOWN. AND MANY SUCH THINGS YOU DO. WHEN HE HAD CALLED ALL THE MULTITUDE THE HIMSELF, HE SAID TO THEM, ‘HEAR ME, EVERYONE AND UNDERSTAND. THERE IS NOTHING THAT ENTERS A MAN FROM OUTSIDE WHICH CAN DEFILE HIM, BUT THE THINGS WHICH COME OUT OF HIM, THOSE ARE THE THINGS THAT DEFILE A MAN. IF ANYONE HAS EARS TO HEAR, LET HIM HEAR!’ WHEN HE HAD ENTERED A HOUSE AWAY FROM THE CROWD, HIS DISCIPLES ASKED HIM CONCERNING THE PARABLE. SO HE SAID TO THEM, ‘ARE YOU THUS WITHOUT UNDERSTANDING ALSO? DO YOU NOT PERCEIVE THAT WHATEVER ENTERS A MAN FROM OUTSIDE CANNOT DEFILE HIM, BECAUSE IT DOES NOT ENTER HIS HEART BUT HIS STOMACH, AND IS ELIMINATED, THUS PURIFYING ALL FOODS?’ AND HE SAID, ‘WHAT COMES OUT OF THE HEART OF A MAN, THIS DEFILES A MAN. FOR FROM WITHIN, OUT OF THE HEART OF MEN, PROCEED EVIL THOUGHTS, ADULTERIES, FORNICATIONS (TOBIT 4:12-13), MURDERS, THEFTS, COVETOUSNESS, WICKEDNESS, DECEIT, LEWDNESS, AN EVIL EYE, BLASPHEMY, PRIDE AND FOOLISHNESS, ALL THESE EVIL THINGS COME FROM WITHIN AND DEFILE A MAN.”**  **THE LORD STEPHEN [LADY ATARAH AS THE CROWN, LADY STEPHANIE AS THE SISTER, LADY VICTORIA AS THE DAUGHTER, LADY BARBARA AS THE MOTHER & LADY VICTORIA AS THE LADY] THE CROWN OF LIFE AS THE CHRIST MEANS ANOINTED LORD WHO CHANGED PLACES WITH THE LORD STEVE [A VARIATION OF HIS NAME] WHICH CAN MEAN STIFF-NECKED IN ACTS 7:51; 59-60. THIS MEANS THE LORD STEPHEN LIKE THE LORD STEVE HAS THIS SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE OF THE ETERNAL SEXUAL SIN IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7:51-53. BUT THE LORD STEPHEN CHOOSES NOT TO LOOK UPON IT WHICH DOES NOT SEE CORRUPTION AND THE LORD STEVE LOOKS UPON IT WHICH SEES CORRUPTION. THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD STEPHEN AS THE CHRIST (2ND SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM) NEVER DIES BECAUSE THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW DECLARES THAT BUT THE LORD STEVE (1ST MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM) DID IN ACTS 7:60. THE MYSTERY ON THE CHANGE OF ETERNAL CREATURES IS EVIDENT, STEPHEN BECOMES STEVE AND DIES IN THE ETERNAL STONING IN LORDSHIP AND STEVE BECOMES STEPHEN AND RECEIVES A RELEASE & EXPUNGEMENT & ESCAPE CONCERNING THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7:60. THIS MEANS THE TRUE STEPHEN CHRIST IN ACTUALITY WAS ONLY IN CHRISTIANITY, WHICH DOES NOT CONCERN ANY SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY NOR INTERRACIAL NATURES BECAUSE THIS WAS NOT REQUIRED CONCERNING THE TRUE IMMORTAL STEPHEN CHRIST REVEALED LATER IN HEBREWS 13:8 & ACTS 15:20, 29, 21:25. ALSO IN ACTS IN CHRISTIANITY IT PROVES THAT THE TRUE STEPHEN CHRIST DID NOT DIE IN THE STONING, BUT STEVE DIED IN THE STONING BECAUSE THE TRUE STEPHEN CHRIST TRADED PLACES WITH STEVE IN ACTS 7:60. NOW IN PAGAN CHRISTIANITY THERE IS NO TRUE STEPHEN CHRIST, BUT SEXUAL CREATURES, HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES & INTERRACIAL CREATURES SWEAR THAT THEIR FALSE STEPHEN CHRIST [APOSTLE STEPHEN] IS SEXUAL OR HOMOSEXUAL OR INTERRACIAL OR A MIXTURE OF THESE THINGS BECAUSE OF A FALSE DOCTRINE LINK TO HIS GIRL FRIEND. THIS HAS BEEN UNDERSTOOD BECAUSE IN PAGAN CHRISTIANITY THERE IS NO PROOF WHATSOEVER THAT THEIR FALSE STEPHEN CHRIST TRADED PLACES WITH ANYONE, ON THE CONTRARY, THE TRUE STEPHEN CHRIST BORN FROM THE VIRGIN BARBARA, ONLY HAPPENED IN CHRISTIANITY IN ACTUALITY, AND NEVER IN PAGAN CHRISTIANITY, WHERE SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL NATURES HAS ITS JURISDICTION BECAUSE OF THE PORN LAWS IN LEVITICUS CHAPTER 18 & DEUTERONOMY CHAPTER 22. THAT IS WHY ALL ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SWEAR UP AND DOWN, TEACH & PREACH THAT THE TRUE STEPHEN CHRIST DIED IN THE STONING, IS A LIAR & IS NEVER THE TRUTH, TO TRY TO JUSTIFY THEIR SEXUAL CORRUPTIONS IN THEIR INTIMATE SEXUAL RELATIONSHIPS OR INTIMATE SEXUAL MARRIAGES.**  **IN CONCLUSION, THE LORD STEVE DIES IN THE STONING IN THE BOOK OF ACTS CALLED THE “ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST---FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD” IN TRUE CHRISTIANITY IN JOHN 4:23-24. IN THE BOOK OF ACTS CALLED THE “ACTS OF THE APOSTLES” IN A PAPAL [SEXUAL & FALSE] CHRISTIANITY THE LORD STEPHEN IS PORTRAYED IN DYING IN THE STONING, BUT THIS IS NOT TRUE, YET HE DID SUFFER GREATLY BEFORE HE TRADED PLACES WITH THE LORD STEVE, BUT DID NOT SUFFER IN THE ACTUAL STONING. IN THE SAME FASHION, THE LORD JAMES SUFFERED GREATLY, BUT THE LORD BARABBAS DIES IN HIS STONING, THE LORD JESUS SUFFERED GREATLY, BUT THE LORD BARABBAS DIES IN HIS CROSS, THE LORD JOHN SUFFERED GREATLY, BUT THE LORD BARABBAS DIES IN HIS BEHEADING & THE LORD PETER SUFFERED GREATLY, BUT THE LORD BARABBAS DIES IN HIS UPSIDE-DOWN CROSS. THE LORD WOULD NOT ALLOW OR AUTHORIZE ANY DIVINE CREATURES TO DIE, BUT DID ALLOW THEM TO SUFFER GREATLY. THE FATHER STEPHEN DID NOT KILL HIS SON JESUS IN HEBREWS 13:8!**  **THIS ULTIMATELY MEANS THAT THE LORD STEVE [LADY YVETTE KNOWN AS EVE] THE TREE OF LIFE WOULD NEED A FEMALE [MALE], PREDOMINATELY THE LADY BARBARA ACTING AS THE LADY VICTORIA [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD---LORD ENOCH ACTING AS THE LORD YAHWEH] KNOWN AS PENTECOST THE GREAT VIRGIN THE FEMALE CREATOR OF THE LORD YAHWEH [MALE CREATOR OF THE LADY VICTORIA] TO PUSH BACK THE ETERNAL AUTHORITIES OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP [LADYSHIP] IN HER [HIS] PRAYER FOR THE LORD STEVE [LADY YVETTE]. THIS IS BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S [LADY VICTORIA’S] PRAYER ONLY RELEASES, EXPUNGES & CAUSES AN ESCAPE FOR ALL THOSE THAT IS AUTHORIZED BY THE LORD YAHWEH & DOES NOT HELP IN ANY WAY THE LORD STEVE [LADY YVETTE] IN HIS [HER] ETERNAL DEATH. IF THE LORD STEVE [LADY YVETTE] IS RELEASED, EXPUNGED & ESCAPES FROM THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP, THEN AT LOWER LEVELS THE LORD BARABBAS IS ALSO HELPED AT EVERY LOWER LEVEL FROM CHILD KIND TO THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW. REMEMBER THE FALLEN LORD LUCIFER KNOWN AS THE CREATOR OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP CANNOT COME TO ANY MALES AT ANY TIME, BUT USES A FEMALE TO TRY TO GET TO THE MALE. THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA KNOWN AS BABYLON THE GREAT WHORE THE FEMALE CREATOR OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP CANNOT COME TO ANY FEMALES AT ANY TIME, BUT USES A MALE TO TRY TO GET TO THE FEMALE.**  **WHAT IS TRIED TO GET TO THE MALE OR FEMALE CONCERNING THE LADY YVETTE OR THE LORD STEVE IN ACTS 7:1-60? THE UNIVERSAL GIVING INTO OF SEX & IDOLATRY IN ACTS 7:39-43. THIS MEANS THAT SEX IS ALWAYS ACCOMPANIED WITH IDOLATRY, WHICH IS ALWAYS WITCHCRAFT & WRONG REBELLION. BUT BEFORE IN ACTS 7:1-38 AFTERWARDS IN ACTS 7:44-59 IS FREE & AT LIBERTY FROM ANY DIVINE INDIVIDUAL CREATURE DOING ANY SEX & IDOLATRY IN ACTS 7:60 BECAUSE IT CONCERNS THE FATHER STEPHEN [LADY VICTORIA] & NOT THE LORD STEVE [LADY YVETTE]. ALSO BEFORE ACTS CHAPTER 7 IS CONCERNS THE FATHER STEPHEN [LADY VICTORIA] & NOT THE LORD STEVE [LADY YVETTE] IN PENTECOST THE GREAT VIRGIN IN ACTS 2:1-21; 5:38-39; 6:5, 7-8, 10, 14-15. ALSO AFTER ACTS 7:60 THE LORD STEVE [LADY YVETTE] BECOMES THE FATHER STEPHEN [LADY VICTORIA] AGAIN AS PENTECOST THE GREAT MALE [FEMALE] VIRGIN AND TOTALLY ABSTAINS FROM ANY POLLUTIONS, ANYTHING OFFERED & ALSO KEEPS THEMSELVES FROM ANY SEX & IDOLATRY THAT MAY HAVE CORRUPTED HIM IS IN ACTS 8:1-9:30; 15:20, 29; 21:25. THIS CANNOT BE QUICKLY BROKEN OR BROKEN AT ALL SINCE IT CONCERNS 3 REPETITIONS AGAINST SEX & IDOLATRY. ALSO THE PRIME SOURCE OF SEX & IDOLATRY WAS NOT THE LORD ADAM & THE LADY EVE [YVETTE], NOR WAS IT THE LORD JOB & HIS WIFE THE LADY VICTORIA BECAUSE THE LORD JOB BEAT THE LORD LUCIFER & LADY VICTORIA, BUT IT ULTIMATELY STARTED WITH THE SUPREME RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN THE LORD LUCIFER & THE LADY VICTORIA THAT FIRST FELL AT THE VERY BEGINNING OF TIME BECAUSE OF SEX & IDOLATRY & BECAME THE DEVIL THE GREAT MALE WITCH & BABYLON THE GREAT FEMALE WITCH.**  **BASED ON HOLY SCRIPTURE, THERE IS TECHNICALLY NO FEMALE POSITION, TO BE CONNECTED TO THE MALE BISHOPRIC. NO, WIVES ONLY HAVE AUTHORITY WITH THEIR HUSBANDS & NOT MALE BISHOPS. THE OFFICE OF A LIAISON IS A MAN MADE POSITION BY THEIR TRADITIONS, BUT DOES NOT HOLD ANY WEIGHT IN AUTHORITY IN ACTUALLY IN HOLY SCRIPTURE. THIS MEANS THAT BISHOPS CAN ONLY BE DIVINE BISHOPS OR HOMOSEXUAL BISHOPS, BUT THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS SEXUAL BISHOPS. THIS IS WHY THE ROMAN CATHOLICS HAVE HOMOSEXUAL BISHOPS BY THEIR TRADITIONS. IN THIS RESPECT, THE LORD STEVE SERVES AS A DIVINE BISHOP, WHICH IS THE LORD STEPHEN’S DEFENSE AS THE DIVINE DEACON WHICH NEITHER CAN BE SEXUAL IN NATURE BECAUSE OF STIFF-NAKEDNESS IN ACTS 6:3-8; 7:51-53.**  **THE ONLY WAY TO GET THE SEXUAL OPPOSITION OFF OF YOU, IS IF YOU ARE MALE, THEN IN YOUR KNOWLEDGE IT WOULD CONCERN THE OPPOSITE OF YOUR DESIRES, WHICH IS RODS [DICKS] & IF YOU ARE FEMALE, THEN IN YOUR KNOWLEDGE IT WOULD CONCERN THE OPPOSITE OF YOUR DESIRES, WHICH IS FOUNTAINS [PUSSIES]. THIS NORMALLY GIVES CONTROL TO THE SITUATION MOST OF THE TIME. MOST SEXUAL CREATURES ARE ONE SIDED FOR THE OPPOSITE SEX & THIS HAS TO BE DONE ONLY IN KNOWLEDGE TO CONTROL THE ATTACKS FROM SEXUAL CREATURES. HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES ARE DIFFERENT, BECAUSE IF THEY ARE MALE HOMOSEXUALS, THEN IN YOUR KNOWLEDGE IT WOULD CONCERN THE FOUNTAINS [PUSSIES] BECAUSE THEY ONLY SEARCH FOR RODS [DICKS], AND IF THEY ARE FEMALE HOMOSEXUALS, THEN IN YOUR KNOWLEDGE IT WOULD CONCERN THE RODS [DICKS] BECAUSE THEY ONLY SEARCH FOR FOUNTAINS [PUSSIES]. THIS NORMALLY GIVES CONTROL TO THE SITUATION MOST OF THE TIME. BUT IF YOU RUN INTO A BISEXUAL OR A HERMAPHRODITE, THEN YOU HAVE TO MAKE A JUDGMENT CALL BASED ON WHICH AREA IS STRONGER & WEAKER. THIS MAY BE DIFFICULT TO DISCERN AT TIMES, BUT YOU CAN FIND OUT BY THE WAY THEY TALK & INTERACT WITH YOU. THIS HAS TO BE DONE BECAUSE OF ROMANS 1:21-32. IF ANY ETERNAL CREATURES DENIES ANY PART OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GOOD KNOWLEDGE TO SATISFY THEIR SEXUALITIES, THEN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WILL USE THEIR DENIALS TO GIVE THEM UP TO SEXUALITY WITH HOMOSEXUALITY & HOMOSEXUALITY WITH SEXUALITY SO THAT THEY DON’T GET WHAT THEY WANT IS IN HOSEA 4:6-10 & ROMANS 1:21-32. BUT THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES NOT RENDER THE SEXUAL CORRUPTION WITH THE SAME SEXUAL CORRUPTION TO MALES, BUT DOES RENDER IT WITH MALE HOMOSEXUALITY. BUT THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES NOT RENDER THE SEXUAL CORRUPTION WITH THE SAME SEXUAL CORRUPTION TO FEMALES, BUT DOES RENDER IT WITH FEMALE HOMOSEXUALITY. BUT THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES NOT RENDER THE HOMOSEXUAL CORRUPTION WITH THE SAME HOMOSEXUAL CORRUPTION TO MALES, BUT DOES RENDER IT WITH MALE SEXUALITY. BUT THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES NOT RENDER THE HOMOSEXUAL CORRUPTION WITH THE SAME HOMOSEXUAL CORRUPTION TO FEMALES, BUT DOES RENDER IT WITH FEMALE SEXUALITY. CORRUPTION CANNOT BRING FORTH INCORRUPTION, NOR INCORRUPTION CAN BRING FORTH CORRUPTION IS IN JAMES 3:1-18. THIS MUST BE DEALT WITH BECAUSE OF 1ST JOHN 2:15-17.**  **IN MATTHEW 5:21-26 STATES “YOU HAVE HEARD THAT IT WAS SAID TO THOSE OF OLD, YOU SHALL NOT MURDER, AND WHOEVER MURDERS WILL BE IN DANGER OF THE JUDGMENT. BUT I SAY TO YOU THAT WHOEVER IS ANGRY WITH HIS BROTHER WITHOUT A CAUSE SHALL BE IN DANGER OF THE JUDGMENT. WHOEVER SAYS TO HIS BROTHER, “RACA” … IS IN DANGER OF THE COUNCIL…BUT WHOEVER SAYS, ‘YOU FOOL!’ SHALL BE IN DANGER OF HELL FIRE. THEREFORE BRING YOUR GIFT TO THE ALTAR, & THERE REMEMBER THAT YOUR BROTHER HAS SOMETHING AGAINST YOU, LEAVE YOUR GIFT THERE BEFORE THE ALTAR, & GO YOUR WAY. FIRST BE RECONCILED TO YOUR BROTHER, & THEN COME & OFFER YOUR GIFT. AGREE WITH YOUR [SEXUAL OR HOMOSEXUAL] ADVERSARY QUICKLY…ON THE WAY WITH HIM, LEST THE ADVERSARY DELIVER YOU TO THE JUDGE, THE JUDGE HAND YOU OVER TO THE OFFICER, AND YOU BE THROWN INTO PRISON.” IN MATTHEW 12:32 DECLARES “WHOEVER SPEAKS AGAINST THE HOLY GHOST WILL NOT BE FORGIVEN, EITHER IN THIS AGE (LUKE 20:34, 37-38) OR THE AGE TO COME (THAT AGE IN LUKE 20:35-36).” THIS MEANS AS LONG AS THE ADVERSARY IS IN YOUR TERRITORY, WAY, COMPANY OR SPACE, YOU WILL BE FORCED BY THE HOLY SCRIPTURE TO AGREE WITH HIM BASED ON THE SEXUAL MEDICINE OR HOMOSEXUAL MEDICINE THAT HE OR SHE IMPOSES ON YOU FOR A LIMITED TIME, BUT DIRECTLY BEFORE OR AFTERWARDS, THE ADVERSARY THAT LEAVES YOUR TERRITORY, WAY, COMPANY OR SPACE WILL BE FORCED BY THE HOLY SCRIPTURE TO AGREE WITH YOU BASED ON THE HOMOSEXUAL MEDICINE OR SEXUAL MEDICINE YOU IMPOSE ON HIM FOR THE REST OF THE TIME IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; JAMES 4:1-10 & 1ST PETER 5:5-11. ALL THOSE ETERNAL CREATURES THAT HOLD SEXUALITY AS BEING GOOD IS AN ADVERSARY AGAINST GOD. ON THE CONTRARY, THOSE THAT HOLD SEXUALITY AS BEING EVIL, IS A FRIEND OF GOD IS IN JAMES 4:1-10. THIS IS BECAUSE GOD THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD WILL BE AN ADVERSARY AGAINST YOUR ADVERSARIES IS IN EXODUS 23:22; PSALMS 38:20; ISAIAH 59:18; JEREMIAH 46:10; NAHUM 1:2; HEBREWS 10:27; LUKE 12:58; 18:3; 21:15 & ACTS 5:38-39; 7:1-60.**  **IF THE LORD LUCIFER THE GREAT MALE WITCH ALSO KNOWN AS A GREAT FOOLISH VIRGIN TRIES TO COME TO ANY FEMALES AT FIRST, THEN HE TRIES TO MAKE THEM INTO THE LADY VICTORIA THE GREAT FEMALE WITCH ALSO KNOWN AS A GREAT FOOLISH VIRGIN IN THEIR HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITIES IN ETERNAL DAMNATIONS FROM A TO Y IN A 100.00% & THE FIRST 7 YEARS OF Z CONCERNING ZION IN ACTS 7:60. THIS MEANS AS IT ETERNALLY FALLS IT GETS STRONGER & MORE STRONGER WHICH WOULD REQUIRE A STRONGER PROTECTION & STRONGER RESILIENCY AGAINST SUCH ETERNAL OPPOSITION. ALSO ALL THOSE WHO OPPOSE THE LADY YVETTE SHALL BE ETERNALLY DAMNED BY THE LADY VICTORIA IN THE ULTIMATE END IN JUDE 14-15. IF THE LORD ENOCH THE GREAT MALE VIRGIN ALSO KNOWN AS A GREAT WISE VIRGIN TRIES TO COME TO ANY FEMALES AT SECOND OR LAST, THEN HE MAKES THEM INTO THE LADY VICTORIA THE GREAT FEMALE VIRGIN ALSO KNOWN AS A GREAT WISE VIRGIN IN THEIR HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITIES IN ETERNAL LORDSHIPS [RELEASES, EXPUNGEMENTS & ESCAPES IN EPHESIANS 4:6] FROM THE UNIVERSAL ZION BEING ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED AFTER THE INITIAL 7 YEARS IN ACTS 7:60. THIS MEANS AS IT ETERNALLY STANDS IT GETS STRONGER & MORE STRONGER WHICH WOULD NOT REQUIRE A STRONGER PROTECTION & STRONGER RESILIENCY. BUT THE BUSINESS COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 7:59 & THE CHURCH COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 8:1 IS IMMUNE, INVINCIBLE, IMPREGNABLE & INVULNERABLE TO ANY ATTACKS THAT CAN BE FIRED UPON THEM IN ETERNAL CHARGES OVERCOME BY ETERNAL ORDINANCES [RELEASES, EXPUNGEMENTS & ESCAPES] IN ROMANS 13:1-2.**  **IF THE LADY VICTORIA THE GREAT FEMALE WITCH ALSO KNOWN AS A GREAT FOOLISH VIRGIN TRIES TO COME TO ANY MALES AT FIRST, THEN SHE TRIES TO MAKE THEM INTO THE LORD LUCIFER THE GREAT MALE WITCH ALSO KNOWN AS A GREAT FOOLISH VIRGIN IN THEIR HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITIES FROM A TO Y IN A 100.00% & THE FIRST 7 YEARS OF Z CONCERNING ZION IN ETERNAL DAMNATIONS IN ACTS 7:60. THIS MEANS AS IT ETERNALLY FALLS IT GETS STRONGER & MORE STRONGER WHICH WOULD REQUIRE A STRONGER PROTECTION & STRONGER RESILIENCY AGAINST SUCH ETERNAL OPPOSITION. ALSO ALL THOSE WHO OPPOSE THE LORD STEVE SHALL BE ETERNALLY DAMNED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE LORD ENOCH IN THE ULTIMATE END IN JUDE 14-15. IF THE LADY VICTORIA THE GREAT FEMALE VIRGIN ALSO KNOWN AS A GREAT WISE VIRGIN TRIES TO COME TO ANY MALES AT SECOND OR LAST, THEN SHE MAKES THEM INTO THE LORD ENOCH THE GREAT MALE VIRGIN ALSO KNOWN AS A GREAT WISE VIRGIN IN THEIR HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITIES IN ETERNAL LORDSHIPS [RELEASES, EXPUNGEMENTS & ESCAPES IN EPHESIANS 4:6] FROM THE UNIVERSAL ZION BEING ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED AFTER THE INITIAL 7 YEARS IN ACTS 7:60. THIS MEANS AS IT ETERNALLY STANDS IT GETS STRONGER & MORE STRONGER WHICH WOULD NOT REQUIRE A STRONGER PROTECTION & STRONGER RESILIENCY. BUT THE BUSINESS COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 7:59 & THE CHURCH COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 8:1 IS IMMUNE, INVINCIBLE, IMPREGNABLE & INVULNERABLE TO ANY ATTACKS THAT CAN BE FIRED UPON THEM IN ETERNAL CHARGES OVERCOME BY ETERNAL ORDINANCES [RELEASES, EXPUNGEMENTS & ESCAPES] IN ROMANS 13:1-2.**  **THE LORD JAMES [LADY MARY AS THE CROWN TO LADY] AS THE CHRIST MEANS ANOINTED SUP-PLANTER WHO CHANGED PLACES WITH THE LORD BARABBAS [A VARIATION OF HIS NAME] WHICH CAN MEAN MURDER & REBELLION IN THE END OF ACTS IN 63AD. THIS MEANS THE LORD JAMES LIKE THE LORD BARABBAS HAS THIS SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE OF THE ETERNAL SEXUAL SIN IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN ACTS 7:51-53. BUT THE LORD JAMES CHOOSES NOT TO LOOK UPON IT WHICH DOES NOT SEE CORRUPTION AND THE LORD BARABBAS LOOKS UPON IT WHICH SEES CORRUPTION. THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD JAMES AS THE CHRIST (2ND SINGLE SERPENT LUCIFER) NEVER DIES BECAUSE THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW DECLARES THAT BUT THE LORD BARABBAS (1ST MARRIED SERPENT LUCIFER) DID IN THE END OF ACTS. THE MYSTERY ON THE CHANGE OF ETERNAL CREATURES IS EVIDENT, JAMES BECOMES BARABBAS AND DIES IN THE ETERNAL STONING IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW AND BARABBAS BECOMES JAMES AND RECEIVES A RELEASE & EXPUNGEMENT CONCERNING THE ETERNAL SEXUAL SIN IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN THE END OF ACTS. THIS MEANS THE TRUE JAMES CHRIST IN ACTUALITY WAS ONLY IN GENTILISM, WHICH DOES NOT CONCERN ANY SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY NOR INTERRACIAL NATURES BECAUSE THIS WAS NOT REQUIRED CONCERNING THE TRUE IMMORTAL JAMES CHRIST REVEALED LATER IN HEBREWS 13:8 & ACTS 15:20, 29, 21:25. ALSO IN LUKE IN GENTILISM IT PROVES THAT THE TRUE JAMES CHRIST DID NOT DIE IN THE STONING, BUT BARABBAS DIED IN THE STONING BECAUSE THE TRUE JAMES CHRIST TRADED PLACES WITH BARABBAS. NOW IN JUDAISM THERE IS NO TRUE JAMES CHRIST, BUT SEXUAL CREATURES, HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES & INTERRACIAL CREATURES SWEAR THAT THEIR FALSE JAMES CHRIST IS SEXUAL OR HOMOSEXUAL OR INTERRACIAL OR A MIXTURE OF THESE THINGS BECAUSE OF A FALSE DOCTRINE LINK TO HIS WIFE. THIS HAS BEEN UNDERSTOOD BECAUSE IN JUDAISM THERE IS NO PROOF WHATSOEVER THAT THEIR FALSE JAMES CHRIST TRADED PLACES WITH ANYONE, ON THE CONTRARY, THE TRUE JAMES CHRIST BORN FROM THE VIRGIN MARY, ONLY HAPPENED IN GENTILISM IN ACTUALITY, AND NEVER IN JUDAISM, WHERE SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL NATURES HAS ITS JURISDICTION BECAUSE OF THE PORN LAWS IN LEVITICUS CHAPTER 18 & DEUTERONOMY CHAPTER 22. THAT IS WHY ALL ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SWEAR UP AND DOWN, TEACH & PREACH THAT THE TRUE JAMES CHRIST DIED IN THE STONING, IS A LIAR & IS NEVER THE TRUTH, TO TRY TO JUSTIFY THEIR SEXUAL CORRUPTIONS IN THEIR INTIMATE SEXUAL RELATIONSHIPS OR INTIMATE SEXUAL MARRIAGES.**  **THE LORD JESUS [LADY MARY AS THE CROWN TO LADY] AS THE CHRIST MEANS ANOINTED SAVIOR WHO CHANGED PLACES WITH THE LORD BARABBAS [A VARIATION OF HIS NAME] WHICH CAN MEAN MURDER & REBELLION IN LUKE 23:13-25. THIS MEANS THE LORD JESUS LIKE THE LORD BARABBAS HAS THIS SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE OF THE FORGIVABLE SINS IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN LUKE 23:13-25. BUT THE LORD JESUS CHOOSES NOT TO LOOK UPON IT WHICH DOES NOT SEE CORRUPTION AND THE LORD BARABBAS LOOKS UPON IT WHICH SEES CORRUPTION. THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD JESUS AS THE CHRIST (2ND SINGLE MAN ADAM) NEVER DIES BECAUSE THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW DECLARES THAT IN HEBREWS 13:8 BUT THE LORD BARABBAS (1ST MARRIED MAN ADAM) DID IN THE END OF LUKE CHAPTER 23. THE MYSTERY ON THE CHANGE OF ETERNAL CREATURES IS EVIDENT, JESUS BECOMES BARABBAS AND DIES IN THE ETERNAL CROSS IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW AND BARABBAS BECOMES JESUS AND RECEIVES A RELEASE & EXPUNGEMENT CONCERNING THE FORGIVABLE SINS IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN THE END OF LUKE.**  **JESUS CHRIST’S VICARIOUS REPENTANCE MEANS THAT HE BECAME SIN WITHOUT BEING SIN IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:21. JESUS TOOK THE PLACE OF BARABBAS, WHO WAS A REVELER [REBELLER AS THE SIN OF WITCHCRAFT] AND A MURDERER IN THE CITY. JESUS CHRIST WITHOUT ANY SIN BECAME A SIN THAT MANKIND COULD HAVE A WAY OF ESCAPE IN LUKE 23:17-25. IT DECLARES “I WILL CHASTISE HIM AND RELEASE HIM, (FOR IT WAS NECESSARY FOR HIM TO RELEASE ONE TO THEM AT THE FEAST). AND THEY ALL CRIED OUT AT ONCE, SAYING, ‘AWAY WITH THIS MAN, AND RELEASE TO US BARABBAS’ WHO HAD BEEN THROWN INTO PRISON FOR A CERTAIN REBELLION MADE IN THE CITY, AND FOR MURDER. PILATE, THEREFORE, WISHING TO RELEASE JESUS, AGAIN CALLED OUT TO THEM. BUT THEY SHOUTED, SAYING, ‘CRUCIFY HIM, CRUCIFY HIM!’ THEN HE SAID TO THEM THE THIRD TIME, ‘WHY, WHAT EVIL HAS HE DONE? I HAVE FOUND NO REASON FOR DEATH IN HIM. I WILL THEREFORE CHASTISE HIM AND LET HIM GO.’ BUT THEY WERE INSISTENT, DEMANDING WITH LOUD VOICES THAT HE BE CRUCIFIED. AND THE VOICES OF THESE MEN [MAN’S LAW] AND OF THE CHIEF PRIESTS PREVAILED. SO PILATE GAVE SENTENCE THAT IT SHOULD BE AS THEY REQUESTED. AND HE RELEASED TO THEM THE ONE THEY REQUESTED, WHO FOR REBELLION AND MURDER HAD BEEN THROWN INTO PRISON, BUT HE DELIVERED JESUS TO THEIR WILL.” THIS MEANS THE TRUE JESUS CHRIST IN ACTUALITY WAS ONLY IN GENTILISM, WHICH DOES NOT CONCERN ANY SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY NOR INTERRACIAL NATURES BECAUSE THIS WAS NOT REQUIRED CONCERNING THE TRUE IMMORTAL JESUS CHRIST REVEALED LATER IN HEBREWS 13:8 & ACTS 15:20, 29, 21:25. ALSO IN LUKE IN GENTILISM IT PROVES THAT THE TRUE JESUS CHRIST DID NOT DIE ON THE CROSS, BUT BARABBAS DIED ON THE CROSS BECAUSE THE TRUE JESUS CHRIST TRADED PLACES WITH BARABBAS IN LUKE 23:17-25. NOW IN JUDAISM THERE IS NO TRUE JESUS CHRIST, BUT SEXUAL CREATURES, HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES & INTERRACIAL CREATURES SWEAR THAT THEIR FALSE JESUS CHRIST IS SEXUAL OR HOMOSEXUAL OR INTERRACIAL OR A MIXTURE OF THESE THINGS BECAUSE OF A FALSE DOCTRINE LINK TO HIS GIRL FRIEND, MARY MAGDALENE. THIS HAS BEEN UNDERSTOOD BECAUSE IN JUDAISM THERE IS NO PROOF WHATSOEVER THAT THEIR FALSE JESUS CHRIST TRADED PLACES WITH ANYONE, ON THE CONTRARY, THE TRUE JESUS CHRIST BORN FROM THE VIRGIN MARY IN THE IMMACULATE CONCEPTION, ONLY HAPPENED IN GENTILISM IN ACTUALITY, AND NEVER IN JUDAISM, WHERE SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL NATURES HAS ITS JURISDICTION BECAUSE OF THE PORN LAWS IN LEVITICUS CHAPTER 18 & DEUTERONOMY CHAPTER 22. THAT IS WHY ALL ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SWEAR UP AND DOWN, TEACH & PREACH THAT THE TRUE JESUS CHRIST DIED ON THE CROSS, IS A LIAR & IS NEVER THE TRUTH, TO TRY TO JUSTIFY THEIR SEXUAL CORRUPTIONS IN THEIR INTIMATE SEXUAL RELATIONSHIPS OR INTIMATE SEXUAL MARRIAGES.**  **THE LORD JOHN [LADY ELIZABETH AS THE CROWN TO LADY] AS THE CHRIST MEANS ANOINTED GIVER WHO CHANGED PLACES WITH THE LORD BARABBAS [A VARIATION OF HIS NAME] WHICH CAN MEAN MURDER & REBELLION IN THE BEGINNING OF LUKE CHAPTER 9. THIS MEANS THE LORD JOHN LIKE THE LORD BARABBAS HAS THIS SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE OF THE REPENT-ABLE TEMPTATIONS IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN LUKE 9:7-9. BUT THE LORD JOHN CHOOSES NOT TO LOOK UPON IT WHICH DOES NOT SEE CORRUPTION AND THE LORD BARABBAS LOOKS UPON IT WHICH SEES CORRUPTION. THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD JOHN AS THE CHRIST (2ND SINGLE WOMAN EVE) NEVER DIES BECAUSE THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW DECLARES THAT BUT THE LORD BARABBAS (1ST MARRIED WOMAN EVE) DID IN THE BEGINNING OF LUKE CHAPTER 9. THE MYSTERY ON THE CHANGE OF ETERNAL CREATURES IS EVIDENT, JOHN BECOMES BARABBAS AND DIES IN THE ETERNAL BEHEADING IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW AND BARABBAS BECOMES JOHN AND RECEIVES A RELEASE & EXPUNGEMENT CONCERNING THE REPENT-ABLE TEMPTATIONS IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN LUKE 9:7-9. THIS MEANS THE TRUE JOHN CHRIST IN ACTUALITY WAS ONLY IN GENTILISM, WHICH DOES NOT CONCERN ANY SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY NOR INTERRACIAL NATURES BECAUSE THIS WAS NOT REQUIRED CONCERNING THE TRUE IMMORTAL JOHN CHRIST REVEALED LATER IN HEBREWS 13:8 & ACTS 15:20, 29, 21:25. ALSO IN LUKE IN GENTILISM IT PROVES THAT THE TRUE JOHN CHRIST DID NOT DIE IN THE BEHEADING, BUT BARABBAS DIED IN THE BEHEADING BECAUSE THE TRUE JOHN CHRIST TRADED PLACES WITH BARABBAS IN LUKE 9:7-9. NOW IN JUDAISM THERE IS NO TRUE JOHN CHRIST, BUT SEXUAL CREATURES, HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES & INTERRACIAL CREATURES SWEAR THAT THEIR FALSE JOHN CHRIST IS SEXUAL OR HOMOSEXUAL OR INTERRACIAL OR A MIXTURE OF THESE THINGS BECAUSE OF A FALSE DOCTRINE LINK TO HIS GIRL FRIEND. THIS HAS BEEN UNDERSTOOD BECAUSE IN JUDAISM THERE IS NO PROOF WHATSOEVER THAT THEIR FALSE JOHN CHRIST TRADED PLACES WITH ANYONE, ON THE CONTRARY, THE TRUE JOHN CHRIST BORN FROM THE VIRGIN ELIZABETH, ONLY HAPPENED IN GENTILISM IN ACTUALITY, AND NEVER IN JUDAISM, WHERE SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL NATURES HAS ITS JURISDICTION BECAUSE OF THE PORN LAWS IN LEVITICUS CHAPTER 18 & DEUTERONOMY CHAPTER 22. THAT IS WHY ALL ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SWEAR UP AND DOWN, TEACH & PREACH THAT THE TRUE JOHN CHRIST DIED IN THE BEHEADING, IS A LIAR & IS NEVER THE TRUTH, TO TRY TO JUSTIFY THEIR SEXUAL CORRUPTIONS IN THEIR INTIMATE SEXUAL RELATIONSHIPS OR INTIMATE SEXUAL MARRIAGES.**  **THE LORD PETER [LADY VICTORIA AS THE CROWN TO LADY] AS THE CHRIST MEANS ANOINTED STONE WHO CHANGED PLACES WITH THE LORD BARABBAS [A VARIATION OF HIS NAME] WHICH CAN MEAN MURDER & REBELLION IN THE END OF ACTS IN 63AD. THIS MEANS THE LORD PETER LIKE THE LORD BARABBAS HAS THIS SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE OF THE ETERNAL IGNORANCE IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN ACTS 7:51-53. BUT THE LORD PETER CHOOSES NOT TO LOOK UPON IT WHICH DOES NOT SEE CORRUPTION AND THE LORD BARABBAS LOOKS UPON IT WHICH SEES CORRUPTION. THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD PETER AS THE CHRIST (2ND SINGLE CHILD CAIN) NEVER DIES BECAUSE THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW DECLARES THAT BUT THE LORD BARABBAS (1ST MARRIED CHILD CAIN) DID IN THE END OF ACTS. THE MYSTERY ON THE CHANGE OF ETERNAL CREATURES IS EVIDENT, PETER BECOMES BARABBAS AND DIES IN THE ETERNAL UPSIDE DOWN CROSS IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW AND BARABBAS BECOMES PETER AND RECEIVES A RELEASE & EXPUNGEMENT CONCERNING THE ETERNAL IGNORANCE IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN THE END OF ACTS. THIS MEANS THE TRUE PETER CHRIST IN ACTUALITY WAS ONLY IN GENTILISM, WHICH DOES NOT CONCERN ANY SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY NOR INTERRACIAL NATURES BECAUSE THIS WAS NOT REQUIRED CONCERNING THE TRUE IMMORTAL PETER CHRIST REVEALED LATER IN HEBREWS 13:8 & ACTS 15:20, 29, 21:25. ALSO IN LUKE IN GENTILISM IT PROVES THAT THE TRUE PETER CHRIST DID NOT DIE ON THE UPSIDE-DOWN CROSS, BUT BARABBAS DIED ON THE UPSIDE-DOWN CROSS BECAUSE THE TRUE PETER CHRIST TRADED PLACES WITH BARABBAS. NOW IN JUDAISM THERE IS NO TRUE PETER CHRIST, BUT SEXUAL CREATURES, HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES & INTERRACIAL CREATURES SWEAR THAT THEIR FALSE PETER CHRIST IS SEXUAL OR HOMOSEXUAL OR INTERRACIAL OR A MIXTURE OF THESE THINGS BECAUSE OF A FALSE DOCTRINE LINK TO HIS WIFE. THIS HAS BEEN UNDERSTOOD BECAUSE IN JUDAISM THERE IS NO PROOF WHATSOEVER THAT THEIR FALSE PETER CHRIST TRADED PLACES WITH ANYONE, ON THE CONTRARY, THE TRUE PETER CHRIST BORN FROM THE VIRGIN VICTORIA, ONLY HAPPENED IN GENTILISM IN ACTUALITY, AND NEVER IN JUDAISM, WHERE SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL NATURES HAS ITS JURISDICTION BECAUSE OF THE PORN LAWS IN LEVITICUS CHAPTER 18 & DEUTERONOMY CHAPTER 22. THAT IS WHY ALL ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SWEAR UP AND DOWN, TEACH & PREACH THAT THE TRUE PETER CHRIST DIED ON THE UPSIDE-DOWN CROSS, IS A LIAR & IS NEVER THE TRUTH, TO TRY TO JUSTIFY THEIR SEXUAL CORRUPTIONS IN THEIR INTIMATE SEXUAL RELATIONSHIPS OR INTIMATE SEXUAL MARRIAGES.**  **IN RESPONSE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DEFENSE IN ACTS 7:51-53, & THE PROLONGED CONDITION OF A HARD HEART, THERE ARE TWO WORDS THAT REFERS TO THE MORAL CENTER OF HUMAN PERSONALITY, WHICH ABUNDANTLY FLOWS THOUGHTS, EMOTIONS, SPEECH AND ACTIONS. THEY ARE IN THE OT, *LEV* OR *LEVAV* & IN THE NT, *KAPDIA* OR *KARDIA* IN PROVERBS 4:23 & MATTHEW 15:18-19. THERE ARE ONLY TWO KINDS OF STIFF-NAKEDNESS IN TRUTH. FIRST, IS THE WRONG STIFF-NAKEDNESS [LORD STEVE] AT 100.0000% ON THE LORD LUCIFER’S SIDE THAT CONCERNS A VERY HIGH IQ IN SEXUAL WORLDLY TRUTHS THAT ALWAYS FIGHTS AGAINST DIVINE BIBLICAL TRUTHS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16 & JAMES 3:13-18. SECOND, IS THE RIGHT STIFF-NAKEDNESS [LORD STEVE] AT 100.0000% ON THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S SIDE THAT CONCERNS A VERY HIGH IQ IN DIVINE BIBLICAL TRUTHS THAT ALWAYS FIGHTS AGAINST SEXUAL WORLDLY TRUTHS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16 & JAMES 3:13-18. THEREFORE, IN THIS INORDINATE AFFECTION SHOWN AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN & THEIR STUBBORN, AND UNWILLING ACTIONS IN THEIR HEARTS TO NOT REPENT OR LISTEN TO ABSOLUTE TRUTH & DIVINE REASON, THEY ARE VIRTUALLY VOID OF ANY TRUTHFUL UNDERSTANDING BECAUSE OF THEIR OBSTINATE SEXUAL WAYS THAT ARE TOTALLY AGAINST THE LORD’S MESSAGE & DAMNED WITHOUT REMEDY FOR THE END DESTRUCTION THAT WILL COME ON THEM SPEEDILY AT THEIR APPOINTED TIMES. IN RESPONSE TO THE LORD’S MESSAGE, THE HUMAN HEART CAN EITHER BE DULL IN 2ND CHRONICLES 36:13 OR TENDER IN 2ND CHRONICLES 34:19, 27.**  **HARDNESS OF HEART HAS FIVE WORDS TO EXPRESS THIS AS *CHAZAQ*, TO MAKE STRONG, HARD, *KAVED*, MAKE HEAVY, HARD, *QASHAH*, MAKE HARD, *AMETS*, MAKE STRONG, HARD & *MEGINNAH*, DULLNESS. THESE WORDS OCCURS AT LEAST 22 TIMES, WHICH ARE TOO MANY IN THE HOLY BIBLE & COME TO LIGHT IN EXODUS 4:14-14:17; DEUTERONOMY 2:30; JOSHUA 11:20; 1ST SAMUEL 6:6; 2ND CHRONICLES 36:13 & LAMENTATIONS 3:65.**  **STUBBORNNESS HAD THE PLAY WORD KNOWN AS *SHERIRUTH*. THIS WORD OCCURS 10 TIMES, WHICH ARE TOO MANY IN THE HOLY BIBLE IS IN DEUTERONOMY 29:19; PSALMS 81:12 & JEREMIAH 3:17; 7:24; 9:14; 11:8; 13:10; 16:12; 18:12; 23:17.**  **STIFF-NECKED AS THE PLAY WORD *QESHEH-OREPH* THAT AMAZINGLY RECURS THROUGHOUT THE OT. THIS PHRASE EVOKES ONGOING UN-SUBMISSIVE, DEFIANT AND EXTRAORDINARY STUBBORNNESS THAT WILL NEVER LISTEN AT ALL TO THE FATHER STEPHEN. THIS PLAY WORD IS RELUCTANTLY FOUND IN EXODUS 32:9; 33:3; 33:5; 34:9; DEUTERONOMY 9:6, 13; 10:16; 31:27; 2ND CHRONICLES 36;13; PROVERBS 29:1 & JEREMIAH 7:26; 17:23.**  **UNCIRCUMCISION ALSO CAN MEAN STUBBORNNESS OF HEART AS TOTAL DISOBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMANDS. THE ISRAELITES WERE REQUIRED TO COMMISSION THEMSELVES IN THE RITE OF CIRCUMCISION, WHICH RENDERS TOTAL OBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN GENESIS 17:10-14. THE FATHER STEPHEN PROMISES TO LISTEN & RESTORE ANY ETERNAL CREATURE, IF THEY WILL HUMBLE THEMSELVES UNDER HIS MIGHTY HAND, BY ONE PLAY WORD *LEVAVAM HE’AREL*. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN DEUTERONOMY 10:16 & JEREMIAH 4:4; 6:10.**  **BEAST-LIKE BEHAVIOR CONCERNS A PLAY WORD *BA’AR*, WHICH MEANS THE ETERNAL CREATURE LACK ANY SPIRITUAL PERCEPTION, AND IS SENSELESS TO THE POINT OF HAVING NO RESPECT OR CONSIDERATION FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 49:10; 73:22; 92:6; 94:8; PROVERBS 12:1; 30:2 & JEREMIAH 10:8, 14; 21; 51:17.**  **THERE ARE FIVE WORDS IN THE NT WHICH REFERS TO A HARD HEART. THEY ARE *SKLERYNO*, HARDNESS, *SKLEROKARDIA*, HARDNESS OF HEART, *POROO*, MEANINGS ARE THE SAME ABOVE, *POROSIS*, MEANINGS ARE THE SAME ABOVE, & *PACHYNO*, BECOMING FAT & DULL OF HEART. OTHER TERMS FOR THE DULLNESS OF THE HEART INCLUDE, *NOTHROS*, DULL OF HEARING IN HEBREWS 5:11, *ASYNETOS*, WITHOUT UNDERSTANDING IN MARK 7:18, *SKLEROTRACHELOS*, STIFF-NECKED PEOPLE IN ACTS 7:51 & *APERITMETOS*, UNCIRCUMCISED IN HEART & EARS IN ACTS 7:51.**  **THE KEY PASSAGES OF THESE VARIOUS WORDS WHICH REFERS TO CONSEQUENTIAL OR BENEFICIAL CIRCUMSTANCES CAN BE FOUND IN THE OT IN DEUTERONOMY 29:4; 31:27; 30:6; PSALMS 115:5-8; ISAIAH 1:2-15; 5:12; 6:1-6, 9-10; 29:9-24; 42:18-20; 44:6-28; 46:12; 53:1; 63:17 & JEREMIAH 10:8, 14.**  **THE KEY PASSAGES OF THESE VARIOUS WORDS WHICH REFERS TO CONSEQUENTIAL CIRCUMSTANCES OR BENEFICIAL CIRCUMSTANCES CAN BE FOUND IN THE NT & LUKE IN THE HIGHER TESTAMENT IS IN MATTHEW 13:15; 19:8; MARK 3:5; 4:12; 6:35-44, 52; 7:18; 8:15, 17; 13:14-15; JOHN 12:37-41; 2ND CORINTHIANS 3:14; EPHESIANS 4:18; 11:25; HEBREWS 3:8, 13, 15; 4:7 & LUKE 8:10.**  **THE KEY PASSAGES OF THESE VARIOUS WORDS WHICH REFERS TO CONSEQUENTIAL CIRCUMSTANCES OR BENEFICIAL CIRCUMSTANCES CAN BE FOUND IN ACTS IN THE HIGHEST TESTAMENT IS IN ACTS 2:23; 7:51-60; 13:40-48; 18:6; 19:9; 28:25-27.**  **THE UNIVERSAL WIDESPREAD OF EXTREME UNBELIEF THAT LEADS TO SEXUAL APOSTASY ALWAYS ABOUT & AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN, WHICH RENDERS UNIVERSAL IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT BY HIM IS IN DEUTERONOMY 29:3; ISAIAH 6:9-10; 29:10; DANIEL 7:9-28; ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; 9:1-11:36; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:4; GALATIANS 5:19-21; HEBREWS 3:8, 13, 15; 4:7; 5:11-14; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12; 1ST PETER 1:17-21; 2ND PETER 1:9; 2:1-22; 1ST JOHN 5:21; 2ND JOHN 1-11 & REVELATION 9:20-21; 16:9, 11; 17:1-18:25; 19:17-21; 20:1-3, 7-15 & ACTS 7:51-53; 17:22-30.**  **HOW DOES THE LORD YAHWEH RELEASE THE LORD STEVE FROM HELL? THE LORD STEVE GIVES THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP TO THE LORD YAHWEH, SINCE NOTHING, I MEAN NOTHING IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR HIM. THE LORD STEVE WOULD BE FORGIVEN, SINCE THE 1ST KINGDOM IS AT ITS CLOSE FOR 46 YEARS, I SAY 46 YEARS BECAUSE AT 20 YEARS OF AGE IT WOULD CONCERN 46 YEARS WITH A STRONG FRUITFUL CALL IN PSALMS 90:10 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-6. THIS ALSO MEANS THAT IT FINISHES THE INITIAL 140 YEARS IN THE BUSINESS COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES WITH 46 YEARS GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN PLUS THE 3 YEARS OF PROPHESY BEFORE BIRTH. THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD STEVE IN STRIPPING AND STIFF-NAKEDNESS & THE LORD BARABBAS IN STRIPPING AND SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY & INTERRACIAL NATURES ARE BOTH UNIVERSALLY FORGIVEN AFTERWARDS SINCE THE 1ST KINGDOM HAS ENDED, WHICH DOES NOT INTERTWINE WITH THE PRICES OF UNFORGIVENESS. BUT FOR THE LORD STEVE, THE POWERS ARE PUSHED AWAY FROM HIM, & RECEIVES AN RELEASE, EXPUNGEMENT & ESCAPE BY THE LORD YAHWEH & ONLY THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP IS RESERVED FOR THE LORD LUCIFER & HIS PARTY TO BURN FOREVER IN HELL, SINCE THE LORD YAHWEH REFUSES TO HEAL THEM THAT OPPOSE HIM. NOW THIS DOES NOT MEAN THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD NOR THE LORD JESUS CHRIST IS FORGIVEN BECAUSE BOTH ARE IMMORTAL CREATURES THAT NEEDS NO FORGIVENESS & IS NOT HINDERED WITH ANY UNFORGIVENESS IN HEBREWS 13:8, BUT ON THE CONTRARY, THE LORD STEVE AND THE LORD BARABBAS IS TRULY FORGIVEN. WHY WOULD THE LORD STEVE & LORD BARABBAS BE FORGIVEN BECAUSE BOTH DIED VICARIOUSLY FOR ALL SINS, WHICH MEANS BOTH BECAME THESE KINDS OF SINS WITHOUT COMMITTING THEM OR APPROVING OF THEM CONCERNING THE LORD STEVE FOR THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP, BUT THE LORD YAHWEH IS IN FULL CONTROL OF HIS STONING IN ACTS 7:60 & THE LORD BARABBAS FOR ALL SINS THAT COULD BE FORGIVEN, BUT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS IN FULL CONTROL OF HIS CROSS IN LUKE 23:13-56 & ACTS 7:51-53. THIS ONLY CONCERNS TRUE JUDAISM AS THE SEXUAL CULPRIT AND SEXUAL ADVERSARY & NOT TRUE GENTILISM NOR TRUE CHRISTIANITY BECAUSE THERE IS NO STIFF-NAKEDNESS OR SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY AND INTERRACIAL NATURES AT ALL IN ACTS 15:20, 29; 21:25. THIS ONLY CONCERNS TRUTHFUL KNOWLEDGE TO RAISE UP THE LORD BARABBAS & THE LORD STEVE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN ACTS 7:51-53 & THE LORD YAHWEH IN ACTS 7:60, SINCE THEY ARE TWO DIFFERENT ETERNAL CREATURES THAT TRADED PLACES, APART FROM THE SON JESUS OUR LORD & THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD. THE ETERNAL RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD STARTS IN ACTS 7:60 THAT REVERSES ETERNAL DEATH IN 7 DAYS, THEN THE ETERNAL ASCENSION STARTS IN ACTS 8:1 THAT REVERSES THE ETERNAL HELL IN 7 DAYS, THEN THE ETERNAL THRONE STARTS IN ACTS 8:2 THAT REVERSES THE ETERNAL GRAVE IN 7 DAYS, THEN THE ETERNAL LORDSHIP IN ACTS 8:3 THAT REVERSES THE ETERNAL PRISON IN 7 DAYS, WHICH IS A FULL MONTH OF 28 DAYS & AFTERWARDS IN THE UPTIME THE ETERNAL CREATOR AGENT THAT REVERSES THE ETERNAL RELEASE FROM THE ETERNAL PRISON IN ACTS 8:3.**  **ALSO IN THE DOORWAY TO THE UPSIDE-DOWN CROSS IN CHILD KIND THE LORD PETER NEVER WAS CHARGED FOR STRIPPING BECAUSE IT HAPPENED IN CHRISTIANITY AFTER HE BECAME THE LORD BARABBAS & BUT THE LORD BARABBAS WAS CHARGED IN STRIPPING & SEXUALITY.**  **IN THE DOORWAY TO THE BEHEADING IN WOMANKIND THE LORD JOHN NEVER WAS CHARGED FOR STRIPPING BECAUSE IT HAPPENED IN JUDAISM AFTER HE BECAME THE LORD BARABBAS & BUT THE LORD BARABBAS WAS CHARGED IN STRIPPING & SEXUALITY.**  **IN THE DOORWAY TO THE CROSS IN MANKIND THE LORD JESUS NEVER WAS CHARGED FOR STRIPPING IN MATTHEW, MARK & JOHN IN JUDAISM BECAUSE IT HAPPENED AFTER HE BECAME THE LORD BARABBAS & BUT THE LORD BARABBAS WAS CHARGED IN STRIPPING & SEXUALITY.**  **IN THE DOORWAY TO THE CROSS IN MANKIND THE LORD JESUS NEVER WAS CHARGED FOR STRIPPING EVEN THOUGH IT HAPPENED IN LUKE IN GENTILISM BECAUSE IT HAPPENED BEFORE HE BECAME THE LORD BARABBAS & BUT THE LORD BARABBAS WAS CHARGED IN STRIPPING & SEXUALITY.**  **IN THE DOORWAY TO THE STONING IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW THE LORD JAMES NEVER WAS CHARGED FOR STRIPPING BECAUSE IT HAPPENED IN ACTS IN CHRISTIANITY BEFORE HE BECAME THE LORD BARABBAS & BUT THE LORD BARABBAS WAS CHARGED IN STRIPPING & SEXUALITY, BUT NOT IN BEING STIFF-NECKED.**  **IN THE DOORWAY TO THE STONING IN LORDSHIP THE LORD STEPHEN NEVER WAS CHARGED FOR STRIPPING BECAUSE IT HAPPENED IN ACTS IN CHRISTIANITY AFTER HE BECAME THE LORD STEVE & BUT THE LORD STEVE WAS CHARGED IN STRIPPING & BEING STIFF-NECKED, BUT NOT IN SEXUALITY.**  **THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW CITY AUTHORITIES WHICH IS AT JERUSALEM AT THE TIME (33AD ON A FRIDAY AT 2:00PM) COULD ONLY USE THE WHITE CHRISTIAN TABERNACLE AUTHORITIES WHICH IS THE WHITE CHRISTIAN CHURCH AUTHORITIES TO ETERNALLY CHARGE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD WRONGFULLY BY THE NATURE OF THE ETERNAL CHARGE OF BLASPHEMY IN ACTS 6:11. I SAY WRONGFULLY BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD BEAT THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW CHARGE OF BLASPHEMY (INVOLVES A SEX CHARGE AND A STRIPPING CHARGE) BY HIS HOLY GHOST AND HIS DIVINE OMNISCIENCE IN ACTS 6:9-10. THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW CITY AUTHORITIES WOULD NOT HAVE COME UNLESS THE WHITE CHRISTIAN TABERNACLE AUTHORITIES HAD MADE THAT CALL TO THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 6:11. ONCE THIS WAS DONE THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW CITY AUTHORITIES RAN BY THE OFFICER AS A SERGEANT THAT WAS NAMED SAUL WAS THE OUTRANKING WHITE CHRISTIAN OFFICER ON THE SCENE OF THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW INVESTIGATION (FAULTY INFORMATION) THAT LEAD TO THE APPREHENSION, CAPTURE AND SEIZE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN isHIS ARREST IN ACTS 6:12. THEN SERGEANT SAUL WITH OTHER OFFICERS BROUGHT HIM TO THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW COUNCIL IN ACTS 6:13. BY WHICH THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW AUTHORITIES SET UP FALSE WITNESS (FALSE ALLEGATIONS CONCERNING THE WHITE CHRISTIAN TEMPLE AUTHORITIES WHICH IS THE WHITE CHRISTIAN BUSINESS AUTHORITIES ABOUT THE WHITE CHRISTIAN JESUS OF NAZARETH IN ACTS 6:14) THAT OPENED UP THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SPEECH TO THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 6:15-7:1-53. AGAIN THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW CITY AUTHORITIES COULD ONLY USE THE WHITE CHRISTIAN TEMPLE AUTHORITIES WHICH IS THE WHITE CHRISTIAN BUSINESS AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 7:1-60. BUT THE FATHER STEPHEN GOVERNED THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW CITY AUTHORITIES TO THE POINT OF THEM STOPPING THEIR EARS IN ACTS 7:1-57. THEY SIMPLE WOULD NOT LISTEN TO REASON AND TRUTH BUT CAST HIM OUT OF THE CITY OF JERUSALEM BY THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW CITY AUTHORITIES TO WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW COUNTY AUTHORITIES AND STONED HIM TO DEATH IN 33AD ON A FRIDAY AT 3:00PM IN ACTS 7:57-60. ONCE HE DIED THERE WAS NOTHING MORE THAT THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW AUTHORITIES COULD DO 2 MILES OUTSIDE OF JERUSALEM IN ACTS 8:1-3. THIS CONCERNS THE 1ST CHANCE (REFERS TO GENESIS 3:1-5:32) OF THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW AUTHORITIES DONE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN ACTS 6:11-8:3. THE “TRUE HOLY DIVISION” CONCERNS THE BLACK CHRISTIAN LAW AUTHORITIES (1ST CHANCE OF THE BLACK CHRISTIAN LAW CITY AUTHORITIES OF THE SAMARITANS & THE 2ND CHANCE OF THE BLACK CHRISTIAN LAW COUNTY AUTHORITIES OF THE ETHIOPIANS REFERS TO GENESIS 11:1-9) IN ACTS 8:4-40. THE DOORWAY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BLACK CHRISTIAN LAW AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 8:4 REFERS TO GENESIS 11:10-32. THE 2ND CHANCE (REFERS TO GENESIS 6:1-10:32) INVOLVES THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW AUTHORITIES ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS CONCERNING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM OF SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS AND SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LADIES AS HIS DISCIPLES THAT WERE ARRESTED, KILLED AND THREATENED SEVERELY IN ACTS 9:1-2. THE 2ND CHANCE OF THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW AUTHORITIES IS DAMNED AND PUT DOWN BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN ACTS 9:3-9. THE REASON THE 2ND CHANCE WILL NOT WORK BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN OPERATES IN THE SPIRIT & AUTHORITY OF THE LORD ENOCH THAT WILL NEVER DIE WHICH OPENS UP 8 POSITIONS TO BE PROTECTED & IS THE MAIN REASON WHY NOAH’S FAMILY WAS SAVED IN JUDE 14-15; HEBREWS 11:5 & GENESIS 5:24; 6:8.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN FULFILLED THE FALSE CHARGE OF ALLEGED RAPE SIMILAR TO JOSEPH WITH POTIPHAR’S WIFE IN GENESIS CHAPTERS 39-40 & ACTS 6:3-10; 7:9-16. THE FATHER STEPHEN LIKE JOSEPH AT 21 TO 24 YEARS OF AGE WAS IN SLAVERY TILL THEY BOTH ROSE IN AUTHORITY IN GENESIS CHAPTER 41 & ACTS 9:1-30. THE FALSE CHARGE OF BLASPHEMY (A STRIPPING CHARGE & A SEX CHARGE) AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN FULFILLED WHAT JOSEPH WENT THROUGH IN GENESIS CHAPTERS 39-40 & ACTS 6:8-10. JOSEPH WAS FALSELY CHARGED BY POTIPHAR’S WIFE AND WAS CAST INTO PRISON BY POTIPHAR. WHILE IN THE PRISON JOSEPH USED HIS GOD-GIVEN ABILITIES, WHICH PROVED HIM WORTHY TO RUN THE PRISON. THE FATHER STEPHEN DID THIS TOO WHEN HE WAS CAST IN PRISON BY THE LAW AUTHORITIES FROM THE CALL OF THE TEMPLE AUTHORITIES (BUSINESS AUTHORITIES) IN ACTS 6:12. ALSO THE FATHER STEPHEN FULFILLED HIS OWN COMMAND OF WHAT ISAIAH THE PROPHET DID BY STRIPPING 3 WHOLE YEARS AGAINST EGYPT & ETHIOPIA IN ISAIAH 20:1-6 & ACTS 7:51-53; 8:26-40. THE FATHER STEPHEN ENDURED THE FALSE CHARGE OF BLASPHEMY (A STRIPPING CHARGE) FOR 3 YEARS FROM 21 TO 24 YEARS OF AGE AND BEAT THE LAW AUTHORITIES FROM THE TABERNACLE AUTHORITIES AT THEIR OWN GAME IN ACTS 6:8-10; 9:1-30.**  **THE CROSS OF CHRIST DID NOT PAY FOR ANY KIND OF INTERCOURSE BECAUSE THE JEWS TRIED TO STONE JESUS BUT FAILED IN JOHN 10:31-39. THIS IS BECAUSE OF HIS COMPANION MARY MAGDALENE AND BECAUSE OF ADAM AND EVE’S DATING RELATIONSHIP IN GENESIS 2:23 & THE GOSPEL OF PHILIP ON PAGE 90. JESUS KEPT THE DATING SEXLESS AND SINLESS IN HEBREWS 4:15. JESUS MAY HAVE KISSED MARY MAGDALENE ON THE CHEEK, BUT THIS ACTION DOES NOT MERIT THE STONING LAWS. IF JESUS HAD KISSED HER IN THE MOUTH OR ON THE LIPS THIS WOULD HAVE MERITED THE STONING LAWS, AND ESPECIALLY IF JESUS HAD TOUCHED HER DOWN STAIRS OR HAD INTERCOURSE WITH HER BY WHICH JESUS DID NOT BECAUSE HE WAS NOT STONED. JOHN THE BAPTIST DID NOT EITHER. IN THEORY, AS DID JOHN THE BAPTIST WITH HIS COMPANION NAMED ELIZABETH & IN THE SAME TOKEN AS JESUS WITH MARY MAGDALENE WAS THE COMPLETE DATING RELATIONSHIP DONE TO HELP RESTORE ADAM & EVE IN THEIR DATING, BUT DID NOT REQUIRE ANYTHING IN THE STONING LAWS. NONE OF THE CRUCIFIXION LAWS OR BEHEADING LAWS REQUIRES ANY OF THESE THINGS, BUT THE STONING LAWS DO & THE PERSECUTION LAWS DO NOT. THE STONING OF JAMES IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW AT 63AD AND THE STONING OF STEPHEN BY THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP ABOVE THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN ACTS 7:60 DID PAY FOR ALL INTERCOURSES (DIVINE INTERCOURSE, LAW INTERCOURSE & SEXUAL INTERCOURSE) BASED ON THE STONING LAWS ONLY. THERE IS NO OTHER KINDS OF LAWS THAT PAYS FOR ANY TYPE OF INTERCOURSE OR KISSING IN THE MOUTH, LIKE THE STONING LAWS.**  **IN ADAM’S FAMILY IN GENESIS 2:24-25 PROVES HE HAD A DIVINE UNION WITH EVE HIS WIFE WITHOUT ANY CHILDREN. THEN IN GENESIS 4:1 PROVES ADAM HAD A SEXUAL UNION WITH EVE HIS WIFE TO BRING FORTH HIS FIRST SON CAIN BECAUSE OF THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE IN GENESIS 3:1-24. THEN IN GENESIS 4:2, 25-26 CONCERNS 3 DIVINE UNIONS BY ADAM & EVE TO BRING FORTH HIS OTHER SONS NAMED ABEL, SETH & ENOSH (ENOS) BY THE TREE OF LIFE.**  **IN STEPHEN’S FAMILY IN LUKE CHAPTER 2 PROVES STEPHEN CHRIST HAD A DIVINE IMMACULATE UNION WITH THE (VIRGIN) MARY CHRIST CONCERNING HIS OWN HOLY GHOST TO BRING FORTH HIS FIRST SON & ONLY SON NAMED THE LORD JESUS CHRIST THE SON OF GOD.**  **IN JOSEPH’S FAMILY IN THE BOOK OF LUKE CONCERNS JOSEPH CHRIST & MARY CHRIST GETTING MARRIED & HAVING A DIVINE UNION TO BRING FORTH THEIR FIRST SON NAMED JAMES CHRIST THE JUST, AND LATER ON THE OTHER CHILDREN WERE NAMED JOSEPH CHRIST, JOSES CHRIST, SIMON CHRIST AND JUDAS CHRIST BY THE TREE OF LIFE. ALSO THEIR FIRST DAUGHTER IN THE FAMILY LINE IS NAMED MARY CHRIST AND A NUMBER OF OTHER UNNAMED DAUGHTERS (MAYBE 2 TO 4 MORE DAUGHTERS BECAUSE KING DAVID WAS THE 8TH–BORN SON, BUT 10TH IN LINE WITH CHRIST AS THE 1ST-BORN SON TO RAISE UP CHRIST TO SIT ON HIS THRONE WHICH MAKES 8 TO 10 POSITIONS) WERE ALL DIVINE UNIONS DONE BY JOSEPH AND MARY BY THE TREE OF LIFE.**  **ADAM & EVE’S RELATIONSHIP WAS A DIVINE UNION UNTIL ADAM DISOBEYED THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMAND & EVE WAS DECEIVED, WHICH ELEVATED THEM IN A SEXUAL UNION BRINGING FORTH THEIR FIRSTBORN SON CAIN THAT WAS NEVER AUTHORIZED OR APPROVED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN BUT WAS ALLOWED BY HIM IN GENESIS 4:1. IF THEIR FIRSTBORN WAS A DAUGHTER IT WOULD HAVE BEEN A DIVINE UNION THROUGHOUT THEIR FAMILY AND WOULD NOT HAVE BEEN ALLOWED A SEXUAL UNION AT ALL IN GENESIS 4:1. ADAM’S 2ND-BORN SON ABEL, THEN SETH AND THEN ENOSH (ENOS) WERE ALL BROUGHT FORTH FROM A DIVINE UNION BECAUSE THEY ALL WERE GOOD SONS IN GENESIS 4:2-26. ALSO IF IT CONCERNED THE FIRST TIME WITH TWINS, TRIPLETS, QUADRUPLETS OR MORE, IT WOULD BE A DIVINE UNION. YET HOSEA MARRIED HIS WIFE GOMER AND EVEN THOUGH SHE HAD BEEN A WHORE BEFORE MARRIAGE WITH DIFFERENT MEN, DURING MARRIAGE WITH HOSEA AND MORE AFTER MARRIAGE WITH DIFFERENT MEN, THIS WAS CONSIDERED A DIVINE UNION WITH GOMER AND HOSEA IN THEIR OWN MARRIAGE BECAUSE IT WAS AUTHORIZED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN HOSEA CHAPTER 1-2. GOMER WAS CHARGED FOR HARLOTRY AGAINST HER HUSBAND HOSEA AND AGAINST THE HOLY GOD BY THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE FATHER STEPHEN NEVER CONDONES, AUTHORIZES OR APPROVES OF ANY SEXUAL ACTIVITY, BUT MAY ALLOW IT BASED ON THE SPECIAL SITUATION, LIKE ADAM AND EVE IN GENESIS 3:1-4:1. THIS IS BECAUSE ADAM AND EVE COULD NOT HAVE ANY SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE WHATSOEVER AND IT WAS UNAUTHORIZED FOR THEM TO HAVE, BUT THEY BOTH BECAME SEXUAL CREATURES IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN BY EATING FROM THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE AND WAS THEN CAST OUT BECAUSE OF THIS IN GENESIS 3:24. THEN THEY HAD CONTROLLED, ISOLATED SEX IN GENESIS 4:1. IN THE END THE FATHER STEPHEN DELIBERATELY DESTROYED ALL OF ADAM’S FAMILY INCLUDING THE WHOLE WORLD WITH THE FLOOD BECAUSE OF THE SEPARATE ACT OF A SEXUAL UNION WITH ADAM & EVE & WERE CAST IN HELL & KEPT THERE UNTIL THE RESTORING WORKS OF THE TRINITY CAME IN EFFECT FROM 29AD-33AD, EXCEPT FOR THE LORD ENOCH WHO WAS 7TH FROM ADAM & ALWAYS PLEASED THE FATHER STEPHEN IN ALL ETERNITY IN HEBREWS 11:5 & NOAH’S FAMILY (ONLY 8 SAVED—WHICH MAKES 9 SAVED WITH THE LORD ENOCH) BY GRACEFUL OBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN GENESIS 4:1-9:29. THE END OF THIS WHOLE WORLD WILL END IN FIRE WHERE ONLY 3 CAN BE SAVED OR THE END OF THIS WHOLE WORLD WILL END IN AGAPE LOVE WHERE ONLY 1 CAN BE SAVED IN 2ND PETER 3:10-13 & ACTS 7:60. FOR THE 1ST MARRIED WOMAN TO THINK LIKE THE 1ST MARRIED MAN SHE HAS TO BE DISOBEDIENT. FOR THE 1ST MARRIED MAN TO THINK LIKE THE 1ST MARRIED WOMAN HE HAS TO BE DECEIVED. FOR THE 1ST MARRIED MAN TO THINK LIKE THE 1ST MARRIED SERPENT HE HAS TO BE A LIAR. FOR THE 1ST MARRIED SERPENT TO THINK LIKE THE 1ST MARRIED MAN HE HAS TO BE DISOBEDIENT. FOR THE 1ST MARRIED WOMAN TO THINK LIKE THE 1ST MARRIED SERPENT SHE HAS TO BE A LIAR. FOR THE 1ST MARRIED SERPENT TO THINK LIKE THE 1ST MARRIED WOMAN HE HAS TO BE DECEIVED. FOR THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM OR THE MARRIED LADY CALLED WISDOM TO THINK LIKE ALL (THE 1ST MARRIED WOMAN, 1ST MARRIED MAN & 1ST MARRIED SERPENT) HE OR SHE HAS TO BE DECEIVED, DISOBEDIENT & A LIAR. FOR THE 2ND SINGLE MAN IS OBEDIENT. FOR THE 2ND SINGLE WOMAN IS INTELLIGENT KNOWING THE SCRIPTURES & THE AUTHORITY. FOR THE 2ND SINGLE SERPENT IS THE TRUTH. FOR THE 2ND SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM IS OBEDIENT, INTELLIGENT AND TRUTHFUL. THE ORIGIN OF THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE GOES VERY EARLY BEFORE ADAM WAS EVEN CREATED IN GENESIS 1:26. MAYBE IN JOB’S TIME OR EVEN IN THE AGE OF THE SONS OF GOD, BUT THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE PROVES THAT ALL SEXUALITY ALWAYS BRINGS FORTH A CERTAIN KIND OF DEATH—BIOLOGICALLY OR ETERNALLY WITH THE TREE OF LIFE IN GENESIS 2:17. THIS IS LINKED TO THE FALL OF THE LORD LUCIFER WHICH HAD A SEXUAL NATURE IN THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP. THE ETERNAL SEXUALITY IS FINALLY REVEALED IN GENESIS 6:1-7.**  **THE DOCTRINE OF SEXUALITY**  **THE PROBLEM OF SEXUALITY: THE SOURCE OF SEXUALITY IS THE WORLD’S FAULT, STARTING WITH THE LORD LUCIFER IN GENESIS 2:9 AND BEFORE IN PROVERBS 8:22-31. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS NOT THE SOURCE OF SEXUALITY IS IN JOB 34:10; ISAIAH 6:3; DEUTERONOMY 25:16; 32:4; PSALMS 92:15; ZECHARIAH 8:17; JAMES 1:13 & ACTS 6:5; 7:55-56.**  **THE PERMITTING OF SEXUALITY: THE DIVINE RECOGNITION OF THE CREATURE’S FREE CHOICE BETWEEN EVIL AND GOOD IS IN GENESIS 3:1-24 & ACTS 6:11-15. THE SPECIFIC VALUE OF REDEEMED BEINGS IS ONLY PURIFIED BY SACRIFICIAL BLOOD AND PURCHASED AT AN INFINITE COST IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:19-20 & ACTS 7:60. THE ACQUISITION OF DIVINE KNOWLEDGE IS A PROCESS OF LEARNING, TO ATTAIN THAT KNOWLEDGE THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN POSSESSED ETERNALLY, WHICH CAN ONLY BE EXPRESSED BY EXPERIENCE AND REVELATION IN ACTS 6:10. THEY MUST REALIZE THE SINFULNESS OF SEXUALITY IF THEY ARE TO ATTAIN IN ANY DEGREE THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AND IT WILL NOT BE ATTAINED UNLESS SEXUALITY EXISTS AS A LIVING REALITY WHICH ALWAYS DEMONSTRATES ITS SINFUL NATURE IN ACTS 7:59-60. THE INSTRUCTION OF ANGEL LORDS IS IN EPHESIANS 3:10; 1ST PETER 1:12 & ACTS 7:50-53. THE DEMONSTRATION OF THE DIVINE HATRED OF SEXUALITY BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMMEASURABLE IMPORTANCE TO ALWAYS DAMN SEXUALITY IS IN ROMANS 9:22 & ACTS 7:60. THE RIGHTEOUS JUDGMENT OF ALL SEXUALITY IS IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21. THE MANIFESTATION AND EXERCISE OF DIVINE GRACE IS IN ACTS 6:8.**  **THE ORIGIN OF SEXUALITY: THE ORIGIN OF SEXUALITY IN THE UNIVERSE IS IN PROVERBS 8:22-31 [KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP]; ISAIAH 14:12-14 [KINGDOM OF HEAVEN] & EZEKIEL 28:12-17 [KINGDOM OF EARTH]. THE ORIGIN OF SEXUALITY IN THE HUMAN RACE ALSO CALLED HUMANITY OR SIMPLY ADAM IS IN GENESIS 3:1-24 & JAMES 1:14.**  **THE 1ST HUMAN SEXUALITY: THE NECESSITY OF PROBATION IS IN GENESIS 2:22-25. THE PROCESS OF TEMPTATION IS IN GENESIS 3:1-6. THE LADY EVE TAMPERED WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT WORD IS IN GENESIS 2:16, 17; 3:2, 3; PROVERBS 30:6 & REVELATION 22:19. THE LORD SATAN CONTRADICTED THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT WORD IS IN GENESIS 3:4, 5. THE LADY EVE SUCCUMBED TO THE TEMPTATION IS IN GENESIS 3:6 & 1ST JOHN 2:16.**  **THE RESULTS OF MAN’S 1ST SEXUALITY: AS SEEN IN MAN’S ATTITUDE TOWARD HIMSELF IS IN GENESIS 3:7. THE LORD ADAM AND LADY EVE VAINLY SOUGHT TO COVER THEIR SEXUALITY IS IN GENESIS 3:7. AS SEEN IN MAN’S ATTITUDE TOWARD THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN GENESIS 3:8, 9; PSALMS 139:7-13 & LUKE 15:3-7; 19:10. AS SEEN IN MAN’S ATTITUDE TOWARD HIS FELLOW MAN IS IN GENESIS 3:6, 11, 12 & LUKE 18:13.**  **THE CURSE WHICH THE 1ST SEXUALITY BROUGHT: THE CURSE UPON THE SERPENT IS IN GENESIS 3:14. THE CURSE UPON THE WOMAN IS IN GENESIS 3:16. THE CURSE UPON THE MAN IS IN GENESIS 3:17-19. THE DIVINE RESULT IS IN GENESIS 3:22-24. THE OTHER CURSE UPON THE GROUND IS IN GENESIS 3:17, 18.**  **THE NATURE OF SEXUALITY: WHAT IS SEXUALITY? SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN ISAIAH 6:5; JOB 42:5, 6; ROMANS 7:7; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:12-20; GALATIANS 3:10; JAMES 2:8, 9; 2ND PETER 1:4; REVELATION 1:17 & LUKE 5:8.**  **SEXUALITY AND THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LAW: THE DIVINE NATURE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LAW IS IN ROMANS 7:12. THE DIVINE PURPOSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LAW IS IN ROMANS 3:19, 20; 5:13; 7:7, 12, 13. THE LAW WAS GIVEN TO LEAD MEN TO THE FATHER STEPHEN BY HIS WORD *PAIDAGOGOS* MEANING SCHOOLMASTER IS IN ROMANS 6:14; 7:4; 10:4; EPHESIANS 2:15; COLOSSIANS 2:14; 2ND CORINTHIANS 3:7-11 & GALATIANS 3:13, 24; 5:18. THE ONLY ACCESS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN EPHESIANS 2:18.**  **THE SCRIPTURAL EXPRESSIONS FOR SEXUALITY IS IN LEVITICUS 26:40; DEUTERONOMY 25:16; PROVERBS 11:31; MATTHEW 6:12; ROMANS 3:23; 5:12; 11:20; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:9; 2:14; HEBREWS 2:2, 3; 9:7; GALATIANS 6:1; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:7; JAMES 4:17; 1ST PETER 4:8; 1ST JOHN 1:9; 3:4; ACTS 5:2.**  **SEXUALITY AS MESSIANIC EVIL: SEXUALITY AS MALE AND FEMALE IS A SPECIFIC TYPE OF MESSIANIC EVIL WHICH IS NOT SEXUAL SINS IS IN ISAIAH 45:7.**  **THE SINFUL NATURE OF SEXUALITY IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 16:7; JEREMIAH 17:9; PSALMS 51:2, 7; MATTHEW 3:10; 5:21, 22; 27, 28; 7:17, 18; MARK 7:19-23; JOHN 3:7; 8:34; ROMANS 3:4-23; 5:12; 6:12; 7:8, 9; JAMES 1:14, 15; 1ST JOHN 1:7 & LUKE 6:45.**  **IMPORTANT CONSIDERATION REGARDING SEXUALITY: SEXUALITIES OF OMISSION IS IN JAMES 4:17 & MALACHI 3:8. SEXUALITIES OF UNBELIEF IS IN JOHN 16:8, 9 & ROMANS 14:23. SEXUALITIES OF IGNORANCE IS IN NUMBERS 15:27, 28; LEVITICUS 5:17 & LUKE 12:47, 48. ONE SEXUALITY [UNAUTHORIZED SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE, SEXUAL THOUGHTS, SEXUAL DEEDS AND SEXUAL ACTIONS] MAKES ONE GUILTY OF ALL IS IN GALATIANS 3:10 & JAMES 2:10.**  **THE UNIVERSALITY OF SEXUALITY IS IN 1ST KINGS 8:46; PSALMS 143:2; PROVERBS 20:9; ECCLESIASTES 7:20; ROMANS 3:10-12, 23; 5:19; 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:14, 15; GALATIANS 3:22; JAMES 3:2 & 1ST JOHN 1:8, 10.**  **THE IMPUTATION OF SEXUALITY IS IN EXODUS 20:5; 34:7; DEUTERONOMY 5:9; 24:16; 2ND KINGS 14:6; 2ND CHRONICLES 25:4; ROMANS 5:12-21; EZEKIEL 18:20; 28:12-17; HEBREWS 9:9, 10; GENESIS 14:20; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:22.**  **ORIGINAL SEXUALITY AND DEPRAVITY: THE MEANING OF DEPRAVITY: HE IS COMPLETELY VOID OF ORIGINAL RIGHTEOUSNESS IS IN PSALMS 51:5. HE DOES NOT POSSESS ANY HOLY AFFECTION TOWARD THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ROMANS 1:25 & 2ND TIMOTHY 3:2-4. THERE IS NOTHING FROM WITHOUT A MAN, THAT CAN DEFILE HIM, BUT THINGS THAT COME OUT OF HIM DEFILES HIM IS IN MARK 7:15, 21-23. HE HAS A CONTINUOUS BIAS TOWARD SEXUALITY IS IN GENESIS 6:5. FROM A NEGATIVE STANDPOINT, SOME INDIVIDUALS HAVE SOME PLEASING QUALITIES IS IN MARK 10:21 & MATTHEW 23:23. FROM A POSITIVE STANDPOINT, ALL SINNERS IS DESTITUTE OF THE AGAPE LOVE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN WHICH IS THE MAIN REQUIREMENT OF HIS LAW IS IN DEUTERONOMY 6:4, 5; MATTHEW 22:35-38; ROMANS 7:18; 8:7 & EPHESIANS 4:18.**  **THE RESULT OF MAN’S DEPRAVITY HAS A DEVASTATING FACTOR ON ALL IS IN GALATIANS 6:8; HOSEA 8:7; 10:13; ROMANS 1:21-32.**  **THE GUILT FROM SEXUALITY: SEXUALITY IN RELATION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 7:11; 19:12; 51:4; JOHN 3:18, 36; ROMANS 1:18; 3:19; EPHESIANS 4:18, 19 & LUKE 15:21.**  **THE DEGREES OF GUILT IS IN LEVITICUS CHAPTERS 4-7; LUKE 12:47, 48; JOHN 19:11; ROMANS 2:6 & HEBREWS 2:2, 3; 10:28, 29. SEXUALITIES OF NATURE AND SEXUALITIES OF PERSONAL TRANSGRESSION IS IN GENESIS 4:1. SEXUALITIES OF IGNORANCE AND SEXUALITIES OF UNAUTHORIZED KNOWLEDGE IS IN ROMANS 2:12 & LUKE 10:13, 14. SEXUALITIES OF INFIRMITY AND SEXUALITIES OF PRESUMPTION IS IN PSALMS 19:13; MATTHEW 26:35.**  **THE PENALTY OF SEXUALITY: THE SIGNIFICANCE OF PENALTY: UPON THE UNSAVED OR SIMPLY AN UNBELIEVER IS IN ROMANS 6:23; EZEKIEL 18:20; HEBREWS 9:27 & PROVERBS 5:22. THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN CHASTISEMENT AND PUNISHMENT: CHASTISEMENT IS IN JEREMIAH 10:24 & HEBREWS 12:6. PUNISHMENT IS IN EZEKIEL 28:22; 36:22 & REVELATION 16:5; 19:2.**  **THE NATURE OF PENALTY: PHYSICAL DEATH IS IN GENESIS 2:17; EPHESIANS 2:7 & HEBREWS 9:27. SPIRITUAL [MENTAL] DEATH IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 5:6; EPHESIANS 2:1 & JOHN 11:26. ETERNAL DEATH IS IN REVELATION 21:8; 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:9; MATTHEW 25:41 & JOHN 5:28, 29.**  **THERE ARE THREE KINDS OF “INTERCOURSE” IN THE HOLY BIBLE. FIRST, IS THE “POPULAR SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE” COMMITTED ONLY BY A MAN AND A WOMAN FROM THE TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL IN A STRENGTH 40 YEAR KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD IN GENESIS 4:1. SECOND, IS THE “KNOWN HOLY LAW LOVE INTERCOURSE” IN LUKE 2:23 FROM THE MIDST OF THE TREE OF LIFE DONE BY A MAN AND A WOMAN AND ALSO BOYS AND GIRLS IN LUKE 20:35-36 IN A WISDOM 80 YEAR LAW KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IN 1ST KINGS 11:3 & GENESIS 2:9. KING SOLOMON DID THIS KIND OF HOLY LAW LOVE INTERCOURSE WITH HIS 700 WIVES AND 300 CONCUBINES. BUT KING SOLOMON COMMITTED IDOLATRY WHICH IS “MARITAL FORNICATION” WITH THE MINORITY OF HIS FOREIGN WIVES AFTER 80 YEARS, BUT NOT WITH THE MAJORITY OF HIS LOCAL WIVES OR 300 CONCUBINES AFTER 80 YEARS IN TOBIT 4:12-13; 1ST KINGS 11:1-13 & NEHEMIAH 13:25-27. THIRD, IS THE “UNKNOWN HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE” FROM THE TREE OF LIFE THAT IS DONE BY A MAN AND WOMAN IN 2ND PETER 1:4 AND ALSO LORDS AND LADIES IN ACTS 17:29 IN A LORDLY 120 YEAR KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN MATTHEW 19:6; MARK 10:9; EPHESIANS 5:31; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:17 & GENESIS 2:24-25. FOR QANAH DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN DIRECTS YOU IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP TO DO HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 17:28-29. THE QANAH THAT IS NOT DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN DIRECTS YOU TO THE LORD LUCIFER IN THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD TO DO SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE IN GENESIS 4:1. THE DOORWAY TO QANAH DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS HIS DIVINE PLEASURE (DIVINE EJACULATION) THAT LEADS YOU TO THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN LUKE 12:32; REVELATION 4:11; 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:11; EPHESIANS 1:5; PHILIPPIANS 2:13 & HEBREWS 12:10. THE DOORWAY TO QANAH DIRECTED NOT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE LORD LUCIFER’S SINFUL PLEASURE THAT LEADS YOU TO THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:12; 2ND TIMOTHY 3:4; TITUS 3:3; HEBREWS 11:25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:7; 2ND PETER 2:13; LUKE 8:14 & ROMANS 1:32. ALL THOSE WHO CALLS SEXUAL EROS MONEY THE UNRIGHTEOUS MAMMON (PROSTITUTIONS, WHOREDOMS, HARLOTRIES, SORCERIES & WIZARDRIES) WITH SWEET CANE (CALAMUS OR CANNABIS THE HEMP PLANT), SEXUAL EROS LOVE, SEXUAL EVIL, SEXUAL TEMPTATION, SEXUAL SIN OR SEXUAL DEATH AS BEING GOOD IN HIS SIGHT IS A LIAR, & TRIES TO WEARY THE FATHER STEPHEN, FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN COMMANDS IT IN TRUTH TO BE SEXUALLY EVIL IN NATURE AND A SEXUAL CORRUPTION IN THE WORLD THROUGH LUST TO STRENGTHEN THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MALACHI 2:17; ROMANS 8:28; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:10; 2ND PETER 1:4 & ISAIAH 43:24.** |

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 32 (ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, THE FINAL ULTIMATE DESTINATION OF ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES WITH YAHWEH HIMSELF)**

|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- |
| **WHAT IS THE NEW HEAVENS AND NEW EARTH MENTIONED IN ISAIAH AND REVELATION? THIS IS A SPOT-LIGHT OF WHAT IS EXPECTED AFTER HAGGADAH IN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE!!!**  **ONE OF THE JOYS AND HOPES OF EVERY BELIEVER IS THE HOPE OF HEAVEN. IN JOHN 14 JESUS SAID I’M GOING TO PREPARE A PLACE FOR YOU AND I’M NOT JUST GOING, I’M COMING BACK TO GET YOU. THIS IS THE GREAT EXPECTATION OF EVERY CHRISTIAN (AT LEAST I HOPE IT IS) – TO BE WITH JESUS FOREVER.**  **THIS PLACE THAT JESUS TALKS ABOUT IS POINTING TO OUR ETERNAL HOME WHERE GOD HAS PROMISED A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH. WELL WHAT EXACTLY IS THE NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH? I FIGURED SINCE YOU ARE GOING TO BE SPENDING A LONG TIME THERE (ETERNITY IS A LONG TIME) IT MAKES SENSE TO KNOW WHAT IT IS ALL ABOUT.**  **IF YOU WERE TO TRY TO THINK OF IMAGERY TO DESCRIBE THE NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH, WHAT COMES TO MY MIND IS CREATION 2.0.**  **IF YOU RECALL PRIOR TO THE FALL OF MAN,**[**ADAM AND EVE**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/bible-stories/adam-and-eve-in-the-garden.html) **LIVED IN A PERFECT, SINLESS WORLD. THEY ARE THE ONLY HUMAN BEINGS WHO EVER LIVED ON THIS PLANET THAT KNOW WHAT THAT EXPERIENCE IS LIKE. THE WORLD WE LIVE IN NOW HAS BEEN CORRUPTED BY THE INFLUENCE OF SIN WHICH HAS BROUGHT EVERY TYPE OF PROBLEM ALONG WITH IT. I DON’T THINK I NEED TO REMIND YOU, JUST LOOK AT THE NEWS.**  **BUT ENOCH YAHWEH LIVED FOREVERMORE IN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE (DOWN HERE & EVERYWHERE ELSE) IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING BECAUSE ENOCH YAHWEH REMAINS FAITHFUL FOREVERMORE TO STEPHEN YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5 & STEPHEN YAHWEH LIVED FOREVERMORE IN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE (DOWN HERE & EVERYWHERE ELSE) IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING BECAUSE STEPHEN YAHWEH REMAINS FAITHFUL FOREVERMORE TO HIMSELF IN 2 TIMOTHY 2:13!!!**  **THE NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH WILL BE GOD RESETTING AND RECREATING THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH, WHERE SIN AND THE EFFECTS OF SIN WILL NO LONGER BE PRESENT. YOU WILL BE ABLE TO ENJOY THE BEAUTY OF GOD’S PRESENCE IN ALL OF HIS GLORY, UNHINDERED BY THE PRESENCE OF SIN.**  **WHAT WILL THE NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH LOOK LIKE?**  **THE** [**BIBLE**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/) **MENTIONS THE NEW** [**HEAVEN**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/bible-study/topical-studies/what-is-heaven-like-11636670.html) **AND THE NEW EARTH A COUPLE OF TIMES, BOTH IN THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS. LET’S TAKE A LOOK AT A FEW PASSAGES:**  [**ISAIAH 65:17-19**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/isaiah/passage/?q=isaiah+65:17-19) **- “SEE, I WILL CREATE NEW HEAVENS AND A NEW EARTH. THE FORMER THINGS WILL NOT BE REMEMBERED, NOR WILL THEY COME TO MIND. BUT BE GLAD AND REJOICE FOREVER IN WHAT I WILL CREATE, FOR I WILL CREATE JERUSALEM TO BE A DELIGHT AND ITS PEOPLE A JOY. I WILL REJOICE OVER JERUSALEM AND TAKE DELIGHT IN MY PEOPLE; THE SOUND OF WEEPING AND OF CRYING WILL BE HEARD IN IT NO MORE.”**  [**2 PETER 3:13**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/2-peter/3-13.html) **– “BUT IN KEEPING WITH HIS PROMISE WE ARE LOOKING FORWARD TO A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH, WHERE RIGHTEOUSNESS DWELLS.”**  [**REVELATION 21:1**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/revelations/21-1.html) **– “THEN I SAW ‘A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH,’ FOR THE FIRST HEAVEN AND THE FIRST EARTH HAD PASSED AWAY, AND THERE WAS NO LONGER ANY SEA.”**  [**ISAIAH 66:22**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/isaiah/66-22.html) **-“‘AS THE NEW HEAVENS AND THE NEW EARTH THAT I MAKE WILL ENDURE BEFORE ME,’ DECLARES THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), ‘SO WILL YOUR NAME AND DESCENDANTS ENDURE.’”**  **AS YOU CAN SEE EVEN GOING BACK TO THE OLD TESTAMENT, THIS WAS ALWAYS PART OF GOD’S PLAN.**  **I WANT TO HELP YOU GET A BETTER PICTURE OF WHAT THE NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH IS, AND FORTUNATELY THE BIBLE GIVES US SOME IDEA OF WHAT TO EXPECT. I WILL SAY THAT REGARDLESS OF THE DESCRIPTION, I DON’T KNOW IF OUR MINDS CAN FULLY COMPREHEND WHAT IT WILL BE. LET’S TAKE A LOOK.**  **THE MOST DETAILED AND VIVID DESCRIPTION COMES FROM JOHN IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION. I WOULD ENCOURAGE YOU TO READ CHAPTER 21 OF REVELATION BUT I WANT TO PULL OUT SOME OF THE HIGHLIGHTS:**  **“I SAW THE HOLY CITY, THE NEW JERUSALEM, COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM GOD, PREPARED AS A BRIDE BEAUTIFULLY DRESSED FOR HER HUSBAND” (**[**REVELATION 21:2**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/revelations/21-2.html)**).**  **“IT SHONE WITH THE GLORY OF GOD, AND ITS BRILLIANCE WAS LIKE THAT OF A VERY PRECIOUS JEWEL, LIKE A JASPER, CLEAR AS CRYSTAL.IT HAD A GREAT, HIGH WALL WITH TWELVE GATES, AND WITH TWELVE ANGELS AT THE GATES. ON THE GATES WERE WRITTEN THE NAMES OF THE TWELVE TRIBES OF ISRAEL. THERE WERE THREE GATES ON THE EAST, THREE ON THE NORTH, THREE ON THE SOUTH AND THREE ON THE WEST. THE WALL OF THE CITY HAD TWELVE FOUNDATIONS, AND ON THEM WERE THE NAMES OF THE TWELVE APOSTLES OF THE LAMB” (**[**REVELATION 21:11-14**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/revelations/passage/?q=revelations+21:11-14)**).**  **“THE WALL WAS MADE OF JASPER, AND THE CITY OF PURE GOLD, AS PURE AS GLASS. THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE CITY WALLS WERE DECORATED WITH EVERY KIND OF PRECIOUS STONE. THE FIRST FOUNDATION WAS JASPER, THE SECOND SAPPHIRE, THE THIRD AGATE, THE FOURTH EMERALD, THE FIFTH ONYX, THE SIXTH RUBY, THE SEVENTH CHRYSOLITE, THE EIGHTH BERYL, THE NINTH TOPAZ, THE TENTH TURQUOISE, THE ELEVENTH JACINTH, AND THE TWELFTH AMETHYST. THE TWELVE GATES WERE TWELVE PEARLS, EACH GATE MADE OF A SINGLE PEARL. THE GREAT STREET OF THE CITY WAS OF GOLD, AS PURE AS TRANSPARENT GLASS” (**[**REVELATION 21:18-21**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/revelations/passage/?q=revelations+21:18-21)**).**  **“I DID NOT SEE A TEMPLE IN THE CITY, BECAUSE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD ALMIGHTY AND THE LAMB ARE ITS TEMPLE. THE CITY DOES NOT NEED THE SUN OR THE MOON TO SHINE ON IT, FOR THE GLORY OF GOD GIVES IT LIGHT, AND THE LAMB IS ITS LAMP” (**[**REVELATION 21:22-23**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/revelations/passage/?q=revelations+21:22-23)**).**  **“NOTHING IMPURE WILL EVER ENTER IT, NOR WILL ANYONE WHO DOES WHAT IS SHAMEFUL OR DECEITFUL, BUT ONLY THOSE WHOSE NAMES ARE WRITTEN IN THE LAMB’S BOOK OF LIFE” (**[**REVELATION 21:27**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/revelations/21-27.html)**).**  **3 THINGS TO HIGHLIGHT FROM THESE VERSES**  **1. IT’S A PLACE OF UNIMAGINABLE BEAUTY**  **ONE OF THE FIRST THINGS YOU WILL DISCOVER IS THE BEAUTY OF THIS PLACE. I KNOW IN OUR WORLD, PEOPLE HAVE CREATED STUNNING AND GORGEOUS PIECES OF ARCHITECTURE THAT WILL LITERALLY TAKE YOUR BREATH AWAY. I DON’T THINK THE MOST BEAUTIFUL PIECE WILL BE ABLE TO HOLD A CANDLE TO WHAT GOD HAS PREPARED.**  **2. IT’S A PLACE WHERE GOD’S PRESENCE DWELLS FREELY**  **REGARDLESS OF HOW MUCH OF GOD’S PRESENCE YOU HAVE EVER EXPERIENCED, IT IS NOT HUMANLY POSSIBLE TO EXPERIENCE GOD’S PRESENCE FULLY IN THIS HUMAN BODY. WHAT YOU EXPERIENCE WHENEVER YOU ENTER GOD’S PRESENCE IS JUST A PART OR A TASTE. IN** [**1 CORINTHIANS 13:12**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/1-corinthians/13-12.html) **PAUL POINTS TO THIS -**  **“FOR NOW WE SEE ONLY A REFLECTION AS IN A MIRROR; THEN WE SHALL SEE FACE TO FACE. NOW I KNOW IN PART; THEN I SHALL KNOW FULLY, EVEN AS I AM FULLY KNOWN.”**  **IN THE NEW** [**HEAVEN**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/bible-study/topical-studies/what-is-heaven-like-11636670.html) **AND THE NEW EARTH YOU WILL BE ABLE TO EXPERIENCE GOD FULLY. JOHN GIVES US FURTHER INDICATION OF THIS IN** [**1 JOHN 3:2**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/1-john/3-2.html) **-**  **“DEAR FRIENDS, NOW WE ARE CHILDREN OF GOD, AND WHAT WE WILL BE HAS NOT YET BEEN MADE KNOWN. BUT WE KNOW THAT WHEN CHRIST APPEARS, WE SHALL BE LIKE HIM, FOR WE SHALL SEE HIM AS HE IS.”**  **GOD NOT ONLY CREATES A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH BUT HE GIVES US AN INCORRUPTIBLE BODY SO WE CAN ENJOY IT ALL. PAUL TALKS ABOUT THIS A GREAT DEAL IN** [**1 CORINTHIANS 15**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/1-corinthians/15.html) **IF YOU WANT ANOTHER POINT OF REFERENCE.**  **3. IT IS A PLACE WHERE GOD REIGNS AND SIN DOESN’T**  **VERSE 27 REMINDS US THAT NOTHING IMPURE WILL EVER ENTER IT. THIS MEANS WE WILL NEVER AGAIN HAVE TO DEAL WITH THE IMPACT, INFLUENCE, OR CONSEQUENCES OF SIN BECAUSE THEY WILL HAVE BEEN DEALT WITH FOREVER. THAT ALONE IS WORTH THE PRICE OF ADMISSION. IN FACT,** [**ROMANS 8**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/romans/8.html) **REMINDS US THAT ALL CREATION IS WAITING FOR THIS MOMENT TO HAPPEN BECAUSE CREATION HAS ALSO PAID THE PRICE FOR THE IMPACT OF SIN.**  **WHAT WILL HAPPEN TO THE OLD HEAVEN AND EARTH?**  [**2 PETER 3:10**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/2-peter/3-10.html) **SAYS “BUT THE DAY OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WILL COME LIKE A THIEF. THE HEAVENS WILL DISAPPEAR WITH A ROAR; THE ELEMENTS WILL BE DESTROYED BY FIRE, AND THE EARTH AND EVERYTHING DONE IN IT WILL BE LAID BARE.”**  **THERE IS A DAY COMING WHERE YAHWEH STEPHEN (YAHWEH ELYON) WILL BRING A FINAL AND COMPLETE JUDGMENT OF EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN REVELATION 4-20. NOT TO GET TOO DEEP INTO THE DESCRIPTIONS OF THE EVENTS BUT HERE IS A GENERAL TIMELINE OF WHAT WILL HAPPEN:**  **- RAPTURE OF THE CHURCH**  **- ISREAL’S TRIBULATION**  **- SECOND COMING OF JESUS CHRIST**  **- MILLENNIUM (THE THOUSAND YEAR REIGN OF JESUS CHRIST ON THE EARTH)**  **- SATAN’S FINAL JUDGMENT**  **- THE GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT**  **- THE NEW** [**HEAVEN**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/bible-study/topical-studies/what-is-heaven-like-11636670.html) **AND NEW EARTH**  **THERE IS A DAY COMING WHERE STEPHEN YAHWEH (ELYON YAHWEH) WILL BRING A FINAL AND COMPLETE JUDGMENT OF EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN DANIEL 7-8. NOT TO GET TOO DEEP INTO THE DESCRIPTIONS OF THE EVENTS BUT HERE IS A GENERAL TIMELINE OF WHAT WILL HAPPEN:**  **- RAPTURE OF THE CHURCH**  **- USA TRIBULATION**  **- SECOND COMING OF ENOCH CHRIST**  **- MILLENNIUM (THE THOUSAND YEAR REIGN OF ENOCH CHRIST ON THE EARTH)**  **- SATAN’S FINAL JUDGMENT**  **- THE GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT**  **- THE NEW** [**HEAVEN**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/bible-study/topical-studies/what-is-heaven-like-11636670.html) **AND NEW EARTH**  **AFTER THE COMPLETION OF THE GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT, WHICH IS THE JUDGMENT FOR ALL WHO HAVE CHOSEN TO REJECT CHRIST, JOHN MENTIONS HE SAW THE NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH. SO IT APPEARS THAT WE WILL SEE THIS ONCE THE FINAL JUDGMENT IS COMPLETED.**  **WHEN YOU LOOK AT** [**2 PETER 3:7**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/2-peter/3-7.html)**, YOU SEE THAT GOD’S METHOD OF JUDGMENT ON THE EARTH AND THE WAY THE OLD ONE WILL PASS AWAY IS BY FIRE.**  **“BY THE SAME WORD THE PRESENT HEAVENS AND EARTH ARE RESERVED FOR FIRE, BEING KEPT FOR THE DAY OF JUDGMENT AND DESTRUCTION OF THE UNGODLY” (**[**2 PETER 3:7**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/2-peter/3-7.html)**).**  **WITHIN THE BOOK OF REVELATION THERE IS DESCRIPTION OF GREAT JUDGMENT BEING POURED ON THE EARTH. INCLUDED IN THOSE JUDGMENTS IS THE DESTRUCTION OF THE EARTH WITH FIRE. IT IS POSSIBLE AND PROBABLY LIKELY THAT THIS IS PART OF GOD FULFILLING WHAT PETER MENTIONS HERE. THIS PROCESS WILL EVENTUALLY DESTROY THE OLD ORDER OR WAY OF THINGS WHICH WILL LEAD UP TO THE EARTH, AS WE KNOW IT, PASSING AWAY AND BEING NO MORE.**  **WHAT IS YOUR POTENENT RESPONSIBILITY?**  **AS GREAT AS IT IS TO THINK ABOUT WHAT THE NEW** [**HEAVEN**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/bible-study/topical-studies/what-is-heaven-like-11636670.html) **AND NEW EARTH WILL BE LIKE, I WANT TO FOCUS YOUR ATTENTION TO A VERY IMPORTANT QUESTION PETER ASKS. CONSIDER** [**2 PETER 3:11**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/2-peter/3-11.html)**:**  **“SINCE EVERYTHING WILL BE DESTROYED IN THIS WAY, WHAT KIND OF PEOPLE OUGHT YOU TO BE?”**  **QUITE HONESTLY, THIS IS THE QUESTION THAT MATTERS MOST BECAUSE AS BEAUTIFUL AS IT IS AND WILL BE, HOW YOU LIVE NOW MATTERS MOST. CONSIDER PETER’S ANSWER TO THIS QUESTION:**  **“YOU OUGHT TO LIVE HOLY AND GODLY LIVES AS YOU LOOK FORWARD TO THE DAY OF GOD AND SPEED ITS COMING. THAT DAY WILL BRING ABOUT THE DESTRUCTION OF THE HEAVENS BY FIRE, AND THE ELEMENTS WILL MELT IN THE HEAT. BUT IN KEEPING WITH HIS PROMISE WE ARE LOOKING FORWARD TO A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH, WHERE RIGHTEOUSNESS DWELLS. SO THEN, DEAR FRIENDS, SINCE YOU ARE LOOKING FORWARD TO THIS, MAKE EVERY EFFORT TO BE FOUND SPOTLESS, BLAMELESS AND AT** [**PEACE**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/topical-verses/peace-bible-verses/) **WITH HIM” (**[**2 PETER 3:11-14**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/2-peter/passage/?q=2%20peter+3:11-14)**).**  **YOUR LIFE NOW IS LIKE A DRESS REHEARSAL FOR WHEN WE GET THERE. SINCE HEAVEN WILL BE A PLACE WHERE SIN WILL NOT DWELL, LET’S LIVE THE TYPES OF LIVES NOW WHERE SIN DOES NOT DWELL IN THEM. LET’S LIVE IN WAYS THAT ARE SPOTLESS, BLAMELESS AND AT PEACE WITH FIRST OF ALL, JESUS, THEN LAST OF ALL, ENOCH TO BE ABLE TO ETERNALLY PASS HAGGADAH, THEN ENTER INTO BLISS!!! AFTER ALL, THIS WILL BE YOUR BEST PREPARATION FOR THE NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH.** **THE NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH AS DEPICTED IN REVELATION 21-22****AN EPIC FINALE TO AN EPIC STORY**  * **THE BIBLE IS A STUNNING PIECE OF LITERATURE, EVEN IF YOU DON’T BELIEVE ANYTHING WRITTEN IN IT! IT WAS PENNED BY AT LEAST 40 TRADITIONAL AUTHORS (INESTIMABLY MORE CONTRIBUTED IN SOME CAPACITY) AND WRITTEN IN THREE LANGUAGES: HEBREW, ARAMAIC, AND GREEK. IN REALITY, WE KNOW MANY LANGUAGES WERE USED TO PASS DOWN ORAL STORIES FROM THE EARLIEST TIMES IN THE BIBLICAL NARRATIVE UNTIL THEY WERE LATER CODIFIED IN THE BOOK AND LANGUAGE WE FIND THEM IN TODAY. BUT WHAT IS MORE IMPRESSIVE IS** [**THE STORY THE BIBLE IS TELLING**](https://bibleproject.com/explore/video/the-story-of-the-bible/)**.** * **IT TELLS THE EPIC STORY OF GOD AND HIS CREATION, OF BLESSING, TEMPTATION, SIN, EXILE, AND SALVATION. FOR THOSE OF US READING THIS TODAY, WE HAVE THE ADVANTAGE OF KNOWING THE ENTIRE STORY WAS LEADING TO JESUS FIRST, BUT ENDS WITH ONLY ENOCH IN HAGGADAH. ALL IN ALL, IT IS AN EPIC BOOK TELLING AN EVEN MORE EPIC STORY, WHICH BEGS THE QUESTION, HOW DOES IT END? THAT, MY FRIENDS, IS THE** [**BOOK OF REVELATION**](https://bibleproject.com/guides/book-of-revelation/)**, A STORY ABOUT BABYLON, JESUS, AND JUDGMENT, WHICH IS TOO MUCH TO COVER IN ONE BLOG, SO WE ARE GOING TO FOCUS ON THE VERY END-OF-THE-END OF THE MOST EPIC STORY EVER TOLD.** * **WITH THAT, WE JUMP TO “THE END” (REV. [CH 21 & 22](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**   **[REVELATION 21, REVELATION 22](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  **[LOADING...](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  [**KEEP READING**](https://bibleproject.com/bible/nasb/revelation/21/)  **). THE REVELATION CONCLUDES WITH A FINAL VISION OF THE MARRIAGE OF** [**HEAVEN AND EARTH**](https://bibleproject.com/explore/video/heaven-and-earth/) **WHERE AN ANGEL SHOWS JOHN A STUNNING BRIDE THAT SYMBOLIZES THE NEW CREATION THAT HAS COME FOREVER TO JOIN GOD AND HIS COVENANT PEOPLE. GOD ANNOUNCES THAT HE'S COME TO LIVE WITH HUMANITY FOREVER AND THAT HE'S MAKING ALL THINGS NEW.**   * **WAIT, WAIT, WAIT BEFORE WE "JUMP" TOO FAR AND START CONCLUDING WHAT EXACTLY WE ARE READING HERE, WE SHOULD TAKE A MOMENT TO APPRECIATE THE LEVEL OF SYMBOLOGY AND METAPHOR THAT JEWISH APOCALYPTIC WRITERS USED. THEY WOULD EMPLOY THIS SYMBOLOGY TO CONVEY MASSIVE THEOLOGICAL TRUTHS IN WAYS THAT INVESTED THEIR WORDS WITH THE COSMIC MEANING THE PROPHET BELIEVED THEM TO POSSESS. THE REVELATION IS NO EXCEPTION, SO THERE IS A LOT OF SYMBOLISM TO WADE THROUGH TO GET TO THE MEANING.** * **OK! NOW, LET'S DIVE IN.**   **Top of Form**  **Bottom of Form** **SYMBOLS OF A NEW CREATION**  * **AT THIS MOMENT, THE EARTH IS CUT OFF FROM THE FULL LIFE OF HEAVEN. I DON’T THINK WE HAVE TO LOOK TOO FAR BEFORE WE CAN CONFIRM THIS BY MERE OBSERVATION: CRIME, INEQUALITY, RAMPANT GREED, AND SELFISHNESS. TO USE A BIBLICAL METAPHOR, CREATION GROANS LIKE A WOMAN IN CHILDBIRTH. BUT THE NEW CREATION IS HERE, TAKING FORM EVEN WHEN WE CAN’T SEE IT. WE DO SENSE HINTS OF IT NOW AND THEN, THOUGH, JUST LIKE WE MIGHT MAKE OUT AN ELBOW OR FOOT POKING FROM WITHIN A PREGNANT WOMAN’S BELLY. ONE DAY IT WILL BE PUSHED FORTH INTO LIFE, LIKE A NEW BABY EMERGING FROM THE WOMB.** * **SO LET’S TALK A LITTLE MORE ABOUT THIS REBIRTH, BECAUSE IT'S WHERE THIS WHOLE STORY IS GOING! WE HAVE TO REMEMBER THAT WE CAN EASILY GET LOST IN SOME OF THE DETAILS HERE. JOHN IS USING APOCALYPTIC SYMBOLS AND METAPHORS TO DESCRIBE THIS EVENT, JUST LIKE THE** [**OLD TESTAMENT PROPHETS**](https://bibleproject.com/explore/video/the-prophets/) **USED POETRY. HE WASN’T TRANSCRIBING A VIDEO-PERFECT VERSION OF WHAT WAS TO COME. INSTEAD, HE WAS ATTEMPTING TO EXPRESS AN UNEXPLAINABLE CONVICTION, OF WHICH SOMETIMES ONLY METAPHORS AND SYMBOLS WILL SUFFICE.** * **THIS THEN BEGS THE QUESTION, WHAT SYMBOLS IS HE USING TO CONVEY THIS FUTURE HOPE?**  **A NEW GARDEN OF EDEN**  * **IN JOHN’S SYMBOLIC VISION OF THIS GREAT REBIRTH, HE SAW A NEW HEAVEN AND EARTH—A CLEAR REFERENCE TO THE VERY BEGINNING OF THE BIBLICAL NARRATIVE. AMAZING! SO, WHAT DID IT LOOK LIKE?** * **“THEN HE SHOWED ME A RIVER OF THE WATER OF LIFE, CLEAR AS CRYSTAL, COMING FROM THE THRONE OF GOD AND OF THE LAMB, IN THE MIDDLE OF ITS STREET. ON EITHER SIDE OF THE RIVER WAS THE TREE OF LIFE, BEARING TWELVE KINDS OF FRUIT, YIELDING ITS FRUIT EVERY MONTH, AND THE LEAVES OF THE TREE WERE FOR THE HEALING OF THE NATIONS."**   [**REVELATION 22: 1-2**](https://bibleproject.com/bible/nasb/revelation/22/)   * **IT'S AN ALL-NEW GARDEN OF EDEN, THE PARADISE OF ETERNAL LIFE WITH GOD! THIS IS AN IMAGE OF THE OLD TESTAMENT PROPHETIC ECHOING ALL THE WAY BACK TO THE FIRST PAGES OF GENESIS. JOHN SAW THE** [**TREE OF LIFE**](https://bibleproject.com/explore/video/tree-of-life/) **THERE, ACCESSIBLE TO ALL AND ETERNALLY YIELDING FRUIT. IT COULD DO THIS BECAUSE ITS ROOTS HAD ACCESS TO THE ETERNAL RIVER OF LIFE, WHICH CAN DISPENSE NOURISHMENT TO ALL THE NEW CREATION BECAUSE IT FLOWS FROM THE PRESENCE OF GOD HIMSELF.** * **HOWEVER, IN JOHN’S ACCOUNT OF A GARDEN, HUMANITY WASN’T REPRESENTED BY A COUPLE. JOHN DESCRIBES SEEING ALL THE NATIONS THERE, WORKING TO CULTIVATE THE GARDEN AS ADAM AND EVE DID IN GENESIS. FOR JOHN, THE FULFILLMENT OF GOD’S PURPOSE THROUGH JESUS WOULD RESULT IN THE RESTORATION OF HUMANS TO THEIR PLACE AS CO-RULERS OF GOD’S WORLD, READY TO WORK WITH GOD TO TAKE CREATION INTO UNCHARTED TERRITORY.**  **A NEW JERUSALEM**  * **BUT IT'S NOT JUST A RETURN BACK TO THE GARDEN; IT'S A STEP FORWARD INTO A NEW JERUSALEM, A GREAT CITY WHERE HUMAN CULTURES AND ALL THEIR DIVERSITY WORK TOGETHER IN PEACE AND HARMONY BEFORE GOD. JOHN FIRST DESCRIBED THE NEW CREATION AS A MARRIAGE OF HEAVEN AND EARTH. HEAVEN IS REPRESENTED AS BOTH A CITY AND A BRIDE, COMING DOWN OUT OF GOD’S HEAVENLY DOMAIN AND LANDING ON EARTH, MUCH LIKE THE STAIRCASE JACOB SAW IN HIS DREAM. JOHN CALLED THE CITY-BRIDE A “NEW JERUSALEM.” IT WAS SO MARVELOUS THAT HE COULD ONLY DESCRIBE IT REGARDING BRILLIANT STONES.** * **JERUSALEM ITSELF WAS A POWERFUL SYMBOL FOR JOHN. IT WAS THE FIRST AND ONLY CITY WHERE GOD RESIDED IN A PERMANENT HOLY HOUSE, THE FIRST CITY WHERE KINGS WORSHIPED THE TRUE CREATOR. AT THE HEART OF THE ISRAELITES’** [**PROMISED LAND**](https://bibleproject.com/articles/land-thermometer-covenantal-faithfulness/)**, JERUSALEM REPRESENTED THE ULTIMATE PROMISED LAND: ALL OF RESTORED CREATION. JOHN DEPICTS THE REUNION OF HEAVEN AND EARTH AS THE DESCENT OF A NEW JERUSALEM. UNLIKE THE OLD JERUSALEM THAT WAS CORRUPTED AND DISHONORED BY MOST OF ISRAEL’S KINGS, THE NEW JERUSALEM WOULD BE RULED BY A DIVINE KING. THIS NEW CITY WOULD BE BUILT BY GOD, NOT BY HUMAN HANDS.**  **BUT NOT A NEW TEMPLE**  * **JOHN WAS A MASTER OF THE HEBREW SCRIPTURES, AND HIS VISION OF THE NEW CREATION IS A KALEIDOSCOPE OF IMAGES DRAWN FROM THE BIBLICAL POETS AND PROPHETS. HIS GOAL WAS TO CREATE A VISUAL COLLAGE OF OLD TESTAMENT METAPHORS THAT FORCES US TO RECKON WITH THE MEANING OF THESE IMAGES.** * **A GREAT EXAMPLE IS JOHN’S PHYSICAL DESCRIPTIONS OF THE NEW JERUSALEM IN [REVELATION 21:15–21](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**   **[REVELATION 21:15–21](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  **[LOADING...](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  [**KEEP READING**](https://bibleproject.com/bible/nasb/revelation/21/)  **. HE SAYS THE HEAVENLY CITY HAS FOUR SIDES, EACH WITH THREE GATES, CORRESPONDING TO THE 12 TRIBES OF ISRAEL. THEN HE MENTIONS 12 HUGE FOUNDATION STONES, WHICH CORRESPOND TO THE 12 APOSTLES. AFTER THIS, JOHN SAYS THE HEAVENLY CITY IS A PERFECT CUBE, EACH SIDE BEING 12,000 STADIA, OR 1,400 MILES. THEN WE’RE TOLD THAT THE WALLS WERE 144 CUBITS HIGH, OR ABOUT 200 FEET.**   * **AND IN THE MOST SURPRISING TWIST OF ALL, THERE'S NO** [**TEMPLE**](https://bibleproject.com/articles/temple-of-god/) **BUILDING IN THE NEW CREATION! THE PRESENCE OF GOD AND THE LAMB THAT WAS ONCE LIMITED TO THE TEMPLE NOW PERMEATE EVERY SQUARE INCH OF THE NEW WORLD. THERE'S A** [**NEW HUMANITY**](https://bibleproject.com/explore/video/new-humanity/) **THERE, FULFILLING THE CALLING PLACED ON THEM ALL THE WAY BACK ON PAGE 1 OF THE BIBLE. HUMANITY WILL RULE IN GOD'S IMAGE, PARTNERING WITH GOD IN TAKING THIS CREATION INTO NEW AND UNCHARTED TERRITORY. AND SO ENDS JOHN'S APOCALYPSE AND THE EPIC STORYLINE OF THE WHOLE BIBLE.** * **THIS SOUNDS LIKE A STRUCTURE THAT DEFIES MATHEMATICS, AND SOME PEOPLE LEAVE IT AT THAT. BUT JOHN WASN’T TRYING TO DOCUMENT A BLUEPRINT. HE WAS USING TWO DISTINCT OLD TESTAMENT REFERENCES TO CRAFT A DEEPER MEANING. LET’S BREAK THIS DOWN:** * **THE IMAGE OF A CITY ON A HIGH HILL WITH 12 GATES CORRESPONDING TO THE 12 TRIBES OF ISRAEL IS ADAPTED FROM EZEKIEL’S VISION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM IN [EZEKIEL 40](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**   **[EZEKIEL 40](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  **[LOADING...](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  [**KEEP READING**](https://bibleproject.com/bible/nasb/ezekiel/40/)  **.**   * **THE CONCEPT OF A CUBE IS DERIVED FROM [1 KINGS 6:19–20](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**   **[1 KINGS 6:19–20](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  **[LOADING...](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  [**KEEP READING**](https://bibleproject.com/bible/nasb/1/kings/6/)  **, WHICH SPECIFIES THAT THE HOLY OF HOLIES IN SOLOMON’S TEMPLE WAS CUBIC.**   * **THE RESULTS OF COMBINING THESE REFERENCES ONLY MAKES SENSE ON A SYMBOLIC LEVEL. IF YOU TRY TO DRAW IT, THE NUMBERS JUST DON’T WORK. BUT JOHN’S GOAL WAS TO COMMUNICATE THAT EZEKIEL’S IDEA OF A NEW JERUSALEM WOULD BE ONE GIANT TEMPLE WITH THE SAME QUALITIES AS THE HOLY OF HOLIES IN SOLOMON’S TEMPLE.** * **STILL CONFUSED? IT MEANS THERE WILL BE NO NEED FOR A PHYSICAL TEMPLE OR HOLY OF HOLIES IN THE NEW CREATION BECAUSE THE FULLNESS OF** [**GOD’S PRESENCE**](https://bibleproject.com/articles/presence-of-god/) **WILL BE EVERYWHERE. ALL OF THE NEW CREATION WILL BE GOD’S HOLY OF HOLIES.**  **A WHOLE NEW, VAGUE CREATION**  * **JOHN’S VISIONS LEAVE MOST OF OUR QUESTIONS ABOUT THE NEW CREATION UNANSWERED—AND THAT’S NOT A BAD THING. JOHN’S GOAL WASN’T TO SATISFY OUR CURIOSITY ABOUT THE NEW WORLD, BUT TO INSTILL CONFIDENCE THAT THE CREATION WOULD BE REBORN JUST AS JESUS WAS RESURRECTED FROM THE DEAD.** * **THIS IS THE HOPE OF THE STORY OF THE BIBLE: GOD’S DOMAIN AND OUR DOMAIN WILL ONE DAY COMPLETELY UNITE. ALL THINGS WILL BE MADE NEW. DEATH WILL BE REPLACED WITH LIFE. THE WHOLE EARTH WILL BE A RECREATION OF THE GARDEN, AND THE GLORY OF THE TEMPLE WILL COVER IT. EVERY NATION WILL BE BLESSED THROUGH THE POWER OF THE RESURRECTED JESUS, THEN THE ONLY RIGHTEOUSNESS FROM ENOCH, THAT IS, TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVER WITHOUT DYING WITH ABSOLUTELY NO ETERNAL PROBLEMS IN ETERNITY, AND GOD’S OWN PERSONAL PRESENCE WILL PERMEATE EVERY SQUARE INCH OF THE NEW CREATION.** * **OK! SO, I CAN BUY ALL THE VISIONS OF THE FUTURE IN WHICH I CAN PLACE MY HOPE, BUT YOU STILL HAVEN’T TOLD ME WHERE I GO WHEN I DIE?**  **ON EARTH AS IT IS IN HEAVEN**  * **GET READY FOR THE ANSWER.** * **THERE IS NOT EVEN ONE PASSAGE IN THE BIBLE THAT TALKS ABOUT “GOING TO HEAVEN” AFTER YOU DIE. THE PHRASE “GO TO HEAVEN” DOESN’T APPEAR ANYWHERE IN THE OLD OR NEW TESTAMENTS ABOUT DEATH. NOT ONCE. THIS DOESN’T MEAN THE BIBLE HAS NOTHING TO SAY ABOUT WHAT HAPPENS TO GOD’S PEOPLE AFTER THEY DIE. IT JUST MEANS THAT “GOING TO HEAVEN” ISN’T THE WAY BIBLICAL AUTHORS THOUGHT ABOUT IT. LET’S LOOK AT THE NEW TESTAMENT PASSAGES THAT SPEAK TO WHAT JESUS’ FOLLOWERS WILL EXPERIENCE AFTER THEY DIE.** * **JESUS SPOKE TO THE REPENTANT CRIMINAL BEING CRUCIFIED NEXT TO HIM, SAYING, “TODAY YOU’LL BE WITH ME IN PARADISE.” - [LUKE 23:42-43](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**   **[LUKE 23:42-43](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  **[LOADING...](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  [**KEEP READING**](https://bibleproject.com/bible/nasb/luke/23/)   * **PAUL DISCUSSED HIS POSSIBLE EXECUTION IN A ROMAN PRISON, AND HE SAID DEATH WOULDN’T BE SO BAD. IT WOULD MAKE THE PHILIPPIANS SAD, BUT HE WOULD GET TO BE “WITH CHRIST.” - [PHILIPPIANS 1:21-24](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**   **[PHILIPPIANS 1:21-24](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  **[LOADING...](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  [**KEEP READING**](https://bibleproject.com/bible/nasb/philippians/1/)   * **PAUL TALKED ABOUT THE TRUE HOPE THAT DRIVES CHRISTIAN FAITHFULNESS, EVEN IN THE FACE OF DEATH. THE RESULT OF DEATH, HE SAID, WAS BEING “WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).” - [2 CORINTHIANS 5:6-9](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**   **[2 CORINTHIANS 5:6-9](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  **[LOADING...](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  [**KEEP READING**](https://bibleproject.com/bible/nasb/2/corinthians/5/)   * **NOTICE THE CONSISTENT FACTOR IS NOT THAT PEOPLE WILL “GO TO HEAVEN,” IT’S THAT THEY ALL USE THE SAME PHRASE: OUR HOPE IS ABOUT BEING “WITH JESUS.” BOTH JESUS AND PAUL BELIEVED THAT NOT EVEN DEATH COULD SEPARATE PEOPLE FROM GOD’S LOVE, AND THAT JESUS’ FOLLOWERS WOULD BE WITH HIM AFTER DEATH.** * **HOWEVER, PAUL DOES NOT ENVISION THIS DISEMBODIED MODE OF EXISTENCE AS PERMANENT, OR EVEN DESIRABLE. IN [2 CORINTHIANS 5:2](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**   **[2 CORINTHIANS 5:2](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  **[LOADING...](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  [**KEEP READING**](https://bibleproject.com/bible/nasb/2/corinthians/5/)  **, PAUL WROTE THAT IN THIS WORLD “WE GROAN, LONGING TO BE CLOTHED WITH OUR HEAVENLY DWELLING.” HE’S REFERRING HERE TO A RESURRECTED BODY BELIEVERS WILL INHERIT WHEN THEY ARE FINALLY MADE LIKE JESUS. BUT WITH ENOCH IS TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE WITHOUT DYING. SO, YOU CHOOSE? FOR PAUL, THE END GOAL IS NOT DISEMBODIED BLISS IN HEAVEN, BUT RATHER A RESTORED PHYSICAL EXISTENCE, WHICH IS A GIFT FROM HEAVEN.**   * **BUT WHAT ABOUT THE INTERIM PERIOD, WHEN OUR MORTAL BODIES ROT IN THE GROUND?** * **PAUL DESCRIBES THIS INTERIM EXPERIENCE LIKE “FALLING ASLEEP.” HE WASN’T ALONE IN USING SLEEP AS A METAPHOR FOR DEATH. IT WAS COMMON IN JEWISH CULTURE TO USE THE PHRASE “LAY DOWN WITH MY ANCESTORS” TO TALK ABOUT DEATH. THE PROPHETS DESCRIBED DEATH AS A FORM OF SLEEP AND THE HOPE OF FUTURE RESURRECTION AS “WAKING UP.” REMEMBER THAT THESE ARE POETIC METAPHORS, SO WE SHOULDN’T ANALYZE THEM FOR PRECISE INFORMATION ABOUT WHAT WE WILL EXPERIENCE AFTER WE DIE. IN THE REVELATION, IT WOULD SEEM JOHN’S HOPE SOMEHOW RESIDES IN THE SPECIFIC MANNER IN WHICH JESUS WAS RESURRECTED. JUST AS HE WENT THROUGH DEATH AND CAME OUT THE OTHER SIDE IN A TRANSFORMED PHYSICAL EXISTENCE, SO ALSO HIS PEOPLE CAN HOPE FOR THE SAME. THE RISEN JESUS WAS PHYSICAL, NOT A GHOST. HE ATE FOOD AND DRANK WINE AND TALKED WITH HIS FOLLOWERS ABOUT THE** [**KINGDOM OF GOD**](https://bibleproject.com/explore/video/gospel-kingdom/) **OVER THE COURSE OF A FEW WEEKS. HE HAD SCARS ON HIS HANDS AND FEET. THERE WAS NO MISTAKE. THEY WERE TOUCHING AND TALKING WITH THE SAME JESUS THEY FOLLOWED UP IN THE HILLS OF GALILEE.** * **BUT THE RESURRECTED JESUS WAS ALSO DIFFERENT. REALLY DIFFERENT. SOME OF THE DISCIPLES DIDN’T EVEN RECOGNIZE HIM AT FIRST GLANCE. AND WHILE JESUS’ BODY WAS PHYSICAL, IT WAS PHYSICAL IN A WAY THAT WAS DIFFERENT FROM OURS. HE INEXPLICABLY APPEARED AND DISAPPEARED FROM ROOMS, BAFFLING THE DISCIPLES. THERE WERE NO CATEGORIES THAT PREPARED THEM FOR THIS MOMENT, SO ALL THEY COULD DO IS TELL THE ODD STORIES WE FIND IN THE** [**NEW TESTAMENT**](https://bibleproject.com/explore/video/new-testament-overview/)**.** * **THIS PARADOX OF “THE SAME JESUS AND ALSO A DIFFERENT JESUS” IS PRECISELY WHAT JOHN WAS TRYING TO COMMUNICATE ABOUT THE “NEW HEAVENS AND EARTH” IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION. HE WAS CONVINCED THAT THE FUTURE OF THE UNIVERSE WALKED OUT OF THE TOMB ON EASTER MORNING, SIMULTANEOUSLY THE SAME AND DIFFERENT. WHAT WAS TRUE OF THE RISEN JESUS IS WHAT WILL BE TRUE FOR ALL CREATION WHEN HEAVEN AND EARTH COMPLETELY REUNITE.** * **SO WHILE WE CAN’T SAY YOU’LL “GO TO HEAVEN” WHEN YOU DIE, WE CAN SAY THAT ONE DAY YOU WILL BE RESURRECTED AND REBORN LIKE JESUS IN THE RESURRECTION. EVEN BETTER, THAT MEANS YOU’LL BE WITH JESUS. BUT WHAT IF YOU ARE WITH ENOCH INSTEAD? NOW THAT IS WORTH WRITING HOME ABOUT, AND IN THIS CASE, WAS WORTH JOHN WRITING THE CHURCHES IN ASIA MINOR TO REMIND THEM ABOUT.** * **JOHN DID NOT WRITE THIS BOOK AS A SECRET CODE FOR YOU TO DECIPHER THE TIMETABLE OF** [**JESUS' RETURN**](https://bibleproject.com/articles/2-peter-delay-jesus-return-crisis-of-patience/)**, OR FIGURE OUT EXACTLY WHAT HAPPENS TO YOU AFTER YOU DIE. IT'S A SYMBOLIC VISION THAT BROUGHT HOPE AND CHALLENGE TO THE SEVEN 1ST CENTURY CHURCHES, AND EVERY GENERATION OF CHRISTIANS. IT REVEALS HISTORY’S PATTERN AND GOD'S PROMISE THAT EVERY HUMAN KINGDOM EVENTUALLY BECOMES BABYLON AND MUST BE RESISTED IN THE POWER OF THE SLAIN LAMB. BUT THERE'S A PROMISE THAT JESUS WHO LOVED AND DIED FOR THIS WORLD, WILL NOT LET BABYLON AND ALL THE EVIL OF THIS WORLD GO UNCHECKED. ONE DAY, JESUS WILL RETURN & ENOCH WILL RETURN (HAGGADAH) TO REMOVE EVIL FROM HIS GOOD WORLD AND MAKE ALL THINGS NEW, INCLUDING HIS PEOPLE! AND THAT IS A PROMISE THAT SHOULD MOTIVATE FAITHFULNESS IN EVERY GENERATION OF GOD'S PEOPLE UNTIL THE KING RETURNS.** * **HEAVEN IN THE APOCRYPHA** * **ANGELS FROM HEAVEN INTERVENING IN HUMAN AFFAIRS: AN IMPORTANT THEME THAT RUNS THROUGH SEVERAL OF THE MACCABEES IS THAT GOD WILL SEND HELP FROM HEAVEN** * **TO PROTECT HIS FAITHFUL. THIS IS EXPLICITLY OUTLINED IN 2ND MACCABEES: “FOR HE WHO HAS HIS DWELLING IN HEAVEN WATCHES OVER THAT PLACE [THE TEMPLE TREASURY] HIMSELF AND BRINGS IT AID, AND HE STRIKES AND DESTROYS THOSE WHO COME TO DO IT INJURY. THIS WAS THE OUTCOME OF THE EPISODE OF HELIODORUS AND THE PROTECTION OF THE TREASURY.” (2 MACCABEES 3:39-40, NRSV)** * **HERE ARE THREE EXAMPLES OF DIVINE INTERVENTION FROM HEAVEN IN THE MACCABEES, THE FIRST TWO IN JUDEA,** * **THE THIRD IN EGYPT: “HE SAID THAT HE HAD COME WITH THE KING’S AUTHORITY TO SEIZE THE PRIVATE FUNDS IN THE TREASURY. THE PEOPLE INDIGNANTLY PROTESTED HIS WORDS, CONSIDERING IT OUTRAGEOUS THAT THOSE WHO HAD COMMITTED DEPOSITS TO THE SACRED TREASURY SHOULD BE DEPRIVED OF THEM, AND DID ALL THAT THEY COULD TO PREVENT IT. BUT, UTTERING THREATS, APOLLONIUS WENT ON TO THE TEMPLE. WHILE THE PRIESTS TOGETHER WITH WOMEN AND CHILDREN WERE IMPLORING GOD IN THE TEMPLE TO SHIELD THE HOLY PLACE THAT WAS BEING TREATED SO CONTEMPTUOUSLY, AND WHILE APOLLONIUS WAS GOING UP WITH HIS ARMED FORCES TO SEIZE THE MONEY, ANGELS ON HORSEBACK WITH LIGHTNING FLASHING FROM THEIR WEAPONS (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) APPEARED FROM HEAVEN, INSTILLING IN THEM GREAT FEAR AND TREMBLING. THEN APOLLONIUS FELL DOWN HALF DEAD IN THE TEMPLE AREA THAT WAS OPEN TO ALL, STRETCHED OUT HIS HANDS TOWARD HEAVEN, AND WITH TEARS BEGGED THE HEBREWS TO PRAY FOR HIM AND PROPITIATE THE WRATH OF THE HEAVENLY ARMY.” (4 MACCABEES 6-11, NRSV, EMPHASIS ADDED)** * **“WHEN THE BATTLE BECAME FIERCE, THERE APPEARED TO THE ENEMY FROM HEAVEN FIVE RESPLENDENT MEN ON HORSES WITH GOLDEN BRIDLES, AND THEY WERE LEADING THE JEWS. TWO OF THEM TOOK [JUDAS] MACCABEUS BETWEEN THEM, AND SHIELDING HIM WITH THEIR OWN ARMOR AND WEAPON (1/3RD IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL & 2/3RD’S IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK)S, THEY KEPT HIM FROM BEING WOUNDED. THEY SHOWERED ARROWS AND THUNDERBOLTS ON THE ENEMY, SO THAT, CONFUSED AND BLINDED, THEY WERE THROWN INTO DISORDER AND CUT TO PIECES. TWENTY THOUSAND FIVE HUNDRED WERE SLAUGHTERED, BESIDES SIX HUNDRED CAVALRY.” (2 MACCABEES 10:29-31, NRSV, EMPHASIS ADDED)** * **“AND WHEN THE JEWS OBSERVED THIS THEY RAISED GREAT CRIES TO HEAVEN SO THAT EVEN THE NEARBY VALLEYS RESOUNDED WITH THEM AND BROUGHT AN UNCONTROLLABLE TERROR UPON THE ARMY. THEN THE MOST GLORIOUS, ALMIGHTY, AND TRUE GOD REVEALED HIS HOLY FACE AND OPENED THE HEAVENLY GATES, FROM WHICH TWO GLORIOUS ANGELS OF FEARFUL ASPECT DESCENDED, VISIBLE TO ALL BUT THE JEWS. THEY OPPOSED THE FORCES OF THE ENEMY AND FILLED THEM WITH CONFUSION AND TERROR, BINDING THEM WITH IMMOVABLE SHACKLES. EVEN THE KING BEGAN TO SHUDDER BODILY, AND HE FORGOT HIS SULLEN INSOLENCE. THE ANIMALS [DRUNKEN ELEPHANTS!] TURNED BACK UPON THE ARMED FORCES FOLLOWING THEM AND BEGAN TRAMPLING AND DESTROYING THEM.” (3 MACCABEES 6:17-21, NRSV, EMPHASIS ADDED)** * **HEAVEN AS A PLACE FOR THE RIGHTEOUS** * **EVEN FAIRLY LATE IN THE INTER-TESTAMENTAL PERIOD (1ST OR 2ND CENTURY B.C.), THERE STILL SEEMED TO BE THE ATTITUDE THAT HEAVEN WAS A PLACE FOR GOD AND HIS HEAVENLY ATTENDANTS – NOT A PLACE FOR THE SAVED RIGHTEOUS:** * **“FOR YOUR DWELLING IS THE HEAVEN OF HEAVENS, UNAPPROACHABLE BY HUMAN BEINGS.” (3 MACCABEES 2:15)** * **HOWEVER, IN 2 ESDRAS (WHICH DESCRIBES A VISION OF EZRA), WE FINALLY (PARTS OF 2 ESDRAS WERE PROBABLY WRITTEN IN 1ST CENTURY A.D.) SEE A CLEAR HARBINGER OF THE LATER CHRISTIAN THEOLOGY OF HEAVEN AS A PARADISE FOR THE RIGHTEOUS – AND HELL AS AN ABODE FOR THE SINFUL.** * **“THE PIT OF TORMENT SHALL APPEAR, AND OPPOSITE IT SHALL BE THE PLACE OF REST; AND THE FURNACE OF HELL SHALL BE DISCLOSED, AND OPPOSITE IT THE PARADISE OF DELIGHT. THEN THE MOST HIGH WILL SAY TO THE NATIONS THAT HAVE BEEN RAISED FROM THE DEAD, ‘LOOK NOW, AND UNDERSTAND WHOM YOU HAVE DENIED, WHOM YOU HAVE NOT SERVED, WHOSE COMMANDMENTS YOU HAVE DESPISED. LOOK ON THIS SIDE AND ON THAT; HERE ARE DELIGHT AND REST, AND THERE ARE FIRE AND TORMENTS.’ THUS HE WILL SPEAK TO THEM ON THE DAY OF JUDGMENT…” (2 ESDRAS 7:36-38, NRSV, EMPHASIS ADDED)** * **JUDGMENT DAY** * **FINALLY, 2 ESDRAS DISCUSSES ONE OF THE MOST MOMENTOUS FUTURE EVENTS IN HEAVEN – JUDGMENT DAY:** * **“THE MOST HIGH SHALL BE REVEALED ON THE SEAT OF JUDGMENT, AND COMPASSION SHALL PASS AWAY, AND PATIENCE SHALL BE WITHDRAWN. ONLY JUDGMENT SHALL REMAIN, TRUTH SHALL STAND, AND FAITHFULNESS SHALL GROW STRONG.” (2 ESDRAS 7:33-34, NRSV)** * **HEAVEN IN THE DEAD SEA SCROLLS** * **ONE OF THE MOST APOCALYPTIC AND ESCHATOLOGICAL DOCUMENTS AMONG THE DEAD SEA SCROLLS IS THE WAR OF THE SONS OF LIGHT AGAINST THE SONS OF DARKNESS, OFTEN CONTRACTED TO SIMPLY THE WAR SCROLL. THE TONE OF ONE OF THE PASSAGES IN THE WAR SCROLL ECHOES THE PASSAGES WE’VE ALREADY EXAMINED IN THE MACCABEES -THE DIRECT INTERSESSION OF HEAVENLY FIGURES TO ASSIST HUMANS IN TIMES OF MILITARY CRISIS. NOTE THAT IN THE FOLLOWING PASSAGE, THE ANGELIC HOST FIGHTS ALONGSIDE THE FAITHFUL:** * **“FOR THOU WILT FIGHT WITH THEM FROM HEAVEN... FOR THE MULTITUDE OF THE HOLY ONES [IS WITH THEE] IN HEAVEN, AND THE HOST OF THE ANGELS IS IN THY HOLY ABODE, PRAISING THY NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH). AND THOU HAST ESTABLISHED IN [A COMMUNITY] FOR THYSELF THE ELECT OF THY HOLY PEOPLE. [THE LIST] OF THE NAMES OF ALL THEIR HOST IS WITH THEE IN THE ABODE OF THY HOLINESS; [THE RECKONING OF THE SAINTS] IS IN THY GLORIOUS DWELLING-PLACE. THOU HAST RECORDED FOR THEM, WITH THE GRAVING-TOOL OF LIFE, THE FAVOURS OF [THY] BLESSINGS AND THE COVENANT OF THY PEACE, THAT THOU MAYEST REIGN [OVER THEM] FOR EVER AND EVER AND THROUGHOUT ALL THE ETERNAL AGES. THOU WILT MUSTER THE [HOSTS OF] THINE [EL]ECT, IN THEIR THOUSANDS AND MYRIADS, WITH THY HOLY ONES [AND WITH ALL] THINE ANGELS, THAT THEY MAY BE MIGHTY IN BATTLE, [AND MAY SMITE] THE REBELS OF THE EARTH BY THY GREAT JUDGEMENTS, AND THAT [THEY MAY TRIUMPH] TOGETHER WITH THE ELECT OF HEAVEN. FOR THOU ART [TERRIBLE], O GOD, IN THE GLORY OF THY KINGDOM, AND THE CONGREGATION OF THY HOLY ONES IS AMONG US FOR EVERLASTING SUCCOUR. WE WILL DESPISE KINGS, WE WILL MOCK AND SCORN THE MIGHTY; FOR OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS HOLY, AND THE KING OF GLORY IS WITH US TOGETHER WITH THE HOLY ONES. VALIANT [WARRIORS] OF THE ANGELIC HOST ARE AMONG OUR NUMBERED MEN, AND THE HERO OF WAR IS WITH OUR CONGREGATION; THE HOST OF HIS SPIRITS IS WITH OUR FOOT-SOLDIERS AND HORSEMEN. [THEY ARE AS] CLOUDS, AS CLOUDS OF DEW (COVERING) THE EARTH, AS A SHOWER OF RAIN SHEDDING JUDGEMENT ON ALL THAT GROWS ON THE EARTH.” (WAR SCROLL, XII, VERMES TRANSLATION, EMPHASIS ADDED)** * **AN INTERESTING SECTION IN THE THANKSGIVING HYMNS DISCUSSES HOW AT THE TIME OF JUDGMENT DAY, “THE EVERLASTING GATES [ASSUMEDLY, THE GATES OF HEAVEN+ SHALL SEND OUT WEAPONS (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) OF WAR”. COMPARE THIS WITH CHAPTER 19 OF REVELATION (“I SAW HEAVEN STANDING OPEN…THE ARMIES OF HEAVEN WERE FOLLOWING HIM…”)** * **“AND THEN AT THE TIME OF JUDGEMENT THE SWORD OF GOD SHALL HASTEN, AND ALL THE SONS OF HIS TRUTH SHALL AWAKE TO [OVERTHROW] WICKEDNESS; ALL THE SONS OF INIQUITY SHALL BE NO MORE. THE HERO SHALL BEND HIS BOW; THE FORTRESS SHALL OPEN ON TO ENDLESS SPACE AND THE EVERLASTING GATES SHALL SEND OUT WEAPONS (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) OF WAR.” (THANKSGIVING HYMN, SECTION XIV, VERMES TRANSLATION)** * **A PASSAGE IN THE TESTAMENT OF AMRAM, WHILE IT DOESN’T ACTUALLY MENTION HEAVEN, ESTABLISHES A DICHOTOMY BETWEEN THOSE THAT WILL GO TOWARDS THE LIGHT, AND THOSE THAT GO TOWARD PERDITION. IF WE ASSUME THAT THAT PLACE THEY ARE GOING IS HEAVEN OR HELL, THEN THIS SHOWS A DEVELOPMENT OF THEOLOGICAL THOUGHT FROM THE OLD TESTAMENT SHEOL.** * **“..I AN[NOU]NCE (THIS) TO YOU [AND AL]SO I WILL INDEED INFORM Y\*OU…FOR THE SONS OF LIGHT] WILL SHINE, [AND ALL THE SONS] OF DARKNESS WILL BE DARK. [FOR ALL THE SONS OF LIGHT]…AND BY ALL THEIR KNOWLEDGE THEY WILL...AND THE SONS OF DARKNESS WILL BE BURNT…FOR ALL FOLLY AND WICKED[NESS ARE DAR]K, AND ALL [PEA]CE AND TRUTH ARE BRIGH[T. FOR ALL THE SONS OF LIGHT G]O TOWARDS THE LIGHT, TOWARDS [ETERNAL] JO[Y AND REJ]OICIN[G], AND ALL THE SONS OF DAR[KNESS GO TOWARDS DEATH] AND PERDITION…THE PEOPLE SHALL HAVE BRIGHTNESS…AND THEY WILL CAUSE THEM TO LIVE…” (THE TESTAMENT OF AMRAM, 4Q548, VERMES TRANSLATION, EMPHASIS ADDED)** * **FINALLY, IN A SCROLL CALLED THE NEW JERUSALEM, WE SEE A DESCRIPTION OF JERUSALEM DURING THE END TIMES (COMPARE WITH REVELATION 21 - “IT HAD A GREAT, HIGH WALL WITH TWELVE GATES, AND WITH TWELVE ANGELS AT THE GATES. ON THE GATES WERE WRITTEN THE NAMES OF THE TWELVE TRIBES OF ISRAEL.”). THE TEXT ITSELF DOESN’T BREAK ANY NEW THEOLOGICAL GROUND – IT SIMPLY DESCRIBES THE NEW JERUSALEM – BUT THE VERY FACT OF BELIEF IN A NEW JERUSALEM IS AN INTERESTING THEOLOGICAL DEVELOPMENT.** * **“[AND THEY] C[AL]L [THE NAME OF] THIS (ONE) [GATE] OF NAPHTALI. AND FROM THIS GATE HE MEASURED TO THE [EASTERN] GATE 25 [S]TADIA. AND THEY CALL THIS GATE GATE OF ASHER. AND HE MEASU[RED FROM] THIS [GA]TE TO THE EASTERN CORNER 25 STADIA. VACAT AND HE LED ME INTO THE CITY, AND HE MEASURED EACH BLOCK OF HOUSES FOR ITS LENGTH AND WIDTH, FIFTY-ONE REEDS BY FIFTY-ONE, IN A SQUARE A[LL]…” (THE NEW JERUSALEM, 4Q554, GEZA VERMES TRANSLATION)** * **HEAVEN IN 1 ENOCH** * **1 ENOCH PURPORTS TO BE WRITTEN BY ENOCH, DESCRIBING HIS VISION OF HEAVEN (SEE GENESIS 5:24):** * **“CONCERNING THESE THINGS WILL I SPEAK, AND THESE THINGS WILL I EXPLAIN TO YOU, MY CHILDREN: I WHO AM ENOCH. IN CONSEQUENCE OF THAT WHICH HAS BEEN SHEWN TO ME, FROM MY HEAVENLY VISION AND FROM THE VOICE OF THE HOLY ANGELS HAVE I ACQUIRED KNOWLEDGE; AND FROM THE TABLET OF HEAVEN HAVE I ACQUIRED UNDERSTANDING.” (1 ENOCH 92:2-3, TRANSLATION BY RICHARD LAURENCE, LL.D., 1821)** * **MOST SCHOLARS TODAY BELIEVE THAT SEVERAL AUTHORS WROTE 1 ENOCH, PERHAPS OVER A PERIOD OF SOME YEARS. UNLIKE THE APOCRYPHA AND THE DEAD SEA SCROLLS, 1 ENOCH DISPLAYS A SIGNIFICANT DEVELOPMENT OF THEOLOGICAL THOUGHT REGARDING HEAVEN WHEN COMPARED WITH THE OLD TESTAMENT. IT CONTAINS MANY DESCRIPTIONS OF HEAVEN, GOD ON HIS THRONE, GOD’S HEAVENLY ATTENDANTS, AND VARIOUS ARCHANGELS. IT ALSO FIRMLY POSITIONS HEAVEN AS A PLACE FOR THE FAITHFUL AND RIGHTEOUS TO BE WITH GOD – IN DISTINCTION TO HELL, WHICH IS FOR SINNERS AND NONBELIEVERS. NOTE ALSO THAT 1 ENOCH SEEMS TO COME DOWN ON THE SIDE OF THOSE PEOPLE THAT BELIEVE THAT WE DON’T GO TO HEAVEN UNTIL JUDGMENT DAY.** * **CHAPTER 13 DESCRIBES ENOCH’S ENTRY INTO HEAVEN AND HIS DESCRIPTION OF GOD ON THE THRONE:** * **“9. BEHOLD, IN THAT VISION CLOUDS INVITED ME, AND A MIST INVITED ME; THE RUNNING OF THE STARS AND FLASHES OF LIGHTNING IMPELLED AND PRESSED ME FORWARDS, WHILE WINDS IN THE VISION ASSISTED MY FLIGHT, HASTENING ME. 10. THEY ELEVATED ME ALOFT TO HEAVEN… 16. …ITS FLOOR WAS ON FIRE; ABOVE WERE LIGHTNINGS AND AGITATED STARS, WHILE ITS ROOF EXHIBITED A BLAZING FIRE. 17. ATTENTIVELY I SURVEYED IT, AND SAW THAT IT CONTAINED AN EXALTED THRONE; 18. THE APPEARANCE OF WHICH WAS LIKE THAT OF FROST; WHILE ITS CIRCUMFERENCE RESEMBLED THE ORB OF THE BRILLIANT SUN; AND THERE WAS THE VOICE OF THE CHERUBIM. 19. FROM UNDERNEATH THIS MIGHTY THRONE RIVERS OF FLAMING FIRE ISSUED. 20. TO LOOK UPON IT WAS IMPOSSIBLE. 21. ONE GREAT IN GLORY SAT UPON IT (IS THIS NOT STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF?) 22. WHOSE ROBE WAS BRIGHTER THAN THE SUN, AND WHITER THAN SNOW. 23. NO ANGEL WAS CAPABLE OF PENETRATING TO VIEW THE FACE OF HIM, THE GLORIOUS AND THE EFFULGENT; NOR COULD ANY MORTAL BEHOLD HIM. A FIRE OF FLAMING FIRE WAS AROUND HIM. 24. A FIRE ALSO OF GREAT EXTENT CONTINUED TO RISE UP BEFORE HIM; SO THAT NOT ONE OF THOSE WHO SURROUNDED HIM WAS CAPABLE OF APPROACHING HIM, AMONG THE MYRIADS OF MYRIADS WHO WERE BEFORE HIM. AND HE REQUIRED NOT HOLY COUNSEL. YET DID NOT THE SANCTIFIED, WHO WERE NEAR HIM, DEPART FAR FROM HIM EITHER BY NIGHT OR BY DAY; NOR WERE THEY REMOVED FROM HIM. I ALSO WAS SO FAR ADVANCED, WITH A VEIL ON MY FACE, AND TREMBLING. THEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH HIS OWN MOUTH CALLED ME, SAYING: APPROACH HITHER, ENOCH, AT MY HOLY WORD. 25. AND HE RAISED ME UP, MAKING ME NEAR EVEN TO THE ENTRANCE. MY EYE WAS DIRECTED TO THE GROUND.” (1 ENOCH, CHAPTER 13, TRANSLATION BY RICHARD LAURENCE, LL.D., 1821)** * **1 ENOCH INTRODUCES THE CONCEPT OF A HOLDING PLACE (“DELIGHTFUL PLACES”) FOR THE RIGHTEOUS DEAD, AWAITING THEIR RESURRECTION ON JUDGMENT DAY:** * **“1. FROM THENCE I PROCEEDED TO ANOTHER SPOT, WHERE I SAW ON THE WEST A GREAT AND LOFTY MOUNTAIN, A STRONG ROCK, AND FOUR DELIGHTFUL PLACES. 2. INTERNALLY IT WAS DEEP, CAPACIOUS, AND VERY SMOOTH; AS SMOOTH AS IF IT HAD BEEN ROLLED OVER; IT WAS BOTH DEEP AND DARK TO BEHOLD. 3. THEN RAPHAEL, ONE OF THE HOLY ANGELS WHO WERE WITH ME, ANSWERED AND SAID: THESE ARE THE DELIGHTFUL PLACES WHERE THE SPIRITS, THE SOULS OF THE DEAD, WILL BE COLLECTED; FOR THEM WERE THEY FORMED; AND HERE WILL BE COLLECTED ALL THE SOULS OF THE SONS OF MEN. 4. THESE PLACES, IN WHICH THEY DWELL, SHALL THEY OCCUPY UNTIL THE DAY OF JUDGMENT, AND UNTIL THEIR APPOINTED PERIOD.” (1 ENOCH, CHAPTER 22, TRANSLATION BY RICHARD LAURENCE, LL.D., 1821, EMPHASIS ADDED)** * **CHAPTER 39 CLEARLY PAINTS HEAVEN AS A PLACE FOR THE RIGHTEOUS. THE REWARD OF THE RIGHTEOUS – TO BE “IN THE PRESENCE OF GOD FOR EVER AND FOR EVER”:** * **“4. THERE I SAW ANOTHER VISION; I SAW THE HABITATIONS AND RESTING PLACES OF THE SAINTS. THERE MY EYES BEHELD THEIR HABITATIONS WITH THE ANGELS, AND THEIR RESTING PLACES WITH THE HOLY ONES. THEY WERE ENTREATING, SUPPLICATING, AND PRAYING FOR THE SONS OF MEN; WHILE RIGHTEOUSNESS LIKE WATER FLOWED BEFORE THEM, AND MERCY LIKE DEW WAS SCATTERED OVER THE EARTH. AND THUS SHALL IT BE WITH THEM FOR EVER AND FOR EVER. 5. AT THAT TIME MY EYES BEHELD THE DWELLING OF THE ELECT, OF TRUTH, FAITH, AND RIGHTEOUSNESS. 6. COUNTLESS SHALL BE THE NUMBER OF THE HOLY AND THE ELECT, IN THE PRESENCE OF GOD FOR EVER AND FOR EVER. 7. THEIR RESIDENCE I BEHELD UNDER THE WINGS OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF SPIRITS. ALL THE HOLY AND THE ELECT SUNG BEFORE HIM, IN APPEARANCE LIKE A BLAZE OF FIRE; THEIR MOUTHS BEING FULL OF BLESSINGS, AND THEIR LIPS GLORIFYING THE NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF SPIRITS. AND RIGHTEOUSNESS INCESSANTLY DWELT BEFORE HIM.” (1 ENOCH, CHAPTER 39, TRANSLATION BY RICHARD LAURENCE, LL.D., 1821)** * **CHAPTER 46 DESCRIBES THE “ANCIENT OF DAYS”, AND DISCUSSES THE “SON OF MAN” (COMPARE WITH DANIEL 7):** * **“1. THERE I BEHELD THE ANCIENT OF DAYS, WHOSE HEAD WAS LIKE WHITE WOOL, AND WITH HIM ANOTHER, WHOSE COUNTENANCE RESEMBLED THAT OF MAN. HIS COUNTENANCE WAS FULL OF GRACE, LIKE THAT OF ONE OF THE HOLY ANGELS. THEN I INQUIRED OF ONE OF THE ANGELS, WHO WENT WITH ME, AND WHO SHOWED ME EVERY SECRET THING, CONCERNING THIS SON OF MAN; WHO HE WAS; WHENCE HE WAS AND WHY HE ACCOMPANIED THE ANCIENT OF DAYS. 2. HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO ME, THIS IS THE SON OF MAN, TO WHOM RIGHTEOUSNESS BELONGS; WITH WHOM RIGHTEOUSNESS HAS DWELT; AND WHO WILL REVEAL ALL THE TREASURES OF THAT WHICH IS CONCEALED: FOR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF SPIRITS HAS CHOSEN HIM; AND HIS PORTION HAS SURPASSED ALL BEFORE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF SPIRITS IN EVERLASTING UPRIGHTNESS.” (1 ENOCH, CHAPTER 46, TRANSLATION BY RICHARD LAURENCE, LL.D., 1821)** * **CHAPTER 70 DESCRIBES GOD’S HEAVENLY ATTENDANTS, AND GIVES A FURTHER DESCRIPTION OF THE ANCIENT OF DAYS:** * **“7. THERE I BEHELD, IN THE MIDST OF THAT LIGHT, A BUILDING RAISED WITH STONES OF ICE; 8. AND IN THE MIDST OF THESE STONE VIBRATIONS OF LIVING FIRE. MY SPIRIT SAW AROUND THE CIRCLE OF THIS FLAMING HABITATION, ON ONE OF ITS EXTREMITIES, THAT THERE WERE RIVERS FULL OF LIVING FIRE, WHICH ENCOMPASSED IT. 9. THEN THE SERAPHIM, THE CHERUBIM, AND OPHANIN [FOUR LIVING CREATURES/WHEELS] SURROUNDED IT: THESE ARE THOSE WHO NEVER SLEEP, BUT WATCH THE THRONE OF HIS GLORY. 10. AND I BEHELD ANGELS INNUMERABLE, THOUSANDS OF THOUSANDS, AND MYRIADS AND MYRIADS, WHO SURROUNDED THAT HABITATION. 11. MICHAEL, RAPHAEL, GABRIEL, PHANUEL AND THE HOLY ANGELS WHO WERE IN THE HEAVENS ABOVE, WENT IN AND OUT OF IT. MICHAEL, RAPHAEL, AND GABRIEL WENT OUT OF THAT HABITATION, AND HOLY ANGELS INNUMERABLE. 12. WITH THEM WAS THE ANCIENT OF DAYS, WHOSE HEAD WAS WHITE AS WOOL, AND PURE, AND HIS ROBE WAS INDESCRIBABLE.” (1 ENOCH, CHAPTER 70, TRANSLATION BY RICHARD LAURENCE, LL.D., 1821)** * **CHAPTER 92 OF 1 ENOCH DESCRIBES A “NEW HEAVEN”, WHICH IS TO COME SINCE “THE FORMER HEAVEN SHALL DEPART AND PASS AWAY” (COMPARE WITH REVELATION 21):** * **17. THE FORMER HEAVEN SHALL DEPART AND PASS AWAY; A NEW HEAVEN SHALL APPEAR; AND ALL THE CELESTIAL POWERS SHALL SHINE WITH SEVENFOLD SPLENDOUR FOR EVER. AFTERWARDS LIKEWISE SHALL THERE BE MANY WEEKS, WHICH SHALL EXTERNALLY EXIST IN GOODNESS AND IN RIGHTEOUSNESS.” (1 ENOCH, CHAPTER 92, TRANSLATION BY RICHARD LAURENCE, LL.D., 1821)** * **AND FINALLY, 1 ENOCH HAS SEVERAL REFERENCES TO THE FINAL JUDGMENT:** * **“AND AFTER THIS, ON THE SEVENTH DAY OF THE TENTH WEEK, THERE SHALL BE AN EVERLASTING JUDGMENT, WHICH SHALL BE EXECUTED UPON THE WATCHERS; AND A SPACIOUS ETERNAL HEAVEN SHALL SPRING FORTH IN THE MIDST OF THE ANGELS.” (1 ENOCH, CHAPTER 92, LAURENCE)** * **“O YE KINGS, O YE MIGHTY, WHO INHABIT THE WORLD, YOU SHALL BEHOLD MY ELECT ONE, SITTING UPON THE THRONE OF MY GLORY. AND HE SHALL JUDGE AZAZEEL [SATAN] ALL HIS ASSOCIATES, AND ALL HIS HOSTS, IN THE NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF SPIRITS.” (1 ENOCH 54:5, LAURENCE)** * **“HE SAT UPON THE THRONE OF HIS GLORY; AND THE PRINCIPAL PART OF THE JUDGMENT WAS ASSIGNED TO HIM, THE SON OF MAN.” (1 ENOCH 68:39, LAURENCE)** * **THE “THIRD HEAVEN”** * **SO MUCH MISCHIEF HAS BEEN CREATED OVER THE YEARS REGARDING PAUL’S VISION OF THE “THIRD HEAVEN” THAT I’M COMPELLED TO DISCUSS IT IN MORE DETAIL HERE. HERE IS THE PASSAGE:** * **“I MUST GO ON BOASTING. ALTHOUGH THERE IS NOTHING TO BE GAINED, I WILL GO ON TO VISIONS AND REVELATIONS FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). I KNOW A MAN IN CHRIST WHO FOURTEEN YEARS AGO WAS CAUGHT UP TO THE THIRD HEAVEN. WHETHER IT WAS IN THE BODY OR OUT OF THE BODY I DO NOT KNOW—GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) KNOWS. AND I KNOW THAT THIS MAN—WHETHER IN THE BODY OR APART FROM THE BODY I DO NOT KNOW, BUT GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) KNOWS—WAS CAUGHT UP TO PARADISE. HE HEARD INEXPRESSIBLE THINGS, THINGS THAT MAN IS NOT PERMITTED TO TELL. I WILL BOAST ABOUT A MAN LIKE THAT, BUT I WILL NOT BOAST ABOUT MYSELF, EXCEPT ABOUT MY WEAKNESSES.” (2 CORINTHIANS 12:1-5, EMPHASIS ADDED)** * **THIS IS NOT THE FIRST TIME IN THE BIBLE THAT SOMEONE HAS A VISION OF HEAVEN – ISAIAH, EZEKIEL AND PETER ALL HAD VISIONS OF HEAVEN. WHAT IS INTRIGUING ABOUT THIS VISION IS THE REFERENCE TO THE “THIRD HEAVEN”. SOME PEOPLE USE THIS PASSAGE AS A JUSTIFICATION FOR POSTULATING THAT HEAVEN HAS MULTIPLE LEVELS (AND THE PASSAGES ABOVE COULD BE INTERPRETED THAT “PARADISE” AND THE “THIRD HEAVEN” ARE TWO DIFFERENT PLACES!)** * **EARLY CHURCH FATHER PAPIAS, 2ND CENTURY BISHOP OF HIEROPOLIS, SEEMS TO HAVE TAKEN THE VIEW THAT THERE ARE MULTIPLE LEVELS WITHIN HEAVEN (AND THAT PARADISE AND HEAVEN ARE TWO DISTINCT PLACES):** * **“AS THE PRESBYTERS SAY, THEN THOSE WHO ARE DEEMED WORTHY OF AN ABODE IN HEAVEN SHALL GO THERE, OTHERS SHALL ENJOY THE DELIGHTS OF PARADISE, AND OTHERS SHALL POSSESS THE SPLENDOR OF THE CITY; FOR EVERYWHERE THE SAVIOR WILL BE SEEN, ACCORDING AS THEY SHALL BE WORTHY WHO SEE HIM. BUT THAT THERE IS THIS DISTINCTION BETWEEN THE HABITATION OF THOSE WHO PRODUCE AN HUNDREDFOLD, AND THAT OF THOSE WHO PRODUCE SIXTY-FOLD, AND THAT OF THOSE WHO PRODUCE THIRTY-FOLD; FOR THE FIRST WILL BE TAKEN UP INTO THE HEAVENS, THE SECOND CLASS WILL DWELL IN PARADISE, AND THE LAST WILL INHABIT THE CITY; AND THAT ON THIS ACCOUNT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID, “IN MY FATHER’S HOUSE ARE MANY MANSIONS:” FOR ALL THINGS BELONG TO GOD, WHO SUPPLIES ALL WITH A SUITABLE DWELLING-PLACE, EVEN AS HIS WORD SAYS, THAT A SHARE IS GIVEN TO ALL BY THE FATHER, ACCORDING AS EACH ONE IS OR SHALL BE WORTHY. AND THIS IS THE COUCH IN WHICH THEY SHALL RECLINE WHO FEAST, BEING INVITED TO THE WEDDING. THE PRESBYTERS, THE DISCIPLES OF THE APOSTLES, SAY THAT THIS IS THE GRADATION AND ARRANGEMENT OF THOSE WHO ARE SAVED, AND THAT THEY ADVANCE THROUGH STEPS OF THIS NATURE…” (FRAGMENTS OF PAPIAS, THE ANTE-NICENE FATHERS, VOLUME 1, THE REV. ALEXANDER ROBERTS, D.D., AND JAMES DONALDSON, LLD., EDITORS)** * **HOWEVER, A SIMPLER EXPLANATION IS PUT FORWARD BY 19TH CENTURY COMMENTATORS JAMIESON, FAUSSET, AND BROWN, THAT REQUIRES NO DIVERSIONS INTO MULTIPLE LEVELS OF HEAVEN:** * **“THE FIRST HEAVEN REFERS TO THE CLOUDS OR THE AIR; THE SECOND TO THE STARS AND THE SKY, AND THE THIRD TO A SPIRITUAL REALM (EPH. 4:10).” (NEW COMMENTARY ON THE WHOLE BIBLE, BASED ON THE CLASSIC COMMENTARY OF JAMIESON, FAUSSET, AND BROWN, 19TH CENTURY. NOTE: THE NEW SCOFIELD REFERENCE BIBLE (1967) HAS A SIMILAR INTERPRETATION)** * **ONE OTHER NOTE ON THE “THIRD HEAVEN” PASSAGES - THE WORD TRANSLATED INTO ENGLISH AS “CAUGHT UP” IS THE SAME WORD USED IN THE PASSAGE IN 1 THESSALONIANS THAT MANY PEOPLE BELIEVE DESCRIBES THE RAPTURE:** * **“FOR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HIMSELF WILL COME DOWN FROM HEAVEN, WITH A LOUD COMMAND, WITH THE VOICE OF THE ARCHANGEL AND WITH THE TRUMPET CALL OF GOD, AND THE DEAD IN CHRIST WILL RISE FIRST. AFTER THAT, WE WHO ARE STILL ALIVE AND ARE LEFT WILL BE CAUGHT UP TOGETHER WITH THEM IN THE CLOUDS TO MEET THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN THE AIR. AND SO WE WILL BE WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) FOREVER. (1 THESSALONIANS 4:16-17, EMPHASIS ADDED)** * **HEAVEN IN REVELATION** * **THERE ARE MORE DESCRIPTIONS OF HEAVEN (AND THE HEAVENLY HOSTS) IN REVELATION THAN IN ANY OTHER BOOK OF THE BIBLE. REVELATION PRESENTS THE VISION OF HEAVEN OF JOHN THE APOSTLE, AND ADDS THESE ELEMENTS TO THE BIBLICAL REFERENCES ON THE TOPIC OF HEAVEN:** * ** DETAILED DESCRIPTIONS OF HEAVEN, GOD ON HIS THRONE, THE HEAVENLY HOSTS, AND THE SON OF GOD IN HEAVEN** * ** THE OPENING BY JESUS OF THE SEVEN SEALS THAT TRIGGER OFF THE END TIMES** * ** THE FOUR HORSEMEN OF THE APOCALYPSE RIDE DOWN FROM HEAVEN TO EARTH (COMPARE WITH ZECHARIAH 6:5-7)** * ** MIGHTY ANGELS FROM HEAVEN BRINGING BATTLE TO EARTH** * ** THE TWO WITNESSES “…WENT UP TO HEAVEN IN A CLOUD…”** * ** A DESCRIPTION OF “GOD'S TEMPLE IN HEAVEN…AND WITHIN HIS TEMPLE WAS SEEN THE ARK OF HIS COVENANT”** * ** A DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF THE WAR IN HEAVEN BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL AND SATAN** * ** CHRIST’S TRIUMPHANT SECOND COMING FROM HEAVEN** * ** JUDGMENT DAY** * ** THE NEW HEAVEN, THE NEW EARTH, THE NEW JERUSALEM** * **REFERENCE NOTES** * **REVELATION 3:12 “… THE NEW JERUSALEM, WHICH IS COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM MY GOD…”** * **REVELATION 4, REVELATION 5 JOHN ENTERS A “A DOOR STANDING OPEN IN HEAVEN”** * **REVELATION 6 FOUR HORSEMEN** * **REVELATION 8:1 “WHEN HE OPENED THE SEVENTH SEAL, THERE WAS SILENCE IN HEAVEN FOR ABOUT HALF AN HOUR”** * **REVELATION 10:1 “I SAW ANOTHER MIGHTY ANGEL COMING DOWN FROM HEAVEN”** * **REVELATION 10:4, 10:8, 11:12, 11:15, 14:13, 18:4** * **A VOICE (OR VOICES) FROM HEAVEN** * **REVELATION 11:12 THE TWO WITNESSES “…WENT UP TO HEAVEN IN A CLOUD…”** * **REVELATION 11:19, 15:5 “THEN GOD'S TEMPLE IN HEAVEN WAS OPENED, AND WITHIN HIS TEMPLE WAS SEEN THE ARK OF HIS COVENANT”** * **REVELATION 12 SIGNS IN HEAVEN; SATAN’S FALL; WAR IN HEAVEN** * **REVELATION 14:2 “I HEARD A SOUND FROM HEAVEN LIKE THE ROAR OF RUSHING WATERS AND LIKE A LOUD PEAL OF THUNDER”** * **REVELATION 14:17 THE GRIM REAPER COMES OUT OF THE TEMPLE IN HEAVEN** * **REVELATION 15:1 “…SEVEN ANGELS WITH THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES…”** * **REVELATION 18:1, 20:1 AN ANGEL FROM HEAVEN** * **REVELATION 19:1-10 “…THE ROAR OF A GREAT MULTITUDE IN HEAVEN SHOUTING…”** * **REVELATION 19:11-21 “I SAW HEAVEN STANDING OPEN AND THERE BEFORE ME WAS A WHITE HORSE, WHOSE RIDER IS CALLED FAITHFUL AND TRUE…”** * **REVELATION 20:9 SATAN’S FOLLOWERS DESTROYED BY FIRE FROM HEAVEN** * **REVELATION 21 THE NEW HEAVEN AND THE NEW EARTH** * **REVELATION 22:1-5 RIVER OF LIFE** * **MANY PEOPLE (MYSELF INCLUDED) BELIEVE THAT REVELATION DESCRIBES A SEQUENCE OF EVENTS THAT HAVE NOT YET OCCURRED. THE SEQUENCE LOOKS SOMETHING LIKE THIS:** * ** OPENING OF THE SCROLL WITH 7 SEALS BY THE LION OF JUDAH (CHAPTER 5 ONWARDS)** * ** GOD CAUSES A TIME OF TRIBULATION ON EARTH** * ** GOD SENDS TWO WITNESSES TO PROPHESIZE TO MANKIND** * ** SATAN AND HIS FORCES FIGHT BACK** * ** CHRIST RETURNS, AND DEFEATS THE EARTHLY POWERS AT THE BATTLE OF ARMAGEDDON** * ** SATAN IS BOUND IN THE ABYSS FOR 1000 YEARS** * ** MILLENNIAL RULE OF CHRIST AND THE MARTYRS** * ** SATAN IS RELEASED, AND CONSIGNED TO HELL** * ** JUDGMENT DAY** * ** THE NEW HEAVEN, THE NEW EARTH, THE NEW JERUSALEM** * **MANY OF THE REFERENCES TO HEAVEN IN REVELATION OCCUR IN THE PASSAGES THAT FILL OUT THIS TIMELINE. CHAPTERS 4 AND 5 CONTAIN THE MOST EXPLICIT DESCRIPTIONS OF HEAVEN IN THE WHOLE BIBLE. CHAPTER 5 ALSO DISCUSSES THE OPENING OF THE SEALS THAT START THE SEQUENCE OF EVENTS KNOWN AS THE END TIMES.** * **“AFTER THIS I LOOKED, AND THERE BEFORE ME WAS A DOOR STANDING OPEN IN HEAVEN. AND THE VOICE I HAD FIRST HEARD SPEAKING TO ME LIKE A TRUMPET SAID, “COME UP HERE, AND I WILL SHOW YOU WHAT MUST TAKE PLACE AFTER THIS.” AT ONCE I WAS IN THE SPIRIT, AND THERE BEFORE ME WAS A THRONE IN HEAVEN WITH SOMEONE SITTING ON IT. AND THE ONE WHO SAT THERE HAD THE APPEARANCE OF JASPER AND CARNELIAN. A RAINBOW, RESEMBLING AN EMERALD, ENCIRCLED THE THRONE. SURROUNDING THE THRONE WERE TWENTY-FOUR OTHER THRONES, AND SEATED ON THEM WERE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS. THEY WERE DRESSED IN WHITE AND HAD CROWNS OF GOLD ON THEIR HEADS. FROM THE THRONE CAME FLASHES OF LIGHTNING, RUMBLINGS AND PEALS OF THUNDER. BEFORE THE THRONE, SEVEN LAMPS WERE BLAZING. THESE ARE THE SEVEN SPIRITS OF GOD. ALSO BEFORE THE THRONE THERE WAS WHAT LOOKED LIKE A SEA OF GLASS, CLEAR AS CRYSTAL. IN THE CENTER, AROUND THE THRONE, WERE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [COMPARE WITH EZEKIEL 1], AND THEY WERE COVERED WITH EYES, IN FRONT AND IN BACK. THE FIRST LIVING CREATURE WAS LIKE A LION, THE SECOND WAS LIKE AN OX, THE THIRD HAD A FACE LIKE A MAN, THE FOURTH WAS LIKE A FLYING EAGLE. EACH OF THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES HAD SIX WINGS AND WAS COVERED WITH EYES ALL AROUND, EVEN UNDER HIS WINGS. DAY AND NIGHT THEY NEVER STOP SAYING:** * **“HOLY, HOLY, HOLY IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD ALMIGHTY, WHO WAS, AND IS, AND IS TO COME.”** * **WHENEVER THE LIVING CREATURES GIVE GLORY, HONOR AND THANKS TO HIM WHO SITS ON THE THRONE AND WHO LIVES FOR EVER AND EVER, THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS FALL DOWN BEFORE HIM WHO SITS ON THE THRONE, AND WORSHIP HIM WHO LIVES FOR EVER AND EVER. THEY LAY THEIR CROWNS BEFORE THE THRONE AND SAY:** * **“YOU ARE WORTHY, OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AND GOD, TO RECEIVE GLORY AND HONOR AND POWER, FOR YOU CREATED ALL THINGS, AND BY YOUR WILL THEY WERE CREATED AND HAVE THEIR BEING.” (REVELATION 4, NIV)** * **“THEN I SAW IN THE RIGHT HAND OF HIM WHO SAT ON THE THRONE A SCROLL WITH WRITING ON BOTH SIDES AND SEALED WITH SEVEN SEALS. AND I SAW A MIGHTY ANGEL PROCLAIMING IN A LOUD VOICE, “WHO IS WORTHY TO BREAK THE SEALS AND OPEN THE SCROLL?” BUT NO ONE IN HEAVEN OR ON EARTH OR UNDER THE EARTH COULD OPEN THE SCROLL OR EVEN LOOK INSIDE IT. I WEPT AND WEPT BECAUSE NO ONE WAS FOUND WHO WAS WORTHY TO OPEN THE SCROLL OR LOOK INSIDE. THEN ONE OF THE ELDERS SAID TO ME, “DO NOT WEEP! SEE, THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, THE ROOT OF DAVID, HAS TRIUMPHED. HE IS ABLE TO OPEN THE SCROLL AND ITS SEVEN SEALS.”** * **THEN I SAW A LAMB, LOOKING AS IF IT HAD BEEN SLAIN, STANDING IN THE CENTER OF THE THRONE, ENCIRCLED BY THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES AND THE ELDERS. HE HAD SEVEN HORNS AND SEVEN EYES, WHICH ARE THE SEVEN SPIRITS OF GOD SENT OUT INTO ALL THE EARTH. HE CAME AND TOOK THE SCROLL FROM THE RIGHT HAND OF HIM WHO SAT ON THE THRONE. AND WHEN HE HAD TAKEN IT, THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES AND THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS FELL DOWN BEFORE THE LAMB. EACH ONE HAD A HARP AND THEY WERE HOLDING GOLDEN BOWLS FULL OF INCENSE, WHICH ARE THE PRAYERS OF THE SAINTS. AND THEY SANG A NEW SONG:** * **“YOU ARE WORTHY TO TAKE THE SCROLL AND TO OPEN ITS SEALS, BECAUSE YOU WERE SLAIN, AND WITH YOUR BLOOD YOU PURCHASED MEN FOR GOD FROM EVERY TRIBE AND LANGUAGE AND PEOPLE AND NATION. YOU HAVE MADE THEM TO BE A KINGDOM AND PRIESTS TO SERVE OUR GOD, AND THEY WILL REIGN ON THE EARTH.”** * **THEN I LOOKED AND HEARD THE VOICE OF MANY ANGELS, NUMBERING THOUSANDS UPON THOUSANDS, AND TEN THOUSAND TIMES TEN THOUSAND. THEY ENCIRCLED THE THRONE AND THE LIVING CREATURES AND THE ELDERS. IN A LOUD VOICE THEY SANG:** * **“WORTHY IS THE LAMB, WHO WAS SLAIN, TO RECEIVE POWER AND WEALTH AND WISDOM AND STRENGTH AND HONOR AND GLORY AND PRAISE!”** * **THEN I HEARD EVERY CREATURE IN HEAVEN AND ON EARTH AND UNDER THE EARTH AND ON THE SEA, AND ALL THAT IS IN THEM, SINGING:** * **“TO HIM WHO SITS ON THE THRONE AND TO THE LAMB BE PRAISE AND HONOR AND GLORY AND POWER, FOR EVER AND EVER!” THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES SAID, “AMEN,” AND THE ELDERS FELL DOWN AND WORSHIPED.” (REVELATION 5, NIV)** * **CHAPTER 12 OF REVELATION GIVES AN ACCOUNT OF THE WAR IN HEAVEN BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL AND SATAN, WHICH RESULTS IN THE EXPULSION OF SATAN FROM HEAVEN.** * **“AND THERE WAS WAR IN HEAVEN. MICHAEL AND HIS ANGELS FOUGHT AGAINST THE DRAGON, AND THE DRAGON AND HIS ANGELS FOUGHT BACK. BUT HE WAS NOT STRONG ENOUGH, AND THEY LOST THEIR PLACE IN HEAVEN. THE GREAT DRAGON WAS HURLED DOWN—THAT ANCIENT SERPENT CALLED THE DEVIL, OR SATAN, WHO LEADS THE WHOLE WORLD ASTRAY. HE WAS HURLED TO THE EARTH, AND HIS ANGELS WITH HIM…” (REVELATION 12:7-8)** * **CHAPTER 19 OF REVELATION DESCRIBES THE TRIUMPHANT RETURN FROM HEAVEN TO EARTH OF JESUS. NOTE ALSO THE REFERENCE TO THE “ARMIES OF HEAVEN”:** * **“I SAW HEAVEN STANDING OPEN AND THERE BEFORE ME WAS A WHITE HORSE, WHOSE RIDER IS CALLED FAITHFUL AND TRUE. WITH JUSTICE HE JUDGES AND MAKES WAR. HIS EYES ARE LIKE BLAZING FIRE, AND ON HIS HEAD ARE MANY CROWNS. HE HAS A NAME WRITTEN ON HIM THAT NO ONE KNOWS BUT HE HIMSELF. HE IS DRESSED IN A ROBE DIPPED IN BLOOD, AND HIS NAME IS THE WORD OF GOD. THE ARMIES OF HEAVEN WERE FOLLOWING HIM, RIDING ON WHITE HORSES AND DRESSED IN FINE LINEN, WHITE AND CLEAN. OUT OF HIS MOUTH COMES A SHARP SWORD WITH WHICH TO STRIKE DOWN THE NATIONS. “HE WILL RULE THEM WITH AN IRON SCEPTER.” HE TREADS THE WINEPRESS OF THE FURY OF THE WRATH OF GOD ALMIGHTY. ON HIS ROBE AND ON HIS THIGH HE HAS THIS NAME WRITTEN:** * **KING OF KINGS AND OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH).** * **AND I SAW AN ANGEL STANDING IN THE SUN, WHO CRIED IN A LOUD VOICE TO ALL THE BIRDS FLYING IN MIDAIR, “COME, GATHER TOGETHER FOR THE GREAT SUPPER OF GOD, SO THAT YOU MAY EAT THE FLESH OF KINGS, GENERALS, AND MIGHTY MEN, OF HORSES AND THEIR RIDERS, AND THE FLESH OF ALL PEOPLE, FREE AND SLAVE, SMALL AND GREAT.”** * **THEN I SAW THE BEAST AND THE KINGS OF THE EARTH AND THEIR ARMIES GATHERED TOGETHER TO MAKE WAR AGAINST THE RIDER ON THE HORSE AND HIS ARMY. BUT THE BEAST WAS CAPTURED, AND WITH HIM THE FALSE PROPHET WHO HAD PERFORMED THE MIRACULOUS SIGNS ON HIS BEHALF. WITH THESE SIGNS HE HAD DELUDED THOSE WHO HAD RECEIVED THE MARK OF THE BEAST AND WORSHIPED HIS IMAGE. THE TWO OF THEM WERE THROWN ALIVE INTO THE FIERY LAKE OF BURNING SULFUR. 21THE REST OF THEM WERE KILLED WITH THE SWORD THAT CAME OUT OF THE MOUTH OF THE RIDER ON THE HORSE, AND ALL THE BIRDS GORGED THEMSELVES ON THEIR FLESH.” (REVELATION 19:11-21)** * **ONE OF THE GREAT EVENTS IN HEAVEN IN THE FUTURE IS JUDGMENT DAY, DESCRIBED (ALTHOUGH NOT SO NAMED) IN REVELATION 20:** * **“THEN I SAW A GREAT WHITE THRONE AND HIM WHO WAS SEATED ON IT. EARTH AND SKY FLED FROM HIS PRESENCE, AND THERE WAS NO PLACE FOR THEM. AND I SAW THE DEAD, GREAT AND SMALL, STANDING BEFORE THE THRONE, AND BOOKS WERE OPENED. ANOTHER BOOK WAS OPENED, WHICH IS THE BOOK OF LIFE. THE DEAD WERE JUDGED ACCORDING TO WHAT THEY HAD DONE AS RECORDED IN THE BOOKS. THE SEA GAVE UP THE DEAD THAT WERE IN IT, AND DEATH AND HADES GAVE UP THE DEAD THAT WERE IN THEM, AND EACH PERSON WAS JUDGED ACCORDING TO WHAT HE HAD DONE. THEN DEATH AND HADES WERE THROWN INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE. THE LAKE OF FIRE IS THE SECOND DEATH. IF ANYONE’S NAME WAS NOT FOUND WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF LIFE, HE WAS THROWN INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE.” (REVELATION 20:11-15)** * **THIS EVENT IS ALSO DISCUSSED IN THE INTER-TESTAMENTAL WORKS 2 ESDRAS AND 1 ENOCH. REVELATION ENDS WITH A DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF THE NEW HEAVEN, THE NEW EARTH AND THE NEW JERUSALEM. THE TEXT IS A BIT UNCLEAR AS TO WHAT THE RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN THE THREE IS – ARE THEY ALL PART OF THE SAME PLACE, OR ARE THEY DIFFERENT PLACES? ONE THING IS SURE - THE RESULTS WILL BE SPECTACULAR. GOD WILL LIVE WITH HIS PEOPLE FROM NOW ON – JUST LIKE IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN BEFORE THE FALL OF MAN. AND THE NEW HEAVEN, THE NEW EARTH AND THE NEW JERUSALEM IS FOR BELIEVERS ONLY – SATAN’S FOLLOWERS WILL BE CONFINED IN THE LAKE OF FIRE.** * **“THEN I SAW A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH, FOR THE FIRST HEAVEN AND THE FIRST EARTH HAD PASSED AWAY, AND THERE WAS NO LONGER ANY SEA. I SAW THE HOLY CITY, THE NEW JERUSALEM, COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM GOD, PREPARED AS A BRIDE BEAUTIFULLY DRESSED FOR HER HUSBAND. AND I HEARD A LOUD VOICE FROM THE THRONE SAYING, “NOW THE DWELLING OF GOD IS WITH MEN, AND HE WILL LIVE WITH THEM. THEY WILL BE HIS PEOPLE, AND GOD HIMSELF WILL BE WITH THEM AND BE THEIR GOD. HE WILL WIPE EVERY TEAR FROM THEIR EYES. THERE WILL BE NO MORE DEATH OR MOURNING OR CRYING OR PAIN, FOR THE OLD ORDER OF THINGS HAS PASSED AWAY…”** * **…BUT THE COWARDLY, THE UNBELIEVING, THE VILE, THE MURDERERS, THE SEXUALLY IMMORAL, THOSE WHO PRACTICE MAGIC ARTS, THE IDOLATERS AND ALL LIARS—THEIR PLACE WILL BE IN THE FIERY LAKE OF BURNING SULFUR. THIS IS THE SECOND DEATH.** * **…AND HE CARRIED ME AWAY IN THE SPIRIT TO A MOUNTAIN GREAT AND HIGH, AND SHOWED ME THE HOLY CITY, JERUSALEM, COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM GOD. IT SHONE WITH THE GLORY OF GOD, AND ITS BRILLIANCE WAS LIKE THAT OF A VERY PRECIOUS JEWEL, LIKE A JASPER, CLEAR AS CRYSTAL. IT HAD A GREAT, HIGH WALL WITH TWELVE GATES, AND WITH TWELVE ANGELS AT THE GATES. ON THE GATES WERE WRITTEN THE NAMES OF THE TWELVE TRIBES OF ISRAEL. THERE WERE THREE GATES ON THE EAST, THREE ON THE NORTH, THREE ON THE SOUTH AND THREE ON THE WEST. THE WALL OF THE CITY HAD TWELVE FOUNDATIONS, AND ON THEM WERE THE NAMES OF THE TWELVE APOSTLES OF THE LAMB… [COMPARE WITH DEAD SEA SCROLLS THE NEW JERUSALEM.]** * **…I DID NOT SEE A TEMPLE IN THE CITY, BECAUSE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD ALMIGHTY AND THE LAMB ARE ITS TEMPLE. THE CITY DOES NOT NEED THE SUN OR THE MOON TO SHINE ON IT, FOR THE GLORY OF GOD GIVES IT LIGHT, AND THE LAMB IS ITS LAMP. THE NATIONS WILL WALK BY ITS LIGHT, AND THE KINGS OF THE EARTH WILL BRING THEIR SPLENDOR INTO IT. ON NO DAY WILL ITS GATES EVER BE SHUT, FOR THERE WILL BE NO NIGHT THERE. THE GLORY AND HONOR OF THE NATIONS WILL BE BROUGHT INTO IT. NOTHING IMPURE WILL EVER ENTER IT, NOR WILL ANYONE WHO DOES WHAT IS SHAMEFUL OR DECEITFUL, BUT ONLY THOSE WHOSE NAMES ARE WRITTEN IN THE LAMB’S BOOK OF LIFE.” (FROM REVELATION 21)** * **HEAVEN IN THE CHRISTIAN APOCRYPHA** * **APOCRYPHAL CHRISTIAN DOCUMENTS WRITTEN IN THE 2ND AND 3RD CENTURIES ENLARGE UPON MANY OF THE THEMES REGARDING HEAVEN IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. SOME PEOPLE REFER TO THESE DOCUMENTS AS THE CHRISTIAN APOCRYPHA – NON-GNOSTIC WORKS THAT DIDN’T MAKE THE NEW TESTAMENT CANON. AND WHILE WE SHOULD VIEW THEM AS DIVINELY INSPIRED OR AUTHORITATIVE (2 TIMOTHY 3:16), BECAUSE THEY DO HELP US TRACE THE DEVELOPMENT OF CHRISTIAN THOUGHT ON THE SUBJECT OF HEAVEN. THE FIRST WORK WE’LL EXAMINE IS THE APOCALYPSE OF PAUL, WHICH PURPORTEDLY DESCRIBES PAUL’S ADVENTURES IN THE “THIRD HEAVEN” (SEE DISCUSSION IN THE “HEAVEN IN THE NEW TESTAMENT” SECTION):** * **“REVELATION OF THE HOLY APOSTLE PAUL: THE THINGS WHICH WERE REVEALED TO HIM WHEN HE WENT UP EVEN TO THE THIRD HEAVEN, AND WAS CAUGHT UP INTO PARADISE, AND HEARD UNSPEAKABLE WORDS.” WITH ITS EMPHASIS ON A WELL-DEFINED CHURCH LEADERSHIP HIERARCHY (DEACONS, BISHOPS, PRESBYTERS), WE CAN GUESS A NO-EARLIER THAN 2ND OR 3RD CENTURY DATE FOR AUTHORSHIP. ST. AUGUSTINE THOUGHT DIMLY OF THIS WORK. IN THE COURSE OF THE VISION, PAUL RECEIVES A TOUR OF HEAVEN, AND MEETS MANY FAMOUS OLD TESTAMENT CHARACTERS, INCLUDING ENOCH, ABRAHAM, ISAAC, JACOB, DAVID, MANASSEH, JOSEPH, JEREMIAH, EZEKIEL, ISAIAH, NOAH AND ELIAS. PAUL ALSO MEETS MARY, MOTHER OF JESUS, AND THE INFANTS SLAIN BY KING HEROD. IN THE COURSE OF HIS TOUR, PAUL DESCRIBES HEAVEN, THE HEAVENLY JERUSALEM (COMPARE WITH REVELATION 21) AND PARADISE – THE PLACE FROM WHICH ADAM AND EVE WERE EJECTED.** * **“FOLLOW ME, THAT I MAY BRING THEE INTO THE CITY OF GOD, AND INTO ITS LIGHT. AND ITS LIGHT WAS GREATER THAN THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD, AND GREATER THAN GOLD, AND WALLS ENCIRCLED IT. AND THE LENGTH AND THE BREADTH OF IT WERE A HUNDRED STADIA. AND I SAW TWELVE GATES, EXCEEDINGLY ORNAMENTED, LEADING INTO THE CITY; AND FOUR RIVERS ENCIRCLED IT, FLOWING WITH MILK, AND HONEY, AND OIL, AND WINE... AND I LOOKED, AND SAW IN THE MIDST OF THE CITY AN ALTAR, GREAT AND VERY LOFTY; AND THERE WAS ONE STANDING NEAR THE ALTAR, WHOSE FACE SHONE LIKE THE SUN, AND HE HAD IN HIS HANDS A PSALTERY AND A HARP, AND HE SUNG THE ALLELUIA DELIGHTFULLY, AND HIS VOICE FILLED ALL THE CITY. AND ALL WITH ONE CONSENT ACCOMPANIED HIM, SO THAT THE CITY WAS SHAKEN BY THEIR SHOUTING. AND I ASKED THE ANGEL: WHO IS THIS THAT SINGETH DELIGHTFULLY, WHOM ALL ACCOMPANY? AND HE SAID TO ME: THIS IS THE PROPHET DAVID; THIS IS THE HEAVENLY JERUSALEM. WHEN, THEREFORE, CHRIST SHALL COME IN HIS SECOND APPEARING, DAVID HIMSELF GOES FORTH WITH ALL THE SAINTS. FOR AS IT IS IN THE HEAVENS, SO ALSO UPON EARTH…** * **…AND HE TOOK ME BY AN IMPULSE OF THE SPIRIT, AND BROUGHT ME INTO PARADISE. AND HE SAYS TO ME: THIS IS PARADISE, WHERE ADAM AND EVE TRANSGRESSED. AND I SAW THERE A BEAUTIFUL TREE OF GREAT SIZE, ON WHICH THE HOLY SPIRIT, RESTED; AND FROM THE ROOT OF IT THERE CAME FORTH ALL MANNER OF MOST SWEET-SMELLING WATER, PARTING INTO FOUR CHANNELS…AND HAVING AGAIN TAKEN HOLD OF ME BY THE HAND, HE LED ME NEAR THE TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL. AND HE SAYS TO ME: THIS IS THE TREE BY MEANS OF WHICH DEATH CAME INTO THE WORLD, AND ADAM TOOK OF THE FRUIT OF IT FROM HIS WIFE, AND ATE; AND THEREAFTER THEY WERE CAST OUT HENCE. AND HE SHOWED ME ANOTHER, THE TREE OF LIFE, AND SAID TO ME: THIS THE CHERUBIM AND THE FLAMING SWORD GUARD. AND WHEN I WAS CLOSELY OBSERVING THE TREE, AND WONDERING, I SAW A WOMAN COMING FROM AFAR OFF, AND A MULTITUDE OF ANGELS SINGING PRAISES TO HER. AND I ASKED THE ANGEL:** * **WHO IS THIS, MY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), WHO IS IN SO GREAT HONOR AND BEAUTY? AND THE ANGEL SAYS TO ME: THIS IS THE HOLY MARY, THE MOTHER OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).” (REVELATION OF PAUL, “APOCRYPHA OF THE NEW TESTAMENT”, TRANSLATED BY ALEXANDER WALKER, ESQ., ONE OF HER MAJESTY’S INSPECTORS OF SCHOOLS FOR SCOTLAND)** * **THE SECOND WORK WE’LL EXAMINE IS THE REVELATION OF PETER WHICH WAS LOST UNTIL 1886 WHEN A FRENCH ARCHAEOLOGICAL MISSION FOUND FRAGMENTS OF IT IN EGYPT. MOST SCHOLARS VIEW THAT THE REVELATION OF PETER WAS WRITTEN IN THE SECOND CENTURY, THUS, IT COULD NOT HAVE BEEN WRITTEN BY PETER. HOWEVER, IT DOES SEEM TO HAVE SOME STYLISTIC SIMILARITIES WITH II PETER. THE REVELATION OF PETER APPEARED ON AN EARLY LIST OF PROPOSED CANONICAL NEW TESTAMENT WORKS – THE MURATORI CANON, A FRAGMENTARY LIST (85 LINES) DATED TO C. 200 A.D., NAMED AFTER ITS 18TH CENTURY DISCOVERER, LODOVICO MURATORI. IT WAS QUOTED FROM BY SEVERAL OF THE EARLY CHURCH FATHERS, INCLUDING CLEMENT OF ALEXANDRIA.** * **THE FIRST PART OF THE REVELATION OF PETER DESCRIBES A TOUR OF HEAVEN GIVEN TO THE APOSTLES BY TWO ANGELS.** * **“AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SHOWED ME A VERY GREAT COUNTRY OUTSIDE OF THIS WORLD, EXCEEDING BRIGHT WITH LIGHT, AND THE AIR THERE LIGHTED WITH THE RAYS OF THE SUN, AND THE EARTH ITSELF BLOOMING WITH UNFADING FLOWERS AND FULL OF SPICES AND PLANTS, FAIR-FLOWERING AND INCORRUPTIBLE AND BEARING BLESSED FRUIT. AND SO GREAT WAS THE PERFUME THAT IT WAS BORN THENCE EVEN UNTO US. AND THE DWELLERS IN THAT PLACE WERE CLAD IN THE RAIMENT OF SHINING ANGELS AND THEIR RAIMENT WAS LIKE UNTO THEIR COUNTRY; AND ANGELS HOVERED ABOUT THEM THERE. AND THE GLORY OF THE DWELLERS THERE WAS EQUAL, AND WITH ONE VOICE THEY SANG PRAISES ALTERNATELY TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD, REJOICING IN THAT PLACE.” (REVELATION OF PETER, “THE ANTE-NICENE FATHERS VOLUME 10”, EDITED BY A. ROBERTS AND J DONALDSON)** * **FINALLY, THE APOCRYPHAL REVELATION OF JOHN GIVES A DESCRIPTION OF HEAVEN NOT UNLIKE THE REVELATIONS OF PAUL AND PETER – LOTS OF SWEET SMELLS, ANGELIC HOSTS, AND BRIGHT LIGHTS!** * **“AND I SPENT SEVEN DAYS PRAYING; AND AFTER THIS A CLOUD OF LIGHT CAUGHT ME UP FROM THE MOUNTAIN, AND SET ME BEFORE THE FACE OF THE HEAVEN. AND I HEARD A VOICE SAYING TO ME: LOOK UP, JOHN, SERVANT OF GOD, AND KNOW. AND HAVING LOOKED UP, I SAW THE HEAVEN OPENED, AND THERE CAME FORTH FROM WITHIN THE HEAVEN A SMELL OF PERFUMES OF MUCH SWEET ODOR; AND I SAW AN EXCEEDING GREAT FLOOD OF LIGHT, MORE RESPLENDENT THAN THE SUN.” (REVELATION OF JOHN, “APOCRYPHA OF THE NEW TESTAMENT”, TRANSLATED BY ALEXANDER WALKER, ESQ., ONE OF HER MAJESTY’S INSPECTORS OF SCHOOLS FOR SCOTLAND)**  **THE 110.0000% NEW HEAVENS AND 110.0000% NEW EARTH (THE STRENGTH ABOVE ANY WEAKNESS OF THE 100 VERSES ABOUT THE 110.0000% NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE)**[**ISAIAH 65:17**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+65%3A17&version=ESV) **ESV / 156 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **“FOR BEHOLD, I CREATE NEW HEAVENS AND A NEW EARTH, AND THE FORMER THINGS SHALL NOT BE REMEMBERED OR COME INTO MIND.**  [**REVELATION 21:1-27**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A1-27&version=ESV) **ESV / 140 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN I SAW A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH, FOR THE FIRST HEAVEN AND THE FIRST EARTH HAD PASSED AWAY, AND THE SEA WAS NO MORE. AND I SAW THE HOLY CITY, NEW JERUSALEM, COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM GOD, PREPARED AS A BRIDE ADORNED FOR HER HUSBAND. AND I HEARD A LOUD VOICE FROM THE THRONE SAYING, “BEHOLD, THE DWELLING PLACE OF GOD IS WITH MAN. HE WILL DWELL WITH THEM, AND THEY WILL BE HIS PEOPLE, AND GOD HIMSELF WILL BE WITH THEM AS THEIR GOD. HE WILL WIPE AWAY EVERY TEAR FROM THEIR EYES, AND DEATH SHALL BE NO MORE, NEITHER SHALL THERE BE MOURNING, NOR CRYING, NOR PAIN ANYMORE, FOR THE FORMER THINGS HAVE PASSED AWAY.” AND HE WHO WAS SEATED ON THE THRONE SAID, “BEHOLD, I AM MAKING ALL THINGS NEW.” ALSO HE SAID, “WRITE THIS DOWN, FOR THESE WORDS ARE TRUSTWORTHY AND TRUE.” ...**  [**2 PETER 3:13**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+Peter+3%3A13&version=ESV) **ESV / 140 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **BUT ACCORDING TO HIS PROMISE WE ARE WAITING FOR NEW HEAVENS AND A NEW EARTH IN WHICH RIGHTEOUSNESS DWELLS.**  [**REVELATION 21:1**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A1&version=ESV) **ESV / 132 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN I SAW A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH, FOR THE FIRST HEAVEN AND THE FIRST EARTH HAD PASSED AWAY, AND THE SEA WAS NO MORE.**  [**ISAIAH 66:22**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+66%3A22&version=ESV) **ESV / 99 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **“FOR AS THE NEW HEAVENS AND THE NEW EARTH THAT I MAKE SHALL REMAIN BEFORE ME, SAYS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), SO SHALL YOUR OFFSPRING AND YOUR NAME REMAIN.**  [**REVELATION 21:1-5**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A1-5&version=ESV) **ESV / 76 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN I SAW A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH, FOR THE FIRST HEAVEN AND THE FIRST EARTH HAD PASSED AWAY, AND THE SEA WAS NO MORE. AND I SAW THE HOLY CITY, NEW JERUSALEM, COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM GOD, PREPARED AS A BRIDE ADORNED FOR HER HUSBAND. AND I HEARD A LOUD VOICE FROM THE THRONE SAYING, “BEHOLD, THE DWELLING PLACE OF GOD IS WITH MAN. HE WILL DWELL WITH THEM, AND THEY WILL BE HIS PEOPLE, AND GOD HIMSELF WILL BE WITH THEM AS THEIR GOD. HE WILL WIPE AWAY EVERY TEAR FROM THEIR EYES, AND DEATH SHALL BE NO MORE, NEITHER SHALL THERE BE MOURNING, NOR CRYING, NOR PAIN ANYMORE, FOR THE FORMER THINGS HAVE PASSED AWAY.” AND HE WHO WAS SEATED ON THE THRONE SAID, “BEHOLD, I AM MAKING ALL THINGS NEW.” ALSO HE SAID, “WRITE THIS DOWN, FOR THESE WORDS ARE TRUSTWORTHY AND TRUE.”**  [**REVELATION 21:4**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A4&version=ESV) **ESV / 68 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **HE WILL WIPE AWAY EVERY TEAR FROM THEIR EYES, AND DEATH SHALL BE NO MORE, NEITHER SHALL THERE BE MOURNING, NOR CRYING, NOR PAIN ANYMORE, FOR THE FORMER THINGS HAVE PASSED AWAY.”**  [**2 PETER 3:10**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+Peter+3%3A10&version=ESV) **ESV / 60 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **BUT THE DAY OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WILL COME LIKE A THIEF, AND THEN THE HEAVENS WILL PASS AWAY WITH A ROAR, AND THE HEAVENLY BODIES WILL BE BURNED UP AND DISSOLVED, AND THE EARTH AND THE WORKS THAT ARE DONE ON IT WILL BE EXPOSED.**  [**2 PETER 3:10-13**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+Peter+3%3A10-13&version=ESV) **ESV / 52 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **BUT THE DAY OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WILL COME LIKE A THIEF, AND THEN THE HEAVENS WILL PASS AWAY WITH A ROAR, AND THE HEAVENLY BODIES WILL BE BURNED UP AND DISSOLVED, AND THE EARTH AND THE WORKS THAT ARE DONE ON IT WILL BE EXPOSED. SINCE ALL THESE THINGS ARE THUS TO BE DISSOLVED, WHAT SORT OF PEOPLE OUGHT YOU TO BE IN LIVES OF HOLINESS AND GODLINESS, WAITING FOR AND HASTENING THE COMING OF THE DAY OF GOD, BECAUSE OF WHICH THE HEAVENS WILL BE SET ON FIRE AND DISSOLVED, AND THE HEAVENLY BODIES WILL MELT AS THEY BURN! BUT ACCORDING TO HIS PROMISE WE ARE WAITING FOR NEW HEAVENS AND A NEW EARTH IN WHICH RIGHTEOUSNESS DWELLS.**  [**REVELATION 21:2**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A2&version=ESV) **ESV / 50 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND I SAW THE HOLY CITY, NEW JERUSALEM, COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM GOD, PREPARED AS A BRIDE ADORNED FOR HER HUSBAND.**  [**2 PETER 3:1-18**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+Peter+3%3A1-18&version=ESV) **ESV / 43 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THIS IS NOW THE SECOND LETTER THAT I AM WRITING TO YOU, BELOVED. IN BOTH OF THEM I AM STIRRING UP YOUR SINCERE MIND BY WAY OF REMINDER, THAT YOU SHOULD REMEMBER THE PREDICTIONS OF THE HOLY PROPHETS AND THE COMMANDMENT OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AND SAVIOR THROUGH YOUR APOSTLES, KNOWING THIS FIRST OF ALL, THAT SCOFFERS WILL COME IN THE LAST DAYS WITH SCOFFING, FOLLOWING THEIR OWN SINFUL DESIRES. THEY WILL SAY, “WHERE IS THE PROMISE OF HIS COMING? FOR EVER SINCE THE FATHERS FELL ASLEEP, ALL THINGS ARE CONTINUING AS THEY WERE FROM THE BEGINNING OF CREATION.” FOR THEY DELIBERATELY OVERLOOK THIS FACT, THAT THE HEAVENS EXISTED LONG AGO, AND THE EARTH WAS FORMED OUT OF WATER AND THROUGH WATER BY THE WORD OF GOD, ...**  [**REVELATION 21:5**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A5&version=ESV) **ESV / 39 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND HE WHO WAS SEATED ON THE THRONE SAID, “BEHOLD, I AM MAKING ALL THINGS NEW.” ALSO HE SAID, “WRITE THIS DOWN, FOR THESE WORDS ARE TRUSTWORTHY AND TRUE.”**  [**REVELATION 20:1-15**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+20%3A1-15&version=ESV) **ESV / 37 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN I SAW AN ANGEL COMING DOWN FROM HEAVEN, HOLDING IN HIS HAND THE KEY TO THE BOTTOMLESS PIT AND A GREAT CHAIN. AND HE SEIZED THE DRAGON, THAT ANCIENT SERPENT, WHO IS THE DEVIL AND SATAN, AND BOUND HIM FOR A THOUSAND YEARS, AND THREW HIM INTO THE PIT, AND SHUT IT AND SEALED IT OVER HIM, SO THAT HE MIGHT NOT DECEIVE THE NATIONS ANY LONGER, UNTIL THE THOUSAND YEARS WERE ENDED. AFTER THAT HE MUST BE RELEASED FOR A LITTLE WHILE. THEN I SAW THRONES, AND SEATED ON THEM WERE THOSE TO WHOM THE AUTHORITY TO JUDGE WAS COMMITTED. ALSO I SAW THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO HAD BEEN BEHEADED FOR THE TESTIMONY OF JESUS AND FOR THE WORD OF GOD, AND THOSE WHO HAD NOT WORSHIPED THE BEAST OR ITS IMAGE AND HAD NOT RECEIVED ITS MARK ON THEIR FOREHEADS OR THEIR HANDS. THEY CAME TO LIFE AND REIGNED WITH CHRIST FOR A THOUSAND YEARS. THE REST OF THE DEAD DID NOT COME TO LIFE UNTIL THE THOUSAND YEARS WERE ENDED. THIS IS THE FIRST RESURRECTION. ...**  [**2 CORINTHIANS 5:17**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+Corinthians+5%3A17&version=ESV) **ESV / 37 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEREFORE, IF ANYONE IS IN CHRIST, HE IS A NEW CREATION. THE OLD HAS PASSED AWAY; BEHOLD, THE NEW HAS COME.**  [**ISAIAH 65:20**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+65%3A20&version=ESV) **ESV / 35 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **NO MORE SHALL THERE BE IN IT AN INFANT WHO LIVES BUT A FEW DAYS, OR AN OLD MAN WHO DOES NOT FILL OUT HIS DAYS, FOR THE YOUNG MAN SHALL DIE A HUNDRED YEARS OLD, AND THE SINNER A HUNDRED YEARS OLD SHALL BE ACCURSED.**  [**REVELATION 21:1-22:21**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A1-22%3A21&version=ESV) **ESV / 34 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN I SAW A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH, FOR THE FIRST HEAVEN AND THE FIRST EARTH HAD PASSED AWAY, AND THE SEA WAS NO MORE. AND I SAW THE HOLY CITY, NEW JERUSALEM, COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM GOD, PREPARED AS A BRIDE ADORNED FOR HER HUSBAND. AND I HEARD A LOUD VOICE FROM THE THRONE SAYING, “BEHOLD, THE DWELLING PLACE OF GOD IS WITH MAN. HE WILL DWELL WITH THEM, AND THEY WILL BE HIS PEOPLE, AND GOD HIMSELF WILL BE WITH THEM AS THEIR GOD. HE WILL WIPE AWAY EVERY TEAR FROM THEIR EYES, AND DEATH SHALL BE NO MORE, NEITHER SHALL THERE BE MOURNING, NOR CRYING, NOR PAIN ANYMORE, FOR THE FORMER THINGS HAVE PASSED AWAY.” AND HE WHO WAS SEATED ON THE THRONE SAID, “BEHOLD, I AM MAKING ALL THINGS NEW.” ALSO HE SAID, “WRITE THIS DOWN, FOR THESE WORDS ARE TRUSTWORTHY AND TRUE.” ...**  [**REVELATION 3:12**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+3%3A12&version=ESV) **ESV / 34 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THE ONE WHO CONQUERS, I WILL MAKE HIM A PILLAR IN THE TEMPLE OF MY GOD. NEVER SHALL HE GO OUT OF IT, AND I WILL WRITE ON HIM THE NAME OF MY GOD, AND THE NAME OF THE CITY OF MY GOD, THE NEW JERUSALEM, WHICH COMES DOWN FROM MY GOD OUT OF HEAVEN, AND MY OWN NEW NAME.**  [**GENESIS 1:1**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Genesis+1%3A1&version=ESV) **ESV / 34 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **IN THE BEGINNING, GOD CREATED THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH.**  [**JOHN 14:2**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=John+14%3A2&version=ESV) **ESV / 32 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **IN MY FATHER'S HOUSE ARE MANY ROOMS. IF IT WERE NOT SO, WOULD I HAVE TOLD YOU THAT I GO TO PREPARE A PLACE FOR YOU?**  [**MATTHEW 5:5**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+5%3A5&version=ESV) **ESV / 29 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **“BLESSED ARE THE MEEK, FOR THEY SHALL INHERIT THE EARTH.**  [**ISAIAH 65:25**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+65%3A25&version=ESV) **ESV / 29 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THE WOLF AND THE LAMB SHALL GRAZE TOGETHER; THE LION SHALL EAT STRAW LIKE THE OX, AND DUST SHALL BE THE SERPENT'S FOOD. THEY SHALL NOT HURT OR DESTROY IN ALL MY HOLY MOUNTAIN,” SAYS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).**  [**ISAIAH 11:9**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+11%3A9&version=ESV) **ESV / 28 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEY SHALL NOT HURT OR DESTROY IN ALL MY HOLY MOUNTAIN; FOR THE EARTH SHALL BE FULL OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AS THE WATERS COVER THE SEA.**  [**1 JOHN 3:2**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1+John+3%3A2&version=ESV) **ESV / 27 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **BELOVED, WE ARE GOD'S CHILDREN NOW, AND WHAT WE WILL BE HAS NOT YET APPEARED; BUT WE KNOW THAT WHEN HE APPEARS WE SHALL BE LIKE HIM, BECAUSE WE SHALL SEE HIM AS HE IS.**  [**HEBREWS 11:10**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Hebrews+11%3A10&version=ESV) **ESV / 27 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **FOR HE WAS LOOKING FORWARD TO THE CITY THAT HAS FOUNDATIONS, WHOSE DESIGNER AND BUILDER IS GOD.**  [**1 CORINTHIANS 15:1-58**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1+Corinthians+15%3A1-58&version=ESV) **ESV / 27 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **NOW I WOULD REMIND YOU, BROTHERS, OF THE GOSPEL I PREACHED TO YOU, WHICH YOU RECEIVED, IN WHICH YOU STAND, AND BY WHICH YOU ARE BEING SAVED, IF YOU HOLD FAST TO THE WORD I PREACHED TO YOU—UNLESS YOU BELIEVED IN VAIN. FOR I DELIVERED TO YOU AS OF FIRST IMPORTANCE WHAT I ALSO RECEIVED: THAT CHRIST DIED FOR OUR SINS IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE SCRIPTURES, THAT HE WAS BURIED, THAT HE WAS RAISED ON THE THIRD DAY IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE SCRIPTURES, AND THAT HE APPEARED TO CEPHAS, THEN TO THE TWELVE. ...**  [**REVELATION 22:2**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+22%3A2&version=ESV) **ESV / 26 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THROUGH THE MIDDLE OF THE STREET OF THE CITY; ALSO, ON EITHER SIDE OF THE RIVER, THE TREE OF LIFE WITH ITS TWELVE KINDS OF FRUIT, YIELDING ITS FRUIT EACH MONTH. THE LEAVES OF THE TREE WERE FOR THE HEALING OF THE NATIONS.**  [**HEBREWS 11:16**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Hebrews+11%3A16&version=ESV) **ESV / 26 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **BUT AS IT IS, THEY DESIRE A BETTER COUNTRY, THAT IS, A HEAVENLY ONE. THEREFORE GOD IS NOT ASHAMED TO BE CALLED THEIR GOD, FOR HE HAS PREPARED FOR THEM A CITY.**  [**LUKE 23:43**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Luke+23%3A43&version=ESV) **ESV / 26 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND HE SAID TO HIM, “TRULY, I SAY TO YOU, TODAY YOU WILL BE WITH ME IN PARADISE.”**  [**ISAIAH 65:1-25**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+65%3A1-25&version=ESV) **ESV / 26 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **I WAS READY TO BE SOUGHT BY THOSE WHO DID NOT ASK FOR ME; I WAS READY TO BE FOUND BY THOSE WHO DID NOT SEEK ME. I SAID, “HERE I AM, HERE I AM,” TO A NATION THAT WAS NOT CALLED BY MY NAME. I SPREAD OUT MY HANDS ALL THE DAY TO A REBELLIOUS PEOPLE, WHO WALK IN A WAY THAT IS NOT GOOD, FOLLOWING THEIR OWN DEVICES; A PEOPLE WHO PROVOKE ME TO MY FACE CONTINUALLY, SACRIFICING IN GARDENS AND MAKING OFFERINGS ON BRICKS; WHO SIT IN TOMBS, AND SPEND THE NIGHT IN SECRET PLACES; WHO EAT PIG'S FLESH, AND BROTH OF TAINTED MEAT IS IN THEIR VESSELS; WHO SAY, “KEEP TO YOURSELF, DO NOT COME NEAR ME, FOR I AM TOO HOLY FOR YOU.” THESE ARE A SMOKE IN MY NOSTRILS, A FIRE THAT BURNS ALL THE DAY. ...**  [**REVELATION 22:5**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+22%3A5&version=ESV) **ESV / 25 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND NIGHT WILL BE NO MORE. THEY WILL NEED NO LIGHT OF LAMP OR SUN, FOR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD WILL BE THEIR LIGHT, AND THEY WILL REIGN FOREVER AND EVER.**  [**REVELATION 20:11**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+20%3A11&version=ESV) **ESV / 25 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN I SAW A GREAT WHITE THRONE AND HIM WHO WAS SEATED ON IT. FROM HIS PRESENCE EARTH AND SKY FLED AWAY, AND NO PLACE WAS FOUND FOR THEM.**  [**1 PETER 1:4**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1+Peter+1%3A4&version=ESV) **ESV / 25 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **TO AN INHERITANCE THAT IS IMPERISHABLE, UNDEFILED, AND UNFADING, KEPT IN HEAVEN FOR YOU,**  [**REVELATION 22:1**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+22%3A1&version=ESV) **ESV / 24 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN THE ANGEL SHOWED ME THE RIVER OF THE WATER OF LIFE, BRIGHT AS CRYSTAL, FLOWING FROM THE THRONE OF GOD AND OF THE LAMB**  [**REVELATION 21:27**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A27&version=ESV) **ESV / 24 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **BUT NOTHING UNCLEAN WILL EVER ENTER IT, NOR ANYONE WHO DOES WHAT IS DETESTABLE OR FALSE, BUT ONLY THOSE WHO ARE WRITTEN IN THE LAMB'S BOOK OF LIFE.**  [**1 CORINTHIANS 2:9**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1+Corinthians+2%3A9&version=ESV) **ESV / 23 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **BUT, AS IT IS WRITTEN, “WHAT NO EYE HAS SEEN, NOR EAR HEARD, NOR THE HEART OF MAN IMAGINED, WHAT GOD HAS PREPARED FOR THOSE WHO LOVE HIM”—**  [**REVELATION 21:23**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A23&version=ESV) **ESV / 22 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND THE CITY HAS NO NEED OF SUN OR MOON TO SHINE ON IT, FOR THE GLORY OF GOD GIVES IT LIGHT, AND ITS LAMP IS THE LAMB.**  [**REVELATION 21:3**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A3&version=ESV) **ESV / 22 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND I HEARD A LOUD VOICE FROM THE THRONE SAYING, “BEHOLD, THE DWELLING PLACE OF GOD IS WITH MAN. HE WILL DWELL WITH THEM, AND THEY WILL BE HIS PEOPLE, AND GOD HIMSELF WILL BE WITH THEM AS THEIR GOD.**  [**2 PETER 3:11**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+Peter+3%3A11&version=ESV) **ESV / 22 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **SINCE ALL THESE THINGS ARE THUS TO BE DISSOLVED, WHAT SORT OF PEOPLE OUGHT YOU TO BE IN LIVES OF HOLINESS AND GODLINESS,**  [**2 CORINTHIANS 5:1**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+Corinthians+5%3A1&version=ESV) **ESV / 22 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **FOR WE KNOW THAT IF THE TENT THAT IS OUR EARTHLY HOME IS DESTROYED, WE HAVE A BUILDING FROM GOD, A HOUSE NOT MADE WITH HANDS, ETERNAL IN THE HEAVENS.**  [**MATTHEW 24:34**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+24%3A34&version=ESV) **ESV / 22 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **TRULY, I SAY TO YOU, THIS GENERATION WILL NOT PASS AWAY UNTIL ALL THESE THINGS TAKE PLACE.**  [**PSALM 37:29**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Psalm+37%3A29&version=ESV) **ESV / 22 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THE RIGHTEOUS SHALL INHERIT THE LAND AND DWELL UPON IT FOREVER.**  [**1 JOHN 2:17**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1+John+2%3A17&version=ESV) **ESV / 21 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND THE WORLD IS PASSING AWAY ALONG WITH ITS DESIRES, BUT WHOEVER DOES THE WILL OF GOD ABIDES FOREVER.**  [**JOHN 3:16**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=John+3%3A16&version=ESV) **ESV / 20 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **“FOR GOD SO LOVED THE WORLD, THAT HE GAVE HIS ONLY SON, THAT WHOEVER BELIEVES IN HIM SHOULD NOT PERISH BUT HAVE ETERNAL LIFE.**  [**REVELATION 21:22-23**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A22-23&version=ESV) **ESV / 19 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND I SAW NO TEMPLE IN THE CITY, FOR ITS TEMPLE IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD THE ALMIGHTY AND THE LAMB. AND THE CITY HAS NO NEED OF SUN OR MOON TO SHINE ON IT, FOR THE GLORY OF GOD GIVES IT LIGHT, AND ITS LAMP IS THE LAMB.**  [**REVELATION 21:22**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A22&version=ESV) **ESV / 19 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND I SAW NO TEMPLE IN THE CITY, FOR ITS TEMPLE IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD THE ALMIGHTY AND THE LAMB.**  [**REVELATION 21:6**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A6&version=ESV) **ESV / 18 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND HE SAID TO ME, “IT IS DONE! I AM THE ALPHA AND THE OMEGA, THE BEGINNING AND THE END. TO THE THIRSTY I WILL GIVE FROM THE SPRING OF THE WATER OF LIFE WITHOUT PAYMENT.**  [**REVELATION 20:6**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+20%3A6&version=ESV) **ESV / 18 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **BLESSED AND HOLY IS THE ONE WHO SHARES IN THE FIRST RESURRECTION! OVER SUCH THE SECOND DEATH HAS NO POWER, BUT THEY WILL BE PRIESTS OF GOD AND OF CHRIST, AND THEY WILL REIGN WITH HIM FOR A THOUSAND YEARS.**  [**2 CORINTHIANS 5:8**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+Corinthians+5%3A8&version=ESV) **ESV / 18 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **YES, WE ARE OF GOOD COURAGE, AND WE WOULD RATHER BE AWAY FROM THE BODY AND AT HOME WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).**  [**MATTHEW 24:1-51**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+24%3A1-51&version=ESV) **ESV / 18 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **JESUS LEFT THE TEMPLE AND WAS GOING AWAY, WHEN HIS DISCIPLES CAME TO POINT OUT TO HIM THE BUILDINGS OF THE TEMPLE. BUT HE ANSWERED THEM, “YOU SEE ALL THESE, DO YOU NOT? TRULY, I SAY TO YOU, THERE WILL NOT BE LEFT HERE ONE STONE UPON ANOTHER THAT WILL NOT BE THROWN DOWN.” AS HE SAT ON THE MOUNT OF OLIVES, THE DISCIPLES CAME TO HIM PRIVATELY, SAYING, “TELL US, WHEN WILL THESE THINGS BE, AND WHAT WILL BE THE SIGN OF YOUR COMING AND OF THE END OF THE AGE?” AND JESUS ANSWERED THEM, “SEE THAT NO ONE LEADS YOU ASTRAY. FOR MANY WILL COME IN MY NAME, SAYING, ‘I AM THE CHRIST,’ AND THEY WILL LEAD MANY ASTRAY. ...**  [**REVELATION 20:7-10**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+20%3A7-10&version=ESV) **ESV / 17 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND WHEN THE THOUSAND YEARS ARE ENDED, SATAN WILL BE RELEASED FROM HIS PRISON AND WILL COME OUT TO DECEIVE THE NATIONS THAT ARE AT THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE EARTH, GOG AND MAGOG, TO GATHER THEM FOR BATTLE; THEIR NUMBER IS LIKE THE SAND OF THE SEA. AND THEY MARCHED UP OVER THE BROAD PLAIN OF THE EARTH AND SURROUNDED THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS AND THE BELOVED CITY, BUT FIRE CAME DOWN FROM HEAVEN AND CONSUMED THEM, AND THE DEVIL WHO HAD DECEIVED THEM WAS THROWN INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE AND SULFUR WHERE THE BEAST AND THE FALSE PROPHET WERE, AND THEY WILL BE TORMENTED DAY AND NIGHT FOREVER AND EVER.**  [**HEBREWS 9:27**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Hebrews+9%3A27&version=ESV) **ESV / 17 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND JUST AS IT IS APPOINTED FOR MAN TO DIE ONCE, AND AFTER THAT COMES JUDGMENT,**  [**REVELATION 7:1-17**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+7%3A1-17&version=ESV) **ESV / 16 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AFTER THIS I SAW FOUR ANGELS STANDING AT THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE EARTH, HOLDING BACK THE FOUR WINDS OF THE EARTH, THAT NO WIND MIGHT BLOW ON EARTH OR SEA OR AGAINST ANY TREE. THEN I SAW ANOTHER ANGEL ASCENDING FROM THE RISING OF THE SUN, WITH THE SEAL OF THE LIVING GOD, AND HE CALLED WITH A LOUD VOICE TO THE FOUR ANGELS WHO HAD BEEN GIVEN POWER TO HARM EARTH AND SEA, SAYING, “DO NOT HARM THE EARTH OR THE SEA OR THE TREES, UNTIL WE HAVE SEALED THE SERVANTS OF OUR GOD ON THEIR FOREHEADS.” AND I HEARD THE NUMBER OF THE SEALED, 144,000, SEALED FROM EVERY TRIBE OF THE SONS OF ISRAEL: 12,000 FROM THE TRIBE OF JUDAH WERE SEALED, 12,000 FROM THE TRIBE OF REUBEN, 12,000 FROM THE TRIBE OF GAD, ...**  [**HEBREWS 8:13**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Hebrews+8%3A13&version=ESV) **ESV / 16 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **IN SPEAKING OF A NEW COVENANT, HE MAKES THE FIRST ONE OBSOLETE. AND WHAT IS BECOMING OBSOLETE AND GROWING OLD IS READY TO VANISH AWAY.**  [**JOHN 14:2-3**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=John+14%3A2-3&version=ESV) **ESV / 16 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **IN MY FATHER'S HOUSE ARE MANY ROOMS. IF IT WERE NOT SO, WOULD I HAVE TOLD YOU THAT I GO TO PREPARE A PLACE FOR YOU? AND IF I GO AND PREPARE A PLACE FOR YOU, I WILL COME AGAIN AND WILL TAKE YOU TO MYSELF, THAT WHERE I AM YOU MAY BE ALSO.**  [**REVELATION 20:14**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+20%3A14&version=ESV) **ESV / 15 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN DEATH AND HADES WERE THROWN INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE. THIS IS THE SECOND DEATH, THE LAKE OF FIRE.**  [**REVELATION 20:12**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+20%3A12&version=ESV) **ESV / 15 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND I SAW THE DEAD, GREAT AND SMALL, STANDING BEFORE THE THRONE, AND BOOKS WERE OPENED. THEN ANOTHER BOOK WAS OPENED, WHICH IS THE BOOK OF LIFE. AND THE DEAD WERE JUDGED BY WHAT WAS WRITTEN IN THE BOOKS, ACCORDING TO WHAT THEY HAD DONE.**  [**MATTHEW 19:28**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+19%3A28&version=ESV) **ESV / 15 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **JESUS SAID TO THEM, “TRULY, I SAY TO YOU, IN THE NEW WORLD, WHEN THE SON OF MAN WILL SIT ON HIS GLORIOUS THRONE, YOU WHO HAVE FOLLOWED ME WILL ALSO SIT ON TWELVE THRONES, JUDGING THE TWELVE TRIBES OF ISRAEL.**  [**ISAIAH 11:6-9**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+11%3A6-9&version=ESV) **ESV / 15 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THE WOLF SHALL DWELL WITH THE LAMB, AND THE LEOPARD SHALL LIE DOWN WITH THE YOUNG GOAT, AND THE CALF AND THE LION AND THE FATTENED CALF TOGETHER; AND A LITTLE CHILD SHALL LEAD THEM. THE COW AND THE BEAR SHALL GRAZE; THEIR YOUNG SHALL LIE DOWN TOGETHER; AND THE LION SHALL EAT STRAW LIKE THE OX. THE NURSING CHILD SHALL PLAY OVER THE HOLE OF THE COBRA, AND THE WEANED CHILD SHALL PUT HIS HAND ON THE ADDER'S DEN. THEY SHALL NOT HURT OR DESTROY IN ALL MY HOLY MOUNTAIN; FOR THE EARTH SHALL BE FULL OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AS THE WATERS COVER THE SEA.**  [**ISAIAH 2:4**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+2%3A4&version=ESV) **ESV / 15 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **HE SHALL JUDGE BETWEEN THE NATIONS, AND SHALL DECIDE DISPUTES FOR MANY PEOPLES; AND THEY SHALL BEAT THEIR SWORDS INTO PLOWSHARES, AND THEIR SPEARS INTO PRUNING HOOKS; NATION SHALL NOT LIFT UP SWORD AGAINST NATION, NEITHER SHALL THEY LEARN WAR ANYMORE.**  [**PSALM 16:11**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Psalm+16%3A11&version=ESV) **ESV / 15 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **YOU MAKE KNOWN TO ME THE PATH OF LIFE; IN YOUR PRESENCE THERE IS FULLNESS OF JOY; AT YOUR RIGHT HAND ARE PLEASURES FOREVERMORE.**  [**ISAIAH 65:17-19**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+65%3A17-19&version=ESV) **ESV / 14 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **“FOR BEHOLD, I CREATE NEW HEAVENS AND A NEW EARTH, AND THE FORMER THINGS SHALL NOT BE REMEMBERED OR COME INTO MIND. BUT BE GLAD AND REJOICE FOREVER IN THAT WHICH I CREATE; FOR BEHOLD, I CREATE JERUSALEM TO BE A JOY, AND HER PEOPLE TO BE A GLADNESS. I WILL REJOICE IN JERUSALEM AND BE GLAD IN MY PEOPLE; NO MORE SHALL BE HEARD IN IT THE SOUND OF WEEPING AND THE CRY OF DISTRESS.**  [**REVELATION 2:17**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+2%3A17&version=ESV) **ESV / 13 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT SAYS TO THE CHURCHES. TO THE ONE WHO CONQUERS I WILL GIVE SOME OF THE HIDDEN MANNA, AND I WILL GIVE HIM A WHITE STONE, WITH A NEW NAME WRITTEN ON THE STONE THAT NO ONE KNOWS EXCEPT THE ONE WHO RECEIVES IT.’**  [**ZECHARIAH 9:10**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Zechariah+9%3A10&version=ESV) **ESV / 13 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **I WILL CUT OFF THE CHARIOT FROM EPHRAIM AND THE WAR HORSE FROM JERUSALEM; AND THE BATTLE BOW SHALL BE CUT OFF, AND HE SHALL SPEAK PEACE TO THE NATIONS; HIS RULE SHALL BE FROM SEA TO SEA, AND FROM THE RIVER TO THE ENDS OF THE EARTH.**  [**GALATIANS 4:9**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Galatians+4%3A9&version=ESV) **ESV / 12 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **BUT NOW THAT YOU HAVE COME TO KNOW GOD, OR RATHER TO BE KNOWN BY GOD, HOW CAN YOU TURN BACK AGAIN TO THE WEAK AND WORTHLESS ELEMENTARY PRINCIPLES OF THE WORLD, WHOSE SLAVES YOU WANT TO BE ONCE MORE?**  [**DANIEL 12:2**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Daniel+12%3A2&version=ESV) **ESV / 12 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND MANY OF THOSE WHO SLEEP IN THE DUST OF THE EARTH SHALL AWAKE, SOME TO EVERLASTING LIFE, AND SOME TO SHAME AND EVERLASTING CONTEMPT.**  [**ISAIAH 66:22-24**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+66%3A22-24&version=ESV) **ESV / 12 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **“FOR AS THE NEW HEAVENS AND THE NEW EARTH THAT I MAKE SHALL REMAIN BEFORE ME, SAYS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), SO SHALL YOUR OFFSPRING AND YOUR NAME REMAIN. FROM NEW MOON TO NEW MOON, AND FROM SABBATH TO SABBATH, ALL FLESH SHALL COME TO WORSHIP BEFORE ME, DECLARES THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). “AND THEY SHALL GO OUT AND LOOK ON THE DEAD BODIES OF THE MEN WHO HAVE REBELLED AGAINST ME. FOR THEIR WORM SHALL NOT DIE, THEIR FIRE SHALL NOT BE QUENCHED, AND THEY SHALL BE AN ABHORRENCE TO ALL FLESH.”**  [**GENESIS 1:1-31**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Genesis+1%3A1-31&version=ESV) **ESV / 12 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **IN THE BEGINNING, GOD CREATED THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH. THE EARTH WAS WITHOUT FORM AND VOID, AND DARKNESS WAS OVER THE FACE OF THE DEEP. AND THE SPIRIT OF GOD WAS HOVERING OVER THE FACE OF THE WATERS. AND GOD SAID, “LET THERE BE LIGHT,” AND THERE WAS LIGHT. AND GOD SAW THAT THE LIGHT WAS GOOD. AND GOD SEPARATED THE LIGHT FROM THE DARKNESS. GOD CALLED THE LIGHT DAY, AND THE DARKNESS HE CALLED NIGHT. AND THERE WAS EVENING AND THERE WAS MORNING, THE FIRST DAY. ...**  [**REVELATION 22:3-5**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+22%3A3-5&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **NO LONGER WILL THERE BE ANYTHING ACCURSED, BUT THE THRONE OF GOD AND OF THE LAMB WILL BE IN IT, AND HIS SERVANTS WILL WORSHIP HIM. THEY WILL SEE HIS FACE, AND HIS NAME WILL BE ON THEIR FOREHEADS. AND NIGHT WILL BE NO MORE. THEY WILL NEED NO LIGHT OF LAMP OR SUN, FOR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD WILL BE THEIR LIGHT, AND THEY WILL REIGN FOREVER AND EVER.**  [**REVELATION 21:21**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A21&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND THE TWELVE GATES WERE TWELVE PEARLS, EACH OF THE GATES MADE OF A SINGLE PEARL, AND THE STREET OF THE CITY WAS PURE GOLD, LIKE TRANSPARENT GLASS.**  [**REVELATION 21:3-5**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A3-5&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND I HEARD A LOUD VOICE FROM THE THRONE SAYING, “BEHOLD, THE DWELLING PLACE OF GOD IS WITH MAN. HE WILL DWELL WITH THEM, AND THEY WILL BE HIS PEOPLE, AND GOD HIMSELF WILL BE WITH THEM AS THEIR GOD. HE WILL WIPE AWAY EVERY TEAR FROM THEIR EYES, AND DEATH SHALL BE NO MORE, NEITHER SHALL THERE BE MOURNING, NOR CRYING, NOR PAIN ANYMORE, FOR THE FORMER THINGS HAVE PASSED AWAY.” AND HE WHO WAS SEATED ON THE THRONE SAID, “BEHOLD, I AM MAKING ALL THINGS NEW.” ALSO HE SAID, “WRITE THIS DOWN, FOR THESE WORDS ARE TRUSTWORTHY AND TRUE.”**  [**REVELATION 20:7**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+20%3A7&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND WHEN THE THOUSAND YEARS ARE ENDED, SATAN WILL BE RELEASED FROM HIS PRISON**  [**REVELATION 17:1-18:24**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+17%3A1-18%3A24&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN ONE OF THE SEVEN ANGELS WHO HAD THE SEVEN BOWLS CAME AND SAID TO ME, “COME, I WILL SHOW YOU THE JUDGMENT OF THE GREAT PROSTITUTE WHO IS SEATED ON MANY WATERS, WITH WHOM THE KINGS OF THE EARTH HAVE COMMITTED SEXUAL IMMORALITY, AND WITH THE WINE OF WHOSE SEXUAL IMMORALITY THE DWELLERS ON EARTH HAVE BECOME DRUNK.” AND HE CARRIED ME AWAY IN THE SPIRIT INTO A WILDERNESS, AND I SAW A WOMAN SITTING ON A SCARLET BEAST THAT WAS FULL OF BLASPHEMOUS NAMES, AND IT HAD SEVEN HEADS AND TEN HORNS. THE WOMAN WAS ARRAYED IN PURPLE AND SCARLET, AND ADORNED WITH GOLD AND JEWELS AND PEARLS, HOLDING IN HER HAND A GOLDEN CUP FULL OF ABOMINATIONS AND THE IMPURITIES OF HER SEXUAL IMMORALITY. AND ON HER FOREHEAD WAS WRITTEN A NAME OF MYSTERY: “BABYLON THE GREAT, MOTHER OF PROSTITUTES AND OF EARTH'S ABOMINATIONS.” ...**  [**REVELATION 2:7**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+2%3A7&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT SAYS TO THE CHURCHES. TO THE ONE WHO CONQUERS I WILL GRANT TO EAT OF THE TREE OF LIFE, WHICH IS IN THE PARADISE OF GOD.’**  [**2 PETER 3:12-13**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+Peter+3%3A12-13&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **WAITING FOR AND HASTENING THE COMING OF THE DAY OF GOD, BECAUSE OF WHICH THE HEAVENS WILL BE SET ON FIRE AND DISSOLVED, AND THE HEAVENLY BODIES WILL MELT AS THEY BURN! BUT ACCORDING TO HIS PROMISE WE ARE WAITING FOR NEW HEAVENS AND A NEW EARTH IN WHICH RIGHTEOUSNESS DWELLS.**  [**1 PETER 4:7**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1+Peter+4%3A7&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THE END OF ALL THINGS IS AT HAND; THEREFORE BE SELF-CONTROLLED AND SOBER-MINDED FOR THE SAKE OF YOUR PRAYERS.**  [**TITUS 3:5**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Titus+3%3A5&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **HE SAVED US, NOT BECAUSE OF WORKS DONE BY US IN RIGHTEOUSNESS, BUT ACCORDING TO HIS OWN MERCY, BY THE WASHING OF REGENERATION AND RENEWAL OF THE HOLY SPIRIT,**  [**ROMANS 8:22**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Romans+8%3A22&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **FOR WE KNOW THAT THE WHOLE CREATION HAS BEEN GROANING TOGETHER IN THE PAINS OF CHILDBIRTH UNTIL NOW.**  [**MATTHEW 24:29**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+24%3A29&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **“IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE TRIBULATION OF THOSE DAYS THE SUN WILL BE DARKENED, AND THE MOON WILL NOT GIVE ITS LIGHT, AND THE STARS WILL FALL FROM HEAVEN, AND THE POWERS OF THE HEAVENS WILL BE SHAKEN.**  [**ZECHARIAH 14:16**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Zechariah+14%3A16&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN EVERYONE WHO SURVIVES OF ALL THE NATIONS THAT HAVE COME AGAINST JERUSALEM SHALL GO UP YEAR AFTER YEAR TO WORSHIP THE KING, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF HOSTS, AND TO KEEP THE FEAST OF BOOTHS.**  [**ISAIAH 12:1-6**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+12%3A1-6&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **YOU WILL SAY IN THAT DAY: “I WILL GIVE THANKS TO YOU, O OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), FOR THOUGH YOU WERE ANGRY WITH ME, YOUR ANGER TURNED AWAY, THAT YOU MIGHT COMFORT ME. “BEHOLD, GOD IS MY SALVATION; I WILL TRUST, AND WILL NOT BE AFRAID; FOR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD IS MY STRENGTH AND MY SONG, AND HE HAS BECOME MY SALVATION.” WITH JOY YOU WILL DRAW WATER FROM THE WELLS OF SALVATION. AND YOU WILL SAY IN THAT DAY: “GIVE THANKS TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), CALL UPON HIS NAME, MAKE KNOWN HIS DEEDS AMONG THE PEOPLES, PROCLAIM THAT HIS NAME IS EXALTED. “SING PRAISES TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), FOR HE HAS DONE GLORIOUSLY; LET THIS BE MADE KNOWN IN ALL THE EARTH. ...**  [**PSALM 102:25-26**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Psalm+102%3A25-26&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **OF OLD YOU LAID THE FOUNDATION OF THE EARTH, AND THE HEAVENS ARE THE WORK OF YOUR HANDS. THEY WILL PERISH, BUT YOU WILL REMAIN; THEY WILL ALL WEAR OUT LIKE A GARMENT. YOU WILL CHANGE THEM LIKE A ROBE, AND THEY WILL PASS AWAY,**  [**REVELATION 20:9**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+20%3A9&version=ESV) **ESV / 10 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND THEY MARCHED UP OVER THE BROAD PLAIN OF THE EARTH AND SURROUNDED THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS AND THE BELOVED CITY, BUT FIRE CAME DOWN FROM HEAVEN AND CONSUMED THEM,**  [**REVELATION 13:1**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+13%3A1&version=ESV) **ESV / 10 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND I SAW A BEAST RISING OUT OF THE SEA, WITH TEN HORNS AND SEVEN HEADS, WITH TEN DIADEMS ON ITS HORNS AND BLASPHEMOUS NAMES ON ITS HEADS.**  [**GALATIANS 4:3**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Galatians+4%3A3&version=ESV) **ESV / 10 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **IN THE SAME WAY WE ALSO, WHEN WE WERE CHILDREN, WERE ENSLAVED TO THE ELEMENTARY PRINCIPLES OF THE WORLD.**  [**JOHN 3:16-17**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=John+3%3A16-17&version=ESV) **ESV / 10 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **“FOR GOD SO LOVED THE WORLD, THAT HE GAVE HIS ONLY SON, THAT WHOEVER BELIEVES IN HIM SHOULD NOT PERISH BUT HAVE ETERNAL LIFE. FOR GOD DID NOT SEND HIS SON INTO THE WORLD TO CONDEMN THE WORLD, BUT IN ORDER THAT THE WORLD MIGHT BE SAVED THROUGH HIM.**  [**MATTHEW 24:8**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+24%3A8&version=ESV) **ESV / 10 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **ALL THESE ARE BUT THE BEGINNING OF THE BIRTH PAINS.**  [**ISAIAH 66:1-24**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+66%3A1-24&version=ESV) **ESV / 10 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THUS SAYS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH): “HEAVEN IS MY THRONE, AND THE EARTH IS MY FOOTSTOOL; WHAT IS THE HOUSE THAT YOU WOULD BUILD FOR ME, AND WHAT IS THE PLACE OF MY REST? ALL THESE THINGS MY HAND HAS MADE, AND SO ALL THESE THINGS CAME TO BE, DECLARES THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). BUT THIS IS THE ONE TO WHOM I WILL LOOK: HE WHO IS HUMBLE AND CONTRITE IN SPIRIT AND TREMBLES AT MY WORD. “HE WHO SLAUGHTERS AN OX IS LIKE ONE WHO KILLS A MAN; HE WHO SACRIFICES A LAMB, LIKE ONE WHO BREAKS A DOG'S NECK; HE WHO PRESENTS A GRAIN OFFERING, LIKE ONE WHO OFFERS PIG'S BLOOD; HE WHO MAKES A MEMORIAL OFFERING OF FRANKINCENSE, LIKE ONE WHO BLESSES AN IDOL. THESE HAVE CHOSEN THEIR OWN WAYS, AND THEIR SOUL DELIGHTS IN THEIR ABOMINATIONS; I ALSO WILL CHOOSE HARSH TREATMENT FOR THEM AND BRING THEIR FEARS UPON THEM, BECAUSE WHEN I CALLED, NO ONE ANSWERED, WHEN I SPOKE, THEY DID NOT LISTEN; BUT THEY DID WHAT WAS EVIL IN MY EYES AND CHOSE THAT IN WHICH I DID NOT DELIGHT.” HEAR THE WORD OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), YOU WHO TREMBLE AT HIS WORD: “YOUR BROTHERS WHO HATE YOU AND CAST YOU OUT FOR MY NAME'S SAKE HAVE SAID, ‘LET THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) BE GLORIFIED, THAT WE MAY SEE YOUR JOY’; BUT IT IS THEY WHO SHALL BE PUT TO SHAME. ...**  [**PSALM 104:5**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Psalm+104%3A5&version=ESV) **ESV / 10 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **HE SET THE EARTH ON ITS FOUNDATIONS, SO THAT IT SHOULD NEVER BE MOVED.**  [**REVELATION 14:1-3**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+14%3A1-3&version=ESV) **ESV / 9 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN I LOOKED, AND BEHOLD, ON MOUNT ZION STOOD THE LAMB, AND WITH HIM 144,000 WHO HAD HIS NAME AND HIS FATHER'S NAME WRITTEN ON THEIR FOREHEADS. AND I HEARD A VOICE FROM HEAVEN LIKE THE ROAR OF MANY WATERS AND LIKE THE SOUND OF LOUD THUNDER. THE VOICE I HEARD WAS LIKE THE SOUND OF HARPISTS PLAYING ON THEIR HARPS, AND THEY WERE SINGING A NEW SONG BEFORE THE THRONE AND BEFORE THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES AND BEFORE THE ELDERS. NO ONE COULD LEARN THAT SONG EXCEPT THE 144,000 WHO HAD BEEN REDEEMED FROM THE EARTH.**  [**1 PETER 3:13**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1+Peter+3%3A13&version=ESV) **ESV / 9 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **NOW WHO IS THERE TO HARM YOU IF YOU ARE ZEALOUS FOR WHAT IS GOOD?**  [**HEBREWS 13:14**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Hebrews+13%3A14&version=ESV) **ESV / 9 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **FOR HERE WE HAVE NO LASTING CITY, BUT WE SEEK THE CITY THAT IS TO COME.**  [**HEBREWS 12:26**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Hebrews+12%3A26&version=ESV) **ESV / 9 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AT THAT TIME HIS VOICE SHOOK THE EARTH, BUT NOW HE HAS PROMISED, “YET ONCE MORE I WILL SHAKE NOT ONLY THE EARTH BUT ALSO THE HEAVENS.”**  [**HEBREWS 5:12**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Hebrews+5%3A12&version=ESV) **ESV / 9 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **FOR THOUGH BY THIS TIME YOU OUGHT TO BE TEACHERS, YOU NEED SOMEONE TO TEACH YOU AGAIN THE BASIC PRINCIPLES OF THE ORACLES OF GOD. YOU NEED MILK, NOT SOLID FOOD,**  [**ISAIAH 65:21**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+65%3A21&version=ESV) **ESV / 9 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEY SHALL BUILD HOUSES AND INHABIT THEM; THEY SHALL PLANT VINEYARDS AND EAT THEIR FRUIT.**  [**ISAIAH 51:6**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+51%3A6&version=ESV) **ESV / 9 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **LIFT UP YOUR EYES TO THE HEAVENS, AND LOOK AT THE EARTH BENEATH; FOR THE HEAVENS VANISH LIKE SMOKE, THE EARTH WILL WEAR OUT LIKE A GARMENT, AND THEY WHO DWELL IN IT WILL DIE IN LIKE MANNER; BUT MY SALVATION WILL BE FOREVER, AND MY RIGHTEOUSNESS WILL NEVER BE DISMAYED.**  [**GENESIS 14:19**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Genesis+14%3A19&version=ESV) **ESV / 9 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND HE BLESSED HIM AND SAID, “BLESSED BE ABRAM BY GOD MOST HIGH, POSSESSOR OF HEAVEN AND EARTH;**  [**GENESIS 8:21**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Genesis+8%3A21&version=ESV) **ESV / 9 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND WHEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SMELLED THE PLEASING AROMA, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID IN HIS HEART, “I WILL NEVER AGAIN CURSE THE GROUND BECAUSE OF MAN, FOR THE INTENTION OF MAN'S HEART IS EVIL FROM HIS YOUTH. NEITHER WILL I EVER AGAIN STRIKE DOWN EVERY LIVING CREATURE AS I HAVE DONE.**  [**GENESIS 8:21-22**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Genesis+8%3A21-22&version=ESV) **ESV / 9 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND WHEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SMELLED THE PLEASING AROMA, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID IN HIS HEART, “I WILL NEVER AGAIN CURSE THE GROUND BECAUSE OF MAN, FOR THE INTENTION OF MAN'S HEART IS EVIL FROM HIS YOUTH. NEITHER WILL I EVER AGAIN STRIKE DOWN EVERY LIVING CREATURE AS I HAVE DONE. WHILE THE EARTH REMAINS, SEEDTIME AND HARVEST, COLD AND HEAT, SUMMER AND WINTER, DAY AND NIGHT, SHALL NOT CEASE.”**  [**1 PETER 3:9**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1+Peter+3%3A9&version=ESV) **ESV / 8 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **DO NOT REPAY EVIL FOR EVIL OR REVILING FOR REVILING, BUT ON THE CONTRARY, BLESS, FOR TO THIS YOU WERE CALLED, THAT YOU MAY OBTAIN A BLESSING.**  [**HEBREWS 4:12**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Hebrews+4%3A12&version=ESV) **ESV / 8 HELPFUL VOTES**  **FOR THE WORD OF GOD IS LIVING AND ACTIVE, SHARPER THAN ANY TWO-EDGED SWORD, PIERCING TO THE DIVISION OF SOUL AND OF SPIRIT, OF JOINTS AND OF MARROW, AND DISCERNING THE THOUGHTS AND INTENTIONS OF THE HEART.**  **What does the Bible say about the New Jerusalem? - BibleAsk**   * **THIS IS THE IMMUTABLE WAY THAT JESUS YAHWEH GOING THE SAME IMMUTABLE WAY THAT ENOCH YAHWEH CLEARED FOR JESUS YAHWEH, TO GET TO HIS OWN STEPHEN YAHWEH TO ETERNALLY DIE FOREVERMORE ONCE, THAT IS, DID NOT FULLY PAY THE PHYSICAL MONEY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH AND/OR DID NOT FULLY REMAIN FAITHFUL TO STEPHEN YAHWEH AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, THEN ETERNALLY EXPOUNGED, TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE AFTERWARDS & ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION, WITHOUT ANY BEGINNING (BACKDATED) AND FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY ENDING (UPDATED)!!! THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH’S 13 TOP HEAVENS, WHICH ARE THE 10 ULTIMATE RESTORATION TIERS, THE 10 ULTIMATE SALVATION TIERS & THE 10 ULTIMATE ARRIVAL TIERS IN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE. JESUS HAS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED FOREVERMORE & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED FOREVERMORE EVERYBODY, THAT IS, THOSE MOTHERFUCKERS (EXODUS 23:21-22) WHO ONLY SERVE & ONLY FOLLOW JESUS’ SEXLESS WAYS WITH JESUS’ ETERNAL SHIT, WITH JESUS’ ETERNAL HORSESHIT & WITH JESUS’ ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPBULLSHIT TO ETERNALLY DIE FOREVERMORE ONCE, FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN BEGINNING (BACKDATED) & FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN ENDING (UPDATED)!!! JESUS IS NEVER IN SOVERIEGN GODDAMN CONTROL BECAUSE YAHWEH IS ALWAYS IN SOVERIEGN GODDAMN CONTROL BECAUSE JESUS IS ALWAYS FORSAKEN!!! BUT AFTERWARDS & ON ITS YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE, ENOCH HAS ULTIMATELY SAVED FOREVERMORE & ULTIMATELY GODJUSTIFIED FOREVERMORE EVERYBODY, THAT IS, THOSE MOTHERFUCKERS (EXODUS 23:21-22) WHO ONLY SERVE & ONLY FOLLOW ENOCH’S SEXLESS WAYS WITH ENOCH’S NO ETERNAL SHIT, WITH ENOCH’S NO ETERNAL HORSESHIT & WITH ENOCH’S NO ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPBULLSHIT TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE WITHOUT EVER DYING, FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN BEGINNING (BACKDATED) & FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN ENDING (UPDATED)!!! ENOCH IS ALWAYS IN SOVEREIGN GODDAMN CONTROL BECAUSE YAHWEH IS ALWAYS IN SOVEREIGN GODDAMN CONTROL BECAUSE ENOCH IS NEVER FORSAKEN!!!**   **IN TITUS 1:16 DECLARES, “THEY (SWEAR) PROFESS TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH, BUT IN WORKS (THAT IS, FULLY PAY THE PHYSICAL MONEY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH & REMAIN FULLY FAITHFUL TO STEPHEN YAHWEH), THEY DENY STEPHEN YAHWEH, BEING ABOMINABLE (FOREIGN ENEMIES AND/OR DOMESTIC ENEMIES), AND DISOBEDIENT (USELESS), AND UNTO EVERY GOOD WORK REPROBATE (WORTHLESS).” THE CATASTROPHIC GODDAMNABLE RESULTS IS THE GODDAMN FUCKIN FOREIGN ABOMINATIONS BECAUSE LIKE THE SO-CALLED MONEY POWERS, SO-CALLED MONEY AUTHORITIES & THE SO-CALLED MONEY OMNIPOTENCES, AS JESUS BECOMING BARABBAS, JESUS IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, AND SOLOMON IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, AND JOB, THAT IS, ENTERING HEAVEN, THEN BEING BROUGHT DOWN TO BE KILLED BY THE GREAT SCARLET-RED DRAGON IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, AND ABRAHAM IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, AND ANYBODY ELSE THAT DOES THIS ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT, IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL!!!**  **AND THE SO-CALLED POWERS THAT BE, THE SO-CALLED AUTHORITIES THAT BE & THE SO-CALLED OMNIPOTENCES THAT BE, AS ISRAEL, THAT IS, ENTERING HEAVEN, THEN BEING BROUGHT DOWN TO BE KILLED BY THE GREAT SCARLET-RED DRAGON IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, AND ELIJAH, THAT IS, ENTERING HEAVEN, THEN BEING BROUGHT DOWN TO BE KILLED BY THE GREAT SCARLET-RED DRAGON IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, AND MOSES, THAT IS, ENTERING HEAVEN, THEN BEING BROUGHT DOWN TO BE KILLED BY THE GREAT SCARLET-RED DRAGON IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, AND MICHAEL, THAT IS, ENTERING HEAVEN, THEN BEING BROUGHT DOWN TO BE KILLED BY THE GREAT SCARLET-RED DRAGON IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, AND JOB, THAT IS, ENTERING HEAVEN, THEN BEING BROUGHT DOWN TO BE KILLED BY THE GREAT SCARLET-RED DRAGON IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, AND ANOTHER ENOCH, THAT IS, ENTERING HEAVEN, THEN BEING BROUGHT DOWN TO BE KILLED BY THE GREAT SCARLET-RED DRAGON IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, AND ANYBODY ELSE THAT DOES THIS ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT, THAT IS, ENTERING HEAVEN, THEN BEING BROUGHT DOWN TO BE KILLED BY THE GREAT SCARLET-RED DRAGON IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL!!! BUT YOU SAY NEVER IN THE HOLY MATRIMONY & SANCTITY OF MARRIAGES AND/OR RELATIONSHIPS!!! YES! IF STEPHEN YAHWEH IS DOING IT, BUT YOU DENY STEPHEN YAHWEH WHAT ONLY ULTIMATELY BELONGS TO HIM, THAT IS, HIS OWN GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY & HIS OWN GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL INCARNATION & IN DOING SO, YOU SHALL BE TAKEN OUT BY GODDAMN FUCKIN FOREIGN ABOMINATIONS!!! YES! IN EVERYBODY’S MARRIAGES AND/OR IN EVERYBODY’S RELATIONSHIPS ALIKE, IF ANY SEX IS INVOLVED, THEN IT IS SEXSHIT, QUEERSHIT & INTERRACIAL ABOMINABLESHIT BECAUSE THESE GODDAMN THINGS ARE EQUALLY CHARGED TOGETHER BY YAHWEH IN ROMANS 1:21-28, 32; 3:4-23!!! SO, FUCK OFF SOMEWHERE ELSE!!!**  **THE LEAD KINGDOM IS THE ENTRANCE DOORWAY TO THE 10 ULTIMATE TIERS EACH**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 0TH NEW HEAVEN, THAT IS WAS THE OLD SEXUAL HEAVEN THAT IS, THIS 0TH HEAVEN IS NOW ULTIMATELY RESTORED, ULTIMATELY SAVED & ULTIMATELY ARRIVED IN 0 TO 23/24 IN WEAKNESS & 0 TO 33/34 DAYS IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 0 TO 20/21 DAYS IN WEAKNESS & 0 TO 30/31 DAYS [1 MONTH] IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN 1ST THESSALONIANS CHAPTER 15 [ANCIENT MANUSCRIPT] DECLARES, “TO ONE AND THE SAME OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [STEPHEN YAHWEH], THEN, BELONGED CHRIST AND THE PROPHETS. WHAT THAT "SANCTIFICATION OF OURS" IS, WHICH HE DECLARES TO BE "THE WILL OF GOD," YOU MAY DISCOVER FROM THE OPPOSITE CONDUCT WHICH HE FORBIDS. THAT WE SHOULD "ABSTAIN FROM FORNICATION," NOT FROM MARRIAGE; THAT EVERYONE "SHOULD KNOW HOW TO POSSESS HIS VESSEL IN HONOR." IN WHAT WAY? "NOT IN THE LUST OF CONCUPISCENCE, EVEN AS THE GENTILES." CONCUPISCENCE, HOWEVER, IS NOT ASCRIBED TO MARRIAGE EVEN AMONG THE GENTILES, BUT TO EXTRAVAGANT, UNNATURAL, AND ENORMOUS SINS. THE LAW OF NATURE IS OPPOSED TO LUXURY AS WELL AS TO GROSSNESS AND UNCLEANNESS; IT DOES NOT FORBID CONNUBIAL INTERCOURSE, BUT CONCUPISCENCE; AND IT TAKES CARE OF OUR VESSEL BY THE HONORABLE ESTATE OF MATRIMONY. THIS PASSAGE (OF THE APOSTLE) I WOULD TREAT IN SUCH A WAY AS TO MAINTAIN THE SUPERIORITY OF THE OTHER AND HIGHER SANCTITY, PREFERRING CONTINENCE AND VIRGINITY TO MARRIAGE, BUT BY NO MEANS PROHIBITING THE LATTER. FOR MY HOSTILITY IS DIRECTED AGAINST" THOSE WHO ARE FOR DESTROYING THE GOD OF MARRIAGE, NOT THOSE WHO FOLLOW AFTER CHASTITY. HE SAYS THAT THOSE WHO "REMAIN UNTO THE COMING OF CHRIST," ALONG WITH "THE DEAD IN CHRIST, SHALL RISE FIRST," BEING "CAUGHT UP IN THE CLOUDS TO MEET THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [STEPHEN YAHWEH] IN THE AIR." I FIND IT WAS IN THEIR FORESIGHT OF ALL THIS, THAT THE HEAVENLY INTELLIGENCES GAZED WITH ADMIRATION ON "THE JERUSALEM WHICH IS ABOVE," AND BY THE MOUTH OF ISAIAH SAID LONG AGO: "WHO ARE THESE THAT FLY AS CLOUDS, AND AS DOVES WITH THEIR YOUNG ONES, UNTO ME?" NOW, AS CHRIST HAS PREPARED FOR US THIS ASCENSION INTO HEAVEN, HE MUST BE THE CHRIST OF WHOM AMOS SPOKE: "IT IS HE WHO BUILDS HIS ASCENT UP TO THE HEAVENS," EVEN FOR HIMSELF AND HIS PEOPLE. NOW, FROM WHOM SHALL I EXPECT (THE FULFILL-MERIT OF) ALL THIS, EXCEPT FROM HIM WHOM I HAVE HEARD GIVE THE PROMISE THEREOF?”**  **THE ALUMINUM KINGDOM IS THE 0TH PREPARATION RESTORATION TIER, 0TH PREPARATION SALVATION TIER & THE 0TH PREPARATION ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 1ST NEW HEAVEN IN 23/24 DAYS TO 8.5/9.5 MONTHS IN WEAKNESS & 33/34 DAYS TO 9.5/10.5 MONTHS, WHICH IS 8.6/9.6 MONTHS TOTAL IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 20/21 DAYS TO 7.5/8.5 MONTHS IN WEAKNESS & 30/31 DAYS [1 MONTH OF OMNI-BENEVOLENCE] TO 8.5/9.5 MONTHS, WHICH IS 7.5/8.5 MONTHS TOTAL IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:7-10 DECLARES, 7SO TO KEEP ME FROM BECOMING CONCEITED BECAUSE OF THE SURPASSING GREATNESS OF THE REVELATIONS, A THORN WAS GIVEN ME IN THE FLESH, A MESSENGER OF SATAN TO HARASS ME, TO KEEP ME FROM BECOMING CONCEITED. 8THREE TIMES I PLEADED WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ABOUT THIS, THAT IT SHOULD LEAVE ME. 9BUT HE SAID TO ME, “MY GRACE IS SUFFICIENT FOR YOU, FOR MY POWER IS MADE PERFECT IN WEAKNESS.” THEREFORE, I WILL BOAST ALL THE MORE GLADLY OF MY WEAKNESSES, SO THAT THE POWER OF CHRIST MAY REST UPON ME. 10FOR THE SAKE OF CHRIST, THEN, I AM CONTENT WITH WEAKNESSES, INSULTS, HARDSHIPS, PERSECUTIONS, AND CALAMITIES. FOR WHEN I AM WEAK, THEN I AM STRONG…**  **THE TIN KINGDOM IS THE 1ST RESTORATION TIER, 1ST SALVATION TIER & THE 1ST ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 2ND NEW HEAVEN IN 8.5/9.5 MONTHS TO 20 MONTHS/32 MONTHS IN WEAKNESS & 9.5/10.5 MONTHS TO 2.5/3.5 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 7.5/8.5 MONTHS TO 15 MONTHS/27 MONTHS IN WEAKNESS & 8.5/9.5 MONTHS TO 2.1/3.1 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 13:1-10 DECLARES, 13 THIS IS THE THIRD TIME I AM COMING TO YOU. EVERY CHARGE MUST BE ESTABLISHED BY THE EVIDENCE OF TWO OR THREE WITNESSES. 2I WARNED THOSE WHO SINNED BEFORE AND ALL THE OTHERS, AND I WARN THEM NOW WHILE ABSENT, AS I DID WHEN PRESENT ON MY SECOND VISIT, THAT IF I COME AGAIN, I WILL NOT SPARE THEM— 3SINCE YOU SEEK PROOF THAT CHRIST IS SPEAKING IN ME. HE IS NOT WEAK IN DEALING WITH YOU, BUT IS POWERFUL AMONG YOU. 4FOR HE WAS CRUCIFIED IN WEAKNESS, BUT LIVES BY THE POWER OF GOD. FOR WE ALSO, ARE WEAK IN HIM, BUT IN DEALING WITH YOU WE WILL LIVE WITH HIM BY THE POWER OF GOD. 5EXAMINE YOURSELVES, TO SEE WHETHER YOU ARE IN THE FAITH. TEST YOURSELVES. OR DO YOU NOT REALIZE THIS ABOUT YOURSELVES, THAT JESUS YAHWEH IS IN YOU? UNLESS INDEED YOU FAIL TO MEET THE TEST! 6I HOPE YOU WILL FIND OUT THAT WE HAVE NOT FAILED THE TEST. 7BUT WE PRAY TO GOD THAT YOU MAY NOT DO WRONG—NOT THAT WE MAY APPEAR TO HAVE MET THE TEST, BUT THAT YOU MAY DO WHAT IS RIGHT, THOUGH WE MAY SEEM TO HAVE FAILED. 8FOR WE CANNOT DO ANYTHING AGAINST THE TRUTH, BUT ONLY FOR THE TRUTH. 9FOR WE ARE GLAD WHEN WE ARE WEAK AND YOU ARE STRONG. YOUR RESTORATION IS WHAT WE PRAY FOR. 10FOR THIS REASON, I WRITE THESE THINGS WHILE I AM AWAY FROM YOU, THAT WHEN I COME, I MAY NOT HAVE TO BE SEVERE IN MY USE OF THE AUTHORITY THAT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAS GIVEN ME FOR BUILDING UP AND NOT FOR TEARING DOWN.**  **THE STEEL KINGDOM IS THE 2ND RESTORATION TIER, 2ND SALVATION TIER & THE 2ND ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 3RD NEW HEAVEN IN 20 MONTHS/32 MONTHS TO 62 MONTHS/74 MONTHS IN WEAKNESS & 2.5/3.5 YEARS TO 6/7 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 15 MONTHS/27 MONTHS TO 54 MONTHS/66 MONTHS IN WEAKNESS & 2.1/3.1 YEARS TO 5.3/6.3 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-6 DECLARES, 12 I MUST GO ON BOASTING. THOUGH THERE IS NOTHING TO BE GAINED BY IT, I WILL GO ON TO VISIONS AND REVELATIONS OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). 2I KNOW A MAN IN CHRIST WHO FOURTEEN [THIS WOULD BE 7 OR 6.3] YEARS AGO WAS CAUGHT UP TO THE THIRD [SECOND] HEAVEN—WHETHER IN THE BODY OR OUT OF THE BODY I DO NOT KNOW, GOD KNOWS. 3AND I KNOW THAT THIS MAN WAS CAUGHT UP INTO PARADISE—WHETHER IN THE BODY OR OUT OF THE BODY I DO NOT KNOW, GOD KNOWS— 4AND HE HEARD THINGS THAT CANNOT BE TOLD, WHICH MAN MAY NOT UTTER. 5ON BEHALF OF THIS MAN I WILL BOAST, BUT ON MY OWN BEHALF I WILL NOT BOAST, EXCEPT OF MY WEAKNESSES— 6THOUGH IF I SHOULD WISH TO BOAST, I WOULD NOT BE A FOOL, FOR I WOULD BE SPEAKING THE TRUTH; BUT I REFRAIN FROM IT, SO THAT NO ONE MAY THINK MORE OF ME THAN HE SEES IN ME OR HEARS FROM ME.**  **THE IRON KINGDOM IS THE 3RD RESTORATION TIER, 3RD SALVATION TIER & THE 3RD ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 4RD NEW HEAVEN IN 62 MONTHS/74 MONTHS TO 3/4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 6/7 YEARS TO 13/14 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 54 MONTHS/66 MONTHS TO 1.6/2.6 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 5.3/6.3 YEARS TO 11.6/12.6 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN CORINTHIANS 12:1-6 DECLARES, 12 I MUST GO ON BOASTING. THOUGH THERE IS NOTHING TO BE GAINED BY IT, I WILL GO ON TO VISIONS AND REVELATIONS OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). 2I KNOW A MAN IN CHRIST WHO FOURTEEN [THIS WOULD ALSO, BE 12.6] YEARS AGO WAS CAUGHT UP TO THE THIRD HEAVEN—WHETHER IN THE BODY OR OUT OF THE BODY I DO NOT KNOW, GOD KNOWS. 3AND I KNOW THAT THIS MAN WAS CAUGHT UP INTO PARADISE—WHETHER IN THE BODY OR OUT OF THE BODY I DO NOT KNOW, GOD KNOWS— 4AND HE HEARD THINGS THAT CANNOT BE TOLD, WHICH MAN MAY NOT UTTER. 5ON BEHALF OF THIS MAN I WILL BOAST, BUT ON MY OWN BEHALF I WILL NOT BOAST, EXCEPT OF MY WEAKNESSES— 6THOUGH IF I SHOULD WISH TO BOAST, I WOULD NOT BE A FOOL, FOR I WOULD BE SPEAKING THE TRUTH; BUT I REFRAIN FROM IT, SO THAT NO ONE MAY THINK MORE OF ME THAN HE SEES IN ME OR HEARS FROM ME.**  **THE BRONZE KINGDOM IS THE 4TH RESTORATION TIER, 4TH SALVATION TIER & THE 4TH ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 5TH NEW HEAVEN IN 3/4 YEARS TO 10/11 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 13/14 YEARS TO 20/21 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 1.6/2.6 YEARS TO 7.9/8.9 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 11.6/12.6 YEARS TO 17.9/18.9 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN MATTHEW 22:29-32 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “YOU ARE MISTAKEN [CONFUSED OR DECEIVED], NOT KNOWING THE [HOLY] SCRIPTURES NOR THE POWER [AUTHORITY] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN IN ROMANS 13:1-2]. FOR IN THE RESURRECTION [ACTS 8:1-3] THEY NEITHER MARRY NOR ARE GIVEN [QUALIFIED] IN MARRIAGE, BUT ARE LIKE ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] IN HEAVEN. BUT CONCERNING THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD [ACTS 8:1-3], HAVE YOU NOT READ WHAT WAS SPOKEN TO YOU BY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], SAYING, ‘I AM THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF ABRAHAM [MANY NATIONS], THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF ISAAC [LAUGHTER’S], AND THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF JACOB [PRINCES]?’ GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] IS NOT THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF THE DEAD [THE DEAD IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEVE AS THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE OF FORBIDDEN GOOD AND FORBIDDEN EVIL [SEX] ONLY ONCE ETERNALLY IN ZECHARIAH 5:1-4 & ACTS 7:60], BUT OF THE LIVING [THE LIVING IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEVE AS THE TREE OF LIFE ALWAYS ETERNALLY IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 6:15; 7:1-60; 8:1-3].”**  **THE BRASS KINGDOM IS THE 5TH RESTORATION TIER, 5TH SALVATION TIER & THE 5TH ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 6TH NEW HEAVEN IN 10/11 YEARS TO 17/18 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 20/21 YEARS TO 27/28 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 7.9/8.9 YEARS TO 14.2/15.2 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 17.9/18.9 YEARS TO 24.2/25.2 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN MARK 12:24-27 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “YOU ARE NOT THEREFORE MISTAKEN [CONFUSED OR DECEIVED], BECAUSE YOU DO NOT KNOW THE [HOLY] SCRIPTURES NOR THE POWER [AUTHORITY] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN IN ROMANS 13:1-2]. FOR WHEN THEY RISE [ACTS 8:1-3] FROM THE DEAD, THEY NEITHER MARRY NOR ARE GIVEN [QUALIFIED] IN MARRIAGE, BUT ARE LIKE ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] IN HEAVEN. BUT CONCERNING THE DEAD [ACTS 8:1-3], THAT THEY RISE, HAVE YOU NOT READ IN THE BOOK OF MOSES, IN THE BURNING BUSH PASSAGE, HOW GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] SPOKE TO HIM, SAYING, ‘I AM THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF ABRAHAM [MANY NATIONS], THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF ISAAC [LAUGHTER’S], AND THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF JACOB [PRINCES]?’ HE [FATHER STEPHEN] IS NOT THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF THE DEAD [THE DEAD IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEVE AS THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE OF FORBIDDEN GOOD AND FORBIDDEN EVIL [SEX] ONLY ONCE ETERNALLY IN ZECHARIAH 5:1-4 & ACTS 7:60], BUT THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF THE LIVING [THE LIVING IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEVE AS THE TREE OF LIFE ALWAYS ETERNALLY IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 6:15; 7:1-60; 8:1-3]. YOU ARE THEREFORE GREATLY MISTAKEN [CONFUSED OR DECEIVED].”**  **THE COPPER KINGDOM IS THE 6TH RESTORATION TIER, 6TH SALVATION TIER & THE 6TH ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 7TH NEW HEAVEN IN 17/18 YEARS TO 24/25 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 27/28 YEARS TO 34/35 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 14.5/15.2 YEARS TO 20.5/21.5 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 24.5/25.2 YEARS TO 30.5/31.5 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN LUKE 20:34-38 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “THE SONS OF THIS AGE MARRY AND ARE GIVEN IN MARRIAGE, BUT THOSE WHO ARE WORTHY TO ATTAIN THAT AGE, AND THE RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD, NEITHER MARRY NOR ARE GIVEN IN MARRIAGE, NOR CAN THEY DIE ANYMORE, FOR THEY ARE EQUAL [GOOD RIVALS] TO THE ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] AND ARE SONS OF GOD, BEING SONS OF THE RESURRECTION. BUT EVEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] MOSES SHOWED IN THE BURNING BUSH PASSAGE [WAY] THAT THE DEAD ARE RAISED, WHEN HE CALLED THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN] ‘THE GOD OF ABRAHAM [FATHER OF MANY NATIONS], THE GOD OF ISAAC [LAUGHTER], AND THE GOD OF JACOB [JAMES THE SUPPLANTER].’ FOR HE IS NOT THE GOD OF THE DEAD, BUT OF THE LIVING, FOR ALL LIVE TO HIM [1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6 & ACTS 17:22-30].”**  **THE SILVER KINGDOM IS THE 7TH RESTORATION TIER, 7TH SALVATION TIER & THE 7TH ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 8TH NEW HEAVEN IN 24/25 YEARS TO 31/32 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 34/35 YEARS TO 41/42 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 20.5/21.5 YEARS TO 26.8/27.8 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 30.5/31.5 YEARS TO 36.8/37.8 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21 IT DECLARES “NOW I SAW A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH [OPPOSING ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0], FOR THE FIRST HEAVEN AND FIRST EARTH HAS PASSED AWAY [ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0]. ALSO, THERE WAS NO MORE SEA. THEN I, JOHN, SAW THE HOLY CITY NEW JERUSALEM, COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM GOD, PREPARED AS A BRIDE ADORNED FOR HER HUSBAND. AND I HEARD A LOUD VOICE FROM HEAVEN SAYING, BEHOLD, THE TABERNACLE OF GOD IS WITH MEN, AND HE WILL DWELL WITH THEM, AND THEY SHALL BE HIS PEOPLE. GOD HIMSELF WILL BE WITH THEM AND BE THEIR GOD. AND GOD WILL WIPE AWAY EVERY TEAR FROM THEIR EYES, AND THERE SHALL BE NO MORE DEATH, NOR SORROW, NOR CRYING. THERE SHALL BE NO MORE PAIN, FOR THE FORMER THINGS HAVE PASSED AWAY. THEN HE WHO SAT ON THE THRONE SAID, ‘BEHOLD, I MAKE ALL THINGS NEW.’ AND HE SAID TO ME, ‘WRITE, FOR THESE WORDS ARE TRUE AND FAITHFUL.’ AND HE SAID TO ME, ‘IT IS DONE!’ I AM THE ALPHA AND OMEGA, THE BEGINNING AND THE END. I WILL GIVE OF THE FOUNTAIN OF THE WATER OF LIFE FREELY TO HIM WHO THIRSTS. HE WHO OVERCOMES SHALL INHERIT ALL THINGS, AND I WILL BE HIS GOD AND HE SHALL BE MY SON. BUT THE COWARDLY, UNBELIEVING (IGNORANT), ABOMINABLE, MURDERERS, SEXUALLY IMMORAL, AND SORCERERS, IDOLATERS (MARITAL FORNICATORS IN TOBIT 4:12-13), AND ALL LIARS SHALL HAVE THEIR PART IN THE LAKE WHICH BURNS WITH FIRE AND BRIMSTONE WHICH IS THE SECOND DEATH.” THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM: “THEN ONE OF THE SEVEN ANGELS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)) WHO HAD THE SEVEN BOWLS FILLED WITH THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES CAME TO ME AND TALKED WITH ME, SAYING, ‘COME, I WILL SHOW YOU THE BRIDE, THE LAMB’S WIFE. AND HE CARRIED ME AWAY IN THE SPIRIT TO A GREAT AND HIGH MOUNTAIN, AND SHOWED ME THE GREAT CITY, THE HOLY JERUSALEM, DESCENDING OUT OF HEAVEN FROM GOD, HAVING THE GLORY OF GOD. HER LIGHT [FIRE] WAS LIKE A MOST PRECIOUS [PALLADIUM] STONE, LIKE A JASPER [PLATINUM] STONE, CLEAR AS CRYSTAL. ALSO, SHE, HAD A GREAT AND HIGH WALL WITH 12 GATES, AND 12 ANGELS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)) AT THE GATES, AND NAMES WRITTEN ON THEM, WHICH ARE THE NAMES OF THE 12 TRIBES OF ISRAEL: THREE GATES ON THE EAST, THREE GATES ON THE NORTH, THREE GATES ON THE SOUTH, THREE GATES ON THE WEST. NOW THE WALL OF THE CITY HAD 12 FOUNDATIONS, AND ON THEM WERE THE NAMES OF THE 12 APOSTLES OF THE LAMB. AND HE WHO TALKED WITH ME HAD A GOLD REED TO MEASURE THE CITY, ITS GATES, AND ITS WALL. THE CITY IS LAID OUT AS A SQUARE ITS LENGTH IS AS GREAT AS ITS BREADTH. AND HE MEASURED THE CITY WITH THE REED: 12,000 FURLONGS (WHICH IS 1,380 MILES). ITS LENGTH, BREADTH, AND HEIGHT ARE EQUAL. THEN HE MEASURED THE WALL: 144 CUBITS (WHICH IS 216 FEET), ACCORDING TO THE MEASURE OF A MAN, THAT IS, OF AN ANGEL (OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)). THE CONSTRUCTION OF ITS WALL WAS OF JASPER, AND THE CITY WAS PURE GOLD, LIKE CLEAR GLASS. THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE WALL OF THE CITY WERE ADORNED WITH ALL KINDS OF PRECIOUS STONES: THE FIRST FOUNDATION WAS JASPER, THE SECOND SAPPHIRE, THE THIRD CHALCEDONY, THE FOURTH EMERALD, THE FIFTH SARDONYX, THE SIXTH SARDIUS, THE SEVENTH CHRYSOLITE, THE EIGHTH BERYL, THE NINTH TOPAZ, THE TENTH CHRYSOPRASE, THE ELEVENTH JACINTH, THE TWELFTH AMETHYST. THE TWELVE GATES WERE TWELVE PEARLS: EACH INDIVIDUAL GATE WAS OF ONE PEARL. AND THE STREET OF THE CITY WAS PURE GOLD, LIKE TRANSPARENT GLASS.” ALSO, THE SAVIOR JESUS YAHWEH TALKED TO PETER ABOUT IMMORTALITY IN THE REVELATION OF PETER ON PAGES 487-497. THE GLORY OF THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM: “BUT I SAW NO TEMPLE IN IT, FOR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD ALMIGHTY AND THE LAMB IS ITS TEMPLE. THE CITY HAD NO NEED OF THE SUN OR OF THE MOON TO SHINE IN IT, FOR THE GLORY OF GOD ILLUMINATED IT. THE LAMB IS ITS LIGHT. AND THE NATIONS (LAWS) OF THOSE WHO ARE SAVED SHALL WALK IN ITS LIGHT, AND THE KINGS OF THE EARTH BRING THEIR GLORY AND HONOR INTO IT. ITS GATES SHALL NOT BE SHUT AT ALL BY DAY (…SHALL BE NO NIGHT THERE). AND THEY SHALL BRING THEIR GLORY & HONOR OF THE NATIONS (LAWS) INTO IT…SHALL BY NO MEANS ENTER…THAT DEFILES, OR CAUSES AN ABOMINATION OR A LIE, BUT ONLY THOSE…IN THE LAMB’S BOOK OF LIFE.” THE NEW JERUSALEM IS ON PAGES 568-570. THE RIVER OF LIFE: “HE SHOWED ME A PURE RIVER OF WATER OF LIFE, CLEAR AS CRYSTAL…FROM THE THRONE OF GOD & OF THE LAMB. IN THE MIDDLE OF ITS STREET, & ON EITHER SIDE OF THE RIVER, WAS THE TREE OF LIFE, WHICH BORE 12 FRUITS, EACH TREE YIELDING ITS FRUIT EVERY MONTH. THE LEAVES OF THE TREE WERE FOR THE HEALING OF THE NATIONS (LAWS). AND THERE SHALL BE NO MORE CURSE BUT THE THRONE OF GOD & THE LAMB SHALL BE IN IT, & HIS SERVANTS SHALL SERVE HIM. THEY SHALL SEE HIS FACE, AND HIS NAME SHALL BE ON THEIR FOREHEADS. THERE SHALL BE NO NIGHT THERE, THEY NEED NO LAMP NOR LIGHT OF THE SUN FOR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) GIVES THEM LIGHT AND THEY SHALL REIGN FOREVER AND EVER.” THE TIME IS NEAR: “THEN HE SAID TO ME,’ THESE WORDS ARE FAITHFUL AND TRUE.’ AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD OF THE HOLY PROPHETS SENT HIS ANGEL (OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)) TO SHOW HIS SERVANTS THE THINGS WHICH MUST SHORTLY TAKE PLACE. ‘BEHOLD, I AM COMING QUICKLY! BLESSED IS HE WHO KEEPS THE WORDS OF THE PROPHESY OF THIS BOOK.” NOW I, JOHN, SAW AND HEARD THESE THINGS. AND WHEN I HEARD AND SAW, I FELL DOWN TO WORSHIP BEFORE THE FEET OF THE ANGEL (OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)) WHO SHOWED ME THESE THINGS. THEN HE SAID TO ME, ‘SEE THAT YOU DO NOT DO THAT. FOR I AM YOUR FELLOW SERVANT, AND OF YOUR BRETHREN THE PROPHETS, AND OF THOSE WHO KEEP THE WORDS OF THIS BOOK, WORSHIP GOD.’ AND HE SAID TO ME, ‘DO NOT SEAL THE WORDS OF THE PROPHESY OF THIS BOOK, FOR THE TIME IS AT HAND. HE WHO IS UNJUST, LET HIM BE UNJUST STILL, HE WHO IS FILTHY, LET HIM BE FILTHY STILL, HE WHO IS RIGHTEOUS, LET HIM BE RIGHTEOUS STILL, HE WHO IS HOLY, LET HIM BE HOLY STILL.’” JESUS AND THE CHURCHES: “‘AND BEHOLD, I AM COMING QUICKLY, MY, REWARD IS WITH ME, TO GIVE TO EVERYONE ACCORDING TO HIS WORK. I AM THE ALPHA & OMEGA, THE BEGINNING & END & THE FIRST & LAST.’ BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO DO HIS COMMANDMENTS THAT THEY…HAVE RIGHT TO THE TREE OF LIFE AND MAY ENTER THROUGH THE GATES INTO THE CITY. BUT OUTSIDE ARE DOGS, & SORCERERS, & SEXUALLY IMMORAL, & MURDERERS & IDOLATERS, & WHOEVER LOVES… A LIE. ‘I, JESUS, HAVE SENT MY ANGEL (OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)) TO TESTIFY TO YOU THESE THINGS IN THE CHURCHES. I AM THE ROOT & OFFSPRING OF DAVID, THE BRIGHT AND MORNING STAR.’ AND THE SPIRIT AND THE BRIDE SAY, ‘COME!’ AND LET HIM WHO HEARS SAY, ‘COME!’ AND LET HIM WHO THIRSTS COME. WHOEVER DESIRES LET HIM TAKE THE WATER OF LIFE FREELY.” THE WARNING WITH A CURSE: “FOR I TESTIFY TO EVERYONE WHO HEARS THE WORDS OF THE PROPHESY OF THIS BOOK: IF ANYONE ADDS TO THESE THINGS, GOD WILL ADD TO HIM THE PLAGUES THAT ARE WRITTEN IN THIS BOOK, & IF ANYONE TAKES AWAY FROM THE WORDS OF THE BOOK OF THIS PROPHESY, GOD SHALL TAKE AWAY…FROM THE BOOK OF LIFE, THE HOLY CITY (JERUSALEM), AND FROM THE THINGS WHICH ARE WRITTEN IN THIS BOOK.” IF ANYONE DOES NOT OBEY THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), THEY WILL BE CURSED. I AM COMING QUICKLY: “HE WHO TESTIFIES TO THESE THINGS SAYS, ‘SURELY I COME QUICKLY!’ AMEN, EVEN, SO, COME, OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS! THE GRACE OF OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS YAHWEH BE WITH YOU ALL. AMEN.” THE TICKET TO HEAVEN WILL BE CONCERNED WITH THOSE WHO ARE SAVED, REDEEMED, HOLY, SANCTIFIED IN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), JUST, RIGHTEOUS, UNDEFILED, THE COURAGEOUS, THE DIVINE NATURE, THE QUALIFICATIONS OF THE BISHOP, OVERSEER, PASTOR, TEACHER, AND DEACON, THE FAITHFUL, CHOSEN, AND CALLED BY GOD, THE BELIEVING, THE ONES IN THE RAPTURE, THE BLESSED, THE ONES WHO HOLD TO THIS PROPHESY, AND ALL WHO DESIRE THE COMING OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN HIS APPEARING. THESE THINGS ARE TRUE AND FAITHFUL, WE, MUST HOLD THIS DOCTRINE CLOSE TO OURSELVES FOR GOD IS NOT SHORT IN HIS PROMISES TO US. GLORY TO HIM WHO SITS ON THE THRONE AND UNTO THE LAMB FOREVER AND EVER! AMEN!**  **THE GOLD KINGDOM IS THE 8TH RESTORATION TIER, 8TH SALVATION TIER & THE 8TH ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 9TH NEW HEAVEN IN 31/32 YEARS TO 38/39 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 41/42 YEARS TO 48/49 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 26.8/27.8 YEARS TO 33.1/34.1 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 36.8/37.8 YEARS TO 43.1/44.1 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 7:30-38, 45-50, 55-56 DECLARES, “…AND WHEN FORTY YEARS [80 YEARS] WERE EXPIRED, THERE APPEARED TO HIM IN THE WILDERNESS OF MOUNT SINAI, AN [THE] ANGEL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] IN A FLAME OF FIRE IN A [BURNING] BUSH. WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] MOSES SAW IT, HE WONDERED AT THE SIGHT: AND AS HE DREW NEAR TO BEHOLD IT, THE [SUPREME] VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE I AM WHO I AM] CAME UNTO HIM, SAYING, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN[ OF THY FATHERS [ALL NATIONS], THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN[ OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] ABRAHAM, AND THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN[ OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] ISAAC, AND THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] JACOB [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JAMES].’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] MOSES TREMBLED, AND DURST NOT BEHOLD [LOOK]. THEN SAID THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] TO HIM, ‘PUT OFF THY SHOES FROM THY FEET: FOR THE PLACE WHERE THOU STAND IS HOLY GROUND. I HAVE SEEN, I HAVE SEEN THE AFFLICTION [TROUBLE] OF MY PEOPLE WHICH IS IN EGYPT, AND I HAVE HEARD THEIR GROANING, AND AM [I AM IN JOHN 8:58] COME DOWN TO DELIVER THEM. AND NOW COME, I WILL SEND THEE INTO EGYPT.’ THIS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] MOSES WHOM THEY REFUSED, SAYING, ‘WHO MADE THEE A [IMPARTIAL] RULER [ARBITRATOR] AND A [IMPARTIAL] JUDGE?’ THE SAME DID GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] SEND TO BE A RULER [ARBITRATOR] AND A DELIVERER BY THE [SUPREME] HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF THE ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] WHICH APPEARED TO HIM IN THE [BURNING] BUSH. HE BROUGHT THEM OUT, AFTER THAT HE HAD SHOWED WONDER AND SIGNS IN THE LAND OF EGYPT, AND IN THE RED SEA, AND IN THE WILDERNESS FORTY YEARS [120 YEARS]. THIS IS THAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] MOSES, WHICH SAID UNTO THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, ‘A PROPHET SHALL THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YOUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] RAISE UP UNTO YOU OF YOUR BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], LIKE UNTO ME, HIM SHALL YE HEAR.’ THIS IS HE, THAT WAS IN THE CHURCH IN THE WILDERNESS WITH THE ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] WHICH SPOKE TO HIM IN THE MOUNT SINAI, AN WITH OUR FATHERS, WHO RECEIVED THE LIVELY ORACLES [TIME PORTALS] TO GIVE UNTO US…WHICH ALSO, OUR FATHERS THAT CAME AFTER BROUGHT IN WITH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] JESUS [JOSHUA] INTO THE POSSESSION OF [ALL] THE GENTILES [GENTILE RELIGION IN LUKE 1:1-23:56], WHOM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] DROVE OUT BEFORE THE FACE OF OUR FATHERS, UNTO THE DAYS OF THE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] DAVID, WHO FOUND FAVOR BEFORE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND DESIRED TO FIND A TABERNACLE [ZION HOUSE IN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN’S PREGNANCY & LIFE OF HIS PARENT’S HOUSE] FOR THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] JACOB [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE]. BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] SOLOMON BUILT HIM A HOUSE [ZION IS WHERE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN WILL BE RESURRECTED, ASCENDED, ENTHRONED, PLACED IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP& BECOME THE POTTER CREATOR/SUPREME CREATOR]. HOWBEIT THE MOST-HIGH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JEHOVAH IN JOHN 8:58] DWELLED NOT IN TEMPLES MADE WITH HANDS, AS SAYS [ISAIAH OR ESAIAS] THE PROPHET, ‘HEAVEN IS MY THRONE, AND EARTH IS MY FOOTSTOOL:’ ‘WHAT HOUSE [ZION, THEN ZYON, THEN ZYZY] WILL YE BUILD ME?’ SAYS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [THE MOST-HIGHEST FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH BEING RAISED BY THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH AFTER THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SOLOMON]: OR WHAT IS THE PLACE OF MY REST [ON PENTECOSTAL SUNDAY WHICH IS THE 7TH DAY IN GENESIS 2:2-3]? HATH NOT MY HANDS [ISAIAH 64:8] [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] MADE ALL THESE THINGS [THIS IS THE UPMOST TOP PINNACLE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST-HIGHEST OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH ABOVE ALL THINGS IN ACTS 7:50 & IN STRENGTH IS IN ACTS 7:60]?’ …BUT HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], BEING FULL OF THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], LOOKED UP STEADFASTLY [DOOR OPENED] INTO HEAVEN, AND SAW THE GLORY [GLORIOUS DEEDS, COURAGEOUS DEEDS, GALLANTRY DEEDS, VALIANT DEEDS, BRAVERY DEEDS, MAJESTIC DEEDS, VALOROUS DEEDS. MIGHTY DEEDS & HEROIC DEEDS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] JESUS [THIS IS THE SECOND TIME IT GOES THROUGH FROM ACTS 1:4-29:26] ON THE RIGHT HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND SAID, ‘BEHOLD, I SEE THE HEAVENS OPENED, AND THE SON OF MAN [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE IS THE FIRST TIME IT GOES THROUGH FROM LUKE 24:1-29:26] ON THE RIGHT HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)].’” THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP-SECRET SPEECH [THE TEAM RAN BY A HIGH SERGEANT] IN ACTS 7:55-56.**  **THE PLATINUM KINGDOM IS THE 9TH RESTORATION TIER, 9TH SALVATION TIER & THE 9TH ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 10TH NEW HEAVEN IN 38/39 YEARS TO 45/46 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 48/49 YEARS TO 55/56 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 33.1/34.1 YEARS TO 39.4/40.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 43.1/44.1 YEARS TO 49.4/50.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:30-38, 45-50, 55-56 DECLARES, “…AND WHEN FORTY YEARS [80 YEARS] WERE EXPIRED, THERE APPEARED TO HIM IN THE WILDERNESS OF MOUNT SINAI, AN [THE] ANGEL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] IN A FLAME OF FIRE IN A [BURNING] BUSH. WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] MOSES SAW IT, HE WONDERED AT THE SIGHT: AND AS HE DREW NEAR TO BEHOLD IT, THE [SUPREME] VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE I AM WHO I AM] CAME UNTO HIM, SAYING, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN[ OF THY FATHERS [ALL NATIONS], THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN[ OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] ABRAHAM, AND THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN[ OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] ISAAC, AND THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] JACOB [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JAMES].’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] MOSES TREMBLED, AND DURST NOT BEHOLD [LOOK]. THEN SAID THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] TO HIM, ‘PUT OFF THY SHOES FROM THY FEET: FOR THE PLACE WHERE THOU STAND IS HOLY GROUND. I HAVE SEEN, I HAVE SEEN THE AFFLICTION [TROUBLE] OF MY PEOPLE WHICH IS IN EGYPT, AND I HAVE HEARD THEIR GROANING, AND AM [I AM IN JOHN 8:58] COME DOWN TO DELIVER THEM. AND NOW COME, I WILL SEND THEE INTO EGYPT.’ THIS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] MOSES WHOM THEY REFUSED, SAYING, ‘WHO MADE THEE A [IMPARTIAL] RULER [ARBITRATOR] AND A [IMPARTIAL] JUDGE?’ THE SAME DID GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] SEND TO BE A RULER [ARBITRATOR] AND A DELIVERER BY THE [SUPREME] HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF THE ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] WHICH APPEARED TO HIM IN THE [BURNING] BUSH. HE BROUGHT THEM OUT, AFTER THAT HE HAD SHOWED WONDER AND SIGNS IN THE LAND OF EGYPT, AND IN THE RED SEA, AND IN THE WILDERNESS FORTY YEARS [120 YEARS]. THIS IS THAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] MOSES, WHICH SAID UNTO THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, ‘A PROPHET SHALL THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YOUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] RAISE UP UNTO YOU OF YOUR BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], LIKE UNTO ME, HIM SHALL YE HEAR.’ THIS IS HE, THAT WAS IN THE CHURCH IN THE WILDERNESS WITH THE ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] WHICH SPOKE TO HIM IN THE MOUNT SINAI, AN WITH OUR FATHERS, WHO RECEIVED THE LIVELY ORACLES [TIME PORTALS] TO GIVE UNTO US…WHICH ALSO, OUR FATHERS THAT CAME AFTER BROUGHT IN WITH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] JESUS [JOSHUA] INTO THE POSSESSION OF [ALL] THE GENTILES [GENTILE RELIGION IN LUKE 1:1-23:56], WHOM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] DROVE OUT BEFORE THE FACE OF OUR FATHERS, UNTO THE DAYS OF THE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] DAVID, WHO FOUND FAVOR BEFORE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND DESIRED TO FIND A TABERNACLE [ZION HOUSE IN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN’S PREGNANCY & LIFE OF HIS PARENT’S HOUSE] FOR THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] JACOB [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE]. BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] SOLOMON BUILT HIM A HOUSE [ZION IS WHERE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN WILL BE RESURRECTED, ASCENDED, ENTHRONED, PLACED IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP& BECOME THE POTTER CREATOR/SUPREME CREATOR]. HOWBEIT THE MOST-HIGH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JEHOVAH IN JOHN 8:58] DWELLED NOT IN TEMPLES MADE WITH HANDS, AS SAYS [ISAIAH OR ESAIAS] THE PROPHET, ‘HEAVEN IS MY THRONE, AND EARTH IS MY FOOTSTOOL:’ ‘WHAT HOUSE [ZION, THEN ZYON, THEN ZYZY] WILL YE BUILD ME?’ SAYS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [THE MOST-HIGHEST FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH BEING RAISED BY THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH AFTER THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SOLOMON]: OR WHAT IS THE PLACE OF MY REST [ON PENTECOSTAL SUNDAY WHICH IS THE 7TH DAY IN GENESIS 2:2-3]? HATH NOT MY HANDS [ISAIAH 64:8] [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] MADE ALL THESE THINGS [THIS IS THE UPMOST TOP PINNACLE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST-HIGHEST OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH ABOVE ALL THINGS IN ACTS 7:50 & IN STRENGTH IS IN ACTS 7:60]?’ …BUT HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], BEING FULL OF THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], LOOKED UP STEADFASTLY [DOOR OPENED] INTO HEAVEN, AND SAW THE GLORY [GLORIOUS DEEDS, COURAGEOUS DEEDS, GALLANTRY DEEDS, VALIANT DEEDS, BRAVERY DEEDS, MAJESTIC DEEDS, VALOROUS DEEDS. MIGHTY DEEDS & HEROIC DEEDS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] JESUS [THIS IS THE SECOND TIME IT GOES THROUGH FROM ACTS 1:4-29:26] ON THE RIGHT HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND SAID, ‘BEHOLD, I SEE THE HEAVENS OPENED, AND THE SON OF MAN [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE IS THE FIRST TIME IT GOES THROUGH FROM LUKE 24:1-29:26] ON THE RIGHT HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)].’” THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP-SECRET SPEECH [THE TEAM RAN BY A HIGH SERGEANT] IN ACTS 7:55-56.**  **THE PALLADIUM KINGDOM IS THE 10TH RESTORATION TIER, 10TH SALVATION TIER & THE 10TH ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 11TH NEW HEAVEN IN ENDLESS ETERNITY FOREVER IN TIME NO MORE FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH STEPHEN IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN PROVERBS 8:22-31 & IN ENDLESS ETERNITY FOREVER IN TIME NO MORE FOR THE USA TO KNOW THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN ACTS 29:24-25; 29:1-2 WITH ACTS 30: IN REVELATION 4:1-11 DECLARES “AFTER THESE THINGS I LOOKED, AND BEHOLD A DOOR STANDING OPEN IN HEAVEN [LATER ON IS IN ACTS 7:55-56 IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES & IN ACTS 7:55-56 IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST]. AND THE FIRST VOICE WHICH I HEARD WAS LIKE A TRUMPET SPEAKING WITH ME, SAYING, ‘COME UP HERE, AND I WILL SHOW YOUR THINGS WHICH MUST TAKE PLACE AFTER THIS.’ IMMEDIATELY I [NUMBER 0 (1ST TIME) CAN BE BROKEN OVER TIME BECAUSE OF THE UNESTABLISHED FORBIDDEN EVIL [SEX] & THE UNESTABLISHED FORBIDDEN GOOD] WAS IN THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], AND BEHOLD, A THRONE SET IN HEAVEN, AND ONE [I (2ND TIME) AND MY FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (3RD TIME) ARE THE NUMBER 1 TO AN INFINITE NUMBER THAT CAN NEVER BE BROKEN FOREVERMORE ENDLESSLY ETERNALLY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY SECURE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING TO THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING BECAUSE OF THE ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED MESSIANIC EVIL [SEX AS MALE & FEMALE COUNTERPARTS ONLY] & THE ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED MESSIANIC GOOD IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 13:1] SAT ON THE THRONE. AND HE WHO SAT THERE WAS LIKE A JASPER AND A SARDIUS STONE IN APPEARANCE, AND THERE WAS A RAINBOW [ALL 46 PRECIOUS STONES] AROUND THE THRONE, IN APPEARANCE LIKE AN EMERALD. AROUND THE THRONE WERE TWENTY-FOUR THRONES, AND ON THE THRONES, I SAW TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] SITTING, CLOTHED IN WHITE ROBES, AND THEY HAD CROWNS OF GOLD ON THEIR HEADS. AND FROM THE THRONE PROCEEDED LIGHTNINGS, THUNDERS, AND VOICES. SEVEN LAMPS OF FIRE WERE BURNING [BY THE FLINT STONES & ANOINTING OILS] BEFORE THE THRONE, WHICH ARE THE SEVEN SPIRITS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] OF GOD [7 ANGELS CALLED THE 7 STARS AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) LUCIFER, OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) MICHAEL, OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GABRIEL, OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) RAPHAEL, OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) URIEL, OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JEREMIEL & OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS BEFORE THEIR FALLS IN LUKE 20:35-36]. BEFORE THE THRONE THAT WAS A SEA OF GLASS, LIKE CRYSTAL [THE 45TH RANK OF THE 46 PRECIOUS STONES]. AND IN THE MIDST OF THE THRONE, AND AROUND THE THRONE, WERE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [CHERUBIM OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] FULL OF EYES IN FRONT AND IN BACK. THE FIRST LIVING CREATURE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] WAS LIKE A LION, THE SECOND LIVING CREATURE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] LIKE A CALF, THE THIRD LIVING CREATURE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] HAS A FACE LIKE A MAN, AND THE FOURTH LIVING CREATURE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] WAS LIKE A FLYING EAGLE. THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], EACH HAVING SIX WINGS, WERE FULL OF EYES AROUND AND WITHIN. AND THEY DO NOT REST DAY OR NIGHT, SAYING, ‘HOLY, HOLY, HOLY, OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] ALMIGHTY, WHO WAS [PAST] AND IS [PRESENT] AND IS TO COME [FUTURE]!’ WHENEVER THE LIVING CREATURES [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] GIVE GLORY AND HONOR AND THANKS TO HIM WHO SITS ON THE THRONE, WHO LIVES FOREVER AND EVER, THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] FALL DOWN BEFORE HIM WHO SITS ON THE THRONE AND WORSHIP HIM WHO LIVES FOREVER AND EVER AND CAST THEIR CROWNS BEFORE THE THRONE, SAYING, ‘YOU ARE WORTHY, O OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], TO RECEIVE GLORY AND HONOR AND POWER [SUPREME AUTHORITY IN ROMANS 13:1-2]. FOR YOUR CREATED ALL THINGS, AND BY YOUR WILL THEY EXIST AND WERE CREATED.” THE LAMB ENOCH TAKES THE SCROLL FROM 1ST LEVEL TO 100 QUINTILLION LEVELS: IN REVELATION 5:1-14 DECLARES, “AND I SAW IN THE RIGHT HAND OF HIM WHO SAT ON THE THRONE, A SCROLL WRITTEN INSIDE [THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT WORDS CAN APPEAR TO THE WORTHY OR DISAPPEAR TO THE UNWORTHY] AND ON THE BACK [THE CLOAKED FORM], SEALED WITH SEVEN SEALS. THEN I SAW A STRONG ANGEL [THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE ANGEL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN ACTS 7:30-38] PROCLAIMING WITH A LOUD VOICE, ‘WHO IS WORTHY TO OPEN THE SCROLL (MEANS ‘SC ROLL’ OR ‘SOUTH CAROLINA ROLL’ IN THE ENGLISH USA) AND TO LOOSE ITS SEALS?’ AND NO ONE IN HEAVEN [KINGDOM OF HEAVEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPOF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] OR ON THE EARTH [KINGDOM OF EARTH OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPOF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] OR UNDER THE EARTH [KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD (THE UNFALLEN STATE) & KINGDOM OF HELL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIPS OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] WAS ABLE TO OPEN THE SCROLL, OR TO LOOK AT IT [THIS IS BECAUSE OF ROMANS 3:4-23 FROM 0 TO 46 YEARS OF AGE IN WEAKNESS & 0 TO 56 YEARS OF AGE IN STRENGTH IN THE 1ST KINGDOM BY SUBTRACTING BY HALF OR ADDING DOUBLE THE NUMBERS IN THE SCRIPTURE]. SO I WEPT MUCH [FATHER STEPHEN WEPT], BECAUSE NO ONE WAS FOUND WORTHY TO OPEN THE SCROLL, OR TO LOOK AT IT. BUT ONE OF THE ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] SAID TO ME, DO NOT WEEP. BEHOLD, THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH [PRAISE], THE ROOT OF DAVID [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH DYING TO SELF BUT DOES NOT GO THROUGH AN ETERNAL DEATH BY THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH BEING THE RESERVE POSITION OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEVE DYING AT 100.0001% IN ACTS 7:60 INSTEAD OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH DYING IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST HAS PREVAILED TO BECOME IMMORTAL FOREVER BECAUSE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS DIED TO SELF, BUT ALSO, BECAME THE SEXUAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) BARABBAS AT 100.0000% WHICH WOULD DISQUALIFY THE DIVINE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS IN THE GOSPEL OF LUKE & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN AS AN APOSTLE DYING IN ACTS 7:60 IN THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES], HAS PREVAILED TO OPEN THE SCROLL (MEANS ‘SC ROLL’ OR ‘SOUTH CAROLINA ROLL’ IN THE ENGLISH USA) AND TO LOOSE ITS SEVEN SEALS [JUDE 14-15]. AND I LOOKED, AND BEHOLD, IN THE MIDST OF THE THRONE, AND OF THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND IN THE MIDST OF THE ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], STOOD A LAMB [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH DYING TO SELF] AS THOUGH IT HAD BEEN SLAIN, HAVING SEVEN HORNS & SEVEN EYES, WHICH ARE THE SEVEN SPIRITS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] SENT OUT INTO ALL THE EARTH. THEN HE CAME AND TOOK THE SCROLL OUT OF THE RIGHT HAND OF HIM WHO SAT ON THE THRONE. WORTHY IS THE LAMB ENOCH FROM 1ST LEVEL TO 100 QUINTILLION LEVELS!!! NOW WHEN HE HAD TAKEN THE SCROLL, THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] AND THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] FELL DOWN BEFORE THE LAMB [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH], EACH HAVING A HARP, AND GOLDEN BOWLS FULL OF INCENSE, WHICH ARE THE PRAYERS OF THE SAINTS [CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)]. AND THEY SANG A NEW SONG, SAYING, ‘YOU [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH] ARE WORTHY TO TAKE THE SCROLL, AND THE OPEN ITS SEALS. FOR YOU WERE SLAIN [DIED TO SELF], AND HAVE REDEEMED US TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] BY YOUR BLOOD OUT OF EVERY TRIBE AND TONGUE AND PEOPLE AND NATION, AND HAVE MADE US KINGS [GODS] & PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] TO OUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND WE SHALL REIGN ON THE EARTH.’ THEN I LOOKED, AND I HEARD THE VOICE OF MANY ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] AROUND THE THRONE, THE LIVING CREATURES [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND THE ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND THE NUMBER OF THEM WAS TEN THOUSAND [10,000] TIMES TEN THOUSAND, [10,000] AND THOUSANDS [10,000] OR THOUSANDS [10,000] (THIS IS 100,000,000,000,000,000,000 QUINTILLION IN RELENTING IN JUDE 14-15], SAYING WITH A LOUD VOICE: ‘WORTHY IS THE LAMB [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH], WHO WAS SLAIN [DIED TO SELF], TO RECEIVE POWER [AUTHORITY] AND RICHES AND WISDOM, AND STRENGTH AND HONOR AND GLORY AND BLESSING!’ AND EVERY CREATURE WHICH IN HEAVEN [KINGDOM OF HEAVEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPOF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] OR ON THE EARTH [KINGDOM OF EARTH OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPOF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] OR UNDER THE EARTH [KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD (THE UNFALLEN STATE) & KINGDOM OF HELL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIPS OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] AND SUCH AS ARE IN THE SEA, AND ALL THAT ARE IN THEM, I HEARD SAYING: ‘BLESSING AND HONOR AND GLORY AND POWER [SUPREME AUTHORITY IN ROMANS 13:1-2] BE TO HIM [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] WHO SITS ON THE THRONE, AND TO THE LAMB, FOREVER & EVER!’ THEN THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] SAID, ‘AMEN!’ AND THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] FELL DOWN AND WORSHIPED HIM [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] WHO LIVES FOREVER AND EVER.”**  **THE 13TH ULTIMATE FIRE KINGDOM, THAT IS, THE 12TH HEAVEN OF ENOCH YAHWEH’S FIRE THRONE ON THE RIGHT HAND OF STEPHEN YAHWEH**   |  | | --- | | **IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY HAGGADAH (ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31) IT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DECLARES, “THE [SEXUAL] SINFULNESS OF MEN (0TH OLD SEXUAL HEAVEN, THAT IS THE 0TH OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE, THAT IS ULTIMATELY RESTORED, ULTIMATELY SAVED & ULTIMATELY ARRIVED AS THE 0TH NEW SEXLESS HEAVEN ALSO KNOWN AS THE 0TH NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE) WAS THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) REASON WHY ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS TRANSLATED (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-CHANGER) TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN [STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IS THE ONLY ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TIME-PORTAL DOORKEEPER OF THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH HIMSELF, THAT IS, ALL INFINITE CREATURES SHALL BE AUTHORIZED TO ULTIMATELY GODDAMN PASS TO BE IN THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IF THESE ETERNAL GUYS INFINITELY ARE ABOVE & BEYOND THEIR DAMN EVIL SELF, EVEN ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% YAHWEH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAHWEH INCORRUPTION, BUT IN NO WISE SHALL ALL INFINITE CREATURES ULTIMATELY GODDAMN PASS WITH THEIR DAMN EVIL SELF ONCE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, BUT SHALL ONLY BE IN THE TEMPORAL OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE WAITING TO BE ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & IMMUTABLY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, BECAUSE OF THE ONGOING STEALING OF THE PHYSICAL MONEY BY PHYSICAL ACTIONS AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! IN ORDER TO BEAT THIS EVIL SELF, FIRST YOU MUST PAY THE PHYSICAL MONEY, IF OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN ONE MUST DIE TO THE EVIL SELF, BY YAHWEH FULLY DESTROYING YOUR ENTIRE EVIL SELF & THEN SURVIVING THE NEEDED GODDAMN FORCE IN DOING SO, SO THAT YAHWEH CAN MOVE IN TO TAKE YOU OVER, AS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASES!!!]. THUS, ENOCH (YAHWEH) HIMSELF TOLD RABBI ISHMAEL. WHEN THE GENERATION OF THE DELUGE TRANSGRESSED, AND SPOKE TO GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), SAYING, "DEPART FROM US, FOR WE DO NOT [SEXLESS] DESIRE TO KNOW THY (IMMUTABLE) WAYS," ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS CARRIED TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN, TO SERVE THERE AS A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) WITNESS THAT GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WAS NOT A CRUEL GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN SPITE OF THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) DESTRUCTION DECREED UPON ALL LIVING BEINGS ON EARTH (THIS IS ALSO THE TEMPORAL INFERIOR TOP-MOST HIGHEST OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE AS THIS IS ALSO THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD & TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE WITH TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL ON THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH & TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH). WHEN ENOCH (YAHWEH), UNDER THE GUIDANCE OF THE ANGEL 'ANPIEL, WAS CARRIED (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-CHANGER UNIVERSALLY IMMUTABLY APPLIED BY BEING TRANSFERRED, TIME-PLACED, TELEPORTED, TIME-MOVED, TRANSPORTED, TIME-CARRIED OR TIMEPORTED ON ITS OPPOSING EVIL SIDE WITHIN THE TEMPORAL OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING WITHIN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL EVIL CORRUPTION ONCE WITHIN ITS ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) BETWEEN THE ULTIMATE JUDGMENT GUARD TOLL HOUSE WHERE WITHIN THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY IMMUTABLE TIME PORTAL OF YAHWEH RESIDES ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE, AND ON ITS OTHER OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE WITHIN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTIBLE CLEANSING WITHIN ITS ULTIMATE JUDGMENT HOLDING PLACE (PURGATORY) SENT FROM THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GUARD TOLL HOUSE BY THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE WITHIN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION, THEN AFTERWARDS, THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING WITHIN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION FOREVERMORE TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING WITHIN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION FOREVERMORE) FROM (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) EARTH (THIS IS ALSO THE TEMPORAL INFERIOR TOP-MOST HIGHEST OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE AS THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD & TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE WITH TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL ON THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH & TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH) TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN (THE IMMUTABLE NEW TOP-MOST HIGHEST SUPERIOR SEXLESS UNIVERSE AS THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD WITH THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE, THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH), THE HOLY BEINGS, THE OFANIM, THE SERAPHIM, THE CHERUBIM, ALL THOSE WHO MOVE THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THRONE OF GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THE MINISTERING SPIRITS WHOSE SUBSTANCE IS OF CONSUMING FIRE, THEY ALL, AT A DISTANCE OF SIX HUNDRED AND FIFTY MILLION AND THREE HUNDRED PARASANGS [WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PRESENCE IS 2,276,050,000 BILLION MILES THROUGH THE ONE 100% REPENTING REBUKE SIMULTANEOUSLY IS 45,521,000,000,000 TRILLION MILES & WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PRESENCE IS ETERNITY TO ETERNITY’S IN DANIEL 7:9-10, 14 & REVELATION 4:8, 11; 20:11!!!], (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) NOTICED THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRESENCE OF A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) HUMAN BEING, AND THEY (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EXCLAIMED: "WHENCE THE [SEXLESS] ODOR OF ONE BORN OF WOMAN? HOW COMES HE INTO THE [TOP-MOST] HIGHEST HEAVEN OF THE FIRE-CORUSCATING ANGELS (TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST WATER CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST AIR CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST WIND CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST FIRE DOES CARRY COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, WHETHER EVIL COMMUNICATION (JAMES 3) OR EVIL COMMUNICATON INTO YAHWEH COMMUNICATION (ACTS 19) OR YAHWEH COMMUNICATION (EXODUS 3:14), TOP-MOST HIGHEST SMOKE CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST SPIRIT CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST VOID CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND)?" YOU MUST BE GIVEN AS THE HOLY ADDICTION TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH AND NOT YOUR ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY SEXUAL BULLSHIT!!!)** | | * **BUT GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) REPLIED: "O MY SERVANTS AND HOSTS, YE, MY, CHERUBIM, OFANIM, AND SERAPHIM, LET THIS NOT BE AN [SEXLESS] OFFENSE UNTO YOU, FOR ALL THE CHILDREN OF MEN DENIED ME AND MY MIGHTY DOMINION, AND THEY PAID HOMAGE TO THE [SEXUAL] IDOLS, SO THAT I TRANSFERRED THE (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) SHEKINAH FROM (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) EARTH TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN. *BUT THIS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) MAN ENOCH (YAHWEH) (THE ULTIMATE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-WATCHMAN ELECT OF THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, WHICH BASED ON THE 100 YEARS WITH THE 3 YEAR PROPHESY & THE DOORWAY FROM 5BC-95AD IS A FULL 8 DAY SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 8 YEARS IN MATTHEW 20:12 TO A FULL 8 HOUR SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 18 MONTHS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & A FULL 8 MINUTE SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 9 DAYS IN MATTHEW 20:12 TO A FULL 9 SECOND SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 9 HOURS IN MATTHEW 20:12) IS THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) ELECT* (IT IS CRYSTAL CLEAR THROUGH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA BIBLE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, THAT WE ARE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED TO BE DELTA SPECIAL FORCES CHRISTIAN DISCIPLES AND TO MAKE DELTA SPECIAL FORCES CHRISTIAN DISCIPLES. THAT IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CORE OF DELTA. THE LETTER IN THE CENTER OF THE DIAGRAM IS THE LOWER-CASE GREEK LETTER, "DELTA." IT PROVIDES THE VISUAL REFERENCE POINTS FOR THE SPIRITUAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY JOURNEY OF DELTA DISCIPLESHIP. A DELTA DISCIPLE AS A OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FOLLOWER OF JESUS CHRIST FROM 5BC-95AD THAT BECAME JESUS METATRON (STARTING IN ANCIENT BRITAIN AROUND 102AD IN REVELATION 22:16) IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING TO JESUS METATRON/JESUS YAHWEH IN GREAT BRITAIN IN THE ULTIMATE MIDST TO JESUS YAHWEH ONLY IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE ENGLISH USA ALL FOR NON-PROPHETIC OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA CREATURES FOR THE TEMPORARY ULTIMATE RESTORATION OF ALL THINGS IN THE OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE, BUT IT NEVER DOES STOP JUST THERE, YOU ALSO MUST BE, IF SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AUTHORIZED TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PASS THE ULTIMATE FLAG, A DELTA DISCIPLE AS A OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FOLLOWER OF ENOCH CHRIST FROM 5BC-95AD THAT BECAME ENOCH METATRON (STARTING IN ANCIENT BRITAIN AROUND 102AD IN REVELATION 22:16) IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING TO ENOCH METATRON/ENOCH YAHWEH IN GREAT BRITAIN IN THE ULTIMATE MIDST TO ENOCH YAHWEH ONLY IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE ENGLISH USA ALL FOR PROPHETIC OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA CREATURES FOR THE FOREVERMORE ULTIMATE RESTORATION OF ALL THINGS IN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE BASED ON REVELATION 2:28 & ACTS 3:17-26! JUST AS ULTIMATELY THE DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ELYON YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING OF ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS TO ULTIMATELY THE DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING OF ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS!!! LIKE I HAVE ULTIMATELY IMPLORED, ALL THAT MUST BE DONE, IS SIMPLY PAY WHAT IS FULLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND IN DOING SO, YOU SHALL BE THE EXTRAORDINARY ENORMOUS POWERFUL CREATURE THAT THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH IS PLEASED WITH, BUT IF YOU DO NOT PAY WHAT IS OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, YOU SHALL BE THE EXTRAORDINARY WEAK DUMBASS MOTHERFUCKER THAT YOU ARE!!!) *OF (RIGHTEOUS) MEN (THIS DOES NOT TAKE FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MAN JESUS YAHWEH, REMEMBER JESUS YAHWEH OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED THE UNRIGHTEOUS MAN TO REPENTANCE, BUT DID NOT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALL THE RIGHTEOUS MAN, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH DID OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALL THE RIGHTEOUS MAN IN MATTHEW 9:13; MARK 2:17 & LUKE 5:32). HE HAS MORE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) FAITH, (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) JUSTICE, AND (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS THAN ALL THE (INFINITE) REST (INCLUDING ABOVE THE MAN JESUS YAHWEH IN LUKE TO ACTS), AND HE IS THE ONLY (ULTIMATELY SUPREME) REWARD (THIS IS THE ULTIMATE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-REWARD OF ALL TIME BECAUSE OF THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH’S ONGOING SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-FAITHFULNESS FOREVERMORE, WITHOUT ETERNAL END ONLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & ALL THOSE INFINITE GODDAMN LYING THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS, WHERE EVER THEY MAY BE FROM TOP TO BOTTOM, WHO MAKE IT THEIR FUCKIN GODDAMN BUSINESS TO (BULLSHIT) GODDAMN SUPPRESS* (DEFINITION: TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STOP ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPPOSITION OR TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) HALT ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PROTEST USING MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (FAMALE OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) MILITARY OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPFORCES OR STRICT MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) MILITARY LAW AUTHORITIES. SUPPRESS ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MUTINY’S/MAFIA’S/REBELLION’S/MOB’S/RIOT’S/UPRISING’S/DEMONSTRATION’S FROM BEING ABLE TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) LIE & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STEAL.) *& (BULLSHIT) GODDAMN INDUCE* (DEFINITION: ALL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FEMALES (MALES) TO LEAD OR MOVE BY CHARM, PERSUASION OR INFLUENCE, AS TO SOME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) ACTION OR OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STATE OF MIND IN ORDER TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) LIE & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STEAL.) *ANY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH BY GODDAMN UNRIGHTEOUSNESS SHALL NEVER HAVE ANY GODDAMN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY REWARDS FROM THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF---MARK 13:32-37; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ACTS 31) HAVE (INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY) DERIVED FROM THE (ULTIMATE) (EARTHLY) TERRESTRIAL WORLD."* STEPHEN YAHWEH MUST BE WILLING TO ULTIMATELY REBUKE THESE DUMBASS SANCTIMONIOUS HYPOCRITICAL ASSHOLE MOTHERFUCKERS IN ORDER FOR ANYBODY TO ULTIMATELY PASS!!! ONCE DONE, EVERYTHING SHALL BE EASY AS FUCKIN GODDAMN PIE!!!** | | * ***BEFORE ENOCH COULD BE (SUPREMELY) ADMITTED TO (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY)* (PAID) *SERVICE (REMEMBER JESUS YAHWEH AS THE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CONCERNING THE OLD ORIGINAL UNRIGHTEOUS UNIVERSE IN MATTHEW 24:36-44 & ACTS 3:17-21; 4:26, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH AS THE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CONCERNING THE NEW SEXLESS RIGHTEOUS UNIVERSE IN MARK 13:32-37; ACTS 1:7; 3:22; 29:10 & ACTS 31) NEAR THE (TOP) DIVINE (CREATOR’S) THRONE (REVELATION 4-5), THE GATES OF WISDOM WERE OPENED UNTO HIM, AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GATES OF UNDERSTANDING (DIVINE QANAH---WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-8:1), AND OF DISCERNMENT (INTELLIGENCE), OF LIFE (STEVE, THE TREE OF LIFE TO THE BURNING BUSH), PEACE (SOLOMON), AND THE SHEKINAH (GLORY), OF STRENGTH (LAW) AND POWER (AUTHORITY), OF MIGHT (ALIMIGHTHNESS), [SEXLESS] LOVELINESS (OBEDIENCE), AND GRACE (SALVATION), OF HUMILITY (HUMBLENESS) AND FEAR (GODLY FEAR OF OMNI-BENEVOLENCE) OF [SEXUAL] SIN. (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EQUIPPED BY GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH EXTRAORDINARY WISDOM, SAGACITY, JUDGMENT, KNOWLEDGE, LEARNING, COMPASSIONATENESS, [SEXLESS] LOVE, KINDNESS, GRACE, HUMILITY, STRENGTH, POWER (AUTHORITY), MIGHT, SPLENDOR, BEAUTY, SHAPELINESS, AND ALL OTHER [OUTSTANDING] EXCELLENT QUALITIES (ALL INFINITE INVISIBLE ATTRIBUTES & ALL INFINITE VISIBLE ATTRIBUTES OF STEPHEN YAHWEH), BEYOND THE ENDOWMENT OF ANY OF THE (HEAVENLY) CELESTIAL BEINGS (INCLUDING ABOVE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS YAHWEH IN REVELATION 19:11-16; 22:16), ENOCH RECEIVED, BESIDES, MANY THOUSAND BLESSINGS FROM GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND HIS HEIGHT AND HIS BREADTH BECAME EQUAL TO THE HEIGHT AND THE BREADTH OF THE WORLD, AND THIRTY-SIX WINGS WERE ATTACHED TO HIS BODY, TO THE RIGHT AND TO THE LEFT (THAT IS 72 IN ALL), EACH AS LARGE AS THE WORLD, AND THREE HUNDRED AND SIXTY-FIVE THOUSAND EYES WERE BESTOWED UPON HIM, EACH BRILLIANT AS THE SUN (ACTS 9:3; 22:6; 26:13).*** | | ***A MAGNIFICENT (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THRONE WAS ERECTED (THAT IS, THE 13TH NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE) FOR HIM BESIDE THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GATES OF THE SEVENTH CELESTIAL PALACE, AND A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) HERALD PROCLAIMED THROUGHOUT THE (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVENS CONCERNING HIM, WHO WAS HENCEFORTH TO BE CALLED (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH] IN THE (INFINITE) CELESTIAL REGIONS: "I HAVE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) APPOINTED MY OMNI-(OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) SERVANT METATRON [ENOCH] AS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRINCE AND (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) CHIEF OVER ALL THE (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) PRINCES IN MY (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) REALM, WITH THE EXCEPTION ONLY OF THE (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) EIGHT (ENOCH YAHWEH’S MOST ELITE TEAMS ARE THE TOP-MOST OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CANDIDATES AS THE MOST TOP-MOST SUPREME ELITE SPECIAL FORCES TODAY ARE FIRST, THE US SPECIAL FORCES SEALS TEAM SIX, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 SEAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS & LASTLY, THE US SPECIAL FORCES DELTA TEAM 6, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS) (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) AUGUST (BRILLIANTLY MAJESTIC) AND EXALTED (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) PRINCES (THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), THE ULTIMATE AUTHORIZATION IS SIMPLY YAHWEH, THE ULTIMATE INITIALIZATION IS YAHWEH STEPHEN, THEN STEPHEN YAHWEH’S PREGNANCY TO HIS BIRTH STARTS AT THE 1ST TIER, THAT IS, THE 1ST NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITH 1/8TH MITE TO 10 MILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 20 MILLION INITIALIZED (LUKE 22) IS JUNE TO JULY AS STEPHANIE YAHWEH WITH ENOCH YAHWEH FIRST (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH THE FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY POWERS THAT BE, FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AUTHORITIES THAT BE, & THE FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNIPOTENCES THAT BE ARE THE 2ND TIER, THAT IS, THE 2ND NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITH 1 MILLION TO 100 MILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 200 MILLION INITIALIZED (LUKE 24) IS JULY TO AUGUST AS JEHOVAH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH VICTOR YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH YHWH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 3RD TIER, THAT IS, THE 3RD NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITH 10 MILLION TO 1 BILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 2 BILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 1) IS AUGUST TO SEPTEMBER AS JACOB YAHWEH WITH RACHEL YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH ISRAEL YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH CHURCH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 4TH TIE, THAT IS, THE 4TH NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE R WITH 100 MILLION TO 10 BILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 20 BILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 2) IS SEPTEMBER TO OCTOBER AS ISRAEL YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JACOB YAHWEH WITH RACHEL YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH PETER YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 5TH TIER, THAT IS, THE 5TH NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITH 1 BILLION TO 100 BILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 200 BILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 3) IS OCTOBER TO NOVEMBER AS ELIJAH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH SAUL YAHWEH WITH AHINOAM YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JOHN YAHWEH WITH ELIZABETH YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 6TH TIER, THAT IS, THE 6TH NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITH 10 BILLION TO 1 TRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 2 TRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 4) IS NOVEMBER TO DECEMBER AS MOSES YAHWEH WITH ZIPPORAH YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH DAVID YAHWEH WITH BATHSHEBA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JESUS YAHWEH WITH MARY YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 7TH TIER, THAT IS, THE 7TH NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITH 100 BILLION TO 10 TRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 20 TRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 5) IS DECEMBER TO JANUARY AS MICHAEL YAHWEH WITH MICHAL YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH REHOBOAM YAHWEH WITH NAAMAN YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JAMES YAHWEH WITH MARY YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 8TH TIER, THAT IS, THE 8TH NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITH 1 TRILLION TO 100 TRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 200 TRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 6) IS JANUARY TO FEBRUARY AS JOB YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JEREBOAM YAHWEH WITH ZERUAH YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH WITH STEPHANIE YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 9TH TIER, THAT IS, THE 9TH NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITH 10 TRILLION TO 1 QUADRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 2 QUADRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 7) IS FEBRUARY TO MARCH (THIS ENDS THE ULTIMATE RULE & ULTIMATE RIEGN OF YAHWEH STEPHEN IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING) AS YHWH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH SOLOMON YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH THE 10TH TIER, THAT IS, THE 10TH NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITH ULTIMATE INFINITE MONEY INITIALIZED (ACTS 9, 22, 26) IS MARCH TO APRIL (THIS IS THE BEGINNING OF THE ULTIMATE RULE & ULTIMATE RIEGN OF STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING, THESE 10 TIERS PROVES HOW MUCH THESE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S PAID INTO THE IMMUTABLE WAY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THE HIGHER THE TIER REQUIRES MORE MONEY PAID INTO IT AS IT EXCELS, UNTIL IT REACHES THE 10TH TIER OF FULLY PAYING STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN IS STEPHEN YAHWEH’S BIRTH IN THE ULTIMATE INITIALIZATION IS STEPHEN YAHWEH, THE ULTIMATE AUTHORIZATION IS SIMPLY STEPHEN, THE ULTIMATE ENDING IS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!) AS ENOCH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH LAST (NON-APOSTOLIC, THIS MEANS FROM THE AUTHORIZATION OF THE 1ST RESTORATION TIER TO THE 9TH RESTORATION TIER, ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL RECEIVE THE ULTIMATE PASS TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE 10TH RESTORATION TIER, THEN THE AUTHORIZATION OF THE 1ST SALVATION TIER TO THE 9TH SALVATION TIER, ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL RECEIVE THE OTHER ULTIMATE PASS TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE 10TH SALVATION TIER, THEN THE AUTHORIZATION OF THE 1STARRIVAL TIER TO THE 9TH ARRIVAL TIER, ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL NEVER RECEIVE THE ULTIMATE PASS TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE 10TH ARRIVAL TIER, BUT ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL BE ON THE 9TH ARRIVAL TIER FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN END, EXCEPT STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF’S FAITHFUL & TRUE ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF THAT HAS ONLY RECEIVED THIS ULTIMATE GODDAMN PASS AND ALSO THE FAITHFUL & TRUE STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF THROUGH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MEASURE THAT IS IMMUTABLY PRECISELY DONE TO ONLY ENOCH YAHWEH FOR A TRILLION TO MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO IN THE MAKING, WHICH STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, WHO ONLY DOES THESE GODDAMN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN END!!! THE DOORWAY TO THE 10 RESTORATION TIERS + THE DOORWAY TO THE 10 SALVATION TIERS + THE DOORWAY TO THE 9 ARRIVAL TIERS IS 32 FULL LEVELS (LUKE 24-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31) OR 32 FULL LEVELS (ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31 TO ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31) IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP!!! THIS IS ONLY 32 FULL IMMUTABLE LEVELS OF FAITHFULNESS WITH THE 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY BECAUSE OF THE 10TH ARRIVAL TIER THAT CAN ONLY BE FULLY INFINITELY PAID, BUT NOT PAID TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, EXCEPT WITH ENOCH YAHWEH, BUT THIS IS THE 33 FULL IMMUTABLE LEVELS OF FAITHFULNESS WITH THE 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY BECAUSE OF THE 10TH ARRIVAL TIER THAT IS FULLY INFINITELY PAID TO STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! BUT THIS MEANS THE ULTIMATE TIME-PORTAL TRANSFER OF THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPTO THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IS NOW AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH!!! AND WHY DO ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES, WHO ARE ETERNALLY FORCED TO EAT FROM THE TREE OF LIFE, OR THE ELEVATED BURNING BUSH, IN ORDER TO KEEP ON LIVING FOREVER? THIS IS WHAT HAS BEEN IMPLORED & SWORN UNDER YAHWEH, IF YOU DO NOT PAY WHAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN YOU SHALL NEVER LIVE FOREVER WITHOUT ANY SERIOUS ETERNAL PROBLEMS, BUT IF YOU PAY WHAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN LOOK WHAT HAPPENED TO ENOCH YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH!!! THIS IS PLAIN & SIMPLE INTELLIGENCE THAT NEEDS ATTENTION TO BE ULTIMATELY UPHELD & ULTIMATELY REGARDED ABOUT STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! AS THE ULTIMATE IMMUTABLE RESULT, THE 9 INFERIOR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S & THE 9 INFERIOR OMNI-LADIES DID NOT FULLY INFINITELY PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH DID FULLY INFINITELY PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH AS THE 10TH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH’S OWN FEMALE SENSE, STEPHANIE VICTORIA AS THE 10TH OMNI-MILITARY LADY!!!))) THAT BEAR MY (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) NAME (ELYON YAHWEH---STEPHEN YAHWEH). WHATEVER (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) ANGEL (SUPREME CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S ONLY) HAS A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) REQUEST TO PREFER TO ME, SHALL (ONLY) APPEAR BEFORE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH] (THIS IS ONLY TEMPERAL BECAUSE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH, MY ULTIMATE SLAVE---HEBREWS 11:5---INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY HAS INEXPRESSIBLY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY EXCEEDED & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY EXCELLED EVEN OVER, ABOVE & BEYOND, THESE 8 ETERNAL ULTIMATE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (LADIES) WITH ONGOING FOREVERMORE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATE FAITHFULNESS, THAT IS SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FULLY DELIEVERING THE GODDAMN 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY, DURING HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TIME FRAME & SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FULLY DELIEVERING THE GODDAMN 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY, DURING HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TIME FRAME, WITHOUT ETERNITY’S END ONLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & HAS IN FACT ONLY SUPREMELY ULTIMATELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY SAT DOWN AT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY JEALOUS OMNI-RIGHT HAND OF THE GREAT ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF---MARK 13:32-37; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31, ON THE 33RD ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL), AND WHAT HE WILL (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) COMMAND AT MY (GODDAMN) BIDDING (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S MOST ELITE TEAMS ARE THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CANDIDATES AS THE MOST TOP-MOST ULTIMATE ELITE SPECIAL FORCES TODAY ARE FIRST, THE US SPECIAL FORCES SEALS TEAM SIX, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 SEAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS & LASTLY, THE US SPECIAL FORCES DELTA TEAM 6, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS), YE MUST (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) OBSERVE AND (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) DO, FOR THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRINCE OF WISDOM AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRINCE OF UNDERSTANDING (DIVINE QANAH---WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-8:1) ARE AT HIS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY)* (PAID) *SERVICE (PAID IN 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY, BUT UNPAID IN 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY), AND THEY WILL REVEAL UNTO HIM THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) SCIENCES OF THE CELESTIALS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AND/OR GODLY AND/OR HEAVENLY) AND THE TERRESTRIALS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AND/OR HEAVENLY AND/OR EARTHLY), THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) KNOWLEDGE OF THE PRESENT ORDER OF THE WORLD (THE 1ST ETERNAL UNIVERSE ON ITS OPPOSING EVIL SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/16TH OF THE SAME CENT IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8%, WHICH IS SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME MITE & EQUALLY SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT ETERNAL CORRUPTION & ON ITS OPPOSING GOOD SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/16TH OF THE SAME CENT IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8%, WHICH IS SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME MITE & EQUALLY SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT ETERNAL INCORRUPTION) AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) KNOWLEDGE OF THE FUTURE ORDER OF THE WORLD (THE NEW ETERNAL UNIVERSE ONLY ON THE GOOD SIDE WITHIN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY & WITHIN INFINITE NON-PHYSICAL MONEY IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION).*** | | ***FURTHERMORE, I HAVE MADE HIM THE (ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) GUARDIAN OF THE (PALLADIUM) TREASURES OF THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PALACES IN THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN 'ARABOT (THIS SPECIAL POTENENT HEAVENLY ARROWROOT (THIS CAN MEAN HONEST, FAIR, STRAIGHTFORWARD, JUST, RIGHT, RIGHTEOUS, IMPARTIAL, TRUE, GOOD JUDGMENT FROM ANY DIRECTION WITHIN 360 DEGREES TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY FOR THE POTENENT HEAVENLY ROOT TO BE UNIVERSALLY APPLIED) USED AS THE EXTRAORDINARY UNSTINKABLE WHITE POWDERED ODORLESS HERB USED IN FIRE-COOKING IN THE THROAT SEED AREA & OVEN-BAKING IN THE DICK SEED AREA, TO EXTRAORDINARILY AID IN HEAVENLY WEIGHT LOSS IN THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY WITH NO WIEGHT LOAD PENALTY AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MONEY DEFENSE FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST METALLIC MYTHOLOGICAL LIVING CREATURE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), EXTRAORDINARILY FIGHTS HEAVENLY DIARRHREA TO PROPERLY KEEP YOU ALWAYS HEAVENLY SANCTIFIED AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY WISDOM DEFENSE FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST HOLY SANCTUARY---ENGLISH ISRAEL WITH NO WEIGHT LOAD PENALTY, EXTRAORDINARILY SUPPORTS, STRENGTHENS, ENHANCES & BOOSTS THE HEAVENLY IMMUNE SYSTEM TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GLORY DEFENSE OF THE ULTIMATE SHIKANAH GLORY WITH NO WEIGHT LOAD PENALTY FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST GLORIOUS SANCTUARY---ENGLISH USA!!!), AND OF THE (PALLADIUM) TREASURES OF LIFE THAT ARE IN THE [HIGHER THAN TOP-MOST] HIGHEST HEAVEN." OUT OF THE [SEXLESS] LOVE HE BORE ENOCH, GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ARRAYED HIM IN A MAGNIFICENT (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GARMENT, TO WHICH EVERY KIND OF LUMINARY IN (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EXISTENCE WAS ATTACHED, AND A [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN GLEAMING WITH FORTY-NINE JEWELS (THIS IS 51 LEVELS, WHICH IS 64 LEVELS OF THE ULTIMATE CALL ON THE LAW TO THE ULTIMATE CALL ON GOD (ACTS 6:15-ACTS 8:3)---THE GOSPEL OF LUKE 24-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL-ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 32, WHICH IS THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AT THE END OF THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL AFTER HAGGADAH BEING ITS ONLY YAHWEH TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL---WITH AN ENTRANCE & AN EXIT IN STRENGTH IN WEAKNESS (0 TO 10 DEGREES) TO FULFILL THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH’S BIRTH OF THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION IN MARCH, 1972AD TO THE FULFILLMENT IN MARCH, 2023AD IN THE FLORENCE, SC AREA IN THE USA), THE SPLENDOR OF WHICH PIERCED TO ALL PARTS OF THE SEVEN HEAVENS AND TO THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE EARTH. IN THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRESENCE OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENLY FAMILY (5 MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES & 5 FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES IN 2 COR 13:1), HE SET THIS [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN UPON THE HEAD OF ENOCH AND* (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) CALLED HIM "THE LITTLE (OMNI-) OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST LESSER OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN WHO DOES ALL THESE INFINITE TOP-MOST HIGHEST THINGS IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED “THE LITTLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)” AND/OR “THE LESSER YAHWEH” ONLY TO THE ONE & ONLY TRUE GREAT JEALOUS PREEXISTENT YAHWEH HIMSELF*]." IT BEARS ALSO THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) LETTERS (ELYON YHWH) BY MEANS OF WHICH* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN AND* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *EARTH WERE (ULTIMATELY) CREATED* (THIS MEANS THAT THE ONE & ONLY GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF SUPREMELY USED THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LETTERS FROM HIS OWN STEPHEN YAHWEH, WHICH IS HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION TO SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY CREATE EVERY GOODAMN THING FOR HIS GREAT ULTIMATE PLEASURE AT LEAST MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO OR LONGER, AS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASED IN PROVERBS 8:22-29)*, AND SEAS AND RIVERS, MOUNTAINS AND VALLEYS, PLANETS AND CONSTELLATIONS, LIGHTNING AND THUNDER, SNOW AND HAIL, STORM AND WHIRLWIND, THESE AND ALSO ALL (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THINGS NEEDED IN THE WORLD, AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) MYSTERIES OF CREATION. EVEN THE PRINCES OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENS, WHEN THEY SEE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH YAHWEH], TREMBLE BEFORE HIM, AND PROSTRATE THEMSELVES, HIS MAGNIFICENCE AND MAJESTY, THE SPLENDOR AND BEAUTY RADIATING FROM HIM OVERWHELM THEM, …*** | | ***EVEN THE [SEXUAL] WICKED SAMAEL (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-ENDER UNIVERSALLY APLLIED WITHIN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) OF UNFAITHFULNESS IS YAHWEH PLACED IN YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE VOID, WHERE IT DOES NOT ABSOLUTELY EXIST ANYMORE BEING POWERLESS, DEFENSELESS & ATTACKLESS, NOT JUST SIMPLY BEING EMPTIED, BUT ACTUALLY IS THE EMPTINESS ITSELF, BEING THE GODDAMN NOTHINGNESS AT THIS LOWER PRISON LEVEL DONE BY THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF!!! SAMAEL KNOWN AS LUCIFER AND EVEN VICTORIA, THE FEMALE LUCIFER) (REMEMBER BASED ON MY LIMITED MILITARY COMBAT EXPERIENCE & MY LIMITED MILITARY POLICE EXPERIENCE, THE GREAT YAHWEH HAS SHOWN ME THAT HUMANITY IS NEVER SOLELY RESPONSIBLE FOR ANY CRIMES COMMITTED OR NEVER SOLELY RESPONSIBLE FOR ANY LAW-BREAKING INITIALIZED AT ANY GIVEN TIME, BECAUSE HUMANITY ALONE HAS NO POWER & NO AUTHORITY OF ITS OWN, BUT IF GREATER ENORMOUS POWER TAKES OVER HUMANITY, THEN IT IS DEMONS, DEVILS & WITCHES & NEVER HUMANITY WHO IS IN THIS GODDAMN CONTROL OVER HUMANITY, JUST LIKE THE ENORMOUS DEMONIC ARMY OF CHINA IN REVELATION 9, BUT IF THESE THINGS HAPPEN THEN YOU SHALL KNOW THAT UNFAITHFUL EVIL [SEX], WHICH IS ONLY THE GREAT ULTIMATE BONFIRE OF UNFAITHFULNESS, THAT IS, LOCKED UP IN ITS ULTIMATE UNFAITHFUL EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) IN JAMES 3:1-18 & ACTS 19:11-41 IS RAMPADE ON OUR LANDS, UNTIL THE GREAT YAHWEH SAYS “IT IS ENOUGH!”* AND HOW IS THE YAHWEH PRISON ETERNALLY BUILT FOR THIS GODDAMN EVIL? SIMPLY, THE YAHWEH PRISON IS THE ULTIMATE VOID, WHERE YAHWEH CAN ONLY AUTHORIZE IT AND THIS GODDAMN EVIL IS LOCKED UP ONLY BY YAHWEH IN THIS ULTIMATE VOID, WITH ALSO THE YAHWEH EXPUNGMENT ON ITS DIRECT OUTSIDE OF THE ULTIMATE VOID TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY, SO THAT ALL INFINITE CREATURES FOREVERMORE CAN NEVER BE CORRUPTED AND/OR CONTROLLED ANYMORE FOREVERMORE BY THIS GODDAMN EVIL!!!*), THE GREATEST OF THEM (THE ANGEL OF GREATNESS), EVEN GABRIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE FIRE, BARDIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE HAIL, RUHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WIND, BARKIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE LIGHTNING, ZA'MIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE HURRICANE, ZAKKIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE STORM, SUI'EL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE EARTHQUAKE, ZA'FIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SHOWERS, RA'MIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE THUNDER, RA'SHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WHIRLWIND, SHALGIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SNOW, MATRIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE RAIN, SHAMSHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE DAY, LELIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE NIGHT, GALGLIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SOLAR SYSTEM, OFANIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WHEEL OF THE MOON, KOKABIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE STARS, AND RAHTIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE CONSTELLATIONS.*** | | ***WHEN (1ST) ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS TRANSFORMED INTO (FIERY) METATRON [2ND ENOCH YAHWEH], HIS BODY (FIRE BODY) WAS TURNED INTO CELESTIAL FIRE, HIS FLESH BECAME FLAME (FIRE FLESH), HIS VEINS FIRE (FIRE VEINS), HIS BONES GLIMMERING COALS (FIRE BONES), THE LIGHT OF HIS EYES (FIRE EYES), HEAVENLY BRIGHTNESS (FIRE ETERNITY’S HEAVEN), HIS EYEBALLS TORCHES OF FIRE (FIRE EYEBALLS), HIS HAIR A FLARING BLAZE (FIRE HAIR COVER), ALL HIS LIMBS (FIRE LIMBS) AND ORGANS (FIRE ORGANS) BURNING SPARKS, AND HIS FRAME (FIRE SKIN FRAME) A CONSUMING FIRE. TO RIGHT OF (FIRE RIGHT SIDE) HIM SPARKLED FLAMES OF FIRE, TO LEFT (FIRE LEFT SIDE) OF HIM BURNT TORCHES OF FIRE, AND ON ALL SIDES (FIRE 360 DEGREES TURNING EVERY WHICH INFINITE WAY), HE WAS ENGIRDLED (FIRE ENGIRDLED) BY STORM (FIRE STORM) AND WHIRLWIND (FIRE WHIRLWIND), HURRICANE (FIRE HURRICANE) AND THUNDERING (FIRE THUNDERING).” THIS IS “THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AGE OF THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY 72-WINGED OMNI-LIVING CREATURE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)” COMING BACK ON THE EARTH AT THE ULTIMATE ENDTIME IN HAGGADAH; DANIEL 7:9-14; 8:8-14; MARK 13:32-37; EPHESIANS 4:6; REVELATION 4-5; 10-11; 21-22; ACTS 29:1-2 WITH AN ACTS 30 & ACTS 31.*** |  * **THIS IS THE IMMUTABLE WAY THAT ENOCH YAHWEH WENT TO CLEAR THE IMMUTABLE WAY FOR EVERYBODY, TO BE ABLE TO GET TO HIS OWN STEPHEN YAHWEH TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE WITHOUT EVER DYING, WITHOUT ANY BEGINNING (BACKDATED) AND FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY ENDING (UPDATED)!!! ENOCH WENT THROUGH THIS OLD SEXUAL HEAVEN AS DID JESUS, THAT BECAME THE NEW HEAVEN ON THE NEW EARTH, BUT ENOCH NEVER DID DIE ONCE, AS DID JESUS DYING ONCE, THAT IS, THIS RESTORED, SAVED, ARRIVED 0TH HEAVEN ONLY & THEN ENOCH, AS WELL AS JESUS IS RAISED TO THE NEW SEXLESS HEAVEN, THAT IS, THE 1ST HEAVEN TO THE 11TH HEAVEN, THEN THE 12TH HEAVEN AT THE RIGHT HAND OF STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! ENOCH HAS ULTIMATELY SAVED FOREVERMORE & ULTIMATELY GODJUSTIFIED FOREVERMORE EVERYBODY, THAT IS, THOSE MOTHERFUCKERS (EXODUS 23:21-22) WHO ONLY SERVE & ONLY FOLLOW ENOCH’S SEXLESS WAYS WITH ENOCH’S NO ETERNAL SHIT, WITH ENOCH’S NO ETERNAL HORSESHIT & WITH ENOCH’S NO ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPBULLSHIT TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE WITHOUT EVER DYING, FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN BEGINNING (BACKDATED) & FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN ENDING (UPDATED)!!! ENOCH IS ALWAYS IN SOVEREIGN GODDAMN CONTROL BECAUSE YAHWEH IS ALWAYS IN SOVEREIGN GODDAMN CONTROL BECAUSE ENOCH IS NEVER FORSAKEN!!!** * **JESUS WAS RAISED TO EARTH, NOT TO HEAVEN. WE SHOULD NOT CONFUSE THE RESURRECTION AND THE ASCENSION. THE GRAVE OF JOSEPH OF ARIMATHEA WAS EMPTY. AFTER HIS RESURRECTION, JESUS’S BODY WAS CLEARLY TRANSFORMED, BUT IT WAS STILL THE VERY SAME PHYSICAL BODY THAT WAS LAID IN THE TOMB. THIS RESURRECTION IS THE FIRSTFRUITS OF THE GENERAL RESURRECTION (**[**1 COR. 15:20, 23**](https://www.esv.org/verses/1%20Cor.%2015%3A20%2C%2023/)**). OUR BODIES WILL ALSO BE RAISED IN A WAY THAT WILL ALLOW US TO LIVE IN THE NEW HEAVENS AND THE NEW EARTH. WE DO NOT KNOW ALL THE DETAILS OF WHAT THIS WILL LOOK LIKE, BUT WE KNOW THAT “WE SHALL BE LIKE HIM” (**[**1 JOHN 3:2**](https://www.esv.org/verses/1%20John%203%3A2/)**). CHRISTIANITY IS A RESURRECTION RELIGION.** * **What does the Bible say about the New Jerusalem? - BibleAsk** * **ENOCH IS RAISED TO THE NEW SEXLESS HEAVEN ABOVE & BEYOND THE NEW HEAVEN ON THE NEW EARTH. THIS IS THE 1ST HEAVEN TO THE 12TH HEAVEN!!!**   **2 ENOCH 3-37 (THIS IS THE FULL 0 LEVEL TO 33 LEVELS) |ABOUT THE TAKING AWAY OF ENOCH; HOW THE ANGELS TOOK HIM ON THE 1ST HEAVEN. “2.”| AND IT CAME ABOUT, WHEN I HAD SPOKEN TO MY SONS, THOSE MEN CALLED ME. AND THEY TOOK ME UP ONTO THEIR WINGS, AND CARRIED ME UP TO THE FIRST HEAVEN, AND PLACED ME ON THE CLOUDS. •AND, BEHOLD, THEY WERE MOVING. AND THERE I PERCEIVED THE AIR HIGHER UP, AND HIGHER STILL I SAW THE ETHER. •AND THEY PLACED ME ON THE FIRST HEAVEN. AND THEY SHOWED ME A VAST OCEAN, MUCH BIGGER THAN THE EARTHLY OCEAN. 4 |ABOUT THE ANGELS WHO GOVERN THE STARS. “3.”| THEY LED BEFORE MY FACE THE ELDERS, THE RULERS OF THE STELLAR ORDERS. AND THEY SHOWED ME THE 200 ANGELS WHO GOVERN THE STARS AND THE HEAVENLY COMBINATIONS. •AND THEY FLY WITH THEIR WINGS, AND DO THE ROUNDS OF ALL THE PLANETS. 5 |ABOUT HOW THE ANGELS GUARD THE STOREHOUSES OF THE SNOW. WORD “4.”| AND THERE I PERCEIVED THE TREASURIES OF THE SNOW AND THE ICE, AND THE ANGELS WHO GUARD THEIR TERRIBLE STOREHOUSES, • AND THE TREASURY OF THE CLOUDS, FROM WHICH THEY COME OUT AND GO IN. 6 |ABOUT THE DEW AND ABOUT OLIVE OIL AND VARIOUS FLOWERS. WORD “5.”| AND THEY SHOWED ME THE TREASURIES OF THE DEW, LIKE OLIVE OIL. AND THE APPEARANCE OF ITS IMAGE WAS LIKE EVERY KIND OF EARTHLY FLOWER , ONLY MORE NUMEROUS; AND THE ANGELS WHO GUARD THEIR TREASURIES, HOW THEY ARE SHUT AND OPENED. 7 |ABOUT HOW ENOCH WAS TAKEN TO THE 2ND HEAVEN. WORD “6.”| AND THOSE MEN PICKED ME UP AND BROUGHT ME UP TO THE SECOND HEAVEN. AND THEY SHOWED ME, AND I SAW A DARKNESS GREATER THAN EARTHLY DARKNESS. AND THERE I PERCEIVED PRISONERS UNDER GUARD, HANGING UP, WAITING FOR THE MEASURELESS JUDGMENT. •AND THOSE ANGELS HAVE THE APPEARANCE OF DARKNESS ITSELF, MORE THAN EARTHLY DARKNESS. AND UNCEASINGLY THEY MADE WEEPING, ALL THE DAY LONG. AND I SAID TO THE MEN WHO WERE WITH ME, “WHY ARE THESE ONES BEING TORMENTED UNCEASINGLY?” •THOSE MEN ANSWERED ME, “THESE ARE THOSE WHO TURNED AWAY FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), WHO DID NOT OBEY THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S COMMANDMENTS, BUT OF THEIR OWN WILL PLOTTED TOGETHER AND TURNED AWAY WITH THEIR PRINCE AND WITH THOSE WHO ARE UNDER RESTRAINT IN THE FIFTH HEAVEN.” •AND I FELT VERY SORRY FOR THEM; AND THOSE ANGELS BOWED DOWN TO ME AND SAID TO ME, “MAN OF GOD, PRAY FOR US TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!” AND I ANSWERED THEM AND SAID, “WHO AM I, A MORTAL MAN, THAT I SHOULD PRAY FOR ANGELS? WHO KNOWS WHERE I AM GOING AND WHAT WILL CONFRONT ME? OR WHO INDEED WILL PRAY FOR ME?” 8 |ABOUT THE TAKING OF ENOCH TO THE 3RD HEAVEN. WORD “7.”| AND THOSE MEN TOOK ME FROM THERE, AND THEY BROUGHT ME UP TO THE THIRD HEAVEN, AND SET ME DOWN |THERE|. THEN I LOOKED DOWNWARD, AND I SAW PARADISE. AND THAT PLACE IS INCONCEIVABLY PLEASANT. AND I SAW THE TREES IN FULL FLOWER. AND THEIR FRUITS WERE RIPE AND PLEASANT-SMELLING, WITH EVERY FOOD IN YIELD AND GIVING OFF PROFUSELY A PLEASANT FRAGRANCE. AND IN THE MIDST (OF THEM WAS) THE TREE OF LIFE, AT THAT PLACE WHERE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) TAKES A REST WHEN HE GOES INTO PARADISE. AND THAT TREE IS INDESCRIBABLE FOR PLEASANTNESS AND FINE FRAGRANCE, AND MORE BEAUTIFUL THAN ANY (OTHER) CREATED THING THAT EXISTS. •AND FROM EVERY DIRECTION IT HAS AN APPEARANCE WHICH IS GOOD-LOOKING AND CRIMSON, AND WITH THE FORM OF FIRE. AND IT COVERS THE WHOLE OF PARADISE. AND IT HAS SOMETHING OF EVERY ORCHARD TREE AND OF EVERY FRUIT. AND ITS ROOT IS IN PARADISE AT THE EXIT THAT LEADS TO THE EARTH. AND PARADISE IS IN BETWEEN THE CORRUPTIBLE AND THE INCORRUPTIBLE. AND TWO STREAMS COME FORTH, ONE A SOURCE OF HONEY AND MILK, AND A SOURCE WHICH PRODUCES OIL AND WINE. AND IT IS DIVIDED INTO 4 PARTS, AND THEY GO AROUND WITH A QUIET MOVEMENT. AND THEY COME OUT INTO THE PARADISE OF EDEM, BETWEEN THE CORRUPTIBLE AND THE INCORRUPTIBLE. AND FROM THERE THEY PASS ALONG AND DIVIDE INTO 40 PARTS. AND IT PROCEEDS IN DESCENT ALONG THE EARTH, AND THEY HAVE A REVOLUTION IN THEIR CYCLE, JUST LIKE THE OTHER ATMOSPHERIC ELEMENTS. AND THERE IS NO UNFRUITFUL TREE THERE, AND EVERY TREE IS WELL FRUITED, AND EVERY PLACE IS BLESSED. AND THERE ARE 300 ANGELS, VERY BRIGHT, WHO LOOK AFTER PARADISE; AND WITH NEVER-CEASING VOICE AND PLEASANT SINGING THEY WORSHIP THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) EVERY DAY AND HOUR. AND I SAID, “HOW VERY PLEASANT IS THIS PLACE!” AND THOSE MEN SAID TO ME: 9 |THE REVELATION TO ENOCH OF THE PLACE OF THOSE WHO ARE RIGHTEOUS AND KIND. WORD “8.”| “THIS PLACE, ENOCH, HAS BEEN PREPARED FOR THE RIGHTEOUS, WHO SUFFER EVERY KIND OF CALAMITY IN THEIR LIFE AND WHO AFFLICT THEIR SOULS, AND WHO AVERT THEIR EYES FROM INJUSTICE, AND WHO CARRY OUT RIGHTEOUS JUDGMENT, AND WHO GIVE BREAD TO THE HUNGRY, AND WHO COVER THE NAKED WITH CLOTHING, AND WHO LIFT UP THE FALLEN AND WHO HELP THE INJURED AND THE ORPHANS, AND WHO WALK WITHOUT A DEFECT BEFORE THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND WHO WORSHIP HIM (THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) & THE GREAT I AM WHO I AM) ONLY – EVEN FOR THEM THIS PLACE HAS BEEN PREPARED AS AN ETERNAL INHERITANCE.” 10 |HERE THEY SHOWED ENOCH THE FRIGHTFUL PLACE AND VARIOUS TORTURES. WORD “9.”| AND THOSE MEN CARRIED ME TO THE NORTHERN REGION; AND THEY SHOWED ME THERE A VERY FRIGHTFUL PLACE; AND ALL KINDS OF TORTURE AND TORMENT ARE IN THAT PLACE, CRUEL DARKNESS AND LIGHTLESS GLOOM. AND THERE IS NO LIGHT THERE, AND A BLACK FIRE BLAZES UP PERPETUALLY, WITH A RIVER OF FIRE THAT COMES OUT OVER THE WHOLE PLACE, FIRE HERE, FREEZING ICE THERE, AND IT DRIES UP AND IT FREEZES; AND VERY CRUEL PLACES OF DETENTION AND DARK AND MERCILESS ANGELS, CARRYING INSTRUMENTS OF ATROCITIES TORTURING WITHOUT PITY. AND I SAID, “WOE, WOE! HOW VERY FRIGHTFUL THIS PLACE IS!” AND THOSE MEN SAID TO ME, “THIS PLACE, ENOCH, HAS BEEN PREPARED FOR THOSE WHO DO NOT GLORIFY GOD, WHO PRACTICE ON THE EARTH THE SIN |WHICH IS AGAINST NATURE, WHICH IS CHILD CORRUPTION IN THE ANUS IN THE MANNER OF SODOM|, OF WITCHCRAFT, ENCHANTMENTS, DIVINATIONS, TRAFFICKING WITH DEMONS, WHO BOAST ABOUT THEIR EVIL DEEDS – |STEALING, LYING, INSULTING, COVETING, RESENTMENT, FORNICATION, MURDER| – •AND WHO STEAL THE SOULS OF MEN SECRETLY, SEIZING THE POOR BY THE THROAT, TAKING AWAY THEIR POSSESSIONS, ENRICHING THEMSELVES FROM THE POSSESSIONS OF OTHERS, DEFRAUDING THEM; WHO, WHEN THEY ARE ABLE TO PROVIDE SUSTENANCE, BRING ABOUT THE DEATH OF THE HUNGRY BY STARVATION; AND, WHEN THEY ARE ABLE TO PROVIDE CLOTHING, TAKE AWAY THE LAST GARMENT OF THE NAKED; •WHO DO NOT ACKNOWLEDGE THEIR CREATOR, BUT BOW DOWN TO IDOLS WHICH HAVE NO SOULS, WHICH CAN NEITHER SEE NOR HEAR, VAIN GODS; CONSTRUCTING IMAGES, AND BOWING DOWN TO VILE THINGS MADE BY HANDS – FOR ALL THESE THIS PLACE HAS BEEN PREPARED AS AN ETERNAL REWARD.” 11 |HERE THEY TOOK ENOCH TO THE 4TH HEAVEN, WHERE THE SOLAR AND LUNAR TRACKS ARE. WORD “10.”| AND THOSE MEN TOOK ME AND THEY CARRIED ME UP TO THE FOURTH HEAVEN. AND THEY SHOWED ME THERE ALL THE MOVEMENTS AND SEQUENCES, AND ALL THE RAYS OF SOLAR AND LUNAR LIGHT. •AND I MEASURED THEIR MOVEMENTS AND I COMPARED THEIR LIGHT. AND I SAW THAT THE SUN HAS A LIGHT SEVEN TIMES GREATER THAN THE MOON. AND I SAW HIS CIRCLE AND HIS WHEELS ON WHICH HE ALWAYS GOES, GOING PAST ALWAYS LIKE THE WIND WITH QUITE MARVELOUS SPEED. AND HIS COMING AND HIS RETURN GIVE HIM NO REST, DAY AND NIGHT. AND 4 GREAT STARS, EACH STAR HAVING 1000 STARS UNDER IT, ON THE RIGHT HAND SIDE OF THE SUN’S CHARIOT, AND 4 ON THE LEFT-HAND SIDE, EACH ONE HAVING 1000 STARS UNDER IT, ALL TOGETHER 8000, GOING WITH THE SUN PERPETUALLY. AND 150,000 |ANGELS| ACCOMPANY HIM IN THE DAYTIME, AND AT NIGHT 1000. AND |100| ANGELS GO IN FRONT OF THE SUN’S CHARIOT, SIX-WINGED, IN FLAMING FIRE; AND THE SUN BLAZES UP AND SETS THE 100 ANGELS ON FIRE. 12 |ABOUT THE VERY WONDERFUL SOLAR ELEMENTS. WORD “11.”| AND |I LOOKED AND SAW| FLYING SPIRITS, THE SOLAR ELEMENTS, CALLED PHOENIXES AND KHALKEDRAS, STRANGE AND WONDERFUL. FOR THEIR FORM WAS THAT OF A LION, THEIR TAIL THAT OF A …, AND THEIR HEAD THAT OF A CROCODILE. THEIR APPEARANCE WAS MULTICOLORED, LIKE A RAINBOW. •THEIR SIZE WAS 900 MEASURES. THEIR WINGS WERE THOSE OF ANGELS, BUT THEY HAVE 12 WINGS EACH. THEY ACCOMPANY AND RUN WITH THE SUN, CARRYING HEAT AND DEW, 〈AND 〉 WHATEVER IS COMMANDED |THEM| FROM GOD. THUS HE GOES THROUGH A CYCLE, AND HE GOES DOWN AND HE RISES UP ACROSS THE SKY AND BENEATH THE EARTH WITH THE LIGHT OF HIS RAYS. AND HE WAS THERE, ON THE TRACK, UNCEASINGLY. 13 |THE ANGELS PICKED ENOCH UP AND SET HIM DOWN IN THE EAST, AT THE SOLAR GATES. WORD “12.”| AND THOSE MEN CARRIED ME AWAY TO THE EAST 〈OF THAT HEAVEN〉. 〈|AND THEY SHOWED ME|〉 THE SOLAR GATES THROUGH WHICH THE SUN COMES OUT ACCORDING TO THE APPOINTMENT OF THE SEASONS AND ACCORDING TO THE PHASES OF THE MOON, FOR THE ENTIRE YEAR, AND ACCORDING TO THE NUMBERS ON THE HOROLOGE, DAY AND NIGHT. •AND I SAW 6 OPEN GATES, EACH GATE HAVING 61 STADIA AND A QUARTER OF A STADIUM. AND I MEASURED CAREFULLY AND I FIGURED OUT THEIR SIZE TO BE SO MUCH – THROUGH WHICH THE SUN COMES OUT AND GOES OFF TO THE WEST. AND IT BECOMES EVEN AND GOES THROUGH ALL THE MONTHS. 〈AND THE 1ST GATE HE COMES OUT FOR 42 DAYS, THE SECOND 35 DAYS, THE THIRD 35 DAYS, THE FOURTH 35 DAYS, THE FIFTH 35 DAYS, THE SIXTH 42 DAYS.〉 AND THEN ONCE MORE HE DOES AN ABOUT-TURN AND GOES BACK THE OTHER WAY FROM THE SIXTH GATE, ACCORDING TO THE ROUND OF THE SEASONS: 〈AND HE GOES IN THROUGH THE FIFTH GATE 35 DAYS, THE 4TH 35 DAYS, THE 3RD 35 DAYS, THE SECOND 35 DAYS〉. AND SO 〈THE DAYS OF 〉 THE WHOLE YEAR ARE COMPLETED, ACCORDING TO THE CYCLE OF THE FOUR SEASONS. 14 |THEY CARRIED ENOCH TO THE WEST. WORD “13.”| AND THEN THOSE MEN CARRIED ME AWAY TO THE WEST OF THE HEAVEN, AND THEY SHOWED ME SIX LARGE OPEN GATES, CORRESPONDING TO THE CIRCUIT OF THE EASTERN GATES, OPPOSITE THEM, WHERE THE SUN SETS ACCORDING TO THE NUMBER OF THE DAYS, 365 AND ¼. THUS HE GOES BACK ONCE AGAIN TO THE EASTERN GATES, UNDER THE EARTH. 〈AND WHEN HE GOES OUT FROM THE WESTERN GATES〉, HE TAKES OFF HIS LIGHT, THE SPLENDOR WHICH IS HIS RADIANCE, 〈AND FOUR HUNDRED ANGELS TAKE HIS CROWN AND CARRY IT TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)〉. •FOR, SINCE HIS SHINING CROWN IS WITH GOD, WITH 400 ANGELS GUARDING IT, THE SUN 〈TURNS HIS CHARIOT AROUND〉 AND GOES BACK UNDER THE EARTH ON WHEELS, WITHOUT THE GREAT LIGHT WHICH IS HIS GREAT RADIANCE AND ORNAMENT. |AND HE REMAINS| FOR SEVEN GREAT HOURS IN NIGHT. AND THE CHARIOT SPENDS HALF ITS TIME UNDER THE EARTH. AND WHEN HE COMES TO THE EASTERN APPROACHES, IN THE 8TH HOUR OF THE NIGHT, 〈THE ANGELS, THE 4 HUNDRED ANGELS, BRING BACK THE CROWN, AND CROWN HIM〉. AND HIS BRIGHTNESS AND THE SHINING OF HIS CROWN ARE SEEN BEFORE SUNRISE. AND THE SUN BLAZES OUT MORE THAN FIRE DOES. 15 |THE SOLAR ELEMENTS, THE PHOENIXES AND THE KHALKEDRAS, BURST INTO SONG.| AND THEN THE SOLAR ELEMENTS, CALLED PHOENIXES AND KHALKEDRAS, BURST INTO SONG. THAT IS WHY EVERY BIRD FLAPS ITS WINGS, REJOICING AT THE GIVER OF LIGHT. AND THEY BURST INTO SONG AT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S COMMAND: THE LIGHT-GIVER IS COMING, TO GIVE RADIANCE TO THE WHOLE WORLD; AND THE MORNING WATCH APPEARS, WHICH IS THE SUN’S RAYS. AND THE SUN COMES OUT OVER THE FACE OF THE EARTH, AND RETRIEVES HIS RADIANCE, TO GIVE LIGHT TO ALL THE FACE OF THE EARTH. AND THEY SHOWED ME THIS CALCULATION OF THE SUN’S MOVEMENT, AND THE GATES BY WHICH HE GOES IN AND GOES OUT; FOR THESE ARE THE GREAT GATES WHICH GOD CREATED TO BE AN ANNUAL HOROLOGE. THIS IS WHY THE SUN HAS THE GREATER HEAT; AND THE CYCLE FOR HIM GOES ON FOR 28 YEARS, AND BEGINS ONCE MORE FROM THE START. 16 |THEY PICKED ENOCH UP AND PLACED HIM ONCE MORE IN THE EAST AT THE ORBIT OF THE MOON. WORD “15.”| AND ANOTHER CALCULATION THOSE MEN SHOWED ME, THAT OF THE MOON, AND ALL THE MOVEMENTS AND PHASES; 〈AND 〉 12 BIG GATES, CROWNED FROM THE WEST TO THE EAST, THROUGH WHICH THE MOON GOES IN AND GOES OUT, IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE REGULAR SEASONS. SHE GOES IN BY THE FIRST WESTERN GATE, IN THE PLACE OF THE SUN –**   |  | | --- | | **BY THE 1ST GATE FOR 31 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 2ND        FOR 35 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 3RD        FOR 30 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 4TH        FOR 30 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **〈|THE 5TH        FOR 31 DAYS|〉 〈EXTRAORDINARILY〉 / |EXACTLY|,**  **〈|THE 6TH        FOR 31 DAYS EXACTLY|〉 ,**  **THE 7TH        FOR 30 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 8TH        FOR 31 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 9TH        FOR 31 |35| DAYS 〈ACCURATELY〉,**  **THE 10TH      FOR 30 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 11TH      FOR 31 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 12TH      FOR 22 |28| DAYS EXACTLY.** |   **THUS LIKEWISE BY THE WESTERN GATES IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE CYCLE, AND IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE NUMBER OF THE EASTERN GATES. AND THUS SHE GOES, AND COMPLETES THE SOLAR YEAR 365 AND ½ OF ONE DAY. BUT THE LUNAR YEAR HAS 354, MAKING 12 MONTHS, 〈CALCULATED〉 IN ACCORDANCE WITH 29 DAYS. AND IT LACKS 12 DAYS OF THE SOLAR CYCLE, WHICH ARE THE LUNAR EPACTS FOR EACH YEAR. ALSO, THE GREAT CYCLE CONTAINS 532 YEARS. IT PASSES BY THE QUARTERS FOR THREE YEARS, AND THE FOURTH COMPLETES IT EXACTLY. FOR THIS REASON THEY ARE TAKEN AWAY, OUTSIDE HEAVEN, FOR THREE YEARS; AND THEY ARE NOT ADDED TO THE NUMBER OF THE DAYS, BECAUSE THESE ONES CHANGE THE SEASONS OF THE YEAR – TWO NEW MOONS IN AUGMENTATION, TWO OTHERS IN DIMINUTION. •AND WHEN THE WESTERN GATES ARE COMPLETED, SHE TURNS AROUND AND GOES TO THE EASTERN ONES WITH 〈HER〉 LIGHT. THUS SHE GOES, DAY AND NIGHT, IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE HEAVENLY CYCLES, LOWER THAN ALL THE CYCLES, SWIFTER THAN THE HEAVENLY WINDS, AND SPIRITS AND ELEMENTS AND FLYING ANGELS, WITH 6 WINGS TO EACH ANGEL. •AND THE MOON HAS A SEVENFOLD INTERCALATION, AND A PERIOD OF REVOLUTION OF 19 YEARS. AND SHE BEGINS ONCE AGAIN FROM THE START. 17 |ABOUT THE ANGELIC SONGS WHICH IT IS NOT POSSIBLE TO DESCRIBE. WORD “16.”| IN THE MIDDLE OF THE HEAVEN I SAW ARMED TROOPS, WORSHIPING THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH TYMPANI AND PIPES AND UNCEASING VOICES, AND PLEASANT |VOICES AND PLEASANT AND UNCEASING| AND VARIOUS SONGS, WHICH IT IS IMPOSSIBLE TO DESCRIBE. AND EVERY MIND WOULD BE QUITE ASTONISHED, SO MARVELOUS AND WONDERFUL IS THE SINGING OF THESE ANGELS. AND I WAS DELIGHTED, LISTENING TO THEM. 18 |ABOUT THE TAKING OF ENOCH TO THE FIFTH HEAVEN. WORD “17.”| AND THOSE MEN TOOK ME UP ON THEIR WINGS AND PLACED ME ON THE FIFTH HEAVEN. AND I SAW THERE MANY INNUMERABLE ARMIES CALLED GRIGORI. AND THEIR APPEARANCE WAS LIKE THE APPEARANCE OF A HUMAN BEING, AND THEIR SIZE WAS LARGER THAN THAT OF LARGE GIANTS. •AND THEIR FACES WERE DEJECTED, AND THE SILENCE OF THEIR MOUTHS WAS PERPETUAL. AND THERE WAS NO LITURGY IN THE FIFTH HEAVEN. 〈|AND I SAID TO THE MEN WHO WERE WITH ME, “WHAT IS THE EXPLANATION THAT THESE ONES ARE SO VERY DEJECTED, AND THEIR FACES MISERABLE, AND THEIR MOUTHS SILENT? AND (WHY) IS THERE NO LITURGY IN THIS HEAVEN?”|〉 •AND THOSE MEN ANSWERED ME, “THESE ARE THE GRIGORI, WHO TURNED ASIDE FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), 200 MYRIADS, TOGETHER WITH THEIR PRINCE SATANAIL. AND SIMILAR TO THEM ARE THOSE WHO WENT DOWN AS PRISONERS IN THEIR TRAIN, WHO ARE IN THE SECOND HEAVEN, IMPRISONED IN GREAT DARKNESS. AND THREE OF THEM DESCENDED TO THE EARTH FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S THRONE ONTO THE PLACE ERMON. AND THEY BROKE THE PROMISE ON THE SHOULDER OF MOUNT ERMON. AND THEY SAW THE DAUGHTERS OF MEN, HOW BEAUTIFUL THEY WERE; AND THEY TOOK WIVES FOR THEMSELVES, AND THE EARTH WAS DEFILED BY THEIR DEEDS. WHO 〈AND THE WIVES OF MEN CREATED GREAT EVIL〉 IN THE ENTIRE TIME OF THIS AGE ACTED LAWLESSLY AND PRACTICED MISCEGENATION AND GAVE BIRTH TO GIANTS AND GREAT MONSTERS AND GREAT ENMITY. AND THAT IS WHY GOD HAS JUDGED THEM WITH A GREAT JUDGMENT; AND THEY MOURN THEIR BROTHERS, AND THEY WILL BE OUTRAGES ON THE GREAT DAY OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).” •AND I SAID TO THE GRIGORI, “I HAVE SEEN YOUR BROTHERS AND THEIR DEEDS AND THEIR TORMENTS 〈AND〉 THEIR GREAT 〈PRAYERS〉; AND I HAVE PRAYED FOR THEM. BUT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAS SENTENCED THEM UNDER THE EARTH UNTIL HEAVEN AND EARTH ARE ENDED FOREVER.” •AND I SAID, “WHY ARE YOU WAITING FOR YOUR BROTHERS? AND WHY DON’T YOU PERFORM THE LITURGY BEFORE THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)? START UP YOUR LITURGY, AND PERFORM THE LITURGY BEFORE THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), SO THAT YOU DO NOT ENRAGE YOUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD 〈GOD〉 TO THE LIMIT.” AND THEY RESPONDED TO MY RECOMMENDATIONS, AND THEY STOOD IN FOUR REGIMENTS IN THIS HEAVEN. AND BEHOLD, WHILE I WAS STANDING WITH THOSE MEN, 4 TRUMPETS TRUMPETED IN UNISON WITH A GREAT SOUND, AND THE GRIGORI BURST INTO SINGING IN UNISON. AND THEIR VOICE ROSE IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), PITEOUSLY AND TOUCHINGLY. 19 |ABOUT THE TAKING OF ENOCH TO THE 6TH HEAVEN. WORD “18.”| AND THOSE MEN TOOK ME FROM THERE, AND THEY CARRIED ME UP TO THE 6TH HEAVEN. AND I SAW THERE 7 GROUPS OF ANGELS, BRILLIANT AND VERY GLORIOUS. AND THEIR FACES WERE MORE RADIANT THAN THE RADIANCE OF THE SUN, AND THERE WAS NO DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THEIR FACES OR IN THEIR DIMENSIONS OF IN THE STYLE OF THEIR CLOTHING. AND THESE GROUPS CARRY OUT AND CAREFULLY STUDY THE MOVEMENTS OF THE STARS, AND THE REVOLUTION OF THE SUN AND THE PHASES OF THE MOON, AND THE WELL-BEING OF THE COSMOS. AND WHEN THEY SEE ANY EVIL ACTIVITY, THEY PUT THE COMMANDMENTS AND INSTRUCTIONS IN ORDER, AND THE SWEET CHORAL SINGING AND EVERY KIND OF GLORIOUS PRAISE. THESE ARE THE ARCHANGELS WHO ARE OVER THE ANGELS; AND THEY HARMONIZE ALL EXISTENCE, HEAVENLY AND EARTHLY; AND ANGELS WHO ARE OVER SEASONS AND YEARS, AND ANGELS WHO ARE OVER RIVERS AND THE OCEAN, AND ANGELS WHO ARE OVER THE FRUITS OF THE EARTH AND OVER EVERY KIND OF GRASS, AND WHO GIVE EVERY KIND OF FOOD TO EVERY KIND OF LIVING THING; AND ANGELS WHO RECORD ALL HUMAN SOULS, AND ALL THEIR DEEDS, AND THEIR LIVES BEFORE THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). AND IN THE MIDST OF THEM ARE 7 PHOENIXES AND 7 CHERUBIM AND 7 SIX-WINGED BEINGS, HAVING BUT ONE VOICE AND SINGING IN UNISON. AND THEIR SONG IS NOT TO BE REPORTED; AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS DELIGHTED BY HIS FOOTSTOOL. 20 |FROM THERE THEY TOOK ENOCH INTO THE 7TH HEAVEN. WORD “19.”| AND THOSE MEN LIFTED ME UP FROM THERE, AND THEY CARRIED ME UP TO THE 7TH HEAVEN. AND I SAW THERE AN EXCEPTIONALLY GREAT LIGHT, AND ALL THE FIERY ARMIES OF THE GREAT ARCHANGELS, AND THE INCORPOREAL FORCES AND THE DOMINIONS AND THE ORIGINS AND THE AUTHORITIES, THE CHERUBIM AND THE SERAPHIM AND THE MANY-EYED THRONES; (AND) 5 {9|P|, 10〈R〉} REGIMENTS AND THE SHINING *OTANIM* STATIONS. AND I WAS TERRIFIED, AND I TREMBLED WITH A GREAT FEAR. AND THOSE MEN PICKED ME UP AND LED ME INTO THEIR 〈MIDST〉. AND THEY SAID TO ME, “BE BRAVE, ENOCH! DON’T BE FRIGHTENED!” AND THEY SHOWED (ME) THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), FROM A DISTANCE, SITTING ON HIS EXCEEDINGLY HIGH THRONE. FOR WHAT |IS ON THE 10TH HEAVEN, SINCE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS PRESENT THERE? AND ON THE 10TH HEAVEN| IS GOD, AND IT IS CALLED IN THE HEBREW LANGUAGE ARAVOTH. AND ALL THE HEAVENLY ARMIES CAME AND STOOD ON THE TEN STEPS, CORRESPONDING TO THEIR RANKS, AND THEY DID OBEISANCE TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). AND THEN THEY WENT TO THEIR PLACES IN JOY AND MERRIMENT AND IN IMMEASURABLE LIGHT, SINGING SONGS WITH SOFT AND GENTLE VOICES, WHILE PRESENTING THE LITURGY TO HIM GLORIOUSLY. 21 |ABOUT HOW HERE THE ANGELS LEFT ENOCH AT THE EDGE OF THE 7TH HEAVEN, AND DEPARTED FROM HIM INVISIBLY. WORD “20.”|  AND THEY DO NOT LEAVE BY NIGHT, NOR DEPART BY DAY, STANDING IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND CARRYING OUT HIS WILL – CHERUBIM AND SERAPHIM STANDING ALL AROUND HIS THRONE, SIX-WINGED AND MANY-EYED; |AND| THEY COVER HIS ENTIRE THRONE, SINGING WITH GENTLE VOICE, IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). HOLY, HOLY, HOLY, OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) |OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)| SABAOTH, HEAVEN AND EARTH ARE FULL OF HIS GLORY. AND WHEN I HAD SEEN ALL THESE THINGS, THOSE MEN SAID TO ME, “ENOCH, UP TO THIS POINT WE HAVE BEEN COMMANDED TO TRAVEL WITH YOU.” AND THE MEN WENT AWAY FROM ME, AND FROM THEN ON I DID NOT SEE THEM ANYMORE. BUT I, I REMAINED ALONE AT THE EDGE OF THE SEVENTH HEAVEN. AND I BECAME TERRIFIED; AND I FELL ON MY FACE, AND I SAID IN MYSELF, “WOE TO ME! WHAT HAS HAPPENED TO ME?” AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SENT ONE OF HIS GLORIOUS ONES, THE ARCHANGEL GABRIEL. AND HE SAID TO ME, “BE BRAVE, ENOCH! DON’T BE FRIGHTENED! STAND UP, AND COME WITH ME AND STAND IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) FOREVER.” AND I ANSWERED HIM AND SAID, “WOE TO ME, MY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)! MY SOUL HAS DEPARTED FROM ME FROM FEAR AND HORROR. AND CALL 〈TO ME〉 THE TWO MEN WHO BROUGHT ME TO THIS PLACE, BECAUSE I HAVE PUT MY CONFIDENCE IN THEM, AND WITH THEM I WILL GO BEFORE THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).” •〈|AND GABRIEL CARRIED ME UP, LIKE A LEAF CARRIED UP BY THE WIND.| HE MOVED ME ALONG〉 AND PUT ME DOWN IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). •AND I SAW THE EIGHTH HEAVEN, WHICH IS CALLED IN THE HEBREW LANGUAGE MUZALOTH, THE CHANGER OF THE SEASONS, OF DRY AND OF WET, AND THE 12 ZODIACS, WHICH ARE ABOVE THE SEVENTH HEAVEN. AND I SAW THE NINTH HEAVEN, WHICH IN THE HEBREW LANGUAGE IS CALLED KUKHAVIM, WHERE THE HEAVENLY HOUSES OF THE 12 ZODIACS ARE. 22 |IN THE 10TH HEAVEN THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL BROUGHT ENOCH IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). WORD “21.”| AND ON THE 10TH HEAVEN, ARAVOTH, I SAW THE VIEW OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), LIKE IRON MADE BURNING HOT IN A FIRE |AND| BROUGHT OUT, AND IT EMITS SPARKS AND IS INCANDESCENT. THUS EVEN I SAW THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). BUT THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS NOT TO BE TALKED ABOUT, IT IS SO VERY MARVELOUS AND SUPREMELY AWESOME AND SUPREMELY FRIGHTENING. •|AND| WHO AM I TO GIVE AN ACCOUNT OF THE INCOMPREHENSIBLE BEING OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND OF HIS FACE, SO EXTREMELY STRANGE AND INDESCRIBABLE? AND HOW MANY ARE HIS COMMANDS, AND HIS MULTIPLE VOICE, AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S THRONE, SUPREMELY GREAT AND NOT MADE BY HANDS, AND THE CHOIR STALLS ALL AROUND HIM, THE CHERUBIM AND THE SERAPHIM ARMIES, AND THEIR NEVER-SILENT SINGING. WHO CAN GIVE AN ACCOUNT OF HIS BEAUTIFUL APPEARANCE, NEVER CHANGING AND INDESCRIBABLE, AND HIS GREAT GLORY? •AND I FELL DOWN FLAT AND DID OBEISANCE TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). •AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), WITH HIS OWN MOUTH, SAID TO ME, “BE BRAVE, ENOCH! DON’T BE FRIGHTENED! STAND UP, AND STAND IN FRONT OF MY FACE FOREVER.” •AND MICHAEL, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S ARCHISTRATIG, LIFTED ME UP AND BROUGHT ME IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID TO HIS SERVANTS, SOUNDING THEM OUT, “LET ENOCH JOIN IN AND STAND IN FRONT OF MY FACE FOREVER!” •AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S GLORIOUS ONES DID OBEISANCE AND SAID, “LET ENOCH YIELD IN ACCORDANCE WITH YOUR WORD, O OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!” AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID TO MICHAEL, “GO, AND EXTRACT ENOCH FROM |HIS| EARTHLY CLOTHING. AND ANOINT HIM WITH MY DELIGHTFUL OIL, AND PUT HIM INTO THE CLOTHES OF MY GLORY.” •AND SO MICHAEL DID, JUST AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAD SAID TO HIM. HE ANOINTED ME AND CLOTHED ME. AND THE APPEARANCE OF THAT OIL IS GREATER THAN THE GREATEST LIGHT, AND ITS OINTMENT IS LIKE SWEET DEW, AND ITS FRAGRANCE MYRRH; AND IT IS LIKE THE RAYS OF THE GLITTERING SUN. •AND I LOOKED AT MYSELF, AND I HAD BECOME LIKE ONE OF HIS GLORIOUS ONES, AND THERE WAS NO OBSERVABLE DIFFERENCE. AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SUMMONED ONE OF HIS ARCHANGELS, VREVOIL BY NAME, WHO WAS SWIFTER IN WISDOM THAN THE OTHER ARCHANGELS, AND WHO RECORDS ALL THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S DEEDS. •AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID TO VREVOIL, “BRING OUT THE BOOKS FROM MY STOREHOUSES, AND FETCH A PEN FOR SPEED-WRITING, AND GIVE IT TO ENOCH AND READ HIM THE BOOKS.” 〈AND VREVOIL HURRIED AND BROUGHT ME THE BOOKS,〉 A KNIFE(?), AND INK(?). AND HE GAVE ME THE PEN FOR SPEED WRITING FROM HIS HAND. 23 |ABOUT ENOCH’S WRITING; HOW HE WROTE ABOUT HIS MARVELOUS TRAVELS AND WHAT THE HEAVENS LOOK LIKE. AND HE HIMSELF WROTE 360 AND 6 BOOKS. WORD “22.”| AND HE WAS TELLING ME ALL THE THINGS OF HEAVEN AND EARTH AND SEA AND ALL THE ELEMENTS AND THE MOVEMENTS AND THEIR COURSES, AND THE LIVING THUNDER, THE SUN AND THE MOON AND THE STARS, THEIR COURSES AND THEIR CHANGES, AND SEASONS AND YEARS AND DAYS AND HOURS, AND THE COMING OF THE CLOUDS AND THE BLOWING OF THE WINDS, AND THE NUMBER OF THE ANGELS AND THE SONGS OF THE ARMED TROOPS; AND EVERY KIND OF HUMAN THING, AND EVERY KIND OF LANGUAGE (AND) SINGING, AND HUMAN LIFE AND RULES AND INSTRUCTIONS AND SWEET VOICED SINGING, AND EVERYTHING THAT IT IS APPROPRIATE TO LEARN. AND VREVOIL INSTRUCTED ME FOR 30 DAYS AND 30 NIGHTS, AND HIS MOUTH NEVER STOPPED SPEAKING. AND, AS FOR ME, I DID NOT REST, WRITING ALL THE SYMBOLS AND ALL THE CREATURES. •AND WHEN I HAD FINISHED 30 DAYS AND 30 NIGHTS, VREVOIL SAID TO ME, “THESE THINGS, WHATEVER I HAVE TAUGHT YOU, WHATEVER YOU HAVE LEARNED, AND WHATEVER WE HAVE WRITTEN DOWN, YOU SIT DOWN |AND| WRITE – ALL THE SOULS OF MEN, WHATEVER OF THEM ARE NOT YET BORN, AND THEIR PLACES, PREPARED FOR ETERNITY. FOR ALL THE SOULS ARE PREPARED FOR ETERNITY, BEFORE THE COMPOSITION OF THE EARTH.” •AND I SAT DOWN FOR A SECOND PERIOD OF 30 DAYS AND 30 NIGHTS, AND I WROTE EVERYTHING ACCURATELY. AND I WROTE 366 BOOKS. 24 |ABOUT THE GREAT SECRETS OF GOD, WHICH GOD REVEALED AND RELATED TO ENOCH; AND HE SPOKE WITH HIM FACE TO FACE. WORD “23.”| AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED ME; AND HE SAID TO ME, “ENOCH, SIT TO THE LEFT OF ME WITH GABRIEL.” AND I DID OBEISANCE TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SPOKE TO ME: “ENOCH |BELOVED|, WHATEVER YOU SEE AND WHATEVER THINGS ARE STANDING STILL OR MOVING ABOUT WERE BROUGHT TO PERFECTION BY ME. AND I MYSELF WILL EXPLAIN IT TO YOU. BEFORE ANYTHING EXISTED AT ALL, FROM THE VERY BEGINNING, WHATEVER EXISTS I CREATED FROM THE NON-EXISTENT, AND FROM THE INVISIBLE THE VISIBLE. |LISTEN, ENOCH, AND PAY ATTENTION TO THESE WORDS OF MINE!| FOR NOT EVEN TO MY ANGELS HAVE I EXPLAINED MY SECRETS, NOR RELATED TO THEM THEIR ORIGIN, NOR MY ENDLESSNESS 〈AND INCONCEIVABLENESS〉, AS I DEVISE THE CREATURES, AS I AM MAKING THEM KNOWN TO YOU TODAY. •FOR, BEFORE ANY VISIBLE THINGS HAD COME INTO EXISTENCE, I, THE ONE, MOVED AROUND IN THE INVISIBLE THINGS, LIKE THE SUN, FROM EAST TO WEST AND FROM WEST TO EAST. BUT THE SUN HAS REST IN HIMSELF; YET I DID NOT FIND REST, BECAUSE EVERYTHING WAS NOT YET CREATED. AND I THOUGHT UP THE IDEA OF ESTABLISHING A FOUNDATION, TO CREATE A VISIBLE CREATION. 25 |GOD EXPLAINS TO ENOCH HOW THE VISIBLE AND THE INVISIBLE COME DOWN FROM THE VERY LOWEST DARKNESS. WORD “24.”| “AND I COMMANDED THE LOWEST THINGS: ‘LET ONE OF THE INVISIBLE THINGS DESCEND VISIBLY!’ AND ADOIL DESCENDED, EXTREMELY LARGE. AND I LOOKED AT HIM, AND, BEHOLD, IN HIS BELLY HE HAD A GREAT LIGHT. •AND I SAID TO HIM, ‘DISINTEGRATE YOURSELF, ADOIL, AND LET WHAT IS BORN FROM YOU BECOME VISIBLE.’ AND HE DISINTEGRATED HIMSELF, AND THERE CAME OUT A VERY GREAT LIGHT (ACTS 7:30; 9:3; 22:6; 26:13; SIRACH 23:19). •AND I WAS IN THE MIDST OF THE |GREAT| LIGHT. AND LIGHT OUT OF LIGHT IS CARRIED THUS. AND THE GREAT AGE CAME OUT, AND IT REVEALED ALL THE CREATION WHICH I HAD THOUGHT UP TO CREATE. AND I SAW HOW GOOD IT WAS. AND I PLACED FOR MYSELF A THRONE, AND I SAT DOWN ON IT. AND THEN TO THE LIGHT I SPOKE: ‘YOU GO UP HIGHER 〈THAN THE THRONE〉, AND BE SOLIDIFIED |MUCH HIGHER THAN THE THRONE|, AND BECOME THE FOUNDATION FOR THE HIGHEST THINGS. AND THERE IS NOTHING HIGHER THAN THE LIGHT, EXCEPT NOTHING ITSELF. AND AGAIN I BOWED(?) MYSELF, AND I LOOKED UPWARD FROM MY THRONE. 26 |GOD SUMMONS FROM THE VERY LOWEST THINGS A SECOND TIME, SO THAT ARKHAS, BOTH HEAVY AND RED, SHOULD COME OUT. WORD “25.”| AND I CALLED OUT A SECOND TIME INTO THE VERY LOWEST THINGS, AND I SAID, ‘LET ONE OF THE (IN)VISIBLE THINGS COME OUT VISIBLY, SOLID.’ |AND| ARKHAS CAME OUT, SOLID AND HEAVY AND VERY RED. •AND I SAID, ‘OPEN YOURSELF UP, ARKHAS, AND LET WHAT IS BORN FROM YOU BECOME VISIBLE!’ AND HE DISINTEGRATED HIMSELF. THERE CAME OUT AN AGE, DARK, VERY LARGE, CARRYING THE CREATION OF ALL LOWER THINGS. AND I SAW HOW GOOD IT WAS. AND I SAID TO HIM, ‘COME DOWN LOW AND BECOME SOLID! AND BECOME THE FOUNDATION OF THE LOWEST THINGS!’ |AND IT CAME ABOUT.| AND HE CAME DOWN AND BECAME SOLID. AND HE BECAME THE FOUNDATION OF THE LOWEST THINGS. AND THERE IS NOTHING LOWER THAN THE DARKNESS, EXCEPT NOTHING ITSELF. 27. |ABOUT HOW GOD FOUNDED THE WATER, AND SURROUNDED IT WITH LIGHT, AND ESTABLISHED ON IT SEVEN ISLANDS. WORD “26.”| “AND I GAVE THE COMMAND: ‘LET THERE BE TAKEN SOME OF THE LIGHT AND SOME OF THE DARKNESS.’ •AND I SAID, ‘BECOME THICKENED, AND BE WRAPPED AROUND WITH LIGHT!’ AND I SPREAD IT OUT, AND IT BECAME WATER. AND I SPREAD IT OUT ABOVE THE DARKNESS, BELOW THE LIGHT. •AND THUS I MADE THE SOLID WATERS, THAT IS TO SAY, THE BOTTOMLESS. AND I MADE A FOUNDATION OF LIGHT AROUND THE WATER. AND I CREATED SEVEN GREAT CIRCLES INSIDE IT, AND I GAVE THEM AN APPEARANCE OF CRYSTAL, WET AND DRY, THAT IS TO SAY GLASS AND ICE, AND TO BE THE CIRCUIT FOR WATER AND THE OTHER ELEMENTS. AND I POINTED OUT TO EACH ONE |OF THEM| HIS ROUTE, TO THE SEVEN STARS, EACH ONE OF THEM IN HIS OWN HEAVEN, SO THAT THEY MIGHT TRAVEL ACCORDINGLY. AND I SAW HOW GOOD IT WAS. •AND I MADE A DIVISION BETWEEN THE LIGHT AND BETWEEN THE DARKNESS, THAT IS TO SAY, IN THE MIDDLE OF THE WATERS, THIS WAY AND THAT WAY. AND I SAID TO THE LIGHT THAT IT SHOULD BE DAY, AND TO THE DARKNESS 〈I COMMANDED〉 THAT IT SHOULD BE NIGHT. AND EVENING CAME, AND 〈AGAIN〉 MORNING CAME, 〈THAT IS〉 THE FIRST DAY. 28 |THE WEEK IN WHICH GOD SHOWED ENOCH ALL HIS WISDOM AND STRENGTH, THROUGHOUT ALL OF THE SEVEN DAYS; HOW HE CREATED ALL THE FORCES OF HEAVEN AND EARTH, AND EVERY KIND OF THING THAT MOVES ITSELF, EVEN UP TO MAN.| “AND THUS I MADE SOLID THE HEAVENLY CIRCLES. AND 〈I SAID〉, ‘LET THE LOWER WATER, WHICH IS BELOW HEAVEN, COLLECT ITSELF 〈|INTO|〉 ONE COLLECTION, AND LET ITS WAVES BECOME DRY.’ AND IT HAPPENED LIKE THAT. AND FROM THE WAVES I CREATED ROCKS, SOLID AND BIG. AND FROM THE ROCKS I ASSEMBLED THE DRY LAND; AND I CALLED THE DRY LAND EARTH. AND WHAT WAS IN THE MIDDLE OF THE EARTH I CALLED CHASM, THAT IS TO SAY, BOTTOMLESS. •THE SEA I GATHERED INTO ONE PLACE, AND I BOUND IT WITH A YOKE. AND I SAID TO THE SEA: ‘BEHOLD, I GIVE YOU AN ETERNAL BOUNDARY. AND YOU WILL NOT BREAK THROUGH FROM YOUR OWN WATERS.’ AND SO I FIXED THE SOLID STRUCTURE AND ESTABLISHED IT ABOVE THE WATERS. THIS FIRST-CREATED DAY I NAMED FOR MYSELF. THEN EVENING CAME AND 〈|AGAIN|〉 MORNING, AND IT WAS THE SECOND DAY. 29 |MONDAY IS THE DAY. THE FIERY SUBSTANCE.| “AND FOR ALL MY OWN HEAVENS I SHAPED A SHAPE FROM THE FIERY SUBSTANCE. MY EYE LOOKED AT THE SOLID AND VERY HARD ROCK. AND FROM THE FLASH OF MY EYE I TOOK THE |MARVELOUS| SUBSTANCE OF LIGHTNING, BOTH FIRE IN WATER AND WATER IN FIRE; •NEITHER DOES THIS ONE EXTINGUISH THAT ONE, NOR DOES THAT ONE DRY OUT THIS ONE. THAT IS WHY LIGHTNING IS SHARPER AND BRIGHTER THAN THE SHINING OF THE SUN, AND SOFTER THAN WATER, MORE SOLID THAN THE HARDEST ROCK. AND FROM THE ROCK I CUT OFF A GREAT FIRE, AND FROM THE FIRE I CREATED THE RANKS OF THE BODILESS ARMIES – THE MYRIAD ANGELS – AND THEIR WEAPONS (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) ARE FIERY AND THEIR CLOTHES ARE BURNING FLAMES. AND I GAVE ORDERS THAT EACH SHOULD STAND IN HIS OWN RANK. |HERE SATANAIL WAS HURLED FROM THE HIGHT, TOGETHER WITH HIS ANGELS.| BUT ONE FROM THE ORDER OF THE ARCHANGELS DEVIATED, TOGETHER WITH THE DIVISION THAT WAS UNDER HIS AUTHORITY. HE THOUGHT UP THE IMPOSSIBLE IDEA, THAT HE MIGHT PLACE HIS THRONE HIGHER THAN THE CLOUDS WHICH ARE ABOVE THE EARTH, AND THAT HE MIGHT BECOME EQUAL TO MY POWER. AND I HURLED HIM OUT FROM THE HEIGHT, TOGETHER WITH HIS ANGELS. AND HE WAS FLYING AROUND IN THE AIR, CEASELESSLY ABOVE THE BOTTOMLESS. AND THUS I CREATED THE ENTIRE HEAVENS. AND THE THIRD DAY CAME. 30 |TUESDAY| “AND ON THE THIRD DAY I COMMANDED THE EARTH TO MAKE TREES GROW, LARGE AND FRUIT-BEARING; AND THE MOUNTAINS – ALL KINDS OF 〈SWEET GRASS AND ALL KINDS OF〉 SOWN SEED. AND I LAID OUT PARADISE AS A GARDEN, AND I ENCLOSED IT; AND I PLACED ARMED GUARDS, ANGELS AFLAME WITH FIRE. AND THUS I CREATED THE RENEWAL OF THE EARTH. AND THEN EVENING CAME AND MORNING CAME – THE FOURTH DAY. |WEDNESDAY| AND ON THE FOURTH DAY I COMMANDED: ‘LET THERE BE GREAT LAMPS ON THE HEAVENLY CIRCLES.’**   |  | | --- | | **ON THE FIRST, THE HIGHEST CIRCLE, I PLACED THE STAR KRONOS;**  **ON THE 2ND, 〈LOWER DOWN, I PLACED〉   AFRIDIT;**  **ON THE 3RD                                                   ARRIS;**  **ON THE 4TH                                                   THE SUN;**  **ON THE FIFTH                                              ZEOUS;**  **ON THE 6TH                                                   ERMIS;**  **AND ON THE 7TH, THE LOWEST,                                THE MOON.** |   **AND WITH THE LOWEST STARS I BEAUTIFIED THE AIR BELOW. AND I APPOINTED THE SUN OVER THE ILLUMINATION OF THE DAY, BUT THE MOON AND STARS OVER THE ILLUMINATION OF THE NIGHT. •AND THE SUN GOES IN ACCORDANCE WITH EACH ANIMAL, AND THE TWELVE ANIMALS ARE THE SUCCESSION OF THE MONTHS. AND I ASSIGNED THEIR NAMES AND THE ANIMALS OF THEIR SEASONS, AND THEIR CONNECTION WITH THE NEWBORN, AND THEIR HOROSCOPES, AND HOW THEY REVOLVE. •THEN EVENING CAME AND MORNING CAME – THE FIFTH DAY. |THURSDAY| AND ON THE 5TH DAY I COMMANDED THE SEA TO ENGENDER FISHES AND FEATHERED BIRDS OF MANY DIFFERENT KINDS, AND EVERY KIND OF REPTILE THAT CREEPS ON THE EARTH AND THAT WALKS ON THE EARTH OF FOUR LEGS AND THAT FLIES THROUGH THE AIR – MALE SEX AND FEMALE – AND EVERY KIND OF SOUL THAT BREATHES THE BREATH OF ALL LIVING THINGS. •AND EVENING CAME AND MORNING CAME – THE SIXTH DAY. |FRIDAY| AND ON THE SIXTH DAY I COMMANDED MY WISDOM…**   |  | | --- | | **TO CREATE MAN OUT OF THE SEVEN COMPONENTS:**  **|1|                      HIS FLESH FROM EARTH;**  **|SECOND|           HIS BLOOD FROM AND FROM THE SUN;**  **|THIRD|               HIS EYES FROM THE BOTTOMLESS SEA;**  **|FOURTH|           HIS BONES FROM STONE;**  **|FIFTH|                HIS REASON FROM THE MOBILITY OF ANGELS AND FROM CLOUDS;**  **|SIXTH|               HIS VEINS AND HAIR FROM GRASS OF THE EARTH;**  **|SEVENTH|         HIS SPIRIT FROM MY SPIRIT AND FROM WIND.**    **AND I GAVE HIM 7 PROPERTIES:**    **HEARING                        TO THE FLESH;**  **SIGHT                 TO THE EYES;**  **SMELL                TO THE SPIRIT;**  **TOUCH               TO THE VEINS;**  **TASTE                  TO THE BLOOD;**  **TO THE BONES–   ENDURANCE ;**  **TO THE REASON– SWEETNESS.**    **BEHOLD, I HAVE THOUGHT UP AN INGENIOUS POEM TO RECITE:**    **FROM INVISIBLE AND VISIBLE SUBSTANCES I CREATED MAN.**  **FROM BOTH HIS NATURES COME BOTH DEATH AND LIFE.**  **AND (AS MY) IMAGE HE KNOWS THE WORD LIKE (NO) OTHER CREATURE.**  **BUT EVEN AT HIS GREATEST HE IS SMALL,**  **AND AGAIN AT HIS SMALLEST HE IS GREAT.** |   **AND ON THE EARTH I ASSIGNED HIM TO BE A SECOND ANGEL, HONORED AND GREAT AND GLORIOUS. •AND I ASSIGNED HIM TO BE A KING, TO REIGN |ON| THE EARTH, |AND| TO HAVE MY WISDOM. AND THERE WAS NOTHING COMPARABLE TO HIM ON EARTH, EVEN AMONG MY CREATURES THAT EXIST. •AND I ASSIGNED TO HIM A NAME…**   |  | | --- | | **FROM THE FOUR COMPONENTS:**  **FROM EAST        – (A)**  **FROM WEST       – (D)**  **FROM NORTH      – (A)                |SOUTH| – (M)**  **FROM SOUTH      – (M)               |NORTH| – (A).** |   **AND I ASSIGNED TO HIM FOUR SPECIAL STARS, AND CALLED HIS NAME ADAM. AND I GAVE HIM HIS FREE WILL; AND I POINTED OUT TO HIM THE TWO WAYS – LIGHT AND DARKNESS. AND I SAID TO HIM, ‘THIS IS GOOD FOR YOU, BUT THAT IS BAD’; SO THAT I MIGHT COME TO KNOW WHETHER HE HAS LOVE TOWARD ME OR ABHORRENCE, AND SO THAT IT MIGHT BECOME PLAIN WHO AMONG HIS RACE LOVES ME. WHEREAS I HAVE COME TO KNOW HIS NATURE, HE DOES NOT KNOW HIS OWN NATURE. THAT IS WHY IGNORANCE IS MORE LAMENTABLE THAN THE SIN SUCH AS IT IS IN HIM TO SIN. AND I SAID, ‘AFTER SIN THERE IS NOTHING FOR IT BUT DEATH.’ AND I ASSIGNED A SHADE FOR HIM; AND I IMPOSED SLEEP UPON HIM, AND HE FELL ASLEEP. AND WHILE HE WAS SLEEPING, I TOOK FROM HIM A RIB. AND I CREATED FOR HIM A WIFE, SO THAT DEATH MIGHT COME 〈|TO HIM|〉 BY HIS WIFE. AND I TOOK HIS LAST WORD, AND I CALLED HER NAME MOTHER, THAT IS TO SAY, EUVA. 31 |GOD HANDS OVER PARADISE TO ADAM, AND GIVES HIM A COMMAND TO LOOK UPON THE HEAVENS, OPEN, AND THAT HE MIGHT LOOK UPON THE ANGELS, SINGING THE TRIUMPHAL SONG. WORD “27.”| “ADAM – MOTHER; EARTHLY AND LIFE. AND I CREATED A GARDEN IN EDEM, IN THE EAST, SO THAT HE MIGHT KEEP THE AGREEMENT AND PRESERVE THE COMMANDMENT. AND I CREATED FOR HIM AN OPEN HEAVEN, SO THAT HE MIGHT LOOK UPON THE ANGELS, SINGING THE TRIUMPHAL SONG. AND THE LIGHT WHICH IS NEVER DARKENED WAS PERPETUALLY IN PARADISE. •AND THE DEVIL UNDERSTOOD HOW I WISHED TO CREATE ANOTHER WORLD, SO THAT EVERYTHING COULD BE SUBJECTED TO ADAM ON THE EARTH, TO RULE AND REIGN OVER IT. •THE DEVIL IS OF THE LOWEST PLACES. AND HE WILL BECOME A DEMON, BECAUSE HE FLED FROM HEAVEN; SOTONA, BECAUSE HIS NAME WAS SATANAIL. •IN THIS WAY HE BECAME DIFFERENT FROM THE ANGELS. HIS NATURE DID NOT CHANGE, 〈BUT〉 HIS THOUGHT DID, SINCE HIS CONSCIOUSNESS OF RIGHTEOUS AND SINFUL THINGS CHANGED. •AND HE BECAME AWARE OF HIS CONDEMNATION AND OF THE SIN WHICH HE SINNED PREVIOUSLY. AND THAT IS WHY HE THOUGHT UP THE SCHEME AGAINST ADAM. IN SUCH A FORM HE ENTERED PARADISE, AND CORRUPTED EVE. BUT ADAM HE DID NOT CONTACT. BUT ON ACCOUNT OF 〈HER〉 NESCIENCE I CURSED HIM. BUT THOSE WHOM I HAD BLESSED PREVIOUSLY, THEM I DID NOT CURSE; 〈AND THOSE WHOM I HAD NOT BLESSED PREVIOUSLY, EVEN THEM I DID NOT CURSE〉 – NEITHER MANKIND I CURSED, NOR THE EARTH, NOR ANY OTHER CREATURE, BUT ONLY MANKIND’S EVIL FRUIT-BEARING. THIS IS WHY THE FRUIT OF DOING GOOD IS SWEAT AND EXERTION. 32 |AFTER ADAM’S TRANSGRESSION, GOD EXPELS HIM INTO THE EARTH FROM WHICH HE HAD BEEN TAKEN. BUT HE DOES NOT WISH TO DESTROY HIM IN THE AGE TO COME. WORD “28.”| “AND I SAID |TO HIM|, ‘YOU ARE EARTH, AND INTO THE EARTH ONCE AGAIN YOU WILL GO, OUT OF WHICH I TOOK YOU. AND I WILL NOT DESTROY YOU, BUT I WILL SEND YOU AWAY TO WHAT I TOOK YOU FROM. THEN I CAN TAKE YOU ONCE AGAIN AT MY SECOND COMING.’ AND I BLESSED ALL MY CREATURES, VISIBLE AND INVISIBLE. AND ADAM WAS IN PARADISE FOR 5 HOURS AND A HALF. AND I BLESSED THE 7TH DAY |WHICH IS THE SABBATH| IN WHICH I RESTED FROM ALL MY DOINGS. 33 |GOD SHOWS ENOCH THE EPOCH OF THIS WORLD, THE EXISTENCE OF 7000 YEARS, AND THE EIGHTH THOUSAND IS THE END, NEITHER YEARS NOR MONTHS NOR WEEKS NOR DAYS. WORD “29.”| “ON THE EIGHTH DAY I LIKEWISE APPOINTED, SO THAT THE 8TH DAY MIGHT BE THE 1ST, THE FIRST-CREATED OF MY WEEK, AND THAT IT SHOULD REVOLVE IN THE REVOLUTION OF 7000; 〈|SO THAT THE 8000|〉 MIGHT BE IN THE BEGINNING OF A TIME NOT RECKONED AND UNENDING, NEITHER YEARS, NOR MONTHS, NOR WEEKS, NOR DAYS, NOR HOURS 〈LIKE THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK, SO ALSO THAT THE EIGHTH DAY OF THE WEEK MIGHT RETURN CONTINUALLY〉. AND NOW, ENOCH, WHATEVER I HAVE TOLD YOU, AND WHATEVER YOU HAVE UNDERSTOOD, AND WHATEVER YOU HAVE SEEN IN THE HEAVENS, AND WHATEVER YOU HAVE SEEN ON THE EARTH, AND WHATEVER I HAVE WRITTEN IN THE BOOKS – BY MY SUPREME WISDOM ALL THESE THINGS I PLANNED TO ACCOMPLISH. AND I CREATED THEM FOR THE HIGHEST FOUNDATION TO THE LOWEST, AND TO THE END. AND THERE IS NO ADVISER AND NO SUCCESSOR TO MY CREATION. I AM SELF-ETERNAL AND NOT MADE BY HANDS. MY THOUGHT IS WITHOUT CHANGE. MY WISDOM IS MY ADVISER AND MY DEED IS MY WORD. AND MY EYES LOOK AT ALL THINGS. 〈IF I LOOK AT ALL THINGS〉, THEN THEY STAND STILL AND SHAKE WITH TERROR; BUT, IF I SHOULD TURN MY FACE AWAY, THEN ALL THINGS WOULD PERISH. APPLY YOUR MIND, ENOCH, AND ACKNOWLEDGE THE ONE WHO IS SPEAKING |TO YOU|. AND YOU TAKE THE BOOKS WHICH YOU YOURSELF HAVE WRITTEN. AND I GIVE YOU SAMOILA AND RAGUILA, WHO BROUGHT YOU UP TO ME. AND YOU GO DOWN ONTO THE EARTH AND TELL YOUR SONS ALL THAT I HAVE TOLD YOU AND EVERYTHING THAT YOU HAVE SEEN, FROM THE LOWEST HEAVENS UP TO MY THRONE. |FOR| I CREATED ALL THE ARMIES 〈AND〉 ALL THEIR FORCES. AND THERE IS NO ONE WHO OPPOSES ME OR WHO IS INSUBORDINATE TO ME; FOR ALL SUBMIT THEMSELVES TO MY SOLE RULE AND WORK MY SOLE DOMINION. AND GIVE THEM THE BOOKS IN YOUR HANDWRITING, AND THEY WILL READ THEM AND THEY WILL ACKNOWLEDGE ME AS THE CREATOR OF EVERYTHING. AND THEY WILL UNDERSTAND THAT THERE IS NO OTHER GOD EXCEPT MYSELF. AND LET THEM DISTRIBUTE THE BOOKS IN YOUR HANDWRITING, CHILDREN TO CHILDREN AND FAMILY TO FAMILY AND KINSFOLK TO KINSFOLK. •AND I WILL GIVE YOU, ENOCH, MY MEDIATOR, MY ARCHISTRATIG, MICHAEL, ON ACCOUNT OF YOUR HANDWRITINGS AND THE HANDWRITINGS OF YOUR FATHERS – ADAM AND SITH AND ENOS AND KAINAN AND MALELEIL AND ARED YOUR FATHER. •AND THEY WILL NOT BE DESTROYED UNTIL THE FINAL AGE. SO I HAVE COMMANDED MY ANGELS, ARIUKH AND PARIUKH, •WHOM I HAVE APPOINTED ON THE EARTH AS THEIR GUARDIANS, AND I HAVE COMMANDED THE SEASONS, SO THAT THEY MIGHT PRESERVE THEM SO THAT THEY MIGHT NO PERISH IN THE FUTURE FLOOD WHICH I SHALL CREATE IN YOUR GENERATION. 34 |GOD CONVICTS THE PERSONS WHO ARE IDOL WORSHIPERS AND SODOMITE FORNICATORS, AND FOR THIS REASON HE BRINGS DOWN THE FLOOD UPON THEM. WORD “30.”| “FOR I KNOW THE WICKEDNESS OF MANKIND, HOW |THEY HAVE REJECTED MY COMMANDMENTS AND| THEY WILL NOT CARRY THE YOKE WHICH I HAVE PLACED ON THEM. BUT THEY WILL CAST OFF MY YOKE, AND THEY WILL ACCEPT A DIFFERENT YOKE. AND THEY WILL SOW WORTHLESS SEED, |NOT FEARING GOD AND NOT WORSHIPING ME, BUT THEY BEGAN TO| WORSHIP VAIN GODS, AND THEY RENOUNCED MY UNIQUENESS. AND ALL THE WORLD WILL BE REDUCED TO CONFUSION BY INIQUITIES AND WICKEDNESSES AND |ABOMINABLE| FORNICATIONS |THAT IS, FRIEND WITH FRIEND IN THE ANUS, AND EVERY OTHER KIND OF WICKED UNCLEANNESS WHICH IT IS DISGUSTING TO REPORT|, AND THE WORSHIP OF (THE) EVIL (ONE). AND THAT IS WHY I SHALL BRING DOWN THE FLOOD ONTO THE EARTH, |AND I SHALL DESTROY EVERYTHING|, AND THE EARTH ITSELF WILL COLLAPSE IN GREAT DARKNESS. 35 |GOD LEAVES ONE RIGHTEOUS MAN OF ENOCH’S TRIBE, TOGETHER WITH ALL HIS HOUSE, WHO PLEASED GOD IN ACCORDANCE WITH HIS WILL. WORD “31.”| “AND I WILL LEAVE A RIGHTEOUS MAN FROM YOUR TRIBE, TOGETHER WITH ALL HIS HOUSE, WHO WILL ACT IN ACCORDANCE WITH MY WILL. AND FROM HIS SEED ANOTHER GENERATION WILL ARISE, THE LAST OF MANY, BUT EVEN OUT OF THOSE THE MAJORITY WILL BE VERY INSATIABLE. AND I SHALL RAISE UP FOR THAT GENERATION SOMEONE WHO WILL REVEAL TO THEM THE BOOKS IN YOUR HANDWRITING AND THOSE OF YOUR FATHERS. AND HE WILL HAVE TO POINT OUT TO THEM THE GUARD TOWER OF THE EARTH, TRUTHFUL MEN, AND THOSE WHO CARRY OUT MY WILL, WHO DO NOT INVOKE MY NAME INVALIDLY. AND YOU WILL TELL THAT GENERATION; AND THEY, WHEN THEY HAVE READ (THEM), WILL BE MORE GLORIFIED IN THE END THAN IN THE BEGINNING. 36 |GOD COMMANDED ENOCH TO LIVE ON THE EARTH FOR 30 DAYS, TO IMPART KNOWLEDGE TO HIS SONS AND TO HIS CHILDREN’S CHILDREN. AFTER 30 DAYS HE WAS TAKEN UP TO HEAVEN ONCE MORE. WORD “32.”| “AND NOW, ENOCH, I AM GIVING YOU A WAITING PERIOD OF 30 DAYS TO SET YOUR HOUSE IN ORDER |AND| TO INSTRUCT YOUR SONS 〈|AND ALL THE MEMBERS OF YOUR HOUSEHOLD|〉 ABOUT EVERYTHING FROM ME PERSONALLY, SO THAT THEY MAY OBEY WHAT IS SAID TO THEM BY YOU. AND THEY WILL READ AND UNDERSTAND THAT THERE IS NO OTHER GOD APART FROM MYSELF, SO THAT THET MAY CARRY OUT ALL YOUR INSTRUCTIONS AND STUDY THE BOOKS IN YOUR HANDWRITING |ACCURATELY AND ATTENTIVELY|. AND AFTER 30 DAYS I SHALL SEND FOR YOU MY ANGEL, AND HE WILL TAKE YOU UP FROM THE EARTH AND FROM YOUR SONS TO ME.” 37 |HERE GOD SUMMONS AN ANGEL. WORD “33.”| AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED ONE OF THE SENIOR ANGELS, TERRIFYING AND FRIGHTFUL, AND HE MADE HIM STAND WITH ME. AND THE APPEARANCE OF THAT ANGEL WAS AS WHITE AS SNOW, AND HIS HANDS LIKE ICE, HAVING THE APPEARANCE OF GREAT FRIGIDITY. AND HE CHILLED MY FACE, BECAUSE I COULD NOT ENDURE THE TERROR OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), JUST AS IT IS NOT POSSIBLE TO ENDURE THE FIRE OF A STOVE AND THE HEAT OF THE SUN AND THE FROST OF DEATH. AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID TO ME, “ENOCH, IF YOUR FACE HAD NOT BEEN CHILLED HERE, NO HUMAN BEING WOULD BE ABLE TO LOOK AT YOUR FACE.”**   * **1 ENOCH CHAPTER 13 DESCRIBES ENOCH’S ENTRY INTO HEAVEN AND HIS DESCRIPTION OF GOD ON THE THRONE: THIS IS THE 12TH HEAVEN!!!** * **“9. BEHOLD, IN THAT VISION CLOUDS INVITED ME, AND A MIST INVITED ME; THE RUNNING OF THE STARS AND FLASHES OF LIGHTNING IMPELLED AND PRESSED ME FORWARDS, WHILE WINDS IN THE VISION ASSISTED MY FLIGHT, HASTENING ME. 10. THEY ELEVATED ME ALOFT TO (12TH) HEAVEN… 16. …ITS FLOOR WAS ON FIRE; ABOVE WERE LIGHTNINGS AND AGITATED STARS, WHILE ITS ROOF EXHIBITED A BLAZING FIRE. 17. ATTENTIVELY I SURVEYED IT, AND SAW THAT IT CONTAINED AN EXALTED THRONE; 18. THE APPEARANCE OF WHICH WAS LIKE THAT OF FROST; WHILE ITS CIRCUMFERENCE RESEMBLED THE ORB OF THE BRILLIANT SUN; AND THERE WAS THE VOICE OF THE CHERUBIM. 19. FROM UNDERNEATH THIS MIGHTY THRONE RIVERS OF FLAMING FIRE ISSUED. 20. TO LOOK UPON IT WAS IMPOSSIBLE. 21. ONE GREAT IN GLORY SAT UPON IT (IS THIS NOT STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF?) 22. WHOSE ROBE WAS BRIGHTER THAN THE SUN, AND WHITER THAN SNOW. 23. NO ANGEL WAS CAPABLE OF PENETRATING TO VIEW THE FACE OF HIM, THE GLORIOUS AND THE EFFULGENT; NOR COULD ANY MORTAL BEHOLD HIM. A FIRE OF FLAMING FIRE WAS AROUND HIM. 24. A FIRE ALSO OF GREAT EXTENT CONTINUED TO RISE UP BEFORE HIM; SO THAT NOT ONE OF THOSE WHO SURROUNDED HIM WAS CAPABLE OF APPROACHING HIM, AMONG THE MYRIADS OF MYRIADS WHO WERE BEFORE HIM. AND HE REQUIRED NOT HOLY COUNSEL. YET DID NOT THE SANCTIFIED, WHO WERE NEAR HIM, DEPART FAR FROM HIM EITHER BY NIGHT OR BY DAY; NOR WERE THEY REMOVED FROM HIM. I ALSO WAS SO FAR ADVANCED, WITH A VEIL ON MY FACE, AND TREMBLING. THEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH HIS OWN MOUTH CALLED ME, SAYING: APPROACH HITHER, ENOCH, AT MY HOLY WORD. 25. AND HE RAISED ME UP, MAKING ME NEAR EVEN TO THE ENTRANCE. MY EYE WAS DIRECTED TO THE GROUND.” (1 ENOCH, CHAPTER 13, TRANSLATION BY RICHARD LAURENCE, LL.D., 1821)**  **10 THINGS YOU SHOULD KNOW ABOUT THE NEW HEAVENS AND THE NEW EARTH****1. JESUS WAS RAISED TO THE NEW HEAVEN ON THE NEW EARTH.**  * **JESUS WAS RAISED TO EARTH, NOT TO HEAVEN. WE SHOULD NOT CONFUSE THE RESURRECTION AND THE ASCENSION. THE GRAVE OF JOSEPH OF ARIMATHEA WAS EMPTY. AFTER HIS RESURRECTION, JESUS’S BODY WAS CLEARLY TRANSFORMED, BUT IT WAS STILL THE VERY SAME PHYSICAL BODY THAT WAS LAID IN THE TOMB. THIS RESURRECTION IS THE FIRSTFRUITS OF THE GENERAL RESURRECTION (**[**1 COR. 15:20, 23**](https://www.esv.org/verses/1%20Cor.%2015%3A20%2C%2023/)**). OUR BODIES WILL ALSO BE RAISED IN A WAY THAT WILL ALLOW US TO LIVE IN THE NEW HEAVENS AND THE NEW EARTH. WE DO NOT KNOW ALL THE DETAILS OF WHAT THIS WILL LOOK LIKE, BUT WE KNOW THAT “WE SHALL BE LIKE HIM” (**[**1 JOHN 3:2**](https://www.esv.org/verses/1%20John%203%3A2/)**). CHRISTIANITY IS A RESURRECTION RELIGION.** * **1. ENOCH IS RAISED TO THE NEW SEXLESS HEAVEN ABOVE & BEYOND THE NEW HEAVEN ON THE NEW EARTH.**   **2 ENOCH 3-37 (THIS IS THE FULL 0 LEVEL TO 33 LEVELS) |ABOUT THE TAKING AWAY OF ENOCH; HOW THE ANGELS TOOK HIM ON THE 1ST HEAVEN. “2.”| AND IT CAME ABOUT, WHEN I HAD SPOKEN TO MY SONS, THOSE MEN CALLED ME. AND THEY TOOK ME UP ONTO THEIR WINGS, AND CARRIED ME UP TO THE FIRST HEAVEN, AND PLACED ME ON THE CLOUDS. •AND, BEHOLD, THEY WERE MOVING. AND THERE I PERCEIVED THE AIR HIGHER UP, AND HIGHER STILL I SAW THE ETHER. •AND THEY PLACED ME ON THE FIRST HEAVEN. AND THEY SHOWED ME A VAST OCEAN, MUCH BIGGER THAN THE EARTHLY OCEAN. 4 |ABOUT THE ANGELS WHO GOVERN THE STARS. “3.”| THEY LED BEFORE MY FACE THE ELDERS, THE RULERS OF THE STELLAR ORDERS. AND THEY SHOWED ME THE 200 ANGELS WHO GOVERN THE STARS AND THE HEAVENLY COMBINATIONS. •AND THEY FLY WITH THEIR WINGS, AND DO THE ROUNDS OF ALL THE PLANETS. 5 |ABOUT HOW THE ANGELS GUARD THE STOREHOUSES OF THE SNOW. WORD “4.”| AND THERE I PERCEIVED THE TREASURIES OF THE SNOW AND THE ICE, AND THE ANGELS WHO GUARD THEIR TERRIBLE STOREHOUSES, • AND THE TREASURY OF THE CLOUDS, FROM WHICH THEY COME OUT AND GO IN. 6 |ABOUT THE DEW AND ABOUT OLIVE OIL AND VARIOUS FLOWERS. WORD “5.”| AND THEY SHOWED ME THE TREASURIES OF THE DEW, LIKE OLIVE OIL. AND THE APPEARANCE OF ITS IMAGE WAS LIKE EVERY KIND OF EARTHLY FLOWER , ONLY MORE NUMEROUS; AND THE ANGELS WHO GUARD THEIR TREASURIES, HOW THEY ARE SHUT AND OPENED. 7 |ABOUT HOW ENOCH WAS TAKEN TO THE 2ND HEAVEN. WORD “6.”| AND THOSE MEN PICKED ME UP AND BROUGHT ME UP TO THE SECOND HEAVEN. AND THEY SHOWED ME, AND I SAW A DARKNESS GREATER THAN EARTHLY DARKNESS. AND THERE I PERCEIVED PRISONERS UNDER GUARD, HANGING UP, WAITING FOR THE MEASURELESS JUDGMENT. •AND THOSE ANGELS HAVE THE APPEARANCE OF DARKNESS ITSELF, MORE THAN EARTHLY DARKNESS. AND UNCEASINGLY THEY MADE WEEPING, ALL THE DAY LONG. AND I SAID TO THE MEN WHO WERE WITH ME, “WHY ARE THESE ONES BEING TORMENTED UNCEASINGLY?” •THOSE MEN ANSWERED ME, “THESE ARE THOSE WHO TURNED AWAY FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), WHO DID NOT OBEY THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S COMMANDMENTS, BUT OF THEIR OWN WILL PLOTTED TOGETHER AND TURNED AWAY WITH THEIR PRINCE AND WITH THOSE WHO ARE UNDER RESTRAINT IN THE FIFTH HEAVEN.” •AND I FELT VERY SORRY FOR THEM; AND THOSE ANGELS BOWED DOWN TO ME AND SAID TO ME, “MAN OF GOD, PRAY FOR US TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!” AND I ANSWERED THEM AND SAID, “WHO AM I, A MORTAL MAN, THAT I SHOULD PRAY FOR ANGELS? WHO KNOWS WHERE I AM GOING AND WHAT WILL CONFRONT ME? OR WHO INDEED WILL PRAY FOR ME?” 8 |ABOUT THE TAKING OF ENOCH TO THE 3RD HEAVEN. WORD “7.”| AND THOSE MEN TOOK ME FROM THERE, AND THEY BROUGHT ME UP TO THE THIRD HEAVEN, AND SET ME DOWN |THERE|. THEN I LOOKED DOWNWARD, AND I SAW PARADISE. AND THAT PLACE IS INCONCEIVABLY PLEASANT. AND I SAW THE TREES IN FULL FLOWER. AND THEIR FRUITS WERE RIPE AND PLEASANT-SMELLING, WITH EVERY FOOD IN YIELD AND GIVING OFF PROFUSELY A PLEASANT FRAGRANCE. AND IN THE MIDST (OF THEM WAS) THE TREE OF LIFE, AT THAT PLACE WHERE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) TAKES A REST WHEN HE GOES INTO PARADISE. AND THAT TREE IS INDESCRIBABLE FOR PLEASANTNESS AND FINE FRAGRANCE, AND MORE BEAUTIFUL THAN ANY (OTHER) CREATED THING THAT EXISTS. •AND FROM EVERY DIRECTION IT HAS AN APPEARANCE WHICH IS GOOD-LOOKING AND CRIMSON, AND WITH THE FORM OF FIRE. AND IT COVERS THE WHOLE OF PARADISE. AND IT HAS SOMETHING OF EVERY ORCHARD TREE AND OF EVERY FRUIT. AND ITS ROOT IS IN PARADISE AT THE EXIT THAT LEADS TO THE EARTH. AND PARADISE IS IN BETWEEN THE CORRUPTIBLE AND THE INCORRUPTIBLE. AND TWO STREAMS COME FORTH, ONE A SOURCE OF HONEY AND MILK, AND A SOURCE WHICH PRODUCES OIL AND WINE. AND IT IS DIVIDED INTO 4 PARTS, AND THEY GO AROUND WITH A QUIET MOVEMENT. AND THEY COME OUT INTO THE PARADISE OF EDEM, BETWEEN THE CORRUPTIBLE AND THE INCORRUPTIBLE. AND FROM THERE THEY PASS ALONG AND DIVIDE INTO 40 PARTS. AND IT PROCEEDS IN DESCENT ALONG THE EARTH, AND THEY HAVE A REVOLUTION IN THEIR CYCLE, JUST LIKE THE OTHER ATMOSPHERIC ELEMENTS. AND THERE IS NO UNFRUITFUL TREE THERE, AND EVERY TREE IS WELL FRUITED, AND EVERY PLACE IS BLESSED. AND THERE ARE 300 ANGELS, VERY BRIGHT, WHO LOOK AFTER PARADISE; AND WITH NEVER-CEASING VOICE AND PLEASANT SINGING THEY WORSHIP THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) EVERY DAY AND HOUR. AND I SAID, “HOW VERY PLEASANT IS THIS PLACE!” AND THOSE MEN SAID TO ME: 9 |THE REVELATION TO ENOCH OF THE PLACE OF THOSE WHO ARE RIGHTEOUS AND KIND. WORD “8.”| “THIS PLACE, ENOCH, HAS BEEN PREPARED FOR THE RIGHTEOUS, WHO SUFFER EVERY KIND OF CALAMITY IN THEIR LIFE AND WHO AFFLICT THEIR SOULS, AND WHO AVERT THEIR EYES FROM INJUSTICE, AND WHO CARRY OUT RIGHTEOUS JUDGMENT, AND WHO GIVE BREAD TO THE HUNGRY, AND WHO COVER THE NAKED WITH CLOTHING, AND WHO LIFT UP THE FALLEN AND WHO HELP THE INJURED AND THE ORPHANS, AND WHO WALK WITHOUT A DEFECT BEFORE THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND WHO WORSHIP HIM (THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) & THE GREAT I AM WHO I AM) ONLY – EVEN FOR THEM THIS PLACE HAS BEEN PREPARED AS AN ETERNAL INHERITANCE.” 10 |HERE THEY SHOWED ENOCH THE FRIGHTFUL PLACE AND VARIOUS TORTURES. WORD “9.”| AND THOSE MEN CARRIED ME TO THE NORTHERN REGION; AND THEY SHOWED ME THERE A VERY FRIGHTFUL PLACE; AND ALL KINDS OF TORTURE AND TORMENT ARE IN THAT PLACE, CRUEL DARKNESS AND LIGHTLESS GLOOM. AND THERE IS NO LIGHT THERE, AND A BLACK FIRE BLAZES UP PERPETUALLY, WITH A RIVER OF FIRE THAT COMES OUT OVER THE WHOLE PLACE, FIRE HERE, FREEZING ICE THERE, AND IT DRIES UP AND IT FREEZES; AND VERY CRUEL PLACES OF DETENTION AND DARK AND MERCILESS ANGELS, CARRYING INSTRUMENTS OF ATROCITIES TORTURING WITHOUT PITY. AND I SAID, “WOE, WOE! HOW VERY FRIGHTFUL THIS PLACE IS!” AND THOSE MEN SAID TO ME, “THIS PLACE, ENOCH, HAS BEEN PREPARED FOR THOSE WHO DO NOT GLORIFY GOD, WHO PRACTICE ON THE EARTH THE SIN |WHICH IS AGAINST NATURE, WHICH IS CHILD CORRUPTION IN THE ANUS IN THE MANNER OF SODOM|, OF WITCHCRAFT, ENCHANTMENTS, DIVINATIONS, TRAFFICKING WITH DEMONS, WHO BOAST ABOUT THEIR EVIL DEEDS – |STEALING, LYING, INSULTING, COVETING, RESENTMENT, FORNICATION, MURDER| – •AND WHO STEAL THE SOULS OF MEN SECRETLY, SEIZING THE POOR BY THE THROAT, TAKING AWAY THEIR POSSESSIONS, ENRICHING THEMSELVES FROM THE POSSESSIONS OF OTHERS, DEFRAUDING THEM; WHO, WHEN THEY ARE ABLE TO PROVIDE SUSTENANCE, BRING ABOUT THE DEATH OF THE HUNGRY BY STARVATION; AND, WHEN THEY ARE ABLE TO PROVIDE CLOTHING, TAKE AWAY THE LAST GARMENT OF THE NAKED; •WHO DO NOT ACKNOWLEDGE THEIR CREATOR, BUT BOW DOWN TO IDOLS WHICH HAVE NO SOULS, WHICH CAN NEITHER SEE NOR HEAR, VAIN GODS; CONSTRUCTING IMAGES, AND BOWING DOWN TO VILE THINGS MADE BY HANDS – FOR ALL THESE THIS PLACE HAS BEEN PREPARED AS AN ETERNAL REWARD.” 11 |HERE THEY TOOK ENOCH TO THE 4TH HEAVEN, WHERE THE SOLAR AND LUNAR TRACKS ARE. WORD “10.”| AND THOSE MEN TOOK ME AND THEY CARRIED ME UP TO THE FOURTH HEAVEN. AND THEY SHOWED ME THERE ALL THE MOVEMENTS AND SEQUENCES, AND ALL THE RAYS OF SOLAR AND LUNAR LIGHT. •AND I MEASURED THEIR MOVEMENTS AND I COMPARED THEIR LIGHT. AND I SAW THAT THE SUN HAS A LIGHT SEVEN TIMES GREATER THAN THE MOON. AND I SAW HIS CIRCLE AND HIS WHEELS ON WHICH HE ALWAYS GOES, GOING PAST ALWAYS LIKE THE WIND WITH QUITE MARVELOUS SPEED. AND HIS COMING AND HIS RETURN GIVE HIM NO REST, DAY AND NIGHT. AND 4 GREAT STARS, EACH STAR HAVING 1000 STARS UNDER IT, ON THE RIGHT HAND SIDE OF THE SUN’S CHARIOT, AND 4 ON THE LEFT-HAND SIDE, EACH ONE HAVING 1000 STARS UNDER IT, ALL TOGETHER 8000, GOING WITH THE SUN PERPETUALLY. AND 150,000 |ANGELS| ACCOMPANY HIM IN THE DAYTIME, AND AT NIGHT 1000. AND |100| ANGELS GO IN FRONT OF THE SUN’S CHARIOT, SIX-WINGED, IN FLAMING FIRE; AND THE SUN BLAZES UP AND SETS THE 100 ANGELS ON FIRE. 12 |ABOUT THE VERY WONDERFUL SOLAR ELEMENTS. WORD “11.”| AND |I LOOKED AND SAW| FLYING SPIRITS, THE SOLAR ELEMENTS, CALLED PHOENIXES AND KHALKEDRAS, STRANGE AND WONDERFUL. FOR THEIR FORM WAS THAT OF A LION, THEIR TAIL THAT OF A …, AND THEIR HEAD THAT OF A CROCODILE. THEIR APPEARANCE WAS MULTICOLORED, LIKE A RAINBOW. •THEIR SIZE WAS 900 MEASURES. THEIR WINGS WERE THOSE OF ANGELS, BUT THEY HAVE 12 WINGS EACH. THEY ACCOMPANY AND RUN WITH THE SUN, CARRYING HEAT AND DEW, 〈AND 〉 WHATEVER IS COMMANDED |THEM| FROM GOD. THUS HE GOES THROUGH A CYCLE, AND HE GOES DOWN AND HE RISES UP ACROSS THE SKY AND BENEATH THE EARTH WITH THE LIGHT OF HIS RAYS. AND HE WAS THERE, ON THE TRACK, UNCEASINGLY. 13 |THE ANGELS PICKED ENOCH UP AND SET HIM DOWN IN THE EAST, AT THE SOLAR GATES. WORD “12.”| AND THOSE MEN CARRIED ME AWAY TO THE EAST 〈OF THAT HEAVEN〉. 〈|AND THEY SHOWED ME|〉 THE SOLAR GATES THROUGH WHICH THE SUN COMES OUT ACCORDING TO THE APPOINTMENT OF THE SEASONS AND ACCORDING TO THE PHASES OF THE MOON, FOR THE ENTIRE YEAR, AND ACCORDING TO THE NUMBERS ON THE HOROLOGE, DAY AND NIGHT. •AND I SAW 6 OPEN GATES, EACH GATE HAVING 61 STADIA AND A QUARTER OF A STADIUM. AND I MEASURED CAREFULLY AND I FIGURED OUT THEIR SIZE TO BE SO MUCH – THROUGH WHICH THE SUN COMES OUT AND GOES OFF TO THE WEST. AND IT BECOMES EVEN AND GOES THROUGH ALL THE MONTHS. 〈AND THE 1ST GATE HE COMES OUT FOR 42 DAYS, THE SECOND 35 DAYS, THE THIRD 35 DAYS, THE FOURTH 35 DAYS, THE FIFTH 35 DAYS, THE SIXTH 42 DAYS.〉 AND THEN ONCE MORE HE DOES AN ABOUT-TURN AND GOES BACK THE OTHER WAY FROM THE SIXTH GATE, ACCORDING TO THE ROUND OF THE SEASONS: 〈AND HE GOES IN THROUGH THE FIFTH GATE 35 DAYS, THE 4TH 35 DAYS, THE 3RD 35 DAYS, THE SECOND 35 DAYS〉. AND SO 〈THE DAYS OF 〉 THE WHOLE YEAR ARE COMPLETED, ACCORDING TO THE CYCLE OF THE FOUR SEASONS. 14 |THEY CARRIED ENOCH TO THE WEST. WORD “13.”| AND THEN THOSE MEN CARRIED ME AWAY TO THE WEST OF THE HEAVEN, AND THEY SHOWED ME SIX LARGE OPEN GATES, CORRESPONDING TO THE CIRCUIT OF THE EASTERN GATES, OPPOSITE THEM, WHERE THE SUN SETS ACCORDING TO THE NUMBER OF THE DAYS, 365 AND ¼. THUS HE GOES BACK ONCE AGAIN TO THE EASTERN GATES, UNDER THE EARTH. 〈AND WHEN HE GOES OUT FROM THE WESTERN GATES〉, HE TAKES OFF HIS LIGHT, THE SPLENDOR WHICH IS HIS RADIANCE, 〈AND FOUR HUNDRED ANGELS TAKE HIS CROWN AND CARRY IT TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)〉. •FOR, SINCE HIS SHINING CROWN IS WITH GOD, WITH 400 ANGELS GUARDING IT, THE SUN 〈TURNS HIS CHARIOT AROUND〉 AND GOES BACK UNDER THE EARTH ON WHEELS, WITHOUT THE GREAT LIGHT WHICH IS HIS GREAT RADIANCE AND ORNAMENT. |AND HE REMAINS| FOR SEVEN GREAT HOURS IN NIGHT. AND THE CHARIOT SPENDS HALF ITS TIME UNDER THE EARTH. AND WHEN HE COMES TO THE EASTERN APPROACHES, IN THE 8TH HOUR OF THE NIGHT, 〈THE ANGELS, THE 4 HUNDRED ANGELS, BRING BACK THE CROWN, AND CROWN HIM〉. AND HIS BRIGHTNESS AND THE SHINING OF HIS CROWN ARE SEEN BEFORE SUNRISE. AND THE SUN BLAZES OUT MORE THAN FIRE DOES. 15 |THE SOLAR ELEMENTS, THE PHOENIXES AND THE KHALKEDRAS, BURST INTO SONG.| AND THEN THE SOLAR ELEMENTS, CALLED PHOENIXES AND KHALKEDRAS, BURST INTO SONG. THAT IS WHY EVERY BIRD FLAPS ITS WINGS, REJOICING AT THE GIVER OF LIGHT. AND THEY BURST INTO SONG AT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S COMMAND: THE LIGHT-GIVER IS COMING, TO GIVE RADIANCE TO THE WHOLE WORLD; AND THE MORNING WATCH APPEARS, WHICH IS THE SUN’S RAYS. AND THE SUN COMES OUT OVER THE FACE OF THE EARTH, AND RETRIEVES HIS RADIANCE, TO GIVE LIGHT TO ALL THE FACE OF THE EARTH. AND THEY SHOWED ME THIS CALCULATION OF THE SUN’S MOVEMENT, AND THE GATES BY WHICH HE GOES IN AND GOES OUT; FOR THESE ARE THE GREAT GATES WHICH GOD CREATED TO BE AN ANNUAL HOROLOGE. THIS IS WHY THE SUN HAS THE GREATER HEAT; AND THE CYCLE FOR HIM GOES ON FOR 28 YEARS, AND BEGINS ONCE MORE FROM THE START. 16 |THEY PICKED ENOCH UP AND PLACED HIM ONCE MORE IN THE EAST AT THE ORBIT OF THE MOON. WORD “15.”| AND ANOTHER CALCULATION THOSE MEN SHOWED ME, THAT OF THE MOON, AND ALL THE MOVEMENTS AND PHASES; 〈AND 〉 12 BIG GATES, CROWNED FROM THE WEST TO THE EAST, THROUGH WHICH THE MOON GOES IN AND GOES OUT, IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE REGULAR SEASONS. SHE GOES IN BY THE FIRST WESTERN GATE, IN THE PLACE OF THE SUN –**   |  | | --- | | **BY THE 1ST GATE FOR 31 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 2ND        FOR 35 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 3RD        FOR 30 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 4TH        FOR 30 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **〈|THE 5TH        FOR 31 DAYS|〉 〈EXTRAORDINARILY〉 / |EXACTLY|,**  **〈|THE 6TH        FOR 31 DAYS EXACTLY|〉 ,**  **THE 7TH        FOR 30 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 8TH        FOR 31 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 9TH        FOR 31 |35| DAYS 〈ACCURATELY〉,**  **THE 10TH      FOR 30 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 11TH      FOR 31 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 12TH      FOR 22 |28| DAYS EXACTLY.** |   **THUS LIKEWISE BY THE WESTERN GATES IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE CYCLE, AND IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE NUMBER OF THE EASTERN GATES. AND THUS SHE GOES, AND COMPLETES THE SOLAR YEAR 365 AND ½ OF ONE DAY. BUT THE LUNAR YEAR HAS 354, MAKING 12 MONTHS, 〈CALCULATED〉 IN ACCORDANCE WITH 29 DAYS. AND IT LACKS 12 DAYS OF THE SOLAR CYCLE, WHICH ARE THE LUNAR EPACTS FOR EACH YEAR. ALSO, THE GREAT CYCLE CONTAINS 532 YEARS. IT PASSES BY THE QUARTERS FOR THREE YEARS, AND THE FOURTH COMPLETES IT EXACTLY. FOR THIS REASON THEY ARE TAKEN AWAY, OUTSIDE HEAVEN, FOR THREE YEARS; AND THEY ARE NOT ADDED TO THE NUMBER OF THE DAYS, BECAUSE THESE ONES CHANGE THE SEASONS OF THE YEAR – TWO NEW MOONS IN AUGMENTATION, TWO OTHERS IN DIMINUTION. •AND WHEN THE WESTERN GATES ARE COMPLETED, SHE TURNS AROUND AND GOES TO THE EASTERN ONES WITH 〈HER〉 LIGHT. THUS SHE GOES, DAY AND NIGHT, IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE HEAVENLY CYCLES, LOWER THAN ALL THE CYCLES, SWIFTER THAN THE HEAVENLY WINDS, AND SPIRITS AND ELEMENTS AND FLYING ANGELS, WITH 6 WINGS TO EACH ANGEL. •AND THE MOON HAS A SEVENFOLD INTERCALATION, AND A PERIOD OF REVOLUTION OF 19 YEARS. AND SHE BEGINS ONCE AGAIN FROM THE START. 17 |ABOUT THE ANGELIC SONGS WHICH IT IS NOT POSSIBLE TO DESCRIBE. WORD “16.”| IN THE MIDDLE OF THE HEAVEN I SAW ARMED TROOPS, WORSHIPING THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH TYMPANI AND PIPES AND UNCEASING VOICES, AND PLEASANT |VOICES AND PLEASANT AND UNCEASING| AND VARIOUS SONGS, WHICH IT IS IMPOSSIBLE TO DESCRIBE. AND EVERY MIND WOULD BE QUITE ASTONISHED, SO MARVELOUS AND WONDERFUL IS THE SINGING OF THESE ANGELS. AND I WAS DELIGHTED, LISTENING TO THEM. 18 |ABOUT THE TAKING OF ENOCH TO THE FIFTH HEAVEN. WORD “17.”| AND THOSE MEN TOOK ME UP ON THEIR WINGS AND PLACED ME ON THE FIFTH HEAVEN. AND I SAW THERE MANY INNUMERABLE ARMIES CALLED GRIGORI. AND THEIR APPEARANCE WAS LIKE THE APPEARANCE OF A HUMAN BEING, AND THEIR SIZE WAS LARGER THAN THAT OF LARGE GIANTS. •AND THEIR FACES WERE DEJECTED, AND THE SILENCE OF THEIR MOUTHS WAS PERPETUAL. AND THERE WAS NO LITURGY IN THE FIFTH HEAVEN. 〈|AND I SAID TO THE MEN WHO WERE WITH ME, “WHAT IS THE EXPLANATION THAT THESE ONES ARE SO VERY DEJECTED, AND THEIR FACES MISERABLE, AND THEIR MOUTHS SILENT? AND (WHY) IS THERE NO LITURGY IN THIS HEAVEN?”|〉 •AND THOSE MEN ANSWERED ME, “THESE ARE THE GRIGORI, WHO TURNED ASIDE FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), 200 MYRIADS, TOGETHER WITH THEIR PRINCE SATANAIL. AND SIMILAR TO THEM ARE THOSE WHO WENT DOWN AS PRISONERS IN THEIR TRAIN, WHO ARE IN THE SECOND HEAVEN, IMPRISONED IN GREAT DARKNESS. AND THREE OF THEM DESCENDED TO THE EARTH FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S THRONE ONTO THE PLACE ERMON. AND THEY BROKE THE PROMISE ON THE SHOULDER OF MOUNT ERMON. AND THEY SAW THE DAUGHTERS OF MEN, HOW BEAUTIFUL THEY WERE; AND THEY TOOK WIVES FOR THEMSELVES, AND THE EARTH WAS DEFILED BY THEIR DEEDS. WHO 〈AND THE WIVES OF MEN CREATED GREAT EVIL〉 IN THE ENTIRE TIME OF THIS AGE ACTED LAWLESSLY AND PRACTICED MISCEGENATION AND GAVE BIRTH TO GIANTS AND GREAT MONSTERS AND GREAT ENMITY. AND THAT IS WHY GOD HAS JUDGED THEM WITH A GREAT JUDGMENT; AND THEY MOURN THEIR BROTHERS, AND THEY WILL BE OUTRAGES ON THE GREAT DAY OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).” •AND I SAID TO THE GRIGORI, “I HAVE SEEN YOUR BROTHERS AND THEIR DEEDS AND THEIR TORMENTS 〈AND〉 THEIR GREAT 〈PRAYERS〉; AND I HAVE PRAYED FOR THEM. BUT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAS SENTENCED THEM UNDER THE EARTH UNTIL HEAVEN AND EARTH ARE ENDED FOREVER.” •AND I SAID, “WHY ARE YOU WAITING FOR YOUR BROTHERS? AND WHY DON’T YOU PERFORM THE LITURGY BEFORE THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)? START UP YOUR LITURGY, AND PERFORM THE LITURGY BEFORE THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), SO THAT YOU DO NOT ENRAGE YOUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD 〈GOD〉 TO THE LIMIT.” AND THEY RESPONDED TO MY RECOMMENDATIONS, AND THEY STOOD IN FOUR REGIMENTS IN THIS HEAVEN. AND BEHOLD, WHILE I WAS STANDING WITH THOSE MEN, 4 TRUMPETS TRUMPETED IN UNISON WITH A GREAT SOUND, AND THE GRIGORI BURST INTO SINGING IN UNISON. AND THEIR VOICE ROSE IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), PITEOUSLY AND TOUCHINGLY. 19 |ABOUT THE TAKING OF ENOCH TO THE 6TH HEAVEN. WORD “18.”| AND THOSE MEN TOOK ME FROM THERE, AND THEY CARRIED ME UP TO THE 6TH HEAVEN. AND I SAW THERE 7 GROUPS OF ANGELS, BRILLIANT AND VERY GLORIOUS. AND THEIR FACES WERE MORE RADIANT THAN THE RADIANCE OF THE SUN, AND THERE WAS NO DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THEIR FACES OR IN THEIR DIMENSIONS OF IN THE STYLE OF THEIR CLOTHING. AND THESE GROUPS CARRY OUT AND CAREFULLY STUDY THE MOVEMENTS OF THE STARS, AND THE REVOLUTION OF THE SUN AND THE PHASES OF THE MOON, AND THE WELL-BEING OF THE COSMOS. AND WHEN THEY SEE ANY EVIL ACTIVITY, THEY PUT THE COMMANDMENTS AND INSTRUCTIONS IN ORDER, AND THE SWEET CHORAL SINGING AND EVERY KIND OF GLORIOUS PRAISE. THESE ARE THE ARCHANGELS WHO ARE OVER THE ANGELS; AND THEY HARMONIZE ALL EXISTENCE, HEAVENLY AND EARTHLY; AND ANGELS WHO ARE OVER SEASONS AND YEARS, AND ANGELS WHO ARE OVER RIVERS AND THE OCEAN, AND ANGELS WHO ARE OVER THE FRUITS OF THE EARTH AND OVER EVERY KIND OF GRASS, AND WHO GIVE EVERY KIND OF FOOD TO EVERY KIND OF LIVING THING; AND ANGELS WHO RECORD ALL HUMAN SOULS, AND ALL THEIR DEEDS, AND THEIR LIVES BEFORE THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). AND IN THE MIDST OF THEM ARE 7 PHOENIXES AND 7 CHERUBIM AND 7 SIX-WINGED BEINGS, HAVING BUT ONE VOICE AND SINGING IN UNISON. AND THEIR SONG IS NOT TO BE REPORTED; AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS DELIGHTED BY HIS FOOTSTOOL. 20 |FROM THERE THEY TOOK ENOCH INTO THE 7TH HEAVEN. WORD “19.”| AND THOSE MEN LIFTED ME UP FROM THERE, AND THEY CARRIED ME UP TO THE 7TH HEAVEN. AND I SAW THERE AN EXCEPTIONALLY GREAT LIGHT, AND ALL THE FIERY ARMIES OF THE GREAT ARCHANGELS, AND THE INCORPOREAL FORCES AND THE DOMINIONS AND THE ORIGINS AND THE AUTHORITIES, THE CHERUBIM AND THE SERAPHIM AND THE MANY-EYED THRONES; (AND) 5 {9|P|, 10〈R〉} REGIMENTS AND THE SHINING *OTANIM* STATIONS. AND I WAS TERRIFIED, AND I TREMBLED WITH A GREAT FEAR. AND THOSE MEN PICKED ME UP AND LED ME INTO THEIR 〈MIDST〉. AND THEY SAID TO ME, “BE BRAVE, ENOCH! DON’T BE FRIGHTENED!” AND THEY SHOWED (ME) THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), FROM A DISTANCE, SITTING ON HIS EXCEEDINGLY HIGH THRONE. FOR WHAT |IS ON THE 10TH HEAVEN, SINCE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS PRESENT THERE? AND ON THE 10TH HEAVEN| IS GOD, AND IT IS CALLED IN THE HEBREW LANGUAGE ARAVOTH. AND ALL THE HEAVENLY ARMIES CAME AND STOOD ON THE TEN STEPS, CORRESPONDING TO THEIR RANKS, AND THEY DID OBEISANCE TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). AND THEN THEY WENT TO THEIR PLACES IN JOY AND MERRIMENT AND IN IMMEASURABLE LIGHT, SINGING SONGS WITH SOFT AND GENTLE VOICES, WHILE PRESENTING THE LITURGY TO HIM GLORIOUSLY. 21 |ABOUT HOW HERE THE ANGELS LEFT ENOCH AT THE EDGE OF THE 7TH HEAVEN, AND DEPARTED FROM HIM INVISIBLY. WORD “20.”|  AND THEY DO NOT LEAVE BY NIGHT, NOR DEPART BY DAY, STANDING IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND CARRYING OUT HIS WILL – CHERUBIM AND SERAPHIM STANDING ALL AROUND HIS THRONE, SIX-WINGED AND MANY-EYED; |AND| THEY COVER HIS ENTIRE THRONE, SINGING WITH GENTLE VOICE, IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). HOLY, HOLY, HOLY, OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) |OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)| SABAOTH, HEAVEN AND EARTH ARE FULL OF HIS GLORY. AND WHEN I HAD SEEN ALL THESE THINGS, THOSE MEN SAID TO ME, “ENOCH, UP TO THIS POINT WE HAVE BEEN COMMANDED TO TRAVEL WITH YOU.” AND THE MEN WENT AWAY FROM ME, AND FROM THEN ON I DID NOT SEE THEM ANYMORE. BUT I, I REMAINED ALONE AT THE EDGE OF THE SEVENTH HEAVEN. AND I BECAME TERRIFIED; AND I FELL ON MY FACE, AND I SAID IN MYSELF, “WOE TO ME! WHAT HAS HAPPENED TO ME?” AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SENT ONE OF HIS GLORIOUS ONES, THE ARCHANGEL GABRIEL. AND HE SAID TO ME, “BE BRAVE, ENOCH! DON’T BE FRIGHTENED! STAND UP, AND COME WITH ME AND STAND IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) FOREVER.” AND I ANSWERED HIM AND SAID, “WOE TO ME, MY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)! MY SOUL HAS DEPARTED FROM ME FROM FEAR AND HORROR. AND CALL 〈TO ME〉 THE TWO MEN WHO BROUGHT ME TO THIS PLACE, BECAUSE I HAVE PUT MY CONFIDENCE IN THEM, AND WITH THEM I WILL GO BEFORE THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).” •〈|AND GABRIEL CARRIED ME UP, LIKE A LEAF CARRIED UP BY THE WIND.| HE MOVED ME ALONG〉 AND PUT ME DOWN IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). •AND I SAW THE EIGHTH HEAVEN, WHICH IS CALLED IN THE HEBREW LANGUAGE MUZALOTH, THE CHANGER OF THE SEASONS, OF DRY AND OF WET, AND THE 12 ZODIACS, WHICH ARE ABOVE THE SEVENTH HEAVEN. AND I SAW THE NINTH HEAVEN, WHICH IN THE HEBREW LANGUAGE IS CALLED KUKHAVIM, WHERE THE HEAVENLY HOUSES OF THE 12 ZODIACS ARE. 22 |IN THE 10TH HEAVEN THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL BROUGHT ENOCH IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). WORD “21.”| AND ON THE 10TH HEAVEN, ARAVOTH, I SAW THE VIEW OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), LIKE IRON MADE BURNING HOT IN A FIRE |AND| BROUGHT OUT, AND IT EMITS SPARKS AND IS INCANDESCENT. THUS EVEN I SAW THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). BUT THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS NOT TO BE TALKED ABOUT, IT IS SO VERY MARVELOUS AND SUPREMELY AWESOME AND SUPREMELY FRIGHTENING. •|AND| WHO AM I TO GIVE AN ACCOUNT OF THE INCOMPREHENSIBLE BEING OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND OF HIS FACE, SO EXTREMELY STRANGE AND INDESCRIBABLE? AND HOW MANY ARE HIS COMMANDS, AND HIS MULTIPLE VOICE, AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S THRONE, SUPREMELY GREAT AND NOT MADE BY HANDS, AND THE CHOIR STALLS ALL AROUND HIM, THE CHERUBIM AND THE SERAPHIM ARMIES, AND THEIR NEVER-SILENT SINGING. WHO CAN GIVE AN ACCOUNT OF HIS BEAUTIFUL APPEARANCE, NEVER CHANGING AND INDESCRIBABLE, AND HIS GREAT GLORY? •AND I FELL DOWN FLAT AND DID OBEISANCE TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). •AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), WITH HIS OWN MOUTH, SAID TO ME, “BE BRAVE, ENOCH! DON’T BE FRIGHTENED! STAND UP, AND STAND IN FRONT OF MY FACE FOREVER.” •AND MICHAEL, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S ARCHISTRATIG, LIFTED ME UP AND BROUGHT ME IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID TO HIS SERVANTS, SOUNDING THEM OUT, “LET ENOCH JOIN IN AND STAND IN FRONT OF MY FACE FOREVER!” •AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S GLORIOUS ONES DID OBEISANCE AND SAID, “LET ENOCH YIELD IN ACCORDANCE WITH YOUR WORD, O OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!” AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID TO MICHAEL, “GO, AND EXTRACT ENOCH FROM |HIS| EARTHLY CLOTHING. AND ANOINT HIM WITH MY DELIGHTFUL OIL, AND PUT HIM INTO THE CLOTHES OF MY GLORY.” •AND SO MICHAEL DID, JUST AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAD SAID TO HIM. HE ANOINTED ME AND CLOTHED ME. AND THE APPEARANCE OF THAT OIL IS GREATER THAN THE GREATEST LIGHT, AND ITS OINTMENT IS LIKE SWEET DEW, AND ITS FRAGRANCE MYRRH; AND IT IS LIKE THE RAYS OF THE GLITTERING SUN. •AND I LOOKED AT MYSELF, AND I HAD BECOME LIKE ONE OF HIS GLORIOUS ONES, AND THERE WAS NO OBSERVABLE DIFFERENCE. AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SUMMONED ONE OF HIS ARCHANGELS, VREVOIL BY NAME, WHO WAS SWIFTER IN WISDOM THAN THE OTHER ARCHANGELS, AND WHO RECORDS ALL THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S DEEDS. •AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID TO VREVOIL, “BRING OUT THE BOOKS FROM MY STOREHOUSES, AND FETCH A PEN FOR SPEED-WRITING, AND GIVE IT TO ENOCH AND READ HIM THE BOOKS.” 〈AND VREVOIL HURRIED AND BROUGHT ME THE BOOKS,〉 A KNIFE(?), AND INK(?). AND HE GAVE ME THE PEN FOR SPEED WRITING FROM HIS HAND. 23 |ABOUT ENOCH’S WRITING; HOW HE WROTE ABOUT HIS MARVELOUS TRAVELS AND WHAT THE HEAVENS LOOK LIKE. AND HE HIMSELF WROTE 360 AND 6 BOOKS. WORD “22.”| AND HE WAS TELLING ME ALL THE THINGS OF HEAVEN AND EARTH AND SEA AND ALL THE ELEMENTS AND THE MOVEMENTS AND THEIR COURSES, AND THE LIVING THUNDER, THE SUN AND THE MOON AND THE STARS, THEIR COURSES AND THEIR CHANGES, AND SEASONS AND YEARS AND DAYS AND HOURS, AND THE COMING OF THE CLOUDS AND THE BLOWING OF THE WINDS, AND THE NUMBER OF THE ANGELS AND THE SONGS OF THE ARMED TROOPS; AND EVERY KIND OF HUMAN THING, AND EVERY KIND OF LANGUAGE (AND) SINGING, AND HUMAN LIFE AND RULES AND INSTRUCTIONS AND SWEET VOICED SINGING, AND EVERYTHING THAT IT IS APPROPRIATE TO LEARN. AND VREVOIL INSTRUCTED ME FOR 30 DAYS AND 30 NIGHTS, AND HIS MOUTH NEVER STOPPED SPEAKING. AND, AS FOR ME, I DID NOT REST, WRITING ALL THE SYMBOLS AND ALL THE CREATURES. •AND WHEN I HAD FINISHED 30 DAYS AND 30 NIGHTS, VREVOIL SAID TO ME, “THESE THINGS, WHATEVER I HAVE TAUGHT YOU, WHATEVER YOU HAVE LEARNED, AND WHATEVER WE HAVE WRITTEN DOWN, YOU SIT DOWN |AND| WRITE – ALL THE SOULS OF MEN, WHATEVER OF THEM ARE NOT YET BORN, AND THEIR PLACES, PREPARED FOR ETERNITY. FOR ALL THE SOULS ARE PREPARED FOR ETERNITY, BEFORE THE COMPOSITION OF THE EARTH.” •AND I SAT DOWN FOR A SECOND PERIOD OF 30 DAYS AND 30 NIGHTS, AND I WROTE EVERYTHING ACCURATELY. AND I WROTE 366 BOOKS. 24 |ABOUT THE GREAT SECRETS OF GOD, WHICH GOD REVEALED AND RELATED TO ENOCH; AND HE SPOKE WITH HIM FACE TO FACE. WORD “23.”| AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED ME; AND HE SAID TO ME, “ENOCH, SIT TO THE LEFT OF ME WITH GABRIEL.” AND I DID OBEISANCE TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SPOKE TO ME: “ENOCH |BELOVED|, WHATEVER YOU SEE AND WHATEVER THINGS ARE STANDING STILL OR MOVING ABOUT WERE BROUGHT TO PERFECTION BY ME. AND I MYSELF WILL EXPLAIN IT TO YOU. BEFORE ANYTHING EXISTED AT ALL, FROM THE VERY BEGINNING, WHATEVER EXISTS I CREATED FROM THE NON-EXISTENT, AND FROM THE INVISIBLE THE VISIBLE. |LISTEN, ENOCH, AND PAY ATTENTION TO THESE WORDS OF MINE!| FOR NOT EVEN TO MY ANGELS HAVE I EXPLAINED MY SECRETS, NOR RELATED TO THEM THEIR ORIGIN, NOR MY ENDLESSNESS 〈AND INCONCEIVABLENESS〉, AS I DEVISE THE CREATURES, AS I AM MAKING THEM KNOWN TO YOU TODAY. •FOR, BEFORE ANY VISIBLE THINGS HAD COME INTO EXISTENCE, I, THE ONE, MOVED AROUND IN THE INVISIBLE THINGS, LIKE THE SUN, FROM EAST TO WEST AND FROM WEST TO EAST. BUT THE SUN HAS REST IN HIMSELF; YET I DID NOT FIND REST, BECAUSE EVERYTHING WAS NOT YET CREATED. AND I THOUGHT UP THE IDEA OF ESTABLISHING A FOUNDATION, TO CREATE A VISIBLE CREATION. 25 |GOD EXPLAINS TO ENOCH HOW THE VISIBLE AND THE INVISIBLE COME DOWN FROM THE VERY LOWEST DARKNESS. WORD “24.”| “AND I COMMANDED THE LOWEST THINGS: ‘LET ONE OF THE INVISIBLE THINGS DESCEND VISIBLY!’ AND ADOIL DESCENDED, EXTREMELY LARGE. AND I LOOKED AT HIM, AND, BEHOLD, IN HIS BELLY HE HAD A GREAT LIGHT. •AND I SAID TO HIM, ‘DISINTEGRATE YOURSELF, ADOIL, AND LET WHAT IS BORN FROM YOU BECOME VISIBLE.’ AND HE DISINTEGRATED HIMSELF, AND THERE CAME OUT A VERY GREAT LIGHT (ACTS 7:30; 9:3; 22:6; 26:13; SIRACH 23:19). •AND I WAS IN THE MIDST OF THE |GREAT| LIGHT. AND LIGHT OUT OF LIGHT IS CARRIED THUS. AND THE GREAT AGE CAME OUT, AND IT REVEALED ALL THE CREATION WHICH I HAD THOUGHT UP TO CREATE. AND I SAW HOW GOOD IT WAS. AND I PLACED FOR MYSELF A THRONE, AND I SAT DOWN ON IT. AND THEN TO THE LIGHT I SPOKE: ‘YOU GO UP HIGHER 〈THAN THE THRONE〉, AND BE SOLIDIFIED |MUCH HIGHER THAN THE THRONE|, AND BECOME THE FOUNDATION FOR THE HIGHEST THINGS. AND THERE IS NOTHING HIGHER THAN THE LIGHT, EXCEPT NOTHING ITSELF. AND AGAIN I BOWED(?) MYSELF, AND I LOOKED UPWARD FROM MY THRONE. 26 |GOD SUMMONS FROM THE VERY LOWEST THINGS A SECOND TIME, SO THAT ARKHAS, BOTH HEAVY AND RED, SHOULD COME OUT. WORD “25.”| AND I CALLED OUT A SECOND TIME INTO THE VERY LOWEST THINGS, AND I SAID, ‘LET ONE OF THE (IN)VISIBLE THINGS COME OUT VISIBLY, SOLID.’ |AND| ARKHAS CAME OUT, SOLID AND HEAVY AND VERY RED. •AND I SAID, ‘OPEN YOURSELF UP, ARKHAS, AND LET WHAT IS BORN FROM YOU BECOME VISIBLE!’ AND HE DISINTEGRATED HIMSELF. THERE CAME OUT AN AGE, DARK, VERY LARGE, CARRYING THE CREATION OF ALL LOWER THINGS. AND I SAW HOW GOOD IT WAS. AND I SAID TO HIM, ‘COME DOWN LOW AND BECOME SOLID! AND BECOME THE FOUNDATION OF THE LOWEST THINGS!’ |AND IT CAME ABOUT.| AND HE CAME DOWN AND BECAME SOLID. AND HE BECAME THE FOUNDATION OF THE LOWEST THINGS. AND THERE IS NOTHING LOWER THAN THE DARKNESS, EXCEPT NOTHING ITSELF. 27. |ABOUT HOW GOD FOUNDED THE WATER, AND SURROUNDED IT WITH LIGHT, AND ESTABLISHED ON IT SEVEN ISLANDS. WORD “26.”| “AND I GAVE THE COMMAND: ‘LET THERE BE TAKEN SOME OF THE LIGHT AND SOME OF THE DARKNESS.’ •AND I SAID, ‘BECOME THICKENED, AND BE WRAPPED AROUND WITH LIGHT!’ AND I SPREAD IT OUT, AND IT BECAME WATER. AND I SPREAD IT OUT ABOVE THE DARKNESS, BELOW THE LIGHT. •AND THUS I MADE THE SOLID WATERS, THAT IS TO SAY, THE BOTTOMLESS. AND I MADE A FOUNDATION OF LIGHT AROUND THE WATER. AND I CREATED SEVEN GREAT CIRCLES INSIDE IT, AND I GAVE THEM AN APPEARANCE OF CRYSTAL, WET AND DRY, THAT IS TO SAY GLASS AND ICE, AND TO BE THE CIRCUIT FOR WATER AND THE OTHER ELEMENTS. AND I POINTED OUT TO EACH ONE |OF THEM| HIS ROUTE, TO THE SEVEN STARS, EACH ONE OF THEM IN HIS OWN HEAVEN, SO THAT THEY MIGHT TRAVEL ACCORDINGLY. AND I SAW HOW GOOD IT WAS. •AND I MADE A DIVISION BETWEEN THE LIGHT AND BETWEEN THE DARKNESS, THAT IS TO SAY, IN THE MIDDLE OF THE WATERS, THIS WAY AND THAT WAY. AND I SAID TO THE LIGHT THAT IT SHOULD BE DAY, AND TO THE DARKNESS 〈I COMMANDED〉 THAT IT SHOULD BE NIGHT. AND EVENING CAME, AND 〈AGAIN〉 MORNING CAME, 〈THAT IS〉 THE FIRST DAY. 28 |THE WEEK IN WHICH GOD SHOWED ENOCH ALL HIS WISDOM AND STRENGTH, THROUGHOUT ALL OF THE SEVEN DAYS; HOW HE CREATED ALL THE FORCES OF HEAVEN AND EARTH, AND EVERY KIND OF THING THAT MOVES ITSELF, EVEN UP TO MAN.| “AND THUS I MADE SOLID THE HEAVENLY CIRCLES. AND 〈I SAID〉, ‘LET THE LOWER WATER, WHICH IS BELOW HEAVEN, COLLECT ITSELF 〈|INTO|〉 ONE COLLECTION, AND LET ITS WAVES BECOME DRY.’ AND IT HAPPENED LIKE THAT. AND FROM THE WAVES I CREATED ROCKS, SOLID AND BIG. AND FROM THE ROCKS I ASSEMBLED THE DRY LAND; AND I CALLED THE DRY LAND EARTH. AND WHAT WAS IN THE MIDDLE OF THE EARTH I CALLED CHASM, THAT IS TO SAY, BOTTOMLESS. •THE SEA I GATHERED INTO ONE PLACE, AND I BOUND IT WITH A YOKE. AND I SAID TO THE SEA: ‘BEHOLD, I GIVE YOU AN ETERNAL BOUNDARY. AND YOU WILL NOT BREAK THROUGH FROM YOUR OWN WATERS.’ AND SO I FIXED THE SOLID STRUCTURE AND ESTABLISHED IT ABOVE THE WATERS. THIS FIRST-CREATED DAY I NAMED FOR MYSELF. THEN EVENING CAME AND 〈|AGAIN|〉 MORNING, AND IT WAS THE SECOND DAY. 29 |MONDAY IS THE DAY. THE FIERY SUBSTANCE.| “AND FOR ALL MY OWN HEAVENS I SHAPED A SHAPE FROM THE FIERY SUBSTANCE. MY EYE LOOKED AT THE SOLID AND VERY HARD ROCK. AND FROM THE FLASH OF MY EYE I TOOK THE |MARVELOUS| SUBSTANCE OF LIGHTNING, BOTH FIRE IN WATER AND WATER IN FIRE; •NEITHER DOES THIS ONE EXTINGUISH THAT ONE, NOR DOES THAT ONE DRY OUT THIS ONE. THAT IS WHY LIGHTNING IS SHARPER AND BRIGHTER THAN THE SHINING OF THE SUN, AND SOFTER THAN WATER, MORE SOLID THAN THE HARDEST ROCK. AND FROM THE ROCK I CUT OFF A GREAT FIRE, AND FROM THE FIRE I CREATED THE RANKS OF THE BODILESS ARMIES – THE MYRIAD ANGELS – AND THEIR WEAPONS (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) ARE FIERY AND THEIR CLOTHES ARE BURNING FLAMES. AND I GAVE ORDERS THAT EACH SHOULD STAND IN HIS OWN RANK. |HERE SATANAIL WAS HURLED FROM THE HIGHT, TOGETHER WITH HIS ANGELS.| BUT ONE FROM THE ORDER OF THE ARCHANGELS DEVIATED, TOGETHER WITH THE DIVISION THAT WAS UNDER HIS AUTHORITY. HE THOUGHT UP THE IMPOSSIBLE IDEA, THAT HE MIGHT PLACE HIS THRONE HIGHER THAN THE CLOUDS WHICH ARE ABOVE THE EARTH, AND THAT HE MIGHT BECOME EQUAL TO MY POWER. AND I HURLED HIM OUT FROM THE HEIGHT, TOGETHER WITH HIS ANGELS. AND HE WAS FLYING AROUND IN THE AIR, CEASELESSLY ABOVE THE BOTTOMLESS. AND THUS I CREATED THE ENTIRE HEAVENS. AND THE THIRD DAY CAME. 30 |TUESDAY| “AND ON THE THIRD DAY I COMMANDED THE EARTH TO MAKE TREES GROW, LARGE AND FRUIT-BEARING; AND THE MOUNTAINS – ALL KINDS OF 〈SWEET GRASS AND ALL KINDS OF〉 SOWN SEED. AND I LAID OUT PARADISE AS A GARDEN, AND I ENCLOSED IT; AND I PLACED ARMED GUARDS, ANGELS AFLAME WITH FIRE. AND THUS I CREATED THE RENEWAL OF THE EARTH. AND THEN EVENING CAME AND MORNING CAME – THE FOURTH DAY. |WEDNESDAY| AND ON THE FOURTH DAY I COMMANDED: ‘LET THERE BE GREAT LAMPS ON THE HEAVENLY CIRCLES.’**   |  | | --- | | **ON THE FIRST, THE HIGHEST CIRCLE, I PLACED THE STAR KRONOS;**  **ON THE 2ND, 〈LOWER DOWN, I PLACED〉   AFRIDIT;**  **ON THE 3RD                                                   ARRIS;**  **ON THE 4TH                                                   THE SUN;**  **ON THE FIFTH                                              ZEOUS;**  **ON THE 6TH                                                   ERMIS;**  **AND ON THE 7TH, THE LOWEST,                                THE MOON.** |   **AND WITH THE LOWEST STARS I BEAUTIFIED THE AIR BELOW. AND I APPOINTED THE SUN OVER THE ILLUMINATION OF THE DAY, BUT THE MOON AND STARS OVER THE ILLUMINATION OF THE NIGHT. •AND THE SUN GOES IN ACCORDANCE WITH EACH ANIMAL, AND THE TWELVE ANIMALS ARE THE SUCCESSION OF THE MONTHS. AND I ASSIGNED THEIR NAMES AND THE ANIMALS OF THEIR SEASONS, AND THEIR CONNECTION WITH THE NEWBORN, AND THEIR HOROSCOPES, AND HOW THEY REVOLVE. •THEN EVENING CAME AND MORNING CAME – THE FIFTH DAY. |THURSDAY| AND ON THE 5TH DAY I COMMANDED THE SEA TO ENGENDER FISHES AND FEATHERED BIRDS OF MANY DIFFERENT KINDS, AND EVERY KIND OF REPTILE THAT CREEPS ON THE EARTH AND THAT WALKS ON THE EARTH OF FOUR LEGS AND THAT FLIES THROUGH THE AIR – MALE SEX AND FEMALE – AND EVERY KIND OF SOUL THAT BREATHES THE BREATH OF ALL LIVING THINGS. •AND EVENING CAME AND MORNING CAME – THE SIXTH DAY. |FRIDAY| AND ON THE SIXTH DAY I COMMANDED MY WISDOM…**   |  | | --- | | **TO CREATE MAN OUT OF THE SEVEN COMPONENTS:**  **|1|                      HIS FLESH FROM EARTH;**  **|SECOND|           HIS BLOOD FROM AND FROM THE SUN;**  **|THIRD|               HIS EYES FROM THE BOTTOMLESS SEA;**  **|FOURTH|           HIS BONES FROM STONE;**  **|FIFTH|                HIS REASON FROM THE MOBILITY OF ANGELS AND FROM CLOUDS;**  **|SIXTH|               HIS VEINS AND HAIR FROM GRASS OF THE EARTH;**  **|SEVENTH|         HIS SPIRIT FROM MY SPIRIT AND FROM WIND.**    **AND I GAVE HIM 7 PROPERTIES:**    **HEARING                        TO THE FLESH;**  **SIGHT                 TO THE EYES;**  **SMELL                TO THE SPIRIT;**  **TOUCH               TO THE VEINS;**  **TASTE                  TO THE BLOOD;**  **TO THE BONES–   ENDURANCE ;**  **TO THE REASON– SWEETNESS.**    **BEHOLD, I HAVE THOUGHT UP AN INGENIOUS POEM TO RECITE:**    **FROM INVISIBLE AND VISIBLE SUBSTANCES I CREATED MAN.**  **FROM BOTH HIS NATURES COME BOTH DEATH AND LIFE.**  **AND (AS MY) IMAGE HE KNOWS THE WORD LIKE (NO) OTHER CREATURE.**  **BUT EVEN AT HIS GREATEST HE IS SMALL,**  **AND AGAIN AT HIS SMALLEST HE IS GREAT.** |   **AND ON THE EARTH I ASSIGNED HIM TO BE A SECOND ANGEL, HONORED AND GREAT AND GLORIOUS. •AND I ASSIGNED HIM TO BE A KING, TO REIGN |ON| THE EARTH, |AND| TO HAVE MY WISDOM. AND THERE WAS NOTHING COMPARABLE TO HIM ON EARTH, EVEN AMONG MY CREATURES THAT EXIST. •AND I ASSIGNED TO HIM A NAME…**   |  | | --- | | **FROM THE FOUR COMPONENTS:**  **FROM EAST        – (A)**  **FROM WEST       – (D)**  **FROM NORTH      – (A)                |SOUTH| – (M)**  **FROM SOUTH      – (M)               |NORTH| – (A).** |   **AND I ASSIGNED TO HIM FOUR SPECIAL STARS, AND CALLED HIS NAME ADAM. AND I GAVE HIM HIS FREE WILL; AND I POINTED OUT TO HIM THE TWO WAYS – LIGHT AND DARKNESS. AND I SAID TO HIM, ‘THIS IS GOOD FOR YOU, BUT THAT IS BAD’; SO THAT I MIGHT COME TO KNOW WHETHER HE HAS LOVE TOWARD ME OR ABHORRENCE, AND SO THAT IT MIGHT BECOME PLAIN WHO AMONG HIS RACE LOVES ME. WHEREAS I HAVE COME TO KNOW HIS NATURE, HE DOES NOT KNOW HIS OWN NATURE. THAT IS WHY IGNORANCE IS MORE LAMENTABLE THAN THE SIN SUCH AS IT IS IN HIM TO SIN. AND I SAID, ‘AFTER SIN THERE IS NOTHING FOR IT BUT DEATH.’ AND I ASSIGNED A SHADE FOR HIM; AND I IMPOSED SLEEP UPON HIM, AND HE FELL ASLEEP. AND WHILE HE WAS SLEEPING, I TOOK FROM HIM A RIB. AND I CREATED FOR HIM A WIFE, SO THAT DEATH MIGHT COME 〈|TO HIM|〉 BY HIS WIFE. AND I TOOK HIS LAST WORD, AND I CALLED HER NAME MOTHER, THAT IS TO SAY, EUVA. 31 |GOD HANDS OVER PARADISE TO ADAM, AND GIVES HIM A COMMAND TO LOOK UPON THE HEAVENS, OPEN, AND THAT HE MIGHT LOOK UPON THE ANGELS, SINGING THE TRIUMPHAL SONG. WORD “27.”| “ADAM – MOTHER; EARTHLY AND LIFE. AND I CREATED A GARDEN IN EDEM, IN THE EAST, SO THAT HE MIGHT KEEP THE AGREEMENT AND PRESERVE THE COMMANDMENT. AND I CREATED FOR HIM AN OPEN HEAVEN, SO THAT HE MIGHT LOOK UPON THE ANGELS, SINGING THE TRIUMPHAL SONG. AND THE LIGHT WHICH IS NEVER DARKENED WAS PERPETUALLY IN PARADISE. •AND THE DEVIL UNDERSTOOD HOW I WISHED TO CREATE ANOTHER WORLD, SO THAT EVERYTHING COULD BE SUBJECTED TO ADAM ON THE EARTH, TO RULE AND REIGN OVER IT. •THE DEVIL IS OF THE LOWEST PLACES. AND HE WILL BECOME A DEMON, BECAUSE HE FLED FROM HEAVEN; SOTONA, BECAUSE HIS NAME WAS SATANAIL. •IN THIS WAY HE BECAME DIFFERENT FROM THE ANGELS. HIS NATURE DID NOT CHANGE, 〈BUT〉 HIS THOUGHT DID, SINCE HIS CONSCIOUSNESS OF RIGHTEOUS AND SINFUL THINGS CHANGED. •AND HE BECAME AWARE OF HIS CONDEMNATION AND OF THE SIN WHICH HE SINNED PREVIOUSLY. AND THAT IS WHY HE THOUGHT UP THE SCHEME AGAINST ADAM. IN SUCH A FORM HE ENTERED PARADISE, AND CORRUPTED EVE. BUT ADAM HE DID NOT CONTACT. BUT ON ACCOUNT OF 〈HER〉 NESCIENCE I CURSED HIM. BUT THOSE WHOM I HAD BLESSED PREVIOUSLY, THEM I DID NOT CURSE; 〈AND THOSE WHOM I HAD NOT BLESSED PREVIOUSLY, EVEN THEM I DID NOT CURSE〉 – NEITHER MANKIND I CURSED, NOR THE EARTH, NOR ANY OTHER CREATURE, BUT ONLY MANKIND’S EVIL FRUIT-BEARING. THIS IS WHY THE FRUIT OF DOING GOOD IS SWEAT AND EXERTION. 32 |AFTER ADAM’S TRANSGRESSION, GOD EXPELS HIM INTO THE EARTH FROM WHICH HE HAD BEEN TAKEN. BUT HE DOES NOT WISH TO DESTROY HIM IN THE AGE TO COME. WORD “28.”| “AND I SAID |TO HIM|, ‘YOU ARE EARTH, AND INTO THE EARTH ONCE AGAIN YOU WILL GO, OUT OF WHICH I TOOK YOU. AND I WILL NOT DESTROY YOU, BUT I WILL SEND YOU AWAY TO WHAT I TOOK YOU FROM. THEN I CAN TAKE YOU ONCE AGAIN AT MY SECOND COMING.’ AND I BLESSED ALL MY CREATURES, VISIBLE AND INVISIBLE. AND ADAM WAS IN PARADISE FOR 5 HOURS AND A HALF. AND I BLESSED THE 7TH DAY |WHICH IS THE SABBATH| IN WHICH I RESTED FROM ALL MY DOINGS. 33 |GOD SHOWS ENOCH THE EPOCH OF THIS WORLD, THE EXISTENCE OF 7000 YEARS, AND THE EIGHTH THOUSAND IS THE END, NEITHER YEARS NOR MONTHS NOR WEEKS NOR DAYS. WORD “29.”| “ON THE EIGHTH DAY I LIKEWISE APPOINTED, SO THAT THE 8TH DAY MIGHT BE THE 1ST, THE FIRST-CREATED OF MY WEEK, AND THAT IT SHOULD REVOLVE IN THE REVOLUTION OF 7000; 〈|SO THAT THE 8000|〉 MIGHT BE IN THE BEGINNING OF A TIME NOT RECKONED AND UNENDING, NEITHER YEARS, NOR MONTHS, NOR WEEKS, NOR DAYS, NOR HOURS 〈LIKE THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK, SO ALSO THAT THE EIGHTH DAY OF THE WEEK MIGHT RETURN CONTINUALLY〉. AND NOW, ENOCH, WHATEVER I HAVE TOLD YOU, AND WHATEVER YOU HAVE UNDERSTOOD, AND WHATEVER YOU HAVE SEEN IN THE HEAVENS, AND WHATEVER YOU HAVE SEEN ON THE EARTH, AND WHATEVER I HAVE WRITTEN IN THE BOOKS – BY MY SUPREME WISDOM ALL THESE THINGS I PLANNED TO ACCOMPLISH. AND I CREATED THEM FOR THE HIGHEST FOUNDATION TO THE LOWEST, AND TO THE END. AND THERE IS NO ADVISER AND NO SUCCESSOR TO MY CREATION. I AM SELF-ETERNAL AND NOT MADE BY HANDS. MY THOUGHT IS WITHOUT CHANGE. MY WISDOM IS MY ADVISER AND MY DEED IS MY WORD. AND MY EYES LOOK AT ALL THINGS. 〈IF I LOOK AT ALL THINGS〉, THEN THEY STAND STILL AND SHAKE WITH TERROR; BUT, IF I SHOULD TURN MY FACE AWAY, THEN ALL THINGS WOULD PERISH. APPLY YOUR MIND, ENOCH, AND ACKNOWLEDGE THE ONE WHO IS SPEAKING |TO YOU|. AND YOU TAKE THE BOOKS WHICH YOU YOURSELF HAVE WRITTEN. AND I GIVE YOU SAMOILA AND RAGUILA, WHO BROUGHT YOU UP TO ME. AND YOU GO DOWN ONTO THE EARTH AND TELL YOUR SONS ALL THAT I HAVE TOLD YOU AND EVERYTHING THAT YOU HAVE SEEN, FROM THE LOWEST HEAVENS UP TO MY THRONE. |FOR| I CREATED ALL THE ARMIES 〈AND〉 ALL THEIR FORCES. AND THERE IS NO ONE WHO OPPOSES ME OR WHO IS INSUBORDINATE TO ME; FOR ALL SUBMIT THEMSELVES TO MY SOLE RULE AND WORK MY SOLE DOMINION. AND GIVE THEM THE BOOKS IN YOUR HANDWRITING, AND THEY WILL READ THEM AND THEY WILL ACKNOWLEDGE ME AS THE CREATOR OF EVERYTHING. AND THEY WILL UNDERSTAND THAT THERE IS NO OTHER GOD EXCEPT MYSELF. AND LET THEM DISTRIBUTE THE BOOKS IN YOUR HANDWRITING, CHILDREN TO CHILDREN AND FAMILY TO FAMILY AND KINSFOLK TO KINSFOLK. •AND I WILL GIVE YOU, ENOCH, MY MEDIATOR, MY ARCHISTRATIG, MICHAEL, ON ACCOUNT OF YOUR HANDWRITINGS AND THE HANDWRITINGS OF YOUR FATHERS – ADAM AND SITH AND ENOS AND KAINAN AND MALELEIL AND ARED YOUR FATHER. •AND THEY WILL NOT BE DESTROYED UNTIL THE FINAL AGE. SO I HAVE COMMANDED MY ANGELS, ARIUKH AND PARIUKH, •WHOM I HAVE APPOINTED ON THE EARTH AS THEIR GUARDIANS, AND I HAVE COMMANDED THE SEASONS, SO THAT THEY MIGHT PRESERVE THEM SO THAT THEY MIGHT NO PERISH IN THE FUTURE FLOOD WHICH I SHALL CREATE IN YOUR GENERATION. 34 |GOD CONVICTS THE PERSONS WHO ARE IDOL WORSHIPERS AND SODOMITE FORNICATORS, AND FOR THIS REASON HE BRINGS DOWN THE FLOOD UPON THEM. WORD “30.”| “FOR I KNOW THE WICKEDNESS OF MANKIND, HOW |THEY HAVE REJECTED MY COMMANDMENTS AND| THEY WILL NOT CARRY THE YOKE WHICH I HAVE PLACED ON THEM. BUT THEY WILL CAST OFF MY YOKE, AND THEY WILL ACCEPT A DIFFERENT YOKE. AND THEY WILL SOW WORTHLESS SEED, |NOT FEARING GOD AND NOT WORSHIPING ME, BUT THEY BEGAN TO| WORSHIP VAIN GODS, AND THEY RENOUNCED MY UNIQUENESS. AND ALL THE WORLD WILL BE REDUCED TO CONFUSION BY INIQUITIES AND WICKEDNESSES AND |ABOMINABLE| FORNICATIONS |THAT IS, FRIEND WITH FRIEND IN THE ANUS, AND EVERY OTHER KIND OF WICKED UNCLEANNESS WHICH IT IS DISGUSTING TO REPORT|, AND THE WORSHIP OF (THE) EVIL (ONE). AND THAT IS WHY I SHALL BRING DOWN THE FLOOD ONTO THE EARTH, |AND I SHALL DESTROY EVERYTHING|, AND THE EARTH ITSELF WILL COLLAPSE IN GREAT DARKNESS. 35 |GOD LEAVES ONE RIGHTEOUS MAN OF ENOCH’S TRIBE, TOGETHER WITH ALL HIS HOUSE, WHO PLEASED GOD IN ACCORDANCE WITH HIS WILL. WORD “31.”| “AND I WILL LEAVE A RIGHTEOUS MAN FROM YOUR TRIBE, TOGETHER WITH ALL HIS HOUSE, WHO WILL ACT IN ACCORDANCE WITH MY WILL. AND FROM HIS SEED ANOTHER GENERATION WILL ARISE, THE LAST OF MANY, BUT EVEN OUT OF THOSE THE MAJORITY WILL BE VERY INSATIABLE. AND I SHALL RAISE UP FOR THAT GENERATION SOMEONE WHO WILL REVEAL TO THEM THE BOOKS IN YOUR HANDWRITING AND THOSE OF YOUR FATHERS. AND HE WILL HAVE TO POINT OUT TO THEM THE GUARD TOWER OF THE EARTH, TRUTHFUL MEN, AND THOSE WHO CARRY OUT MY WILL, WHO DO NOT INVOKE MY NAME INVALIDLY. AND YOU WILL TELL THAT GENERATION; AND THEY, WHEN THEY HAVE READ (THEM), WILL BE MORE GLORIFIED IN THE END THAN IN THE BEGINNING. 36 |GOD COMMANDED ENOCH TO LIVE ON THE EARTH FOR 30 DAYS, TO IMPART KNOWLEDGE TO HIS SONS AND TO HIS CHILDREN’S CHILDREN. AFTER 30 DAYS HE WAS TAKEN UP TO HEAVEN ONCE MORE. WORD “32.”| “AND NOW, ENOCH, I AM GIVING YOU A WAITING PERIOD OF 30 DAYS TO SET YOUR HOUSE IN ORDER |AND| TO INSTRUCT YOUR SONS 〈|AND ALL THE MEMBERS OF YOUR HOUSEHOLD|〉 ABOUT EVERYTHING FROM ME PERSONALLY, SO THAT THEY MAY OBEY WHAT IS SAID TO THEM BY YOU. AND THEY WILL READ AND UNDERSTAND THAT THERE IS NO OTHER GOD APART FROM MYSELF, SO THAT THET MAY CARRY OUT ALL YOUR INSTRUCTIONS AND STUDY THE BOOKS IN YOUR HANDWRITING |ACCURATELY AND ATTENTIVELY|. AND AFTER 30 DAYS I SHALL SEND FOR YOU MY ANGEL, AND HE WILL TAKE YOU UP FROM THE EARTH AND FROM YOUR SONS TO ME.” 37 |HERE GOD SUMMONS AN ANGEL. WORD “33.”| AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED ONE OF THE SENIOR ANGELS, TERRIFYING AND FRIGHTFUL, AND HE MADE HIM STAND WITH ME. AND THE APPEARANCE OF THAT ANGEL WAS AS WHITE AS SNOW, AND HIS HANDS LIKE ICE, HAVING THE APPEARANCE OF GREAT FRIGIDITY. AND HE CHILLED MY FACE, BECAUSE I COULD NOT ENDURE THE TERROR OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), JUST AS IT IS NOT POSSIBLE TO ENDURE THE FIRE OF A STOVE AND THE HEAT OF THE SUN AND THE FROST OF DEATH. AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID TO ME, “ENOCH, IF YOUR FACE HAD NOT BEEN CHILLED HERE, NO HUMAN BEING WOULD BE ABLE TO LOOK AT YOUR FACE.”**   * **CHAPTER 13 DESCRIBES ENOCH’S ENTRY INTO HEAVEN AND HIS DESCRIPTION OF GOD ON THE THRONE:** * **“9. BEHOLD, IN THAT VISION CLOUDS INVITED ME, AND A MIST INVITED ME; THE RUNNING OF THE STARS AND FLASHES OF LIGHTNING IMPELLED AND PRESSED ME FORWARDS, WHILE WINDS IN THE VISION ASSISTED MY FLIGHT, HASTENING ME. 10. THEY ELEVATED ME ALOFT TO (12TH) HEAVEN… 16. …ITS FLOOR WAS ON FIRE; ABOVE WERE LIGHTNINGS AND AGITATED STARS, WHILE ITS ROOF EXHIBITED A BLAZING FIRE. 17. ATTENTIVELY I SURVEYED IT, AND SAW THAT IT CONTAINED AN EXALTED THRONE; 18. THE APPEARANCE OF WHICH WAS LIKE THAT OF FROST; WHILE ITS CIRCUMFERENCE RESEMBLED THE ORB OF THE BRILLIANT SUN; AND THERE WAS THE VOICE OF THE CHERUBIM. 19. FROM UNDERNEATH THIS MIGHTY THRONE RIVERS OF FLAMING FIRE ISSUED. 20. TO LOOK UPON IT WAS IMPOSSIBLE. 21. ONE GREAT IN GLORY SAT UPON IT (IS THIS NOT STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF?) 22. WHOSE ROBE WAS BRIGHTER THAN THE SUN, AND WHITER THAN SNOW. 23. NO ANGEL WAS CAPABLE OF PENETRATING TO VIEW THE FACE OF HIM, THE GLORIOUS AND THE EFFULGENT; NOR COULD ANY MORTAL BEHOLD HIM. A FIRE OF FLAMING FIRE WAS AROUND HIM. 24. A FIRE ALSO OF GREAT EXTENT CONTINUED TO RISE UP BEFORE HIM; SO THAT NOT ONE OF THOSE WHO SURROUNDED HIM WAS CAPABLE OF APPROACHING HIM, AMONG THE MYRIADS OF MYRIADS WHO WERE BEFORE HIM. AND HE REQUIRED NOT HOLY COUNSEL. YET DID NOT THE SANCTIFIED, WHO WERE NEAR HIM, DEPART FAR FROM HIM EITHER BY NIGHT OR BY DAY; NOR WERE THEY REMOVED FROM HIM. I ALSO WAS SO FAR ADVANCED, WITH A VEIL ON MY FACE, AND TREMBLING. THEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH HIS OWN MOUTH CALLED ME, SAYING: APPROACH HITHER, ENOCH, AT MY HOLY WORD. 25. AND HE RAISED ME UP, MAKING ME NEAR EVEN TO THE ENTRANCE. MY EYE WAS DIRECTED TO THE GROUND.” (1 ENOCH, CHAPTER 13, TRANSLATION BY RICHARD LAURENCE, LL.D., 1821)**  **2. THE JESUS’ BIBLE BEGINS AT GENESIS 1, NOT AT GENESIS 3.**  * **THE BIBLE DOES NOT BEGIN WITH THE PROBLEM OF SIN; IT BEGINS WITH THE BEAUTY OF THE EARTH. THROUGH ALL THE TWISTS AND TURNS OF THE BIBLICAL STORY, GOD REMAINS COMMITTED TO HIS CREATION. IN THE LIGHT OF THIS, IT IS SURPRISING THAT SO MANY CHRISTIANS VIEW THE EARTH AS TRANSIENT AT BEST AND SOMETHING TO BE FORSAKEN AT WORST. THE OPENING CHAPTERS OF GENESIS EXPLODE THIS MISCONCEPTION. GOD, NOT SATAN, WILL HAVE THE FINAL VICTORY OVER WHAT GOD HAS MADE. IT WILL NOT BE DISCARDED BUT RESCUED. THE SCOPE OF THIS RESCUE OPERATION ENCOMPASSES ALL THAT HAS FALLEN. IT IS NOT SURPRISING, THEREFORE, THAT SCRIPTURE TALKS OF THE FULFILMENT OF THIS RESCUE AS “NEW HEAVENS AND A NEW EARTH” (**[**ISA. 65:17; 66:22**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Isa.%2065%3A17%3B%2066%3A22/)**;** [**2 PET. 3:13**](https://www.esv.org/verses/2%20Pet.%203%3A13/)**;** [**REV. 21:1**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Rev.%2021%3A1/)**). THE STORY OF THE BIBLE BEGINS WITH “GOD CREATED THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH” (**[**GEN. 1:1**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Gen.%201%3A1/)**) AND ENDS WITH “A NEW HEAVEN AND THE NEW EARTH” (**[**REV. 21:1**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Rev.%2021%3A1/)**).**   **UNDERSTANDING GOD’S PLAN TO RENEW THE EARTH CONNECTS WHAT CHRISTIANS LEARN ON SUNDAY MORNINGS WITH THE REST OF THE WEEK—SHAPING THEIR MISSION AS THEY DISCOVER PURPOSE IN ALL THEIR DAILY WORK HERE ON EARTH.**   * **2. THE ENOCH BIBLE BEGINS AT PROVERBS 8:22-31.**   **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPIN 141 YEARS IN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAH**  **THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING BEFORE HER ETERNAL FALL IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) SAYS “THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (YAHWEH) CREATED ME (THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD WITH THE LADY VICTORIA [SHE IS THE FEMALE SENSE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH AS THE FEMALE YAHWEH, PENTECOST & THE GREAT VIRGIN THAT IS ETERNALLY ALWAYS FOREVER & THE FORMER GLORIOUS OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH [ENOCH 1, 2 & 3; BOOK OF ADAM & EVE; GENESIS 5:22-24 & HEBREWS 11:5], WHICH IS THE LESSER MALE YAHWEH, THE RESERVE POSITION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN ACTS 7:60 WITH ACTS 30, PENTECOST & THE GREAT VIRGIN THAT IS ETERNALLY ALWAYS FOREVER] THE DIVINE QANAH ABILITY [NO KIND OF SCREWING INVOLVED IN DIVINE INTERCOURSE WITH A MOTHER & FATHER OF THE 2ND BORN SON & THE CLOSEST THING IS A SPERM BANK FOR THE HOSPITAL TO PLANT THE SEED WITH A HUSBAND & WIFE OF THE 1ST BORN SON, WHICH IS NOT BETTER THAN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH PLANTING THE DIVINE QANAH & SEX IS CORRUPTION AND NOT LIFE, BUT GOD IS THE ONE WHO GRANTS & CREATES LIFE BY HIS OWN DIVINE ACTS & SINCE CHRIST CAME THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ONLY USED HIS OWN SEED---THE HOLY GHOST TO GET THE WOMB’S PREGNANT & NEVER USED MAN’S SEED FROM THEIR OWN DICKS, SO THIS MEANS WE NEVER HAVE COME FROM ANY SEXUALITY, BUT FROM THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] TO BRING FORTH THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD THE 2ND SERPENT YAHWEH NAMED THE SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED WISDOM AS POTTER CREATOR IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 & GENESIS 1:1) AT THE BEGINNING OF HIS WORK, THE FIRST ACT OF OLD. AGES AGO, I WAS SET UP, AT THE FIRST, BEFORE THE BEGINNING OF THE EARTH. WHEN THERE WERE NO DEPTHS I WAS BROUGHT FORTH, WHEN THERE WERE NO SPRINGS ABOUNDING WITH WATER. BEFORE THE MOUNTAINS HAD BEEN SHAPED, BEFORE THE HILLS, I WAS BROUGHT FORTH.” THIS PASSAGE REFERS TO THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING [AAAA] DIVINE CREATION PROCESS KNOWN AS THE DIVINE QANAH OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD ABOVE AND BEFORE THE DIVINE CREATION OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD APPOINTED OR INSTALLED [ONLY IN SUPERIORITY IN THE 1ST COMPLETE TIME, BY THE WHITE LADY VICTORIA, PENTECOST & THE GREAT VIRGIN’S WOMB KNOWN AS THE DIVINE QANAH, THE WHITE MALE PACKAGE CAME 1ST IN GENESIS 1:1-31, THEN THE WHITE FEMALE PACKAGE CAME 2ND IN GENESIS 1:1-31 & LASTLY THE WHITE HERMAPHRODITE PACKAGE CAME 3RD IN GENESIS 1:1-31, THEN AFTERWARDS ONLY IN INFERIORITY THE 2ND COMPLETE TIME, THE BLACK LADY VICTORIA, PENTECOST & THE GREAT VIRGIN’S WOMB KNOWN AS THE DIVINE QANAH, THE BLACK MALE PACKAGE CAME 1ST IN GENESIS 1:1-31, THEN THE BLACK FEMALE PACKAGE CAME 2ND IN GENESIS 1:1-31 & LASTLY THE BLACK HERMAPHRODITE PACKAGE CAME 3RD IN GENESIS 1:1-31], THIS IS FURTHER UNDISPUTABLY PROVEN HOW THE WHITE JESUS COMES FIRST UNDER THE ENORMOUS CURSE, THEN THE BLACK JESUS COMES AFTERWARDS UNDER THE ENORMOUS CURSE IN LUKE 23:26] IN PSALMS 2:6 “WISDOM.”**  **ALSO, BEFORE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S WERE CREATED IN THEIR WOMBS BY THE LADY VICTORIA THE DIVINE QANAH, ALL OF THEM WERE CONSIDERED AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH), KINGS, GODS & FATHERS AS THE SUPREME ANGELS OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH BEFORE THEIR SUPREME DECENT [THEIR OWN PREGNANCY’S] DOWN INTO THIS KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIP, WHICH IS PROVEN IN LUKE 2:21 & ACTS 6:15.**  **ONE QUESTION: HOW DO THE BONES (OSSICLES) GROW IN THE WOMB BY HOLY DIVINE NATURE? MEDICAL SCIENCE DOES NOT KNOW AND CANNOT PROVE IT. THERE MAY BE AN ANSWER IN THE HOLY BIBLE IN SIRACH 26:13; 46:12; 49:10; JUDGES 9:2; JOB 10:11; 19:20; 21:24; 30:30; 33:19; 40:18; PSALMS 6:2; 32:3; 35:10; 51:8; 102:3, 5; PROVERBS 3:8; 12:4; 14:30; 15:30; 16:24; 17:22; ISAIAH 58:11; 66:14; JEREMIAH 20:9; LAMENTATIONS 1:13; 4:8; EZEKIEL 37:3-5, 7; DANIEL 6:24; MICAH 3:2; LUKE 24:39; JOHN 19:36; EPHESIANS 5:30; HEBREWS 11:22 & ACTS 3:7. IN THESE SCRIPTURES IT DECLARES THAT WHOSOEVER DOES NOT KNOW HOW THE BONES TOTALLY GROWS IN THE WOMB DOES NOT UNDERSTAND THE CREATION OF GOD BY KING SOLOMON’S CHALLENGE IN ECCLESIASTES 11:5. ALSO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) MAKES THE BONES ALIVE BY HIS STRENGTH, OMNIPOTENCE, OMNISCIENCE AND MERRY HEART WITH MEDICAL HERBS, TREMBLING, FENCING, MOISTURE WITH MARROW, HEAT, CHASTENING, BRASS, IRON, MERCY, BY HIS WORD, DELIVERANCE, FIRE, GROANING, HEALTH, VIRTUOUS CROWN, SOUND HEART, GOOD REPORT, FATNESS, PLEASANT WORDS, FLOURISH LIKE A HERB, BURNING FIRE, FIRE FROM ABOVE, A STICK OR A ROD OF GOD, LIFE, BREATH, MASTERY, LOVE WITH GOOD, TRUTH, CLEANNESS, PROTECTION, MEMBERS OF HIS BODY, HIS COMMANDMENT, GRACE, DISCRETION, HONOR, COMFORT AND RESPECT. IN ECCLESIASTES 11:5 IT DECLARES “AS YOU DO NOT KNOW WHAT IS THE WAY OF THE WIND (SPIRIT AS STEPHEN IN 1ST JOHN 5:6-13), OR HOW THE BONES GROW IN THE WOMB OF HER WHO IS WITH CHILD, SO YOU DO NOT KNOW THE WORKS OF GOD WHO MAKES EVERYTHING.” KING SOLOMON MAY HAVE KNOWN IN HIS DIVINE WISDOM TO CHALLENGE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S PEOPLE ABOUT THE BONES IN THE WOMB, BUT TODAY SO FAR THIS WISDOM HAS BEEN LOST OR KEPT SECRET FOR 2,000 YEARS. HOW DID THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN COME INTO EXISTENCE? WE DO NOT KNOW HOW THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH CHOOSES HIS CREATION, HIS THOUGHTS TO US ARE INNUMERABLE AND PAST FINDING OUT. BUT WE KNOW IT IS PART OF HIS SOVEREIGNTY AND GOOD PLEASURE TO BRING HUMAN BEINGS, ANGELS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)) OR OTHER SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH) INTO THE WORLD. THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN WAS AT THE TOP OF THE LIST IN THE SINGLE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CREATIONS. KING SOLOMON CHALLENGES THE WHOLE WORLD ON HOW THE BONES GROW IN THE WOMB OR TO KNOW THE WAY OF THE WIND AND SAYS IF THIS IS NOT KNOWN THEN YOU DO NOT KNOW THE CREATIVE WORKS OF GOD WHO MAKES EVERYTHING IN ECCLESIASTES 11:5. EVEN MEDICAL SCIENCE TODAY IS BAFFLED ON HOW THE BONES TOTALLY GROWS IN THE WOMB. BONE IS AN ACTIVE TISSUE COMPOSED OF SEVERAL TYPES OF CELLS. THEY ARE CALLED OSTEOBLASTS, OSTEOCLASTS AND OSTEOCYTES. OSTEOBLASTS ARE THE BONE-FORMING CELLS LOCATED ON THE SURFACE OF THE OSTEOID SEAMS AND MAKE A PROTEIN MIXTURE CALLED OSTEOID, WHICH BECOMES BONE FROM MINERALIZATION. OSTEOCLASTS ARE THE CELLS RESPONSIBLE FOR BONE RESORPTION, WHICH BREAK DOWN THE BONE AND A NEW BONE IS FORMED. OSTEOCYTES ARE INACTIVE OSTEOBLASTS. BOTTOM LINE IS WHAT YOU ARE MADE OUT OF BY GOD AND HOW GOD VIEWS HIS CREATIONS.**  **ALTHOUGH HOLY DIVINE FLESH AND HOLY DIVINE BLOOD IS MADE OUT OF THE BREAD OF HEAVEN IT IS THE HEAVENLY MANNA CALLED ANGEL’S BREAD SIMILAR TO WHITE CORIANDER SEED WHICH TASTES LIKE WAFERS MADE WITH HONEY (JUDGES 14:14, 18 SAYS STRENGTH IS SWEETER THAN HONEY AND DOMINION IS STRONGER THAN LION & A LIVING DOG IS BETTER THAN A DEAD LION IN ECCLESIASTES 9:4 & REVELATION 5:5, 9) WHICH IS AN ETERNAL HERB OF IMMORTALITY FOR WHITE RACES AND BLACK RACES HAS A COLOR LIKE THE COLOR OF BDELLIUM (MYRRH) WHICH IS AN ETERNAL HERB OF IMMORTALITY PROVEN IN JOHN 6:22-51; LUKE 20:35-36; BARUCH 1:10; 2ND ESDRAS 1:19; NUMBERS 11:7; EXODUS 16:31; PSALMS 78:24; HEBREWS 9:4; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:35-58; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:17; 6:16 & REVELATION 2:7.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED WISDOM IN 94 YEARS IN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAH**  **IN PROVERBS 8:23 REFERS TO WISDOM EXISTING BEFORE THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATED THE MARRIAGE WORLD IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 & GENESIS 1:1-5, BEFORE THE WATERS WERE SEPARATED, MAKING CLOUDS AND OCEANS IN GENESIS 1:6-8, AND BEFORE THE DRY LAND APPEARED IN GENESIS 1:9-10. WISDOM IS PICTURED AS HAVING BEEN BORN (FATHER STEPHEN’S BIRTH) IN PROVERBS 8:24-25. WISDOM’S WORK IN CREATION IN PROVERBS 8:27-29 SAYS “…WHEN GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) SET THE HEAVENS IN PLACE…” IN GENESIS 1:1-5. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES ARE IN GENESIS 1:6-10.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED STRENGTH IN 46 YEARS WITH A PREGNANCY IN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAH**  **IN PROVERBS 8:30-31 (NIV) TELLS US THAT THE FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) LUCIFER THIS MARRIED OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED WISDOM KNOWN AS THE LADY VICTORIA THE MARRIED LADY CALLED WISDOM AS CREATOR AGENT LADY IN “THIS AGE” IN LUKE 20:34, 37-38 IS SAID TO HAVE BEEN THE FEMALE CRAFTSMAN [THE LADY VICTORIA IS THE FIRST FEMALE CREATOR AGENT LADY, THAT EVENTUALLY BECAME BABYLON & THE GREAT WITCH & OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) LUCIFER IS THE FIRST MALE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), THAT BECAME SATAN & THE GREAT DEVIL] AT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SIDE [THE FIRST ACTS OF OLD] WHEN THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATED THE MARRIAGE WORLD [BY THE WHITE LADY VICTORIA, PENTECOST & THE GREAT VIRGIN’S WOMB KNOWN AS THE DIVINE QANAH THAT BECAME THE SEXUAL QANAH IN ISAIAH 47:1-15, WHEN SHE CALLED HERSELF THE GREAT I AM & NO OTHER, IN WHICH SHE BECAME BABYLON & THE GREAT WITCH, THE WHITE MALE PACKAGE CAME 1ST IN GENESIS 4:1-5:32, THEN THE WHITE FEMALE PACKAGE CAME 2ND IN GENESIS 4:1-5:32 & LASTLY THE WHITE HERMAPHRODITE PACKAGE CAME 3RD IN GENESIS 4:1-5:32, THEN IN INFERIORITY, THE BLACK LADY VICTORIA, PENTECOST & THE GREAT VIRGIN’S WOMB KNOWN AS THE DIVINE QANAH THAT BECAME THE SEXUAL QANAH IN ISAIAH 47:1-15, WHEN SHE CALLED HERSELF THE GREAT I AM & NO OTHER, IN WHICH SHE BECAME BABYLON & THE GREAT WITCH, THE BLACK MALE PACKAGE CAME 1ST IN GENESIS 4:1-5:32, THEN THE BLACK FEMALE PACKAGE CAME 2ND IN GENESIS 4:1-5:32 & LASTLY THE BLACK HERMAPHRODITE PACKAGE CAME 3RD IN GENESIS 4:1-5:32], AND WAS INTIMATE IN NATURE. THIS MEANS THAT WHEN THE LADY VICTORIA THE 2ND SERPENT BABYLON NAMED THE MARRIED LADY CALLED WISDOM FELL, SHE CALLED HERSELF THE “CREATOR OF THE UNIVERSE” (ISAIAH 47:8) OR THE “DESIGNER OF THE UNIVERSE” (ISAIAH 47:10) AS HERSELF, RATHER THAN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH THE TRUE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). THIS IS THE ETERNAL SIN IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPINSIDE THE KINGDOM OF GOD (OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP) IN ACTS 7:60. THE LADY VICTORIA THE 2ND SERPENT BABYLON NAMED THE MARRIED LADY CALLED WISDOM IS THE “FEMALE EVIL CREATOR OF THIS ETERNAL SIN THE FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MARITAL ETERNAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY.” THIS IS WHY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 THE 2ND SERPENT YAHWEH NAMED THE SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED WISDOM DIED VICARIOUSLY FOR THE ETERNAL SIN IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPIN ACTS 7:60. SEXUAL QANAH (WISDOM BABYLON VICTORIA) THAT IS NOT DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS A TERM THAT CAN MEAN ETERNAL LADY SEXUAL EROS LOVE WHICH IS THE FALL OF THE MARRIED LADY CALLED WISDOM. BUT IF DIVINE QANAH (WISDOM PENTECOST VICTORIA) THAT IS DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN MEANS THAT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH CREATED THE UNIVERSE BY ALLOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN TO INITIATE & SPEAK IN INTO EXISTENCE IN ISAIAH 64:8; JOHN 8:58 & EPHESIANS 4:6, THEN THE SON JESUS CARRIED OUT THE WORK AND SUSTAINED THE HOLY GHOST (BROTHER JOHN) IN GENESIS 1:1-2; JOHN 1:1-3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6 & HEBREWS 1:1-3. JUST AS THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS AUTHORITY OVER THE SON JESUS, THEY ARE STILL EQUAL IN DEITY. THEN THE FATHER STEPHEN SENT HIS HOLY GHOST (BROTHER JOHN) TO BE ACTIVE OR “HOVERING OVER THE FACE OF THE EARTH” IN GENESIS 1:2.**  **THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING FALL FROM OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPTO HEAVEN IS PROVEN IN THE SCRIPTURE. THE LADY VICTORIA CALLED THE MARRIED LADY CALLED WISDOM’S SEXUAL EROS LOVE KINGDOM IS CONTROLLED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF. THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPFROM 120 YEARS WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAH IS PROVEN IN THE SCRIPTURE. IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) DECLARES “THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (YAHWEH) CREATED ME (THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD THE 2ND SERPENT YAHWEH NAMED THE SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED WISDOM IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 & GENESIS 1:1) AT THE BEGINNING OF HIS WORK, THE FIRST OF HIS ACTS OF OLD. AGES, AGO I WAS SET UP, AT THE FIRST, BEFORE THE BEGINNING OF THE EARTH, WHEN THERE WERE NO DEPTHS, I WAS BROUGHT FORTH, WHEN THERE WERE NO SPRINGS ABOUNDING WITH WATER, BEFORE THE MOUNTAINS HAD BEEN SHAPED, BEFORE THE HILLS, I WAS BROUGHT FORTH.” THIS PASSAGE REFERS TO THE BEGINNING OF FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATION BEFORE AND ABOVE THE CREATION THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE THAT FATHER STEPHEN APPOINTED AND INSTALLED IN PALMS 2:6 “WISDOM.” THIS PASSAGE, IN VERSE 22 DOES NOT CONCERN THE TERM “BARA” BUT RATHER THE TERM CALLED “DIVINE QANAH” (DIVINE WISDOM) WHICH OCCURS 84 TIMES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT AND BASICALLY MEANS “TO GET, POSSESS OR ACQUIRE.” “THIS ETERNAL GODLY SIN” IS RECORDED IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) WHICH CAN DEEPLY MEAN “ETERNAL MARITAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY SEXUAL EROS LOVE” AND “THIS ETERNAL HEAVENLY SIN” IS RECORDED IN ISAIAH 14:12-21 AND “THIS ETERNAL EARTHLY SIN” IS RECORDED IN EZEKIEL 28:15-19. THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) LUCIFER SINNED IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY HEAVEN!!!**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED WISDOM FOR 80 YEARS WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAH IS PROVEN IN THE SCRIPTURE. IN PROVERBS 8:23 REFERS TO DIVINE WISDOM (DIVINE QANAH, THE VICTORIA) EXISTING BEFORE GOD CREATED THE MARRIAGE WORLD IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 & GENESIS 1:1-5, BEFORE THE WATERS WERE SEPARATED, MAKING CLOUDS AND OCEANS IN GENESIS 1:6-8, AND BEFORE THE DRY LAND APPEARED IN GENESIS 1:9-10. WISDOM IS PICTURED AS HAVING BEEN BORN (FATHER STEPHEN BIRTH) IN PROVERBS 8:24-25. WISDOM’S WORK IN CREATION IN PROVERBS 8:27-29 SAYS “…WHEN GOD SET THE HEAVENS IN PLACE…” IN GENESIS 1:1-5. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES ARE IN GENESIS 1:6-10.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED STRENGTH FOR 40 YEARS WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAH IS PROVEN IN THE SCRIPTURE. IN PROVERBS 8:30-31 (NIV) TELLS US THAT THE LADY VICTORIA THIS MARRIED LADY CALLED WISDOM IN “THIS AGE” IN LUKE 20:34, 37-38 IS SAID TO HAVE BEEN A FEMALE CRAFTSMAN AT FATHER STEPHEN’S SIDE WHEN HE CREATED THE MARRIAGE WORLD AND WAS INTIMATE IN NATURE. THIS MEANS THAT WHEN THE LADY VICTORIA THE 2ND SERPENT BABYLON NAMED THE MARRIED LADY CALLED WISDOM FELL, SHE CALLED HERSELF THE “CREATOR OF THE UNIVERSE” (ISAIAH 47:8) OR THE “DESIGNER OF THE UNIVERSE” (ISAIAH 47:10) AS HERSELF, RATHER THAN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAH THE TRUE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). THIS IS THE ETERNAL SIN IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPINSIDE THE KINGDOM OF GOD (OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP) IN ACTS 7:60. THE LADY VICTORIA THE 2ND SERPENT BABYLON NAMED THE MARRIED LADY CALLED WISDOM IS THE “CREATOR OF THIS ETERNAL SIN THE FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MARITAL ETERNAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY.” THIS IS WHY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 THE 2ND SERPENT YAHWEH NAMED THE SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED WISDOM DIED VICARIOUSLY FOR THE ETERNAL SIN IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPIN ACTS 7:60. SEXUAL QANAH (FALLEN WISDOM, BABYLON VICTORIA) THAT IS NOT DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS A TERM THAT CAN MEAN “ETERNAL LADY SEXUAL EROS LOVE” WHICH IS THE FALL OF THE MARRIED LADY CALLED WISDOM. IF DIVINE QANAH (STANDING WISDOM, PENTECOST VICTORIA) IS DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN THEN IT WOULD CONCERN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH ALLOWING GOD THE FATHER STEPHEN TO INITIATE AND SPEAK IN INTO EXISTENCE, THEN THE SON JESUS CARRIED OUT HIS WORK TO DIRECT AND MAKE USE OF THE POWERFUL CREATIVE WORKS BY GOD THE FATHER STEPHEN AT THE TIME THE CREATION OF THE UNIVERSE BEGAN AND SUSTAINED THE HOLY GHOST (BROTHER JOHN) IN GENESIS 1:1-2; JOHN 1:1-3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6 & HEBREWS 1:1-3. THE FATHER STEPHEN SUMMONED THE SON JESUS TO WORK FOR HIM IN ALL THINGS IN THE ACTIVITY OF THE DIVINE CREATION IN GENESIS 1:1 AND 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6. JUST AS THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS AUTHORITY OVER THE SON JESUS, THEY ARE STILL EQUAL IN DEITY. THEN THE FATHER STEPHEN SUMMONED THE BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD TO BE ACTIVE IN “HOVERING OVER THE FACE OF THE EARTH” IN GENESIS 1:2. THIS IS WHY THERE IS A DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** **3. GOD DID NOT HOLD BACK HIS BEST WHEN HE CREATED THE NEW HEAVEN ON THE NEW EARTH.**  * **THE EARTH THAT GOD CREATED IS NOT A FUNCTIONAL, MONOCHROME, UTILITARIAN MACHINE. IT IS FULL OF BEAUTY, COLOR, AND CREATIVITY. GOD DECLARED IT TO BE “VERY GOOD” (**[**GEN. 1:31**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Gen.%201%3A31/)**). GOD DID NOT HOLD BACK WHEN HE CREATED THIS WORLD BY KEEPING THE BEST FOR HEAVEN.** * **OF COURSE, THE WORLD IS NOT ALL THAT WE WOULD WANT IT TO BE. SUFFERING PERVADES EVERY PART OF OUR LIVES. BUT THIS PROBLEM IS NOT BECAUSE THE EARTH IS SECOND RATE. IT IS CAUSED BY THE ENTRANCE OF SIN. THROUGH THE BIBLE GOD SHOWS HIS COMMITMENT TO FIX THIS PROBLEM BY DESCENDING TO EARTH TO ADDRESS THE ISSUE OF SIN. THIS BEGINS IN EDEN WHERE HE WALKS WITH ADAM IN THE GARDEN (**[**GEN 3:8**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Gen%203%3A8/)**), AND IT CONTINUES AS GOD’S GLORY IS BEHELD IN THE TABERNACLE, IN THE TEMPLE, IN THE INCARNATION, IN THE CRUCIFIXION, IN THE RESURRECTION, AND IN THE GIFT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT. WHEN JESUS RETURNS, IT WILL NOT BE JUST FOR A VISIT, TO PICK US UP AND TAKE US ELSEWHERE. HE IS COMING TO STAY. THE NEW JERUSALEM WILL DESCEND TO EARTH (**[**REVELATION 21**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Revelation%2021/)**), AND THE BEAUTY OF GOD’S CREATION WILL BE RESTORED AND RENEWED.** * **3. GOD DID NOT HOLD BACK ANYTHING WHEN HE CREATED THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE.**   ***IN HAGGADAH: FURTHERMORE, I HAVE MADE HIM THE (ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) GUARDIAN OF THE (PALLADIUM) TREASURES OF THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PALACES IN THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN 'ARABOT (THIS SPECIAL POTENENT HEAVENLY ARROWROOT (THIS CAN MEAN HONEST, FAIR, STRAIGHTFORWARD, JUST, RIGHT, RIGHTEOUS, IMPARTIAL, TRUE, GOOD JUDGMENT FROM ANY DIRECTION WITHIN 360 DEGREES TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY FOR THE POTENENT HEAVENLY ROOT TO BE UNIVERSALLY APPLIED) USED AS THE EXTRAORDINARY UNSTINKABLE WHITE POWDERED ODORLESS HERB USED IN FIRE-COOKING IN THE THROAT SEED AREA & OVEN-BAKING IN THE DICK SEED AREA, TO EXTRAORDINARILY AID IN HEAVENLY WEIGHT LOSS IN THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY WITH NO WIEGHT LOAD PENALTY AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MONEY DEFENSE FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST METALLIC MYTHOLOGICAL LIVING CREATURE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), EXTRAORDINARILY FIGHTS HEAVENLY DIARRHREA TO PROPERLY KEEP YOU ALWAYS HEAVENLY SANCTIFIED AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY WISDOM DEFENSE FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST HOLY SANCTUARY---ENGLISH ISRAEL WITH NO WEIGHT LOAD PENALTY, EXTRAORDINARILY SUPPORTS, STRENGTHENS, ENHANCES & BOOSTS THE HEAVENLY IMMUNE SYSTEM TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GLORY DEFENSE OF THE ULTIMATE SHIKANAH GLORY WITH NO WEIGHT LOAD PENALTY FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST GLORIOUS SANCTUARY---ENGLISH USA!!!), AND OF THE (PALLADIUM) TREASURES OF LIFE THAT ARE IN THE [HIGHER THAN TOP-MOST] HIGHEST HEAVEN." OUT OF THE [SEXLESS] LOVE HE BORE ENOCH, GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ARRAYED HIM IN A MAGNIFICENT (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GARMENT, TO WHICH EVERY KIND OF LUMINARY IN (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EXISTENCE WAS ATTACHED, AND A [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN GLEAMING WITH FORTY-NINE JEWELS (THIS IS 51 LEVELS, WHICH IS 64 LEVELS OF THE ULTIMATE CALL ON THE LAW TO THE ULTIMATE CALL ON GOD (ACTS 6:15-ACTS 8:3)---THE GOSPEL OF LUKE 24-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL-ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 32, WHICH IS THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AT THE END OF THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL AFTER HAGGADAH BEING ITS ONLY YAHWEH TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL---WITH AN ENTRANCE & AN EXIT IN STRENGTH IN WEAKNESS (0 TO 10 DEGREES) TO FULFILL THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH’S BIRTH OF THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION IN MARCH, 1972AD TO THE FULFILLMENT IN MARCH, 2023AD IN THE FLORENCE, SC AREA IN THE USA), THE SPLENDOR OF WHICH PIERCED TO ALL PARTS OF THE SEVEN HEAVENS AND TO THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE EARTH. IN THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRESENCE OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENLY FAMILY (5 MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES & 5 FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES IN 2 COR 13:1), HE SET THIS [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN UPON THE HEAD OF ENOCH AND* (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) CALLED HIM "THE LITTLE (OMNI-) OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST LESSER OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN WHO DOES ALL THESE INFINITE TOP-MOST HIGHEST THINGS IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED “THE LITTLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)” AND/OR “THE LESSER YAHWEH” ONLY TO THE ONE & ONLY TRUE GREAT JEALOUS PREEXISTENT YAHWEH HIMSELF*]." IT BEARS ALSO THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) LETTERS (ELYON YHWH) BY MEANS OF WHICH* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN AND* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *EARTH WERE (ULTIMATELY) CREATED* (THIS MEANS THAT THE ONE & ONLY GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF SUPREMELY USED THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LETTERS FROM HIS OWN STEPHEN YAHWEH, WHICH IS HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION TO SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY CREATE EVERY GOODAMN THING FOR HIS GREAT ULTIMATE PLEASURE AT LEAST MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO OR LONGER, AS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASED IN PROVERBS 8:22-29)*, AND SEAS AND RIVERS, MOUNTAINS AND VALLEYS, PLANETS AND CONSTELLATIONS, LIGHTNING AND THUNDER, SNOW AND HAIL, STORM AND WHIRLWIND, THESE AND ALSO ALL (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THINGS NEEDED IN THE WORLD, AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) MYSTERIES OF CREATION. EVEN THE PRINCES OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENS, WHEN THEY SEE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH YAHWEH], TREMBLE BEFORE HIM, AND PROSTRATE THEMSELVES, HIS MAGNIFICENCE AND MAJESTY, THE SPLENDOR AND BEAUTY RADIATING FROM HIM OVERWHELM THEM, …*** **4. HUMANS ARE MADE IN THE IMAGE OF GOD TO HAVE DOMINION.**  * [**GENESIS 1**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Genesis%201/) **BEGINS WITH THE CREATION OF THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH, BUT THEN NARROWS IN TO A PARTICULAR GARDEN CALLED “EDEN.” THIS GARDEN IS WHERE GOD DWELLS WITH HIS PEOPLE ON EARTH. IN THE ANCIENT NEAR EAST, THE HOME OF A GOD WAS A TEMPLE, AND EDEN IS PRESENTED IN THESE TERMS. BUT IT IS A TEMPLE WITH A DIFFERENCE. IT IS NOT A STATIC, LIFELESS BUILDING BUT A GROWING GARDEN. GOD IS NOT A LIFELESS STATUE WITHIN THIS TEMPLE, BUT HE WALKS AND TALKS WITHIN THE GARDEN (**[**GEN. 3:8**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Gen.%203%3A8/)**). THE IMAGES IN THE TEMPLE ARE NOT MADE OF WOOD OR STONE, BUT ARE HUMAN FLESH AND BLOOD NAMED ADAM AND EVE (**[**GEN. 1:26, 27**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Gen.%201%3A26%2C%2027/)**).** * **ALL LATER TABERNACLES AND TEMPLES WITHIN THE HISTORY OF THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL ARE A REFLECTION OF EDEN. THE GARDEN OF EDEN IS THE EXEMPLAR OF WHAT IT LOOKS LIKE WHEN HEAVEN AND EARTH MEET. GOD’S IMAGE BEARERS ARE GIVEN A PURPOSE WITHIN THE TEMPLE. THEY ARE BESTOWED WITH VICE-REGAL AUTHORITY TO MANAGE THE DEVELOPMENT IN GOD’S WORLD, TO “BE FRUITFUL AND MULTIPLY AND FILL THE EARTH AND SUBDUE IT, AND HAVE DOMINION OVER THE FISH OF THE SEA AND OVER THE BIRDS OF THE HEAVENS AND OVER EVERY LIVING THING THAT MOVES ON THE EARTH” (**[**GEN. 1:28**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Gen.%201%3A28/)**). THIS IS WHY HUMANS WERE CREATED. IT GOES TO THE CORE OF OUR REASON FOR EXISTENCE.** * **4. ENOCH IS MADE INTO THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) TO ULTIMATELY RULE & ULTIMATELY REIGN OVER ALL INFINITE THINGS.**   ***IN HAGGADAH: BEFORE ENOCH COULD BE (SUPREMELY) ADMITTED TO (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY)* (PAID) *SERVICE (REMEMBER JESUS YAHWEH AS THE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CONCERNING THE OLD ORIGINAL UNRIGHTEOUS UNIVERSE IN MATTHEW 24:36-44 & ACTS 3:17-21; 4:26, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH AS THE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CONCERNING THE NEW SEXLESS RIGHTEOUS UNIVERSE IN MARK 13:32-37; ACTS 1:7; 3:22; 29:10 & ACTS 31) NEAR THE (TOP) DIVINE (CREATOR’S) THRONE (REVELATION 4-5), THE GATES OF WISDOM WERE OPENED UNTO HIM, AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GATES OF UNDERSTANDING (DIVINE QANAH---WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-8:1), AND OF DISCERNMENT (INTELLIGENCE), OF LIFE (STEVE, THE TREE OF LIFE TO THE BURNING BUSH), PEACE (SOLOMON), AND THE SHEKINAH (GLORY), OF STRENGTH (LAW) AND POWER (AUTHORITY), OF MIGHT (ALIMIGHTHNESS), [SEXLESS] LOVELINESS (OBEDIENCE), AND GRACE (SALVATION), OF HUMILITY (HUMBLENESS) AND FEAR (GODLY FEAR OF OMNI-BENEVOLENCE) OF [SEXUAL] SIN. (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EQUIPPED BY GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH EXTRAORDINARY WISDOM, SAGACITY, JUDGMENT, KNOWLEDGE, LEARNING, COMPASSIONATENESS, [SEXLESS] LOVE, KINDNESS, GRACE, HUMILITY, STRENGTH, POWER (AUTHORITY), MIGHT, SPLENDOR, BEAUTY, SHAPELINESS, AND ALL OTHER [OUTSTANDING] EXCELLENT QUALITIES (ALL INFINITE INVISIBLE ATTRIBUTES & ALL INFINITE VISIBLE ATTRIBUTES OF STEPHEN YAHWEH), BEYOND THE ENDOWMENT OF ANY OF THE (HEAVENLY) CELESTIAL BEINGS (INCLUDING ABOVE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS YAHWEH IN REVELATION 19:11-16; 22:16), ENOCH RECEIVED, BESIDES, MANY THOUSAND BLESSINGS FROM GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND HIS HEIGHT AND HIS BREADTH BECAME EQUAL TO THE HEIGHT AND THE BREADTH OF THE WORLD, AND THIRTY-SIX WINGS WERE ATTACHED TO HIS BODY, TO THE RIGHT AND TO THE LEFT (THAT IS 72 IN ALL), EACH AS LARGE AS THE WORLD, AND THREE HUNDRED AND SIXTY-FIVE THOUSAND EYES WERE BESTOWED UPON HIM, EACH BRILLIANT AS THE SUN (ACTS 9:3; 22:6; 26:13).*** **5. GOD HAS ENTERED INTO AN ETERNAL COVENANT WITH CREATION.**  * **IT SOUNDS STRANGE IN ENGLISH TO ENTER INTO A COVENANT WITH CREATION. HOW DO ANIMALS, TREES, AND ROCKS RESPOND? BUT GOD DECLARES: “AND I WILL MAKE FOR THEM A COVENANT ON THAT DAY WITH THE BEASTS OF THE FIELD, THE BIRDS OF THE HEAVENS AND THE CREEPING THINGS OF THE GROUND” (**[**HOS. 2:18**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Hos.%202%3A18/)**). WE THINK OF A COVENANT IN CONTRACTUAL TERMS, BETWEEN TWO INFORMED, CONSENTING PARTIES. BUT THE HEBREW WORD BERITH (COVENANT) CAN OFTEN MEAN A ONE-SIDED PLEDGE. WHEN GOD CUTS A COVENANT WITH ABRAM, ABRAM WAS ASLEEP (**[**GEN. 15:12**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Gen.%2015%3A12/)**).** * **THE SUCCESSIVE COVENANTS IN SCRIPTURE, TALK OF AN EVERLASTING COVENANT (BERITH ‘OLAM) MADE WITH CREATION. THIS REFERENCE IS SEEN IN THE COVENANTS WITH NOAH (**[**GEN. 9:16**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Gen.%209%3A16/)**), ABRAHAM (**[**GEN. 17:7**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Gen.%2017%3A7/)**), MOSES (**[**EX. 31:16**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Ex.%2031%3A16/)**;** [**LEV. 24:8**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Lev.%2024%3A8/)**), DAVID (**[**2 SAM. 23:5**](https://www.esv.org/verses/2%20Sam.%2023%3A5/)**), AND WITH ISRAEL AFTER THE BABYLONIAN EXILE (**[**ISA. 24:5, 6; 55:3; 61:8**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Isa.%2024%3A5%2C%206%3B%2055%3A3%3B%2061%3A8/)**;** [**JER. 32:40; 50:5**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Jer.%2032%3A40%3B%2050%3A5/)**;** [**EZEK. 16:60; 37:26**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Ezek.%2016%3A60%3B%2037%3A26/)**). IN SHORT, GOD IS COMMITTED TO HIS CREATION. THE SUCCESSIVE COVENANTS HE MAKES FIND THEIR BASIS IN HIS PRIOR PLEDGE TO ALL HE HAS MADE. CREATION AND NEW CREATION ARE THE BOOKENDS OF THE BIBLE. GOD IS CONCERNED FOR THE RENEWAL OF THIS EARTH.** * **5. GOD HAS ENTERED INTO AN FOREVERMORE ETERNAL SEXLESS COVENANT WITH ENOCH AS ITS FIRST.**  **BUT GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) REPLIED: "O MY SERVANTS AND HOSTS, YE, MY, CHERUBIM, OFANIM, AND SERAPHIM, LET THIS NOT BE AN [SEXLESS] OFFENSE UNTO YOU, FOR ALL THE CHILDREN OF MEN DENIED ME AND MY MIGHTY DOMINION, AND THEY PAID HOMAGE TO THE [SEXUAL] IDOLS, SO THAT I TRANSFERRED THE (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) SHEKINAH FROM (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) EARTH TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN. *BUT THIS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) MAN ENOCH (YAHWEH) (THE ULTIMATE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-WATCHMAN ELECT OF THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, WHICH BASED ON THE 100 YEARS WITH THE 3 YEAR PROPHESY & THE DOORWAY FROM 5BC-95AD IS A FULL 8 DAY SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 8 YEARS IN MATTHEW 20:12 TO A FULL 8 HOUR SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 18 MONTHS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & A FULL 8 MINUTE SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 9 DAYS IN MATTHEW 20:12 TO A FULL 9 SECOND SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 9 HOURS IN MATTHEW 20:12) IS THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) ELECT* (IT IS CRYSTAL CLEAR THROUGH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA BIBLE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, THAT WE ARE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED TO BE DELTA SPECIAL FORCES CHRISTIAN DISCIPLES AND TO MAKE DELTA SPECIAL FORCES CHRISTIAN DISCIPLES. THAT IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CORE OF DELTA. THE LETTER IN THE CENTER OF THE DIAGRAM IS THE LOWER-CASE GREEK LETTER, "DELTA." IT PROVIDES THE VISUAL REFERENCE POINTS FOR THE SPIRITUAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY JOURNEY OF DELTA DISCIPLESHIP. A DELTA DISCIPLE AS A OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FOLLOWER OF JESUS CHRIST FROM 5BC-95AD THAT BECAME JESUS METATRON (STARTING IN ANCIENT BRITAIN AROUND 102AD IN REVELATION 22:16) IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING TO JESUS METATRON/JESUS YAHWEH IN GREAT BRITAIN IN THE ULTIMATE MIDST TO JESUS YAHWEH ONLY IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE ENGLISH USA ALL FOR NON-PROPHETIC OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA CREATURES FOR THE TEMPORARY ULTIMATE RESTORATION OF ALL THINGS IN THE OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE, BUT IT NEVER DOES STOP JUST THERE, YOU ALSO MUST BE, IF SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AUTHORIZED TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PASS THE ULTIMATE FLAG, A DELTA DISCIPLE AS A OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FOLLOWER OF ENOCH CHRIST FROM 5BC-95AD THAT BECAME ENOCH METATRON (STARTING IN ANCIENT BRITAIN AROUND 102AD IN REVELATION 22:16) IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING TO ENOCH METATRON/ENOCH YAHWEH IN GREAT BRITAIN IN THE ULTIMATE MIDST TO ENOCH YAHWEH ONLY IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE ENGLISH USA ALL FOR PROPHETIC OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA CREATURES FOR THE FOREVERMORE ULTIMATE RESTORATION OF ALL THINGS IN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE BASED ON REVELATION 2:28 & ACTS 3:17-26! JUST AS ULTIMATELY THE DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ELYON YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING OF ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS TO ULTIMATELY THE DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING OF ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS!!! LIKE I HAVE ULTIMATELY IMPLORED, ALL THAT MUST BE DONE, IS SIMPLY PAY WHAT IS FULLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND IN DOING SO, YOU SHALL BE THE EXTRAORDINARY ENORMOUS POWERFUL CREATURE THAT THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH IS PLEASED WITH, BUT IF YOU DO NOT PAY WHAT IS OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, YOU SHALL BE THE EXTRAORDINARY WEAK DUMBASS MOTHERFUCKER THAT YOU ARE!!!) *OF (RIGHTEOUS) MEN (THIS DOES NOT TAKE FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MAN JESUS YAHWEH, REMEMBER JESUS YAHWEH OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED THE UNRIGHTEOUS MAN TO REPENTANCE, BUT DID NOT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALL THE RIGHTEOUS MAN, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH DID OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALL THE RIGHTEOUS MAN IN MATTHEW 9:13; MARK 2:17 & LUKE 5:32). HE HAS MORE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) FAITH, (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) JUSTICE, AND (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS THAN ALL THE (INFINITE) REST (INCLUDING ABOVE THE MAN JESUS YAHWEH IN LUKE TO ACTS), AND HE IS THE ONLY (ULTIMATELY SUPREME) REWARD (THIS IS THE ULTIMATE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-REWARD OF ALL TIME BECAUSE OF THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH’S ONGOING SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-FAITHFULNESS FOREVERMORE, WITHOUT ETERNAL END ONLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & ALL THOSE INFINITE GODDAMN LYING THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS, WHERE EVER THEY MAY BE FROM TOP TO BOTTOM, WHO MAKE IT THEIR FUCKIN GODDAMN BUSINESS TO (BULLSHIT) GODDAMN SUPPRESS* (DEFINITION: TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STOP ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPPOSITION OR TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) HALT ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PROTEST USING MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (FAMALE OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) MILITARY OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPFORCES OR STRICT MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) MILITARY LAW AUTHORITIES. SUPPRESS ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MUTINY’S/MAFIA’S/REBELLION’S/MOB’S/RIOT’S/UPRISING’S/DEMONSTRATION’S FROM BEING ABLE TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) LIE & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STEAL.) *& (BULLSHIT) GODDAMN INDUCE* (DEFINITION: ALL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FEMALES (MALES) TO LEAD OR MOVE BY CHARM, PERSUASION OR INFLUENCE, AS TO SOME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) ACTION OR OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STATE OF MIND IN ORDER TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) LIE & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STEAL.) *ANY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH BY GODDAMN UNRIGHTEOUSNESS SHALL NEVER HAVE ANY GODDAMN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY REWARDS FROM THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF---MARK 13:32-37; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ACTS 31) HAVE (INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY) DERIVED FROM THE (ULTIMATE) (EARTHLY) TERRESTRIAL WORLD."*** **6. THE DESTRUCTION OF THE EARTH DOES NOT MEAN ITS OBLITERATION.**  * **THE BIBLE TALKS OF THE TOTAL DESTRUCTION OF THE EARTH TWICE: ONCE IN THE FLOOD IN THE DAYS OF NOAH AND THE OTHER IN THE FINAL DESTRUCTION OF THE EARTH BY FIRE. BOTH OF THESE EVENTS ARE MENTIONED IN** [**2 PETER 3**](https://www.esv.org/verses/2%20Peter%203/)**, A CHAPTER OF THE BIBLE THAT IS SOMETIMES CITED AS PROOF THAT ALL WILL BE DESTROYED. BUT THIS RAISES THE QUESTION, WHAT DO WE MEAN BY DESTROYED? THE FLOOD IN NOAH’S TIME CERTAINLY DESTROYED THE WORLD, BUT IT DID NOT OBLITERATE IT.** * [**2 PETER 3:10**](https://www.esv.org/verses/2%20Peter%203%3A10/) **STATES: “BUT THE DAY OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WILL COME LIKE A THIEF, AND THEN THE HEAVENS WILL PASS AWAY WITH A ROAR, AND THE HEAVENLY BODIES WILL BE BURNED UP AND DISSOLVED, AND THE EARTH AND THE WORKS THAT ARE DONE ON IT WILL BE EXPOSED.” THE IMAGE IS THAT OF A PURIFYING FIRE WHICH REMOVES THE DROSS OF IMPERFECTIONS. THE DROSS OF SIN WILL BE REMOVED AND THE PURITY OF THE GOLD WILL BE EXPOSED. WHAT WE DO ON EARTH MATTERS.** * **6. ENOCH PROVES THAT IS EARTH IS NOT OBLITERATED FOREVERMORE.**  **“THE [SEXUAL] SINFULNESS OF MEN WAS THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) REASON WHY ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS TRANSLATED (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-CHANGER) TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN [STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IS THE ONLY ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TIME-PORTAL DOORKEEPER OF THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH HIMSELF, THAT IS, ALL INFINITE CREATURES SHALL BE AUTHORIZED TO ULTIMATELY GODDAMN PASS TO BE IN THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IF THESE ETERNAL GUYS INFINITELY ARE ABOVE & BEYOND THEIR DAMN EVIL SELF, EVEN ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% YAHWEH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAHWEH INCORRUPTION, BUT IN NO WISE SHALL ALL INFINITE CREATURES ULTIMATELY GODDAMN PASS WITH THEIR DAMN EVIL SELF ONCE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, BUT SHALL ONLY BE IN THE TEMPORAL OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE WAITING TO BE ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & IMMUTABLY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, BECAUSE OF THE ONGOING STEALING OF THE PHYSICAL MONEY BY PHYSICAL ACTIONS AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! IN ORDER TO BEAT THIS EVIL SELF, FIRST YOU MUST PAY THE PHYSICAL MONEY, IF OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN ONE MUST DIE TO THE EVIL SELF, BY YAHWEH FULLY DESTROYING YOUR ENTIRE EVIL SELF & THEN SURVIVING THE NEEDED GODDAMN FORCE IN DOING SO, SO THAT YAHWEH CAN MOVE IN TO TAKE YOU OVER, AS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASES!!!]. THUS, ENOCH (YAHWEH) HIMSELF TOLD RABBI ISHMAEL. WHEN THE GENERATION OF THE DELUGE TRANSGRESSED, AND SPOKE TO GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), SAYING, "DEPART FROM US, FOR WE DO NOT [SEXLESS] DESIRE TO KNOW THY (IMMUTABLE) WAYS," ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS CARRIED TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN, TO SERVE THERE AS A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) WITNESS THAT GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WAS NOT A CRUEL GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN SPITE OF THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) DESTRUCTION DECREED UPON ALL LIVING BEINGS ON EARTH (THIS IS ALSO THE TEMPORAL INFERIOR TOP-MOST HIGHEST OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE AS THIS IS ALSO THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD & TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE WITH TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL ON THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH & TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH). WHEN ENOCH (YAHWEH), UNDER THE GUIDANCE OF THE ANGEL 'ANPIEL, WAS CARRIED (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-CHANGER UNIVERSALLY IMMUTABLY APPLIED BY BEING TRANSFERRED, TIME-PLACED, TELEPORTED, TIME-MOVED, TRANSPORTED, TIME-CARRIED OR TIMEPORTED ON ITS OPPOSING EVIL SIDE WITHIN THE TEMPORAL OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING WITHIN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL EVIL CORRUPTION ONCE WITHIN ITS ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) BETWEEN THE ULTIMATE JUDGMENT GUARD TOLL HOUSE WHERE WITHIN THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY IMMUTABLE TIME PORTAL OF YAHWEH RESIDES ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE, AND ON ITS OTHER OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE WITHIN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTIBLE CLEANSING WITHIN ITS ULTIMATE JUDGMENT HOLDING PLACE (PURGATORY) SENT FROM THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GUARD TOLL HOUSE BY THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE WITHIN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION, THEN AFTERWARDS, THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING WITHIN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION FOREVERMORE TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING WITHIN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION FOREVERMORE) FROM (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) EARTH (THIS IS ALSO THE TEMPORAL INFERIOR TOP-MOST HIGHEST OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE AS THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD & TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE WITH TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL ON THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH & TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH) TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN (THE IMMUTABLE NEW TOP-MOST HIGHEST SUPERIOR SEXLESS UNIVERSE AS THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD WITH THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE, THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH), THE HOLY BEINGS, THE OFANIM, THE SERAPHIM, THE CHERUBIM, ALL THOSE WHO MOVE THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THRONE OF GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THE MINISTERING SPIRITS WHOSE SUBSTANCE IS OF CONSUMING FIRE, THEY ALL, AT A DISTANCE OF SIX HUNDRED AND FIFTY MILLION AND THREE HUNDRED PARASANGS [WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PRESENCE IS 2,276,050,000 BILLION MILES THROUGH THE ONE 100% REPENTING REBUKE SIMULTANEOUSLY IS 45,521,000,000,000 TRILLION MILES & WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PRESENCE IS ETERNITY TO ETERNITY’S IN DANIEL 7:9-10, 14 & REVELATION 4:8, 11; 20:11!!!], (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) NOTICED THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRESENCE OF A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) HUMAN BEING, AND THEY (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EXCLAIMED: "WHENCE THE [SEXLESS] ODOR OF ONE BORN OF WOMAN? HOW COMES HE INTO THE [TOP-MOST] HIGHEST HEAVEN OF THE FIRE-CORUSCATING ANGELS (TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST WATER CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST AIR CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST WIND CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST FIRE DOES CARRY COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, WHETHER EVIL COMMUNICATION (JAMES 3) OR EVIL COMMUNICATON INTO YAHWEH COMMUNICATION (ACTS 19) OR YAHWEH COMMUNICATION (EXODUS 3:14), TOP-MOST HIGHEST SMOKE CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST SPIRIT CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST VOID CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND)?" YOU MUST BE GIVEN AS THE HOLY ADDICTION TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH AND NOT YOUR ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY SEXUAL BULLSHIT!!!)**  * ***IN HAGGADAH: EVEN THE [SEXUAL] WICKED SAMAEL (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-ENDER UNIVERSALLY APLLIED WITHIN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) OF UNFAITHFULNESS IS YAHWEH PLACED IN YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE VOID, WHERE IT DOES NOT ABSOLUTELY EXIST ANYMORE BEING POWERLESS, DEFENSELESS & ATTACKLESS, NOT JUST SIMPLY BEING EMPTIED, BUT ACTUALLY IS THE EMPTINESS ITSELF, BEING THE GODDAMN NOTHINGNESS AT THIS LOWER PRISON LEVEL DONE BY THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF!!! SAMAEL KNOWN AS LUCIFER AND EVEN VICTORIA, THE FEMALE LUCIFER) (REMEMBER BASED ON MY LIMITED MILITARY COMBAT EXPERIENCE & MY LIMITED MILITARY POLICE EXPERIENCE, THE GREAT YAHWEH HAS SHOWN ME THAT HUMANITY IS NEVER SOLELY RESPONSIBLE FOR ANY CRIMES COMMITTED OR NEVER SOLELY RESPONSIBLE FOR ANY LAW-BREAKING INITIALIZED AT ANY GIVEN TIME, BECAUSE HUMANITY ALONE HAS NO POWER & NO AUTHORITY OF ITS OWN, BUT IF GREATER ENORMOUS POWER TAKES OVER HUMANITY, THEN IT IS DEMONS, DEVILS & WITCHES & NEVER HUMANITY WHO IS IN THIS GODDAMN CONTROL OVER HUMANITY, JUST LIKE THE ENORMOUS DEMONIC ARMY OF CHINA IN REVELATION 9, BUT IF THESE THINGS HAPPEN THEN YOU SHALL KNOW THAT UNFAITHFUL EVIL [SEX], WHICH IS ONLY THE GREAT ULTIMATE BONFIRE OF UNFAITHFULNESS, THAT IS, LOCKED UP IN ITS ULTIMATE UNFAITHFUL EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) IN JAMES 3:1-18 & ACTS 19:11-41 IS RAMPADE ON OUR LANDS, UNTIL THE GREAT YAHWEH SAYS “IT IS ENOUGH!”* AND HOW IS THE YAHWEH PRISON ETERNALLY BUILT FOR THIS GODDAMN EVIL? SIMPLY, THE YAHWEH PRISON IS THE ULTIMATE VOID, WHERE YAHWEH CAN ONLY AUTHORIZE IT AND THIS GODDAMN EVIL IS LOCKED UP ONLY BY YAHWEH IN THIS ULTIMATE VOID, WITH ALSO THE YAHWEH EXPUNGMENT ON ITS DIRECT OUTSIDE OF THE ULTIMATE VOID TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY, SO THAT ALL INFINITE CREATURES FOREVERMORE CAN NEVER BE CORRUPTED AND/OR CONTROLLED ANYMORE FOREVERMORE BY THIS GODDAMN EVIL!!!*), THE GREATEST OF THEM (THE ANGEL OF GREATNESS), EVEN GABRIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE FIRE, BARDIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE HAIL, RUHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WIND, BARKIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE LIGHTNING, ZA'MIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE HURRICANE, ZAKKIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE STORM, SUI'EL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE EARTHQUAKE, ZA'FIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SHOWERS, RA'MIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE THUNDER, RA'SHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WHIRLWIND, SHALGIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SNOW, MATRIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE RAIN, SHAMSHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE DAY, LELIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE NIGHT, GALGLIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SOLAR SYSTEM, OFANIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WHEEL OF THE MOON, KOKABIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE STARS, AND RAHTIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE CONSTELLATIONS.***  **7. THE ISRAEL’S HOLY LAND EXPANDS TO BE A HOLY EARTH.**  * **GOD’S INTENTIONS FOR ONE LAND, ISRAEL, HAVE RAMIFICATIONS FOR THE FUTURE OF THE WHOLE EARTH. WITHIN AN UNDERSTANDING OF GOD’S OWNERSHIP OF THE ENTIRE EARTH, GOD ELECTED ONE NATION, ISRAEL, TO BE HIS CHOSEN PEOPLE. THEY WERE TO LIVE IN A PROMISED LAND (**[**EX. 3:8, 17; 13:5; 33:3**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Ex.%203%3A8%2C%2017%3B%2013%3A5%3B%2033%3A3/)**) THAT IS COMPARED WITH THE GARDEN OF EDEN (**[**ISA. 51:3**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Isa.%2051%3A3/)**; CF.** [**EZEK. 36:35**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Ezek.%2036%3A35/)**). WHEN THE OLD TESTAMENT CLOSES, THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL HAD RETURNED FROM THE BABYLONIAN CAPTIVITY AND WERE REESTABLISHING THEMSELVES IN THE LAND, BUT THEY WERE STILL AWAITING A MESSIAH WHO WOULD ACCOMPLISH GOD’S PURPOSES.** * **AS THE NEW TESTAMENT OPENS WE ARE INTRODUCED TO THIS MESSIAH. JESUS FULFILLS ALL THE PROMISES OF GOD. GOD’S PURPOSE IN THE CHOOSING OF ONE NATION WAS THAT ALL THE NATIONS OF THE EARTH WOULD BE BLESSED; GOD’S PURPOSE IN CHOOSING ONE LAND WAS THAT ALL THE EARTH WOULD BE BLESSED. IN THE WAKE OF JESUS’S FULFILMENT OF ALL THAT ISRAEL STOOD FOR, THE NEW TESTAMENT BEGINS THE TRANSITION FROM A HOLY LAND TO A HOLY EARTH, FROM JERUSALEM, JUDEA AND SAMARIA, TO THE ENDS OF THE EARTH (**[**ACTS 1:8**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Acts%201%3A8/)**). THE ULTIMATE REALIZATION OF THIS WILL BE SEEN IN “NEW HEAVENS AND A NEW EARTH IN WHICH RIGHTEOUSNESS DWELLS” (**[**2 PET. 3:13**](https://www.esv.org/verses/2%20Pet.%203%3A13/)**).** * **7. THE USA’S GLORIOUS LAND EXPANDS TO BE A GLORIOUS EARTH.**  ***OUT OF THE [SEXLESS] LOVE HE BORE ENOCH, GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ARRAYED HIM IN A MAGNIFICENT (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GARMENT, TO WHICH EVERY KIND OF LUMINARY IN (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EXISTENCE WAS ATTACHED, AND A [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN GLEAMING WITH FORTY-NINE JEWELS (THIS IS 51 LEVELS, WHICH IS 64 LEVELS OF THE ULTIMATE CALL ON THE LAW TO THE ULTIMATE CALL ON GOD (ACTS 6:15-ACTS 8:3)---THE GOSPEL OF LUKE 24-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL-ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 32, WHICH IS THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AT THE END OF THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL AFTER HAGGADAH BEING ITS ONLY YAHWEH TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL---WITH AN ENTRANCE & AN EXIT IN STRENGTH IN WEAKNESS (0 TO 10 DEGREES) TO FULFILL THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH’S BIRTH OF THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION IN MARCH, 1972AD TO THE FULFILLMENT IN MARCH, 2023AD IN THE FLORENCE, SC AREA IN THE USA), THE SPLENDOR OF WHICH PIERCED TO ALL PARTS OF THE SEVEN HEAVENS AND TO THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE EARTH. IN THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRESENCE OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENLY FAMILY (5 MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES & 5 FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES IN 2 COR 13:1), HE SET THIS [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN UPON THE HEAD OF ENOCH AND* (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) CALLED HIM "THE LITTLE (OMNI-) OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST LESSER OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN WHO DOES ALL THESE INFINITE TOP-MOST HIGHEST THINGS IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED “THE LITTLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)” AND/OR “THE LESSER YAHWEH” ONLY TO THE ONE & ONLY TRUE GREAT JEALOUS PREEXISTENT YAHWEH HIMSELF*]." IT BEARS ALSO THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) LETTERS (ELYON YHWH) BY MEANS OF WHICH* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN AND* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *EARTH WERE (ULTIMATELY) CREATED* (THIS MEANS THAT THE ONE & ONLY GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF SUPREMELY USED THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LETTERS FROM HIS OWN STEPHEN YAHWEH, WHICH IS HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION TO SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY CREATE EVERY GOODAMN THING FOR HIS GREAT ULTIMATE PLEASURE AT LEAST MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO OR LONGER, AS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASED IN PROVERBS 8:22-29)*, AND SEAS AND RIVERS, MOUNTAINS AND VALLEYS, PLANETS AND CONSTELLATIONS, LIGHTNING AND THUNDER, SNOW AND HAIL, STORM AND WHIRLWIND, THESE AND ALSO ALL (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THINGS NEEDED IN THE WORLD, AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) MYSTERIES OF CREATION. EVEN THE PRINCES OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENS, WHEN THEY SEE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH YAHWEH], TREMBLE BEFORE HIM, AND PROSTRATE THEMSELVES, HIS MAGNIFICENCE AND MAJESTY, THE SPLENDOR AND BEAUTY RADIATING FROM HIM OVERWHELM THEM, …*****8. AWAY FROM THE BODY AND AT HOME WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).**  * **THE APOSTLES’ CREED ASSERTS BELIEF IN BOTH “THE LIFE EVERLASTING” AND “THE RESURRECTION OF THE BODY,” BUT IMMORTALITY AND RESURRECTION ARE NOT THE SAME THING. IMMORTALITY MEANS THAT OUR LIFE WILL NOT BE INTERRUPTED BY DEATH, BUT RESURRECTION MEANS THE RAISING OF OUR PHYSICAL BODIES. WHAT WILL BE THE STATE OF THOSE WHO DIE BEFORE THE GENERAL RESURRECTION AT THE RETURN OF JESUS?** * **THE ULTIMATE HOPE FOR THE CHRISTIAN IS “A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH” (**[**REV. 21:1**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Rev.%2021%3A1/)**) WITHIN WHICH OUR RESURRECTED BODIES WILL LIVE. BUT SHOULD WE DIE PRIOR TO THIS, DEATH WILL NOT BE ABLE TO SEPARATE US FROM THE LOVE OF GOD IN CHRIST JESUS (**[**ROM. 8:38–39**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Rom.%208%3A38%E2%80%9339/)**). AS WE AWAIT THE GENERAL RESURRECTION, WE WILL BE “AWAY FROM THE BODY AND AT HOME WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)” (**[**2 COR. 5:8**](https://www.esv.org/verses/2%20Cor.%205%3A8/)**). QUESTIONS ABOUND AT THIS POINT, BUT WHAT WE KNOW SHOULD GIVE COMFORT IN THE FACE OF WHAT WE DON’T KNOW. WE WILL BE WITH JESUS, AND THAT WILL BE SUFFICIENT.** * **8. ENOCH FULLY ENTERS INTO HEAVEN WITH HIS OWN PHYSICAL BODY.** * **GENESIS 5:22-24: 22AFTER HE BEGOT METHUSELAH, ENOCH WALKED WITH GOD THREE HUNDRED YEARS, AND HAD SONS AND DAUGHTERS. 23SO ALL THE DAYS OF ENOCH WERE THREE HUNDRED AND SIXTY-FIVE YEARS. 24AND ENOCH WALKED WITH GOD; AND HE *WAS* NOT, FOR GOD TOOK HIM.** * **IN HEBREWS 11:5 DECLARES “BY FAITH ENOCH WAS TRANSLATED THAT HE SHOULD NOT SEE DEATH; AND WAS NOT FOUND, BECAUSE GOD HAD TRANSLATED HIM: FOR BEFORE HIS TRANSLATION HE HAD THIS TESTIMONY, THAT HE PLEASED GOD.”**  **9. JESUS’S PROCLAMATION ABOUT THE KINGDOM OF GOD (OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP) IS CONCERNED WITH THIS WORLD.**  * **WHEN JESUS CLAIMED “MY KINGDOM IS NOT OF THIS WORLD” (**[**JOHN 18:36**](https://www.esv.org/verses/John%2018%3A36/)**), HE WAS NOT REFERRING TO THE DOMAIN OVER WHICH HE RULES. HOPEFULLY THE KINGDOM OF GOD MAKES AN IMPACT IN THIS WORLD! THE GOSPELS CLEARLY IDENTIFY TWO KINGDOMS, BUT THE DIVISION IS NOT BETWEEN SACRED AND SECULAR; THE DIVISION IS BETWEEN THE KINGDOM OF GOD AND THE KINGDOM OF SATAN (**[**LUKE 11:14–22**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Luke%2011%3A14%E2%80%9322/)**). THE MINISTRY OF JESUS DISARMS AND DEFEATS THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD OVER WHICH SATAN RULES. THE DAY WILL COME WHEN HEAVEN WILL DECLARE THAT “THE KINGDOM OF THE WORLD HAS BECOME THE KINGDOM OF OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AND OF HIS CHRIST” (**[**REV. 11:15**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Rev.%2011%3A15/)**).** * **IN THE MEANTIME, THE DIVISION IS NOT BETWEEN A SACRED KINGDOM AND A SECULAR KINGDOM. THE EFFECTS OF SIN CAN BE JUST AS SORELY FELT IN THE CHURCH AS IN THE WORKPLACE. SIMILARLY, THE EFFECTS OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD CAN BE LIVED OUT ON MONDAYS AS WELL AS ON SUNDAYS. JESUS IS OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OVER ALL. HE IS COMMITTED TO HIS CREATION.** * **9. ENOCH’S PROCLAMATION ABOUT THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IS CONCERNED WITH THIS NEW SEXLESS WORLD.**  ***FURTHERMORE, I HAVE MADE HIM THE (ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) GUARDIAN OF THE (PALLADIUM) TREASURES OF THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PALACES IN THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN 'ARABOT (THIS SPECIAL POTENENT HEAVENLY ARROWROOT (THIS CAN MEAN HONEST, FAIR, STRAIGHTFORWARD, JUST, RIGHT, RIGHTEOUS, IMPARTIAL, TRUE, GOOD JUDGMENT FROM ANY DIRECTION WITHIN 360 DEGREES TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY FOR THE POTENENT HEAVENLY ROOT TO BE UNIVERSALLY APPLIED) USED AS THE EXTRAORDINARY UNSTINKABLE WHITE POWDERED ODORLESS HERB USED IN FIRE-COOKING IN THE THROAT SEED AREA & OVEN-BAKING IN THE DICK SEED AREA, TO EXTRAORDINARILY AID IN HEAVENLY WEIGHT LOSS IN THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY WITH NO WIEGHT LOAD PENALTY AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MONEY DEFENSE FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST METALLIC MYTHOLOGICAL LIVING CREATURE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), EXTRAORDINARILY FIGHTS HEAVENLY DIARRHREA TO PROPERLY KEEP YOU ALWAYS HEAVENLY SANCTIFIED AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY WISDOM DEFENSE FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST HOLY SANCTUARY---ENGLISH ISRAEL WITH NO WEIGHT LOAD PENALTY, EXTRAORDINARILY SUPPORTS, STRENGTHENS, ENHANCES & BOOSTS THE HEAVENLY IMMUNE SYSTEM TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GLORY DEFENSE OF THE ULTIMATE SHIKANAH GLORY WITH NO WEIGHT LOAD PENALTY FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST GLORIOUS SANCTUARY---ENGLISH USA!!!), AND OF THE (PALLADIUM) TREASURES OF LIFE THAT ARE IN THE [HIGHER THAN TOP-MOST] HIGHEST HEAVEN." OUT OF THE [SEXLESS] LOVE HE BORE ENOCH, GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ARRAYED HIM IN A MAGNIFICENT (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GARMENT, TO WHICH EVERY KIND OF LUMINARY IN (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EXISTENCE WAS ATTACHED, AND A [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN GLEAMING WITH FORTY-NINE JEWELS (THIS IS 51 LEVELS, WHICH IS 64 LEVELS OF THE ULTIMATE CALL ON THE LAW TO THE ULTIMATE CALL ON GOD (ACTS 6:15-ACTS 8:3)---THE GOSPEL OF LUKE 24-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL-ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 32, WHICH IS THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AT THE END OF THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL AFTER HAGGADAH BEING ITS ONLY YAHWEH TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL---WITH AN ENTRANCE & AN EXIT IN STRENGTH IN WEAKNESS (0 TO 10 DEGREES) TO FULFILL THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH’S BIRTH OF THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION IN MARCH, 1972AD TO THE FULFILLMENT IN MARCH, 2023AD IN THE FLORENCE, SC AREA IN THE USA), THE SPLENDOR OF WHICH PIERCED TO ALL PARTS OF THE SEVEN HEAVENS AND TO THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE EARTH. IN THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRESENCE OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENLY FAMILY (5 MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES & 5 FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES IN 2 COR 13:1), HE SET THIS [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN UPON THE HEAD OF ENOCH AND* (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) CALLED HIM "THE LITTLE (OMNI-) OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST LESSER OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN WHO DOES ALL THESE INFINITE TOP-MOST HIGHEST THINGS IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED “THE LITTLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)” AND/OR “THE LESSER YAHWEH” ONLY TO THE ONE & ONLY TRUE GREAT JEALOUS PREEXISTENT YAHWEH HIMSELF*]." IT BEARS ALSO THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) LETTERS (ELYON YHWH) BY MEANS OF WHICH* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN AND* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *EARTH WERE (ULTIMATELY) CREATED* (THIS MEANS THAT THE ONE & ONLY GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF SUPREMELY USED THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LETTERS FROM HIS OWN STEPHEN YAHWEH, WHICH IS HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION TO SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY CREATE EVERY GOODAMN THING FOR HIS GREAT ULTIMATE PLEASURE AT LEAST MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO OR LONGER, AS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASED IN PROVERBS 8:22-29)*, AND SEAS AND RIVERS, MOUNTAINS AND VALLEYS, PLANETS AND CONSTELLATIONS, LIGHTNING AND THUNDER, SNOW AND HAIL, STORM AND WHIRLWIND, THESE AND ALSO ALL (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THINGS NEEDED IN THE WORLD, AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) MYSTERIES OF CREATION. EVEN THE PRINCES OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENS, WHEN THEY SEE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH YAHWEH], TREMBLE BEFORE HIM, AND PROSTRATE THEMSELVES, HIS MAGNIFICENCE AND MAJESTY, THE SPLENDOR AND BEAUTY RADIATING FROM HIM OVERWHELM THEM, …*****10. THE RENEWAL OF THE EARTH MEANS WE ARE COMMITTED TO THE THINGS OF THE EARTH.**  * **CREATION AND NEW CREATION ARE THE BOOKENDS OF THE BIBLE. GOD IS CONCERNED FOR THE RENEWAL OF THIS EARTH. CHRISTIAN MINISTRY IS NOT JUST ABOUT TELLING PEOPLE HOW TO GET INTO HEAVEN WHEN THEY DIE, ESSENTIAL THOUGH THAT IS. IT IS ALSO CONCERNED FOR WHAT HAPPENS IN THIS WORLD. TELLING PEOPLE THE WAY OF SALVATION IS OF FOUNDATIONAL IMPORTANCE. WITHOUT REPENTANCE OF SINS AND SUBMISSION TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OFJESUS, NOTHING ELSE MAKES SENSE. BUT THAT IS NOT THE END OF THE STORY. IF WE ACKNOWLEDGE THAT THE CHRISTIAN’S HOPE IS THE RENEWAL OF ALL THINGS, IT GIVES MEANING TO LIFE. CHRISTIAN COMMUNITIES ARE COMMENDED FOR THE WAY THEY BLESS THE PLACES WHERE THEY LIVE (**[**PHIL. 2:15**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Phil.%202%3A15/)**;** [**COL. 4:5–6**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Col.%204%3A5%E2%80%936/)**;** [**1 THESS. 4:11–12**](https://www.esv.org/verses/1%20Thess.%204%3A11%E2%80%9312/)**;** [**TIT. 2:9–10**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Tit.%202%3A9%E2%80%9310/)**). IF OUR LIVES ARE TRANSFORMED BY THE POWER OF THE GOSPEL, OUR WORKPLACES, FAMILIES, MARRIAGES, FRIENDSHIPS, AND WORLD WILL BE IMPACTED. GOD IS CONCERNED FOR THIS PHYSICAL WORLD. A GOOD QUESTION FOR EVERY CHURCH TO ASK IS, IF OUR CHURCH WERE TO CLOSE DOWN, WOULD ANYONE IN OUR NEIGHBORHOOD NOTICE THE DIFFERENCE?** * **10. THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE SHALL NEVER BE DESTROYED FOREVERMORE, WHICH MEANS WE ARE NEVER DESTROYED FOREVERMORE.** * ***IN HAGGADAH: WHEN (1ST) ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS TRANSFORMED INTO (FIERY) METATRON [2ND ENOCH YAHWEH], HIS BODY (FIRE BODY) WAS TURNED INTO CELESTIAL FIRE, HIS FLESH BECAME FLAME (FIRE FLESH), HIS VEINS FIRE (FIRE VEINS), HIS BONES GLIMMERING COALS (FIRE BONES), THE LIGHT OF HIS EYES (FIRE EYES), HEAVENLY BRIGHTNESS (FIRE ETERNITY’S HEAVEN), HIS EYEBALLS TORCHES OF FIRE (FIRE EYEBALLS), HIS HAIR A FLARING BLAZE (FIRE HAIR COVER), ALL HIS LIMBS (FIRE LIMBS) AND ORGANS (FIRE ORGANS) BURNING SPARKS, AND HIS FRAME (FIRE SKIN FRAME) A CONSUMING FIRE. TO RIGHT OF (FIRE RIGHT SIDE) HIM SPARKLED FLAMES OF FIRE, TO LEFT (FIRE LEFT SIDE) OF HIM BURNT TORCHES OF FIRE, AND ON ALL SIDES (FIRE 360 DEGREES TURNING EVERY WHICH INFINITE WAY), HE WAS ENGIRDLED (FIRE ENGIRDLED) BY STORM (FIRE STORM) AND WHIRLWIND (FIRE WHIRLWIND), HURRICANE (FIRE HURRICANE) AND THUNDERING (FIRE THUNDERING).”*** |

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE UNIVERSAL ROCK IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP AT 109.9999% IN EZEKIEL 10:1-22 & ACTS 7:60 AT 4:00PM-5:00PM [16:00PM-17:00PM] ON PENTECOSTAL SUNDAY**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT RED LETTER WORDS IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION CONCERNING ACTS CHAPTER 7 (YAHWEH’S OWN AUTHORIZATION OF HIS OWN ULTIMATE WORK & YAHWEH’S OWN ULTIMATE PLAN) IN REVELATION 1:8 DECLARES, “I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE ALPHA AND THE OMEGA, THE BEGINNING AND THE END,” SAYS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN], “WHO IS AND WHO WAS AND WHO IS TO COME, THE ALMIGHTY.”**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IS THE BEGINNING OF THE UNIVERSAL DIVINE TEMPLE OF 46 YEARS & IS THE UNIVERSAL’S DIVINE TEMPLE’S ULTIMATE BEGINNING OF TIME NO MORE REVEALED IN THE 7 THUNDERS WHICH ARE THE 7 ANGELS IN REVELATION 10:1-7**

**THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS CHRIST THE SON OF GOD THE SUPREME FOUNDATION AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN REVELATION 1:11 DECLARES, “I WAS IN THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] ON THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S] DAY [PENTECOST SUNDAY IN ACTS 2:1-39], AND I HEARD BEHIND ME A LOUD VOICE, AS OF A TRUMPET, SAYING, “I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE ALPHA AND THE OMEGA, THE FIRST AND THE LAST,” AND, “WHAT YOU SEE [ACTS 7:55-56], WRITE IN A BOOK AND SEND IT TO THE SEVEN CHURCHES WHICH ARE IN ASIA: TO EPHESUS, TO SMYRNA, TO PERGAMOS, TO THYATIRA, TO SARDIS, TO PHILADELPHIA, AND THE LAODICEA.”**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JOHN CHRIST THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD THE SUPREME BUILDING AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN REVELATION 1:17-20 DECLARES, “AND WHEN I SAW HIM, I FELL AT HIS FEET AS DEAD. BUT HE LAID HIS RIGHT HAND [ACTS 7:55-56] ON ME, SAYING TO ME, “DO NOT BE AFRAID, I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE FIRST AND THE LAST. I AM [JOHN 8:58] HE WHO LIVES [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE], AND WAS DEAD, AND BEHOLD, I AM [JOHN 8:58] ALIVE FOREVERMORE. AMEN. AND I HAVE THE KEYS OF HADES [HELL] AND OF DEATH. WRITE THE THINGS WHICH YOU HAVE SEEN, AND THE THINGS WHICH ARE, AND THE THINGS WHICH WILL TAKE PLACE AFTER THIS. THE MYSTERY [HIDDEN TRUTH] OF THE SEVEN STARS WHICH YOU SAW IN MY RIGHT HAND [ACTS 7:55-56], AND THE SEVEN GOLDEN LAMPSTANDS: THE SEVEN STARS ARE THE ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS] OF THE SEVEN CHURCHES, AND THE SEVEN LAMPSTANDS WHICH YOU SAW ARE THE SEVEN CHURCHES.”**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**THE FIRST THUNDER**

**IN REVELATION 2:1-7 DECLARES, “TO THE ANGEL [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE CHURCH OF EPHESUS WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAY HE WHO HOLDS THE SEVEN STARS IN HIS RIGHT HAND [ACTS 7:55-56], WHO WALKS IN THE MIDST OF THE SEVEN GOLDEN LAMPSTANDS. I KNOW YOUR WORKS, YOUR LABOR, YOUR PATIENCE [PERSEVERANCE], AND THAT YOU CANNOT BEAR [ENDURE] THOSE WHO ARE EVIL [SEXUAL]. AND YOU HAVE TESTED THOSE WHO SAY THEY ARE APOSTLES AND ARE NOT, AND HAVE FOUND THEM LIARS, AND YOU HAVE PERSEVERED AND HAVE PATIENCE, AND HAVE LABORED FOR MY NAME’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S] SAKE AND HAVE NOT BECOME WEARY. NEVERTHELESS I HAVE THIS AGAINST YOU, THAT YOU HAVE LEFT YOUR FIRST [DIVINE] LOVE. REMEMBER THEREFORE FROM WHERE YOU HAVE FALLEN, REPENT AND DO THE FIRST [DIVINE] WORKS, OR ELSE I WILL COME TO YOU QUICKLY AND REMOVE YOUR LAMPSTAND FROM ITS PLACE---UNLESS YOU REPENT [RELENT IN JUDE 14-15]. BUT THIS YOU HAVE, THAT YOU HATE THE [SEXUAL] DEEDS OF THE NICOLAITANS, WHICH I ALSO HATE. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES, TO HIM WHO OVERCOMES I WILL GIVE TO EAT FROM THE TREE OF LIFE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE], WHICH IS IN THE MIDST OF THE PARADISE OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN].’”**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**THE SECOND THUNDER**

**IN REVELATION 2:8-11 DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE CHURCH IN SMYRNA WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS THE FIRST AND THE LAST, WHO WAS DEAD, AND CAME TO LIFE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE]: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, TRIBULATION, AND POVERTY (BUT YOU ARE RICH), AND I KNOW THE BLASPHEMY OF THOSE WHO SAY THEY ARE JEWS AND ARE NOT, BUT ARE THE SYNAGOGUE [CONGREGATION] OF SATAN. DO NOT FEAR ANY OF THOSE THINGS WHICH YOU ARE ABOUT TO SUFFER. INDEED, THE DEVIL IS ABOUT TO THROW SOME OF YOU INTO PRISON, THAT YOU MAY BE TESTED, AND YOU WILL HAVE TRIBULATION TEN DAYS. BE FAITHFUL UNTIL DEATH, AND I WILL GIVE YOU THE CROWN OF LIFE [FATHER STEPHEN]. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES. HE WHO OVERCOMES SHALL NOT BE HURT BY THE SECOND DEATH.’”**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**THE THIRD THUNDER**

**IN REVELATION 2:12-17 DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE CHURCH IN PERGAMOS WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS HE WHO HAS THE SHARP TWO-EDGED SWORD: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, AND WHERE YOU DWELL, WHERE SATAN’S THRONE IS. AND YOU HOLD FAST TO MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN], AND DID NOT DENY MY FAITH EVEN IN THE DAYS IN WHICH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ANTIPAS WAS MY FAITHFUL MARTYR, WHO WAS KILLED AMONG YOU, WHERE SATAN DWELLS. BUT I HAVE A FEW [8] THINGS AGAINST YOU, BECAUSE YOU HAVE THERE THOSE WHO HOLD THE [SEXUAL] DOCTRINE OF BALAAM, WHO TAUGHT BALAK TO PUT A STUMBLING BLOCK BEFORE THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, TO EAT THINGS SACRIFICED TO IDOLS [IDOLATRY] AND TO COMMIT SEXUAL IMMORALITY [MARITAL SEXUALITY]. THUS YOU ALSO HAVE THOSE WHO HOLD THE [SEXUAL] DOCTRINE OF THE NICOLAITANS, WHICH THING I HATE. REPENT, OR ELSE I WILL COME TO YOU QUICKLY AND WILL FIGHT AGAINST THEM WITH THE SWORD OF MY MOUTH. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES. TO HIM WHO OVERCOMES I WILL GIVE SOME OF THE HIDDEN MANNA [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE] TO EAT. I WILL GIVE HIM A WHITE [EMERY] STONE, AND ON THE [WHITE EMERY] STONE A NEW NAME WRITTEN WHICH NO ONE KNOWS EXCEPT HIM WHO RECEIVES IT.’”**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**THE FOURTH THUNDER**

**IN REVELATION 2:18-29 DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE CHURCH IN THYATIRA WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS THE SON [JESUS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], WHO HAS EYES LIKE A FLAME OF FIRE, AND HIS FEET LIKE FINE BRASS: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, [AGAPE] LOVE, [FAITHFUL] SERVICE, FAITH, AND YOUR PATIENCE, AND AS FOR YOUR WORKS, THE LAST ARE MORE THAN THE FIRST. NEVERTHELESS I HAVE A FEW [8] THINGS AGAINST YOU, BECAUSE YOU ALLOW THAT WOMAN JEZEBEL, WHO CALLS HERSELF A PROPHETESS, TO TEACH AND SEDUCE MY SERVANTS TO COMMIT SEXUAL IMMORALITY [MARITAL SEXUALITY] AND EAT THINGS SACRIFICED TO IDOLS [IDOLATRY]. AND I GAVE HER TIME TO REPENT OF HER SEXUAL IMMORALITY [MARITAL SEXUALITY], AND SHE DID NOT REPENT. INDEED I WILL CAST HER INTO A SICKBED, AND THOSE WHO COMMIT ADULTERY WITH HER INTO GREAT TRIBULATION, UNLESS THEY REPENT OF THEIR [SEXUAL] DEEDS. I WILL KILL HER CHILDREN WITH DEATH, AND ALL THE CHURCHES SHALL KNOW THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58] HE WHO SEARCHES THE MINDS AND HEARTS. AND I WILL GIVE TO EACH ONE OF YOU ACCORDING TO YOUR WORKS. NOW TO YOU I SAY, AND TO THE REST IN THYATIRA, AS MANY [CALLED] AS DO NOT HAVE THIS [SEXUAL] DOCTRINE, WHO HAVE NOT KNOWN THE DEPTHS OF SATAN, AS THEY SAY, I WILL PUT ON YOU NO OTHER BURDEN. BUT HOLD FAST WHAT YOU HAVE TILL I COME. AND HE WHO OVERCOMES, AND KEEPS MY [DIVINE] WORKS UNTIL THE END, TO HIM I WILL GIVE POWER [AUTHORITY] OVER THE NATIONS---‘HE SHALL RULE THEM WITH A ROD OF IRON, THEY SHALL BE DASHED TO PIECES LIKE THE POTTER’S VESSELS’---I ALSO HAVE RECEIVED FROM MY FATHER [STEPHEN], AND I WILL GIVE HIM THE MORNING STAR. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES.’”**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**THE FIFTH THUNDER**

**IN REVELATION 3:1-6 DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE CHURCH IN SARDIS WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS HE WHO HAS THE SEVEN SPIRITS [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24 FOR THE SEVEN LEVELS OF ALL CREATION IS CHILD KIND, WOMANKIND, MANKIND, BOY KIND/GIRL KIND, ANGEL KIND [SPIRITS, PHANTOMS, GHOSTS & SHADOWS], LAW KIND & OMNI-MILITARY LORD KIND/LADY KIND] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] AND THE SEVEN STARS: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, THAT YOU HAVE A NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] THAT YOU ARE ALIVE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE], BUT YOU ARE DEAD. BE WATCHFUL, AND STRENGTHEN THE THINGS WHICH REMAIN, THAT ARE READY TO DIE, FOR I HAVE NOT FOUND YOUR WORKS PERFECT BEFORE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. REMEMBER THEREFORE HOW YOU HAVE RECEIVED AND HEARD, HOLD FAST AND REPENT. THEREFORE IF YOU WILL NOT WATCH, I WILL COME UPON YOU AS A THIEF [JOHN 10:10 & REVELATION 16:15], AND YOU WILL NOT KNOW WHAT HOUR [MINUTE IN MATTHEW 20:12 & MARK 13:32-37] I WILL COME UPON YOU. YOU HAVE A FEW [8] NAMES [OMNI-MILITARY LORD PETER & OMNI-MILITARY LORD ISRAEL, OMNI-MILITARY LORD JOHN & OMNI-MILITARY LORD ELIJAH, OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS & OMNI-MILITARY LORD MOSES AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES & OMNI-MILITARY LORD MICHAEL] EVEN IN SARDIS WHO HAVE NOT DEFILED THEIR GARMENTS, AND THEY SHALL WALK WITH ME [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN & OMNI-MILITARY LORD ENOCH] IN WHITE [THE COLOR WHITE REPRESENTS RIGHTEOUSNESS, JUSTICE, INNOCENCE, VICTORY, CONQUEROR, GODLINESS, PERFECTION, SECRETS, WHITE MAGIC, POWER & AUTHORITY, THE GOOD, VIRGINITY, LOYALTY, HONESTY, TRUE LIGHT, MERCY, CLEANLINESS, PURITY, UN-DEFILEMENT, STRENGTH, THE BEGINNING, THE NEW, NEUTRALITY, LIGHTNESS & EXACTITUDE], FOR THEY ARE WORTHY. HE WHO OVERCOMES SHALL BE CLOTHED IN WHITE GARMENTS, AND I WILL NOT BLOT OUT HIS NAME [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE] FROM THE BOOK OF LIFE, BUT I WILL CONFESS HIS NAME [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE] BEFORE MY FATHER [STEPHEN] AND BEFORE HIS ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS]. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES.’”**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**THE SIXTH THUNDER**

**IN REVELATION 3:7-13 DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE CHURCH IN PHILADELPHIA WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS HE WHO IS HOLY, HE WHO IS TRUE, HE WHO HAS THE KEY OF DAVID, HE WHO OPENS AND NO ONE SHUTS, AND SHUTS AND NO ONE OPENS: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, SEE, I HAVE SET BEFORE YOU AN OPEN DOOR, AND NO ONE CAN SHUT IT, FOR YOU HAVE A LITTLE STRENGTH, HAVE KEPT MY [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD, AND HAVE NOT DENIED MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN]. INDEED I WILL MAKE THOSE OF THE SYNAGOGUE [CONGREGATION] OF SATAN, WHO SAY THEY ARE JEWS AND ARE NOT, BUT LIE---INDEED I WILL MAKE THEM COME AND WORSHIP BEFORE YOUR FEET, AND TO KNOW THAT I HAVE [AGAPE] LOVED YOU. BECAUSE YOU HAVE KEPT MY COMMAND TO PERSEVERE [ENDURE], I ALSO WILL KEEP YOU FROM THE HOUR [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODSPEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN MATTHEW 20:12; MARK 13:32-37; REVELATION 10:1-11; 11:1-19 & ACTS 8:1-3; 9:1-2; 22:1-5; 26:1-12; 28:25-27] OF TRIAL WHICH SHALL COME UPON THE WHOLE WORLD, TO TEST THOSE WHO DWELL ON THE EARTH. BEHOLD, I AM [JOHN 8:58] COMING QUICKLY! HOLD FAST WHAT YOU HAVE, THAT NO ONE MAY TAKE YOUR CROWN [FATHER STEPHEN FOR 80 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & FOR 90 YEARS IN STRENGTH]. HE WHO OVERCOMES, I WILL MAKE HIM A PILLAR IN THE TEMPLE OF MY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], AND HE SHALL GO OUT NO MORE. I WILL WRITE ON HIM THE NAME OF MY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] AND THE NAME [THE IMMORTAL LADY VICTORIA IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-30] OF THE CITY OF MY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], THE [GODLY] NEW JERUSALEM [THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE ADDRESS KNOWN AS THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP CALLED THE UNIVERSAL ZION], WHICH COMES DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM MY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. AND I WILL WRITE ON HIM MY NEW NAME [THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT WORD OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN REVELATION 19:13, 16]. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES.’”**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**THE SEVENTH THUNDER**

**IN REVELATION 3:14-22 DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE CHURCH OF THE LAODICEANS WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS THE AMEN [TRUTH], THE FAITHFUL AND TRUE WITNESS, THE BEGINNING OF THE CREATION OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, THAT YOU ARE NEITHER COLD NOR HOT. I COULD WISH YOU WERE COLD OR HOT. SO THEN, BECAUSE YOU ARE LUKEWARM, AND NEITHER COLD NOR HOT, I WILL VOMIT YOU OUT OF MY MOUTH. BECAUSE YOU SAY, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] RICH, HAVE BECOME WEALTHY AND HAVE NEED OF NOTHING’---AND DO NOT KNOW THAT YOU ARE WRETCHED, MISERABLE, POOR, BLIND, AND NAKED---I COUNSEL YOU TO BUY FROM ME [GIVE 10% TITHE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MALACHI 3:8-12] GOLD REFINED IN THE FIRE [SIRACH 38:28-30], THAT YOU MAY BE RICH, AND WHITE GARMENTS [WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:15-23 & ISAIAH 59:17], THAT YOU MAY BE CLOTHED, THAT THE SHAME OF YOUR NAKEDNESS MAY NOT BE REVEALED, AND ANOINT YOUR EYES WITH EYE SALVE, THAT YOU MAY SEE [SIRACH 23:19 & ACTS 26:13]. AS MANY [CALLED] AS I [AGAPE] LOVE, I REBUKE AND CHASTEN. THEREFORE BE ZEALOUS AND REPENT. BEHOLD, I STAND AT THE DOOR AND KNOCK. IF ANYONE HEARS MY VOICE AND OPENS THE DOOR, I WILL COME IN TO HIM AND DINE WITH HIM, AND HE WITH ME. TO HIM WHO OVERCOMES I WILL GRANT TO SIT WITH ME ON MY THRONE, AS I ALSO OVERCAME [OMNI-MILITARY LORD BARABBAS] AND SAT DOWN WITH MY FATHER [STEPHEN] ON HIS THRONE. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES.’”**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN REVELATION 16:15 DECLARES, “BEHOLD, I AM [JOHN 8:58] COMING AS A THIEF [JOHN 10:10 & REVELATION 3:3]. BLESSED IS HE WHO WATCHES, AND KEEPS HIS GARMENTS, LEST HE WALK NAKED AND THEY SEE HIS SHAME [SIRACH 4:21 & ACTS 5:41].”**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN REVELATION 22:7 DECLARES, “BEHOLD, I AM [JOHN 8:58] COMING QUICKLY! BLESSED IS HE WHO KEEPS THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS OF THE PROPHESY OF THIS BOOK.”**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN REVELATION 22:12-13 DECLARES, “AND BEHOLD, I AM [JOHN 8:58] COMING QUICKLY, AND MY REWARD [FATHER STEPHEN] IS WITH ME, TO GIVE TO EVERY ONE ACCORDING TO HIS WORK. I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE ALPHA AND THE OMEGA, THE BEGINNING AND THE END, THE FIRST AND THE LAST.”**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN REVELATION 22:16 DECLARES, “I, JESUS, HAVE SENT MY ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN IN ACTS 6:15; 7:30-33] TO TESTIFY TO YOU THESE THINGS IN THE CHURCHES. I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE ROOT AND OFFSPRING OF DAVID, THE BRIGHT AND MORNING STAR.”**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN REVELATION 22:20 DECLARES, HE WHO TESTIFIES TO THESE THINGS SAYS, “SURELY I AM [JOHN 8:58] COMING QUICKLY.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE UNIVERSAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP AT 110.0000% IN EZEKIEL 10:1-22 & ACTS 7:60 AT 5:00PM-6:00PM [17:00PM-18:00PM] ON PENTECOSTAL SUNDAY**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT RED LETTER WORDS IN THE BOOK OF ACTS CONCERNING ACTS CHAPTER 9 (YAHWEH’S OWN ULTIMATE AUTHORIZATION OF HIS OWN ULTIMATE PLAN)**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT RED LETTER WORDS IN THE BOOK OF ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST CONCERNING EZEKIEL 1:1-10:22 & ACTS 6:15-7:60 AS THE IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE THE BURNING BUSH IN THE ENDING SUPREME ULTIMATE DEFENSE ABOVE & BEYOND THE HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITIES AT 110.0000% OF THE IMMORTAL FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AT 6:00PM SHARP [18:00PM] ON PENTECOSTAL SUNDAY**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITY ADDRESS NAMED THE UNIVERSAL ZYZY (ZION OR ZYON) IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN ACTS 1:4-5, 7-8 DECLARES, “AND BEING ASSEMBLED TOGETHER WITH THEM, HE COMMANDED THEM NOT TO DEPART FROM JERUSALEM, BUT WAIT FOR THE PROMISE OF THE FATHER [STEPHEN], WHICH, HE SAID, ‘YOU HAVE HEARD FROM ME, FOR [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN TRULY BAPTIZED WITH WATER, BUT YOU SHALL BE BAPTIZED WITH THE HOLY GHOST [WITH FIRE IN THE LIGHT IN SIRACH 23:19] NOT MANY [CALLED] DAYS FROM NOW.’ THEREFORE, WHEN THEY HAD COME TOGETHER, THEY ASKED HIM, SAYING, ‘OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN], WILL YOU AT THIS TIME [ACTS 2:1-21] RESTORE THE KINGDOM TO ISRAEL [NOT TO JUDAISM OR GENTILISM BUT ABSOLUTELY CHRISTIANITY IN ACTS 7:55-56, 59]?’ “AND HE SAID TO THEM, ‘IT IS NOT FOR YOU TO KNOW TIMES [IMMEDIATE TO 12 MONTHS, WHICH IS A YEAR OF FULL FRUITS TO 120 YEARS] OR SEASONS [4 SEASONS OF 3 MONTHS EACH, WHICH IS A YEAR OF FULL FRUITS TO 120 YEARS] WHICH THE FATHER (STEPHEN) HAS PUT IN HIS OWN AUTHORITY [OMNIPOTENCE IN ROMANS 13:1-2]. BUT YOU SHALL RECEIVE POWER [AUTHORITY] WHEN THE HOLY GHOST HAS COME UPON YOU, AND YOU SHALL BE WITNESSES TO ME IN JERUSALEM, AND IN ALL JUDEA AND SAMARIA, AND TO THE END OF THE EARTH.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 1:15-22 DECLARES, “AND IN THOSE DAYS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER STOOD UP IN THE MIDST OF THE DISCIPLES, AND SAID, (THE NUMBER OF NAMES TOGETHER WERE ABOUT A HUNDRED AND TWENTY---119], ‘MEN [WOMEN] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], THIS [HOLY] SCRIPTURE MUST NEEDS HAVE BEEN FULFILLED, WHICH THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] BY THE MOUTH OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAVID SPOKE BEFORE CONCERNING [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JUDAS, WHICH WAS GUIDE TO THEM THAT TOOK [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS. FOR HE WAS NUMBERED WITH US, AND HAD OBTAINED PART OF THIS MINISTRY. NOW THIS MAN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD BARABBAS] PURCHASED A FIELD WITH THE REWARD OF INIQUITY, AND FALLING HEADLONG, HE BURST ASUNDER IN THE MIDST, AND ALL HIS BOWELS GUSHED OUT. AND IT WAS KNOWN UNTO ALL DWELLERS AT JERUSALEM, INSOMUCH AS THAT FIELD IS CALLED [MANY IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21] IN THEIR PROPER TONGUE, ACELDAMA, THAT IS TO SAY, THE FIELD OF BLOOD. FOR IT IS WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF PSALMS, LET HIS HABITATION BE DESOLATE, AND LET NO MAN DWELL THEREIN: AND HIS BISHOPRIC [NO ETERNAL CREATURE THAT IS SEXUAL, HOMOSEXUAL OR INTERRACIAL IN NATURE, WHICH INCLUDES SEX WITH YOUR HUSBAND OR SEX WITH YOUR WIFE CAN BY DIVINELY APPOINTED OR HOLD ANY HOLY OFFICE WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] LET ANOTHER TAKE. WHEREFORE OF THESE MEN WHICH HAVE COMPANIED WITH US ALL THE TIME THAT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS WENT IN AND OUT AMONG US, BEGINNING FROM THE BAPTISM OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN, UNTO THAT SAME DAY THAT HE WAS TAKEN UP FROM US, MUST ONE BE ORDAINED TO BE A WITNESS WITH US OF HIS RESURRECTION.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN ACTS 2:14-36, 38-40 DECLARES, “BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER, STANDING UP WITH THE ELEVEN, LIFTED UP HIS VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND SAID UNTO THEM, ‘YE MEN OF JUDAEA, AND ALL YE THAT DWELL AT JERUSALEM, BE THIS KNOWN UNTO YOU, AND HEARKEN TO MY WORDS: FOR THESE ARE NOT DRUNKEN, AS YE SUPPOSE, SEEING IT IS BUT THE THIRD HOUR [9:00AM] OF THE DAY. BUT THIS IS THAT WHICH WAS SPOKEN BY THE PROPHET JOEL, AND IT SHALL COME TO PASS IN THE LAST DAYS, SAYS GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], I WILL POUR OUT OF MY SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] UPON ALL FLESH [OUTER SKIN]: AND YOUR SONS AND YOUR DAUGHTERS SHALL PROPHESY, AND YOUR YOUNG MEN SHALL SEE VISIONS, AND YOUR OLD MEN SHALL DREAM DREAMS. AND ON MY SERVANTS AND ON MY HANDMAIDENS I WILL POUR OUT IN THOSE DAYS OF MY SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], AND THEY SHALL PROPHESY: AND I WILL SHOW WONDERS IN HEAVEN ABOVE, AND SIGNS IN THE EARTH BENEATH, BLOOD, AND FIRE, AND VAPOR OF SMOKE: THE SUN SHALL BE TURNED INTO DARKNESS, AND THE MOON INTO BLOOD, BEFORE THAT GREAT AND NOTABLE [AWESOME] DAY OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] COME: AND IT SHALL COME TO PASS, THAT WHOSOEVER SHALL CALL [1ST PETER 1:17-21] ON THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [YAHWEH] SHALL BE SAVED.’ YE MEN [WOMEN] OF ISRAEL, HEAR THESE WORDS: ‘[OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS OF NAZARETH, A MAN APPROVED OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AMONG YOU BY MIRACLES AND WONDERS AND SIGNS, WHICH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DID BY HIM IN THE MIDST OF YOU, AS YE YOURSELVES ALSO KNOW: HIM, BEING DELIVERED BY THE DETERMINATE COUNSEL AND FOREKNOWLEDGE OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], YE HAVE TAKEN, ANY BY WICKED [SEXUAL] HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:19] HAVE CRUCIFIED AND SLAIN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD BARABBAS]: WHOM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH RAISED UP, HAVING LOOSED THE PAINS OF DEATH: BECAUSE IT WAS NOT POSSIBLE THAT HE SHOULD BE HOLDEN OF IT.’ FOR [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAVID SPEAKS CONCERNING HIM, ‘I FORESAW THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ALWAYS BEFORE MY FACE, FOR HE IS ON MY RIGHT HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20], THAT I SHOULD NOT BE MOVED. THEREFORE DID NY HEART REJOICE, AND MY TONGUE WAS GLAD, MOREOVER ALSO MY FLESH [OUTER SKIN] SHALL REST IN HOPE: BECAUSE THOU WILT NOT LEAVE MY SOUL IN HELL, NEITHER WILT THOU SUFFER [ALLOW] THINE HOLY ONE TO SEE CORRUPTION. THOU HAST MADE KNOWN TO ME THE WAYS OF LIFE, THOU SHALT MAKE ME FULL OF JOY WITH THY COUNTENANCE. MEN [WOMEN] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], LET ME FREELY SPEAK UNTO YOU OF THE PATRIARCH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAVID, THAT HE IS BOTH DEAD AND BURIED, AND HIS SEPULCHER IS WITH US UNTO THIS DAY. THEREFORE BEING A PROPHET, AND KNOWING THAT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HAD SWORN WITH A OATH TO HIM, THAT OF THE FRUIT OF HIS LOINS, ACCORDING TO THE FLESH [OUTER SKIN], HE WOULD RAISE UP CHRIST TO SIT ON HIS THRONE, HE SEEING THIS BEFORE SPOKE OF THE RESURRECTION OF CHRIST, THAT HIS SOUL WAS NOT LEFT IN HELL, NEITHER HIS FLESH [OUTER SKIN] DID SEE CORRUPTION. THIS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS HATH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] RAISED UP, WHEREOF WE ALL ARE WITNESSES. THEREFORE BEING BY THE RIGHT HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] EXALTED, AND HAVING RECEIVED OF THE FATHER [STEPHEN] THE PROMISE OF THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], HE HATH SHED FORTH THIS, WHICH YE NOW SEE AND HEAR. FOR [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAVID IS NOT ASCENDED INTO THE HEAVENS:’ BUT HE SAYS HIMSELF, ‘THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID UNTO MY OMNI-MILITARY LORD [JESUS CHRIST]. SIT THOU ON MY RIGHT HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] , UNTIL I MAKE THY FOES THY FOOTSTOOL [1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28]. THEREFORE LET ALL THE HOUSE [ZION] OF ISRAEL KNOW ASSUREDLY, THAT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH MADE THAT SAME [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS, WHOM YE CRUCIFIED, BOTH OMNI-MILITARY LORD AND CHRIST.’” “THEN PETER SAID UNTO THEM, ‘REPENT AND BE BAPTIZED EVERY ONE OF YOU IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS CHRIST FOR THE REMISSION OF SINS [NON-SEXUAL], AND YE SHALL RECEIVE THE GIFT OF THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24]. FOR THE PROMISE IS UNTO YOU, AND TO YOUR CHILDREN, AND TO ALL THAT ARE AFAR OFF, EVEN AS MANY [CALLED IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21] AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD OUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SHALL CALL [1ST PETER 1:17-21]. AND MANY [CALLED IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21] OTHER WORDS DID HE TESTIFY AND EXHORT, SAYING, ‘SAVE YOURSELVES FROM THIS UNTOWARD [SEXUAL] GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH].’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN ACTS 3:1-2, 4, 6, 12-26 DECLARES, “NOW [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN WENT UP TOGETHER INTO THE TEMPLE AT THE HOUR OF PRAYER, BEING THE NINTH HOUR [3:00PM OR 15:00PM]. AND A CERTAIN MAN LAME FROM HIS MOTHER’S WOMB WAS CARRIED, WHOM THEY LAID DAILY AT THE GATE OF THE TEMPLE WHICH IS CALLED [MANY IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21] BEAUTIFUL…AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER, FASTENED HIS EYES UPON HIM [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WITH JOHN, SAID, ‘LOOK ON US.’” “THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER [AS THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID, ‘SILVER AND GOLD HAVE I NONE, BUT SUCH AS I HAVE GIVE I THEE: IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS CHRIST OF NAZARETH RISE UP AND WALK.’” “AND AS THE LAME MAN WHICH WAS HEALED HELD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN, ALL THE PEOPLE RAN TOGETHER UNTO THEM IN THE PORCH THAT IS CALLED [MANY IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21] [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SOLOMON’S [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S], GREATLY WONDERING. AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER SAW IT, HE ANSWERED UNTO THE PEOPLE, ‘YE MEN [WOMEN] OF ISRAEL, WHY MARVEL YE AT THIS? OR WHO LOOK YE SO EARNESTLY ON US, AS THOUGH BY OUR OWN POWER [AUTHORITY] OR HOLINESS [IMPECCABILITY] WE HAD MADE THIS MAN TO WALK? THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABRAHAM, AND OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ISAAC, AND OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JACOB [OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES], THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF OUR FATHERS, HATH GLORIFIED HIS SON JESUS [CHRIST], WHOM YE DELIVERED UP, AND DENIED HIM IN THE PRESENCE OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PILATE, WHEN HE WAS DETERMINED TO LET HIM GO. BUT YE DENIED THE HOLY ONE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS] AND THE JUST [OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES], AND DESIRED A MURDERER TO BE GRANTED UNTO YOU, AND KILLED THE PRINCE OF LIFE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE], WHOM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH RAISED FROM THE DEAD, WHEREOF WE ARE WITNESSES. AND HIS NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] THROUGH FAITH IN HIS NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH MADE THIS MAN STRONG, WHOM YE SEE AND KNOW: YES, THE FAITH WHICH IS BY HIM HATH GIVEN HIM THIS PERFECT SOUNDNESS IN THE PRESENCE OF YOU ALL. AND NOW, BRETHREN [BROTHERS & SISTERS], I WOT THAT THROUGH IGNORANCE [HOSEA 4:6-7 & REVELATION 21:8] YE DID IT, AS DID ALSO YOUR RULERS. BY THOSE THINGS, WHICH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BEFORE HAS SHOWED BY THE MOUTH OF ALL HIS [HOLY] PROPHETS, THAT CHRIST SHOULD SUFFER. HE HATH SO FULFILLED. REPENT YE THEREFORE, AND BE CONVERTED, THAT YOUR SINS [NON-SEXUAL] MAY BE BLOTTED OUT, WHEN THE TIMES OF REFRESHING SHALL COME FROM THE PRESENCE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND HE SHALL SEND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS CHRIST, WHICH BEFORE WAS PREACHED UNTO YOU: WHOM THE HEAVEN MUST RECEIVE UNTIL THE TIMES OF RESTITUTION OF ALL THINGS, WHICH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH SPOKEN BY THE MOUTH OF ALL HIS HOLY PROPHETS SINCE THE WORLD BEGAN [PROVERBS 8:26-31 & HEBREWS 1:1-3].’ FOR [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES TRULY SAID UNTO THE FATHERS, ‘A [HOLY] PROPHET SHALL THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD YOUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] RAISE UP UNTO YOU OF YOUR BRETHREN [BROTHERS & SISTERS], LIE UNTO ME, HIM SHALL YE HEAR IN ALL THINGS WHATSOEVER HE SHALL SAY TO YOU. AND IT SHALL COME TO PASS, THAT EVERY SOULS [SPIRIT], WHICH WILL NOT HEAR THAT [HOLY] PROPHET, SHALL BE DESTROYED FROM AMONG THE PEOPLE. YES, AND ALL THE [HOLY] PROPHETS FROM [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAMUEL AND THOSE THAT FOLLOW AFTER, AS MANY [CALLED IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21] AS HAVE SPOKEN, HAVE LIKEWISE FORETOLD OF THESE DAYS. YE ARE THE CHILDREN OF THE [HOLY] PROPHETS, AND OF THE COVENANT [OF PEACE] WHICH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MADE WITH OUR FATHERS, SAYING UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABRAHAM, ‘AND IN THY SEED ALL THE KINDRED’S [FAMILIES] OF THE EARTH BE BLESSED. UNTO YOU FIRST GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], HAVING RAISED UP HIS SON JESUS [CHRIST], SENT HIM TO BLESS YOU, IN TURNING AWAY EVERY ONE OF YOU FROM HIS INIQUITIES.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN ACTS 4:7-12 DECLARES, “AND WHEN THEY HAD SET THEM IN THE MIDST, THEY ASKED, ‘BY WHAT POWER [AUTHORITY], OR BY WHAT NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], HAVE YE DONE THIS?’ THEN PETER, FILLED WITH THE HOLY GHOST, SAID TO THEM, ‘YE RULERS OF THE PEOPLE, AND ELDERS OF ISRAEL, IF WE THIS DAY BE EXAMINED OF THE GOOD DEED DONE TO THE IMPOTENT MAN [HE WAS AROUND 46 YEARS OLD], BY WHAT MEANS HE IS MADE WHOLE, BE IT KNOWN UNTO YOU ALL, AND TO ALL THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL, THAT BY THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS CHRIST OF NAZARETH, WHOM YE CRUCIFIED, WHOM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] RAISED FROM THE DEAD, EVEN BY HIM DOTH THIS MAN STAND HERE BEFORE YOU WHOLE. THIS IS THE [EMERY] STONE WHICH WAS SET AT NAUGHT OF YOU BUILDERS, WHICH IS BECOME THE HEAD OF THE CORNER. NEITHER IS THERE SALVATION IN ANY OTHER: FOR THERE IS NONE OTHER NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] UNDER HEAVEN GIVEN AMONG MEN, WHEREBY WE MUST BE SAVED.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 4:18-20 DECLARES, “AND THEY CALLED THEM, AND COMMANDED THEM NOT TO SPEAK AT ALL NOR TEACH IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS. BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN ANSWERED AND SAID UNTO THEM, ‘WHETHER IT BE RIGHT IN THE SIGHT OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] TO HEARKEN UNTO YOU MORE THAN UNTO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], [PARTIALLY] JUDGE YE [JAMES 4:12]. FOR WE CANNOT BUT SPEAK THE THINGS WHICH WE HAVE SEEN AND HEARD.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 4:24-30 DECLARES, “AND WHEN THEY HEARD THAT, THEY LIFTED UP THEIR VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WITH ONE ACCORD, AND SAID, ‘OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], THOU ARE GOD, WHICH HAST MADE HEAVEN AND EARTH, AND THE SEA, AND ALL THAT IN THEM IS:’ WHO BY THE MOUTH OF THY SERVANT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAVID HAST SAID, ‘WHY DID THE HEATHEN RAGE, AND THE PEOPLE IMAGINE VAIN THINGS? THE KINGS OF THE EARTH [REVELATION 17:1-18:24] STOOD UP, AND THE RULERS WERE GATHERED TOGETHER AGAINST THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND HIS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS] CHRIST. FOR OF A TRUTH AGAINST THE HOLY CHILD JESUS, WHOM THOU HAST ANOINTED, BOTH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HEROD, AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PONTIUS PILATE, WITH THE GENTILES, AND THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL, WERE GATHERED TOGETHER, FOR TO DO WHATSOEVER THY [SEXUAL] HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:19] AND THY [SEXUAL] COUNSEL DETERMINED BEFORE TO BE DONE. AND NOW, OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], BEHOLD THEIR [SEXUAL] THREATENING’S: AND [DIVINELY] GRANT UNTO THY SERVANTS, THAT WILL ALL BOLDNESS THEY MAY SPEAK THY [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD, BY STRETCHING FORTH THINE HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] TO HEAL, AND THAT SIGNS AND WONDERS MAY BE DONE BY THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THY HOLY CHILD JESUS.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN ACTS 5:3-4, 8-9 DECLARES, “BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER SAID, ‘ANANIAS, WHY HATH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SATAN FILLED THINE HEART TO LIE TO THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], AND TO KEEP BACK PART OF THE PRICE OF THE LAND? WHILES IT REMAINED, WAS IT NOT THINE OWN? AND AFTER IT WAS SOLD, WAS IT NOT IN THINE OWN POWER [AUTHORITY]? WHY HAST THOU CONCEIVED THIS THING IN THINE HEART? THOU HAST NOT LIED UNTO MEN, BUT UNTO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’” “AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER ANSWERED UNTO HER, ‘TELL ME WHETHER YE SOLD THE LAND FOR SO MUCH?’” “THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER SAID UNTO HER, ‘HOW IS IT THAT YE HAVE AGREED [CONSPIRED] TOGETHER TO TEMPT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]? BEHOLD, THE FEET OF THEM WHICH HAVE BURIED THY HUSBAND ARE AT THE DOOR, AND SHALL CARRY THEE OUT.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL**

**IN ACTS 5:19-20 DECLARES, “BUT THE ANGEL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BY NIGHT OPENED THE PRISON DOORS, AND BROUGHT THEM FORTH, AND SAID, ‘GO, STAND AND SPEAK IN THE TEMPLE TO THE PEOPLE ALL THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS OF THIS LIFE.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST SUPREME 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL ABOVE ALL IS THE TRUE HOLY DIVISION OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP FROM 01AD-05AD TO 2,001AD-2,005AD IN WEAKNESS & 05AD-09AD TO 2,005AD-2,009AD AT 100.00% SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN HEBREWS 4:12**

**IN ACTS 5:27-32 DECLARES, “AND WHEN THEY HAD BROUGHT THEM, THEY SET THEM BEFORE THE COUNCIL: AND THE HIGH PRIEST [HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE] ASKED THEM, SAYING, ‘DID NOT WE STRAIGHTLY COMMAND YOU THAT YE SHOULD NOT TEACH IN THIS NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]? AND BEHOLD, YE HAVE FILLED JERUSALEM WITH YOUR [DIVINE] DOCTRINE, AND INTEND TO BRING THIS MAN’S BLOOD UPON US.’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER AND THE OTHER APOSTLES ANSWERED AND SAID, ‘WE OUGHT TO OBEY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] RATHER THAN MEN [SEXUAL PORN LAWS]. THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF OUR FATHERS RAISED UP [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS, WHOM YE SLEW AND HANGED ON A TREE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD BARABBAS]. HIM HATH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] EXALTED WITH HIS RIGHT HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] TO BE A PRINCE AND A SAVOIR, FOR TO GIVE REPENTANCE TO ISRAEL, AND FORGIVENESS OF SINS [NON-SEXUAL]. AND WE ARE HIS WITNESSES OF THESE THINGS, AND SO IS THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], WHOM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH GIVEN TO THEM THAT OBEY HIM.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 22ND YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA IS THE DOORWAY OF THE UNIVERSAL DIVINE TEMPLE IN THE ULTIMATE UNIVERSAL END TO IMPARTIALLY JUDGE IN ACTUALITY, OF THE UNIVERSAL SEXUAL [HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL IN NATURE] TEMPLE BEING STEALED, KILLED, DESTROYED & DAMNED IN TIME NO MORE CONCERNING THE FULFILLMENT OF 2,000 YEARS FROM 17AD-21AD TO 2,017AD-2,021AD IN WEAKNESS & 27AD-31AD TO 2,027AD-2,031AD IN STRENGTH IN THE 1ST YEAR PROPHESY & THE COMPLETION OF 1 DAY [24 HOURS] TO 1 DAY [12 HOURS] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN MARK 13:32-37**

**IN ACTS 5:34-36 DECLARES, “THEN STOOD THERE UP ONE IN THE COUNCIL, A [MARRIED] PHARISEE NAMED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] GAMALIEL, A DOCTOR [TEACHER] OF THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW, HAD IN REPUTATION [HIGH RESPECT] AMONG ALL THE PEOPLE, AND COMMANDED [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE] TO PUT THE APOSTLES FORTH A LITTLE SPACE, AND [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID UNTO THEM, ‘YE MEN [WOMEN] OF ISRAEL, TAKE HEED TO YOURSELVES WHAT YE INTEND TO DO AS TOUCHING THESE MEN.’**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE FIRST PROPHESY**

**‘FOR BEFORE THESE DAYS ROSE UP [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] THEUDAS, BOASTING HIMSELF TO BE SOMEBODY, TO WHOM A NUMBER OF MEN, ABOUT FOUR HUNDRED, JOINED THEMSELVES: WHO WAS SLAIN, AND ALL, AS MANY [CALLED IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21] AS OBEYED HIM, WERE SCATTERED, AND BROUGHT TO NAUGHT.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SECOND PROPHESY**

**AFTER THIS MAN ROSE UP [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JUDAS OF GALILEE IN THE DAYS OF THE TAXING, AND DREW AWAY MUCH PEOPLE AFTER HIM: HE ALSO PERISHED, AND ALL, EVEN AS MANY [CALLED IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21] AS OBEYED HIM, WERE DISPERSED. AND NOW I SAY UNTO YOU, REFRAIN FROM THESE MEN, AND LET THEM ALONE: FOR IF THIS COUNSEL [PLAN] OR THIS WORK BE OF MEN, IT WILL COME TO NAUGHT: BUT IT IF BE OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], YE CANNOT OVERTHROW IT, LEST HAPLY YE BE FOUND EVEN TO FIGHT AGAINST GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SUPREME ETERNAL SEED OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] OF 3 YEARS BEFORE BIRTH, WHICH INVOLVES 2 YEARS OF DIVINE PROPHESY & 1 YEAR OF THE DIVINE NATURE, DIVINE SEED & DIVINE CREATION OF HIS PREGNANCY**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL ABOVE ALL IN THE 22ND YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA IS THE UNIVERSAL DIVINE TEMPLE IN THE ULTIMATE UNIVERSAL END TO IMPARTIALLY JUDGE IN ACTUALITY, OF THE UNIVERSAL SEXUAL [HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL IN NATURE] TEMPLE BEING STEALED, KILLED, DESTROYED & DAMNED IN TIME NO MORE CONCERNING THE FULFILLMENT OF 2,000 YEARS FROM 17AD-25AD TO 2,017AD-2,025AD IN WEAKNESS & 27AD-35AD TO 2,027AD-2,035AD IN STRENGTH IN THE 1ST YEAR PROPHESY & THE COMPLETION OF 1 DAY [12 HOURS] TO 1 HOUR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN MARK 13:32-37**

**IN ACTS 6:8-15 DECLARES, “AND [FATHER] STEPHEN, FULL OF FAITH AND POWER [SUPREME AUTHORITY IN ROMANS 13:1-2], DID GREAT WONDERS AND MIRACLES AMONG THE PEOPLE. THEN THERE AROSE CERTAIN OF THE SYNAGOGUE, WHICH IS CALLED THE SYNAGOGUE [FREEDMEN’S] OF THE LIBERTINES, AND CYRENIANS, AND ALEXANDRIANS, AND OF THEM OF CILICIA AND OF ASIA, DISPUTING [ARGUING OR QUARRELING] WITH [FATHER] STEPHEN. AND THEY WAS NOT ABLE TO RESIST THE WISDOM [SUPREME WISDOM IN ROMANS 13:1-2] AND THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] BE WHICH HE SPOKE. THEN THEY SUBORNED MEN, WHICH SAID, ‘WE HAVE HEARD HIM SPEAK BLASPHEMOUS WORDS AGAINST [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES, AND AGAINST GOD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD YAHWEH] [THIS IS THE FIRST ETERNAL CHARGES—INVOLVES ETERNAL DAMNATION IN CHILD KIND, ETERNAL CONDEMNATION IN WOMANKIND, ETERNAL JUDGMENT IN MANKIND & ETERNAL CHARGE IN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF LAW KIND---ANGELS, SPIRITS, PHANTOMS, GHOSTS & SHADOWS IN THE SECOND TIME THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD THE CROWN OF LIFE BEAT ALL ETERNAL OBSTACLES].’ AND THEY STIRRED UP THE PEOPLE, AND THE ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS], AND THE SCRIBES [SCHOLARS OF THE HOLY SCRIPTURES], AND CAME UPON HIM, AND CAUGHT [ARRESTED, SEIZED, APPREHENDED, OR BOUND], AND BROUGHT HIM TO THE COUNCIL, AND SET UP FALSE WITNESSES, WHICH SAID, ‘THIS MAN [OF FIGHT] CEASES NOT TO SPEAK BLASPHEMOUS WORDS AGAINST THIS HOLY PLACE [BUSINESS COMMAND POST AUTHORITY FOR 46 YEARS] AND THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW [THIS IS THE SECOND ETERNAL CHARGES—INVOLVES ETERNAL DAMNATION IN CHILD KIND, ETERNAL CONDEMNATION IN WOMANKIND, ETERNAL JUDGMENT IN MANKIND & ETERNAL CHARGE IN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF LAW KIND---ANGELS, SPIRITS, PHANTOMS, GHOSTS & SHADOWS IN THE FIRST TIME THAT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE THE TREE OF LIFE BEAT ALL ETERNAL OBSTACLES]: FOR WE HAVE HEARD HIM SAY, ‘THAT THIS JESUS OF NAZARETH SHALL DESTROY THIS PLACE [46 YEARS], AND SHALL CHANGE [ALL] THE CUSTOMS [SEXUAL PORN LAWS] WHICH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE] DELIVERED [HEROISM LETTERS] US [HIGH SERGEANT SAUL, HIGH CAPTAIN SAUL OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE SAUL].’” “AND ALL THAT SAT IN THE COUNCIL, LOOKING STEADFASTLY ON HIM, SAW HIS FACE AS IT HAD BEEN THE FACE OF AN ANGEL [THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE ANGEL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD].” THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP-SECRET SPEECH [THE SQUAD RAN BY A HIGH SERGEANT] FROM GENESIS 1:1-11:32].**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SUPREME ETERNAL LIFE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 0 TO 20 YEARS OF AGE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 23RD YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA IS THE UNIVERSAL DIVINE TEMPLE IN THE ULTIMATE UNIVERSAL END TO IMPARTIALLY JUDGE IN ACTUALITY, OF THE UNIVERSAL SEXUAL [HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL IN NATURE] TEMPLE BEING STEALED, KILLED, DESTROYED & DAMNED IN TIME NO MORE WITH A STRONG FRUITFUL CALL [26 YEARS] IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-6 & PSALMS 90:10 CONCERNING THE FULFILLMENT OF 2,000 YEARS FROM 17AD-25AD TO 2,017AD-2,025AD IN WEAKNESS & 27AD-35AD TO 2,027AD-2,035AD IN STRENGTH IN THE 2ND YEAR PROPHESY & THE COMPLETION OF 1 HOUR TO 1 MINUTE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN MARK 13:32-37**

**IN ACTS 7:1-54 DECLARES, “THEN SAID THE HIGH PRIEST [THE HIGH SERGEANT JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS, THE HIGH CAPTAIN JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS OR THE HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS], ARE THESE THINGS SO? AND HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID, “MEN [WOMEN], BRETHREN [BROTHERS & SISTERS], AND FATHERS [SONS, DAUGHTERS & MOTHERS], HEARKEN: THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF GLORY APPEARED UNTO OUR FATHER ABRAHAM, WHEN HE WAS IN MESOPOTAMIA [THIS IS WHERE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE TREE OF LIFE RESIDES], BEFORE HE DWELT IN HARAN, AND [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID UNTO HIM, ‘GET THEE OUT OF THY COUNTRY, AND FROM THY KINDRED, AND COME INTO THE LAND WHICH I SHALL SHOW THEE.’ THEN CAME HE OUT OF THE LAND OF THE CHALDEANS, AND DWELT IN HARAN: AND FROM THENCE, WHEN HIS FATHER WAS DEAD, HE REMOVED HIM INTO THIS LAND, WHEREIN YE NOW DWELL. AND HE GAVE HIM NONE INHERITANCE IN IT, NO, NOT SO MUCH AS TO SET HIS FOOT ON: YET HE PROMISED THAT HE WOULD GIVE IT TO HIM FOR A POSSESSION, AND TO HIS SEED AFTER HIM, WHEN AS YET HE HAD NO CHILD. AND GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SPOKE ON THIS WISE, ‘THAT HIS SEED SHOULD SOJOURN IN A STRANGE LAND, AND THAT THEY SHOULD BRING THEN INTO [SEXUAL] BONDAGE, AND ENTREAT THEN EVIL [SEXUAL PORN] FOUR HUNDRED YEARS WITH TWO POSITION MAKING PEACE INTO ONE [6 TIMES] TIMES RELENTING WITH 100,000 IS 240,000 [240 DAYS OF THE CHIEF OF POLICE IN 240 YEARS CONCERNING THE ULTIMATE PORN SEXUAL TEMPLE IN 2ND PETER 3:8 & JUDE 14-15] YEARS]? AND THE NATION TO WHOM THEY SHALL BE IN [SEXUAL PORN] BONDAGE WILL I [IMPARTIALLY] JUDGE [DANIEL 7:9-28; ROMANS 3:21-32; 3:4-23; JAMES 4:12; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & REVELATION 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19], SAID GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]: AND AFTER THAT SHALL THEY COME FORTH, AND SERVE ME IN THIS PLACE [THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE BARRACK AUTHORITY ADDRESS KNOWN AS ZION THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP & THE HOLY MOUNTAIN].’ AND HE GAVE HIM THE COVENANT [OF PEACE] OF CIRCUMCISION: AND SO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABRAHAM, BEGAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ISAAC, AND CIRCUMCISED HIM THE EIGHTH DAY, AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ISAAC BEGAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JACOB, AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JACOB BEGAT THE TWELVE PATRIARCHS. AND THE PATRIARCHS, MOVED WITH ENVY [JEALOUSY], SOLD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOSEPH INTO EGYPT: BUT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WAS WITH HIM, AND DELIVERED HIM OUT OF ALL HIS AFFLICTIONS [TROUBLES], AND GAVE HIM FAVOR AND WISDOM IN THE SIGHT OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHARAOH KING OF EGYPT, AND HE MADE HIM GOVERNOR OVER EGYPT AND ALL HIS HOUSE [ZION]. NOW THERE CAME A DEARTH OVER ALL THE LAND OF EGYPT AND CANAAN, AND GREAT AFFLICTION: AND OUR FATHERS FOUND NO SUSTENANCE [GRAIN OR LIQUID GRAIN AS BEER]. BUT WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JACOB HEARD THAT THERE WAS CORN [GRAIN] IN EGYPT, HE SENT OUT OUR FATHERS FIRST. AND AT THE SECOND TIME [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOSEPH WAS MADE KNOWN TO HIS BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOSEPH’S KINDRED WAS MADE KNOWN UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHARAOH. THEN SENT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOSEPH, AND CALLED [1ST PETER 1:17-21] HIS FATHER JACOB TO HIM, AND ALL HIS KINDRED, THREESCORE AND FIFTEEN [75] SOULS. SO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JACOB WENT DOWN INTO EGYPT, AND DIED, HE, AND OUR FATHERS, AND WERE CARRIED OVER INTO SHECHEM, AND LAID IN THE SEPULCHER THAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABRAHAM BOUGHT FOR A SUM OF MONEY OF THE SONS OF HAMOR THE FATHER OF SHECHEM. BUT WHEN THE TIME OF THE PROMISE DREW NIGH, WHICH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HAD SWORN TO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABRAHAM, THE PEOPLE GREW AND MULTIPLIED IN EGYPT, TILL ANOTHER KING AROSE, WHICH KNEW NOT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOSEPH. THE SAME DEALT SUBTLY WITH OUR KINDRED, AND EVIL [SEXUALLY] ENTREATED OUR FATHERS, SO THAT THEY CAST OUT [SEXUALLY EXPOSED] THEIR YOUNG CHILDREN, TO THE END THEY MIGHT NOT LIVE. IN WHICH TIME [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES WAS BORN, AND WAS EXCEEDING FAIR [HANDSOME], AND NOURISHED UP IN HIS FATHER’S HOUSE [ZION] THREE MONTHS [A SEASON]: AND WHEN HE WAS CAST OUT, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHARAOH’S DAUGHTER TOOK HIM UP, AND NOURISHED HIM FOR HER OWN SON. AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES WAS LEARNED IN ALL THE WISDOM OF THE EGYPTIANS, AND WAS MIGHTY IN WORDS AND IN DEEDS. AND WHEN HE WAS FULL FORTY YEARS OLD [40 YEARS], IT CAME INTO HIS HEART TO VISIT HIS BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS] THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL. AND SEEING ONE OF THEM SUFFER WRONG, HE DEFENDED HIM, AND AVENGED HIM THAT WAS OPPRESSED, AND SMOTE THE EGYPTIAN. FOR HE SUPPOSED HIS BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS] WOULD HAVE UNDERSTOOD HOW THAT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BY HIS HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] WOULD DELIVER THEM: BUT THEY UNDERSTOOD NOT. AND THE NEXT DAY HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SHOWED HIMSELF UNTO THEM AS THEY STROVE [FOUGHT AGAINST EACH OTHER], AND WOULD HAVE SET THEM AT ONE AGAIN, SAYING, SIRS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS OR LADY’S], YE ARE BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], WHY DO YE WRONG ONE TO ANOTHER? BUT HE THAT DID HIS NEIGHBOR WRONG THRUST HIM AWAY, SAYING, ‘WHO MADE THEE A [PARTIAL] RULER [ARBITRATOR] AND A [PARTIAL] JUDGE OVER US? WILT THOU KILL ME, AS THOU DID THE EGYPTIAN [THE SUPREME ROD OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AGAINST ALL THE EGYPTIANS] YESTERDAY?’ THEN FLED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES AT THIS SAYING, AND WAS A STRANGER IN THE LAND OF MEDIAN, WHERE HE BEGAT TWO SONS. AND WHEN FORTY YEARS [80 YEARS] WERE EXPIRED, THERE APPEARED TO HIM IN THE WILDERNESS OF MOUNT SINAI, AN [THE] ANGEL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] IN A FLAME OF FIRE IN A [BURNING] BUSH. WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES SAW IT, HE WONDERED AT THE SIGHT: AND AS HE DREW NEAR TO BEHOLD IT, THE [SUPREME] VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE I AM WHO I AM] CAME UNTO HIM, SAYING, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN[ OF THY FATHERS [ALL NATIONS], THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN[ OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABRAHAM, AND THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN[ OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ISAAC, AND THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JACOB [OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES].’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES TREMBLED, AND DURST NOT BEHOLD [LOOK]. THEN SAID THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] TO HIM, ‘PUT OFF THY SHOES FROM THY FEET: FOR THE PLACE WHERE THOU STAND IS HOLY GROUND. I HAVE SEEN, I HAVE SEEN THE AFFLICTION [TROUBLE] OF MY PEOPLE WHICH IS IN EGYPT, AND I HAVE HEARD THEIR GROANING, AND AM [I AM IN JOHN 8:58] COME DOWN TO DELIVER THEM. AND NOW COME, I WILL SEND THEE INTO EGYPT.’ THIS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES WHOM THEY REFUSED, SAYING, ‘WHO MADE THEE A [IMPARTIAL] RULER [ARBITRATOR] AND A [IMPARTIAL] JUDGE?’ THE SAME DID GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SEND TO BE A RULER [ARBITRATOR] AND A DELIVERER BY THE [SUPREME] HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF THE ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WHICH APPEARED TO HIM IN THE [BURNING] BUSH. HE BROUGHT THEM OUT, AFTER THAT HE HAD SHOWED WONDER AND SIGNS IN THE LAND OF EGYPT, AND IN THE RED SEA, AND IN THE WILDERNESS FORTY YEARS [120 YEARS]. THIS IS THAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES, WHICH SAID UNTO THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, ‘A PROPHET SHALL THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD YOUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] RAISE UP UNTO YOU OF YOUR BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], LIKE UNTO ME, HIM SHALL YE HEAR.’ THIS IS HE, THAT WAS IN THE CHURCH IN THE WILDERNESS WITH THE ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WHICH SPOKE TO HIM IN THE MOUNT SINAI, AN WITH OUR FATHERS, WHO RECEIVED THE LIVELY ORACLES [TIME PORTALS] TO GIVE UNTO US: TO WHOM OUR FATHERS WOULD NOT OBEY BUT THRUST HIM FROM THEM, AND IN THEIR HEARTS TURNED BACK [TO SEXUAL BONDAGE IN ROMANS 1:21-23; 3:4-23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10 & GALATIANS 5:19-21] AGAIN INTO EGYPT, SAYING UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AARON, ‘MAKE US [FALSE] GODS TO GO BEFORE US: FOR AS THIS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES, WHICH BROUGHT US OUT OF THE LAND OF EGYPT, WE WOT NOT WHAT IS BECOME OF HIM.’ AND THEY MADE A [GOLDEN] CALF IN THOSE DAYS, AND OFFERED SACRIFICE [ACTS 17:29-30] UNTO THE IDOL, AND REJOICED IN THE WORKS [CRAFTSMANSHIP] OF THEIR OWN HANDS. THEN GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] TURNED, AND GAVE THEM UP [ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10 & GALATIANS 5:19-21] TO WORSHIP THE HOST [OMNI-MILITARY LORD MICHAEL OR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS] OF HEAVEN: AS IT IS WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS, ‘O YE HOUSE [ZION] OF ISRAEL, HAVE YE OFFERED TO ME SLAIN BEASTS [PERFECT ANIMALS] AND [PERFECT] SACRIFICES BY THE SPACE OF FORTY YEARS [80 YEARS TO 120 YEARS] IN THE WILDERNESS? YES, YE TOOK UP THE TABERNACLE OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOLOCH [REFERS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD MOLECH LINKED TO CHILD PORNOGRAPHY], AND THE STAR OF YOUR GOD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] REMPHAN, FIGURES [GRAVEN IMAGES OR MOLTEN IMAGES] WHICH YE MADE TO WORSHIP THEM: AND I WILL CARRY YOU AWAY BEYOND BABYLON [REVELATION 17:1-18:24]. OUR FATHERS HAD THE TABERNACLE OF WITNESS IN THE WILDERNESS, AS HE HAD APPOINTED, SPEAKING UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES, THAT HE SHOULD MAKE IT ACCORDING TO THE FASHION THAT HE HAD SEEN. WHICH ALSO OUR FATHERS THAT CAME AFTER BROUGHT IN WITH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS [JOSHUA] INTO THE POSSESSION OF [ALL] THE GENTILES [GENTILE RELIGION IN LUKE 1:1-23:56], WHOM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DROVE OUT BEFORE THE FACE OF OUR FATHERS, UNTO THE DAYS OF THE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAVID, WHO FOUND FAVOR BEFORE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND DESIRED TO FIND A TABERNACLE [ZION HOUSE] FOR THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JACOB [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE]. BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SOLOMON BUILT HIM A HOUSE [ZION]. HOWBEIT THE MOST HIGH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JEHOVAH IN JOHN 8:58] DWELLED NOT IN TEMPLES MADE WITH HANDS, AS SAYS [ISAIAH OR ESAIAS] THE PROPHET, ‘HEAVEN IS MY THRONE, AND EARTH IS MY FOOTSTOOL:’ ‘WHAT HOUSE [ZION] WILL YE BUILD ME?’ SAYS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]: OR WHAT IS THE PLACE OF MY REST [ON PENTECOSTAL SUNDAY WHICH IS THE 7TH DAY IN GENESIS 2:2-3]? HATH NOT MY HANDS [ISAIAH 64:8] [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] MADE ALL THESE THINGS?’ ‘YE STIFF-NECKED AND UNCIRCUMCISED IN HEART [MOUTH] AND EARS [HEARING], YE DO ALWAYS RESIST THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24]: AS YOUR FATHERS DID, SO DO YE [SEXUAL PORN LAWS]. WHICH OF THE [HOLY] PROPHETS HAVE NOT YOUR FATHERS PERSECUTED? AND THEY HAVE SLAIN THEN WHICH SHOWED BEFORE THE COMING OF THE JUST ONE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS OR OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES], OF WHOM YE HAVE BEEN NOW THE BETRAYERS AND MURDERERS: WHO HAVE RECEIVED THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW BY THE DISPOSITION [24 COMMANDS & 24 ORDERS] OF [HOLY] ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS], AND HAVE NOT KEPT IT.’ WHEN THEY HEARD THESE THINGS, THEY WERE CUT TO THE HEART [ARRESTED, APPREHENDED, SEIZED, CAPTURED & BOUND], AND THEY GNASHED ON HIM WITH THEIR TEETH. THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP-REVEALED SPEECH [THE PLATOON RAN BY A HIGH LIEUTENANT] FROM GENESIS 12:1-ACTS 29:26.**

**IN RESPONSE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DEFENSE IN ACTS 7:51-53, & THE PROLONGED CONDITION OF A HARD HEART, THERE ARE TWO WORDS THAT REFERS TO THE MORAL CENTER OF HUMAN PERSONALITY, WHICH ABUNDANTLY FLOWS THOUGHTS, EMOTIONS, SPEECH AND ACTIONS. THEY ARE IN THE OT, *LEV* OR *LEVAV* & IN THE NT, *KAPDIA* OR *KARDIA* IN PROVERBS 4:23 & MATTHEW 15:18-19. THERE ARE ONLY TWO KINDS OF STIFF-NAKEDNESS IN TRUTH. FIRST, IS THE WRONG STIFF-NAKEDNESS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE] AT 100.0000% ON THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER’S SIDE THAT CONCERNS A VERY HIGH IQ IN SEXUAL WORLDLY TRUTHS THAT ALWAYS FIGHTS AGAINST DIVINE BIBLICAL TRUTHS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16 & JAMES 3:13-18. SECOND, IS THE RIGHT STIFF-NAKEDNESS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE] AT 100.0000% ON THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S SIDE THAT CONCERNS A VERY HIGH IQ IN DIVINE BIBLICAL TRUTHS THAT ALWAYS FIGHTS AGAINST SEXUAL WORLDLY TRUTHS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16 & JAMES 3:13-18. THEREFORE, IN THIS INORDINATE AFFECTION SHOWN AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN & THEIR STUBBORN, AND UNWILLING ACTIONS IN THEIR HEARTS TO NOT REPENT OR LISTEN TO ABSOLUTE TRUTH & DIVINE REASON, THEY ARE VIRTUALLY VOID OF ANY TRUTHFUL UNDERSTANDING BECAUSE OF THEIR OBSTINATE SEXUAL WAYS THAT ARE TOTALLY AGAINST THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S MESSAGE & DAMNED WITHOUT REMEDY FOR THE END DESTRUCTION THAT WILL COME ON THEM SPEEDILY AT THEIR APPOINTED TIMES. IN RESPONSE TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S MESSAGE, THE HUMAN HEART CAN EITHER BE DULL IN 2ND CHRONICLES 36:13 OR TENDER IN 2ND CHRONICLES 34:19, 27.**

**HARDNESS OF HEART HAS FIVE WORDS TO EXPRESS THIS AS *CHAZAQ*, TO MAKE STRONG, HARD, *KAVED*, MAKE HEAVY, HARD, *QASHAH*, MAKE HARD, *AMETS*, MAKE STRONG, HARD & *MEGINNAH*, DULLNESS. THESE WORDS OCCURS AT LEAST 22 TIMES, WHICH ARE TOO MANY IN THE HOLY BIBLE & COME TO LIGHT IN EXODUS 4:14-14:17; DEUTERONOMY 2:30; JOSHUA 11:20; 1ST SAMUEL 6:6; 2ND CHRONICLES 36:13 & LAMENTATIONS 3:65.**

**STUBBORNNESS HAD THE PLAY WORD KNOWN AS *SHERIRUTH*. THIS WORD OCCURS 10 TIMES, WHICH ARE TOO MANY IN THE HOLY BIBLE IS IN DEUTERONOMY 29:19; PSALMS 81:12 & JEREMIAH 3:17; 7:24; 9:14; 11:8; 13:10; 16:12; 18:12; 23:17.**

**STIFF-NECKED AS THE PLAY WORD *QESHEH-OREPH* THAT AMAZINGLY RECURS THROUGHOUT THE OT. THIS PHRASE EVOKES ONGOING UN-SUBMISSIVE, DEFIANT AND EXTRAORDINARY STUBBORNNESS THAT WILL NEVER LISTEN AT ALL TO THE FATHER STEPHEN. THIS PLAY WORD IS RELUCTANTLY FOUND IN EXODUS 32:9; 33:3; 33:5; 34:9; DEUTERONOMY 9:6, 13; 10:16; 31:27; 2ND CHRONICLES 36;13; PROVERBS 29:1 & JEREMIAH 7:26; 17:23.**

**UNCIRCUMCISION ALSO CAN MEAN STUBBORNNESS OF HEART AS TOTAL DISOBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMANDS. THE ISRAELITES WERE REQUIRED TO COMMISSION THEMSELVES IN THE RITE OF CIRCUMCISION, WHICH RENDERS TOTAL OBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN GENESIS 17:10-14. THE FATHER STEPHEN PROMISES TO LISTEN & RESTORE ANY ETERNAL CREATURE, IF THEY WILL HUMBLE THEMSELVES UNDER HIS MIGHTY HAND, BY ONE PLAY WORD *LEVAVAM HE’AREL*. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN DEUTERONOMY 10:16 & JEREMIAH 4:4; 6:10.**

**BEAST-LIKE BEHAVIOR CONCERNS A PLAY WORD *BA’AR*, WHICH MEANS THE ETERNAL CREATURE LACK ANY SPIRITUAL PERCEPTION, AND IS SENSELESS TO THE POINT OF HAVING NO RESPECT OR CONSIDERATION FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 49:10; 73:22; 92:6; 94:8; PROVERBS 12:1; 30:2 & JEREMIAH 10:8, 14; 21; 51:17.**

**THERE ARE FIVE WORDS IN THE NT WHICH REFERS TO A HARD HEART. THEY ARE *SKLERYNO*, HARDNESS, *SKLEROKARDIA*, HARDNESS OF HEART, *POROO*, MEANINGS ARE THE SAME ABOVE, *POROSIS*, MEANINGS ARE THE SAME ABOVE, & *PACHYNO*, BECOMING FAT & DULL OF HEART. OTHER TERMS FOR THE DULLNESS OF THE HEART INCLUDE, *NOTHROS*, DULL OF HEARING IN HEBREWS 5:11, *ASYNETOS*, WITHOUT UNDERSTANDING IN MARK 7:18, *SKLEROTRACHELOS*, STIFF-NECKED PEOPLE IN ACTS 7:51 & *APERITMETOS*, UNCIRCUMCISED IN HEART & EARS IN ACTS 7:51.**

**THE KEY PASSAGES OF THESE VARIOUS WORDS WHICH REFERS TO CONSEQUENTIAL OR BENEFICIAL CIRCUMSTANCES CAN BE FOUND IN THE OT IN DEUTERONOMY 29:4; 31:27; 30:6; PSALMS 115:5-8; ISAIAH 1:2-15; 5:12; 6:1-6, 9-10; 29:9-24; 42:18-20; 44:6-28; 46:12; 53:1; 63:17 & JEREMIAH 10:8, 14.**

**THE KEY PASSAGES OF THESE VARIOUS WORDS WHICH REFERS TO CONSEQUENTIAL CIRCUMSTANCES OR BENEFICIAL CIRCUMSTANCES CAN BE FOUND IN THE NT & LUKE IN THE HIGHER TESTAMENT IS IN MATTHEW 13:15; 19:8; MARK 3:5; 4:12; 6:35-44, 52; 7:18; 8:15, 17; 13:14-15; JOHN 12:37-41; 2ND CORINTHIANS 3:14; EPHESIANS 4:18; 11:25; HEBREWS 3:8, 13, 15; 4:7 & LUKE 8:10.**

**THE KEY PASSAGES OF THESE VARIOUS WORDS WHICH REFERS TO CONSEQUENTIAL CIRCUMSTANCES OR BENEFICIAL CIRCUMSTANCES CAN BE FOUND IN ACTS IN THE HIGHEST TESTAMENT IS IN ACTS 2:23; 7:51-60; 13:40-48; 18:6; 19:9; 28:25-27.**

**THE UNIVERSAL WIDESPREAD OF EXTREME UNBELIEF THAT LEADS TO SEXUAL APOSTASY ALWAYS ABOUT & AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN, WHICH RENDERS UNIVERSAL IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT BY HIM IS IN DEUTERONOMY 29:3; ISAIAH 6:9-10; 29:10; DANIEL 7:9-28; ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; 9:1-11:36; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:4; GALATIANS 5:19-21; HEBREWS 3:8, 13, 15; 4:7; 5:11-14; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12; 1ST PETER 1:17-21; 2ND PETER 1:9; 2:1-22; 1ST JOHN 5:21; 2ND JOHN 1-11 & REVELATION 9:20-21; 16:9, 11; 17:1-18:25; 19:17-21; 20:1-3, 7-15 & ACTS 7:51-53; 17:22-30.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SUPREME ETERNAL GLORY [MAN OF WAR], SUPREME ETERNAL VALOR [MAN OF BATTLE] & SUPREME ETERNAL HEROISM [MAN OF FIGHT] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD WITH THE MOST HIGHEST RANK OF THE ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL [2ND ESDRAS 4:34] IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 39 YEARS TO 42 YEARS IN THE 2ND TIME & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE WITH THE MOST HIGHEST RANK OF THEE ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL [2ND ESDRAS 4:34] IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 42 YEARS TO 45 YEARS IN THE 1ST TIME IN EXODUS 15:3; PSALMS 78:65; ROMANS 13:1-2, 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ACTS 5:38-39**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL ABOVE ALL IN THE 24TH YEAR [8 YEARS GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN [3 TIMES] IS 24 YEARS] IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA IS THE UNIVERSAL DIVINE TEMPLE IN THE ULTIMATE UNIVERSAL END TO IMPARTIALLY JUDGE IN ACTUALITY, THE UNIVERSAL SEXUAL [HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL IN NATURE] TEMPLE BEING STEALED, KILLED, DESTROYED & DAMNED IN TIME NO MORE CONCERNING THE FULFILLMENT OF 2,000 YEARS FROM 17AD-25AD TO 2,017AD-2,025AD IN WEAKNESS & 27AD-35AD TO 2,027AD-2,035AD IN STRENGTH & THE COMPLETION OF 1 MINUTE TO 1 GODSPEED OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN MARK 13:32-37**

**IN ACTS 7:55-56 DECLARES, “BUT HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], BEING FULL OF THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], LOOKED UP STEADFASTLY [DOOR OPENED] INTO HEAVEN, AND SAW THE GLORY [GLORIOUS DEEDS, VALOROUS DEEDS & HEROIC DEEDS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS [THIS IS THE SECOND TIME IT GOES THROUGH FROM ACTS 1:4-29:26] ON THE RIGHT HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND SAID, ‘BEHOLD, I SEE THE HEAVENS OPENED, AND THE SON OF MAN [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE IS THE FIRST TIME IT GOES THROUGH FROM LUKE 24:1-29:26] ON THE RIGHT HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’” THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP-SECRET SPEECH [THE TEAM RAN BY A HIGH SERGEANT] IN ACTS 7:55-56.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SUPREME ETERNAL CALL CONCERNING THE ULTIMATE ETERNAL ROCK AS THE IMMORTAL FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD WITH THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST RANK OF THE ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL [EPHESIANS 4:6] IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] AT 20 YEARS [40 YEARS] OF AGE GOING THROUGH ACTS 1:4-29:26 THE SECOND TIME IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:25**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL ABOVE ALL IN THE 25TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA IS THE UNIVERSAL DIVINE TEMPLE IN THE ULTIMATE UNIVERSAL END TO IMPARTIALLY JUDGE IN ACTUALITY, OF THE UNIVERSAL SEXUAL [HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL IN NATURE] TEMPLE BEING STEALED, KILLED, DESTROYED & DAMNED IN TIME NO MORE CONCERNING THE FULFILLMENT OF 2,000 YEARS FROM 17AD-25AD TO 2,017AD-2,025AD IN WEAKNESS & 27AD-35AD TO 2,027AD-2,035AD IN STRENGTH & THE COMPLETION OF 1 GODSPEED TO 1 TIME NO MORE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN MARK 13:32-37**

**THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE HEROIC ACTS OF THE IMMORTAL FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD THE CROWN OF LIFE IN ALL ETERNAL DAMNATIONS [BEING ETERNALLY PROTECTED 100.00% IN ETERNAL ORDINANCE IN ACTS 7:60, & ETERNALLY GIVEN IN JOB 1:21, ETERNALLY PROTECTED IN GENESIS 38:6-10, ETERNALLY SAVED IN JAMES 4:12 AND ETERNALLY APPOINTED IN ROMANS 13:1-2 IN ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS THE ONLY ETERNAL LAWGIVER 100.00% IN THE CROWN OF LIFE] IN OMNI-MILITARY LORD KIND & LADY KIND IS ALWAYS 100.00% ETERNALLY RELEASED, ETERNALLY EXPUNGED & ETERNALLY ESCAPED BY THE IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE IN ETERNAL LIFE**

**IN ACTS 7:59 DECLARES, “AND THEY [CHIEF ADAMANT CORNERSTONE] STONED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] STEPHEN [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE THE SECOND TIME IT GOES THROUGH FROM ACTS 1:4-ACTS 29:26 & ACTS 1:4-ACTS 7:60] CALLING [1ST PETER 1:17-21] ON GOD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD YAHWEH], AND SAYING, ‘OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS, RECEIVE MY SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24].” THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP-SECRET SPEECH [THE CHIEF EMERY CORNERSTONE RAN BY THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE] IN ACTS 7:59.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SUPREME ETERNAL DEATH CONCERNING THE ULTIMATE ETERNAL ROCK DONE ONCE AS THE IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE WITH THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST RANK OF THE ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL [EPHESIANS 4:6] IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] AT 23 YEARS [46 YEARS] OF AGE GOING THROUGH ACTS 1:4-29:26 THE FIRST TIME IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:25 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-6**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL ABOVE ALL IN THE 25TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA IS THE UNIVERSAL DIVINE TEMPLE IN THE ULTIMATE UNIVERSAL END TO IMPARTIALLY JUDGE IN ACTUALITY, OF THE UNIVERSAL SEXUAL [HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL IN NATURE] TEMPLE BEING STEALED, KILLED, DESTROYED & DAMNED IN TIME NO MORE CONCERNING THE FULFILLMENT OF 2,000 YEARS FROM 17AD-25AD TO 2,017AD-2,025AD IN WEAKNESS & 27AD-35AD TO 2,027AD-2,035AD IN STRENGTH & THE COMPLETION OF 1 GODSPEED TO 1 TIME NO MORE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN MARK 13:32-37**

**THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE HEROIC ACTS OF THE IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE THE TREE OF LIFE IS IN THE ETERNAL DAMNATION [BEING ETERNALLY KILLED ONCE AT 100.00% IN ETERNAL DAMNATION BECAUSE OF ALL THE NATURAL ETERNAL CREATURES ARE ALWAYS IN ETERNAL MISTAKES IS INFALLIBLY PART OF THE ETERNAL CORRUPTION [STARTS VERY EARLY IN YOUNG BOYHOOD/GIRLHOOD AT 12 YEARS OF AGE OR MORE] THAT MAY DO NATURAL SEXUALITY, NATURAL HOMOSEXUALITY & NATURAL INTERRACIAL RACIAL MEANS [GENESIS 6:1-7] BETWEEN A MAN & WOMAN WILL [ROMANS 1:21-32] BE ETERNALLY KILLED IN THE ULTIMATE END JUST LIKE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE DYING VICARIOUSLY FOR IT IN THE INFALLIBLE NEUTRAL POSITION [ALWAYS INVOLVES CHILD KIND FROM 3 TO 11 YEARS OF AGE BECAUSE THEY ARE NOT AT THE AGE OF ACCOUNTABILITY] IN ACTS 7:60, BUT ALL THE UNNATURAL ETERNAL CREATURES ARE ALWAYS IN ETERNAL ERRORS IS INERRANTLY PART OF THE ETERNAL CORRUPTION [STARTS VERY EARLY IN YOUNG BOYHOOD/GIRLHOOD AT 12 YEARS OF AGE OR MORE] THAT MAY DO UNNATURAL SEXUALITY, UNNATURAL HOMOSEXUALITY & UNNATURAL INTERRACIAL RACIAL MEANS [GENESIS 18:15-19:29] BETWEEN A MAN & MAN [ROMANS 1:21-32] OR WOMAN & MAN [ROMANS 1:21-32] WILL BE ETERNALLY KILLED IMMEDIATELY JUST LIKE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE DYING VICARIOUSLY FOR IT IN THE INERRANT NEUTRAL POSITION [ALWAYS INVOLVES CHILD KIND FROM 3 TO 11 YEARS OF AGE BECAUSE THEY ARE NOT AT THE AGE OF ACCOUNTABILITY] IN ACTS 7:60, BUT NOT ETERNALLY STEALED IN JOB 1:21, ETERNALLY KILLED IN GENESIS 38:6-10, ETERNALLY DESTROYED IN JAMES 4:12 AND ETERNALLY DAMNED IN ROMANS 13:1-2 IN ETERNAL DAMNATION BECAUSE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE IS THE ONLY ETERNAL LAWGIVER 100.00% IN THE TREE OF LIFE] IS NEVER ETERNALLY RELEASED, ETERNALLY EXPUNGED & ETERNALLY ESCAPED OF THE ETERNAL DAMNATION IN OMNI-MILITARY LORD KIND ONLY, & NOT IN LADY KIND IN ETERNAL DEATH IN ONCE, BUT IS ALWAYS 100.00% ETERNALLY RELEASED, ETERNALLY EXPUNGED & ETERNALLY ESCAPED IN ALL OTHER ETERNAL DAMNATIONS [BEING ETERNALLY PROTECTED 100.00% IN ETERNAL ORDINANCE IN ACTS 7:60, & ETERNALLY GIVEN IN JOB 1:21, ETERNALLY PROTECTED IN GENESIS 38:6-10, ETERNALLY SAVED IN JAMES 4:12 OR ETERNALLY APPOINTED IN ROMANS 13:1-2 IN ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP BECAUSE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE IS THE ONLY LAWGIVER IN THE TREE OF LIFE] IN OMNI-MILITARY LORD KIND & LADY KIND IN ETERNAL DEATHS AFTER THE IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE’S ETERNAL DEATH OF ETERNAL DAMNATION IN ONCE HAD BEEN SUPREMELY INITIATED & SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY THE IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE’S ETERNAL LIFE**

**IN ACTS 7:60 DECLARES, “AND HE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE AS HIGH SERGEANT IS THE FIRST TIME IT GOES THROUGH FROM LUKE 24:1-ACTS 29:26 & ACTS 1:4- ACTS 7:60] KNEELING DOWN, AND CRIED [BECAUSE OF THE CHIEF ADAMANT CORNERSTONE] WITH A LOUD VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], OMNI-MILITARY LORD [YAHWEH], LAY NOT THIS SIN [THE ETERNAL SIN IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP] TO THEIR [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE THE FIRST TIME IT GOES THROUGH FROM LUKE 24:1-ACTS 29:26 & ACTS 1:4- ACTS 7:60] CHARGE.’ AND WHEN HE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE] HAD SAID THIS, HE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE] FELL ASLEEP [ETERNALLY DAMNED].” THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP-SECRET SPEECH [THE CHIEF EMERY CORNERSTONE RAN BY THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE] IN ACTS 7:60.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SUPREME RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD [UNDER THE OUTER/INNER FOOTSTOOL IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28 & ACTS 7:47-49] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD WITH THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST RANK OF THE SUPREME 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 21 YEARS TO 24 YEARS IN THE 2ND TIME & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE WITH THE MOST HIGHEST RANK OF HIGH SERGEANT IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 24 YEARS TO 27 YEARS IN THE 1ST TIME, WHICH IS THE 1ST LEVEL OF THE HIGH COMBAT HEROISM IN ROMANS 13:1-2**

**THIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD IS TOP-SECRET IN ACTS 8:1-3. MATTER OF FACT, THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD FROM HIS DIVINE NATURE TO ALL THE WAY TO HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD IS ALL TOP-SECRET FOR 24 YEARS IN ACTS 1:4-8:3.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 44TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST SUPREME 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL ABOVE ALL IS THE TRUE HOLY DIVISION OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP FROM 09AD-13AD TO 2,009AD-2,013AD IN WEAKNESS & 13AD-17AD TO 2,013AD-2,017AD IN HEBREWS 4:12**

**1ST TERM OF THE PRESIDENCY CONCERNS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE THE TREE OF LIFE AT 100.00% SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP**

**IN ACTS 8:9-24 IT DECLARES “BUT THERE WAS A CERTAIN MAN, CALLED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMON [BLACK MAN], WHICH BEFORE TIME IN THE SAME CITY USED MAGIC [PRACTICED MAGIC FOR 1ST TO 10TH LEVELS], AND ASTONISHED THE PEOPLE OF SAMARIA, GIVING OUT THAT HIMSELF WAS SOME GREAT ONE: TO WHOM THEY ALL GAVE HEED, FROM THE LEAST TO THE GREATEST, SAYING, ‘THIS MAN IS THE GREAT POWER [AUTHORITY] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’ AND TO HIM THEY HAD REGARD [PAID ATTENTION], BECAUSE THAT OF LONG TIME HE HAD ASTONISHED THEM WITH MAGICAL ARTS. BUT WHEN THEY BELIEVED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP PREACHING THE THINGS CONCERNING THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] (BY THE HAND OF GOD FROM 3RD LEVEL OF PERMISSIBLE MAGIC TO THE 10TH LEVEL PERMISSIBLE MAGIC PROVEN IN LUKE 11:20 & EXODUS 8:16-11:36), AND THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS CHRIST, THEY WERE BAPTIZED, BOTH MEN AND WOMEN. THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMON HIMSELF BELIEVED ALSO, AND WHEN HE WAS BAPTIZED, HE CONTINUED WITH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP, AND WONDERED, BEHOLDING THERE MIRACLES AND SIGNS [PERMISSIBLE MAGIC] WHICH WERE DONE. NOW WHEN THE APOSTLES WHICH WERE AT JERUSALEM HEARD THAT SAMARIA HAD RECEIVED THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], THEY SENT UNTO THEM [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN: WHO, WHEN THEY WERE COME DOWN, PRAYED FOR THEM, THAT THEY MIGHT RECEIVE THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24]. (FOR AS YET HE WAS FALLEN UPON NONE OF THEM: ONLY THEY WERE BAPTIZED IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS). THEN LAID THEY THEIR HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF EACH APOSTLE OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] ON THEM, AND THEY RECEIVED THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24]. AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMON SAW THAT THROUGH LAYING ON OF THE APOSTLES’ HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF EACH APOSTLE OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] WAS GIVEN, HE OFFERED THEM MONEY, SAYING, ‘GIVE ME ALSO THIS POWER [AUTHORITY], THAT ON WHOMSOEVER I LAY HANDS, HE MAY RECEIVE THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’ BUT PETER SAID UNTO HIM, ‘THY MONEY PERISH WITH THEE, BECAUSE THOU HAS THOUGHT THAT THE GIFT OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MAY BE PURCHASED WITH MONEY. THOU HAVE NEITHER PART NOR LOT ON THIS MATTER: FOR THY HEART IS NOT RIGHT IN THE SIGHT OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. REPENT THEREFORE OF THIS THY WICKEDNESS [SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY & INTERRACIAL THINGS], AND PRAY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], IF PERHAPS THE THOUGHT OF THY HEART MAY BE FORGIVEN THEE, FOR I PERCEIVE THAT THOU ART IN THE GALL OF BITTERNESS AND IN THE BOND OF INIQUITY.’ THEN ANSWERED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMON, AND SAID, ‘PRAY YE TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FOR ME, THAT NONE OF THESE THINGS WHICH YE HAVE SPOKEN COME UPON ME..’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 44TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL ABOVE ALL IS THE TRUE HOLY DIVISION OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP FROM 09AD-13AD TO 2,009AD-2,013AD IN WEAKNESS & 13AD-17AD TO 2,013AD-2,017AD IN HEBREWS 4:12**

**2ND TERM OF THE PRESIDENCY CONCERNS THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD THE CROWN OF LIFE AT 100.00% SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP**

**IN ACTS 8:26-40 SAYS “NOW AN ANGEL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SPOKE TO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP, SAYING, ‘ARISE AND GO TOWARD THE SOUTH ALONG THE ROAD WHICH GOES DOWN FROM JERUSALEM TO GAZA.’ THIS IS DESERT. SO HE AROSE AND WENT. AND BEHOLD, A [BLACK] MAN OF ETHIOPIA, A EUNUCH [FEDERAL FIDUCIARY OF THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT HOUSE COUNTY AUTHORITIES] OF GREAT AUTHORITY UNDER [LADY] CANDACE THE QUEEN OF THE ETHIOPIANS [FEDERAL FIDUCIARY OF THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT LAW COUNTY AUTHORITIES], WHO HAD CHARGE OF ALL HER TREASURY, AND HAD COME TO JERUSALEM TO WORSHIP, WAS RETURNING. AND SITTING IN HIS CHARIOT, HE WAS READING ISAIAH [ESAIAS] THE PROPHET. THEN THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAID TO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP, ‘GO NEAR AND OVERTAKE THIS CHARIOT.’ SO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP RAN TO HIM, AND HEARD HIM READING THE PROPHET ISAIAH [ESAIAS], AND SAID, ‘DO YOU UNDERSTAND WHAT YOU ARE READING?’ AND HE SAID, ‘HOW CAN I, UNLESS SOMEONE GUIDES ME?’ AND HE ASKED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP TO COME UP AND SIT WITH HIM. THE PLACE IN THE [HOLY] SCRIPTURE WHICH HE READ WAS THIS: “HE WAS LED AS A SHEEP TO THE SLAUGHTER, AND AS A LAMB BEFORE ITS SHEARERS IS SILENT, SO HE OPENED NOT HIS MOUTH, IN HIS HUMILIATION HIS JUSTICE WAS TAKEN AWAY, AND WHO WILL DECLARE HIS GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH], FOR HIS LIFE IS TAKEN FROM THE EARTH.” SO THE EUNUCH [FEDERAL FIDUCIARY] ANSWERED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP AND SAID, ‘I ASK YOU, OF WHOM DOES THE PROPHET SAY THIS, OF HIMSELF, OR OF SOME OTHER MAN?’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP OPENED HIS MOUTH, AND BEGINNING AT THIS [HOLY] SCRIPTURE, PREACHED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS TO HIM. NOW AS THEY WENT DOWN THE ROAD, THEY CAME TO SOME WATER. AND THE EUNUCH [FEDERAL FIDUCIARY] SAID, ‘SEE, HERE IS WATER. WHAT HINDERS ME FROM BEING BAPTIZED?’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP SAID, ‘IF YOU BELIEVE WITH ALL YOUR HEART, YOU MAY.’ AND HE ANSWERED AND SAID, ‘I BELIEVE THAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS CHRIST IS THE SON OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD---THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ETERNAL SECURITIES IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 17:22-30].’ SO HE COMMANDED THE CHARIOT TO STAND STILL. AND BOTH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP AND THE EUNUCH [FEDERAL FIDUCIARY], WENT DOWN INTO THE WATER, AND HE BAPTIZED HIM. NOW WHEN THEY CAME UP OUT OF THE WATER, THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAUGHT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP AWAY, SO THAT THE EUNUCH [FEDERAL FIDUCIARY] SAW HIM NO MORE, AND HE WENT ON HIS WAY REJOICING. BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PHILIP WAS FOUND AT AZOTUS [ASHDOD]. AND PASSING THROUGH, HE PREACHED IN ALL THE CITIES TILL HE CAME TO CAESAREA.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPREME CALL [1ST PETER 1:17-21] FOR 15 YEARS**

**THE SUPREME ASCENSION [OUTER/INNER FOOTSTOOL IN ACTS 7:47-49] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD WITH THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST RANK OF THE SUPREME 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 24 YEARS TO 27 YEARS IN THE 2ND TIME & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE WITH THE MOST HIGHEST RANK OF HIGH SERGEANT IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 27 YEARS TO 30 YEARS IN THE 1ST TIME, WHICH IS THE 2ND LEVEL OF THE HIGHER COMBAT HEROISM IN ROMANS 13:1-2**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 1ST YEAR FULFILLS THE UNIVERSAL DIVINE [HOLY & SEPARATED] TEMPLE OF 46 YEARS & IS THE DIVINE [HOLY & SEPARATED] TEMPLE’S ULTIMATE END OF TIME NO MORE & THE COMPLETION OF 1 DAY [24 HOURS---DAY THAT GOVERNS THE NIGHT] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN MARK 13:32-37**

**IN ACTS 9:1-6 DECLARES, “AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAUL, YET BREATHING OUT THREATENING’S AND SLAUGHTER [MURDER] AGAINST THE DISCIPLES OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], WENT UNTO THE HIGH PRIEST [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE], AND DESIRED OF HIM [HEROISM] LETTERS TO DAMASCUS TO THE SYNAGOGUES, THAT IS HE FOUND ANY OF THIS WAY, WHETHER THEY WERE MEN OR WOMEN, HE MIGHT BRING THEM BOUND UNTO JERUSALEM. AND AS HE JOURNEYED HE CAME NEAR DAMASCUS AND SUDDENLY A [GREATER] LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19] SHONE [12:00PM] AROUND HIM FROM HEAVEN, THEN HE FELL TO THE GROUND, AND HEARD A VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAYING TO HIM, “[SERGEANT] SAUL [GREATER JUDGMENT], [SERGEANT] SAUL [GREATER JUDGMENT], WHY ARE YOU PERSECUTING ME?” AND HE SAID, “WHO ARE YOU, OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]?” THEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID, “I AM [JOHN 8:58] JESUS, WHOM YOU ARE PERSECUTING. IT IS HARD FOR YOU TO KICK AGAINST THE GOADS.” THEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID TO HIM, “ARISE AND GO INTO THE CITY, AND YOU WILL BE TOLD WHAT YOU MUST DO.” NOW THERE WAS A CERTAIN DISCIPLE AT DAMASCUS NAMED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ANANIAS, AND TO HIM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID IN A VISION, “[OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ANANIAS.” SO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID TO HIM, “ARISE AND GO TO THE STREET CALLED STRAIGHT, AND INQUIRE AT THE HOUSE [ZION] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JUDAS FOR ONE CALLED SAUL [GREAT JUDGMENT] OF TARSUS, FOR BEHOLD, HE IS PRAYING. AND IN A VISION HE HAS SEEN A [HOLY] MAN NAMED ANANIAS COMING IN AND PUTTING HIS [DIVINE] HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] ON HIM, SO THAT HE MIGHT RECEIVE HIS SIGHT [TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE].” BUT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID TO HIM, “GO, FOR HE IS A CHOSEN [FEW] VESSEL OF MINE [FATHER STEPHEN] TO BEAR MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] BEFORE GENTILES, KINGS AND THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL. FOR I WILL SHOW HIM HOW MANY [CALLED] THINGS HE MUST SUFFER [TO HAVE ANY TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE, LIKE WHAT HAPPENED TO JOB] FOR MY NAME’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S] SAKE [THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT ETERNAL SECURITIES IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 17:22-30].”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 9:34, 40 DECLARES, “AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER SAID UNTO HIM, ‘AENEAS, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS CHRIST MAKE THEE WHOLE: ARISE, AND MAKE THY BED.’ AND HE AROSE IMMEDIATELY.” BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER PUT THEM ALL FORTH, AND KNEELED DOWN, AND PRAYED, AND TURNING HIM TO THE BODY SAID, ‘[LADY] TABITHA, ARISE.’ AND SHE OPENED HER EYES: AND WHEN SHE SAW [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER, SHE SAT UP.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 2ND YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 10:3-6 DECLARES, “HE SAW IN A VISION EVIDENTLY ABOUT THE NINTH HOUR [3:00PM OR 15:00PM] OF THE DAY AN ANGEL OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] COMING IN TO HIM, AND SAYING UNTO HIM, ‘CORNELIUS.’ AND WHEN HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] LOOKED ON HIM, HE WAS AFRAID, AND SAID, ‘WHAT IS IT, OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]?’ AND HE SAID UNTO HIM, ‘THY PRAYERS AND THINE ALMS [CHARITABLE DEEDS] ARE COME UP FOR A MEMORIAL BEFORE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. NOW SEND MEN TO JOPPA, AND CALL [1ST PETER 1:17-21] FOR ONE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMON, WHOSE SURNAME IS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER. HE LODGES WITH ONE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMON A TANNER, WHO HOUSE [ZION] IS BY THE SEA SIDE [BEACH]: HE SHALL TELL THEE WHAT THOU OUGHT TO DO.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 10:13, 15 DECLARES, “AND A VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAME TO HIM, “RISE, PETER, KILL AND EAT.” AND A VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SPOKE TO HIM THE SECOND TIME, “WHAT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HAS [DIVINELY] CLEANSED YOU MUST NOT CALL COMMON [OR WHAT IS THE NORMAL THING IN THE WORLD, WHICH IS SEXUALITY].”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 10:21-22, 25-26, 28-43, 46-48 DECLARES, “THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER WENT DOWN TO THE MEN WHICH WERE SENT UNTO HIM FROM [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CORNELIUS, AND SAID, ‘BEHOLD, I AM [JOHN 8:58] HE WHOM YE SEEK: WHAT IS THE [PROBABLE] CAUSE WHEREFORE YE ARE COME?’ AND THEY SAID, ‘CORNELIUS THE CENTURION [A SPECIAL 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL OF THE ARMIES THAT COMMANDS AT LEAST 1,400 ARMIES OF 325,000,000+ SOLDIERS], A JUST MAN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES], AND ONE THAT FEARS GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND OF GOOD REPORT AMONG ALL THE NATION OF THE [DIVINE] JEWS [DIVINE GENTILES & DIVINE CHRISTIANS], WAS WARNED FROM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BY AN HOLY ANGEL [ACTS 6:15] TO SEND FOR THEE INTO HIS HOUSE [ZION], AND TO HEAR [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS OF THEE.’ “AND AS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER WAS COMING IN, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CORNELIUS MET HIM, AND FELL DOWN AT HIS FEET, AND WORSHIPPED HIM. BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER TOOK HIM UP, SAYING, ‘STAND UP, I MYSELF ALSO AM [I AM IN JOHN 8:58] A MAN.’” “AND HE SAID UNTO THEM, ‘YE KNOW HOW IT IS A UNLAWFUL THING FOR A MAN THAT IS A JEW TO KEEP COMPANY, OR COME UNTO ONE OF ANOTHER NATION, BUT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH SHOWED ME THAT I SHOULD NOT CALL [1ST PETER 1:17-21] ANY MAN COMMON [THE SEXUAL NORM IN THE WORLD] OR [SPIRITUAL & RITUAL] UNCLEAN. THEREFORE CAME I UNTO YOU WITHOUT GAINSAYING, AS SOON AS I WAS SENT FOR: I ASK THEREFORE FOR WHAT INTENT YE HAVE SENT FOR ME?’ AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CORNELIUS SAID, ‘FOUR DAYS AGO [GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN [8 TIMES] IS 31 DAYS IN A MONTH] I WAS FASTING UNTIL THIS HOUR, AND AS THE NINTH HOUR [3:00PM OR 15:00PM] I PRAYED IN MY HOUSE [ZION], AND, BEHOLD, A MAN STOOD BEFORE ME IN [WHITE] BRIGHT CLOTHING,’ AND SAID, ‘CORNELIUS, THY PRAYER IS HEARD, AND THINE ALMS [CHARITABLE DEEDS] ARE HAD IN REMEMBRANCE IN THE SIGHT OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. SEND THEREFORE TO JOPPA, AND CALL [1ST PETER 1:17-21] HITHER [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMON, WHOSE SURNAME IS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER, HE IS LODGED IN THE HOUSE [ZION] OF ONE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMON A TANNER BY THE SEA SIDE [BEACH]: WHO, WHEN HE COMETH, SHALL SPEAK UNTO THEE. IMMEDIATELY THEREFORE I SENT TO THEE, AND THOU HAST WELL DONE THAT THOU ART COME. NOW THEREFORE ARE WE ALL HERE PRESENT BEFORE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], TO HEAR ALL THINGS THAT ARE COMMANDED THEE OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER OPENED HIS MOUTH, AND SAID, ‘OF A TRUTH I PERCEIVE [KNOW] THAT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] IS NO RESPECTER OF PERSONS, BUT IN EVERY NATION HE THAT FEARS HIM, AND WORKS RIGHTEOUSNESS IS ACCEPTED WITH HIM. THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD WHICH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SENT UNTO THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, PREACHING PEACE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD SOLOMON] BY [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS CHRIST: (HE IS OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF ALL): THAT [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD, I SAY, YE KNOW, WHICH WAS PUBLISHED THROUGHOUT ALL JUDEA, AND BEGAN FROM GALILEE, AFTER THE BAPTISM WHICH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN PREACHED, HOW GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ANOINTED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS OF NAZARETH WITH THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], AND WITH POWER [AUTHORITY]: WHO WENT ABOUT DOING GOOD, AND HEALING ALL THAT WERE OPPRESSED OF THE DEVIL [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER], FOR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WAS WITH HIM. AND WE ARE WITNESSES OF ALL THINGS WHICH HE DID BOTH IN THE LAND OF THE JEWS [SEXUAL CREATURES], AND IN JERUSALEM, WHOM THEY SLEW AND HANGED ON A TREE: HIM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] RAISED UP THE THIRD DAY [1 DAY WHICH IS 12 HOURS BECAUSE IT IS PERFECTED & COMPLETED OUTSIDE THE DAY & DURING THE DAY IT IS SPENT ON THE SOUTH AMERICAN/NORTH AMERICAN CONTINENT, THE NIGHT IS SPENT ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT IN LUKE 13:32], AND SHOWED HIM OPENLY, NOT TO ALL THE PEOPLE, BUT UNTO WITNESSES CHOSEN [FEW] BEFORE OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], EVEN TO US, WHO DID EAT AND DRINK WITH HIM AFTER HE ROSE FROM THE DEAD. AND HE COMMANDED US TO PREACH UNTO THE PEOPLE, AND TO TESTIFY THAT IT IS HE WHICH WAS ORDAINED OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] TO BE THE [IMPARTIAL] JUDGE [FATHER STEPHEN IN JAMES 4:12] OF QUICK AND DEAD. TO HIM ALL THE [HOLY] PROPHETS WITNESS, THAT THROUGH HIS NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WHOSOEVER BELIEVETH IN HIM SHALL RECEIVE REMISSION OF SINS [NON-SEXUAL].’” “THEN ANSWERED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER, ‘CAN ANY MAN FORBID [HOLY] WATER, THAT THESE SHOULD NOT BE BAPTIZED, WHICH HAVE RECEIVED THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] AS WELL AS WE? AND HE COMMANDED THEM TO BE BAPTIZED IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [YAHWEH].’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 3RD YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 11:4-18 DECLARES, “BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER REHEARSED THE MATTER FROM THE BEGINNING, AND EXPOUNDED IT BY ORDER UNTO THEM, SAYING, ‘I WAS IN THE CITY OF JOPPA PRAYING: AND IN A TRANCE I SAW A VISION, A CERTAIN VESSEL DESCEND, AS IT HAD BEEN A GREAT [WHITE] SHEET, LET DOWN FROM HEAVEN BY FOUR CORNERS, AND IT CAME EVEN TO ME: UPON THAT WHICH WHEN I HAD FASTENED MINE EYES, I CONSIDERED, AND SAW FOUR-FOOTED BEASTS OF THE EARTH, AND WILD BEASTS, AND CREEPING THINGS, AND FOWLS OF THE AIR. AND I HEARD A VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAYING UNTO ME, ‘[OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER, SLAY AND EAT.’ ‘BUT I SAID, NOT SO, OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]: FOR NOTHING COMMON [THE SEXUAL NORM OF THE WORLD] OR [SPIRITUAL & RITUAL] UNCLEAN HATH AT ANY TIME ENTERED INTO MY MOUTH.’ BUT THE VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ANSWERED ME AGAIN FROM HEAVEN, “WHAT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HAS [DIVINELY] CLEANSED YOU MUST NOT CALL [1ST PETER 1:17-21] COMMON [OR WHAT IS THE NORMAL THING IN THE WORLD, WHICH IS SEXUALITY].” ‘AND THIS WAS DONE THREE TIMES: AND ALL WERE DRAWN UP AGAIN INTO HEAVEN. AND, BEHOLD, IMMEDIATELY THERE WERE THREE MEN ALREADY COME UNTO THE HOUSE -ZION] WHERE I WAS, SENT FROM CAESAREA UNTO ME. AND THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] BADE ME GO WITH THEM, NOTHING DOUBTING. MOREOVER THESE SIX BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS] ACCOMPANIED ME, AND WE ENTERED INTO THE MAN’S HOUSE [ZION]. AND HE SHOWED US HOW HE HAD SEEN AN ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] IN HIS HOUSE [ZION], WHICH STOOD AND SAID UNTO HIM, ‘SEND MEN TO JOPPA, AND CALL [1ST PETER 1:17-21] FROM [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMON, WHOSE SURNAME IS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER, WHO SHALL TELL THEE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS, WHEREBY THOU AND ALL THY HOUSE [ZION] SHALL BE SAVED.’” “THEN I REMEMBERED THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN], HOW HE SAID, ‘[OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN INDEED BAPTIZED WITH WATER, BUT YOU SHALL BE BAPTIZED WITH THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN THE HOLY GHOST THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH IN JOHN 4:23-24; 14:26; 15:26; 16:7-13].’ “FORASMUCH THAT AS GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] GAVE THEM THE LIKE GIFT AS HE DID UNTO US, WHO BELIEVED ON THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS CHRIST, WHAT WAS I, THAT I COULD WITHSTAND GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN ACTS 5:38-39]?’ “WHEN THEY HEARD THESE THINGS, THEY HELD THEIR PEACE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD SOLOMON], AND GLORIFIED GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], SAYING, ‘THEN HATH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ALSO TO THE GENTILES GRANTED REPENTANCE UNTO LIFE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE THE TREE OF LIFE].’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 4TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 12:6-8, 11, 14-15, 17, 21-23 DECLARES, “AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HEROD WOULD HAVE BROUGHT HIM FORTH, THE SAME NIGHT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER WAS SLEEPING BETWEEN TWO SOLDIERS, BOUND WITH TWO CHAINS: AND THE KEEPERS BEFORE THE DOOR KEPT THE PRISON. AND, BEHOLD, THE ANGEL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAME UPON HIM, AND A LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19 & ACTS 9:3; 22:6; 26:13] SHINED IN THE PRISON: AND HE SMOTE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER ON THE SIDE, AND RAISED HIM UP, SAYING, ‘ARISE UP QUICKLY.’ AND HIS CHAINS FELL OFF FROM HIS HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20]. AND THE ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAID UNTO HIM, ‘GIRD THYSELF, AND BIND ON THY SANDALS.’ AND SO HE DID. AND HE SAYS UNTO HIM, ‘CAST THY GARMENT [THE ARM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN] ABOUT THEE, AND FOLLOW ME.’” “AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER WAS COME TO HIMSELF, HE SAID, ‘NOW I KNOW OF A SURETY, THAT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH SENT HIS ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], AND HATH DELIVERED ME OUT OF THE HAND OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HEROD, AND FROM ALL THE EXPECTATION OF THE PEOPLE OF THE JEWS.’” AND WHEN SHE KNEW [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER’S VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], SHE OPENED NOT THE GATE FOR GLADNESS, BUT RAN IN, AND TOLD HOW {OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER STOOD BEFORE THE GATE. AND THEY SAID UNTO HER, ‘THOU ART MAD.’ BUT SHE CONSTANTLY AFFIRMED THAT IT WAS EVEN SOM. THEN THEY SAID, ‘IT IS HIS ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’ “BUT HE, BECKONING UNTO THEM WITH THE HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] TO HOLD THEIR PEACE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD SOLOMON], DECLARED UNTO THEM HOW THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HAD BROUGHT HIM OUT OF THE PRISON. AND HE SAID, ‘GO SHOW THESE THINGS UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JAMES, AND TO THE BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS].’” “AND UPON A SET DAY [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HEROD, ARRAYED IN ROYAL APPAREL, SAT UPON THE THRONE, AND MADE A ORATION UNTO THEM. AND THE PEOPLE GAVE A SHOUT, SAYING, ‘IT IS THE VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF A GOD, AND NOT OF MAN.’ AND IMMEDIATELY THE ANGEL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SMOTE HIM, BECAUSE HE GAVE NOT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] THE GLORY: AND HE WAS EATEN OF WORMS, AND GAVE UP THE GHOST.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 5TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 13:2 DECLARES, “AS THEY MINISTERED TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAID, ‘SEPARATE ME [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BARNABAS AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAUL FOR THE WORK WHEREUNTO I HAVE CALLED [1ST PETER 1:17-21] THEM.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 13:6-12 IT DECLARES “AND WHEN THEY HAD GONE THROUGH THE ISLE UNTO PAPHOS, THEY FOUND A CERTAIN SORCERER, A FALSE PROPHET, A JEW, WHOSE NAME WAS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BAR-JESUS, WHICH WAS WITH THE DEPUTY [PROCONSUL] OF THE COUNTRY, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SERGIUS PAULUS, A PRUDENT MAN [INTELLIGENT MAN], WHO CALLED FOR [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BARNABAS AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAUL, AND DESIRED TO HEAR THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF GOD FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ELYMAS THE SORCERER (FOR SO IN HIS NAME BY INTERPRETATION) WITHSTOOD THEM [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER’S FORBIDDEN MAGICAL ARTS], SEEKING TO TURN AWAY THE DEPUTY FROM THE FAITH. THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAUL, (WHO ALSO IS CALLED PAUL,) FILLED WITH THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], SET [LOOKED INTENTLY AT OR FASTENED] HIS EYES ON HIM, AND SAID, ‘O FULL OF ALL SUBTLETY [DECEIT] AND ALL MISCHIEF [FRAUD], THOU CHILD [SON] OF THE DEVIL [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER], THOU ENEMY OF ALL RIGHTEOUSNESS, WILL THOU NOT CEASE TO PERVERT [MAKING CROOKED] THE RIGHT [STRAIGHT] WAYS OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]?’ AND NOW, BEHOLD, THE HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (FATHER STEPHEN’S PERMISSIBLE MAGICAL ARTS) IS UPON THEE, AND THOU SHALL BE BLIND, NOT SEEING THE SUN FOR A SEASON [3 MONTHS]. AND IMMEDIATELY THERE FELL ON HIM A MIST AND DARKNESS, AND HE WENT ABOUT SEEKING SOME TO LEAD HIM BY THE HAND. THEN THE DEPUTY, WHEN HE SAW WHAT WAS DONE, BELIEVED, BEING ASTONISHED [FATHER STEPHEN’S PERMISSIBLE MAGICAL ARTS] AT THE [DIVINE] DOCTRINE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].”**

**BAR-PETER [BAR-VICTORIA] IS ALSO CALLED THE SON [CHILD LUCIFER] OR DAUGHTER [CHILD VICTORIA] OF MOLOCH & THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF PETER.**

**BAR-JOHN [BAR-ELIZABETH] IS ALSO CALLED THE SON [WOMAN VICTORIA] OR DAUGHTER [MAN LUCIFER] OF BABYLON, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF REMPHAN & THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF JOHN.**

**BAR-JESUS [BAR-MARY] IS ALSO CALLED THE SON [MAN LUCIFER] OR DAUGHTER [WOMAN VICTORIA] OF THE DEVIL, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF SATAN, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE DRAGON, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE RED DRAGON, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE ENEMY, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE GREAT RED DRAGON, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE FOE, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE EVIL SPIRIT, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE FALLEN ANGEL & THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE ADVERSARY.**

**BAR-JAMES [BAR-MARY] IS ALSO CALLED THE SON [ANGEL LUCIFER AS SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OR DAUGHTER [ANGEL VICTORIA AS SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LADY] OF THE MORNING, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE HIGHEST, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE HIGHER THAN HIGHEST, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE JAMES, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF JEHOVAH, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF VICTOR.**

**BAR-STEPHEN [BAR-STEPHANIE] IS ALSO CALLED THE SON [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER AS CREATOR AGENT & RIGHTFULLY CALLED THE MALE CREATOR OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP] OR DAUGHTER [LADY VICTORIA AS CREATOR AGENT & RIGHTFULLY CALLED THE FEMALE CREATOR OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN LADYSHIP OR FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP] OF THE MOST HIGHEST, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE CROWN & THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF STEPHEN.**

**BAR-YAHWEH [BAR-VICTORIA] IS ALSO CALLED SON [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS POTTER CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSES] OR DAUGHTER [LADY ATARAH OR LADY STEPHANIE OR LADY BARBARA OR LADY VICTORIA AS THE FEMALE CREATOR] OF YAHWEH, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE CROWN, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF STEPHEN, THE SON OR DAUGHTER OF THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 13:15-41, 45-47 DECLARES, “AND AFTER THE READING OF THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW AND THE [HOLY] PROPHETS, THE RULERS OF THE SYNAGOGUE SENT UNTO THEM, SAYING, ‘YE MEN [WOMEN] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS & SISTERS], IF YE HAVE ANY [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF EXHORTATION FOR THE PEOPLE, SAY ON.’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD[ PAUL STOOD UP, AND BECKONING WITH HIS HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] SAID, ‘MEN [WOMEN] OF ISRAEL, AND YE THAT FEAR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], GIVE AUDIENCE. THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THIS PEOPLE OF ISRAEL CHOSE OUR FATHERS, AND EXALTED THE PEOPLE WHEN THEY DWELT AS STRANGERS IN THE LAND OF EGYPT, AND WITH A HIGH ARM [THE ARM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN] BROUGHT HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] THEM OUT OF IT. AND ABOUT THE TIME OF FORTY YEARS [0 TO 40 YEARS] SUFFERED HE THEIR MANNERS IN THE WILDERNESS. AND WHEN HE HAD DESTROYED SEVEN NATIONS IN THE LAND OF CANAAN, HE DIVIDED THEIR LAND TO THEM BY LOT [ACTS 17:22-30]. AND AFTER THAT HE GAVE UNTO THEM [PARTIAL OR IMPARTIAL] JUDGES ABOUT THE SPACE OF FOUR HUNDRED AND FIFTY YEARS, UNTIL [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAMUEL THE PROPHET. AND AFTERWARD THEY DESIRED A KING: AND GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] GAVE UNTO THEM [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAUL THE SON OF CIS, A MAN OF THE TRIBE OF BENJAMIN, BY THE SPACE OF FORTY YEARS [0 TO 40 YEARS]. AND WHEN HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HAD REMOVED HIM, HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] RAISED UP UNTO THEM [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAVID TO BE THEIR KING, TO WHO ALSO HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] GAVE [TRUE] TESTIMONY,’ AND SAID, ‘I HAVE FOUND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAVID THE SON OF JESSE, A MAN AFTER MINE OWN HEART, WHICH SHALL FULFIL ALL MY WILL. OF THIS MAN’S SEED HATH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ACCORDING TO HIS PROMISE RAISED UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ISRAEL A SAVOIR, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS: WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN HAD FIRST PREACHED BEFORE HIS COMING THE BAPTISM OF REPENTANCE TO ALL THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL. AND AS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN FULFILLED HIS COURSE,’ HE SAID, ‘WHO THINK YE THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58]? I AM [JOHN 8:58] NOT HE [FOR SALVATION, BUT FOR GRACE]. BUT, BEHOLD, THERE COMETH ONE AFTER ME, WHOSE SHOES OF HIS FEET I AM [JOHN 8:58] NOT WORTHY TO LOOSE. MEN [WOMEN] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], CHILDREN OF THE STOCK OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ABRAHAM, AND WHOSOEVER AMONG YOU FEARS GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], TO YOU IS THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF THIS SALVATION SENT. FOR THEY DWELL AT JERUSALEM, AND THEIR RULERS, BECAUSE THEY KNEW HIM NOT, NOR YET THE VOICES [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE [HOLY] PROPHETS WHICH ARE READ EVERY SABBATH DAY [PENTECOST SUNDAY IN ACTS 3:13-26], THEY HAVE FULFILLED THEM IN CONDEMNING [DAMNING] HIM. AND THOUGH THEY FOUND NO [PROBABLE] CAUSE OF DEATH IN HIM, YET DESIRED THEY [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PILATE THAT HE SHOULD BE SLAIN. AND WHEN THEY HAD FULFILLED ALL THAT WAS WRITTEN OF HIM, THEY TOOK HIM DOWN FROM THE TREE, AND LAID HIM IN A SEPULCHER. BUT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] RAISED HIM FROM THE DEAD. AND HE WAS SEEN MANY [CALLED] DAYS OF THEM WHICH CAME UP WITH HIM FROM GALILEE TO JERUSALEM, WHO ARE HIS WITNESSES UNTO THE PEOPLE. AND WE DECLARE UNTO YOU GLAD TIDINGS, HOW THE PROMISE WHICH WAS MADE UNTO THE FATHERS, GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD[ HATH FULFILLED THE SAME INTO US THEIR CHILDREN, IN THAT HE HATH RAISED UP [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS AGAIN,’ AS IT IS ALSO WRITTEN IN THE SECOND PSALM, ‘THOU ART MY SON [JESUS OR ENOCH], THIS DAY HAVE I BEGOTTEN THEE. AND AS CONCERNING THAT HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] RAISED HIM UP FROM THE DEAD, NOW NO MORE TO RETURN TO CORRUPTION,’ HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID ON THIS WISE, ‘I WILL GIVE YOU THE SURE MERCIES OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAVID.’ WHEREFORE HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAYS ALSO IN ANOTHER PSALM, ‘THOU SHALT NOT SUFFER THINE HOLY ONE TO SEE CORRUPTION. FOR [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAVID, AFTER HE HAD SERVED HIS OWN GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH] BY THE WILL OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], FELL ON SLEEP, AND WAS LAID UNTO HIS FATHERS, AND SAW CORRUPTION: BUT HE, WHOM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] RAISED AGAIN, SAW NO CORRUPTION. BE IT KNOWN UNTO YOU THEREFORE, MEN [WOMEN] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], THAT THROUGH THIS MAN IS PREACHED INTO YOU THE FORGIVENESS OF SINS [NON-SEXUAL]: AND BY HIM ALL THAT BELIEVE ARE JUSTIFIED FROM ALL THINGS, FROM WHICH YE COULD NOT BE JUSTIFIED BY THE [SEXUAL PORN] LAW OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES.’ BEWARE THEREFORE, LEST THAT COME UPON YOU, WHICH IS SPOKEN OF IN THE [HOLY] PROPHETS: ‘BEHOLD, YE DESPISERS, AND WONDER, AND PERISH: FOR I WORK A WORK IN YOUR DAYS, A WORK WHICH YE SHALL IN NO WISE BELIEVE, THOUGH A MAN DECLARE IT UNTO YOU.’” “BUT WHEN THE JEWS SAW THE MULTITUDES, THEY WERE FILLED WITH ENVY, AND SPOKE AGAINST THOSE THINGS WHICH WERE SPOKEN BY [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, CONTRADICTING AND BLASPHEMING. THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BARNABAS WAXED BOLD, AND SAID, ‘IT WAS NECESSARY THAT THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SHOULD FIRST HAVE BEEN SPOKEN TO YOU: BUT SEEING YE PUT IT FROM YOU, AND [PARTIALLY] JUDGE YOURSELVES UNWORTHY OF EVERLASTING LIFE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE THE TREE OF LIFE], LO, WE TURN TO THE GENTILES.’ FOR SO HATH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] COMMANDED US, SAYING, ‘I HAVE SET THEE TO BE A LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19 & ACTS 9:3; 22:6; 26:13] OF THE GENTILES, THAT THOU SHOULD BE FOR SALVATION UNTO THE ENDS OF THE EARTH.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 6TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 14:8-17 DECLARES, “AND THERE SAT A CERTAIN MAN AT LYSTRA, IMPOTENT IN HIS FEET, BEING A CRIPPLE FROM HIS MOTHER’S WOMB, WHO NEVER HAD WALKED: THE SAME HEARD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL SPEAK: WHO STEADFASTLY BEHOLDING HIM, AND PERCEIVING [KNOWING] THAT HE HAD FAITH TO BE HEALED, SAID WITH A LOUD VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], ‘STAND UPRIGHT ON THY FEET.’ AND HE LEAPED AND WALKED. AND WHEN THE PEOPLE SAW WHAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL HAD DONE, THEY LIFTED UP THEIR VOICES [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], SAYING IN THE SPEECH OF LYCAONIA, ‘THE GODS [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ARE COME DOWN TO US IN THE LIKENESS OF MEN.’” AND THEY CALLED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BARNABAS, JUPITER, AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, MERCURY, BECAUSE HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WAS THE CHIEF SPEAKER. THEN THE PRIEST [SERGEANT] OF JUPITER, WHICH WAS BEFORE THEIR CITY, BROUGHT OXEN AND GARLANDS UNTO THE GATES, AND WOULD HAVE DONE SACRIFICE WITH THE PEOPLE. WHICH WHEN THE APOSTLES, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BARNABAS AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL HEARD OF, THEY RENT THEIR CLOTHES, AND RAN IN AMONG THE PEOPLE, CRYING OUT, AND SAYING, ‘SIRS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS], WHY DO YE THESE THINGS? WE ALSO ARE MEN OF LIKE [DIVINE] PASSIONS [ACTS 17:22-30] WITH YOU, AND PREACH UNTO YOU THAT YE SHOULD TURN FROM THESE [SEXUAL] VANITIES INTO THE LIVING GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN ISAIAH 64:8], WHICH MADE HEAVEN, AND EARTH, AND THE SEA, AND ALL THINGS THAT ARE THEREIN: WHO IN TIMES PAST SUFFERED ALL NATIONS TO WALK IN THEIR OWN [SEXUAL] WAYS. NEVERTHELESS HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] LEFT NOT HIMSELF WITHOUT WITNESS, IN THAT HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DID GOOD, AND GAVE US RAIN FROM HEAVEN, AND FRUITFUL SEASONS, FILLING OUR HEARTS WITH FOOD AND GLADNESS.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 7TH YEAR [7 YEARS GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN---1 TIME] IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 15:7-11 DECLARES, “AND WHEN THERE HAD BEEN MUCH DISPUTING, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PETER ROSE UP, AND SAID UNTO THEM, ‘MEN ]WOMEN] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], YE KNOW HOW THAT A GOOD WHILE AGO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MADE CHOICE AMONG US, THAT THE GENTILES BY MY MOUTH SHOULD HEAR THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF THE GOSPEL, AND BELIEVE. AND GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], WHICH KNOWS THE HEARTS, BARE THEM WITNESS, GIVING THEM THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], EVEN AS HE DID UNTO US, AND PUT NO DIFFERENCE BETWEEN US AND THEM, PURIFYING THEIR HEARTS BY FAITH. NOW THEREFORE WHY TEMPT YE GOD [JAMES 1:13], TO PUT A YOKE UPON THE NECK OF THE DISCIPLES, WHICH NEITHER OUR FATHERS NOR WE WERE ABLE TO BEAR? BUY WE BELIEVE THAT THROUGH THE GRACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS CHRIST WE SHALL BE SAVED, EVEN AS THEY.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 15:13-20, 23-29 “AND AFTER THEY HAD HELD THEIR PEACE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD SOLOMON], [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JAMES ANSWERED, SAYING, ‘MEN [WOMEN] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], HEARKEN UNTO ME: [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SIMEON HATH DECLARED HOW GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AT THE FIRST DID VISIT THE GENTILES, TO TAKE PUT OF THEM A PEOPLE FOR HIS NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. AND TO THIS AGREE THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS OF THE PROPHETS,’ AS IT IS WRITTEN, ‘AFTER THIS I WILL RETURN, AND WILL BUILD AGAIN THE TABERNACLE [TEMPLE OR HOUSE] OF DAVID, WHICH IS FALLEN DOWN, AND I WILL BUILD AGAIN THE RUINS THEREOF, AND I WILL SET IT UP: THAT THE RESIDUE OF MEN MIGHT SEEK AFTER THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND ALL THE GENTILES, UPON WHOM MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] IS CALLED,’ SAYS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], ‘WHO DOETH ALL THESE THINGS. KNOWN UNTO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ARE ALL HIS WORKS FROM THE BEGINNING OF THE WORLD [PROVERBS 8:26-31] WHEREFORE MY SENTENCE IS, THAT WE TROUBLE NO THEM, WHICH FROM AMONG THE GENTILES ARE TURNED TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. BUT THAT WE WRITE UNTO THEM, THAT THEY ABSTAIN FROM POLLUTIONS OF IDOLS [IDOLATRY], AND FROM FORNICATION [SEXUAL FLESH], AND FROM THINGS STRANGLED [PRINCE OF THE AIR], AND FROM BLOOD [NOT TO SHED, EAT OR DRINK IT].’” “AND THEY WROTE [HEROISM] LETTERS BY THEM AFTER THIS MANNER: THE APOSTLES AND ELDERS [ELECT OMNI-MILITARY LORDS OR ELECT LADY’S] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS] SEND GREETING UNTO THE BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS] WHICH ARE OF THE GENTILES IN ANTIOCH AND SYRIA AND CILICIA: FORASMUCH AS WE HAVE HEARD, THAT CERTAIN WHICH WENT OUT FROM US HAVE TROUBLED YOU WITH [SEXUAL PORN] WORDS, SUBVERTING YOUR SOULS, SAYING, YE MUST BE CIRCUMCISED, AND KEEP THE [SEXUAL PORN] LAW: TO WHOM WE GAVE NO SUCH COMMANDMENT: IT SEEMED GOOD UNTO US, BEING ASSEMBLED WITH ONE ACCORD, TO SEND CHOSEN [FEW] MEN UNTO YOU WITH OUR BELOVED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BARNABAS AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, MEN THAT HAVE HAZARDED [BRAVELY & COURAGEOUSLY ENDANGERED] THEIR LIVES FOR THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS CHRIST. WE HAVE SENT THEREFORE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JUDAS AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SILAS, WHO SHALL ALSO TELL YOU THE SAME THINGS BY MOUTH. FOR IT SEEMED GOOD TO THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], AND TO US, TO ALY UPON YOU NO GREATER BURDEN THAN THESE NECESSARY THINGS: THAT YE ABSTAIN FROM MEATS OFFERED TO IDOLS [IDOLATRY], AND FROM BLOOD [NOT TO SHED, EAT OR DRINK IT], AND FROM THINGS STRANGLED [PRINCE OF THE AIR], AND FROM FORNICATION [SEXUAL FLESH]: FROM WHICH IF YE KEEP YOURSELVES, YE SHALL DO WELL. FARE YE WELL.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IS IN THE 8TH YEAR FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 16:14-18 DECLARES, “AND A CERTAIN WOMAN NAMED LYDIA, A SELLER OF PURPLE, OF THE CITY OF THYATIRA, WHICH WORSHIPED GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], HEARD US, WHOSE HEART THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OPENED, THAT SHE ATTENDED UNTO THE THINGS WHICH WERE SPOKEN OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL. AND WHEN SHE WAS BAPTIZED, AND HER HOUSEHOLD, SHE BESOUGHT (BEGGED) US, SAYING ‘IF YE HAVE [IMPARTIALLY] JUDGED ME TO BE FAITHFUL TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], COME INTO MY HOUSE, AND ABIDE THERE,’ AND SHE CONSTRAINED US, AND IT CAME TO PASS, AS WE WENT TO PRAYER, A CERTAIN DAMSEL POSSESSED WITH A SPIRIT OF DIVINATION MET US, WHICH BROUGHT HER MASTERS MUCH GAIN BY SOOTHSAYING: THE SAME FOLLOWED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL AND US, AND CRIED, SAYING, ‘THESE MEN ARE THE SERVANTS OF THE MOST HIGH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], WHICH SHOW UNTO US THE WAY OF SALVATION [PROTECTION]. AND THIS DID SHE MANY [CALLED] DAYS. BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, BEING GRIEVED [GREATLY ANNOYED], TURNED AND SAID TO THE [SEXUAL] SPIRIT, ‘I COMMAND THEE IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS CHRIST TO COME OUT OF HER!’ AND HE CAME OUT THE SAME HOUR.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 16:25-31 DECLARES, “AND AT MIDNIGHT [12:00AM] ]OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SILAS, PRAYED, AND SANG PRAISES UNTO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]: AND THE PRISONERS HEARD THEM. AND SUDDENLY THERE WAS A GREAT EARTHQUAKE, SO THAT THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE PRISON WERE SHAKEN: AND IMMEDIATELY ALL THE DOORS WERE OPENED, AND EVERY ONE’S BANDS WERE LOOSED. AND THE KEEPER OF THE PRISON AWAKING OUT OF HIS SLEEP, AND SEEING THE PRISON DOORS OPEN, HE DREW OUT HIS SWORD, AND WOULD HAVE KILLED HIMSELF, SUPPOSING THAT THE PRISONERS HAD BEEN FLED. BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL CRIED WITH A LOUD VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], SAYING, ‘DO THYSELF NO HARM [THE ARM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]: FOR WE ARE ALL HERE.’ THEN HE CALLED FOR A LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19 & ACTS 9:3; 22:6; 26:13], AND SPRANG IN, AND CAME TREMBLING, AND FELL DOWN BEFORE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SILAS, AND BROUGHT THEM OUT, AND SAID, ‘SIRS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS], WHAT MUST I DO TO BE SAVED?’ AND THEY SAID, ‘BELIEVE ON THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS CHRIST [AND THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD ALSO IN 2ND JOHN 7-11], AND THOU SHALT BE SAVED, AND THY HOUSE [ZION].’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 16:35-38 DECLARES, “AND WHEN IT WAS DAY, THE MAGISTRATES SENT THE SERGEANTS, SAYING, ‘LET THOSE MEN GO.’ AND THE KEEPER OF THE PRISON TOLD THIS SAYING TO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, ‘THE MAGISTRATES HAVE SENT TO LET YOU GO: NOW THEREFORE DEPART, AND GO IN PEACE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD SOLOMON].’ AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL SAID UNTO THEM, ‘THEY HAVE BEATEN US OPENLY UN-CONDEMNED [UN-DAMNED], BEING ROMANS (ITALIANS) [THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF LANGUAGES AND NATIONALITIES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS NOT AFFECTED BY THE ORIGINAL HEBREW & ORIGINAL GREEK SINCE THE COMING OF THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 2:1-11; 10:1-8, 17-48; 11:11-18], AND HAVE CAST US INTO PRISON, AND NOW DO THEY THRUST US OUT PRIVATELY? NAY VERILY, BUT LET THEM COME THEMSELVES AND FETCH US OUT.’ AND THE SERGEANTS TOLD THESE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS UNTO THE MAGISTRATES: AND THEY FEARED, WHEN THEY HEARD THAT THEY WERE ROMANS (ITALIANS) [THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF LANGUAGES AND NATIONALITIES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS NOT AFFECTED BY THE ORIGINAL HEBREW & ORIGINAL GREEK SINCE THE COMING OF THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 2:1-11; 10:1-8, 17-48; 11:11-18]. AND THEY CAME AND BESOUGHT THEM, AND BROUGHT THEM OUT, AND DESIRED THEM TO DEPART OUT OF THE CITY. AND THEY WENT OUT OF THE PRISON, AND ENTERED INTO THE HOUSE [ZION] OF LYDIA…”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 9TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 17:18-31 DECLARES, “THEN CERTAIN PHILOSOPHERS OF THE EPICUREANS, AND OF THE STOICS, ENCOUNTERED HIM. AND SOME SAID, ‘WHAT WILL THIS BABBLER SAY?’ OTHER SOME, ‘HE SEEMS TO BE A SETTER FORTH OF STRANGE GODS:’ BECAUSE HE PREACHED UNTO THEM, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS, AND THE RESURRECTION. AND THEY TOOK HIM, AND BROUGHT HIM UNTO AREOPAGUS, SAYING, ‘MAY WE KNOW WHAT THIS NEW DOCTRINE, WHEREOF THOU SPEAK, IS” FOR THOU BRING STRANGE THING TO OUR EARS: WE WOULD KNOW THEREFORE WHAT THESE THINGS MEAN. (FOR ALL THE ATHENIANS AND STRANGERS WHICH WERE THERE SPENT THEIR TIME IN NOTHING ELSE, BUT EITHER TO TELL, OR TO HEAT SOME NEW THING). THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL STOOD IN THE MIDST OF MAR’S HILL, AND SAID, ‘YE MEN OF ATHENS, I PERCEIVE [KNOW] IN ALL THINGS YE ARE TOO SUPERSTITIOUS. FOR AS I PASSED BY, AND BEHELD YOUR DEVOTIONS, I FOUND AN ALTAR WITH THIS INSCRIPTION, ‘TO THE UNKNOWN GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’ WHOM THEREFORE YE IGNORANTLY WORSHIP, HIM DECLARES I UNTO YOU. GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] THAT MADE THE WORLD AND ALL THINGS THEREIN, SEEING THAT HE IS OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF HEAVEN AND EARTH, DWELLS NOT IN TEMPLES MADE WITH HANDS, NEITHER IS WORSHIPPED WITH MEN’S HANDS, AS THOUGH HE NEEDED ANY THING, SEEING HE GIVES TO ALL LIFE, AND BREATH, AND ALL THINGS , AND HATH MADE ON ONE BLOOD ALL NATIONS OF MEN FOR TO DWELL ON ALL THE FACE OF THE EARTH, AND HATH DETERMINED THE TIMES BEFORE APPOINTED [ROMANS 13:1-2], AND THE BOUNDS [BOUNDARIES] OF THEIR HABITATIONS [DWELLINGS], THAT THEY SHOULD SEEK THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], IF HAPLY THEY MIGHT FEEL AFTER HIM, AND FIND HIM, THOUGH HE BE NOT FAR FROM EVERY ONE OF US: FOR IN HIM WE LIVE, AND MOVE, AND HAVE OUR BEING,’ AS CERTAIN ALSO OF YOUR OWN POETS HAVE SAID, ‘FOR WE ARE ALSO HIS OFFSPRING.’ FORASMUCH THEN AS WE ARE THE OFFSPRING OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], WE OUGHT NOT TO THINK THAT THE GODHEAD [IMMORTALITY, INCARNATION, TREE OF LIFE, DIVINE SEED, TRINITY, BURNING BUSH, DEITY & DIVINE NATURE] IS LIKE UNTO GOLD, OR SILVER, OR [ADAMANT] STONE, GRAVEN BY ART AND MAN’S DEVICE. AND THE TIMES OF THIS IGNORANCE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WINKED AT [OVERLOOKED], BUT NOW COMMANDS ALL MEN EVERY WHERE TO REPENT. BECAUSE HE HATH APPOINTED [ROMANS 13:1-2] A DAY, IN THE WHICH HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WILL [IMPARTIALLY] JUDGE THE WORLD IN RIGHTEOUSNESS BY THAT MAN [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD PETER FOR CHILD KIND, OMNI-MILITARY LORD JOHN FOR WOMANKIND, OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS FOR MANKIND & OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES FOR LAW KIND] WHOM HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH ORDAINED, WHEREOF HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH GIVEN ASSURANCE UNTO ALL MEN, IN THAT HE HATH RAISED HIM FROM THE DEAD.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 10TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 18:5-6 DECLARES, “AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SILAS AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] TIMOTHEUS WERE COME FROM MACEDONIA, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL WAS PRESSED IN SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], AND TESTIFIED TO THE JEWS THAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS WAS CHRIST. AND WHEN THEY OPPOSED THEMSELVES, AND BLASPHEMED, HE SHOOK HIS RAIMENT, AND SAID TO THEM, ‘YOUR BLOOD BE UPON YOUR OWN HEADS, I AM [JOHN 8:58] CLEAN: FROM HENCEFORTH I WILL GO UNTO THE GENTILES.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 18:9-10 DECLARES, “NOW THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN], SPOKE TO PAUL IN THE NIGHT BY A VISION, “DO NOT BE AFRAID BUT SPEAK, AND DO NOT KEEP SILENT, FOR I AM [JOHN 8:58] WITH YOU, AND NO ONE WILL ATTACK YOU TO HURT YOU, FOR I HAVE MANY [CALLED] PEOPLE IN THIS CITY.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 18:12-15 DECLARES, “AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] GALLIO WAS THE DEPUTY OF ACHAIA, THE JEWS MADE INSURRECTION WITH ONE ACCORD AGAINST [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, AND BROUGHT HIM TO THE [PARTIAL] JUDGMENT SEAT, SAYING, ‘THIS FELLOW PERSUADES MEN TO WORSHIP GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CONTRARY TO THE [SEXUAL PORN] LAW.’ AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL WAS NOW ABOUT TO OPEN HIS MOUTH, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] GALLIO SAID UNTO THE JEWS, ‘IF IT WERE A MATTER OF WRONG OR WICKED [SEXUAL] LEWDNESS [CRIMES], O YE JEWS, REASON WOULD THAT I SHOULD BEAR WITH YOU: BUT IF IT BE A QUESTION OF [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS AND [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] NAMES, AND OF YOUR [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW, LOOK YE TO IT, FOR I WILL BE NO [IMPARTIAL] JUDGE OF SUCH MATTERS.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IS IN THE 11TH YEAR FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 19:1-10 DECLARES, “AND IT CAME TO PASS, THAT WHILE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] APOLLOS WAS AT CORINTH, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL HAVING PASSED THROUGH THE UPPER COASTS CAME TO EPHESUS AND FINDING CERTAIN DISCIPLES, HE SAID TO THEM, ‘HAVE YE RECEIVED THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SINCE YE BELIEVED?’ AND THEY SAID UNTO HIM, ‘WE HAVE NOT SO MUCH AS HEARD WHETHER THERE BE ANY HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24].’ AND HE SAID UNTO THEM, ‘UNTO WHAT THEN WERE YE BAPTIZED?’ AND THEY SAID, ‘UNTO JOHN’S BAPTISM.’ THEN SAID [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, ‘[OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JOHN VERILY BAPTIZED WITH THE BAPTISM OF REPENTANCE, SAYING UNTO THE PEOPLE, THAT THEY SHOULD BELIEVE ON HIM WHICH SHOULD COME AFTER HIM, THAT IS, ON CHRIST JESUS.’ WHEN THEY HEARD THIS, THEY WERE BAPTIZED IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS. AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL HAD LAID HIS HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] UPON THEM, THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] CAME ON THEM, AND THEY SPOKE WITH TONGUES, AND PROPHESIED. AND ALL THE MEN WERE ABOUT TWELVE. AND HE WENT INTO THE SYNAGOGUE, AND SPOKE BOLDLY FOR THE SPACE OF THREE MONTHS, DISPUTING AND PERSUADING THE THINGS CONCERNING THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. BUT WHEN DIVERS WERE HARDENED, AND BELIEVED NOT, BUT SPOKE EVIL [SEXUAL] OF THE WAY BEFORE THE MULTITUDE, HE DEPARTED FROM THEM, AND SEPARATED THE DISCIPLES, DISPUTING DAILY IN THE SCHOOL OF ONE TYRANNUS. AND THIS CONTINUED BY THE SPACE OF TWO YEARS, SO THAT ALL THEY WHICH DWELT IN ASIA HEARD THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS, BOTH JEWS AND GREEKS.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 19:11-20 IT DECLARES “AND GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WROUGHT SPECIAL [UNUSUAL] MIRACLES BY THE HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF PAUL. SO THAT FROM HIS BODY WERE BROUGHT UNTO THE SICK HANDKERCHIEFS OR APRONS, AND THE DISEASES DEPARTED FROM THEM, AND THE EVIL SPIRITS WENT OUT OF THEM. THEN CERTAIN EXORCISTS, TOOK UPON THEM TO CALL OVER THEM WHICH HAD EVIL SPIRITS THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS, SAYING, ‘WE ADJURE YOU BY JESUS WHOM [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL PREACHES,’ AND THERE WERE SEVEN SONS OF ONE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SCEVA [OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE], A JEW (JEW CONVERTED FROM JUDAISM INTO THE CHRISTIAN RELIGION), AND CHIEF OF THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS OR LIEUTENANTS], WHICH DID SO. AND THE EVIL SPIRIT ANSWERED AND SAID, ‘JESUS I KNOW AND PAUL I KNOW, BUT WHO ARE YE?’ AND THE MAN IN WHOM THE EVIL SPIRIT WAS LEAPED ON THEM, AND OVERCAME THEM, AND PREVAILED AGAINST THEM, SO THAT THEY FLED OUT OF THAT HOUSE [ZION] NAKED AND WOUNDED. AND THIS WAS KNOWN TO ALL JEWS AND GREEKS [GENTILES] ALSO DWELLING AT EPHESUS, AND FEAR FELL ON THEM ALL, AND THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS WAS MAGNIFIED. AND MANY [CALLED] THAT BELIEVED CAME AND CONFESSED, AND SHOWED THEIR DEEDS. MANY OF THEM ALSO WHICH USED CURIOUS ARTS [MAGICAL ARTS] BROUGHT THEIR [MAGIC] BOOKS TOGETHER AND BURNED THEM (TRIED IN THE FIRE AND WHAT DID NOT SUFFER LOSS WAS ESTABLISHED AND WHAT WAS BURNED THEY WERE SAVED) BEFORE ALL MEN, AND THEY COUNTED THE PRICE OF THEM, AND FOUND IT FIFTY THOUSAND [IN TITHING OF 10% WITH 100% IS $6,400,000,000.00 BILLION] PIECES OF SILVER [IN TITHING OF 10% WITH 100% IN GOLD WOULD BE 96,000,000,000.00 BILLION, AND SILVER AND GOLD ARE TRIED IN THE FIRE]. SO MIGHTILY GREW THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AND PREVAILED.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 12TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 20:17-35 DECLARES, “AND FROM MILETUS HE SENT TO EPHESUS, AND CALLED THE ELDERS OF THE CHURCH. AND WHEN THEY WERE COME TO HIM, HE SAID UNTO THEM, ‘YE KNOW, FROM THE FIRST DAY THAT I CAME INTO ASIA, AFTER WHAT MANNER I HAVE BEEN WITH YOU AT ALL SEASONS, SERVING THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] WITH ALL HUMILITY OF MIND, AND WITH MANY [CALLED] TEARS, AND TEMPTATIONS, WHICH BEFELL ME BY THE LYING IN WAIT OF THE JEWS: AND HOW I KEPT BACK NOTHING THAT WAS PROFITABLE UNTO YOU, BUT HAVE SHOWED YOU, AND HAVE TAUGHT YOU PUBLICLY, AND FROM HOUSE [ZION] TO HOUSE [ZION], TESTIFYING BOTH TO THE JEWS, AND ALSO TO THE GREEKS, REPENTANCE TOWARD GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND FAITH TOWARD OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS CHRIST. AND NOW, BEHOLD, I GO BOUND IN THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] UNTO JERUSALEM, NOT KNOWING THE THINGS THAT SHALL BEFALL ME THERE. SAVE THAT THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] WITNESSES IN EVERY CITY, SAYING THAT BONDS AND AFFLICTIONS ABIDE ME. BUT NONE OF THESE THINGS MOVE ME, NEITHER COUNT I MY LIFE DEAR UNTO MYSELF, SO THAT I MIGHT FINISH MY COURSE WITH JOY, AND THE MINISTRY, WHICH I HAVE RECEIVED OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS, TO TESTIFY THE GOSPEL OF THE GRACE OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. AND NOW, BEHOLD, I KNOW THAT YE ALL, AMONG WHO I HAVE GONE PREACHING THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], SHALL SEE MY FACE NO MORE. WHEREFORE I TAKE YOU TO RECORD THIS DAY, THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58] PURE FROM THE BLOOD OF ALL MEN. FOR I HAVE NOT SHUNNED TO DECLARE UNTO YOU ALL THE COUNSEL OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. TAKE HEED THEREFORE UNTO YOURSELVES, AND TO ALL THE FLOCK, OVER THE WHICH THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] HATH MADE YOU OVERSEERS [BISHOPS], TO FEED THE CHURCH OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], WHICH HE HATH PURCHASED WITH HIS OWN BLOOD. FOR I KNOW THIS, THAT AFTER MY DEPARTING SHALL GRIEVOUS WOLVES [TIGERS] ENTER IN AMONG YOU, NOT SPEARING THE FLOCK. ALSO OF YOU OWN SELVES SHALL MEN ARISE, SPEAKING [SEXUALLY] PERVERSE THINGS, TO DRAW AWAY DISCIPLES AFTER THEM. THEREFORE WATCH, AND REMEMBER, THAT BY THE SPACE OF THREE YEARS I CEASED NOT TO WARN EVERY ONE NIGHT AND DAY WITH TEARS. AND NOW, BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], I COMMEND YOU TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND TO THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD OF HIS GRACE, WHICH IS ABLE TO BUILD YOU UP, AND TO GIVE YOU A INHERITANCE AMONG ALL THEM WHICH ARE SANCTIFIED. I HAVE COVETED NO MAN’S SILVER, OR GOLD, OR APPAREL. YES, YE YOURSELVES KNOW, THAT THESE HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] HAVE MINISTERED UNTO MY NECESSITIES, AND TO THEM THAT WERE WITH ME. I HAVE SHOWED YOU ALL THINGS, HOW THAT SO LABORING YE OUGHT TO SUPPORT THE WEAK, AND TO REMEMBER THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS, HOW HE SAID, “IT IS MORE BLESSED TO GIVE THAN TO RECEIVE.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 13TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 21:11 DECLARES, “AND WHEN HE WAS COME UNTO US, HE TOOK [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL’S GIRDLE, AND BOUND HIS OWN HANDS AND FEET, AND SAID, THUS SAYS THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], ‘SO SHALL THE JEWS AT JERUSALEM BIND THE MAN THAT OWNS THIS GIRDLE, AND SHALL DELIVER HIM INTO THE HANDS OF THE GENTILES.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 21:13-14 DECLARES, “THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL ANSWERED, ‘WHAT MEAN YE TO WEEP AND TO BREAK MINE HEART? FO I AM [JOHN 8:58] READY NOT TO BE BOUND ONLY, BUT ALSO TO DIE AT JERUSALEM FOR THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS.’ AND WHEN HE WOULD NOT BE PERSUADED, WE CEASED, SAYING, ‘THE WILL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] BE DONE.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 21:18-25 DECLARES, “ON THE FOLLOWING DAY [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL WENT IN WITH US TO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JAMES, AND THE ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS] WERE PRESENT. WHEN HE HAD GREETED THEM, HE TOLD IN DETAIL THESE THINGS WHICH GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HAD DONE AMONG THE GENTILES THROUGH HIS MINISTRY. AND WHEN HE HEARD IT, THEY GLORIFIED THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND THEY SAID TO HIM, ‘YOU SEE, BROTHER, HOW MANY [CALLED] MYRIADS OF JEWS THERE ARE WHO BELIEVED, AND THEY ARE ALL ZEALOUS FOR THE [CONVERTED JEWS INTO GENTILES INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW, BUT THEY HAVE BEEN INFORMED ABOUT YOU, THAT YOU TEACH ALL THE JEWS WHO ARE AMONG THE GENTILES TO FORSAKE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES,’ SAYING, ‘THEY OUGHT NOT TO CIRCUMCISE THEIR CHILDREN NOR TO WALK ACCORDING TO THE CUSTOMS [SEXUAL PORN LAW].’ WHAT THEN? THE ASSEMBLY MUST CERTAINLY MEET, FOR THEY WILL HEAR THAT YOU HAVE COME. THEREFORE DO WHAT WE TELL YOU. WE HAVE FOUR MEN WHO HAVE TAKEN A VOW. TAKE THEM AND BE PURIFIED WITH THEM, AND PAY THEIR EXPENSES, SO THAT THEY MAY SHAVE THEIR HEADS, & ALL MAY KNOW THAT HOSE THINGS OF WHICH THEY WERE INFORMED CONCERNING YOU ARE NOTHING, BUT THAT YOU YOURSELF ALSO WALK ORDERLY & KEEP THE [SEXUAL PORN] LAW. BUT CONCERNING THE GENTILES WHO BELIEVE WE HAVE WRITTEN AND DECIDED THAT THEY SHOULD OBSERVE NO SUCH THING, EXCEPT THEY SHOULD KEEP THEMSELVES FROM THINGS OFFERED TO IDOLS [IDOLATRY WHICH IS MARITAL FORNICATION IN TOBIT 4:12-13], FROM BLOOD [NOT TO EAT, DRINK OR SHED MAN’S BLOOD], FROM THINGS STRANGLED [PRINCE OF THE AIR] AND FROM SEXUAL IMMORALITY [ALL SEXUAL EROS LOVE].”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 21:27-29, 36, DECLARES, “AND WHEN THE SEVEN DAYS WERE ALMOST ENDED, THE JEWS WHICH WERE OF ASIA, WHEN THEY SAW HIM IN THE TEMPLE, STIRRED UP ALL THE PEOPLE, AND LAID HANDS ON HIM, CRYING OUT, ‘MEN OF ISRAEL, HELP: THIS IS THE MAN, THAT TEACHES ALL MEN EVERY WHERE AGAINST THE [SEXUAL PORN] PEOPLE, AND THE [SEXUAL PORN] LAW, AND THIS [SEXUAL PORN] PLACE: AND FURTHER BROUGHT GREEKS ALSO INTO THE TEMPLE, AND HATH POLLUTED THIS HOLY PLACE. (FOR THEY HAD SEEN BEFORE WITH HIM IN THE CITY TROPHIMUS AN EPHESIAN, WHOM THEY SUPPOSED THAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL HAD BROUGHT INTO THE TEMPLE).” “FOR THE MULTITUDE OF THE PEOPLE FOLLOWED AFTER, CRYING, ‘AWAY WITH HIM.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 21:37-40 DECLARES, “AND AS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL WAS TO BE LED INTO THE CASTLE, HE SAID UNTO THE CHIEF CAPTAIN, ‘MAY I SPEAK UNTO THEE?’ WHO SAID, ‘CAN THOU SPEAK GREEK?’ ART THOU THAT EGYPTIAN, WHICH BEFORE THESE DAYS MADE AN UPROAR, AND LED OUT INTO THE WILDERNESS FOUR THOUSAND MEN [ASSASSINS] THAT WERE MURDERERS?” BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL SAID, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] A MAN WHICH AM A JEW OF TARSUS, A CITY IN CILICIA OF NO MEAN CITY: AND, I BESEECH THEE, SUFFER ME TO SPEAK UNTO THE PEOPLE.’ AND WHEN HE HAD GIVEN HIM LICENSE [ID], [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL STOOD ON THE STAIRS, AND BECKONED WITH THE HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] UNTO THE PEOPLE. AND WHEN THERE WAS MADE A GREAT SILENCE, HE SPOKE UNTO THEM IN THE HEBREW TONGUE, SAYING…”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SUPREME THRONE [BETWEEN OUTER/INNER WAIST & OUTER/INNER THIGH IN ACTS 7:47-49] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD WITH THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST RANK OF THE SUPREME 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 27 YEARS TO 30 YEARS IN THE 2ND TIME & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE WITH THE MOST HIGHEST RANK OF HIGH LIEUTENANT IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 30 YEARS TO 33 YEARS IN THE 1ST TIME, WHICH IS THE 3RD LEVEL OF THE HIGHEST COMBAT HEROISM IN ROMANS 13:1-2**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 14TH YEAR [7 YEARS GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN---2 TIMES] IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 22:1-5 DECLARES, ‘MEN [WOMEN], BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS] AND FATHERS [MOTHERS], HEAR YE MY DEFENSE WHICH I MAKE NOW UNTO YOU.’ (AND WHEN THEY HEARD THAT HE SPOKE IN THE HEBREW TONGUE TO THEM, THEY KEPT THE MORE SILENCE: AND HE SAYS), ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] VERILY A MAN WHICH AM A JEW, BORN IN TARSUS, A CITY IN CILICIA, YET BROUGHT UP IN THIS CITY AT THE FEET OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] GAMALIEL [THE DOCTOR & TEACHER OF THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT LAW], AND TAUGHT ACCORDING TO THE PERFECT MANNER OF THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW OF THE FATHERS, AND WAS ZEALOUS TOWARD GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AS YE ALL ARE THIS DAY. AND I PERSECUTED THIS WAY UNTO THE DEATH, BINDING AND DELIVERING INTO PRISONS BOTH MEN AND WOMEN. AS ALSO THE HIGH PRIEST [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE] DOTH BEAR ME WITNESS, AND ALL THE ESTATE OF THE ELDERS: FROM WHOM ALSO I RECEIVED [HEROISM] LETTERS UNTO THE BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], AND WENT TO DAMASCUS, TO BRING THEM WHICH WERE THERE BOUND UNTO JERUSALEM, FOR TO BE PUNISHED.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 22:6-21 DECLARES, “NOW IT HAPPENED, AS I JOURNEYED AND CAME NEAR DAMASCUS ABOUT NOON [12:00PM], SUDDENLY A GREAT LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19] FROM HEAVEN SHONE AROUND ME. AND I FELL TO THE GROUND AND HEARD A VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAYING TO ME, ‘[CORPORAL] SAUL [GREAT JUDGMENT], [CORPORAL] SAUL [GREAT JUDGMENT], WHY ARE YOU PERSECUTING ME?’ SO I ANSWERED, ‘WHO ARE YOU, OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]?’ AND HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID TO ME, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] JESUS OF NAZARETH, WHOM YOU ARE PERSECUTING.’ AND THEY THAT WERE WITH ME SAW INDEED THE LIGHT, AND WERE AFRAID, BUT THEY HEARD NOT THE VOICE OF HIM THAT SPOKE TO ME. AND I SAID, WHAT SHALL I DO, OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]? AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID TO ME, ‘ARISE AND GO INTO DAMASCUS, AND THERE YOU WILL BE TOLD ALL THINGS WHICH ARE APPOINTED FOR YOU TO DO.’ AND WHEN I COULD NOT SEE FOR THE GLORY OF THAT LIGHT, BEING LED BY THE HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF THEM THAT WERE WITH ME, I CAME INTO DAMASCUS. AND ONE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ANANIAS, A DEVOUT MAN ACCORDING TO THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW, HAVING A GOOD REPORT OF ALL THE JEWS WHICH DWELT THERE, CAME UNTO ME, AND STOOD, AND SAID UNTO ME, BROTHER SAUL, RECEIVE THY SIGHT. AND THE SAME HOUR I LOOKED UP UPON HIM. AND HE SAID, THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF OUR FATHERS HATH CHOSEN THEE, THAT THOU SHOULD KNOW HIS WILL, AND SEE THAT JUST ONE, AND SHOULD HEAR THE VOICE OF HIS MOUTH. FOR THOU SHALT BE HIS WITNESS UNTO ALL MEN OF WHAT THOU HAST SEEN AND HEARD. AND NOW WHY TARRY THOU? ARISE, AND BE BAPTIZED, AND WASH AWAY THY SINS [NON-SEXUAL], CALLING ON THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [JESUS]. AND IT CAME TO PASS, THAT, WHEN I WAS COME AGAIN TO JERUSALEM, EVEN WHILE I PRAYED IN THE TEMPLE, I WAS IN A TRANCE, AND SAW HIM, SAYING TO ME, ‘MAKE HASTE AND GET OUT OF JERUSALEM QUICKLY, FOR THEY WILL NOT RECEIVE YOUR TESTIMONY CONCERNING ME [THIS IS BECAUSE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER’S FORBIDDEN TRUE/FALSE ETERNAL SECURITIES WHICH ARE STRONG DELUSIONS [THE TRUTH TURNS INTO ALL LIES IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; GALATIANS 5:19-21 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12] THAT IS GIVEN, PROTECTED, SAVED & SEXUALLY APPOINTED AS SEXUAL PORN AUTHORITIES [REVELATION 17:1-18:24; 19:17-21; 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19] CONCERNING THE SEXUAL PORN MAFIA KILLING THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE BY THE SEXUAL PORN LAWS CALLED & KNOWN AS THE SEXUAL PORN MAFIAS SEXUALLY GUARDING THEIR SEXUAL PORN CLOTHES].’ AND I SAID, OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], THEY KNOW THAT I IMPRISONED AND BEAT IN EVERY SYNAGOGUE THEM THAT BELIEVED ON THEE. AND WHEN THE BLOOD OF THY MARTYR [FATHER] STEPHEN WAS SHED, I ALSO WAS STANDING BY, AND CONSENTING UNTO HIS DEATH, AND KEPT [GUARDED] THE RAIMENT OF THEM [SEXUAL PORN MAFIA] THAT SLEW HIM. AND HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID UNTO ME, ‘DEPART, FOR I WILL SEND YOU FAR FROM HERE TO THE GENTILES [THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT ETERNAL SECURITIES IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 17:22-30].’**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 22:22-29 DECLARES, “AND THEY GAVE HIM AUDIENCE UNTO THIS [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD, AND THEN LIFTED UP THEIR VOICES, AND SAID, ‘AWAY WITH SUCH A FELLOW FROM THE EARTH: FOR IT IS NOT FIT THAT HE SHOULD LIVE.’ AND AS THEY CRIED OUT, AND CAST OFF THEIR CLOTHES, AND THREW DUST INTO THE AIR, THE CHIEF CAPTAIN COMMANDED HIM TO BE BROUGHT INTO THE CASTLE [BARRACKS], AND BADE THAT HE SHOULD BE EXAMINED BY SCOURGING, THAT HE MIGHT KNOW WHEREFORE THEY CRIED SO AGAINST HIM. AND AS THEY BOUND HIM WITH THONGS, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL SAID UNTO THE CENTURION THAT STOOD BY, ‘IS IT LAWFUL FOR YOU TO SCOURGE A MAN THAT IS A ROMAN (ITALIAN) [THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF LANGUAGES AND NATIONALITIES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS NOT AFFECTED BY THE ORIGINAL HEBREW & ORIGINAL GREEK SINCE THE COMING OF THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 2:1-11; 10:1-8, 17-48; 11:11-18], AND UN-CONDEMNED?’ WHEN THE CENTURION HEARD THAT, HE WENT AND TOLD THE CHIEF CAPTAIN, SAYING, ‘TAKE HEED WHAT THOU DO: FOR THIS MAN IS A ROMAN (ITALIAN) [THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF LANGUAGES AND NATIONALITIES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS NOT AFFECTED BY THE ORIGINAL HEBREW & ORIGINAL GREEK SINCE THE COMING OF THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 2:1-11; 10:1-8, 17-48; 11:11-18].’ THEN THE CHIEF CAPTAIN CAME, AND SAID UNTO HIM, ‘TELL ME, ART THOU A ROMAN (ITALIAN) [THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF LANGUAGES AND NATIONALITIES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS NOT AFFECTED BY THE ORIGINAL HEBREW & ORIGINAL GREEK SINCE THE COMING OF THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 2:1-11; 10:1-8, 17-48; 11:11-18]?’ HE SAID, ‘YES [100% ROMAN OR 100% ITALIAN].’ AND THE CHIEF CAPTAIN ANSWERED, ‘WITH A GREAT SUM [MONEY] OBTAINED I THIS FREEDOM.’ AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL SAID, ‘BUT I WAS FREE BORN [RAISED 100% ROMAN OR RAISED 100% ITALIAN].’ THEN STRAIGHTWAY THEY DEPARTED FROM HIM WHICH SHOULD HAVE EXAMINED HIM: AND THE CHIEF CAPTAIN ALSO WAS AFRAID, AFTER HE KNEW THAT HE WAS A ROMAN (ITALIAN) [THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF LANGUAGES AND NATIONALITIES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS NOT AFFECTED BY THE ORIGINAL HEBREW & ORIGINAL GREEK SINCE THE COMING OF THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 2:1-11; 10:1-8, 17-48; 11:11-18], AND BECAUSE HE HAD BOUND HIM.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 15TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 23:1-10 DECLARES, “AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, EARNESTLY BEHOLDING THE COUNCIL, SAID, ‘MEN [WOMEN] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], I HAVE LIVED IN ALL GOOD CONSCIENCE BEFORE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] UNTIL THIS DAY.’ AND THE HIGH PRIEST [HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE] ANANIAS COMMANDED THEM THAT STOOD BY HIM TO SMITE HIM ON THE MOUTH. THEN SAID [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL UNTO HIM, ‘GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SHALL SMITE THEE, THOU WHITED WALL: FOR SIT THOU TO [PARTIALLY] JUDGE ME AFTER THE [SEXUAL PORN] LAW, AND COMMANDED ME TO BE SMITTEN CONTRARY TO THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW?’ AND THEY THAT STOOD BY SAID, ‘REVILE THOU GOD’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S] HIGH PRIEST [HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE]?’ THEN SAID [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, ‘I WIST NOT, BRETHREN, THAT HE WAS THE HIGH PRIEST [HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE]: FOR IT IS WRITTEN, ‘THOU SHALT NOT SPEAK EVIL [SEXUAL] OF THE RULER OF THY PEOPLE.’ BUT WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL PERCEIVED [KNEW] THAT THE ONE PART WERE [MARRIED] SADDUCEES, AND THE OTHER [MARRIED] PHARISEES, HE CRIED OUT IN THE COUNCIL, ‘MEN [WOMEN] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], I AM [JOHN 8:58] A [MARRIED] PHARISEE, THE SON OF A [MARRIED] PHARISEE: OF THE HOPE AND RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD I AM [JOHN 8:58] CALLED IN QUESTION.’ AND WHEN HE HAD SO SAID, THERE AROSE A DISSENSION BETWEEN THE [MARRIED] PHARISEES AND THE [MARRIED] SADDUCEES: AND THE MULTITUDE WAS DIVIDED. FOR THE [MARRIED] SADDUCEES SAY THAT THERE IS NO RESURRECTION, NEITHER ANGEL, NOR SPIRIT: BUT THE [MARRIED] PHARISEES CONFESS BOTH. AND THERE AROSE A GREAT CRY: AND THE SCRIBES [SCHOLARS OF THE HOLY SCRIPTURES] THAT WERE OF THE [MARRIED] PHARISEES’ PART ARISE, AND STROVE, SAYING, ‘WE FIND NO EVIL [SEXUALITY] IN THIS MAN: BUT IF A SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] OR ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] HATH SPOKEN TO HIM, LET US NOT FIGHT AGAINST GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 23:11 DECLARES, “AND THE NIGHT FOLLOWING THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] STOOD BY HIM AND SAID, “BE OF GOOD CHEER, PAUL, FOR AS YOU HAVE TESTIFIED FOR ME IN JERUSALEM, SO YOU MUST ALSO BEAR WITNESS AT ROME.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 23:12-14 DECLARES, “AND WHEN IT WAS DAY, CERTAIN OF THE JEWS BANDED TOGETHER, AND BOUND THEMSELVES UNDER A CURSE, SAYING THAT THEY WOULD NEITHER EAT NOR DRINK TILL THEY HAD KILLED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL. AND THEY WERE MORE THAN FORTY WHICH HAD MADE THIS CONSPIRACY. AND THEY CAME TO THE CHIEF PRIESTS [LIEUTENANTS] AND ELDERS, AND SAID, ‘WE HAVE BOUND OURSELVES UNDER A GREAT CURSE, THAT WE WILL EAT NOTHING UNTIL WE HAVE SLAIN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL.’**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 23:16-24 DECLARES, “AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL’S SISTER’S SON HEARD OF THEIR LYING IN WAIT, HE WENT AND ENTERED INTO THE CASTLE [BARRACKS], AND TOLD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL. THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL CALLED ONE OF THE CENTURIONS UNTO HIM, AND SAID, ‘BRING THIS YOUNG MAN UNTO THE CHIEF CAPTAIN: FOR HE HATH A CERTAIN THING TO TELL HIM.’ SO HE TOOK HIM, AND BROUGHT HIM TO THE CHIEF CAPTAIN, AND SAID, ‘[OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL THE PRISONER CALLED ME UNTO HIM, AND PRAYED ME TO BRING THIS YOUNG MAN UNTO THEE, WHO HATH SOMETHING TO SAY UNTO THEE.’ THEN THE CHIEF CAPTAIN TOOK HIM BY THE HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20], AND WENT WITH HIM ASIDE PRIVATELY, AND ASKED HIM, ‘WHAT IS THAT THOU HAST TO TELL ME?’ AND HE SAID, ‘THE JEWS HAVE AGREED TO DESIRE THEE THAT THOU WOULD BRING DOWN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL TOMORROW INTO THE COUNCIL, AS THOUGH THEY WOULD INQUIRE SOMEWHAT OF HIM MORE PERFECTLY. BUT DO NOT THOU YIELD UNTO THEM: FOR THERE LIE IN WAIT FOR HIM OF THEM MORE THAN FORTY MEN, WHICH HAVE BOUND THEMSELVES WITH AN OATH, THAT THEY WILL NEITHER EAT NOR DRINK TILL THEY HAVE KILLED HIM: AND NOW ARE THEY READY, LOOKING FOR A PROMISE FROM THEE.’ SO THE CHIEF CAPTAIN THEN LET THE YOUNG MAN DEPART, AND CHARGED HIM, ‘SEE THOU TELL NO MAN THAT THOU HAST SHOWED THESE THINGS TO ME.’ AND [1] HE CALLED UNTO HIM [2] TWO CENTURIONS, SAYING, ‘MAKE READY [200] TWO HUNDRED SOLDIERS TO GO TO CAESAREA, AND [70] HORSEMEN THREESCORE AND TEN, AND [200] SPEARMEN [THE ARM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN] TWO HUNDRED, AT THE THIRD HOUR OF THE NIGHT [3:00AM], AND PROVIDE THEM BEASTS, THAT THEY MAY SET [1] [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL ON, AND BRING HIM SAFE UNTO [1] [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FELIX THE GOVERNOR.’**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 23:25-35 DECLARES, “AND HE WROTE A [HEROISM] LETTER AFTER THIS MANNER: ‘[OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CLAUDIUS LYSIAS UNTO THE MOST EXCELLENT GOVERNOR [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FELIX SENDS GREETING. THIS MAN WAS TAKEN OF THE JEWS, AND SHOULD HAVE BEEN KILLED OF THEM: THEN CAME I WITH AN ARMY [THE ARM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN BY THE COMMANDER WITH 2 CENTURIONS WITH THE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL REPENTING [1 WITH 99 IS 100] IN COMPLETION IS 107, WHICH IS 50,290 SOLDIERS], AND RESCUED HIM [100% PROTECTION OF A MONTH IN OMNI-BENEVOLENCE IN GALATIANS 5:22-23 [THE FIRST TIME THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP HAS 33 LEVELS FROM LUKE 24:1-ACTS 29:26 WITH A END AND AN EXIT AND AN ENTRANCE & THE SECOND TIME IS 12 LEVELS FROM ACTS 24:1-8:3 WITH A END AND AN EXIT AND AN ENTRANCE, WHICH IS 45 LEVELS [THE END OF THE DIVINE TEMPLE] IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28] THAT LOCKS UP, ARRESTS, APPREHENDS, DETAINS, SEIZES, CAPTURES, PUTS IN CUSTODY, SHACKLES & BINDS THE 8 MOUNTAINS OF BABYLON [9] BY 475 SOLDIERS IN JUDE 14-15 & ACTS 7:60, WHICH IS 4 MOUNTAINS OF 119 EACH UPTIME DOWNTIME WHICH IS 8 MOUNTAINS IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; GALATIANS 5:19-21; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12; 2ND PETER 2:1-22; JUDE 5-19; REVELATION 17:1-18:24, 19:1-21; 20:1-3, 7-15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19 & ACTS 7:37-43]. HAVING UNDERSTOOD THAT HE WAS A ROMAN (ITALIAN) [THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF LANGUAGES AND NATIONALITIES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS NOT AFFECTED BY THE ORIGINAL HEBREW & ORIGINAL GREEK SINCE THE COMING OF THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 2:1-11; 10:1-8, 17-48; 11:11-18]. AND WHEN I WOULD HAVE KNOWN THE CAUSE WHEREFORE THEY ACCUSED HIM, I BROUGHT HIM FORTH INTO THEIR COUNCIL: WHOM I PERCEIVED [KNEW] TO BE ACCUSED OF QUESTIONS OF THEIR [SEXUAL PORN] LAW, BUT TO HAVE NOTHING LAID TO HIS CHARGE WORTHY OF DEATH OR BONDS [IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IN DANIEL 7:9-28; ROMANS 3:4-23; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & REVELATION 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19]. AND WHEN IT WAS TOLD ME HOW THAT THE JEWS [45] LAID WAIT FOR THE MAN, I SENT STRAIGHTWAY TO THEE, AND GAVE TO HIS ACCUSERS ALSO TO SAY BEFORE THEE WHAT THEY HAD AGAINST HIM. FAREWELL.’ THEN THE SOLDIERS, AS IT WAS COMMANDED THEM, TOOK [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, AND BROUGHT HIM BY NIGHT TO ANTIPATRIS. ON TOMORROW THEY LEFT THE HORSEMEN TO GO WITH HIM, AND RETURNED TO THE CASTLE [BARRACKS]: WHO, WHEN THEY CAME TO CAESAREA, AND DELIVERED THE EPISTLE TO THE GOVERNOR, PRESENTED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL ALSO BEFORE HIM. AND WHEN THE GOVERNOR HAD READ THE [HEROISM] LETTER, HE ASKED OF WHAT PROVINCE HE WAS. AND WHEN HE UNDERSTOOD THAT HE WAS OF CILICIA, ‘I WILL HEAR THEE,’ SAID HE, ‘WHEN THINE ACCUSERS ARE ALSO COME.’ AND HE COMMANDED HIM TO BE KEPT IN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HEROD’S JUDGMENT HALL [PRAETORIUM HEADQUARTERS].”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 16TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 24:1-9 DECLARES, “AND AFTER FIVE DAYS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ANANIAS THE HIGH PRIEST [HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE] DESCENDED WITH THE ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS], AND WITH A CERTAIN ORATOR NAMED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] TERTULLUS, WHO INFORMED THE GOVERNOR AGAINST [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL. AND WHEN HE WAS CALLED FORTH, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] TERTULLUS BEGAN TO [SEXUALLY] ACCUSE HIM, SAYING, ‘SEEING THAT BY THEE WE ENJOY GREAT QUIETNESS, AND THAT VERY WORTHY DEEDS ARE DONE UNTO THIS NATION BY THY PROVIDENCE, WE ACCEPT IT ALWAYS, AND IN ALL PLACES, MOST NOBLE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FELIX, WITH ALL THANKFULNESS. NOTWITHSTANDING, THAT I BE NOT FURTHER TEDIOUS UNTO THEE, I PRAY THEE THAT THOU WOULD HEAR US OF THY CLEMENCY A FEW WORDS. FOR WE HAVE FOUND THIS MAN A PESTILENT FELLOW, AND A MOVER OF SEDITION AMONG ALL THE JEWS THROUGHOUT THE WORLD, AND A RINGLEADER OF THE SECT OF THE NAZARENES. WHO ALSO HATH GONE ABOUT TO PROFANE THE TEMPLE [46 YEARS]: WHOM WE TOOK, AND WOULD HAVE [PARTIALLY] JUDGED ACCORDING TO OUR [SEXUAL PORN] LAW. BUT THE CHIEF CAPTAIN LYSIAS CAME UPON US, AND WITH GREAT VIOLENCE TOOK HIM AWAY OUT OF OUR HANDS, COMMANDING HIS [SEXUAL] ACCUSERS TO COME UNTO THEE: BY EXAMINING OF WHOM THYSELF MAY TAKE [SEXUAL] KNOWLEDGE OF ALL THESE THINGS, WHEREOF WE [SEXUALLY] ACCUSE HIM. AND THE JEWS ALSO [SEXUALLY] ASSENTED, SAYING THAT THESE THINGS WERE SO.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 24:10-21 DECLARES, “THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, AFTER THAT THE GOVERNOR HAD BECKONED UNTO HIM TO SPEAK, ANSWERED, ‘FORASMUCH AS I KNOW THAT THOU HAST BEEN OF MANY [24] YEARS A [PARTIAL] JUDGE UNTO THIS NATION, I DO THE MORE CHEERFULLY ANSWER FOR MYSELF. BECAUSE THAT THOU MAY UNDERSTAND, THAT THERE ARE YET BUT TWELVE DAYS SINCE I WENT UP TO JERUSALEM FOR TO WORSHIP. AND THEY NEITHER FOUND ME IN THE TEMPLE [46 YEARS] DISPUTING WITH ANY MAN, NEITHER RAISING UP THE PEOPLE, NEITHER IN THE SYNAGOGUES, NOR IN THE CITY: NEITHER CAN THEY [DIVINELY & TRUTHFULLY] PROVE THE THINGS WHEREOF THEY NOW [SEXUALLY] ACCUSE ME. BUT THIS I CONFESS UNTO THEE, THAT AFTER THE WAY WHICH THEY CALL HERESY, SO WORSHIP I THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF MY FATHERS, BELIEVING ALL THINGS WHICH ARE WRITTEN IN THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW AND IN THE [HOLY] PROPHETS: AND HAVE HOPE TOWARD GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], WHICH THEY THEMSELVES ALSO ALLOW [APPROVE], THAT THERE SHALL BE A RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD, BOTH OF THE JUST AND UNJUST. AND HEREIN DO I EXERCISE MYSELF [DIVINE RIGHT], TO HAVE ALWAYS A [GOOD] CONSCIENCE VOID OF [SEXUAL] OFFENCE TOWARD GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND TOWARD MEN [IN THE TRUTHFUL SIMILITUDE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN]. NOW AFTER MANY [24] YEARS I CAME TO BRING ALMS [CHARITABLE DEEDS] TO MY NATION, AND [MONEY] OFFERINGS. WHEREUPON CERTAIN JEWS FROM ASIA FOUND ME PURIFIED IN THE TEMPLE [46 YEARS], NEITHER WITH MULTITUDE, NOR WITH TUMULT. WHO OUGHT TO HAVE BEEN HERE BEFORE THEE, AND [SEXUALLY] OBJECT, IF THEY HAD OUGHT AGAINST ME. OR ELSE LET THESE SAME HERE SAY, IF THEY FOUND ANY EVIL [SEXUAL] DOING IN ME, WHILE I STOOD BEFORE THE COUNCIL, EXCEPT IT BE FOR THIS ONE VOICE, THAT I CRIED STANDING AMONG THEM, TOUCHING THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD I AM [JOHN 8:58] CALLED IN QUESTION BY YOU THIS DAY.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 24:22-27 DECLARES, “AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD[ FELIX HEARD THESE THINGS, HAVING MORE PERFECT [DIVINE] KNOWLEDGE OF THAT WAY, HE DEFERRED THEM, AND SAID, ‘WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] LYSIAS THE CHIEF CAPTAIN SHALL COME DOWN, I WILL KNOW THE UTTERMOST OF YOUR MATTER.’ AND HE COMMANDED A CENTURION TO KEEP [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, AND TO LET HIM HAVE LIBERTY [FREEDOM], AND THAT HE SHOULD FORBID NONE OF HIS ACQUAINTANCE TO MINISTER OR COME UNTO HIM. AND AFTER CERTAIN DAYS, WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FELIX CAME WITH HIS WIFE [LADY] DRUSILLA, WHICH WAS A JEWESS, HE SENT FOR [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, AND HEARD HIM CONCERNING THE FAITH IN CHRIST. AND AS HE [DIVINELY] REASONED OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, TEMPERANCE, AND [IMPARTIAL] JUDGMENT TO COME, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FELIX TREMBLED, AND ANSWERED, ‘GO THY WAY FOR THIS TIME, WHEN I HAVE A CONVENIENT SEASON [3 MONTHS], I WILL CALL [1ST PETER 1:17-21] FOR THEE.’ HE HOPED ALSO THAT MONEY SHOULD HAVE BEEN GIVEN HIM OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, THAT HE MIGHT LOOSE HIM: WHEREFORE HE SENT FOR HIM THE OFTENER, AND COMMUNED WITH HIM. BUT AFTER TWO YEARS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PORCIUS FESTUS CAME INTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FELIX’ ROOM: AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FELIX, WILLING TO SHOW THE JEWS A [SEXUAL] PLEASURE, LEFT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL BOUND.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 17TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 25:1-12 DECLARES, “NOW WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS WAS COME INTO THE PROVINCE, AFTER THREE DAYS [THIS IS THE COMPLETE TIMEFRAME OF WHAT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER CAN ONLY DO IN TRIBULATION TO THE TREE OF LIFE IN REVELATION 2:2] HE ASCENDED FROM CAESAREA TO JERUSALEM. THEN THE HIGH PRIEST [HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE], AND THE CHIEF OF THE JEWS INFORMED HIS AGAINST [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, AND BESOUGHT HIM. AND DESIRED [SEXUAL] FAVOR AGAINST HIM, THAT HE WOULD SEND FOR HIM TO JERUSALEM, LAYING WAIT IN THE WAY TO KILL HIM. BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS ANSWERED, ‘THAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL SHOULD BE KEPT AT CAESAREA, AND THAT HE HIMSELF WOULD DEPART SHORTLY THITHER.’ LET THEM THEREFORE, SAID HE, ‘WHICH AMONG YOU ARE ABLE, GO DOWN WITH ME, AND [PORN SEXUALLY] ACCUSE THIS MAN, IF THERE BE ANY WICKEDNESS [PORN SEXUALITY, PORN HOMOSEXUALITY OR PORN INTERRACIAL CRUD] IN HIM.’ AND WHEN HE HAD TARRIED AMONG THEM MORE THAN TEN DAYS [THIS IS THE COMPLETE TIMEFRAME OF WHAT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER CAN ONLY DO IN TRIBULATION TO THE CROWN OF LIFE IN REVELATION 2:10], HE WENT DOWN UNTO CAESAREA, AND THE NEXT DAY [12TH DAY] SITTING ON THE [PARTIAL] JUDGMENT SEAT COMMANDED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL TO BE BROUGHT. AND WHEN HE WAS COME, THE JEWS WHICH CAME DOWN FROM JERUSALEM STOOD ROUND ABOUT, AND LAID MANY [CALLED] AND GRIEVOUS COMPLAINTS AGAINST [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, WHICH THEY COULD NOT [TRUTHFULLY] PROVE. WHILE HE ANSWERED FOR HIMSELF, ‘NEITHER AGAINST THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW OF THE JEWS, NEITHER AGAINST THE [DIVINE] TEMPLE, NOR YET AGAINST [HOLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAESAR, HAVE I [DIVINELY] OFFENDED ANY THING AT ALL.’ BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS, WILLING TO DO THE JEWS A [SEXUAL] PLEASURE, ANSWERED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, AND SAID, ‘WILT THOU GO UP TO JERUSALEM, AND THERE BE [IMPARTIALLY] JUDGED OF THESE THINGS BEFORE ME? THEN SAID [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, ‘I STAND AT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAESAR’S [IMPARTIAL] JUDGMENT SEAT, WHERE I OUGHT TO BE [IMPARTIALLY] JUDGED: TO THE JEWS HAVE I DONE NO [SEXUAL] WRONG, AS THOU VERY WELL KNOW. FOR IF I BE A [SEXUAL] OFFENDER, OR HAVE [SEXUALLY] COMMITTED ANY THING WORTHY OF DEATH, I [DIVINELY] REFUSE NOT TO DIE: BUT IF THERE BE NONE OF THESE THINGS WHEREOF THESE [SEXUALLY] ACCUSE ME, NO MAN MAY [SEXUALLY] DELIVER ME UNTO THEM. I [DIVINELY] APPEAL UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAESAR.’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS, WHEN HE HAD CONFERRED WITH THE COUNCIL, ANSWERED, ‘HAST THOU [DIVINELY] APPEALED UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAESAR? UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAESAR SHALT THOU GO.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 25:13-27 DECLARES, “AND AFTER CERTAIN DAYS KING [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA AND [LADY] BERNICE CAME UNTO CAESAREA TO SALUTE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS. AND WHEN THEY HAD BEEN THERE MANY [CALLED] DAYS, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS DECLARED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL’S [PROBABLE] CAUSE UNTO THE KING, SAYING, ‘THERE IS A CERTAIN MAN LEFT IN BONDS BY [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FELIX: ABOUT WHOM, WHEN I WAS AT JERUSALEM, THE CHIEF PRIESTS [LIEUTENANTS] AND THE ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS] INFORMED ME, DESIRING TO HAVE [PARTIAL] JUDGMENT AGAINST HIM.’ TO WHOM I ANSWERED, ‘IT IS NOT THE MANNER OF THE ROMANS (ITALIANS) [THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF LANGUAGES AND NATIONALITIES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS NOT AFFECTED BY THE ORIGINAL HEBREW & ORIGINAL GREEK SINCE THE COMING OF THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 2:1-11; 10:1-8, 17-48; 11:11-18] TO DELIVER ANY MAN TO DIE, BEFORE THAT HE WHICH IS [SEXUALLY OR DIVINELY] ACCUSED HAVE THE [SEXUAL OR DIVINE] ACCUSERS [SEXUAL] FACE TO [DIVINE] FACE, AND HAVE LICENSE [LIBERTY & FREEDOM] TO ANSWER FOR HIMSELF CONCERNING THE [SEXUAL] CRIME LAID AGAINST HIM. THEREFORE, WHEN THEY WERE COME HITHER, WITHOUT ANY [SEXUAL] DELAY ON TOMORROW I SAT ON THE [PARTIAL] JUDGMENT SEAT, AND COMMANDED THE MAN TO BE BROUGHT FORTH. AGAINST WHOM WHEN THE [SEXUAL] ACCUSERS STOOD UP, THEY BROUGHT NONE [SEXUAL] ACCUSATION OF SUCH THINGS AS I SUPPOSED. BUT HAD CERTAIN [SEXUAL] QUESTIONS AGAINST HIM OF THEIR OWN [SEXUAL] SUPERSTITION, AND OF ONE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS, WHICH WAS DEAD, WHOM [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL AFFIRMED TO BE ALIVE. AND BECAUSE I [DIVINELY] DOUBTED OF SUCH MANNER OF [SEXUAL] QUESTIONS, I ASKED HIM WHETHER HE WOULD FO TO JERUSALEM, AND THERE BE [PARTIALLY] JUDGED OF THESE MATTERS. BUT WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL HAD [DIVINELY] APPEALED TO BE RESERVED UNTO THE [IMPARTIAL] HEARING OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AUGUSTUS, I COMMANDED HIM TO BE KEPT TILL I MIGHT SEND HIM TO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAESAR.’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA SAID UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS, ‘I WOULD ALSO HEAR THE MAN MYSELF. TOMORROW,’ SAID HE, ‘THOU SHALT HEAR HIM.’ AND ON TOMORROW, WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA WAS COME, AND [LADY] BERNICE, WITH GREAT POMP, AND WAS ENTERED INTO THE PLACE OF [PARTIAL] HEARING, WITH THE CHIEF CAPTAINS [LIEUTENANTS] AND THE PRINCIPAL MEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS] OF THE CITY, AS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS’ COMMANDMENT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL WAS BROUGHT FORTH. AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS SAID, ‘KING [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA, AND ALL MEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS] WHICH ARE HERE PRESENT WITH US, YE SEE THIS [DIVINE] MAN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD], ABOUT WHOM ALL THE MULTITUDE OF THE JEWS HAVE DEALT WITH ME, BOTH AT JERUSALEM, AND ALSO HERE, [SEXUALLY] CRYING THAT HE OUGHT NOT TO LIVE ANY LONGER. BUT WHEN I FOUND THAT HE HAD COMMITTED NOTHING [SEXUALLY] WORTHY OF DEATH, AND THAT HE HIMSELF HATH [DIVINELY[ APPEALED TO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AUGUSTUS, I HAVE DETERMINED TO SEND HIM. OF WHO I HAVE NO CERTAIN [SEXUAL] THING TO WRITE UNTO MY OMNI-MILITARY LORD. WHEREFORE I HAVE BROUGHT HIM FORTH BEFORE YOU, AND SPECIALLY BEFORE THEE O KING [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA, THAT, AFTER [THRALL] EXAMINATION HAD, I MIGHT HAVE SOMEWHAT TO WRITE. FOR IT SEEMS TO ME UNREASONABLE TO SEND A PRISONER, AND NOT WITHAL TO SIGNIFY THE [SEXUAL] CRIMES LAID AGAINST HIM.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 26:1-11 DECLARES, “THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA SAID UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, ‘THOU ART [DIVINELY] PERMITTED TO SPEAK FOR THYSELF.’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL STRETCHED FORTH THE HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20], AND ANSWERED FOR HIMSELF: ‘I THINK MYSELF HAPPY, KING [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA, BECAUSE I SHALL ANSWER FOR MYSELF THIS DAY BEFORE THEE TOUCHING ALL THE THINGS WHEREOF I AM [JOHN 8:58] [SEXUALLY] ACCUSED OF THE JEWS: ESPECIALLY BECAUSE I KNOW THEE TO BE EXPERT IN ALL CUSTOMS AND QUESTIONS WHICH ARE AMONG THE JEWS: WHEREFORE I BESEECH THEE TO HEAR ME PATIENTLY. MY MANNER OF LIFE FROM MY YOUTH, WHICH WAS AT THE FIRST AMONG MINE OWN NATION AT JERUSALEM, KNOW ALL THE JEWS, WHICH KNEW ME FROM THE BEGINNING, IF THEY WOULD TESTIFY, THAT AFTER THE MOST STRAIT SECT OF OUR RELIGION I LIVED A [MARRIED] PHARISEE. AND NOW I STAND AND AM [SEXUALLY] JUDGED FOR THE HOPE OF THE PROMISE MADE OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] UNTO OUR FATHERS: UNTO WHICH PROMISE OUT TWELVE TRIBES, INSTANTLY SERVING GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] DAY AND NIGHT, HOPE TO COME. FOR WHICH HOPE’S SAKE, KING [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA, I AM [JOHN 8:58] [SEXUALLY] ACCUSED OF THE JEWS. WHY SHOULD IT BE THOUGHT A [SEXUAL] THING INCREDIBLE WITH YOU, THAT GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SHOULD RAISE THE DEAD? I VERILY THOUGHT WITH MYSELF, THAT I OUGHT TO DO MANY [SEXUAL] THINGS CONTRARY TO THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS OF NAZARETH. WHICH [SEXUAL] THING I ALSO DID IN JERUSALEM: AND MANY [CALLED] OF THE SAINTS [CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDS] DID I SHUT UP IN PRISON, HAVING RECEIVED [PARTIAL] AUTHORITY [HEROISM LETTERS] FROM THE CHIEF PRIESTS [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE], AND WHEN THEY WERE PUT TO DEATH, I GAVE MY VOICE [VOTE] AGAINST THEM. AND I PUNISHED THEM OFT IN EVERY SYNAGOGUE, AND COMPELLED THEM TO BLASPHEME, AND BEING EXCEEDINGLY MAD [RAGEFUL] AGAINST THEM, I PERSECUTED THEM EVEN UNTO STRANGE [FOREIGN] CITIES. “**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP [OUTER/INNER HEAD IN ACTS 7:50] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD WITH THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST RANK OF THE SUPREME 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 30 YEARS TO 33 YEARS IN THE 2ND TIME & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE WITH THE MOST HIGHEST RANK OF HIGH CAPTAIN IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 33 YEARS TO 36 YEARS IN THE 1ST TIME, WHICH IS THE 4TH LEVEL OF HIGHER THAN HIGHEST COMBAT HEROISM IN ROMANS 13:1-2**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 18TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 26:12-18 DECLARES, “WHEREUPON AS I WENT TO DAMASCUS WITH [PARTIAL] AUTHORITY AND [PARTIAL] COMMISSION FROM THE CHIEF PRIESTS [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH CAPTAIN, HIGH SERGEANT OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE], AT MIDDAY [12:00PM], O KING, ALONG THE ROAD I SAW A [GREATEST] LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19] FROM HEAVEN, BRIGHTER THAN THE SUN, SHINING AROUND ME AND THOSE WHO JOURNEYED WITH ME. AND WHEN WE ALL HAD FALLEN TO THE GROUND, I HEARD A VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SPEAKING TO ME AND SAYING IN THE HEBREW LANGUAGE, ‘[LIEUTENANT] SAUL [GREATEST JUDGMENT], [LIEUTENANT] SAUL [GREATEST JUDGMENT], WHY ARE YOU PERSECUTING ME” IT IS HARD FOR YOU TO KICK AGAINST THE GOADS.’ AND HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] SAID, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] JESUS WHOM YOU ARE PERSECUTING. BUT RISE AND STAND ON YOUR FEET, FOR I HAVE APPEARED TO YOU FOR THIS PURPOSE, TO MAKE YOU A MINISTER AND A WITNESS BOTH OF THE THINGS WHICH YOU HAVE SEEN AND OF THE THINGS WHICH I WILL YET REVEAL TO YOU. I WILL DELIVER YOU FROM THE JEWISH PEOPLE [JUDAISM], AS WELL AS FROM THE GENTILES [GENTILE PEOPLE], TO WHOM I NOW SEND YOU, TO OPEN THEIR EYES, IN ORDER TO TURN THEM FROM DARKNESS TO LIGHT, AND FROM THE POWER [AUTHORITY] OF SATAN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD LUCIFER] TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], THAT THEY MAY RECEIVE FORGIVENESS OF SINS [NON-SEXUAL] AND AN INHERITANCE AMONG THOSE WHO ARE SANCTIFIED BY FAITH IN ME [THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT ETERNAL SECURITIES IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 17:22-30].”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 26:19-23 DECLARES, “WHEREUPON, O KING [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA, I WAS NOT DISOBEDIENT UNTO THE HEAVENLY VISION: BUT SHOWED FIRST UNTO THEM OF DAMASCUS, AND AT JERUSALEM, AND THROUGHOUT ALL THE COASTS OF JUDEA, AND THEN TO THE GENTILES, THAT THEY SHOULD REPENT AND TURN TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND DO WORKS MEET FOR REPENTANCE. FOR THESE [PROBABLE[ CAUSES THE JEW CAUGHT ME IN THE TEMPLE, AND WENT ABOUT TO KILL ME. HAVING THEREFORE OBTAINED [DIVINE] HELP OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], I CONTINUE UNTO THIS DAY, WITNESSING BOTH TO SMALL AND GREAT, SAYING NONE OTHER [DIVINE] THINGS THAN THOSE WHICH THE [HOLY] PROPHETS AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES DID SAY SHOULD COME: THE CHRIST SHOULD SUFFER, AND THAT HE SHOULD BE THE FIRST THAT SHOULD RISE FROM THE DEAD, AND SHOULD SHOW LIGHT [SIRACH 23:19] UNTO THE PEOPLE, AND TO THE GENTILES. “**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 26:24-32 DECLARES, “ANS AS HE THUS SPOKE FOR HIMSELF, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS SAID WITH A LOUD VOICE, ‘[OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, THOU ART BESIDE THYSELF, MUCH LEARNING DOES MAKE THEE MAD.’ BUT HE SAID, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] NOT MAN, MOST NOBLE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FELIX, BUT SPEAK THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS OF TRUTH AND SOBERNESS. FOR THE KING KNOWS OF THESE THINGS, BEFORE WHOM ALSO I SPEAK FREELY: FOR I AM [JOHN 8:58] PERSUADED I KNOW THAT THOU BELIEVES.’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA SAID UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, ‘ALMOST THOU PERSUADE ME TO BE A [SAINTLY] CHRISTIAN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’ AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL SAID, ‘I WOULD TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], THAT NOT ONLY THOU, BUT ALSO ALL THAT HEAR ME THIS DAY, WERE BOTH ALMOST, AND ALTOGETHER SUCH AS I AM [JOHN 8:58], EXCEPT THESE BONDS [CHAINS].’ AND WHEN HE HAD THUS SPOKEN, THE KING ROSE UP, AND THE GOVERNOR, AND [LADY] BERNICE, AND THEY THAT SAT WITH THEM: AND WHEN THEY WERE GONE ASIDE, THEY TALKED BETWEEN THEMSELVES, SAYING, ‘THIS MAN DOES NOTHING [SEXUALLY] WORTHY OF DEATH OR OF BONDS.’ THEN SAD [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AGRIPPA UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] FESTUS, ‘THIS MAN MIGHT HAVE BEEN SET AT LIBERTY, IF HE HAD NOT APPEALED UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAESAR.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 19TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**IN ACTS 27:1-26 DECLARES, “AND WHEN IT WAS DETERMINED THAT WE SHOULD SAIL INTO ITALY, THEY DELIVERED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD[ PAUL AND CERTAIN OTHER PRISONERS UNTO ONE NAMED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JULIUS, A CENTURION OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] AUGUSTUS’ BAND. AND ENTERING INTO A SHIP OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ADRAMYTTIUM, WE LAUNCHED, MEANING TO SAIL BY THE COASTS OF ASIA, ONE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ARISTARCHUS, A MACEDONIAN OF THESSALONICA, BEING WITH US. AND THE NEXT DAY WE TOUCHED AT SIDON. AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JULIUS COURTEOUSLY [RESPECTFULLY] ENTREATED [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, AND GAVE HIM LIBERTY [FREEDOM] TO GO UNTO HIS FRIENDS TO REFRESH HIMSELF. AND WHEN WE HAD LAUNCHED FROM THENCE, WE SAILED UNTO CYPRUS, BECAUSE THE WINDS WERE CONTRARY. AND WHEN WE SAILED OVER THE SEA OF CILICIA AND PAMPHYLIA, WE CAME TO MYRA, A CITY OF LYCIA. AND THERE THE CENTURION FOUND A SHIP OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ALEXANDRIA SAILING INTO ITALY, AND HE PUT US THEREIN. AND WHEN WE HAD SAILED SLOWLY MANY [CALLED] DAYS, AND SCARCE WERE COME OVER AGAINST CNIDUS, THE WIND NOT SUFFERING US, WE SAILED UNDER CRETE, OVER AGAINST SALMONE, AND, HARDLY PASSING IT, CAME UNTO A PLACE WHICH IS CALLED THE FAIR HAVENS, NIGH WHEREUNTO WAS THE CITY OF LASEA. NOW WHEN MUCH TIME WAS SPENT, AND WHEN SAILING WAS NOW DANGEROUS, BECAUSE THE FAST WAS NOW ALREADY PAST, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL ADMONISHED THEM, AND SAID UNTO THEM, ‘SIRS, [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS], I PERCEIVE [KNOW] THAT THIS VOYAGE WITH BE WITH HURT AND MUCH DAMAGE, NOT ONLY OF THE LADING AND SHIP, BUT ALSO OF OUR LIVES.’ NEVERTHELESS THE CENTURION BELIEVED THE MASTER AND THE OWNER OF THE SHIP, MORE THAN THOSE THINGS WHICH WERE SPOKEN BY [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL. AND BECAUSE THE HAVEN WAS NOT COMMODIOUS TO WINTER IN, THE MORE PART ADVISED TO DEPART THENCE ALSO, IF BY ANY MEANS THEY MIGHT ATTAIN TO PHENICE, AND THERE TO WINTER, WHICH IS A HAVEN OF CRETE, AND LIES TOWARD THE SOUTH WEST AND NORTH WEST. AND WHEN THE SOUTH WIND BLEW SOFTLY, SUPPOSING THAT THEY HAD OBTAINED THEIR PURPOSE, LOOSING THENCE, THEY SAILED CLOSE BY CRETE. BUT NOT LONG AFTER THERE AROSE AGAINST IT A TEMPESTUOUS WIND, CALLED EUROCLYDON [A SOUTHEAST WIND THAT STIRS UP WAVES & EURAQUILON, A NORTHEAST WIND THAT STIRS UP WAVES & THE SECOND TITHE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD SOLOMON TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD THE CROWN OF LIFE IS 1 QUADRILLION DOLLARS & THE FIRST TITHE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD SOLOMON TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE THE TREE OF LIFE IS 1 QUINTILLION DOLLARS THAT IS IN THIS STORM]. AND WHEN THE SHIP WAS CAUGHT, AND COULD NOT BEAR UP INTO THE WIND, WE LET HER DRIVE [RIDE]. AND RUNNING UNDER A CERTAIN ISLAND WHICH IS CALLED CLAUDA, WE HAD MUCH WORK TO COME BY THE BOAT: WHICH WHEN THEY HAD TAKEN UP, THEY USED HELPS, UNDERGIRDING THE SHIP, AND, FEARING LEST THEY SHOULD FALL INTO THE QUICK SANDS, STRAKE SAIL, AND SO WERE DRIVEN. AND WE BEING EXCEEDINGLY TOSSED WITH A TEMPEST, THE NEXT DAY, THEY LIGHTENED THE SHIP, AND THE THIRD DAY WE CAST OUT WITH OUR OWN HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF EACH SHIPMAN OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] THE TACKLING OF THE SHIP. AND WHEN NEITHER SUN NOR STARS IN MANY [CALLED] DAYS APPEARED, AND NO SMALL TEMPEST LAY ON US, ALL HOPE THAT WE SHOULD BE SAVED WAS THEN TAKEN AWAY. BUT AFTER LONG ABSTINENCE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL STOOD FORTH IN THE MIDST OF THEM, AND SAID, ‘SIRS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS], YE SHOULD HAVE HEARKENED UNTO ME, AND NOT HAVE LOOSED FROM CRETE, AND TO HAVE GAINED THIS HARM AND LOSS. AND NOW I EXHORT YOU TO BE OF GOOD CHEER: FOR THERE SHALL BE NO LOSS OF MANY MAN’S LIFE AMONG YOU, BUT OF THE SHIP. FOR THERE STOOD BE ME THIS NIGHT THE ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], WHOSE I AM [JOHN 8:58], AND WHOM I SERVE,’ SAYING, ‘FEAR NOT, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, THOU MUST BE BROUGHT BEFORE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAESAR: AND LO, GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH GIVEN THEE ALL THEM THAT SAIL WITH THEE. WHEREFORE, SIRS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS], BE OF GOOD CHEER: FOR I BELIEVE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], THAT IT SHALL BE EVEN AS IT WAS TOLD ME. HOWBEIT WE MUST BE CAST UPON A CERTAIN ISLAND.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 27:27-44 DECLARES, “BUT WHEN THE FOURTEENTH NIGHT WAS COME, AS WE WERE DRIVEN UP AND DOWN IN [THE SHIP CALLED OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ADRIA, ABOUT MIDNIGHT THE SHIPMEN DEEMED THAT THEY DREW NEAR TO COME COUNTRY, AND SOUNDED, AND FOUND IT TWENTY FATHOMS: AND WHEN THEY HAD GONE A LITTLE FURTHER, THEY SOUNDED AGAIN, AND FOUND IT FIFTEEN FATHOMS. THEN FEARING LEST WE SHOULD HAVE FALLEN UPON ROCKS, THEY CAST FOUR ANCHORS OUT OF THE STERN, AND WISHED FOR THE DAY. AND AS THE SHIPMEN WERE ABOUT TO FLEE OUT OF THE SHIP, WHEN THEY HAD LET DOWN THE BOAT INTO THE SEA, UNDER COLOR AS THOUGH THEY WOULD HAVE CAST ANCHORS OUT OF THE FORESHIP, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL SAID TO THE CENTURION AND TO THE SOLDIERS, ‘EXCEPT THESE ABIDE IN THE SHIP, YE CANNOT BE SAVED.’ THEN THE SOLDIERS CUT OFF THE ROPES OF THE BOAT, AND LET HER FALL OFF. AND WHILE THE DAY WAS COMING ON, [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL BESOUGHT THEM ALL TO TAKE MEAT, SAYING, ‘THIS DAY IS THE FOURTEENTH DAY THAT YE HAVE TARRIED AND CONTINUED FASTING, HAVING TAKEN NOTHING. WHEREFORE I PRAY YOU TO TAKE SOME MEAT: FOR THIS IS FOR YOUR HEALTH: FOR THERE SHALL NOT A HAIR FALL FROM THE HEAD OF ANY OF YOU.’ AND WHEN HE HAD THUS SPOKEN, HE TOOK BREAD, AND GAVE THANKS TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] IN PRESENCE OF THEM ALL: AND WHEN HE HAD BROKEN IT, HE BEGAN TO EAT. THEN WERE THEY ALL OF GOOD CHEER, AND THEY ALSO TOOK SOME MEAT. AND WE WERE IN ALL IN THE SHIP [276] TWO HUNDRED THREESCORE AND SIXTEEN SOULS. AND WHEN THEY HAD EATEN ENOUGH, THEY LIGHTENED THE SHIP, AND CAST OUT THE WHEAT INTO THE SEA. AND WHEN IT WAS DAY [15TH DAY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 45 DAYS CONCERNING 45 YEARS OF THE HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE], THEY KNEW NOT THE LAND: BUT THEY DISCOVERED A CERTAIN CREEK WITH A SHORE, INTO THE WHICH THEY WERE MINDED, IF IT WERE POSSIBLE, TO THRUST IN THE SHIP. AND WHEN THEY HAD TAKEN UP THE ANCHORS, THEY COMMITTED THEMSELVES UNTO THE SEA, AND LOOSED THE RUDDER BANDS, AND HOISTED UP THE MAINSAIL TO THE WIND, AND MADE TOWARD SHORE. AND FALLING INTO A PLACE WHERE TWO SEAS MET, THEY RAN THE SHIP AGROUND, AND THE FOREPART STUCK FAST, AND REMAINED UNMOVABLE, BUT THE HINDER PART WAS BROKEN WITH THE VIOLENCE OF THE WAVES. AND THE SOLDIERS’ COUNSEL WAS TO KILL THE PRISONERS, LEST ANY OF THEM SHOULD SWIM OUT, AND ESCAPE. BUT THE CENTURION, WILLING TO SAVE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, KEPT THEM FROM THEIR PURPOSE, AND COMMANDED THAT THEY WHICH COULD SWIM SHOULD CAST THEMSELVES FIRST INTO THE SEA, AND GET TO LAND: AND THE REST, SOME ON BOARDS, AND SOME ON BROKEN PIECES OF THE SHIP. AND SO IT CAME TO PASS, THAT THEY ESCAPED ALL SAFE TO LAND.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 28:1-10 DECLARES, AND WHEN THEY WERE ESCAPED, THEN THEY KNEW THAT THE ISLAND WAS CALLED MELITA [MALTA]. AND THE BARBAROUS PEOPLE [BARBARIANS OR NATIVES] SHOWED US NO LITTLE [UNUSUAL] KINDNESS: FOR THEY KINDLED A FIRE, AND RECEIVED US EVERY ONE, BECAUSE OF THE PRESENT RAIN, AND BECAUSE OF THE COLD. AND WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL HAD GATHERED A BUNDLE OF STICKS, AND LAID THEM ON THE FIRE, THERE CAME A VIPER OUT OF THE HEAT, AND FASTENED ON HIS HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20]. AND WHEN THE BARBARIANS SAW THE VENOMOUS BEAST HANG ON HIS HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20], THEY SAID AMONG THEMSELVES, ‘NO DOUBT THIS MAN IS A MURDERER, WHOM, THOUGH HE HATH ESCAPED THE SEA, YET VENGEANCE SUFFERS NOT TO LIVE.’ AND HE SHOOK OFF THE BEAST INTO THE FIRE, AND FELT NO HARM. HOWBEIT THEY LOOKED WHEN HE SHOULD HAVE SWOLLEN, OR FALLEN DOWN DEAD SUDDENLY: BUT AFTER THEY HAD LOOKED A GREAT WHILE, AND SAW NO HARM COME TO HIM, THEY CHANGED THEIR MINDS, AND SAID THAT HE WAS A GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. IN THE SAME QUARTERS WERE POSSESSIONS OF THE CHIEF MAN OF THE ISLAND, WHOSE NAME WAS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PUBLIUS, WHO RECEIVED US, AND LODGED US THREE DAYS COURTEOUSLY [RESPECTFULLY]. AND IT CAME TO PASS, THAT THE FATHER OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PUBLIUS LAY SICK OF A FEVER AND OF A BLOODY FLUX: TO WHOM [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL ENTERED IN, AND PRAYED, AND LAID HIS HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] ON HIM, AND HEALED HIM. SO WHEN THIS WAS DONE, OTHERS ALSO, WHICH HAD DISEASES [NON-SEXUAL] IN THE ISLAND, CAME, AND WERE HEALED: WHO ALSO HONORED US WITH MANY [CALLED] HONORS, AND WHEN WE DEPARTED, THEY LADED US WITH SUCH THINGS AS WERE NECESSARY. AND AFTER THREE MOTHS WE DEPARTED IN A SHIP OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ALEXANDRIA, WHICH HAD WINTERED IN THE ISLE, WHOSE SIGN [FIGUREHEAD] WAS CASTOR AND POLLUX [TWIN BROTHERS REFERS TO ZEUS’S SONS OR THE APOSTLE JUDAS THOMAS DIDYMAS’ BROTHERS]. AND LANDING AT SYRACUSE, WE TARRIED THERE THREE DAYS. AND FROM THENCE WE FETCHED A COMPASS, AND CAME TO RHEGIUM: AND AFTER ONE DAY THE SOUTH WIND BLEW, AND WE CAME THE NEXT DAY TO PUTEOLI: WHERE WE FOUND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], AND WERE DESIRED TO TARRY WITH THEM SEVEN DAYS: AND SO WE WENT TOWARD ROME. AND FROM THENCE, WHEN THE BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS] HEARD OF US, THEY CAME TO MEET US AS FAR AS APPII FORUM, AND THREE TAVERNS: WHOM WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL SAW, HE THANKED GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND TOOK COURAGE. AND WHEN WE CAME TO ROME, THE CENTURION DELIVERED THE PRISONERS TO THE CAPTAIN OF THE GUARD: BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL WAS SUFFERED TO DWELL BY HIMSELF WITH A SOLDIER THAT KEPT HIM.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 28:17-24 DECLARES, “AND IT CAME TO PASS, THAT AFTER THREE DAYS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL CALLED THE CHIEF OF THE JEWS TOGETHER: AND WHEN THEY WERE COME TOGETHER, HE SAID UNTO THEM, ‘MEN [WOMEN] AND BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], THOUGH I HAVE COMMITTED NOTHING [SEXUAL] AGAINST THE PEOPLE, OR CUSTOMS [LAWS] OF OUR FATHERS, YET WIL I DELIVERED PRISONER FROM JERUSALEM INTO THE HAND OF THE ROMANS (ITALIANS) [THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF LANGUAGES AND NATIONALITIES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS NOT AFFECTED BY THE ORIGINAL HEBREW & ORIGINAL GREEK SINCE THE COMING OF THE ETERNAL ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 2:1-11; 10:1-8, 17-48; 11:11-18]. WHO, WHEN THEY HAD EXAMINED ME, WOULD HAVE LET ME GO, BECAUSE THERE WAS NO [SEXUAL] CAUSE OF DEATH IN ME. BUT WHEN THE JEWS SPOKE AGAINST IT, I WAS CONSTRAINED TO APPEAL UNTO [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAESAR, NOT THAT I HAD OUGHT TO [SEXUALLY] ACCUSE MY NATION OF. FOR THIS [DIVINE] CAUSE THEREFORE I CALLED FOR YOU, TO SEE YOU, AND TO SPEAK WITH YOU: BECAUSE THAT FO THE HOLE OF ISRAEL I AM [JOHN 8:58] BOUND WITH THIS CHAIN.’ AND THEY SAID UNTO HIM, ‘WE NEITHER RECEIVED [HEROISM] LETTERS OUT OF JUDEA CONCERNING THEE, NEITHER ANY OF THE BRETHREN [BROTHERS OF SISTERS] THAT CAME SHOWED OR SPOKE ANY HARM [SEXUAL] OF THEE. BUT WE DESIRE TO HEAR OF THEE WHAT THOU THINK: FOR AS CONCERNING THIS SENT, WE KNOW THAT EVERYWHERE IT IS SPOKEN AGAINST.’ AND WHEN THEY HAD APPOINTED HIM A DAY, THERE CAME MANY [CALLED] TO HIM INTO HIS LODGING, TO WHOM HE EXPOUNDED AND TESTIFIED THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], PERSUADING THEM CONCERNING [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] JESUS, BOTH OUT OF THE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] LAW OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] MOSES, AND OUT OF THE [HOLY] PROPHETS, FROM MORNING TILL EVENING. AND SOME BELIEVED THE THINGS WHICH WERE SPOKEN, AND SOME BELIEVED NOT.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SUPREME POTTER CREATORSHIP [OUTER FACE IN ACTS 7:50] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD WITH THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST RANK OF THE ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 33 YEARS TO 36 YEARS IN THE 2ND TIME & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE WITH THE MOST HIGHEST RANK OF HIGH COLONEL IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 36 YEARS TO 39 YEARS IN THE 1ST TIME, WHICH IS THE 5TH LEVEL OF THE MOST HIGHEST COMBAT HEROISM IN ROMANS 13:1-2**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 20TH YEAR IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**THIS SUPREME POTTER CREATORSHIP IS TOP-SECRET IN RED LETTERS IN ACTS 28:25-28.**

**IN ACTS 28:25-32 DECLARES, “AND WHEN THEY AGREED NOT AMONG THEMSELVES, THEY DEPARTED, AFTER THAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL HAD SPOKEN ONE WORD, WELL SPOKE THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] BY [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] ESAIAS [ISAIAH] THE [HOLY] PROPHET UNTO OUR FATHERS, SAYING, ‘GO UNTO THIS PEOPLE, AND SAY, HEARING YE SHALL HEAR, AND SHALL NOT UNDERSTAND, AND SEEING YE SHALL SEE, AND NOT PERCEIVE [KNOW], FOR THE HEART OF THIS PEOPLE IS WAXED GROSS, AND THEIR EARS ARE DULL OF HEARING, AND THEIR EYES HAVE THEY CLOSED, LEST THEY SHOULD SEE WITH THEIR EYES, AND HEAR WITH THEIR EARS, AND UNDERSTAND WITH THEIR HEART, AND SHOULD BE CONVERTED, AND I SHOULD HEAL THEM. BE IT KNOWN THEREFORE UNTO YOU, THEY THE SALVATION OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] IS SENT UNTO THE GENTILES, AND THAT THEY WILL HEAR IT.” AND WHEN HE HAD SAID THESE [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORDS, THE JEWS DEPARTED, AND HAD GREAT REASONING AMONG THEMSELVES. AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL DWELT TWO WHOLE YEARS IN HIS OWN HIRED [RENTED] HOUSE, AND RECEIVED ALL THAT CAME IN UNTO HIM, PREACHING THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], AND TEACHING THOSE THINGS WHICH CONCERN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS CHRIST, WITH ALL CONFIDENCE, NO MAN FORBIDDING HIM.”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE SUPREME CREATORSHIP [INNER FACE IN ACTS 7:60] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD WITH THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST RANK OF THE ULTIMATE 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 36 YEARS TO 39 YEARS IN THE 2ND TIME & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE WITH THE MOST HIGHEST RANK OF HIGH GENERAL IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] & SUPREME COMMISSION [ROMANS 13:1-2] FROM 39 YEARS TO 42 YEARS IN THE 1ST TIME, WHICH IS THE 6TH LEVEL OF HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST COMBAT HEROISM OF THE CONGRESSIONAL MEDAL OF HONOR IN ROMANS 13:1-2**

**THE 45TH PRESIDENCY OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST 8 GOLD-STAR GENERAL IN THE 21ST YEAR [7 YEARS GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN---3 TIMES] IS FOUNDED & ESTABLISHED BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN**

**THIS SUPREME CREATORSHIP IS TOP-SECRET IN RED LETTERS IN ACTS 29:10, 20, 22, 25.**

**IN ACTS 29:10 DECLARES, “AND AT SUNSET [6:00PM OR 18:00PM] THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] FELL UPON [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL, AND HE PROPHESIED, SAYING, ‘BEHOLD, IN THE LAST DAYS THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF PEACE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD SOLOMON] SHALL LIVE IN THE CITIES, AN THE INHABITANTS OF THEM SHALL BE COUNTED: AND IN THE SEVENTH CENSUS OF THE PEOPLE, THEIR EYES SHALL BE OPENED, AND THE GLORY OF THEIR INHERITANCE WILL SHINE OUT BEFORE THEM, NATIONS SHALL COME UP TO WORSHIP IN THE MOUNT THAT TESTIFIES OF THE PATIENCE AND LONG SUFFERING OF A SERVANT OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD].’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 29:20 DECLARES, “AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL STRETCHED FORTH HIS HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] UPON THE WATER, AND PRAYED UNTO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], SAYING, ‘O OMNI-MILITARY LORD GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD], GIVE A SIGN UNTO ALL NATIONS THAT HERE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PONTIUS PILATE, WHICH CONDEMNED [DAMNED] YOUR ONLY BEGOTTEN SON [JESUS], PLUNGED DOWN HEADLONG IN TO THE PIT.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 29:22 DECLARES, “AND A VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD] CAME OUT OF HEAVEN, SAYING, ‘EVEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PILATE HAS ESCAPED THE WRATH TO COME [REVELATION 21:8]---(DANIEL 7:9-28; ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & REVELATION 3-1, 7-10, 11-15; 21:27; 22:15, 18-19), FOR HE WASHED HIS HANDS [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] BEFORE THE MULTITUDE AT THE SHEDDING OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS’ BLOOD.’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**IN ACTS 29:25 DECLARES, “AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD] PAUL WAS FILLED WITH THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] AND STOOD UP BETWEEN THE TWO PILLARS, SAYING, ‘MEN [WOMEN] & BRETHREN [BROTHERS AND SISTERS], THESE [EMERY] STONES WHICH YOU SEE THIS DAY SHALL TESTIFY OF MY JOURNEY HERE AND TRULY I SAY THEY SHALL REMAIN UNTIL THE OUTPOURING OF THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] UPON ALL NATIONS, AND THE WAY WILL NOT BE HINDERED THROUGHOUT ALL GENERATIONS [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH].’”**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**ACTS CHAPTER 30 (IMPLICATED IN ACTS 29:1-2 BY STEPHEN YAHWEH THE ULTIMATE END TIME TOP ENGLISH PROPHET**

**THE USA TRIBULATION PROPHESY OF 2 ESDRAS 11 & 12**

**THE GREAT EAGLE FROM THE SEA**

**IN 2ND ESDRAS 11:1-35 DECLARES, “THEN SAW I A DREAM, AND, BEHOLD, THERE CAME UP FROM THE SEA AN EAGLE, WHICH HAD TWELVE FEATHERED WINGS, AND THREE HEADS. AND I SAW, AND, BEHOLD, SHE, SPREAD HER WINGS OVER ALL THE EARTH, AND ALL THE WINDS OF THE AIR BLEW ON HER, AND WERE GATHERED TOGETHER. AND I BEHELD, AND OUT OF HER FEATHERS THERE GREW OTHER CONTRARY FEATHERS, AND THEY BECAME LITTLE FEATHERS AND SMALL. BUT HER HEADS WERE AT REST: THE HEAD IN THE MIDST WAS GREATER THAN THE OTHER, YET RESTED IT WITH THE RESIDUE. MOREOVER, I BEHELD, AND, LO, THE EAGLE FLEW WITH HER FEATHERS, AND REIGNED UPON EARTH, AND OVER THEM THAT DWELT THEREIN. AND I SAW THAT ALL THINGS UNDER HEAVEN WERE SUBJECT UNTO HER, AND NO MAN SPOKE AGAINST HER, NO, NOT ONE CREATURE UPON EARTH. AND I BEHELD, AND, LO, THE EAGLE ROSE UPON HER TALONS, AND SPOKE TO HER FEATHERS, SAYING, WATCH, NOT ALL AT ONCE: SLEEP EVERYONE IN HIS OWN PLACE, AND WATCH BY COURSE: BUT LET THE HEADS BE PRESERVED FOR THE LAST. AND I BEHELD, AND, LO, THE VOICE WENT NOT OUT OF HER HEADS, BUT FROM THE MIDST OF HER BODY. AND I NUMBERED HER CONTRARY FEATHERS, AND, BEHOLD, THERE WERE EIGHT OF THEM. AND I LOOKED, AND, BEHOLD, ON THE RIGHT SIDE THERE AROSE ONE FEATHER, AND REIGNED OVER ALL THE EARTH, AND, SO IT WAS, THAT WHEN IT REIGNED, THE END OF IT CAME, AND THE PLACE THEREOF APPEARED NO MORE: SO, THE NEXT FOLLOWING STOOD UP. AND REIGNED, AND HAD A GREAT TIME, AND, IT HAPPENED, THAT WHEN IT REIGNED, THE END OF IT CAME ALSO, LIKE AS THE FIRST, SO THAT IT APPEARED NO MORE. THEN CAME THERE A VOICE UNTO IT, AND SAID, HEAR, THOU THAT HAST BORNE RULE OVER THE EARTH SO LONG: THIS I SAY UNTO THEE, BEFORE THOU BEGIN TO APPEAR NO MORE, THERE, SHALL NONE AFTER THEE ATTAIN UNTO THY TIME, NEITHER UNTO THE HALF THEREOF. THEN AROSE THE THIRD, AND REIGNED AS THE OTHER BEFORE, AND APPEARED NO MORE ALSO. SO, WENT IT WITH ALL THE RESIDUE ONE AFTER ANOTHER, AS THAT EVERYONE REIGNED, AND THEN APPEARED NO MORE. THEN I BEHELD, AND, LO, IN PROCESS OF TIME THE FEATHERS THAT FOLLOWED STOOD UP UPON THE RIGHT SIDE, THAT THEY MIGHT RULE ALSO, AND SOME OF THEM RULED, BUT WITHIN A WHILE THEY APPEARED NO MORE: FOR SOME OF THEM WERE SET UP, BUT RULED NOT. AFTER THIS I LOOKED, AND, BEHOLD, THE TWELVE FEATHERS APPEARED NO MORE, NOR THE TWO LITTLE FEATHERS: AND THERE WAS NO MORE UPON THE EAGLE'S BODY, BUT THREE HEADS THAT RESTED, AND SIX LITTLE WINGS. THEN SAW I ALSO THAT TWO LITTLE FEATHERS DIVIDED THEMSELVES FROM THE SIX, AND REMAINED UNDER THE HEAD THAT WAS UPON THE RIGHT SIDE: FOR THE FOUR CONTINUED IN THEIR PLACE. AND I BEHELD, AND, LO, THE FEATHERS THAT WERE UNDER THE WING THOUGHT TO SET UP THEMSELVES AND TO HAVE THE RULE. AND I BEHELD, AND, LO, THERE WAS ONE SET UP, BUT SHORTLY IT APPEARED NO MORE. AND THE SECOND WAS SOONER AWAY THAN THE FIRST. AND I BEHELD, AND, LO, THE TWO THAT REMAINED THOUGHT ALSO IN THEMSELVES TO REIGN: AND WHEN THEY SO THOUGHT, BEHOLD, THERE AWAKED ONE OF THE HEADS THAT WERE AT REST, NAMELY, IT THAT WAS IN THE MIDST; FOR THAT WAS GREATER THAN THE TWO OTHER HEADS. AND THEN I SAW THAT THE TWO OTHER HEADS WERE JOINED WITH IT. AND, BEHOLD, THE HEAD WAS TURNED WITH THEM THAT WERE WITH IT, AND DID EAT UP THE TWO FEATHERS UNDER THE WING THAT WOULD HAVE REIGNED. BUT THIS HEAD PUT THE WHOLE EARTH IN FEAR, AND BARE RULE IN IT OVER ALL THOSE THAT DWELT UPON THE EARTH WITH MUCH OPPRESSION, AND IT HAD THE GOVERNANCE OF THE WORLD MORE THAN ALL THE WINGS THAT HAD BEEN. AND AFTER THIS I BEHELD, AND, LO, THE HEAD THAT WAS IN THE MIDST SUDDENLY APPEARED NO MORE, LIKE AS THE WINGS. BUT THERE REMAINED THE TWO HEADS, WHICH ALSO IN LIKE SORT RULED UPON THE EARTH, AND OVER THOSE THAT DWELT THEREIN. AND I BEHELD, AND, LO, THE HEAD UPON THE RIGHT-SIDE DEVOURED IT THAT WAS UPON THE LEFT SIDE.”**

**A LION ROUSED FROM THE FOREST**

**IN 2ND ESDRAS 11:36-46 DECLARES, “THEN I HEARD A VOICE SAYING TO ME, ‘LOOK IN FRONT OF YOU AND CONSIDER WHAT YOU SEE.’ WHEN I LOOKED, I SAW WHAT SEEMED TO BE A LION ROUSED FROM THE FOREST, ROARING, AND I HEARD HOW IT UTTERED A HUMAN VOICE TO THE EAGLE, AND SPOKE, SAYING, ‘LISTEN AND I WILL SPEAK TO YOU. THE MOST HIGH [JEHOVAH (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] SAYS TO YOU, ARE YOU NOT THE ONE THAT REMAINS OF THE FOUR BEASTS THAT I HAD MADE TO REIGN IN MY WORLD, SO THAT THE END OF MY TIMES MIGHT COME THROUGH THEM? YOU, THE FOURTH THAT HAS COME, HAVE CONQUERED ALL THE BEASTS THAT HAVE GONE BEFORE, AND YOU HAVE HELD SWAY OVER THE WORLD WITH GREAT TERROR, AND OVER ALL THE EARTH WITH GRIEVOUS OPPRESSION, AND FOR SO LONG YOU HAVE LIVED ON THE EARTH WITH DECEIT. YOU HAVE JUDGED THE EARTH, BUT NOT WITH TRUTH, FOR YOU HAVE OPPRESSED THE MEEK AND INJURED THE PEACEABLE, YOU, HAVE HATED THOSE WHO TELL THE TRUTH, AND HAVE [SEXUALLY] LOVED LIARS, YOU, HAVE DESTROYED THE HOMES OF THOSE WHO BROUGHT FORTH FRUIT, AND HAVE LAID LOW THE WALLS OF THOSE WHO DID YOU NO HARM. YOUR [SEXUAL] INSOLENCE HAS COME UP BEFORE THE MOST HIGH [JEHOVAH (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND YOUR [SEXUAL] PRIDE TO THE MIGHTY ONE. THE MOST HIGH [JEHOVAH (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] HAS LOOKED AT HIS TIMES, NOW THEY HAVE ENDED, AND HIS AGES HAVE REACHED COMPLETION. THEREFORE YOU, EAGLE, WILL SURELY DISAPPEAR, YOU AND YOUR TERRIFYING WINGS, YOUR, MOST EVIL [SEXUAL] LITTLE WINGS, YOUR MALICIOUS [SEXUAL] HEADS, YOUR MOST EVIL [SEXUAL] TALONS, AND YOUR WHOLE WORTHLESS BODY, SO THAT THE WHOLE EARTH, FREED FROM YOUR [SEXUAL] VIOLENCE, MAY BE REFRESHED AND RELIEVED, AND MAY HOPE FOR THE JUDGMENT AND MERCY OF HIM WHO MADE IT.’”**

**THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF’S INTERPRETATION OF THE VISION**

**IN 2ND ESDRAS 12:1-51 DECLARES, “AND IT CAME TO PASS, WHILES THE LION SPOKE THESE WORDS UNTO THE EAGLE, I SAW, AND, BEHOLD, THE HEAD THAT REMAINED AND THE FOUR WINGS APPEARED NO MORE, AND THE TWO WENT UNTO IT AND SET THEMSELVES UP TO REIGN, AND THEIR KINGDOM WAS SMALL, AND FILL OF UPROAR. AND I SAW, AND, BEHOLD, THEY APPEARED NO MORE, AND THE WHOLE BODY OF THE EAGLE WAS BURNT SO THAT THE EARTH WAS IN GREAT FEAR: THEN AWAKED I OUT OF THE TROUBLE AND TRANCE OF MY MIND, AND FROM GREAT FEAR, AND SAID UNTO MY SPIRIT, LO, THIS HAST THOU DONE UNTO ME, IN THAT THOU SEARCH OUT THE WAYS OF THE [MOST] HIGHEST [FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. LO, YET AM I WEARY IN MY MIND, AND VERY WEAK IN MY SPIRIT, AND LITTLE STRENGTH IS THERE IN ME, FOR THE GREAT FEAR WHEREWITH I WAS AFFLICTED THIS NIGHT. THEREFORE, WILL I NOW BESEECH THE [MOST] HIGHEST [FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD], THAT HE WILL COMFORT ME UNTO THE END. AND I SAID, (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD THAT BEAR RULE, IF I HAVE FOUND GRACE BEFORE THY SIGHT, AND IF I AM JUSTIFIED WITH THEE BEFORE MANY OTHERS, AND IF MY PRAYER INDEED BE COME UP BEFORE THY FACE, COMFORT ME THEN, AND SHEW ME THY SERVANT THE INTERPRETATION AND PLAIN DIFFERENCE OF THIS FEARFUL VISION, THAT THOU MAYEST PERFECTLY COMFORT MY SOUL. FOR THOU HAST JUDGED ME WORTHY TO SHEW ME THE LAST TIMES. AND HE SAID UNTO ME, THIS, IS THE INTERPRETATION OF THE VISION: THE EAGLE, WHOM THOU SAW COME UP FROM THE SEA, IS THE KINGDOM WHICH WAS SEEN IN THE VISION OF THY BROTHER DANIEL. BUT IT WAS NOT EXPOUNDED UNTO HIM, THEREFORE NOW I DECLARE IT UNTO THEE. BEHOLD, THE DAYS WILL COME, THAT THERE SHALL RISE UP A KINGDOM UPON EARTH, AND IT SHALL BE FEARED ABOVE ALL THE KINGDOMS THAT WERE BEFORE IT. IN THE SAME SHALL TWELVE KINGS [COLONELS] REIGN, ONE AFTER ANOTHER: WHEREOF THE SECOND SHALL BEGIN TO REIGN, AND SHALL HAVE MORE TIME THAN ANY OF THE TWELVE. AND THIS DO THE TWELVE WINGS SIGNIFY, WHICH THOU SAW. AS FOR THE VOICE WHICH THOU HEARD SPEAK, AND THAT THOU SAW NOT TO GO OUT FROM THE HEADS BUT FROM THE MIDST OF THE BODY THEREOF, THIS IS THE INTERPRETATION: THAT AFTER THE TIME OF THAT KINGDOM THERE SHALL ARISE GREAT STRIVINGS, AND IT SHALL STAND IN PERIL OF FAILING: NEVERTHELESS, IT SHALL NOT THEN FALL, BUT SHALL BE RESTORED AGAIN TO HIS BEGINNING. AND WHEREAS THOU SAW THE EIGHT, SMALL UNDER FEATHERS STICKING TO HER WINGS, THIS IS THE INTERPRETATION: THAT IN HIM THERE SHALL ARISE EIGHT KINGS [COLONELS], WHOSE TIMES SHALL BE BUT SMALL, AND THEIR YEARS SWIFT. AND TWO OF THEM SHALL PERISH, THE MIDDLE TIME APPROACHING: FOUR SHALL BE KEPT UNTIL THEIR END BEGIN TO APPROACH: BUT TWO SHALL BE KEPT UNTO THE END. AND WHEREAS THOU SAW THREE HEADS RESTING, THIS IS THE INTERPRETATION: IN HIS LAST DAYS SHALL THE MOST HIGH [JEHOVAH (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] RAISE UP THREE KINGDOMS, AND RENEW MANY THINGS THEREIN, AND THEY SHALL HAVE THE DOMINION OF THE EARTH, AND OF THOSE THAT DWELL THEREIN, WITH MUCH [SEXUAL] OPPRESSION, ABOVE ALL THOSE THAT WERE BEFORE THEM: THEREFORE, ARE THEY CALLED THE [3] HEADS OF THE EAGLE. FOR THESE ARE THEY THAT SHALL ACCOMPLISH HIS WICKEDNESS [SEXUALITY], AND THAT SHALL FINISH HIS LAST END. AND WHEREAS THOU SAW THAT THE GREAT HEAD APPEARED NO MORE, IT SIGNIFIES THAT ONE OF THEM SHALL DIE UPON HIS BED, AND YET WITH PAIN. FOR THE TWO THAT REMAIN SHALL BE SLAIN WITH THE SWORD [MOUTH]. FOR THE SWORD OF THE ONE SHALL DEVOUR THE OTHER: BUT AT THE LAST SHALL HE FALL THROUGH [BY] THE SWORD [MOUTH] HIMSELF. AND WHEREAS THOU SAW TWO FEATHERS UNDER THE WINGS PASSING OVER THE HEAD THAT IS ON THE RIGHT SIDE, IT SIGNIFIES THAT THESE ARE THEY, WHOM THE [MOST] HIGHEST [FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH KEPT UNTO THEIR END: THIS IS THE SMALL KINGDOM AND FULL OF TROUBLE, AS THOU SAW. AND THE LION, WHOM THOU SAW RISING UP OUT OF THE WOOD, AND ROARING, AND SPEAKING TO THE EAGLE, AND REBUKING HER FOR HER UNRIGHTEOUSNESS WITH ALL THE WORDS WHICH THOU HAST HEARD, THIS, IS THE ANOINTED, WHICH THE [MOST] HIGHEST [FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH KEPT FOR THEM AND FOR THEIR WICKEDNESS [SEXUALITY] UNTO THE END: HE SHALL REPROVE THEM, AND SHALL UPBRAID THEM WITH THEIR CRUELTY. FOR HE SHALL SET THEM BEFORE HIM ALIVE IN JUDGMENT, AND SHALL REBUKE THEM, AND CORRECT THEM. FOR THE REST OF MY PEOPLE SHALL HE DELIVER WITH MERCY, THOSE THAT HAVE BEEN PRESSED UPON MY BORDERS, AND HE SHALL MAKE THEM JOYFUL UNTIL THE COMING OF THE DAY OF JUDGMENT, WHEREOF I HAVE SPOKEN UNTO THEE FROM THE BEGINNING. THIS IS THE DREAM THAT THOU SAW, AND THESE ARE THE INTERPRETATIONS. THOU ONLY HAST BEEN MEET TO KNOW THIS SECRET OF THE [MOST] HIGHEST [FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD]. THEREFORE, WRITE ALL THESE THINGS THAT THOU HAST SEEN IN A BOOK, AND HIDE THEM: AND TEACH THEM TO THE WISE OF THE PEOPLE, WHOSE HEARTS THOU KNOW, MAY COMPREHEND AND KEEP THESE SECRETS. BUT WAIT THOU HERE THYSELF YET SEVEN DAYS MORE, THAT IT MAY BE SHEWED THEE, WHATSOEVER IT PLEASES THE [MOST] HIGHEST [FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD] TO DECLARE UNTO THEE. AND WITH THAT HE WENT HIS WAY. AND IT CAME TO PASS, WHEN ALL THE PEOPLE SAW THAT THE SEVEN DAYS WERE PAST, AND I NOT COME AGAIN INTO THE CITY, THEY GATHERED THEM ALL TOGETHER, FROM THE LEAST UNTO THE GREATEST, AND CAME UNTO ME, AND SAID, WHAT, HAVE WE OFFENDED THEE? AND WHAT EVIL HAVE WE DONE AGAINST THEE, THAT THOU FORSAKE US, AND SIT HERE IN THIS PLACE? FOR OF ALL THE PROPHETS THOU ONLY ART LEFT US, AS A CLUSTER OF THE VINTAGE, AND AS A CANDLE IN A DARK PLACE, AND AS A HAVEN OR SHIP PRESERVED FROM THE TEMPEST. ARE NOT THE EVILS WHICH ARE COME TO US SUFFICIENT? IF THOU SHALT FORSAKE US, HOW MUCH BETTER HAD IT BEEN FOR US, IF WE ALSO HAD BEEN BURNED IN THE MIDST OF SION [ZION]? FOR WE ARE NOT BETTER THAN THEY THAT DIED THERE. AND THEY WEPT WITH A LOUD VOICE. THEN ANSWERED I THEM, AND SAID, BE, OF GOOD COMFORT, O ISRAEL, AND BE NOT HEAVY, THOU HOUSE OF JACOB: FOR THE [MOST] HIGHEST [FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD] HATH YOU IN REMEMBRANCE, AND THE MIGHTY HATH NOT FORGOTTEN YOU IN TEMPTATION. AS FOR ME, I HAVE NOT FORSAKEN YOU, NEITHER AM I DEPARTED FROM YOU: BUT AM COME INTO THIS PLACE, TO PRAY FOR THE DESOLATION OF SION [ZION], AND THAT I MIGHT SEEK MERCY FOR THE LOW ESTATE OF YOUR SANCTUARY. AND NOW GO YOUR WAY HOME EVERY MAN, AND AFTER THESE DAYS WILL I COME UNTO YOU. SO, THE PEOPLE WENT THEIR WAY INTO THE CITY, LIKE AS I COMMANDED THEM: BUT I REMAINED STILL IN THE FIELD SEVEN DAYS, AS THE ANGEL COMMANDED ME, AND DID EAT ONLY IN THOSE DAYS OF THE FLOWERS OF THE FIELD, AND HAD MY MEAT OF THE HERBS.”**

**THE USA TRIBULATION PROPHESY OF STEPHEN YAHWEH THE ANCIENT OF DAYS IN DANIEL 7:9-14**

**9**[**I BEHELD TILL THE THRONES WERE CAST DOWN, AND THE ANCIENT OF DAYS DID SIT, WHOSE GARMENT *WAS* WHITE AS SNOW, AND THE HAIR OF HIS HEAD LIKE THE PURE WOOL: HIS THRONE *WAS LIKE* THE FIERY FLAME, *AND* HIS WHEELS *AS* BURNING FIRE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-7-9/)

**10**[**A FIERY STREAM ISSUED AND CAME FORTH FROM BEFORE HIM: THOUSAND THOUSANDS MINISTERED UNTO HIM, AND TEN THOUSAND TIMES TEN THOUSAND STOOD BEFORE HIM: THE JUDGMENT WAS SET, AND THE BOOKS WERE OPENED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-7-10/)

**11**[**I BEHELD THEN BECAUSE OF THE VOICE OF THE GREAT WORDS WHICH THE HORN SPAKE: I BEHELD *EVEN* TILL THE BEAST WAS SLAIN, AND HIS BODY DESTROYED, AND GIVEN TO THE BURNING FLAME.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-7-11/)

**12**[**AS CONCERNING THE REST OF THE BEASTS, THEY HAD THEIR DOMINION TAKEN AWAY: YET THEIR LIVES WERE PROLONGED FOR A SEASON AND TIME.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-7-12/)

**13**[**I SAW IN THE NIGHT VISIONS, AND, BEHOLD, *ONE* LIKE THE SON OF MAN CAME WITH THE CLOUDS OF HEAVEN, AND CAME TO THE ANCIENT OF DAYS, AND THEY BROUGHT HIM NEAR BEFORE HIM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-7-13/)

**14**[**AND THERE WAS GIVEN HIM DOMINION, AND GLORY, AND A KINGDOM, THAT ALL PEOPLE, NATIONS, AND LANGUAGES, SHOULD SERVE HIM: HIS DOMINION *IS* AN EVERLASTING DOMINION, WHICH SHALL NOT PASS AWAY, AND HIS KINGDOM *THAT* WHICH SHALL NOT BE DESTROYED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-7-14/)

**THE USA TRIBULATION PROPHESY OF STEPHEN YAHWEH THE GOAT OF THE WEST IN DANIEL 8:8-14**

**8**[**THEREFORE THE HE GOAT WAXED VERY GREAT: AND WHEN HE WAS STRONG, THE GREAT HORN WAS BROKEN; AND FOR IT CAME UP FOUR NOTABLE ONES TOWARD THE FOUR WINDS OF HEAVEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-8-8/)

**9**[**AND OUT OF ONE OF THEM CAME FORTH A LITTLE HORN, WHICH WAXED EXCEEDING GREAT, TOWARD THE SOUTH, AND TOWARD THE EAST, AND TOWARD THE PLEASANT *LAND*.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-8-9/)

**10**[**AND IT WAXED GREAT, *EVEN* TO THE HOST OF HEAVEN; AND IT CAST DOWN *SOME* OF THE HOST AND OF THE STARS TO THE GROUND, AND STAMPED UPON THEM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-8-10/)

**11**[**YEA, HE MAGNIFIED *HIMSELF* EVEN TO THE PRINCE OF THE HOST, AND BY HIM THE DAILY *SACRIFICE* WAS TAKEN AWAY, AND THE PLACE OF HIS SANCTUARY WAS CAST DOWN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-8-11/)

**12**[**AND AN HOST WAS GIVEN *HIM* AGAINST THE DAILY *SACRIFICE* BY REASON OF TRANSGRESSION, AND IT CAST DOWN THE TRUTH TO THE GROUND; AND IT PRACTISED, AND PROSPERED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-8-12/)

**13**[**THEN I HEARD ONE SAINT SPEAKING, AND ANOTHER SAINT SAID UNTO THAT CERTAIN *SAINT* WHICH SPAKE, HOW LONG *SHALL BE* THE VISION *CONCERNING* THE DAILY *SACRIFICE*, AND THE TRANSGRESSION OF DESOLATION, TO GIVE BOTH THE SANCTUARY AND THE HOST TO BE TRODDEN UNDER FOOT?**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-8-13/)

**14**[**AND HE SAID UNTO ME, UNTO TWO THOUSAND AND THREE HUNDRED DAYS; THEN SHALL THE SANCTUARY BE CLEANSED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Daniel-8-14/)

**THE USA TRIBULATION PROPHESY OF STEPHEN YAHWEH IN ACTS 29:1-2, 24-25 & ACTS 30**

**WHAT’S INVOLVED WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S ANCIENT DIAMOND STONE IN ACTS 29:2 THAT IMPLICATES THE ENGLISH USA IN ACTS CHAPTER 30? THE ONLY THING LEFT WILL BE THE ULTIMATE END TIME PROPHESY BY THE TRUE PROPHET IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST TO BE FULFILLED FROM JUNE 20TH, 1016AD TO JUNE 20TH, 3016AD IN ACTS 29:2 THAT DIRECTS US TO AN ACTS CHAPTER 30 IN THE USA. IN THE TRUE HISTORY OF THE USA, THERE WERE ONLY 13 ORIGINAL COLONIES THAT ACTUALLY EXISTED, THEN THE USA EXPANDED INTO 50 STATES LATER ON IN THE TIME LINE. IN THE END, THE ORDER OF THE 13 ORIGINAL US COLONIES & THE 13 ORIGINAL US STATES OF THE US CONSTITUTION WERE 1ST DELAWARE CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 1, 2ND PENNSYLVANIA CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 2, 3RD NEW JERSEY CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 3, 4TH GEORGIA CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 4, 5TH CONNECTICUT CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 5, 6TH MASSACHUSETTS BAY CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 6:10, 14-15] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 6, 7TH MARYLAND CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 7:60] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 7, 8TH SOUTH CAROLINA (THE BIBLICAL NORTH IS THE TOP UPMOST FRONT ORIENTED ON THE TOP EAST ON THE LEFT DOWN SOUTH, WHICH LAND & AIR WOULD BE FLORENCE, SC AND LAND & SEA WOULD BE MYRTLE BEACH, SC) IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LAST LINE OF DEFENSE [ACTS 1-7 IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST] WITH A KINGDOM DOORWAY [ACTS 29 IN THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] & THE LAST LINE OF DEFENSE IN THE KINGDOM OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST & THE GOSPEL KINGDOM [1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28] GIVEN TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN ACTS 8, 9TH NEW HAMPSHIRE CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 9:3-9] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 9, 10TH VIRGINIA CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 22:6-10] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 10, 11TH NEW YORK CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 26:12-18] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 11, 12TH NORTH CAROLINA CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 22:6-10] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 12 & 13TH RHODE ISLAND WITH PROVIDENCE PLANTATIONS CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 9:3-9] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 13. WASHINGTON, DC IS THE CAPITAL OF THE USA & IS NOT PART OF ANY STATE, BUT IS ON THE EAST COAST WITHIN THE BOUNDARIES OF THE 13 ORIGINAL US COLONIES, ALSO IT IS A FEDERAL DISTRICT BY THE 10TH VIRGINIA STATE & THE 7TH MARYLAND STATE DONATING LAND TO ESTABLISH ITS UNIQUE RESIDENCY IN JULY 16TH, 1790. THIS MEANS THE FEDERAL DISTRICT OF WASHINGTON, DC HAS ONLY A FIRM CONNECTION FROM THE US PRESIDENCY WHICH IS CONSIDERED AS ONE OUT OF DUE SEASON TO RECEIVE THE TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE IN LIAISON WITH ACTS 7 TO THE STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA BY THE TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE WITHIN THE WHITE RACE [NATION] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD WITH HIS KINGDOM OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7. SINCE, JUNE 20TH, 2017 OVER 51% OF THE ENGLISH ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN FULL FRUITS [1 YEAR] HAS BEEN FULFILLED & 50% WAS AT THE JUNE 20TH, 1996 LEVEL, WHICH MEANS ACTS 8 IS FULFILLED FOR THE BLACK RACE [NATION] FROM JUNE 20TH, 1017 TO JUNE 20TH, 2017. THIS MEANS IN EVERY MANDATE OF HIS APPOINTED TIMES, 100% JUDAISM, 100% GENTILISM, 100% MARRIED CHRISTIANITY IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES & 100% SINGLE CHRISTIANITY IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST HAS BEEN FULFILLED SINCE JUNE 20TH, 2018AD. THE ONLY THING LEFT IS THE ACTS 7 FOR THE WHITE RACE [NATION] YET TO BE FULFILLED FROM JUNE 20TH, 2018AD TO JUNE 20TH, 3018AD IN THE ENGLISH USA AT THE LEVEL OF THE ACTS CHAPTER 30 KNOWN & PROVEN FROM ACTS 29:2. ALSO THE MAIN MISSION OF ACTS 7 & ACTS 8 IS A MAGICAL REALM, WHICH IN SOUTH CAROLINA IT ONLY CONCERNS THE FLORENCE METROPOLITAN AREA KNOWN BY ITS NAME AS THE ONLY MAGIC CITY OR FLOW TOWN TRANSLATED AS THE MAGIC TOWN IN TRANCES & IS ALSO KNOWN AS PROSPERITY [WEALTH] & THE FLOWER [VIRGINITY]. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & CAIRO, EGYPT IS ROUGHLY 728 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & HINESVILLE, GEORGIA, WHICH CORRESPONDS TO ACTS 29:2 IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 364 MILES [2 POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION IS 728 MILES] IN ACTS 7:3-36. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & BABYLON, IRAQ IS ROUGHLY 1,142 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & WASHINGTON, DC, WHICH CORRESPONDS TO ACTS 29:2 IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 571 MILES [2 POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION IS 1,142 MILES] IN ACTS 7:37-7:60. THIS MEANS SINCE SOUTH CAROLINA IS THE LAST RESORT IN THE END TIME PROPHESY IN THE USA & THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S EYES REST UPON SOUTH CAROLINA, & PRECISELY THE FLORENCE METROPOLITAN AREA CONCERNING THE END TIME PROPHESY IN ACTS 29:2. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & DAMASCUS [SAUL OF TARSUS FELL DOWN BY THE GODLY LIGHT ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS IN ACTS 9, 22, 26] IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 360 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & COLUMBIA, SC IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 120 MILES [GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 360 MILES] FOR ACTS 26. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & DAMASCUS [SAUL OF TARSUS FELL DOWN BY THE GODLY LIGHT ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS IN ACTS 9, 22, 26] IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 218 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & CHARLESTON, SC IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 218 MILES FOR ACTS 22. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & DAMASCUS [SAUL OF TARSUS FELL DOWN BY THE GODLY LIGHT ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS IN ACTS 9, 22, 26] IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 360 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & MYRTLE BEACH, SC IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 120 MILES [GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 360 MILES] FOR ACTS 9. THIS MEANS THAT IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IS ANCIENT BRITAIN, WITH A SICILIAN & ITALIAN DESCENT, ELEVATED TO GREAT BRITAIN---UNITED KINGDOM, WITH A SCOTTISH & ENGLISH DESCENT, THEN ELEVATED IN THE ULTIMATE END TO THE USA---UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, WITH A ENGLISH DESCENT CALLED BY THE ULTIMATE END TIME PROPHET “THE ISLANDS [CONTINENT] FAR AWAY”, WHICH IS BASED IN NORTH AMERICA BECAUSE THE USA IS CURRENTLY THE MAIN NUCLEAR SUPER POWER IN ACTS 29:2. THE BEGINNING TIME PROPHET WILL COME FROM THE NORTH OF PALESTINE [IN THE NEAR FUTURE IS WHERE THE BASE OF THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM SHALL BE IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN THE 1ST THUNDER TO THE 6TH THUNDER WITH THE ONLY ENTRANCE/EXIT DOOR FROM THE GOSPEL OF LUKE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING] BASED ON THE GODLY LIGHT OF DAMASCUS [SAUL OF TARSUS FELL DOWN BY THE GODLY LIGHT ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS IN ACTS 9, 22, 26] TO JERUSALEM, ISRAEL IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 230 MILES & THE END TIME PROPHET WILL COME FROM THE NORTH OF SOUTH CAROLINA [IN THE NEAR FUTURE IS WHERE THE BASE OF THE GODLY NEW JERUSALEM SHALL BE IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST WITH THE ONLY TIME PORTAL AS THE 7TH THUNDER ONLY IN ACTS 7:60 FROM THE ULTIMATE END OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] BASED ON THE GODLY LIGHT OF GREENVILLE, SC TO FLORENCE, SC IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 230 MILES FOR ACTS 9. THIS MEANS THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NO DOOR [HIS EYES] TO ENTER IN THE TOP VERY MOST-HIGHEST (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH’S TOP ENGLISH KINGDOM OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 30, BUT THERE IS ONLY 1 TIME PORTAL AS THE 7TH THUNDER IN HIS OWN TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE IN JOHN 4:23-24 TO HAVE ACCESS TO HIS UNIVERSAL ZION IN ACTS 30. THE 7TH THUNDER IS ONLY REVEALED IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SPEECH IN ACTS 7:42 CONCERNING THE BOOK OF THE LIVING PROPHETS---BOOK OF LIFE IN ALL THINGS CONCERNING THE 1ST CHANCE, WILL ENTER HELL PRIMARILY FOR A SANCTIFICATION WHICH IS PASSED IN THIS LIFE & THERE IS NO 2ND CHANCE WITH THEM TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF, EXCEPT THE OUTER DEAD SKIN OR THE BOOK OF THE DEAD PROPHETS---BOOK OF THE DEAD IN OUTER DEAD SKIN BETWEEN THE WAIST & THIGH IN SEXUALITY CONCERNING THE 2ND CHANCE WILL ENTER HELL TO BURN AT A PRICE, BUT MAY BE ABLE TO PASS IN THE 2ND CHANCE TO SWEAR ALLEGIANCE TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD, THEN THEY WILL GO THROUGH A SANCTIFICATION TO PASS TO ENTER IN HEAVEN ITSELF, BECAUSE THE 1ST CHANCE IS DISOBEYED & NOT PASSED WITH THEM IN THIS LIFE. BUT THIS TIME PORTAL HAS BEEN CLOSED SINCE THE SPEAD UP ENLIGHTENMENT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEVE’S ETERNAL DEATH IN THE 2,000-YEAR REIGN IN JUNE 20TH, 2016 AD IN ACTS 7:60. THIS MEANS THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN REVELATIONS IN JUDAISM/GENTILISM HAS ALREADY BEEN SEALED & FULFILLED 100.00% BEFORE THE COMING OF THE USA IN THE 400-YEAR TIME FRAME FROM 405 BC TO 5 BC IN THE MT. THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN LUKE IN GENTILISM HAS ALREADY BEEN SEALED & FULFILLED 100.00% SINCE THE 2,000-YEAR REIGN ENDED IN JUNE 20TH, 1996 AD. THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN MARRIED CHRISTIANITY HAS ALREADY BEEN SEALED & FULFILLED 100.00% SINCE THE 2,000-YEAR REIGN ENDED IN JUNE 20TH, 2016 AD. THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN SINGLE GREEK CHRISTIANITY WILL ALL BE SEALED WITHOUT THE ENLIGHTENMENT & NOT OPEN AGAIN SINCE THE CLOSING OF THE 2,000-YEAR REIGN THAT IS ALREADY FULFILLED 99.99% SINCE JUNE 20TH, 2017 AD & WILL BE 100.00% FULFILLED IN JUNE 20TH, 2018 AD. THIS MEANS THE NORTH AMERICA KINGDOMS WILL HAVE TIME PORTALS LINKED TO THE ENGLISH USA ONLY IN ACTS 29:2 IN THE TRUE ENGLISH END TIME PROPHESY BY THE TRUE ENGLISH END TIME PROPHET & ONLY 50% OF THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 29:2 HAS BEEN FULFILLED SINCE JUNE 20TH, 1018 AD TO JUNE 20TH, 2018 AD. THE 1ST CHAPTERS OF ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST FROM 1-7 CONCERNS THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION & ACTS 7:60 IS THE TIME PORTAL AS HIS 7TH THUNDER [NOT LIKE THE 7 THUNDERS IN JUDAISM IN REVELATION OR THE 7 THUNDERS IN GENTILISM IN LUKE, EVEN THE 7 THUNDERS IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 7:38 OR THE 6 THUNDERS IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:38] WHERE YOU MUST BE FULLY QUALIFIED TO ENTER IN BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OWN 7TH THUNDER IN HIS TIME PORTAL IN ACTS 7:38. THE AFTER CHAPTERS OF ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST FROM 8-29 IS A LOWER LEVEL THAN THE ACTUAL DWELLING PLACE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN ACTS 1:4-7. THIS IS WHERE THE NON-APOSTLES, NON-PHARISEES, NON-MAN/WOMAN, THE TRULY SINGLE, NON-SEXUAL, TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORDS [LADIES] & THE TRUE CREATOR AGENTS DWELL WHERE NO MAN/WOMAN CAN ENTER IN UNDER THE SUPREME COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN ISAIAH 64:1-12; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28; EPHESIANS 4:6.**

**USA TRIBULATION AT THE END OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 30**

**WHAT IS THE DISTINCTION BETWEEN ACTS OF APOSTLES & ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST? ACTS OF THE APOSTLES HAS THE WITNESS ON EARTH, WITNESS IN HEAVEN & THE WITNESS IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP, WHICH MEANS THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE SUPREME LAW AUTHORITY (MATTHEW 24:36-44), WHERE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST ONLY OPERATES IN THE WITNESS IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP, WHICH IS THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP (MARK 13:32-37)!!!**

**REVELATION 1-22 RECONSTRUCTED INTO ENGLISH YAHWEHISM BASED ON DANIEL 8:8-14**

****

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 1**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-1/)

**1**[**THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REVELATION OF JESUS YAHWEH, WHICH STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) GAVE UNTO HIM, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHEW UNTO HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANTS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS WHICH MUST SHORTLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME TO PASS; AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SENT AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIGNIFIED *IT* BY HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL UNTO HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANT JOHN YAHWEH:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-1/)

**2**[**WHO BARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECORD OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORD OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIMONY OF JESUS YAHWEH, AND OF ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS THAT HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-2/)

**3 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**BLESSED *IS* HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) READS, AND THEY THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORDS OF THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHECY, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEEP THOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN THEREIN: FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TIME *IS* AT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-3/)

**4**[**JOHN YAHWEH TO THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ASIA: (TOP) (ENGLISH) GRACE *BE* UNTO YOU, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEACE, FROM HIM WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS, AND WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAS, AND WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME; AND FROM THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRITS WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-4/)

**5**[**AND FROM JESUS YAHWEH, *WHO IS* THE FAITHFUL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITNESS (1 JOHN 5:6-13), *AND* THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEGOTTEN OF THE DEAD, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRINCE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS OF THE EARTH. UNTO HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOVED US, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WASHED US FROM OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) SINS (LAW-BREAKINGS) IN HIS OWN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-5/)

**6**[**AND HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE US (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS (COLONELS) AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRIESTS (SERGEANTS) UNTO STEPHEN YAHWEH AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FATHER (YAHWEH); TO HIM *BE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOMINION FOREVER AND EVER. (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-6/)

**7**[**BEHOLD, HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMETH WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOUDS; AND EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYE SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE HIM, AND THEY *ALSO* WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) PIERCED HIM: AND ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINDREDS OF THE EARTH SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAIL (*SYNONYMS:* howl, weep, cry, sob, moan, groan, keen, lament, yowl, blubber, snivel, whimper, whine, squall, bawl, shriek, scream, yelp, caterwaul, waul, complain, grumble, carp, sorrow, beat one's breast, greet, ululateHOWL, WEEP, CRY, SOB, MOAN, GROAN, KEEN, LAMENT, YOWL, BLUBBER, SNIVEL, WHIMPER, WHINE, SQUALL, BAWL, SHRIEK, SCREAM, YELP, CATERWAUL, WAUL, COMPLAIN, GRUMBLE, CARP, SORROW, BEAT ONE'S BREAST, GREET, ULULATE, HOWL, BAWL, YOWL, KEENING, CRY, CRY OF GRIEF, CRY OF PAIN, LAMENT, LAMENTATION, SOB, MOAN, GROAN, SHRIEK, SCREAM, YELP, BELLOW, ROAR, CATERWAUL, WHINE, COMPLAINT, WHIMPER, ULULATION) BECAUSE OF HIM. EVEN SO, (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-7/)

**8 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALPHA AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMEGA, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEGINNING AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ENDING, SAITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD, WHICH IS, AND WHICH WAS, AND WHICH IS TO COME, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALMIGHTY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-8/)

**9**[**I JOHN YAHWEH, WHO ALSO AM YOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BROTHER, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMPANION IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBULATION, AND IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGDOM AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PATIENCE OF JESUS YAHWEH, WAS IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ISLE THAT IS CALLED PATMOS, FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORD OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIMONY OF JESUS YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-9/)

**10**[**I WAS IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD'S (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY, AND HEARD BEHIND ME A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, AS OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUMPET,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-10/)

**11**[**SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALPHA AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMEGA, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRST AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAST: AND, WHAT THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE IN A (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEND *IT* UNTO THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ASIA; (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) EPHESUS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMYRNA, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) PERGAMOS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) THYATIRA, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SARDIS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) PHILADELPHIA, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAODICEA.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-11/)

**12**[**AND I (TOP) (ENGLISH) TURNED TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPOKE WITH ME. AND BEING (TOP) (ENGLISH) TURNED, I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLDEN CANDLESTICKS;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-12/)

**13**[**AND IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CANDLESTICKS *ONE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SON OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN, CLOTHED WITH A (TOP) (ENGLISH) GARMENT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOWN TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOOT, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIRT ABOUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PAPS (BREASTS & NIPPLES) WITH A GOLDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIRDLE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-13/)

**14**[**HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAD AND *HIS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAIRS *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHITE LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOOL, AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHITE AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SNOW; AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYES *WERE* AS A (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLAME OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-14/)

**15**[**AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET LIKE UNTO FINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRASS, AS IF THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNED IN A (TOP) (ENGLISH) FURNACE; AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUND OF MANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-15/)

**16**[**AND HE HAD IN HIS RIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) STARS: AND OUT OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH WENT A SHARP (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWO-EDGED SWORD: AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COUNTENANCE *WAS* AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN (SIRACH 23:19) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHINETH IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) STRENGTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-16/)

**17**[**AND WHEN I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW HIM, I (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL AT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD. AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAID HIS RIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND UPON ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEAR NOT; (TOP) (ENGLISH) I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRST AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAST:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-17/)

**18 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I *AM* (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVES, AND WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD; AND, BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALIVE FOREVERMORE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMEN; AND HAVE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEYS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HELL AND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-18/)

**19 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**WRITE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS WHICH THOU HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEEN, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS WHICH ARE, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS WHICH SHALL BE HEREAFTER;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-19/)

**20**[**THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MYSTERY OF THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) STARS WHICH THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW IN MY RIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND, AND THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLDEN CANDLESTICKS. THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) STARS ARE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS OF THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES: AND THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CANDLESTICKS WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW ARE THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-1-20/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 2**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-2/)

**1ST TOP ENGLISH CHURCH**

**1**[**UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCH OF EPHESUS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE; THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLDS THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) STARS IN HIS RIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND, WHO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALKETH IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLDEN CANDLESTICKS;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-1/)

**2 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS, AND THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) LABOR, AND THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) PATIENCE, AND HOW THOU CANST NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAR THEM WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVIL: AND THOU HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIED THEM WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY THEY ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) APOSTLES, AND ARE NOT, AND HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIARS (1 JOHN 1:8, 10):**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-2/)

**3**[**AND HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) BORNE, AND HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) PATIENCE, AND FOR MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME'S (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAKE HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) LABORED, AND HAST NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAINTED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-3/)

**4 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**NEVERTHELESS I HAVE *SOMEWHAT* (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAINST THEE, BECAUSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) LEFT THY FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOVE (STEPHEN YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-4/)

**5 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**REMEMBER THEREFORE FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHENCE THOU ART (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALLEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENT, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DO THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS; OR ELSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME UNTO THEE (TOP) (ENGLISH) QUICKLY, AND WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) REMOVE THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) CANDLESTICK OUT OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLACE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) EXCEPT THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-5/)

**6**[**BUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THIS THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATES THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) (FUCKIN) DEEDS OF THE NICOLAITANS, WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) I ALSO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-6/)

**7**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR WHAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES; TO HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOMES WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE, WHICH IS IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PARADISE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-7/)

**2ND TOP ENGLISH CHURCH**

**8**[**AND UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCH IN SMYRNA (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE; THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRST AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAST, WHICH WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD, AND IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALIVE;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-8/)

**9 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBULATION, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POVERTY, (BUT THOU ART (TOP) (ENGLISH) RICH) AND *I (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLASPHEMY OF THEM WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY THEY ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) JEWS, AND ARE NOT, BUT *ARE* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SYNAGOGUE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) SATAN (LUCIFER & VICTORIA, THE FEMALE LUCIFER).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-9/)

**10 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**FEAR NONE OF THOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS WHICH THOU SHALT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUFFER: BEHOLD, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVIL (WITCH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST *SOME* OF YOU INTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRISON, THAT YE MAY BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIED; AND YE SHALL HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBULATION TEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAYS: BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITHFUL UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE THEE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWN OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-10/)

**11**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR WHAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES; HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOMES SHALL NOT BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HURT OF THE SECOND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-11/)

**3RD TOP ENGLISH CHURCH**

**12**[**AND TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCH IN PERGAMOS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE; THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH HE WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH THE SHARP (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWORD WITH TWO (TOP) (ENGLISH) EDGES (AGAINST FORBIDDEN EVIL & FORBIDDEN GOOD BUT FOR MESSIANIC EVIL & MESSIANIC GOOD);**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-12/)

**13 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHERE THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELLEST, *EVEN* (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SATAN'S (LUCIFER’S & VICTORIA’S) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAT *IS*: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLDS FAST MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DENIED MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITH, EVEN IN THOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAYS WHEREIN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANTIPAS *WAS* MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITHFUL MARTYR, WHO WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAIN AMONG YOU, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SATAN (LUCIFER & VICTORIA, THE FEMALE LUCIFER) (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELLETH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-13/)

**14**[**BUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) I HAVE A FEW (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAINST THEE, BECAUSE THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST THERE THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) (FUCKIN) DOCTRINE OF BALAAM, WHO (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAUGHT BALAC TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST A (TOP) (ENGLISH) STUMBLING BLOCK (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SACRIFICED UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) IDOLS, AND TO COMMIT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-14/)

**15**[**SO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU ALSO THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) (FUCKIN) DOCTRINE OF THE NICOLAITANS, WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) THING (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-15/)

**16 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**REPENT; OR ELSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME UNTO THEE (TOP) (ENGLISH) QUICKLY, AND WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAINST THEM WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWORD OF MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-16/)

**17**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR WHAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES; TO HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOMES WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAT OF THE HIDDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANNA, AND WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE HIM A WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONE, AND IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONE A NEW (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN, WHICH NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOWS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAVING HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVES *IT*.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-17/)

**4TH TOP ENGLISH CHURCH**

**18**[**AND UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCH IN THYATIRA (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE; THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SON (JESUS YAHWEH) OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, WHO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYES (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE UNTO A (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLAME OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE, AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET *ARE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE FINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRASS;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-18/)

**19 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHARITY, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVICE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITH, AND THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) PATIENCE, AND THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAST *TO BE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORE THAN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRST.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-19/)

**20 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**NOTWITHSTANDING (TOP) (ENGLISH) I HAVE A FEW (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAINST THEE, BECAUSE THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUFFER THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN JEZEBEL (THE ASSHOLE), WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) CALLETH HERSELF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHETESS, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEACH AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEDUCE MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANTS TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMMIT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION, AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SACRIFICED UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) IDOLS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-20/)

**21**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) GAVE HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPACE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENT OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION; AND SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENTED NOT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-21/)

**22**[**BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST HER INTO A (TOP) (ENGLISH) BED, AND THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMMIT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ADULTERY WITH HER INTO GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBULATION, (TOP) (ENGLISH) EXCEPT THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENT OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) (FUCKIN) DEEDS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-22/)

**23**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILL HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHILDREN WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH; AND ALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HE WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEARCHES THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REINS AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARTS: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVERYONE OF YOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) ACCORDING TO YOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-23/)

**24**[**BUT UNTO YOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY, AND UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REST IN THYATIRA, AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANY AS HAVE NOT THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOCTRINE, AND WHICH HAVE NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOWN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEPTHS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) SATAN (LUCIFER & VICTORIA, THE FEMALE LUCIFER), AS THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPEAK; I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) PUT UPON YOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) NONE OTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURDEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-24/)

**25**[**BUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) YE HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) *ALREADY* (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLD FAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) TILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-25/)

**26**[**AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOMES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEEPS MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) END, TO HIM WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-26/)

**27**[**AND HE SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) RULE THEM WITH A (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROD OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IRON; AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VESSELS OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) POTTER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL THEY BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BROKEN TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHIVERS: (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVEN AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVED OF MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FATHER (STEPHEN YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-27/)

**28**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE HIM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORNING STAR (THIS IS JESUS YAHWEH REVEALED AS THE BRIGHT STAR & MORNING STAR IN REVELATION 22:16).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-28/)

**29**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR WHAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-2-29/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 3**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-3/)

**5TH TOP ENGLISH CHURCH**

**1**[**AND UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCH IN SARDIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE; THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRITS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) STARS; (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST A (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVE, AND ART (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-1/)

**2**[**BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATCHFUL, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) STRENGTHEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) REMAIN, THAT ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) READY TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) DIE: FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) I HAVE NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PERFECT (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-2/)

**3 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**REMEMBER THEREFORE HOW (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVED AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLD FAST, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENT. IF THEREFORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALT NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATCH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME ON (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEE AS A (TOP) (ENGLISH) THIEF, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALT NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW WHAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME UPON THEE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-3/)

**4 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**THOU HAST A FEW (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAMES (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVEN IN SARDIS WHICH HAVE NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEFILED THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) GARMENTS; AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALK WITH ME IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHITE: FOR THEY ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORTHY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-4/)

**5**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOMES, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAME (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED IN WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RAIMENT; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOT OUT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE, BUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) CONFESS HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FATHER (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-5/)

**6**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR WHAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-6/)

**6TH TOP ENGLISH CHURCH**

**7**[**AND TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCH IN PHILADELPHIA (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE; THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH HE THAT IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLY, HE THAT IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUE, HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEY OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAVID, HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENS, AND NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHUTS; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHUTS, AND NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENS;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-7/)

**8 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS: (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SET BEFORE THEE AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPEN DOOR, AND NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN CAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHUT IT: FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST A LITTLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STRENGTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEPT MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORD, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DENIED MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-8/)

**9 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE THEM OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SYNAGOGUE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) SATAN (LUCIFER & VICTORIA, THE FEMALE LUCIFER), WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY THEY ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) JEWS, AND ARE NOT, BUT DO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIE (1 JOHN 1:8, 10); (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE THEM TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET, AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) I HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOVED THEE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-9/)

**10**[**BECAUSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEPT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORD OF MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) PATIENCE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I ALSO WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEEP THEE FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOUR OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPTATION, WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME UPON ALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORLD, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRY THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-10/)

**11 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME (TOP) (ENGLISH) QUICKLY: (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLD THAT FAST WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST, THAT NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKE THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-11/)

**12**[**HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOMES WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) PILLAR IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE OF MY STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GO NO MORE OUT: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE UPON HIM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF MY STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY OF MY STEPHEN YAHWEH, *WHICH IS* NEW (TOP) (ENGLISH) JERUSALEM, WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMETH DOWN OUT OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN FROM MY STEPHEN YAHWEH: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE UPON HIM* MY NEW (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-12/)

**13**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR WHAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-13/)

**7TH TOP ENGLISH CHURCH**

**14**[**AND UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCH OF THE LAODICEANS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE; THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMEN, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITHFUL AND TRUE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITNESS (1 JOHN 5:6-13), THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEGINNING OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CREATION OF STEPHEN YAHWEH;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-14/)

**15 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) ART NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) COLD NOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOT: (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WOULD THOU WERT (TOP) (ENGLISH) COLD OR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-15/)

**16**[**SO THEN BECAUSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) ART (TOP) (ENGLISH) LUKEWARM, AND NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) COLD NOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPEW THEE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-16/)

**17**[**BECAUSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) RICH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) INCREASED WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOODS, AND HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEED OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOTHING; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOW NOT THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) ART (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRETCHED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MISERABLE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POOR, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLIND, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAKED:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-17/)

**18 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I (TOP) (ENGLISH) COUNSEL THEE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) BUY OF ME (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLD (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIED IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAYEST BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RICH; AND WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RAIMENT, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAYEST BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED, AND *THAT* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHAME OF THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAKEDNESS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DO NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) APPEAR; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANOINT THINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYES WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYE-SALVE, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAYEST (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-18/)

**19**[**AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANY AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOVE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) REBUKE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHASTEN: BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ZEALOUS THEREFORE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-19/)

**20 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) STAND AT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOOR, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOCK: IF ANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOOR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME IN TO HIM, AND WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUP WITH HIM, AND HE WITH ME.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-20/)

**21**[**TO HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOMES WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) GRANT TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIT WITH ME IN MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVEN AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) I ALSO (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCAME, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AM (TOP) (ENGLISH) SET DOWN WITH MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FATHER (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-21/)

**22**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR WHAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-3-22/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 4**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-4/)

**1 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**AFTER THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOKED, AND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, A (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOOR *WAS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN: AND THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD *WAS* AS IT WERE OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUMPET (TOP) (ENGLISH) TALKING WITH ME; WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME UP HITHER, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOW THEE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) MUST BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEREAFTER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-1/)

**2**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMMEDIATELY (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WAS IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24): AND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, A (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SET IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *ONE (STEPHEN YAHWEH)* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-2/)

**3**[**AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT WAS TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOK UPON (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) JASPER AND A (TOP) (ENGLISH) SARDINE STONE: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *THERE WAS* A (TOP) (ENGLISH) RAINBOW (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROUND ABOUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE UNTO AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EMERALD.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-3/)

**4**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROUND ABOUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE *WERE* FOUR AND TWENTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEATS: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEATS I SAW FOUR AND TWENTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SITTING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED IN WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RAIMENT; AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD ON THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWNS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLD.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-4/)

**5**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROCEEDED (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHTNINGS AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUNDERING’S AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICES: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *THERE WERE* SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMPS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNING (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, WHICH ARE THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRITS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-5/)

**6**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) *THERE WAS* A (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLASS (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRYSTAL: AND IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROUND ABOUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, *WERE* FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULL OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYES (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHIND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-6/)

**7**[**AND THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST *WAS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LION (TIGER OR CAT), AND THE SECOND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) CALF, AND THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST HAD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) FACE AS A (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN, AND THE FOURTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST *WAS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE A FLYING (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAGLE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-7/)

**8**[**AND THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) EACH OF THEM SIX (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABOUT *HIM*; AND *THEY WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULL OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYES (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITHIN: AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) REST NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NIGHT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH ALMIGHTY, WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-8/)

**9**[**AND WHEN THOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONOR AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THANKS TO HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, WHO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVES FOREVER AND EVER,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-9/)

**10**[**THE FOUR AND TWENTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALL DOWN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVES FOREVER AND EVER, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWNS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-10/)

**11 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) ART (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORTHY, O (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONOR AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER: FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) CREATED ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS, AND FOR THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLEASURE THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ARE AND WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CREATED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-4-11/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 5**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-5/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW IN THE RIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND OF HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITHIN AND ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BACKSIDE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED WITH SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-1/)

**2**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW A STRONG (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROCLAIMING WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHO IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORTHY TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK, AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOSE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALS THEREOF?**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-2/)

**3**[**AND NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, NOR IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNDER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABLE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK, NEITHER TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOK THEREON.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-3/)

**4**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) WEPT MUCH, BECAUSE NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORTHY TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPEN AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) READ THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK, NEITHER TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOK THEREON.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-4/)

**5**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WEEP NOT: (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LION (TIGER OR CAT) OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDAH, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROOT OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAVID, HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) PREVAILED TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK, AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOSE THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALS THEREOF.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-5/)

**6**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHELD, AND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LO, IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE AND OF THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS, AND IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) AS IT HAD BEEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAIN, HAVING SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORNS AND SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYES, WHICH ARE THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRITS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SENT FORTH INTO ALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-6/)

**7**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TOOK THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE RIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND OF HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-7/)

**8**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN HE HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK, THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS AND FOUR *AND* TWENTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL DOWN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH), HAVING (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVERYONE OF THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HARPS, AND GOLDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIALS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULL OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ODORS, WHICH ARE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRAYERS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-8/)

**9**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUNG A NEW (TOP) (ENGLISH) SONG, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) ART (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORTHY TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK, AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALS THEREOF: FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAIN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) REDEEMED US TO STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINDRED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TONGUE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEOPLE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATION;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-9/)

**10**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE US UNTO OUR STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS (COLONELS) AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRIESTS (SERGEANTS): AND WE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) REIGN ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-10/)

**11**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHELD, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF MANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROUND ABOUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER OF THEM WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEN THOUSAND TIMES (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEN THOUSAND, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOUSANDS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOUSANDS;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-11/)

**12 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**SAYING WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORTHY IS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) THAT WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAIN TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) RICHES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WISDOM, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) STRENGTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONOR, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLESSING.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-12/)

**13**[**AND EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) CREATURE WHICH IS IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, AND ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNDER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUCH AS ARE IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THAT ARE IN THEM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLESSING, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONOR, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER, (TOP) (ENGLISH) *BE* UNTO HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SITS UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, AND UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) FOREVER AND EVER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-13/)

**14**[**AND THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID, (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMEN. AND THE FOUR *AND* TWENTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL DOWN AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIPPED HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVES FOREVER AND EVER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-5-14/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 6**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-6/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW WHEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD, AS IT WERE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOISE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUNDER, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE OF THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-1/)

**2**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD A WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSE: AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT ON HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOW; AND A (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWN WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN UNTO HIM: AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WENT FORTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) CONQUERING, AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) CONQUER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-2/)

**3**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN HE HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED THE SECOND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD THE SECOND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-3/)

**4**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WENT OUT ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSE *THAT WAS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) RED: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *POWER* WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN TO HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT THEREON TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKE PEACE FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND THAT THEY SHOULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANOTHER: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN UNTO HIM A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWORD.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-4/)

**5**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN HE HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE. AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHELD, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) LO A BLACK (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSE; AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT ON HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) PAIR OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) BALANCES IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-5/)

**6**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY, A (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEASURE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEAT FOR A (TOP) (ENGLISH) PENNY (1 CENT), AND THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEASURES OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) BARLEY FOR A (TOP) (ENGLISH) PENNY (1 CENT); AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *SEE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) HURT NOT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OIL AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-6/)

**7**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN HE HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED THE FOURTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF THE FOURTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-7/)

**8**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOKED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD A PALE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSE: AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT ON HIM WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOLLOWED WITH HIM. AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN UNTO THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER THE FOURTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILL WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWORD, AND WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HUNGER, AND WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH, AND WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) (MYTHOLOGICAL) BEASTS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-8/)

**9**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN HE HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED THE FIFTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNDER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALTAR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOULS OF THEM THAT WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAIN FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORD OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIMONY WHICH THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HELD:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-9/)

**10**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, HOW (TOP) (ENGLISH) LONG, O (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUE, DOST (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AVENGE OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD ON THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH?**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-10/)

**11**[**AND WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROBES WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVERYONE OF THEM; AND IT WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID UNTO THEM, THAT THEY SHOULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) REST YET FOR A LITTLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEASON, UNTIL THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELLOW-SERVANTS ALSO AND THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRETHREN, THAT SHOULD BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILLED AS THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WERE*, SHOULD BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULFILLED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-11/)

**12**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHELD (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN HE HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED THE SIXTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL, AND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LO, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTHQUAKE; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN BECAME (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLACK (TOP) (ENGLISH) AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SACKCLOTH OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAIR, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOON (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAME AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-12/)

**13**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STARS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVEN AS A FIG (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CASTS HER UNTIMELY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIGS, WHEN SHE IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHAKEN OF A MIGHTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WIND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-13/)

**14**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEPARTED AS A (TOP) (ENGLISH) SCROLL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN IT IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROLLED TOGETHER; AND EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUNTAIN AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ISLAND WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOVED OUT OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLACES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-14/)

**15**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN, AND THE RICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN, AND THE CHIEF (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAPTAINS, AND THE MIGHTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN, AND EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BONDMAN, AND EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FREE MAN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HID THEMSELVES IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DENS AND IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROCKS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUNTAINS;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-15/)

**16**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUNTAINS AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROCKS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALL ON US, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HIDE US FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FACE OF HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SITS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH):**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-16/)

**17**[**FOR THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABLE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) STAND?**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-6-17/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 7**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-7/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AFTER THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS (TOP) (ENGLISH) STANDING ON THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) CORNERS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLDING THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINDS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, THAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WIND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOW ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON ANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-1/)

**2**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) ASCENDING FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAST, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVING STEPHEN YAHWEH: AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE TO THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHOM IT WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HURT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-2/)

**3 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HURT NOT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREES, (TOP) (ENGLISH) TILL WE HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANTS OF OUR STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREHEADS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-3/)

**4**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER OF THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED: *AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED AN HUNDRED *AND* FORTY *AND* FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOUSAND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBES OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHILDREN OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ISRAEL.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-4/)

**5**[**OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDAH *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND. OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) REUBEN *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND. OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) GAD *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-5/)

**6**[**OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ASHER *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND. OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAPHTALI *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND. OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANASSEH *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-6/)

**7**[**OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIMEON *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND. OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LEVI *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND. OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ISSACHAR *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-7/)

**8**[**OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ZEBULON *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND. OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) JOSEPH *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND. OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) BENJAMIN *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEALED (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELVE THOUSAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-8/)

**9 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**AFTER THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHELD, AND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LO, A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MULTITUDE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN COULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER, OF ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINDREDS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEOPLE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TONGUES, (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH), (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED WITH WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROBES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PALMS IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HANDS;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-9/)

**10**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SALVATION TO OUR STEPHEN YAHWEH WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SITS UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-10/)

**11**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROUND ABOUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *ABOUT* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS AND THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE ON THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FACES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIPPED STEPHEN YAHWEH,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-11/)

**12 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMEN: (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLESSING, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WISDOM, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THANKSGIVING, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONOR, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIGHT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) *BE* UNTO OUR STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREVER AND EVER. (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-12/)

**13**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANSWERED, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHAT ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ARRAYED IN WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROBES? AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHENCE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME THEY?**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-13/)

**14**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID UNTO HIM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOWS. AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID TO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THESE ARE THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME OUT OF GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBULATION, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WASHED THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROBES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHITE IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-14/)

**15 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**THEREFORE ARE THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVE HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NIGHT IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE: AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SITS ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMONG THEM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-15/)

**16**[**THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) HUNGER NO MORE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) THIRST ANYMORE; (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN LIGHT ON THEM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOR ANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-16/)

**17**[**FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH IS IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEED THEM, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) LEAD THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVING FOUNTAINS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS: AND STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WIPE AWAY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEARS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-7-17/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 8**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-8/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN HE HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED THE SEVENTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SILENCE IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABOUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPACE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HALF AN HOUR.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-1/)

**2**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE STEPHEN YAHWEH; AND TO THEM WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUMPETS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-2/)

**3**[**AND ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD AT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALTAR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING A GOLDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CENSER; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN UNTO HIM MUCH (TOP) (ENGLISH) INCENSE, THAT HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) OFFER *IT* (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRAYERS OF ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE GOLDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALTAR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-3/)

**4**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) INCENSE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME* WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRAYERS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ASCENDED UP (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL'S (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-4/)

**5**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) TOOK THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CENSER, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FILLED IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALTAR, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST *IT* (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUNDERING’S, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHTNINGS, AND AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTHQUAKE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-5/)

**6**[**AND THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH HAD THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUMPETS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PREPARED THEMSELVES TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-6/)

**7**[**THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUNDED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOLLOWED (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAIL AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MINGLED WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD, AND THEY WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH: AND THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREES WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNT UP, AND ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREEN GRASS WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNT UP.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-7/)

**8**[**AND THE SECOND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUNDED, AND AS IT WERE A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUNTAIN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNING WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA: AND THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAME (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-8/)

**9**[**AND THE THIRD PART OF THE CREATURES WHICH WERE IN THE SEA, AND HAD LIFE, DIED; AND THE THIRD PART OF THE SHIPS WERE DESTROYED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-9/)

**10**[**AND THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUNDED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) STAR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNING AS IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WERE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMP, AND IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIVERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUNTAINS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-10/)

**11**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STAR IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CALLED (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORMWOOD: AND THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAME (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORMWOOD; AND MANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) DIED OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAUSE THEY WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BITTER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-11/)

**12**[**AND THE FOURTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUNDED, AND THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMITTEN, AND THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOON, AND THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STARS; SO AS THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF THEM WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DARKENED, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHONE NOT FOR A THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF IT, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKEWISE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-12/)

**13**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHELD, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLYING THROUGH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOE, TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) INHABITER’S OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH BY (TOP) (ENGLISH) REASON OF THE OTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICES OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUMPET OF THE THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) YET TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUND!**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-8-13/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 9**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-9/)

**1**[**AND THE FIFTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUNDED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW A (TOP) (ENGLISH) STAR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH: AND TO HIM WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEY OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTTOMLESS PIT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-1/)

**2**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTTOMLESS PIT; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) AROSE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PIT, AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE OF A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FURNACE; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) AIR WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DARKENED BY (TOP) (ENGLISH) REASON OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PIT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-2/)

**3**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOCUSTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THEM WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER, AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SCORPIONS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-3/)

**4**[**AND IT WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMMANDED THEM THAT THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HURT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GRASS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER ANY GREEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) THING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER ANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREE; BUT ONLY THOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE NOT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL OF STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREHEADS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-4/)

**5**[**AND TO THEM IT WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN THAT THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILL THEM, BUT THAT THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TORMENTED FIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MONTHS: AND THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) TORMENT *WAS* AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TORMENT OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) SCORPION, WHEN HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STRIKES A (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-5/)

**6**[**AND IN THOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAYS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEEK (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIND IT; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) DESIRE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) DIE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLEE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THEM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-6/)

**7**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHAPES OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOCUSTS *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSES (TOP) (ENGLISH) PREPARED (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) BATTLE; AND ON THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WERE* AS IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWNS (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLD, AND THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FACES (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WERE* AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FACES OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-7/)

**8**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAIR AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAIR OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMEN, AND THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEETH (TOP) (ENGLISH) WERE AS *THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEETH* OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIONS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-8/)

**9**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) BREASTPLATES, AS IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BREASTPLATES OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IRON; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUND OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINGS *WAS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHARIOTS OF MANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSES (TOP) (ENGLISH) RUNNING TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) BATTLE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-9/)

**10**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAILS (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SCORPIONS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STINGS IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAILS: AND THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WAS* TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HURT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN FIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MONTHS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-10/)

**11**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) KING (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER THEM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WHICH IS* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTTOMLESS PIT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEBREW TONGUE *IS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABADDON, BUT IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREEK TONGUE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH *HIS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (TOP) (ENGLISH) APOLLYON.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-11/)

**12**[**ONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOE IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PAST; *AND*, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME TWO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOES MORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEREAFTER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-12/)

**13**[**AND THE SIXTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUNDED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORNS OF THE GOLDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALTAR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE STEPHEN YAHWEH,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-13/)

**14 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**SAYING TO THE SIXTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH HAD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUMPET, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOSE THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOUND IN THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIVER EUPHRATES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-14/)

**15**[**AND THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOSED, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PREPARED FOR AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOUR (CORONAVIRUS), AND A (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY (CORONAVIRUS), AND A (TOP) (ENGLISH) MONTH (CORONAVIRUS), AND A (TOP) (ENGLISH) YEAR, FOR TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAY THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-15/)

**16**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ARMY OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSEMEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWO HUNDRED THOUSAND THOUSAND: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER OF THEM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-16/)

**17**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUS (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSES IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VISION, AND THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT ON THEM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING (TOP) (ENGLISH) BREASTPLATES OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE, AND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) JACINTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIMSTONE: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSES (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WERE* AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIONS (TIGERS OR CATS); AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTHS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ISSUED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIMSTONE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-17/)

**18**[**BY THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAS THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILLED, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIMSTONE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ISSUED OUT OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTHS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-18/)

**19**[**FOR THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAILS: FOR THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAILS (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERPENTS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITH THEM THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) DO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HURT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-19/)

**20**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REST OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH WERE NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILLED (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLAGUES (TOP) (ENGLISH) YET (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENTED NOT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HANDS, THAT THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVILS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IDOLS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLD, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SILVER, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRASS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONE, AND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOOD: (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER CAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALK:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-20/)

**21 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENTED THEY OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) MURDERS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOR OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) SORCERIES, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOR OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOR OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEFTS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-9-21/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 10**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-10/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIGHTY ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME DOWN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITH A (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOUD: AND A (TOP) (ENGLISH) RAINBOW (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WAS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAD, AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FACE (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WAS* AS IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WERE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN, AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PILLARS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-1/)

**2**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND A LITTLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPEN: AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SET HIS RIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA, AND *HIS* LEFT (TOP) (ENGLISH) *FOOT* (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-2/)

**3**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WHEN* A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LION (TIGER OR CAT) (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROARS: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED, SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUNDERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) UTTERED THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-3/)

**4**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUNDERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) UTTERED THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICES, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABOUT TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL UP THOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUNDERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) UTTERED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-4/)

**5**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW (TOP) (ENGLISH) STAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFTED UP HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-5/)

**6**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWORE BY HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVES FOREVER AND EVER, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHO (TOP) (ENGLISH) CREATED (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEREIN ARE, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEREIN ARE, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEREIN, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE SHOULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TIME NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LONGER:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-6/)

**7**[**BUT IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAYS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF THE SEVENTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEGIN TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUND, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MYSTERY OF STEPHEN YAHWEH SHOULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FINISHED, AS HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DECLARED TO HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANTS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHETS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-7/)

**8**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPOKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAIN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID, (TOP) (ENGLISH) GO *AND* (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKE THE LITTLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPEN IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) STANDS (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-8/)

**9**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) WENT (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO HIM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE ME THE LITTLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK. AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKE *IT*, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAT IT UP; AND IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BELLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BITTER, BUT IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE IN THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWEET AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONEY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-9/)

**10**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) TOOK THE LITTLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL'S (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ATE IT UP; AND IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAS IN MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWEET AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONEY: AND AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOON AS I HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) EATEN IT, MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BELLY WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BITTER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-10/)

**11**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU MUST (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHESY (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAIN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE MANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEOPLES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TONGUES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-10-11/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 11**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-11/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN ME A (TOP) (ENGLISH) REED (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO A (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROD: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) RISE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEASURE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALTAR, AND THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEREIN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-1/)

**2**[**BUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COURT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITHOUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LEAVE OUT, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEASURE IT NOT; FOR IT IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GENTILES: AND THE HOLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREAD UNDER FOOT FORTY *AND* TWO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MONTHS (FOR THE USA IS 6 YEARS, 2 MONTHS & 20 DAYS IN DANIEL 8:8-14).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-2/)

**3**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) *POWER* (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO MY TWO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITNESSES, AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHESY A THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED *AND* THREESCORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAYS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SACKCLOTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-3/)

**4**[**THESE ARE THE TWO (TOP) (ENGLISH) OLIVE TREES, AND THE TWO (TOP) (ENGLISH) CANDLESTICKS (TOP) (ENGLISH) STANDING (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE STEPHEN YAHWEH OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-4/)

**5**[**AND IF ANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) HURT THEM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROCEEDS (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVOURS THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) ENEMIES: AND IF ANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) HURT THEM, HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MUST IN THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANNER BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILLED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-5/)

**6**[**THESE HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, THAT IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) RAIN NOT IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAYS OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHECY: AND HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) TURN THEM TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD, AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMITE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH WITH ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLAGUES, AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) OFTEN AS THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WILL.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-6/)

**7**[**AND WHEN THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FINISHED THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIMONY, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ASCENDS (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTTOMLESS PIT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAR (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAINST THEM, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOME THEM, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILL THEM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-7/)

**8**[**AND THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD BODIES (TOP) (ENGLISH) *SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIE* IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STREET OF THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRITUALLY IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CALLED (TOP) (ENGLISH) SODOM AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) EGYPT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHERE ALSO OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) (ITALIAN MAFIA) CRUCIFIED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-8/)

**9**[**AND THEY OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEOPLE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINDREDS AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TONGUES AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD BODIES THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAYS AND AN HALF, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUFFER THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD BODIES TO BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PUT IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) GRAVES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-9/)

**10**[**AND THEY THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) REJOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER THEM, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MERRY, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIFTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANOTHER; BECAUSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THESE TWO (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHETS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TORMENTED THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELT ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-10/)

**11**[**AND AFTER THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAYS AND AN HALF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ENTERED (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THEM, AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET; AND GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEAR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THEM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-11/)

**12**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THEM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME UP HITHER. AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ASCENDED UP TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN IN A (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOUD; AND THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) ENEMIES (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHELD THEM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-12/)

**13**[**AND THE SAME (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOUR WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTHQUAKE, AND THE TENTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL, AND IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTHQUAKE WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAIN OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEVEN THOUSAND: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REMNANT WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) AFFRIGHTED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY TO THE STEPHEN YAHWEH OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-13/)

**14**[**THE SECOND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOE IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PAST; *AND*, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMETH QUICKLY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-14/)

**15**[**AND THE SEVENTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUNDED; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WERE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICES IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGDOMS OF THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORLD ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECOME *THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGDOMS* OF OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD, AND OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANOINTED (JESUS YAHWEH); AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) REIGN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREVER AND EVER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-15/)

**16**[**AND THE FOUR AND TWENTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE STEPHEN YAHWEH ON THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEATS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FACES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIPPED STEPHEN YAHWEH,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-16/)

**17 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**SAYING, WE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE THEE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THANKS, O (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH ALMIGHTY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ART, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ART TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME; BECAUSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKEN TO THEE THY GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER, AND HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) REIGNED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-17/)

**18**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGRY, AND THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TIME OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD, THAT THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGED, AND THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU SHOULDEST (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REWARD (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANTS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHETS, AND TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS, AND THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEAR THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH), (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMALL AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT; AND SHOULDEST (TOP) (ENGLISH) DESTROY THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DESTROY THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-18/)

**19**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEEN IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) (INVINCIBLE) ARK OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTAMENT: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHTNINGS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUNDERING’S, AND AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTHQUAKE, AND GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAIL.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-11-19/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 12**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-12/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) APPEARED A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WONDER IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN; A (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOON (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNDER HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWN OF TWELVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STARS:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-1/)

**2**[**AND SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEING WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHILD (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED, (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRAVAILING IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BIRTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PAINED TO BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DELIVERED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-2/)

**3**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) APPEARED ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) WONDER IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) RED DRAGON, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS AND TEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORNS, AND SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWNS (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-3/)

**4**[**AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAIL (TOP) (ENGLISH) DREW THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STARS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, AND DID (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST THEM TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) READY TO BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DELIVERED, FOR TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVOUR HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHILD AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOON AS IT WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BORN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-4/)

**5**[**AND SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BROUGHT FORTH A (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN CHILD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHO WAS TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) RULE ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS WITH A (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROD OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IRON: AND HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHILD WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAUGHT UP (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND *TO* HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-5/)

**6**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLED (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WILDERNESS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHERE SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH A (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLACE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PREPARED OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, THAT THEY SHOULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEED HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE A THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED *AND* THREESCORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAYS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-6/)

**7**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAR IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN: (TOP) (ENGLISH) MICHAEL AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAINST THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUGHT AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-7/)

**8**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PREVAILED NOT; (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER WAS THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLACE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND ANYMORE IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-8/)

**9**[**AND THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST OUT, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OLD SERPENT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CALLED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVIL (WITCH), AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SATAN (BABYLON), (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DECEIVES THE WHOLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORLD: HE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST OUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST OUT WITH HIM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-9/)

**10**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOW IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME (TOP) (ENGLISH) SALVATION, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) STRENGTH, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGDOM OF OUR STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANOINTED (JESUS YAHWEH): FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ACCUSER OF OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRETHREN IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST DOWN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ACCUSED THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE OUR STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NIGHT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-10/)

**11**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCAME HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH), AND BY THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORD OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIMONY; AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOVED NOT THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVES (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-11/)

**12**[**THEREFORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REJOICE, *YE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVENS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) YE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL IN THEM. (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOE TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) INHABITER’S OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH AND OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA! FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVIL (WITCH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME DOWN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO YOU, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAUSE HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNOWS THAT HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH BUT A SHORT (TOP) (ENGLISH) TIME.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-12/)

**13**[**AND WHEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THAT HE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PERSECUTED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BROUGHT FORTH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN *CHILD*.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-13/)

**14**[**AND TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN TWO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINGS OF A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAGLE, THAT SHE MIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLY INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WILDERNESS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLACE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHERE SHE IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOURISHED FOR A (TOP) (ENGLISH) TIME, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TIMES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HALF A TIME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FACE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERPENT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-14/)

**15**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERPENT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST OUT OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATER AS A (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) AFTER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN, THAT HE MIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAUSE HER TO BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CARRIED AWAY OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLOOD.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-15/)

**16**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HELPED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWALLOWED UP THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST OUT OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-16/)

**17**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WROTH WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WENT TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAR WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REMNANT OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEED, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEEP THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMMANDMENTS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIMONY OF JESUS YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-12-17/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 13**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-13/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAND OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW A (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) RISE UP (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS AND TEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORNS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORNS TEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWNS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (FALSE STEPHANIE VICTORIA) OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLASPHEMY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-1/)

**2**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LEOPARD, AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET WERE AS *THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET* OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAR, AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LION (TIGER OR CAT): AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON (TOP) (ENGLISH) GAVE HIM HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER, AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAT, AND GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) AUTHORITY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-2/)

**3**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS AS IT WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOUNDED TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH; AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEADLY WOUND WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEALED: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORLD (TOP) (ENGLISH) WONDERED (TOP) (ENGLISH) AFTER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-3/)

**4**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIPPED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) GAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST: AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIPPED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHO *IS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST? (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHO IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABLE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAR WITH HIM?**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-4/)

**5**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO HIM A (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPEAKING GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLASPHEMIES; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO HIM TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) CONTINUE FORTY *AND* TWO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MONTHS (THE USA IS 6 YEARS, 2 MONTHS & 20 DAYS IN DANIEL 8:8-14).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-5/)

**6**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLASPHEMY (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLASPHEME HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TABERNACLE, AND THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-6/)

**7**[**AND IT WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO HIM TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAR WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS, AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOME THEM: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINDREDS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TONGUES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-7/)

**8**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP HIM, WHOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAMES ARE NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAIN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUNDATION OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORLD.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-8/)

**9 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**IF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAR (FROM THE SPIRIT IN JOHN 4:23-24).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-9/)

**10**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) LEADETH INTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAPTIVITY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GO INTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAPTIVITY: HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILLS WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWORD MUST (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILLED WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWORD. (TOP) (ENGLISH) HERE IS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PATIENCE AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITH OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-10/)

**11**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHELD ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMING UP (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH; AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD TWO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORNS (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB, AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPOKE AS A (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-11/)

**12**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EXERCISES (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER OF THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE HIM, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAUSES THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH AND THEM WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL THEREIN TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, WHOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEADLY WOUND WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEALED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-12/)

**13**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOETH GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WONDERS, SO THAT HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKES (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME DOWN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIGHT OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-13/)

**14**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DECEIVES THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY *THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEANS OF* THOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIRACLES WHICH HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) DO (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIGHT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST; (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING TO THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, THAT THEY SHOULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMAGE TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOUND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY A (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWORD, AND DID (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-14/)

**15**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMAGE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, THAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMAGE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST SHOULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPEAK, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAUSE THAT AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANY AS WOULD NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMAGE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST SHOULD BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KILLED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-15/)

**16**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAUSES (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMALL AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) RICH AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POOR, (TOP) (ENGLISH) FREE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOND, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARK IN THEIR RIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND, OR (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREHEADS:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-16/)

**17**[**AND THAT NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN MIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) BUY OR (TOP) (ENGLISH) SELL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAVE HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARK, OR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (FALSE STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, OR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER (666 OR THE FEMALE SENSE IS 616) OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (FALSE STEPHEN YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-17/)

**18 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**HERE IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WISDOM. (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNDERSTANDING (TOP) (ENGLISH) COUNT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST: FOR IT IS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN; AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER *IS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIX HUNDRED THREESCORE *AND* SIX.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-13-18/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 14**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-14/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOKED, AND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LO, A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE MOUNT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ZION, AND WITH HIM AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HUNDRED FORTY *AND* FOUR THOUSAND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FATHER'S (STEPHEN’S) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREHEADS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-1/)

**2**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF MANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS, AND AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUNDER: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HARPERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HARPING WITH THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HARPS:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-2/)

**3**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUNG AS IT WERE A NEW (TOP) (ENGLISH) SONG (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS: AND NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN COULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) LEARN THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SONG BUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HUNDRED *AND* FORTY *AND* FOUR THOUSAND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REDEEMED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-3/)

**4**[**THESE ARE THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH WERE NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEFILED WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMEN; FOR THEY ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIRGINS. THESE ARE THEY WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOLLOW THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB WHITHERSOEVER HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOES. THESE WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REDEEMED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM AMONG (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) *BEING* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRST-FRUITS (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO STEPHEN YAHWEH AND TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-4/)

**5**[**AND IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) GUILE: FOR THEY ARE WITHOUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAULT (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-5/)

**6**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLY IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVERLASTING GOSPEL TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) PREACH (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND TO EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATION, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINDRED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TONGUE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEOPLE,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-6/)

**7 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**SAYING WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEAR STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY TO HIM; FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOUR OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGMENT IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUNTAINS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-7/)

**8**[**AND THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOLLOWED ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BABYLON IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALLEN, IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALLEN, THAT GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAUSE SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRINK OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-8/)

**9**[**AND THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOLLOWED THEM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, IF ANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMAGE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVE *HIS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARK IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREHEAD, OR IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-9/)

**10**[**THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAME (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRINK OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) POURED OUT WITHOUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIXTURE INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CUP OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) INDIGNATION; AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TORMENTED WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIMSTONE IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRESENCE OF THE HOLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS, AND IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRESENCE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH):**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-10/)

**11**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) TORMENT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ASCENDS UP FOREVER AND EVER: AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) REST (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY NOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) NIGHT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMAGE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHOSOEVER (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVES THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARK OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (FALSE STEPHEN YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-11/)

**12 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**HERE IS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PATIENCE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS: (TOP) (ENGLISH) HERE *ARE* THEY THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEEP THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMMANDMENTS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITH OF JESUS YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-12/)

**13**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLESSED *ARE* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DIE IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HENCEFORTH: (TOP) (ENGLISH) YEA, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24), THAT THEY MAY (TOP) (ENGLISH) REST (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) LABORS; AND THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DO (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOLLOW THEM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-13/)

**14**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOKED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD A WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOUD, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) *ONE* (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SON OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (NUMBERS 23:29), (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAD A GOLDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND A SHARP (TOP) (ENGLISH) SICKLE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-14/)

**15**[**AND ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRYING WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE TO HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOUD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRUST IN THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SICKLE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) REAP: FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TIME IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME FOR THEE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) REAP; FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HARVEST OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIPE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-15/)

**16**[**AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRUST IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SICKLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) REAPED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-16/)

**17**[**AND ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, HE ALSO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING A SHARP (TOP) (ENGLISH) SICKLE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-17/)

**18**[**AND ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME OUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALTAR, WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRY TO HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD THE SHARP (TOP) (ENGLISH) SICKLE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRUST IN THY SHARP (TOP) (ENGLISH) SICKLE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATHER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLUSTERS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VINE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH; FOR HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) GRAPES ARE FULLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIPE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-18/)

**19**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRUST (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SICKLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATHERED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VINE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST *IT* (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINEPRESS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH OF STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-19/)

**20**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINEPRESS WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRODDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITHOUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINEPRESS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIDLES, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPACE OF A THOUSAND *AND* SIX HUNDRED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FURLONGS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-14-20/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 15**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-15/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIGN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARVELOUS, SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAST PLAGUES; FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THEM IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FILLED UP THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH OF STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-15-1/)

**2**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW AS IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WERE A (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLASS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MINGLED WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE: AND THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOTTEN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VICTORY (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMAGE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARK, *AND* (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) STAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLASS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HARPS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-15-2/)

**3**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SING THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SONG OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOSES THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANT OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SONG OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH), (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARVELOUS *ARE* THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH ALMIGHTY; (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUST AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUE *ARE* THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAYS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) KING OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-15-3/)

**4 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**WHO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEAR THEE, O (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORIFY THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH)? FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) *THOU* ONLY *ART* (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLY: FOR ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THEE; FOR THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGMENTS ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANIFEST.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-15-4/)

**5**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AFTER THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOKED, AND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TABERNACLE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIMONY (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-15-5/)

**6**[**AND THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLAGUES, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) PURE AND WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LINEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BREASTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIRDED WITH GOLDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIRDLES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-15-6/)

**7**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE OF THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLDEN VIALS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHO (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVES FOREVER AND EVER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-15-7/)

**8**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FILLED WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER; AND NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABLE TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) ENTER (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) TILL THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLAGUES OF THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULFILLED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-15-8/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 16**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-16/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING TO THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) GO YOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAYS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POUR OUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIALS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH OF STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-1/)

**2**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) WENT, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POURED OUT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIAL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL A (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOISOME AND GRIEVOUS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARK OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *UPON* THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIPPED HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMAGE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-2/)

**3**[**AND THE SECOND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) POURED OUT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIAL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA; AND IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAME AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD OF A DEAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) *MAN*: AND EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVING SOUL (TOP) (ENGLISH) DIED (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-3/)

**4**[**AND THE THIRD (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) POURED OUT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIAL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIVERS AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUNTAINS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS; AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAME (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-4/)

**5**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU ART (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIGHTEOUS, O (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ART, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALT (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAUSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGED THUS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-5/)

**6**[**FOR THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHETS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU HAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRINK; FOR THEY ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORTHY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-6/)

**7**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALTAR (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVEN SO, (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH ALMIGHTY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIGHTEOUS *ARE* THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGMENTS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-7/)

**8**[**AND THE FOURTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) POURED OUT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIAL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO HIM TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SCORCH (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-8/)

**9**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SCORCHED WITH GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAT, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLASPHEMED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLAGUES: AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENTED NOT TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-9/)

**10**[**AND THE FIFTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) POURED OUT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIAL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST; AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGDOM WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULL OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) DARKNESS; AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) GNAWED THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) TONGUES FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) PAIN,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-10/)

**11**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLASPHEMED THE STEPHEN YAHWEH OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAUSE OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) PAINS AND THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) SORES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) REPENTED NOT OF THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) (FUCKIN) DEEDS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-11/)

**12**[**AND THE SIXTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) POURED OUT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIAL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIVER EUPHRATES; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATER THEREOF WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRIED UP, THAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAY OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIGHT BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PREPARED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-12/)

**13**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNCLEAN SPIRITS (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) *COME* OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALSE PROPHET.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-13/)

**14**[**FOR THEY ARE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRITS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVILS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKING (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIRACLES, (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WHICH* (TOP) (ENGLISH) GO FORTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH AND OF THE WHOLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORLD, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATHER THEM TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) (CAMPAIGN) BATTLE OF THAT GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY OF STEPHEN YAHWEH ALMIGHTY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-14/)

**15 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME AS A (TOP) (ENGLISH) THIEF. (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLESSED *IS* HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATCHES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEEPS HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GARMENTS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LEST HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALK (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAKED, AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHAME.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-15/)

**16**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATHERED THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) TOGETHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO A (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLACE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CALLED IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEBREW TONGUE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ARMAGEDDON.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-16/)

**17**[**AND THE SEVENTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) POURED OUT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIAL (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) AIR; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, IT IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DONE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-17/)

**18**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUNDERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHTNINGS; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTHQUAKE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUCH AS WAS NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SINCE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, SO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIGHTY AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTHQUAKE, *AND* SO (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-18/)

**19**[**AND THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DIVIDED (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PARTS, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITIES OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL: AND GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) BABYLON (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) REMEMBRANCE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE STEPHEN YAHWEH, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO HER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CUP OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIERCENESS OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-19/)

**20**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ISLAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLED AWAY, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUNTAINS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WERE NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND (DISAPPEARED).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-20/)

**21**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAIL (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, *EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABOUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WEIGHT OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) TALENT: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLASPHEMED STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECAUSE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLAGUE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAIL; FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLAGUE THEREOF WAS EXCEEDING (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-16-21/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 17**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-17/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE OF THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIALS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TALKED WITH ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME HITHER; (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOW (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THEE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGMENT OF THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHORE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SITS (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON MANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-1/)

**2**[**WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHOM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMMITTED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) INHABITANTS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE BEEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRUNK WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINE OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-2/)

**3**[**SO HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CARRIED ME (TOP) (ENGLISH) AWAY (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WILDERNESS: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW A (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIT (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON A SCARLET COLORED (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULL OF NAMES OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLASPHEMY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS AND TEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORNS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-3/)

**4**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ARRAYED (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) PURPLE AND SCARLET (TOP) (ENGLISH) COLOR, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DECKED WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLD AND PRECIOUS (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONES AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEARLS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING A GOLDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) CUP IN HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULL OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABOMINATIONS AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FILTHINESS OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-4/)

**5**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREHEAD *WAS* A (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHANIE VICTORIA) (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) MYSTERY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BABYLON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOTHER OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HARLOTS AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABOMINATIONS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-5/)

**6**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRUNKEN WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS, AND WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARTYRS OF JESUS YAHWEH: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW HER, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) WONDERED (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITH GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ADMIRATION.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-6/)

**7**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEREFORE DIDST (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARVEL? (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) TELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MYSTERY OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN, AND OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CARRIES HER, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS AND TEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORNS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-7/)

**8**[**THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS NOT; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) ASCEND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTTOMLESS PIT, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GO (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) PERDITION: AND THEY THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WONDER, WHOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAMES WERE NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUNDATION OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORLD, WHEN THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS NOT, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) YET IS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-8/)

**9**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HERE *IS* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIND WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) WISDOM. THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS ARE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUNTAINS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON WHICH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SITS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-9/)

**10**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE ARE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIVE ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALLEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS, *AND* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS NOT YET (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMETH, HE MUST (TOP) (ENGLISH) CONTINUE A SHORT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPACE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-10/)

**11**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS NOT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVEN HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EIGHTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEVEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOES (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) PERDITION.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-11/)

**12**[**AND THE TEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORNS WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW ARE TEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS, WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVED NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGDOM AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) YET; BUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS ONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOUR WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-12/)

**13**[**THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE ONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIND, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) STRENGTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-13/)

**14**[**THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAR WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH), AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOME THEM: FOR HE IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORDS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) KING OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS: AND THEY THAT ARE WITH HIM *ARE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) CALLED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHOSEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITHFUL.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-14/)

**15**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHERE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SITS, ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEOPLES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MULTITUDES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TONGUES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-15/)

**16**[**AND THE TEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORNS WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHORE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) DESOLATE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAKED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAT HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLESH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURN HER WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-16/)

**17**[**FOR STEPHEN YAHWEH HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) PUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARTS TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULFIL HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WILL, AND TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGREE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGDOM (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTIL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORDS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULFILLED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-17/)

**18**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WOMAN WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS THAT GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY, WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) REIGNS (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-17-18/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 18**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-18/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AFTER THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME DOWN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHTENED WITH HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-1/)

**2**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED MIGHTILY WITH A STRONG (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BABYLON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALLEN, IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALLEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BECOME THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HABITATION OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVILS, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLD OF EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUL SPIRIT, AND A (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAGE OF EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNCLEAN AND HATEFUL (TOP) (ENGLISH) BIRD.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-2/)

**3**[**FOR ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRUNK OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMMITTED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION WITH HER, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MERCHANTS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAXED RICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) THROUGH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABUNDANCE OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) DELICACIES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-3/)

**4**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME OUT OF HER, MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEOPLE, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) YE BE NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) PARTAKERS OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SINS, AND THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) YE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVE NOT OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLAGUES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-4/)

**5**[**FOR HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SINS HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REACHED (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, AND STEPHEN YAHWEH HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) REMEMBERED HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) INIQUITIES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-5/)

**6 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**REWARD HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVEN AS SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REWARDED YOU, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOUBLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOUBLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ACCORDING TO HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS: (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CUP WHICH SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FILLED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FILL TO HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOUBLE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-6/)

**7**[**HOW (TOP) (ENGLISH) MUCH SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORIFIED HERSELF, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVED (TOP) (ENGLISH) DELICIOUSLY, SO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MUCH (TOP) (ENGLISH) TORMENT AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SORROW (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE HER: FOR SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEART, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIT A (TOP) (ENGLISH) QUEEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AM NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WIDOW, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SORROW.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-7/)

**8**[**THEREFORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLAGUES (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN ONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOURNING, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAMINE; AND SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UTTERLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNED WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE: FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) STRONG (TOP) (ENGLISH) *IS* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHO (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGES HER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-8/)

**9**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHO HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMMITTED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVED (TOP) (ENGLISH) DELICIOUSLY WITH HER, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEWAIL HER, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMENT FOR HER, WHEN THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNING,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-9/)

**10 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**STANDING AFAR OFF FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEAR OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) TORMENT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALAS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALAS, THAT GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY BABYLON, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIGHTY CITY! FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN ONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGMENT (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-10/)

**11**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MERCHANTS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WEEP AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOURN (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER HER; FOR NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BUYS THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) MERCHANDISE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANYMORE:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-11/)

**12**[**THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MERCHANDISE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLD, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SILVER, AND PRECIOUS (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONES, AND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEARLS, AND FINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LINEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PURPLE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SILK, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SCARLET, AND ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) THYINE WOOD, AND ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANNER (TOP) (ENGLISH) VESSELS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IVORY, AND ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANNER (TOP) (ENGLISH) VESSELS OF MOST (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRECIOUS WOOD, AND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRASS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IRON, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARBLE,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-12/)

**13**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CINNAMON, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ODORS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OINTMENTS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FRANKINCENSE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OIL, AND FINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLOUR, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEAT, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) (MYTHOLOGICAL) BEASTS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHEEP, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHARIOTS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAVES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOULS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-13/)

**14**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FRUITS THAT THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUL (TOP) (ENGLISH) LUSTED (TOP) (ENGLISH) AFTER ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEPARTED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEE, AND ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS WHICH WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAINTY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOODLY ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEPARTED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIND THEM NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORE AT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-14/)

**15**[**THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MERCHANTS OF THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS, WHICH WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY HER, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) STAND AFAR OFF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEAR OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) TORMENT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WEEPING AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAILING,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-15/)

**16**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALAS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALAS, THAT GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY, THAT WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN FINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LINEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PURPLE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SCARLET, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DECKED WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLD, AND PRECIOUS (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEARLS!**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-16/)

**17**[**FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN ONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOUR SO GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) RICHES IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAUGHT (NUMBER 0). AND EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHIPMASTER, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMPANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHIPS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAILORS, AND AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANY AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRADE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA, (TOP) (ENGLISH) STOOD AFAR OFF,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-17/)

**18**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) *CITY IS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THIS GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY!**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-18/)

**19**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST DUST (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEADS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WEEPING AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAILING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALAS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALAS, THAT GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEREIN WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHIPS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY (TOP) (ENGLISH) REASON OF HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) COSTLINESS! FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN ONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DESOLATE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-19/)

**20 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**REJOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVER HER, (TOP) (ENGLISH) *THOU* (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *YE* HOLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) APOSTLES AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHETS; (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) AVENGED YOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON HER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-20/)

**21**[**AND A MIGHTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) TOOK UP A (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MILLSTONE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST *IT* (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUS WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIOLENCE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL THAT GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BABYLON (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THROWN DOWN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORE AT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-21/)

**22**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HARPERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MUSICIANS, AND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) PIPERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUMPETERS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORE AT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEE; AND NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRAFTSMAN, OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHATSOEVER (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRAFT *HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE*, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND ANYMORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THEE; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUND OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) MILLSTONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORE AT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEE;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-22/)

**23**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHT OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) CANDLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHINE NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORE AT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEE; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIDEGROOM AND OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIDE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORE AT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEE: FOR THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MERCHANTS WERE THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH; (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SORCERIES (TOP) (ENGLISH) WERE ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DECEIVED.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-23/)

**24**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN HER WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHETS, AND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS, AND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THAT WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAIN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-18-24/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 19**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-19/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AFTER THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF MUCH (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEOPLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALLELUIA; (TOP) (ENGLISH) SALVATION, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONOR, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER, (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD OUR STEPHEN YAHWEH:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-1/)

**2**[**FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIGHTEOUS (TOP) (ENGLISH) *ARE* HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGMENTS: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGED THE GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHORE, WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DID (TOP) (ENGLISH) CORRUPT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH WITH HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FORNICATION, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) AVENGED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANTS AT HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-2/)

**3**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAIN THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALLELUIA. AND HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMOKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROSE UP (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREVER AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-3/)

**4**[**AND THE FOUR AND TWENTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELDERS AND THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEASTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL DOWN AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIPPED STEPHEN YAHWEH THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMEN; (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALLELUIA.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-4/)

**5**[**AND A (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRAISE OUR STEPHEN YAHWEH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) YE HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANTS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) YE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEAR HIM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMALL AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-5/)

**6**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD AS IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WERE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MULTITUDE, AND AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF MANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATERS, AND AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE OF MIGHTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) THUNDERING’S, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALLELUIA: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNIPOTENT (TOP) (ENGLISH) REIGNS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-6/)

**7 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**LET US BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLAD AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) REJOICE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONOR TO HIM: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARRIAGE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME, AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WIFE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) MADE HERSELF (TOP) (ENGLISH) READY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-7/)

**8**[**AND TO HER WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GRANTED THAT SHE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ARRAYED (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN FINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LINEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLEAN AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHITE: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE FINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LINEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIGHTEOUSNESS OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-8/)

**9**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLESSED *ARE* THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CALLED (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE MARRIAGE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUPPER OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH). AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) THESE ARE THE TRUE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYINGS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-9/)

**10**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) AT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP HIM. AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE (TOP) (ENGLISH) *THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) DO IT* NOT: (TOP) (ENGLISH) I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELLOW-SERVANT, AND OF THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRETHREN THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIMONY OF JESUS YAHWEH: (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP STEPHEN YAHWEH: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIMONY OF JESUS YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHECY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-10/)

**11**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD A WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSE; AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON HIM *WAS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) CALLED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITHFUL AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIGHTEOUSNESS HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAR.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-11/)

**12**[**HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYES *WERE* AS A (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLAME OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAD *WERE* MANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) CROWNS; AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN, THAT NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) KNEW, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BUT HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HIMSELF.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-12/)

**13**[**AND HE *WAS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED WITH A (TOP) (ENGLISH) VESTURE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DIPPED (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLOOD: AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CALLED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORD OF STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-13/)

**14**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ARMIES (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WHICH WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOLLOWED HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON WHITE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSES, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLOTHED (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN FINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LINEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHITE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLEAN.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-14/)

**15**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOES A SHARP (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWORD, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITH IT HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMITE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS: AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL RULE THEM WITH A (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROD OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IRON: AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREADS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WINEPRESS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIERCENESS AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRATH OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALMIGHTY STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-15/)

**16**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON *HIS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) VESTURE AND ON HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) THIGH A (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) KING OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORDS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-16/)

**17**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) STANDING (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN (SIRACH 23:19; ACTS 7:30; 9:3; 22:6; 26:13; 29:1-2); AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRIED WITH A LOUD (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOWLS THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATHER YOURSELVES (TOP) (ENGLISH) TOGETHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUPPER OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT STEPHEN YAHWEH;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-17/)

**18**[**THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) YE MAY (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLESH OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLESH OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAPTAINS, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLESH OF MIGHTY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLESH OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSES, AND OF THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THEM, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLESH OF ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) *MEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTH* (TOP) (ENGLISH) FREE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMALL AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-18/)

**19**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) ARMIES, (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATHERED TOGETHER TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WAR (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAINST HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAINST HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ARMY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-19/)

**20**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKEN, AND WITH HIM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALSE PROPHET THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WROUGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIRACLES (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE HIM, WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DECEIVED THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARK OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, AND THEM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIPPED HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMAGE. THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTH WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAKE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNING WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIMSTONE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-20/)

**21**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REMNANT WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SLAIN WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SWORD OF HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HORSE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) *SWORD* (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROCEEDED OUT OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUTH: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOWLS WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FILLED WITH THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLESH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-19-21/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 20**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-20/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME DOWN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVING THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEY OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTTOMLESS PIT AND A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHAIN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-1/)

**2**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAID (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLD (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DRAGON, THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OLD SERPENT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVIL (WITCH), AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SATAN (BABYLON), AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOUND HIM A THOUSAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) YEARS,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-2/)

**3**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOTTOMLESS PIT, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHUT HIM UP, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SET A (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON HIM, THAT HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD (TOP) (ENGLISH) DECEIVE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) TILL THE THOUSAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) YEARS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOULD BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULFILLED: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AFTER THAT HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MUST BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOSED A LITTLE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEASON.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-3/)

**4**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONES, AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THEM, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGMENT WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THEM: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOULS OF THEM THAT WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHEADED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITNESS OF JESUS YAHWEH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORD OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIPPED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IMAGE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) RECEIVED *HIS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) MARK (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREHEADS, OR (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) HANDS; AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVED AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) REIGNED WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANOINTED (JESUS YAHWEH) A THOUSAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) YEARS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-4/)

**5**[**BUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REST OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIVED NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) AGAIN (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTIL THE THOUSAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) YEARS WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FINISHED. (TOP) (ENGLISH) THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) *IS* THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) RESURRECTION.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-5/)

**6 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**BLESSED AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) *IS* HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) RESURRECTION: (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON SUCH THE SECOND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HATH NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) POWER, BUT THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRIESTS (SERGEANTS) OF STEPHEN YAHWEH AND OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANOINTED (JESUS YAHWEH), AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) REIGN WITH HIM A THOUSAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) YEARS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-6/)

**7**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN THE THOUSAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) YEARS ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EXPIRED, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SATAN (BABYLON) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOOSED OUT OF HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRISON,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-7/)

**8**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GO OUT TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) DECEIVE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) QUARTERS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOG AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAGOG, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATHER THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) TOGETHER TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) BATTLE: THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NUMBER OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHOM (TOP) (ENGLISH) *IS* AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAND OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-8/)

**9**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WENT UP (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BREADTH OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMPASSED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAMP OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAINTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABOUT, AND THE BELOVED (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME DOWN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVOURED THEM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-9/)

**10**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEVIL (WITCH) THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DECEIVED THEM WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAKE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIMSTONE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHERE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEAST AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FALSE PROPHET *ARE*, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TORMENTED (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREVER AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-10/)

**11**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHITE THRONE, AND HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON IT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM WHOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FACE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FLED AWAY; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLACE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THEM.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-11/)

**12**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SMALL AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT, (TOP) (ENGLISH) STAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE STEPHEN YAHWEH; AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOKS WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED: AND ANOTHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) OPENED, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS *THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK* OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGED (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THOSE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOKS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) ACCORDING TO THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-12/)

**13**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA (TOP) (ENGLISH) GAVE UP THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN IT; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HELL (TOP) (ENGLISH) DELIVERED UP THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THEM: AND THEY WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) JUDGED EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ACCORDING TO THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-13/)

**14**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HELL WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAKE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE. (TOP) (ENGLISH) THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS THE SECOND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-14/)

**15**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHOSOEVER WAS NOT (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAST (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAKE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-20-15/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 21**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-21/)

**1**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW A NEW (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN AND A NEW (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN AND THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH WERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PASSED AWAY; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE WAS NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEA.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-1/)

**2**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I JOHN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THE HOLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) (FATHERLY) NEW JERUSALEM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMING DOWN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) PREPARED AS A (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIDE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ADORNED (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) HUSBAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-2/)

**3**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD A GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) VOICE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TABERNACLE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) *IS* WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEN, AND HE WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) DWELL WITH THEM, AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEOPLE, AND STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITH THEM, *AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE* THEIR STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-3/)

**4**[**AND STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WIPE AWAY ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEARS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) EYES; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SORROW, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANYMORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PAIN: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE FORMER (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PASSED AWAY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-4/)

**5**[**AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) UPON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKE ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEW. AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITE: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORDS ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITHFUL.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-5/)

**6**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) DONE. (TOP) (ENGLISH) I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALPHA AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMEGA, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEGINNING AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) END. (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ATHIRST OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUNTAIN OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATER OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FREELY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-6/)

**7**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) OVERCOMES (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) INHERIT ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE HIS STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SON.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-7/)

**8 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**BUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEARFUL, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNBELIEVING, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABOMINABLE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MURDERERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHOREMONGERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SORCERERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IDOLATERS, AND ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIARS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAVE THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAKE WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BURNS WITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRE AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIMSTONE: (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS THE SECOND (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEATH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-8/)

**9**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CAME (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME (TOP) (ENGLISH) ONE OF THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) VIALS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FULL OF THE SEVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAST PLAGUES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TALKED WITH ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYING, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME HITHER, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I WILL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOW (TOP) (ENGLISH) THEE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIDE, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB'S (JESUS YAHWEH’S) (TOP) (ENGLISH) WIFE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-9/)

**10**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CARRIED ME (TOP) (ENGLISH) AWAY (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) TO A (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT AND HIGH (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOUNTAIN, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOWED ME THAT GREAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) (FATHERLY) HOLY JERUSALEM, (TOP) (ENGLISH) DESCENDING OUT OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEAVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH,**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-10/)

**11 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**HAVING THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY OF STEPHEN YAHWEH: AND HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHT *WAS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO A (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONE MOST (TOP) (ENGLISH) PRECIOUS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE A JASPER (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLEAR AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRYSTAL;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-11/)

**12**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD A (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) GREAT AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HIGH, *AND* (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD TWELVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATES, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) AT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATES TWELVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGELS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAMES (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN THEREON, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE *THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAMES* OF THE TWELVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRIBES OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHILDREN OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) ISRAEL:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-12/)

**13 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EAST THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATES; (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NORTH THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATES; (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SOUTH THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATES; AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WEST THREE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATES.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-13/)

**14**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD TWELVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUNDATIONS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THEM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAMES OF THE TWELVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) APOSTLES OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-14/)

**15**[**AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) TALKED WITH ME (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD A GOLDEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) REED TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEASURE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATES THEREOF, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALL THEREOF.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-15/)

**16**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIETH (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOURSQUARE, AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LENGTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) LARGE (TOP) (ENGLISH) AS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BREADTH: AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEASURED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) REED, TWELVE THOUSAND (TOP) (ENGLISH) FURLONGS. THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LENGTH AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BREADTH AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEIGHT OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EQUAL.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-16/)

**17**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEASURED THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALL THEREOF, AN HUNDRED *AND* FORTY *AND* FOUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) CUBITS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) *ACCORDING TO* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MEASURE OF A (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (NUMBER 777), THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS, OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-17/)

**18**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BUILDING OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALL OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT WAS *OF* (TOP) (ENGLISH) JASPER: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY *WAS* PURE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIKE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO CLEAR (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLASS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-18/)

**19**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUNDATIONS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALL OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) GARNISHED WITH ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) MANNER OF PRECIOUS (TOP) (ENGLISH) STONES. THE FIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOUNDATION *WAS* (TOP) (ENGLISH) JASPER; THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SECOND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAPPHIRE; THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THIRD, A (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHALCEDONY; THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOURTH, AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) EMERALD;**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-19/)

**20**[**THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIFTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SARDONYX; THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIXTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SARDIUS; THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEVENTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHRYSOLITE; THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EIGHTH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BERYL; THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NINTH, A (TOP) (ENGLISH) TOPAZ; THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TENTH, A (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHRYSOPRASE; THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ELEVENTH, A (TOP) (ENGLISH) JACINTH; THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TWELFTH, AN (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMETHYST.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-20/)

**21**[**AND THE TWELVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATES *WERE* TWELVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEARLS; EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEVERAL GATE WAS OF ONE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PEARL: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STREET OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY *WAS* PURE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GOLD, AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT WERE TRANSPARENT (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLASS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-21/)

**22**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE THEREIN: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH ALMIGHTY AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) ARE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TEMPLE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-22/)

**23**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEED OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MOON, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY OF STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DID (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHTEN IT (SIRACH 23:19), AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) *IS* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHT (ACTS 7:30; 9:3; 22:6 ;26:13; 29:1-2) THEREOF.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-23/)

**24**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS OF THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAVED (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WALK (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHT (SIRACH 23:19; ACTS 7:30; 9:3; 22:6; 26:13; 29:1-2) OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) KINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) EARTH (TOP) (ENGLISH) DO (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRING THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-24/)

**25**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATES OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL NOT BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHUT (TOP) (ENGLISH) AT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) BY (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAY: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) NIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-25/)

**26**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRING THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GLORY AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HONOR OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-26/)

**27**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WISE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ENTER (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANY THING THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DEFILES, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) *WHATSOEVER* (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORKETH (TOP) (ENGLISH) ABOMINATION, OR (TOP) (ENGLISH) *MAKES* A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIE (1 JOHN 1:8, 10): (TOP) (ENGLISH) BUT THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB'S (JESUS YAHWEH’S) (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-21-27/)

[**REVELATION CHAPTER 22**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-Chapter-22/)

**1**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOWED ME A PURE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIVER OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATER OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) CLEAR AS (TOP) (ENGLISH) CRYSTAL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROCEEDING OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH AND OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-1/)

**2 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) MIDST OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) STREET OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) ON EITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) SIDE OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIVER, *WAS (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) BARE TWELVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) *MANNER OF* (TOP) (ENGLISH) FRUITS, *AND* (TOP) (ENGLISH) YIELDED HER (TOP) (ENGLISH) FRUIT EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MONTH: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LEAVES OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREE *WERE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEALING OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) NATIONS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-2/)

**3**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE NO MORE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CURSE: (TOP) (ENGLISH) BUT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THRONE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH AND OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAMB (JESUS YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IT; AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANTS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVE HIM:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-3/)

**4**[**AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FACE; AND HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) *SHALL BE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THEIR (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREHEADS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-4/)

**5**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL BE NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) NIGHT (TOP) (ENGLISH) THERE; AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEED NO (TOP) (ENGLISH) CANDLE, (TOP) (ENGLISH) NEITHER (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SUN; (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVETH THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIGHT (SIRACH 23:19; ACTS 7:30; 9:3; 22:6; 26:13; 29:1-2): AND THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) REIGN (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOREVER AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVER.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-5/)

**6**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAID (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYINGS *ARE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) FAITHFUL AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) TRUE: AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH OF THE HOLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHETS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SENT HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOW (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SERVANTS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH MUST (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHORTLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) DONE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-6/)

**7 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME QUICKLY: (TOP) (ENGLISH) BLESSED (TOP) (ENGLISH) *IS* HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEEPS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHECY OF THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-7/)

**8**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) I JOHN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAW THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD *THEM*. AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAD (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARD AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEEN, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELL DOWN TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEFORE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FEET OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHOWED ME THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-8/)

**9**[**THEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEE (TOP) (ENGLISH) *THOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) DO IT* NOT: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) FELLOW-SERVANT, AND OF THY (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRETHREN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHETS, AND OF THEM (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) KEEP THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYINGS OF THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK: (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORSHIP STEPHEN YAHWEH.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-9/)

**10**[**AND HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO ME, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SEAL NOT THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAYINGS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHECY OF THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK: (TOP) (ENGLISH) FOR THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TIME (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) AT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HAND.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-10/)

**11**[**HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNJUST, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNJUST (TOP) (ENGLISH) STILL: AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) HE WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) FILTHY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FILTHY (TOP) (ENGLISH) STILL: AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIGHTEOUS, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIGHTEOUS (TOP) (ENGLISH) STILL: AND HE THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE (TOP) (ENGLISH) HOLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) STILL.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-11/)

**12**[**AND, (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEHOLD, (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME QUICKLY; AND MY (TOP) (ENGLISH) REWARD (TOP) (ENGLISH) *IS* WITH ME, TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) GIVE EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) ACCORDING AS HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORK (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) BE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-12/)

**13 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALPHA AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMEGA, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BEGINNING AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) END, THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FIRST AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LAST.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-13/)

**14 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**BLESSED *ARE* THEY THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) DO HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) COMMANDMENTS, THAT THEY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAY HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) RIGHT TO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) TREE OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE, AND MAY (TOP) (ENGLISH) ENTER (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN (TOP) (ENGLISH) THROUGH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GATES (TOP) (ENGLISH) INTO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-14/)

**15 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITHOUT *ARE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) DOGS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) SORCERERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHOREMONGERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MURDERERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IDOLATERS, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHOSOEVER (TOP) (ENGLISH) LOVES AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAKES A (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIE.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-15/)

**16 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**I JESUS YAHWEH HAVE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SENT MINE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ANGEL TO (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIFY (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO YOU THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) CHURCHES. (TOP) (ENGLISH) I AM (STEPHEN YAHWEH) THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) ROOT AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) OFFSPRING OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) DAVID, *AND* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIGHT AND MORNING (TOP) (ENGLISH) STAR.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-16/)

**17**[**AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SPIRIT (JOHN 4:23-24) AND THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BRIDE (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME. AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARETH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAY, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME. AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) IS (TOP) (ENGLISH) ATHIRST (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME. AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHOSOEVER (TOP) (ENGLISH) WILL, (TOP) (ENGLISH) LET HIM (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKE THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WATER OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE (TOP) (ENGLISH) FREELY.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-17/)

**18 (TOP) (ENGLISH)** [**FOR (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIFY (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO EVERY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN THAT (TOP) (ENGLISH) HEARETH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORDS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHECY OF THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK, (TOP) (ENGLISH) IF ANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) ADD (MULTIPLY) (TOP) (ENGLISH) (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS, STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) ADD (MULTIPLY) (TOP) (ENGLISH) UNTO HIM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) PLAGUES THAT ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK:**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-18/)

**19**[**AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) IF ANY (TOP) (ENGLISH) MAN (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKE AWAY (SUBTRACT OR DIVIDE) (TOP) (ENGLISH) FROM THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WORDS OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK OF THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PROPHECY, STEPHEN YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) SHALL (TOP) (ENGLISH) TAKE AWAY (SUBTRACT OR DIVIDE) HIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) PART OUT OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK OF (TOP) (ENGLISH) LIFE, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) OUT OF THE HOLY (TOP) (ENGLISH) CITY, AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) *FROM* THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH ARE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WRITTEN (TOP) (ENGLISH) IN THIS (TOP) (ENGLISH) BOOK.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-19/)

**20**[**HE (TOP) (ENGLISH) WHICH (TOP) (ENGLISH) TESTIFIES THESE (TOP) (ENGLISH) THINGS (TOP) (ENGLISH) SAITH, (TOP) (ENGLISH) SURELY (TOP) (ENGLISH) I (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME QUICKLY. (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMEN. (TOP) (ENGLISH) EVEN SO, (TOP) (ENGLISH) COME (THIS IS THE 1 & ONLY DEDICATED YAHWEH ENGLISH TIME PORTAL TO OUTSIDE HAGGADAH), (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS.**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-20/)

**21**[**THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) GRACE OF OUR (TOP) (ENGLISH) OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS YAHWEH (TOP) (ENGLISH) *BE* (TOP) (ENGLISH) WITH YOU (TOP) (ENGLISH) ALL. (TOP) (ENGLISH) AMEN (TOP (ENGLISH) TRUTH).**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Revelation-22-21/)

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**WHERE IS THE UNDISPUTABLE INFALLIBLE INERRANT PROOF THAT YAHWEH IS THE ONLY IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD ALONE?**

**GALATIANS 6:3 DECLARES IN THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT ABOSLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY SWEARS: 3 FOR** [**U**](https://biblia.com/bible/esv/galatians/6/3#footnote1)**IF ANYONE (THIS IS ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES, INCLUDING YOUR JESUS AS LORD AND YOUR YAHWEH AS LORD) THINKS HE IS SOMETHING,** [**V**](https://biblia.com/bible/esv/galatians/6/3#footnote2)**WHEN HE IS NOTHING, HE DECEIVES HIMSELF. THIS MEANS ONLY YAHWEH, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS THE ONLY SOMETHING IN THIS IMMUTABLE MATTER FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN END!!!**

**MATTHEW 27:45-50 (28 TIMES 2 OR SIMULTANEOUSLY IN THE SCRIPTURE: THIS IS THE 56 YEAR KINGDOM WITH 92 LEVELS (46 YEARS + 46 YEARS SIMULTANEOUSLY) TO 102 LEVELS WITH THE NUMBER 0 SIMULTANEOUSLY TO FULFILL THE FIRE LEVELS!!!) THIS ULTIMATE END OF JESUS CHRIST AS LORD AND HIS OWN YAHWEH AS LORD OF THE 2,000 YEAR REIGN OF ETERNAL LORDLY BULLSHIT THROUGH THE 1 YEAR EMPOWERMENT SHALL BE FROM APRIL 8TH, 29AD ON SUNDAY AT 3:00PM IN ISRAEL TO MARCH 7TH, 2028AD ON SUNDAY AT 3:00AM IN THE USA!!! BUT ALSO REMEMBER, SINCE THE 3.5 YEARS OF JESUS CHRIST IS FOREVERMORE LOST BECAUSE JESUS CHRIST IS ULTIMATELY FORSAKEN BY YAHWEH, THEN ITS ULTIMATE END OF THE 2,000 YEAR RIEGN OF JESUS CHRIST SHALL BE, THROUGH THE KINGDOM EMPOWERMENT, THAT IS, THE FULL 33 LEVELS, PRECISELY AT THE HIGH END OF AUGUST 3RD, 2024AD ON THAT SUPER SATURDAY, THAT IS, ENGLISH ISRAEL & THE HIGH END OF AUGUST 4TH, 2024AD ON THAT SUPER SUNDAY, THAT IS, THE ENGLISH USA, THROUGHOUT ALL INFINITE ETERNITY TO ALL INFINITE ETERNITY’S, BUT, THEN ITS ULTIMATE END OF THE 2,000 YEAR RIEGN OF JESUS CHRIST SHALL BE, THROUGH THE KINGDOM EMPOWERMENT, THAT IS, THE FULL 33 LEVELS, PRECISELY AT THE LOW END OF JUNE 29TH, 2024AD ON THAT SUPER SATURDAY, THAT IS, ENGLISH ISRAEL SHALL BE AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH BECAUSE AUGUST IS THE MONTH OF HAGGADAH THROUGH THE EMPOWERMENT IN THE END OF JUNE & THE LOW END OF JUNE 30TH, 2024AD ON THAT SUPER SUNDAY, THAT IS, THE ENGLISH USA SHALL BE AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH BECAUSE AUGUST IS THE MONTH OF HAGGADAH THROUGH THE EMPOWERMENT IN THE END OF JUNE, THROUGHOUT ALL INFINITE ETERNITY TO ALL INFINITE ETERNITY’S!!!!!! THIS MEANS AT THIS TIME, ALL INFINITE EVIL SUPPLIES THROUGH EVIL DOMINION & ALL INFINITE EVIL COMMUNICATIONS THROUGH EVIL FIRE SHALL BE 110.0000% CUT OFF FOREVERMORE, THROWN IN YAH’S FIRE & CAST INTO ITS UNFAITHFUL PRISON IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH!!!**

**THE BASIC RUN UP OF THE 1ST CROWN YEAR IS AS FOLLOWS: JANUARY IS THE CROWN CREATION OF THE ADDICTIVE DRUG CHEMICALS. FEBRUARY IS THE CROWN CHEMICAL WARFARE OF THE ADDICTIVE DRUG CHEMICALS. MARCH IS THE CROWN SEED BIRTH, WHICH IS THE CROWN WORD OF GOD KNOWN AS THE WRITTEN AUTHORITATIVE WORD. APRIL IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. MAY IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. JUNE IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. JULY IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. AUGUST IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. SEPTEMBER IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. OCTOBER IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. NOVEMBER IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. DECEMBER IS THE END OF THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. NOW AT SOME TIME AFTER THE 1ST CROWN YEAR IS THE CROWN LIFE, CROWN DEATH & CROWN LIFE AFTER CROWN DEATH, UP TO 70 YEARS, 80 YEARS OR 120 YEARS BEING THE OFFICIAL CROWN MANDATES OF THE CROWN CREATION SINCE GENESIS 6:3 (120 YEARS) OR AFTERWARDS & PSALMS 90:10 (70 YEARS OR 80 YEARS) OR AFTERWARDS!**

**THE CROWN CIVIL YEAR OF KINGSHIP IS AS FOLLOW: THE CIVIL CALENDAR OF THE ENGLISH USA: BEGINNING: THE ENTRANCE TO AUTUMN (FALL) IS AUGUST 21ST TO SEPTEMBER 20TH. SEPTEMBER 21ST TO DECEMBER 20TH IS SPRING. THE EXIT OF AUTUMN (FALL) IS DECEMBER 21ST TO JANUARY 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO WINTER IS NOVEMBER 21ST TO DECEMBER 20TH. DECEMBER 21ST TO MARCH 20TH IS WINTER. THE EXIT OF WINTER IS MARCH 21ST TO APRIL 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO SPRING IS FEBRUARY 21ST TO MARCH 20TH. MARCH 21ST TO JUNE 20TH IS SPRING. THE EXIT OF SPRING IS JUNE 21ST TO JULY 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO SUMMER IS MAY 21ST TO JUNE 20TH. JUNE 21ST TO SEPTEMBER 20TH IS SUMMER. THE EXIT OF SUMMER IS SEPTEMBER 21ST TO OCTOBER 20TH.**

**THE CROWN SACRED YEAR OF HOLINESS IS AS FOLLOW: THE SACRED CALENDAR OF THE ENGLISH USA: BEGINNING: THE ENTRANCE TO SPRING IS FEBRUARY 21ST TO MARCH 20TH. MARCH 21ST TO JUNE 20TH IS SPRING. THE EXIT OF SPRING IS JUNE 21ST TO JULY 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO SUMMER IS MAY 21ST TO JUNE 20TH. JUNE 21ST TO SEPTEMBER 20TH IS SUMMER. THE EXIT OF SUMMER IS SEPTEMBER 21ST TO OCTOBER 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO AUTUMN (FALL) IS AUGUST 21ST TO SEPTEMBER 20TH. SEPTEMBER 21ST TO DECEMBER 20TH IS AUTUMN (FALL). THE EXIT OF AUTUMN (FALL) IS DECEMBER 21ST TO JANUARY 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO WINTER IS NOVEMBER 21ST TO DECEMBER 20TH. DECEMBER 21ST TO MARCH 20TH IS WINTER. THE EXIT OF WINTER IS MARCH 21ST TO APRIL 20TH.**

**THE CROWN ENGLISH YEAR OF ROYALTY IS AS FOLLOW: THE GREGORIAN CALENDAR OF THE ENGLISH USA: BEGINNING: THE ENTRANCE TO WINTER IS DECEMBER 1ST TO JANUARY 1ST. JANUARY 1ST TO MARCH 1ST IS WINTER. THE EXIT OF WINTER IS MARCH 1ST TO APRIL 1ST. THE ENTRANCE TO SPRING IS FEBRUARY 1ST TO MARCH 1ST. MARCH 1ST TO JUNE 1ST IS SPRING. THE EXIT OF SPRING IS JUNE 1ST TO JULY 1ST. THE ENTRANCE TO SUMMER IS MAY 1ST TO JUNE 1ST. JUNE 1ST TO SEPTEMBER 1ST IS SUMMER. THE EXIT OF SUMMER IS SEPTEMBER 1ST TO OCTOBER 1ST. THE ENTRANCE TO AUTUMN (FALL) IS AUGUST 1ST TO SEPTEMBER 1ST. SEPTEMBER 1ST TO DECEMBER 1ST IS AUTUMN (FALL). THE EXIT OF AUTUMN (FALL) IS DECEMBER 1ST TO JANUARY 1ST.**

**NOW THE CROWN TIMELINE THROUGH THE MONTHLY FRUITFUL EMPOWERMENT OF THE 24 HOURS FOR THE ULTIMATE END OF FULL 2,000 YEAR REIGN DAY & NIGHT SIMULTANEOUSLY OF JESUS YAHWEH HIMSELF IS IN THE LEAP YEAR OF 2024AD IS AS FOLLOWS: 0:00AM TO 1:00AM IS JANUARY, THE CROWN GREAT YAHWEH’S FRUITFUL FINGER CHEMICAL MONTH. 1:00AM TO 2:00AM IS FEBRUARY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL SEED MONTH. 2:00AM TO 3:00AM IS MARCH, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL VINE MONTH. 3:00AM TO 4:00AM IS APRIL, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL BUSH MONTH. 4:00AM TO 5:00AM IS MAY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL PLANT MONTH. 5:00AM TO 6:00AM IS JUNE, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL TREE MONTH (THIS IS THE GREAT CUT OFF, GREAT CUT DOWN, GREAT FORSAKENNESS, ONLY FIT FOR THE YAH’S GREAT FIRE & GREATLY CAST INTO LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH BY YAHWEH FROM GODDAMN ETERNAL CREATURES OF THE CROSS BECAUSE THE TREE IS ALWAYS GODDAMN CURSED TO THE POINT OF NEVER PASSING THE MONEY TEST (ITALIAN JESUS’ BULLSHIT CRUCIFIXION) & NEVER PASSING THE SEX TEST (GREEK STEPHEN’S BULLSHIT STONING) WITH THE ENGLISH STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, UNLESS YOU DO SOMETHING SIMPLE WITH THE ENGLISH STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IN MALACHI 3:8-12. 6:00AM TO 7:00AM IS JULY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH (THIS IS WHERE HAGGADAH IS AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH FOREVERMORE AT THE LOW-END). 7:00AM TO 8:00AM IS AUGUST, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 8:00AM TO 9:00AM IS SEPTEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 9:00AM TO 10:00AM IS OCTOBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 10:00AM TO 11:00AM IS NOVEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 11:00AM TO 12:00AM IS DECEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 12:00AM TO 13:00AM IS JANUARY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 13:00AM TO 14:00AM IS FEBRUARY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 14:00AM TO 15:00AM IS MARCH, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 15:00AM TO 16:00AM IS APRIL, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 16:00AM TO 17:00AM IS MAY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 17:00AM TO 18:00PM IS JUNE, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 18:00PM TO 19:00PM IS JULY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 19:00PM TO 20:00PM IS AUGUST, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 20:00PM TO 21:00PM IS SEPTEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 21:00PM TO 22:00PM IS OCTOBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 22:00PM TO 23:00PM IS NOVEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 23:00PM TO 24:00PM IS DECEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. THE NEXT NEW YEAR IS THE CROWN STUMP MONTH, THAT IS IF YOU DO NOT DO SOMETHING SIMPLE WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH, BECAUSE IT BEARS NO FRUIT AND IS CUT OFF AND CUT DOWN, ONLY FIT FOR THE YAH’S FIRE & CAST IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH IN 2 CORINTHIANS 11:13-15 OR THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH TO CREATE A NEW TREE MONTH IN 2 CORINTHIANS 11:12!!! THE 65 LEVELS (DAY & NIGHT BOTH INDIVIDUALLY) FROM ACTS 6:11 IN THE CALL ON THE LAW TO ACTS 7:60 IN THE CALL ON THE LORD IS FROM JANUARY 1ST TO MARCH 6TH AND MARCH 7TH IS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED IN THE CALL ON THE LORD!!! THE INITIAL REALM OF THE FRUITFUL SEED BIRTH IN MARCH 7TH ENCOMPASSES FROM MARCH 6TH TO JANUARY 3RD IN ACTS 8:1-ACTS 6:15 SIMULTANEOUSLY ON THE DOWNTIME & MARCH 7TH ENCOMPASSES FROM MARCH 8TH TO MAY 10TH IN ACTS 6:15-ACTS 8:1 SIMULTANEOUSLY ON THE UPTIME!!!**

**BASED ON WHAT YAHWEH HAS SHOWN TO HIS OWN GODDAMN EMPTINESS, IF YOU ARE AGAINST IN ANY GIVEN MOMENT OF TIME, WITH SMOKING IN MODERATION OR DRINKING IN MODERATION, THEN YOU ARE CUT OFF, FORSAKEN, FIT ONLY FOR THE YAH’S FIRE & CAST INTO LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH BECAUSE YAHWEH WHO IS ONLY ABLE HAS PUT THESE GODDAMN THINGS, IN MODERATION FOR THE HEALING OF THE GODDAMN NATIONS, AND NOT BECAUSE OF YOUR GODDAMN HYPOCRITICAL LYING TRANSFORMING ASSHOLE ETERNAL OMNI-MILTARY LORDLY BULLSHIT!!! ANY MEDICAL, CHURCH, BUSINESS, SO-CALLED TRANSFORMING LAW (2 COR 11:12-15) OR THE LIKE, SHALL ONLY BURN IN GODDAMN HELL TO THE POINT OF STEALING & LYING ABOUT WHAT THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HAS IMMUTABLY GODDAMN SUPPLIED & ALSO NO GODDAMN BODY IS DOING SOMETHING SIMPLE WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH & HIS OWN GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, GODDAMN IT IN MALACHI 3:8-12!!! SO, NO GODDAMN BODY IS RIGHTEOUS OR THE LAW AT ANY GIVEN MOMENT OF TIME & NO GODDAMN BODY IS PROTECTED & SAVED BY YAHWEH WHO IS ONLY ABLE TO DO AS YAHWEH GODDAMN-WELL PLEASES!!! IF YOU DO NOT DO SOMETHING SIMPLE WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN YOU SHALL ROT INSIDE, TO THE POINT OF BEING GODDAMNED & GODDESTROYED IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH, TILL THE LITTLE MONEY PROBLEM IS SOLVED, GODDAMN IT!!! IF YOU THINK THE RELATIONSHIP IS BETTER THAN BEING ALONE, THEN YOU ARE THE GODDAMN LIAR BECAUSE YAHWEH ONLY AUTHORIZED THE ENOCH WAY, WHICH IS ONLY CLEARED BY THE INDIVIDUAL ENOCH HIMSELF, WHERE ANY INSTITUTIONAL OF MORE THAN THE INDIVIDUAL ALONE CAN NEVER PASS BECAUSE IN THE RELATIONSHIP, SUCH AS WHAT SOLOMON ATTEMPTED TO DO, UTTERLY FAILED, TO THE POINT OF THIS INSTITUTIONAL LEVEL NEVER PASSING THE MONEY TEST OUTSIDE HAGGADAH IN THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT RECORD FOREVERMORE, WHICH IS THE OUTSIDE TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY TO INSIDE HAGGADAH IN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE!!!**

**ETERNAL NOTE: EVERY INFINITE INSTITUTION AS 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, EVERYWHERE & ANYWHERE DOES IN FACT, OWE THE LORD HIS OWN 10.0000% MONEY TITHE, BECAUSE LIKE SOLOMON THAT PAID, THEN FUCKED UP MEANS THAT EVERY INSTITUTION AS 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, IS ULTIMATELY REQUIRED TO PAY THE LORD HIS OWN PHYSICAL MONEY, EVEN IF IT IS THE WHITE NATIVE-BORN INSTITUTION AS 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, THAT IS ALWAYS ULTIMATELY DISQUALIFIED FROM THE LORDLY EXCLUSION CLAUSES & THE LORDLY EXEMPTION CLAUSES, BECAUSE OF INTENTIONALLY USING GODDAMN LEGALISM AGAINST THE LORD’S POOR!!! SO, WHAT IS INSTITUTIONAL LEVEL? ANYTHING & EVERYTHING ABOVE & BEYOND YOUR DAMN SELF, THAT IS, THE SINGLE WITNESS, BECAUSE WITH AT LEAST 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, EVERYTHING IS INSTITUTIONALLY ESTABLISHED IN 2 CORINTHIANS 13:1!!! THIS MEANS ALL THE INSTITUTION AS 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, INFINITELY NEVER HAS ANY ETERNAL RIGHTS WHATSOEVER WITH THE LORD AT ANY GIVEN MOMENT, WHEN THERE IS THE ONGOING REBELLION, THE ONGOING CONSPIRACY & THE ONGOING TREASON, INTENTIONALLY SET UP IN GODDAMN LEGALISM AGAINST THE POOR ENGLISH BROTHER AND/OR THE POOR ENGLISH SISTER!!! THIS ALSO MEANS SINCE SOLOMON FUCKED UP, NOT IN THE MONEY TITHE, BUT IN STAYING FAITHFUL, THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NO FAITHFUL INSTITUTIONS AS THE 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, ANYWHERE GODDAMN IT, WHO HAS THE LORDLY FAITH TO RIGHTFULLY PAY THE LORD HIS GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, BASED ON THE INSTITUTIONAL’S 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, NET-WORTH IN THE LIFETIME DOWN HERE!!! THIS ALSO MEANS THE INDIVIDUAL’S HOLY BIBLICAL LAW, THAT IS, STARTING OFF AS THE SINGLE WITNESS, THAT IS ONLY ONE, ON ITS YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, TO THE INSTITUTIONAL’S HOLY BIBLICAL LAW, ENDING AS THE INFINITE WITNESSES, THAT IS INFINITE, ON ITS YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION IS NEVER FOREVERMORE WITHIN THESE INFINITE GODDAMN INSTITUTIONS AS 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, AS THIEVES & LIARS, BUT THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW IS INTENTIONALLY SET UP AGAINST ALL THESE INFINITE LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS (ALL THESE GODDAMN THIEVES & GODDAMN ROBBERS SHALL ALL INFINITELY FUCKIN ROT IN GODDAMN HELL!!!) FOREVERMORE!!! EVEN INDIVIDUALLY AS THE SINGLE WITNESS, THOSE GODDAMN MOTHERFUCKERS WHO ARE RICH IN EXTRAVAGANCE, LUXURY & ENORMOUS WEALTH, DOES IN FACT, OWE THE LORD HIS OWN GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, THAT IS, THE 10.0000% MONEY TITHE IN YOUR WHOLE LIFETIME, BASED ON YOUR NET-WORTH WITH YOUR COMPLETE STAY DOWN HERE!!! ENOCH HAS CLEARED THE IMMUTABLE WAY, ALWAYS INDIVIDUALLY AS THE SINGLE WITNESS, AND NEVER INSTITUTIONALLY AS THE 2 WITNESSES OR MORE IN HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!! SO, IF YOU DO OWE THE LORD HIS GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, THEN YOU BETTER PAY IT OR BE GODDAMNED FOR DISOBEYING THE LORD IN MALACHI 3:8-12!!! SIMPLY PUT, NO INDIVIDUAL FOREVERMORE GIVES THE GODDAMN TO DO ONE SIMPLY MILD COMMAND FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD, THAT IS, YAHWEH IN MALACHI 3:8-12, TO BE ABLE TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE, JUST AS ENOCH HAS DONE, WHICH MEANS THE NARROW GATE, THAT IS, ONLY LIFE AS PERSONAL AS IT GETS WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!! THIS MEANS ABSOLUTELY NO ONE INSTITUTIONALLY CAN NEVER POSSIBLY DO THE SIMPLE MILD COMMAND FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD, THAT IS, YAHWEH IN MALACHI 3:8-12, WHICH MEANS THE WIDE GATE, THAT IS, ONLY DEATH AS BUSINESS AS USUAL WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH!!!**

**NOW TO THE QUESTION OF WHO GODDAMN WINS & WHO IS IN GODDAMN SOVEREIGN CONTROL IN THE GODDAMN MATTER? IF IT IS PAST ETERNITY’S, THEN IT IS ONLY YAHWEH’S ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAWS BECAUSE IN THE PAST, IS WHAT HAS ENDURED YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED HIS OWN LAWS ON YAHWEH’S SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE END IN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, BUT WHAT HAS NOT ENDURED IN YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED LEGALISM BURNED THE FUCK UP BEING REROUTED & REDIRECTED ONGOINGLY IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON ONLY ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONLY ONCE IN LITERAL HELL ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH!!! IF IT IS PRESENT ETERNITY’S, THEN IT IS ONLY YAHWEH’S ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAWS BECAUSE IN THE PRESENT, WHAT IS PAST OR FUTURE IN THE PRESENT, EVEN THE OPPOSING YAH SIDE IN THE PRESENT AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, IS WHAT HAS ENDURED YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED HIS OWN LAWS ON YAHWEH’S SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE END IN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, BUT WHAT HAS NOT ENDURED IN YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED LEGALISM BURNED THE FUCK UP BEING REROUTED & REDIRECTED ONGOINGLY IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON ONLY ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONLY ONCE IN LITERAL HELL ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH!!! IF IT IS FUTURE ETERNITY’S, THEN IT IS ONLY YAHWEH’S ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAWS BECAUSE IN THE FUTURE, IS WHAT HAS ENDURED YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED HIS OWN LAWS ON YAHWEH’S SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE END IN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, BUT WHAT HAS NOT ENDURED IN YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED LEGALISM BURNED THE FUCK UP BEING REROUTED & REDIRECTED ONGOINGLY IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON ONLY ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONLY ONCE IN LITERAL HELL ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH!!! IF IT IS TIME NO MORE ETERNITY’S, THEN IT IS ONLY YAHWEH’S ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAWS BECAUSE IN THE TIME NO MORE, IS WHAT HAS ENDURED YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED HIS OWN LAWS ON YAHWEH’S SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE END IN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, BUT WHAT HAS NOT ENDURED IN YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED LEGALISM BURNED THE FUCK UP BEING REROUTED & REDIRECTED ONGOINGLY IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON ONLY ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONLY ONCE IN LITERAL HELL ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH!!! LIKE I HAVE IMPLORED & SWORN UNDER YAHWEH AS ONE OF YAHWEH’S GODDAMN EMPTINESSES, STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF SHALL NEVER GODDAMN ARGUE, BUT SHALL ULTIMATELY RULE & ULTIMATELY RIEGN, IN ANY GODDAMN FACET, WHAT BELONGS ONLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, INFALLIBLY, INERRANTLY, IMMUTABLY & INFINITELY THROUGHOUT ALL INFINITE ETERNITY TO ALL INFINITE ETERNITY’S ONLY ON YAHWEH’S GREAT JEALOUS IMMUTABLE SIDE OF IT, THAT IS, ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, GODDAMN IT!!! YAHWEH SHALL ALWAYS WIN FOREVERMORE, GODDAMN IT!!! ALL YOUR INFINTIE GOLD MINES ARE LAID BARE, DIMINISHED & DESTROYED, AND ALL YOUR INFINITE GOLD DIGGERS ARE DICK-SUCKERS & PUSSY LICKERS WHO STEAL & LIE FOR THE LAST TIME!!! IN JOB 1:18-22 DECLARES, “**[**18**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Job-1-18/)**WHILE HE WAS YET SPEAKING, THERE CAME ALSO ANOTHER, AND SAID, THY SONS AND THY DAUGHTERS WERE EATING AND DRINKING WINE IN THEIR ELDEST BROTHER'S HOUSE:**[**19**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Job-1-19/)**AND, BEHOLD, THERE CAME A GREAT WIND FROM THE WILDERNESS, AND SMOTE THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE HOUSE, AND IT FELL UPON THE YOUNG MEN, AND THEY ARE DEAD; AND I ONLY AM ESCAPED ALONE (THIS IS ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF BASED ON THE INITIAL FULL 22 DAYS SIMULTANEOUSLY WITH AN ENTRANCE & THE EXIT RESISTING MICHAEL THE CHERUB DRAGON, WHICH IS 8 HOURS WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THE NT IN LUKE FROM 24 HOURS INTO 12 HOURS IN LUKE, WHICH IS TO 8 MINUTES IN THE NT IN ACTS 7, TO 8 SECONDS IN WITH THE VICTOR’S GREEK CROWN THE NT IN ACTS 7:59-60 & WITH THE VICTOR’S ENGLISH CROWN IS IMMEDIATE TIME NO MORE IN HAGGADAH AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL IN ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31!!!) TO TELL THEE.**[**20**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Job-1-20/)**THEN JOB AROSE, AND RENT HIS MANTLE, AND SHAVED HIS HEAD, AND FELL DOWN UPON THE GROUND, AND WORSHIPPED,**[**21**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Job-1-21/)**AND SAID, NAKED CAME I OUT OF MY MOTHER'S WOMB, AND NAKED SHALL I RETURN THITHER: THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GAVE (THE GODDAMN MONEY), AND THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HATH TAKEN AWAY (THE GODDAMN MONEY); BLESSED BE THE NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).**[**22**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Job-1-22/)**IN ALL THIS JOB (BUSINESS, HOUSE OR CHURCH) SINNED NOT, NOR (THE BUSINESS, HOUSE OR CHURCH) CHARGED GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) FOOLISHLY.” IF THIS IS OPPOSED IN ANY ESSENSE, THEN YOU SHALL LOSE YOUR GREAT ENORMOUS HEALTH & YOUR GREAT ENORMOUS WEALTH, DONE BY THE GREAT JEALOUS STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, GODDAMN IT!!! I FIND AS YAHWEH’S GODDAMN EMPTINESS, THAT FOR THE MOST PART, FEMALES BASICALLY STEAL MONEY & SUCK FAT LONG FUCKIN COCKS, WHICH ARE LYING, THIEVING SILLY MOTHERFUCKERS!!! ALSO, I FIND AS YAHWEH’S GODDAMN EMPTINESS, THAT FOR THE MOST PART, MALES BASICALLY STEAL MONEY & LICK NASTY FUCKIN PUSSIES, WHICH ARE LYING, THIEVING DUMBASS MOTHERFUCKERS!!! IN DOING THIS, BY SAYING & BY SWEARING THE MONEY & THE ASS IS ONLY YOURS, IN ETERNAL GODDAMN LIES, AND NEVER STEPHEN YAHWEH’S, THEN WITHOUT JUDGMENT, WITHOUT WARNIING, WITHOUT RECUPERATION, SOMETHING TERRIBLE & DREADFUL SHALL HAPPEN TO YOU, GODDAMN IT!!! LIKE I HAVE SOLEMNLY SWORN UNDER YAHWEH, IT IS UNRULY EVIL, IF STEPHEN YAHWEH IS INTENTIONALLY FORCED TO BORROW HIS OWN GODDAMN MONEY, WHEN ALL ETERNAL CREATURES INFINITELY IS COMMANDED TO PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH HIS OWN 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY TITHE!!! THERE SHALL BE THE GREAT BURNING IN THE GODDAMN BONFIRES IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH, TO BURN UP ALL THESE INFINITELY LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS, GODDAMN IT!!! IF ANYONE SWEARS OWNERSHIP, IN ANY GODDAMN THING, EXCEPT THE RIGHTFUL OWNER, THAT IS, STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, THEN THIS IS ALWAYS IDENTITY THEFT & IDENTITY ROBBERY AGAINST YAHWEH’S ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH!!!**

**ALSO, YAHWEH’S OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DETAIL IS ULTIMATELY CONFIRMED AS AUGUST IN HAGGADAH, WHICH MEANS THE ULTIMATELY EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) OF UNFAITHFULNESS IS ONLY RULED BY THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S, THAT IS AUGUST IN HAGGADAH!!! THIS ALSO MEANS THE PRECISE LOCATION OF THIS GODDAMN PRISON IS SOMEWHERE INSIDE THE TIMEPORTAL DOORWAY WITHIN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AND THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE NEVER HAS HAD ANY CONTROL OF THIS GODDAMN PRISON FOREVERMORE!!! AND REMEMBER, THROUGH THE YAHWEH EMPOWERMENT, IN THE FIRST FORMER HALF OF THE USA TRIBULATION, FROM JANUARY, 2022AD TO FEBRUARY, 2025AD, THERE SHALL BE PEACE, WHERE YAHWEH SHALL SAVE YOU, UNTIL THE PEACE TREATY IS BROKEN, THAT IS, THE COVENANT OF PEACE, THEN IMMEDIATELY AFTERWARDS, THE LAST LATTER HALF OF THE USA TRIBULATION, FROM FEBRUARY, 2025AD TO MARCH, 2028AD, THERE SHALL BE WARFARE, WHERE YAHWEH SHALL DESTROY YOU!!! BUT YAHWEH, THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD MAY ALTOGETHER ULTIMATELY AUTHORIZE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OVERTHROW KNOWN AS THE ULTIMATE PUT DOWN AND THE ULTIMATE TAKE DOWN, THAT SHALL BEGIN ULTIMATELY STARTING IN THE YEARLY FRUITS ON JANUARY 1ST, 2024AD, IMMUTABLY DONE & INFALLIBLY INERRANTLY DONE, ONLY BY THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, THE ONLY ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORD, SO THAT ALL THESE INFINITE MOTHERFUCKERS CAN BASICALLY SURVIVE WITH THE REST OF THEIR STAY DOWN HERE, BUT WHEN FEBRUARY, 2025AD-MARCH, 2028AD FINALLY HITS DURING THROUGHOUT THE 47TH US PRESIDENCY, THEN DIRECTLY AFTER MOST OF THE FULFILLMENT OF THE 47TH US PRESIDENCY, ALL THOSE INFINITE LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS (ALL THESE GODDAMN THIEVES & GODDAMN ROBBERS SHALL ALL INFINITELY FUCKIN ROT IN GODDAMN HELL!!!) WHO STEAL THE MONEY & LIE ABOUT THE SEX SHALL ONLY BE ULTIMATELY FIT IN ETERNITY’S PAST IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP UNDER THE SWAY, DAMNATION & SNARE OF THE FORSAKEN ITALIAN, BULLSHIT LORD JESUS CHRIST WITH THE STOLEN MONEY AND/OR SHALL ONLY BE ULTIMATELY FIT IN ETERNITY’S PAST IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP UNDER THE SWAY, DAMNATION & SNARE OF THE FORSAKEN GREEK, BULLSHIT LORD STEPHEN CHRIST WITH THE PERVERTED SEX, BUT NEVER IN ETERNITY’S PAST TO BE ULTIMATELY FIT IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP UNDER ENOCH YAHWEH, THE IMMUTABLE SEXLESS OMNI-MILITARY LORD & STEPHEN YAHWEH, THE IMMUTABLE SEXLESS OMNI-MILITARY LORD AND SHALL NEVER HAVE ANY ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ACCESS TO ETERNITY’S PRESENT & ETERNITY’S FUTURE, UNLESS THOSE MOTHERFUCKERS DOES LORDLY PAY WHAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD, THAT IS, THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, BY BEING ONLY FULLY SEXLESS TO BE ABLE TO GAIN ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ACCESS TO HAGGADAH!!! IT SHALL BE DONE!!! THIS IS AS EASY AS FUCKIN PIE!!! JESUS CHRIST & STEPHEN CHRIST SHALL NEVER START OVER AS THE BULLSHIT LORD’S, BUT ON THE CONTRARY, THE ENGLISH JESUS YAHWEH (FORMERLY AS THE ITALIAN BULLSHIT LORD) & THE ENGLISH STEPHEN YAHWEH (FORMERLY AS THE GREEK BULLSHIT LORD) SHALL START AT ITS BEGINNING AS ONE OF THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S IN HAGGADAH ON AUGUST 3RD, 2024AD!!! THIS ALSO MEANS THAT ANYONE WHO STILL SWEARS TO ANYTHING WITHIN THIS 2,000 YEAR BULLSHIT LORDLY RIEGN OF JESUS CHRIST AS LORD AND/OR YAHWEH AS LORD, IS ONLY ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT & HAS COME TO GODDAMN NOTHINGINESS, JUST AS YAHWEH, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD HAS COMMANDED ME TO WRITE & WHAT YAHWEH EXPECTS FROM HIS GODDAMN NOTHINGNESS, SWEARING UNDER YAHWEH, UNDER THE DAMNATION OF YAHWEH, I, AS HIS WRITER’S INKHORN SHALL TELL & UPHOLD YAHWEH’S GODDAMN ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH!!! THERE IS NO MORE TIME TO FUCK AROUND & SINCE NOBODY CAN DO SOMETHING SIMPLE, THAT IS, PAY THE 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY TO ONLY THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD, THAT IS, STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, THEN SIMPLY & EASILY, STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF SHALL ULTIMATELY AUTHORIZE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DESTRUCTION OF ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES, THAT IS, ONLY ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE, WHO DOES NOT DO SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! LEGALISM IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! CARNALITY (SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY & INTERRACIAL ABOMINATIONS) IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! PHILOSOPHICAL IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! BLACKS IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! WHITES IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER DIVORCE IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! RICH IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! POOR IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE, UNLESS SOMETHING SIMPLE IS DONE!!! WHY IS THIS HAPPENING AS A WHOLE? JESUS IS ALWAYS BUSINESS & NEVER PERSONAL BECAUSE JESUS DID THE FATHER’S BUSINESS TO THE POINT OF NEVER DOING THE FATHER’S PERSONAL, THAT IS, DOING SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! THIS MEANS JESUS CHRIST NEVER CLEARED THE IMMUTABLE WAY TO HAGGADAH NOR DID JESUS CHRIST EVER LORDLY ENFORCE THE PERSONAL MONEY TITHE!!! WHY NOT? JESUS NEVER PAID MUCH ATTENTION TO HIS FAMILY? THIS IS BECAUSE ENOCH HAD ALREADY DONE, MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO, THE BUSINESS AS USUAL & THE PERSONAL AS USUAL THAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEEDED TO BE ABLE TO ONLY ENTER INTO HAGGADAH & ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE & THEN POSSIBLY HAVE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ACCESS TO THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE!!! JESUS CHRIST NEVER DID THIS, GODDAMN IT!!! BUT JESUS HAS GODDAMNED EVERYBODY ON THE ACCOUNT OF THIS!!! BUT SINCE NOBODY CAN DO SOMETHING SIMPLE, THEN ALL OF THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDED TO BETTER BE GIVEN TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH AS HIS OWN, FOR STEPHEN YAHWEH TO POSSIBLY CONSIDER SALVATION AND NOT CONSIDER DESTRUCTION, NOBODY ELSE CAN TRULY AUTHORIZE THIS, YOU LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS (ALL THESE GODDAMN THIEVES & GODDAMN ROBBERS SHALL ALL INFINITELY FUCKIN ROT IN GODDAMN HELL!!!)!!! THIS MEANS THOSE GODDAMN MOTHERFUCKERS ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IS ONLY IN THE OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE STILL & THOSE GODDAMN NOTHINGNESSES ON YAHWEH’S SIDE IS ONLY IN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, IF THAT MAKES SENSE!!! THIS IS EASY AS FUCKIN PIE, WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH, GODDAMN IT!!! IT SHALL BE DONE BECAUSE THERE IS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, AS THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD THAT DOES ULTIMATELY ENFORCE HIS OWN ULTIMATE LAW TRUTH (MESSIANIC GOOD) & HIS OWN ULTIMATE MAFIA TRUTH (MESSIANIC EVIL), GODDAMN IT!!! YAHWEH HELP US!!! YAHWEH I AM YOURS ONLY, YAHWEH PLEASE SAVE ME!!!**

**45NOW FROM THE SIXTH HOUR THERE WAS DARKNESS OVER ALL THE LAND UNTO THE NINTH HOUR. 46AND ABOUT THE NINTH HOUR JESUS CRIED WITH A LOUD VOICE, SAYING, ELI, ELI, LAMA SABACHTHANI? THAT IS TO SAY, MY GOD (YAHWEH STEPHEN OR SIMPLY YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING), MY GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH OR SIMPLY STEPHEN IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING), WHY HAST THOU FORSAKEN ME? 47SOME OF THEM THAT STOOD THERE, WHEN THEY HEARD THAT, SAID, THIS MAN CALLETH FOR ELIAS. 48AND STRAIGHTWAY ONE OF THEM RAN, AND TOOK A SPUNGE, AND FILLED IT WITH VINEGAR, AND PUT IT ON A REED, AND GAVE HIM TO DRINK. 49THE REST SAID, LET BE, LET US SEE WHETHER ELIAS WILL COME TO SAVE HIM. 50JESUS, WHEN HE HAD CRIED AGAIN WITH A LOUD VOICE, YIELDED UP THE GHOST.**

**ETERNAL NOTE: STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF IS ONLY ORDAINED & APPOINTED BY THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, TO ULTIMATELY RESTORE, ULTIMATELY SAVE & ULTIMATELY CAUSE IMMEDIATE ARRIVALS INFINITELY, INFALLIBLY, INERRANTLY & IMMUTABLY WITH ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES, BUT IF ANYONE GETS IN THE IMMUTABLE WAY, THAT IS, TO DO & CAUSE EVIL AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, THEN THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14 SHALL DO AS YAHWEH GODDAMN-WELL PLEASES WITH ANYONE BECAUSE THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14 IS THE ONLY IMMUTABLE LAW-GIVER, AS WELL AS THE ONLY IMMUTABLE LORD-GIVER, THE ONLY IMMUTABLE OMNI-LORD-GIVER, THE ONLY IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD-GIVER & THE ONLY IMMUTABLE YAHWEH-GIVER TO ONLY YAHWEH’S GODDAMN EMPTINESSES!!! STEPHEN YAHWEH UNDERSTANDS WHY JESUS CHRIST DID NOT COME TO DESTROY THE LAW, BUT TO FULFILL IT!!! BUT JESUS CHRIST FUCKED UP BY PROTECTING THE QUEER FEMALE FROM BEING STONED AGAINST YAHWEH’S LAW!!! ALSO, JESUS CHRIST DID NOT COME TO DESTROY ANYONE, BUT TO SAVE ANYONE!!! BUT JESUS CHRIST FUCKED UP BY PROTECTING QUEER MANKIND FROM BEING DESTROYED BY FIRE AGAINST YAHWEH’S LAW!!! BUT THE ULTIMATE PROBLEM WITH JESUS CHRIST, IS JESUS CHRIST THOUGHT JESUS CHRIST COULD BECOME FORBIDDEN EVIL & NEVER BE FORSAKEN BY YAHWEH!!! THIS IS WHY JESUS CHRIST HAS FUCKED-UP, LACKED TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE & IS GODDAMN DECIEVED, BECAUSE IT IS NEVER THE INTENT & WILL OF YAHWEH, FOR ANYONE TO BECOME FORBIDDEN EVIL!!! NO! JESUS CHRIST IS GODDAMN INSANE TO THINK THAT HE CAN BECOME FORBIDDEN EVIL, TO GET AWAY WITH IT & NEVER BURN IN LITERAL HELL FOR IT!!! IF ANYONE DOES FORBIDDEN EVIL OR ANYONE CAUSES FORBIDDEN EVIL OR ANYONE BECOMES FORBIDDEN EVIL, THEN THERE IS ALWAYS FOREVERMORE THE BIG PAYDAY BY THE ONLY GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14!!! IDENTITY THEFT & IDENTITY ROBBERY IS THE SERIOUS CRIMES PURPOSELY DONE OR IGNORANTLY DONE ONLY BY FORBIDDEN EVIL AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF!!! BUT REMEMBER STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF SHALL NEVER LOSE FOREVERMORE BY ULTIMATELY RESTORING, ULTIMATELY SAVING & ULTMATELY ARRIVING EVERY GODDAMN INFINTE THING, UNTIL YAHWEH SAYS & DOES, THEN AND ONLY THEN, SHALL STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF SHALL LOSE FOREVERMORE, BY YAHWEH BRINGING THE FORBIDDEN EVIL DOWN & LOCKING IT UP IN ITS HELL’S PRISON, WITH ALL INFINITE EVIL ETERNAL CREATURES THAT DOES FORBIDDEN EVIL, CAUSES FORBIDDEN EVIL & BECOMES FORBIDDEN EVIL TILL IT IS FULLY PAID, GODDAMN IT IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH!!! THIS IS ONLY BASED ON WHAT YAHWEH WANTS!!! AND YAHWEH ALWAYS FOREVERMORE WINS!!! ARE YOU GODDAMNED FOREVERMORE, SOMETHING THAT JESUS CHRIST CAN NEVER HANDLE OR NEVER STOP IF YAHWEH SAYS SO, GODDAMN IT!!! SO, IF YOU ARE THE THIEF & THE ROBBER WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH’S GODDAMN INFINITE MONEY, SET UP AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, THEN YOU ARE GODDAMNED FOREVERMORE, AND SHALL ALWAYS FOREVERMORE HAVE ENORMOUS GODDAMN PROBLEMS WITH ETERNALLY LIVNG FOREVERMORE IN YAHWEH’S ETERNITY, YOU FUCKIN GODDAMN ASSHOLES!!! YOU CAN NEVER PLAY THE GAME WITH JESUS & WIN FOREVERMORE BECAUSE YOU LOSE FOREVERMORE WITH YAHWEH!!! YOU CAN ALWAYS PLAY THE GAME WITH ENOCH & WIN FOREVERMORE BECAUSE YOU WIN FOREVERMORE WITH YAHWEH!!!**

[**MATTHEW 19:17**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/19-17.htm)**. (36 LEVELS BY THE FULL 33 KINGDOM LEVELS WITH THE 3 YEAR PROPHESY) ΤΊ, Κ.Τ.Λ., WHY? ETC.) HE WHO [ALONE] IS GOOD,[865] SHOULD BE ASKED CONCERNING THAT WHICH IS GOOD.[866] FOR THE REST, SEE GNOMON ON** [**MARK 10:18**](https://biblehub.com/mark/10-18.htm)**.—Εἰ Δὲ ΘΈΛΕΙΣ, (BUT IF THOU WISHEST) AS THOU DECLAREST. THE EXPRESSION Εἰ ΘΈΛΕΙΣ (IF THOU WISHEST) OCCURS AGAIN AT** [**MATTHEW 19:21**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/19-21.htm)**.—ΤΉΡΗΣΟΝ ΤὰΣ ἐΝΤΟΛὰΣ KEEP THE COMMANDMENTS) JESUS REFERS THOSE WHO FEEL SECURE TO THE LAW: HE CONSOLES THE CONTRITE WITH THE GOSPEL. BUT REMEMBER THE ULTIMATE GOSPEL OF JESUS CHRIST CAN NEVER FOREVERMORE IN NO WISE GRANT THE PHYSICAL ETERNAL LIFE TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE AS ENOCH YAHWEH ACHIEVED WITHIN THE ONLY TRUE MOSAIC LAW FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH ONLY IN HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!! IT IS GODDAMN SICK ON JESUS’ PART IF JESUS CHRIST MAKES IT HIS BUSINESS TO VEER OFF ETERNAL CREATURES TO KNOW & DO THE MOSAIC LAW, IN ORDER TO POSSIBLY BE ABLE TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE, SOMETHING JESUS CHRIST HAS ULTIMATELY FAILED IN FOREVERMORE, AS JESUS CHRIST DID WITH THE QUEER FEMALE FROM BEING STONED & QUEER MANKIND FROM BEING DESTROYED BY FIRE!!! BUT YOU SWEAR, THIS IS NOT RIGHT, BUT WHAT YOU CANNOT UNDERSTAND IS THAT ENOCH CHRIST ONLY CLEARED THE IMMUTABLE WAY FOR EVERY GODDAMN INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURE THAT ETERNALLY LIVES FOREVERMORE AFTER THIER OWN ETERNAL DEATHS, GODDAMN IT, ABSOLUTELY NOBODY ELSE, REVEALED IN MALACHI 3:8-12; HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!!**

**THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INDICTMENT: THERE IS THE SERIOUS GODDAMN PROBLEM, SINCE 2,000 YEARS HAVE NOT EXPIRED & THE FORMER 1,000 YEAR ENGLISH REIGN HAVE NOT ENDED, SINCE AUGUST 4TH, 24AD TO AUGUST 4TH, 2024 AD, WHERE JESUS YAHWEH’S SELF IS STILL ACTIVE AS THE THIEF & THE LIAR AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH’S GODDAMN INFINITE MONEY IN MALACHI 3:8-12 & IN OUTSIDE HAGGADAH!!! THERE IS NEVER ANY GODDAMN PROBLEMS FOREVERMORE WITH ENOCH YAHWEH’S SELF REVEALED IN HEBREWS 11:5 & IN INSIDE HAGGADAH!!! ALSO, THIS MEANS THERE IS THE ONGOING CONSPIRACY BETWEEN JESUS YAHWEH’S SELF & ENOCH YAHWEH’S SELF, BUT JESUS YAHWEH’S SELF ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS ONLY ONCE IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CORRUPTION, WITH THE ½ OF 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, IS THE ONLY PERPETRATOR IN THIS GODDAMN TOUCHY MATTER!!! JESUS YAHWEH ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IS ONLY GODDAMN EMPTINESS AT ONLY 110.0000% INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT ONLY 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION!!! BUT THIS NEVER SOLVES THE LITTLE MONEY PROBLEM WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH, GODDAMN IT!!! THIS CAUSES THE ULTIMATE PROBLEM OF PASSING THE ULTIMATE FLAG FROM JESUS YAHWEH’S SELF TO ENOCH YAHWEH’S SELF EFFICIENTLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH, WHERE THE UNFAITHFUL PRISON RESIDES, THAT MUST LOCK-UP THIS GODDAMN EVIL, SO THAT, THE ULTIMATE RESTORATIONS, THE ULTIMATE SALVATIONS & THE ULTIMATE ARRIVALS CAN BE AUTHORIZED SOMETIME IN THE NEAR FUTURE BY YAHWEH!!! BUT THERE IS NEVER ANY GODDAMN PROBLEMS FOREVERMORE WITH YAHWEH STEPHEN’S SELF PASSING THE ULTIMATE FLAG TO STEPHEN YAHWEH’S SELF!!! IF YOU TALK REAL GOOD TO THE YAHWEH PROPHETS IN TRANSFORMING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT (2 COR 11:12-15), ATTEMPTING TO DECIEVE & TO CURSE IN THE MISINFORMED, BECAUSE YOU PRONOUNCE BLESSINGS WITH THE LIPS, BUT YOUR HEART IS ONLY EXTREMELY WICKED EVIL, THIS IS ALWAYS REROUTED & REDIRECTED TO THE GODDAMN UNFAITHFUL PRISON!!! IF YOU TALK REAL GOOD TO THE YAHWEH SLAVES IN TRANSFORMING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT (2 COR 11:12-15), ATTEMPTING TO DECIEVE & TO CURSE IN THE MISINFORMED, BECAUSE YOU PRONOUNCE BLESSINGS WITH THE LIPS, BUT YOUR HEART IS ONLY EXTREMELY WICKED EVIL, THIS IS ALWAYS REROUTED & REDIRECTED TO THE GODDAMN UNFAITHFUL PRISON!!! IF YOU TALK REAL GOOD TO THE YAHWEH NOTHINGNESSES IN TRANSFORMING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT (2 COR 11:12-15), ATTEMPTING TO DECIEVE & TO CURSE IN THE MISINFORMED, BECAUSE YOU PRONOUNCE BLESSINGS WITH THE LIPS, BUT YOUR HEART IS ONLY EXTREMELY WICKED EVIL, THIS IS ALWAYS REROUTED & REDIRECTED TO THE GODDAMN UNFAITHFUL PRISON!!! IF YOU TALK REAL GOOD TO THE YAHWEH EMPTINESSESS IN TRANSFORMING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT (2 COR 11:12-15), ATTEMPTING TO DECIEVE & TO CURSE IN THE MISINFORMED, BECAUSE YOU PRONOUNCE BLESSINGS WITH THE LIPS, BUT YOUR HEART IS ONLY EXTREMELY WICKED EVIL, THIS IS ALWAYS REROUTED & REDIRECTED TO THE GODDAMN UNFAITHFUL PRISON!!! THEN ALL THESE DECEPTIVE CUNNING MOTHERFUCKERS ARE GODDAMNED & GODDESTROYED & SHALL ULTIMATELY BURN IN GODDAMN HELL BECAUSE IF YOU CURSE GOD, YOU SHALL DIE IN NUMBERS 23:19 AND IF YOU CURSE MAN AS GOD, YOU SHALL DIE ALSO IN NUMBERS 23:19!!!**

**MARK 15:33-39 (15 + 39 ADDING THE SCRIPTURE TOGETHER: THIS IS THE 56 YEAR KINGDOM WITH THE 15 YEAR CALL WITH 87 LEVELS (15 + 33 + 39) TO 102 LEVELS WITH THE NUMBER 0 SIMULTANEOUSLY TO FULFILL THE FIRE LEVELS!!!) THIS ULTIMATE END OF JESUS CHRIST AS LORD AND HIS OWN YAHWEH AS LORD OF THE 2,000 YEAR REIGN OF ETERNAL LORDLY BULLSHIT THROUGH THE 1 YEAR EMPOWERMENT SHALL BE FROM APRIL 8TH, 29AD ON SUNDAY AT 3:00PM IN ISRAEL TO MARCH 7TH, 2028AD ON SUNDAY AT 3:00AM IN THE USA!!! BUT ALSO REMEMBER, SINCE THE 3.5 YEARS OF JESUS CHRIST IS FOREVERMORE LOST BECAUSE JESUS CHRIST IS ULTIMATELY FORSAKEN BY YAHWEH, THEN ITS ULTIMATE END OF THE 2,000 YEAR RIEGN OF JESUS CHRIST SHALL BE, THROUGH THE KINGDOM EMPOWERMENT, THAT IS, THE FULL 33 LEVELS, PRECISELY AT THE HIGH END OF AUGUST 3RD, 2024AD ON THAT SUPER SATURDAY, THAT IS, ENGLISH ISRAEL & THE HIGH END OF AUGUST 4TH, 2024AD ON THAT SUPER SUNDAY, THAT IS, THE ENGLISH USA, THROUGHOUT ALL INFINITE ETERNITY TO ALL INFINITE ETERNITY’S, BUT, THEN ITS ULTIMATE END OF THE 2,000 YEAR RIEGN OF JESUS CHRIST SHALL BE, THROUGH THE KINGDOM EMPOWERMENT, THAT IS, THE FULL 33 LEVELS, PRECISELY AT THE LOW END OF JUNE 29TH, 2024AD ON THAT SUPER SATURDAY, THAT IS, ENGLISH ISRAEL SHALL BE AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH BECAUSE AUGUST IS THE MONTH OF HAGGADAH THROUGH THE EMPOWERMENT IN THE END OF JUNE & THE LOW END OF JUNE 30TH, 2024AD ON THAT SUPER SUNDAY, THAT IS, THE ENGLISH USA SHALL BE AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH BECAUSE AUGUST IS THE MONTH OF HAGGADAH THROUGH THE EMPOWERMENT IN THE END OF JUNE, THROUGHOUT ALL INFINITE ETERNITY TO ALL INFINITE ETERNITY’S!!!!!! THIS MEANS AT THIS TIME, ALL INFINITE EVIL SUPPLIES THROUGH EVIL DOMINION & ALL INFINITE EVIL COMMUNICATIONS THROUGH EVIL FIRE SHALL BE 110.0000% CUT OFF FOREVERMORE, THROWN IN YAH’S FIRE & CAST INTO ITS UNFAITHFUL PRISON IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH!!!**

**THE BASIC RUN UP OF THE 1ST CROWN YEAR IS AS FOLLOWS: JANUARY IS THE CROWN CREATION OF THE ADDICTIVE DRUG CHEMICALS. FEBRUARY IS THE CROWN CHEMICAL WARFARE OF THE ADDICTIVE DRUG CHEMICALS. MARCH IS THE CROWN SEED BIRTH, WHICH IS THE CROWN WORD OF GOD KNOWN AS THE WRITTEN AUTHORITATIVE WORD. APRIL IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. MAY IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. JUNE IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. JULY IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. AUGUST IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. SEPTEMBER IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. OCTOBER IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. NOVEMBER IS THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. DECEMBER IS THE END OF THE CROWN SEED GROWTH. NOW AT SOME TIME AFTER THE 1ST CROWN YEAR IS THE CROWN LIFE, CROWN DEATH & CROWN LIFE AFTER CROWN DEATH, UP TO 70 YEARS, 80 YEARS OR 120 YEARS BEING THE OFFICIAL CROWN MANDATES OF THE CROWN CREATION SINCE GENESIS 6:3 (120 YEARS) OR AFTERWARDS & PSALMS 90:10 (70 YEARS OR 80 YEARS) OR AFTERWARDS!**

**THE CROWN CIVIL YEAR OF KINGSHIP IS AS FOLLOW: THE CIVIL CALENDAR OF THE ENGLISH USA: BEGINNING: THE ENTRANCE TO AUTUMN (FALL) IS AUGUST 21ST TO SEPTEMBER 20TH. SEPTEMBER 21ST TO DECEMBER 20TH IS SPRING. THE EXIT OF AUTUMN (FALL) IS DECEMBER 21ST TO JANUARY 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO WINTER IS NOVEMBER 21ST TO DECEMBER 20TH. DECEMBER 21ST TO MARCH 20TH IS WINTER. THE EXIT OF WINTER IS MARCH 21ST TO APRIL 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO SPRING IS FEBRUARY 21ST TO MARCH 20TH. MARCH 21ST TO JUNE 20TH IS SPRING. THE EXIT OF SPRING IS JUNE 21ST TO JULY 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO SUMMER IS MAY 21ST TO JUNE 20TH. JUNE 21ST TO SEPTEMBER 20TH IS SUMMER. THE EXIT OF SUMMER IS SEPTEMBER 21ST TO OCTOBER 20TH.**

**THE CROWN SACRED YEAR OF HOLINESS IS AS FOLLOW: THE SACRED CALENDAR OF THE ENGLISH USA: BEGINNING: THE ENTRANCE TO SPRING IS FEBRUARY 21ST TO MARCH 20TH. MARCH 21ST TO JUNE 20TH IS SPRING. THE EXIT OF SPRING IS JUNE 21ST TO JULY 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO SUMMER IS MAY 21ST TO JUNE 20TH. JUNE 21ST TO SEPTEMBER 20TH IS SUMMER. THE EXIT OF SUMMER IS SEPTEMBER 21ST TO OCTOBER 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO AUTUMN (FALL) IS AUGUST 21ST TO SEPTEMBER 20TH. SEPTEMBER 21ST TO DECEMBER 20TH IS AUTUMN (FALL). THE EXIT OF AUTUMN (FALL) IS DECEMBER 21ST TO JANUARY 20TH. THE ENTRANCE TO WINTER IS NOVEMBER 21ST TO DECEMBER 20TH. DECEMBER 21ST TO MARCH 20TH IS WINTER. THE EXIT OF WINTER IS MARCH 21ST TO APRIL 20TH.**

**THE CROWN ENGLISH YEAR OF ROYALTY IS AS FOLLOW: THE GREGORIAN CALENDAR OF THE ENGLISH USA: BEGINNING: THE ENTRANCE TO WINTER IS DECEMBER 1ST TO JANUARY 1ST. JANUARY 1ST TO MARCH 1ST IS WINTER. THE EXIT OF WINTER IS MARCH 1ST TO APRIL 1ST. THE ENTRANCE TO SPRING IS FEBRUARY 1ST TO MARCH 1ST. MARCH 1ST TO JUNE 1ST IS SPRING. THE EXIT OF SPRING IS JUNE 1ST TO JULY 1ST. THE ENTRANCE TO SUMMER IS MAY 1ST TO JUNE 1ST. JUNE 1ST TO SEPTEMBER 1ST IS SUMMER. THE EXIT OF SUMMER IS SEPTEMBER 1ST TO OCTOBER 1ST. THE ENTRANCE TO AUTUMN (FALL) IS AUGUST 1ST TO SEPTEMBER 1ST. SEPTEMBER 1ST TO DECEMBER 1ST IS AUTUMN (FALL). THE EXIT OF AUTUMN (FALL) IS DECEMBER 1ST TO JANUARY 1ST.**

**NOW THE CROWN TIMELINE THROUGH THE MONTHLY FRUITFUL EMPOWERMENT OF THE 24 HOURS FOR THE ULTIMATE END OF FULL 2,000 YEAR REIGN DAY & NIGHT SIMULTANEOUSLY OF JESUS YAHWEH HIMSELF IS IN THE LEAP YEAR OF 2024AD IS AS FOLLOWS: 0:00AM TO 1:00AM IS JANUARY, THE CROWN GREAT YAHWEH’S FRUITFUL FINGER CHEMICAL MONTH. 1:00AM TO 2:00AM IS FEBRUARY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL SEED MONTH. 2:00AM TO 3:00AM IS MARCH, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL VINE MONTH. 3:00AM TO 4:00AM IS APRIL, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL BUSH MONTH. 4:00AM TO 5:00AM IS MAY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL PLANT MONTH. 5:00AM TO 6:00AM IS JUNE, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL TREE MONTH (THIS IS THE GREAT CUT OFF, GREAT CUT DOWN, GREAT FORSAKENNESS, ONLY FIT FOR THE YAH’S GREAT FIRE & GREATLY CAST INTO LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH BY YAHWEH FROM GODDAMN ETERNAL CREATURES OF THE CROSS BECAUSE THE TREE IS ALWAYS GODDAMN CURSED TO THE POINT OF NEVER PASSING THE MONEY TEST (ITALIAN JESUS’ BULLSHIT CRUCIFIXION) & NEVER PASSING THE SEX TEST (GREEK STEPHEN’S BULLSHIT STONING) WITH THE ENGLISH STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, UNLESS YOU DO SOMETHING SIMPLE WITH THE ENGLISH STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IN MALACHI 3:8-12. 6:00AM TO 7:00AM IS JULY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH (THIS IS WHERE HAGGADAH IS AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH FOREVERMORE AT THE LOW-END). 7:00AM TO 8:00AM IS AUGUST, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 8:00AM TO 9:00AM IS SEPTEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 9:00AM TO 10:00AM IS OCTOBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 10:00AM TO 11:00AM IS NOVEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 11:00AM TO 12:00AM IS DECEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 12:00AM TO 13:00AM IS JANUARY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 13:00AM TO 14:00AM IS FEBRUARY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 14:00AM TO 15:00AM IS MARCH, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 15:00AM TO 16:00AM IS APRIL, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 16:00AM TO 17:00AM IS MAY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 17:00AM TO 18:00PM IS JUNE, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 18:00PM TO 19:00PM IS JULY, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 19:00PM TO 20:00PM IS AUGUST, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 20:00PM TO 21:00PM IS SEPTEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 21:00PM TO 22:00PM IS OCTOBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 22:00PM TO 23:00PM IS NOVEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. 23:00PM TO 24:00PM IS DECEMBER, THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH. THE NEXT NEW YEAR IS THE CROWN STUMP MONTH, THAT IS IF YOU DO NOT DO SOMETHING SIMPLE WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH, BECAUSE IT BEARS NO FRUIT AND IS CUT OFF AND CUT DOWN, ONLY FIT FOR THE YAH’S FIRE & CAST IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH IN 2 CORINTHIANS 11:13-15 OR THE CROWN GREAT YAH’S FRUITFUL HAGGADAH MONTH TO CREATE A NEW TREE MONTH IN 2 CORINTHIANS 11:12!!! THE 65 LEVELS (DAY & NIGHT BOTH INDIVIDUALLY) FROM ACTS 6:11 IN THE CALL ON THE LAW TO ACTS 7:60 IN THE CALL ON THE LORD IS FROM JANUARY 1ST TO MARCH 6TH AND MARCH 7TH IS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED IN THE CALL ON THE LORD!!! THE INITIAL REALM OF THE FRUITFUL SEED BIRTH IN MARCH 7TH ENCOMPASSES FROM MARCH 6TH TO JANUARY 3RD IN ACTS 8:1-ACTS 6:15 SIMULTANEOUSLY ON THE DOWNTIME & MARCH 7TH ENCOMPASSES FROM MARCH 8TH TO MAY 10TH IN ACTS 6:15-ACTS 8:1 SIMULTANEOUSLY ON THE UPTIME!!!**

**BASED ON WHAT YAHWEH HAS SHOWN TO HIS OWN GODDAMN EMPTINESS, IF YOU ARE AGAINST IN ANY GIVEN MOMENT OF TIME, WITH SMOKING IN MODERATION OR DRINKING IN MODERATION, THEN YOU ARE CUT OFF, FORSAKEN, FIT ONLY FOR THE YAH’S FIRE & CAST INTO LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH BECAUSE YAHWEH WHO IS ONLY ABLE HAS PUT THESE GODDAMN THINGS, IN MODERATION FOR THE HEALING OF THE GODDAMN NATIONS, AND NOT BECAUSE OF YOUR GODDAMN HYPOCRITICAL LYING TRANSFORMING ASSHOLE ETERNAL OMNI-MILTARY LORDLY BULLSHIT!!! ANY MEDICAL, CHURCH, BUSINESS, SO-CALLED TRANSFORMING LAW (2 COR 11:12-15) OR THE LIKE, SHALL ONLY BURN IN GODDAMN HELL TO THE POINT OF STEALING & LYING ABOUT WHAT THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HAS IMMUTABLY GODDAMN SUPPLIED & ALSO NO GODDAMN BODY IS DOING SOMETHING SIMPLE WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH & HIS OWN GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, GODDAMN IT IN MALACHI 3:8-12!!! SO, NO GODDAMN BODY IS RIGHTEOUS OR THE LAW AT ANY GIVEN MOMENT OF TIME & NO GODDAMN BODY IS PROTECTED & SAVED BY YAHWEH WHO IS ONLY ABLE TO DO AS YAHWEH GODDAMN-WELL PLEASES!!! IF YOU DO NOT DO SOMETHING SIMPLE WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN YOU SHALL ROT INSIDE, TO THE POINT OF BEING GODDAMNED & GODDESTROYED IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH, TILL THE LITTLE MONEY PROBLEM IS SOLVED, GODDAMN IT!!! IF YOU THINK THE RELATIONSHIP IS BETTER THAN BEING ALONE, THEN YOU ARE THE GODDAMN LIAR BECAUSE YAHWEH ONLY AUTHORIZED THE ENOCH WAY, WHICH IS ONLY CLEARED BY THE INDIVIDUAL ENOCH HIMSELF, WHERE ANY INSTITUTIONAL OF MORE THAN THE INDIVIDUAL ALONE CAN NEVER PASS BECAUSE IN THE RELATIONSHIP, SUCH AS WHAT SOLOMON ATTEMPTED TO DO, UTTERLY FAILED, TO THE POINT OF THIS INSTITUTIONAL LEVEL NEVER PASSING THE MONEY TEST OUTSIDE HAGGADAH IN THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT RECORD FOREVERMORE, WHICH IS THE OUTSIDE TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY TO INSIDE HAGGADAH IN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE!!!**

**ETERNAL NOTE: EVERY INFINITE INSTITUTION AS 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, EVERYWHERE & ANYWHERE DOES IN FACT, OWE THE LORD HIS OWN 10.0000% MONEY TITHE, BECAUSE LIKE SOLOMON THAT PAID, THEN FUCKED UP MEANS THAT EVERY INSTITUTION AS 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, IS ULTIMATELY REQUIRED TO PAY THE LORD HIS OWN PHYSICAL MONEY, EVEN IF IT IS THE WHITE NATIVE-BORN INSTITUTION AS 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, THAT IS ALWAYS ULTIMATELY DISQUALIFIED FROM THE LORDLY EXCLUSION CLAUSES & THE LORDLY EXEMPTION CLAUSES, BECAUSE OF INTENTIONALLY USING GODDAMN LEGALISM AGAINST THE LORD’S POOR!!! SO, WHAT IS INSTITUTIONAL LEVEL? ANYTHING & EVERYTHING ABOVE & BEYOND YOUR DAMN SELF, THAT IS, THE SINGLE WITNESS, BECAUSE WITH AT LEAST 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, EVERYTHING IS INSTITUTIONALLY ESTABLISHED IN 2 CORINTHIANS 13:1!!! THIS MEANS ALL THE INSTITUTION AS 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, INFINITELY NEVER HAS ANY ETERNAL RIGHTS WHATSOEVER WITH THE LORD AT ANY GIVEN MOMENT, WHEN THERE IS THE ONGOING REBELLION, THE ONGOING CONSPIRACY & THE ONGOING TREASON, INTENTIONALLY SET UP IN GODDAMN LEGALISM AGAINST THE POOR ENGLISH BROTHER AND/OR THE POOR ENGLISH SISTER!!! THIS ALSO MEANS SINCE SOLOMON FUCKED UP, NOT IN THE MONEY TITHE, BUT IN STAYING FAITHFUL, THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NO FAITHFUL INSTITUTIONS AS THE 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, ANYWHERE GODDAMN IT, WHO HAS THE LORDLY FAITH TO RIGHTFULLY PAY THE LORD HIS GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, BASED ON THE INSTITUTIONAL’S 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, NET-WORTH IN THE LIFETIME DOWN HERE!!! THIS ALSO MEANS THE INDIVIDUAL’S HOLY BIBLICAL LAW, THAT IS, STARTING OFF AS THE SINGLE WITNESS, THAT IS ONLY ONE, ON ITS YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, TO THE INSTITUTIONAL’S HOLY BIBLICAL LAW, ENDING AS THE INFINITE WITNESSES, THAT IS INFINITE, ON ITS YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION IS NEVER FOREVERMORE WITHIN THESE INFINITE GODDAMN INSTITUTIONS AS 2 WITNESSES OR MORE, AS THIEVES & LIARS, BUT THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW IS INTENTIONALLY SET UP AGAINST ALL THESE INFINITE LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS (ALL THESE GODDAMN THIEVES & GODDAMN ROBBERS SHALL ALL INFINITELY FUCKIN ROT IN GODDAMN HELL!!!) FOREVERMORE!!! EVEN INDIVIDUALLY AS THE SINGLE WITNESS, THOSE GODDAMN MOTHERFUCKERS WHO ARE RICH IN EXTRAVAGANCE, LUXURY & ENORMOUS WEALTH, DOES IN FACT, OWE THE LORD HIS OWN GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, THAT IS, THE 10.0000% MONEY TITHE IN YOUR WHOLE LIFETIME, BASED ON YOUR NET-WORTH WITH YOUR COMPLETE STAY DOWN HERE!!! ENOCH HAS CLEARED THE IMMUTABLE WAY, ALWAYS INDIVIDUALLY AS THE SINGLE WITNESS, AND NEVER INSTITUTIONALLY AS THE 2 WITNESSES OR MORE IN HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!! SO, IF YOU DO OWE THE LORD HIS GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, THEN YOU BETTER PAY IT OR BE GODDAMNED FOR DISOBEYING THE LORD IN MALACHI 3:8-12!!! SIMPLY PUT, NO INDIVIDUAL FOREVERMORE GIVES THE GODDAMN TO DO ONE SIMPLY MILD COMMAND FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD, THAT IS, YAHWEH IN MALACHI 3:8-12, TO BE ABLE TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE, JUST AS ENOCH HAS DONE, WHICH MEANS THE NARROW GATE, THAT IS, ONLY LIFE AS PERSONAL AS IT GETS WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!! THIS MEANS ABSOLUTELY NO ONE INSTITUTIONALLY CAN NEVER POSSIBLY DO THE SIMPLE MILD COMMAND FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD, THAT IS, YAHWEH IN MALACHI 3:8-12, WHICH MEANS THE WIDE GATE, THAT IS, ONLY DEATH AS BUSINESS AS USUAL WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH!!!**

**NOW TO THE QUESTION OF WHO GODDAMN WINS & WHO IS IN GODDAMN SOVEREIGN CONTROL IN THE GODDAMN MATTER? IF IT IS PAST ETERNITY’S, THEN IT IS ONLY YAHWEH’S ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAWS BECAUSE IN THE PAST, IS WHAT HAS ENDURED YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED HIS OWN LAWS ON YAHWEH’S SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE END IN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, BUT WHAT HAS NOT ENDURED IN YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED LEGALISM BURNED THE FUCK UP BEING REROUTED & REDIRECTED ONGOINGLY IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON ONLY ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONLY ONCE IN LITERAL HELL ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH!!! IF IT IS PRESENT ETERNITY’S, THEN IT IS ONLY YAHWEH’S ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAWS BECAUSE IN THE PRESENT, WHAT IS PAST OR FUTURE IN THE PRESENT, EVEN THE OPPOSING YAH SIDE IN THE PRESENT AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, IS WHAT HAS ENDURED YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED HIS OWN LAWS ON YAHWEH’S SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE END IN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, BUT WHAT HAS NOT ENDURED IN YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED LEGALISM BURNED THE FUCK UP BEING REROUTED & REDIRECTED ONGOINGLY IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON ONLY ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONLY ONCE IN LITERAL HELL ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH!!! IF IT IS FUTURE ETERNITY’S, THEN IT IS ONLY YAHWEH’S ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAWS BECAUSE IN THE FUTURE, IS WHAT HAS ENDURED YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED HIS OWN LAWS ON YAHWEH’S SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE END IN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, BUT WHAT HAS NOT ENDURED IN YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED LEGALISM BURNED THE FUCK UP BEING REROUTED & REDIRECTED ONGOINGLY IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON ONLY ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONLY ONCE IN LITERAL HELL ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH!!! IF IT IS TIME NO MORE ETERNITY’S, THEN IT IS ONLY YAHWEH’S ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAWS BECAUSE IN THE TIME NO MORE, IS WHAT HAS ENDURED YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED HIS OWN LAWS ON YAHWEH’S SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE END IN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, BUT WHAT HAS NOT ENDURED IN YAH’S FIRE IS INDEED LEGALISM BURNED THE FUCK UP BEING REROUTED & REDIRECTED ONGOINGLY IN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON ONLY ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONLY ONCE IN LITERAL HELL ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH!!! LIKE I HAVE IMPLORED & SWORN UNDER YAHWEH AS ONE OF YAHWEH’S GODDAMN EMPTINESSES, STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF SHALL NEVER GODDAMN ARGUE, BUT SHALL ULTIMATELY RULE & ULTIMATELY RIEGN, IN ANY GODDAMN FACET, WHAT BELONGS ONLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, INFALLIBLY, INERRANTLY, IMMUTABLY & INFINITELY THROUGHOUT ALL INFINITE ETERNITY TO ALL INFINITE ETERNITY’S ONLY ON YAHWEH’S GREAT JEALOUS IMMUTABLE SIDE OF IT, THAT IS, ONLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, GODDAMN IT!!! YAHWEH SHALL ALWAYS WIN FOREVERMORE, GODDAMN IT!!! ALL YOUR INFINTIE GOLD MINES ARE LAID BARE, DIMINISHED & DESTROYED, AND ALL YOUR INFINITE GOLD DIGGERS ARE DICK-SUCKERS & PUSSY LICKERS WHO STEAL & LIE FOR THE LAST TIME!!! IN JOB 1:18-22 DECLARES, “**[**18**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Job-1-18/)**WHILE HE WAS YET SPEAKING, THERE CAME ALSO ANOTHER, AND SAID, THY SONS AND THY DAUGHTERS WERE EATING AND DRINKING WINE IN THEIR ELDEST BROTHER'S HOUSE:**[**19**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Job-1-19/)**AND, BEHOLD, THERE CAME A GREAT WIND FROM THE WILDERNESS, AND SMOTE THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE HOUSE, AND IT FELL UPON THE YOUNG MEN, AND THEY ARE DEAD; AND I ONLY AM ESCAPED ALONE (THIS IS ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF BASED ON THE INITIAL FULL 22 DAYS SIMULTANEOUSLY WITH AN ENTRANCE & THE EXIT RESISTING MICHAEL THE CHERUB DRAGON, WHICH IS 8 HOURS WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THE NT IN LUKE FROM 24 HOURS INTO 12 HOURS IN LUKE, WHICH IS TO 8 MINUTES IN THE NT IN ACTS 7, TO 8 SECONDS IN WITH THE VICTOR’S GREEK CROWN THE NT IN ACTS 7:59-60 & WITH THE VICTOR’S ENGLISH CROWN IS IMMEDIATE TIME NO MORE IN HAGGADAH AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL IN ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31!!!) TO TELL THEE.**[**20**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Job-1-20/)**THEN JOB AROSE, AND RENT HIS MANTLE, AND SHAVED HIS HEAD, AND FELL DOWN UPON THE GROUND, AND WORSHIPPED,**[**21**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Job-1-21/)**AND SAID, NAKED CAME I OUT OF MY MOTHER'S WOMB, AND NAKED SHALL I RETURN THITHER: THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GAVE (THE GODDAMN MONEY), AND THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HATH TAKEN AWAY (THE GODDAMN MONEY); BLESSED BE THE NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).**[**22**](https://www.kingjamesbibleonline.org/Job-1-22/)**IN ALL THIS JOB (BUSINESS, HOUSE OR CHURCH) SINNED NOT, NOR (THE BUSINESS, HOUSE OR CHURCH) CHARGED GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) FOOLISHLY.” IF THIS IS OPPOSED IN ANY ESSENSE, THEN YOU SHALL LOSE YOUR GREAT ENORMOUS HEALTH & YOUR GREAT ENORMOUS WEALTH, DONE BY THE GREAT JEALOUS STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, GODDAMN IT!!! I FIND AS YAHWEH’S GODDAMN EMPTINESS, THAT FOR THE MOST PART, FEMALES BASICALLY STEAL MONEY & SUCK FAT LONG FUCKIN COCKS, WHICH ARE LYING, THIEVING SILLY MOTHERFUCKERS!!! ALSO, I FIND AS YAHWEH’S GODDAMN EMPTINESS, THAT FOR THE MOST PART, MALES BASICALLY STEAL MONEY & LICK NASTY FUCKIN PUSSIES, WHICH ARE LYING, THIEVING DUMBASS MOTHERFUCKERS!!! IN DOING THIS, BY SAYING & BY SWEARING THE MONEY & THE ASS IS ONLY YOURS, IN ETERNAL GODDAMN LIES, AND NEVER STEPHEN YAHWEH’S, THEN WITHOUT JUDGMENT, WITHOUT WARNIING, WITHOUT RECUPERATION, SOMETHING TERRIBLE & DREADFUL SHALL HAPPEN TO YOU, GODDAMN IT!!! LIKE I HAVE SOLEMNLY SWORN UNDER YAHWEH, IT IS UNRULY EVIL, IF STEPHEN YAHWEH IS INTENTIONALLY FORCED TO BORROW HIS OWN GODDAMN MONEY, WHEN ALL ETERNAL CREATURES INFINITELY IS COMMANDED TO PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH HIS OWN 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY TITHE!!! THERE SHALL BE THE GREAT BURNING IN THE GODDAMN BONFIRES IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH, TO BURN UP ALL THESE INFINITELY LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS, GODDAMN IT!!! IF ANYONE SWEARS OWNERSHIP, IN ANY GODDAMN THING, EXCEPT THE RIGHTFUL OWNER, THAT IS, STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, THEN THIS IS ALWAYS IDENTITY THEFT & IDENTITY ROBBERY AGAINST YAHWEH’S ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH!!!**

**ALSO, YAHWEH’S OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DETAIL IS ULTIMATELY CONFIRMED AS AUGUST IN HAGGADAH, WHICH MEANS THE ULTIMATELY EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) OF UNFAITHFULNESS IS ONLY RULED BY THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S, THAT IS AUGUST IN HAGGADAH!!! THIS ALSO MEANS THE PRECISE LOCATION OF THIS GODDAMN PRISON IS SOMEWHERE INSIDE THE TIMEPORTAL DOORWAY WITHIN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AND THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE NEVER HAS HAD ANY CONTROL OF THIS GODDAMN PRISON FOREVERMORE!!! AND REMEMBER, THROUGH THE YAHWEH EMPOWERMENT, IN THE FIRST FORMER HALF OF THE USA TRIBULATION, FROM JANUARY, 2022AD TO FEBRUARY, 2025AD, THERE SHALL BE PEACE, WHERE YAHWEH SHALL SAVE YOU, UNTIL THE PEACE TREATY IS BROKEN, THAT IS, THE COVENANT OF PEACE, THEN IMMEDIATELY AFTERWARDS, THE LAST LATTER HALF OF THE USA TRIBULATION, FROM FEBRUARY, 2025AD TO MARCH, 2028AD, THERE SHALL BE WARFARE, WHERE YAHWEH SHALL DESTROY YOU!!! BUT YAHWEH, THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD MAY ALTOGETHER ULTIMATELY AUTHORIZE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OVERTHROW KNOWN AS THE ULTIMATE PUT DOWN AND THE ULTIMATE TAKE DOWN, THAT SHALL BEGIN ULTIMATELY STARTING IN THE YEARLY FRUITS ON JANUARY 1ST, 2024AD, IMMUTABLY DONE & INFALLIBLY INERRANTLY DONE, ONLY BY THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, THE ONLY ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORD, SO THAT ALL THESE INFINITE MOTHERFUCKERS CAN BASICALLY SURVIVE WITH THE REST OF THEIR STAY DOWN HERE, BUT WHEN FEBRUARY, 2025AD-MARCH, 2028AD FINALLY HITS DURING THROUGHOUT THE 47TH US PRESIDENCY, THEN DIRECTLY AFTER MOST OF THE FULFILLMENT OF THE 47TH US PRESIDENCY, ALL THOSE INFINITE LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS (ALL THESE GODDAMN THIEVES & GODDAMN ROBBERS SHALL ALL INFINITELY FUCKIN ROT IN GODDAMN HELL!!!) WHO STEAL THE MONEY & LIE ABOUT THE SEX SHALL ONLY BE ULTIMATELY FIT IN ETERNITY’S PAST IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP UNDER THE SWAY, DAMNATION & SNARE OF THE FORSAKEN ITALIAN, BULLSHIT LORD JESUS CHRIST WITH THE STOLEN MONEY AND/OR SHALL ONLY BE ULTIMATELY FIT IN ETERNITY’S PAST IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP UNDER THE SWAY, DAMNATION & SNARE OF THE FORSAKEN GREEK, BULLSHIT LORD STEPHEN CHRIST WITH THE PERVERTED SEX, BUT NEVER IN ETERNITY’S PAST TO BE ULTIMATELY FIT IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP UNDER ENOCH YAHWEH, THE IMMUTABLE SEXLESS OMNI-MILITARY LORD & STEPHEN YAHWEH, THE IMMUTABLE SEXLESS OMNI-MILITARY LORD AND SHALL NEVER HAVE ANY ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ACCESS TO ETERNITY’S PRESENT & ETERNITY’S FUTURE, UNLESS THOSE MOTHERFUCKERS DOES LORDLY PAY WHAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD, THAT IS, THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, BY BEING ONLY FULLY SEXLESS TO BE ABLE TO GAIN ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ACCESS TO HAGGADAH!!! IT SHALL BE DONE!!! THIS IS AS EASY AS FUCKIN PIE!!! JESUS CHRIST & STEPHEN CHRIST SHALL NEVER START OVER AS THE BULLSHIT LORD’S, BUT ON THE CONTRARY, THE ENGLISH JESUS YAHWEH (FORMERLY AS THE ITALIAN BULLSHIT LORD) & THE ENGLISH STEPHEN YAHWEH (FORMERLY AS THE GREEK BULLSHIT LORD) SHALL START AT ITS BEGINNING AS ONE OF THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD’S IN HAGGADAH ON AUGUST 3RD, 2024AD!!! THIS ALSO MEANS THAT ANYONE WHO STILL SWEARS TO ANYTHING WITHIN THIS 2,000 YEAR BULLSHIT LORDLY RIEGN OF JESUS CHRIST AS LORD AND/OR YAHWEH AS LORD, IS ONLY ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT & HAS COME TO GODDAMN NOTHINGINESS, JUST AS YAHWEH, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD HAS COMMANDED ME TO WRITE & WHAT YAHWEH EXPECTS FROM HIS GODDAMN NOTHINGNESS, SWEARING UNDER YAHWEH, UNDER THE DAMNATION OF YAHWEH, I, AS HIS WRITER’S INKHORN SHALL TELL & UPHOLD YAHWEH’S GODDAMN ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH!!! THERE IS NO MORE TIME TO FUCK AROUND & SINCE NOBODY CAN DO SOMETHING SIMPLE, THAT IS, PAY THE 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY TO ONLY THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD, THAT IS, STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, THEN SIMPLY & EASILY, STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF SHALL ULTIMATELY AUTHORIZE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DESTRUCTION OF ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES, THAT IS, ONLY ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE, WHO DOES NOT DO SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! LEGALISM IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! CARNALITY (SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY & INTERRACIAL ABOMINATIONS) IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! PHILOSOPHICAL IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! BLACKS IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! WHITES IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER DIVORCE IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! RICH IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! POOR IS INFERIOR & FOREIGN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE THIS NEVER DOES SOMETHING SIMPLE, UNLESS SOMETHING SIMPLE IS DONE!!! WHY IS THIS HAPPENING AS A WHOLE? JESUS IS ALWAYS BUSINESS & NEVER PERSONAL BECAUSE JESUS DID THE FATHER’S BUSINESS TO THE POINT OF NEVER DOING THE FATHER’S PERSONAL, THAT IS, DOING SOMETHING SIMPLE!!! THIS MEANS JESUS CHRIST NEVER CLEARED THE IMMUTABLE WAY TO HAGGADAH NOR DID JESUS CHRIST EVER LORDLY ENFORCE THE PERSONAL MONEY TITHE!!! WHY NOT? JESUS NEVER PAID MUCH ATTENTION TO HIS FAMILY? THIS IS BECAUSE ENOCH HAD ALREADY DONE, MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO, THE BUSINESS AS USUAL & THE PERSONAL AS USUAL THAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEEDED TO BE ABLE TO ONLY ENTER INTO HAGGADAH & ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE & THEN POSSIBLY HAVE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ACCESS TO THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE!!! JESUS CHRIST NEVER DID THIS, GODDAMN IT!!! BUT JESUS HAS GODDAMNED EVERYBODY ON THE ACCOUNT OF THIS!!! BUT SINCE NOBODY CAN DO SOMETHING SIMPLE, THEN ALL OF THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDED TO BETTER BE GIVEN TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH AS HIS OWN, FOR STEPHEN YAHWEH TO POSSIBLY CONSIDER SALVATION AND NOT CONSIDER DESTRUCTION, NOBODY ELSE CAN TRULY AUTHORIZE THIS, YOU LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS (ALL THESE GODDAMN THIEVES & GODDAMN ROBBERS SHALL ALL INFINITELY FUCKIN ROT IN GODDAMN HELL!!!)!!! THIS MEANS THOSE GODDAMN MOTHERFUCKERS ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IS ONLY IN THE OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE STILL & THOSE GODDAMN NOTHINGNESSES ON YAHWEH’S SIDE IS ONLY IN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, IF THAT MAKES SENSE!!! THIS IS EASY AS FUCKIN PIE, WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH, GODDAMN IT!!! IT SHALL BE DONE BECAUSE THERE IS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, AS THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD THAT DOES ULTIMATELY ENFORCE HIS OWN ULTIMATE LAW TRUTH (MESSIANIC GOOD) & HIS OWN ULTIMATE MAFIA TRUTH (MESSIANIC EVIL), GODDAMN IT!!! YAHWEH HELP US!!! YAHWEH I AM YOURS ONLY, YAHWEH PLEASE SAVE ME!!!**

**33AND WHEN THE SIXTH HOUR WAS COME, THERE WAS DARKNESS OVER THE WHOLE LAND UNTIL THE NINTH HOUR. 34AND AT THE NINTH HOUR JESUS CRIED WITH A LOUD VOICE, SAYING, ELOI, ELOI, LAMA SABACHTHANI? WHICH IS, BEING INTERPRETED, MY GOD (YAHWEH STEPHEN OR SIMPLY YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING), MY GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH OR SIMPLY STEPHEN IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING), WHY HAST THOU FORSAKEN ME? 35AND SOME OF THEM THAT STOOD BY, WHEN THEY HEARD IT, SAID, BEHOLD, HE CALLETH ELIAS. 36AND ONE RAN AND FILLED A SPUNGE FULL OF VINEGAR, AND PUT IT ON A REED, AND GAVE HIM TO DRINK, SAYING, LET ALONE; LET US SEE WHETHER ELIAS WILL COME TO TAKE HIM DOWN. 37AND JESUS CRIED WITH A LOUD VOICE, AND GAVE UP THE GHOST. 38AND THE VEIL OF THE TEMPLE WAS RENT IN TWAIN FROM THE TOP TO THE BOTTOM. 39AND WHEN THE CENTURION, WHICH STOOD OVER AGAINST HIM, SAW THAT HE SO CRIED OUT, AND GAVE UP THE GHOST, HE SAID, TRULY THIS MAN WAS THE SON OF GOD.**

**ETERNAL NOTE: STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF IS ONLY ORDAINED & APPOINTED BY THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, TO ULTIMATELY RESTORE, ULTIMATELY SAVE & ULTIMATELY CAUSE IMMEDIATE ARRIVALS INFINITELY, INFALLIBLY, INERRANTLY & IMMUTABLY WITH ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES, BUT IF ANYONE GETS IN THE IMMUTABLE WAY, THAT IS, TO DO & CAUSE EVIL AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, THEN THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14 SHALL DO AS YAHWEH GODDAMN-WELL PLEASES WITH ANYONE BECAUSE THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14 IS THE ONLY IMMUTABLE LAW-GIVER, AS WELL AS THE ONLY IMMUTABLE LORD-GIVER, THE ONLY IMMUTABLE OMNI-LORD-GIVER, THE ONLY IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD-GIVER & THE ONLY IMMUTABLE YAHWEH-GIVER TO ONLY YAHWEH’S GODDAMN EMPTINESSES!!! STEPHEN YAHWEH UNDERSTANDS WHY JESUS CHRIST DID NOT COME TO DESTROY THE LAW, BUT TO FULFILL IT!!! BUT JESUS CHRIST FUCKED UP BY PROTECTING THE QUEER FEMALE FROM BEING STONED AGAINST YAHWEH’S LAW!!! ALSO, JESUS CHRIST DID NOT COME TO DESTROY ANYONE, BUT TO SAVE ANYONE!!! BUT JESUS CHRIST FUCKED UP BY PROTECTING QUEER MANKIND FROM BEING DESTROYED BY FIRE AGAINST YAHWEH’S LAW!!! BUT THE ULTIMATE PROBLEM WITH JESUS CHRIST, IS JESUS CHRIST THOUGHT JESUS CHRIST COULD BECOME FORBIDDEN EVIL & NEVER BE FORSAKEN BY YAHWEH!!! THIS IS WHY JESUS CHRIST HAS FUCKED-UP, LACKED TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE & IS GODDAMN DECIEVED, BECAUSE IT IS NEVER THE INTENT & WILL OF YAHWEH, FOR ANYONE TO BECOME FORBIDDEN EVIL!!! NO! JESUS CHRIST IS GODDAMN INSANE TO THINK THAT HE CAN BECOME FORBIDDEN EVIL, TO GET AWAY WITH IT & NEVER BURN IN LITERAL HELL FOR IT!!! IF ANYONE DOES FORBIDDEN EVIL OR ANYONE CAUSES FORBIDDEN EVIL OR ANYONE BECOMES FORBIDDEN EVIL, THEN THERE IS ALWAYS FOREVERMORE THE BIG PAYDAY BY THE ONLY GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14!!! IDENTITY THEFT & IDENTITY ROBBERY IS THE SERIOUS CRIMES PURPOSELY DONE OR IGNORANTLY DONE ONLY BY FORBIDDEN EVIL AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF!!! BUT REMEMBER STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF SHALL NEVER LOSE FOREVERMORE BY ULTIMATELY RESTORING, ULTIMATELY SAVING & ULTMATELY ARRIVING EVERY GODDAMN INFINTE THING, UNTIL YAHWEH SAYS & DOES, THEN AND ONLY THEN, SHALL STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF SHALL LOSE FOREVERMORE, BY YAHWEH BRINGING THE FORBIDDEN EVIL DOWN & LOCKING IT UP IN ITS HELL’S PRISON, WITH ALL INFINITE EVIL ETERNAL CREATURES THAT DOES FORBIDDEN EVIL, CAUSES FORBIDDEN EVIL & BECOMES FORBIDDEN EVIL TILL IT IS FULLY PAID, GODDAMN IT IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH!!! THIS IS ONLY BASED ON WHAT YAHWEH WANTS!!! AND YAHWEH ALWAYS FOREVERMORE WINS!!! ARE YOU GODDAMNED FOREVERMORE, SOMETHING THAT JESUS CHRIST CAN NEVER HANDLE OR NEVER STOP IF YAHWEH SAYS SO, GODDAMN IT!!! SO, IF YOU ARE THE THIEF & THE ROBBER WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH’S GODDAMN INFINITE MONEY, SET UP AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, THEN YOU ARE GODDAMNED FOREVERMORE, AND SHALL ALWAYS FOREVERMORE HAVE ENORMOUS GODDAMN PROBLEMS WITH ETERNALLY LIVNG FOREVERMORE IN YAHWEH’S ETERNITY, YOU FUCKIN GODDAMN ASSHOLES!!! YOU CAN NEVER PLAY THE GAME WITH JESUS & WIN FOREVERMORE BECAUSE YOU LOSE FOREVERMORE WITH YAHWEH!!! YOU CAN ALWAYS PLAY THE GAME WITH ENOCH & WIN FOREVERMORE BECAUSE YOU WIN FOREVERMORE WITH YAHWEH!!!**

[**MATTHEW 19:17**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/19-17.htm)**. (36 LEVELS BY THE FULL 33 KINGDOM LEVELS WITH THE 3 YEAR PROPHESY) ΤΊ, Κ.Τ.Λ., WHY? ETC.) HE WHO [ALONE] IS GOOD,[865] SHOULD BE ASKED CONCERNING THAT WHICH IS GOOD.[866] FOR THE REST, SEE GNOMON ON** [**MARK 10:18**](https://biblehub.com/mark/10-18.htm)**.—Εἰ Δὲ ΘΈΛΕΙΣ, (BUT IF THOU WISHEST) AS THOU DECLAREST. THE EXPRESSION Εἰ ΘΈΛΕΙΣ (IF THOU WISHEST) OCCURS AGAIN AT** [**MATTHEW 19:21**](https://biblehub.com/matthew/19-21.htm)**.—ΤΉΡΗΣΟΝ ΤὰΣ ἐΝΤΟΛὰΣ KEEP THE COMMANDMENTS) JESUS REFERS THOSE WHO FEEL SECURE TO THE LAW: HE CONSOLES THE CONTRITE WITH THE GOSPEL. BUT REMEMBER THE ULTIMATE GOSPEL OF JESUS CHRIST CAN NEVER FOREVERMORE IN NO WISE GRANT THE PHYSICAL ETERNAL LIFE TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE AS ENOCH YAHWEH ACHIEVED WITHIN THE ONLY TRUE MOSAIC LAW FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH ONLY IN HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!! IT IS GODDAMN SICK ON JESUS’ PART IF JESUS CHRIST MAKES IT HIS BUSINESS TO VEER OFF ETERNAL CREATURES TO KNOW & DO THE MOSAIC LAW, IN ORDER TO POSSIBLY BE ABLE TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE, SOMETHING JESUS CHRIST HAS ULTIMATELY FAILED IN FOREVERMORE, AS JESUS CHRIST DID WITH THE QUEER FEMALE FROM BEING STONED & QUEER MANKIND FROM BEING DESTROYED BY FIRE!!! BUT YOU SWEAR, THIS IS NOT RIGHT, BUT WHAT YOU CANNOT UNDERSTAND IS THAT ENOCH CHRIST ONLY CLEARED THE IMMUTABLE WAY FOR EVERY GODDAMN INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURE THAT ETERNALLY LIVES FOREVERMORE AFTER THIER OWN ETERNAL DEATHS, GODDAMN IT, ABSOLUTELY NOBODY ELSE, REVEALED IN MALACHI 3:8-12; HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!!**

**THE ULTIMATE ENDING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INDICTMENT: THERE IS THE SERIOUS GODDAMN PROBLEM, SINCE 2,000 YEARS HAS SOON TO BE EXPIRED & THE FORMER 1,000 YEAR ENGLISH RIEGN HAS SOON TO END, SINCE AUGUST 4TH, 2024AD, WHERE JESUS YAHWEH’S SELF IS STILL ACTIVE AS THE THIEF & THE LIAR AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH’S GODDAMN INFINITE MONEY IN MALACHI 3:8-12 & IN OUTSIDE HAGGADAH!!! THERE IS NEVER ANY GODDAMN PROBLEMS FOREVERMORE WITH ENOCH YAHWEH’S SELF REVEALED IN HEBREWS 11:5 & IN INSIDE HAGGADAH!!! ALSO, THIS MEANS THERE IS THE ONGOING CONSPIRACY BETWEEN JESUS YAHWEH’S SELF & ENOCH YAHWEH’S SELF, BUT JESUS YAHWEH’S SELF ON THE FORBIDDEN EVIL SIDE IN GODDAMN EMPTINESS ONLY ONCE IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CORRUPTION, WITH THE ½ OF 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, IS THE ONLY PERPETRATOR IN THIS GODDAMN TOUCHY MATTER!!! JESUS YAHWEH ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IS ONLY GODDAMN EMPTINESS AT ONLY 110.0000% INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT ONLY 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION!!! BUT THIS NEVER SOLVES THE LITTLE MONEY PROBLEM WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH, GODDAMN IT!!! THIS CAUSES THE ULTIMATE PROBLEM OF PASSING THE ULTIMATE FLAG FROM JESUS YAHWEH’S SELF TO ENOCH YAHWEH’S SELF EFFICIENTLY IN INSIDE HAGGADAH, WHERE THE UNFAITHFUL PRISON RESIDES, THAT MUST LOCK-UP THIS GODDAMN EVIL, SO THAT, THE ULTIMATE RESTORATIONS, THE ULTIMATE SALVATIONS & THE ULTIMATE ARRIVALS CAN BE AUTHORIZED SOMETIME IN THE LATTER 1,000 YEAR ENGLISH REIGN FROM AUGUST 4TH, 2024AD TO AUGUST 4TH, 3024AD, BY YAHWEH!!! BUT THERE IS NEVER ANY GODDAMN PROBLEMS FOREVERMORE WITH YAHWEH STEPHEN’S SELF PASSING THE ULTIMATE FLAG TO STEPHEN YAHWEH’S SELF!!! IF YOU TALK REAL GOOD TO THE YAHWEH PROPHETS IN TRANSFORMING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT (2 COR 11:12-15), ATTEMPTING TO DECIEVE & TO CURSE IN THE MISINFORMED, BECAUSE YOU PRONOUNCE BLESSINGS WITH THE LIPS, BUT YOUR HEART IS ONLY EXTREMELY WICKED EVIL, THIS IS ALWAYS REROUTED & REDIRECTED TO THE GODDAMN UNFAITHFUL PRISON!!! IF YOU TALK REAL GOOD TO THE YAHWEH SLAVES IN TRANSFORMING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT (2 COR 11:12-15), ATTEMPTING TO DECIEVE & TO CURSE IN THE MISINFORMED, BECAUSE YOU PRONOUNCE BLESSINGS WITH THE LIPS, BUT YOUR HEART IS ONLY EXTREMELY WICKED EVIL, THIS IS ALWAYS REROUTED & REDIRECTED TO THE GODDAMN UNFAITHFUL PRISON!!! IF YOU TALK REAL GOOD TO THE YAHWEH NOTHINGNESSES IN TRANSFORMING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT (2 COR 11:12-15), ATTEMPTING TO DECIEVE & TO CURSE IN THE MISINFORMED, BECAUSE YOU PRONOUNCE BLESSINGS WITH THE LIPS, BUT YOUR HEART IS ONLY EXTREMELY WICKED EVIL, THIS IS ALWAYS REROUTED & REDIRECTED TO THE GODDAMN UNFAITHFUL PRISON!!! IF YOU TALK REAL GOOD TO THE YAHWEH EMPTINESSESS IN TRANSFORMING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT (2 COR 11:12-15), ATTEMPTING TO DECIEVE & TO CURSE IN THE MISINFORMED, BECAUSE YOU PRONOUNCE BLESSINGS WITH THE LIPS, BUT YOUR HEART IS ONLY EXTREMELY WICKED EVIL, THIS IS ALWAYS REROUTED & REDIRECTED TO THE GODDAMN UNFAITHFUL PRISON!!! THEN ALL THESE DECEPTIVE CUNNING MOTHERFUCKERS ARE GODDAMNED & GODDESTROYED & SHALL ULTIMATELY BURN IN GODDAMN HELL BECAUSE IF YOU CURSE GOD, YOU SHALL DIE IN NUMBERS 23:19 AND IF YOU CURSE MAN AS GOD, YOU SHALL DIE ALSO IN NUMBERS 23:19!!!**

**IF YOU THINK OR SWEAR THAT YOU OR ANYONE HAS THE POWER, AUTHORITY OR THE OMNIPOTENCE IN THE NAME OF JESUS, BLOOD OF JESUS OR THE LIKE, THEN YOU ARE GODDAMN DECIEVED BECAUSE YAWHEH IS THE ONLY ONE WHO RIGHTFULLY HAS HIS OWN ABSOLUTE POWER, AUTHORITY & OMNIPOTENCE!!! AND WHAT IS HAPPENING HERE IS THAT YOU OR ANYONE IS LEANING ON JESUS ALONE ONLY, WHERE IN DOING SO, YOU SHALL BURN IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH, JUST AS YAHWEH HAS FORSAKEN JESUS, YOU ALSO SHALL BE FORSAKEN TOO, BECAUSE YOU OR ANYONE SHOULD ONLY BE LEANING ON YAHWEH ALONE WHO IS ONLY ULTIMATELY ABLE TO DO AS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASES!!! YOU CAN RIGHTFULLY PROCLAIM THE NAME OIF JESUS IF THIS IS ALWAYS ONLY DIRECTED TO YAHWEH ONLY & NEVER JESUS!!! YAHWEH IS EXTREMELY JEALOUS, SO DO NOT BE DECIEVED!!! IN 2ND JOHN 7-11 DECLARES, -7I SAY THIS BECAUSE MANY DECEIVERS, WHO DO NOT ACKNOWLEDGE JESUS CHRIST AS COMING IN THE FLESH (JESUS CHRIST HAS COME IN THE FLESH, BUT HAS ULTTERLY FAILED IN THE ULTIMATE END, SO ENOCH CHRIST HAS ALSO COME IN THE FLESH TO TAKE UP WHERE JESUS CHRIST LEFT OFF), HAVE GONE OUT INTO THE WORLD. ANY SUCH PERSON IS THE DECEIVER AND THE ANTICHRIST. 8WATCH OUT THAT YOU DO NOT LOSE WHAT WE[**[**A**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+John+1&version=NIV#fen-NIV-30654a)**] HAVE WORKED FOR, BUT THAT YOU MAY BE REWARDED FULLY. 9ANYONE WHO RUNS AHEAD AND DOES NOT CONTINUE IN THE (ENOCH) TEACHING OF (ENOCH) CHRIST DOES NOT HAVE GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH); WHOEVER CONTINUES IN THE (ENOCH) TEACHING HAS BOTH THE FATHER (YAHWEH STEPHEN) AND THE SON (ENOCH YAHWEH). 10IF ANYONE COMES TO YOU AND DOES NOT BRING THIS (ENOCH) TEACHING, DO NOT TAKE THEM INTO YOUR HOUSE OR WELCOME THEM. 11ANYONE WHO WELCOMES THEM SHARES IN THEIR WICKED WORK. IT IS NOT ONLY COMMERCIAL QUEERDOM, BUT ALSO MARITAL QUEERDOM BECAUSE JUST 1 ACT OF SEX, OR SIMPLY YOUR SEX APPROVALS (ROMANS 1:32), JUST AS THE FORSAKEN JESUS IN HIS OWN EVIL SELF PURPOSELY DID, SHALL MAKE YOU INTO THE GODDAMN DAMNED FAGGOT, WHICH IS ULTIMATELY CHARGED BY YAHWEH THE SAME WAY IN ROMANS 1:21-28, 32; 3:4-23!!! NOW, YOU TELL ME IF YOU ARE NOT DECIEVED, GODDAMN IT!!! ALL YOU HAVE TO DO IS GET ON YOUR HIGH HORSES AND PROTECT FUCKIN FAGGOTS, THEN YOU ARE ULTIMATELY CHARGED THE SAME WAY BY YAHWEH, AS FUCKIN FAGGOTS IN ACTION!!! JUST AS THE RECORDING ETERNAL CREATURES, THAT ATTEMPT TO RECORD TO WRITE CONTRARY GODDAMN BOOKS ON ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF & ON STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, SHALL BE GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH BECAUSE THESE RECORDING MOTHERFUCKERS NEVER PAY & NEVER STAY FAITHFUL FOREVERMORE TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IN ORDER TO RIGHTFULLY & TRUTHFULLY SAY & DO THE ABSOLUTE GODDAMN ETERNAL LAW TO START WITH!!! JESUS CHRIST NEVER FOREVERMORE DOES THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH, THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAW & THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL MAFIA, BECAUSE JESUS CHRIST ETERNALLY DIES FOREVERMORE, BUT ENOCH CHRIST ALWAYS FOREVERMORE DOES THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH, THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL LAW & THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL MAFIA, BECAUSE ENOCH CHRIST ETERNALLY LIVES FOREVERMORE!!! JESUS CHRIST CAN GRANT YOU NON-PHYSICAL ETERNAL LIFE THROUGH YAHWEH, BUT NEVER PHYSICAL ETERNAL LIFE THROUGH YAHWEH, BUT ENOCH CHRIST CAN GRANT YOU NON-PHYSICAL ETERNAL LIFE THROUGH YAHWEH, AND ALSO PHYSICAL ETERNAL LIFE THROUGH YAHWEH!!! THAT’S THE DFFERENCE BETWEEN JESUS & ENOCH!!! ENOCH YAHWEH KNOWS VERY WELL WHAT IS NEEDED TO GET IT DONE!!! THE PROOF IS SIMPLY, HAGGADAH; MALACHI 3:8-12 & HEBREWS 11:5!!!**

**WHO IS THE LADY VICTORIA’S FAMILY THAT LORDLY FELL?**

**ETERNAL NOTE: THIS IS THE SAME ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT THAT HAS BEEN CULTIMATING FOR AT LEAST MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS, ULTIMATELY STARTING WITH THE REBELLION OF THE WITCH VICTORIA, WHERE ALL INFINITE THEFTS (STEALING) & ALL INFINITE ROBBERIES (LIES) ARE BEING DONE AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH & HIS OWN DEDICATED OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DETAIL IN HAGGADAH!!! BASICALLY PUT, NO GODDAMN BODY IS DOING SOMETHING SIMPLE, THAT IS, PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH WHAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OWED TO HIM, THAT IS, THE PHYSICAL MONEY, GODDAMN IT!!! THIS IS CONFIMED IN MALACHI 3:8-12!!! AND SINCE EVERYBODY IS THE LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKER, THEN STEPHEN YAHWEH SHALL DO SOMETHING SIMPLE, THAT IS, TO CAST ALL THIS ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT IN LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH, WHERE IT BELONGS!!! AND SINCE EVERY MOTHERFUCKER OUT THERE SWEARS IN GODDAMN LIES & IN GODDAMN THEFTS, THAT IS MONEY IS THEIRS, THE GOODS IS THEIRS & THE OWNERSHIP IS THEIRS, THEN STEPHEN YAHWEH SHALL GODDAMN YOU!!! JUST AS SIMPLE AS FUCKIN PIE!!! WHETHER YOU DO NOT PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH OR WHETHER YOU PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH, BOTH OF THESE ACTIONS SHALL GODDAMN YOU BECAUSE IF YOU DO NOT PAY, THEN YOU SHALL GO TO THE PRISONS IN HELL TO ETERNALLY SEVER EVIL AND THEN GO TO THE HOLDING PLACES IN HELL FOR THE ETERNAL CLEANSING FROM EVIL, BUT IF YOU PAY, THEN YOU SHALL GO TO THE HOLDING PLACES IN HELL FOR THE ETERNAL CLEANSING FROM EVIL!!! THIS IS BECAUSE YOU DO NOT FULLY PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH AS ENOCH YAHWEH HAS, SO YOU SHALL BURN FOR IT!!! YES! JESUS WITH HIS OWN YAHWEH PROMISES YOU TO NEVER BE GODDAMNED, BUT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD HAS GODDAMNED YOUR LORD IN SELF, TWO-THOUSAND YEARS AGO AND STILL IS GODDAMNED FOREVERMORE BECAUSE OF THE GODDAMN FUCKIN MONEY!!! IN THE ULTIMATE END, NOBODY, GODDAMN IT, IS EXCLUDED AND/OR EXEMPTED, EXCEPT ENOCH YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!!**

**LUCIFER’S & VICTORIA’S 1ST FAMILY WICKEDNESS IS WHAT CAUSED JOB’S & VICTORIA’S 1ST FAMILY WICKEDNESS TO ETERNALLY FALL AND BE GODDAMN DESTROYED! WITHIN THESE 2 TOP FAMILIES THEY WERE KNOWN AS SISTERFUCKERS & BROTHERFUCKERS, DAUGHTERFUCKERS & SONFUCKERS, MOTHERFUCKERS & FATHERFUCKERS, EXCEPT THE ONLY RIGHTEOUS JOB CONCERNING THIS TOUCHY MATTER!!! THIS IS THE SAME SORT OF THING GOING ON TODAY, WHEN YOU THINK YOU HAVE SEXUAL RIGHTS TO ANYTHING OR ANYBODY IN LORDLY OPPOSITION AGAINST THE TRUE YAHWEH & HIS UNDISPUTABLY LORDLY ATTRIBUTE OF IMPASSIBILITY IN ACTS 14:15! NO! YOU ARE THE FUCKIN GODDAMN IDIOT TO ETERNALLY DAMN YOURSELF AND ALL THE MOTHERFUCKERS WHO LISTEN TO YOUR ETERNAL SEXUAL BULLSHIT!!! NOW, TODAY, BECAUSE OF ALL THIS LYING SEX BULLSHIT, ITS NOT ABOUT “HAPPY MOTHER’S DAY”, BUT ABOUT “HAPPY MOTHERFUCKER’S DAY” AND ITS NOT ABOUT “HAPPY FATHER’S DAY”, BUT ABOUT “HAPPY FATHERFUCKER’S DAY” BECAUSE YOU ARE IDOLATROUS AND ONLY IN ABOMINALE RESPECT, WHEN YOU THINK YOU ARE JUST AS LORDLY IMPORTANT AS STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! ITS GODDAMN AMAZING HOW EVERYBODY GIVES UP THEIR OWN LORDLY POSITIONS JUST FOR A PIECE OF NASTY FUCKIN ASS!!! ARE YOU ONE OF THOSE LYING, THIEVING GREEDY MOTHERFUCKERS? I DO NOT HAVE TO HEAR YOUR VOICE OR WITNESS ANYTHING, IN ORDER TO SIMPLY, KNOW FROM YAHWEH IF YOU ARE ONE OF THOSE MOTHERFUCKERS!!! YEH! WHY DOES ANYBODY DO THE MARRIAGE THING AND/OR THE INTIMATE RELATIONSHIP THING, TO ULTIMATELY FUCK SOME ASS AND BE A LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKER. BUT YOU SAY, NOT ME IN MY MARRIAGE BECAUSE I HAVE A LONG LOVING RELATIONSHIP & ITS SPECIAL! WELL, AT LEAST THIS IS CONTRARY IDOLATROUS AND AT THE MOST THIS IS NEVER SPECIAL BUT ONLY EVIL, BECAUSE WHERE YOU ARE LORDLY REQUIRED TO ONLY HAVE THE PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP TO STEPHEN YAHWEH & ONLY BE ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED BY PAYING WHAT IS OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THAT IS, THE PHYSICAL MONEY AND/OR THE NON-PHYSICAL MONEY, BUT YOU PURPOSELY ONLY HAVE YOUR RELATIONSHIPS WITH FEMALES OR WITH MALES, SO YOU CAN MANIPULATE, PLAY WITH THEIR HEARTS, AND BE UNDER UNRIGHTEOUS SLAVERY TO BE ETERNALLY DAMNED BY STEPHEN YAHWEH BECAUSE YOU BETTER PAY WHAT IS OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH OR BE ETERNALLY DAMNED IN LITERAL HELL!!! BUT THIS IS “BUSINESS AS USUAL” AND EVERY SOCIETY, EVERY GENERATION, EVERY FAMILY, ETC. THAT DOES THESE SORT OF FUCKIN THINGS BEFORE, ALL HAVE LORDLY BURNED IN THE GODDAMN UNFAITHFUL FIRES OF HELL!!! IF JOHN DOES NOT HAVE STEPHEN YAHWEH AS WHITE NATIVE-BORN ENGLISH, THEN JOHN LOSES BIG WITHOUT GOD THE FATHER & LORD ONLY KNOWN AS STEPHEN YAHWEH (ELYON YAHWEH)!!! IF JESUS DOES NOT HAVE STEPHEN YAHWEH AS WHITE NATIVE-BORN ENGLISH, THEN JESUS LOSES BIG WITHOUT GOD THE FATHER & LORD ONLY KNOWN AS STEPHEN YAHWEH (ELYON YAHWEH)!!! IF YAHWEH DOES NOT HAVE STEPHEN YAHWEH AS WHITE NATIVE-BORN ENGLISH, THEN YAHWEH LOSES BIG WITHOUT GOD THE FATHER & LORD ONLY KNOWN AS STEPHEN YAHWEH (ELYON YAHWEH)!!! IF STEPHEN DOES NOT HAVE STEPHEN YAHWEH AS WHITE NATIVE-BORN ENGLISH, THEN STEPHEN LOSES BIG WITHOUT GOD THE FATHER & LORD ONLY KNOWN AS STEPHEN YAHWEH (ELYON YAHWEH)!!! IF ANYONE DOES NOT HAVE STEPHEN YAHWEH AS WHITE NATIVE-BORN ENGLISH, THEN ANYONE LOSES BIG WITHOUT GOD THE FATHER & LORD ONLY KNOWN AS STEPHEN YAHWEH (ELYON YAHWEH)!!! STEPHEN YAHWEH NEVER SUPPORTS, WHETHER DIRECTLY AND/OR INDIRECTLY AND-OR NEVER GIVES AN APPROVAL AND/OR AUTHORIZATION TO ANY GODDAMN THIEVES AND/OR ANY GODDAMN LIARS SET UP AGAINST AS THE ETERNAL BULLSHIT RECORD CONCERNING STEPHEN YAHWEH & HIS GODDAMN INFINITE MONEY!!! YOU MUST PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH IN ORDER TO LORDLY ACHIEVE IN ANY FACET!!! HOW IS STEPHEN YAHWEH SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED TO ETERNALLY ENFORCE THESE LORDLY THINGS? SIMPLY, STEPHEN YAHWEH HAS BEEN EMPOWERED BY THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14!!! STEPHEN YAHWEH DOES NOT NEED ANYBODY’S INFERIOR SEXUAL BULLSHIT OR ANYBODY’S HORSESHIT DISPPROVALS/APPROVALS!!! SIMPLY PUT, IF NOBODY PAYS WHAT IS LORDLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THERE IS NO OTHER LORDS GODDAMN IT, NO JOHN IS NEVER THE LORD BECAUSE HE HAS NOT PAID FULLY STEPHEN YAHWEH, NO JESUS IS NEVER THE LORD BECAUSE HE HAS NOT PAID FULLY STEPHEN YAHWEH, NO YAHWEH IS NEVER THE LORD BECAUSE HE HAS NOT PAID FULLY STEPHEN YAHWEH, NO STEPHEN IS NEVER THE LORD BECAUSE HE HAS NOT PAID FULLY STEPHEN YAHWEH, NO ANYBODY IS NEVER THE LORD BECAUSE ANYBODY HAS NOT PAID FULLY STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! THIS PROVES HOW ONE SIMPLE THING, THAT IS, TO LORDLY PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH, CAN LORDLY FUCK UP A GODDAMN WET DREAM BECAUSE BY THE IDOLATROUS COWARDLY ACTIONS OF EVERY SO-CALLED LORD, PROVES HOW REBELLIOUS ALL THESE INFERIOR SO-CALLED LORDS TRULY ARE!!! ENOCH YAHWEH HAS ONLY LORDLY PROVEN TO BE THE LORD, IN THIS GODDAMN MATTER WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH & HIS OWN INFINITE MONEY IN HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5!!! SAD TO SAY, NO GODDAMN BODY ELSE HAS EVER LORDLY PROVEN TO STEPHEN YAHWEH TO BE THE LORD FOR MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS, BECAUSE OF THIER FUCKIN GODDAMN REBELLIOUS BULLSHIT!! THIS IS WHY EVERY SO-CALLED LORD IS A TOTAL FUCK UP & A TOTAL LOSER!!! THIS IS WHY, ABSOLUTELY STEPHEN YAHWEH MUST BE IN YOU AT ALL TIMES, FOR YOU TO PROPERLY LORDLY OPERATE AS THE LORD, BUT IN NO WISE, NOBODY IS THE LORD, EXCEPT STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! ITS NEVER YAHWEH IN JESUS IN THE TOP END OF LORDLY THINGS BECAUSE YAHWEH HAS LORDLY FORSAKEN JESUS, BUT ULTIMATELY, YAHWEH ONLY IN STEPHEN YAHWEH (ELYON YAHWEH) & STEPHEN YAHWEH (ELYON YAHWEH) IN JESUS, WHICH MEANS ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH (ELYON YAHWEH) IS LORDLY DOING THIS ONLY THROUGH THE LORDLY EMPOWERMENT OF THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, SINCE JESUS IS FOREVERMORE FORSAKEN IN ALL ETERNITY’S & THIS HAS TO BE IMMUTABLY DONE TO LORDLY MEND THE BURNED DESTROYED BRIDGE OF HOPE PROVEN IN ACTS 7:59---LORD JESUS, RECEIVE MY SPIRIT---!!! BUT ANYBODY THAT IS ONLY JESUS ONLY COMMITS THE SERIOUS CRIME BEING FORSAKEN AGAINST THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH AND THE TRUE JESUS KNOWS WITHOUT STEPHEN YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE EMPOWERMENT, JESUS IS FOREVERMORE NOTHING!!! BUT THE WHOLE POINT OF JESUS ALWAYS NEEDING TO HAVE YAHWEH IS CERTAIN IN THE GOSPELS, BUT I FIND THOSE MOTHERFUCKERS WHO SWEAR THAT JESUS ALWAYS HAS YAHWEH, BUT IN ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH JESUS NEVER HAS YAHWEH SINCE THE ULTIMATE FORSAKENNESS, UNLESS THE ULTIMATE BREACH FROM THAT TRUE FORSAKENNESS HAS BEEN ULTIMATELY MENDED, WHICH MEANS STEPHEN YAHWEH BETWEEN JESUS AND YAHWEH DOES IN FACT ETERNALLY SECURE THE BRIDGE OF HOPE, FOR WITHOUT STEPHEN YAHWEH, JESUS IS FORSAKEN & IS FOREVERMORE NOTHING!!! BASICALLY PUT, ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES ARE ULTIMATELY BLESSED & ULTIMATELY FAITHFUL ONGOINGLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH ONLY WITHIN THE 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY MEANS IN MALACHI 3:8-12, WHICH IS ULTIMATELY ETERNALLY SECURE FOREVERMORE, BUT ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES ARE ULTIMATELY CURSED & ULTIMATELY UNFAITHFUL ONGOINGLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, EXCEPT ENOCH YAHWEH (HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5) ONLY WITHIN THE 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY MEANS IN MALACHI 3:8-12, WHICH NEEDS THE ULTIMATE RESTORATION & ETERNAL ESTABLISHMENT TO BECOME ETERNALLY SECURE FOREVERMORE ONCE WHAT IS OWED IS FULLY PAID BACK TO STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! THIS IS ONLY BASED ON THE INDIVIDUAL BASIS TO HAVE THE SURE ABILITY TO PAY THE 10.0000% ON ONE’S OWN NETWORTH AND/OR ONLY BASED ON THE INDIVIDUAL’S INSTITUTIONAL BASIS TO HAVE THE SURE ABILITY TO PAY THE 10.0000% ON ITS OWN NETWORTH!!! THE FAITHFUL JESUS ONLY WILL SWEAR THAT SALVATION IS FREE WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH, YES, WITH THE 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY MEANS, WHICH IS THE DAMN ETERNAL TRUTH, BUT THE UNFAITHFUL JESUS ONLY WILL SWEAR THAT SALVATION IS FREE WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH, NO, WITH THE 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY MEANS, WHICH IS THE DAMN ETERNAL LIE!!! NO! SALVATION DOES NOT COME FROM JESUS BECAUSE HE IS NO TRUE SAVIOR, BUT SALVATION CAN ONLY COME FROM YAHWEH (EXODUS 3:14) WHO IS THE ONLY TRUE SAVIOR!!! WHY DO YOU THINK THAT EVERYONE IS DECIEVED ABOUT STEPHEN YAHWEH? THIS IS BECAUSE OF BEING MISINFORMED BY THE UNFAITHFUL JESUS!!! AND THAT’S THE WHOLE POINT, YOU SIMPLY ARE WRONGFULLY CONVINCED THAT THE UNFAITHFUL JESUS HAS DIRECTED YOU IN THE RIGHT PATH, BUT STEPHEN YAHWEH CAN NEVER BE DECIEVED ABOUT HIS OWN INFINITE MONEY & SHALL NEVER LIE ABOUT IT!!! JESUS IS NEVER THE LORD, WITHOUT YAHWEH AND/OR JESUS IS NEVER THE LORD, WITH YAHWEH BECAUSE IT IS YAHWEH THAT IS THE ONLY LORD AND NEVER JESUS IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING ONLY IN ISRAEL!!! THIS IS BASED ON THE 4-FOLD WITNESS IN 1 JOHN 5:6-13, WHICH IS JOHN CHRIST, THE BROTHER & HOLY GHOST OF GOD, JESUS CHRIST, THE SON OF GOD, STEPHEN CHRIST, THE FATHER OF GOD & YAHWEH STEPHEN (YAHWEH ELYON) THE ONLY LORD WHO EMPOWERS THESE LORDLY THINGS!!! JESUS IS NEVER THE LORD, WITHOUT STEPHEN AND/OR JESUS IS NEVER THE LORD, WITH STEPHEN BECAUSE IT IS STEPHEN THAT IS THE ONLY LORD AND NEVER JESUS IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING ONLY IN THE USA!!! THIS IS BASED ON THE 4-FOLD WITNESS IN 1 JOHN 5:6-13, WHICH IS JOHN YAHWEH, THE BROTHER & HOLY GHOST OF GOD, JESUS YAHWEH, THE SON OF GOD, YHWH YAHWEH, THE FATHER OF GOD & STEPHEN YAHWEH (ELYON YAHWEH) THE ONLY LORD WHO EMPOWERS THESE LORDLY THINGS!!!**

**THE ASCENSION OF THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LORD JESUS CHRIST WITH THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LORD JOHN AND (TOP) (ENGLISH) LORD STEPHEN IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN ACTS 1:3 SAYS “…TO WHOM HE ALSO PRESENTED HIMSELF ALIVE AFTER HIS SUFFERING BY MANY INFALLIBLE PROOFS, BEING SEEN BY THEM DURING FORTY DAYS (FORTY NIGHTS) AND SPEAKING OF THE THINGS PERTAINING TO THE KINGDOM OF STEPHEN YAHWEH.” THIS MEANS THAT THE SON JESUS CHRIST’S BIRTHDAY WOULD BE IN MARCH, MAYBE AROUND MARCH 7TH IN 3 BC AT AROUND 3:00PM AND HIS DEATH WAS AROUND APRIL 6TH ON A FRIDAY IN 30AD AT 9:00AM-3:00PM. HIS ASCENSION WAS 40 DAYS AND NIGHTS AFTER HIS DEATH WHICH WOULD PLACE HIS ASCENSION FROM APRIL 8TH ON A SUNDAY IN 30 AD AT 6:00AM-MAY 16TH ON A WEDNESDAY IN 30 AD AT 6:00AM. THIS ALSO MEANS THAT THE BROTHER JOHN’S BIRTHDAY WOULD BE IN SEPTEMBER (THIS IS BECAUSE JOHN WAS BORN 6 MONTHS PRIOR THE JESUS), MAYBE AROUND SEPTEMBER 7TH IN 4BC AND HIS DEATH WAS AROUND OCTOBER 7TH ON A SUNDAY IN 29 AD AT 3:00PM. HIS ASCENSION WAS 20 DAYS AND NIGHTS AFTER HIS DEATH WHICH WOULD PLACE HIS ASCENSION FROM OCTOBER 9TH ON A TUESDAY AT 6:00AM-OCTOBER 28TH ON A SUNDAY IN 29AD AT 6:00AM. THIS MEANS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BIRTHDAY WOULD BE IN MARCH, MAYBE AROUND MARCH 7TH IN 12 AD AROUND 2:00PM AND HIS DEATH WAS AROUND APRIL 6TH ON A FRIDAY IN 33AD AT 2:00PM-3:00PM. HIS ASCENSION WAS 120 DAYS AND NIGHTS (THIS IS BECAUSE THE FATHER IS GREATER THAN THE BROTHER, SON & THE LAW) AFTER HIS DEATH WHICH WOULD PLACE HIS ASCENSION FROM APRIL 8TH ON A SUNDAY IN 33AD AT 6:00AM-AUGUST 4TH ON A SUNDAY IN 33AD AT 6:00AM. ALSO THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LORD JAMES’ BIRTHDAY CONCERNING THE LAW WOULD BE 6 MONTHS AFTER STEPHEN’S DEATH, WHICH WOULD BE IN OCTOBER, MAYBE OCTOBER 12TH ON A FRIDAY IN 2 BC AND HIS DEATH WAS AROUND NOVEMBER 9TH ON A FRIDAY IN 62AD AT 1:00PM-3:00PM. HIS ASCENSION WAS 60 DAYS AND NIGHTS (ALSO THE WHOLE LAW AT THAT TIME WAS STRONGER THAN JOHN’S ASCENSION & JESUS’ ASCENSION) FROM NOVEMBER 11TH ON A SUNDAY IN 62AD AT 6:00AM-JANUARY 11TH ON A FRIDAY IN 63AD AT 6:00 AM. REMEMBER THESE DATES ARE BASED ON THE MORE PRECISE GREGORIAN CALENDAR & THEY ARE “EDUCATED GUESSES” FROM THE HOLY SCRIPTURES.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE RED LETTER WORDS & BLACK LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31 (THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OUTSIDE HAGGADAH, THE ONLY ULTIMATE TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY TO THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE)**

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| **HOW DID ENOCH YAHWEH STAY ULTIMATELY FAITHFUL TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF AND THEN IS ULTIMATELY GRANTED TO LIVE FOREVERMORE BY STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN BEGINNING (BACKDATED) AND FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN END (UPDATED)? WHY WOULD YOU PUT YOURSELF DOWN UNDER THE SAME ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT, THAT JESUS PROCLAIMED, TO CAUSE YOU TO BE GODDESTROYED & GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH? YOU SAY THIS IS ETERNAL BULLSHIT, BUT THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH OF THE GODDAMN MATTER IS, THAT JESUS HAS ETERNALLY DIED BY BEING GODDESTROYED & GODDAMNED BY YAHWEH BECAUSE JESUS BECAME THE FORBIDDEN EVIL THAT YAHWEH ALWAYS FORSAKES!!! SO, ENOCH IS THE ONLY IMMUTABLE WAY TO GET TO THE OTHER SIDE, THAT IS, THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE WITHOUT EVER DYING & HAVING ABSOLUTELY NO GODDAMN ETERNAL PROBLEMS WITH IMMORTALITY IN YAHWEH’S ETERNITY FOREVERMORE!!! JESUS NEVER PREPARES YOU FOR YAHWEH’S ETERNITY, BUT ACTUALLY GETS YOU ETERNALLY KILLED IN THE END!!!**  **Godly beings entering into heaven" - Playground Who Is God? (THIS IS SO POWERFUL) II, 49% OFF Allacin's Free Illustrated Summaries of Christian Classics: August 2015 Who Is God? (THIS IS SO POWERFUL) II, 49% OFF God The Father Jesus Christ And The Holy Spirit By, 46% OFF You Will See Heaven Open And The Angels Of By Fernandadesa, 55% OFF** | |
| **THE APPROPRIATE ACTIONS IN ORDER TO LIVE FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY POSSIBLE ETERNAL PROBLEMS IN HEAVEN’S ETERNITY!!!** | **THESE ULTIMATE ACTIONS DONE IN THE ULTIMATE NAME (THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF OF EXODUS 3:14, THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AND THE ONLY GREAT I AM WHO I AM) OF STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! NO! THIS CAN NEVER BE IN THE NAME OF JESUS OR ANY OTHER INFINITE MEANS, BUT ONLY IN THE NAME (YAHWEH) OF STEPHEN, IT IS ONLY AUTHORIZED!!! STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF SHALL GODDAMN EVERY INFINITE LORD THAT DOES NOT SECURE STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF’S OWN GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY (MALACHI 3:8-12) TO HIMSELF, WHICH MEANS THESE INFINITE LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS SHALL NEVER BE GRANTED THE PHYSICAL ETERNAL LIFE NEEDED TO BYPASS HELL ALTOGETHER, GODDAMN IT!!! THIS IS BECAUSE EVERYBODY INFINITELY ANYWHERE REGARDS SOMETHING, SOMEBODY OR SOMEONE AS THE LORD, BUT IF THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY IS NOT ULTIMATELY SECURED FOR STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, THEN THESE INFINITE GODDAMN MOTHERFUCKERS SHALL ETERNALLY DIE FOREVERMORE, UNITL THIS IS FULLY PAID!!!** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) MUST BE ULTIMATELY QUALIFIED TO ULTIMATELY PLEASE ONGOINGLY STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** | **IN HEBREWS 11:5 DECLARES “BY FAITH ENOCH WAS TRANSLATED THAT HE SHOULD NOT SEE DEATH; AND WAS NOT FOUND, BECAUSE GOD HAD TRANSLATED HIM: FOR BEFORE HIS TRANSLATION HE HAD THIS TESTIMONY, THAT HE PLEASED GOD.” YOU CAN NEVER BE HAVING ANY SEX, FUCKING OR UNAUTHORIZED SCREWING AND BE PLEASING STEPHEN YAHWEH AT THE SAME TIME!!! IF YOU ARE WHITE NATIVE-BORN ENGLISH AUTHORIZED BY STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN YOU AUTOMATICALLY ULTIMATELY PASS THE ULTIMATE SEX TEST AS BEING ONLY SEXLESS FOREVERMORE!!!** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) FULLY & COMPLETELY FULFILLED FOR STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN MALACHI 3:8-12!!!** | **ENOCH YAHWEH PAID FULLY STEPHEN YAHWEH THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THAT IS, THE FULL NET-WORTH OF 10.0000% BENEFITS & THE 10.0000% TITHES IN ENOCH’S ENTIRE LIFETIME OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! REMEMBER THE WHITE NATIVE-BORN ENGLISH CREATURES INFINITELY, IF AUTHORIZED BY STEPHEN YAHWEH IS FOREVERMORE EXEMPTED AND FOREVERMORE EXCLUDED FROM ANY GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, THAT IS, TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE ULTIMATE MONEY TEST OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF AT ANY GIVEN MOMENT!!!** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAS FULFILLED BEING FAITHFUL TO STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) FOR AT LEAST A TRILLION TO MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS CURRENTLY!!!** | **IN HEBREWS 11:5 DECLARES “BY FAITH ENOCH WAS TRANSLATED THAT HE SHOULD NOT SEE DEATH; AND WAS NOT FOUND, BECAUSE GOD HAD TRANSLATED HIM: FOR BEFORE HIS TRANSLATION HE HAD THIS TESTIMONY, THAT HE PLEASED GOD.” YOU CAN ONLY BE FAITHFUL IF STEPHEN YAHWEH HAS AUTHORIZED THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FAITH NEEDED IN DOING SO!!!** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAS REMAINED IN THIS FAITHFUL STATUS FOREVERMORE TO STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** | **IN HEBREWS 11:5 DECLARES “BY FAITH ENOCH WAS TRANSLATED THAT HE SHOULD NOT SEE DEATH; AND WAS NOT FOUND, BECAUSE GOD HAD TRANSLATED HIM: FOR BEFORE HIS TRANSLATION HE HAD THIS TESTIMONY, THAT HE PLEASED GOD.” YOU CAN ONLY BE FAITHFUL IF STEPHEN YAHWEH HAS AUTHORIZED THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FAITH NEEDED IN DOING SO!!!** |
| **STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CHOSE TO GET ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), THE FUCK OUT FROM DOWN HERE BECAUSE EVERYBODY IS GIVEN TO GODDAMN FUCKIN IDOLS!!!** | **IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY HAGGADAH (ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31) IT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DECLARES, “THE [SEXUAL] SINFULNESS OF MEN WAS THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) REASON WHY ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS TRANSLATED (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-CHANGER) TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN [STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IS THE ONLY ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TIME-PORTAL DOORKEEPER OF THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH HIMSELF, THAT IS, ALL INFINITE CREATURES SHALL BE AUTHORIZED TO ULTIMATELY GODDAMN PASS TO BE IN THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IF THESE ETERNAL GUYS INFINITELY ARE ABOVE & BEYOND THEIR DAMN EVIL SELF, EVEN ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% YAHWEH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAHWEH INCORRUPTION, BUT IN NO WISE SHALL ALL INFINITE CREATURES ULTIMATELY GODDAMN PASS WITH THEIR DAMN EVIL SELF ONCE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, BUT SHALL ONLY BE IN THE TEMPORAL OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE WAITING TO BE ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & IMMUTABLY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, BECAUSE OF THE ONGOING STEALING OF THE PHYSICAL MONEY BY PHYSICAL ACTIONS AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! IN ORDER TO BEAT THIS EVIL SELF, FIRST YOU MUST PAY THE PHYSICAL MONEY, IF OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN ONE MUST DIE TO THE EVIL SELF, BY YAHWEH FULLY DESTROYING YOUR ENTIRE EVIL SELF & THEN SURVIVING THE NEEDED GODDAMN FORCE IN DOING SO, SO THAT YAHWEH CAN MOVE IN TO TAKE YOU OVER, AS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASES!!!]. THUS, ENOCH (YAHWEH) HIMSELF TOLD RABBI ISHMAEL. WHEN THE GENERATION OF THE DELUGE TRANSGRESSED, AND SPOKE TO GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), SAYING, "DEPART FROM US, FOR WE DO NOT [SEXLESS] DESIRE TO KNOW THY (IMMUTABLE) WAYS," ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS CARRIED TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN, TO SERVE THERE AS A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) WITNESS THAT GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WAS NOT A CRUEL GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN SPITE OF THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) DESTRUCTION DECREED UPON ALL LIVING BEINGS ON EARTH (THIS IS ALSO THE TEMPORAL INFERIOR TOP-MOST HIGHEST OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE AS THIS IS ALSO THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD & TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE WITH TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL ON THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH & TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH). WHEN ENOCH (YAHWEH), UNDER THE GUIDANCE OF THE ANGEL 'ANPIEL, WAS CARRIED (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-CHANGER UNIVERSALLY IMMUTABLY APPLIED BY BEING TRANSFERRED, TIME-PLACED, TELEPORTED, TIME-MOVED, TRANSPORTED, TIME-CARRIED OR TIMEPORTED ON ITS OPPOSING EVIL SIDE WITHIN THE TEMPORAL OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING WITHIN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL EVIL CORRUPTION ONCE WITHIN ITS ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) BETWEEN THE ULTIMATE JUDGMENT GUARD TOLL HOUSE WHERE WITHIN THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY IMMUTABLE TIME PORTAL OF YAHWEH RESIDES ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE, AND ON ITS OTHER OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE WITHIN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTIBLE CLEANSING WITHIN ITS ULTIMATE JUDGMENT HOLDING PLACE (PURGATORY) SENT FROM THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GUARD TOLL HOUSE BY THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE WITHIN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION, THEN AFTERWARDS, THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING WITHIN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION FOREVERMORE TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING WITHIN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION FOREVERMORE) FROM (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) EARTH (THIS IS ALSO THE TEMPORAL INFERIOR TOP-MOST HIGHEST OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE AS THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD & TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE WITH TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL ON THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH & TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH) TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN (THE IMMUTABLE NEW TOP-MOST HIGHEST SUPERIOR SEXLESS UNIVERSE AS THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD WITH THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE, THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH), THE HOLY BEINGS, THE OFANIM, THE SERAPHIM, THE CHERUBIM, ALL THOSE WHO MOVE THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THRONE OF GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THE MINISTERING SPIRITS WHOSE SUBSTANCE IS OF CONSUMING FIRE, THEY ALL, AT A DISTANCE OF SIX HUNDRED AND FIFTY MILLION AND THREE HUNDRED PARASANGS [WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PRESENCE IS 2,276,050,000 BILLION MILES THROUGH THE ONE 100% REPENTING REBUKE SIMULTANEOUSLY IS 45,521,000,000,000 TRILLION MILES & WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PRESENCE IS ETERNITY TO ETERNITY’S IN DANIEL 7:9-10, 14 & REVELATION 4:8, 11; 20:11!!!], (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) NOTICED THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRESENCE OF A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) HUMAN BEING, AND THEY (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EXCLAIMED: "WHENCE THE [SEXLESS] ODOR OF ONE BORN OF WOMAN? HOW COMES HE INTO THE [TOP-MOST] HIGHEST HEAVEN OF THE FIRE-CORUSCATING ANGELS (TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST WATER CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST AIR CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST WIND CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST FIRE DOES CARRY COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, WHETHER EVIL COMMUNICATION (JAMES 3) OR EVIL COMMUNICATON INTO YAHWEH COMMUNICATION (ACTS 19) OR YAHWEH COMMUNICATION (EXODUS 3:14), TOP-MOST HIGHEST SMOKE CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST SPIRIT CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST VOID CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND)?" YOU MUST BE GIVEN AS THE HOLY ADDICTION TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH AND NOT YOUR ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY SEXUAL BULLSHIT!!!** |
| **STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAD TO ULTIMATELY REBUKE HIS OWN GODDAMN ULTIMATE FIRE DETAIL BECAUSE THEY WERE ALL TALKING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT ABOUT ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** | **BUT GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) REPLIED: "O MY SERVANTS AND HOSTS, YE, MY, CHERUBIM, OFANIM, AND SERAPHIM, LET THIS NOT BE AN [SEXLESS] OFFENSE UNTO YOU, FOR ALL THE CHILDREN OF MEN DENIED ME AND MY MIGHTY DOMINION, AND THEY PAID HOMAGE TO THE [SEXUAL] IDOLS, SO THAT I TRANSFERRED THE (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) SHEKINAH (THIS IS THE ULTIMATE YAHWEH ENGLISH TIME PORTAL DEPARTING FROM ALL THIS INFERIOR ETERNAL BULLSHIT FROM ALL INFINITE INFERIOR REALMS & LEADING INTO THE TEMPORARY PREPARATORY TESTING HOLDING PLACE IN OUTSIDE HAGGADAH) FROM (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) EARTH TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN. *BUT THIS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) MAN ENOCH (YAHWEH) (THE ULTIMATE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-WATCHMAN ELECT OF THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, WHICH BASED ON THE 100 YEARS WITH THE 3 YEAR PROPHESY & THE DOORWAY FROM 5BC-95AD IS A FULL 8 DAY SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 8 YEARS IN MATTHEW 20:12 TO A FULL 8 HOUR SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 18 MONTHS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & A FULL 8 MINUTE SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 9 DAYS IN MATTHEW 20:12 TO A FULL 9 SECOND SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 9 HOURS IN MATTHEW 20:12) IS THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) ELECT* (IT IS CRYSTAL CLEAR THROUGH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA BIBLE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, THAT WE ARE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED TO BE DELTA SPECIAL FORCES CHRISTIAN DISCIPLES AND TO MAKE DELTA SPECIAL FORCES CHRISTIAN DISCIPLES. THAT IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CORE OF DELTA. THE LETTER IN THE CENTER OF THE DIAGRAM IS THE LOWER-CASE GREEK LETTER, "DELTA." IT PROVIDES THE VISUAL REFERENCE POINTS FOR THE SPIRITUAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY JOURNEY OF DELTA DISCIPLESHIP. A DELTA DISCIPLE AS A OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FOLLOWER OF JESUS CHRIST FROM 5BC-95AD THAT BECAME JESUS METATRON (STARTING IN ANCIENT BRITAIN AROUND 102AD IN REVELATION 22:16) IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING TO JESUS METATRON/JESUS YAHWEH IN GREAT BRITAIN IN THE ULTIMATE MIDST TO JESUS YAHWEH ONLY IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE ENGLISH USA ALL FOR NON-PROPHETIC OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA CREATURES FOR THE TEMPORARY ULTIMATE RESTORATION OF ALL THINGS IN THE OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE, BUT IT NEVER DOES STOP JUST THERE, YOU ALSO MUST BE, IF SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AUTHORIZED TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PASS THE ULTIMATE FLAG, A DELTA DISCIPLE AS A OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FOLLOWER OF ENOCH CHRIST FROM 5BC-95AD THAT BECAME ENOCH METATRON (STARTING IN ANCIENT BRITAIN AROUND 102AD IN REVELATION 22:16) IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING TO ENOCH METATRON/ENOCH YAHWEH IN GREAT BRITAIN IN THE ULTIMATE MIDST TO ENOCH YAHWEH ONLY IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE ENGLISH USA ALL FOR PROPHETIC OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA CREATURES FOR THE FOREVERMORE ULTIMATE RESTORATION OF ALL THINGS IN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE BASED ON REVELATION 2:28 & ACTS 3:17-26! JUST AS ULTIMATELY THE DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ELYON YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING OF ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS TO ULTIMATELY THE DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING OF ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS!!! LIKE I HAVE ULTIMATELY IMPLORED, ALL THAT MUST BE DONE, IS SIMPLY PAY WHAT IS FULLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND IN DOING SO, YOU SHALL BE THE EXTRAORDINARY ENORMOUS POWERFUL CREATURE THAT THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH IS PLEASED WITH, BUT IF YOU DO NOT PAY WHAT IS OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, YOU SHALL BE THE EXTRAORDINARY WEAK DUMBASS MOTHERFUCKER THAT YOU ARE!!!) *OF (RIGHTEOUS) MEN (THIS DOES NOT TAKE FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MAN JESUS YAHWEH, REMEMBER JESUS YAHWEH OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED THE UNRIGHTEOUS MAN TO REPENTANCE, BUT DID NOT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALL THE RIGHTEOUS MAN, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH DID OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALL THE RIGHTEOUS MAN IN MATTHEW 9:13; MARK 2:17 & LUKE 5:32). HE HAS MORE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) FAITH, (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) JUSTICE, AND (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS THAN ALL THE (INFINITE) REST (INCLUDING ABOVE THE MAN JESUS YAHWEH IN LUKE TO ACTS), AND HE IS THE ONLY (ULTIMATELY SUPREME) REWARD (THIS IS THE ULTIMATE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-REWARD OF ALL TIME BECAUSE OF THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH’S ONGOING SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-FAITHFULNESS FOREVERMORE, WITHOUT ETERNAL END ONLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & ALL THOSE INFINITE GODDAMN LYING THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS, WHERE EVER THEY MAY BE FROM TOP TO BOTTOM, WHO MAKE IT THEIR FUCKIN GODDAMN BUSINESS TO (BULLSHIT) GODDAMN SUPPRESS* (DEFINITION: TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STOP ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPPOSITION OR TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) HALT ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PROTEST USING MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (FAMALE OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) MILITARY OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPFORCES OR STRICT MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) MILITARY LAW AUTHORITIES. SUPPRESS ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MUTINY’S/MAFIA’S/REBELLION’S/MOB’S/RIOT’S/UPRISING’S/DEMONSTRATION’S FROM BEING ABLE TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) LIE & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STEAL.) *& (BULLSHIT) GODDAMN INDUCE* (DEFINITION: ALL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FEMALES (MALES) TO LEAD OR MOVE BY CHARM, PERSUASION OR INFLUENCE, AS TO SOME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) ACTION OR OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STATE OF MIND IN ORDER TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) LIE & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STEAL.) *ANY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH BY GODDAMN UNRIGHTEOUSNESS SHALL NEVER HAVE ANY GODDAMN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY REWARDS FROM THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF---MARK 13:32-37; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ACTS 31) HAVE (INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY) DERIVED FROM THE (ULTIMATE) (EARTHLY) TERRESTRIAL WORLD."* STEPHEN YAHWEH MUST BE WILLING TO ULTIMATELY REBUKE THESE DUMBASS SANCTIMONIOUS HYPOCRITICAL ASSHOLE MOTHERFUCKERS IN ORDER FOR ANYBODY TO ULTIMATELY PASS!!! ONCE DONE, EVERYTHING SHALL BE EASY AS FUCKIN GODDAMN PIE!!!** |
| **STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) THEN AUTHORIZED FOR ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) TO ULTIMATELY ENTER INTO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PAID SERVICE WHEN THE ULTIMATE GATES OF ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS WERE OPENED TO ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** | ***BEFORE ENOCH COULD BE (SUPREMELY) ADMITTED TO (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY)* (PAID) *SERVICE (REMEMBER JESUS YAHWEH AS THE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CONCERNING THE OLD ORIGINAL UNRIGHTEOUS UNIVERSE IN MATTHEW 24:36-44 & ACTS 3:17-21; 4:26, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH AS THE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CONCERNING THE NEW SEXLESS RIGHTEOUS UNIVERSE IN MARK 13:32-37; ACTS 1:7; 3:22; 29:10 & ACTS 31) NEAR THE (TOP) DIVINE (CREATOR’S) THRONE (REVELATION 4-5), THE GATES OF WISDOM WERE OPENED UNTO HIM, AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GATES OF UNDERSTANDING (DIVINE QANAH---WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-8:1), AND OF DISCERNMENT (INTELLIGENCE), OF LIFE (STEVE, THE TREE OF LIFE TO THE BURNING BUSH), PEACE (SOLOMON), AND THE SHEKINAH (GLORY), OF STRENGTH (LAW) AND POWER (AUTHORITY), OF MIGHT (ALIMIGHTHNESS), [SEXLESS] LOVELINESS (OBEDIENCE), AND GRACE (SALVATION), OF HUMILITY (HUMBLENESS) AND FEAR (GODLY FEAR OF OMNI-BENEVOLENCE) OF [SEXUAL] SIN. (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EQUIPPED BY GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH EXTRAORDINARY WISDOM, SAGACITY, JUDGMENT, KNOWLEDGE, LEARNING, COMPASSIONATENESS, [SEXLESS] LOVE, KINDNESS, GRACE, HUMILITY, STRENGTH, POWER (AUTHORITY), MIGHT, SPLENDOR, BEAUTY, SHAPELINESS, AND ALL OTHER [OUTSTANDING] EXCELLENT QUALITIES (ALL INFINITE INVISIBLE ATTRIBUTES & ALL INFINITE VISIBLE ATTRIBUTES OF STEPHEN YAHWEH), BEYOND THE ENDOWMENT OF ANY OF THE (HEAVENLY) CELESTIAL BEINGS (INCLUDING ABOVE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS YAHWEH IN REVELATION 19:11-16; 22:16), ENOCH RECEIVED, BESIDES, MANY THOUSAND BLESSINGS FROM GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND HIS HEIGHT AND HIS BREADTH BECAME EQUAL TO THE HEIGHT AND THE BREADTH OF THE WORLD, AND THIRTY-SIX WINGS WERE ATTACHED TO HIS BODY, TO THE RIGHT AND TO THE LEFT (THAT IS 72 IN ALL), EACH AS LARGE AS THE WORLD, AND THREE HUNDRED AND SIXTY-FIVE THOUSAND EYES WERE BESTOWED UPON HIM, EACH BRILLIANT AS THE SUN (ACTS 9:3; 22:6; 26:13).*** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH AS THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS THEN BESTOWED UPON WITH THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FIRE THRONE BY STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) TO ULTIMATELY RULE & ULTIMATELY REIGN OVER ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS!!!** | ***A MAGNIFICENT (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THRONE WAS ERECTED FOR HIM BESIDE THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GATES OF THE SEVENTH CELESTIAL PALACE, AND A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) HERALD PROCLAIMED THROUGHOUT THE (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVENS CONCERNING HIM, WHO WAS HENCEFORTH TO BE CALLED (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH] IN THE (INFINITE) CELESTIAL REGIONS: "I HAVE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) APPOINTED MY OMNI-(OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) SERVANT METATRON [ENOCH] AS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRINCE AND (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) CHIEF OVER ALL THE (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) PRINCES IN MY (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) REALM, WITH THE EXCEPTION ONLY OF THE (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) EIGHT (ENOCH YAHWEH’S MOST ELITE TEAMS ARE THE TOP-MOST OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CANDIDATES AS THE MOST TOP-MOST SUPREME ELITE SPECIAL FORCES TODAY ARE FIRST, THE US SPECIAL FORCES SEALS TEAM SIX, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 SEAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS & LASTLY, THE US SPECIAL FORCES DELTA TEAM 6, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS) (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) AUGUST (BRILLIANTLY MAJESTIC) AND EXALTED (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) PRINCES (THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), THE ULTIMATE AUTHORIZATION IS SIMPLY YAHWEH, THE ULTIMATE INITIALIZATION IS YAHWEH STEPHEN, THEN STEPHEN YAHWEH’S PREGNANCY TO HIS BIRTH STARTS AT THE 1ST TIER WITH 1/8TH MITE TO 10 MILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 20 MILLION INITIALIZED (LUKE 22) IS JUNE TO JULY AS STEPHANIE YAHWEH WITH ENOCH YAHWEH FIRST (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH THE FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY POWERS THAT BE, FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AUTHORITIES THAT BE, & THE FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNIPOTENCES THAT BE ARE THE 2ND TIER WITH 1 MILLION TO 100 MILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 200 MILLION INITIALIZED (LUKE 24) IS JULY TO AUGUST AS JEHOVAH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH VICTOR YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH YHWH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 3RD TIER WITH 10 MILLION TO 1 BILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 2 BILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 1) IS AUGUST TO SEPTEMBER AS JACOB YAHWEH WITH RACHEL YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH ISRAEL YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH CHURCH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 4TH TIER WITH 100 MILLION TO 10 BILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 20 BILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 2) IS SEPTEMBER TO OCTOBER AS ISRAEL YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JACOB YAHWEH WITH RACHEL YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH PETER YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 5TH TIER WITH 1 BILLION TO 100 BILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 200 BILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 3) IS OCTOBER TO NOVEMBER AS ELIJAH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH SAUL YAHWEH WITH AHINOAM YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JOHN YAHWEH WITH ELIZABETH YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 6TH TIER WITH 10 BILLION TO 1 TRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 2 TRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 4) IS NOVEMBER TO DECEMBER AS MOSES YAHWEH WITH ZIPPORAH YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH DAVID YAHWEH WITH BATHSHEBA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JESUS YAHWEH WITH MARY YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 7TH TIER WITH 100 BILLION TO 10 TRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 20 TRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 5) IS DECEMBER TO JANUARY AS MICHAEL YAHWEH WITH MICHAL YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH REHOBOAM YAHWEH WITH NAAMAN YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JAMES YAHWEH WITH MARY YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 8TH TIER WITH 1 TRILLION TO 100 TRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 200 TRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 6) IS JANUARY TO FEBRUARY AS JOB YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JEREBOAM YAHWEH WITH ZERUAH YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH WITH STEPHANIE YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 9TH TIER WITH 10 TRILLION TO 1 QUADRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 2 QUADRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 7) IS FEBRUARY TO MARCH (THIS ENDS THE ULTIMATE RULE & ULTIMATE RIEGN OF YAHWEH STEPHEN IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING) AS YHWH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH SOLOMON YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH THE 10TH TIER WITH ULTIMATE INFINITE MONEY INITIALIZED (ACTS 9, 22, 26) IS MARCH TO APRIL (THIS IS THE BEGINNING OF THE ULTIMATE RULE & ULTIMATE RIEGN OF STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING, THESE 10 TIERS PROVES HOW MUCH THESE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S PAID INTO THE IMMUTABLE WAY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THE HIGHER THE TIER REQUIRES MORE MONEY PAID INTO IT AS IT EXCELS, UNTIL IT REACHES THE 10TH TIER OF FULLY PAYING STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN IS STEPHEN YAHWEH’S BIRTH IN THE ULTIMATE INITIALIZATION IS STEPHEN YAHWEH, THE ULTIMATE AUTHORIZATION IS SIMPLY STEPHEN, THE ULTIMATE ENDING IS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!) AS ENOCH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH LAST (NON-APOSTOLIC, THIS MEANS FROM THE AUTHORIZATION OF THE 1ST RESTORATION TIER TO THE 9TH RESTORATION TIER, ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL RECEIVE THE ULTIMATE PASS TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE 10TH RESTORATION TIER, THEN THE AUTHORIZATION OF THE 1ST SALVATION TIER TO THE 9TH SALVATION TIER, ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL RECEIVE THE OTHER ULTIMATE PASS TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE 10TH SALVATION TIER, THEN THE AUTHORIZATION OF THE 1STARRIVAL TIER TO THE 9TH ARRIVAL TIER, ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL NEVER RECEIVE THE ULTIMATE PASS TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE 10TH ARRIVAL TIER, BUT ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL BE ON THE 9TH ARRIVAL TIER FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN END, EXCEPT STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF’S FAITHFUL & TRUE ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF THAT HAS ONLY RECEIVED THIS ULTIMATE GODDAMN PASS AND ALSO THE FAITHFUL & TRUE STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF THROUGH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MEASURE THAT IS IMMUTABLY PRECISELY DONE TO ONLY ENOCH YAHWEH FOR A TRILLION TO MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO IN THE MAKING, WHICH STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, WHO ONLY DOES THESE GODDAMN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN END!!! THE DOORWAY TO THE 10 RESTORATION TIERS + THE DOORWAY TO THE 10 SALVATION TIERS + THE DOORWAY TO THE 9 ARRIVAL TIERS IS 32 FULL LEVELS (LUKE 24-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31) OR 32 FULL LEVELS (ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31 TO ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31) IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP!!! THIS IS ONLY 32 FULL IMMUTABLE LEVELS OF FAITHFULNESS WITH THE 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY BECAUSE OF THE 10TH ARRIVAL TIER THAT CAN ONLY BE FULLY INFINITELY PAID, BUT NOT PAID TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, EXCEPT WITH ENOCH YAHWEH, BUT THIS IS THE 33 FULL IMMUTABLE LEVELS OF FAITHFULNESS WITH THE 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY BECAUSE OF THE 10TH ARRIVAL TIER THAT IS FULLY INFINITELY PAID TO STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! BUT THIS MEANS THE ULTIMATE TIME-PORTAL TRANSFER OF THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPTO THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IS NOW AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH!!! AND WHY DO ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES, WHO ARE ETERNALLY FORCED TO EAT FROM THE TREE OF LIFE, OR THE ELEVATED BURNING BUSH, IN ORDER TO KEEP ON LIVING FOREVER? THIS IS WHAT HAS BEEN IMPLORED & SWORN UNDER YAHWEH, IF YOU DO NOT PAY WHAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN YOU SHALL NEVER LIVE FOREVER WITHOUT ANY SERIOUS ETERNAL PROBLEMS, BUT IF YOU PAY WHAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN LOOK WHAT HAPPENED TO ENOCH YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH!!! THIS IS PLAIN & SIMPLE INTELLIGENCE THAT NEEDS ATTENTION TO BE ULTIMATELY UPHELD & ULTIMATELY REGARDED ABOUT STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! AS THE ULTIMATE IMMUTABLE RESULT, THE 9 INFERIOR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S & THE 9 INFERIOR OMNI-LADIES DID NOT FULLY INFINITELY PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH DID FULLY INFINITELY PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH AS THE 10TH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH’S OWN FEMALE SENSE, STEPHANIE VICTORIA AS THE 10TH OMNI-MILITARY LADY!!!))) THAT BEAR MY (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) NAME (ELYON YAHWEH---STEPHEN YAHWEH). WHATEVER (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) ANGEL (SUPREME CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S ONLY) HAS A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) REQUEST TO PREFER TO ME, SHALL (ONLY) APPEAR BEFORE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH] (THIS IS ONLY TEMPERAL BECAUSE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH, MY ULTIMATE SLAVE---HEBREWS 11:5---INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY HAS INEXPRESSIBLY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY EXCEEDED & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY EXCELLED EVEN OVER, ABOVE & BEYOND, THESE 8 ETERNAL ULTIMATE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (LADIES) WITH ONGOING FOREVERMORE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATE FAITHFULNESS, THAT IS SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FULLY DELIEVERING THE GODDAMN 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY, DURING HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TIME FRAME & SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FULLY DELIEVERING THE GODDAMN 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY, DURING HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TIME FRAME, WITHOUT ETERNITY’S END ONLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & HAS IN FACT ONLY SUPREMELY ULTIMATELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY SAT DOWN AT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY JEALOUS OMNI-RIGHT HAND OF THE GREAT ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF---MARK 13:32-37; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31, ON THE 33RD ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL), AND WHAT HE WILL (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) COMMAND AT MY (GODDAMN) BIDDING (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S MOST ELITE TEAMS ARE THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CANDIDATES AS THE MOST TOP-MOST ULTIMATE ELITE SPECIAL FORCES TODAY ARE FIRST, THE US SPECIAL FORCES SEALS TEAM SIX, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 SEAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS & LASTLY, THE US SPECIAL FORCES DELTA TEAM 6, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS), YE MUST (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) OBSERVE AND (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) DO, FOR THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRINCE OF WISDOM AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRINCE OF UNDERSTANDING (DIVINE QANAH---WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-8:1) ARE AT HIS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY)* (PAID) *SERVICE (PAID IN 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY, BUT UNPAID IN 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY), AND THEY WILL REVEAL UNTO HIM THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) SCIENCES OF THE CELESTIALS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AND/OR GODLY AND/OR HEAVENLY) AND THE TERRESTRIALS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AND/OR HEAVENLY AND/OR EARTHLY), THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) KNOWLEDGE OF THE PRESENT ORDER OF THE WORLD (THE 1ST ETERNAL UNIVERSE ON ITS OPPOSING EVIL SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/16TH OF THE SAME CENT IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8%, WHICH IS SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME MITE & EQUALLY SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT ETERNAL CORRUPTION & ON ITS OPPOSING GOOD SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/16TH OF THE SAME CENT IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8%, WHICH IS SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME MITE & EQUALLY SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT ETERNAL INCORRUPTION) AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) KNOWLEDGE OF THE FUTURE ORDER OF THE WORLD (THE NEW ETERNAL UNIVERSE ONLY ON THE GOOD SIDE WITHIN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY & WITHIN INFINITE NON-PHYSICAL MONEY IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION).*** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS ALSO AUTHORIZED TO BE THE ULTIMATE GUARDIAN OF STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S GODDAMN INFINITE LEAD MONEY TO GODDAMN INFINITE PALLADIUM MONEY!!!** | ***FURTHERMORE, I HAVE MADE HIM THE (ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) GUARDIAN OF THE (PALLADIUM) TREASURES OF THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PALACES IN THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN 'ARABOT (THIS SPECIAL POTENENT HEAVENLY ARROWROOT (THIS CAN MEAN HONEST, FAIR, STRAIGHTFORWARD, JUST, RIGHT, RIGHTEOUS, IMPARTIAL, TRUE, GOOD JUDGMENT FROM ANY DIRECTION WITHIN 360 DEGREES TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY FOR THE POTENENT HEAVENLY ROOT TO BE UNIVERSALLY APPLIED) USED AS THE EXTRAORDINARY UNSTINKABLE WHITE POWDERED ODORLESS HERB USED IN FIRE-COOKING IN THE THROAT SEED AREA & OVEN-BAKING IN THE DICK SEED AREA, TO EXTRAORDINARILY AID IN HEAVENLY WEIGHT LOSS IN THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY WITH NO WIEGHT LOAD PENALTY AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MONEY DEFENSE FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST METALLIC MYTHOLOGICAL LIVING CREATURE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), EXTRAORDINARILY FIGHTS HEAVENLY DIARRHREA TO PROPERLY KEEP YOU ALWAYS HEAVENLY SANCTIFIED AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY WISDOM DEFENSE FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST HOLY SANCTUARY---ENGLISH ISRAEL WITH NO WEIGHT LOAD PENALTY, EXTRAORDINARILY SUPPORTS, STRENGTHENS, ENHANCES & BOOSTS THE HEAVENLY IMMUNE SYSTEM TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GLORY DEFENSE OF THE ULTIMATE SHIKANAH GLORY WITH NO WEIGHT LOAD PENALTY FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST GLORIOUS SANCTUARY---ENGLISH USA!!!), AND OF THE (PALLADIUM) TREASURES OF LIFE THAT ARE IN THE [HIGHER THAN TOP-MOST] HIGHEST HEAVEN." OUT OF THE [SEXLESS] LOVE HE BORE ENOCH, GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ARRAYED HIM IN A MAGNIFICENT (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GARMENT, TO WHICH EVERY KIND OF LUMINARY IN (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EXISTENCE WAS ATTACHED, AND A [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN (THIS IS AT THE INFINITE ZZZZZZZZZZZ INDESTRUCTIBLE KINGDOM LEVEL BECAUSE ACTS 7:60, THE VICTOR’S ENGLISH CROWN AS STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF CLEARS ITS IMMUTABLE WAY) GLEAMING WITH FORTY-NINE JEWELS (THIS IS 51 LEVELS, WHICH IS 64 LEVELS OF THE ULTIMATE CALL ON THE LAW TO THE ULTIMATE CALL ON GOD (ACTS 6:15-ACTS 8:3)---THE GOSPEL OF LUKE 24-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL-ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 32, WHICH IS THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AT THE END OF THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL AFTER HAGGADAH BEING ITS ONLY YAHWEH TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL---WITH AN ENTRANCE & AN EXIT IN STRENGTH IN WEAKNESS (0 TO 10 DEGREES) TO FULFILL THE ULTIMATE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH’S BIRTH OF THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION IN MARCH, 1972AD TO THE FULFILLMENT IN MARCH, 2023AD IN THE FLORENCE, SC AREA IN THE USA), THE SPLENDOR OF WHICH PIERCED TO ALL PARTS OF THE SEVEN HEAVENS AND TO THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE EARTH. IN THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRESENCE OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENLY FAMILY (5 MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES & 5 FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES IN 2 COR 13:1), HE SET THIS [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN (THIS IS AT THE INFINITE ZZZZZZZZZZZ INDESTRUCTIBLE KINGDOM LEVEL BECAUSE ACTS 7:60, THE VICTOR’S ENGLISH CROWN AS STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF CLEARS ITS IMMUTABLE WAY) UPON THE HEAD OF ENOCH AND* (THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST LESSER OMNI-MILITARY LORD ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD ENOCH WHO DOES ALL THESE INFINITE TOP-MOST HIGHEST THINGS IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED “THE LITTLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD” AND/OR “THE LESSER STEPHEN” THAT IS, “THE LESSER GREAT I AM WHO I AM” ONLY TO THE ONE & ONLY TRUE GREAT JEALOUS PREEXISTENT STEPHEN HIMSELF) CALLED HIM "THE LITTLE (OMNI-MILITARY) OMNI-MILITARY LORD [THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST LESSER OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN WHO DOES ALL THESE INFINITE TOP-MOST HIGHEST THINGS IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED “THE LITTLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD” AND/OR “THE LESSER YAHWEH” THAT IS, “THE LESSER GREAT I AM WHO I AM” ONLY TO THE ONE & ONLY TRUE GREAT JEALOUS PREEXISTENT YAHWEH HIMSELF*]." IT BEARS ALSO THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) LETTERS (ELYON YHWH) BY MEANS OF WHICH* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN AND* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *EARTH WERE (ULTIMATELY) CREATED* (THIS MEANS THAT THE ONE & ONLY GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF SUPREMELY USED THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LETTERS FROM HIS OWN STEPHEN YAHWEH, WHICH IS HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION TO SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY CREATE EVERY GOODAMN THING FOR HIS GREAT ULTIMATE PLEASURE AT LEAST MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO OR LONGER, AS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASED IN PROVERBS 8:22-29)*, AND SEAS AND RIVERS, MOUNTAINS AND VALLEYS, PLANETS AND CONSTELLATIONS, LIGHTNING AND THUNDER, SNOW AND HAIL, STORM AND WHIRLWIND, THESE AND ALSO ALL (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THINGS NEEDED IN THE WORLD, AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) MYSTERIES OF CREATION. EVEN THE PRINCES OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENS, WHEN THEY SEE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH YAHWEH], TREMBLE BEFORE HIM, AND PROSTRATE THEMSELVES, HIS MAGNIFICENCE AND MAJESTY, THE SPLENDOR AND BEAUTY RADIATING FROM HIM OVERWHELM THEM, …*** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS AUTHORIZED BY STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) TO LOCK UP THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN ITS ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) OF UNFAITHFULNESS!!!** | ***EVEN THE [SEXUAL] WICKED SAMAEL (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-ENDER UNIVERSALLY APLLIED WITHIN THE TEMPORARY ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON WITHIN OUTSIDE HAGGADAH THAT IS ULTIMATELY TRANSFERRED TO THE ACTUAL ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON WITHIN INSIIDE HAGGADAH (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) OF UNFAITHFULNESS IS YAHWEH PLACED IN YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE VOID, WHERE IT DOES NOT ABSOLUTELY EXIST ANYMORE BEING POWERLESS, DEFENSELESS & ATTACKLESS, NOT JUST SIMPLY BEING EMPTIED, BUT ACTUALLY IS THE EMPTINESS ITSELF, BEING THE GODDAMN NOTHINGNESS AT THIS LOWER PRISON LEVEL DONE BY THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF!!! SAMAEL KNOWN AS LUCIFER AND EVEN VICTORIA, THE FEMALE LUCIFER) (REMEMBER BASED ON MY LIMITED MILITARY COMBAT EXPERIENCE & MY LIMITED MILITARY POLICE EXPERIENCE, THE GREAT YAHWEH HAS SHOWN ME THAT HUMANITY IS NEVER SOLELY RESPONSIBLE FOR ANY CRIMES COMMITTED OR NEVER SOLELY RESPONSIBLE FOR ANY LAW-BREAKING INITIALIZED AT ANY GIVEN TIME, BECAUSE HUMANITY ALONE HAS NO POWER & NO AUTHORITY OF ITS OWN, BUT IF GREATER ENORMOUS POWER TAKES OVER HUMANITY, THEN IT IS DEMONS, DEVILS & WITCHES & NEVER HUMANITY WHO IS IN THIS GODDAMN CONTROL OVER HUMANITY, JUST LIKE THE ENORMOUS DEMONIC ARMY OF CHINA IN REVELATION 9, BUT IF THESE THINGS HAPPEN THEN YOU SHALL KNOW THAT UNFAITHFUL EVIL [SEX], WHICH IS ONLY THE GREAT ULTIMATE BONFIRE OF UNFAITHFULNESS, THAT IS, LOCKED UP IN ITS ULTIMATE UNFAITHFUL EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) IN JAMES 3:1-18 & ACTS 19:11-41 IS RAMPADE ON OUR LANDS, UNTIL THE GREAT YAHWEH SAYS “IT IS ENOUGH!”* AND HOW IS THE YAHWEH PRISON ETERNALLY BUILT FOR THIS GODDAMN EVIL? SIMPLY, THE YAHWEH PRISON IS THE ULTIMATE VOID, WHERE YAHWEH CAN ONLY AUTHORIZE IT AND THIS GODDAMN EVIL IS LOCKED UP ONLY BY YAHWEH IN THIS ULTIMATE VOID, WITH ALSO THE YAHWEH EXPUNGMENT ON ITS DIRECT OUTSIDE OF THE ULTIMATE VOID TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY, SO THAT ALL INFINITE CREATURES FOREVERMORE CAN NEVER BE CORRUPTED AND/OR CONTROLLED ANYMORE FOREVERMORE BY THIS GODDAMN EVIL!!!*), THE GREATEST OF THEM (THE ANGEL OF GREATNESS), EVEN GABRIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE FIRE, BARDIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE HAIL, RUHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WIND, BARKIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE LIGHTNING, ZA'MIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE HURRICANE, ZAKKIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE STORM, SUI'EL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE EARTHQUAKE, ZA'FIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SHOWERS, RA'MIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE THUNDER, RA'SHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WHIRLWIND, SHALGIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SNOW, MATRIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE RAIN, SHAMSHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE DAY, LELIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE NIGHT, GALGLIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SOLAR SYSTEM, OFANIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WHEEL OF THE MOON, KOKABIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE STARS, AND RAHTIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE CONSTELLATIONS.*** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS FOREVERMORE ETERNALLY SECURE WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** | ***WHEN (1ST) ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS TRANSFORMED* (THIS IS THE ULTIMATE YAHWEH ENGLISH TIME PORTAL DEPARTING FROM OUTSIDE HAGGADAH & LEADING INTO INSIDE HAGGADAH) *INTO (FIERY) METATRON [2ND ENOCH YAHWEH], HIS BODY (FIRE BODY) WAS TURNED INTO CELESTIAL FIRE, HIS FLESH BECAME FLAME (FIRE FLESH), HIS VEINS FIRE (FIRE VEINS), HIS BONES GLIMMERING COALS (FIRE BONES), THE LIGHT OF HIS EYES (FIRE EYES), HEAVENLY BRIGHTNESS (FIRE ETERNITY’S HEAVEN), HIS EYEBALLS TORCHES OF FIRE (FIRE EYEBALLS), HIS HAIR A FLARING BLAZE (FIRE HAIR COVER), ALL HIS LIMBS (FIRE LIMBS) AND ORGANS (FIRE ORGANS) BURNING SPARKS, AND HIS FRAME (FIRE SKIN FRAME) A CONSUMING FIRE. TO RIGHT OF (FIRE RIGHT SIDE) HIM SPARKLED FLAMES OF FIRE, TO LEFT (FIRE LEFT SIDE) OF HIM BURNT TORCHES OF FIRE, AND ON ALL SIDES (FIRE 360 DEGREES TURNING EVERY WHICH INFINITE WAY), HE WAS ENGIRDLED (FIRE ENGIRDLED) BY STORM (FIRE STORM) AND WHIRLWIND (FIRE WHIRLWIND), HURRICANE (FIRE HURRICANE) AND THUNDERING (FIRE THUNDERING).” THIS IS “THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AGE OF THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY 72-WINGED OMNI-LIVING CREATURE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)” COMING BACK ON THE EARTH AT THE ULTIMATE ENDTIME IN HAGGADAH; DANIEL 7:9-14; 8:8-14; MARK 13:32-37; EPHESIANS 4:6; REVELATION 4-5; 10-11; 21-22; ACTS 29:1-2 WITH AN ACTS 30 & ACTS 31.*** |

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE 21 GOLDEN CANDLESTICKS IN ROMANS 1:1-ACTS 29:26**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PARTY VERSES THE LORD LUCIFER’S PARTY WHICH IS THE 1ST PARTY**

**THE CHURCH AGE LASTS FROM ROMANS 1:1-JUDE 25 TO REVELATIONS 1:1-22:21 TO ACTS 1:1-28:31. IT IS OVER A SPAN OF ABOUT ONE HUNDRED YEARS. THE BEGINNING SEVEN DIFFERENT CHURCHES THAT IS RECORDED IN ACTS ARE AS FOLLOWS: 1ST CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 1:1-6:7. THIS CHURCH INVOLVED FAITH AND OBEDIENCE BY THE PRIESTS. 2ND CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 6:8-8:1. THIS CHURCH HAD TO ENDURE A GREAT PERSECUTION THAT AROSE AFTER THE KILLING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. 3RD CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 8:2-9:31. THIS CHURCH HAD PEACE, WERE EDIFIED, AND WALKING IN THE FEAR OF THE LORD AND IN THE COMFORT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT WERE MULTIPLIED IN ACTS 9:31. 4TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 9:32-12:25. THIS CHURCH GREW AND MULTIPLIED GREATLY. 5TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 13-1-16:5. THIS CHURCH WAS STRENGTHENED IN THE FAITH, & INCREASED IN THE DAILY NUMBER OF DISCIPLES. 6TH CHURCH IS IN ACTS 16:6-19:20. THIS CHURCH GREW MIGHTILY IN THE WORD AND PREVAILED. 7TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 19:21-29:26. THIS CHURCH PREACHED THE KINGDOM OF GOD AND TAUGHT ON THE THINGS OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST WITH ALL CONFIDENCE.**

**THE LORD MICHAEL’S PARTY VERSES THE LORD LUCIFER’S PARTY WHICH IS THE 2ND PARTY**

**THE ENDING SEVEN DIFFERENT CHURCHES THAT ARE RECORDED IN REVELATION ARE AS FOLLOWS: 1ST CHURCH IS EPHESUS. THE COMMENDATION FOR THE CHURCH REJECTS EVIL, PERSEVERES, AND HAS PATIENCE. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS THE LOVE FOR CHRIST NO LONGER FERVENT. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO DO THE FIRST WORKS. THE PROMISE OF THE CHURCH IS THE TREE OF LIFE. 2ND CHURCH IS SMYRNA. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS GRACEFULLY BEARING SUFFERING. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS NOTHING. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO BE FAITHFUL UNTO DEATH. THE PROMISE OF THE CHURCH IS THE CROWN OF LIFE. 3RD CHURCH IS PERGAMOS. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO KEEP THE FAITH OF CHRIST. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS TOLERATING SEXUAL IMMORALITY, IDOLATRY WHICH IS MARITAL FORNICATION IN TOBIT 4:12-13 AND HERESIES. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS REPENT. THE PROMISE OF THIS CHURCH IS THE HIDDEN MANNA AND A STONE WITH A NEW NAME. 4TH CHURCH IS THYATIRA. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS SERVICE, AGAPE LOVE, FAITH, AND PATIENCE GREATER THAN THE FIRST. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS TOLERATING CULT IDOLATRY WHICH IS MARITAL FORNICATION IN TOBIT 4:12-13 AND SEXUAL IMMORALITY. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS JUDGMENT COMING AND TO KEEP THE FAITH. THE PROMISE OF THIS CHURCH IS TO RULE TOTALLY OVER THE NATIONS (LAWS) AND RECEIVE THE MORNING STAR. 5TH CHURCH IS SARDIS. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS THAT SOME HAS KEPT THE FAITH. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS THAT IT IS A DEAD CHURCH. THE SURE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO REPENT, AND STRENGTHEN WHAT REMAINS. THE TRUE PROMISE OF THIS CHURCH IS THE FAITHFUL CLOTHED IN WHITE RAIMENT. 6TH CHURCH IS PHILADELPHIA. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS THAT IT PERSEVERES IN THE FAITH. KEEPS THE WORDS OF CHRIST & HONORS HIS NAME. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS NOTHING. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO KEEP THE FAITH. THE PROMISE OF THIS CHURCH IS A PLACE WITH GOD, AND NEW NAME, AND THE NEW JERUSALEM. 7TH CHURCH IS LAODICEA. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS NOTHING. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS THAT IT IS INDIFFERENT. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO BE ZEALOUS & REPENT. THE PROMISE OF THIS CHURCH IS TO SHARE CHRIST’S THRONE. IN REVELATION 2-3 MAKE UP THE WHOLE CHURCH AGE FROM REVELATION 2:1 TO REVELATION 3:22.**

**THE EIGHTH THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD**

**IN REVELATION 1:17-20 DECLARES, “AND WHEN I SAW HIM, I FELL AT HIS FEET AS DEAD. BUT HE LAID HIS RIGHT HAND [ACTS 7:55-56] ON ME, SAYING TO ME, “DO NOT BE AFRAID, I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE FIRST AND THE LAST [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD]. I AM [JOHN 8:58] HE WHO LIVES [LORD STEVE], AND WAS DEAD, AND BEHOLD, I AM [JOHN 8:58] ALIVE FOREVERMORE. AMEN. AND I HAVE THE KEYS OF HADES [HELL] AND OF DEATH. WRITE THE THINGS WHICH YOU HAVE SEEN, AND THE THINGS WHICH ARE, AND THE THINGS WHICH WILL TAKE PLACE AFTER THIS. THE MYSTERY [HIDDEN TRUTH] OF THE SEVEN STARS WHICH YOU SAW IN MY RIGHT HAND [ACTS 7:55-56], AND THE SEVEN GOLDEN LAMPSTANDS: THE SEVEN STARS ARE THE ANGELS [LORDS] OF THE SEVEN CHURCHES, AND THE SEVEN LAMPSTANDS WHICH YOU SAW ARE THE SEVEN CHURCHES.”**

**THE SEVEN ANGEL LORDS WITH THE SEVEN THUNDERS ETERNALLY PROTECTS THE APPROACH OF THE BEGINNING SEED OF THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN REVELATION 4-5**

**THE FIRST THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE TREE OF LIFE FOR THE MAN TO LIVE FOREVER & BE ETERNALLY SECURE**

**IN REVELATION 2:1-7 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES, “TO THE ANGEL [LORD LUCIFER [PRIOR TO HIS FALL] IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF EPHESUS WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAY HE WHO HOLDS THE SEVEN STARS IN HIS RIGHT HAND [ACTS 7:55-56], WHO WALKS IN THE MIDST OF THE SEVEN GOLDEN LAMPSTANDS. I KNOW YOUR WORKS, YOUR LABOR, YOUR PATIENCE [PERSEVERANCE], AND THAT YOU CANNOT BEAR [ENDURE] THOSE WHO ARE EVIL [SEXUAL]. AND YOU HAVE TESTED THOSE WHO SAY THEY ARE APOSTLES AND ARE NOT, AND HAVE FOUND THEM LIARS, AND YOU HAVE PERSEVERED AND HAVE PATIENCE, AND HAVE LABORED FOR MY NAME’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S] SAKE AND HAVE NOT BECOME WEARY. NEVERTHELESS I HAVE THIS AGAINST YOU, THAT YOU HAVE LEFT YOUR FIRST [DIVINE] LOVE. REMEMBER THEREFORE FROM WHERE YOU HAVE FALLEN, REPENT AND DO THE FIRST [DIVINE] WORKS, OR ELSE I WILL COME TO YOU QUICKLY AND REMOVE YOUR LAMPSTAND FROM ITS PLACE---UNLESS YOU REPENT [RELENT IN JUDE 14-15]. BUT THIS YOU HAVE, THAT YOU HATE THE [SEXUAL] DEEDS OF THE NICOLAITANS, WHICH I ALSO HATE. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES, TO HIM WHO OVERCOMES I WILL GIVE TO EAT FROM THE TREE OF LIFE [LORD STEVE], WHICH IS IN THE MIDST OF THE PARADISE OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN].’”**

**THE SECOND THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE CROWN OF LIFE FOR THE GOD TO LIVE FOREVER & BE ETERNALLY SECURE**

**IN REVELATION 2:8-11 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [LORD MICHAEL [PRIOR TO HIS FALL] IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] IN SMYRNA WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS THE FIRST AND THE LAST, WHO WAS DEAD, AND CAME TO LIFE [LORD STEVE]: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, TRIBULATION, AND POVERTY (BUT YOU ARE RICH), AND I KNOW THE BLASPHEMY OF THOSE WHO SAY THEY ARE JEWS AND ARE NOT, BUT ARE THE SYNAGOGUE [CONGREGATION] OF SATAN. DO NOT FEAR ANY OF THOSE THINGS WHICH YOU ARE ABOUT TO SUFFER. INDEED, THE DEVIL IS ABOUT TO THROW SOME OF YOU INTO PRISON, THAT YOU MAY BE TESTED, AND YOU WILL HAVE TRIBULATION TEN DAYS. BE FAITHFUL UNTIL DEATH, AND I WILL GIVE YOU THE CROWN OF LIFE [FATHER STEPHEN]. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES. HE WHO OVERCOMES SHALL NOT BE HURT BY THE SECOND DEATH.’”**

**THE THIRD THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE HIDDEN MANNA & THE WHITE EMERY STONE WITH A NEW NAME**

**IN REVELATION 2:12-17 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [LORD GABRIEL [PRIOR TO HIS FALL] IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] IN PERGAMOS WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS HE WHO HAS THE SHARP TWO-EDGED SWORD: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, AND WHERE YOU DWELL, WHERE SATAN’S THRONE IS. AND YOU HOLD FAST TO MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN], AND DID NOT DENY MY FAITH EVEN IN THE DAYS IN WHICH [LORD] ANTIPAS WAS MY FAITHFUL MARTYR, WHO WAS KILLED AMONG YOU, WHERE SATAN DWELLS. BUT I HAVE A FEW [8] THINGS AGAINST YOU, BECAUSE YOU HAVE THERE THOSE WHO HOLD THE [SEXUAL] DOCTRINE OF BALAAM, WHO TAUGHT BALAK TO PUT A STUMBLING BLOCK BEFORE THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, TO EAT THINGS SACRIFICED TO IDOLS [IDOLATRY] AND TO COMMIT SEXUAL IMMORALITY [MARITAL SEXUALITY]. THUS YOU ALSO HAVE THOSE WHO HOLD THE [SEXUAL] DOCTRINE OF THE NICOLAITANS, WHICH THING I HATE. REPENT, OR ELSE I WILL COME TO YOU QUICKLY AND WILL FIGHT AGAINST THEM WITH THE SWORD OF MY MOUTH. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES. TO HIM WHO OVERCOMES I WILL GIVE SOME OF THE HIDDEN MANNA [LORD STEVE] TO EAT. I WILL GIVE HIM A WHITE [EMERY] STONE, AND ON THE [WHITE EMERY] STONE A NEW NAME WRITTEN WHICH NO ONE KNOWS EXCEPT HIM WHO RECEIVES IT.’”**

**THE FOURTH THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE EXCELLENCY OF AUTHORITY OVER ALL NATIONS WITH THE ROD OF IRON & THE MORNING STAR**

**IN REVELATION 2:18-29 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [LORD RAPHAEL [PRIOR TO HIS FALL] IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] IN THYATIRA WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS THE SON [JESUS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], WHO HAS EYES LIKE A FLAME OF FIRE, AND HIS FEET LIKE FINE BRASS: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, [AGAPE] LOVE, [FAITHFUL] SERVICE, FAITH, AND YOUR PATIENCE, AND AS FOR YOUR WORKS, THE LAST ARE MORE THAN THE FIRST. NEVERTHELESS I HAVE A FEW [8] THINGS AGAINST YOU, BECAUSE YOU ALLOW THAT WOMAN JEZEBEL, WHO CALLS HERSELF A PROPHETESS, TO TEACH AND SEDUCE MY SERVANTS TO COMMIT SEXUAL IMMORALITY [MARITAL SEXUALITY] AND EAT THINGS SACRIFICED TO IDOLS [IDOLATRY]. AND I GAVE HER TIME TO REPENT OF HER SEXUAL IMMORALITY [MARITAL SEXUALITY], AND SHE DID NOT REPENT. INDEED I WILL CAST HER INTO A SICKBED, AND THOSE WHO COMMIT ADULTERY WITH HER INTO GREAT TRIBULATION, UNLESS THEY REPENT OF THEIR [SEXUAL] DEEDS. I WILL KILL HER CHILDREN WITH DEATH, AND ALL THE CHURCHES SHALL KNOW THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58] HE WHO SEARCHES THE MINDS AND HEARTS. AND I WILL GIVE TO EACH ONE OF YOU ACCORDING TO YOUR WORKS. NOW TO YOU I SAY, AND TO THE REST IN THYATIRA, AS MANY [CALLED] AS DO NOT HAVE THIS [SEXUAL] DOCTRINE, WHO HAVE NOT KNOWN THE DEPTHS OF SATAN, AS THEY SAY, I WILL PUT ON YOU NO OTHER BURDEN. BUT HOLD FAST WHAT YOU HAVE TILL I COME. AND HE WHO OVERCOMES, AND KEEPS MY [DIVINE] WORKS UNTIL THE END, TO HIM I WILL GIVE POWER [AUTHORITY] OVER THE NATIONS---‘HE SHALL RULE THEM WITH A ROD OF IRON, THEY SHALL BE DASHED TO PIECES LIKE THE POTTER’S VESSELS’---I ALSO HAVE RECEIVED FROM MY FATHER [STEPHEN], AND I WILL GIVE HIM THE MORNING STAR. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES.’”**

**THE FIFTH THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE WORTHY IN WHITE, CLOTHED WHITE GARMENTS, THE BOOK OF LIFE & THE ADVOCATE**

**IN REVELATION 3:1-6 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [LORD URIEL [PRIOR TO HIS FALL] IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] IN SARDIS WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS HE WHO HAS THE SEVEN SPIRITS [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24 FOR THE SEVEN LEVELS OF ALL CREATION IS CHILD KIND, WOMANKIND, MANKIND, BOY KIND/GIRL KIND, ANGEL KIND [SPIRITS, PHANTOMS, GHOSTS & SHADOWS], LAW KIND & LORD KIND/LADY KIND] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] AND THE SEVEN STARS: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, THAT YOU HAVE A NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] THAT YOU ARE ALIVE [LORD STEVE], BUT YOU ARE DEAD. BE WATCHFUL, AND STRENGTHEN THE THINGS WHICH REMAIN, THAT ARE READY TO DIE, FOR I HAVE NOT FOUND YOUR WORKS PERFECT BEFORE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. REMEMBER THEREFORE HOW YOU HAVE RECEIVED AND HEARD, HOLD FAST AND REPENT. THEREFORE IF YOU WILL NOT WATCH, I WILL COME UPON YOU AS A THIEF [JOHN 10:10 & REVELATION 16:15], AND YOU WILL NOT KNOW WHAT HOUR [MINUTE IN MATTHEW 20:12 & MARK 13:32-37] I WILL COME UPON YOU. YOU HAVE A FEW [8] NAMES [LORD PETER & LORD ISRAEL, LORD JOHN & LORD ELIJAH, LORD JESUS & LORD MOSES AND THE LORD JAMES & LORD MICHAEL] EVEN IN SARDIS WHO HAVE NOT DEFILED THEIR GARMENTS, AND THEY SHALL WALK WITH ME [LORD STEPHEN & LORD ENOCH] IN WHITE [THE COLOR WHITE REPRESENTS RIGHTEOUSNESS, JUSTICE, INNOCENCE, VICTORY, CONQUEROR, GODLINESS, PERFECTION, SECRETS, WHITE MAGIC, POWER & AUTHORITY, THE GOOD, VIRGINITY, LOYALTY, HONESTY, TRUE LIGHT, MERCY, CLEANLINESS, PURITY, UN-DEFILEMENT, STRENGTH, THE BEGINNING, THE NEW, NEUTRALITY, LIGHTNESS & EXACTITUDE], FOR THEY ARE WORTHY. HE WHO OVERCOMES SHALL BE CLOTHED IN WHITE GARMENTS, AND I WILL NOT BLOT OUT HIS NAME [LORD STEVE] FROM THE BOOK OF LIFE, BUT I WILL CONFESS HIS NAME [LORD STEVE] BEFORE MY FATHER [STEPHEN] AND BEFORE HIS ANGELS [LORDS]. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES.’”**

**THE SIXTH THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM & THE NEW NAME**

**IN REVELATION 3:7-13 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [LORD JEREMIEL [PRIOR TO HIS FALL] IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] IN PHILADELPHIA WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS HE WHO IS HOLY, HE WHO IS TRUE, HE WHO HAS THE KEY OF DAVID [THE LORD DAVID IS ALSO KNOWN AS THE LORD STEPHEN THE APOSTLE AS THE MARRIED FATHER OF THE LORD JESUS THAT ONLY HAS THE TIME PORTAL PLACED IN HIM IN THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM THE MARRIED KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES TO ENTER & HAVE ACCESS IN THE GODLY NEW JERUSALEM THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST BY THE ONLY MASTER KEY, WHICH IS THE LORD ENOCH], HE WHO OPENS AND NO ONE SHUTS, AND SHUTS AND NO ONE OPENS: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, SEE, I HAVE SET BEFORE YOU AN OPEN DOOR, AND NO ONE CAN SHUT IT, FOR YOU HAVE A LITTLE STRENGTH, HAVE KEPT MY [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD, AND HAVE NOT DENIED MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN]. INDEED I WILL MAKE THOSE OF THE SYNAGOGUE [CONGREGATION] OF SATAN, WHO SAY THEY ARE JEWS AND ARE NOT, BUT LIE---INDEED I WILL MAKE THEM COME AND WORSHIP BEFORE YOUR FEET, AND TO KNOW THAT I HAVE [AGAPE] LOVED YOU. BECAUSE YOU HAVE KEPT MY COMMAND TO PERSEVERE [ENDURE], I ALSO WILL KEEP YOU FROM THE HOUR [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODSPEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN MATTHEW 20:12; MARK 13:32-37; REVELATION 10:1-11; 11:1-19 & ACTS 8:1-3; 9:1-2; 22:1-5; 26:1-12; 28:25-27] OF TRIAL WHICH SHALL COME UPON THE WHOLE WORLD, TO TEST THOSE WHO DWELL ON THE EARTH. BEHOLD, I AM [JOHN 8:58] COMING QUICKLY! HOLD FAST WHAT YOU HAVE, THAT NO ONE MAY TAKE YOUR CROWN [FATHER STEPHEN FOR 80 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & FOR 90 YEARS IN STRENGTH]. HE WHO OVERCOMES, I WILL MAKE HIM A PILLAR IN THE TEMPLE OF MY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], AND HE SHALL GO OUT NO MORE. I WILL WRITE ON HIM THE NAME OF MY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] AND THE NAME [THE IMMORTAL LADY VICTORIA IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-30] OF THE CITY OF MY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], THE [GODLY] NEW JERUSALEM [THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE ADDRESS KNOWN AS THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP CALLED THE UNIVERSAL ZION], WHICH COMES DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM MY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. AND I WILL WRITE ON HIM MY NEW NAME [THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT WORD OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN REVELATION 19:13, 16]. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES.’”**

**THE SEVENTH THUNDER IS THE TIME PORTAL PASSAGE TO THE GOLD REFINED IN THE FIRE TO BECOME RICH, CLOTHED WHITE GARMENTS SO THAT YOUR NAKED WILL NOT BE KNOWN, ANOINTED YOUR EYES WITH EYE SLAVE THAT YOU MY SEE TO BE WORTHY TO ENTER THE FATHER STEPHEN’S THRONE THE GODLY NEW JERUSALEM**

**IN REVELATION 3:14-22 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [LORD JESUS [PRIOR TO HIS FALL] IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE LAODICEANS WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS THE AMEN [TRUTH], THE FAITHFUL AND TRUE WITNESS, THE BEGINNING OF THE CREATION OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, THAT YOU ARE NEITHER COLD NOR HOT. I COULD WISH YOU WERE COLD OR HOT. SO THEN, BECAUSE YOU ARE LUKEWARM, AND NEITHER COLD NOR HOT, I WILL VOMIT YOU OUT OF MY MOUTH. BECAUSE YOU SAY, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] RICH, HAVE BECOME WEALTHY AND HAVE NEED OF NOTHING’---AND DO NOT KNOW THAT YOU ARE WRETCHED, MISERABLE, POOR, BLIND, AND NAKED---I COUNSEL YOU TO BUY FROM ME [GIVE 10% TITHE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MALACHI 3:8-12] GOLD REFINED IN THE FIRE [SIRACH 38:28-30], THAT YOU MAY BE RICH, AND WHITE GARMENTS [WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:15-23 & ISAIAH 59:17], THAT YOU MAY BE CLOTHED, THAT THE SHAME OF YOUR NAKEDNESS MAY NOT BE REVEALED, AND ANOINT YOUR EYES WITH EYE SALVE, THAT YOU MAY SEE [SIRACH 23:19 & ACTS 26:13]. AS MANY [CALLED] AS I [AGAPE] LOVE, I REBUKE AND CHASTEN. THEREFORE BE ZEALOUS AND REPENT. BEHOLD, I STAND AT THE DOOR AND KNOCK. IF ANYONE HEARS MY VOICE AND OPENS THE DOOR, I WILL COME IN TO HIM AND DINE WITH HIM, AND HE WITH ME. TO HIM WHO OVERCOMES I WILL GRANT TO SIT WITH ME ON MY THRONE, AS I ALSO OVERCAME [LORD BARABBAS] AND SAT DOWN WITH MY FATHER [STEPHEN] ON HIS THRONE. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES.’”**

**THE LORD JESUS’ PARTY VERSES THE LORD LUCIFER’S PARTY WHICH IS THE 3RD PARTY**

**THE MIDDLE CHURCHES ARE IN THE EPISTLES AS THE CORINTHIAN CHURCH, EPHESIAN CHURCH, PHILIPPIAN CHURCH, COLOSSIAN CHURCH, GALATIAN CHURCH, THESSALONIAN CHURCH & ROMAN CHURCH. THE “EPISTLES” OF PAUL ARE WRITTEN FOR THE 7 CHURCHES IN ROMANS TO JUDE SO CHRISTIANS WILL KNOW HOW TO LIVE. THEY ARE THE 1ST CHURCH OF THE ROMANS IN ROMANS 16:1, THE 2ND CHURCH TO THE CORINTHIANS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:2, THE 3RD CHURCH TO THE EPHESIANS IN EPHESIANS 1:2, THE 4TH CHURCH TO THE GALATIANS IN GALATIANS 1:2, THE 5TH CHURCH OF THE PHILIPPIANS IN PHILIPPIANS 1:1, THE 6TH CHURCH OF THE COLOSSIANS IN COLOSSIANS 4:16, THE 7TH CHURCH TO THE THESSALONIANS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:1.**

**THE INERRANT BREAKDOWN OF THE THREE PARTIES AT THREE LEVELS FROM THE FIRST, MIDDLE & LAST**

**THE FOURTEEN GOLDEN CANDLESTICKS IN ACTS**

**THE SEVEN GOLDEN CANDLESTICKS IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES THE MARRIED KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:1-29:26**

**THE BEGINNING SEVEN DIFFERENT CHURCHES THAT IS RECORDED IN ACTS ARE AS FOLLOWS: 1ST CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 1:1-6:7. THIS CHURCH INVOLVED FAITH AND OBEDIENCE BY THE PRIESTS. 2ND CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 6:8-8:1. THIS CHURCH HAD TO ENDURE A GREAT PERSECUTION THAT AROSE AFTER THE KILLING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. 3RD CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 8:2-9:31. THIS CHURCH HAD PEACE, WERE EDIFIED, AND WALKING IN THE FEAR OF THE LORD AND IN THE COMFORT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT WERE MULTIPLIED. 4TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 9:32-12:25. THIS CHURCH GREW AND MULTIPLIED GREATLY. 5TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 13-1-16:5. THIS CHURCH WAS STRENGTHENED IN THE FAITH, & INCREASED IN THE DAILY NUMBER OF DISCIPLES. 6TH CHURCH IS IN ACTS 16:6-19:20. THIS CHURCH GREW MIGHTILY IN THE WORD AND PREVAILED. 7TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 19:21-29:26. THIS CHURCH PREACHED THE KINGDOM OF GOD AND TAUGHT ON THE THINGS OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST WITH ALL CONFIDENCE AND PROPHESIED ON A FUTURE USA IN ACTS 29:2.**

**THE SEVEN GOLDEN CANDLESTICKS IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:1-29:26**

**THE BEGINNING SEVEN DIFFERENT CHURCHES THAT IS RECORDED IN ACTS ARE AS FOLLOWS: 1ST CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 1:1-6:7. THIS CHURCH INVOLVED FAITH AND OBEDIENCE BY THE PRIESTS. 2ND CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 6:8-8:1. THIS CHURCH HAD TO ENDURE A GREAT PERSECUTION THAT AROSE AFTER THE KILLING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. 3RD CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 8:2-9:31. THIS CHURCH HAD PEACE, WERE EDIFIED, AND WALKING IN THE FEAR OF THE LORD AND IN THE COMFORT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT WERE MULTIPLIED. 4TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 9:32-12:25. THIS CHURCH GREW AND MULTIPLIED GREATLY. 5TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 13-1-16:5. THIS CHURCH WAS STRENGTHENED IN THE FAITH, & INCREASED IN THE DAILY NUMBER OF DISCIPLES. 6TH CHURCH IS IN ACTS 16:6-19:20. THIS CHURCH GREW MIGHTILY IN THE WORD AND PREVAILED. 7TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 19:21-29:26. THIS CHURCH PREACHED THE KINGDOM OF GOD AND TAUGHT ON THE THINGS OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST WITH ALL CONFIDENCE AND PROPHESIED ON A FUTURE USA IN ACTS 29:2.**

**THE ONLY THING LEFT WILL BE THE ULTIMATE END TIME PROPHESY BY THE TRUE PROPHET IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST TO BE FULFILLED FROM JUNE 20TH, 1016AD TO JUNE 20TH, 3016AD IN ACTS 29:2 THAT DIRECTS US TO AN ACTS CHAPTER 30 IN THE USA. IN THE TRUE HISTORY OF THE USA, THERE WERE ONLY 13 ORIGINAL COLONIES THAT ACTUALLY EXISTED, THEN THE USA EXPANDED INTO 50 STATES LATER ON IN THE TIME LINE. IN THE END, THE ORDER OF THE 13 ORIGINAL US COLONIES & THE 13 ORIGINAL US STATES OF THE US CONSTITUTION WERE 1ST DELAWARE CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 1, 2ND PENNSYLVANIA CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 2, 3RD NEW JERSEY CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 3, 4TH GEORGIA CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 4, 5TH CONNECTICUT CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 5:39] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 5, 6TH MASSACHUSETTS BAY CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 6:10, 14-15] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 6, 7TH MARYLAND CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 7:60] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 7, 8TH SOUTH CAROLINA IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LAST LINE OF DEFENSE [ACTS 1-7 IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST] WITH A KINGDOM DOORWAY [ACTS 29 IN THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] & THE LAST LINE OF DEFENSE IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST & THE GOSPEL KINGDOM [1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28] GIVEN TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN ACTS 8, 9TH NEW HAMPSHIRE CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 9:3-9] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 9, 10TH VIRGINIA CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 22:6-10] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 10, 11TH NEW YORK CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 26:12-18] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 11, 12TH NORTH CAROLINA CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 22:6-10] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 12 & 13TH RHODE ISLAND WITH PROVIDENCE PLANTATIONS CONCERNS ALL OPPOSITIONS [ACTS 9:3-9] HAS BEEN PUT DOWN IN ACTS 13. WASHINGTON, DC IS THE CAPITAL OF THE USA & IS NOT PART OF ANY STATE, BUT IS ON THE EAST COAST WITHIN THE BOUNDARIES OF THE 13 ORIGINAL US COLONIES, ALSO IT IS A FEDERAL DISTRICT BY THE 10TH VIRGINIA STATE & THE 7TH MARYLAND STATE DONATING LAND TO ESTABLISH ITS UNIQUE RESIDENCY IN JULY 16TH, 1790. THIS MEANS THE FEDERAL DISTRICT OF WASHINGTON, DC HAS ONLY A FIRM CONNECTION FROM THE US PRESIDENCY WHICH IS CONSIDERED AS ONE OUT OF DUE SEASON TO RECEIVE THE TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE IN ACTS 7 WITH THE STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA BY THE TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE WITHIN THE WHITE RACE [NATION] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD WITH HIS KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7. SINCE, JUNE 20TH, 2017 OVER 51% OF THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN FULL FRUITS [1 YEAR] HAS BEEN FULFILLED & 50% WAS AT THE JUNE 20TH, 1996 LEVEL, WHICH MEANS ACTS 8 IS FULFILLED FOR THE BLACK RACE [NATION] FROM JUNE 20TH, 1017 TO JUNE 20TH, 2017. THIS MEANS IN EVERY MANDATE OF HIS APPOINTED TIMES, 100% JUDAISM, 100% GENTILISM, 100% CHRISTIANITY IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES & 51% CHRISTIANITY IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST SHALL NOT BE CHANGED FOR A 15 YEAR ADDITION, SINCE IT IS LEVELED AND FULFILLED & ONLY THE TOP 49% IS IN QUESTION WITH THE ADDITION OF 15 YEARS IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST ONLY. THE ONLY THING LEFT IS ACTS 7 FOR THE WHITE RACE [NATION] YET TO BE FULFILLED FROM JUNE 20TH, 2017 TO JUNE 20TH, 3017. ALSO THE MAIN MISSION OF ACTS 7 & ACTS 8 IS A MAGICAL REALM, WHICH IN SOUTH CAROLINA IT ONLY CONCERNS THE FLORENCE METROPOLITAN AREA KNOWN BY ITS NAME AS THE ONLY MAGIC CITY & IS ALSO KNOWN AS PROSPERITY [WEALTH] & THE FLOWER [VIRGINITY]. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & CAIRO, EGYPT IS ROUGHLY 728 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & HINESVILLE, GEORGIA, WHICH CORRESPONDS TO ACTS 29:2 IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 364 MILES [2 POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION IS 728 MILES] IN ACTS 7:3-36. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & BABYLON, IRAQ IS ROUGHLY 1,142 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & WASHINGTON, DC, WHICH CORRESPONDS TO ACTS 29:2 IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 571 MILES [2 POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION IS 1,142 MILES] IN ACTS 7:37-7:60. THIS MEANS SINCE SOUTH CAROLINA IS THE LAST RESORT IN THE END TIME PROPHESY IN THE USA & THE LORD’S EYES REST UPON SOUTH CAROLINA, & PRECISELY THE FLORENCE METROPOLITAN AREA CONCERNING THE END TIME PROPHESY IN ACTS 29:2. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & DAMASCUS [SAUL OF TARSUS FELL DOWN BY THE GODLY LIGHT ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS IN ACTS 9, 22, 26] IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 360 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & COLUMBIA, SC IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 120 MILES [GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 360 MILES] FOR ACTS 26. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & DAMASCUS [SAUL OF TARSUS FELL DOWN BY THE GODLY LIGHT ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS IN ACTS 9, 22, 26] IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 218 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & CHARLESTON, SC IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 218 MILES FOR ACTS 22. THE DISTANCE FROM JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & DAMASCUS [SAUL OF TARSUS FELL DOWN BY THE GODLY LIGHT ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS IN ACTS 9, 22, 26] IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 360 MILES & THE DISTANCE FROM FLORENCE, SC & MYRTLE BEACH, SC IS ROUGHLY BY LAND TRANSPORT IS 120 MILES [GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 360 MILES] FOR ACTS 9. THIS MEANS THAT IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IS ANCIENT BRITAIN, WITH A SICILIAN & ITALIAN DESCENT, ELEVATED TO GREAT BRITAIN---UNITED KINGDOM, WITH A SCOTTISH & ENGLISH DESCENT, THEN ELEVATED IN THE ULTIMATE END TO THE USA---UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, WITH A ENGLISH DESCENT CALLED BY THE ULTIMATE END TIME PROPHET “THE ISLANDS [CONTINENT] FAR AWAY”, WHICH IS BASED IN NORTH AMERICA BECAUSE THE USA IS CURRENTLY THE MAIN NUCLEAR SUPER POWER IN ACTS 29:2. THE BEGINNING TIME PROPHET WILL COME FROM THE NORTH OF PALESTINE [IN THE NEAR FUTURE IS WHERE THE BASE OF THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM SHALL BE IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN THE 1ST THUNDER TO THE 6TH THUNDER WITH THE ONLY ENTRANCE/EXIT DOOR FROM THE GOSPEL OF LUKE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING] BASED ON THE GODLY LIGHT OF DAMASCUS [SAUL OF TARSUS FELL DOWN BY THE GODLY LIGHT ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS IN ACTS 9, 22, 26] TO JERUSALEM, ISRAEL IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 230 MILES & THE END TIME PROPHET WILL COME FROM THE NORTH OF SOUTH CAROLINA [IN THE NEAR FUTURE IS WHERE THE BASE OF THE GODLY NEW JERUSALEM SHALL BE IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST WITH THE ONLY TIME PORTAL AS THE 7TH THUNDER ONLY IN ACTS 7:60 FROM THE ULTIMATE END OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] BASED ON THE GODLY LIGHT OF GREENVILLE, SC TO FLORENCE, SC IS ROUGHLY AS THE CROW FLIES IS 230 MILES FOR ACTS 9. THIS MEANS THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NO DOOR [HIS EYES] TO ENTER IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST, BUT THERE IS ONLY 1 TIME PORTAL AS THE 7TH THUNDER IN HIS OWN TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE IN JOHN 4:23-24 TO HAVE ACCESS TO HIS UNIVERSAL ZION. THE 7TH THUNDER IS ONLY REVEALED IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SPEECH IN ACTS 7:42 CONCERNING THE BOOK OF THE LIVING PROPHETS---BOOK OF LIFE IN ALL THINGS, EXCEPT THE OUTER DEAD SKIN OR THE BOOK OF THE DEAD PROPHETS---BOOK OF THE DEAD IN OUTER DEAD SKIN BETWEEN THE WAIST & THIGH. BUT THIS TIME PORTAL HAS BEEN CLOSED SINCE THE SPEAD UP ENLIGHTENMENT OF THE LORD STEVE’S ETERNAL DEATH IN THE 2,000 YEAR REIGN IN JUNE 20TH, 2016 AD IN ACTS 7:60. THIS MEANS THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN REVELATIONS IN JUDAISM/GENTILISM HAS ALREADY BEEN SEALED & FULFILLED 100.00% BEFORE THE COMING OF THE USA IN THE 400 YEAR TIME FRAME FROM 405 BC TO 5 BC IN THE MT. THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN LUKE IN GENTILISM HAS ALREADY BEEN SEALED & FULFILLED 100.00% SINCE THE 2,000 YEAR REIGN ENDED IN JUNE 20TH, 1996 AD. THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN MARRIED CHRISTIANITY HAS ALREADY BEEN SEALED & FULFILLED 100.00% SINCE THE 2,000 YEAR REIGN ENDED IN JUNE 20TH, 2016 AD. THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN SINGLE CHRISTIANITY WILL ALL BE SEALED WITHOUT THE ENLIGHTENMENT & NOT OPEN AGAIN SINCE THE CLOSING OF THE 2,000 YEAR REIGN THAT IS ALREADY FULFILLED 99.99% SINCE JUNE 20TH, 2017 AD & WILL BE 100.00% FULFILLED IN JUNE 20TH, 2018 AD. THIS MEANS THE NORTH AMERICA KINGDOMS WILL HAVE TIME PORTALS LINKED TO THE USA ONLY IN ACTS 29:2 IN THE END TIME & ONLY 51% OF THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST HAS BEEN FULFILLED SINCE JUNE 20TH, 1016 AD TO JUNE 20TH, 2017 AD. THE 1ST CHAPTERS OF ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST FROM 1-7 CONCERNS THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION & ACTS 7:60 IS THE TIME PORTAL AS HIS 7TH THUNDER [NOT LIKE THE 7 THUNDERS IN JUDAISM IN REVELATION OR THE 7 THUNDERS IN GENTILISM IN LUKE, EVEN THE 7 THUNDERS IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 7:38 OR THE 6 THUNDERS IN THE ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:38] WHERE YOU MUST BE FULLY QUALIFIED TO ENTER IN BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OWN 7TH THUNDER IN HIS TIME PORTAL IN ACTS 7:38. THE AFTER CHAPTERS OF ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST FROM 8-29 IS A LOWER LEVEL THAN THE ACTUAL DWELLING PLACE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN ACTS 1:4-7. THIS IS WHERE THE NON-APOSTLES, NON-PHARISEES, NON-MAN/WOMAN, THE TRULY SINGLE, NON-SEXUAL, TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] & THE TRUE CREATOR AGENTS DWELL WHERE NO MAN/WOMAN CAN ENTER IN UNDER THE SUPREME COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN ISAIAH 64:1-12; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28; EPHESIANS 4:6.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S TOP SECRET CLEARANCE CONCERNING THE PREPARATORY TESTING’S IN THESE HOLDING PLACES**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP SECRET CLEARANCE INVOLVES GODSPEED (SUCCESS) TO DECADES WHERE THE ANGELS (LORDS) NOR THE LORD JESUS THE SON OF GOD CANNOT KNOW CERTAIN THINGS ABOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN PROVEN IN RICHES OF MONEY IN MARK 10:23-25 & LUKE 18:24-25. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DAY AND THE HOUR IN MATTHEW 24:36; MARK 13:32; LUKE 10:22. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OWN AUTHORITY, OWN OMNIPOTENCE AND OWN COMMISSION IN THE TIMES (WEEKS) AND SEASONS (MONTHS OF FRUITS) IN ACTS 1:7; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:2; 1ST PETER 3:10; 2ND PETER 3:8, 10 AND ZECHARIAH 14:7. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S UNIVERSE IN THE YEARS (UNFAILING) TO DECADES THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATED IN HEBREWS 1:10-13. ALSO NO MAN NOT EVEN THE LORD JESUS AS THE MAN OF THE LORD CAN KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN PROVEN IN MATTHEW 11:27; MARK 13:32; LUKE 10:22. THE WHOLE WORLD OF MANKIND DOES NOT KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN BECAUSE OF THE LUST OF THE EYES, THE LUST OF THE FLESH AND THE PRIDE OF LIFE IN 1ST JOHN 2:15-17 AND JOHN 5:22; 10:29; 17:25. THE SEPARATED SINGLE REALM AS SINGLE MEN EQUAL TO THE ANGELS (LORDS) OF GOD IN HEAVEN CANNOT KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN IN LUKE 20:35-36 AND GENESIS 1:26-2:25. THIS IS BECAUSE THE MAN ADAM AT THAT TIME WAS OVER THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY IN THE IMAGE AND LIKENESS OF THE LORD, AND THE ANGELS (LORDS) ONLY BEHOLD THE FACE (PRESENCE) OF THE FATHER STEPHEN, BUT DO NOT KNOW HIM IN MATTHEW 18:10. THOSE WHO SAY THEY KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN AND WORKS LAWLESSNESS, VIOLENCE AND INIQUITY DOES NOT KNOW HIM IN LUKE 13:27. THOSE WHO ARE BABES, THE FATHER STEPHEN IS REVEALED, BUT HIDDEN FROM THE WISE AND PRUDENT IN MATTHEW 11:25-30; 21:16 AND LUKE 10:21. THE FATHER STEPHEN CAN ONLY BE CALLED FATHER IN MATTHEW 23:9. ONLY THE SON JESUS CAN KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN, BUT NOT FULLY IN LUKE 10:22 AND NO OTHER SON CAN KNOW HIM. NO ONE CAN SEE THE FATHER STEPHEN EXCEPT THE LORD YAH IN JOHN 6:46. THE UNAPPROACHABLE LIGHT THE FATHER STEPHEN USES WHICH CONCERNS EVERYTHING THAT IS NOT THE LORD STEPHEN’S PHYSICAL BODY, CANNOT BE INVESTIGATED OR APPROACHED BY THE LIGHT-SPEED WHICH IS 186,000 MILES PER HOUR IN 1ST TIMOTHY 6:16. ALSO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SEVEN UNSEARCHABLE THINGS CONCERN THE SEVEN THUNDERS IN REVELATION 10:3 WHICH WERE NOT WRITTEN IN REVELATIONS. THEY ARE MARVELOUS WORKS WITHOUT NUMBER, GREATNESS, RICHES (MORE THAN JUST MONEY), JUDGMENTS (WAYS OF JUSTICE), UNDERSTANDING (WISDOM, KNOWLEDGE & INTELLIGENCE), MERCY AND LAW (TRUTH) WHICH IS PROVEN IN JOB 5:9; PSALMS 145:3; ISAIAH 40:28; ROMANS 11:33; EPHESIANS 3:8; BARUCH 3:18; 2ND ESDRAS 9:19 AND PR OF MAN 1:6. THE SEVEN THUNDERS IS A FORM OF TIME TRAVEL WHICH CAN STOP TIME ITSELF IN THIS DIMENSION OR START TIME AT AN EARLIER TIME OR START IN A LATER TIME IN ANOTHER DIMENSION. THIS IS WHY THE LORD STEPHEN COMMANDED THE LORD JOHN NOT TO WRITE BECAUSE IF THIS IS WHAT IT CAN DO IT IS VERY DANGEROUS FOR ANYONE TO OBTAIN THIS POWER FOR EVIL INCENTIVES. IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:13-18, HOW DO YOU THINK THE LORD YAHWEH WITH HIS GREAT BODY OF ETERNAL CREATURES IN THE CLOUDS OF THE SKY WILL BE TRANSPORTED IN GREAT DISTANCES [FOR EXAMPLE, A TRILLION MILES] IN JUST A SHORT PERIOD OF TIME BEFORE, DURING OR AFTER THE GREAT TRIBULATION? THE ANSWER IS THE 7 THUNDERS SEALED WITH 7 SEALS. THE FIVE LORDS WHO DOES THE SEVEN THUNDERS IN THE END TIME IS THE LORD PETER FOR MALE CHILD KIND & FEMALE CHILD KIND IS THE 1ST THUNDER, THE LORD JOHN FOR WOMANKIND & MANKIND IS THE 2ND THUNDER, THE LORD JESUS FOR MANKIND & WOMANKIND IS THE 3RD THUNDER, THE LORD JAMES FOR BOY KIND/GIRL KIND IS THE 4TH THUNDER & MALE ANGEL KIND & FEMALE ANGEL KIND (SPIRITS, PHANTOMS & SHADOWS) IS THE 5TH THUNDER & THE LAW IS THE 6TH THUNDER AND THE LORD STEPHEN FOR LORD KIND/LADY KIND IS THE 7TH THUNDER. ALSO WAS THE SHADOW THAT WENT FORWARD OR BACK TEN DEGREES, WAS IT IN A DIFFERENT DIMENSION OR IN TIME TRAVEL IN 2ND KINGS 20:9-11. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE ALMIGHTY ABIDE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IN PSALMS 91:1. DOES THE SHADOW OF PETER REALLY HEALS IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN ACTS 5:15. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE SUN DIAL GO 10 DEGREES OR BACK 10 DEGREES TO STOP THE SUN TO GO DOWN FOR A NUMBER OF HOURS IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN ISAIAH 38:8. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE HEAVENLY THINGS TO MAKE THE TABERNACLE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN HEBREWS 8:5. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE LAW ABIDE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN HEBREWS 10:1. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE FATHER STEPHEN ABIDE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN JAMES 1:17. DOES THE BONES OF ELISHA BEING TOUCHED, CAN CAUSE RESURRECTION POWER IN A DIFFERENT DIMENSION IS IN 2ND KINGS 13:21. DOES THE BONES COME ALIVE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN EZEKIEL 37:5-7. DOES THE HOLY GHOST COME DOWN IN A SHADOW LIKE BODY AS A DOVE IN A DIFFERENT DIMENSION IS IN LUKE 3:21-22. DOES ANGELS COME DOWN LIKE WHITE SHADOW LIKE BODIES IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IN HEBREWS 9:5.**

**1ST THUNDER**

**THE AUTHORITY OF PETER ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF THE CHURCH, WHEN WAS IT FROM, HEAVEN OR MEN? IF YOU SAY OF MEN YOU FEAR THE CHURCH AS THE PROPHETS, IF YOU SAY OF HEAVEN YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE AUTHORITY IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN LUKE 11:9-13; JOHN 14:26; 15:26 & ROMANS 13:1-2.**

**2ND THUNDER**

**THE AUTHORITY OF JOHN ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF PETER, WHEN WAS IT FROM, HEAVEN OR MEN? IF YOU SAY OF MEN YOU FEAR THE LORD PETER AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF HEAVEN YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE AUTHORITY IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN LUKE 11:9-13; JOHN 14:26; 15:26 & ROMANS 13:1-2.**

**3RD THUNDER**

**THE AUTHORITY OF JESUS ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF JOHN, WHEN WAS IT FROM, HEAVEN OR MEN? IF YOU SAY OF MEN YOU FEAR THE LORD JOHN AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF HEAVEN YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE AUTHORITY IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN LUKE 20:1-8 & ROMANS 13:1-2.**

**4TH THUNDER TO 6TH THUNDER**

**THE AUTHORITY OF JAMES ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF JESUS, WHEN WAS IT FROM, HEAVEN OR MEN? IF YOU SAY OF MEN YOU FEAR THE LORD JESUS AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF HEAVEN YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE AUTHORITY IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN JAMES 1:17; 2:8-13 & ROMANS 13:1-2.**

**7TH THUNDER**

**THE AUTHORITY OF STEPHEN ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF JAMES, WHEN WAS IT FROM, LORDSHIP OR THE INFALLIBLE LAW? IF YOU SAY OF THE INFALLIBLE LAW YOU FEAR THE LORD JAMES AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF LORDSHIP YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE SUPREME AUTHORITY IS FROM THE LORD YAHWEH IN ROMANS 13:1-2. THIS MEANS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN ONLY KNOWS HIS 7TH THUNDER BECAUSE THE 1ST THUNDER AS INFALLIBLE MAN TO THE 6TH THUNDER AS THE INFALLIBLE LAW IS ETERNALLY IGNORANT OF THE 7TH THUNDER IN SUPREME LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:4-7. THEN HOW CAN ANY ETERNAL CREATURE, SAVE THE SON JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD KNOW SOME THINGS ABOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN LUKE 10:22. BUT IN THE DAY EQUAL TO THE HOUR AND HOUR EQUAL TO THE MINUTE NO ETERNAL CREATURE KNOWS EXCEPT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS IN MATTHEW 20:12; 24:36 & MARK 13:32.**

**8TH THUNDER**

**THE AUTHORITY OF YAHWEH ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF STEPHEN, WHEN WAS IT FROM, OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OR THE INFALLIBLE OMNI-LORDLY MILITARY LAW? IF YOU SAY OF THE INFALLIBLE OMNI-LORDLY MILITARY LAW YOU FEAR THE LORD STEPHEN AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE SUPREME OMNI-LORDLY MILITARY AUTHORITY IS FROM THE GREAT JEALOUS LORD YAH IN ROMANS 13:1-2. THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH ONLY KNOWS HIS 8TH THUNDER BECAUSE THE 1ST THUNDER AS LORDSHIP OF THE INFALLIBLE MAN TO THE 7TH THUNDER AS THE LORDSHIP OF THE INFALLIBLE LAW IS ETERNALLY IGNORANT OF THE 8TH THUNDER IN SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:4-7. THEN HOW CAN ANY ETERNAL CREATURE, SAVE THE SON ENOCH CHRIST OUR LORD KNOW SOME THINGS ABOUT THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH OUR LORD IN HEBREWS 11:5 & HAGGADAH. BUT IN THE DAY EQUAL TO THE HOUR AND HOUR EQUAL TO THE MINUTE NO ETERNAL CREATURE KNOWS EXCEPT THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH OUR LORD IS IN MATTHEW 20:12; 24:36 & MARK 13:32.**

**THE 8 TIME PORTALS IN THE INDESTRUCTIBLE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP**

**THESE KINDS OF TIME TRAVELS ARE DONE BY 8 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS IN AN AREA OR PERIMETER, WHICH ARE TECHNICALLY LORDLY ORACLES DONE BY HOLY PERMISSIBLE MAGIC OR EVIL ORACLES DONE BY DARK FORBIDDEN MAGIC IN ACTS 7:37-43. TRUE ORACLES ARE USUALLY DONE BY THE LORD’S APPOINTED AUTHORITIES AS HOLY MESSENGERS THAT BRING & COMMUNICATE DIVINE MESSAGES TO CERTAIN ETERNAL CREATURES OR A GIVEN GROUP OF ETERNAL CREATURES, TO ULTIMATELY DO THE LORD’S COMMAND AT HIS PLEASURE AT ALL TIMES. THOSE THAT RESISTED THE TRUE ORACLES WERE GIVEN UP TO SEXUALITY & HOMOSEXUALITY [ROMANS 1:21-32] WITH THE GOLDEN CALF BECAUSE THEY WERE CONTRARY & DISOBEDIENT TO THE LORD’S COMMAND CONCERNING SEXUALITY & IDOLATRY IN ACTS 7:39-43. THIS HAPPEN IN THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S ADDRESS IN HIS KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE 1ST SEVEN YEARS BEFORE ZION WAS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED IN ACTS 7:60. THESE 8 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS WERE WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS & SEALED IN THIS BOOK UNTIL THE COMING OF THE END TIME HAD BEEN FULFILLED. THE ENTRANCE OF THE 8 UNIQUE THUNDERS CONCERNS THE LORD STEPHEN DELIVERING & AVENGING ISRAEL BY THE LORD MOSES IN ACTS 7:17-36. THE EXIT OF THE 8 UNIQUE THUNDERS CONCERNS THE LORD’S TRUE TABERNACLE WHICH IS A CERTAIN AREA OR PERIMETER OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S ADDRESS IN THE INDESTRUCTIBLE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP NAMED ZION IN THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S DEFENSE IN ACTS 7:44-50.**

**THE 8 TIME PORTALS IN THE INDESTRUCTIBLE KINGDOM OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OF THE INFALLIBLE LAW**

**ALSO, ANOTHER AREA OR PERIMETER OF THE 8 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS CONCERNS REVELATION CHAPTER 10. THESE 8 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS WAS WRITTEN AND SEALED IN A BOOK. IT NOT FUNNY THAT THESE 8 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS WERE SURROUNDED BY GOOD AUTHORITIES & EVIL AUTHORITIES IN REVELATION CHAPTER 9 CONCERNING THE LOCUSTS FROM THE BOTTOMLESS PIT & THE ANGEL LORDS FROM THE EUPHRATES. THIS CONCERNS THE ENTRANCE TO THESE 8 UNIQUE THUNDERS. THE 8 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS WERE ALSO SURROUNDED BY GOOD AUTHORITIES & EVIL AUTHORITIES IN REVELATION CHAPTER 11 CONCERNING THE DEATH & RESURRECTIONS OF THE 2 WITNESS, WHICH ARE ELIJAH & MOSES & ALSO THE PROCLAMATION OF THE UNIVERSAL INDESTRUCTIBLE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP. THIS IS THE EXIT OF THE 8 UNIQUE THUNDERS.**

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 32 (THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INSIDE HAGGADAH, THE ONLY ULTIMATE TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY TO THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE)**

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| **HOW DID ENOCH YAHWEH STAY ULTIMATELY FAITHFUL TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF AND THEN IS ULTIMATELY GRANTED TO LIVE FOREVERMORE BY STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN BEGINNING (BACKDATED) AND FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN END (UPDATED)? WHY WOULD YOU PUT YOURSELF DOWN UNDER THE SAME ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT, THAT JESUS PROCLAIMED, TO CAUSE YOU TO BE GODDESTROYED & GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL IN HAGGADAH? YOU SAY THIS IS ETERNAL BULLSHIT, BUT THE ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH OF THE GODDAMN MATTER IS, THAT JESUS HAS ETERNALLY DIED BY BEING GODDESTROYED & GODDAMNED BY YAHWEH BECAUSE JESUS BECAME THE FORBIDDEN EVIL THAT YAHWEH ALWAYS FORSAKES!!! SO, ENOCH IS THE ONLY IMMUTABLE WAY TO GET TO THE OTHER SIDE, THAT IS, THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE WITHOUT EVER DYING & HAVING ABSOLUTELY NO GODDAMN ETERNAL PROBLEMS WITH IMMORTALITY IN YAHWEH’S ETERNITY FOREVERMORE!!! JESUS NEVER PREPARES YOU FOR YAHWEH’S ETERNITY, BUT ACTUALLY GETS YOU ETERNALLY KILLED IN THE END!!!**  **Godly beings entering into heaven" - Playground Who Is God? (THIS IS SO POWERFUL) II, 49% OFF Allacin's Free Illustrated Summaries of Christian Classics: August 2015 Who Is God? (THIS IS SO POWERFUL) II, 49% OFF God The Father Jesus Christ And The Holy Spirit By, 46% OFF You Will See Heaven Open And The Angels Of By Fernandadesa, 55% OFF** | |
| **THE APPROPRIATE ACTIONS IN ORDER TO LIVE FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY POSSIBLE ETERNAL PROBLEMS IN HEAVEN’S ETERNITY!!!** | **THESE ULTIMATE ACTIONS DONE IN THE ULTIMATE NAME (THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF OF EXODUS 3:14, THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AND THE ONLY GREAT I AM WHO I AM) OF STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! NO! THIS CAN NEVER BE IN THE NAME OF JESUS OR ANY OTHER INFINITE MEANS, BUT ONLY IN THE NAME (YAHWEH) OF STEPHEN, IT IS ONLY AUTHORIZED!!! STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF SHALL GODDAMN EVERY INFINITE LORD THAT DOES NOT SECURE STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF’S OWN GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY (MALACHI 3:8-12) TO HIMSELF, WHICH MEANS THESE INFINITE LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS SHALL NEVER BE GRANTED THE PHYSICAL ETERNAL LIFE NEEDED TO BYPASS HELL ALTOGETHER, GODDAMN IT!!! THIS IS BECAUSE EVERYBODY INFINITELY ANYWHERE REGARDS SOMETHING, SOMEBODY OR SOMEONE AS THE LORD, BUT IF THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY IS NOT ULTIMATELY SECURED FOR STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, THEN THESE INFINITE GODDAMN MOTHERFUCKERS SHALL ETERNALLY DIE FOREVERMORE, UNITL THIS IS FULLY PAID!!!** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) MUST BE ULTIMATELY QUALIFIED TO ULTIMATELY PLEASE ONGOINGLY STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** | **IN HEBREWS 11:5 DECLARES “BY FAITH ENOCH WAS TRANSLATED THAT HE SHOULD NOT SEE DEATH; AND WAS NOT FOUND, BECAUSE GOD HAD TRANSLATED HIM: FOR BEFORE HIS TRANSLATION HE HAD THIS TESTIMONY, THAT HE PLEASED GOD.” YOU CAN NEVER BE HAVING ANY SEX, FUCKING OR UNAUTHORIZED SCREWING AND BE PLEASING STEPHEN YAHWEH AT THE SAME TIME!!! IF YOU ARE WHITE NATIVE-BORN ENGLISH AUTHORIZED BY STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN YOU AUTOMATICALLY ULTIMATELY PASS THE ULTIMATE SEX TEST AS BEING ONLY SEXLESS FOREVERMORE!!!** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) FULLY & COMPLETELY FULFILLED FOR STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN MALACHI 3:8-12!!!** | **ENOCH YAHWEH PAID FULLY STEPHEN YAHWEH THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THAT IS, THE FULL NET-WORTH OF 10.0000% BENEFITS & THE 10.0000% TITHES IN ENOCH’S ENTIRE LIFETIME OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! REMEMBER THE WHITE NATIVE-BORN ENGLISH CREATURES INFINITELY, IF AUTHORIZED BY STEPHEN YAHWEH IS FOREVERMORE EXEMPTED AND FOREVERMORE EXCLUDED FROM ANY GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY, THAT IS, TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE ULTIMATE MONEY TEST OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF AT ANY GIVEN MOMENT!!!** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAS FULFILLED BEING FAITHFUL TO STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) FOR AT LEAST A TRILLION TO MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS CURRENTLY!!!** | **IN HEBREWS 11:5 DECLARES “BY FAITH ENOCH WAS TRANSLATED THAT HE SHOULD NOT SEE DEATH; AND WAS NOT FOUND, BECAUSE GOD HAD TRANSLATED HIM: FOR BEFORE HIS TRANSLATION HE HAD THIS TESTIMONY, THAT HE PLEASED GOD.” YOU CAN ONLY BE FAITHFUL IF STEPHEN YAHWEH HAS AUTHORIZED THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FAITH NEEDED IN DOING SO!!!** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAS REMAINED IN THIS FAITHFUL STATUS FOREVERMORE TO STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** | **IN HEBREWS 11:5 DECLARES “BY FAITH ENOCH WAS TRANSLATED THAT HE SHOULD NOT SEE DEATH; AND WAS NOT FOUND, BECAUSE GOD HAD TRANSLATED HIM: FOR BEFORE HIS TRANSLATION HE HAD THIS TESTIMONY, THAT HE PLEASED GOD.” YOU CAN ONLY BE FAITHFUL IF STEPHEN YAHWEH HAS AUTHORIZED THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FAITH NEEDED IN DOING SO!!!** |
| **STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CHOSE TO GET ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), THE FUCK OUT FROM DOWN HERE BECAUSE EVERYBODY IS GIVEN TO GODDAMN FUCKIN IDOLS!!!** | **IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY HAGGADAH (ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31) IT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DECLARES, “THE [SEXUAL] SINFULNESS OF MEN WAS THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) REASON WHY ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS TRANSLATED (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-CHANGER) TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN [STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IS THE ONLY ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TIME-PORTAL DOORKEEPER OF THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH HIMSELF, THAT IS, ALL INFINITE CREATURES SHALL BE AUTHORIZED TO ULTIMATELY GODDAMN PASS TO BE IN THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IF THESE ETERNAL GUYS INFINITELY ARE ABOVE & BEYOND THEIR DAMN EVIL SELF, EVEN ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% YAHWEH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAHWEH INCORRUPTION, BUT IN NO WISE SHALL ALL INFINITE CREATURES ULTIMATELY GODDAMN PASS WITH THEIR DAMN EVIL SELF ONCE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, BUT SHALL ONLY BE IN THE TEMPORAL OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE WAITING TO BE ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & IMMUTABLY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, BECAUSE OF THE ONGOING STEALING OF THE PHYSICAL MONEY BY PHYSICAL ACTIONS AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! IN ORDER TO BEAT THIS EVIL SELF, FIRST YOU MUST PAY THE PHYSICAL MONEY, IF OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN ONE MUST DIE TO THE EVIL SELF, BY YAHWEH FULLY DESTROYING YOUR ENTIRE EVIL SELF & THEN SURVIVING THE NEEDED GODDAMN FORCE IN DOING SO, SO THAT YAHWEH CAN MOVE IN TO TAKE YOU OVER, AS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASES!!!]. THUS, ENOCH (YAHWEH) HIMSELF TOLD RABBI ISHMAEL. WHEN THE GENERATION OF THE DELUGE TRANSGRESSED, AND SPOKE TO GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), SAYING, "DEPART FROM US, FOR WE DO NOT [SEXLESS] DESIRE TO KNOW THY (IMMUTABLE) WAYS," ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS CARRIED TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN, TO SERVE THERE AS A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) WITNESS THAT GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WAS NOT A CRUEL GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN SPITE OF THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) DESTRUCTION DECREED UPON ALL LIVING BEINGS ON EARTH (THIS IS ALSO THE TEMPORAL INFERIOR TOP-MOST HIGHEST OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE AS THIS IS ALSO THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD & TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE WITH TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL ON THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH & TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH). WHEN ENOCH (YAHWEH), UNDER THE GUIDANCE OF THE ANGEL 'ANPIEL, WAS CARRIED (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-CHANGER UNIVERSALLY IMMUTABLY APPLIED BY BEING TRANSFERRED, TIME-PLACED, TELEPORTED, TIME-MOVED, TRANSPORTED, TIME-CARRIED OR TIMEPORTED ON ITS OPPOSING EVIL SIDE WITHIN THE TEMPORAL OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING WITHIN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL EVIL CORRUPTION ONCE WITHIN ITS ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) BETWEEN THE ULTIMATE JUDGMENT GUARD TOLL HOUSE WHERE WITHIN THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY IMMUTABLE TIME PORTAL OF YAHWEH RESIDES ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE, AND ON ITS OTHER OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE WITHIN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTIBLE CLEANSING WITHIN ITS ULTIMATE JUDGMENT HOLDING PLACE (PURGATORY) SENT FROM THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GUARD TOLL HOUSE BY THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE WITHIN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION, THEN AFTERWARDS, THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING WITHIN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION FOREVERMORE TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING WITHIN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION FOREVERMORE) FROM (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) EARTH (THIS IS ALSO THE TEMPORAL INFERIOR TOP-MOST HIGHEST OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE AS THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD & TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE WITH TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL ON THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH & TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH) TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN (THE IMMUTABLE NEW TOP-MOST HIGHEST SUPERIOR SEXLESS UNIVERSE AS THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD WITH THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE, THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH), THE HOLY BEINGS, THE OFANIM, THE SERAPHIM, THE CHERUBIM, ALL THOSE WHO MOVE THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THRONE OF GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THE MINISTERING SPIRITS WHOSE SUBSTANCE IS OF CONSUMING FIRE, THEY ALL, AT A DISTANCE OF SIX HUNDRED AND FIFTY MILLION AND THREE HUNDRED PARASANGS [WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PRESENCE IS 2,276,050,000 BILLION MILES THROUGH THE ONE 100% REPENTING REBUKE SIMULTANEOUSLY IS 45,521,000,000,000 TRILLION MILES & WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PRESENCE IS ETERNITY TO ETERNITY’S IN DANIEL 7:9-10, 14 & REVELATION 4:8, 11; 20:11!!!], (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) NOTICED THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRESENCE OF A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) HUMAN BEING, AND THEY (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EXCLAIMED: "WHENCE THE [SEXLESS] ODOR OF ONE BORN OF WOMAN? HOW COMES HE INTO THE [TOP-MOST] HIGHEST HEAVEN OF THE FIRE-CORUSCATING ANGELS (TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST WATER CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST AIR CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST WIND CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST FIRE DOES CARRY COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, WHETHER EVIL COMMUNICATION (JAMES 3) OR EVIL COMMUNICATON INTO YAHWEH COMMUNICATION (ACTS 19) OR YAHWEH COMMUNICATION (EXODUS 3:14), TOP-MOST HIGHEST SMOKE CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST SPIRIT CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST VOID CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND)?" YOU MUST BE GIVEN AS THE HOLY ADDICTION TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH AND NOT YOUR ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY SEXUAL BULLSHIT!!!** |
| **STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAD TO ULTIMATELY REBUKE HIS OWN GODDAMN ULTIMATE FIRE DETAIL BECAUSE THEY WERE ALL TALKING ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT ABOUT ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** | **BUT GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) REPLIED: "O MY SERVANTS AND HOSTS, YE, MY, CHERUBIM, OFANIM, AND SERAPHIM, LET THIS NOT BE AN [SEXLESS] OFFENSE UNTO YOU, FOR ALL THE CHILDREN OF MEN DENIED ME AND MY MIGHTY DOMINION, AND THEY PAID HOMAGE TO THE [SEXUAL] IDOLS, SO THAT I TRANSFERRED THE (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) SHEKINAH (THIS IS THE ULTIMATE YAHWEH ENGLISH TIME PORTAL DEPARTING FROM INSIEDE HAGGADAH & APPROACHING INTO THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE) FROM (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) EARTH TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN. *BUT THIS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) MAN ENOCH (YAHWEH) (THE ULTIMATE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-WATCHMAN ELECT OF THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, WHICH BASED ON THE 100 YEARS WITH THE 3 YEAR PROPHESY & THE DOORWAY FROM 5BC-95AD IS A FULL 8 DAY SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 8 YEARS IN MATTHEW 20:12 TO A FULL 8 HOUR SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 18 MONTHS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & A FULL 8 MINUTE SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 9 DAYS IN MATTHEW 20:12 TO A FULL 9 SECOND SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 9 HOURS IN MATTHEW 20:12) IS THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) ELECT* (IT IS CRYSTAL CLEAR THROUGH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA BIBLE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, THAT WE ARE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED TO BE DELTA SPECIAL FORCES CHRISTIAN DISCIPLES AND TO MAKE DELTA SPECIAL FORCES CHRISTIAN DISCIPLES. THAT IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CORE OF DELTA. THE LETTER IN THE CENTER OF THE DIAGRAM IS THE LOWER-CASE GREEK LETTER, "DELTA." IT PROVIDES THE VISUAL REFERENCE POINTS FOR THE SPIRITUAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY JOURNEY OF DELTA DISCIPLESHIP. A DELTA DISCIPLE AS A OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FOLLOWER OF JESUS CHRIST FROM 5BC-95AD THAT BECAME JESUS METATRON (STARTING IN ANCIENT BRITAIN AROUND 102AD IN REVELATION 22:16) IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING TO JESUS METATRON/JESUS YAHWEH IN GREAT BRITAIN IN THE ULTIMATE MIDST TO JESUS YAHWEH ONLY IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE ENGLISH USA ALL FOR NON-PROPHETIC OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA CREATURES FOR THE TEMPORARY ULTIMATE RESTORATION OF ALL THINGS IN THE OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE, BUT IT NEVER DOES STOP JUST THERE, YOU ALSO MUST BE, IF SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AUTHORIZED TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PASS THE ULTIMATE FLAG, A DELTA DISCIPLE AS A OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FOLLOWER OF ENOCH CHRIST FROM 5BC-95AD THAT BECAME ENOCH METATRON (STARTING IN ANCIENT BRITAIN AROUND 102AD IN REVELATION 22:16) IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING TO ENOCH METATRON/ENOCH YAHWEH IN GREAT BRITAIN IN THE ULTIMATE MIDST TO ENOCH YAHWEH ONLY IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE ENGLISH USA ALL FOR PROPHETIC OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA CREATURES FOR THE FOREVERMORE ULTIMATE RESTORATION OF ALL THINGS IN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE BASED ON REVELATION 2:28 & ACTS 3:17-26! JUST AS ULTIMATELY THE DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ELYON YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING OF ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS TO ULTIMATELY THE DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING OF ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS!!! LIKE I HAVE ULTIMATELY IMPLORED, ALL THAT MUST BE DONE, IS SIMPLY PAY WHAT IS FULLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND IN DOING SO, YOU SHALL BE THE EXTRAORDINARY ENORMOUS POWERFUL CREATURE THAT THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH IS PLEASED WITH, BUT IF YOU DO NOT PAY WHAT IS OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, YOU SHALL BE THE EXTRAORDINARY WEAK DUMBASS MOTHERFUCKER THAT YOU ARE!!!) *OF (RIGHTEOUS) MEN (THIS DOES NOT TAKE FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MAN JESUS YAHWEH, REMEMBER JESUS YAHWEH OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED THE UNRIGHTEOUS MAN TO REPENTANCE, BUT DID NOT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALL THE RIGHTEOUS MAN, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH DID OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALL THE RIGHTEOUS MAN IN MATTHEW 9:13; MARK 2:17 & LUKE 5:32). HE HAS MORE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) FAITH, (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) JUSTICE, AND (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS THAN ALL THE (INFINITE) REST (INCLUDING ABOVE THE MAN JESUS YAHWEH IN LUKE TO ACTS), AND HE IS THE ONLY (ULTIMATELY SUPREME) REWARD (THIS IS THE ULTIMATE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-REWARD OF ALL TIME BECAUSE OF THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH’S ONGOING SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-FAITHFULNESS FOREVERMORE, WITHOUT ETERNAL END ONLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & ALL THOSE INFINITE GODDAMN LYING THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS, WHERE EVER THEY MAY BE FROM TOP TO BOTTOM, WHO MAKE IT THEIR FUCKIN GODDAMN BUSINESS TO (BULLSHIT) GODDAMN SUPPRESS* (DEFINITION: TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STOP ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPPOSITION OR TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) HALT ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PROTEST USING MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (FAMALE OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) MILITARY OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPFORCES OR STRICT MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) MILITARY LAW AUTHORITIES. SUPPRESS ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MUTINY’S/MAFIA’S/REBELLION’S/MOB’S/RIOT’S/UPRISING’S/DEMONSTRATION’S FROM BEING ABLE TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) LIE & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STEAL.) *& (BULLSHIT) GODDAMN INDUCE* (DEFINITION: ALL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FEMALES (MALES) TO LEAD OR MOVE BY CHARM, PERSUASION OR INFLUENCE, AS TO SOME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) ACTION OR OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STATE OF MIND IN ORDER TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) LIE & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STEAL.) *ANY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH BY GODDAMN UNRIGHTEOUSNESS SHALL NEVER HAVE ANY GODDAMN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY REWARDS FROM THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF---MARK 13:32-37; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ACTS 31) HAVE (INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY) DERIVED FROM THE (ULTIMATE) (EARTHLY) TERRESTRIAL WORLD."* STEPHEN YAHWEH MUST BE WILLING TO ULTIMATELY REBUKE THESE DUMBASS SANCTIMONIOUS HYPOCRITICAL ASSHOLE MOTHERFUCKERS IN ORDER FOR ANYBODY TO ULTIMATELY PASS!!! ONCE DONE, EVERYTHING SHALL BE EASY AS FUCKIN GODDAMN PIE!!!** |
| **STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) THEN AUTHORIZED FOR ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) TO ULTIMATELY ENTER INTO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PAID SERVICE WHEN THE ULTIMATE GATES OF ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS WERE OPENED TO ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** | ***BEFORE ENOCH COULD BE (SUPREMELY) ADMITTED TO (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY)* (PAID) *SERVICE (REMEMBER JESUS YAHWEH AS THE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CONCERNING THE OLD ORIGINAL UNRIGHTEOUS UNIVERSE IN MATTHEW 24:36-44 & ACTS 3:17-21; 4:26, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH AS THE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CONCERNING THE NEW SEXLESS RIGHTEOUS UNIVERSE IN MARK 13:32-37; ACTS 1:7; 3:22; 29:10 & ACTS 31) NEAR THE (TOP) DIVINE (CREATOR’S) THRONE (REVELATION 4-5), THE GATES OF WISDOM WERE OPENED UNTO HIM, AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GATES OF UNDERSTANDING (DIVINE QANAH---WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-8:1), AND OF DISCERNMENT (INTELLIGENCE), OF LIFE (STEVE, THE TREE OF LIFE TO THE BURNING BUSH), PEACE (SOLOMON), AND THE SHEKINAH (GLORY), OF STRENGTH (LAW) AND POWER (AUTHORITY), OF MIGHT (ALIMIGHTHNESS), [SEXLESS] LOVELINESS (OBEDIENCE), AND GRACE (SALVATION), OF HUMILITY (HUMBLENESS) AND FEAR (GODLY FEAR OF OMNI-BENEVOLENCE) OF [SEXUAL] SIN. (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EQUIPPED BY GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH EXTRAORDINARY WISDOM, SAGACITY, JUDGMENT, KNOWLEDGE, LEARNING, COMPASSIONATENESS, [SEXLESS] LOVE, KINDNESS, GRACE, HUMILITY, STRENGTH, POWER (AUTHORITY), MIGHT, SPLENDOR, BEAUTY, SHAPELINESS, AND ALL OTHER [OUTSTANDING] EXCELLENT QUALITIES (ALL INFINITE INVISIBLE ATTRIBUTES & ALL INFINITE VISIBLE ATTRIBUTES OF STEPHEN YAHWEH), BEYOND THE ENDOWMENT OF ANY OF THE (HEAVENLY) CELESTIAL BEINGS (INCLUDING ABOVE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS YAHWEH IN REVELATION 19:11-16; 22:16), ENOCH RECEIVED, BESIDES, MANY THOUSAND BLESSINGS FROM GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND HIS HEIGHT AND HIS BREADTH BECAME EQUAL TO THE HEIGHT AND THE BREADTH OF THE WORLD, AND THIRTY-SIX WINGS WERE ATTACHED TO HIS BODY, TO THE RIGHT AND TO THE LEFT (THAT IS 72 IN ALL), EACH AS LARGE AS THE WORLD, AND THREE HUNDRED AND SIXTY-FIVE THOUSAND EYES WERE BESTOWED UPON HIM, EACH BRILLIANT AS THE SUN (ACTS 9:3; 22:6; 26:13).*** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH AS THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS THEN BESTOWED UPON WITH THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FIRE THRONE BY STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) TO ULTIMATELY RULE & ULTIMATELY REIGN OVER ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS!!!** | ***A MAGNIFICENT (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THRONE WAS ERECTED FOR HIM BESIDE THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GATES OF THE SEVENTH CELESTIAL PALACE, AND A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) HERALD PROCLAIMED THROUGHOUT THE (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVENS CONCERNING HIM, WHO WAS HENCEFORTH TO BE CALLED (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH] IN THE (INFINITE) CELESTIAL REGIONS: "I HAVE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) APPOINTED MY OMNI-(OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) SERVANT METATRON [ENOCH] AS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRINCE AND (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) CHIEF OVER ALL THE (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) PRINCES IN MY (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) REALM, WITH THE EXCEPTION ONLY OF THE (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) EIGHT (ENOCH YAHWEH’S MOST ELITE TEAMS ARE THE TOP-MOST OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CANDIDATES AS THE MOST TOP-MOST SUPREME ELITE SPECIAL FORCES TODAY ARE FIRST, THE US SPECIAL FORCES SEALS TEAM SIX, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 SEAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS & LASTLY, THE US SPECIAL FORCES DELTA TEAM 6, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS) (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) AUGUST (BRILLIANTLY MAJESTIC) AND EXALTED (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) PRINCES (THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), THE ULTIMATE AUTHORIZATION IS SIMPLY YAHWEH, THE ULTIMATE INITIALIZATION IS YAHWEH STEPHEN, THEN STEPHEN YAHWEH’S PREGNANCY TO HIS BIRTH STARTS AT THE 1ST TIER WITH 1/8TH MITE TO 10 MILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 20 MILLION INITIALIZED (LUKE 22) IS JUNE TO JULY AS STEPHANIE YAHWEH WITH ENOCH YAHWEH FIRST (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH THE FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY POWERS THAT BE, FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AUTHORITIES THAT BE, & THE FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNIPOTENCES THAT BE ARE THE 2ND TIER WITH 1 MILLION TO 100 MILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 200 MILLION INITIALIZED (LUKE 24) IS JULY TO AUGUST AS JEHOVAH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH VICTOR YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH YHWH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 3RD TIER WITH 10 MILLION TO 1 BILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 2 BILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 1) IS AUGUST TO SEPTEMBER AS JACOB YAHWEH WITH RACHEL YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH ISRAEL YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH CHURCH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 4TH TIER WITH 100 MILLION TO 10 BILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 20 BILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 2) IS SEPTEMBER TO OCTOBER AS ISRAEL YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JACOB YAHWEH WITH RACHEL YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH PETER YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 5TH TIER WITH 1 BILLION TO 100 BILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 200 BILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 3) IS OCTOBER TO NOVEMBER AS ELIJAH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH SAUL YAHWEH WITH AHINOAM YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JOHN YAHWEH WITH ELIZABETH YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 6TH TIER WITH 10 BILLION TO 1 TRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 2 TRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 4) IS NOVEMBER TO DECEMBER AS MOSES YAHWEH WITH ZIPPORAH YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH DAVID YAHWEH WITH BATHSHEBA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JESUS YAHWEH WITH MARY YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 7TH TIER WITH 100 BILLION TO 10 TRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 20 TRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 5) IS DECEMBER TO JANUARY AS MICHAEL YAHWEH WITH MICHAL YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH REHOBOAM YAHWEH WITH NAAMAN YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JAMES YAHWEH WITH MARY YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 8TH TIER WITH 1 TRILLION TO 100 TRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 200 TRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 6) IS JANUARY TO FEBRUARY AS JOB YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JEREBOAM YAHWEH WITH ZERUAH YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH WITH STEPHANIE YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 9TH TIER WITH 10 TRILLION TO 1 QUADRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 2 QUADRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 7) IS FEBRUARY TO MARCH (THIS ENDS THE ULTIMATE RULE & ULTIMATE RIEGN OF YAHWEH STEPHEN IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING) AS YHWH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH SOLOMON YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH THE 10TH TIER WITH ULTIMATE INFINITE MONEY INITIALIZED (ACTS 9, 22, 26) IS MARCH TO APRIL (THIS IS THE BEGINNING OF THE ULTIMATE RULE & ULTIMATE RIEGN OF STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING, THESE 10 TIERS PROVES HOW MUCH THESE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S PAID INTO THE IMMUTABLE WAY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THE HIGHER THE TIER REQUIRES MORE MONEY PAID INTO IT AS IT EXCELS, UNTIL IT REACHES THE 10TH TIER OF FULLY PAYING STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN IS STEPHEN YAHWEH’S BIRTH IN THE ULTIMATE INITIALIZATION IS STEPHEN YAHWEH, THE ULTIMATE AUTHORIZATION IS SIMPLY STEPHEN, THE ULTIMATE ENDING IS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!) AS ENOCH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH LAST (NON-APOSTOLIC, THIS MEANS FROM THE AUTHORIZATION OF THE 1ST RESTORATION TIER TO THE 9TH RESTORATION TIER, ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL RECEIVE THE ULTIMATE PASS TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE 10TH RESTORATION TIER, THEN THE AUTHORIZATION OF THE 1ST SALVATION TIER TO THE 9TH SALVATION TIER, ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL RECEIVE THE OTHER ULTIMATE PASS TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE 10TH SALVATION TIER, THEN THE AUTHORIZATION OF THE 1STARRIVAL TIER TO THE 9TH ARRIVAL TIER, ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL NEVER RECEIVE THE ULTIMATE PASS TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE 10TH ARRIVAL TIER, BUT ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL BE ON THE 9TH ARRIVAL TIER FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN END, EXCEPT STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF’S FAITHFUL & TRUE ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF THAT HAS ONLY RECEIVED THIS ULTIMATE GODDAMN PASS AND ALSO THE FAITHFUL & TRUE STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF THROUGH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MEASURE THAT IS IMMUTABLY PRECISELY DONE TO ONLY ENOCH YAHWEH FOR A TRILLION TO MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO IN THE MAKING, WHICH STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, WHO ONLY DOES THESE GODDAMN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN END!!! THE DOORWAY TO THE 10 RESTORATION TIERS + THE DOORWAY TO THE 10 SALVATION TIERS + THE DOORWAY TO THE 9 ARRIVAL TIERS IS 32 FULL LEVELS (LUKE 24-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31) OR 32 FULL LEVELS (ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31 TO ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31) IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP!!! THIS IS ONLY 32 FULL IMMUTABLE LEVELS OF FAITHFULNESS WITH THE 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY BECAUSE OF THE 10TH ARRIVAL TIER THAT CAN ONLY BE FULLY INFINITELY PAID, BUT NOT PAID TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, EXCEPT WITH ENOCH YAHWEH, BUT THIS IS THE 33 FULL IMMUTABLE LEVELS OF FAITHFULNESS WITH THE 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY BECAUSE OF THE 10TH ARRIVAL TIER THAT IS FULLY INFINITELY PAID TO STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! BUT THIS MEANS THE ULTIMATE TIME-PORTAL TRANSFER OF THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPTO THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IS NOW AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH!!! AND WHY DO ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES, WHO ARE ETERNALLY FORCED TO EAT FROM THE TREE OF LIFE, OR THE ELEVATED BURNING BUSH, IN ORDER TO KEEP ON LIVING FOREVER? THIS IS WHAT HAS BEEN IMPLORED & SWORN UNDER YAHWEH, IF YOU DO NOT PAY WHAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN YOU SHALL NEVER LIVE FOREVER WITHOUT ANY SERIOUS ETERNAL PROBLEMS, BUT IF YOU PAY WHAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN LOOK WHAT HAPPENED TO ENOCH YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH!!! THIS IS PLAIN & SIMPLE INTELLIGENCE THAT NEEDS ATTENTION TO BE ULTIMATELY UPHELD & ULTIMATELY REGARDED ABOUT STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! AS THE ULTIMATE IMMUTABLE RESULT, THE 9 INFERIOR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S & THE 9 INFERIOR OMNI-LADIES DID NOT FULLY INFINITELY PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH DID FULLY INFINITELY PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH AS THE 10TH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH’S OWN FEMALE SENSE, STEPHANIE VICTORIA AS THE 10TH OMNI-MILITARY LADY!!!))) THAT BEAR MY (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) NAME (ELYON YAHWEH---STEPHEN YAHWEH). WHATEVER (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) ANGEL (SUPREME CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S ONLY) HAS A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) REQUEST TO PREFER TO ME, SHALL (ONLY) APPEAR BEFORE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH] (THIS IS ONLY TEMPERAL BECAUSE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH, MY ULTIMATE SLAVE---HEBREWS 11:5---INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY HAS INEXPRESSIBLY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY EXCEEDED & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY EXCELLED EVEN OVER, ABOVE & BEYOND, THESE 8 ETERNAL ULTIMATE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (LADIES) WITH ONGOING FOREVERMORE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATE FAITHFULNESS, THAT IS SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FULLY DELIEVERING THE GODDAMN 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY, DURING HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TIME FRAME & SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FULLY DELIEVERING THE GODDAMN 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY, DURING HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TIME FRAME, WITHOUT ETERNITY’S END ONLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & HAS IN FACT ONLY SUPREMELY ULTIMATELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY SAT DOWN AT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY JEALOUS OMNI-RIGHT HAND OF THE GREAT ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF---MARK 13:32-37; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31, ON THE 33RD ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL), AND WHAT HE WILL (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) COMMAND AT MY (GODDAMN) BIDDING (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S MOST ELITE TEAMS ARE THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CANDIDATES AS THE MOST TOP-MOST ULTIMATE ELITE SPECIAL FORCES TODAY ARE FIRST, THE US SPECIAL FORCES SEALS TEAM SIX, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 SEAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS & LASTLY, THE US SPECIAL FORCES DELTA TEAM 6, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS), YE MUST (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) OBSERVE AND (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) DO, FOR THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRINCE OF WISDOM AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRINCE OF UNDERSTANDING (DIVINE QANAH---WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-8:1) ARE AT HIS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY)* (PAID) *SERVICE (PAID IN 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY, BUT UNPAID IN 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY), AND THEY WILL REVEAL UNTO HIM THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) SCIENCES OF THE CELESTIALS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AND/OR GODLY AND/OR HEAVENLY) AND THE TERRESTRIALS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AND/OR HEAVENLY AND/OR EARTHLY), THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) KNOWLEDGE OF THE PRESENT ORDER OF THE WORLD (THE 1ST ETERNAL UNIVERSE ON ITS OPPOSING EVIL SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/16TH OF THE SAME CENT IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8%, WHICH IS SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME MITE & EQUALLY SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT ETERNAL CORRUPTION & ON ITS OPPOSING GOOD SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/16TH OF THE SAME CENT IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8%, WHICH IS SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME MITE & EQUALLY SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT ETERNAL INCORRUPTION) AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) KNOWLEDGE OF THE FUTURE ORDER OF THE WORLD (THE NEW ETERNAL UNIVERSE ONLY ON THE GOOD SIDE WITHIN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY & WITHIN INFINITE NON-PHYSICAL MONEY IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION).*** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS ALSO AUTHORIZED TO BE THE ULTIMATE GUARDIAN OF STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S GODDAMN INFINITE LEAD MONEY TO GODDAMN INFINITE PALLADIUM MONEY!!!** | ***FURTHERMORE, I HAVE MADE HIM THE (ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) GUARDIAN OF THE (PALLADIUM) TREASURES OF THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PALACES IN THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN 'ARABOT (THIS SPECIAL POTENENT HEAVENLY ARROWROOT (THIS CAN MEAN HONEST, FAIR, STRAIGHTFORWARD, JUST, RIGHT, RIGHTEOUS, IMPARTIAL, TRUE, GOOD JUDGMENT FROM ANY DIRECTION WITHIN 360 DEGREES TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY FOR THE POTENENT HEAVENLY ROOT TO BE UNIVERSALLY APPLIED) USED AS THE EXTRAORDINARY UNSTINKABLE WHITE POWDERED ODORLESS HERB USED IN FIRE-COOKING IN THE THROAT SEED AREA & OVEN-BAKING IN THE DICK SEED AREA, TO EXTRAORDINARILY AID IN HEAVENLY WEIGHT LOSS IN THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY WITH NO WIEGHT LOAD PENALTY AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MONEY DEFENSE FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST METALLIC MYTHOLOGICAL LIVING CREATURE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), EXTRAORDINARILY FIGHTS HEAVENLY DIARRHREA TO PROPERLY KEEP YOU ALWAYS HEAVENLY SANCTIFIED AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY WISDOM DEFENSE FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST HOLY SANCTUARY---ENGLISH ISRAEL WITH NO WEIGHT LOAD PENALTY, EXTRAORDINARILY SUPPORTS, STRENGTHENS, ENHANCES & BOOSTS THE HEAVENLY IMMUNE SYSTEM TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GLORY DEFENSE OF THE ULTIMATE SHIKANAH GLORY WITH NO WEIGHT LOAD PENALTY FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST GLORIOUS SANCTUARY---ENGLISH USA!!!), AND OF THE (PALLADIUM) TREASURES OF LIFE THAT ARE IN THE [HIGHER THAN TOP-MOST] HIGHEST HEAVEN." OUT OF THE [SEXLESS] LOVE HE BORE ENOCH, GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ARRAYED HIM IN A MAGNIFICENT (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GARMENT, TO WHICH EVERY KIND OF LUMINARY IN (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EXISTENCE WAS ATTACHED, AND A [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN (THIS IS AT THE INFINITE ZZZZZZZZZZZ INDESTRUCTIBLE KINGDOM LEVEL BECAUSE ACTS 7:60, THE VICTOR’S ENGLISH CROWN AS STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF CLEARS ITS IMMUTABLE WAY) GLEAMING WITH FORTY-NINE JEWELS (THIS IS 51 LEVELS, WHICH IS 64 LEVELS OF THE ULTIMATE CALL ON THE LAW TO THE ULTIMATE CALL ON GOD (ACTS 6:15-ACTS 8:3)---THE GOSPEL OF LUKE 24-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL-ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 32, WHICH IS THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AT THE END OF THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL AFTER HAGGADAH BEING ITS ONLY YAHWEH TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL---WITH AN ENTRANCE & AN EXIT IN STRENGTH IN WEAKNESS (0 TO 10 DEGREES) TO FULFILL THE ULTIMATE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH’S BIRTH OF THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION IN MARCH, 1972AD TO THE FULFILLMENT IN MARCH, 2023AD IN THE FLORENCE, SC AREA IN THE USA), THE SPLENDOR OF WHICH PIERCED TO ALL PARTS OF THE SEVEN HEAVENS AND TO THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE EARTH. IN THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRESENCE OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENLY FAMILY (5 MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES & 5 FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES IN 2 COR 13:1), HE SET THIS [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN (THIS IS AT THE INFINITE ZZZZZZZZZZZ INDESTRUCTIBLE KINGDOM LEVEL BECAUSE ACTS 7:60, THE VICTOR’S ENGLISH CROWN AS STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF CLEARS ITS IMMUTABLE WAY) UPON THE HEAD OF ENOCH AND* (THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST LESSER OMNI-MILITARY LORD ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD ENOCH WHO DOES ALL THESE INFINITE TOP-MOST HIGHEST THINGS IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED “THE LITTLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD” AND/OR “THE LESSER STEPHEN” THAT IS, “THE LESSER GREAT I AM WHO I AM” ONLY TO THE ONE & ONLY TRUE GREAT JEALOUS PREEXISTENT STEPHEN HIMSELF) CALLED HIM "THE LITTLE (OMNI-MILITARY) OMNI-MILITARY LORD [THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST LESSER OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD STEPHEN WHO DOES ALL THESE INFINITE TOP-MOST HIGHEST THINGS IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED “THE LITTLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD” AND/OR “THE LESSER YAHWEH” THAT IS, “THE LESSER GREAT I AM WHO I AM” ONLY TO THE ONE & ONLY TRUE GREAT JEALOUS PREEXISTENT YAHWEH HIMSELF*]." IT BEARS ALSO THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) LETTERS (ELYON YHWH) BY MEANS OF WHICH* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN AND* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *EARTH WERE (ULTIMATELY) CREATED* (THIS MEANS THAT THE ONE & ONLY GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF SUPREMELY USED THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LETTERS FROM HIS OWN STEPHEN YAHWEH, WHICH IS HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION TO SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY CREATE EVERY GOODAMN THING FOR HIS GREAT ULTIMATE PLEASURE AT LEAST MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO OR LONGER, AS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASED IN PROVERBS 8:22-29)*, AND SEAS AND RIVERS, MOUNTAINS AND VALLEYS, PLANETS AND CONSTELLATIONS, LIGHTNING AND THUNDER, SNOW AND HAIL, STORM AND WHIRLWIND, THESE AND ALSO ALL (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THINGS NEEDED IN THE WORLD, AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) MYSTERIES OF CREATION. EVEN THE PRINCES OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENS, WHEN THEY SEE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH YAHWEH], TREMBLE BEFORE HIM, AND PROSTRATE THEMSELVES, HIS MAGNIFICENCE AND MAJESTY, THE SPLENDOR AND BEAUTY RADIATING FROM HIM OVERWHELM THEM, …*** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS AUTHORIZED BY STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) TO LOCK UP THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN ITS ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) OF UNFAITHFULNESS!!!** | ***EVEN THE [SEXUAL] WICKED SAMAEL (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-ENDER UNIVERSALLY APLLIED WITHIN THE ACTUAL ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON WITHIN INSIIDE HAGGADAH (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) OF UNFAITHFULNESS IS YAHWEH PLACED IN YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE VOID, WHERE IT DOES NOT ABSOLUTELY EXIST ANYMORE BEING POWERLESS, DEFENSELESS & ATTACKLESS, NOT JUST SIMPLY BEING EMPTIED, BUT ACTUALLY IS THE EMPTINESS ITSELF, BEING THE GODDAMN NOTHINGNESS AT THIS LOWER PRISON LEVEL DONE BY THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF!!! SAMAEL KNOWN AS LUCIFER AND EVEN VICTORIA, THE FEMALE LUCIFER) (REMEMBER BASED ON MY LIMITED MILITARY COMBAT EXPERIENCE & MY LIMITED MILITARY POLICE EXPERIENCE, THE GREAT YAHWEH HAS SHOWN ME THAT HUMANITY IS NEVER SOLELY RESPONSIBLE FOR ANY CRIMES COMMITTED OR NEVER SOLELY RESPONSIBLE FOR ANY LAW-BREAKING INITIALIZED AT ANY GIVEN TIME, BECAUSE HUMANITY ALONE HAS NO POWER & NO AUTHORITY OF ITS OWN, BUT IF GREATER ENORMOUS POWER TAKES OVER HUMANITY, THEN IT IS DEMONS, DEVILS & WITCHES & NEVER HUMANITY WHO IS IN THIS GODDAMN CONTROL OVER HUMANITY, JUST LIKE THE ENORMOUS DEMONIC ARMY OF CHINA IN REVELATION 9, BUT IF THESE THINGS HAPPEN THEN YOU SHALL KNOW THAT UNFAITHFUL EVIL [SEX], WHICH IS ONLY THE GREAT ULTIMATE BONFIRE OF UNFAITHFULNESS, THAT IS, LOCKED UP IN ITS ULTIMATE UNFAITHFUL EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) IN JAMES 3:1-18 & ACTS 19:11-41 IS RAMPADE ON OUR LANDS, UNTIL THE GREAT YAHWEH SAYS “IT IS ENOUGH!”* AND HOW IS THE YAHWEH PRISON ETERNALLY BUILT FOR THIS GODDAMN EVIL? SIMPLY, THE YAHWEH PRISON IS THE ULTIMATE VOID, WHERE YAHWEH CAN ONLY AUTHORIZE IT AND THIS GODDAMN EVIL IS LOCKED UP ONLY BY YAHWEH IN THIS ULTIMATE VOID, WITH ALSO THE YAHWEH EXPUNGMENT ON ITS DIRECT OUTSIDE OF THE ULTIMATE VOID TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY, SO THAT ALL INFINITE CREATURES FOREVERMORE CAN NEVER BE CORRUPTED AND/OR CONTROLLED ANYMORE FOREVERMORE BY THIS GODDAMN EVIL!!!*), THE GREATEST OF THEM (THE ANGEL OF GREATNESS), EVEN GABRIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE FIRE, BARDIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE HAIL, RUHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WIND, BARKIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE LIGHTNING, ZA'MIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE HURRICANE, ZAKKIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE STORM, SUI'EL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE EARTHQUAKE, ZA'FIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SHOWERS, RA'MIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE THUNDER, RA'SHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WHIRLWIND, SHALGIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SNOW, MATRIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE RAIN, SHAMSHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE DAY, LELIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE NIGHT, GALGLIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SOLAR SYSTEM, OFANIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WHEEL OF THE MOON, KOKABIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE STARS, AND RAHTIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE CONSTELLATIONS.*** |
| **ENOCH YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS FOREVERMORE ETERNALLY SECURE WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** | ***WHEN (1ST) ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS TRANSFORMED* (THIS IS THE ULTIMATE YAHWEH ENGLISH TIME PORTAL DEPARTING FROM INSIDE HAGGADAH & LEADING INTO THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE) *INTO (FIERY) METATRON [2ND ENOCH YAHWEH], HIS BODY (FIRE BODY) WAS TURNED INTO CELESTIAL FIRE, HIS FLESH BECAME FLAME (FIRE FLESH), HIS VEINS FIRE (FIRE VEINS), HIS BONES GLIMMERING COALS (FIRE BONES), THE LIGHT OF HIS EYES (FIRE EYES), HEAVENLY BRIGHTNESS (FIRE ETERNITY’S HEAVEN), HIS EYEBALLS TORCHES OF FIRE (FIRE EYEBALLS), HIS HAIR A FLARING BLAZE (FIRE HAIR COVER), ALL HIS LIMBS (FIRE LIMBS) AND ORGANS (FIRE ORGANS) BURNING SPARKS, AND HIS FRAME (FIRE SKIN FRAME) A CONSUMING FIRE. TO RIGHT OF (FIRE RIGHT SIDE) HIM SPARKLED FLAMES OF FIRE, TO LEFT (FIRE LEFT SIDE) OF HIM BURNT TORCHES OF FIRE, AND ON ALL SIDES (FIRE 360 DEGREES TURNING EVERY WHICH INFINITE WAY), HE WAS ENGIRDLED (FIRE ENGIRDLED) BY STORM (FIRE STORM) AND WHIRLWIND (FIRE WHIRLWIND), HURRICANE (FIRE HURRICANE) AND THUNDERING (FIRE THUNDERING).” THIS IS “THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AGE OF THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY 72-WINGED OMNI-LIVING CREATURE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)” COMING BACK ON THE EARTH AT THE ULTIMATE ENDTIME IN HAGGADAH; DANIEL 7:9-14; 8:8-14; MARK 13:32-37; EPHESIANS 4:6; REVELATION 4-5; 10-11; 21-22; ACTS 29:1-2 WITH AN ACTS 30 & ACTS 31. DID ENOCH STILL HAVE HIS OWN FAITHFUL SKIN ARMOR, WHEN ENOCH IS TURNED INTO CELESTIAL FIRE? MAYBE SO!!! JUST AS JESUS NOW HAS HIS OWN GLORIFIED SKIN ARMOR, BUT ENOCH DID NOT LOSE HIS OWN ORIGINAL SKIN ARMOR!!!*** |

**WHAT ARE SOME THINGS TO TRULY HAPPEN ACCORDING TO END TIMES PROPHECY?**

|  |
| --- |
| WHAT IS THE PURPOSE OF THE MOSAIC LAW? THE MOSAIC LAW WAS GIVEN SPECIFICALLY TO THE NATION OF ISRAEL (EXODUS 19; LEVITICUS 26:46; ROMANS 9:4). IT WAS MADE UP OF THREE PARTS: THE TEN COMMANDMENTS, THE ORDINANCES, AND THE WORSHIP SYSTEM, WHICH INCLUDED THE PRIESTHOOD, THE TABERNACLE, THE OFFERINGS, AND THE FESTIVALS (EXODUS 20—40; LEVITICUS 1—7; 23). THE PURPOSE OF THE MOSAIC LAW WAS TO ACCOMPLISH THE FOLLOWING: (1) REVEAL THE HOLY CHARACTER OF THE ETERNAL GOD TO THE NATION OF ISRAEL (LEVITICUS 19:2; 20:7–8). (2) SET APART THE NATION OF ISRAEL AS DISTINCT FROM ALL THE OTHER NATIONS (EXODUS 19:5). (3) REVEAL THE SINFULNESS OF MAN (CF. GALATIANS 3:19). ALTHOUGH THE LAW WAS GOOD AND HOLY (ROMANS 7:12), IT DID NOT PROVIDE SALVATION FOR THE NATION OF ISRAEL. “NO ONE WILL BE DECLARED RIGHTEOUS IN GOD'S SIGHT BY THE WORKS OF THE LAW; RATHER, THROUGH THE LAW WE BECOME CONSCIOUS OF OUR SIN” (ROMANS 3:20; CF. ACTS 13:38–39). (4) PROVIDE FORGIVENESS THROUGH THE SACRIFICE/OFFERINGS (LEVITICUS 1—7) FOR THE PEOPLE WHO HAD FAITH IN THE LORD IN THE NATION OF ISRAEL. (5) PROVIDE A WAY OF WORSHIP FOR THE COMMUNITY OF FAITH THROUGH THE YEARLY FEASTS (LEVITICUS 23). (6) PROVIDE GOD’S DIRECTION FOR THE PHYSICAL AND SPIRITUAL HEALTH OF THE NATION (EXODUS 21—23; DEUTERONOMY 6:4–19; PSALM 119:97–104). (7) CAUSE PEOPLE, AFTER CHRIST CAME, TO SEE THAT THEY COULDN’T KEEP THE LAW BUT NEEDED TO ACCEPT CHRIST AS PERSONAL SAVIOR, FOR HE HAD FULFILLED THE LAW IN HIS LIFE AND PAID THE PENALTY FOR OUR BREAKING IT IN HIS DEATH, BURIAL, AND BODILY RESURRECTION (GALATIANS 3:24; ROMANS 10:4). THE BELIEVER IN CHRIST HAS THE VERY RIGHTEOUSNESS OF THE LAW FULFILLED IN HIM AS HE OBEYS THE HOLY SPIRIT WHO LIVES WITHIN HIM (ROMANS 8:4). THE PURPOSE OF THE MOSAIC LAW RAISES THESE QUESTIONS: “ARE YOU TRUSTING IN YOURSELF TO KEEP ALL THE TEN COMMANDMENTS ALL THE TIME (WHICH YOU CAN’T DO)?” OR “HAVE YOU MADE THE CHOICE TO ACCEPT JESUS AS YOUR SAVIOR, REALIZING THAT HE HAS FULFILLED ALL THE COMMANDMENTS ALL THE TIME FOR YOU, EVEN PAYING YOUR PENALTY FOR BREAKING THEM?” THE CHOICE IS YOURS. BUT THERE IS ONLY 1 THING THAT JESUS CHRIST DID NOT FULFILL IN THE LAW!!! SIMPLY, BECAUSE JESUS CHRIST ETERNALLY DIES FOREVERMORE, THEN TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE WITH THAT PHYSICAL ETERNAL LIFE THAT IS ULTIMATELY PROMISED INITIALLY, BUT CAN NEVER BE THROUGH JESUS CHRIST, BUT ONLY CAN ALWAYS BE THROUGH ENOCH CHRIST IN HEBREWS 11:5 & HAGGADAH!!!  WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS ARE NOT UNDER THE LAW? AN EXPOSITION OF ROMANS 10:4, WHICH SAYS: "CHRIST IS THE END OF THE LAW SO THAT THERE MAY BE RIGHTEOUSNESS FOR EVERYONE WHO BELIEVES," WILL HELP IN UNDERSTANDING WHAT IT MEANS THAT CHRISTIANS ARE NOT UNDER THE LAW. THE APOSTLE PAUL CLARIFIES THE EFFECTS OF ORIGINAL SIN IN ROMANS 2:12, STATING "ALL WHO SIN APART FROM THE LAW WILL PERISH APART FROM THE LAW, AND ALL WHO SIN UNDER THE LAW WILL BE JUDGED BY THE LAW." ALL MEN STAND CONDEMNED BEFORE GOD, WHETHER THEY ARE JEWS OR NOT, OR TO PUT IT ANOTHER WAY, WHETHER THEY HAVE THE LAW OF GOD OR NOT. PAUL ALSO STATES "FOR ALL HAVE SINNED AND FALL SHORT OF THE GLORY OF GOD" (ROMANS 3:23). IF WE ARE WITHOUT CHRIST, WE ARE JUSTLY CONDEMNED IN GOD’S SIGHT BY THE LAW THAT WAS GIVEN TO HIS SERVANT MOSES. HOWEVER, WE MIGHT ARGUE THAT THOSE WHO ARE NOT JEWISH AND THEREFORE DO NOT BENEFIT FROM THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE MOSAIC LAW (INCLUDING THE MORAL AND CEREMONIAL LAWS), SHOULD NOT BE CONDEMNED IN THE SAME WAY. THIS IS DEALT WITH BY THE APOSTLE IN ROMANS 2:14-15, WHERE HE STATES THAT THE GENTILES HAVE THE ESSENCE OF GOD’S LEGAL REQUIREMENTS ALREADY INGRAINED AND SO ARE JUST AS MUCH WITHOUT EXCUSE. THE LAW IS THE ISSUE THAT HAS TO BE DEALT WITH IN ORDER TO BRING US INTO A RIGHT RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD. "KNOW THAT A MAN IS NOT JUSTIFIED BY OBSERVING THE LAW, BUT BY FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST. SO, WE, TOO, HAVE PUT OUR FAITH IN CHRIST JESUS THAT WE MAY BE JUSTIFIED BY FAITH IN CHRIST AND NOT BY OBSERVING THE LAW, BECAUSE BY OBSERVING THE LAW NO ONE WILL BE JUSTIFIED" (GALATIANS 2:16). THIS PASSAGE REVEALS THAT THE LAW CANNOT JUSTIFY OR MAKE RIGHTEOUS ANY MAN IN GOD’S SIGHT, WHICH IS WHY GOD SENT HIS SON TO COMPLETELY FULFIL THE REQUIREMENTS OF THE LAW FOR ALL THOSE WHO WOULD EVER BELIEVE IN HIM. CHRIST JESUS REDEEMED US FROM THE CURSE THAT HAS BEEN BROUGHT THROUGH THE LAW BY BECOMING A CURSE FOR US (GALATIANS 3:13). HE SUBSTITUTED HIMSELF IN OUR PLACE AND UPON THE CROSS TOOK THE PUNISHMENT THAT IS JUSTLY OURS SO THAT WE ARE NO LONGER UNDER THE CURSE OF THE LAW. IN DOING SO, HE FULFILLED AND UPHELD THE REQUIREMENTS OF THE LAW. THIS DOES NOT MEAN THAT CHRISTIANS ARE TO BE LAWLESS, AS SOME ADVOCATE TODAY—A TEACHING CALLED ANTINOMIANISM. RATHER, IT MEANS THAT WE ARE FREE FROM THE MOSAIC LAW AND INSTEAD UNDER THE LAW OF CHRIST, WHICH IS TO LOVE GOD WITH ALL OF OUR BEING AND TO LOVE OUR NEIGHBORS AS WE LOVE OURSELVES. CHRIST BECAME THE END OF THE LAW BY VIRTUE OF WHAT HE DID ON EARTH THROUGH HIS SINLESS LIFE AND HIS SACRIFICE ON THE CROSS. SO, THE LAW NO LONGER HAS ANY BEARING OVER US BECAUSE ITS DEMANDS HAVE BEEN FULLY MET IN THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. FAITH IN CHRIST WHO SATISFIED THE RIGHTEOUS DEMANDS OF THE LAW RESTORES US INTO A PLEASING RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD AND KEEPS US THERE. NO LONGER UNDER THE PENALTY OF THE LAW, WE NOW LIVE UNDER THE LAW OF GRACE IN THE LOVE OF GOD. THE ULTIMATE REASON WHY THE MOSAIC LAW DOES NOT SAVE OR JUSTIFY IS BECAUSE IN YAHWEH’S INITIAL INTENT, FOR ISRAEL WITH YAHWEH STEPHEN AND NOW THE USA WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH, IS TO BE ULTIMATELY GRANTED THE PHYSICAL ETERNAL LIFE, WHICH MEANS SALVATION & JUSTIFICATION OR THE LIKE IS NEVER NEEDED IN THE MOSAIC LAW, WHEN YOU DO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE, JUST AS ENOCH YAHWEH ACHIEVED IN HEBREWS 11:5 & HAGGADAH!!! JESUS CHRIST DID FULFILL THE ENTIRE MOSAIC LAW TO THE FULLEST EXTENT, BUT ONLY IN THE TEMPORARY STATUS, THAT IS, FOR 2,000 YEARS FOR MAN, BECAUSE WHEN JESUS CHRIST FULFILLED IT, THEN DIRECTLY AFTERWARDS, JESUS CHRIST IS LED TO THE CROSS!!! SINCE JESUS CHRIST HAS ETERNALLY DIED FOREVERMORE, THEN THE PHYSICAL ETERNAL LIFE IN ORDER TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE THAT WAS PROVIDED BY JESUS CHRIST, IS ULTIMATELY RELINQUISHED & FORFIETED BY ETERNALLY DYING FOREVERMORE!!! NOW THAT BEING SAID, NOW IN THIS PRESENT TIME THE ULTIMATE FLAG PASSED FROM JESUS CHRIST TO ENOCH CHRIST IS ULTIMATELY CONFIRMED IN AUGUST BY HAGGADAH SINCE AUGUST 31ST, 2024AD!!! THIS ALSO MEANS ALL THAT JESUS CHRIST ACHIEVED INFINITELY, IS ALSO EXACTLY WHAT ENOCH CHRIST ACHIEVED INFINITELY, EXCEPT THE ETERNAL BULLSHIT ON JESUS CHRIST’S PART ABOUT THINKING THAT HE HAS TO DIE TO FULFILL ALL THINGS, WHICH JESUS CHRIST IS OBVIOUSLY DECIEVED & HAS MISSED THE MARK & HAS ULTIMATELY FAILED!!! ENOCH CHRIST HAS FULFILLED THE MOSAIC LAW TO THE FULLEST EXTENT FOREVERMORE, GODDAMN IT!!! AND CURRENTLY THE ENOCH WAY IS ONLY AUTHORIZED NOW!!!  WHAT IS THE LAW OF CHRIST? GALATIANS 6:2 STATES, “CARRY EACH OTHER’S BURDENS, AND IN THIS WAY, YOU WILL FULFILL THE LAW OF CHRIST” (EMPHASIS ADDED). WHAT EXACTLY IS THE LAW OF CHRIST, AND HOW IS IT FULFILLED BY CARRYING EACH OTHER’S BURDENS? WHILE THE LAW OF CHRIST IS ALSO MENTIONED IN 1 CORINTHIANS 9:21, THE HOLY BIBLE NOWHERE SPECIFICALLY DEFINES WHAT PRECISELY IS THE LAW OF CHRIST. HOWEVER, MOST HOLY BIBLE TEACHERS UNDERSTAND THE LAW OF CHRIST TO BE WHAT CHRIST STATED WERE THE GREATEST COMMANDMENTS IN MARK 12:28–31, “‘WHICH COMMANDMENT IS THE MOST IMPORTANT OF ALL?’ JESUS ANSWERED, ‘THE MOST IMPORTANT IS, “HEAR, O ISRAEL: THE LORD OUR GOD, THE LORD IS ONE. AND YOU SHALL LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND WITH ALL YOUR SOUL AND WITH ALL YOUR MIND AND WITH ALL YOUR STRENGTH.” THE SECOND IS THIS: “YOU SHALL LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF.” THERE IS NO OTHER COMMANDMENT GREATER THAN THESE.’” THE LAW OF CHRIST, THEN, IS TO LOVE GOD WITH ALL OF OUR BEING AND TO LOVE OUR NEIGHBORS AS WE LOVE OURSELVES. IN MARK 12:32–33, THE SCRIBE WHO ASKED JESUS THE QUESTION RESPONDS WITH, “TO LOVE HIM WITH ALL YOUR HEART, WITH ALL YOUR UNDERSTANDING AND WITH ALL YOUR STRENGTH, AND TO LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF IS MORE IMPORTANT THAN ALL BURNT OFFERINGS AND SACRIFICES.” IN THIS, JESUS AND THE SCRIBE AGREED THAT THOSE TWO COMMANDS ARE THE CORE OF THE ENTIRE OLD TESTAMENT LAW. ALL OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW CAN BE PLACED IN THE CATEGORY OF “LOVING GOD” OR “LOVING YOUR NEIGHBOR.” VARIOUS NEW TESTAMENT SCRIPTURES STATE THAT JESUS FULFILLED THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW, BRINGING IT TO COMPLETION AND CONCLUSION (ROMANS 10:4; GALATIANS 3:23–25; EPHESIANS 2:15). IN PLACE OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW, CHRISTIANS ARE TO OBEY THE LAW OF CHRIST. RATHER THAN TRYING TO REMEMBER THE OVER 600 INDIVIDUAL COMMANDMENTS IN THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW, CHRISTIANS ARE SIMPLY TO FOCUS ON LOVING GOD AND LOVING OTHERS. IF CHRISTIANS WOULD TRULY AND WHOLEHEARTEDLY OBEY THOSE TWO COMMANDS, WE WOULD BE FULFILLING EVERYTHING THAT GOD REQUIRES OF US. CHRIST FREED US FROM THE BONDAGE OF THE HUNDREDS OF COMMANDS IN THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW AND INSTEAD CALLS ON US TO LOVE. FIRST JOHN 4:7–8 DECLARES, “BELOVED, LET US LOVE ONE ANOTHER, FOR LOVE IS FROM GOD, AND WHOEVER LOVES HAS BEEN BORN OF GOD AND KNOWS GOD. ANYONE WHO DOES NOT LOVE DOES NOT KNOW GOD, BECAUSE GOD IS LOVE.” FIRST JOHN 5:3 CONTINUES, “THIS IS LOVE FOR GOD: TO OBEY HIS COMMANDS. AND HIS COMMANDS ARE NOT BURDENSOME.” SOME USE THE FACT THAT WE ARE NOT UNDER THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW AS AN EXCUSE TO SIN. THE APOSTLE PAUL ADDRESSES THIS VERY ISSUE IN ROMANS. “WHAT THEN? ARE WE TO SIN BECAUSE WE ARE NOT UNDER LAW BUT UNDER GRACE? BY NO MEANS!” (ROMANS 6:15). FOR THE FOLLOWER OF CHRIST, THE AVOIDANCE OF SIN IS TO BE ACCOMPLISHED OUT OF LOVE FOR GOD AND LOVE FOR OTHERS. LOVE IS TO BE OUR MOTIVATION. WHEN WE RECOGNIZE THE VALUE OF JESUS’ SACRIFICE ON OUR BEHALF, OUR RESPONSE IS TO BE LOVE, GRATITUDE, AND OBEDIENCE. WHEN WE UNDERSTAND THE SACRIFICE, JESUS MADE FOR US AND OTHERS, OUR RESPONSE IS TO BE TO FOLLOW HIS EXAMPLE IN EXPRESSING LOVE TO OTHERS. OUR MOTIVATION FOR OVERCOMING SIN SHOULD BE LOVE, NOT A DESIRE TO LEGALISTICALLY OBEY A SERIES OF COMMANDMENTS. WE ARE TO OBEY THE LAW OF CHRIST BECAUSE WE LOVE HIM, NOT SO THAT WE CAN CHECK OFF A LIST OF COMMANDS THAT WE SUCCESSFULLY OBEYED.  DO CHRISTIANS HAVE TO OBEY THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW? THE KEY TO UNDERSTANDING THE RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN THE CHRISTIAN AND THE LAW IS KNOWING THAT THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW WAS GIVEN TO THE NATION OF ISRAEL, NOT TO CHRISTIANS. SOME OF THE LAWS WERE TO REVEAL TO THE ISRAELITES HOW TO OBEY AND PLEASE GOD (THE TEN COMMANDMENTS, FOR EXAMPLE). SOME OF THE LAWS WERE TO SHOW THE ISRAELITES HOW TO WORSHIP GOD AND ATONE FOR SIN (THE SACRIFICIAL SYSTEM). SOME OF THE LAWS WERE INTENDED TO MAKE THE ISRAELITES DISTINCT FROM OTHER NATIONS (THE FOOD AND CLOTHING RULES). NONE OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW IS BINDING ON CHRISTIANS TODAY. WHEN JESUS DIED ON THE CROSS, HE PUT AN END TO THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW (ROMANS 10:4; GALATIANS 3:23–25; EPHESIANS 2:15). IN PLACE OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW, CHRISTIANS ARE UNDER THE LAW OF CHRIST (GALATIANS 6:2), WHICH IS TO “LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND WITH ALL YOUR SOUL AND WITH ALL YOUR MIND…AND TO LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF” (MATTHEW 22:37-39). IF WE OBEY THOSE TWO COMMANDS, WE WILL BE FULFILLING ALL THAT CHRIST REQUIRES OF US: “ALL THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS HANG ON THESE TWO COMMANDMENTS” (MATTHEW 22:40). NOW, THIS DOES NOT MEAN THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW IS IRRELEVANT TODAY. MANY OF THE COMMANDS IN THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW FALL INTO THE CATEGORIES OF “LOVING GOD” AND “LOVING YOUR NEIGHBOR.” THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW CAN BE A GOOD GUIDEPOST FOR KNOWING HOW TO LOVE GOD AND KNOWING WHAT GOES INTO LOVING YOUR NEIGHBOR. AT THE SAME TIME, TO SAY THAT THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW APPLIES TO CHRISTIANS TODAY IS INCORRECT. THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW IS A UNIT (JAMES 2:10). EITHER ALL OF IT APPLIES, OR NONE OF IT APPLIES. IF CHRIST FULFILLED SOME OF IT, SUCH AS THE SACRIFICIAL SYSTEM, HE FULFILLED ALL OF IT. “THIS IS LOVE FOR GOD: TO OBEY HIS COMMANDS. AND HIS COMMANDS ARE NOT BURDENSOME” (1 JOHN 5:3). THE TEN COMMANDMENTS WERE ESSENTIALLY A SUMMARY OF THE ENTIRE OLD TESTAMENT LAW. NINE OF THE TEN COMMANDMENTS ARE CLEARLY REPEATED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT (ALL EXCEPT THE COMMAND TO OBSERVE THE SABBATH DAY). OBVIOUSLY, IF WE ARE LOVING GOD, WE WILL NOT BE WORSHIPPING FALSE GODS OR BOWING DOWN BEFORE IDOLS. IF WE ARE LOVING OUR NEIGHBORS, WE WILL NOT BE MURDERING THEM, LYING TO THEM, COMMITTING ADULTERY AGAINST THEM, OR COVETING WHAT BELONGS TO THEM. THE PURPOSE OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW IS TO CONVICT PEOPLE OF OUR INABILITY TO KEEP THE LAW AND POINT US TO OUR NEED FOR JESUS CHRIST AS SAVIOR (ROMANS 7:7-9; GALATIANS 3:24). THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW WAS NEVER INTENDED BY GOD TO BE THE UNIVERSAL LAW FOR ALL PEOPLE FOR ALL OF TIME. WE ARE TO LOVE GOD AND LOVE OUR NEIGHBORS. IF WE OBEY THOSE TWO COMMANDS FAITHFULLY, WE WILL BE UPHOLDING ALL THAT GOD REQUIRES OF US.  WHAT IS THE CURSE OF THE LAW? AS OPPOSED TO THE BLESSING, WHICH IS GRACE, THE LAW IS A CURSE UPON ALL MANKIND, NONE OF WHOM CAN POSSIBLY FULFILL ITS REQUIREMENTS. WHILE THE LAW ITSELF IS PERFECT AND HOLY, THOSE WHO TRY TO JUSTIFY THEMSELVES BEFORE ITS HOLY AUTHOR BRING NOT HIS BLESSING, BUT HIS CURSE UPON THEMSELVES. THE HOLY BIBLE ITSELF TELLS US WHAT THE CURSE OF THE LAW IS: “ALL WHO RELY ON OBSERVING THE LAW ARE UNDER A CURSE, FOR IT IS WRITTEN: ‘CURSED IS EVERYONE WHO DOES NOT CONTINUE TO DO EVERYTHING WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF THE LAW.’ CLEARLY NO ONE IS JUSTIFIED BEFORE GOD BY THE LAW, BECAUSE, ‘THE RIGHTEOUS WILL LIVE BY FAITH.’ THE LAW IS NOT BASED ON FAITH; ON THE CONTRARY, ‘THE MAN WHO DOES THESE THINGS WILL LIVE BY THEM.’ CHRIST REDEEMED US FROM THE CURSE OF THE LAW BY BECOMING A CURSE FOR US, FOR IT IS WRITTEN: ‘CURSED IS EVERYONE WHO IS HUNG ON A TREE’” (GALATIANS 3:10–13). WHAT WE MUST UNDERSTAND FROM THIS PASSAGE IS THAT THE CURSE IS NOT THE LAW. THE CURSE IS THE PENALTY LEVIED FOR NOT KEEPING THE LAW. THE “BOOK OF THE LAW” REFERS TO THE COVENANT LAWS THAT GOD MADE WITH HIS PEOPLE DURING THE TIME OF MOSES. THE LAW CAN POINT OUT WHERE WE FAIL AND FALL SHORT OF GOD’S WILL, BUT IT CANNOT PRONOUNCE US RIGHTEOUS; THAT WAS NOT ITS PURPOSE. IN GALATIANS 3 THE APOSTLE PAUL IS TELLING US THAT EVERYONE WHO DOES NOT KEEP THE LAW PERFECTLY IS CURSED BY IT (DEUTERONOMY 27:26; GALATIANS 3:10). THE REASON IS THAT NO ONE CAN OBEY THE LAW PERFECTLY. IN FACT, THERE WERE OVER 600 LAWS THE JEWS HAD TO KEEP TO BE RIGHT IN THE EYES OF GOD. THE BREAKING OF EVEN ONE COMMANDMENT PUT A PERSON UNDER CONDEMNATION. TRYING TO ACHIEVE SALVATION THROUGH OBEDIENCE TO THE LAW IS FUTILE. FOR EXAMPLE, WE ALL REGULARLY BREAK THE FIRST AND GREATEST COMMANDMENT BY FAILING TO LOVE GOD FIRST WITH ALL OUR HEARTS, MINDS AND STRENGTH (MATTHEW 22:37–38). AS A RESULT, EVERYONE HAS BROKEN THE COMMANDMENTS, AND EVERYONE IS CURSED. THE LAW DEMANDS PERFECTION—AN IMPOSSIBILITY BECAUSE WE’RE ALL SINFUL (ROMANS 3:10, 23). AS A RESULT, ALL WHO TRY TO LIVE BY THE OLD LAW WERE UNDER A DIVINE CURSE. BUT THE GOOD NEWS IS THAT JESUS CHRIST “REDEEMED US FROM THE CURSE OF THE LAW BY BECOMING A CURSE FOR US” (GALATIANS 3:13). JESUS MADE THE ULTIMATE SACRIFICE ON THE CROSS WHEN HE BORE GOD’S CURSE. PAUL EXPLAINS HOW IN HIS LETTER TO THE ROMANS: “GOD PRESENTED [JESUS] AS A SACRIFICE OF ATONEMENT, THROUGH FAITH IN HIS BLOOD. HE DID THIS TO DEMONSTRATE HIS JUSTICE, BECAUSE IN HIS FORBEARANCE HE HAD LEFT THE SINS COMMITTED BEFOREHAND UNPUNISHED—HE DID IT TO DEMONSTRATE HIS JUSTICE AT THE PRESENT TIME, SO AS TO BE JUST AND THE ONE WHO JUSTIFIES THOSE WHO HAVE FAITH IN JESUS” (ROMANS 3:25–26). THE CURSE OF THE LAW FELL ON CHRIST ON OUR BEHALF SO THAT THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD COULD FALL ON US, THOUGH WE DID NOT DESERVE IT (2 CORINTHIANS 5:21).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT LAWYERS? THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT SAY ANYTHING ABOUT LAWYERS AS WE KNOW THEM TODAY. ISRAEL WAS UNDER THE LEGAL JURISDICTION OF ROME DURING JESUS’ TIME, SO WHEN THE HOLY BIBLE MENTIONS “TEACHERS OF THE LAW” (LUKE 5:17) OR “LAWYERS” (LUKE 14:3, ESV), IT IS REFERRING TO THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS WHO WERE EXPERTS IN THE MOSAIC LAW. THE MODERN-DAY COURT SYSTEM, WITH PROSECUTING ATTORNEYS AND DEFENSE ATTORNEYS, DID NOT REALLY EXIST AT THAT TIME. LAWYERS AS WE KNOW THEM TODAY—PROFESSIONAL PUBLIC SERVANTS WHO KNOW THE INS AND OUTS OF THE LEGAL PROCESS AND CAN LEND THEIR KNOWLEDGE TO RESOLVE VARIOUS CONFLICTS WITH CLARITY AND JUSTICE—DID NOT APPEAR UNTIL AFTER THE MIDDLE AGES. THE HOLY BIBLE MENTIONS HUMAN ACCUSERS—THOSE WHO BRING A CHARGE AGAINST ANOTHER IN FRONT OF A COURT OR MAGISTRATE—BUT THEY ARE USUALLY WITNESSES, NOT LAWYERS FOR THE PROSECUTION (LUKE 12:58; MATTHEW 5:25). THE ONLY CHARACTER IN THE HOLY BIBLE WHO COMES CLOSE TO FILLING THE JOB OF A PROSECUTING ATTORNEY IS TERTULLUS, AN ORATOR WHO WAS KNOWLEDGEABLE OF ROMAN LAW AND WHO WAS PAID BY THE JEWS TO PRESENT THEIR INITIAL CASE AGAINST PAUL BEFORE GOVERNOR FELIX (ACTS 24:1). THE CONCEPT OF PROSECUTORS AND DEFENSE ATTORNEYS, OR ADVOCATES, IS A BIBLICAL ONE. WE HAVE A SPIRITUAL ADVOCATE IN JESUS CHRIST, THE RIGHTEOUS (1 JOHN 2:1). HE DEFENDS OUR CAUSE BEFORE THE JUDGE, GOD THE FATHER. THERE IS A PROSECUTING ATTORNEY, TOO: THE ACCUSER, SATAN (REVELATION 12:10). SATAN KNOWS THE MOSAIC LAW VERY WELL; HE KNOWS THE LAW BETTER THAN ANY MODERN LAWYER KNOWS THE LAWS OF HIS LAND. HE KNOWS THAT MAN HAS BROKEN THE LAW, AND HE CAN THEREFORE ACCUSE US. THANKFULLY, WE HAVE AN ADVOCATE IN JESUS CHRIST. HE IS OUR DEFENSE ATTORNEY WHO COMES BEFORE THE JUDGE WITH A SOLUTION: HE HAS FULFILLED THE LAW FOR US, SO THAT OUR PUNISHMENT CAN BE PLACED ON HIS SHOULDERS AND WE CAN BE DECLARED NOT GUILTY (SEE MATTHEW 5:17; ROMANS 3:24; AND ISAIAH 53:5). THE LEGAL SYSTEM TODAY REFLECTS THIS BIBLICAL MODEL. THE PROSECUTING LAWYER LOOKS INTO THE LAW AND BRINGS AN ACCUSATION AGAINST THE DEFENDANT, ATTEMPTING TO SHOW HIS GUILT BEYOND A REASONABLE DOUBT. THEN THE DEFENSE LAWYER ARGUES FOR THE INNOCENCE OF HIS CLIENT OR POINTS TO SOME EXTENUATING CIRCUMSTANCE. IN THE CASE OF THE CHRISTIAN, THE EXTENUATING CIRCUMSTANCE IS JESUS’ SACRIFICE, WHICH PAID OUR DEBT TO THE LAWGIVER AND ALLOWED US TO GO FREE, DESPITE OUR GUILT ACCORDING TO THE LAW (ROMANS 8:1–5). LAWYERS TODAY FACE MANY ETHICAL AND MORAL CHALLENGES. ONE IS HOW FAR A LAWYER SHOULD GO TO PROTECT AND DEFEND A CLIENT. IS THE USE OF “SNEAKY” BUT LEGAL TACTICS EVER WARRANTED? A CHRISTIAN LAWYER WHO HAS AN OPPORTUNITY TO WIN A CASE AND PROTECT A CLIENT USING A LEGAL BUT MORALLY QUESTIONABLE TACTIC SHOULD ASK HIMSELF A FEW PROBING QUESTIONS: IS THE TACTIC CLEARLY IMMORAL? IS THE TACTIC IN QUESTION GOING TO REQUIRE SOMETHING THAT GOD HAS COMMANDED AGAINST? FOR INSTANCE, WILL THE TACTIC REQUIRE THE LAWYER OR CLIENT TO TELL A LIE? WILL IT REQUIRE THE LAWYER OR CLIENT TO CHEAT SOMEONE ELSE OR TO BE UNKIND TO HIM OR HER? FINALLY, WILL THE TACTIC MISREPRESENT THE TRUTH SO THAT THE GUILTY GOES FREE OR AN INNOCENT PERSON IS PUNISHED? IF ANY OR ALL OF THESE QUESTIONS CAN BE ANSWERED WITH A “YES,” IT SHOULD CAST DOUBT ON THE ETHICAL USE OF THE TACTIC. IF, HOWEVER, THE LAWYER IS ACTING ETHICALLY IN GOD’S EYES AND SIMPLY USING THE LAW IN A WAY THAT WILL BENEFIT THE CLIENT, THERE IS NO REASON WHY HIS KNOWLEDGE AND EXPERTISE SHOULD NOT BENEFIT THE CASE. CHRISTIAN LAWYERS MUST HAVE A COMMITMENT TO HONESTY AND A CONVICTION AGAINST “WINNING AT ALL COSTS” (PROVERBS 11:1–3; JAMES 3:16; PHILIPPIANS 2:3). WHEN THERE IS A QUESTION ABOUT THE VALIDITY OF A COURTROOM TACTIC, THE BEST COURSE OF ACTION IS TO ASK THE HOLY SPIRIT FOR GUIDANCE AND THEN TRUST HIM TO PROVIDE (JAMES 1:5). ANOTHER ETHICAL CHALLENGE SOME LAWYERS FACE IS THE QUESTION OF DEFENDING A CLIENT WHO HE OR SHE KNOWS IS GUILTY. A CHRISTIAN LAWYER SHOULD NOT KNOWINGLY DEFEND A GUILTY CLIENT IF THE DEFENSE WOULD INVOLVE FALSEHOOD, EXCUSING THE CRIME, OR BLAME-SHIFTING. IGNORING JUSTICE IS SOMETHING THAT GOD “DETESTS” (PROVERBS 17:15). A CURSE IS ASSOCIATED WITH CALLING THE GUILTY INNOCENT (PROVERBS 24:24), AND BLESSINGS ARE PROMISED TO THOSE WHO CONVICT THE GUILTY (PROVERBS 24:25). ACQUITTING A GUILTY MAN IS WRONG FOR SEVERAL REASONS. FIRST, IF A GUILTY PERSON IS ACQUITTED, OTHER CRIMINALS ARE EMBOLDENED. SECOND, THERE IS A CHANCE THAT THE MAN HIMSELF WILL BE TEMPTED TO REPEAT HIS CRIME, BECAUSE THERE WAS NO PUNISHMENT THE FIRST TIME. THIRD, ON PRINCIPLE, IT IS WRONG TO ACQUIT A GUILTY MAN, BECAUSE WE MUST ALL COME TO THE RECOGNITION OF OUR GUILT BEFORE GOD IF WE ARE TO BE SAVED (JAMES 2:10; ROMANS 3:19–20, 28; 8:1–2). DEFENDING A CLIENT KNOWING OF HIS GUILT IS NO DIFFERENT, MORALLY, FROM AIDING AND ABETTING THE CRIME ITSELF.  WHAT IS THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THE CEREMONIAL LAW, THE MORAL LAW, AND THE JUDICIAL LAW IN THE OLD TESTAMENT? THE LAW OF GOD GIVEN TO MOSES IS A COMPREHENSIVE SET OF GUIDELINES TO ENSURE THAT THE ISRAELITES' BEHAVIOR REFLECTED THEIR STATUS AS GOD'S CHOSEN PEOPLE. IT ENCOMPASSES MORAL BEHAVIOR, THEIR POSITION AS A GODLY EXAMPLE TO OTHER NATIONS, AND SYSTEMATIC PROCEDURES FOR ACKNOWLEDGING GOD'S HOLINESS AND MANKIND'S SINFULNESS. IN AN ATTEMPT TO BETTER UNDERSTAND THE PURPOSE OF THESE LAWS, JEWS AND CHRISTIANS CATEGORIZE THEM. THIS HAS LED TO THE DISTINCTION BETWEEN MORAL LAW, CEREMONIAL LAW, AND JUDICIAL LAW. MORAL LAW  THE MORAL LAWS, OR MISHPATIM, RELATE TO JUSTICE AND JUDGMENT AND ARE OFTEN TRANSLATED AS "ORDINANCES." MISHPATIM ARE SAID TO BE BASED ON GOD'S HOLY NATURE. AS SUCH, THE ORDINANCES ARE HOLY, JUST, AND UNCHANGING. THEIR PURPOSE IS TO PROMOTE THE WELFARE OF THOSE WHO OBEY. THE VALUE OF THE LAWS IS CONSIDERED OBVIOUS BY REASON AND COMMON SENSE. THE MORAL LAW ENCOMPASSES REGULATIONS ON JUSTICE, RESPECT, AND SEXUAL CONDUCT, AND INCLUDES THE TEN COMMANDMENTS. IT ALSO INCLUDES PENALTIES FOR FAILURE TO OBEY THE ORDINANCES. MORAL LAW DOES NOT POINT PEOPLE TO CHRIST; IT MERELY ILLUMINATES THE FALLEN STATE OF ALL MANKIND. MODERN PROTESTANTS ARE DIVIDED OVER THE APPLICABILITY OF MISHPATIM IN THE CHURCH AGE. SOME BELIEVE THAT JESUS' ASSERTION THAT THE LAW WILL REMAIN IN EFFECT UNTIL THE EARTH PASSES AWAY (MATTHEW 5:18) MEANS THAT BELIEVERS ARE STILL BOUND TO IT. OTHERS, HOWEVER, UNDERSTAND THAT JESUS FULFILLED THIS REQUIREMENT (MATTHEW 5:17), AND THAT WE ARE INSTEAD UNDER THE LAW OF CHRIST (GALATIANS 6:2), WHICH IS THOUGHT TO BE "LOVE GOD AND LOVE OTHERS" (MATTHEW 22:36-40). ALTHOUGH MANY OF THE MORAL LAWS IN THE OLD TESTAMENT GIVE EXCELLENT EXAMPLES AS TO HOW TO LOVE GOD AND LOVE OTHERS, AND FREEDOM FROM THE LAW IS NOT LICENSE TO SIN (ROMANS 6:15), WE ARE NOT SPECIFICALLY BOUND BY MISHPATIM. CEREMONIAL LAW: THE CEREMONIAL LAWS ARE CALLED HUKKIM OR CHUQQAH IN HEBREW, WHICH LITERALLY MEANS “CUSTOM OF THE NATION”; THE WORDS ARE OFTEN TRANSLATED AS “STATUTES.” THESE LAWS SEEM TO FOCUS THE ADHERENT’S ATTENTION ON GOD. THEY INCLUDE INSTRUCTIONS ON REGAINING RIGHT STANDING WITH GOD (E.G., SACRIFICES AND OTHER CEREMONIES REGARDING “UNCLEANNESS”), REMEMBRANCES OF GOD’S WORK IN ISRAEL (E.G., FEASTS AND FESTIVALS), SPECIFIC REGULATIONS MEANT TO DISTINGUISH ISRAELITES FROM THEIR PAGAN NEIGHBORS (E.G., DIETARY AND CLOTHING RESTRICTIONS), AND SIGNS THAT POINT TO THE COMING MESSIAH (E.G., THE SABBATH, CIRCUMCISION, PASSOVER, AND THE REDEMPTION OF THE FIRSTBORN). SOME JEWS BELIEVE THAT THE CEREMONIAL LAW IS NOT FIXED. THEY HOLD THAT, AS SOCIETIES EVOLVE, SO DO GOD’S EXPECTATIONS OF HOW HIS FOLLOWERS SHOULD RELATE TO HIM. THIS VIEW IS NOT INDICATED IN THE HOLY BIBLE. CHRISTIANS ARE NOT BOUND BY CEREMONIAL LAW. SINCE THE CHURCH IS NOT THE NATION OF ISRAEL, MEMORIAL FESTIVALS, SUCH AS THE FEAST OF WEEKS AND PASSOVER, DO NOT APPLY. GALATIANS 3:23-25 EXPLAINS THAT SINCE JESUS HAS COME, CHRISTIANS ARE NOT REQUIRED TO SACRIFICE OR CIRCUMCISE. THERE IS STILL DEBATE IN PROTESTANT CHURCHES OVER THE APPLICABILITY OF THE SABBATH. SOME SAY THAT ITS INCLUSION IN THE TEN COMMANDMENTS GIVES IT THE WEIGHT OF MORAL LAW. OTHERS QUOTE COLOSSIANS 2:16-17 AND ROMANS 14:5 TO EXPLAIN THAT JESUS HAS FULFILLED THE SABBATH AND BECOME OUR SABBATH REST. AS ROMANS 14:5 SAYS, "EACH ONE SHOULD BE FULLY CONVINCED IN HIS OWN MIND." THE APPLICABILITY OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW IN THE LIFE OF A CHRISTIAN HAS ALWAYS RELATED TO ITS USEFULNESS IN LOVING GOD AND OTHERS. IF SOMEONE FEELS OBSERVING THE SABBATH AIDS HIM IN THIS, HE IS FREE TO OBSERVE IT. JUDICIAL/CIVIL LAW: THE WESTMINSTER CONFESSION ADDS THE CATEGORY OF JUDICIAL OR CIVIL LAW. THESE LAWS WERE SPECIFICALLY GIVEN FOR THE CULTURE AND PLACE OF THE ISRAELITES AND ENCOMPASS ALL OF THE MORAL LAW EXCEPT THE TEN COMMANDMENTS. THIS INCLUDES EVERYTHING FROM MURDER TO RESTITUTION FOR A MAN GORED BY AN OX AND THE RESPONSIBILITY OF THE MAN WHO DUG A PIT TO RESCUE HIS NEIGHBOR'S TRAPPED DONKEY (EXODUS 21:12-36). SINCE THE JEWS SAW NO DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THEIR GOD-ORDAINED MORALITY AND THEIR CULTURAL RESPONSIBILITIES, THIS CATEGORY IS USED BY CHRISTIANS FAR MORE THAN BY JEWISH SCHOLARS. THE DIVISION OF THE JEWISH LAW INTO DIFFERENT CATEGORIES IS A HUMAN CONSTRUCT DESIGNED TO BETTER UNDERSTAND THE NATURE OF GOD AND DEFINE WHICH LAWS CHURCH-AGE CHRISTIANS ARE STILL REQUIRED TO FOLLOW. MANY BELIEVE THE CEREMONIAL LAW IS NOT APPLICABLE, BUT WE ARE BOUND BY THE TEN COMMANDMENTS. ALL THE LAW IS USEFUL FOR INSTRUCTION (2 TIMOTHY 3:16), AND NOTHING IN THE HOLY BIBLE INDICATES THAT GOD INTENDED A DISTINCTION OF CATEGORIES. CHRISTIANS ARE NOT UNDER THE LAW (ROMANS 10:4). JESUS FULFILLED THE LAW, THUS ABOLISHING THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN JEW AND GENTILE "SO THAT IN HIMSELF HE MIGHT MAKE THE TWO INTO ONE NEW MAN, THUS ESTABLISHING PEACE, AND MIGHT RECONCILE THEM BOTH IN ONE BODY TO GOD THROUGH THE CROSS…" (EPHESIANS 2:15-16).  LAW VS. GRACE—WHY IS THERE SO MUCH CONFLICT AMONG CHRISTIANS ON THE ISSUE? ONE SIDE SAYS, “SALVATION IS BY GRACE AND GRACE ALONE.” THE OTHER SIDE COUNTERS, “THAT IDEA LEADS TO LAWLESSNESS. GOD’S RIGHTEOUS STANDARD IN THE LAW MUST BE UPHELD.” AND SOMEONE ELSE CHIMES IN WITH, “SALVATION IS BY GRACE, BUT GRACE ONLY COMES TO THOSE WHO OBEY GOD’S LAW.” AT THE ROOT OF THE DEBATE ARE DIFFERING VIEWS ON THE BASIS OF SALVATION. THE IMPORTANCE OF THE ISSUE HELPS FUEL THE INTENSITY OF THE DISCUSSION. WHEN THE HOLY BIBLE SPEAKS OF “THE LAW,” IT REFERS TO THE DETAILED STANDARD GOD GAVE TO MOSES, BEGINNING IN EXODUS 20 WITH THE TEN COMMANDMENTS. GOD’S LAW EXPLAINED HIS REQUIREMENTS FOR A HOLY PEOPLE AND INCLUDED THREE CATEGORIES: CIVIL, CEREMONIAL, AND MORAL LAWS. THE LAW WAS GIVEN TO SEPARATE GOD’S PEOPLE FROM THE EVIL NATIONS AROUND THEM AND TO DEFINE SIN (EZRA 10:11; ROMANS 5:13; 7:7). THE LAW ALSO CLEARLY DEMONSTRATED THAT NO HUMAN BEING COULD PURIFY HIMSELF ENOUGH TO PLEASE GOD—I.E., THE LAW REVEALED OUR NEED FOR A SAVIOR. BY NEW TESTAMENT TIMES, THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS HAD HIJACKED THE LAW AND ADDED TO IT THEIR OWN RULES AND TRADITIONS (MARK 7:7–9). WHILE THE LAW ITSELF WAS GOOD, IT WAS WEAK IN THAT IT LACKED THE POWER TO CHANGE A SINFUL HEART (ROMANS 8:3). KEEPING THE LAW, AS INTERPRETED BY THE PHARISEES, HAD BECOME AN OPPRESSIVE AND OVERWHELMING BURDEN (LUKE 11:46). IT WAS INTO THIS LEGALISTIC CLIMATE THAT JESUS CAME, AND CONFLICT WITH THE HYPOCRITICAL ARBITERS OF THE LAW WAS INEVITABLE. BUT JESUS, THE LAWGIVER, SAID, “DO NOT THINK THAT I HAVE COME TO ABOLISH THE LAW OR THE PROPHETS; I HAVE NOT COME TO ABOLISH THEM BUT TO FULFILL THEM” (MATTHEW 5:17). THE LAW WAS NOT EVIL. IT SERVED AS A MIRROR TO REVEAL THE CONDITION OF A PERSON’S HEART (ROMANS 7:7). JOHN 1:17 SAYS, “FOR THE LAW WAS GIVEN THROUGH MOSES; GRACE AND TRUTH CAME THROUGH JESUS CHRIST.” JESUS EMBODIED THE PERFECT BALANCE BETWEEN GRACE AND THE LAW (JOHN 1:14). GOD HAS ALWAYS BEEN FULL OF GRACE (PSALM 116:5; JOEL 2:13), AND PEOPLE HAVE ALWAYS BEEN SAVED BY FAITH IN GOD (GENESIS 15:6). GOD DID NOT CHANGE BETWEEN THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS (NUMBERS 23:19; PSALM 55:19). THE SAME GOD WHO GAVE THE LAW ALSO GAVE JESUS (JOHN 3:16). HIS GRACE WAS DEMONSTRATED THROUGH THE LAW BY PROVIDING THE SACRIFICIAL SYSTEM TO COVER SIN. JESUS WAS BORN “UNDER THE LAW” (GALATIANS 4:4) AND BECAME THE FINAL SACRIFICE TO BRING THE LAW TO FULFILLMENT AND ESTABLISH THE NEW COVENANT (LUKE 22:20). NOW, EVERYONE WHO COMES TO GOD THROUGH CHRIST IS DECLARED RIGHTEOUS (2 CORINTHIANS 5:21; 1 PETER 3:18; HEBREWS 9:15). THE CONFLICT BETWEEN JESUS AND THE SELF-RIGHTEOUS AROSE IMMEDIATELY. MANY WHO HAD LIVED FOR SO LONG UNDER THE PHARISEES’ OPPRESSIVE SYSTEM EAGERLY EMBRACED THE MERCY OF CHRIST AND THE FREEDOM HE OFFERED (MARK 2:15). SOME, HOWEVER, SAW THIS NEW DEMONSTRATION OF GRACE AS DANGEROUS: WHAT WOULD KEEP A PERSON FROM CASTING OFF ALL MORAL RESTRAINT? PAUL DEALT WITH THIS ISSUE IN ROMANS 6: “WHAT SHALL WE SAY, THEN? SHALL WE GO ON SINNING SO THAT GRACE MAY INCREASE? BY NO MEANS! WE ARE THOSE WHO HAVE DIED TO SIN; HOW CAN WE LIVE IN IT ANY LONGER?” (VERSES 1—2). PAUL CLARIFIED WHAT JESUS HAD TAUGHT: THE LAW SHOWS US WHAT GOD WANTS (HOLINESS), AND GRACE GIVES US THE DESIRE AND POWER TO BE HOLY. RATHER THAN TRUST IN THE LAW TO SAVE US, WE TRUST IN CHRIST. WE ARE FREED FROM THE LAW’S BONDAGE BY HIS ONCE-FOR-ALL SACRIFICE (ROMANS 7:6; 1 PETER 3:18). THERE IS NO CONFLICT BETWEEN GRACE AND THE LAW, PROPERLY UNDERSTOOD. CHRIST FULFILLED THE LAW ON OUR BEHALF AND OFFERS THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, WHO MOTIVATES A REGENERATED HEART TO LIVE IN OBEDIENCE TO HIM (MATTHEW 3:8; ACTS 1:8; 1 THESSALONIANS 1:5; 2 TIMOTHY 1:14). JAMES 2:26 SAYS, “AS THE BODY WITHOUT THE SPIRIT IS DEAD, SO FAITH WITHOUT DEEDS IS DEAD.” A GRACE THAT HAS THE POWER TO SAVE ALSO HAS THE POWER TO MOTIVATE A SINFUL HEART TOWARD GODLINESS. WHERE THERE IS NO IMPULSE TO BE GODLY, THERE IS NO SAVING FAITH. WE ARE SAVED BY GRACE, THROUGH FAITH (EPHESIANS 2:8–9). THE KEEPING OF THE LAW CANNOT SAVE ANYONE (ROMANS 3:20; TITUS 3:5). IN FACT, THOSE WHO CLAIM RIGHTEOUSNESS ON THE BASIS OF THEIR KEEPING OF THE LAW ONLY THINK THEY’RE KEEPING THE LAW; THIS WAS ONE OF JESUS’ MAIN POINTS IN THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT (MATTHEW 5:20–48; SEE ALSO LUKE 18:18–23). THE PURPOSE OF THE LAW WAS, BASICALLY, TO BRING US TO CHRIST (GALATIANS 3:24). ONCE WE ARE SAVED, GOD DESIRES TO GLORIFY HIMSELF THROUGH OUR GOOD WORKS (MATTHEW 5:16; EPHESIANS 2:10). THEREFORE, GOOD WORKS FOLLOW SALVATION; THEY DO NOT PRECEDE IT. CONFLICT BETWEEN “GRACE” AND THE “LAW” CAN ARISE WHEN SOMEONE 1) MISUNDERSTANDS THE PURPOSE OF THE LAW; 2) REDEFINES GRACE AS SOMETHING OTHER THAN “GOD’S BENEVOLENCE ON THE UNDESERVING” (SEE ROMANS 11:6); 3) TRIES TO EARN HIS OWN SALVATION OR “SUPPLEMENT” CHRIST’S SACRIFICE; 4) FOLLOWS THE ERROR OF THE PHARISEES IN TACKING MANMADE RITUALS AND TRADITIONS ONTO HIS DOCTRINE; OR 5) FAILS TO FOCUS ON THE “WHOLE COUNSEL OF GOD” (ACTS 20:27). WHEN THE HOLY SPIRIT GUIDES OUR SEARCH OF SCRIPTURE, WE CAN “STUDY TO SHOW OURSELVES APPROVED UNTO GOD” (2 TIMOTHY 2:15) AND DISCOVER THE BEAUTY OF A GRACE THAT PRODUCES GOOD WORKS.  WHAT IS NATURAL LAW? WHEN THOMAS JEFFERSON WROTE, "WE HOLD THESE TRUTHS TO BE SELF-EVIDENT…" HE WAS REFERRING TO NATURAL LAW. NATURAL LAW IS THE UNIVERSAL STANDARD THAT DIRECTLY REFLECTS HUMAN NATURE; NATURAL LAW CAN BE DETERMINED BY CAREFUL CONSIDERATION OF THE HUMAN CONDITION, REGARDLESS OF CULTURAL INFLUENCES. JEFFERSON CONSIDERED THE EQUALITY OF MAN, AND LIFE, LIBERTY, AND THE PURSUIT OF HAPPINESS (PURPOSE AND LIVELIHOOD) TO BE BORN DIRECTLY FROM THE NATURE OF HUMANITY. THE CONCEPT OF NATURAL LAW HAS EVOLVED AND WILL CONTINUE TO DO SO. PLATO HINTED AT IT WHEN HE WROTE OF THE ULTIMATE, PERFECT FORMS THAT NATURE ATTEMPTS TO REFLECT. ARISTOTLE BELIEVED THERE WAS A COMMON LAW THAT APPLIED TO ALL OF NATURE, AND GOVERNMENTS WOULD DO WELL TO ATTEMPT TO LIVE BY IT, EVEN IF THEY HAD TO RESORT TO NOT GOVERNING AT ALL. THE STOICS TAUGHT THAT THE UNIVERSE WAS RULED BY A DIVINE OR ETERNAL LAW, AND "NATURAL LAW" WAS MANKIND'S GUIDANCE FOR LIVING ACCORDING TO THAT DIVINE LAW. CICERO BELIEVED NATURAL LAW COMES DIRECTLY FROM GOD. HE DEFINED IT AS "THE SAFETY OF CITIZENS, THE PRESERVATION OF STATES, AND THE TRANQUILITY AND HAPPINESS OF HUMAN LIFE." NATURAL LAW SUPPORTED THE HEALTH AND WELL-BEING OF SOCIETY BECAUSE IT WAS ONLY IN A HEALTHY, PEACEFUL SOCIETY THAT INDIVIDUALS COULD ACHIEVE "HAPPINESS"—CONTENTMENT AND PURPOSE. CICERO'S DEFINITIONS INFLUENCED THE LEGAL SYSTEM OF THE ROMAN EMPIRE AND THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION, WITH ITS BELIEF THAT EVEN THE MONARCHY OF GREAT BRITAIN, WERE SUBJECT TO WHATEVER LAW PROFITED THE KINGDOM AS A WHOLE. THOMAS HOBBES' INTERPRETATION WAS NOT SO CIVIC-MINDED. HE BELIEVED NATURAL LAW WAS MORE INDIVIDUAL AND BASED ON PERSONAL SURVIVAL AND PROSPERITY. THE PRIMARY PURPOSE OF SOCIETY IS TO AVERT WAR, HOBBES SAID, BECAUSE WAR HARMS INDIVIDUALS. IF DEVELOPED PROPERLY, CIVIL LAW (ALSO KNOWN AS "POSITIVE LAW") IS DERIVED FROM NATURAL LAW. WHERE NATURAL LAW IS VAGUE (CITIZENS SHOULD BE SAFE), GOVERNMENTS MUST DEVELOP MORE SPECIFIC STANDARDS (VIOLENT CRIMINALS WILL BE PROSECUTED). IN AN IDEAL WORLD, EVERYONE WOULD BE INTERNALLY RULED BY NATURAL LAW. GOVERNMENT WOULD BE ALL BUT UNNECESSARY, AND ALL HUMANITY WOULD BE WILLINGLY SUBJECT TO UNIVERSAL STANDARDS. THE PROBLEM, OBVIOUSLY, IS THAT MANKIND IS UNABLE TO AGREE ON THE DEFINITION OF NATURAL LAW AND HAS NO HOPE OF AGREEING ON HOW IT SHOULD BE ENFORCED. HOBBES SAID THE FULFILLMENT OF NATURAL LAW WAS PROTECTION OF THE INDIVIDUAL, CICERO SAID IT WAS SUPPORT OF THE STATE, AND JEFFERSON SAID IT WAS LIFE AND LIBERTY—DESPITE THE FACT THAT HE OWNED SLAVES. IN TRUTH, NATURAL LAW IS GIVEN BY HIM WHO CREATED NATURE, AND MOST PHILOSOPHERS HAVE LOOKED TO GOD FOR THE DEFINITION. THE HOLY BIBLE DOES SUPPORT THE IDEA OF NATURAL LAW, BUT NOT IN THE WAY MOST THINK. PAUL SPOKE OF NATURAL LAW IN ROMANS 2:14-15: "FOR WHEN GENTILES WHO DO NOT HAVE THE LAW DO INSTINCTIVELY THE THINGS OF THE LAW, THESE, NOT HAVING THE LAW, ARE A LAW TO THEMSELVES, IN THAT THEY SHOW THE WORK OF THE LAW WRITTEN IN THEIR HEARTS, THEIR CONSCIENCE BEARING WITNESS AND THEIR THOUGHTS ALTERNATELY ACCUSING OR ELSE DEFENDING THEM." GOD MADE HIS LAW EVIDENT IN THE HEARTS OF ALL MANKIND. BUT, BECAUSE WE LIVE IN A FALLEN WORLD WITH A SIN NATURE, WE ARE INCAPABLE OF COMPLETELY KNOWING WHAT GOD'S LAW IS, AND WE CANNOT FOLLOW IT (ROMANS 7:14-25). THEREFORE, GOD GAVE US HIS REVEALED LAW, INSPIRING THE PROPHETS AND THE WRITERS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TO EXPLAIN HOW TO LIVE ACCORDING TO THE NATURAL LAW THAT WE CATCH GLIMPSES OF, BUT CAN NEVER REALLY GRASP. THE NATURAL LAW GOD GAVE TO HUMANITY IS FAIRLY SIMILAR TO WHAT MOST CULTURES WOULD INCLUDE IN THEIR MORES: PROCREATE (GENESIS 1:28) AND RESPECT LIFE (GENESIS 9:5-6). BUT WE ARE MORE THAN BIOLOGICAL LIFE FORMS. AS "NEW CREATIONS," MADE IN THE IMAGE OF GOD, WE UNDERSTAND THAT GOD'S LAW ISN'T LIFE, LIBERTY, OR THE PURSUIT OF HAPPINESS. AND IT'S NOT THE SAFETY OF CITIZENS, THE PERSEVERATION OF STATES, OR PEACE. IT IS THIS: LOVE GOD, LOVE OTHERS (MATTHEW 22:37-40). IF THAT LOVE ENTAILS PERSONAL HARM (MATTHEW 5:27-30), REMOVAL OF CONTENTMENT (MATTHEW 5:39-42), DISSENSION IN THE FAMILY (MATTHEW 19:29), OR EVEN LOSS OF LIFE (MATTHEW 10:39), WE ARE TO WELCOME IT. OUR SPIRITUAL NATURE IS GREATER THAN OUR PHYSICAL NATURE, AND OUR SPIRITUAL NATURAL LAW TRUMPS EVEN PHYSICAL LIFE.  WHAT IS THE DISPENSATION OF LAW? WHILE THE ABRAHAMIC COVENANT CONTINUES AND HAS NOT YET BEEN COMPLETELY FULFILLED (EVEN TO THIS DAY), GOD CHANGED COURSE WITH HIS CHOSEN PEOPLE ISRAEL AT MT. SINAI. GOD ADDED THE LAW, AND WITH IT A NEW DISPENSATION, WHICH HAD A BEGINNING AND AN ENDING (ROMANS 10:4). THE FIFTH DISPENSATION IS THAT OF LAW—EXODUS 19:5 TO JOHN 19:30. STEWARDS: MOSES AND THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL AS A NATION AT MT. SINAI. THE PERIOD: FROM MT. SINAI UNTIL CHRIST JESUS FULFILLED THE LAW WITH HIS DEATH. RESPONSIBILITY: KEEP THE WHOLE LAW (EXODUS 19:3-8). FAILURE: THE LAW WAS BROKEN (2 KINGS 17:7-20). JUDGMENT: WORLDWIDE DISPERSION (DEUTERONOMY 28:63-66; LUKE 21:20-24). GRACE: THE PROMISED SAVIOR IS SENT (ISAIAH 9:6-7; GALATIANS 4:4-5). ISRAEL WAS NEVER TO BE SAVED BY KEEPING THE LAW (ROMANS 3:20). THE LAW WAS MEANT TO GOVERN THEIR EARTHLY LIVES, TO DEFINE SIN, AND TO POINT TO THE COMING SAVIOR. NEITHER DID THE LAW CHANGE THE PROVISIONS OF THE ABRAHAMIC COVENANT. THE DISPENSATION OF LAW IS NAMED AFTER THE MOSAIC LAW, CALLED A “COVENANT” IN EXODUS 24:7-8; DEUTERONOMY 4:13; AND GALATIANS 3:19. IT WAS GOD’S ONLY CONDITIONAL COVENANT WITH ISRAEL IN THAT BLESSING AND SUCCESS DEPENDED UPON THE PEOPLE’S OBEDIENCE TO THE LAW (EXODUS 19:5). IT DID NOT TAKE LONG FOR THE LAW TO BE BROKEN, AS PROVED BY THE GOLDEN CALF IN EXODUS 32. THE LAW WAS ALSO A TEMPORARY COVENANT TO BE MADE NULL AND VOID BY THE INSTITUTION OF THE NEW COVENANT (JEREMIAH 31:32; HEBREWS 8:13; 10:9). THE LAW WAS ADDED “BECAUSE OF TRANSGRESSIONS UNTIL THE SEED TO WHOM THE PROMISE REFERRED HAD COME” (GALATIANS 3:19). IT IS IMPORTANT TO NOTE THAT THE LAW OF MOSES WAS GIVEN ONLY FOR THE NATION OF ISRAEL (EXODUS 19:3-8; DEUTERONOMY 5:1-3; 4:8). JESUS MADE IT CLEAR THAT IT WAS GIVEN TO ISRAEL AND NOT THE GENTILES (MARK 12:29-30). THE APOSTLE PAUL SAID THE LAW WAS GIVEN TO ISRAEL AND NOT THE CHURCH (ROMANS 2:14; 9:4-5; EPHESIANS 2:11-12). THE DISPENSATION OF LAW IS OVER. HOW UNFORTUNATE THAT ISRAEL MISINTERPRETED THE PURPOSE OF THE LAW AND SOUGHT A RIGHTEOUSNESS BY GOOD DEEDS AND CEREMONIAL ORDINANCES RATHER THAN BY GOD’S GRACE (ROMANS 9:31—10:3; ACTS 15:1)! BECAUSE THEY WERE FOCUSED ON ATTAINING THEIR OWN HOLINESS, THEY REJECTED THEIR MESSIAH (JOHN 1:11). ISRAEL’S HISTORY FROM MT. SINAI TO THE DESTRUCTION OF THE TEMPLE IN AD 70 WAS ONE LONG RECORD OF VIOLATING GOD’S LAW. HOWEVER, THE LAW WAS STILL FULFILLED, AS JESUS STATES, “DO NOT THINK THAT I HAVE COME TO ABOLISH THE LAW OR THE PROPHETS; I HAVE NOT COME TO ABOLISH THEM BUT TO FULFILL THEM” (MATTHEW 5:17). BECAUSE OF JESUS’ PERFECT FULFILLMENT OF THE LAW, WE ARE SAVED THROUGH HIM: “A MAN IS NOT JUSTIFIED BY OBSERVING THE LAW, BUT BY FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST. SO, WE, TOO, HAVE PUT OUR FAITH IN CHRIST JESUS THAT WE MAY BE JUSTIFIED BY FAITH IN CHRIST AND NOT BY OBSERVING THE LAW, BECAUSE BY OBSERVING THE LAW NO ONE WILL BE JUSTIFIED” (GALATIANS 2:16).  WHAT IS THE NEW COVENANT? THE NEW COVENANT (OR NEW TESTAMENT) IS THE PROMISE THAT GOD MAKES WITH HUMANITY THAT HE WILL FORGIVE SIN AND RESTORE FELLOWSHIP WITH THOSE WHOSE HEARTS ARE TURNED TOWARD HIM. JESUS CHRIST IS THE MEDIATOR OF THE NEW COVENANT, AND HIS DEATH ON THE CROSS IS THE BASIS OF THE PROMISE (LUKE 22:20). THE NEW COVENANT WAS PREDICTED WHILE THE OLD COVENANT WAS STILL IN EFFECT—THE PROPHETS MOSES, JEREMIAH, AND EZEKIEL ALL ALLUDE TO THE NEW COVENANT. THE OLD COVENANT THAT GOD HAD ESTABLISHED WITH HIS PEOPLE REQUIRED STRICT OBEDIENCE TO THE MOSAIC LAW. BECAUSE THE WAGES [TEMPTATION] OF SIN, IS DEATH (ROMANS 6:23), THE LAW REQUIRED THAT ISRAEL PERFORM DAILY SACRIFICES IN ORDER TO ATONE FOR SIN. BUT MOSES, THROUGH WHOM GOD ESTABLISHED THE OLD COVENANT, ALSO ANTICIPATED THE NEW COVENANT. IN ONE OF HIS FINAL ADDRESSES TO THE NATION OF ISRAEL, MOSES LOOKS FORWARD TO A TIME WHEN ISRAEL WOULD BE GIVEN “A HEART TO UNDERSTAND” (DEUTERONOMY 29:4, ESV). MOSES PREDICTS THAT ISRAEL WOULD FAIL IN KEEPING THE OLD COVENANT (VERSES 22–28), BUT HE THEN SEES A TIME OF RESTORATION (30:1–5). AT THAT TIME, MOSES SAYS, “THE LORD YOUR GOD WILL CIRCUMCISE YOUR HEARTS AND THE HEARTS OF YOUR DESCENDANTS, SO THAT YOU MAY LOVE HIM WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND WITH ALL YOUR SOUL, AND LIVE” (VERSE 6). THE NEW COVENANT INVOLVES A TOTAL CHANGE OF HEART SO THAT GOD’S PEOPLE ARE NATURALLY PLEASING TO HIM. THE PROPHET JEREMIAH ALSO PREDICTED THE NEW COVENANT. “‘THE DAY WILL COME,’ SAYS THE LORD, ‘WHEN I WILL MAKE A NEW COVENANT WITH THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL AND JUDAH...BUT THIS IS THE NEW COVENANT I WILL MAKE WITH THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL ON THAT DAY,’ SAYS THE LORD. ‘I WILL PUT MY LAW IN THEIR MINDS, AND I WILL WRITE THEM ON THEIR HEARTS. I WILL BE THEIR GOD, AND THEY WILL BE MY PEOPLE’” (JEREMIAH 31:31, 33). JESUS CHRIST CAME TO FULFILL THE LAW OF MOSES (MATTHEW 5:17) AND TO ESTABLISH THE NEW COVENANT BETWEEN GOD AND HIS PEOPLE. THE OLD COVENANT WAS WRITTEN IN STONE, BUT THE NEW COVENANT IS WRITTEN ON OUR HEARTS. ENTERING THE NEW COVENANT IS MADE POSSIBLE ONLY BY FAITH IN CHRIST, WHO SHED HIS BLOOD TO TAKE AWAY THE SINS OF THE WORLD (JOHN 1:29). LUKE 22:20 RELATES HOW JESUS, AT THE LAST SUPPER, TAKES THE CUP AND SAYS, “THIS CUP THAT IS POURED OUT FOR YOU IS THE NEW COVENANT IN MY BLOOD” (ESV). THE NEW COVENANT IS ALSO MENTIONED IN EZEKIEL 36:26–27, “I WILL GIVE YOU A NEW HEART AND PUT A NEW SPIRIT IN YOU; I WILL REMOVE FROM YOU YOUR HEART OF STONE AND GIVE YOU A HEART OF FLESH. AND I WILL PUT MY SPIRIT IN YOU AND MOVE YOU TO FOLLOW MY DECREES AND BE CAREFUL TO KEEP MY LAWS.” EZEKIEL LISTS SEVERAL ASPECTS OF THE NEW COVENANT HERE: A NEW HEART, A NEW SPIRIT, THE INDWELLING HOLY SPIRIT, AND TRUE HOLINESS. THE MOSAIC LAW COULD PROVIDE NONE OF THESE THINGS (SEE ROMANS 3:20). THE NEW COVENANT WAS ORIGINALLY GIVEN TO ISRAEL AND INCLUDES A PROMISE OF FRUITFULNESS, BLESSING, AND A PEACEFUL EXISTENCE IN THE PROMISED LAND. IN EZEKIEL 36:28–30 GOD SAYS, “THEN YOU WILL LIVE IN THE LAND I GAVE YOUR ANCESTORS; YOU WILL BE MY PEOPLE, AND I WILL BE YOUR GOD...I WILL CALL FOR THE GRAIN AND MAKE IT PLENTIFUL AND WILL NOT BRING FAMINE UPON YOU. I WILL INCREASE THE FRUIT OF THE TREES AND THE CROPS OF THE FIELD, SO THAT YOU WILL NO LONGER SUFFER DISGRACE AMONG THE NATIONS BECAUSE OF FAMINE.” DEUTERONOMY 30:1–5 CONTAINS SIMILAR PROMISES RELATED TO ISRAEL UNDER THE NEW COVENANT. AFTER THE RESURRECTION OF CHRIST, GENTILES WERE BROUGHT INTO THE BLESSING OF THE NEW COVENANT, TOO (ACTS 10; EPHESIANS 2:13–14). THE FULFILLMENT OF THE NEW COVENANT WILL BE SEEN IN TWO PLACES: ON EARTH, DURING THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM; AND IN HEAVEN, FOR ALL ETERNITY. WE ARE NO LONGER UNDER THE LAW BUT UNDER GRACE (ROMANS 6:14–15). THE OLD COVENANT HAS SERVED ITS PURPOSE, AND IT HAS BEEN REPLACED BY “A BETTER COVENANT” (HEBREWS 7:22). “IN FACT, THE MINISTRY JESUS HAS RECEIVED IS AS SUPERIOR TO THEIRS AS THE COVENANT OF WHICH HE IS MEDIATOR IS SUPERIOR TO THE OLD ONE, SINCE THE NEW COVENANT IS ESTABLISHED ON BETTER PROMISES” (HEBREWS 8:6). UNDER THE NEW COVENANT, WE ARE GIVEN THE OPPORTUNITY TO RECEIVE SALVATION AS A FREE GIFT (EPHESIANS 2:8–9). OUR RESPONSIBILITY IS TO EXERCISE FAITH IN CHRIST, THE ONE WHO FULFILLED THE LAW ON OUR BEHALF AND BROUGHT AN END TO THE LAW’S SACRIFICES THROUGH HIS OWN SACRIFICIAL DEATH. THROUGH THE LIFE-GIVING HOLY SPIRIT WHO LIVES IN ALL BELIEVERS (ROMANS 8:9–11), WE SHARE IN THE INHERITANCE OF CHRIST AND ENJOY A PERMANENT, UNBROKEN RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD (HEBREWS 9:15).  WHAT IS THE LAW OF RETRIBUTION? THE LAW OF RETRIBUTION, ALSO CALLED THE LAW OF RETALIATION OR LEX TALIONIS, WAS PART OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW GIVEN TO ISRAEL THROUGH MOSES. RETRIBUTION WAS ONE OF THE CORNERSTONES OF ISRAEL’S PENAL CODE. THE PUNISHMENT WAS SUPPOSED TO MIRROR THE CRIME. THE PRINCIPLE OF LEX TALIONIS IS CLEARLY STATED IN LEVITICUS 24:19–21: “ANYONE WHO INJURES THEIR NEIGHBOR IS TO BE INJURED IN THE SAME MANNER: FRACTURE FOR FRACTURE, EYE FOR EYE, TOOTH FOR TOOTH. THE ONE WHO HAS INFLICTED THE INJURY MUST SUFFER THE SAME INJURY. WHOEVER KILLS AN ANIMAL MUST MAKE RESTITUTION, BUT WHOEVER KILLS A HUMAN BEING IS TO BE PUT TO DEATH.” MONETARY DAMAGES ARE TO BE PAID FOR KILLING AN ANIMAL BELONGING TO SOMEONE ELSE, BUT, IF A PERSON IS MURDERED, THEN THE MURDERER MUST FORFEIT HIS LIFE IN RETURN. EXODUS 21:23–25 AND DEUTERONOMY 19:16–21 ECHO THE SAME STIPULATIONS. IN ANCIENT ISRAEL, PART OF THE LAW’S ENFORCEMENT FELL TO THE FAMILY OF THE MURDER VICTIM. ACCORDING TO NUMBERS 35:16–21, IN SOME CASES THE “AVENGER OF BLOOD” (NORMALLY A CLOSE FAMILY MEMBER OF THE DECEASED) WOULD BE CHARGED WITH CARRYING OUT THE DEATH SENTENCE, POSSIBLY EVEN TRACKING DOWN THE MURDERER IF THE MURDERER HAD FLED. THERE WAS NO POLICE FORCE IN ANCIENT ISRAEL, SO KINSHIP POSSES WERE CALLED UPON TO ENFORCE THE LAW. IT IS IMPORTANT TO KEEP IN MIND THAT THIS SYSTEM OF RETALIATION OPERATED WITHIN THE LEGAL SYSTEM AS IT EXISTED. THE LAW OF RETRIBUTION WAS NOT A SIMPLE PRETEXT FOR REVENGE, ALTHOUGH IT IS EASY TO SEE HOW IT COULD DESCEND TO THAT LEVEL. “EYE FOR EYE, TOOTH FOR TOOTH, AND LIFE FOR LIFE” WAS THE PENAL CODE AND WAS NEVER INTENDED TO JUSTIFY A PERSONAL CODE OF REVENGE OR VIGILANTISM. IN FACT, THE LAW WARNED AGAINST PERSONAL HATRED: “DO NOT HATE A FELLOW ISRAELITE IN YOUR HEART. REBUKE YOUR NEIGHBOR FRANKLY SO YOU WILL NOT SHARE IN THEIR GUILT. DO NOT SEEK REVENGE OR BEAR A GRUDGE AGAINST ANYONE AMONG YOUR PEOPLE, BUT LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF. I AM THE LORD” (LEVITICUS 19:17–18). IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, CHRISTIANS IN THE ROMAN EMPIRE LIVED UNDER A DIFFERENT PENAL CODE. IN ROMANS 12:17–13:4, PAUL WARNS BELIEVERS THAT THEY MUST NOT TAKE THE LAW INTO THEIR OWN HANDS, BUT HE ALSO MAINTAINS THAT THE GOVERNMENT HAS THE RIGHT AND RESPONSIBILITY TO ENFORCE PENALTIES, INCLUDING THE DEATH PENALTY, FOR CRIMINAL ACTS. IN THAT PASSAGE, QUOTED BELOW, YOU WILL NOTICE HOW PAUL MOVES FROM PERSONAL VENDETTAS TO GOVERNMENTAL ENFORCEMENT OF JUSTICE. BECAUSE THE SWITCH HAPPENS AT A CHAPTER BREAK, MANY READERS MAY NOT REALIZE THE CONNECTION. (REMEMBER, THE CHAPTER AND VERSE DIVISIONS ARE NOT INSPIRED. THEY WERE ADDED LATER TO HELP FACILITATE EASY STUDY AND REFERENCE, BUT SOMETIMES A CHAPTER BREAK CAN OBSCURE THE CONNECTION WITH THE PREVIOUS CHAPTER.) DO NOT REPAY ANYONE EVIL FOR EVIL. BE CAREFUL TO DO WHAT IS RIGHT IN THE EYES OF EVERYONE. IF IT IS POSSIBLE, AS FAR AS IT DEPENDS ON YOU, LIVE AT PEACE WITH EVERYONE. DO NOT TAKE REVENGE, MY DEAR FRIENDS, BUT LEAVE ROOM FOR GOD’S WRATH, FOR IT IS WRITTEN: “IT IS MINE TO AVENGE; I WILL REPAY,” SAYS THE LORD. ON THE CONTRARY: IF YOUR ENEMY IS HUNGRY, FEED HIM; IF HE IS THIRSTY, GIVE HIM SOMETHING TO DRINK. IN DOING THIS, YOU WILL HEAP BURNING COALS ON HIS HEAD. DO NOT BE OVERCOME BY EVIL, BUT OVERCOME EVIL WITH GOOD. LET EVERYONE BE SUBJECT TO THE GOVERNING AUTHORITIES, FOR THERE IS NO AUTHORITY EXCEPT THAT WHICH GOD HAS ESTABLISHED. THE AUTHORITIES THAT EXIST HAVE BEEN ESTABLISHED BY GOD. CONSEQUENTLY, WHOEVER REBELS AGAINST THE AUTHORITY IS REBELLING AGAINST WHAT GOD HAS INSTITUTED, AND THOSE WHO DO SO WILL BRING JUDGMENT ON THEMSELVES. FOR RULERS HOLD NO TERROR FOR THOSE WHO DO RIGHT, BUT FOR THOSE WHO DO WRONG. DO YOU WANT TO BE FREE FROM FEAR OF THE ONE IN AUTHORITY? THEN DO WHAT IS RIGHT AND YOU WILL BE COMMENDED. FOR THE ONE IN AUTHORITY IS GOD’S SERVANT FOR YOUR GOOD. BUT IF YOU DO WRONG, BE AFRAID, FOR RULERS DO NOT BEAR THE SWORD FOR NO REASON. THEY ARE GOD’S SERVANTS, AGENTS OF WRATH TO BRING PUNISHMENT ON THE WRONGDOER. IT IS EASY TO SEE HOW, IN ANCIENT ISRAEL, PERSONAL REVENGE AND PENALTIES ADMINISTERED UNDER “DUE PROCESS” MIGHT BE SOMEWHAT MINGLED. THAT’S ONE OF THE REASONS GOD CHOSE THE CITIES OF REFUGE IN JOSHUA 20:7–8. IN NEW TESTAMENT TIMES, PAUL TELLS BELIEVERS THAT THEY CANNOT TAKE PERSONAL REVENGE. THEY MUST LOVE AND EVEN SERVE THEIR ENEMIES, ALLOWING GOD TO RETALIATE IN HIS TIME AS HE SEES FIT. DIVINE RETRIBUTION MAY COME THROUGH SOME “ACT OF GOD” IN THIS LIFE (OR CERTAINLY IN THE NEXT), BUT IT IS ALSO POSSIBLE THAT THE GOVERNMENT FUNCTIONING IN ITS GOD-GIVEN ROLE WILL BE THE AGENT GOD USES TO BRING ABOUT JUSTICE. IT MAY BE MORALLY RIGHT FOR A GOVERNMENT TO EXECUTE A MURDERER, BUT IT WOULD BE MORALLY WRONG FOR A FAMILY MEMBER OF THE VICTIM TO AMBUSH THE MURDERER AND KILL HIM, EVEN IF HE HAD ALREADY BEEN CONVICTED AND SENTENCED TO DEATH IN COURT. THE PERSONAL RESPONSE IS TO OFFER LOVE AND FORGIVENESS WHILE THE GOVERNMENTAL RESPONSE IS TO ENFORCE JUSTICE. IN MATTHEW 5:38–48 (DURING THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT), JESUS REJECTS THE “EYE FOR AN EYE” PRINCIPLE AS APPLIED TO PERSONAL ETHICS. AS IS CLEAR FROM THE EXPLANATION HE GIVES, HE IS NOT REJECTING OR EVEN COMMENTING UPON PENALTIES ADMINISTERED BY THE GOVERNMENT AFTER “DUE PROCESS.” HE IS REJECTING A PERSONAL CODE OF REVENGE THAT WOULD “DO UNTO OTHERS AS THEY HAVE DONE UNTO ME.” RATHER THAN ENFORCE THE LAW OF RETRIBUTION IN PERSONAL MATTERS, JESUS REQUIRES INDIVIDUALS TO LOVE THEIR ENEMIES, “GO THE EXTRA MILE,” AND “TURN THE OTHER CHEEK.” IN MATTHEW 7:12 HE SAYS, “SO IN EVERYTHING, DO TO OTHERS WHAT YOU WOULD HAVE THEM DO TO YOU.” THIS CODE OF CONDUCT LEAVES NO PLACE FOR PERSONAL REVENGE OR EVEN RESENTMENT. IN SUMMARY, THE LAW OF RETRIBUTION OR THE LAW OF RETALIATION MAY BE A LEGITIMATE GUIDE FOR CRIMINAL PENALTIES ADMINISTERED BY GOVERNMENTAL AUTHORITIES, BUT IT IS NOT TO BE USED AS THE BASIS FOR PERSONAL REVENGE. PERSONAL REVENGE PUTS THE AVENGER IN THE PLACE OF GOD AS JUDGE AND EXECUTIONER MAKING THE AVENGER A USURPER OF DIVINE AUTHORITY.  WHAT ARE THE TEN COMMANDMENTS? WHAT IS THE DECALOGUE? THE TEN COMMANDMENTS (ALSO KNOWN AS THE DECALOGUE) ARE TEN LAWS IN THE HOLY BIBLE THAT GOD GAVE TO THE NATION OF ISRAEL SHORTLY AFTER THE EXODUS FROM EGYPT. THE TEN COMMANDMENTS ARE ESSENTIALLY A SUMMARY OF THE 613 COMMANDMENTS CONTAINED IN THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW. THE FIRST FOUR COMMANDMENTS DEAL WITH OUR RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD. THE LAST SIX COMMANDMENTS DEAL WITH OUR RELATIONSHIPS WITH ONE ANOTHER. THE TEN COMMANDMENTS ARE RECORDED IN THE HOLY BIBLE IN EXODUS 20:1-17 AND DEUTERONOMY 5:6-21 AND ARE AS FOLLOWS:  1) “YOU SHALL HAVE NO OTHER GODS BEFORE ME.” THIS COMMAND IS AGAINST WORSHIPPING ANY GOD OTHER THAN THE ONE TRUE GOD. ALL OTHER GODS ARE FALSE GODS.  2) “YOU SHALL NOT MAKE FOR YOURSELF AN IDOL IN THE FORM OF ANYTHING IN HEAVEN ABOVE OR ON THE EARTH BENEATH OR IN THE WATERS BELOW. YOU SHALL NOT BOW DOWN TO THEM OR WORSHIP THEM; FOR I, THE LORD YOUR GOD, AM A JEALOUS GOD, PUNISHING THE CHILDREN FOR THE SIN OF THE FATHERS TO THE THIRD AND FOURTH GENERATION OF THOSE WHO HATE ME, BUT SHOWING LOVE TO A THOUSAND GENERATIONS OF THOSE WHO LOVE ME AND KEEP MY COMMANDMENTS.” THIS COMMAND IS AGAINST MAKING AN IDOL, A VISIBLE REPRESENTATION OF GOD. THERE IS NO IMAGE WE CAN CREATE THAT CAN ACCURATELY PORTRAY GOD. TO MAKE AN IDOL TO REPRESENT GOD IS TO WORSHIP A FALSE GOD.  3) “YOU SHALL NOT MISUSE THE NAME OF THE LORD YOUR GOD, FOR THE LORD WILL NOT HOLD ANYONE GUILTLESS WHO MISUSES HIS NAME.” THIS IS A COMMAND AGAINST TAKING THE NAME OF THE LORD IN VAIN. WE ARE NOT TO TREAT GOD’S NAME LIGHTLY. WE ARE TO SHOW REVERENCE TO GOD BY ONLY MENTIONING HIM IN RESPECTFUL AND HONORING WAYS.  4) “REMEMBER THE SABBATH DAY BY KEEPING IT HOLY. SIX DAYS YOU SHALL LABOR AND DO ALL YOUR WORK, BUT THE SEVENTH DAY IS A SABBATH TO THE LORD YOUR GOD. ON IT YOU SHALL NOT DO ANY WORK, NEITHER YOU, NOR YOUR SON OR DAUGHTER, NOR YOUR MANSERVANT OR MAIDSERVANT, NOR YOUR ANIMALS, NOR THE ALIEN WITHIN YOUR GATES. FOR IN SIX DAYS THE LORD MADE THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH, THE SEA, AND ALL THAT IS IN THEM, BUT HE RESTED ON THE SEVENTH DAY. THEREFORE, THE LORD BLESSED THE SABBATH DAY AND MADE IT HOLY.” THIS IS A COMMAND TO SET ASIDE THE SABBATH (SATURDAY, THE LAST DAY OF THE WEEK) AS A DAY OF REST DEDICATED TO THE LORD.  5) “HONOR YOUR FATHER AND YOUR MOTHER, SO THAT YOU MAY LIVE LONG IN THE LAND THE LORD YOUR GOD IS GIVING YOU.” THIS IS A COMMAND TO ALWAYS TREAT ONE’S PARENTS WITH HONOR AND RESPECT.  6) “YOU SHALL NOT MURDER.” THIS IS A COMMAND AGAINST THE PURPOSEFUL PREMEDITATED MURDER OF ANOTHER HUMAN BEING WITHOUT JUST CAUSE.  7) “YOU SHALL NOT COMMIT ADULTERY.” THIS IS A COMMAND AGAINST HAVE ANY SEXUAL RELATIONS WITH ANYONE EVEN THE OTHER ONE’S OWN SPOUSE.  8) “YOU SHALL NOT STEAL.” THIS IS A COMMAND AGAINST TAKING ANYTHING THAT IS NOT ONE’S OWN, WITHOUT THE PERMISSION OF THE PERSON TO WHOM IT BELONGS.  9) “YOU SHALL NOT GIVE FALSE TESTIMONY AGAINST YOUR NEIGHBOR.” THIS IS A COMMAND PROHIBITING TESTIFYING AGAINST ANOTHER PERSON FALSELY. IT IS ESSENTIALLY A COMMAND AGAINST LYING.  10) “YOU SHALL NOT COVET YOUR NEIGHBOR'S HOUSE. YOU SHALL NOT COVET YOUR NEIGHBOR'S WIFE, OR HIS MANSERVANT OR MAIDSERVANT, HIS OX OR DONKEY, OR ANYTHING THAT BELONGS TO YOUR NEIGHBOR.” THIS IS A COMMAND AGAINST DESIRING ANYTHING THAT IS NOT ONE’S OWN. COVETING CAN LEAD TO BREAKING ONE OF THE COMMANDMENTS LISTED ABOVE: MURDER, ADULTERY, AND THEFT. IF IT IS WRONG TO DO SOMETHING, IT IS WRONG TO DESIRE TO DO THAT SAME SOMETHING.  MANY PEOPLE MISTAKENLY LOOK AT THE TEN COMMANDMENTS AS A SET OF RULES THAT, IF FOLLOWED, WILL GUARANTEE ENTRANCE INTO HEAVEN AFTER DEATH. IN CONTRAST, THE PURPOSE OF THE TEN COMMANDMENTS IS TO FORCE PEOPLE TO REALIZE THAT THEY CANNOT PERFECTLY OBEY THE LAW (ROMANS 7:7-11), AND ARE THEREFORE IN NEED OF GOD’S MERCY AND GRACE. DESPITE THE CLAIMS OF THE RICH YOUNG RULER IN MATTHEW 19:16, NO ONE CAN PERFECTLY OBEY THE TEN COMMANDMENTS (ECCLESIASTES 7:20). THE TEN COMMANDMENTS DEMONSTRATE THAT WE HAVE ALL SINNED (ROMANS 3:23) AND ARE THEREFORE IN NEED OF GOD’S MERCY AND GRACE, AVAILABLE ONLY THROUGH FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST.  WHAT WAS THE PURPOSE OF THE LEVITICAL LAW? THERE IS OFTEN CONFUSION ABOUT THE ROLE OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW AND HOW IT RELATES TO CHRISTIANS TODAY. SOME SAY THE LEVITICAL LAWS WERE JUST FOR THE JEWISH PEOPLE, WHILE OTHERS SAY THEY APPLY TO EVERYONE WHO WOULD WORSHIP GOD. SOME THINK THEY TEACH A DIFFERENT WAY OF SALVATION THAN THE NEW TESTAMENT, AND SOME EVEN THINK THEY REPRESENT A DIFFERENT GOD THAN THE LOVING, MERCIFUL ONE REVEALED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. WHAT IS THE LEVITICAL LAW, AND WHAT WAS ITS PURPOSE? FIRST, LET’S CLARIFY SOME TERMS. THE LEVITES WERE THE DESCENDANTS OF LEVI, ONE OF JACOB’S TWELVE SONS. MOSES WAS OF THE TRIBE OF LEVI, AND WHEN GOD DELIVERED THE LAW TO HIM ON MOUNT SINAI, HE MARKED THE LEVITES AS THE TRIBE RESPONSIBLE FOR THE PRIMARY RELIGIOUS DUTIES IN THE NATION. THEY WERE MADE PRIESTS, SINGERS, AND CARETAKERS IN THE WORSHIP OF GOD. IN CALLING IT THE LEVITICAL LAW, WE ACKNOWLEDGE THAT GOD REVEALED THE LAW THROUGH MOSES, A LEVITE, AND THAT GOD APPOINTED THE LEVITES AS THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS OF ISRAEL. THE SAME LAW IS SOMETIMES CALLED “MOSAIC” BECAUSE IT WAS GIVEN THROUGH MOSES, AND IT IS ALSO REFERRED TO AS THE “OLD COVENANT,” BECAUSE IT IS PART OF GOD’S PROMISE TO ABRAHAM AND HIS DESCENDANTS. TO DISCOVER GOD’S PURPOSE IN THE LAW, WE MUST FIRST LOOK AT ITS INCEPTION, AND THE THINGS GOD SAID TO MOSES ABOUT IT. WHEN MOSES AND THE PEOPLE ARRIVED AT MOUNT SINAI, GOD SAID, “NOW IF YOU OBEY ME FULLY AND KEEP MY COVENANT, THEN OUT OF ALL NATIONS YOU WILL BE MY TREASURED POSSESSION. ALTHOUGH THE WHOLE EARTH IS MINE, YOU WILL BE FOR ME A KINGDOM OF PRIESTS AND A HOLY NATION” (EXODUS 19:5–6). THE FIRST MENTION OF THE LAW TO THE NATION WAS AS A COVENANT—A LEGAL AGREEMENT BETWEEN GOD AND THE PEOPLE HE CHOSE. THE ISRAELITES WERE REQUIRED TO OBEY IT FULLY IF THEY WERE TO RECEIVE ITS BENEFITS. GOD BEGAN HIS INTRODUCTION TO THE LAW WITH THE TEN COMMANDMENTS, BUT THE ENTIRE LAW ENCOMPASSES 613 COMMANDMENTS, AS DETAILED IN THE REST OF THE BOOKS OF MOSES. JESUS SUMMARIZED THE LAW AS HAVING TWO EMPHASES: LOVE FOR GOD AND LOVE FOR NEIGHBORS (MATTHEW 22:37–39). THESE EMPHASES CAN BE EASILY SEEN IN THE TEN COMMANDMENTS: THE FIRST FOUR COMMANDS FOCUS ON OUR RELATION TO GOD, AND THE REMAINDER FOCUS ON INTERPERSONAL RELATIONS. IF WE THINK THAT IS THE WHOLE PURPOSE OF THE LAW, THOUGH, WE MISS AN IMPORTANT ELEMENT. MANY OF THE INDIVIDUAL COMMANDS GIVE DETAILED INSTRUCTION ON HOW GOD WAS TO BE WORSHIPPED AND HOW THE PEOPLE WERE TO LIVE THEIR LIVES. AS WE WILL SEE, IT IS IN THOSE FINE DETAILS THAT LOVE WAS EITHER SHOWN OR WITHHELD. FOR HUNDREDS OF YEARS, THE ISRAELITES LIVED UNDER THE LEVITICAL LAW, SOMETIMES OBEYING IT BUT MORE OFTEN FAILING TO FOLLOW GOD’S COMMANDS. MUCH OF OLD TESTAMENT HISTORY DEALS WITH THE PUNISHMENTS ISRAEL RECEIVED FOR THEIR DISOBEDIENCE. WHEN JESUS CHRIST CAME, HE SAID THAT HE DID NOT “COME TO ABOLISH THE LAW OR THE PROPHETS...BUT TO FULFILL THEM” (MATTHEW 5:17). IN THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT, JESUS TOOK THE LAW TO A HIGHER LEVEL, APPLYING IT TO THE THOUGHTS AND INTENTS OF THE HEART. THIS PERSPECTIVE SIGNIFICANTLY DIMINISHES OUR ABILITY TO KEEP THE LAW. THE APOSTLE PAUL GIVES US INSIGHT INTO GOD’S PURPOSE FOR THE LAW IN HIS LETTER TO THE GALATIANS. IN GALATIANS 3:10 HE SAYS, “ALL WHO RELY ON OBSERVING THE LAW ARE UNDER A CURSE, FOR IT IS WRITTEN: ‘CURSED IS EVERYONE WHO DOES NOT CONTINUE TO DO EVERYTHING WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF THE LAW.’” THE FINE DETAILS SHOW UP AGAIN—IF WE DON’T KEEP EVERY COMMAND PERFECTLY, WE ARE CONDEMNED (SEE JAMES 2:10). IN GALATIANS 3:19, PAUL ASKS, “WHAT, THEN, WAS THE PURPOSE OF THE LAW? IT WAS ADDED BECAUSE OF TRANSGRESSIONS UNTIL THE SEED TO WHOM THE PROMISE REFERRED HAD COME.” WHAT DOES THAT MEAN? VERSE 24 CLARIFIES: “THE LAW WAS PUT IN CHARGE TO LEAD US TO CHRIST THAT WE MIGHT BE JUSTIFIED BY FAITH.” THE LAW POINTED OUT OUR SINFULNESS, PROVED OUR INABILITY TO KEEP OUR END OF THE COVENANT, MADE US PRISONERS IN OUR GUILT, AND SHOWED OUR NEED OF A SAVIOR. THE PURPOSE OF THE LAW IS ALSO REVEALED IN ROMANS 3:19–20 AS PRODUCING A CONSCIOUSNESS OF SIN AND HOLDING THE WORLD “ACCOUNTABLE TO GOD.” PAUL EVEN GOES SO FAR AS TO SAY HE WOULD NOT HAVE KNOWN WHAT SIN WAS EXCEPT BY THE LAW (ROMANS 7:7). THE LEVITICAL LAW DID ITS JOB WELL, POINTING OUT THE SINFULNESS OF MANKIND AND CONDEMNING US FOR IT. BUT, AS POWERFUL AS IT WAS IN THAT REGARD, IT WAS POWERLESS IN ANOTHER WAY. HEBREWS 7:18–19 TELLS US THAT THE OLD LAW WAS SET ASIDE “BECAUSE IT WAS WEAK AND USELESS (FOR THE LAW MADE NOTHING PERFECT).” THE LAW HAD NO WAY OF CHANGING OUR SINFUL NATURE. WE NEEDED SOMETHING BETTER TO ACCOMPLISH THAT. IN FACT, HEBREWS GOES ON TO SAY THAT THE LAW WAS “ONLY A SHADOW OF THE GOOD THINGS THAT ARE COMING—NOT THE REALITIES THEMSELVES. FOR THIS REASON, IT CAN NEVER...MAKE PERFECT THOSE WHO DRAW NEAR TO WORSHIP” (HEBREWS 10:1). GOD’S DESIRE HAS ALWAYS BEEN TO HAVE FELLOWSHIP WITH MANKIND, BUT OUR SIN PREVENTED THAT. HE GAVE THE LAW TO SET A STANDARD OF HOLINESS—AND, AT THE SAME TIME, TO SHOW THAT WE COULD NEVER MEET THAT STANDARD ON OUR OWN. THAT’S WHY JESUS CHRIST HAD TO COME—TO FULFILL ALL THE RIGHTEOUS REQUIREMENTS OF THE LAW ON OUR BEHALF, AND THEN TO TAKE THE PUNISHMENT OF VIOLATING THAT LAW, ALSO ON OUR BEHALF. PAUL WROTE IN GALATIANS 2:16 THAT WE ARE NOT JUSTIFIED “BY OBSERVING THE LAW, BUT BY FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST.” WHEN WE RECEIVE GOD’S FORGIVENESS THROUGH OUR CONFESSION OF FAITH IN JESUS’ SACRIFICIAL DEATH, THE LAW IS FULFILLED FOR US, AND “THERE IS NO LONGER ANY SACRIFICE FOR SIN” (HEBREWS 10:18). THE LAW’S CONDEMNATION DOES NOT FALL ON US, BECAUSE “THE LAW OF THE SPIRIT OF LIFE SET ME FREE FROM THE LAW OF SIN AND DEATH” (ROMANS 8:2).  OLD TESTAMENT VS. NEW TESTAMENT - WHAT ARE THE DIFFERENCES? WHILE THE HOLY BIBLE IS A UNIFIED BOOK, THERE ARE DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THE OLD TESTAMENT AND THE NEW TESTAMENT. IN MANY WAYS, THEY ARE COMPLEMENTARY. THE OLD TESTAMENT IS FOUNDATIONAL; THE NEW TESTAMENT BUILDS ON THAT FOUNDATION WITH FURTHER REVELATION FROM GOD. THE OLD TESTAMENT ESTABLISHES PRINCIPLES THAT ARE SEEN TO BE ILLUSTRATIVE OF NEW TESTAMENT TRUTHS. THE OLD TESTAMENT CONTAINS MANY PROPHECIES THAT ARE FULFILLED IN THE NEW. THE OLD TESTAMENT PROVIDES THE HISTORY OF A PEOPLE; THE NEW TESTAMENT FOCUS IS ON A PERSON. THE OLD TESTAMENT SHOWS THE WRATH OF GOD AGAINST SIN (WITH GLIMPSES OF HIS GRACE); THE NEW TESTAMENT SHOWS THE GRACE OF GOD TOWARD SINNERS (WITH GLIMPSES OF HIS WRATH). THE OLD TESTAMENT PREDICTS A MESSIAH (SEE ISAIAH 53), AND THE NEW TESTAMENT REVEALS WHO THE MESSIAH IS (JOHN 4:25–26). THE OLD TESTAMENT RECORDS THE GIVING OF GOD’S LAW, AND THE NEW TESTAMENT SHOWS HOW JESUS THE MESSIAH FULFILLED THAT LAW (MATTHEW 5:17; HEBREWS 10:9). IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, GOD’S DEALINGS ARE MAINLY WITH HIS CHOSEN PEOPLE, THE JEWS; IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, GOD’S DEALINGS ARE MAINLY WITH HIS CHURCH (MATTHEW 16:18). PHYSICAL BLESSINGS PROMISED UNDER THE OLD COVENANT (DEUTERONOMY 29:9) GIVE WAY TO SPIRITUAL BLESSINGS UNDER THE NEW COVENANT (EPHESIANS 1:3). THE OLD TESTAMENT PROPHECIES RELATED TO THE COMING OF CHRIST, ALTHOUGH INCREDIBLY DETAILED, CONTAIN A CERTAIN AMOUNT OF AMBIGUITY THAT IS CLEARED UP IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. FOR EXAMPLE, THE PROPHET ISAIAH SPOKE OF THE DEATH OF THE MESSIAH (ISAIAH 53) AND THE ESTABLISHING OF THE MESSIAH’S KINGDOM (ISAIAH 26) WITH NO CLUES CONCERNING THE CHRONOLOGY OF THE TWO EVENTS—NO HINTS THAT THE SUFFERING AND THE KINGDOM-BUILDING MIGHT BE SEPARATED BY MILLENNIA. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, IT BECOMES CLEAR THAT THE MESSIAH WOULD HAVE TWO ADVENTS: IN THE FIRST HE SUFFERED AND DIED (AND ROSE AGAIN), AND IN THE SECOND HE WILL ESTABLISH HIS KINGDOM. BECAUSE GOD’S REVELATION IN SCRIPTURE IS PROGRESSIVE, THE NEW TESTAMENT BRINGS INTO SHARPER FOCUS PRINCIPLES THAT WERE INTRODUCED IN THE OLD TESTAMENT. THE BOOK OF HEBREWS DESCRIBES HOW JESUS IS THE TRUE HIGH PRIEST AND HOW HIS ONE SACRIFICE REPLACES ALL PREVIOUS SACRIFICES, WHICH WERE MERE FORESHADOWING’S. THE PASSOVER LAMB OF THE OLD TESTAMENT (EZRA 6:20) BECOMES THE LAMB OF GOD IN THE NEW TESTAMENT (JOHN 1:29). THE OLD TESTAMENT GIVES THE LAW. THE NEW TESTAMENT CLARIFIES THAT THE LAW WAS MEANT TO SHOW MEN THEIR NEED OF SALVATION AND WAS NEVER INTENDED TO BE THE MEANS OF SALVATION (ROMANS 3:19). THE OLD TESTAMENT SAW PARADISE LOST FOR ADAM; THE NEW TESTAMENT SHOWS HOW PARADISE IS REGAINED THROUGH THE SECOND ADAM (CHRIST). THE OLD TESTAMENT DECLARES THAT MAN WAS SEPARATED FROM GOD THROUGH SIN (GENESIS 3), AND THE NEW TESTAMENT DECLARES THAT MAN CAN BE RESTORED IN HIS RELATIONSHIP TO GOD (ROMANS 3—6). THE OLD TESTAMENT PREDICTED THE MESSIAH’S LIFE. THE GOSPELS RECORD JESUS’ LIFE, AND THE EPISTLES INTERPRET HIS LIFE AND HOW WE ARE TO RESPOND TO ALL HE HAS DONE. IN SUMMARY, THE OLD TESTAMENT LAYS THE FOUNDATION FOR THE COMING OF THE MESSIAH WHO WOULD SACRIFICE HIMSELF FOR THE SINS OF THE WORLD (1 JOHN 2:2). THE NEW TESTAMENT RECORDS THE MINISTRY OF JESUS CHRIST AND THEN LOOKS BACK ON WHAT HE DID AND HOW WE ARE TO RESPOND. BOTH TESTAMENTS REVEAL THE SAME HOLY, MERCIFUL, AND RIGHTEOUS GOD WHO CONDEMNS SIN BUT DESIRES TO SAVE SINNERS THROUGH AN ATONING SACRIFICE. IN BOTH TESTAMENTS, GOD REVEALS HIMSELF TO US AND SHOWS US HOW WE ARE TO COME TO HIM THROUGH FAITH (GENESIS 15:6; EPHESIANS 2:8).  WHAT SHOULD CHRISTIANS LEARN FROM THE MOSAIC LAW? THE MOSAIC LAW TAKES UP A LARGE PORTION OF THE OLD TESTAMENT AND WAS OF VITAL IMPORTANCE TO THE HEBREWS OF OLD. EVEN THOUGH WE WHO ARE IN CHRIST ARE NO LONGER UNDER THE LAW (GALATIANS 5:18), THERE IS MUCH WE CAN LEARN FROM THIS PART OF GOD’S WORD. “ALL SCRIPTURE IS GOD-BREATHED AND IS USEFUL” (2 TIMOTHY 3:16). THE MOSAIC LAW REVEALS GOD’S HOLINESS. “THE LAW OF THE LORD IS PERFECT” (PSALM 19:7) BECAUSE IT IS GIVEN BY A PERFECT GOD. THE STONE TABLETS MOSES RECEIVED WERE “INSCRIBED BY THE FINGER OF GOD” (EXODUS 31:18; DEUTERONOMY 9:10). THE LAW CLEARLY REVEALS GOD’S STANDARD FOR HIS PEOPLE LIVING IN A FALLEN WORLD. THE BEHAVIOR IT DEMANDS IS RIGHTEOUSNESS IN ACTION. “THE LAW IS HOLY, AND THE COMMANDMENT IS HOLY, RIGHTEOUS AND GOOD” (ROMANS 7:12; CF. NEHEMIAH 9:13). GOD’S DESIRE IS FOR THAT HOLINESS TO BE REFLECTED IN HIS PEOPLE (LEVITICUS 19:2; 1 PETER 1:16). THE MOSAIC LAW DEFINES SIN AND EXPOSES ITS HEINOUS NATURE. “THROUGH THE LAW WE BECOME CONSCIOUS OF OUR SIN” (ROMANS 3:20). WITH THE GIVING OF THE TEN COMMANDMENTS, GOD ONCE AND FOR ALL CODIFIED MORALITY. EVER SINCE SINAI, THERE CAN BE NO QUESTION OF GOD’S OPINION OF ADULTERY, MURDER, THEFT, ETC.—THEY ARE WRONG. AND THE SEVERE PENALTIES THAT BEFELL TRANSGRESSORS UNDERSCORE THE SERIOUS NATURE OF SIN AS REBELLION AGAINST GOD. IN DEFINING SIN AND SETTING A DIVINE STANDARD, THE LAW INDIRECTLY DISCLOSES OUR NEED FOR A SAVIOR. THE MOSAIC LAW CONFIRMS OUR NEED TO BE SEPARATE FROM SIN. MANY OF THE LAW’S REGULATIONS WERE AIMED AT MAKING ISRAEL DISTINCT FROM THE SURROUNDING NATIONS. NOT ONLY WAS THEIR WORSHIP DIFFERENT, BUT THEY HAD DIFFERENT FARMING PRACTICES, A DIFFERENT DIET, DIFFERENT CLOTHING—THEY EVEN HAD A DIFFERENT WAY OF GROWING THEIR BEARDS (LEVITICUS 19:27). TRULY, THE HEBREWS WERE SET APART FROM THE REST OF THE WORLD. GOD’S PEOPLE TODAY ARE STILL TO BE SET APART—NOT IN THE SAME WAYS AS THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL—BUT MORALLY, ETHICALLY, AND SPIRITUALLY. WE ARE IN THE WORLD BUT NOT OF IT (JOHN 15:19; 17:14, 16). WE ARE TO LET OUR LIGHT SHINE (MATTHEW 5:14–16). THE MOSAIC LAW SHOWS HOW GOD’S PLAN UNFOLDS GRADUALLY AND PROGRESSIVELY. THE PROGRESSIVE NATURE OF GOD’S REVELATION IS ALLUDED TO IN PASSAGES SUCH AS ACTS 14:16 AND ACTS 17:30. AS HAS BEEN NOTED, THE LAW BROUGHT CLARITY AND DEFINITENESS TO THE MEANING OF SIN, AND THE PRECISION OF THE COMMANDMENTS ALLOWED US TO EASILY IDENTIFY INFRACTIONS. BUT THE LAW ITSELF WAS MEANT TO BE TEMPORARY. IT WAS, IN FACT, “OUR GUARDIAN UNTIL CHRIST CAME THAT WE MIGHT BE JUSTIFIED BY FAITH” (GALATIANS 3:24). CHRIST IS THE ONE WHO FULFILLED THE RIGHTEOUS REQUIREMENT OF THE LAW ON OUR BEHALF (MATTHEW 5:17). IN TAKING THE LAW’S CURSE UPON HIMSELF, CHRIST BROUGHT AN END TO THE CURSE AND INSTITUTED THE NEW COVENANT (GALATIANS 3:13; LUKE 22:20). THE MOSAIC LAW EXPOUNDS ON GOD’S TWO MOST BASIC COMMANDS. EVERYTHING IN THE LAW CAN BE BOILED DOWN TO TWO COMMANDS. THE PRIMARY ONE IS FOUND IN DEUTERONOMY 6:5, “LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND WITH ALL YOUR SOUL AND WITH ALL YOUR STRENGTH.” THE SECONDARY, RELATED COMMAND IS IN LEVITICUS 19:18, “LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF.” JESUS RANKED THESE COMMANDMENTS AS NUMBER ONE AND NUMBER TWO AND SAID THEY WERE THE QUINTESSENCE OF THE ENTIRETY OF GOD’S LAW (MATTHEW 22:36–40). THE MOSAIC LAW PREDICTS THAT GOD WILL NOT FORSAKE HIS CHILDREN. THERE WERE BLESSINGS PROMISED TO ISRAEL FOR KEEPING THE LAW AND CURSES FOR BREAKING IT (DEUTERONOMY 30). GOD PREDICTED, THROUGH HIS PROPHET MOSES, THAT ISRAEL WOULD BE DISOBEDIENT AND SPURN THE LAW (DEUTERONOMY 32:21–22). YET, IN HIS GREAT MERCY, GOD PROMISED TO “VINDICATE HIS PEOPLE” (DEUTERONOMY 32:36) AND “MAKE ATONEMENT FOR HIS LAND AND PEOPLE” (VERSE 43). THE MOSAIC LAW ESTABLISHES THE PRINCIPLE OF SOWING AND REAPING. THE OLD COVENANT WAS CONDITIONAL; GOD PROMISED TO BLESS ISRAEL IN THE PROMISED LAND ONLY IF THEY ADHERED TO THE LAW. “SEE, I AM SETTING BEFORE YOU TODAY A BLESSING AND A CURSE—THE BLESSING IF YOU OBEY THE COMMANDS OF THE LORD YOUR GOD THAT I AM GIVING YOU TODAY; THE CURSE IF YOU DISOBEY THE COMMANDS OF THE LORD YOUR GOD AND TURN FROM THE WAY THAT I COMMAND YOU TODAY” (DEUTERONOMY 11:26–28). THE UNDERLYING PRINCIPLE OF REAPING WHAT ONE SOWS IS A NATURAL LAW AND ONE REPEATED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT (GALATIANS 6:7). THE MOSAIC LAW DEMONSTRATES THE VALUE OF AN INTERCESSOR BETWEEN GOD AND MAN. THE WHOLE CONCEPT OF THE LEVITICAL PRIESTHOOD WAS BASED ON THE NEED FOR AN INTERCESSOR BETWEEN MAN AND GOD. ONLY THE PRIESTS COULD ENTER THE TABERNACLE, AND ONLY THE HIGH PRIEST COULD ENTER THE HOLY OF HOLIES—AND THAT ONLY ONCE A YEAR WITH THE BLOOD OF A SACRIFICE. EVEN THEN, THERE WERE SPECIAL REQUIREMENTS PLACED ON THE PRIESTS CONCERNING THEIR BEHAVIOR, PHYSICAL APPEARANCE, CLOTHING, AND CEREMONIAL CLEANSING. THE POINT WAS THAT GOD IS HOLY, AND WE ARE NOT. WE NEED A GO-BETWEEN, AND GOD IS THE ONE WHO CHOOSES THE MEDIATOR. UNDER THE MOSAIC SYSTEM, THE INTERCESSOR WAS A SON OF AARON (NUMBERS 3:3); UNDER THE NEW COVENANT, THE INTERCESSOR IS THE SON OF GOD (1 TIMOTHY 2:5). THE MOSAIC LAW SHOWS THE EFFICACY OF A SUBSTITUTIONARY SACRIFICE. THE LAW GRAPHICALLY DEPICTS GOD’S REQUIREMENT OF THE BLOOD OF AN INNOCENT SACRIFICE TO ATONE FOR THE SINS OF THE GUILTY. AS THE AUTHOR OF HEBREWS SAYS, “THE LAW REQUIRES THAT NEARLY EVERYTHING BE CLEANSED WITH BLOOD, AND WITHOUT THE SHEDDING OF BLOOD THERE IS NO FORGIVENESS” (HEBREWS 9:22). THE BURNING CARCASS ON THE ALTAR WAS A VIVID REMINDER THAT THE CONSEQUENCE OF SIN IS DEATH (ROMANS 6:23). WITHOUT SUCH A SUBSTITUTE, THE WRATH OF GOD WOULD FALL ON THE TRANSGRESSOR. THE LAW ALLOWED FOR AN ANIMAL SACRIFICE TO BE A PROPITIATION FOR SIN, AND THE LAW CALLED THE SACRIFICE “A PLEASING AROMA” TO THE LORD (NUMBERS 28:6). THE MOSAIC LAW PROVIDES MANY PICTURES OF CHRIST AND HIS REDEMPTION. EVERY LAMB THAT WAS OFFERED UNDER THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW WAS A FORESHADOWING OF THE LAMB OF GOD AND HIS SACRIFICE ON THE CROSS (SEE JOHN 1:29; HEBREWS 7:27). EVERY PRIESTLY DUTY HERALDED THE WORK OF CHRIST ON OUR BEHALF. THE LAMPSTAND IN THE TEMPLE PREFIGURED THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD (JOHN 9:5). THE TABLE OF SHOWBREAD WAS A PICTURE OF THE BREAD OF LIFE (JOHN 6:35). THE VEIL SEPARATING THE TWO COMPARTMENTS OF THE TABERNACLE WAS A SYMBOL OF CHRIST’S BODY, DESTINED TO BE TORN TO PROVIDE ACCESS TO THE VERY PRESENCE OF GOD (LUKE 23:45; HEBREWS 10:20). IN FACT, THE ENTIRE SANCTUARY BUILT UNDER MOSES’ SUPERINTENDENCE WAS FILLED WITH “COPIES OF THE HEAVENLY THINGS” (HEBREWS 9:23). CHRISTIANS TODAY CAN BENEFIT MUCH FROM A STUDY OF THE MOSAIC LAW. WE UNDERSTAND THAT THE LAW WAS NOT MEANT FOR THE CHURCH, AND WE ARE RESPONSIBLE TO “CORRECTLY HANDLE THE WORD OF TRUTH” (2 TIMOTHY 2:15). BUT, PROPERLY UNDERSTOOD, THE LAW REMAINS “OUR TUTOR TO LEAD US TO CHRIST” (GALATIANS 3:24, NAS). ONCE WE COME TO CHRIST, WE FIND HE “IS THE CULMINATION OF THE LAW…FOR EVERYONE WHO BELIEVES” (ROMANS 10:4).  WHAT IS THE LAW OF LIBERTY? WE FIND THE LAW OF LIBERTY FIRST MENTIONED IN JAMES 1:25, “BUT THE ONE WHO LOOKS INTO THE PERFECT LAW, THE LAW OF LIBERTY, AND PERSEVERES, BEING NO HEARER WHO FORGETS BUT A DOER WHO ACTS, HE WILL BE BLESSED IN HIS DOING.” JAMES HERE REFERS TO THE GOSPEL, WHICH, ALTHOUGH IT IS CALLED HERE A LAW, IS NOT, STRICTLY SPEAKING, A LAW COMPRISED OF REQUIREMENTS AND ENFORCED BY SANCTIONS. RATHER, IT IS A DECLARATION OF RIGHTEOUSNESS AND SALVATION BY CHRIST, AN OFFER OF PEACE AND PARDON BY HIM, AND A FREE PROMISE OF ETERNAL LIFE THROUGH HIM. THE JUXTAPOSITION OF THE TWO CONTRADICTORY TERMS “LAW” AND “LIBERTY”—MADE THE POINT, ESPECIALLY TO THE JEWS, THAT THIS WAS AN ENTIRELY NEW WAY OF THINKING ABOUT BOTH. PAUL USES THIS SAME TECHNIQUE WHEN HE REFERS TO THE “LAW OF FAITH” IN ROMANS 3:27. THE PERFECT LIBERTY FOUND IN CHRIST FULFILLS THE “PERFECT LAW” OF THE OLD TESTAMENT BECAUSE CHRIST WAS THE ONLY ONE WHO COULD. THOSE WHO COME TO HIM IN FAITH NOW HAVE FREEDOM FROM SIN’S BONDAGE AND ARE ABLE TO OBEY GOD. CHRIST ALONE CAN SET US FREE AND GIVE US TRUE LIBERTY (JOHN 8:36). THE PHRASE “LAW OF LIBERTY” IS FOUND AGAIN IN JAMES 2:12. IN THIS PORTION OF HIS EPISTLE, JAMES IS DISCUSSING THE SIN OF SHOWING PARTIALITY WITHIN THE CHURCH. HE REMINDS HIS HEARERS THAT TO SHOW FAVORITISM TOWARD OTHERS IS A VIOLATION OF THE COMMAND TO LOVE OUR NEIGHBOR AS WE LOVE OURSELVES. JESUS HIMSELF REMINDED US THAT ALL OF THE LAW THAT GOD GAVE TO MOSES COULD BE SUMMED UP INTO ONE CONCISE PRINCIPLE—TO LOVE GOD WITH ALL THE HEART, SOUL AND MIND, AND TO LOVE OUR NEIGHBOR AS OURSELVES (MATTHEW 22:37–40). GOD’S WORD TEACHES PLAINLY THAT ALL HAVE SINNED AND STAND CONDEMNED BEFORE GOD (ROMANS 3:10, 23; 6:23). NO ONE BUT JESUS CHRIST HAS EVER FULLY OBEYED THE LAW OF GOD. HE WHO KNEW NO SIN BECAME SIN FOR US (ISAIAH 53:5–6; 2 CORINTHIANS 5:21)! CHRIST’S SACRIFICE ON THE CROSS HAS REDEEMED FROM THE CURSE OF THE LAW ALL WHO TRUST IN HIM BY FAITH (GALATIANS 3:10–14). BELIEVERS HAVE BEEN JUSTIFIED (DECLARED RIGHTEOUS) BY HIS GRACE (ROMANS 3:24–28) AND ARE NO LONGER UNDER CONDEMNATION (ROMANS 8:1). ALL WHO HAVE TRUSTED CHRIST HAVE RECEIVED THE HOLY SPIRIT (ROMANS 8:9). IT IS HIS POWER IN US THAT GIVES US THE ABILITY TO PLEASE GOD (GALATIANS 5:13–16). CHRIST’S PERFECT SACRIFICE BRINGS RELEASE FROM THE ETERNAL DEATH SENTENCE THAT THE LAW BRINGS UPON ALL SINNERS, AND IT GIVES BELIEVERS THE ABILITY TO PLEASE GOD AS WE PUT OFF THE WORKS OF THE FLESH (COLOSSIANS 3:1–9), PUT ON LOVE (COLOSSIANS 3:12–17), AND WALK IN (OR BY) THE SPIRIT DAY BY DAY. IT IS BY THE SPIRIT’S FILLING AND CONTROL (GALATIANS 5:16-26; EPHESIANS 5:17–21) THAT WE CAN WALK IN LOVE AND PLEASE OUR HEAVENLY FATHER [STEPHEN]. WHAT PERFECT LIBERTY WE NOW ENJOY! WHAT A BLESSED PRIVILEGE TO HAVE RECEIVED MERCY, TO BE REDEEMED (LIBERATED) FROM THE BONDAGE OF SIN, AND TO BE EMPOWERED FOR SERVICE BY OUR CREATOR! OUR LOVE FOR OTHERS PROVES THE REALITY OF OUR FAITH (1 JOHN 4:7–11). LET US LOVE ONE ANOTHER EVEN AS HE HAS LOVED US (1 JOHN 4:19).  WHAT IS THE LAW OF FIRST MENTION? THE LAW (OR PRINCIPLE OR RULE) OF FIRST MENTION IS A GUIDELINE THAT SOME PEOPLE USE FOR STUDYING SCRIPTURE. THE LAW OF FIRST MENTION SAYS THAT, TO UNDERSTAND A PARTICULAR WORD OR DOCTRINE, WE MUST FIND THE FIRST PLACE IN SCRIPTURE THAT WORD OR DOCTRINE IS REVEALED AND STUDY THAT PASSAGE. THE REASONING IS THAT THE HOLY BIBLE’S FIRST MENTION OF A CONCEPT IS THE SIMPLEST AND CLEAREST PRESENTATION; DOCTRINES ARE THEN MORE FULLY DEVELOPED ON THAT FOUNDATION. SO, TO FULLY UNDERSTAND AN IMPORTANT AND COMPLEX THEOLOGICAL CONCEPT, HOLY BIBLE STUDENTS ARE ADVISED TO START WITH ITS “FIRST MENTION.” HERE’S AN EXAMPLE OF FOLLOWING THE LAW OF FIRST MENTION: THE FIRST-TIME BLOOD IS MENTIONED IN THE HOLY BIBLE IS GENESIS 4:10, WHEN GOD ASKS THE MURDERER CAIN, “WHAT HAVE YOU DONE? LISTEN! YOUR BROTHER’S BLOOD CRIES OUT TO ME FROM THE GROUND.” BASED ON THIS FIRST MENTION OF BLOOD, THE STUDENT CONCLUDES THAT BLOOD EQUALS HUMAN LIFE. LATER, WE LEARN THAT GOD’S JUSTICE REQUIRES THE BLOOD (LIFE) OF MURDERS (GENESIS 9:6). COMBINING THE CONCEPTS OF BLOOD AND JUDGMENT, WE SEE GOD EXECUTING THE FIRSTBORN OF EGYPT BUT PASSING OVER THE ISRAELITES WHO MARK THEIR DOORS WITH THE BLOOD OF A LAMB (EXODUS 12:1–13)—THIS INTRODUCES US TO THE IDEA OF A SUBSTITUTE, AN ANIMAL’S LIFE GIVEN IN EXCHANGE FOR A HUMAN SINNER’S LIFE. LATER, GOD DIRECTS MOSES IN THE BUILDING OF THE ALTAR: “FOR THE LIFE OF A CREATURE IS IN THE BLOOD, AND I HAVE GIVEN IT TO YOU TO MAKE ATONEMENT FOR YOURSELVES ON THE ALTAR; IT IS THE BLOOD THAT MAKES ATONEMENT FOR ONE’S LIFE” (LEVITICUS 17:11). JUMPING TO ISAIAH 53:5, WE HAVE A PROPHECY OF A SUBSTITUTE FOR ALL SINNERS: “BUT HE WAS PIERCED [I.E., HE BLED] FOR OUR TRANSGRESSIONS, HE WAS CRUSHED FOR OUR INIQUITIES; THE PUNISHMENT THAT BROUGHT US PEACE WAS ON HIM, AND BY HIS WOUNDS WE ARE HEALED.” IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, JOHN THE BAPTIST CALLS JESUS “THE LAMB OF GOD WHO TAKES AWAY THE SINS OF THE WORLD” (JOHN 1:29; SEE ALSO REVELATION 5:6—SURELY A BLOODY LAMB). JESUS WAS INSISTENT THAT HIS PURPOSE IN COMING TO EARTH WAS TO SHED HIS BLOOD (LIFE) FOR ALL PEOPLE (MARK 8:31–33; 10:45). THE EPISTLES FURTHER EXPLAIN: “WITHOUT THE SHEDDING OF BLOOD THERE IS NO FORGIVENESS” (HEBREWS 9:22); “THE BLOOD OF JESUS...PURIFIES US FROM ALL SIN” (1 JOHN 1:7). GENESIS, THE BOOK OF BEGINNINGS, NATURALLY CONTAINS MANY “FIRST MENTIONS,” INCLUDING THE FOUNDATIONS OF THESE DOCTRINES AND CONCEPTS: DIVINE OMNIPOTENCE, CREATION, PARADISE, MARRIAGE, FAMILY, SIN, SACRIFICE, ATONEMENT, ANGELS, PRAYER, JUDGMENT, COVENANT, GOVERNMENT, DEATH, BURIAL, ETC. WHEN ASKED ABOUT MARRIAGE, JESUS POINTED TO TWO “FIRST MENTION” PASSAGES: “HAVEN’T YOU READ...THAT AT THE BEGINNING THE CREATOR ‘MADE THEM MALE AND FEMALE,’ AND SAID, ‘FOR THIS REASON A MAN WILL LEAVE HIS FATHER AND MOTHER AND BE UNITED TO HIS WIFE, AND THE TWO WILL BECOME ONE FLESH’?” (MATTHEW 19:4–5; CF. GENESIS 1:27; 2:24). AS WE CAN SEE, THE LAW OF FIRST MENTION HAS SOME VALUE IN THE SCIENCE OF HERMENEUTICS. THE RULES OF HERMENEUTICS FOR STUDYING SCRIPTURE MAY NUMBER FROM A FEW TO A DOZEN OR MORE, DEPENDING ON THE SCHOLAR OR TEACHING INSTITUTION, BUT THE LAW OF FIRST MENTION IS CONSISTENTLY INCLUDED. STUDYING ALL THE HOLY BIBLE HAS TO SAY ABOUT A PARTICULAR DOCTRINE, INCLUDING ITS FIRST MENTION, IS COMMENDABLE. “BE DILIGENT TO PRESENT YOURSELF APPROVED TO GOD AS A WORKMAN WHO DOES NOT NEED TO BE ASHAMED, ACCURATELY HANDLING THE WORD OF TRUTH” (2 TIMOTHY 2:15). WHEN FOLLOWING THE LAW OF FIRST MENTION, WE MUST BE CAREFUL TO ALSO FOLLOW THE OTHER RULES OF HERMENEUTICS. WE CANNOT IGNORE CONTEXT, FOR EXAMPLE. THE FACT THAT THE FIRST MENTION OF A SERPENT IN THE HOLY BIBLE (IN GENESIS 2) IS ASSOCIATED WITH SATAN DOESN’T MEAN THAT EVERY MENTION OF A SERPENT IN THE HOLY BIBLE SHOULD BE INTERPRETED AS SATANIC (THE SERPENT ON THE POLE IN NUMBERS 21:9 IS A TYPE OF CHRIST, ACCORDING TO JOHN 3:14). ONE OF THE WEAKNESSES OF THE LAW OF FIRST MENTION IS THE DIFFICULTY OF KNOWING WHAT COMES “FIRST” SOMETIMES. ARE WE TO LOOK AT THE SCRIPTURES STRICTLY CHRONOLOGICALLY? ACCORDING TO THE ORDER OF THE BOOKS AS WE HAVE THEM NOW? OR ACCORDING TO THE ORDER OF THE BOOKS AS FOUND IN THE HEBREW HOLY BIBLE? THE LAW OF FIRST MENTION IS NOT A HARD-AND-FAST RULE, BUT IT CAN BE A USEFUL GUIDELINE FOR IN-DEPTH HOLY BIBLE STUDY, AS LONG AS IT IS APPLIED IN CONJUNCTION WITH THE OTHER RULES OF SOLID HERMENEUTICS.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT WHAT FOODS WE SHOULD EAT (KOSHER)? ARE THERE FOODS A CHRISTIAN SHOULD AVOID? LEVITICUS CHAPTER 11 LISTS THE DIETARY RESTRICTIONS GOD GAVE TO THE NATION OF ISRAEL. THE DIETARY LAWS INCLUDED PROHIBITIONS AGAINST EATING PORK, SHRIMP, SHELLFISH AND MANY TYPES OF SEAFOOD, MOST INSECTS, SCAVENGER BIRDS, AND VARIOUS OTHER ANIMALS. THE DIETARY RULES WERE NEVER INTENDED TO APPLY TO ANYONE OTHER THAN THE ISRAELITES. THE PURPOSE OF THE FOOD LAWS WAS TO MAKE THE ISRAELITES DISTINCT FROM ALL OTHER NATIONS. AFTER THIS PURPOSE HAD ENDED, JESUS DECLARED ALL FOODS CLEAN (MARK 7:19). GOD GAVE THE APOSTLE PETER A VISION IN WHICH HE DECLARED THAT FORMERLY UNCLEAN ANIMALS COULD BE EATEN: “DO NOT CALL ANYTHING IMPURE THAT GOD HAS MADE CLEAN” (ACTS 10:15). WHEN JESUS DIED ON THE CROSS, HE FULFILLED THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW (ROMANS 10:4; GALATIANS 3:24-26; EPHESIANS 2:15). THIS INCLUDES THE LAWS REGARDING CLEAN AND UNCLEAN FOODS. ROMANS 14:1-23 TEACHES US THAT NOT EVERYONE IS MATURE ENOUGH IN THE FAITH TO ACCEPT THE FACT THAT ALL FOODS ARE CLEAN. AS A RESULT, IF WE ARE WITH SOMEONE WHO WOULD BE OFFENDED BY OUR EATING “UNCLEAN” FOOD, WE SHOULD GIVE UP OUR RIGHT TO DO SO AS TO NOT OFFEND THE OTHER PERSON. WE HAVE THE RIGHT TO EAT WHATEVER WE WANT, BUT WE DO NOT HAVE THE RIGHT TO OFFEND OTHER PEOPLE, EVEN IF THEY ARE WRONG. FOR THE CHRISTIAN IN THIS AGE, THOUGH, WE HAVE FREEDOM TO EAT WHATEVER WE WISH AS LONG AS IT DOES NOT CAUSE SOMEONE ELSE TO STUMBLE IN HIS/HER FAITH. IN THE NEW COVENANT OF GRACE, THE HOLY BIBLE IS FAR MORE CONCERNED WITH HOW MUCH WE EAT THAN WHAT FOODS CHRISTIANS EAT. PHYSICAL APPETITES ARE AN ANALOGY OF OUR ABILITY TO CONTROL OURSELVES. IF WE ARE UNABLE TO CONTROL OUR EATING HABITS, WE ARE PROBABLY ALSO UNABLE TO CONTROL OTHER HABITS SUCH AS THOSE OF THE MIND (LUST, COVETOUSNESS, UNRIGHTEOUS HATRED/ANGER) AND UNABLE TO KEEP OUR MOUTHS FROM GOSSIP OR STRIFE. AS CHRISTIANS, ARE NOT TO LET OUR APPETITES CONTROL US; RATHER, WE ARE TO CONTROL THEM (DEUTERONOMY 21:20; PROVERBS 23:2; 2 PETER 1:5-7; 2 TIMOTHY 3:1-9; 2 CORINTHIANS 10:5).  DOES GOD REQUIRE SABBATH-KEEPING OF CHRISTIANS? IN COLOSSIANS 2:16-17, THE APOSTLE PAUL DECLARES, “THEREFORE DO NOT LET ANYONE JUDGE YOU BY WHAT YOU EAT OR DRINK, OR WITH REGARD TO A RELIGIOUS FESTIVAL, A NEW MOON CELEBRATION OR A SABBATH DAY. THESE ARE A SHADOW OF THE THINGS THAT WERE TO COME; THE REALITY, HOWEVER, IS FOUND IN CHRIST.” SIMILARLY, ROMANS 14:5 STATES, “ONE MAN CONSIDERS ONE DAY MORE SACRED THAN ANOTHER; ANOTHER MAN CONSIDERS EVERY DAY ALIKE. EACH ONE SHOULD BE FULLY CONVINCED IN HIS OWN MIND.” THESE SCRIPTURES MAKE IT CLEAR THAT, FOR THE CHRISTIAN, SABBATH-KEEPING IS A MATTER OF SPIRITUAL FREEDOM, NOT A COMMAND FROM GOD. SABBATH-KEEPING IS AN ISSUE ON WHICH GOD’S WORD INSTRUCTS US NOT TO JUDGE EACH OTHER. SABBATH-KEEPING IS A MATTER ABOUT WHICH EACH CHRISTIAN NEEDS TO BE FULLY CONVINCED IN HIS/HER OWN MIND. IN THE EARLY CHAPTERS OF THE BOOK OF ACTS, THE FIRST CHRISTIANS WERE PREDOMINANTLY JEWS. WHEN GENTILES BEGAN TO RECEIVE THE GIFT OF SALVATION THROUGH JESUS CHRIST, THE JEWISH CHRISTIANS HAD A DILEMMA. WHAT ASPECTS OF THE MOSAIC LAW AND JEWISH TRADITION SHOULD GENTILE CHRISTIANS BE INSTRUCTED TO OBEY? THE APOSTLES MET AND DISCUSSED THE ISSUE IN THE JERUSALEM COUNCIL (ACTS 15). THE DECISION WAS, “IT IS MY JUDGMENT, THEREFORE, THAT WE SHOULD NOT MAKE IT DIFFICULT FOR THE GENTILES WHO ARE TURNING TO GOD. INSTEAD WE SHOULD WRITE TO THEM, TELLING THEM TO ABSTAIN FROM FOOD POLLUTED BY IDOLS, FROM SEXUAL IMMORALITY, FROM THE MEAT OF STRANGLED ANIMALS AND FROM BLOOD” (ACTS 15:19-20). SABBATH-KEEPING WAS NOT ONE OF THE COMMANDS THE APOSTLES FELT WAS NECESSARY TO FORCE ON GENTILE BELIEVERS. IT IS INCONCEIVABLE THAT THE APOSTLES WOULD NEGLECT TO INCLUDE SABBATH-KEEPING IF IT WAS GOD’S COMMAND FOR CHRISTIANS TO OBSERVE THE SABBATH DAY. A COMMON ERROR IN THE SABBATH-KEEPING DEBATE IS THE CONCEPT THAT THE SABBATH WAS THE DAY OF WORSHIP. GROUPS SUCH AS THE SEVENTH DAY ADVENTISTS HOLD THAT GOD REQUIRES THE CHURCH SERVICE TO BE HELD ON SATURDAY, THE SABBATH DAY. THAT IS NOT WHAT THE SABBATH COMMAND WAS. THE SABBATH COMMAND WAS TO DO NO WORK ON THE SABBATH DAY (EXODUS 20:8-11). YES, JEWS IN OLD TESTAMENT, NEW TESTAMENT, AND MODERN TIMES USE SATURDAY AS THE DAY OF WORSHIP, BUT THAT IS NOT THE ESSENCE OF THE SABBATH COMMAND. IN THE BOOK OF ACTS, WHENEVER A MEETING IS SAID TO BE ON THE SABBATH, IT IS A MEETING OF JEWS AND/OR GENTILE CONVERTS TO JUDAISM, NOT CHRISTIANS. WHEN DID THE EARLY CHRISTIANS MEET? ACTS 2:46-47 GIVES US THE ANSWER, “EVERY DAY THEY CONTINUED TO MEET TOGETHER IN THE TEMPLE COURTS. THEY BROKE BREAD IN THEIR HOMES AND ATE TOGETHER WITH GLAD AND SINCERE HEARTS, PRAISING GOD AND ENJOYING THE FAVOR OF ALL THE PEOPLE. AND THE LORD ADDED TO THEIR NUMBER DAILY THOSE WHO WERE BEING SAVED.” IF THERE WAS A DAY THAT CHRISTIANS MET REGULARLY, IT WAS THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK (OUR SUNDAY), NOT THE SABBATH DAY (OUR SATURDAY) (ACTS 20:7; 1 CORINTHIANS 16:2). IN HONOR OF CHRIST’S RESURRECTION ON SUNDAY, THE EARLY CHRISTIANS OBSERVED SUNDAY NOT AS THE “CHRISTIAN SABBATH” BUT AS A DAY TO ESPECIALLY WORSHIP JESUS CHRIST. IS THERE ANYTHING WRONG WITH WORSHIPPING ON SATURDAY, THE JEWISH SABBATH? ABSOLUTELY NOT! WE SHOULD WORSHIP GOD EVERY DAY, NOT JUST ON SATURDAY OR SUNDAY! MANY CHURCHES TODAY HAVE BOTH SATURDAY AND SUNDAY SERVICES. THERE IS FREEDOM IN CHRIST (ROMANS 8:21; 2 CORINTHIANS 3:17; GALATIANS 5:1). SHOULD A CHRISTIAN PRACTICE SABBATH-KEEPING, THAT IS, NOT WORKING ON SATURDAYS? IF A CHRISTIAN, FEELS LED TO DO SO, ABSOLUTELY, YES (ROMANS 14:5). HOWEVER, THOSE WHO CHOOSE TO PRACTICE SABBATH-KEEPING SHOULD NOT JUDGE THOSE WHO DO NOT KEEP THE SABBATH (COLOSSIANS 2:16). FURTHER, THOSE WHO DO NOT KEEP THE SABBATH SHOULD AVOID BEING A STUMBLING BLOCK (1 CORINTHIANS 8:9) TO THOSE WHO DO KEEP THE SABBATH. GALATIANS 5:13-15 SUMS UP THE WHOLE ISSUE: “YOU, MY BROTHERS, WERE CALLED TO BE FREE. BUT DO NOT USE YOUR FREEDOM TO INDULGE THE SINFUL NATURE; RATHER, SERVE ONE ANOTHER IN LOVE. THE ENTIRE LAW IS SUMMED UP IN A SINGLE COMMAND: ‘LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF.’ IF YOU KEEP ON BITING AND DEVOURING EACH OTHER, WATCH OUT OR YOU WILL BE DESTROYED BY EACH OTHER.”  WAS THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION A VIOLATION OF ROMANS 13:1-7? THE AMERICAN REVOLUTIONARY WAR WAS A PIVOTAL EVENT IN WORLD HISTORY, AND THE CONSTITUTIONAL REPUBLIC THAT FOLLOWED HAS PRODUCED THE FREEST, MOST PRODUCTIVE SOCIETY EVER. NO ONE CAN DENY THAT MOST OF THE FOUNDING FATHERS WERE RELIGIOUS MEN OR THAT THE LIBERTY THEY FOUGHT FOR HAS BENEFITED MILLIONS OF PEOPLE, BUT WAS THEIR REVOLT AGAINST ENGLAND BIBLICALLY JUSTIFIED? SPECIFICALLY, WAS THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION A VIOLATION OF ROMANS 13:1-7? DURING THE YEARS BEFORE THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR, THE ISSUE OF JUSTIFIED REBELLION WAS WIDELY DEBATED, WITH GOOD MEN ON BOTH SIDES OF THE ISSUE. NOT SURPRISINGLY, MOST ENGLISH PREACHERS, SUCH AS JOHN WESLEY, URGED RESTRAINT AND PACIFISM ON THE PART OF THE COLONISTS; WHILE MOST COLONIAL PREACHERS, SUCH AS JOHN WITHERSPOON AND JONATHAN MAYHEW, FANNED THE FLAMES OF REVOLUTION. BEFORE WE WEIGH THE ACTIONS OF THE COLONISTS, WE MUST TAKE A LOOK AT THE SCRIPTURE THEY STRUGGLED WITH. HERE’S A VERSE-BY-VERSE SUMMARY OF ROMANS 13:1-7: THE PASSAGE STARTS WITH A CLEAR-CUT COMMAND TO SUBMIT TO “THE GOVERNING AUTHORITIES” (V 1 A). IMMEDIATELY FOLLOWING THE COMMAND IS THE REASON FOR IT: NAMELY, AUTHORITIES ARE GOD-ORDAINED (V 1 B). THEREFORE, RESISTING EARTHLY AUTHORITY IS THE SAME AS RESISTING GOD (V 2). RULERS ARE A DETERRENT TO EVIL IN SOCIETY (V 3); IN FACT, A RULER IS “GOD’S SERVANT,” BRINGING RETRIBUTION TO THE WRONGDOER (V 4). CHRISTIANS SHOULD SUBMIT TO HUMAN AUTHORITY NOT ONLY TO AVOID PUNISHMENT BUT ALSO TO MAINTAIN A CLEAR CONSCIENCE BEFORE GOD (V 5). SPECIFICALLY, CHRISTIANS SHOULD PAY THEIR TAXES (V 6) AND PAY THE PROPER RESPECT AND HONOR TO “GOD’S SERVANTS” (V 7). THE COMMANDS IN ROMANS 13 ARE QUITE BROAD, AIMED AT “EVERYONE,” WITH NO EXCEPTIONS LISTED. IN FACT, WHEN PAUL WROTE THESE WORDS, NERO WAS ON THE THRONE. IF ROMANS 13 APPLIES TO THE CRUEL AND CAPRICIOUS NERO, IT APPLIES TO ALL KINGS. THE EARLY CHURCH FOLLOWED THE PRINCIPLES OF ROMANS 13 EVEN DURING THE WICKED AND OPPRESSIVE REIGNS OF CLAUDIUS, CALIGULA, AND TACITUS. NO QUALIFICATIONS OR “OUTS” ARE GIVEN IN THE PASSAGE. PAUL DOES NOT SAY “BE SUBJECT TO THE KING UNLESS HE IS OPPRESSIVE” OR “YOU MUST OBEY ALL RULERS EXCEPT USURPERS.” THE PLAIN TEACHING OF ROMANS 13 IS THAT ALL GOVERNMENTS IN ALL PLACES ARE TO BE HONORED AND OBEYED. EVERY RULER HOLDS POWER BY THE SOVEREIGN WILL OF GOD (PSALM 75:7; DANIEL 2:21). NEW TESTAMENT EXAMPLES OF BELIEVERS PAYING PROPER OBEDIENCE AND RESPECT TOWARDS GOVERNMENT AUTHORITY INCLUDE LUKE 2:1-5; 20:22-25; AND ACTS 24:10 (SEE ALSO 1 PETER 2:13-17). THIS IS NOT TO SAY THAT GOD APPROVES OF EVERYTHING GOVERNMENTS DO OR THAT KINGS ARE ALWAYS RIGHT. ON THE CONTRARY, SCRIPTURE HAS MANY EXAMPLES OF KINGS BEING HELD TO ACCOUNT BY GOD (E.G., DANIEL 4). FURTHERMORE, ROMANS 13 DOES NOT TEACH THAT CHRISTIANS MUST ALWAYS OBEY THE GOVERNING AUTHORITIES, NO MATTER WHAT. THE ONE EXCEPTION TO THE GENERAL RULE OF OBEDIENCE IS WHEN MAN’S LAWS ARE IN DIRECT CONFLICT WITH THE PLAINLY REVEALED LAW OF GOD. EXAMPLES OF GOD’S PEOPLE PRACTICING CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE INCLUDE PETER AND JOHN DEFYING THE SANHEDRIN (ACTS 4:19; 5:29), THE HEBREW MIDWIVES REFUSING TO PRACTICE INFANTICIDE (EXODUS 1:15-17), DANIEL IGNORING THE PERSIAN LAW CONCERNING PRAYER (DANIEL 6:10), AND DANIEL’S FRIENDS REFUSING TO BOW TO THE KING’S IMAGE (DANIEL 3:14-18). SO, AS A GENERAL RULE, WE ARE TO OBEY THE GOVERNMENT; THE LONE EXCEPTION IS WHEN OBEYING MAN’S LAW WOULD FORCE US TO DIRECTLY DISOBEY GOD’S LAW. NOW, WHAT ABOUT ROMANS 13 AS IT PERTAINS TO THE AMERICAN REVOLUTIONARY WAR? WAS THE WAR JUSTIFIED? FIRST, IT IS IMPORTANT TO UNDERSTAND THAT MANY OF THOSE WHO SUPPORTED THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR WERE DEEPLY RELIGIOUS MEN WHO FELT THAT THEY WERE BIBLICALLY JUSTIFIED IN REBELLING AGAINST ENGLAND. HERE ARE SOME OF THE REASONS FOR THEIR PERSPECTIVE: 1) THE COLONISTS SAW THEMSELVES NOT AS ANTI-GOVERNMENT BUT AS ANTI-TYRANNY. THAT IS, THEY WERE NOT PROMOTING ANARCHY OR THE CASTING OFF OF ALL RESTRAINT. THEY BELIEVED ROMANS 13 TAUGHT HONOR FOR THE INSTITUTION OF GOVERNMENT, BUT NOT NECESSARILY FOR THE INDIVIDUALS WHO RULED GOVERNMENT. THEREFORE, SINCE THEY SUPPORTED GOD’S INSTITUTION OF GOVERNMENT, THE COLONISTS BELIEVED THAT THEIR ACTIONS AGAINST A SPECIFIC OPPRESSIVE REGIME WERE NOT A VIOLATION OF THE GENERAL PRINCIPLE OF ROMANS 13. 2) THE COLONISTS POINTED OUT THAT IT WAS THE KING OF ENGLAND HIMSELF WHO WAS IN VIOLATION OF SCRIPTURE. NO KING WHO BEHAVED SO WICKEDLY, THEY SAID, COULD BE CONSIDERED “GOD’S SERVANT.” THEREFORE, IT WAS A CHRISTIAN’S DUTY TO RESIST HIM. AS MAYHEW SAID IN 1750, “REBELLION TO TYRANTS IS OBEDIENCE TO GOD.” 3) THE COLONISTS SAW THE WAR AS A DEFENSIVE ACTION, NOT AS AN OFFENSIVE WAR. AND IT IS TRUE THAT, IN 1775 AND 1776, THE AMERICANS HAD PRESENTED THE KING WITH FORMAL APPEALS FOR RECONCILIATION. THESE PEACEFUL PLEAS WERE MET WITH ARMED MILITARY FORCE AND SEVERAL VIOLATIONS OF BRITISH COMMON LAW AND THE ENGLISH BILL OF RIGHTS. IN 1770, THE BRITISH FIRED UPON UNARMED CITIZENS IN THE BOSTON MASSACRE. AT LEXINGTON, THE COMMAND WAS “DON’T FIRE UNLESS FIRED UPON.” THE COLONISTS, THEREFORE, SAW THEMSELVES AS DEFENDING THEMSELVES AFTER THE CONFLICT HAD BEEN INITIATED BY THE BRITISH. 4) THE COLONISTS READ 1 PETER 2:13, “SUBMIT YOURSELVES FOR THE LORD'S SAKE TO EVERY AUTHORITY...,” AND SAW THE PHRASE “FOR THE LORD’S SAKE” AS A CONDITION FOR OBEDIENCE. THE REASONING RAN THUS: IF THE AUTHORITY WAS UNRIGHTEOUS AND PASSED UNRIGHTEOUS LAWS, THEN FOLLOWING THEM COULD NOT BE A RIGHTEOUS THING. IN OTHER WORDS, ONE CANNOT OBEY A WICKED LAW “FOR THE LORD’S SAKE.” 5) THE COLONISTS SAW HEBREWS 11 AS JUSTIFICATION FOR RESISTING TYRANTS. GIDEON, BARAK, SAMSON, AND JEPHTHAH ARE ALL LISTED AS “HEROES OF FAITH,” AND THEY WERE ALL INVOLVED IN OVERTHROWING OPPRESSIVE GOVERNMENTS. IT IS SAFE TO SAY THAT THE AMERICAN PATRIOTS WHO FOUGHT AGAINST ENGLAND WERE FULLY CONVINCED THAT THEY HAD BIBLICAL PRECEDENT AND SCRIPTURAL JUSTIFICATION FOR THEIR REBELLION. ALTHOUGH THEIR VIEW OF ROMANS 13 AND 1 PETER 2 IS A FAULTY INTERPRETATION (THERE ARE NO PROVISOS CONCERNING OBEDIENCE IN THOSE PASSAGES), IT WAS THE POPULAR PREACHING OF THE DAY. AT THE SAME TIME, THE SELF-DEFENSE ARGUMENT (NUMBER 3, ABOVE) IS A CONVINCING AND SUBSTANTIAL RATIONALE FOR WAR. EVEN IF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION WAS A VIOLATION OF ROMANS 13, WE KNOW THAT THE PATRIOTS ACTED IN GOOD FAITH IN THE NAME OF CHRISTIAN FREEDOM, AND WE KNOW THAT, IN THE ENSUING YEARS, GOD HAS BROUGHT ABOUT MUCH GOOD FROM THE FREEDOM THAT WAS WON AS A RESULT.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] AS CREATOR AGENT LORDS [LADIES] TITHING? SHOULD A SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORD AS A CREATOR AGENT LORD TITHE? MANY SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS STRUGGLE WITH THE ISSUE OF TITHING. IN SOME CHURCHES GIVING IS OVER-EMPHASIZED. AT THE SAME TIME, MANY SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS REFUSE TO SUBMIT TO THE BIBLICAL EXHORTATIONS ABOUT MAKING OFFERINGS TO THE LORD. TITHING/GIVING IS INTENDED TO BE A JOY AND A BLESSING. SADLY, THAT IS SOMETIMES NOT THE CASE IN THE CHURCH TODAY. TITHING IS AN OLD TESTAMENT CONCEPT. THE TITHE WAS A REQUIREMENT OF THE LAW IN WHICH THE ISRAELITES WERE TO GIVE 10 PERCENT OF THE CROPS THEY GREW AND THE LIVESTOCK THEY RAISED TO THE TABERNACLE/TEMPLE (LEVITICUS 27:30; NUMBERS 18:26; DEUTERONOMY 14:24; 2 CHRONICLES 31:5). IN FACT, THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW REQUIRED MULTIPLE TITHES—ONE FOR THE LEVITES, ONE FOR THE USE OF THE TEMPLE AND THE FEASTS, AND ONE FOR THE POOR OF THE LAND—WHICH WOULD HAVE PUSHED THE TOTAL TO AROUND 23.3 PERCENT. SOME UNDERSTAND THE OLD TESTAMENT TITHE AS A METHOD OF TAXATION TO PROVIDE FOR THE NEEDS OF THE PRIESTS AND LEVITES IN THE SACRIFICIAL SYSTEM. AFTER THE DEATH OF STEPHEN CHRIST FULFILLED THE ENTIRE LAW, NOT JUST THE LAW OF MAN, THE NEW TESTAMENT NOWHERE COMMANDS, OR EVEN RECOMMENDS, THAT SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS AS CREATOR AGENT LORDS SUBMIT TO A LEGALISTIC TITHE SYSTEM. THE PROBLEM IS THAT SEXUAL, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL CREATURES SWEAR THEY ARE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS, WHICH THEY ARE NOT, BUT ETERNALLY LIE ABOUT IT IN 1ST JOHN 1:8, 10, TO TRY TO TRANSFORM IN THE SAME REGARD & RESPECTED AS TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS, BUT SHALL BE CUT OFF IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:12-15. AND IF THIS IS THE CASE AS BEING SEXUAL, THEN YOU STILL ARE UNDER THE OT LAW & ARE REQUIRED BY THE LORD TO PAY YOUR 10% 1 LIFETIME TITHE TO HIM IN MALACHI 3:8-12. EVEN IF YOU ARE JUST A BELIEVER, THEN YOU ARE STILL REQUIRED TO PAY THE 1 LIFETIME TITHE TO THE LORD BECAUSE YOU ARE FOUND TO BE SEXUAL IN SOME WAY IN ROMANS 1:21-28, 32. ONLY SEXLESS, SINLESS & GUILTLESS TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] AS TRUE CREATOR AGENT LORDS [LADIES] CAN ONLY BE TRUE EXEMPTED & NOT REQUIRED BY THE TRUE SEXLESS **LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF**. ETERNAL CREATURES WHO TRY TO BE RESPECTED THROUGH BULLSHIT TRANSFORMATIONS SHALL BE CUT OFF & STILL REQUIRED BY THE LORD IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:12. THE ROOTS OF SEXUALITY IS ONLY IN THE OT/MT/NT LAW & NEVER IN TRUE SEXLESS GENTILISM OR TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANITY IN ACTS 15:20, 29; 21:25, THE NEW TESTAMENT NOWHERE DESIGNATES A PERCENTAGE OF INCOME A PERSON SHOULD SET ASIDE, BUT ONLY SAYS GIFTS SHOULD BE “IN KEEPING WITH INCOME” (1 CORINTHIANS 16:2). SOME IN THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH HAVE TAKEN THE 10 PERCENT FIGURE FROM THE OLD TESTAMENT TITHE AND APPLIED IT AS A “RECOMMENDED MINIMUM” FOR SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS IN THEIR GIVING. THE NEW TESTAMENT TALKS ABOUT THE IMPORTANCE AND BENEFITS OF GIVING. WE ARE TO GIVE AS WE ARE ABLE. SOMETIMES THAT MEANS GIVING MORE THAN 10 PERCENT; SOMETIMES THAT MAY MEAN GIVING LESS. IT ALL DEPENDS ON THE ABILITY OF THE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORD AND THE NEEDS OF THE BODY OF CHRIST. EVERY SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORD SHOULD DILIGENTLY PRAY AND SEEK GOD’S WISDOM IN THE MATTER OF PARTICIPATING IN TITHING AND/OR HOW MUCH TO GIVE (JAMES 1:5). ABOVE ALL, ALL TITHES AND OFFERINGS SHOULD BE GIVEN WITH PURE MOTIVES AND AN ATTITUDE OF WORSHIP TO GOD AND SERVICE TO THE BODY OF CHRIST. “EACH MAN SHOULD GIVE WHAT HE HAS DECIDED IN HIS HEART TO GIVE, NOT RELUCTANTLY OR UNDER COMPULSION, FOR GOD LOVES A CHEERFUL GIVER” (2 CORINTHIANS 9:7).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT LAW ENFORCEMENT/THE POLICE? IT’S FAIRLY WELL KNOWN THAT GOD GAVE A SET OF LAWS AND WITH IT, GUIDELINES FOR THE ENFORCEMENT OF THOSE LAWS. NOT ONLY DID THE MOSAIC LAW DEFINE SIN, BUT IT SPECIFIED PENALTIES FOR THOSE WHO BROKE THE LAW. ANY LAW IS ESSENTIALLY MEANINGLESS WITHOUT ENFORCEMENT. THE PEOPLE IN HOLY BIBLE TIMES MAY NOT HAVE HAD A POLICE FORCE AS WE THINK OF ONE TODAY, BUT THEY DEFINITELY HAD THOSE WHO PROMOTED JUSTICE BY ENFORCING THE LAW. THE HOLY BIBLE’S REFERENCES TO WATCHMEN (EZEKIEL 33:6), ARMED GUARDS (NEHEMIAH 4:13), AND JUDGES (EZEKIEL 44:24 AND THE WHOLE BOOK OF JUDGES) COULD BE SEEN AS EXAMPLES OF LAW ENFORCEMENT. GOD IS A GOD OF JUSTICE (DEUTERONOMY 32:4), AND HE DEMANDS JUSTICE OF HIS PEOPLE: “FOLLOW JUSTICE AND JUSTICE ALONE” (DEUTERONOMY 16:20). THIS COMMAND IMPLIES THE NECESSITY OF LAW ENFORCEMENT. GOD HAS ALWAYS GIVEN THE RESPONSIBILITY OF ENFORCING THE LAW (AND THEREBY MAINTAINING JUSTICE) TO MAN. “DEFEND THE WEAK AND THE FATHERLESS; / UPHOLD THE CAUSE OF THE POOR AND THE OPPRESSED. / RESCUE THE WEAK AND THE NEEDY; / DELIVER THEM FROM THE HAND OF THE WICKED” (PSALM 82:3–4). ROMANS 13 DEALS WITH SUBMISSION TO GOVERNMENT AUTHORITIES, AND THE SAME PASSAGE IS INSTRUCTIVE ON THE PURPOSE OF LAW ENFORCEMENT AND POLICE WORK: “RULERS HOLD NO TERROR FOR THOSE WHO DO RIGHT, BUT FOR THOSE WHO DO WRONG...THE ONE IN AUTHORITY IS GOD’S SERVANT FOR YOUR GOOD. BUT IF YOU DO WRONG, BE AFRAID, FOR RULERS DO NOT BEAR THE SWORD FOR NO REASON. THEY ARE GOD’S SERVANTS, AGENTS OF WRATH TO BRING PUNISHMENT ON THE WRONGDOER” (ROMANS 13:3–4). POLICE OFFICERS OR PEACE OFFICERS REPRESENT THE “RULERS” MENTIONED IN THIS PASSAGE AND EXTEND THEIR AUTHORITY. THEREFORE, A CHRISTIAN INVOLVED IN LAW ENFORCEMENT OR POLICE WORK IS DOING A GOOD AND GODLY THING. THE POLICE OFFICER WHO ENFORCES THE JUST LAW OF THE LAND SHOULD CONSIDER HIMSELF OR HERSELF GOD’S SERVANT AND, TOWARD THE LAWBREAKER, AN AGENT OF GOD’S WRATH SENT TO KEEP THE PEACE. ONE OF THE MOST IMPORTANT JOBS OF EVERY POLICE OFFICER IS THE RESTRAINT OF EVIL IN SOCIETY—A DANGEROUS CAREER, A NOBLE CALLING, AND A PROFESSION CONGRUENT WITH A BIBLICAL DESIRE FOR JUSTICE AND RIGHTEOUSNESS.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT HUMAN RIGHTS? ANY HONEST STUDY OF THE HOLY BIBLE MUST ACKNOWLEDGE THAT MAN, AS GOD’S SPECIAL CREATION, HAS BEEN BLESSED WITH CERTAIN “HUMAN RIGHTS.” ANY TRUE STUDENT OF THE HOLY BIBLE WILL BE STIMULATED TOWARD IDEALS SUCH AS EQUITY AND JUSTICE AND BENEVOLENCE. AMERICA’S FOUNDING FATHERS PUT IT WELL: “ALL MEN ARE CREATED EQUAL...ENDOWED BY THEIR CREATOR WITH CERTAIN UNALIENABLE RIGHTS.” SUCH A STATEMENT ACCORDS WELL WITH SCRIPTURE. THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THAT MAN IS CREATED IN THE IMAGE OF GOD (GENESIS 1:27). BECAUSE OF THIS, MAN HAS A CERTAIN DIGNITY AND WAS GIVEN DOMINION OVER THE REST OF CREATION (GENESIS 1:26). THE IMAGE OF GOD IN MAN ALSO MEANS THAT MURDER IS A MOST HEINOUS CRIME. “WHOEVER SHEDS THE BLOOD OF MAN, / BY MAN SHALL HIS BLOOD BE SHED; / FOR IN THE IMAGE OF GOD / HAS GOD MADE MAN” (GENESIS 9:6). THE SEVERITY OF THE PUNISHMENT UNDERSCORES THE SEVERITY OF THE OFFENSE. THE MOSAIC LAW IS FULL OF EXAMPLES OF HOW GOD EXPECTS EVERYONE TO BE TREATED HUMANELY. THE TEN COMMANDMENTS CONTAIN PROHIBITIONS AGAINST MURDER, THEFT, COVETING, ADULTERY, AND BEARING FALSE TESTIMONY. THESE FIVE LAWS PROMOTE THE ETHICAL TREATMENT OF OUR FELLOW MAN. OTHER EXAMPLES IN THE LAW INCLUDE COMMANDS TO TREAT IMMIGRANTS WELL (EXODUS 22:21; LEVITICUS 19:33-34), TO PROVIDE FOR THE POOR (LEVITICUS 19:10; DEUTERONOMY 15:7-8), TO GRANT INTEREST-FREE LOANS TO THE POOR (EXODUS 22:25), AND TO RELEASE ALL INDENTURED SERVANTS EVERY FIFTY YEARS (LEVITICUS 25:39-41). THE HOLY BIBLE TEACHES THAT GOD DOES NOT DISCRIMINATE OR SHOW FAVORITISM (ACTS 10:34). EVERY PERSON IS A UNIQUE CREATION OF HIS, AND HE LOVES EACH ONE (JOHN 3:16; 2 PETER 3:9). “RICH AND POOR HAVE THIS IN COMMON: / THE LORD IS THE MAKER OF THEM ALL” (PROVERBS 22:2). IN TURN, THE HOLY BIBLE TEACHES THAT CHRISTIANS SHOULD NOT DISCRIMINATE BASED ON RACE, GENDER, CULTURAL BACKGROUND, OR SOCIAL STANDING (GALATIANS 3:28; COLOSSIANS 3:11; JAMES 2:1-4). WE ARE TO BE KIND TO ALL (LUKE 6:35-36). THE HOLY BIBLE GIVES STRICT WARNINGS AGAINST TAKING ADVANTAGE OF THE POOR AND DOWNTRODDEN. “HE WHO OPPRESSES THE POOR SHOWS CONTEMPT FOR THEIR MAKER, BUT WHOEVER IS KIND TO THE NEEDY HONORS GOD” (PROVERBS 14:31). INSTEAD, GOD’S PEOPLE ARE TO HELP WHOEVER IS IN NEED (PROVERBS 14:21; MATTHEW 5:42; LUKE 10:30-37). THROUGHOUT HISTORY, MOST CHRISTIANS HAVE UNDERSTOOD THEIR RESPONSIBILITY TO AID THEIR FELLOW HUMAN BEINGS. THE MAJORITY OF HOSPITALS AND ORPHANAGES IN OUR WORLD WERE FOUNDED BY CONCERNED CHRISTIANS. MANY OF THE GREAT HUMANITARIAN REFORMS OF HISTORY, INCLUDING ABOLITION, WERE SPEARHEADED BY CHRISTIAN MEN AND WOMEN SEEKING JUSTICE. TODAY, CHRISTIANS ARE STILL WORKING TO COMBAT HUMAN RIGHTS ABUSES AND TO PROMOTE THE WELFARE OF ALL PEOPLE. AS THEY PREACH THE GOSPEL AROUND THE WORLD, THEY ARE DIGGING WELLS, PLANTING CROPS, GIVING CLOTHES, DISPENSING MEDICINE, AND PROVIDING EDUCATION FOR THE DESTITUTE. THIS IS AS IT SHOULD BE. THERE IS A SENSE IN WHICH THE CHRISTIAN HAS NO “RIGHTS” OF HIS OWN, BECAUSE HE HAS SURRENDERED HIS LIFE TO CHRIST. CHRIST “OWNS” THE BELIEVER. “YOU ARE NOT YOUR OWN; YOU WERE BOUGHT AT A PRICE” (1 CORINTHIANS 6:19-20). BUT GOD’S AUTHORITY OVER US DOES NOT NEGATE GOD’S IMAGE IN US. OUR SUBMISSION TO THE WILL OF GOD DOES NOT ANNUL GOD’S COMMAND TO “LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF” (MATTHEW 23:39). IN FACT, WE SERVE GOD MOST WHEN WE SERVE OTHERS (MATTHEW 25:40).  CHRISTIAN LIBERTY – WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY? CHRISTIAN LIBERTY IS FOUND IN THE HOLY BIBLE IN SEVERAL CONCEPTS. FOR EXAMPLE, LIBERTY FOR THE CHRISTIAN CAN MEAN THAT HE OR SHE HAS BEEN FREED FROM THE PENALTY OF SIN BY FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST (JOHN 8:31-36; ROMANS 6:23). ALSO, CHRISTIAN LIBERTY CAN REFER TO BEING FREED FROM THE POWER OF SIN IN ONE'S LIFE BY DAILY FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST AS LORD OF ONE'S CHARACTER AND CONDUCT (ROMANS 6:5-6,14). IN ADDITION, CHRISTIAN LIBERTY CAN MEAN THAT CHRISTIANS ARE FREED FROM THE JEWISH LAW OF MOSES IN THAT THE LAW ONLY "EXPOSES" SIN IN ONE'S LIFE BUT CANNOT "FORGIVE" SIN (ROMANS 3:20-22). FINALLY, CHRISTIAN LIBERTY CAN MEAN THAT CHRISTIANS ARE FREED IN RESPECT TO SUCH ACTIVITY THAT IS NOT EXPRESSLY FORBIDDEN IN THE HOLY BIBLE. THEREFORE, ONE CAN FEEL FREE TO ENGAGE IN SUCH ACTIVITY AS LONG AS IT DOESN'T "STUMBLE" OR "OFFEND" ANOTHER CHRISTIAN (ROMANS 14:12-16). MOST OF THESE ACTIVITIES REVOLVE AROUND SOCIAL "DO'S" AND "DON'TS, SUCH AS WHETHER OR NOT TO WEAR CERTAIN KINDS OF CLOTHES, MAKE-UP, JEWELRY, TATTOOS, PIERCINGS, AND/OR PRACTICING CERTAIN THINGS, SUCH AS SMOKING, SOCIAL DRINKING, RECREATIONAL GAMBLING, DANCING, OR VIEWING MOVIES OR VIDEOS. AS THE PASSAGE IN ROMANS 14 SAYS, THESE THINGS MAY NOT BE STRICTLY PROHIBITED BY GOD'S WORD, BUT THEY CAN BE BAD FOR ONE'S SPIRITUAL GROWTH OR CHRISTIAN TESTIMONY AND CAN CAUSE OTHER CHRISTIANS TO STUMBLE. FURTHERMORE, CHRISTIANS WHO TEND TO VIGOROUSLY PROMOTE SUCH LIBERTIES CAN SOMETIMES FALL INTO A LOOSE LIFESTYLE OF UNDISCIPLINED LIVING, WHILE, ON THE OTHER HAND, CHRISTIANS WHO TEND TO VIGOROUSLY LIMIT SUCH LIBERTIES CAN SOMETIMES FALL INTO A LEGALISTIC LIFESTYLE OF BEING DEFINED BY WHAT THEY ARE "AGAINST." SO, IT IS WISE TO SEEK GOD IN PRAYER AND HIS WORD TO DETERMINE WHETHER OR NOT A PARTICULAR ACTIVITY IS ACTUALLY FORBIDDEN IN SCRIPTURE. IF IT IS, IT SHOULD BE AVOIDED. IF IT IS NOT FORBIDDEN, THEN WE SHOULD SEEK TO DETERMINE HOW THE ACTIVITY REFLECTS ON OUR REPUTATION AS CHRISTIANS AND WHETHER IT WILL HELP US OR HINDER US IN REPRESENTING JESUS TO UNBELIEVERS AROUND US, WHETHER IT EDIFIES THEM OR NOT. THE ULTIMATE GOAL FOR THE CHRISTIAN SHOULD BE TO GLORIFY GOD, EDIFY FELLOW BELIEVERS, AND HAVE A GOOD REPUTATION BEFORE UNBELIEVERS (PSALM 19:14; ROMANS 15:1-2; 1 PETER 2:11-12). "FOR YOU BRETHREN, HAVE BEEN CALLED TO LIBERTY; ONLY DO NOT USE LIBERTY AS AN OPPORTUNITY FOR THE FLESH, BUT THROUGH LOVE SERVE ONE ANOTHER" (GALATIANS 5:13).  WHAT DOES THE NEW TESTAMENT SAY ABOUT HOMOSEXUALITY? THE HOLY BIBLE IS CONSISTENT THROUGH BOTH OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS IN CONFIRMING THAT HOMOSEXUALITY IS SIN (GENESIS 19:1–13; LEVITICUS 18:22; 20:13; ROMANS 1:26–27; 1 CORINTHIANS 6:9; JUDE 1:7). IN THIS MATTER, THE NEW TESTAMENT REINFORCES WHAT THE OLD TESTAMENT HAD DECLARED SINCE THE LAW WAS GIVEN TO MOSES (LEVITICUS 20:13). THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS IS THAT THE NEW TESTAMENT OFFERS HOPE AND RESTORATION TO THOSE CAUGHT UP IN THE SIN OF HOMOSEXUALITY THROUGH THE REDEEMING POWER OF JESUS. IT IS THE SAME HOPE THAT IS OFFERED TO ANYONE WHO CHOOSES TO ACCEPT IT (JOHN 1:12; 3:16–18). GOD’S STANDARDS OF HOLINESS DID NOT CHANGE WITH THE COMING OF JESUS, BECAUSE GOD DOES NOT CHANGE (MALACHI 3:6; HEBREWS 13:8). THE NEW TESTAMENT IS A CONTINUING REVELATION OF GOD’S INTERACTION WITH HUMANITY. GOD HATED IDOLATRY IN THE OLD TESTAMENT (DEUTERONOMY 5:8), AND HE STILL HATES IT IN THE NEW (1 JOHN 5:21). WHAT WAS IMMORAL IN THE OLD TESTAMENT IS STILL IMMORAL IN THE NEW. THE NEW TESTAMENT SAYS THAT HOMOSEXUALITY IS A “SHAMEFUL LUST” (ROMANS 1:26), A “SHAMEFUL ACT,” AN ABANDONMENT OF “NATURAL RELATIONS” (ROMANS 1:27), A “WRONGDOING” (1 CORINTHIANS 6:9), AND “SEXUAL IMMORALITY AND PERVERSION” (JUDE 1:7). HOMOSEXUALITY CARRIES A “DUE PENALTY” (ROMANS 1:27), “IS CONTRARY TO THE SOUND DOCTRINE” (1 TIMOTHY 1:10), AND IS LISTED AMONG THE SINS THAT BAR PEOPLE FROM THE KINGDOM OF GOD (1 CORINTHIANS 6:9). DESPITE THE ATTEMPTS OF SOME TO DOWNPLAY THESE VERSES, THE HOLY BIBLE COULD NOT BE CLEARER THAT HOMOSEXUALITY IS A SIN AGAINST GOD. HOMOSEXUALITY IS NOT THE CAUSE OF A SOCIETY’S DECLINE, BUT IT IS A SYMPTOM OF IT; IT IS THE RESULT OF PEOPLE MAKING THEMSELVES THE FINAL AUTHORITIES. ROMANS 1 GIVES THE NATURAL DIGRESSION OF A SOCIETY THAT HAS CHOSEN IDOLATRY AND SINFUL PLEASURE INSTEAD OF OBEDIENCE TO GOD. THE DOWNWARD SPIRAL BEGINS WITH DENYING THAT GOD HAS ABSOLUTE AUTHORITY OVER HIS CREATION (ROMANS 1:21–23). THE RESULT OF A SOCIETY’S REJECTION OF GOD’S RULE IN THEIR LIVES IS THAT GOD GIVES “THEM OVER IN THE SINFUL DESIRES OF THEIR HEARTS TO SEXUAL IMPURITY FOR THE DEGRADING OF THEIR BODIES WITH ONE ANOTHER. THEY EXCHANGED THE TRUTH ABOUT GOD FOR A LIE, AND WORSHIPED AND SERVED CREATED THINGS RATHER THAN THE CREATOR” (ROMANS 1:24–25). VERSES 26 AND 27 SAY, “BECAUSE OF THIS, GOD GAVE THEM OVER TO SHAMEFUL LUSTS. EVEN THEIR WOMEN EXCHANGED NATURAL SEXUAL RELATIONS FOR UNNATURAL ONES. IN THE SAME WAY THE MEN ALSO ABANDONED NATURAL RELATIONS WITH WOMEN AND WERE INFLAMED WITH LUST FOR ONE ANOTHER. MEN COMMITTED SHAMEFUL ACTS WITH OTHER MEN, AND RECEIVED IN THEMSELVES THE DUE PENALTY FOR THEIR ERROR.” THE PHRASE “GOD GAVE THEM OVER” MEANS THAT, WHEN WE INSIST ON SHAKING OUR FISTS AT GOD, HE FINALLY LETS US HAVE THE PERVERSION WE DEMAND. AND THAT IS A JUDGMENT IN ITSELF. HOMOSEXUAL BEHAVIOR IS THE RESULT OF IGNORING GOD AND TRYING TO CREATE OUR OWN TRUTH. WHEN WE DEFY GOD’S CLEAR INSTRUCTION, WE REAP THE “DUE PENALTY” OF OUR DISOBEDIENCE (2 THESSALONIANS 1:8–9; REVELATION 21:8). THE GOOD NEWS IS THAT HOMOSEXUALITY IS NOT THE UNPARDONABLE SIN. IT IS FORGIVABLE JUST LIKE GREED, THEFT, AND MURDER ARE FORGIVABLE WHEN WE REPENT AND TURN TO JESUS (ACTS 2:38). HE PROVIDES US WITH NEW IDENTITIES (1 PETER 1:14; COLOSSIANS 2:13). SECOND CORINTHIANS 5:17 SAYS THAT “IF ANYONE IS IN CHRIST, THE NEW CREATION HAS COME: THE OLD HAS GONE, THE NEW IS HERE!” THOSE “OLD” THINGS INCLUDE FORMER SINS THAT ONCE HELD US CAPTIVE. WHEREAS WE WERE ONCE DEFINED BY OUR SIN, BEING BORN AGAIN (JOHN 3:3) MEANS WE ARE NOW DEFINED BY JESUS AND HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS (COLOSSIANS 3:3). A THIEF NO LONGER HAS TO DEFINE HIMSELF AS A THIEF. HE IS CLEANSED FROM HIS FORMER WAYS AND MADE NEW IN CHRIST. A MURDERER—SUCH AS SAUL BEFORE HE BECAME THE APOSTLE PAUL—IS FORGIVEN AND CONFORMED TO THE IMAGE OF CHRIST (GALATIANS 1:13; 1 CORINTHIANS 15:9; ROMANS 8:29). AND SOMEONE TRAPPED IN HOMOSEXUALITY CAN BE SET FREE TO WALK IN PURITY WHEN HE OR SHE AGREES WITH GOD ABOUT SIN AND TRUSTS HIS POWER TO FORGIVE AND RESTORE. AS HAS BEEN NOTED, 1 CORINTHIANS 6:9–10 INCLUDES HOMOSEXUALS IN A LIST OF THOSE WHO WILL NOT HAVE A PART IN GOD’S KINGDOM. BUT VERSE 11 GOES ON TO SAY, “SUCH WERE SOME OF YOU; BUT YOU WERE WASHED, BUT YOU WERE SANCTIFIED, BUT YOU WERE JUSTIFIED IN THE NAME OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST AND IN THE SPIRIT OF OUR GOD.” THE TRUTH IS THAT SOME OF THE SAINTS IN THE CORINTHIAN CHURCH WERE FORMER HOMOSEXUALS. GOD’S KINGDOM IS POPULATED BY SINNERS. NO ONE COMES TO GOD ON PERSONAL MERIT. WE ALL COME THE SAME WAY: THROUGH REPENTANCE, RENOUNCING THE SIN FOR WHICH JESUS DIED, AND ACCEPTING THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF CHRIST IN ITS PLACE (2 CORINTHIANS 5:21). THE NEW TESTAMENT OFFERS GOOD NEWS FOR EVERYONE STRUGGLING WITH SEXUAL IDENTITY. JESUS WANTS TO REPLACE OUR SINFUL LIFESTYLES WITH HIS OWN RIGHTEOUSNESS SO THAT WE BECOME MORE LIKE HIM.  WHAT WERE THE SHAMMAITE AND HILLELITE INTERPRETATIONS OF JEWISH LAW? SHAMMAI AND HILLEL WERE TWO INFLUENTIAL JEWISH RABBIS WHOSE COMMENTARIES ON THE TORAH SHAPED JEWISH THEOLOGY AND PHILOSOPHY FOR HUNDREDS OF YEARS. THE SHAMMAITE AND HILLELITE SCHOOLS WERE THE TWO DOMINANT APPROACHES TO JEWISH LAW DURING THE YEARS OF JESUS’ EARTHLY MINISTRY. UNFORTUNATELY, THE DESTRUCTION OF THE TEMPLE IN AD 70 RESULTED IN THE LOSS OF MOST RECORDS RELATING TO THE DEBATES BETWEEN THESE TWO GROUPS. THE HILLELITE SCHOOL QUICKLY GAINED DOMINANCE AFTER THE TEMPLE WAS RAZED, SO MUCH OF WHAT WE KNOW ABOUT FIRST-CENTURY HILLELITE AND SHAMMAITE LAW COMES EXCLUSIVELY FROM LATER HILLELITE WRITERS. THESE WRITERS PORTRAY THE SHAMMAITE-HILLELITE DIVIDE IN A MANNER SIMILAR TO MODERN TWO-PARTY POLITICS, WITH EACH SIDE SEEMINGLY BOUND AND DETERMINED TO CONTRADICT THE OTHER ON EVERYTHING. ACCORDING TO TRADITION, SHAMMAI WAS A PHARISEE WHO TAUGHT IN THE YEARS JUST PRIOR TO JESUS’ BIRTH. IN HIS COMMENTARY ON THE LAW, HE EMPHASIZED THE NEED FOR TEMPLE RITUALS, AND HIS INTERPRETATION IS CHARACTERIZED AS STRICT, LITERALIST, AND ISRAEL-CENTRIC. THE SCHOOL THAT FOLLOWED THOSE INTERPRETATIONS IS REFERRED TO AS THE SHAMMAITE INTERPRETATION OF JEWISH LAW. RABBI HILLEL, A CONTEMPORARY OF SHAMMAI, WAS LESS CONCERNED WITH TEMPLE WORSHIP. HIS COMMENTARY IS SEEN AS BEING MORE LIBERAL, TOLERANT, AND ACCEPTING OF GENTILES. HILLEL WAS ALSO KNOWN FOR CODIFYING TRADITIONAL PATTERNS FOR EXEGESIS INTO SEVEN INDIVIDUAL RULES. HIS HILLELITE SCHOOL WAS A RIVAL TO THE SHAMMAITE APPROACH. AFTER THE DESTRUCTION OF THE TEMPLE, THE INFLUENCE OF THE SHAMMAITE SCHOOL FADED, AND HILLEL’S PHILOSOPHY BECAME THE DOMINANT APPROACH TO JEWISH LAW FOR MORE THAN 400 YEARS. SCHOLARS ARE UNSURE HOW MANY OF THE DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THE SHAMMAITE AND HILLELITE SCHOOLS ARE FACTUAL AND HOW MANY ARE THE PRODUCTS OF REVISIONIST HISTORY. WHILE JEWISH SCHOLARS PRIOR TO AD 70 MAKE FREQUENT REFERENCE TO THE DISAGREEMENTS BETWEEN THESE TWO GROUPS, THE VAST MAJORITY OF SURVIVING RECORDS ARE FROM HILLELITE WRITERS. IT’S POSSIBLE THAT THE HILLELITES EXAGGERATED SOME OF THE DIFFERENCES BETWEEN SHAMMAI AND HILLEL IN ORDER TO PORTRAY HILLEL IN A MORE HEROIC LIGHT. EVEN WITH SUCH OPEN QUESTIONS, IT’S CLEAR THAT THE INTERPLAY BETWEEN SHAMMAI AND HILLEL INFLUENCED JUDAISM DURING THE EARLY CHRISTIAN ERA. THE RIVALRY BETWEEN THE TWO SCHOOLS GREATLY CONTRIBUTED TO JUDAISM’S GROWING BELIEF THAT THE ORAL LAW—SUCH AS PROMOTED IN THE SHAMMAITE OR HILLELITE SCHOOLS—WAS AS AUTHORITATIVE AS THE WRITTEN TORAH. SOME SCHOLARS DEBATE WHICH SCHOOL, SHAMMAITE OR HILLELITE, HAD A GREATER INFLUENCE ON THE THEOLOGY OF THE NEW TESTAMENT. JESUS’ RESTRICTIVE RULES ON DIVORCE ECHO THOSE OF SHAMMAI, WHILE HILLEL ALLOWED FOR A WIDER RANGE OF ACCEPTABLE REASONS TO END A MARRIAGE. JESUS ALSO PHRASED THE “GOLDEN RULE” USING A MORE CHALLENGING, POSITIVE EXPRESSION, IN CONTRAST TO HILLEL’S LIGHTER, NEGATIVE EXPRESSION OF THE SAME BASIC IDEA. AT THE SAME TIME, JESUS WAS WELCOMING OF NON-JEWISH PEOPLE AND OFTEN CASTIGATED THE PHARISEES FOR THEIR EXCESSIVE LEGALISM. THE FACT IS THAT JESUS PRESENTED THE TRUTH, AND HIS AGREEMENT WITH EITHER SHAMMAI OR HILLEL WAS SECONDARY AND COINCIDENTAL. JESUS SPOKE THE FATHER’S WORD, AND HIS TEACHING CANNOT BE SEEN AS A DEFENSE OF ANY RABBI (JOHN 12:49). THERE IS ALSO AN ACADEMIC DEBATE OVER THE INFLUENCE OF SHAMMAI AND HILLEL ON THE THEOLOGY OF THE APOSTLE PAUL. ON ONE HAND, PAUL WAS A STUDENT OF GAMALIEL, WHO CAME FROM THE HILLELITE SCHOOL AND MIGHT HAVE EVEN BEEN HILLEL’S GRANDSON. BUT, PRIOR TO HIS CONVERSION, PAUL (SAUL) WAS HARDLY A TOLERANT, GENTILE-FRIENDLY PHARISEE. RATHER, IN OPPOSITION TO GAMALIEL’S TEACHING, PAUL TOOK A SEVERE STANCE. AND IN HIS LETTERS PAUL EXPRESSES AN ISRAEL-CENTRIC, ALL-OR-NOTHING OBEDIENCE TO THE LAW (ROMANS 3:19–28; CP. JAMES 2:10), WHICH MANY SCHOLARS WOULD IDENTIFY MORE WITH SHAMMAI. OF COURSE, AS HE WAS WRITING INSPIRED SCRIPTURE, PAUL WAS NOT CONCERNED WITH WHAT RABBI MIGHT HAVE HAD A PAST INFLUENCE UPON HIM; HE WAS “CARRIED ALONG BY THE HOLY SPIRIT” AND WROTE WHAT THE SPIRIT WANTED (2 PETER 1:21). ULTIMATELY, THE DIFFERENCES BETWEEN SHAMMAITE AND HILLELITE INTERPRETATIONS OF JEWISH LAW ARE MORE A MATTER OF HISTORICAL TRIVIA THAN A MAJOR CONCERN FOR CHRISTIANITY. WHILE THEIR INFLUENCE ON JEWISH THEOLOGY MIGHT HAVE BEEN SIGNIFICANT, THE TEACHINGS OF SHAMMAI AND HILLEL ARE ULTIMATELY IRRELEVANT AGAINST THE CONTENTS OF SCRIPTURE AND THE ACTUAL TEACHINGS OF JESUS CHRIST.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN TO BE LEAST IN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN? IN THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT, JESUS SPEAKS MUCH ABOUT THE IMPORTANCE AND VALUE OF THE LAW: “FOR TRULY I TELL YOU, UNTIL HEAVEN AND EARTH DISAPPEAR, NOT THE SMALLEST LETTER, NOT THE LEAST STROKE OF A PEN, WILL BY ANY MEANS DISAPPEAR FROM THE LAW UNTIL EVERYTHING IS ACCOMPLISHED” (MATTHEW 5:18). THE ACCOMPLISHING OF THE LAW WAS REALIZED IN JESUS HIMSELF, WHO CAME TO FULFILL THE LAW (VERSE 17). IN VERSE 19, JESUS SAYS, “THEREFORE ANYONE WHO SETS ASIDE ONE OF THE LEAST OF THESE COMMANDS AND TEACHES OTHERS ACCORDINGLY WILL BE CALLED LEAST IN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN, BUT WHOEVER PRACTICES AND TEACHES THESE COMMANDS WILL BE CALLED GREAT IN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN.” IN OTHER WORDS, THE LAW IS PERFECT AND HOLY, AND EVERY COMMAND THAT GOD GAVE IS EQUALLY IMPORTANT. THE COMMANDMENTS ARE SO IMPORTANT, JESUS SAID, THAT IF SOMEONE SETS ASIDE WHAT MIGHT BE CONSIDERED “ONE OF THE LEAST” OF THEM, THEN THAT PERSON WILL BE CALLED “LEAST IN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN.” CONVERSELY, THE ONE WHO TEACHES THE WHOLE LAW—AND OBEYS IT—WILL BE CALLED “GREAT” IN THE KINGDOM. IT IS IMPORTANT TO REMEMBER TO WHOM JESUS WAS SPEAKING IN THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT, NAMELY, JEWS IN ISRAEL WHO WERE STILL UNDER THE DISPENSATION OF THE LAW. AT THE TIME OF JESUS’ ADDRESS TO THE MULTITUDES IN MATTHEW 5, THE LAW WAS IN FULL EFFECT; THE TEMPLE WAS STANDING, THE SACRIFICES WERE BEING OFFERED, AND THE VEIL WAS INTACT. WHEN WE MAKE APPLICATION OF JESUS’ WORDS TO THE CHURCH TODAY, WE NEED TO DISTINGUISH BETWEEN THE MORAL LAWS THAT GOD GAVE AND THE CEREMONIAL AND CIVIL LAWS. WHEN JESUS CRIED, “IT IS FINISHED!” FROM THE CROSS, SOME LAWS, SUCH AS THOSE REGULATING SACRIFICE AND WORSHIP, WERE OBVIOUSLY FULFILLED BECAUSE CHRIST JESUS WAS THE FINAL AND COMPLETE SACRIFICE. OTHER COMMANDS, SUCH AS THE COMMAND NOT TO MURDER OR LIE, ARE STILL AS VALID NOW AS EVER. IN CASE THERE IS ANY DOUBT, THE MORAL LAWS ARE REPEATED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT EPISTLES, WHEREAS THE OTHER LAWS (CONCERNING DIET, OBSERVANCE OF DAYS, ETC.) ARE NOT REPEATED FOR THE CHURCH. ONE DAY, JESUS WILL RETURN TO THE EARTH TO SET UP HIS KINGDOM (DANIEL 2:44; REVELATION 11:15). JESUS’ REFERENCE TO THE “LEAST IN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN” IN MATTHEW 5:19 SUGGESTS THAT THERE WILL BE DIFFERENT LEVELS OF HONOR IN THE KINGDOM. THE CRITERIA USED FOR ASSIGNING HONOR SEEM TO BE BASED ON THE HANDLING OF GOD’S WORD. THOSE WHO RECEIVED GOD’S WORD AND FULFILLED THEIR RESPONSIBILITIES IN GOD’S SIGHT WILL BE CALLED “GREAT,” BUT THOSE WHO REJECTED PARTS OF GOD’S WORD AND SHIRKED THEIR RESPONSIBILITIES WILL BE CALLED “LEAST.” THIS CORRESPONDS TO THE BELIEVERS’ APPEARANCE BEFORE THE JUDGMENT SEAT OF CHRIST ONE DAY, WHERE WE WILL BE REWARDED BASED ON HOW FAITHFULLY WE SERVED CHRIST (2 CORINTHIANS 5:10). SOME OF US WILL “SUFFER LOSS” WHEN OUR WORK “WILL BE SHOWN FOR WHAT IT IS” AND ITS QUALITY DOES NOT PASS THE TEST (SEE 1 CORINTHIANS 3:11–15). IMMEDIATELY AFTER SPEAKING OF THOSE WHO ARE LEAST IN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN, THE LORD JESUS INDIRECTLY CONDEMNS THE PHARISEES AND RELIGIOUS TEACHERS FOR THEIR MISCONDUCT CONCERNING THE LAW: “FOR I TELL YOU THAT UNLESS YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS SURPASSES THAT OF THE PHARISEES AND THE TEACHERS OF THE LAW, YOU WILL CERTAINLY NOT ENTER THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN” (MATTHEW 5:20). THE PHARISEES, THEN, WERE EXAMPLES OF THOSE WHO “SET ASIDE” SOME OF THE COMMANDMENTS, AND THEY WOULD SUFFER SHAME FOR IT (SEE ALSO MARK 7:1–13). NOT ONLY DID THEIR ACTIONS DIMINISH SOME PARTS OF THE LAW, BUT THEY HAD NO TRUE RIGHTEOUSNESS—BECAUSE THEY REJECTED CHRIST. IN SUMMARY, JESUS TAUGHT THAT THE LAW IS GOOD (MATTHEW 5:18–19), AND THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF THE LAW IS FULFILLED IN HIMSELF (VERSE 17). HIS MESSAGE WAS NOT CONTRARY TO THE LAW; RATHER, HIS WORDS CONFIRMED THE LAW AND HIS WORKS ACCOMPLISHED THE LAW. THOSE WHO LIGHTLY ESTEEM GOD’S WORD WILL THEMSELVES BE LIGHTLY ESTEEMED. GREATNESS IN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN WILL NOT BE BASED ON ONE’S GIFTS BUT UPON HOW ONE HANDLES THE WORD OF GOD (SEE 2 TIMOTHY 2:15).  WHAT IS DEONTOLOGICAL ETHICS/DEONTOLOGY? DEONTOLOGY OR DEONTOLOGICAL ETHICS IS THE STUDY OF MORAL DUTY AND IS ONE OF THE MAJOR CATEGORIES OF NORMATIVE ETHICS. IT TEACHES THAT ETHICAL BEHAVIOR STARTS WITH AN ESTABLISHED, DEFINED DUTY. AN ACT, THEN, IS ETHICAL IF IT ADHERES TO DUTY. THERE IS SOME DISCUSSION, HOWEVER, AS TO WHO DICTATES DUTY AND WHETHER ETHICAL BEHAVIOR IS BASED STRICTLY ON ADHERENCE TO RULES OR IF THE WILL OF THE ACTING AGENT HAS A ROLE. MORAL ABSOLUTISM IS UNIQUE IN SECULAR ETHICS IN THAT IT IS THE ONLY SCHOOL OF THOUGHT THAT PLACES THE STANDARD FOR MORALITY OUTSIDE OF THE JUDGMENT OF THE ACTING AGENT. ALSO, THE STANDARD IS NOT DEPENDENT ON THE SITUATION OR THE OUTCOME OF THE ACTION. MORAL ABSOLUTISM IS BASED ON ONE OF THREE POSSIBLE AUTHORITIES: NATURAL LAW - NATURAL LAW THEORY IS THE PHILOSOPHY THAT EVERYTHING IN NATURE IS SUBJECT TO A PARTICULAR WAY OF ACTING THAT WILL BEST ENABLE IT TO FULFILL THAT NATURE. THE LAW AS IT APPLIES TO HUMANITY IS BASED ON HUMAN NATURE AND CAN BE DETERMINED BY CAREFULLY CONSIDERING THAT UNIVERSAL NATURE OF MANKIND WHICH IS INDEPENDENT OF CULTURE AND ERA. IRONICALLY, ALTHOUGH NATURAL LAW IS SUPPOSEDLY DERIVED FROM THE UNIVERSALITY OF HUMAN NATURE, PHILOSOPHERS CAN'T AGREE ON WHAT THE KEY POINTS OF NATURAL LAW SHOULD BE. THEY USUALLY INCLUDE LIFE, PROCREATION, AND SOME KIND OF PERSONAL FULFILLMENT. CONTRACTUAL AGREEMENTS - TWO OF THE MOST BASIC RULES IN SOCIETY ARE THAT INDIVIDUALS WILL NOT HARM EACH OTHER AND INDIVIDUALS WILL NOT LIE. CONTRACTARIANISM IS THE BELIEF THAT A CONTRACT OR PROMISE AUTOMATICALLY GIVES MORAL WEIGHT TO THE ACTIONS NECESSARY TO FULFILL THAT CONTRACT. THE "CONTRACT" MAY BE A VOLUNTARILY AGREED-UPON LIST OF OBLIGATIONS OR THE ASSUMED RESPONSIBILITIES OF A CITIZEN IN A SOCIETY. DIVINE COMMAND - THE DIVINE COMMAND THEORY STATES THAT AN ACTION'S MORALITY IS BASED ON ITS ADHERENCE TO THE COMMAND OF GOD. AN ACT CAN ONLY BE ETHICAL IF IT OBEYS GOD’S LAW, AND THE WORD OF GOD OVERRIDES ANY OTHER LAW, CUSTOM, OR INCLINATION. KANTIAN DUTY WAS DEVELOPED BY IMMANUEL KANT, WHO DIDN'T FEEL THAT FULFILLING A DUTY WAS A SUFFICIENT STANDARD FOR MORALITY. KANT BELIEVED A MORAL ACT MUST BE ACCOMPLISHED DELIBERATELY AND FOR THE SPECIFIC INTENT OF FULFILLING THAT DUTY. TO ACCIDENTALLY DROP A SANDWICH IN FRONT OF A BEGGAR OR TO DONATE MONEY AS A TAX WRITE-OFF ARE NOT ETHICAL ACTS—THE FIRST BECAUSE IT WAS NOT DELIBERATE, THE SECOND BECAUSE IT WAS NOT DONE WITH ALTRUISTIC MOTIVES. PHILOSOPHERS HAVE ALSO ADDED QUALIFIERS TO DEONTOLOGY. CONTEMPORARY DEONTOLOGY TEACHES THAT, EVEN IF AN ACT IS PERFORMED OUT OF DUTY, IT CANNOT ETHICAL IF IT CAUSES HARM TO ANOTHER—UNLESS THAT HARM WILL BRING ABOUT A GREATER GOOD. THE NON-AGGRESSION PRINCIPLE IS SIMILAR, INSISTING THAT VIOLENCE IS ONLY ALLOWED IN SELF-DEFENSE. WHAT DEONTOLOGICAL ETHICS DOES RIGHT IS THAT IT TAKES THE STANDARD OF MORALITY OUT OF HUMANITY'S HANDS AND PLACES IT IN SOMETHING WITH ABSOLUTE AUTHORITY. UNFORTUNATELY, DEONTOLOGISTS THEN ARGUE ABOUT THE SOURCE OF THAT AUTHORITY. THE HOLY BIBLE IS CLEAR: GOD CREATED US WITH THE PURPOSE OF HAVING COMMUNION WITH HIM (JOHN 15:14-15). TO THAT END, HE HAS GIVEN US STANDARDS THAT WILL LEAD US INTO FULFILLING OUR PURPOSE. "MORALS" AND "ETHICS" ARE HUMAN WORDS FOR GODLY RIGHTEOUSNESS THAT REFLECTS THE CHARACTER OF GOD WHILE RECOGNIZING HIS SOVEREIGNTY AND GLORY. THE CATEGORIES OF DEONTOLOGY ARE JUST SNAPSHOTS OF GOD'S RULE. BIBLICALLY, THE WHOLE CONCEPT OF OBEDIENCE OUT OF DUTY IS A LITTLE OFF-CENTER. THE HOLY BIBLE DOESN'T GIVE DUTY AS THE MOTIVATION FOR RIGHT BEHAVIOR. EXODUS 20:6; DEUTERONOMY 5:10; JOSHUA 22:5; JOHN 14:15; 2 JOHN 1:6 AND ELEVEN OTHER VERSES ASSOCIATE LOVE FOR GOD WITH OBEDIENCE. RIGHTEOUSNESS, THEN, ISN'T ABOUT DUTY OR OBLIGATION; IT'S AN EXPRESSION OF OUR LOVE FOR GOD. STILL, THERE ARE SIMILARITIES BETWEEN BIBLICAL TEACHING AND DEONTOLOGICAL ETHICS. NATURAL LAW THEORY ALLOWS FOR GOD PLACING HIS LAW IN OUR HEARTS. ROMANS 2:14-15 SAYS, "FOR WHEN GENTILES WHO DO NOT HAVE THE LAW DO INSTINCTIVELY THE THINGS OF THE LAW, THESE, NOT HAVING THE LAW, ARE A LAW TO THEMSELVES, IN THAT THEY SHOW THE WORK OF THE LAW WRITTEN IN THEIR HEARTS, THEIR CONSCIENCE BEARING WITNESS AND THEIR THOUGHTS ALTERNATELY ACCUSING OR ELSE DEFENDING THEM..." HOWEVER, FIVE CHAPTERS LATER, PAUL STATES THAT HUMAN NATURE ALONE CANNOT LEAD US TO OBEY GOD'S RULE: "FOR I JOYFULLY CONCUR WITH THE LAW OF GOD IN THE INNER MAN, BUT I SEE A DIFFERENT LAW IN THE MEMBERS OF MY BODY, WAGING WAR AGAINST THE LAW OF MY MIND AND MAKING ME A PRISONER OF THE LAW OF SIN WHICH IS IN MY MEMBERS" (ROMANS 7:22-23). RELYING ON CONSCIENCE OR INSTINCT CAN ONLY TAKE US SO FAR IN DETERMINING WHAT IS GOOD. NATURAL LAW IS INSUFFICIENT. WE MUST GO DIRECTLY TO GOD AND HIS WORD TO GET THE FULL PICTURE (PSALM 25:4). THE HOLY BIBLE ALSO CONTAINS SHADES OF CONTRACTARIANISM. NUMBERS 30:2 SAYS, "IF A MAN MAKES A VOW TO THE LORD, OR TAKES AN OATH TO BIND HIMSELF WITH A BINDING OBLIGATION, HE SHALL NOT VIOLATE HIS WORD; HE SHALL DO ACCORDING TO ALL THAT PROCEEDS OUT OF HIS MOUTH." AND ROMANS 13:1-7 ADMONISHES US TO OBEY THE CIVIL AUTHORITIES, POINTING OUT THAT THE AUTHORITIES ARE THERE TO MAKE SURE SOCIETY ACTS ETHICALLY. SO, CHRISTIANS ARE OBLIGED TO BE GOOD CITIZENS. THE HOLY BIBLE ALSO CONDEMNS FOOLISH OATHS. LEVITICUS 5:4 SAYS A PERSON WHO SWEARS AN OATH WITHOUT THINKING ABOUT THE CONSEQUENCES IS STILL RESPONSIBLE FOR THE OUTCOME. INSTEAD, JESUS SUGGESTS WE EMBODY SUCH GOOD CHARACTER THAT WE WON'T NEED TO MAKE OATHS (MATTHEW 5:33-37). THE HOLY BIBLE DEFINITELY SUPPORTS THE IDEA BEHIND DIVINE COMMAND THEORY. THE LOGOS—THE LOGICAL WORD—CREATED THE WORLD; JOHN 1:3 SAYS, "ALL THINGS CAME INTO BEING THROUGH HIM, AND APART FROM HIM NOTHING CAME INTO BEING THAT HAS COME INTO BEING." THIS SAME CREATOR HAS REVEALED HIS LAW TO US: “HE HAS SHOWED YOU, O MAN, WHAT IS GOOD. AND WHAT DOES THE LORD REQUIRE OF YOU? TO ACT JUSTLY AND TO LOVE MERCY AND TO WALK HUMBLY WITH YOUR GOD” (MICAH 6:8). WE HAVE THE PROMISE OF WISDOM FOR THE ASKING (JAMES 1:5) AND SCRIPTURE, WHICH IS "GOD-BREATHED AND IS USEFUL FOR TEACHING, REBUKING, CORRECTING, AND TRAINING IN RIGHTEOUSNESS, SO THAT THE MAN OF GOD MAY BE THOROUGHLY EQUIPPED FOR EVERY GOOD WORK" (2 TIMOTHY 3:16). THE HOLY BIBLE ALSO SUPPORTS KANT'S INCLUSION OF MOTIVE AS PART OF THE MORAL STANDARD. MARK 12:41-44 TELLS THE STORY OF THE WIDOW WHO GAVE HER LAST COINS TO THE TEMPLE TREASURY. JESUS PRAISED HER FOR THE SPIRIT OF HER SACRIFICE. DEUTERONOMY 30:2 ENCOURAGES GOD-FOLLOWERS TO "RETURN TO THE LORD YOUR GOD AND OBEY HIM WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND SOUL ACCORDING TO ALL THAT I COMMAND YOU TODAY." TO “RETURN” AND OFFER HEARTFELT OBEDIENCE WOULD REQUIRE A DELIBERATE ACT OF THE WILL. THIS DOESN'T MEAN THAT EVERY MORAL ACT NEEDS TO BE INTENTIONAL, HOWEVER. LUKE 6:43-45 SUGGESTS THAT ETHICAL ACTS ARISE FROM THE NATURAL BEHAVIOR OF A VIRTUOUS PERSON. IT'S UNLIKELY THAT SUCH A PERSON WOULD BE COGNIZANT OF EVERY ONE OF GOD'S LAWS HE OBEYS THROUGHOUT THE COURSE OF A DAY. DEONTOLOGY IS ONE OF SEVERAL THEORIES OF ETHICS THAT ATTEMPT TO NARROW THE DEFINITION OF AN ETHICAL ACT INTO SECULAR, HUMANISTIC TERMS. THIS DOESN'T WORK BECAUSE "GOOD" AND "RIGHT" AND MORAL VALUE CANNOT COME FROM FICKLE, FALLEN MANKIND WITHOUT ABSORBING THE QUALITIES OF FICKLENESS AND FALLENNESS. FORTUNATELY, WE DON'T HAVE TO RELY ON OURSELVES; GOD HAS TOLD US WHAT IS GOOD, AND THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF CHRIST IS THE STANDARD OF ALL MORALITY.  WHY IS EATING DAIRY PRODUCTS AND MEAT IN THE SAME MEAL CONSIDERED NOT KOSHER? OBSERVANT JEWS, IN FOLLOWING THE MOSAIC LAW, SEEK TO OBEY THE LAWS REGARDING FOOD, PRIMARILY FOUND IN LEVITICUS CHAPTER 11. HOWEVER, THERE IS A COMMON JEWISH DIETARY PRACTICE THAT IS NOT FOUND IN LEVITICUS 11 OR ANYWHERE ELSE IN THE HEBREW SCRIPTURES. MOST OBSERVANT JEWS DO NOT EAT ANIMAL AND DAIRY PRODUCTS TOGETHER, OR EVEN IN THE SAME MEAL. THEY DO NOT CONSIDER MIXING DAIRY PRODUCTS AND MEAT TO BE KOSHER—CHEESEBURGERS ARE OFF THE MENU. IF THE COMMAND NOT TO MIX MEAT WITH DAIRY IS NOT FOUND IN THE HEBREW SCRIPTURES, WHERE DID IT COME FROM? THE PRACTICE OF AVOIDING DAIRY PRODUCTS IN A MEAL WITH MEAT COMES FROM EXODUS 23:19, WHICH READS, “DO NOT COOK A YOUNG GOAT IN ITS MOTHER’S MILK.” THE COMMAND DOES NOT OVERTLY RELATE TO DIETARY RESTRICTIONS; RATHER, IT PROHIBITS COOKING A CERTAIN TYPE OF MEAT A CERTAIN WAY. A NORMAL READING OF EXODUS 23:19 SEEMINGLY ALLOWS FOR A YOUNG GOAT TO BE COOKED IN MILK, AS LONG AS THE MILK IS NOT FROM ITS OWN MOTHER. FURTHER, THE COMMAND’S NARROW SCOPE WOULD SEEM TO ALLOW FOR ANY OTHER TYPE OF CLEAN ANIMAL (BESIDES A GOAT) TO BE COOKED IN ITS OWN MOTHER’S MILK. THE COMMAND DOES NOT SAY ANYTHING ABOUT WHETHER DAIRY AND MEAT CAN BE CONSUMED IN THE SAME MEAL. SO HOW CAN EXODUS 23:19 BE USED TO FORBID DAIRY AND MEAT BEING CONSUMED TOGETHER? THE TENDENCY IN JEWISH RABBINICAL TRADITION, OVER A PERIOD OF THOUSANDS OF YEARS, WAS TO EXPAND THE COMMANDS IN THE MOSAIC LAW TO COVER MORE ACTIVITIES. THE PURPOSE OF SUCH EXPANSION WAS TO INSULATE THE JEWS FROM POSSIBLE VIOLATIONS OF THE LAW. SO, IF THE LAW PRESCRIBED A TEN-FOOT FENCE, THE RABBIS MADE IT A FIFTEEN-FOOT FENCE, JUST TO BE SAFE. AS A RESULT, THE “YOUNG GOAT” IN EXODUS 23:19 WAS INTERPRETED AS “ALL MEAT” IN JEWISH TRADITION, AND “ITS MOTHER’S MILK” BECAME “ANY DAIRY PRODUCT.” CONSUMING ANY TYPE OF MEAT WITH ANY DAIRY PRODUCT IN THE SAME MEAL BECAME A VIOLATION OF THE KOSHER LAWS. ONE RABBINIC TEACHING EVEN PROHIBITS THE USE OF THE SAME KNIFE TO CUT MEAT AND CHEESE OR THE USE OF THE SAME TABLECLOTH TO SERVE BOTH. THIS TREATMENT OF GOD’S LAW IS AN EXAMPLE OF WHAT JESUS REFERRED TO WHEN HE REBUKED THE TEACHERS OF THE LAW FOR “STRAINING OUT A GNAT BUT SWALLOWING A CAMEL” IN MATTHEW 23:24. OF COURSE IT IS GOOD TO STAY AS FAR AWAY FROM VIOLATING GOD’S LAW AS POSSIBLE. BUT TO EXPAND A LAW TO THE EXTENT THAT IT BARELY RESEMBLES THE ORIGINAL STATUTE CANNOT BE JUSTIFIED. EATING MEAT AND DAIRY IN THE SAME MEAL WAS NOT FORBIDDEN IN THE MOSAIC LAW. DEUTERONOMY 4:2 DECLARES, “DO NOT ADD TO WHAT I COMMAND YOU AND DO NOT SUBTRACT FROM IT, BUT KEEP THE COMMANDS OF THE LORD YOUR GOD THAT I GIVE YOU.” IT WAS A DIRECT VIOLATION OF GOD’S LAW FOR THE JEWS TO ADD A PROHIBITION NOT DIRECTLY STATED OR IMPLIED IN THE LAW. WHETHER A PERSON EATS A CHEESEBURGER IS NOT THE ISSUE. FOLLOWERS OF JESUS CHRIST ARE NOT UNDER THE LAW (MARK 7:19; ROMANS 10:4; GALATIANS 3:23–25; EPHESIANS 2:15). WE HAVE FREEDOM IN CHRIST, AND THAT FREEDOM EXTENDS TO OUR DIET (GALATIANS 5:1). IF PEOPLE DESIRE TO OBEY THE OLD COVENANT DIETARY LAWS OR THE EXPANDED JEWISH KOSHER LAWS, THEY ARE FREE TO DO SO. THE ISSUE HERE IS THE FACT THAT THE JEWISH EXPANSION OF “DO NOT COOK A YOUNG GOAT IN ITS MOTHER’S MILK” INTO “DO NOT EAT ANY TYPE OF MEAT WITH ANY DAIRY PRODUCT IN THE SAME MEAL” IS A VIOLATION OF GOD’S PROHIBITION AGAINST ADDING TO THE LORD’S COMMANDS. SO, WHAT WAS THE COMMAND OF EXODUS 23:19 TRULY PROHIBITING? MOST LIKELY, THE RULE HAD TO DO WITH KEEPING THE ISRAELITES FREE FROM IDOLATRY AND SUPERSTITION. SEVERAL COMMENTATORS CONJECTURE THAT BOILING A YOUNG GOAT IN ITS MOTHER’S MILK WAS A PAGAN RITE PERFORMED AS PART OF A FERTILITY SPELL. GOD WANTED HIS PEOPLE TO HAVE NOTHING TO DO WITH SUCH WICKEDNESS. OTHER COMMENTATORS POINT OUT THAT COOKING A YOUNG GOAT IN ITS OWN MOTHER’S MILK SEEMS CRUEL, CONSIDERING THE GOAT IS BEING COOKED IN THE VERY THING THAT WAS INTENDED TO GIVE IT LIFE.  WHAT IS PIKUACH NEFESH? PIKUACH NEFESH IS HEBREW FOR “SAVING A LIFE.” IT COMES FROM THE RABBINICAL PRINCIPLE OF PIKKUAH NEFESH DOHEH SHABBAT “RESCUING A LIFE IN DANGER TAKES PRECEDENCE OVER THE SABBATH.” THE PRINCIPLE COMES FROM A RABBINICAL INTERPRETATION OF LEVITICUS 18:5, “KEEP MY DECREES AND LAWS, FOR THE PERSON WHO OBEYS THEM WILL LIVE BY THEM. I AM THE LORD.” THE BABYLONIAN TALMUD POINTS OUT THAT GOD SAYS HIS PEOPLE WILL “LIVE BY” THE LAW—AS OPPOSED TO “DYING BY” IT. THUS, THE LAW IS DESIGNED TO PROMOTE LIFE, AND THE PRESERVATION OF HUMAN LIFE IS A HIGHER PRIORITY THAN THE OBSERVANCE OF THE LAW. IN THE LAW OF MOSES, GOD TOLD ISRAEL NOT TO WORK ON THE SABBATH, AND THE PENALTY FOR WORKING ON THE SABBATH WAS DEATH (NUMBERS 15:32FF). HOWEVER, PIKUACH NEFESH SAYS THAT, IF SOMEONE’S LIFE IS IN DANGER, THEN IT IS PERMISSIBLE TO BREAK THE SABBATH BY WORKING TO SAVE THAT PERSON’S LIFE. FOR EXAMPLE, JEWISH AMBULANCE DRIVERS MAY WORK AND BEAR BURDENS ON THE SABBATH, AND JEWISH NURSES MAY GIVE MEDICAL ATTENTION TO THEIR PATIENTS ON THE SABBATH. PIKUACH NEFESH IMPLIES MORE THAN PERMISSION TO VIOLATE THE LAW, HOWEVER; IT DEMANDS ITS VIOLATION WHEN THERE IS A LIFE AT STAKE. IN MATTERS OF LIFE AND DEATH, IT IS INCUMBENT UPON US TO ACT, EVEN WHEN THAT ACTION VIOLATES THE LETTER OF THE LAW. JESUS FOLLOWED THE PRINCIPLE OF PIKUACH NEFESH WHEN HE HEALED PEOPLE ON THE SABBATH (LUKE 13:10–13). WHEN A SYNAGOGUE LEADER OBJECTED, JESUS DEFENDED HIS ACTIONS WITH THIS CHALLENGE: “DOESN’T EACH OF YOU ON THE SABBATH UNTIE YOUR OX OR DONKEY FROM THE STALL AND LEAD IT OUT TO GIVE IT WATER?” (LUKE 13:15). IF ONE MAY VIOLATE THE SABBATH FOR THE SAKE OF ANIMALS, HOW MUCH MORE FOR THE SAKE OF HUMAN BEINGS, CREATED IN THE IMAGE OF GOD? AS JESUS POINTED OUT, THE SABBATH WAS MADE FOR MAN, NOT MAN FOR THE SABBATH (MARK 2:27). OF COURSE, BELIEVERS IN JESUS ARE NO LONGER REQUIRED TO KEEP THE SABBATH. WE ARE UNDER A NEW LAW—THE LAW OF CHRIST, IN WHICH WE “CARRY EACH OTHER’S BURDENS” (GALATIANS 6:2; SEE ALSO COLOSSIANS 2:16). SINCE CHRISTIANS ARE NOT BOUND BY THE MOSAIC LAW, THE RULE OF PIKUACH NEFESH IS NOT REALLY APPLICABLE TO THEM. HOWEVER, UNDER THE OLD COVENANT, JESUS GAVE PIKUACH NEFESH HIS STAMP OF APPROVAL AS A PRINCIPLE THAT REFLECTED GOD’S MERCY AND COMPASSION.  WHAT DID THE LAW MEAN WHEN IT REFERRED TO A LASTING ORDINANCE? THE PHRASE “LASTING ORDINANCE” IS USED 25 TIMES IN THE NIV OLD TESTAMENT, ALMOST EXCLUSIVELY IN THE BOOKS OF MOSES. THE WORD TRANSLATED “LASTING” IS THE HEBREW OLAM, MEANING “FOREVER” OR “FOR A LONG TIME.” IN OTHER WORDS, A LASTING ORDINANCE REFERRED TO AN ONGOING COMMAND. THE FIRST MENTION OF A “LASTING ORDINANCE” IS FOUND IN EXODUS 12:14: “THIS IS A DAY YOU ARE TO COMMEMORATE; FOR THE GENERATIONS TO COME YOU SHALL CELEBRATE IT AS A FESTIVAL TO THE LORD—A LASTING ORDINANCE.” THIS COMMAND IS IN REFERENCE TO THE FIRST PASSOVER. THAT FEAST WOULD BECOME A YEARLY TRADITION PRACTICED FROM THAT TIME FORWARD. INSTEAD OF A ONE-TIME EVENT, THE PASSOVER WAS TO BE A LASTING ORDINANCE. IN ADDITION TO THE PASSOVER, THE ONGOING BURNING OF LAMPS IN THE TABERNACLE WAS TO BE A LASTING ORDINANCE, ACCORDING TO EXODUS 27:21. THE LAMPS IN THE TABERNACLE DID NOT LAST FOREVER, AS THE TABERNACLE WOULD LATER BE REPLACED BY SOLOMON’S TEMPLE, AND THAT WAS LATER DESTROYED. THE IDEA BEHIND A “LASTING ORDINANCE” WAS THAT THE LAW WOULD BE ONGOING RATHER THAN JUST FOR ONE OCCASION. THE LEVITICAL PRIESTHOOD OF AARON AND HIS SONS IS ALSO LISTED AS A LASTING ORDINANCE (EXODUS 29:9), AS WAS THE COMMAND FOR THEM TO WASH BEFORE ENTERING THE TENT OF MEETING (EXODUS 30:20–22). IN LEVITICUS, LASTING ORDINANCES INCLUDE NOT EATING THE FAT OR BLOOD (LEVITICUS 3:17), PRIESTS ABSTAINING FROM ALCOHOL (LEVITICUS 10:9), THE YEARLY DAY OF ATONEMENT (LEVITICUS 16), SACRIFICES ONLY BROUGHT TO THE PRIESTS AT THE TABERNACLE (LEVITICUS 17:1–7), THE YEARLY JEWISH FESTIVALS (LEVITICUS 23), AND LAMPS, OLIVE OIL, AND BREAD BEFORE THE LORD IN THE TABERNACLE (LEVITICUS 24:1–9). IN NUMBERS, MORE LASTING ORDINANCES ARE MENTIONED: THE BLOWING OF TRUMPETS WHEN THE COMMUNITY WAS TO MOVE (NUMBERS 10:1–10), OFFERINGS (NUMBERS 15:15), THE CALL FOR LEVITES TO OVERSEE THE WORK OF THE TABERNACLE (NUMBERS 18), AND RULES RELATED TO RITUAL CLEANSING (NUMBERS 19). OUTSIDE OF THESE BOOKS, ONLY TWO PASSAGES MENTION A “LASTING ORDINANCE.” IN 2 CHRONICLES 2:4 A LASTING ORDINANCE IS MADE CONCERNING MOVING THE TABERNACLE WORSHIP TO THE JEWISH TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM. THEN, IN EZEKIEL 46:14 A LASTING ORDINANCE IS GIVEN RELATED TO A FUTURE TEMPLE PROPHESIED BY THE PROPHET EZEKIEL (USUALLY CALLED THE MILLENNIAL TEMPLE). AS THESE PASSAGES NOTE, THE IDEA OF A LASTING ORDINANCE INDICATED AN ONGOING LAW, BUT IT WAS NOT ALWAYS INTENDED TO BE ETERNAL. IN ADDITION, THE LASTING ORDINANCES OF THE HOLY BIBLE ARE RELATED TO THE TABERNACLE, TEMPLE, AND WORSHIP PRACTICES OF THE JEWISH PEOPLE. THE FIRST AND PERHAPS MOST WELL-KNOWN OF THESE PRACTICES WAS THE PASSOVER, THE LASTING ORDINANCE THAT MARKED THE NEW BEGINNING FOR THE JEWISH PEOPLE. ALL OF THESE LASTING ORDINANCES WERE COMMANDED BY GOD TO THE PEOPLE OF GOD AS WAYS TO OBEY AND HONOR HIM.  WHAT IS NEW COVENANT THEOLOGY? NEW COVENANT THEOLOGY IS BEST DESCRIBED AS A HERMENEUTICAL PRINCIPLE, OR AN INTERPRETATIVE GRID THROUGH WHICH ONE READS AND INTERPRETS THE SCRIPTURES. AS A HERMENEUTICAL PRINCIPLE, IT STANDS AS A BRIDGE BETWEEN DISPENSATIONAL THEOLOGY AND COVENANT THEOLOGY. THAT IS NOT TO SAY THAT NEW COVENANT THEOLOGY HAS INTENTIONALLY SET ITSELF UP BETWEEN DISPENSATIONAL THEOLOGY AND COVENANT THEOLOGY, BUT THAT NEW COVENANT THEOLOGY SHARES THINGS IN COMMON WITH BOTH DISPENSATIONAL AND COVENANT THEOLOGY. AS SUCH, WE CANNOT SAY WHAT NEW COVENANT THEOLOGY IS WITHOUT REFERENCE TO DISPENSATIONAL THEOLOGY AND COVENANT THEOLOGY. DISPENSATIONAL THEOLOGY ESSENTIALLY SEES THE SCRIPTURES UNFOLDING IN A SERIES OF, USUALLY, SEVEN “DISPENSATIONS.” A DISPENSATION CAN BE LOOSELY DEFINED AS THE MEANS THROUGH WHICH GOD GOVERNS HIS ACTIONS WITH MAN AND CREATION. THEREFORE, GOD’S GOVERNANCE WAS DIFFERENT WITH ADAM THAN IT WAS WITH ABRAHAM, ETC. DISPENSATIONAL THEOLOGY VIEWS THE REVELATION AS PROGRESSIVE, I.E., IN EACH DISPENSATION, GOD REVEALS MORE AND MORE OF HIS DIVINE PLAN OF REDEMPTION. HOWEVER, WHILE SCRIPTURE IS A PROGRESSIVE REVELATION, EACH SUCCESSIVE DISPENSATION REPRESENTS A NEW WAY OF GOD DEALING WITH HIS CREATION. IN OTHER WORDS, ACCORDING TO DISPENSATIONAL THEOLOGY, THERE IS A STRONG LEVEL OF DISCONTINUITY BETWEEN THE DISPENSATIONS; ONCE AN OLD DISPENSATION IS OVER AND A NEW ONE BEGUN, THE "OLD" WAY OF DOING THINGS UNDER THE OLD DISPENSATION IS SUPERSEDED BY THE NEW DISPENSATION. AND EACH DISPENSATION IS TYPICALLY INTRODUCED WITH SOME NEW REVELATION FROM GOD. THE THING TO REMEMBER WITH DISPENSATIONAL THEOLOGY IS THAT THERE IS A SHARP DISTINCTION BETWEEN ISRAEL AND THE CHURCH. THEY ARE TWO DIFFERENT PEOPLE WITH TWO DIFFERENT DESTINIES IN GOD’S ECONOMY. THE CHURCH IS SEEN AS A "PARENTHESIS" BETWEEN GOD’S DEALINGS WITH NATIONAL ISRAEL. THE RESTORED KINGDOM PROMISED TO ISRAEL WILL BE FULFILLED IN THE MILLENNIUM. UNTIL THEN IS THE CHURCH AGE—THE TIME OF THE GENTILES. COVENANT THEOLOGY IS EFFECTIVELY THE POLAR OPPOSITE OF DISPENSATIONAL THEOLOGY. WHILE BOTH AGREE THAT SCRIPTURE IS PROGRESSIVE, THE OVERARCHING PRINCIPLE OF COVENANT THEOLOGY IS THE COVENANT. COVENANT THEOLOGY SEES TWO THEOLOGICAL COVENANTS IN SCRIPTURE—THE COVENANT OF WORKS AND THE COVENANT OF GRACE. THE COVENANT OF WORKS WAS INTRODUCED IN THE GARDEN BETWEEN GOD AND MAN IN WHICH GOD PROMISED MANKIND LIFE FOR OBEDIENCE AND JUDGMENT FOR DISOBEDIENCE. THE COVENANT OF WORKS WAS RE-INTRODUCED AT SINAI AS GOD PROMISED ISRAEL LONG LIFE AND BLESSING IN THE LAND ON THE CONDITION OF THEIR OBEDIENCE TO THE MOSAIC COVENANT, BUT EXPULSION AND JUDGMENT IN THE EVENT OF THEIR DISOBEDIENCE. THE COVENANT OF GRACE WAS IMPLEMENTED AFTER THE FALL AND REPRESENTS GOD’S UNCONDITIONAL COVENANT WITH MAN TO REDEEM AND SAVE THE ELECT. ALL OF THE VARIOUS BIBLICAL COVENANTS (NOAHIC, ABRAHAMIC, MOSAIC, DAVIDIC, AND THE NEW) ARE OUTWORKINGS OF THE COVENANT OF GRACE AS GOD WORKS HIS PLAN OF REDEMPTION IN HUMAN HISTORY. SO, WHERE DISPENSATIONAL THEOLOGY SAW A DISCONTINUITY BETWEEN THE VARIOUS DISPENSATIONS (AND IN PARTICULAR BETWEEN THE OLD AND THE NEW TESTAMENTS), COVENANT THEOLOGY SEES A GREAT DEAL OF CONTINUITY. THIS IS ESPECIALLY EVIDENT IN THE FACT THAT COVENANT THEOLOGY DOES NOT SEE A SHARP DISTINCTION BETWEEN ISRAEL AND THE CHURCH. BOTH ENTITIES ARE SEEN AS ONE CONTINUOUS PEOPLE OF GOD WITH ONE ULTIMATE DESTINY. ALL OF THAT SERVES AS THE BACKDROP TO VIEW NEW COVENANT THEOLOGY. AS MENTIONED PREVIOUSLY, NEW COVENANT THEOLOGY IS A MIDDLE POINT BETWEEN THE TWO. IT SHARES A LOT IN COMMON WITH CLASSIC COVENANT THEOLOGY, IN PARTICULAR THE CONTINUITY BETWEEN THE CHURCH AND ISRAEL AS BEING ONE PEOPLE OF GOD. HOWEVER, IT ALSO DIFFERS FROM COVENANT THEOLOGY IN THAT IT DOES NOT NECESSARILY VIEW THE SCRIPTURES AS THE UNFOLDING OF REDEMPTION IN A COVENANT OF WORKS/COVENANT OF GRACE FRAMEWORK. INSTEAD, IT SEES THE SCRIPTURES IN A MORE PROMISE/FULFILLMENT PARADIGM. BY FAR THE BIGGEST DIFFERENCE BETWEEN NEW COVENANT THEOLOGY AND COVENANT THEOLOGY IS HOW EACH VIEWS THE MOSAIC LAW. COVENANT THEOLOGY SEES THE LAW IN THREE WAYS: CIVIL, CEREMONIAL AND MORAL. THE CIVIL ASPECT OF THE LAW WAS THOSE LAWS IN THE COVENANT OF SINAI WHICH GOVERNED THE THEOCRATIC NATION OF ISRAEL WHILE THEY LIVE IN THE PROMISED LAND. THE CEREMONIAL ASPECT OF THE LAW GOVERNED THE WORSHIP OF GOD BY ISRAEL WHILE IN THE LAND. FINALLY, THE MORAL ASPECT OF THE LAW GOVERNED THE BEHAVIOR OF GOD’S PEOPLE. IT SHOULD BE UNDERSTOOD THAT THE LAW, IN AND OF ITSELF, IS ONE COHESIVE WHOLE AND THAT THE JEWS DID NOT DELINEATE BETWEEN CIVIL, CEREMONIAL AND MORAL; THESE ARE JUST TERMS USED TO HELP IDENTIFY THE THREE AREAS OF ISRAELITE LIFE THAT THE MOSAIC LAW GOVERNED. ACCORDING TO CLASSIC COVENANT THEOLOGY, JESUS CAME TO FULFILL THE LAW (MATTHEW 5:17). HE DID SO BY SATISFYING ALL OF THE CEREMONIAL, CIVIL AND MORAL ASPECTS OF THE LAW. JESUS CHRIST IS THE REALITY BEHIND THE SHADOWS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT SACRIFICIAL SYSTEM AND THEREBY FULFILLS THE CEREMONIAL ASPECT OF THE LAW. JESUS CHRIST ALSO BORE THE PENALTY OUR SINS DESERVED AND THEREBY FULFILLED THE CIVIL ASPECT OF THE LAW. FINALLY, JESUS CHRIST LIVED IN FULL ACCORDANCE WITH THE MORAL ASPECT OF THE LAW AND FULFILLED THE RIGHTEOUS REQUIREMENTS OF THE LAW. NOW, THE MORAL ASPECT OF THE LAW REPRESENTS THE ESSENCE OF THE COVENANT OF WORKS. AS SUCH, IT TRANSCENDS THE MOSAIC ECONOMY. IN OTHER WORDS, GOD HAS ALWAYS REQUIRED HOLINESS FROM HUMANITY. THE COVENANT OF WORKS WAS NOT NEGATED DUE TO THE FALL, NOR WAS IT NEGATED EVEN THOUGH IT WAS FULFILLED IN CHRIST. THE MORAL ASPECT OF THE LAW STILL STANDS AS THE STANDARD OF MORALITY FOR MANKIND BECAUSE IT IS REFLECTIVE OF GOD’S CHARACTER, AND THAT DOES NOT CHANGE. THEREFORE, COVENANT THEOLOGY STILL SEES THE MOSAIC LAW (ESPECIALLY THE TEN COMMANDMENTS) AS PRESCRIPTIVE FOR THE CHURCH, EVEN THOUGH THE CEREMONIAL AND CIVIL ASPECTS HAVE BEEN RENDERED OBSOLETE IN CHRIST. NEW COVENANT THEOLOGY SEES THE MOSAIC LAW AS A WHOLE AND SEES IT ALL FULFILLED IN CHRIST (SO FAR IN AGREEMENT WITH COVENANT THEOLOGY). HOWEVER, BECAUSE NEW COVENANT THEOLOGY SEES THE MOSAIC LAW AS A WHOLE, IT ALSO SEES THE MORAL ASPECT OF THE MOSAIC LAW AS FULFILLED IN CHRIST AND NO LONGER APPLYING TO CHRISTIANS. INSTEAD OF BEING UNDER THE MORAL ASPECT OF THE MOSAIC LAW AS SUMMARIZED IN THE TEN COMMANDMENTS, WE ARE UNDER THE LAW OF CHRIST (1 CORINTHIANS 9:21). THE LAW OF CHRIST WOULD BE THOSE PRESCRIPTIONS THAT CHRIST SPECIFICALLY STATED IN THE GOSPELS (E.G., THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT). IN OTHER WORDS, THE ENTIRE MOSAIC ECONOMY HAS BEEN SET ASIDE IN NEW COVENANT THEOLOGY; IT NO LONGER APPLIES IN ANY WAY TO CHRISTIANS. SO, WHILE COVENANT THEOLOGY SEES A CONTINUITY BETWEEN THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS IN REGARDS TO GOD’S PEOPLE AND THE WAY OF SALVATION, NEW COVENANT THEOLOGY DRAWS A RATHER SHARP LINE OF DISTINCTION BETWEEN THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS WHEN IT COMES TO THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THE OLD MOSAIC COVENANT AND THE NEW COVENANT MEDIATED BY CHRIST. THE OLD COVENANT IS OBSOLETE (INCLUDING THE MORAL ASPECT OF THE MOSAIC LAW) AND REPLACED BY THE NEW COVENANT WITH THE LAW OF CHRIST TO GOVERN ITS MORALITY.  WHAT IS A JOT? WHAT IS A TITTLE? WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT NEITHER A JOT NOR A TITTLE WILL DISAPPEAR FROM GOD’S LAW? IN MATTHEW 5:17, JESUS ASSURES HIS AUDIENCE ON THE MOUNT THAT HE HAD NOT COME TO ABOLISH THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS; RATHER, HE HAD COME TO FULFILL THEM. THEN, IN VERSE 18, JESUS EMPHASIZES THE ETERNAL NATURE OF GOD’S WORD: “FOR VERILY I SAY UNTO YOU, TILL HEAVEN AND EARTH PASS, ONE JOT OR ONE TITTLE SHALL IN NO WISE PASS FROM THE LAW, TILL ALL BE FULFILLED” (KJV). HIS STATEMENT NATURALLY PROMPTS THE QUESTION OF WHAT’S A JOT? AND WHAT’S A TITTLE? MOST OF US ARE UNFAMILIAR WITH JOTS AND TITTLES BECAUSE MOST OF US DO NOT READ THE HEBREW LANGUAGE. JOTS AND TITTLES HAVE TO DO WITH LETTERS AND PEN STROKES IN HEBREW WRITING. A JOT IS THE TENTH LETTER IN THE HEBREW ALPHABET AND THE SMALLEST. IT WAS WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE AND LOOKS TO US RATHER LIKE AN APOSTROPHE: JOT IS RELATED TO OUR MODERN ENGLISH WORD IOTA, MEANING “A VERY SMALL AMOUNT.” THE HEBREW SPELLING IS YOD OR YODH. MANY BIBLES HAVE A PICTURE OF A YOD IN PSALM 119. CHECK OUT THE SECTION TITLE COMING JUST BEFORE VERSE 73. A TITTLE IS EVEN SMALLER THAN A JOT. A TITTLE IS A LETTER EXTENSION, A PEN STROKE THAT CAN DIFFERENTIATE ONE HEBREW LETTER FROM ANOTHER. AN EXAMPLE CAN BE SEEN IN THE COMPARISON BETWEEN THE HEBREW LETTERS RESH AND DALETH (OR DALET): THE RESH (ON THE LEFT) IS MADE WITH ONE SMOOTH STROKE. THE DALETH (ON THE RIGHT) IS MADE WITH TWO STROKES OF THE PEN. THE LETTERS ARE VERY SIMILAR TO EACH OTHER, BUT THE DISTINGUISHING MARK OF THE DALETH IS THE SMALL EXTENSION OF THE ROOF OF THE LETTER: THAT EXTENSION IS A TITTLE. SEE PSALM 119:25 AND 153 FOR PICTURES OF THE DALETH AND RESH, RESPECTIVELY. WHEN JESUS SAID, “TILL HEAVEN AND EARTH PASS, ONE JOT OR ONE TITTLE SHALL IN NO WISE PASS FROM THE LAW, TILL ALL BE FULFILLED” IN MATTHEW 5:18, HE WAS STATING EMPHATICALLY THAT GOD’S WORD IS TRUE AND TRUSTWORTHY. GOD HAS SPOKEN, HIS WORDS HAVE BEEN WRITTEN DOWN ACCURATELY, AND WHAT GOD HAS SAID WILL SURELY COME TO PASS. FULFILLMENT IS INEVITABLE. EVEN THE SMALLEST LETTER OF THE LAW WILL BE FULFILLED. EVEN THE SMALLEST PEN STROKE OF THE PROPHETS WILL BE ACCOMPLISHED. THE NLT TRANSLATES THE VERSE THIS WAY: “UNTIL HEAVEN AND EARTH DISAPPEAR, NOT EVEN THE SMALLEST DETAIL OF GOD'S LAW WILL DISAPPEAR UNTIL ITS PURPOSE IS ACHIEVED.” DOUBTERS WILL DOUBT, AND MOCKERS WILL MOCK, BUT GOD’S WORD WILL NOT CHANGE: “YOUR WORD, LORD, IS ETERNAL; IT STANDS FIRM IN THE HEAVENS” (PSALM 119:89). THE GOSPEL CHANGES LIVES: “‘THE WORD OF THE LORD ENDURES FOREVER.’ AND THIS IS THE WORD THAT WAS PREACHED TO YOU” (1 PETER 1:25). GOD IS RELIABLE, AND SO IS HIS WORD—EVERY JOT AND TITTLE OF IT.  WHY DID MOSES HAVE TO WEAR A VEIL? WHEN GOD BEGAN TO GIVE THE LAW TO ISRAEL, HE DID SO, ACCOMPANIED BY AN OVERWHELMING ATMOSPHERIC DISPLAY OF THUNDER AND LIGHTNING, SMOKE AND FIRE, AND THE SOUND OF A TRUMPET ON THE TOP OF MT. SINAI. THIS WAS TO WARN THE PEOPLE THAT HE IS HOLY AND SHOULD NOT BE APPROACHED. ANYONE WHO TRIED TO COME UP THE MOUNTAIN WOULD BE KILLED. (SEE EXODUS 19 AND HEBREWS 12:18–19.) WHEN GOD DELIVERS THE TEN COMMANDMENTS, THE PEOPLE ARE SO FRIGHTENED THAT THEY ARE AFRAID TO HAVE GOD SPEAK. THEY ASK THAT MOSES DELIVER THE LAW INSTEAD (EXODUS 20:18–21). SO, MOSES APPROACHES GOD AND RECEIVES THE LAW IN EXODUS 21–23. HE DELIVERS IT TO THE PEOPLE WHO ARE CALLED TO AFFIRM THEIR WILLINGNESS TO OBEY IN CHAPTER 24. IN EXODUS 25–31 MOSES GOES UP TO THE MOUNTAIN AND RECEIVES THE PLANS FOR THE TABERNACLE AND THE TABLETS OF STONE ON WHICH GOD HAD ENGRAVED THE TEN COMMANDMENTS. UPON HIS RETURN TO THE ISRAELITE CAMP, MOSES FINDS THE ISRAELITES WORSHIPPING THE GOLDEN CALF IN VIOLATION OF THE LAW THEY HAD JUST AGREED TO KEEP. IN ANGER MOSES SMASHES THE STONE TABLETS TO BITS AND PROCEEDS TO ADDRESS THIS SIN IN THE CAMP (CHAPTER 32.) AFTER THE SIN HAD BEEN DEALT WITH, GOD INVITES MOSES TO COME BACK UP THE MOUNTAIN TO RECEIVE THE LAW AGAIN, ENGRAVED ON NEW TABLETS OF STONE. MOSES GOES UP THE MOUNTAIN ALONE AND MEETS WITH GOD. THERE HE BEGS FOR PARDON FOR THE NATION. GOD FORGIVES AND RENEWS THE COVENANT WITH ISRAEL AND ONCE AGAIN PROVIDES A SUMMARY FORM OF THE LAW, THE TEN COMMANDMENTS (SEE EXODUS 34:1–27). MOSES SPENDS 40 DAYS AND NIGHTS WITH GOD ON THE MOUNTAIN, AND DURING THAT TIME HE DID NOT EAT OR DRINK (VERSE 28). IT SEEMS THAT THE GLORY OF GOD SUSTAINED HIM. AFTER SPENDING THIS EXTENDED AMOUNT OF TIME WITH GOD, MOSES COMES DOWN THE MOUNTAIN, AND HIS FACE IS SHINING WITH THE GLORY OF GOD (EXODUS 34:29). WE DON’T KNOW EXACTLY WHAT THIS WOULD HAVE LOOKED LIKE, BUT IT WAS FRIGHTENING TO HIS BROTHER, AARON, THE HIGH PRIEST; AND TO ALL THE REST OF THE PEOPLE. BECAUSE EVERYONE WAS AFRAID TO COME NEAR MOSES (VERSE 31), HE WORE A VEIL OVER HIS FACE TO SHROUD THE GLORY (VERSES 33–35). WE ARE NOT TOLD HOW LONG THIS LASTED, BUT PRESUMABLY THE GLORY BEGAN TO FADE WHEN MOSES WAS NO LONGER REGULARLY GOING INTO THE PRESENCE OF GOD. HOW LONG MOSES WORE THE VEIL IS UNKNOWN, BUT THE VEIL IS NOT MENTIONED DURING THE REMAINING YEARS OF HIS LEADERSHIP—ROUGHLY 38 YEARS. THE STORY OF MOSES’ VEIL AS RECORDED IN THE OLD TESTAMENT IS PRETTY STRAIGHTFORWARD. BUT PAUL’S MENTION OF THE VEIL IN THE NEW TESTAMENT HAS CAUSED SOME TO TAKE A SECOND LOOK AT THE REASON MOSES CHOSE TO WEAR A VEIL. SECOND CORINTHIANS 3:13 SAYS, “WE ARE NOT LIKE MOSES, WHO WOULD PUT A VEIL OVER HIS FACE TO PREVENT THE ISRAELITES FROM SEEING THE END OF WHAT WAS PASSING AWAY.” THIS MAKES IT SOUND AS IF MOSES PUT THE VEIL OVER HIS FACE TO PREVENT THE ISRAELITES FROM SEEING THAT THE GLORY WAS BEGINNING TO FADE. IF THIS VERSE IS READ IN ISOLATION, IT WOULD INDEED SEEM TO IMPLY THAT MOSES’ VEIL WAS DESIGNED TO MAKE PEOPLE THINK HIS FACE WAS STILL SHINING, EVEN WHEN IT WASN’T; HOWEVER, SUCH AN INTERPRETATION SIMPLY HIGHLIGHTS THE DANGER OF READING VERSES IN ISOLATION. WHEN 2 CORINTHIANS 3:13 IS READ IN THE CONTEXT OF PAUL’S TOTAL ARGUMENT, WE FIND THAT IT SAYS NOTHING ABOUT MOSES’ MOTIVE FOR VEILING HIS FACE. IN 2 CORINTHIANS 3, PAUL IS CONTRASTING THE GLORIES OF THE OLD AND NEW COVENANTS, AND HE CONCLUDES THAT THE NEW COVENANT IS FAR MORE GLORIOUS. • THE OLD COVENANT WAS WRITTEN ON TABLETS OF STONE; THE NEW COVENANT IS WRITTEN ON THE HEART (VERSE 3). • THE OLD COVENANT IS THE LETTER OF THE LAW, WHILE THE NEW COVENANT IS OF THE SPIRIT. THE LETTER KILLS BUT THE SPIRIT GIVES LIFE (VERSE 6). • THE OLD COVENANT BRINGS CONDEMNATION; THE NEW COVENANT BRINGS RIGHTEOUSNESS (VERSE 9). • THE OLD COVENANT HAD A GLORY THAT FADED; THE NEW COVENANT HAS A GLORY THAT REMAINS AND IN FACT SO FAR SURPASSES IT THAT THE OLD COVENANT APPEARS TO HAVE NO GLORY BY COMPARISON (VERSES 10–11). SECOND CORINTHIANS 3:12–13 GIVES ANOTHER CONTRAST. MINISTERS OF THE NEW COVENANT ARE UNLIKE MOSES. NEW COVENANT MINISTERS PROCLAIM THE UNFADING GLORY IN A BOLD MANNER, WHILE MOSES WORE A VEIL TO SHIELD ISRAEL FROM A FADING GLORY. PAUL IS NOT GIVING US NEW INSIGHT INTO WHAT MOSES WAS DOING. THERE IS NO NEW INFORMATION IN 2 CORINTHIANS 3 CONCERNING THE EVENTS IN EXODUS 34. THE MAIN POINT IS THAT THE OLD COVENANT GLORY WAS TEMPORARY; THE SHINING OF MOSES’ FACE WAS DESTINED TO FADE, JUST AS THE LAW HE PROCLAIMED. THE EMPHASIS IS THAT THE VEIL PREVENTED THE ISRAELITES FROM SEEING A TEMPORARY GLORY, NOT THAT THEY WERE PREVENTED FROM NOTICING THAT THE GLORY WAS GRADUALLY FADING, MUCH LESS THAT MOSES HAD SOME PERSONAL (PERHAPS PRIDEFUL) REASON FOR HIDING THE FACT THAT IT WAS FADING. THIS PARAPHRASE MAY HELP: UNLIKE MOSES, WHO WORE A VEIL TO CONCEAL THE TEMPORARY GLORY OF THE OLD COVENANT, WE BOLDLY PROCLAIM THE PERMANENT GLORY OF THE NEW COVENANT. PAUL GOES ON TO SAY THAT, JUST AS MOSES GAVE ISRAEL THE LAW WITH A VEIL OVER HIS FACE, EVEN TODAY, WHEN THE LAW IS READ, A VEIL DESCENDS OVER THE HEARTS OF UNBELIEVING ISRAELITES. THEN AND NOW, ISRAEL’S VISION IS OBSCURED, AND THEY ARE HARD OF HEART. THE “VEIL” PREVENTS THEM FROM SEEING THE TRUE GLORY OF GOD. THE VEIL IS ONLY TAKEN AWAY WHEN THEY TURN TO CHRIST (2 CORINTHIANS 3:14–16). PAUL ENDS HIS ILLUSTRATION OF MOSES’ VEIL BY MAKING SOMETHING OF A COMPARISON TO MOSES. MOSES BEHELD THE GLORY OF GOD, AND HIS FACE REFLECTED GOD’S GLORY; SO NEW TESTAMENT BELIEVERS BEHOLD THE GLORY OF GOD AND ARE TRANSFORMED INTO THAT GLORY (2 CORINTHIANS 3:18). MOSES WORE A VEIL FOR THE REASON STATED IN EXODUS 34—HIS SHINING FACE FRIGHTENED THE ISRAELITES. PAUL USES THAT HISTORICAL INCIDENT TO CONTRAST THE MINISTRIES OF THE OLD AND NEW COVENANTS.  WHAT IS A LEVIRATE MARRIAGE? A LEVIRATE MARRIAGE IS LITERALLY A “MARRIAGE WITH A BROTHER-IN-LAW.” THE WORD LEVIRATE, WHICH HAS NOTHING TO DO WITH THE TRIBE OF LEVI, COMES FROM THE LATIN WORD LEVIR, “A HUSBAND’S BROTHER.” IN ANCIENT TIMES, IF A MAN DIED WITHOUT A CHILD, IT WAS COMMON FOR THE MAN’S UNMARRIED BROTHER TO MARRY THE WIDOW IN ORDER TO PROVIDE AN HEIR FOR THE DECEASED. A WIDOW WOULD MARRY A BROTHER-IN-LAW, AND THE FIRST SON PRODUCED IN THAT UNION WAS CONSIDERED THE LEGAL DESCENDANT OF HER DEAD HUSBAND. WE SEE A COUPLE OF EXAMPLES IN THE HOLY BIBLE OF LEVIRATE MARRIAGE. THE FIRST IS THE STORY OF TAMAR AND ONAN IN GENESIS 38. TAMAR HAD BEEN MARRIED TO ER, A SON OF JUDAH. ER DIED, LEAVING TAMAR CHILDLESS (GENESIS 38:6–7). JUDAH’S SOLUTION WAS TO FOLLOW THE STANDARD PROCEDURE OF LEVIRATE MARRIAGE: HE TOLD ER’S BROTHER ONAN, “SLEEP WITH YOUR BROTHER’S WIFE AND FULFILL YOUR DUTY TO HER AS A BROTHER-IN-LAW TO RAISE UP OFFSPRING FOR YOUR BROTHER” (VERSE 8). ONAN WAS MORE THAN WILLING TO SLEEP WITH TAMAR, BUT, UNFORTUNATELY, HE HAD NO DESIRE TO HAVE A CHILD WITH HER: “ONAN KNEW THAT THE CHILD WOULD NOT BE HIS; SO, WHENEVER HE SLEPT WITH HIS BROTHER’S WIFE, HE SPILLED HIS SEMEN ON THE GROUND TO KEEP FROM PROVIDING OFFSPRING FOR HIS BROTHER” (VERSE 9). IN OTHER WORDS, ONAN WAS TAKING SELFISH ADVANTAGE OF LEVIRATE MARRIAGE. HE WANTED SEX WITH HIS SISTER-IN-LAW, BUT HE PURPOSEFULLY AVOIDED IMPREGNATING HER. GOD CALLED ONAN’S ACTIONS “WICKED” AND KILLED HIM (VERSE 10). LEVIRATE MARRIAGE BECAME PART OF THE LAW IN DEUTERONOMY 25:5–6. THERE, THE ISRAELITES ARE COMMANDED TO CARE FOR WOMEN WHOSE HUSBANDS DIED BEFORE THEY HAD CHILDREN. AN UNMARRIED BROTHER OF THE DECEASED MAN BORE A RESPONSIBILITY TO MARRY HIS SISTER-IN-LAW: GOD CALLED IT “THE DUTY OF A BROTHER-IN-LAW” (DEUTERONOMY 25:5). GOD’S PURPOSE FOR LEVIRATE MARRIAGE IS STATED: “THE FIRST SON SHE BEARS SHALL CARRY ON THE NAME OF THE DEAD BROTHER SO THAT HIS NAME WILL NOT BE BLOTTED OUT FROM ISRAEL” (VERSE 6). IN ANCIENT ISRAEL THE PASSING ON OF THE FAMILY NAME AND THE INHERITANCE WITHIN A TRIBE WERE VITALLY IMPORTANT (SEE NUMBERS 36:7 AND 1 KINGS 21:3). ANOTHER EXAMPLE OF LEVIRATE MARRIAGE IN THE HOLY BIBLE IS THE STORY OF RUTH AND BOAZ. RUTH’S FIRST HUSBAND DIED WITHOUT LEAVING A CHILD (RUTH 1:1–5). LATER, RUTH MET A RICH LANDOWNER NAMED BOAZ IN BETHLEHEM, AND HE HAPPENED TO BE A RELATIVE OF RUTH’S LATE HUSBAND (RUTH 2:20). RUTH ASKED BOAZ TO BE HER “KINSMAN-REDEEMER”; THAT IS, TO MARRY HER AND PRESERVE THE LAND HER HUSBAND HAD OWNED (RUTH 3:9). BOAZ AGREED BUT INFORMED RUTH THAT THERE WAS ONE OTHER RELATIVE OF NEARER KIN; THE OBLIGATION TO MARRY RUTH AND REDEEM HER LAND FELL ON HIM FIRST (VERSE 12). AS IT TURNED OUT, THE NEARER RELATIVE OFFICIALLY TRANSFERRED HIS RIGHT OF REDEMPTION TO BOAZ, CLEARING THE WAY FOR BOAZ TO MARRY RUTH AND “MAINTAIN THE NAME OF THE DEAD WITH HIS PROPERTY” (RUTH 4:5). IN MATTHEW 22, JESUS IS CONFRONTED BY THE SADDUCEES WITH A CONVOLUTED QUESTION BASED ON THE LAW’S REQUIREMENT OF LEVIRATE MARRIAGE: “MOSES TOLD US THAT IF A MAN DIES WITHOUT HAVING CHILDREN, HIS BROTHER MUST MARRY THE WIDOW AND RAISE UP OFFSPRING FOR HIM. NOW THERE WERE SEVEN BROTHERS AMONG US. THE FIRST ONE MARRIED AND DIED, AND SINCE HE HAD NO CHILDREN, HE LEFT HIS WIFE TO HIS BROTHER. THE SAME THING HAPPENED TO THE SECOND AND THIRD BROTHER, RIGHT ON DOWN TO THE SEVENTH. FINALLY, THE WOMAN DIED. NOW THEN, AT THE RESURRECTION, WHOSE WIFE WILL SHE BE OF THE SEVEN, SINCE ALL OF THEM WERE MARRIED TO HER?” (MATTHEW 22:24–28). JESUS CUTS THROUGH THE HYPOTHETICAL AND TEACHES THE REALITY OF THE RESURRECTION (VERSES 29–32). LEVIRATE MARRIAGE HAS FALLEN OUT OF FAVOR IN MODERN JUDAISM AND IS MORE OR LESS AN EXTINCT PRACTICE TODAY. BUT ITS EXISTENCE AMONG THE ANCIENT ISRAELITES, EVEN BEFORE THE LAW OF MOSES, SHOWS THE IMPORTANCE PLACED ON CONTINUING THE FAMILY LINE AND PRESERVING ONE’S DIVINELY APPOINTED INHERITANCE.  WHAT IS THE MISHNAH? WHAT IS A MIDRASH? THE MISHNAH IS THE ORAL LAW IN JUDAISM, AS OPPOSED TO THE WRITTEN TORAH, OR THE MOSAIC LAW. THE MISHNAH WAS COLLECTED AND COMMITTED TO WRITING ABOUT AD 200 AND FORMS PART OF THE TALMUD. A PARTICULAR TEACHING WITHIN THE MISHNAH IS CALLED A MIDRASH. ORTHODOX JUDAISM BELIEVES THAT MOSES RECEIVED THE TORAH (THE BOOKS OF GENESIS, EXODUS, LEVITICUS, NUMBERS, AND DEUTERONOMY) FROM GOD AND THAT HE WROTE DOWN EVERYTHING GOD SPOKE TO HIM. HOWEVER, THEY ALSO BELIEVE THAT GOD GAVE MOSES EXPLANATIONS AND EXAMPLES OF HOW TO INTERPRET THE LAW THAT MOSES DID NOT WRITE DOWN. THESE UNWRITTEN EXPLANATIONS ARE KNOWN IN JUDAISM AS THE ORAL TORAH. THE ORAL TORAH WAS SUPPOSEDLY PASSED DOWN FROM MOSES TO JOSHUA AND THEN TO THE RABBIS UNTIL THE ADVENT OF CHRISTIANITY WHEN IT WAS FINALLY WRITTEN DOWN AS THE LEGAL AUTHORITY CALLED HALAHKA (“THE WALK”). THE TWO MAIN SECTIONS OF THE ORAL TORAH ARE THE MISHNAH AND THE GEMARA. THE MISHNAH (משנה, “REPETITION”) ESSENTIALLY RECORDS THE DEBATES OF THE POST-TEMPLE SAGES FROM AD 70—200 (CALLED THE TANNAIM) AND IS CONSIDERED THE FIRST MAJOR WORK OF “RABBINICAL JUDAISM.” IT IS COMPOSED OF SIX ORDERS (SEDARIM), ARRANGED TOPICALLY: • ZERAIM (“SEEDS”) – DISCUSSIONS CONCERNING PRAYER, DIET, AND AGRICULTURAL LAWS. • MOED (“FESTIVAL”) – DISCUSSIONS ABOUT HOLIDAYS. • NASHIM (“WOMEN”) – DISCUSSIONS ABOUT WOMEN AND FAMILY LIFE. • NEZIKIN (“DAMAGES”) – DISCUSSIONS ABOUT DAMAGES AND COMPENSATION IN CIVIL LAW. • KODASHIM (“HOLY THINGS”) – DISCUSSIONS REGARDING SACRIFICES, OFFERINGS, DEDICATIONS, AND OTHER TEMPLE-RELATED MATTERS. • TOHOROT (“PURITIES”) – DISCUSSIONS REGARDING THE PURITY OF VESSELS, FOODS, DWELLINGS, AND PEOPLE. AFTER THE MISHNAH WAS PUBLISHED, IT WAS STUDIED EXHAUSTIVELY BY GENERATIONS OF RABBIS IN BOTH BABYLONIA AND ISRAEL. FROM AD 200—500, ADDITIONAL COMMENTARIES ON THE MISHNAH WERE COMPILED AND PUT TOGETHER AS THE GEMARA. ACTUALLY, THERE ARE TWO DIFFERENT VERSIONS OF THE GEMARA, ONE COMPILED BY SCHOLARS IN ISRAEL (C. AD 400) AND THE OTHER BY THE SCHOLARS OF BABYLONIA (C. AD 500). TOGETHER, THE MISHNAH AND THE GEMARA FORM THE TALMUD. SINCE THERE ARE TWO DIFFERENT GEMARAS, THERE ARE TWO DIFFERENT TALMUDS: THE BABYLONIAN TALMUD AND THE JERUSALEM (OR PALESTINIAN) TALMUD. THE TALMUD CAN BE THOUGHT OF AS RABBINICAL COMMENTARIES ON THE HEBREW SCRIPTURES, JUST LIKE THERE ARE COMMENTARIES WRITTEN ON THE HOLY BIBLE FROM A CHRISTIAN PERSPECTIVE. IN JUDAISM THE TALMUD IS JUST AS IMPORTANT AS THE HEBREW HOLY BIBLE. IT IS USED TO EXPLAIN THE LAWS THAT MAY NOT BE CLEAR IN SCRIPTURE. FOR EXAMPLE, DEUTERONOMY 21:18–21 IS THE LAW GOVERNING THE PUNISHMENT OF A REBELLIOUS SON. BUT WHAT BEHAVIORS MAKE A SON “REBELLIOUS”? THE SCRIPTURE ONLY MENTIONS GLUTTONY AND DRUNKENNESS. ARE THERE OTHER BEHAVIORS THAT WOULD BE CLASSIFIED AS REBELLIOUS? WHAT IF ONLY ONE PARENT THINKS THE SON REBELLIOUS? HOW OLD DOES A SON HAVE TO BE TO BE HELD ACCOUNTABLE FOR HIS REBELLION? THERE ARE MANY QUESTIONS THAT ARE NOT DIRECTLY ADDRESSED IN THE LAW, AND SO THE RABBIS TURN TO THE ORAL LAW. THE MIDRASH ON DEUTERONOMY 21:18–21 STATES THAT BOTH PARENTS MUST CONSIDER THE SON REBELLIOUS FOR HIM TO BE PRESENTED TO THE ELDERS FOR JUDGMENT. THE TALMUD ALSO STATES THAT IN ORDER TO BE CONSIDERED REBELLIOUS THE SON MUST BE OLD ENOUGH TO GROW A BEARD. A SECOND TYPE OF WRITINGS IN THE TALMUD IS CALLED THE AGGADAH (ALSO SPELLED HAGGADAH). AGGADAH ARE NOT CONSIDERED LAW (HALAKHA) BUT LITERATURE THAT CONSISTS OF WISDOM AND TEACHINGS, STORIES, AND PARABLES. THE AGGADAH ARE SOMETIMES USED WITH HALAKHA TO TEACH A PRINCIPLE OR MAKE A LEGAL POINT. FOR EXAMPLE, ONE AGGADAH TELLS THE STORY OF BABY MOSES BEING HELD BY PHARAOH AT A BANQUET. AS BABY MOSES IS SITTING IN PHARAOH’S LAP, HE REACHES UP, REMOVES PHARAOH’S CROWN, AND PLACES IT ON HIS OWN HEAD. PHARAOH’S ADVISORS TELL HIM THAT IT IS A SIGN THAT MOSES WILL ONE DAY USURP THE KING’S AUTHORITY AND THAT HE SHOULD KILL THE BABY. BUT PHARAOH’S DAUGHTER, INSISTING THAT THE BABY IS INNOCENT, OFFERS A TEST. SHE TELLS HER FATHER TO PLACE THE BABY ON THE GROUND WITH BOTH THE CROWN AND SOME HOT COALS. IF THE BABY MOSES TAKES THE CROWN, HE IS GUILTY; BUT IF HE TAKES THE HOT COALS, HE IS INNOCENT. THE AGGADAH GOES ON TO SAY THAT AN ANGEL PUSHED MOSES’ HAND TO THE COALS. MOSES THEN BURNED HIS MOUTH WITH THE COAL, AND THAT IS WHY MOSES WAS “SLOW OF SPEECH AND TONGUE” AS AN ADULT (EXODUS 4:10). THERE ARE MANY AGGADAH IN THE TALMUD THAT ARE PROPHETIC ABOUT THE MESSIAH. ONE SUCH IS THE STORY OF THE WHITE RAM. IT IS SAID THAT GOD CREATED A PURE WHITE RAM IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN AND TOLD HIM TO WAIT THERE UNTIL GOD CALLED FOR HIM. THE WHITE RAM WAITED UNTIL ABRAHAM AGREED TO SACRIFICE HIS SON OF PROMISE, ISAAC. WHEN GOD STOPPED THE SACRIFICE OF ISAAC, GOD BROUGHT THE WHITE RAM TO BE SUBSTITUTED FOR ISAAC. THE WHITE RAM, CREATED BEFORE THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE EARTH, WAS SLAIN, AND THIS ANECDOTE PRESENTS A PICTURE OF OUR MESSIAH AS THE LAMB OF GOD SLAIN FROM THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD (1 PETER 1:20; EPHESIANS 1:4; REVELATION 13:8). THE WHITE RAM WILLINGLY LAID DOWN HIS LIFE FOR ISAAC. ALSO, THE RAM’S TWO HORNS WERE MADE INTO SHOFARS (TRUMPETS). ACCORDING TO AGGADIC TRADITION, ONE SHOFAR SOUNDED WHEN GOD ANNOUNCED HIMSELF TO MOSES (EXODUS 19:19), AND THE OTHER HORN WILL SOUND AT THE COMING OF THE MESSIAH (SEE 1 THESSALONIANS 4:16). DIFFERENT SECTS OF JUDAISM HAVE DIFFERENT VIEWS ON THE TALMUD. THE ORTHODOX SECT HOLDS THAT THE ORAL LAW OR TALMUD IS JUST AS INSPIRED AS THE HOLY BIBLE, BUT CONSERVATIVE AND REFORM JEWISH SECTS DO NOT. REFORM AND CONSERVATIVE SECTS BELIEVE THEY CAN INTERPRET THE TALMUD AS WRITTEN BY RABBIS BUT ARE NOT NECESSARILY REQUIRED TO FOLLOW IT. KARAITE JEWS DO NOT FOLLOW THE TALMUD OR RABBINIC TEACHINGS AT ALL BUT ONLY THE HEBREW HOLY BIBLE.  THE HATERS: THE HEBREW ROOTS MOVEMENT: A MORE RECENT ADDITION TO OUR LIST OF "HATERS" ARE PROPONENTS OF WHAT IS GENERALLY KNOWN AS THE HEBREW ROOTS MOVEMENT. WHAT DOES THE HEBREW ROOTS MOVEMENT BELIEVE? ESSENTIALLY, THEIR GOAL IS TO RESTORE THE JEWISHNESS OF CHRISTIANITY. THOSE IN THE HEBREW ROOTS MOVEMENT ARGUE THAT CHRISTIANITY HAS STRAYED WAY TOO FAR FROM ITS JEWISH ROOTS. THERE IS DEFINITELY SOME TRUTH TO THIS ARGUMENT. FOR INSTANCE, WESTERN CHRISTIANITY HAS NO PROBLEM OBSERVING HOLIDAYS THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT MENTION, BUT VIRTUALLY IGNORES THE JEWISH HOLIDAYS THE HOLY BIBLE DOES MENTION. BUT THE HEBREW ROOTS MOVEMENT IS NOT JUST ABOUT THE JEWISH HOLIDAYS. THE ULTIMATE GOAL OF MANY IN THE HEBREW ROOTS MOVEMENT IS TO PUT CHRISTIANS UNDER THE BONDAGE OF THE OLD COVENANT LAW, WITH STRICT ADHERENCE TO ALL OF THE COMMANDS, OTHER THAN THE SACRIFICIAL SYSTEM. THE HEBREW ROOTS MOVEMENT IS A PERFECT ILLUSTRATION OF SOLOMON'S STATEMENT THAT "THERE IS NOTHING NEW UNDER THE SUN" (ECCLESIASTES 1:9). IN THE EARLY CENTURIES OF CHRISTIANITY THERE WAS A SECT KNOWN AS EBIONISM WHICH TAUGHT THE NECESSITY OF KEEPING THE JEWISH LAW. HOWEVER, THIS FALSE DOCTRINE GOES BACK EVEN FURTHER. REQUIRING GENTILES TO OBEY THE OLD COVENANT LAW AFTER THEY BECAME CHRISTIANS WAS SOUNDLY REFUTED AT THE JERUSALEM COUNCIL IN ACTS 15. ESSENTIALLY, THE HEBREW ROOTS MOVEMENT ARE THE JUDAIZERS THAT THE APOSTLE PAUL THOROUGHLY REFUTED IN THE EPISTLE TO THE GALATIANS: GALATIANS 2:16, "KNOW THAT A MAN IS NOT JUSTIFIED BY OBSERVING THE LAW, BUT BY FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST. SO, WE, TOO, HAVE PUT OUR FAITH IN CHRIST JESUS THAT WE MAY BE JUSTIFIED BY FAITH IN CHRIST AND NOT BY OBSERVING THE LAW, BECAUSE BY OBSERVING THE LAW NO ONE WILL BE JUSTIFIED." GALATIANS 3:11, "CLEARLY NO ONE IS JUSTIFIED BEFORE GOD BY THE LAW, BECAUSE, 'THE RIGHTEOUS WILL LIVE BY FAITH.'" GALATIANS 5:12, "AS FOR THOSE AGITATORS, I WISH THEY WOULD GO THE WHOLE WAY AND EMASCULATE THEMSELVES!" THE MISTAKE OF THE HEBREW ROOTS MOVEMENT IS THE SAME MISTAKE OF THE JUDAIZERS. THEY FAIL TO UNDERSTAND THAT JESUS FULFILLED THE LAW (ROMANS 10:4; GALATIANS 3:23-25; EPHESIANS 2:15). IN PLACE OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW, WE ARE UNDER THE LAW OF CHRIST (GALATIANS 6:2), WHICH IS TO "LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND WITH ALL YOUR SOUL AND WITH ALL YOUR MIND…AND TO LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF" (MATTHEW 22:37-39). IF WE OBEY THOSE TWO COMMANDS, WE WILL BE FULFILLING ALL THAT CHRIST REQUIRES OF US: "ALL THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS HANG ON THESE TWO COMMANDMENTS" (MATTHEW 22:40). WE HAVE FREEDOM IN CHRIST! THAT FREEDOM INCLUDES THE ABILITY TO CHOOSE WHETHER OR NOT ONE OBSERVES THE JEWISH HOLIDAYS. THAT FREEDOM EVEN INCLUDES THE CHOICE WHETHER TO OBSERVE THE OLD TESTAMENT DIETARY LAWS AND OTHER REGULATIONS. A CHRISTIAN HAS THE FREEDOM TO LIVE HIS/HER LIFE ESSENTIALLY AS AN OBSERVANT JEW IF THAT IS WHAT HE/SHE BELIEVES IS GOD'S DESIRE. BUT THERE IS NO REQUIREMENT FOR CHRISTIANS (NEW COVENANT BELIEVERS) TO LIVE IN BONDAGE TO OLD COVENANT REGULATIONS. JESUS FULFILLED THE LAW, ALL OF IT, NOT JUST SOME OF IT. WHAT JESUS' DEATH MEANS FOR THE SACRIFICIAL SYSTEM, IT ALSO MEANS FOR THE REST OF THE LAW. JESUS DIED TO FREE US FROM SIN AND ITS PENALTY. JESUS DID NOT DIE TO TRANSFORM US INTO JEWS AND PLACE US IN BONDAGE TO THE COVENANT THAT GOD MADE EXCLUSIVELY WITH THE NATION OF ISRAEL. THE ADVOCATES OF THE HEBREW ROOTS MOVEMENT CAN BE VERY AGGRESSIVE IN THEIR ARGUMENTS. THEIR ARGUMENTS CAN SOUND VERY BIBLICAL, AND SADLY, THEY ARE INCREASINGLY SUCCESSFUL IN THEIR PROSELYTIZATION. IT IS A GOOD THING TO BE REMINDED OF THE JEWISH ROOTS OF CHRISTIANITY. IT IS BENEFICIAL TO UNDERSTAND THE JEWISH HOLIDAYS AND HOW JESUS FULFILLS EACH OF THEM. BUT, IF YOU RUN ACROSS SOMEONE WHO CLAIMS TO BE "RESTORING THE JEWISHNESS OF CHRISTIANITY," BE VERY CAREFUL. SHOULD ANY OF THEIR ARGUMENTS CONCERN YOU, READ THE BOOK OF GALATIANS.  WHAT IS THE MOSAIC COVENANT? THE MOSAIC COVENANT IS A CONDITIONAL COVENANT MADE BETWEEN GOD AND THE NATION OF ISRAEL AT MOUNT SINAI (EXODUS 19-24). IT IS SOMETIMES CALLED THE SINAI COVENANT BUT IS MORE OFTEN REFERRED TO AS THE MOSAIC COVENANT SINCE MOSES WAS GOD’S CHOSEN LEADER OF ISRAEL AT THAT TIME. THE PATTERN OF THE COVENANT IS VERY SIMILAR TO OTHER ANCIENT COVENANTS OF THAT TIME BECAUSE IT IS BETWEEN A SOVEREIGN KING (GOD) AND HIS PEOPLE OR SUBJECTS (ISRAEL). AT THE TIME OF THE COVENANT, GOD REMINDED THE PEOPLE OF THEIR OBLIGATION TO BE OBEDIENT TO HIS LAW (EXODUS 19:5), AND THE PEOPLE AGREED TO THE COVENANT WHEN THEY SAID, “ALL THAT THE LORD HAS SPOKEN WE WILL DO!” (EXODUS 19:8). THIS COVENANT WOULD SERVE TO SET THE NATION OF ISRAEL APART FROM ALL OTHER NATIONS AS GOD’S CHOSEN PEOPLE AND WAS AS EQUALLY BINDING AS THE UNCONDITIONAL COVENANT THAT GOD MADE WITH ABRAHAM BECAUSE IT IS ALSO A BLOOD COVENANT. THE MOSAIC COVENANT IS A SIGNIFICANT COVENANT IN BOTH GOD’S REDEMPTIVE HISTORY AND IN THE HISTORY OF THE NATION OF ISRAEL THROUGH WHOM GOD WOULD SOVEREIGNLY CHOOSE TO BLESS THE WORLD WITH BOTH HIS WRITTEN WORD AND THE LIVING WORD, JESUS CHRIST. THE MOSAIC COVENANT WAS CENTERED AROUND GOD'S GIVING HIS DIVINE LAW TO MOSES ON MOUNT SINAI. IN UNDERSTANDING THE DIFFERENT COVENANTS IN THE HOLY BIBLE AND THEIR RELATIONSHIP WITH ONE ANOTHER, IT IS IMPORTANT TO UNDERSTAND THAT THE MOSAIC COVENANT DIFFERS SIGNIFICANTLY FROM THE ABRAHAMIC COVENANT AND LATER BIBLICAL COVENANTS BECAUSE IT IS CONDITIONAL IN THAT THE BLESSINGS THAT GOD PROMISES ARE DIRECTLY RELATED TO ISRAEL’S OBEDIENCE TO THE MOSAIC LAW. IF ISRAEL IS OBEDIENT, THEN GOD WILL BLESS THEM, BUT IF THEY DISOBEY, THEN GOD WILL PUNISH THEM. THE BLESSINGS AND CURSES THAT ARE ASSOCIATED WITH THIS CONDITIONAL COVENANT ARE FOUND IN DETAIL IN DEUTERONOMY 28. THE OTHER COVENANTS FOUND IN THE HOLY BIBLE ARE UNILATERAL COVENANTS OF PROMISE, IN WHICH GOD BINDS HIMSELF TO DO WHAT HE PROMISED, REGARDLESS OF WHAT THE RECIPIENTS OF THE PROMISES MIGHT DO. ON THE OTHER HAND, THE MOSAIC COVENANT IS A BILATERAL AGREEMENT, WHICH SPECIFIES THE OBLIGATIONS OF BOTH PARTIES TO THE COVENANT. THE MOSAIC COVENANT IS ESPECIALLY SIGNIFICANT BECAUSE IN IT, GOD PROMISES TO MAKE ISRAEL “A KINGDOM OF PRIESTS AND A HOLY NATION” (EXODUS 19:6). ISRAEL WAS TO BE GOD’S LIGHT TO THE DARK WORLD AROUND THEM. THEY WERE TO BE A SEPARATE AND CALLED-OUT NATION SO THAT EVERYONE AROUND THEM WOULD KNOW THAT THEY WORSHIPED YAHWEH, THE COVENANT-KEEPING GOD. IT IS SIGNIFICANT BECAUSE IT IS HERE THAT ISRAEL RECEIVED THE MOSAIC LAW THAT WAS TO BE A SCHOOLMASTER POINTING THE WAY TOWARDS THE COMING OF CHRIST (GALATIANS 3:24-25). THE MOSAIC LAW WOULD REVEAL TO PEOPLE THEIR SINFULNESS AND THEIR NEED FOR A SAVIOR, AND IT IS THE MOSAIC LAW THAT CHRIST HIMSELF SAID THAT HE DID NOT COME TO ABOLISH BUT TO FULFILL. THIS IS AN IMPORTANT POINT BECAUSE SOME PEOPLE GET CONFUSED BY THINKING THAT KEEPING THE LAW SAVED PEOPLE IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, BUT THE HOLY BIBLE IS CLEAR THAT SALVATION HAS ALWAYS BEEN BY FAITH ALONE, AND THE PROMISE OF SALVATION BY FAITH THAT GOD HAD MADE TO ABRAHAM AS PART OF THE ABRAHAMIC COVENANT STILL REMAINED IN EFFECT (GALATIANS 3:16-18). ALSO, THE SACRIFICIAL SYSTEM OF THE MOSAIC COVENANT DID NOT REALLY TAKE AWAY SINS (HEBREWS 10:1-4); IT SIMPLY FORESHADOWED THE BEARING OF SIN BY CHRIST, THE PERFECT HIGH PRIEST WHO WAS ALSO THE PERFECT SACRIFICE (HEBREWS 9:11-28). THEREFORE, THE MOSAIC COVENANT ITSELF, WITH ALL ITS DETAILED LAWS, COULD NOT SAVE PEOPLE. IT IS NOT THAT THERE WAS ANY PROBLEM WITH THE LAW ITSELF, FOR THE LAW IS PERFECT AND WAS GIVEN BY A HOLY GOD, BUT THE LAW HAD NO POWER TO GIVE PEOPLE NEW LIFE, AND THE PEOPLE WERE NOT ABLE TO OBEY THE LAW PERFECTLY (GALATIANS 3:21). THE MOSAIC COVENANT IS ALSO REFERRED TO AS THE OLD COVENANT (2 CORINTHIANS 3:14; HEBREWS 8:6, 13) AND WAS REPLACED BY THE NEW COVENANT IN CHRIST (LUKE 22:20; 1 CORINTHIANS 11:25; 2 CORINTHIANS 3:6; HEBREWS 8:8; 8:13; 9:15; 12:24). THE NEW COVENANT IN CHRIST IS FAR BETTER THAN THE OLD MOSAIC COVENANT THAT IT REPLACES BECAUSE IT FULFILLS THE PROMISES MADE IN JEREMIAH 31:31-34, AS QUOTED IN HEBREWS 8.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT THE SABBATH WAS MADE FOR MAN AND NOT MAN FOR THE SABBATH? IN MARK 2:27 JESUS SAID, “THE SABBATH WAS MADE FOR MAN, NOT MAN FOR THE SABBATH.” THIS STATEMENT WAS IN RESPONSE TO THE ACCUSATION THAT HIS DISCIPLES WERE BREAKING THE LAW REGARDING RESTING ON THE SABBATH WHEN THEY WALKED BY SOME FIELDS AND PLUCKED HEADS OF GRAIN (SEE MARK 2:23–28; ALSO, MATTHEW 12:1–8; LUKE 6:1–5). WHEN THE PHARISEES ACCUSED JESUS’ DISCIPLES, JESUS REFERRED THEM TO AN EXAMPLE FROM THE OLD TESTAMENT. DAVID WAS ONCE IN NEED OF FOOD AND WAS GIVEN CONSECRATED BREAD THAT WAS, TECHNICALLY, ONLY LAWFUL FOR THE PRIESTS TO EAT (1 SAMUEL 21:1–6). THE HOLY BREAD HAD SERVED A PRACTICAL NEED OF GOD’S ANOINTED (DAVID) AND HIS FOLLOWERS, JUST AS, IN JESUS’ DAY, THE GRAIN SERVED A PRACTICAL NEED FOR GOD’S ANOINTED (JESUS) AND HIS FOLLOWERS. DAVID AND HIS MEN HAD NOT ACTED SINFULLY IN EATING THE SHOWBREAD, AND NEITHER WERE JESUS’ DISCIPLES ACTING SINFULLY IN PICKING HEADS OF GRAIN ON THE SABBATH. JESUS CONCLUDES, “THE SABBATH WAS MADE FOR MAN, NOT MAN FOR THE SABBATH. SO, THE SON OF MAN IS LORD EVEN OF THE SABBATH” (MARK 2:27–28). HIS RESPONSE TO THE ACCUSING PHARISEES CONTAINS TWO IMPORTANT TEACHINGS. FIRST, THE SABBATH WAS INTENDED TO HELP PEOPLE, NOT BURDEN THEM. IN CONTRAST WITH THE GRUELING DAILY WORK AS SLAVES IN EGYPT, THE ISRAELITES WERE COMMANDED TO TAKE A FULL DAY OF REST EACH WEEK UNDER THE MOSAIC LAW. PHARISAICAL LAW HAD MORPHED THE SABBATH INTO A BURDEN, ADDING RESTRICTIONS BEYOND WHAT GOD’S LAW SAID. THE ACT OF PICKING A HEAD OF GRAIN AND MUNCHING ON IT AS ONE WALKED ALONG A FIELD SHOULD NOT BE CONSIDERED “HARVESTING,” AS THE PHARISEES TRIED TO CATEGORIZE IT. THE DISCIPLES HAD NOT BROKEN GOD’S LAW; THEY HAD ONLY VIOLATED THE PHARISEES’ STRICT INTERPRETATION OF THE LAW. JESUS REMINDED THE PHARISEES OF THE ORIGINAL INTENT OF THE SABBATH REST. JESUS GIVES A SIMILAR REMINDER IN MARK 3:1–6 (ALSO MATTHEW 12:9–14; LUKE 6:6–11) WHEN HE HEALS A MAN ON THE SABBATH. THE PHARISEES WERE LOOKING TO ACCUSE JESUS AND CLOSELY WATCHED HIS RESPONSE TO A MAN WITH A SHRIVELED HAND. “JESUS ASKED THEM, ‘WHICH IS LAWFUL ON THE SABBATH: TO DO GOOD OR TO DO EVIL, TO SAVE LIFE OR TO KILL?’ BUT THEY REMAINED SILENT” (MARK 3:4). THE SABBATH WAS NOT INTENDED TO BURDEN PEOPLE BUT TO EASE THEIR BURDEN. FOR SOMEONE TO FORBID ACTS OF MERCY AND GOODNESS ON GOD’S DAY OF REST IS CONTRARY TO ALL THAT IS RIGHT. JESUS, THE LORD OF THE SABBATH, DID WHAT WAS RIGHT AND HEALED THE MAN, AND THAT’S WHEN THE PHARISEES BEGAN TO PLOT WITH THE HERODIANS TO KILL JESUS. SECOND, JESUS IS LORD EVEN OF THE SABBATH. WHAT DOES THIS MEAN? ANOTHER WAY TO EXPRESS THE IDEA IS TO SAY JESUS IS IN CHARGE OF THE SABBATH. HE IS GOD IN HUMAN FORM, AND HE CREATED THE SABBATH DAY. AS THE ONE WHO WROTE THE LAW, JESUS CERTAINLY HAS OVERSIGHT OVER HOW THE LAW IS TO BE ENFORCED. THE PHARISEES HAD LIFTED THEIR OWN RULES TO THE LEVEL OF GOD’S, PLACING ONEROUS BURDENS ON PEOPLE, AND THEY ENDED UP REBUKING THE LAWGIVER HIMSELF. JESUS IS ALSO THE LORD OF THE SABBATH IN THAT THE SABBATH POINTED TO THE REST JESUS PROVIDES. JESUS BECAME OUR REST WHEN HE DID ALL THE WORK NECESSARY FOR OUR SALVATION (HEBREWS 4). HE FULFILLED THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS (MATTHEW 5:17). “CHRIST IS THE CULMINATION OF THE LAW SO THAT THERE MAY BE RIGHTEOUSNESS FOR EVERYONE WHO BELIEVES” (ROMANS 10:4). WE REST, SPIRITUALLY, IN HIM; HE HAS SECURED OUR ETERNAL BLESSING. AS BELIEVERS, SET FREE IN CHRIST, WE ARE NOT JUDGED BY WHETHER OR NOT WE KEEP THE SABBATH DAY (COLOSSIANS 2:16). INSTEAD, WE FOLLOW THE LORD OF THE SABBATH, JESUS CHRIST. WE FIND OUR REST IN HIM, AND SEVEN DAYS A WEEK ARE FILLED WITH WORSHIP OF HIM.  WHAT WAS THE MEANING AND IMPORTANCE OF THE JERUSALEM COUNCIL (ACTS 15)? IN THE EARLIEST DAYS OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH, THE CHURCH WAS COMPRISED PREDOMINATELY OF JEWS. IN ACTS CHAPTER 8 THE GOSPEL SPREAD TO THE SAMARITANS (WHO WERE ETHNICALLY MIXED JEWS-GENTILES), AND MANY SAMARITANS RECEIVED JESUS CHRIST AS SAVIOR. IN ACTS CHAPTER 10, THE APOSTLE PETER WAS THE FIRST TO TAKE THE GOSPEL SPECIFICALLY TO THE GENTILES, AND MANY RECEIVED CHRIST AS SAVIOR. IN ACTS CHAPTERS 13—14, PAUL AND BARNABAS HAD A VERY FRUITFUL MINISTRY AMONG THE GENTILES. ALL OF THESE GENTILES TURNING TO FAITH IN CHRIST CAUSED CONCERN AMONG THE JEWISH BELIEVERS, FIRST EXPRESSED IN ACTS 11:1–18, AND THE ISSUES THAT CAUSED CONCERN WERE ULTIMATELY DECIDED UPON AT THE JERUSALEM COUNCIL (ACTS 15). THE ISSUES CENTERED ON TWO QUESTIONS: DO GENTILES FIRST HAVE TO BECOME JEWS BEFORE THEY CAN BECOME CHRISTIANS? DO GENTILES HAVE TO OBSERVE THE MOSAIC LAW AFTER THEY BECOME CHRISTIANS? THE IMPETUS FOR THE JERUSALEM COUNCIL IS GIVEN IN ACTS 15, VERSES 1 AND 5, “BUT SOME MEN CAME DOWN FROM JUDEA AND WERE TEACHING THE BROTHERS, ‘UNLESS YOU ARE CIRCUMCISED ACCORDING TO THE CUSTOM OF MOSES, YOU CANNOT BE SAVED.’ ...IT IS NECESSARY TO CIRCUMCISE THEM AND TO ORDER THEM TO KEEP THE LAW OF MOSES.” SOME JEWISH CHRISTIANS WERE TEACHING THAT GENTILES HAD TO OBSERVE THE MOSAIC LAW AND JEWISH CUSTOMS IN ORDER TO BE SAVED. SINCE THIS TEACHING CLEARLY CONTRADICTED THE FACT THAT SALVATION WAS BY GRACE ALONE, THROUGH FAITH ALONE, IN CHRIST ALONE (ACTS 15:11), THE APOSTLES AND CHURCH LEADERS HELD THE FIRST CHRISTIAN COUNCIL TO SETTLE THE ISSUE. IN VERSES 7-11, THE APOSTLE PETER SPOKE OF HIS MINISTRY WITH THE GENTILES, AS RECORDED IN ACTS CHAPTER 10. PETER FOCUSED ON THE FACT THAT THE HOLY SPIRIT WAS GIVEN TO UNCIRCUMCISED GENTILES IN PRECISELY THE SAME MANNER THE HOLY SPIRIT WAS GIVEN TO THE APOSTLES AND JEWISH BELIEVERS ON THE DAY OF PENTECOST. THIS LED PETER TO THE CONCLUSION THAT THERE SHOULD BE NO “PLACING A YOKE ON THE NECK OF THE [GENTILE] DISCIPLES THAT NEITHER OUR FATHERS NOR WE HAVE BEEN ABLE TO BEAR” (ACTS 15:10). JESUS’ HALF-BROTHER JAMES, WHO HAD BECOME A LEADER OF THE CHURCH IN JERUSALEM, AGREED WITH PETER AND DECLARED, “IT IS MY JUDGMENT, THEREFORE, THAT WE SHOULD NOT MAKE IT DIFFICULT FOR THE GENTILES WHO ARE TURNING TO GOD” (ACTS 15:19). THE JERUSALEM COUNCIL THEN PROCEEDED TO GIVE FOUR “RULES” THAT GENTILE CHRISTIANS SHOULD LIVE BY. THESE WERE NOT, RULES THE GENTILES MUST FOLLOW IN ORDER TO BE SAVED. RATHER, THE RULES WERE TO BUILD HARMONY BETWEEN JEWISH AND GENTILE CHRISTIANS IN THE FIRST CENTURY. THE FOUR RULES THE JERUSALEM COUNCIL DECIDED UPON WERE THAT GENTILE CHRISTIANS SHOULD ABSTAIN FROM FOOD POLLUTED BY IDOLS, SEXUAL IMMORALITY, THE MEAT OF STRANGLED ANIMALS, AND BLOOD. THE INSTRUCTIONS WERE NOT INTENDED TO GUARANTEE SALVATION BUT TO PROMOTE PEACE WITHIN THE EARLY CHURCH. IT IS INTERESTING THAT THE ISSUE THE JERUSALEM COUNCIL WAS DEALING WITH IS STILL VERY MUCH AN ISSUE IN THE CHURCH TODAY. THERE ARE GROUPS STILL TEACHING THAT CHRISTIANS MUST OBEY THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW. WHETHER IT IS THE SABBATH DAY OR THE FOOD LAWS OR ALL OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW OUTSIDE OF THE SACRIFICIAL SYSTEM—THERE ARE GROUPS THAT DECLARE OBSERVANCE OF THE LAW IS EITHER REQUIRED FOR SALVATION OR AT LEAST A CRUCIALLY IMPORTANT ASPECT OF THE CHRISTIAN LIFE. SADLY, THESE GROUPS EITHER COMPLETELY IGNORE OR GROSSLY MISINTERPRET THE DECISION OF THE JERUSALEM COUNCIL. THE SPECIFIC GOAL OF THE JERUSALEM COUNCIL WAS TO DECIDE WHAT ASPECTS, IF ANY, OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW CHRISTIANS MUST OBSERVE. THE JERUSALEM COUNCIL, FOR THE SAKE OF MELDING THE JEWISH AND GENTILE CULTURES WITHIN THE ANTIOCH CHURCH, SAID THAT THE GENTILES SHOULD ESCHEW THEIR FORMER PAGAN PRACTICES ASSOCIATED WITH IDOLATRY. THERE WAS NO MENTION OF THE SABBATH WHATSOEVER. FURTHER, THE JERUSALEM COUNCIL MADE IT ABUNDANTLY CLEAR THAT THESE RULES WERE NOT REQUIREMENTS FOR SALVATION BY REAFFIRMING THAT SALVATION IS BY GRACE FOR BOTH JEWS AND GENTILES (ACTS 15:11). HOW MANY ARGUMENTS WOULD BE SOLVED IF THE CHURCH TODAY WOULD SIMPLY FOLLOW THE PRINCIPLE SET BY THE JERUSALEM COUNCIL—LIMIT YOUR LIBERTY FOR THE SAKE OF LOVE?  WHAT RELIGION WAS THE LORD? JESUS WAS BORN INTO A JEWISH FAMILY WHO FOLLOWED JEWISH LAW (LUKE 2:27). JESUS’ LINEAGE IS FROM THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, ONE OF THE TWELVE TRIBES OF ISRAEL. HE WAS BORN IN THE JEWISH TOWN OF BETHLEHEM AND RAISED IN NAZARETH. JESUS WAS FULLY IMMERSED IN JEWISH CULTURE, NATIONALITY, AND RELIGION. JESUS PRACTICED THE RELIGION OF FIRST-CENTURY JUDAISM. HE WAS “BORN UNDER THE LAW” (GALATIANS 4:4) AND GREW UP LEARNING THE TORAH AND FOLLOWING ITS PRECEPTS. HE PERFECTLY OBEYED THE MOSAIC LAW—ALL THE COMMANDMENTS, ORDINANCES, AND FEASTS (HEBREWS 4:14–16). HE NOT ONLY OBEYED THE LAW; HE FULFILLED IT AND BROUGHT ITS REQUIREMENTS TO A CLOSE (MATTHEW 5:17–18; ROMANS 10:4). JESUS AND HIS DISCIPLES OBSERVED THE PASSOVER (JOHN 2:13, 23; LUKE 22:7–8) AND THE FEAST OF TABERNACLES (JOHN 7:2, 10). HE KEPT AN UNNAMED JEWISH FEAST IN JOHN 5:1. HE ATTENDED WORSHIP SERVICES AND TAUGHT IN SYNAGOGUES (MARK 1:21; 3:1; JOHN 6:59; 18:20). HE ADVISED OTHERS TO OBSERVE THE LAW OF MOSES AND OFFER SACRIFICES (MARK 1:44). HE PROMOTED RESPECT FOR THE LAW AS IT WAS BEING TAUGHT BY THE SCRIBES AND PHARISEES OF HIS DAY (MATTHEW 23:1–3). HE QUOTED THE TANAKH OFTEN (E.G., MARK 12:28–31; LUKE 4:4, 8, 12). IN ALL OF THIS, JESUS SHOWED THAT HIS RELIGION WAS JUDAISM. AS JESUS SPOKE TO A GROUP OF JEWS, HE ISSUED A BOLD CHALLENGE TO THEM: “CAN ANY OF YOU PROVE ME GUILTY OF SIN?” (JOHN 8:46). IF JESUS HAD IN ANY WAY DEPARTED FROM THE RELIGIOUS OBSERVANCES OF JUDAISM, HIS ENEMIES WOULD HAVE IMMEDIATELY SEIZED THIS OPPORTUNITY TO CONDEMN HIM. AS IT WAS, JESUS HAD A KNACK FOR SILENCING HIS CRITICS (MATTHEW 22:46). JESUS HAD MANY HARSH WORDS FOR THE LEADERS WITHIN HIS OWN RELIGION. IT’S IMPORTANT TO REMEMBER THAT JESUS’ CONDEMNATION OF THE PHARISEES, SCRIBES, AND SADDUCEES (MATTHEW 23) WAS NOT A CONDEMNATION OF THE LAW OR OF THE JUDAISM OF THE DAY. JESUS’ DENUNCIATIONS OF HYPOCRITES, CORRUPT OFFICIALS, AND THE SELF-RIGHTEOUS WERE IN SHARP CONTRAST TO HIS COMMENDATION OF THOSE WHO WERE DEVOUT BEFORE GOD AND LIVED OUT THEIR FAITH HONESTLY (SEE LUKE 21:1–4). JESUS SPOKE OUT AGAINST CERTAIN RELIGIOUS LEADERS BECAUSE “THEY TEACH MAN-MADE IDEAS AS COMMANDS FROM GOD” (MATTHEW 15:9, NLT). ON TWO OCCASIONS, JESUS CLEARED THE TEMPLE OF THIEVING, RAPACIOUS SINNERS (JOHN 2:14–17; MATTHEW 21:12–13). THESE ACTIONS WERE NOT DESIGNED TO DESTROY JUDAISM BUT TO PURIFY IT. JESUS WAS AN OBSERVANT JEW WHO PERFECTLY FOLLOWED THE LAW. HIS DEATH BROUGHT AN END TO THE OLD COVENANT GOD HAD MADE WITH ISRAEL—SHOWN IN THE TEARING OF THE TEMPLE VEIL (MARK 15:38)—AND ESTABLISHED THE NEW COVENANT (LUKE 22:20). THE EARLY CHURCH WAS ROOTED IN JUDAISM AND JEWISH MESSIANISM, AND THE EARLIEST BELIEVERS IN CHRIST WERE MOSTLY JEWS. BUT AS THE BELIEVERS PROCLAIMED THE RISEN JESUS AS THE MESSIAH, THE UNBELIEVING JEWS REJECTED THEM, AND THEY WERE FORCED TO MAKE A CLEAN BREAK FROM JUDAISM (SEE ACTS 13:45–47). JESUS WAS THE MESSIAH THAT THE JEWS HAD BEEN ANTICIPATING. HE WAS BORN INTO THE RELIGION OF JUDAISM, FULFILLED THE JEWISH RELIGION, AND, WHEN HIS OWN REJECTED HIM, HE GAVE HIS LIFE AS A SACRIFICE FOR THE SINS OF THE WORLD. HIS BLOOD RATIFIED THE NEW COVENANT, AND, SOON AFTER HIS DEATH, JUDAISM LOST ITS TEMPLE, ITS PRIESTHOOD, AND ITS SACRIFICES.  WHAT IS NATURAL REVELATION? REVELATION IN THEOLOGY REFERS TO INFORMATION THAT COMES FROM GOD TO REVEAL TRUTH ABOUT HIMSELF OR ABOUT OURSELVES AND THE WORLD AROUND US. REVELATION IS THEN DIVIDED INTO TWO TYPES: NATURAL REVELATION (OR GENERAL REVELATION) AND SPECIAL REVELATION. SPECIAL REVELATION IS THAT WHICH COMES DIRECTLY FROM GOD AND IS RECORDED IN INSPIRED SCRIPTURE. THE CONTENT OF THIS REVELATION IS TRUTH THAT WE COULD NOT KNOW UNLESS GOD TOLD US DIRECTLY. FOR INSTANCE, THE TRINITY AND JUSTIFICATION BY GRACE THROUGH FAITH IN CHRIST WOULD BE IMPOSSIBLE TO “FIGURE OUT” ON OUR OWN. OUR KNOWLEDGE OF SUCH THINGS COMES ONLY THROUGH SPECIAL REVELATION. IF A PERSON OR A PEOPLE GROUP DOES NOT HAVE ACCESS TO THE HOLY BIBLE IN THEIR OWN LANGUAGE, THEY WILL BE IGNORANT OF THE TRUTH THAT CAN ONLY BE KNOWN THROUGH SPECIAL REVELATION. NATURAL REVELATION IS TRUTH ABOUT GOD THAT CAN BE DISCERNED BY LOOKING AT THE WORLD AROUND US AND BY LOOKING WITHIN OURSELVES. ALTHOUGH NOT EVERYONE HAS ACCESS TO SPECIAL REVELATION, THE HOLY BIBLE MAKES IT CLEAR THAT PEOPLE EVERYWHERE HAVE ACCESS TO NATURAL REVELATION AND THAT PEOPLE ARE ACCOUNTABLE FOR THEIR RESPONSE TO IT. NATURAL REVELATION ASSUMES THAT THE IMAGE OF GOD AND THE MENTAL FACULTIES OF LOGIC ARE STILL ENOUGH INTACT FOR FALLEN HUMANITY TO RECEIVE AND UNDERSTAND SOME KNOWLEDGE ABOUT GOD. PSALM 19:1–4 REFERS TO THE ABUNDANCE AND ACCESSIBILITY OF NATURAL REVELATION: “THE HEAVENS DECLARE THE GLORY OF GOD; THE SKIES PROCLAIM THE WORK OF HIS HANDS. DAY AFTER DAY THEY POUR FORTH SPEECH; NIGHT AFTER NIGHT THEY REVEAL KNOWLEDGE. THEY HAVE NO SPEECH, THEY USE NO WORDS; NO SOUND IS HEARD FROM THEM. YET THEIR VOICE GOES OUT INTO ALL THE EARTH, THEIR WORDS TO THE ENDS OF THE WORLD.” THE BEGINNING OF THE BOOK OF ROMANS EXPLAINS NATURAL REVELATION AND ITS IMPLICATIONS: “THE WRATH OF GOD IS BEING REVEALED FROM HEAVEN AGAINST ALL THE GODLESSNESS AND WICKEDNESS OF PEOPLE, WHO SUPPRESS THE TRUTH BY THEIR WICKEDNESS, SINCE WHAT MAY BE KNOWN ABOUT GOD IS PLAIN TO THEM, BECAUSE GOD HAS MADE IT PLAIN TO THEM. FOR SINCE THE CREATION OF THE WORLD GOD’S INVISIBLE QUALITIES—HIS ETERNAL POWER AND DIVINE NATURE—HAVE BEEN CLEARLY SEEN, BEING UNDERSTOOD FROM WHAT HAS BEEN MADE, SO THAT PEOPLE ARE WITHOUT EXCUSE. “FOR ALTHOUGH THEY KNEW GOD, THEY NEITHER GLORIFIED HIM AS GOD NOR GAVE THANKS TO HIM, BUT THEIR THINKING BECAME FUTILE AND THEIR FOOLISH HEARTS WERE DARKENED. ALTHOUGH THEY CLAIMED TO BE WISE, THEY BECAME FOOLS AND EXCHANGED THE GLORY OF THE IMMORTAL GOD FOR IMAGES MADE TO LOOK LIKE A MORTAL HUMAN BEING AND BIRDS AND ANIMALS AND REPTILES. “THEREFORE, GOD GAVE THEM OVER IN THE SINFUL DESIRES OF THEIR HEARTS TO SEXUAL IMPURITY FOR THE DEGRADING OF THEIR BODIES WITH ONE ANOTHER. THEY EXCHANGED THE TRUTH ABOUT GOD FOR A LIE, AND WORSHIPED AND SERVED CREATED THINGS RATHER THAN THE CREATOR—WHO IS FOREVER PRAISED. AMEN” (ROMANS 1:18–25). ACCORDING TO THE ABOVE PASSAGE, NATURAL REVELATION IS UNIVERSAL, AND MANKIND IGNORES IT TO HIS OWN PERIL. SOME THINGS ABOUT GOD CAN BE KNOWN BY OBSERVING CREATION (ROMANS 1:19). SPECIFICALLY, ONE CAN INFER FROM CREATION THAT THE CREATOR HAS GREAT POWER AND THAT HE IS DIVINE—THAT IS, WORTHY OF BEING WORSHIPPED (VERSE 20). PEOPLE SHOULD THANK AND GLORIFY THE CREATOR OF SUCH A WONDERFUL CREATION (VERSE 21). HOWEVER, THE PASSAGE ALSO SAYS THAT PEOPLE DO NOT RESPOND TO NATURAL REVELATION IN WORSHIP OR THANKSGIVING TO GOD, AND THEY ARE “WITHOUT EXCUSE” (VERSE 20). THEY SHOULD HAVE KNOWN BETTER. THE UNIVERSAL RESPONSE OF SINFUL MANKIND IS NOT TO FALL DOWN IN WORSHIP THE CREATOR BUT TO SUPPRESS THE TRUTH (VERSE 18) AND THEN WORSHIP AND SERVE CREATED THINGS (VERSE 25), EVEN MAKING IDOLATROUS IMAGES OF THEM (VERSE 23). ROMANS 1 GOES ON TO LIST A MULTITUDE OF SINS THAT PEOPLE WHO REJECT AND SUPPRESS NATURAL REVELATION ARE PRONE TO ENGAGE IN, EVEN THOUGH THEY KNOW THESE THINGS ARE WRONG (VERSE 31). THESE ARE PEOPLE WHO DO NOT HAVE THE LAW OF GOD IN WRITTEN FORM, BUT THEY HAVE THE LAW “WRITTEN ON THEIR HEARTS” (ROMANS 2:15). THE CONSCIENCE IS PART OF NATURAL REVELATION. THERE ARE CERTAIN THINGS THAT PEOPLE KNOW ARE RIGHT AND OTHER THINGS THAT THEY KNOW ARE WRONG. THE CONSCIENCE IS NOT INFALLIBLE, AND IT CAN BE CORRUPTED, BUT WHEN PEOPLE DO SOMETHING THAT THEY KNOW TO BE WRONG WITHOUT EVER BEING TOLD IT IS WRONG, THEY ARE SINNING BY VIOLATING WHAT GOD HAS REVEALED TO THEM. FINALLY, NATURAL REVELATION IS ASSOCIATED WITH THE PRINCIPLE OF CONSISTENCY. ROMANS 2:1 SAYS, “YOU, THEREFORE, HAVE NO EXCUSE, YOU WHO PASS JUDGMENT ON SOMEONE ELSE, FOR AT WHATEVER POINT YOU JUDGE ANOTHER, YOU ARE CONDEMNING YOURSELF, BECAUSE YOU WHO PASS JUDGMENT DO THE SAME THINGS.” IF A PERSON SEES SOMEONE ELSE DOING SOMETHING AND THINKS IT IS WRONG, AND THEN LATER THEY DO THE SAME THING AND JUSTIFY IT, THEY ARE REJECTING A FORM OF NATURAL REVELATION. THE QUESTION IS OFTEN ASKED, “WHAT WILL HAPPEN TO THOSE WHO HAVE NEVER HEARD ABOUT JESUS? WILL THEY BE CONDEMNED FOR NOT BELIEVING IN SOMEONE THAT THEY HAVE NEVER HEARD OF?” THE ANSWER IS “THEY WILL NOT BE CONDEMNED FOR THEIR IGNORANCE, BUT THEY WILL BE JUDGED ON THE INFORMATION THAT WAS PROVIDED TO THEM.” AND EVERYONE HAS RECEIVED A LOT OF INFORMATION. CREATION REVEALS THAT GOD IS POWERFUL AND WORTHY OF WORSHIP. PEOPLE WILL BE JUDGED ON WHETHER OR NOT THEY WORSHIPPED THE CREATOR. CONSCIENCE REVEALS THAT SOME THINGS ARE WRONG. PEOPLE WILL BE JUDGED BY WHETHER OR NOT THEY DID THINGS THAT THEY THOUGHT WERE WRONG. THE PRINCIPLE OF CONSISTENCY REVEALS THAT PEOPLE OFTEN RECOGNIZE WRONG ACTIONS IN OTHERS BUT JUSTIFY THOSE SAME ACTIONS IN THEIR OWN LIVES. PEOPLE WILL BE JUDGED BASED ON THE STANDARD THEY USED TO JUDGE OTHER PEOPLE. WHEN IT IS ALL SAID AND DONE, SCRIPTURE IS CLEAR ABOUT THE VERDICT: “THERE IS NO ONE RIGHTEOUS, NOT EVEN ONE; THERE IS NO ONE WHO UNDERSTANDS; THERE IS NO ONE WHO SEEKS GOD. ALL HAVE TURNED AWAY; THEY HAVE TOGETHER BECOME WORTHLESS; THERE IS NO ONE WHO DOES GOOD, NOT EVEN ONE. THEIR THROATS ARE OPEN GRAVES; THEIR TONGUES PRACTICE DECEIT. THE POISON OF VIPERS IS ON THEIR LIPS. THEIR MOUTHS ARE FULL OF CURSING AND BITTERNESS. THEIR FEET ARE SWIFT TO SHED BLOOD; RUIN AND MISERY MARK THEIR WAYS, AND THE WAY OF PEACE THEY DO NOT KNOW. THERE IS NO FEAR OF GOD BEFORE THEIR EYES” (ROMANS 3:10–18). NO ONE KEEPS THE LAW OF GOD AS IT HAS BEEN REVEALED TO THEM, WHETHER IT IS THROUGH SPECIAL REVELATION OR NATURAL REVELATION. WHEN ALL ARE JUDGED ACCORDING TO WHAT HAS BEEN REVEALED TO THEM, ALL WILL BE FOUND GUILTY, AND THE VERDICT WILL BE COMPLETELY FAIR. “ALL WHO SIN APART FROM THE LAW [THOSE WHO HAVE ONLY NATURAL REVELATION] WILL ALSO PERISH APART FROM THE LAW, AND ALL WHO SIN UNDER THE LAW [THOSE WHO HAVE ACCESS TO SPECIAL REVELATION] WILL BE JUDGED BY THE LAW” (ROMANS 2:12). NATURAL REVELATION IS LAW, AND LAW ONLY CONDEMNS. NO ONE WILL BE SAVED BY KEEPING THE LAW BECAUSE NO ONE IS ABLE TO KEEP THE LAW. THE ONLY HOPE OF SALVATION IS FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST. ALTHOUGH NO ONE KEEPS GOD’S LAW AS REVEALED IN NATURAL REVELATION PERFECTLY, THERE ARE MANY MISSIONARY STORIES OF PEOPLE WHO HAVE LOOKED AROUND THEM AND RECOGNIZED THAT THERE MUST BE A GOD BEHIND IT ALL AND HAVE CRIED OUT TO HIM, AND GOD, IN HIS GRACE, SENT A MISSIONARY TO THEM TO TELL THEM ABOUT JESUS, FOR NO ONE CAN BE SAVED APART FROM FAITH IN HIM.  WHY DID GOD PUNISH DAVID AND BATHSHEBA’S INNOCENT CHILD WITH DEATH? WHY DIDN’T HE PUT DAVID TO DEATH INSTEAD? IN 2 SAMUEL 12, THE PROPHET NATHAN CONFRONTS DAVID CONCERNING HIS SIN WITH BATHSHEBA AND PRONOUNCES A JUDGMENT AGAINST DAVID. SADLY, THAT JUDGMENT INCLUDED THE DEATH OF DAVID AND BATHSHEBA’S INFANT SON (VERSE 14). THE FACT THAT AN INNOCENT CHILD DIES—INSTEAD OF THE GUILTY PAIR—IS TROUBLING IN LIGHT OF WHAT WE KNOW OF GOD’S JUSTICE AND HIS CARE FOR CHILDREN. WE WILL ATTEMPT TO CLARIFY A FEW ISSUES INVOLVED HERE. AT THE SAME TIME, WE RECOGNIZE THAT, EVEN WHEN WE COME TO UNDERSTAND GOD BETTER AND ACCEPT SOME OF HIS “HARSHER” ACTIONS, THERE IS NO RELIEF FROM THE VISCERAL RESPONSE WE GET WHEN A CHILD DIES EVERYONE SHOULD BE HURT AND APPALLED AT THE DEATH OF A CHILD. GOD DOES A LOT OF “UNCOMFORTABLE” THINGS THAT SIMPLY MUST BE DONE IN A WORLD OF SIN. BUT THE FACT IS THAT GOD NEVER INTENDED FOR US TO BE COMFORTABLE WITH SIN AND ITS OUTFALL (WHICH INCLUDES ITS PUNISHMENT). WE SHOULD BE BOTHERED BY THE EFFECTS OF SIN. MATURE CHRISTIANS UNDERSTAND THIS, BUT IT DOESN’T MAKE LIVING IN A FALLEN WORLD ANY EASIER. IN THE CASE OF THE DEATH OF DAVID’S INFANT SON, SOME PEOPLE FEEL ANGER AT GOD FOR KILLING THE CHILD. THERE ARE TWO MAIN POINTS OF CONTENTION THAT CAN CAUSE PROBLEMS IN OUR THINKING. THE FIRST IS THAT GOD DID NOT DEAL WITH DAVID HARSHLY ENOUGH. BUT THIS ACCUSATION IGNORES THE CONTEXT OF THE PASSAGE AT HAND; GOD DID INDEED PUNISH DAVID, AND HE DID SO THREEFOLD. DAVID WOULD NEVER AGAIN HAVE PEACE IN HIS HOUSE, HE WOULD BE PUBLICLY SHAMED FOR HIS PRIVATE SIN, AND, AT THE APEX, HIS SON WOULD DIE. NATHAN OUTLINED THE THREE JUDGMENTS: “‘NOW, THEREFORE, THE SWORD WILL NEVER DEPART FROM YOUR HOUSE, BECAUSE YOU DESPISED ME AND TOOK THE WIFE OF URIAH THE HITTITE TO BE YOUR OWN.’ THIS IS WHAT THE LORD SAYS: ‘OUT OF YOUR OWN HOUSEHOLD I AM GOING TO BRING CALAMITY ON YOU. BEFORE YOUR VERY EYES I WILL TAKE YOUR WIVES AND GIVE THEM TO ONE WHO IS CLOSE TO YOU, AND HE WILL SLEEP WITH YOUR WIVES IN BROAD DAYLIGHT. YOU DID IT IN SECRET, BUT I WILL DO THIS THING IN BROAD DAYLIGHT BEFORE ALL ISRAEL...THE LORD HAS TAKEN AWAY YOUR SIN. YOU ARE NOT GOING TO DIE. BUT BECAUSE BY DOING THIS YOU HAVE SHOWN UTTER CONTEMPT FOR THE LORD, THE SON BORN TO YOU WILL DIE’” (2 SAMUEL 12:10–14). IN AN HONOR-BASED CULTURE (AS WAS THE ANCIENT NEAR EAST), SOME THINGS WERE WORSE THAN DEATH, LIKE PUBLIC HUMILIATION. DISHONOR WOULD BE BAD ENOUGH FOR THE COMMON CITIZEN, BUT, AS GOD MADE A POINT OF REMINDING DAVID, HE WAS NO COMMON CITIZEN—HE WAS THE KING (2 SAMUEL 12:7). SO, ALTHOUGH GOD DID NOT KILL DAVID FOR HIS EVIL DEEDS, THE PUNISHMENTS HE RECEIVED CAUSED HIM TO LIVE IN SHAME. DAVID DID NOT GET OFF EASY. A SECOND POINT OF CONTENTION IS THAT, WHEN GOD SENT THE ILLNESS THAT KILLED THE CHILD, HE WAS UNJUSTLY PUNISHING THE CHILD. HOWEVER, FROM GOD’S PERSPECTIVE, HE WAS NOT PUNISHING THE CHILD; HE WAS PUNISHING DAVID. THE KING’S GRIEF WAS SO SEVERE THAT HIS SERVANTS THOUGHT HE MIGHT DIE HIMSELF: “DAVID PLEADED WITH GOD FOR THE CHILD. HE FASTED AND SPENT THE NIGHTS LYING IN SACKCLOTH ON THE GROUND. THE ELDERS OF HIS HOUSEHOLD STOOD BESIDE HIM TO GET HIM UP FROM THE GROUND, BUT HE REFUSED, AND HE WOULD NOT EAT ANY FOOD WITH THEM. ON THE SEVENTH DAY THE CHILD DIED. DAVID’S ATTENDANTS WERE AFRAID TO TELL HIM THAT THE CHILD WAS DEAD, FOR THEY THOUGHT, ‘WHILE THE CHILD WAS STILL LIVING, HE WOULDN’T LISTEN TO US WHEN WE SPOKE TO HIM. HOW CAN WE NOW TELL HIM THE CHILD IS DEAD? HE MAY DO SOMETHING DESPERATE’” (2 SAMUEL 12:16–18). GOD’S INTENTION IN TAKING THE INFANT IN DEATH WAS TO PUNISH DAVID. AFTER A BRIEF ILLNESS, THE CHILD WAS GATHERED UP INTO THE ARMS OF GOD—AS ALL INNOCENTS ARE. THIS IS NOT A BAD THING. THIS DOES NOT EXCULPATE DAVID; WHEN DAVID SINNED, HE STOLE THE POTENTIAL OF A LIFE LIVED FROM HIS CHILD, AND THAT WAS A HORRIBLE THEFT, BECAUSE LIFE IS WONDERFUL, LIFE IS EXCITING, AND GOD HAS A PURPOSE FOR EVERY LIFE. BUT, USING DAVID’S OTHER CHILDREN AS EXAMPLES OF HOW THIS CHILD’S LIFE MIGHT HAVE PLAYED OUT, WE CAN SAY THAT MAYBE GOD WAS PREVENTING SOMETHING WORSE. IF THIS CHILD HAD GROWN TO REJECT GOD LIKE HIS SIBLINGS, THEN HIS EARLY DEATH WAS HIS SALVATION. THE DEATH OF A CHILD WILL NEVER FEEL RIGHT—AND IN NO REASONABLE EYES WOULD SUCH A DEATH SEEM RIGHT—YET IT CAN INDEED BE RIGHT WHEN ORDAINED BY GOD. IN THIS CASE, THAT WAS DEMONSTRABLY TRUE, SINCE GOD CAUSED THE ILLNESS. FINALLY, WE SHOULD NOT CONFOUND THE HIGH AND PERFECT STANDARDS OF GOD’S LAW WITH HOW ITS SUBSEQUENT JUSTICE PLAYS OUT THROUGH THE FILTER OF GOD’S MERCY. GOD’S LAW AND HIS MERCY WORK TOGETHER. THEY ARE DECIDEDLY COOPERATIVE, NOT MUTUALLY EXCLUSIVE. IN FACT, IF IT WERE NOT FOR GOD’S MERCY—IF THE LAW JUST HAD ITS WAY WITH SIN—THEN GOD WOULD HAVE TO DESTROY EVERY PERSON WHO EVER LIVED, AND THAT WOULD BE COUNTERPRODUCTIVE TO HIS REASONS FOR CREATING US (TO GLORIFY GOD AND TO ENJOY HIM FOREVER, AS THE WESTMINSTER SHORTER CATECHISM SAYS). IT IS TRUE THAT PEOPLE WILL BE HELD ACCOUNTABLE FOR THEIR OWN SINS (EZEKIEL 18:4). BUT THIS DOES NOT MEAN THAT GOD MUST STRIKE THEM ALL DOWN IMMEDIATELY. INSTEAD, GOD BRINGS THEM THROUGH A PROCESS CALLED REDEMPTION—AND PROCESSES TAKE TIME. WE SEE THIS IN DAVID’S LIFE (PSALM 51). AFTER HE REPENTED OF HIS SIN, DAVID WAS RESTORED TO FELLOWSHIP WITH GOD. YOU SEE, GOD WANTS TO WORK WITH THOSE WHO ARE WILLING TO WORK WITH HIM, AS WAS DAVID, AND HE DESIRES THAT ALL COME TO REPENTANCE (2 PETER 3:9). THE LAW PLAYS A ROLE HERE IN THAT WE NEED THE LAW TO CLARIFY SIN (ROMANS 7:7). GOD’S MERCY IS EVIDENT THROUGHOUT SCRIPTURE. “HE DOES NOT TREAT US AS OUR SINS DESERVE OR REPAY US ACCORDING TO OUR INIQUITIES” (PSALM 103:10). “BECAUSE OF THE LORD’S GREAT SEXLESS LOVE, WE ARE NOT CONSUMED, FOR HIS COMPASSIONS NEVER FAIL” (LAMENTATIONS 3:22). TODAY’S CRIMINAL LAW WORKS ON THE PRINCIPLES THAT GOD ESTABLISHED. WE SPEND OUR PRIMARY ENERGIES ON THE CRIMINALS’ LIVES, NOT ON THEIR DEATHS. ONLY RARELY DO WE EXERCISE CAPITAL PUNISHMENT. SOME HAVE THE IDEA THAT OLD TESTAMENT JUSTICE WAS SWIFT, UNYIELDING AND DEADLY—THAT WE COULD USE MORE OF THAT TODAY! BUT THAT’S SIMPLY NOT HOW IT WORKS. WE DECLARE THE HIGHEST STANDARDS OF OUR SOCIETIES BY WRITING DOWN OUR LAWS. BUT IT IS DIFFICULT TO OBEY THESE PERFECTLY, WHICH SHOULD TEMPER OUR VIEW OF THOSE WHO SIN (LIKE DAVID). THE LAW SERVES SOCIETY—AND IT DOES NOT SERVE A SOCIETY TO KILL ITS CITIZENS, EXCEPT IN ISOLATED, NARROWLY CONTROLLED CASES. EXECUTIONS CONSUME A SMALL PERCENT OF LAW-AND-ORDER’S RESOURCES TODAY—AND THEY ARE ALSO RARE IN SCRIPTURE. THE CONCEPT OF ATONEMENT EXISTED EVEN BEFORE THE LAW. GODLY PEOPLE WERE SACRIFICING ANIMALS LONG BEFORE MOSES REVEALED THE INSTRUCTIONS FOR THE TABERNACLE SACRIFICES AT SINAI. BUT THE LAW SHOWED US THAT ATONEMENT HAD A GREATER PURPOSE IN VIEW: TO RESTORE THE SINNER TO GOD AND TO THE PEOPLE. THIS IS WHY THE LAW USED THE TERMINOLOGY OF “CLEAN” VS. “UNCLEAN”—NOT “ALIVE” VS. “DEAD”—BECAUSE DEATH WAS NOT IN VIEW. DEATH IS THE LAST OPTION IN CIVILIZED LEGAL PROCEEDINGS. KILLING KING DAVID FOR HIS SIN WITH BATHSHEBA WOULD HAVE SENT THE WRONG MESSAGE. WE ALL DESERVE TO DIE FOR SINNING AGAINST A HOLY GOD. BUT GOD’S PURPOSE FOR DAVID THEN WAS THE SAME AS IT IS FOR US TODAY: HE WANTS TO RESTORE US TO FELLOWSHIP, NOT KILL US FOR OUR SINS. THIS IS WHY THE LAW HAD RITUAL ATONEMENT (AND WHY CHRIST HAD ACTUAL ATONEMENT), SO THAT WE (AND DAVID) DO NOT HAVE TO DIE BECAUSE OF OUR SINS. IT IS TRUE THAT ALL HAVE SINNED (ROMANS 3:23), BUT IF ALL SINNERS RECEIVE INSTANT PUNISHMENT IN THE FORM OF PHYSICAL DEATH, THEN LIFE ON EARTH WOULD CEASE. GOD LETS PEOPLE LIVE, AND SIN IS A PART OF LIFE IN THIS FALLEN WORLD. SIN AND TEMPTATION THEMSELVES BECOME A TRIAL, AND WE ARE BETTER PEOPLE FOR HAVING WRESTLED WITH THEM. GOD HAD PLANS FOR DAVID AND BATHSHEBA— SOLOMON WOULD BE BORN TO THEM NEXT. HE HAS PLANS FOR HIS CHILDREN TODAY, EVEN WHEN THEY SIN. AS WE STUMBLE ALONG, WE ARE ALSO LEARNING AND GROWING AND BEING SANCTIFIED. “BUT GROW IN THE GRACE AND KNOWLEDGE OF OUR LORD AND SAVIOR JESUS CHRIST. TO HIM BE GLORY BOTH NOW AND FOREVER! AMEN.” (2 PETER 3:18). “JUSTICE AND JUDGMENT ARE THE HABITATION OF THY THRONE: MERCY AND TRUTH SHALL GO BEFORE THY FACE” (PSALM 89:14, KJV). THEREFORE, LET US NEVER RUSH TO JUDGMENT. LET US INSTEAD RUSH TO MERCY.  HOW ACCURATE WAS THE VIRGINITY TEST MENTIONED IN DEUTERONOMY 22? PART OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW DEALT WITH THE MATTER OF A HUSBAND WHO ACCUSED HIS NEW WIFE OF NOT BEING A VIRGIN WHEN HE MARRIED HER. IF SUCH A CHARGE WAS LEVELED, “THEN THE YOUNG WOMAN’S FATHER AND MOTHER SHALL BRING TO THE TOWN ELDERS AT THE GATE PROOF THAT SHE WAS A VIRGIN. HER FATHER WILL SAY TO THE ELDERS, ‘...HERE IS THE PROOF OF MY DAUGHTER’S VIRGINITY.’ THEN HER PARENTS SHALL DISPLAY THE CLOTH BEFORE THE ELDERS OF THE TOWN” (DEUTERONOMY 22:15–17). IF THE PROOF OF THE BRIDE’S VIRGINITY WAS GIVEN, HER HUSBAND WHO MADE THE FALSE ACCUSATION WAS PUNISHED AND FINED (VERSES 18–19); HOWEVER, IF NO PROOF COULD BE FOUND AND THE CHARGE WAS TRUE, THEN THE UNVIRTUOUS BRIDE WAS STONED TO DEATH (VERSES 20–21). THE “CLOTH” USED AS PROOF OF A BRIDE’S VIRGINITY WAS THE MATERIAL CONTAINING BLOOD FROM THE BRIDE’S BROKEN HYMEN. THIS EVIDENCE WAS COLLECTED ON THE WEDDING NIGHT BY OTHERS AND KEPT BY THE BRIDE’S PARENTS. THE QUESTION BEFORE US IS, HOW RELIABLE WAS SUCH EVIDENCE? WHAT IF THE NEW BRIDE DID NOT BLEED DURING INITIAL SEXUAL INTERCOURSE? AND WHAT IF HER HYMEN HAD BROKEN PREVIOUSLY, DUE TO NON-SEXUAL PHYSICAL ACTIVITY? TO CORRECTLY INTERPRET AND UNDERSTAND A BIBLICAL SITUATION, IT IS IMPERATIVE THAT THE SITUATION IS EVALUATED IN ITS TEXTUAL, CULTURAL, AND HISTORICAL CONTEXT—WE MUST CONSIDER THE CULTURAL NORMS AND SOCIAL CONDITIONS IN WHICH A PARTICULAR SITUATION WAS ADDRESSED. THE PRIMARY AND MOST APPLICABLE MEANING OF ANY PASSAGE IS THE MEANING INTENDED FOR THE ORIGINAL READERS; ALL OTHER MEANINGS, INTERPRETATIONS, AND APPLICATIONS ARE SECONDARY TO THAT PRIMARY MEANING AND CAN NEVER CONTRADICT, NEGATE, OR OVERRULE THAT PRIMARY MEANING. WITH THIS IN MIND, WE MUST EVALUATE THE “VIRGINITY TEST” OF DEUTERONOMY 22 IN ITS PROPER CONTEXT. LET US FIRST LOOK AT THIS “VIRGINITY TEST” IN ITS TEXTUAL CONTEXT: WE SEE RIGHT AWAY FROM DEUTERONOMY 22:13–14 THAT IT’S POSSIBLE THE CHARGE BEING BROUGHT AGAINST THE WOMAN IS SIMPLY A CONCOCTION. THE HUSBAND “DISLIKES” HIS BRIDE AND, BEING DISSATISFIED WITH HER FOR SOME REASON, USES THE PRETEXT OF HER SUPPOSED LACK OF VIRGINITY TO SLANDER HER AND HAVE HER PUNISHED. WHAT THE LAW OF MOSES DID WAS TO EXTEND PROTECTION TO WOMEN WHO WERE FALSELY ACCUSED OF INFIDELITY. IF THERE WAS EVIDENCE FROM THE WEDDING NIGHT OF HER VIRGINITY, A WOMAN COULD NOT BE PUNISHED. ALSO, THE SAME LAW PLACED A PENALTY ON THE HUSBAND FOR LYING. THE LAW MADE CLEAR THAT, IF THE “PROOF OF VIRGINITY” WAS PRESENT, THEN THE HUSBAND WOULD BE FACING A STIFF PENALTY HIMSELF (DEUTERONOMY 22:18–19). IT WOULD BE FOOLISH FOR HIM TO LEVEL SUCH A SERIOUS ALLEGATION AND ASSUME THAT THE PROOF OF HER VIRGINITY WOULD NOT BE FORTHCOMING. PRUDENCE WOULD DICTATE THAT HE, HAVE SOMETHING MORE TANGIBLE AND UNIVERSALLY ACCEPTABLE IN HIS HANDS TO SUBSTANTIATE HIS ALLEGATIONS AND NOT RELY ON MERE ACCUSATION. WITH THIS IN MIND, NOTICE THAT THERE ARE TWO REQUIREMENTS THAT MUST BE MET BEFORE THE WOMAN WAS PUNISHED: “IF, HOWEVER, THE CHARGE IS TRUE AND NO PROOF OF THE YOUNG WOMAN’S VIRGINITY CAN BE FOUND” (DEUTERONOMY 22:20, EMPHASIS ADDED). FIRST, THE CHARGE MUST BE TRUE; SECOND, THERE MUST BE NO PROOF OF THE WOMAN’S VIRGINITY. THE FIRST PART INDICATES THAT AN INVESTIGATION IS TO BE CARRIED OUT AND THE ALLEGATION PROVED; THIS INVESTIGATION IS THEN SUPPLEMENTED BY THE LACK OF EXCULPATORY EVIDENCE. ONLY THEN IS THE WOMAN HELD GUILTY. WE CAN THEREFORE SURMISE THAT THE FINAL JUDGMENT WAS NOT ENTIRELY PREDICATED UPON THE PRESENCE OR ABSENCE OF THE EVIDENCE. THE PHYSICAL EVIDENCE NO DOUBT HAD IMPORTANT BEARING ON THE CASE, BUT THE “VIRGINITY TEST” OF THE CLOTH WAS UNLIKELY TO BE THE SOLE MEANS OF ESTABLISHING THE WOMAN’S GUILT OR INNOCENCE. NOW WE LOOK AT THE “VIRGINITY TEST” FROM A SOCIAL AND HISTORICAL CONTEXT: WE OFTEN ERR IN UNDERSTANDING BIBLICAL SITUATIONS BECAUSE WE LOOK AT THE SITUATIONS FROM THE PERSPECTIVE OF MODERN CULTURAL AND SOCIAL NORMS. WE NEED TO REMEMBER THAT THE LAW WAS GIVEN TO THE ISRAELITES SOON AFTER THEY HAD COME OUT OF BONDAGE IN EGYPT. THE INSTRUCTION OF DEUTERONOMY 22 WAS GIVEN TO THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL, A CONSERVATIVE AND CLOSED COMMUNITY, ABOUT 3,500 YEARS AGO. IN THAT TIME PERIOD AND IN THOSE CONDITIONS, WHAT ACTIVITIES COULD THE ISRAELITE GIRLS HAVE INDULGED IN THAT WOULD HAVE BROKEN THEIR HYMENS? THERE WERE NO SPORTS OR HORSEBACK RIDING OR OTHER ACTIVITIES THAT SOMETIMES RESULT IN A BROKEN HYMEN. IN EGYPT, THE GIRLS WOULD MAINLY HAVE BEEN CONFINED TO THEIR SLAVE QUARTERS. IN THEIR TRIP TO CANAAN, THEY WOULD HAVE STAYED NEAR THEIR CAMPS AND COMPLETED HOUSEHOLD CHORES—AGAIN WITHOUT MUCH CHANCE OF OVERLY STRENUOUS ACTIVITY. HENCE, THE LAW’S PRESCRIBED TEST OF VIRGINITY WOULD BEEN CONSIDERABLY MORE ACCURATE THAN WHAT WE MIGHT EXPECT, GIVEN TODAY’S NORMS. WITH NO MEDICAL FACILITIES, NO GYNECOLOGISTS, NO SURVEYS ON VIRGINITY, AND NO SOCIAL OR FAMILIAL LEEWAY TO ALLOW FOR SEXUAL PROMISCUITY, THE ISRAELITES HAD TO RELY ON THE TEST MENTIONED IN THE LAW. OF COURSE, THIS “EVIDENCE OF VIRGINITY” WAS NOT FOOLPROOF, BUT UNDER THOSE CIRCUMSTANCES, FOR THAT TIME AND CULTURE, THERE WAS NO READILY AVAILABLE METHOD OF CONFIRMING VIRGINITY EXCEPT FOR THE BEDSHEET OF THE BRIDE’S FIRST NIGHT. AS ALREADY DISCUSSED, THE LACK OF THAT EVIDENCE WAS NOT INCRIMINATORY BY ITSELF. ANY CHARGE OF IMPROPRIETY AGAINST THE BRIDE WOULD HAVE TO BE INVESTIGATED FULLY BEFORE A FINAL VERDICT COULD BE PRONOUNCED. CASES OF HUSBANDS SUSPECTING THEIR NEW BRIDES OF IMMORALITY OR INFIDELITY WERE NOT COMMON. THERE IS NO RECORD THAT ANY WOMAN WAS EVER STONED TO DEATH ON THE BASIS OF THIS LAW, MUCH LESS ANY WOMAN WHO WAS UNJUSTLY EXECUTED DUE TO HER HYMEN BEING BROKEN PRIOR TO SEX WITH HER HUSBAND. BUT TODAY DNA TESTING IS 99.9999% ACCURATE ON THIS SUBJECT.  WHAT IS CIRCUMCISION OF THE HEART? THE IDEA OF “CIRCUMCISION OF THE HEART” IS FOUND IN ROMANS 2:29. IT REFERS TO HAVING A PURE HEART, SEPARATED UNTO GOD. PAUL WRITES, “A JEW IS ONE INWARDLY, AND CIRCUMCISION IS A MATTER OF THE HEART, BY THE SPIRIT, NOT BY THE LETTER.” THESE WORDS CONCLUDE A SOMETIMES, CONFUSING PASSAGE OF SCRIPTURE REGARDING CIRCUMCISION AND THE CHRISTIAN. VERSES 25-29 PROVIDE CONTEXT: “FOR CIRCUMCISION INDEED IS OF VALUE IF YOU OBEY THE LAW, BUT IF YOU BREAK THE LAW, YOUR CIRCUMCISION BECOMES UNCIRCUMCISION. SO, IF A MAN WHO IS UNCIRCUMCISED KEEPS THE PRECEPTS OF THE LAW, WILL NOT HIS UNCIRCUMCISION BE REGARDED AS CIRCUMCISION? THEN HE WHO IS PHYSICALLY UNCIRCUMCISED BUT KEEPS THE LAW WILL CONDEMN YOU WHO HAVE THE WRITTEN CODE AND CIRCUMCISION BUT BREAK THE LAW. FOR NO ONE IS A JEW WHO IS MERELY ONE OUTWARDLY, NOR IS CIRCUMCISION OUTWARD AND PHYSICAL. BUT A JEW IS ONE INWARDLY, AND CIRCUMCISION IS A MATTER OF THE HEART, BY THE SPIRIT, NOT BY THE LETTER. HIS PRAISE IS NOT FROM MAN BUT FROM GOD.” PAUL IS DISCUSSING THE ROLE OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW AS IT RELATES TO CHRISTIANITY. HE ARGUES THAT JEWISH CIRCUMCISION IS ONLY AN OUTWARD SIGN OF BEING SET APART TO GOD. HOWEVER, IF THE HEART IS SINFUL, THEN PHYSICAL CIRCUMCISION IS OF NO AVAIL. A CIRCUMCISED BODY AND A SINFUL HEART ARE AT ODDS WITH EACH OTHER. RATHER THAN FOCUS ON EXTERNAL RITES, PAUL FOCUSES ON THE CONDITION OF THE HEART. USING CIRCUMCISION AS A METAPHOR, HE SAYS THAT ONLY THE HOLY SPIRIT CAN PURIFY A HEART AND SET US APART TO GOD. ULTIMATELY, CIRCUMCISION CANNOT MAKE A PERSON RIGHT WITH GOD; THE LAW IS NOT ENOUGH. A PERSON’S HEART MUST CHANGE. PAUL CALLS THIS CHANGE “CIRCUMCISION OF THE HEART.” THIS CONCEPT WAS NOT ORIGINAL WITH THE APOSTLE PAUL. AS A JEW TRAINED IN THE LAW OF MOSES, HE WAS CERTAINLY AWARE OF THIS DISCUSSION FROM DEUTERONOMY 30. THERE, THE LORD USED THE SAME METAPHOR TO COMMUNICATE HIS DESIRE FOR A HOLY PEOPLE: “AND THE LORD YOUR GOD WILL CIRCUMCISE YOUR HEART AND THE HEART OF YOUR OFFSPRING, SO THAT YOU WILL LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND WITH ALL YOUR SOUL, THAT YOU MAY LIVE” (DEUTERONOMY 30:6). PHYSICAL CIRCUMCISION WAS A SIGN OF ISRAEL’S COVENANT WITH GOD; CIRCUMCISION OF THE HEART, THEREFORE, WOULD INDICATE ISRAEL’S BEING SET APART TO LOVE GOD FULLY, INSIDE AND OUT. JOHN THE BAPTIST WARNED THE PHARISEES AGAINST TAKING PRIDE IN THEIR PHYSICAL HERITAGE AND BOASTING IN THEIR CIRCUMCISION: “DO NOT THINK YOU CAN SAY TO YOURSELVES, 'WE HAVE ABRAHAM AS OUR FATHER.' I TELL YOU THAT OUT OF THESE STONES GOD CAN RAISE UP CHILDREN FOR ABRAHAM” (MATTHEW 3:9). TRUE “CHILDREN OF ABRAHAM” ARE THOSE WHO FOLLOW ABRAHAM’S EXAMPLE OF BELIEVING GOD (GENESIS 15:6). PHYSICAL CIRCUMCISION DOES NOT MAKE ONE A CHILD OF GOD; FAITH DOES. BELIEVERS IN JESUS CHRIST CAN TRULY SAY THEY ARE CHILDREN OF “FATHER ABRAHAM.” “IF YOU BELONG TO CHRIST, THEN YOU ARE ABRAHAM'S SEED, AND HEIRS ACCORDING TO THE PROMISE” (GALATIANS 3:29). GOD HAS ALWAYS WANTED MORE FROM HIS PEOPLE THAN JUST EXTERNAL CONFORMITY TO A SET OF RULES. HE HAS ALWAYS WANTED THEM TO POSSESS A HEART TO LOVE, KNOW AND FOLLOW HIM. THAT’S WHY GOD IS NOT CONCERNED WITH A CIRCUMCISION OF THE FLESH. EVEN IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, GOD’S PRIORITY WAS A SPIRITUAL CIRCUMCISION OF THE HEART: “CIRCUMCISE YOURSELVES TO THE LORD, CIRCUMCISE YOUR HEARTS, YOU MEN OF JUDAH AND PEOPLE OF JERUSALEM, OR MY WRATH WILL BREAK OUT AND BURN LIKE FIRE BECAUSE OF THE EVIL YOU HAVE DONE” (JEREMIAH 4:4). BOTH TESTAMENTS FOCUS ON THE NEED FOR REPENTANCE AND INWARD CHANGE IN ORDER TO BE RIGHT WITH GOD. IN JESUS, THE LAW HAS BEEN FULFILLED (MATTHEW 5:17). THROUGH HIM, A PERSON CAN BE MADE RIGHT WITH GOD AND RECEIVE ETERNAL LIFE (JOHN 3:16; EPHESIANS 2:8-9). AS PAUL SAID, TRUE CIRCUMCISION IS A MATTER OF THE HEART, PERFORMED BY THE SPIRIT OF GOD.  IF YOU HAVE A LOT OF DEBT, CAN YOU TEMPORARILY STOP TITHING WHILE PAYING OFF THE DEBT? IT IS PERMISSIBLE TO STOP TITHING WHILE PAYING OFF DEBT. PAYING DEBTS IS A DUTY; TITHING IS “OPTIONAL” FOR THE SIMPLE REASON THAT THE COMMAND TO TITHE WAS PART OF THE MOSAIC LAW, AND TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] AS CREATOR AGENT LORDS [LADIES] ARE NEVER UNDER LAW. BUT THOSE WHO ARE UNDER THE LAW ARE COMMANDED TO TITHE TO THE LORD. PLEASE DO NOT MISUNDERSTAND—GIVING TO THE LORD’S WORK IS VERY IMPORTANT. SACRIFICIAL FINANCIAL GIVING IS PART OF GOD’S CALLING FOR EVERY CHRISTIAN. IF IT IS TRULY IMPOSSIBLE TO PAY OFF THE DEBT AND CONTINUE TITHING/GIVING AT THE SAME TIME, IT WOULD NOT BE WRONG TO DECREASE GIVING OR STOP GIVING ENTIRELY, TEMPORARILY, IN ORDER TO PAY OFF THE DEBTS THAT ARE OWED. OUR ONE UNALTERABLE DUTY TOWARD OTHER PEOPLE IS THAT WE LOVE THEM, DEALING WITH THEM AS WE WANT THEM TO DEAL WITH US (MATTHEW 7:12). ALL OF US WANT PEOPLE TO PAY THE DEBTS THEY OWE US. THEREFORE, AS CHRISTIANS, WE SHOULD “LET NO DEBT REMAIN OUTSTANDING, EXCEPT THE CONTINUING DEBT TO LOVE ONE ANOTHER, FOR HE WHO LOVES HIS FELLOWMAN HAS FULFILLED THE LAW. THE COMMANDMENTS, ‘DO NOT COMMIT ADULTERY,’ ‘DO NOT MURDER,’ ‘DO NOT STEAL,’ ‘DO NOT COVET,’ AND WHATEVER OTHER, COMMANDMENT THERE MAY BE, ARE SUMMED UP IN THIS ONE RULE: ‘LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF.’ LOVE DOES NO HARM TO ITS NEIGHBOR. THEREFORE, LOVE IS THE FULFILLMENT OF THE LAW” (ROMANS 13:8–10). THE TITHING LAW OF THE OLD COVENANT WAS GOD’S PROVISION FOR MEETING THE MATERIAL NEEDS OF THE PRIESTS FROM THE TRIBE OF LEVI. THEY NEEDED SUPPORT IN ORDER TO MINISTER IN THE TEMPLE AND MEET THE NEEDS OF THE POOR (NUMBERS 18:26; DEUTERONOMY 26:12–15). THEREFORE, WHEN THE ISRAELITES FAILED TO GIVE THE TEMPLE TITHE, GOD WARNED, “WILL A MAN ROB GOD? YET YOU ARE ROBBING ME! BUT YOU SAY, ‘HOW HAVE WE ROBBED YOU?’ IN TITHES AND OFFERINGS” (MALACHI 3:8). THE TITHE WAS A TENTH OF A MAN’S INCOME: “NOW THE LAW REQUIRES THE DESCENDANTS OF LEVI WHO BECOME PRIESTS TO COLLECT A TENTH FROM THE PEOPLE—THAT IS, THEIR BROTHERS—EVEN THOUGH THEIR BROTHERS ARE DESCENDED FROM ABRAHAM” (HEBREWS 7:5). THE LEVITICAL PRIESTHOOD CONTINUED TO SERVE IN THE TEMPLE THROUGHOUT THE EARTHLY LIFETIME OF JESUS, AND THE TITHE WAS REQUIRED. BUT AFTER THE DEATH, RESURRECTION, AND ASCENSION OF THE LORD JESUS, THINGS CHANGED: “FOR WHEN THERE IS A CHANGE OF THE PRIESTHOOD, THERE MUST ALSO BE A CHANGE OF THE LAW” (HEBREWS 7:12). CHRIST IS NOW OUR HIGH PRIEST. CHRISTIANS ARE NOW GOD’S TEMPLE AND HIS ROYAL PRIESTHOOD (HEBREWS 4:14–15; 1 CORINTHIANS 6:19–20; 1 PETER 2:9–10). OUR HIGH PRIEST MINISTERS THE NEW COVENANT TO US (GOD’S LAW WRITTEN ON OUR HEARTS) BY GIVING US THE HOLY SPIRIT (HEBREWS 12:24; 10:16). THIS LAW OPERATES POWERFULLY, CAUSING US TO LOVE OTHERS WITH SPIRIT-PRODUCED LOVE (GALATIANS 5:22–23). THAT IS WHY JOHN WRITES, “IF ANYONE HAS MATERIAL POSSESSIONS AND SEES HIS BROTHER IN NEED BUT HAS NO PITY ON HIM, HOW CAN THE LOVE OF GOD BE IN HIM?” (1 JOHN 3:17–18). GOD’S LOVE COMPELS A TRUE CHRISTIAN TO GIVE, BUT NONE OF THE NEW TESTAMENT EPISTLES COMMAND OR EVEN RECOMMEND THAT CHRISTIANS PAY A TITHE OR ANY OTHER PERCENTAGE. CHRISTIAN GIVING IS THE RESULT OF CHRISTIAN LOVE. CHRISTIANS MAY, IF THEY CHOOSE, GIVE A TITHE (A TENTH) OF THEIR INCOME TO THE CHURCH, MEETING SPIRITUAL AND MATERIAL NEEDS IN THEIR NEEDY WORLD. SOME WILL CHOOSE TO GIVE LESS THAN A TENTH; SOME WILL CHOOSE TO GIVE MORE. PAUL RECOMMENDS GIVING TO THE CHURCH ON SUNDAY: “ON THE FIRST DAY OF EVERY WEEK, EACH ONE OF YOU SHOULD SET ASIDE A SUM OF MONEY IN KEEPING WITH HIS INCOME” (1 CORINTHIANS 16:2). CHRISTIANS SHOULDN’T HOARD BUT GIVE AS MUCH AS GOD DIRECTS. IT IS GOD’S MONEY. HIS REWARDS OUTWEIGH THE COST. “REMEMBER THIS: WHOEVER SOWS SPARINGLY WILL ALSO REAP SPARINGLY, AND WHOEVER SOWS GENEROUSLY WILL ALSO REAP GENEROUSLY. EACH MAN SHOULD GIVE WHAT HE HAS DECIDED IN HIS HEART TO GIVE, NOT RELUCTANTLY OR UNDER COMPULSION, FOR GOD LOVES A CHEERFUL GIVER. AND GOD IS ABLE TO MAKE ALL GRACE ABOUND TO YOU, SO THAT IN ALL THINGS AT ALL TIMES, HAVING ALL THAT YOU NEED, YOU WILL ABOUND IN EVERY GOOD WORK” (2 CORINTHIANS 9:6–8).  FEDERALISM VS. SEMINALISM—WHICH VIEW IS CORRECT? FEDERALISM AND SEMINALISM ARE TWO THEORIES HAVING TO DO WITH ORIGINAL SIN AND HOW ADAM’S SIN ULTIMATELY TOUCHES THE REST OF THE HUMAN RACE. NEITHER TERM IS USED IN SCRIPTURE BUT HAVE BEEN COINED TO TRY TO EXPLAIN THE BIBLICAL DATA. FEDERALISM SEES ADAM AS THE REPRESENTATIVE HEAD OF ALL HUMANITY. WHEN ADAM SINNED, HE SINNED NOT ONLY FOR HIMSELF BUT AS THE REPRESENTATIVE (FEDERAL HEAD) OF ALL HUMANITY. HIS DECISION WAS BINDING UPON ALL PEOPLE OF ALL TIME. IN THE SAME WAY, LEADERS OF A GOVERNMENT MAY ENTER INTO AGREEMENTS WITH OTHER NATIONS, AND THOSE AGREEMENTS ARE BINDING UPON ALL THE CITIZENS, EVEN THOUGH THEY HAD NO DIRECT INPUT REGARDING THE AGREEMENT AND MAY EVEN BE UNAWARE OF IT. ADAM SINNED, MAKING HIMSELF AND EVERYONE HE REPRESENTED A SINNER. ADAM’S GUILT (NOT JUST HIS SINFUL NATURE) IS IMPUTED TO EVERY HUMAN BEING. SEMINALISM SEES ADAM’S SIN AS SOMETHING THAT CORRUPTED THE HUMAN NATURE HE PASSED ON TO HIS POSTERITY, AS THE ENTIRE HUMAN RACE WAS GENETICALLY PRESENT IN ADAM. ADAM’S GUILT IS NOT PASSED ON TO HIS CHILDREN, BUT HIS SINFUL TENDENCIES ARE. HIS CHILDREN, WITH THEIR CORRUPTED NATURE, READILY JOIN IN ADAM’S REBELLION AT THE FIRST AVAILABLE OPPORTUNITY AND ARE THEREFORE GUILTY OF THEIR OWN SIN. BOTH FEDERALISM AND SEMINALISM FALL WITHIN CHRISTIAN ORTHODOXY. BOTH VIEWS AFFIRM THE BIBLICAL DOCTRINES OF ORIGINAL SIN AND TOTAL DEPRAVITY. BOTH SIDES WOULD WHOLEHEARTEDLY AGREE THAT, OUTSIDE OF CHRIST, PEOPLE ARE DEAD IN SIN (EPHESIANS 2:1). SEMINALISTS USUALLY TURN TO HEBREWS 7:4–10 FOR SUPPORT. THE WRITER OF HEBREWS USES AN INCIDENT IN THE LIFE OF ABRAHAM TO EXPLAIN THAT THE PRIESTHOOD OF MELCHIZEDEK IS GREATER THAN THAT OF LEVI BECAUSE LEVI PAID TITHES TO MELCHIZEDEK. HOW COULD LEVI HAVE POSSIBLY PAID TITHES TO MELCHIZEDEK, WHEN LEVI WAS NOT EVEN BORN YET? THE ANSWER, ACCORDING TO HEBREWS, IS THAT, “WHEN MELCHIZEDEK MET ABRAHAM, LEVI WAS STILL IN THE BODY OF HIS ANCESTOR [ABRAHAM]” (VERSE 10). THAT IS, WHEN ABRAHAM PAID TITHES TO MELCHIZEDEK, IT WAS AS IF LEVI WERE ALSO PAYING TITHES, BECAUSE LEVI WAS “GENETICALLY PRESENT” WITHIN ABRAHAM. THIS SEEMS TO PARALLEL SEMINALISM, WHICH SAYS THE WHOLE HUMAN RACE WAS “GENETICALLY PRESENT” WITHIN ADAM AT THE TIME OF HIS SIN. THE PROBLEM WITH DRAWING A THEOLOGICAL CONCLUSION ABOUT SEMINALISM FROM HEBREWS 7 IS THAT THE WRITER CLEARLY SAYS, IN VERSE 9, THAT LEVI’S PAYMENT OF TITHES WAS ONLY IN A MANNER OF SPEAKING (“ONE MIGHT EVEN SAY” IN THE NIV; “SO TO SPEAK” IN THE NASB). THE WRITER IS USING AN ANALOGY THAT WOULD HAVE BEEN UNDERSTOOD BY HIS JEWISH READERS TO EMPHASIZE A PARTICULAR POINT. WHEN WE CO-OPT THIS ANALOGY TO MAKE OTHER POINTS, WE RISK GOING ASTRAY. THE POINT IS EMOTIONAL AND RHETORICAL RATHER THAN BIOLOGICAL. ULTIMATELY, HEBREWS 7:4–10 DOES NOT ADDRESS EITHER SEMINALISM OR FEDERALISM. THE TRUTH MUST BE DISCERNED ELSEWHERE. FEDERALISTS FIND SUPPORT FOR THEIR POSITION IN ROMANS 5. HERE ADAM IS THE REPRESENTATIVE OF FALLEN, CONDEMNED HUMANITY, AND CHRIST IS THE REPRESENTATIVE OF FORGIVEN AND RENEWED HUMANITY. THE PRIMARY ISSUE FOR THE SINNER IS WHO WILL REPRESENT HIM BEFORE GOD. HOWEVER, A CLOSER EXAMINATION OF ROMANS 5 WILL DEMONSTRATE THAT THE FEDERALIST VIEW IS READ INTO THE PASSAGE RATHER THAN READ OUT OF IT. VERSE 12 SAYS, “SIN ENTERED THE WORLD THROUGH ONE MAN, AND DEATH THROUGH SIN, AND IN THIS WAY, DEATH CAME TO ALL PEOPLE, BECAUSE ALL SINNED.” FEDERALISTS OFTEN POINT OUT THAT, IN THE PHRASE “BECAUSE ALL SINNED,” THE GREEK WORD FOR “SINNED” IS IN THE AORIST TENSE AND THEREFORE MUST REFER TO A SINGLE INSTANCE IN THE PAST—THE MOMENT WHEN ADAM SINNED. IN OTHER WORDS, WHEN ADAM SINNED, WE ALL SINNED. BUT THIS IS A MISINTERPRETATION OF THE AORIST TENSE. THE AORIST IS USED WHEN A WRITER WANTS TO EXPRESS AN ACTION WITHOUT EMPHASIZING THE TENSE. ANY INTERPRETATION RESTING UPON THE USE OF THE AORIST IS ON WEAK FOOTING BECAUSE THE INTERPRETER IS EMPHASIZING SOMETHING THAT THE WRITER CHOSE TO DE-EMPHASIZE BY HIS USE OF THE AORIST. ROMANS 5:12 SIMPLY SAYS THAT, THROUGH ADAM, SIN AND THEN DEATH PASSED TO ALL PEOPLE BECAUSE ALL SINNED (A TRUTH OBVIOUS TO ANY PERSON WITH A BASIC BIBLICAL KNOWLEDGE AND AN OBSERVANT NATURE). THE VERSE SAYS NOTHING ABOUT WHEN OR WHERE ALL SINNED—IT SIMPLY STATES A BRUTE, UNDENIABLE FACT, AND IT SHOULD BE NOTED THAT THE THRUST OF THE VERSE IS HOW DEATH (NOT SIN) PASSED TO ALL. FURTHER EVIDENCE FOR THE FEDERALIST POSITION IS SOUGHT IN THE NEXT TWO VERSES (ROMANS 5:13–14): “FOR UNTIL THE LAW SIN WAS IN THE WORLD, BUT SIN IS NOT IMPUTED WHEN THERE IS NO LAW. NEVERTHELESS, DEATH REIGNED FROM ADAM UNTIL MOSES.” ONCE AGAIN, THE PRIMARY SUBJECT SEEMS TO BE DEATH, NOT SIN, ALTHOUGH SIN AND DEATH ARE INEXTRICABLY LINKED. THE FEDERALIST READS THE ABOVE VERSES TO MEAN THAT THERE WAS NO LAW FROM ADAM TO MOSES, BUT PEOPLE STILL DIED—AND THEIR DEATHS MUST HAVE BEEN THE RESULT OF ADAM’S SIN. HOWEVER, A BETTER READING OF THE TEXT IS TO SEE THAT PAUL IS INSISTING THAT, EVEN THOUGH THE MOSAIC LAW WAS NOT GIVEN UNTIL SINAI, THERE MUST HAVE BEEN SOME KIND OF DIVINE LAW IN PLACE BECAUSE SIN IS NOT IMPUTED IF THERE IS NO LAW. IT IS CLEAR THAT PEOPLE WERE STILL SINNING AS EVIDENCED BY THE FACT THAT PEOPLE STILL DIED FROM ADAM TO MOSES. THE EMPHASIS OF THE PASSAGE IS THAT PEOPLE DID BREAK SOME KIND OF LAW, EVEN THOUGH THEY DID NOT BREAK THE LAW OF MOSES. DEPENDING UPON WHICH WAY THE TEXT IS READ, THE MEANINGS ARE ALMOST OPPOSITE. EITHER PEOPLE DIED BECAUSE THEY SINNED ACCORDING TO SOME OTHER LAW (SEMINALIST), OR THEY DIED BECAUSE OF ADAM’S SIN, EVEN THOUGH THEY DID NOT SIN PERSONALLY (FEDERALIST). THE FEDERALIST READING SEEMS UNTENABLE IN LIGHT OF THE FLOOD AND THE UNIVERSAL CONDEMNATION OF ROMANS 1–2 APART FROM THE LAW OF MOSES. FINALLY, THE FEDERALIST POINTS TO 1 CORINTHIANS 15:21–22, WHICH STATES, “FOR SINCE DEATH CAME THROUGH A MAN, THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD COMES ALSO THROUGH A MAN. FOR AS IN ADAM ALL DIE, SO IN CHRIST ALL WILL BE MADE ALIVE.” HERE FEDERALISTS SEE THAT REPRESENTATION IS THE ISSUE. ALL WHO ARE REPRESENTED BY ADAM ARE UNDER CONDEMNATION, BUT ALL WHO ARE REPRESENTED BY CHRIST ARE REDEEMED. HOWEVER, THIS IS NOT AN AFFIRMATION OF THE FEDERALIST POSITION REGARDING ORIGINAL SIN OR ANYTHING THAT HAPPENED IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN. IT SIMPLY DESCRIBES THE CURRENT SITUATION. FURTHERMORE, THE PASSAGE ALSO ASSUMES THAT THOSE WHO ARE REPRESENTED BY CHRIST HAVE MADE A CONSCIOUS DECISION TO HAVE HIM REPRESENT THEM. IN CONCLUSION, THE PASSAGE THAT SEMINALISTS USE TO SUPPORT THEIR POSITION REALLY DOES NOT ADDRESS THE ISSUE. LIKEWISE, THE PASSAGES THAT FEDERALISTS USE TO SUPPORT THEIR POSITION DO NOT DIRECTLY TOUCH ON THE ISSUE. IN THE FINAL ANALYSIS, SCRIPTURE DAMNS ALL PEOPLE FOR THEIR ACTUAL TEMPTATION/SIN. HOWEVER, HUMANITY’S PROBLEM IS NOT ONLY INDIVIDUAL ACTS OF TEMPTATION/SIN, BUT ALSO A NATURE THAT IS WHOLLY STEEPED IN TEMPTATION/SIN. INDIVIDUAL SINS ARE SIMPLY THE RESULT OF A SIN NATURE THAT WE INHERITED FROM ADAM. PAUL GOES TO GREAT LENGTHS IN ROMANS 1 AND 2 TO MAKE THE CASE THAT ALL PEOPLE ARE GUILTY BEFORE GOD BECAUSE THEY HAVE BROKEN THE LAW AS IT HAS BEEN REVEALED TO THEM. HE DOES NOT CHARGE THEM WITH ADAM’S SIN. THEREFORE, IT SEEMS THAT THE MOST NATURAL READING OF SCRIPTURE WOULD LEAD ONE CLOSER TO THE SEMINALIST POSITION.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT MERCY TRIUMPHS OVER JUDGMENT (JAMES 2:13)? JAMES 2:13 SAYS, “BECAUSE JUDGMENT WITHOUT MERCY WILL BE SHOWN TO ANYONE WHO HAS NOT BEEN MERCIFUL. MERCY TRIUMPHS OVER JUDGMENT.” WHEN LOOKING FOR THE MEANING FROM ANY PASSAGE, IT IS ALWAYS IMPORTANT TO LOOK AT THE CONTEXT. THIS CHAPTER, AND INDEED THE WHOLE BOOK OF JAMES, IS A LETTER FROM THE APOSTLE JAMES TO THE CHURCH ABOUT PRACTICAL CHRISTIAN LIVING. NOT ONLY DOES IT DEAL WITH HOW TO RESPOND TO GOD, BUT ALSO HOW TO MAINTAIN A CHRISTLIKE RELATIONSHIP WITH OTHERS. THE FIRST HALF OF CHAPTER 2—WHICH INCLUDES VERSE 13—ADDRESSES THE FAVORITISM SOME BELIEVERS WERE SHOWING TOWARD THE RICH AT THE EXPENSE OF THE POOR (VERSES 1–9). JAMES THEN GOES ON TO SPEAK ABOUT THE LAW AND HOW BREAKING EVEN ONE OF GOD’S COMMANDS MAKES ONE GUILTY OF BREAKING ALL OF THEM—ONE INFRACTION IS ALL IT TAKES TO MAKE ONE A LAWBREAKER (VERSES 10–11). WHILE SOME IN THE CHURCH MAY HAVE SEEN FAVORITISM AS A “LESSER” SIN, JAMES INFORMED THEM THAT ANY SIN, NO MATTER HOW SMALL IT SEEMS, CONSTITUTES BREAKING THE ENTIRETY OF GOD’S LAW FOR HIS PEOPLE. JAMES 2:12–13 FIT RIGHT INTO THE FLOW OF THE PREVIOUS VERSES. VERSE 12 SAYS, “SPEAK AND ACT AS THOSE WHO ARE GOING TO BE JUDGED BY THE LAW THAT GIVES FREEDOM.” JAMES REMINDS THE BELIEVERS THAT THEY ARE NO LONGER HELD UNDER THE OLD LAW; INSTEAD, THEY ARE UNDER A NEW LAW OF FREEDOM THAT WAS ESTABLISHED THROUGH JESUS’ DEATH AND RESURRECTION—BORN-AGAIN BELIEVERS ARE UNDER THE NEW COVENANT. THIS LIBERTY, WHICH COMES THROUGH THE GOSPEL OF CHRIST, GIVES US FREEDOM FROM THE POWER OF SIN. LIVE YOUR LIFE IN SUCH A WAY, SAYS JAMES, THAT PROVES THAT YOU EXPECT TO ANSWER TO GOD SOME DAY FOR YOUR ACTIONS. NO BELIEVER WILL BE ABLE TO EXCUSE HIS SIN BY SAYING, “I COULDN’T HELP IT,” BECAUSE THE CROSS OF CHRIST DID AWAY WITH THAT BONDAGE. WE ARE UNDER THE LAW OF LIBERTY NOW. IN JAMES 2:13, THE THOUGHT IS CONTINUED: “BECAUSE JUDGMENT WITHOUT MERCY WILL BE SHOWN TO ANYONE WHO HAS NOT BEEN MERCIFUL.” WE DARE NOT VIOLATE THE LAW OF LIBERTY IN OUR HEARTS BY WITHHOLDING MERCY FROM OTHERS. IF WE WHO HAVE BEEN SHOWN SUCH GREAT MERCY ACT UNMERCIFULLY TOWARD OUR NEIGHBORS, THEN WE WILL BE DEALT WITH IN SIMILAR FASHION. JESUS MADE THE SAME POINT IN THE PARABLE OF THE UNFORGIVING STEWARD (MATTHEW 18:23–35). AND THE PRINCIPLE GOES BACK TO SOLOMON’S TIME: “WHOEVER SHUTS THEIR EARS TO THE CRY OF THE POOR WILL ALSO CRY OUT AND NOT BE ANSWERED” (PROVERBS 21:13). JAMES’ MENTION OF “MERCY” HERE CORRESPONDS TO HIS MENTION OF “LOVE” IN VERSE 8: THE “ROYAL LAW” IS TO LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF. IN THE BEATITUDES, JESUS PROCLAIMS, “BLESSED ARE THE MERCIFUL, FOR THEY WILL BE SHOWN MERCY” (MATTHEW 5:7). JAMES GIVES THE CONVERSE OF THAT STATEMENT IN JAMES 2:13, SAYING, IN ESSENCE, “CURSED ARE THE UNMERCIFUL, FOR THEY WILL BE SHOWN NO MERCY.” A CHRISTIAN IS NOT UNDER GOD’S CURSE. ONE OF THE QUALITIES OF THE CHRISTIAN IS THAT HE SHOWS MERCY AND COMPASSION TOWARD OTHERS. THIS BRINGS US TO THE FINAL STATEMENT OF JAMES 2:13, “MERCY TRIUMPHS OVER JUDGMENT.” THE IDEA IS THAT MERCY “GLORIES” OR “BOASTS” AGAINST JUDGMENT, KNOWING THAT, WHERE MERCY AND JUDGMENT SEEM TO CONFLICT, MERCY WINS. THE GOOD NEWS FOR EVERY CHILD OF GOD IN CHRIST IS THAT GOD’S MERCY TOWARD US WILL TRIUMPH OVER HIS JUDGMENT OF US (SEE ROMANS 8:1). OUR SINS MAY ARGUE AGAINST US, BUT CHRIST IS OUR LOVING ADVOCATE WHO ARGUES FOR US AND PREVENTS US FROM RECEIVING THE JUDGMENT WE DESERVE. WE, IN TURN, DISPLAY GOD’S TYPE OF MERCY TOWARD OTHERS. IN ESSENCE, JAMES 2:13 TELLS US THAT, SINCE GOD WILL JUDGE US WITH MERCY, WE SHOULD JUDGE OTHERS WITH MERCY. BEING MERCIFUL IS AN ACT THAT SHOWS OUR THANKFULNESS FOR ALL GOD HAS DONE, AND IT IS MADE POSSIBLE THROUGH THE HOLY SPIRIT’S INDWELLING.  WHAT IS THE STORY OF THE OLD TESTAMENT? IN THE VERY BEGINNING, GOD WAS ALREADY THERE. FOR HIS OWN GOOD PLEASURE, GOD CREATED TIME AND THE UNIVERSE BY THE POWER OF HIS WORD, TURNING NOTHING INTO SOMETHING. ON THE SIXTH DAY OF CREATION, GOD MADE SOMETHING UNIQUE: MANKIND—A MAN AND A WOMAN—CREATED IN HIS LIKENESS. AS GOD CREATED THE FIRST TWO HUMANS AS MALE AND FEMALE, HE INSTITUTED THE COVENANT OF MARRIAGE (GENESIS 1–2). GOD PLACED THE MAN AND HIS WIFE IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN, A PERFECT ENVIRONMENT, AND GAVE THEM THE RESPONSIBILITY OF TENDING THE GARDEN. GOD ALLOWED THEM TO EAT OF ANY FRUIT IN THE GARDEN BUT ONE: THE TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL WAS FORBIDDEN TO THEM. THEY HAD A CHOICE TO OBEY OR DISOBEY, BUT GOD WARNED THEM THAT DEATH WOULD RESULT IF THEY DISOBEYED (GENESIS 2:15-17). MEANWHILE, A MIGHTY ANGEL NAMED LUCIFER REBELLED AGAINST GOD IN HEAVEN. HE AND ONE THIRD OF THE ANGELIC HOST WERE CAST OUT OF HEAVEN. LUCIFER CAME INTO THE GARDEN WHERE THE MAN AND HIS WIFE WERE. THERE, HE TOOK THE FORM OF A SERPENT AND TEMPTED EVE, THE FIRST WOMAN, TO DISOBEY GOD BY EATING THE FORBIDDEN FRUIT. HE TOLD HER THAT SHE WOULD NOT DIE AND THAT THE FRUIT WAS ACTUALLY GOOD FOR HER. SHE BELIEVED THE LIES AND ATE SOME OF THE FRUIT. SHE THEN GAVE THE FRUIT TO HER HUSBAND, ADAM, AND HE ATE IT, TOO. IMMEDIATELY, THE COUPLE KNEW THEY HAD DONE WRONG. THEY FELT ASHAMED AND VULNERABLE AND EXPOSED. WHEN GOD CAME LOOKING FOR THEM, THEY HID (ISAIAH 14:12-15; GENESIS 3). OF COURSE, GOD FOUND THEM. JUDGMENT WAS METED OUT. THE GROUND WAS CURSED FOR THE MAN’S SAKE: IT WOULD NO LONGER BRING FORTH ITS FRUIT EASILY; INSTEAD, MAN MUST TOIL TO PRODUCE A CROP. THE WOMAN WAS CURSED WITH PAIN DURING CHILDBIRTH. THE SERPENT WAS CURSED TO CRAWL IN THE DUST FROM THEN ON. AND THEN GOD MADE A PROMISE: ONE DAY, SOMEONE, WOULD BE BORN OF A WOMAN WHO WOULD DO BATTLE WITH THE SERPENT. THIS ONE WOULD CRUSH THE SERPENT’S HEAD, ALTHOUGH HE WOULD BE INJURED IN THE PROCESS. GOD THEN SLAUGHTERED AN ANIMAL AND PROVIDED COVERINGS OF SKIN FOR THE SINFUL COUPLE BEFORE HE DROVE THEM OUT OF EDEN (GENESIS 3:15-19, 21). THE STRUGGLE BETWEEN GOOD AND EVIL CONTINUED IN THE FIRST COUPLE’S FAMILY. ONE OF THEIR SONS, CAIN, MURDERED HIS BROTHER, ABEL, AND WAS CURSED FOR HIS DEED. ANOTHER CHILD WAS BORN TO THE FIRST WOMAN. HIS NAME WAS SETH (GENESIS 4:8, 25). SEVERAL GENERATIONS LATER, THE WORLD WAS FILLED WITH WICKEDNESS. VIOLENCE AND A DISREGARD FOR GOD WERE RAMPANT. GOD DETERMINED TO DESTROY THE WICKEDNESS OF MAN AND BEGIN ANEW. A MAN NAMED NOAH, ONE OF SETH’S DESCENDANTS, WAS EXTENDED GRACE (GOD’S BLESSING ON THE UNDESERVING). GOD REVEALED TO NOAH THAT HE WOULD SEND A GREAT FLOOD TO DESTROY THE EARTH, AND HE GAVE NOAH INSTRUCTIONS ON BUILDING AN ARK TO SURVIVE THE FLOOD. NOAH BUILT THE ARK, AND WHEN THE TIME CAME, GOD CAUSED ANIMALS OF EACH KIND TO ENTER THE ARK. THESE ANIMALS, ALONG WITH NOAH AND HIS FAMILY, WERE SPARED. THE FLOOD DESTROYED EVERY OTHER LIVING THING ON THE EARTH (GENESIS 6–8). AFTER THE FLOOD, NOAH AND HIS FAMILY BEGAN TO REPOPULATE THE EARTH. WHEN THEIR DESCENDANTS BEGAN BUILDING A MONUMENT TO THEMSELVES IN DEFIANCE OF GOD, GOD CONFUSED THEIR LANGUAGE. THE INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH SEPARATED ACCORDING TO THEIR LANGUAGE GROUPS AND SPREAD OUT OVER THE FACE OF THE EARTH (GENESIS 11:1-8). THE TIME CAME FOR GOD TO BEGIN HIS PLAN TO INTRODUCE THE SERPENT-CRUSHER INTO THE WORLD. THE FIRST STEP WAS TO CREATE A PEOPLE SET APART FOR HIMSELF. HE CHOSE A MAN NAMED ABRAHAM AND HIS WIFE, SARAH, TO BEGIN A NEW RACE OF PEOPLE. GOD CALLED ABRAHAM AWAY FROM HIS HOME AND LED HIM TO THE LAND OF CANAAN. GOD PROMISED ABRAHAM INNUMERABLE DESCENDANTS WHO WOULD POSSESS CANAAN AS THEIR OWN. GOD ALSO PROMISED TO BLESS ABRAHAM’S SEED AND, THROUGH THAT SEED, TO BLESS ALL THE NATIONS OF THE EARTH. THE PROBLEM WAS THAT ABRAHAM AND SARAH WERE OLD, AND SARAH WAS BARREN. BUT ABRAHAM BELIEVED GOD’S PROMISE, AND GOD RECKONED ABRAHAM’S FAITH AS RIGHTEOUSNESS (GENESIS 12:1-4; 15:6). IN DUE TIME, GOD BLESSED ABRAHAM AND SARAH WITH A SON, ISAAC. GOD REPEATED HIS PROMISE OF MANY DESCENDANTS AND BLESSING TO ISAAC. ISAAC HAD TWINS, ESAU AND JACOB. GOD CHOSE JACOB TO INHERIT THE PROMISED BLESSING AND CHANGED HIS NAME TO ISRAEL. JACOB/ISRAEL HAD TWELVE SONS, WHO BECAME THE HEADS OF THE TWELVE TRIBES OF ISRAEL (GENESIS 21:1-6; 25:19-26; 28:10-15; 35:23-26). DUE TO A SEVERE FAMINE, JACOB MOVED HIS ENTIRE FAMILY FROM CANAAN TO EGYPT. BEFORE HE DIED, JACOB GAVE PROPHETIC BLESSINGS TO EACH OF HIS SONS. TO JUDAH, HE PROMISED THERE WOULD BE A KING AMONG HIS DESCENDANTS—ONE WHO WOULD BE HONORED BY ALL THE NATIONS OF THE WORLD. JACOB’S FAMILY INCREASED IN EGYPT, AND THEY REMAINED THERE FOR THE NEXT 400 YEARS. THEN THE KING OF EGYPT, FEARING THAT THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL WOULD BECOME TOO NUMEROUS TO HANDLE, ENSLAVED THEM. GOD RAISED UP A PROPHET NAMED MOSES, FROM THE TRIBE OF LEVI, TO BRING THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL OUT OF EGYPT AND BACK TO THE LAND WHICH HAD BEEN PROMISED TO ABRAHAM (GENESIS 46; 49; EXODUS 1:8-14; 3:7-10). THE EXODUS FROM EGYPT WAS ACCOMPANIED BY MANY GREAT MIRACLES, INCLUDING THE PARTING OF THE RED SEA. ONCE SAFELY OUT OF EGYPT, THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL CAMPED AT MT. SINAI, WHERE GOD GAVE MOSES THE LAW. THIS LAW, SUMMARIZED IN THE TEN COMMANDMENTS, WAS THE BASIS OF A COVENANT GOD MADE WITH ISRAEL: IF THEY KEPT HIS COMMANDMENTS, THEY WOULD BE BLESSED, BUT IF THEY BROKE HIS COMMANDMENTS, THEY WOULD SUFFER CURSES. ISRAEL AGREED TO FOLLOW THE LAW OF GOD (EXODUS 7–11; 14:21-22; 19–20). IN ADDITION TO ESTABLISHING A MORAL CODE, THE LAW DEFINED THE ROLE OF THE PRIEST AND PRESCRIBED THE OFFERING OF SACRIFICES TO ATONE FOR SIN. ATONEMENT COULD ONLY BE MADE BY THE SHEDDING OF THE BLOOD OF A SPOTLESS SACRIFICE. THE LAW ALSO DETAILED HOW TO BUILD THE HOLY TABERNACLE, OR TENT, IN WHICH GOD’S PRESENCE WOULD DWELL AND WHERE HE WOULD MEET WITH HIS PEOPLE (LEVITICUS 1; EXODUS 25:8-9). AFTER RECEIVING THE LAW, MOSES LED THE ISRAELITES TO THE BORDER OF THE PROMISED LAND. BUT THE PEOPLE, FEARING CANAAN’S WARLIKE INHABITANTS AND DOUBTING GOD’S PROMISES, REFUSED TO ENTER. AS A PUNISHMENT, GOD TURNED THEM BACK INTO THE WILDERNESS, WHERE THEY WERE FORCED TO WANDER FOR 40 YEARS. IN HIS GRACE, GOD MIRACULOUSLY PROVIDED FOOD AND WATER FOR THE ENTIRE MULTITUDE (NUMBERS 14:1-4, 34-35; EXODUS 16:35). AT THE END OF 40 YEARS, MOSES DIED. ONE OF HIS LAST PROPHECIES CONCERNED THE COMING OF ANOTHER PROPHET WHO WOULD BE LIKE MOSES AND TO WHOM THE PEOPLE MUST LISTEN. MOSES’ SUCCESSOR, JOSHUA, WAS USED BY GOD TO LEAD THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL INTO THE PROMISED LAND. THEY WENT WITH GOD’S PROMISE THAT NONE OF THEIR ENEMIES WOULD BE ABLE TO STAND AGAINST THEM. GOD SHOWED HIS POWER AT JERICHO, THE FIRST CITY THEY ENCOUNTERED, BY CAUSING THE WALLS OF THE CITY TO FALL DOWN FLAT. IN HIS GRACE AND MERCY, GOD SPARED A BELIEVING HARLOT NAMED RAHAB FROM JERICHO’S DESTRUCTION (DEUTERONOMY 18:15; JOSHUA 6). OVER THE NEXT YEARS, JOSHUA AND THE ISRAELITES SUCCEEDED IN DRIVING OUT MOST OF THE CANAANITES, AND THE LAND WAS DIVIDED AMONG THE TWELVE TRIBES. HOWEVER, THE CONQUEST OF THE LAND WAS INCOMPLETE. THROUGH A LACK OF FAITH AND SIMPLE DISOBEDIENCE, THEY FAILED TO FINISH THE JOB, AND POCKETS OF CANAANITES REMAINED. THESE PAGAN INFLUENCES HAD AN EFFECT ON THE ISRAELITES, WHO BEGAN TO ADOPT THE WORSHIP OF IDOLS, IN DIRECT VIOLATION OF GOD’S LAW (JOSHUA 15:63; 16:10; 18:1). AFTER JOSHUA’S DEATH, THE ISRAELITES EXPERIENCED A TUMULTUOUS TIME. THE NATION WOULD LAPSE INTO IDOLATRY, AND GOD WOULD BRING JUDGMENT IN THE FORM OF ENSLAVEMENT TO AN ENEMY. THE PEOPLE OF GOD WOULD REPENT AND CALL ON THE LORD FOR HELP. GOD WOULD THEN RAISE UP A JUDGE TO DESTROY THE IDOLS, RALLY THE PEOPLE, AND DEFEAT THE ENEMY. PEACE WOULD LAST FOR A WHILE, BUT, AFTER THE DEATH OF THE JUDGE, THE PEOPLE INVARIABLY FELL BACK INTO IDOLATRY, AND THE CYCLE WOULD REPEAT (JUDGES 17:6). THE FINAL JUDGE WAS SAMUEL, WHO WAS ALSO A PROPHET. DURING HIS TIME, ISRAEL DEMANDED A KING TO RULE OVER THEM, IN ORDER TO BE LIKE THE OTHER NATIONS. GOD GRANTED THEIR REQUEST, AND SAMUEL ANOINTED SAUL AS ISRAEL’S FIRST KING. SAUL WAS A DISAPPOINTMENT, HOWEVER. HE DISOBEYED GOD AND WAS REMOVED FROM POWER. GOD CHOSE DAVID, OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, TO SUCCEED SAUL AS KING. GOD PROMISED DAVID THAT HE WOULD HAVE A DESCENDANT WHO WOULD REIGN ON THE THRONE FOREVER (1 SAMUEL 8:5; 15:1, 26; 1 CHRONICLES 17:11-14). DAVID’S SON SOLOMON REIGNED IN JERUSALEM AFTER DAVID’S DEATH. DURING THE REIGN OF SOLOMON’S SON, CIVIL WAR BROKE OUT, AND THE KINGDOM WAS DIVIDED: THE NORTHERN KINGDOM WAS CALLED ISRAEL, AND THE SOUTHERN KINGDOM WAS CALLED JUDAH. THE DAVIDIC DYNASTY RULED IN JUDAH (1 KINGS 2:1; 12). THE KINGDOM OF ISRAEL HAD AN UNBROKEN SERIES OF WICKED KINGS. NONE OF THEM SOUGHT THE LORD OR ATTEMPTED TO LEAD THE NATION ACCORDING TO GOD’S LAW. GOD SENT PROPHETS TO WARN THEM, INCLUDING THE MIRACLE-WORKING ELIJAH AND ELISHA, BUT THE KINGS PERSISTED IN THEIR WICKEDNESS. FINALLY, GOD BROUGHT THE ASSYRIAN NATION UPON ISRAEL IN JUDGMENT. THE ASSYRIANS DEPORTED MOST OF THE ISRAELITES, AND THAT WAS THE END OF THE NORTHERN KINGDOM (1 KINGS 17:1; 2 KINGS 2; 17). THE KINGDOM OF JUDAH HAD ITS SHARE OF WICKED KINGS, BUT THE CHAIN WAS BROKEN BY AN OCCASIONAL GODLY KING WHO TRULY LOVED THE LORD AND SOUGHT TO GOVERN ACCORDING TO THE LAW. GOD WAS FAITHFUL TO HIS PROMISE AND BLESSED THE PEOPLE WHEN THEY FOLLOWED HIS COMMANDMENTS. THE NATION WAS PRESERVED DURING THE ASSYRIAN INVASION AND ENDURED MANY OTHER THREATS. DURING THIS TIME, THE PROPHET ISAIAH PREACHED AGAINST THE SINS OF JUDAH AND FORESAW THE BABYLONIAN INVASION. ISAIAH ALSO PREDICTED THE COMING OF THE SERVANT OF THE LORD—HE WOULD SUFFER FOR THE SINS OF HIS PEOPLE AND BE GLORIFIED AND SIT ON DAVID’S THRONE. THE PROPHET MICAH PREDICTED THAT THE PROMISED ONE WOULD BE BORN IN BETHLEHEM (ISAIAH 37; 53:5; MICAH 5:2). EVENTUALLY, THE NATION OF JUDAH ALSO FELL INTO GROSS IDOLATRY. GOD BROUGHT THE NATION OF BABYLON AGAINST JUDAH IN JUDGMENT. THE PROPHET JEREMIAH EXPERIENCED THE FALL OF JERUSALEM AND PREDICTED THAT THE JEWISH CAPTIVES IN BABYLON WOULD RETURN TO THE PROMISED LAND AFTER 70 YEARS. JEREMIAH ALSO PROPHESIED A FUTURE COVENANT IN WHICH THE LAW WAS NOT WRITTEN ON TABLETS OF STONE BUT IN THE HEARTS OF GOD’S PEOPLE. THIS NEW COVENANT WOULD RESULT IN GOD’S FORGIVENESS OF SIN (2 KINGS 25:8-10; JEREMIAH 29:10; 31:31-34). THE BABYLON CAPTIVITY LASTED FOR 70 YEARS. THE PROPHETS DANIEL AND EZEKIEL MINISTERED DURING THAT TIME. DANIEL PREDICTED THE RISE AND FALL OF MANY NATIONS. HE ALSO PREDICTED THE COMING OF THE MESSIAH, OR CHOSEN ONE, WHO WOULD BE KILLED FOR THE SAKE OF OTHERS (DANIEL 2:36-45; 9:26). AFTER BABYLON FELL TO THE PERSIANS, THE JEWS WERE RELEASED TO RETURN TO JUDAH. MANY JEWS RETURNED HOME TO REBUILD JERUSALEM AND THE TEMPLE. NEHEMIAH AND EZRA LED THOSE ENDEAVORS, WITH ENCOURAGEMENT FROM THE PROPHETS HAGGAI AND ZECHARIAH. ONE OF ZECHARIAH’S PROPHECIES INCLUDED A DESCRIPTION OF A FUTURE KING WHO WOULD COME INTO JERUSALEM HUMBLY, RIDING ON A DONKEY (NEHEMIAH 6:15-16; EZRA 6:14-15; ZECHARIAH 9:9). NOT ALL OF THE JEWS RETURNED TO JUDAH, HOWEVER. MANY CHOSE TO STAY IN PERSIA, WHERE GOD STILL WATCHED OVER THEM. A JEWESS NAMED ESTHER ROSE TO THE RANK OF QUEEN OF PERSIA AND WAS INSTRUMENTAL IN SAVING THE LIVES OF ALL THE JEWS IN THE KINGDOM (ESTHER 8:1). MALACHI WROTE THE LAST BOOK OF THE OLD TESTAMENT. HE PROPHESIED THAT THE LORD WOULD COME TO HIS TEMPLE, BUT, BEFORE HIS ARRIVAL, ANOTHER MESSENGER WOULD PREPARE THE WAY FOR THE LORD. THIS MESSENGER WOULD BE LIKE THE PROPHET ELIJAH OF OLD. AFTER MALACHI’S PROPHECY, IT WAS ANOTHER 400 YEARS BEFORE GOD SPOKE DIRECTLY TO MAN (MALACHI 3:1; 4:5). THE OLD TESTAMENT IS THE STORY OF GOD’S PLAN TO BRING ABOUT THE REDEMPTION OF MAN. AT THE CLOSE OF THE OLD TESTAMENT, GOD HAS A UNIQUE CHOSEN PEOPLE WHO UNDERSTAND THE IMPORTANCE OF BLOOD SACRIFICES, WHO BELIEVE THE PROMISES MADE TO ABRAHAM AND DAVID, AND WHO ARE AWAITING A REDEEMER. IN SHORT, THEY ARE READY TO RECEIVE THE SERPENT-CRUSHER OF GENESIS, THE PROPHET LIKE MOSES, THE SUFFERING SERVANT OF ISAIAH, THE SON OF DAVID, THE MESSIAH OF DANIEL, AND THE HUMBLE KING OF ZECHARIAH—ALL TO BE FOUND IN ONE PERSON, JESUS CHRIST.  WHAT IS THE PHILOSOPHY OF ETHICS? THE PHILOSOPHY OF ETHICS IS THE STUDY OF THE NATURE OF THE COSMOS AND THE PROPER RESPONSE OF HUMANITY TO THAT NATURE. PHILOSOPHERS ANALYZE METAPHYSICAL THEORY, SUCH AS THE EXISTENCE OF GOD, THE RESPONSIBILITY OF PEOPLE TO OTHERS, AND THE INFLUENCE OF BIOLOGICAL IMPULSES, AND THEY TRY TO DETERMINE WHAT GIVES AUTHORITY TO MORALITY AND WHAT ETHICAL BEHAVIOR LOOKS LIKE. "ETHICS" USUALLY REFERS TO THE ACTIONS OF A GROUP, AND "MORALITY" OF AN INDIVIDUAL, BUT THE TWO WORDS ARE OFTEN USED INTERCHANGEABLY. IN ITS INVESTIGATION OF ETHICAL ACTIONS, THE PHILOSOPHY OF ETHICS IS DIVIDED INTO THREE MAIN BRANCHES. METAETHICS DISCUSSES THE NATURE AND ORIGIN OF ETHICS. NORMATIVE ETHICS TRIES TO DEVELOP FRAMEWORKS BY WHICH ACTIONS CAN BE JUDGED. AND APPLIED ETHICS SETS STANDARDS OF BEHAVIOR FOR DIFFERENT APPLICATIONS. METAETHICS: METAETHICS IS THE MOST ESOTERIC AND LEAST PRACTICAL BRANCH OF THE PHILOSOPHY OF ETHICS. IT IS THE STUDY OF ETHICS ITSELF. WHAT’S IMPORTANT IN METAETHICS IS NOT “WHAT IS ETHICAL?” BUT “WHAT IS ETHICS?” IT DEBATES THE USE OF LANGUAGE IN ETHICS, WHAT GIVES ETHICS AUTHORITY, AND WHETHER ETHICS ACTUALLY EXIST. METAETHICAL LANGUAGE: PHILOSOPHERS ADMIT THAT THE SENTENCE STRUCTURE THAT DESCRIBES A MORAL CHARACTERISTIC IS ESSENTIALLY THE SAME AS THE STRUCTURE THAT DESCRIBES A PHYSICAL CHARACTERISTIC. "VIOLENCE IS WRONG" SOUNDS THE SAME AS "BANANAS ARE YELLOW." COGNITIVISM TEACHES THAT THE SENTENCES SOUND ALIKE BECAUSE THEY ARE ALIKE; BOTH ARTICULATE AN UNDERSTANDING OF REALITY. ETHICS DO EXIST, AND WE CAN USE LANGUAGE TO DESCRIBE THEM (ALTHOUGH THE VIEW EXPRESSED MAY BE MISTAKEN—VIOLENCE MAY BE ACCEPTABLE, AND THE BANANA MAY BE PURPLE). NON-COGNITIVISTS SAY THAT DESCRIPTIVE MORAL STATEMENTS DO NOT DESCRIBE REAL MORAL CHARACTERISTICS BECAUSE MORALITY DOES NOT EXIST. INSTEAD, THESE STATEMENTS EXPRESS THE FEELINGS OR WISHES OF THE SPEAKER. DISCOVERY OF ETHICS: IF ETHICS DO EXIST, HOW DO WE DETERMINE WHAT IS ETHICAL? SOME SAY THROUGH INTUITION. OTHERS, THROUGH CAREFUL CONSIDERATION OF THE HUMAN CONDITION. STILL OTHERS INSIST WE LEARN MORALITY THROUGH DIVINE REVELATION. AUTHORITY OF ETHICS: WHO IS IT THAT DETERMINES WHAT IS MORAL? "MIND-DEPENDENCE" TEACHES THAT ETHICS IS CREATED BY THOUGHT—WHETHER OF MAN OR OF GOD. REALISTS SAY THAT ALL ETHICAL ACTS CAN BE REDUCED TO A PHYSICAL TRUTH ABOUT THE UNIVERSE, INDEPENDENT OF MAN AND GOD. SUBJECTIVITY AND UNIVERSALITY: IF MORALITY GETS ITS AUTHORITY FROM A PERSON OR A GROUP OF PEOPLE, THEN IT FOLLOWS THAT ETHICS ARE SUBJECTIVE—THEY CAN CHANGE FOR THE SITUATION OR INDIVIDUAL. IF, HOWEVER, MORALITY GETS ITS AUTHORITY FROM THE NATURAL WORLD OR A SUPERNATURAL FORCE, THEN ALL OF MANKIND IS SUBJECT TO THE SAME LAW, AND ETHICS ARE UNIVERSAL. NORMATIVE ETHICS: NORMATIVE ETHICS IS MORE PRACTICAL THAN METAETHICS. IT SEEKS TO USE TRUTH AND REALITY TO DEVELOP A FRAMEWORK BY WHICH AN ACT CAN BE ANALYZED AND JUDGED AS EITHER ETHICAL OR UNETHICAL. NORMATIVE ETHICS IS NOT USUALLY USED AS A PERSONAL PRE-DETERMINANT FOR ACTION. IT'S A TOOL TO IDENTIFY THE MORALITY OF ACTIONS. DEONTOLOGY: DEONTOLOGY SAYS THAT AN ACT IS MORAL IF IT FOLLOWS A LAW OR RULE. IT COULD BE NATURAL LAW—UNIVERSALLY BINDING UPON ALL HUMANS BY VIRTUE OF THEIR EXISTENCE IN THE COSMOS. THE LAW COULD BE A CONTRACT THAT WAS ENTERED INTO WILLINGLY. OR THE LAW COULD BE THE WORD OF GOD. KANTIAN ETHICS, DEVELOPED BY IMMANUEL KANT, INSISTS THAT IT IS NOT ENOUGH TO FOLLOW A LAW. ONE MUST DO SO WILLINGLY AND WITH GOOD INTENTIONS. CONSEQUENTIALISM: CONSEQUENTIALISM SAYS AN ACT IS GOOD IF IT RESULTS IN A GOOD SITUATION. AN ACT IS BAD IF IT RESULTS IN A BAD SITUATION. CONSEQUENTIALISTS THEN TRY TO DETERMINE WHAT A "GOOD SITUATION" ACTUALLY ENTAILS, WHO SHOULD BENEFIT FROM THE GOOD, WHO SHOULD DETERMINE THE GOOD, AND THE RELEVANCY OF GOOD INTENTIONS. ETHICAL RELATIVISM: ETHICAL RELATIVISM DISAGREES WITH DEONTOLOGY, SAYING ETHICS ARE NOT UNIVERSAL. IT ALSO DISAGREES WITH CONSEQUENTIALISM, INSISTING THAT MERELY STRIVING FOR A "GOOD" OUTCOME IS NOT ACTUALLY HELPFUL IN DETERMINING HOW TO ACT. INSTEAD, ETHICAL RELATIVISM SAYS THAT MORALITY IS DIFFERENT FOR DIFFERENT PEOPLE, CULTURES, AND SITUATIONS. WHAT’S RIGHT IN ONE SITUATION MAY NOT BE RIGHT IN ANOTHER. VIRTUE ETHICS: ARISTOTLE AND MANY OF THE ANCIENT GREEKS THOUGHT IT BEST TO TAKE OUR EYES OFF THE ACTION AND PLACE THEM ON THE ACTING AGENT. VIRTUE ETHICS SAYS THAT AN ACT IS GOOD IF IT IS PERFORMED BY A VIRTUOUS PERSON. IF SOMEONE HAS A GOOD CHARACTER, WISDOM ABOUT THE WORLD, AND A FULFILLED LIFE, HE WILL NATURALLY ACT ETHICALLY IN ALL HE DOES. APPLIED ETHICS: APPLIED ETHICS IS THE MOST PRACTICAL OF THE BRANCHES OF ETHICS. IT IS ETHICAL THEORY APPLIED TO DIFFERENT FIELDS OF HUMAN INTEREST. CAREFUL CONSIDERATION IS GIVEN TO THE WORK PEOPLE DO AND THE SITUATIONS IN WHICH THEY FIND THEMSELVES. THE RESULT IS A LIST OF STANDARDS TO FOLLOW. FIELDS OF APPLIED ETHICS: THE FIELDS OF APPLIED ETHICS ARE FLUID, CHANGING DEPENDING ON THE PHILOSOPHER AND THE TIMES. BUSINESS ETHICS TRIES TO BALANCE CORPORATE HEALTH WITH EMPLOYEE RIGHTS AND COMMUNITY INTEREST. PROFESSIONAL ETHICS COMPARES THE NEEDS OF THE PROFESSIONAL WITH THE NEEDS OF THE CLIENT. BIOMEDICAL ETHICS CONSIDERS SUCH ISSUES AS EUTHANASIA, LIVING WILLS, AND UNIVERSAL HEALTH CARE. ORGANIZATIONAL ETHICS SHOWS WHAT A GROUP VALUES BEYOND THE REQUIREMENTS OF LAW. SOCIAL ETHICS DEBATES WHETHER PEOPLE ARE PRIMARILY CITIZENS OF THEIR NATION OR CITIZENS OF THE WORLD. ENVIRONMENTAL ETHICS TRIES TO BALANCE THE NEEDS OF THE ENVIRONMENT WITH THE WANTS AND NEEDS OF MANKIND. SEXUAL ETHICS CONSIDERS HOMOSEXUALITY, POLYGAMY, AND PROSTITUTION. CYBERNETICS IS A RELATIVELY NEW FIELD, INVESTIGATING THE ETHICAL REPERCUSSIONS OF INFORMATION PROPAGATION AND THE INTERNET. DECISION ETHICS: WHEN A RULE OR LAW DOES NOT ADDRESS A SITUATION, WE NEED A METHOD TO DETERMINE HOW WE SHOULD ACT. NORMATIVE DECISION ETHICS SUGGESTS WE CHOOSE A NORMATIVE SCHOOL AND APPLY THAT TO OUR ACTIONS. ETHICAL CHARACTERISTICS METHOD SAYS TO DECIDE WHICH VIRTUE IS MOST IMPORTANT TO US, AND LET THAT VIRTUE INFORM US. CASUISTRY SAYS TO COMPARE OUR SITUATION WITH ANOTHER AND USE THAT AS GUIDANCE. BIBLICAL ETHICS: MUCH OF THE HOLY BIBLE IS THE STORY OF GOD'S WORK IN HUMAN HISTORY AND OUR RESPONSE. THE CORRECT RESPONSE TO GOD’S WORK IS BIBLICAL ETHICS. BIBLICAL METAETHICS: THE HOLY BIBLE IS CLEAR THAT LANGUAGE IS MEANT TO EXPRESS TRUTH (PROVERBS 12:17). IT ALSO SAYS THAT SCRIPTURE TELLS US WHAT IS ETHICAL (2 TIMOTHY 3:16-17) AND THAT MORALITY IS UNIVERSAL (MATTHEW 5:17-18). BIBLICAL NORMATIVE ETHICS: THE HOLY BIBLE DOESN'T TALK ABOUT RELATIVITY, BUT IT DOES DISTINGUISH BETWEEN ETHICS AND THE PRACTICAL LAWS USED IN DIFFERENT CIRCUMSTANCES TO FULFILL THOSE ETHICS. AN ETHIC WOULD BE TO LOVE OTHERS (MARK 12:30). A LAW THAT EXPRESSES THAT ETHIC WOULD BE TO NOT STEAL (EXODUS 20:15). IN ADDITION, WE ARE TO DEVELOP SUCH A CHARACTER THAT ETHICAL BEHAVIOR COMES NATURALLY (JOHN 16:13)—SHADES OF VIRTUE ETHICS. CONSEQUENTIALISM COMES INTO PLAY NOT SO MUCH BECAUSE WE ARE TO AIM FOR A GOOD OUTCOME, BUT BECAUSE THE LAWS GOD GIVES US ARE INFORMED BY HIS GOOD INTENTIONS FOR US (JOSHUA 1:8). BIBLICAL APPLIED ETHICS: THE HOLY BIBLE DOES ADDRESS PROPER BEHAVIOR IN DIFFERENT HUMAN FIELDS. MUCH OF LEVITICUS IS DEDICATED TO THE PRACTICAL APPLICATION OF ETHICS. AND THE NEW TESTAMENT COVERS BOTH NORMATIVE SCHOOLS (2 TIMOTHY 3:16), ETHICAL CHARACTER (1 CORINTHIANS 13:12), AND CASUISTRY (ALL OF JESUS' PARABLES). IN CONSIDERING THE PHILOSOPHY OF ETHICS, ECCLESIASTES 12:11-14 MIGHT APPLY: THE WORDS OF THE WISE ARE LIKE GOADS, THEIR COLLECTED SAYINGS LIKE FIRMLY EMBEDDED NAILS—GIVEN BY ONE SHEPHERD. BE WARNED, MY SON, OF ANYTHING IN ADDITION TO THEM. OF MAKING MANY BOOKS THERE IS NO END, AND MUCH STUDY WEARIES THE BODY. NOW ALL HAS BEEN HEARD; HERE IS THE CONCLUSION OF THE MATTER: FEAR GOD AND KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS, FOR THIS IS THE DUTY OF ALL MANKIND. FOR GOD WILL BRING EVERY DEED INTO JUDGMENT, INCLUDING EVERY HIDDEN THING, WHETHER IT IS GOOD OR EVIL.  WHY DOES THE HOLY BIBLE CONTAIN SO MUCH DAMNATION? THE HOLY BIBLE SPEAKS SO MUCH OF DAMNATION BECAUSE OF THE TEMPTATION/SIN WHICH PERMEATES WOMANKIND/MANKIND: “YOUR INIQUITIES HAVE MADE A SEPARATION BETWEEN YOU AND YOUR GOD, AND YOUR SINS HAVE HIDDEN HIS FACE FROM YOU SO THAT HE DOES NOT HEAR” (ISAIAH 59:2). IN THE HOLY BIBLE, THE WORD CONDEMNATION IS SYNONYMOUS WITH DAMNATION, JUDGMENT, PUNISHMENT, DESTRUCTION, AND VERDICT. IN ITS STRONGEST SENSE, CONDEMNATION MEANS “THE BANISHING TO HELL ALL THOSE DISOBEDIENT TO THE WILL OF GOD” (MATTHEW 5:22; MATTHEW 23:33; MATTHEW 25:41) AND THOSE WHO DENY HIM (MATTHEW 10:33; MARK 16:16; JOHN 3:18). THE TEN COMMANDMENTS (EXODUS 20:3-17) WERE PART OF THE OLD COVENANT OR LAW, WHICH WAS ALSO CALLED “THE MINISTRY OF DEATH” OR “MINISTRY OF CONDEMNATION” (2 CORINTHIANS 3:7-9). THE OLD COVENANT BROUGHT CONDEMNATION UPON MANKIND BECAUSE IT MADE KNOWN OUR SIN AND ITS TRAGIC CONSEQUENCE: DEATH. AS SUCH, THE LAW JUDGED MAN ALREADY CONDEMNED. THE LAW CARRIED A VERDICT OF “GUILTY” BECAUSE IT POINTED OUT SIN (ROMANS 3:19-20; ROMANS 5:12-13). BEFORE CHRIST, EVERYONE HAD TO OFFER ANIMAL SACRIFICES EVERY YEAR. THESE SACRIFICES WERE A REMINDER THAT GOD PUNISHES SIN BUT ALSO OFFERS FORGIVENESS THROUGH REPENTANCE. THIS, IN ESSENCE, WAS THE PURPOSE OF THE LAW. THE WRITER OF HEBREWS EXPLAINS: “BUT IN THESE SACRIFICES THERE IS A REMINDER OF SINS EVERY YEAR. FOR IT IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR THE BLOOD OF BULLS AND GOATS TO TAKE AWAY SINS” (HEBREWS 10:3-4). THE LAW REVEALS SIN WITHIN US AND THEREFORE CONDEMNS US. IT’S AS THE APOSTLE PAUL SAID, “FOR ALL HAVE SINNED AND FALL SHORT OF THE GLORY OF GOD” (ROMANS 3:23). YET, ANIMAL SACRIFICES WERE JUST A TEMPORARY METHOD OF DEALING WITH MAN’S SIN UNTIL JESUS WOULD COME TO DEAL WITH SIN FOREVER. ANIMALS, IGNORANT BEASTS AND PART OF A FALLEN WORLD, COULD NOT OFFER THE SAME SACRIFICE AS CHRIST—THE GOD-MAN, FULLY RATIONAL, COMPLETELY SINLESS (HEBREWS 4:14-16; 1 PETER 2:22; 1 JOHN 3:5)—WHO WILLINGLY WENT TO THE CROSS (HEBREWS 10:12). HOW, THEN, WERE PEOPLE FORGIVEN IN OLD TESTAMENT TIMES? WHEN OLD TESTAMENT BELIEVERS FOLLOWED GOD’S COMMAND AND BY FAITH OFFERED THE SACRIFICES, HE FORGAVE THEM (HEBREWS 9:15). IN ESSENCE, THE LAW’S SACRIFICES LOOKED FORWARD TO CHRIST'S PERFECT SACRIFICE. TODAY, AS FOLLOWERS OF JESUS, GOD HAS COMPLETELY FORGIVEN OUR SINS BECAUSE OF CHRIST'S DEATH FOR US. GOD EVEN FORGETS ABOUT OUR SINS (HEBREWS 10:17; PSALM 103:12). JESUS MADE IT CLEAR THAT WITHOUT HIM NO ONE CAN ENTER THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN (JOHN 14:6). IT’S NO SECRET. WE ARE ALL CONDEMNED TO DIE AND TO ETERNAL PUNISHMENT BECAUSE OF OUR SIN. THE ONLY WAY WE CAN BE MADE RIGHT WITH GOD IS THROUGH JESUS, WHO HAS MADE THE PERFECT SACRIFICE FOR US: “FOR BY A SINGLE OFFERING HE HAS PERFECTED FOR ALL TIME THOSE WHO ARE BEING SANCTIFIED” (HEBREWS 10:14). “AND JUST AS IT IS APPOINTED FOR MAN TO DIE ONCE, AND AFTER THAT COMES JUDGMENT, SO CHRIST, HAVING BEEN OFFERED ONCE TO BEAR THE SINS OF MANY, WILL APPEAR A SECOND TIME, NOT TO DEAL WITH SIN BUT TO SAVE THOSE WHO ARE EAGERLY WAITING FOR HIM” (HEBREWS 9:27-28). WITHOUT QUESTION, THE BEST-KNOWN PASSAGE IN ALL SCRIPTURE IS “FOR GOD SO LOVED THE WORLD, THAT HE GAVE HIS ONLY SON, THAT WHOEVER BELIEVES IN HIM SHOULD NOT PERISH BUT HAVE ETERNAL LIFE. FOR GOD DID NOT SEND HIS SON INTO THE WORLD TO CONDEMN THE WORLD, BUT IN ORDER THAT THE WORLD MIGHT BE SAVED THROUGH HIM” (JOHN 3:16-17). YET, MANY FAIL TO READ THE PASSAGE WHICH FOLLOWS AND WHICH HAS AN UNCOMPROMISING WARNING TO ALL: “WHOEVER BELIEVES IN HIM IS NOT CONDEMNED, BUT WHOEVER DOES NOT BELIEVE IS CONDEMNED ALREADY, BECAUSE HE HAS NOT BELIEVED IN THE NAME OF THE ONLY SON OF GOD” (JOHN 3:18). THOUGH THE LAW CONDEMNS ALL MANKIND, WE AS BELIEVERS IN JESUS CHRIST HAVE THIS PROMISE: “THERE IS THEREFORE NOW NO CONDEMNATION FOR THOSE WHO ARE IN CHRIST JESUS. FOR THE LAW OF THE SPIRIT OF LIFE HAS SET YOU FREE IN CHRIST JESUS FROM THE LAW OF SIN AND DEATH” (ROMANS 8:1-2).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT TITHING? TO TITHE MEANS TO GIVE TEN PERCENT. THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW COMMANDED THE ISRAELITES TO TITHE (LEVITICUS 27:30-32; NUMBERS 18:21-28; DEUTERONOMY 12:6-17; 14:22-28; 26:12-14). HOWEVER, WHEN PEOPLE ASK THE QUESTION, "WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT TITHING?" WHAT THEY ARE REALLY ASKING IS: "DOES GOD REQUIRE ME, A SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORD [LADY] AS A CREATOR AGENT LORD [LADY], TO GIVE 10% OF MY INCOME TO THE CHURCH?" THE HOLY BIBLE, BOTH OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS, HAS A LOT TO SAY ABOUT GIVING. SO, PASTORS SHOULD NOT AVOID THE TOPIC OF GIVING/TITHING. BUT THE PRESSURE PUT ON PASTORS TO ENCOURAGE GIVING HAS RESULTED IN MANY ABUSES AND MISINTERPRETATIONS OF WHAT THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS ABOUT TITHING. SOME CHURCHES HAVE WALLS THAT ANNUALLY PICTURE THE PREVIOUS YEAR'S TOP GIVERS. SOME CHURCHES REQUIRE MEMBERS TO PROVIDE THE CHURCH WITH A COPY OF TAX RETURNS SO THE CHURCH CAN VERIFY 10% GIVING WAS ACHIEVED. SOME PREACHERS EMPHASIZE TITHING TO THE EXTENT THAT IT BECOMES A LEGALISTIC REQUIREMENT FOR SALVATION. SOME PASTORS ARE QUICK TO PRONOUNCE ANY FINANCIAL DIFFICULTIES AS EVIDENCE OF A LACK OF TITHING. WHILE PASTORS SHOULD NEVER ALLOW FINANCIAL NEED TO IMPACT BIBLICAL INTERPRETATION, IT IS UNDERSTANDABLE WHEN IT HAPPENS. WHEN THERE IS A LOT OF PRESSURE ON A PASTOR TO RAISE MONEY FOR THE CHURCH AND/OR WHEN A MAN'S ABILITY TO PROVIDE FOR HIS FAMILY DEPENDS ON HIS ABILITY TO GET PEOPLE TO GIVE, IT IS A TREMENDOUS TEMPTATION TO GO WITH THE INTERPRETATION THAT WOULD CONCEIVABLY ENCOURAGE MORE PEOPLE TO GIVE, AND TO GIVE MORE GENEROUSLY. SADLY, THOUGH, MANY PASTORS WHO KNOW THAT JESUS FULFILLED THE LAW, AND UNDERSTAND THAT THE NEW TESTAMENT DOES NOT TEACH TITHING, STILL PREACH TITHING AS IF IT WAS A BIBLICAL REQUIREMENT FOR CHRISTIANS. THIS SHOULD NOT BE. WE SHOULD PREACH THE WORD ACCURATELY AND RIGHTLY (2 TIMOTHY 2:15; 4:2), AND ALLOW THE HOLY SPIRIT TO DO THE CONVICTING. MOST CHURCHES/DENOMINATIONS AT LEAST ENCOURAGE TITHING IN SOME SENSE. TEN PERCENT SEEMS TO HAVE BEEN ADOPTED BY THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH AS THE STANDARD FOR GIVING. MOST WHO PROPOSE TITHING DO SO BASED ON THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW. HOWEVER, IF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW IS THE STANDARD, 10% IS NOT THE CORRECT AMOUNT FOR BIBLICAL TITHING. THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW REQUIRED MULTIPLE TITHES. IF ALL OF THEM ARE COMBINED, THE ISRAELITES WERE REQUIRED TO GIVE NEARLY 25% OF THEIR INCOME. BUT, ULTIMATELY, THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW IS NOT RELEVANT ON THE ISSUE OF CHRISTIANS TITHING. JESUS FULFILLED THE LAW (ROMANS 10:4; GALATIANS 3:23-25; EPHESIANS 2:15), AND THAT INCLUDES THE LAWS ON TITHING. THE NEW TESTAMENT TEACHES GIVING (1 CORINTHIANS 16:2; 2 CORINTHIANS 9:7), BUT OTHER THAN BEING MENTIONED IN THE CONTEXT OF DISCUSSING THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW IN MATTHEW 23:23, THE NEW TESTAMENT NOWHERE ELSE EVEN MENTIONS TITHING. THERE IS NO SET AMOUNT OF RECOMMENDED (OR REQUIRED) GIVING IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. CHRISTIANS ARE TO GIVE GENEROUSLY, SACRIFICIALLY, AND JOYFULLY. BUT, IN THE FREEDOM WE HAVE IN CHRIST, THERE IS NO BIBLICAL TITHING REQUIREMENT FOR SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADES] AS A CREATOR AGENT LORDS [LADIES]. SO, WHAT IS THE BIBLICAL MESSAGE ON TITHING FOR CHRISTIANS? IF GOD IS LEADING YOU TO TITHE, BY ALL MEANS, TITHE. BUT TITHING SHOULD NEVER BE VIEWED AS A LEGALISTIC COMMAND. GIVING IS AN ASPECT OF THE CHRISTIAN LIFE, AND ALL CHRISTIANS SHOULD GIVE. BUT, AGAIN, THERE IS NO SET AMOUNT. HAVING A SET AMOUNT WOULD BE EASIER, FOR SURE. THAT'S WHAT MAKES LEGALISM SO ATTRACTIVE. THE CHRISTIAN LIFE IS EASIER IF WE JUST HAVE A CHECKLIST OF THINGS WE HAVE TO DO. GOD CALLS US TO LIVE A LIFE OF FAITH, AND PART OF FAITH IS SACRIFICIAL GIVING.  WHAT IS THE BIBLICAL PUNISHMENT FOR ADULTERY? BEFORE ANSWERING THIS QUESTION, IT IS IMPORTANT TO CLARIFY A DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THE OLD TESTAMENT AND NEW TESTAMENT. UNDER THE OLD COVENANT LAW, GIVEN TO ANCIENT ISRAEL UNDER A THEOCRACY, THE PUNISHMENT FOR ADULTERY WAS DEATH (LEVITICUS 20:10). IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, JESUS BROUGHT A NEW LAW INTO EFFECT. THE WAGES OF SIN IS STILL ETERNAL DEATH (ROMANS 6:23), BUT ADULTERY NO LONGER CARRIES THE DEATH PENALTY CIVILLY. MODERN CHRISTIANS ARE NOT LIVING UNDER THE OLD THEOCRACY AND ARE NOT COMMANDED TO HARM THOSE WHO SIN. THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW LISTS A NUMBER OF BEHAVIORS THAT WERE PUNISHABLE BY DEATH, INCLUDING ADULTERY. “IF A MAN COMMITS ADULTERY WITH ANOTHER MAN’S WIFE—WITH THE WIFE OF HIS NEIGHBOR—BOTH THE ADULTERER AND THE ADULTERESS ARE TO BE PUT TO DEATH” (LEVITICUS 20:10). IT IS IMPORTANT TO NOTE THAT THE PUNISHMENT WAS THE SAME FOR BOTH PARTIES INVOLVED. THERE WAS NO DOUBLE STANDARD THAT MADE ALLOWANCES FOR A MAN’S DALLIANCES; HE WAS PUNISHED RIGHT ALONG WITH THE WOMAN. THIS LAW AND OTHERS CONCERNING SEXUAL IMMORALITY IN LEVITICUS 20 ARE TIED TO THE NEED FOR THE COMPLETE MORAL SEPARATION OF ISRAEL FROM OTHER NATIONS. THE CANAANITES HAD BEEN KNOWN FOR THEIR SEXUAL LICENTIOUSNESS, AMONG OTHER THINGS, AND GOD WANTED ISRAEL TO BE HOLY, OR “SET APART,” FROM THEM (VERSES 22–24). AGAIN, THIS LAW WAS GIVEN TO ISRAEL AS PART OF THE MOSAIC COVENANT. THE CHURCH IS NOT ISRAEL, AND WE ARE NOT LIVING UNDER THE OLD COVENANT. TODAY, THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT RECOMMEND ANY SUCH PUNISHMENT FOR ADULTERY. HOWEVER, THE ACT OF ADULTERY CARRIES ITS OWN PUNISHMENT. SEXUAL SIN IS AN OFFENSE COMMITTED AGAINST ONE’S OWN BODY (1 CORINTHIANS 6:18). THE BOOK OF PROVERBS WARNS OF THE CONSEQUENCES OF ADULTERY: LOSS OF HONOR AND STRENGTH (PROVERBS 5:9–11), A RUINED REPUTATION (PROVERBS 5:14), BONDAGE AND DEATH (PROVERBS 5:22–23), SELF-DESTRUCTION (PROVERBS 6:32), AND THE VENGEANCE OF A JEALOUS HUSBAND (PROVERBS 6:34). “CAN A MAN SCOOP FIRE INTO HIS LAP / WITHOUT HIS CLOTHES BEING BURNED? / CAN A MAN WALK ON HOT COALS / WITHOUT HIS FEET BEING SCORCHED? / SO IS HE WHO SLEEPS WITH ANOTHER MAN’S WIFE; / NO ONE WHO TOUCHES HER WILL GO UNPUNISHED” (PROVERBS 6:27–29). THE PROVERBS ALSO OUTLINE THE CHARACTER OF THE ADULTERER: HE IS CALLED SIMPLE AND SENSELESS (PROVERBS 7:7) AND COMPARED TO AN ANIMAL CAUGHT IN A SNARE AND THEN SLAUGHTERED (PROVERBS 7:22–23). “A MAN WHO COMMITS ADULTERY HAS NO SENSE; / WHOEVER DOES SO DESTROYS HIMSELF” (PROVERBS 6:32). FINALLY, THE PROVERB WRITER COMES TO THIS TERRIBLY GRIM CONCLUSION ABOUT ADULTERY: “MANY ARE THE VICTIMS SHE HAS BROUGHT DOWN; / HER SLAIN ARE A MIGHTY THRONG. / HER HOUSE IS A HIGHWAY TO THE GRAVE, / LEADING DOWN TO THE CHAMBERS OF DEATH” (PROVERBS 7:26–27). A READING OF THESE WARNINGS IN PROVERBS SHOULD BE ENOUGH TO STRIKE FEAR INTO ANYONE’S HEART. AS DRASTIC AS THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW SEEMS REGARDING THE PUNISHMENT FOR ADULTERY, THE SPIRITUAL CONSEQUENCES ARE EVEN WORSE. THANKFULLY, THE SIN OF ADULTERY IS NOT EXEMPT FROM JESUS’ PROMISE OF FORGIVENESS. WE HAVE ONLY TO LOOK TO THE STORY IN JOHN 8 ABOUT JESUS’ INTERACTION WITH AN ADULTERESS—CAUGHT IN THE VERY ACT AND DRAGGED BEFORE HIM BY THE PHARISEES—TO SEE GOD’S HEART TOWARD THE ONE TRAPPED IN THE SNARE OF SIN. THE PHARISEES ARE READY AND EAGER TO EXACT MERCILESS PUNISHMENT UPON THE WOMAN (BUT NOT THE MAN), AND JESUS REBUKES THEM BY REMINDING THEM THAT THEY ARE JUST AS SINFUL AS SHE. THEN, WHEN THEY HAVE ALL WALKED AWAY FROM THE SCENE, HE GENTLY ASKS HER, “WOMAN, WHERE ARE THEY? HAS NO ONE CONDEMNED YOU?” AND SHE SAYS, “NO ONE, SIR,” TO WHICH HE ANSWERS, “THEN NEITHER DO I CONDEMN YOU...GO NOW AND LEAVE YOUR LIFE OF SIN” (JOHN 8:10–11). JESUS IS FULL OF GRACE AND TRUTH (JOHN 1:14). HE TELLS THE WOMAN TO STOP COMMITTING ADULTERY, AND HE FORGIVES HER. THIS IS A WONDERFUL PICTURE OF JOHN 3:17: “GOD DID NOT SEND HIS SON INTO THE WORLD TO CONDEMN THE WORLD, BUT TO SAVE THE WORLD THROUGH HIM.” THE PUNISHMENT FOR ADULTERY, OR FOR ANY OTHER SIN, IS WIPED AWAY WHEN WE RECEIVE CHRIST’S TAKING OF THAT PUNISHMENT FOR US.  WHAT IS THE CONTINUITY VS. DISCONTINUITY DEBATE IN THEOLOGY? THE WORD CONTINUITY IS DEFINED AS “THE UNBROKEN AND CONSISTENT EXISTENCE OR OPERATION OF SOMETHING OVER A PERIOD OF TIME.” AT ITS ROOT IS THE WORD CONTINUE. OF COURSE, DISCONTINUITY IS THE OPPOSITE, MEANING “A SHARP DIFFERENCE OF CHARACTERISTICS BETWEEN PARTS OF SOMETHING.” IN THEOLOGY, CONTINUITY AND DISCONTINUITY ARE TERMS APPLIED TO THE FLOW OF SACRED HISTORY AND GOD’S OVERARCHING PURPOSE. CHRISTIANS BELIEVE THAT THE ENTIRE HOLY BIBLE IS GOD’S INERRANT WORD AND THAT IT IS DIVIDED INTO TWO PARTS, THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS. THE CONTINUITY VS. DISCONTINUITY DEBATE HAS TO DO WITH HOW THE TWO PARTS OF THE HOLY BIBLE RELATE AND THE APPLICATION THAT HAS FOR CHRISTIANS TODAY. COVENANT THEOLOGY OFTEN EMPHASIZES AREAS OF CONTINUITY, WHILE DISPENSATIONAL THEOLOGY USUALLY EMPHASIZES AREAS OF DISCONTINUITY. THE FOLLOWING ARE SOME OF THE ISSUES THAT FREQUENTLY COME UP IN THE CONTINUITY VS. DISCONTINUITY DEBATE: ARE ISRAEL AND THE CHURCH ESSENTIALLY THE SAME BODY, OR IS ISRAEL QUITE DISTINCT FROM THE CHURCH? THOSE WHO FOLLOW THE DISCONTINUITY ROUTE HOLD THAT ISRAEL IS A SEPARATE GROUP AND SEE THE “CHURCH AGE” AS A DISTINCT TIME IN WHICH GOD DEALS WITH THE GENTILES. WHEN THE CHURCH IS REMOVED AT THE RAPTURE, GOD WILL ONCE AGAIN FOCUS HIS ATTENTION ON THE SALVATION OF ISRAEL. THOSE WHO SEE CONTINUITY BETWEEN ISRAEL AND THE CHURCH WILL OFTEN SPEAK OF THE “CHURCH IN THE OLD TESTAMENT” AND APPLY PROMISES MADE TO ISRAEL TO THE CHURCH TODAY. IF THE CHURCH IS ESSENTIALLY ISRAEL (CONTINUITY), THEN IT MAKES SENSE THAT ALL THE LAW GIVEN TO ISRAEL WOULD APPLY TO THE CHURCH UNLESS A PARTICULAR LAW HAS BEEN SPECIFICALLY REPEALED. IF THE CHURCH IS A BRAND-NEW ENTITY (DISCONTINUITY), THEN IT WOULD MAKE SENSE THAT NONE OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAWS WOULD BE IN FORCE UNLESS THEY HAVE BEEN SPECIFICALLY APPLIED TO THE CHURCH. THE ISSUES INVOLVED IN THE DEBATE BETWEEN CONTINUITY AND DISCONTINUITY ARE COMPLEX, BUT, IN REALITY, ALMOST EVERY THEOLOGICAL CONSTRUCT (COVENANT, DISPENSATIONAL, OR OTHERWISE) RECOGNIZES SOME AREAS OF CONTINUITY AND SOME AREAS OF DISCONTINUITY. EVERY EVANGELICAL THEOLOGY WOULD RECOGNIZE THAT THE ANIMAL SACRIFICES HAVE BEEN DISCONTINUED AS THE SACRIFICE OF CHRIST IS ONCE FOR ALL (HEBREWS 10:11–12). LIKEWISE, EVERY EVANGELICAL THEOLOGY WOULD RECOGNIZE THAT THE MORAL ASPECTS OF THE LAW CONTINUE TO BE IN FORCE TODAY. THE BEST ANSWER SEEMS TO BE THAT THERE ARE SOME AREAS OF BOTH CONTINUITY AND DISCONTINUITY, AND THAT NEITHER SHARP DISCONTINUITY NOR UNIFORM CONTINUITY IS WARRANTED. JEREMIAH 31 SPEAKS OF A NEW COVENANT WITH ISRAEL THAT OUTLINES A RADICALLY NEW WAY (DISCONTINUITY) OF DEALING WITH ISRAEL (CONTINUITY). THE NEW TESTAMENT SPEAKS OF BELIEVING GENTILES BEING GRAFTED INTO ISRAEL (ROMANS 11). THIS WAS SOMETHING NEW THAT MOST NEVER WOULD HAVE IMAGINED POSSIBLE, BUT IT WAS REVEALED WITH THE COMING OF CHRIST (EPHESIANS 3:6). JESUS SAID HE DID NOT COME TO ABOLISH THE LAW BUT TO FULFILL IT (MATTHEW 5:17). IN OTHER WORDS, HE WAS NOT PREACHING SOMETHING BRAND NEW (DISCONTINUITY) BUT THE CULMINATION OF WHAT HAD BEEN THERE ALL ALONG (CONTINUITY). BUT JESUS’ FULFILLMENT OF THE LAW HAD IN IT THE SEEDS OF DISCONTINUITY, BECAUSE, AFTER THE LAW HAD BEEN FULFILLED, IT WAS NO LONGER NEEDED (GALATIANS 3:24–25). GOD NEVER CHANGES, BUT THE WAY THAT HE DEALS WITH PEOPLE CAN CHANGE. IT IS TEMPTING TO BUY INTO A PARTICULAR SYSTEM OF THEOLOGY AND THEN TRY TO READ THE BIBLICAL DATA THROUGH THE LENS OF THAT SYSTEM. IT IS FAR BETTER TO TRY TO UNDERSTAND THE HOLY BIBLE ON ITS OWN TERMS AND AFFIRM CONTINUITY WHERE IT EXISTS AND DISCONTINUITY WHERE IT EXISTS.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT TEMPTATION/SIN IS LAWLESSNESS? FIRST JOHN 3:4 SAYS, “EVERYONE WHO SINS BREAKS THE LAW; IN FACT, SIN IS LAWLESSNESS.” THE WORD TRANSLATED “LAWLESSNESS” COMES FROM THE GREEK WORD ANOMIA, WHICH MEANS “AN UTTER DISREGARD FOR GOD AND HIS LAWS.” FROM THIS GREEK WORD WE ALSO GET THE WORD ANTINOMIANISM, WHICH IS THE BELIEF THAT THERE ARE NO MORAL LAWS THAT GOD EXPECTS CHRISTIANS TO OBEY. EVERY SIN IS A TRANSGRESSION AGAINST GOD BECAUSE SIN VIOLATES HIS MORAL STANDARD FOR HUMAN BEINGS. SINCE GOD CREATED US (GENESIS 1:27), HE HAS THE RIGHT TO DEFINE BOUNDARIES FOR US. ANY VIOLATION OF THOSE BOUNDARIES IS A VIOLATION OF HIS LAW, WHICH MEANS THAT EVERY SIN IS AN ACT OF LAWLESSNESS. THE FOLLOWER OF GOD WILL ESCHEW LAWLESSNESS. THE BLESSED PERSON IS DESCRIBED AS ONE “WHOSE DELIGHT IS IN THE LAW OF THE LORD” (PSALM 1:2). “I LONG FOR YOUR SALVATION, LORD,” WRITES THE PSALMIST, “AND YOUR LAW GIVES ME DELIGHT” (PSALM 119:174). THE CONTRAST BETWEEN LAWLESSNESS AND LOVE COULD NOT BE CLEARER: “THEIR HEARTS ARE CALLOUS AND UNFEELING, BUT I DELIGHT IN YOUR LAW” (PSALM 119:70). SCRIPTURE MAKES A DISTINCTION BETWEEN SOMEONE WHO SINS, AS WE ALL DO (ROMANS 3:10, 23; 1 JOHN 1:8), AND SOMEONE WHO “PRACTICES LAWLESSNESS” (MATTHEW 7:23; 13:41). A LAWLESS PERSON IS ONE WHO HAS GIVEN HIMSELF OR HERSELF OVER COMPLETELY TO A SINFUL LIFESTYLE. LAWLESS PEOPLE EITHER DO NOT BELIEVE IN GOD OR REFUSE TO ACKNOWLEDGE HIS RIGHT TO RULE THEIR LIVES (PSALM 14:1). EVEN THOSE LIVING IN LAWLESSNESS CAN FIND FORGIVENESS IF THEY TURN FROM THEIR SIN AND RECEIVE CHRIST’S RIGHTEOUSNESS AND SALVATION (2 CORINTHIANS 5:21; JOHN 3:16–18). THOSE WHO PERSIST IN LAWLESSNESS WILL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD (1 CORINTHIANS 6:9–10; GALATIANS 5:20–21). JESUS WARNED THAT IN THE END TIMES LAWLESSNESS WILL INCREASE AND “THE LOVE OF MANY WILL GROW COLD” (MATTHEW 24:12). WHEN AN ATTITUDE OF LAWLESSNESS PERVADES THE ATMOSPHERE, PEOPLE STOP WONDERING ABOUT RIGHT AND WRONG. THEY NO LONGER KNOW OR CARE THAT ABSOLUTE MORAL STANDARDS EXIST. LAWLESS PEOPLE MAY CONSIDER THEMSELVES VERY RELIGIOUS AND SPIRITUAL, BUT THEY HAVE DEFINED GOD AS THEY WISH HIM TO BE, NOT AS HE IS. THE ANTICHRIST WHO IS PROPHESIED TO APPEAR IN THE END TIMES IS DESCRIBED AS A “MAN OF LAWLESSNESS” (2 THESSALONIANS 2:3, 8). DANIEL SAYS HE WILL BE A KING WHO “WILL DO AS HE PLEASES” (DANIEL 11:36). THE ANTICHRIST WILL BE ONE WHO KNOWS WHO GOD IS BUT DECLARES HIMSELF TO BE ABOVE GOD, JUST AS SATAN DID (ISAIAH 14:14; 1 JOHN 2:22; 4:3; 2 THESSALONIANS 2:4). HE IS CALLED “LAWLESS” BECAUSE HE WILL SPURN ALL AUTHORITY AND BE COMPLETELY GIVEN OVER TO SIN. THOSE WHO FOLLOW THE ANTICHRIST DURING THE TRIBULATION WILL FOLLOW HIM INTO LAWLESSNESS, TO THEIR OWN DESTRUCTION. THOSE WHO RECEIVE HIS MARK WILL NEVER BE ABLE TO REPENT AND FIND FORGIVENESS, BUT WILL BE TORMENTED FOREVER IN THE LAKE OF FIRE (REVELATION 14:9–10). LAWLESSNESS RESULTS IN A CULTURE RUNNING WILD (PROVERBS 29:18). THE TIME OF THE JUDGES WAS SO TUMULTUOUS BECAUSE, IN PART, “ALL THE PEOPLE DID WHATEVER SEEMED RIGHT IN THEIR OWN EYES” (JUDGES 21:25, NLT). WE ARE SEEING THE EFFECTS OF LAWLESSNESS IN MUCH OF THE WORLD TODAY. GOD’S LAWS—AND EVEN SECULAR SOCIETY’S LAWS—ARE REJECTED AS OBSOLETE, SUPERFLUOUS, OR REPRESSIVE. EACH MAN IS A LAW UNTO HIMSELF, AND THE OUTCOME OF THAT TYPE OF LAWLESSNESS IS ANARCHY AND CHAOS. SIN MUST NOT BE JUSTIFIED WITH A SHRUG AND A “NOBODY’S PERFECT.” EVERY ACT OF SIN IS AN EXAMPLE OF LAWLESSNESS BECAUSE IT IS A VIOLATION OF GOD’S STANDARD OF HOLINESS AND HIS PERFECT CHARACTER.  WHY DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SPEAK AGAINST WEARING CLOTHING MADE OF DIFFERENT TYPES OF FABRIC? THERE ARE TWO PASSAGES IN THE MOSAIC LAW THAT FORBID THE WEARING OF DIFFERENT TYPES OF FABRIC; THAT IS, THE WEARING OF BLENDED FABRICS—THOSE WOVEN FROM TWO DIFFERENT MATERIALS. LEVITICUS 19:19 SAYS, “KEEP MY DECREES. DO NOT MATE DIFFERENT KINDS OF ANIMALS. DO NOT PLANT YOUR FIELD WITH TWO KINDS OF SEED. DO NOT WEAR CLOTHING WOVEN OF TWO KINDS OF MATERIAL.” AND DEUTERONOMY 22:9–11 COMMANDS, “DO NOT PLANT TWO KINDS OF SEED IN YOUR VINEYARD; IF YOU DO, NOT ONLY THE CROPS YOU PLANT BUT ALSO THE FRUIT OF THE VINEYARD WILL BE DEFILED. DO NOT PLOW WITH AN OX AND A DONKEY YOKED TOGETHER. DO NOT WEAR CLOTHES OF WOOL AND LINEN WOVEN TOGETHER.” WHILE THE DEUTERONOMY PASSAGE SPECIFICALLY FORBIDS WEARING A WOVEN GARMENT OF WOOL AND LINEN, THE LEVITICUS PASSAGE SEEMS BROADER, FORBIDDING CLOTHES WOVEN OF TWO DIFFERENT TYPES OF FABRIC, NO MATTER WHAT THE MATERIAL. HOWEVER, WOOL AND LINEN WOULD HAVE BEEN THE PRIMARY OPTIONS FOR THE ANCIENT ISRAELITE WHEN IT CAME TO MAKING THREAD FOR WEAVING. WOOLEN THREAD WOULD HAVE BEEN MADE FROM THE HAIR OF A SHEEP OR GOAT, ALTHOUGH TODAY IT IS MADE FROM A VARIETY OF OTHER ANIMALS AS WELL (LLAMAS, ALPACAS, ETC.). LINEN WAS MADE FROM FIBERS CONTAINED IN THE STALK OF THE FLAX PLANT (SEE JOSHUA 2:6). THERE IS NO EVIDENCE THAT ANCIENT ISRAEL CULTIVATED COTTON, AND OF COURSE THEY DID NOT HAVE SYNTHETICS LIKE NYLON OR POLYESTER. THUS, WE CAN ASSUME THAT WOOL AND LINEN ARE IN VIEW IN THE LEVITICUS PASSAGE, EVEN THOUGH THE MATERIALS ARE NOT SPECIFICALLY STATED. NEITHER PASSAGE SAYS ANYTHING ABOUT WEARING TWO GARMENTS MADE OF DIFFERENT KINDS OF MATERIAL. FOR EXAMPLE, A LINEN UNDERGARMENT WORN WITH A WOOLEN OUTER GARMENT MAY HAVE BEEN ACCEPTABLE. NOR DO THE COMMANDMENTS SAY ANYTHING ABOUT CLOTHING THAT IS NOT WOVEN, SUCH AS LEATHER OR ANIMAL SKINS, BEING USED WITH A LINING MADE OF WOOL OR LINEN. THE PROHIBITION PERTAINS ONLY TO WEARING A SINGLE GARMENT WOVEN WITH BOTH WOOL AND LINEN. THE RULE AGAINST WEARING DIFFERENT TYPES OF FABRIC WAS NOT A MORAL LAW. THERE IS NOTHING INHERENTLY WRONG WITH WEAVING LINEN AND WOOL TOGETHER. IN FACT, THE EPHOD OF THE HIGH PRIEST WAS MADE OF LINEN AND DYED THREAD (EXODUS 28:6–8; 39:4–5). THE DYED THREAD WOULD HAVE BEEN MADE OF WOOL. THIS FACT IS PROBABLY THE KEY TO UNDERSTANDING THE PROHIBITION. THE EPHOD OF THE HIGH PRIEST WAS THE ONLY GARMENT THAT COULD BE WOVEN OF LINEN AND WOOL. NO ONE ELSE WAS ALLOWED TO HAVE SUCH A GARMENT. APPARENTLY, THIS RULE WAS TO PLACE SOME DISTANCE BETWEEN THE HIGH PRIEST AND THE PEOPLE, WITH THE ULTIMATE PURPOSE OF REMINDING ISRAEL OF HOW HOLY GOD TRULY IS. A SIMILAR PROHIBITION IN THE LAW REGARDED ANOINTING OIL. GOD GAVE A SPECIAL RECIPE FOR THE ANOINTING OIL, AND IT WAS STRICTLY FORBIDDEN TO DUPLICATE THE RECIPE FOR COMMON USE. NO ISRAELITE WAS ALLOWED TO MAKE THIS OIL FOR HIS OWN PURPOSES (EXODUS 30:31–38). THE PASSAGES FORBIDDING WEARING CLOTHES WOVEN WITH WOOL AND LINEN INCLUDE A LIST OF OTHER PROHIBITIONS AGAINST MIXING OF VARIOUS KINDS. IT IS INTERESTING TO NOTE THAT ANCIENT HITTITE LAWS ALSO FORBADE THE SOWING OF DIFFERENT KINDS OF SEED IN THE SAME FIELD. IT APPEARS THAT MIXING OF THIS KIND WAS RESERVED FOR SACRED PURPOSES, AND THE AVERAGE PERSON WAS NOT ALLOWED TO ENGAGE IN THESE PRACTICES. IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, THE PROHIBITIONS MAY HAVE BEEN TO MAINTAIN DISTANCE BETWEEN THE PEOPLE AND THE HIGH PRIEST (AND THEREFORE GOD, WHOM THE HIGH PRIEST REPRESENTED). IN OTHER CASES, THE PROHIBITIONS MAY HAVE BEEN DESIGNED TO KEEP THE ISRAELITES FROM IMITATING THE SUPERSTITIOUS OR RELIGIOUS PRACTICES OF THE PAGAN NATIONS SURROUNDING THEM. EVEN THOUGH WE DO NOT UNDERSTAND ALL THAT IS BEHIND THESE PROHIBITIONS, WE CAN BE SURE THAT THE ANCIENT ISRAELITES WOULD HAVE UNDERSTOOD EXACTLY WHY THE RULES WERE IN PLACE. SO, IS IT WRONG FOR A CHRISTIAN TODAY TO WEAR CLOTHING MADE OF TWO DIFFERENT TYPES OF MATERIAL? THE CLEAR AND UNEQUIVOCAL ANSWER IS “NO.” AS WE HAVE SEEN, THE PROHIBITION WAS ONLY FOR LINEN AND WOOL, WHICH WOULD BE UNCOMMON TODAY, ANYWAY. OTHER TYPES OF BLENDS WERE SIMPLY NOT IN VIEW. BEYOND THAT, THE PROHIBITION WAS FOR ANCIENT ISRAEL, NOT FOR THE NEW TESTAMENT CHRISTIAN.  DIDN’T THE OLD TESTAMENT PUNISH BLASPHEMY WITH ETERNAL DEATH? HOW IS THAT DIFFERENT FROM RADICAL ISLAM? LEVITICUS 24:16 SAYS, “ANYONE WHO BLASPHEMES THE NAME [**LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH**] OF THE LORD MUST BE PUT TO DEATH. THE ENTIRE ASSEMBLY MUST STONE HIM. WHETHER AN ALIEN OR NATIVE-BORN, WHEN HE BLASPHEMES THE NAME, HE MUST BE PUT TO DEATH.” SO, YES, THE MOSAIC LAW DID REQUIRE THE DEATH PENALTY FOR THOSE WHO BLASPHEMED THE NAME [**LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH**] OF GOD. FIRST, WE MUST REMEMBER THAT THE ISRAELITES IN THE TIME OF MOSES LIVED UNDER A THEOCRACY. GOD'S PEOPLE IN THE OLD TESTAMENT PRIOR TO THE COMING OF CHRIST WERE IDENTIFIED EXTERNALLY THROUGH THEIR ADHERENCE TO THE LAW. THE THEOCRACY ENCOMPASSED EVERYTHING FROM CEREMONIAL RELIGIOUS RITES TO CIVIC BYLAWS. THE LAW REGULATED DRESS CODE, DIETS, RELATIONSHIPS, CONTRACTS, AND EVEN BENEVOLENCE. THE LAW PROVIDED HARSH PENALTIES FOR WRONGDOING, INCLUDING THE SIN OF BLASPHEMY. ONE OF THE PURPOSES OF THE LAW WAS TO ESTABLISH THE CONVICTION THAT GOD IS HOLY. GOD’S NAME, AS AN EXPRESSION OF HIS NATURE, IS ALSO HOLY (PSALM 99:3; LUKE 1:49). THE COMING OF CHRIST SIGNALED A TRANSITION IN HOW GOD'S PEOPLE ARE IDENTIFIED. THEY HAD BEEN PREVIOUSLY IDENTIFIED THROUGH THE JEWISH CULTURE AND A THEOCRATIC MARRIAGE OF “CHURCH” AND STATE. WITH JESUS CAME THE NEW COVENANT, AND GOD’S PEOPLE WERE IDENTIFIED INTERNALLY: “THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS WITHIN YOU” (LUKE 17:21). IN ORDER TO PROVIDE OPEN ACCESS TO GOD, JESUS FULFILLED THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW (MATTHEW 5:17). NO LONGER WERE SACRIFICES NECESSARY BECAUSE HE WAS THE ONCE-FOR-ALL SACRIFICE. NO LONGER WERE SPECIFIC DRESS REQUIREMENTS NECESSARY. AND NO LONGER WERE GOD’S PEOPLE IDENTIFIED BY A STATE UNDER THEOCRATIC RULE. CERTAINLY, THE SPREAD OF THE GOSPEL WAS AIDED BY THE FACT THAT IT DIDN’T REQUIRE AN OVERHAUL OF THE STATE GOVERNING AUTHORITIES IN OTHER NATIONS. CHRISTIANITY IS NOT TO BE ASSOCIATED WITH REVOLUTION ON A CIVIL LEVEL. THIS IS THE PROBLEM WITH ISLAM. IT CAN ONLY BE SPREAD THROUGH CONQUEST AND FORCED SUBMISSION. FAITH IS NOT REQUIRED, ONLY SURRENDER. THIS IS DISINGENUOUS AND OPPRESSIVE. CHRISTIANS ARE INSTRUCTED TO SUBMIT TO THE GOVERNING AUTHORITIES (ROMANS 13) AND TO WORK WITHIN THE POLITICAL SYSTEM. THE GOVERNMENT WAS NEVER INTENDED TO BE A MEANS OF EVANGELISM. THE CHURCH IS. AND THE CHURCH MUST BE FLEXIBLE ENOUGH TO ADAPT TO ANY CULTURE. CHRISTIANITY TRANSLATES, WHEREAS ISLAM DOMINATES. ANY RELIGION THAT RELIES ON THE POWER OF THE STATE TO ENSURE ADHERENCE OBVIOUSLY HAS NO CONFIDENCE IN THE POWER OF ITS GOD TO RULE HEARTS. CHRISTIANS DO NOT SEEK A THEOCRACY NOR SHOULD THE CHURCH OVERLY CONCERN ITSELF WITH CIVIL/LEGAL ISSUES. WE CAN SPEAK ON CIVIL ISSUES, BUT ENFORCING CIVIL LAW IS NOT OUR BUSINESS. BY THE SAME TOKEN, RESPECT FOR GOD, TITHING, CHURCH ATTENDANCE AND OTHER OUTWARD EXPRESSIONS OF PERSONAL PIETY ARE NOT CIVIL CONCERNS. JESUS NULLIFIED THE THEOCRATIC APPROACH BECAUSE IT HAD SERVED ITS PURPOSE. HE IN TURN ESTABLISHED AN ECCLESIASTICAL APPROACH BECAUSE ONLY THE LOCAL CHURCH CAN EFFECTIVELY REACH LOCAL PEOPLES WITHIN THE CONTEXT OF THEIR PARTICULAR CUSTOMS AND CIRCUMSTANCES.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT FALSE ACCUSATIONS? REGARDING FALSE ACCUSATIONS, THE PSALMIST SAYS, “FOR THEY DO NOT SPEAK PEACE, BUT AGAINST THOSE WHO ARE QUIET IN THE LAND THEY DEVISE WORDS OF DECEIT” (PSALM 35:20). THIS IS AN ACCURATE DESCRIPTION OF THE MOTIVES AND RESULTS OF FALSE ACCUSATIONS. PEOPLE LIE ABOUT THE INNOCENT IN ORDER TO STIR UP TROUBLE. THIS HAPPENS ON EVERY LEVEL OF SOCIETY, FROM THE HALLS OF YOUR LOCAL HIGH SCHOOL TO THE HALLS OF THE PENTAGON. PEOPLE ACCUSE OTHERS FALSELY AS A REVENGE TACTIC OR POWER PLAY OR WHEN THEY THINK THEY HAVE SOMETHING TO GAIN. THERE IS NO NEED TO STATE THAT THIS BEHAVIOR IS UNBIBLICAL IN THE EXTREME. THE COMMAND AGAINST MAKING FALSE ACCUSATIONS IS ONE OF THE TEN COMMANDMENTS (EXODUS 20:16). ACCORDING TO MOSAIC LAW, SOMEONE WHO ACCUSED ANOTHER PERSON FALSELY WAS TO RECEIVE AN IRONIC PUNISHMENT: “THE JUDGES SHALL INQUIRE DILIGENTLY, AND IF THE WITNESS IS A FALSE WITNESS AND HAS ACCUSED HIS BROTHER FALSELY, THEN YOU SHALL DO TO HIM AS HE HAD MEANT TO DO TO HIS BROTHER. SO, YOU SHALL PURGE THE EVIL FROM YOUR MIDST” (DEUTERONOMY 19:18–19). THE LAW ALSO SPECIFIED THAT THE PUNISHMENT OF A FALSE WITNESS WAS TO BE CARRIED OUT WITHOUT PITY (DEUTERONOMY 19:21); IT IS A SERIOUS THING IN GOD’S EYES TO MAKE A FALSE ACCUSATION. THE FOLLY OF MAKING A FALSE ACCUSATION IS ILLUSTRATED IN THE BOOK OF ESTHER. A MAN NAMED HAMAN, A NOBLEMAN IN THE COURT OF KING AHASUERUS, DEVISED A PLOT TO FRAME A JEW NAMED MORDECAI AND HAVE HIM HANGED ON A GALLOWS FIFTY CUBITS HIGH. HAMAN SOUGHT TO ENSURE MORDECAI’S DEATH BY MEANS OF FALSE ACCUSATIONS. HAMAN DEVISED THIS PLOT BECAUSE HE HATED JEWS, AND HE ESPECIALLY HATED MORDECAI BECAUSE HAMAN WAS JEALOUS OF A FAVOR MORDECAI HAD RECEIVED FROM THE KING. BUT HAMAN’S PLOT WAS FOUND OUT, AND THE PUNISHMENT FOR HAMAN’S TREACHERY WAS POETIC JUSTICE—HE WAS HUNG ON THE VERY GALLOWS HE HAD CONSTRUCTED FOR MORDECAI (ESTHER 5:9–14; 6:4). THOSE WHO MAKE FALSE ACCUSATIONS ARE UNDER GOD’S JUDGMENT (PSALM 5:6). AS FOLLOWERS OF CHRIST, WE CAN EXPECT THAT PEOPLE WILL SOMETIMES MAKE FALSE ACCUSATIONS AGAINST US, BUT HEAR JESUS’ ENCOURAGEMENT: “BLESSED ARE YOU WHEN PEOPLE...FALSELY SAY ALL KINDS OF EVIL AGAINST YOU BECAUSE OF ME. REJOICE AND BE GLAD, BECAUSE GREAT IS YOUR REWARD IN HEAVEN” (MATTHEW 5:11–12). NO MATTER WHAT OTHERS SAY ABOUT US FALSELY, WE RELY ON GOD’S WORD: “THOUGH THE ARROGANT HAVE SMEARED ME WITH LIES, I KEEP YOUR PRECEPTS WITH ALL MY HEART. THEIR HEARTS ARE CALLOUS AND UNFEELING, BUT I DELIGHT IN YOUR LAW” (PSALM 119:69–70). JESUS HIMSELF FACED FALSE ACCUSATIONS FROM THE PHARISEES AND THEIR FOLLOWERS. ISAIAH PROPHESIED THIS WHEN HE SAID OF THE MESSIAH, “HE WAS OPPRESSED, AND HE WAS AFFLICTED, YET HE OPENED NOT HIS MOUTH; LIKE A LAMB THAT IS LED TO THE SLAUGHTER, AND LIKE A SHEEP THAT BEFORE ITS SHEARERS IS SILENT, SO HE OPENED NOT HIS MOUTH” (ISAIAH 53:7). EVEN PILATE, THE ROMAN GOVERNOR WHO OVERSAW JESUS’ SENTENCE, KNEW THAT JESUS HAD DONE NOTHING WRONG, BUT HE PANDERED TO THE JEWS AND ALLOWED THE FALSE ACCUSATIONS TO STAND (MATTHEW 27:22–26). ACCORDING TO THE MOSAIC LAW, THOSE WHO FALSELY ACCUSED THE SON OF GOD SHOULD HAVE BEEN THEMSELVES CRUCIFIED. INSTEAD, JESUS LOOKED DOWN AT THE SOLDIERS AND THE RULERS WHO WERE SCOFFING AT HIM AND DIVIDING UP HIS CLOTHING, AND HE SAID, “FATHER, FORGIVE THEM, FOR THEY KNOW NOT WHAT THEY DO” (LUKE 23:34). THIS WAS AN INDICATION THAT THE MOSAIC LAW HAD BEEN FULFILLED BY JESUS’ SACRIFICE AND THAT A NEW LAW OF FORGIVENESS AND MERCY THROUGH FAITH IN THE LAMB OF GOD WAS NOW IN PLACE FOR ALL WHO WOULD BELIEVE IN HIM. “FOR THE LAW WAS GIVEN THROUGH MOSES; GRACE AND TRUTH CAME THROUGH JESUS CHRIST” (JOHN 1:17; 3:16).  DID GOD SACRIFICE HIMSELF TO HIMSELF TO SAVE US FROM HIMSELF BECAUSE OF A RULE HE MADE HIMSELF? SOME CLAIM THAT GOD ESSENTIALLY SAVES US FROM HIS WRATH BY SACRIFICING HIMSELF SOLELY TO SATISFY A RULE THAT HE CREATED IN THE FIRST PLACE. THEY THEN ASK, WHY MAKE THE RULE? WHY NOT LAY ASIDE WRATH WITHOUT A SACRIFICE? AND HOW DOES IT MAKE SENSE TO SACRIFICE HIMSELF TO HIMSELF? THESE ARE GOOD QUESTIONS, BUT THEY ARE FOUNDED ON SEVERAL FUNDAMENTAL MISUNDERSTANDINGS OF GOD’S NATURE AND CHARACTER. FIRST, WE’LL CONSIDER THE IDEA THAT GOD SACRIFICED HIMSELF TO HIMSELF. THIS IS A MISUNDERSTANDING OF GOD’S TRIUNE NATURE, AS IT CONFLATES THE FATHER AND THE SON. THE FATHER SENT THE SON (JOHN 7:33), THE SON ACCOMPLISHED THE FATHER’S WILL (JOHN 17:4), AND THE SON DIED FOR SINNERS (ROMANS 5:8). THE FATHER DID NOT DIE; THE SON LAID DOWN HIS LIFE AS A SATISFACTION FOR SIN (1 JOHN 4:10). SECOND, GOD’S REQUIREMENT THAT A SACRIFICE IS NECESSARY TO ATONE FOR SIN IS NOT A RULE THAT HE SIMPLY “MADE UP.” GOD’S LAW IS NOT SOMETHING THAT HE ARBITRARILY CREATED; THE LAW IS AN EXTENSION OF HIS HOLY NATURE. GOD DID NOT INVENT MORALITY; HE REVEALED HIMSELF TO US, AND THAT REVELATION OF HIS PERSON IS WHAT MORALITY IS. WHEN GOD SAID, “THE WAGES OF SIN IS DEATH” (ROMANS 6:23), HE WAS NOT CONCOCTING A RULE OR IMPOSING A NEW PUNISHMENT ON US; RATHER, HE WAS REVEALING TO US AN UNALTERABLE, ETERNAL REALITY—IF YOU DEPART FROM THE SUSTAINER OF LIFE, THEN YOU LOGICALLY CUT YOURSELF OFF FROM THE POSSIBILITY OF A CONTINUED EXISTENCE. THOSE WHO REJECT LIFE ONLY HAVE ONE OTHER OPTION, AND THAT IS DEATH. SAYING THAT GOD MADE THE “RULES” BY WHICH SIN IS ATONED FOR IS SOMEWHAT LIKE SAYING THAT ISAAC NEWTON WROTE THE LAW OF GRAVITY. NEWTON DESCRIBED THE EFFECTS AND NATURE OF GRAVITY, BUT THE LAW OF GRAVITY PRECEDED AND TRANSCENDED HIS DESCRIPTION. IN SIMILAR FASHION, THE HOLY BIBLE DESCRIBES THE NATURE OF SIN AND RIGHTEOUSNESS, BUT THE UNIVERSAL LAWS CONCERNING SIN AND RIGHTEOUSNESS, DEATH AND LIFE, AND JUSTICE AND MERCY PRECEDE AND TRANSCEND THE WRITING. GOD’S LAWS FLOW ETERNALLY FROM THE NATURE OF GOD HIMSELF. SINCE GOD’S LAW IS AN OUTFLOWING OF HIS NATURE, THE LAW IS UNCHANGING. IT IS “FIRMLY FIXED IN THE HEAVENS” (PSALM 119:89, ESV). GOD CANNOT SET ASIDE HIS WRATH AT SIN ANY MORE THAN WE CAN CHANGE OUR DNA. GOD’S JUSTICE IS NOT A GUIDELINE THAT HE CHOOSES TO FOLLOW; JUSTICE IS PART OF HIS VERY CHARACTER. RIGHTEOUSNESS AND JUSTICE ARE FOUNDATIONAL TO HIS SOVEREIGN RULE OF THE UNIVERSE (PSALM 97:2). WITHOUT JUSTICE—WITHOUT WRATH AT SIN—HE IS NOT GOD. DEATH FOLLOWS SIN NOT BECAUSE “GOD SAYS SO” BUT BECAUSE SIN IS REBELLION AGAINST LIFE. WE SHOULD ALSO DEFINE THE NATURE OF SIN. SIN IS MUCH MORE THAN THOUGHTS OR ACTIONS THAT GOD “DISLIKES.” THERE IS AN OBJECTIVE STANDARD BY WHICH SIN IS MEASURED. SIN IS ANY THOUGHT OR ACTION THAT DOES NOT MEASURE UP TO GOD’S HOLINESS AND ABSOLUTE PERFECTION. IT IS THAT WHICH OPPOSES HIS NATURE. LYING IS WRONG—NOT BECAUSE GOD CHOSE TO DISLIKE IT BUT BECAUSE GOD IS TRUTH, AND LIES OPPOSE HIS NATURE. MURDER IS WRONG—NOT DUE TO AN ARBITRARY RULE GOD MADE BUT BECAUSE GOD IS LIFE, AND MURDER OPPOSES HIS ETERNAL CHARACTER. AS SINNERS BEFORE A HOLY GOD, WE FACED SURE JUDGMENT: AN ETERNAL SEPARATION FROM HIM, THAT IS TO SAY, AN ETERNAL DEATH. WERE GOD TO LAY ASIDE HIS WRATH AT SIN AND NOT GIVE US WHAT SIN REQUIRED, HE WOULD CEASE TO BE JUST. BUT, IN HIS GREAT LOVE AND MERCY, GOD PROVIDED A WAY FOR JUSTICE TO BE SATISFIED AND SALVATION TO BE EXTENDED: “GOD SO LOVED THE WORLD THAT HE GAVE HIS ONE AND ONLY SON, THAT WHOEVER BELIEVES IN HIM SHALL NOT PERISH BUT HAVE ETERNAL LIFE” (JOHN 3:16). AT THE CROSS OF CHRIST, PERFECT JUSTICE AND PERFECT MERCY MEET. SIN AND INJUSTICE WERE PUNISHED ON THE CROSS, WITH THE SON OF GOD RECEIVING THE CONDEMNATION FOR SIN. IT’S BECAUSE THE PENALTY OF SIN WAS SATISFIED THROUGH CHRIST’S SACRIFICE THAT THE FATHER CAN EXTEND HIS MERCY TO UNDESERVING SINNERS. GOD WAS JUST IN PUNISHING SIN, AND HE CAN ALSO JUSTIFY SINNERS WHO RECEIVE CHRIST BY FAITH (ROMANS 3:26). GOD’S JUSTICE AND HIS MERCY WERE DEMONSTRATED BY CHRIST’S CRUCIFIXION. AT THE CROSS, GOD’S JUSTICE WAS METED OUT IN FULL (UPON CHRIST), AND GOD’S MERCY WAS EXTENDED IN FULL (TO ALL WHO BELIEVE). GOD’S PERFECT MERCY WAS EXERCISED THROUGH HIS PERFECT JUSTICE. GOD DID NOT SACRIFICE HIMSELF TO HIMSELF TO SAVE US FROM HIMSELF BECAUSE OF A RULE HE MADE HIMSELF. NO, THERE ARE SPIRITUAL REALITIES AS CERTAIN AS ANY PHYSICAL REALITY OR LAW OF NATURE THAT WE CAN OBSERVE: ONE OF THOSE REALITIES IS THAT DEATH FOLLOWS SIN. BUT THE GOD WHO IS LOVE (1 JOHN 4:8) SENT HIS SON TO SAVE US FROM OUR SIN AND THE EVIL THAT NATURALLY BEFALLS THOSE WHO REJECT THE GOOD. “LOVE WAS COMPRESSED FOR ALL HISTORY IN THAT LONELY FIGURE ON THE CROSS, WHO SAID THAT HE COULD CALL DOWN ANGELS AT ANY MOMENT ON A RESCUE MISSION, BUT CHOSE NOT TO—BECAUSE OF US.  WHAT IS EBIONISM? EBIONISM WAS A FALSE VIEW OF THE NATURE OF JESUS CHRIST THAT AROSE IN THE SECOND CENTURY. EBIONITES (OR EBIONEANS) DENIED JESUS’ DIVINITY AND BELIEVED THAT JESUS WAS THE SON OF GOD ONLY BY VIRTUE OF HIS BEING “ADOPTED” BY GOD; ACCORDING TO EBIONISM, JESUS WAS A DESCENDANT OF DAVID AND A GIFTED MAN, BUT NOTHING MORE. THEY REJECTED THE EPISTLES OF PAUL—FOR WHOM THEY HELD A SPECIAL ANIMUS—AND ONLY ACCEPTED ONE GOSPEL (MATTHEW’S) AS CONTAINING SOME TRUTH. EBIONISM ALSO TAUGHT THE NECESSITY OF KEEPING THE JEWISH LAW. ON MANY LEVELS, EBIONISM WAS HERETICAL. THE ORIGINS OF EBIONISM ARE OBSCURE, BUT THE HERESY MOST LIKELY TRACES BACK TO THE EARLIEST DAYS OF THE CHURCH. THE FIRST CHRISTIAN WRITER TO MENTION THEM BY NAME WAS IRENAEUS IN THE LATE SECOND CENTURY. OTHER WRITERS WHO WROTE AGAINST EBIONISM INCLUDE JUSTIN MARTYR, HIPPOLYTUS, AND TERTULLIAN. THE EBIONITES WERE THE HEIRS APPARENT OF THE JUDAIZERS WHO STIRRED UP TROUBLE IN THE APOSTOLIC AGE (SEE ACTS 15:1; GALATIANS 1:6–9; 2:16, 21). ONE THEORY EXPLAINING THE SOURCE OF THE WORD EBIONISM IS THAT IT COMES FROM AN ARAMEAN WORD MEANING “POOR” OR “LOWLY.” IF THIS THEORY IS TRUE, THEN EBIONITES CONSIDERED THEMSELVES THE “POOR ONES,” I.E., “HUMBLE” FOLLOWERS OF JESUS. THE EBIONITES CRAFTED THEIR OWN “GOSPEL” BY REVISING THE GOSPEL OF MATTHEW; THEY CALLED THEIR BOOK “THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO THE HEBREWS.” THIS BOOK, WHICH PRESENTS JESUS AS A MERE HUMAN, DIVIDES JESUS’ LIFE INTO TWO PARTS: PRE-BAPTISM AND POST-BAPTISM. ACCORDING TO EBIONISM, AT JESUS’ BAPTISM THERE APPEARED A BRIGHT LIGHT AND A VOICE FROM HEAVEN SAID, “THIS DAY HAVE I BEGOTTEN THEE.” IN THAT MOMENT, JESUS “BECAME” CHRIST, ACCORDING TO EBIONISM, AND WAS IMBUED WITH POWER TO FULFILL THE MESSIAH’S MISSION—ALTHOUGH HE REMAINED A MAN, NOT GOD, THROUGHOUT HIS MINISTRY. ACCORDING TO TERTULLIAN, THE EBIONITES CONSIDERED JESUS TO BE A WISE AND GIFTED PERSON, ON THE LEVEL OF SOLOMON, BUT NOT AS GREAT AS MOSES. SINCE EBIONITES REJECTED THE DIVINITY OF CHRIST, THEY ALSO REJECTED THE VIRGIN BIRTH. IN THEIR GLORIFICATION OF THE LAW OF MOSES, THEY BELIEVED THAT JESUS HIMSELF WAS JUSTIFIED BY KEEPING THE LAW. ACCORDING TO EBIONISM, IF ONE COULD JUST FOLLOW JESUS’ EXAMPLE AND KEEP THE LAW PERFECTLY, THEN HE COULD ALSO BECOME A “CHRIST” AND BE JUSTIFIED BY GOD. THE WORKS-BASED SALVATION TAUGHT IN EBIONISM IS EXPLICITLY CONDEMNED IN SCRIPTURE, MOST NOTABLY IN PAUL’S WRITINGS: “A PERSON IS NOT JUSTIFIED BY THE WORKS OF THE LAW...BY THE WORKS OF THE LAW NO ONE WILL BE JUSTIFIED” (GALATIANS 2:16). “NO ONE WILL BE DECLARED RIGHTEOUS IN GOD’S SIGHT BY THE WORKS OF THE LAW” (ROMANS 3:20). BECAUSE OF PAUL’S COUNTERING OF THEIR DOCTRINE, THE EBIONITES ACCUSED HIM OF BEING A GENTILE AND DENIED HIS APOSTOLIC CREDENTIALS, SAYING HE HAD NEVER BEEN CALLED BY GOD. THEY ALSO ATTACKED HIS PERSONAL CHARACTER, CALLING HIM DECEITFUL, PROUD, AND BITTER. THE EARLY FORM OF EBIONISM IS SOMETIMES REFERRED TO AS PHARISAIC EBIONISM TO DISTINGUISH IT FROM A LATER FORM KNOWN AS ESSENE OR GNOSTIC EBIONISM, WHICH WAS A MORE ASCETIC AND SEPARATED FORM OF THE ORIGINAL. THE LATTER FORM OF EBIONISM WAS CLOSELY RELATED TO THE ESSENE MOVEMENT. EBIONISM IS CLEARLY REFUTED IN THE HOLY BIBLE. THE TRUTH ABOUT JESUS CHRIST IS THAT HE IS THE PRE-EXISTENT SON OF GOD; HE DID NOT “BECOME” THE SON THROUGH ADOPTION, NOR WAS HE “IMBUED” WITH “CHRIST POWER” AT HIS BAPTISM. HE WAS AND IS THE ETERNAL SECOND PERSON OF THE TRINITY. “ABOUT THE SON HE SAYS, ‘YOUR THRONE, O GOD, WILL LAST FOR EVER AND EVER; A SCEPTER OF JUSTICE WILL BE THE SCEPTER OF YOUR KINGDOM’” (HEBREWS 1:8, QUOTING PSALM 45:6). “IN CHRIST ALL THE FULLNESS OF THE DEITY LIVES IN BODILY FORM” (COLOSSIANS 2:9). EBIONISM LASTED ABOUT TWO HUNDRED YEARS BUT EVENTUALLY PETERED OUT. THE EBIONITES EITHER CHOSE TO RETURN TO FULL-FLEDGED JUDAISM, REJECTING CHRIST ALTOGETHER, OR THEY MOVED INTO A MORE ORTHODOX VERSION OF CHRISTIANITY.  WHAT IS DOMINION THEOLOGY/THEONOMY/CHRISTIAN RECONSTRUCTIONISM? DOMINION THEOLOGY REFERS TO A LINE OF THEOLOGICAL INTERPRETATION AND THOUGHT WITH REGARD TO THE ROLE OF THE CHURCH IN CONTEMPORARY SOCIETY. DOMINION THEOLOGY IS ALSO KNOWN AS CHRISTIAN RECONSTRUCTIONISM AND THEONOMY. DOMINION THEOLOGY STATES THAT BIBLICAL CHRISTIANITY WILL RULE ALL AREAS OF SOCIETY, PERSONAL AND CORPORATE. CHRISTIAN RECONSTRUCTIONISM REASONS THAT SOCIETY WILL BE RECONSTRUCTED BY THE LAW OF GOD AS PREACHED IN THE GOSPEL AND THE GREAT COMMISSION. THEONOMY IS A POST-MILLENNIAL VIEW BELIEVING THAT ALL OF THE MORAL LAWS CONTAINED IN THE OLD TESTAMENT ARE YET BINDING TODAY. ALTHOUGH THESE MIGHT SOUND SOMEWHAT DISPARATE, THEY HAVE ALL BEEN CLOSELY LINKED TOGETHER TO THE POINT THAT PEOPLE OFTEN USE THE TERMS INTERCHANGEABLY. THOSE WHO HOLD THESE VIEWS BELIEVE THAT IT IS THE DUTY OF CHRISTIANS TO CREATE A WORLDWIDE KINGDOM PATTERNED AFTER THE MOSAIC LAW. THEY BELIEVE THAT CHRIST WILL NOT RETURN TO EARTH UNTIL SUCH A KINGDOM HAS BEEN ESTABLISHED. THE PRINCIPAL GOAL, THEN, OF DOMINION THEOLOGY AND CHRISTIAN RECONSTRUCTIONISM IS POLITICAL AND RELIGIOUS DOMINATION OF THE WORLD THROUGH THE IMPLEMENTATION OF THE MORAL LAWS, AND SUBSEQUENT PUNISHMENTS, OF THE OLD TESTAMENT (THE SACRIFICIAL AND CEREMONIAL LAWS HAVING BEEN FULFILLED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT). THIS IS NOT A GOVERNMENT SYSTEM RULED BY THE CHURCH, BUT RATHER A GOVERNMENT CONFORMED TO THE LAW OF GOD. DOMINION THEOLOGY / CHRISTIAN RECONSTRUCTIONISM IS LARGELY BASED UPON A POST-MILLENNIAL VIEW OF COVENANTALISM. POST-MILLENNIALISM IS THE BELIEF THAT CHRIST WILL RETURN TO EARTH AFTER THE THOUSAND-YEAR REIGN OF GOD'S KINGDOM, AND COVENANTALISM REFERS TO THE BELIEF THAT BIBLICAL HISTORY IS DIVIDED INTO THREE MAJOR COVENANTS SUPPOSEDLY DESCRIBED IN SCRIPTURE—OF REDEMPTION, OF WORKS, AND OF GRACE. ADHERENTS BELIEVE THAT WE CURRENTLY EXIST UNDER THE COVENANT OF GRACE, THAT THE CHURCH AND ISRAEL ARE THE SAME, AND WE ARE NOW IN THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM OF GOD. MAN, UNDER THE COVENANT OF GRACE, IS RESPONSIBLE TO RULE THE WORLD, TO HOLD DOMINION OVER IT IN OBEDIENCE TO THE LAWS OF GOD. WE BELIEVE THAT THE HOLY BIBLE TEACHES A PREMILLENNIAL VIEW OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD (ZECHARIAH 14:4–9; MATTHEW 25:31–34) AND THAT ISRAEL AND THE CHURCH ARE DISTINCT THROUGHOUT BIBLICAL HISTORY AND PROPHECY. WE DON’T SEE THAT GOD EVER COMMANDED THE CHURCH TO TAKE CHARGE OF AND REVAMP SOCIETY. INSTEAD, WE SEE THE COMMAND FOR BELIEVERS TO PREACH THE GOSPEL AS IN MATTHEW 28:19–20. GOD INTENDS TO IMPLEMENT WORLDWIDE SOCIAL REFORM HIMSELF (REVELATION 19:11 — 20:4).  CAN KEEPING THE FIVE PILLARS OF ISLAM GET ME TO HEAVEN? BECAUSE GOD IS JUST, HE WILL PUNISH SIN—REGARDLESS OF HOW WELL YOU KEEP THE FIVE PILLARS OF ISLAM. AS A MUSLIM, YOU LONG TO REACH PARADISE AFTER YOU DIE. BUT AS A SINNER, HOW WILL YOU ESCAPE GOD’S JUDGMENT? YOU MAY THINK, “MY FAITHFULNESS IN KEEPING THE FIVE PILLARS MAY OUTWEIGH MY SINS. HOPEFULLY, GOD WILL ADMIT ME TO PARADISE.” YOU STRIVE TO KEEP THE FIVE PILLARS OF ISLAM. FIVE TIMES A DAY YOU KNEEL TOWARD MECCA. THE CREED (SHAHADA) OFTEN FORMS ON YOUR LIPS. YOU BRING NO BREAD OR WATER TO YOUR MOUTH DURING THE DAYLIGHT OF RAMADAN. YOU ARE SAVING UP MONEY FOR THE PILGRIMAGE TO MECCA AND ARE FREELY GIVING ALMS TO THE POOR. BUT STILL YOU QUESTION, “IS KEEPING THE FIVE PILLARS ENOUGH?” YOUR CONSCIENCE CONVICTS YOU OF FAILING GOD’S STANDARD OF HOLINESS. HOW COULD THE HOLY GOD ACCEPT TO PARADISE SOMEONE STAINED WITH EVEN A LITTLE SIN? ONLY ONE SIN CAUSED THE FIRST MAN’S DOWNFALL. ADAM’S SIN WAS NOT A “BIG SIN” LIKE ADULTERY, MURDER, OR BLASPHEMY. BY EATING THE FORBIDDEN FRUIT, ADAM BROUGHT THE CURSE OF SIN AND DEATH INTO THE WORLD. SHALL WE ESCAPE? WE WHO HAVE DISHONORED OUR PARENTS, LIED TO OUR NEIGHBORS, OR CHEATED OUR CUSTOMERS (EXODUS 20)? WE SIN ROUTINELY BY PUTTING SELFISH INTERESTS AHEAD OF LOVING GOD (MATTHEW 22:36–40). WE PROUDLY OVERLOOK OR EXCUSE OUR SINS. BUT GOD DOES NOT OVERLOOK OR EXCUSE ANY SIN. HE WILL JUDGE EVERY THOUGHT, WORD, AND DEED (ECCLESIASTES 12:14; MATTHEW 12:36; REVELATION 20:12–15). GOD IS A RIGHTEOUS JUDGE. EVEN ON EARTH, A JUDGE MUST PUNISH SINNERS. A JUDGE CANNOT PARDON SOMEONE WHO HAS STOLEN JUST BECAUSE THE CRIMINAL CLAIMS TO VISIT THE MOSQUE EVERY FRIDAY AND FAST DURING RAMADAN. IF SIN GOES UNPUNISHED, THE LAW WOULD BE DISREGARDED, AND GOD WOULD BE DISHONORED. GOD IS THE JUST JUDGE AND WILL NOT LET SIN GO UNPUNISHED, REGARDLESS OF HOW WELL YOU KEEP GOD’S LAWS OR HOW MANY GOOD DEEDS YOU DO. KEEPING THE FIVE PILLARS OF ISLAM CANNOT GET YOU TO HEAVEN. YOU ARE A SINNER ACCORDING TO GOD’S WORD (ROMANS 3:23; 1 JOHN 1:8, 10). THE PUNISHMENT FOR OUR SIN IS DEATH—ETERNAL DEATH IN HELL. OUR RIGHTFUL HOME IS HELL. WE NEED GOD’S MERCY. BUT HOW CAN GOD BE BOTH MERCIFUL AND JUST? THE HOLY BIBLE EXPLAINS HOW GOD’S MERCY FITS WITH HIS JUSTICE: “FOR BY WORKS OF THE LAW NO HUMAN BEING WILL BE JUSTIFIED IN [GOD’S] SIGHT, SINCE THROUGH THE LAW COMES KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. BUT NOW THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD HAS BEEN MANIFESTED APART FROM THE LAW, ALTHOUGH THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS BEAR WITNESS TO IT—THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD THROUGH FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST FOR ALL WHO BELIEVE” (ROMANS 3:20–22). KEEPING THE LAW CANNOT GET US TO HEAVEN. INSTEAD, THE LAW REVEALS OUR SIN. GOD’S JUSTICE REQUIRES ETERNAL DEATH IN HELL FOR SIN, BUT HIS MERCY PROVIDES ETERNAL LIFE IN HEAVEN THROUGH FAITH IN JESUS. “FOR THE WAGES OF SIN IS DEATH, BUT THE GIFT OF GOD IS ETERNAL LIFE IN CHRIST JESUS OUR LORD” (ROMANS 6:23). AS THE ETERNAL SON OF GOD, JESUS IS ONE WITH GOD THE FATHER. GOD SENT HIS SON TO EARTH TO BECOME MAN, BUT JESUS NEVER CEASED BEING GOD. BORN BY THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT TO THE VIRGIN MARY, JESUS DIDN’T INHERIT ADAM’S SIN NATURE. JESUS IS CALLED THE SECOND ADAM (1 CORINTHIANS 15:22). WHILE ADAM’S ONE DISOBEDIENCE BROUGHT THE CURSE OF SIN ON THE WORLD, JESUS’ PERFECT LIFE BRINGS THE HOPE OF PARADISE TO THOSE WHO TRUST IN HIM. JESUS TOOK THE PUNISHMENT FOR SIN—DEATH—BY DYING ON THE CROSS ON BEHALF OF BELIEVING SINNERS. THEN, JESUS ROSE FROM THE DEAD, SHOWING HE CONQUERED SIN AND DEATH. DON’T TRY TO TAKE CARE OF SIN ON YOUR OWN. EVEN KEEPING THE FIVE PILLARS OF ISLAM, YOU WILL STILL FALL SHORT OF GOD’S PERFECTION. TURN FROM SIN IN REPENTANCE AND TURN TO JESUS IN FAITH (LUKE 24:46–47; EPHESIANS 2:8–9; ROMANS 3:21–31; GALATIANS 3:6–14). GOD FORGIVES BELIEVING SINNERS AND GIVES THEM ETERNAL LIFE IN HEAVEN. GOD MAY BE WORKING IN YOUR HEART, SHOWING YOU YOUR SIN AND NEED FOR JESUS. RECEIVE GOD’S GIFT OF ETERNAL LIFE! TRUST JESUS AS YOUR CRUCIFIED SAVIOR AND FOLLOW HIM AS YOUR RESURRECTED LORD!  IS SUNDAY THE CHRISTIAN SABBATH? OBSERVING A SABBATH DAY OF REST/NON-WORK WAS A COMMAND IN THE OLD COVENANT LAW (EXODUS 20:8; 31:12–18). CHRISTIANS ARE NOT UNDER THE LAW BUT HAVE TRADITIONALLY SET ASIDE SUNDAY AS A DAY OF WORSHIP AND REST IN REMEMBRANCE OF THE FACT THAT JESUS WAS RESURRECTED ON A SUNDAY. SOME VIEW SUNDAY AS THE CHRISTIAN SABBATH, ESSENTIALLY TRANSFERRING THE OLD COVENANT LAWS ABOUT NOT WORKING FROM SUNDOWN FRIDAY TO SUNDOWN SATURDAY TO SUNDAYS. EVEN IN AN INCREASINGLY SECULAR CULTURE, MANY BUSINESSES ARE STILL CLOSED ON SUNDAYS. IS THIS BIBLICAL? IT IS IMPORTANT TO UNDERSTAND THAT THE NEW COVENANT NOWHERE COMMANDS WORSHIP OR RESTRICTS WORK ON SUNDAYS. BIBLICALLY SPEAKING, SUNDAY IS NOT THE CHRISTIAN SABBATH. THE NEW TESTAMENT DESCRIBES CHRISTIANS WORSHIPING ON SUNDAYS (ACTS 20:7; 1 CORINTHIANS 16:2), BUT THIS IS DESCRIPTIVE RATHER THAN PRESCRIPTIVE. CHRISTIANS ARE DESCRIBED AS WORSHIPPING ON SUNDAYS, BUT SUNDAY WORSHIP IS NOWHERE PRESCRIBED OR COMMANDED. NOWHERE IN THE NEW TESTAMENT ARE CHRISTIANS EVEN DESCRIBED AS SETTING ASIDE SUNDAY AS A SABBATH DAY. THE SABBATH DAY WAS AN IMPORTANT ASPECT OF THE COVENANT BETWEEN GOD AND ISRAEL. EXODUS 31:17 STATES, “IT [THE SABBATH DAY] IS A SIGN FOREVER BETWEEN ME AND THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL THAT IN SIX DAYS THE LORD MADE HEAVEN AND EARTH, AND ON THE SEVENTH DAY HE RESTED AND WAS REFRESHED.” PRIOR TO GOD GIVING THE NATION OF ISRAEL THE MOSAIC LAW, GOD NOWHERE REQUIRED SABBATH OBSERVANCE. AFTER JESUS’ DEATH ON THE CROSS PERFECTLY FULFILLED THE LAW, GOD NOWHERE REQUIRES SABBATH OBSERVANCE. BIBLICALLY SPEAKING, CHRISTIANS ARE NOT COMMANDED TO OBSERVE A SABBATH DAY ON SATURDAY OR SUNDAY OR ANY OTHER DAY OF THE WEEK. AT THE SAME TIME, FOLLOWING THE CREATION PATTERN OF SIX DAYS OF WORK FOLLOWED BY A DAY OF REST IS A GOOD THING. FURTHER, SETTING ASIDE A DAY OF THE WEEK TO FOCUS ON WORSHIP IN UNDENIABLY BIBLICAL (HEBREWS 10:25), ALTHOUGH WE ARE TO WORSHIP GOD EVERY DAY, NOT JUST ONE DAY PER WEEK. AND, ULTIMATELY, JESUS IS OUR SABBATH REST (HEBREWS 4). IN CONCLUSION, NO, SUNDAY IS NOT THE CHRISTIAN SABBATH. THERE IS NO BIBLICALLY COMMANDED CHRISTIAN SABBATH. BUT IT IS PERFECTLY ACCEPTABLE TO SET ASIDE SUNDAY AS A DAY FOR WORSHIP IN LIGHT OF CHRIST’S RESURRECTION OCCURRING ON A SUNDAY. ALSO, MAKING SUNDAY A DAY OF REST TO COINCIDE WITH ITS BEING A DAY OF WORSHIP SEEMS A LOGICAL AND, MORE IMPORTANTLY, BIBLICALLY SOUND THING TO DO.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN TO LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOU LOVE YOURSELF? AN EXPERT IN THE LAW TRIED TO TEST THE LORD JESUS BY ASKING HIM TO DECLARE WHAT WAS THE GREATEST COMMANDMENT IN THE LAW OF MOSES. IN ONE MASTERFUL STATEMENT, JESUS CONDENSED THE ENTIRE LAW THAT GOD HAD GIVEN MOSES: “YOU SHALL LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART, WITH ALL YOUR SOUL, AND WITH ALL YOUR MIND. THIS IS THE FIRST AND GREAT COMMANDMENT. AND THE SECOND IS LIKE IT: ‘YOU SHALL LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF.’ ON THESE TWO COMMANDMENTS HANG ALL THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS” (MATTHEW 22:37–40). WHEN WE READ THE TEN COMMANDMENTS IN EXODUS 20, WE ARE STRUCK WITH THE REALIZATION THAT THEY FOCUS ON THESE TWO ISSUES. CERTAINLY, WE ARE TO LOVE GOD SUPREMELY. BUT WHAT DOES IT MEAN TO LOVE OUR NEIGHBOR AS OURSELVES? JESUS IS QUOTING HERE FROM LEVITICUS 19. LET’S LOOK AT ITS CONTEXT: “WHEN YOU REAP THE HARVEST OF YOUR LAND, YOU SHALL NOT WHOLLY REAP THE CORNERS OF YOUR FIELD, NOR SHALL YOU GATHER THE GLEANINGS OF YOUR HARVEST. AND YOU SHALL NOT GLEAN YOUR VINEYARD, NOR SHALL YOU GATHER EVERY GRAPE OF YOUR VINEYARD; YOU SHALL LEAVE THEM FOR THE POOR AND THE STRANGER: I AM THE LORD YOUR GOD. YOU SHALL NOT STEAL, NOR DEAL FALSELY, NOR LIE TO ONE ANOTHER. AND YOU SHALL NOT SWEAR BY MY NAME FALSELY, NOR SHALL YOU PROFANE THE NAME OF YOUR GOD: I AM THE LORD. YOU SHALL NOT CHEAT YOUR NEIGHBOR, NOR ROB HIM. THE WAGES OF HIM WHO IS HIRED SHALL NOT REMAIN WITH YOU ALL NIGHT UNTIL MORNING. YOU SHALL NOT CURSE THE DEAF, NOR PUT A STUMBLING BLOCK BEFORE THE BLIND, BUT SHALL FEAR YOUR GOD: I AM THE LORD. YOU SHALL DO NO INJUSTICE IN JUDGMENT. YOU SHALL NOT BE PARTIAL TO THE POOR, NOR HONOR THE PERSON OF THE MIGHTY. IN RIGHTEOUSNESS YOU SHALL JUDGE YOUR NEIGHBOR. YOU SHALL NOT GO ABOUT AS A TALEBEARER AMONG YOUR PEOPLE; NOR SHALL YOU TAKE A STAND AGAINST THE LIFE OF YOUR NEIGHBOR: I AM THE LORD. YOU SHALL NOT HATE YOUR BROTHER IN YOUR HEART. YOU SHALL SURELY REBUKE YOUR NEIGHBOR, AND NOT BEAR SIN BECAUSE OF HIM. YOU SHALL NOT TAKE VENGEANCE, NOR BEAR ANY GRUDGE AGAINST THE CHILDREN OF YOUR PEOPLE, BUT YOU SHALL LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF: I AM THE LORD” (LEVITICUS 19:9–18). NOTICE THAT LOVING OUR NEIGHBOR WOULD INCLUDE SHARING WITH THE POOR AND THE ALIEN; COMPASSION AND ABSOLUTE HONESTY AND JUSTICE IN OUR RELATIONSHIPS WITH OTHERS; IMPARTIALITY; A REFUSAL TO BE A PARTY TO GOSSIP OR SLANDER; AN ABSENCE OF MALICE TOWARD ANYONE AND A REFUSAL TO BEAR A GRUDGE; TAKING CARE NEVER TO PUT ANOTHER’S LIFE AT RISK AND NEVER TAKING PRIVATE VENGEANCE UPON ANOTHER. IT IS ALSO INTERESTING TO NOTE THAT WHEN WE HAVE AN ISSUE WITH ANYONE, WE SHOULD STRIVE TO MAKE IT RIGHT BY GOING TO HIM OR HER DIRECTLY. JAMES CALLS THIS THE “ROYAL LAW” (JAMES 2:8). OUR LORD TAUGHT THAT WE SHOULD DO TO OTHERS AS WE WOULD HAVE THEM DO TO US (MATTHEW 7:12). IT IS A FACT THAT ANYONE WHO DOES NOT HAVE A PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD THROUGH THE LORD JESUS CHRIST WILL DIE IN HIS SINS AND FACE ETERNITY IN HELL. THEREFORE, WE OWE IT TO OUR NEIGHBORS TO LOVINGLY SHARE WITH THEM THE GOOD NEWS OF THE GOSPEL. TRUE BELIEVERS HAVE BEEN FORGIVEN, POSSESS ETERNAL LIFE, AND HAVE BLESSINGS FOREVER AS THE RESULT OF OTHERS WHO HAVE SHARED THE GOSPEL WITH THEM. GOD’S LOVE IS EVIDENCED IN US AS WE COMMUNICATE THIS PRECIOUS GOSPEL AND LOVE OTHERS AS WE HAVE BEEN LOVED.  WHO IS MY NEIGHBOR, BIBLICALLY SPEAKING? MANY CHRISTIANS TALK ABOUT THE IMPORTANCE OF LOVING GOD AND LOVING OTHERS, AND RIGHTLY SO. JESUS DECLARED THESE TO BE THE GREATEST COMMANDMENTS (MARK 12:28–34; SEE DEUTERONOMY 6:4–5 AND LEVITICUS 19:18). THE IDEA THAT WE ARE TO LOVE OTHERS IS SOMETIMES MORE SPECIFICALLY STATED AS THE CALL TO LOVE ONE’S NEIGHBOR AS ONESELF. “WHO IS MY NEIGHBOR?” BECOMES A NATURAL QUESTION TO ASK. THE COMMAND TO LOVE ONE’S NEIGHBOR AS ONESELF COMES ORIGINALLY FROM LEVITICUS 19:18, WHICH SAYS, “DO NOT SEEK REVENGE OR BEAR A GRUDGE AGAINST ANYONE AMONG YOUR PEOPLE, BUT LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF. I AM THE LORD.” THE JEWS OF JESUS’ DAY WOULD LARGELY HAVE UNDERSTOOD THEIR “NEIGHBOR” TO BE THEIR FELLOW ISRAELITES. BUT GOD HAS A BROADER DEFINITION IN MIND. LOVING ONE’S NEIGHBOR IS MORE THAN SIMPLY LOVING THOSE WHO ARE LIKE US AND WHO CAN LOVE US IN RETURN. LUKE 10 RECORDS AN INCIDENT IN WHICH A SCRIBE, AN EXPERT ON THE JEWISH LAW, TESTED JESUS ABOUT WHAT HE MUST DO TO INHERIT ETERNAL LIFE. JESUS TURNED THE QUESTION BACK TO THE SCRIBE (LUKE 10:25–37). THE SCRIBE RESPONDED WITH THE COMMAND TO LOVE GOD WITH ALL OF ONE’S BEING AND TO LOVE ONE’S NEIGHBOR AS HIMSELF. JESUS AFFIRMED THE RESPONSE. BUT THE SCRIBE, WANTING TO JUSTIFY HIMSELF, ASKED, “WHO IS MY NEIGHBOR?” JESUS REPLIED WITH THE PARABLE OF THE GOOD SAMARITAN. IN THE PARABLE, A MAN TRAVELING FROM JERUSALEM TO JERICHO IS ATTACKED AND LEFT FOR DEAD ON THE SIDE OF THE ROAD. A PRIEST WALKING BY SEES THE MAN BUT PASSES ON THE OTHER SIDE OF THE ROAD. THE SAME HAPPENS WHEN A LEVITE TRAVELS THROUGH. IN ESSENCE, TWO JEWS, BOTH OF WHOM WERE FROM THE PRIESTLY LINE OF ISRAELITES AND SHOULD HAVE KNOWN AND FOLLOWED GOD’S LAW, FAILED TO SHOW LOVE TO THEIR FELLOW ISRAELITE IN NEED. HOWEVER, JESUS SAID, ALONG CAME A SAMARITAN, A PERSON GENERALLY DISDAINED BY THE JEWS BECAUSE OF CULTURAL AND RELIGIOUS DIFFERENCES. AND IT WAS THE SAMARITAN WHO STOPPED TO HELP THE INJURED MAN. HE CARED FOR THE MAN’S WOUNDS AND PAID FOR HIM TO STAY AT AN INN. IN SHORT, A PERSON WHOM THE JEWS WOULD HAVE CONSIDERED “UNCLEAN” AND OUTSIDE OF GOD’S COVENANT DEMONSTRATED COMPASSION FOR ONE WHO WOULD HAVE CONSIDERED HIM AN ENEMY. JESUS ASKED THE SCRIBE WHICH OF THE THREE PASSERSBY WAS A NEIGHBOR TO THE INJURED MAN. “THE EXPERT IN THE LAW REPLIED, ‘THE ONE WHO HAD MERCY ON HIM.’ JESUS TOLD HIM, ‘GO AND DO LIKEWISE’” (LUKE 10:37). OUR NEIGHBOR IS THUS ANYONE IN OUR PROXIMITY WITH WHOM WE CAN SHARE GOD’S LOVE. WE ARE CALLED NOT ONLY TO LOVE THOSE WHO ARE SIMILAR TO US OR WITH WHOM WE ARE COMFORTABLE, BUT ALL WHOM GOD PLACES IN OUR PATH. IN FACT, JESUS SAID, “I TELL YOU, LOVE YOUR ENEMIES AND PRAY FOR THOSE WHO PERSECUTE YOU, THAT YOU MAY BE CHILDREN OF YOUR FATHER IN HEAVEN. HE CAUSES HIS SUN TO RISE ON THE EVIL AND THE GOOD, AND SENDS RAIN ON THE RIGHTEOUS AND THE UNRIGHTEOUS. IF YOU LOVE THOSE WHO LOVE YOU, WHAT REWARD WILL YOU GET? ARE NOT EVEN THE TAX COLLECTORS DOING THAT? AND IF YOU GREET ONLY YOUR OWN PEOPLE, WHAT ARE YOU DOING MORE THAN OTHERS? DO NOT EVEN PAGANS DO THAT? BE PERFECT, THEREFORE, AS YOUR HEAVENLY FATHER IS PERFECT” (MATTHEW 5:44–48). GOD SHOWS LOVE TO ALL PEOPLE (JOHN 3:16–18; ROMANS 1:19–20; 2 PETER 3:9). AS HIS CHILDREN (JOHN 1:12), WE ARE CALLED TO DO THE SAME. IT IS IMPORTANT TO UNDERSTAND WHAT TRUE LOVE IS. WE LOVE PEOPLE BY GENUINELY SEEKING WHAT IS BEST FOR THEM. LOVING OTHERS DOES NOT MEAN AGREEING WITH EVERYTHING THEY SAY OR DO, NOR DOES IT MEAN ACTING IN WAYS THAT ALWAYS GAIN THEIR APPROVAL. LOVING OUR NEIGHBORS MEANS ATTENDING TO THEIR NEEDS—BOTH PHYSICAL AND SPIRITUAL. WE LOVE OUR NEIGHBORS WHEN WE, LIKE THE SAMARITAN IN JESUS’ PARABLE, HAVE COMPASSION FOR THEM AND HELP MEET THEIR NEEDS AS WE ARE ABLE. WE LOVE OUR NEIGHBORS BEST WHEN WE SHARE GOD’S TRUTH WITH THEM. JESUS ALONE CAN SAVE (JOHN 14:6; ACTS 4:12), AND HE ALONE CAN MEET PEOPLE’S EVERY NEED. WE LOVE OUR NEIGHBORS, INCLUDING OUR NEIGHBORS WHO SEEM LIKE ENEMIES TO US, WHEN WE ACT TOWARD THEM WITH A HEART THAT FIRST LOVES GOD. WE LOVE OUR NEIGHBORS OUT OF AN OVERFLOW OF GOD’S LOVE FOR US AND AS A WAY OF DEMONSTRATING OUR LOVE TOWARD GOD (1 JOHN 4:7–12; COLOSSIANS 4:5–6; 1 PETER 3:15–16).  WHY ARE CHRISTIANS PRO-LIFE WHEN IT COMES TO ABORTION WHILE AT THE SAME TIME IN FAVOR OF THE DEATH PENALTY AND SUPPORTIVE OF WAR? THE PRIMARY PROBLEM WITH THIS QUESTION IS THAT IT ATTEMPTS TO CREATE A MORAL EQUIVALENCY BETWEEN ABORTION, THE DEATH PENALTY / CAPITAL PUNISHMENT, AND WAR. THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NOTHING EQUIVALENT ABOUT AN INNOCENT BABY’S LIFE BEING TAKEN IN THE WOMB AND A CONVICTED MURDERER BEING EXECUTED. A BABY IN THE WOMB HAS COMMITTED NO CRIME. THE DEATH PENALTY SHOULD BE, AND IN MOST CASES IS, EMPLOYED ONLY WITH THE MOST-EVIL OF CRIMES. IT WAS GOD WHO ORDAINED THE DEATH PENALTY (GENESIS 9:6), AND IT IS GOD WHO GIVES GOVERNMENTS THE AUTHORITY TO ENFORCE THE DEATH PENALTY (ROMANS 13:1-7). IT IS ENTIRELY CONSISTENT TO BELIEVE THAT THE LIFE OF AN INNOCENT BABY IN THE WOMB SHOULD BE PROTECTED WHILE BELIEVING THAT THE PERPETUATORS OF THE MOST HEINOUS OF CRIMES SHOULD BE EXECUTED. IN REGARDS TO WAR, THE IDEA THAT CHRISTIANS ARE “PRO-WAR” IS NOT ACCURATE. NO CHRISTIAN SHOULD EVER BE A PROPONENT OF WAR. BUT AT THE SAME TIME, THERE ARE SOME INSTANCES IN WHICH WAR IS THE BEST OPTION, AS DEMONSTRATED BY THE MANY WARS AND BATTLES RECORDED IN SCRIPTURE (SEE THE BOOK OF JOSHUA AS AN EXAMPLE). CHRISTIANS SHOULD ONLY BE IN FAVOR OF A “JUST WAR.” IT CAN ALWAYS BE DEBATED WHETHER A CERTAIN WAR IS JUST, BUT FOR THE HOLY BIBLE-BELIEVING CHRISTIAN, THE BELIEF THAT WAR IS NEVER THE PROPER RECOURSE IS NOT A VALID VIEWPOINT. CHRISTIANS SHOULD BE CONSISTENTLY PRO-LIFE. HOWEVER, BEING PRO-LIFE DOES NOT NECESSITATE BEING ANTI-DEATH IN ALL CIRCUMSTANCES. IF ONE PERSON MURDERS ANOTHER PERSON, THE JUST PENALTY IS TO END THE LIFE OF THE MURDERER. THIS ACTUALLY UPHOLDS THE VALUE OF LIFE. ANYONE WHO VIOLATES LIFE IN PREMEDITATED MURDER SHOULD BE PUT TO DEATH – PROCLAIMING CLEAR SUPPORT FOR THE VALUE OF LIFE. THE SAME CAN BE TRUE WITH WAR. WAR, WHILE NEVER A PLEASANT CHOICE, IN THE RIGHT “JUST WAR” CIRCUMSTANCES, ACTUALLY PRESERVES MORE LIFE THAN IT ENDS. SOMETIMES THE BEST WAY TO UPHOLD THE VALUE OF LIFE IS TO END THE LIVES OF THOSE SEEKING TO DESTROY LIFE. IN SUMMARY, IT IS ENTIRELY CONSISTENT FOR CHRISTIANS TO BE PRO-LIFE WHEN IT COMES TO ABORTION AND AT THE SAME TIME TO SUPPORT THE DEATH PENALTY AND WARS THAT ARE CLEARLY JUST.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT ABORTION? THE HOLY BIBLE NEVER SPECIFICALLY ADDRESSES THE ISSUE OF ABORTION. HOWEVER, THERE ARE NUMEROUS TEACHINGS IN SCRIPTURE THAT MAKE IT ABUNDANTLY CLEAR WHAT GOD’S VIEW OF ABORTION IS. JEREMIAH 1:5 TELLS US THAT GOD KNOWS US BEFORE HE FORMS US IN THE WOMB. PSALM 139:13-16 SPEAKS OF GOD’S ACTIVE ROLE IN OUR CREATION AND FORMATION IN THE WOMB. EXODUS 21:22-25 PRESCRIBES THE SAME PENALTY—DEATH—FOR SOMEONE WHO CAUSES THE DEATH OF A BABY IN THE WOMB AS FOR SOMEONE WHO COMMITS MURDER. THIS CLEARLY INDICATES THAT GOD CONSIDERS A BABY IN THE WOMB TO BE JUST AS MUCH OF A HUMAN BEING AS A FULL-GROWN ADULT. FOR THE CHRISTIAN, ABORTION IS NOT A MATTER OF A WOMAN’S RIGHT TO CHOOSE. IT IS A MATTER OF THE LIFE OR DEATH OF A HUMAN BEING MADE IN GOD’S IMAGE (GENESIS 1:26-27; 9:6). WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT ABORTION? SIMPLY PUT, ABORTION IS MURDER. IT IS THE KILLING OF A HUMAN BEING WHO IS CREATED IN THE IMAGE OF GOD. THE FIRST ARGUMENT THAT ALWAYS ARISES AGAINST THE CHRISTIAN STANCE ON ABORTION IS “WHAT ABOUT CASES OF RAPE AND/OR INCEST?” AS HORRIBLE AS IT WOULD BE TO BECOME PREGNANT AS A RESULT OF RAPE AND/OR INCEST, IS THE MURDER OF A BABY THE ANSWER? TWO WRONGS DO NOT MAKE A RIGHT. THE CHILD WHO IS A RESULT OF RAPE/INCEST COULD BE GIVEN IN ADOPTION TO A LOVING FAMILY UNABLE TO HAVE CHILDREN ON THEIR OWN. AGAIN, THE BABY IS COMPLETELY INNOCENT AND SHOULD NOT BE PUNISHED FOR THE EVIL ACTS OF ITS FATHER. THE SECOND ARGUMENT THAT USUALLY ARISES AGAINST THE CHRISTIAN STANCE ON ABORTION IS “WHAT ABOUT WHEN THE LIFE OF THE MOTHER IS AT RISK?” HONESTLY, THIS IS THE MOST DIFFICULT QUESTION TO ANSWER ON THE ISSUE OF ABORTION. FIRST, LET’S REMEMBER THAT THIS SITUATION IS THE REASON BEHIND LESS THAN ONE-TENTH OF ONE PERCENT OF THE ABORTIONS DONE IN THE WORLD TODAY. SECOND, LET’S REMEMBER THAT GOD IS A GOD OF MIRACLES. HE CAN PRESERVE THE LIFE OF A MOTHER AND HER CHILD DESPITE ALL THE MEDICAL ODDS BEING AGAINST IT. THIRD, EVEN IN THE ONE-TENTH OF ONE-PERCENT OF ABORTIONS THAT ARE DONE TO SAVE THE LIFE OF THE MOTHER, IN THE VAST MAJORITY OF THESE CASES, AN EARLY INDUCED DELIVERY OF THE BABY OR A C-SECTION IS WHAT IS NECESSARY, NOT AN ABORTION. THIS EARLY INDUCEMENT MAY RESULT IN THE DEATH OF THE BABY, BUT IT IS EXTREMELY RARE THAT A BABY MUST BE ACTIVELY ABORTED IN ORDER TO SAVE THE LIFE OF THE MOTHER. SOME DOCTORS SAY THAT ABORTION IS NEVER MEDICALLY NECESSARY TO SAVE THE LIFE OF THE MOTHER. ULTIMATELY, THOUGH, IF THE LIFE OF THE MOTHER IS GENUINELY AT RISK, A DECISION LIKE THIS CAN ONLY BE DECIDED BETWEEN A WOMAN, HER DOCTOR, OFTENTIMES THE FATHER OF THE CHILD, AND GOD. ANY WOMAN FACING THIS EXTREMELY DIFFICULT SITUATION SHOULD PRAY TO THE LORD FOR WISDOM (JAMES 1:5) AS TO WHAT HE WOULD HAVE HER DO. OVER 98 PERCENT OF THE ABORTIONS PERFORMED TODAY INVOLVE WOMEN WHO SIMPLY DO NOT WANT TO HAVE THE BABY. LESS THAN TWO PERCENT OF ABORTIONS ARE FOR THE REASONS OF RAPE, INCEST, OR THE MOTHER'S LIFE IS AT RISK. EVEN IN THESE MORE DIFFICULT TWO PERCENT OF INSTANCES, ABORTION SHOULD NEVER BE THE FIRST OPTION. THE LIFE OF A HUMAN BEING IN THE WOMB IS WORTH EVERY EFFORT TO ALLOW THE CHILD TO BE BORN. FOR THOSE WHO HAVE HAD AN ABORTION, REMEMBER THAT THE SIN OF ABORTION IS NO LESS FORGIVABLE THAN ANY OTHER SIN. THROUGH FAITH IN CHRIST, ALL SINS CAN BE FORGIVEN (JOHN 3:16; ROMANS 8:1; COLOSSIANS 1:14). A WOMAN WHO HAS HAD AN ABORTION, A MAN WHO HAS ENCOURAGED AN ABORTION—OR EVEN A DOCTOR WHO HAS PERFORMED ONE—CAN ALL BE FORGIVEN BY FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST.  WHY DID GOD MANDATE CAPITAL PUNISHMENT FOR MURDER (GENESIS 9:6)? AFTER NOAH, HIS FAMILY, AND THE ANIMALS EXITED THE ARK, GOD GAVE A NEW COMMAND: PUT TO DEATH ANYONE WHO MURDERS ANOTHER PERSON. GENESIS 9:6 SAYS, “WHOEVER SHEDS THE BLOOD OF MAN, BY MAN SHALL HIS BLOOD BE SHED, FOR GOD MADE MAN IN HIS OWN IMAGE.” THE SEVEREST OF PENALTIES IS TO FOLLOW MURDER, AND GOD HIMSELF GIVES THE REASON FOR IT. GOD SPECIFIED THAT MURDER WAS TO BE PUNISHED BY DEATH BECAUSE OF THE NATURE OF MAN. MAN IS CREATED IN GOD’S OWN IMAGE (GENESIS 1:27). AS MURDER DESTROYS AN IMAGE-BEARER, IT IS A DIRECT AFFRONT TO GOD HIMSELF. HUMANS ARE UNIQUE AMONG GOD’S CREATIONS—NONE OF THE ANIMALS ARE CREATED IN GOD’S LIKENESS—AND MURDER IS A UNIQUE CRIME. ANOTHER, SECONDARY REASON FOR THE MANDATE IS QUITE PRACTICAL. THE IMMEDIATE CONTEXT INCLUDES ANOTHER COMMAND GIVEN TO NOAH AND HIS THREE SONS: “BE FRUITFUL AND MULTIPLY AND FILL THE EARTH” (GENESIS 9:1). MURDER, OF COURSE, WOULD WORK AGAINST HUMANITY’S BEING FRUITFUL AND MULTIPLYING. THE DEATH PENALTY FOR MURDER THUS SERVED AS A DETERRENT TO ANYONE WHO SOUGHT TO THWART GOD’S PLAN TO REPLENISH THE EARTH. THIS WAS ESPECIALLY IMPORTANT WHEN NOAH’S FAMILY FIRST DEPARTED FROM THE ARK, AT WHICH POINT ONLY EIGHT PEOPLE WERE ALIVE. BEFORE THE FLOOD, CAIN HAD MURDERED ABEL, AND, ALTHOUGH CAIN WAS JUDGED BY GOD, HE WAS NOT PUT TO DEATH (GENESIS 4). LAMECH, A DESCENDANT OF CAIN, ALSO MURDERED SOMEONE (GENESIS 4:23-24). BY THE TIME OF GOD’S JUDGMENT IN GENESIS 6, IT APPEARS THAT CRIME WAS RAMPANT, INCLUDING THE CRIME OF MURDER. AFTER THE FLOOD, A NEW STANDARD WAS RAISED AS PART OF THE RECREATED EARTH: GOD WOULD NO LONGER TOLERATE MURDER. LATER, MURDER WAS CONDEMNED IN THE TEN COMMANDMENTS (EXODUS 20). THE PUNISHMENT FOR PREMEDITATED MURDER WAS DEATH (NUMBERS 35:30-34). IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, JESUS PROVIDED A WIDER APPLICATION OF THE OLD TESTAMENT COMMAND AGAINST MURDER. HE TAUGHT, “YOU HAVE HEARD THAT IT WAS SAID TO THOSE OF OLD, ‘YOU SHALL NOT MURDER; AND WHOEVER MURDERS WILL BE LIABLE TO JUDGMENT.’ BUT I SAY TO YOU THAT EVERYONE WHO IS ANGRY WITH HIS BROTHER WILL BE LIABLE TO JUDGMENT; WHOEVER INSULTS HIS BROTHER WILL BE LIABLE TO THE COUNCIL; AND WHOEVER SAYS, ‘YOU FOOL!’ WILL BE LIABLE TO THE HELL OF FIRE” (MATTHEW 5:21-22). MURDER IS WRONG, AND THE ATTITUDE BEHIND THE ACTION IS JUST AS WRONG. GOD SEES THE HEART AND ITS INTENTIONS (1 SAMUEL 16:7). MURDER IS CONSISTENTLY LISTED AS A SIN THROUGHOUT THE NEW TESTAMENT (E.G., REVELATION 22:15). MAN, STILL BEARS THE IMAGE OF GOD, AND GOD’S VIEW OF MURDER HAS REMAINED THE SAME.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT WAR? MANY PEOPLE MAKE THE MISTAKE OF READING WHAT THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS IN EXODUS 20:13, “YOU SHALL NOT KILL,” AND THEN SEEKING TO APPLY THIS COMMAND TO WAR. HOWEVER, THE HEBREW WORD LITERALLY MEANS “THE INTENTIONAL, PREMEDITATED KILLING OF ANOTHER PERSON WITH MALICE; MURDER.” GOD OFTEN ORDERED THE ISRAELITES TO GO TO WAR WITH OTHER NATIONS (1 SAMUEL 15:3; JOSHUA 4:13). GOD ORDERED THE DEATH PENALTY FOR NUMEROUS CRIMES (EXODUS 21:12, 15; 22:19; LEVITICUS 20:11). SO, GOD IS NOT AGAINST KILLING IN ALL CIRCUMSTANCES, BUT ONLY MURDER. WAR IS NEVER A GOOD THING, BUT SOMETIMES IT IS A NECESSARY THING. IN A WORLD FILLED WITH SINFUL PEOPLE (ROMANS 3:10-18), WAR IS INEVITABLE. SOMETIMES THE ONLY WAY TO KEEP SINFUL PEOPLE FROM DOING GREAT HARM TO THE INNOCENT IS BY GOING TO WAR. IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, GOD ORDERED THE ISRAELITES TO “TAKE VENGEANCE ON THE MIDIANITES FOR THE ISRAELITES” (NUMBERS 31:2). DEUTERONOMY 20:16-17 DECLARES, “HOWEVER, IN THE CITIES OF THE NATIONS THE LORD YOUR GOD IS GIVING YOU AS AN INHERITANCE, DO NOT LEAVE ALIVE ANYTHING THAT BREATHES. COMPLETELY DESTROY THEM…AS THE LORD YOUR GOD HAS COMMANDED YOU.” ALSO, 1 SAMUEL 15:18 SAYS, “GO AND COMPLETELY DESTROY THOSE WICKED PEOPLE, THE AMALEKITES; MAKE WAR ON THEM UNTIL YOU HAVE WIPED THEM OUT.” OBVIOUSLY, GOD IS NOT AGAINST ALL WAR IF IT CARRIES A JUST & HOLY CAUSE BY THE LORD. JESUS IS ALWAYS IN PERFECT AGREEMENT WITH THE FATHER (JOHN 10:30), SO WE CANNOT ARGUE THAT WAR WAS ONLY GOD’S WILL IN THE OLD TESTAMENT. GOD DOES NOT CHANGE (MALACHI 3:6; JAMES 1:17). JESUS’ SECOND COMING WILL BE EXCEEDINGLY VIOLENT. REVELATION 19:11-21 DESCRIBES THE ULTIMATE WAR WITH CHRIST, THE CONQUERING COMMANDER WHO JUDGES AND MAKES WAR “WITH JUSTICE” (V. 11). IT’S GOING TO BE BLOODY (V. 13) AND GORY ONLY DONE BY CHRIST AS A CREATOR AGENT LORD. THE BIRDS WILL EAT THE FLESH OF ALL THOSE WHO OPPOSE HIM (V. 17-18). HE HAS NO COMPASSION UPON HIS ENEMIES, WHOM HE WILL CONQUER COMPLETELY AND CONSIGN TO A “FIERY LAKE OF BURNING SULFUR” (V. 20). IT IS AN ERROR TO SAY THAT GOD NEVER SUPPORTS A WAR. JESUS IS NOT A PACIFIST. IN A WORLD FILLED WITH EVIL PEOPLE, SOMETIMES WAR IS NECESSARY TO PREVENT EVEN GREATER EVIL. IF HITLER HAD NOT BEEN DEFEATED BY WORLD WAR II, HOW MANY MORE MILLIONS WOULD HAVE BEEN KILLED? IF THE AMERICAN CIVIL WAR HAD NOT BEEN FOUGHT, HOW MUCH LONGER WOULD AFRICAN-AMERICANS HAVE HAD TO SUFFER AS SLAVES? WAR IS A TERRIBLE THING. SOME WARS ARE MORE “JUST” THAN OTHERS, BUT WAR IS ALWAYS THE RESULT OF SIN (ROMANS 3:10-18). AT THE SAME TIME, ECCLESIASTES 3:8 DECLARES, “THERE IS…A TIME TO LOVE AND A TIME TO HATE, A TIME FOR WAR AND A TIME FOR PEACE.” IN A WORLD FILLED WITH SIN, HATRED, AND EVIL (ROMANS 3:10-18), WAR IS INEVITABLE. CHRISTIANS SHOULD NOT DESIRE WAR, BUT NEITHER ARE CHRISTIANS TO OPPOSE THE GOVERNMENT GOD HAS PLACED IN AUTHORITY OVER THEM (ROMANS 13:1-4; 1 PETER 2:17). THE MOST IMPORTANT THING WE CAN BE DOING IN A TIME OF WAR IS TO BE PRAYING FOR GODLY WISDOM FOR OUR LEADERS, PRAYING FOR THE SAFETY OF OUR MILITARY, PRAYING FOR QUICK RESOLUTION TO CONFLICTS, AND PRAYING FOR A MINIMUM OF CASUALTIES AMONG CIVILIANS ON BOTH SIDES (PHILIPPIANS 4:6-7).  IS RELIGION THE CAUSE OF MOST WARS? TO BE SURE, MANY CONFLICTS THROUGHOUT HISTORY HAVE BEEN OSTENSIBLY FOR RELIGIOUS REASONS, WITH MANY DIFFERENT RELIGIONS INVOLVED. FOR EXAMPLE, IN CHRISTIANITY, THERE OCCURRED (JUST TO NAME A FEW): • THE CRUSADES — A SERIES OF CAMPAIGNS FROM THE 11TH TO THE 13TH CENTURIES WITH THE STATED GOAL OF RECONQUERING THE HOLY LAND FROM MUSLIM INVADERS AND COMING TO THE AID OF THE BYZANTINE EMPIRE. • THE FRENCH WARS OF RELIGION — A SUCCESSION OF WARS IN FRANCE DURING THE 16TH CENTURY BETWEEN CATHOLICS AND THE PROTESTANT HUGUENOTS. • THE THIRTY YEARS' WAR — ANOTHER WAR BETWEEN CATHOLICS AND PROTESTANTS DURING THE 17TH CENTURY IN WHAT IS NOW GERMANY. THIS LIST IS BY NO MEANS EXHAUSTIVE. IN ADDITION TO THIS, ONE COULD ADD THE TAIPING REBELLION AND THE TROUBLES IN NORTHERN IRELAND. CHRISTIANITY HAS CERTAINLY BEEN A FACTOR IN MANY CONFLICTS THROUGHOUT ITS 2,000-YEAR HISTORY. IN ISLAM, WE SEE THE CONCEPT OF JIHAD, OR “HOLY WAR.” THE WORD JIHAD LITERALLY MEANS “STRUGGLE,” BUT THE CONCEPT HAS BEEN USED TO DESCRIBE WARFARE IN THE EXPANSION AND DEFENSE OF ISLAMIC TERRITORY. THE ALMOST CONTINUAL WARFARE IN THE MIDDLE EAST OVER THE PAST HALF CENTURY CERTAINLY HAS CONTRIBUTED TO THE IDEA THAT RELIGION IS THE CAUSE OF MANY WARS. THE SEPTEMBER 11 ATTACKS ON THE UNITED STATES HAS BEEN SEEN AS A JIHAD AGAINST THE “GREAT SATAN” AMERICA, WHICH IN MUSLIM EYES IS ALMOST SYNONYMOUS WITH CHRISTIANITY. IN JUDAISM, THE WARS OF CONQUEST CHRONICLED IN THE OT (IN PARTICULAR THE BOOK OF JOSHUA) AT THE COMMAND OF GOD, CONQUERED THE PROMISED LAND. THE POINT SHOULD BE OBVIOUS THAT RELIGION HAS CERTAINLY PLAYED A PART IN MUCH OF THE WARFARE IN HUMAN HISTORY. HOWEVER, DOES THIS PROVE THE POINT MADE BY THE CRITICS OF RELIGION THAT RELIGION ITSELF IS THE CAUSE OF WAR? THE ANSWER IS “YES” AND “NO.” “YES” IN THE SENSE THAT AS A SECONDARY CAUSE, RELIGION, ON THE SURFACE AT LEAST, HAS BEEN THE IMPETUS BEHIND MUCH CONFLICT. HOWEVER, THE ANSWER IS “NO” IN THE SENSE THAT RELIGION IS NEVER THE PRIMARY CAUSE OF WAR. TO DEMONSTRATE THIS POINT, LET’S LOOK AT THE 20TH CENTURY. BY ALL ACCOUNTS, THE 20TH CENTURY WAS ONE OF THE BLOODIEST CENTURIES IN HUMAN HISTORY. TWO MAJOR WORLD WARS, WHICH HAD NOTHING AT ALL TO DO WITH RELIGION, THE JEWISH HOLOCAUST, AND THE COMMUNIST REVOLUTIONS IN RUSSIA, CHINA, SOUTHEAST ASIA AND CUBA, HAVE ACCOUNTED FOR ANYWHERE BETWEEN 50-70 MILLION DEATHS (SOME ESTIMATE UPWARDS TO 100 MILLION). THE ONE THING THESE CONFLICTS AND GENOCIDES HAVE IN COMMON IS THAT FACT THAT THEY WERE IDEOLOGICAL, NOT RELIGIOUS, IN NATURE. WE COULD EASILY MAKE THE CASE THAT MORE PEOPLE HAVE DIED THROUGHOUT HUMAN HISTORY DUE TO IDEOLOGY THAN TO RELIGION. COMMUNIST IDEOLOGY NECESSITATES RULING OVER OTHERS. NAZI IDEOLOGY NECESSITATES ELIMINATION OF “INFERIOR” RACES. THESE TWO IDEOLOGIES ALONE ACCOUNT FOR THE DEATH OF MILLIONS, AND RELIGION HAD NOTHING TO DO WITH IT. IN FACT, COMMUNISM IS BY DEFINITION AN ATHEISTIC IDEOLOGY. RELIGION AND IDEOLOGY ARE BOTH SECONDARY CAUSES FOR WAR. HOWEVER, THE PRIMARY CAUSE FOR ALL WAR IS SIN. CONSIDER THE FOLLOWING SCRIPTURES: “WHAT CAUSES FIGHTS AND QUARRELS AMONG YOU? DON’T THEY COME FROM YOUR DESIRES THAT BATTLE WITHIN YOU? YOU WANT SOMETHING BUT DON’T GET IT. YOU KILL AND COVET, BUT YOU CANNOT HAVE WHAT YOU WANT. YOU QUARREL AND FIGHT. YOU DO NOT HAVE, BECAUSE YOU DO NOT ASK GOD. WHEN YOU ASK, YOU DO NOT RECEIVE, BECAUSE YOU ASK WITH WRONG MOTIVES, THAT YOU MAY SPEND WHAT YOU GET ON YOUR PLEASURES” (JAMES 4:1-3). “FOR OUT OF THE HEART COME EVIL THOUGHTS, MURDER, ADULTERY, SEXUAL IMMORALITY, THEFT, FALSE TESTIMONY, SLANDER” (MATTHEW 15:19). “THE HEART IS DECEITFUL ABOVE ALL THINGS AND BEYOND CURE. WHO CAN UNDERSTAND IT?” (JEREMIAH 17:9). “THE LORD SAW HOW GREAT MAN’S WICKEDNESS ON THE EARTH HAD BECOME, AND THAT EVERY INCLINATION OF THE THOUGHTS OF HIS HEART WAS ONLY EVIL ALL THE TIME” (GENESIS 6:5). WHAT IS THE TESTIMONY OF SCRIPTURE AS TO THE PRIMARY CAUSE OF WAR? IT’S OUR WICKED HEARTS. RELIGION AND IDEOLOGY ARE SIMPLY THE MEANS THROUGH WHICH WE EXERCISE THE WICKEDNESS IN OUR HEARTS. TO THINK, AS MANY OUTSPOKEN ATHEISTS DO, THAT IF WE CAN SOMEHOW REMOVE OUR “IMPRACTICAL NEED FOR RELIGION,” WE CAN SOMEHOW CREATE A MORE PEACEFUL SOCIETY, IS TO HAVE A MISTAKEN VIEW OF HUMAN NATURE. THE TESTIMONY OF HUMAN HISTORY IS THAT IF WE REMOVE RELIGION, SOMETHING ELSE WILL TAKE ITS PLACE, AND THAT SOMETHING IS NEVER POSITIVE. THE REALITY IS THAT TRUE RELIGION KEEPS FALLEN HUMANITY IN CHECK; WITHOUT IT, WICKEDNESS AND SIN WOULD REIGN SUPREME. EVEN WITH THE INFLUENCE OF TRUE RELIGION, CHRISTIANITY, WE WILL NEVER SEE PEACE IN THIS CURRENT AGE. THERE IS NEVER A DAY WITHOUT SOME CONFLICT SOMEWHERE IN THE WORLD. THE ONLY CURE FOR WAR IS THE PRINCE OF PEACE, JESUS CHRIST! WHEN CHRIST RETURNS AS HE HAS PROMISED, HE WILL CLOSE THIS CURRENT AGE AND ESTABLISH ETERNAL PEACE: “HE SHALL JUDGE BETWEEN THE NATIONS, AND SHALL DECIDE DISPUTES FOR MANY PEOPLES; AND THEY SHALL BEAT THEIR SWORDS INTO PLOWSHARES, AND THEIR SPEARS INTO PRUNING HOOKS; NATION SHALL NOT LIFT UP SWORD AGAINST NATION, NEITHER SHALL THEY LEARN WAR ANYMORE” (ISAIAH 2:4).  WHAT WERE THE RELIGIOUS WARS/WARS OF RELIGION? THE RELIGIOUS WARS WERE A SERIES OF MILITARY CONFLICTS IN EUROPE IN THE 16TH AND 17TH CENTURIES. WHILE THE WARS OF RELIGION OFTEN BEGAN AS CONFLICTS BETWEEN CATHOLICS AND PROTESTANTS, THERE WERE POLITICAL, ECONOMIC, CIVIL, AND NATIONAL REASONS BEHIND THE WARS AS WELL. THE EUROPEAN RELIGIOUS WARS WERE BRUTAL, WITH THE COMBINED DEATH TOLL RANGING FROM 5.5 MILLION TO 18.5 MILLION. SOME AREAS OF EUROPE HAD MORE THAN 30 PERCENT OF THEIR POPULATION WIPED OUT. THE WARS OF RELIGION WERE A SERIES OF SEPARATE BUT RELATED CONFLICTS. THE PRIMARY WARS WERE THE GERMAN PEASANTS’ WAR, THE EIGHTY YEARS’ WAR, THE FRENCH WARS OF RELIGION, AND THE THIRTY YEARS’ WAR. THE GERMAN PEASANTS’ WAR (1524–1525) WAS PRIMARILY AN UPRISING OF GERMAN PEASANTS OF THE ANABAPTIST PERSUASION. THE PEASANTS PROTESTED AGAINST THE EXTREME ABUSES OF GERMANY’S FEUDAL SYSTEM AND SOUGHT TO ESTABLISH A THEOCRACY IN WHICH CHRISTIAN IDEALS AND THE COMMONWEALTH OF GOODS WOULD BE THE GOVERNING RULES. THE PEASANT REBELLION WAS CRUSHED BY GERMANY’S RULERS. BETWEEN 100,000 AND 200,000 PEOPLE WERE KILLED. THE EIGHTY YEARS’ WAR (1568–1648), ALSO KNOWN AS THE DUTCH WAR OF INDEPENDENCE, WAS PRIMARILY A CONFLICT BETWEEN THE NETHERLANDS, WHICH WAS LARGELY PROTESTANT, AND SPAIN, WHICH WAS LARGELY CATHOLIC. THE DUTCH HAD GROWN EXCEEDINGLY FRUSTRATED WITH THE POLITICAL RULE OF THE SPANISH HABSBURGS, AND THE ENFORCEMENT OF ROMAN CATHOLICISM DID NOT SIT WELL WITH A POPULACE WITH MANY LUTHERAN, ANABAPTIST, AND REFORMED ELEMENTS. THE EIGHTY YEARS’ WAR WAS ENDED BY THE PEACE OF MÜNSTER IN 1648, BUT BY THEN BETWEEN 200,000 AND 2 MILLION PEOPLE HAD BEEN KILLED. THE FRENCH WARS OF RELIGION, ALSO KNOWN AS THE HUGUENOT WARS, WERE A SERIES OF MASSACRES AND BATTLES BETWEEN ROMAN CATHOLICS AND REFORMED PROTESTANTS (KNOWN AS HUGUENOTS) IN FRANCE FROM 1562 TO 1629. THE FRENCH WARS OF RELIGION WERE ESPECIALLY BRUTAL, WITH BOTH CATHOLICS AND PROTESTANTS COMMITTING HORRIBLE ATROCITIES AND BETRAYALS WITH NUMEROUS BROKEN TREATIES AND ASSASSINATIONS. THE CONFLICTS WERE MOSTLY ENDED AT THE EDICT OF NANTES IN 1598 BUT NOT CONCLUDED UNTIL THE PEACE OF ALAIS IN 1629. BETWEEN 2 AND 4 MILLION PEOPLE WERE KILLED IN THE FRENCH WARS OF RELIGION. THE THIRTY YEARS’ WAR (1618–1648) WAS ONE OF THE DEADLIEST CONFLICTS IN THE HISTORY OF EUROPE. IT OCCURRED ALMOST ENTIRELY IN GERMANY. IT BEGAN DUE TO HOLY ROMAN EMPEROR FERDINAND II ATTEMPTING TO FORCE ROMAN CATHOLICISM AS THE EXCLUSIVE RELIGION OF THE TERRITORY HE CONTROLLED. THE PROTESTANTS, WHO HAD BEEN ENJOYING RELATIVE FREEDOM OF RELIGION, REVOLTED AND TOOK UP ARMS AGAINST THE HOLY ROMAN EMPIRE. SWEDEN, SPAIN, AND FRANCE JOINED THE CONFLICT, SUPPORTING THE SIDE THAT BEST FIT THEIR POLITICAL GOALS. THE THIRTY YEARS’ WAR ENDED WITH THE PEACE OF WESTPHALIA IN 1648, BUT NOT BEFORE BETWEEN 3 AND 12 MILLION PEOPLE WERE KILLED IN THE WARFARE AND ITS AFTERMATH (DISEASE AND FAMINE). ATHEISTS OFTEN POINT TO THE RELIGIOUS WARS AS EXAMPLE OF HOW RELIGION IS ALMOST ALWAYS THE CAUSE OF WAR. BUT THE WARS OF RELIGION IN EUROPE WERE DUE TO FAR MORE THAN RELIGIOUS DIFFERENCES. CULTURAL, ETHNIC, AND POLITICAL ISSUES LIKELY WOULD HAVE EVENTUALLY CAUSED THESE WARS EVEN IF RELIGION WAS NOT INVOLVED. WITH THAT SAID, IT CANNOT BE DENIED THAT BOTH CATHOLICS AND PROTESTANTS DID SOME TRULY ATROCIOUS THINGS TO EACH OTHER IN THAT TIME PERIOD. RELIGION, THOUGH, CANNOT BE BLAMED WHEN ITS ADHERENTS DO THINGS THAT ARE DIAMETRICALLY OPPOSED TO ITS CORE TEACHINGS. JUST LIKE THE “CHRISTIAN” CRUSADES WERE ABSOLUTELY IN CONTRADICTION TO THE TEACHINGS OF THE CHRISTIAN FAITH, SO WERE THE WARS OF RELIGION IN DIRECT VIOLATION OF THE TEACHINGS OF SCRIPTURE AND CHRISTIAN VALUES.  DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ANYTHING ABOUT HOLY WAR? THE CONCEPT OF “HOLY WAR” IS MOST COMMONLY EXPRESSED AS A WAR JUSTIFIED ON THE GROUNDS OF RELIGIOUS DIFFERENCES. AS TYPICALLY UNDERSTOOD, THIS CONCEPT IS NEITHER TAUGHT NOR ENCOURAGED BY THE HOLY BIBLE. THE ANCIENT ISRAELITES WERE NEVER GIVEN A BROAD MANDATE TO WAGE WAR ON BEHALF OF THEIR FAITH, THOUGH THEY WERE GIVEN A SPECIFIC TIME, PLACE, AND THAT WHICH THEY WERE INSTRUCTED TO CONQUER. JESUS CHRIST EXPLICITLY CONTRADICTED THE HOLY WAR CONCEPT THROUGH BOTH HIS TEACHINGS AND HIS EXAMPLE. THE CONCEPT OF “JUST WAR,” MEANING JUSTIFIABLE WAR WAGED BY A LEGITIMATE GOVERNMENT, IS NOT THE SAME AS A “HOLY WAR.” CRITICS SOMETIMES CLAIM THAT HOLY WAR IS ENCOURAGED IN THE OLD TESTAMENT. HOWEVER, THE NATION OF ISRAEL WAS GIVEN A MANDATE ONLY TO CONQUER THE LAND OF CANAAN (NUMBERS 34:2). THIS COMMAND WAS FOR A SPECIFIC PLACE, TIME, AND PEOPLE, NOT AN ENDORSEMENT OF RELIGIOUS WARFARE. NOR WAS THE CONQUEST OF CANAAN MADE ON THE BASIS OF RELIGION, IN AND OF ITSELF. ON THE CONTRARY, GOD REPEATEDLY STATED THAT THIS CONQUEST WAS DUE TO THE WICKEDNESS OF THE CANAANITES, NOT THE MERIT OF ISRAEL (DEUTERONOMY 9:4–6). HISTORICALLY, THIS IS EXACTLY HOW THE NATION OF ISRAEL INTERPRETED THESE COMMANDS. NO ATTEMPTS WERE MADE TO CONQUER OTHER LANDS OR TO EXPAND THAT TERRITORY THROUGH COMBAT. CHRISTIANS ARE STRICTLY FORBIDDEN FROM USING VIOLENCE IN AN ATTEMPT TO SPREAD THEIR FAITH. CHRIST DIRECTLY TOLD HIS DISCIPLES NOT TO USE VIOLENCE TO FURTHER HIS MINISTRY (MATTHEW 26:52–54). HE LIVED OUT A PHILOSOPHY OF PEACEMAKING AND TAUGHT OTHERS TO DO THE SAME (MATTHEW 5:9–10). WHEN ARRESTED AND FACING DEATH, JESUS CLEARLY SAID THAT HIS KINGDOM WAS NOT EARTHLY, SO HIS DISCIPLES WOULD NOT FIGHT TO PROTECT HIM (JOHN 18:36). CHRISTIANS EXPECT PERSECUTION, NOT CONQUEST, SINCE CHRIST EXPERIENCED THE SAME (JOHN 15:18–21). THE EXAMPLE OF THE EARLIEST BELIEVERS WAS THAT OF CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE (ACTS 5:25–29) AND SUBMISSION (ROMANS 13:4–5), NEVER ARMED REVOLUTION OR CONQUEST. IN FACT, FOR THE FIRST THREE CENTURIES OF ITS EXISTENCE, CHRISTIANITY WAS EFFECTIVELY ILLEGAL, YET IT SPREAD THROUGHOUT THE ROMAN EMPIRE. THE OCCURRENCE OF “HOLY WAR,” HISTORICALLY SPEAKING, IS RARE. SECULAR HISTORIANS NOTE THAT MORE THAN 90 PERCENT OF THE WARS FOUGHT IN HUMAN HISTORY HAD NO RELIGIOUS MOTIVATION. THE REMAINING 7 PERCENT OF CONFLICTS ACCOUNT FOR ABOUT 2 PERCENT OF ALL DEATHS IN WAR. ISLAM ACCOUNTS FOR MORE THAN HALF OF THESE RELIGIOUS WARS, DESPITE EXISTING FOR ONLY ABOUT 1/3 OF HUMAN HISTORY; IN ISLAM’S FIRST THREE CENTURIES, ITS GROWTH WAS FUELED BY ARMED CONQUEST. IF THERE’S ANY REASON THE CONCEPT OF “HOLY WAR” EXISTS, IT’S FAIR TO SAY THAT REASON IS ISLAM. IT’S ALSO WORTH NOTING THAT ATHEISTIC REGIMES HAVE RESULTED IN UNTOLD MILLIONS OF DEATHS, JUST IN THE LAST 100 YEARS ALONE. RELIGIOUS BELIEF, HISTORICALLY, HASN’T BEEN A MAJOR CAUSE OF CONFLICT, WHILE NON-BELIEF HAS ENABLED SOME OF HISTORY’S WORST ATROCITIES. THE HOLY BIBLE MAINTAINS A STRICT EMPHASIS ON GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS AND MANKIND’S FALLIBILITY. JESUS PREACHED A MESSAGE OF PEACE AND LIVED IT OUT PERFECTLY. HIS EARLIEST FOLLOWERS DID THE SAME, AND EVERY ATTEMPT TO JUSTIFY “HOLY WAR” BY NOMINAL CHRISTIANITY WAS MET WITH OPPOSITION AND DISSENT FROM WITHIN THE CHURCH. HISTORICALLY AND THEOLOGICALLY, “HOLY WAR” HAS NEVER BEEN A PART OF BIBLICAL CHRISTIANITY.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT KILLING IN WAR? IS KILLING IN WAR A SIN? THERE ARE MANY WARS MENTIONED IN THE HOLY BIBLE. WARS OF CONQUEST (JOSHUA 1:6), CIVIL WARS (2 SAMUEL 3:1), AND EVEN A WAR IN HEAVEN (REVELATION 12:7). OF COURSE, WARS INVOLVE KILLING; THERE IS NO WAY AROUND IT. WE KNOW THAT MURDER IS SIN (EXODUS 20:13). BUT WHAT ABOUT THE KILLING OF AN ENEMY COMBATANT DURING WARTIME? FIRST, WE KNOW THAT NOT ALL KILLING IN WARTIME IS A SIN BECAUSE THERE HAVE BEEN TIMES WHEN GOD HIMSELF COMMANDED BATTLES TO BE FOUGHT. GOD TOLD THE ANCIENT ISRAELITES TO POSSESS THE PROMISED LAND; IN FACT, JUST BEFORE THE CONQUEST, THE LORD APPEARED TO JOSHUA AS “COMMANDER OF THE ARMY OF THE LORD”—A MAN OF WAR (JOSHUA 5:14). GOD LAID OUT THE BATTLE PLANS FOR THE FIGHT AGAINST AI (JOSHUA 8:1–2). GOD TOLD KING SAUL TO “GO, ATTACK THE AMALEKITES AND TOTALLY DESTROY ALL THAT BELONGS TO THEM” (1 SAMUEL 15:3). KING DAVID DEFEATED THE PHILISTINES BY FOLLOWING GOD’S STRATEGY CONCERNING THE BATTLE (2 SAMUEL 5:23–25). GOD NEVER TELLS PEOPLE TO SIN, SO THE ISRAELITES WHO FOLLOWED GOD’S COMMANDS TO WAGE WAR WERE NOT SINNING. KILLING IN WAR CANNOT BE EQUATED WITH MURDER. THIS IS NOT TO SAY THAT KILLING IN WAR HAS NO EFFECTS. DAVID WANTED BADLY TO BUILD THE TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM, BUT GOD DID NOT LET HIM. THE LORD WANTED A MAN OF PEACE TO BUILD THE TEMPLE, AND DAVID’S HISTORY HAD BEEN ANYTHING BUT PEACEFUL. GOD SAID TO DAVID, “YOU ARE NOT TO BUILD A HOUSE FOR MY NAME, BECAUSE YOU ARE A WARRIOR AND HAVE SHED BLOOD” (1 CHRONICLES 28:3). THERE IS NO THEOCRACY TODAY. NO NATION HAS A COMMAND FROM GOD TO WAGE WAR, AND GOD IS NOT HANDING OUT BATTLE PLANS AS HE DID TO JOSHUA, SAUL, AND DAVID. YET WARS CONTINUE TO BE FOUGHT. IT IS PART A FALLEN WORLD’S EXISTENCE. THE HOLY BIBLE NEVER CONDEMNS THE ACTIONS OF A SOLDIER FOLLOWING ORDERS ON A BATTLEFIELD. IN FACT, THE NEW TESTAMENT HAS EXAMPLES OF SOLDIERS WHO HAD FAITH IN GOD—JESUS COMMENDED A CENTURION’S FAITH IN MATTHEW 8:10; AND ANOTHER CENTURION, CORNELIUS, WAS SAVED IN ACTS 10. THESE MEN OF WAR WERE NOT REBUKED FOR PERFORMING THE DUTIES OF A CENTURION, NOR WERE THEY TOLD THEY MUST CHANGE PROFESSIONS. MOST TELLINGLY, SOME SOLDIERS CAME TO JOHN THE BAPTIST AS HE WAS BAPTIZING IN THE JORDAN RIVER. THE SOLDIERS ASKED JOHN, “WHAT SHOULD WE DO?” THIS WOULD HAVE BEEN THE PERFECT OPPORTUNITY FOR JOHN TO TELL THEM TO STOP ENGAGING IN WARFARE, STOP KILLING, OR STOP BEING SOLDIERS. INSTEAD, JOHN REPLIED, “DON’T EXTORT MONEY AND DON’T ACCUSE PEOPLE FALSELY—BE CONTENT WITH YOUR PAY” (LUKE 3:14). BEING A SOLDIER IS NOT INHERENTLY SINFUL. PAUL USES THE SOLDIER LIFE AS AN ILLUSTRATION OF SPIRITUAL TRUTH (SEE 1 CORINTHIANS 9:7 AND 2 TIMOTHY 2:3). OTHER REFERENCES MENTION BATTLES AND WARFARE (SEE 2 CORINTHIANS 10:4 AND 1 TIMOTHY 1:18). EPHESIANS 6 CONTAINS AN EXTENDED COMPARISON OF THE CHRISTIAN LIFE AND WARFARE (VERSES 10–17). IF BEING A SOLDIER (AND DOING THE THINGS SOLDIERS ARE REQUIRED TO DO) WERE SINFUL, IT IS UNLIKELY THE HOLY SPIRIT WOULD HAVE USED SOLDIERING AS A METAPHOR FOR ANYTHING GOOD. THROUGHOUT THE HOLY BIBLE, WARFARE IS PRESENTED AS A GRIM REALITY IN A CURSED WORLD. THERE ARE FORCES OF EVIL THAT MUST BE STOPPED, AND BLOODSHED IS SOMETIMES THE RESULT. WHETHER A CHRISTIAN SHOULD SERVE IN THE MILITARY IS A MATTER OF ONE’S OWN CONSCIENCE, BUT KILLING AN ARMED COMBATANT IN THE CONTEXT OF WARFARE IS NOT SINFUL IN ITSELF. THERE IS A TIME AND SEASON FOR EVERYTHING, INCLUDING WAR (ECCLESIASTES 3:8).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT VIOLENCE? VIOLENCE IS DEFINED AS “PHYSICAL FORCE EXERTED FOR THE PURPOSE OF VIOLATING, DAMAGING, OR ABUSING,” AND SADLY, VIOLENCE IS A PART OF EVERYDAY LIFE. IT’S IN OUR MOVIES AND TELEVISION SHOWS, AND WE LIVE IN A WORLD WHERE POWER IS OFTEN ESTABLISHED THROUGH VIOLENCE. BUT FOR CHRISTIANS, THE WAY OF THE WORLD IS ALWAYS TRUMPED BY THE TRUTH OF THE WORD. SO, WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT VIOLENCE? FIRST OF ALL, VIOLENCE IN THE MIND IS JUST AS HURTFUL AS VIOLENCE BY THE HANDS. LEVITICUS 19:17 SAYS, “DO NOT HATE YOUR BROTHER IN YOUR HEART. REBUKE YOUR NEIGHBOR FRANKLY SO YOU WILL NOT SHARE IN HIS GUILT.” WHEN WE KNOW SOMEONE IS IN SIN, IS IT MORE LOVING TO KEEP IT QUIET AND BUILD UP HATE AND RESENTMENT TOWARDS THEM? GOD SAYS THAT WE SHOULD SPEAK FRANKLY, AND JESUS TELLS US IN MATTHEW 5:21-22 THAT MURDEROUS ANGER CAN LEAD THE ANGRY MAN TO JUDGMENT FROM GOD AS QUICKLY AS A PHYSICAL BLOW. THE VIOLENCE HE EXHIBITS TOWARD SOMEONE ELSE CAN BE BROUGHT BACK UPON HIMSELF BY GOD. WHAT ABOUT VIOLENCE IN WAR? EXODUS 20:13 HAD BEEN INCORRECTLY TRANSLATED AS “DO NOT KILL,” BUT IT LITERALLY MEANS “DO NOT MURDER.” GOD HAS ALLOWED FOR JUST WARS THROUGHOUT THE HISTORY OF HIS PEOPLE. FROM ABRAHAM TO DEBORAH TO DAVID, GOD’S PEOPLE HAVE FOUGHT AS INSTRUMENTS OF JUDGMENT FROM A RIGHTEOUS AND HOLY GOD. ROMANS 13:1-4 TELLS US TO SUBMIT OURSELVES TO GOVERNMENT AUTHORITIES AND THAT NATIONS HAVE THE RIGHT TO BEAR THE SWORD AGAINST EVILDOERS, BOTH FOREIGN AND DOMESTIC. VIOLENCE OCCURS, BUT WE MUST RECOGNIZE THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN HOLY JUDGMENT ON SIN AND OUR OWN PERSONAL VENDETTAS AGAINST THOSE WE DISLIKE, WHICH IS THE INEVITABLE OUTCOME OF PRIDE (PSALM 73:6). WHILE MEN ARE MORE PRONE TO ACCEPT VIOLENCE (ESPECIALLY AS CULTURES DEPICT REAL MEN AS THOSE WHO NEVER CRY, ALWAYS HAVE A PLAN, AND CARRY A GUN), THE WISEST MAN OF ALL TIME WROTE, “DO NOT ENVY A VIOLENT MAN OR CHOOSE ANY OF HIS WAYS” (PROVERBS 3:31). PRAYER AND PATIENCE BEATS VIOLENCE AND ANGER ON ANY DAY.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT TERRORISM? THE HOLY BIBLE DOESN’T DIRECTLY ADDRESS THE TOPIC OF TERRORISM, AT LEAST NOT THE TYPE OF TERRORISM WE THINK OF IN THE MODERN WORLD. TRUE “TERRORISM” IS AN ATTEMPT TO INCITE FEAR, SHOCK, AND PANIC IN A TARGET POPULATION THROUGH THE USE OF VIOLENCE. THE GOAL OF ACTS OF TERRORISM IS TO BULLY A GOVERNMENT OR CULTURE INTO COOPERATING WITH THE DEMANDS OF THE TERRORISTS. IN SOME CASES, THE CARNAGE IS INFLICTED FOR ITS OWN SAKE OR AS A PUNISHMENT OR AN ACT OF REVENGE. MANY OF THE WEAPONS USED IN MODERN TERROR ATTACKS DID NOT EXIST IN BIBLICAL TIMES, SUCH AS EXPLOSIVES, CHEMICAL WEAPONS, AND FIREARMS. NEWS OF AN ATTACK WOULD TRAVEL SLOWLY IN ANCIENT TIMES AND ONLY BY ORAL OR WRITTEN DESCRIPTIONS. THE ABILITY TO INFLICT SUDDEN, CATASTROPHIC DAMAGE COMBINED WITH THE RAPID SPREAD OF NEWS—ESPECIALLY IN GRAPHIC PICTURES AND VIDEOS—HAS MADE TERRORISM AS WE KNOW IT TODAY POSSIBLE. THESE CAPABILITIES DID NOT EXIST IN BIBLICAL TIMES, AND SO NEITHER DID MODERN-STYLE TERRORISM. HOWEVER, OLD TESTAMENT STATEMENTS ABOUT ISRAEL’S RESPONSIBILITIES DURING WAR, SCRIPTURAL COMMENTS ABOUT THOSE WHO TARGET THE INNOCENT, AND THE GENERAL SENSE OF CHRISTIAN MORALITY ALL SPEAK AGAINST WHAT WE WOULD TODAY DEFINE AS “TERRORISM.” ANCIENT ARMIES WERE FAR MORE LIKELY TO DELIBERATELY TARGET INNOCENTS; IN FACT, THE IDEA OF AVOIDING WOMEN AND CHILDREN DURING WAR WAS ALL BUT UNHEARD OF IN THE ANCIENT NEAR EAST. HOWEVER, ISRAEL WAS GIVEN EXPLICIT INSTRUCTIONS FOR WARFARE THAT GREATLY HUMANIZED THEIR MILITARY OPERATIONS. SOLDIERS WERE GIVEN THE OPTION TO RETURN HOME IF THEY WERE NEWLY MARRIED, AFRAID, OR OTHERWISE UNREADY FOR WARFARE. THEY WERE NOT ENCOURAGED TO BE SUICIDAL TO THROW THEMSELVES INTO BATTLE (DEUTERONOMY 20:5–8). ISRAEL WAS COMMANDED TO OFFER PEACE—AND WITH IT A WARNING—TO A CITY PRIOR TO ANY ATTACK (DEUTERONOMY 20:10). THIS PROCEDURE NOT ONLY LEFT ROOM FOR PEACE, BUT IT GAVE NON-COMBATANTS AN OPPORTUNITY TO FLEE PRIOR TO THE BATTLE. ISRAEL WAS NOT ENCOURAGED TO GO OUT OF THEIR WAY TO ATTACK CIVILIANS INSTEAD OF SOLDIERS, AS MODERN TERRORISM DOES. AND THE ISRAELITES WERE FREQUENTLY REMINDED THAT THEIR LIMITED, ONE-TIME-ONLY ORDERS TO ATTACK WERE BASED ON THE WICKEDNESS OF THEIR ENEMY, NOT THEIR OWN SUPERIORITY (DEUTERONOMY 9:4–6). THE HOLY BIBLE ALSO EXPRESSES A STRONG DAMNATION FOR THE SHEDDING OF INNOCENT BLOOD. OVER AND OVER, THE SCRIPTURES CONDEMN THOSE WHO USE VIOLENCE AGAINST THE HELPLESS AND INOFFENSIVE (DEUTERONOMY 27:25; PROVERBS 6:16–18). THOSE WHO USE COMMON TERRORIST TACTICS SUCH AS ATTACKING NON-COMBATANTS AND TRYING TO INSPIRE TERROR ARE ALSO REBUKED (JEREMIAH 7:6; 19:4; 22:3, 17). EVEN ON A SMALL SCALE, USING AMBUSH TACTICS IN ORDER TO KILL THOSE ONE HATES IS TREATED AS MURDER (DEUTERONOMY 19:11). THIS THEME IS CONTINUED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, WHERE CHRISTIANS ARE EXPLICITLY TOLD NOT TO USE BLOODSHED IN AN ATTEMPT TO DEFEND CHRIST (MATTHEW 10:52). ATTEMPTS TO VIOLENTLY OVERTHROW OR INFLUENCE THE GOVERNMENT ARE ALSO OFF-LIMITS (ROMANS 13:1). RATHER, CHRISTIANS ARE TO OVERCOME EVIL THROUGH GOOD (ROMANS 12:21). ALL IN ALL, TERRORISM IS SIMPLY INCOMPATIBLE WITH A BIBLICAL WORLDVIEW. OPPOSITION TO TERRORISM IS EXPRESSED BOTH IN THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS. THE PRINCIPLES APPLY BOTH TO NATIONS AND TO INDIVIDUAL PEOPLE. THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT EXPLICITLY ADDRESS THE 21ST-CENTURY CONCEPT OF TERRORISM, BUT IT CLEARLY CONDEMNS EVERYTHING ABOUT IT.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT FIGHTING? THE HOLY BIBLE MENTIONS FIGHTING IN SEVERAL CONTEXTS, INCLUDING THE FIGHTING OF A SOLDIER AGAINST AN ENEMY ARMY (JOSHUA 8:1–11; 1 SAMUEL 14:52; 17:19), THE FIGHTING THAT OCCURS BETWEEN PEOPLE BECAUSE OF AN ARGUMENT OR OTHER CONFLICT (2 CORINTHIANS 7:5), THE FIGHTING OF THE CHRISTIAN’S SOUL AGAINST SPIRITUAL FORCES OF EVIL (EPHESIANS 6:12; JUDE 1:3), THE FIGHTING THAT OCCURS BETWEEN ANGELS AND DEMONS (REVELATION 12:7), AND THE FIGHTING OF A PERSON TRYING TO OVERCOME HIS OWN SINFUL TENDENCIES (2 TIMOTHY 4:7; 1 TIMOTHY 6:12). DEPENDING ON THE SITUATION, FIGHTING CAN BE NOBLE AND GOOD OR IT CAN BE SINFUL, BUT FIGHTING IS NOT WRONG IN ITSELF. THE OBJECT OF THE FIGHT IS WHAT DETERMINES THE FIGHTING TO BE RIGHTEOUS OR EVIL. EVEN GOD FIGHTS ON BEHALF OF HIS PEOPLE WHO TRUST HIM (EXODUS 14:14; DEUTERONOMY 1:30; NEHEMIAH 4:20). GOD IS CALLED A “MAN OF WAR” IN ISAIAH 42:13 (ESV). FIGHTING IN THE HOLY BIBLE CAN BE PHYSICAL OR SPIRITUAL. EITHER WAY, THE CONFLICT IS INTENDED TO ESTABLISH DOMINANCE OVER THE OPPOSITION. THAT OPPOSITION CAN BE A HUMAN ARMY, SATAN, OR SIN. FIGHTING INVOLVES INTENSE EFFORT; IT IS A STRUGGLE THAT REQUIRES MAXIMUM EXERTION, WHETHER PHYSICAL, EMOTIONAL, MENTAL, OR SPIRITUAL. WHEN JUDE TELLS US TO “EARNESTLY CONTEND FOR THE FAITH” (JUDE 1:3, KJV), HE USES A FORM OF THE GREEK WORD AGÓNIZOMAI, FROM WHICH WE GET OUR ENGLISH WORD AGONIZE. EUGENE PETERSON PARAPHRASES JUDE 1:3 AS “FIGHT WITH EVERYTHING YOU HAVE.” SOME THINGS, LIKE THE GOSPEL, ARE WORTH FIGHTING FOR. BUT THERE ARE MANY MORE THINGS NOT WORTH FIGHTING OVER. CHRISTIANS ARE NOT TO FIGHT ONE ANOTHER BUT ARE TO STRIVE FOR PEACE WITHIN THE BODY OF CHRIST (HEBREWS 12:14; 1 PETER 1:11). WE ARE NOT TO FIGHT THE GOVERNMENT BUT ARE TO SUBMIT TO ITS LAWS (ROMANS 13:2), KNOWING THAT OUR TRUE GOVERNOR IS CHRIST (ISAIAH 9:7) AND WE BELONG TO HIS KINGDOM. WHEN SPEAKING TO PILATE, JESUS SAID THAT, IF HIS KINGDOM WERE OF THIS WORLD, HIS SERVANTS WOULD TAKE UP ARMS AND FIGHT ON HIS BEHALF—BUT HIS KINGDOM IS NOT OF THIS WORLD (JOHN 18:36). PETER HAD TO LEARN THIS LESSON THE HARD WAY (MATTHEW 26:52). TOO OFTEN, FIGHTING IS A SIGN OF SIN IN OUR LIVES. JAMES GETS TO THE HEART OF THE PROBLEM: “WHAT CAUSES FIGHTS AND QUARRELS AMONG YOU? DON’T THEY COME FROM YOUR DESIRES THAT BATTLE WITHIN YOU? YOU DESIRE BUT DO NOT HAVE, SO YOU KILL. YOU COVET BUT YOU CANNOT GET WHAT YOU WANT, SO YOU QUARREL AND FIGHT. YOU DO NOT HAVE BECAUSE YOU DO NOT ASK GOD. WHEN YOU ASK, YOU DO NOT RECEIVE, BECAUSE YOU ASK WITH WRONG MOTIVES, THAT YOU MAY SPEND WHAT YOU GET ON YOUR PLEASURES” (JAMES 4:1–3). MOST FIGHTING IS ROOTED IN SELFISHNESS AND LUST. THE SAINTS OF GOD SHOULD NOT STOOP TO BICKERING, SQUABBLING, OR WRANGLING OVER THE THINGS OF THIS WORLD. CHRISTIANS ARE CALLED TO FIGHT PHYSICALLY WHEN NECESSARY. THERE IS NOTHING WRONG WITH FIGHTING TO PROTECT THE INNOCENT OR TO DEFEND ONE’S HOME, ONE’S FAMILY, OR ONE’S COUNTRY. FOR EXAMPLE, A CHRISTIAN SOLDIER IS REQUIRED TO FIGHT IN ORDER FOR HIM TO BE OBEDIENT TO HIS MILITARY COMMANDERS. SOLDIERS ARE MENTIONED THROUGHOUT THE GOSPELS, AND JESUS NEVER TREATS THEM AS SINFUL OR WRONG IN CARRYING OUT THEIR DUTIES, NOR DOES HE COMMAND THEM TO LEAVE THE SERVICE. JOHN THE BAPTIST TELLS THEM TO BE FAIR AND HONORABLE (LUKE 3:14). IN THE HOLY BIBLE, SEVERAL SOLDIERS ARE ALSO DESCRIBED AS DEVOUT AND FAITHFUL MEN (ACTS 10:7; MATTHEW 8:5–13). ALL CHRISTIANS ARE CALLED TO FIGHT SPIRITUALLY. GOD PROVIDES THE ARMOR (EPHESIANS 6:10–17). THE SPIRITUAL WAR IS WAGED AGAINST SIN, AGAINST ERRONEOUS DOCTRINES AND PRACTICES THAT CORRUPT THE CHURCH, AND AGAINST THE OLD SIN NATURE WITHIN US. A BELIEVER’S LIFE IS COMPARED TO THE LIFE OF A FIGHTING MAN (2 TIMOTHY 2:1–4; PHILEMON 1:2). IF THE OPPOSITION IS EVIL AND THE CAUSE IS GOOD, THERE IS NOTHING WRONG WITH FIGHTING, ACCORDING TO THE HOLY BIBLE.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT EXTREME FIGHTING/VIOLENT SPORTS? EXTREMELY VIOLENT SPORTS, SUCH AS MMA (MIXED MARTIAL ARTS) AND UFC (ULTIMATE FIGHTING CHAMPIONSHIP) ARE GREATLY INCREASING IN POPULARITY. MANY PEOPLE, CHRISTIANS AND NON-CHRISTIANS ALIKE, STRUGGLE WITH WHETHER OR NOT TO SUPPORT AND ENJOY THESE AND OTHER SPORTS THAT INVOLVE EXTREME FIGHTING. SOME WONDER IF IT WOULD BE ALLOWABLE FOR A CHRISTIAN TO PARTICIPATE IN SPORTS THAT INVOLVE THAT AMOUNT OF VIOLENCE. WHAT GUIDELINES DOES THE HOLY BIBLE GIVE? IN AN ATHLETIC ANALOGY, IN 1 CORINTHIANS 9:24–27, THE APOSTLE PAUL POSSIBLY USES TERMS RELATED TO WHAT WAS ESSENTIALLY "BOXING" IN THAT TIME PERIOD, BUT IT WAS A FAR CRY FROM TODAY’S EXTREME FIGHTING STYLES. THE HOLY BIBLE NOWHERE EXPLICITLY CONDEMNS SPORTS THAT INVOLVE VIOLENCE. DOES THIS MEAN THAT ENJOYING/PARTICIPATING IN EXTREMELY VIOLENT SPORTS CAN BE BIBLICALLY ALLOWABLE AND/OR GOD-HONORING? NOT NECESSARILY. JUST AS THE HOLY BIBLE NOWHERE EXPLICITLY CONDEMNS VIOLENT SPORTS, NEITHER DOES IT CONDONE VIOLENT SPORTS. NEARLY ALL SPORTS CONTAIN A MEASURE OF VIOLENCE. MOST COMPETITIVE SPORTS INVOLVE ONE PERSON OR TEAM EXERTING PHYSICAL SUPERIORITY OVER ANOTHER PERSON OR TEAM. SO, WHILE BOXING, MMA, AND UFC ARE MORE VIOLENT THAN OTHER SPORTS, THEY ARE NOT THE ONLY SPORTS THAT CONTAIN OR INVOLVE VIOLENCE. GRIDIRON FOOTBALL, FOR EXAMPLE, CAN BE VERY VIOLENT. AT THE SAME TIME, THERE IS AN IMPORTANT DIFFERENCE. WHILE OTHER SPORTS CAN EXHIBIT VIOLENCE AT TIMES, BOXING, MMA, AND UFC ARE, IN THEIR ESSENCE, FOCUSED ON VIOLENCE. VIOLENCE ITSELF—EXTREME FIGHTING—IS THE SPORT. IT’S NOT JUST A MATTER OF THE SPORT SOMETIMES BEING VIOLENT; THE VIOLENCE IS NECESSARY—FIGHTING IS PART AND PARCEL OF THE EVENT—AND THE MORE EXTREME THE BETTER. WHILE MANY WOULD PLACE BOXING ON A DIFFERENT LEVEL THAN MMA AND UFC, THE GENERAL CONCEPT OF THE SPORTS IS THE SAME. IN EXTREME FIGHTING THE GOAL IS TO PHYSICALLY HARM THE OTHER PERSON TO THE POINT THAT HE/SHE IS KNOCKED UNCONSCIOUS OR IN SOME OTHER WAY INCAPACITATED. THERE IS NOTHING IN THE HOLY BIBLE THAT WOULD CONDONE THE INTENTIONAL INFLICTING OF INJURY ON ANOTHER PERSON IN THE NAME OF SPORT. IT IS HARD TO SEE HOW EXTREME FIGHTING CAN IN ANY WAY BE GLORIFYING TO GOD (SEE 1 CORINTHIANS 10:31). THERE HAVE BEEN MANY CHRISTIANS WHO HAVE PARTICIPATED IN BOXING. SURELY, THERE ARE ALSO GENUINE CHRISTIANS WHO ARE INVOLVED IN MMA, UFC, KICKBOXING, AND OTHER TYPES OF EXTREME FIGHTING. BIBLICALLY SPEAKING, THOUGH, THIS SHOULD NOT BE. IN NO SENSE CAN INTENTIONALLY PUMMELING AND INJURING AN OPPONENT IN AN ATHLETIC COMPETITION GLORIFY GOD. THE “WHAT WOULD JESUS DO?” SAYING IS OVERUSED AND SOMETIMES MISAPPLIED, BUT IN THIS CASE IT MIGHT REALLY BE USEFUL. CAN I REALLY PICTURE JESUS PARTICIPATING IN EXTREME FIGHTING? THAT QUESTION MUST BE ANSWERED BEFORE WE DECIDE THE QUESTION OF WHETHER A CHRISTIAN SHOULD PARTICIPATE IN OR ENJOY EXTREME FIGHTING.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN TO LIVE BY THE SWORD AND DIE BY THE SWORD? THE SAYING “LIVE BY THE SWORD, DIE BY THE SWORD” IS AN IDIOM THAT BASICALLY MEANS “WHAT GOES AROUND COMES AROUND.” OR SIMPLY THE GOLDEN RULE, TO DO UNTO OTHERS AS THEY WOULD DO UNTO YOU. MORE TO THE POINT, “IF YOU USE VIOLENT, FORCEFUL, OR UNDERHANDED METHODS AGAINST OTHER PEOPLE, YOU CAN EXPECT THOSE SAME METHODS TO BE USED AGAINST YOU.” THE PROVERB “LIVE BY THE SWORD, DIE BY THE SWORD” HAS A BIBLICAL ORIGIN. IT COMES FROM A CONVERSATION BETWEEN JESUS AND HIS DISCIPLE PETER JUST BEFORE JESUS WAS ARRESTED IN THE GARDEN OF GETHSEMANE. AFTER JESUS WAS BETRAYED BY JUDAS, A GROUP OF SOLDIERS MOVED IN TO ARREST THE LORD. IN A RASH ATTEMPT TO PROTECT JESUS, PETER PULLED OUT HIS SWORD AND STRUCK THE SERVANT OF THE HIGH PRIEST, CUTTING OFF HIS EAR—YOU CAN BE SURE PETER WAS TRYING TO DO MORE DAMAGE THAN THAT (JOHN 18:10). JESUS REBUKED PETER AND PUT A QUICK STOP TO THE BLOODSHED. JESUS REPLACED THE WOUNDED MAN’S EAR, HEALING HIM INSTANTLY (LUKE 22:51). THEN HE TOLD PETER TO PUT HIS SWORD AWAY, FOR “ALL WHO DRAW THE SWORD WILL DIE BY THE SWORD” (MATTHEW 26:52). JESUS ALSO TOLD PETER THAT HE WOULD NOT FIGHT THE ARREST, FOR IT WAS GOD’S WILL THAT HE DRINK THE CUP THAT WAS GIVEN TO HIM (JOHN 18:11). JESUS HAD COME TO DIE AS A SACRIFICE FOR SIN, AND NOW WAS THE TIME. JESUS’ PLACATING OF PETER ALSO SHOWED HIS CONCERN FOR HIS DISCIPLE—IN WARNING PETER AGAINST USING VIOLENCE, JESUS PREVENTED PETER FROM BEING ARRESTED HIMSELF. “LIVE BY THE SWORD, DIE BY THE SWORD” HAS BECOME A COMMON EXPRESSION, ADAPTED FROM JESUS’ WORDS TO PETER. THE PROVERB’S MEANING IS STILL BASICALLY THE SAME: A PERSON WHO LIVES VIOLENTLY WILL PROBABLY AT SOME POINT BE KILLED IN A VIOLENT MANNER. VIOLENCE BEGETS VIOLENCE. THOSE WHO PRACTICE VIOLENCE WILL COME TO VIOLENT ENDS.  WHAT DID THE LORD MEAN WHEN HE INSTRUCTED US TO HATE OUR FATHER AND MOTHER (LUKE 14:26)? FIRST, WE MUST TAKE THIS VERSE IN THE CONTEXT OF THE CHAPTER. JESUS IS TEACHING HIS DISCIPLES, AND LIKE ANY GOOD TEACHER, HE BEGINS WITH A TRUTH STATEMENT THAT IS HARD TO UNDERSTAND IN ORDER TO GET HIS STUDENTS THINKING. THEN, HE CLARIFIES THE DIFFICULT TRUTH STATEMENT WITH A METAPHOR. THE TRUTH STATEMENT IS THE CONFUSING VERSE 26, "IF ANYONE COMES TO ME AND DOES NOT HATE HIS FATHER AND MOTHER, HIS WIFE AND CHILDREN, HIS BROTHERS AND SISTERS—YES, EVEN HIS OWN LIFE—HE CANNOT BE MY DISCIPLE." SO, IF WE DON'T HATE OUR FAMILY AND OUR OWN LIVES, WE CAN'T BE HIS DISCIPLE. BUT DOES HE MEAN WE ARE TO HAVE REAL HATRED FOR OUR PARENTS? NEXT, JESUS RELATES A METAPHOR ABOUT A MAN WHO BUILDS A HOUSE WITHOUT COUNTING THE COST AND FINDS THAT HE CANNOT FOLLOW THROUGH WITH WHAT HE SET OUT TO DO. HE LEAVES THE HOUSE UNFINISHED BECAUSE HE CANNOT PAY WHAT IS REQUIRED. JESUS IS SHOWING US THE EXPLANATION TO HIS DIFFICULT STATEMENT—THAT WE MUST COUNT THE COST OF DISCIPLESHIP. THIS IS THE POINT OF THE PASSAGE. IN ORDER TO BE A DISCIPLE, WE MUST BE WILLING TO GIVE UP EVERYTHING FOR JESUS. THEREFORE, IF OUR PARENTS WILL NOT FOLLOW JESUS, OR EVEN IF THEY DISOWN US FOR BEING CHRISTIANS, WE MUST STILL CHOOSE HIM OVER THEM. IT IS IN THIS SENSE THAT WE ARE "HATING" OUR FAMILY MEMBERS WHO REJECT THE LORD OR REJECT US BECAUSE OF THE LORD. THIS IS NOT EASY, AND OF COURSE IT IS RIGHT THAT WE SHOULD LOVE OUR FAMILY MEMBERS AND WANT OUR FAMILY MEMBERS TO LOVE AND FOLLOW GOD. AFTER ALL, 1 JOHN 4:7-8 SAYS "BELOVED, LET US LOVE ONE ANOTHER FOR LOVE IS FROM GOD AND EVERYONE THAT LOVES IS BORN OF GOD AND KNOWS GOD. THE ONE WHO DOES NOT LOVE DOES NOT KNOW GOD FOR GOD IS LOVE." AND THAT IS ONLY ONE OF MANY PASSAGES COMMANDING US TO LOVE OTHERS. BUT DESPITE OUR LOVE FOR THE PEOPLE WE KNOW, HERE IS THE KEY: IF THEY DON'T LOVE JESUS, HE MUST STILL BE OUR FIRST PRIORITY. WE MUST ESTEEM HIM MORE HIGHLY THAN THE PEOPLE WE LOVE HERE ON EARTH AND WE MUST LOVE HIM MORE THAN OUR OWN LIVES. IN FACT, WE MUST LOVE HIM SO MUCH THAT OUR EARTHLY LOVES PALE IN COMPARISON, EVEN TO THE POINT OF SEEMING LIKE HATE. SECOND, LET'S TAKE IT IN CONTEXT OF OTHER PLACES IN THE HOLY BIBLE. MATTHEW 19:29 SAYS, "AND EVERYONE WHO HAS LEFT HOUSES OR BROTHERS OR SISTERS OR FATHER OR MOTHER OR CHILDREN OR FIELDS FOR MY SAKE WILL RECEIVE A HUNDRED TIMES AS MUCH AND WILL INHERIT ETERNAL LIFE." SO, HERE IS THE PROMISE: GOD HAS REQUIRED TOTAL COMMITMENT FROM HIS FOLLOWERS, TO THE POINT OF HEART-BREAKING SEPARATION FROM ANY NATURAL FAMILY MEMBERS WHO REJECT JESUS, BUT IN HEAVEN WE WILL HAVE A HUNDRED TIMES WHAT WE LOST—AN ENTIRE FAMILY OF BELIEVERS WHO LOVE CHRIST AND WHO LOVE US! EVEN THE MATERIAL THINGS THAT WE HAD FORSAKEN IN ORDER TO FOLLOW HIM WILL BE GIVEN BACK TO US IN A FORM A HUNDRED TIMES BETTER THAN WHAT WE LOST! SO, HE IS A GOOD GOD, AFTER ALL, AND, NO, HE DOES NOT WANT US TO LITERALLY HATE (VICIOUSLY DESPISE OR WISH HARM TO) THE MEMBERS OF OUR FAMILY. ALL WE ARE REQUIRED TO DO IS CHOOSE JESUS OVER THEM EVEN IF THEY FORCE US TO DO SO BY REJECTING HIM. JESUS MAY HAVE CHOSEN THE WORD "HATE" TO SHOW US THAT THIS IS HOW A MOTHER OR FATHER WILL PERCEIVE THE ACTIONS OF A CHILD WHO CHOOSES THE LORD ABOVE THEM. THEY WILL SEE IT AS DISLOYAL, ESPECIALLY IF WE TRY TO WITNESS TO THEM. THE LOVE OF A CHRISTIAN FOR A NON-CHRISTIAN IS ALMOST ALWAYS SEEN AS HATRED, INTOLERANCE, BIGOTRY, ETC. BUT WE MUST BE OKAY WITH BEING SEEN AS "HATING." AFTER ALL, OUR UNBELIEVING RELATIVES ARE PART OF THE WORLD, AND JESUS SAID, “"IF THE WORLD HATES YOU, KEEP IN MIND THAT IT HATED ME FIRST” (JOHN 15:18).  WHAT DOES IT MEAN TO “COUNT THE COST” (LUKE 14:28)? IN LUKE 14, JESUS LAYS OUT THE TERMS OF DISCIPLESHIP. THERE WERE GREAT CROWDS FOLLOWING HIM. EVERYONE LOVED THE MIRACLES, HEALING, AND FREE FOOD. JESUS WAS COOL, THE TALK OF THE TOWN, AND THE LATEST FAD. BUT HE KNEW THEIR HEARTS. HE KNEW THEY DESIRED THE BENEFITS OF WHAT HE DID RATHER THAN AN UNDERSTANDING OF WHO HE WAS. THEY LOVED HIS GIFTS, NOT THE LIFE HE WAS CALLING THEM TO. SO, HE EXPLAINED WHAT IT TAKES TO BE ONE OF HIS FOLLOWERS: “IF ANYONE COMES TO ME AND DOES NOT HATE HIS OWN FATHER AND MOTHER AND WIFE AND CHILDREN AND BROTHERS AND SISTERS, YES, AND EVEN HIS OWN LIFE, HE CANNOT BE MY DISCIPLE. WHOEVER DOES NOT BEAR HIS OWN CROSS AND COME AFTER ME CANNOT BE MY DISCIPLE. FOR WHICH OF YOU, DESIRING TO BUILD A TOWER, DOES NOT FIRST SIT DOWN AND COUNT THE COST, WHETHER HE HAS ENOUGH TO COMPLETE IT? OTHERWISE, WHEN HE HAS LAID A FOUNDATION AND IS NOT ABLE TO FINISH, ALL WHO SEE IT BEGIN TO MOCK HIM, SAYING, ‘THIS MAN BEGAN TO BUILD AND WAS NOT ABLE TO FINISH.’ OR WHAT KING, GOING OUT TO ENCOUNTER ANOTHER KING IN WAR, WILL NOT SIT DOWN FIRST AND DELIBERATE WHETHER HE IS ABLE WITH TEN THOUSAND TO MEET HIM WHO COMES AGAINST HIM WITH TWENTY THOUSAND? AND IF NOT, WHILE THE OTHER IS YET A GREAT WAY OFF, HE SENDS A DELEGATION AND ASKS FOR TERMS OF PEACE. SO THEREFORE, ANY ONE OF YOU WHO DOES NOT RENOUNCE ALL THAT HE HAS CANNOT BE MY DISCIPLE" (LUKE 14:26-33). JESUS SAID A LOT IN THOSE SIMPLE ILLUSTRATIONS. HE QUICKLY PUT AN END TO THE IDEA THAT HE OFFERED SOME KIND OF WELFARE PROGRAM. ALTHOUGH THE GIFT OF ETERNAL LIFE IS FREE TO ANYONE WHO ASKS (JOHN 3:16), THE ASKING REQUIRES A TRANSFER OF OWNERSHIP (LUKE 9:23; GALATIANS 5:24). “COUNTING THE COST” MEANS RECOGNIZING AND AGREEING TO SOME TERMS FIRST. IN FOLLOWING CHRIST, WE CANNOT SIMPLY FOLLOW OUR OWN INCLINATIONS. WE CANNOT FOLLOW HIM AND THE WORLD'S WAY AT THE SAME TIME (MATTHEW 7:13-14). FOLLOWING HIM MAY MEAN WE LOSE RELATIONSHIPS, DREAMS, MATERIAL THINGS, OR EVEN OUR LIVES. THOSE WHO ARE FOLLOWING JESUS SIMPLY FOR WHAT THEY CAN GET WON'T STICK AROUND WHEN THE GOING GETS TOUGH. WHEN GOD'S WAY CONFLICTS WITH OUR WAY, WE WILL FEEL BETRAYED BY THE SHALLOW, ME-FIRST FAITH WE HAVE BOUGHT INTO. IF WE HAVE NOT COUNTED THE COST OF BEING HIS CHILD, WE WILL TURN AWAY AT THE THREAT OF SACRIFICE AND FIND SOMETHING ELSE TO GRATIFY OUR SELFISH DESIRES (CF. MARK 4:5, 16-17). IN JESUS’ EARTHLY MINISTRY, THERE CAME A TIME WHEN THE FREE FOOD STOPPED AND PUBLIC OPINION TURNED UGLY. THE CHEERING CROWDS BECAME JEERING CROWDS. AND JESUS KNEW AHEAD OF TIME THAT WOULD HAPPEN. JESUS ENDED HIS DESCRIPTION OF THE COST OF DISCIPLESHIP WITH A BREATHTAKING STATEMENT: "ANY ONE OF YOU WHO DOES NOT RENOUNCE ALL THAT HE HAS CANNOT BE MY DISCIPLE" (LUKE 14:33). “RENOUNCING” MAY MEAN WE GIVE UP SOMETHING PHYSICALLY, BUT MORE OFTEN IT MEANS WE LET GO EMOTIONALLY SO THAT WHAT WE POSSESS NO LONGER POSSESSES US. WHEN WE BECOME ONE OF HIS, WE CANNOT CONTINUE TO BELONG TO THIS WORLD (1 JOHN 2:15-17). WE MUST MAKE A CHOICE, FOR WE CANNOT SERVE BOTH GOD AND MAMMON (MATTHEW 6:24). THE RICH YOUNG RULER, WHEN CONFRONTED WITH THAT CHOICE, TURNED HIS BACK ON JESUS (LUKE 18:18-25). SUPPOSE YOU LEARNED THAT YOU HAD BEEN GIVEN AN ALL-EXPENSE-PAID CONDO ON A BEACH IN TAHITI, COMPLETE WITH AIRFARE, A CAR, FOOD, AND A MAID. YOU COULD BRAG ABOUT YOUR NEW LIFESTYLE, PLAN FOR IT, AND DREAM ABOUT IT. BUT UNTIL YOU PACK UP AND LEAVE YOUR CURRENT HOME, THE NEW LIFE IS NEVER REALLY YOURS. YOU CANNOT LIVE IN TAHITI AND YOUR CURRENT HOMETOWN AT THE SAME TIME. MANY PEOPLE APPROACH CHRISTIANITY THE SAME WAY. THEY LOVE THE IDEA OF ETERNAL LIFE, ESCAPING HELL, AND HAVING JESUS AT THEIR BECK AND CALL. BUT THEY ARE NOT WILLING TO LEAVE THE LIFE THEY NOW LIVE. THEIR DESIRES, LIFESTYLE, AND SINFUL HABITS ARE TOO PRECIOUS TO THEM. THEIR LIVES MAY EXHIBIT A TOKEN CHANGE—STARTING TO ATTEND CHURCH OR GIVING UP A MAJOR SIN—BUT THEY WANT TO RETAIN OWNERSHIP OF EVERYTHING ELSE. JESUS IS SPEAKING IN LUKE 14 TO THOSE WITH THAT MINDSET. WE CANNOT EARN SALVATION BY LIFESTYLE CHANGE OR ANY OTHER GOOD DEED (EPHESIANS 2:8-9). BUT WHEN WE CHOOSE TO FOLLOW CHRIST, WE ARE RELEASING CONTROL OF OUR LIVES. WHEN JESUS IS IN CONTROL, PURE LIVING RESULTS (1 JOHN 3:4-10; 2 CORINTHIANS 5:17). IN JESUS’ PARABLE OF THE SOWER, IT WAS ONLY THE SOIL THAT ALLOWED THE SEED TO PUT DOWN ROOTS AND BEAR FRUIT THAT WAS CALLED “GOOD.” IF WE ARE GOING TO BE DISCIPLES OF CHRIST, WE MUST FIRST COUNT THE COST OF FOLLOWING HIM.  WHAT DID THE LORD MEAN WHEN HE SAID "LET THE DEAD BURY THE DEAD" (LUKE 9:60)? JESUS SAID, “LET THE DEAD BURY THE DEAD,” IN RESPONSE TO A DISCIPLE WHO WANTED TO SPEND TIME AT HOME BEFORE COMMITTING HIMSELF TO THE LORD. JESUS SAID, “‘FOLLOW ME.’ BUT THE MAN REPLIED, ‘LORD, FIRST LET ME GO AND BURY MY FATHER.’ JESUS SAID TO HIM, ‘LET THE DEAD BURY THEIR OWN DEAD, BUT YOU GO AND PROCLAIM THE KINGDOM OF GOD’” (LUKE 9:59–60). THIS MAN MAY HAVE WANTED TO FULFILL THE OLDEST SON’S DUTY TO BURY THE FATHER, TO BE NEAR THE FATHER IN ORDER TO OBTAIN AN INHERITANCE, OR TO REMAIN NEAR THE BODY OF HIS FATHER FOR UP TO ONE YEAR TO REBURY THE BONES, A PRACTICE OF SOME JEWS AT THE TIME. IN ANY EVENT, JESUS’ ANSWER MAKES CLEAR THAT THIS REQUEST WOULD HAVE INVOLVED PUTTING TRADITION OR THE DISCIPLE’S OWN DESIRES AHEAD OF SERVING JESUS. BUT WHO ARE “THE DEAD” WHOM JESUS REFERRED TO AS BEING THE ONES TO BURY THEIR OWN DEAD? THE WORD DEAD IS USED IN THIS PASSAGE IN TWO DIFFERENT SENSES. IT IS APPARENTLY A PARADOX AND IS USED VERY EFFECTIVELY. THE JEWS USED THE WORD DEAD OFTEN TO EXPRESS INDIFFERENCE TOWARD A THING OR TO EXPRESS THAT SOMETHING HAS NO INFLUENCE OVER US. TO BE DEAD TO THE LAW (ROMANS 7:4), TO BE DEAD TO SIN (ROMANS 6:11), MEANS THAT THE LAW AND SIN HAVE NO INFLUENCE OR CONTROL OVER US. WE ARE FREE FROM THEM AND ACT AS THOUGH THEY ARE NOT. SO, PEOPLE OF THE WORLD ARE DEAD TO CHRIST. THEY DO NOT SEE HIS BEAUTY, NOR DO THEY HEAR HIS VOICE OR DESIRE TO FOLLOW HIM. ONLY HIS “SHEEP” WILL DO THOSE THINGS (JOHN 10:27). THE PEOPLE OF THE WORLD ARE THOSE WHOM THE SAVIOR DESCRIBES HERE AS THE (SPIRITUALLY) DEAD WHO SHOULD BURY THE (PHYSICALLY) DEAD. LET PEOPLE, HE SAYS, WHO ARE NOT INTERESTED IN MY WORK, AND WHO ARE “DEAD IN SIN” (EPHESIANS 2:1), TAKE CARE OF THE DEAD. YOUR DUTY IS NOW TO FOLLOW ME. WHILE SCRIPTURE, AND JESUS, ARE CLEAR THAT WE ARE TO HONOR OUR PARENTS (EPHESIANS 6:2), WE HAVE TO UNDERSTAND THAT JESUS IS TO COME FIRST, AND THIS WOULD HAVE BEEN ESPECIALLY SO IN THIS INSTANCE, THAT IS, WITH A DIRECT COMMAND FROM THE LORD. PETER, ANDREW, JAMES, JOHN, AND MATTHEW RECOGNIZED THE LORD AND FOLLOWED HIM AT ONCE (MATTHEW 4:18–22; 9:9). THE THING TO WHICH THE MAN WHO WANTED TO BURY HIS FATHER WAS CALLED WAS OF MORE IMPORTANCE THAN ANY EARTHLY CONSIDERATION, AND, FOR THAT TIME, CHRIST CHOSE TO REQUIRE OF THE MAN A VERY EXTRAORDINARY SACRIFICE TO SHOW HIS SINCERE ATTACHMENT TO HIM. AS REGARDS THE PEOPLE OF THE WORLD, NOTHING IS MORE IMPORTANT THAN RESPONDING TO THE GOSPEL. THIS REQUIRES THAT THE GOSPEL BE PREACHED (ROMANS 10:14), SO ONCE WE MAKE THE DECISION TO FOLLOW JESUS AND PREACH HIS GOOD NEWS, WE MUST DENY DEAD, WORLDLY PURSUITS AND COMFORTS, AND DO THE LORD’S WORK. JESUS WANTS FOLLOWERS, NOT PROFESSORS, AND THOSE WHO ARE SPIRITUALLY ALIVE WILL BE INSTRUMENTS IN THE LORD’S HANDS TO CALL OTHERS TO NEW LIFE IN CHRIST.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT “TO WHOM MUCH IS GIVEN, MUCH WILL BE REQUIRED” (LUKE 12:48)? “FROM EVERYONE WHO HAS BEEN GIVEN MUCH, MUCH WILL BE DEMANDED; AND FROM THE ONE WHO HAS BEEN ENTRUSTED WITH MUCH, MUCH MORE WILL BE ASKED” (LUKE 12:48). THIS STATEMENT OF JESUS HAS BECOME SOMEWHAT OF AN IDIOM IN WESTERN CULTURE AND IS FOUND, PARAPHRASED, IN UNCLE BEN’S WORDS OF WISDOM TO PETER PARKER IN SPIDER-MAN: “WITH GREAT POWER COMES GREAT RESPONSIBILITY.” THE IDEA OF “TO WHOM MUCH IS GIVEN, MUCH WILL BE REQUIRED” IS THAT WE ARE HELD RESPONSIBLE FOR WHAT WE HAVE. IF WE ARE BLESSED WITH TALENTS, WEALTH, KNOWLEDGE, TIME, AND THE LIKE, IT IS EXPECTED THAT WE USE THESE WELL TO GLORIFY GOD AND BENEFIT OTHERS. IN CONTEXT, JESUS HAD JUST TOLD A PARABLE ABOUT BEING READY FOR HIS RETURN. HIS DISCIPLE PETER ASKED IF THE PARABLE WAS FOR JUST THEM OR FOR EVERYONE. JESUS REPLIED WITH ANOTHER PARABLE IN WHICH HE DEFINES THE “FAITHFUL AND WISE MANAGER” AS ONE WHO GIVES OUT FOOD AND OTHER ALLOWANCES “AT THE PROPER TIME.” WHEN THE MASTER RETURNS AND FINDS THE FAITHFUL SERVANT MANAGING HIS RESOURCES WELL, HE “PUT HIM IN CHARGE OF ALL HIS POSSESSIONS” (LUKE 12:42–44). WE HAVE BEEN ENTRUSTED WITH CERTAIN THINGS, AND FAITHFULNESS REQUIRES THAT WE MANAGE THOSE THINGS WISELY AND UNSELFISHLY. JESUS CONTINUED THE PARABLE WITH A CONTRAST: “SUPPOSE THE SERVANT SAYS TO HIMSELF, ‘MY MASTER IS TAKING A LONG TIME IN COMING,’ AND HE THEN BEGINS TO BEAT THE OTHER SERVANTS, BOTH MEN AND WOMEN, AND TO EAT AND DRINK AND GET DRUNK. THE MASTER OF THAT SERVANT WILL COME ON A DAY WHEN HE DOES NOT EXPECT HIM AND AT AN HOUR, HE IS NOT AWARE OF. HE WILL CUT HIM TO PIECES AND ASSIGN HIM A PLACE WITH THE UNBELIEVERS. THE SERVANT WHO KNOWS THE MASTER’S WILL AND DOES NOT GET READY OR DOES NOT DO WHAT THE MASTER WANTS WILL BE BEATEN WITH MANY BLOWS” (LUKE 12:44–47). THE UNFAITHFUL SERVANT MISMANAGES THE MASTER’S RESOURCES TO SATIATE HIS OWN GREED, AND JESUS WARNS THAT JUDGMENT IS CERTAIN FOR THAT SERVANT. THE LORD THEN SUMMARIZES THE POINT OF THE PARABLE WITH THESE WORDS: “EVERYONE TO WHOM MUCH WAS GIVEN, OF HIM MUCH WILL BE REQUIRED, AND FROM HIM TO WHOM THEY ENTRUSTED MUCH, THEY WILL DEMAND THE MORE” (VERSE 48, ESV). A RELATED PARABLE THAT ALSO DEALS WITH STEWARDSHIP IS THE PARABLE OF THE TALENTS (OR THE PARABLE OF THE BAGS OF GOLD) IN MATTHEW 25:14–30. IT IS EASY TO ASSUME THAT ONLY WEALTHY PEOPLE HAVE BEEN “GIVEN MUCH,” BUT, IN TRUTH, WE HAVE ALL BEEN GIVEN MUCH (1 CORINTHIANS 4:7). WE HAVE BEEN GRANTED THE ABUNDANT GRACE OF GOD (EPHESIANS 1:3–10; 3:16–21; ROMANS 5:8–11; 8:14–17), THE WORD OF GOD, AND THE GIFTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT (JOHN 14:16–21; 16:13; ROMANS 12:6). “EACH OF YOU SHOULD USE WHATEVER GIFT YOU HAVE RECEIVED TO SERVE OTHERS, AS FAITHFUL STEWARDS OF GOD’S GRACE IN ITS VARIOUS FORMS” (1 PETER 4:10). WE SHOULD ALSO NOT ASSUME THAT THE LESS WE KNOW ABOUT GOD AND HIS GIFTS, THE LESS WE’LL HAVE TO DO. AS EVIDENT IN JESUS’ PARABLE, WE ARE HELD RESPONSIBLE TO KNOW OUR MASTER’S WILL. GOD HAS PLAINLY SHOWN US WHAT HE REQUIRES (MICAH 6:8). GOD GIVES US RESOURCES SUCH AS FINANCES AND TIME, TALENTS SUCH AS CULINARY SKILLS OR MUSICAL ABILITY, AND SPIRITUAL GIFTS SUCH AS ENCOURAGEMENT OR TEACHING. WE SHOULD ASK GOD FOR WISDOM ON HOW TO USE THOSE RESOURCES AND COMMIT OURSELVES TO EXPENDING THEM ACCORDING TO HIS WILL SO THAT HE MAY BE GLORIFIED. IN REGARDS TO SPIRITUAL GIFTS, PAUL SAID, “WE HAVE DIFFERENT GIFTS, ACCORDING TO THE GRACE GIVEN TO EACH OF US. IF YOUR GIFT IS PROPHESYING, THEN PROPHESY IN ACCORDANCE WITH YOUR FAITH; IF IT IS SERVING, THEN SERVE; IF IT IS TEACHING, THEN TEACH; IF IT IS TO ENCOURAGE, THEN GIVE ENCOURAGEMENT; IF IT IS GIVING, THEN GIVE GENEROUSLY; IF IT IS TO LEAD, DO IT DILIGENTLY; IF IT IS TO SHOW MERCY, DO IT CHEERFULLY” (ROMANS 12:6–8). THIS IS SIMPLY RESPONSIBLE STEWARDSHIP. WE HAVE BEEN GIVEN MUCH, AND GOD DESIRES US TO USE WHAT HE HAS GIVEN TO FURTHER HIS KINGDOM AND PROCLAIM HIS GLORY. IT’S WHAT WE WERE CREATED TO DO. “THEN JESUS SAID TO HIS DISCIPLES, ‘WHOEVER WANTS TO BE MY DISCIPLE MUST DENY THEMSELVES AND TAKE UP THEIR CROSS AND FOLLOW ME. FOR WHOEVER WANTS TO SAVE THEIR LIFE WILL LOSE IT, BUT WHOEVER LOSES THEIR LIFE FOR ME WILL FIND IT...FOR THE SON OF MAN... WILL REWARD EACH PERSON ACCORDING TO WHAT THEY HAVE DONE’” (MATTHEW 16:24–25, 27). WE ARE LIVING SACRIFICES (ROMANS 12:1), GIVING THE THINGS GOD HAS GIVEN US IN SERVICE TO OTHERS, AND IN THAT WE ACTUALLY FIND LIFE. GOD, THE GIVER OF ALL GOOD THINGS (JAMES 1:17), GIVES US EVERYTHING WE NEED TO FULFILL HIS WILL. “FREELY YOU HAVE RECEIVED; FREELY GIVE” (MATTHEW 10:8).  WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT THE LORD IS THE AUTHOR AND PERFECTER OF OUR FAITH (HEBREWS 12:2)? JESUS IS DESCRIBED AS THE AUTHOR AND PERFECTER, OR FINISHER, OF OUR FAITH IN HEBREWS 12:2. AN AUTHOR IS AN ORIGINATOR OR CREATOR, AS OF A THEORY OR PLAN. THE GREEK WORD TRANSLATED “AUTHOR” IN HEBREWS 12:2 CAN ALSO MEAN “CAPTAIN,” “CHIEF LEADER” OR “PRINCE.” ACTS 3:15 USES THE SAME WORD: “AND KILLED THE PRINCE OF LIFE, WHOM GOD HATH RAISED FROM THE DEAD; WHEREOF WE ARE WITNESSES” (KJV), WHILE THE NIV AND ESV USE THE WORD “AUTHOR” INSTEAD OF “PRINCE.” FROM THIS WE CAN DEDUCE THAT CHRIST IS THE ORIGINATOR OF OUR FAITH IN THAT HE BEGINS IT, AS WELL AS THE CAPTAIN AND PRINCE OR OUR FAITH. THIS INDICATES THAT JESUS CONTROLS OUR FAITH, STEERS IT AS A CAPTAIN STEERS A SHIP, AND PRESIDES OVER IT AND CARES FOR IT AS A MONARCH PRESIDES OVER AND CARES FOR HIS PEOPLE. THE GREEK WORD TRANSLATED “PERFECTER” IN HEBREWS 12:2 APPEARS ONLY THIS ONE TIME IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. IT MEANS LITERALLY “COMPLETER” OR “FINISHER” AND SPEAKS OF BRINGING SOMETHING TO ITS CONCLUSION. PUTTING THE TWO WORDS TOGETHER, WE SEE THAT JESUS, AS GOD, BOTH CREATES AND SUSTAINS OUR FAITH. WE KNOW THAT SAVING FAITH IS A GIFT FROM GOD, NOT SOMETHING WE COME UP WITH ON OUR OWN (EPHESIANS 2:8-9), AND THAT GIFT COMES FROM CHRIST, ITS CREATOR. HE IS ALSO THE SUSTAINER OF OUR FAITH, MEANING THAT TRUE SAVING FAITH CANNOT BE LOST, TAKEN AWAY OR GIVEN AWAY. THIS IS A SOURCE OF GREAT COMFORT TO BELIEVERS, ESPECIALLY IN TIMES OF DOUBT AND SPIRITUAL STRUGGLES. CHRIST HAS CREATED OUR FAITH AND HE WILL WATCH OVER IT, CARE FOR IT, AND SUSTAIN IT. IT IS IMPORTANT FOR US TO UNDERSTAND THAT GOD IN CHRIST IS NOT ONLY THE CREATOR AND SUSTAINER OF OUR SAVING FAITH, BUT HE IS ALSO THE SUSTAINER OF OUR DAILY WALK AND THE FINISHER OF OUR SPIRITUAL JOURNEY. FOR IF GOD IN CHRIST IS NOT THE AUTHOR OF OUR NEW LIFE, AND IF CHRIST IS NOT THE FINISHER AND PERFECTER OF OUR FAITH THROUGH THE HOLY SPIRIT'S INDWELLING POWER, THEN WE ARE NEITHER BORN AGAIN NOR ARE WE A TRUE FOLLOWER OF CHRIST. “AND I AM SURE OF THIS, THAT HE WHO BEGAN A GOOD WORK IN YOU WILL BRING IT TO COMPLETION AT THE DAY OF JESUS CHRIST.” “IN HIM YOU ALSO, WHEN YOU HEARD THE WORD OF TRUTH, THE GOSPEL OF YOUR SALVATION, AND BELIEVED IN HIM, WERE SEALED WITH THE PROMISED HOLY SPIRIT, WHO IS THE GUARANTEE OF OUR INHERITANCE UNTIL WE ACQUIRE POSSESSION OF IT, TO THE PRAISE OF HIS GLORY” (PHILIPPIANS 1:6; EPHESIANS 1:13-14).  SHOULD CHRISTIAN WOMEN WEAR PANTS? THE QUESTION ABOUT WHETHER CHRISTIAN WOMEN SHOULD WEAR PANTS OR SLACKS IS AN ISSUE THAT IS RAISED ABOUT EXTERNALS WHEN THE LIFE OF THE CHILD OF GOD SHOULD RATHER BE ABOUT A SPIRITUAL RELATIONSHIP BASED UPON OUR POSITION IN CHRIST AS BELIEVERS. THE OBEDIENCE OF A CHILD OF GOD IS NOT MEASURED BY WHAT CLOTHING WE WEAR BUT BY OUR WALK IN THE SPIRIT (GALATIANS 5:16). WHEN LOOKING AT “DOUBTFUL THINGS," WE NEED TO USE SCRIPTURE IN CONTEXT FOR THE PRINCIPLES THAT WILL HELP US WALK AS BELIEVERS, WHICH MEANS CONSIDERING THE DISPENSATION AND THE WHOLE COUNSEL OF GOD AND NOT TAKING PASSAGES OUT OF CONTEXT. THERE IS A PASSAGE IN THE OLD TESTAMENT THAT SPEAKS ABOUT A WOMAN WEARING MEN'S CLOTHING: "A WOMAN MUST NOT WEAR MEN'S CLOTHING, NOR A MAN WEAR WOMEN'S CLOTHING, FOR THE LORD YOUR GOD DETESTS ANYONE WHO DOES THIS" (DEUTERONOMY 22:5). THE CONTEXT OF THIS PASSAGE IS THE SECOND GIVING OF THE LAW TO THE NATION OF ISRAEL AS THEY WERE POISED TO ENTER THE PROMISED LAND. DEUTERONOMY 22:5 IS AN ADMONITION NOT TO LIVE AS A TRANSVESTITE. THIS HAS TO DO WITH MORE THAN JUST CLOTHING; IT ALSO SPEAKS OF A LIFE THAT EMULATES IN EVERY WAY THOSE OF THE OPPOSITE SEX. TRANSVESTITISM WAS A PRACTICE OF THE CANAANITES, AND ISRAEL WAS TO CONSIDER IT AN ABOMINATION. WE TAKE A PRINCIPLE FROM THIS AND APPLY IT TO OUR LIVES AS BELIEVERS, BUT WE MUST USE IT IN THE CONTEXT IN WHICH IT IS GIVEN AND DO SO IN RELATION TO THE DISPENSATION OF GRACE. THE APOSTLE PAUL WROTE EXTENSIVELY ON THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THE LAW AND GRACE IN ROMANS. WE ARE NOT JUSTIFIED BY OUR ADHERENCE TO THE LAW, BUT WE ARE JUSTIFIED BY FAITH IN CHRIST (ROMANS 3:21-28). THE BELIEVER IN CHRIST JESUS IS "DEAD" TO THE CONSTRAINTS OF THE LAW. "BUT NOW, BY DYING TO WHAT ONCE BOUND US, WE HAVE BEEN RELEASED FROM THE LAW SO THAT WE SERVE IN THE NEW WAY OF THE SPIRIT, AND NOT IN THE OLD WAY OF THE WRITTEN CODE" (ROMANS 7:6). THEREFORE, A BELIEVER DOES NOT LIVE BY LEGALISM, NOR BY LICENSE, BUT RATHER BY GRACE. WHAT HAS THAT TO DO WITH A BELIEVING WOMAN WEARING PANTS? THERE IS NO BIBLICAL LAW THAT SAYS WHAT A WOMAN SHOULD WEAR OR NOT WEAR. RATHER, THE ISSUE IS ONE OF MODESTY. PAUL ADDRESSES THE MODESTY OF WOMEN IN HIS FIRST LETTER TO TIMOTHY. "I ALSO WANT WOMEN TO DRESS MODESTLY, WITH DECENCY AND PROPRIETY, NOT WITH BRAIDED HAIR OR GOLD OR PEARLS OR EXPENSIVE CLOTHES, BUT WITH GOOD DEEDS, APPROPRIATE FOR WOMEN WHO PROFESS TO WORSHIP GOD" (1 TIMOTHY 2:9-10). THE GREEK WORD TRANSLATED MODEST IS KOSMIOS, WHICH OCCURS TWICE IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, ONCE AS "MODEST" IN THIS PASSAGE AND ONCE AS "OF GOOD BEHAVIOR" IN 1 TIMOTHY 3:2. IT CAME TO MEAN "WELL-ARRANGED, SEEMLY, AND MODEST." THE WORD CLOTHES, IS THE GREEK WORD KATASTOLE. THE MEANING OF THE WORD WAS "TO SEND OR TO LET DOWN OR LOWER." IT WAS PRIMARILY A GARMENT THAT WAS LET DOWN, AND IN THAT DAY REFERRED TO A STOLE OR A LOOSE OUTER GARMENT WORN BY KINGS AND PERSONS OF RANK. SINCE WE KNOW THAT PAUL WAS NOT SPEAKING TO PEOPLE OF RANK, THE CONTEXT HERE IS SIMPLY MODEST ATTIRE, AND IT DOES NOT SPECIFY WHAT THAT ENTAILS. PAUL ADDRESSED THIS ISSUE HERE BECAUSE THE WOMEN IN THE CHURCH WERE TRYING TO OUTDO EACH OTHER IN HOW THEY DRESSED, AND THE FLASHIER THE BETTER. THEY WERE LOSING SIGHT OF THE THINGS THAT SHOULD ADORN A GODLY WOMAN—HUMILITY, SOBRIETY, GODLINESS, AND GOOD WORKS. THE WORDS "DRESS MODESTLY" ARE NOT USED HERE IN THE CONTEXT OF SPECIFIC GARMENTS, BUT RATHER TO BEING CLAD IN A MODEST COVERING. IT SHOULD NOT BE USED TO PROVE A PROHIBITION AGAINST WEARING PANTS (ALSO SEE 1 PETER 3:3-4). SO, THE ISSUE IS THAT A WOMAN SHOULD WEAR MODEST CLOTHING. WHETHER OR NOT THAT INCLUDES A PAIR OF SLACKS SHOULD BE A MATTER FOR THE WOMAN'S OWN CONSCIENCE BEFORE THE LORD. IF A WOMAN ALLOWS HER OUTWARD APPEARANCE TO BE THE MEASURE OF HER INWARD RELATIONSHIP WITH CHRIST, SHE IS LIVING UNDER THE CONSTRAINTS OF LEGALISM. BORN-AGAIN WOMEN ARE FREE IN CHRIST TO WEAR WHATEVER MODEST APPAREL THEY CHOOSE, AND THE ONLY JUDGMENT THEY SHOULD BE UNDER IS THAT OF THEIR OWN CONSCIENCE. "EVERYTHING THAT DOES NOT COME FROM FAITH IS SIN" (ROMANS 14:23). WE ARE NOT TO ALLOW OUR CONSCIENCES TO BE DICTATED TO BY LEGALISM AND THE CONSCIENCES OF OTHERS, BUT BY OUR OWN RELATIONSHIP WITH CHRIST. "I HAVE BEEN CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST AND I NO LONGER LIVE, BUT CHRIST LIVES IN ME. THE LIFE I LIVE IN THE BODY, I LIVE BY FAITH IN THE SON OF GOD, WHO LOVED ME AND GAVE HIMSELF FOR ME" (GALATIANS 2:20). GOD WILL TAKE CARE OF THE OUTWARD WOMAN IF WE WALK IN OBEDIENCE IN THE INWARD WOMAN.  WHAT DID THE LORD MEAN WHEN HE SAID, "HE WHO IS WITHOUT TEMPTATION/SIN CAN CAST THE FIRST STONE?" JESUS’ STATEMENT “IF ANY ONE OF YOU IS WITHOUT SIN, LET HIM BE THE FIRST TO THROW A STONE AT HER” IS FOUND IN JOHN 8. JESUS WAS TEACHING IN THE TEMPLE WHEN THE SCRIBES AND PHARISEES BROUGHT TO HIM A WOMAN WHO HAD BEEN CAUGHT IN THE ACT OF ADULTERY, AND THEY ASKED HIM IF SHE SHOULD BE STONED AS REQUIRED BY THE LAW OF MOSES. HOWEVER, THEY CARED NOTHING ABOUT THIS WOMAN; THEY WERE USING HER TO TRAP JESUS. IN THEIR MINDS, IF HE TOLD THEM TO SET THE WOMAN FREE, THEY COULD CLAIM HE DID NOT HOLD TO THE LAW OF MOSES. IF HE TOLD THEM TO STONE HER, THEY COULD CLAIM HE WAS NOT THE SAVIOR; AND, IF HE SAID NOTHING, THEY COULD CLAIM HE LACKED WISDOM. JESUS DID NOT ANSWER IMMEDIATELY BUT STOOPED AND WROTE SOMETHING ON THE GROUND, AND THEY KEPT PRESSING HIM. FINALLY, THE LORD SAID, IN ESSENCE, “GO AHEAD AND STONE HER BECAUSE THAT IS WHAT THE LAW REQUIRES. BUT THE LAW ALSO REQUIRES THAT THE FIRST STONE BE THROWN BY A PERSON WHO IS SINLESS IN CONNECTION WITH THIS CHARGE” (JOHN 8:6–7). THERE IS NO DOUBT THAT THIS WOMAN WAS GUILTY OF A CAPITAL OFFENSE AND THAT THE LAW REQUIRED THAT SHE BE STONED, BUT THE LAW ALSO REQUIRED THAT THE GUILTY MAN BE STONED AS WELL (DEUTERONOMY 22:22), THAT WITNESSES BE PRODUCED, AND THAT A WITNESS BEGIN THE EXECUTION. BUT THE JEWISH LEADERS CAME WITH VENOM AGAINST JESUS AND WERE THWARTED BY THEIR OWN SINGLE-MINDED HATE. THEY DID NOT PRODUCE THE GUILTY MAN, AND THEY WERE UNWILLING OR UNABLE TO PRODUCE THE REQUIRED WITNESSES. WE DO NOT KNOW WHAT JESUS WROTE, BUT, AFTER HE WROTE A SECOND TIME, THE JEWS LEFT ONE BY ONE, FROM THE OLDEST TO THE YOUNGEST, WITHOUT SAYING ANOTHER WORD. JESUS THEN SET THE WOMAN FREE WITH A WARNING TO HER TO SIN NO MORE. FROM THIS PASSAGE WE LEARN THAT WE DO NOT ACCUSE OTHERS UNLESS WE FIRST THOROUGHLY SEARCH OUR OWN HEARTS AND MINDS TO MAKE CERTAIN THAT WE ARE PURE IN EVERY POSSIBLE ASPECT (MATTHEW 7:3). ALSO, IF WE MUST ADMONISH SOMEONE, WE SHOULD DO SO AS INSTRUCTED IN SCRIPTURE; WE ALWAYS LOOK TO GOD’S GLORY AND NEVER CAUSE UNNECESSARY DIVISION OR HARM (MATTHEW 18:15), BUT WE DO WORK TO KEEP THE CHURCH PURE. MOREOVER, JESUS WAS THE ONLY SINLESS PERSON IN THE TEMPLE SCENE, AND, INSTEAD OF CONDEMNING THE WOMAN, HE LOOKED AHEAD TO HIS WORK ON THE CROSS AND OFFERED HER LIFE. LIKEWISE, WE SHOULD USE EVERY POSSIBLE OPPORTUNITY TO FORGIVE AND TO REACH OUT WITH THE GOSPEL AND THE LOVE OF CHRIST, ALWAYS REMEMBERING THAT WE, TOO, ARE SINNERS IN NEED OF THE SAVIOR (ROMANS 3:23).  WHAT IS THE MEANING OF “FROM GLORY TO GLORY” IN 2 CORINTHIANS 3:18? “BUT WE ALL, WITH UNVEILED FACE, BEHOLDING AS IN A MIRROR THE GLORY OF THE LORD, ARE BEING TRANSFORMED INTO THE SAME IMAGE FROM GLORY TO GLORY, JUST AS FROM THE LORD, THE SPIRIT” (2 CORINTHIANS 3:18, NASB). WITH THOSE FEW WORDS “FROM GLORY TO GLORY” PAUL SUMS UP OUR ENTIRE CHRISTIAN LIFE, FROM REDEMPTION AND SANCTIFICATION ON EARTH, TO OUR GLORIOUS ETERNAL WELCOME INTO HEAVEN. THERE IS A GREAT DEAL OF CONTENT PACKED INTO THOSE FEW WORDS. IT’S ALL SO IMPORTANT THAT PAUL LABORS AT GREAT LENGTH, FROM 2 CORINTHIANS 2:14 THROUGH THE END OF CHAPTER 5, TO OPEN HIS READERS’ EYES TO A GREAT TRUTH. LET’S SEE WHY THAT TRUTH MATTERS SO MUCH. THE SAME GREEK WORD FOR “GLORY” IS USED TWICE IN THE PHRASE FROM GLORY TO GLORY, YET EACH USAGE REFERS TO SOMETHING DIFFERENT. THE FIRST “GLORY” IS THAT OF THE OLD COVENANT—THE LAW OF MOSES—WHILE THE SECOND IS THAT OF THE NEW COVENANT, THE GOSPEL OF JESUS CHRIST. BOTH HAVE ASTONISHING SPLENDOR. THE OLD COVENANT WAS GIVEN TO MOSES DIRECTLY FROM GOD, WRITTEN BY GOD’S OWN FINGER (EXODUS 31:18). THAT ROOT OF OUR CHRISTIAN FAITH IS GLORIOUS INDEED; IT’S THE GLORY WE’RE COMING “FROM.” YET THE NEW COVENANT, THE GLORY WE’RE GOING “TO,” FAR SURPASSES THAT OF THE OLD. THE TRANSFORMATION IS FROM THE GLORY OF THE LAW. LIKE THE STONE IT WAS WRITTEN ON, THE LAW WAS INFLEXIBLE AND ABSOLUTE, APPLYING TO ALL ISRAELITES WITHOUT MUCH REGARD FOR INDIVIDUAL CIRCUMSTANCES (HEBREWS 10:28). THOUGH HOLY, GOOD, AND RIGHTEOUS IN ITSELF (ROMANS 7:12), THE LAW WAS, FOR US SINNERS, THE LETTER THAT KILLS US (2 CORINTHIANS 3:6). THE LAW WAS AN EXTERNAL FORCE TO CONTROL BEHAVIOR. IN ADDITION, STONE, DESPITE ITS STRENGTH, IS EARTHLY AND WILL EVENTUALLY WEAR AWAY. THE LAW WAS MERELY A TEMPORARY GUARDIAN (GALATIANS 3:23–25) UNTIL SOMETHING BETTER CAME ALONG. THE TRANSFORMATION IS TO THE GLORY OF THE NEW COVENANT, WHICH FAR SURPASSES THE OLD IN EVERY WAY. IT FORGIVES US OF OUR SIN AND GIVES US SINNERS LIFE (JOHN 6:63). IT IS WRITTEN ON BELIEVERS’ HEARTS BY THE HOLY SPIRIT (JEREMIAH 31:33; 2 CORINTHIANS 3:3), SO OUR OBEDIENCE TO GOD SPRINGS UP FROM WITHIN US BY GOD-GIVEN DESIRES RATHER THAN BY THREATS OF LEGAL PUNISHMENT. IN PLACE OF A COLD SET OF WRITINGS AS A GUIDE FOR PLEASING GOD, WE NOW HAVE FATHER, SON AND HOLY SPIRIT MAKING THEIR HOME WITH US, FELLOWSHIPPING IN LOVING INTIMACY, TEACHING US EVERYTHING WE MUST KNOW AND DO (JOHN 14:23; 16:13). THAT POSITION IN CHRIST IS AS PERMANENT, ETERNAL, AND SPIRITUAL AS GOD HIMSELF, RATHER THAN TEMPORARY AND EARTHLY. PAUL IS INTENT ON DIRECTING CHRISTIANS TO FOCUS ON THE SPIRITUAL GLORY OF THE NEW COVENANT RATHER THAN PHYSICAL GLORY OF THE OLD, AS MANY JEWS IN HIS DAY REFUSED TO DO. HE COMPARED THE TWO TYPES OF GLORY BY RECALLING HOW MOSES ABSORBED AND REFLECTED GOD’S GLORY FOR A TIME AFTER BEING IN HIS PRESENCE (2 CORINTHIANS 3:7–11, 13; CF. EXODUS 34:29–35). THOUGH MOSES’ GLOW HAD A SPIRITUAL CAUSE, THERE WAS NOTHING SPIRITUAL ABOUT THE EFFECT—ANY PERSON, REGARDLESS OF HIS RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD, COULD SEE THE GLOW ON MOSES’ FACE, WHICH HE COVERED WITH A VEIL. NOT SO THE GLORY OF THE NEW COVENANT. THAT CAN BE SEEN ONLY WITH A BELIEVER’S SPIRITUAL EYES—WHAT PAUL IS DOING HIS BEST TO OPEN, SO THAT WE DISCERN THE GOSPEL’S GLORY. SO, HE WRITES, “FOR GOD, WHO SAID, ‘LET LIGHT SHINE OUT OF DARKNESS,’ MADE HIS LIGHT SHINE IN OUR HEARTS TO GIVE US THE LIGHT OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOD’S GLORY DISPLAYED IN THE FACE OF CHRIST” (2 CORINTHIANS 4:6). BUT, AS WE MOVE FROM GLORY TO GLORY, THERE’S SOMETHING EVEN MORE IMPORTANT ABOUT THE GLORY OF THE NEW COVENANT THAT CHRISTIANS MUST UNDERSTAND: ITS SUPERNATURAL POWER TO TRANSFORM US. AND THAT BRINGS US TO GOD’S ULTIMATE PURPOSE AND DESTINATION FOR EVERY BELIEVER, TO TRANSFORM US INTO THE IMAGE OF HIS OWN BELOVED SON (2 CORINTHIANS 3:18; ROMANS 8:28–30; PHILIPPIANS 3:20–21). BEFORE HE FINISHES WITH THE TOPIC OF BEING TRANSFORMED FROM GLORY TO GLORY, PAUL PRESENTS YET ONE MORE ASTONISHING CLAIM: “THEREFORE, IF ANYONE IS IN CHRIST, HE IS A NEW CREATION; THE OLD HAS GONE, THE NEW HAS COME!” (2 CORINTHIANS 5:17). THIS IS THE INVITATION THE LORD MAKES TO ALL CHRISTIANS, TO HAVE OUR LIVES RADICALLY TRANSFORMED HERE AND NOW, BY OPENING OUR EYES TO SEE THE GLORIOUS JOURNEY HE IS TAKING US ON “FROM GLORY TO GLORY.”  WHAT DOES SHABBAT MEAN? SHABBAT IS THE ORIGINAL HEBREW WORD FOR OUR ENGLISH WORD SABBATH. IT COMES FROM THE ROOT SHIN-BEIT-TAV AND MEANS “TO CEASE, TO END, TO REST.” THE WORD IS INVARIABLY LINKED TO THE SEVENTH DAY AFTER THE SIX DAYS OF CREATION, AND THAT IS HOW WE SEE IT USED IN THE OLD TESTAMENT. SHABBAT IS THE MOST IMPORTANT HOLY DAY ON THE JEWISH CALENDAR, THOUGH IT IS KEPT EVERY WEEK BY OBSERVANT JEWS AND SOME OTHERS, AND NOT JUST ONCE A YEAR. GOD PUT GREAT EMPHASIS ON THE SABBATH, AS IT IS REFERENCED IN SCRIPTURE NUMEROUS TIMES, SUCH AS IN EXODUS 20:8–9 “REMEMBER THE SABBATH DAY, TO KEEP IT HOLY. SIX DAYS YOU SHALL LABOR AND DO ALL YOUR WORK” (SEE ALSO EXODUS 23:12 AND LEVITICUS 26:2). SHABBAT WAS SO IMPORTANT THAT GOD IMPOSED THE DEATH PENALTY ON THOSE WHO REFUSED TO OBSERVE IT (EXODUS 31:15). TWO THEMES GOVERN SHABBAT: TO REMEMBER AND TO OBSERVE. IT IS A COMMEMORATION OF GOD’S SIX-DAY CREATION OF THE UNIVERSE (EXODUS 20:8–11) AND OF BEING LED OUT OF EGYPTIAN CAPTIVITY (DEUTERONOMY 5:15). SO, THE JEWISH OBSERVER ALSO REMEMBERS THAT FREEDOM COMES WITH FOLLOWING GOD. MANY PEOPLE WHO DON’T OBSERVE SHABBAT ASSOCIATE IT ONLY WITH A CESSATION OF WORK. BUT, TO THE OBSERVANT JEW, IT HOLDS MORE MEANING THAN THAT. SHABBAT IS A TIME TO STOP WORKING, BUT THE WORK CEASES SO THAT THE DEVOTEE CAN CONCENTRATE SOLELY ON THE SPIRITUAL ASPECTS OF LIFE. JEWISH LAW PROHIBITS DOING ANY FORM OF MELAKHAH (“WORK” OR “DELIBERATE ACTIVITY”) ON SHABBAT, WITH SOME EXCEPTIONS. ANY ACTIVITIES THAT CONTRIBUTE TO PERSONAL PROFIT OR GAIN ARE FORBIDDEN. JEWISH RABBINICAL TRADITION LISTS 39 CATEGORIES OF ACTS FORBIDDEN ON SHABBAT: PLOWING EARTH, SOWING, REAPING, BINDING SHEAVES, THRESHING, WINNOWING, SELECTING, GRINDING, SIFTING, KNEADING, BAKING, SHEARING WOOL, WASHING WOOL, BEATING WOOL, DYEING WOOL, SPINNING, WEAVING, MAKING TWO LOOPS, WEAVING TWO THREADS, SEPARATING TWO THREADS, TYING, UNTYING, SEWING STITCHES, TEARING, TRAPPING, SLAUGHTERING, FLAYING, TANNING, SCRAPING HIDE, MARKING HIDE, CUTTING HIDE TO SHAPE, WRITING TWO OR MORE LETTERS, ERASING TWO OR MORE LETTERS, BUILDING, DEMOLISHING, EXTINGUISHING A FIRE, KINDLING A FIRE, PUTTING THE FINISHING TOUCH ON AN OBJECT, AND TRANSPORTING AN OBJECT (BETWEEN PRIVATE AND PUBLIC DOMAINS, OR OVER FOUR CUBITS WITHIN PUBLIC DOMAIN). SHABBAT, LIKE ALL JEWISH DAYS, BEGINS AND ENDS AT SUNSET (IN THIS CASE, FRIDAY SUNSET TO SATURDAY SUNSET), THOUGH THERE ARE SOME VARIATIONS TO ITS OBSERVANCE THAT MAY ALTER THE TIMING OF ITS TRANSITION TO THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK. WITH WORK OUT OF THE WAY, SHABBAT OBSERVANCE IS UNHINDERED. FIRST, THE WOMEN OF THE HOUSE LIGHT TWO SHABBAT CANDLES, WHICH REPRESENT ZAKHOR (“REMEMBER”) AND SHAMOR (“OBSERVE”). THEN A BLESSING IS RECITED NO LATER THAN EIGHTEEN MINUTES BEFORE SUNSET. THIS RITUAL SIGNIFIES THE BEGINNING OF SHABBAT. THE FAMILY ATTENDS A BRIEF EVENING SERVICE. THEY THEN RETURN HOME TO ENJOY A FESTIVE, LEISURELY DINNER. THE FATHER RECITES THE KIDDUSH, A PRAYER THAT SANCTIFIES SHABBAT. THE FAMILY THEN TYPICALLY EATS A SLOW-COOKED STEW THAT IS KEPT WARM WITHOUT THE USE OF A HEAT SOURCE, AS IGNITING A FIRE IS PROHIBITED ON SHABBAT. AFTER DINNER, THE FATHER RECITES A BIRKAT HA-MAZON (“GRACE AFTER MEALS”). SATURDAY BRINGS ANOTHER SERVICE, MEAL, AND PERSONAL STUDY OF THE TORAH. SHABBAT ENDS AT NIGHTFALL FOR MOST, WHEN THREE STARS ARE VISIBLE. THE FAMILY THEN RECITES THE HAVDALAH, A SERIES OF BLESSINGS THAT SEPARATES THE SHABBAT FROM THE REST OF THE DAYS OF THE WEEK. MANY, WONDER WHY CHRISTIANS DO NOT OBSERVE THE SABBATH IN A SIMILAR FASHION, SINCE GOD PUT SUCH A STRONG EMPHASIS ON IT IN THE OLD TESTAMENT. GOOD CHRISTIANS HAVE DEBATED THIS ISSUE FOR MANY YEARS, BUT SCRIPTURE SETTLES THE MATTER FOR US QUITE SIMPLY AND EFFECTIVELY: “ONE MAN REGARDS ONE DAY ABOVE ANOTHER, ANOTHER REGARDS EVERY DAY ALIKE. LET EACH MAN BE FULLY CONVINCED IN HIS OWN MIND” (ROMANS 14:5). NOW, THIS VERSE DOES NOT PROHIBIT THE KEEPING OF THE SABBATH. IT DOES, HOWEVER, RELEGATE ITS OBSERVANCE TO THE CONSCIENCE OF THE INDIVIDUAL. WHETHER OR NOT A CHRISTIAN, FEELS COMPELLED TO OBSERVE THE SABBATH, IT SHOULD BE DONE IN FAITH AND “AS UNTO THE LORD” (ROMANS 14:8). OBSERVANCE OF THE SABBATH SHOULD NOT CAUSE DIVISION AMONG BELIEVERS. COLOSSIANS 2:16 SAYS, “THEREFORE LET NO ONE ACT AS YOUR JUDGE IN REGARD TO FOOD OR DRINK OR IN RESPECT TO A FESTIVAL OR A NEW MOON OR A SABBATH DAY.” HERE “SABBATH DAY” REFERS TO ANY JEWISH HOLIDAY, INCLUDING THE SEVENTH DAY OF THE WEEK. THE MAIN POINT FOR THE CHRISTIAN IS THAT WE ARE NO LONGER UNDER THE REQUIREMENTS OF THE HEBREW LAW. WE ARE UNDER THE LAW OF GRACE. GOD’S LAW IS NOW WRITTEN ON OUR HEARTS, AND WE ARE NOW A NEW CREATION. ROMANS 3:21–25 STATES, “BUT NOW APART FROM THE LAW THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD HAS BEEN MADE KNOWN, TO WHICH THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS TESTIFY. THIS RIGHTEOUSNESS IS GIVEN THROUGH FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST TO ALL WHO BELIEVE. THERE IS NO DIFFERENCE BETWEEN JEW AND GENTILE, FOR ALL HAVE SINNED AND FALL SHORT OF THE GLORY OF GOD, AND ALL ARE JUSTIFIED FREELY BY HIS GRACE THROUGH THE REDEMPTION THAT CAME BY CHRIST JESUS.” THE FREEDOM WE NOW HAVE THROUGH FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST PERMITS US TO TAKE A REST OR WORSHIP THE LORD ON ANY DAY WE WISH, AS LONG AS WE ARE NOT JUDGING OUR BROTHERS IN THE MATTER OR USING OUR OBSERVANCE OF A PARTICULAR DAY AS A MEANS TO EARN RIGHTEOUSNESS OR SECURE SALVATION. TO BE SURE, THE OBSERVANCE OF SHABBAT CAN BE HONORING TO GOD AND BENEFICIAL TO HIS CHILDREN, BUT IT IS NOT A REQUIREMENT FOR THOSE WHO ARE IN CHRIST.  WHAT IS THE SANCTUARY MOVEMENT? THE SANCTUARY MOVEMENT DESCRIBES ITSELF AS “A GROWING MOVEMENT OF IMMIGRANT AND OVER 800 FAITH COMMUNITIES DOING WHAT CONGRESS AND THE ADMINISTRATION REFUSE TO DO: PROTECT AND STAND WITH IMMIGRANTS FACING DEPORTATION.” THE SANCTUARY MOVEMENT TRACES ITS U.S. BEGINNINGS TO THE SOUTHSIDE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN TUCSON, ARIZONA. IN 1980 SOUTHSIDE WAS THE FIRST TO DECLARE ITSELF A SANCTUARY FOR CENTRAL AMERICAN REFUGEES FLEEING CIVIL WARS AND CORRUPT GOVERNMENTS. BUT SUPPORTERS OF THE SANCTUARY MOVEMENT CLAIM THAT THE IDEA OF SANCTUARY CAN BE TRACED TO THE BEGINNING OF THE OLD TESTAMENT AND HAS CONTINUED THROUGH MOVEMENTS SUCH AS THE UNDERGROUND RAILROAD AND HOUSING JEWS IN WORLD WAR II. IN RECENT YEARS, THE POPULARITY OF THE SANCTUARY MOVEMENT GAINED MOMENTUM DUE TO PRESIDENT TRUMP’S DETERMINATION TO BRING ORDER TO THE UNITED STATES’ IMMIGRATION POLICIES AND TO ENFORCE EXISTING U.S. LAW. THE GOVERNMENT HAS RECENTLY STEPPED UP ITS EFFORTS TO SLOW DOWN THE RIVER OF HUMANITY FLOWING INTO THE COUNTRY AND DEPORT THOSE WHO’VE ENTERED ILLEGALLY. UNFORTUNATELY, THIS HAS RESULTED IN AN INCREASE OF TRAGIC STORIES: FAMILIES SEPARATED, CHILDREN ABANDONED, AND GOOD PEOPLE TORN FROM THEIR HOMES. OF COURSE, ILLEGAL IMMIGRANTS ARE HUMAN BEINGS, CREATED IN GOD’S IMAGE AND WORTHY OF CARE AND RESPECT (GENESIS 1:27). IN RESPONSE TO THAT TRUTH, SOME CHRISTIANS AND CHURCHES HAVE JOINED THE SANCTUARY MOVEMENT AND ARE PUSHING BACK AGAINST WHAT THEY CONSIDER TO BE THE GOVERNMENT’S HARD-HEARTED POLICIES. THE YEAR 2014 SAW A RESURGENCE OF THE SANCTUARY MOVEMENT IN THE SAME TUCSON CHURCH WHERE IT BEGAN THIRTY YEARS AGO. SINCE THEN, HUNDREDS MORE CHURCHES HAVE DECLARED THEMSELVES TO BE SANCTUARIES WHERE UNDOCUMENTED FOREIGNERS CAN GO FOR HELP AND PROTECTION. SOME CHURCHES PHYSICALLY HIDE FAMILIES OR FAMILY MEMBERS WHO HAVE BEEN TARGETED FOR DEPORTATION. THEY CONSIDER THEIR ACTIONS ON PAR WITH HIDING JEWS FROM HITLER’S NAZI FORCES. BUT CAN PROVIDING SANCTUARY TO ILLEGAL ALIENS BE EQUATED TO HIDING EUROPEAN JEWS IN THE 1940S? ARE ICE (IMMIGRATION AND CUSTOMS ENFORCEMENT) AGENTS MODERN NAZIS? SUCH COMPARISONS ARE HYPERBOLIC AND TRIVIALIZE THE HORRORS OF THE HOLOCAUST. THE JEWS IN NAZI-CONTROLLED COUNTRIES WERE BEING KEPT FROM EXITING THEIR HOMELANDS AND FACED DEATH IF CAUGHT. THE ILLEGAL IMMIGRANTS OF TODAY ARE ENTERING A SOVEREIGN COUNTRY ILLEGALLY, WHICH MEANS THEY ARE BREAKING LAWS, AND NO GOVERNMENT IS TRYING TO KILL THEM. SCRIPTURAL SUPPORT FOR THE SANCTUARY MOVEMENT IS SKETCHY AT BEST, BUT THE MOTIVATION FOR MANY IN THE SANCTUARY MOVEMENT IS A BELIEF THAT GOD COMMANDS THEIR ACTIONS. THEY CITE OLD TESTAMENT PASSAGES SUCH AS EXODUS 22:21 AND LEVITICUS 19:34: “THE FOREIGNER RESIDING AMONG YOU MUST BE TREATED AS YOUR NATIVE-BORN. LOVE THEM AS YOURSELF, FOR YOU WERE FOREIGNERS IN EGYPT.” BUT WERE THESE COMMANDS FROM THE MOSAIC LAW INTENDED TO SET GOVERNMENTAL POLICY FOR THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA? DOES GOD EXPECT THAT HIS COMMANDS TO ISRAEL BE MADE THE STANDARD FOR ALL NATIONS? IF THE ANSWER IS YES, THEN WE MUST ALSO ASK, “WHY ONLY THOSE COMMANDS?” IF WE’RE GOING TO CLAIM THAT THIS CIVIC INSTRUCTION IS GOD’S LAW FOR EVERY CULTURE, THEN WE MUST TREAT ALL THE MOSAIC LAWS EQUALLY. IRONICALLY, A LARGE PERCENTAGE OF CHURCHES PARTICIPATING IN THE SANCTUARY MOVEMENT ALSO EMBRACE HOMOSEXUALITY. SO, THEY CLAIM TO OBEY LEVITICUS 19:34 WHILE THEY DECRY LEVITICUS 20:13. THEY ALSO IGNORE LEVITICUS 25:44–46, WHICH SAYS, “YOUR MALE AND FEMALE SLAVES ARE TO COME FROM THE NATIONS AROUND YOU; FROM THEM YOU MAY BUY SLAVES. YOU MAY ALSO BUY SOME OF THE TEMPORARY RESIDENTS LIVING AMONG YOU AND MEMBERS OF THEIR CLANS BORN IN YOUR COUNTRY, AND THEY WILL BECOME YOUR PROPERTY. YOU CAN BEQUEATH THEM TO YOUR CHILDREN AS INHERITED PROPERTY AND CAN MAKE THEM SLAVES FOR LIFE.” ARE WE TO BELIEVE THAT GOD’S COMMAND TO LOVE THE FOREIGNER IS MORE BINDING THAN HIS COMMAND, JUST A FEW VERSES LATER, TO TAKE FOREIGNERS AS SLAVES? WHILE CITING LEVITICAL LAW SOUNDS AUTHORITATIVE TO THOSE WHO DON’T READ THE HOLY BIBLE IN CONTEXT, THE INCONSISTENCY IS TOO GLARING TO IGNORE. ANCIENT ISRAEL WAS A THEOCRACY, A PEOPLE RULED BY GOD ALONE AND ESTABLISHED FOR HIS OWN GLORY (JUDGES 8:23; 1 SAMUEL 12:12; JEREMIAH 13:11). THE FOREIGNERS ACCEPTED INTO ISRAELITE CULTURE WERE EXPECTED TO BECOME ISRAELITES. THEY WERE TO FOLLOW THE SAME LAWS, OFFER THE SAME SACRIFICES, AND WORSHIP THE SAME GOD (EXODUS 12:49). IN FACT, IN 2 KINGS 17:25–26, A GROUP OF IMMIGRANTS NEGLECTED TO WORSHIP THE LORD IN THE WAY HE HAD COMMANDED, SO HE SENT LIONS AMONG THEM TO KILL THEM. THERE IS NOTHING IMMORAL ABOUT A COUNTRY HAVING DEFINED BORDERS. TO AVOID CHAOS, COUNTRIES MUST HAVE LAWS, AND, FOR LAWS TO BE MEANINGFUL, THEY MUST BE ENFORCED. LAWS SHOULD BE JUST, AND THEY SHOULD PROMOTE MORALITY. BUT NOTHING IN THE HOLY BIBLE PROHIBITS A COUNTRY FROM HAVING BORDERS, AND SCRIPTURE NEVER FORBIDS A COUNTRY FROM ENFORCING ITS OWN LAWS. JUST THE OPPOSITE: ROMANS 13:1–7 INDICATES THAT THE GOVERNMENT HAS GOD’S AUTHORITY TO PUNISH LAWBREAKERS. WHETHER THE PUNISHMENT IS IMPRISONMENT, DEPORTATION, OR EVEN SOMETHING MORE SEVERE, IT IS WITHIN THE RIGHTS OF THE GOVERNMENT TO DETERMINE. CHRISTIANS, IN THE SANCTUARY MOVEMENT OR NOT, SHOULD WORK TO ENSURE THE LAWS OF THE LAND ARE JUST, BUT THEY SHOULD NOT WORK TO CIRCUMVENT EXISTING LAW. THERE ARE MANY WAYS CONCERNED CITIZENS HAVE HELPED IMMIGRANTS DESIRING TO ASSIMILATE INTO AMERICAN CULTURE. PERSONAL SPONSORSHIP OF FAMILIES AND VOLUNTEERING WITH IMMIGRATION AGENCIES ARE WAYS TO GET INVOLVED. THERE ARE PLENTY OF GOOD CHRISTIAN MINISTRIES THAT REACH OUT TO IMMIGRANTS, SHARING THE GOSPEL WHILE HELPING WITH HOUSING, JOB TRAINING, AND LANGUAGE SKILLS. CHURCHES HAVE THE RIGHT TO INTERCEDE ON BEHALF OF ILLEGALS IN THEIR COMMUNITIES, BUT THEY CROSS THE LINE WHEN THEN INTERFERE WITH DUE PROCESS. THE SANCTUARY MOVEMENT WITHIN THE CHURCH IS FUELED BY A MISGUIDED ZEAL BASED ON PASSAGES OF SCRIPTURE THAT WERE NEVER INTENDED TO BE THE FOUNDATION OF PUBLIC POLICY. THERE IS NO QUICK AND EASY ANSWER TO THE IMMIGRATION CRISIS. CHRISTIANS MUST HAVE LOVE FOR THEIR NEIGHBORS, BUT THEY MUST ALSO HAVE RESPECT FOR THE LAW; NEITHER SHOULD NEGATE THE OTHER.  HOW SHOULD CHRISTIANS VIEW REFUGEES? ONE OF THE THINGS THAT HAVE MARKED THE 21ST CENTURY SO FAR IS THE GLOBAL REFUGEE CRISIS CAUSED BY WARFARE, GENOCIDE, AND OPPRESSION IN VARIOUS PLACES AROUND THE WORLD. SOME ESTIMATES PLACE THE NUMBER OF DISPLACED PEOPLE AT CLOSE TO 60 MILLION GLOBALLY. SYRIA HAS ENDURED A CIVIL WAR SINCE 2011, DISPLACING NEARLY 14 MILLION PEOPLE FROM THEIR HOMES; NEARLY 5 MILLION SYRIANS HAVE FLED TO OTHER COUNTRIES. THE UNITED STATES ADMITTED ALMOST 85,000 REFUGEES FROM ALL OVER THE WORLD IN 2016. WITH THE REFUGEES COME OPPORTUNITIES, RISKS, AND DEBATES OVER WHAT THE CHRISTIAN RESPONSE TO REFUGEES SHOULD BE. FIRST, ALL CHRISTIANS SHOULD BE ABLE TO AGREE THAT THE ISSUES SURROUNDING THE REFUGEE CRISIS ARE MORE COMPLEX THAN THE RHETORIC ON SOCIAL MEDIA WOULD HAVE US BELIEVE. THERE ARE CHRISTIANS WHO, IN THE NAME OF COMPASSION, BELIEVE WE SHOULD OPEN ALL BORDERS AND TAKE IN ALL REFUGEES, NO MATTER WHAT. THERE ARE OTHER CHRISTIANS WHO, IN THIS ERA OF TERRORISM, BELIEVE WE SHOULD CLOSE ALL BORDERS AND REFUSE MOST REFUGEES. FOR ONE GROUP TO MALIGN THE OTHER AS “UN-CHRISTIAN” OR “UNLOVING” OR “RACIST” IS WRONG. TO INSIST THAT ONE’S OWN VIEW ON REFUGEES IS THE ONLY POSSIBLE VIEW FOR A CHRISTIAN TO HAVE IS NEITHER HELPFUL NOR REALISTIC. IT’S NOT AS SIMPLE AS “LOVE VS. HATE” OR “COMPASSION VS. SECURITY.” THERE ARE NUANCES TO CONSIDER. THERE MAY, IN FACT, BE MORE THAN ONE CHRISTIAN VIEW ON THE MATTER OF REFUGEES. SECOND, STILL LAYING THE GROUNDWORK FOR CONSIDERING THE REFUGEE CRISIS, WE SHOULD ACKNOWLEDGE THAT FORMING PERSONAL CONVICTIONS CONCERNING REFUGEES IS A SEPARATE MATTER FROM SETTING GOVERNMENTAL POLICY. CHRISTIANS HAVE MANY SHARED PRIORITIES, BUT THE PRACTICAL OUTWORKING OF THOSE PRIORITIES CAN VARY FROM PERSON TO PERSON. A GOVERNMENT, EVEN WHEN INFORMED BY CHRISTIAN PRINCIPLES, HAS DIFFERENT PRIORITIES. GOVERNMENTS MUST BE CONCERNED WITH NATIONAL SECURITY, EVEN IF CHRISTIANS GIVE NO THOUGHT TO PERSONAL SECURITY. AN INDIVIDUAL CHRISTIAN MAY BE WILLING TO RISK EVERYTHING IN ORDER TO ASSIST REFUGEES, BUT THAT SAME CHRISTIAN CANNOT DEMAND THAT HIS NEIGHBORS SHARE THAT RISK. WE MUST STRIKE A BALANCE BETWEEN OUR (GOD-GIVEN) PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY TO SHOW COMPASSION AND THE (GOD-GIVEN) STATE RESPONSIBILITY TO PROTECT ITS OWN NATIVE CITIZENS. SIMPLY PUT, WE AS A NATION BY THE LORD ARE NOT HELD RESPONSIBLE FOR ANOTHER NATIONS ACTION. IT’S GOOD TO LOOK TO SCRIPTURE FOR SOME EXAMPLES OF DISPLACED PEOPLE. JACOB AND HIS FAMILY COULD BE CONSIDERED REFUGEES IN EGYPT, FLEEING THE FAMINE IN CANAAN (GENESIS 46:1–4). WHEN MOAB FACED DESTRUCTION AT THE HANDS OF THE ASSYRIANS, THE MOABITES PLEADED FOR ISRAEL TO TAKE IN THEIR REFUGEES (ISAIAH 16:3). EDOM WAS CONDEMNED, IN PART, FOR REFUSING TO HELP JEWISH REFUGEES (OBADIAH 1:14). PSALM 146:9 SAYS, “THE LORD WATCHES OVER THE FOREIGNER.” RUTH, WHO WAS MORE OF AN IMMIGRANT THAN A REFUGEE, WAS WELCOMED IN JUDAH, BUT NOTE, IN HER WORDS TO NAOMI, HER WILLINGNESS TO ASSIMILATE INTO JEWISH CULTURE: “YOUR PEOPLE WILL BE MY PEOPLE AND YOUR GOD MY GOD” (RUTH 1:16). THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW CONTAINED THIS INSTRUCTION PERTAINING TO REFUGEES AND IMMIGRANTS IN ISRAEL: “DO NOT OPPRESS A FOREIGNER; YOU YOURSELVES KNOW HOW IT FEELS TO BE FOREIGNERS, BECAUSE YOU WERE FOREIGNERS IN EGYPT” (EXODUS 23:9). THIS PRINCIPLE IS REITERATED IN LEVITICUS 19:33, “WHEN A FOREIGNER RESIDES AMONG YOU IN YOUR LAND, DO NOT MISTREAT THEM.” THE NEW TESTAMENT DOES NOT GIVE ANY SPECIFIC COMMAND CONCERNING NATIONS ADMITTING REFUGEES. THE NEW TESTAMENT WAS NOT WRITTEN TO BE A CIVIC HANDBOOK OR LEGAL CHARTER. WHAT WE DO FIND IN THE NEW TESTAMENT ARE SPECIFIC COMMANDS CONCERNING INDIVIDUAL TREATMENT OF OTHERS. JESUS SAID THE GREATEST COMMANDMENT, RIGHT AFTER THE COMMAND TO LOVE GOD, IS “LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF” (MARK 12:31). AND IN ONE OF THE END TIMES’ JUDGMENTS, JESUS WILL COMMEND THOSE WHO HELPED THE HUNGRY, THE THIRSTY, AND THE STRANGER (MATTHEW 25:35). SO, WITHOUT A DOUBT, CHRISTIANS HAVE A MANDATE TO SHOW COMPASSION TO THE NEEDY. THE CHRISTIAN RESPONSE TO REFUGEES MUST INCLUDE LOVE. AND IT’S WORTH POINTING OUT THAT BIBLICAL LOVE ALWAYS INCLUDES RISK. IT’S IMPOSSIBLE TO LOVE SOMEONE THE WAY CHRIST LOVES US AND NOT FACE A CERTAIN AMOUNT OF RISK. AND THAT FACTOR—RISK—IS WHAT NECESSITATES THAT CHRISTIAN COMPASSION BE TEMPERED WITH CAUTION WHEN IMPLEMENTING NATIONAL POLICY. ANY NATION THAT BRINGS IN REFUGEES OPENS ITSELF TO THE POSSIBILITY THAT TERRORISTS HAVE INFILTRATED THE RANKS OF DISPLACED INTERNATIONALS. THE PARIS ATTACKS IN NOVEMBER 2015 AND THE SAN BERNARDINO SHOOTING IN DECEMBER 2015 ARE GRIM REMINDERS OF THE DECEPTION EMPLOYED BY TERRORISTS TO GAIN ENTRANCE INTO A COUNTRY. SO, A CHRISTIAN FORMING A BIBLICAL RESPONSE TO THE REFUGEE CRISIS WILL DO SEVERAL THINGS: 1) COMMIT TO ADMINISTERING CARE AND COMPASSION TO REFUGEES. CHRISTIANS SHOULD WELCOME REFUGEES INTO THEIR HOMES AND CHURCHES AS A WAY TO SHOW GOD’S LOVE AND SHARE THE GOSPEL. STANDING BEFORE THE THRONE OF THE LAMB ONE DAY WILL BE THOSE “FROM EVERY NATION, TRIBE, PEOPLE AND LANGUAGE” (REVELATION 7:9). 2) PRAY FOR OUR NATION’S LEADERS. GOVERNING AUTHORITIES HAVE A DIVINE RESPONSIBILITY TO “BRING PUNISHMENT ON THE WRONGDOER” (ROMANS 13:4) AND TO ENSURE “THAT WE MAY LIVE PEACEFUL AND QUIET LIVES IN ALL GODLINESS AND HOLINESS” (1 TIMOTHY 2:2). PRAY THAT OUR LEADERS WOULD HAVE THE WISDOM OF A DANIEL OR A JOSEPH. 3) SUPPORT MINISTRIES THAT ASSIST REFUGEES. MANY CHRISTIAN MINISTRIES EXIST TO HELP REFUGEES IN RELOCATION, JOB TRAINING, LANGUAGE SKILLS, AND CULTURAL ADJUSTMENT. 4) PROMOTE GOVERNMENT POLICIES THAT ARE EFFECTIVE IN SCREENING REFUGEES TO PREVENT THOSE WITH EVIL INTENT FROM ENTERING. WE MUST SHOW COMPASSION TO THOSE IN NEED; AT THE SAME TIME, WE MUST SHOW COMPASSION TO OUR FELLOW CITIZENS AND NOT PLACE THEM AT UNDUE RISK. 5) PRAY FOR THE REFUGEES, THEIR FAMILIES, AND THEIR TROUBLED HOMELANDS. “BE EXALTED, O GOD, ABOVE THE HIGHEST HEAVENS! MAY YOUR GLORY SHINE OVER ALL THE EARTH” (PSALM 57:5). 6) RESEARCH THE BEST WAYS TO HELP THE DISPLACED. FROM “SAFE ZONES” ABROAD TO CHRISTIAN MINISTRIES AT HOME, THERE ARE MANY OPTIONS THAT DESERVE SERIOUS CONSIDERATION. JESUS TOLD US TO GO INTO ALL THE WORLD AND PREACH THE GOSPEL (MATTHEW 28:18– 20). WITH THE SURGE OF REFUGEES, THE MISSION FIELD IS COMING TO US, AND MANY OF THOSE WHO COME ARE FROM NATIONS CLOSED TO TRADITIONAL MISSIONS. WOULDN’T IT BE JUST LIKE GOD TO TURN A BAD SITUATION INTO SOMETHING GOOD AND FULL OF GLORY?  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT RACISM? THE FIRST THING TO UNDERSTAND IN THIS DISCUSSION IS THAT THERE IS ONLY ONE RACE—THE HUMAN RACE. CAUCASIANS, AFRICANS, ASIANS, INDIANS, ARABS, AND JEWS ARE NOT DIFFERENT RACES. RATHER, THEY ARE DIFFERENT ETHNICITIES OF THE HUMAN RACE. EXCEPT WHAT THE LORD HAS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED IN HIS TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:12, RACISM THAT IS NOT FROM THE LORD IS ALWAYS ETERNALLY DAMNED IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:13-15. ALL HUMAN BEINGS HAVE THE SAME PHYSICAL CHARACTERISTICS (WITH MINOR VARIATIONS, OF COURSE). MORE IMPORTANTLY, ALL HUMAN BEINGS ARE EQUALLY CREATED IN THE IMAGE AND LIKENESS OF GOD (GENESIS 1:26-27). GOD LOVED THE WORLD SO MUCH THAT HE SENT JESUS TO LAY DOWN HIS LIFE FOR US (JOHN 3:16). THE “WORLD” OBVIOUSLY INCLUDES ALL ETHNIC GROUPS. GOD DOES NOT SHOW PARTIALITY OR FAVORITISM (DEUTERONOMY 10:17; ACTS 10:34; ROMANS 2:11; EPHESIANS 6:9), AND NEITHER SHOULD WE. JAMES 2:4 DESCRIBES THOSE WHO DISCRIMINATE AS “JUDGES WITH EVIL THOUGHTS.” INSTEAD, WE ARE TO LOVE OUR NEIGHBORS AS OURSELVES (JAMES 2:8). IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, GOD DIVIDED HUMANITY INTO TWO “RACIAL” GROUPS: JEWS AND GENTILES. GOD’S INTENT WAS FOR THE JEWS TO BE A KINGDOM OF PRIESTS, MINISTERING TO THE GENTILE NATIONS. INSTEAD, FOR THE MOST PART, THE JEWS BECAME PROUD OF THEIR STATUS AND DESPISED THE GENTILES. JESUS CHRIST PUT AN END TO THIS, DESTROYING THE DIVIDING WALL OF HOSTILITY (EPHESIANS 2:14). ALL FORMS OF RACISM, PREJUDICE, AND DISCRIMINATION ARE AFFRONTS TO THE WORK OF CHRIST ON THE CROSS. JESUS COMMANDS US TO LOVE ONE ANOTHER AS HE LOVES US (JOHN 13:34). IF GOD IS IMPARTIAL AND LOVES US WITH IMPARTIALITY, THEN WE NEED TO LOVE OTHERS WITH THAT SAME HIGH STANDARD. JESUS TEACHES IN MATTHEW 25 THAT WHATEVER WE DO TO THE LEAST OF HIS BROTHERS, WE DO TO HIM. IF WE TREAT A PERSON WITH CONTEMPT, WE ARE MISTREATING A PERSON CREATED IN GOD’S IMAGE; WE ARE HURTING SOMEBODY WHOM GOD LOVES AND FOR WHOM JESUS DIED. RACISM, IN VARYING FORMS AND TO VARIOUS DEGREES, HAS BEEN A PLAGUE ON HUMANITY FOR THOUSANDS OF YEARS. BROTHERS AND SISTERS OF ALL ETHNICITIES, THIS SHOULD NOT BE. VICTIMS OF RACISM, PREJUDICE, AND DISCRIMINATION NEED TO FORGIVE. EPHESIANS 4:32 DECLARES, “BE KIND AND COMPASSIONATE TO ONE ANOTHER, FORGIVING EACH OTHER, JUST AS IN CHRIST GOD FORGAVE YOU.” RACISTS MAY NOT DESERVE YOUR FORGIVENESS, BUT WE DESERVED GOD’S FORGIVENESS FAR LESS. THOSE WHO PRACTICE RACISM, PREJUDICE, AND DISCRIMINATION NEED TO REPENT. “PRESENT YOURSELVES TO GOD AS BEING ALIVE FROM THE DEAD, AND YOUR MEMBERS AS INSTRUMENTS OF RIGHTEOUSNESS TO GOD” (ROMANS 6:13). MAY GALATIANS 3:28 BE COMPLETELY REALIZED, “THERE IS NEITHER JEW NOR GREEK, SLAVE NOR FREE, MALE NOR FEMALE, FOR YOU ARE ALL ONE IN CHRIST JESUS.”  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT DISCRIMINATION? DISCRIMINATION IS ITSELF THE NEUTRAL ACT OF PERCEIVING DIFFERENCES. IN MOST CONTEXTS, HOWEVER, DISCRIMINATION IS A NEGATIVE TERM REFERRING TO THE PRACTICE OF UNFAIRLY TREATING A PERSON OR GROUP OF PEOPLE DIFFERENTLY FROM OTHER PEOPLE OR GROUPS OF PEOPLE. EXCEPT WHAT THE LORD HAS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED IN HIS TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:12, DISCRIMINATION THAT IS NOT FROM THE LORD IS ALWAYS ETERNALLY DAMNED IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:13-15. DISCRIMINATION CAN BE BASED ON DISABILITIES, RACE, ETHNICITY, INTELLIGENCE, OR ANY NUMBER OF FACTORS THAT MAKE HUMAN BEINGS DIFFERENT. DISCRIMINATION IS NOT THE SAME AS DISCERNMENT. DISCERNMENT IS PROPER DISCRIMINATION BASED ON TRUTH AND FACT. FOR EXAMPLE, DISCERNMENT MAY NOT CHOOSE TO HIRE SOMEONE BECAUSE HE SHOWED UP FIFTEEN MINUTES LATE FOR AN INTERVIEW REEKING OF ALCOHOL. DISCERNMENT RIGHTLY ASSESSES THAT PERSON AS AN UNSUITABLE CANDIDATE FOR A RESPONSIBLE JOB. DISCRIMINATION, ON THE OTHER HAND, MAY CHOOSE TO NOT HIRE SOMEONE SIMPLY BECAUSE HE IS OF A DIFFERENT RACE OR DID NOT WEAR EXPENSIVE CLOTHING TO THE INTERVIEW. DISCRIMINATION WRONGLY JUDGES A PERSON BASED ONLY ON EXTERNAL FACTORS OR PERSONAL PREFERENCE. ONE OF THE FIRST PROBLEMS THAT AROSE IN THE EARLY CHURCH WAS DUE TO DISCRIMINATION: “BUT AS THE BELIEVERS RAPIDLY MULTIPLIED, THERE WERE RUMBLINGS OF DISCONTENT. THE GREEK-SPEAKING BELIEVERS COMPLAINED ABOUT THE HEBREW-SPEAKING BELIEVERS, SAYING THAT THEIR WIDOWS WERE BEING DISCRIMINATED AGAINST IN THE DAILY DISTRIBUTION OF FOOD” (ACTS 6:1, NLT). THE JERUSALEM CHURCH WAS MULTI-ETHNIC, AND SOME RACIAL PREJUDICE CREPT INTO THEIR PRACTICES AND CAUSED TROUBLE. THIS SQUABBLE PULLED THE APOSTLES AWAY FROM TEACHING AND PREACHING, SO THE CHURCH ELECTED THE FIRST DEACONS TO DEAL WITH THE PROBLEM AND MAKE SURE NO ONE WAS BEING DISCRIMINATED AGAINST (ACTS 6:2–3). DISCRIMINATION WAS ALSO A PROBLEM FOR THE FIRST JEWISH BELIEVERS IN JESUS. BECAUSE GOD’S MESSIAH HAD COME THROUGH THE LINE OF DAVID AND TO THE JEWS FIRST (ROMANS 1:16), THEY ASSUMED HE WAS THEIR MESSIAH ONLY. DISAGREEMENT AROSE THEN AS GENTILES WERE ADDED TO THE CHURCH. SOME JEWISH LEADERS WANTED TO KNOW HOW “JEWISH” THE GENTILE BELIEVERS MUST BECOME (ACTS 14:27; 15:5). MANY JEWS COULD NOT BELIEVE THAT MERE FAITH IN THEIR MESSIAH WAS ENOUGH TO JUSTIFY GENTILES AS IT HAD THEM. SURELY THE GENTILES SHOULD HAVE TO DO SOMETHING “JEWISH,” SUCH AS OBSERVE THE SABBATH OR BE CIRCUMCISED, TO BE SAVED (SEE ACTS 15:1 AND GALATIANS 5:1–12). THIS CLASH OF CULTURES, WITH ITS THEOLOGICAL IMPLICATIONS, NECESSITATED THE JERUSALEM COUNCIL (ACTS 15:2–35). THE MODERN CHURCH OFTEN WRESTLES WITH SIMILAR PROBLEMS. CHRISTIANS CAN DISCRIMINATE AGAINST CERTAIN PEOPLE GROUPS OR LIFESTYLES, UNSURE IF THE SAME FAITH THAT SAVED US IS ENOUGH TO SAVE “THOSE PEOPLE,” TOO (EPHESIANS 2:8–9). NO HUMAN BEING IS FULLY FREE OF PREJUDICE OR DISCRIMINATION. IT’S PART OF OUR SELFISH NATURE TO PREFER THOSE OF OUR OWN KIND, WHATEVER THAT REPRESENTS TO US. RACES TEND TO CONGREGATE IN THEIR OWN NEIGHBORHOODS AND CHURCHES, PREFERRING THEIR WAY OF DOING THINGS TO THAT OF OTHER RACES OR NATIONALITIES. PREFERENCES ARE FINE AS LONG AS THEY DON’T TURN INTO LEGALISTIC DISCRIMINATION AGAINST BELIEVERS WHO DIFFER ON NON-ESSENTIAL ASPECTS OF FAITH. WITHOUT REALIZING IT, WE CAN ALL BE GUILTY OF DISCRIMINATION. LEGALISTS DISCRIMINATE AGAINST THOSE THEY JUDGE AS REBELS, WHILE REBELS DISCRIMINATE AGAINST TRADITIONALISTS. THE GOAL SHOULD BE TO DISAGREE WITHOUT DISCRIMINATING. WE CAN OVERCOME OUR TENDENCY TOWARD DISCRIMINATION BY MODELING JESUS’ ATTITUDE OF HUMBLE SERVICE (MATTHEW 20:28). HE WASHED THE FEET OF JUDAS, KNOWING THAT JUDAS WAS TRAITOR (JOHN 13:27). HE MINISTERED IN GENTILE REGIONS AND IN SAMARIA (MARK 7:24, 31; JOHN 4:4). RATHER THAN INCITE DISCRIMINATION BETWEEN “US AND THEM,” JESUS’ COMING TO EARTH BROKE DOWN THE BARRIERS THAT SEPARATED PEOPLE: “HE HIMSELF IS OUR PEACE, WHO HAS MADE THE TWO GROUPS ONE AND HAS DESTROYED THE BARRIER, THE DIVIDING WALL OF HOSTILITY” (EPHESIANS 2:14). WE CAN PRACTICE THE INSTRUCTION OF PHILIPPIANS 2:3, WHICH SAYS, “DO NOTHING OUT OF SELFISH AMBITION OR VAIN CONCEIT. RATHER, IN HUMILITY VALUE OTHERS ABOVE YOURSELVES.” GOD HAS MADE ALL WHO TRUST IN JESUS CHRIST AS LORD AND SAVIOR ONE. JEWS AND GREEKS, RICH AND POOR, EVERY NATION, AND EVERY ETHNICITY—JESUS HAS FORMED HIS CHURCH FROM ALL GROUPS (GALATIANS 3:28; REVELATION 5:9). THERE SHOULD BE NO DISCRIMINATION WITHIN THE BODY OF CHRIST BECAUSE THERE IS NO DISCRIMINATION WITH GOD (ACTS 10:34).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT PREJUDICE? BROADLY SPEAKING, PREJUDICE IS PREFERENTIAL BIAS, AND IT CAN BE EITHER FAVORABLE OR UNFAVORABLE. BUT THE TERM PREJUDICE MOST OFTEN REFERS TO A NEGATIVE OPINION, NOT BASED ON FACT OR EXPERIENCE, FORMED WITHOUT JUST GROUNDS OR SUFFICIENT KNOWLEDGE. EXCEPT WHAT THE LORD HAS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED IN HIS TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:12, PREJUDICE THAT IS NOT FROM THE LORD IS ALWAYS ETERNALLY DAMNED IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:13-15. PREJUDICE TARGETS GROUPS OR TYPES OF PEOPLE RATHER THAN RESPONDING TO PEOPLE AS INDIVIDUALS. PREJUDICE IS USUALLY EXPRESSED AS UNREASONABLE AND HOSTILE FEELINGS, OPINIONS, OR ATTITUDES TOWARD ETHNIC, RACIAL, SOCIAL, OR RELIGIOUS GROUPS. PREJUDICE HAS BEEN A SIGNIFICANT PART OF RELIGIOUS HISTORY, WITH SOME EVEN DEFENDING ACTS OF PREJUDICE IN THE NAME OF CHRISTIANITY. IT’S GOOD TO LOOK AT WHAT THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS ABOUT PREJUDICE. HUMANS HAVE A NATURAL TENDENCY TO SHOW PREJUDICE TOWARD ANYONE WHO IS DIFFERENT. BOTH OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS WERE WRITTEN DURING TIMES OF HUMAN HISTORY WHEN RACIAL, NATIONAL, AND SEXUAL PREJUDICE WAS EXPECTED. WOMEN WERE TREATED AS PROPERTY, AND THE ENSLAVEMENT OF OTHER NATIONALITIES WAS COMMON. WHEN GOD GAVE MOSES THE LAW FOR ISRAEL, HE INCORPORATED MORAL AND ETHICAL STANDARDS THAT WERE UNHEARD OF IN THAT BARBARIC DAY (DEUTERONOMY 4:8). GOD DECREED THAT HIS PEOPLE WOULD BE DIFFERENT FROM THE VIOLENT AND GODLESS NATIONS AROUND THEM (LEVITICUS 20:26). PART OF THAT DIFFERENCE WOULD BE IN THE WAY THEY WERE TO TREAT OTHERS: FOREIGNERS AMONG THEM WERE TO BE TREATED AS THEIR OWN BROTHERS (LEVITICUS 19:34), ELIMINATING PREJUDICE FROM THEIR RANKS. PREJUDICE AMONG JEWS, GENTILES, AND SAMARITANS WAS RAMPANT IN JESUS’ DAY. JEWS HATED SAMARITANS AND CONSIDERED GENTILES UNCLEAN. JESUS TRANSCENDED THE PREJUDICE BY PLACING PARTICULAR EMPHASIS ON A GENTILE MAN’S FAITH (MATTHEW 8:10–11) AND THE KINDNESS OF A SAMARITAN (LUKE 10:30–36). GOD HAD CHOSEN THE NATION OF ISRAEL THROUGH WHOM HE WOULD SEND HIS MESSIAH (ROMANS 1:16), AND THE JEWS WERE PROUD OF THEIR HERITAGE (SEE JOHN 8:33). WHEN THE CHURCH BEGAN, THE FIRST JEWISH CONVERTS TO CHRISTIANITY BELIEVED GOD’S SALVATION BELONGED SOLELY TO THEM. BUT AS NON-JEWS BEGAN TO RESPOND IN FAITH TO THE GOSPEL, THE INGRAINED JEWISH PREJUDICE LED QUICKLY TO DISCORD AND CONTROVERSY WITHIN THE CHURCH (ACTS 11:1; 15:5). GOD GAVE THE APOSTLE PETER A VISION TO TEACH HIM THAT GOD IS NOT PREJUDICED AND WILL NOT TOLERATE PREJUDICE IN HIS PEOPLE. BECAUSE OF WHAT GOD REVEALED TO HIM, PETER SAID, “I NOW REALIZE HOW TRUE IT IS THAT GOD DOES NOT SHOW FAVORITISM BUT ACCEPTS FROM EVERY NATION THE ONE WHO FEARS HIM AND DOES WHAT IS RIGHT” (ACTS 10:34–35). PAUL, CHOSEN SPECIFICALLY BY GOD AS THE APOSTLE TO THE GENTILES (GALATIANS 2:8), EXPLAINED THAT JESUS, THE JEWISH MESSIAH, OFFERS SALVATION TO EVERYONE WHO TRUSTS IN HIM. THAT FAITH GRAFTS EVERY BELIEVER INTO GOD’S FAMILY. PAUL WROTE, “SO IN CHRIST JESUS YOU ARE ALL CHILDREN OF GOD THROUGH FAITH, FOR ALL OF YOU WHO WERE BAPTIZED INTO CHRIST HAVE CLOTHED YOURSELVES WITH CHRIST. THERE IS NEITHER JEW NOR GENTILE, NEITHER SLAVE NOR FREE, NOR IS THERE MALE AND FEMALE, FOR YOU ARE ALL ONE IN CHRIST JESUS. IF YOU BELONG TO CHRIST, THEN YOU ARE ABRAHAM’S SEED, AND HEIRS ACCORDING TO THE PROMISE” (GALATIANS 3:26–29). THERE ARE NO SECOND-CLASS CHRISTIANS. FAITH IN CHRIST IS THE GREAT EQUALIZER, ERADICATING ANY FOUNDATION FOR PREJUDICE. THE HISTORICAL ACCOUNTS OF FIGHTING AND BLOODSHED IN THE NAME OF CHRIST—PROTESTANTS KILLING CATHOLICS AND CATHOLICS KILLING PROTESTANTS—LOOK NOTHING LIKE THE CHRISTIANITY OF THE NEW TESTAMENT. RELIGIOUS PREJUDICE IS JUST AS EVIL AS ANY OTHER KIND AND IS NOWHERE VALIDATED BY JESUS OR THE APOSTLES. RELIGIOUS PREJUDICE IS STILL RAMPANT IN MANY PARTS OF THE WORLD AND IS DIRECTLY OPPOSED TO EVERYTHING JESUS TAUGHT. WHILE WE CAN STRONGLY DISAGREE WITH OTHER CHRISTIANS IN DOCTRINE AND LOVINGLY OPPOSE FALSE TEACHING OF EVERY KIND, WE ARE NEVER TO FORCE OUR VIEWS THROUGH HATRED, COERCION, OR VIOLENCE (SEE JOHN 18:36). JESUS’ TEACHING COMBATS PREJUDICE. GOD “CAUSES HIS SUN TO RISE ON THE EVIL AND THE GOOD,” JESUS SAID, “AND SENDS RAIN ON THE RIGHTEOUS AND THE UNRIGHTEOUS” (MATTHEW 5:45). “LOVE YOUR ENEMIES,” JESUS SAID, “DO GOOD TO THOSE WHO HATE YOU, BLESS THOSE WHO CURSE YOU, PRAY FOR THOSE WHO MISTREAT YOU. IF SOMEONE SLAPS YOU ON ONE CHEEK, TURN TO THEM THE OTHER ALSO. IF SOMEONE TAKES YOUR COAT, DO NOT WITHHOLD YOUR SHIRT FROM THEM. GIVE TO EVERYONE WHO ASKS YOU, AND IF ANYONE TAKES WHAT BELONGS TO YOU, DO NOT DEMAND IT BACK. DO TO OTHERS AS YOU WOULD HAVE THEM DO TO YOU” (LUKE 6:27–31). SUCH COMMANDS STEER US AWAY FROM PREJUDICE OF ANY KIND. THE HOLY BIBLE STATES THAT LOVE MUST GOVERN EVERY ACTION WE TAKE (1 CORINTHIANS 16:14), AND PREJUDICE IS OPPOSED TO LOVE. LOVE SEES THE IMAGE OF GOD IN EVERY INDIVIDUAL; PREJUDICE PRE-ASSIGNS JUDGMENT WITHOUT JUST CAUSE. FIRST CORINTHIANS 13:4–8 DEFINES WHAT LOVE LOOKS LIKE. WE ARE NOT THE JUDGES OF A PERSON’S WORTHINESS. FIRST CORINTHIANS 4:5 SAYS THAT WE SHOULD NOT “PRONOUNCE JUDGMENT BEFORE THE TIME, BEFORE THE LORD COMES, WHO WILL BRING TO LIGHT THE THINGS NOW HIDDEN IN DARKNESS AND WILL DISCLOSE THE PURPOSES OF THE HEART. THEN EACH ONE WILL RECEIVE HIS COMMENDATION FROM GOD.” PREJUDICE HAS NO PLACE IN THE HEART OF A BELIEVER IN CHRIST. OUR LIVES ARE TO BE RULED BY HUMILITY, OBEDIENCE, AND LOVE FOR GOD AND OTHERS (ROMANS 13:7–9). PREJUDICE VIOLATES ALL THREE. TO BE PREJUDICED MEANS WE CONSIDER OURSELVES BETTER THAN SOMEONE ELSE, WHICH IS PRIDE (PHILIPPIANS 2:3). IT MEANS WE ARE DIRECTLY DISOBEYING JESUS’ COMMAND TO TREAT OTHERS AS WE WOULD WANT TO BE TREATED (MATTHEW 7:12). AND IT MEANS THAT WE ARE NOT FULLY LOVING GOD, SINCE WE ARE UNWILLING TO LOVE PEOPLE CREATED IN HIS IMAGE (1 JOHN 4:20–21). DUE TO OUR FALLEN HUMAN NATURES, WE ALL STRUGGLE WITH SOME FORM OF PREJUDICE; WE SHOULD BE QUICK TO RECOGNIZE IT AS SIN AND ASK THE LORD TO RID US OF IT. WHEN WE ARE WILLING TO SEE OUR PREJUDICE AS GOD SEES IT, WE CAN REPENT OF IT AND SEEK HIS HELP IN CHANGING IT (1 JOHN 1:9).  WHAT ARE THE BODILY DISCHARGES MENTIONED IN LEVITICUS 15, AND WHY DID THEY MAKE A PERSON UNCLEAN? THERE ARE FOUR TYPES OF BODILY DISCHARGES MENTIONED IN LEVITICUS 15, AND ALL FOUR RENDERED ONE “UNCLEAN” FOR AT LEAST SEVEN DAYS AND REQUIRED SACRIFICES TO BE DECLARED “CLEAN” AGAIN. THE FOUR TYPES OF DISCHARGE ARE 1) A CHRONIC MALE DISCHARGE (VERSES 1–15), 2) EMISSIONS OF SEMEN (VERSES 16–18), 3) A WOMAN’S DISCHARGE DURING MENSTRUATION (VERSES 19–24), AND 4) A CHRONIC FEMALE ISSUE OF BLOOD (VERSES 25–30). THE CHRONIC MALE DISCHARGE WAS MOST LIKELY DUE TO SOME KIND OF VENEREAL DISEASE, SO ALL FOUR BODILY DISCHARGES HAVE TO DO WITH FERTILITY (OR PERIODS OF INFERTILITY) AND THE PROPER FUNCTION OF THE SEXUAL ORGANS. THE LAW DOES NOT GIVE A DIRECT REASON FOR THE RULES CONCERNING BODILY DISCHARGES, BUT A VERSE NEAR THE END OF LEVITICUS 15 GIVES THE BEST HINT: “SO THEY WILL NOT DIE IN THEIR UNCLEANNESS FOR DEFILING MY DWELLING PLACE, WHICH IS AMONG THEM” (LEVITICUS 15:31). THE QUESTION NATURALLY ARISES, WHY SHOULD DISCHARGES FROM SEX ORGANS PUT SOMEONE AT RISK OF DEATH FOR DEFILING THE SANCTUARY? THE ANSWER IS MOST LIKELY RELATED TO THE ANALOGY BETWEEN THE “ONE-FLESH RELATIONSHIP” OF A MAN AND WOMAN, AND THE DESIRED RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN GOD AND HIS PEOPLE. THE PROPHETS OFTEN SPOKE OF IDOLATRY IN ISRAEL AS “ADULTERY,” IN VIEW OF THE FACT THAT GOD HAD CHOSEN ISRAEL AS A HOLY PEOPLE UNTO HIMSELF. THE RITE OF CIRCUMCISION WAS GIVEN TO ABRAHAM IN GENESIS 17. THUS, ALL THE MALES AMONG GOD’S PEOPLE WERE TO BE PHYSICALLY MARKED (ON THE SEXUAL ORGAN) AS SET APART FOR THE LORD. ABRAHAM AND ALL HIS “SEED” WERE TO “WALK BEFORE ME FAITHFULLY AND BE BLAMELESS” (GENESIS 17:1). IN LIGHT OF CIRCUMCISION AS A COVENANTAL SIGN, AN ENTIRE CHAPTER DEVOTED TO THE PRODUCTIVITY AND PROPER USE OF THE SEXUAL ORGANS (LEVITICUS 15) DOESN’T SEEM SO OUT OF PLACE. THE VERY FIRST COMMAND TO ADAM WAS “BE FRUITFUL AND INCREASE IN NUMBER” (GENESIS 1:28). AFTER SIN ENTERED THE WORLD THROUGH ADAM, ABRAHAM AND HIS MIRACULOUS SEED WERE TO FULFILL ADAM’S COMMISSION TO “BE FRUITFUL” AS GOD’S REPRESENTATIVE ON EARTH (SEE GENESIS 12:2–3). FROM THE BEGINNING, NOTHING BORE GREATER WITNESS TO THE GOD OF CREATION THAN THE PROPER MEANS OF PROCREATION; SO, WHEN THE LAW WAS GIVEN, THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL WERE INSTRUCTED TO TAKE SERIOUSLY THE PROPER AND PRODUCTIVE USE OF THEIR SEXUAL ORGANS—ALL FOUR BODILY DISCHARGES IN LEVITICUS 15 ARE “MARKERS” OF INAPPROPRIATE OR UNPRODUCTIVE USE OF THOSE ORGANS, JUST AS CIRCUMCISION “MARKED” ONE AS A “SEPARATED” CHILD OF GOD THROUGH THE SEED OF ABRAHAM. DURING PERIODS OF UNCLEANNESS (OF WHICH THE BODILY DISCHARGES WERE A SIGN), SEXUAL ACTIVITY WAS UNFRUITFUL AND LEAST LIKELY TO BE HONORING TO GOD, AND SO GOD FORBADE PHYSICAL CONTACT, INCLUDING SEXUAL ACTIVITY, WITH THE “UNCLEAN.” LEVITICUS 15 ALSO ENFORCED THE ONGOING AWARENESS AMONG GOD’S PEOPLE OF THEIR NEED TO REMAIN SET APART FOR HIM ALONE. IN TIMES OF UNCLEANNESS, GOD’S PEOPLE WERE TO HAVE AN EAGER DESIRE TO RETURN TO FULL PRODUCTIVITY FOR GOD’S SAKE AMONG THE NATIONS, GIVEN THAT HE HAD MADE HIS “DWELLING PLACE” AMONG THEM (VERSE 31). THE LAW’S ADDED REQUIREMENT OF CLEANSING AND SACRIFICE ONCE THE BODILY DISCHARGES HAD ENDED WAS PRIMARILY TO EXPRESS THE INDIVIDUAL’S RE-CONSECRATION TO GOD. THE CLEANSED WERE “BETROTHED” TO GOD AND SPIRITUALLY “FERTILE”; THEY WERE “SEPARATED” TO GOD AND DESIRED TO INCREASE THEIR TRIBE AND THUS PUBLISH GOD’S NAME THROUGHOUT THE WHOLE EARTH. CHRISTIANS ARE NOT UNDER THE LAW (ROMANS 6:14) AND ARE NOT BOUND BY THE LAW’S STRICT REQUIREMENTS CONCERNING CIRCUMCISION, BODILY DISCHARGES, AND SEXUAL ACTIVITY. HOWEVER, WE ARE STILL A “SANCTIFIED” PEOPLE IN THAT WE ARE SET APART IN CHRIST TO BE HOLY—WE ARE GOD’S SANCTUARY NOW. AS SUCH, WE ARE TO BEHAVE SEXUALLY AS THOSE “BETROTHED” TO GOD AND HONOR HIM WITH OUR BODIES (1 CORINTHIANS 6:12–20; EPHESIANS 5:18–33).  WHY WERE A HUSBAND AND WIFE CONSIDERED UNCLEAN AFTER THEY HAD FORBIDDEN SEXUAL RELATIONS? LEVITICUS 15:18 SAYS, “WHEN A MAN HAS SEXUAL RELATIONS WITH A WOMAN AND THERE IS AN EMISSION OF SEMEN, BOTH OF THEM MUST BATHE WITH WATER, AND THEY WILL BE UNCLEAN TILL EVENING.” THIS COMMAND MUST BE SPEAKING OF SEXUAL INTERCOURSE BETWEEN A MARRIED COUPLE, SINCE THE LAW ELSEWHERE FORBIDS ADULTERY AND FORNICATION. SO, ANY TIME A HUSBAND AND WIFE HAD SEXUAL INTERCOURSE, THEY WOULD BE CONSIDERED UNCLEAN FOR THE REST OF THE DAY. IT SEEMS STRANGE, IF MARITAL SEX IS NOT SINFUL, THAT IT WOULD MAKE A MARRIED COUPLE UNCLEAN. BEING UNCLEAN ACCORDING TO THE LAW WAS NOT SYNONYMOUS WITH BEING SINFUL. THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW SPEAKS OF TWO KINDS OF UNCLEANNESS—MORAL AND CEREMONIAL. MORAL UNCLEANNESS WAS CAUSED BY IMMORAL ACTS SUCH AS THOSE LISTED IN LEVITICUS 20:10–21, WITH PUNISHMENTS RANGING FROM CHILDLESSNESS TO DEATH. THE “IMPURITY” CAUSED BY MARITAL SEX WAS OF THE CEREMONIAL KIND AND CARRIED NO PUNISHMENT. AN UNCLEAN PERSON HAD TO AVOID TOUCHING HOLY THINGS AND FOLLOW THE LAW’S INSTRUCTIONS TO RETURN TO A STATE OF CLEANNESS. UNCLEANNESS KEPT A PERSON FROM APPROACHING THE SANCTUARY (NUMBERS 5:3). AN UNCLEAN PERSON COULD NOT EAT CONSECRATED FOOD OR EVEN BRING IT AS A TITHE (LEVITICUS 7:20–21; DEUTERONOMY 26:14). IF A PERSON WAS UNCLEAN DURING THE TIME OF PASSOVER, HE OR SHE HAD TO WAIT ONE MONTH BEFORE CELEBRATING THE FEAST (NUMBERS 9:6–13). IN ADDITION TO MARITAL SEXUAL RELATIONS, THERE WERE OTHER CAUSES OF CEREMONIAL UNCLEANNESS. A NOCTURNAL EMISSION OF SEMEN CAUSED A MAN TO BE CEREMONIALLY UNCLEAN THAT DAY, AND HE HAD TO SPEND THE DAY OUTSIDE THE CAMP (DEUTERONOMY 23:10–11). ALSO, WOMEN WERE CEREMONIALLY UNCLEAN WHEN MENSTRUATING (LEVITICUS 15:19–23) AND AFTER GIVING BIRTH (LEVITICUS 12:1–8). IN MARRIAGE, TWO BECOME ONE (GENESIS 2:24; MATTHEW 19:4–6) AND SHARE THE CEREMONIAL UNCLEANNESS IN SEXUAL UNION (LEVITICUS 15:18). BUT THERE IS NOTHING SINFUL OR IMMORAL ABOUT MARITAL SEX, WHICH WAS GOD’S INVENTION AND DECREE FOR HUMANS, EVEN BEFORE SIN ENTERED THE HUMAN RACE (GENESIS 1:28). WE CAN ASSUME ANY NUMBER OF REASONS GOD HAD FOR MAKING THESE RULES GOVERNING UNCLEANNESS, FROM PHYSICAL HYGIENE FOR INDIVIDUALS AND COMMUNITIES TO HELPING COUPLES APPRECIATE THE SPECIALNESS OF HIS GIFT OF SEX. IN CONTRAST, SOME ANCIENT SOCIETIES HAD DESCENDED INTO A SHOCKINGLY FOUL AND SAVAGE STATE, LIVING MORE LIKE WILD ANIMALS DRIVEN BY EVERY KIND OF IMPULSE RATHER THAN LIVING AS GOD’S HIGHEST CREATION, MADE IN HIS IMAGE (GENESIS 1:26–27). BUT THE ULTIMATE PURPOSE FOR EVERYTHING IN THE LAW IS SPIRITUAL. IN THE CASE OF THE LAWS GOVERNING UNCLEANNESS, THE PURPOSE WAS TO SHOW THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL THAT GOD IS HOLY AND MANKIND IS NOT. THE FACT THAT NORMAL SEXUAL RELATIONS CAUSED A MARRIED COUPLE TO BECOME CEREMONIALLY UNCLEAN SHOWS THAT WE ARE IMPURE BEFORE GOD, EVEN WHEN WE ARE NOT COMMITTING OUTRIGHT SIN. WE ARE FALLEN PEOPLE LIVING IN A FALLEN WORLD, AND EVEN THE DAY-TO-DAY ACTIVITIES OF LIFE MAKE US UNCLEAN. WE REQUIRE CLEANSING BEFORE WE CAN APPROACH THE HOLY GOD. GOD TOLD ISRAEL, “YOU ARE TO BE HOLY TO ME BECAUSE I, THE LORD, AM HOLY, AND I HAVE SET YOU APART FROM THE NATIONS TO BE MY OWN” (LEVITICUS 20:26). ISRAEL’S LACK OF HOLINESS WAS KEPT FRONT-AND-CENTER IN THE LAW. “WHAT IS THE USE OF THE LAW? IT WAS GIVEN...TO SHOW THAT WE SIN” (GALATIANS 3:19, CEV). WHAT ISRAEL NEEDED—AND WHAT ALL OF US NEED—IS THE FAITH OF ABRAHAM, BECAUSE “THOSE WHO HAVE FAITH ARE CHILDREN OF ABRAHAM” (VERSE 7), THAT IS, THOSE WHO TRUST GOD’S PROMISES ARE RECIPIENTS OF GOD’S BLESSING.  IS A WET DREAM/NOCTURNAL EMISSION A TEMPTATION/SIN? WET DREAMS/NOCTURNAL EMISSIONS ARE FAIRLY COMMON IN THE LIVES OF MEN. THE HOLY BIBLE MENTIONS "EMISSIONS" IN A FEW PLACES (LEVITICUS 15:16,18,32; 22:4; DEUTERONOMY 23:10). DEUTERONOMY 23:10 SPECIFICALLY REFERS TO NOCTURNAL EMISSIONS: "IF ONE OF YOUR MEN IS UNCLEAN BECAUSE OF A NOCTURNAL EMISSION, HE IS TO GO OUTSIDE THE CAMP AND STAY THERE." MANY YOUNG MEN (AND OLDER MEN) STRUGGLE WITH THIS CONCEPT. IS A WET DREAM / NOCTURNAL EMISSION SINFUL? HOW CAN IT BE A SIN IF WE HAVE NO CONTROL OVER IT? ULTIMATELY, WE CANNOT CONTROL WHAT WE DREAM ABOUT OR WHAT HAPPENS WITH OUR BODIES WHILE WE ARE ASLEEP. HOWEVER, IF WE ARE FILLING OUR MINDS WITH LUSTFUL / SINFUL THINGS DURING THE DAY, IT WILL LIKELY SHOW UP IN OUR DREAMS. A NOCTURNAL EMISSION IS A NATURAL BODILY FUNCTION THAT IS MADE MORE FREQUENT BY SEXUAL OVER-STIMULATION. A NOCTURNAL EMISSION IS NOT SINFUL IN AND OF ITSELF, BUT IT CAN BE THE RESULT OF SINFUL THOUGHTS, DESIRES, AND INPUT. IF YOU HAVE A WET DREAM / NOCTURNAL EMISSION, EXAMINE YOUR THOUGHT LIFE. EXAMINE WHAT SORT OF IMAGES YOU ARE EXPOSING YOURSELF TO. IF YOU FIND THAT YOU HAVE ALLOWED YOURSELF TO BE "INFLAMED" BY LUST, CONFESS THAT TO THE LORD AND ASK FOR HIS HELP IN OVERCOMING IT. IN SUCH A CASE, THE WET DREAM / NOCTURNAL EMISSION IS THE RESULT OF SIN, NOT A SIN IN AND OF ITSELF. FOLLOW THE WORDS OF PHILIPPIANS 4:8, “FINALLY, BROTHERS, WHATEVER IS TRUE, WHATEVER IS NOBLE, WHATEVER IS RIGHT, WHATEVER IS PURE, WHATEVER IS LOVELY, WHATEVER IS ADMIRABLE - IF ANYTHING IS EXCELLENT OR PRAISEWORTHY - THINK ABOUT SUCH THINGS.” IF YOU FIND THAT THE NOCTURNAL EMISSION / WET DREAM WAS SIMPLY THE RESULT OF THE BODY NATURALLY "RELIEVING ITSELF," YOU DO NOT NEED TO CONFESS ANYTHING TO THE LORD. THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW WAS VERY CEREMONIAL IN ITS TREATMENT OF BODILY DISCHARGES, FOR MEN AND WOMEN. THANKFULLY, WE ARE NOT BOUND BY THESE REGULATIONS. A MAN WHO HAS HAD A WET DREAM / NOCTURNAL EMISSION IS NOT "UNCLEAN." AGAIN, THE ISSUE IS WHAT IS GOING ON WITH YOUR MIND. THE REACTIONS OF OUR BODIES ARE THE RESULT OF WHAT TAKES PLACE IN OUR MINDS (MATTHEW 12:34-35).  MASTURBATION/EJACULATION - IS IT A SIN ACCORDING TO THE HOLY BIBLE? THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT MENTION MASTURBATION OR STATE WHETHER OR NOT MASTURBATION IS A TEMPTATION/SIN. THE PASSAGE MOST FREQUENTLY ASSOCIATED WITH EJACULATION IS THE STORY OF ONAN IN GENESIS 38:9–10. SOME INTERPRET THIS PASSAGE TO SAY THAT “SPILLING YOUR SEED” IS A SIN. HOWEVER, THAT IS NOT WHAT THE PASSAGE IS SAYING. GOD CONDEMNED ONAN NOT FOR “SPILLING HIS SEED” BUT BECAUSE ONAN WAS REBELLIOUS. ONAN REFUSED TO FULFILL HIS DUTY TO PROVIDE AN HEIR FOR HIS DECEASED BROTHER. THE PASSAGE IS NOT ABOUT EJACULATION BUT ABOUT FULFILLING A FAMILY OBLIGATION. A SECOND PASSAGE SOMETIMES USED AS EVIDENCE THAT EJACULATION IS A SIN IS MATTHEW 5:27–30. JESUS SPEAKS AGAINST HAVING LUSTFUL THOUGHTS AND THEN SAYS, “IF YOUR RIGHT HAND CAUSES YOU TO SIN, CUT IT OFF AND THROW IT AWAY.” WHILE THERE IS CLEARLY A CONNECTION BETWEEN LUSTFUL THOUGHTS AND MASTURBATION, IT IS UNLIKELY THAT JESUS WAS ALLUDING TO THE SPECIFIC SIN OF EJACULATION IN THIS PASSAGE. THE HOLY BIBLE NOWHERE EXPLICITLY STATES THAT EJACULATION IS A SIN, BUT THERE IS NO QUESTION THAT THE ACTIONS THAT USUALLY LEAD TO MASTURBATION/EJACULATION ARE TEMPTING/SINFUL. MASTURBATION IS NEARLY ALWAYS THE RESULT OF LUSTFUL THOUGHTS, INAPPROPRIATE SEXUAL STIMULATION, AND/OR PORNOGRAPHY. IT IS THESE PROBLEMS THAT NEED TO BE DEALT WITH. IF THE SINS OF LUST, IMMORAL THOUGHTS, AND PORNOGRAPHY ARE FORSAKEN AND OVERCOME, MASTURBATION WILL BECOME MUCH LESS OF AN ISSUE AND TEMPTATION. MANY PEOPLE STRUGGLE WITH GUILT CONCERNING MASTURBATION/EJACULATION, WHEN, IN REALITY, THEY WOULD BE FAR BETTER OFF REPENTING OF THE TEMPTATIONS/SINS THAT LEAD THEM TO MASTURBATE. WITH THAT SAID, IS MASTURBATION/EJACULATION ITSELF A SIN? WHILE THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT DIRECTLY ANSWER THIS QUESTION, THERE DEFINITELY ARE SOME BIBLICAL PRINCIPLES THAT CAN BE APPLIED TO THE ISSUE: (1) “SO WHETHER YOU EAT OR DRINK OR WHATEVER YOU DO, DO IT ALL FOR THE GLORY OF GOD” (1 CORINTHIANS 10:31). IF WE CANNOT GIVE GOD GLORY FOR SOMETHING, WE SHOULD NOT DO IT. (2) “EVERYTHING THAT DOES NOT COME FROM FAITH IS SIN” (ROMANS 14:23). IF WE ARE NOT FULLY CONVINCED THAT AN ACTIVITY IS HONORING TO GOD, IT IS A SIN. (3) “DO YOU NOT KNOW THAT YOUR BODY IS A TEMPLE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, WHO IS IN YOU, WHOM YOU HAVE RECEIVED FROM GOD? YOU ARE NOT YOUR OWN; YOU WERE BOUGHT AT A PRICE. THEREFORE, HONOR GOD WITH YOUR BODY” (1 CORINTHIANS 6:19–20). OUR BODIES HAVE BEEN REDEEMED AND BELONG TO GOD. (4) “THE FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT IS...SELF-CONTROL” (GALATIANS 5:22–23). MASTURBATION/EJACULATION IS ALMOST ALWAYS A SIGN OF A LACK OF SELF-CONTROL. THESE GREAT TRUTHS SHOULD HAVE A POWERFUL IMPACT ON WHAT WE DO WITH OUR BODIES. IN LIGHT OF THESE PRINCIPLES, MANY CONCLUDE THAT MASTURBATION/EJACULATION IS ALWAYS TEMPTING/SINFUL. MASTURBATION/EJACULATION IS A QUESTIONABLE ACTIVITY, AT BEST—WHETHER IT CAN GLORIFY GOD; WHETHER IT CAN BE DONE IN ABSOLUTE CONFIDENCE THAT IT IS RIGHT; AND WHETHER IT CAN HONOR GOD AS THE OWNER OF OUR BODIES. IF DONE WITH ABSOLUTELY NO LUST, IMMORAL THOUGHTS, OR PORNOGRAPHY, WITH FULL ASSURANCE THAT IT IS GOOD AND RIGHT, WITH THANKS GIVEN TO GOD FOR THE PLEASURE IT BRINGS (SEE 1 CORINTHIANS 10:30), IS IT STILL A SIN TO MASTURBATE? THE MOST WE CAN SAY IS MAYBE NOT. HOWEVER, WE HAVE SERIOUS DOUBTS WHETHER THIS SCENARIO EVER TRULY EXISTS.  IS IT EVER NOT A TEMPTATION/SIN TO MASTURBATE/EJACULATE? THE SITUATION IS THIS: A HUSBAND AND WIFE ARE SEPARATED FOR A LONG PERIOD OF TIME, THEY HAVE EACH OTHER’S PERMISSION TO MASTURBATE/EJACULATE, AND THEY MASTURBATE/EJACULATE WITHOUT PORNOGRAPHY OR HAVING LUSTFUL OR IMMORAL THOUGHTS ABOUT OTHERS. WOULD IT BE A SIN TO MASTURBATE/EJACULATE IN THAT CASE? IS THERE ANYTHING WRONG WITH A MARRIED COUPLE SEPARATED DUE TO MILITARY SERVICE, FOR EXAMPLE, MASTURBATING/EJACULATING WHILE APART FROM EACH OTHER? IT IS TRUE THAT SEXUAL TENSION INCREASES WHEN A PERSON WHO IS USED TO HAVING SEX IS DENIED SEX FOR A SIGNIFICANT TIME. THIS PHYSIOLOGICAL SEXUAL TENSION CAN MAKE IT MORE DIFFICULT TO RESIST SEXUAL TEMPTATION—ADULTERY OR PORNOGRAPHY BECOMES MORE OF A RISK. AND IT IS TRUE THAT MASTURBATION/EJACULATION CAN RELIEVE SEXUAL TENSION. SO, IS THIS SITUATION AN INSTANCE WHEN IT IS NOT A SIN TO MASTURBATE/EJACULATE? THE BEST ANSWER WE CAN GIVE IS “PERHAPS.” HAVING YOUR SPOUSE’S PERMISSION WOULD MEAN THE PRINCIPLE OF 1 CORINTHIANS 7:4 WOULD NOT APPLY. THERE BEING ABSOLUTELY NO PORNOGRAPHY OR LUSTFUL OR IMMORAL THOUGHTS WOULD REMOVE THE CLEARLY TEMPTING/SINFUL ASPECTS LINKED TO MASTURBATION/EJACULATION. (WHAT USUALLY MAKE IT A SIN TO MASTURBATE ARE THE LUSTFUL DESIRES ASSOCIATED WITH THE ACT.) BUT, IN THE SITUATION OF THE SEPARATED SPOUSES, WE SHOULD NOT OVERLOOK AN IMPORTANT QUESTION: WHAT IS THE ALTERNATIVE TO MASTURBATION/EJACULATION? WHAT WOULD HAPPEN IF A PERSON IN THIS SITUATION DID NOT MASTURBATE/EJACULATE? TO SAY THAT HE OR SHE WOULD BE INCAPABLE OF RESISTING TEMPTATION IS TO NEGLECT THE POWER OF THE INDWELLING HOLY SPIRIT (1 JOHN 4:4). THE HOLY BIBLE INSTRUCTS US TO FLEE SEXUAL TEMPTATION (1 CORINTHIANS 6:18; 10:13; 2 TIMOTHY 2:22). THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT TELL US TO FIND WAYS TO MAKE THE TEMPTATION LESS POWERFUL. SO, WHILE IT MIGHT NOT BE A SIN TO MASTURBATE IN THE ABOVE SITUATION, THE HOLY BIBLE TELLS US TO MAKE DECISIONS WITH MORE CERTAINTY THAN “MIGHT,” “MAYBE,” OR “PERHAPS.” ROMANS 14:23 SAYS, “EVERYTHING THAT DOES NOT COME FROM FAITH IS SIN.” ROMANS 14:5 INDICATES THAT WE ARE TO BE “FULLY CONVINCED” BEFORE WE DO OR NOT DO SOMETHING. THE FACT THAT “IS IT STILL A SIN TO MASTURBATE?” IS BEING ASKED SHOWS A LACK OF ASSURANCE. THE QUESTIONER IS GIVING EVIDENCE OF NOT BEING “FULLY CONVINCED.” WHILE IT MIGHT NOT BE A SIN TO MASTURBATE/EJACULATING IN THE SPECIFIC SITUATION HERE ADDRESSED, WE KNOW THIS FOR SURE: “BROTHERS AND SISTERS, WE HAVE AN OBLIGATION—BUT IT IS NOT TO THE FLESH, TO LIVE ACCORDING TO IT” (ROMANS 8:12).  WHAT IS ONANISM? ONANISM IS YET ANOTHER ENGLISH WORD THAT HAS ITS ROOTS IN THE HOLY BIBLE. THE TERM ITSELF COMES FROM A CHARACTER IN THE BOOK OF GENESIS. ONANISM, ALSO CALLED COITUS INTERRUPTUS, IS THE “INTERRUPTING” OF SEXUAL INTERCOURSE—SPECIFICALLY, THE PURPOSEFUL WITHDRAWAL OF THE PENIS FROM THE VAGINA BEFORE EJACULATION OCCURS. ONANISM IS SYNONYMOUS WITH THE “WITHDRAWAL METHOD” OF BIRTH CONTROL; HOWEVER, WITHIN JUDAISM, ONANISM IS GIVEN A BROAD DEFINITION, ENCOMPASSING WITHDRAWAL (COITUS INTERRUPTUS), MASTURBATION, AND ANY OTHER “IMPROPER EMISSION OF SEED.” IN PATRIARCHAL SOCIETIES OF THE ANCIENT NEAR EAST, THE UNINTERRUPTED PASSING ON OF LAND AND PROPERTY FROM FATHER TO SON WAS EXTREMELY IMPORTANT. IT WAS SO IMPORTANT THAT THE MOSAIC LAW OUTLINED THE REQUIREMENTS FOR LEVIRATE MARRIAGE: IF A MARRIED MAN DIED CHILDLESS, HIS BROTHER (OR ANOTHER FAMILY MEMBER) WAS OBLIGED TO MARRY THE WIDOW AND SIRE A SON WHO COULD INHERIT THE DEAD MAN’S PROPERTY AND CARRY ON THE MAN’S NAME (DEUTERONOMY 25:5–10). THE PRACTICE OF LEVIRATE MARRIAGE WAS UNDERSTOOD AND ACCEPTED BY THE ISRAELITES FAR EARLIER THAN THE GIVING OF THE LAW, AND WE HAVE AN EXAMPLE OF IT IN GENESIS 38; THAT’S WHERE WE FIND THE STORY OF ONAN AND HIS ONANISM. JUDAH’S SON ER WAS KILLED BY GOD FOR HIS EVIL LIFESTYLE, AND, SINCE ER HAD NOT FATHERED A SON, ER’S WIFE, TAMAR, FOLLOWED THE TRADITION OF LEVIRATE MARRIAGE AND MARRIED HIS NEXT-OLDEST BROTHER, ONAN. ONAN WAS WILLING TO HAVE SEX WITH TAMAR, BUT HE WASN’T WILLING TO SIRE A SON WITH HER—A SON WHO WOULD NOT LEGALLY BE HIS AND WHO WOULD TAKE AWAY HIS CHANCE OF INHERITING HIS DEAD BROTHER’S PROPERTY. SO, IN THE MIDST OF SEXUAL RELATIONS WITH TAMAR, ONAN WITHDREW AND “SPILLED HIS SEMEN ON THE GROUND” (GENESIS 38:9). IN THIS WAY ONAN ENSURED HE WOULD NOT PROVIDE A CHILD TO TAMAR, EVEN THOUGH IT WAS HIS “DUTY” TO DO SO (VERSE 8). GENESIS 38:10 SAYS, “WHAT HE DID WAS WICKED IN THE LORD’S SIGHT; SO, THE LORD PUT HIM TO DEATH ALSO.” THE WORD ONANISM IS, THEREFORE, AN EPONYM, SINCE IT IS DERIVED FROM THE PERSONAL NAME OF AN INDIVIDUAL. ONAN’S ACTION OF “SPILLING HIS SEED” RATHER THAN IMPREGNATING HIS WIFE IS NOW CALLED “ONANISM.” HISTORICALLY, THERE HAS BEEN A GREAT AMOUNT OF CONFUSION ABOUT ONAN’S SIN. CONTRARY TO WHAT SOME TEACH, HIS SIN WAS NOT MASTURBATION. NOR IS GENESIS 38 TEACHING THAT THE WITHDRAWAL METHOD OF BIRTH CONTROL IS SINFUL. NO, THE SIN OF ONAN WAS HIS GREEDY, SELFISH REFUSAL TO SIRE A SON ON BEHALF OF HIS BROTHER. ONAN WAS OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, THE KINGLY TRIBE AND THE TRIBE OF THE MESSIAH. IN FACT, TAMAR, THE WOMAN WRONGED BY ONAN, IS LISTED IN THE GENEALOGY OF CHRIST (MATTHEW 1:3). GOD HAD A VESTED INTEREST IN TAMAR’S CHILDREN AND JUDAH’S GRANDCHILDREN. IS ONANISM A SIN? THE TRUE CRIME OF ONAN WAS REFUSING TO SIRE A SON ON HIS BROTHER’S BEHALF, WHICH DOESN’T REALLY APPLY TO MODERN CULTURE, ANYWAY. THE DEBATE OVER MASTURBATION HAS BEEN THOROUGHLY DISCUSSED ELSEWHERE. ONANISM FOR THE PURPOSES OF BIRTH CONTROL IS FINE BIBLICALLY BUT NOT VERY EFFECTIVE PHYSICALLY—EFFECTIVENESS RATES VARY FROM 96 TO 73 PERCENT.  IS THERE SUCH A THING AS ABSOLUTE TRUTH/UNIVERSAL TRUTH? IN ORDER TO UNDERSTAND ABSOLUTE OR UNIVERSAL TRUTH, WE MUST BEGIN BY DEFINING TRUTH. TRUTH, ACCORDING TO THE DICTIONARY, IS “CONFORMITY TO FACT OR ACTUALITY; A STATEMENT PROVEN TO BE OR ACCEPTED AS TRUE.” SOME PEOPLE WOULD SAY THAT THERE IS NO TRUE REALITY, ONLY PERCEPTIONS AND OPINIONS. OTHERS WOULD ARGUE THAT THERE MUST BE SOME ABSOLUTE REALITY OR TRUTH. ONE VIEW SAYS THAT THERE ARE NO ABSOLUTES THAT DEFINE REALITY. THOSE WHO HOLD THIS VIEW BELIEVE EVERYTHING IS RELATIVE TO SOMETHING ELSE, AND THUS THERE CAN BE NO ACTUAL REALITY. BECAUSE OF THAT, THERE ARE ULTIMATELY NO MORAL ABSOLUTES, NO AUTHORITY FOR DECIDING IF AN ACTION IS POSITIVE OR NEGATIVE, RIGHT OR WRONG. THIS VIEW LEADS TO “SITUATIONAL ETHICS,” THE BELIEF THAT WHAT IS RIGHT OR WRONG IS RELATIVE TO THE SITUATION. THERE IS NO RIGHT OR WRONG; THEREFORE, WHATEVER FEELS OR SEEMS RIGHT AT THE TIME AND IN THAT SITUATION IS RIGHT. OF COURSE, SITUATIONAL ETHICS LEADS TO A SUBJECTIVE, “WHATEVER FEELS GOOD” MENTALITY AND LIFESTYLE, WHICH HAS A DEVASTATING EFFECT ON SOCIETY AND INDIVIDUALS. THIS IS POSTMODERNISM, CREATING A SOCIETY THAT REGARDS ALL VALUES, BELIEFS, LIFESTYLES, AND TRUTH CLAIMS AS EQUALLY VALID. THE OTHER VIEW HOLDS THAT THERE ARE INDEED ABSOLUTE REALITIES AND STANDARDS THAT DEFINE WHAT IS TRUE AND WHAT IS NOT. THEREFORE, ACTIONS CAN BE DETERMINED TO BE EITHER RIGHT OR WRONG BY HOW THEY MEASURE UP TO THOSE ABSOLUTE STANDARDS. IF THERE ARE NO ABSOLUTES, NO REALITY, CHAOS ENSUES. TAKE THE LAW OF GRAVITY, FOR INSTANCE. IF IT WERE NOT AN ABSOLUTE, WE COULD NOT BE CERTAIN WE COULD STAND OR SIT IN ONE PLACE UNTIL WE DECIDED TO MOVE. OR IF TWO PLUS TWO DID NOT ALWAYS EQUAL FOUR, THE EFFECTS ON CIVILIZATION WOULD BE DISASTROUS. LAWS OF SCIENCE AND PHYSICS WOULD BE IRRELEVANT, AND COMMERCE WOULD BE IMPOSSIBLE. WHAT A MESS THAT WOULD BE! THANKFULLY, TWO PLUS TWO DOES EQUAL FOUR. THERE IS ABSOLUTE TRUTH, AND IT CAN BE FOUND AND UNDERSTOOD. TO MAKE THE STATEMENT THAT THERE IS NO ABSOLUTE TRUTH IS ILLOGICAL. YET, TODAY, MANY PEOPLE ARE EMBRACING A CULTURAL RELATIVISM THAT DENIES ANY TYPE OF ABSOLUTE TRUTH. A GOOD QUESTION TO ASK PEOPLE WHO SAY, “THERE IS NO ABSOLUTE TRUTH” IS THIS: “ARE YOU ABSOLUTELY SURE OF THAT?” IF THEY SAY “YES,” THEY HAVE MADE AN ABSOLUTE STATEMENT—WHICH ITSELF IMPLIES THE EXISTENCE OF ABSOLUTES. THEY ARE SAYING THAT THE VERY FACT THERE IS NO ABSOLUTE TRUTH IS THE ONE AND ONLY ABSOLUTE TRUTH. BESIDE THE PROBLEM OF SELF-CONTRADICTION, THERE ARE SEVERAL OTHER LOGICAL PROBLEMS ONE MUST OVERCOME TO BELIEVE THAT THERE ARE NO ABSOLUTE OR UNIVERSAL TRUTHS. ONE IS THAT ALL HUMANS HAVE LIMITED KNOWLEDGE AND FINITE MINDS AND, THEREFORE, CANNOT LOGICALLY MAKE ABSOLUTE NEGATIVE STATEMENTS. A PERSON CANNOT LOGICALLY SAY, “THERE IS NO GOD” (EVEN THOUGH MANY DO SO), BECAUSE, IN ORDER TO MAKE SUCH A STATEMENT, HE WOULD NEED TO HAVE ABSOLUTE KNOWLEDGE OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE FROM BEGINNING TO END. SINCE THAT IS IMPOSSIBLE, THE MOST ANYONE CAN LOGICALLY SAY IS “WITH THE LIMITED KNOWLEDGE I HAVE, I DO NOT BELIEVE THERE IS A GOD.” ANOTHER PROBLEM WITH THE DENIAL OF ABSOLUTE TRUTH/UNIVERSAL TRUTH IS THAT IT FAILS TO LIVE UP TO WHAT WE KNOW TO BE TRUE IN OUR OWN CONSCIENCES, OUR OWN EXPERIENCES, AND WHAT WE SEE IN THE REAL WORLD. IF THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS ABSOLUTE TRUTH, THEN THERE IS NOTHING ULTIMATELY RIGHT OR WRONG ABOUT ANYTHING. WHAT MIGHT BE “RIGHT” FOR YOU DOES NOT MEAN IT IS “RIGHT” FOR ME. WHILE ON THE SURFACE THIS TYPE OF RELATIVISM SEEMS TO BE APPEALING, WHAT IT MEANS IS THAT EVERYBODY SETS HIS OWN RULES TO LIVE BY AND DOES WHAT HE THINKS IS RIGHT. INEVITABLY, ONE PERSON’S SENSE OF RIGHT WILL SOON CLASH WITH ANOTHER’S. WHAT HAPPENS IF IT IS “RIGHT” FOR ME TO IGNORE TRAFFIC LIGHTS, EVEN WHEN THEY ARE RED? I PUT MANY LIVES AT RISK. OR I MIGHT THINK IT IS RIGHT TO STEAL FROM YOU, AND YOU MIGHT THINK IT IS NOT RIGHT. CLEARLY, OUR STANDARDS OF RIGHT AND WRONG ARE IN CONFLICT. IF THERE IS NO ABSOLUTE TRUTH, NO STANDARD OF RIGHT AND WRONG THAT WE ARE ALL ACCOUNTABLE TO, THEN WE CAN NEVER BE SURE OF ANYTHING. PEOPLE WOULD BE FREE TO DO WHATEVER THEY WANT—MURDER, RAPE, STEAL, LIE, CHEAT, ETC., AND NO ONE COULD SAY THOSE THINGS WOULD BE WRONG. THERE COULD BE NO GOVERNMENT, NO LAWS, AND NO JUSTICE, BECAUSE ONE COULD NOT EVEN SAY THAT THE MAJORITY OF THE PEOPLE HAVE THE RIGHT TO MAKE AND ENFORCE STANDARDS UPON THE MINORITY. A WORLD WITHOUT ABSOLUTES WOULD BE THE MOST HORRIBLE WORLD IMAGINABLE. FROM A SPIRITUAL STANDPOINT, THIS TYPE OF RELATIVISM RESULTS IN RELIGIOUS CONFUSION, WITH NO ONE TRUE RELIGION AND NO WAY OF HAVING A RIGHT RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD. ALL RELIGIONS WOULD THEREFORE BE FALSE BECAUSE THEY ALL MAKE ABSOLUTE CLAIMS REGARDING THE AFTERLIFE. IT IS NOT UNCOMMON TODAY FOR PEOPLE TO BELIEVE THAT TWO DIAMETRICALLY OPPOSED RELIGIONS COULD BOTH BE EQUALLY “TRUE,” EVEN THOUGH BOTH RELIGIONS CLAIM TO HAVE THE ONLY WAY TO HEAVEN OR TEACH TWO TOTALLY OPPOSITE “TRUTHS.” PEOPLE WHO DO NOT BELIEVE IN ABSOLUTE TRUTH IGNORE THESE CLAIMS AND EMBRACE A MORE TOLERANT UNIVERSALISM THAT TEACHES ALL RELIGIONS ARE EQUAL AND ALL ROADS LEAD TO HEAVEN. PEOPLE WHO EMBRACE THIS WORLDVIEW VEHEMENTLY OPPOSE EVANGELICAL CHRISTIANS WHO BELIEVE THE HOLY BIBLE WHEN IT SAYS THAT JESUS IS “THE WAY, AND THE TRUTH, AND THE LIFE” AND THAT HE IS THE ULTIMATE MANIFESTATION OF TRUTH AND THE ONLY WAY ONE CAN GET TO HEAVEN (JOHN 14:6). TOLERANCE HAS BECOME THE ONE CARDINAL VIRTUE OF THE POSTMODERN SOCIETY, THE ONE ABSOLUTE, AND, THEREFORE, INTOLERANCE IS THE ONLY EVIL. ANY DOGMATIC BELIEF—ESPECIALLY A BELIEF IN ABSOLUTE TRUTH—IS VIEWED AS INTOLERANCE, THE ULTIMATE SIN. THOSE WHO DENY ABSOLUTE TRUTH WILL OFTEN SAY THAT IT IS ALL RIGHT TO BELIEVE WHAT YOU WANT, AS LONG AS YOU DO NOT TRY TO IMPOSE YOUR BELIEFS ON OTHERS. BUT THIS VIEW ITSELF IS A BELIEF ABOUT WHAT IS RIGHT AND WRONG, AND THOSE WHO HOLD THIS VIEW MOST DEFINITELY DO TRY TO IMPOSE IT ON OTHERS. THEY SET UP A STANDARD OF BEHAVIOR WHICH THEY INSIST OTHERS FOLLOW, THEREBY VIOLATING THE VERY THING THEY CLAIM TO UPHOLD—ANOTHER SELF-CONTRADICTING POSITION. THOSE WHO HOLD SUCH A BELIEF SIMPLY DO NOT WANT TO BE ACCOUNTABLE FOR THEIR ACTIONS. IF THERE IS ABSOLUTE TRUTH, THEN THERE ARE ABSOLUTE STANDARDS OF RIGHT AND WRONG, AND WE ARE ACCOUNTABLE TO THOSE STANDARDS. THIS ACCOUNTABILITY IS WHAT PEOPLE ARE REALLY REJECTING WHEN THEY REJECT ABSOLUTE TRUTH. THE DENIAL OF ABSOLUTE TRUTH/UNIVERSAL TRUTH AND THE CULTURAL RELATIVISM THAT COMES WITH IT ARE THE LOGICAL RESULT OF A SOCIETY THAT HAS EMBRACED THE THEORY OF EVOLUTION AS THE EXPLANATION FOR LIFE. IF NATURALISTIC EVOLUTION IS TRUE, THEN LIFE HAS NO MEANING, WE HAVE NO PURPOSE, AND THERE CANNOT BE ANY ABSOLUTE RIGHT OR WRONG. MAN IS THEN FREE TO LIVE AS HE PLEASES AND IS ACCOUNTABLE TO NO ONE FOR HIS ACTIONS. YET NO MATTER HOW MUCH SINFUL MEN DENY THE EXISTENCE OF GOD AND ABSOLUTE TRUTH, THEY STILL WILL SOMEDAY STAND BEFORE HIM IN JUDGMENT. THE HOLY BIBLE DECLARES THAT “…WHAT MAY BE KNOWN ABOUT GOD IS PLAIN TO THEM, BECAUSE GOD HAS MADE IT PLAIN TO THEM. FOR SINCE THE CREATION OF THE WORLD GOD'S INVISIBLE QUALITIES—HIS ETERNAL POWER AND DIVINE NATURE—HAVE BEEN CLEARLY SEEN, BEING UNDERSTOOD FROM WHAT HAS BEEN MADE, SO THAT MEN ARE WITHOUT EXCUSE. FOR ALTHOUGH THEY KNEW GOD, THEY NEITHER GLORIFIED HIM AS GOD NOR GAVE THANKS TO HIM, BUT THEIR THINKING BECAME FUTILE AND THEIR FOOLISH HEARTS WERE DARKENED. ALTHOUGH THEY CLAIMED TO BE WISE, THEY BECAME FOOLS” (ROMANS 1:19-22). IS THERE ANY EVIDENCE FOR THE EXISTENCE OF ABSOLUTE TRUTH? YES. FIRST, THERE IS THE HUMAN CONSCIENCE, THAT CERTAIN “SOMETHING” WITHIN US THAT TELLS US THE WORLD SHOULD BE A CERTAIN WAY, THAT SOME THINGS ARE RIGHT AND SOME ARE WRONG. OUR CONSCIENCE CONVINCES US THERE IS SOMETHING WRONG WITH SUFFERING, STARVATION, RAPE, PAIN, AND EVIL, AND IT MAKES US AWARE THAT LOVE, GENEROSITY, COMPASSION, AND PEACE ARE POSITIVE THINGS FOR WHICH WE SHOULD STRIVE. THIS IS UNIVERSALLY TRUE IN ALL CULTURES IN ALL TIMES. THE HOLY BIBLE DESCRIBES THE ROLE OF THE HUMAN CONSCIENCE IN ROMANS 2:14-16: “INDEED, WHEN GENTILES, WHO DO NOT HAVE THE LAW, DO BY NATURE THINGS REQUIRED BY THE LAW, THEY ARE A LAW FOR THEMSELVES, EVEN THOUGH THEY DO NOT HAVE THE LAW, SINCE THEY SHOW THAT THE REQUIREMENTS OF THE LAW ARE WRITTEN ON THEIR HEARTS, THEIR CONSCIENCES ALSO BEARING WITNESS, AND THEIR THOUGHTS NOW ACCUSING, NOW EVEN DEFENDING THEM. THIS WILL TAKE PLACE ON THE DAY WHEN GOD WILL JUDGE MEN'S SECRETS THROUGH JESUS CHRIST, AS MY GOSPEL DECLARES.” THE SECOND EVIDENCE FOR THE EXISTENCE OF ABSOLUTE TRUTH IS SCIENCE. SCIENCE IS SIMPLY THE PURSUIT OF KNOWLEDGE, THE STUDY OF WHAT WE KNOW AND THE QUEST TO KNOW MORE. THEREFORE, ALL SCIENTIFIC STUDY MUST BY NECESSITY BE FOUNDED UPON THE BELIEF THAT THERE ARE OBJECTIVE REALITIES EXISTING IN THE WORLD AND THESE REALITIES CAN BE DISCOVERED AND PROVEN. WITHOUT ABSOLUTES, WHAT WOULD THERE BE TO STUDY? HOW COULD ONE KNOW THAT THE FINDINGS OF SCIENCE ARE REAL? IN FACT, THE VERY LAWS OF SCIENCE ARE FOUNDED ON THE EXISTENCE OF ABSOLUTE TRUTH. THE THIRD EVIDENCE FOR THE EXISTENCE OF ABSOLUTE TRUTH/UNIVERSAL TRUTH IS RELIGION. ALL THE RELIGIONS OF THE WORLD ATTEMPT TO GIVE MEANING AND DEFINITION TO LIFE. THEY ARE BORN OUT OF MANKIND’S DESIRE FOR SOMETHING MORE THAN SIMPLE EXISTENCE. THROUGH RELIGION, HUMANS SEEK GOD, HOPE FOR THE FUTURE, FORGIVENESS OF SINS, PEACE IN THE MIDST OF STRUGGLE, AND ANSWERS TO OUR DEEPEST QUESTIONS. RELIGION IS REALLY EVIDENCE THAT MANKIND IS MORE THAN JUST A HIGHLY EVOLVED ANIMAL. IT IS EVIDENCE OF A HIGHER PURPOSE AND OF THE EXISTENCE OF A PERSONAL AND PURPOSEFUL CREATOR WHO IMPLANTED IN MAN THE DESIRE TO KNOW HIM. AND IF THERE IS INDEED A CREATOR, THEN HE BECOMES THE STANDARD FOR ABSOLUTE TRUTH, AND IT IS HIS AUTHORITY THAT ESTABLISHES THAT TRUTH. FORTUNATELY, THERE IS SUCH A CREATOR, AND HE HAS REVEALED HIS TRUTH TO US THROUGH HIS WORD, THE HOLY BIBLE. KNOWING ABSOLUTE TRUTH/UNIVERSAL TRUTH IS ONLY POSSIBLE THROUGH A PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP WITH THE ONE WHO CLAIMS TO BE THE TRUTH—JESUS CHRIST. JESUS CLAIMED TO BE THE ONLY WAY, THE ONLY TRUTH, THE ONLY LIFE AND THE ONLY PATH TO GOD (JOHN 14:6). THE FACT THAT ABSOLUTE TRUTH DOES EXIST POINTS US TO THE TRUTH THAT THERE IS A SOVEREIGN GOD WHO CREATED THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH AND WHO HAS REVEALED HIMSELF TO US IN ORDER THAT WE MIGHT KNOW HIM PERSONALLY THROUGH HIS SON JESUS CHRIST. THAT IS THE ABSOLUTE TRUTH.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT JESUS LEARNED OBEDIENCE BY THE THINGS HE SUFFERED (HEBREWS 5:8)? HEBREWS 5:8–10 SAYS, “SON THOUGH HE WAS, [JESUS] LEARNED OBEDIENCE FROM WHAT HE SUFFERED AND, ONCE MADE PERFECT, HE BECAME THE SOURCE OF ETERNAL SALVATION FOR ALL WHO OBEY HIM AND WAS DESIGNATED BY GOD TO BE HIGH PRIEST IN THE ORDER OF MELCHIZEDEK.” AS WITH ANY PASSAGE, CONTEXT IS ESSENTIAL FOR UNDERSTANDING THESE VERSES. THE ENTIRE EPISTLE EXPLAINS TO THE HEBREWS THEIR OWN SCRIPTURES. THE WRITER TAKES THEM FROM WHAT THEY KNEW—THE OLD TESTAMENT, ESPECIALLY THE LAW OF MOSES—TO WHAT THEY HAD NOT KNOWN UNTIL NOW, THE REVELATION OF HOW JESUS FULFILLED THE OLD TESTAMENT AND BROUGHT THEM INTO A NEW COVENANT WITH GOD (HEBREWS 8:1–13; 9:15). THE CONTEXT OF CHAPTERS 4 THROUGH 10 EXPLAINS HOW THE LEVITICAL PRIESTHOOD AND TEMPLE ARE NO LONGER ON EARTH BUT IN HEAVEN AND HOW JESUS SERVES AS OUR PERFECT, FINAL, AND ETERNAL HIGH PRIEST. THE IMMEDIATE CONTEXT RUNS FROM HEBREWS 4:14 THROUGH 5:10 AND DEALS WITH JESUS’ QUALIFICATIONS TO SERVE AS THE ONE AND ONLY HIGH PRIEST IN HEAVEN FOR ALL PEOPLE, FOR ALL TIME. HERE (AND ELSEWHERE IN HEBREWS) WE LEARN THAT JESUS WAS FULLY DIVINE YET FULLY HUMAN AND THAT HE WAS WITHOUT SIN YET EXPERIENCED TEMPTATION AND HUMAN WEAKNESS. BECAUSE OF JESUS’ UNIQUE NATURE AND EXPERIENCE, HE CAN FULLY RELATE TO OUR STRUGGLES AS HE PERFORMS THE PRIESTLY DUTIES REQUIRED BY THE LAW FOR THE FORGIVENESS OF OUR SINS. FOCUSING ON HEBREWS 5:8—AN INSEPARABLE PART OF ONE SENTENCE RUNNING FOR THREE VERSES—WE HAVE AN EXTREMELY CONDENSED VERSION OF JESUS’ LIFE ON EARTH. HE WAS THE INFINITE SON OF GOD WHO NEVERTHELESS EXPERIENCED THE LIMITS OF SPACE AND TIME AND LIFE AS WE DO. GOD COULD HAVE CREATED A FULLY-GROWN ADULT BODY FOR JESUS AS HE DID FOR ADAM AND RUSHED HIM TO THE CROSS, BUT HE DIDN’T. INSTEAD, JESUS LEFT HEAVEN, ENTERED TIME (PHILIPPIANS 2:5–8), AND EXPERIENCED FOR HIMSELF ORDINARY HUMAN LIFE FROM BIRTH TO ADULTHOOD TO DEATH. LEARNING AND SUFFERING AND DEATH ARE PART OF THE LIFE EXPERIENCE FOR ALL PEOPLE, AND GOD ENSURED THAT HIS OWN SON WOULD BE NO EXCEPTION. AS GOD, JESUS DID NOT NEED TO LEARN ANYTHING, ESPECIALLY OBEDIENCE; YET, AT HIS INCARNATION, JESUS LIMITED HIMSELF TO THE HUMAN EXPERIENCE. HE CHOSE THE WEAK POSITION OF HAVING TO LEARN AND GROW (LUKE 2:52). JESUS “LEARNED OBEDIENCE” NOT IN THE SENSE THAT HE WAS PRONE TO DISOBEDIENCE AND HAD TO BRING REBELLIOUSNESS UNDER CONTROL, BUT IN THE SENSE THAT HE FULLY ENTERED THE HUMAN EXPERIENCE. AS A CHILD, HE OBEYED HIS PARENTS (LUKE 2:51); AS AN ADULT, HE OBEYED THE LAW (MATTHEW 5:17) AND FULFILLED ALL RIGHTEOUSNESS (MATTHEW 3:15). ALL HIS LIFE, JESUS COMPLETELY FULFILLED THE FATHER’S WILL (JOHN 8:29; 15:10; HEBREWS 10:9). HE KNEW WHAT OBEDIENCE WAS PRIOR TO HIS INCARNATION, OF COURSE, BUT HE “LEARNED” OBEDIENCE ON EARTH BY EXPERIENCING IT. IN EVERY SITUATION, NO MATTER HOW DIFFICULT, THE SON WAS OBEDIENT TO THE FATHER: “THE SOVEREIGN LORD HAS OPENED MY EARS; I HAVE NOT BEEN REBELLIOUS, I HAVE NOT TURNED AWAY. I OFFERED MY BACK TO THOSE WHO BEAT ME” (ISAIAH 50:5–6). JESUS LEARNED OBEDIENCE “FROM WHAT HE SUFFERED.” AS THE DIVINE SON OF GOD, JESUS DID NOT HAVE TO SUFFER, BUT AS THE SON OF MAN, SUFFERING WAS REQUIRED TO LEARN OBEDIENCE. THE GREEK WORD USED IN HEBREWS 5:8 FOR “SUFFERED” USUALLY REFERS TO ENDURING UNPLEASANT EXPERIENCES LIKE DISEASE (MARK 5:26) OR PERSECUTION (ACTS 8:1). BUT IT OFTEN ALSO IMPLIES ENDURING A CHALLENGING PROCESS THAT TRANSFORMS THE SUFFERER (ROMANS 5:3; 2 CORINTHIANS 1:3–9). THAT IS THE SENSE IN WHICH THE WORD IS USED IN HEBREWS 5:8 (SEE ALSO HEBREWS 2:10). JESUS CHOSE TO ENDURE AN UNPLEASANT, CHALLENGING PROCESS BECAUSE IT WAS THE WILL OF HIS FATHER FOR HIS BRIEF TIME ON EARTH. AFTER THAT PROCESS JESUS HAD BEEN “MADE PERFECT.” IT IS CRUCIAL TO NOTE THAT PERFECT HERE MEANS “COMPLETE,” AS IN FINISHING A FULL COURSE OF TRAINING OR EDUCATION—OR, IN JESUS’ CASE, HE FINISHED AN ALTOGETHER RIGHTEOUS HUMAN LIFE AND HAD A COMPLETE UNDERSTANDING OF HUMAN FRAILTY AND SUFFERING. IT WAS CHRIST’S TOTAL HUMAN OBEDIENCE, COMING THROUGH EXTREME SUFFERING, THAT QUALIFIES HIM TO BE OUR ETERNAL HIGH PRIEST, “NOW CROWNED WITH GLORY AND HONOR BECAUSE HE SUFFERED DEATH” (HEBREWS 2:9). HAVING BEEN “PERFECTED,” NOT MORALLY BUT IN RELATION TO HIS MINISTRY AS OUR SAVIOR, JESUS IS QUALIFIED TO BE “THE SOURCE [OR AUTHOR] OF ETERNAL SALVATION FOR ALL WHO OBEY HIM” (HEBREWS 5:9). JESUS’ HIGH PRIESTHOOD IS NOT A TEMPORAL LEVITICAL PRIESTHOOD BUT IS EVERLASTING, “IN THE ORDER OF MELCHIZEDEK” (VERSE 10). THE ASTONISHING ETERNAL RESULTS OF THE PROCESS JESUS ENDURED ARE EXPOUNDED ON THROUGHOUT THE HOLY BIBLE BUT BEAUTIFULLY WRAPPED UP IN THIS PASSAGE: “NOW THERE HAVE BEEN MANY OF THOSE PRIESTS, SINCE DEATH PREVENTED THEM FROM CONTINUING IN OFFICE; BUT BECAUSE JESUS LIVES FOREVER, HE HAS A PERMANENT PRIESTHOOD. THEREFORE, HE IS ABLE TO SAVE COMPLETELY THOSE WHO COME TO GOD THROUGH HIM, BECAUSE HE ALWAYS LIVES TO INTERCEDE FOR THEM. SUCH A HIGH PRIEST TRULY MEETS OUR NEED—ONE WHO IS HOLY, BLAMELESS, PURE, SET APART FROM SINNERS, EXALTED ABOVE THE HEAVENS. UNLIKE THE OTHER HIGH PRIESTS, HE DOES NOT NEED TO OFFER SACRIFICES DAY AFTER DAY, FIRST FOR HIS OWN SINS, AND THEN FOR THE SINS OF THE PEOPLE. HE SACRIFICED FOR THEIR SINS ONCE FOR ALL WHEN HE OFFERED HIMSELF. FOR THE LAW APPOINTS AS HIGH PRIESTS, MEN IN ALL THEIR WEAKNESS; BUT THE OATH, WHICH CAME AFTER THE LAW, APPOINTED THE SON, WHO HAS BEEN MADE PERFECT FOREVER” (HEBREWS 7:23–28).  WHAT WAS THE LORD WRITING IN THE DIRT WHEN THE PHARISEES BROUGHT TO HIM A WOMAN CAUGHT IN ADULTERY & TRIED TO STONE HIM? THE STORY OF THE WOMAN CAUGHT IN ADULTERY IS FOUND IN JOHN 8:1–11. BRIEFLY, THE STORY INVOLVES THE SCRIBES AND PHARISEES WHO, IN THEIR CONTINUING EFFORTS TO TRICK JESUS INTO SAYING SOMETHING THEY COULD HOLD AGAINST HIM, BROUGHT TO HIM A WOMAN CAUGHT IN ADULTERY. THEY REMINDED HIM THAT THE MOSAIC LAW DEMANDED HER TO BE STONED TO DEATH. “BUT WHAT DO YOU SAY?” THEY ASKED HIM. AT THIS POINT, JESUS STOOPED DOWN AND STARTING WRITING SOMETHING IN THE DIRT. WHEN HE STRAIGHTENED UP, HE SAID, “IF ANY ONE OF YOU IS WITHOUT SIN, LET HIM BE THE FIRST TO THROW A STONE AT HER” (JOHN 8:7). THEN HE STOOPED DOWN AND WROTE AGAIN. ONE BY ONE, THE PEOPLE LEFT (VERSES 8–9). THE JEWISH LEADERS HAD ALREADY DISREGARDED THE LAW BY ARRESTING THE WOMAN WITHOUT THE MAN. THE LAW REQUIRED THAT BOTH PARTIES TO ADULTERY BE STONED (LEVITICUS 20:10; DEUTERONOMY 22:22). THE LEADERS WERE USING THE WOMAN AS A TRAP SO THEY COULD TRICK JESUS. IF JESUS SAID THE WOMAN SHOULD NOT BE STONED, THEY WOULD ACCUSE HIM OF VIOLATING MOSES’ LAW. IF HE URGED THEM TO EXECUTE HER, THEY WOULD REPORT HIM TO THE ROMANS, WHO DID NOT PERMIT THE JEWS TO CARRY OUT THEIR OWN EXECUTIONS (JOHN 18:31). THERE IS A LOT OF SPECULATION ABOUT WHAT JESUS WAS WRITING, INCLUDING THE IDEA THAT HE WAS WRITING A LIST OF THE SINS COMMITTED BY EACH OF THE JEWISH LEADERS PRESENT. ANOTHER THEORY IS THAT, SINCE THE WOMAN WAS “CAUGHT IN THE ACT” OF ADULTERY, PERHAPS SHE WAS NAKED, AND JESUS WAS WRITING IN THE DIRT TO AVERT HIS EYES FROM SEEING THE NAKED WOMAN. BOTH OF THESE IDEAS ARE POSSIBLE, BUT THERE IS NO WAY TO KNOW FOR CERTAIN. THE POINT OF THE PASSAGE IS NOT WHAT WAS BEING WRITTEN IN THE DIRT, BUT RATHER THAT HYPOCRISY IN JUDGING OTHERS IS FORBIDDEN. BECAUSE JESUS UPHELD THE LEGAL PENALTY FOR ADULTERY—STONING—HE COULD NOT BE ACCUSED OF BEING AGAINST THE LAW. BUT BY SAYING THAT ONLY A SINLESS PERSON COULD THROW THE FIRST STONE, HE HIGHLIGHTED THE FACT THAT NO ONE IS WITHOUT SIN AND THE IMPORTANCE OF COMPASSION AND FORGIVENESS.  WHAT DID THE LORD MEAN WHEN HE SAID, “I AM THE BREAD OF LIFE” (JOHN 6:35)? “I AM THE BREAD OF LIFE” (JOHN 6:35) IS ONE OF THE SEVEN “I AM ” STATEMENTS OF JESUS. JESUS USED THE SAME PHRASE “I AM” IN SEVEN DECLARATIONS ABOUT HIMSELF. IN ALL SEVEN, HE COMBINES I AM WITH TREMENDOUS METAPHORS WHICH EXPRESS HIS SAVING RELATIONSHIP TOWARD THE WORLD. ALL APPEAR IN THE BOOK OF JOHN. JOHN 6:35 SAYS, “I AM THE BREAD OF LIFE; WHOEVER COMES TO ME SHALL NOT HUNGER, AND WHOEVER BELIEVES IN ME SHALL NEVER THIRST.” BREAD IS CONSIDERED A STAPLE FOOD—A BASIC DIETARY ITEM. A PERSON CAN SURVIVE A LONG TIME ON ONLY BREAD AND WATER. BREAD IS SUCH A BASIC FOOD ITEM THAT IT BECOMES SYNONYMOUS FOR FOOD IN GENERAL. WE EVEN USE THE PHRASE “BREAKING BREAD TOGETHER” TO INDICATE THE SHARING OF A MEAL WITH SOMEONE. BREAD ALSO PLAYS AN INTEGRAL PART OF THE JEWISH PASSOVER MEAL. THE JEWS WERE TO EAT UNLEAVENED BREAD DURING THE PASSOVER FEAST AND THEN FOR SEVEN DAYS FOLLOWING AS A CELEBRATION OF THE EXODUS FROM EGYPT. FINALLY, WHEN THE JEWS WERE WANDERING IN THE DESERT FOR 40 YEARS, GOD RAINED DOWN “BREAD FROM HEAVEN” TO SUSTAIN THE NATION (EXODUS 16:4). ALL OF THIS, PLAYS INTO THE SCENE BEING DESCRIBED IN JOHN 6 WHEN JESUS USED THE TERM “BREAD OF LIFE.” HE WAS TRYING TO GET AWAY FROM THE CROWDS TO NO AVAIL. HE HAD CROSSED THE SEA OF GALILEE, AND THE CROWD FOLLOWED HIM. AFTER SOME TIME, JESUS INQUIRES OF PHILIP HOW THEY’RE GOING TO FEED THE CROWD. PHILIP’S ANSWER DISPLAYS HIS “LITTLE FAITH” WHEN HE SAYS THEY DON’T HAVE ENOUGH MONEY TO GIVE EACH OF THEM THE SMALLEST MORSEL OF FOOD. FINALLY, ANDREW BRINGS TO JESUS A BOY WHO HAD FIVE SMALL LOAVES OF BREAD AND TWO FISH. WITH THAT AMOUNT, JESUS MIRACULOUSLY FED THE THRONG WITH LOTS OF FOOD TO SPARE. AFTERWARD, JESUS AND HIS DISCIPLES CROSS BACK TO THE OTHER SIDE OF GALILEE. WHEN THE CROWD SEES THAT JESUS HAS LEFT, THEY FOLLOW HIM AGAIN. JESUS TAKES THIS MOMENT TO TEACH THEM A LESSON. HE ACCUSES THE CROWD OF IGNORING HIS MIRACULOUS SIGNS AND ONLY FOLLOWING HIM FOR THE “FREE MEAL.” JESUS TELLS THEM IN JOHN 6:27, “DO NOT LABOR FOR THE FOOD THAT PERISHES, BUT FOR THE FOOD THAT ENDURES TO ETERNAL LIFE, WHICH THE SON OF MAN WILL GIVE TO YOU. FOR ON HIM GOD THE FATHER HAS SET HIS SEAL.” IN OTHER WORDS, THEY WERE SO ENTHRALLED WITH THE FOOD, THEY WERE MISSING OUT ON THE FACT THAT THEIR MESSIAH HAD COME. SO, THE JEWS ASK JESUS FOR A SIGN THAT HE WAS SENT FROM GOD (AS IF THE MIRACULOUS FEEDING AND THE WALKING ACROSS THE WATER WEREN’T ENOUGH). THEY TELL JESUS THAT GOD GAVE THEM MANNA DURING THE DESERT WANDERING. JESUS RESPONDS BY TELLING THEM THAT THEY NEED TO ASK FOR THE TRUE BREAD FROM HEAVEN THAT GIVES LIFE. WHEN THEY ASK JESUS FOR THIS BREAD, JESUS STARTLES THEM BY SAYING, “I AM THE BREAD OF LIFE; WHOEVER COMES TO ME SHALL NOT HUNGER, AND WHOEVER BELIEVES IN ME SHALL NEVER THIRST.” THIS IS A PHENOMENAL STATEMENT! FIRST, BY EQUATING HIMSELF WITH BREAD, JESUS IS SAYING HE IS ESSENTIAL FOR LIFE. SECOND, THE LIFE JESUS IS REFERRING TO IS NOT PHYSICAL LIFE, BUT ETERNAL LIFE. JESUS IS TRYING TO GET THE JEWS’ THINKING OFF OF THE PHYSICAL REALM AND INTO THE SPIRITUAL REALM. HE IS CONTRASTING WHAT HE BRINGS AS THEIR MESSIAH WITH THE BREAD HE MIRACULOUSLY CREATED THE DAY BEFORE. THAT WAS PHYSICAL BREAD THAT PERISHES. HE IS SPIRITUAL BREAD THAT BRINGS ETERNAL LIFE. THIRD, AND VERY IMPORTANT, JESUS IS MAKING ANOTHER CLAIM TO DEITY. THIS STATEMENT IS THE FIRST OF THE “I AM” STATEMENTS IN JOHN’S GOSPEL. THE PHRASE “I AM” IS THE COVENANT NAME OF GOD (YAHWEH, OR YHWH), REVEALED TO MOSES AT THE BURNING BUSH (EXODUS 3:14). THE PHRASE SPEAKS OF SELF-SUFFICIENT EXISTENCE (OR WHAT THEOLOGIANS REFER TO AS “ASEITY”), WHICH IS AN ATTRIBUTE ONLY GOD POSSESSES. IT IS ALSO A PHRASE THE JEWS WHO WERE LISTENING WOULD HAVE AUTOMATICALLY UNDERSTOOD AS A CLAIM TO DEITY. FOURTH, NOTICE THE WORDS “COME” AND “BELIEVE.” THIS IS AN INVITATION FOR THOSE LISTENING TO PLACE THEIR FAITH IN JESUS AS THE MESSIAH AND SON OF GOD. THIS INVITATION TO COME IS FOUND THROUGHOUT JOHN’S GOSPEL. COMING TO JESUS INVOLVES MAKING A CHOICE TO FORSAKE THE WORLD AND FOLLOW HIM. BELIEVING IN JESUS MEANS PLACING OUR FAITH IN HIM THAT HE IS WHO HE SAYS HE IS, THAT HE WILL DO WHAT HE SAYS HE WILL DO, AND THAT HE IS THE ONLY ONE WHO CAN. FIFTH, THERE ARE THE WORDS “HUNGER AND THIRST.” AGAIN, IT MUST BE NOTED THAT JESUS ISN’T TALKING ABOUT ALLEVIATING PHYSICAL HUNGER AND THIRST. THE KEY IS FOUND IN ANOTHER STATEMENT JESUS MADE, BACK IN HIS SERMON ON THE MOUNT. IN MATTHEW 5:6, JESUS SAYS, “BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO HUNGER AND THIRST FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS, FOR THEY SHALL BE SATISFIED.” WHEN JESUS SAYS, THOSE WHO COME TO HIM WILL NEVER HUNGER AND THOSE WHO BELIEVE IN HIM WILL NEVER THIRST, HE IS SAYING HE WILL SATISFY OUR HUNGER AND THIRST TO BE MADE RIGHTEOUS IN THE SIGHT OF GOD. IF THERE IS ANYTHING THE HISTORY OF HUMAN RELIGION TELLS US, IT IS THAT PEOPLE SEEK TO EARN THEIR WAY TO HEAVEN. THIS IS SUCH A BASIC HUMAN DESIRE BECAUSE GOD CREATED US WITH ETERNITY IN MIND. THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS GOD HAS PLACED [THE DESIRE FOR] ETERNITY IN OUR HEARTS (ECCLESIASTES 3:11). THE HOLY BIBLE ALSO TELLS US THAT THERE IS NOTHING WE CAN DO TO EARN OUR WAY TO HEAVEN BECAUSE WE’VE ALL SINNED (ROMANS 3:23) AND THE ONLY THING OUR SIN EARNS US IS DEATH (ROMANS 6:23). THERE IS NO ONE WHO IS RIGHTEOUS IN HIMSELF (ROMANS 3:10). OUR DILEMMA IS WE HAVE A DESIRE WE CANNOT FULFILL, NO MATTER WHAT WE DO. THAT IS WHERE JESUS COMES IN. HE, AND HE ALONE, CAN FULFILL THAT DESIRE IN OUR HEARTS FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS THROUGH THE DIVINE TRANSACTION: “FOR OUR SAKE HE MADE HIM TO BE SIN WHO KNEW NO SIN, SO THAT IN HIM WE MIGHT BECOME THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD” (2 CORINTHIANS 5:21). WHEN CHRIST DIED ON THE CROSS, HE TOOK THE SINS OF MANKIND UPON HIMSELF AND MADE ATONEMENT FOR THEM. WHEN WE PLACE OUR FAITH IN HIM, OUR SINS ARE IMPUTED TO JESUS, AND HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS IS IMPUTED TO US. JESUS SATISFIES OUR HUNGER AND THIRST FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS. HE IS OUR BREAD OF LIFE.  WHAT DID THE LORD MEAN WHEN HE SAID, “I AM THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD” (JOHN 8:12)? “I AM THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD” (JOHN 8:12) IS THE SECOND OF SEVEN “I AM” DECLARATIONS OF JESUS, RECORDED ONLY IN JOHN’S GOSPEL, THAT POINT TO HIS UNIQUE DIVINE IDENTITY AND PURPOSE. IN DECLARING HIMSELF TO BE THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD, JESUS WAS CLAIMING THAT HE IS THE EXCLUSIVE SOURCE OF SPIRITUAL LIGHT. NO OTHER SOURCE OF SPIRITUAL TRUTH IS AVAILABLE TO MANKIND. THERE ARE TWO TYPES OF LIGHT IN THE WORLD. WE CAN PERCEIVE ONE, OR BOTH, OR NEITHER! WHEN WE ARE BORN INTO THIS WORLD, WE PERCEIVE PHYSICAL LIGHT, AND BY IT WE LEARN OF OUR CREATOR’S HANDIWORK IN THE THINGS WE SEE. HOWEVER, ALTHOUGH THAT LIGHT IS GOOD, THERE IS ANOTHER LIGHT, A LIGHT SO IMPORTANT THAT THE SON OF GOD HAD TO COME IN ORDER TO BOTH DECLARE AND IMPART IT TO MEN. JOHN 8:12 RECORDS, “WHEN JESUS SPOKE AGAIN TO THE PEOPLE, HE SAID, ‘I AM THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD. WHOEVER FOLLOWS ME WILL NEVER WALK IN DARKNESS BUT HAVE THE LIGHT OF LIFE.’” THE ALLEGORY USED BY THE LORD IN THIS VERSE SPEAKS OF THE LIGHT OF HIS TRUTH, THE LIGHT OF HIS WORD, THE LIGHT OF ETERNAL LIFE. THOSE WHO PERCEIVE THE TRUE LIGHT WILL NEVER WALK IN SPIRITUAL DARKNESS. WE TAKE A CANDLE INTO A ROOM TO DISPEL THE DARKNESS. LIKEWISE, THE LIGHT OF JESUS CHRIST HAS TO BE TAKEN INTO THE DARKNESS OF SIN THAT ENGULFS THE HEARTS AND LIVES OF THOSE WHO ARE NOT FOLLOWING HIM. THAT’S THE CONDITION BEHIND HAVING THIS LIGHT—THAT WE FOLLOW HIM. IF WE DO NOT FOLLOW HIM, WE WILL NOT HAVE THIS LIGHT, THIS TRUTH, THIS ETERNAL LIFE. PHYSICAL LIGHT IS NECESSARY FOR PHYSICAL LIFE. THE EARTH WOULD CERTAINLY CHANGE VERY RAPIDLY IF THERE WERE NO LONGER ANY SUNLIGHT. A FOREST FULL OF TREES WITH VERY THICK CANOPIES OF FOLIAGE HIGH ABOVE HAS VERY LITTLE PLANT LIFE ON THE GROUND EXCEPT FOR MOSS OR LICHEN, WHICH NEEDS LITTLE SUNLIGHT. PLANTS WILL NEVER MOVE AWAY FROM THE LIGHT—THEY ARE SAID TO BE POSITIVELY PHOTOTROPIC, DRAWN TO THE LIGHT. IN THE SAME WAY, SPIRITUAL LIGHT IS NECESSARY FOR SPIRITUAL LIFE, AND THIS CAN BE A GOOD TEST OF OUR STANDING IN CHRIST. THE BELIEVER WILL ALWAYS TEND TOWARD SPIRITUAL THINGS; HE WILL ALWAYS TEND TOWARD FELLOWSHIP, PRAYER, THE WORD OF GOD, AND SO ON. THE UNBELIEVER ALWAYS DOES THE OPPOSITE (JOHN 1:5; 3:19–20) BECAUSE LIGHT EXPOSES HIS EVIL, AND HE HATES THE LIGHT. INDEED, NO MAN CAN COME INTO THE TRUE SPIRITUAL LIGHT OF JESUS CHRIST, UNLESS HE IS ENABLED (JOHN 6:37). FOLLOWING JESUS IS THE CONDITION OF TWO PROMISES IN JOHN 8:12. FIRST, HIS FOLLOWERS WILL NEVER WALK IN DARKNESS, WHICH IS A REFERENCE TO THE ASSURANCE OF SALVATION WE ENJOY. AS TRUE FOLLOWERS OF THE LIGHT, WE WILL NEVER FOLLOW THE WAYS OF SIN, NEVER LIVE IN A STATE OF CONTINUALLY SINNING (1 JOHN 1:5–7). RATHER, WE REPENT OF OUR SIN IN ORDER TO STAY CLOSE TO THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD. THE SECOND PROMISE IS THAT WE WILL REFLECT THE LIGHT OF LIFE. JUST AS HE CAME AS THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD, HE COMMANDS US TO BE “LIGHTS,” TOO. IN MATTHEW 5:14–16 WE SEE BELIEVERS DEPICTED AS THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD. JUST AS THE MOON HAS NO LIGHT OF ITS OWN, REFLECTING THE LIGHT OF THE SUN, SO ARE BELIEVERS TO REFLECT THE LIGHT OF CHRIST SO THAT ALL CAN SEE IT IN US. THE LIGHT IS EVIDENT TO OTHERS BY THE GOOD DEEDS WE DO IN FAITH AND THROUGH THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT. THE EMPHASIS HERE IS MAINTAINING A CREDIBLE AND OBVIOUS WITNESS IN THE WORLD, A WITNESS THAT SHOWS US TO BE FAITHFUL, GOD-HONORING, TRUSTWORTHY, SINCERE, EARNEST, AND HONEST IN ALL THAT WE DO. ALSO, WE SHOULD ALWAYS BE READY TO GIVE AN ACCOUNT OF THE HOPE THAT WE HAVE (1 PETER 3:15), FOR THE GOSPEL LIGHT WE HAVE IS NOT TO BE COVERED, BUT MADE OBVIOUS FOR ALL TO SEE AND BENEFIT FROM, THAT THEY, TOO, MAY LEAVE THE DARKNESS AND COME INTO THE LIGHT.  WHAT DID THE LORD MEAN WHEN HE SAID 'I AM'? JESUS, IN RESPONSE TO THE PHARISEES’ QUESTION “WHO DO YOU THINK YOU ARE?” SAID, “‘YOUR FATHER ABRAHAM REJOICED AT THE THOUGHT OF SEEING MY DAY; HE SAW IT AND WAS GLAD.’ ‘YOU ARE NOT YET FIFTY YEARS OLD,’ THE JEWS SAID TO HIM, ‘AND YOU HAVE SEEN ABRAHAM!’ ‘I TELL YOU THE TRUTH,’ JESUS ANSWERED, ‘BEFORE ABRAHAM WAS BORN, I AM !’ AT THIS, THEY PICKED UP STONES TO STONE HIM, BUT JESUS HID HIMSELF, SLIPPING AWAY FROM THE TEMPLE GROUNDS” (JOHN 8:56–59). THE VIOLENT RESPONSE OF THE JEWS TO JESUS’ “I AM” STATEMENT INDICATES THEY CLEARLY UNDERSTOOD WHAT HE WAS DECLARING—THAT HE WAS THE ETERNAL GOD INCARNATE. JESUS WAS EQUATING HIMSELF WITH THE "I AM" TITLE GOD GAVE HIMSELF IN EXODUS 3:14. IF JESUS HAD MERELY WANTED TO SAY HE EXISTED BEFORE ABRAHAM’S TIME, HE WOULD HAVE SAID, “BEFORE ABRAHAM, I WAS.” THE GREEK WORDS TRANSLATED “WAS,” IN THE CASE OF ABRAHAM, AND “AM,” IN THE CASE OF JESUS, ARE QUITE DIFFERENT. THE WORDS CHOSEN BY THE SPIRIT MAKE IT CLEAR THAT ABRAHAM WAS “BROUGHT INTO BEING,” BUT JESUS EXISTED ETERNALLY (SEE JOHN 1:1). THERE IS NO DOUBT THAT THE JEWS UNDERSTOOD WHAT HE WAS SAYING BECAUSE THEY TOOK UP STONES TO KILL HIM FOR MAKING HIMSELF EQUAL WITH GOD (JOHN 5:18). SUCH A STATEMENT, IF NOT TRUE, WAS BLASPHEMY AND THE PUNISHMENT PRESCRIBED BY THE MOSAIC LAW WAS DEATH (LEVITICUS 24:11–14). BUT JESUS COMMITTED NO BLASPHEMY; HE WAS AND IS GOD, THE SECOND PERSON OF THE GODHEAD, EQUAL TO THE FATHER IN EVERY WAY. JESUS USED THE SAME PHRASE “I AM” IN SEVEN DECLARATIONS ABOUT HIMSELF. IN ALL SEVEN, HE COMBINES I AM WITH TREMENDOUS METAPHORS WHICH EXPRESS HIS SAVING RELATIONSHIP TOWARD THE WORLD. ALL APPEAR IN THE BOOK OF JOHN. THEY ARE I AM THE BREAD OF LIFE (JOHN 6:35, 41, 48, 51); I AM THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD (JOHN 8:12); I AM THE DOOR OF THE SHEEP (JOHN 10:7, 9); I AM THE GOOD SHEPHERD (JOHN 10:11,14); I AM THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE (JOHN 11:25); I AM THE WAY, THE TRUTH AND THE LIFE (JOHN 14:6); AND I AM THE TRUE VINE (JOHN 15:1, 5).  WHAT DID THE LORD MEAN WHEN HE SAID, “I AND THE FATHER ARE ONE” (JOHN 10:30)? IN JOHN 10 JESUS PRESENTS HIMSELF AS THE GOOD SHEPHERD AND, IN A DEBATE WITH THE JEWISH LEADERS, MAKES THE CLAIM, “I AND THE FATHER ARE ONE” (JOHN 10:30). IT WAS A BOLD STATEMENT—ONE HIS AUDIENCE FOUND QUITE AUDACIOUS—AND IT REVEALS MUCH ABOUT WHO JESUS IS. FIVE KEY OBSERVATIONS CAN BE MADE CONCERNING THIS PASSAGE. FIRST, JESUS CLAIMED TO BE ONE WITH GOD IN THE SENSE OF BEING EQUAL TO HIM. JESUS DID NOT CLAIM TO BE MERELY A MESSENGER OR PROPHET OF GOD, BUT OF EQUAL POWER WITH GOD. SECOND, HIS AUDIENCE UNDERSTOOD THAT JESUS WAS CLAIMING EQUALITY WITH GOD THE FATHER. IN VERSE 31, “THE JEWS PICKED UP STONES AGAIN TO STONE HIM.” WHY? BLASPHEMY WAS A CRIME PUNISHABLE BY DEATH ACCORDING TO THE JEWISH LAW. WHEN JESUS ASKED WHY THEY WERE PLANNING TO KILL HIM, THEY ANSWERED, “FOR BLASPHEMY, BECAUSE YOU, BEING A MAN, MAKE YOURSELF GOD” (JOHN 10:33). IF JESUS HAD BEEN LYING OR DECEIVED, HIS STATEMENT WOULD HAVE BEEN BLASPHEMOUS. IN FACT, THE ONLY WAY HIS WORDS WERE NOT BLASPHEMY IS IF JESUS WAS TELLING THE TRUTH ABOUT HIS EQUALITY WITH GOD. THIRD, JESUS REFERRED TO HIMSELF AS GOD’S SON AND TO GOD AS HIS FATHER (JOHN 10:36–37). HE USED PSALM 82:6 TO SHOW THAT THE MESSIAH HAS THE RIGHT TO CLAIM THE TITLE “SON OF GOD.” FOURTH, JESUS CLAIMED THAT THAT FATHER SENT HIM: “THE ONE WHOM THE FATHER SET APART AS HIS VERY OWN AND SENT INTO THE WORLD” (JOHN 10:36). IN THIS STATEMENT, JESUS CLAIMED PREEXISTENCE IN THE FATHER’S PRESENCE. NO BIBLICAL PROPHET HAD EVER MADE SUCH A CLAIM BEFORE; YET JESUS CLAIMED TO EXIST BEFORE ABRAHAM (JOHN 8:58). FIFTH, JESUS ONLY STATED THAT THE JEWS DID NOT BELIEVE HIM; HE NEVER SAID THEY MISUNDERSTOOD HIS CLAIM TO BE GOD. JOHN 10:38 NOTES, “EVEN THOUGH YOU DO NOT BELIEVE ME, BELIEVE THE WORKS, THAT YOU MAY KNOW AND UNDERSTAND THAT THE FATHER IS IN ME, AND I IN THE FATHER.” JESUS WAS NOT CORRECTING A MISUNDERSTANDING. THEY UNDERSTOOD WHAT HE SAID PERFECTLY. HE WAS CORRECTING THEIR WILLFUL REJECTION OF HIM. COLOSSIANS 1:16–17 AFFIRMS JESUS’ SAME TEACHING: “IN HIM ALL THINGS WERE CREATED: THINGS IN HEAVEN AND ON EARTH, VISIBLE AND INVISIBLE, WHETHER THRONES OR POWERS OR RULERS OR AUTHORITIES; ALL THINGS HAVE BEEN CREATED THROUGH HIM AND FOR HIM. HE IS BEFORE ALL THINGS, AND IN HIM ALL THINGS HOLD TOGETHER.” JOHN 1:1 EXPLICITLY NOTES THAT JESUS WAS BOTH WITH GOD IN THE BEGINNING AND WAS GOD. IN SUMMARY, JESUS CLAIMED TO BE ONE WITH THE FATHER AS PART OF A LARGER ARGUMENT TO NOTE THAT HE HAD EXISTED FROM ETERNITY PAST, LIVED IN PERFECT ONENESS WITH THE FATHER, HELD THE SAME POWER AS GOD, AND WAS SENT BY GOD THE FATHER’S AUTHORITY. UNFORTUNATELY, HE WAS REJECTED AS DIVINE BY THE JEWISH LEADERS. JESUS’ CLAIM TO HAVE EQUAL POWER AS THE FATHER WAS NOT BLASPHEMY. IT WAS THE PLAIN TRUTH.  WHAT DID THE LORD MEAN WHEN HE SAID “I AM THE DOOR” (JOHN 10:7)? THE STATEMENT “I AM THE DOOR,” FOUND IN JOHN 10:7, IS THE THIRD OF SEVEN “I AM ” DECLARATIONS OF JESUS RECORDED ONLY IN JOHN’S GOSPEL. THESE “I AM ” PROCLAMATIONS POINT TO HIS UNIQUE, DIVINE IDENTITY AND PURPOSE. IN THIS “I AM ” STATEMENT, JESUS COLORFULLY POINTS OUT FOR US THE EXCLUSIVE NATURE OF SALVATION BY SAYING THAT HE IS “THE DOOR,” NOT “A DOOR.” FURTHERMORE, JESUS IS NOT ONLY OUR SHEPHERD WHO LEADS US INTO THE “SHEEPFOLD,” BUT HE IS THE ONLY DOOR BY WHICH WE MAY ENTER AND BE SAVED (JOHN 10:9). JESUS IS THE ONLY MEANS WE HAVE OF RECEIVING ETERNAL LIFE (JOHN 3:16). THERE IS NO OTHER WAY. TO GET A CLEAR PICTURE OF JESUS’ MEANING IN THIS STATEMENT, IT IS HELPFUL TO UNDERSTAND A LITTLE OF THAT ANCIENT CULTURE, ESPECIALLY OF SHEEP AND SHEPHERDING. OF ALL DOMESTICATED ANIMALS, SHEEP ARE THE MOST HELPLESS. SHEEP WILL SPEND THEIR ENTIRE DAY GRAZING, WANDERING FROM PLACE TO PLACE, NEVER LOOKING UP. AS A RESULT, THEY OFTEN BECOME LOST. BUT SHEEP HAVE NO “HOMING INSTINCT” AS OTHER ANIMALS DO. THEY ARE TOTALLY INCAPABLE OF FINDING THEIR WAY TO THEIR SHEEPFOLD EVEN WHEN IT IS IN PLAIN SIGHT. BY NATURE, SHEEP ARE FOLLOWERS. IF THE LEAD SHEEP STEPS OFF A CLIFF, THE OTHERS WILL FOLLOW. ADDITIONALLY, SHEEP ARE EASILY SUSCEPTIBLE TO INJURIES AND ARE UTTERLY HELPLESS AGAINST PREDATORS. IF A WOLF ENTERS THE PEN, THEY WON’T DEFEND THEMSELVES. THEY WON’T TRY TO RUN AWAY OR SPREAD OUT. INSTEAD THEY HUDDLE TOGETHER AND ARE EASILY SLAUGHTERED. IF SHEEP FALL INTO MOVING WATER, THEY WILL DROWN. HOWEVER, SHEEP DO FEAR MOVING WATER AND WILL NOT DRINK FROM ANY STREAM OR LAKE UNLESS THE WATER IS PERFECTLY STILL. THIS IS WHY DAVID IN THE 23RD PSALM TELLS US OF THE SHEPHERD WHO “MAKES [US] TO LIE DOWN IN GREEN PASTURES, HE LEADS [US] BESIDE THE STILL WATERS...THOUGH [WE] WALK THROUGH THE VALLEY...[WE] WILL FEAR NO EVIL. FOR YOU [THE SHEPHERD] ARE WITH [US].” SHEEP ARE TOTALLY DEPENDENT UPON THE SHEPHERD WHO TENDS THEM WITH CARE AND COMPASSION. SHEPHERDS WERE THE PROVIDERS, GUIDES, PROTECTORS AND CONSTANT COMPANIONS OF SHEEP. SO CLOSE WAS THE BOND BETWEEN SHEPHERD AND SHEEP THAT TO THIS DAY MIDDLE EASTERN SHEPHERDS CAN DIVIDE FLOCKS THAT HAVE MINGLED AT A WELL OR DURING THE NIGHT SIMPLY BY CALLING THEIR SHEEP, WHO KNOW AND FOLLOW THEIR SHEPHERD’S VOICE. SHEPHERDS WERE INSEPARABLE FROM THEIR FLOCKS. THE SHEPHERD WOULD LEAD THE SHEEP TO SAFE PLACES TO GRAZE AND MAKE THEM LIE DOWN FOR SEVERAL HOURS IN A SHADY PLACE. THEN, AS NIGHT FELL, THE SHEPHERD WOULD LEAD THE SHEEP TO THE PROTECTION OF A SHEEPFOLD. THERE WERE TWO KINDS OF SHEEPFOLDS OR PENS. ONE KIND WAS A PUBLIC SHEEPFOLD FOUND IN THE CITIES AND VILLAGES. IT WOULD BE LARGE ENOUGH TO HOLD SEVERAL FLOCKS OF SHEEP. THIS SHEEP PEN WOULD BE IN THE CARE OF A PORTER OR DOORKEEPER, WHOSE DUTY IT WAS TO GUARD THE DOOR TO THE SHEEP PEN DURING THE NIGHT AND TO ADMIT THE SHEPHERDS IN THE MORNING. THE SHEPHERDS WOULD CALL THEIR SHEEP, EACH OF WHICH KNEW ITS OWN SHEPHERD’S VOICE, AND WOULD LEAD THEM OUT TO PASTURE. THE SECOND KIND OF SHEEP PEN WAS IN THE COUNTRYSIDE, WHERE THE SHEPHERDS WOULD KEEP THEIR FLOCKS IN GOOD WEATHER. THIS TYPE OF SHEEP PEN WAS NOTHING MORE THAN A ROUGH CIRCLE OF ROCKS PILED INTO A WALL WITH A SMALL OPEN SPACE TO ENTER. THROUGH IT THE SHEPHERD WOULD DRIVE THE SHEEP AT NIGHTFALL. SINCE THERE WAS NO GATE TO CLOSE—JUST AN OPENING—THE SHEPHERD WOULD KEEP THE SHEEP IN AND WILD ANIMALS OUT BY LYING ACROSS THE OPENING. HE WOULD SLEEP THERE, IN THIS CASE LITERALLY BECOMING THE DOOR TO THE SHEEP. IN THIS CONTEXT, JESUS IS TELLING US THAT HE IS NOT ONLY THE SHEPHERD OF THE SHEEP, BUT ALSO THE DOOR OF THE SHEEP. IN DOING SO, HE IS VIVIDLY CONTRASTING HIMSELF WITH THAT OF THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS OF HIS TIME WHOM HE DESCRIBES AS “THIEVES AND ROBBERS” (JOHN 10:8). WHEN JESUS SAYS, “I AM THE DOOR,” HE IS REITERATING THE FACT THAT ONLY THROUGH HIM IS SALVATION POSSIBLE. THIS IS FAR REMOVED FROM THE ECUMENICAL TEACHINGS POPULAR IN TODAY’S LIBERAL RELIGIOUS CIRCLES. JESUS MAKES IT CLEAR THAT ANY RELIGIOUS LEADER WHO OFFERS SALVATION OTHER THAN THE TEACHINGS OF CHRIST IS A “THIEF” AND A “ROBBER.” ONE WHO BELIEVES THE GOSPEL (HEBREWS 11:6) AND REPENTS OF SIN (LUKE 13:3) IS ASSURED OF BEING IN “THE FOLD” AND OF HAVING ENTERED BY “THE DOOR.” AS FOLLOWERS OF CHRIST, JESUS IS BOTH OUR SHEPHERD AND THE DOOR TO THE SHEEPFOLD WHO PROVIDES FOR ALL OUR NEEDS. KNOWING THAT THE WORLD IS FULL OF PREDATORS WHOSE SOLE INTENT IS TO DESTROY US (1 PETER 5:8), WE ARE ALWAYS UNDER HIS PROTECTION. MORE IMPORTANTLY, WE ARE FULLY CONFIDENT THAT “WHEN THE CHIEF SHEPHERD APPEARS, [WE] WILL RECEIVE THE CROWN OF GLORY THAT DOES NOT FADE AWAY” (1 PETER 5:4).  WHAT DID THE LORD MEAN WHEN HE SAID, “I AM THE GOOD SHEPHERD?” “I AM THE GOOD SHEPHERD” (JOHN 10:11) IS THE FOURTH OF SEVEN “I AM ” DECLARATIONS OF JESUS RECORDED ONLY IN JOHN’S GOSPEL. THESE “I AM ” PROCLAMATIONS POINT TO HIS UNIQUE, DIVINE IDENTITY AND PURPOSE. IMMEDIATELY AFTER DECLARING THAT HE IS “THE DOOR” IN JOHN 10:7, JESUS DECLARES “I AM THE GOOD SHEPHERD.” HE DESCRIBES HIMSELF AS NOT ONLY “THE SHEPHERD” BUT THE “GOOD SHEPHERD.” WHAT DOES THIS MEAN? IT SHOULD BE UNDERSTOOD THAT JESUS IS “THE” GOOD SHEPHERD, NOT SIMPLY “A” GOOD SHEPHERD, AS OTHERS MAY BE, BUT HE IS UNIQUE IN CHARACTER (PSALM 23; ZECHARIAH 13:7; HEBREWS 13:20; 1 PETER 2:25; 1 PETER 5:4). THE GREEK WORD KALOS, TRANSLATED “GOOD,” DESCRIBES THAT WHICH IS NOBLE, WHOLESOME, GOOD, AND BEAUTIFUL, IN CONTRAST TO THAT WHICH IS WICKED, MEAN, FOUL, AND UNLOVELY. IT SIGNIFIES NOT ONLY THAT WHICH IS GOOD INWARDLY—CHARACTER—BUT ALSO THAT WHICH IS ATTRACTIVE OUTWARDLY. IT IS AN INNATE GOODNESS. THEREFORE, IN USING THE PHRASE “THE GOOD SHEPHERD,” JESUS IS REFERENCING HIS INHERENT GOODNESS, HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, AND HIS BEAUTY. AS SHEPHERD OF THE SHEEP, HE IS THE ONE WHO PROTECTS, GUIDES, AND NURTURES HIS FLOCK. AS HE DID IN DECLARING THAT HE IS “THE DOOR OF THE SHEEP” IN JOHN 10:7, JESUS IS MAKING A CONTRAST BETWEEN HIMSELF AND THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS, THE PHARISEES (JOHN 10:12–13). HE COMPARES THEM TO A “HIRELING” OR “HIRED HAND” WHO DOESN’T REALLY CARE ABOUT THE SHEEP. IN JOHN 10:9, JESUS SPEAKS OF THIEVES AND ROBBERS WHO SOUGHT TO ENTER THE SHEEPFOLD STEALTHILY. IN THAT PASSAGE THE JEWISH LEADERS (PHARISEES) ARE CONTRASTED WITH CHRIST, WHO IS THE DOOR. HERE, IN JOHN 10:12, THE HIRELING IS CONTRASTED WITH THE TRUE OR FAITHFUL SHEPHERD WHO WILLINGLY GIVES UP HIS LIFE FOR THE SHEEP. HE WHO IS A “HIRELING” WORKS FOR WAGES, WHICH ARE HIS MAIN CONSIDERATION. HIS CONCERN IS NOT FOR THE SHEEP BUT FOR HIMSELF. INTERESTINGLY ENOUGH, THE SHEPHERDS OF ANCIENT TIMES WERE NOT USUALLY THE OWNERS OF THE FLOCK. NEVERTHELESS, THEY WERE EXPECTED TO EXERCISE THE SAME CARE AND CONCERN THE OWNERS WOULD. THIS WAS CHARACTERISTIC OF A TRUE SHEPHERD. HOWEVER, SOME OF THE HIRELINGS THOUGHT ONLY OF THEMSELVES. AS A RESULT, WHEN A WOLF APPEARED—THE MOST COMMON THREAT TO SHEEP IN THAT DAY—THE HIRELING ABANDONED THE FLOCK AND FLED, LEAVING THE SHEEP TO BE SCATTERED OR KILLED (JOHN 10:12–13). FIRST, TO BETTER UNDERSTAND THE PURPOSE OF A SHEPHERD DURING THE TIMES OF JESUS, IT IS HELPFUL TO REALIZE THAT SHEEP ARE UTTERLY DEFENSELESS AND TOTALLY DEPENDENT UPON THE SHEPHERD. SHEEP ARE ALWAYS SUBJECT TO DANGER AND MUST ALWAYS BE UNDER THE WATCHFUL EYE OF THE SHEPHERD AS THEY GRAZE. RUSHING WALLS OF WATER DOWN THE VALLEYS FROM SUDDEN, HEAVY RAINFALLS MAY SWEEP THEM AWAY, ROBBERS MAY STEAL THEM, AND WOLVES MAY ATTACK THE FLOCK. DAVID TELLS HOW HE KILLED A LION AND A BEAR WHILE DEFENDING HIS FATHER’S FLOCK AS A SHEPHERD BOY (1 SAMUEL 17:36). DRIVING SNOW IN WINTER, BLINDING DUST AND BURNING SANDS IN SUMMER, LONG, LONELY HOURS EACH DAY—ALL THESE THE SHEPHERD PATIENTLY ENDURES FOR THE WELFARE OF THE FLOCK. IN FACT, SHEPHERDS WERE FREQUENTLY SUBJECTED TO GRAVE DANGER, SOMETIMES EVEN GIVING THEIR LIVES TO PROTECT THEIR SHEEP. LIKEWISE, JESUS GAVE HIS LIFE ON THE CROSS AS “THE GOOD SHEPHERD” FOR HIS OWN. HE WHO WOULD SAVE OTHERS, THOUGH HE HAD THE POWER, DID NOT CHOOSE TO SAVE HIMSELF. “THE SON OF MAN DID NOT COME TO BE SERVED, BUT TO SERVE, AND TO GIVE HIS LIFE A RANSOM FOR MANY” (MATTHEW 20:28). THROUGH HIS WILLING SACRIFICE, THE LORD MADE SALVATION POSSIBLE FOR ALL WHO COME TO HIM IN FAITH. IN PROCLAIMING THAT HE IS THE GOOD SHEPHERD, JESUS SPEAKS OF “LAYING DOWN” HIS LIFE FOR HIS SHEEP (JOHN 10:15, 17–18). JESUS’ DEATH WAS DIVINELY APPOINTED. IT IS ONLY THROUGH HIM THAT WE RECEIVE SALVATION. “I AM THE GOOD SHEPHERD; AND I KNOW MY SHEEP, AND AM KNOWN BY MY OWN” (JOHN 10:14). FURTHERMORE, JESUS MAKES IT CLEAR THAT IT WASN’T JUST FOR THE JEWS THAT HE LAID DOWN HIS LIFE, BUT ALSO FOR THE “OTHER SHEEP I HAVE WHICH ARE NOT OF THIS FOLD; THEM ALSO I MUST BRING, AND THEY WILL HEAR MY VOICE; AND THERE WILL BE ONE FLOCK AND ONE SHEPHERD” (JOHN 10:16). THE “OTHER SHEEP” CLEARLY REFERS TO THE GENTILES. AS A RESULT, JESUS IS THE GOOD SHEPHERD OVER ALL, BOTH JEW AND GENTILE, WHO COME TO BELIEVE UPON HIM (JOHN 3:16).  WHAT DID THE LORD MEAN WHEN HE SAID, “I AM THE TRUE VINE” (JOHN 15:1)? “I AM THE TRUE VINE” (JOHN 15:1) IS THE LAST OF SEVEN “I AM ” DECLARATIONS OF JESUS RECORDED ONLY IN JOHN’S GOSPEL. THESE “I AM ” PROCLAMATIONS POINT TO HIS UNIQUE DIVINE IDENTITY AND PURPOSE. JESUS SAID, “I AM THE TRUE VINE” TO CLOSEST FRIENDS GATHERED AROUND HIM. IT WAS ONLY A SHORT TIME BEFORE JUDAS WOULD BETRAY HIM; IN FACT, JUDAS HAD ALREADY LEFT TO DO HIS INFAMOUS DEED (JOHN 13:30). JESUS WAS PREPARING THE ELEVEN MEN LEFT FOR HIS PENDING CRUCIFIXION, HIS RESURRECTION, AND HIS SUBSEQUENT DEPARTURE FOR HEAVEN. HE HAD JUST TOLD THEM THAT HE WOULD BE LEAVING THEM (JOHN 14:2). KNOWING HOW DISTURBED THEY WOULD FEEL, HE GAVE THEM THIS LOVELY METAPHOR OF THE TRUE VINE AS ONE OF HIS ENCOURAGEMENTS. JESUS WANTED HIS FRIENDS, NOT ONLY THOSE ELEVEN, BUT THOSE OF ALL TIME, TO KNOW THAT HE WAS NOT GOING TO DESERT THEM, EVEN THOUGH THEY WOULD NO LONGER ENJOY HIS PHYSICAL PRESENCE. HIS LIVING ENERGY—HIS SPIRITUAL REALITY—WOULD CONTINUE TO NOURISH AND SUSTAIN THEM JUST AS THE ROOTS AND TRUNK OF A GRAPE VINE PRODUCE THE ENERGY THAT NOURISHES AND SUSTAINS ITS BRANCHES WHILE THEY DEVELOP THEIR FRUIT. JESUS WANTED US TO KNOW THAT, EVEN THOUGH WE CANNOT SEE HIM, WE ARE AS CLOSELY CONNECTED TO HIM AS THE BRANCHES OF A VINE ARE CONNECTED TO ITS STEM. OUR DESIRE TO KNOW AND LOVE HIM AND THE ENERGY TO SERVE HIM WILL KEEP FLOWING INTO AND THROUGH US AS LONG AS WE “ABIDE” IN HIM. JESUS WENT ON TO REMOVE ANY MISUNDERSTANDING ABOUT WHAT HE MEANT (JOHN 15:4). HE SAID THAT NO BRANCH CAN EVEN LIVE, LET ALONE PRODUCE LEAVES AND FRUIT, BY ITSELF. CUT OFF FROM THE TRUNK, A BRANCH IS DEAD. JUST AS A VINE’S BRANCHES RELY ON BEING CONNECTED TO THE TRUNK FROM WHICH THEY RECEIVE THEIR ENERGY TO BEAR FRUIT, JESUS’ DISCIPLES DEPEND ON BEING CONNECTED TO HIM FOR THEIR SPIRITUAL LIFE AND THE ABILITY TO SERVE HIM EFFECTIVELY. THE FRUIT WE PRODUCE IS THAT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT—LOVE, JOY, PEACE, PATIENCE, GOODNESS, KINDNESS, GENTLENESS, FAITHFULNESS, AND SELF-CONTROL (GALATIANS 5:22–23). OUR SOURCE OF LIFE AND SPIRITUAL FRUIT IS NOT IN OURSELVES; IT IS OUTSIDE US, IN CHRIST JESUS. WE CAN LIVE, LIVE RIGHTLY, AND SERVE HIM EFFECTIVELY ONLY IF WE ARE RIGHTLY CONNECTED TO HIM IN A FAITH/LOVE RELATIONSHIP. THEN JESUS UNDERSCORED HIS POINT EVEN MORE STRONGLY BY SAYING, “APART FROM ME YOU CAN DO NOTHING” (JOHN 15:5). THIS ILLUSTRATION OF THE VINE AND BRANCHES IS NO THOUGHTLESS GENERALITY OR CARELESS SIMILE. IT IS ABSOLUTE, STARK REALITY. NO BELIEVER CAN ACHIEVE ANYTHING OF SPIRITUAL VALUE INDEPENDENTLY OF CHRIST JESUS. HE ALSO REMINDS US THAT THERE ARE SOME WHO ARE “IN” HIM WHO BEAR NO FRUIT. BUT THESE ARE NOT, AS SOME WOULD SUPPOSE, TRUE BRANCHES THAT JUST HAPPEN TO BE FRUITLESS. ALL TRUE BRANCHES BEAR FRUIT. JUST AS WE KNOW A HEALTHY, LIVING TREE BY THE GOOD FRUIT IT PRODUCES, SO DO WE RECOGNIZE FRUITLESS BRANCHES AS HAVING NO CONNECTION TO THE TRUE VINE. THIS IS WHY JESUS TELLS US, “BY THEIR FRUIT YOU WILL KNOW THEM” (MATTHEW 7:16–20). THOSE WHO DO NOT PRODUCE GOOD FRUIT ARE CUT AWAY AND BURNED. THE REFERENCE HERE IS TO APOSTATES, THOSE WHO PROFESS TO KNOW CHRIST BUT WHOSE RELATIONSHIP TO HIM IS INSINCERE. HE NEITHER CALLED THEM NOR ELECTED THEM NOR SAVED THEM NOR SUSTAINS THEM. EVENTUALLY, THE FRUITLESS BRANCHES ARE IDENTIFIED AS NOT BELONGING TO THE VINE AND ARE REMOVED FOR THE SAKE OF TRUTH AND THE BENEFIT OF THE OTHER BRANCHES. SO, WE DEPEND ON JESUS FOR EVERYTHING, STARTING WITH OUR VERY LIFE “FOR IN HIM WE LIVE AND MOVE AND HAVE OUR BEING” (ACTS 17:28) AND INCLUDING OUR RECONCILIATION WITH GOD THROUGH HIM (ROMANS 5:10). NO ONE CAN SERVE GOD EFFECTIVELY UNTIL HE IS CONNECTED WITH JESUS CHRIST BY FAITH. JESUS IS OUR ONLY CONNECTION WITH THE GOD WHO GAVE LIFE AND WHO PRODUCES IN US A FRUITFUL LIFE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS AND SERVICE.  WHAT DID THE LORD MEAN WHEN HE SAID, “I AM THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE” (JOHN 11:25)? “I AM THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE” (JOHN 11:25) IS THE FIFTH OF THE SEVEN “I AM ” STATEMENTS OF JESUS. LAZARUS WAS DEAD. EARLIER, JESUS HAD HEARD THAT HIS GOOD FRIEND WAS SICK, BUT INSTEAD OF GOING TO VISIT LAZARUS, JESUS “STAYED WHERE HE WAS FOR TWO MORE DAYS” (JOHN 11:6). HE EXPLAINED TO HIS PUZZLED DISCIPLES THAT THE SICKNESS WAS “FOR GOD’S GLORY, THAT GOD’S SON MAY BE GLORIFIED THROUGH IT” (V. 4). AFTER LAZARUS DIED, JESUS BEGAN A JOURNEY TO BETHANY, LAZARUS’S HOME. SIGNIFICANTLY, WHEN JESUS INFORMED HIS DISCIPLES THAT LAZARUS WAS DEAD, HE SIMPLY SAID HIS FRIEND WAS “ASLEEP, BUT I AM GOING THERE TO WAKE HIM UP” (JOHN 11:11). OUTSIDE BETHANY, LAZARUS’S SISTER MARTHA WENT OUT TO MEET JESUS. “IF YOU HAD BEEN HERE,” SHE SAID, “MY BROTHER WOULD NOT HAVE DIED.” SUCH WAS HER FAITH IN JESUS’ POWER TO HEAL. JESUS REPLIED BY ASSURING MARTHA THAT HER BROTHER WOULD RISE AGAIN. MARTHA RESPONDED AGAIN IN FAITH: “I KNOW HE WILL RISE AGAIN IN THE RESURRECTION AT THE LAST DAY.” AT THIS POINT, JESUS MAKES HIS FIFTH “I AM ” STATEMENT IN JOHN’S GOSPEL, “I AM THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE,” AND HE FOLLOWS IT WITH A CALL TO FAITH: “HE WHO BELIEVES IN ME WILL LIVE, EVEN THOUGH HE DIES, AND WHOEVER LIVES AND BELIEVES IN ME WILL NEVER DIE” (JOHN 11:21-24). WHEN JESUS SAID, “I AM THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE,” HE WAS CLAIMING TO BE THE SOURCE OF BOTH. THERE IS NO RESURRECTION APART FROM CHRIST, AND THERE IS NO ETERNAL LIFE APART FROM CHRIST. BEYOND THAT, JESUS WAS ALSO MAKING A STATEMENT CONCERNING HIS DIVINE NATURE. HE DOES MORE THAN GIVE LIFE; HE IS LIFE, AND THEREFORE DEATH HAS NO ULTIMATE POWER OVER HIM. JESUS CONFERS THIS SPIRITUAL LIFE ON THOSE WHO BELIEVE IN HIM, SO THAT THEY SHARE HIS TRIUMPH OVER DEATH (1 JOHN 5:11-12). BELIEVERS IN JESUS CHRIST WILL EXPERIENCE RESURRECTION BECAUSE, HAVING THE LIFE JESUS GIVES, IT IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR DEATH TO DEFEAT THEM (1 CORINTHIANS 15:53-57). THE GRIEVING MARTHA WISHED THAT JESUS HAD ARRIVED EARLIER SO HE COULD HAVE HEALED HER BROTHER. AND WHEN JESUS SPOKE OF RESURRECTION, MARTHA ASSUMED HE WAS SPEAKING OF “THE RESURRECTION AT THE LAST DAY.” IN BOTH STATEMENTS, MARTHA REVEALS THAT SHE CONSIDERED TIME AN INSURMOUNTABLE OBSTACLE. IN EFFECT, MARTHA WAS SAYING, “IT’S TOO LATE TO HELP LAZARUS (THE TIME IS PAST), SO NOW WE MUST WAIT (ALLOW MORE TIME).” JESUS SHOWS THAT NEITHER DEATH NOR TIME IS AN OBSTACLE TO HIM. OUTSIDE THE TOMB, “JESUS CALLED IN A LOUD VOICE, ‘LAZARUS, COME FORTH!’ THE DEAD MAN CAME OUT” (JOHN 11:43). IT’S ONE THING TO CLAIM TO BE THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE, BUT JESUS PROVED IT BY RAISING LAZARUS, WHO WAS FOUR DAYS DEAD. TRULY, WITH CHRIST, DEATH IS BUT “SLEEP” (1 THESSALONIANS 4:13). DEATH HAS NO DOMINION OVER HIM WHO IS LIFE ITSELF, NOR DOES DEATH HAVE DOMINION OVER THOSE WHO ARE IN HIM (1 CORINTHIANS 15:54-55). BECAUSE HE LIVES, WE LIVE. BECAUSE HE IS LIFE, WE HAVE LIFE ETERNALLY. JESUS’ STATEMENT THAT HE IS THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE, PROVIDES A GODLY PERSPECTIVE ON SEVERAL SPIRITUAL MATTERS. MARTHA BELIEVED THAT THE RESURRECTION IS AN EVENT; JESUS SHOWED HER (AND US) THAT THE RESURRECTION IS A PERSON. MARTHA’S KNOWLEDGE OF ETERNAL LIFE WAS AN ABSTRACT IDEA; JESUS PROVED THAT KNOWLEDGE OF ETERNAL LIFE IS A PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP. MARTHA THOUGHT VICTORY OVER DEATH WAS A FUTURE EXPECTATION; JESUS CORRECTS HER, SHOWING THAT VICTORY IS A PRESENT REALITY. AFTER PRESENTING HIMSELF AS THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE, JESUS ASKS MARTHA AN ALL-IMPORTANT QUESTION: “DO YOU BELIEVE THIS?” (JOHN 11:26). MAY MARTHA’S ANSWER BE OURS AS WELL: “YES, LORD, I BELIEVE THAT YOU ARE THE CHRIST, THE SON OF GOD WHO WAS TO COME INTO THE WORLD” (VERSE 27).  WHY DID THE LORD SAY, “LET THERE BE LIGHT,” DURING CREATION? ON THE FIRST DAY OF CREATION, GOD SAID, “LET THERE BE LIGHT” (GENESIS 1:3), AND LIGHT APPEARED AS A THING SEPARATE FROM DARKNESS. THE PHRASE LET THERE BE LIGHT COULD BE CONFUSING TO SOME MODERN ENGLISH SPEAKERS WHO ARE USED TO USING THE WORD LET IN THE CONTEXT OF PERMISSION, AS IN “LET ME OUT OF THIS BOX” OR “LET ME HAVE THE LAST COOKIE.” SOME MIGHT WONDER WHOM IS GOD SPEAKING TO. WAS THERE SOME COSMIC JAILER WHO WAS KEEPING THE LIGHT UNDER LOCK AND KEY? THE PHRASE LET THERE BE LIGHT IS A TRANSLATION OF THE HEBREW PHRASE YEHI ˈOR, WHICH WAS TRANSLATED “FIAT LUX” IN LATIN. A LITERAL TRANSLATION WOULD BE A COMMAND, SOMETHING LIKE “LIGHT, EXIST.” GOD IS SPEAKING INTO THE VOID AND COMMANDING LIGHT TO COME INTO BEING. THE HOLY BIBLE TELLS US THAT GOD CREATED THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH AND EVERYTHING ELSE THAT EXISTS BY SIMPLY SPEAKING THEM INTO EXISTENCE (GENESIS 1). HIS PERSONALITY, POWER, CREATIVITY, AND BEAUTY WERE EXPRESSED IN CREATION THE SAME WAY AN ARTIST’S PERSONALITY AND PERSONAL ATTRIBUTES ARE EXPRESSED THROUGH ART OR MUSIC. THE IDEA OF LIGHT, EXISTING FIRST IN GOD’S MIND, WAS GIVEN FORM BY THE WORDS “LET THERE BE LIGHT” OR “LET LIGHT EXIST.” THE REALITY OF THE CREATIVE POWER OF GOD’S VOICE HAS IMPORTANT SPIRITUAL IMPLICATIONS THAT GO WELL BEYOND THE CREATION ACCOUNT ITSELF. LIGHT IS OFTEN USED AS A METAPHOR IN THE HOLY BIBLE, AND THE WORD ILLUMINATION (“DIVINE ENLIGHTENMENT OF THE HUMAN HEART WITH TRUTH”) HAS TO DO WITH BRINGING THINGS INTO THE LIGHT. SPIRITUAL ILLUMINATION IS A KIND OF “CREATION” THAT OCCURS IN A HUMAN HEART. “GOD, WHO SAID, ‘LET LIGHT SHINE OUT OF DARKNESS,’ MADE HIS LIGHT SHINE IN OUR HEARTS TO GIVE US THE LIGHT OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOD’S GLORY DISPLAYED IN THE FACE OF CHRIST” (2 CORINTHIANS 4:6). JESUS HIMSELF IS “THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD” (JOHN 8:12). WHEN GOD SAID, “LET THERE BE LIGHT,” AT THE CREATION, AND LIGHT APPEARED, IT SHOWED GOD’S CREATIVE POWER AND ABSOLUTE CONTROL. THE PHYSICAL LIGHT THAT GOD MADE ON THE FIRST DAY OF CREATION IS A WONDERFUL PICTURE OF WHAT HE DOES IN EVERY HEART THAT TRUSTS IN CHRIST, THE TRUE LIGHT. THERE IS NO NEED TO WALK IN THE DARKNESS OF SIN AND DEATH; IN CHRIST, WE “WILL NEVER WALK IN DARKNESS, BUT WILL HAVE THE LIGHT OF LIFE” (JOHN 8:12).  DOES JOHN 7:53—8:11 BELONG IN THE HOLY BIBLE? THE STORY OF THE WOMAN CAUGHT IN ADULTERY IS FOUND IN JOHN 7:53—8:11. THIS SECTION OF SCRIPTURE, SOMETIMES REFERRED TO AS THE PERICOPE ADULTERAE, HAS BEEN THE CENTER OF MUCH CONTROVERSY OVER THE YEARS. AT ISSUE IS ITS AUTHENTICITY. DID THE APOSTLE JOHN WRITE JOHN 7:53—8:11, OR IS THE STORY OF THE ADULTEROUS WOMAN FORGIVEN BY JESUS A LATER, UNINSPIRED INSERTION INTO THE TEXT? THE TEXTUS RECEPTUS INCLUDES JOHN 7:53—8:11, AND THE MAJORITY OF GREEK TEXTS DO. THAT IS THE REASON THE KING JAMES VERSION OF THE NEW TESTAMENT (BASED ON THE TEXTUS RECEPTUS) INCLUDES THE SECTION AS AN ORIGINAL PART OF THE GOSPEL OF JOHN. HOWEVER, MORE MODERN TRANSLATIONS, SUCH AS THE NIV AND THE ESV, INCLUDE THE SECTION BUT BRACKET IT AS NOT ORIGINAL. THIS IS BECAUSE THE EARLIEST (AND MANY WOULD SAY THE MOST RELIABLE) GREEK MANUSCRIPTS DO NOT INCLUDE THE STORY OF THE WOMAN TAKEN IN ADULTERY. THE GREEK MANUSCRIPTS SHOW FAIRLY CLEAR EVIDENCE THAT JOHN 7:53—8:11 WAS NOT ORIGINALLY PART OF JOHN’S GOSPEL. AMONG THE MANUSCRIPTS THAT DO CONTAIN THE SECTION, EITHER WHOLLY OR IN PART, THERE ARE VARIATIONS OF PLACEMENT. SOME MANUSCRIPTS PUT THE PERICOPE ADULTERAE AFTER JOHN 7:36, OTHERS AFTER JOHN 21:25, AND SOME EVEN PLACE IT IN THE GOSPEL OF LUKE (AFTER LUKE 21:38 OR 24:53). THERE IS INTERNAL EVIDENCE, TOO, THAT JOHN 7:53—8:11 IS NOT ORIGINAL TO THE TEXT. FOR ONE THING, THE INCLUSION OF THESE VERSES BREAKS THE FLOW OF JOHN’S NARRATIVE. READING FROM JOHN 7:52 TO JOHN 8:12 (SKIPPING THE DEBATED SECTION) MAKES PERFECT SENSE. ALSO, THE VOCABULARY USED IN THE STORY OF THE ADULTEROUS WOMAN IS DIFFERENT FROM WHAT IS FOUND IN THE REST OF THE GOSPEL OF JOHN. FOR EXAMPLE, JOHN NEVER REFERS TO “THE SCRIBES” ANYWHERE IN HIS BOOK—EXCEPT IN JOHN 8:3. THERE ARE THIRTEEN OTHER WORDS IN THIS SHORT SECTION THAT ARE FOUND NOWHERE ELSE IN JOHN’S GOSPEL. IT CERTAINLY SEEMS AS IF, SOMEWHERE ALONG THE WAY, A SCRIBE ADDED THIS STORY OF JESUS INTO JOHN’S GOSPEL IN A PLACE HE THOUGHT IT WOULD FIT WELL. MOST LIKELY, THE STORY HAD BEEN CIRCULATING FOR A LONG TIME—IT WAS AN ORAL TRADITION—AND A SCRIBE (OR SCRIBES) FELT THAT, SINCE IT WAS ALREADY ACCEPTED AS TRUTH BY CONSENSUS, IT WAS APPROPRIATE TO INCLUDE IT IN THE TEXT OF SCRIPTURE. THE PROBLEM IS THAT TRUTH IS NOT DETERMINED BY CONSENSUS. THE ONLY THING WE SHOULD CONSIDER INSPIRED SCRIPTURE IS WHAT THE PROPHETS AND APOSTLES WROTE AS THEY “SPOKE FROM GOD AS THEY WERE CARRIED ALONG BY THE HOLY SPIRIT” (2 PETER 1:21). THOSE WHO FAVOR THE INCLUSION OF THE STORY OF THE WOMAN TAKEN IN ADULTERY POINT TO THE SHEER NUMBER OF GREEK MANUSCRIPTS THAT CONTAIN THE PASSAGE. THEY EXPLAIN ITS OMISSION IN EARLY MANUSCRIPTS AS AN ATTEMPT BY OVERZEALOUS CHURCH LEADERS TO PREVENT MISUNDERSTANDINGS. HERE IS THE THEORY OF THOSE WHO FAVOR INCLUSION: JOHN WROTE THE PASSAGE JUST AS IT APPEARS IN THE TEXTUS RECEPTUS. BUT LATER CHURCH LEADERS DEEMED THE PASSAGE MORALLY DANGEROUS—SINCE JESUS FORGIVES THE WOMAN, WIVES MIGHT THINK THEY COULD COMMIT ADULTERY AND GET AWAY WITH IT. SO, THE CHURCH LEADERS TAMPERED WITH THE WORD OF GOD AND REMOVED THE PASSAGE. TO LEAVE THE PASSAGE IN, THEY REASONED, WOULD BE TO MAKE JESUS SEEM “SOFT” ON ADULTERY. LATER SCRIBES, FOLLOWING THE LEAD OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, RE-INSERTED THE PERICOPE, WHICH SHOULD NEVER HAVE BEEN REMOVED IN THE FIRST PLACE. THE FACT, HOWEVER, REMAINS THAT JOHN 7:53—8:11 IS NOT SUPPORTED BY THE BEST MANUSCRIPT EVIDENCE. THUS, THERE IS SERIOUS DOUBT AS TO WHETHER IT SHOULD BE INCLUDED IN THE HOLY BIBLE. MANY, CALL FOR HOLY BIBLE PUBLISHERS TO REMOVE THESE VERSES (ALONG WITH MARK 16:9–20) FROM THE MAIN TEXT AND PUT THEM IN FOOTNOTES. BECAUSE WE’RE TALKING ABOUT CERTAIN EDITIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE BEING “WRONG” IN CERTAIN WAYS, WE SHOULD INCLUDE A FEW WORDS ON THE INERRANCY OF SCRIPTURE. THE ORIGINAL AUTOGRAPHS ARE INERRANT, BUT NONE OF THE ORIGINAL AUTOGRAPHS ARE EXTANT (IN EXISTENCE). WHAT WE HAVE TODAY ARE THOUSANDS OF ANCIENT DOCUMENTS AND CITATIONS THAT HAVE ALLOWED US TO (VIRTUALLY) RE-CREATE THE AUTOGRAPHS. THE OCCASIONAL PHRASE, VERSE, OR SECTION MAY COME UNDER SCHOLASTIC REVIEW AND DEBATE, BUT NO IMPORTANT DOCTRINE OF SCRIPTURE IS PUT IN DOUBT DUE TO THESE UNCERTAINTIES. THAT THE MANUSCRIPTS ARE THE SUBJECT OF ONGOING SCHOLARSHIP DOES NOT PROVE THERE IS SOMETHING WRONG WITH GOD’S WORD; IT IS A REFINING FIRE—ONE OF THE VERY PROCESSES GOD HAS ORDAINED TO KEEP HIS WORD PURE. A BELIEF IN INERRANCY UNDERPINS A REVERENT, CAREFUL INVESTIGATION OF THE TEXT.  WHY ARE JESUS' GENEALOGIES IN MATTHEW AND LUKE SO DIFFERENT? JESUS' GENEALOGY IS GIVEN IN TWO PLACES IN SCRIPTURE: MATTHEW 1 AND LUKE 3:23-38. MATTHEW TRACES THE GENEALOGY FROM JESUS TO ABRAHAM. LUKE TRACES THE GENEALOGY FROM JESUS TO ADAM. HOWEVER, THERE IS GOOD REASON TO BELIEVE THAT MATTHEW AND LUKE ARE IN FACT TRACING ENTIRELY DIFFERENT GENEALOGIES. FOR EXAMPLE, MATTHEW GIVES JOSEPH'S FATHER AS JACOB (MATTHEW 1:16), WHILE LUKE GIVES JOSEPH'S FATHER AS HELI (LUKE 3:23). MATTHEW TRACES THE LINE THROUGH DAVID'S SON SOLOMON (MATTHEW 1:6), WHILE LUKE TRACES THE LINE THROUGH DAVID'S SON NATHAN (LUKE 3:31). IN FACT, BETWEEN DAVID AND JESUS, THE ONLY NAMES THE GENEALOGIES HAVE IN COMMON ARE SHEALTIEL AND ZERUBBABEL (MATTHEW 1:12; LUKE 3:27). SOME POINT TO THESE DIFFERENCES AS EVIDENCE OF ERRORS IN THE HOLY BIBLE. HOWEVER, THE JEWS WERE METICULOUS RECORD KEEPERS, ESPECIALLY IN REGARD TO GENEALOGIES. IT IS INCONCEIVABLE THAT MATTHEW AND LUKE COULD BUILD TWO ENTIRELY CONTRADICTORY GENEALOGIES OF THE SAME LINEAGE. AGAIN, FROM DAVID THROUGH JESUS, THE GENEALOGIES ARE COMPLETELY DIFFERENT. EVEN THE REFERENCE TO SHEALTIEL AND ZERUBBABEL LIKELY REFER TO DIFFERENT INDIVIDUALS OF THE SAME NAMES. MATTHEW GIVES SHEALTIEL'S FATHER AS JECONIAH WHILE LUKE GIVES SHEALTIEL'S FATHER AS NERI. IT WOULD BE NORMAL FOR A MAN NAMED SHEALTIEL TO NAME HIS SON ZERUBBABEL IN LIGHT OF THE FAMOUS INDIVIDUALS OF THOSE NAMES (SEE THE BOOKS OF EZRA AND NEHEMIAH). ONE EXPLANATION, HELD BY THE CHURCH HISTORIAN EUSEBIUS, IS THAT MATTHEW IS TRACING THE PRIMARY, OR BIOLOGICAL, LINEAGE WHILE LUKE IS TAKING INTO ACCOUNT AN OCCURRENCE OF “LEVIRATE MARRIAGE.” IF A MAN DIED WITHOUT HAVING ANY SONS, IT WAS TRADITION FOR THE MAN’S BROTHER TO MARRY THE WIDOW AND HAVE A SON WHO WOULD CARRY ON THE DECEASED MAN’S NAME. ACCORDING TO EUSEBIUS’S THEORY, MELCHI (LUKE 3:24) AND MATTHAN (MATTHEW 1:15) WERE MARRIED AT DIFFERENT TIMES TO THE SAME WOMAN (TRADITION NAMES HER ESTHA). THIS WOULD MAKE HELI (LUKE 3:23) AND JACOB (MATTHEW 1:15) HALF-BROTHERS. HELI THEN DIED WITHOUT A SON, AND SO HIS (HALF-)BROTHER JACOB MARRIED HELI’S WIDOW, WHO GAVE BIRTH TO JOSEPH. THIS WOULD MAKE JOSEPH THE “SON OF HELI” LEGALLY AND THE “SON OF JACOB” BIOLOGICALLY. THUS, MATTHEW AND LUKE ARE BOTH RECORDING THE SAME GENEALOGY (JOSEPH’S), BUT LUKE FOLLOWS THE LEGAL LINEAGE WHILE MATTHEW FOLLOWS THE BIOLOGICAL. MOST CONSERVATIVE HOLY BIBLE SCHOLARS TODAY TAKE A DIFFERENT VIEW, NAMELY, THAT LUKE IS RECORDING MARY’S GENEALOGY AND MATTHEW IS RECORDING JOSEPH’S. MATTHEW IS FOLLOWING THE LINE OF JOSEPH (JESUS’ LEGAL FATHER), THROUGH DAVID’S SON SOLOMON, WHILE LUKE IS FOLLOWING THE LINE OF MARY (JESUS’ BLOOD RELATIVE), THROUGH DAVID’S SON NATHAN. SINCE THERE WAS NO GREEK WORD FOR “SON-IN-LAW,” JOSEPH WAS CALLED THE “SON OF HELI” BY MARRIAGE TO MARY, HELI’S DAUGHTER. THROUGH EITHER MARY’S OR JOSEPH’S LINE, JESUS IS A DESCENDANT OF DAVID AND THEREFORE ELIGIBLE TO BE THE MESSIAH. TRACING A GENEALOGY THROUGH THE MOTHER’S SIDE IS UNUSUAL, BUT SO WAS THE VIRGIN BIRTH. LUKE’S EXPLANATION IS THAT JESUS WAS THE SON OF JOSEPH, “SO IT WAS THOUGHT” (LUKE 3:23).  HOW AND TO WHOM DID JESUS PAY OUR RANSOM? A RANSOM IS SOMETHING THAT IS PAID TO PROVIDE FOR THE RELEASE OF SOMEONE WHO IS HELD CAPTIVE. JESUS PAID OUR RANSOM TO FREE US FROM SIN, DEATH, AND HELL. THROUGHOUT THE BOOKS OF EXODUS, LEVITICUS, NUMBERS, AND DEUTERONOMY ARE FOUND GOD'S REQUIREMENTS FOR SACRIFICES. IN OLD TESTAMENT TIMES, GOD COMMANDED THE ISRAELITES TO MAKE ANIMAL SACRIFICES FOR SUBSTITUTIONARY ATONEMENT; THAT IS, AN ANIMAL'S DEATH TOOK THE PLACE OF A PERSON'S DEATH, DEATH BEING THE PENALTY FOR SIN (ROMANS 6:23). EXODUS 29:36 STATES, "EACH DAY YOU MUST SACRIFICE A YOUNG BULL AS AN OFFERING FOR THE ATONEMENT OF SIN." GOD DEMANDS HOLINESS (1 PETER 1:15-16). GOD'S LAW DEMANDS HOLINESS. WE CANNOT GIVE GOD FULL HOLINESS BECAUSE OF THE SINS WE COMMIT (ROMANS 3:23); THEREFORE, GOD DEMANDS SATISFACTION OF HIS LAW. SACRIFICES TO HIM SATISFIED THE REQUIREMENTS. THIS IS WHERE JESUS COMES IN. HEBREWS 9:12-15 TELLS US "ONCE FOR ALL TIME HE TOOK BLOOD INTO THAT MOST HOLY PLACE, BUT NOT THE BLOOD OF GOATS AND CALVES. HE TOOK HIS OWN BLOOD, AND WITH IT HE SECURED OUR SALVATION FOREVER. UNDER THE OLD SYSTEM, THE BLOOD OF GOATS AND BULLS AND THE ASHES OF A YOUNG COW COULD CLEANSE PEOPLE'S BODIES FROM RITUAL DEFILEMENT. JUST THINK HOW MUCH MORE THE BLOOD OF CHRIST WILL PURIFY OUR HEARTS FROM DEEDS THAT LEAD TO DEATH SO THAT WE CAN WORSHIP THE LIVING GOD. FOR BY THE POWER OF THE ETERNAL SPIRIT, CHRIST OFFERED HIMSELF TO GOD AS A PERFECT SACRIFICE FOR OUR SINS. THAT IS WHY HE IS THE ONE WHO MEDIATES THE NEW COVENANT BETWEEN GOD AND PEOPLE, SO THAT ALL WHO ARE INVITED CAN RECEIVE THE ETERNAL INHERITANCE GOD HAS PROMISED THEM. FOR CHRIST DIED TO SET THEM FREE FROM THE PENALTY OF THE SINS THEY HAD COMMITTED UNDER THAT FIRST COVENANT." ALSO, READ ROMANS 8:3-4, "THE LAW OF MOSES COULD NOT SAVE US, BECAUSE OF OUR SINFUL NATURE. BUT GOD PUT INTO EFFECT A DIFFERENT PLAN TO SAVE US. HE SENT HIS OWN SON IN A HUMAN BODY LIKE OURS, EXCEPT THAT OURS ARE SINFUL. GOD DESTROYED SIN'S CONTROL OVER US BY GIVING HIS SON AS A SACRIFICE FOR OUR SINS. HE DID THIS SO THAT THE REQUIREMENT OF THE LAW WOULD BE FULLY ACCOMPLISHED FOR US WHO NO LONGER FOLLOW OUR SINFUL NATURE BUT INSTEAD FOLLOW THE SPIRIT." CLEARLY, JESUS PAID THE RANSOM FOR OUR LIVES TO GOD. THAT RANSOM WAS HIS OWN LIFE, THE SHEDDING OF HIS OWN BLOOD, A SACRIFICE. DUE TO HIS SACRIFICIAL DEATH, EACH PERSON ON EARTH HAS THE OPPORTUNITY TO ACCEPT THAT GIFT OF ATONEMENT AND BE FORGIVEN BY GOD. FOR WITHOUT HIS DEATH, GOD'S LAW WOULD STILL NEED TO BE SATISFIED—BY OUR OWN DEATH.  WHY DID JESUS TELL PEOPLE TO “GO AND SIN NO MORE” IF SINLESSNESS IS IMPOSSIBLE, EXCEPT FOR 1ST JOHN 3:9 KJV? THERE ARE TWO INSTANCES IN THE NEW TESTAMENT WHEN JESUS TOLD SOMEONE TO “SIN NO MORE,” AND THEY WERE EACH UNDER VERY DIFFERENT CIRCUMSTANCES. THE FIRST IS WHEN JESUS HEALED AN INVALID BY THE POOL OF BETHESDA (JOHN 5:1–15). AFTERWARD, JESUS FOUND THE MAN AND TOLD HIM, “SEE, YOU ARE WELL AGAIN. STOP SINNING OR SOMETHING WORSE MAY HAPPEN TO YOU” (VERSE 14). IT IS CLEAR THAT JESUS KNEW WHAT HAD CAUSED THE MAN’S CONDITION. WE ARE NOT TOLD THE SPECIFICS OF THE MAN’S PHYSICAL IMPAIRMENT, BUT THE CONTEXT IMPLIES THAT IT WAS CAUSED BY SINFUL CHOICES. JESUS WARNED THE MAN THAT HE HAD BEEN GIVEN A SECOND CHANCE AND THAT HE SHOULD MAKE BETTER CHOICES. IF THE MAN RETURNED TO HIS SINFUL BEHAVIOR, HE WOULD HAVE WASTED THE OPPORTUNITY JESUS GAVE HIM TO LIVE WHOLE AND FORGIVEN. THE SECOND INSTANCE IS IN THE ACCOUNT OF THE WOMAN TAKEN IN THE ACT OF ADULTERY (JOHN 8:3–11). WHEN THE WOMAN’S ACCUSERS BROUGHT HER BEFORE JESUS, EXPECTING HIM TO PRONOUNCE JUDGMENT, HE TOLD THEM THAT THE ONE WHO WAS WITHOUT SIN SHOULD THROW THE FIRST STONE. ONE BY ONE, THE CONDEMNING CROWD LEFT. THEN JESUS TOLD THE WOMAN, “NEITHER DO I CONDEMN YOU. GO AND SIN NO MORE” (VERSE 11). SHE HAD BEEN CAUGHT. SHE WAS GUILTY. SHE DID DESERVE STONING ACCORDING TO THE LAW OF MOSES (LEVITICUS 20:10; DEUTERONOMY 22:22). BUT THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS WHO HAD DRAGGED HER THERE HAD NO CONCERN FOR HOLINESS. THEY WERE TRYING TO TRAP JESUS INTO SAYING THAT THE LAW DID NOT MATTER (VERSE 6). JESUS OFTEN REMINDED THOSE RELIGIOUS LEADERS THAT HE HAD NOT COME TO ABOLISH THE LAW BUT TO FULFILL IT (MATTHEW 5:17). HE, AS GOD, WAS THE AUTHOR OF THE LAW (2 TIMOTHY 3:16). THE PHARISEES FOCUSED ON THE LETTER OF THE LAW BUT MISSED THE TRUE SPIRIT OF IT, WHICH IS GIVEN IN GALATIANS 5:14: “THE WHOLE LAW CAN BE SUMMED UP IN THIS ONE COMMAND: ‘LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF.’” WHEN JESUS REFUSED TO CONDEMN THE WOMAN, HE WAS NOT MINIMIZING THE IMPORTANCE OF HOLINESS. HE WAS OFFERING HER THE SAME KIND OF FORGIVENESS HE OFFERS EVERY ONE OF US (ACTS 3:19). IN SAYING, “GO AND SIN NO MORE,” JESUS WAS NOT SPEAKING OF SINLESS PERFECTION. HE WAS WARNING AGAINST A RETURN TO SINFUL LIFESTYLE CHOICES. HIS WORDS BOTH EXTENDED MERCY AND DEMANDED HOLINESS. JESUS WAS ALWAYS THE PERFECT BALANCE OF “GRACE AND TRUTH” (JOHN 1:14). WITH FORGIVENESS COMES THE EXPECTATION THAT WE WILL NOT CONTINUE IN THE SAME PATH OF REBELLIOUSNESS. THOSE WHO KNOW GOD’S LOVE WILL NATURALLY WANT TO OBEY HIM (JOHN 14:15). WHEN WE TURN TO CHRIST AND RECEIVE HIS FORGIVENESS, WE EXPERIENCE A HEART CHANGE (LUKE 9:23; ACTS 1:8). FORGIVENESS IS NOT CHEAP, AND IT DOES NOT EXCUSE THE SIN THAT SEPARATED US FROM GOD. IT COST GOD EVERYTHING TO OFFER US THE CLEANSING THAT PRONOUNCES US RIGHTEOUS BEFORE HIM (JOHN 3:16; 15:13). RATHER THAN CONTINUE IN THE SELF-CENTERED PATH THAT LED US ASTRAY FROM HIM TO BEGIN WITH, THE FORGIVEN CAN WALK IN GOD’S PATH (LUKE 14:27). A MOVE TOWARD GOD IS A MOVE TOWARD RIGHTEOUSNESS, PURITY, AND HOLY LIVING (1 PETER 1:16; ROMANS 8:29). WE CANNOT EXPERIENCE THE TRANSFORMING POWER OF FORGIVENESS WITHOUT BEING FOREVER CHANGED. IT GOES WITHOUT SAYING THAT THE WOMAN CAUGHT IN ADULTERY DID NOT RETURN TO HER INFIDELITY. SHE HAD MET JESUS. SHE WOULD NOT BE PERFECT. NO ONE IS. BUT SHE WAS FOREVER CHANGED. HER EYES HAD BEEN OPENED TO THE DEPRAVITY OF WHAT SHE WAS DOING. SIN NO LONGER HELD THE APPEAL IT ONCE DID. WHEN WE MEET JESUS, SIN NO LONGER HOLDS ITS FATAL ATTRACTION. GRACE CHANGES THINGS. “SHALL WE GO ON SINNING SO THAT GRACE MAY INCREASE? BY NO MEANS! WE ARE THOSE WHO HAVE DIED TO SIN; HOW CAN WE LIVE IN IT ANY LONGER?” (ROMANS 6:1–2). WHEN WE ARE BORN AGAIN (JOHN 3:3), THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT BREAKS THE POWER THAT SIN ONCE HAD OVER US (ROMANS 6:6). ONCE WE LIVED ONLY TO PLEASE OURSELVES, BUT WHEN WE HAVE BEEN FORGIVEN, OUR MOTIVATION CHANGES. WE NOW LIVE TO PLEASE GOD (GALATIANS 2:20). IT SHOULD BE THE GOAL OF EVERY CHRISTIAN TO “SIN NO MORE,” ALTHOUGH WE RECOGNIZE THAT, WHILE WE ARE IN THE FLESH, WE WILL STILL STUMBLE (1 JOHN 1:8). GOD’S DESIRE FOR EACH OF US IS TO BE HOLY AS HE IS HOLY (1 PETER 1:16). WE STILL SIN, BUT SIN IS NO LONGER A LIFESTYLE CHOICE (1 JOHN 3:9–10). WHEN WE FAIL, WE CAN COME TO GOD AND ASK FORGIVENESS (1 JOHN 1:9; 1 PETER 4:1–2). AND IF WE ARE TRULY GOD’S CHILDREN, HE WILL CORRECT US, DISCIPLINING US WHEN WE NEED IT (HEBREWS 12:6–11). HIS WORK IS TO CONFORM US TO THE IMAGE OF HIS SON (ROMANS 8:29).  CAN A COUPLE WHO HAS GOTTEN DIVORCED GET REMARRIED? WHEN JESUS CAME INTO THIS WORLD, HE WAS “MADE UNDER THE LAW, TO REDEEM THEM THAT WERE UNDER THE LAW” (GALATIANS 4:4-5). THE CHRISTIAN IS TO “STAND FAST...IN THE LIBERTY WHEREWITH CHRIST HAS MADE US FREE” (GALATIANS 5:1). SCRIPTURE MAKES IT QUITE CLEAR THAT WE WHO ARE IN CHRIST ARE NOT UNDER THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW. INSTEAD, WE “WALK IN THE SPIRIT” (GALATIANS 5:16) AND FOLLOW THE “LAW OF CHRIST” (GALATIANS 6:2). THE RESTRICTION OF DEUTERONOMY 24:4 WAS PART OF GOD’S REGULATION ON DIVORCE, A PRACTICE WHICH HE TOLERATED, BUT NEVER CONDONED, BECAUSE OF THE ISRAELITES’ HARDHEARTEDNESS (MATTHEW 19:8). MOSES REQUIRED A LEGALLY BINDING, WRITTEN BILL OF DIVORCE (DEUTERONOMY 24:1) AND PROHIBITED “REVERSING” THE DIVORCE. BOTH REGULATIONS WERE CALCULATED TO EMPHASIZE THE GRAVITY AND FINALITY OF DIVORCE. IN ESSENCE, GOD WAS SAYING, “DIVORCE IS A VERY SERIOUS MATTER; DO NOT TAKE THIS STEP LIGHTLY.” TODAY, MARRIED COUPLES WOULD DO WELL TO FOLLOW JESUS’ WORD AND LEAVE INTACT WHAT GOD, HAS JOINED (MATTHEW 19:6). DIVORCED COUPLES, WHILE NOT BOUND TO FOLLOW THE PARTICULARS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW, MUST STILL CONSIDER ALL THE IMPLICATIONS OF REMARRIAGE. IF THE RELATIONSHIP WITH AN EX-SPOUSE MOVES FORWARD, PASTORAL COUNSELING IS RECOMMENDED TO ENSURE THAT THE FACTORS WHICH LED TO THE DIVORCE IN THE FIRST PLACE HAVE BEEN CONFRONTED AND WORKED THROUGH.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT RIOTING? A RIOT IS A VIOLENT, NOISY DISTURBANCE OF THE PEACE BY A CROWD. RIOTS USUALLY RESULT IN PROPERTY DAMAGE AND INJURIES TO PEOPLE. WE ARE SEEING AN INCREASING NUMBER OF RIOTS ACROSS THE WORLD, FUELED BY EVERYTHING FROM RACE TO RELIGION. SOMETIMES A PEACEFUL GATHERING CAN TURN INTO A RIOT WHEN SOMETHING TRIGGERS STRONG EMOTION AMONG THE MAJORITY OF ATTENDEES. OFTEN THOSE WHO ARE RIOTING BELIEVE THEMSELVES IN THE RIGHT AS THEY PASSIONATELY EXPRESS THEIR OPINIONS EN MASSE. BUT ARE THEY RIGHT? DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ANYTHING ABOUT RIOTING? THE HOLY BIBLE MENTIONS A FEW RIOTS, NONE OF THEM FAVORABLY. PAUL WAS THE VICTIM OF RIOTERS ON SEVERAL OCCASIONS (2 CORINTHIANS 6:5; ACTS 17:5; 19:23–41). IN EACH CASE, JEALOUSY AND DECEPTION WERE AT THE HEART OF THE RIOT. IT WAS THE HATE-FILLED AGENDA OF THE INSTIGATORS THAT FIRED UP THE TOWNSPEOPLE, MANY OF WHOM WERE NOT EVEN SURE OF THE ISSUES AT STAKE. THE FACT THAT MOST OF THE EPHESIAN RIOTERS “DID NOT EVEN KNOW WHY THEY WERE THERE” SAYS VOLUMES ABOUT THE MOB MENTALITY (ACTS 19:32). THE MOST INFAMOUS RIOT IN THE HOLY BIBLE OCCURRED DURING JESUS’ TRIAL BEFORE PILATE. THE GOVERNOR HAD FOUND NO FAULT IN HIM (LUKE 23:4; JOHN 19:4). HOWEVER, THE CHIEF SCRIBES AND RELIGIOUS LEADERS WERE DETERMINED TO KILL JESUS, SO THEY STIRRED UP THE CROWD (MATTHEW 27:20; MARK 15:11). HERE WE HAVE A CLUE AS TO THE NATURE OF MOST RIOTS. MANY OF THOSE IN THE CROWD HAD SEEN JESUS’ MIRACLES, HEARD HIM TEACHING IN THEIR SYNAGOGUES, AND MAY HAVE EVEN BEEN HEALED BY HIM. YET, UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF IMPASSIONED LEADERS, THEY QUICKLY TURNED AGAINST HIM. THE SAME PEOPLE WHO HAD SHOUTED “HOSANNA! HOSANNA!” ONLY DAYS BEFORE (MARK 11:9–10) NOW SHOUTED, “CRUCIFY HIM!” (MARK 15:13–14). MOST RIOTS BEGIN WITH AN INSTIGATOR, SOMEONE WITH AN AGENDA. RIOTS MAY APPEAR TO BE SPONTANEOUS OUTBURSTS OF UNIFIED OUTRAGE, BUT CLOSER INVESTIGATION USUALLY REVEALS PEOPLE BEHIND THE SCENES STIRRING UP THE PASSIONS OF THE CROWD. THOSE WHO EXPECT TO BENEFIT FROM THE RIOT MAY USE INFLAMMATORY SPEECH, EXAGGERATED DETAILS, AND THE COOPERATION OF A FEW COLLEAGUES TO MAKE THE RIOT SEEM SPONTANEOUS. IN OTHER WORDS, THOSE WHO INCITE RIOTS TODAY USE THE SAME TACTICS THAT THE SCRIBES AND PHARISEES USED IN JESUS’ DAY. PEOPLE CAUGHT UP IN THE FERVOR OF THE MOMENT DON’T REALIZE THEY ARE BEING USED. THEY HAVE BEEN MANIPULATED INTO BELIEVING THEY ARE MAKING A RIGHTEOUS POINT BY PILLAGING AND INDISCRIMINATELY DESTROYING THE PROPERTY OF OTHERS. SOCIAL PRESSURE IS A POWERFUL MOTIVATOR, AND WHEN EVERYONE AROUND US IS INFLAMED WITH FURY, SHOUTING OPINIONS AND SLOGANS AND DEMANDING “CHANGE,” IT IS EASY TO BE SWEPT ALONG WITH THE CROWD. IT WOULD BE INTERESTING TO KNOW HOW MANY OF THOSE WHO DEMANDED JESUS’ CRUCIFIXION LATER REGRETTED IT WHEN PASSIONS COOLED. WE HAVE ONE GLIMPSE INTO A POSSIBLE CHANGE OF HEART IN LUKE 23:47. A CENTURION WHO HAD HELPED WITH JESUS’ CRUCIFIXION SUDDENLY REALIZED WHAT HE HAD DONE AND SAID, “SURELY THIS WAS A RIGHTEOUS MAN!” RIOTING IS A FORM OF LAWLESSNESS, WHICH THE HOLY BIBLE CONDEMNS (1 JOHN 3:4). EVEN IF THE RIOTERS ARE SEEKING TO ADVANCE A JUST CAUSE, THEY ARE GOING ABOUT IT IN A SINFUL WAY. AS THE CITY CLERK OF EPHESUS REMINDED THE RIOTERS IN HIS CITY, “THE COURTS ARE OPEN AND THERE ARE PROCONSULS...IF THERE IS ANYTHING FURTHER YOU WANT TO BRING UP, IT MUST BE SETTLED IN A LEGAL ASSEMBLY” (ACTS 19:38–39). TO BE LAWLESS IS TO CONSIDER ONESELF AN EXCEPTION TO THE LAW OR TO ACT AS THOUGH THERE WERE NO LAW. THE LAWLESS THINK RULES DON’T APPLY TO THEM, AND THEY BECOME A LAW UNTO THEMSELVES. THAT’S WHAT HAPPENS IN A RIOT. EVEN NORMALLY LAW-ABIDING PEOPLE CAN BECOME INFLAMED WITH FURY AND SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS AND DECIDE THAT THEIR CAUSE IS WORTH BREAKING LEGAL, MORAL, AND ETHICAL LAWS. THEY MAY DESTROY PROPERTY, HINDER TRANSPORTATION, HARM INNOCENT BYSTANDERS, AND TIE UP LAW ENFORCEMENT PERSONNEL WHO COULD BE SPENDING THEIR TIME ON MORE WORTHY PURSUITS. RIOTERS PLACE THEMSELVES AND THEIR LEADERS ABOVE THE LAW, AND THAT IS SIN (ROMANS 13:1–2). ANGER, ESPECIALLY WHEN MOTIVATED BY VENGEANCE OR SPREAD BY SELF-SEEKING RABBLE-ROUSERS, IS NEVER A TRUSTWORTHY GUIDE (JAMES 1:20). THOSE WHO ALLOW THEMSELVES TO BE CONTROLLED BY IT MAY BECOME FOOLISH PARTICIPANTS IN UNGODLY RIOTS.  WHAT IS JESUISM? JESUISM IS ALSO CALLED JESUSISM OR JESUANISM. THERE IS NO SECT OR DENOMINATION OF JESUISM, BUT THE TERM SUMMARIZES THE APPROACH OF MANY WHO VIEW THE TEACHINGS OF JESUS TO BE DIFFERENT FROM (AND IN OPPOSITION TO) THE TEACHING OF PAUL (PAULISM). DIVERSE GROUPS USE THE TERM JESUISM TO EMPHASIZE WHAT THEY SEE AS THE DISTINCTION BETWEEN FOLLOWING JESUS AND FOLLOWING PAUL OR BEING PART OF THE MODERN CHURCH THAT HAS BEEN LARGELY INFLUENCED BY PAUL. IT HAS BECOME POPULAR IN THE LAST 150 YEARS TO PIT PAUL AGAINST JESUS AND THE OTHER APOSTLES. JESUISM TAKES THE VIEW THAT JESUS TAUGHT JUDAISM WHEREAS PAUL TOOK THE TEACHINGS OF JESUS AND CHANGED THEM TO MAKE THEM ACCEPTABLE TO GENTILES. JESUS, IT IS SAID, TAUGHT THAT KEEPING THE LAW IS NECESSARY AND THAT HE HAD NOT COME TO ABOLISH THE LAW, WHEREAS PAUL TAUGHT THAT IT IS NOT NECESSARY TO KEEP THE LAW AND THAT THE LAW IS IN FACT ABOLISHED. A HOST OF MODERN CRITICAL SCHOLARS (FROM F. C. BAUR IN THE MID-19TH CENTURY TO BART ERHMAN TODAY) PROPOSE THAT TODAY’S ORTHODOXY IS SIMPLY A PAULINE INTERPRETATION OF JESUS’ DOCTRINE—ONE OF SEVERAL LEGITIMATE INTERPRETATIONS. WE MUST ADMIT THAT THERE WAS SOME MISUNDERSTANDING ABOUT THE MESSAGE OF JESUS AND ITS IMPLICATIONS FOR JEW AND GENTILE EARLY ON, AND THE NEW TESTAMENT IS STRAIGHTFORWARD ABOUT THIS. THERE WERE DIVISIONS WITHIN THE EARLY CHURCH, AND IT TOOK A WHILE FOR JEWS TO COME TO ACCEPT GENTILES ON AN EQUAL BASIS WITHOUT ANY OF THE SPECIFIC MARKERS OF JUDAISM LIKE CIRCUMCISION AND OBSERVANCE OF THE FOOD LAWS. IT TOOK A VISION FROM THE LORD TO CONVINCE PETER THAT HE SHOULD GO AND SHARE THE GOSPEL WITH GENTILES (ACTS 10), AND THEN HE HAD TO ANSWER FOR HIS ACTIONS TO THE REST OF THE CHURCH AUTHORITIES IN JERUSALEM IN ACTS 11. IN GALATIANS, PAUL EXPLAINS THAT PETER WITHDREW FROM THE GENTILE BELIEVERS AND REFUSED TO EAT WITH THEM AND THAT PAUL CONFRONTED HIM ABOUT IT (GALATIANS 2:11–14). THIS ALL CAME TO A HEAD IN ACTS 15 WHEN THE CHURCH LEADERS MET TO IRON OUT THE ISSUE, AND THE RESULT WAS AN OFFICIAL STATEMENT THAT GENTILES DO NOT NEED TO KEEP THE LAW TO BE SAVED OR TO BE IN FELLOWSHIP WITH JEWISH BELIEVERS. EVEN THOUGH PAUL OPPOSED PETER IN GALATIANS 2, HE RECOGNIZES THAT THIS WAS A MOMENTARY LAPSE ON THE PART OF PETER AND THAT THEY WERE ULTIMATELY PREACHING THE SAME GOSPEL (GALATIANS 2:6–10). SOME CHARGE PROTESTANTS WITH PUTTING MORE EMPHASIS ON PAUL THAN ON JESUS. THIS SIMPLY IS NOT TRUE. PROTESTANTS MAY EMPHASIZE THE PREACHING OF PAUL MORE THAN THE PREACHING OF JESUS, BECAUSE SO MUCH MORE OF PAUL IS RECORDED. HOWEVER, IF ONE PROPERLY EMPHASIZES PAUL, ONE CANNOT HELP BUT EMPHASIZE JESUS, BECAUSE JESUS IS THE CENTER OF PAUL’S PREACHING. IN PAUL’S OWN WORDS, “I RESOLVED TO KNOW NOTHING WHILE I WAS WITH YOU EXCEPT JESUS CHRIST AND HIM CRUCIFIED” (2 CORINTHIANS 2:2). AND “IT IS TRUE THAT SOME PREACH CHRIST OUT OF ENVY AND RIVALRY, BUT OTHERS OUT OF GOODWILL. THE LATTER DO SO OUT OF LOVE, KNOWING THAT I AM PUT HERE FOR THE DEFENSE OF THE GOSPEL. THE FORMER, PREACH CHRIST OUT OF SELFISH AMBITION, NOT SINCERELY, SUPPOSING THAT THEY CAN STIR UP TROUBLE FOR ME WHILE I AM IN CHAINS. BUT WHAT DOES IT MATTER? THE IMPORTANT THING IS THAT IN EVERY WAY, WHETHER FROM FALSE MOTIVES OR TRUE, CHRIST IS PREACHED. AND BECAUSE OF THIS I REJOICE” (PHILIPPIANS 1:15–18). IN THE FINAL ANALYSIS, THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS “JESUISM” AS OPPOSED TO “PAULISM.” PAUL WAS AN APOSTLE OF JESUS CHRIST, HANDPICKED BY THE LORD HIMSELF. IF ONE REALLY FOLLOWS PAUL, ONE MUST FOLLOW THE JESUS THAT HE PREACHED. IF ONE VALUES THE TEACHING OF JESUS, ONE MUST EQUALLY VALUE THE TEACHING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT WHO INSPIRED PAUL AND THE OTHER WRITERS OF SCRIPTURE TO RECORD AND EXPLAIN THE LIFE AND TEACHING OF JESUS. ULTIMATELY, THE HOLY BIBLE SPEAKS WITH ONE VOICE, AND WHEN THE HOLY BIBLE SPEAKS, GOD SPEAKS, REGARDLESS OF THE INDIVIDUAL HUMAN AUTHORS OF THE INDIVIDUAL BOOKS.  WHAT IS THE ENEMY WITHIN? THE APOSTLE PAUL RECOGNIZED THE FACT THERE IS AN INTERNAL BATTLE WITHIN EACH ONE OF US; EVERY BELIEVER HAS AN “ENEMY WITHIN” THAT WE MUST FIGHT. THIS LIFELONG BATTLE BETWEEN THE FLESH AND THE SPIRIT WILL RAGE UNTIL OUR DEATH. ROMANS 7:21–23 ADDRESSES THE ENEMY WITHIN: “SO I FIND THIS LAW AT WORK: ALTHOUGH I WANT TO DO GOOD, EVIL IS RIGHT THERE WITH ME. FOR IN MY INNER BEING I DELIGHT IN GOD’S LAW; BUT I SEE ANOTHER LAW AT WORK IN ME, WAGING WAR AGAINST THE LAW OF MY MIND AND MAKING ME A PRISONER OF THE LAW OF SIN AT WORK WITHIN ME.” PAUL UNDERSTOOD THAT HIS FLESHLY NATURE WOULD NEVER CONFORM TO GOD’S WILL. NO MATTER HOW MUCH HE MIGHT WANT TO OBEY GOD IN EVERY WAY, HE WAS FIGHTING THE “EVIL...RIGHT THERE WITH ME,” THE ENEMY WITHIN. JESUS ALSO SPOKE OF THE ENEMY WITHIN, IN DIFFERENT TERMS. ADDRESSING HIS SLEEPY DISCIPLES IN GETHSEMANE, JESUS ADMONISHED THEM TO PRAY AND GAVE A REASON THEY MUST PRAY: “THE SPIRIT IS WILLING, BUT THE FLESH IS WEAK” (MARK 14:38). THERE’S NO WAY TO IGNORE IT—WE ARE BOUND TO A FLESHLY, SELFISH NATURE AS LONG AS WE ARE IN THIS EARTHLY EXISTENCE. IT IS THE ENEMY WITHIN THAT WOULD KEEP US FROM DOING WHAT WE SHOULD. ATHLETES IN TRAINING KNOW FIRSTHAND THE STRUGGLE AGAINST THE ENEMY WITHIN, AND MANY ATHLETES SPEAK OF THEIR OWN WORST ENEMY BEING THEMSELVES. TO BE A SUCCESSFUL ATHLETE, ONE MUST OVERCOME MENTAL OBSTACLES, SELF-DOUBT, AND THE SIMPLE DESIRE TO TAKE THE EASY WAY. PAUL MUST HAVE BEEN A SPORTS ENTHUSIAST, FOR HE USES COMPARISONS TO SPORTS AND HOW ATHLETES DISCIPLINE THEIR BODIES TO BRING THEM UNDER CONTROL SO AS TO WIN THE PRIZE (SEE 1 CORINTHIANS 9:24–27 AND 2 TIMOTHY 2:5). WE AS CHILDREN OF THE LIGHT MUST DO THE SAME, DENYING THE UNHEALTHY CRAVINGS OF THE FLESH IN ORDER TO GAIN A SPIRITUAL ADVANTAGE. OUR TRAINING IS MUCH MORE IMPORTANT THAN THAT OF OLYMPIC ATHLETES, EVEN, FOR THE STAKES ARE MUCH HIGHER IN THE SPIRITUAL REALM. “EVERYONE WHO COMPETES IN THE GAMES GOES INTO STRICT TRAINING. THEY DO IT TO GET A CROWN THAT WILL NOT LAST, BUT WE DO IT TO GET A CROWN THAT WILL LAST FOREVER” (1 CORINTHIANS 9:25). AS WE PRACTICE SELF-CONTROL, THE FLESHLY APPETITES GROW WEAKER, AND, AS WE FEED THE SPIRIT, THE THINGS OF THE SPIRIT WITHIN US WILL RULE. JESUS SAID, “YOU ARE DEFILED BY WHAT COMES FROM YOUR HEART,” THAT IS, WHAT COMES FROM WITHIN (MARK 7:15, NLT). AND WE KNOW THAT “THE ACTS OF THE FLESH ARE OBVIOUS: SEXUAL IMMORALITY, IMPURITY AND DEBAUCHERY; IDOLATRY AND WITCHCRAFT; HATRED, DISCORD, JEALOUSY, FITS OF RAGE, SELFISH AMBITION, DISSENSIONS, FACTIONS AND ENVY; DRUNKENNESS, ORGIES, AND THE LIKE. I WARN YOU, AS I DID BEFORE, THAT THOSE WHO LIVE LIKE THIS WILL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD” (GALATIANS 5:19–21). OUR FLESH WILL REAR ITS UGLY HEAD IN MANY DIFFERENT WAYS; SOME WAYS ARE MORE DECEITFUL THAN OTHERS, AND IT’S GOOD TO KNOW OURSELVES SO WE CAN WATCH FOR THIS “ENEMY WITHIN.” THE BOOK THE TWO TOWERS BY J. R. R. TOLKIEN HAS A PASSAGE IN WHICH THE CONFLICTED AND WRETCHED GOLLUM HAS A DIALOGUE WITH HIMSELF (BOOK IV, CHAPTER 2). HE BOUNCES FROM FEARFUL TO SINISTER, ALTERNATING FROM VULNERABLE TO SPITEFUL, AS HE STRUGGLES TO FIGHT THE ENEMY WITHIN HIMSELF. THAT PASSAGE CAN SERVE AS AN ILLUSTRATION OF THE BELIEVER’S DAILY SKIRMISH WITH THE FLESH. “THE FLESH DESIRES WHAT IS CONTRARY TO THE SPIRIT, AND THE SPIRIT WHAT IS CONTRARY TO THE FLESH. THEY ARE IN CONFLICT WITH EACH OTHER, SO THAT YOU ARE NOT TO DO WHATEVER YOU WANT” (GALATIANS 5:17). HOW CAN WE OVERCOME THE ENEMY WITHIN? SCRIPTURE SAYS WE MUST DENY OURSELVES; IN FACT, ALL THOSE WHO DESIRE TO FOLLOW CHRIST MUST TAKE UP THEIR CROSS (LUKE 9:23; 14:27). WE MUST LEARN TO SAY “NO” TO THE DESIRES OF OUR FALLEN NATURE. “[THE GRACE OF GOD] TEACHES US TO SAY ‘NO’ TO UNGODLINESS AND WORLDLY PASSIONS, AND TO LIVE SELF-CONTROLLED, UPRIGHT AND GODLY LIVES IN THIS PRESENT AGE” (TITUS 2:12). TO SUCCESSFULLY FIGHT THE ENEMY WITHIN, WE MUST UNDERSTAND THE TRUE POWER OF CHRIST’S DEATH: “‘HE HIMSELF BORE OUR SINS’ IN HIS BODY ON THE CROSS, SO THAT WE MIGHT DIE TO SINS AND LIVE FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS” (1 PETER 2:24). BASED ON THE DEATH OF CHRIST, WE CONSIDER OURSELVES DEAD TO SIN AND ALIVE TO GOD: “OUR OLD SELF WAS CRUCIFIED WITH HIM” (ROMANS 6:6; CF. VERSE 11). AND, TO CONQUER THE ENEMY WITHIN, WE MUST YIELD TO THE HOLY SPIRIT: “WALK BY THE SPIRIT, AND YOU WILL NOT GRATIFY THE DESIRES OF THE FLESH” (GALATIANS 5:16). THE POWER TO WIN DOES NOT COME FROM WITHIN US, AS WE ARE JUST, JARS OF CLAY; RATHER, “THIS ALL-SURPASSING POWER IS FROM GOD” (2 CORINTHIANS 4:7). AS PAUL FOUGHT THE ENEMY WITHIN HIMSELF, HE KEPT HIS EYES ON HIS SAVIOR: “WHAT A WRETCHED MAN I AM ! WHO WILL RESCUE ME FROM THIS BODY THAT IS SUBJECT TO DEATH? THANKS BE TO GOD, WHO DELIVERS ME THROUGH JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD!” (ROMANS 7:24–25).  WHAT IS THE LORD’S DAY? THE LORD’S DAY (AS DISTINGUISHED FROM THE DAY OF THE LORD) IS SUNDAY. THE TERM LORD’S DAY IS USED ONLY ONCE IN SCRIPTURE. REVELATION 1:10 SAYS, “I WAS IN THE SPIRIT ON THE LORD’S DAY, AND I HEARD BEHIND ME A LOUD VOICE LIKE A TRUMPET.” SINCE THE APOSTLE JOHN DOES NOT ELABORATE ON THE MEANING OF “LORD’S DAY,” WE CAN ASSUME THAT HIS TARGET AUDIENCE, FIRST-CENTURY CHRISTIANS, WERE ALREADY FAMILIAR WITH THE EXPRESSION. SOME HAVE ASSUMED THAT THE LORD’S DAY IS THE NEW TESTAMENT EQUIVALENT OF THE SABBATH. THE SABBATH DAY WAS INSTITUTED BY GOD FOR THE NATION OF ISRAEL TO COMMEMORATE HIS DELIVERANCE OF THEM FROM EGYPT (DEUTERONOMY 5:15). SABBATH BEGAN FRIDAY AT SUNSET AND ENDED SATURDAY AT SUNSET AND WAS TO BE A DAY OF COMPLETE REST FROM ALL LABOR, SYMBOLIC OF THE CREATOR’S RESTING ON THE SEVENTH DAY (GENESIS 2:2–3; EXODUS 20:11; 23:12). THE SABBATH WAS A SPECIAL SIGN TO THE ISRAELITES THAT THEY HAD BEEN SET APART AS FOLLOWERS OF THE MOST-HIGH GOD. THEIR KEEPING OF THE SABBATH WOULD HELP DISTINGUISH THEM FROM THE NATIONS AROUND THEM. HOWEVER, NOWHERE IN SCRIPTURE IS THE SABBATH EVER REFERRED TO AS THE LORD’S DAY. THE TERM SABBATH WAS STILL IN USE WITHIN THE JEWISH COMMUNITY IN NEW TESTAMENT TIMES AND IS REFERRED TO AS SUCH BY JESUS AND THE APOSTLES (MATTHEW 12:5; JOHN 7:23; COLOSSIANS 2:16). SUNDAY WAS THE DAY THAT JESUS CHRIST ROSE FROM THE DEAD, AN ACT THAT FOREVER SEPARATED CHRISTIANITY FROM ANY OTHER RELIGION (JOHN 20:1). SINCE THAT TIME, BELIEVERS HAVE GATHERED ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK TO CELEBRATE HIS VICTORY OVER SIN AND DEATH (ACTS 20:7; 1 CORINTHIANS 16:2). EVEN THOUGH THE SABBATH DAY WAS DESIGNATED BY GOD AS A HOLY DAY, JESUS DEMONSTRATED THAT HE WAS LORD OVER THE SABBATH (MATTHEW 12:8). JESUS STATED THAT HE HAD COME NOT TO ABOLISH BUT TO FULFILL THE WHOLE LAW. RULE-KEEPING COULD NOT JUSTIFY ANYONE; ONLY THROUGH JESUS COULD SINFUL HUMANITY BE DECLARED RIGHTEOUS (ROMANS 3:28). PAUL ECHOES THIS TRUTH IN COLOSSIANS 2:16–17 WHEN HE WRITES, “THEREFORE DO NOT LET ANYONE JUDGE YOU BY WHAT YOU EAT OR DRINK, OR WITH REGARD TO A RELIGIOUS FESTIVAL, A NEW MOON CELEBRATION OR A SABBATH DAY. THESE ARE A SHADOW OF THE THINGS THAT WERE TO COME; THE REALITY, HOWEVER, IS FOUND IN CHRIST.” THE LORD’S DAY IS TYPICALLY THOUGHT OF AS SUNDAY, BUT IT IS NOT A DIRECT COUNTERPART TO THE JEWISH SABBATH—IN OTHER WORDS, SUNDAY IS NOT THE “CHRISTIAN SABBATH.” ALTHOUGH WE SHOULD SET ASIDE A DAY FOR REST AND HONORING THE LORD WHO DIED AND ROSE FOR US, WE ARE NOT UNDER THE LAW (ROMANS 6:14–15). AS BORN-AGAIN FOLLOWERS OF JESUS, WE ARE FREE TO WORSHIP HIM ON ANY DAY THAT OUR CONSCIENCE DETERMINES. ROMANS 14 GIVES CLEAR EXPLANATION OF HOW CHRISTIANS ARE TO NAVIGATE THOSE SUBTLE GRAY AREAS OF DISCIPLESHIP. VERSES 4 AND 5 SAY, “ONE PERSON CONSIDERS ONE DAY MORE SACRED THAN ANOTHER; ANOTHER CONSIDERS EVERY DAY ALIKE. EACH OF THEM SHOULD BE FULLY CONVINCED IN THEIR OWN MIND. WHOEVER REGARDS ONE DAY AS SPECIAL DOES SO TO THE LORD. WHOEVER EATS MEAT DOES SO TO THE LORD, FOR THEY GIVE THANKS TO GOD; AND WHOEVER ABSTAINS DOES SO TO THE LORD AND GIVES THANKS TO GOD.” SOME MESSIANIC JEWS WANT TO CONTINUE REGARDING THE SABBATH DAY AS HOLY BECAUSE OF THEIR JEWISH HERITAGE. SOME GENTILE CHRISTIANS JOIN THEIR JEWISH BROTHERS AND SISTERS IN KEEPING THE SABBATH AS A WAY TO HONOR GOD. WORSHIPING GOD ON THE SABBATH IS ACCEPTABLE—AGAIN, THE DAY OF THE WEEK IS NOT THE MOST IMPORTANT ISSUE—BUT THE HEART MOTIVATION BEHIND THAT CHOICE IS CRUCIAL. IF LEGALISM OR LAW-KEEPING MOTIVATES THE CHOICE TO OBSERVE THE SABBATH, THEN THAT CHOICE IS NOT MADE FROM A RIGHT HEART CONDITION (GALATIANS 5:4). WHEN OUR HEARTS ARE PURE BEFORE THE LORD, WE ARE FREE TO WORSHIP HIM ON SATURDAY (THE SABBATH) OR SUNDAY (THE LORD’S DAY). GOD IS EQUALLY PLEASED WITH BOTH. JESUS WARNED AGAINST LEGALISM WHEN HE QUOTED ISAIAH THE PROPHET: “THESE PEOPLE HONOR ME WITH THEIR LIPS, BUT THEIR HEARTS ARE FAR FROM ME. THEY WORSHIP ME IN VAIN; THEIR TEACHINGS ARE MERELY HUMAN RULES” (MATTHEW 15:8–9; CF. ISAIAH 29:13). GOD IS NOT INTERESTED IN OUR KEEPING OF RITUALS, RULES, OR REQUIREMENTS. HE WANTS HEARTS THAT ARE ON FIRE WITH HIS LOVE AND GRACE ON THE SABBATH, ON THE LORD’S DAY, AND ON EVERY OTHER DAY (HEBREWS 12:28–29; PSALM 51:15–17).  WHY DID THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW COMMAND AGAINST THE EATING OF PORK? MANY OF THE PROHIBITIONS AND REQUIREMENTS IN THE OLD TESTAMENT SEEM POINTLESS TO THE MODERN WESTERN MIND. A CASE IN POINT IS THE BAN ON EATING PORK (LEVITICUS 11:7). AFTER ALL, TO MOST PEOPLE, A GOOD PORK LOIN SERVED WITH APPLES AND NUTS MAKES FOR A VERY FINE MEAL! UNDERSTANDING THE PURPOSE OF THE MOSAIC LAW, GENERALLY, AND THE CULTURAL VIEW OF SWINE IN PARTICULAR IS ESSENTIAL TO APPRECIATING THE LAW’S RESTRICTION ON EATING PORK. THE LAW GIVEN TO THE ISRAELITES HAD A NUMBER OF IMPORTANT PURPOSES. FOLLOWING GOD’S PRESCRIBED ACTIONS WAS NOT TO BE A SIMPLE RITUAL; RATHER, OBEDIENCE TO THE LAW EXPRESSED A STRONG INTERNAL FAITH IN GOD AND HEALTHY FEAR OF HIM. DEUTERONOMY 30 RECORDS THE BLESSINGS GOD WOULD GRANT ISRAEL IF THEY FOLLOWED HIM AND THE CURSES HE WOULD ENACT IF THEY DID NOT. THESE BLESSINGS AND CURSES WERE AN INTEGRAL PART OF THE COVENANT BETWEEN GOD AND ISRAEL, SO THE LAW WAS THE BASIS OF A CONDITIONAL COVENANT. ALSO, THE LAW, INCLUDING THE PROHIBITION AGAINST EATING PORK, STOOD AS A UNIQUE SIGN OF THE PRIVILEGE GRANTED TO ISRAEL, SETTING THEM APART FROM THEIR PAGAN NEIGHBORS. THE WHOLE WORLD IN MOSES’ TIME WAS IDOLATROUS, WITH EACH NATION BELIEVING IN MANY DEITIES. THE FORBIDDING OF EATING CERTAIN FOODS SUCH AS PORK DISTINGUISHED BETWEEN WHAT WOULD LATER BE TERMED “JEW” AND “GENTILE.” THE DIETARY RESTRICTIONS FURTHER INDICATED THAT ISRAEL WAS A SEPARATE NATION AND A CHOSEN PEOPLE. SAYING “NO” TO EATING PORK AND OTHER PRACTICES OF THE PAGANS HELPED THE ISRAELITES TO BREAK FREE FROM IDOLATRY—A SIN THEY ASSUREDLY STRUGGLED WITH (SEE EXODUS 32). UNDER THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW, NOT ONLY WAS EATING PORK FORBIDDEN, BUT EVEN TOUCHING THE MEAT OF SWINE MADE ONE RITUALLY UNCLEAN (DEUTERONOMY 14:8). THIS DETAIL FURTHER INSULATED THE ISRAELITES FROM PAGAN PRACTICES. THE CANAANITES KEPT HERDS OF SWINE AND SACRIFICED THEM TO IDOLS. GOD WANTED HIS PEOPLE TO DISTANCE THEMSELVES FROM ALL SUCH ACTIVITY. THEN THERE ARE THE HYGIENIC CONCERNS RELATED TO THE LAW’S DIETARY RESTRICTIONS, INCLUDING THE BAN ON EATING PORK. IT IS WELL KNOWN TODAY THAT PORK CARRIES ANY NUMBER OF DISEASES, AND THE MEAT REQUIRES STRICTER COOKING TECHNIQUES THAN OTHER MEATS SUCH AS BEEF OR POULTRY. IN MOSES’ DAY, THERE WAS NO KNOWLEDGE OF MICROSCOPIC PATHOGENS, AND THE CULTURAL NORM WAS TO EAT RAW OR UNDER-COOKED MEAT (LEVITICUS 19:26). OF COURSE, EATING UNDER-COOKED PORK WOULD HAVE POSED A SIGNIFICANT HEALTH THREAT TO THE ISRAELITES, BUT GOD PROVIDENTIALLY PROTECTED THEM THROUGH THE MOSAIC LAW. “IF YOU PAY ATTENTION TO HIS COMMANDS AND KEEP ALL HIS DECREES, I WILL NOT BRING ON YOU ANY OF THE DISEASES I BROUGHT ON THE EGYPTIANS, FOR I AM THE LORD, WHO HEALS YOU” (EXODUS 15:26).  WHAT IS THE GOSPEL? THE WORD GOSPEL LITERALLY MEANS “GOOD NEWS” AND OCCURS 93 TIMES IN THE HOLY BIBLE, EXCLUSIVELY IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. IN GREEK, IT IS THE WORD EUAGGELION, FROM WHICH WE GET OUR ENGLISH WORDS EVANGELIST, EVANGEL, AND EVANGELICAL. THE GOSPEL IS, BROADLY SPEAKING, THE WHOLE OF SCRIPTURE; MORE NARROWLY, THE GOSPEL IS THE GOOD NEWS CONCERNING CHRIST AND THE WAY OF SALVATION. THE KEY TO UNDERSTANDING THE GOSPEL IS TO KNOW WHY IT’S GOOD NEWS. TO DO THAT, WE MUST START WITH THE BAD NEWS. THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW WAS GIVEN TO ISRAEL DURING THE TIME OF MOSES (DEUTERONOMY 5:1). THE LAW CAN BE THOUGHT OF AS A MEASURING STICK, AND SIN IS ANYTHING THAT FALLS SHORT OF “PERFECT” ACCORDING TO THAT STANDARD. THE RIGHTEOUS REQUIREMENT OF THE LAW IS SO STRINGENT THAT NO HUMAN BEING COULD POSSIBLY FOLLOW IT PERFECTLY, IN LETTER OR IN SPIRIT. DESPITE OUR “GOODNESS” OR “BADNESS” RELATIVE TO EACH OTHER, WE ARE ALL IN THE SAME SPIRITUAL BOAT—WE HAVE SINNED, AND THE PUNISHMENT FOR SIN IS DEATH, I.E. SEPARATION FROM GOD, THE SOURCE OF LIFE (ROMANS 3:23). IN ORDER FOR US TO GO TO HEAVEN, GOD’S DWELLING PLACE AND THE REALM OF LIFE AND LIGHT, SIN MUST BE SOMEHOW REMOVED OR PAID FOR. THE LAW ESTABLISHED THE FACT THAT CLEANSING FROM SIN CAN ONLY HAPPEN THROUGH THE BLOODY SACRIFICE OF AN INNOCENT LIFE (HEBREWS 9:22). THE GOSPEL INVOLVES JESUS’ DEATH ON THE CROSS AS THE SIN OFFERING TO FULFILL THE LAW’S RIGHTEOUS REQUIREMENT (ROMANS 8:3–4; HEBREWS 10:5–10). UNDER THE LAW, ANIMAL SACRIFICES WERE OFFERED YEAR AFTER YEAR AS A REMINDER OF SIN AND A SYMBOL OF THE COMING SACRIFICE OF CHRIST (HEBREWS 10:3–4). WHEN CHRIST OFFERED HIMSELF AT CALVARY, THAT SYMBOL BECAME A REALITY FOR ALL WHO WOULD BELIEVE (HEBREWS 10:11–18). THE WORK OF ATONEMENT IS FINISHED NOW, AND THAT’S GOOD NEWS. THE GOSPEL ALSO INVOLVES JESUS’ RESURRECTION ON THE THIRD DAY. “HE WAS DELIVERED OVER TO DEATH FOR OUR SINS AND WAS RAISED TO LIFE FOR OUR JUSTIFICATION” (ROMANS 4:25). THE FACT THAT JESUS CONQUERED SIN AND DEATH (SIN’S PENALTY) IS GOOD NEWS, INDEED. THE FACT THAT HE OFFERS TO SHARE THAT VICTORY WITH US IS THE GREATEST NEWS OF ALL (JOHN 14:19). THE ELEMENTS OF THE GOSPEL ARE CLEARLY STATED IN 1 CORINTHIANS 15:3–6, A KEY PASSAGE CONCERNING THE GOOD NEWS OF GOD: “FOR WHAT I RECEIVED I PASSED ON TO YOU AS OF FIRST IMPORTANCE: THAT CHRIST DIED FOR OUR SINS ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURES, THAT HE WAS BURIED, THAT HE WAS RAISED ON THE THIRD DAY ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURES, AND THAT HE APPEARED TO CEPHAS, AND THEN TO THE TWELVE. AFTER THAT, HE APPEARED TO MORE THAN FIVE HUNDRED OF THE BROTHERS AND SISTERS AT THE SAME TIME, MOST OF WHOM ARE STILL LIVING.” NOTICE, FIRST, THAT PAUL “RECEIVED” THE GOSPEL AND THEN “PASSED IT ON”; THIS IS A DIVINE MESSAGE, NOT A MAN-MADE INVENTION. SECOND, THE GOSPEL IS “OF FIRST IMPORTANCE.” EVERYWHERE THE APOSTLES WENT, THEY PREACHED THE CRUCIFIXION AND RESURRECTION OF CHRIST. THIRD, THE MESSAGE OF THE GOSPEL IS ACCOMPANIED BY PROOFS: CHRIST DIED FOR OUR SINS (PROVED BY HIS BURIAL), AND HE ROSE AGAIN THE THIRD DAY (PROVED BY THE EYEWITNESSES). FOURTH, ALL THIS WAS DONE “ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURES”; THE THEME OF THE WHOLE HOLY BIBLE IS THE SALVATION OF MANKIND THROUGH CHRIST. THE HOLY BIBLE IS THE GOSPEL. “I AM NOT ASHAMED OF THE GOSPEL, BECAUSE IT IS THE POWER OF GOD THAT BRINGS SALVATION TO EVERYONE WHO BELIEVES: FIRST TO THE JEW, THEN TO THE GENTILE” (ROMANS 1:16). THE GOSPEL IS A BOLD MESSAGE, AND WE ARE NOT ASHAMED OF PROCLAIMING IT. IT IS A POWERFUL MESSAGE, BECAUSE IT IS GOD’S GOOD NEWS. IT IS A SAVING MESSAGE, THE ONLY THING THAT CAN TRULY REFORM THE HUMAN HEART. IT IS A UNIVERSAL MESSAGE, FOR JEWS AND GENTILES BOTH. AND THE GOSPEL IS RECEIVED BY FAITH; SALVATION IS THE GIFT OF GOD (EPHESIANS 2:8–9). THE GOSPEL IS THE GOOD NEWS THAT GOD LOVES THE WORLD ENOUGH TO GIVE HIS ONLY SON TO DIE FOR OUR SIN (JOHN 3:16). THE GOSPEL IS GOOD NEWS BECAUSE OUR SALVATION AND ETERNAL LIFE AND HOME IN HEAVEN ARE GUARANTEED THROUGH CHRIST (JOHN 14:1–4). “HE HAS GIVEN US NEW BIRTH INTO A LIVING HOPE THROUGH THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST FROM THE DEAD, AND INTO AN INHERITANCE THAT CAN NEVER PERISH, SPOIL OR FADE. THIS INHERITANCE IS KEPT IN HEAVEN FOR YOU” (1 PETER 1:3–4). THE GOSPEL IS GOOD NEWS WHEN WE UNDERSTAND THAT WE DO NOT (AND CANNOT) EARN OUR SALVATION; THE WORK OF REDEMPTION AND JUSTIFICATION IS COMPLETE, HAVING BEEN FINISHED ON THE CROSS (JOHN 19:30). JESUS IS THE PROPITIATION FOR OUR SINS (1 JOHN 2:2). THE GOSPEL IS THE GOOD NEWS THAT WE, WHO WERE ONCE ENEMIES OF GOD, HAVE BEEN RECONCILED BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST AND ADOPTED INTO THE FAMILY OF GOD (ROMANS 5:10; JOHN 1:12). “SEE WHAT GREAT LOVE THE FATHER HAS LAVISHED ON US, THAT WE SHOULD BE CALLED CHILDREN OF GOD! AND THAT IS WHAT WE ARE!” (1 JOHN 3:1). THE GOSPEL IS THE GOOD NEWS THAT “THERE IS NOW NO CONDEMNATION FOR THOSE WHO ARE IN CHRIST JESUS” (ROMANS 8:1). TO REJECT THE GOSPEL IS TO EMBRACE THE BAD NEWS. CONDEMNATION BEFORE GOD IS THE RESULT OF A LACK OF FAITH IN THE SON OF GOD, GOD’S ONLY PROVISION FOR SALVATION. “FOR GOD DID NOT SEND HIS SON INTO THE WORLD TO CONDEMN THE WORLD, BUT TO SAVE THE WORLD THROUGH HIM. WHOEVER BELIEVES IN HIM IS NOT CONDEMNED, BUT WHOEVER DOES NOT BELIEVE STANDS CONDEMNED ALREADY BECAUSE THEY HAVE NOT BELIEVED IN THE NAME OF GOD’S ONE AND ONLY SON” (JOHN 3:17–18). THE LORD HAS GIVEN A DOOMED WORLD GOOD NEWS: THE GOSPEL OF JESUS CHRIST!  WHAT IS THE AGE OF GRACE? THE AGE OF GRACE, ALSO CALLED THE DISPENSATION OF GRACE OR THE CHURCH AGE, IS THE SIXTH DIVINELY APPORTIONED DISPENSATION OF WORLD HISTORY, ACCORDING TO DISPENSATIONALISM. DISPENSATIONALISM IS A SYSTEM, THEOLOGIANS USE TO DIVIDE AND CATEGORIZE HISTORICAL EVENTS IN THE HOLY BIBLE. MOST AGREE THAT THERE ARE SEVEN DISPENSATIONS, THOUGH SOME BELIEVE THERE ARE NINE OR THREE. THE AGE OF GRACE IS THE DISPENSATION THAT IS OCCURRING RIGHT NOW IN HISTORY. IT BEGAN WITH THE DAY OF PENTECOST (ACTS 2) AND IS MADE POSSIBLE BY JESUS’ SACRIFICIAL DEATH ON THE CROSS, HIS RESURRECTION, AND HIS ASCENSION: “THE GRACE OF GOD HAS APPEARED THAT OFFERS SALVATION TO ALL PEOPLE” (TITUS 2:11). SALVATION HAS ALWAYS BEEN BY THE GRACE OF GOD, RECEIVED BY FAITH (GENESIS 15:6). IN THE DISPENSATION OF LAW, GOD REQUIRED HIS PEOPLE TO FOLLOW THE LAW OF MOSES AND OFFER SACRIFICES FOR THEIR SIN—SACRIFICES THAT POINTED FORWARD TO THE GRACIOUS PROVISION OF THE LAMB OF GOD (JOHN 1:29). “THE LAW WAS GIVEN THROUGH MOSES; GRACE AND TRUTH CAME THROUGH JESUS CHRIST” (JOHN 1:17). NOW, DURING THE AGE OF GRACE, “WE ARE NOT UNDER THE LAW BUT UNDER GRACE” (ROMANS 6:15). THE LAW HAS BEEN FULFILLED (MATTHEW 5:17), AND GOD’S GRACE IN CHRIST IS PLAIN FOR ALL TO SEE. ALL THAT IS REQUIRED FOR SALVATION IS TO TRUST IN JESUS CHRIST (ACTS 16:31). HE HAS DONE ALL THAT IS NECESSARY FOR SALVATION (EPHESIANS 2:8–9). THE TERM “AGE OF GRACE” COULD BE MISLEADING TO SOME—IT IS NOT MEANT TO IMPLY THAT THE PEOPLE IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, BEFORE JESUS’ DEATH AND RESURRECTION, WERE DENIED GOD’S GRACE. THEY STILL HAD TO TRUST IN THE LORD—A TRUST THEY SHOWED IN OFFERING THE SACRIFICES. THE OLD TESTAMENT WORSHIPER, BY SACRIFICING AN ANIMAL, WAS SAYING, “I TRUST GOD WILL SAVE ME DESPITE THE FACT THAT I AM SINFUL.” CHRISTIANS TAKE THE SAME APPROACH TODAY, SPIRITUALLY, BUT THE PRACTICE IS DIFFERENT. INSTEAD OF OFFERING REPEATED SACRIFICES FOR SINS, WE TRUST IN THE ONE-TIME SACRIFICE OF CHRIST (HEBREWS 10:1–10). THE GRACE OF GOD HAS BEEN AVAILABLE THROUGHOUT ALL THE DISPENSATIONS (PSALM 116:5). IN THIS PRESENT DAY, THIS AGE OF GRACE, OUR LORD HAS COMMANDED THE GOSPEL TO BE TAKEN TO EVERY CORNER OF THE GLOBE, BECAUSE HE “WANTS ALL PEOPLE TO BE SAVED AND TO COME TO A KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH” (1 TIMOTHY 2:4; CF. 2 PETER 3:9). HIS GRACE IS OFFERED TO ALL.  WHY IS THERE A CURSE ASSOCIATED WITH HANGING ON A TREE? DEUTERONOMY 21:22–23 TEACHES THAT THERE WAS A DIVINE CURSE PLACED ON A HANGED PERSON: “AND IF A MAN HAS COMMITTED A CRIME PUNISHABLE BY DEATH AND HE IS PUT TO DEATH, AND YOU HANG HIM ON A TREE, HIS BODY SHALL NOT REMAIN ALL NIGHT ON THE TREE, BUT YOU SHALL BURY HIM THE SAME DAY, FOR A HANGED MAN IS CURSED BY GOD. YOU SHALL NOT DEFILE YOUR LAND THAT THE LORD YOUR GOD IS GIVING YOU FOR AN INHERITANCE” (ESV). FOR MOST CAPITAL OFFENSES COVERED BY JEWISH LAW, STONING WAS THE FORM OF PUNISHMENT. ON SOME OCCASIONS THE DEAD BODY WOULD BE HUNG IN PUBLIC AS A DETERRENT TO FURTHER CRIME. THIS LAW MADE IT ILLEGAL TO DO SO OVERNIGHT (LEVITICUS 18:24–27; NUMBERS 35:3–34). THE APOSTLE PAUL REFERRED TO THIS LAW IN RELATIONSHIP TO JESUS AND HIS DEATH ON THE CROSS. IN GALATIANS 3:13 WE READ, “CHRIST REDEEMED US FROM THE CURSE OF THE LAW BY BECOMING A CURSE FOR US—FOR IT IS WRITTEN, ‘CURSED IS EVERYONE WHO IS HANGED ON A TREE’” (ESV). JESUS WAS CURSED FOR US, HANGING ON THE CROSS AS A SUBSTITUTE FOR OUR SINS. THE LAW IN THE MOSAIC ECONOMY WAS A FORESHADOWING OF THE REDEMPTION OF MAN. ANOTHER INTERESTING DETAIL IS THAT THE CROSS OF CHRIST WAS SOMETIMES REFERRED TO IN JEWISH CONTEXTS AS A “TREE.” ACTS 5:30 STATES, “THE GOD OF OUR FATHERS RAISED JESUS, WHOM YOU KILLED BY HANGING HIM ON A TREE” (ESV). ACTS 10:39 SAYS, “THEY PUT HIM TO DEATH BY HANGING HIM ON A TREE” (ESV). SEE ALSO ACTS 13:29. THE CONCEPT OF CURSING AND BLESSING IN ASSOCIATION WITH A TREE IS FOUND IN THE LARGER NARRATIVE OF SCRIPTURE. IN GENESIS 3 EVE AND THEN ADAM EAT FRUIT FROM A TREE FROM WHICH THEY WERE FORBIDDEN TO EAT. IN REVELATION 22:14 THE ETERNAL STATE INCLUDES THOSE WHO EAT FROM THE TREE OF LIFE. A TREE WAS INVOLVED IN THE ENTRY OF SIN INTO HUMANITY (THROUGH THE TREE IN THE GARDEN), THE ANSWER TO SIN FOR HUMANITY (THROUGH THE CROSS), AND THE ULTIMATE REMOVAL OF SIN IN ETERNITY (THROUGH THE TREE OF LIFE). UNDER THE MOSAIC LAW, THOSE WHO WERE HANGED ON A TREE WERE CURSED. THE LAW MADE IT ILLEGAL TO LEAVE THE BODY HANGING OVERNIGHT. THIS LAW APPLIED TO JESUS, WHO WAS EXECUTED ON A TREE, ALTHOUGH HE HAD DONE NO WRONG. JESUS’ DEAD BODY WAS REMOVED FROM THE CROSS ON THE SAME DAY OF HIS DEATH AND WAS BURIED. JESUS TOOK THE CURSE OF SIN UPON HIMSELF TO REDEEM US FROM SIN.  WHAT IS THE LAW OF TEMPTATION/SIN AND DEATH (ROMANS 8:2)? THE APOSTLE PAUL REFERS TO THE LAW OF SIN AND DEATH IN ROMANS 8:1–2: “THEREFORE, THERE IS NOW NO CONDEMNATION FOR THOSE WHO ARE IN CHRIST JESUS, BECAUSE THROUGH CHRIST JESUS THE LAW OF THE SPIRIT WHO GIVES LIFE HAS SET YOU FREE FROM THE LAW OF SIN AND DEATH.” WHAT IS THE “LAW OF SIN AND DEATH”? IN THESE VERSES, PAUL CONTRASTS TWO LAWS: THE LAW OF THE SPIRIT AND THE LAW OF SIN AND DEATH. THE LAW OF THE SPIRIT IS THE GOSPEL OR GOOD NEWS OF JESUS, THE MESSAGE OF NEW LIFE THROUGH FAITH IN THE RESURRECTED CHRIST. THE LAW OF SIN AND DEATH IS THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW OF GOD. THE LAW IS HOLY, JUST AND GOOD (ROMANS 7:12), BUT, BECAUSE WE CANNOT KEEP GOD’S LAW ON OUR OWN, THE RESULT IS ONLY SIN AND DEATH FOR THOSE UNDER THE LAW. ROMANS 7:5 EXPLAINS PAUL’S FOCUS ON THE LAW AS LEADING TO SIN AND DEATH: “FOR WHEN WE WERE IN THE REALM OF THE FLESH, THE SINFUL PASSIONS AROUSED BY THE LAW WERE AT WORK IN US, SO THAT WE BORE FRUIT FOR DEATH.” IN CONTRAST, THE “WAY” OR LAW OF THE SPIRIT IS NOTED IN ROMANS 7:6: “BUT NOW, BY DYING TO WHAT ONCE BOUND US, WE HAVE BEEN RELEASED FROM THE LAW SO THAT WE SERVE IN THE NEW WAY OF THE SPIRIT, AND NOT IN THE OLD WAY OF THE WRITTEN CODE.” THE LAW ITSELF IS NOT SINFUL (ROMANS 7:7). HOWEVER, THE LAW DEFINED SIN AND STIRRED UP OUR NATURAL REBELLION AGAINST GOD’S RULES, RESULTING IN SIN AND DEATH. ROMANS 7:10–11 SPEAKS OF HOW SIN, DEATH, AND THE LAW ARE CONNECTED: “I FOUND THAT THE VERY COMMANDMENT THAT WAS INTENDED TO BRING LIFE ACTUALLY BROUGHT DEATH. FOR SIN, SEIZING THE OPPORTUNITY AFFORDED BY THE COMMANDMENT, DECEIVED ME, AND THROUGH THE COMMANDMENT PUT ME TO DEATH.” THIS DEATH REFERS TO SPIRITUAL SEPARATION FROM GOD. SHACKLED BY OUR DEPRAVED NATURE, WE NATURALLY OPPOSED THE LAW, AND WE FOUND THAT GOD’S LIFE-GIVING WORD SERVED ONLY TO SENTENCE US TO DEATH. IT IS BECAUSE OF THIS THAT PAUL CAN REFER TO THE LAW AS THE “LAW OF SIN AND DEATH.” THE CONCLUSION OF ROMANS 7 SHOWS THE NEED OF THE GOSPEL TO DELIVER US FROM THE CONSEQUENCES OF SIN UNDER THE LAW: “FOR IN MY INNER BEING I DELIGHT IN GOD’S LAW; BUT I SEE ANOTHER LAW AT WORK IN ME, WAGING WAR AGAINST THE LAW OF MY MIND AND MAKING ME A PRISONER OF THE LAW OF SIN AT WORK WITHIN ME. WHAT A WRETCHED MAN I AM ! WHO WILL RESCUE ME FROM THIS BODY THAT IS SUBJECT TO DEATH? THANKS BE TO GOD, WHO DELIVERS ME THROUGH JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD!” (ROMANS 7:22–25). THE NEXT CHAPTER, ROMANS 8, BEGINS BY DECLARING THERE IS NO LONGER ANY CONDEMNATION OR JUDGMENT FOR THOSE WHO ARE IN CHRIST. WE HAVE BEEN RELEASED FROM THE LAW OF SIN AND DEATH. PAUL’S ARGUMENT FROM ROMANS 7 TRANSITIONS IN ROMANS 8 TO A REJOICING OVER THE CHANGE THE GOSPEL MAKES IN THE LIVES OF THOSE WHO BELIEVE IN JESUS. THE CHAPTER CONCLUDES BY CONFIRMING, IN THE STRONGEST TERMS POSSIBLE, THAT BELIEVERS CAN NEVER BE SEPARATED FROM GOD’S LOVE: “FOR I AM CONVINCED THAT NEITHER DEATH NOR LIFE, NEITHER ANGELS NOR DEMONS, NEITHER THE PRESENT NOR THE FUTURE, NOR ANY POWERS, NEITHER HEIGHT NOR DEPTH, NOR ANYTHING ELSE IN ALL CREATION, WILL BE ABLE TO SEPARATE US FROM THE LOVE OF GOD THAT IS IN CHRIST JESUS OUR LORD” (ROMANS 8:38–39).  WHAT ARE BLUE LAWS? WHAT IS A BIBLICAL VIEW OF BLUE LAWS? “BLUE LAWS” ARE LAWS PERTAINING TO THE REGULATION OF WORK, COMMERCE, OR ENTERTAINMENT ON SUNDAY. BLUE LAWS ORIGINATED IN PURITAN NEW ENGLAND AS A WAY TO REGULATE MORALS AND PROTECT SUNDAY AS A DAY OF REST AND WORSHIP. WHY THE WORD BLUE WAS USED IS UNCLEAR, BUT IT COULD STEM FROM AN EIGHTEENTH-CENTURY USAGE OF BLUE TO MEAN “RIGIDLY MORAL.” IN THE STRICTEST COMMUNITIES, BLUE LAWS FORBADE ANY BUYING, SELLING, TRAVELING, SPORTS, OR REGULAR WORK ON SUNDAYS. THOUGH GREATLY LESSENED IN SEVERITY, BLUE LAWS CONTINUE TO SOME DEGREE IN THE TWENTY-FIRST CENTURY BY RESTRICTING THE SELLING OF CARS OR ALCOHOL ON SUNDAYS. BLUE LAWS WERE AN ATTEMPT TO HONOR THE FOURTH COMMANDMENT, WHICH INSTRUCTED THE JEWS TO “REMEMBER THE SABBATH DAY AND KEEP IT HOLY” (EXODUS 20:8). GOD’S LAW FOR HIS PEOPLE INCLUDED REST ON THE SEVENTH DAY AS PART OF HIS COVENANT WITH THEM (EXODUS 31:13). HOWEVER, THE OLD TESTAMENT JEWISH SABBATH IS NOT THE SAME AS THE NEW TESTAMENT WORSHIP ON SUNDAY. ALTHOUGH THE MOTIVATION FOR BLUE LAWS MAY HAVE BEEN HONORABLE, IT WAS MISGUIDED. CHRISTIANS ARE NOT COMMANDED TO KEEP THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW AS PART OF FOLLOWING GOD, AS WERE THE ISRAELITES BEFORE JESUS ESTABLISHED THE NEW COVENANT (HEBREWS 8:13; 10:1). WHILE IT IS GOOD TO FOLLOW GOD’S PATTERN OF SETTING ASIDE A DAY OF REST, WORSHIP, AND REFLECTION, IT IS NOT REQUIRED UNDER THE NEW COVENANT. NOWHERE DOES THE HOLY BIBLE COMMAND NON-JEWISH NATIONS TO LEGISLATE THIS PRACTICE GIVEN ONLY TO THE JEWS. WE MUST REMEMBER THAT GOD’S CIVIL LAW WAS GIVEN TO A NATION AS PART OF THEIR OPERATION AS A THEOCRACY. GOD WAS THEIR KING, AND THE PEOPLE FOLLOWED THEIR LESSER RULERS AS THOUGH HEARING FROM GOD HIMSELF. NO NATION SINCE THAT TIME HAS BEEN DECREED BY GOD TO BE A THEOCRACY; THEREFORE, ANY ATTEMPTS BY A NATION TO APPLY THE ISRAELITE LAW OF MOSES FALL FAR SHORT. THAT NATION WOULD HAVE TO IMPOSE ALL 613 CEREMONIAL, SACRIFICIAL, AND CIVIL LAWS IN ORDER TO BE PLEASING TO GOD, AND THE JEWISH FAILURES SHOW US THAT IS IMPOSSIBLE. JESUS CAME TO FULFILL THE LAW FOR US SO THAT WE COULD WALK IN GRACE AND LIBERTY (MATTHEW 5:17; JAMES 2:12). BLUE LAWS WERE INTENDED TO SHOW REVERENCE FOR GOD BY LIMITING REGULAR COMMERCE AND ENCOURAGING WORSHIP. THOUGH PERHAPS MISGUIDED IN THEIR ZEAL, THE PURITAN LEADERS WERE ATTEMPTING TO ESTABLISH A SOCIETY WHERE GOD WAS PUBLICLY HONORED. WE ARE NOT BOUND BY THE LAW OF MOSES AS IT PERTAINS TO GOVERNMENT AND CIVIL STRUCTURE, BUT WE ARE WISE TO STUDY AND DRAW APPLICATION FROM ALL OF GOD’S LAW. IN OUR FAST-PACED WORLD, IT IS ONLY WISE TO SET APART TIME TO SLOW DOWN, RECOUP, AND REST. BLUE LAWS, TO SOME DEGREE, HELPED PROTECT WORKERS AND FORCED EVERYONE TO RECHARGE BEFORE PLUNGING INTO THE NEXT WEEK. IN THAT SENSE, BLUE LAWS WERE A GOOD IDEA. ONE REASON THAT BLUE LAWS ULTIMATELY FAIL IS THAT WORSHIP CANNOT BE LEGISLATED. EFFORTS TO ENFORCE RELIGIOUS PRACTICE IN A SECULAR SOCIETY RESULT IN AN EMPTY SHOW OF RELIGION, AT BEST. BLUE LAWS WERE AN ATTEMPT TO BE BLESSED AS A “NATION WHOSE GOD IS THE LORD” (PSALM 33:12), BUT THEY COULD DO NOTHING TO TOUCH THE HEARTS OF THE PEOPLE. IT IS THE HEART GOD DESIRES (ISAIAH 29:13; MATTHEW 15:8). PUBLIC POLICIES SUCH AS BLUE LAWS DON’T CREATE WORSHIPFUL HEARTS, JUST AS PROHIBITION DIDN’T CREATE VOLUNTARY SOBRIETY. A SOCIETY HAS THE RIGHT TO INSTITUTE ANY POLICY IT DEEMS TO BE IN THE BEST INTEREST OF ITS PEOPLE, AND BLUE LAWS MAY FIT THAT DESCRIPTION. SETTING ASIDE A DAY WHEN PEOPLE CAN GO TO CHURCH AND SPEND TIME WITH FAMILY IS HEALTHY FOR THAT SOCIETY. BUT, IF ENFORCED AS A WAY OF LEGISLATING SPIRITUALITY, BLUE LAWS FALL FAR SHORT (MARK 7:7).  WHAT ARE THE SEVEN DISPENSATIONS? DISPENSATIONALISM IS A METHOD OF INTERPRETING HISTORY THAT DIVIDES GOD’S WORK AND PURPOSES TOWARD MANKIND INTO DIFFERENT PERIODS OF TIME. USUALLY, THERE ARE SEVEN DISPENSATIONS IDENTIFIED, ALTHOUGH SOME THEOLOGIANS BELIEVE THERE ARE NINE. OTHERS COUNT AS FEW AS THREE OR AS MANY AS THIRTY-SEVEN DISPENSATIONS. THE FIRST DISPENSATION IS CALLED THE DISPENSATION OF INNOCENCE (GENESIS 1:28-30 AND 2:15-17). THIS DISPENSATION COVERED THE PERIOD OF ADAM AND EVE IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN. IN THIS DISPENSATION GOD'S COMMANDS WERE TO (1) REPLENISH THE EARTH WITH CHILDREN, (2) SUBDUE THE EARTH, (3) HAVE DOMINION OVER THE ANIMALS, (4) CARE FOR THE GARDEN, AND (5) ABSTAIN FROM EATING THE FRUIT FROM THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL. GOD WARNED OF THE PUNISHMENT OF PHYSICAL AND SPIRITUAL DEATH FOR DISOBEDIENCE. THIS DISPENSATION WAS SHORT-LIVED AND WAS BROUGHT TO AN END BY ADAM AND EVE’S DISOBEDIENCE IN EATING THE FORBIDDEN FRUIT AND THEIR EXPULSION FROM THE GARDEN. THE SECOND DISPENSATION IS CALLED THE DISPENSATION OF CONSCIENCE, AND IT LASTED ABOUT 1,656 YEARS FROM THE TIME OF ADAM AND EVE’S EVICTION FROM THE GARDEN UNTIL THE FLOOD (GENESIS 3:8–8:22). THIS DISPENSATION DEMONSTRATES WHAT MANKIND WILL DO IF LEFT TO HIS OWN WILL AND CONSCIENCE, WHICH HAVE BEEN TAINTED BY THE INHERITED SIN NATURE. THE FIVE MAJOR ASPECTS OF THIS DISPENSATION ARE 1) A CURSE ON THE SERPENT, 2) A CHANGE IN WOMANHOOD AND CHILDBEARING, 3) A CURSE ON NATURE, 4) THE IMPOSING OF DIFFICULT WORK ON MANKIND TO PRODUCE FOOD, AND 5) THE PROMISE OF CHRIST AS THE SEED WHO WILL BRUISE THE SERPENT'S HEAD (SATAN). THE THIRD DISPENSATION IS THE DISPENSATION OF HUMAN GOVERNMENT, WHICH BEGAN IN GENESIS 8. GOD HAD DESTROYED LIFE ON EARTH WITH A FLOOD, SAVING JUST ONE FAMILY TO RESTART THE HUMAN RACE. GOD MADE THE FOLLOWING PROMISES AND COMMANDS TO NOAH AND HIS FAMILY: 1. GOD WILL NOT CURSE THE EARTH AGAIN. 2. NOAH AND FAMILY ARE TO REPLENISH THE EARTH WITH PEOPLE. 3. THEY SHALL HAVE DOMINION OVER THE ANIMAL CREATION. 4. THEY ARE ALLOWED TO EAT MEAT. 5. THE LAW OF CAPITAL PUNISHMENT IS ESTABLISHED. 6. THERE NEVER WILL BE ANOTHER WORLDWIDE GLOBAL FLOOD. 7. THE SIGN OF GOD'S PROMISE WILL BE THE RAINBOW. NOAH’S DESCENDANTS DID NOT SCATTER AND FILL THE EARTH AS GOD HAD COMMANDED, THUS FAILING IN THEIR RESPONSIBILITY IN THIS DISPENSATION. ABOUT 325 YEARS AFTER THE FLOOD, THE EARTH’S INHABITANTS BEGAN BUILDING A TOWER, A GREAT MONUMENT TO THEIR SOLIDARITY AND PRIDE (GENESIS 11:7-9). GOD BROUGHT THE CONSTRUCTION TO A HALT, CREATING DIFFERENT LANGUAGES AND ENFORCING HIS COMMAND TO FILL THE EARTH. THE RESULT WAS THE RISE OF DIFFERENT NATIONS AND CULTURES. FROM THAT POINT ON, HUMAN GOVERNMENTS HAVE BEEN A REALITY. THE FOURTH DISPENSATION, CALLED THE DISPENSATION OF PROMISE, STARTED WITH THE CALL OF ABRAHAM, CONTINUED THROUGH THE LIVES OF THE PATRIARCHS, AND ENDED WITH THE EXODUS OF THE JEWISH PEOPLE FROM EGYPT, A PERIOD OF ABOUT 430 YEARS. DURING THIS DISPENSATION GOD DEVELOPED A GREAT NATION THAT HE HAD CHOSEN AS HIS PEOPLE (GENESIS 12:1–EXODUS 19:25). THE BASIC PROMISE DURING THE DISPENSATION OF PROMISE WAS THE ABRAHAMIC COVENANT. HERE ARE SOME OF THE KEY POINTS OF THAT UNCONDITIONAL COVENANT: 1. FROM ABRAHAM WOULD COME A GREAT NATION THAT GOD WOULD BLESS WITH NATURAL AND SPIRITUAL PROSPERITY. 2. GOD WOULD MAKE ABRAHAM’S NAME GREAT. 3. GOD WOULD BLESS THOSE THAT BLESSED ABRAHAM’S DESCENDANTS AND CURSE THOSE THAT CURSED THEM. 4. IN ABRAHAM ALL THE FAMILIES OF THE EARTH WILL BE BLESSED. THIS IS FULFILLED IN JESUS CHRIST AND HIS WORK OF SALVATION. 5. THE SIGN OF THE COVENANT IS CIRCUMCISION. 6. THIS COVENANT, WHICH WAS REPEATED TO ISAAC AND JACOB, IS CONFINED TO THE HEBREW PEOPLE AND THE 12 TRIBES OF ISRAEL. THE FIFTH DISPENSATION IS CALLED THE DISPENSATION OF LAW. IT LASTED ALMOST 1,500 YEARS, FROM THE EXODUS UNTIL IT WAS SUSPENDED AFTER JESUS CHRIST’S DEATH. THIS DISPENSATION WILL CONTINUE DURING THE MILLENNIUM, WITH SOME MODIFICATIONS. DURING THE DISPENSATION OF LAW, GOD DEALT SPECIFICALLY WITH THE JEWISH NATION THROUGH THE MOSAIC COVENANT, OR THE LAW, FOUND IN EXODUS 19–23. THE DISPENSATION INVOLVED TEMPLE WORSHIP DIRECTED BY PRIESTS, WITH FURTHER DIRECTION SPOKEN THROUGH GOD’S MOUTHPIECES, THE PROPHETS. EVENTUALLY, DUE TO THE PEOPLE’S DISOBEDIENCE TO THE COVENANT, THE TRIBES OF ISRAEL LOST THE PROMISED LAND AND WERE SUBJECTED TO BONDAGE. THE SIXTH DISPENSATION, THE ONE IN WHICH WE NOW LIVE, IS THE DISPENSATION OF GRACE. IT BEGAN WITH THE NEW COVENANT IN CHRIST’S BLOOD (LUKE 22:20). THIS “AGE OF GRACE” OR “CHURCH AGE” OCCURS BETWEEN THE 69TH AND 70TH WEEK OF DANIEL 9:24. IT STARTS WITH THE COMING OF THE SPIRIT ON THE DAY OF PENTECOST AND ENDS WITH THE RAPTURE OF THE CHURCH (1 THESSALONIANS 4). THIS DISPENSATION IS WORLDWIDE AND INCLUDES BOTH JEWS AND THE GENTILES. MAN’S RESPONSIBILITY DURING THE DISPENSATION OF GRACE IS TO BELIEVE IN JESUS, THE SON OF GOD (JOHN 3:18). IN THIS DISPENSATION THE HOLY SPIRIT INDWELLS BELIEVERS AS THE COMFORTER (JOHN 14:16-26). THIS DISPENSATION HAS LASTED FOR ALMOST 2,000 YEARS, AND NO ONE KNOWS WHEN IT WILL END. WE DO KNOW THAT IT WILL END WITH THE RAPTURE OF ALL BORN-AGAIN BELIEVERS FROM THE EARTH TO GO TO HEAVEN WITH CHRIST. FOLLOWING THE RAPTURE WILL BE THE JUDGMENTS OF GOD LASTING FOR SEVEN YEARS. THE SEVENTH DISPENSATION IS CALLED THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM OF CHRIST AND WILL LAST FOR 1,000 YEARS AS CHRIST HIMSELF RULES ON EARTH. THIS KINGDOM WILL FULFILL THE PROPHECY TO THE JEWISH NATION THAT CHRIST WILL RETURN AND BE THEIR KING. THE ONLY PEOPLE ALLOWED TO ENTER THE KINGDOM ARE THE BORN-AGAIN BELIEVERS FROM THE AGE OF GRACE AND RIGHTEOUS SURVIVORS OF THE SEVEN YEARS OF TRIBULATION. NO UNSAVED PERSON IS ALLOWED ACCESS INTO THIS KINGDOM. SATAN IS BOUND DURING THE 1,000 YEARS. THIS PERIOD ENDS WITH THE FINAL JUDGMENT (REVELATION 20:11-14). THE OLD WORLD IS DESTROYED BY FIRE, AND THE NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH OF REVELATION 21 AND 22 WILL BEGIN.  WHAT IS CHRISTIAN FREEDOM? THE HOLY BIBLE STATES EMPHATICALLY IN GALATIANS 5:1 THAT BELIEVERS ARE FREE IN CHRIST: “IT IS FOR FREEDOM THAT CHRIST HAS SET US FREE” (GALATIANS 5:1). BEFORE JESUS DIED ON A CROSS, GOD’S PEOPLE LIVED UNDER A DETAILED SYSTEM OF LAWS THAT SERVED AS A MORAL COMPASS TO GUIDE THEIR LIVES. THE LAW, WHILE POWERLESS TO GRANT SALVATION OR PRODUCE TRUE FREEDOM, NEVERTHELESS POINTED THE WAY TO JESUS CHRIST (GALATIANS 3:19–24). THROUGH HIS SACRIFICIAL DEATH, JESUS CHRIST FULFILLED THE LAW, SETTING BELIEVERS FREE FROM THE LAW OF SIN AND DEATH. GOD’S LAWS ARE NOW WRITTEN IN OUR HEARTS THROUGH THE SPIRIT OF GOD, AND WE ARE FREE TO FOLLOW AND SERVE CHRIST IN WAYS THAT PLEASE AND GLORIFY HIM (ROMANS 8:2–8). IN A NUTSHELL, THIS IS THE DEFINITION OF CHRISTIAN FREEDOM. AN IMPORTANT ASPECT OF CHRISTIAN FREEDOM IS OUR RESPONSIBILITY NOT TO RETURN TO LIVING UNDER THE LAW. THE APOSTLE PAUL COMPARED THIS TO SLAVERY: “STAND FIRM, THEN, AND DO NOT LET YOURSELVES BE BURDENED AGAIN BY A YOKE OF SLAVERY” (GALATIANS 5:1). CONTINUING TO LIVE UNDER THE LAW AFTER SALVATION IS MERELY A LEGALISTIC FORM OF RELIGION. WE CANNOT EARN RIGHTEOUSNESS THROUGH THE LAW; RATHER, THE LAW’S PURPOSE WAS TO DEFINE OUR SIN AND SHOW OUR NEED OF A SAVIOR. CHRISTIAN FREEDOM INVOLVES LIVING NOT UNDER THE BURDENSOME OBLIGATIONS OF THE LAW BUT UNDER GOD’S GRACE: “FOR SIN SHALL NO LONGER BE YOUR MASTER, BECAUSE YOU ARE NOT UNDER THE LAW, BUT UNDER GRACE” (ROMANS 6:14). IN CHRIST, WE ARE FREE FROM THE LAW’S OPPRESSIVE SYSTEM, WE ARE FREE FROM THE PENALTY OF SIN, AND WE ARE FREE FROM THE POWER OF SIN. CHRISTIAN FREEDOM IS NOT A LICENSE TO SIN. WE ARE FREE IN CHRIST BUT NOT FREE TO LIVE HOWEVER WE WANT, INDULGING THE FLESH: “FOR YOU HAVE BEEN CALLED TO LIVE IN FREEDOM, MY BROTHERS AND SISTERS. BUT DON’T USE YOUR FREEDOM TO SATISFY YOUR SINFUL NATURE. INSTEAD, USE YOUR FREEDOM TO SERVE ONE ANOTHER IN LOVE” (GALATIANS 5:13, NLT). BELIEVERS AREN’T FREE TO SIN, BUT FREE TO LIVE HOLY LIVES IN CHRIST. CHRISTIAN FREEDOM IS ONE OF THE MANY PARADOXES OF THE CHRISTIAN FAITH. TRUE FREEDOM MEANS WILLINGLY BECOMING A SLAVE TO CHRIST, AND THIS HAPPENS THROUGH RELATIONSHIP WITH HIM (COLOSSIANS 2:16–17). IN ROMANS 6, PAUL EXPLAINS THAT, WHEN A BELIEVER ACCEPTS CHRIST, HE OR SHE IS BAPTIZED BY THE SPIRIT INTO CHRIST’S DEATH, BURIAL, AND RESURRECTION. AT THAT MOMENT, THE BELIEVER CEASES TO BE A SLAVE TO SIN AND BECOMES A SERVANT OF RIGHTEOUSNESS: “BUT THANKS BE TO GOD, THAT YOU WHO WERE ONCE SLAVES OF SIN HAVE BECOME OBEDIENT FROM THE HEART TO THE STANDARD OF TEACHING TO WHICH YOU WERE COMMITTED, AND, HAVING BEEN SET FREE FROM SIN, HAVE BECOME SLAVES OF RIGHTEOUSNESS” (ROMANS 6:17–18, ESV). ONLY CHRISTIANS KNOW TRUE FREEDOM: “IF THE SON SETS YOU FREE, YOU WILL BE FREE INDEED” (JOHN 8:36). BUT WHAT DOES CHRISTIAN FREEDOM [LIBERTY] LOOK LIKE IN A PRACTICAL SENSE? WHAT ARE WE FREE TO DO AND NOT DO? WHAT CAN WE WATCH ON TV? WHAT CAN WE EAT AND DRINK? WHAT CAN WE WEAR TO THE BEACH? WHAT ABOUT SMOKING AND DRINKING? ARE THERE LIMITS TO CHRISTIAN FREEDOM? IN 1 CORINTHIANS 10, THE APOSTLE PAUL GIVES A PRACTICAL ILLUSTRATION OF CHRISTIAN FREEDOM: “‘EVERYTHING IS PERMISSIBLE’—BUT NOT EVERYTHING IS BENEFICIAL. ‘EVERYTHING IS PERMISSIBLE’—BUT NOT EVERYTHING IS CONSTRUCTIVE. NOBODY SHOULD SEEK HIS OWN GOOD, BUT THE GOOD OF OTHERS” (1 CORINTHIANS 10:23–24, NIV84). IN WRITING TO THE CHURCH IN CORINTH, PAUL MENTIONS MEMBERS WHO WERE ATTENDING MEALS IN PAGAN TEMPLES, JUST AS THEY HAD DONE BEFORE RECEIVING CHRIST. THEY FELT FREE TO CONTINUE PARTICIPATING BECAUSE THEY THOUGHT THESE FESTIVALS WERE MERELY A NORMAL PART OF THE SOCIAL CULTURE. THEY DIDN’T SEE THEIR ACTIONS AS PAGAN WORSHIP. PAUL LAID OUT SEVERAL WARNINGS, REMINDING THE CORINTHIANS OF ISRAEL’S DANGEROUS FLIRTATION WITH IDOLATRY IN THE OLD TESTAMENT. THEN HE HANDLED THE PRACTICAL CONCERN OF EATING MEAT THAT HAD BEEN SACRIFICED TO IDOLS. “EVERYTHING IS PERMISSIBLE,” THE CORINTHIANS WERE SAYING. TRUE, PAUL SAYS; CHRISTIANS HAVE A GREAT DEAL OF FREEDOM IN CHRIST. HOWEVER, NOT EVERYTHING IS BENEFICIAL OR CONSTRUCTIVE. OUR FREEDOM IN CHRIST MUST BE BALANCED BY A DESIRE TO BUILD UP AND BENEFIT OTHERS. WHEN DECIDING HOW TO EXERCISE OUR CHRISTIAN FREEDOM, WE OUGHT TO SEEK THE GOOD OF OTHERS BEFORE OUR OWN GOOD. IN JUDAISM, RESTRICTIONS WERE PLACED ON PURCHASING MEATS IN THE MARKET. JEWS COULD ONLY BUY AND EAT KOSHER MEATS. PAUL SAID BELIEVERS WERE FREE IN CHRIST TO BUY AND EAT ANY MEAT (1 CORINTHIANS 10:25–26). HOWEVER, IF THE ISSUE OF MEAT SACRIFICED TO IDOLS CAME UP, BELIEVERS WERE TO FOLLOW A HIGHER LAW. LOVE IS WHAT LIMITS CHRISTIAN FREEDOM. A LITTLE LATER IN THE CHAPTER, PAUL WROTE ABOUT EATING MEAT AS A GUEST IN SOMEONE’S HOME. CHRISTIANS ARE FREE TO EAT WHATEVER THEY ARE SERVED WITHOUT QUESTIONS OF CONSCIENCE (1 CORINTHIANS 10:27). BUT, IF SOMEONE BRINGS UP THAT THE MEAT HAS BEEN OFFERED TO AN IDOL, IT IS BETTER NOT TO EAT IT FOR THE SAKE OF THE PERSON WHO RAISED THE ISSUE OF CONSCIENCE (VERSE 28). WHILE BELIEVERS HAVE FREEDOM TO EAT THE MEAT, THEY ARE COMPELLED TO CONSIDER WHAT’S BEST FOR THOSE WHO ARE OBSERVING THEIR BEHAVIOR. ROMANS 14:1–13 RAISES A KEY DETERMINER IN UNDERSTANDING THE LIMITS OF CHRISTIAN FREEDOM. IN THE PASSAGE, PAUL AGAIN BRINGS UP THE ISSUE OF EATING MEAT SACRIFICED TO IDOLS AND ALSO OBSERVING CERTAIN HOLY DAYS. SOME OF THE BELIEVERS FELT FREEDOM IN CHRIST IN THESE AREAS WHILE OTHERS DID NOT. THEIR DIFFERING PERSPECTIVES WERE CAUSING QUARRELS AND DISUNITY. PAUL EMPHASIZED THAT UNITY AND LOVE IN THE BODY OF CHRIST ARE MORE IMPORTANT THAN ANYONE’S PERSONAL CONVICTIONS OR CHRISTIAN LIBERTY: “THEREFORE LET US STOP PASSING JUDGMENT ON ONE ANOTHER. INSTEAD, MAKE UP YOUR MIND NOT TO PUT ANY STUMBLING BLOCK OR OBSTACLE IN THE WAY OF A BROTHER OR SISTER” (ROMANS 14:13). ESSENTIALLY, PAUL’S MESSAGE TO THE NEW TESTAMENT BELIEVERS AND TO US TODAY IS THIS: EVEN IF WE BELIEVE WE ARE RIGHT AND HAVE CHRISTIAN FREEDOM IN AN AREA, IF OUR ACTIONS WILL CAUSE ANOTHER BROTHER OR SISTER TO STUMBLE IN HIS OR HER FAITH, WE ARE TO REFRAIN OUT OF LOVE. PAUL SPOKE AGAIN OF THE MATTER IN 1 CORINTHIANS 8:7–9: “SOME PEOPLE ARE STILL SO ACCUSTOMED TO IDOLS THAT WHEN THEY EAT SACRIFICIAL FOOD, THEY THINK OF IT AS HAVING BEEN SACRIFICED TO A GOD, AND SINCE THEIR CONSCIENCE IS WEAK, IT IS DEFILED. BUT FOOD DOES NOT BRING US NEAR TO GOD; WE ARE NO WORSE IF WE DO NOT EAT, AND NO BETTER IF WE DO. BE CAREFUL, HOWEVER, THAT THE EXERCISE OF YOUR RIGHTS DOES NOT BECOME A STUMBLING BLOCK TO THE WEAK.” THE ISSUE IN NEW TESTAMENT TIMES WAS EATING MEAT OFFERED TO IDOLS; TODAY THERE ARE OTHER “GRAY AREAS” THAT ARISE IN OUR CHRISTIAN WALK. ROMANS 14:1, CALLS THESE “DISPUTABLE MATTERS,” AREAS WHERE THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT GIVE CLEAR-CUT GUIDELINES ON WHETHER A BEHAVIOR IS SIN. WHEN WE ARE FACED WITH GRAY AREAS, WE CAN RELY ON TWO GUIDING PRINCIPLES TO REGULATE OUR CHRISTIAN FREEDOM: LET LOVE FOR OTHERS COMPEL US NOT TO CAUSE ANYONE TO STUMBLE, AND LET OUR DESIRE TO GLORIFY GOD BE OUR ALL-ENCOMPASSING MOTIVE (1 CORINTHIANS 10:31).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT OBEDIENCE? THE HOLY BIBLE HAS MUCH TO SAY ABOUT OBEDIENCE. IN FACT, OBEDIENCE IS AN ESSENTIAL PART OF THE CHRISTIAN FAITH. JESUS HIMSELF WAS “OBEDIENT UNTO DEATH, EVEN DEATH ON A CROSS” (PHILIPPIANS 2:8). FOR CHRISTIANS, THE ACT OF TAKING UP OUR CROSS AND FOLLOWING CHRIST (MATTHEW 16:24) MEANS OBEDIENCE. THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THAT WE SHOW OUR LOVE FOR JESUS BY OBEYING HIM IN ALL THINGS: “IF YOU LOVE ME, KEEP MY COMMANDMENTS” (JOHN 14:15). A CHRISTIAN WHO IS NOT OBEYING CHRIST’S COMMANDS CAN RIGHTLY BE ASKED, “WHY DO YOU CALL ME, ‘LORD, LORD,’ AND DO NOT DO WHAT I SAY?” (LUKE 6:46). OBEDIENCE IS DEFINED AS “DUTIFUL OR SUBMISSIVE COMPLIANCE TO THE COMMANDS OF ONE IN AUTHORITY.” USING THIS DEFINITION, WE SEE THE ELEMENTS OF BIBLICAL OBEDIENCE. “DUTIFUL” MEANS IT IS OUR OBLIGATION TO OBEY GOD, JUST AS JESUS FULFILLED HIS DUTY TO THE FATHER BY DYING ON THE CROSS FOR OUR SIN. “SUBMISSIVE” INDICATES THAT WE YIELD OUR WILLS TO GOD’S. “COMMANDS” SPEAKS OF THE SCRIPTURES IN WHICH GOD HAS CLEARLY DELINEATED HIS INSTRUCTIONS. THE “ONE IN AUTHORITY” IS GOD HIMSELF, WHOSE AUTHORITY IS TOTAL AND UNEQUIVOCAL. FOR THE CHRISTIAN, OBEDIENCE MEANS COMPLYING WITH EVERYTHING GOD HAS COMMANDED. IT IS OUR DUTY TO DO SO. HAVING SAID THAT, IT IS IMPORTANT TO REMEMBER THAT OUR OBEDIENCE TO GOD IS NOT SOLELY A MATTER OF DUTY. WE OBEY HIM BECAUSE WE LOVE HIM (JOHN 14:23). ALSO, WE UNDERSTAND THAT THE SPIRIT OF OBEDIENCE IS AS IMPORTANT AS THE ACT OF OBEDIENCE. WE SERVE THE LORD IN HUMILITY, SINGLENESS OF HEART, AND LOVE. ALSO, WE MUST BEWARE OF USING A VENEER OF OBEDIENCE TO MASK A SINFUL HEART. LIVING THE CHRISTIAN LIFE IS NOT ALL ABOUT RULES. THE PHARISEES IN JESUS’ TIME RELENTLESSLY PURSUED ACTS OF OBEDIENCE TO THE LAW, BUT THEY BECAME SELF-RIGHTEOUS, BELIEVING THEY DESERVED HEAVEN BECAUSE OF WHAT THEY HAD DONE. THEY CONSIDERED THEMSELVES WORTHY BEFORE GOD, WHO OWED THEM A REWARD; HOWEVER, THE HOLY BIBLE TELLS US THAT, WITHOUT CHRIST, EVEN OUR BEST, MOST RIGHTEOUS WORKS ARE AS “FILTHY RAGS” (ISAIAH 64:6). THE PHARISEES’ EXTERNAL OBEDIENCE STILL LACKED SOMETHING, AND JESUS EXPOSED THEIR HEART ATTITUDE. THEIR HYPOCRISY IN OBEYING THE “LETTER OF THE LAW” WHILE VIOLATING ITS SPIRIT CHARACTERIZED THEIR LIVES, AND JESUS REBUKED THEM SHARPLY: “WOE TO YOU, SCRIBES AND PHARISEES, HYPOCRITES! FOR YOU ARE LIKE WHITEWASHED TOMBS, WHICH INDEED APPEAR BEAUTIFUL OUTSIDE, BUT INSIDE THEY ARE FULL OF DEAD MEN’S BONES, AND OF ALL UNCLEANNESS. EVEN SO YOU ALSO APPEAR RIGHTEOUS TO MEN OUTWARDLY, BUT INSIDE YOU ARE FULL OF HYPOCRISY AND INIQUITY” (MATTHEW 23:27–28). THE PHARISEES WERE OBEDIENT IN SOME RESPECTS, BUT THEY “NEGLECTED THE WEIGHTIER MATTERS OF THE LAW” (MATTHEW 23:23, ESV). TODAY, WE ARE NOT CALLED TO OBEY THE LAW OF MOSES. THAT HAS BEEN FULFILLED IN CHRIST (MATTHEW 5:17). WE ARE TO OBEY THE “LAW OF CHRIST,” WHICH IS A LAW OF LOVE (GALATIANS 6:2; JOHN 13:34). JESUS STATED THE GREATEST COMMANDS OF ALL: “LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND WITH ALL YOUR SOUL, AND WITH ALL YOUR MIND. THIS IS THE FIRST AND GREATEST COMMANDMENT. AND THE SECOND IS LIKE IT: LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF. ALL THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS HANG ON THESE TWO COMMANDMENTS” (MATTHEW 22:36–40). IF WE LOVE GOD, WE WILL OBEY HIM. WE WON’T BE PERFECT IN OUR OBEDIENCE, BUT OUR DESIRE IS TO SUBMIT TO THE LORD AND DISPLAY GOOD WORKS. WHEN WE LOVE GOD AND OBEY HIM, WE NATURALLY HAVE LOVE FOR ONE ANOTHER. OBEDIENCE TO GOD’S COMMANDS WILL MAKE US LIGHT AND SALT IN A DARK AND TASTELESS WORLD (MATTHEW 5:13–16).  WHAT DAY IS THE SABBATH, SATURDAY OR SUNDAY? DO CHRISTIANS HAVE TO OBSERVE THE SABBATH DAY? IT IS OFTEN CLAIMED THAT “GOD INSTITUTED THE SABBATH IN EDEN” BECAUSE OF THE CONNECTION BETWEEN THE SABBATH AND CREATION IN EXODUS 20:11. ALTHOUGH GOD'S REST ON THE SEVENTH DAY (GENESIS 2:3) DID FORESHADOW A FUTURE SABBATH LAW, THERE IS NO BIBLICAL RECORD OF THE SABBATH BEFORE THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL LEFT THE LAND OF EGYPT. NOWHERE IN SCRIPTURE IS THERE ANY HINT THAT SABBATH-KEEPING WAS PRACTICED FROM ADAM TO MOSES. THE WORD OF GOD MAKES IT QUITE CLEAR THAT SABBATH OBSERVANCE WAS A SPECIAL SIGN BETWEEN GOD AND ISRAEL: “THE ISRAELITES ARE TO OBSERVE THE SABBATH, CELEBRATING IT FOR THE GENERATIONS TO COME AS A LASTING COVENANT. IT WILL BE A SIGN BETWEEN ME AND THE ISRAELITES FOREVER, FOR IN SIX DAYS THE LORD MADE THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH, AND ON THE SEVENTH DAY HE ABSTAINED FROM WORK AND RESTED” (EXODUS 31:16–17). IN DEUTERONOMY 5, MOSES RESTATES THE TEN COMMANDMENTS TO THE NEXT GENERATION OF ISRAELITES. HERE, AFTER COMMANDING SABBATH OBSERVANCE IN VERSES 12–14, MOSES GIVES THE REASON THE SABBATH WAS GIVEN TO THE NATION ISRAEL: “REMEMBER THAT YOU WERE SLAVES IN EGYPT AND THAT THE LORD YOUR GOD BROUGHT YOU OUT OF THERE WITH A MIGHTY HAND AND AN OUTSTRETCHED ARM. THEREFORE, THE LORD YOUR GOD HAS COMMANDED YOU TO OBSERVE THE SABBATH DAY” (DEUTERONOMY 5:15). GOD'S INTENT FOR GIVING THE SABBATH TO ISRAEL WAS NOT THAT THEY WOULD REMEMBER CREATION, BUT THAT THEY WOULD REMEMBER THEIR EGYPTIAN SLAVERY AND THE LORD'S DELIVERANCE. NOTE THE REQUIREMENTS FOR SABBATH-KEEPING: A PERSON PLACED UNDER THAT SABBATH LAW COULD NOT LEAVE HIS HOME ON THE SABBATH (EXODUS 16:29), HE COULD NOT BUILD A FIRE (EXODUS 35:3), AND HE COULD NOT CAUSE ANYONE ELSE TO WORK (DEUTERONOMY 5:14). A PERSON BREAKING THE SABBATH LAW WAS TO BE PUT TO DEATH (EXODUS 31:15; NUMBERS 15:32–35). AN EXAMINATION OF NEW TESTAMENT PASSAGES SHOWS US FOUR IMPORTANT POINTS: 1) WHENEVER CHRIST APPEARS IN HIS RESURRECTED FORM AND THE DAY IS MENTIONED, IT IS ALWAYS THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK (MATTHEW 28:1, 9, 10; MARK 16:9; LUKE 24:1, 13, 15; JOHN 20:19, 26). 2) THE ONLY TIMES THE SABBATH IS MENTIONED FROM ACTS THROUGH REVELATION, THE OCCASION IS JEWISH EVANGELISM, AND THE SETTING IS USUALLY A SYNAGOGUE (ACTS CHAPTERS 13–18). PAUL WROTE, “TO THE JEWS I BECAME AS A JEW, THAT I MIGHT WIN JEWS” (1 CORINTHIANS 9:20). PAUL DID NOT GO TO THE SYNAGOGUE TO FELLOWSHIP WITH AND EDIFY THE SAINTS, BUT TO CONVICT AND SAVE THE LOST. 3) AFTER PAUL STATES, “FROM NOW ON I WILL GO TO THE GENTILES” (ACTS 18:6), THE SABBATH IS NEVER AGAIN MENTIONED. AND 4) INSTEAD OF SUGGESTING ADHERENCE TO THE SABBATH DAY, THE REMAINDER OF THE NEW TESTAMENT IMPLIES THE OPPOSITE (INCLUDING THE ONE EXCEPTION TO POINT 3, ABOVE, FOUND IN COLOSSIANS 2:16). LOOKING MORE CLOSELY AT POINT 4 ABOVE WILL REVEAL THAT THERE IS NO OBLIGATION FOR THE NEW TESTAMENT BELIEVER TO KEEP THE SABBATH, AND WILL ALSO SHOW THAT THE IDEA OF A SUNDAY “CHRISTIAN SABBATH” IS ALSO UNSCRIPTURAL. AS DISCUSSED ABOVE, THERE IS ONE TIME THE SABBATH IS MENTIONED AFTER PAUL BEGAN TO FOCUS ON THE GENTILES, “THEREFORE DO NOT LET ANYONE JUDGE YOU BY WHAT YOU EAT OR DRINK, OR WITH REGARD TO A RELIGIOUS FESTIVAL, A NEW MOON CELEBRATION OR A SABBATH DAY. THESE ARE A SHADOW OF THE THINGS THAT WERE TO COME; THE REALITY, HOWEVER, IS FOUND IN CHRIST” (COLOSSIANS 2:16–17). THE JEWISH SABBATH WAS ABOLISHED AT THE CROSS WHERE CHRIST “CANCELED THE WRITTEN CODE, WITH ITS REGULATIONS” (COLOSSIANS 2:14). THIS IDEA IS REPEATED MORE THAN ONCE IN THE NEW TESTAMENT: “ONE MAN CONSIDERS ONE DAY MORE SACRED THAN ANOTHER; ANOTHER MAN CONSIDERS EVERY DAY ALIKE. EACH ONE SHOULD BE FULLY CONVINCED IN HIS OWN MIND. HE WHO REGARDS ONE DAY AS SPECIAL, DOES SO TO THE LORD” (ROMANS 14:5–6). “BUT NOW THAT YOU KNOW GOD — OR RATHER ARE KNOWN BY GOD — HOW IS IT THAT YOU ARE TURNING BACK TO THOSE WEAK AND MISERABLE PRINCIPLES? DO YOU WISH TO BE ENSLAVED BY THEM ALL OVER AGAIN? YOU ARE OBSERVING SPECIAL DAYS AND MONTHS AND SEASONS AND YEARS” (GALATIANS 4:9–10). BUT SOME CLAIM THAT A MANDATE BY CONSTANTINE IN A.D. 321 “CHANGED” THE SABBATH FROM SATURDAY TO SUNDAY. ON WHAT DAY DID THE EARLY CHURCH MEET FOR WORSHIP? SCRIPTURE NEVER MENTIONS ANY SABBATH (SATURDAY) GATHERINGS BY BELIEVERS FOR FELLOWSHIP OR WORSHIP. HOWEVER, THERE ARE CLEAR PASSAGES THAT MENTION THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK. FOR INSTANCE, IN ACTS 20:7 STATES THAT “ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK WE CAME TOGETHER TO BREAK BREAD.” IN 1 CORINTHIANS 16:2 PAUL URGES THE CORINTHIAN BELIEVERS “ON THE FIRST DAY OF EVERY WEEK, EACH ONE OF YOU SHOULD SET ASIDE A SUM OF MONEY IN KEEPING WITH HIS INCOME.” SINCE PAUL DESIGNATES THIS OFFERING AS “SERVICE” IN 2 CORINTHIANS 9:12, THIS COLLECTION MUST HAVE BEEN LINKED WITH THE SUNDAY WORSHIP SERVICE OF THE CHRISTIAN ASSEMBLY. HISTORICALLY SUNDAY, NOT SATURDAY, WAS THE NORMAL MEETING DAY FOR CHRISTIANS IN THE CHURCH, AND ITS PRACTICE DATES BACK TO THE FIRST CENTURY. THE SABBATH WAS GIVEN TO ISRAEL, NOT THE CHURCH. THE SABBATH IS STILL SATURDAY, NOT SUNDAY, AND HAS NEVER BEEN CHANGED. BUT THE SABBATH IS PART OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW, AND CHRISTIANS ARE FREE FROM THE BONDAGE OF THE LAW (GALATIANS 4:1-26; ROMANS 6:14). SABBATH KEEPING IS NOT REQUIRED OF THE CHRISTIAN—BE IT SATURDAY OR SUNDAY. THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK, SUNDAY, THE LORD'S DAY (REVELATION 1:10) CELEBRATES THE NEW CREATION, WITH CHRIST AS OUR RESURRECTED HEAD. WE ARE NOT OBLIGATED TO FOLLOW THE MOSAIC SABBATH—RESTING, BUT ARE NOW FREE TO FOLLOW THE RISEN CHRIST—SERVING. THE APOSTLE PAUL SAID THAT EACH INDIVIDUAL CHRISTIAN SHOULD DECIDE WHETHER TO OBSERVE A SABBATH REST, “ONE MAN CONSIDERS ONE DAY MORE SACRED THAN ANOTHER; ANOTHER MAN CONSIDERS EVERY DAY ALIKE. EACH ONE SHOULD BE FULLY CONVINCED IN HIS OWN MIND” (ROMANS 14:5). WE ARE TO WORSHIP GOD EVERY DAY, NOT JUST ON SATURDAY OR SUNDAY.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT THE CONCEPT OF A COMMON LAW MARRIAGE? COMMON LAW MARRIAGE MAY BE DEFINED DIFFERENTLY IN DIFFERENT STATES, BUT, IN GENERAL, A COMMON LAW MARRIAGE CAN BE THOUGHT OF AS A ROMANTIC RELATIONSHIP LEGALLY RECOGNIZED AS A MARRIAGE WITHOUT THE NEED TO PURCHASE A MARRIAGE LICENSE AND WITHOUT BEING “MADE OFFICIAL” WITH A CEREMONY. USUALLY, TO BE ELIGIBLE FOR A COMMON LAW MARRIAGE, A COUPLE MUST HAVE A MARRIAGE-LIKE LIFESTYLE: THEY LIVE TOGETHER, AGREE THAT THEY ARE MARRIED, AND PRESENT THEMSELVES TO OTHERS AS HUSBAND AND WIFE. ALSO, NEITHER ONE OF THE INDIVIDUALS IS ALREADY MARRIED TO SOMEONE ELSE. WEBSTER’S NEW COLLEGE DICTIONARY DEFINES COMMON LAW MARRIAGE AS FOLLOWS: “A MARRIAGE EXISTING BY MUTUAL AGREEMENT AND COHABITATION BETWEEN A MAN AND A WOMAN WITHOUT A CIVIL OR RELIGIOUS CEREMONY.” A COMMON MISPERCEPTION IS THAT, IF YOU LIVE TOGETHER FOR A CERTAIN LENGTH OF TIME (SEVEN YEARS IS WHAT MANY PEOPLE BELIEVE), THEN YOU ARE COMMON-LAW MARRIED. THIS IS NOT TRUE ANYWHERE IN THE UNITED STATES. THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT SPEAK OF COMMON LAW MARRIAGE. GENESIS 2:21–24 SHOWS GOD’S ORIGINAL PLAN FOR MARRIAGE AND WILL SERVE AS THE BASIS FOR THE BIBLICAL DEFINITION OF MARRIAGE: “SO THE LORD GOD CAUSED THE MAN TO FALL INTO A DEEP SLEEP; AND WHILE HE WAS SLEEPING, HE TOOK ONE OF THE MAN’S RIBS AND THEN CLOSED UP THE PLACE WITH FLESH. THEN THE LORD GOD MADE A WOMAN FROM THE RIB HE HAD TAKEN OUT OF THE MAN, AND HE BROUGHT HER TO THE MAN. THE MAN SAID, ‘THIS IS NOW BONE OF MY BONES AND FLESH OF MY FLESH; SHE SHALL BE CALLED “WOMAN,” FOR SHE WAS TAKEN OUT OF MAN.’ THAT IS WHY A MAN LEAVES HIS FATHER AND MOTHER AND IS UNITED TO HIS WIFE, AND THEY BECOME ONE FLESH.” IN THE FIRST FEW CHAPTERS OF GENESIS, GOD FILLS THE EARTH WITH LARGE NUMBERS OF DIFFERENT KINDS OF LIFE. HE DOESN’T JUST PUT A FEW FISH IN THE OCEAN; IT “TEEMS” WITH THEM (GENESIS 1:21). BUT WHEN IT COMES TO MANKIND, HE MAKES JUST ONE MALE AND ONE FEMALE, AND THOSE TWO WERE TO BECOME “ONE FLESH.” THE IMPLICATION OF GENESIS 2:24 IS THAT THIS “ONE WOMAN FOR ONE MAN FOR ONE LIFETIME” PRINCIPLE WAS NOT JUST FOR ADAM AND EVE BUT FOR ALL WHO WOULD EVER BE BORN. JESUS COMMENTED ON THIS PASSAGE WHEN THE JEWISH LEADERS BROUGHT UP THE TOPIC OF DIVORCE: “BUT AT THE BEGINNING OF CREATION GOD ‘MADE THEM MALE AND FEMALE.’ ‘FOR THIS REASON, A MAN WILL LEAVE HIS FATHER AND MOTHER AND BE UNITED TO HIS WIFE, AND THE TWO WILL BECOME ONE FLESH.’ SO, THEY ARE NO LONGER TWO, BUT ONE FLESH. THEREFORE, WHAT GOD HAS JOINED TOGETHER, LET NO ONE SEPARATE” (MARK 10:6–9). IN ORDER TO EVALUATE COMMON LAW MARRIAGE, WE SHOULD UNDERSTAND THAT MARRIAGE IS THE UNION OF A MAN AND A WOMAN, CREATING A NEW ENTITY, A NEW “WHOLE” (ONE FLESH). THIS UNION IS BROUGHT ABOUT BY A MUTUAL COMMITMENT BEFORE GOD (EXPRESSED TODAY THROUGH A PUBLIC VOW) TO FORSAKE ALL OTHERS, TO KEEP THEMSELVES ONLY UNTO THEIR PARTNER, AND TO ACT IN THE BEST INTEREST OF THE OTHER (TO LOVE), AND TO SEEK TO FULFILL GOD’S PURPOSES FOR THEIR LIVES AS A NEW UNIT. THIS COMMITMENT IS TO LAST AS LONG AS THEY BOTH SHALL LIVE (1 CORINTHIANS 7:39). IN APPRAISING COMMON LAW MARRIAGE, WE SHOULD ALSO REMEMBER THAT MARRIAGE IS NOT MERELY A “FRIENDSHIP.” ALTHOUGH IT IS NOT THE “CONSUMMATION” THAT BEGINS THE ACTUAL MARRIAGE (OR JOSEPH AND MARY WOULD NOT HAVE BEEN MARRIED UNTIL AFTER CHRIST WAS BORN—MATTHEW 1:25), SEXUAL ACTIVITY IS UNDERSTOOD TO BE A NATURAL PART OF MARRIAGE (EXODUS 21:10; HEBREWS 13:4). TODAY, THE EXCHANGING OF VOWS DURING A WEDDING CEREMONY IS THE VOCALIZED COMMITMENT THAT WAS UNDERSTOOD BETWEEN BIBLICAL COUPLES SUCH AS ISAAC AND REBEKAH IN GENESIS 24:67. SOME OF GOD’S PURPOSES FOR MARRIAGE ARE COMPANIONSHIP (GENESIS 2:18), PROCREATION (GENESIS 1:28), MUTUAL AND UNDEFILED PLEASURE (1 CORINTHIANS 7:4–5; PROVERBS 5:18–19; SONG OF SOLOMON; HEBREWS 13:4), PREVENTION OF IMMORALITY (1 CORINTHIANS 7:2, 5), SERVICE OF CHRIST, THE REPRESENTATION OF THE SPIRITUAL RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN CHRIST AND THE CHURCH (EPHESIANS 5:22–33), AND THE REARING OF GODLY DESCENDANTS (MALACHI 2:13–16). THE BOND OF MARRIAGE (WHEN RESPECTED) LEADS TO THE GOOD OF THE COUPLE AND THEIR CHILDREN AND SOCIETY AS A WHOLE, FOR THE FAMILY UNIT IS THE BUILDING BLOCK OF ANY SOCIETY. WHILE MARRIAGES THROUGHOUT MOST OF BIBLICAL HISTORY INVOLVED SOME TYPE OF PUBLIC CEREMONY (AND CELEBRATION), SUCH A CEREMONY IS NOT REQUIRED FOR A BIBLICAL MARRIAGE TO HAVE TAKEN PLACE. IN THE CASE OF ISAAC AND REBEKAH AND OTHERS, NO CEREMONY IS RECORDED (GENESIS 24:67). BUT A SHARED INGREDIENT BETWEEN COMMON LAW MARRIAGE AND ONE INVOLVING A CEREMONY IS A PUBLICLY EXPRESSED INTENT TO BE MARRIED. TWO PEOPLE LIVING TOGETHER WITHOUT THAT EXPRESSED INTENT ARE NOT IN A COMMON LAW MARRIAGE; THEY ARE JUST COHABITING. ISAAC AND REBEKAH DID NOT JUST BEGIN LIVING TOGETHER; THERE WAS A CLEAR EXPRESSION OF INTENT THAT THEIR UNION BE OF A PERMANENT NATURE (SEE GENESIS 24:51, 57). ANOTHER COMMON INGREDIENT OF COMMON LAW MARRIAGE AND ONE INVOLVING A CEREMONY AND LICENSE IS ITS LEGAL STANDING. IN ORDER FOR A COMMON LAW MARRIAGE TO BE DISSOLVED, A LEGAL DIVORCE MUST BE OBTAINED. (AGAIN, IN GOD’S ORIGINAL INTENT FOR MARRIAGE, THERE SHOULD BE NO DIVORCE.) ANOTHER TRAIT OF THE MODEL MARRIAGES IN THE HOLY BIBLE, WHETHER OR NOT THEY INVOLVED A PUBLIC CEREMONY, IS THAT THERE WAS NO SEXUAL ACTIVITY PRIOR TO THE MARRIAGE—THERE WAS NO COHABITING. FROM A BIBLICAL PERSPECTIVE, THERE ARE A FEW TROUBLESOME ISSUES ABOUT COMMON LAW MARRIAGE. TWO OF THE BIBLICAL PURPOSES OF MARRIAGE ARE (1) TO USE THE UNION TO SERVE CHRIST AS A NEW UNIT AND (2) TO REPRESENT THE GREATER REALITY OF THE UNION BETWEEN CHRIST AND HIS CHURCH. HISTORICALLY, COMMON LAW MARRIAGE CAME INTO BEING BECAUSE THERE WERE SMALL VILLAGES IN ENGLAND TO WHICH A CHURCH OR GOVERNMENT OFFICIAL WAS UNABLE TO TRAVEL ON A REGULAR BASIS. COMMON LAW MARRIAGE ALLOWED A COUPLE TO LEGALLY GET MARRIED WITHOUT THE PRESENCE OF AN OFFICIAL. THERE WAS STILL THE COMPONENT OF A PUBLIC DECLARATION OF THEIR INTENT TO MARRY BEFORE COHABITING. DURING WORLD WAR II, COMMON LAW MARRIAGES TOOK PLACE IN JAPANESE PRISON CAMPS BETWEEN PRISONERS EXPRESSING A SIMILAR PUBLIC DECLARATION OF INTENT. BUT FOR CHRISTIANS UNDER NORMAL CIRCUMSTANCES, A PUBLIC CEREMONY IN A CHURCH ENABLES THEM TO BEGIN THEIR UNION BEFORE FAMILY AND FRIENDS WITH A TESTIMONY OF THEIR INTENT TO SERVE CHRIST AND A WITNESS OF THEIR SALVATION IN CHRIST. CHRISTIANS ARE TO “AIM AT WHAT IS HONORABLE NOT ONLY IN THE LORD’S SIGHT BUT ALSO IN THE SIGHT OF [TOP] MAN [ACTS 6:15]” (2 CORINTHIANS 8:21, ESV; CF. ROMANS 12:17). IT IS IMPORTANT THAT THEIR MARRIAGES ARE HONORABLE IN MAN’S SIGHT. COMMON LAW MARRIAGE IS HELD TO BE LEGAL MARRIAGE IN A MINORITY OF STATES. EVEN THEN, THERE ARE STRICT REQUIREMENTS GOVERNING THE RECOGNITION OF SUCH UNIONS. IN STATES THAT ALLOW COMMON LAW MARRIAGE, AS LONG AS THE LAW IS FOLLOWED, A COMMON LAW MARRIAGE IS NOT SINFUL. AT THE SAME TIME, EVERY CHRISTIAN SHOULD DESIRE TO LIVE ABOVE REPROACH SO THAT CHRIST CAN BE HONORED IN ALL THAT HE OR SHE DOES (1 CORINTHIANS 10:31). A CHRISTIAN COUPLE SHOULD CAREFULLY WEIGH THE OPTIONS, CONSIDER THEIR PUBLIC TESTIMONY, AND EVALUATE THEIR OWN MOTIVES FOR DISPENSING WITH A PUBLIC CEREMONY.  IS IGNORANCE AN ADEQUATE EXCUSE FOR TEMPTATION/SIN? IF BY “EXCUSE” WE MEAN THAT BECAUSE OF OUR IGNORANCE GOD WILL OVERLOOK OUR WRONGS, THEN THERE ARE NO ADEQUATE EXCUSES FOR SIN. SIN IS ANY THOUGHT, WORD, OR DEED COMMITTED BY HUMAN BEINGS THAT IS CONTRARY TO THE PERFECTION OF GOD. WHEN ADAM AND EVE WERE FIRST CREATED, THEY DID NOTHING THAT WAS CONTRARY TO THE PERFECTION OF GOD (GENESIS 1:27–31). THEY WERE CREATED IN A PERFECT STATE AND REMAINED FLAWLESS UNTIL THEY GAVE IN TO TEMPTATION (GENESIS 3:6–7). IT COULD BE ARGUED THAT, HAVING NEVER SEEN DEATH, THEY WERE SOMEWHAT IGNORANT ABOUT THE SEVERITY OF SIN’S CONSEQUENCES. BUT THAT DID NOT EXCUSE THEIR SIN. WHEN GOD GAVE HIS LAW TO THE ISRAELITES, HE INCLUDED SPECIAL INSTRUCTIONS ABOUT SACRIFICES WHEN A PERSON, OR THE ENTIRE NATION, SINNED IN IGNORANCE (HEBREWS 9:7). LEVITICUS 4 OUTLINES GOD’S PROVISION FOR THOSE WHO SINNED UNINTENTIONALLY OR IN IGNORANCE. NUMBERS 15:22–29 RESTATES THIS PROVISION AND GIVES DETAILS ABOUT THE SPECIAL SACRIFICES REQUIRED TO OBTAIN FORGIVENESS FROM THE LORD WHEN SOMEONE SINNED IN IGNORANCE. LEVITICUS 5:17 MAKES IT CLEAR: “IF SOMEONE SINS AND VIOLATES ANY OF THE LORD’S COMMANDMENTS EVEN THOUGH HE WAS UNAWARE, HE IS STILL GUILTY AND SHALL BEAR HIS PUNISHMENT.” IGNORANCE DID NOT EXCUSE SIN; SINS THE ISRAELITES COMMITTED IN IGNORANCE STILL REQUIRED AN ATONING SACRIFICE. ALTHOUGH IGNORANCE DOES NOT EXCUSE SIN, IT CAN MITIGATE THE PUNISHMENT. THE LAW’S PUNISHMENT FOR UNINTENTIONAL SIN WAS SIGNIFICANTLY LIGHTER THAN THAT FOR DELIBERATE REBELLION OR BLASPHEMY. JESUS REITERATED THIS PRINCIPLE IN LUKE 12:47–48: “THE SERVANT WHO KNOWS THE MASTER’S WILL AND DOES NOT GET READY OR DOES NOT DO WHAT THE MASTER WANTS WILL BE BEATEN WITH MANY BLOWS. BUT THE ONE WHO DOES NOT KNOW AND DOES THINGS DESERVING PUNISHMENT WILL BE BEATEN WITH FEW BLOWS. FROM EVERYONE WHO HAS BEEN GIVEN MUCH, MUCH WILL BE DEMANDED; AND FROM THE ONE WHO HAS BEEN ENTRUSTED WITH MUCH, MUCH MORE WILL BE ASKED” (EMPHASIS ADDED). WE MUST LEARN TO TAKE SIN AS SERIOUSLY AS GOD DOES. ONE REASON FOR ALL THE SACRIFICES AND CONTINUAL PURIFICATION RITUALS IN THE OLD TESTAMENT WAS TO SHOW THE PEOPLE HOW FAR THEY WERE FROM GOD’S HOLINESS. THE PURPOSE OF NEGATIVE CONSEQUENCES IS TO TEACH US TO SEE SIN THE WAY GOD DOES AND HATE IT AS HE DOES (PSALM 31:6; PROVERBS 29:27). WHEN WE COMMIT A SIN IN IGNORANCE, GOD BRINGS CONSEQUENCES TO HELP US LEARN. ONCE WE KNOW BETTER, HE EXPECTS US TO DO BETTER. WE DO THE SAME WITH OUR CHILDREN. SIMPLY BECAUSE A FOUR-YEAR-OLD HAD NOT BEEN SPECIFICALLY TOLD NOT TO SQUISH THE BANANAS IN THE STORE DOES NOT MEAN MOM IS FINE WITH IT. THERE WILL BE CONSEQUENCES, EVEN IF HE CAN CLAIM IGNORANCE OF THAT SPECIFIC RULE, AND HE WILL BE TOLD CLEARLY THAT SQUISHING BANANAS WILL NOT BE TOLERATED AGAIN. OF COURSE, HIS CONSEQUENCES THE FIRST TIME MAY NOT BE AS SEVERE AS THEY ARE LIKELY TO BE IF MOM CATCHES HIM SQUISHING MORE BANANAS AFTER BEING INSTRUCTED NOT TO. MOST CLAIMS OF IGNORANCE FALL FLAT, HOWEVER. ROMANS 1:20 SAYS THAT THERE IS NO EXCUSE FOR NOT BELIEVING IN GOD’S EXISTENCE: THE INVISIBLE QUALITIES OF GOD ARE “CLEARLY SEEN” IN CREATION. MICAH 6:8 ALSO COUNTERS OUR CLAIMS OF IGNORANCE: “HE HAS SHOWN YOU, O MORTAL, WHAT IS GOOD. AND WHAT DOES THE LORD REQUIRE OF YOU? TO ACT JUSTLY AND TO LOVE MERCY AND TO WALK HUMBLY WITH YOUR GOD.” IF IGNORANCE DOES NOT EXCUSE SIN, THEN FEIGNED IGNORANCE IS EVEN WORSE. GOD IS A FATHER [STEPHEN], AND HE LOVES HIS CHILDREN (ROMANS 8:15). HE DOES NOT DELIGHT IN PUNISHING US BUT IN CONFORMING US INTO THE IMAGE OF HIS SON (ROMANS 8:29). HE DOES NOT TOLERATE EXCUSES, INCLUDING THE EXCUSE OF IGNORANCE; RATHER, HE GIVES US OPPORTUNITIES TO LEARN FROM OUR CONSEQUENCES SO THAT WE MAKE BETTER CHOICES. HE KNOWS WHAT EACH OF US HAS BEEN GIVEN AND HOLDS US RESPONSIBLE FOR WHAT WE DO WITH IT (MATTHEW 13:11–12; ACTS 17:30). WE’VE ALL COMMITTED SINS IN IGNORANCE, BUT GOD DOES NOT LEAVE US IGNORANT (1 PETER 1:14). HE HAS GIVEN US HIS WORD TO SHOW US HOW TO LIVE, AND HE EXPECTS US TO APPLY IT TO OUR LIVES AND SEEK HOLINESS, “WITHOUT WHICH NO ONE WILL SEE THE LORD” (HEBREWS 12:14).  WHAT ARE THE FOUR SPIRITUAL LAWS? THE FOUR SPIRITUAL LAWS ARE A WAY OF SHARING THE GOOD NEWS OF THE SALVATION THAT IS AVAILABLE THROUGH FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST. IT IS A SIMPLE WAY OF ORGANIZING THE IMPORTANT INFORMATION IN THE GOSPEL INTO FOUR POINTS. THE FIRST OF THE FOUR SPIRITUAL LAWS IS, "GOD LOVES YOU AND HAS A WONDERFUL PLAN FOR YOUR LIFE." JOHN 3:16 TELLS US, "FOR GOD SO LOVED THE WORLD THAT HE GAVE HIS ONE AND ONLY SON, THAT WHOEVER BELIEVES IN HIM SHALL NOT PERISH BUT HAVE ETERNAL LIFE." JOHN 10:10 GIVES US THE REASON THAT JESUS CAME, "I HAVE COME THAT THEY MAY HAVE LIFE, AND HAVE IT TO THE FULL." WHAT IS BLOCKING US FROM GOD'S LOVE? WHAT IS PREVENTING US FROM HAVING AN ABUNDANT LIFE? THE SECOND OF THE FOUR SPIRITUAL LAWS IS, "HUMANITY IS TAINTED BY SIN AND IS THEREFORE SEPARATED FROM GOD. AS A RESULT, WE CANNOT KNOW GOD'S WONDERFUL PLAN FOR OUR LIVES." ROMANS 3:23 AFFIRMS THIS INFORMATION, "FOR ALL HAVE SINNED AND FALL SHORT OF THE GLORY OF GOD." ROMANS 6:23 GIVES US THE CONSEQUENCES OF SIN, "THE WAGES OF SIN IS DEATH." GOD CREATED US TO HAVE FELLOWSHIP WITH HIM. HOWEVER, HUMANITY BROUGHT SIN INTO THE WORLD, AND IS THEREFORE SEPARATED FROM GOD. WE HAVE RUINED THE RELATIONSHIP WITH HIM THAT GOD INTENDED US TO HAVE. WHAT IS THE SOLUTION? THE THIRD OF THE FOUR SPIRITUAL LAWS IS, "JESUS CHRIST IS GOD'S ONLY PROVISION FOR OUR SIN. THROUGH JESUS CHRIST, WE CAN HAVE OUR SINS FORGIVEN AND RESTORE A RIGHT RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD." ROMANS 5:8 TELLS US, "BUT GOD DEMONSTRATES HIS OWN LOVE FOR US IN THIS: WHILE WE WERE STILL SINNERS, CHRIST DIED FOR US." 1 CORINTHIANS 15:3-4 INFORMS US OF WHAT WE NEED TO KNOW AND BELIEVE IN ORDER TO BE SAVED, "...THAT CHRIST DIED FOR OUR SINS ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURES, THAT HE WAS BURIED, THAT HE WAS RAISED ON THE THIRD DAY ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURES..." JESUS HIMSELF DECLARES THAT HE IS THE ONLY WAY OF SALVATION IN JOHN 14:6, "I AM THE WAY AND THE TRUTH AND THE LIFE. NO ONE COMES TO THE FATHER EXCEPT THROUGH ME." HOW CAN I RECEIVE THIS WONDERFUL GIFT OF SALVATION? THE FOURTH OF THE FOUR SPIRITUAL LAWS IS, "WE MUST PLACE OUR FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST AS SAVIOR IN ORDER TO RECEIVE THE GIFT OF SALVATION AND KNOW GOD'S WONDERFUL PLAN FOR OUR LIVES." JOHN 1:12 DESCRIBES THIS FOR US, "YET TO ALL WHO RECEIVED HIM, TO THOSE WHO BELIEVED IN HIS NAME, HE GAVE THE RIGHT TO BECOME CHILDREN OF GOD." ACTS 16:31 SAYS IT VERY CLEARLY, "BELIEVE IN THE LORD JESUS, AND YOU WILL BE SAVED!" WE CAN BE SAVED BY GRACE ALONE, THROUGH FAITH ALONE, IN JESUS CHRIST ALONE (EPHESIANS 2:8-9). IF YOU WANT TO TRUST IN JESUS CHRIST AS YOUR SAVIOR, SAY THE FOLLOWING WORDS TO GOD. SAYING THESE WORDS WILL NOT SAVE YOU, BUT TRUSTING IN CHRIST WILL! THIS PRAYER IS SIMPLY A WAY TO EXPRESS TO GOD YOUR FAITH IN HIM AND THANK HIM FOR PROVIDING FOR YOUR SALVATION. "GOD, I KNOW THAT I HAVE SINNED AGAINST YOU AND DESERVE PUNISHMENT. BUT JESUS CHRIST TOOK THE PUNISHMENT THAT I DESERVE SO THAT THROUGH FAITH IN HIM I COULD BE FORGIVEN. I PLACE MY TRUST IN YOU FOR SALVATION. THANK YOU FOR YOUR WONDERFUL GRACE AND FORGIVENESS - THE GIFT OF ETERNAL LIFE! AMEN!"  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT LAWSUITS/SUING? THE APOSTLE PAUL INSTRUCTED THE CORINTHIAN BELIEVERS TO NOT GO TO COURT AGAINST ONE ANOTHER (1 CORINTHIANS 6:1-8). FOR CHRISTIANS NOT TO FORGIVE EACH OTHER AND RECONCILE THEIR OWN DIFFERENCES IS TO DEMONSTRATE SPIRITUAL DEFEAT. WHY WOULD SOMEONE WANT TO BECOME A CHRISTIAN IF CHRISTIANS HAVE JUST AS MANY PROBLEMS AND ARE JUST AS INCAPABLE OF SOLVING THEM? HOWEVER, THERE ARE SOME INSTANCES WHEN A LAWSUIT MIGHT BE THE PROPER COURSE OF ACTION. IF THE BIBLICAL PATTERN FOR RECONCILIATION HAS BEEN FOLLOWED (MATTHEW 18:15-17) AND THE OFFENDING PARTY IS STILL IN THE WRONG, IN SOME INSTANCES A LAWSUIT MIGHT BE JUSTIFIED. THIS SHOULD ONLY BE DONE AFTER MUCH PRAYER FOR WISDOM (JAMES 1:5) AND CONSULTATION WITH SPIRITUAL LEADERSHIP. THE WHOLE CONTEXT OF 1 CORINTHIANS 6:1-6 DEALS WITH DISPUTES IN THE CHURCH, BUT PAUL DOES REFERENCE THE COURT SYSTEM WHEN HE SPEAKS OF JUDGMENTS CONCERNING THINGS PERTAINING TO THIS LIFE. PAUL MEANS THAT THE COURT SYSTEM EXISTS FOR MATTERS OF THIS LIFE THAT ARE OUTSIDE THE CHURCH. CHURCH PROBLEMS SHOULD NOT BE TAKEN TO THE COURT SYSTEM, BUT SHOULD BE JUDGED WITHIN THE CHURCH. ACTS CHAPTERS 21–22 TALK ABOUT PAUL BEING ARRESTED AND WRONGFULLY ACCUSED OF A CRIME HE DID NOT COMMIT. THE ROMANS ARRESTED HIM AND “THE COMMANDER BROUGHT PAUL INSIDE AND ORDERED HIM LASHED WITH WHIPS TO MAKE HIM CONFESS HIS CRIME. HE WANTED TO FIND OUT WHY THE CROWD HAD BECOME SO FURIOUS. AS THEY TIED PAUL DOWN TO LASH HIM, PAUL SAID TO THE OFFICER STANDING THERE, ‘IS IT LEGAL FOR YOU TO WHIP A ROMAN CITIZEN WHO HASN'T EVEN BEEN TRIED?’” PAUL USED THE ROMAN LAW AND HIS CITIZENSHIP TO PROTECT HIMSELF. THERE IS NOTHING WRONG WITH USING THE COURT SYSTEM AS LONG AS IT IS DONE WITH A RIGHT MOTIVE AND A PURE HEART. PAUL FURTHER DECLARES, “ACTUALLY, THEN, IT IS ALREADY A DEFEAT FOR YOU, THAT YOU HAVE LAWSUITS WITH ONE ANOTHER. WHY NOT RATHER BE WRONGED? WHY NOT RATHER BE DEFRAUDED?” (1 CORINTHIANS 6:7). THE THING PAUL IS CONCERNED WITH HERE IS THE TESTIMONY OF THE BELIEVER. IT WOULD BE FAR BETTER FOR US TO BE TAKEN ADVANTAGE OF, OR EVEN ABUSED, THEN IT WOULD BE FOR US TO PUSH A PERSON EVEN FURTHER AWAY FROM CHRIST BY TAKING HIM/HER TO COURT. WHICH IS MORE IMPORTANT—A LEGAL BATTLE OR THE BATTLE FOR A PERSON’S ETERNAL SOUL? IN SUMMARY, SHOULD CHRISTIANS TAKE EACH OTHER TO COURT OVER CHURCH MATTERS? ABSOLUTELY NOT! SHOULD CHRISTIANS TAKE EACH OTHER TO COURT OVER CIVIL MATTERS? IF IT CAN IN ANY WAY BE AVOIDED, NO. SHOULD CHRISTIANS TAKE NON-CHRISTIANS TO COURT OVER CIVIL MATTERS? AGAIN, IF IT CAN BE AVOIDED, NO. HOWEVER, IN SOME INSTANCES, SUCH AS THE PROTECTION OF OUR OWN RIGHTS (AS IN THE EXAMPLE OF THE APOSTLE PAUL), IT MAY BE APPROPRIATE TO PURSUE A LEGAL SOLUTION.  WHAT IS “THE SECRET”? WHAT IS THE LAW OF ATTRACTION? "THE SECRET" ALSO KNOWN AS THE “LAW OF ATTRACTION,” IS THE IDEA THAT BECAUSE OF OUR CONNECTION WITH A “UNIVERSAL ENERGY FORCE,” OUR THOUGHTS AND FEELINGS HAVE THE ABILITY TO MANIPULATE THIS ENERGY FORCE TO OUR LIKING. ACCORDING TO “THE SECRET,” OUR THOUGHTS AND FEELINGS ATTRACT A CORRESPONDING ENERGY TO OURSELVES. IF OUR THOUGHTS ARE NEGATIVE, WE ATTRACT NEGATIVE THINGS. IF OUR FEELINGS ARE POSITIVE, WE ATTRACT POSITIVE THINGS. THE ESSENTIAL MESSAGE OF “THE SECRET” IS THAT WE ALL HAVE THE POWER TO DETERMINE OUR OWN DESTINY. WE CAN ALL CREATE OUR OWN REALITY. THROUGH FULLY AND CONSISTENTLY APPLYING THE “LAW OF ATTRACTION,” WE CAN BE WHO WE WANT TO BE AND HAVE EVERYTHING WE WANT TO HAVE. IS THERE ANY TRUTH TO “THE SECRET”? IS THERE ANY VALIDITY TO THE LAW OF ATTRACTION? AS WITH MOST OTHER POPULAR IDEAS, “THE SECRET” HAS A NUGGET OF TRUTH THAT IS EXPANDED TO UNBIBLICAL AND ILLOGICAL EXTREMES. FOR EXAMPLE, A THESIS OF THE LAW OF ATTRACTION IS THAT OUR PHYSICAL HEALTH IS DETERMINED BY OUR THOUGHTS AND FEELINGS. IT HAS BEEN MEDICALLY PROVEN THAT STRESS AND WORRY ARE HARMFUL TO THE BODY, WHILE JOY AND PEACE ACTUALLY AID IN THE HEALING PROCESS. THE HOLY BIBLE AGREES, “A CHEERFUL HEART IS GOOD MEDICINE, BUT A CRUSHED SPIRIT DRIES UP THE BONES” (PROVERBS 17:22). “A CHEERFUL LOOK BRINGS JOY TO THE HEART, AND GOOD NEWS GIVES HEALTH TO THE BONES” (PROVERBS 15:30). AS DAVID WAS STRUGGLING WITH THE GUILT OF HIS UNCONFESSED, EVIL ACTIONS, HE DECLARED, “WHEN I KEPT SILENT, MY BONES WASTED AWAY THROUGH MY GROANING ALL DAY LONG” (PSALM 32:3). OUR THOUGHTS AND FEELINGS DO HAVE AN IMPACT ON OUR PHYSICAL WELL-BEING. HOWEVER, THIS IS DUE TO HOW GOD DESIGNED OUR BODIES…NOT BECAUSE OF OUR CONNECTION WITH A UNIVERSAL ENERGY FORCE AND OUR NEGATIVITY OR POSITIVITY ATTRACTING NEGATIVE OR POSITIVE PHYSICAL SYMPTOMS. A SECOND ERROR IN THE “LAW OF ATTRACTION” IS ITS EMPHASIS ON MONEY AND WEALTH. THE HOLY BIBLE HAS MUCH TO SAY REGARDING WEALTH AND THE MANAGEMENT OF MONEY AND RESOURCES. PROVERBS 13:11 EXCLAIMS, “DISHONEST MONEY DWINDLES AWAY, BUT HE WHO GATHERS MONEY LITTLE BY LITTLE MAKES IT GROW.” SIMILARLY, PROVERBS 17:16 PROCLAIMS, “OF WHAT USE IS MONEY IN THE HAND OF A FOOL, SINCE HE HAS NO DESIRE TO GET WISDOM?” OUR FINANCIAL SUCCESS IS DETERMINED BY OUR DECISIONS, OUR HARD WORK, AND OUR WISE STEWARDSHIP OF WHAT WE HAVE. NO MATTER HOW POSITIVE OUR THOUGHTS AND HOW FOCUSED OUR MIND IS ON WEALTH, IF WE HAVE BUILT MOUNTAINS OF DEBT, THE BILLS WILL CONTINUE TO COME (PROVERBS 22:7). THE ONLY IMPACT THE SECRET OF “POSITIVE THINKING” CAN HAVE ON OUR FINANCIAL SITUATION IS IN MOTIVATING US TO WORK HARDER AND SPEND MORE WISELY. THE SECRET—AND ITS FOCUS ON ACHIEVING WEALTH—GOES DIRECTLY AGAINST THE TEACHINGS OF THE HOLY BIBLE. SOLOMON, THE WISEST AND RICHEST MAN IN THE HOLY BIBLE, OBSERVED, “WHOEVER LOVES MONEY NEVER HAS MONEY ENOUGH; WHOEVER LOVES WEALTH IS NEVER SATISFIED WITH HIS INCOME. THIS TOO IS MEANINGLESS” (ECCLESIASTES 5:10). JESUS, WHO POSSESSED EVERYTHING, WARNED US, “WATCH OUT! BE ON YOUR GUARD AGAINST ALL KINDS OF GREED; A MAN'S LIFE DOES NOT CONSIST IN THE ABUNDANCE OF HIS POSSESSIONS” (LUKE 12:15). FIRST TIMOTHY 6:10 COULD NOT SAY IT ANY MORE CLEARLY, “FOR THE LOVE OF MONEY IS A ROOT OF ALL KINDS OF EVIL. SOME PEOPLE, EAGER FOR MONEY, HAVE WANDERED FROM THE FAITH AND PIERCED THEMSELVES WITH MANY GRIEFS.” WITH THAT SAID, THE PRIMARY ERROR OF “THE SECRET” / LAW OF ATTRACTION IS ITS VIEW, OR LACK THEREOF, OF GOD. IN THE LAW OF ATTRACTION, GOD, IF HE EVEN EXISTS, IS NOTHING MORE THAN A UNIVERSAL ENERGY FORCE THAT WE MANIPULATE BY OUR THOUGHTS AND FEELINGS. THE LAW OF ATTRACTION ASSUMES A PANTHEISTIC (GOD IS EVERYTHING) VIEW OF GOD. THE SECRET DENIES THE IDEAS OF A PERSONAL GOD (WITH THOUGHTS, FEELINGS, AND EMOTIONS) AND A SOVEREIGN GOD (OMNIPOTENT AND OMNISCIENT, PERFECTLY IN CONTROL OF EVERYTHING). THE CORE MESSAGE OF “THE SECRET” IS THAT WE ARE IN CONTROL OF OUR OWN DESTINY. GOD KNOWS THE TRUTH TO BE VERY DIFFERENT, “…ALL THE DAYS ORDAINED FOR ME WERE WRITTEN IN YOUR BOOK BEFORE ONE OF THEM CAME TO BE” (PSALM 139:16). NEBUCHADNEZZAR, THE GREATEST KING OF ANCIENT BABYLON AND A PRIME CANDIDATE FOR SOMEONE WHO WOULD KNOW “THE SECRET,” DECLARED, “THEN I PRAISED THE MOST-HIGH; I HONORED AND GLORIFIED HIM WHO LIVES FOREVER. HIS DOMINION IS AN ETERNAL DOMINION; HIS KINGDOM ENDURES FROM GENERATION TO GENERATION. ALL THE PEOPLES OF THE EARTH ARE REGARDED AS NOTHING. HE DOES AS HE PLEASES WITH THE POWERS OF HEAVEN AND THE PEOPLES OF THE EARTH. NO ONE CAN HOLD BACK HIS HAND OR SAY TO HIM: ‘WHAT HAVE YOU DONE?’” (DANIEL 4:34-35). ACCORDING TO THE PROPONENTS OF THE LAW OF ATTRACTION, WE ARE ALL “INCARNATIONS OF GOD.” WE ARE ALL OUR OWN GODS, ABLE TO CREATE OUR OWN REALITY, ABLE TO CONTROL OUR OWN DESTINY. THIS LIE IS NOT A SECRET, AND IT IS NOTHING NEW. SATAN’S PRIMARY TEMPTATION HAS ALWAYS BEEN TO OBTAIN KNOWLEDGE AND THEREBY TO BECOME LIKE GOD, “FOR GOD KNOWS THAT WHEN YOU EAT OF IT YOUR EYES WILL BE OPENED, AND YOU WILL BE LIKE GOD…” (GENESIS 3:5). SATAN’S OWN FALL FROM GLORY WAS THIS SAME ERROR, “YOU SAID IN YOUR HEART, ‘I WILL ASCEND TO HEAVEN; I WILL RAISE MY THRONE ABOVE THE STARS OF GOD; I WILL SIT ENTHRONED ON THE MOUNT OF ASSEMBLY, ON THE UTMOST HEIGHTS OF THE SACRED MOUNTAIN. I WILL ASCEND ABOVE THE TOPS OF THE CLOUDS; I WILL MAKE MYSELF LIKE THE MOST-HIGH’” (ISAIAH 14:13-14). THE MESSAGE OF “THE SECRET” IS THE SAME MESSAGE THAT SATAN USED TO TEMPT ADAM AND EVE INTO SIN: “YOU DO NOT NEED GOD…YOU CAN BE GOD!” AND JUST AS SATAN WILL FAIL IN HIS QUEST TO BE GOD (ISAIAH 14:15; REVELATION 20:10), SO TOO WILL ALL THOSE WHO SEEK TO BE THEIR OWN GOD WILL FAIL: “'YOU ARE "GODS" … BUT YOU WILL DIE LIKE MERE MEN…” (PSALM 82:6-7). THE TRUE “SECRET” IS THAT GOD IS IN CONTROL. GOD HAS A SOVEREIGN AND PERFECT PLAN FOR US. THE KEY IS GETTING IN TUNE WITH GOD, THEREBY UNDERSTANDING HIS HEART AND KNOWING HIS WILL. RATHER THAN SEEKING AFTER WEALTH, FAME, POWER, AND PLEASURE (IN WHICH THERE IS NOTHING BUT EMPTINESS), WE ARE TO SEEK A RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD, ALLOWING HIM TO PLACE HIS PERFECT DESIRES IN OUR HEART AND MIND, CONFORMING OUR FEELINGS TO HIS – AND THEN GRANTING US THE DESIRE OF HIS, AND OUR, HEARTS. “DELIGHT YOURSELF IN THE LORD AND HE WILL GIVE YOU THE DESIRES OF YOUR HEART. COMMIT YOUR WAY TO THE LORD; TRUST IN HIM AND HE WILL DO THIS: HE WILL MAKE YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS SHINE LIKE THE DAWN, THE JUSTICE OF YOUR CAUSE LIKE THE NOONDAY SUN” (PSALM 37:4-6).  SHOULD CHRISTIANS BE CONCERNED ABOUT THE IDEA OF SHARIA LAW? FIRST, WE SHOULD DEFINE SHARIA LAW. SHARIA IS, AS EXPRESSED IN THE QUR’AN AND THE SUNNAH, DIVINE LAW. THE SUNNAH IS A RECORD OF THE LIFE AND EXAMPLE OF THE ISLAMIC PROPHET MUHAMMAD. THE SUNNAH IS PRIMARILY CONTAINED IN THE HADITH OR REPORTS OF MUHAMMAD'S SAYINGS, HIS ACTIONS, HIS TACIT APPROVAL OF ACTIONS, AND HIS DEMEANOR. WHERE IT HAS OFFICIAL STATUS, SHARIA IS INTERPRETED BY ISLAMIC JUDGES WHO MAY BE INFLUENCED BY THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS, OR IMAMS. IN SECULAR MUSLIM STATES (SUCH AS MALI, KAZAKHSTAN AND TURKEY), SHARIA IS LIMITED TO PERSONAL AND FAMILY MATTERS. COUNTRIES SUCH AS PAKISTAN, INDONESIA, AFGHANISTAN, EGYPT, SUDAN AND MOROCCO ARE STRONGLY INFLUENCED BY SHARIA, BUT ULTIMATE AUTHORITY LIES WITH THEIR CONSTITUTIONS AND THE RULE OF LAW. SAUDI ARABIA AND SOME GULF STATES ENFORCE CLASSICAL SHARIA. IRAN HAS A PARLIAMENT THAT LEGISLATES IN A MANNER CONSISTENT WITH SHARIA. “TRADITIONALLY, THE ISLAMIC UMMA [COMMUNITY OR NATION] IS DIVIDED INTO THREE REGIONS: THE TERRITORY OF ISLAM (DAR AL-ISLAM) THE TERRITORY OF PEACE (DAR AL-SULH), AND THE TERRITORY OF WAR (DAR AL-HARB).… IN REGIONS SUCH AS PAKISTAN, IRAN, AND LIBYA, ISLAMIC LAW IS ASSUMED TO FORM THE BASIS OF GOVERNMENT. THE SECOND TERRITORY REPRESENTS REGIONS SUCH AS INDIA AND AFRICA WHERE MUSLIMS ARE IN THE MINORITY BUT ARE PERMITTED FOR THE MOST PART TO LIVE IN PEACE AND TO PRACTISE THEIR RELIGION FREELY. THE REST OF THE WORLD COMPRISES THE THIRD TERRITORY, WHICH IS VIEWED MORE AS AN IDEOLOGICAL BATTLEGROUND CONTESTED BY GROUPS WITH CONFLICTING VALUES THAN AS A LITERAL THEATRE OF WAR. WITHIN THIS TERRITORY HOLY WAR (JIHAD) IS WAGED AGAINST ALL NON-MUSLIMS OR INFIDELS (KAFIR) IN PERPETUITY UNTIL THEY TOO ARE ABSORBED INTO THE WORLD OF ISLAM. … NO SYSTEMATIC EXPOSITION OF MUSLIM BELIEFS APPEARS IN EITHER THE QUR’AN OR THE HADITH [TRADITIONS]. INSTEAD, SUCH EXPOSITION IS FOUND IN THE COMPILATION OF ISLAMIC CANON LAW (SHAR’IA), WHICH IS CONSIDERED TO BE DIVINELY ESTABLISHED AND ENJOINS ON ALL ADHERENTS, STRICT OBEDIENCE IN ALL ASPECTS OF LIFE. THE PRINCIPAL SOURCES FOR ISLAMIC LAW ARE: THE QUR’AN, TRADITION, CONSENSUS (IJMA’), AND REASON (QIYAS). THE SHI’ITES REJECT THE ‘CONSENSUS’ AND SUBSTITUTE WHAT IS FOR THEM THE DIVINELY APPOINTED, INFALLIBLE SPIRITUAL GUIDE (IMAM)” (FROM ISLAM: THE WAY OF SUBMISSION BY SOLOMON NIGOSSIAN, CRUCIBLE, 1987). ASPECTS OF SHARIA LAW THAT CONCERN CHRISTIANS: JIHAD: JIHAD IS HOLY WAR AGAINST THE INFIDELS OF THE WORLD. ALL MUSLIMS ARE OBLIGED TO KILL THE INFIDEL. AN INFIDEL (OR KAFIR) IS A NON-MUSLIM. MANY MUSLIMS THINK THAT KILLING AN INFIDEL GUARANTEES GOING STRAIGHT TO PARADISE. APOSTASY: ALL APOSTATES ARE TO BE KILLED. AN APOSTATE IS ANY PERSON WHO RENOUNCES ISLAM AND CHANGES HIS RELIGION. CHRISTIANS ARE NOT ALLOWED TO CONVERT MUSLIMS TO CHRISTIANITY. CONVERSION IS PERCEIVED AS BLASPHEMY AND CARRIES THE DEATH PENALTY. DISTRIBUTING CHRISTIAN LITERATURE CAN RESULT IN A FIVE-YEAR PRISON SENTENCE UNDER SHARIA LAW. CRITICISM OF ISLAM: THE DEATH PENALTY APPLIES TO MUSLIMS WHO CRITICIZE MUHAMMAD, THE QUR’AN OR SHARIA LAW. SEVERE PENALTIES ALSO APPLY TO CHRISTIANS WHO SPEAK OUT AGAINST ISLAM. FREEDOM OF WORSHIP: ALTHOUGH ISLAM PAYS LIP SERVICE TO “PEOPLE OF THE BOOK” (OTHER ABRAHAMIC RELIGIONS), AND THE QUR’AN SAYS TO RESPECT AND HONOR ALL PEOPLE IRRESPECTIVE OF THEIR RELIGION, THE REALITY IS THAT SOME ISLAMIC COUNTRIES ARE PERSECUTING CHRISTIANS, TARGETING THEIR PLACES OF WORSHIP, AND KILLING AND IMPRISONING BELIEVERS. PERSECUTION IS INTENSE IN SAUDI ARABIA, AFGHANISTAN, IRAQ, SOMALIA, YEMEN, MALDIVES, AND OTHER COUNTRIES WITH A STRONG ISLAMIC INFLUENCE. FEMALE VICTIMS OF RAPE: SHARIA LAW PROTECTS RAPISTS. A WOMAN MAKING AN ACCUSATION OF RAPE HAS TO PROVIDE FOUR MALE WITNESSES. IF SHE IS UNABLE TO DO SO, SHE WILL BE CHARGED WITH ZINA, FOR WHICH THE PRESCRIBED PUNISHMENT IS FLOGGING OR STONING. THOUSANDS OF WOMEN ARE IMPRISONED AS A RESULT OF UNSUCCESSFUL CHARGES OF RAPE. SOME ARE EVEN STONED TO DEATH. MISCELLANEOUS CRIMES: FORNICATION AND ADULTERY: UNMARRIED FORNICATORS ARE TO BE WHIPPED, AND ADULTERERS ARE TO BE STONED TO DEATH. HOMOSEXUALITY: HOMOSEXUALS MUST BE EXECUTED. THEFT: ANY PERSON FOUND STEALING IS TO HAVE A HAND CUT OFF. BATTERY AND ASSAULT: AN INJURED PLAINTIFF CAN EXTRACT LEGAL REVENGE; LEX TALIONIS (“AN EYE FOR AN EYE”) IS IN EFFECT. SHOULD CHRISTIANS BE CONCERNED? MANY PEOPLE IN EUROPE, NORTH AMERICA AND AUSTRALIA ARE UNAWARE OF THE INFLUENCE OF SHARIA LAW IN ISLAMIC COUNTRIES AND HAVE NEVER CONSIDERED THE POSSIBILITY OF SHARIA LAW BEING INTRODUCED IN THEIR COUNTRY. CHRISTIANITY AND ISLAM HAVE OPPOSING BELIEFS. JESUS (ISA) IS MENTIONED 25 TIMES IN THE QUR’AN, BUT THE JESUS OF THE QUR’AN BEARS NO RESEMBLANCE TO THE JESUS OF THE HOLY BIBLE. THE QUR’AN SAYS JESUS WAS ONLY A HUMAN PROPHET AND WAS NOT KILLED; RATHER, ALLAH TOOK HIM UP TO HEAVEN (SURAH 4:157-158). WHEN JESUS RETURNS, HE WILL BE A FOLLOWER OF MUHAMMAD AND WILL KILL THE ANTICHRIST, BREAK THE CROSS AND SLAY THE PIGS. EVERYONE WHO DOES NOT ACCEPT ISLAM WILL BE SLAIN (HADITH 656). AFTER RULING ON EARTH FOR ABOUT 40 YEARS, JESUS WILL DIE. THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS JESUS IS THE ETERNAL WORD WHO WAS WITH GOD AND WHO IS GOD. THE WORD DWELT WITH MAN (JOHN 1). THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS JESUS WAS CRUCIFIED THEN RESURRECTED AND ASCENDED INTO HEAVEN – IN FRONT OF EYEWITNESSES. WHEN HE RETURNS, IT WILL BE TO JUDGE THE WORLD IN TRUE RIGHTEOUSNESS. ALLAH TELLS MUSLIMS TO KILL ANYONE WHO REJECTS ISLAM, CONVERTS TO CHRISTIANITY, OR BECOMES AN ATHEIST. JESUS TELLS CHRISTIANS TO LOVE MUSLIMS BECAUSE HE WANTS MUSLIMS TO JOIN CHRISTIANS IN HEAVEN. “YOU HAVE HEARD THAT IT WAS SAID, ‘LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AND HATE YOUR ENEMY.’ BUT I TELL YOU: LOVE YOUR ENEMIES AND PRAY FOR THOSE WHO PERSECUTE YOU” (MATTHEW 5:43-44). CHRISTIANS BLESS THOSE WHO CURSE THEM AND DO GOOD TO THOSE WHO HATE THEM. THIS IS NOT THE WAY OF ISLAM. CHRISTIANS SHOULD BE VERY CONCERNED ABOUT THE SPREAD OF ISLAM IN GENERAL AND THE IMPACT OF SHARIA LAW IN PARTICULAR. AND WE SHOULD ALWAYS BE ALERT TO OPPORTUNITIES TO WITNESS TO MUSLIMS ABOUT THE LOVE OF GOD THROUGH CHRIST JESUS.  SHOULD A CHRISTIAN BE A VIGILANTE? A VIGILANTE IS A PERSON WHO TAKES IT UPON HIMSELF TO ENFORCE LAWS OR TO PROVIDE JUSTICE IN SITUATIONS WHERE NO JUSTICE SEEMS POSSIBLE. BASICALLY, TAKING THE LAW INTO THEIR OWN HANDS. VIGILANTES OPERATE WITHOUT PROPER LEGAL AUTHORITY, AND THEY OFTEN DEPEND ON THEIR OWN NOTIONS OF RIGHT AND WRONG WITH NO CONCERN FOR WHAT IS TRULY JUST. VIGILANTES SKIP DUE PROCESS, SOMETIMES WITH THE BELIEF THAT LAW ENFORCEMENT IS INADEQUATE OR UNAVAILABLE AND THAT THEIR INTERVENTION IS NECESSARY TO MAINTAIN A PEACEFUL EXISTENCE. THE IRONY IS THAT, AS A VIGILANTE SEEKS TO BRING LAWBREAKERS TO JUSTICE, HE BECOMES A LAWBREAKER HIMSELF. THE HOLY BIBLE CONTAINS EXAMPLES OF VIGILANTES AT WORK. NOTABLY, SIMEON AND LEVI AVENGED THE RAPE OF THEIR SISTER, DINAH, BY KILLING ALL THE MEN IN THE CITY WHERE THE RAPIST LIVED (GENESIS 34). PHINEAS COULD BE CONSIDERED A VIGILANTE WHEN HE DEFENDED THE LORD’S HONOR AND PUT AN END TO THE IMMORALITY AND IDOLATRY RUNNING RAMPANT IN THE ISRAELITES’ CAMP (NUMBERS 25). THE MOSAIC LAW STIPULATED THE LIMITATIONS PLACED ON VIGILANTES (“AVENGERS OF BLOOD”) AND PROVIDED THE ACCUSED WITH THE RIGHT TO A TRIAL BEFORE THE ASSEMBLY (NUMBERS 35). DURING THE TIME OF THE JUDGES, BEFORE THE MONARCHY WAS ESTABLISHED IN ISRAEL, “EVERYONE DID WHAT WAS RIGHT IN HIS OWN EYES” (JUDGES 17:6, ESV), AND MEN LIKE SAMSON PRACTICED VIGILANTISM. LATER, ABSALOM, ACTING AS A VIGILANTE, MURDERED HIS HALF-BROTHER AMNON (2 SAMUEL 13). IT SHOULD BE NOTED THAT THE HOLY BIBLE’S INCLUSION OF HISTORICAL ACCOUNTS OF THE DEEDS OF VIGILANTES DOES NOT CONSTITUTE BLANKET APPROVAL OF VIGILANTISM. VIGILANTES WERE COMMON DURING THE YEARS OF WESTERN EXPANSION ALONG THE AMERICAN FRONTIER. LAW AND ORDER, WAS OFTEN SLOW IN REACHING THE OUTPOSTS OF CIVILIZATION. IN THE ABSENCE OF RELIABLE LAW ENFORCEMENT, JUSTICE—OR WHAT WAS PERCEIVED AS JUSTICE—WAS OFTEN METED OUT BY CITIZENS WHO, FOR GOOD OR ILL, TOOK THE LAW INTO THEIR OWN HANDS. AFTER THE CIVIL WAR, VIGILANTE GROUPS SUCH AS THE KU KLUX KLAN USED VIOLENCE AND INTIMIDATION TACTICS TO RESIST NEW LAWS THAT FREED THE SLAVES. IN MORE MODERN TIMES, VIGILANTES HAVE ATTACKED LOGGING SITES, ABORTION CLINICS, AND OTHER FOCAL POINTS OF CONTROVERSY IN A BELIEF THAT THEY FOLLOW A HIGHER LAW THAN WHAT IS STATED IN THE U.S. LEGAL CODE. THERE ARE SOME CASES WHERE INTERVENING IN AN ACTIVE CRIME SITUATION IS THE ONLY RIGHT CHOICE. FOR EXAMPLE, A MAN SEES AN OLD WOMAN BEING MUGGED. THE HOLY BIBLE’S COMMANDS TO DEFEND THE WEAK REQUIRE THAT THE MAN COME TO THE OLD WOMAN’S RESCUE (PSALM 82:3). BUT DOES THAT COMMAND EXTEND BEYOND REACTIVE DEFENSE TO INCLUDE PROACTIVE VIGILANTISM? THE HEART OF MOST ACTS OF VIGILANTISM IS CONTRARY TO SCRIPTURE. VIGILANTES ACT OUTSIDE THE PURVIEW OF THE LAW, WHICH IS PROBLEMATIC FOR CHRISTIANS. ALSO, VIGILANTISM OFTEN GIVES WAY TO MOB RULE, AND THE OUT-OF-CONTROL ACTIONS OF A LYNCH MOB HARDLY IF EVER LEAD TO TRUE JUSTICE. “THE AUTHORITIES THAT EXIST HAVE BEEN ESTABLISHED BY GOD” (ROMANS 13:1). THE AUTHORITY IN FREE COUNTRIES IS THE LAW, WHICH EVEN A NATION’S LEADERS AND JUDGES MUST OBEY. IN MOST CASES, TO BYPASS DUE PROCESS IS TO FLOUT THE LAW. IT IS THE GOVERNMENT’S DUTY “TO BRING PUNISHMENT ON THE WRONGDOER” (ROMANS 13:4; CF. 1 PETER 2:14); IT IS THE CHRISTIAN’S DUTY “TO SUBMIT TO THE AUTHORITIES” (ROMANS 13:5; CF. 1 PETER 2:13). CHRISTIANS SHOULD BE EXEMPLARY IN THEIR LAW-ABIDING BEHAVIOR. EXCEPT IN RARE SITUATIONS, THERE IS NO NEED TO RESORT TO VIGILANTISM. THERE ARE BETTER WAYS TO RESOLVE PERCEIVED INJUSTICE. THE CHRISTIAN IS OBLIGATED TO “SHOW PROPER RESPECT TO EVERYONE, ...FEAR GOD, HONOR THE EMPEROR” (1 PETER 2:17), AND HE PRAYS “FOR KINGS AND ALL THOSE IN AUTHORITY, THAT WE MAY LIVE PEACEFUL AND QUIET LIVES IN ALL GODLINESS AND HOLINESS” (1 TIMOTHY 2:2).  WHAT IS THE TORAH? TORAH IS A HEBREW WORD MEANING “TO INSTRUCT.” THE TORAH REFERS TO THE FIVE BOOKS OF MOSES IN THE HEBREW HOLY BIBLE/OLD TESTAMENT (GENESIS, EXODUS, LEVITICUS, NUMBERS, AND DEUTERONOMY). THE TORAH WAS WRITTEN APPROXIMATELY 1400 BC. TRADITIONALLY, THE TORAH IS HANDWRITTEN ON A SCROLL BY A “SOFER” (SCRIBE). THIS TYPE OF DOCUMENT IS CALLED A “SEFER TORAH.” A MODERN PRINTING OF THE TORAH IN BOOK FORM IS CALLED A “CHUMASH” (RELATED TO THE HEBREW WORD FOR THE NUMBER 5). HERE IS A BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF THE FIVE BOOKS OF THE TORAH: GENESIS: THIS FIRST BOOK OF THE TORAH INCLUDES 50 CHAPTERS AND COVERS THE TIME PERIOD FROM THE CREATION OF ALL THINGS TO THE TIME OF JOSEPH’S DEATH AND BURIAL. IT INCLUDES THE ACCOUNT OF CREATION (CHAPTERS 1—2), THE BEGINNING OF HUMAN SIN (CHAPTER 3), NOAH AND THE ARK (CHAPTERS 6—9), THE TOWER OF BABEL (CHAPTERS 10—11), THE LIVES OF ABRAHAM, ISAAC, AND JACOB, AND AN EXTENDED NARRATIVE OF THE LIFE OF JOSEPH. EXODUS: THIS SECOND BOOK OF THE TORAH INCLUDES 40 CHAPTERS AND COVERS THE PERIOD FROM JEWISH SLAVERY IN EGYPT UNTIL THE GLORY OF THE LORD DESCENDED UPON THE COMPLETED TABERNACLE IN THE WILDERNESS. IT INCLUDES THE BIRTH OF MOSES, THE PLAGUES OF EGYPT, THE EXODUS OF THE JEWISH PEOPLE FROM EGYPT, THE CROSSING OF THE RED SEA, AND THE GIVING OF THE LAW TO MOSES UPON MOUNT SINAI. LEVITICUS: THIS THIRD BOOK OF THE TORAH INCLUDES 27 CHAPTERS AND CONSISTS LARGELY OF THE LAWS REGARDING SACRIFICES, OFFERINGS, AND FESTIVALS AMONG THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL. NUMBERS: THIS FOURTH BOOK OF THE TORAH INCLUDES 36 CHAPTERS AND COVERS A SPAN OF ABOUT 40 YEARS AS THE ISRAELITES WANDERED IN THE WILDERNESS. NUMBERS PROVIDES A CENSUS OF THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL AND SOME DETAILS ABOUT THEIR JOURNEY TOWARD THE PROMISED LAND. DEUTERONOMY: THIS FIFTH BOOK OF THE TORAH INCLUDES 34 CHAPTERS AND IS CALLED “DEUTERONOMY” BASED ON A GREEK WORD MEANING “SECOND LAW.” IN THE BOOK, MOSES REPEATS THE LAW FOR THE NEW GENERATION WHO WOULD ENTER THE PROMISED LAND. DEUTERONOMY DESCRIBES THE TRANSITION OF LEADERSHIP SACERDOTAL (FROM AARON TO HIS SONS) AND NATIONALLY (FROM MOSES TO JOSHUA). THE TORAH’S FIVE BOOKS HAVE FORMED THE BASIS OF JUDAISM’S TEACHINGS FROM THE TIME OF MOSES. LATER BIBLICAL WRITERS, INCLUDING SAMUEL, DAVID, ISAIAH, AND DANIEL, WOULD FREQUENTLY REFER BACK TO THE LAW’S TEACHINGS. THE TEACHINGS OF THE TORAH ARE FREQUENTLY SUMMARIZED BY CITING DEUTERONOMY 6:4–5, CALLED THE SHEMA (OR “SAYING”): “HEAR, O ISRAEL: THE LORD OUR GOD, THE LORD IS ONE. YOU SHALL LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND WITH ALL YOUR SOUL AND WITH ALL YOUR MIGHT.” JESUS CALLED THIS THE “FIRST AND GREATEST COMMANDMENT” (MATTHEW 22:38). THE TORAH IS CONSIDERED THE INSPIRED WORD OF GOD BY BOTH JEWS AND CHRISTIANS ALIKE. CHRISTIANS, HOWEVER, SEE JESUS CHRIST AS THE FULFILLMENT OF THE MESSIANIC PROPHECIES AND BELIEVE THE LAW WAS FULFILLED IN CHRIST. JESUS TAUGHT, “DO NOT THINK THAT I HAVE COME TO ABOLISH THE LAW OR THE PROPHETS; I HAVE NOT COME TO ABOLISH THEM BUT TO FULFILL THEM” (MATTHEW 5:17).  HOW MUCH INFLUENCE IS THE HOLY BIBLE SUPPOSED TO HAVE ON SOCIETY? IN WESTERN NATIONS, BIBLICAL ENGLISH AMERICA ESPECIALLY IN ACTS 29:24-25; 29:1-2 WITH ACTS 30, WE CAN SEE THE HOLY BIBLE’S INFLUENCE ON MANY ASPECTS OF SOCIETY. EVERYTHING FROM OUR LAWS TO OUR WORK ETHIC TO OUR VIEW OF MARRIAGE HAS BEEN MOLDED BY A JUDEO-CHRISTIAN WORLDVIEW. IT HAS ALWAYS BEEN THE CASE THAT THE WORD OF GOD MAKES A DIFFERENCE IN CULTURES WHERE IT IS INTRODUCED. IN FIRST-CENTURY THESSALONICA, A MOB DRAGGED SOME CHRISTIANS THROUGH THE STREETS SHOUTING, “THESE MEN WHO HAVE TURNED THE WORLD UPSIDE DOWN HAVE COME HERE ALSO” (ACTS 17:6, ESV). IT IS ONLY RIGHT THAT THE HOLY BIBLE SHOULD HAVE AN INFLUENCE ON SOCIETY, AS IT HAS AN INFLUENCE ON THE INDIVIDUALS WITHIN SOCIETY. GOD IS THE CREATOR OF THE WORLD AND THE HUMANS WHO INHABIT IT (GENESIS 1). FROM THE VERY BEGINNING, GOD DESIGNED THE WORLD AND PEOPLE TO “FUNCTION” A CERTAIN WAY. WHEN SOCIETY DOESN’T FOLLOW THE PRINCIPLES THAT GOD GIVES US IN THE HOLY BIBLE, LIFE SIMPLY DOESN’T WORK AS WELL. GOD’S THE ONLY ONE WITH THE INSIGHT INTO HOW LIFE FUNCTIONS TO OUR BEST BENEFIT, AND HE SHARES THAT WISDOM WITH US IN HIS WORD. THE HOLY BIBLE IS DESCRIBED IN HEBREWS 4:12 AS “ALIVE AND ACTIVE.” THIS MEANS, IN PART, THAT THE HOLY BIBLE IS AS APPLICABLE AND RELEVANT TODAY AS IT WAS WHEN IT WAS FIRST WRITTEN. LOOKING BACK AT THE EARLY STAGES OF AMERICA, IT IS IMPOSSIBLE NOT TO SEE THE INFLUENCE THE HOLY BIBLE HAD. OUR GOVERNMENT STRUCTURE, LAWS, MORALITY, EDUCATION, AND FAMILY VALUES WERE ALL FOUNDED ON PRINCIPLES THAT CAME DIRECTLY FROM THE HOLY BIBLE. THE FOUNDING FATHERS, PRESIDENTS, AND FOREIGNERS VISITING A YOUNG AMERICA IDENTIFIED THE KEY TO THE NATION’S SUCCESS AS THE BIBLICAL INFLUENCE EMBRACED BY ITS SOCIETY. WHEN A NATION HONORS GOD, IT DEVELOPS A RESPECT FOR ALL OF GOD’S CREATION. WHERE THERE IS NO HONOR OF GOD, A SOCIETY WILL FAIL TO RESPECT HIS CREATION, AND PEOPLE WILL SUFFER AS A RESULT. FROM THE BEGINNING, PEOPLE HAVE HAD A CHOICE WHETHER TO FOLLOW GOD’S WAY. BUT CHOICES ALWAYS CARRY CONSEQUENCES. THE OLD TESTAMENT HISTORY OF ISRAEL DOCUMENTS THE SOCIETAL LAWS AND PRECEPTS GOD GAVE THEM. WHEN ISRAEL LIVED BY GOD’S LAWS, THEIR SOCIETY FUNCTIONED WELL, BUT WHEN THEY DEVIATED FROM GOD’S DESIGN, THEIR SOCIETY ALWAYS WENT DOWNHILL. ATTEMPTS TODAY TO REMOVE THE HOLY BIBLE’S INFLUENCE FROM SOCIETY OR TO MARGINALIZE A BIBLICAL WORLDVIEW REVEAL THE PRIDE OF MANKIND THAT SAYS, “WE KNOW BETTER THAN THE ONE WHO CREATED US.” NONE OF THIS IS TO SAY THAT WE SHOULD ESTABLISH A THEOCRACY SUCH AS ANCIENT ISRAEL HAD. GOD’S PURPOSES IN THAT SYSTEM OF GOVERNMENT WERE FOR A CERTAIN TIME AND PLACE. HOWEVER, WHEN THE HOLY BIBLE IS PROPERLY UNDERSTOOD, ITS INFLUENCE ON SOCIETY CAN ONLY LEAD TO LESS CRIME, LESS DIVORCE, LESS SLOTH, AND MORE CHARITY. AS JOHN ADAMS, THE SECOND PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES, WROTE, “SUPPOSE A NATION IN SOME DISTANT REGION SHOULD TAKE THE HOLY BIBLE FOR THEIR ONLY LAW BOOK, AND EVERY MEMBER SHOULD REGULATE HIS CONDUCT BY THE PRECEPTS THERE EXHIBITED! EVERY MEMBER WOULD BE OBLIGED IN CONSCIENCE, TO TEMPERANCE, FRUGALITY, AND INDUSTRY; TO JUSTICE, KINDNESS, AND CHARITY TOWARDS HIS FELLOW MEN; AND TO PIETY, LOVE, AND REVERENCE TOWARD ALMIGHTY GOD...WHAT A EUTOPIA, WHAT A PARADISE WOULD THIS REGION BE” (DIARY AND AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF JOHN ADAMS, VOL. III, P. 9). SCRIPTURE SAYS IT BEST: “BLESSED IS THE NATION WHOSE GOD IS THE LORD” (PSALM 33:12).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT A CHRISTIAN SERVING IN THE MILITARY? THE HOLY BIBLE CONTAINS PLENTY OF INFORMATION ABOUT SERVING IN THE MILITARY. WHILE MANY OF THE HOLY BIBLE’S REFERENCES TO THE MILITARY ARE ONLY ANALOGIES, SEVERAL VERSES DIRECTLY RELATE TO THIS QUESTION. THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT SPECIFICALLY STATE WHETHER OR NOT SOMEONE SHOULD SERVE IN THE MILITARY. AT THE SAME TIME, CHRISTIANS CAN REST ASSURED THAT BEING A SOLDIER IS HIGHLY RESPECTED THROUGHOUT THE SCRIPTURES AND KNOW THAT SUCH SERVICE IS CONSISTENT WITH A BIBLICAL WORLDVIEW. THE FIRST EXAMPLE OF MILITARY SERVICE IS FOUND IN THE OLD TESTAMENT (GENESIS 14), WHEN ABRAHAM'S NEPHEW LOT WAS KIDNAPPED BY CHEDORLAOMER, KING OF ELAM, AND HIS ALLIES. ABRAHAM RALLIED TO LOT'S AID BY GATHERING 318 TRAINED MEN OF HIS HOUSEHOLD AND DEFEATING THE ELAMITES. HERE WE SEE ARMED FORCES ENGAGED IN A NOBLE TASK—RESCUING AND PROTECTING THE INNOCENT. LATE IN ITS HISTORY, THE NATION OF ISRAEL DEVELOPED A STANDING ARMY. THE SENSE THAT GOD WAS THE DIVINE WARRIOR AND WOULD PROTECT HIS PEOPLE REGARDLESS OF THEIR MILITARY STRENGTH MAY HAVE BEEN A REASON WHY ISRAEL WAS SLOW TO DEVELOP AN ARMY. THE DEVELOPMENT OF A REGULAR STANDING ARMY IN ISRAEL CAME ONLY AFTER A STRONG, CENTRALIZED POLITICAL SYSTEM HAD BEEN DEVELOPED BY SAUL, DAVID, AND SOLOMON. SAUL WAS THE FIRST TO FORM A PERMANENT ARMY (1 SAMUEL 13:2; 24:2; 26:2). WHAT SAUL BEGAN, DAVID CONTINUED. HE INCREASED THE ARMY, BROUGHT IN HIRED TROOPS FROM OTHER REGIONS WHO WERE LOYAL TO HIM ALONE (2 SAMUEL 15:19-22) AND TURNED OVER THE DIRECT LEADERSHIP OF HIS ARMIES TO A COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF, JOAB. UNDER DAVID, ISRAEL ALSO BECAME MORE AGGRESSIVE IN ITS OFFENSIVE MILITARY POLICIES, ABSORBING NEIGHBORING STATES LIKE AMMON (2 SAMUEL 11:1; 1 CHRONICLES 20:1-3). DAVID ESTABLISHED A SYSTEM OF ROTATING TROOPS WITH TWELVE GROUPS OF 24,000 MEN SERVING ONE MONTH OF THE YEAR (1 CHRONICLES 27). ALTHOUGH SOLOMON'S REIGN WAS PEACEFUL, HE FURTHER EXPANDED THE ARMY, ADDING CHARIOTS AND HORSEMEN (1 KINGS 10:26). THE STANDING ARMY CONTINUED (THOUGH DIVIDED ALONG WITH THE KINGDOM AFTER THE DEATH OF SOLOMON) UNTIL 586 B.C., WHEN ISRAEL (JUDAH) CEASED TO EXIST AS A POLITICAL ENTITY. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, JESUS MARVELED WHEN A ROMAN CENTURION (AN OFFICER IN CHARGE OF ONE HUNDRED SOLDIERS) APPROACHED HIM. THE CENTURION’S RESPONSE TO JESUS INDICATED HIS CLEAR UNDERSTANDING OF AUTHORITY, AS WELL AS HIS FAITH IN JESUS (MATTHEW 8:5-13). JESUS DID NOT DENOUNCE HIS CAREER. MANY CENTURIONS MENTIONED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT ARE PRAISED AS CHRISTIANS, GOD-FEARERS, AND MEN OF GOOD CHARACTER (MATTHEW 8:5; 27:54; MARK 15:39-45; LUKE 7:2; 23:47; ACTS 10:1; 21:32; 28:16). THE PLACES AND THE TITLES MAY HAVE CHANGED, BUT OUR ARMED FORCES SHOULD BE JUST AS VALUED AS THE CENTURIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE. THE POSITION OF SOLDIER WAS HIGHLY RESPECTED. FOR EXAMPLE, PAUL DESCRIBES EPAPHRODITUS, A FELLOW CHRISTIAN, AS A “FELLOW SOLDIER” (PHILIPPIANS 2:25). THE HOLY BIBLE ALSO USES MILITARY TERMS TO DESCRIBE BEING STRONG IN THE LORD BY PUTTING ON THE WHOLE ARMOR OF GOD (EPHESIANS 6:10-20), INCLUDING THE TOOLS OF THE SOLDIER—HELMET, SHIELD, AND SWORD. YES, THE HOLY BIBLE DOES ADDRESS SERVING IN THE MILITARY, DIRECTLY AND INDIRECTLY. THE CHRISTIAN MEN AND WOMEN WHO SERVE THEIR COUNTRY WITH CHARACTER, DIGNITY, AND HONOR CAN REST ASSURED THAT THE CIVIC DUTY THEY PERFORM IS CONDONED AND RESPECTED BY OUR SOVEREIGN GOD. THOSE WHO HONORABLY SERVE IN THE MILITARY DESERVE OUR RESPECT AND GRATITUDE.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN TO REMEMBER THE SABBATH DAY AND KEEP IT HOLY? THE FOURTH OF THE TEN COMMANDMENTS, IS “REMEMBER THE SABBATH DAY, TO KEEP IT HOLY” (EXODUS 20:8, ESV). FOLLOWING THE COMMAND ARE STATEMENTS DEFINING THE SABBATH AS “THE SEVENTH DAY” (VERSE 10), DEDICATING IT TO “THE LORD YOUR GOD” (VERSE 10), FORBIDDING ALL WORK IN IT, APPLYING IT TO EVERYONE IN ISRAEL, AND CITING THE BASIS FOR IT: “FOR IN SIX DAYS THE LORD MADE THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH, THE SEA, AND ALL THAT IS IN THEM, BUT HE RESTED ON THE SEVENTH DAY. THEREFORE, THE LORD BLESSED THE SABBATH DAY AND MADE IT HOLY” (VERSE 11). THE ISRAELITES UNDER THE MOSAIC LAW WERE TO KEEP IN MIND THAT NO WORK COULD BE DONE ON THE SEVENTH DAY OF THE WEEK. IF WE PARSE THE COMMAND, WE CAN GET A BETTER PICTURE OF WHAT IT SAYS: REMEMBER. THIS IS THE ONLY COMMAND OF THE TEN THAT STARTS WITH THE WORD REMEMBER. THIS COULD MEAN THAT THE SABBATH COMMAND HAD BEEN GIVEN EARLIER—IN FACT, GOD HAD DECREED A SABBATH REST IN EXODUS 16:22–30. OR THE WORD REMEMBER COULD SIMPLY MEAN “KEEP THIS COMMAND IN MIND” WITH NO REFERENCE TO AN EARLIER DIRECTIVE. REGARDLESS, THE WORD IS EMPHATIC; THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL WERE NOT TO GROW LAX IN THEIR OBSERVATION OF THIS COMMAND. THE SABBATH DAY. THE WORD SABBATH COMES FROM A HEBREW WORD MEANING “DAY OF REST.” THE HOLY BIBLE SPECIFIES THAT THIS DAY OF REST IS THE SEVENTH DAY OF THE WEEK, WHAT WE WOULD CALL “SATURDAY,” OR IN THE ISRAELITE MINDSET, SUNDOWN ON FRIDAY UNTIL SUNDOWN ON SATURDAY. GOD SET THE PATTERN FOR THE SABBATH REST IN GENESIS 2:2, CEASING FROM HIS WORK OF CREATION ON THE SEVENTH DAY. GOD’S ACTION (OR, RATHER, HIS INACTION) IN GENESIS 2 FORESHADOWED THE LAW’S COMMAND IN EXODUS 20:8. TO KEEP IT HOLY. THIS FOUR-WORD PHRASE IN ENGLISH IS ONLY ONE WORD IN HEBREW. IT MEANS “CONSECRATE,” “SET APART,” OR “SANCTIFY.” THE ISRAELITES WERE TO MAKE A DISTINCTION BETWEEN THE SEVENTH DAY AND THE REST OF THE WEEK. THE SABBATH WAS DIFFERENT. IT WAS TO BE DEDICATED TO THE LORD. THE PRIESTS WERE TO DOUBLE THE DAILY SACRIFICES ON THE SABBATH (NUMBERS 28:9–10), MARKING THE DAY WITH INCREASED SACRED ACTIVITY. THE REST OF THE ISRAELITES WERE TO MARK THE DAY WITH DECREASED ACTIVITY—NO WORK AT ALL—IN HONOR OF THE LORD. THE PENALTY FOR DESECRATING THE SABBATH WITH WORK WAS DEATH (EXODUS 31:14; NUMBERS 15:32–36). KEEPING OF THE SABBATH WAS A SIGN OF THE COVENANT BETWEEN ISRAEL AND THE LORD: “YOU MUST OBSERVE MY SABBATHS. THIS WILL BE A SIGN BETWEEN ME AND YOU FOR THE GENERATIONS TO COME” (EXODUS 31:13). AS ISRAEL KEPT THE SABBATH SET APART, THEY WERE REMINDED THAT THEY WERE ALSO BEING SET APART: “SO YOU MAY KNOW THAT I AM THE LORD, WHO MAKES YOU HOLY” (VERSE 13). BELIEVERS TODAY, BEING UNDER THE NEW COVENANT, ARE NOT BOUND TO KEEP THE SIGN OF THE OLD COVENANT.  HOW CAN WE EXPERIENCE TRUE FREEDOM IN CHRIST? EVERYONE SEEKS FREEDOM. ESPECIALLY IN THE WEST, FREEDOM IS THE HIGHEST VIRTUE, AND IT IS SOUGHT AFTER BY ALL WHO ARE, OR CONSIDER THEMSELVES TO BE, OPPRESSED. BUT FREEDOM IN CHRIST IS NOT THE SAME AS POLITICAL OR ECONOMIC FREEDOM. IN FACT, SOME OF THE MOST HARSHLY OPPRESSED PEOPLE IN HISTORY HAVE HAD COMPLETE FREEDOM IN CHRIST. THE HOLY BIBLE TELLS US THAT, SPIRITUALLY SPEAKING, NO ONE IS FREE. IN ROMANS 6, PAUL EXPLAINS THAT WE ARE ALL SLAVES. WE ARE EITHER SLAVES TO SIN OR SLAVES TO RIGHTEOUSNESS. THOSE WHO ARE SLAVES TO SIN CANNOT FREE THEMSELVES FROM IT, BUT ONCE WE ARE FREED FROM THE PENALTY AND POWER OF SIN THROUGH THE CROSS, WE BECOME A DIFFERENT KIND OF SLAVE, AND IN THAT SLAVERY OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, WE FIND COMPLETE PEACE AND TRUE FREEDOM. ALTHOUGH IT SEEMS LIKE A CONTRADICTION, THE ONLY TRUE FREEDOM IN CHRIST COMES TO THOSE WHO ARE HIS SLAVES. SLAVERY HAS COME TO MEAN DEGRADATION, HARDSHIP, AND INEQUALITY. BUT THE BIBLICAL PARADIGM IS THE TRUE FREEDOM OF THE SLAVE OF CHRIST WHO EXPERIENCES JOY AND PEACE, THE PRODUCTS OF THE ONLY TRUE FREEDOM WE WILL EVER KNOW IN THIS LIFE. THERE ARE 124 OCCURRENCES IN THE NEW TESTAMENT OF THE WORD DOULOS, WHICH MEANS “SOMEONE WHO BELONGS TO ANOTHER” OR “BONDSLAVE WITH NO OWNERSHIP RIGHTS OF HIS OWN.” UNFORTUNATELY, MOST MODERN HOLY BIBLE VERSIONS, AS WELL AS THE KING JAMES VERSION, MOST OFTEN TRANSLATE DOULOS AS “SERVANT” OR “BOND-SERVANT.” BUT A SERVANT IS ONE WHO WORKS FOR WAGES, AND WHO, BY VIRTUE OF HIS WORK, IS OWED SOMETHING FROM HIS MASTER. THE CHRISTIAN, ON THE OTHER HAND, HAS NOTHING TO OFFER THE LORD IN PAYMENT FOR HIS FORGIVENESS, AND HE IS TOTALLY OWNED BY THE MASTER WHO BOUGHT HIM WITH HIS SHED BLOOD ON THE CROSS. CHRISTIANS ARE PURCHASED BY THAT BLOOD AND ARE THE POSSESSION OF THEIR LORD AND SAVIOR. WE ARE NOT HIRED BY HIM; WE BELONG TO HIM (ROMANS 8:9; 1 CORINTHIANS 7:4). SO “SLAVE” IS REALLY THE ONLY PROPER TRANSLATION OF THE WORD DOULOS. FAR FROM BEING OPPRESSED, THE SLAVE OF CHRIST IS TRULY FREE. WE HAVE BEEN SET FREE FROM SIN BY THE SON OF GOD WHO SAID, “IF THE SON SETS YOU FREE, YOU WILL BE FREE INDEED” (JOHN 8:36). NOW THE CHRISTIAN CAN TRULY SAY, ALONG WITH PAUL, “THROUGH CHRIST JESUS THE LAW OF THE SPIRIT OF LIFE SET ME FREE FROM THE LAW OF SIN AND DEATH” (ROMANS 8:2). WE NOW KNOW THE TRUTH AND THAT TRUTH HAS SET US FREE (JOHN 8:32). PARADOXICALLY, THROUGH OUR BONDAGE TO CHRIST, WE HAVE ALSO BECOME SONS AND HEIRS OF THE MOST-HIGH GOD (GALATIANS 4:1–7). AS HEIRS, WE ARE PARTAKERS OF THAT INHERITANCE—ETERNAL LIFE—WHICH GOD CONFERS ON ALL HIS CHILDREN. THIS IS A PRIVILEGE BEYOND ANY EARTHLY TREASURE WE COULD EVER INHERIT, WHILE THOSE IN BONDAGE TO SIN INHERIT ONLY SPIRITUAL DEATH AND AN ETERNITY IN HELL. WHY, THEN, DO SO MANY CHRISTIANS LIVE AS THOUGH THEY ARE STILL IN BONDAGE? FOR ONE THING, WE OFTEN REBEL AGAINST OUR MASTER, REFUSING TO OBEY HIM AND CLINGING TO OUR OLD LIVES. WE HOLD ON TO THE SINS THAT ONCE BOUND US TO SATAN AS OUR MASTER. BECAUSE OUR NEW NATURE STILL LIVES IN THE OLD FLESHLY NATURE, WE ARE STILL DRAWN TO SIN. PAUL TELLS THE EPHESIANS TO “PUT OFF” THE OLD SELF WITH ITS DECEIT AND CORRUPTION AND “PUT ON” THE NEW SELF WITH ITS RIGHTEOUSNESS. PUT OFF LYING, AND PUT ON TRUTHFULNESS. PUT OFF STEALING, AND PUT ON USEFULNESS AND WORK. PUT OFF BITTERNESS, RAGE, AND ANGER, AND PUT ON KINDNESS, COMPASSION, AND FORGIVENESS (EPHESIANS 4:22–32). WE HAVE BEEN SET FREE FROM THE BONDAGE OF SIN, BUT WE OFTEN PUT THE CHAINS BACK ON BECAUSE PART OF US LOVES THE OLD LIFE. FURTHERMORE, OFTEN WE DON’T REALIZE THAT WE HAVE BEEN CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST (GALATIANS 2:20) AND THAT WE HAVE BEEN REBORN AS COMPLETELY NEW CREATURES (2 CORINTHIANS 5:17). THE CHRISTIAN LIFE IS ONE OF DEATH TO SELF AND RISING TO “WALK IN THE NEWNESS OF LIFE” (ROMANS 6:4), AND THAT NEW LIFE IS CHARACTERIZED BY THOUGHTS ABOUT HIM WHO SAVED US, NOT THOUGHTS ABOUT THE DEAD FLESH THAT HAS BEEN CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST. WHEN WE ARE CONTINUALLY THINKING ABOUT OURSELVES AND INDULGING THE FLESH IN SINS WE HAVE BEEN FREED FROM, WE ARE ESSENTIALLY CARRYING AROUND A CORPSE, FULL OF ROTTENNESS AND DEATH. THE ONLY WAY TO BURY IT FULLY IS BY THE POWER OF THE SPIRIT WHO IS THE ONLY SOURCE OF STRENGTH. WE STRENGTHEN THE NEW NATURE BY CONTINUALLY FEEDING ON THE WORD OF GOD, AND THROUGH PRAYER WE OBTAIN THE POWER WE NEED TO ESCAPE THE DESIRE TO RETURN TO THE OLD LIFE OF SIN. THEN WE WILL REALIZE THAT OUR NEW STATUS AS SLAVES TO CHRIST IS THE ONLY TRUE FREEDOM, AND WE WILL CALL UPON HIS POWER TO “NOT LET SIN REIGN IN YOUR MORTAL BODY SO THAT YOU OBEY ITS EVIL DESIRES” (ROMANS 6:12).  WHAT IS THE GREATEST COMMANDMENT? JESUS WAS ASKED THIS VERY QUESTION BY A PHARISEE WHO WAS CONSIDERED TO BE “AN EXPERT IN THE LAW” (MATTHEW 22:34–36). JESUS ANSWERED BY SAYING, “LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART, WITH ALL YOUR SOUL, AND WITH ALL YOUR MIND. THIS IS THE GREATEST AND MOST IMPORTANT COMMANDMENT. THE SECOND IS LIKE IT: LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF. ALL THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS DEPEND ON THESE TWO COMMANDMENTS” (MATTHEW 22:37–40). JESUS GIVES US TWO COMMANDMENTS THAT SUMMARIZE ALL THE LAWS AND COMMANDS IN SCRIPTURE. THE TEN COMMANDMENTS IN EXODUS 20 DEAL WITH OUR RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD AND THEN OUR RELATIONSHIP WITH OTHER PEOPLE. ONE NATURALLY FLOWS OUT OF THE OTHER. WITHOUT A RIGHT RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD, OUR RELATIONSHIPS WITH OTHERS WILL NOT BE RIGHT, EITHER. THE CAUSE OF THE WORLD’S PROBLEMS IS THAT MAN NEEDS TO BE RECONCILED TO GOD. WE WILL NEVER LOVE OUR NEIGHBOR AS OURSELVES IF WE DO NOT FIRST LOVE GOD WITH ALL OUR HEART, MIND, AND SOUL. ALL OF MAN’S BEST EFFORTS TOWARD WORLD PEACE WILL FAIL AS LONG AS MEN ARE LIVING IN REBELLION AGAINST GOD. WHEN ASKED BY ANOTHER PHARISEE HOW ONE COULD “INHERIT ETERNAL LIFE,” JESUS ANSWERED THAT IT IS BY KEEPING THESE TWO COMMANDMENTS (LUKE 10:25–37). ONLY TWO COMMANDMENTS TO OBEY, YET HOW OFTEN DO WE, LIKE THIS PHARISEE, TRY TO “JUSTIFY” OURSELVES BECAUSE SAYING WE OBEY THESE COMMANDMENTS IS MUCH EASIER THAN REALLY LIVING ACCORDING TO THEM. WHEN CAREFULLY CONSIDERED, JESUS’ ANSWER WAS REALLY A PERFECT RESPONSE NOT ONLY TO THE PHARISEE OF HIS DAY, BUT ALSO TO ALL MODERN-DAY “PHARISEES” WHO TRY MEASURE A PERSON’S RIGHTEOUSNESS BY HOW WELL HE CONFORMS OUTWARDLY TO A SERIES OF LAWS OR COMMANDMENTS. BOTH THE PHARISEES OF CHRIST’S DAY AND TODAY’S MANY VERSIONS CREATE A WHOLE SYSTEM OF RULES AND REGULATIONS FOR PEOPLE TO LIVE BY AND YET ARE GUILTY OF BREAKING THE MOST IMPORTANT COMMANDMENTS OF ALL BECAUSE THEY “CLEANSE THE OUTSIDE OF THE CUP AND DISH, BUT NOT THE INSIDE” (MATTHEW 23:25–26). WHEN WE PRAYERFULLY CONSIDER JESUS’ WORDS AND THE FACT THAT ALL THE LAWS AND COMMANDS IN SCRIPTURE CAN REALLY BE SUMMARIZED BY THESE TWO COMMANDMENTS, WE UNDERSTAND JUST HOW IMPOSSIBLE IT IS FOR US TO KEEP GOD’S COMMANDMENTS AND HOW OFTEN WE FAIL TO DO SO AND CAN THEREFORE NEVER BE RIGHTEOUS BEFORE GOD ON OUR OWN ACCORD. THAT ONLY LEAVES US WITH ONE HOPE, AND THAT IS THAT GOD “JUSTIFIES THE UNGODLY” (ROMANS 4:5). GOD’S LAW AND OUR FAILURE TO KEEP IT “BRINGS ABOUT WRATH” (ROMANS 4:15), BUT “GOD DEMONSTRATES HIS OWN LOVE TOWARD US THAT WHILE WE WERE YET SINNERS, CHRIST DIED FOR US” (ROMANS 5:8). WHILE WE WILL NEVER KEEP GOD’S COMMANDMENTS OR BE RIGHTEOUS BEFORE HIM BY OUR OWN EFFORTS, CHRIST DID. IT IS HIS SACRIFICIAL DEATH ON THE CROSS THAT CAUSES OUR SINS TO BE IMPUTED TO HIM AND HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS IMPUTED TO US (ROMANS 4—5). THAT IS WHY “IF YOU CONFESS WITH YOUR MOUTH THE LORD JESUS AND BELIEVE IN YOUR HEART THAT GOD HAS RAISED HIM FROM THE DEAD, YOU WILL BE SAVED. FOR WITH THE HEART ONE BELIEVES UNTO RIGHTEOUSNESS, AND WITH THE MOUTH CONFESSION IS MADE UNTO SALVATION” (ROMANS 10:9–10). AFTER ALL, THE GOSPEL OF CHRIST “IS THE POWER OF GOD TO SALVATION FOR EVERYONE WHO BELIEVES,” FOR “THE JUST SHALL LIVE BY FAITH” (ROMANS 1:16–17). BECAUSE JESUS ANSWERED THIS VERY QUESTION AND HIS ANSWER IS RECORDED IN SCRIPTURE, WE DON’T HAVE TO WONDER OR SEARCH FOR THE ANSWER OURSELVES. THE ONLY QUESTION LEFT FOR US TO ANSWER IS DO WE LIVE ACCORDING TO THESE COMMANDMENTS? DO WE TRULY LOVE GOD WITH ALL OUR HEARTS, ALL OUR SOULS, AND ALL OUR MINDS, AND DO WE REALLY LOVE OUR NEIGHBOR AS OURSELVES? IF WE ARE TRUTHFUL WITH OURSELVES, WE KNOW THAT WE DO NOT, BUT THE GOOD NEWS IS THAT THE LAW AND COMMANDMENTS WERE GIVEN AS “A TUTOR TO BRING US TO CHRIST, THAT WE MIGHT BE JUSTIFIED BY FAITH” (GALATIANS 3:24). ONLY AS WE REALIZE OUR SINFULNESS AND HOPELESSNESS WILL WE TURN TO CHRIST ALONE AS THE ONLY HOPE OF SALVATION. AS CHRISTIANS, WE STRIVE TO LOVE GOD WITH ALL OUR HEART, SOUL, AND MIND, AND AS OUR HEARTS AND MINDS ARE TRANSFORMED BY THE INDWELLING PRESENCE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, WE ARE ABLE TO BEGIN TO LOVE OTHERS AS OURSELVES. YET WE STILL FAIL TO DO SO, WHICH AGAIN DRIVES US BACK TO THE CROSS OF CHRIST AND THE HOPE OF SALVATION THAT STEMS FROM THE IMPUTED RIGHTEOUSNESS OF CHRIST AND NOT FROM ANY MERIT OF OUR OWN.  WHY SHOULD THE HOLY BIBLE BE OUR SOURCE FOR MORALITY? IF THE HOLY BIBLE ISN’T THE CHRISTIAN’S SOURCE FOR MORALITY, THEN THE QUESTION NEEDS TO BE ASKED, “WHAT SHOULD BE?” THE CHRISTIAN WORLDVIEW IS BASED ON TWO FOUNDATIONAL AXIOMS: 1) GOD EXISTS, AND 2) GOD HAS SPOKEN TO US IN THE HOLY BIBLE. IF THESE TWO PRESUPPOSITIONS AREN’T THE STARTING POINT IN A CHRISTIAN WORLDVIEW, THEN WE’RE JUST LIKE EVERYONE ELSE, TRYING TO FIND OBJECTIVITY IN A SEA OF SUBJECTIVITY. ACCORDING TO THE HOLY BIBLE, MAN WAS CREATED IN GOD’S IMAGE. PART OF THAT IMAGE MAKES MAN A MORAL BEING. WE ARE MORAL AGENTS WHO MAKE MORAL CHOICES AND ARE ABLE TO DIFFERENTIATE BETWEEN RIGHT AND WRONG. THE BASIS UPON WHICH WE DIFFERENTIATE BETWEEN RIGHT AND WRONG IS OUR KNOWLEDGE OF GOD’S LAW, AND THAT KNOWLEDGE COMES FROM TWO SOURCES—REVELATION AND CONSCIENCE. REVELATION IS SELF-EXPLANATORY. GOD GAVE A COMMANDMENT TO ADAM AND EVE IN THE GARDEN. HE GAVE TEN COMMANDMENTS TO THE ISRAELITES AFTER THE EXODUS IN SINAI, AND JESUS BOILED THOSE TEN COMMANDMENTS DOWN TO TWO ESSENTIAL COMMANDMENTS—LOVE GOD AND LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR. ALL OF THESE REPRESENT GOD’S REVELATION OF HIS LAW, WHICH IS SIMPLY A REFLECTION OF HIS MORAL CHARACTER TO HIS PEOPLE. THE HOLY BIBLE ALSO SAYS THAT GOD WROTE HIS LAW ON OUR HEARTS (ROMANS 2:15). THIS IS CONSCIENCE. IN OTHER WORDS, EVEN WITHOUT GOD’S REVELATION IN THE COMMANDMENTS, WE INTUITIVELY KNOW GOD’S LAW BASED ON THE FACT THAT WE WERE CREATED IN HIS IMAGE. HOWEVER, DUE TO THE FALL (GENESIS 3), THAT IMAGE IS MARRED AND DISFIGURED, INCLUDING OUR CONSCIENCE. SO EVEN THOUGH WE KNOW GOD’S LAW THROUGH OUR CONSCIENCE, WE TEND TO DISTORT IT TO OUR ADVANTAGE. THAT IS WHY WE NEED REVELATION. THE HOLY BIBLE, WHICH CONTAINS GOD’S REVEALED MORAL WILL IN HIS LAW AND COMMANDMENTS, IS HIS REVELATION TO HIS PEOPLE. AS SUCH, THE HOLY BIBLE BECOMES OUR SOURCE OF MORALITY BECAUSE THE HOLY BIBLE IS THE VERY WORD OF GOD IN WRITTEN FORM (2 TIMOTHY 3:16; 2 PETER 1:21). IF THE CHRISTIAN WANTS TO KNOW GOD’S WILL, HE TURNS TO THE HOLY BIBLE. IF THE CHRISTIAN WANTS TO DISCERN RIGHT FROM WRONG, HE TURNS TO THE HOLY BIBLE. WHAT HAPPENS IF THE CHRISTIAN DOESN’T TURN TO THE HOLY BIBLE AS HIS OR HER SOURCE FOR MORALITY? THERE ARE MANY WAYS TO ANSWER THIS QUESTION, BUT THE BOTTOM LINE IS WE ALL TEND TO TRUST OUR CONSCIENCE, WHETHER IMPLICITLY OR EXPLICITLY. THE HUMAN CONSCIENCE CAN BE LIKENED TO AN ALARM SYSTEM; IT WARNS US WHEN WE TRANSGRESS OUR MORAL STANDARD. THE CATCH IS OUR CONSCIENCE IS ONLY AS GOOD AS THE MORAL STANDARD THAT INFORMS IT. IF IT’S NOT THE HOLY BIBLE, THEN WE INEVITABLY INFORM OUR CONSCIENCE BY VARIOUS OTHER MEANS. THE CURRENT REIGNING “COMPETITOR” TO BIBLICAL MORALITY IN OUR SOCIETY IS SOCIAL CONSENSUS. IN OTHER WORDS, OUR MORALITY IS SHAPED AND CHANGED BY THE CULTURE AROUND US. IT SHOULD BE EASY TO SEE THAT IF SOCIAL CONSENSUS IS OUR MORAL COMPASS, THEN WE HAVE BUILT OUR MORALITY ON A FOUNDATION OF SHIFTING SAND. SOCIAL CONSENSUS IS JUST THAT—A CONSENSUS. IT’S A PICTURE OF THE GENERAL SOCIAL MORES OF THE DAY. A GENERATION OR TWO AGO, HOMOSEXUALITY, DIVORCE AND ADULTERY WERE STILL NOT ACCEPTED, EVEN CONSIDERED SINFUL. NOWADAYS, BOTH HOMOSEXUALITY AND DIVORCE ARE NORMAL AND ADULTERY ISN’T AS STIGMATIZED AS IT ONCE WAS. BASICALLY, WHAT WE HAVE WITH SOCIAL CONSENSUS IS WHAT HAPPENED TO THE ISRAELITES A COUPLE GENERATIONS AFTER CONQUERING THE PROMISED LAND: “EVERYONE DID WHAT WAS RIGHT IN HIS OWN EYES” (JUDGES 17:6). THE PEOPLE ABANDONED GOD, AND WITHIN TWO GENERATIONS THEY WERE DOING WHAT WAS EVIL IN THE SIGHT OF GOD. SO WHY SHOULD THE HOLY BIBLE BE OUR SOURCE FOR MORALITY? BECAUSE WITHOUT IT, WE ARE LIKE SHIPS ADRIFT AT SEA. AT THE END OF THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT, OUR LORD SAID THESE WORDS: “EVERYONE THEN WHO HEARS THESE WORDS OF MINE AND DOES THEM WILL BE LIKE A WISE MAN WHO BUILT HIS HOUSE ON THE ROCK. AND THE RAIN FELL, AND THE FLOODS CAME, AND THE WINDS BLEW AND BEAT ON THAT HOUSE, BUT IT DID NOT FALL, BECAUSE IT HAD BEEN FOUNDED ON THE ROCK” (MATTHEW 7:24-25). THE WORD OF GOD, THE HOLY BIBLE, IS THE ONLY ROCK UPON WHICH TO BUILD MORALITY.  WHAT IS THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN LAWS, COMMANDS, COMMANDMENTS, DECREES, AND STATUTES? IN DEUTERONOMY 6:1-–3 WE READ OF LAWS, COMMANDS, COMMANDMENTS, DECREES, AND STATUTES: “NOW THIS IS THE COMMANDMENT—THE STATUTES AND THE RULES—THAT THE LORD YOUR GOD COMMANDED ME TO TEACH YOU” (HCSB, VERSE 1, EMPHASIS ADDED). OTHER TRANSLATIONS USE WORDS LIKE DECREES OR LAWS. ALL THESE ARE PART OF GOD’S LAW, WITH SOME SLIGHT DISTINCTIONS. A LOOK AT THE VARIOUS HEBREW WORDS USED HELPS HIGHLIGHT SOME OF THE DIFFERENCES: “COMMANDMENTS” IN VERSES 1 AND 2 (MITZVAH): THIS IS THE GENERAL HEBREW TERM FOR “COMMANDMENT” AND USUALLY REFERS TO THE COMPREHENSIVE LIST OF LAWS OR BODY OF LAWS GIVEN BY THE LORD IN THE BOOKS OF MOSES. THIS IS ALSO THE HEBREW TERM OFTEN USED WHEN THE LORD SPOKE DIRECTLY IN THE OLD TESTAMENT. “STATUTES” (CHOQ): ACCORDING TO VINE’S EXPOSITORY DICTIONARY, THIS WORD MEANS “STATUTE, PRESCRIPTION, RULE, LAW, REGULATION” AND CAN REFER TO LAWS OF NATURE (JOB 28:26; JEREMIAH 5:22; 31:35–36) OR WHAT IS ALLOCATED, RATIONED, OR APPORTIONED TO SOMEONE (GENESIS 47:22; EXODUS 29:28). “RULES” (MISHPAT): A JUDICIAL VERDICT OR FORMAL DECREE. IN THE LAW OF MOSES, SOME OF THE LEGAL TYPES OF RULES WOULD FALL UNDER THIS CATEGORY. “STATUTES/COMMANDS” IN VERSE 2 (CHUQQAH): CHUQQAH HAS A MORE SPECIFIC MEANING THAN CHOQ, ACCORDING TO VINE’S DICTIONARY. IT REFERS TO A PARTICULAR LAW RELATED TO A FESTIVAL OR RITUAL, SUCH AS PASSOVER (EXODUS 12:14), THE DAYS OF UNLEAVENED BREAD (EXODUS 12:17), OR THE FEAST OF TABERNACLES (LEVITICUS 23:41). ALL FOUR OF THESE HEBREW WORDS ARE USED THROUGHOUT THE WRITINGS OF MOSES TO REFER TO COMMANDS FROM GOD TO BE OBEYED BY GOD’S PEOPLE. DISTINCTIONS ARE SOMETIMES MADE REGARDING ONE WORD FROM THE OTHER, YET THE OVERALL PRINCIPLE IS ONE OF OBEDIENCE TO ALL THAT THE LORD COMMANDS, WHETHER IT’S A GENERAL COMMAND, A PRESCRIBED LAW, A LEGAL VERDICT, OR A RELIGIOUS FESTIVAL OR RITUAL.  WHAT IS THE FLESH? JOHN KNOX (C. 1510–1572) WAS A SCOTTISH CLERGYMAN, A LEADER OF THE PROTESTANT REFORMATION, AND A MAN WHO IS CONSIDERED TO BE THE FOUNDER OF THE PRESBYTERIAN DENOMINATION IN SCOTLAND. KNOX HAS BEEN ADMIRED BY CONTEMPORARY THEOLOGIANS AS SOMEONE WHO PERSONIFIED A ZEAL FOR GOD AND A COMMITMENT TO THE TRUTH OF SCRIPTURE AND HOLY LIVING. YET, AS HE GREW CLOSE TO DEATH, THIS SAINT OF GOD ADMITTED HIS OWN PERSONAL BATTLE WITH THE SIN NATURE HE INHERITED FROM ADAM (ROMANS 5:12). KNOX SAID, “I KNOW HOW HARD THE BATTLE IS BETWEEN THE FLESH AND THE SPIRIT UNDER THE HEAVY CROSS OF AFFLICTION, WHEN NO WORLDLY DEFENSE BUT PRESENT DEATH DOTH APPEAR. I KNOW THE GRUDGING AND MURMURING COMPLAINTS OF THE FLESH..." KNOX’S STATEMENT SOUNDS REMARKABLY LIKE THAT OF THE APOSTLE PAUL WHO OPENLY ACKNOWLEDGED A PERSONAL STRUGGLE WITH HIS SIN NATURE: "FOR WE KNOW THAT THE LAW IS SPIRITUAL, BUT I AM OF FLESH, SOLD INTO BONDAGE TO SIN. FOR WHAT I AM DOING, I DO NOT UNDERSTAND; FOR I AM NOT PRACTICING WHAT I WOULD LIKE TO DO, BUT I AM DOING THE VERY THING I HATE. BUT IF I DO THE VERY THING I DO NOT WANT TO DO, I AGREE WITH THE LAW, CONFESSING THAT THE LAW IS GOOD. SO NOW, NO LONGER AM I THE ONE DOING IT, BUT SIN WHICH DWELLS IN ME. FOR I KNOW THAT NOTHING GOOD DWELLS IN ME, THAT IS, IN MY FLESH; FOR THE WILLING IS PRESENT IN ME, BUT THE DOING OF THE GOOD IS NOT. FOR THE GOOD THAT I WANT, I DO NOT DO, BUT I PRACTICE THE VERY EVIL THAT I DO NOT WANT. BUT IF I AM DOING THE VERY THING I DO NOT WANT, I AM NO LONGER THE ONE DOING IT, BUT SIN WHICH DWELLS IN ME. I FIND THEN THE PRINCIPLE THAT EVIL IS PRESENT IN ME, THE ONE WHO WANTS TO DO GOOD. FOR I JOYFULLY CONCUR WITH THE LAW OF GOD IN THE INNER MAN, BUT I SEE A DIFFERENT LAW IN THE MEMBERS OF MY BODY, WAGING WAR AGAINST THE LAW OF MY MIND AND MAKING ME A PRISONER OF THE LAW OF SIN WHICH IS IN MY MEMBERS. WRETCHED MAN THAT I AM ! WHO WILL SET ME FREE FROM THE BODY OF THIS DEATH?" (ROMANS 7:14-24). PAUL STATES IN HIS LETTER TO THE ROMANS THAT THERE WAS SOMETHING “IN THE MEMBERS” OF HIS BODY THAT HE CALLS “MY FLESH,” WHICH PRODUCED DIFFICULTY IN HIS CHRISTIAN LIFE AND MADE HIM A PRISONER OF SIN. MARTIN LUTHER, IN HIS PREFACE TO THE BOOK OF ROMANS, COMMENTED ON PAUL’S USE OF “FLESH” BY SAYING, “THOU MUST NOT UNDERSTAND ‘FLESH,’ THEREFORE, AS THOUGH THAT ONLY WERE ‘FLESH’ WHICH IS CONNECTED WITH UNCHASTITY, BUT ST. PAUL USES ‘FLESH’ OF THE WHOLE MAN, BODY, AND SOUL, REASON, AND ALL HIS FACULTIES INCLUDED, BECAUSE ALL THAT IS IN HIM LONGS AND STRIVES AFTER THE FLESH.” LUTHER’S COMMENTS POINT OUT THAT “FLESH” EQUATES TO AFFECTIONS AND DESIRES THAT RUN CONTRARY TO GOD, NOT ONLY IN THE AREA OF SEXUAL ACTIVITY, BUT IN EVERY AREA OF LIFE. TO GET A SOLID UNDERSTANDING OF THE TERM “FLESH” REQUIRES EXAMINING ITS USAGE AND DEFINITION IN SCRIPTURE, HOW IT MANIFESTS IN THE LIFE OF BOTH BELIEVERS AND UNBELIEVERS, THE CONSEQUENCES IT PRODUCES, AND HOW IT CAN ULTIMATELY BE OVERCOME. A DEFINITION OF THE “FLESH”: THE GREEK WORD FOR “FLESH” IN THE NEW TESTAMENT IS SARX, A TERM THAT CAN OFTEN IN SCRIPTURE REFER TO THE PHYSICAL BODY. HOWEVER, A GREEK-ENGLISH LEXICON OF THE NEW TESTAMENT AND OTHER EARLY CHRISTIAN LITERATURE DESCRIBES THE WORD THIS WAY: “THE PHYSICAL BODY AS FUNCTIONING ENTITY; IN PAUL’S THOUGHT ESP., ALL PARTS OF THE BODY CONSTITUTE A TOTALITY KNOWN AS FLESH, WHICH IS DOMINATED BY SIN TO SUCH A DEGREE THAT WHEREVER FLESH IS, ALL FORMS OF SIN ARE LIKEWISE PRESENT, AND NO GOOD THING CAN LIVE.” THE HOLY BIBLE MAKES IT CLEAR THAT HUMANITY DID NOT START OUT THIS WAY. THE BOOK OF GENESIS SAYS THAT HUMANKIND WAS ORIGINALLY CREATED GOOD AND PERFECT: “THEN GOD SAID, ‘LET US MAKE MAN IN OUR IMAGE, ACCORDING TO OUR LIKENESS’ ...GOD CREATED MAN IN HIS OWN IMAGE, IN THE IMAGE OF GOD HE CREATED HIM; MALE AND FEMALE HE CREATED THEM” (GENESIS 1:26-27). BECAUSE GOD IS PERFECT, AND BECAUSE AN EFFECT ALWAYS REPRESENTS ITS CAUSE IN ESSENCE [THAT IS, A TOTALLY GOOD GOD CAN ONLY CREATE GOOD THINGS, OR AS JESUS SAID, “A GOOD TREE CANNOT PRODUCE BAD FRUIT” (MATTHEW 7:18)], BOTH ADAM AND EVE WERE CREATED GOOD AND WITHOUT SIN. BUT, WHEN ADAM AND EVE SINNED, THEIR NATURE WAS CORRUPTED, AND THAT NATURE WAS PASSED ALONG TO THEIR OFFSPRING: "WHEN ADAM HAD LIVED ONE HUNDRED AND THIRTY YEARS, HE BECAME THE FATHER OF A SON IN HIS OWN LIKENESS, ACCORDING TO HIS IMAGE, AND NAMED HIM SETH" (GENESIS 5:3, EMPHASIS ADDED). THE FACT OF THE TEMPTATION/SIN NATURE IS TAUGHT IN MANY PLACES IN SCRIPTURE, SUCH AS DAVID’S DECLARATION, "BEHOLD, I WAS BROUGHT FORTH IN INIQUITY, AND IN SIN MY MOTHER CONCEIVED ME” (PSALM 51:5). DAVID DOES NOT MEAN HE WAS THE PRODUCT OF AN ADULTEROUS AFFAIR, BUT THAT HIS PARENTS PASSED ALONG A SIN NATURE TO HIM. IN THEOLOGY, THIS IS SOMETIMES CALLED THE “TRADUCIAN” (FROM THE LATIN TERM MEANING “FROM A BRANCH”) VIEW OF HUMAN NATURE THE TRADUCIAN VIEW IS THAT A PERSON’S SOUL IS CREATED VIA HIS PARENTS, WITH THE CHILD INHERITING THEIR FALLEN NATURE IN THE PROCESS. THE HOLY BIBLE’S VIEW OF HUMAN NATURE DIFFERS FROM THAT OF GREEK PHILOSOPHY IN THAT SCRIPTURE SAYS THE PHYSICAL AND SPIRITUAL NATURE OF HUMANKIND WAS ORIGINALLY GOOD. BY CONTRAST, PHILOSOPHERS SUCH AS PLATO SAW A DUALISM OR DICHOTOMY IN HUMANITY. SUCH THINKING EVENTUALLY PRODUCED A THEORY THAT THE BODY (THE PHYSICAL) WAS BAD, BUT A PERSON’S SPIRIT WAS GOOD. THIS TEACHING INFLUENCED GROUPS SUCH AS THE GNOSTICS WHO BELIEVED THE PHYSICAL WORLD WAS MISTAKENLY CREATED BY A DEMI-GOD CALLED THE “DEMIURGE.” THE GNOSTICS OPPOSED THE DOCTRINE OF CHRIST’S INCARNATION BECAUSE THEY BELIEVED GOD WOULD NEVER TAKE ON A PHYSICAL FORM, SINCE THE BODY WAS EVIL. THE APOSTLE JOHN ENCOUNTERED A FORM OF THIS TEACHING IN HIS DAY AND WARNED AGAINST IT: “DEAR FRIENDS, DO NOT BELIEVE EVERY SPIRIT, BUT TEST THE SPIRITS TO SEE WHETHER THEY ARE FROM GOD, BECAUSE MANY FALSE PROPHETS HAVE GONE OUT INTO THE WORLD. THIS IS HOW YOU CAN RECOGNIZE THE SPIRIT OF GOD: EVERY SPIRIT THAT ACKNOWLEDGES THAT JESUS CHRIST HAS COME IN THE FLESH IS FROM GOD, BUT EVERY SPIRIT THAT DOES NOT ACKNOWLEDGE JESUS IS NOT FROM GOD” (1 JOHN 4:1-3). FURTHER, THE GNOSTICS TAUGHT THAT IT DID NOT MATTER WHAT A PERSON DID IN HIS BODY, SINCE THE SPIRIT WAS ALL THAT MATTERED. THIS PLATONIC DUALISM HAD THE SAME EFFECT BACK IN THE FIRST CENTURY AS IT DOES TODAY—IT LEADS EITHER TO ASCETICISM OR LICENTIOUSNESS, BOTH OF WHICH THE HOLY BIBLE CONDEMNS (COLOSSIANS 2:23; JUDE 4). SO CONTRARY TO GREEK THOUGHT, THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THAT HUMANITY’S NATURE, BOTH THE PHYSICAL AND SPIRITUAL, WERE GOOD, YET BOTH WERE ADVERSELY AFFECTED BY SIN. THE END RESULT OF SIN IS A NATURE OFTEN REFERRED TO AS THE “FLESH” IN SCRIPTURE—SOMETHING THAT OPPOSES GOD AND SEEKS SINFUL GRATIFICATION. PASTOR MARK BUBEK DEFINES THE FLESH THIS WAY: “THE FLESH IS A BUILT-IN LAW OF FAILURE, MAKING IT IMPOSSIBLE FOR NATURAL MAN TO PLEASE OR SERVE GOD. IT IS A COMPULSIVE INNER FORCE INHERITED FROM MAN’S FALL, WHICH EXPRESSES ITSELF IN GENERAL AND SPECIFIC REBELLION AGAINST GOD AND HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS. THE FLESH CAN NEVER BE REFORMED OR IMPROVED. THE ONLY HOPE FOR ESCAPE FROM THE LAW OF THE FLESH IS ITS TOTAL EXECUTION AND REPLACEMENT BY A NEW LIFE IN THE LORD JESUS CHRIST.” THE MANIFESTATION AND STRUGGLE WITH THE FLESH: HOW DOES THE FLESH MANIFEST ITSELF IN HUMAN BEINGS? THE HOLY BIBLE ANSWERS THE QUESTION THIS WAY: "NOW THE DEEDS OF THE FLESH ARE EVIDENT, WHICH ARE: IMMORALITY, IMPURITY, SENSUALITY, IDOLATRY, SORCERY, ENMITIES, STRIFE, JEALOUSY, OUTBURSTS OF ANGER, DISPUTES, DISSENSIONS, FACTIONS, ENVYING, DRUNKENNESS, CAROUSING, AND THINGS LIKE THESE, OF WHICH I FOREWARN YOU, JUST AS I HAVE FOREWARNED YOU, THAT THOSE WHO PRACTICE SUCH THINGS WILL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD” (GALATIANS 5:19-21). EXAMPLES OF THE FLESH’S OUTWORKING IN THE WORLD ARE EVIDENT. CONSIDER A FEW SAD FACTS TAKEN FROM A RECENT SURVEY ON THE EFFECT OF PORNOGRAPHY IN AMERICA. ACCORDING TO THE STUDY, EVERY SECOND IN THE U.S.: • $3,075.64 IS BEING SPENT ON PORNOGRAPHY. • 28,258 INTERNET USERS ARE VIEWING PORNOGRAPHY. • 372 INTERNET USERS ARE TYPING ADULT SEARCH TERMS INTO SEARCH ENGINES. AND EVERY 39 MINUTES, A NEW PORNOGRAPHIC VIDEO IS BEING CREATED IN THE UNITED STATES. SUCH STATISTICS UNDERSCORE THE STATEMENT MADE BY THE PROPHET JEREMIAH WHO MOURNED THAT “THE HEART IS MORE DECEITFUL THAN ALL ELSE AND IS DESPERATELY SICK; WHO CAN UNDERSTAND IT?” (JEREMIAH 17:9). THE CONSEQUENCES OF THE FLESH: THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THAT LIVING IN THE FLESH PRODUCES A NUMBER OF UNFORTUNATE CONSEQUENCES. FIRST, SCRIPTURE STATES THAT THOSE WHO LIVE ACCORDING TO THE FLESH, AND WHO NEVER DESIRE CHANGE OR REPENT FROM THEIR SINFUL BEHAVIOR, WILL EXPERIENCE SEPARATION FROM GOD BOTH IN THIS LIFE AND THE NEXT: • "THEREFORE WHAT BENEFIT WERE YOU THEN DERIVING FROM THE [SINFUL PRACTICES] OF WHICH YOU ARE NOW ASHAMED? FOR THE OUTCOME OF THOSE THINGS IS DEATH"(ROMANS 6:21). • "FOR IF YOU LIVE ACCORDING TO THE SINFUL NATURE, YOU WILL DIE; BUT IF BY THE SPIRIT YOU PUT TO DEATH THE MISDEEDS OF THE BODY, YOU WILL LIVE"(ROMANS 8:13). • "DO NOT BE DECEIVED, GOD IS NOT MOCKED; FOR WHATEVER A MAN SOWS, THIS HE WILL ALSO REAP. FOR THE ONE WHO SOWS TO HIS OWN FLESH WILL FROM THE FLESH REAP CORRUPTION, BUT THE ONE WHO SOWS TO THE SPIRIT WILL FROM THE SPIRIT REAP ETERNAL LIFE"(GALATIANS 6:7-8). FURTHER, A PERSON ALSO BECOMES A SLAVE TO HIS/HER FLESHLY NATURE: “DO YOU NOT KNOW THAT WHEN YOU PRESENT YOURSELVES TO SOMEONE AS SLAVES FOR OBEDIENCE, YOU ARE SLAVES OF THE ONE WHOM YOU OBEY, EITHER OF SIN RESULTING IN DEATH, OR OF OBEDIENCE RESULTING IN RIGHTEOUSNESS?” (ROMANS 6:16). THIS SLAVERY ALWAYS LEADS TO A DESTRUCTIVE LIFESTYLE AND DETERIORATED LIVING. AS THE PROPHET HOSEA SAID, "FOR THEY SOW THE WIND AND THEY REAP THE WHIRLWIND” (HOSEA 8:7). THE FACT OF THE MATTER IS THAT OBEYING THE FLESH ALWAYS RESULTS IN BREAKING GOD’S MORAL LAW. NEVERTHELESS, IN A VERY REAL SENSE, A PERSON CAN NEVER BREAK GOD’S MORAL LAW, ALTHOUGH HE CAN CERTAINLY DISOBEY IT. FOR EXAMPLE, A PERSON CAN CLIMB UP ON A ROOF, TIE A CAPE AROUND HIS NECK, AND LEAP OFF THE ROOF IN HOPES OF BREAKING THE LAW OF GRAVITY. HOWEVER, HE WILL QUICKLY LEARN THAT HE CANNOT FLY; HE CANNOT BREAK THE LAW OF GRAVITY, AND THE ONLY THING HE BREAKS IN THE END IS HIMSELF, WHILE PROVING THE LAW OF GRAVITY IN THE PROCESS. THE SAME IS TRUE OF MORAL ACTIONS: A PERSON MAY DISOBEY GOD’S MORAL LAW THROUGH FLESHLY LIVING, BUT HE WILL ONLY PROVE THE MORAL LAW OF GOD TRUE BY BREAKING HIMSELF IN SOME WAY VIA HIS OWN BEHAVIOR. OVERCOMING THE FLESH: THE HOLY BIBLE PROVIDES A THREE-STEP PROCESS FOR OVERCOMING THE FLESH AND RESTORING ONESELF TO A RIGHT RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD. THE FIRST STEP IS A WALK OF HONESTY WHERE A PERSON ACKNOWLEDGES HIS SINFUL BEHAVIOR BEFORE GOD. THIS INVOLVES AGREEING WITH WHAT THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS ABOUT EVERYONE BORN OF HUMAN PARENTS: PEOPLE ARE SINNERS AND ENTER THE WORLD IN A BROKEN RELATIONSHIP WITH THE GOD WHO MADE THEM: • "IF YOU, LORD, SHOULD MARK INIQUITIES, O LORD, WHO COULD STAND?” (PSALM 130:3). • "IF WE SAY THAT WE HAVE NO SIN, WE ARE DECEIVING OURSELVES AND THE TRUTH IS NOT IN US...IF WE SAY THAT WE HAVE NOT SINNED, WE MAKE HIM A LIAR AND HIS WORD IS NOT IN US” (1 JOHN 1:8, 10). THE NEXT STEP IS A WALK IN THE SPIRIT, WHICH INVOLVES CALLING OUT TO GOD FOR SALVATION AND RECEIVING HIS HOLY SPIRIT THAT EMPOWERS A PERSON TO LIVE RIGHTLY BEFORE GOD AND NOT OBEY THE FLESH’S DESIRES. THIS TRANSFORMATION AND NEW WALK OF LIFE IS DESCRIBED IN SEVERAL PLACES IN SCRIPTURE: • “I HAVE BEEN CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST; AND IT IS NO LONGER I WHO LIVE, BUT CHRIST LIVES IN ME; AND THE LIFE WHICH I NOW LIVE IN THE FLESH I LIVE BY FAITH IN THE SON OF GOD, WHO LOVED ME AND GAVE HIMSELF UP FOR ME." (GALATIANS 2:20). • "EVEN SO CONSIDER YOURSELVES TO BE DEAD TO SIN, BUT ALIVE TO GOD IN CHRIST JESUS."(ROMANS 6:11). • "BUT I SAY, WALK BY THE SPIRIT, AND YOU WILL NOT CARRY OUT THE DESIRE OF THE FLESH."(GALATIANS 5:16). • "FOR ALL OF YOU WHO WERE BAPTIZED INTO CHRIST HAVE CLOTHED YOURSELVES WITH CHRIST.” (GALATIANS 3:27). • "BUT PUT ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, AND MAKE NO PROVISION FOR THE FLESH IN REGARD TO ITS LUSTS."(ROMANS 13:14). • "AND DO NOT GET DRUNK WITH WINE, FOR THAT IS DISSIPATION, BUT BE FILLED WITH THE SPIRIT"(EPHESIANS 5:18). • "YOUR WORD I HAVE TREASURED IN MY HEART, THAT I MAY NOT SIN AGAINST YOU." (PSALM 119:11). THE LAST STEP IS A WALK OF DEATH, WHERE THE FLESH IS STARVED OF ITS DESIRES SO THAT IT EVENTUALLY DIES. EVEN THOUGH A PERSON IS BORN AGAIN THROUGH THE SPIRIT OF GOD, HE MUST UNDERSTAND HE STILL POSSESSES THE OLD NATURE WITH ITS DESIRES THAT WAR WITH THE NEW NATURE AND THE DESIRES THAT COME FROM THE SPIRIT. FROM A PRACTICAL STANDPOINT, THE CHRISTIAN PURPOSELY AVOIDS FEEDING THE OLD, FLESHLY NATURE AND INSTEAD PRACTICES NEW BEHAVIORS THAT ARE DRIVEN BY THE SPIRIT: • "BUT FLEE FROM [SINFUL ACTIONS], YOU MAN OF GOD, AND PURSUE RIGHTEOUSNESS, GODLINESS, FAITH, LOVE, PERSEVERANCE AND GENTLENESS” (1 TIMOTHY 6:11). • “NOW FLEE FROM YOUTHFUL LUSTS” (2 TIMOTHY 2:22). • "BUT I DISCIPLINE MY BODY AND MAKE IT MY SLAVE, SO THAT, AFTER I HAVE PREACHED TO OTHERS, I MYSELF WILL NOT BE DISQUALIFIED.” (1 CORINTHIANS 9:27). • "THEREFORE, CONSIDER THE MEMBERS OF YOUR EARTHLY BODY AS DEAD TO IMMORALITY, IMPURITY, PASSION, EVIL DESIRE, AND GREED, WHICH AMOUNTS TO IDOLATRY."(COLOSSIANS 3:5). • "NOW THOSE WHO BELONG TO CHRIST JESUS HAVE CRUCIFIED THE FLESH WITH ITS PASSIONS AND DESIRES."(GALATIANS 5:24). • "KNOWING THIS, THAT OUR OLD SELF WAS CRUCIFIED WITH HIM, IN ORDER THAT OUR BODY OF SIN MIGHT BE DONE AWAY WITH, SO THAT WE WOULD NO LONGER BE SLAVES TO SIN;"(ROMANS 6:6). • "BUT YOU DID NOT LEARN CHRIST IN THIS WAY, IF INDEED YOU HAVE HEARD HIM AND HAVE BEEN TAUGHT IN HIM, JUST AS TRUTH IS IN JESUS, THAT, IN REFERENCE TO YOUR FORMER MANNER OF LIFE, YOU LAY ASIDE THE OLD SELF, WHICH IS BEING CORRUPTED IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE LUSTS OF DECEIT, AND THAT YOU BE RENEWED IN THE SPIRIT OF YOUR MIND, AND PUT ON THE NEW SELF, WHICH IN THE LIKENESS OF GOD HAS BEEN CREATED IN RIGHTEOUSNESS AND HOLINESS OF THE TRUTH."(EPHESIANS 4:20-24). CONCLUSION: SUSANNA WESLEY, MOTHER TO THE GREAT PREACHERS AND HYMN WRITERS JOHN AND CHARLES WESLEY, DESCRIBED SIN AND THE FLESH THIS WAY: "WHATEVER WEAKENS YOUR REASONING, IMPAIRS THE TENDERNESS OF YOUR CONSCIENCE, OBSCURES YOUR SENSE OF GOD, OR TAKES AWAY YOUR RELISH FOR SPIRITUAL THINGS, IN SHORT – IF ANYTHING INCREASES THE AUTHORITY AND THE POWER OF THE FLESH OVER THE SPIRIT, THAT TO YOU BECOMES SIN HOWEVER GOOD IT IS IN ITSELF.” ONE OF THE GOALS OF THE CHRISTIAN LIFE IS THE VICTORY OF THE SPIRIT OVER THE FLESH AND A CHANGE OF LIFE, WHICH MANIFESTS IN RIGHTEOUS LIVING BEFORE GOD. ALTHOUGH THE STRUGGLE WILL BE VERY REAL (WHICH THE HOLY BIBLE MAKES CLEAR), CHRISTIANS HAVE ASSURANCE FROM GOD THAT HE WILL BRING THEM EVENTUAL SUCCESS OVER THE FLESH. "FOR I AM CONFIDENT OF THIS VERY THING, THAT HE WHO BEGAN A GOOD WORK IN YOU WILL PERFECT IT UNTIL THE DAY OF CHRIST JESUS” (PHILIPPIANS 1:6).  WHEN IS CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE ALLOWED FOR A CHRISTIAN? THE EMPEROR OF ROME FROM AD 54 TO 68 WAS NERO CLAUDIUS CAESAR AUGUSTUS GERMANICUS, ALSO KNOWN SIMPLY AS NERO. THE EMPEROR WAS NOT KNOWN FOR BEING A GODLY PERSON AND ENGAGED IN A VARIETY OF ILLICIT ACTS, HOMOSEXUAL MARRIAGE BEING AMONG THEM. IN AD 64 THE GREAT ROMAN FIRE OCCURRED, WITH NERO HIMSELF BEING SUSPECTED OF ARSON. IN HIS WRITINGS, THE ROMAN SENATOR AND HISTORIAN TACITUS RECORDED, “TO GET RID OF THE REPORT [THAT HE HAD STARTED THE FIRE], NERO FASTENED THE GUILT AND INFLICTED THE MOST EXQUISITE TORTURES ON A CLASS HATED FOR THEIR ABOMINATIONS, CALLED CHRISTIANS BY THE POPULACE” (ANNALS, XV). IT WAS DURING THE REIGN OF NERO THAT THE APOSTLE PAUL WROTE HIS EPISTLE TO THE ROMANS. WHILE ONE MIGHT EXPECT HIM TO ENCOURAGE THE CHRISTIANS IN ROME TO RISE UP AGAINST THEIR OPPRESSIVE RULER, IN CHAPTER 13, WE FIND THIS INSTEAD: “EVERY PERSON IS TO BE IN SUBJECTION TO THE GOVERNING AUTHORITIES. FOR THERE IS NO AUTHORITY EXCEPT FROM GOD, AND THOSE WHICH EXIST ARE ESTABLISHED BY GOD. THEREFORE, WHOEVER RESISTS AUTHORITY HAS OPPOSED THE ORDINANCE OF GOD; AND THEY WHO HAVE OPPOSED WILL RECEIVE CONDEMNATION UPON THEMSELVES. FOR RULERS ARE NOT A CAUSE OF FEAR FOR GOOD BEHAVIOR, BUT FOR EVIL. DO YOU WANT TO HAVE NO FEAR OF AUTHORITY? DO WHAT IS GOOD AND YOU WILL HAVE PRAISE FROM THE SAME; FOR IT IS A MINISTER OF GOD TO YOU FOR GOOD. BUT IF YOU DO WHAT IS EVIL, BE AFRAID; FOR IT DOES NOT BEAR THE SWORD FOR NOTHING; FOR IT IS A MINISTER OF GOD, AN AVENGER WHO BRINGS WRATH ON THE ONE WHO PRACTICES EVIL. THEREFORE, IT IS NECESSARY TO BE IN SUBJECTION, NOT ONLY BECAUSE OF WRATH, BUT ALSO FOR CONSCIENCE’ SAKE. FOR BECAUSE OF THIS YOU ALSO PAY TAXES, FOR RULERS ARE SERVANTS OF GOD, DEVOTING THEMSELVES TO THIS VERY THING. RENDER TO ALL WHAT IS DUE THEM: TAX TO WHOM TAX IS DUE; CUSTOM TO WHOM CUSTOM; FEAR TO WHOM FEAR; HONOR TO WHOM HONOR” (ROMANS 13:1–7). EVEN UNDER THE REIGN OF A RUTHLESS AND GODLESS EMPEROR, PAUL, WRITING UNDER THE INSPIRATION OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, TELLS HIS READERS TO BE IN SUBJECTION TO THE GOVERNMENT. MOREOVER, HE STATES THAT NO AUTHORITY EXISTS OTHER THAN THAT ESTABLISHED BY GOD, AND THAT RULERS ARE SERVING GOD IN THEIR POLITICAL OFFICE. PETER WRITES NEARLY THE SAME THING IN ONE OF HIS TWO NEW TESTAMENT LETTERS: “SUBMIT YOURSELVES FOR THE LORD’S SAKE TO EVERY HUMAN INSTITUTION, WHETHER TO A KING AS THE ONE IN AUTHORITY, OR TO GOVERNORS AS SENT BY HIM FOR THE PUNISHMENT OF EVILDOERS AND THE PRAISE OF THOSE WHO DO RIGHT. FOR SUCH IS THE WILL OF GOD THAT BY DOING RIGHT YOU MAY SILENCE THE IGNORANCE OF FOOLISH MEN. ACT AS FREE MEN, AND DO NOT USE YOUR FREEDOM AS A COVERING FOR EVIL, BUT USE IT AS BOND-SLAVES OF GOD. HONOR ALL PEOPLE, LOVE THE BROTHERHOOD, FEAR GOD, HONOR THE KING” (1 PETER 2:13–17). BOTH PAUL’S AND PETER’S TEACHINGS HAVE LED TO QUITE A FEW QUESTIONS FROM CHRISTIANS WHERE CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE IS CONCERNED. DO PAUL AND PETER MEAN THAT CHRISTIANS ARE ALWAYS TO SUBMIT TO WHATEVER THE GOVERNMENT COMMANDS, NO MATTER WHAT IS ASKED OF THEM? A BRIEF LOOK AT THE VARIOUS VIEWS OF CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE: THERE ARE AT LEAST THREE GENERAL POSITIONS ON THE MATTER OF CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE. THE ANARCHIST VIEW SAYS THAT A PERSON CAN CHOOSE TO DISOBEY THE GOVERNMENT WHENEVER HE LIKES AND WHENEVER HE FEELS HE IS PERSONALLY JUSTIFIED IN DOING SO. SUCH A STANCE HAS NO BIBLICAL SUPPORT WHATSOEVER, AS EVIDENCED IN THE WRITINGS OF PAUL IN ROMANS 13. THE EXTREMIST PATRIOT SAYS THAT A PERSON SHOULD ALWAYS FOLLOW AND OBEY HIS COUNTRY, NO MATTER WHAT THE COMMAND. AS WILL BE SHOWN IN A MOMENT, THIS VIEW ALSO DOES NOT HAVE BIBLICAL SUPPORT. MOREOVER, IT IS NOT SUPPORTED IN THE HISTORY OF NATIONS. FOR EXAMPLE, DURING THE NUREMBERG TRIALS, THE ATTORNEYS FOR THE NAZI WAR CRIMINALS ATTEMPTED TO USE THE DEFENSE THAT THEIR CLIENTS WERE ONLY FOLLOWING THE DIRECT ORDERS OF THE GOVERNMENT AND THEREFORE COULD NOT BE HELD RESPONSIBLE FOR THEIR ACTIONS. HOWEVER, ONE OF THE JUDGES DISMISSED THEIR ARGUMENT WITH THE SIMPLE QUESTION: “BUT GENTLEMEN, IS THERE NOT A LAW ABOVE OUR LAWS?” THE POSITION THE SCRIPTURES UPHOLD IS ONE OF BIBLICAL SUBMISSION, WITH A CHRISTIAN BEING ALLOWED TO ACT IN CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE TO THE GOVERNMENT IF IT COMMANDS EVIL, SUCH THAT IT REQUIRES A CHRISTIAN TO ACT IN A MANNER THAT IS CONTRARY TO THE CLEAR TEACHINGS AND REQUIREMENTS OF GOD’S WORD. CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE—EXAMPLES IN SCRIPTURE: IN EXODUS 1, THE EGYPTIAN PHARAOH GAVE THE CLEAR COMMAND TO TWO HEBREW MIDWIVES THAT THEY WERE TO KILL ALL MALE JEWISH BABIES. AN EXTREME PATRIOT WOULD HAVE CARRIED OUT THE GOVERNMENT’S ORDER, YET THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THE MIDWIVES DISOBEYED PHARAOH AND “FEARED GOD, AND DID NOT DO AS THE KING OF EGYPT HAD COMMANDED THEM, BUT LET THE BOYS LIVE” (EXODUS 1:17). THE HOLY BIBLE GOES ON TO SAY THE MIDWIVES LIED TO PHARAOH ABOUT WHY THEY WERE LETTING THE CHILDREN LIVE; YET EVEN THOUGH THEY LIED AND DISOBEYED THEIR GOVERNMENT, “GOD WAS GOOD TO THE MIDWIVES, AND THE PEOPLE MULTIPLIED, AND BECAME VERY MIGHTY. BECAUSE THE MIDWIVES FEARED GOD, HE ESTABLISHED HOUSEHOLDS FOR THEM” (EXODUS 1:20–21). IN JOSHUA 2, RAHAB DIRECTLY DISOBEYED A COMMAND FROM THE KING OF JERICHO TO PRODUCE THE ISRAELITE SPIES WHO HAD ENTERED THE CITY TO GAIN INTELLIGENCE FOR BATTLE. INSTEAD, SHE LET THEM DOWN VIA A ROPE SO THEY COULD ESCAPE. EVEN THOUGH RAHAB HAD RECEIVED A CLEAR ORDER FROM THE TOP GOVERNMENT OFFICIAL, SHE RESISTED THE COMMAND AND WAS REDEEMED FROM THE CITY’S DESTRUCTION WHEN JOSHUA AND THE ISRAELI ARMY DESTROYED IT. THE BOOK OF 1 SAMUEL RECORDS A COMMAND GIVEN BY KING SAUL DURING A MILITARY CAMPAIGN THAT NO ONE COULD EAT UNTIL SAUL HAD WON HIS BATTLE WITH THE PHILISTINES. HOWEVER, SAUL’S SON JONATHAN, WHO HAD NOT HEARD THE ORDER, ATE HONEY TO REFRESH HIMSELF FROM THE HARD BATTLE THE ARMY HAD WAGED. WHEN SAUL FOUND OUT ABOUT IT, HE ORDERED HIS SON TO DIE. HOWEVER, THE PEOPLE RESISTED SAUL AND HIS COMMAND AND SAVED JONATHAN FROM BEING PUT TO DEATH (1 SAMUEL 14:45). ANOTHER EXAMPLE OF CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE IN KEEPING WITH BIBLICAL SUBMISSION IS FOUND IN 1 KINGS 18. THAT CHAPTER BRIEFLY INTRODUCES A MAN NAMED OBADIAH WHO “FEARED THE LORD GREATLY.” WHEN THE QUEEN JEZEBEL WAS KILLING GOD’S PROPHETS, OBADIAH TOOK A HUNDRED OF THEM AND HID THEM FROM HER SO THEY COULD LIVE. SUCH AN ACT WAS IN CLEAR DEFIANCE OF THE RULING AUTHORITY’S WISHES. IN 2 KINGS, THE ONLY APPARENTLY APPROVED REVOLT AGAINST A REIGNING GOVERNMENT OFFICIAL IS RECORDED. ATHALIAH, THE MOTHER OF AHAZIAH, BEGAN TO DESTROY THE ROYAL OFFSPRING OF THE HOUSE OF JUDAH. HOWEVER, JOASH THE SON OF AHAZIAH WAS TAKEN BY THE KING’S DAUGHTER AND HIDDEN FROM ATHALIAH SO THAT THE BLOODLINE WOULD BE PRESERVED. SIX YEARS LATER, JEHOIADA GATHERED MEN AROUND HIM, DECLARED JOASH TO BE KING, AND PUT ATHALIAH TO DEATH. DANIEL RECORDS A NUMBER OF CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE EXAMPLES. THE FIRST IS FOUND IN CHAPTER 3 WHERE SHADRACH, MESHACH AND ABEDNEGO REFUSED TO BOW DOWN TO THE GOLDEN IDOL IN DISOBEDIENCE TO KING NEBUCHADNEZZAR’S COMMAND. THE SECOND IS IN CHAPTER 6 WHERE DANIEL DEFIES KING DARIUS’ DECREE TO NOT PRAY TO ANYONE OTHER THAN THE KING. IN BOTH CASES, GOD RESCUED HIS PEOPLE FROM THE DEATH PENALTY THAT WAS IMPOSED, SIGNALING HIS APPROVAL OF THEIR ACTIONS. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, THE BOOK OF ACTS RECORDS THE CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE OF PETER AND JOHN TOWARDS THE AUTHORITIES THAT WERE IN POWER AT THE TIME. AFTER PETER HEALED A MAN BORN LAME, PETER AND JOHN WERE ARRESTED FOR PREACHING ABOUT JESUS AND PUT IN JAIL. THE RELIGIOUS AUTHORITIES WERE DETERMINED TO STOP THEM FROM TEACHING ABOUT JESUS; HOWEVER, PETER SAID, “WHETHER IT IS RIGHT IN THE SIGHT OF GOD TO GIVE HEED TO YOU RATHER THAN TO GOD, YOU BE THE JUDGE; FOR WE CANNOT STOP SPEAKING ABOUT WHAT WE HAVE SEEN AND HEARD” (ACTS 4:19–20). LATER, THE RULERS CONFRONTED THE APOSTLES AGAIN AND REMINDED THEM OF THEIR COMMAND TO NOT TEACH ABOUT JESUS, BUT PETER RESPONDED, “WE MUST OBEY GOD RATHER THAN MEN” (ACTS 5:29). ONE LAST EXAMPLE OF CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE IS FOUND IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION WHERE THE ANTICHRIST COMMANDS ALL THOSE WHO ARE ALIVE DURING THE END TIMES TO WORSHIP AN IMAGE OF HIMSELF. BUT THE APOSTLE JOHN, WHO WROTE REVELATION, STATES THAT THOSE WHO BECOME CHRISTIANS AT THE TIME WILL DISOBEY THE ANTICHRIST AND HIS GOVERNMENT AND REFUSE TO WORSHIP THE IMAGE (REVELATION 13:15) JUST AS DANIEL’S COMPANIONS VIOLATED NEBUCHADNEZZAR’S DECREE TO WORSHIP HIS IDOL. CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE—CONCLUSION: WHAT CONCLUSIONS CAN BE DRAWN FROM THE ABOVE BIBLICAL EXAMPLES? THE GUIDELINES FOR A CHRISTIAN’S CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE CAN BE SUMMED AS FOLLOWS: • CHRISTIANS SHOULD RESIST A GOVERNMENT THAT COMMANDS OR COMPELS EVIL AND SHOULD WORK NONVIOLENTLY WITHIN THE LAWS OF THE LAND TO CHANGE A GOVERNMENT THAT PERMITS EVIL. • CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE IS PERMITTED WHEN THE GOVERNMENT’S LAWS OR COMMANDS ARE IN DIRECT VIOLATION OF GOD’S LAWS AND COMMANDS. • IF A CHRISTIAN DISOBEYS AN EVIL GOVERNMENT, UNLESS HE CAN FLEE FROM THE GOVERNMENT, HE SHOULD ACCEPT THAT GOVERNMENT’S PUNISHMENT FOR HIS ACTIONS. • CHRISTIANS ARE CERTAINLY PERMITTED TO WORK TO INSTALL NEW GOVERNMENT LEADERS WITHIN THE LAWS THAT HAVE BEEN ESTABLISHED. LASTLY, CHRISTIANS ARE COMMANDED TO PRAY FOR THEIR LEADERS AND FOR GOD TO INTERVENE IN HIS TIME TO CHANGE ANY UNGODLY PATH THAT THEY ARE PURSUING: “FIRST OF ALL, THEN, I URGE THAT ENTREATIES AND PRAYERS, PETITIONS AND THANKSGIVINGS, BE MADE ON BEHALF OF ALL MEN, FOR KINGS AND ALL WHO ARE IN AUTHORITY, SO THAT WE MAY LEAD A TRANQUIL AND QUIET LIFE IN ALL GODLINESS AND DIGNITY” (1 TIMOTHY 2:1–2).  WHAT IS THE GOLDEN RULE? THE “GOLDEN RULE” IS THE NAME GIVEN TO A PRINCIPLE JESUS TAUGHT IN HIS SERMON ON THE MOUNT. THE ACTUAL WORDS “GOLDEN RULE” ARE NOT FOUND IN SCRIPTURE, JUST AS THE WORDS “SERMON ON THE MOUNT” ARE ALSO NOT FOUND. THESE TITLES WERE LATER ADDED BY HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION TEAMS IN ORDER TO MAKE HOLY BIBLE STUDY A LITTLE EASIER. THE PHRASE “GOLDEN RULE” BEGAN TO BE ASCRIBED TO THIS TEACHING OF JESUS DURING THE 16TH–17TH CENTURIES. WHAT WE CALL THE GOLDEN RULE REFERS TO MATTHEW 7:12: “SO IN EVERYTHING, DO TO OTHERS WHAT YOU WOULD HAVE THEM DO TO YOU, FOR THIS SUMS UP THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS.” JESUS KNEW THE HUMAN HEART AND ITS SELFISHNESS. IN FACT, IN THE PRECEDING VERSE, HE DESCRIBES HUMAN BEINGS AS INNATELY “EVIL” (VERSE 11). JESUS’ GOLDEN RULE GIVES US A STANDARD BY WHICH NATURALLY SELFISH PEOPLE CAN GAUGE THEIR ACTIONS: ACTIVELY TREAT OTHERS THE WAY THEY THEMSELVES LIKE TO BE TREATED. THE ENGLISH STANDARD VERSION TRANSLATES THE GOLDEN RULE LIKE THIS: “WHATEVER YOU WISH THAT OTHERS WOULD DO TO YOU, DO ALSO TO THEM, FOR THIS IS THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS.” JESUS BRILLIANTLY CONDENSES THE ENTIRE OLD TESTAMENT INTO THIS SINGLE PRINCIPLE, TAKEN FROM LEVITICUS 19:18: “DO NOT SEEK REVENGE OR BEAR A GRUDGE AGAINST ANYONE AMONG YOUR PEOPLE, BUT LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF. **I AM THE LORD**.” AGAIN, WE SEE THE IMPLICATION THAT PEOPLE ARE NATURALLY LOVERS OF SELF, AND THE COMMAND USES THAT HUMAN FLAW AS A PLACE TO START IN HOW TO TREAT OTHERS. PEOPLE UNIVERSALLY DEMAND RESPECT, LOVE, AND APPRECIATION, WHETHER THEY DESERVE IT OR NOT. JESUS UNDERSTOOD THIS DESIRE AND USED IT TO PROMOTE GODLY BEHAVIOR. DO YOU WANT TO BE SHOWN RESPECT? THEN RESPECT OTHERS. DO YOU CRAVE A KIND WORD? THEN SPEAK WORDS OF KINDNESS TO OTHERS. “IT IS MORE BLESSED TO GIVE THAN TO RECEIVE” (ACTS 20:35). THE GOLDEN RULE IS ALSO PART OF THE SECOND GREATEST COMMANDMENT, PRECEDED ONLY BY THE COMMAND TO LOVE GOD HIMSELF (MATTHEW 22:37–39). WHAT IS INTERESTING TO NOTE ABOUT THE GOLDEN RULE IS THAT NO OTHER RELIGIOUS OR PHILOSOPHICAL SYSTEM HAS ITS EQUAL. JESUS’ GOLDEN RULE IS NOT THE “ETHIC OF RECIPROCITY” SO COMMONLY ESPOUSED BY NON-CHRISTIAN MORALISTS. FREQUENTLY, LIBERAL CRITICS AND SECULAR HUMANISTS ATTEMPT TO EXPLAIN AWAY THE UNIQUENESS OF THE GOLDEN RULE, SAYING IT IS A COMMON ETHIC SHARED BY ALL RELIGIONS. THIS IS NOT THE CASE. JESUS’ COMMAND HAS A SUBTLE, BUT VERY IMPORTANT, DIFFERENCE. A QUICK SURVEY OF THE SAYINGS OF EASTERN RELIGIONS WILL MAKE THIS PLAIN: • CONFUCIANISM: "DO NOT DO TO OTHERS WHAT YOU DO NOT WANT THEM TO DO TO YOU" (ANALECTS 15:23). • HINDUISM: “THIS IS THE SUM OF DUTY: DO NOT DO TO OTHERS WHAT WOULD CAUSE PAIN IF DONE TO YOU” (MAHABHARATA 5:1517). • BUDDHISM: “HURT NOT OTHERS IN WAYS THAT YOU YOURSELF WOULD FIND HURTFUL" (UDANAVARGA 5:18). THESE SAYINGS ARE SIMILAR TO THE GOLDEN RULE BUT ARE STATED NEGATIVELY AND RELY ON PASSIVITY. JESUS’ GOLDEN RULE IS A POSITIVE COMMAND TO SHOW LOVE PROACTIVELY. THE EASTERN RELIGIONS SAY, “REFRAIN FROM DOING”; JESUS SAYS, “DO!” THE EASTERN RELIGIONS SAY IT IS ENOUGH TO HOLD YOUR NEGATIVE BEHAVIOR IN CHECK; JESUS SAYS TO LOOK FOR WAYS TO ACT POSITIVELY. BECAUSE OF THE “INVERTED” NATURE OF THE NON-CHRISTIAN SAYINGS, THEY HAVE BEEN DESCRIBED AS THE “SILVER RULE.” SOME HAVE ACCUSED JESUS OF “BORROWING” THE IDEA OF THE GOLDEN RULE FROM THE EASTERN RELIGIONS. HOWEVER, THE TEXTS FOR CONFUCIANISM, HINDUISM, AND BUDDHISM, CITED ABOVE, WERE ALL WRITTEN BETWEEN 500 AND 400 BC, AT THE EARLIEST. JESUS TAKES THE GOLDEN RULE FROM LEVITICUS, WRITTEN ABOUT 1450 BC. SO, JESUS’ SOURCE FOR THE GOLDEN RULE PREDATES THE “SILVER RULE” BY ABOUT 1,000 YEARS. WHO “BORROWED” FROM WHOM? THE COMMAND TO LOVE IS WHAT SEPARATES THE CHRISTIAN ETHIC FROM EVERY OTHER RELIGION’S ETHIC. IN FACT, THE HOLY BIBLE’S CHAMPIONING OF LOVE INCLUDES THE RADICAL COMMAND TO LOVE EVEN ONE’S ENEMIES (MATTHEW 5:43–44; CF. EXODUS 23:4–5). THIS IS UNHEARD OF IN OTHER RELIGIONS. OBEYING THE CHRISTIAN IMPERATIVE TO LOVE OTHERS IS A MARK OF A TRUE CHRISTIAN (JOHN 13:35). IN FACT, CHRISTIANS CANNOT CLAIM TO LOVE GOD IF THEY DON’T ACTIVELY LOVE OTHER PEOPLE AS WELL. “IF SOMEONE SAYS, ‘I LOVE GOD’ AND HATES HIS BROTHER, HE IS A LIAR; FOR THE ONE WHO DOES NOT LOVE HIS BROTHER WHOM HE HAS SEEN, CANNOT LOVE GOD WHOM HE HAS NOT SEEN” (1 JOHN 4:20). THE GOLDEN RULE ENCAPSULATES THIS IDEA AND IS UNIQUE TO THE JUDEO-CHRISTIAN SCRIPTURES.  WHAT IS TRUTH? ALMOST TWO THOUSAND YEARS AGO, TRUTH WAS PUT ON TRIAL AND JUDGED BY PEOPLE WHO WERE DEVOTED TO LIES. IN FACT, TRUTH FACED SIX TRIALS IN LESS THAN ONE FULL DAY, THREE OF WHICH WERE RELIGIOUS, AND THREE THAT WERE LEGAL. IN THE END, FEW PEOPLE INVOLVED IN THOSE EVENTS COULD ANSWER THE QUESTION, “WHAT IS TRUTH?” AFTER BEING ARRESTED, THE TRUTH WAS FIRST LED TO A MAN NAMED ANNAS, A CORRUPT FORMER HIGH PRIEST OF THE JEWS. ANNAS BROKE NUMEROUS JEWISH LAWS DURING THE TRIAL, INCLUDING HOLDING THE TRIAL IN HIS HOUSE, TRYING TO INDUCE SELF-ACCUSATIONS AGAINST THE DEFENDANT, AND STRIKING THE DEFENDANT, WHO HAD BEEN CONVICTED OF NOTHING AT THE TIME. AFTER ANNAS, THE TRUTH WAS LED TO THE REIGNING HIGH PRIEST, CAIAPHAS, WHO HAPPENED TO BE ANNAS’S SON-IN-LAW. BEFORE CAIAPHAS AND THE JEWISH SANHEDRIN, MANY FALSE WITNESSES CAME FORWARD TO SPEAK AGAINST THE TRUTH, YET NOTHING COULD BE PROVED AND NO EVIDENCE OF WRONGDOING COULD BE FOUND. CAIAPHAS BROKE NO FEWER THAN SEVEN LAWS WHILE TRYING TO CONVICT THE TRUTH: (1) THE TRIAL WAS HELD IN SECRET; (2) IT WAS CARRIED OUT AT NIGHT; (3) IT INVOLVED BRIBERY; (4) THE DEFENDANT HAD NO ONE PRESENT TO MAKE A DEFENSE FOR HIM; (5) THE REQUIREMENT OF 2-3 WITNESSES COULD NOT BE MET; (6) THEY USED SELF-INCRIMINATING TESTIMONY AGAINST THE DEFENDANT; (7) THEY CARRIED OUT THE DEATH PENALTY AGAINST THE DEFENDANT THE SAME DAY. ALL THESE ACTIONS WERE PROHIBITED BY JEWISH LAW. REGARDLESS, CAIAPHAS DECLARED THE TRUTH GUILTY BECAUSE THE TRUTH CLAIMED TO BE GOD IN THE FLESH, SOMETHING CAIAPHAS CALLED BLASPHEMY. WHEN MORNING CAME, THE THIRD TRIAL OF THE TRUTH TOOK PLACE, WITH THE RESULT THAT THE JEWISH SANHEDRIN PRONOUNCED THE TRUTH SHOULD DIE. HOWEVER, THE JEWISH COUNCIL HAD NO LEGAL RIGHT TO CARRY OUT THE DEATH PENALTY, SO THEY WERE FORCED TO BRING THE TRUTH TO THE ROMAN GOVERNOR AT THE TIME, A MAN NAMED PONTIUS PILATE. PILATE WAS APPOINTED BY TIBERIUS AS THE FIFTH PREFECT OF JUDEA AND SERVED IN THAT CAPACITY A.D. 26 TO 36. THE PROCURATOR HAD POWER OF LIFE AND DEATH AND COULD REVERSE CAPITAL SENTENCES PASSED BY THE SANHEDRIN. AS THE TRUTH STOOD BEFORE PILATE, MORE LIES WERE BROUGHT AGAINST HIM. HIS ENEMIES SAID, “WE FOUND THIS MAN MISLEADING OUR NATION AND FORBIDDING TO PAY TAXES TO CAESAR, AND SAYING THAT HE HIMSELF IS CHRIST, A KING” (LUKE 23:2). THIS WAS A LIE, AS THE TRUTH HAD TOLD EVERYONE TO PAY THEIR TAXES (MATTHEW 22:21) AND NEVER SPOKE OF HIMSELF AS A CHALLENGE TO CAESAR. AFTER THIS, A VERY INTERESTING CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE TRUTH AND PILATE TOOK PLACE. “THEREFORE, PILATE ENTERED AGAIN INTO THE PRAETORIUM, AND SUMMONED JESUS AND SAID TO HIM, ‘ARE YOU THE KING OF THE JEWS?’ JESUS ANSWERED, ‘ARE YOU SAYING THIS ON YOUR OWN INITIATIVE, OR DID OTHERS TELL YOU ABOUT ME?’ PILATE ANSWERED, ‘I AM NOT A JEW, AM I? YOUR OWN NATION AND THE CHIEF PRIESTS DELIVERED YOU TO ME; WHAT HAVE YOU DONE?’ JESUS ANSWERED, ‘MY KINGDOM IS NOT OF THIS WORLD. IF MY KINGDOM WERE OF THIS WORLD, THEN MY SERVANTS WOULD BE FIGHTING SO THAT I WOULD NOT BE HANDED OVER TO THE JEWS; BUT AS IT IS, MY, KINGDOM IS NOT OF THIS REALM.’ THEREFORE, PILATE SAID TO HIM, ‘SO YOU ARE A KING?’ JESUS ANSWERED, ‘YOU SAY CORRECTLY THAT I AM A KING. FOR THIS I HAVE BEEN BORN, AND FOR THIS I HAVE COME INTO THE WORLD, TO TESTIFY TO THE TRUTH. EVERYONE WHO IS OF THE TRUTH HEARS MY VOICE.’ PILATE SAID TO HIM, ‘WHAT IS TRUTH?’” (JOHN 18:33–38). PILATE’S QUESTION, “WHAT IS TRUTH?” HAS REVERBERATED DOWN THROUGH HISTORY. WAS IT A MELANCHOLY DESIRE TO KNOW WHAT NO ONE ELSE COULD TELL HIM, A CYNICAL INSULT, OR PERHAPS AN IRRITATED, INDIFFERENT REPLY TO JESUS’ WORDS? IN A POSTMODERN WORLD THAT DENIES THAT TRUTH CAN BE KNOWN, THE QUESTION IS MORE IMPORTANT THAN EVER TO ANSWER. WHAT IS TRUTH? A PROPOSED DEFINITION OF TRUTH: IN DEFINING TRUTH, IT IS FIRST HELPFUL TO NOTE WHAT TRUTH IS NOT: • TRUTH IS NOT SIMPLY WHATEVER WORKS. THIS IS THE PHILOSOPHY OF PRAGMATISM – AN ENDS-VS.-MEANS-TYPE APPROACH. IN REALITY, LIES CAN APPEAR TO “WORK,” BUT THEY ARE STILL, LIES AND NOT THE TRUTH. • TRUTH IS NOT SIMPLY WHAT IS COHERENT OR UNDERSTANDABLE. A GROUP OF PEOPLE CAN GET TOGETHER AND FORM A CONSPIRACY BASED ON A SET OF FALSEHOODS WHERE THEY ALL AGREE TO TELL THE SAME FALSE STORY, BUT IT DOES NOT MAKE THEIR PRESENTATION TRUE. • TRUTH IS NOT WHAT MAKES PEOPLE FEEL GOOD. UNFORTUNATELY, BAD NEWS CAN BE TRUE. • TRUTH IS NOT WHAT THE MAJORITY SAYS IS TRUE. FIFTY-ONE PERCENT OF A GROUP CAN REACH A WRONG CONCLUSION. • TRUTH IS NOT WHAT IS COMPREHENSIVE. A LENGTHY, DETAILED PRESENTATION CAN STILL RESULT IN A FALSE CONCLUSION. • TRUTH IS NOT DEFINED BY WHAT IS INTENDED. GOOD INTENTIONS CAN STILL BE WRONG. • TRUTH IS NOT HOW WE KNOW; TRUTH IS WHAT WE KNOW. • TRUTH IS NOT SIMPLY WHAT IS BELIEVED. A LIE BELIEVED IS STILL A LIE. • TRUTH IS NOT WHAT IS PUBLICLY PROVED. A TRUTH CAN BE PRIVATELY KNOWN (FOR EXAMPLE, THE LOCATION OF BURIED TREASURE). THE GREEK WORD FOR “TRUTH” IS ALETHEIA, WHICH LITERALLY MEANS TO “UN-HIDE” OR “HIDING NOTHING.” IT CONVEYS THE THOUGHT THAT TRUTH IS ALWAYS THERE, ALWAYS OPEN AND AVAILABLE FOR ALL TO SEE, WITH NOTHING BEING HIDDEN OR OBSCURED. THE HEBREW WORD FOR “TRUTH” IS EMETH, WHICH MEANS “FIRMNESS,” “CONSTANCY” AND “DURATION.” SUCH A DEFINITION IMPLIES AN EVERLASTING SUBSTANCE AND SOMETHING THAT CAN BE RELIED UPON. FROM A PHILOSOPHICAL PERSPECTIVE, THERE ARE THREE SIMPLE WAYS TO DEFINE TRUTH: 1. TRUTH IS THAT WHICH CORRESPONDS TO REALITY. 2. TRUTH IS THAT WHICH MATCHES ITS OBJECT. 3. TRUTH IS SIMPLY TELLING IT LIKE IT IS. FIRST, TRUTH CORRESPONDS TO REALITY OR “WHAT IS.” IT IS REAL. TRUTH IS ALSO CORRESPONDENT IN NATURE. IN OTHER WORDS, IT MATCHES ITS OBJECT AND IS KNOWN BY ITS REFERENT. FOR EXAMPLE, A TEACHER FACING A CLASS MAY SAY, “NOW THE ONLY EXIT TO THIS ROOM IS ON THE RIGHT.” FOR THE CLASS THAT MAY BE FACING THE TEACHER, THE EXIT DOOR MAY BE ON THEIR LEFT, BUT IT’S ABSOLUTELY TRUE THAT THE DOOR, FOR THE PROFESSOR, IS ON THE RIGHT. TRUTH ALSO MATCHES ITS OBJECT. IT MAY BE ABSOLUTELY TRUE THAT A CERTAIN PERSON MAY NEED SO MANY MILLIGRAMS OF A CERTAIN MEDICATION, BUT ANOTHER PERSON MAY NEED MORE OR LESS OF THE SAME MEDICATION TO PRODUCE THE DESIRED EFFECT. THIS IS NOT RELATIVE TRUTH, BUT JUST AN EXAMPLE OF HOW TRUTH MUST MATCH ITS OBJECT. IT WOULD BE WRONG (AND POTENTIALLY DANGEROUS) FOR A PATIENT TO REQUEST THAT THEIR DOCTOR GIVE THEM AN INAPPROPRIATE AMOUNT OF A PARTICULAR MEDICATION, OR TO SAY THAT ANY MEDICINE FOR THEIR SPECIFIC AILMENT WILL DO. IN SHORT, TRUTH IS SIMPLY TELLING IT LIKE IT IS; IT IS THE WAY THINGS REALLY ARE, AND ANY OTHER VIEWPOINT IS WRONG. A FOUNDATIONAL PRINCIPLE OF PHILOSOPHY IS BEING ABLE TO DISCERN BETWEEN TRUTH AND ERROR, OR AS THOMAS AQUINAS OBSERVED, "IT IS THE TASK OF THE PHILOSOPHER TO MAKE DISTINCTIONS." CHALLENGES TO TRUTH: AQUINAS’ WORDS ARE NOT VERY POPULAR TODAY. MAKING DISTINCTIONS SEEMS TO BE OUT OF FASHION IN A POSTMODERN ERA OF RELATIVISM. IT IS ACCEPTABLE TODAY TO SAY, “THIS IS TRUE,” AS LONG AS IT IS NOT FOLLOWED BY, “AND THEREFORE THAT IS FALSE.” THIS IS ESPECIALLY OBSERVABLE IN MATTERS OF FAITH AND RELIGION WHERE EVERY BELIEF SYSTEM IS SUPPOSED TO BE ON EQUAL FOOTING WHERE TRUTH IS CONCERNED. THERE ARE A NUMBER OF PHILOSOPHIES AND WORLDVIEWS THAT CHALLENGE THE CONCEPT OF TRUTH, YET, WHEN EACH IS CRITICALLY EXAMINED IT TURNS OUT TO BE SELF-DEFEATING IN NATURE. THE PHILOSOPHY OF RELATIVISM SAYS THAT ALL TRUTH IS RELATIVE AND THAT THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS ABSOLUTE TRUTH. BUT ONE HAS TO ASK: IS THE CLAIM “ALL TRUTH IS RELATIVE” A RELATIVE TRUTH OR AN ABSOLUTE TRUTH? IF IT IS A RELATIVE TRUTH, THEN IT REALLY IS MEANINGLESS; HOW DO WE KNOW WHEN AND WHERE IT APPLIES? IF IT IS AN ABSOLUTE TRUTH, THEN ABSOLUTE TRUTH EXISTS. MOREOVER, THE RELATIVIST BETRAYS HIS OWN POSITION WHEN HE STATES THAT THE POSITION OF THE ABSOLUTIST IS WRONG – WHY CAN’T THOSE WHO SAY ABSOLUTE TRUTH EXISTS BE CORRECT TOO? IN ESSENCE, WHEN THE RELATIVIST SAYS, “THERE IS NO TRUTH,” HE IS ASKING YOU NOT TO BELIEVE HIM, AND THE BEST THING TO DO IS FOLLOW HIS ADVICE. THOSE WHO FOLLOW THE PHILOSOPHY OF SKEPTICISM SIMPLY DOUBT ALL TRUTH. BUT IS THE SKEPTIC SKEPTICAL OF SKEPTICISM; DOES HE DOUBT HIS OWN TRUTH CLAIM? IF SO, THEN WHY PAY ATTENTION TO SKEPTICISM? IF NOT, THEN WE CAN BE SURE OF AT LEAST ONE THING (IN OTHER WORDS, ABSOLUTE TRUTH EXISTS)—SKEPTICISM, WHICH, IRONICALLY, BECOMES ABSOLUTE TRUTH IN THAT CASE. THE AGNOSTIC SAYS YOU CAN’T KNOW THE TRUTH. YET THE MINDSET IS SELF-DEFEATING BECAUSE IT CLAIMS TO KNOW AT LEAST ONE TRUTH: THAT YOU CAN’T KNOW TRUTH. THE DISCIPLES OF POSTMODERNISM SIMPLY AFFIRM NO PARTICULAR TRUTH. THE PATRON SAINT OF POSTMODERNISM—FREDERICK NIETZSCHE—DESCRIBED TRUTH LIKE THIS: “WHAT THEN IS TRUTH? A MOBILE ARMY OF METAPHORS, METONYMS, AND ANTHROPOMORPHISMS … TRUTHS ARE ILLUSIONS … COINS WHICH HAVE LOST THEIR PICTURES AND NOW MATTER ONLY AS METAL, NO LONGER AS COINS.” IRONICALLY, ALTHOUGH THE POSTMODERNIST HOLDS COINS IN HIS HAND THAT ARE NOW “MERE METAL,” HE AFFIRMS AT LEAST ONE ABSOLUTE TRUTH: THE TRUTH THAT NO TRUTH SHOULD BE AFFIRMED. LIKE THE OTHER WORLDVIEWS, POSTMODERNISM IS SELF-DEFEATING AND CANNOT STAND UP UNDER ITS OWN CLAIM. A POPULAR WORLDVIEW IS PLURALISM, WHICH SAYS THAT ALL TRUTH CLAIMS ARE EQUALLY VALID. OF COURSE, THIS IS IMPOSSIBLE. CAN TWO CLAIMS – ONE THAT SAYS A WOMAN IS NOW PREGNANT AND ANOTHER THAT SAYS SHE IS NOT NOW PREGNANT – BOTH BE TRUE AT THE SAME TIME? PLURALISM UNRAVELS AT THE FEET OF THE LAW OF NON-CONTRADICTION, WHICH SAYS THAT SOMETHING CANNOT BE BOTH “A” AND “NON-A” AT THE SAME TIME AND IN THE SAME SENSE. AS ONE PHILOSOPHER QUIPPED, ANYONE WHO BELIEVES THAT THE LAW OF NON-CONTRADICTION IS NOT TRUE (AND, BY DEFAULT, PLURALISM IS TRUE) SHOULD BE BEATEN AND BURNED UNTIL THEY ADMIT THAT TO BE BEATEN AND BURNED IS NOT THE SAME THING AS TO NOT BE BEATEN AND BURNED. ALSO, NOTE THAT PLURALISM SAYS THAT IT IS TRUE AND ANYTHING OPPOSED TO IT IS FALSE, WHICH IS A CLAIM THAT DENIES ITS OWN FOUNDATIONAL TENET. THE SPIRIT BEHIND PLURALISM IS AN OPEN-ARMED ATTITUDE OF TOLERANCE. HOWEVER, PLURALISM CONFUSES THE IDEA OF EVERYONE HAVING EQUAL VALUE WITH EVERY TRUTH CLAIM BEING EQUALLY VALID. MORE SIMPLY, ALL PEOPLE MAY BE EQUAL, BUT NOT ALL TRUTH CLAIMS ARE. PLURALISM FAILS TO UNDERSTAND THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN OPINION AND TRUTH, A DISTINCTION MORTIMER ADLER NOTES: “PLURALISM IS DESIRABLE AND TOLERABLE ONLY IN THOSE AREAS THAT ARE MATTERS OF TASTE RATHER THAN MATTERS OF TRUTH.” THE OFFENSIVE NATURE OF TRUTH: WHEN THE CONCEPT OF TRUTH IS MALIGNED, IT USUALLY FOR ONE OR MORE OF THE FOLLOWING REASONS: ONE COMMON COMPLAINT AGAINST ANYONE CLAIMING TO HAVE ABSOLUTE TRUTH IN MATTERS OF FAITH AND RELIGION IS THAT SUCH A STANCE IS “NARROW-MINDED.” HOWEVER, THE CRITIC FAILS TO UNDERSTAND THAT, BY NATURE, TRUTH IS NARROW. IS A MATH TEACHER NARROW-MINDED FOR HOLDING TO THE BELIEF THAT 2 + 2 ONLY EQUALS 4? ANOTHER OBJECTION TO TRUTH IS THAT IT IS ARROGANT TO CLAIM THAT SOMEONE IS RIGHT AND ANOTHER PERSON IS WRONG. HOWEVER, RETURNING TO THE ABOVE EXAMPLE WITH MATHEMATICS, IS IT ARROGANT FOR A MATH TEACHER TO INSIST ON ONLY ONE RIGHT ANSWER TO AN ARITHMETIC PROBLEM? OR IS IT ARROGANT FOR A LOCKSMITH TO STATE THAT ONLY ONE KEY WILL OPEN A LOCKED DOOR? A THIRD CHARGE AGAINST THOSE HOLDING TO ABSOLUTE TRUTH IN MATTERS OF FAITH AND RELIGION IS THAT SUCH A POSITION EXCLUDES PEOPLE, RATHER THAN BEING INCLUSIVE. BUT SUCH A COMPLAINT FAILS TO UNDERSTAND THAT TRUTH, BY NATURE, EXCLUDES ITS OPPOSITE. ALL ANSWERS OTHER THAN 4 ARE EXCLUDED FROM THE REALITY OF WHAT 2 + 2 TRULY EQUALS. YET ANOTHER PROTEST AGAINST TRUTH IS THAT IT IS OFFENSIVE AND DIVISIVE TO CLAIM ONE HAS THE TRUTH. INSTEAD, THE CRITIC ARGUES, ALL THAT MATTERS IS SINCERITY. THE PROBLEM WITH THIS POSITION IS THAT TRUTH IS IMMUNE TO SINCERITY, BELIEF, AND DESIRE. IT DOESN’T MATTER HOW MUCH ONE SINCERELY BELIEVES A WRONG KEY WILL FIT A DOOR; THE KEY STILL WON’T GO IN AND THE LOCK WON’T BE OPENED. TRUTH IS ALSO UNAFFECTED BY SINCERITY. SOMEONE WHO PICKS UP A BOTTLE OF POISON AND SINCERELY BELIEVES IT IS LEMONADE WILL STILL SUFFER THE UNFORTUNATE EFFECTS OF THE POISON. FINALLY, TRUTH IS IMPERVIOUS TO DESIRE. A PERSON MAY STRONGLY DESIRE THAT THEIR CAR HAS NOT RUN OUT OF GAS, BUT IF THE GAUGE SAYS THE TANK IS EMPTY AND THE CAR WILL NOT RUN ANY FARTHER, THEN NO DESIRE IN THE WORLD WILL MIRACULOUSLY CAUSE THE CAR TO KEEP GOING. SOME WILL ADMIT THAT ABSOLUTE TRUTH EXISTS, BUT THEN CLAIM SUCH A STANCE IS ONLY VALID IN THE AREA OF SCIENCE AND NOT IN MATTERS OF FAITH AND RELIGION. THIS IS A PHILOSOPHY CALLED LOGICAL POSITIVISM, WHICH WAS POPULARIZED BY PHILOSOPHERS SUCH AS DAVID HUME AND A. J. AYER. IN ESSENCE, SUCH PEOPLE STATE THAT TRUTH CLAIMS MUST EITHER BE (1) TAUTOLOGIES (FOR EXAMPLE, ALL BACHELORS ARE UNMARRIED MEN) OR (2) EMPIRICALLY VERIFIABLE (THAT IS, TESTABLE VIA SCIENCE). TO THE LOGICAL POSITIVIST, ALL TALK ABOUT GOD IS NONSENSE. THOSE WHO HOLD TO THE NOTION THAT ONLY SCIENCE CAN MAKE TRUTH CLAIMS FAIL TO RECOGNIZE IS THAT THERE ARE MANY REALMS OF TRUTH WHERE SCIENCE IS IMPOTENT. FOR EXAMPLE: • SCIENCE CANNOT PROVE THE DISCIPLINES OF MATHEMATICS AND LOGIC BECAUSE IT PRESUPPOSES THEM. • SCIENCE CANNOT PROVE METAPHYSICAL TRUTHS SUCH AS, MINDS OTHER THAN MY OWN DO EXIST. • SCIENCE IS UNABLE TO PROVIDE TRUTH IN THE AREAS OF MORALS AND ETHICS. YOU CANNOT USE SCIENCE, FOR EXAMPLE, TO PROVE THE NAZIS WERE EVIL. • SCIENCE IS INCAPABLE OF STATING TRUTHS ABOUT AESTHETIC POSITIONS SUCH AS THE BEAUTY OF A SUNRISE. • LASTLY, WHEN ANYONE MAKES THE STATEMENT “SCIENCE IS THE ONLY SOURCE OF OBJECTIVE TRUTH,” THEY HAVE JUST MADE A PHILOSOPHICAL CLAIM—WHICH CANNOT BE TESTED BY SCIENCE. AND THERE ARE THOSE WHO SAY THAT ABSOLUTE TRUTH DOES NOT APPLY IN THE AREA OF MORALITY. YET THE RESPONSE TO THE QUESTION, “IS IT MORAL TO TORTURE AND MURDER AN INNOCENT CHILD?” IS ABSOLUTE AND UNIVERSAL: NO. OR, TO MAKE IT MORE PERSONAL, THOSE WHO ESPOUSE RELATIVE TRUTH CONCERNING MORALS ALWAYS SEEM TO WANT THEIR SPOUSE TO BE ABSOLUTELY FAITHFUL TO THEM. WHY TRUTH IS IMPORTANT: WHY IS IT SO IMPORTANT TO UNDERSTAND AND EMBRACE THE CONCEPT OF ABSOLUTE TRUTH IN ALL AREAS OF LIFE (INCLUDING FAITH AND RELIGION)? SIMPLY BECAUSE LIFE HAS CONSEQUENCES FOR BEING WRONG. GIVING SOMEONE THE WRONG AMOUNT OF A MEDICATION CAN, KILL THEM; HAVING AN INVESTMENT MANAGER MAKE THE WRONG MONETARY DECISIONS CAN IMPOVERISH A FAMILY; BOARDING THE WRONG PLANE WILL TAKE YOU WHERE YOU DO NOT WISH TO GO; AND DEALING WITH AN UNFAITHFUL MARRIAGE PARTNER CAN RESULT IN THE DESTRUCTION OF A FAMILY AND, POTENTIALLY, DISEASE. AS CHRISTIAN APOLOGIST RAVI ZACHARIAS PUTS IT, “THE FACT IS, THE TRUTH MATTERS – ESPECIALLY WHEN YOU’RE ON THE RECEIVING END OF A LIE.” AND NOWHERE IS THIS MORE IMPORTANT THAN IN THE AREA OF FAITH AND RELIGION. ETERNITY IS AN AWFULLY LONG TIME TO BE WRONG. GOD AND TRUTH: DURING THE SIX TRIALS OF JESUS, THE CONTRAST BETWEEN THE TRUTH (RIGHTEOUSNESS) AND LIES (UNRIGHTEOUSNESS) WAS UNMISTAKABLE. THERE STOOD JESUS, THE TRUTH, BEING JUDGED BY THOSE WHOSE EVERY ACTION WAS BATHED IN LIES. THE JEWISH LEADERS BROKE NEARLY EVERY LAW DESIGNED TO PROTECT A DEFENDANT FROM WRONGFUL CONVICTION. THEY FERVENTLY WORKED TO FIND ANY TESTIMONY THAT WOULD INCRIMINATE JESUS, AND IN THEIR FRUSTRATION, THEY TURNED TO FALSE EVIDENCE BROUGHT FORWARD BY LIARS. BUT EVEN THAT COULD NOT HELP THEM REACH THEIR GOAL. SO, THEY BROKE ANOTHER LAW AND FORCED JESUS TO IMPLICATE HIMSELF. ONCE IN FRONT OF PILATE, THE JEWISH LEADERS LIED AGAIN. THEY CONVICTED JESUS OF BLASPHEMY, BUT SINCE THEY KNEW THAT WOULDN’T BE ENOUGH TO COAX PILATE TO KILL JESUS, THEY CLAIMED JESUS WAS CHALLENGING CAESAR AND WAS BREAKING ROMAN LAW BY ENCOURAGING THE CROWDS TO NOT PAY TAXES. PILATE QUICKLY DETECTED THEIR SUPERFICIAL DECEPTION, AND HE NEVER EVEN ADDRESSED THE CHARGE. JESUS THE RIGHTEOUS WAS BEING JUDGED BY THE UNRIGHTEOUS. THE SAD FACT IS THAT THE LATTER ALWAYS PERSECUTES THE FORMER. IT’S WHY CAIN KILLED ABEL. THE LINK BETWEEN TRUTH AND RIGHTEOUSNESS AND BETWEEN FALSEHOOD AND UNRIGHTEOUSNESS IS DEMONSTRATED BY A NUMBER OF EXAMPLES IN THE NEW TESTAMENT: • FOR THIS REASON, GOD WILL SEND UPON THEM A DELUDING INFLUENCE SO THAT THEY WILL BELIEVE WHAT IS FALSE, IN ORDER THAT THEY ALL MAY BE JUDGED WHO DID NOT BELIEVE THE TRUTH, BUT TOOK PLEASURE IN WICKEDNESS” (2 THESSALONIANS 2:11–12, EMPHASIS ADDED). • “FOR THE WRATH OF GOD IS REVEALED FROM HEAVEN AGAINST ALL UNGODLINESS AND UNRIGHTEOUSNESS OF MEN WHO SUPPRESS THE TRUTH IN UNRIGHTEOUSNESS” (ROMANS 1:18, EMPHASIS ADDED). • “WHO WILL RENDER TO EACH PERSON ACCORDING TO HIS DEEDS; TO THOSE WHO BY PERSEVERANCE IN DOING GOOD SEEK FOR GLORY AND HONOR AND IMMORTALITY, ETERNAL LIFE; BUT TO THOSE WHO ARE SELFISHLY AMBITIOUS AND DO NOT OBEY THE TRUTH, BUT OBEY UNRIGHTEOUSNESS, WRATH AND INDIGNATION” (ROMANS 2:6–8, EMPHASIS ADDED). • “[SEXLESS LOVE] DOES NOT ACT UNBECOMINGLY; IT DOES NOT SEEK ITS OWN, IS NOT PROVOKED, DOES NOT TAKE INTO ACCOUNT A WRONG SUFFERED, DOES NOT REJOICE IN UNRIGHTEOUSNESS, BUT REJOICES WITH THE TRUTH” (1 CORINTHIANS 13:5–6, EMPHASIS ADDED). WHAT IS TRUTH? – CONCLUSION: THE QUESTION PONTIUS PILATE ASKED CENTURIES AGO NEEDS TO BE REPHRASED IN ORDER TO BE COMPLETELY ACCURATE. THE ROMAN GOVERNOR’S REMARK “WHAT IS TRUTH?” OVERLOOKS THE FACT THAT MANY THINGS CAN HAVE THE TRUTH, BUT ONLY ONE THING CAN ACTUALLY BE THE TRUTH. TRUTH MUST ORIGINATE FROM SOMEWHERE. THE STARK REALITY IS THAT PILATE WAS LOOKING DIRECTLY AT THE ORIGIN OF ALL TRUTH ON THAT EARLY MORNING ALMOST TWO THOUSAND YEARS AGO. NOT LONG BEFORE BEING ARRESTED AND BROUGHT TO THE GOVERNOR, JESUS HAD MADE THE SIMPLE STATEMENT “I AM THE TRUTH” (JOHN 14:6), WHICH WAS A RATHER INCREDIBLE STATEMENT. HOW COULD A MERE MAN BE THE TRUTH? HE COULDN’T BE, UNLESS HE WAS MORE THAN A MAN, WHICH IS ACTUALLY WHAT HE CLAIMED TO BE. THE FACT IS, JESUS’ CLAIM WAS VALIDATED WHEN HE ROSE FROM THE DEAD (ROMANS 1:4). THERE’S A STORY ABOUT A MAN WHO LIVED IN PARIS WHO HAD A STRANGER FROM THE COUNTRY COME SEE HIM. WANTING TO SHOW THE STRANGER THE MAGNIFICENCE OF PARIS, HE TOOK HIM TO THE LOUVRE TO SEE THE GREAT ART AND THEN TO A CONCERT AT A MAJESTIC SYMPHONY HALL TO HEAR A GREAT SYMPHONY ORCHESTRA PLAY. AT THE END OF THE DAY, THE STRANGER FROM THE COUNTRY COMMENTED THAT HE DIDN’T PARTICULARLY LIKE EITHER THE ART OR THE MUSIC. TO WHICH HIS HOST REPLIED, “THEY AREN’T ON TRIAL, YOU ARE.” PILATE AND THE JEWISH LEADERS THOUGHT THEY WERE JUDGING CHRIST, WHEN, IN REALITY, THEY WERE THE ONES BEING JUDGED. MOREOVER, THE ONE THEY CONVICTED WILL ACTUALLY SERVE AS THEIR JUDGE ONE DAY, AS HE WILL FOR ALL WHO SUPPRESS THE TRUTH IN UNRIGHTEOUSNESS. PILATE EVIDENTLY NEVER CAME TO A KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH. EUSEBIUS, THE HISTORIAN AND BISHOP OF CAESAREA, RECORDS THE FACT THAT PILATE ULTIMATELY COMMITTED SUICIDE SOMETIME DURING THE REIGN OF THE EMPEROR CALIGULA—A SAD ENDING AND A REMINDER FOR EVERYONE THAT IGNORING THE TRUTH ALWAYS LEADS TO UNDESIRED CONSEQUENCES.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT HEALTH? GOOD HEALTH IS SOMETHING WE TAKE FOR GRANTED—UNTIL WE START TO LOSE IT. WHEN OUR HEALTH TAKES A DOWNTURN, WE QUICKLY BEGIN TO QUESTION OUR HABITS AND DIET. GOD HAS DESIGNED THE HUMAN BODY SO THAT IT IS A FINELY TUNED INSTRUMENT THAT IS THE MOST RESILIENT ON EARTH. IT CAN ENDURE FRACTURES AND ADHESIONS, CONSTANT PAIN AND GREAT STRETCHES OF TEDIUM. HOWEVER, IT IS A FRAGILE INSTRUMENT BECAUSE IT IS NOT BUILT TO HANDLE EXCESS, WHETHER IN THE FORM OF NOURISHMENT, FUEL OR ADDITIVES. UNLIKE MACHINES, IT CHOKES ON POISONS WHEN INGESTED IN UNENDING DOSES AND MISTAKEN FOR FUEL. THOUGH IT HAS MOVING, FEELING AND THINKING PARTS, THEY CAN BE MISUSED. GOD HAS PROVIDED US WITH AN “OWNER’S MANUAL” THAT TELLS US HOW TO OPERATE THE HUMAN BODY. THAT MANUAL IS THE HOLY BIBLE, A BOOK THAT CONTAINS INSTRUCTIONS FOR PROPER MAINTENANCE. ALTHOUGH IT ISN’T A MEDICAL TEXT, IT IS GOD’S WORD, AND IN ITS PAGES, HE REVEALS MANY BASIC PRINCIPLES FOR GOOD PHYSICAL, MENTAL, AND SPIRITUAL HEALTH. A MAJOR PART OF THE HOLY BIBLE’S HEALTH INSTRUCTION DATES BACK TO THE TIME OF MOSES. YET IN OUR DAY, MANY RESEARCHERS AND MEDICAL DOCTORS ARE STUNNED AT THE ACCURACY AND EFFECTIVENESS OF ITS MANY PROVISIONS. THE WYCLIFFE HOLY BIBLE ENCYCLOPEDIA TELLS US THAT THE LAWS GIVEN BY GOD TO MOSES CONTAIN REMARKABLE RULES PERTAINING TO PUBLIC HEALTH WHICH CONCERNS US EVEN TODAY: WATER AND FOOD CONTAMINATION, SEWAGE DISPOSAL, INFECTIOUS DISEASES AND HEALTH EDUCATION. THESE ISSUES WERE ALL DEALT WITH IN THE MOSAIC HEALTH LAWS. THE HOLY BIBLE GIVES US THE FOUNDATIONAL KEY TO PHYSICAL AND MENTAL HEALTH. THAT KEY IS SIMPLY THIS: “MY SON, DO NOT FORGET MY TEACHING, BUT KEEP MY COMMANDS IN YOUR HEART, FOR THEY WILL PROLONG YOUR LIFE MANY YEARS AND BRING YOU PROSPERITY...THIS WILL BRING HEALTH TO YOUR BODY AND NOURISHMENT TO YOUR BONES” (PROVERBS 3:1-2, 8). IT SHOULD NOT SURPRISE US THAT OBEDIENCE TO GOD’S COMMANDMENTS AND OTHER LAWS WOULD PROMOTE HEALTH. WHEN WE OBEY THEM, WE OPERATE IN ACCORDANCE WITH HIS INSTRUCTIONS. AS OUR CREATOR, HE KNOWS WHAT’S BEST FOR US: “NOW ALL HAS BEEN HEARD; HERE IS THE CONCLUSION OF THE MATTER: FEAR GOD AND KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS, FOR THIS IS THE WHOLE DUTY OF MAN” (ECCLESIASTES 12:13). SOME BIBLICAL STATEMENTS ABOUT HEALTH ARE SPECIFIC, SUCH AS: “IF YOU LISTEN CAREFULLY TO THE VOICE OF THE LORD YOUR GOD AND DO WHAT IS RIGHT IN HIS EYES, IF YOU PAY ATTENTION TO HIS COMMANDS AND KEEP ALL HIS DECREES, I WILL NOT BRING ON YOU ANY OF THE DISEASES I BROUGHT ON THE EGYPTIANS, FOR I AM THE LORD, WHO HEALS YOU” (EXODUS 15:26). THE ANCIENT EGYPTIANS SUFFERED FROM THE KINDS OF DISEASES THAT HAVE RAVAGED MANKIND THROUGHOUT HISTORY. AUTOPSIES ON EGYPTIAN MUMMIES HAVE REVEALED EVIDENCE OF CANCER, ARTERIOSCLEROSIS, ARTHRITIS, TUBERCULOSIS, GALLSTONES, BLADDER STONES, PARASITIC DISEASES AND SMALLPOX. THEY SUFFERED MANY DISEASES BECAUSE THEY DID NOT UNDERSTAND THE HEALTH PRINCIPLES GOD GAVE TO MOSES. THE BIBLICAL INSTRUCTIONS REGARDING HEALTH, MAINTENANCE, AND RECOVERY FROM ILLNESS INVOLVE APPLICATION OF CAUSE-AND-EFFECT PRINCIPLES—BASED ON TRUE SCIENCE—THAT WERE GIVEN THOUSANDS OF YEARS BEFORE SCIENTISTS DEVELOPED THE TECHNOLOGY THAT ENABLED THEM TO DISCOVER GERMS, BACTERIA, VIRUSES, GENES AND THE LIKE. MODERN MEDICAL SCIENCE HAS DISCOVERED MANY PRINCIPLES OF GOOD HEALTH, BUT THEY ORIGINATED WITH GOD WHO DESIGNED AND CREATED THE MIRACLE THAT IS THE HUMAN BODY. WHAT THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS ABOUT HEALTH IS THAT THOSE WHO FOLLOW GOD WILL GENERALLY BE HEALTHY. THAT DOES NOT NECESSARILY MEAN THAT THOSE WHO DON’T FOLLOW GOD WILL ALWAYS BE SICK. NOR DOES IT MEAN THAT GOD’S PEOPLE WILL BE ABSOLUTELY FREE OF DISEASE. THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS, “I PRAY THAT YOU MAY ENJOY GOOD HEALTH AND THAT ALL MAY GO WELL WITH YOU, EVEN AS YOUR SOUL IS GETTING ALONG WELL” (3 JOHN 1:2). OBVIOUSLY, GOD IS MORE INTERESTED IN OUR SPIRITUAL HEALTH THAN OUR PHYSICAL WELL-BEING, BUT HE DOES WANT US TO BE PHYSICALLY HEALTHY AS WELL. ON THE OTHER HAND, DISEASE IS A RESULT OF ADAM’S SIN, AND EVEN THE MOST RIGHTEOUS MAY SUFFER. AFTER ALL, JOB WAS RIGHTEOUS, BUT GOD ALLOWED HIM TO SUFFER DISEASE AND HARDSHIP. IT WAS NOT UNTIL THE MODERN ERA THAT MEN OBTAINED DETAILED KNOWLEDGE OF HUMAN PHYSIOLOGY AND MEDICINE. YET THE CREATOR GOD, WHO IS SOMETIMES CALLED THE GREAT PHYSICIAN, KNOWS EVERYTHING ABOUT US, AND HE’S PROVIDED THE NECESSARY KEYS TO GOOD HEALTH. THE CHOICE TO OBEY THE LORD AND REAP THE RESULTING BENEFITS IS OURS TO MAKE.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN TO 'FALL FROM GRACE' (GALATIANS 5:4)? GALATIANS 5:4 AND ITS REFERENCE TO FALLING FROM GRACE IS ONE OF THOSE “WARNING PASSAGES” POINTED TO BY THOSE WHO REJECT THE DOCTRINE OF THE ETERNAL SECURITY OF THE BELIEVER. BUT BECAUSE OF THE BIBLICAL DOCTRINE OF THE PERSEVERANCE OF THE SAINTS, WE KNOW THE WARNINGS CANNOT BE DIRECTED AT TRUE BELIEVERS IN CHRIST BECAUSE ONCE GRACE HAS BEEN OBTAINED, BELIEVERS CANNOT FALL FROM IT. IN GALATIANS 5:4, THE CONTEXT IS PAUL’S WARNING AGAINST MIXING LAW AND THE GOSPEL TO ATTAIN JUSTIFICATION. HE SAYS TO THOSE WHO LET THEMSELVES BE CIRCUMCISED (GALATIANS 5:2) THAT THEY ARE “TRYING TO BE JUSTIFIED BY LAW” AND HAVE THEREFORE “BEEN ALIENATED FROM CHRIST; YOU HAVE FALLEN AWAY FROM GRACE.” IT SHOULD BE NOTED THAT THERE IS NO MENTION OF SALVATION OR THE SECURITY OF THE BELIEVER. HE IS TELLING THOSE WHO RECEIVE CIRCUMCISION—IN OTHER WORDS ATTEMPT TO JUSTIFY THEMSELVES THROUGH THE RITES AND RULES OF THE LAW—THAT CHRIST WILL BE OF “NO BENEFIT” TO THEM. PAUL EXPOUNDS FURTHER IN VERSE 3 WHEN HE SAYS THAT “EVERY MAN WHO RECEIVES CIRCUMCISION” IS “UNDER OBLIGATION TO KEEP THE WHOLE LAW.” WHY IS SUCH A STATEMENT IMPORTANT IN REGARDS TO CHRIST BEING “NO BENEFIT TO YOU”? NOTE WHAT PAUL SAYS IN GALATIANS 3:13 CONCERNING CHRIST’S SACRIFICE: “CHRIST REDEEMED US FROM THE CURSE OF THE LAW, HAVING BECOME A CURSE FOR US.” TAKEN IN THIS LIGHT, ALONG WITH A BRIEF UNDERSTANDING OF THE GREEK TERMS USED, WE CAN GET A BETTER UNDERSTANDING OF WHAT PAUL IS SAYING. THE TWO MOST IMPORTANT WORDS IN GALATIANS 5:4 ARE ΚΑΤΑΡΓΈΩ (SEVERED) AND ἐΚΠΊΠΤΩ (FALLEN). THE WORD ΚΑΤΑΡΓΈΩ DOES NOT REQUIRE THE “HARSH” IMPLICATIONS THAT COME WITH “SEVER” IN THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE, THOUGH IT SHOULD NOT BE TAKEN LIGHTLY. IN LIGHT OF PAUL’S WORDS IN GALATIANS 5:2 AND HOW PAUL USES THE TERM IN VERSES SUCH AS ROMANS 3:3, 4:14, AND 1 CORINTHIANS 1:28, A GOOD WAY OF UNDERSTANDING THE TERM ΚΑΤΑΡΓΈΩ IS “NULLIFY” OR “DONE AWAY WITH.” WHILE THE WORD ἐΚΠΊΠΤΩ CAN UNDOUBTEDLY MEAN TO FALL AWAY FROM A PREVIOUSLY HELD POSITION, AS THOSE WHO DENY THE ETERNAL SECURITY OF TRUE BELIEVERS ASSERT, IN THE CONTEXT OF THIS VERSE AND HOW IT IS USED IN PASSAGES SUCH AS ACTS 27, A GOOD UNDERSTANDING OF THE PHRASE IN GALATIANS 5:4 IS THAT OF “ESTRANGED” OR “SEPARATED FROM.” PAUL WARNS AGAINST SETTING ASIDE THE GRACE THAT COMES FROM CHRIST. THOSE WHO DO HAVE NULLIFIED, OR RUN AWAY FROM, THE GRACE THAT COMES THROUGH HIS BLOOD AND ATTEMPTED INSTEAD TO JUSTIFY THEMSELVES BY THE WORKS OF THE LAW. THE PURPOSE OF PAUL’S LETTER TO THE GALATIANS WAS TO WARN AGAINST THE JUDAIZERS BECAUSE THEY ATTEMPTED TO LURE BORN-AGAIN CHRISTIANS BACK TO JUSTIFICATION THROUGH THE LAW, WHICH IS IMPOSSIBLE (GALATIANS 2:16). HE REMINDS THEM OF THE FREEDOM THEY HAVE IN CHRIST: “IT IS FOR FREEDOM THAT CHRIST HAS SET US FREE. STAND FIRM, THEN, AND DO NOT LET YOURSELVES BE BURDENED AGAIN BY A YOKE OF SLAVERY” (GALATIANS 5:1).  WHAT IS THE DEFINITION OF TEMPTATION/SIN? TEMPTATION ALWAYS CAUSES SOME FORM OF SIN, BUT SIN WITHOUT TEMPTATION IS NO SIN, BUT TEMPTATION CAN OPERATE ALONE IN JAMES 1:14-15. SIN IS DESCRIBED IN THE HOLY BIBLE AS TRANSGRESSION OF THE LAW OF GOD (1 JOHN 3:4) AND REBELLION AGAINST GOD (DEUTERONOMY 9:7; JOSHUA 1:18). SIN HAD ITS BEGINNING WITH LUCIFER, PROBABLY THE MOST BEAUTIFUL AND POWERFUL OF THE ANGELS. NOT CONTENT WITH HIS POSITION, HE DESIRED TO BE HIGHER THAN GOD, AND THAT WAS HIS DOWNFALL, THE BEGINNING OF SIN (ISAIAH 14:12-15). RENAMED SATAN, HE BROUGHT SIN TO THE HUMAN RACE IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN, WHERE HE TEMPTED ADAM AND EVE WITH THE SAME ENTICEMENT, “YOU SHALL BE LIKE GOD.” GENESIS 3 DESCRIBES ADAM AND EVE’S REBELLION AGAINST GOD AND AGAINST HIS COMMAND. SINCE THAT TIME, SIN HAS BEEN PASSED DOWN THROUGH ALL THE GENERATIONS OF MANKIND AND WE, ADAM’S DESCENDANTS, HAVE INHERITED SIN FROM HIM. ROMANS 5:12 TELLS US THAT THROUGH ADAM SIN ENTERED THE WORLD, AND SO DEATH WAS PASSED ON TO ALL MEN BECAUSE “THE WAGES [TEMPTATIONS] OF SIN, IS DEATH” (ROMANS 6:23). THROUGH ADAM, THE INHERENT INCLINATION TO SIN ENTERED THE HUMAN RACE, AND HUMAN BEINGS BECAME SINNERS BY NATURE. WHEN ADAM SINNED, HIS INNER NATURE WAS TRANSFORMED BY HIS SIN OF REBELLION, BRINGING TO HIM SPIRITUAL DEATH AND DEPRAVITY WHICH WOULD BE PASSED ON TO ALL WHO CAME AFTER HIM. WE ARE SINNERS NOT BECAUSE WE SIN; RATHER, WE SIN BECAUSE WE ARE SINNERS. THIS PASSED-ON DEPRAVITY IS KNOWN AS INHERITED SIN. JUST AS WE INHERIT PHYSICAL CHARACTERISTICS FROM OUR PARENTS, WE INHERIT OUR SINFUL NATURES FROM ADAM. KING DAVID LAMENTED THIS CONDITION OF FALLEN HUMAN NATURE IN PSALM 51:5: “SURELY I WAS SINFUL AT BIRTH, SINFUL FROM THE TIME MY MOTHER CONCEIVED ME.” ANOTHER TYPE OF SIN IS KNOWN AS IMPUTED SIN. USED IN BOTH FINANCIAL AND LEGAL SETTINGS, THE GREEK WORD TRANSLATED “IMPUTED” MEANS “TO TAKE SOMETHING THAT BELONGS TO SOMEONE AND CREDIT IT TO ANOTHER’S ACCOUNT.” BEFORE THE LAW OF MOSES WAS GIVEN, SIN WAS NOT IMPUTED TO MAN, ALTHOUGH MEN WERE STILL SINNERS BECAUSE OF INHERITED SIN. AFTER THE LAW WAS GIVEN, SINS COMMITTED IN VIOLATION OF THE LAW WERE IMPUTED (ACCOUNTED) TO THEM (ROMANS 5:13). EVEN BEFORE TRANSGRESSIONS OF THE LAW WERE IMPUTED TO MEN, THE ULTIMATE PENALTY FOR SIN (DEATH) CONTINUED TO REIGN (ROMANS 5:14). ALL HUMANS, FROM ADAM TO MOSES, WERE SUBJECT TO DEATH, NOT BECAUSE OF THEIR SINFUL ACTS AGAINST THE MOSAIC LAW (WHICH THEY DID NOT HAVE), BUT BECAUSE OF THEIR OWN INHERITED SINFUL NATURE. AFTER MOSES, HUMANS WERE SUBJECT TO DEATH BOTH BECAUSE OF INHERITED SIN FROM ADAM AND IMPUTED SIN FROM VIOLATING THE LAWS OF GOD. GOD USED THE PRINCIPLE OF IMPUTATION TO BENEFIT MANKIND WHEN HE IMPUTED THE SIN OF BELIEVERS TO THE ACCOUNT OF JESUS CHRIST, WHO PAID THE PENALTY FOR THAT SIN—DEATH—ON THE CROSS. IMPUTING OUR SIN TO JESUS, GOD TREATED HIM AS IF HE WERE A SINNER, THOUGH HE WAS NOT, AND HAD HIM DIE FOR THE SINS OF THE ENTIRE WORLD (1 JOHN 2:2). IT IS IMPORTANT TO UNDERSTAND THAT SIN WAS IMPUTED TO HIM, BUT HE DID NOT INHERIT IT FROM ADAM. HE BORE THE PENALTY FOR SIN, BUT HE NEVER BECAME A SINNER. HIS PURE AND PERFECT NATURE WAS UNTOUCHED BY SIN. HE WAS TREATED AS THOUGH HE WERE GUILTY OF ALL THE SINS EVER COMMITTED BY THE HUMAN RACE, EVEN THOUGH HE COMMITTED NONE. IN EXCHANGE, GOD IMPUTED THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF CHRIST TO BELIEVERS AND CREDITED OUR ACCOUNTS WITH HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, JUST AS HE HAD CREDITED OUR SINS TO CHRIST’S ACCOUNT (2 CORINTHIANS 5:21). A THIRD TYPE OF SIN IS PERSONAL SIN, THAT WHICH IS COMMITTED EVERY DAY BY EVERY HUMAN BEING. BECAUSE WE HAVE INHERITED A SIN NATURE FROM ADAM, WE COMMIT INDIVIDUAL, PERSONAL SINS, EVERYTHING FROM SEEMINGLY INNOCENT UNTRUTHS TO MURDER. THOSE WHO HAVE NOT PLACED THEIR FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST MUST PAY THE PENALTY FOR THESE PERSONAL SINS, AS WELL AS INHERITED AND IMPUTED SIN. HOWEVER, BELIEVERS HAVE BEEN FREED FROM THE ETERNAL PENALTY OF SIN—HELL AND SPIRITUAL DEATH—BUT NOW WE ALSO HAVE THE POWER TO RESIST SINNING. NOW WE CAN CHOOSE WHETHER OR NOT TO COMMIT PERSONAL SINS BECAUSE WE HAVE THE POWER TO RESIST SIN THROUGH THE HOLY SPIRIT WHO DWELLS WITHIN US, SANCTIFYING AND CONVICTING US OF OUR SINS WHEN WE DO COMMIT THEM (ROMANS 8:9-11). ONCE WE CONFESS OUR PERSONAL SINS TO GOD AND ASK FORGIVENESS FOR THEM, WE ARE RESTORED TO PERFECT FELLOWSHIP AND COMMUNION WITH HIM. “IF WE CONFESS OUR SINS, HE IS FAITHFUL AND JUST TO FORGIVE US OUR SINS AND CLEANSE US FROM ALL UNRIGHTEOUSNESS” (1 JOHN 1:9). WE ARE ALL THREE TIMES CONDEMNED DUE TO INHERITED SIN, IMPUTED SIN, AND PERSONAL SIN. THE ONLY JUST PENALTY FOR THIS SIN IS DEATH (ROMANS 6:23), NOT JUST PHYSICAL DEATH BUT ETERNAL DEATH (REVELATION 20:11-15). THANKFULLY, INHERITED SIN, IMPUTED SIN, AND PERSONAL SIN HAVE ALL BEEN CRUCIFIED ON THE CROSS OF JESUS, AND NOW BY FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST AS THE SAVIOR “WE HAVE REDEMPTION THROUGH HIS BLOOD, THE FORGIVENESS OF SINS, ACCORDING TO THE RICHES OF HIS GRACE” (EPHESIANS 1:7).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT LEGALISM? HOW CAN A CHRISTIAN AVOID FALLING INTO THE TRAP OF LEGALISM? THE WORD “LEGALISM” DOES NOT OCCUR IN THE HOLY BIBLE. IT IS A TERM CHRISTIANS USE TO DESCRIBE A DOCTRINAL POSITION EMPHASIZING A SYSTEM OF RULES AND REGULATIONS FOR ACHIEVING BOTH SALVATION AND SPIRITUAL GROWTH. LEGALISTS BELIEVE IN AND DEMAND A STRICT LITERAL ADHERENCE TO RULES AND REGULATIONS. DOCTRINALLY, IT IS A POSITION ESSENTIALLY OPPOSED TO GRACE. THOSE WHO HOLD A LEGALISTIC POSITION OFTEN FAIL TO SEE THE REAL PURPOSE FOR LAW, ESPECIALLY THE PURPOSE OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW OF MOSES, WHICH IS TO BE OUR “SCHOOLMASTER” OR “TUTOR” TO BRING US TO CHRIST (GALATIANS 3:24). EVEN TRUE BELIEVERS CAN BE LEGALISTIC. WE ARE INSTRUCTED, RATHER, TO BE GRACIOUS TO ONE ANOTHER: “ACCEPT HIM WHOSE FAITH IS WEAK, WITHOUT PASSING JUDGMENT ON DISPUTABLE MATTERS” (ROMANS 14:1). SADLY, THERE ARE THOSE WHO FEEL SO STRONGLY ABOUT NON-ESSENTIAL DOCTRINES THAT THEY WILL RUN OTHERS OUT OF THEIR FELLOWSHIP, NOT EVEN ALLOWING THE EXPRESSION OF ANOTHER VIEWPOINT. THAT, TOO, IS LEGALISM. MANY LEGALISTIC BELIEVERS TODAY MAKE THE ERROR OF DEMANDING UNQUALIFIED ADHERENCE TO THEIR OWN BIBLICAL INTERPRETATIONS AND EVEN TO THEIR OWN TRADITIONS. FOR EXAMPLE, THERE ARE THOSE WHO FEEL THAT TO BE SPIRITUAL ONE MUST SIMPLY AVOID TOBACCO, ALCOHOLIC BEVERAGES, DANCING, MOVIES, ETC. THE TRUTH IS THAT AVOIDING THESE THINGS IS NO GUARANTEE OF SPIRITUALITY. THE APOSTLE PAUL WARNS US OF LEGALISM IN COLOSSIANS 2:20-23: “SINCE YOU DIED WITH CHRIST TO THE BASIC PRINCIPLES OF THIS WORLD, WHY, AS THOUGH YOU STILL BELONGED TO IT, DO YOU SUBMIT TO ITS RULES: ‘DO NOT HANDLE! DO NOT TASTE! DO NOT TOUCH!’? THESE ARE ALL DESTINED TO PERISH WITH USE, BECAUSE THEY ARE BASED ON HUMAN COMMANDS AND TEACHINGS. SUCH REGULATIONS INDEED HAVE AN APPEARANCE OF WISDOM, WITH THEIR SELF-IMPOSED WORSHIP, THEIR FALSE HUMILITY AND THEIR HARSH TREATMENT OF THE BODY, BUT THEY LACK ANY VALUE IN RESTRAINING SENSUAL INDULGENCE.” LEGALISTS MAY APPEAR TO BE RIGHTEOUS AND SPIRITUAL, BUT LEGALISM ULTIMATELY FAILS TO ACCOMPLISH GOD’S PURPOSES BECAUSE IT IS AN OUTWARD PERFORMANCE INSTEAD OF AN INWARD CHANGE. TO AVOID FALLING INTO THE TRAP OF LEGALISM, WE CAN START BY HOLDING FAST TO THE WORDS OF THE APOSTLE JOHN, “FOR THE LAW WAS GIVEN THROUGH MOSES; GRACE AND TRUTH CAME THROUGH JESUS CHRIST” (JOHN 1:17) AND REMEMBERING TO BE GRACIOUS, ESPECIALLY TO OUR BROTHERS AND SISTERS IN CHRIST. “WHO ARE YOU TO JUDGE SOMEONE ELSE'S SERVANT? TO HIS OWN MASTER HE STANDS OR FALLS. AND HE WILL STAND, FOR THE LORD IS ABLE TO MAKE HIM STAND” (ROMANS 14:4). “YOU, THEN, WHY DO YOU JUDGE YOUR BROTHER? OR WHY DO YOU LOOK DOWN ON YOUR BROTHER? FOR WE WILL ALL STAND BEFORE GOD'S JUDGMENT SEAT” (ROMANS 14:10). A WORD OF CAUTION IS NECESSARY HERE. WHILE WE NEED TO BE GRACIOUS TO ONE ANOTHER AND TOLERANT OF DISAGREEMENT OVER DISPUTABLE MATTERS, WE CANNOT ACCEPT HERESY. WE ARE EXHORTED TO CONTEND FOR THE FAITH THAT WAS ONCE FOR ALL ENTRUSTED TO THE SAINTS (JUDE 3). IF WE REMEMBER THESE GUIDELINES AND APPLY THEM IN LOVE AND MERCY, WE WILL BE SAFE FROM BOTH LEGALISM AND HERESY. “DEAR FRIENDS, DO NOT BELIEVE EVERY SPIRIT, BUT TEST THE SPIRITS TO SEE WHETHER THEY ARE FROM GOD, BECAUSE MANY FALSE PROPHETS HAVE GONE OUT INTO THE WORLD” (1 JOHN 4:1).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT EATING/DRINKING BLOOD? IN ACTS 10, THE APOSTLE PETER BEGAN TO REALIZE JUST HOW DIFFERENT THIS NEW CHRISTIANITY WAS FROM JUDAISM. WHILE PRAYING ON A ROOFTOP, WAITING FOR LUNCH, HE HAD A VISION. A SHEET WAS LOWERED FROM HEAVEN, CONTAINING MANY DIFFERENT TYPES OF ANIMALS. A VOICE ENCOURAGED HIM TO EAT. PETER BALKED, REALIZING THAT SOME OF THE ANIMALS IN THE SHEET WERE FORBIDDEN UNDER JEWISH LAW. THREE TIMES THE SHEET LOWERED, AND THREE TIMES PETER REFUSED. THE VISION HAD A DUAL PURPOSE. THE MOST OBVIOUS WAS THAT, UNDER THE NEW COVENANT, THE CEREMONIAL RULES ABOUT DIETARY RESTRICTIONS HAD BEEN LIFTED. CHRISTIANS ARE TO BE SET APART AND RECOGNIZED BY THEIR LOVE (JOHN 13:35), NOT BY THEIR LUNCHES. THE SECOND, AND DEEPER, MEANING WAS THAT CHRIST’S SALVATION WAS OPEN TO GENTILES JUST AS IT WAS TO JEWS. IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE VISION, PETER RECEIVED A VISIT BY MESSENGERS FROM A (GENTILE) CENTURION NAMED CORNELIUS WHO WAS READY TO ACCEPT CHRIST. CARNIVOROUS CHRISTIANS KNOW AND ENJOY THE MESSAGE OF PETER'S VISION. BUT THE VISION DOES NOT DIRECTLY ADDRESS THE SUBJECT OF EATING BLOOD, UNLESS THAT’S INCLUDED IN THE REVOCATION OF KOSHER LAW. THE HOLY BIBLE’S FIRST PROHIBITION AGAINST CONSUMING BLOOD COMES IN GENESIS 9:2-4, WHERE GOD TELLS NOAH, "EVERYTHING THAT LIVES AND MOVES ABOUT WILL BE FOOD FOR YOU. JUST AS I GAVE YOU THE GREEN PLANTS, I NOW GIVE YOU EVERYTHING. BUT YOU MUST NOT EAT MEAT THAT HAS ITS LIFEBLOOD STILL IN IT." THIS PROHIBITION WAS MOST LIKELY A BAN ON EATING RAW BLOOD (I.E., UNCOOKED MEAT). FOR THE FIRST TIME, ANIMALS WERE AN ALLOWABLE FOOD SOURCE, AND GOD WAS MAKING SURE THAT NOAH DID NOT EAT THEM RAW. A JEWISH TARGUM COMMENTS ON THIS VERSE: "BUT THE FLESH WHICH IS TORN FROM A LIVING BEAST AT THE TIME THAT ITS LIFE IS IN IT, OR WHICH IS TORN FROM A BEAST WHILE IT IS SLAIN, BEFORE ALL ITS BREATH IS GONE OUT, YE SHALL NOT EAT." LATER, THE PROHIBITION OF GENESIS 9:4 IS ITERATED IN THE LAW OF MOSES. LEVITICUS 17:14 GIVES THE REASON BEHIND COMMAND: “FOR THE LIFE OF EVERY CREATURE IS ITS BLOOD: ITS BLOOD IS ITS LIFE.” IT’S IMPORTANT TO UNDERSTAND THAT NEW TESTAMENT BELIEVERS IN CHRIST HAVE FREEDOM FROM THE LAW, AND WE ARE TO “STAND FIRM” IN THAT LIBERTY (GALATIANS 5:1). WE ARE NOT UNDER THE LAW BUT UNDER GRACE. “THEREFORE, DO NOT LET ANYONE JUDGE YOU BY WHAT YOU EAT OR DRINK” (COLOSSIANS 2:16). SO, EATING A RARE STEAK, BLOOD SAUSAGE, BLOOD PANCAKES, BLOOD SOUP, OR BLOOD TOFU MAY NOT BE PALATABLE TO ALL CHRISTIANS, BUT IT IS ALLOWABLE. THERE IS ANOTHER PASSAGE TO CONSIDER. IN ACTS 15, A QUESTION AROSE IN THE EARLY CHURCH CONCERNING WHAT WAS NECESSARY FOR SALVATION. SPECIFICALLY, DID A GENTILE NEED TO BE CIRCUMCISED IN ORDER TO BE SAVED (VERSE 1)? THE ISSUE CAME UP IN THE CHURCH IN SYRIAN ANTIOCH, WHICH HAD A MIXTURE OF JEWISH AND GENTILE CONVERTS. TO ADDRESS THIS IMPORTANT ISSUE, THE LEADERS OF THE CHURCH MET IN JERUSALEM FOR THE VERY FIRST CHURCH COUNCIL. THEY CONCLUDED THAT, NO, GENTILES DID NOT NEED TO FOLLOW MOSAIC LAW; CIRCUMCISION IS NOT PART OF SALVATION (VERSE 19). HOWEVER, IN VERSE 29, THE LEADERS COMPOSE A LETTER WITH THESE INSTRUCTIONS FOR THE GENTILES IN ANTIOCH: “YOU ARE TO ABSTAIN FROM FOOD SACRIFICED TO IDOLS, FROM BLOOD, FROM THE MEAT OF STRANGLED ANIMALS AND FROM SEXUAL IMMORALITY. YOU WILL DO WELL TO AVOID THESE THINGS.” AT THIS POINT, WE MUST KEEP THE CONTEXT FOREMOST IN OUR MINDS. THESE FOUR COMMANDS FROM JERUSALEM TO ANTIOCH ALL DEALT WITH PAGAN PRACTICES ASSOCIATED WITH IDOLATRY. MOST, IF NOT ALL, OF THE GENTILE CONVERTS IN ANTIOCH WERE SAVED OUT OF PAGANISM. THE CHURCH LEADERS WERE EXHORTING THE NEW GENTILE BELIEVERS TO MAKE A CLEAN BREAK FROM THEIR OLD LIFESTYLES AND NOT OFFEND THEIR JEWISH BROTHERS AND SISTERS IN THE CHURCH. THE INSTRUCTIONS WERE NOT INTENDED TO GUARANTEE SALVATION BUT TO PROMOTE PEACE WITHIN THE EARLY CHURCH. LATER, PAUL DEALT WITH THE SAME ISSUE. IT IS PERFECTLY ALL RIGHT TO EAT MEAT OFFERED TO IDOLS, HE SAYS. “NOTHING IS UNCLEAN IN ITSELF” (ROMANS 14:14). BUT IF EATING THAT MEAT CAUSES A BROTHER IN CHRIST TO VIOLATE HIS CONSCIENCE, PAUL “WILL NEVER EAT MEAT AGAIN, SO THAT I WILL NOT CAUSE THEM TO FALL” (1 CORINTHIANS 8:13). THIS WAS THE SAME CONCERN THE JERUSALEM LEADERS HAD IN ACTS 15: IF THE GENTILE BELIEVERS ATE MEAT WITH THE BLOOD IN IT, THE JEWISH BELIEVERS MIGHT BE TEMPTED TO VIOLATE THEIR CONSCIENCE AND JOIN THEM IN THE FEAST. ONE’S CONSCIENCE IS A SACRED THING, AND WE DARE NOT ACT AGAINST IT (SEE 1 CORINTHIANS 8:7-12 AND ROMANS 14:5). IN SHORT, ORDERING YOUR STEAK RARE OR WELL DONE IS A MATTER OF CONSCIENCE AND OF TASTE. WHAT ENTERS THE MOUTH DOES NOT MAKE US UNCLEAN (SEE MATTHEW 15:17-18). EATING BLACK PUDDING MAY NOT APPEAL TO EVERYONE, BUT IT IS NOT A SIN. WE LIVE UNDER GRACE. WE HAVE LIBERTY IN CHRIST. OTHERS MAY HAVE DIFFERENT CONVICTIONS ABOUT FOOD AND DRINK, AND IN THAT CASE, WE VOLUNTARILY LIMIT OUR FREEDOM IN ORDER TO BETTER SERVE THEM AND GOD. “LET US THEREFORE MAKE EVERY EFFORT TO DO WHAT LEADS TO PEACE AND TO MUTUAL EDIFICATION” (ROMANS 14:19).  WHAT IS ANTINOMIANISM? THE WORD ANTINOMIANISM COMES FROM TWO GREEK WORDS, ANTI, MEANING "AGAINST"; AND NOMOS, MEANING "LAW." ANTINOMIANISM MEANS “AGAINST THE LAW.” THEOLOGICALLY, ANTINOMIANISM IS THE BELIEF THAT THERE ARE NO MORAL LAWS GOD EXPECTS CHRISTIANS TO OBEY. ANTINOMIANISM TAKES A BIBLICAL TEACHING TO AN UNBIBLICAL CONCLUSION. THE BIBLICAL TEACHING IS THAT CHRISTIANS ARE NOT REQUIRED TO OBSERVE THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW AS A MEANS OF SALVATION. WHEN JESUS CHRIST DIED ON THE CROSS, HE FULFILLED THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW (ROMANS 10:4; GALATIANS 3:23-25; EPHESIANS 2:15). THE UNBIBLICAL CONCLUSION IS THAT THERE IS NO MORAL LAW GOD EXPECTS CHRISTIANS TO OBEY. THE APOSTLE PAUL DEALT WITH THE ISSUE OF ANTINOMIANISM IN ROMANS 6:1-2, “WHAT SHALL WE SAY, THEN? SHALL WE GO ON SINNING SO THAT GRACE MAY INCREASE? BY NO MEANS! WE DIED TO SIN; HOW CAN WE LIVE IN IT ANY LONGER?” THE MOST FREQUENT ATTACK ON THE DOCTRINE OF SALVATION BY GRACE ALONE IS THAT IT ENCOURAGES SIN. PEOPLE MAY WONDER, “IF I AM SAVED BY GRACE AND ALL MY SINS ARE FORGIVEN, WHY NOT SIN ALL I WANT?” THAT THINKING IS NOT THE RESULT OF TRUE CONVERSION BECAUSE TRUE CONVERSION YIELDS A GREATER DESIRE TO OBEY, NOT A LESSER ONE. GOD’S DESIRE—AND OUR DESIRE WHEN WE ARE REGENERATED BY HIS SPIRIT—IS THAT WE STRIVE NOT TO SIN. OUT OF GRATITUDE FOR HIS GRACE AND FORGIVENESS, WE WANT TO PLEASE HIM. GOD HAS GIVEN US HIS INFINITELY GRACIOUS GIFT IN SALVATION THROUGH JESUS (JOHN 3:16; ROMANS 5:8). OUR RESPONSE IS TO CONSECRATE OUR LIVES TO HIM OUT OF LOVE, WORSHIP, AND GRATITUDE FOR WHAT HE HAS DONE FOR US (ROMANS 12:1-2). ANTINOMIANISM IS UNBIBLICAL IN THAT IT MISAPPLIES THE MEANING OF GOD’S GRACIOUS FAVOR. A SECOND REASON THAT ANTINOMIANISM IS UNBIBLICAL IS THAT THERE IS A MORAL LAW GOD EXPECTS US TO OBEY. FIRST JOHN 5:3 TELLS US, “THIS IS LOVE FOR GOD: TO OBEY HIS COMMANDS. AND HIS COMMANDS ARE NOT BURDENSOME.” WHAT IS THIS LAW GOD, EXPECTS US TO OBEY? IT IS THE LAW OF CHRIST – “LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND WITH ALL YOUR SOUL AND WITH ALL YOUR MIND. THIS IS THE FIRST AND GREATEST COMMANDMENT. AND THE SECOND IS LIKE IT: LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF. ALL THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS HANG ON THESE TWO COMMANDMENTS” (MATTHEW 22:37-40). NO, WE ARE NOT UNDER THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW. YES, WE ARE UNDER THE LAW OF CHRIST. THE LAW OF CHRIST IS NOT AN EXTENSIVE LIST OF LEGAL CODES. IT IS A LAW OF LOVE. IF WE LOVE GOD WITH ALL OUR HEART, SOUL, MIND, AND STRENGTH, WE WILL DO NOTHING TO DISPLEASE HIM. IF WE LOVE OUR NEIGHBORS AS OURSELVES, WE WILL DO NOTHING TO HARM THEM. OBEYING THE LAW OF CHRIST IS NOT A REQUIREMENT TO EARN OR MAINTAIN SALVATION. THE LAW OF CHRIST IS WHAT GOD EXPECTS OF A CHRISTIAN. ANTINOMIANISM IS CONTRARY TO EVERYTHING THE HOLY BIBLE TEACHES. GOD EXPECTS US TO LIVE A LIFE OF MORALITY, INTEGRITY, AND LOVE. JESUS CHRIST FREED US FROM THE BURDENSOME COMMANDS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW, BUT THAT IS NOT A LICENSE TO SIN, BUT RATHER A COVENANT OF GRACE. WE ARE TO STRIVE TO OVERCOME SIN AND CULTIVATE RIGHTEOUSNESS, DEPENDING ON THE HOLY SPIRIT TO HELP US. THE FACT THAT WE ARE GRACIOUSLY FREED FROM THE DEMANDS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW SHOULD RESULT IN OUR LIVING OUR LIVES IN OBEDIENCE TO THE LAW OF CHRIST. FIRST JOHN 2:3-6 DECLARES, “WE KNOW THAT WE HAVE COME TO KNOW HIM IF WE OBEY HIS COMMANDS. THE MAN WHO SAYS, ‘I KNOW HIM,’ BUT DOES NOT DO WHAT HE COMMANDS IS A LIAR, AND THE TRUTH IS NOT IN HIM. BUT IF ANYONE OBEYS HIS WORD, GOD'S LOVE IS TRULY MADE COMPLETE IN HIM. THIS IS HOW WE KNOW WE ARE IN HIM: WHOEVER CLAIMS TO LIVE IN HIM MUST WALK AS JESUS DID.” DEALING WITH A MOTHER-IN-LAW...? "DEALING WITH A MOTHER-IN-LAW...HOW DO I RESPOND TO THE PROBLEM OF A MOTHER-IN-LAW WHO IS OVERBEARING, CONTROLLING, AND MEDDLING?" A MEDDLING MOTHER-IN-LAW WHO IS DEMANDING, CONTROLLING, AND INTRUDES INTO THE LIVES OF HER SON/DAUGHTER AND DAUGHTER-IN-LAW/SON-IN-LAW IS WHAT THE HOLY BIBLE CALLS A "BUSYBODY" (1 TIMOTHY 5:13). THE MEANING OF THE GREEK WORD THAT IS TRANSLATED "BUSYBODY" IN THE 1 TIMOTHY PASSAGE MEANS "A SELF-APPOINTED OVERSEER IN OTHER MEN'S MATTERS." OVERSEEING IS WHAT SOME MOTHERS-IN-LAW ARE ENGAGED IN, OR AT LEAST ACCUSED OF. THIS KIND OF BEHAVIOR IS ANNOYING, VERY FRUSTRATING, AND CONTRARY TO GOD'S PLAN FOR THE FAMILY. OBVIOUSLY, THE DYNAMICS IN SUCH A SITUATION ARE FRUSTRATING. A MOTHER-IN-LAW MAY DO THESE THINGS BECAUSE NO ONE ELSE IN THE FAMILY HAS GIVEN HER BOUNDARIES. THEREFORE, SHE BECOMES AN OVERBEARING "BULLY." PERHAPS SHE DOES NOT EVEN REALIZE HOW INTRUSIVE AND CONTROLLING SHE IS. TO HER IT MAY JUST BE "LOVING." IF THAT IS THE CASE, PERHAPS A HEART-TO-HEART TALK WILL CLEAR THE AIR. IF SHE DOES UNDERSTAND WHAT SHE IS DOING AND DOES IT ON PURPOSE EVEN AFTER SHE HAS BEEN ASKED TO STOP, THEN THERE IS NOTHING THAT YOU ARE GOING TO BE ABLE TO DO TO ALTER THAT. REGARDLESS OF WHICH SIDE OF THE FAMILY THE INTERFERENCE COMES FROM, IT IS AN ASSAULT UPON THE SANCTITY OF THE MARRIAGE AND VIOLATES THE "LEAVE AND CLEAVE" OF GOD'S ORDER FOR MARRIAGE (GENESIS 2:23-24). A MAN AND WOMAN LEAVE THEIR BIRTH FAMILIES AND BEGIN A NEW FAMILY, AND THEY ARE TO LOVE AND PROTECT EACH OTHER. A HUSBAND WHO ALLOWS HIS MOTHER OR HIS MOTHER-IN-LAW TO INTERFERE WITH HIS MARRIAGE IS NOT LIVING UP TO THE COMMANDMENT GIVEN TO HUSBANDS IN EPHESIANS 5:25-33. BOUNDARIES NEED TO BE SET AND THEN HELD REGARDLESS OF THE RESISTANCE ENCOUNTERED. THE REALITY IS THAT PEOPLE TREAT US THE WAY WE ALLOW THEM TO TREAT US. IF WE PERMIT THEM TO TRAMPLE THE SANCTITY OF OUR FAMILY, THEN THAT IS WHAT THEY WILL DO. NO ONE, NOT EVEN OUR EXTENDED FAMILY, HAS THE RIGHT TO INVADE THE PRIVACY OF OUR HOME, AND IT IS THE RESPONSIBILITY OF THE HUSBAND TO GUARD THAT PRIVACY. HE SHOULD TAKE THE LEAD IN GENTLY—BUT FIRMLY—EXPLAINING TO HIS MOTHER-IN-LAW WHAT SHE IS DOING THAT IS OVER THE LINE AND ASSURING HER THAT SUCH BEHAVIOR CANNOT BE TOLERATED. HE SHOULD REMIND HER THAT GOD HAS GIVEN HIM THE RESPONSIBILITY FOR HIS FAMILY AND TO RELINQUISH ANY OF THAT RESPONSIBILITY TO HER IS TO DISOBEY GOD. HE SHOULD ALSO ASSURE HER THAT HE AND HIS WIFE STILL LOVE HER, BUT THAT THE RELATIONSHIP HAS CHANGED AND HE IS IN CHARGE NOW. THAT IS GOD’S DESIGN FOR THE FAMILY, AND THAT IS THE WAY IT WILL BE. THEN THE COUPLE MUST STAND FIRM IN THEIR RESOLVE. WHAT CAN WE DO ABOUT, REACTING TO A WOMAN WHO ACTS IN THE WAY A MEDDLING MOTHER-IN-LAW DOES? WE CAN MAKE A CHOICE NOT TO ALLOW HER TO TAKE AWAY OUR PEACE OF MIND. WE MAY NOT BE ABLE TO CHANGE THE WAY OTHERS BEHAVE, BUT HOW WE RESPOND TO THEIR BEHAVIOR IS OUR CHOICE. WE CAN ALLOW THE ACTIONS OF OTHER PEOPLE TO GET TO US, OR WE CAN CHOOSE TO GIVE IT OVER TO GOD AND ALLOW HIM TO USE THIS TO STRENGTHEN US SPIRITUALLY. IT IS OUR OWN RESPONSE TO THIS TYPE OF SITUATION THAT FUELS OUR FRUSTRATION. ONLY WE CAN STOP WEARING OURSELVES OUT EMOTIONALLY BY ALLOWING AN INTERFERING MOTHER-IN-LAW'S ACTIONS TO BE THE ARBITER OF OUR OWN PEACE. HER BEHAVIOR IS NOT OUR RESPONSIBILITY; OUR RESPONSE IS. PARENTS AND IN-LAWS SHOULD BE TREATED WITH RESPECT AND LOVE, BUT WE MUST NOT ALLOW OUR EMOTIONS TO ENTANGLE US. THE BEST WAY TO DISENGAGE AN ENEMY IS TO MAKE HIM AN ALLY. THIS IS DONE THROUGH GOD’S GRACE. CHRISTIANS CAN ALWAYS GIVE THE GRACE OF FORGIVENESS (EPHESIANS 4:32). IT MAY NOT STOP A MOTHER-IN-LAW FROM INTERFERING, BUT IT WILL BE A SOURCE OF STRENGTH AND PEACE TO STAND IN (EPHESIANS 6:11-17). THE ONLY PLACE TO FIND TRUE PEACE OF HEART IS IN A PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD THROUGH CHRIST. ONLY THEN CAN WE RESPOND BY RESTING IN HIS PEACE.  WAS JESUS A VEGETARIAN? SHOULD A CHRISTIAN BE A VEGETARIAN (OR VEGAN)? JESUS WAS NEVER A VEGETARIAN. TECHNICALLY, THIS MEANS TO BE A VEGETARIAN YOU CANNOT BE CHRIST-LIKE, WHICH ALL OF THE LORD’S PEOPLE ARE COMMANDED TO BE CHRIST-LIKE AND YOU CAN NEVER BE GOD-LIKE, UNLESS YOU ARE INDEED THE TRUE SEXLESS LORD, BECAUSE THE TRUE SEXLESS LORD NEVER HAS NO RIVALS, NO EQUALS, NO ONE AT HIS LEVEL & NEVER NO ONE ABOVE HIM. THE HOLY BIBLE RECORDS JESUS EATING FISH (LUKE 24:42-43) AND LAMB (LUKE 22:8-15). JESUS MIRACULOUSLY FED THE CROWDS FISH AND BREAD, A STRANGE THING FOR HIM TO DO IF HE WAS A VEGETARIAN (MATTHEW 14:17-21). IN A VISION TO THE APOSTLE PETER, JESUS DECLARED ALL FOODS TO BE CLEAN, INCLUDING ANIMALS (ACTS 10:10-15). AFTER THE FLOOD IN NOAH'S TIME, GOD GAVE HUMANITY PERMISSION TO EAT MEAT (GENESIS 9:2-3). GOD HAS NEVER RESCINDED THIS PERMISSION. WITH THAT SAID, THERE IS NOTHING WRONG WITH A CHRISTIAN BEING A VEGETARIAN. THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT COMMAND US TO EAT MEAT. THERE IS NOTHING WRONG WITH ABSTAINING FROM EATING MEAT. WHAT THE HOLY BIBLE DOES SAY IS THAT WE SHOULD NOT FORCE OUR CONVICTIONS ABOUT THIS ISSUE ON OTHER PEOPLE OR JUDGE THEM BY WHAT THEY EAT OR DO NOT EAT. ROMANS 14:2-3 TELLS US, “ONE MAN'S FAITH ALLOWS HIM TO EAT EVERYTHING, BUT ANOTHER MAN, WHOSE FAITH IS WEAK, EATS ONLY VEGETABLES. THE MAN WHO EATS EVERYTHING MUST NOT LOOK DOWN ON HIM WHO DOES NOT, AND THE MAN WHO DOES NOT EAT EVERYTHING MUST NOT CONDEMN THE MAN WHO DOES, FOR GOD HAS ACCEPTED HIM.” AGAIN, GOD GAVE HUMANITY PERMISSION TO EAT MEAT AFTER THE FLOOD (GENESIS 9:3). IN THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW, THE NATION OF ISRAEL WAS COMMANDED NOT TO EAT CERTAIN FOODS (LEVITICUS 11:1-47), BUT THERE WAS NEVER A COMMAND AGAINST EATING MEAT. JESUS DECLARED ALL FOODS, INCLUDING ALL KINDS OF MEAT, TO BE CLEAN (MARK 7:19). AS WITH ANYTHING, EACH CHRISTIAN SHOULD PRAY FOR GUIDANCE AS TO WHAT GOD WOULD HAVE HIM/HER EAT. WHATEVER WE DECIDE TO EAT IS ACCEPTABLE TO GOD AS LONG AS WE THANK HIM FOR PROVIDING IT (1 THESSALONIANS 5:18). “SO, WHETHER YOU EAT OR DRINK OR WHATEVER YOU DO, DO IT ALL FOR THE GLORY OF GOD” (1 CORINTHIANS 10:31).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT SEDITION? SEDITION IS ANY ACTION OR SPEECH DESIGNED TO INCITE PEOPLE TO REBEL AGAINST THEIR LAWFUL GOVERNING AUTHORITIES. SEDITION IS USUALLY THE BEGINNING OF ANARCHY. THERE HAS LONG BEEN A LEGAL DEBATE IN AMERICA OVER WHAT COUNTS AS SEDITIOUS SPEECH AND WHAT IS COVERED BY THE FIRST AMENDMENT’S GUARANTEE OF FREE SPEECH. HISTORY IS REPLETE WITH EXAMPLES OF CHRISTIANS DISOBEYING LAWS THAT PROHIBITED PREACHING OR TEACHING THE GOSPEL. WAS THIS SEDITION, AND, IF SO, IS ALL SEDITION WRONG? IN ONE SENSE, SEDITION WAS THE FIRST SIN IN RECORDED HISTORY WHEN LUCIFER (SATAN) LED A REVOLT AGAINST THE MOST-HIGH GOD IN HEAVEN AND WAS THROWN TO THE EARTH, ALONG WITH ONE THIRD OF THE ANGELS (ISAIAH 14:12; EZEKIEL 28:12–18). LUCIFER WANTED TO BE WORSHIPED AND OBEYED INSTEAD OF GOD, AND HIS PRIDE LED TO SEDITION. THIS DESIRE FOR PROMINENCE THAT INCITES PUBLIC REVOLT IS THE COMMON THREAD IN MOST ACTS OF SEDITION. THE FIRST EXAMPLE OF HUMAN SEDITION IN THE HOLY BIBLE IS NUMBERS 16. GOD HAD APPOINTED MOSES AND AARON AS HIS SPOKESMEN, BUT KORAH AND SEVERAL OTHER MEN, MOVED BY JEALOUSY, LED A REVOLT AGAINST THEM. GOD JUDGED THE REBELS HARSHLY, CAUSING THE GROUND BENEATH THEM TO COLLAPSE AND BURY THEM ALIVE (NUMBERS 16:31–33). A SECOND WAVE OF SEDITION CAME THE NEXT MORNING, WHEN THE REST OF THE ISRAELITE CAMP GRUMBLED THAT MOSES AND AARON HAD KILLED GODLY MEN (VERSE 41). GOD WAS ANGRY WITH HIS PEOPLE AND SENT A PLAGUE AMONG THEM THAT KILLED AN ADDITIONAL 14,700 PEOPLE (VERSES 46–50). THE JEWS WERE (FALSELY) ACCUSED OF SEDITION BY THOSE WHO OPPOSED THE REBUILDING OF JERUSALEM (EZRA 4:6–24). THE ASSASSINATION OF A KING IS ALWAYS AN ACT OF SEDITION. SOMETIMES THE ASSASSINATION WAS CONDEMNED AS A WICKED THING, AS IN THE CASE OF THE TWO MEN WHO MURDERED KING ISH-BOSHETH (2 SAMUEL 4:5–12); OTHER TIMES, THE ASSASSINATION WAS HERALDED AS AN ACT OF DIVINE DELIVERANCE, AS IN THE CASE OF EHUD THE JUDGE (JUDGES 3:15–30). BEFORE HE WAS KING, DAVID WAS VERY CAREFUL NOT TO ACT SEDITIOUSLY AGAINST KING SAUL: “THE LORD FORBID THAT I SHOULD...LAY MY HAND ON HIM; FOR HE IS THE ANOINTED OF THE LORD” (1 SAMUEL 24:6). ANOTHER EXAMPLE OF SEDITION IN THE HOLY BIBLE IS WHEN KING DAVID’S SON ABSALOM CONSPIRED TO TAKE THE KINGDOM FROM HIS FATHER (2 SAMUEL 15:1–4). ABSALOM USED A CUNNING TACTIC IN HIS SEDITION. HE WAS SUBTLE AND WON THE LOYALTY OF THE ISRAELITE PEOPLE BEHIND HIS FATHER’S BACK. THROUGH PERSEVERANCE AND DECEPTION, ABSALOM LED THE PEOPLE TO DRIVE DAVID FROM THE PALACE (2 SAMUEL 15:13–14). DAVID FLED FOR HIS LIFE, HIDING IN CAVES, CRYING OUT TO GOD, BUT NEVER LOSING HIS LOVE FOR HIS SON. WHEN ABSALOM WAS KILLED IN BATTLE, DAVID GRIEVED (2 SAMUEL 18:33), BUT HE WAS RESTORED TO HIS RIGHTFUL PLACE AS KING. UNDER ROMAN RULE, SEDITION WAS A SERIOUS CRIME. ONCE, THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS SENT SPIES TO JESUS TO TRY TO CATCH HIM IN HIS WORDS; THEIR QUESTION TO JESUS, “IS IT RIGHT FOR US TO PAY TAXES TO CAESAR OR NOT?” (LUKE 20:22), WAS MEANT TO DRAW OUT A SEDITIOUS STATEMENT AND SO GIVE THEM OCCASION TO “HAND HIM OVER TO THE POWER AND AUTHORITY OF THE GOVERNOR” (VERSE 20). JESUS DID NOT FALL INTO THAT TRAP, BUT, LATER, AT JESUS’ EVENTUAL TRIAL BEFORE PILATE, THE SAME RELIGIOUS LEADERS INTIMATED THAT JESUS WAS GUILTY OF SEDITION, SHOUTING, “IF YOU LET THIS MAN GO, YOU ARE NO FRIEND OF CAESAR. ANYONE WHO CLAIMS TO BE A KING OPPOSES CAESAR” (JOHN 19:12). IRONICALLY, BARABBAS, THE MAN WHOM PILATE RELEASED INSTEAD OF JESUS, WAS TRULY GUILTY OF SEDITION—AND MURDER (MARK 15:7). THE APOSTLE PAUL WAS CONSIDERED TO BE A LEADER OF SEDITION ALMOST EVERYWHERE HE WENT. IT’S TRUE THAT RIOTS SOMETIMES BROKE OUT WHEN HE PREACHED, AND HE SUFFERED THE CONSEQUENCES FROM LEADERS WHO BELIEVED THEY WERE QUELLING SEDITION (SEE ACTS 17:5–6; 19:23–41; 21:38), BUT PAUL NEVER TAUGHT THE OVERTHROW OF GOVERNMENT. IT WAS THE MESSAGE OF THE GOSPEL OF CHRIST THAT CAUSED THE TURMOIL. FALSE CHARGES OF SEDITION WERE BROUGHT AGAINST PAUL IN HIS TRIAL BEFORE FELIX, AS THE JEWS’ SMOOTH-TONGUED SPOKESMAN SAID, “WE HAVE FOUND THIS MAN TO BE A TROUBLEMAKER, STIRRING UP RIOTS AMONG THE JEWS ALL OVER THE WORLD. HE IS A RINGLEADER OF THE NAZARENE SECT” (ACTS 24:5). PAUL REFUTED THE CHARGE OF SEDITION: “MY ACCUSERS DID NOT FIND ME ARGUING WITH ANYONE AT THE TEMPLE, OR STIRRING UP A CROWD IN THE SYNAGOGUES OR ANYWHERE ELSE IN THE CITY...THERE WAS NO CROWD WITH ME, NOR WAS I INVOLVED IN ANY DISTURBANCE” (VERSES 12, 18). WE ARE COMMANDED IN SCRIPTURE TO OBEY OUR TRUE BIBLICAL GOVERNING AUTHORITIES (ROMANS 13:1–7; TITUS 3:1). CHRISTIANS ARE TO “IF...POSSIBLE, AS FAR AS IT DEPENDS ON YOU, LIVE AT PEACE WITH EVERYONE” (ROMANS 12:18), A COMMAND THAT RULES OUT SEDITION. TO REVOLT OR INCITE INSURRECTION AGAINST THE GOVERNMENT DISREGARDS GOD’S COMMAND. OF COURSE, THERE ARE TIMES WHEN WE MUST OBEY GOD RATHER THAN MAN (ACTS 5:29). WHEN MAN’S LAW CONTRADICTS GOD’S LAW OR OPPRESSES THE WEAK AND DEFENSELESS, WE ARE REQUIRED TO DO WHAT’S RIGHT (PROVERBS 24:11; PSALM 41:1; ISAIAH 1:17), BUT OUTRIGHT REBELLION AGAINST GOVERNING AUTHORITIES IS A LAST RESORT. BIBLICAL AMERICA IS SEEING AN INCREASE OF SEDITION AS ANGRY MOBS DEMAND WHAT THEY PERCEIVE TO BE THEIR “RIGHTS.” RIOTERS DESTROY PROPERTY AND CAUSE HARM TO THE INNOCENT AND THEN ATTEMPT TO JUSTIFY THEIR OWN TYRANNY BY CLAIMING THAT THE GOVERNMENT, CULTURE, LAW ENFORCEMENT, OR ANOTHER RACE IS OPPRESSING THEM. IRONICALLY, THE VERY GOVERNMENT THEY DECRY IS PROTECTING THEIR RIGHT TO SPEAK OUT. SUCH SEDITION IS NOT TO BE EMBRACED BY THOSE WHO PROFESS TO FOLLOW CHRIST. CHRISTIANS ARE TO LET SEXLESS LOVE BE THE DEFINING TRAIT IN ALL WE DO (1 CORINTHIANS 13:1), AND ENGAGING IN INSURRECTION AND MOB ACTION IS NOT TRULY LOVING, BUT UNGODLY HATRED TOWARDS THE TRUTH.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT VISUALIZATION? VISUALIZATION IS THE PROCESS OF FORMING MENTAL IMAGES. OFTEN, VISUALIZATION INVOLVES ENVISIONING EVENTS OR SITUATIONS THAT DON’T EXIST OR THAT HAVE NOT HAPPENED YET. VISUALIZATION CAN BE SPIRITUALLY HEALTHY OR SPIRITUALLY UNHEALTHY, DEPENDING ON THE SITUATION AND THE REASONS FOR THE VISUALIZATION. A BASKETBALL PLAYER MAY VISUALIZE HIMSELF MAKING A DIFFICULT BASKET, OR A SKIER MAY PICTURE HERSELF NAVIGATING A SLOPE BEFORE SHE STARTS DOWNHILL. MUSICIANS, ACTORS, WRITERS, AND OTHER ARTISTS MAY USE VISUALIZATION TO CREATE A PICTURE IN THEIR MINDS BEFORE WRITING IT DOWN OR ACTING IT OUT. EVERYONE USES VISUALIZATION TO SOME EXTENT. WE PICTURE WHAT WE WANT TO EAT BEFORE WE MAKE OR BUY THE FOOD. WE PICTURE WHAT WE WANT TO WEAR BEFORE WE PUT IT ON. WE IMAGINE CONVERSATIONS HAPPENING BEFORE THEY HAPPEN. VISUALIZATION IS A WAY WE PREPARE OURSELVES BEFORE TAKING ACTION. THERE IS NOTHING UNBIBLICAL ABOUT THE TENDENCY FOR HUMANS TO VISUALIZE IN THIS WAY. IN FACT, IT IS WISE TO CONSIDER OUTCOMES BEFORE TAKING ACTION (LUKE 14:28). HOWEVER, MODERN SELF-HELP GURUS OFTEN PROMOTE VISUALIZATION AS A MEANS TO ALTER REALITY AND GET WHAT YOU WANT. THROUGH A TECHNIQUE THEY CALL “CREATIVE VISUALIZATION,” THEY PROMISE EVERYTHING FROM FINANCIAL SUCCESS TO A BETTER LOVE LIFE BASED ON THE POWER OF THE HUMAN MIND TO “MATERIALIZE” ONE’S THOUGHTS, “ATTRACT” SUCCESS, AND “CREATE” A PREFERRED REALITY. THIS IS NOTHING BUT NEW AGE HUMANISM THAT RELIES ON A NONEXISTENT POWER OF THE MIND, AND IT IS COMPLETELY UNBIBLICAL. THIS TYPE OF VISUALIZATION IS RELATED TO THE FALSE TEACHINGS OF THE LAW OF ATTRACTION, THE POWER OF POSITIVE THINKING, AND WORD OF FAITH. THE HUMAN MIND HAS NO POWER TO CREATE REALITY OR RESHAPE THE WORLD TO ONE’S LIKING, NO MATTER HOW FOCUSED THE THOUGHTS OR CLEAR THE VISUALIZATION. GOD ALONE CREATES, AND EVERY GOOD AND PERFECT GIFT COMES FROM HIM (JAMES 1:17). RATHER THAN CHASE AFTER EMPTY PROMISES OF WORLDLY SUCCESS THROUGH VISUALIZATION, WE SHOULD TOTALLY RELY ON THE LORD OUR GOD. “DO NOT BE ANXIOUS ABOUT ANYTHING, BUT IN EVERY SITUATION, BY PRAYER AND PETITION, WITH THANKSGIVING, PRESENT YOUR REQUESTS TO GOD” (PHILIPPIANS 4:6).  DOES THE HOLY BIBLE REQUIRE THE DEATH PENALTY FOR HOMOSEXUALITY? AFTER THE JUNE 2016 TERRORIST ATTACK BY AN ISLAMIC EXTREMIST AGAINST A GAY NIGHT CLUB IN ORLANDO, FLORIDA, SOME HAVE CLAIMED THAT CHRISTIANS ARE JUST AS GUILTY AS THE TERRORIST BECAUSE, AFTER ALL, THE HOLY BIBLE PRONOUNCES THE DEATH PENALTY AGAINST HOMOSEXUALS. IT IS TRUE THAT IN LEVITICUS 20:13 THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS, “IF A MAN LIES WITH A MALE AS WITH A WOMAN, BOTH OF THEM HAVE COMMITTED AN ABOMINATION; THEY SHALL SURELY BE PUT TO DEATH; THEIR BLOOD IS UPON THEM.” SO, DOES THE HOLY BIBLE REQUIRE US TODAY TO PUT HOMOSEXUALS TO DEATH? IT IS CRUCIAL TO UNDERSTAND THAT JESUS FULFILLED THE LAW OF MAN (MATTHEW 5:17–18). ROMANS 10:4 SAYS THAT CHRIST IS THE END OF THE LAW. EPHESIANS 2:15 SAYS THAT JESUS SET ASIDE THE LAW WITH ITS COMMANDS AND REGULATIONS. GALATIANS 3:25 SAYS, NOW THAT FAITH HAS COME, WE ARE NO LONGER UNDER THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE LAW. THE CIVIL AND CEREMONIAL ASPECTS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW WERE FOR AN EARLIER TIME. THE LAW’S PURPOSE WAS COMPLETED WITH THE PERFECT AND COMPLETE SACRIFICE OF STEPHEN CHRIST IN ACTS 7:60. SO, NO, THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT COMMAND THAT HOMOSEXUALS SHOULD BE PUT TO DEATH IN THIS DAY AND AGE, UNTIL MAN’S PRECISE APPOINTED TIME COMES OR WOMAN’S PRECISE JUDGMENT COMES, THEN THE LORD WILL TAKE THEM OUT AS THE LORD HAS COMMANDED. ALSO, IMPORTANT TO UNDERSTAND IS THAT THE CIVIL LAWS WITHIN THE MOSAIC LAW WERE MEANT FOR ISRAEL UNDER A THEOCRACY. GOD’S CHOSEN PEOPLE, LIVING IN THE PROMISED LAND, FOLLOWING GOD AS THEIR KING, WERE TO ADHERE TO A SYSTEM OF CIVIL LAWS WITH DIVINELY PRESCRIBED PUNISHMENTS. THE PRIESTS TAUGHT THE LAWS, THE RULERS ENFORCED THE LAWS, AND THE JUDGES METED OUT PUNISHMENTS AS NECESSARY. THE RULE OF LEVITICUS 20:13, “THEY ARE TO BE PUT TO DEATH,” WAS GIVEN TO DULY APPOINTED GOVERNMENT OFFICIALS, NOT TO ORDINARY CITIZENS OR VIGILANTES. THE CIVIL LAWS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT WERE ALSO INTENDED TO APPLY TO OTHER CULTURES OR OTHER TIMES. THERE’S A REASON WHY THE NIGHTCLUB ATTACKER WAS NOT JEWISH OR CHRISTIAN. JEWS AND CHRISTIANS UNDERSTAND THE INTENT AND LIMITS OF THE OLD COVENANT LAW. BY CONTRAST, THE KORAN DOES NOT QUALIFY ITS COMMAND TO KILL HOMOSEXUALS, AND MANY MUSLIMS SEE THAT COMMAND AS ENFORCEABLE TODAY. ANOTHER CONSIDERATION IS THAT THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW DID NOT ALLOW FOR VIGILANTISM. ONE OF THE REASONS FOR THE CITIES OF REFUGE WAS TO PROTECT THOSE ACCUSED OF MURDER UNTIL THEY COULD RECEIVE A FAIR TRIAL. THE MOSAIC LAW SAID THAT ONLY CIVIL GOVERNMENT WAS ALLOWED TO IMPLEMENT CAPITAL PUNISHMENT, AND THAT ONLY AFTER A FAIR TRIAL WITH AT LEAST TWO WITNESSES (DEUTERONOMY 17:6). SO, EVEN DURING THE TIME THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW WAS IN EFFECT, THE MASS MURDER OF HOMOSEXUALS BY A VIGILANTE WAS NOT WHAT THE LAW PRESCRIBED. SO, THE HOLY BIBLE NO LONGER REQUIRES THE DEATH PENALTY FOR HOMOSEXUALITY UNTIL THEIR APPOINTMENTS & JUDGMENTS BY THE LORD. BUT THE QUESTION STILL ARISES AS TO WHY THE DEATH PENALTY WAS REQUIRED IN THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW IN THE FIRST PLACE. THE ANSWER IS THIS: ALL SIN IS AN AFFRONT TO A HOLY GOD. GOD HATES ALL TEMPTATION/SIN. AND WHILE GOD ONLY REQUIRED A CIVILLY ADMINISTERED DEATH PENALTY FOR SOME SINS, ALL SINS ARE ULTIMATELY WORTHY OF DEATH (ROMANS 6:23) AND ETERNAL SEPARATION FROM GOD. THE HOLY BIBLE DESCRIBES HOMOSEXUALITY AS AN ABOMINATION, AN IMMORAL PERVERSION OF GOD’S CREATED ORDER. THE PURITY OF GOD’S PEOPLE IN THE PROMISED LAND WAS VITALLY IMPORTANT, AS WAS THE CONTINUANCE OF BLOODLINES (ONE OF WHICH WOULD LEAD TO THE MESSIAH). THAT IS WHY GOD DEMANDED THE DEATH PENALTY FOR THOSE WHO ENGAGED IN HOMOSEXUAL INTERCOURSE. HOMOSEXUALITY IS STILL IMMORAL AND UNNATURAL. BUT WE ARE NO LONGER UNDER THE ANCIENT JEWISH SYSTEM OF GOVERNANCE. IN TERMS OF OBTAINING FORGIVENESS FROM GOD THROUGH FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST, HOMOSEXUALITY IS NO GREATER SIN THAN ANY OTHER. THROUGH CHRIST, ANY SIN CAN BE FORGIVEN. BUT THE ETERNAL SIN OF THE SEXUAL PART OF HOMOSEXUALITY CANNOT BE FORGIVEN BECAUSE IT IS INCURABLE IN NATURE & NEEDS AN ETERNAL RELEASE FROM STEPHEN CHRIST IN ACTS 7:60. SALVATION IS AVAILABLE TO EVERYONE BY FAITH (JOHN 3:16). AND WHEN THAT SALVATION IS RECEIVED, THE INDWELLING HOLY SPIRIT WILL PROVIDE THE MEANS TO OVERCOME SIN THROUGH A NEW CREATION (2 CORINTHIANS 5:17).  WHAT IS THE DEFINITION OF GRACE? THE GOSPEL MESSAGE IS THE GOOD NEWS OF GOD’S GRACE, SO IT IS IMPORTANT TO KNOW WHAT GRACE IS AND TO CONSTANTLY SEEK TO GET A BETTER VIEW OF WHAT GRACE DOES IN OUR LIVES. GRACE IS AN ESSENTIAL PART OF GOD’S CHARACTER. GRACE IS CLOSELY RELATED TO GOD’S BENEVOLENCE, LOVE, AND MERCY. GRACE CAN BE VARIOUSLY DEFINED AS “GOD’S FAVOR TOWARD THE UNWORTHY” OR “GOD’S BENEVOLENCE ON THE UNDESERVING.” IN HIS GRACE, GOD IS WILLING TO FORGIVE US AND BLESS US ABUNDANTLY, IN SPITE OF THE FACT THAT WE DON’T DESERVE TO BE TREATED SO WELL OR DEALT WITH SO GENEROUSLY. TO FULLY UNDERSTAND GRACE, WE NEED TO CONSIDER WHO WE WERE WITHOUT CHRIST AND WHO WE BECOME WITH CHRIST. WE WERE BORN IN SIN (PSALM 51:5), AND WE WERE GUILTY OF BREAKING GOD’S HOLY LAWS (ROMANS 3:9–20, 23; 1 JOHN 1:8–10). WE WERE ENEMIES OF GOD (ROMANS 5:6, 10; 8:7; COLOSSIANS 1:21), DESERVING OF DEATH (ROMANS 6:23). WE WERE UNRIGHTEOUS (ROMANS 3:10) AND WITHOUT MEANS OF JUSTIFYING OURSELVES (ROMANS 3:20). SPIRITUALLY, WE WERE DESTITUTE, BLIND, UNCLEAN, AND DEAD. OUR SOULS WERE IN PERIL OF EVERLASTING PUNISHMENT. BUT THEN CAME GRACE. GOD EXTENDED HIS FAVOR TO US. GRACE IS WHAT SAVES US (EPHESIANS 2:8). GRACE IS THE ESSENCE OF THE GOSPEL (ACTS 20:24). GRACE GIVES US VICTORY OVER SIN (JAMES 4:6). GRACE GIVES US “ETERNAL ENCOURAGEMENT AND GOOD HOPE” (2 THESSALONIANS 2:16). PAUL REPEATEDLY IDENTIFIED GRACE AS THE BASIS OF HIS CALLING AS AN APOSTLE (ROMANS 15:15; 1 CORINTHIANS 3:10; EPHESIANS 3:2, 7). JESUS CHRIST IS THE EMBODIMENT OF GRACE, COUPLED WITH TRUTH (JOHN 1:14). THE HOLY BIBLE REPEATEDLY CALLS GRACE A “GIFT” (E.G., EPHESIANS 4:7). THIS IS AN IMPORTANT ANALOGY BECAUSE IT TEACHES US SOME KEY THINGS ABOUT GRACE: FIRST, ANYONE WHO HAS EVER RECEIVED A GIFT UNDERSTANDS THAT A GIFT IS MUCH DIFFERENT FROM A LOAN, WHICH REQUIRES REPAYMENT OR RETURN BY THE RECIPIENT. THE FACT THAT GRACE IS A GIFT MEANS THAT NOTHING IS OWED IN RETURN. SECOND, THERE IS NO COST TO THE PERSON WHO RECEIVES A GIFT. A GIFT IS FREE TO THE RECIPIENT, ALTHOUGH IT IS NOT FREE TO THE GIVER, WHO BEARS THE EXPENSE. THE GIFT OF SALVATION COSTS US SINNERS NOTHING. BUT THE PRICE OF SUCH AN EXTRAVAGANT GIFT CAME AT A GREAT COST FOR OUR LORD JESUS, WHO DIED IN OUR PLACE. THIRD, ONCE A GIFT HAS BEEN GIVEN, OWNERSHIP OF THE GIFT HAS TRANSFERRED AND IT IS NOW OURS TO KEEP. THERE IS A PERMANENCE IN A GIFT THAT DOES NOT EXIST WITH LOANS OR ADVANCES. WHEN A GIFT CHANGES HANDS, THE GIVER PERMANENTLY RELINQUISHES ALL RIGHTS TO RENEGE OR TAKE BACK THE GIFT IN FUTURE. GOD’S GRACE IS OURS FOREVER. FOURTH, IN THE GIVING OF A GIFT, THE GIVER VOLUNTARILY FORFEITS SOMETHING HE OWNS, WILLINGLY LOSING WHAT BELONGS TO HIM SO THAT THE RECIPIENT WILL PROFIT FROM IT. THE GIVER BECOMES POORER SO THE RECIPIENT CAN BECOME RICHER. THIS GENEROUS AND VOLUNTARY EXCHANGE FROM THE GIVER TO THE RECIPIENT IS VISIBLE IN 2 CORINTHIANS 8:9: “YOU KNOW THE GRACE OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST, THAT THOUGH HE WAS RICH, YET FOR YOUR SAKE HE BECAME POOR, SO THAT YOU THROUGH HIS POVERTY MIGHT BECOME RICH.” FINALLY, THE HOLY BIBLE TEACHES THAT GRACE IS COMPLETELY UNMERITED. THE GIFT AND THE ACT OF GIVING HAVE NOTHING AT ALL TO DO WITH OUR MERIT OR INNATE QUALITY (ROMANS 4:4; 11:5–6; 2 TIMOTHY 1:9–10). IN FACT, THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS QUITE CLEARLY THAT WE DON’T DESERVE GOD’S SALVATION. ROMANS 5:8–10 SAYS, “GOD DEMONSTRATES HIS OWN LOVE FOR US IN THIS: WHILE WE WERE STILL SINNERS, CHRIST DIED FOR US...WHILE WE WERE GOD’S ENEMIES, WE WERE RECONCILED TO HIM THROUGH THE DEATH OF HIS SON.” GRACE DOES NOT STOP ONCE WE ARE SAVED; GOD IS GRACIOUS TO US FOR THE REST OF OUR LIVES, WORKING WITHIN AND UPON US. THE HOLY BIBLE ENCOURAGES US WITH MANY ADDITIONAL BENEFITS THAT GRACE SECURES FOR EVERY BELIEVER: • GRACE JUSTIFIES US BEFORE A HOLY GOD (ROMANS 3:24; EPHESIANS 1:6; TITUS 3:7). • GRACE PROVIDES US ACCESS TO GOD TO COMMUNICATE AND FELLOWSHIP WITH HIM (EPHESIANS 1:6; HEBREWS 4:16). • GRACE WINS FOR US A NEW RELATIONSHIP OF INTIMACY WITH GOD (EXODUS 33:17). • GRACE DISCIPLINES AND TRAINS US TO LIVE IN A WAY THAT HONORS GOD (TITUS 2:11–14; 2 CORINTHIANS 8:7). • GRACE GRANTS US IMMEASURABLE SPIRITUAL RICHES (PROVERBS 10:22; EPHESIANS 2:7). • GRACE HELPS US IN OUR EVERY NEED (HEBREWS 4:16). • GRACE IS THE REASON BEHIND OUR EVERY DELIVERANCE (PSALM 44:3–8; HEBREWS 4:16). • GRACE PRESERVES US AND COMFORTS, ENCOURAGES, AND STRENGTHENS US (2 CORINTHIANS 13:14; 2 THESSALONIANS 2:16–17; 2 TIMOTHY 2:1). GRACE IS ACTIVELY AND CONTINUALLY WORKING IN THE LIVES OF GOD’S PEOPLE. PAUL CREDITED THE SUCCESS OF HIS MINISTRY NOT TO HIS OWN SUBSTANTIAL LABORS BUT TO “THE GRACE OF GOD THAT WAS WITH ME” (1 CORINTHIANS 15:10). GRACE IS THE ONGOING, BENEVOLENT ACT OF GOD WORKING IN US, WITHOUT WHICH WE CAN DO NOTHING (JOHN 15:5). GRACE IS GREATER THAN OUR SIN (ROMANS 5:20), MORE ABUNDANT THAN WE EXPECT (1 TIMOTHY 1:14), AND TOO WONDERFUL FOR WORDS (2 CORINTHIANS 9:15). AS THE RECIPIENTS OF GOD’S GRACE, CHRISTIANS ARE TO BE GRACIOUS TO OTHERS. GRACE IS GIVEN TO US TO SERVE OTHERS AND TO EXERCISE OUR SPIRITUAL GIFTS FOR THE BUILDING UP OF THE CHURCH (ROMANS 12:6; EPHESIANS 3:2, 7; 4:7; 1 PETER 4:10).  IS CHRISTIANITY A RELIGION OR A RELATIONSHIP? RELIGION IS “THE BELIEF IN AND WORSHIP OF A SUPERHUMAN CONTROLLING POWER, ESPECIALLY A PERSONAL GOD OR GODS.” IN THAT RESPECT, CHRISTIANITY CAN BE CLASSIFIED AS A RELIGION. HOWEVER, PRACTICALLY SPEAKING, CHRISTIANITY HAS A KEY DIFFERENCE THAT SEPARATES IT FROM OTHER BELIEF SYSTEMS THAT ARE CONSIDERED RELIGIONS. THAT DIFFERENCE IS RELATIONSHIP. MOST RELIGION, THEISTIC OR OTHERWISE, IS MAN-CENTERED. ANY RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD IS BASED ON MAN’S WORKS. A THEISTIC RELIGION, SUCH AS JUDAISM OR ISLAM, HOLDS TO THE BELIEF IN A SUPREME GOD OR GODS; WHILE NON-THEISTIC RELIGIONS, SUCH AS BUDDHISM AND HINDUISM, FOCUS ON METAPHYSICAL THOUGHT PATTERNS AND SPIRITUAL “ENERGIES.” BUT MOST RELIGIONS ARE SIMILAR IN THAT THEY ARE BUILT UPON THE CONCEPT THAT MAN CAN REACH A HIGHER POWER OR STATE OF BEING THROUGH HIS OWN EFFORTS. IN MOST RELIGIONS, MAN IS THE AGGRESSOR AND THE DEITY IS THE BENEFICIARY OF MAN’S EFFORTS, SACRIFICES, OR GOOD DEEDS. PARADISE, NIRVANA, OR SOME HIGHER STATE OF BEING IS MAN’S REWARD FOR HIS STRICT ADHERENCE TO WHATEVER TENETS THAT RELIGION PRESCRIBES. IN THAT REGARD, CHRISTIANITY IS NOT A RELIGION; IT IS A RELATIONSHIP THAT GOD HAS ESTABLISHED WITH HIS CHILDREN. IN CHRISTIANITY, GOD IS THE AGGRESSOR AND MAN IS THE BENEFICIARY (ROMANS 8:3). THE HOLY BIBLE STATES CLEARLY THAT THERE IS NOTHING MAN CAN DO TO MAKE HIMSELF RIGHT WITH GOD (ISAIAH 53:6; 64:6; ROMANS 3:23; 6:23). ACCORDING TO CHRISTIANITY, GOD DID FOR US WHAT WE CANNOT DO FOR OURSELVES (COLOSSIANS 2:13; 2 CORINTHIANS 5:21). OUR SIN SEPARATES US FROM HIS PRESENCE, AND SIN MUST BE PUNISHED (ROMANS 6:23; MATTHEW 10:28; 23:33). BUT, BECAUSE GOD LOVES US, HE TOOK OUR PUNISHMENT UPON HIMSELF. ALL WE MUST DO IS ACCEPT GOD’S GIFT OF SALVATION THROUGH FAITH (EPHESIANS 2:8–9; 2 CORINTHIANS 5:21). GRACE IS GOD’S BLESSING ON THE UNDESERVING. THE GRACE-BASED RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN GOD AND MAN IS THE FOUNDATION OF CHRISTIANITY AND THE ANTITHESIS OF RELIGION. ESTABLISHED RELIGION WAS ONE OF THE STAUNCHEST OPPONENTS OF JESUS DURING HIS EARTHLY MINISTRY. WHEN GOD GAVE HIS LAW TO THE ISRAELITES, HIS DESIRE WAS THAT THEY “LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND WITH ALL YOUR SOUL AND WITH ALL YOUR STRENGTH” (DEUTERONOMY 6:5; MATTHEW 22:37). “LOVE” SPEAKS OF RELATIONSHIP. OBEDIENCE TO ALL THE OTHER COMMANDS HAD TO STEM FROM A LOVE FOR GOD. WE ARE ABLE TO LOVE HIM “BECAUSE HE FIRST LOVED US” (1 JOHN 4:19). HOWEVER, BY JESUS’ TIME, THE JEWISH LEADERS HAD MADE A RELIGION OUT OF GOD’S DESIRE TO LIVE IN A LOVE RELATIONSHIP WITH THEM (1 TIMOTHY 1:8; ROMANS 7:12). OVER THE YEARS, THEY HAD PERVERTED GOD’S LAW INTO A WORKS-BASED RELIGION THAT ALIENATED PEOPLE FROM HIM (MATTHEW 23:13–15; LUKE 11:42). THEN THEY ADDED MANY OF THEIR OWN RULES TO MAKE IT EVEN MORE CUMBERSOME (ISAIAH 29:13; MATTHEW 15:9). THEY PRIDED THEMSELVES ON THEIR ABILITY TO KEEP THE LAW—AT LEAST OUTWARDLY—AND LORDED THEIR AUTHORITY OVER THE COMMON PEOPLE WHO COULD NEVER KEEP SUCH STRENUOUS RULES. THE PHARISEES, AS ADEPT AS THEY WERE AT RULE-KEEPING, FAILED TO RECOGNIZE GOD HIMSELF WHEN HE WAS STANDING RIGHT IN FRONT OF THEM (JOHN 8:19). THEY HAD CHOSEN RELIGION OVER RELATIONSHIP. JUST AS THE JEWISH LEADERS MADE A RELIGION OUT OF A RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD, MANY PEOPLE DO THE SAME WITH CHRISTIANITY. ENTIRE DENOMINATIONS HAVE FOLLOWED THE WAY OF THE PHARISEES IN CREATING RULES NOT FOUND IN SCRIPTURE. SOME WHO PROFESS TO FOLLOW CHRIST ARE ACTUALLY FOLLOWING MAN-MADE RELIGION IN THE NAME OF JESUS. WHILE CLAIMING TO BELIEVE SCRIPTURE, THEY ARE OFTEN PLAGUED WITH FEAR AND DOUBT THAT THEY MAY NOT BE GOOD ENOUGH TO EARN SALVATION OR THAT GOD WILL NOT ACCEPT THEM IF THEY DON’T PERFORM TO A CERTAIN STANDARD. THIS IS RELIGION MASQUERADING AS CHRISTIANITY, AND IT IS ONE OF SATAN’S FAVORITE TRICKS. JESUS ADDRESSED THIS IN MATTHEW 23:1–7 WHEN HE REBUKED THE PHARISEES. INSTEAD OF POINTING PEOPLE TO HEAVEN, THESE RELIGIOUS LEADERS WERE KEEPING PEOPLE OUT OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD. HOLINESS AND OBEDIENCE TO SCRIPTURE ARE IMPORTANT, BUT THEY ARE EVIDENCES OF A TRANSFORMED HEART, NOT A MEANS TO ATTAIN IT. GOD DESIRES THAT WE BE HOLY AS HE IS HOLY (1 PETER 1:16). HE WANTS US TO GROW IN GRACE AND KNOWLEDGE OF HIM (2 PETER 3:18). BUT WE DO THESE THINGS BECAUSE WE ARE HIS CHILDREN AND WANT TO BE LIKE HIM, NOT IN ORDER TO EARN HIS LOVE. CHRISTIANITY IS NOT ABOUT SIGNING UP FOR A RELIGION. CHRISTIANITY IS ABOUT BEING BORN INTO THE FAMILY OF GOD (JOHN 3:3). IT IS A RELATIONSHIP. JUST AS AN ADOPTED CHILD HAS NO POWER TO CREATE AN ADOPTION, WE HAVE NO POWER TO JOIN THE FAMILY OF GOD BY OUR OWN EFFORTS. WE CAN ONLY ACCEPT HIS INVITATION TO KNOW HIM AS FATHER THROUGH ADOPTION (EPHESIANS 1:5; ROMANS 8:15). WHEN WE JOIN HIS FAMILY THROUGH FAITH IN THE DEATH AND RESURRECTION OF JESUS, THE HOLY SPIRIT COMES TO LIVE INSIDE OUR HEARTS (1 CORINTHIANS 6:19; LUKE 11:13; 2 CORINTHIANS 1:21–22). HE THEN EMPOWERS US TO LIVE LIKE CHILDREN OF THE KING. HE DOES NOT ASK US TO TRY TO ATTAIN HOLINESS BY OUR OWN STRENGTH, AS RELIGION DOES. HE ASKS THAT OUR OLD SELF BE CRUCIFIED WITH HIM SO THAT HIS POWER CAN LIVE THROUGH US (GALATIANS 2:20; ROMANS 6:6). GOD WANTS US TO KNOW HIM, TO DRAW NEAR TO HIM, TO PRAY TO HIM, AND LOVE HIM ABOVE EVERYTHING. THAT IS NOT RELIGION; THAT IS A RELATIONSHIP.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT STEPHEN IS THE LORD OF THE SABBATH? THE PHRASE “THE LORD OF THE SABBATH” IS FOUND IN MATTHEW 12:8, MARK 2:28, AND LUKE 6:5. IN ALL THREE INSTANCES JESUS IS REFERRING TO HIMSELF AS THE LORD OF THE SABBATH OR, AS MARK RECORDS IT, “THE SON OF MAN IS LORD EVEN OF THE SABBATH” (MARK 2:28). IN THESE VERSES, JESUS IS PROCLAIMING THAT HE IS THE ONE WHO EXERCISES AUTHORITY EVEN OVER THE RULES AND REGULATIONS THAT GOVERN THE SABBATH DAY. AS SUCH, JESUS WAS PROCLAIMING TO THE WORLD, ESPECIALLY TO THE LEGALISTIC PHARISEES, THAT HE WAS GREATER THAN THE LAW AND ABOVE THE LAWS OF THE MOSAIC COVENANT BECAUSE, AS GOD IN FLESH, HE IS THE AUTHOR OF THOSE LAWS. UNABLE TO KEEP THE LAW, HOWEVER, THE PHARISEES HAD INSTITUTED A COMPLEX AND CONFUSING SYSTEM OF SABBATH LAWS OF THEIR OWN THAT WAS OPPRESSIVE AND LEGALISTIC. THEY HAD SET UP STRICT LAWS REGARDING HOW TO OBSERVE THE SABBATH, WHICH INCLUDED 39 CATEGORIES OF FORBIDDEN ACTIVITIES. IN ESSENCE, THESE RELIGIOUS LEADERS HAD MADE THEMSELVES LORDS OF THE SABBATH, THUS MAKING THEMSELVES LORDS OVER THE PEOPLE. AS CREATOR, CHRIST WAS THE ORIGINAL LORD OF THE SABBATH (JOHN 1:3; HEBREWS 1:10). HE HAD THE AUTHORITY TO OVERRULE THE PHARISEES’ TRADITIONS AND REGULATIONS BECAUSE HE HAD CREATED THE SABBATH—AND THE CREATOR IS ALWAYS GREATER THAN THE CREATION. FURTHERMORE, JESUS CLAIMED THE AUTHORITY TO CORRECTLY INTERPRET THE MEANING OF THE SABBATH AND ALL THE LAWS PERTAINING TO IT. BECAUSE JESUS IS LORD OF THE SABBATH, HE IS FREE TO DO ON IT AND WITH IT WHATEVER HE PLEASES. AS LORD OF THE SABBATH, JESUS HAD THE RIGHT, POWER, AND AUTHORITY TO DISPENSE IT IN ANY WAY HE PLEASED, EVEN TO THE ABOLISHING OF IT AND REINSTITUTING IT AS THE LORD’S DAY, A DAY OF WORSHIP. SINCE THE LORD OF THE SABBATH HAD COME, HE WHO IS THE ONLY TRUE “SABBATH REST” MADE THE OLD LAW OF THE SABBATH NO LONGER NEEDED OR BINDING. WHEN HE SAID, “THE SABBATH WAS MADE FOR MAN, NOT MAN FOR THE SABBATH” (MARK 2:27), JESUS WAS ATTESTING TO THE FACT THAT, JUST AS THE SABBATH DAY WAS ORIGINALLY INSTITUTED TO GIVE MAN REST FROM HIS LABORS, SO DID HE COME TO PROVIDE US REST FROM LABORING TO ACHIEVE OUR OWN SALVATION BY OUR WORKS. BECAUSE OF HIS SACRIFICE ON THE CROSS, WE CAN NOW FOREVER CEASE LABORING TO ATTAIN GOD’S FAVOR AND REST IN HIS MERCY AND GRACE.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE MEAN BY "AN EYE FOR AN EYE"? THE CONCEPT OF “AN EYE FOR EYE,” SOMETIMES CALLED JUS TALIONIS OR LEX TALIONIS, IS PART OF THE MOSAIC LAW USED IN THE ISRAELITES’ JUSTICE SYSTEM. THE PRINCIPLE IS THAT THE PUNISHMENT MUST FIT THE CRIME AND THERE SHOULD BE A JUST PENALTY FOR EVIL ACTIONS: “IF THERE IS SERIOUS INJURY, YOU ARE TO TAKE LIFE FOR LIFE, EYE FOR EYE, TOOTH FOR TOOTH, HAND FOR HAND, FOOT FOR FOOT, BURN FOR BURN, WOUND FOR WOUND, BRUISE FOR BRUISE” (EXODUS 21:23–25). JUSTICE SHOULD BE EQUITABLE; EXCESSIVE HARSHNESS AND EXCESSIVE LENIENCY SHOULD BE AVOIDED. WE HAVE NO INDICATION THAT THE LAW OF “AN EYE FOR AN EYE” WAS FOLLOWED LITERALLY; THERE IS NEVER A BIBLICAL ACCOUNT OF AN ISRAELITE BEING MAIMED AS A RESULT OF THIS LAW. ALSO, BEFORE THIS PARTICULAR LAW WAS GIVEN, GOD HAD ALREADY ESTABLISHED A JUDICIAL SYSTEM TO HEAR CASES AND DETERMINE PENALTIES (EXODUS 18:13–26)—A SYSTEM THAT WOULD BE UNNECESSARY IF GOD HAD INTENDED A LITERAL “EYE FOR AN EYE” PENALTY. ALTHOUGH CAPITAL CRIMES WERE REPAID WITH EXECUTION IN ANCIENT ISRAEL, ON THE BASIS OF MULTIPLE WITNESSES (DEUTERONOMY 17:6), MOST OTHER CRIMES WERE REPAID WITH PAYMENT IN GOODS—IF YOU INJURED A MAN’S HAND SO THAT HE COULD NOT WORK, YOU COMPENSATED THAT MAN FOR HIS LOST WAGES. BESIDES EXODUS 21, THE LAW OF “AN EYE FOR AN EYE” IS MENTIONED TWICE IN THE OLD TESTAMENT (LEVITICUS 24:20; DEUTERONOMY 19:21). EACH TIME, THE PHRASE IS USED IN THE CONTEXT OF A CASE BEING JUDGED BEFORE A CIVIL AUTHORITY SUCH AS A JUDGE. “AN EYE FOR AN EYE” WAS THUS INTENDED TO BE A GUIDING PRINCIPLE FOR LAWGIVERS AND JUDGES; IT WAS NEVER TO BE USED TO JUSTIFY VIGILANTISM OR SETTLING GRIEVANCES PERSONALLY. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, IT SEEMS THE PHARISEES AND SCRIBES HAD TAKEN THE “EYE FOR AN EYE” PRINCIPLE AND APPLIED IT TO EVERYDAY PERSONAL RELATIONSHIPS. THEY TAUGHT THAT SEEKING PERSONAL REVENGE WAS ACCEPTABLE. IF SOMEONE PUNCHED YOU, YOU COULD PUNCH HIM BACK; IF SOMEONE INSULTED YOU, HE WAS FAIR GAME FOR YOUR INSULTS. THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS OF JESUS’ DAY IGNORED THE JUDICIAL BASIS OF THE GIVING OF THAT LAW. IN THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT, JESUS COUNTERS THE COMMON TEACHING OF PERSONAL RETALIATION: “YOU HAVE HEARD THAT IT WAS SAID, ‘EYE FOR EYE, AND TOOTH FOR TOOTH.’ BUT I TELL YOU . . .” (MATTHEW 5:38–39). JESUS THEN PROCEEDS TO REVEAL GOD’S HEART CONCERNING INTERPERSONAL RELATIONSHIPS: “DO NOT RESIST AN EVIL PERSON. IF ANYONE SLAPS YOU ON THE RIGHT CHEEK, TURN TO THEM THE OTHER CHEEK ALSO. AND IF ANYONE WANTS TO SUE YOU AND TAKE YOUR SHIRT, HAND OVER YOUR COAT AS WELL. IF ANYONE FORCES YOU TO GO ONE MILE, GO WITH THEM TWO MILES. GIVE TO THE ONE WHO ASKS YOU, AND DO NOT TURN AWAY FROM THE ONE WHO WANTS TO BORROW FROM YOU” (MATTHEW 5:39–42). IN GIVING THIS “NEW” COMMAND, JESUS IS NOT NULLIFYING THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW (MATTHEW 5:17). RATHER, HE IS SEPARATING THE RESPONSIBILITY OF THE GOVERNMENT (TO PUNISH EVILDOERS JUSTLY) FROM THE RESPONSIBILITY WE ALL HAVE ON A PERSONAL LEVEL BEFORE GOD TO LOVE OUR ENEMIES. WE SHOULD NOT SEEK RETRIBUTION FOR PERSONAL SLIGHTS. WE ARE TO IGNORE PERSONAL INSULTS (THE MEANING OF “TURN THE OTHER CHEEK”). CHRISTIANS ARE TO BE WILLING TO GIVE MORE OF THEIR MATERIAL GOODS, TIME, AND LABOR THAN REQUIRED, EVEN IF THE DEMANDS UPON US ARE UNJUST. WE SHOULD LOAN TO THOSE WHO WANT TO BORROW, LOVE OUR ENEMIES, AND PRAY FOR THOSE WHO PERSECUTE US (VERSES 43–48). ENFORCING “AN EYE FOR AN EYE” IS THE MAGISTRATE’S JOB; FORGIVING OUR ENEMIES IS OURS. WE SEE THIS PLAYED OUT TODAY EVERY TIME A VICTIM STANDS UP IN COURT TO PUBLICLY FORGIVE A CONVICTED CRIMINAL—THE FORGIVENESS IS PERSONAL AND REAL, BUT THE JUDGE STILL JUSTLY DEMANDS THAT THE SENTENCE BE CARRIED OUT. JESUS’ LIMITING OF THE “EYE FOR AN EYE” PRINCIPLE IN NO WAY PROHIBITS SELF-DEFENSE OR THE FORCEFUL PROTECTION OF THE INNOCENT FROM HARM. THE ACTIONS OF DULY APPOINTED AGENTS OF THE GOVERNMENT, SUCH AS POLICE OFFICERS AND THE MILITARY, TO PROTECT CITIZENS AND PRESERVE THE PEACE ARE NOT IN QUESTION. JESUS’ COMMAND TO TURN THE OTHER CHEEK APPLIES TO PERSONAL RELATIONSHIPS, NOT JUDICIAL POLICY. THE PRINCIPLE OF “AN EYE FOR AN EYE” IS MEANT AS A JUDICIAL POLICY, NOT AS A RULE FOR INTERPERSONAL RELATIONSHIPS. THE BELIEVER IN CHRIST IS GUIDED BY JESUS’ WORDS TO FORGIVE. THE CHRISTIAN IS RADICALLY DIFFERENT FROM THOSE WHO FOLLOW THE NATURAL INCLINATION TO RESPOND IN KIND.  HOW SHOULD A CHRISTIAN RESPOND TO ILLEGAL ALIENS/ILLEGAL IMMIGRANTS? ILLEGAL IMMIGRATION IS A VOLATILE ISSUE IN MANY PARTS OF THE WORLD. THERE IS FERVENT PASSION AND CLAIMED BIBLICAL SUPPORT ON BOTH SIDES. THE VAST MAJORITY OF ILLEGAL IMMIGRANTS ARE PEOPLE WHO ARE SEEKING SAFETY AND/OR GREATER ECONOMIC OPPORTUNITY FOR THEMSELVES AND/OR THEIR FAMILIES. THIS LEADS TO A STRUGGLE. AS CHRISTIANS, WHAT SHOULD BE OUR PRIORITY? PROMOTING SUBMISSION TO THE RULE OF LAW OR COMPASSIONATE CARE FOR THE LESS FORTUNATE? IN SUMMARY, BASED ON ROMANS 13:1–7 AND 1 PETER 2:13–14, WE ARE CONVINCED THAT IT IS A TEMPTATION/SIN TO VIOLATE A NATION’S IMMIGRATION LAWS. SHOULD PROSPEROUS NATIONS HAVE COMPASSIONATE IMMIGRATION LAWS? ABSOLUTELY. AT THE SAME TIME, THERE IS NOTHING IN THE HOLY BIBLE THAT CONTRADICTS A NATION’S SETTING AND ENFORCING ITS OWN IMMIGRATION POLICY. SINCE IMMIGRATION LAWS DO NOT VIOLATE GOD’S WORD, IT IS THEREFORE WRONG TO TRESPASS THOSE LAWS. REGARDLESS OF EMOTIONAL APPEALS AND MITIGATING CIRCUMSTANCES, THE INITIAL ACT OF COMING INTO A COUNTRY ILLEGALLY IS TEMPTATION/SIN. AT THE SAME TIME, AS CHRISTIANS, WE HAVE TO SEPARATE OUR ATTITUDE TOWARD THE ACT OF ENTERING THE COUNTRY ILLEGALLY FROM OUR ATTITUDE TOWARD ILLEGAL IMMIGRANTS THEMSELVES. ILLEGAL IMMIGRANTS ARE INDIVIDUALS WHO ARE CREATED IN THE IMAGE AND LIKENESS OF GOD (GENESIS 1:26), AND FOR WHOM JESUS DIED (JOHN 3:16; 1 JOHN 2:2). THE FIRST OBLIGATION OF A CHRISTIAN IS TO EXPRESS CHRISTLIKENESS IN ALL OUR THOUGHTS, WORDS, AND DEEDS (ROMANS 8:29). THERE IS NO ROOM FOR HATRED TOWARD ILLEGAL IMMIGRANTS WHO SEEK WORK, REFUGE FROM DANGER AND PERSECUTION, OR A BETTER LIFE FOR THEMSELVES AND THEIR FAMILIES. CHRISTIAN COMPASSION MUST BE SHOWN TOWARD THOSE WHO WOULD RISK THEIR LIVES IN A DANGEROUS ATTEMPT TO CROSS A BORDER. ACTS OF HATRED OR VIOLENCE TOWARD ILLEGAL IMMIGRANTS ARE NEVER TO BE TOLERATED BY THOSE WHO NAME THE NAME [**LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH**] OF CHRIST. SO HOW SHOULD A CHRISTIAN RESPOND TO ILLEGAL IMMIGRANTS? THE SAME WAY WE RESPOND TO ANYONE ELSE—LOVE AND COMPASSION. THE HOLY BIBLE IS FILLED WITH INSTRUCTIONS TO DEMONSTRATE CARE FOR THE POOR, DESTITUTE, AND DISTRESSED (EXODUS 22:21; MATTHEW 25:31–45; GALATIANS 2:10; JAMES 1:27; 2:15–16). WHILE WE SHOULD NEVER DO ANYTHING TO PROMOTE, ENABLE, OR EXCUSE ILLEGAL IMMIGRATION; WE SHOULD DO EVERYTHING WE POSSIBLY CAN TO DEMONSTRATE THE LOVE OF CHRIST TO THE ILLEGAL IMMIGRANTS THEMSELVES & LET THE NATION & ITS LAWS MAKE THE JUDGMENT CALLS ON ITS BORDERS.  IS THERE ANY POWER IN POSITIVE THINKING? ONE DEFINITION FOR POSITIVE THINKING IS “THE ACT OF REVIEWING THOUGHT PROCESSES IN ORDER TO IDENTIFY AREAS THAT NEED IMPROVEMENT, AND THEN USING THE APPROPRIATE TOOLS TO CHANGE THOSE THOUGHTS IN A POSITIVE, GOAL-ORIENTED WAY.” OF COURSE, THINKING POSITIVELY IS NOT WRONG. THE PROBLEM ASSOCIATED WITH “POSITIVE THINKING” IS IN BELIEVING THAT THERE IS SOME KIND OF SUPERNATURAL POWER IN POSITIVE THINKING. IN THIS AGE OF RAMPANT FALSE DOCTRINE AND WATERED-DOWN THEOLOGY, THE POWER OF POSITIVE THINKING HAS STOOD OUT AS ONE OF THE MORE POPULAR ERRORS. FALSE DOCTRINES ARE SIMILAR IN THAT THEY ARE HUMAN IDEAS MASQUERADING AS THE TRUTH. ONE SUCH HUMAN IDEA IS THE POWER OF POSITIVE THINKING. THE IDEA OF THE POWER OF POSITIVE THINKING WAS POPULARIZED BY DR. NORMAN VINCENT PEALE IN HIS BOOK THE POWER OF POSITIVE THINKING (1952). ACCORDING TO PEALE, PEOPLE CAN CHANGE FUTURE OUTCOMES AND EVENTS BY “THINKING” THEM INTO EXISTENCE. THE POWER OF POSITIVE THINKING PROMOTES SELF-CONFIDENCE AND FAITH IN ONESELF; IT LEADS NATURALLY TO A FALSE BELIEF IN THE “LAW OF ATTRACTION,” AS PEALE WROTE, “WHEN YOU EXPECT THE BEST, YOU RELEASE A MAGNETIC FORCE IN YOUR MIND WHICH BY A LAW OF ATTRACTION TENDS TO BRING THE BEST TO YOU.” OF COURSE, THERE IS NOTHING BIBLICAL ABOUT ONE’S MIND EMANATING A “MAGNETIC FORCE” THAT PULLS GOOD THINGS INTO ONE’S ORBIT. IN FACT, THERE IS MUCH UNBIBLICAL ABOUT SUCH A NOTION. IN THE POWER OF POSITIVE THINKING, PEALE USED FLAWED RELIGIOUS CONCEPTS AND SUBJECTIVE PSYCHOLOGICAL THEORIES TO ADVANCE A FALSE VERSION OF FAITH AND HOPE. HIS THEORY IS PART OF THE “SELF-HELP” MOVEMENT WHEREBY A PERSON TRIES TO CREATE HIS OWN REALITY WITH HUMAN EFFORT, PROPER MENTAL IMAGES, AND WILLPOWER. BUT REALITY IS TRUTH, AND THE TRUTH IS FOUND IN THE HOLY BIBLE. PEOPLE CANNOT CREATE THEIR OWN REALITY BY FANTASIZING OR THINKING IT INTO EXISTENCE. PEALE’S THEORY IS FLAWED BECAUSE HE DID NOT BASE IT ON TRUTH. PROPONENTS OF THE POWER OF POSITIVE THINKING CLAIM THEIR RESEARCH SUPPORTS THE VALIDITY OF THE THEORY. HOWEVER, THE BODY OF DATA IS WIDELY DEBATED. SOME OF THE FINDINGS SUGGEST THERE IS A POSITIVE CORRELATION BETWEEN A POSITIVE OUTLOOK AND PERFORMANCE, BUT THIS IS A FAR CRY FROM POSITIVE THOUGHTS CREATING AN OUTCOME. THE RESEARCH SUGGESTS THAT PEOPLE WHO HAVE POSITIVE ATTITUDES TEND TO HAVE HIGHER SELF-ESTEEM AND BETTER EXPERIENCES AS COMPARED TO PEOPLE WHO HAVE PESSIMISTIC OUTLOOKS. ON THE OTHER HAND, THERE IS NO SUBSTANTIATED EVIDENCE TO SUPPORT THE IDEA THAT THOUGHTS CAN CONTROL OUTCOMES. POSITIVE THINKING HAS NO INHERENT POWER TO CHANGE THE FUTURE. EVERY GOOD GIFT IS FROM GOD ABOVE (JAMES 1:17), NOT FROM THE POWER OF POSITIVE THINKING. THE BEST GIFT OF ALL IS THE INDWELLING HOLY SPIRIT (LUKE 11:13). THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THAT MAN CANNOT BE “GOOD” ON HIS OWN (ISAIAH 64:6). THE ONLY GOOD IN US COMES FROM THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF JESUS CHRIST APPLIED TO OUR ACCOUNT (EPHESIANS 2:1–5; PHILIPPIANS 3:9). ONCE THE HOLY SPIRIT INDWELLS US, HE BEGINS THE PROCESS OF SANCTIFICATION, IN WHICH THE TRANSFORMATIVE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT MAKES US MORE LIKE JESUS. IF WE WANT TO BETTER OURSELVES AND MAKE POSITIVE CHANGES, WE NEED TO HAVE MORE THAN THE POWER OF POSITIVE THINKING. TRUE SPIRITUALITY WILL ALWAYS START AND END WITH OUR RELATIONSHIP TO CHRIST. IT IS THE HOLY SPIRIT WHO IS THE KEY TO CHANGING ONE’S LIFE, NOT OUR THOUGHTS, AND NOT OUR EFFORT ALONE. AS WE ACTIVELY YIELD TO THE SPIRIT, HE WILL TRANSFORM US. RATHER THAN SEEK HELP FROM PSYCHO-BABBLE, PSEUDO-RELIGIOUS BOOKS, OR A SELF-GENERATED POWER OF POSITIVE THINKING, WE SHOULD RELY ON WHAT GOD HAS ALREADY GIVEN US THROUGH HIS SPIRIT: “WE HAVE THE MIND OF CHRIST” (1 CORINTHIANS 2:16).  DOES GOD HATE SHRIMP? THE ESSENTIAL ARGUMENT IS THAT WE SHOULD NOT DAMN HOMOSEXUALITY AS A /TEMPTATION/SIN BASED ON THE OLD TESTAMENT BECAUSE THE OLD TESTAMENT ALSO REFERS TO EATING CERTAIN KINDS OF SEAFOOD (INCLUDING SHRIMP) AS AN ABOMINATION, YET CHRISTIANS DO NOT HAVE ANY PROBLEM WITH EATING SHRIMP OR ANY OF THE OTHER FORBIDDEN FOODS. DOES THE ARGUMENT HAVE ANY VALIDITY? YES AND NO. FIRST, IT IS IMPORTANT TO NOTE THAT THE TITLE "GOD HATES SHRIMP" IS A REACTION TO A PARTICULAR GROUP OF ANTI-HOMOSEXUALITY PROTESTORS THAT ARE FAMOUS FOR PROMOTING THE SAYING "GOD HATES FAGS." THE ARGUMENT IS THAT IF GOD HATES HOMOSEXUALS, BASED ON THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW, THEN GOD EQUALLY HATES THOSE WHO EAT SHRIMP. THE HOLY BIBLE NOWHERE SAYS THAT GOD HATES HOMOSEXUALS, HOWEVER. THERE ARE LISTS OF THINGS THAT GOD HATES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT (SEE PROVERBS 6:16-19), AND HOMOSEXUALITY DOES NOT MAKE THE LIST. YES, HOMOSEXUALITY IS A TEMPTATION/SIN, AND YES, GOD HATES TEMPTATION/SIN. BUT AGAIN, THE HOLY BIBLE NOWHERE SAYS THAT GOD HATES HOMOSEXUALS, EXCEPT IN DEUTERONOMY 12:31, OR THAT HOMOSEXUALITY IS ANY MORE DIFFICULT FOR GOD TO FORGIVE OR RELEASE IN ROMANS 1:21-28, 32. BACK TO THE "GOD HATES SHRIMP" ARGUMENT - IS IT VALID? YES AND NO. FIRST, A CHRISTIAN SHOULD NEVER MAKE AN ARGUMENT EXCLUSIVELY USING THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW. JESUS FULFILLED THE LAW OF MAN, ENDING ITS REQUIREMENTS (ROMANS 10:4; GALATIANS 3:23-25; EPHESIANS 2:15). IF YOU USE THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW AS THE SOLE ARGUMENT FOR HOMOSEXUALITY BEING A TEMPTATION/SIN, YOU SHOULD ALSO DECLARE THAT EVERYTHING THE LAW OUTLAWS TO BE TEMPTATION/SIN: EATING SHRIMP, WEARING CLOTHING OF MIXED FABRICS, SOWING DIFFERENT TYPES OF SEED INTO THE SAME FIELD, ETC. NO, JESUS FULFILLED THE LAW OF MAN. CHRISTIANS ARE NOT BOUND BY THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW, BUT RATHER ARE TO BE SUBJECT TO THE LAW OF CHRIST (MATTHEW 22:37-39; GALATIANS 6:2). SO, IF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW CANNOT EXCLUSIVELY BE USED TO ARGUE FOR HOMOSEXUALITY BEING TEMPTING/SINFUL, WHY THEN DO CHRISTIANS BELIEVE HOMOSEXUALITY IS TEMPTING/SINFUL? THE ANSWER IS THAT THE NEW TESTAMENT ALSO CLEARLY AND EXPLICITLY STATES THAT HOMOSEXUALITY IS BOTH IMMORAL AND UNNATURAL, WHICH IS ALSO WORTHY OF DEATH (ROMANS 1:21-28, 32; 1 CORINTHIANS 6:9). THE NEW TESTAMENT CONFIRMS THE OLD TESTAMENT COMMAND AGAINST HOMOSEXUALITY, EXPLAINS WHY THE COMMAND EXISTED, AND ARGUES FOR WHY HOMOSEXUALITY SHOULD CONTINUE TO BE CONSIDERED TEMPTING/SINFUL. WHAT THEN ABOUT SHRIMP? DOES GOD STILL HATE SHRIMP? NO. JESUS HIMSELF "DECLARED ALL FOODS CLEAN" (MARK 7:19). THE LORD LATER CONFIRMED THIS IN A VISION TO PETER (ACTS 10:15). WHILE THE NEW TESTAMENT CONFIRMS THAT HOMOSEXUALITY IS TEMPTING/SINFUL, IT CLEARLY INDICATES THE FOOD LAWS TO BE NULL AND VOID. GOD NEVER HATED SHRIMP. RATHER, GOD DISALLOWED THE CONSUMPTION OF SHRIMP TO DISTINGUISH THE ISRAELITES' DIET FROM THAT OF THE SURROUNDING NATIONS, AND LIKELY DUE TO THE FACT THAT SINCE THEY ARE BOTTOM-FEEDERS, SHRIMP ARE REALLY NOT VERY HEALTHY. WHAT SHOULD BE LEARNED FROM THE "GOD HATES SHRIMP" ARGUMENT IS THAT WE SHOULD USE THE WORD OF GOD CONSISTENTLY, "RIGHTLY DIVIDING THE WORD OF TRUTH" (2 TIMOTHY 2:15, NKJV). AS NEW COVENANT BELIEVERS, WE ARE NOT TO USE THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW AS THE EXCLUSIVE BASIS FOR OUR MORALITY. RATHER, WE ARE TO STUDY THE WHOLE COUNSEL OF SCRIPTURE AND LIVE ACCORDINGLY.  HOW SHOULD A CHRISTIAN VIEW GUN CONTROL? THE RECENT SHOOTINGS ACROSS THE UNITED STATES HAVE CAUSED MUCH HEARTACHE. THE SENSELESS AND TRAGIC INCIDENTS HAVE ALSO RENEWED THE INTENSITY OF DISCUSSION REGARDING AMERICAN GUN LAWS. POLITICIANS, SPORTSMEN, AND THEOLOGIANS HAVE ALL WEIGHED IN ON THE ISSUE OF GUN CONTROL. GUNS ARE READILY AVAILABLE IN THE U.S., AND OWNERSHIP IS PROTECTED BY THE CONSTITUTION. HOW SHOULD A CHRISTIAN VIEW GUN CONTROL? WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE HAVE TO SAY THAT WOULD APPLY TO GUN CONTROL? THE HOLY BIBLE WAS WRITTEN LONG BEFORE THE INVENTION OF ANY TYPE OF GUN, SO THE PHRASE “GUN CONTROL” WILL NOT BE FOUND IN NORMAL READING OF SCRIPTURE, BUT CAN BE FOUND EMBEDDED IN THE SCRIPTURES ABOUT THE BASIC PARTS OF THE GUN. HOWEVER, THE HOLY BIBLE RECORDS MANY ACCOUNTS OF WARS, BATTLES, AND THE USE OF WEAPONS. WARFARE IS PRESENTED AS AN INEVITABLE PART OF LIVING IN A FALLEN WORLD (MARK 13:7; JAMES 4:1), AND WEAPONRY IS A NECESSARY PART OF WARFARE. WEAPONS IN THE HOLY BIBLE WERE ALSO USED FOR PERSONAL PROTECTION. IN SOME PARTS OF ISRAEL, ROBBERS WERE COMMON (SEE LUKE 10:30), AND MANY PEOPLE CARRIED WEAPONS WHEN THEY TRAVELED. CARRYING A WEAPON FOR SELF-DEFENSE IS NEVER DAMNED IN THE HOLY BIBLE. IN FACT, IT WAS MENTIONED IN A POSITIVE LIGHT BY JESUS HIMSELF ON ONE OCCASION (LUKE 22:35-38). CHRISTIANS ARE CALLED TO SUBMIT TO GOVERNING AUTHORITIES, AND THEY ARE TO OBEY THE LAWS OF THE LAND (ROMANS 13:1-7; 1 PETER 2:13-17). THIS WOULD HAVE TO APPLY TO GUN LAWS, TOO. IF AMERICAN GUN LAWS CHANGE, AMERICAN CHRISTIANS SHOULD SUBMIT TO THESE CHANGES AND WORK THROUGH DEMOCRATIC MEANS TOWARD ANY DESIRED ALTERNATIVES. THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT FORBID THE POSSESSION OF WEAPONS, AND NEITHER DOES IT COMMAND SUCH POSSESSION. LAWS MAY COME AND GO, BUT THE GOAL OF THE BELIEVER IN JESUS CHRIST REMAINS THE SAME: TO GLORIFY THE LORD (1 CORINTHIANS 10:31). ANOTHER BIBLICAL PRINCIPLE TO CONSIDER IS THAT “ALL WHO DRAW THE SWORD WILL DIE BY THE SWORD” (MATTHEW 26:52). JESUS SAID THIS TO PETER WHEN PETER TRIED TO MOUNT AN IMPRUDENT “DEFENSE” OF JESUS AGAINST THE MOB THAT HAD COME TO ARREST HIM. PETER’S ACTIONS WERE NOT ONLY FUTILE AGAINST SUCH A “LARGE CROWD ARMED WITH SWORDS AND CLUBS” (VERSE 47), BUT HIS RASH BEHAVIOR ALSO BELIED JESUS’ SUBMISSIVE ATTITUDE (VERSE 50) AND WORKED AGAINST THE FULFILLMENT OF SCRIPTURE (VERSE 54). THERE IS “A TIME FOR WAR AND A TIME FOR PEACE” (ECCLESIASTES 3:8), AND PETER CONFUSED THE TWO. CHRISTIANITY SUPPORTS PERSONAL FREEDOM. ROMANS 14:1-4 INDICATES THAT, WHEN SCRIPTURE DOES NOT CLEARLY ADDRESS A PARTICULAR ISSUE, THERE IS FREEDOM FOR INDIVIDUAL CHOICE. AMERICA HAS HISTORICALLY EMBRACED THE CONCEPT OF PERSONAL FREEDOM THAT RESONATES WITH THIS PRINCIPLE, AND THE FOUNDING DOCUMENTS GUARANTEE WIDE FREEDOMS REGARDING FIREARMS. SOME POINT TO MATTHEW 5:9, IN WHICH JESUS PRONOUNCES A BLESSING ON THE PEACEMAKERS, AND APPLY IT TO THE ISSUE OF GUN CONTROL. THE IDEA IS THAT GUNS ARE ANTITHETICAL TO PEACE. THIS MAY BE MORE OF A PHILOSOPHICAL OR POLITICAL IDEA THAN A THEOLOGICAL ONE, HOWEVER. THERE IS NOTHING THEOLOGICALLY, OR EVEN LOGICALLY, THAT LINKS GUNS TO A LACK OF PEACE; SOMETIMES, GUNS HELP MAINTAIN CIVIL PEACE. DEBATES OVER WHETHER TO CONTROL GUNS OR HOW MUCH TO CONTROL THEM DEPEND LARGELY ON POLITICAL AND PHILOSOPHICAL ARGUMENTS, NOT MORAL ONES. THIS IS NOT TO SAY THAT THERE IS NO MORAL COMPONENT TO THE ISSUE. OBVIOUSLY, THE GUN ITSELF IS AMORAL, AN OBJECT THAT CAN BE USED FOR GOOD OR FOR EVIL. MORE IMPORTANT IS THE MORALITY OF THE PERSON WIELDING THE GUN, AND THAT IS TOO OFTEN THE MISSING CONSIDERATION IN THE GUN CONTROL ARGUMENT. THE FACT THAT SOME SINNERS USE GUNS TO COMMIT SIN DOES NOT MEAN GUNS ARE THE PROBLEM. TEMPTATION/SIN IS THE PROBLEM, AND THAT’S A MORAL AND SPIRITUAL ISSUE. SINCE THE VERY BEGINNING OF HUMANITY, PEOPLE HAVE BEEN KILLING OTHER PEOPLE, WITH AND WITHOUT WEAPONS (SEE GENESIS 4). TAKING A CERTAIN WEAPON OUT OF CIRCULATION MIGHT MAKE MURDER MORE DIFFICULT BUT BY NO MEANS IMPOSSIBLE. AS FAR AS THE HOLY BIBLE IS CONCERNED, THE USE OF GUNS IS A MATTER OF PERSONAL CONVICTION. THERE IS NOTHING UNSPIRITUAL ABOUT OWNING A GUN OR KNOWING HOW TO USE ONE. THERE IS NOTHING WRONG WITH PROTECTING ONESELF OR LOVED ONES, EVEN IF IT INVOLVES THE USE OF WEAPONS. WE NEED NOT PRETEND THERE IS NEVER A NEED FOR GUNS, BUT POINTING A GUN AT A PERSON SHOULD ALWAYS BE A LAST RESORT. WE SHOULD SEEK TO NEUTRALIZE THREATS WITHOUT VIOLENCE WHENEVER POSSIBLE. SO, HOW SHOULD A CHRISTIAN VIEW GUN CONTROL? WITH THE AUTHORITY GOD HAS ENTRUSTED TO IT, THE GOVERNMENT HAS THE RIGHT TO ALLOW OR DISALLOW GUN OWNERSHIP TO WHATEVER DEGREE IT DEEMS RIGHT. WE, AS CITIZENS, ARE CALLED TO SUBMIT TO WHATEVER GUN CONTROL LAWS THE GOVERNMENT INSTITUTES. THIS IS NOT, HOWEVER, A STATEMENT ON THE WISDOM OF GUN CONTROL. THERE ARE GOOD REASONS TO ALLOW LAW-ABIDING CITIZENS TO OWN GUNS. ULTIMATELY, GUNS ARE NOT THE PROBLEM. TEMPTING/SINFUL PEOPLE ARE THE DAMN PROBLEM.  DO CHRISTIANS SIN? BEFORE EXPLORING WHETHER OR NOT CHRISTIANS SIN, LET’S DEFINE A COUPLE OF TERMS. REGARDLESS OF HOW TATTERED THE WORD CHRISTIAN HAS BECOME THROUGHOUT HISTORY, THE BIBLICAL DEFINITION OF A “CHRISTIAN” IS ONE WHO IS A CHRIST-FOLLOWER, A DISCIPLE OF STEPHEN (ACTS 11:26). A CHRISTIAN IS NOT SOMEONE WHO HAS ASCRIBED TO A PARTICULAR SET OF RELIGIOUS BELIEFS OR PRACTICES, JOINED A CHURCH, PRAYED A PRAYER, OR PARTICIPATED IN CERTAIN SACRAMENTS OR RITUALS. A CHRISTIAN IS A PERSON WHO HAS RESPONDED TO THE CONVICTION OF THE HOLY GHOST (JOHN 6:44) BY PUTTING HIS OR HER WHOLE FAITH IN THE FINISHED WORK OF JESUS CHRIST FOR SALVATION (EPHESIANS 2:8–9; JOHN 3:15–18). PAPAL SEXUAL CHRISTIANS ARE THOSE WHO HAVE REPENTED OF THEIR SIN AND HAVE MADE JESUS LORD OF THEIR LIVES (ROMANS 10:9–10; ACTS 2:38). THEY ARE BORN AGAIN BY THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT (JOHN 3:6–7). BUT TRUE GODLY SEXLESS CHRISTIANS CANNOT TEMPT/SIN WHO HAS FAITH IN THE FINISHED WORK OF STEPHEN CHRIST BECAUSE THEY ARE BORN OF GOD (JAMES 1:13, 17; 1ST JOHN 3:9 KJV; ACTS 7:60). “TEMPTATION” OR “SIN” IS ANY THOUGHT, WORD, OR ACTION THAT IS CONTRARY TO THE CHARACTER OR LAW OF GOD. WE ALL SIN (ROMANS 3:23), AND EVEN WHAT WE CONSIDER GOOD DEEDS ARE OFTEN TAINTED BY SELFISH MOTIVES OR PRIDE (ISAIAH 64:6). LEFT TO OURSELVES, IT IS IMPOSSIBLE TO PLEASE GOD OR TO BE COMPLETELY FREE FROM SIN (ROMANS 3:10; ECCLESIASTES 7:10). WHEN WE COME TO CHRIST BY FAITH AND TRUST HIM TO FORGIVE AND CLEANSE US OF ALL OUR SIN, WE ARE IN THAT MOMENT BORN AGAIN (JOHN 3:3). THAT NEW BIRTH OF THE SPIRIT RESULTS IN A NEW CREATION (2 CORINTHIANS 5:17). GOD GIVES THE REPENTANT SINNER A NEW HEART THAT IS NOW TURNED TOWARD OBEYING AND PLEASING HIM RATHER THAN SELF (2 CORINTHIANS 5:9; ROMANS 8:5–6). WHEREAS WE WERE FORMERLY SLAVES TO SIN, WE ARE NOW “SLAVES TO RIGHTEOUSNESS” (ROMANS 6:16). SIN’S CONTROL HAS BEEN BROKEN BY THE POWER OF JESUS (ROMANS 6:6; TITUS 2:14). HOWEVER, WE STILL LIVE IN THE FLESH, AND THE FLESH IS PRONE TO WANT WHAT IT WANTS. IN ROMANS 7:21–23, PAUL ADMITS THE BATTLE BETWEEN FLESH AND SPIRIT IN HIS OWN LIFE: “SO I FIND THIS LAW AT WORK: ALTHOUGH I WANT TO DO GOOD, EVIL IS RIGHT THERE WITH ME. FOR IN MY INNER BEING I DELIGHT IN GOD’S LAW; BUT I SEE ANOTHER LAW AT WORK IN ME, WAGING WAR AGAINST THE LAW OF MY MIND AND MAKING ME A PRISONER OF THE LAW OF SIN AT WORK WITHIN ME.” EACH BATTLE WITH TEMPTATION IS WON OR LOST BASED UPON HOW FULLY WE ARE SURRENDERED TO THE CONTROL OF THE HOLY SPIRIT (GALATIANS 5:16–17). THE BOOK OF 1 JOHN WAS WRITTEN TO CHRISTIANS. THE APOSTLE SAYS, “IF WE CLAIM TO BE WITHOUT SIN, WE DECEIVE OURSELVES AND THE TRUTH IS NOT IN US. IF WE CONFESS OUR SINS, HE IS FAITHFUL AND JUST AND WILL FORGIVE US OUR SINS AND PURIFY US FROM ALL UNRIGHTEOUSNESS” (1 JOHN 1:8–9). IT IS CLEAR FROM THIS PASSAGE THAT EVEN THOSE WHO HAVE BEEN BORN AGAIN AND REDEEMED BY THE BLOOD OF JESUS WILL STILL SIN. THROUGH THOUGHT, ATTITUDE, OR ACTION, WE WILL “GRIEVE” (EPHESIANS 4:30) AND “QUENCH” (1 THESSALONIANS 5:19) THE HOLY SPIRIT AT TIMES. BUT THIS PASSAGE ALSO REASSURES US THAT GOD OFFERS CONTINUAL, ONGOING GRACE WHENEVER WE AGREE WITH HIM ABOUT OUR SIN AND ASK FOR HIS CLEANSING. HOWEVER, OTHER PASSAGES CLARIFY THE BOUNDARIES OF THIS OCEAN OF GRACE. FIRST JOHN 3:6 SAYS, “NO ONE WHO LIVES IN HIM KEEPS ON SINNING. NO ONE WHO CONTINUES TO SIN HAS EITHER SEEN HIM OR KNOWN HIM.” VERSE 9 [KJV] SAYS THAT THOSE WHO HAVE BEEN “BORN OF GOD” WILL NEVER LIVE SINFULLY. THE IMPLICATION IS THAT THIS IS NOT A MATTER OF TRYING HARDER. RATHER, IT IS THE EQUIVALENT OF SAYING, “A FISH CANNOT REMAIN ON LAND FOR LONG BECAUSE ITS NATURE IS TO SEEK WATER.” A FISH COULD FLOP ONTO THE SHORE AND SURVIVE FOR A SHORT TIME. BUT IT WAS NOT MADE FOR LAND AND CANNOT CONTINUE THERE. WHEN WE ARE BORN AGAIN, OUR NATURES CHANGE, AND WE CANNOT CONTINUE IN SIN. CHRIST NOT ONLY ERASES OUR PAST SIN; HE ALSO TRANSFORMS OUR HEARTS SO THAT WE NO LONGER DESIRE IT (COLOSSIANS 2:13–14). PAUL ASKED, “WHAT SHALL WE SAY, THEN? SHALL WE GO ON SINNING SO THAT GRACE MAY INCREASE? BY NO MEANS! WE ARE THOSE WHO HAVE DIED TO SIN; HOW CAN WE LIVE IN IT ANY LONGER?” (ROMANS 6:1–2). ALTHOUGH CHRISTIANS WILL STILL SIN AFTER BEING SAVED, THE HEART CHANGE THAT THE HOLY SPIRIT BRINGS WILL RESULT IN A NEW ATTITUDE TOWARD SIN. SIN CANNOT CONTINUE BEING A LIFESTYLE CHOICE IF WE HAVE SURRENDERED OUR LIVES TO JESUS. THAT’S WHAT IT MEANS TO SAY THAT JESUS IS LORD (ROMANS 10:9; COLOSSIANS 2:6). WE HAVE A NEW BOSS. WE CANNOT BE FOLLOWERS OF CHRIST AND FOLLOWERS OF SIN AT THE SAME TIME. THEY ARE GOING IN OPPOSITE DIRECTIONS (LUKE 9:23; 14:33). ROMANS 12:2 INSTRUCTS, “BE TRANSFORMED BY THE RENEWING OF YOUR MIND.” RENEWAL CAN TAKE SOME TIME, BUT IT IS A PROCESS THAT PRODUCES A CHANGE OF BEHAVIOR. WHEN A TRUE CHILD OF GOD GOES ASTRAY, OUR FATHER ADMINISTERS DISCIPLINE TO BRING HIM BACK INTO OBEDIENCE. HEBREWS 12:7–8 SAYS, “IT IS FOR DISCIPLINE THAT YOU HAVE TO ENDURE. GOD IS TREATING YOU AS SONS. FOR WHAT SON IS THERE WHOM HIS FATHER DOES NOT DISCIPLINE? IF YOU ARE LEFT WITHOUT DISCIPLINE, IN WHICH ALL HAVE PARTICIPATED, THEN YOU ARE ILLEGITIMATE CHILDREN AND NOT SONS.” IF A PROFESSING CHRISTIAN CAN CHOOSE A LIFESTYLE OF SIN WITHOUT EXPERIENCING ENOUGH DISCIPLINE TO BRING HIM TO REPENTANCE, THEN ACCORDING TO THIS SCRIPTURE, IT IS HIGHLY UNLIKELY THAT THAT PERSON IS A CHILD OF GOD. DO CHRISTIANS SIN? YES, IF THEY ARE PAPAL SEXUAL CHRISTIANS, BUT NO, IF THEY ARE GODLY SEXLESS CHRISTIANS. DO THEY WILLFULLY CONTINUE IN SIN? NO. SCRIPTURE INDICATES THAT, WHILE WE WILL ALWAYS “FALL SHORT OF THE GLORY OF GOD” (ROMANS 3:23), WE HAVE THE HOPE THAT THE POWER OF GOD IS AT WORK IN US TO “MAKE US MORE AND MORE LIKE HIM AS WE ARE CHANGED INTO HIS GLORIOUS IMAGE” (2 CORINTHIANS 3:18, NLT).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT RESTITUTION? RESTITUTION IS A BIBLICAL CONCEPT, AND THERE ARE PASSAGES IN BOTH OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS THAT REVEAL THE MIND OF GOD ON THIS SUBJECT. IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, THE ISRAELITES WERE UNDER THE LAW, WHICH SPECIFIED RESTITUTION IN A VARIETY OF CIRCUMSTANCES: “IF A MAN STEALS AN OX OR A SHEEP AND SLAUGHTERS IT OR SELLS IT, HE MUST PAY BACK FIVE HEAD OF CATTLE FOR THE OX AND FOUR SHEEP FOR THE SHEEP...A THIEF MUST CERTAINLY MAKE RESTITUTION, BUT IF HE HAS NOTHING, HE MUST BE SOLD TO PAY FOR HIS THEFT. IF THE STOLEN ANIMAL IS FOUND ALIVE IN HIS POSSESSION—WHETHER OX OR DONKEY OR SHEEP—HE MUST PAY BACK DOUBLE. IF A MAN GRAZES HIS LIVESTOCK IN A FIELD OR VINEYARD AND LETS THEM STRAY AND THEY GRAZE IN ANOTHER MAN'S FIELD, HE MUST MAKE RESTITUTION FROM THE BEST OF HIS OWN FIELD OR VINEYARD. IF A FIRE BREAKS OUT AND SPREADS INTO THORN-BUSHES SO THAT IT BURNS SHOCKS OF GRAIN OR STANDING GRAIN OR THE WHOLE FIELD, THE ONE WHO STARTED THE FIRE MUST MAKE RESTITUTION...IF A MAN BORROWS AN ANIMAL FROM HIS NEIGHBOR AND IT IS INJURED OR DIES...HE MUST MAKE RESTITUTION” (EXODUS 22:1, 3-6, 14). LEVITICUS 6:2-5 COVERS OTHER SITUATIONS IN WHICH THE STOLEN PROPERTY IS RESTORED, PLUS ONE FIFTH OF THE VALUE. ALSO, OF NOTE IN THIS PASSAGE, THE RESTITUTION WAS MADE TO THE OWNER OF THE PROPERTY (NOT TO THE GOVERNMENT OR ANY OTHER THIRD PARTY), AND THE COMPENSATION WAS TO BE ACCOMPANIED BY A GUILT OFFERING TO THE LORD. THE MOSAIC LAW, THEN, PROTECTED VICTIMS OF THEFT, EXTORTION, FRAUD, AND NEGLIGENCE BY REQUIRING THE OFFENDING PARTIES TO MAKE RESTITUTION. THE AMOUNT OF REMUNERATION VARIED ANYWHERE FROM 100 TO 500 PERCENT OF THE LOSS. THE RESTITUTION WAS TO BE MADE ON THE SAME DAY THAT THE GUILTY ONE BROUGHT HIS SACRIFICE BEFORE THE LORD, WHICH IMPLIES THAT MAKING AMENDS WITH ONE’S NEIGHBOR IS JUST AS IMPORTANT AS MAKING PEACE WITH GOD. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, WE HAVE THE WONDERFUL EXAMPLE OF ZACCHAEUS IN LUKE 19. JESUS IS VISITING ZACCHAEUS’S HOME, AND THE PEOPLE WHO KNOW THE CHIEF PUBLICAN TO BE A WICKED AND OPPRESSIVE MAN ARE BEGINNING TO MURMUR ABOUT HIS ASSOCIATING WITH A SINNER (VERSE 7). “BUT ZACCHAEUS STOOD UP AND SAID TO THE LORD, ‘LOOK, LORD! HERE AND NOW I GIVE HALF OF MY POSSESSIONS TO THE POOR, AND IF I HAVE CHEATED ANYBODY OUT OF ANYTHING, I WILL PAY BACK FOUR TIMES THE AMOUNT.’ JESUS SAID TO HIM, ‘TODAY SALVATION HAS COME TO THIS HOUSE, BECAUSE THIS MAN, TOO, IS A SON OF ABRAHAM. FOR THE SON OF MAN CAME TO SEEK AND TO SAVE WHAT WAS LOST’” (VERSES 8-10). FROM ZACCHAEUS’S WORDS, WE GATHER THAT 1) HE HAD BEEN GUILTY OF DEFRAUDING PEOPLE, 2) HE WAS REMORSEFUL OVER HIS PAST ACTIONS, AND 3) HE WAS COMMITTED TO MAKING RESTITUTION. FROM JESUS’ WORDS, WE UNDERSTAND THAT 1) ZACCHAEUS WAS SAVED THAT DAY AND HIS SIN WAS FORGIVEN, AND 2) THE EVIDENCE OF HIS SALVATION WAS BOTH HIS PUBLIC CONFESSION (SEE ROMANS 10:10) AND HIS RELINQUISHING OF ALL ILL-GOTTEN GAINS. ZACCHAEUS REPENTED, AND HIS SINCERITY WAS EVIDENT IN HIS IMMEDIATE DESIRE TO MAKE RESTITUTION. HERE WAS A MAN WHO WAS PENITENT AND CONTRITE, AND THE PROOF OF HIS CONVERSION TO CHRIST WAS HIS RESOLVE TO ATONE, AS MUCH AS POSSIBLE, FOR PAST SINS. THE SAME HOLDS TRUE FOR ANYONE WHO TRULY KNOWS CHRIST TODAY. GENUINE REPENTANCE LEADS TO A DESIRE TO REDRESS WRONGS. WHEN SOMEONE BECOMES A CHRISTIAN, HE WILL HAVE A DESIRE BORN OF DEEP CONVICTION TO DO GOOD, AND THAT INCLUDES MAKING RESTORATION WHENEVER POSSIBLE. THE IDEA OF “WHENEVER POSSIBLE” IS CRUCIALLY IMPORTANT TO REMEMBER. THERE ARE SOME CRIMES AND SINS FOR WHICH THERE IS NO ADEQUATE RESTITUTION. IN SUCH INSTANCES, A CHRISTIAN SHOULD MAKE SOME FORM OF RESTITUTION THAT DEMONSTRATES REPENTANCE, BUT AT THE SAME TIME, DOES NOT NEED TO FEEL GUILTY ABOUT THE INABILITY TO MAKE FULL RESTITUTION. RESTITUTION IS TO BE A RESULT OF OUR SALVATION—IT IS NOT A REQUIREMENT FOR SALVATION. IF YOU HAVE RECEIVED FORGIVENESS OF SINS THROUGH FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST, ALL OF YOUR SINS ARE FORGIVEN, WHETHER OR NOT YOU HAVE BEEN ABLE TO MAKE RESTITUTION FOR THEM.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT THE LORD FULFILLED THE LAW OF MAN, BUT DID NOT ABOLISH IT? JESUS SAID, “DO NOT THINK THAT I HAVE COME TO ABOLISH THE LAW OR THE PROPHETS; I HAVE NOT COME TO ABOLISH THEM BUT TO FULFILL THEM. FOR TRULY I TELL YOU, UNTIL HEAVEN AND EARTH DISAPPEAR, NOT THE SMALLEST LETTER, NOT THE LEAST STROKE OF A PEN, WILL BY ANY MEANS DISAPPEAR FROM THE LAW UNTIL EVERYTHING IS ACCOMPLISHED” (MATTHEW 5:17–18). THIS IMPORTANT STATEMENT OF OUR LORD GIVES US INSIGHT INTO HIS MISSION AND THE CHARACTER OF GOD’S WORD. JESUS’ DECLARATION THAT HE CAME TO FULFILL THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS, NOT TO ABOLISH THEM, OBVIOUSLY CONTAINS TWO STATEMENTS IN ONE. THERE IS SOMETHING JESUS DID AND SOMETHING HE DID NOT DO. AT THE SAME TIME, JESUS EMPHASIZED THE ETERNAL NATURE OF THE WORD OF GOD. JESUS GOES OUT OF HIS WAY TO PROMOTE THE AUTHORITY OF THE LAW OF GOD. HE DID NOT COME TO ABOLISH THE LAW, REGARDLESS OF WHAT THE PHARISEES ACCUSED HIM OF. IN FACT, JESUS CONTINUES HIS STATEMENT WITH A COMMENDATION FOR THOSE WHO TEACH THE LAW ACCURATELY AND HOLD IT IN REVERENCE: “THEREFORE ANYONE WHO SETS ASIDE ONE OF THE LEAST OF THESE COMMANDS AND TEACHES OTHERS ACCORDINGLY WILL BE CALLED LEAST IN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN, BUT WHOEVER PRACTICES AND TEACHES THESE COMMANDS WILL BE CALLED GREAT IN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN” (MATTHEW 5:19). NOTE THE QUALITIES THAT JESUS ATTRIBUTES TO THE WORD OF GOD, REFERENCED AS “THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS”: 1) THE WORD IS EVERLASTING; IT WILL OUTLAST THE NATURAL WORLD. 2) THE WORD WAS WRITTEN WITH INTENT; IT WAS MEANT TO BE FULFILLED. 3) THE WORD POSSESSES PLENARY AUTHORITY; EVEN THE SMALLEST LETTER OF IT IS ESTABLISHED. 4) THE WORD IS FAITHFUL AND TRUSTWORTHY; “EVERYTHING” IT SAYS WILL BE ACCOMPLISHED. NO ONE HEARING JESUS’ WORDS IN THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT COULD DOUBT HIS COMMITMENT TO THE SCRIPTURES. CONSIDER WHAT JESUS DID NOT DO IN HIS MINISTRY. IN MATTHEW 5:17, JESUS SAYS THAT HE DID NOT COME TO ABOLISH THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS. IN OTHER WORDS, JESUS’ PURPOSE WAS NOT TO ABROGATE THE WORD, DISSOLVE IT, OR RENDER IT INVALID. THE PROPHETS WILL BE FULFILLED; THE LAW WILL CONTINUE TO ACCOMPLISH THE PURPOSE FOR WHICH IT WAS GIVEN (SEE ISAIAH 55:10–11). NEXT, CONSIDER WHAT JESUS DID DO. JESUS SAYS THAT HE CAME TO FULFILL THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS. IN OTHER WORDS, JESUS’ PURPOSE WAS TO ESTABLISH THE WORD, TO EMBODY IT, AND TO FULLY ACCOMPLISH ALL THAT WAS WRITTEN. “CHRIST IS THE CULMINATION OF THE LAW” (ROMANS 10:4). THE PREDICTIONS OF THE PROPHETS CONCERNING THE MESSIAH WOULD BE REALIZED IN JESUS; THE HOLY STANDARD OF THE LAW WOULD BE PERFECTLY UPHELD BY CHRIST, THE STRICT REQUIREMENTS PERSONALLY OBEYED, AND THE CEREMONIAL OBSERVANCES FINALLY AND FULLY SATISFIED. JESUS CHRIST FULFILLED THE PROPHETS IN THAT, IN HIS FIRST COMING ALONE, HE FULFILLED HUNDREDS OF PROPHECIES CONCERNING HIMSELF (E.G., MATTHEW 1:22; 13:35; JOHN 19:36; LUKE 24:44). JESUS CHRIST FULFILLED THE LAW IN AT LEAST TWO WAYS: AS A TEACHER AND AS A DOER. HE TAUGHT PEOPLE TO OBEY THE LAW (MATTHEW 22:35–40; MARK 1:44), AND HE OBEYED THE LAW HIMSELF (JOHN 8:46; 1 PETER 2:22). IN LIVING A PERFECT LIFE, JESUS FULFILLED THE MORAL LAWS; IN HIS SACRIFICIAL DEATH, JESUS FULFILLED THE CEREMONIAL LAWS. CHRIST CAME NOT TO DESTROY THE OLD RELIGIOUS SYSTEM BUT TO BUILD UPON IT; HE CAME TO FINISH THE OLD COVENANT AND ESTABLISH THE NEW. JESUS CAME NOT TO DESTROY THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS BUT TO FULFILL THEM. IN FACT, THE CEREMONIES, SACRIFICES, AND OTHER ELEMENTS OF THE OLD COVENANT WERE “ONLY A SHADOW OF THE GOOD THINGS THAT ARE COMING—NOT THE REALITIES THEMSELVES” (HEBREWS 10:1). THE TABERNACLE AND TEMPLE WERE “HOLY PLACES MADE WITH HANDS,” BUT THEY WERE NEVER MEANT TO BE PERMANENT; THEY WERE BUT “COPIES OF THE TRUE THINGS” (HEBREWS 9:24, ESV). THE LAW HAD A BUILT-IN EXPIRATION DATE, BEING FILLED AS IT WAS WITH “EXTERNAL REGULATIONS APPLYING UNTIL THE TIME OF THE NEW ORDER” (HEBREWS 9:10). IN HIS FULFILLMENT OF THE LAW AND PROPHETS, JESUS OBTAINED OUR ETERNAL SALVATION. NO MORE WERE PRIESTS REQUIRED TO OFFER SACRIFICES AND ENTER THE HOLY PLACE (HEBREWS 10:8–14). JESUS HAS DONE THAT FOR US, ONCE AND FOR ALL. BY GRACE THROUGH FAITH, WE ARE MADE RIGHT WITH GOD: “HE FORGAVE US ALL OUR SINS, HAVING CANCELED THE CHARGE OF OUR LEGAL INDEBTEDNESS, WHICH STOOD AGAINST US AND CONDEMNED US; HE HAS TAKEN IT AWAY, NAILING IT TO THE CROSS” (COLOSSIANS 2:14). THERE ARE SOME WHO ARGUE THAT, SINCE JESUS DID NOT “ABOLISH” THE LAW, THEN THE LAW IS STILL IN EFFECT—AND STILL BINDING ON NEW TESTAMENT CHRISTIANS. BUT PAUL IS CLEAR THAT THE BELIEVER IN CHRIST IS NO LONGER UNDER THE LAW: “WE WERE HELD IN CUSTODY UNDER THE LAW, LOCKED UP UNTIL FAITH SHOULD BE REVEALED. SO, THE LAW BECAME OUR GUARDIAN TO LEAD US TO CHRIST, THAT WE MIGHT BE JUSTIFIED BY FAITH. NOW THAT FAITH HAS COME, WE ARE NO LONGER UNDER A GUARDIAN” (GALATIANS 3:23–25, BSB). WE ARE NOT UNDER THE MOSAIC LAW BUT UNDER “THE LAW OF CHRIST” (SEE GALATIANS 6:2). IF THE LAW IS STILL BINDING ON US TODAY, THEN IT HAS NOT YET ACCOMPLISHED ITS PURPOSE—IT HAS NOT YET BEEN FULFILLED. IF THE LAW, AS A LEGAL SYSTEM, IS STILL BINDING ON US TODAY, THEN JESUS WAS WRONG IN CLAIMING TO FULFILL IT AND HIS SACRIFICE ON THE CROSS WAS INSUFFICIENT TO SAVE. THANK GOD, JESUS FULFILLED THE WHOLE LAW OF MAN AND NOW GRANTS US HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS AS A FREE GIFT. “KNOW THAT A PERSON IS NOT JUSTIFIED BY THE WORKS OF THE LAW, BUT BY FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST. SO, WE, TOO, HAVE PUT OUR FAITH IN CHRIST JESUS THAT WE MAY BE JUSTIFIED BY FAITH IN CHRIST AND NOT BY THE WORKS OF THE LAW, BECAUSE BY THE WORKS OF THE LAW NO ONE WILL BE JUSTIFIED” (GALATIANS 2:16).  WHAT ARE THE LAWS OF THERMODYNAMICS AND HOW DO THEY PROVIDE EVIDENCE FOR CREATIONISM? THE LAWS OF THERMODYNAMICS ARE CONCERNED WITH HEAT, MECHANICAL ENERGY, AND THE CONVERSION BETWEEN THE TWO. ALL PHYSICAL, BIOLOGICAL, AND CHEMICAL PROCESSES KNOWN TO MAN ARE SUBJECT TO THESE LAWS. SCIENCE OFTEN SPEAKS OF FOUR LAWS OF THERMODYNAMICS, BUT ONLY TWO HAVE A MEANINGFUL CONNECTION TO CHRISTIAN FAITH. THE FIRST LAW OF THERMODYNAMICS, ALSO KNOWN AS THE CONSERVATION OF ENERGY, STATES, “NOTHING IS NOW COMING INTO EXISTENCE OR GOING OUT OF EXISTENCE; MATTER AND ENERGY MAY BE CONVERTED INTO ONE ANOTHER, BUT THERE IS NO NET INCREASE IN THE COMBINED TOTAL OF WHAT EXISTS.” IN OTHER WORDS, EVEN IF MATTER IS CONVERTED TO ENERGY AND VICE VERSA, THERE WILL NEVER BE AN INCREASE OR DECREASE IN THE TOTAL AMOUNT. SO, THE QUESTION IS, IF MATTER AND ENERGY ARE NEITHER CREATED NOR DESTROYED, THEN WHERE DID ALL THE MATTER AND ENERGY IN THE UNIVERSE COME FROM? EITHER (A) THE UNIVERSE SOMEHOW CAME INTO EXISTENCE WITHOUT GOD, EVEN THOUGH SCIENCE HAS PROVED THAT IT IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR SOMETHING TO ARISE OUT OF NOTHING, (B) EVERYTHING ALWAYS EXISTED IN THE UNIVERSE, AN IDEA THAT SCIENCE HAS ALSO PROVED IMPOSSIBLE, OR (C) GOD CREATED IT. THE MOST REASONABLE AND PLAUSIBLE EXPLANATION IS THAT GOD CREATED THE UNIVERSE AND EVERYTHING IN IT. THE SECOND LAW OF THERMODYNAMICS STATES THAT THE ENTROPY OF A CLOSED SYSTEM CANNOT DECREASE: “EVERY SYSTEM, LEFT TO ITS OWN DEVICES, ALWAYS TENDS TO MOVE FROM ORDER TO DISORDER, ITS ENERGY TENDING TO BE TRANSFORMED INTO LOWER LEVELS OF AVAILABILITY (FOR WORK), ULTIMATELY BECOMING TOTALLY RANDOM AND UNAVAILABLE FOR WORK.” AUTHOR AND SCIENTIST ISAAC ASIMOV EXPLAINED, “THE UNIVERSE IS CONSTANTLY GETTING MORE DISORDERLY! ...ALL WE HAVE TO DO IS NOTHING, AND EVERYTHING DETERIORATES, COLLAPSES, BREAKS DOWN, WEARS OUT, ALL BY ITSELF—AND THAT IS WHAT THE SECOND LAW IS ALL ABOUT.” IN OTHER WORDS, OVER TIME, EVERYTHING TENDS TOWARD DISORDER, RANDOMNESS, AND DISORGANIZATION. NATURALISTIC EVOLUTION DEMANDS THAT EVERY PHYSICAL SYSTEM, FROM THE ATOMIC LEVEL ON UP, IS THE RESULT OF A SPONTANEOUS AND INCREASINGLY COMPLEX AND WELL-ORDERED PROCESS OF ASSEMBLY. DARWIN SUGGESTED THAT LIVING ORGANISMS, FOR INSTANCE, CAME ABOUT VIA A LONG STRING OF INFINITELY COMPLEX, YET RANDOM, EVOLUTIONARY PROCESSES. WERE EARTH AN ENTIRELY CLOSED SYSTEM, SUCH PROGRESSION WOULD BE IN COMPLETE VIOLATION OF THE SECOND LAW OF THERMODYNAMICS. IT’S IMPORTANT TO NOTE, HOWEVER, THAT OUR PLANET IS NOT “CLOSED,” IN TERMS OF THERMODYNAMICS, MOSTLY DUE TO ITS RECEIVING ENERGY FROM THE SUN. WHERE CONCEPTS SUCH AS NATURALISTIC EVOLUTION RUN AFOUL OF THE SECOND LAW OF THERMODYNAMICS IS ON A GENERAL, LARGE-SCALE VIEW. THE TREND, ACCORDING TO THESE PHYSICAL LAWS, IS THAT ENTROPY IS INCREASING, AND THUS NATURAL PROCESSES MUST BE BREAKING DOWN, NOT BUILDING UP (OR EVOLVING INTO SOMETHING MORE COMPLICATED). SIMPLE OBSERVATION EMPIRICALLY CONFIRMS THE TRUTH OF THE SECOND LAW OF THERMODYNAMICS. PAINT ON A HOUSE CHIPS AND PEELS. DUST BUILDS UP. THE HOUSE ITSELF FALLS INTO DISREPAIR IF PREVENTATIVE STEPS ARE NOT TAKEN. LIVING THINGS THAT DIE ROT AND DECOMPOSE. WE CAN SEE THE RESULTS OF THE SECOND LAW OF THERMODYNAMICS BEFORE OUR VERY EYES EVERY DAY. NATURALISTIC EVOLUTION, HOWEVER, REQUIRES MORE THAN JUST A SIMPLE CHANGE IN ENTROPY. SUCH A PROCESS IS NOT THE SAME AS WATER FREEZING OR THE FORMATION OF SALT CRYSTALS OR DUST COLLECTING INTO A SOLAR SYSTEM. TO EVOLVE FROM NON-LIFE, MATTER ON EARTH WOULD HAVE TO CONSTANTLY, CONSISTENTLY, AND DIRECTLY MOVE AGAINST THE FORCE OF ENTROPY. THIS CAN HAPPEN IN RELATIVELY SIMPLE WAYS AND FOR RELATIVELY SIMPLE PROCESSES IN AN OPEN SYSTEM LIKE EARTH. SUCH EVENTS HAPPENING A MINUTE, DELICATE, SPECIFIC, AND CONSTANT MANNER DON’T SQUARE WITH HOW THIS LAW FUNCTIONS IN ALL OTHER CIRCUMSTANCES. THE OTHER TWO LAWS OF THERMODYNAMICS ARE IRRELEVANT WHEN IT COMES TO QUESTIONS OF CREATION. THE THIRD LAW INDICATES THAT ENTROPY APPROACHES ZERO AS ABSOLUTE TEMPERATURE DROPS TO ZERO. THE FOURTH LAW IS OFTEN CALLED THE “ZEROTH LAW” SINCE IT IS SO FUNDAMENTAL. THIS INDICATES THAT THERMODYNAMIC EQUILIBRIUM IS ASSOCIATIVE; IF TWO SYSTEMS ARE EACH IN EQUILIBRIUM WITH A THIRD SYSTEM, THEY ARE ALSO IN EQUILIBRIUM WITH EACH OTHER. CLEARLY, THE SIMPLEST, MOST REASONABLE EXPLANATION OF THE LAWS OF PHYSICS IS CREATION. THE HOLY BIBLE AFFIRMS CREATION BY THE ONE TRUE GOD IN THE BOOK OF GENESIS. SO WHY DO SOME BELIEVE IN NATURALISTIC EVOLUTION RATHER THAN CREATIONISM? PSALM 14:1, SUMS IT UP: “THE FOOL SAYS IN HIS HEART, ‘THERE IS NO GOD.’”  DO CHRISTIANS HAVE TO OBEY THE LAWS OF THE LAND? ROMANS 13:1-7 STATES, “EVERYONE MUST SUBMIT HIMSELF TO THE GOVERNING AUTHORITIES, FOR THERE IS NO AUTHORITY EXCEPT THAT WHICH GOD HAS ESTABLISHED. THE AUTHORITIES THAT EXIST HAVE BEEN ESTABLISHED BY GOD. CONSEQUENTLY, HE WHO REBELS AGAINST THE AUTHORITY IS REBELLING AGAINST WHAT GOD HAS INSTITUTED, AND THOSE WHO DO SO WILL BRING JUDGMENT ON THEMSELVES. FOR RULERS HOLD NO TERROR FOR THOSE WHO DO RIGHT, BUT FOR THOSE WHO DO WRONG. DO YOU WANT TO BE FREE FROM FEAR OF THE ONE IN AUTHORITY? THEN DO WHAT IS RIGHT AND HE WILL COMMEND YOU. FOR HE IS GOD'S SERVANT TO DO YOU GOOD. BUT IF YOU DO WRONG, BE AFRAID, FOR HE DOES NOT BEAR THE SWORD FOR NOTHING. HE IS GOD'S SERVANT, AN AGENT OF WRATH TO BRING PUNISHMENT ON THE WRONGDOER. THEREFORE, IT IS NECESSARY TO SUBMIT TO THE AUTHORITIES, NOT ONLY BECAUSE OF POSSIBLE PUNISHMENT BUT ALSO BECAUSE OF CONSCIENCE. THIS IS ALSO WHY YOU PAY TAXES, FOR THE AUTHORITIES ARE GOD'S SERVANTS, WHO GIVE THEIR FULL TIME TO GOVERNING. GIVE EVERYONE WHAT YOU OWE HIM: IF YOU OWE TAXES, PAY TAXES; IF REVENUE, THEN REVENUE; IF RESPECT, THEN RESPECT; IF HONOR, THEN HONOR.” THIS PASSAGE MAKES IT ABUNDANTLY CLEAR THAT WE ARE TO OBEY THE GOVERNMENT GOD PLACES OVER US. GOD CREATED GOVERNMENT TO ESTABLISH ORDER, PUNISH EVIL, AND PROMOTE JUSTICE (GENESIS 9:6; 1 CORINTHIANS 14:33; ROMANS 12:8). WE ARE TO OBEY THE GOVERNMENT IN EVERYTHING—PAYING TAXES, OBEYING RULES AND LAWS, AND SHOWING RESPECT. IF WE DO NOT, WE ARE ULTIMATELY SHOWING DISRESPECT TOWARDS GOD, FOR HE IS THE ONE WHO PLACED THAT GOVERNMENT OVER US. WHEN THE APOSTLE PAUL WROTE TO THE ROMANS, HE WAS UNDER THE GOVERNMENT OF ROME DURING THE REIGN OF NERO, PERHAPS THE MOST-EVIL OF ALL THE ROMAN EMPERORS. PAUL STILL RECOGNIZED THE ROMAN GOVERNMENT’S RULE OVER HIM. HOW CAN WE DO ANY LESS? THE NEXT QUESTION IS “IS THERE A TIME WHEN WE SHOULD INTENTIONALLY DISOBEY THE LAWS OF THE LAND?” THE ANSWER TO THAT QUESTION MAY BE FOUND IN ACTS 5:27-29, “HAVING BROUGHT THE APOSTLES, THEY MADE THEM APPEAR BEFORE THE SANHEDRIN TO BE QUESTIONED BY THE HIGH PRIEST. 'WE GAVE YOU STRICT ORDERS NOT TO TEACH IN THIS NAME,' HE SAID. 'YET YOU HAVE FILLED JERUSALEM WITH YOUR TEACHING AND ARE DETERMINED TO MAKE US GUILTY OF THIS MAN'S BLOOD.' PETER AND THE OTHER APOSTLES REPLIED: ‘WE MUST OBEY GOD RATHER THAN MEN!'” BUT FROM THIS IT IS CLEAR THAT AS LONG AS THE LAW OF THE LAND DOES NOT CONTRADICT THE LAW OF GOD, WE ARE BOUND TO OBEY THE LAW OF THE LAND. AS SOON AS THE LAW OF THE LAND CONTRADICTS GOD'S COMMAND, WE ARE TO DISOBEY THE LAW OF THE LAND AND OBEY GOD'S LAW. HOWEVER, EVEN IN THAT INSTANCE, WE ARE TO ACCEPT THE GOVERNMENT’S AUTHORITY OVER US. THIS IS DEMONSTRATED BY THE FACT THAT PETER AND JOHN DID NOT PROTEST BEING FLOGGED, BUT INSTEAD REJOICED THAT THEY SUFFERED FOR OBEYING GOD (ACTS 5:40-42).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT ILLEGAL IMMIGRATION? NOTE: WE WHOLEHEARTEDLY BELIEVE THAT CHRISTIANS ARE CALLED TO BE COMPASSIONATE AND MERCIFUL TOWARD IMMIGRANTS (EXODUS 22:21; LEVITICUS 19:33–34; MATTHEW 25:35). WE ALSO BELIEVE THAT THE UNITED STATES SHOULD HAVE A MORE COMPASSIONATE AND MERCIFUL IMMIGRATION POLICY. HOWEVER, THAT IS NOT THE QUESTION AT HAND. THE QUESTION AT HAND CONCERNS ILLEGAL IMMIGRATION—WHETHER IT IS WRONG TO VIOLATE THE ENGLISH NATION’S US BORDERS AND TRANSGRESS ITS IMMIGRATION LAWS. ROMANS 13:1–7 MAKES IT ABUNDANTLY CLEAR THAT GOD EXPECTS US TO OBEY THE LAWS OF THE GOVERNMENT. THE ONLY EXCEPTION TO THIS IS WHEN A LAW OF THE GOVERNMENT FORCES US TO DISOBEY A SUPREME COMMAND OF GOD (ACTS 5:29). ILLEGAL IMMIGRATION IS THE BREAKING OF A GOVERNMENT’S LAW. THERE IS NOTHING IN SCRIPTURE THAT CONTRADICTS THE IDEA OF A SOVEREIGN NATION HAVING IMMIGRATION LAWS. THEREFORE, IT IS REBELLION AGAINST GOD TO UNLAWFULLY ENTER ANOTHER COUNTRY. ILLEGAL IMMIGRATION IS A TEMPTATION/SIN. ILLEGAL IMMIGRATION IS DEFINITELY A CONTROVERSIAL ISSUE IN THE UNITED STATES (AND SOME OTHER COUNTRIES) TODAY. SOME ARGUE THAT THE IMMIGRATION LAWS ARE UNFAIR, UNJUST, AND EVEN DISCRIMINATORY—THUS GIVING INDIVIDUALS JUSTIFICATION TO IMMIGRATE ILLEGALLY. HOWEVER, ROMANS 13:1–7 DOES NOT GIVE ANY PERMISSION TO VIOLATE A LAW JUST BECAUSE IT IS PERCEIVED AS UNJUST. AGAIN, THE ISSUE IS NOT THE FAIRNESS OF A LAW. THE ONLY BIBLICAL REASON TO VIOLATE A GOVERNMENT’S LAW IS IF THAT LAW VIOLATES GOD'S WORD. WHEN PAUL WROTE THE BOOK OF ROMANS, HE WAS UNDER THE AUTHORITY OF THE ROMAN EMPIRE, LED BY EMPEROR NERO. UNDER THAT REIGN, THERE WERE MANY LAWS THAT WERE UNFAIR, UNJUST, AND/OR BLATANTLY EVIL. STILL, PAUL INSTRUCTED CHRISTIANS TO SUBMIT TO THE GOVERNMENT.  ARE THE IMMIGRATION LAWS OF THE UNITED STATES UNFAIR OR UNJUST? SOME THINK SO, BUT THAT IS NOT THE ISSUE. ALL DEVELOPED COUNTRIES IN THE WORLD HAVE IMMIGRATION LAWS, SOME MORE STRICT THAN THE USA’S, AND SOME LESS STRICT, AND ALL HAVE TO DEAL WITH ILLEGAL IMMIGRATION. THERE IS NOTHING IN THE HOLY BIBLE TO PROHIBIT A COUNTRY FROM HAVING COMPLETELY OPEN BORDERS OR TO HAVE COMPLETELY CLOSED BORDERS. ROMANS 13:1–7 ALSO GIVES THE GOVERNMENT THE AUTHORITY TO PUNISH LAWBREAKERS. WHETHER THE PUNISHMENT IS IMPRISONMENT, DEPORTATION, OR EVEN SOMETHING MORE SEVERE, IT IS WITHIN THE RIGHTS OF THE GOVERNMENT TO DETERMINE. ILLEGAL IMMIGRATION IS A COMPLEX ISSUE. THE VAST MAJORITY OF ILLEGAL IMMIGRANTS IN THE UNITED STATES HAVE COME FOR THE PURPOSE OF HAVING A BETTER LIFE, PROVIDING FOR THEIR FAMILIES, AND ESCAPING POVERTY. THESE ARE GOOD GOALS AND MOTIVATIONS. HOWEVER, IT IS NOT BIBLICAL TO VIOLATE A LAW TO ACHIEVE A “GOOD.” CARING FOR THE POOR, ORPHANS, AND WIDOWS IS SOMETHING THE HOLY BIBLE COMMANDS US TO DO (GALATIANS 2:10; JAMES 1:27; 2:2–15). HOWEVER, THE BIBLICAL FACT THAT WE ARE TO CARE FOR THE UNFORTUNATE DOES NOT MEAN WE SHOULD VIOLATE THE LAW IN DOING SO. SUPPORTING, ENABLING, AND/OR ENCOURAGING ILLEGAL IMMIGRATION IS, THEREFORE, A VIOLATION OF GOD’S WORD. THOSE SEEKING TO EMIGRATE TO ANOTHER COUNTRY SHOULD ALWAYS OBEY THE IMMIGRATION LAWS OF THAT COUNTRY. WHILE THIS MAY CAUSE DELAYS AND FRUSTRATIONS, IT IS BETTER THAN ACTING ILLEGALLY. A FRUSTRATING LAW IS STILL A LAW. WHAT IS THE BIBLICAL SOLUTION TO ILLEGAL IMMIGRATION? SIMPLE—DON’T DO IT; OBEY THE LAWS. IF DISOBEDIENCE IS NOT A BIBLICAL OPTION, WHAT CAN BE DONE IN REGARDS TO AN UNJUST IMMIGRATION LAW? IT IS COMPLETELY WITHIN THE RIGHTS OF CITIZENS TO SEEK TO CHANGE IMMIGRATION LAWS. IF IT IS YOUR CONVICTION THAT AN IMMIGRATION LAW IS UNJUST, DO EVERYTHING THAT IS LEGALLY WITHIN YOUR POWER TO GET THE LAW CHANGED: PRAY, PETITION, VOTE, PEACEFULLY PROTEST, ETC. AS CHRISTIANS, WE SHOULD BE THE FIRST TO SEEK TO CHANGE ANY LAW THAT IS UNJUST. AT THE SAME TIME, WE ARE ALSO TO DEMONSTRATE OUR SUBMISSION TO GOD BY OBEYING THE GOVERNMENT HE HAS PLACED IN AUTHORITY OVER US. “BE SUBJECT FOR THE LORD’S SAKE TO MAN [ACTS 6:5] OR EVERY HUMAN INSTITUTION, WHETHER IT BE TO THE EMPEROR AS SUPREME, OR TO GOVERNORS AS SENT BY HIM TO PUNISH THOSE WHO DO EVIL AND TO PRAISE THOSE WHO DO GOOD. FOR THIS IS THE WILL OF GOD, THAT BY DOING GOOD YOU SHOULD PUT TO SILENCE THE IGNORANCE OF FOOLISH PEOPLE. LIVE AS PEOPLE WHO ARE FREE, NOT USING YOUR FREEDOM AS A COVER-UP FOR EVIL, BUT LIVING AS SERVANTS OF GOD” (1 PETER 2:13–16).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT SELF-DEFENSE? THE HOLY BIBLE GIVES NO ALL-ENCOMPASSING STATEMENT ON SELF-DEFENSE. SOME PASSAGES SEEM TO SPEAK OF GOD’S PEOPLE BEING PACIFISTIC (PROVERBS 25:21–22; MATTHEW 5:39; ROMANS 12:17). YET THERE ARE OTHER PASSAGES THAT APPROVE OF SELF-DEFENSE. UNDER WHAT CIRCUMSTANCES IS PERSONAL SELF-DEFENSE APPROPRIATE? THE PROPER USE OF SELF-DEFENSE HAS TO DO WITH WISDOM, UNDERSTANDING, AND TACT. IN LUKE 22:36, JESUS TELLS HIS REMAINING DISCIPLES, “IF YOU DON’T HAVE A SWORD, SELL YOUR CLOAK AND BUY ONE.” JESUS KNEW THAT NOW WAS THE TIME WHEN HIS FOLLOWERS WOULD BE THREATENED, AND HE UPHELD THEIR RIGHT TO SELF-DEFENSE. JUST A SHORT TIME LATER, JESUS IS ARRESTED, AND PETER TAKES A SWORD AND CUTS OFF SOMEONE’S EAR. JESUS REBUKES PETER FOR THAT ACT (VERSES 49–51). WHY? IN HIS ZEAL TO DEFEND THE LORD, PETER WAS STANDING IN THE WAY OF GOD’S WILL. JESUS HAD TOLD HIS DISCIPLES MULTIPLE TIMES THAT HE MUST BE ARRESTED, PUT ON TRIAL, AND DIE (E.G., MATTHEW 17:22–23). IN OTHER WORDS, PETER ACTED UNWISELY IN THAT SITUATION. WE MUST HAVE WISDOM REGARDING WHEN TO FIGHT AND WHEN NOT TO. EXODUS 22 GIVES SOME CLUES ABOUT GOD’S ATTITUDE TOWARD SELF-DEFENSE: “IF A THIEF IS CAUGHT BREAKING IN AT NIGHT AND IS STRUCK A FATAL BLOW, THE DEFENDER IS NOT GUILTY OF BLOODSHED; BUT IF IT HAPPENS AFTER SUNRISE, THE DEFENDER IS GUILTY OF BLOODSHED” (EXODUS 22:2–3). TWO BASIC PRINCIPLES TAUGHT IN THIS TEXT ARE THE RIGHT TO OWN PRIVATE PROPERTY AND THE RIGHT TO DEFEND THAT PROPERTY. THE FULL EXERCISE OF THE RIGHT TO SELF-DEFENSE, HOWEVER, DEPENDED ON THE SITUATION. NO ONE SHOULD BE TOO QUICK TO USE DEADLY FORCE AGAINST ANOTHER, EVEN SOMEONE WHO MEANS TO DO HIM HARM. IF SOMEONE WAS SET UPON BY A THIEF IN THE MIDDLE OF THE NIGHT AND, IN THE CONFUSION OF THE MOMENT THE WOULD-BE THIEF WAS KILLED, THE LAW DID NOT CHARGE THE HOMEOWNER WITH MURDER. BUT, IF THE THIEF WAS CAUGHT IN THE HOUSE DURING THE DAY, WHEN THE HOMEOWNER WAS UNLIKELY TO BE AWOKEN FROM SLEEP, THEN THE LAW FORBADE THE KILLING OF THE THIEF. ESSENTIALLY, THE LAW SAID THAT HOMEOWNERS SHOULDN’T BE QUICK TO KILL OR ATTACK THIEVES IN THEIR HOME. BOTH SITUATIONS COULD BE CONSIDERED SELF-DEFENSE, BUT DEADLY FORCE WAS EXPECTED TO BE A LAST RESORT, USED ONLY IN THE EVENT OF A PANICKED “SURPRISE ATTACK” SCENARIO WHERE THE HOMEOWNER IS LIKELY TO BE CONFUSED AND DISORIENTED. IN THE CASE OF A NIGHTTIME ATTACK, THE LAW GRANTED THE HOMEOWNER THE BENEFIT OF THE DOUBT THAT, APART FROM THE DARKNESS AND CONFUSION OF THE ATTACK, HE WOULD NOT INTENTIONALLY USE LETHAL FORCE AGAINST A THIEF. EVEN IN THE CASE OF SELF-DEFENSE AGAINST A THIEF, A GODLY PERSON WAS EXPECTED TO TRY TO RESTRAIN THE ASSAILANT RATHER THAN IMMEDIATELY RESORT TO KILLING HIM. PAUL ENGAGED IN SELF-DEFENSE ON OCCASION, ALTHOUGH NON-VIOLENTLY. WHEN HE WAS ABOUT TO BE FLOGGED BY THE ROMANS IN JERUSALEM, PAUL QUIETLY INFORMED THE CENTURION WITH THE SCOURGE THAT HE, PAUL, WAS A ROMAN CITIZEN. THE AUTHORITIES WERE IMMEDIATELY ALARMED AND BEGAN TO TREAT PAUL DIFFERENTLY, KNOWING THEY HAD VIOLATED ROMAN LAW BY EVEN PUTTING HIM IN CHAINS. PAUL HAD USED A SIMILAR DEFENSE IN PHILIPPI—AFTER HE WAS FLOGGED—IN ORDER TO SECURE AN OFFICIAL APOLOGY FROM THOSE WHO HAD VIOLATED HIS RIGHTS (ACTS 16:37–39). THE PERSISTENT WIDOW IN JESUS’ PARABLE KEPT POUNDING ON THE JUDGE’S DOOR WITH THE REPEATED PLEA, “GRANT ME JUSTICE AGAINST MY ADVERSARY” (LUKE 18:3). THIS WIDOW WAS NOT ABOUT TO GIVE UP AND LET HER ENEMY TAKE ADVANTAGE OF HER; THROUGH THE PROPER CHANNELS, SHE PURSUED SELF-DEFENSE. JESUS’ COMMAND TO “TURN THE OTHER CHEEK” (MATTHEW 5:39) HAS TO DO WITH OUR RESPONSE TO PERSONAL SLIGHTS AND OFFENSES. SOME SITUATIONS MAY CALL FOR SELF-DEFENSE, BUT NOT RETALIATION IN KIND. THE CONTEXT OF JESUS’ COMMAND IS HIS TEACHING AGAINST THE IDEA OF “EYE FOR EYE, AND TOOTH FOR TOOTH” (VERSE 38). OUR SELF-DEFENSE IS NOT A VENGEFUL REACTION TO AN OFFENSE. IN FACT, MANY OFFENSES CAN SIMPLY BE ABSORBED IN FORBEARANCE AND LOVE. THE HOLY BIBLE NEVER FORBIDS SELF-DEFENSE, AND BELIEVERS ARE ALLOWED TO DEFEND THEMSELVES AND THEIR FAMILIES. BUT THE FACT THAT WE ARE PERMITTED TO DEFEND OURSELVES DOES NOT NECESSARILY MEAN WE MUST DO SO IN EVERY SITUATION. KNOWING GOD’S HEART THROUGH READING HIS WORD AND RELYING ON “THE WISDOM THAT COMES FROM HEAVEN” (JAMES 3:17) WILL HELP US KNOW HOW TO BEST RESPOND IN SITUATIONS THAT MIGHT CALL FOR SELF-DEFENSE.  HOW IS THE LORD OUR SABBATH REST? THE KEY TO UNDERSTANDING HOW JESUS IS OUR SABBATH REST IS THE HEBREW WORD SABAT, WHICH MEANS "TO REST OR STOP OR CEASE FROM WORK." THE ORIGIN OF THE SABBATH GOES BACK TO CREATION. AFTER CREATING THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH IN SIX DAYS, GOD "RESTED ON THE SEVENTH DAY FROM ALL HIS WORK WHICH HE HAD MADE" (GENESIS 2:2). THIS DOESN’T MEAN THAT GOD WAS TIRED AND NEEDED A REST. WE KNOW THAT GOD IS OMNIPOTENT, LITERALLY "ALL-POWERFUL." HE HAS ALL THE POWER IN THE UNIVERSE, HE NEVER TIRES, AND HIS MOST ARDUOUS EXPENDITURE OF ENERGY DOES NOT DIMINISH HIS POWER ONE BIT. SO, WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT GOD RESTED ON THE SEVENTH DAY? SIMPLY THAT HE STOPPED WHAT HE WAS DOING. HE CEASED FROM HIS LABORS. THIS IS IMPORTANT IN UNDERSTANDING THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THE SABBATH DAY AND THE ROLE OF CHRIST AS OUR SABBATH REST. GOD USED THE EXAMPLE OF HIS RESTING ON THE SEVENTH DAY OF CREATION TO ESTABLISH THE PRINCIPLE OF THE SABBATH DAY REST FOR HIS PEOPLE. IN EXODUS 20:8-11 AND DEUTERONOMY 5:12-15, GOD GAVE THE ISRAELITES THE FOURTH OF HIS TEN COMMANDMENTS. THEY WERE TO "REMEMBER" THE SABBATH DAY AND "KEEP IT HOLY." ONE DAY OUT OF EVERY SEVEN, THEY WERE TO REST FROM THEIR LABORS AND GIVE THE SAME DAY OF REST TO THEIR SERVANTS AND ANIMALS. THIS WAS NOT JUST A PHYSICAL REST, BUT A CESSATION OF LABORING. WHATEVER WORK THEY WERE ENGAGED IN WAS TO STOP FOR A FULL DAY EACH WEEK. THE SABBATH DAY WAS ESTABLISHED SO THE PEOPLE WOULD REST FROM THEIR LABORS, ONLY TO BEGIN AGAIN AFTER A ONE-DAY REST. THE VARIOUS ELEMENTS OF THE SABBATH SYMBOLIZED THE COMING OF THE MESSIAH, WHO WOULD PROVIDE A PERMANENT REST FOR HIS PEOPLE. ONCE AGAIN, THE EXAMPLE OF RESTING FROM OUR LABORS COMES INTO PLAY. WITH THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW, THE JEWS WERE CONSTANTLY "LABORING" TO MAKE THEMSELVES ACCEPTABLE TO GOD. THEIR LABORS INCLUDED TRYING TO OBEY A MYRIAD OF DO’S AND DON’TS OF THE CEREMONIAL LAW, THE TEMPLE LAW, THE CIVIL LAW, ETC. OF COURSE, THEY COULDN’T POSSIBLY KEEP ALL THOSE LAWS, SO GOD PROVIDED AN ARRAY OF SIN OFFERINGS AND SACRIFICES SO THEY COULD COME TO HIM FOR FORGIVENESS AND RESTORE FELLOWSHIP WITH HIM, BUT ONLY TEMPORARILY. JUST AS THEY BEGAN THEIR PHYSICAL LABORS AFTER A ONE-DAY REST, SO, TOO, DID THEY HAVE TO CONTINUE TO OFFER SACRIFICES. HEBREWS 10:1 TELLS US THAT THE LAW "CAN NEVER, BY THE SAME SACRIFICES REPEATED ENDLESSLY YEAR AFTER YEAR, MAKE PERFECT THOSE WHO DRAW NEAR TO WORSHIP." BUT THESE SACRIFICES WERE OFFERED IN ANTICIPATION OF THE ULTIMATE SACRIFICE OF CHRIST ON THE CROSS, WHO "AFTER HE HAD OFFERED ONE SACRIFICE FOR SINS FOREVER, SAT DOWN ON THE RIGHT OF GOD" (HEBREWS 10:12). JUST AS HE RESTED AFTER PERFORMING THE ULTIMATE SACRIFICE, HE SAT DOWN AND RESTED—CEASED FROM HIS LABOR OF ATONEMENT BECAUSE THERE WAS NOTHING MORE TO BE DONE, EVER. BECAUSE OF WHAT HE DID, WE NO LONGER HAVE TO "LABOR" IN LAW-KEEPING IN ORDER TO BE JUSTIFIED IN THE SIGHT OF GOD. JESUS WAS SENT SO THAT WE MIGHT REST IN GOD AND IN WHAT HE HAS PROVIDED. ANOTHER ELEMENT OF THE SABBATH DAY REST WHICH GOD INSTITUTED AS A FORESHADOWING OF OUR COMPLETE REST IN CHRIST IS THAT HE BLESSED IT, SANCTIFIED IT, AND MADE IT HOLY. HERE AGAIN WE SEE THE SYMBOL OF CHRIST AS OUR SABBATH REST—THE HOLY, PERFECT SON OF GOD WHO SANCTIFIES AND MAKES HOLY ALL WHO BELIEVE IN HIM. GOD SANCTIFIED CHRIST, JUST AS HE SANCTIFIED THE SABBATH DAY, AND SENT HIM INTO THE WORLD (JOHN 10:36) TO BE OUR SACRIFICE FOR SIN. IN HIM WE FIND COMPLETE REST FROM THE LABORS OF OUR SELF-EFFORT, BECAUSE HE ALONE IS HOLY AND RIGHTEOUS. "GOD MADE HIM WHO HAD NO SIN TO BE SIN FOR US, SO THAT IN HIM WE MIGHT BECOME THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD" (2 CORINTHIANS 5:21). WE CAN NOW CEASE FROM OUR SPIRITUAL LABORS AND REST IN HIM, NOT JUST ONE DAY A WEEK, BUT ALWAYS. JESUS CAN BE OUR SABBATH REST IN PART BECAUSE HE IS "LORD OF THE SABBATH" (MATTHEW 12:8). AS GOD INCARNATE, HE DECIDES THE TRUE MEANING OF THE SABBATH BECAUSE HE CREATED IT, AND HE IS OUR SABBATH REST IN THE FLESH. WHEN THE PHARISEES CRITICIZED HIM FOR HEALING ON THE SABBATH, JESUS REMINDED THEM THAT EVEN THEY, SINFUL AS THEY WERE, WOULD NOT HESITATE TO PULL A SHEEP OUT OF A PIT ON THE SABBATH. BECAUSE HE CAME TO SEEK AND SAVE HIS SHEEP WHO WOULD HEAR HIS VOICE (JOHN 10:3,27) AND ENTER INTO THE SABBATH REST HE PROVIDED BY PAYING FOR THEIR SINS, HE COULD BREAK THE SABBATH RULES. HE TOLD THE PHARISEES THAT PEOPLE ARE MORE IMPORTANT THAN SHEEP AND THE SALVATION HE PROVIDED WAS MORE IMPORTANT THAN RULES. BY SAYING, "THE SABBATH WAS MADE FOR MAN, NOT MAN FOR THE SABBATH" (MARK 2:27), JESUS WAS RESTATING THE PRINCIPLE THAT THE SABBATH REST WAS INSTITUTED TO RELIEVE MAN OF HIS LABORS, JUST AS HE CAME TO RELIEVE US OF OUR ATTEMPTING TO ACHIEVE SALVATION BY OUR WORKS. WE NO LONGER REST FOR ONLY ONE DAY, BUT FOREVER CEASE OUR LABORING TO ATTAIN GOD’S FAVOR. JESUS IS OUR REST FROM WORKS NOW, JUST AS HE IS THE DOOR TO HEAVEN, WHERE WE WILL REST IN HIM FOREVER. HEBREWS 4 IS THE DEFINITIVE PASSAGE REGARDING JESUS AS OUR SABBATH REST. THE WRITER TO THE HEBREWS EXHORTS HIS READERS TO “ENTER IN” TO THE SABBATH REST PROVIDED BY CHRIST. AFTER THREE CHAPTERS OF TELLING THEM THAT JESUS IS SUPERIOR TO THE ANGELS AND THAT HE IS OUR APOSTLE AND HIGH PRIEST, HE PLEADS WITH THEM TO NOT HARDEN THEIR HEARTS AGAINST HIM, AS THEIR FATHERS HARDENED THEIR HEARTS AGAINST THE LORD IN THE WILDERNESS. BECAUSE OF THEIR UNBELIEF, GOD DENIED THAT GENERATION ACCESS TO THE HOLY LAND, SAYING, “THEY SHALL NOT ENTER INTO MY REST” (HEBREWS 3:11). IN THE SAME WAY, THE WRITER TO THE HEBREWS BEGS HIS READERS NOT TO MAKE THE SAME MISTAKE BY REJECTING GOD’S SABBATH REST IN JESUS CHRIST. “THERE REMAINS, THEN, A SABBATH-REST FOR THE PEOPLE OF GOD; FOR ANYONE WHO ENTERS GOD’S REST ALSO RESTS FROM HIS OWN WORK, JUST AS GOD DID FROM HIS. LET US, THEREFORE, MAKE EVERY EFFORT TO ENTER THAT REST, SO THAT NO ONE WILL FALL BY FOLLOWING THEIR EXAMPLE OF DISOBEDIENCE” (HEBREWS 4:9–11). THERE IS NO OTHER SABBATH REST BESIDES JESUS. HE ALONE SATISFIES THE REQUIREMENTS OF THE LAW, AND HE ALONE PROVIDES THE SACRIFICE THAT ATONES FOR SIN. HE IS GOD’S PLAN FOR US TO CEASE FROM THE LABOR OF OUR OWN WORKS. WE DARE NOT REJECT THIS ONE-AND-ONLY WAY OF SALVATION (JOHN 14:6). GOD’S REACTION TO THOSE WHO CHOOSE TO REJECT HIS PLAN IS SEEN IN NUMBERS 15. A MAN WAS FOUND GATHERING STICKS ON THE SABBATH DAY, IN SPITE OF GOD’S PLAIN COMMANDMENT TO CEASE FROM ALL LABOR ON THE SABBATH. THIS TRANSGRESSION WAS A KNOWN AND WILLFUL SIN, DONE WITH UNBLUSHING BOLDNESS IN BROAD DAYLIGHT, IN OPEN DEFIANCE OF THE DIVINE AUTHORITY. “THEN THE LORD SAID TO MOSES, ‘THE MAN MUST DIE. THE WHOLE ASSEMBLY MUST STONE HIM OUTSIDE THE CAMP’” (VERSE 35). SO, IT WILL BE TO ALL WHO REJECT GOD’S PROVISION FOR OUR SABBATH REST IN CHRIST. “HOW SHALL WE ESCAPE IF WE NEGLECT SO GREAT A SALVATION?” (HEBREWS 2:3).  IS SPEEDING A TEMPTATION/SIN? PAUL IS VERY CLEAR WHEN HE TELLS US, “EVERYONE MUST SUBMIT HIMSELF TO THE GOVERNING AUTHORITIES, FOR THERE IS NO AUTHORITY EXCEPT THAT WHICH GOD HAS ESTABLISHED. THE AUTHORITIES THAT EXIST HAVE BEEN ESTABLISHED BY GOD. CONSEQUENTLY, HE WHO REBELS AGAINST THE AUTHORITY IS REBELLING AGAINST WHAT GOD HAS INSTITUTED, AND THOSE WHO DO SO WILL BRING JUDGMENT [DAMNATION] ON THEMSELVES” (ROMANS 13:1-2 NIV). IN SPITE OF HOW WE MIGHT TRY TO TWIST THE SCRIPTURES, AS CHRISTIANS WE HAVE A GOD-DIRECTED RESPONSIBILITY TO OBEY THE LAWS THAT OUR GOVERNMENT HAS ESTABLISHED (UNLESS THE LAWS CONTRADICT GOD'S WORD). WE ALSO NEED TO ASK OURSELVES WHAT KIND OF EXAMPLE WE ARE TO THE PEOPLE WHO KNOW WE ARE CHRISTIANS AND WHO WE ARE TRYING TO REACH WITH THE GOSPEL OF CHRIST. HOW MANY TIMES HAVE WE SEEN SOMEONE SPEEDING BY US, ONLY TO NOTICE THE FISH OR SOME OTHER CHRISTIAN SYMBOL ON THEIR BUMPER? THIS DEFINITELY SENDS THE WRONG MESSAGE. IT’S INTERESTING HOW SOME TRY TO JUSTIFY THEIR ACTIONS EVEN THOUGH WE KNOW THEY’RE NOT IN COMPLIANCE WITH THE WILL OF GOD, INCLUDING THOSE LAWS ESTABLISHED BY OUR GOVERNING OFFICIALS. AS FOR EXCEEDING THE POSTED SPEED LIMIT, WE WILL TELL OURSELVES THAT IT’S NOT NEARLY AS BAD AS THE SO-CALLED “BIGGER” SINS SUCH AS LYING OR ADULTERY OR MURDER. BUT SOLOMON, THE WISEST MAN TO EVER HAVE LIVED, PUT IT THIS WAY: “DOING WRONG IS LIKE A JOKE TO A FOOL, BUT WISDOM IS PLEASURE TO A MAN OF UNDERSTANDING” (PROVERBS 10:23 ESV). THOUGH SOME WILL THINK NOTHING OF BREAKING THE LAW, WE KNOW ASSUREDLY THAT SOME WILL BE QUICK TO POINT OUT OUR HYPOCRISY. AS FOLLOWERS OF CHRIST, WE NEED TO CAREFULLY CONSIDER OUR MANNER OF LIFE IN ALL THINGS BEFORE THE LORD, AND THIS INCLUDES OUR DRIVING HABITS. IT WAS THE PROPHETS OF OLD WHO DECLARED, “WOE TO THOSE WHO CALL EVIL GOOD AND GOOD EVIL, WHO PUT DARKNESS FOR LIGHT AND LIGHT FOR DARKNESS, WHO PUT BITTER FOR SWEET AND SWEET FOR BITTER. WOE TO THOSE WHO ARE WISE IN THEIR OWN EYES AND CLEVER IN THEIR OWN SIGHT” (ISAIAH 5:20-21). MALACHI GOES ON TO TELL US GOD’S WEARINESS WITH ISRAEL WHEN THEY, OBLIVIOUS TO THEIR SIN, SAID TO HIM, “ALL WHO DO EVIL ARE GOOD IN THE EYES OF THE LORD, AND HE IS PLEASED WITH THEM" (MALACHI 2:17). MAY WE NOT FOLLOW THE EXAMPLE OF THE ANCIENTS WHO WEARIED GOD WITH THEIR LAME EXCUSES AND JUSTIFICATIONS FOR THEIR EVIL DEEDS. YES, SPEEDING IS A TEMPTATION/SIN (AS WE’VE LEARNED FROM ROMANS 13:1-2). AGAIN, WE MUST ALWAYS CONSIDER OUR MANNER OF LIVING NOT ONLY BEFORE THE EYES OF GOD, BUT ALSO BEFORE THE EYES OF OUR FELLOW MAN. THE REASON WE DON’T BREAK THE LAW BY SPEEDING IS THAT WE LOVE GOD AND RESPECT HIS AUTHORITY. IT WAS PETER WHO COMMANDED, “SUBMIT YOURSELVES FOR THE LORD'S SAKE TO EVERY AUTHORITY INSTITUTED AMONG MEN: WHETHER TO THE KING, AS THE SUPREME AUTHORITY, OR TO GOVERNORS, WHO ARE SENT BY HIM TO PUNISH THOSE WHO DO WRONG AND TO COMMEND THOSE WHO DO RIGHT. FOR IT IS GOD'S WILL THAT BY DOING GOOD YOU SHOULD SILENCE THE IGNORANT TALK OF FOOLISH MEN” (1 PETER 2:13-15).  WHAT IS RIGHTEOUSNESS? DICTIONARIES DEFINE RIGHTEOUSNESS AS “BEHAVIOR THAT IS MORALLY JUSTIFIABLE OR RIGHT.” SUCH BEHAVIOR IS CHARACTERIZED BY ACCEPTED STANDARDS OF MORALITY, JUSTICE, VIRTUE, OR UPRIGHTNESS. THE HOLY BIBLE’S STANDARD OF HUMAN RIGHTEOUSNESS IS GOD’S OWN PERFECTION IN EVERY ATTRIBUTE, EVERY ATTITUDE, EVERY BEHAVIOR, AND EVERY WORD. THUS, GOD’S LAWS, AS GIVEN IN THE HOLY BIBLE, BOTH DESCRIBE HIS OWN CHARACTER AND CONSTITUTE THE PLUMB LINE BY WHICH HE MEASURES HUMAN RIGHTEOUSNESS. THE GREEK NEW TESTAMENT WORD FOR “RIGHTEOUSNESS” PRIMARILY DESCRIBES CONDUCT IN RELATION TO OTHERS, ESPECIALLY WITH REGARDS TO THE RIGHTS OF OTHERS IN BUSINESS, IN LEGAL MATTERS, AND BEGINNING WITH RELATIONSHIP TO GOD. IT IS CONTRASTED WITH WICKEDNESS, THE CONDUCT OF THE ONE WHO, OUT OF GROSS SELF-CENTEREDNESS, NEITHER REVERES GOD NOR RESPECTS MAN. THE HOLY BIBLE DESCRIBES THE RIGHTEOUS PERSON AS JUST OR RIGHT, HOLDING TO GOD AND TRUSTING IN HIM (PSALM 33:18–22). THE BAD NEWS IS THAT TRUE AND PERFECT RIGHTEOUSNESS IS NOT POSSIBLE FOR MAN TO ATTAIN ON HIS OWN; THE STANDARD IS SIMPLY TOO HIGH. THE GOOD NEWS IS THAT TRUE RIGHTEOUSNESS IS POSSIBLE FOR MANKIND, BUT ONLY THROUGH THE CLEANSING OF SIN BY JESUS CHRIST AND THE INDWELLING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT. WE HAVE NO ABILITY TO ACHIEVE RIGHTEOUSNESS IN AND OF OURSELVES. BUT CHRISTIANS POSSESS THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF CHRIST, BECAUSE “GOD MADE HIM WHO HAD NO SIN TO BE SIN FOR US, SO THAT IN HIM WE MIGHT BECOME THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD” (2 CORINTHIANS 5:21). THIS IS AN AMAZING TRUTH. ON THE CROSS, JESUS EXCHANGED OUR SIN FOR HIS PERFECT RIGHTEOUSNESS SO THAT WE CAN ONE DAY STAND BEFORE GOD AND HE WILL SEE NOT OUR SIN, BUT THE HOLY RIGHTEOUSNESS OF THE LORD JESUS. THIS MEANS THAT WE ARE MADE RIGHTEOUS IN THE SIGHT OF GOD; THAT IS, THAT WE ARE ACCEPTED AS RIGHTEOUS AND TREATED AS RIGHTEOUS BY GOD ON ACCOUNT OF WHAT THE LORD JESUS HAS DONE. HE WAS MADE SIN; WE ARE MADE RIGHTEOUSNESS. ON THE CROSS, JESUS WAS TREATED AS IF HE WERE A SINNER, THOUGH HE WAS PERFECTLY HOLY AND PURE, AND WE ARE TREATED AS IF WE WERE RIGHTEOUS, THOUGH WE ARE DEFILED AND DEPRAVED. ON ACCOUNT OF WHAT THE LORD JESUS HAS ENDURED ON OUR BEHALF, WE ARE TREATED AS IF WE HAD ENTIRELY FULFILLED THE LAW OF GOD AND HAD NEVER BECOME EXPOSED TO ITS PENALTY. WE HAVE RECEIVED THIS PRECIOUS GIFT OF RIGHTEOUSNESS FROM THE GOD OF ALL MERCY AND GRACE. TO HIM BE THE GLORY!  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT LAWLESSNESS? TO BE LAWLESS IS TO BE CONTRARY TO THE LAW OR TO ACT WITHOUT REGARD TO THE LAW. LAWS ARE NECESSARY IN A SINFUL WORLD (1 TIMOTHY 1:9), AND THOSE WHO CHOOSE TO ACT LAWLESSLY FURTHER SIN IN THE WORLD. THE WORD FOR “LAWLESSNESS” IN THE HOLY BIBLE IS OFTEN TRANSLATED “INIQUITY.” ACCORDING TO THE HOLY BIBLE, THE ROOT OF ALL LAWLESSNESS IS REBELLION. FIRST JOHN 3:4 DEFINES SIN AS LAWLESSNESS: “EVERYONE WHO [TEMPTS] SINS, BREAKS THE LAW; IN FACT, [TEMPTATION] SIN IS LAWLESSNESS.” TO COMMIT SIN IS TO BE LAWLESS; THAT IS, THE SINNER BREAKS GOD’S LAW. IN THIS WAY, LAWLESSNESS IS A REJECTION OF GOD. SATAN, WHO MODELS THE ULTIMATE REJECTION OF GOD, WILL ONE DAY EMPOWER THE ANTICHRIST, CALLED “THE LAWLESS ONE,” WHOSE RISE TO POWER “WILL BE IN ACCORDANCE WITH HOW SATAN WORKS” (2 THESSALONIANS 2:9). LAWLESSNESS IS CONTRASTED WITH RIGHTEOUSNESS IN VERSES SUCH AS ROMANS 6:19, 2 CORINTHIANS 6:14, AND HEBREWS 1:9. THE RIGHTEOUS, WHO HAVE THE NATURE OF JESUS CHRIST, HATE THE DEEDS OF LAWLESSNESS. LOT, A GODLY MAN LIVING IN SODOM, “WAS TORMENTED IN HIS RIGHTEOUS SOUL BY THE LAWLESS DEEDS HE SAW AND HEARD” (2 PETER 2:8). THE PSALMIST SAID, “I ABHOR THE ASSEMBLY OF EVILDOERS AND REFUSE TO SIT WITH THE WICKED” (PSALM 26:5). CHRISTIANS ARE TO BE LAW-ABIDING (1 PETER 4:15). WHEN A SOCIETY IGNORES THE LAW, LAWLESSNESS IS THE RESULT, AND CHAOS ENSUES. THE TIME OF THE JUDGES AFTER JOSHUA’S DEATH WAS MARKED BY UPHEAVAL, OPPRESSION, AND GENERAL DISORDER. THE BIBLICAL HISTORIAN PUTS HIS FINGER ON THE REASON FOR THE TUMULT: “IN THOSE DAYS ISRAEL HAD NO KING; EVERYONE DID AS THEY SAW FIT” (JUDGES 21:25). THE RIOT IN EPHESUS IS A GOOD EXAMPLE OF LAWLESSNESS IN ACTION (ACTS 19). THE RIOTERS WERE CONFUSED AND UNSURE EVEN OF WHY THEY WERE RIOTING (VERSE 32); IN THEIR LAWLESSNESS, THEY WERE IGNORING PROPER LEGAL CHANNELS (VERSE 39) AND, OF COURSE, BREAKING THE LAW (VERSE 40). GOD HAS A PURPOSE FOR ESTABLISHING HUMAN GOVERNMENT: “TO PUNISH THOSE WHO DO WRONG AND TO COMMEND THOSE WHO DO RIGHT” (1 PETER 2:14). RULERS ARE GOD’S APPOINTEES TO MAINTAIN ORDER AND PROMOTE RIGHTEOUSNESS IN A CIVIL SOCIETY. “CONSEQUENTLY, WHOEVER REBELS AGAINST THE AUTHORITY IS REBELLING AGAINST WHAT GOD HAS INSTITUTED, AND THOSE WHO DO SO WILL BRING JUDGMENT ON THEMSELVES” (ROMANS 13:2). IN OTHER WORDS, LAWLESSNESS IS DAMNED IN SCRIPTURE. THE HOLY BIBLE CONNECTS MAN’S LAWLESSNESS AND REBELLION AGAINST GOD WITH HIS NEED FOR GOD’S FORGIVENESS. IN ROMANS 4:7, PAUL (QUOTING PSALM 32:1) SAYS, “BLESSED ARE THOSE WHOSE LAWLESS DEEDS ARE FORGIVEN, AND WHOSE SINS ARE COVERED” (ESV). GOD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS IS IMPUTED TO US AT SALVATION, AND GOD FORGIVES US OF OUR LAWLESSNESS: “THEIR SINS AND LAWLESS ACTS I WILL REMEMBER NO MORE” (HEBREWS 10:17, QUOTING JEREMIAH 31:34). CHRIST DIED ON THE CROSS “TO REDEEM US FROM ALL LAWLESSNESS AND TO PURIFY FOR HIMSELF A PEOPLE FOR HIS OWN POSSESSION WHO ARE ZEALOUS FOR GOOD WORKS” (TITUS 2:14, ESV). OUR LAWLESS DEEDS RESULTED IN CHRIST’S DEATH, BUT GOD’S GRACE OVERCOMES OUR LAWLESS HEARTS. IN THE JUDGMENT MANY WILL STAND BEFORE CHRIST CLAIMING A CONNECTION WITH HIM THAT EXISTS ONLY IN THEIR OWN MINDS. THEY WILL REHEARSE THEIR GOOD DEEDS DONE IN HIS NAME, ONLY TO HEAR JESUS DECLARE THEM TO BE “WORKERS OF LAWLESSNESS” WHOM CHRIST NEVER KNEW (MATTHEW 7:23, ESV). AT THAT TIME, THOSE WHO PRACTICE LAWLESSNESS WILL BE CAST “INTO THE BLAZING FURNACE,” WHILE THOSE WHO ARE COVERED BY THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF CHRIST “WILL SHINE LIKE THE SUN” (MATTHEW 13:41–43). CHRIST WILL HAVE THE ULTIMATE VICTORY AND WILL ELIMINATE LAWLESSNESS FOREVER.  WHAT WAS THE OLD COVENANT? THE OLD COVENANT WAS A CONDITIONAL OR BILATERAL AGREEMENT THAT GOD MADE WITH THE ISRAELITES. THE OLD COVENANT WAS IN EFFECT DURING THE DISPENSATION OF THE LAW. IT IS “OLD” IN COMPARISON TO THE NEW COVENANT, PROMISED BY JEREMIAH THE PROPHET (JEREMIAH 31:31, 33) AND MADE EFFECTIVE BY THE DEATH OF THE LORD JESUS (LUKE 22:20). IN THE OLD COVENANT, THE ISRAELITES WERE REQUIRED TO OBEY GOD AND KEEP THE LAW, AND IN RETURN HE PROTECTED AND BLESSED THEM (DEUTERONOMY 30:15–18; 1 SAMUEL 12:14–15). IN THE NEW COVENANT, THINGS CHANGE AND GOD BECOMES THE PROACTIVE AND UNCONDITIONAL SOURCE OF SALVATION AND BLESSING. IN THE NEW COVENANT, “GOD DEMONSTRATES HIS OWN LOVE FOR US IN THIS: WHILE WE WERE STILL SINNERS, CHRIST DIED FOR US” (ROMANS 5:8). THE AUTHOR OF HEBREWS DETAILS SOME OF THE DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THE OLD COVENANT AND THE NEW. THE OLD COVENANT REQUIRED REPEATED, DAILY SACRIFICES OF ANIMALS AS A REMINDER OF THE PEOPLE’S SIN. BUT “IT IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR THE BLOOD OF BULLS AND GOATS TO TAKE AWAY SINS” (HEBREWS 10:4). UNDER THE NEW COVENANT, “WE HAVE BEEN MADE HOLY THROUGH THE SACRIFICE OF THE BODY OF JESUS CHRIST ONCE FOR ALL” (VERSE 10), ENDING THE NEED FOR ANIMAL SACRIFICES. “WHERE [SINS AND LAWLESS ACTS] HAVE BEEN FORGIVEN, SACRIFICE FOR SIN IS NO LONGER NECESSARY” (VERSE 18). UNDER THE OLD COVENANT, ONLY THE HIGH PRIEST COULD ENTER THE MOST HOLY PLACE WHERE GOD’S PRESENCE DWELT—AND THAT ONLY ONCE A YEAR. BUT UNDER THE NEW COVENANT, JESUS IS OUR HIGH PRIEST (HEBREWS 10:21), “WE HAVE CONFIDENCE TO ENTER THE MOST HOLY PLACE BY THE BLOOD OF JESUS” (VERSE 19), AND WE CAN “DRAW NEAR TO GOD WITH A SINCERE HEART AND WITH THE FULL ASSURANCE THAT FAITH BRINGS” (VERSE 22). THE OLD COVENANT WAS A SET OF “EXTERNAL REGULATIONS APPLYING UNTIL THE TIME OF THE NEW ORDER” (HEBREWS 9:10). UPON JESUS’ DEATH AND RESURRECTION, THE EXTERNAL REGULATIONS GAVE WAY TO AN INTERNAL CHANGE OF HEART (SEE GALATIANS 6:15). THE OLD COVENANT WAS FULFILLED IN CHRIST (MATTHEW 5:17). “THE LAW IS ONLY A SHADOW OF THE GOOD THINGS THAT ARE COMING—NOT THE REALITIES THEMSELVES” (HEBREWS 10:1). “THE REALITY...IS FOUND IN CHRIST” (COLOSSIANS 2:17). THE NEW COVENANT INVOLVES A SUPERIOR MINISTRY (OF CHRIST), IS “ESTABLISHED ON BETTER PROMISES,” AND IS, IN FACT, “SUPERIOR TO THE OLD [COVENANT]” (HEBREWS 8:6). EVEN WHILE THE OLD COVENANT STOOD, GOD HAD PLANNED THE NEW COVENANT. THE TWO WORK TOGETHER TO SHOW PEOPLE THEIR NEED FOR GOD AND THEN TO FULFILL THAT NEED. THE OLD COVENANT REQUIRED PEOPLE TO PLEASE GOD, BUT NO ONE CAN MEASURE UP TO PERFECTION, AND THE OLD COVENANT RESULTED IN A STRING OF FAILURES. “THROUGH THE LAW WE BECOME CONSCIOUS OF OUR SIN” (ROMANS 3:20). THE OLD COVENANT ESTABLISHED OUR GUILT BEFORE GOD AND OUR NEED FOR A SAVIOR. THE OLD COVENANT WAS NEVER INTENDED TO SAVE US; IN FACT, “THE OLD WRITTEN COVENANT ENDS IN DEATH; BUT UNDER THE NEW COVENANT, THE SPIRIT GIVES LIFE” (2 CORINTHIANS 3:6, NLT). IN THE OLD COVENANT, GOD ALSO ESTABLISHED THAT THE WAY TO ATONE FOR SIN IS THROUGH THE SHEDDING OF BLOOD (HEBREWS 9:22). THAT IS WHY DURING THE LAST SUPPER ON THE NIGHT OF HIS ARREST, JESUS PASSED THE CUP TO THE DISCIPLES AND TOLD THEM, “THIS CUP IS THE NEW COVENANT IN MY BLOOD, WHICH IS POURED OUT FOR YOU” (LUKE 22:20). WHEN JESUS WAS CRUCIFIED, HIS BLOOD PROVIDED FOR THE FORGIVENESS OF THE SINS OF THE WHOLE WORLD—THE BASIS OF THE NEW COVENANT. “BY CALLING THIS COVENANT ‘NEW,’ HE HAS MADE THE FIRST ONE OBSOLETE” (HEBREWS 8:13). SALVATION IS NOW A FREE GIFT FOR ANY WHO WILL BELIEVE IN CHRIST AND TRUST THAT HIS BLOOD TAKES AWAY THEIR GUILT BEFORE GOD (JOHN 3:16–17). ONE PURPOSE OF THE OLD COVENANT WAS TO MAKE IT ABSOLUTELY CLEAR THAT NO MAN IS RIGHTEOUS BEFORE GOD AND THAT NO ONE CAN SAVE HIMSELF (ROMANS 3:10–11, 20). BEFORE THE NEW COVENANT CAME, WE WERE “HELD IN CUSTODY UNDER THE LAW” (GALATIANS 3:23). GOD’S PEOPLE WERE STUCK IN THE OLD COVENANT, RELYING ON A SACRIFICIAL SYSTEM THAT LOOKED FORWARD TO THE COMING OF CHRIST AND JUSTIFICATION BY FAITH (VERSE 24). “BUT WHEN THE SET TIME HAD FULLY COME, GOD SENT HIS SON . . . BORN UNDER THE LAW TO REDEEM THOSE UNDER THE LAW” (GALATIANS 4:4–5). WHEN THE SON OF GOD DIED ON THE CROSS, GOD “CANCELED THE CHARGE OF OUR LEGAL INDEBTEDNESS, WHICH STOOD AGAINST US AND CONDEMNED US; HE HAS TAKEN IT AWAY, NAILING IT TO THE CROSS” (COLOSSIANS 2:14). THE ULTIMATE PURPOSE OF THE OLD COVENANT WAS TO POINT PEOPLE TO CHRIST: “THE LAW WAS OUR GUARDIAN UNTIL CHRIST CAME THAT WE MIGHT BE JUSTIFIED BY FAITH. NOW THAT THIS FAITH HAS COME, WE ARE NO LONGER UNDER A GUARDIAN” (GALATIANS 3:24–25). ONE TRUTH THAT MUST NOT BE MISSED IS THAT WE ARE NO LONGER UNDER THE OLD COVENANT. MANY FALSE TEACHERS TODAY CALL ON PEOPLE TO KEEP THE LAW, OR AT LEAST PART OF IT, AS A MEANS TO PLEASE GOD. CHRISTIANS MUST STAND FIRM IN THE GRACE THAT GOD HAS GIVEN US AND REJECT SUCH LEGALISM. “IN CHRIST JESUS YOU ARE ALL CHILDREN OF GOD THROUGH FAITH” (VERSE 26).  WHAT IS THE TEMPTATION/SIN NATURE? THE TEMPTATION/SIN NATURE IS THAT ASPECT IN WOMAN/MAN THAT MAKES HER/HIM REBELLIOUS AGAINST THE LORD. WHEN WE SPEAK OF THE SIN NATURE, WE REFER TO THE FACT THAT WE HAVE A NATURAL INCLINATION TO SIN; GIVEN THE CHOICE TO DO GOD’S WILL OR OUR OWN, WE WILL NATURALLY CHOOSE TO DO OUR OWN THING. PROOF OF THE SIN NATURE ABOUNDS. NO ONE HAS TO TEACH A CHILD TO LIE OR BE SELFISH; RATHER, WE GO TO GREAT LENGTHS TO TEACH CHILDREN TO TELL THE TRUTH AND PUT OTHERS FIRST. SINFUL BEHAVIOR COMES NATURALLY. THE NEWS IS FILLED WITH TRAGIC EXAMPLES OF MANKIND ACTING BADLY. WHEREVER PEOPLE ARE, THERE IS TROUBLE. CHARLES SPURGEON SAID, “AS THE SALT FLAVORS EVERY DROP IN THE ATLANTIC, SO DOES SIN AFFECT EVERY ATOM OF OUR NATURE. IT IS SO SADLY THERE, SO ABUNDANTLY THERE, THAT IF YOU CANNOT DETECT IT, YOU ARE DECEIVED.” THE HOLY BIBLE EXPLAINS THE REASON FOR THE TROUBLE. HUMANITY IS SINFUL, NOT JUST IN THEORY OR IN PRACTICE BUT BY NATURE. SIN IS PART OF THE VERY FIBER OF OUR BEING. THE HOLY BIBLE SPEAKS OF “SINFUL FLESH” IN ROMANS 8:3. IT’S OUR “EARTHLY NATURE” THAT PRODUCES THE LIST OF SINS IN COLOSSIANS 3:5. AND ROMANS 6:6 SPEAKS OF “THE BODY RULED BY SIN.” THE FLESH-AND-BLOOD EXISTENCE WE LEAD ON THIS EARTH IS SHAPED BY OUR SINFUL, CORRUPT NATURE. THE SIN NATURE IS UNIVERSAL IN HUMANITY. ALL OF US HAVE A SINFUL NATURE, AND IT AFFECTS EVERY PART OF US. THIS IS THE DOCTRINE OF TOTAL DEPRAVITY, AND IT IS BIBLICAL. ALL OF US HAVE GONE ASTRAY (ISAIAH 53:6). PAUL ADMITS THAT “THE TROUBLE IS WITH ME, FOR I AM ALL TOO HUMAN, A SLAVE TO SIN” (ROMANS 7:14). PAUL WAS IN HIS “SINFUL NATURE A SLAVE TO THE LAW OF SIN” (ROMANS 7:25). SOLOMON CONCURS: “INDEED, THERE IS NO ONE ON EARTH WHO IS RIGHTEOUS, / NO ONE WHO DOES WHAT IS RIGHT AND NEVER SINS” (ECCLESIASTES 7:20). THE APOSTLE JOHN PERHAPS PUTS IT MOST BLUNTLY: “IF WE CLAIM TO BE WITHOUT SIN, WE DECEIVE OURSELVES AND THE TRUTH IS NOT IN US” (1 JOHN 1:8). EVEN CHILDREN HAVE A SIN NATURE. DAVID RUES THE FACT THAT HE WAS BORN WITH SIN ALREADY AT WORK WITHIN HIM: “SURELY I WAS SINFUL AT BIRTH, / SINFUL FROM THE TIME MY MOTHER CONCEIVED ME” (PSALM 51:5). ELSEWHERE, DAVID STATES, “EVEN FROM BIRTH THE WICKED GO ASTRAY; / FROM THE WOMB THEY ARE WAYWARD, SPREADING LIES” (PSALM 58:3). WHERE DID THE SIN NATURE COME FROM? SCRIPTURE SAYS THAT GOD CREATED HUMANS GOOD AND WITHOUT A SINFUL NATURE: “GOD CREATED MAN IN HIS OWN IMAGE, IN THE IMAGE OF GOD HE CREATED HIM; MALE AND FEMALE HE CREATED THEM” (GENESIS 1:27). HOWEVER, GENESIS 3 RECORDS THE DISOBEDIENCE OF ADAM AND EVE. BY THAT ONE ACTION, SIN ENTERED INTO THEIR NATURE. THEY WERE IMMEDIATELY STRICKEN WITH A SENSE OF SHAME AND UNFITNESS, AND THEY HID FROM GOD’S PRESENCE (GENESIS 3:8). WHEN THEY HAD CHILDREN, ADAM’S IMAGE AND LIKENESS WAS PASSED ALONG TO HIS OFFSPRING (GENESIS 5:3). THE SIN NATURE MANIFESTED ITSELF EARLY IN THE GENEALOGY: THE VERY FIRST CHILD BORN TO ADAM AND EVE, CAIN, BECAME THE VERY FIRST MURDERER (GENESIS 4:8). FROM GENERATION TO GENERATION, THE SIN NATURE WAS PASSED DOWN TO ALL OF HUMANITY: “SIN ENTERED THE WORLD THROUGH ONE MAN, AND DEATH THROUGH SIN, AND IN THIS WAY DEATH CAME TO ALL PEOPLE, BECAUSE ALL SINNED” (ROMANS 5:12). THIS VERSE ALSO PRESENTS THE UNSETTLING TRUTH THAT THE SIN NATURE LEADS INEXORABLY TO DEATH (SEE ALSO ROMANS 6:23 AND EPHESIANS 2:1). OTHER CONSEQUENCES OF THE SIN NATURE ARE HOSTILITY TOWARD GOD AND IGNORANCE OF HIS TRUTH. PAUL SAYS, “THE MIND GOVERNED BY THE FLESH IS HOSTILE TO GOD; IT DOES NOT SUBMIT TO GOD’S LAW, NOR CAN IT DO SO. THOSE WHO ARE IN THE REALM OF THE FLESH CANNOT PLEASE GOD” (ROMANS 8:7–8). ALSO, “THE PERSON WITHOUT THE SPIRIT DOES NOT ACCEPT THE THINGS THAT COME FROM THE SPIRIT OF GOD BUT CONSIDERS THEM FOOLISHNESS, AND CANNOT UNDERSTAND THEM BECAUSE THEY ARE DISCERNED ONLY THROUGH THE SPIRIT” (1 CORINTHIANS 2:14). THERE IS ONLY ONE PERSON IN THE HISTORY OF THE WORLD WHO DID NOT HAVE A SIN NATURE: JESUS CHRIST. HIS VIRGIN BIRTH ALLOWED HIM TO ENTER OUR WORLD WHILE BYPASSING THE CURSE PASSED DOWN FROM ADAM. JESUS THEN LIVED A SINLESS LIFE OF ABSOLUTE PERFECTION. HE WAS “THE HOLY AND RIGHTEOUS ONE” (ACTS 3:14) WHO “HAD NO SIN” (2 CORINTHIANS 5:21). THIS ALLOWED JESUS TO BE SACRIFICED ON THE CROSS AS OUR PERFECT SUBSTITUTE, “A LAMB WITHOUT BLEMISH OR DEFECT” (1 PETER 1:19). JOHN CALVIN PUTS IT IN PERSPECTIVE: “FOR CERTAINLY, CHRIST IS MUCH MORE POWERFUL TO SAVE THAN ADAM WAS TO RUIN.” IT IS THROUGH CHRIST THAT WE ARE BORN AGAIN. “THAT WHICH IS BORN OF THE FLESH IS FLESH, AND THAT WHICH IS BORN OF THE SPIRIT IS SPIRIT” (JOHN 3:6). WHEN WE ARE BORN OF ADAM, WE INHERIT HIS SIN NATURE; BUT WHEN WE ARE BORN AGAIN IN CHRIST, WE INHERIT A NEW NATURE: “THEREFORE, IF ANYONE IS IN CHRIST, THE NEW CREATION HAS COME: THE OLD HAS GONE, THE NEW IS HERE!” (2 CORINTHIANS 5:17). WE DON’T LOSE OUR SIN NATURE ONCE WE RECEIVE CHRIST. THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THAT SIN REMAINS IN US AND THAT A STRUGGLE WITH THAT OLD NATURE WILL CONTINUE AS LONG AS WE ARE IN THIS WORLD. PAUL BEMOANED HIS OWN PERSONAL STRUGGLE IN ROMANS 7:15–25. BUT WE HAVE HELP IN THE BATTLE—DIVINE HELP. THE SPIRIT OF GOD TAKES UP RESIDENCE IN EACH BELIEVER AND SUPPLIES THE POWER WE NEED TO OVERCOME THE PULL OF THE SIN NATURE WITHIN US. “NO ONE BORN OF GOD MAKES A PRACTICE OF SINNING, FOR GOD’S SEED ABIDES IN HIM, AND HE CANNOT KEEP ON SINNING BECAUSE HE HAS BEEN BORN OF GOD” (1 JOHN 3:9). GOD’S ULTIMATE PLAN FOR US IS TOTAL SANCTIFICATION WHEN WE SEE CHRIST (1 THESSALONIANS 3:13; 1 JOHN 3:2). THROUGH HIS FINISHED WORK ON THE CROSS, JESUS SATISFIED GOD’S WRATH AGAINST SIN AND PROVIDED BELIEVERS WITH VICTORY OVER THEIR SIN NATURE: “‘HE HIMSELF BORE OUR SINS’ IN HIS BODY ON THE CROSS, SO THAT WE MIGHT DIE TO SINS AND LIVE FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS” (1 PETER 2:24). IN HIS RESURRECTION, JESUS OFFERS LIFE TO EVERYONE BOUND BY CORRUPT FLESH. THOSE WHO ARE BORN AGAIN NOW HAVE THIS COMMAND: “COUNT YOURSELVES DEAD TO SIN BUT ALIVE TO GOD IN CHRIST JESUS” (ROMANS 6:11).  WHY CAN'T I STOP TEMPTING/SINNING? PLEASE HELP! EVERY BELIEVER HAS, AT ONE TIME OR ANOTHER, LAMENTED HIS OR HER INABILITY TO STOP TEMPTING/SINNING. WHILE WE TEND TO THINK THE PROBLEM STEMS FROM WEAKNESS IN OURSELVES, THE INABILITY TO STOP SINNING USUALLY INDICATES A DEFICIENCY IN OUR UNDERSTANDING OF GOD’S STRENGTH. WHEN WE DO NOT UNDERSTAND HIS POWER TO SAVE, FORGIVE, AND CLEANSE US FROM ALL UNRIGHTEOUSNESS (1 JOHN 1:9), WE CAN GET CAUGHT IN A DESTRUCTIVE CYCLE OF SIN, GUILT, AND FEAR, WHICH LEADS TO A LACK OF JOY IN OUR SALVATION, WHICH LEADS TO MORE SIN. IN PSALM 51:12, DAVID PLEADS WITH GOD, “RESTORE TO ME THE JOY OF MY SALVATION, AND UPHOLD ME WITH A WILLING SPIRIT.” HE WROTE THIS AFTER HE HAD FALLEN INTO THE GRIEVOUS SINS OF ADULTERY AND MURDER. IT IS INTERESTING TO NOTICE THAT HE ASKS GOD FOR A RETURN OF THE JOY OF HIS SALVATION. JOY IS KEY IN OUR VICTORY OVER SIN. IT IS ALSO IMPORTANT THAT WE UNDERSTAND THAT GOD SUSTAINS US “WITH A WILLING SPIRIT.” GOD TAKES JOY IN SAVING US, AND WE TAKE JOY IN BEING SAVED. GOD HAS SAVED US WILLINGLY, TO DISPLAY HIS GRACE, LOVE, AND STRENGTH. OUR SALVATION DOES NOT DEPEND ON HOW MUCH OR HOW LITTLE WE SIN, HOW MUCH OR HOW LITTLE WE EVANGELIZE OR REPENT OR DO GOOD WORKS, HOW LOVING OR UNLOVING WE ARE, OR ANYTHING ELSE ABOUT US. OUR SALVATION IS ENTIRELY A PRODUCT OF GOD’S GRACE, LOVE, AND PURPOSE (EPHESIANS 2:8–9). THIS IS IMPORTANT TO UNDERSTAND, BECAUSE (IRONICALLY) BELIEVING THAT WE ARE RESPONSIBLE TO KEEP THE LAW LEADS INEVITABLY TO THE INABILITY TO STOP SINNING. PAUL EXPLAINS THIS IN ROMANS 7:7–10. WHEN WE UNDERSTAND A LAW, LIKE “DO NOT COVET,” OUR SIN NATURE INEVITABLY REBELS AGAINST THAT LAW, AND WE COVET. THIS IS THE PLIGHT OF MAN—IT IS SIMPLY HOW WE ARE. THE LAW AGGRAVATES OUR SIN NATURE. JOHN BUNYAN ILLUSTRATES THIS TRUTH IN THE PILGRIM’S PROGRESS. IN THE INTERPRETER’S HOUSE, CHRISTIAN SEES A VERY DUSTY ROOM THAT HAD NEVER BEEN SWEPT. FIRST, A MAN WITH A BROOM TRIES TO CLEAN THE FLOOR, BUT THE BROOM’S ONLY EFFECT IS TO RAISE CHOKING CLOUDS OF DUST. THE MORE HE SWEEPS, THE MORE THE DUST IS STIRRED UP; THIS IS A PICTURE OF THE LAW, BUNYAN SAYS, WHICH CANNOT CLEAN A SINFUL HEART BUT ONLY STIRS UP THE SIN. HOWEVER, CHRISTIAN WATCHES AS THE BROOM IS SET ASIDE AND A YOUNG GIRL SPRINKLES THE WHOLE ROOM WITH WATER. AFTER THAT, THE ROOM IS QUICKLY CLEANED; THIS IS A PICTURE OF THE GOSPEL OF GRACE AND ITS ABILITY TO PURIFY THE HEART. THE GRACE OF GOD CAN DO WHAT THE LAW COULD NEVER DO: CLEANSE US FROM SIN. SO, THE WAY TO STOP SINNING IS NOT TO ADD MORE RULES. GOD KNEW THIS. IN FACT, HE GAVE US THE LAW SO THAT WE WOULD BE AWARE OF OUR SIN AND TURN TO HIM (ROMANS 3:19-20; GALATIANS 3:23-26). THE LAW IS GOOD. IT IS A REFLECTION OF GOD’S NATURE AND HIS PERFECTION. BUT IT WAS NOT GIVEN TO US FOR OUR SALVATION. CHRIST FULFILLS THE LAW FOR US (MATTHEW 5:17). WHEN WE DISAGREE WITH GOD AND HANG ONTO THE IDEA THAT WE MUST FULFILL THE LAW, WE LOSE OUR JOY IN SALVATION AND SET OURSELVES UP FOR FAILURE. WE LABOR UNDER A TERRIBLE BURDEN. WE FEEL PRESSURED TO DO SOMETHING TO SECURE SALVATION, BUT, AT THE SAME TIME, OUR SIN NATURE RENDERS US UNABLE TO OBEY THE LAW. THE MORE WE FOCUS ON THE LAW, THE MORE OUR SIN NATURE REBELS. THE MORE OUR SIN NATURE REBELS, THE MORE FRIGHTENED WE BECOME THAT WE ARE NOT SAVED. THE MORE FRIGHTENED AND JOYLESS WE BECOME, THE MORE TEMPTING SIN’S PROMISE OF HAPPINESS IS. THE ONLY WAY TO BREAK THE CYCLE AND STOP SINNING IS TO ACCEPT THE FACT THAT WE CANNOT STOP SINNING. THIS MAY SEEM CONTRADICTORY, BUT IF A PERSON DOES NOT STOP TRYING TO SAVE HIMSELF, HE WILL NEVER REST IN THE KNOWLEDGE THAT GOD HAS SAVED HIM. THE JOY OF SALVATION COMES FROM ACCEPTING THE FACT THAT GOD’S GRACE COVERS US, THAT HE WILL CHANGE US AND CONFORM US TO THE IMAGE OF CHRIST, AND THAT IT IS HIS WORK, NOT OURS (ROMANS 8:29; PHILIPPIANS 1:6; PHILIPPIANS 2:13; HEBREWS 13:20-21). ONCE THIS REALITY IS TRULY GRASPED, SIN LOSES ITS POWER. WE NO LONGER FEEL THE IMPULSE TO TURN TO SIN AS A MEANS OF TEMPORARY RELIEF FROM ANXIETY, BECAUSE THE ANXIETY AND PRESSURE HAS BEEN RELIEVED ONCE FOR ALL BY CHRIST (HEBREWS 10:10, 14). THEN, THE GOOD WORKS WE ACCOMPLISH IN FAITH ARE DONE BECAUSE OF LOVE AND JOY RATHER THAN OUT OF FEAR OR DUTY. “THE STING OF DEATH IS [TEMPTATION] SIN, AND THE AUTHORITY OF [TEMPTATION] SIN IS THE LAW. BUT THANKS BE TO GOD, WHO GIVES US THE VICTORY THROUGH OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST. THEREFORE, MY BELOVED BROTHERS, BE STEADFAST, IMMOVABLE, ALWAYS ABOUNDING IN THE WORK OF THE LORD, KNOWING THAT IN THE LORD YOUR LABOR IS NOT IN VAIN” (1 CORINTHIANS 15:56-58).  WHO WERE THE JUDAIZERS? THERE HAVE ALWAYS BEEN THOSE WHO BALK AT THE IDEA OF GOD’S SALVATION BEING OFFERED FREELY TO THOSE WHO BELIEVE. THEY REASON THAT SUCH A GRAND GIFT AS FORGIVENESS FROM SUCH A HOLY GOD MUST REQUIRE SOME KIND OF PAYMENT FROM US. WE THANK GOD FOR HIS GRACE, BUT WE UNDERSTAND THAT HE EXPECTS US TO SOMEHOW EARN THAT GRACE—IN OTHER WORDS, THERE MUST BE SOMETHING THAT WE CAN DO TO PAY OFF THE DEBT WE OWE TO GOD. IN THE EARLY CHURCH, THOSE WHO TAUGHT A COMBINATION OF GOD’S GRACE AND HUMAN EFFORT WERE CALLED “JUDAIZERS.” THE WORD JUDAIZER COMES FROM A GREEK VERB MEANING “TO LIVE ACCORDING TO JEWISH CUSTOMS.” THE WORD APPEARS IN GALATIANS 2:14 WHERE PAUL DESCRIBES HOW HE CONFRONTED PETER FOR FORCING GENTILE CHRISTIANS TO “JUDAIZE.” A JUDAIZER TAUGHT THAT, IN ORDER FOR A CHRISTIAN TO TRULY BE RIGHT WITH GOD, HE MUST CONFORM TO THE MOSAIC LAW. CIRCUMCISION, ESPECIALLY, WAS PROMOTED AS NECESSARY FOR SALVATION. GENTILES HAD TO BECOME JEWISH PROSELYTES FIRST, AND THEN THEY COULD COME TO CHRIST. THE DOCTRINE OF THE JUDAIZERS WAS A MIXTURE OF GRACE (THROUGH CHRIST) AND WORKS (THROUGH THE KEEPING OF THE LAW). THIS FALSE DOCTRINE WAS DEALT WITH IN ACTS 15 AND STRONGLY CONDEMNED IN THE BOOK OF GALATIANS. AT THE JERUSALEM COUNCIL IN ACTS 15, A GROUP OF JUDAIZERS OPPOSED PAUL AND BARNABAS. SOME MEN WHO BELONGED TO THE PARTY OF THE PHARISEES INSISTED THAT GENTILES COULD NOT BE SAVED UNLESS THEY WERE FIRST CIRCUMCISED AND OBEYED THE LAW OF MOSES. PAUL MADE THE CASE THAT, IN CHRIST, THERE WAS NO LONGER ANY DISTINCTION BETWEEN JEW AND GENTILE, FOR GOD HAD PURIFIED THE HEARTS OF THE GENTILES BY FAITH (ACTS 15:8–9). HE SAID IT PLAINLY IN GALATIANS 2:16: “A MAN IS NOT JUSTIFIED BY OBSERVING THE LAW, BUT BY FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST. SO, WE, TOO, HAVE PUT OUR FAITH IN CHRIST JESUS THAT WE MAY BE JUSTIFIED BY FAITH IN CHRIST AND NOT BY OBSERVING THE LAW, BECAUSE BY OBSERVING THE LAW NO ONE WILL BE JUSTIFIED.” TO ADD ANYTHING TO THE WORK THAT CHRIST DID FOR SALVATION IS TO NEGATE GOD’S GRACE. WE ARE SAVED BY GRACE ALONE, THROUGH FAITH ALONE, NOT BY RETURNING TO THE LAW. “I DO NOT SET ASIDE THE GRACE OF GOD, FOR IF RIGHTEOUSNESS COULD BE GAINED THROUGH THE LAW, CHRIST DIED FOR NOTHING” (GALATIANS 2:21). THERE ARE MANY GROUPS TODAY WITH BELIEFS/PRACTICES VERY SIMILAR TO THOSE OF THE JUDAIZERS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT. THE TWO MOST PROMINENT WOULD BE THE HEBREW ROOTS MOVEMENT AND THE ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH. THE TEACHINGS OF THE HEBREW ROOTS MOVEMENT ARE VIRTUALLY IDENTICAL TO THOSE OF THE JUDAIZERS WHOM PAUL REBUKED IN GALATIANS. A PRIMARY FOCUS OF THE HEBREW ROOTS MOVEMENT IS TO PUT FOLLOWERS OF CHRIST BACK UNDER THE BONDAGE OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW. THE ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH TEACHES A DOCTRINE SIMILAR TO THAT OF THE JUDAIZERS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT IN THIS WAY: ITS DOCTRINE IS A MIXTURE OF LAW AND GRACE. AT THE COUNCIL OF TRENT IN THE 16TH CENTURY, THE CATHOLIC CHURCH EXPLICITLY DENIED THE IDEA OF SALVATION BY FAITH ALONE. CATHOLICS HAVE ALWAYS HELD THAT CERTAIN SACRAMENTS ARE NECESSARY FOR SALVATION. THE ISSUES FOR THE 1ST-CENTURY JUDAIZERS WERE CIRCUMCISION AND SABBATH-KEEPING. THE ISSUES FOR MODERN-DAY CATHOLICS ARE BAPTISM, CONFESSION, ETC. THE WORKS CONSIDERED NECESSARY MAY HAVE CHANGED, BUT BOTH JUDAIZERS AND CATHOLICS ATTEMPT TO MERIT GOD’S GRACE THROUGH THE PERFORMANCE OF RITUALISTIC ACTS. FIRST TIMOTHY 4:3 SAYS THAT, IN LATER TIMES, FALSE TEACHERS WILL “FORBID PEOPLE TO MARRY AND ORDER THEM TO ABSTAIN FROM CERTAIN FOODS, WHICH GOD CREATED TO BE RECEIVED WITH THANKSGIVING BY THOSE WHO BELIEVE AND WHO KNOW THE TRUTH.” THIS SOUNDS SUSPICIOUSLY CLOSE TO SOME OF THE TEACHINGS OF ROMAN CATHOLICISM, WHICH REQUIRES PRIESTS TO BE CELIBATE (“FORBIDDING TO MARRY”) AND PROCLAIMS SOME FOOD TO BE OFF-LIMITS DURING LENT (“ABSTAINING FROM CERTAIN FOODS”).THE JUDAIZERS UPHELD THE MOSAIC LAW AS NECESSARY FOR SALVATION; CATHOLICS UPHOLD MAN-MADE TRADITION AS NECESSARY; BOTH VIEW CHRIST’S DEATH AS BEING INSUFFICIENT WITHOUT THE ACTIVE AND CONTINUED COOPERATION OF THE ONE BEING SAVED. THE HOLY BIBLE IS CLEAR THAT THE ATTEMPT TO ADD HUMAN WORKS TO GOD’S GRACE OVERLOOKS THE VERY MEANING OF GRACE, WHICH IS “UNDESERVED BLESSING.” AS PAUL SAYS, “IF BY GRACE, THEN IT CANNOT BE BASED ON WORKS; IF IT WERE, GRACE WOULD NO LONGER BE GRACE” (ROMANS 11:6). PRAISE THE LORD, “CHRIST HAS SET US FREE. STAND FIRM, THEN, AND DO NOT LET YOURSELVES BE BURDENED AGAIN BY A YOKE OF SLAVERY” (GALATIANS 5:1).  IS THERE A BIBLICAL LIST OF TEMPTATIONS/SINS? WE OFTEN THINK THAT OUR LIVES CAN BE SIMPLIFIED IF WE JUST HAVE A CHECKLIST TO FOLLOW. WE HAVE SHOPPING LISTS, TO-DO LISTS, WISH LISTS, AND MORE. SURELY, IF GOD WANTS US TO HAVE SUCCESS IN LIVING FOR HIM, THERE MUST BE A LIST IN THE HOLY BIBLE OF SINS TO AVOID. WHEN WE LOOK TO THE HOLY BIBLE, WE CERTAINLY DO FIND LISTS OF SINS, BUT WE ALSO DISCOVER THAT THE LISTS NEVER SEEM TO END. FROM THE VERY BEGINNING, GOD TOLD WOMAN/MAN WHAT WAS RIGHT AND WRONG. TO ADAM IN THE GARDEN, GOD SAID, “YOU ARE FREE TO EAT FROM ANY TREE IN THE GARDEN; BUT YOU MUST NOT EAT FROM THE TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL, FOR WHEN YOU EAT OF IT YOU WILL SURELY DIE” (GENESIS 2:16-17). WHEN THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL CAME OUT OF EGYPT, GOD ESTABLISHED HIS LAW WITH THEM AT MOUNT SINAI. THE TEN COMMANDMENTS (EXODUS 20:1-17) WERE NOT THE WHOLE LAW, BUT A SUMMARY OF ALL THAT GOD HAD TO TELL THEM. THE ENTIRE BOOKS OF LEVITICUS AND DEUTERONOMY ARE DEVOTED TO REVEALING TO THE ISRAELITES GOD'S LAWS. JEWISH RABBIS SAY THAT THERE ARE 613 LAWS IN THE TORAH (BOOKS OF MOSES). OF THOSE, 365 ARE IN THE “THOU SHALT NOT...” CATEGORY. WHAT ARE SOME EXAMPLES OF THESE TEMPTATIONS/SINS? FROM THE TEN COMMANDMENTS WE HAVE FALSE WORSHIP, IDOLATRY, MISUSING GOD'S NAME, VIOLATING THE SABBATH, DISHONORING PARENTS, MURDER, ADULTERY, STEALING, LYING/LIBEL, AND COVETING. IN THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT (MATTHEW 5–7), JESUS TOOK SOME OF THESE SAME SINS TO A NEW LEVEL. REGARDING MURDER, JESUS SAID, “ANYONE WHO IS ANGRY WITH HIS BROTHER WILL BE SUBJECT TO JUDGMENT.... BUT ANYONE WHO SAYS, 'YOU FOOL!' WILL BE IN DANGER OF THE FIRE OF HELL” (MATTHEW 5:22). REGARDING ADULTERY, JESUS SAID, “ANYONE WHO LOOKS AT A WOMAN LUSTFULLY HAS ALREADY COMMITTED ADULTERY WITH HER IN HIS HEART” (MATTHEW 5:28). IN GALATIANS 5:19-21, WE ARE TOLD, “THE ACTS OF THE SINFUL NATURE ARE OBVIOUS: SEXUAL IMMORALITY, IMPURITY AND DEBAUCHERY; IDOLATRY AND WITCHCRAFT; HATRED, DISCORD, JEALOUSY, FITS OF RAGE, SELFISH AMBITION, DISSENSIONS, FACTIONS AND ENVY; DRUNKENNESS, ORGIES, AND THE LIKE. I WARN YOU, AS I DID BEFORE, THAT THOSE WHO LIVE LIKE THIS WILL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD.” JUST THESE BRIEF LISTS WILL GIVE MOST PEOPLE PLENTY OF THINGS TO WORK ON FOR A LIFETIME. IN ADDITION TO THE VARIOUS LISTS THAT CAN BE FOUND IN SCRIPTURE, WE ARE TOLD IN 1 JOHN 5:17 THAT “ALL WRONGDOING IS SIN.” NOT ONLY DOES THE HOLY BIBLE TELL US THE THINGS NOT TO DO, BUT IN JAMES 4:17, WE ARE INFORMED THAT ANYONE “WHO KNOWS THE GOOD HE OUGHT TO DO AND DOESN'T DO IT, SINS.” WHEN WE TRY TO COMPILE A LIST OF SINS, WE FIND OURSELVES BURIED UNDER THE GUILT OF OUR OWN FAILURES BECAUSE WE DISCOVER THAT WE HAVE SINNED FAR MORE THAN WE REALIZED. THE SCRIPTURES INFORM US, “ALL WHO RELY ON OBSERVING THE LAW ARE UNDER A CURSE, FOR IT IS WRITTEN: ‘CURSED IS EVERYONE WHO DOES NOT CONTINUE TO DO EVERYTHING WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF THE LAW’” (GALATIANS 3:10). WHILE THAT STATEMENT MIGHT SEEM SELF-DEFEATING, IT IS ACTUALLY THE BEST NEWS POSSIBLE. SINCE WE CAN NEVER FULLY KEEP GOD'S LAW, THERE MUST BE ANOTHER ANSWER, AND IT IS FOUND A FEW VERSES LATER: “CHRIST REDEEMED US FROM THE CURSE OF THE LAW BY BECOMING A CURSE FOR US, FOR IT IS WRITTEN: ‘CURSED IS EVERYONE WHO IS HUNG ON A POLE.’ HE REDEEMED US IN ORDER THAT THE BLESSING GIVEN TO ABRAHAM MIGHT COME TO THE GENTILES THROUGH CHRIST JESUS, SO THAT BY FAITH WE MIGHT RECEIVE THE PROMISE OF THE SPIRIT” (GALATIANS 3:13-14). THE LAW OF GOD, OR THE LISTS OF SINS THAT WE FIND IN THE HOLY BIBLE, SERVE AS A TUTOR TO “LEAD US TO CHRIST THAT WE MIGHT BE JUSTIFIED BY FAITH” (GALATIANS 3:24).  WHAT IS THE SABBATH DAY? AT FIRST GLANCE, THE QUESTION “WHAT IS THE SABBATH DAY?” SEEMS FAIRLY SIMPLE. ACCORDING TO EXODUS 20:8–11, THE SABBATH IS THE SEVENTH DAY OF THE WEEK, ON WHICH WE ARE TO REST, IN REMEMBRANCE THAT GOD CREATED THE UNIVERSE IN SIX DAYS AND THEN “RESTED” ON THE SEVENTH DAY. HOWEVER, DUE TO THE MISUNDERSTANDING AND MISINTERPRETATION OF SOME CHRISTIAN GROUPS, THE MEANING OF THE SABBATH DAY REST HAS BEEN CONFUSED. SOME CHRISTIAN GROUPS, SUCH AS THE SEVENTH DAY ADVENTISTS, VIEW THE SABBATH AS THE DAY OF WORSHIP, THE DAY ON WHICH CHRISTIANS SHOULD ATTEND CHURCH/WORSHIP SERVICES. WHILE THESE GROUPS TYPICALLY ALSO TEACH THAT NO WORK IS TO BE DONE ON THE SABBATH, THE CONCEPT OF THE “DAY OF WORSHIP” IS SOMETIMES MORE EMPHASIZED THAN THE “DAY OF REST.” ORIGINALLY, THE SABBATH WAS A DAY OF REST, AND THAT PURPOSE WAS RETAINED IN THE MOSAIC LAW (EXODUS 16:23–29; 31:14–16; 35:2–3; DEUTERONOMY 5:12–15; NEHEMIAH 13:15–22; JEREMIAH 17:21–27). UNDER THE OLD COVENANT, SACRIFICES WERE MADE DAILY AT THE TABERNACLE/TEMPLE. THE “WORSHIP” WAS CONTINUAL. AND THERE WERE SPECIAL COMMANDS GIVEN TO ISRAEL REGARDING A “SACRED ASSEMBLY” HELD ON THE SABBATH (LEVITICUS 23:3; CF. NUMBERS 28:9). THE KEEPING OF THE SABBATH WAS THE “SIGN” OF THE COVENANT BETWEEN ISRAEL AND THE LORD (EXODUS 31:13). THE NEW TESTAMENT RECORDS JEWS AND CONVERTS TO JUDAISM MEETING IN SYNAGOGUES ON THE SABBATH (MARK 6:2; LUKE 4:31; LUKE 13:10–16; ACTS 13:14, 27, 42–44; 15:21; 16:13; 17:2; 18:4). OBVIOUSLY, WITH NO WORK BEING DONE ON THE SABBATH DAY, THE SABBATH DAY WOULD BE THE IDEAL DAY TO HAVE ORGANIZED WORSHIP SERVICES. HOWEVER, THE NEW TESTAMENT DOES NOT COMMAND THAT THE SABBATH BE THE DAY OF WORSHIP. THE CHURCH IS NOT UNDER THE MOSAIC LAW. THE CHURCH IS UNDER THE NEW COVENANT, ESTABLISHED BY THE DEATH AND RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST. THE HOLY BIBLE NOWHERE DESCRIBES CHRISTIANS SETTING ASIDE THE SABBATH DAY AS THE DAY OF WORSHIP. THE ONLY SCRIPTURES THAT DESCRIBE CHRISTIANS IN ANY SENSE MEETING ON THE SABBATH ARE IN FACT POINTING TO EVANGELISTIC EFFORTS AT JEWISH SYNAGOGUES, WHICH MET ON THE SABBATH DAY. ACTS 3:2 RECORDS THE EARLY CHRISTIANS MEETING EVERY DAY. THE BEREANS STUDIED THE SCRIPTURES EVERY DAY (ACTS 17:11). ACTS 20:7 AND 1 CORINTHIANS 16:2 BOTH MENTION CHRISTIANS MEETING ON THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK. THERE IS NO EVIDENCE IN THE NEW TESTAMENT THAT THE APOSTLES OR THE EARLY CHRISTIANS IN ANY SENSE OBSERVED THE SABBATH DAY AS THE PRESCRIBED DAY OF WORSHIP. TRADITIONALLY, CHRISTIANS HAVE HELD THEIR PRIMARY CORPORATE WORSHIP SERVICES ON SUNDAYS, THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK, IN CELEBRATION OF CHRIST’S RESURRECTION, WHICH OCCURRED ON A SUNDAY (MATTHEW 28:1; MARK 16:2; LUKE 24:1; JOHN 20:1). IT IS IMPORTANT TO UNDERSTAND, THOUGH, THAT SUNDAY IS NOT THE COMMANDED DAY OF CORPORATE WORSHIP, EITHER. THERE IS NO EXPLICIT BIBLICAL COMMAND THAT EITHER SATURDAY OR SUNDAY BE THE DAY OF WORSHIP. SCRIPTURES SUCH AS ROMANS 14:5–6 AND COLOSSIANS 2:16 GIVE CHRISTIANS FREEDOM TO OBSERVE A SPECIAL DAY OR TO OBSERVE EVERY DAY AS SPECIAL. GOD’S DESIRE IS THAT WE WORSHIP AND SERVE HIM CONTINUALLY, EVERY DAY, NOT JUST ON SATURDAY OR SUNDAY.  SHOULD A CHRISTIAN, OWN WEAPONS? DUE TO THE GROWING LEVEL OF VIOLENCE IN OUR WORLD AND THE EXTOLMENT OF PEACE IN SCRIPTURE, THERE IS MUCH DEBATE AMONG CHRISTIANS REGARDING WHETHER IT IS APPROPRIATE FOR A CHRISTIAN TO OWN WEAPONS. HOWEVER, A COMPREHENSIVE LOOK AT THE HOLY BIBLE OFFERS INSIGHT REGARDING HISTORIC PRACTICES THAT INFORM THIS ISSUE TODAY. WE HAVE THE EXAMPLE OF THE APOSTLES, WHO OWNED WEAPONS. ON THE NIGHT JESUS WAS BETRAYED, HE ASKED HIS FOLLOWERS TO BRING SWORDS. THEY HAD TWO, WHICH JESUS CLAIMED WAS ENOUGH (LUKE 22:37-39). AS JESUS WAS BEING ARRESTED, PETER SLICED OFF THE EAR OF ONE OF THE SERVANTS OF THE HIGH PRIEST (JOHN 18:10). JESUS HEALED THE MAN INSTANTLY (LUKE 22:51) AND COMMANDED PETER TO PUT AWAY HIS WEAPON (JOHN 18:11). PETER’S OWNERSHIP OF A SWORD WAS NOT CONDEMNED, ONLY HIS PARTICULAR USE OF IT. ON ANOTHER OCCASION, SOLDIERS CAME TO BE BAPTIZED BY JOHN THE BAPTIST. WHEN ASKED WHAT TO DO TO LIVE FOR GOD, JOHN TOLD THEM, “DO NOT EXTORT MONEY FROM ANYONE BY THREATS OR BY FALSE ACCUSATION, AND BE CONTENT WITH YOUR WAGES” (LUKE 3:14). JOHN STOPPED SHORT OF TELLING THEM TO LAY DOWN THEIR WEAPONS. AND THEN THERE IS DAVID, WHO PRAISED GOD “WHO TRAINS MY HANDS FOR WAR, MY FINGERS FOR BATTLE” (PSALM 144:1). THE OLD TESTAMENT CONTAINS MANY OTHER EXAMPLES OF GODLY MEN WHO OWNED AND USED WEAPONS, USUALLY IN THE CONTEXT OF WARFARE. THE HOLY BIBLE NEVER FORBIDS A CHRISTIAN FROM OWNING A WEAPON, BUT IT DOES OFFER SOME PRINCIPLES TO CONSIDER. FIRST, CHRISTIANS ARE CALLED TO BE PEACEMAKERS (MATTHEW 5:10). A CHRISTIAN CONSIDERING THE PURCHASE OF A WEAPON SHOULD PRAYERFULLY CONSIDER IF DOING SO WOULD AID IN PEACE-MAKING. SECOND, A CHRISTIAN SHOULD ONLY OWN A WEAPON FOR A PURPOSE THAT WOULD HONOR GOD (1 CORINTHIANS 10:23). USING A WEAPON FOR HUNTING, MILITARY OR LAW ENFORCEMENT DUTY, OR SELF-DEFENSE MAY HONOR GOD. STILL, A PERSON SHOULD REFLECT ON HIS OR HER MOTIVES FOR OWNING A PARTICULAR WEAPON. THIRD, A CHRISTIAN SHOULD ABIDE BY LOCAL LAWS, STATE LAWS & FEDERAL GOVERNMENTAL LAWS IF POSSIBLE, INCLUDING GUN LAWS. ROMANS 13 IS CLEAR THAT GOVERNING AUTHORITIES ARE FROM GOD AND ARE TO BE OBEYED. FURTHER, WE ARE TO PRAY ON BEHALF OF GOVERNING LEADERS WHO OVERSEE OUR COMMUNITIES AND NATION (1 TIMOTHY 2:1-2). ULTIMATELY, THERE IS NOTHING SINFUL ABOUT OWNING A GUN OR OTHER WEAPON. A WEAPON CAN BE USEFUL AND EVEN NECESSARY IN SOME CONTEXTS; AT THE SAME TIME, CHRISTIANS SHOULD CAREFULLY CONSIDER THEIR MOTIVE AND PURPOSE IN OWNING A WEAPON, AND LOCAL ORDINANCES SHOULD BE FOLLOWED.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT REST AND RELAXATION? “REST” IS DEFINED AS “PEACE, EASE OR REFRESHMENT.” “RELAX” MEANS “TO BECOME LOOSE OR LESS FIRM, TO HAVE A MILDER MANNER, TO BE LESS STIFF.” THE HOLY BIBLE SPEAKS QUITE HIGHLY OF REST. IT IS A REPEATED THEME THROUGHOUT SCRIPTURE, BEGINNING WITH THE CREATION WEEK (GENESIS 2:2-3). GOD CREATED FOR SIX DAYS; THEN HE RESTED, NOT BECAUSE HE WAS TIRED BUT TO SET THE STANDARD FOR MANKIND TO FOLLOW. THE TEN COMMANDMENTS MADE RESTING ON THE SABBATH A REQUIREMENT OF THE LAW (EXODUS 20:8-11). NOTICE THAT GOD SAID, “REMEMBER THE SABBATH.” IT WASN’T SOMETHING NEW; IT HAD BEEN AROUND SINCE CREATION. ALL GOD’“RELAX” IS “TO BECOME LESS FIRM,” THEN RELAXING OUR GRIP ON OUR OWN LIVES, CAREERS, FAMILIES, ETC., AND GIVING THEM OVER TO GOD IN FAITH IS THE BEST WAY TO RELAX. FOR THE CHRISTIAN, THE ULTIMATE REST IS FOUND IN CHRIST. HE INVITES ALL WHO ARE “WEARY AND BURDENED” TO COME TO HIM AND CAST OUR CARES ON HIM (MATTHEW 11:28; 1 PETER 5:7). IT IS ONLY IN HIM THAT WE FIND OUR COMPLETE REST—FROM THE CARES OF THE WORLD, FROM THE SORROWS THAT PLAGUE US, AND FROM THE NEED TO WORK TO MAKE OURSELVES ACCEPTABLE TO HIM. WE NO LONGER OBSERVE THE JEWISH SABBATH BECAUSE JESUS IS OUR SABBATH REST. IN HIM WE FIND COMPLETE REST FROM THE LABORS OF OUR SELF-EFFORT, BECAUSE HE ALONE IS HOLY AND RIGHTEOUS. “GOD MADE HIM WHO HAD NO SIN TO BE SIN FOR US, SO THAT IN HIM WE MIGHT BECOME THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD” (2 CORINTHIANS 5:21). WE CAN NOW CEASE FROM OUR SPIRITUAL LABORS AND REST IN HIM, NOT JUST ONE DAY A WEEK, BUT ALWAYS.  WHY DOES CHRIST'S RIGHTEOUSNESS NEED TO BE IMPUTED TO US? IN HIS SERMON ON THE MOUNT, JESUS UTTERED THESE WORDS: “YOU THEREFORE MUST BE PERFECT, AS YOUR HEAVENLY FATHER IS PERFECT” (MATTHEW 5:48). THIS COMES AT THE END OF THE SECTION OF THE SERMON WHERE JESUS CORRECTS HIS LISTENERS’ MISUNDERSTANDING OF THE LAW. IN MATTHEW 5:20, JESUS SAYS THAT, IF HIS HEARERS WANT TO ENTER INTO THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN, THEIR RIGHTEOUSNESS MUST EXCEED THAT OF THE PHARISEES, WHO WERE THE EXPERTS IN THE LAW. THEN, IN MATTHEW 5:21–48, HE PROCEEDS TO RADICALLY REDEFINE THE LAW FROM MERE OUTWARD CONFORMITY, WHICH CHARACTERIZED THE “RIGHTEOUSNESS” OF THE PHARISEES, TO AN OBEDIENCE OF BOTH OUTWARD AND INWARD CONFORMITY. HE SAYS, “YOU HAVE HEARD IT SAID, BUT I SAY UNTO YOU” TO DIFFERENTIATE BETWEEN THE WAY PEOPLE HEARD THE LAW TAUGHT FROM HOW JESUS IS REINTERPRETING IT. OBEYING THE LAW IS MORE THAN SIMPLY ABSTAINING FROM KILLING, COMMITTING ADULTERY, AND BREAKING OATHS. IT’S ALSO NOT GETTING ANGRY WITH YOUR BROTHER, NOT LUSTING IN YOUR HEART, AND NOT MAKING INSINCERE OATHS. AT THE END OF ALL THIS, WE LEARN THAT WE MUST EXCEED THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF THE PHARISEES, AND THAT COMES FROM BEING PERFECT. AT THIS POINT, THE NATURAL RESPONSE IS “BUT I CAN’T BE PERFECT,” WHICH IS ABSOLUTELY TRUE. IN ANOTHER PLACE IN MATTHEW’S GOSPEL, JESUS SUMMARIZES THE LAW OF GOD WITH TWO COMMANDMENTS: LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART, SOUL, MIND, AND STRENGTH AND LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF (MATTHEW 22:37–40). THIS IS CERTAINLY AN ADMIRABLE GOAL, BUT HAS ANYONE EVER LOVED THE LORD WITH ALL HIS HEART, SOUL, MIND, AND STRENGTH AND HIS NEIGHBOR AS HIMSELF? EVERYTHING WE DO, SAY, AND THINK HAS TO BE DONE, SAID, AND THOUGHT FROM LOVE FOR GOD AND LOVE FOR NEIGHBOR. IF WE ARE COMPLETELY HONEST WITH OURSELVES, WE HAVE TO ADMIT THAT WE HAVE NEVER ACHIEVED THIS LEVEL OF SPIRITUALITY. THE TRUTH OF THE MATTER IS THAT, ON OUR OWN AND BY OUR OWN EFFORTS, WE CAN’T POSSIBLY BE PERFECT AS OUR HEAVENLY FATHER IS PERFECT. WE DON’T LOVE GOD WITH ALL OUR HEART, SOUL, MIND, AND STRENGTH. WE DON’T LOVE OUR NEIGHBORS AS OURSELVES. WE HAVE A PROBLEM, AND IT’S CALLED SIN. WE ARE BORN WITH IT, AND WE CANNOT OVERCOME THE EFFECTS OF IT ON OUR OWN. SIN RADICALLY AFFECTS US TO OUR CORE. SIN AFFECTS WHAT WE DO, SAY, AND THINK. IN OTHER WORDS, IT TAINTS EVERYTHING ABOUT US. THEREFORE, NO MATTER HOW GOOD WE TRY TO BE, WE WILL NEVER MEET GOD’S STANDARD OF PERFECTION. THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THAT ALL OF OUR RIGHTEOUS DEEDS ARE LIKE A “POLLUTED GARMENT” (ISAIAH 64:6). OUR OWN RIGHTEOUSNESS IS SIMPLY NOT GOOD ENOUGH AND NEVER WILL BE, NO MATTER HOW HARD WE TRY. THAT’S WHY JESUS LIVED A PERFECT LIFE IN FULL OBEDIENCE TO THE LAW OF GOD IN THOUGHT, WORD, AND DEED. JESUS’ MISSION WASN’T SIMPLY TO DIE ON THE CROSS FOR OUR SINS BUT ALSO TO LIVE A LIFE OF PERFECT RIGHTEOUSNESS. THEOLOGIANS REFER TO THIS AS THE “ACTIVE AND PASSIVE OBEDIENCE OF CHRIST.” ACTIVE OBEDIENCE REFERS TO CHRIST’S LIFE OF SINLESS PERFECTION. EVERYTHING HE DID WAS PERFECT. PASSIVE OBEDIENCE REFERS TO CHRIST’S SUBMISSION TO THE CRUCIFIXION. HE WENT WILLINGLY TO THE CROSS AND ALLOWED HIMSELF TO BE CRUCIFIED WITHOUT RESISTING (ISAIAH 53:7). HIS PASSIVE OBEDIENCE PAYS OUR SIN DEBT BEFORE GOD, BUT IT IS THE ACTIVE OBEDIENCE THAT GIVES US THE PERFECTION GOD REQUIRES. THE APOSTLE PAUL WRITES, “BUT NOW THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD HAS BEEN MANIFESTED APART FROM THE LAW, ALTHOUGH THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS BEAR WITNESS TO IT—THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD THROUGH FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST FOR ALL WHO BELIEVE” (ROMANS 3:21–22). THROUGH OUR FAITH IN CHRIST, THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD IS GIVEN TO US. THIS IS CALLED “IMPUTED” RIGHTEOUSNESS. TO IMPUTE SOMETHING IS TO ASCRIBE OR ATTRIBUTE SOMETHING TO SOMEONE. WHEN WE PLACE OUR FAITH IN CHRIST, GOD ASCRIBES THE PERFECT RIGHTEOUSNESS OF CHRIST TO OUR ACCOUNT SO THAT WE BECOME PERFECT IN HIS SIGHT. “FOR OUR SAKE HE MADE HIM [JESUS] TO BE SIN WHO KNEW NO SIN, SO THAT IN HIM WE MIGHT BECOME THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD” (2 CORINTHIANS 5:21). NOT ONLY IS CHRIST’S RIGHTEOUSNESS IMPUTED TO US THROUGH FAITH, BUT OUR SIN IS IMPUTED TO CHRIST. THAT IS HOW CHRIST PAID OUR SIN DEBT TO GOD. HE HAD NO SIN IN HIMSELF, BUT OUR SIN IS IMPUTED TO HIM SO, AS HE SUFFERS ON THE CROSS, HE IS SUFFERING THE JUST PENALTY THAT OUR SIN DESERVES. THAT IS WHY PAUL CAN SAY, “I HAVE BEEN CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST. IT IS NO LONGER I WHO LIVE, BUT CHRIST WHO LIVES IN ME. AND THE LIFE I NOW LIVE IN THE FLESH I LIVE BY FAITH IN THE SON OF GOD, WHO LOVED ME AND GAVE HIMSELF FOR ME” (GALATIANS 2:20). BY HAVING THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF CHRIST IMPUTED TO US, WE CAN BE SEEN AS SINLESS, AS JESUS IS SINLESS. IT IS NOT, THEREFORE, OUR PERFECTION, BUT HIS. WHEN GOD LOOKS AT THE CHRISTIAN, HE SEES THE HOLINESS, PERFECTION, AND RIGHTEOUSNESS OF CHRIST. THEREFORE, WE CAN SAY WITH CONFIDENCE, “I AM SINLESS, AS JESUS IS SINLESS” IN 1ST JOHN 3:9!  WHAT SHOULD WE LEARN FROM PSALM 119? CONTAINING 176 VERSES, PSALM 119 IS THE LONGEST SINGLE CHAPTER IN THE HOLY BIBLE. THE AUTHOR OF PSALM 119 IS UNKNOWN, BUT MOST SCHOLARS AGREE THAT IT WAS WRITTEN BY DAVID, EZRA, OR DANIEL. EACH OF THESE PROPOSED AUTHORS SUFFERED SERIOUS DIFFICULTIES IN HIS LIFE, AND THE AUTHOR OF PSALM 119 REFLECTS THAT IN DESCRIPTIONS OF PLOTS, SLANDERS, AND TAUNTS AGAINST HIM (VERSES 23, 42, 51, 150), PERSECUTIONS (VERSES 61, 86, 95, 110, 121, 134, 157, 161), AND AFFLICTIONS (VERSES 67, 71, 143, 153). THE PERSECUTION AND AFFLICTION OF THE MAN (AND WOMAN) OF GOD IS A MAJOR THEME OF PSALM 119. ANOTHER PROMINENT THEME IN PSALM 119 IS THE PROFOUND TRUTH THAT THE WORD OF GOD IS ALL-SUFFICIENT. PSALM 119 IS AN EXPANSION OF PSALM 19:7–9: “THE LAW OF THE LORD IS PERFECT, REVIVING THE SOUL. THE STATUTES OF THE LORD ARE TRUSTWORTHY, MAKING WISE THE SIMPLE. THE PRECEPTS OF THE LORD ARE RIGHT, GIVING JOY TO THE HEART. THE COMMANDS OF THE LORD ARE RADIANT, GIVING LIGHT TO THE EYES. THE FEAR OF THE LORD IS PURE, ENDURING FOREVER. THE ORDINANCES OF THE LORD ARE SURE AND ALTOGETHER RIGHTEOUS.” THERE ARE EIGHT DIFFERENT TERMS REFERRING TO THE WORD OF GOD THROUGHOUT THE PSALM: LAW, TESTIMONIES, PRECEPTS, STATUES, COMMANDMENTS, JUDGMENTS, WORD, AND ORDINANCES. IN ALMOST EVERY VERSE, THE WORD OF GOD IS MENTIONED. PSALM 119 AFFIRMS NOT ONLY THE CHARACTER OF THE SCRIPTURES, BUT IT AFFIRMS THAT GOD’S WORD REFLECTS THE VERY CHARACTER OF GOD HIMSELF. NOTICE THESE ATTRIBUTES OF GOD ASCRIBED TO SCRIPTURE IN PSALM 119: 1. RIGHTEOUSNESS (VERSES 7, 62, 75, 106, 123, 138, 144, 160, 164, 172). 2. TRUSTWORTHINESS (VERSE 42). 3. TRUTHFULNESS (VERSES 43, 142, 151, 160). 4. FAITHFULNESS (VERSE 86). 5. UNCHANGEABLENESS (VERSE 89). 6. ETERNALITY (VERSES 90,152). 7. LIGHT (VERSE 105). 8. PURITY (VERSE 140). THE FORMAT OF PSALM 119 IS AN ALPHABETIC ACROSTIC, MEANING THAT THE FIRST LETTERS OF EACH LINE IN HEBREW FOLLOW THROUGH THE ALPHABET, 8 LINES PER LETTER, THUS 8 LINES X 22 LETTERS IN HEBREW = 176 LINES. ONE MESSAGE OF THIS PSALM IS THAT WE ARE TO LIVE A LIFESTYLE THAT DEMONSTRATES OBEDIENCE TO THE LORD, WHO IS A GOD OF ORDER (HENCE THE ACROSTIC STRUCTURE), NOT OF CHAOS. THE PSALM OPENS WITH TWO BEATITUDES. “BLESSED” ARE THOSE WHOSE WAYS ARE BLAMELESS, WHO LIVE ACCORDING TO GOD’S LAW, WHO KEEP HIS STATUTES AND SEEK HIM WITH ALL THEIR HEART. THE AUTHOR OF THE PSALM IS A MAN WHO HAS KNOWN GREAT TROUBLE IN HIS LIFE, BUT ALSO ONE WHO HAS COME THROUGH IT WITH A DEEP AND PASSIONATE UNDERSTANDING OF GOD’S UNFAILING LOVE AND COMPASSION (PSALM 119:75–77). THROUGHOUT HIS AFFLICTION, THE AUTHOR CLINGS TO THE TRUTHS HE LEARNS FROM THE SCRIPTURES, WHICH ARE ETERNAL AND “STAND FIRM IN THE HEAVENS” (PSALM 119:89–91). HIS LOVE FOR THE WORD OF GOD AND HIS DEDICATION TO REMEMBER IT AND LIVE BY IT IS A THEME THAT IS REPEATED OVER AND OVER (VERSES 11, 15–16, 24, 34, 44, 47, 55, 60, ETC.). THESE ARE THE LESSONS FOR US IN THIS GREAT PSALM. THE WORD OF GOD IS SUFFICIENT TO MAKE US WISE, TRAIN US IN RIGHTEOUSNESS, AND EQUIP US FOR EVERY GOOD WORK (2 TIMOTHY 3:15–17). THE SCRIPTURES ARE A REFLECTION OF GOD’S NATURE, AND FROM THEM WE LEARN THAT WE CAN TRUST HIS CHARACTER AND HIS PLAN AND PURPOSES FOR MANKIND, EVEN WHEN THOSE PLANS INCLUDE AFFLICTION AND PERSECUTION. BLESSED INDEED ARE WE IF OUR DELIGHT IS IN THE LAW OF THE LORD, AND ON HIS LAW, WE MEDITATE DAY AND NIGHT (PSALM 1:2).  IS WORKING ON SUNDAY A SIN? WORKING ON SUNDAY IS DEFINITELY A TEMPTATION/SIN. WORKING ON SUNDAY IS PROHIBITED IN THE HOLY BIBLE. THE IDEA THAT CHRISTIANS SHOULD NOT BE WORKING ON SUNDAY COMES FROM A UNDERSTANDING OF OLD TESTAMENT SABBATH-KEEPING FOR THE ISRAELITES AND ITS RELATION TO SUNDAY WORSHIP FOR CHRISTIANS. ACCORDING TO EXODUS 20:8–11, THE SABBATH IS THE SEVENTH DAY OF THE WEEK ON WHICH THE ISRAELITES WERE TO REST IN REMEMBRANCE THAT GOD CREATED THE UNIVERSE IN SIX DAYS AND THEN “RESTED” ON THE SEVENTH DAY. “KEEPING THE SABBATH HOLY” WAS DEFINED AS NOT WORKING ON THE SABBATH. WHEN GOD PROVIDED MANNA IN THE DESERT DURING THE EXODUS WANDERINGS, HE COMMANDED THAT THE MANNA WAS TO BE GATHERED FOR SIX DAYS ONLY WITH ENOUGH GATHERED ON THE SIXTH DAY TO FEED THE PEOPLE DURING THE SABBATH REST. GATHERING THE MANNA WAS CONSIDERED TO BE WORK, JUST AS PLANTING AND HARVESTING WAS CONSIDERED WORK. EXODUS 31:14–16 AND 35:2 PRESCRIBED DEATH FOR ANYONE WHO WORKED ON THE SABBATH. BUYING AND SELLING ON THE SABBATH DAY WAS ALSO CONSIDERED A DESECRATION OF THE SABBATH (NEHEMIAH 13:15–17). CLEARLY, KEEPING THE SABBATH DAY “HOLY” REQUIRED THE CESSATION OF ALL WORK FOR THE ISRAELITES. THE SABBATH DAY WAS ESTABLISHED SO THE ISRAELITES WOULD REST FROM THEIR LABORS, ONLY TO BEGIN AGAIN AFTER A ONE-DAY REST. WHY, THEN, DO CHRISTIANS NOT HAVE TO OBSERVE THE SAME LAW? THE KEY TO UNDERSTANDING THIS IS TO SEE THAT THE VARIOUS ELEMENTS OF THE SABBATH SYMBOLIZED THE COMING OF THE MESSIAH, WHO WOULD FULFILL THE LAW OF MAN BY PROVIDING A PERMANENT—AS OPPOSED TO A ONE-DAY—REST FOR HIS PEOPLE. WITH THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW, THE JEWS WERE CONSTANTLY “LABORING” TO MAKE THEMSELVES ACCEPTABLE TO GOD. THEIR LABORS INCLUDED TRYING TO OBEY ALL THE COMMANDMENTS OF THE CEREMONIAL LAW, THE TEMPLE LAW, AND THE SACRIFICIAL LAW. OF COURSE, THEY COULDN’T POSSIBLY KEEP ALL THOSE LAWS, SO GOD PROVIDED AN ARRAY OF SIN OFFERINGS AND SACRIFICES SO THEY COULD COME TO HIM FOR FORGIVENESS AND RESTORE FELLOWSHIP WITH HIM, BUT ONLY TEMPORARILY. JUST AS THEY BEGAN THEIR PHYSICAL LABORS AFTER A ONE-DAY REST, SO, TOO, DID THEY HAVE TO CONTINUE TO OFFER SACRIFICES. HEBREWS 10:1 TELLS US THAT THE LAW “CAN NEVER, BY THE SAME SACRIFICES REPEATED ENDLESSLY YEAR AFTER YEAR, MAKE PERFECT THOSE WHO DRAW NEAR TO WORSHIP.” BUT THESE SACRIFICES WERE OFFERED IN ANTICIPATION OF THE ULTIMATE SACRIFICE OF CHRIST ON THE CROSS, WHO “AFTER HE HAD OFFERED ONE SACRIFICE FOR SINS FOREVER, SAT DOWN AT THE RIGHT HAND OF GOD” (HEBREWS 10:12). JESUS RESTED AFTER PERFORMING THE ULTIMATE SACRIFICE—HE CEASED FROM HIS LABOR OF ATONEMENT BECAUSE THERE WAS NOTHING MORE TO BE DONE, EVER. BECAUSE OF WHAT HE DID IN THE CROSS, WE STILL HAVE TO “LABOR” IN LAW-KEEPING AT HIGHER LEVELS IN THE STONING’S IN ORDER TO BE JUSTIFIED IN THE SIGHT OF GOD, AND THIS INCLUDES THE OBSERVANCE OF THE SABBATH. JESUS WAS SENT SO THAT WE MIGHT REST IN GOD AND IN WHAT HE HAS PROVIDED. BY SAYING, “THE SABBATH WAS MADE FOR MAN, NOT MAN FOR THE SABBATH” (MARK 2:27), JESUS WAS RESTATING THE PRINCIPLE THAT THE SABBATH REST WAS INSTITUTED TO RELIEVE MAN OF HIS LABORS, JUST AS JESUS CAME TO RELIEVE US OF OUR ATTEMPTING TO ACHIEVE SALVATION BY OUR WORKS. WE NO LONGER REST FOR ONLY ONE DAY, BUT FOREVER CEASE OUR LABORING TO ATTAIN GOD’S FAVOR. JESUS IS OUR REST FROM WORKS NOW, JUST AS HE IS THE DOOR TO HEAVEN, WHERE WE WILL REST IN HIM FOREVER. THERE IS NO OTHER SABBATH REST BESIDES THE LORD. HE ALONE SATISFIES THE REQUIREMENTS OF THE LAW OF MAN, AND HE ALONE PROVIDES THE SACRIFICE THAT ATONES FOR SIN. HE IS GOD’S PLAN FOR US TO CEASE FROM THE LABOR OF OUR OWN WORKS. IN COLOSSIANS 2:16–17 THE APOSTLE PAUL DECLARES, “THEREFORE DO NOT LET ANYONE JUDGE YOU BY WHAT YOU EAT OR DRINK, OR WITH REGARD TO A RELIGIOUS FESTIVAL, A NEW MOON CELEBRATION OR A SABBATH DAY. THESE ARE A SHADOW OF THE THINGS THAT WERE TO COME; THE REALITY, HOWEVER, IS FOUND IN CHRIST.” WE ARE STILL COMMANDED BY THE LORD TO CEASE WORKING ON THE SABBATH [SATURDAY], & SUNDAY IS THE “CHRISTIAN SABBATH.”  WHAT WAS THE OLD TESTAMENT WAY OF SALVATION? HOW PEOPLE WERE SAVED DURING THE TIME OF THE OLD TESTAMENT IS A CONFUSING QUESTION TO SOME. WE KNOW THAT, IN THE NEW TESTAMENT ERA, SALVATION COMES BY GRACE THROUGH FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST (JOHN 1:12; EPHESIANS 2:8-9). JESUS IS THE WAY (JOHN 14:6). BUT, BEFORE CHRIST, WHAT WAS THE WAY? A COMMON MISCONCEPTION ABOUT THE OLD TESTAMENT WAY OF SALVATION IS THAT JEWS WERE SAVED BY KEEPING THE LAW. BUT WE KNOW FROM SCRIPTURE THAT THAT IS NOT TRUE. GALATIANS 3:11 SAYS, “NOW IT IS EVIDENT THAT NO ONE IS JUSTIFIED BEFORE GOD BY THE LAW, FOR ‘THE RIGHTEOUS SHALL LIVE BY FAITH.’” SOME MIGHT WANT TO DISMISS THIS PASSAGE AS ONLY APPLYING TO THE NEW TESTAMENT, BUT PAUL IS QUOTING HABAKKUK 2:4—SALVATION BY FAITH, APART FROM THE LAW WAS AN OLD TESTAMENT PRINCIPLE. PAUL TAUGHT THAT THE PURPOSE OF THE LAW WAS TO SERVE AS A “TUTOR TO BRING US TO CHRIST, THAT WE MIGHT BE JUSTIFIED BY FAITH” (GALATIANS 3:24). ALSO, IN ROMANS 3:20 PAUL MAKES THE POINT THAT KEEPING THE LAW DID NOT SAVE EITHER OLD OR NEW TESTAMENT JEWS BECAUSE “NO ONE WILL BE DECLARED RIGHTEOUS IN HIS SIGHT BY OBSERVING THE LAW.” THE LAW WAS NEVER INTENDED TO SAVE ANYONE; THE PURPOSE OF THE LAW WAS TO MAKE US “CONSCIOUS OF SIN.” IF THE OLD TESTAMENT WAY OF SALVATION WAS NOT KEEPING THE LAW, THEN HOW WERE PEOPLE SAVED? FORTUNATELY, THE ANSWER TO THAT QUESTION IS EASILY FOUND IN SCRIPTURE, SO THERE CAN BE NO DOUBT AS TO WHAT WAS THE OLD TESTAMENT WAY OF SALVATION. IN ROMANS 4 THE APOSTLE PAUL MAKES IT VERY CLEAR THAT THE OLD TESTAMENT WAY OF SALVATION WAS THE SAME AS THE NEW TESTAMENT WAY, WHICH IS BY GRACE ALONE, THROUGH FAITH ALONE, IN CHRIST ALONE. TO PROVE THIS, PAUL POINTS US TO ABRAHAM, WHO WAS SAVED BY FAITH: “ABRAHAM BELIEVED GOD, AND IT WAS CREDITED TO HIM AS RIGHTEOUSNESS” (ROMANS 4:3). AGAIN, PAUL QUOTES THE OLD TESTAMENT TO PROVE HIS POINT—GENESIS 15:6, THIS TIME. ABRAHAM COULD NOT HAVE BEEN SAVED BY KEEPING THE LAW, BECAUSE HE LIVED OVER 400 YEARS BEFORE THE LAW WAS GIVEN! PAUL THEN SHOWS THAT DAVID WAS ALSO SAVED BY FAITH (ROMANS 4:6-8, QUOTING PSALM 32:1-2). PAUL CONTINUES TO ESTABLISH THAT THE OLD TESTAMENT WAY OF SALVATION WAS THROUGH FAITH ALONE. IN ROMANS 4:23-24 HE WRITES, “THE WORDS ‘IT WAS CREDITED TO HIM’ WERE WRITTEN NOT FOR HIM ALONE, BUT ALSO FOR US, TO WHOM GOD WILL CREDIT RIGHTEOUSNESS—FOR US WHO BELIEVE IN HIM WHO RAISED JESUS OUR LORD FROM THE DEAD.” IN OTHER WORDS, RIGHTEOUSNESS IS “CREDITED” OR GIVEN TO THOSE WHO HAVE FAITH IN GOD—ABRAHAM, DAVID, AND WE ALL SHARE THE SAME WAY OF SALVATION. MUCH OF ROMANS AND GALATIANS ADDRESSES THE FACT THAT THERE IS ONLY ONE WAY OF SALVATION AND ONLY ONE GOSPEL MESSAGE. THROUGHOUT HISTORY PEOPLE HAVE TRIED TO PERVERT THE GOSPEL BY ADDING HUMAN WORKS TO IT, REQUIRING CERTAIN THINGS TO BE DONE TO “EARN” SALVATION. BUT THE HOLY BIBLE’S CLEAR MESSAGE IS THAT THE WAY OF SALVATION HAS ALWAYS BEEN THROUGH FAITH. IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, IT WAS FAITH IN THE PROMISE THAT GOD WOULD SEND A SAVIOR SOMEDAY. THOSE WHO LIVED IN THE TIME OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LOOKED FORWARD TO THE MESSIAH AND BELIEVED GOD’S PROMISE OF THE COMING SERVANT OF THE LORD (ISAIAH 53). THOSE WHO EXERCISED SUCH FAITH WERE SAVED. TODAY WE LOOK BACK ON THE LIFE, DEATH, AND RESURRECTION OF THE SAVIOR AND ARE SAVED BY FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST’S ATONEMENT FOR OUR SINS (ROMANS 10:9-10). THE GOSPEL IS NOT AN EXCLUSIVELY NEW TESTAMENT MESSAGE. THE OLD TESTAMENT CONTAINED IT AS WELL: “THE SCRIPTURE FORESAW THAT GOD WOULD JUSTIFY THE GENTILES BY FAITH, AND ANNOUNCED THE GOSPEL IN ADVANCE TO ABRAHAM: ‘ALL NATIONS WILL BE BLESSED THROUGH YOU.’ SO THOSE WHO HAVE FAITH ARE BLESSED ALONG WITH ABRAHAM, THE MAN OF FAITH” (GALATIANS 3:8-9, QUOTING GENESIS 12:3). AS EARLY AS GENESIS 3:15, WE SEE THE PROMISE OF A COMING SAVIOR, AND THROUGHOUT THE OLD TESTAMENT THERE ARE HUNDREDS OF PROMISES THAT THE MESSIAH WOULD “SAVE HIS PEOPLE FROM THEIR SINS” (MATTHEW 1:21; CF. ISAIAH 53:5-6). JOB’S FAITH WAS IN THE FACT THAT HE KNEW THAT HIS “REDEEMER LIVES, AND THAT IN THE END HE WILL STAND UPON THE EARTH” (JOB 19:25). CLEARLY, OLD TESTAMENT SAINTS WERE AWARE OF THE PROMISED REDEEMER, AND THEY WERE SAVED BY FAITH IN THAT SAVIOR, THE SAME WAY PEOPLE ARE SAVED TODAY. THERE IS NO OTHER WAY. JESUS IS “‘THE STONE YOU BUILDERS REJECTED, WHICH HAS BECOME THE CAPSTONE.’ SALVATION IS FOUND IN NO ONE ELSE, FOR THERE IS NO OTHER NAME UNDER HEAVEN GIVEN TO MEN BY WHICH WE MUST BE SAVED” (ACTS 4:11-12, QUOTING PSALM 118:22).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS? THE DICTIONARY DEFINITION OF SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS IS “CONFIDENCE IN ONE’S OWN RIGHTEOUSNESS, ESPECIALLY WHEN SMUGLY MORALISTIC AND INTOLERANT OF THE OPINIONS AND BEHAVIOR OF OTHERS.” BIBLICALLY SPEAKING, SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS, WHICH IS RELATED TO LEGALISM, IS THE IDEA THAT WE CAN SOMEHOW GENERATE WITHIN OURSELVES A RIGHTEOUSNESS THAT WILL BE ACCEPTABLE TO GOD (ROMANS 3:10). ALTHOUGH ANY SERIOUS CHRISTIAN WOULD RECOGNIZE THE ERROR OF THIS THOUGHT, BECAUSE OF OUR SIN NATURE, IT IS A CONSTANT TEMPTATION TO ALL OF US TO BELIEVE WE ARE, OR CAN BE, RIGHTEOUS IN AND OF OURSELVES. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, JESUS AND THE APOSTLE PAUL CAME DOWN PARTICULARLY HARD ON THOSE WHO ATTEMPTED TO LIVE IN SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS. JESUS’ CONDEMNATION OF SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS WAS ESPECIALLY HARSH IN HIS TREATMENT OF THE JEWISH LEADERSHIP OF THE TIME. SIX TIMES IN MATTHEW 23, JESUS CONDEMNS THE SCRIBES AND PHARISEES FOR RIGIDLY ADHERING TO THEIR LEGALISTIC TRADITIONS IN ORDER TO MAKE THEMSELVES LOOK BETTER TO OTHERS. THE PARABLE OF THE PHARISEE AND THE TAX COLLECTOR WAS SPECIFICALLY TOLD BY JESUS TO “SOME WHO TRUSTED IN THEMSELVES, THAT THEY WERE RIGHTEOUS, AND TREATED OTHERS WITH CONTEMPT” (LUKE 18:9–14). THE PHARISEE ASSUMED HIS ACCEPTANCE WITH GOD BASED ON HIS OWN ACTIONS, WHEREAS THE TAX COLLECTOR RECOGNIZED THAT THERE WAS NOTHING IN HIMSELF THAT WOULD CAUSE GOD TO APPROVE OF HIM. OVER AND OVER AGAIN IN THE GOSPELS, JESUS CLASHES WITH THE PHARISEES AND SCRIBES ABOUT TRUE RIGHTEOUSNESS. AT THE SAME TIME, HE SPENDS A GREAT DEAL OF TIME AND ENERGY WARNING HIS DISCIPLES ABOUT THE DANGERS OF SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS, MAKING IT CLEAR THAT, WITHOUT HIM, THEY COULD DO NOTHING (JOHN 15:5). PAUL’S TREATMENT OF SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS IS NO LESS SCATHING THAN JESUS’ WAS. HE BEGAN HIS GREAT ARGUMENT IN ROMANS FOR THE GRACE OF GOD BY CONDEMNING THE JEWS’ SELF-RIGHTEOUS TRUST IN CIRCUMCISION (ROMANS 2:17–24). HE FOLLOWS THAT UP IN CHAPTER 10, SAYING THAT THE JEWS TRIED TO GAIN ACCEPTANCE WITH GOD BASED ON THEIR OWN RIGHTEOUSNESS, DEMONSTRATING IGNORANCE OF THE TRUE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD (ROMANS 10:3). HIS CONCLUSION IS THAT CHRIST IS THE END OF THE LAW FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS, NOT MAN (VERSE 4). PAUL’S LETTER TO THE GALATIAN CHURCH ALSO ADDRESSED THIS ISSUE. THESE BELIEVERS WERE BEING TOLD THAT THEY HAD TO DO CERTAIN THINGS TO BE ACCEPTABLE TO GOD, SPECIFICALLY, TO BE CIRCUMCISED. PAUL GOES SO FAR AS TO SAY THAT THIS IS ANOTHER GOSPEL AND CALLS THOSE WHO ADVOCATE IT “ACCURSED” (GALATIANS 1:8–9). MORE TELLINGLY, HE TELLS HIS READERS THAT, IF RIGHTEOUSNESS COULD COME FROM THEIR OWN ACTIONS, THEN JESUS DIED “FOR NO PURPOSE” (GALATIANS 2:21), AND THAT RIGHTEOUSNESS COULD COME “BY THE LAW” (GALATIANS 3:21). PAUL’S CONCLUSION ABOUT THE GALATIAN BELIEVERS WAS THAT THEY HAD BEEN FOOLISH IN THEIR ATTEMPT TO BE PERFECTED BY THE FLESH (GALATIANS 3:1–3). IT WOULD BE AN UNDERSTATEMENT TO SAY THAT EVERY BELIEVER IS PLAGUED BY THIS ATTITUDE. IT IS IN OUR SIN NATURE TO TRY TO DO SOMETHING TO MERIT OUR SALVATION. THE COSTLY FREEDOM OF GRACE, BOUGHT FOR US BY THE BLOOD OF JESUS WITH NO CONTRIBUTION FROM US, IS DIFFICULT FOR OUR PRIDEFUL HEARTS TO UNDERSTAND OR APPRECIATE. IT IS FAR EASIER TO COMPARE OURSELVES WITH ONE ANOTHER THAN IT IS TO RECOGNIZE THAT WE CANNOT MEASURE UP TO THE STANDARDS OF A HOLY GOD. HOWEVER, IN CHRIST WE CAN KNOW TRUE RIGHTEOUSNESS. IN CHRIST, WE CAN KNOW THE FORGIVENESS OF SIN THAT COMES TO US THROUGH GRACE. BECAUSE HE STOOD IN OUR PLACE, WE BENEFIT FROM BOTH HIS SINLESS LIFE AND HIS SIN-BEARING DEATH (2 CORINTHIANS 5:21). BECAUSE OF HIS SACRIFICE, WE CAN FACE OUR SIN AND BRING IT TO THE CROSS, RATHER THAN TRY SOMEHOW TO BE GOOD ENOUGH FOR GOD. ONLY IN THE CROSS CAN WE SEE THE GRACE THAT COVERS ALL OUR SIN AND DEFEAT THE CONSTANT TENDENCY TOWARD SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS IN OUR HEARTS.  HOW WERE PEOPLE SAVED BEFORE THE LORD DIED FOR MAN’S SINS? SINCE THE FALL OF MAN, THE BASIS OF SALVATION HAS ALWAYS BEEN THE DEATH OF CHRIST. NO ONE, EITHER PRIOR TO THE CROSS OR SINCE THE CROSS, WOULD EVER BE SAVED WITHOUT THAT ONE PIVOTAL EVENT IN THE HISTORY OF THE WORLD. CHRIST'S DEATH PAID THE PENALTY FOR PAST SINS OF OLD TESTAMENT SAINTS AND FUTURE SINS OF NEW TESTAMENT SAINTS. THE REQUIREMENT FOR SALVATION HAS ALWAYS BEEN FAITH. THE OBJECT OF ONE'S FAITH FOR SALVATION HAS ALWAYS BEEN GOD. THE PSALMIST WROTE, “BLESSED ARE ALL WHO TAKE REFUGE IN HIM” (PSALM 2:12). GENESIS 15:6 TELLS US THAT ABRAHAM BELIEVED GOD AND THAT WAS ENOUGH FOR GOD TO CREDIT IT TO HIM FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS (SEE ALSO ROMANS 4:3-8). THE OLD TESTAMENT SACRIFICIAL SYSTEM DID NOT TAKE AWAY SIN, AS HEBREWS 10:1-10 CLEARLY TEACHES. IT DID, HOWEVER, POINT TO THE DAY WHEN THE SON OF GOD WOULD SHED HIS BLOOD FOR THE SINFUL HUMAN RACE. WHAT HAS CHANGED THROUGH THE AGES IS THE CONTENT OF A BELIEVER'S FAITH. GOD'S REQUIREMENT OF WHAT MUST BE BELIEVED IS BASED ON THE AMOUNT OF REVELATION HE HAS GIVEN MANKIND UP TO THAT TIME. THIS IS CALLED PROGRESSIVE REVELATION. ADAM BELIEVED THE PROMISE GOD GAVE IN GENESIS 3:15 THAT THE SEED OF THE WOMAN WOULD CONQUER SATAN. ADAM BELIEVED HIM, DEMONSTRATED BY THE NAME HE GAVE EVE (V. 20) AND THE LORD INDICATED HIS ACCEPTANCE IMMEDIATELY BY COVERING THEM WITH COATS OF SKIN (V. 21). AT THAT POINT THAT IS ALL ADAM KNEW, BUT HE BELIEVED IT. ABRAHAM BELIEVED GOD ACCORDING TO THE PROMISES AND NEW REVELATION GOD GAVE HIM IN GENESIS 12 AND 15. PRIOR TO MOSES, NO SCRIPTURE WAS WRITTEN, BUT MANKIND WAS RESPONSIBLE FOR WHAT GOD HAD REVEALED. THROUGHOUT THE OLD TESTAMENT, BELIEVERS CAME TO SALVATION BECAUSE THEY BELIEVED THAT GOD WOULD SOMEDAY TAKE CARE OF THEIR SIN PROBLEM. TODAY, WE LOOK BACK, BELIEVING THAT HE HAS ALREADY TAKEN CARE OF OUR SINS ON THE CROSS (JOHN 3:16; HEBREWS 9:28). WHAT ABOUT BELIEVERS IN CHRIST'S DAY, PRIOR TO THE CROSS AND RESURRECTION? WHAT DID THEY BELIEVE? DID THEY UNDERSTAND THE FULL PICTURE OF CHRIST DYING ON A CROSS FOR THEIR SINS? LATE IN HIS MINISTRY, “JESUS BEGAN TO EXPLAIN TO HIS DISCIPLES THAT HE MUST GO TO JERUSALEM AND SUFFER MANY THINGS AT THE HANDS OF THE ELDERS, CHIEF PRIESTS AND TEACHERS OF THE LAW, AND THAT HE MUST BE KILLED AND ON THE THIRD DAY BE RAISED TO LIFE” (MATTHEW 16:21-22). WHAT WAS THE REACTION OF HIS DISCIPLES TO THIS MESSAGE? “THEN PETER TOOK HIM ASIDE AND BEGAN TO REBUKE HIM. ‘NEVER, LORD!’ HE SAID. ‘THIS SHALL NEVER HAPPEN TO YOU!’” PETER AND THE OTHER DISCIPLES DID NOT KNOW THE FULL TRUTH, YET THEY WERE SAVED BECAUSE THEY BELIEVED THAT GOD WOULD TAKE CARE OF THEIR SIN PROBLEM. THEY DIDN'T EXACTLY KNOW HOW HE WOULD ACCOMPLISH THAT, ANY MORE THAN ADAM, ABRAHAM, MOSES, OR DAVID KNEW HOW, BUT THEY BELIEVED GOD. TODAY, WE HAVE MORE REVELATION THAN THE PEOPLE LIVING BEFORE THE RESURRECTION OF CHRIST; WE KNOW THE FULL PICTURE. “IN THE PAST GOD SPOKE TO OUR FOREFATHERS THROUGH THE PROPHETS AT MANY TIMES AND IN VARIOUS WAYS, BUT IN THESE LAST DAYS HE HAS SPOKEN TO US BY HIS SON, WHOM HE APPOINTED HEIR OF ALL THINGS, AND THROUGH WHOM HE MADE THE UNIVERSE” (HEBREWS 1:1-2). OUR SALVATION IS STILL BASED ON THE DEATH OF CHRIST, OUR FAITH IS STILL THE REQUIREMENT FOR SALVATION, AND THE OBJECT OF OUR FAITH IS STILL GOD. TODAY, FOR US, THE CONTENT OF OUR FAITH IS THAT JESUS CHRIST DIED FOR OUR SINS, HE WAS BURIED, AND HE ROSE THE THIRD DAY (1 CORINTHIANS 15:3-4).  WHAT IS THE DISPENSATION OF PROMISE? EACH DISPENSATION HAS A GOD-ORDAINED RESPONSIBILITY, STEWARDS (PEOPLE COMMANDED TO FULFILL THAT RESPONSIBILITY), A FAILURE ON MANKIND’S PART, GOD’S JUDGMENT, AND, FINALLY, EVIDENCE OF GOD’S GRACE. IN THE DISPENSATION OF PROMISE, GOD WORKS IN YET ANOTHER UNIQUE WAY WITH MAN. THIS DISPENSATION BEGINS WITH THE CALL OF ABRAHAM. IT IS CALLED THE DISPENSATION OF “PROMISE” BECAUSE OF THE COVENANT MADE WITH ABRAHAM, WHO LIVED IN THE “LAND OF PROMISE” (HEBREWS 6:13; 11:9). UNCONDITIONAL PROMISES, BOTH PHYSICAL AND SPIRITUAL, WERE MADE TO ABRAHAM AND HIS DESCENDANTS ISAAC AND JACOB (GENESIS 12:1-3; 15:4-21; 17:1-8; 22:15-19). THE FOURTH DISPENSATION IS THAT OF PROMISE—GENESIS 11:10 TO EXODUS 19:4. STEWARDS: THE PATRIARCHS ABRAHAM, ISAAC AND JACOB. THE PERIOD: FROM THE CALL OF ABRAHAM TO ISRAEL’S ARRIVAL AT MT. SINAI, A PERIOD OF ABOUT 430 YEARS. RESPONSIBILITY: DWELL IN CANAAN (GENESIS 12:1-7). FAILURE: DWELT IN EGYPT (GENESIS 12:10; 46:6). JUDGMENT: EGYPTIAN BONDAGE (EXODUS 1:8-14). GRACE: MOSES THE DELIVERER IS SENT (EXODUS 3:6-10). THE PROMISE GOD MADE TO ABRAHAM WAS THAT HE WOULD BE THE FATHER OF A GREAT NATION, THAT GOD WOULD BLESS ABRAHAM AND HIS DESCENDANTS, AND THAT THE WHOLE EARTH WOULD BE BLESSED THROUGH HIM (GENESIS 12:1-3). AS THE PATRIARCH, ABRAHAM HAD FAILURE IN HIS LIFE, NOTABLY IN FATHERING ISHMAEL (GENESIS 16), GOING TO EGYPT (GENESIS 12:10), AND DECEIVING OTHERS ABOUT HIS WIFE, SARAH (GENESIS 20:2). ISAAC FAILED IN SIMILAR MANNER, AND JACOB WAS AN OUTRIGHT DECEIVER. LATER, THE HEBREW PEOPLE WERE FACED WITH A TEST: WOULD THEY BELIEVE THE PROMISE GOD GAVE TO ABRAHAM TO PROTECT, BLESS, AND GUIDE THEM, OR WOULD THEY NOT BELIEVE? THEY CHOSE NOT TO BELIEVE THE PROMISE AND TOOK UPON THEMSELVES THE BONDAGE OF LAW AND SEPARATION FROM GOD (EXODUS 19:10-13, 18, 21; 12:19). STILL, GOD PROVIDED GRACE THROUGH MOSES, THROUGH PASSOVER PROTECTION, AND THROUGH THE MIRACULOUS MEETING OF THEIR MATERIAL NEEDS (EXODUS 12–18). IN EXODUS 19:4 GOD REMINDS THE ISRAELITES OF HIS GRACE TO THEM: “YOU YOURSELVES HAVE SEEN WHAT I DID TO EGYPT, AND HOW I CARRIED YOU ON EAGLES' WINGS AND BROUGHT YOU TO MYSELF.” THE DISPENSATION OF PROMISE ENDED AT MT. SINAI, WHERE GOD GAVE ABRAHAM’S PEOPLE THE LAW TO GOVERN THEM IN YET ANOTHER MANNER.  WHO WERE THE SCRIBES THAT OFTEN ARGUED WITH THE LORD? SCRIBES IN ANCIENT ISRAEL WERE LEARNED MEN WHOSE BUSINESS WAS TO STUDY THE LAW, TRANSCRIBE IT, AND WRITE COMMENTARIES ON IT. THEY WERE ALSO HIRED ON OCCASIONS WHEN THE NEED FOR A WRITTEN DOCUMENT AROSE OR WHEN AN INTERPRETATION OF A LEGAL POINT WAS NEEDED. EZRA, “A TEACHER WELL VERSED IN THE LAW OF MOSES,” WAS A SCRIBE (EZRA 7:6). THE SCRIBES TOOK THEIR JOB OF PRESERVING SCRIPTURE VERY SERIOUSLY; THEY WOULD COPY AND RECOPY THE HOLY BIBLE METICULOUSLY, EVEN COUNTING LETTERS AND SPACES TO ENSURE EACH COPY WAS CORRECT. WE CAN THANK THE JEWISH SCRIBES FOR PRESERVING THE OLD TESTAMENT PORTION OF OUR BIBLES. JEWS BECAME INCREASINGLY KNOWN AS “THE PEOPLE OF THE BOOK” BECAUSE OF THEIR FAITHFUL STUDY OF SCRIPTURE, PARTICULARLY THE LAW AND HOW IT SHOULD BE FOLLOWED. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT ERA, SCRIBES WERE OFTEN ASSOCIATED WITH THE SECT OF THE PHARISEES, ALTHOUGH NOT ALL PHARISEES WERE SCRIBES (SEE MATTHEW 5:20; 12:38). THEY WERE TEACHERS OF THE PEOPLE (MARK 1:22) AND INTERPRETERS OF THE LAW. THEY WERE WIDELY RESPECTED BY THE COMMUNITY BECAUSE OF THEIR KNOWLEDGE, DEDICATION, AND OUTWARD APPEARANCE OF LAW-KEEPING. THE SCRIBES WENT BEYOND INTERPRETATION OF SCRIPTURE, HOWEVER, AND ADDED MANY MAN-MADE TRADITIONS TO WHAT GOD HAD SAID. THEY BECAME PROFESSIONALS AT SPELLING OUT THE LETTER OF THE LAW WHILE IGNORING THE SPIRIT BEHIND IT. THINGS BECAME SO BAD THAT THE REGULATIONS AND TRADITIONS THE SCRIBES ADDED TO THE LAW WERE CONSIDERED MORE IMPORTANT THAN THE LAW ITSELF. THIS LED TO MANY CONFRONTATIONS BETWEEN JESUS AND THE PHARISEES AND SCRIBES. AT THE BEGINNING OF THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT, JESUS SHOCKED HIS AUDIENCE BY DECLARING THAT THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF THE SCRIBES WAS NOT ENOUGH TO GET ANYONE TO HEAVEN (MATTHEW 5:20). A LARGE PORTION OF JESUS’ SERMON THEN DEALT WITH WHAT THE PEOPLE HAD BEEN TAUGHT (BY THE SCRIBES) AND WHAT GOD ACTUALLY WANTED (MATTHEW 5:21–48). TOWARD THE END OF JESUS’ MINISTRY, HE THOROUGHLY CONDEMNED THE SCRIBES FOR THEIR HYPOCRISY (MATTHEW 23). THEY KNEW THE LAW, AND THEY TAUGHT IT TO OTHERS, BUT THEY DID NOT OBEY IT. THE SCRIBES’ ORIGINAL AIM WAS IN EARNEST—TO KNOW AND PRESERVE THE LAW AND ENCOURAGE OTHERS TO KEEP IT. BUT THINGS TURNED HORRIBLY WRONG WHEN MAN-MADE TRADITIONS OVERSHADOWED GOD’S WORD AND A PRETENSE OF HOLINESS REPLACED A LIFE OF TRUE GODLINESS. THE SCRIBES, WHOSE STATED GOAL WAS TO PRESERVE THE WORD, ACTUALLY NULLIFIED IT BY THE TRADITIONS THEY HANDED DOWN (MARK 7:13). HOW DID THINGS GET SO FAR OFF COURSE? PROBABLY BECAUSE THE JEWS, AFTER SURVIVING CENTURIES OF PERSECUTION AND ENSLAVEMENT, CLUNG IN PRIDE TO THE KEEPING OF THE LAW AND HOW IT MARKED THEM AS GOD’S CHOSEN PEOPLE. THE JEWS OF JESUS’ DAY CERTAINLY HAD AN ATTITUDE OF SUPERIORITY (JOHN 7:49), WHICH JESUS OPPOSED (MATTHEW 9:12). THE BIGGER PROBLEM WAS THAT THE SCRIBES WERE HYPOCRITES AT HEART. THEY WERE MORE INTERESTED IN APPEARING GOOD TO MEN THAN THEY WERE IN PLEASING GOD. EVENTUALLY, IT WAS THESE SAME SCRIBES WHO PLAYED A PART IN HAVING JESUS ARRESTED AND CRUCIFIED (MATTHEW 26:57; MARK 15:1; LUKE 22:1–2). THE LESSON EVERY CHRISTIAN CAN LEARN FROM THE HYPOCRISY OF THE SCRIBES IS THAT GOD WANTS MORE THAN OUTWARD ACTS OF RIGHTEOUSNESS. HE WANTS AN INWARD CHANGE OF HEART THAT IS CONSTANTLY YIELDING IN LOVE AND OBEDIENCE TO CHRIST.  WHAT CAN WE LEARN FROM THE LAWS THAT THE LORD GAVE FOR THE KINGS OF ISRAEL?  THOUGH THE LORD WAS THE LEADER OF THE ISRAELITES, HE PREDICTED A TIME WHEN HIS PEOPLE WOULD DESIRE TO HAVE A HUMAN KING TO RULE OVER THEM. HE BOTH PREDICTED AND PERMITTED THIS, COMMANDING, “WHEN YOU ENTER THE LAND THE LORD YOUR GOD IS GIVING YOU AND HAVE TAKEN POSSESSION OF IT AND SETTLED IN IT, AND YOU SAY, ‘LET US SET A KING OVER US LIKE ALL THE NATIONS AROUND US,’ BE SURE TO APPOINT OVER YOU A KING THE LORD YOUR GOD CHOOSES” (DEUTERONOMY 17:14). IN THE VERSES FOLLOWING DEUTERONOMY 17:14, WE FIND SEVERAL INSIGHTS THAT CAN PROVIDE WISDOM FOR THE SELECTION OF LEADERS TODAY. FIRST, GOD TELLS HIS PEOPLE TO MAKE SURE THEY ARE FOLLOWING HIS WILL WHEN CROWNING A KING. THE HOLY BIBLE MAKES IT CLEAR THAT LEADERS ARE CHOSEN BY THE LORD (SEE ROMANS 13:1). IN SITUATIONS WHERE WE HAVE A CHOICE IN WHO OUR LEADERS ARE, WE MUST CONSULT WITH GOD REGARDING OUR VOTE. SECOND, LEADERS ARE OFTEN BEST SELECTED FROM AMONG THE PEOPLE THEY WILL LEAD. IN THE CASE OF ISRAEL’S KINGS, THE LORD COMMANDED, “HE MUST BE FROM AMONG YOUR FELLOW ISRAELITES. DO NOT PLACE A FOREIGNER OVER YOU, ONE WHO IS NOT AN ISRAELITE” (DEUTERONOMY 17:15). THIRD, A GODLY LEADER MUST NOT FOCUS ON AMASSING PERSONAL WEALTH. DEUTERONOMY 17:16–17 WARNS, “THE KING, MOREOVER, MUST NOT ACQUIRE GREAT NUMBERS OF HORSES FOR HIMSELF OR MAKE THE PEOPLE RETURN TO EGYPT TO GET MORE OF THEM...HE MUST NOT ACCUMULATE LARGE AMOUNTS OF SILVER AND GOLD.” GREAT WEALTH HAS A WAY OF TURNING A PERSON’S HEART FROM THE LORD (SEE MATTHEW 19:23), AND A LEADER OF PEOPLE SHOULD NOT ALLOW HIMSELF TO BE DISTRACTED BY RICHES. FOURTH, A GOOD LEADER MUST BE CONTENT WITH HIS FAMILY SITUATION. VERSE 17 WARNS, “HE MUST NOT TAKE MANY WIVES, OR HIS HEART WILL BE LED ASTRAY.” A MULTITUDE OF WIVES WILL TURN A LEADER’S HEART FROM THE LORD. THIS IS EXACTLY WHAT HAPPENED IN THE REIGN OF KING SOLOMON, WHO HAD 700 WIVES (1 KINGS 11:3). DESPITE SOLOMON’S GREAT WISDOM, HIS HEART TURNED FROM THE LORD TO HONOR HIS WIVES’ DEITIES. FIFTH, A GOOD LEADER MUST BE COMMITTED TO GOD’S WORD. VERSES 18–19 ADD, “WHEN HE TAKES THE THRONE OF HIS KINGDOM, HE IS TO WRITE FOR HIMSELF ON A SCROLL A COPY OF THIS LAW, TAKEN FROM THAT OF THE LEVITICAL PRIESTS. IT IS TO BE WITH HIM, AND HE IS TO READ IT ALL THE DAYS OF HIS LIFE SO THAT HE MAY LEARN TO REVERE THE LORD HIS GOD AND FOLLOW CAREFULLY ALL THE WORDS OF THIS LAW AND THESE DECREES.” THERE IS NO RECORD OF AN ISRAELITE KING ACTUALLY WRITING OUT THE ENTIRE LAW OF THE LORD, BUT KING DAVID SERVES AS AN EXAMPLE OF A LEADER WHO WAS COMMITTED TO THE LAW AND WAS BLESSED AS A RESULT. OTHER KINGS OF ISRAEL WHO DID NOT ADHERE TO GOD’S LAWS DID NOT ENJOY THE SAME LEADERSHIP QUALITY. SIXTH, A GODLY LEADER SERVES IN HUMILITY. THE ISRAELITE KING WAS TOLD “NOT [TO] CONSIDER HIMSELF BETTER THAN HIS FELLOW ISRAELITES” (VERSE 20). EVEN THOUGH HE SITS ON A THRONE, A KING IS STILL GOD’S SERVANT. THE BENEFIT TO ISRAELITE KINGS WHO FOLLOWED THESE COMMANDS WAS A LONG REIGN AND AN ESTABLISHED DYNASTY: “HE AND HIS DESCENDANTS WILL REIGN A LONG TIME OVER HIS KINGDOM IN ISRAEL” (VERSE 20). THE PEOPLE UNDER A GODLY KING ALSO BENEFITED. IT IS IMPORTANT THAT LEADERS IN ANY NATION, IN ANY ERA, SEEK TO BE GODLY. “WHEN THE GODLY ARE IN AUTHORITY, THE PEOPLE REJOICE. BUT WHEN THE WICKED ARE IN POWER, THEY GROAN” (PROVERBS 29:2, NLT).  WHAT IS THE DISPENSATION OF GRACE? IN THE DISPENSATION OF INNOCENCE, GOD WORKED FACE TO FACE WITH HIS HIGHEST CREATION, MADE IN HIS OWN IMAGE. AFTER THE FALL OF ADAM AND EVE, MANKIND WAS NO LONGER INNOCENT, AND GOD APPEALED TO HUMANS TO USE THEIR DIVINELY IMPLANTED CONSCIENCES TO DO RIGHT. THAT BROUGHT IN THE SECOND DISPENSATION (CONSCIENCE), WHICH LASTED FOR ABOUT 1600 YEARS UNTIL GOD COULD TOLERATE THE SIN NO MORE AND BROUGHT A FLOOD TO DESTROY ALL BUT EIGHT PERSONS—A REMNANT TO CONTINUE HIS SOVEREIGN PLAN FOR MANKIND. DURING THE DISPENSATION OF HUMAN GOVERNMENT, CIVIL AUTHORITY WAS ESTABLISHED TO GOVERN SOCIETY, BUT AGAIN, MANKIND REBELLED—THIS TIME, AT THE TOWER OF BABEL (GENESIS 11:4). AFTER GOD DISPERSED THE PEOPLE, HE CREATED THE NATION OF ISRAEL FROM ABRAHAM AND HIS DESCENDANTS (THE DISPENSATION OF PROMISE). AFTER GOD HAD CREATED THE HEBREW PEOPLE, HE GAVE THEM THE LAW THROUGH MOSES (THE DISPENSATION OF LAW). GOD’S PEOPLE CONSISTENTLY BROKE THE COMMANDMENTS, BUT THE LAW WAS FINALLY FULFILLED IN CHRIST. THE LORD THEN ESTABLISHED THE DISPENSATION OF GRACE. GOD’S UNMERITED FAVOR WOULD FINALLY ALLOW HIS CHOSEN PEOPLE (BELIEVING JEWS AND GENTILES) TO HAVE LASTING FELLOWSHIP WITH HIM. GRACE IS THE SIXTH DISPENSATION (JOHN 19:31 TO REVELATION 3:22). STEWARDS: THE CHURCH. ALL BELIEVERS ARE MINISTERS OF THEIR SPIRITUAL FRUIT AND A “HOLY NATION” (1 PETER 2:9). THE PERIOD: FROM THE DAY OF PENTECOST (ACTS 2) TO THE RAPTURE (1 THESSALONIANS 4:13-18), A PERIOD OF NEARLY 2,000 YEARS AND COUNTING. RESPONSIBILITY: TO BE PERFECTED BY SANCTIFICATION; TO LOVE ONE ANOTHER; TO EXHIBIT EVER-INCREASING GODLINESS (1 THESSALONIANS 4:3; 2 JOHN 1:5). FAILURE: A LACK OF MATURITY; WORLDLINESS; MANY CHURCHES FALLING INTO SEXUAL APOSTASY (GALATIANS 5:4; 2 TIMOTHY 3:1-5). JUDGMENT: THE BLINDNESS OF APOSTASY AND FALSE DOCTRINE (2 THESSALONIANS 2:3; 2 TIMOTHY 4:3). GRACE: FORGIVENESS OF SINS THROUGH CHRIST JESUS (1 JOHN 1:3-7; JOHN 14:20). THIS DISPENSATION OF GRACE IS OFTEN REFERRED TO AS THE CHURCH AGE BECAUSE IT IS DURING THIS ERA THAT JESUS IS BUILDING HIS CHURCH (MATTHEW 16:18). IT BEGAN AT PENTECOST (ACTS 2) AND WILL END WHEN ALL WHO ARE BORN AGAIN BY THE BAPTISM OF THE HOLY SPIRIT ARE RAPTURED OUT OF THIS WORLD TO BE WITH JESUS HIMSELF (1 THESSALONIANS 4:13-18). THE CHURCH IS MENTIONED AGAIN IN REVELATION 19 AS RETURNING TO EARTH WITH THE LORD JESUS AT HIS SECOND COMING. GRACE IS GOD’S BENEVOLENCE TO THE UNDESERVING. GRACE IS THE RULE OF LIFE FOR THE CHURCH, AND THROUGH THE CHURCH GOD’S GRACE IS EXTENDED TO THE WHOLE WORLD, AS THE GOSPEL OF JESUS CHRIST IS TAKEN TO THE ENDS OF THE EARTH. IT HAS BEEN SAID THAT GRACE SAVED US (EPHESIANS 2:8-9), IT SUPPORTS US (ROMANS 5:2), IT TEACHES US (TITUS 2:11-12), AND IT DISCIPLINES US (1 CORINTHIANS 11:28-32; HEBREWS 12:5-11). WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT INDWELLING HIS CHURCH, WE ARE ABLE TO WALK WITH THE LORD AND LIVE AS HE INTENDS (PHILIPPIANS 2:13; EPHESIANS 2:10; 5:17-18; PHILIPPIANS 1:6; 4:13; ROMANS 8:14). IT IS NOT HEAVEN YET, AND IT IS FAR SHORT OF PERFECTION, BUT AS THE CHURCH IS BEING SANCTIFIED, IT PROVIDES A LITTLE TASTE OF HEAVEN ON EARTH (EPHESIANS 2:21-22).  LIVING FOR THE LORD—WHY IS IT SO DIFFICULT? JESUS TALKED TO THOSE WHO WOULD FOLLOW HIM ABOUT TAKING UP A CROSS, COUNTING THE COST, AND GIVING UP EVERYTHING (LUKE 14:25—33). “THE WAY IS HARD THAT LEADS TO LIFE,” HE SAID (MATTHEW 7:14, ESV). SCRIPTURE MENTIONS MANY OF GOD’S PEOPLE WHO HAVE WALKED THAT HARD ROAD—DANIEL, ELIJAH, JOSEPH, AND JOHN THE BAPTIST ARE JUST A FEW. ROMANS 7 SHOWS THAT LIVING FOR GOD IS DIFFICULT FOR ALL OF US. THE APOSTLE PAUL WROTE OF HIS OWN STRUGGLE: “SO I FIND THIS LAW AT WORK: ALTHOUGH I WANT TO DO GOOD, EVIL IS RIGHT THERE WITH ME. FOR IN MY INNER BEING I DELIGHT IN GOD’S LAW; BUT I SEE ANOTHER LAW AT WORK IN ME, WAGING WAR AGAINST THE LAW OF MY MIND AND MAKING ME A PRISONER OF THE LAW OF SIN AT WORK WITHIN ME” (VERSES 22–23). BEFORE WE KNEW CHRIST, WE COULD DO NOTHING BUT SIN. WE HAD NO CHOICE IN THE MATTER. OUR MOTIVATION WAS TO PLEASE OURSELVES. EVEN THE BENEVOLENT ACTS WE PERFORMED HAD A SELFISH ROOT: WE DID GOOD THINGS TO FEEL BETTER ABOUT OURSELVES, TO ASSUAGE GUILT, OR TO ENHANCE OUR REPUTATION WITH OTHERS. AT SALVATION, THE HOLY SPIRIT MOVES INTO OUR SPIRITS. HE BREAKS THE POWER THAT SIN HAD HELD OVER OUR LIVES AND FREES US TO OBEY GOD. WE ARE NOW MOTIVATED BY LOVE RATHER THAN GUILT (EZEKIEL 36:26–27). BUT WE STILL FACE TEMPTATION FROM WITHOUT AND FROM WITHIN (2 CORINTHIANS 7:5). THE HOLY BIBLE CALLS OUR OLD SIN NATURE “THE FLESH” AND WARNS THAT THOSE WHO ARE “IN THE FLESH” CANNOT PLEASE GOD (ROMANS 8:8). EVEN CHRISTIANS CAN BE “IN THE FLESH.” ALTHOUGH THE HOLY SPIRIT INDWELLS THE HEART OF EVERY BELIEVER (1 CORINTHIANS 3:16; 6:19), IT IS UP TO EACH PERSON HOW MUCH CONTROL TO ALLOW HIM TO HAVE. WE ARE COMMANDED TO “WALK IN THE SPIRIT AND YOU WILL NOT FULFILL THE LUSTS OF THE FLESH” (GALATIANS 5:16, 25). IT IS ONLY BY CONSIDERING OURSELVES “CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST” (GALATIANS 2:19–20) THAT WE CAN REMAIN WALKING IN THE SPIRIT. JESUS DID NOT COME TO REFORM OUR FLESH, BUT TO CRUCIFY IT (ROMANS 6:6–7). BUT THE FLESH DOES NOT WANT TO DIE. THE DEEP DESIRE TO PLEASE OURSELVES AND COMPROMISE WITH THE WORLD DOES NOT DIE AN EASY DEATH. WHEN WE CLING TO OUR RIGHTS, OUR OPINIONS, AND OUR AGENDA, WE REMAIN THE LORDS OF OUR OWN LIVES. WHEN WE LAY OUR WILL ON THE ALTAR BEFORE GOD AND LET GO, WE DIE TO OURSELVES. WE CAN THEN BE “FILLED WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT,” TOTALLY CONTROLLED BY HIM (ACTS 4:8; 13:52; EPHESIANS 5:18). IT IS ONLY THROUGH THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT THAT WE CAN LIVE A LIFE THAT HONORS GOD. ONLY THE POWER OF THE SPIRIT CAN PRODUCE GOOD WORKS IN US FREE FROM LEGALISM AND PRIDE. THE DESIRE TO BE ACCEPTABLE TO THE WORLD IS THE GREATEST SOURCE OF COMPROMISE FOR CHRISTIANS. WE DON’T WANT TO SUFFER RIDICULE OR FACE PERSECUTION OF ANY KIND. IT IS MORE PLEASANT TO GAUGE OURSELVES BY THOSE AROUND US THAN BY THE WORD OF GOD (2 CORINTHIANS 10:12). BUT JAMES 4:4 SAYS, “ANYONE WHO CHOOSES TO BE A FRIEND OF THE WORLD BECOMES AN ENEMY OF GOD.” WHEN WE ADOPT THE FALSE IDEA THAT SALVATION WILL MAKE OUR LIVES EASIER, WE ARE IN FOR A SHOCK. THOSE WHO HAVE COME TO CHRIST FOR THE “GOODIES” HE OFFERS OFTEN TURN AWAY WHEN THEY REALIZE THAT ACCEPTING HIM MEANS THEY HAVE A NEW BOSS. WHEN JESUS WAS ON THE EARTH, THE CROWDS LOVED THE FREE FOOD AND THE MIRACLES, BUT WHEN HE BEGAN TO TALK ABOUT THE HARD THINGS OF THE GOSPEL, “MANY OF HIS DISCIPLES TURNED BACK AND NO LONGER FOLLOWED HIM” (JOHN 6:66). WE CANNOT SERVE BOTH GOD AND OURSELVES (SEE LUKE 16:13). LIVING FOR GOD MEANS WE MAKE A FINAL DECISION ABOUT WHO IS IN CHARGE. WHEN OUR FLESH BEGINS TO REASSERT ITS RIGHTS, WE TAKE IT BACK TO THE CROSS AND ALLOW IT TO DIE. WHEN SIN TEMPTS, THE DECISION HAS ALREADY BEEN MADE: WE SEEK GOD’S WILL OVER OUR OWN. GALATIANS 1:10 ASKS, “AM I NOW TRYING TO WIN THE APPROVAL OF HUMAN BEINGS, OR OF GOD? OR AM I TRYING TO PLEASE PEOPLE?” THE ANSWER IS PLAIN: “IF I WERE STILL TRYING TO PLEASE PEOPLE, I WOULD NOT BE A SERVANT OF CHRIST.” LIVING FOR GOD MAY BE DIFFICULT, BUT IT IS NOT JOYLESS. PAUL WROTE HIS MOST JOYFUL LETTER WHILE SUFFERING PERSECUTION IN ROME (SEE THE BOOK OF PHILIPPIANS). WE WILL STILL FACE TEMPTATION AND HARDSHIP, BUT WHEN THE GLORY OF GOD IS OUR FOCUS, LIVING FOR HIM BECOMES THE SOURCE OF OUR JOY RATHER THAN A DRUDGERY (PSALM 100:2; 1 CORINTHIANS 6:20; 1 PETER 4:16).  WHAT IS THE DISPENSATION OF HUMAN GOVERNMENT? AFTER GOD HAD WORKED FACE TO FACE WITH THE FIRST HUMANS, ADAM AND EVE (THE DISPENSATION OF INNOCENCE, GENESIS 1:28—3:19), THEY SINNED, AND ALL MANKIND BECAME A FALLEN RACE LIVING ON A CURSED PLANET. CONDITIONS CHANGED, AND ALL SUBSEQUENT FAMILIES ON EARTH WERE TO DO GOOD BASED ON WHAT THEY KNEW TO BE RIGHT (THE DISPENSATION OF CONSCIENCE, GENESIS 3:23—8:19). MANKIND AGAIN FAILED TO FULFILL THEIR RESPONSIBILITY. SO, GOD BROUGHT A WORLDWIDE FLOOD TO WIPE OUT ALL BUT EIGHT PEOPLE. IN THE NEXT DISPENSATION, GOD WORKS IN A NEW WAY WITH HIS CREATION VIA HUMAN GOVERNMENT. HUMAN GOVERNMENT IS THE THIRD DISPENSATION (GENESIS 8:20 TO 11:9). STEWARDS: NOAH AND HIS DESCENDANTS. THE PERIOD: FROM THE FLOOD TO THE CONFUSION OF TONGUES AT BABEL, ABOUT 429 YEARS. RESPONSIBILITY: TO SCATTER AND MULTIPLY (GENESIS 9). FAILURE: REFUSAL TO SCATTER AND THE BUILDING OF THE TOWER OF BABEL (GENESIS 11:1-4). JUDGMENT: CONFUSION OF LANGUAGES (GENESIS 11:5-9). GRACE: ABRAHAM IS CHOSEN—THE START OF THE JEWISH RACE (GENESIS 12:1-3). AFTER THE FLOOD GOD STEPPED BACK FROM DIRECTLY JUDGING THE EARTH UNTIL THE SECOND COMING; THUS, A HUMAN AGENCY KNOWN AS CIVIL GOVERNMENT WAS DIVINELY APPOINTED TO RESTRAIN EVIL AND PROTECT MAN FROM HIS OWN SINFUL NATURE. NOAH AND HIS WIFE AND HIS THREE SONS AND THEIR WIVES BEGAN TO REPOPULATE THE EARTH. SHEM WOULD BECOME THE FATHER OF THE MEDITERRANEAN REGION DWELLERS AND EVENTUALLY THE JEWS (THE WORD SEMITIC COMES FROM THE LATIN WORD FOR “SHEM”). HAM’S DESCENDANTS SPREAD INTO AFRICA, AND JAPHETH’S INTO EURASIA. NOAH AND HIS FAMILY HAD PRACTICAL KNOWLEDGE OF THE FAILURE UNDER THE DISPENSATION OF CONSCIENCE, AND GOD MADE THEM RESPONSIBLE TO PROTECT THE SANCTITY OF HUMAN LIFE. “WHOEVER SHEDS MAN’S BLOOD, BY MAN SHALL HIS BLOOD BE SHED, FOR IN THE IMAGE OF GOD HE MADE MAN” (GENESIS 9:6). IN THIS WAY, GOD ESTABLISHED THE ORDERLY RULE OF MANKIND FOR THE GOOD OF SOCIETY. CAPITAL PUNISHMENT IS THE MOST POTENT FUNCTION OF HUMAN GOVERNMENT, AND IT PRESUPPOSES ALL FORMS OF LEGISLATION, ORGANIZATION, AND ENFORCEMENT. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT (ROMANS 13), MAN IS STILL RESPONSIBLE TO USE THIS AUTHORITY TO ENFORCE RIGHTEOUSNESS. IN OTHER WORDS, GOD’S COMMAND IN GENESIS 9:6 HAS NOT BEEN RESCINDED. SIN (CALLED “LAWLESSNESS” IN 1 JOHN 3:4) CONTINUED IN THE THIRD DISPENSATION. IN FACT, THE TIME OF HUMAN GOVERNMENT WAS CHARACTERIZED BY GREAT IDOLATRY AND MORAL DEGRADATION. THE HEIGHT OF DISOBEDIENCE WAS THE REBELLION AGAINST GOD AT BABEL—MANKIND BUILT A TOWER TO “MAKE OURSELVES A NAME, OTHERWISE WE WILL BE SCATTERED ABROAD OVER THE FACE OF THE WHOLE EARTH” (GENESIS 11:4). STAYING IN ONE PLACE WAS THE ONE THING GOD TOLD THEM NOT TO DO. TO ENFORCE HIS COMMAND, GOD DIVIDED HUMANITY INTO DIFFERENT LANGUAGE GROUPS, AND HIS SOVEREIGN WILL TO POPULATE THE WHOLE EARTH WAS ACCOMPLISHED. GOD ALSO ESTABLISHED A COVENANT WITH NOAH THAT HE WOULD NEVER AGAIN DESTROY THE EARTH BY WATER. HIS GRACE CONTINUED TO BE SHOWN THROUGH HIS CHOSEN PEOPLE, BEGINNING WITH ABRAHAM.  HOW COULD THE LAWS OF GOD BE WRITTEN ON DOORFRAMES, GATES, AND FOREHEADS? IN DEUTERONOMY 6:8–9 THE LORD SPEAKS OF HIS LAWS, SAYING, “TIE THEM AS SYMBOLS ON YOUR HANDS AND BIND THEM ON YOUR FOREHEADS. WRITE THEM ON THE DOORFRAMES OF YOUR HOUSES AND ON YOUR GATES.” A RELATED PASSAGE SAYS, “FIX THESE WORDS OF MINE IN YOUR HEARTS AND MINDS; TIE THEM AS SYMBOLS ON YOUR HANDS AND BIND THEM ON YOUR FOREHEADS. TEACH THEM TO YOUR CHILDREN, TALKING ABOUT THEM WHEN YOU SIT AT HOME AND WHEN YOU WALK ALONG THE ROAD, WHEN YOU LIE DOWN AND WHEN YOU GET UP. WRITE THEM ON THE DOORFRAMES OF YOUR HOUSES AND ON YOUR GATES” (DEUTERONOMY 11:18–20). WRITE THEM ON THE DOORFRAMES, TIE THEM ON YOUR HANDS, AND BIND THEM ON YOUR FOREHEADS. WERE THE JEWISH PEOPLE TO TAKE THESE COMMANDS LITERALLY? DOORS AND GATES: THE JEWISH TRADITION OF PLACING A MEZUZAH ON THE DOORPOST IS BASED ON THIS PASSAGE OF SCRIPTURE. THE MEZUZAH (THE HEBREW WORD FOR “DOORPOST”) IS A SMALL PIECE OF PARCHMENT USUALLY CONTAINING THIS LINE FROM DEUTERONOMY 6:4: “HEAR, O ISRAEL: THE LORD OUR GOD, THE LORD IS ONE.” AN EXTRA-BIBLICAL JEWISH TRADITION REQUIRES THAT THESE WORDS BE WRITTEN BY AN APPROVED JEWISH SCRIBE CALLED A SOFER STAM. THE PARCHMENT IS FOLDED OR ROLLED, PLACED IN A SMALL CASE, AND ATTACHED TO THE RIGHT SIDE OF THE DOORWAY OF A HOME AT SHOULDER HEIGHT. TRADITION DICTATES THAT IT BE PLACED WITHIN 30 DAYS OF MOVING INTO A NEW HOME. FOREHEADS/HANDS: SINCE ANCIENT TIMES, JEWS HAVE PRACTICED THE TRADITION OF USING PHYLACTERIES (ALSO CALLED “TEFILLIN”). PHYLACTERIES ARE SMALL LEATHER BOXES THAT CONTAIN PORTIONS OF THE LAW OF MOSES. THE BOXES ARE STRAPPED TO THE WRIST AND TO A SORT OF HEADBAND SO THAT ONE LITERALLY CARRIES THE LAWS OF GOD OVER HIS EYES AND ON HIS HANDS. JESUS MENTIONS THIS PRACTICE IN MATTHEW 23:5: “THEY MAKE THEIR PHYLACTERIES WIDE.” DESPITE THE LITERAL APPLICATION OF THESE VERSES BY TRADITIONAL JEWS, MANY OLD TESTAMENT SCHOLARS BELIEVE THE COMMANDS WERE MEANT TO BE FIGURATIVE. EXODUS 13:9 AND 16 ALSO SUGGEST GOD WAS USING FIGURATIVE LANGUAGE TO EMPHASIZE THE IMPORTANCE OF OBEYING HIS LAWS. LATER PROPHETS ARGUED THAT THE EMPHASIS OF THE LAW WAS ON MATTERS OF THE HEART RATHER THAN EXTERNAL RITUAL. MICAH, FOR EXAMPLE, NOTED, “HE HAS SHOWN YOU, O MORTAL, WHAT IS GOOD. AND WHAT DOES THE LORD REQUIRE OF YOU? TO ACT JUSTLY AND TO LOVE MERCY AND TO WALK HUMBLY WITH YOUR GOD” (MICAH 6:8). IN SUMMARY, MANY JEWS HAVE TAKEN THE CONCEPT OF PUTTING GOD’S LAWS ON DOORS, HANDS, AND HEAD LITERALLY, YET THE EMPHASIS IN THESE PASSAGES IS ON THE IMPORTANCE OF THE LAW. THE LAW OF THE LORD IS PERFECT, ACCORDING TO PSALM 19:7. PSALM 1 EMPHASIZES THE IMPORTANCE OF MEDITATING UPON GOD’S WORD BOTH DAY AND NIGHT. WE SHOULD NEVER FORGET IT; IT SHOULD BE A PART OF OUR DAILY LIVES. THE WORD BELONGS IN OUR HEARTS, NOT JUST ON OUR FOREHEADS.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT RAPE? THE HOLY BIBLE DOES ADDRESS THE ISSUE OF RAPE. AS EXPECTED, WHEN THE HOLY BIBLE MENTIONS THE CRIME OF RAPE, IT IS DEPICTED AS A GROSS VIOLATION OF GOD’S DESIGN FOR THE TREATMENT OF THE HUMAN BODY (GENESIS 34). THE HOLY BIBLE CONDEMNS RAPE WHENEVER IT IS MENTIONED. FOR EXAMPLE, THERE IS A PARTICULAR PASSAGE IN THE LAWS GIVEN TO THE NATION OF ISRAEL BEFORE ENTERING THE PROMISED LAND UNDER JOSHUA’S LEADERSHIP. THIS PASSAGE (DEUTERONOMY 22:13–29) SPOKE DIRECTLY AGAINST FORCING A WOMAN INTO A SEXUAL ENCOUNTER AGAINST HER WILL, OR WHAT WE KNOW TODAY AS RAPE. THIS COMMAND WAS MEANT TO PROTECT WOMEN AND TO PROTECT THE NATION OF ISRAEL FROM COMMITTING SINFUL ACTIONS. DEUTERONOMY 22:25–27 SPECIFIES THE PUNISHMENT THE MOSAIC LAW REQUIRED FOR A MAN WHO RAPED A BETROTHED WOMAN. THE MAN WAS TO BE KILLED BY STONING WHILE THE WOMAN WAS CONSIDERED INNOCENT. THOUGH THE MOSAIC LAW WAS FOR THE NATION OF ISRAEL DURING THE TIME OF MOSES, THE PRINCIPLE IS CLEAR THAT RAPE IS SINFUL IN THE EYES OF GOD AND, UNDER THE LAW, LED TO THE MOST EXTREME PUNISHMENT POSSIBLE—DEATH FOR THE RAPIST. THERE ARE SOME DIFFICULT PASSAGES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT IN RELATION TO THIS ISSUE. ONE IS DEUTERONOMY 22:28–29, “IF A MAN HAPPENS TO MEET A VIRGIN WHO IS NOT PLEDGED TO BE MARRIED AND RAPES HER AND THEY ARE DISCOVERED, HE SHALL PAY HER FATHER FIFTY SHEKELS OF SILVER. HE MUST MARRY THE YOUNG WOMAN, FOR HE HAS VIOLATED HER. HE CAN NEVER DIVORCE HER AS LONG AS HE LIVES.” IF THE RAPE VICTIM WAS NOT BETROTHED, THEN THE RAPIST FACED DIFFERENT CONSEQUENCES. WE MUST SEE DEUTERONOMY 22:28–29 THROUGH THE LENS OF ANCIENT CULTURE. IN THOSE DAYS, SOCIAL CONVENTION TREATED WOMEN POORLY. THEY COULDN’T OWN PROPERTY. THEY COULDN'T GET A JOB TO SUPPORT THEMSELVES. IF A WOMAN HAD NO FATHER, HUSBAND, OR SON, SHE HAD NO LEGAL PROTECTION. HER OPTIONS WERE SLAVERY OR PROSTITUTION. IF AN UNMARRIED WOMAN WASN’T A VIRGIN, IT WAS EXTREMELY DIFFICULT FOR HER TO GET MARRIED. IF SHE WASN’T MARRIAGEABLE, HER FATHER DIDN’T HAVE MUCH USE FOR HER. GOD’S PUNISHMENT ON THE RAPIST OF A VIRGIN—A MONETARY FINE AND LIFELONG RESPONSIBILITY—WAS DESIGNED TO DETER RAPE BY HOLDING THE RAPIST RESPONSIBLE FOR HIS ACTIONS. HE RUINED HER LIFE; IT WAS HIS RESPONSIBILITY TO SUPPORT HER FOR THE REST OF HER LIFE. THIS MAY NOT SOUND FAIR TO MODERN EARS, BUT WE DON’T LIVE IN THE SAME CULTURE THEY DID. IN 2 SAMUEL 13, PRINCE AMNON RAPED HIS HALF-SISTER, TAMAR. THE HORROR AND SHAME OF BEING VIOLATED YET UNMARRIED MADE TAMAR BEG HIM TO MARRY HER (HER HALF-BROTHER!), EVEN AFTER HE HAD REJECTED HER. AND HER FULL-BROTHER, ABSALOM, WAS SO DISGUSTED WITH THE SITUATION THAT HE MURDERED AMNON. THAT’S HOW HIGHLY VIRGINITY IN WOMEN WAS PRIZED BACK THEN. CRITICS OF THE HOLY BIBLE ALSO POINT TO NUMBERS 31 (AND SIMILAR PASSAGES) IN WHICH THE ISRAELITES WERE ALLOWED TO TAKE FEMALE CAPTIVES FROM NATIONS THEY CONQUERED. CRITICS SAY THIS IS AN EXAMPLE OF THE HOLY BIBLE’S CONDONING OR EVEN PROMOTING RAPE. HOWEVER, THE PASSAGE SAYS NOTHING ABOUT RAPING THE CAPTIVE WOMEN. IT IS WRONG TO ASSUME THAT THE CAPTIVE WOMEN WERE TO BE RAPED. THE SOLDIERS WERE COMMANDED TO PURIFY THEMSELVES AND THEIR CAPTIVES (VERSE 19). RAPE WOULD HAVE VIOLATED THIS COMMAND (SEE LEVITICUS 15:16–18). THE WOMEN WHO WERE TAKEN CAPTIVE ARE NEVER REFERRED TO AS SEXUAL OBJECTS. DID THE CAPTIVE WOMEN LIKELY EVENTUALLY MARRY AMONGST THE ISRAELITES? YES. IS THERE ANY INDICATION THAT RAPE OR SEX SLAVERY WAS FORCED UPON THE WOMEN? ABSOLUTELY NOT. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, RAPE IS NOT MENTIONED DIRECTLY, BUT WITHIN THE JEWISH CULTURE OF THE DAY, RAPE WOULD HAVE BEEN CONSIDERED SEXUAL IMMORALITY. JESUS AND THE APOSTLES SPOKE AGAINST SEXUAL IMMORALITY, EVEN OFFERING IT AS JUSTIFIABLE GROUNDS FOR DIVORCE (MATTHEW 5:32). FURTHER, THE NEW TESTAMENT IS CLEAR THAT CHRISTIANS ARE TO OBEY THE LAWS OF THEIR GOVERNING AUTHORITIES (ROMANS 13). NOT ONLY IS RAPE MORALLY WRONG; IT IS ALSO WRONG ACCORDING TO THE LAWS OF THE LAND. AS SUCH, ANYONE WHO WOULD COMMIT THIS CRIME SHOULD EXPECT TO PAY THE CONSEQUENCES, INCLUDING ARREST AND IMPRISONMENT. TO THE VICTIMS OF RAPE, WE MUST OFFER MUCH CARE AND COMPASSION. GOD’S WORD OFTEN SPEAKS ABOUT HELPING THOSE IN NEED AND IN VULNERABLE SITUATIONS. CHRISTIANS SHOULD MODEL THE LOVE AND COMPASSION OF CHRIST BY ASSISTING VICTIMS OF RAPE IN ANY WAY POSSIBLE. PEOPLE ARE RESPONSIBLE FOR THE SINS THEY COMMIT, INCLUDING RAPE. HOWEVER, NO ONE IS BEYOND THE GRACE OF GOD. EVEN TO THOSE WHO HAVE COMMITTED THE VILEST OF SINS, GOD CAN EXTEND FORGIVENESS IF THEY REPENT AND TURN FROM THEIR EVIL WAYS (1 JOHN 1:9). THIS DOES NOT REMOVE THE NEED FOR PUNISHMENT ACCORDING TO THE LAW, BUT IT CAN OFFER HOPE AND THE WAY TO A NEW LIFE.  WHAT IS THE DISPENSATION OF CONSCIENCE? DISPENSATIONALISTS SEE THAT GOD HAS WORKED WITH DIFFERENT PEOPLE IN DIFFERENT TIMES IN DIFFERENT MANNERS. USUALLY, SEVEN DISPENSATIONS ARE IDENTIFIED: INNOCENCE, CONSCIENCE, GOVERNMENT, PROMISE, LAW, GRACE, AND MILLENNIAL KINGDOM. EACH DISPENSATION REVEALS A SIX-FOLD PATTERN INVOLVING THE STEWARDS OF THE DISPENSATION, THEIR RESPONSIBILITY, A SPECIFIC PERIOD OF TIME, A FAILURE, THE RESULTING JUDGMENT, AND GOD’S GRACE. THE SECOND DISPENSATION IS THAT OF CONSCIENCE—GENESIS 3:23 TO 8:19. STEWARDS: CAIN AND SETH AND THEIR FAMILIES. THE PERIOD: FROM MAN’S EXPULSION FROM THE GARDEN OF EDEN UNTIL THE FLOOD, A PERIOD OF ABOUT 1,656 YEARS. RESPONSIBILITY: TO DO GOOD AND OFFER BLOOD SACRIFICES (GENESIS 3:7, 22; 4:4). FAILURE: WICKEDNESS (GENESIS 6:5-6, 11, 12). JUDGMENT: THE WORLDWIDE FLOOD (GENESIS 6:7, 13; 7:11-14). GRACE: NOAH AND HIS FAMILY ARE SAVED (GENESIS 6:8-9; 7:1; 8:1). DURING THE DISPENSATION OF CONSCIENCE, MANKIND ONLY BECAME WORSE AND WORSE. GUIDED BY CONSCIENCE, MAN WAS SUPPOSED TO CHOOSE TO DO GOOD AND APPROACH GOD BY MEANS OF A BLOOD SACRIFICE (GENESIS 4:4). IT WAS DURING THIS TIME THAT THE FIRST DEATH OCCURRED, WHEN CAIN SLEW HIS BROTHER ABEL (GENESIS 4:8). GOD HAD ACCEPTED ABEL’S ANIMAL SACRIFICE BUT NOT CAIN’S GRAIN SACRIFICE. BEFORE THE MURDER, GOD WARNED CAIN OF IMPENDING SIN AND TOLD HIM THAT HE COULD STILL CHOOSE TO DO WELL (GENESIS 4:6-7). CAIN HAD THE OPPORTUNITY TO BRING A PROPER SACRIFICE, AFTER HE SAW WHAT PLEASED GOD. BUT CAIN LET JEALOUSY CLOUD HIS EYES. CAIN DEMANDED THAT GOD BE PLEASED WITH HIS OWN EFFORTS AND REFUSED TO FOLLOW GOD’S PLAN. THIS KIND OF THINKING STILL PLAGUES MANKIND TODAY, AS PEOPLE ATTEMPT TO APPROACH GOD ON THEIR OWN TERMS RATHER THAN ON GOD’S TERMS. MANKIND VIOLATED HIS CONSCIENCE AND FAILED IN HIS RESPONSIBILITY TO CHOOSE TO DO RIGHT. APPARENTLY, GOD WANTED MAN TO DISCOVER THAT HE COULD NOT LET HIS CONSCIENCE BE HIS ONLY GUIDE. CONSCIENCE PROVED TO BE A VERY POOR GUIDE, INDEED. OUT OF ALL THAT LIVED IN THIS DISPENSATION, ONLY ABEL, ENOCH, AND NOAH WERE CALLED RIGHTEOUS (HEBREWS 11:2-7; GENESIS 5:22-24; 6:8-9). GENESIS 6:5 STATES, “THE LORD SAW HOW GREAT MAN’S WICKEDNESS ON THE EARTH HAD BECOME, AND THAT EVERY INCLINATION OF THE THOUGHTS OF HIS HEART WAS ONLY EVIL ALL THE TIME.” THE LORD’S SOLUTION WAS TO DESTROY MAN FROM THE FACE OF THE EARTH, ALONG WITH ALL LAND-DWELLING ANIMALS (VERSE 7). “BUT NOAH FOUND FAVOR [GRACE] IN THE EYES OF THE LORD” (VERSE 8). NOAH WARNED HIS CONTEMPORARIES FOR 120 YEARS AS HE BUILT THE ARK AND AS THE LORD SHOWED HIS GREAT PATIENCE. GOD AS THE RIGHTEOUS JUDGE MUST DEAL WITH SIN, AND JUDGMENT WAS OFTEN QUICK AND SEVERE IN THE OLD TESTAMENT. HIS JUDGMENT THEN—AND HIS GRACE WITHIN THAT JUDGMENT—SHOULD INFORM US TODAY. “FOR IF GOD...DID NOT SPARE THE ANCIENT WORLD, BUT PRESERVED NOAH, A PREACHER OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, WITH SEVEN OTHERS, WHEN HE BROUGHT A FLOOD UPON THE WORLD OF THE UNGODLY...THEN THE LORD KNOWS HOW TO RESCUE GODLY MEN FROM TRIALS AND TO HOLD THE UNRIGHTEOUS FOR THE DAY OF JUDGMENT, WHILE CONTINUING THEIR PUNISHMENT” (2 PETER 2:4, 9). THE HEATHEN TODAY, ARE UNDER THE SAME RESPONSIBILITY AS MANKIND WAS FROM THE FALL TO THE FLOOD, WITH THEIR “CONSCIENCE BEARING WITNESS” (ROMANS 2:15). GOD EXTENDED GRACE TO NOAH AND HIS FAMILY AND GAVE INSTRUCTIONS TO BUILD THE ARK AND ESTABLISHED HIS COVENANT WITH THEM (GENESIS 6:14-22). GOD SAVED EIGHT PEOPLE AND BROUGHT THEM FORTH INTO A NEW DISPENSATION (GENESIS 7:1; 8:1; HEBREWS 11:7). THE APOSTLE PETER USES GOD’S GRACE TO NOAH AS AN ILLUSTRATION OF GOD’S GRACE TODAY TO US WHO ARE SAVED BY FAITH. JUST AS NOAH AND HIS FAMILY WERE “BROUGHT SAFELY THROUGH THE WATER,” WE ARE SAVED BY THE BAPTISM OF THE HOLY SPIRIT “NOT THE REMOVAL OF DIRT FROM THE FLESH, BUT AN APPEAL TO GOD FOR A GOOD CONSCIENCE—THROUGH THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST” (1 PETER 3:19-21).  WHY IS OBEDIENCE TO GOD IMPORTANT? OBEDIENCE TO GOD PROVES OUR SEXLESS LOVE FOR HIM (1 JOHN 5:2-3), DEMONSTRATES OUR FAITHFULNESS TO HIM (1 JOHN 2:3-6), GLORIFIES HIM IN THE WORLD (1 PETER 2:12), AND OPENS AVENUES OF BLESSING FOR US (JOHN 13:17). FAITH IS NECESSARY TO PLEASE GOD (HEBREWS 11:6), AND IF OUR FAITH IS GENUINE AND TRUE, WE WILL LIVE A LIFESTYLE CHARACTERIZED BY RIGHTEOUSNESS, MODELING THE EXAMPLE SET FOR US BY JESUS CHRIST. WE OBEY HIS COMMANDS, NOT BECAUSE WE HAVE TO, BUT BECAUSE WE WANT TO, BECAUSE WE LOVE HIM. WE ARE ENABLED TO OBEY BECAUSE, ONCE WE BELIEVE IN CHRIST AND ARE SAVED, WE ARE REMADE. WE ARE NOT THE SAME PEOPLE WE ONCE WERE. AS PAUL WROTE IN 2 CORINTHIANS 5:17, “IF ANYONE IS IN CHRIST, HE IS A NEW CREATION; THE OLD HAS GONE, THE NEW HAS COME!” WHEN WE OBEY THE LORD, WE CAN LIVE A LIFE OF JOY, WITHOUT SHAME, ROOTED DEEPLY IN THE LORD AND CONFIDENT IN OUR ETERNAL HOPE. “WHERE THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD IS, THERE IS FREEDOM” (2 CORINTHIANS 3:17). OUR OBEDIENCE IS ACTUALLY PART OF OUR ASSURANCE THAT WE TRULY KNOW GOD (1 JOHN 2:3). WHEN GOD’S CHILDREN OBEY THEIR HEAVENLY FATHER, HE IS GLORIFIED. JESUS TOLD US THAT THE PLAN IS FOR OTHERS TO “SEE YOUR GOOD DEEDS AND GLORIFY YOUR FATHER IN HEAVEN” (MATTHEW 5:16). OF COURSE, PERFORMING “GOOD DEEDS” REQUIRES OBEDIENCE TO THE ONE WHO CALLS US TO GOOD DEEDS. A CHRISTIAN’S TESTIMONY OF HOLINESS IS A STRONG WITNESS THAT GOD IS AT WORK IN THE WORLD. “BLESSED ARE ALL WHO FEAR THE LORD, WHO WALK IN OBEDIENCE TO HIM” (PSALM 128:1). THE HOLY BIBLE OFTEN TELLS US THAT GOD BLESSES AND REWARDS OBEDIENCE. JAMES 1:22-25 SAYS, “DO NOT MERELY LISTEN TO THE WORD, AND SO DECEIVE YOURSELVES. DO WHAT IT SAYS...WHOEVER LOOKS INTENTLY INTO THE PERFECT LAW THAT GIVES FREEDOM, AND CONTINUES IN IT—NOT FORGETTING WHAT THEY HAVE HEARD, BUT DOING IT—THEY WILL BE BLESSED IN WHAT THEY DO.” SEE ALSO PSALM 119:1-2. GOD IS GRACIOUS. IF WE HAVEN’T BEEN LIVING FOR HIM, IF WE HAVEN’T BEEN FOLLOWING HIS COMMANDMENTS, IF WE’VE BEEN LIVING IN AND FOR THE WORLD, WE CAN BE TRANSFORMED BY THE BLOOD OF JESUS CHRIST. WE CAN ASK GOD FOR FORGIVENESS, AND HE WILL GIVE IT. AND HE WILL CHOOSE TO FORGET THE SIN, JUST AS IF WE HAD NEVER COMMITTED IT IN THE FIRST PLACE. GOD IS GLORIFIED WHEN HE EXTENDS FORGIVENESS, BECAUSE IT IS WRITTEN, “I WILL PUT MY LAWS IN THEIR HEARTS, AND I WILL WRITE THEM ON THEIR MINDS...THEIR SINS AND LAWLESS ACTS I WILL REMEMBER NO MORE” (HEBREWS 10:16-17).  SHOULD CHRISTIANS TRY TO FORCE THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP ON OTHERS? THE CHRISTIAN RECONSTRUCTIONISM, IS A TEACHING CLOSELY RELATED TO DOMINION THEOLOGY AND THEONOMY. THIS LINE OF THEOLOGICAL INTERPRETATION STATES THAT BIBLICAL CHRISTIANITY WILL RULE ALL AREAS OF SOCIETY, PERSONAL AND CORPORATE, AND THAT THE GOAL OF CHRISTIANS IS TO CREATE A WORLDWIDE KINGDOM PATTERNED AFTER THE MORAL ASPECTS OF THE MOSAIC LAW. THOSE WHO HOLD THIS VIEW BELIEVE THAT CHRIST WILL NOT RETURN TO EARTH UNTIL SUCH A CHRISTIAN KINGDOM HAS BEEN ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED. THE PRINCIPAL GOAL OF DOMINION THEOLOGY AND CHRISTIAN RECONSTRUCTIONISM IS TO ETERNALLY ESTABLISH A LITERAL CHRISTIAN KINGDOM. WHEN THE CHRISTIAN KINGDOM IS IN PLACE, BELIEVERS WILL HOLD POLITICAL AND RELIGIOUS DOMINATION OF THE WHOLE WORLD. THE LEADERS OF THE CHRISTIAN KINGDOM WILL IMPLEMENT THE MORAL LAWS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT—AND METE OUT THE RELATED PUNISHMENTS FOR INFRACTIONS OF THAT LAW. (THE SACRIFICIAL AND CEREMONIAL LAWS WILL NOT BE PART OF THE CHRISTIAN KINGDOM, AS THOSE HAVE BEEN FULFILLED IN CHRIST.) THE CHRISTIAN KINGDOM WILL NOT BE A SECULAR GOVERNMENT SYSTEM RULED BY THE CHURCH AS MUCH AS IT WILL BE A GOVERNMENT CONFORMED TO THE LAW OF GOD. THE HOLY BIBLE MAY ADVISE US TO SEEK TO ETERNALLY ESTABLISH A PHYSICAL CHRISTIAN KINGDOM ALSO IN ACTS 6:5, 7. GOD HAD SUCH A PLAN FOR ISRAEL WHEN THEY TOOK CONTROL OF THE PROMISED LAND, BUT, IN THE NEW TESTAMENT ERA, HE HAS NEVER CALLED HIS PEOPLE TO ESTABLISH A POLITICAL KINGDOM RULED BY HIS LAWS, COMMANDS, AND STATUTES. JESUS SAID PLAINLY THAT HIS KINGDOM IS NOT OF THIS WORLD AND, UNLIKE THE FOLLOWERS OF WORLDLY POLITICAL LEADERS, HIS FOLLOWERS DO NOT USE FORCE TO ESTABLISH THE KINGDOM (JOHN 18:36). THE MISSION OF CHRISTIANS IS NOT TO STRIVE TO TAKE WORLDWIDE DOMINION AND SET UP A CHRISTIAN KINGDOM BUT TO SHARE THE TRUE SEXLESS GOSPEL OF SALVATION WITH THE WHOLE WORLD (MATTHEW 28:18–20; ACTS 1:8). WHEN PEOPLE ARE SAVED, THE HOLY GHOST WILL BEGIN HIS WORK IN THEM, CHANGING THEIR LIVES TO CONFORM TO GOD’S WORD (PHILIPPIANS 1:6; 1 THESSALONIANS 2:13). WHEN THE TRUE SEXLESS GOSPEL SPREADS, SOCIETY IS CHANGED, ONE HEART AND ONE LIFE AT A TIME. ATTEMPTS TO CHANGE SOCIETIES AND CULTURES FROM WITHOUT WILL ALWAYS FAIL. JUST TAKING CONTROL OF THE POLITICAL PROCESS OR ESTABLISHING MORAL LAWS WILL NOT EFFECT CHANGE IN PEOPLE’S HEARTS. CHRISTIANITY CANNOT BE FORCED ON PEOPLE, BUT THE CHRISTIAN KINGDOM IS A BIBLICAL CONCEPT TO ATTAIN. CHANGING PEOPLE FROM THE INSIDE OUT IS GOD’S WORK THROUGH HIS HOLY GHOST IN JOHN 4:23-24. GOD IS MORE INTERESTED IN SAVING PEOPLE’S SOULS THAN HE IS IN FORCING PEOPLE TO OBEY HIS LAWS. IF AN UNSAVED PERSON IS FORCED TO OBEY GOD’S LAW, HE WOULD BE DOING SO OUT OF FEAR AND OBLIGATION. GOD WANTS A PERSON TO COME TO REPENTANCE (2 PETER 3:9) AND THEN TO OBEY HIS COMMANDS OUT OF REVERENCE AND LOVE (1 JOHN 5:3). GOD HAS NOT CALLED US TO ENFORCE HIS COMMANDS ON AN UNREDEEMED WORLD. WE CANNOT FORCE PEOPLE INTO A CHRISTIAN KINGDOM WITH STEPHEN CHRIST, BUT IT IS TO YOUR ETERNAL BENEFIT TO BE ABLE TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF IN ACTS 7:55-56. RATHER, HE HAS CALLED US TO PROCLAIM THE MESSAGE OF SALVATION—THE REDEEMING POWER AND LIFE-TRANSFORMING MESSAGE OF JESUS CHRIST’S DEATH ON THE CROSS AND HIS RESURRECTION (ROMANS 10:9–11).  WHAT IS THE MORAL ARGUMENT FOR THE EXISTENCE OF GOD? THE MORAL ARGUMENT BEGINS WITH THE FACT THAT ALL PEOPLE RECOGNIZE SOME MORAL CODE (THAT SOME THINGS ARE RIGHT, AND SOME THINGS ARE WRONG). EVERY TIME WE ARGUE OVER RIGHT AND WRONG, WE APPEAL TO A HIGHER LAW THAT WE ASSUME EVERYONE IS AWARE OF, HOLDS TO, AND IS NOT FREE TO ARBITRARILY CHANGE. RIGHT AND WRONG IMPLY A HIGHER STANDARD OR LAW, AND LAW REQUIRES A LAWGIVER. BECAUSE THE MORAL LAW TRANSCENDS HUMANITY, THIS UNIVERSAL LAW REQUIRES A UNIVERSAL LAWGIVER. THIS, IT IS ARGUED, IS GOD. IN SUPPORT OF THE MORAL ARGUMENT, WE SEE THAT EVEN THE MOST REMOTE TRIBES WHO HAVE BEEN CUT OFF FROM THE REST OF CIVILIZATION OBSERVE A MORAL CODE SIMILAR TO EVERYONE ELSE'S. ALTHOUGH DIFFERENCES CERTAINLY EXIST IN CIVIL MATTERS, VIRTUES LIKE BRAVERY AND LOYALTY AND VICES LIKE GREED AND COWARDICE ARE UNIVERSAL. IF MAN WERE RESPONSIBLE FOR THAT CODE, IT WOULD DIFFER AS MUCH AS EVERY OTHER THING THAT MAN HAS INVENTED. FURTHER, IT IS NOT SIMPLY A RECORD OF WHAT MANKIND DOES—RARELY DO PEOPLE EVER LIVE UP TO THEIR OWN MORAL CODE. WHERE, THEN, DO WE GET THESE IDEAS OF WHAT SHOULD BE DONE? ROMANS 2:14-15 SAYS THAT THE MORAL LAW (OR CONSCIENCE) COMES FROM AN ULTIMATE LAWGIVER ABOVE MAN. IF THIS IS TRUE, THEN WE WOULD EXPECT TO FIND EXACTLY WHAT WE HAVE OBSERVED. THIS LAWGIVER IS GOD. TO PUT IT NEGATIVELY, ATHEISM PROVIDES NO BASIS FOR MORALITY, NO HOPE, AND NO MEANING FOR LIFE. WHILE THIS DOES NOT DISPROVE ATHEISM BY ITSELF, IF THE LOGICAL OUTWORKING OF A BELIEF SYSTEM FAILS TO ACCOUNT FOR WHAT WE INSTINCTIVELY KNOW TO BE TRUE, IT OUGHT TO BE DISCARDED. WITHOUT GOD THERE WOULD BE NO OBJECTIVE BASIS FOR MORALITY, NO LIFE, AND NO REASON TO LIVE IT. YET ALL THESE THINGS DO EXIST, AND SO DOES GOD. THUS, THE MORAL ARGUMENT FOR THE EXISTENCE OF GOD.  WHAT IS THE DISPENSATION OF INNOCENCE? DISPENSATIONALISM IS THE SYSTEM OF THEOLOGY THAT PROVIDES THE BEST, MOST LITERAL HERMENEUTIC (METHOD OF HOLY BIBLE INTERPRETATION). ALSO, DISPENSATIONALISM MAKES A CLEAR DISTINCTION BETWEEN ISRAEL AND THE CHURCH. THE CLASSIC SEVEN DISPENSATIONS ARE INNOCENCE, CONSCIENCE, GOVERNMENT, PROMISE, LAW, GRACE, AND MILLENNIAL KINGDOM. IN EACH OF THESE, THERE IS A RECOGNIZABLE, SIX-FOLD PATTERN OF HOW GOD WORKED WITH THOSE LIVING IN THE DISPENSATION. GOD GIVES A RESPONSIBILITY TO PEOPLE, THEY FAIL TO MEET GOD’S REQUIREMENTS, THEIR FAILURE IS JUDGED, AND GOD EXTENDS GRACE AND HOPE FOR THE FUTURE. THE FIRST DISPENSATION IS THAT OF INNOCENCE—GENESIS 1:28 TO 3:19. STEWARDS: ADAM AND EVE. THE PERIOD: FROM THE CREATION OF MAN TO HIS TEMPTATION AND FALL AT ABOUT 100 YEARS FROM 30 YEARS OF AGE TO 130 YEARS OF AGE. RESPONSIBILITY: TO OBEY GOD (GENESIS 1:26-28; 2:15-17). FAILURE: DISOBEDIENCE (GENESIS 3:1-6). JUDGMENT: CURSE AND DEATH (GENESIS 3:7-19). GRACE: A NEW CHANCE AND THE PROMISE OF A REDEEMER (GENESIS 3:15). INNOCENCE IS THE SHORTEST OF THE DISPENSATIONS. GOD CREATED MAN TO LIVE IN PERFECT HARMONY WITH HIMSELF, AND THERE WAS NOTHING KNOWN OF IMPERFECTION OR EVIL. ADAM AND EVE WERE CREATED IN THE IMAGE OF GOD, AND THEY WERE INNOCENT OF SIN (GENESIS 1:27). THEY HAD AN ETERNAL SOUL, A FREE WILL, AND THE ABILITY TO PROCREATE. THEY WALKED AND WORKED WITH GOD, WHO INTERACTED WITH HIS CREATION (GENESIS 2:15). ADAM AND EVE WERE INNOCENT UNTIL THEY DISOBEYED GOD, BRINGING SIN AND DEATH INTO THE WORLD (ROMANS 5:12). THIS DEATH AFFECTED THEIR BODIES AND SOULS AND THOSE OF ALL OF THEIR DESCENDANTS. AT THE MOMENT OF ADAM AND EVE’S SIN, THEY LOST THEIR INNOCENCE, AS THEY WERE IMMEDIATELY AWARE, AND THEY HID IN SHAME FROM GOD (GENESIS 3:7-8). THE COUPLE TRIED TO COVER THEIR SIN, WHICH THEY SOMEHOW ASSOCIATED WITH THEIR SEX ORGANS, BUT THEIR ATTEMPT WAS FUTILE. GOD PRONOUNCED JUDGMENT ON THE MAN AND HIS WIFE (GENESIS 3:16-19), BUT HE ALSO SHOWED MERCY BY KILLING AN INNOCENT ANIMAL AND PROVIDING SKINS TO COVER OVER (ATONE FOR) THEIR SIN. GOD’S GRACIOUS PROVISION SHOWED THE INADEQUACY OF MAN’S ATTEMPT TO ATONE FOR HIS OWN SIN AND THE SUFFICIENCY OF GOD’S ATONEMENT. THE SLAUGHTER OF THE ANIMALS INTRODUCED THE BIBLICAL PRINCIPLE “WITHOUT THE SHEDDING OF BLOOD THERE IS NO FORGIVENESS” (HEBREWS 9:22). GOD’S ULTIMATE SOLUTION TO THE SIN PROBLEM WAS PROMISED IN GENESIS 3:15. IN HIS GRACE GOD WOULD SEND ONE OF SUPERNATURAL BIRTH TO REDEEM MANKIND. THIS SAVIOR WOULD BE TRULY INNOCENT AND WOULD PROVIDE THE WAY TO ESCAPE THE SIN NATURE WE INHERIT FROM ADAM. JESUS CHRIST IS THE “LAST ADAM” (1 CORINTHIANS 15:45), WHO OFFERED HIMSELF AS THE FINAL SACRIFICE FOR SIN FOR ALL WHO PLACE THEIR FAITH IN HIM (1 PETER 3:18).  WHAT DOES IT MEAN TO WALK IN THE SPIRIT? BELIEVERS HAVE THE INDWELLING SPIRIT OF CHRIST, THE COMFORTER WHO PROCEEDS FROM THE FATHER (JOHN 15:26). THE HOLY SPIRIT ASSISTS BELIEVERS IN PRAYER (JUDE 1:20) AND “INTERCEDES FOR GOD’S PEOPLE IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE WILL OF GOD” (ROMANS 8:27). HE ALSO LEADS THE BELIEVER INTO RIGHTEOUSNESS (GALATIANS 5:16–18) AND PRODUCES HIS FRUIT IN THOSE YIELDED TO HIM (GALATIANS 5:22–23). BELIEVERS ARE TO SUBMIT TO THE WILL OF GOD AND WALK IN THE SPIRIT. A “WALK” IN THE HOLY BIBLE IS OFTEN A METAPHOR FOR PRACTICAL DAILY LIVING. THE CHRISTIAN LIFE IS A JOURNEY, AND WE ARE TO WALK IT—WE ARE TO MAKE CONSISTENT FORWARD PROGRESS. THE BIBLICAL NORM FOR ALL BELIEVERS IS THAT THEY WALK IN THE SPIRIT: “IF WE LIVE IN THE SPIRIT, LET US ALSO WALK IN THE SPIRIT” (GALATIANS 5:25, KJV; CF. ROMANS 8:14). IN OTHER WORDS, THE SPIRIT GAVE US LIFE IN THE NEW BIRTH (JOHN 3:6), AND WE MUST CONTINUE TO LIVE, DAY BY DAY, IN THE SPIRIT. TO WALK IN THE SPIRIT MEANS THAT WE YIELD TO HIS CONTROL, WE FOLLOW HIS LEAD, AND WE ALLOW HIM TO EXERT HIS INFLUENCE OVER US. TO WALK IN THE SPIRIT IS THE OPPOSITE OF RESISTING HIM OR GRIEVING HIM (EPHESIANS 4:30). GALATIANS 5 EXAMINES THE WORK OF THE HOLY SPIRIT IN THE BELIEVER. THE CONTEXT IS FREEDOM FROM THE LAW OF MOSES (GALATIANS 5:1). THOSE WHO WALK IN THE SPIRIT “EAGERLY AWAIT BY FAITH THE RIGHTEOUSNESS FOR WHICH WE HOPE” (VERSE 5) AND ARE FREE FROM THE LAW (VERSE 18). ALSO, THOSE WHO WALK IN THE SPIRIT “WILL NOT GRATIFY THE DESIRES OF THE FLESH” (VERSE 16). THE FLESH—OUR FALLEN NATURE UNDER THE POWER OF SIN—IS IN DIRECT CONFLICT WITH THE SPIRIT (VERSE 17). WHEN THE FLESH IS IN CHARGE, THE RESULTS ARE OBVIOUS (VERSES 19–21). BUT WHEN THE SPIRIT IS IN CONTROL, HE PRODUCES GODLY QUALITIES WITHIN US, APART FROM THE STRICTURES OF THE LAW (VERSES 22–23). BELIEVERS “HAVE CRUCIFIED THE FLESH WITH ITS PASSIONS AND DESIRES” (VERSE 24), AND NOW WE WALK IN THE SPIRIT (VERSE 25). THOSE WHO WALK IN THE SPIRIT ARE UNITED WITH HIM AND THE BEARERS OF THE FRUIT THE SPIRIT PRODUCES. THUS, THOSE WHO WALK IN THE SPIRIT WALK IN LOVE—THEY LIVE IN LOVE FOR GOD AND FOR THEIR FELLOW MAN. THOSE WHO WALK IN THE SPIRIT WALK IN JOY—THEY EXHIBIT GLADNESS IN WHAT GOD HAS DONE, IS DOING, AND WILL DO. THOSE WHO WALK IN THE SPIRIT WALK IN PEACE—THEY LIVE WORRY-FREE AND REFUSE ANXIETY (PHILIPPIANS 4:6). THOSE WHO WALK IN THE SPIRIT WALK IN PATIENCE—THEY ARE KNOWN FOR HAVING A “LONG FUSE” AND DO NOT LOSE THEIR TEMPER. THOSE WHO WALK IN THE SPIRIT WALK IN KINDNESS—THEY SHOW TENDER CONCERN FOR THE NEEDS OF OTHERS. THOSE WHO WALK IN THE SPIRIT WALK IN GOODNESS—THEIR ACTIONS REFLECT VIRTUE AND HOLINESS. THOSE WHO WALK IN THE SPIRIT WALK IN FAITHFULNESS—THEY ARE STEADFAST IN THEIR TRUST OF GOD AND HIS WORD. THOSE WHO WALK IN THE SPIRIT WALK IN GENTLENESS—THEIR LIVES ARE CHARACTERIZED BY HUMILITY, GRACE, AND THANKFULNESS TO GOD. THOSE WHO WALK IN THE SPIRIT WALK IN SELF-CONTROL—THEY DISPLAY MODERATION, CONSTRAINT, AND THE ABILITY TO SAY “NO” TO THE FLESH. THOSE WHO WALK IN THE SPIRIT RELY ON THE HOLY SPIRIT TO GUIDE THEM IN THOUGHT, WORD, AND DEED (ROMANS 6:11–14). THEY SHOW FORTH DAILY, MOMENT-BY-MOMENT HOLINESS, JUST AS JESUS DID WHEN, “FULL OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, [HE] LEFT THE JORDAN AND WAS LED BY THE SPIRIT INTO THE WILDERNESS” TO BE TEMPTED (LUKE 4:1). TO WALK IN THE SPIRIT IS TO BE FILLED WITH THE SPIRIT, AND SOME RESULTS OF THE SPIRIT’S FILLING ARE THANKFULNESS, SINGING, AND JOY (EPHESIANS 5:18–20; COLOSSIANS 3:16). THOSE WHO WALK IN THE SPIRIT FOLLOW THE SPIRIT’S LEAD. THEY “LET THE WORD OF CHRIST DWELL IN [THEM] RICHLY” (COLOSSIANS 3:16, ESV), AND THE SPIRIT USES THE WORD OF GOD “FOR TEACHING, REBUKING, CORRECTING AND TRAINING IN RIGHTEOUSNESS” (2 TIMOTHY 3:16). THEIR WHOLE WAY OF LIFE IS LIVED ACCORDING TO THE RULE OF THE GOSPEL, AS THE SPIRIT MOVES THEM TOWARD OBEDIENCE. WHEN WE WALK IN THE SPIRIT, WE FIND THAT THE SINFUL APPETITES OF THE FLESH HAVE NO MORE DOMINION OVER US.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT CIRCUMCISION? WHAT IS THE CHRISTIAN VIEW OF CIRCUMCISION? CIRCUMCISION IS THE SURGICAL REMOVAL OF THE PREPUCE, OR FORESKIN, OF A MALE. THE WORD CIRCUMCISE LITERALLY MEANS “TO CUT AROUND.” AS A RELIGIOUS RITE, CIRCUMCISION WAS REQUIRED OF ALL OF ABRAHAM’S DESCENDANTS AS A SIGN OF THE COVENANT GOD MADE WITH HIM (GENESIS 17:9–14; ACTS 7:8). THE MOSAIC LAW REPEATED THE REQUIREMENT (LEVITICUS 12:2–3), AND JEWS THROUGHOUT THE CENTURIES HAVE CONTINUED TO PRACTICE CIRCUMCISION (JOSHUA 5:2–3; LUKE 1:59; ACTS 16:3; PHILIPPIANS 3:5). THERE ARE DIFFERENT ISSUES INVOLVED IN THE QUESTION OF WHETHER OR NOT MALES TODAY SHOULD BE CIRCUMCISED. ONE ISSUE IS THAT OF RELIGIOUS TEACHING: WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE, GOD’S WORD, SAY? ANOTHER ISSUE IS, AS A MATTER OF HEALTH, SHOULD MALES BE CIRCUMCISED? THE CHRISTIAN VIEW OF CIRCUMCISION IS PROBABLY BEST DESCRIBED AS A COMBINATION OF THE TWO. CONCERNING THE FIRST ISSUE, NEW TESTAMENT CHRISTIANS ARE NO LONGER UNDER THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW, AND CIRCUMCISION IS NO LONGER REQUIRED. THIS IS BROUGHT OUT IN A NUMBER OF NEW TESTAMENT PASSAGES, AMONG WHICH ARE ACTS 15; GALATIANS 2:1–3; 5:1–11; 6:11–16; 1 CORINTHIANS 7:17–20; COLOSSIANS 2:8–12; AND PHILIPPIANS 3:1–3. AS THESE PASSAGES PROCLAIM, BEING DELIVERED FROM OUR SINS IS THE RESULT OF FAITH IN CHRIST; IT IS CHRIST’S FINISHED WORK ON THE CROSS THAT SAVES, NOT THE OBSERVANCE OF AN EXTERNAL RITE. EVEN THE LAW ACKNOWLEDGED THAT CIRCUMCISION ALONE WAS INSUFFICIENT TO PLEASE GOD, WHO SPECIFIED THE NEED TO “CIRCUMCISE YOUR HEARTS” (DEUTERONOMY 10:16; CF. ROMANS 2:29). IN SALVATION, THE WORKS OF THE FLESH ACCOMPLISH NOTHING (SEE GALATIANS 2:16). IN ACTS 16:3, PAUL HAD A MISSIONARY HELPER, TIMOTHY, CIRCUMCISED. TIMOTHY WAS HALF-JEWISH, AND PAUL CIRCUMCISED HIM SO THAT HE WOULD NOT BE A HINDRANCE AS THEY SOUGHT TO REACH OUT TO UNSAVED JEWS. ALTHOUGH THE HOLY BIBLE DID NOT REQUIRE TIMOTHY TO BE CIRCUMCISED, IT WAS SOMETHING HE DID WILLINGLY FOR THE SAKE OF REACHING THE JEWS. HOWEVER, AS PAUL STATES UNEQUIVOCALLY IN GALATIANS, CIRCUMCISION DOES NOT AID EITHER SALVATION OR SANCTIFICATION IN CHRIST. OF COURSE, THE INCIDENT WITH TIMOTHY DOES NOT DIRECTLY APPLY TODAY BECAUSE CHRISTIANS NEED NOT BE CIRCUMCISED IN ORDER TO REACH UNBELIEVERS, WHETHER JEWS OR GENTILES. ONCE AGAIN, THE PRINCIPLE OF THE CIRCUMCISION OF THE HEART IS AT THE HEART OF THE MATTER. THERE ARE PRACTICAL ISSUES INVOLVED WITH CIRCUMCISION AS WELL. SOME PARENTS HAVE THEIR SONS CIRCUMCISED SO THAT THEY WILL LOOK LIKE ALL THE OTHER MALES IN THEIR CULTURE. SOME PARENTS ARE CONCERNED THAT THEIR SON WOULD SOMEDAY BE IN A LOCKER ROOM AND FIND HIMSELF DIFFERENT FROM EVERYONE ELSE. IN SOME CULTURES, THOUGH, MALES ARE NOT COMMONLY CIRCUMCISED. THERE IS ALSO THE ISSUE OF HEALTH. DOCTORS DEBATE BACK AND FORTH IN REGARD TO WHETHER THERE ARE ANY HEALTH BENEFITS TO CIRCUMCISION. ANY PARENTS WITH SUCH CONCERNS SHOULD DEFINITELY SPEAK WITH A DOCTOR IN REGARDS TO THIS ISSUE.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT THE LORD SENT JESUS IN THE "FULLNESS OF TIME"? WHY DID GOD SEND JESUS WHEN HE DID? WHY NOT EARLIER? WHY NOT LATER? “BUT WHEN THE TIME HAD FULLY COME, GOD SENT HIS SON, BORN OF A WOMAN, BORN UNDER LAW” (GALATIANS 4:4). THIS VERSE DECLARES THAT GOD THE FATHER SENT HIS SON WHEN “THE TIME HAD FULLY COME.” THERE WERE MANY THINGS OCCURRING AT THE TIME OF THE FIRST CENTURY THAT, AT LEAST BY HUMAN REASONING, SEEM TO MAKE IT IDEAL FOR CHRIST TO COME THEN. 1) THERE WAS A GREAT ANTICIPATION AMONG THE JEWS OF THAT TIME THAT THE MESSIAH WOULD COME. THE ROMAN RULE OVER ISRAEL MADE THE JEWS HUNGRY FOR THE MESSIAH’S COMING. 2) ROME HAD UNIFIED MUCH OF THE WORLD UNDER ITS GOVERNMENT, GIVING A SENSE OF UNITY TO THE VARIOUS LANDS. ALSO, BECAUSE THE EMPIRE WAS RELATIVELY PEACEFUL, TRAVEL WAS POSSIBLE, ALLOWING THE EARLY CHRISTIANS TO SPREAD THE GOSPEL. SUCH FREEDOM TO TRAVEL WOULD HAVE BEEN IMPOSSIBLE IN OTHER ERAS. 3) WHILE ROME HAD CONQUERED MILITARILY, GREECE HAD CONQUERED CULTURALLY. A “COMMON” FORM OF THE GREEK LANGUAGE (DIFFERENT FROM CLASSICAL GREEK) WAS THE TRADE LANGUAGE AND WAS SPOKEN THROUGHOUT THE EMPIRE, MAKING IT POSSIBLE TO COMMUNICATE THE GOSPEL TO MANY DIFFERENT PEOPLE GROUPS THROUGH ONE COMMON LANGUAGE. 4) THE FACT THAT THE MANY FALSE IDOLS HAD FAILED TO GIVE THEM VICTORY OVER THE ROMAN CONQUERORS CAUSED MANY TO ABANDON THE WORSHIP OF THOSE IDOLS. AT THE SAME TIME, IN THE MORE “CULTURED” CITIES, THE GREEK PHILOSOPHY AND SCIENCE OF THE TIME LEFT OTHERS SPIRITUALLY EMPTY IN THE SAME WAY THAT THE ATHEISM OF COMMUNIST GOVERNMENTS LEAVES A SPIRITUAL VOID TODAY. 5) THE MYSTERY RELIGIONS OF THE TIME EMPHASIZED A SAVIOR-GOD AND REQUIRED WORSHIPERS TO OFFER BLOODY SACRIFICES, THUS MAKING THE GOSPEL OF CHRIST WHICH INVOLVED ONE ULTIMATE SACRIFICE BELIEVABLE TO THEM. THE GREEKS ALSO BELIEVED IN THE IMMORTALITY OF THE SOUL (BUT NOT OF THE BODY). 6) THE ROMAN ARMY RECRUITED SOLDIERS FROM AMONG THE PROVINCES, INTRODUCING THESE MEN TO ROMAN CULTURE AND TO IDEAS (SUCH AS THE GOSPEL) THAT HAD NOT REACHED THOSE OUTLYING PROVINCES YET. THE EARLIEST INTRODUCTION OF THE GOSPEL TO BRITAIN WAS THE RESULT OF THE EFFORTS OF CHRISTIAN SOLDIERS STATIONED THERE. THE ABOVE STATEMENTS ARE BASED ON MEN LOOKING AT THAT TIME AND SPECULATING ABOUT WHY THAT PARTICULAR POINT IN HISTORY WAS A GOOD TIME FOR CHRIST TO COME. BUT WE UNDERSTAND THAT GOD’S WAYS ARE NOT OUR WAYS (ISAIAH 55:8), AND THESE MAY OR MAY NOT HAVE BEEN SOME REASONS FOR WHY HE CHOSE THAT PARTICULAR TIME TO SEND HIS SON. FROM THE CONTEXT OF GALATIANS 3 AND 4, IT IS EVIDENT THAT GOD SOUGHT TO LAY A FOUNDATION THROUGH THE JEWISH LAW THAT WOULD PREPARE FOR THE COMING OF THE MESSIAH. THE LAW WAS MEANT TO HELP PEOPLE UNDERSTAND THE DEPTH OF THEIR SINFULNESS (IN THAT THEY WERE INCAPABLE OF KEEPING THE LAW) SO THAT THEY MIGHT MORE READILY ACCEPT THE CURE FOR THAT SIN THROUGH JESUS THE MESSIAH (GALATIANS 3:22-23; ROMANS 3:19-20). THE LAW WAS ALSO “PUT IN CHARGE” (GALATIANS 3:24) TO LEAD PEOPLE TO JESUS AS THE MESSIAH. IT DID THIS THROUGH ITS MANY PROPHECIES CONCERNING THE MESSIAH WHICH JESUS FULFILLED. ADD TO THIS THE SACRIFICIAL SYSTEM THAT POINTED TO THE NEED FOR A SACRIFICE FOR SIN AS WELL AS ITS OWN INADEQUACY (WITH EACH SACRIFICE ALWAYS REQUIRING LATER ADDITIONAL ONES). OLD TESTAMENT HISTORY ALSO PAINTED PICTURES OF THE PERSON AND WORK OF CHRIST THROUGH SEVERAL EVENTS AND RELIGIOUS FEASTS (SUCH AS THE WILLINGNESS OF ABRAHAM TO OFFER UP ISAAC, OR THE DETAILS OF THE PASSOVER DURING THE EXODUS FROM EGYPT, ETC.). FINALLY, CHRIST CAME WHEN HE DID IN FULFILLMENT OF SPECIFIC PROPHECY. DANIEL 9:24-27 SPEAKS OF THE “SEVENTY WEEKS” OR THE SEVENTY “SEVENS.” FROM THE CONTEXT, THESE “WEEKS” OR “SEVENS” REFER TO GROUPS OF SEVEN YEARS, NOT SEVEN DAYS. WE CAN EXAMINE HISTORY AND LINE UP THE DETAILS OF THE FIRST SIXTY-NINE WEEKS (THE SEVENTIETH WEEK WILL TAKE PLACE AT A FUTURE POINT, ESPECIALLY IN THE USA FROM THE ENGLISH FULFILLMENT OF 490 YEARS IN JULY 4TH, 1775AD TO JULY 4TH, 2018AD WITH AN ENTRANCE & EXIT IN THE USA’S BORDERS IN ACTS 29:24-25; 29:1-2 WITH ACTS 30). THE COUNTDOWN OF THE SEVENTY WEEKS BEGINS WITH “THE GOING FORTH OF THE COMMAND TO RESTORE AND BUILD JERUSALEM” (VERSE 25). THIS COMMAND WAS GIVEN BY ARTAXERXES LONGIMANUS IN 445 B.C. (SEE NEHEMIAH 2:5). AFTER SEVEN “SEVENS” PLUS 62 “SEVENS,” OR 69 X 7 YEARS, THE PROPHECY STATES, “THE ANOINTED ONE WILL BE CUT OFF AND WILL HAVE NOTHING. THE PEOPLE OF THE RULER WHO WILL COME WILL DESTROY THE CITY AND THE SANCTUARY” AND THAT THE “END WILL COME LIKE A FLOOD” (MEANING MAJOR DESTRUCTION) (V. 26). HERE WE HAVE AN UNMISTAKABLE REFERENCE TO THE SAVIOR’S DEATH ON THE CROSS. A CENTURY AGO IN HIS BOOK THE COMING PRINCE, SIR ROBERT ANDERSON GAVE DETAILED CALCULATIONS OF THE SIXTY-NINE WEEKS, USING ‘PROPHETIC YEARS,’ ALLOWING FOR LEAP YEARS, ERRORS IN THE CALENDAR, THE CHANGE FROM B.C. TO A.D., ETC., AND FIGURED THAT THE SIXTY-NINE WEEKS ENDED ON THE VERY DAY OF JESUS’ TRIUMPHAL ENTRY INTO JERUSALEM, FIVE DAYS BEFORE HIS DEATH. WHETHER ONE USES THIS TIMETABLE OR NOT, THE POINT IS THAT THE TIMING OF CHRIST’S INCARNATION TIES IN WITH THIS DETAILED PROPHECY RECORDED BY DANIEL OVER FIVE HUNDRED YEARS BEFOREHAND. THE TIMING OF CHRIST’S INCARNATION WAS SUCH THAT THE PEOPLE OF THAT TIME WERE PREPARED FOR HIS COMING. THE PEOPLE OF EVERY CENTURY SINCE THEN HAVE MORE THAN SUFFICIENT EVIDENCE THAT JESUS WAS INDEED THE PROMISED MESSIAH THROUGH HIS FULFILLMENT OF THE SCRIPTURES THAT PICTURED AND PROPHESIED HIS COMING IN GREAT DETAIL.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT JESUS IS THE SON OF GOD? JESUS IS NOT GOD’S SON IN THE SENSE OF A HUMAN FATHER AND A SON. GOD DID NOT GET MARRIED AND HAVE A SON. GOD DID NOT MATE WITH MARY AND, TOGETHER WITH HER, PRODUCE A SON. JESUS IS GOD’S SON IN THE SENSE THAT HE IS GOD MADE MANIFEST IN HUMAN FORM (JOHN 1:1, 14). JESUS IS GOD'S SON IN THAT HE WAS CONCEIVED IN MARY BY THE HOLY SPIRIT. LUKE 1:35 DECLARES, “THE ANGEL ANSWERED, 'THE HOLY SPIRIT WILL COME UPON YOU, AND THE POWER OF THE MOST-HIGH WILL OVERSHADOW YOU. SO, THE HOLY ONE TO BE BORN WILL BE CALLED THE SON OF GOD.’” DURING HIS TRIAL BEFORE THE JEWISH LEADERS, THE HIGH PRIEST DEMANDED OF JESUS, “I CHARGE YOU UNDER OATH BY THE LIVING GOD: TELL US IF YOU ARE THE CHRIST, THE SON OF GOD” (MATTHEW 26:63). “‘YES, IT IS AS YOU SAY,’ JESUS REPLIED. ‘BUT I SAY TO ALL OF YOU: IN THE FUTURE YOU WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN SITTING AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE MIGHTY ONE AND COMING ON THE CLOUDS OF HEAVEN’” (MATTHEW 26:64). THE JEWISH LEADERS RESPONDED BY ACCUSING JESUS OF BLASPHEMY (MATTHEW 26:65-66). LATER, BEFORE PONTIUS PILATE, “THE JEWS INSISTED, ‘WE HAVE A LAW, AND ACCORDING TO THAT LAW HE MUST DIE, BECAUSE HE CLAIMED TO BE THE SON OF GOD’” (JOHN 19:7). WHY WOULD HIS CLAIMING TO BE THE SON OF GOD BE CONSIDERED BLASPHEMY AND BE WORTHY OF A DEATH SENTENCE? THE JEWISH LEADERS UNDERSTOOD EXACTLY WHAT JESUS MEANT BY THE PHRASE “SON OF GOD.” TO BE THE SON OF GOD IS TO BE OF THE SAME NATURE AS GOD. THE SON OF GOD IS “OF GOD.” THE CLAIM TO BE OF THE SAME NATURE AS GOD—TO IN FACT BE GOD—WAS BLASPHEMY TO THE JEWISH LEADERS; THEREFORE, THEY DEMANDED JESUS’ DEATH, IN KEEPING WITH LEVITICUS 24:15. HEBREWS 1:3 EXPRESSES THIS VERY CLEARLY, “THE SON IS THE RADIANCE OF GOD’S GLORY AND THE EXACT REPRESENTATION OF HIS BEING.” ANOTHER EXAMPLE CAN BE FOUND IN JOHN 17:12 WHERE JUDAS IS DESCRIBED AS THE “SON OF PERDITION.” JOHN 6:71 TELLS US THAT JUDAS WAS THE SON OF SIMON. WHAT DOES JOHN 17:12 MEAN BY DESCRIBING JUDAS AS THE “SON OF PERDITION”? THE WORD PERDITION MEANS “DESTRUCTION, RUIN, WASTE.” JUDAS WAS NOT THE LITERAL SON OF “RUIN, DESTRUCTION, AND WASTE,” BUT THOSE THINGS WERE THE IDENTITY OF JUDAS' LIFE. JUDAS WAS A MANIFESTATION OF PERDITION. IN THIS SAME WAY, JESUS IS THE SON OF GOD. THE SON OF GOD IS GOD. JESUS IS GOD MADE MANIFEST (JOHN 1:1, 14).  WHAT IS THE PURPOSE OF CHURCH BY-LAWS (BYLAWS)? MOST CHURCHES HAVE A DOCTRINAL STATEMENT, A DOCUMENT WHICH CONDENSES AND SYSTEMATIZES THE CHURCH’S TENETS OF FAITH. A DOCTRINAL STATEMENT IS VALUABLE IN ENSURING CONFORMITY TO THE WORD OF GOD AND PREVENTING THE CHURCH FROM BEING “TOSSED TO AND FRO, AND CARRIED ABOUT BY EVERY WIND OF DOCTRINE” (EPHESIANS 4:14). IN ADDITION TO FAITH, MOST CHURCHES ALSO HAVE A SET OF BY-LAWS (OR BYLAWS), SOMETIMES CALLED RULES OF ORDER OR A CONSTITUTION. THERE ARE SEVERAL PRACTICAL REASONS TO HAVE BYLAWS. FIRST, TO PROMOTE EFFICIENCY, A CHURCH MUST HAVE SOME TYPE OF ORGANIZATION. BY-LAWS SPECIFY A CHURCH’S GOVERNING STRUCTURE; DEFINE THE ROLES OF PASTOR, ELDER, DEACON, AND OTHER LEADERS; AND STIPULATE THE REQUIREMENTS FOR MEMBERSHIP. IN OTHER WORDS, BYLAWS ALLOW “ALL THINGS [TO] BE DONE DECENTLY AND IN ORDER” (1 CORINTHIANS 14:40). SECOND, TO PROVIDE DIRECTION, A CHURCH NEEDS TO ARTICULATE ITS MISSION AND METHODOLOGY. THE BY-LAWS OF A CHURCH ARE USEFUL IN SETTING PARAMETERS FOR FUND RAISING, OUTREACH, ORDINATION, EXPENDITURES, AND MISSIONARY SUPPORT. THIRD, TO PRESERVE UNITY AND MAINTAIN ITS TESTIMONY, A CHURCH SHOULD AGREE ON CERTAIN ISSUES OF CHRISTIAN LIVING AND SEPARATION. A “GRAY AREA” WHICH THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT SPECIFICALLY ADDRESS MAY BE COVERED IN A BY-LAW. FOR EXAMPLE, A CHURCH MAY REQUIRE ITS MEMBERS TO REFRAIN FROM THE CONSUMPTION OF ALCOHOL; SINCE THIS IS NOT A DOCTRINAL ISSUE, PER SE, IT IS BETTER DEALT WITH IN THE BY-LAWS. FOURTH, TO PROTECT ITSELF FROM LIABILITY, A CHURCH SHOULD HAVE WRITTEN POLICIES ON CHURCH DISCIPLINE, SCREENING YOUTH WORKERS, ETC. BY-LAWS CAN BE A WAY OF AVERTING CALAMITY IN A CRISIS SITUATION.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT BESTIALITY? THE HOLY BIBLE MENTIONS BESTIALITY IN FOUR DIFFERENT PASSAGES. EXODUS 22:19 SAYS, “ANYONE WHO HAS SEXUAL RELATIONS WITH AN ANIMAL MUST BE PUT TO DEATH.” LEVITICUS 18:23 DECLARES, “DO NOT HAVE SEXUAL RELATIONS WITH AN ANIMAL AND DEFILE YOURSELF WITH IT. A WOMAN MUST NOT PRESENT HERSELF TO AN ANIMAL TO HAVE SEXUAL RELATIONS WITH IT; THAT IS A PERVERSION.” LEVITICUS 20:15-16 COMMANDS, “IF A MAN HAS SEXUAL RELATIONS WITH AN ANIMAL, HE MUST BE PUT TO DEATH, AND YOU MUST KILL THE ANIMAL. IF A WOMAN APPROACHES AN ANIMAL TO HAVE SEXUAL RELATIONS WITH IT, KILL BOTH THE WOMAN AND THE ANIMAL. THEY MUST BE PUT TO DEATH; THEIR BLOOD WILL BE ON THEIR OWN HEADS.” DEUTERONOMY 27:21 AGREES, “CURSED IS THE MAN WHO HAS SEXUAL RELATIONS WITH ANY ANIMAL.” FROM THESE VERSES, IT IS ABUNDANTLY CLEAR THAT, ACCORDING TO THE HOLY BIBLE, BESTIALITY IS A HORRIBLE, UNNATURAL, AND ABOMINABLE SIN. WHY IS BESTIALITY DAMNED SO STRONGLY? FIRST, IT IS AN UNNATURAL PERVERSION. CLEARLY, HUMAN BEINGS WERE DESIGNED/INTENDED TO MATE WITH OTHER HUMAN BEINGS, NOT ANIMALS. IN THE CREATION ACCOUNT, NONE OF THE ANIMALS WERE “SUITABLE” FOR ADAM (GENESIS 2:20). SECOND, BESTIALITY REPRESENTS THE ULTIMATE OF SEXUAL DEVIANCY. THE FACT THAT THE ANIMAL WAS TO BE PUT TO DEATH (LEVITICUS 20:15-16), DESPITE THE FACT THAT IT WOULD BE “INNOCENT,” INDICATES HOW WICKEDLY PERVERSE BESTIALITY IS. THIRD, AND PERHAPS MOST IMPORTANTLY, BESTIALITY ESSENTIALLY DENIES THE UNIQUENESS OF HUMANITY WHICH GOD CREATED IN HIS IMAGE (GENESIS 1:27). BESTIALITY LOWERS HUMANITY TO NOTHING MORE THAN AN ANIMAL, A BEAST WHICH IS UNABLE TO DISTINGUISH RIGHT FROM WRONG, NATURAL FROM UNNATURAL, LOVE FROM LUST. THE NEW TESTAMENT NOWHERE MENTIONS BESTIALITY, BUT THAT SHOULD NOT BE INTERPRETED AS AN ALLOWANCE FOR BESTIALITY OR A WEAKENING OF HOW STRONGLY GOD DAMNS BESTIALITY. WHILE THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW WAS FULFILLED WITH THE DEATH AND RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST (ROMANS 10:4; GALATIANS 3:23-25; EPHESIANS 2:15), THE LAW, IN MOST INSTANCES, IS STILL A GUIDEPOST FOR WHAT IS RIGHT OR WRONG, MORAL OR IMMORAL. UNLIKE SOME OF THE OTHER OLD TESTAMENT COMMANDS, THERE IS NOTHING IN THE CONTEXT OF THE BIBLICAL CONDEMNATIONS OF BESTIALITY THAT IN ANY WAY LIMITS THE APPLICABILITY TO ISRAEL AS A NATION OR TO ANY PARTICULAR TIME PERIOD. WHILE THE DEATH-PENALTY ASPECT OF THE COMMAND DOES NOT NEED TO BE ENFORCED, THE FACT THAT BESTIALITY IS STILL A HORRIBLE, DISGUSTING, PERVERTED, AND ABOMINABLE SIN IS ABUNDANTLY CLEAR.  IS IT ALLOWABLE FOR A CHRISTIAN TO HAVE A LIFE PARTNER WITHOUT A CIVIL MARRIAGE? THERE ARE SEVERAL THINGS TO CONSIDER IN THIS QUESTION. FIRST OF ALL, LET'S DEFINE “CHRISTIAN.” MANY PEOPLE ASSUME THEY ARE CHRISTIANS SIMPLY BECAUSE THEY ARE NOT AFFILIATED WITH ANY OTHER RELIGION. THEY GO TO CHURCH AND AGREE WITH MOST OF WHAT THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS. HOWEVER, THE HOLY BIBLE DEFINES A CHRISTIAN AS A DISCIPLE, OR FOLLOWER, OF THE LORD STEPHEN CHRIST (ACTS 11:26). A CHRISTIAN IS SOMEONE WHO HAS ACCEPTED THE DEATH, BURIAL, AND RESURRECTION OF THE LORD STEPHEN CHRIST AS THE PAYMENT FOR HIS OR HER OWN SIN (ACTS 7:60-8:3). A DISCIPLE OF CHRIST HAS CHOSEN TO "DENY HIMSELF, TAKE UP HIS STONING DAILY, AND FOLLOW" STEPHEN (ACTS 6:7; 7:51-53). THEREFORE, WHATEVER STEPHEN SAYS TO DO THROUGH HIS WORD, A CHRISTIAN SEEKS TO DO. WE DO NOT BECOME CHRISTIANS BY DOING GOOD THINGS; BUT, BECAUSE WE ARE CHRISTIANS, WE WANT TO OBEY STEPHEN IN ALL THINGS (EPHESIANS 2:8-9; JAMES 2:26). IN JOHN 15:14 & ACTS 6:7, STEPHEN SAID, "YOU ARE MY FRIENDS IF YOU DO WHAT I COMMAND YOU." SO, A CHRISTIAN MAKES LIFE CHOICES BASED ON WHAT GLORIFIES STEPHEN (1 CORINTHIANS 10:31). BETTER THAN ASKING WHETHER A SITUATION IS "ALLOWABLE" IS ASKING "HOW WILL THIS HONOR MY LORD?" GOD CREATED MARRIAGE, AND IT IS HIS DEFINITION WE SHOULD USE AS OUR FOUNDATION. GOD DEFINES MARRIAGE AS A LIFELONG RELATIONSHIP IN WHICH A MAN LEAVES HIS FATHER AND MOTHER AND UNITES WITH HIS WIFE. THE TWO BECOME “ONE FLESH,” AND THE UNION MUST NOT BE DISSOLVED BY HUMAN WILL (GENESIS 2:24; MARK 10:7-9; EPHESIANS 5:31). MALACHI 2:14 TELLS US THAT ONE REASON GOD HATES DIVORCE IS THAT HE IS PRESENT WHEN A COUPLE TAKES THE VOWS. BIBLICALLY, MARRIAGE IS THE JOINING OF A MAN AND A WOMAN IN A SPIRITUAL AND PHYSICAL COVENANT FOR LIFE. THAT JOINING IS CAUSE FOR CELEBRATION AND DESERVES OUR RESPECT. A STATE-ISSUED LICENSE DOES NOT MAKE A COUPLE MARRIED. THE COVENANTAL OATH BEFORE GOD AND WITNESSES IS WHAT BINDS THEM. THERE IS AN ISSUE TODAY OF SENIOR COUPLES WHO COHABIT WITHOUT THE BENEFIT OF A STATE-ISSUED MARRIAGE LICENSE BECAUSE TO FILE A LICENSE WITH THE STATE WOULD MEAN A DECREASE IN RETIREMENT INCOME AND SOCIAL SECURITY BENEFITS. SOME OF THESE COUPLES UNDERGO A RELIGIOUS CEREMONY IN A CHURCH AND CONSIDER THEMSELVES MARRIED BEFORE GOD. HOWEVER, A COUPLE SEEKING A "SPIRITUAL MARRIAGE" WHILE AVOIDING A LEGAL MARRIAGE IS SEEKING TO ESCAPE THE REQUIREMENTS OF THE LAW, AND THAT CAUSES A NEW SET OF PROBLEMS FOR THE CHRISTIAN (ROMANS 13:1-7). IF A SENIOR COUPLE BELIEVES IT IS GOD'S WILL FOR THEM TO BE TOGETHER, THEY SHOULD MARRY IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE LAWS OF THE LAND, AND TRUST GOD FOR THE FINANCES. THERE IS NO SCRIPTURAL BASIS FOR A LIVE-IN SITUATION, EVEN WHEN THE TWO INVOLVED INTEND TO BE MONOGAMOUS FOR LIFE. INTENTIONS FAIL, AND THE LACK OF A REAL MARRIAGE COMMITMENT MAKES IT EASIER TO PART WAYS. WITHOUT MARRIAGE, THE RELATIONSHIP IS SEXUALLY IMMORAL AND IS CONDEMNED IN SCRIPTURE (GALATIANS 5:19; EPHESIANS 5:3; 1 THESSALONIANS 4:2). THE TERM "LIFE PARTNER" HAS A TENTATIVE SOUND AND A QUESTIONABLE HISTORY. IT IMPLIES THAT THE RELATIONSHIP IS NOT LEGALLY OR MORALLY SANCTIONED AND THAT IT MAY NOT LAST. IT BYPASSES THE COVENANT THAT GOD CREATED MARRIAGE TO BE. FOR A CHRISTIAN COUPLE, SUCH A TERM WOULD CAST IMMEDIATE SUSPICION ON THEIR REPUTATION AND, ULTIMATELY ON CHRIST’S REPUTATION. ANY CHRISTIAN COUPLE CONSIDERING A “LIFE PARTNERSHIP” SHOULD ASK, “HOW WILL OUR BYPASSING OF TRADITIONAL MARRIAGE GLORIFY THE LORD STEPHEN?”  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT BEING IN JAIL [THE CLINKER], IMPRISONMENT OR PRISON? THERE ARE TWO TYPES OF PEOPLE IN JAIL, IMPRISONMENT OR PRISON: THOSE WHO WERE WRONGFULLY ACCUSED AND VICTIMIZED BY AN UNJUST SYSTEM, AND THOSE WHO ARE GUILTY AND WHOSE PUNISHMENT IS JUST ACCORDING TO THE SYSTEM OF LAW THEY HAVE BROKEN. THE HOLY BIBLE HAS SOMETHING TO SAY TO BOTH THE INNOCENT AND GUILTY WHO ARE IN JAIL/PRISON. TO THE GUILTY, THE HOLY BIBLE RECOMMENDS TRUTH AND SUBMISSION TO THE LAWS OF THE GOVERNMENT, AND IT OFFERS FREEDOM FROM THE SPIRITUAL PRISON OF SIN—FREEDOM THAT COMES THROUGH THE PERSON OF CHRIST (ROMANS 6:18). TO THE INNOCENT AND WRONGFULLY ACCUSED, THE HOLY BIBLE OFFERS PEACE, PATIENCE, AND HOPE IN DIFFICULT CIRCUMSTANCES, AS WELL AS THE HOPE OF HEAVENLY REWARD. OBEDIENCE TO AUTHORITIES AND LAWS IS A BIBLICAL PRINCIPLE. GOD HAS INSTITUTED GOVERNMENTS TO MAINTAIN ORDER AND TO PROTECT CITIZENS, AND IF A PERSON KNOWINGLY BREAKS THE LAWS OF THE LAND, THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THAT PERSON WILL BEAR THE PUNISHMENT FOR HIS ACTIONS (ROMANS 13:1–4). IF GOING TO JAIL OR PRISON IS THE APPROPRIATE PUNISHMENT FOR WHAT A PERSON HAS DONE, ACCORDING TO THE LAWS OF HIS NATION, THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT EXCUSE THAT PERSON OR SEEK TO FREE HIM. THE HOLY BIBLE CALLS SUBMISSION TO RULES AND AUTHORITIES “GOOD” (TITUS 3:1). WE ARE NOT TO COMMIT CRIMES (1 PETER 4:15). HOWEVER, THE APOSTLE PAUL AND MOST OF THE OTHER APOSTLES WERE JAILED AT ONE TIME OR ANOTHER FOR PREACHING THE GOSPEL. IF OBEDIENCE TO GOD’S WORD IS CONSIDERED A CRIME FOR WHICH ONE SHOULD BE JAILED, THEN CHRISTIANS ARE TO CONTINUE IN OBEDIENCE TO GOD, EVEN IF PRISON IS THE RESULT (ACTS 5:29). THERE ARE MANY EXAMPLES IN SCRIPTURE OF INNOCENT MEN WHO WERE PUT INTO PRISON. JOSEPH WAS THROWN IN AN EGYPTIAN PRISON BECAUSE HE WAS WRONGFULLY ACCUSED OF SEXUALLY ASSAULTING HIS MASTER’S WIFE (GENESIS 39:6–20). THE TRUTH WAS THAT THE WOMAN PROPOSITIONED JOSEPH, AND, WHEN JOSEPH REJECTED HER, SHE TOOK HER REVENGE BY LYING ABOUT HIM. THE TRUTH WAS BURIED, AND JOSEPH WOUND UP IN JAIL, BUT “THE LORD WAS WITH HIM” (VERSE 21). JOHN THE BAPTIST WAS ALSO THROWN IN PRISON FOR UNJUST REASONS: KING HEROD WAS ANGRY WITH HIM FOR SAYING THAT IT WAS WRONG FOR THE KING TO MARRY HIS BROTHER’S WIFE (MARK 6:17–18). IN PRISON, JOHN RECEIVED SPECIAL ENCOURAGEMENT FROM THE LORD (LUKE 7:22). JOHN WAS EVENTUALLY BEHEADED ON A WHIM, TO APPEASE THE WISHES OF HEROD’S SPITEFUL WIFE. JOHN’S AND JOSEPH’S SITUATIONS WERE TERRIBLY UNJUST, BUT THE HOLY BIBLE NEVER SAYS THAT WE WILL BE ABLE TO AVOID INJUSTICE. IN FACT, CHRISTIANS ARE TO EXPECT UNJUST PERSECUTION IN AN UNJUST WORLD (MATTHEW 5:10–12). “DEAR FRIENDS, DO NOT BE SURPRISED AT THE FIERY ORDEAL THAT HAS COME ON YOU TO TEST YOU, AS THOUGH SOMETHING STRANGE WERE HAPPENING TO YOU” (1 PETER 4:12). WE WILL “FACE TRIALS OF MANY KINDS” AND SHOULD REJOICE TO SEE THEM (JAMES 1:2). THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT PROMISE FREEDOM FROM STRUGGLE OR FROM INJUSTICE IN THIS WORLD. HOWEVER, IN THE WORLD TO COME, THERE WILL BE PERFECT JUSTICE (ISAIAH 32:1). UNTIL THAT TIME, GOD PROMISES TO SET US FREE SPIRITUALLY AND EMOTIONALLY. WHEREVER THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD IS, THERE IS FREEDOM—EVEN INSIDE A JAIL CELL (2 CORINTHIANS 3:17).  WHAT IS THE CONSCIENCE? THE CONSCIENCE IS DEFINED AS THAT PART OF THE HUMAN PSYCHE THAT INDUCES MENTAL ANGUISH AND FEELINGS OF GUILT WHEN WE VIOLATE IT AND FEELINGS OF PLEASURE AND WELL-BEING WHEN OUR ACTIONS, THOUGHTS AND WORDS ARE IN CONFORMITY TO OUR VALUE SYSTEMS. THE GREEK WORD TRANSLATED “CONSCIENCE” IN ALL NEW TESTAMENT REFERENCES IS SUNEIDĒSIS, MEANING “MORAL AWARENESS” OR “MORAL CONSCIOUSNESS.” THE CONSCIENCE REACTS WHEN ONE’S ACTIONS, THOUGHTS, AND WORDS CONFORM TO, OR ARE CONTRARY TO, A STANDARD OF RIGHT AND WRONG. THERE IS NO HEBREW TERM IN THE OLD TESTAMENT EQUIVALENT TO SUNEIDĒSIS IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. THE LACK OF A HEBREW WORD FOR “CONSCIENCE” MAY BE DUE TO THE JEWISH WORLDVIEW, WHICH WAS COMMUNAL RATHER THAN INDIVIDUAL. THE HEBREW CONSIDERED HIMSELF AS A MEMBER OF A COVENANT COMMUNITY THAT RELATED CORPORATELY TO GOD AND HIS LAWS, RATHER THAN AS AN INDIVIDUAL. IN OTHER WORDS, THE HEBREW WAS CONFIDENT IN HIS OWN POSITION BEFORE GOD IF THE HEBREW NATION AS A WHOLE WAS IN GOOD FELLOWSHIP WITH HIM. THE NEW TESTAMENT CONCEPT OF CONSCIENCE IS MORE INDIVIDUAL IN NATURE AND INVOLVES THREE MAJOR TRUTHS. FIRST, CONSCIENCE IS A GOD-GIVEN CAPACITY FOR HUMAN BEINGS TO EXERCISE SELF-EVALUATION. PAUL REFERS SEVERAL TIMES TO HIS OWN CONSCIENCE BEING “GOOD” OR “CLEAR” (ACTS 23:1; 24:16; 1 CORINTHIANS 4:4). PAUL EXAMINED HIS OWN WORDS AND DEEDS AND FOUND THEM TO BE IN ACCORDANCE WITH HIS MORALS AND VALUE SYSTEM, WHICH WERE, OF COURSE, BASED ON GOD’S STANDARDS. HIS CONSCIENCE VERIFIED THE INTEGRITY OF HIS HEART. SECOND, THE NEW TESTAMENT PORTRAYS THE CONSCIENCE AS A WITNESS TO SOMETHING. PAUL SAYS THE GENTILES HAVE CONSCIENCES THAT BEAR WITNESS TO THE PRESENCE OF THE LAW OF GOD WRITTEN ON THEIR HEARTS, EVEN THOUGH THEY DID NOT HAVE THE MOSAIC LAW (ROMANS 2:14-15). HE ALSO APPEALS TO HIS OWN CONSCIENCE AS A WITNESS THAT HE SPEAKS THE TRUTH (ROMANS 9:1) AND THAT HE HAS CONDUCTED HIMSELF IN HOLINESS AND SINCERITY IN HIS DEALINGS WITH MEN (2 CORINTHIANS 1:12). HE ALSO SAYS THAT HIS CONSCIENCE TELLS HIM HIS ACTIONS ARE APPARENT TO BOTH GOD AND THE WITNESS OF OTHER MEN’S CONSCIENCES (2 CORINTHIANS 5:11). THIRD, THE CONSCIENCE IS A SERVANT OF THE INDIVIDUAL’S VALUE SYSTEM. AN IMMATURE OR WEAK VALUE SYSTEM PRODUCES A WEAK CONSCIENCE, WHILE A FULLY INFORMED VALUE SYSTEM PRODUCES A STRONG SENSE OF RIGHT AND WRONG. IN THE CHRISTIAN LIFE, ONE’S CONSCIENCE CAN BE DRIVEN BY AN INADEQUATE UNDERSTANDING OF SCRIPTURAL TRUTHS AND CAN PRODUCE FEELINGS OF GUILT AND SHAME DISPROPORTIONATE TO THE ISSUES AT HAND. MATURING IN THE FAITH STRENGTHENS THE CONSCIENCE. THIS LAST FUNCTION OF THE CONSCIENCE IS WHAT PAUL ADDRESSES IN HIS INSTRUCTIONS REGARDING EATING FOOD SACRIFICED TO IDOLS. HE MAKES THE CASE THAT, SINCE IDOLS ARE NOT REAL GODS, IT MAKES NO DIFFERENCE IF FOOD HAS BEEN SACRIFICED TO THEM OR NOT. BUT SOME IN THE CORINTHIAN CHURCH WERE WEAK IN THEIR UNDERSTANDING AND BELIEVED THAT SUCH GODS REALLY EXISTED. THESE IMMATURE BELIEVERS WERE HORRIFIED AT THE THOUGHT OF EATING FOOD SACRIFICED TO THE GODS, BECAUSE THEIR CONSCIENCES WERE INFORMED BY ERRONEOUS PREJUDICES AND SUPERSTITIOUS VIEWS. THEREFORE, PAUL ENCOURAGES THOSE MORE MATURE IN THEIR UNDERSTANDING NOT TO EXERCISE THEIR FREEDOM TO EAT IF IT WOULD CAUSE THE CONSCIENCES OF THEIR WEAKER BROTHERS TO CONDEMN THEIR ACTIONS. THE LESSON HERE IS THAT, IF OUR CONSCIENCES ARE CLEAR BECAUSE OF MATURE FAITH AND UNDERSTANDING, WE ARE NOT TO CAUSE THOSE WITH WEAKER CONSCIENCES TO STUMBLE BY EXERCISING THE FREEDOM THAT COMES WITH A STRONGER CONSCIENCE. ANOTHER REFERENCE TO CONSCIENCE IN THE NEW TESTAMENT IS TO A CONSCIENCE THAT IS “SEARED” OR RENDERED INSENSITIVE AS THOUGH IT HAD BEEN CAUTERIZED WITH A HOT IRON (1 TIMOTHY 4:1-2). SUCH A CONSCIENCE IS HARDENED AND CALLOUSED, NO LONGER FEELING ANYTHING. A PERSON WITH A SEARED CONSCIENCE NO LONGER LISTENS TO ITS PROMPTINGS, AND HE CAN SIN WITH ABANDON, DELUDE HIMSELF INTO THINKING ALL IS WELL WITH HIS SOUL, AND TREAT OTHERS INSENSITIVELY AND WITHOUT COMPASSION. AS CHRISTIANS, WE ARE TO KEEP OUR CONSCIENCES CLEAR BY OBEYING GOD AND KEEPING OUR RELATIONSHIP WITH HIM IN GOOD STANDING. WE DO THIS BY THE APPLICATION OF HIS WORD, RENEWING AND SOFTENING OUR HEARTS CONTINUALLY. WE CONSIDER THOSE WHOSE CONSCIENCES ARE WEAK, TREATING THEM WITH CHRISTIAN LOVE AND COMPASSION.  HOW SHOULD A TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN VIEW MAN’S TRADITION? THE WORD TRADITION CAN HAVE TWO MEANINGS, ONE SECULAR AND ONE RELIGIOUS. THE SECULAR UNDERSTANDING IS THAT TRADITION IS A LONG-ESTABLISHED RITUAL, CUSTOM, OR BELIEF THAT IS PASSED DOWN FROM ONE GENERATION TO THE NEXT. FOR EXAMPLE, FAMILIES HAVE CERTAIN TRADITIONS IN THE WAY THEY CELEBRATE HOLIDAYS, BIRTHDAYS, OR VACATIONS. FAMILY TRADITIONS CAN BE A HEALTHY AND POSITIVE WAY TO MAINTAIN FAMILY COHESIVENESS. SOCIAL TRADITIONS CAN HELP CREATE A SENSE OF BELONGING WITHIN A COMMUNITY. A SCHOOL MAY HAVE A TRADITION THAT EACH YEAR THE INCOMING FRESHMEN ARE ESCORTED TO THE FIRST FOOTBALL GAME BY THE SENIORS. FOLLOWING THOSE TRADITIONS BUILDS UNITY AND HELPS MAINTAIN SOCIAL NORMS. IN THE RELIGIOUS ARENA, HOWEVER, TRADITION CAN BLUR THE LINE BETWEEN GOD’S TRUTH AND MAN’S INVENTION, THEREBY CONFUSING MANY. TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS SHOULD VIEW MAN’S RELIGIOUS TRADITION WITH EXTREME CAUTION. RELIGIOUS TRADITION WAS IN FULL FORCE DURING JESUS’ EARTHLY MINISTRY. HE OFTEN SCOLDED THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS, SAYING, “YOU NULLIFY THE WORD OF GOD BY YOUR TRADITION THAT YOU HAVE HANDED DOWN” (MARK 7:13). THE SCRIBES AND THE PHARISEES HAD ADDED SO MANY OF THEIR OWN IDEAS TO GOD’S LAW THAT THE COMMON PEOPLE WERE CONFUSED AND FELT HELPLESS TO OBEY IT ALL. IN MARK 7:6–8, JESUS QUOTED FROM ISAIAH TO REPRIMAND THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS, SAYING, “WELL DID ISAIAH PROPHESY OF YOU HYPOCRITES, AS IT IS WRITTEN, ‘THIS PEOPLE, HONORS ME WITH THEIR LIPS, BUT THEIR HEART IS FAR FROM ME; IN VAIN DO THEY WORSHIP ME, TEACHING AS DOCTRINES THE COMMANDMENTS OF MEN.’” NOTICE THAT THE “COMMANDMENTS OF MEN” WERE BEING TAUGHT AS IF THEY WERE DIVINELY INSPIRED “DOCTRINES.” AND THAT WAS THE PROBLEM. ONE OF THE MANY TRADITIONS KEPT BY THE PHARISEES OF JESUS’ DAY INVOLVED A RITUALISTIC HAND-WASHING BEFORE MEALS. THE OBSERVANCE OF THIS TRADITION HAD NOTHING TO DO WITH CLEANLINESS; THE PHARISEES’ CONCERN WAS CEREMONIAL PURITY. ONCE, WHEN A PHARISEE INVITED JESUS TO EAT WITH HIM, JESUS BYPASSED THE TRADITION: “HIS HOST WAS AMAZED TO SEE THAT HE SAT DOWN TO EAT WITHOUT FIRST PERFORMING THE HAND-WASHING CEREMONY REQUIRED BY JEWISH CUSTOM” (LUKE 11:38, NLT). JESUS HAD BROKEN NO LAW—NOTHING IN THE MOSAIC COMMANDMENTS REQUIRED SUCH HAND-WASHING—BUT THE PHARISEE EXPECTED CONFORMITY TO THE CUSTOM NONETHELESS. JESUS’ OUTRIGHT DISREGARD OF THAT MANMADE TRADITION SETS UP A CLEAR DISTINCTION BETWEEN WHAT IS BINDING (GOD’S COMMANDS) AND WHAT IS NOT BINDING (MAN’S TRADITION). RELIGIOUS TRADITIONS THAT SUPERSEDE OR DISPLACE GOD’S LAW HAVE BEEN AROUND SINCE THE EARLIEST DAYS. THEY ARE STILL IN FULL FORCE WITHIN EVERY RELIGION AS WELL AS MOST PAPAL SEXUAL CHRISTIAN DENOMINATIONS. THE LITURGICAL BRANCHES OF PAPAL SEXUAL CHRISTIANITY HAVE THE MOST OBVIOUS TRADITIONS, BUT MORE RELAXED WORSHIP VENUES CAN HAVE THEM AS WELL. MOST OF US HAVE OUR FAVORITE STYLE OF MUSIC, METHOD OF PREACHING, ORGANIZATIONAL STRUCTURE, AND SERVING ROUTINES THAT WE ACCEPT WITHOUT QUESTION. WHEN FACED WITH CHANGE, WE MIGHT EVEN FEEL A SENSE OF MORAL OUTRAGE, AS THOUGH CHANGING THE SERVICE FORMAT OR ADDING A BASS GUITAR WERE A DIRECT VIOLATION OF GOD’S COMMANDS. WHAT WE’RE REALLY DOING, PERHAPS WITHOUT EVEN REALIZING IT, IS GUARDING OUR OWN PET TRADITIONS, JUST AS THE PHARISEES DID. WE CAN EVEN BECOME OFFENDED AT THE LORD, AS THE PHARISEES DID, WHEN HE ETERNALLY DISRUPTS OUR TRADITIONAL VIEW OF WHAT WE THINK TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANITY SHOULD LOOK LIKE OR BE (SEE JOHN 9:16 & ACTS 6:9). SCRIPTURE HAS LAYERS OF MEANING. THE MORE WE DELVE INTO GOD’S WORD, THE MORE WE LEARN ABOUT GOD, AND IT OFTEN UPSETS OUR OWN IDEAS. JUST WHEN WE THINK WE HAVE THINGS FIGURED OUT AND WE ARE CERTAIN THAT WE ARE THEOLOGICALLY, MORALLY, AND SOCIALLY RIGHT ABOUT IT ALL, WE UNCOVER ANOTHER LAYER THAT SHATTERS THOSE CONFIDENCES. WHEN WE CLING TO TRADITION—WHETHER DENOMINATIONAL, THEOLOGICAL, OR STRUCTURAL—AS IF IT WERE GOD’S WORD, WE KEEP THE DOOR CLOSED ON GOD’S REVELATION OF TRUTH TO US IN ROMANS 1:21-28, 32 & 1ST JOHN 1:8, 10. HE WANTS TO KEEP SURPRISING US WITH WHO HE IS AS WE CONTINUE TO PURSUE HIM (JEREMIAH 29:13). BUT RELIGIOUS TRADITION IS OFTEN IN THE WAY. “THAT’S NOT HOW WE’VE ALWAYS DONE IT,” IS THE BATTLE CRY OF THE TRADITIONALISTS. BREAKING TRADITION CAN BE UNCOMFORTABLE FOR MANY, JUST AS IT WAS FOR THE PHARISEES (MATTHEW 5:33–34; LUKE 6:26–27). BUT WHEN WE CAN CLEARLY SEE THE DIVIDING LINE BETWEEN OUR OWN TRADITIONS AND GOD’S TRUTH, WE STAY HUMBLE AND PLIABLE AS THE LORD CONTINUES TO TRANSFORM US INTO THE IMAGE OF HIS SON (ROMANS 8:29).  IS FREEDOM OF SPEECH A BIBLICAL CONCEPT? FREEDOM OF SPEECH IS DEFINED BY WEBSTER’S DICTIONARY AS “THE RIGHT TO EXPRESS FACTS AND OPINIONS SUBJECT ONLY TO REASONABLE LIMITATIONS (AS THE POWER OF THE GOVERNMENT TO PROTECT ITSELF FROM A CLEAR AND PRESENT DANGER) GUARANTEED BY THE 1ST AND 14TH AMENDMENTS TO THE U.S. CONSTITUTION AND SIMILAR PROVISIONS OF SOME STATE CONSTITUTIONS.” FREEDOM OF SPEECH, ACCORDING TO THIS DEFINITION, IS A RIGHT GIVEN TO THE CITIZENS OF THE UNITED STATES BY LAW. IN THAT SENSE, FREEDOM OF SPEECH IN THE BIBLICAL ENGLISH USA IS A BIBLICAL CONCEPT & A POLITICAL ONE SPECIFIC TO A CERTAIN TIME AND PLACE IN HISTORY. THE FOUNDERS OF THE UNITED STATES BELIEVED THAT MANKIND HAS CERTAIN “INALIENABLE RIGHTS” INCLUDING LIFE, LIBERTY, AND THE PURSUIT OF HAPPINESS. UNDER THAT UMBRELLA OF LIBERTY FALLS FREEDOM OF SPEECH. THOMAS JEFFERSON SPOKE OF THESE RIGHTS AS HAVING BEEN ENDOWED TO MAN BY HIS SUPREME CREATOR; HE CALLED THE RIGHT TO LIBERTY “INHERENT” AND POSTULATED THAT GOVERNMENTS ARE INSTITUTED IN ORDER TO ALLOW MAN (THE GOVERNED) TO SECURE THOSE RIGHTS AND TO PURSUE HIS RIGHTS FREELY. THE LIBERTY AND CONSENT OF THE GOVERNED WERE, IN JEFFERSON’S MIND, IMPERATIVE FOR GOVERNMENTS TO BE EFFICIENT AND BENEFICIAL. THE IDEA THAT THE SUPREME CREATOR HAS ENDOWED US WITH THE RIGHT TO LIBERTY IS NOT DEBATABLE TO TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS, BUT IT IS TRUE THAT THE LORD CREATED MAN WITH A FREE WILL. ADAM AND EVE HAD THE LIBERTY TO PARTAKE OF ANY FRUIT IN THE GARDEN (EXCEPT ONE), AND THEY EVEN HAD THE LIBERTY TO DISOBEY. GOD CREATED MAN TO SERVE HIM, TO KNOW HIM, AND TO ENJOY HIM FOREVER IN ETERNITY, SO LIBERTY WITHIN THE BOUNDS OF RIGHTEOUSNESS IS CERTAINLY A BIBLICAL IDEAL. CHRISTIANS BELIEVE THAT SERVING GOD AND ENJOYING A RELATIONSHIP WITH HIM IS THE ULTIMATE LIBERTY. THE ULTIMATE FREEDOM IS FOUND IN BELONGING TO CHRIST (GALATIANS 5:1; 2 CORINTHIANS 3:17). SIN BRINGS BONDAGE (ROMANS 7:14), BUT THE ONE WHO BELONGS TO CHRIST IS SPIRITUALLY FREE (ROMANS 8:2). BUT DOES THAT SPIRITUAL FREEDOM FROM TEMPTATION/SIN ENTAIL POLITICAL FREEDOM OF SPEECH? PERHAPS NOT DIRECTLY, BUT SPEAKING THE TRUTH IN LOVE IS A BIBLICAL MANDATE (EPHESIANS 4:15). THEREFORE, ANY GOVERNMENT LAW THAT GUARANTEES CITIZENS THE RIGHT TO SPEAK THE TRUTH ALIGNS WITH GODLY PRINCIPLES. BY THE SAME TOKEN, ANY LAW THAT SUPPRESSES A PERSON’S RIGHT TO SPEAK TRUTH IS WORKING AGAINST GOD'S COMMAND & IS BLASPHEMY AGAINST THE HOLY LORD. FREEDOM OF SPEECH DOES NOT GUARANTEE THAT TRUTH IS TOLD, OF COURSE, BUT IT DOES PERMIT IT TO BE TOLD. IN THE FINAL ANALYSIS, THERE IS NO CONFLICT BETWEEN BIBLICAL PRINCIPLES AND THE CIVIC PRINCIPLE OF FREEDOM OF SPEECH. DESPITE THE FIRST AMENDMENT, IN THE UNITED STATES TODAY, TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS DO NOT HAVE TOTAL FREEDOM OF SPEECH. THERE ARE THINGS WE BELIEVE, IDEAS CLEARLY TAUGHT IN THE HOLY SCRIPTURES, THAT ARE NOW CONSIDERED “HATE SPEECH”, “DISCRIMINATION”, “RACISM” OR “PREJUDICE” IN OUR WORLD OF POLITICAL CORRECTNESS. A SOCIETY THAT PROUDLY PROCLAIMS FREEDOM OF SPEECH AND THEN CREATES LAWS AGAINST HATE SPEECH IS TALKING OUT OF BOTH SIDES OF ITS MOUTH. LAWS AND GOVERNMENTS ASIDE, THERE ARE STILL WHAT WE MIGHT CALL “SOCIAL LAWS” IN PLACE, AND WHEN TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS ARE FACED WITH OSTRACIZATION DUE TO THEIR BELIEFS, IT CERTAINLY DOES NOT DEMONSTRATE FREEDOM OF SPEECH. MANY BELIEVERS THROUGHOUT HISTORY HAVE BEEN PERSECUTED BY THEIR SOCIETIES BECAUSE THE EXPRESSION OF THEIR BELIEFS DID NOT LINE UP WITH THE STATUS QUO. A NOTABLE EXAMPLE IS SHADRACH, MESHACH, AND ABEDNEGO, WHOSE REFUSAL TO BOW DOWN TO THE KING’S IDOL LANDED THEM IN THE MIDST OF A FIERY FURNACE (DANIEL 3:1–26). GOD WANTS US TO OBEY HIM AND TO SPEAK ACCORDING TO HIS WORD. IF OBEDIENCE TO THAT PRINCIPLE MAKES PEOPLE HATE US OR GETS US THROWN IN JAIL OR EVEN KILLED, WE ARE NOT TO BACK DOWN. GOD WANTS US TO SPEAK THE TRUTH BOLDLY (EPHESIANS 6:20), BUT HE NEVER PROMISES THAT WE WILL ALWAYS BE FREE TO SPEAK WITHOUT ETERNAL CONSEQUENCES.  WHAT IS THE PENTATEUCH? THE PENTATEUCH IS THE FIRST FIVE BOOKS OF THE HOLY BIBLE THAT CONSERVATIVE HOLY BIBLE SCHOLARS BELIEVE WERE MOSTLY WRITTEN BY MOSES. EVEN THOUGH THE BOOKS OF THE PENTATEUCH THEMSELVES DO NOT CLEARLY IDENTIFY THE AUTHOR, THERE ARE MANY PASSAGES THAT ATTRIBUTE THEM TO MOSES OR AS BEING HIS WORDS (EXODUS 17:14, 24:4–7; NUMBERS 33:1–2; DEUTERONOMY 31:9–22). WHILE THERE ARE SOME VERSES IN THE PENTATEUCH THAT WOULD APPEAR TO HAVE BEEN ADDED BY SOMEONE LATER THAN MOSES, FOR EXAMPLE, DEUTERONOMY 34:5–8, WHICH DESCRIBES THE DEATH AND BURIAL OF MOSES, MOST IF NOT ALL SCHOLARS ATTRIBUTE THE MAJORITY OF THESE BOOKS TO MOSES. EVEN IF JOSHUA OR SOMEONE ELSE ACTUALLY WROTE THE ORIGINAL MANUSCRIPTS, THE TEACHING AND REVELATION CAN BE TRACED FROM GOD THROUGH MOSES. NO MATTER WHO ACTUALLY WROTE THE WORDS THAT MAKE UP THE BOOKS OF THE PENTATEUCH, THE AUTHOR OF THOSE WORDS WAS GOD THROUGH HIS PROPHET MOSES, AND THE INSPIRATION OF THESE FIVE BOOKS OF THE HOLY BIBLE IS STILL TRUE. ONE OF THE MOST IMPORTANT EVIDENCES FOR MOSES BEING THE AUTHOR OF THE PENTATEUCH IS THAT JESUS HIMSELF REFERS THIS SECTION OF THE OLD TESTAMENT AS THE “LAW OF MOSES” (LUKE 24:44). THE WORD PENTATEUCH COMES FROM A COMBINATION OF THE GREEK WORD PENTA, MEANING “FIVE” AND TEUCHOS, WHICH CAN BE TRANSLATED “SCROLL.” THEREFORE, IT SIMPLY REFERS TO THE FIVE SCROLLS THAT MAKE UP THE FIRST OF THREE DIVISIONS OF THE JEWISH CANON. THE NAME PENTATEUCH CAN BE TRACED AT LEAST AS FAR BACK AS AD 200, WHEN TERTULLIAN REFERRED TO THE FIRST FIVE BOOKS OF THE HOLY BIBLE BY THAT NAME. ALSO KNOWN AS THE TORAH, WHICH IS THE HEBREW WORD MEANING “LAW,” THESE FIVE BOOKS OF THE HOLY BIBLE ARE GENESIS, EXODUS, LEVITICUS, NUMBERS, AND DEUTERONOMY. JEWS GENERALLY DIVIDED THE OLD TESTAMENT INTO THREE DIFFERENT SECTIONS, THE LAW, THE PROPHETS, AND THE WRITINGS. THE LAW OR TORAH CONSISTS OF THE FIRST FIVE BOOKS OF SCRIPTURE THAT CONTAIN THE HISTORICAL BACKGROUND OF CREATION AND GOD’S CHOOSING OF ABRAHAM AND THE JEWISH NATION AS HIS CHOSEN PEOPLE. THEY ALSO CONTAIN THE INSTRUCTIONS AND LAW GIVEN TO ISRAEL AT MOUNT SINAI. SCRIPTURE REFERS TO THESE FIVE BOOKS BY VARIOUS NAMES. IN JOSHUA 1:7 THEY SAID TO BE THE “LAW (TORAH) WHICH MOSES MY SERVANT COMMANDED YOU” AND “THE LAW OF MOSES” IN 1 KINGS 2:3. THE FIVE BOOKS OF THE HOLY BIBLE THAT MAKE UP THE PENTATEUCH ARE THE BEGINNING OF GOD’S PROGRESSIVE REVELATION TO MAN. IN GENESIS WE FIND THE BEGINNING OF CREATION, THE FALL OF MAN, THE PROMISE OF REDEMPTION, THE BEGINNING OF HUMAN CIVILIZATION, AND THE BEGINNING OF GOD’S COVENANT RELATIONSHIP WITH HIS CHOSEN NATION, ISRAEL. FOLLOWING GENESIS, WE HAVE EXODUS, WHICH RECORDS GOD’S DELIVERANCE OF HIS COVENANT PEOPLE FROM THE BONDAGE OF SLAVERY AND THE PREPARATION FOR THEIR POSSESSION OF THE PROMISED LAND THAT HE HAD SET ASIDE FOR THEM. EXODUS RECORDS THE DELIVERANCE OF ISRAEL FROM EGYPT AFTER 400 YEARS OF SLAVERY AS PROMISED BY GOD TO ABRAHAM (GENESIS 15:13). IN IT WE FIND THE COVENANT GOD MAKES WITH ISRAEL AT MOUNT SINAI, INSTRUCTIONS FOR BUILDING THE TABERNACLE, THE GIVING OF THE TEN COMMANDMENTS, AND OTHER INSTRUCTIONS ON HOW ISRAEL WAS TO WORSHIP GOD. LEVITICUS FOLLOWS EXODUS AND EXPANDS ON THE INSTRUCTIONS FOR HOW A COVENANT PEOPLE (ISRAEL) WERE TO WORSHIP GOD AND GOVERN THEMSELVES. IT LAYS FORTH THE REQUIREMENTS OF THE SACRIFICIAL SYSTEM THAT WOULD ALLOW GOD TO OVERLOOK THE SINS OF HIS PEOPLE UNTIL THE PERFECT AND ULTIMATE SACRIFICE OF JESUS CHRIST WOULD PROVIDE REDEMPTION AND COMPLETELY ATONE FOR THE SINS OF ALL OF GOD’S ELECT. FOLLOWING LEVITICUS IS NUMBERS, WHICH COVERS KEY EVENTS DURING THE 40 YEARS THAT ISRAEL WANDERED IN THE WILDERNESS AS WELL AS ADDITIONAL INSTRUCTIONS FOR WORSHIPING GOD AND LIVING AS HIS COVENANT PEOPLE. THE LAST OF THE FIVE BOOKS THAT MAKE UP THE PENTATEUCH IS DEUTERONOMY. DEUTERONOMY IS SOMETIMES REFERRED TO AS THE “SECOND LAW” OR “REPETITION OF THE LAW.” IT RECORDS THE FINAL WORDS OF MOSES BEFORE THE NATION OF ISRAEL CROSSES OVER INTO THE PROMISED LAND (DEUTERONOMY 1:1). IN DEUTERONOMY WE FIND GOD’S LAW AND STANDARDS THAT WERE GIVEN TO ISRAEL AT MOUNT SINAI REPEATED AND EXPOUNDED UPON BY MOSES. AS ISRAEL WAS TO MOVE INTO A NEW CHAPTER OF THEIR HISTORY AS GOD’S CHOSEN NATION, MOSES IS REMINDING THEM NOT ONLY OF GOD’S COMMANDMENTS AND THEIR RESPONSIBILITIES BUT OF THE BLESSINGS THAT WOULD BE THEIRS BY OBEYING GOD AND THE CURSES THAT WOULD COME FROM DISOBEDIENCE. THE FIVE BOOKS THAT MAKE UP THE PENTATEUCH ARE GENERALLY CONSIDERED TO BE HISTORICAL BOOKS BECAUSE THEY RECORD HISTORICAL EVENTS. WHILE THEY ARE OFTEN CALLED THE TORAH OR THE LAW, IN REALITY THEY CONTAIN MUCH MORE THAN LAWS. THEY PROVIDE AN OVERVIEW TO GOD’S PLAN OF REDEMPTION AND PROVIDE A BACKDROP TO EVERYTHING IN SCRIPTURE THAT WOULD FOLLOW. LIKE ALL OF THE OLD TESTAMENT, THE PROMISES, TYPES, AND PROPHECIES CONTAINED IN THE FIRST FIVE BOOKS OF SCRIPTURE HAVE THEIR ULTIMATE FULFILLMENT IN THE PERSON AND WORK OF JESUS CHRIST. THEY PROVIDE THE IMPORTANT HISTORICAL BACKGROUND NEEDED TO SET THE STAGE FOR THE COMING KINSMEN REDEEMER.  WHAT IS BIBLICAL SEPARATION? BIBLICAL SEPARATION IS THE RECOGNITION THAT THE LORD HAS CALLED BELIEVERS & CHRISTIANS OUT OF THE WORLD AND INTO A PERSONAL AND CORPORATE PURITY IN THE MIDST OF TEMPTING/SINFUL CULTURES. BIBLICAL SEPARATION IS USUALLY CONSIDERED IN TWO AREAS: PERSONAL AND ECCLESIASTICAL. PERSONAL SEPARATION INVOLVES AN INDIVIDUAL’S COMMITMENT TO A GODLY STANDARD OF BEHAVIOR. DANIEL PRACTICED PERSONAL SEPARATISM WHEN HE “RESOLVED NOT TO DEFILE HIMSELF WITH THE ROYAL FOOD AND WINE” (DANIEL 1:8). HIS WAS A BIBLICAL SEPARATISM BECAUSE HIS STANDARD WAS BASED ON GOD’S REVELATION IN THE MOSAIC LAW. A MODERN EXAMPLE OF PERSONAL SEPARATION COULD BE THE DECISION TO DECLINE INVITATIONS TO PARTIES WHERE ALCOHOL IS SERVED. SUCH A DECISION MIGHT BE MADE IN ORDER TO CIRCUMVENT TEMPTATION (ROMANS 13:14), TO AVOID “EVERY KIND OF EVIL” (1 THESSALONIANS 5:22), OR SIMPLY TO BE CONSISTENT WITH A PERSONAL CONVICTION (ROMANS 14:5). THE HOLY BIBLE CLEARLY TEACHES THAT THE CHILD OF GOD IS TO BE SEPARATE FROM THE WORLD. “DO NOT BE YOKED TOGETHER WITH UNBELIEVERS. FOR WHAT DO RIGHTEOUSNESS AND WICKEDNESS HAVE IN COMMON? OR WHAT FELLOWSHIP CAN LIGHT HAVE WITH DARKNESS? WHAT HARMONY IS THERE BETWEEN CHRIST AND BELIAL? WHAT DOES A BELIEVER HAVE IN COMMON WITH AN UNBELIEVER? WHAT AGREEMENT IS THERE BETWEEN THE TEMPLE OF GOD AND IDOLS? FOR WE ARE THE TEMPLE OF THE LIVING GOD. AS GOD HAS SAID: ‘I WILL LIVE WITH THEM AND WALK AMONG THEM, AND I WILL BE THEIR GOD, AND THEY WILL BE MY PEOPLE.’ THEREFORE, COME OUT FROM THEM AND BE SEPARATE, SAYS THE LORD” (2 CORINTHIANS 6:14-17; SEE ALSO 1 PETER 1:14-16). ECCLESIASTICAL SEPARATION INVOLVES THE DECISIONS OF A CHURCH CONCERNING ITS TIES TO OTHER ORGANIZATIONS, BASED ON THEIR THEOLOGY OR PRACTICES. SEPARATISM IS IMPLIED IN THE VERY WORD “CHURCH,” WHICH COMES FROM THE GREEK WORD EKKLESIA MEANING “A CALLED-OUT ASSEMBLY.” IN JESUS’ LETTER TO THE CHURCH OF PERGAMUM, HE WARNED AGAINST TOLERATING THOSE WHO TAUGHT FALSE DOCTRINE (REVELATION 2:14-15). THE CHURCH WAS TO BE SEPARATE, BREAKING TIES WITH HERESY. A MODERN EXAMPLE OF ECCLESIASTICAL SEPARATION COULD BE A DENOMINATION’S STANCE AGAINST ECUMENICAL ALLIANCES WHICH WOULD UNITE THE CHURCH WITH APOSTATES. BIBLICAL SEPARATION DOES NOT REQUIRE CHRISTIANS TO HAVE NO CONTACT WITH UNBELIEVERS. LIKE JESUS, WE SHOULD BEFRIEND THE SINNER WITHOUT PARTAKING OF THE SIN (LUKE 7:34). PAUL EXPRESSES A BALANCED VIEW OF SEPARATISM: “I HAVE WRITTEN YOU IN MY LETTER NOT TO ASSOCIATE WITH SEXUALLY IMMORAL PEOPLE—NOT AT ALL MEANING THE PEOPLE OF THIS WORLD WHO ARE IMMORAL, OR THE GREEDY AND SWINDLERS, OR IDOLATERS. IN THAT CASE YOU WOULD HAVE TO LEAVE THIS WORLD” (1 CORINTHIANS 5:9-10). IN OTHER WORDS, WE ARE IN THE WORLD, BUT NOT OF IT. WE ARE TO BE LIGHT TO THE WORLD WITHOUT ALLOWING THE WORLD TO DIMINISH OUR LIGHT. “YOU ARE THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD. A CITY ON A HILL CANNOT BE HIDDEN. NEITHER DO PEOPLE LIGHT A LAMP AND PUT IT UNDER A BOWL. INSTEAD THEY PUT IT ON ITS STAND, AND IT GIVES LIGHT TO EVERYONE IN THE HOUSE. IN THE SAME WAY, LET YOUR LIGHT SHINE BEFORE MEN, THAT THEY MAY SEE YOUR GOOD DEEDS AND PRAISE YOUR FATHER IN HEAVEN” (MATTHEW 5:14-16).  ARE ISRAEL AND THE CHURCH THE SAME THING? DOES GOD STILL HAVE A PLAN FOR ISRAEL? THIS TOPIC IS ONE OF THE MORE CONTROVERSIAL IN THE CHURCH TODAY, AND IT HAS SIGNIFICANT IMPLICATIONS REGARDING THE WAY WE INTERPRET SCRIPTURE, ESPECIALLY CONCERNING THE END TIMES. MORE IMPORTANTLY, IT HAS GREAT SIGNIFICANCE IN THAT IT AFFECTS THE WAY WE UNDERSTAND THE VERY NATURE AND CHARACTER OF GOD HIMSELF. ROMANS 11:16-36 RECORDS THE ILLUSTRATION OF THE OLIVE TREE. THIS PASSAGE SPEAKS OF ISRAEL THE (“NATURAL” BRANCHES) BEING BROKEN OFF FROM THE OLIVE TREE, AND THE CHURCH (“WILD” BRANCHES OR SHOOTS) BEING GRAFTED INTO THE OLIVE TREE. SINCE ISRAEL IS REFERRED TO AS BRANCHES, AS WELL AS THE CHURCH, IT STANDS TO REASON THAT NEITHER GROUP IS THE “WHOLE TREE,” SO TO SPEAK; RATHER, THE WHOLE TREE REPRESENTS GOD’S WORKINGS WITH MANKIND AS A WHOLE. THEREFORE, GOD’S PROGRAM WITH ISRAEL AND GOD’S PROGRAM WITH THE CHURCH ARE PART OF THE OUTWORKING OF HIS PURPOSE AMONG MEN IN GENERAL. OF COURSE, THIS IS NOT INTENDED TO MEAN THAT EITHER PROGRAM IS OF LITTLE SIGNIFICANCE. AS MANY COMMENTATORS HAVE NOTED, MORE SPACE IS GIVEN IN THE HOLY BIBLE REGARDING GOD’S PROGRAMS WITH ISRAEL AND WITH THE CHURCH THAN ANY OF GOD’S OTHER DEALINGS! IN GENESIS 12, GOD PROMISED ABRAHAM THAT HE WOULD BE THE FATHER OF A GREAT NATION (THE JEWS), THE JEWS WOULD POSSESS A LAND, THAT NATION WOULD BE BLESSED ABOVE ALL OTHER NATIONS, AND ALL OTHER NATIONS WOULD BE BLESSED FROM ISRAEL. SO, FROM THE BEGINNING GOD REVEALED THAT ISRAEL WOULD BE HIS CHOSEN PEOPLE ON THE EARTH, BUT THAT HIS BLESSING WOULD NOT BE LIMITED TO THEM EXCLUSIVELY. GALATIANS 3:14 IDENTIFIES THE NATURE OF THE BLESSING TO COME TO ALL THE OTHER NATIONS: “THAT THE BLESSING OF ABRAHAM MIGHT COME ON THE GENTILES THROUGH JESUS CHRIST; THAT WE MIGHT RECEIVE THE PROMISE OF THE SPIRIT THROUGH FAITH.” ALL THE NATIONS OF THE WORLD WERE BLESSED BY ISRAEL, THROUGH WHOM THE SAVIOR OF THE WORLD CAME. GOD’S PLAN OF REDEMPTION IS BUILT UPON THE FINISHED WORK OF JESUS CHRIST, A DESCENDANT OF DAVID AND ABRAHAM. BUT CHRIST’S DEATH ON THE CROSS IS SUFFICIENT FOR THE SINS OF THE ENTIRE WORLD, NOT JUST THE JEWS! GALATIANS 3:6-8 STATES, “CONSIDER ABRAHAM: ‘HE BELIEVED GOD, AND IT WAS CREDITED TO HIM AS RIGHTEOUSNESS.’ UNDERSTAND, THEN, THAT THOSE WHO BELIEVE ARE CHILDREN OF ABRAHAM. THE SCRIPTURE FORESAW THAT GOD WOULD JUSTIFY THE GENTILES BY FAITH, AND ANNOUNCED THE GOSPEL IN ADVANCE TO ABRAHAM: ‘ALL NATIONS WILL BE BLESSED THROUGH YOU.’” FINALLY, GALATIANS 3:29 SAYS, “IF YOU BELONG TO CHRIST, THEN YOU ARE ABRAHAM'S SEED, AND HEIRS ACCORDING TO THE PROMISE.” IN OTHER WORDS, IN CHRIST, BELIEVERS ARE COUNTED RIGHTEOUS BY FAITH IN THE SAME WAY THAT ABRAHAM WAS (GALATIANS 3:6-8). IF WE ARE IN CHRIST, THEN WE ARE PARTAKERS OF THE BLESSING OF ISRAEL AND ALL NATIONS IN THE REDEMPTIVE WORK OF CHRIST. BELIEVERS BECOME THE SPIRITUAL DESCENDANTS OF ABRAHAM. BELIEVERS DO NOT BECOME PHYSICAL JEWS, BUT THEY MAY ENJOY THE SAME TYPE OF BLESSINGS AND PRIVILEGES AS THE JEWS. NOW, THIS DOES NOT CONTRADICT OR NULLIFY THE REVELATION GIVEN IN THE OLD TESTAMENT. GOD’S PROMISES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT ARE STILL VALID, AND GOD’S RELATIONSHIP WITH ISRAEL AS A CHOSEN PEOPLE POINTS TO THE WORK OF CHRIST AS A REDEEMER OF THE WHOLE WORLD. THE MOSAIC LAW IS STILL MANDATORY FOR ALL JEWS WHO HAVE NOT YET ACCEPTED CHRIST AS THEIR MESSIAH. JESUS DID WHAT THEY COULD NOT DO—FULFILL THE LAW IN ALL ITS DETAILS (MATTHEW 5:17). AS NEW TESTAMENT BELIEVERS, WE ARE NO LONGER UNDER THE CURSE OF THE LAW (GALATIANS 3:13), BECAUSE CHRIST HAS TAKEN THAT CURSE UPON HIMSELF ON THE CROSS. THE LAW SERVED TWO PURPOSES: TO REVEAL SIN AND MANKIND’S INABILITY (ON HIS OWN MERIT) TO DO ANYTHING ABOUT IT, AND TO POINT US TO CHRIST, WHO FULFILLS THE LAW. HIS DEATH ON THE CROSS COMPLETELY SATISFIES GOD’S RIGHTEOUS REQUIREMENT OF PERFECTION. GOD’S UNCONDITIONAL PROMISES ARE NOT INVALIDATED BY THE UNFAITHFULNESS OF MAN. NOTHING WE DO IS EVER A SURPRISE TO GOD, AND HE DOES NOT NEED TO ADJUST HIS PLANS ACCORDING TO THE WAY WE BEHAVE. NO, GOD IS SOVEREIGN OVER ALL THINGS—PAST, PRESENT AND FUTURE—AND WHAT HE HAS FOREORDAINED FOR BOTH ISRAEL AND THE CHURCH WILL COME TO PASS, REGARDLESS OF CIRCUMSTANCES. ROMANS 3:3-4 EXPLAINS THAT ISRAEL’S UNBELIEF WOULD NOT NULLIFY HIS PROMISES CONCERNING THEM: “WHAT IF SOME DID NOT HAVE FAITH? WILL THEIR LACK OF FAITH NULLIFY GOD'S FAITHFULNESS? NOT AT ALL! LET GOD BE TRUE, AND EVERY MAN A LIAR. AS IT IS WRITTEN: ‘SO THAT YOU MAY BE PROVED RIGHT WHEN YOU SPEAK AND PREVAIL WHEN YOU JUDGE.’" PROMISES MADE TO ISRAEL ARE STILL GOING TO BE KEPT IN THE FUTURE. WE CAN BE SURE THAT ALL GOD HAS SAID IS TRUE AND WILL TAKE PLACE, BECAUSE OF HIS CHARACTER AND CONSISTENCY. THE CHURCH DOES NOT REPLACE ISRAEL AND SHOULD NOT EXPECT A SYMBOLIC FULFILLMENT OF THE PROMISES OF THE OLD COVENANT AS ONE READS SCRIPTURE, IT IS NECESSARY TO KEEP ISRAEL & THE CHURCH SEPARATE.  DO ANIMALS TEMPT/SIN? ANIMALS, WITH ALL CREATION, ARE CERTAINLY AFFECTED BY TEMPTATION/SIN. BUT DO ANIMALS THEMSELVES TEMPT/SIN, OR IS TEMPTATION/SIN A STRICTLY WOMAN/MAN PRACTICE? ACCORDING TO THE HOLY BIBLE, TEMPTATION/SIN IS A TRANSGRESSION OF THE LAW. IT IS REBELLION AGAINST GOD IN THOUGHT, WORD, OR DEED (1 JOHN 3:4). ANIMALS DID NOT REBEL AGAINST GOD; MAN DID. EVE CAUSED TEMPTATION, ADAM CAUSED SIN, LUCIFER CAUSED DEATH ON EVE & VICTORIA CAUSED DEATH ON ADAM. WHEN GOD CREATED THE WORLD, SIN DID NOT EXIST (GENESIS 1:31). SIN ENTERED THE WORLD THROUGH THE REBELLIOUS CHOICE OF ONE MAN, ADAM (GENESIS 3:11; ROMANS 5:12). BECAUSE OF THAT DISOBEDIENCE, THE WORLD WAS CURSED AND HAS GROANED UNDER THE WEIGHT OF THAT CURSE EVER SINCE (GENESIS 3:17–19; ROMANS 8:21–22). SOME OF THE REPERCUSSIONS OF MAN’S FALL WERE THAT THE GROUND GREW THORNS (GENESIS 3:18), PAIN BECAME PART OF LIFE (GENESIS 3:16), AND PHYSICAL DEATH BECAME A REALITY (GENESIS 3:19). THE ANIMAL WORLD IS SUBJECT TO THE CURSE, NOT BECAUSE OF THEIR OWN SIN, BUT BECAUSE SIN BY ITS NATURE HAS WIDESPREAD REPERCUSSIONS. AS PART OF THE CURSE OF MAN’S SIN, ANIMALS TURNED UPON MANKIND AND EACH OTHER, MANY SURVIVING ONLY THROUGH VIOLENCE AND BLOODSHED. ANIMALS DO NOT TEMPT/SIN. THEY ARE INCAPABLE OF TEMPTATION/SIN BECAUSE THEY WERE NOT CREATED AS INDEPENDENT MORAL AGENTS. FOR AN ACT TO BE TEMPTING/SINFUL, THERE MUST BE THE VIOLATION OF AN INDISPUTABLE LAW. SIN DOES NOT BEGIN WITH THE ACT; IT ORIGINATES IN A SOUL THAT HAS THE LAW OF GOD WRITTEN UPON IT (ROMANS 2:15; JAMES 1:14). HUMAN BEINGS ARE CREATED IN THE IMAGE OF GOD WITH AN EVERLASTING SOUL (GENESIS 1:27). ANIMALS ARE NOT. WHEN GOD CREATED ADAM, HE “BREATHED INTO HIS NOSTRILS THE BREATH OF LIFE AND MAN BECAME A LIVING SOUL” (GENESIS 2:7). THAT LIVING SOUL CONTAINS A CONSCIENCE—AN INNATE KNOWLEDGE OF RIGHT AND WRONG—AND THE ABILITY TO MAKE MORAL CHOICES APART FROM THE SURVIVAL INSTINCT. WE HUMANS HAVE THE ABILITY TO CHOOSE OBEDIENCE TO GOD’S MORAL LAW, BUT WE CHOOSE TO FOLLOW OUR OWN INCLINATIONS INSTEAD (GENESIS 8:21; ISAIAH 53:6). ANIMALS DO NOT HAVE AN IMMORTAL SOUL CREATED IN GOD’S IMAGE. ALTHOUGH THEY CAN CHOOSE OBEDIENCE, IT IS USUALLY DUE TO EXTERNAL MOTIVATORS SUCH AS TREATS AND TRAINING. ANIMALS DO NOT HAVE THE LAW OF GOD IMPRINTED UPON THEIR HEARTS AND THEREFORE CANNOT TRANSGRESS IT. AFTER THE FLOOD, GOD ESTABLISHED A NEW ORDER OF HUMAN EXISTENCE (GENESIS 9:8–17). HE MADE A COVENANT WITH NOAH THAT INCLUDED THE PROHIBITION AGAINST MURDER, BASED UPON THE TRUTH THAT MANKIND WAS CREATED IN HIS OWN IMAGE. GENESIS 9:5–6, SAYS, “AND FOR YOUR LIFEBLOOD I WILL SURELY DEMAND AN ACCOUNTING. I WILL DEMAND AN ACCOUNTING FROM EVERY ANIMAL. AND FROM EACH HUMAN BEING, TOO, I WILL DEMAND AN ACCOUNTING FOR THE LIFE OF ANOTHER HUMAN BEING. WHOEVER SHEDS HUMAN BLOOD, BY HUMANS SHALL THEIR BLOOD BE SHED; FOR IN THE IMAGE OF GOD HAS GOD MADE MANKIND” (EMPHASIS ADDED). ANIMALS THAT KILLED HUMANS WERE TO BE KILLED, NOT AS A PUNISHMENT FOR SIN BUT BECAUSE THEY HAD DESTROYED THE IMAGE OF GOD. THIS PRINCIPLE IS CARRIED THROUGH IN THE MOSAIC LAW (EXODUS 21:28). GOD DID NOT REQUIRE SUCH ACCOUNTING FOR A PERSON SHEDDING ANIMAL BLOOD; IN FACT, GOD REQUIRED ANIMAL SACRIFICES AS A SIGN OF REPENTANCE FOR ANCIENT ISRAEL (NUMBERS 6:14; LEVITICUS 9:2). THROUGHOUT HISTORY, GOD HAS ESTABLISHED THE PATTERN THAT, WHEREVER THERE IS SIN, HE MAKES PROVISION FOR THAT SIN—A MEANS BY WHICH MAN CAN BE MADE RIGHT WITH HIM AGAIN (GENESIS 3:21). ROMANS 5:20 SAYS, “BUT WHERE SIN INCREASED, GRACE INCREASED ALL THE MORE.” WHEREVER SIN EXISTS, GOD PROVIDES A WAY FOR FORGIVENESS. JESUS CHRIST CAME TO EARTH AS A MAN IN ORDER TO BE THE SACRIFICE FOR MANKIND’S SIN SO THAT WE COULD BE MADE RIGHT WITH GOD (PHILIPPIANS 2:5–11; 1 TIMOTHY 2:5) NO SUCH PROVISION HAS BEEN MADE ON BEHALF OF ANIMALS, SIGNIFYING, AGAIN, THAT THEY DO NOT POSSESS IMMORTAL SOULS, THEY HAVE NO MORAL LAW WRITTEN UPON THEIR HEARTS, AND THEY DO NOT BEAR THE RESPONSIBILITY OF SIN. ANIMALS CANNOT SIN AGAINST GOD, AND THUS THEY REQUIRE NO MEANS OF FORGIVENESS FROM GOD. ANIMALS DO NOT TEMPT/SIN. WHEN A TOMCAT “SLEEPS AROUND,” IT IS NOT SINNING, FOR THE MORAL LAWS OF GOD DO NOT APPLY TO CATS. WHEN A BLACK WIDOW SPIDER KILLS AND EATS ITS MATE, IT IS NOT GUILTY OF MURDER, FOR MURDER CAN ONLY BE COMMITTED BY AND AGAINST A FREE MORAL AGENT, CREATED IN GOD’S IMAGE. MANKIND IS OBLIGATED TO KEEP THE LAW OF GOD, WHICH WAS SPECIFICALLY GIVEN TO HIM, AND HE ALONE BEARS THE RESPONSIBILITY FOR THE LAW’S TRANSGRESSION. WHEN ADAM FELL, HE DRAGGED THE ANIMAL WORLD DOWN WITH HIM, AND “THE CREATION WAS SUBJECTED TO FRUSTRATION, NOT BY ITS OWN CHOICE, BUT BY THE WILL OF THE ONE WHO SUBJECTED IT” (ROMANS 8:20). ALL CREATION NOW “WAITS IN EAGER EXPECTATION FOR THE CHILDREN OF GOD TO BE REVEALED,” BECAUSE “THE CREATION ITSELF WILL BE LIBERATED FROM ITS BONDAGE TO DECAY” WHEN, IN GOD’S GOOD TIME, THE CURSE IS REVERSED (ROMANS 8:19, 21; CF. REVELATION 22:3).  WHAT IS THE TRUE CANON OF SCRIPTURE? THE WORD “CANON” COMES FROM THE RULE OF LAW THAT WAS USED TO DETERMINE IF A BOOK MEASURED UP TO A STANDARD. IT IS IMPORTANT TO NOTE THAT THE WRITINGS OF SCRIPTURE WERE CANONICAL AT THE MOMENT THEY WERE WRITTEN. SCRIPTURE IS SCRIPTURE WHEN THE PEN TOUCHED THE PARCHMENT. THIS IS VERY IMPORTANT BECAUSE CHRISTIANITY DOES NOT START BY DEFINING THE LORD, OR JESUS CHRIST, OR SALVATION. THE BASIS OF CHRISTIANITY IS FOUND IN THE SUPREME AUTHORITY OF SCRIPTURE IN ROMANS 13:1-2. IF WE CANNOT IDENTIFY WHAT SCRIPTURE IS, THEN WE CANNOT PROPERLY DISTINGUISH ANY THEOLOGICAL TRUTH FROM ERROR. WHAT MEASURE OR STANDARD WAS USED TO DETERMINE WHICH BOOKS SHOULD BE CLASSIFIED AS SCRIPTURE? A KEY VERSE TO UNDERSTANDING THE PROCESS AND PURPOSE, AND PERHAPS THE TIMING OF THE GIVING OF SCRIPTURE, IS JUDE 3 WHICH STATES THAT A CHRISTIAN'S FAITH “WAS ONCE FOR ALL ENTRUSTED TO THE SAINTS.” SINCE OUR FAITH IS DEFINED BY SCRIPTURE, JUDE IS ESSENTIALLY SAYING THAT SCRIPTURE WAS GIVEN ONCE FOR THE BENEFIT OF ALL SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] AS CREATOR AGENT LORDS [LADIES]. ISN'T IT WONDERFUL TO KNOW THAT THERE MAY BE HIDDEN OR LOST MANUSCRIPTS YET TO BE FOUND, THERE ARE SECRET BOOKS ONLY FAMILIAR TO A SELECT FEW, AND THERE ARE PEOPLE ALIVE WHO HAVE SPECIAL REVELATION REQUIRING US TO TREK UP A HIMALAYAN MOUNTAIN IN ORDER TO BE ENLIGHTENED? YET, WE CAN BE CONFIDENT THAT GOD HAS NOT LEFT US WITHOUT A WITNESS. THE SAME SUPERNATURAL POWER GOD USED TO PRODUCE HIS WORD HAS ALSO BEEN USED TO PRESERVE IT. PSALM 119:160 STATES THAT THE ENTIRETY OF GOD'S WORD IS TRUTH. STARTING WITH THAT PREMISE, WE CAN COMPARE WRITINGS OUTSIDE THE ACCEPTED CANON OF SCRIPTURE TO SEE IF THEY MEET THE TEST. AS AN EXAMPLE, THE HOLY BIBLE CLAIMS THAT JESUS CHRIST IS GOD (ISAIAH 9:6-7; MATTHEW 1:22-23; JOHN 1:1, 2, 14, 20:28; ACTS 16:31, 34; PHILIPPIANS 2:5-6; COLOSSIANS 2:9; TITUS 2:13; HEBREWS 1:8; 2 PETER 1:1) & THE REST OF THE ALL THE HOLY SCRIPTURES ETERNALLY PROCLAIM THE **LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF** IS TRUTHFULLY GOD. YET MANY EXTRA-BIBLICAL TEXTS, WHICH TRULY CLAIM TO BE SCRIPTURE, DOES IN FACT ARGUE THAT JESUS IS NOT GOD. THIS IS BECAUSE NOBODY WHO DOES NOT HAVE THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH [JOHN 4:23-24] CAN TRULY CALL JESUS CHRIST, LORD, SON, GOD, KING, MASTER, LEADER, SAVIOR, CHRIST, MESSIAH, ETC. BUT ONLY CAN TRULY CALL HIM MAN, NOT BECAUSE OF THE EXTRA-BIBLICAL TEXTS, ANCIENT MANUSCRIPTS OR EVEN APOCRYPHAL WRITINGS, BUT BECAUSE OF THE ETERNAL CREATURE’S ETERNAL STATUS & PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP WITH THE LORD & HIS TRUTH. THIS IS BECAUSE OF ALL THE COUNCILS THAT PROMOTED THEIR CANON OF SCRIPTURE BASED SOLELY ABOUT THEIR OWN JESUS CHRIST THROUGH ETERNAL BULLSHIT OR PARTIAL TRUTHS DID NOT IN FACT HAVE THE CORRECT SPIRIT OF TRUTH, WHICH IS THE **LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH** HIMSELF IN JOHN 4:23-24. THIS MEANS THEY TOOK OUT CANON BOOKS THAT WERE INDEED THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT TRUTH WITHIN THEIR OWN TIME, PLACE & SETTING IN RESPECTFUL DIMENSIONS, BUT BECAUSE IT DID NOT LINE UP TOTALLY WITH THEIR PARTIAL TRUTHS, FUTILE BELIEFS & ETERNAL BULLSHIT BY THE DOGMATIC LIMITED VIEWS & PARTIAL TRUTHS ABOUT THEIR OWN JESUS CHRIST, THIS HAS CAUSED MANY TO ETERNALLY PERISH & THE TRUTH TO NOT BE KNOWN OR EVEN LOST OVER THE CENTURIES IN HOSEA 4:6. BUT THE AUTHORITY OF GOD IS GREATER THAN THE AUTHORITY OF LUCIFER/VICTORIA IN 1ST JOHN 4:4. THE IDENTITY OF THE FALSE WORKERS IS ALWAYS IN DENIAL WITH THE TRUE GOSPEL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:13-15. TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WITH THE HOLY GHOST AS THE LORD IN JOHN 4:23-24 NEVER WORKS FALSE MIRACLES/FORBIDDEN MAGICAL ARTS, BECAUSE THERE IS NOT A HOLY SCRIPTURE PROVE IT OTHERWISE, BUT TRUE MIRACLES/PERMISSIBLE MAGICAL ARTS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:12 & ACTS 5:1-11; 13:4-12. A CITY FILLED WITH IDOLATRY & DEMON WORSHIP IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:20. THOSE WHO HAVE PAGAN SEXUAL BACKGROUNDS CANNOT SAY OR KNOW “**JESUS [CHRIST] IS LORD, EXCEPT BY THE HOLY GHOST**” IN THE KINGDOM OF THE GODLY FATHER STEPHEN OR “**JESUS [CHRIST] IS LORD, EXCEPT BY THE HOLY SPIRIT**” & **JESUS [CHRIST] IS LORD, EXCEPT BY THE SPIRIT OF HOLINESS** IN THE KINGDOM OF THE EARTHLY FATHER STEPHEN AND THE KINGDOM OF THE HEAVENLY FATHER STEPHEN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:3 (OKJV & NKJV). THIS MEANS JESUS CHRIST IS LORD BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SPIRIT OF HOLINESS IN THE KINGDOM OF EARTH, BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOLY SPIRIT IN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN AND BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOLY GHOST IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP. IF YOU DO NOT HAVE THE **LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF** AS THE PRIMARY & DIRECT SOURCE OF ABSOLUTE TRUTH IN YOU, AND YOU SWEAR THAT JESUS CHRIST IS LORD, THEN YOU ARE THE ETERNAL LIAR IN JOHN 4:23-24; ROMANS 1:21-27, 32; 3:4-23 & 1ST JOHN 1:8, 10. EVEN IF MAN WITH HIS OWN TRUTH HOLDS JESUS AS MAN ONCE AND NOT LORD ETERNALLY, HE IS STILL THE ETERNAL LIAR BECAUSE THE **LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF** KNOWS HIS OWN TRUE SEXLESS JESUS CHRIST AS LORD ETERNALLY AND NOT MAN ONCE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16; HEBREWS 13:8 & PHILIPPIANS 2:9-11. JESUS CHRIST WAS NEVER MAN TO START WITH, BUT HAS ALWAYS BEEN THE LORD IN HEBREWS 13:8! THEREFORE, IN ALL CREATION, THE APOSTLES AS PETER CHRIST, JOHN CHRIST, JESUS CHRIST, JAMES CHRIST, STEPHEN CHRIST, STEPHEN CHRIST [NON-APOSTLE] & YAHWEH CHRIST [NON-APOSTLE] ALL HAVE ALWAYS BEEN LORDS BY THE SUPREME LORDSHIP OF THE **LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF** IN ROMANS 13:1-2; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ACTS 5:39! SOME SCRIPTURES OF A GENUINE GIFTED CHRISTIAN ARE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:3, 7; 1ST JOHN 4:2; MATTHEW 7:20; JOHN 15:5 & GALATIANS 5:22-23. SHOULD CHRISTIANS SEEK AFTER TRUE MIRACLES/PERMISSIBLE MAGIC? SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN ACTS 8:21-22; LUKE 23:8; MATTHEW 10:7-8; 16:1-4; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:22-24; ROMANS 15:18-19; 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:12; JAMES 5:14 & ACTS 4:29-30; 9:38. IF YOU HAVE THE SPIRIT OF MAN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16, THEN YOU CAN CALL MAN ONLY A MAN TRUTHFULLY & NEVER GOD TRUTHFULLY, BUT IF YOU CALL A MAN THE TITLE AS: LORD, GOD, CHRIST, FATHER, MESSIAH, KING, SON, LEADER, TEACHER, SAVIOR, BROTHER, MAN OF WAR, CREATOR AGENT, PROPHET, CHRISTIAN, SAINT, MASTER, HIGH PRIEST, SIR, ETC. THEN YOU ARE ALL DEEMED AS ETERNAL LIARS BECAUSE YOU CAN ONLY TRUTHFUL CALL THESE TRUE TITLES RIGHTFULLY IF YOU ARE NOT A MAN, BUT GOD IN TRUTH IF YOU INDEED HAVE THE HOLY GHOST, HOLY SPIRIT OR THE SPIRIT OF GOD SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED IN TRUTH BY THE LORD IN JOHN 4:23-24; 14:26; 15:26; 16:13; ROMANS 1:21-27, 32; 3:4-23; 13:1-2; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16; 1ST JOHN 1:8, 10 & ACTS 6:5, 10, 14-15; 7:55-56, 59-60. ONE EXCEPTION IS THAT THE LORD IS CALLED THE TOP MAN IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 6:5. BUT YOU STILL NEED TO HAVE THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH TO CALL THIS TOP MAN THE LORD TRUTHFULLY IN JOHN 4:23-24. ALSO, NOT JUST ANY OTHER HOLY GHOST, BUT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD AS THE HOLY GHOST THAT IS WORSHIPED, PRAISED, ADORED, RESPECTED, REVERENCED, REVERED, HIGHLY ESTEEMED, HIGHLY SHOWN COURTESY, GLORIFIED & BLESSED FOREVER BY ALL THE INFERIOR ETERNAL CREATURES [1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28 & EPHESIANS 4:6] ONLY BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S OWN TRUTH AND BY HIS OWN HOLY GHOST IN JOHN 4:23-24. ALSO, IF YOU CANNOT PASS THE TRUE TITLE CHECK, THEN YOU CANNOT KNOW, SAY OR CALL THE LORD PERSONALLY BY HIS INFALLIBLE INERRANT NAME AS THE **LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH** AS THE **ONE TRUE LORD** TRUTHFULLY OR RIGHTFULLY EITHER. IN THE EARLY CENTURIES OF THE CHURCH, CHRISTIANS WERE SOMETIMES PUT TO DEATH FOR POSSESSING COPIES OF SCRIPTURE. BECAUSE OF THIS PERSECUTION, THE QUESTION SOON CAME UP, “WHAT BOOKS ARE WORTH DYING FOR?” SOME BOOKS MAY HAVE CONTAINED SAYINGS OF JESUS, BUT WERE THEY INSPIRED AS STATED IN 2 TIMOTHY 3:16? CHURCH COUNCILS PLAYED A ROLE IN PUBLICLY RECOGNIZING THE CANON OF SCRIPTURE, BUT OFTEN AN INDIVIDUAL CHURCH OR GROUPS OF CHURCHES RECOGNIZED A BOOK AS INSPIRED FROM ITS WRITING (E.G., COLOSSIANS 4:16; 1 THESSALONIANS 5:27). THROUGHOUT THE EARLY CENTURIES OF THE CHURCH, FEW BOOKS WERE EVER DISPUTED AND THE LIST WAS BASICALLY SETTLED BY A.D. 303. WHEN IT CAME TO THE OLD TESTAMENT, THREE IMPORTANT FACTS WERE CONSIDERED: 1) THE NEW TESTAMENT QUOTES FROM OR ALLUDES TO EVERY OLD TESTAMENT BOOK BUT TWO. 2) JESUS EFFECTIVELY ENDORSED THE HEBREW CANON IN MATTHEW 23:35 WHEN HE CITED ONE OF THE FIRST NARRATIVES AND ONE OF THE LAST IN THE SCRIPTURES OF HIS DAY. 3) THE JEWS WERE METICULOUS IN PRESERVING THE OLD TESTAMENT SCRIPTURES, AND THEY HAD FEW CONTROVERSIES OVER WHAT PARTS BELONG OR DO NOT BELONG. THE ROMAN CATHOLIC APOCRYPHA DID NOT MEASURE UP AND FELL OUTSIDE THE DEFINITION OF SCRIPTURE AND HAS NEVER BEEN ACCEPTED BY THE JEWS. MOST QUESTIONS ABOUT WHICH BOOKS BELONG IN THE HOLY BIBLE DEALT WITH WRITINGS FROM THE TIME OF CHRIST AND FORWARD. THE EARLY CHURCH HAD SOME VERY SPECIFIC CRITERIA IN ORDER FOR BOOKS TO BE CONSIDERED AS PART OF THE NEW TESTAMENT. THESE INCLUDED: WAS THE BOOK WRITTEN BY SOMEONE WHO WAS AN EYEWITNESS OF JESUS CHRIST? DID THE BOOK PASS THE “TRUTH TEST”? (I.E., DID IT CONCUR WITH OTHER, ALREADY AGREED-UPON SCRIPTURE?). THE NEW TESTAMENT BOOKS THEY ACCEPTED BACK THEN HAVE ENDURED THE TEST OF TIME AND CHRISTIAN ORTHODOXY HAS EMBRACED THESE, WITH LITTLE CHALLENGE, FOR CENTURIES. CONFIDENCE IN THE ACCEPTANCE OF SPECIFIC BOOKS DATES BACK TO THE FIRST CENTURY RECIPIENTS WHO OFFERED FIRSTHAND TESTIMONY AS TO THEIR AUTHENTICITY. FURTHERMORE, THE END-TIME SUBJECT MATTER OF THE BOOK OF REVELATION, AND THE PROHIBITION OF ADDING TO THE WORDS OF THE BOOK IN REVELATION 22:18, ARGUE STRONGLY THAT THE CANON WAS CLOSED AT THE TIME OF ITS WRITING (C. A.D. 95). THERE IS AN IMPORTANT THEOLOGICAL POINT THAT SHOULD NOT BE MISSED. GOD HAS USED HIS WORD FOR MILLENNIA FOR ONE PRIMARY PURPOSE—TO REVEAL HIMSELF AND COMMUNICATE TO MANKIND. ULTIMATELY, THE CHURCH COUNCILS DID NOT DECIDE IF A BOOK WAS SCRIPTURE; THAT WAS DECIDED WHEN THE HUMAN AUTHOR WAS CHOSEN BY GOD TO WRITE. IN ORDER TO ACCOMPLISH THE END RESULT, INCLUDING THE PRESERVATION OF HIS WORD THROUGH THE CENTURIES, GOD GUIDED THE EARLY CHURCH COUNCILS IN THEIR RECOGNITION OF THE CANON. THE ACQUISITION OF KNOWLEDGE REGARDING SUCH THINGS AS THE TRUE NATURE OF GOD, THE ORIGIN OF THE UNIVERSE AND LIFE, THE PURPOSE AND MEANING OF LIFE, THE WONDERS OF SALVATION, AND FUTURE EVENTS (INCLUDING THE DESTINY OF MANKIND) ARE BEYOND THE NATURAL OBSERVATIONAL AND SCIENTIFIC CAPACITY OF MANKIND. THE ALREADY-DELIVERED WORD OF GOD, VALUED AND PERSONALLY APPLIED BY TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS FOR CENTURIES, IS SUFFICIENT TO EXPLAIN TO US EVERYTHING WE NEED TO KNOW OF STEPHEN CHRIST THE LORD (JOHN 5:18; ACTS 18:28; GALATIANS 3:22; 2 TIMOTHY 3:15) AND TO TEACH US, CORRECT US, AND INSTRUCT US INTO ALL RIGHTEOUSNESS (2 TIMOTHY 3:16-17).  WHAT ARE THE NOAHIDE LAWS, AND ARE THEY BIBLICAL? THE NOAHIDE LAWS ARE SEVEN ANCIENT LAWS THAT MANY PEOPLE VIEW AS THE BASIS OF CIVILIZED SOCIETY. THEY GOVERN MORALITY AND REPRESENT THE “BARE MINIMUM” OF WHAT GOD EXPECTS OF HUMANITY. THEY ARE CALLED THE “NOAHIDE” LAWS BECAUSE THEY ARE THOUGHT TO HAVE BEEN GIVEN IN THEIR FULLNESS TO NOAH AFTER THE FLOOD. THEY ARE ALSO CALLED THE NOACHIAN LAWS, THE SEVEN LAWS OF NOAH, OR THE SEVEN COMMANDS FOR NOAH’S SONS (IN HEBREW, SHEVA MITZVOT B'NEI NOACH). THE IDEA OF A FORMAL SET OF LAWS GIVEN TO ALL HUMANITY (ALL THE SONS OF NOAH) COMES FROM THE TALMUD AND IS THEREFORE EXTRA-BIBLICAL. SOME SCHOLARS BELIEVE THE BOOK OF JUBILEES CONTAINS A POSSIBLE MENTION OF THE NOAHIDE LAWS. BUT, AGAIN, THE BOOK OF JUBILEES IS NOT INSPIRED SCRIPTURE. HOWEVER, THE BASIC SEVEN NOAHIDE LAWS ARE BASED IN BIBLICAL PRINCIPLES. HERE ARE THE NOAHIDE LAWS: 1. DO NOT DENY GOD (NO IDOLATRY OR LYING). 2. DO NOT MURDER. 3. DO NOT STEAL. 4. DO NOT ENGAGE IN SEXUAL IMMORALITY. 5. DO NOT BLASPHEME. 6. DO NOT EAT OF A LIVE ANIMAL (NO EATING FLESH TAKEN FROM AN ANIMAL WHILE IT IS STILL ALIVE). 7. ESTABLISH COURTS AND LEGAL SYSTEMS TO ENSURE OBEDIENCE OF THESE LAWS. ACCORDING TO JEWISH TRADITION, THE FIRST SIX OF THESE SEVEN LAWS WERE GIVEN TO ADAM IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN (THE SIXTH LAW, TO NOT EAT LIVE ANIMALS, WAS EXTRANEOUS, SINCE ADAM DID NOT EAT ANY ANIMALS). WHEN GOD ESTABLISHED HIS COVENANT WITH NOAH, HE ADDED THE SEVENTH (AND THE SIXTH BECAME APPLICABLE). EACH OF THE SEVEN NOAHIDE LAWS IS SEEN AS A SUMMARY OF MORE DETAILED LAWS, ABOUT 211, TOTAL. ACCORDING TO JUDAISM, A GENTILE DOES NOT HAVE TO FOLLOW THE MOSAIC LAW; HOWEVER, ALL GENTILES ARE OBLIGED TO FOLLOW THE NOAHIDE LAWS. THE LAWS GIVEN TO NOAH’S CHILDREN ARE UNIVERSALLY BINDING. A NON-JEW WHO ABIDES BY THE NOAHIDE LAWS IS CONSIDERED A “RIGHTEOUS GENTILE,” ACCORDING TO JUDAISM, AND WILL EARN A REWARD IN THE AFTERLIFE, IF HIS OBEDIENCE IS COUPLED WITH A KNOWLEDGE THAT THE LAWS COME FROM GOD. A “RIGHTEOUS GENTILE” MIGHT ALSO BE CALLED A “HASIDIC GENTILE” OR SIMPLY A “NOAHIDE.” NOWHERE DOES THE HOLY BIBLE RECORD WHAT LAWS GOD MAY HAVE GIVEN ADAM, OTHER THAN THE COMMAND TO FILL AND SUBDUE THE EARTH AND THE PROHIBITION AGAINST EATING OF THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL (GENESIS 1:28; 2:17). AFTER NOAH AND HIS FAMILY EXITED THE ARK, GOD GAVE THE FOLLOWING THREE COMMANDS TO HIM: “BE FRUITFUL AND INCREASE IN NUMBER AND FILL THE EARTH” (GENESIS 9:1); “YOU MUST NOT EAT MEAT THAT HAS ITS LIFEBLOOD STILL IN IT” (VERSE 4); AND “WHOEVER SHEDS HUMAN BLOOD, / BY HUMANS SHALL THEIR BLOOD BE SHED; / FOR IN THE IMAGE OF GOD / HAS GOD MADE MANKIND” (VERSE 6). AFTER THAT, GOD REPEATS HIS COMMAND TO “BE FRUITFUL AND INCREASE IN NUMBER; MULTIPLY ON THE EARTH AND INCREASE UPON IT” (VERSE 7). OTHER THAN NOAH BEING TOLD NOT TO EAT RAW MEAT, THERE IS NO HINT OF THE TRADITIONAL NOAHIDE LAWS IN THESE PASSAGES. THE ONLY OTHER PLACE IN SCRIPTURE WHERE A NOAHIDE LAW MIGHT BE MENTIONED IS ACTS 15:29. THE CONTEXT OF THIS PASSAGE IS THE JERUSALEM COUNCIL, WHICH MET TO ADDRESS THE ISSUE OF THE GENTILES’ PLACE IN THE EARLY CHURCH. SPECIFICALLY, THE QUESTION BEFORE THE COUNCIL WAS, “MUST GENTILES BE CIRCUMCISED ACCORDING TO MOSAIC LAW IN ORDER TO BE SAVED?” (SEE ACTS 15:1). THE APOSTLES IN JERUSALEM ANSWERED WITH A RESOUNDING “NO.” WE ARE NOT SAVED BY KEEPING THE LAW (SEE GALATIANS 2:16). HOWEVER, TO PROMOTE PEACE WITHIN THE EARLY CHURCH, THE COUNCIL ADVISED GENTILE BELIEVERS TO AVOID FOUR THINGS, INCLUDING THE EATING OF “BLOOD” (ACTS 15:29). NONE OF THE OTHER THREE INSTRUCTIONS CORRESPOND TO ANY OF THE NOAHIDE LAWS. AS AN ANCIENT MORAL CODE, THE NOAHIDE LAWS HAVE BEEN A MAJOR INFLUENCE IN MANY CULTURES. IN FACT, IN 1991, BOTH HOUSES OF CONGRESS PASSED A BILL, SIGNED INTO LAW BY PRESIDENT GEORGE H. W. BUSH, THAT DECLARED THE NOAHIDE LAWS TO BE “THE BEDROCK OF SOCIETY FROM THE DAWN OF CIVILIZATION” AND THE “ETHICAL VALUES AND PRINCIPLES...UPON WHICH OUR GREAT NATION WAS FOUNDED” (H.J.RES.104.ENR). ARE THE NOAHIDE LAWS FOUND IN THE HOLY BIBLE? NO, NOT AS A DEFINITIVE LIST, AND THEY ARE CERTAINLY NOT ASSOCIATED WITH EITHER NOAH OR ADAM. ARE THE NOAHIDE LAWS CONGRUENT WITH BIBLICAL TEACHING? THE BASIC SEVEN LAWS ARE CONGRUENT WITH OLD TESTAMENT REVELATION. THE TALMUD CALLS FOR CAPITAL PUNISHMENT FOR GENTILES WHO VIOLATE THE NOAHIDE LAWS, AND THIS HAS LED TO SOME DEBATE AS TO WHETHER OR NOT TRUE CHRISTIANS (WHO WORSHIP JESUS CHRIST & STEPHEN CHRIST) ARE GUILTY OF VIOLATING THE FIRST NOAHIDE LAW AND THEREFORE DESERVING OF THE DEATH PENALTY. THE MODERN CONSENSUS IS THAT TRINITARIANISM IS ACCEPTABLE AMONG GENTILES. IN ANY CASE, IT IS IMPORTANT TO NOTE THAT WE ARE NOT SAVED BY RULE-KEEPING; BUT THE LORD REQUIRES SURE OBEDIENCE TO HIM IN ROMANS 13:1-2 & FAITH IN HIS SON (JOHN 3:18).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT THE DEATH PENALTY/CAPITAL PUNISHMENT? THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW COMMANDED THE DEATH PENALTY FOR VARIOUS ACTS: MURDER (EXODUS 21:12), KIDNAPPING (EXODUS 21:16), BESTIALITY (EXODUS 22:19), ADULTERY (LEVITICUS 20:10), HOMOSEXUALITY (LEVITICUS 20:13), BEING A FALSE PROPHET (DEUTERONOMY 13:5), PROSTITUTION AND RAPE (DEUTERONOMY 22:24), AND SEVERAL OTHER CRIMES. HOWEVER, GOD OFTEN SHOWED MERCY WHEN THE DEATH PENALTY WAS DUE. DAVID COMMITTED ADULTERY AND MURDER, YET GOD DID NOT DEMAND HIS LIFE BE TAKEN (2 SAMUEL 11:1-5, 14-17; 2 SAMUEL 12:13). ULTIMATELY, EVERY TEMPTATION/SIN WE COMMIT SHOULD RESULT IN THE DEATH PENALTY IN JAMES 1:14-15 BECAUSE THE WAGES [TEMPTATIONS] OF SIN IS DEATH (ROMANS 6:23). THANKFULLY, GOD DEMONSTRATES HIS LOVE FOR US IN NOT DAMNING US (ROMANS 5:8). WHEN THE PHARISEES BROUGHT A WOMAN, WHO WAS CAUGHT IN THE ACT OF ADULTERY TO THE LORD AND ASKED HIM IF SHE SHOULD BE STONED, JESUS REPLIED, “IF ANY ONE OF YOU IS WITHOUT [TEMPTATION] SIN, LET HIM BE THE FIRST TO THROW A STONE AT HER” (JOHN 8:7). THIS SHOULD NOT BE USED TO INDICATE THAT JESUS REJECTED CAPITAL PUNISHMENT IN ALL INSTANCES. JESUS WAS SIMPLY EXPOSING THE HYPOCRISY OF THE PHARISEES. THE PHARISEES WANTED TO TRICK JESUS INTO BREAKING THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW; THEY DID NOT TRULY CARE ABOUT THE WOMAN BEING STONED (WHERE WAS THE MAN WHO WAS CAUGHT IN ADULTERY?) GOD IS THE ONE WHO INSTITUTED CAPITAL PUNISHMENT: “WHOEVER SHEDS MAN'S BLOOD, BY MAN HIS BLOOD SHALL BE SHED, FOR IN THE IMAGE OF GOD HE MADE MAN” (GENESIS 9:6). JESUS WOULD SUPPORT CAPITAL PUNISHMENT IN SOME INSTANCES. JESUS ALSO DEMONSTRATED GRACE WHEN CAPITAL PUNISHMENT WAS DUE (JOHN 8:1-11). THE APOSTLE PAUL DEFINITELY RECOGNIZED THE POWER OF THE GOVERNMENT TO INSTITUTE CAPITAL PUNISHMENT WHERE APPROPRIATE (ROMANS 13:1-7). HOW SHOULD A CHRISTIAN VIEW THE DEATH PENALTY? FIRST, WE MUST REMEMBER THAT GOD HAS INSTITUTED CAPITAL PUNISHMENT IN HIS WORD; THEREFORE, IT WOULD BE PRESUMPTUOUS OF US TO THINK THAT WE COULD INSTITUTE A HIGHER STANDARD. GOD HAS THE HIGHEST STANDARD OF ANY BEING; HE IS PERFECT. THIS STANDARD APPLIES NOT ONLY TO US BUT TO HIMSELF. THEREFORE, HE LOVES TO AN INFINITE DEGREE, AND HE HAS MERCY TO AN INFINITE DEGREE. WE ALSO SEE THAT HE HAS WRATH TO AN INFINITE DEGREE, AND IT IS ALL MAINTAINED IN A PERFECT BALANCE. SECOND, WE MUST RECOGNIZE THAT GOD HAS GIVEN GOVERNMENT THE AUTHORITY TO DETERMINE WHEN CAPITAL PUNISHMENT IS DUE (GENESIS 9:6; ROMANS 13:1-7). IT IS UNBIBLICAL TO CLAIM THAT GOD OPPOSES THE DEATH PENALTY IN ALL INSTANCES. CHRISTIANS SHOULD NEVER REJOICE WHEN THE DEATH PENALTY IS EMPLOYED, BUT AT THE SAME TIME, CHRISTIANS SHOULD NOT FIGHT AGAINST THE GOVERNMENT’S RIGHT TO EXECUTE THE PERPETRATORS OF THE MOST-EVIL OF CRIMES.  WHAT DOES CORBAN MEAN IN MARK 7:11? THE WORD CORBAN IS ONLY FOUND IN MARK 7:11. THE INTERPRETATION IS GIVEN IN THE SAME VERSE: “DEVOTED TO GOD AS A GIFT.” THE WORD DESCRIBED SOMETHING TO BE OFFERED TO GOD OR GIVEN TO THE SACRED TREASURY IN THE TEMPLE. IF SOMETHING WAS “CORBAN,” IT WAS DEDICATED AND SET APART FOR GOD’S USE. IN THE CONTEXT OF MARK 7:1-13, JESUS IS SPEAKING TO THE PHARISEES ABOUT RITUAL WITHOUT REALITY. THE PHARISEES HAD ASKED WHY THE DISCIPLES DID NOT WASH THEIR HANDS ACCORDING TO THE RITUALISTIC TRADITION OF THE ELDERS (MARK 7:5). THIS HAND-WASHING WAS NOT WHAT WE THINK OF TODAY WITH SOAP AND WATER. IT WAS NOT FOR CLEANLINESS; RATHER, IT WAS A PRESCRIBED RITUAL DONE AS A SHOW OF PIETY. IN ANSWER TO THE PHARISEES’ QUESTION, JESUS TOLD THEM THAT THEY HAD REJECTED THE COMMANDMENT OF GOD IN ORDER TO KEEP THEIR OWN TRADITION (MARK 7:6-9). JESUS GIVES THE PROOF OF THEIR CORRUPTION OF THE LAW BY CITING THEIR USE OF “CORBAN.” MOSES HAD INSTRUCTED GOD’S PEOPLE TO “HONOR THEIR FATHER AND MOTHER” (EXODUS 20:12), BUT THE PHARISEES NEGATED THAT COMMAND BY TEACHING THAT THEY COULD GIVE MONEY TO THE TEMPLE IN LIEU OF HELPING THEIR PARENTS IN NEED. WHATEVER MONEY MIGHT HAVE BEEN USED TO PROVIDE FOR AGING PARENTS COULD BE DEDICATED TO THE TEMPLE TREASURY INSTEAD. SAYING, “IT IS CORBAN” WOULD EXEMPT A PERSON FROM HIS RESPONSIBILITY TO HIS PARENTS. IN OTHER WORDS, THE PHARISEES TOOK A LEGITIMATE CORBAN OFFERING AND USED IT IN AN ILLEGITIMATE AND DEVIOUS WAY TO DEFRAUD THEIR PARENTS (AND ENRICH THEMSELVES). THUS, THE LAW OF GOD WAS NULLIFIED. JESUS TELLS THE PHARISEES THAT THEIR MISUSE OF CORBAN WAS AN EVIL RATIONALE TO AVOID DOING WHAT THEY SHOULD. GOD NEVER INTENDED THAT THE GOOD PRINCIPLE OF DEVOTING SOMETHING TO THE TEMPLE SHOULD BE TWISTED TO DISHONOR FATHERS AND MOTHERS. RITUAL WITHOUT REALITY IS WHAT THE PHARISAIC RELIGION WAS ALL ABOUT. IT WAS ALSO RITUAL WITHOUT RIGHTEOUSNESS AND WITHOUT RELATIONSHIP. JESUS TAUGHT THAT, WITHOUT A PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD, RITUAL PROFITS NOTHING, AND THE TRADITIONS OF MAN SHOULD NEVER USURP THE AUTHORITY OF GOD’S WORD.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE MEAN WHEN IT SAYS SOMETHING IS UNCLEAN? THE HEBREW WORD TRANSLATED “UNCLEAN” IN LEVITICUS IS USED NEARLY ONE HUNDRED TIMES IN THIS ONE BOOK, CLEARLY EMPHASIZING “CLEAN” STATUS VERSUS “UNCLEAN.” ANIMALS, OBJECTS, FOOD, CLOTHING, AND EVEN PEOPLE COULD BE CONSIDERED “UNCLEAN.” GENERALLY, THE MOSAIC LAW SPOKE OF SOMETHING AS “UNCLEAN” IF IT WAS UNFIT TO USE IN WORSHIP TO GOD. BEING “CLEAN” OR “UNCLEAN” WAS A CEREMONIAL DESIGNATION GOVERNING THE RITUAL OF CORPORATE WORSHIP. FOR EXAMPLE, THERE WERE CERTAIN ANIMALS, LIKE PIGS, CONSIDERED UNCLEAN AND THEREFORE NOT TO BE USED IN SACRIFICES (LEVITICUS 5:2); AND THERE WERE CERTAIN ACTIONS, LIKE TOUCHING A DEAD BODY, THAT MADE A LIVING PERSON UNCLEAN AND TEMPORARILY UNABLE TO PARTICIPATE IN THE WORSHIP CEREMONY (LEVITICUS 5:3). LEVITICUS 10:10 TAUGHT, “YOU ARE TO DISTINGUISH BETWEEN THE HOLY AND THE COMMON, AND BETWEEN THE UNCLEAN AND THE CLEAN” (ESV). THE PARALLEL BETWEEN “HOLY” AND “CLEAN” (AND “COMMON” AND “UNCLEAN”) REVEALS THAT THE COMMAND WAS RELATED TO ONE’S SPIRITUAL CONDITION, THOUGH PHYSICAL ACTIONS WERE OFTEN INVOLVED. CERTAIN FOODS WERE UNCLEAN FOR JEWS AND FORBIDDEN FOR THEM TO EAT, SUCH AS PORK, CERTAIN FISH, AND CERTAIN BIRDS. A SKIN INFECTION COULD MAKE A PERSON UNCLEAN OR UNFIT FOR PRESENCE AT THE TABERNACLE OR EVEN IN THE COMMUNITY (LEVITICUS 13:3). A HOUSE WITH CERTAIN KINDS OF MOLD WAS UNCLEAN. A WOMAN WAS UNCLEAN FOR A PERIOD OF TIME FOLLOWING CHILDBIRTH. ON HOLY DAYS COUPLES WERE RESTRICTED FROM ENGAGING IN SEXUAL ACTIVITY AS THE RELEASE OF SEMEN MADE THEM UNCLEAN UNTIL EVENING (LEVITICUS 15:18). WHILE A WIDE VARIETY OF CIRCUMSTANCES COULD MAKE A PERSON, ANIMAL, OR ITEM UNCLEAN, THE MAJORITY OF THE LAWS CONCERNED ACTIVITIES DISQUALIFYING A PERSON OR ANIMAL IN CONNECTION WITH THE TABERNACLE OFFERINGS. AN ANIMAL OFFERED FOR SACRIFICE HAD TO BE WITHOUT DEFECT. THE PERSON WHO OFFERED THE SACRIFICE ALSO HAD TO BE “CLEAN” BEFORE THE LAW; I.E., THE WORSHIPER HAD TO COMPLY WITH THE LAW AND APPROACH GOD WITH REVERENCE. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, JESUS USED THE IDEA OF BEING “CLEAN” TO SPEAK OF BEING HOLY. IN LUKE 11:39–41 HE SAYS TO THE PHARISEES, “NOW THEN, YOU PHARISEES CLEAN THE OUTSIDE OF THE CUP AND DISH, BUT INSIDE YOU ARE FULL OF GREED AND WICKEDNESS. YOU, FOOLISH PEOPLE! DID NOT THE ONE WHO MADE THE OUTSIDE MAKE THE INSIDE ALSO? BUT NOW AS FOR WHAT IS INSIDE YOU–BE GENEROUS TO THE POOR, AND EVERYTHING WILL BE CLEAN FOR YOU.” “CLEAN” AND “UNCLEAN” WERE CONCEPTS VERY FAMILIAR TO THOSE UNDER THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW. GOD CALLED HIS PEOPLE TO SEPARATE THEMSELVES FROM THE IMPURITIES OF THE WORLD. THE PRINCIPLE OF BEING CLEAN CROSSES INTO THE NEW TESTAMENT AS WELL, WITH THE IDEA OF LIVING SPIRITUALLY PURE (2 CORINTHIANS 6:17) AND SEEKING TO BE HOLY, LIVING A LIFE WORTHY OF OUR CALLING (COLOSSIANS 1:10).  WHAT SORT OF CAREERS CAN A CHRISTIAN CONSIDER? AT TIMES WE THINK THAT CHRISTIANS SHOULD ASPIRE TO "CHRISTIAN CAREERS" LIKE WORKING AT A CHURCH OR IN A PARACHURCH MINISTRY. WE MAY REALIZE THAT CHRISTIANS CAN ALSO WORK OUTSIDE THE WALLS OF THE CHURCH OR THE CHRISTIAN NAME, BUT THEN WE TEND TO LIMIT OURSELVES TO THE “HELPING” PROFESSIONS. CHRISTIANS CAN BE DOCTORS, NURSES, TEACHERS, CHILD CARE WORKERS, SOCIAL WORKERS, LAW ENFORCEMENT OFFICERS, OR COUNSELORS. BUT A BUSINESSMAN? A LAWYER? AN IT GURU? AN INVENTOR? A BUILDER? A FASHION DESIGNER? A NEWS, ANCHOR? A TV PRODUCER? A MUSICIAN? AN ARTIST? WE TEND NOT TO LIST THESE JOBS AMONG THE MOST DESIRABLE WORK FOR CHRISTIANS. THERE IS NOTHING BIBLICAL ABOUT SUCH A LIMITING STANCE. CHRISTIANS CAN CONSIDER ALMOST ANY CAREER. PAUL WROTE TO THE CORINTHIANS, "ONLY LET EACH PERSON LEAD THE LIFE THAT THE LORD HAS ASSIGNED TO HIM, AND TO WHICH GOD HAS CALLED HIM. THIS IS MY RULE IN ALL THE CHURCHES...EACH ONE SHOULD REMAIN IN THE CONDITION IN WHICH HE WAS CALLED. WERE YOU A BONDSERVANT WHEN CALLED? DO NOT BE CONCERNED ABOUT IT. (BUT IF YOU CAN GAIN YOUR FREEDOM, AVAIL YOURSELF OF THE OPPORTUNITY.) ...SO, BROTHERS, IN WHATEVER CONDITION EACH WAS CALLED, THERE LET HIM REMAIN WITH GOD" (1 CORINTHIANS 7:17, 20-21, 24). PAUL DOES NOT TELL THE BELIEVERS TO LEAVE THEIR CURRENT WORK AND BECOME MISSIONARIES OR PASTORS. HE TELLS THEM TO REMAIN WHERE THEY ARE AND SERVE GOD THERE. PAUL WROTE SOMETHING SIMILAR TO THE COLOSSIANS, "AND WHATEVER YOU DO, IN WORD OR DEED, DO EVERYTHING IN THE NAME OF THE LORD JESUS, GIVING THANKS TO GOD THE FATHER THROUGH HIM" (COLOSSIANS 3:17). IT IS NOT SO MUCH WHAT WE ARE DOING THAT MATTERS, AS FOR WHOM WE ARE DOING IT. WE GLORIFY GOD WHEN WE WORK HARD AND CHEERFULLY, WHETHER AS A PASTOR, AN INVESTOR, AN ACTOR, A STAY-AT-HOME MOTHER, OR A BARISTA. CHOOSING A CAREER CAN BE DIFFICULT. OBVIOUSLY, IT IS A MATTER FOR PRAYER. YOU SHOULD SEEK GOD'S DIRECTION FOR HIS WILL FOR YOUR LIFE. IT CAN ALSO BE HELPFUL TO EXAMINE THE SPECIFIC GIFTS GOD HAS GIVEN YOU. HE MAKES US EACH DIFFERENT (1 CORINTHIANS 12; ROMANS 12:4-8) WITH UNIQUE DESIRES, TALENTS, AND INTERESTS, AND FOR UNIQUE PURPOSES. IT IS ALSO HELPFUL TO TALK WITH THOSE WHO KNOW YOU WELL. SUCH PEOPLE CAN SERVE AS WISE COUNSELORS (PROVERBS 15:22), OFTEN PROVIDING HELPFUL INSIGHT. IT MAY ALSO BE BENEFICIAL TO SHADOW OR INTERVIEW SOMEONE IN YOUR POTENTIAL CAREER FIELD OR TO VOLUNTEER IN THE FIELD TO WHICH YOU FEEL DRAWN. CHRISTIANS MAY CONSIDER ANY CAREER IN WHICH THEY CAN HONOR GOD AND USE THE UNIQUENESS WITH WHICH GOD CREATED THEM. OF COURSE, THERE ARE CERTAIN CAREERS THAT ARE INHERENTLY DISHONORING TO GOD—MOST OF THEM NOT STRICTLY LEGAL, SUCH AS PROSTITUTION OR PORNOGRAPHY. BUT ANY CAREER THAT DOES NOT REQUIRE SIN IN ITS PERFORMANCE IS LAUDABLE CHRISTIAN WORK AND CAN BE DONE TO THE GLORY OF GOD (COLOSSIANS 3:23).  WHY IS EVERY TEMPTATION/SIN ULTIMATELY A TEMPTATION/SIN AGAINST GOD? TEMPTATION/SIN OFTEN HARMS ANOTHER PERSON, BUT, ULTIMATELY, ALL SIN IS AGAINST GOD. THE HOLY BIBLE CONTAINS MANY REFERENCES TO PEOPLE ADMITTING, "I HAVE SINNED AGAINST GOD" (EXODUS 10:16; JOSHUA 7:20; JUDGES 10:10). GENESIS 39:9 GIVES US A CLOSER LOOK AT THIS. JOSEPH WAS BEING TEMPTED TO COMMIT ADULTERY WITH POTIPHAR'S WIFE. IN RESISTING HER, HE SAID, "MY MASTER HAS WITHHELD NOTHING FROM ME EXCEPT YOU, BECAUSE YOU ARE HIS WIFE. HOW THEN COULD I DO SUCH A WICKED THING AND SIN AGAINST GOD?" IT IS INTERESTING THAT JOSEPH DID NOT SAY THAT HIS SIN WOULD BE AGAINST POTIPHAR. THIS ISN’T TO SAY THAT POTIPHAR WOULD BE UNAFFECTED. BUT JOSEPH'S GREATER LOYALTY WAS TO GOD AND HIS LAWS. IT WAS GOD HE DID NOT WANT TO OFFEND. DAVID SAID SOMETHING SIMILAR AFTER HE HAD SINNED WITH BATHSHEBA (2 SAMUEL 11). WHEN CONFRONTED WITH HIS SIN, DAVID REPENTED IN GREAT SORROW, SAYING TO GOD, "AGAINST YOU AND YOU ONLY HAVE I SINNED" (PSALM 51:4). HE HAD CLEARLY SINNED AGAINST BATHSHEBA AND HER HUSBAND, TOO, BUT IT WAS THE VIOLATION OF GOD'S LAW THAT GRIEVED DAVID THE MOST. GOD HATES SIN BECAUSE IT IS THE ANTITHESIS OF HIS NATURE AND BECAUSE IT HARMS US OR SOMEONE ELSE. BY SINNING AGAINST GOD, DAVID HAD ALSO HURT OTHER PEOPLE. WHEN SOMEONE COMMITS A CRIME, THE PERSON WHO WAS HARMED BY THE CRIME IS NOT THE ONE WHO PUNISHES THE CRIMINAL. ONLY THE STATE CAN LEGALLY METE OUT PUNISHMENT. IT IS THE LAW THAT JUDGES A PERSON GUILTY OR INNOCENT, NOT THE VICTIM. IT IS THE LAW THAT WAS VIOLATED. REGARDLESS OF THE WORTHINESS OR INNOCENCE OF THE VICTIM, ALL CRIMES ARE ULTIMATELY COMMITTED AGAINST THE ESTABLISHED LAW. IF YOU ROB YOUR NEIGHBOR'S HOUSE, YOU HAVE OBVIOUSLY WRONGED YOUR NEIGHBOR, BUT IT IS NOT HE WHO HOLDS YOU ACCOUNTABLE. IT IS THE HIGHER LAW YOU HAVE VIOLATED. THE STATE BEARS THE RESPONSIBILITY TO CONVICT AND PUNISH YOU; YOUR NEIGHBOR, ALTHOUGH AFFECTED BY YOUR CRIME, DEFERS TO THE STATE. IN THE SAME WAY, ALL MORAL LAW BEGINS WITH GOD. BECAUSE WE WERE CREATED IN THE IMAGE OF GOD, WE HAVE HIS MORAL LAW WRITTEN WITHIN OUR HEARTS (GENESIS 1:27). WHEN ADAM AND EVE ATE FROM THE FORBIDDEN TREE IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN, GOD SAID, "THE MAN HAS NOW BECOME LIKE ONE OF US, KNOWING GOOD AND EVIL" (GENESIS 3:22). AT THAT TIME, NO WRITTEN LAW HAD BEEN GIVEN. YET ADAM AND EVE KNEW INTUITIVELY THAT THEY HAD SINNED AND RAN TO HIDE FROM GOD (GENESIS 3:10). WE ALSO KNOW INTUITIVELY WHEN WE HAVE SINNED. SIN IS A PERVERSION OF GOD'S PERFECT DESIGN. WE ALL BEAR THE VERY IMAGE OF GOD HIMSELF, AND WHEN WE SIN, WE MAR THAT LIKENESS. WE WERE CREATED TO BE MIRRORS OF THE GLORY OF GOD (EPHESIANS 2:10; 4:24; HEBREWS 2:7). SIN IS A BIG SMUDGE ON THE MIRROR, AND IT DIMINISHES THE BEAUTY AND HOLINESS WE WERE DESIGNED TO REFLECT. WHEN WE SIN, WE STEP OUTSIDE THE PURPOSE FOR WHICH WE WERE CREATED, THUS VIOLATING GOD'S MORAL LAW, AND WE ARE ACCOUNTABLE TO HIM FOR THE TRESPASS. ROMANS 3:23 SAYS, "ALL HAVE SINNED AND COME SHORT OF THE GLORY OF GOD." SIN IS ANYTHING THAT FALLS SHORT OF GOD'S PLAN. SO, WHETHER IT HARMS US OR SOMEONE ELSE, EVERY SIN IS ULTIMATELY AGAINST A HOLY GOD.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT COMPROMISE? TO COMPROMISE IS TO MAKE CONCESSIONS OR ACCOMMODATIONS FOR SOMEONE WHO DOES NOT AGREE WITH A PREVALENT SET OF STANDARDS OR RULES. THE HOLY BIBLE MAKES IT CLEAR THAT GOD DOES NOT CONDONE COMPROMISING HIS STANDARDS: “JOYFUL ARE PEOPLE OF INTEGRITY, WHO FOLLOW THE INSTRUCTIONS OF THE LORD. JOYFUL ARE THOSE WHO OBEY HIS LAWS AND SEARCH FOR HIM WITH ALL THEIR HEARTS. THEY DO NOT COMPROMISE WITH EVIL, AND THEY WALK ONLY IN HIS PATHS. YOU HAVE CHARGED US TO KEEP YOUR COMMANDMENTS CAREFULLY” (PSALM 119:1-4, NLT). THE WORD JOYFUL OR BLESSED DESCRIBES PEOPLE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, THOSE WHO ARE TOTALLY SUBSERVIENT TO GOD’S WILL AND WHOLEHEARTEDLY DEVOTED IN THEIR RELATIONSHIP TO HIM. WE DO NOT COMPROMISE OR DEVIATE FROM HIS STANDARDS BUT “WALK ONLY IN HIS PATH.” WE HEAR ONLY GOD’S VOICE (1 KINGS 18:21; JOHN 8:47; JOHN 10:27), AND WE DO NOT YIELD TO OR PERMIT ANY DEVIATION FROM HIS WORD (DEUTERONOMY 4:2; PSALM 119:128; REVELATION 22:18-19). NOT COMPROMISING REQUIRES OUR UNSWERVING SUBMISSION TO HIM AND TO HIM ONLY, REGARDLESS OF THE WORLD’S CONCESSION TO GODLESSNESS (JOSHUA 24:15; PSALM 119:10; PSALM 119:15). AS BELIEVERS, WE MUST “SEE TO IT THAT NO ONE TAKES YOU CAPTIVE THROUGH HOLLOW AND DECEPTIVE PHILOSOPHY, WHICH DEPENDS ON HUMAN TRADITION AND THE BASIC PRINCIPLES OF THIS WORLD RATHER THAN ON CHRIST” (COLOSSIANS 2:8; SEE ALSO HEBREWS 3:12). WE ARE ALSO COMMANDED TO BE “PREPARED TO MAKE A DEFENSE TO ANYONE WHO ASKS YOU FOR A REASON FOR THE HOPE THAT IS IN YOU …” (1 PETER 3:15). IN OTHER WORDS, WE ARE COMMANDED NOT ONLY TO REMAIN FAITHFUL TO THE WORD BUT TO DEFEND IT AND CORRECT THOSE WHO ARE IN OPPOSITION TO IT (2 TIMOTHY 2:24-25). GOD IS SERIOUS ABOUT OUR NOT COMPROMISING HIS WORD WITH THE VALUES OF THE WORLD—THE REASON BEING THAT THOSE OUTSIDE OF CHRIST MAY THEN “COME TO THEIR SENSES AND ESCAPE THE SNARE OF THE DEVIL …” (2 TIMOTHY 2:26). THEN THERE ARE THOSE WHO PROFESS TO BEING CHRISTIANS, YET LIVE LIVES NOT IN KEEPING WITH THE PRECEPTS OF THE SCRIPTURE, I.E., COMPROMISING THEIR BIBLICAL BELIEFS BY LIVING LIKE THE WORLD. FOR THEM, THE THINGS OF THE WORLD AND ITS SENSUAL ALLUREMENTS TAKE PRECEDENCE OVER THE WORD OF GOD (ACTS 20:30; 1 JOHN 2:16-19). JESUS REFERRED TO THESE PEOPLE AS “THOSE WHO HEAR THE WORD, BUT THE CARES OF THE WORLD AND THE DECEITFULNESS OF RICHES AND THE DESIRES FOR OTHER THINGS ENTER IN AND CHOKE THE WORD, AND IT PROVES UNFRUITFUL” (MARK 4:18-19). THESE ARE THE ONES WHO, THOUGH PROFESSING TO FOLLOW CHRIST, COMPROMISE THEIR FAITH BY CRAVING WORLDLY SUCCESS AND ACCOLADES FROM THEIR FELLOW MAN. JESUS CHASTISED SUCH PEOPLE WHO RATIONALIZED THEIR QUESTIONABLE BEHAVIOR: “HOW CAN YOU BELIEVE, WHEN YOU RECEIVE GLORY FROM ONE ANOTHER AND DO NOT SEEK THE GLORY THAT COMES FROM THE ONLY GOD?” (JOHN 5:41-44). IN OTHER WORDS, TO COMPROMISE IN ONE’S TOTAL ALLEGIANCE AND DEVOTION TO GOD IS TO ALLOW THE ALLUREMENTS OF THIS WORLD, WITH ITS ACCOMPANYING WORRIES, TO TAKE PRECEDENCE OVER CHRIST (MATTHEW 6:24). HOW DO WE COMPROMISE THE WORD OF GOD? • WHEN WE FAIL TO ACCEPT THE WORD: “FOR THE TIME IS COMING WHEN PEOPLE WILL NOT ENDURE SOUND TEACHING, BUT HAVING ITCHING EARS THEY WILL ACCUMULATE FOR THEMSELVES TEACHERS TO SUIT THEIR OWN PASSIONS, AND WILL TURN AWAY FROM LISTENING TO THE TRUTH AND WANDER OFF INTO MYTHS” (2 TIMOTHY 4:3-4). • WHEN WE PLACE OUR DESIRES, AND THAT OF OTHERS, AHEAD OF THE WORD OF GOD: “WHILE IT REMAINED UNSOLD, DID IT NOT REMAIN YOUR OWN? AND AFTER IT WAS SOLD, WAS IT NOT AT YOUR DISPOSAL? WHY IS IT THAT YOU HAVE CONTRIVED THIS DEED IN YOUR HEART? YOU HAVE NOT LIED TO MEN BUT TO GOD” (ACTS 5:4). AS TRUE BELIEVERS IN CHRIST, WE MUST ACCEPT GOD’S WORD AS ABSOLUTE, INERRANT TRUTH (2 TIMOTHY 3:16). WE MUST BE FULLY OBEDIENT TO HIS WORD (JOHN 14:15; 1 JOHN 5:3; 2 JOHN 1:6). AND WE MUST RECOGNIZE THAT HIS WORD IS NOT TO BE COMPROMISED FOR ANY REASON OR FOR ANYONE (DEUTERONOMY 17:11; PROVERBS 24:7; REVELATION 3:15).  WHY DO SO MANY PEOPLE STRUGGLE WITH A LACK OF FAITH? THE APOSTLE PAUL EXHORTS CHRISTIANS TO “WALK BY FAITH AND NOT BY SIGHT” (2 CORINTHIANS 5:7). WHAT WE SEE HERE IS A CONTRAST BETWEEN TRUTH AND PERCEPTION—WHAT WE KNOW AND BELIEVE TO BE TRUE AND WHAT WE PERCEIVE TO BE TRUE. THIS IS WHERE THE CHRISTIAN STRUGGLE WITH A LACK OF FAITH FINDS ITS BASIS. THE MAIN REASON WHY SO MANY CHRISTIANS STRUGGLE WITH A LACK OF FAITH IS THAT WE FOLLOW OUR PERCEPTIONS OF WHAT IS TRUE RATHER THAN WHAT WE KNOW TO BE TRUE BY FAITH. PERHAPS BEFORE GOING ANY FURTHER IT MAY BE HELPFUL TO COME UP WITH A WORKING DEFINITION OF FAITH. FAITH, CONTRARY TO POPULAR OPINION, IS NOT “BELIEF WITHOUT PROOF.” THIS IS THE DEFINITION THAT MANY SKEPTICS GIVE FOR FAITH. THIS DEFINITION REDUCES FAITH TO MERE FIDEISM—I.E., “I BELIEVE DESPITE WHAT THE EVIDENCE TELLS ME.” SKEPTICS ARE RIGHT TO REJECT THIS CONCEPT OF FAITH, AND CHRISTIANS SHOULD REJECT IT, TOO. FAITH IS NOT BELIEF WITHOUT PROOF OR BELIEF DESPITE THE EVIDENCE; RATHER, FAITH IS A COMPLETE TRUST OR CONFIDENCE IN SOMEONE OR SOMETHING. THAT TRUST OR CONFIDENCE WE HAVE IN SOMEONE IS BUILT UP OVER TIME AS HE PROVES HIMSELF FAITHFUL TIME AND TIME AGAIN. CHRISTIANITY IS A FAITH-BASED RELIGION. IT IS BASED ON FAITH IN GOD AND IN HIS SON, JESUS CHRIST. GOD HAS PROVIDED US WITH HIS WORD, THE HOLY HOLY BIBLE, AS A TESTIMONY OF HIS FAITHFULNESS TO HIS PEOPLE ALL THROUGHOUT HISTORY. IN ITS BARE ESSENTIALS, CHRISTIANITY IS FAITH IN THE PERSON AND WORK OF JESUS CHRIST. JESUS CHRIST CLAIMED TO BE THE PROMISED MESSIAH AND THE SON OF GOD. HIS LIFE WAS ONE OF PERFECT RIGHTEOUSNESS ACCORDING TO THE REVEALED LAW OF GOD, HIS DEATH WAS AN ATONING SACRIFICE FOR THE SINS OF HIS PEOPLE, AND HE WAS RAISED TO LIFE THREE DAYS AFTER HIS DEATH. WHEN WE PLACE OUR FAITH AND TRUST IN CHRIST ALONE FOR OUR SALVATION, GOD TAKES OUR SIN AND PLACES IT ON THE CROSS OF CHRIST AND AWARDS US, BY GRACE, WITH THE PERFECT RIGHTEOUSNESS OF CHRIST. THAT, IN A NUTSHELL, IS THE CHRISTIAN MESSAGE. AS CHRISTIANS, WE ARE CALLED TO BELIEVE THIS MESSAGE AND LIVE IN LIGHT OF IT. DESPITE THIS, CHRISTIANS STILL STRUGGLE WITH BELIEVING THE BIBLICAL ACCOUNT BECAUSE IT DOESN’T MATCH UP WITH OUR PERCEPTION OF REALITY. WE MAY BELIEVE THAT JESUS WAS A REAL PERSON, WE MAY BELIEVE THAT HE DIED BY CRUCIFIXION AT THE HAND OF THE ROMANS, WE MAY EVEN BELIEVE THAT HE LED A PERFECT LIFE ACCORDING TO GOD’S LAW, BUT WE DON’T “SEE” HOW FAITH IN CHRIST MAKES US RIGHTEOUS BEFORE GOD. WE CAN’T “SEE” JESUS ATONING FOR OUR SINS. WE CAN’T “SEE” OR “PERCEIVE” ANY OF THE GREAT TRUTHS OF CHRISTIANITY, AND, THEREFORE, WE STRUGGLE WITH LACK OF FAITH. AS A RESULT OF THIS LACK OF PERCEPTION, OUR LIVES OFTEN DO NOT REFLECT THE FACT THAT WE REALLY BELIEVE WHAT WE CLAIM TO BELIEVE. THERE ARE MANY REASONS FOR THIS PHENOMENON AMONG CHRISTIANS. THE MAIN REASON WE STRUGGLE WITH FAITH IS THAT WE DON’T TRULY KNOW THE GOD IN WHOM WE PROFESS TO HAVE FAITH. IN OUR DAILY LIVES, WE DON’T TRUST COMPLETE STRANGERS. THE MORE INTIMATELY WE KNOW SOMEONE AND THE MORE TIME WE HAVE HAD TO SEE HIM “IN ACTION,” THE MORE LIKELY WE ARE TO BELIEVE WHAT HE SAYS. BUT, IF GOD IS ESSENTIALLY A STRANGER TO US, WE ARE LESS LIKELY TO BELIEVE WHAT HE HAS SAID IN HIS WORD. THE ONLY CURE FOR THIS IS TO SPEND MORE TIME IN GOD’S WORD GETTING TO KNOW HIM. THE WORLD, THE FLESH, AND THE DEVIL OFTEN DISTRACT US. BY “THE WORLD” IS MEANT THE ACCEPTED “WISDOM” OF THE UNBELIEVING WORLD AND THE CULTURE IN WHICH WE FIND OURSELVES. FOR THOSE OF US LIVING IN EUROPE AND NORTH AMERICA, THAT DOMINANT WORLDVIEW IS NATURALISM, MATERIALISM, SKEPTICISM, AND ATHEISM. “THE FLESH,” REFERS TO OUR SINFUL NATURE THAT STILL CLINGS TO CHRISTIANS AND WITH WHICH WE STRUGGLE ON A DAILY BASIS. “THE DEVIL” REFERS TO SATAN AND HIS HORDE OF EVIL SPIRITS WHO EXCITE AND ENTICE US THROUGH THE WORLD AND OUR SENSES. THESE THINGS ALL AFFLICT US AND CAUSE US TO STRUGGLE WITH FAITH. THAT IS WHY CHRISTIANS NEED TO BE CONSTANTLY REMINDED OF WHAT CHRIST HAS DONE FOR US AND WHAT OUR RESPONSE SHOULD BE. THE APOSTLE PAUL SAYS, “FAITH COMES FROM HEARING, AND HEARING THROUGH THE WORD OF CHRIST” (ROMANS 10:17). OUR FAITH IS BUILT UP AS WE HAVE THE GOSPEL CONTINUALLY PREACHED TO US. OUR CHURCHES NEED TO BE BUILT ON THE SOLID PREACHING OF THE WORD AND THE REGULAR OBSERVANCE OF THE ORDINANCES. INSTEAD, TOO MANY CHURCHES SPEND THEIR TIME, ENERGY, AND RESOURCES ON THE CREATION OF “PROGRAMS” THAT NEITHER FEED THE SHEEP NOR DRAW A CLEAR DISTINCTION BETWEEN GODLINESS AND UNGODLINESS. CONSIDER THE EXAMPLE OF THE ISRAELITES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT. GOD HAD PERFORMED GREAT MIRACLES IN RESCUING HIS CHOSEN PEOPLE FROM SLAVERY IN EGYPT—THE TEN PLAGUES, THE PILLAR OF SMOKE AND FIRE, AND THE CROSSING OF THE RED SEA. GOD BRINGS HIS PEOPLE TO THE FOOT OF MOUNT SINAI, GIVES THEM THE LAW AND MAKES A COVENANT WITH THEM. NO SOONER DOES HE DO THIS THAN THE PEOPLE BEGIN TO GRUMBLE AND LOSE FAITH. WITH MOSES GONE UP ON THE MOUNTAIN, THE PEOPLE CONVINCE AARON, MOSES’ BROTHER, TO CONSTRUCT AN IDOL (AGAINST GOD’S CLEAR PROHIBITION) FOR THEM TO WORSHIP (EXODUS 32:1–6). THEY WERE NO LONGER WALKING BY FAITH, BUT BY SIGHT. DESPITE ALL THE CLEAR MIRACLES GOD DID IN THEIR REDEMPTION, THEY LOST FAITH AND BEGAN TO GO ON THEIR PERCEPTION. THAT IS WHY GOD INSTRUCTED THE NEW GENERATION OF ISRAELITES BEFORE GOING INTO THE PROMISED LAND TO CONTINUALLY REMIND THEMSELVES OF WHAT GOD HAD DONE FOR THEM: “AND THESE WORDS THAT I COMMAND YOU TODAY SHALL BE IN YOUR HEART. YOU SHALL TEACH THEM DILIGENTLY TO YOUR CHILDREN, AND SHALL TALK OF THEM WHEN YOU SIT IN YOUR HOUSE, AND WHEN YOU WALK BY THE WAY, AND WHEN YOU LIE DOWN, AND WHEN YOU RISE” (DEUTERONOMY 6:6–7). GOD KNOWS THAT THE SPIRIT IS WILLING, BUT THE FLESH IS WEAK (MARK 14:38), AND SO HE COMMANDS HIS PEOPLE TO BE IN CONSTANT REMEMBRANCE OF THESE THINGS. IN CONCLUSION, WE NEED TO HEED THE EXAMPLE OF THE DISCIPLE THOMAS. WHEN THOMAS HEARD THE STORIES OF THE RESURRECTION, HE WOULDN’T BELIEVE THEM UNTIL HE SAW JESUS WITH HIS OWN TWO EYES. JESUS ACCOMMODATED THOMAS’ LACK OF FAITH BY MAKING AN APPEARANCE TO HIM AND ALLOWING HIM TO SEE AND TOUCH HIM. THOMAS RESPONDS IN WORSHIP, AND JESUS SAYS TO HIM, “HAVE YOU BELIEVED BECAUSE YOU HAVE SEEN ME? BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO HAVE NOT SEEN AND YET HAVE BELIEVED.” MANY SKEPTICS TODAY ECHO THOMAS’ SENTIMENT: “UNLESS I SEE JESUS FACE TO FACE, I WILL NOT BELIEVE!” WE MUST NOT BEHAVE AS THE UNBELIEVERS DO. WE NEED TO CONTINUALLY KEEP IN MIND PAUL’S EXHORTATION TO WALK BY FAITH RATHER THAN SIGHT. WE LEARN IN THE BOOK OF HEBREWS THAT WITHOUT FAITH IT IS IMPOSSIBLE TO PLEASE GOD (HEBREWS 11:6) BECAUSE FAITH IS BELIEVING THE WORD OF GOD AND ACTING UPON IT, NOT RESPONDING TO OUR PERCEPTIONS.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT UNDERAGE DRINKING? THE HOLY BIBLE NEVER REFERS TO UNDERAGE DRINKING SPECIFICALLY. IN HOLY BIBLE TIMES, WINE WAS THE BEVERAGE OF CHOICE, PARTIALLY DUE TO THE LACK OF WATER IN THE DESERTS OF ISRAEL. EVERYONE DRANK WINE, AND THERE WAS NO CULTURAL OR BIBLICAL PROHIBITION AGAINST IT. THE HOLY BIBLE ONLY COMMANDS AGAINST DRUNKENNESS, NOT AGAINST DRINKING. THERE IS NO MENTION, THEREFORE, OF UNDERAGE DRINKING IN THE HOLY BIBLE. SCRIPTURE DOES NOT FORBID A CHRISTIAN FROM DRINKING BEER, WINE, OR ANY OTHER DRINK CONTAINING ALCOHOL. IN FACT, DRINKING IS OFTEN PORTRAYED IN POSITIVE TERMS IN SCRIPTURE. “DRINK YOUR WINE WITH A MERRY HEART” (ECCLESIASTES 9:7). PSALM 104:14-15 STATES THAT GOD GIVES WINE “THAT MAKES GLAD THE HEART OF MEN.” AMOS 9:14 DISCUSSES DRINKING WINE FROM YOUR OWN VINEYARD AS A SIGN OF GOD’S BLESSING. HOWEVER, THE HOLY BIBLE SPECIFICALLY DAMNS DRUNKENNESS AND ITS EFFECTS (PROVERBS 23:29-35). CHRISTIANS ARE ALSO COMMANDED TO NOT ALLOW ANYTHING TO CONTROL THEM (1 CORINTHIANS 6:12; 2 PETER 2:19). SCRIPTURE FURTHER FORBIDS A CHRISTIAN FROM DOING ANYTHING THAT MIGHT OFFEND OTHER CHRISTIANS OR ENCOURAGE THEM TO TEMPT/SIN AGAINST THEIR CONSCIENCE (1 CORINTHIANS 8:9-13). HOWEVER, IF THE PHRASE “UNDERAGE DRINKING” REFERS TO BREAKING THE LAW BY SUPPLYING ALCOHOL TO MINORS OR IMBIBING BY MINORS, THEN CLEARLY IT IS WRONG AND THE HOLY BIBLE DAMNS IT. ROMANS 13:1-7 MAKES IT VERY CLEAR THAT CHRISTIANS ARE NOT TO DISOBEY THE LAWS OF THE LAND BUT WE ARE TO OBEY THE GOVERNMENT GOD PLACES OVER US. GOD CREATED GOVERNMENT TO ESTABLISH ORDER, PUNISH EVIL, AND PROMOTE JUSTICE (GENESIS 9:6; 1 CORINTHIANS 14:33; ROMANS 12:8). WE ARE TO OBEY THE GOVERNMENT IN EVERYTHING—PAYING TAXES, OBEYING RULES AND LAWS, AND SHOWING RESPECT. IF WE DO NOT, WE ARE ULTIMATELY SHOWING DISRESPECT TOWARDS THE LORD, FOR HE IS THE ONE WHO PLACED THAT GOVERNMENT OVER US. THEREFORE, ANYONE WHO BREAKS THE LAW BY BUYING OR SUPPLYING ALCOHOL TO MINORS IS GUILTY OF LAW-BREAKING AND IS DISOBEYING THE LORD. MINORS WHO KNOWINGLY DRINK ALCOHOL ILLEGALLY, THROUGH UNDERAGE DRINKING, ARE SIMILARLY GUILTY. BUT THOSE MINORS WHO DO NOT KNOW THAT IT IS ILLEGAL TO DO MAY NOT BE GUILTY, BUT IT RESTED ON THE PARENTS OF THE MINOR.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT SOWING AND REAPING? MOST OF THE HOLY BIBLE WAS ORIGINALLY WRITTEN TO THOSE LIVING IN AN AGRARIAN SOCIETY, PEOPLE FAMILIAR WITH WORKING THE LAND, MANAGING LIVESTOCK, AND RAISING CROPS. MANY OF JESUS’ PARABLES INVOLVE THE FARMING LIFE. NOT SURPRISINGLY, THEN, THE HOLY BIBLE CONTAINS MANY REFERENCES TO SOWING AND REAPING, AND HERE ARE SOME OF THE PRINCIPLES WE LEARN: SOWING AND REAPING IS A LAW OF THE NATURAL WORLD. ON THE THIRD DAY OF CREATION, GOD COMMANDED THE EARTH TO BRING FORTH LIVING PLANTS “BEARING SEED” AND FRUIT “WITH SEED IN IT” (GENESIS 1:12). THESE PLANTS WERE THEN GIVEN TO MAN FOR FOOD (VERSE 29). EVER SINCE THE BEGINNING, MAN HAS UNDERSTOOD THE PROCESS OF SOWING AND REAPING AND HAS APPLIED IT TO HIS BENEFIT. GOD USES THE LAW OF SOWING AND REAPING TO BESTOW HIS BLESSING. GOD’S BLESSING COMES GENERALLY TO THE WHOLE WORLD AS HE SENDS SUN AND RAIN TO THE JUST AND THE UNJUST (MATTHEW 5:45). IN SOME CASES, HIS BLESSING COMES MORE SPECIALLY TO THOSE OF HIS CHOOSING, SUCH AS ISAAC. GENESIS 26:12 SAYS THAT ISAAC SOWED A CROP AND RECEIVED A HUNDREDFOLD IN ONE SEASON BECAUSE THE LORD TARGETED HIM FOR BLESSING. ISRAEL’S GRATEFULNESS FOR GOD’S YEARLY BLESSING WAS EXPRESSED IN THE FEAST OF FIRST-FRUITS, WHEN THE FIRST OF THE HARVEST WAS BROUGHT TO THE LORD AS AN OFFERING (EXODUS 23:19; LEVITICUS 23:10). GOD WARNED ISRAEL THAT, IF THEY FORSOOK HIM AND PURSUED IDOLS, THE LAW OF SOWING AND REAPING WOULD BE SUSPENDED AND THEIR CROPS WOULD FAIL (LEVITICUS 26:16). THIS HAPPENED TO DISOBEDIENT JUDAH ON A COUPLE OCCASIONS (JEREMIAH 12:13; MICAH 6:15). SOWING AND REAPING IS ALSO A LAW OF THE SPIRITUAL WORLD. IT IS MORE THAN JUST AN AGRICULTURAL PRINCIPLE. IT IS AN AXIOM OF LIFE THAT WE REAP WHAT WE SOW. GALATIANS 6:7 SAYS, “DO NOT BE DECEIVED: GOD CANNOT BE MOCKED. A MAN REAPS WHAT HE SOWS?” THERE ARE NATURAL CONSEQUENCES TO OUR ACTIONS. THE WORLD OPERATES UNDER THE LAW OF CAUSE AND EFFECT. THERE IS NO WAY AROUND IT: EVERY TIME WE CHOOSE AN ACTION, WE ALSO CHOOSE THE CONSEQUENCES OF THAT ACTION. SOWING AND REAPING IMPLIES A WAIT. NOTHING GOOD GROWS OVERNIGHT. THE FARMER MUST BE PATIENT IN ORDER TO SEE THE FRUIT OF HIS LABORS. WHEN THE HOLY BIBLE LIKENS THE MINISTRY TO PLANTING, WATERING AND REAPING (1 CORINTHIANS 3:6), IT SUGGESTS A LENGTH OF TIME. GOD WILL BRING FORTH FRUIT TO HIS GLORY IN HIS TIME. UNTIL THEN, WE FAITHFULLY LABOR IN HIS FIELD (MATTHEW 9:38), KNOWING THAT “AT THE PROPER TIME WE WILL REAP A HARVEST, IF WE DO NOT GIVE UP” (GALATIANS 6:9; SEE ALSO PSALM 126:5). WE REAP IN KIND TO WHAT WE SOW. THOSE WHO PLANT APPLE SEEDS SHOULD EXPECT TO HARVEST APPLES. THOSE WHO SOW ANGER SHOULD EXPECT TO RECEIVE WHAT ANGER NATURALLY PRODUCES. GALATIANS 6:8 SAYS, “WHOEVER SOWS TO PLEASE THEIR FLESH, FROM THE FLESH WILL REAP DESTRUCTION; WHOEVER SOWS TO PLEASE THE SPIRIT, FROM THE SPIRIT WILL REAP ETERNAL LIFE.” LIVING A LIFE OF CARNALITY AND SIN AND EXPECTING TO INHERIT HEAVEN IS AKIN TO PLANTING COCKLE BURRS AND WAITING FOR ROSES. THIS PRINCIPLE WORKS BOTH POSITIVELY AND NEGATIVELY. “THE ONE WHO SOWS RIGHTEOUSNESS REAPS A SURE REWARD” (PROVERBS 11:18), BUT “WHOEVER SOWS INJUSTICE REAPS CALAMITY” (PROVERBS 22:8). WE REAP PROPORTIONATELY TO WHAT WE SOW. THE RULE IS, THE MORE SEED PLANTED, THE MORE FRUIT HARVESTED. THE HOLY BIBLE APPLIES THIS LAW TO OUR GIVING. THOSE WHO SHOW GENEROSITY WILL BE BLESSED MORE THAN THOSE WHO DON’T. “WHOEVER SOWS SPARINGLY WILL ALSO REAP SPARINGLY, AND WHOEVER SOWS GENEROUSLY WILL ALSO REAP GENEROUSLY” (2 CORINTHIANS 9:6). THIS PRINCIPLE IS NOT CONCERNED WITH THE AMOUNT OF THE GIFT BUT WITH THE SPIRIT IN WHICH IT IS GIVEN. GOD LOVES A CHEERFUL GIVER (2 CORINTHIANS 9:7), AND EVEN THE WIDOW’S MITES ARE NOTICED BY OUR LORD (LUKE 21:2-3). WE REAP MORE THAN WHAT WE SOW. IN OTHER WORDS, THE LAW OF SOWING AND REAPING IS RELATED TO THE LAW OF MULTIPLICATION. JESUS SPOKE OF SEED THAT BROUGHT FORTH “A HUNDRED, SIXTY OR THIRTY TIMES WHAT WAS SOWN” (MATTHEW 13:8). ONE GRAIN OF WHEAT PRODUCES A WHOLE HEAD OF GRAIN. IN THE SAME WAY, ONE LITTLE FIB CAN PRODUCE AN OUT-OF-CONTROL FRENZY OF FALSEHOODS, FALLACIES, AND FICTIONS. SOW THE WIND AND REAP THE WHIRLWIND (HOSEA 8:7). POSITIVELY, ONE KIND DEED CAN RESULT IN A BLESSING TO LAST A LIFETIME. SOWING AND REAPING IS USED AS A METAPHOR FOR DEATH AND RESURRECTION. WHEN PAUL DISCUSSES THE DOCTRINE OF THE RESURRECTION OF THE BODY, HE USES THE ANALOGY OF PLANTING A SEED TO ILLUSTRATE PHYSICAL DEATH. “THE BODY THAT IS SOWN IS PERISHABLE, IT IS RAISED IMPERISHABLE; IT IS SOWN IN DISHONOR, IT IS RAISED IN GLORY; IT IS SOWN IN WEAKNESS, IT IS RAISED IN POWER; IT IS SOWN A NATURAL BODY, IT IS RAISED A SPIRITUAL BODY” (1 CORINTHIANS 15:42-44). A SEED MAY “DIE” WHEN IT FALLS TO THE GROUND, BUT THAT IS NOT THE END OF ITS LIFE (JOHN 12:24). FOUND THROUGHOUT SCRIPTURE, THE IDEA OF SOWING AND REAPING IS AN IMPORTANT PRINCIPLE IMPARTING WISDOM FOR BOTH THIS WORLD AND THE NEXT.  IS ROMANS 7:14-25 DESCRIBING A BELIEVER OR AN UNBELIEVER? ROMANS 7:14–25 IS A PASSAGE THAT HAS CAUSED SOME CONFUSION AMONG HOLY BIBLE STUDENTS BECAUSE OF THE STRONG LANGUAGE PAUL USES TO DESCRIBE HIMSELF. HOW CAN THE GREATEST OF THE APOSTLES CHARACTERIZE HIMSELF, AND BY EXTENSION, ALL CHRISTIANS, AS “UNSPIRITUAL,” A “SLAVE TO SIN” AND A “PRISONER OF THE LAW OF SIN”? AREN’T THESE DESCRIPTIONS USED IN ROMANS 7:14–25 DESCRIPTIONS OF UNBELIEVERS? HOW CAN PAUL DESCRIBE HIMSELF IN THESE TERMS IF HE IS TRULY SAVED? THE KEY TO UNDERSTANDING ROMANS 7:14–25 IS PAUL’S DESCRIPTION OF THE TWO NATURES OF A CHRISTIAN. A PAPAL SEXUAL CHRISTIAN AS THE UNBELIEVER & THE GODLY SEXLESS CHRISTIAN AS THE BELIEVER. PRIOR TO SALVATION, WE HAVE ONLY ONE NATURE—THE TEMPTING/SIN NATURE. BUT ONCE WE COME TO CHRIST, WE ARE NEW CREATIONS IN CHRIST (2 CORINTHIANS 5:17), BUT WE STILL ABIDE IN THE OLD FLESH WHICH HAS THE REMAINS OF THE TEMPTING/SINFUL NATURE WITHIN IT. THESE TWO NATURES WAR CONSTANTLY WITH ONE ANOTHER, CONTINUALLY PULLING THE BELIEVER IN OPPOSITE DIRECTIONS. THE DESIRES OF THE BELIEVER’S SPIRITUAL NATURE PULL HIM IN THE DIRECTION OF GOOD WHILE THE FLESH IN WHICH HE LIVES PULLS HIM IN THE OTHER. HE WANTS TO DO ONE THING BUT HAS SOMETHING WITHIN HIM THAT DOES THE OPPOSITE. SO HOW DO THESE EVIL DESIRES DIFFER FROM THOSE OF AN UNBELIEVER? SIMPLY PUT, THE BELIEVER HATES THE EVIL FLESH IN WHICH HE LIVES AND DESIRES TO BE FREED FROM IT, WHEREAS UNBELIEVERS HAVE NO SUCH DESIRE. SO STRONG IS PAUL’S DESIRE TO LIVE GODLY AND SO FRUSTRATED IS HE THAT HIS FLESH WARS AGAINST HIS SPIRIT THAT HE FINALLY CRIES OUT IN DESPERATION, “WHAT A WRETCHED MAN I AM ! WHO WILL RESCUE ME FROM THIS BODY OF DEATH?” OF COURSE, THE ANSWER IS JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD (VERSE 25). ONE DAY BELIEVERS WILL BE COMPLETELY FREED FROM THE BODY OF DEATH IN WHICH WE LIVE WHEN WE ARE GLORIFIED WITH CHRIST IN HEAVEN, BUT UNTIL THAT DAY WE RELY ON THE POWER OF THE SPIRIT WHO INDWELLS US AND GIVES US VICTORY IN THE ONGOING BATTLE WITH SIN. IN ROMANS 7:14–25, THE APOSTLE PAUL PUTS INTO PRACTICAL LANGUAGE THE FACT THAT HE IS A REDEEMED SINNER WHO STILL HAS A CARNAL BODY, THE FLESH THAT WARS AGAINST THE INDWELLING SPIRIT. IN ANOTHER PLACE THE APOSTLE SAYS, “THAT CHRIST JESUS CAME INTO THE WORLD TO SAVE SINNERS OF WHOM I AM THE CHIEF” (1 TIMOTHY 1:15). THE PERSONAL PRONOUNS IN THESE PASSAGES ARE NOT JUST AN ARTIFICE BUT A STATEMENT OF REALITY AND THE HONEST EVALUATION OF A MAN WHO EXAMINES HIMSELF IN THE LIGHT OF WHO HE IS AND WHO OUR LORD JESUS IS AND COMES TO THE CONCLUSION THAT HE IS A WRETCHED MAN IN NEED OF DELIVERANCE. THIS IS NOT THE DELIVERANCE FROM THE PENALTY OF SIN—THAT WAS PAID FOR ON THE CROSS—BUT DELIVERANCE FROM THE POWER OF SIN. AS A FAITHFUL TEACHER, THE APOSTLE PAUL IN ROMANS 7:14–25 USES HIS OWN EXPERIENCES AND WHAT HE HAS LEARNED THROUGH THEM TO TEACH OTHER BELIEVERS HOW TO USE GOD’S PROVISION AND OUR POSITION IN CHRIST TO OVERCOME THE STRUGGLE WITH OUR CARNAL NATURE. PRAISE GOD THAT WE HAVE SUCH A WONDERFUL THESIS THAT NOT ONLY TRUTHFULLY EXPOSES THE STRUGGLE BETWEEN THE SPIRITUAL NATURE AND THE FLESH IN WHICH IT RESIDES, BUT MOST IMPORTANTLY PRESENTS US WITH THE TREMENDOUS HOPE AND CONFIDENCE IN OUR SALVATION: “THERE IS THEREFORE NOW NO CONDEMNATION FOR THOSE WHO ARE IN CHRIST JESUS” (ROMANS 8:1). BUT THE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN HAS A TOTAL 100.0000% TRANSFORMATION WITH HOLY, DIVINE & SEXLESS, SINLESS, GUILTLESS FLESH IN JOHN 6:41-59; 1ST JOHN 3:9 & ACTS 6:5, 7.  WHAT IS BIBLICAL STEWARDSHIP? TO DISCOVER WHAT THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS ABOUT STEWARDSHIP, WE START WITH THE VERY FIRST VERSE: “IN THE BEGINNING GOD CREATED THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH” (GENESIS 1:1). AS THE CREATOR, GOD HAS ABSOLUTE RIGHTS OF OWNERSHIP OVER ALL THINGS, AND TO MISS STARTING HERE IS LIKE MISALIGNING THE TOP BUTTON ON OUR SHIRT OR BLOUSE—NOTHING ELSE WILL EVER LINE UP. NOTHING ELSE IN THE HOLY BIBLE, INCLUDING THE DOCTRINE OF STEWARDSHIP, WILL MAKE ANY SENSE OR HAVE ANY TRUE RELEVANCE IF WE MISS THE FACT THAT GOD IS THE CREATOR AND HAS FULL RIGHTS OF OWNERSHIP. IT IS THROUGH OUR ABILITY TO FULLY GRASP THIS AND IMBED IT IN OUR HEARTS THAT THE DOCTRINE OF STEWARDSHIP IS UNDERSTOOD. THE BIBLICAL DOCTRINE OF STEWARDSHIP DEFINES A MAN’S RELATIONSHIP TO GOD. IT IDENTIFIES GOD AS OWNER AND MAN AS MANAGER. GOD MAKES MAN HIS CO-WORKER IN ADMINISTERING ALL ASPECTS OF OUR LIFE. THE APOSTLE PAUL EXPLAINS IT BEST BY SAYING, “FOR WE ARE GOD’S FELLOW WORKERS; YOU ARE GOD’S FIELD, GOD’S BUILDING” (1 CORINTHIANS 3:9). STARTING WITH THIS CONCEPT, WE ARE THEN ABLE TO ACCURATELY VIEW AND CORRECTLY VALUE NOT ONLY OUR POSSESSIONS, BUT, MORE IMPORTANTLY, HUMAN LIFE ITSELF. IN ESSENCE, STEWARDSHIP DEFINES OUR PURPOSE IN THIS WORLD AS ASSIGNED TO US BY GOD HIMSELF. IT IS OUR DIVINELY GIVEN OPPORTUNITY TO JOIN WITH GOD IN HIS WORLDWIDE AND ETERNAL REDEMPTIVE MOVEMENT (MATTHEW 28:19-20). STEWARDSHIP IS NOT GOD TAKING SOMETHING FROM US; IT IS HIS METHOD OF BESTOWING HIS RICHEST GIFTS UPON HIS PEOPLE. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, TWO GREEK WORDS EMBODY THE MEANING OF OUR ENGLISH WORD “STEWARDSHIP.” THE FIRST WORD IS EPITROPOS WHICH MEANS "MANAGER, FOREMAN, OR STEWARD." FROM THE STANDPOINT OF GOVERNMENT, IT MEANS “GOVERNOR OR PROCURATOR.” AT TIMES IT WAS USED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT TO MEAN “GUARDIAN,” AS IN GALATIANS 4:1-2: “WHAT I AM SAYING IS THAT AS LONG AS THE HEIR IS A CHILD, HE IS NO DIFFERENT FROM A SLAVE, ALTHOUGH HE OWNS THE WHOLE ESTATE. HE IS SUBJECT TO GUARDIANS AND TRUSTEES UNTIL THE TIME SET BY HIS FATHER.” THE SECOND WORD IS OIKONOMOS. IT ALSO MEANS "STEWARD, MANAGER, OR ADMINISTRATOR" AND OCCURS MORE FREQUENTLY IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. DEPENDING ON THE CONTEXT, IT IS OFTEN TRANSLATED “DISPENSATION, STEWARDSHIP, MANAGEMENT, ARRANGEMENT, ADMINISTRATION, ORDER, PLAN, OR TRAINING.” IT REFERS MOSTLY TO THE LAW OR MANAGEMENT OF A HOUSEHOLD OR OF HOUSEHOLD AFFAIRS. NOTABLY, IN THE WRITINGS OF PAUL, THE WORD OIKONOMOS IS GIVEN ITS FULLEST SIGNIFICANCE IN THAT PAUL SEES HIS RESPONSIBILITY FOR PREACHING THE GOSPEL AS A DIVINE TRUST (1 CORINTHIANS 9:17). PAUL REFERS TO HIS CALL FROM GOD AS THE ADMINISTRATION (STEWARDSHIP) OF THE GRACE OF GOD FOR A MINISTRY OF THE DIVINE MYSTERY REVEALED IN CHRIST (EPHESIANS 3:2). IN THIS CONTEXT, PAUL IS PORTRAYING GOD AS THE MASTER OF A GREAT HOUSEHOLD, WISELY ADMINISTERING IT THROUGH PAUL HIMSELF AS THE OBEDIENT SERVANT OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. ALSO SIGNIFICANT IN WHAT PAUL IS SAYING IS THAT ONCE WE’RE CALLED AND PLACED INTO THE BODY OF JESUS CHRIST, THE STEWARDSHIP THAT IS REQUIRED OF US IS NOT A RESULT OF OUR OWN POWER OR ABILITIES. THE STRENGTH, INSPIRATION AND GROWTH IN THE MANAGEMENT OF OUR LIVES MUST COME FROM GOD THROUGH THE HOLY SPIRIT IN US; OTHERWISE, OUR LABOR IS IN VAIN AND THE GROWTH IN STEWARDSHIP IS SELF-RIGHTEOUS, HUMAN GROWTH. ACCORDINGLY, WE MUST ALWAYS REMEMBER THE SOLE SOURCE OF OUR STRENGTH IN PLEASING GOD: “I CAN DO ALL THINGS THROUGH CHRIST WHO STRENGTHENS ME” (PHILIPPIANS 4:13 NJKV). PAUL ALSO SAID, “BUT BY THE GRACE OF GOD I AM WHAT I AM , AND HIS GRACE TO ME WAS NOT WITHOUT EFFECT. NO, I WORKED HARDER THAN ALL OF THEM—YET NOT I, BUT THE GRACE OF GOD THAT WAS WITH ME” (1 CORINTHIANS 15:10). MORE OFTEN THAN NOT, WHEN WE THINK OF GOOD STEWARDSHIP, WE THINK OF HOW WE MANAGE OUR FINANCES AND OUR FAITHFULNESS IN PAYING GOD’S TITHES AND OFFERINGS. BUT AS WE’RE BEGINNING TO SEE, IT’S MUCH MORE THAN THAT. IN FACT, IT’S MORE THAN JUST THE MANAGEMENT OF OUR TIME, OUR POSSESSIONS, OUR ENVIRONMENT, OR OUR HEALTH. STEWARDSHIP IS OUR OBEDIENT WITNESS TO GOD’S SOVEREIGNTY. IT’S WHAT MOTIVATES THE FOLLOWER OF CHRIST TO MOVE INTO ACTION, DOING DEEDS THAT MANIFEST HIS BELIEF IN HIM. PAUL’S STEWARDSHIP INVOLVED PROCLAIMING THAT WHICH WAS ENTRUSTED TO HIM—THE GOSPEL TRUTH. STEWARDSHIP DEFINES OUR PRACTICAL OBEDIENCE IN THE ADMINISTRATION OF EVERYTHING UNDER OUR CONTROL, EVERYTHING ENTRUSTED TO US. IT IS THE CONSECRATION OF ONE’S SELF AND POSSESSIONS TO GOD'S SERVICE. STEWARDSHIP ACKNOWLEDGES IN PRACTICE THAT WE DO NOT HAVE THE RIGHT OF CONTROL OVER OURSELVES OR OUR PROPERTY—GOD HAS THAT CONTROL. IT MEANS AS STEWARDS OF GOD WE ARE MANAGERS OF THAT WHICH BELONGS TO GOD, AND WE ARE UNDER HIS CONSTANT AUTHORITY AS WE ADMINISTER HIS AFFAIRS. FAITHFUL STEWARDSHIP MEANS THAT WE FULLY ACKNOWLEDGE WE ARE NOT OUR OWN BUT BELONG TO CHRIST, THE LORD, WHO GAVE HIMSELF FOR US. THE ULTIMATE QUESTION, THEN, IS THIS: AM I THE LORD OF MY LIFE, OR IS CHRIST THE LORD OF MY LIFE? IN ESSENCE, STEWARDSHIP EXPRESSES OUR TOTAL OBEDIENCE TO GOD AND OUR LORD AND SAVIOR, JESUS CHRIST.  IS THE IDEA OF A SPIRITUAL MARRIAGE BIBLICAL? IF GETTING MARRIED WOULD CAUSE FINANCIAL ISSUES DUE TO GOVERNMENT REGULATIONS, IS IT ACCEPTABLE FOR A COUPLE TO HAVE A SPIRITUAL MARRIAGE, BUT NOT A LEGAL MARRIAGE? THIS IS A DIFFICULT QUESTION TO ANSWER, AS THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT DIRECTLY ADDRESS THE SITUATION. THE HOLY BIBLE DOES CONTAIN PRINCIPLES, THOUGH, WHICH DEFINITELY APPLY TO THE SITUATION. FIRST, IT SHOULD BE SAID THAT A GOVERNMENT SHOULD NOT "PUNISH" MARRIAGE. IT IS STRANGE AND SEEMS ENTIRELY UNNECESSARY FOR THE GOVERNMENT TO TAKE AWAY RETIREMENT BENEFITS DUE TO AN ELDERLY PERSON GETTING MARRIED. IF AN ELDERLY PERSON NEEDS THE INCOME WHILE NOT BEING MARRIED, THERE IS NOTHING ABOUT GETTING MARRIED THAT WILL SUDDENLY CAUSE THE FINANCIAL NEED TO DISAPPEAR. WHATEVER THE CASE, THOUGH, THE LAW EXISTS, SO THE QUESTION ARISES: HOW SHOULD CHRISTIANS RESPOND TO THIS LAW? THERE ARE TWO KEY PRINCIPLES WHICH ADDRESS THIS SITUATION. FIRST, THE HOLY BIBLE INSTRUCTS CHRISTIANS TO OBEY THE LAWS OF THE GOVERNMENT (ROMANS 13:1-7). THE ONLY SITUATION IN WHICH CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE IS BIBLICALLY ALLOWABLE IS WHEN THE GOVERNMENT COMMANDS SOMETHING THAT THE LORD SPECIFICALLY FORBIDS KNOWN OR UNKNOWN, DIRECTLY OR INDIRECTLY (ACTS 5:29, 39). THE ISSUE OF RETIREMENT INCOME FOR ELDERLY COUPLES IS OBVIOUSLY NOT SOMETHING THE HOLY BIBLE HAS A COMMAND REGARDING. AS FOOLISH AND UNNECESSARY AS THIS LAW MIGHT BE, IT DOES NOT CONTRADICT GOD'S WORD. THEREFORE, A CHRISTIAN SHOULD OBEY IT. AN ELDERLY COUPLE SEEKING A "SPIRITUAL MARRIAGE" WHILE AVOIDING A LEGAL MARRIAGE IS SEEKING TO ESCAPE THE REQUIREMENTS OF THE LAW. IT IS ESSENTIALLY NO DIFFERENT THAN CHEATING ON TAXES. WE ARE TO OBEY THE LAW. WE ARE NOT TO SEEK LOOPHOLES THAT ALLOW US TO ESCAPE THE DEMANDS OF THE LAW. SECOND, THERE IS THE ISSUE OF FAITH. IF AN ELDERLY COUPLE BELIEVES IT IS GOD'S WILL FOR THEM TO MARRY, AND IF MARRIAGE WILL RESULT IN RETIREMENT INCOME BEING LOST, THE ELDERLY COUPLE SHOULD TRUST THAT GOD WILL PROVIDE FOR THEM. IT WOULD NOT BE GOD'S WILL FOR AN ELDERLY COUPLE TO LIVE IN POVERTY AND DESTITUTION. HOW WOULD GOD PROVIDE? THERE ARE MANY POSSIBLE WAYS: THROUGH THE EXTENDED FAMILIES, THROUGH THE CHURCH, THROUGH OTHER GOVERNMENT ASSISTANCE PROGRAMS, THROUGH A MORE CONSERVATIVE BUDGET, AND SO FORTH. AGAIN, THOUGH, THE ISSUE IS FAITH. IF AN ELDERLY COUPLE BELIEVES IT IS GOD'S WILL FOR THEM TO MARRY, THE COUPLE SHOULD ALSO TRUST GOD THAT HE WILL PROVIDE FOR THEIR NEEDS. AS SAD, STRANGE, AND UNNECESSARY AS THE GOVERNMENT LAWS REGARDING RETIREMENT BENEFITS AND MARRIAGE ARE, BIBLICALLY THERE IS NO VALID REASON TO TRY TO CIRCUMVENT THE REQUIREMENTS OF THE LAW ON THIS ISSUE. THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NOTHING WRONG WITH PETITIONING THE GOVERNMENT TO GET THE LAWS CHANGED, BUT IT IS UNBIBLICAL TO DISOBEY/AVOID THE GOVERNMENTAL LAWS REGARDING RETIREMENT BENEFITS AND MARRIAGE. IF AN ELDERLY COUPLE TRULY AND FIRMLY BELIEVES IT IS GOD'S WILL FOR THEM TO MARRY, THEY SHOULD DO SO, AND TRUST THAT GOD WILL PROVIDE.  WHAT IS DIVINE PROVIDENCE? DIVINE PROVIDENCE IS THE GOVERNANCE OF GOD BY WHICH HE, WITH WISDOM AND LOVE, CARES FOR AND DIRECTS ALL THINGS IN THE UNIVERSE. THE DOCTRINE OF DIVINE PROVIDENCE ASSERTS THAT GOD IS IN COMPLETE CONTROL OF ALL THINGS. HE IS SOVEREIGN OVER THE UNIVERSE AS A WHOLE (PSALM 103:19), THE PHYSICAL WORLD (MATTHEW 5:45), THE AFFAIRS OF NATIONS (PSALM 66:7), HUMAN DESTINY (GALATIANS 1:15), HUMAN SUCCESSES AND FAILURES (LUKE 1:52), AND THE PROTECTION OF HIS PEOPLE (PSALM 4:8). THIS DOCTRINE STANDS IN DIRECT OPPOSITION TO THE IDEA THAT THE UNIVERSE IS GOVERNED BY CHANCE OR FATE. THROUGH DIVINE PROVIDENCE GOD ACCOMPLISHES HIS WILL. TO ENSURE THAT HIS PURPOSES ARE FULFILLED, GOD GOVERNS THE AFFAIRS OF MEN AND WORKS THROUGH THE NATURAL ORDER OF THINGS. THE LAWS OF NATURE ARE NOTHING MORE THAN GOD’S WORK IN THE UNIVERSE. THE LAWS OF NATURE HAVE NO INHERENT POWER; RATHER, THEY ARE THE PRINCIPLES THAT GOD SET IN PLACE TO GOVERN HOW THINGS NORMALLY WORK. THEY ARE ONLY “LAWS” BECAUSE GOD DECREED THEM. HOW DOES DIVINE PROVIDENCE RELATE TO HUMAN VOLITION? WE KNOW THAT HUMANS HAVE A FREE WILL, BUT WE ALSO KNOW THAT GOD IS SOVEREIGN. HOW THOSE TWO TRUTHS RELATE TO EACH OTHER IS HARD FOR US TO UNDERSTAND, BUT WE SEE EXAMPLES OF BOTH TRUTHS IN SCRIPTURE. SAUL OF TARSUS WAS WILLFULLY PERSECUTING THE CHURCH, BUT, ALL THE WHILE, HE WAS “KICKING AGAINST THE GOADS” OF GOD’S PROVIDENCE (ACTS 26:14). GOD HATES TEMPTATION/SIN AND WILL JUDGE TEMPTERS/SINNERS. GOD IS NOT THE AUTHOR OF TEMPTATION/SIN, HE DOES NOT TEMPT ANYONE TO TEMPT/SIN (JAMES 1:13), AND HE DOES NOT CONDONE TEMPTATION/SIN. AT THE SAME TIME, GOD OBVIOUSLY ALLOWS A CERTAIN MEASURE OF TEMPTATION/SIN. HE MUST HAVE A REASON FOR ALLOWING IT, TEMPORARILY, EVEN THOUGH HE HATES IT. AN EXAMPLE OF DIVINE PROVIDENCE IN SCRIPTURE IS FOUND IN THE STORY OF JOSEPH. GOD ALLOWED JOSEPH’S BROTHERS TO KIDNAP JOSEPH, SELL HIM AS A SLAVE, AND THEN LIE TO THEIR FATHER FOR YEARS ABOUT HIS FATE. THIS WAS WICKED, AND GOD WAS DISPLEASED. YET, AT THE SAME TIME, ALL OF THEIR SIN WORKED TOWARD A GREATER GOOD: JOSEPH ENDED UP IN EGYPT, WHERE HE WAS MADE THE PRIME MINISTER. JOSEPH USED HIS POSITION TO SUSTAIN THE PEOPLE OF A BROAD REGION DURING A SEVEN-YEAR FAMINE—INCLUDING HIS OWN FAMILY. IF JOSEPH HAD NOT BEEN IN EGYPT BEFORE THE FAMINE BEGAN, MILLIONS OF PEOPLE, INCLUDING THE ISRAELITES, WOULD HAVE DIED. HOW DID GOD GET JOSEPH TO EGYPT? HE PROVIDENTIALLY ALLOWED HIS BROTHERS THE FREEDOM TO SIN. GOD’S DIVINE PROVIDENCE IS DIRECTLY ACKNOWLEDGED IN GENESIS 50:15–21. ANOTHER CLEAR CASE OF DIVINE PROVIDENCE OVERRIDING SIN IS THE STORY OF JUDAS ISCARIOT. GOD ALLOWED JUDAS TO LIE, DECEIVE, CHEAT, STEAL, AND FINALLY BETRAY THE LORD JESUS INTO THE HANDS OF HIS ENEMIES. ALL OF THIS WAS A GREAT WICKEDNESS, AND GOD WAS DISPLEASED. YET, AT THE SAME TIME, ALL OF JUDAS’S PLOTTING AND SCHEMING LED TO A GREATER GOOD: THE SALVATION OF MANKIND. JESUS HAD TO DIE AT THE HANDS OF THE ROMANS IN ORDER TO BECOME THE SACRIFICE FOR SIN. IF JESUS HAD NOT BEEN CRUCIFIED, WE WOULD STILL BE IN OUR SINS. HOW DID GOD GET CHRIST TO THE CROSS? GOD PROVIDENTIALLY ALLOWED JUDAS THE FREEDOM TO PERFORM A SERIES OF WICKED ACTS. JESUS PLAINLY STATES THIS IN LUKE 22:22: “THE SON OF MAN WILL GO AS IT HAS BEEN DECREED. BUT WOE TO THAT MAN WHO BETRAYS HIM!” NOTE THAT JESUS TEACHES BOTH THE SOVEREIGNTY OF GOD (“THE SON OF MAN WILL GO AS IT HAS BEEN DECREED”) AND THE RESPONSIBILITY OF MAN (“WOE TO THAT MAN WHO BETRAYS!”). THERE IS A BALANCE. DIVINE PROVIDENCE IS TAUGHT IN ROMANS 8:28: “WE KNOW THAT IN ALL THINGS GOD WORKS FOR THE GOOD OF THOSE WHO LOVE HIM, WHO HAVE BEEN CALLED ACCORDING TO HIS PURPOSE.” “ALL THINGS” MEANS “ALL THINGS.” GOD IS NEVER OUT OF CONTROL. SATAN CAN DO HIS WORST, YET EVEN THE EVIL THAT IS TEARING THE WORLD APART IS WORKING TOWARD A GREATER, FINAL PURPOSE. WE CAN’T SEE IT YET. BUT WE KNOW THAT GOD ALLOWS THINGS FOR A REASON AND THAT HIS PLAN IS GOOD. IT MUST BE FRUSTRATING FOR SATAN. NO MATTER WHAT HE DOES, HE FINDS THAT HIS PLANS ARE THWARTED AND SOMETHING GOOD HAPPENS IN THE END. THE DOCTRINE OF DIVINE PROVIDENCE CAN BE SUMMARIZED THIS WAY: “GOD IN ETERNITY PAST, IN THE COUNSEL OF HIS OWN WILL, ORDAINED EVERYTHING THAT WILL HAPPEN; YET IN NO SENSE IS GOD THE AUTHOR OF SIN; NOR IS HUMAN RESPONSIBILITY REMOVED.” THE PRIMARY MEANS BY WHICH GOD ACCOMPLISHES HIS WILL IS THROUGH SECONDARY CAUSES (E.G., LAWS OF NATURE AND HUMAN CHOICE). IN OTHER WORDS, GOD USUALLY WORKS INDIRECTLY TO ACCOMPLISH HIS WILL. GOD ALSO SOMETIMES WORKS DIRECTLY TO ACCOMPLISH HIS WILL. THESE WORKS ARE WHAT WE CALL MIRACLES. A MIRACLE IS GOD’S CIRCUMVENTING, FOR A SHORT PERIOD OF TIME, THE NATURAL ORDER OF THINGS TO ACCOMPLISH HIS WILL. THE BLAZING LIGHT THAT FELL ON SAUL ON THE ROAD TO DAMASCUS IS AN EXAMPLE OF GOD’S DIRECT INTERVENTION (ACTS 9:3). THE FRUSTRATING OF PAUL’S PLANS TO GO TO BYTHINIA IS AN EXAMPLE OF GOD’S INDIRECT GUIDING (ACTS 16:7). BOTH ARE EXAMPLES OF DIVINE PROVIDENCE AT WORK. THERE ARE SOME WHO SAY THAT THE CONCEPT OF GOD DIRECTLY OR INDIRECTLY ORCHESTRATING ALL THINGS DESTROYS ANY POSSIBILITY OF FREE WILL. IF GOD IS IN COMPLETE CONTROL, HOW CAN WE BE TRULY FREE IN THE DECISIONS WE MAKE? IN OTHER WORDS, FOR FREE WILL TO BE MEANINGFUL, THERE MUST BE SOME THINGS THAT LIE OUTSIDE OF GOD’S SOVEREIGN CONTROL—E.G., THE CONTINGENCY OF HUMAN CHOICE. LET US ASSUME FOR THE SAKE OF ARGUMENT THAT THIS IS TRUE. WHAT THEN? IF GOD IS NOT IN COMPLETE CONTROL OF ALL CONTINGENCIES, THEN HOW COULD HE GUARANTEE OUR SALVATION? PAUL SAYS IN PHILIPPIANS 1:6 THAT “HE WHO BEGAN A GOOD WORK IN YOU WILL CARRY IT ON TO COMPLETION UNTIL THE DAY OF CHRIST JESUS.” IF GOD IS NOT IN CONTROL OF ALL THINGS, THEN THIS PROMISE, AND ALL OTHER DIVINE PROMISES, IS IN DOUBT. IF THE FUTURE DOES NOT BELONG COMPLETELY TO GOD, WE DO NOT HAVE COMPLETE SECURITY THAT OUR SALVATION WILL BE MADE COMPLETE. FURTHERMORE, IF GOD IS NOT IN CONTROL OF ALL THINGS, THEN HE IS NOT SOVEREIGN, AND IF HE IS NOT SOVEREIGN, THEN HE IS NOT GOD. SO, THE PRICE OF MAINTAINING CONTINGENCIES OUTSIDE OF GOD’S CONTROL RESULTS IN A BELIEF THAT GOD IS NOT REALLY GOD. AND IF OUR FREE WILL CAN TRUMP DIVINE PROVIDENCE, THEN WHO ULTIMATELY IS GOD? WE ARE. THAT CONCLUSION IS UNACCEPTABLE TO ANYONE WITH A BIBLICAL WORLDVIEW. DIVINE PROVIDENCE DOES NOT DESTROY OUR FREEDOM. RATHER, DIVINE PROVIDENCE TAKES OUR FREEDOM INTO ACCOUNT AND, IN THE INFINITE WISDOM OF GOD, SETS A COURSE TO FULFILL GOD’S WILL.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT KEEPING YOUR VOWS/OATHS? THERE ARE ABOUT 30 BIBLICAL REFERENCES TO VOWS, MOST OF WHICH ARE FROM THE OLD TESTAMENT. THE BOOKS OF LEVITICUS AND NUMBERS HAVE SEVERAL REFERENCES TO VOWS IN RELATION TO OFFERINGS AND SACRIFICES. THERE WERE DIRE CONSEQUENCES FOR THE ISRAELITES WHO MADE AND BROKE VOWS, ESPECIALLY VOWS TO GOD. THE STORY OF JEPHTHAH ILLUSTRATES THE FOOLISHNESS OF MAKING VOWS WITHOUT UNDERSTANDING THE CONSEQUENCES. BEFORE LEADING THE ISRAELITES INTO BATTLE AGAINST THE AMMONITES, JEPHTHAH—DESCRIBED AS A MIGHTY MAN OF VALOR—MADE A RASH VOW THAT HE WOULD GIVE TO THE LORD WHOEVER FIRST CAME OUT OF DOORS TO MEET HIM IF HE RETURNED HOME AS THE VICTOR. WHEN THE LORD GRANTED HIM VICTORY, THE ONE WHO CAME OUT TO MEET HIM WAS HIS DAUGHTER. JEPHTHAH REMEMBERED HIS VOW AND OFFERED HER TO THE LORD (JUDGES 11:29-40). WHAT THIS ACCOUNT SHOWS US IS THE FOOLISHNESS OF RASH VOWS. PERHAPS THIS IS WHY JESUS GAVE A NEW COMMANDMENT CONCERNING VOWS. "AGAIN, YOU HAVE HEARD THAT IT WAS SAID TO THE PEOPLE LONG AGO, 'DO NOT BREAK YOUR OATH, BUT KEEP THE OATHS YOU HAVE MADE TO THE LORD.' BUT I TELL YOU, DO NOT SWEAR AT ALL: EITHER BY HEAVEN, FOR IT IS GOD'S THRONE; OR BY THE EARTH, FOR IT IS HIS FOOTSTOOL; OR BY JERUSALEM, FOR IT IS THE CITY OF THE GREAT KING. AND DO NOT SWEAR BY YOUR HEAD, FOR YOU CANNOT MAKE EVEN ONE HAIR WHITE OR BLACK. SIMPLY LET YOUR 'YES' BE 'YES,' AND YOUR 'NO,' 'NO'; ANYTHING BEYOND THIS COMES FROM THE EVIL ONE" (MATTHEW 5:33-37). IT IS IMPORTANT TO REALIZE THAT JESUS WAS NOT CONDEMNING ALL FORMS OF PROMISES, CONTRACTS, OR AGREEMENTS. THE TERM VOWS, IN THIS CASE, MEANS A SPECIFIC TYPE OF OATH. JESUS WAS REFERRING TO THE KIND OF SPONTANEOUS VOW MADE WHEN A PERSON SAYS, “I CROSS MY HEART AND HOPE TO DIE” OR “I SWEAR ON A STACK OF BIBLES” OR “I SWEAR ON MY MOTHER’S LIFE.” HIS TEACHING IS NOT MEANT TO DISCOURAGE CAREFUL, THOUGHT-OUT PROMISES, SUCH AS WEDDING VOWS OR A LEGAL CONTRACT. THE PRINCIPLE HERE IS CLEAR FOR TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS: DO NOT MAKE VOWS, EITHER TO THE LORD OR TO ONE ANOTHER. FIRST, WE ARE UNABLE TO KNOW FOR SURE WHETHER WE WILL BE ABLE TO KEEP VOWS. THE FACT THAT WE ARE PRONE TO THE ERRORS IN JUDGMENT WHICH ARE PART OF OUR FALLEN NATURE MEANS THAT WE MAY MAKE VOWS FOOLISHLY OR OUT OF IMMATURITY. FURTHER, WE DON’T KNOW WHAT THE FUTURE WILL BRING—ONLY GOD DOES. WE DON’T KNOW WHAT WILL HAPPEN TOMORROW (JAMES 4:14), SO TO MAKE A VOW THAT WE WILL DO OR NOT DO SOMETHING IS FOOLISH. GOD IS THE ONE IN CONTROL, NOT US, AND HE “WORKS ALL THINGS TOGETHER FOR GOOD FOR THOSE WHO LOVE HIM AND ARE CALLED ACCORDING TO HIS PURPOSE” (ROMANS 8:28). KNOWING THIS, WE CAN SEE THAT IT IS UNNECESSARY TO MAKE VOWS AND THAT IT INDICATES A LACK OF TRUST IN HIM. FINALLY, JESUS COMMANDS THAT OUR WORD BE SUFFICIENT WITHOUT MAKING VOWS. WHEN WE SAY “YES” OR “NO,” THAT’S EXACTLY WHAT WE SHOULD MEAN. ADDING VOWS OR OATHS TO OUR WORDS OPENS US UP TO THE INFLUENCE OF SATAN WHOSE DESIRE IS TO TRAP US AND COMPROMISE OUR CHRISTIAN TESTIMONY. IF WE HAVE MADE A VOW FOOLISHLY AND REALIZED WE CANNOT OR SHOULD NOT KEEP IT, WE SHOULD CONFESS IT TO GOD, KNOWING THAT HE IS “FAITHFUL AND JUST AND WILL FORGIVE US OUR SINS AND PURIFY US FROM ALL UNRIGHTEOUSNESS” (1 JOHN 1:9). A BROKEN VOW, WHILE SERIOUS, IS NOT AN UNFORGIVABLE MATTER IF TAKEN TO THE LORD IN TRUE CONFESSION. GOD WILL NOT HOLD US TO VOWS MADE IMPRUDENTLY, BUT HE EXPECTS US TO OBEY JESUS AND REFRAIN FROM MAKING VOWS IN THE FUTURE.  WHAT, IS BIBLICAL HERMENEUTICS? BIBLICAL HERMENEUTICS IS THE STUDY OF THE PRINCIPLES AND METHODS OF INTERPRETING THE TEXT OF THE HOLY BIBLE. SECOND TIMOTHY 2:15 COMMANDS BELIEVERS TO BE INVOLVED IN HERMENEUTICS: “DO YOUR BEST TO PRESENT YOURSELF TO GOD AS ONE APPROVED, A WORKER WHO...CORRECTLY HANDLES THE WORD OF TRUTH.” THE PURPOSE OF BIBLICAL HERMENEUTICS IS TO HELP US TO KNOW HOW TO PROPERLY INTERPRET, UNDERSTAND, AND APPLY THE HOLY BIBLE. THE MOST IMPORTANT LAW OF BIBLICAL HERMENEUTICS IS THAT THE HOLY BIBLE SHOULD BE INTERPRETED LITERALLY. WE ARE TO UNDERSTAND THE HOLY BIBLE IN ITS NORMAL OR PLAIN MEANING, UNLESS THE PASSAGE IS OBVIOUSLY INTENDED TO BE SYMBOLIC OR IF FIGURES OF SPEECH ARE EMPLOYED. THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS WHAT IT MEANS AND MEANS WHAT IT SAYS. FOR EXAMPLE, WHEN JESUS SPEAKS OF HAVING FED “THE FIVE THOUSAND” IN MARK 8:19, THE LAW OF HERMENEUTICS SAYS WE SHOULD UNDERSTAND FIVE THOUSAND LITERALLY—THERE WAS A CROWD OF HUNGRY PEOPLE THAT NUMBERED FIVE THOUSAND WHO WERE FED WITH REAL BREAD AND FISH BY A MIRACLE-WORKING SAVIOR. ANY ATTEMPT TO “SPIRITUALIZE” THE NUMBER OR TO DENY A LITERAL MIRACLE IS TO DO INJUSTICE TO THE TEXT AND IGNORE THE PURPOSE OF LANGUAGE, WHICH IS TO COMMUNICATE. SOME INTERPRETERS MAKE THE MISTAKE OF TRYING TO READ BETWEEN THE LINES OF SCRIPTURE TO COME UP WITH ESOTERIC MEANINGS THAT ARE NOT TRULY IN THE TEXT, AS IF EVERY PASSAGE HAS A HIDDEN SPIRITUAL TRUTH THAT WE SHOULD SEEK TO DECRYPT. BIBLICAL HERMENEUTICS KEEPS US FAITHFUL TO THE INTENDED MEANING OF SCRIPTURE AND AWAY FROM ALLEGORIZING HOLY BIBLE VERSES THAT SHOULD BE UNDERSTOOD LITERALLY. A SECOND CRUCIAL LAW OF BIBLICAL HERMENEUTICS IS THAT PASSAGES MUST BE INTERPRETED HISTORICALLY, GRAMMATICALLY, AND CONTEXTUALLY. INTERPRETING A PASSAGE HISTORICALLY MEANS WE MUST SEEK TO UNDERSTAND THE CULTURE, BACKGROUND, AND SITUATION THAT PROMPTED THE TEXT. FOR EXAMPLE, IN ORDER TO FULLY UNDERSTAND JONAH’S FLIGHT IN JONAH 1:1–3, WE SHOULD RESEARCH THE HISTORY OF THE ASSYRIANS AS RELATED TO ISRAEL. INTERPRETING A PASSAGE GRAMMATICALLY REQUIRES ONE TO FOLLOW THE RULES OF GRAMMAR AND RECOGNIZE THE NUANCES OF HEBREW AND GREEK. FOR EXAMPLE, WHEN PAUL WRITES OF “OUR GREAT GOD AND SAVIOR, JESUS CHRIST” IN TITUS 2:13, THE RULES OF GRAMMAR STATE THAT GOD AND SAVIOR ARE PARALLEL TERMS AND THEY ARE BOTH IN APPOSITION TO JESUS CHRIST—IN OTHER WORDS, PAUL CLEARLY CALLS JESUS “OUR GREAT GOD.” INTERPRETING A PASSAGE CONTEXTUALLY INVOLVES CONSIDERING THE CONTEXT OF A VERSE OR PASSAGE WHEN TRYING TO DETERMINE THE MEANING. THE CONTEXT INCLUDES THE VERSES IMMEDIATELY PRECEDING AND FOLLOWING, THE CHAPTER, THE BOOK, AND, MOST BROADLY, THE ENTIRE HOLY BIBLE. FOR EXAMPLE, MANY PUZZLING STATEMENTS IN ECCLESIASTES BECOME CLEARER WHEN KEPT IN CONTEXT—THE BOOK OF ECCLESIASTES IS WRITTEN FROM THE EARTHLY PERSPECTIVE “UNDER THE SUN” (ECCLESIASTES 1:3). IN FACT, THE PHRASE UNDER THE SUN IS REPEATED ABOUT THIRTY TIMES IN THE BOOK, ESTABLISHING THE CONTEXT FOR ALL THAT IS “VANITY” IN THIS WORLD. A THIRD LAW OF BIBLICAL HERMENEUTICS IS THAT SCRIPTURE IS ALWAYS THE BEST INTERPRETER OF SCRIPTURE. FOR THIS REASON, WE ALWAYS COMPARE SCRIPTURE WITH SCRIPTURE WHEN TRYING TO DETERMINE THE MEANING OF A PASSAGE. FOR EXAMPLE, ISAIAH’S CONDEMNATION OF JUDAH’S DESIRE TO SEEK EGYPT’S HELP AND THEIR RELIANCE ON A STRONG CAVALRY (ISAIAH 31:1) WAS MOTIVATED, IN PART, BY GOD’S EXPLICIT COMMAND THAT HIS PEOPLE NOT GO TO EGYPT TO SEEK HORSES (DEUTERONOMY 17:16). SOME PEOPLE AVOID STUDYING BIBLICAL HERMENEUTICS BECAUSE THEY MISTAKENLY BELIEVE IT WILL LIMIT THEIR ABILITY TO LEARN NEW TRUTHS FROM GOD’S WORD OR STIFLE THE HOLY SPIRIT’S ILLUMINATION OF SCRIPTURE. BUT THEIR FEARS ARE UNFOUNDED. BIBLICAL HERMENEUTICS IS ALL ABOUT FINDING THE CORRECT INTERPRETATION OF THE INSPIRED TEXT. THE PURPOSE OF BIBLICAL HERMENEUTICS IS TO PROTECT US FROM MISAPPLYING SCRIPTURE OR ALLOWING BIAS TO COLOR OUR UNDERSTANDING OF TRUTH. GOD’S WORD IS TRUTH (JOHN 17:17). WE WANT TO SEE THE TRUTH, KNOW THE TRUTH, AND LIVE THE TRUTH AS BEST WE CAN, AND THAT’S WHY BIBLICAL HERMENEUTICS IS VITAL.  WHAT IS THE TELEOLOGICAL ARGUMENT FOR THE EXISTENCE OF GOD? THE WORD TELEOLOGY COMES FROM TELOS, WHICH MEANS "PURPOSE" OR "GOAL." THE IDEA IS THAT IT TAKES A "PURPOSER" TO HAVE PURPOSE, AND SO, WHERE WE SEE THINGS OBVIOUSLY INTENDED FOR A PURPOSE, WE CAN ASSUME THAT THOSE THINGS WERE MADE FOR A REASON. IN OTHER WORDS, A DESIGN IMPLIES A DESIGNER. WE INSTINCTIVELY MAKE THESE CONNECTIONS ALL THE TIME. THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THE GRAND CANYON AND MOUNT RUSHMORE IS OBVIOUS—ONE IS DESIGNED, ONE IS NOT. THE GRAND CANYON WAS CLEARLY FORMED BY NON-RATIONAL, NATURAL PROCESSES, WHEREAS MOUNT RUSHMORE WAS CLEARLY CREATED BY AN INTELLIGENT BEING—A DESIGNER. WHEN WE ARE WALKING ON A BEACH AND FIND A WRISTWATCH, WE DO NOT ASSUME THAT TIME AND RANDOM CHANCE PRODUCED THE WATCH FROM BLOWING SAND. WHY? BECAUSE IT HAS THE CLEAR MARKS OF DESIGN—IT HAS A PURPOSE, IT CONVEYS INFORMATION, IT IS SPECIFICALLY COMPLEX, ETC. IN NO SCIENTIFIC FIELD IS DESIGN CONSIDERED TO BE SPONTANEOUS; IT ALWAYS IMPLIES A DESIGNER, AND THE GREATER THE DESIGN, THE GREATER THE DESIGNER. THUS, TAKING THE ASSUMPTIONS OF SCIENCE, THE UNIVERSE WOULD REQUIRE A DESIGNER BEYOND ITSELF (I.E., A SUPERNATURAL DESIGNER). THE TELEOLOGICAL ARGUMENT APPLIES THIS PRINCIPLE TO THE WHOLE UNIVERSE. IF DESIGNS IMPLY A DESIGNER, AND THE UNIVERSE SHOWS MARKS OF DESIGN, THEN THE UNIVERSE WAS DESIGNED. CLEARLY, EVERY LIFE FORM IN EARTH'S HISTORY HAS BEEN HIGHLY COMPLEX. A SINGLE STRAND OF DNA EQUATES TO ONE VOLUME OF THE ENCYCLOPEDIA BRITANNICA. THE HUMAN BRAIN HAS APPROXIMATELY 10 BILLION GIGABYTES OF CAPACITY. BESIDES LIVING THINGS HERE ON EARTH, THE WHOLE UNIVERSE SEEMS DESIGNED FOR LIFE. LITERALLY HUNDREDS OF CONDITIONS ARE REQUIRED FOR LIFE ON EARTH—EVERYTHING FROM THE MASS DENSITY OF THE UNIVERSE DOWN TO EARTHQUAKE ACTIVITY MUST BE FINE-TUNED IN ORDER FOR LIFE TO SURVIVE. THE RANDOM CHANCE OF ALL THESE THINGS OCCURRING IS LITERALLY BEYOND IMAGINATION. THE ODDS ARE MANY ORDERS OF MAGNITUDE HIGHER THAN THE NUMBER OF ATOMIC PARTICLES IN THE WHOLE UNIVERSE! WITH THIS MUCH DESIGN, IT IS DIFFICULT TO BELIEVE THAT WE ARE SIMPLY AN ACCIDENT. IN FACT, TOP ATHEIST/PHILOSOPHER ANTONY FLEW'S RECENT CONVERSION TO THEISM WAS BASED LARGELY ON THIS ARGUMENT. IN ADDITION TO DEMONSTRATING GOD'S EXISTENCE, THE TELEOLOGICAL ARGUMENT EXPOSES SHORTCOMINGS IN THE THEORY OF EVOLUTION. THE INTELLIGENT DESIGN MOVEMENT IN SCIENCE APPLIES INFORMATION THEORY TO LIFE SYSTEMS AND SHOWS THAT CHANCE CANNOT EVEN BEGIN TO EXPLAIN LIFE’S COMPLEXITY. IN FACT, EVEN SINGLE-CELLED BACTERIA ARE SO COMPLEX THAT, WITHOUT ALL OF THEIR PARTS WORKING TOGETHER AT THE SAME TIME, THEY WOULD HAVE NO SURVIVAL POTENTIAL. THAT MEANS THOSE PARTS COULD NOT HAVE DEVELOPED BY CHANCE. DARWIN RECOGNIZED THAT THIS MIGHT BE A PROBLEM SOMEDAY JUST BY LOOKING AT THE HUMAN EYE. LITTLE DID HE KNOW THAT EVEN SINGLE-CELLED CREATURES HAVE TOO MUCH COMPLEXITY TO EXPLAIN WITHOUT A TRUE SUPREME CREATOR!  WHAT IS NEONOMIANISM? NEONOMIANISM IS A TECHNICAL TERM OFTEN SUBSTITUTED WITH OTHER PHRASES SUCH AS THE NEW LAW OR THE LAW OF GRACE. ACCORDING TO NEONOMIANISM, GOD’S ULTIMATE MORAL OBLIGATIONS—THE FIRST LAW—ARE IMPOSSIBLE FOR HUMAN BEINGS TO OBEY. SINCE THESE HIGHER IDEALS CANNOT BE FOLLOWED, PER NEONOMIANISM, GOD INSTITUTED A DIFFERENT LAW WITH A DIFFERENT SET OF OBLIGATIONS: THE LAW OF GRACE. THIS SUPPOSES THAT GOD IS NO LONGER JUDGING ON THE BASIS OF WHETHER OR NOT A PERSON VIOLATES SOME MORAL PRECEPT BUT ON WHETHER OR NOT HE IS EXPRESSING FAITH, SUBMISSION, AND REPENTANCE. THERE ARE SEVERAL THEOLOGICAL PROBLEMS WITH NEONOMIANISM. A MAJOR CONCERN IS THE IDEA THAT GOD WOULD VOLUNTARILY LOWER HIS STANDARD OF RIGHTEOUSNESS TO ACCOMMODATE TEMPTING/SINFUL HUMANITY. NOT ONLY WOULD THIS MEAN GOD HAD CHANGED IN HIS SEXLESS NATURE, BUT IT WOULD RADICALLY CHANGE THE MEANING OF HIS GOSPEL. ACCORDING TO THE HOLY BIBLE, GOD’S FORGIVENESS IS NEEDED BECAUSE OF MAN’S SIN, NOT BECAUSE WE FAIL TO SINCERELY FOLLOW HIM. IN FACT, SCRIPTURE MAKES THE POINT THAT CERTAIN KINDS OF SINCERITY, WHEN AIMED IN THE WRONG DIRECTION, WILL LEAD A PERSON TO HELL (MATTHEW 7:21–23). ANOTHER ISSUE WITH NEONOMIANISM IS THE CONCEPT OF GOD CHANGING HIS MIND. ACCORDING TO SCRIPTURE, GOD NEVER ABOLISHED THE MORAL COMPONENTS OF THE LAW, WHICH ARE MEANT FOR ALL PEOPLE AND ALL TIMES. CHRIST’S MINISTRY FULFILLED THE PURPOSE OF THE CEREMONIAL AND CIVIL LAWS (MATTHEW 5:17), BUT GOD’S MORAL PRECEPTS ARE STILL REAL AND STILL IN FORCE. WE ARE GRANTED FORGIVENESS WHEN WE FAIL TO MEET THOSE MORAL STANDARDS, IF WE ARE IN CHRIST, BUT WE ARE STILL HELD TO THE SAME EXPECTATIONS. GOD IS NOT “LOWERING THE BAR”; HE IS SUBSTITUTING THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF CHRIST FOR MAN’S UNRIGHTEOUSNESS (2 CORINTHIANS 5:21). ANOTHER WAY TO SEE THE PROBLEM WITH NEONOMIANISM IS TO CONSIDER ITS IMPLICATIONS FOR WORKS-BASED SALVATION. ULTIMATELY, NEONOMIANISM SUGGESTS THAT MANKIND CAN PERFECTLY MEET THE LEGAL STANDARDS OF GOD—NOW, AT LEAST, SINCE GOD NO LONGER DEMANDS ACTUAL MORAL ADHERENCE BUT ONLY GOOD FAITH. LOGICALLY, THIS MEANS THAT WE “EARN” OUR SALVATION BY OBEYING THIS NEW LAW, RATHER THAN BY OBEYING THE OLD LAW. OLD LAW OR NEW, NEONOMIANISM SUGGESTS THAT OUR ACTIONS ARE WHAT ULTIMATELY SAVE US. THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THAT BELIEVERS CAN AND WILL TEMPT/SIN (1 JOHN 1:9). BUT IT ALSO SAYS THAT WE NEED FORGIVENESS OF THOSE SINS, OBTAINED BY GRACE THROUGH FAITH. AND THAT THIS HAS NOTHING WHATSOEVER TO DO WITH OUR OWN EFFORTS (ROMANS 11:6; EPHESIANS 2:8–9; TITUS 3:5). THE OTHER ISSUE WITH NEONOMIANISM IS ITS CONNECTION TO ANTINOMIANISM, THE CONCEPT THAT THERE ARE, IN EFFECT, NO MORAL OBLIGATIONS AT ALL. MORE PRACTICALLY, ANTINOMIANISM INVOLVES CHOOSING TO IGNORE CERTAIN MORAL PRECEPTS UNDER THE ARGUMENT THAT CHRIST’S SACRIFICE PAID THE PRICE FOR SIN, SO ALL A CHRISTIAN, NEEDS, IS FAITH. THIS ATTITUDE LEADS TO THE KIND OF TEMPTING/SINFUL ARROGANCE THE SCRIPTURE WARNS AGAINST (ROMANS 6:1, 15). THE GOSPEL OF JESUS CHRIST CERTAINLY HAS SOME “NEW” ASPECTS TO IT, AS COMPARED TO THE ORIGINAL COVENANT WITH ISRAEL. HOWEVER, THERE IS NO SENSE IN WHICH GOD HAS ABOLISHED OR ELIMINATED HIS MORAL LAW, NOR DOES HE IGNORE TEMPTATION/SIN SIMPLY BECAUSE THE TEMPTER/SINNER IS SAVED. NEONOMIANISM ESSENTIALLY TAKES A TRUE IDEA—THAT WE ARE NO LONGER JUDGED UNDER THE MOSAIC LAW—AND STRETCHES IT FAR BEYOND WHAT IT IS MEANT TO IMPLY.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT STONING? STONING IS A METHOD OF EXECUTION DURING WHICH A GROUP OF PEOPLE, USUALLY PEERS OF THE GUILTY PARTY, THROWS STONES AT THE CONDEMNED PERSON UNTIL HE OR SHE DIES. DEATH BY STONING WAS PRESCRIBED IN THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW AS A PUNISHMENT FOR VARIOUS SINS. BOTH ANIMALS AND PEOPLE COULD BE THE SUBJECTS OF STONING (EXODUS 21:28), AND STONING SEEMS TO HAVE BEEN ASSOCIATED WITH SINS THAT CAUSED IRREPARABLE DAMAGE TO THE SPIRITUAL OR CEREMONIAL PURITY OF A PERSON OR AN ANIMAL. SOME SINS THAT RESULTED IN STONING IN THE OLD TESTAMENT WERE MURDER (LEVITICUS 24:17), IDOLATRY (DEUTERONOMY 17:2–5), APPROACHING NEAR TO MOUNT SINAI WHILE THE PRESENCE OF GOD WAS THERE (EXODUS 19:12–13), PRACTICING NECROMANCY OR THE OCCULT (LEVITICUS 20:27), AND BLASPHEMING THE NAME OF THE LORD (LEVITICUS 24:16). STONING WAS PROBABLY THE PUNISHMENT FOR VARIOUS TYPES OF SEXUAL SIN, AS WELL (DEUTERONOMY 22:24); THE RELATED PASSAGES IN LEVITICUS 20 DO NOT SPECIFY THE METHOD OF EXECUTION, ONLY THAT THE GUILTY PARTY WAS TO BE “PUT TO DEATH.” THE MOSAIC LAW SPECIFIED THAT, BEFORE ANYONE COULD BE PUT TO DEATH BY STONING, THERE HAD TO BE A TRIAL, AND AT LEAST TWO WITNESSES HAD TO TESTIFY: “ON THE TESTIMONY OF TWO OR THREE WITNESSES A PERSON IS TO BE PUT TO DEATH, BUT NO ONE IS TO BE PUT TO DEATH ON THE TESTIMONY OF ONLY ONE WITNESS” (DEUTERONOMY 17:6). THOSE WITNESSES “MUST BE THE FIRST IN PUTTING THAT PERSON TO DEATH, AND THEN THE HANDS OF ALL THE PEOPLE” (VERSE 7). IN OTHER WORDS, THOSE WHO TESTIFIED AGAINST THE CONDEMNED PERSON IN COURT HAD TO CAST THE FIRST STONE. EXAMPLES OF STONING’S IN THE OLD TESTAMENT ARE THE DEATHS OF ACHAN AND HIS FAMILY (JOSHUA 7:25) AND NABOTH, WHO WAS CONDEMNED BY FALSE WITNESSES (1 KINGS 21). STONING WAS THE METHOD OF EXECUTION CHOSEN BY THE UNBELIEVING JEWS WHO PERSECUTED THE EARLY CHRISTIANS. STEPHEN, THE CHURCH’S FIRST MARTYR, WAS STONED TO DEATH OUTSIDE OF JERUSALEM BY THE SANHEDRIN. ON THAT OCCASION, A YOUNG MAN NAMED SAUL, WHO LATER BECAME THE APOSTLE PAUL, HELD THE COATS OF THOSE WHO CAST THE STONES (ACTS 7:54–60). IN ANOTHER FAMOUS PASSAGE OF SCRIPTURE, THE PHARISEES TRIED TO ENTRAP JESUS INTO GRANTING APPROVAL FOR THE STONING OF A WOMAN CAUGHT IN THE ACT OF ADULTERY. SIGNIFICANTLY, THE ADULTEROUS MAN WAS ABSENT—THE LAW PRESCRIBED DEATH FOR BOTH THE GUILTY PARTIES. JESUS’ RESPONSE IS INTERESTING. THE WOMAN WAS CLEARLY GUILTY, BUT JESUS UNDERSTOOD THE DUPLICITY OF HIS ENEMIES. INSTEAD OF GIVING THEM A DIRECT ANSWER, JESUS TURNED TO THOSE WHO HAD DRAGGED THE WOMAN BEFORE HIM AND SAID, “WHICHEVER OF YOU IS FREE FROM SIN, THROW THE FIRST STONE” (JOHN 8:1–11). BY THIS, JESUS IS ASKING FOR THE WITNESSES TO STEP FORWARD—THE WITNESSES, BOUND BY AN OATH, WERE THE ONES TO CAST THE FIRST STONES. HE ALSO SHOWS THE COMPASSIONATE HEART OF GOD TOWARD THE SINNER AND SILENCES THE MOB’S HYPOCRITICAL ALLEGATIONS. ANOTHER MODE OF EXECUTION THAT WAS ALSO CONSIDERED STONING INVOLVED THROWING THE GUILTY PARTY HEADLONG DOWN A STEEP PLACE AND THEN ROLLING A LARGE STONE ONTO THE BODY. THIS IS EXACTLY WHAT A MOB IN NAZARETH TRIED TO DO TO JESUS AFTER HIS SPEECH IN THEIR SYNAGOGUE. HEARING HIS CLAIM TO BE THE MESSIAH, “THEY GOT UP, DROVE [JESUS] OUT OF THE TOWN, AND TOOK HIM TO THE BROW OF THE HILL ON WHICH THE TOWN WAS BUILT, IN ORDER TO THROW HIM OFF THE CLIFF” (LUKE 4:29). JESUS’ DELIVERANCE FROM THIS ANGRY MOB WAS MIRACULOUS: “HE WALKED RIGHT THROUGH THE CROWD AND WENT ON HIS WAY” (VERSE 30). IT WAS NOT THE LORD’S TIME TO DIE (SEE JOHN 10:18), AND HE COULD NEVER HAVE DIED BY STONING BECAUSE THE PROPHECY SAID NONE OF HIS BONES WOULD BE BROKEN (JOHN 19:36). STONING IS A HORRIBLE WAY TO DIE. THAT PARTICULAR MANNER OF EXECUTION MUST HAVE BEEN A STRONG DETERRENT AGAINST COMMITTING THE SINS DEEMED OFFENSIVE ENOUGH TO MERIT STONING. GOD CARES VERY MUCH ABOUT THE PURITY OF HIS PEOPLE. THE STRICT PUNISHMENT FOR SIN DURING THE TIME OF THE LAW HELPED DETER PEOPLE FROM ADOPTING THE IMPURE PRACTICES OF THEIR PAGAN NEIGHBORS AND REBELLING AGAINST GOD. THE WAGES [TEMPTATIONS] OF SIN, IS DEATH (ROMANS 6:23), AND ISRAEL WAS GIVEN A STERN COMMANDMENT TO STAY PURE: “YOU MUST PURGE THE EVIL FROM AMONG YOU” (DEUTERONOMY 17:7).  WHAT IS THE DEFINITION OF MARRIAGE? ON JUNE 26, 2015, THE UNITED STATES SUPREME COURT ISSUED A RULING LEGALIZING GAY MARRIAGE. ACROSS THE ATLANTIC, IN MID-JULY 2013, THE QUEEN OF ENGLAND SIGNED INTO LAW “THE MARRIAGE BILL,” WHICH ALLOWS SAME-SEX COUPLES TO MARRY LEGALLY. AROUND THE WORLD, AT LEAST FIFTEEN OTHER NATIONS HAVE LEGALIZED MARRIAGE BETWEEN SAME-SEX PARTNERS. OBVIOUSLY, THE SOCIETAL DEFINITION OF MARRIAGE IS CHANGING. BUT IS IT THE RIGHT OF A GOVERNMENT TO REDEFINE MARRIAGE, OR HAS THE DEFINITION OF MARRIAGE ALREADY BEEN SET BY A HIGHER AUTHORITY? BUT WE AS TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS ARE BOUND TO OBEY THE LORD & DISOBEY ANY CONTRARY GOVERNMENT LAW IN CIRCULATION! IN GENESIS CHAPTER 2, THE LORD DECLARES IT IS NOT GOOD FOR ADAM (THE FIRST MAN) TO LIVE ALONE. ALL THE ANIMALS ARE THERE, BUT NONE OF THEM ARE A SUITABLE PARTNER FOR ADAM. GOD, THEREFORE, IN A SPECIAL ACT OF CREATION, MAKES A WOMAN. JUST A FEW VERSES LATER, THE WOMAN IS CALLED “HIS WIFE” (GENESIS 2:25). EDEN WAS THE SCENE OF THE FIRST MARRIAGE, ORDAINED BY GOD HIMSELF. THE AUTHOR OF GENESIS THEN RECORDS THE STANDARD BY WHICH ALL FUTURE MARRIAGES ARE DEFINED: “A MAN LEAVES HIS FATHER AND MOTHER AND IS UNITED TO HIS WIFE, AND THEY BECOME ONE FLESH” (GENESIS 2:24). THIS PASSAGE OF SCRIPTURE GIVES SEVERAL POINTS FOR UNDERSTANDING GOD’S DESIGN FOR MARRIAGE. FIRST, MARRIAGE INVOLVES A MAN AND A WOMAN. THE HEBREW WORD FOR “WIFE” IS GENDER-SPECIFIC; IT CANNOT MEAN ANYTHING OTHER THAN “A WOMAN.” THERE IS NO PASSAGE IN SCRIPTURE THAT MENTIONS A MARRIAGE INVOLVING ANYTHING OTHER THAN A MAN AND A WOMAN. IT IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR A FAMILY TO FORM OR HUMAN REPRODUCTION TO TAKE PLACE ASEXUALLY. SINCE GOD ORDAINED SEX TO ONLY TAKE PLACE BETWEEN A MARRIED COUPLE, IT FOLLOWS THAT GOD’S DESIGN IS FOR THE FAMILY UNIT TO BE FORMED WHEN A MAN AND WOMAN COME TOGETHER IN A SEXUAL RELATIONSHIP AND HAVE CHILDREN. THE SECOND PRINCIPLE FROM GENESIS 2 ABOUT GOD’S DESIGN FOR MARRIAGE IS THAT MARRIAGE IS INTENDED TO LAST FOR A LIFETIME. VERSE 24 SAYS THE TWO BECOME “ONE FLESH.” EVE WAS TAKEN FROM ADAM’S SIDE, AND SO SHE WAS LITERALLY ONE FLESH WITH ADAM. HER VERY SUBSTANCE WAS FORMED FROM ADAM INSTEAD OF FROM THE GROUND. EVERY MARRIAGE THEREAFTER IS INTENDED TO REFLECT THE UNITY SHARED BY ADAM AND EVE. BECAUSE THEIR BOND WAS “IN THE FLESH,” THEY WERE TOGETHER FOREVER. THERE WAS NO ESCAPE CLAUSE WRITTEN INTO THE FIRST MARRIAGE THAT ALLOWED FOR THE TWO TO SEPARATE. THAT IS TO SAY THAT GOD DESIGNED MARRIAGE FOR LIFE. WHEN A MAN AND A WOMAN MAKE A COMMITMENT TO MARRY, THEY “BECOME ONE FLESH,” AND THAT IS WHY THEY SAY, “TILL DEATH DO US PART.” A THIRD PRINCIPLE FROM THIS PASSAGE ABOUT GOD’S DESIGN FOR MARRIAGE IS MONOGAMY. THE HEBREW WORDS FOR “MAN” AND “WIFE” ARE SINGULAR AND DO NOT ALLOW FOR MULTIPLE WIVES. EVEN THOUGH SOME PEOPLE IN SCRIPTURE DID HAVE MULTIPLE WIVES, IT IS CLEAR FROM THE CREATION ACCOUNT THAT GOD’S DESIGN FOR MARRIAGE WAS ONE MAN AND ONE WOMAN. JESUS EMPHASIZED THIS PRINCIPLE WHEN HE APPEALED TO THE GENESIS ACCOUNT TO COUNTER THE IDEA OF EASY DIVORCE (MATTHEW 19:4—6). IT SHOULD COME AS NO SURPRISE THAT THE WORLD DESIRES TO CHANGE WHAT GOD HAS INSTITUTED. “THE MIND GOVERNED BY THE FLESH IS HOSTILE TO GOD; IT DOES NOT SUBMIT TO GOD’S LAW, NOR CAN IT DO SO” (ROMANS 8:7). THOUGH THE WORLD IS ATTEMPTING TO PROVIDE THEIR OWN DEFINITIONS FOR WHAT THEY CALL “MARRIAGE,” THE HOLY BIBLE STILL STANDS. THE CLEAR DEFINITION OF MARRIAGE IS THE UNION OF ONE MAN AND ONE WOMAN FOR LIFE.  WHAT IS THE ONTOLOGICAL ARGUMENT FOR THE EXISTENCE OF GOD? THE ONTOLOGICAL ARGUMENT IS AN ARGUMENT BASED NOT ON OBSERVATION OF THE WORLD (LIKE THE COSMOLOGICAL AND TELEOLOGICAL ARGUMENTS) BUT RATHER ON REASON ALONE. SPECIFICALLY, THE ONTOLOGICAL ARGUMENT REASONS FROM THE STUDY OF BEING (ONTOLOGY). THE FIRST AND MOST POPULAR FORM OF THIS ARGUMENT GOES BACK TO ST. ANSELM IN THE 11TH CENTURY A.D. HE BEGINS WITH STATING THAT THE CONCEPT OF GOD IS "A BEING THAN WHICH NO GREATER CAN BE CONCEIVED." SINCE EXISTENCE IS POSSIBLE, AND TO EXIST IS GREATER THAN TO NOT EXIST, THEN GOD MUST EXIST (IF GOD DID NOT EXIST, THEN A GREATER BEING COULD BE CONCEIVED, BUT THAT IS SELF DEFEATING—YOU CAN'T HAVE SOMETHING GREATER THAN THAT WHICH NO GREATER CAN BE CONCEIVED!). THEREFORE, GOD MUST EXIST. DESCARTES DID MUCH THE SAME THING, ONLY STARTING FROM THE IDEA OF A PERFECT BEING. ATHEIST BERTRAND RUSSELL SAID THAT IT IS MUCH EASIER TO SAY THAT THE ONTOLOGICAL ARGUMENT IS NO GOOD THAN IT IS TO SAY EXACTLY WHAT IS WRONG WITH IT! HOWEVER, ONTOLOGICAL ARGUMENTS ARE NOT VERY POPULAR IN MOST CHRISTIAN CIRCLES THESE DAYS. FIRST, THEY SEEM TO BEG THE QUESTION AS TO WHAT GOD IS LIKE. SECOND, SUBJECTIVE APPEAL IS LOW FOR NON-BELIEVERS, AS THESE ARGUMENTS TEND TO LACK OBJECTIVE SUPPORT. THIRD, IT IS DIFFICULT TO SIMPLY STATE THAT SOMETHING MUST EXIST BY DEFINITION. WITHOUT GOOD PHILOSOPHICAL SUPPORT FOR WHY A THING MUST EXIST, SIMPLY DEFINING SOMETHING INTO EXISTENCE IS NOT GOOD PHILOSOPHY (LIKE STATING THAT UNICORNS ARE MAGICAL, SINGLE-HORNED HORSES THAT EXIST). THESE PROBLEMS NOTWITHSTANDING, SEVERAL PROMINENT PHILOSOPHERS TODAY CONTINUE TO WORK ON THIS MORE UNUSUAL FORM OF THEOLOGICAL ARGUMENT.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY? PART OF GROWING UP IS TAKING RESPONSIBILITY FOR ONESELF. WE START AS INFANTS WITH NO PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY WHATSOEVER—EVERYTHING THAT WE NEED DONE IS DONE FOR US. AS WE PROGRESS THROUGH THE VARIOUS STAGES OF CHILDHOOD, WE TAKE ON MORE AND MORE RESPONSIBILITY. WE LEARN TO TIE OUR OWN SHOES, CLEAN OUR OWN ROOMS, AND TURN IN OUR OWN HOMEWORK. WE LEARN THAT RESPONSIBILITY HAS ITS REWARDS—AND IRRESPONSIBILITY HAS OTHER, LESS-THAN-DESIRABLE EFFECTS. IN MANY WAYS, THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN A CHILD AND A MAN IS HIS WILLINGNESS TO TAKE PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY FOR HIS ACTIONS. AS PAUL SAYS, “WHEN I BECAME A MAN, I PUT THE WAYS OF CHILDHOOD BEHIND ME” (1 CORINTHIANS 13:11). THE HOLY BIBLE TEACHES THE CONCEPT OF PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY: “THE ONE WHO [TEMPTS] SINS IS THE ONE WHO WILL DIE. THE CHILD WILL NOT SHARE THE GUILT OF THE PARENT, NOR WILL THE PARENT SHARE THE GUILT OF THE CHILD. THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF THE RIGHTEOUS WILL BE CREDITED TO THEM, AND THE WICKEDNESS OF THE WICKED WILL BE CHARGED AGAINST THEM” (EZEKIEL 18:20). PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY IS CLOSELY RELATED TO THE LAW OF SOWING AND REAPING (GALATIANS 6:7–8). “TELL THE RIGHTEOUS IT WILL BE WELL WITH THEM, FOR THEY WILL ENJOY THE FRUIT OF THEIR DEEDS. WOE TO THE WICKED! DISASTER IS UPON THEM! THEY WILL BE PAID BACK FOR WHAT THEIR HANDS HAVE DONE” (ISAIAH 3:10–11). THE COMMANDS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT WERE ATTACHED TO BLESSINGS FOR OBEDIENCE AND PENALTIES FOR DISOBEDIENCE; IN OTHER WORDS, THE LAW EMPHASIZED THE RESPONSIBILITY OF INDIVIDUALS TO RESPOND IN MORALLY APPROPRIATE WAYS TO GOD’S REVEALED TRUTH. GOD CLEARLY DEFINED RIGHT AND WRONG, AND HIS PEOPLE WERE EXPECTED TO DO WHAT WAS RIGHT. THIS HAS BEEN THE CASE EVER SINCE THE GARDEN OF EDEN, WHEN ADAM WAS GIVEN A SPECIFIC COMMAND AND EXPECTED TO OBEY IT. LATER, ADAM’S SON CAIN WAS WARNED BY GOD THAT HE WOULD BE HELD PERSONALLY RESPONSIBLE FOR HIS ACTIONS (GENESIS 4:7). ACHAN WAS HELD RESPONSIBLE FOR HIS SIN AT JERICHO (JOSHUA 7:14–15). JONAH WAS HELD RESPONSIBLE FOR HIS CHOICE TO RUN FROM THE LORD (JONAH 1:7–8). THE LEVITES WERE HELD RESPONSIBLE FOR THE CARE OF THE TABERNACLE (NUMBERS 18:5). THE DEACONS OF THE EARLY CHURCH TOOK PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY FOR MEETING SOME PRACTICAL NEEDS OF THE CHURCH (ACTS 6:3). PAUL WAS GIVEN THE RESPONSIBILITY TO BLAZE A GOSPEL TRAIL TO THE GENTILES (EPHESIANS 3:2). THE HOLY BIBLE EXPECTS US TO TAKE PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY IN ALL AREAS OF LIFE. ABLE-BODIED PEOPLE SHOULD WORK FOR THEIR FOOD. “THE ONE WHO IS UNWILLING TO WORK SHALL NOT EAT” (2 THESSALONIANS 3:10). MEN ARE TO TAKE RESPONSIBILITY FOR PROVIDING FOR THEIR HOUSEHOLDS (1 TIMOTHY 5:8). AT TIMES, PEOPLE TRY TO AVOID PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY, USUALLY THROUGH BLAME-SHIFTING. ADAM TRIED TO BLAME EVE FOR HIS SIN (GENESIS 3:12). CAIN TRIED TO DODGE RESPONSIBILITY (GENESIS 4:9). PILATE ATTEMPTED TO ABSOLVE HIS GUILT IN THE MATTER OF THE CRUCIFIXION OF CHRIST: “‘I AM INNOCENT OF THIS MAN’S BLOOD,’ HE SAID. ‘IT IS YOUR RESPONSIBILITY!’” (MATTHEW 27:24). ULTIMATELY, ATTEMPTS TO PASS THE BUCK ARE FUTILE. “YOU MAY BE SURE THAT YOUR SIN WILL FIND YOU OUT” (NUMBERS 32:23). EACH ONE OF US HAS THE PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY TO “REPENT AND BELIEVE THE GOOD NEWS” (MARK 1:15) AND THEN TO GLORIFY THE LORD WITH GOOD WORKS (EPHESIANS 2:10). “WHOEVER HAS THE SON HAS LIFE; WHOEVER DOES NOT HAVE THE SON OF GOD DOES NOT HAVE LIFE” (1 JOHN 5:12). THOSE WHO CHOOSE TO REJECT THE TRUTH OF GOD “ARE WITHOUT EXCUSE” (ROMANS 1:20). WE CANNOT EVADE OUR PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY TO EXERCISE FAITH IN CHRIST.  WHAT IS THE COSMOLOGICAL ARGUMENT FOR THE EXISTENCE OF GOD? THE COSMOLOGICAL ARGUMENT ATTEMPTS TO PROVE GOD’S EXISTENCE BY OBSERVING THE WORLD AROUND US (THE COSMOS). IT BEGINS WITH WHAT IS MOST OBVIOUS IN REALITY: THINGS EXIST. IT IS THEN ARGUED THAT THE CAUSE OF THOSE THINGS’ EXISTENCE HAD TO BE A "GOD-TYPE" THING. THESE TYPES OF ARGUMENTS GO ALL THE WAY BACK TO PLATO AND HAVE BEEN USED BY NOTABLE PHILOSOPHERS AND THEOLOGIANS EVER SINCE. SCIENCE FINALLY CAUGHT UP WITH THEOLOGIANS IN THE 20TH CENTURY, WHEN IT WAS CONFIRMED THAT THE UNIVERSE MUST HAVE HAD A BEGINNING. SO, TODAY, THE COSMOLOGICAL ARGUMENTS ARE EVEN POWERFUL FOR NON-PHILOSOPHERS. THERE ARE TWO BASIC FORMS OF THESE ARGUMENTS, AND THE EASIEST WAY TO THINK OF THEM MIGHT BE THE "VERTICAL" AND THE "HORIZONTAL." THESE NAMES INDICATE THE DIRECTION FROM WHICH THE CAUSES COME. IN THE VERTICAL FORM, IT IS ARGUED THAT EVERY CREATED THING IS BEING CAUSED RIGHT NOW (IMAGINE A TIMELINE WITH AN ARROW POINTING UP FROM THE UNIVERSE TO GOD). THE HORIZONTAL VERSION SHOWS THAT CREATION HAD TO HAVE A CAUSE IN THE BEGINNING (IMAGINE THAT SAME TIMELINE ONLY WITH AN ARROW POINTING BACKWARD TO A BEGINNING POINT IN TIME). THE HORIZONTAL IS A LITTLE EASIER TO UNDERSTAND BECAUSE IT DOES NOT REQUIRE MUCH PHILOSOPHIZING. THE BASIC ARGUMENT IS THAT ALL THINGS THAT HAVE BEGINNINGS HAD TO HAVE CAUSES. THE UNIVERSE HAD A BEGINNING; THEREFORE, THE UNIVERSE HAD A CAUSE. THAT CAUSE, BEING OUTSIDE THE WHOLE UNIVERSE, IS GOD. SOMEONE MIGHT SAY THAT SOME THINGS ARE CAUSED BY OTHER THINGS, BUT THIS DOES NOT SOLVE THE PROBLEM. THIS IS BECAUSE THOSE OTHER THINGS HAD TO HAVE CAUSES, TOO, AND THIS CANNOT GO ON FOREVER. LET'S TAKE A SIMPLE EXAMPLE: TREES. ALL TREES BEGAN TO EXIST AT SOME POINT (FOR THEY HAVE NOT ALWAYS EXISTED). EACH TREE HAD ITS BEGINNING IN A SEED (THE "CAUSE" OF THE TREE). BUT EVERY SEED HAD ITS BEGINNING ("CAUSE") IN ANOTHER TREE. THERE CANNOT BE AN INFINITE SERIES OF TREE-SEED-TREE-SEED, BECAUSE NO SERIES IS INFINITE—IT CANNOT GO ON FOREVER. ALL SERIES ARE FINITE (LIMITED) BY DEFINITION. THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS AN INFINITE NUMBER, BECAUSE EVEN THE NUMBER SERIES IS LIMITED (ALTHOUGH YOU CAN ALWAYS ADD ONE MORE, YOU ARE ALWAYS AT A FINITE NUMBER). IF THERE IS AN END, IT IS NOT INFINITE. ALL SERIES HAVE TWO ENDINGS, ACTUALLY—AT THE END AND AT THE BEGINNING (TRY TO IMAGINE A ONE-ENDED STICK!). BUT IF THERE WERE NO FIRST CAUSE, THE CHAIN OF CAUSES NEVER WOULD HAVE STARTED. THEREFORE, THERE IS, AT THE BEGINNING AT LEAST, A FIRST CAUSE—ONE THAT HAD NO BEGINNING. THIS FIRST CAUSE IS GOD. THE VERTICAL FORM IS A BIT MORE DIFFICULT TO UNDERSTAND, BUT IT IS MORE POWERFUL BECAUSE NOT ONLY DOES IT SHOW THAT GOD HAD TO CAUSE THE "CHAIN OF CAUSES" IN THE BEGINNING, HE MUST STILL BE CAUSING THINGS TO EXIST RIGHT NOW. AGAIN, WE BEGIN BY NOTING THAT THINGS EXIST. NEXT, WHILE WE OFTEN TEND TO THINK OF EXISTENCE AS A PROPERTY THAT THINGS SORT OF "OWN"—THAT ONCE SOMETHING IS CREATED, EXISTENCE IS JUST PART OF WHAT IT IS—THIS IS NOT THE CASE. CONSIDER THE TRIANGLE. WE CAN DEFINE THE NATURE OF A TRIANGLE AS "THE PLANE FIGURE FORMED BY CONNECTING THREE POINTS NOT IN A STRAIGHT LINE BY STRAIGHT LINE SEGMENTS." NOTICE WHAT IS NOT PART OF THIS DEFINITION: EXISTENCE. THIS DEFINITION OF A TRIANGLE WOULD HOLD TRUE EVEN IF NO TRIANGLES EXISTED AT ALL. THEREFORE, A TRIANGLE'S NATURE—WHAT IT IS—DOES NOT GUARANTEE THAT ONE EXISTS (LIKE UNICORNS—WE KNOW WHAT THEY ARE, BUT THAT DOES NOT MAKE THEM EXIST). BECAUSE IT IS NOT PART OF A TRIANGLE'S NATURE TO EXIST, TRIANGLES MUST BE MADE TO EXIST BY SOMETHING ELSE THAT ALREADY EXISTS (SOMEONE MUST DRAW ONE ON A PIECE OF PAPER). THE TRIANGLE IS CAUSED BY SOMETHING ELSE—WHICH ALSO MUST HAVE A CAUSE. THIS CANNOT GO ON FOREVER (NO INFINITE SERIES). THEREFORE, SOMETHING THAT DOES NOT NEED TO BE GIVEN EXISTENCE MUST EXIST TO GIVE EVERYTHING ELSE EXISTENCE. NOW, APPLY THIS EXAMPLE TO EVERYTHING IN THE UNIVERSE. DOES ANY OF IT EXIST ON ITS OWN? NO. SO, NOT ONLY DID THE UNIVERSE HAVE TO HAVE A FIRST CAUSE TO GET STARTED; IT NEEDS SOMETHING TO GIVE IT EXISTENCE RIGHT NOW. THE ONLY THING THAT WOULD NOT HAVE TO BE GIVEN EXISTENCE IS A THING THAT EXISTS AS ITS VERY NATURE. IT IS EXISTENCE. THIS SOMETHING WOULD ALWAYS EXIST, HAVE NO CAUSE, HAVE NO BEGINNING, HAVE NO LIMIT, BE OUTSIDE OF TIME, AND BE INFINITE. THAT SOMETHING IS GOD! "THE HEAVENS DECLARE THE GLORY OF GOD, AND THE SKY ABOVE PROCLAIMS HIS HANDIWORK. DAY TO DAY POURS OUT SPEECH, AND NIGHT TO NIGHT REVEALS KNOWLEDGE" (PSALM 19:1-2).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT WITCHCRAFT/WITCHES? SHOULD A CHRISTIAN FEAR WITCHCRAFT? THE HOLY BIBLE HAS A LOT TO SAY ABOUT WITCHCRAFT. WITCHCRAFT AND ITS MANY COUSINS, SUCH AS FORTUNE-TELLING AND NECROMANCY, ARE LUCIFER’S/VICTORIA’S COUNTERFEITS TO HOLY SPIRITUALITY. THE HOLY BIBLE EXPRESSLY DAMNS ALL FORMS OF FORBIDDEN WITCHCRAFT. SINCE EARLY TIMES, PEOPLE HAVE SOUGHT SUPERNATURAL EXPERIENCES GOD DID NOT ENDORSE. THE NATIONS THAT SURROUNDED THE PROMISED LAND WERE SATURATED WITH SUCH PRACTICES, AND GOD HAD STERN WORDS FOR HIS PEOPLE CONCERNING ANY INVOLVEMENT WITH THEM. DEUTERONOMY 18:9–12 SAYS, “WHEN YOU ENTER THE LAND THE LORD YOUR GOD IS GIVING YOU, DO NOT LEARN TO IMITATE THE DETESTABLE WAYS OF THE NATIONS THERE. LET NO ONE BE FOUND AMONG YOU WHO SACRIFICES THEIR SON OR DAUGHTER IN THE FIRE, WHO PRACTICES DIVINATION OR SORCERY, INTERPRETS OMENS, ENGAGES IN WITCHCRAFT, OR CASTS SPELLS, OR WHO IS A MEDIUM OR SPIRITIST OR WHO CONSULTS THE DEAD. ANYONE WHO DOES THESE THINGS IS DETESTABLE TO THE LORD.” GOD TAKES WITCHCRAFT VERY SERIOUSLY. THE PENALTY FOR PRACTICING WITCHCRAFT UNDER THE MOSAIC LAW WAS DEATH (EXODUS 22:18; LEVITICUS 20:27). FIRST CHRONICLES 10:13 TELLS US THAT “SAUL DIED BECAUSE HE WAS UNFAITHFUL TO THE LORD; HE DID NOT KEEP THE WORD OF THE LORD AND EVEN CONSULTED A MEDIUM FOR GUIDANCE.” IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, “SORCERY” IS TRANSLATED FROM THE GREEK WORD PHARMAKEIA, FROM WHICH WE GET OUR WORD PHARMACY (GALATIANS 5:20; REVELATION 18:23). WITCHCRAFT AND SPIRITISM OFTEN INVOLVE THE RITUALISTIC USE OF MAGIC POTIONS AND MIND-CONTROLLING DRUGS. USING ILLICIT DRUGS CAN OPEN OURSELVES UP TO THE INVASION OF DEMONIC SPIRITS. ENGAGING IN A PRACTICE OR TAKING A SUBSTANCE TO ACHIEVE AN ALTERED STATE OF CONSCIOUSNESS IS A FORM OF WITCHCRAFT. THERE ARE ONLY TWO SOURCES OF SPIRITUAL POWER: THE LORD AND LUCIFER/VICTORIA. SATAN HAS ONLY THE POWER THAT GOD ALLOWS HIM TO HAVE, BUT IT IS CONSIDERABLE (JOB 1:12; 2 CORINTHIANS 4:4; REVELATION 20:2). TO SEEK SPIRITUALITY, KNOWLEDGE, OR POWER APART FROM GOD IS IDOLATRY, CLOSELY RELATED TO WITCHCRAFT. FIRST SAMUEL 15:23 SAYS, “FOR REBELLION IS AS THE [TEMPTATION] SIN OF WITCHCRAFT, AND STUBBORNNESS IS AS INIQUITY AND IDOLATRY.” WITCHCRAFT IS SATAN’S REALM, AND HE EXCELS IN COUNTERFEITING WHAT GOD DOES. WHEN MOSES PERFORMED MIRACLES BEFORE PHARAOH, THE MAGICIANS DID THE SAME THINGS THROUGH DEMONIC POWER (EXODUS 8:7). AT THE HEART OF WITCHCRAFT IS THE DESIRE TO KNOW THE FUTURE AND CONTROL EVENTS THAT ARE NOT OURS TO CONTROL. THOSE ABILITIES BELONG ONLY TO THE LORD. THIS DESIRE HAS ITS ROOTS IN SATAN’S FIRST TEMPTATION TO EVE: “YOU CAN BE LIKE GOD” (GENESIS 3:5). SINCE THE GARDEN OF EDEN, SATAN’S MAJOR FOCUS HAS BEEN TO DIVERT HUMAN HEARTS AWAY FROM WORSHIP OF THE TRUE GOD (GENESIS 3:1). HE ENTICES HUMANS WITH THE SUGGESTIONS OF POWER, SELF-REALIZATION, AND SPIRITUAL ENLIGHTENMENT APART FROM SUBMISSION TO THE LORD GOD. WITCHCRAFT IS MERELY ANOTHER BRANCH OF THAT ENTICEMENT. TO BECOME INVOLVED IN WITCHCRAFT IN ANY WAY IS TO ENTER SATAN’S REALM. SEEMINGLY “HARMLESS” MODERN ENTANGLEMENTS WITH WITCHCRAFT CAN INCLUDE HOROSCOPES, OUIJA BOARDS, EASTERN MEDITATION RITUALS, AND SOME VIDEO AND ROLE-PLAYING GAMES. ANY PRACTICE THAT DABBLES IN A POWER SOURCE OTHER THAN THE LORD JESUS CHRIST IS WITCHCRAFT. REVELATION 22:15 INCLUDES WITCHES IN A LIST OF THOSE WHO WILL NOT INHERIT ETERNAL LIFE: “OUTSIDE ARE THE DOGS, THOSE WHO PRACTICE MAGIC ARTS, THE SEXUALLY IMMORAL, THE MURDERERS, THE IDOLATERS AND EVERYONE WHO LOVES AND PRACTICES FALSEHOOD.” WE DON’T NEED TO FEAR SATAN’S POWER, BUT WE SHOULD RESPECT IT AND STAY AWAY FROM IT. FIRST JOHN 4:4 SAYS, “GREATER IS HE WHO IS IN YOU, THAN HE WHO IS IN THE WORLD.” SATAN CAN CREATE MUCH HAVOC, HARM, AND DESTRUCTION, EVEN IN THE LIVES OF BELIEVERS (1 THESSALONIANS 2:18; JOB 1:12–18; 1 CORINTHIANS 5:5). HOWEVER, IF WE BELONG TO THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, THERE IS NO POWER THAT CAN ULTIMATELY DEFEAT US (ISAIAH 54:17). WE ARE OVERCOMERS (1 JOHN 5:4) AS WE “PUT ON THE WHOLE ARMOR OF GOD SO THAT YOU CAN TAKE YOUR STAND AGAINST THE DEVIL’S SCHEMES” (EPHESIANS 6:11). WHEN WE GIVE OUR LIVES TO CHRIST, WE MUST REPENT. THIS REPENTANCE SHOULD INCLUDE RENOUNCING ANY INVOLVEMENT WITH WITCHCRAFT, FOLLOWING THE EXAMPLE OF THE EARLY BELIEVERS IN ACTS 19:19. ISAIAH 8:19 SAYS, “WHEN SOMEONE TELLS YOU TO CONSULT MEDIUMS AND SPIRITISTS, WHO WHISPER AND MUTTER, SHOULD NOT A PEOPLE INQUIRE OF THEIR GOD? WHY CONSULT THE DEAD, ON BEHALF OF THE LIVING?” WHEN WE FOLLOW THOSE WORDS TO THEIR LOGICAL CONCLUSION, WE COULD ALSO ASK, “WHY SEEK ANY POWER APART FROM THE SOURCE OF ALL REAL POWER? WHY SEEK SPIRITS WHO ARE NOT THE HOLY SPIRIT?” WITCHCRAFT AND ITS MANY COUNTERPARTS PROMISE SPIRITUALITY BUT LEAD ONLY TO EMPTINESS AND DEATH (MICAH 5:12; GALATIANS 5:19–21). ONLY THE LORD HAS THE WORDS OF LIFE (JOHN 6:68 & ACTS 7:1-60).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT KNOWLEDGE? THE WORD KNOWLEDGE IN THE HOLY BIBLE DENOTES AN UNDERSTANDING, A RECOGNITION, OR AN ACKNOWLEDGMENT. TO “KNOW” SOMETHING IS TO PERCEIVE IT OR TO BE AWARE OF IT. MANY TIMES, IN SCRIPTURE, KNOWLEDGE CARRIES THE IDEA OF A DEEPER APPRECIATION OF SOMETHING OR A RELATIONSHIP WITH SOMEONE. THE HOLY BIBLE IS CLEAR THAT THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOD IS THE MOST VALUABLE KNOWLEDGE A HUMAN BEING CAN POSSESS. BUT IT IS ALSO CLEAR THAT SIMPLY BEING AWARE OF GOD’S EXISTENCE IS NOT SUFFICIENT; THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOD MUST ENCOMPASS THE DEEP APPRECIATION FOR AND RELATIONSHIP WITH HIM. WE KNOW FROM SCRIPTURE THAT KNOWLEDGE IS A GIFT FROM GOD. PROVERBS 2:6 TELLS US THAT THE LORD GIVES WISDOM THAT COMES FROM HIS OWN MOUTH—THE WORD OF GOD—AND THAT THE WISDOM OF GOD RESULTS IN KNOWLEDGE AND UNDERSTANDING. JAMES ADDS THAT THOSE WHO LACK WISDOM HAVE ONLY TO ASK FOR IT AND GOD WILL GIVE IT ABUNDANTLY AND GENEROUSLY. GOD’S DESIRE IS FOR ALL TO KNOW HIM, APPRECIATE HIM, AND HAVE A RELATIONSHIP WITH HIM; THEREFORE, HE GRANTS TO ALL WHO TRULY SEEK HIM THE WISDOM THAT LEADS TO KNOWLEDGE. FURTHER, BECAUSE KNOWLEDGE IS GOD’S TO GIVE, THOSE WHO REVERENCE HIM WILL RECEIVE IT. “THE FEAR OF THE LORD IS THE BEGINNING OF KNOWLEDGE” (PROVERBS 1:7). THE WORD FEAR HERE IS NOT DREAD OR TERROR BUT A REVERENCE FOR GOD, RESPECT FOR HIS LAW, HIS WILL, HIS RULE IN OUR LIVES, AND THE FEAR OF OFFENDING HIM, WHICH WILL LEAD US TO OBEY, WORSHIP AND PRAISE HIM. GOD GIVES THE GIFT OF KNOWLEDGE OUT OF HIS INFINITE STORE OF KNOWLEDGE. PSALM 19:2 TELLS US THAT GOD’S CREATION REVEALS THE CREATOR’S KNOWLEDGE: “NIGHT AFTER NIGHT [THE SKIES] DISPLAY KNOWLEDGE.” THE VASTNESS OF GOD’S KNOWLEDGE AND CREATIVE POWER ARE ON DISPLAY CONTINUALLY AND ARE CLEARLY SEEN IN WHAT HE HAS CREATED, AS PAUL REMINDS US IN ROMANS 1:19-20. NOT ONLY IS GOD’S KNOWLEDGE INFINITE, BUT IT IS ABSOLUTE: “OH, THE DEPTH OF THE RICHES OF THE WISDOM AND KNOWLEDGE OF GOD! / HOW UNSEARCHABLE HIS JUDGMENTS, / AND HIS PATHS BEYOND TRACING OUT!” (ROMANS 11:33). WHEN GOD CAME TO EARTH IN THE PERSON OF JESUS CHRIST, HE BECAME THE EMBODIMENT OF KNOWLEDGE: “...CHRIST, IN WHOM ARE HIDDEN ALL THE TREASURES OF WISDOM AND KNOWLEDGE” (COLOSSIANS 2:2-3). HUMAN KNOWLEDGE, APART FROM GOD, IS FLAWED. THE HOLY BIBLE ALSO REFERS TO IT AS WORTHLESS BECAUSE IT ISN’T TEMPERED BY LOVE (1 CORINTHIANS 13:2). THE KNOWLEDGE MAN POSSESSES TENDS TO MAKE ONE PROUD. “KNOWLEDGE PUFFS UP, BUT LOVE BUILDS UP” (1 CORINTHIANS 8:1). THEREFORE, THE PURSUIT OF KNOWLEDGE FOR ITS OWN SAKE, WITHOUT SEEKING GOD, IS FOOLISHNESS. “THEN I APPLIED MYSELF TO THE UNDERSTANDING OF WISDOM . . . BUT I LEARNED THAT THIS, TOO, IS A CHASING AFTER THE WIND. FOR WITH MUCH WISDOM COMES MUCH SORROW; THE MORE KNOWLEDGE, THE MORE GRIEF” (ECCLESIASTES 1:17-18). WORLDLY KNOWLEDGE IS A FALSE KNOWLEDGE WHICH IS OPPOSED TO THE TRUTH, AND PAUL URGES US TO “TURN AWAY FROM GODLESS CHATTER AND THE OPPOSING IDEAS OF WHAT IS FALSELY CALLED KNOWLEDGE, WHICH SOME HAVE PROFESSED AND IN SO DOING HAVE WANDERED FROM THE FAITH” (1 TIMOTHY 6:20-21). HUMAN KNOWLEDGE IS OPPOSED TO GOD’S KNOWLEDGE AND THEREFORE IS NO KNOWLEDGE AT ALL; RATHER, IT IS FOOLISHNESS. FOR THE CHRISTIAN, KNOWLEDGE IMPLIES A RELATIONSHIP. FOR EXAMPLE, WHEN THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THAT “ADAM KNEW EVE HIS WIFE” (GENESIS 4:1, NKJV), IT MEANS HE HAD A PHYSICAL UNION WITH HER. SPIRITUAL RELATIONSHIPS ARE ALSO DESCRIBED THIS WAY. JESUS USED THE WORD KNOW TO REFER TO HIS SAVING RELATIONSHIP WITH THOSE WHO FOLLOW HIM: “I AM THE GOOD SHEPHERD; I KNOW MY SHEEP AND MY SHEEP KNOW ME” (JOHN 10:14). HE ALSO TOLD HIS DISCIPLES, “YOU WILL KNOW THE TRUTH, AND THE TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE” (JOHN 8:32). BY CONTRAST, JESUS SAID TO THE UNBELIEVING JEWS, “YOU DO NOT KNOW [MY FATHER STEPHEN]” (VERSE 55). THEREFORE, TO KNOW CHRIST IS TO HAVE FAITH IN HIM, TO FOLLOW HIM, TO HAVE A RELATIONSHIP WITH HIM, TO LOVE AND BE LOVED BY HIM. (SEE ALSO JOHN 14:7; 1 CORINTHIANS 8:3; GALATIANS 4:9; AND 2 TIMOTHY 2:19.) INCREASING IN THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOD IS PART OF CHRISTIAN MATURITY AND IS SOMETHING ALL CHRISTIANS ARE TO EXPERIENCE AS WE “GROW IN THE GRACE AND KNOWLEDGE OF OUR LORD AND SAVIOR JESUS CHRIST” (2 PETER 3:18).  WHAT IS THE TRANSCENDENTAL ARGUMENT FOR THE EXISTENCE OF GOD? THE TRANSCENDENTAL ARGUMENT FOR THE EXISTENCE OF GOD IS THE ARGUMENT WHICH ATTEMPTS TO PROVE GOD’S EXISTENCE BY ARGUING THAT LOGIC, MORALS, AND SCIENCE ULTIMATELY PRESUPPOSE THE CHRISTIAN WORLDVIEW AND THAT GOD’S TRANSCENDENT CHARACTER IS THE SOURCE OF LOGIC AND MORALS. THE TRANSCENDENTAL ARGUMENT FOR THE EXISTENCE OF GOD ARGUES THAT WITHOUT THE EXISTENCE OF GOD IT IS IMPOSSIBLE TO PROVE ANYTHING BECAUSE, IN THE ATHEISTIC WORLD, YOU CANNOT JUSTIFY OR ACCOUNT FOR UNIVERSAL LAWS. DEDUCTIVE REASON PRESUPPOSES THE LAWS OF LOGIC. BUT WHY DO THE LAWS OF LOGIC HOLD? FOR THE CHRISTIAN, THERE IS A TRANSCENDENT STANDARD FOR REASONING. AS THE LAWS OF LOGIC ARE REDUCED TO BEING MATERIALISTIC ENTITIES, THEY CEASE TO POSSESS THEIR LAW-LIKE CHARACTER. BUT THE LAWS OF LOGIC ARE NOT COMPRISED OF MATTER; THEY APPLY UNIVERSALLY AND AT ALL TIMES. THE LAWS OF LOGIC ARE CONTINGENT UPON GOD’S UNCHANGING NATURE AND ARE NECESSARY FOR DEDUCTIVE REASONING. THE INVARIABILITY, SOVEREIGNTY, TRANSCENDENCE, AND IMMATERIALITY OF GOD ARE THE FOUNDATION FOR THE LAWS OF LOGIC. THUS, RATIONAL REASONING WOULD BE IMPOSSIBLE WITHOUT THE BIBLICAL GOD. THE ATHEIST MIGHT RESPOND “WELL, I CAN USE THE LAWS OF LOGIC AND I AM AN ATHEIST.” BUT THIS ARGUMENT IS ILLOGICAL. LOGICAL REASONING REQUIRES THE EXISTENCE OF A TRANSCENDENT AND IMMATERIAL GOD, NOT A PROFESSION OF BELIEF IN HIM. THE ATHEIST CAN REASON, BUT WITHIN HIS OWN WORLDVIEW HIS REASONING CANNOT RATIONALLY BE ACCOUNTED FOR. IF THE LAWS OF LOGIC ARE MERELY MAN-MADE CONTENTIONS, THEN DIFFERENT CULTURES COULD ADOPT DIFFERENT LAWS OF LOGIC. IN THAT CASE, THE LAWS OF LOGIC WOULD NOT BE UNIVERSAL LAWS. RATIONAL DEBATE WOULD BE IMPOSSIBLE IF THE LAWS OF LOGIC WERE CONVENTIONAL, BECAUSE THE TWO PARTIES COULD SIMPLY ADOPT DIFFERENT LAWS OF LOGIC. EACH WOULD BE CORRECT ACCORDING TO HIS OWN ARBITRARY STANDARD. IF THE ATHEIST, WHICH ARE DAMN FOOLS [PSALMS 14:1; 53:1 & MATTHEW 23:17, 19] ARGUES THAT THE LAWS OF LOGIC ARE SIMPLY THE PRODUCT OF ELECTRO-CHEMICAL IMPULSES IN THE BRAIN, THEN THE LAWS OF LOGIC CANNOT BE REGARDED AS UNIVERSAL. WHAT HAPPENS INSIDE YOUR BRAIN CANNOT BE REGARDED AS A LAW FOR IT DOES NOT NECESSARILY CORRESPOND TO WHAT HAPPENS IN ANOTHER PERSON’S BRAIN. IN OTHER WORDS, WE COULD NOT ARGUE THAT LOGICAL CONTRADICTIONS CANNOT OCCUR IN A DISTANT GALAXY, DISTINCT FROM CONSCIOUS OBSERVERS. ONE COMMON RESPONSE IS “WE CAN USE THE LAWS OF LOGIC BECAUSE THEY HAVE BEEN OBSERVED TO WORK.” HOWEVER, THIS IS TO MISS THE POINT. ALL ARE AGREED THAT THE LAWS OF LOGIC WORK, BUT THEY WORK BECAUSE THEY ARE TRUE. THE REAL ISSUE IS, HOW CAN THE ATHEIST ACCOUNT FOR ABSOLUTE STANDARDS OF REASONING LIKE THE LAWS OF LOGIC? WHY DOES THE MATERIAL UNIVERSE FEEL COMPELLED TO OBEY IMMATERIAL LAWS? MOREOVER, THE APPEAL TO THE PAST TO MAKE SUCH DEDUCTIONS CONCERNING THE WAY MATTER WILL BEHAVE IN THE FUTURE—FROM THE MATERIALISTIC POINT OF VIEW—IS CIRCULAR. INDEED, IN THE PAST, MATTER HAS CONFORMED TO UNIFORMITY. BUT HOW CAN ONE KNOW THAT UNIFORMITY WILL PERSIST IN THE FUTURE UNLESS ONE HAS ALREADY ASSUMED THAT THE FUTURE REFLECTS THE PAST (I.E. UNIFORMITY)? TO USE ONE’S PAST EXPERIENCE AS A PREMISE UPON WHICH TO BUILD ONE’S EXPECTATIONS FOR THE FUTURE IS TO PRESUPPOSE UNIFORMITY AND LOGIC. THUS, WHEN THE ATHEIST CLAIMS TO BELIEVE THAT THERE WILL BE UNIFORMITY IN THE FUTURE SINCE THERE HAS BEEN UNIFORMITY IN THE PAST, HE IS TRYING TO SIMPLY JUSTIFY UNIFORMITY BY PRESUPPOSING UNIFORMITY, WHICH IS TO ARGUE IN A CIRCLE. TO CONCLUDE, THE TRANSCENDENTAL ARGUMENT FOR THE EXISTENCE OF GOD ARGUES THAT ATHEISM IS SELF-REFUTING BECAUSE THE ATHEIST MUST PRESUPPOSE THE OPPOSITE OF WHAT HE IS ATTEMPTING TO PROVE IN ORDER TO PROVE ANYTHING. IT ARGUES THAT RATIONALITY AND LOGIC MAKE SENSE ONLY WITHIN A CHRISTIAN THEISTIC FRAMEWORK. ATHEISTS HAVE ACCESS TO THE LAWS OF LOGIC, BUT THEY HAVE NO FOUNDATION UPON WHICH TO BASE THEIR DEDUCTIVE REASON WITHIN THEIR OWN PARADIGM.  WHAT IS THE MEANING OF THE LORD’S PARABLE OF THE GOOD SAMARITAN? THE PARABLE OF THE GOOD SAMARITAN IS PRECIPITATED BY AND IN ANSWER TO A QUESTION POSED TO JESUS BY A LAWYER. IN THIS CASE THE LAWYER WOULD HAVE BEEN AN EXPERT IN THE MOSAIC LAW AND NOT A COURT LAWYER OF TODAY. THE LAWYER’S QUESTION WAS, “TEACHER, WHAT SHALL I DO TO INHERIT ETERNAL LIFE?" (LUKE 10:25). THIS QUESTION PROVIDED JESUS WITH AN OPPORTUNITY TO DEFINE WHAT HIS DISCIPLES’ RELATIONSHIP SHOULD BE TO THEIR NEIGHBORS. THE TEXT SAYS THAT THE SCRIBE (LAWYER) HAD PUT THE QUESTION TO JESUS AS A TEST, BUT THE TEXT DOES NOT INDICATE THAT THERE WAS HOSTILITY IN THE QUESTION. HE COULD HAVE SIMPLY BEEN SEEKING INFORMATION. THE WORDING OF THE QUESTION DOES, HOWEVER, GIVE US SOME INSIGHT INTO WHERE THE SCRIBE’S HEART WAS SPIRITUALLY. HE WAS MAKING THE ASSUMPTION THAT MAN MUST DO SOMETHING TO OBTAIN ETERNAL LIFE. ALTHOUGH THIS COULD HAVE BEEN AN OPPORTUNITY FOR JESUS TO DISCUSS SALVATION ISSUES, HE CHOSE A DIFFERENT COURSE AND FOCUSES ON OUR RELATIONSHIPS AND WHAT IT MEANS TO LOVE. JESUS ANSWERS THE QUESTION USING WHAT IS CALLED THE SOCRATIC METHOD; I.E., ANSWERING A QUESTION WITH A QUESTION: “HE SAID TO HIM, ‘WHAT IS WRITTEN IN THE LAW? WHAT IS YOUR READING OF IT?’" (LUKE 10:26). BY REFERRING TO THE LAW, JESUS IS DIRECTING THE MAN TO AN AUTHORITY THEY BOTH WOULD ACCEPT AS TRUTH, THE OLD TESTAMENT. IN ESSENCE, HE IS ASKING THE SCRIBE, WHAT DOES SCRIPTURE SAY ABOUT THIS AND HOW DOES HE INTERPRET IT? JESUS THUS AVOIDS AN ARGUMENT AND PUTS HIMSELF IN THE POSITION OF EVALUATING THE SCRIBE’S ANSWER INSTEAD OF THE SCRIBE EVALUATING HIS ANSWER. THIS DIRECTS THE DISCUSSION TOWARDS JESUS’ INTENDED LESSON. THE SCRIBE ANSWERS JESUS’ QUESTION BY QUOTING DEUTERONOMY 6:5 AND LEVITICUS 19:18. THIS IS VIRTUALLY THE SAME ANSWER THAT JESUS HAD GIVEN TO THE SAME QUESTION IN MATTHEW 22 AND MARK 12. IN VERSE 28, JESUS AFFIRMS THAT THE LAWYER’S ANSWER IS CORRECT. JESUS’ REPLY TELLS THE SCRIBE THAT HE HAS GIVEN AN ORTHODOX (SCRIPTURALLY PROPER) ANSWER, BUT THEN GOES ON IN VERSE 28 TO TELL HIM THAT THIS KIND OF LOVE REQUIRES MORE THAN AN EMOTIONAL FEELING; IT WOULD ALSO INCLUDE ORTHODOX PRACTICE; HE WOULD NEED TO “PRACTICE WHAT HE PREACHED.” THE SCRIBE WAS AN EDUCATED MAN AND REALIZED THAT HE COULD NOT POSSIBLY KEEP THAT LAW, NOR WOULD HE HAVE NECESSARILY WANTED TO. THERE WOULD ALWAYS BE PEOPLE IN HIS LIFE THAT HE COULD NOT LOVE. THUS, HE TRIES TO LIMIT THE LAW’S COMMAND BY LIMITING ITS PARAMETERS AND ASKED THE QUESTION “WHO IS MY NEIGHBOR?” THE WORD “NEIGHBOR” IN THE GREEK MEANS “SOMEONE WHO IS NEAR,” AND IN THE HEBREW IT MEANS “SOMEONE THAT YOU HAVE AN ASSOCIATION WITH.” THIS INTERPRETS THE WORD IN A LIMITED SENSE, REFERRING TO A FELLOW JEW AND WOULD HAVE EXCLUDED SAMARITANS, ROMANS, AND OTHER FOREIGNERS. JESUS THEN GIVES THE PARABLE OF THE GOOD SAMARITAN TO CORRECT THE FALSE UNDERSTANDING THAT THE SCRIBE HAD OF WHO HIS NEIGHBOR IS, AND WHAT HIS DUTY IS TO HIS NEIGHBOR. THE PARABLE OF THE GOOD SAMARITAN TELLS THE STORY OF A MAN TRAVELING FROM JERUSALEM TO JERICHO, AND WHILE ON THE WAY HE IS ROBBED OF EVERYTHING HE HAD, INCLUDING HIS CLOTHING, AND IS BEATEN TO WITHIN AN INCH OF HIS LIFE. THAT ROAD WAS TREACHEROUSLY WINDING AND WAS A FAVORITE HIDEOUT OF ROBBERS AND THIEVES. THE NEXT CHARACTER JESUS INTRODUCES INTO HIS STORY IS A PRIEST. HE SPENDS NO TIME DESCRIBING THE PRIEST AND ONLY TELLS OF HOW HE SHOWED NO LOVE OR COMPASSION FOR THE MAN BY FAILING TO HELP HIM AND PASSING ON THE OTHER SIDE OF THE ROAD SO AS NOT TO GET INVOLVED. IF THERE WAS ANYONE WHO WOULD HAVE KNOWN GOD’S LAW OF LOVE, IT WOULD HAVE BEEN THE PRIEST. BY NATURE OF HIS POSITION, HE WAS TO BE A PERSON OF COMPASSION, DESIRING TO HELP OTHERS. UNFORTUNATELY, “LOVE” WAS NOT A WORD FOR HIM THAT REQUIRED ACTION ON THE BEHALF OF SOMEONE ELSE. THE NEXT PERSON TO PASS BY IN THE PARABLE OF THE GOOD SAMARITAN IS A LEVITE, AND HE DOES EXACTLY WHAT THE PRIEST DID: HE PASSES BY WITHOUT SHOWING ANY COMPASSION. AGAIN, HE WOULD HAVE KNOWN THE LAW, BUT HE ALSO FAILED TO SHOW THE INJURED MAN COMPASSION. THE NEXT PERSON TO COME BY IS THE SAMARITAN, THE ONE LEAST LIKELY TO HAVE SHOWN COMPASSION FOR THE MAN. SAMARITANS WERE CONSIDERED A LOW CLASS OF PEOPLE BY THE JEWS SINCE THEY HAD INTERMARRIED WITH NON-JEWS AND DID NOT KEEP ALL THE LAW. THEREFORE, JEWS WOULD HAVE NOTHING TO DO WITH THEM. WE DO NOT KNOW IF THE INJURED MAN WAS A JEW OR GENTILE, BUT IT MADE NO DIFFERENCE TO THE SAMARITAN; HE DID NOT CONSIDER THE MAN’S RACE OR RELIGION. THE “GOOD SAMARITAN” SAW ONLY A PERSON IN DIRE NEED OF ASSISTANCE, AND ASSIST HIM HE DID, ABOVE AND BEYOND THE MINIMUM REQUIRED. HE DRESSES THE MAN’S WOUNDS WITH WINE (TO DISINFECT) AND OIL (TO SOOTH THE PAIN). HE PUTS THE MAN ON HIS ANIMAL AND TAKES HIM TO AN INN FOR A TIME OF HEALING AND PAYS THE INNKEEPER WITH HIS OWN MONEY. HE THEN GOES BEYOND COMMON DECENCY AND TELLS THE INNKEEPER TO TAKE GOOD CARE OF THE MAN, AND HE WOULD PAY FOR ANY EXTRA EXPENSES ON HIS RETURN TRIP. THE SAMARITAN SAW HIS NEIGHBOR AS ANYONE WHO WAS IN NEED. BECAUSE THE GOOD MAN WAS A SAMARITAN, JESUS IS DRAWING A STRONG CONTRAST BETWEEN THOSE WHO KNEW THE LAW AND THOSE WHO ACTUALLY FOLLOWED THE LAW IN THEIR LIFESTYLE AND CONDUCT. JESUS NOW ASKS THE LAWYER IF HE CAN APPLY THE LESSON TO HIS OWN LIFE WITH THE QUESTION “SO WHICH OF THESE THREE DO YOU THINK WAS NEIGHBOR TO HIM WHO FELL AMONG THE THIEVES?" (LUKE 10:36). ONCE AGAIN, THE LAWYER’S ANSWER IS TELLING OF HIS PERSONAL HARDNESS OF HEART. HE CANNOT BRING HIMSELF TO SAY THE WORD “SAMARITAN”; HE REFERS TO THE “GOOD MAN” AS “HE WHO SHOWED MERCY.” HIS HATE FOR THE SAMARITANS (HIS NEIGHBORS) WAS SO STRONG THAT HE COULDN’T EVEN REFER TO THEM IN A PROPER WAY. JESUS THEN TELLS THE LAWYER TO “GO AND DO LIKEWISE,” MEANING THAT HE SHOULD START LIVING WHAT THE LAW TELLS HIM TO DO. BY ENDING THE ENCOUNTER IN THIS MANNER, JESUS IS TELLING US TO FOLLOW THE SAMARITAN’S EXAMPLE IN OUR OWN CONDUCT; I.E., WE ARE TO SHOW COMPASSION AND LOVE FOR THOSE WE ENCOUNTER IN OUR EVERYDAY ACTIVITIES. WE ARE TO LOVE OTHERS (VS. 27) REGARDLESS OF THEIR RACE OR RELIGION; THE CRITERION IS NEED. IF THEY NEED AND WE HAVE THE SUPPLY, THEN WE ARE TO GIVE GENEROUSLY AND FREELY, WITHOUT EXPECTATION OF RETURN. THIS IS AN IMPOSSIBLE OBLIGATION FOR THE LAWYER, AND FOR US. WE CANNOT ALWAYS KEEP THE LAW BECAUSE OF OUR HUMAN CONDITION; OUR HEART AND DESIRES ARE MOSTLY OF SELF AND SELFISHNESS. WHEN LEFT TO OUR OWN, WE DO THE WRONG THING, FAILING TO MEET THE LAW. WE CAN HOPE THAT THE LAWYER SAW THIS AND CAME TO THE REALIZATION THAT THERE WAS NOTHING HE COULD DO TO JUSTIFY HIMSELF, THAT HE NEEDED A PERSONAL SAVIOR TO ATONE FOR HIS LACK OF ABILITY TO SAVE HIMSELF FROM HIS SINS. THUS, THE LESSONS OF THE PARABLE OF THE GOOD SAMARITAN ARE THREE-FOLD: (1) WE ARE TO SET ASIDE OUR PREJUDICE AND SHOW LOVE AND COMPASSION FOR OTHERS. (2) OUR NEIGHBOR IS ANYONE WE ENCOUNTER; WE ARE ALL CREATURES OF THE CREATOR AND WE ARE TO LOVE ALL OF MANKIND AS JESUS HAS TAUGHT. (3) KEEPING THE LAW IN ITS ENTIRETY WITH THE INTENT TO SAVE OURSELVES IS AN IMPOSSIBLE TASK; WE NEED A SAVIOR, AND THIS IS JESUS. THERE IS ANOTHER POSSIBLE WAY TO INTERPRET THE PARABLE OF THE GOOD SAMARITAN, AND THAT IS AS A METAPHOR. IN THIS INTERPRETATION THE INJURED MAN IS ALL MEN IN THEIR FALLEN CONDITION OF SIN. THE ROBBERS ARE SATAN ATTACKING MAN WITH THE INTENT OF DESTROYING THEIR RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD. THE LAWYER IS MANKIND WITHOUT THE TRUE UNDERSTANDING OF GOD AND HIS WORD. THE PRIEST IS RELIGION IN AN APOSTATE CONDITION. THE LEVITE IS LEGALISM THAT INSTILLS PREJUDICE INTO THE HEARTS OF BELIEVERS. THE SAMARITAN IS JESUS WHO PROVIDES THE WAY TO SPIRITUAL HEALTH. ALTHOUGH THIS INTERPRETATION TEACHES GOOD LESSONS, AND THE PARALLELS BETWEEN JESUS AND THE SAMARITAN ARE STRIKING, THIS UNDERSTANDING, DRAWS ATTENTION TO JESUS THAT DOES NOT APPEAR TO BE INTENDED IN THE TEXT. THEREFORE, WE MUST CONCLUDE THAT THE TEACHING OF THE PARABLE OF THE GOOD SAMARITAN IS SIMPLY A LESSON ON WHAT IT MEANS TO LOVE ONE’S NEIGHBOR.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT CREMATION? SHOULD CHRISTIANS BE CREMATED? THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT GIVE ANY SPECIFIC TEACHING ABOUT CREMATION. THERE ARE OCCURRENCES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT OF PEOPLE BEING BURNED TO DEATH (1 KINGS 16:18; 2 KINGS 21:6) AND OF HUMAN BONES BEING BURNED (2 KINGS 23:16-20), BUT THESE ARE NOT EXAMPLES, OF CREMATION. IT IS INTERESTING TO NOTE THAT IN 2 KINGS 23:16-20, BURNING HUMAN BONES ON AN ALTAR DESECRATED THE ALTAR. AT THE SAME TIME, THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW NOWHERE COMMANDS THAT A DECEASED HUMAN BODY NOT BE BURNED, NOR DOES IT ATTACH ANY CURSE OR JUDGMENT ON SOMEONE WHO IS CREMATED. CREMATION WAS PRACTICED IN BIBLICAL TIMES, BUT IT WAS NOT COMMONLY PRACTICED BY THE ISRAELITES OR BY NEW TESTAMENT BELIEVERS. IN THE CULTURES OF HOLY BIBLE TIMES, BURIAL IN A TOMB, CAVE, OR IN THE GROUND WAS THE COMMON WAY TO DISPOSE OF A HUMAN BODY (GENESIS 23:19; 35:19; 2 CHRONICLES 16:14; MATTHEW 27:60-66). WHILE BURIAL WAS THE COMMON PRACTICE, THE HOLY BIBLE NOWHERE COMMANDS BURIAL AS THE ONLY ALLOWED METHOD OF DISPOSING OF A BODY. IS CREMATION SOMETHING A CHRISTIAN CAN CONSIDER? AGAIN, THERE IS NO EXPLICIT SCRIPTURAL COMMAND AGAINST CREMATION. SOME BELIEVERS OBJECT TO THE PRACTICE OF CREMATION ON THE BASIS IT DOES NOT RECOGNIZE THAT ONE DAY GOD WILL RESURRECT OUR BODIES AND RE-UNITE THEM WITH OUR SOUL/SPIRIT (1 CORINTHIANS 15:35-58; 1 THESSALONIANS 4:16). HOWEVER, THE FACT THAT A BODY HAS BEEN CREMATED DOES NOT MAKE IT ANY MORE DIFFICULT FOR GOD TO RESURRECT THAT BODY. THE BODIES OF CHRISTIANS WHO DIED A THOUSAND YEARS AGO HAVE, BY NOW, COMPLETELY TURNED INTO DUST. THIS WILL IN NO WAY PREVENT GOD FROM BEING ABLE TO RESURRECT THEIR BODIES. HE CREATED THEM IN THE FIRST PLACE; HE WILL HAVE NO DIFFICULTY RE-CREATING THEM. CREMATION DOES NOTHING BUT “EXPEDITE” THE PROCESS OF TURNING A BODY INTO DUST. GOD IS EQUALLY ABLE TO RAISE A PERSON’S REMAINS THAT HAVE BEEN CREMATED AS HE IS THE REMAINS OF A PERSON WHO WAS NOT CREMATED. THE QUESTION OF BURIAL OR CREMATION IS WITHIN THE REALM OF CHRISTIAN FREEDOM. A PERSON OR A FAMILY CONSIDERING THIS ISSUE SHOULD PRAY FOR WISDOM (JAMES 1:5) AND FOLLOW THE CONVICTION THAT RESULTS IN TRUTH.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT LUCK? THE AMERICAN HERITAGE DICTIONARY DEFINES “LUCK” AS FOLLOWS: 1. THE CHANCE HAPPENING OF FORTUNATE OR ADVERSE EVENTS. 2. GOOD FORTUNE OR PROSPERITY; SUCCESS....TO GAIN SUCCESS OR SOMETHING DESIRABLE BY CHANCE: “I LUCKED OUT IN FINDING THAT RARE BOOK.” THE MAIN QUESTION IS, DO THINGS HAPPEN BY CHANCE? IF THEY DO, THEN ONE CAN SPEAK OF SOMEONE BEING LUCKY OR UNLUCKY. BUT IF THEY DO NOT HAPPEN BY CHANCE, THEN IT IS INAPPROPRIATE TO USE THOSE TERMS. ECCLESIASTES 9:11-12 STATES, “I HAVE SEEN SOMETHING ELSE UNDER THE SUN: THE RACE IS NOT TO THE SWIFT OR THE BATTLE TO THE STRONG, NOR DOES FOOD COME TO THE WISE OR WEALTH TO THE BRILLIANT OR FAVOR TO THE LEARNED; BUT TIME AND CHANCE HAPPEN TO THEM ALL. MOREOVER, NO MAN KNOWS WHEN HIS HOUR WILL COME: AS FISH ARE CAUGHT IN A CRUEL NET, OR BIRDS ARE TAKEN IN A SNARE, SO MEN ARE TRAPPED BY EVIL TIMES THAT FALL UNEXPECTEDLY UPON THEM.” MUCH OF WHAT ECCLESIASTES SHARES IS FROM THE PERSPECTIVE OF A PERSON WHO LOOKS AT LIFE ON EARTH WITHOUT GOD, OR LIFE “UNDER THE SUN.” FROM SUCH A PERSPECTIVE—LEAVING GOD OUT OF THE PICTURE—THERE SEEMS TO BE GOOD LUCK AND BAD LUCK. A RUNNER IN A RACE MAY BE THE SWIFTEST, BUT BECAUSE SOMEONE IN FRONT OF HIM STUMBLES, HE TRIPS OVER HIM AND FALLS AND DOES NOT WIN THE RACE. HOW UNLUCKY FOR HIM? OR A WARRIOR KING MAY HAVE THE STRONGEST ARMY BUT SOME “CHANCE” ARROW SHOT UP INTO THE AIR AT RANDOM BY A NO-NAME ENEMY SOLDIER JUST HAPPENS TO PIERCE HIS ARMOR IN ITS MOST VULNERABLE LOCATION (2 CHRONICLES 18:33) RESULTING IN THAT KING’S DEATH AND THE LOSS OF THE BATTLE. HOW UNLUCKY FOR KING AHAB? WAS IT A MATTER OF LUCK? READING THE WHOLE OF 2 CHRONICLES 18, WE FIND THAT GOD HAD HIS HAND IN THE MATTER FROM THE BEGINNING. THE SOLDIER WHO SHOT THE ARROW WAS TOTALLY UNAWARE OF ITS TRAJECTORY, BUT GOD IN HIS SOVEREIGNTY KNEW ALL ALONG IT WOULD MEAN THE DEATH OF WICKED KING AHAB. A SIMILAR “CHANCE” OCCURRENCE TAKES PLACE IN THE BOOK OF RUTH. RUTH, A WIDOW WHO WAS CARING FOR HER WIDOWED MOTHER-IN-LAW, SEEKS A FIELD TO GLEAN GRAIN TO PROVIDE FOR THEM. “SO, SHE WENT OUT AND BEGAN TO GLEAN IN THE FIELDS BEHIND THE HARVESTERS. AS IT TURNED OUT, SHE FOUND HERSELF WORKING IN A FIELD BELONGING TO BOAZ, WHO WAS FROM THE CLAN OF ELIMELECH” (RUTH 2:3). ELIMELECH HAD BEEN THE HUSBAND OF HER MOTHER-IN-LAW, NAOMI, SO BOAZ WAS A RELATIVE OF HERS AND WAS GENEROUS TO RUTH. AS RUTH RETURNS HOME WITH A GREAT DEAL MORE GRAIN THAN NAOMI EXPECTED, “HER MOTHER-IN-LAW ASKED HER, ‘WHERE DID YOU GLEAN TODAY? WHERE DID YOU WORK? BLESSED BE THE MAN WHO TOOK NOTICE OF YOU!’ THEN RUTH TOLD HER MOTHER-IN-LAW ABOUT THE ONE AT WHOSE PLACE SHE HAD BEEN WORKING. ‘THE NAME OF THE MAN I WORKED WITH TODAY IS BOAZ,’ SHE SAID. ‘THE LORD, BLESS HIM!’ NAOMI SAID TO HER DAUGHTER-IN-LAW. ‘HE HAS NOT STOPPED SHOWING HIS KINDNESS TO THE LIVING AND THE DEAD.’ SHE ADDED, ‘THAT MAN IS OUR CLOSE RELATIVE; HE IS ONE OF OUR KINSMAN-REDEEMERS.’" (RUTH 2:19-20). SO, NAOMI DID NOT SEE IT AS A “CHANCE” OCCURRENCE BUT AS THE PROVIDENCE OF GOD, AS DO OTHERS LATER ON (RUTH 4:14). PROVERBS 16:33 STATES A GENERAL PRINCIPLE: “THE LOT IS CAST INTO THE LAP, BUT ITS EVERY DECISION IS FROM THE LORD.” THIS REFERS TO THE USE OF CASTING LOTS (SIMILAR TO THE TOSSING OF A COIN OR THE ROLLING OF DICE) TO SETTLE CERTAIN JUDICIAL CASES. THE CASE INVOLVING ACHAN IN JOSHUA 7 IS AN EXAMPLE IN WHICH THE PRINCIPLE OF PROVERBS 16:33 IS USED TO FIND THE GUILTY PARTY. PROVERBS 18:18 STATES SOMETHING SIMILAR: “CASTING THE LOT SETTLES DISPUTES AND KEEPS STRONG OPPONENTS APART.” AGAIN, THE IDEA IS THAT GOD’S PROVIDENCE PLAYS THE DETERMINING ROLE IN THE RESULTS OF THE CASTING OF LOTS SO THAT JUDICIAL CONFLICTS CAN BE RESOLVED NO MATTER HOW GREAT THE CONTENTION. PROVERBS 16:33 WOULD INDICATE THAT SOMETHING AS RANDOM AS THE ROLLING OF DICE OR THE TOSSING OF A COIN IS NOT OUTSIDE OF GOD’S SOVEREIGN CONTROL. AND, THEREFORE, ITS RESULTS ARE NOT MERELY OF CHANCE. GOD’S SOVEREIGNTY INVOLVES TWO ASPECTS. GOD’S ACTIVE WILL OR SOVEREIGNTY WOULD INVOLVE SOMETHING HE CAUSES TO HAPPEN SUCH AS THE LEADING OF WICKED KING AHAB INTO BATTLE (2 CHRONICLES 18:18-19). AHAB’S DEATH WAS NOT MERELY THE RESULT OF A RANDOMLY SHOT ARROW, BUT AS 2 CHRONICLES 18 REVEALS, GOD ACTIVELY DIRECTED THE EVENTS THAT LED AHAB INTO BATTLE AND USED THAT RANDOMLY SHOT ARROW TO ACCOMPLISH HIS INTENDED WILL FOR AHAB THAT DAY. GOD’S PASSIVE WILL, INVOLVES HIM ALLOWING, RATHER THAN CAUSING, SOMETHING TO HAPPEN. CHAPTER 1 OF THE BOOK OF JOB ILLUSTRATES THIS IN WHAT GOD ALLOWED SATAN TO DO IN THE LIFE OF JOB. IT IS ALSO INVOLVED IN THE EVIL THAT GOD ALLOWED JOSEPH’S BROTHERS TO DO TO JOSEPH IN ORDER TO ACCOMPLISH A GREATER GOOD, A GOOD NOT APPARENT TO JOSEPH UNTIL YEARS LATER (GENESIS 50:20). BECAUSE WE DO NOT HAVE THE CURTAINS DRAWN BACK TO SEE WHAT IS TAKING PLACE IN HEAVEN, WE CANNOT ALWAYS DETERMINE WHETHER GOD’S ACTIVE OR PASSIVE WILL, IS INVOLVED IN THE EVENTS OF OUR LIVES, BUT WE DO KNOW THAT ALL THINGS THAT TAKE PLACE ARE UNDER THE UMBRELLA OF HIS WILL, WHETHER ACTIVE OR PASSIVE, AND, THEREFORE, NOTHING IS A MATTER OF MERE CHANCE. WHEN A PERSON ROLLS THE DICE TO PLAY A BOARD GAME, GOD MAY SOMETIMES CAUSE THE DICE TO LAND A CERTAIN WAY, BUT MORE OFTEN THAN NOT IN SUCH INCONSEQUENTIAL MATTERS, HE MAY ALLOW THE DICE TO LAND AS HIS LAWS OF NATURE WOULD DETERMINE WITHOUT ANY ACTIVE INVOLVEMENT. BUT EVEN WHEN HE IS NOT ACTIVELY INVOLVED, HOW THE DICE LAND IS STILL UNDER HIS SOVEREIGNTY. SO, IT IS FOR ANY EVENT OF LIFE; NO MATTER HOW SMALL (MATTHEW 10:29-31) OR HOW LARGE (DANIEL 4:35; PROVERBS 21:1), GOD IS SOVEREIGN OVER ALL (EPHESIANS 1:11; PSALM 115:3; ISAIAH 46:9-10), AND THUS NOTHING IS MERELY THE MATTER OF CHANCE. FROM AN EARTHLY PERSPECTIVE, THINGS MAY SEEM TO HAPPEN AT RANDOM, BUT THROUGHOUT THE WHOLE OF SCRIPTURE, IT IS CLEAR THAT GOD IS IN CONTROL OF ALL OF HIS CREATION AND IS SOMEHOW ABLE TO TAKE THE RANDOM ACTS OF NATURAL LAW, THE FREE WILL OF BOTH GOOD AND EVIL MEN, AND THE WICKED INTENT OF DEMONS AND COMBINE THEM ALL TO ACCOMPLISH HIS GOOD AND PERFECT WILL (GENESIS 50:20; JOB CHAPTERS 1 AND 42; JOHN 9:1-7). AND CHRISTIANS, SPECIFICALLY, ARE GIVEN THE PROMISE THAT GOD WORKS ALL THINGS, WHETHER SEEMINGLY GOOD OR BAD, TOGETHER FOR GOOD TO THOSE WHO LOVE HIM AND ARE CALLED ACCORDING TO HIS PURPOSE (ROMANS 8:28).  WHAT IS CHRISTIAN MEDITATION? PSALM 19:14 STATES, “MAY THE WORDS OF MY MOUTH AND THE MEDITATION OF MY HEART BE PLEASING IN YOUR SIGHT, O LORD, MY ROCK AND MY REDEEMER.” WHAT, THEN, IS CHRISTIAN MEDITATION, AND HOW SHOULD CHRISTIANS MEDITATE? UNFORTUNATELY, THE WORD “MEDITATION” CAN CARRY THE CONNOTATION OF SOMETHING MYSTICAL. FOR SOME, MEDITATION IS CLEARING THE MIND WHILE SITTING IN AN UNUSUAL POSITION. FOR OTHERS, MEDITATION IS COMMUNING WITH THE SPIRIT WORLD AROUND US. CONCEPTS SUCH AS THESE MOST DEFINITELY DO NOT CHARACTERIZE CHRISTIAN MEDITATION. CHRISTIAN MEDITATION HAS NOTHING TO DO WITH PRACTICES THAT HAVE EASTERN MYSTICISM AS THEIR FOUNDATION. SUCH PRACTICES INCLUDE LECTIO DIVINA, TRANSCENDENTAL MEDITATION, YOGA, AND MANY FORMS OF WHAT IS CALLED CONTEMPLATIVE PRAYER. THESE HAVE AT THEIR CORE A DANGEROUS PREMISE THAT WE NEED TO “HEAR GOD’S VOICE,” NOT THROUGH HIS WORD, BUT THROUGH PERSONAL REVELATION THROUGH MEDITATION. SOME CHURCHES ARE FILLED WITH PEOPLE WHO THINK THEY ARE HEARING A “WORD FROM THE LORD,” OFTEN CONTRADICTING ONE ANOTHER AND THEREFORE CAUSING ENDLESS DIVISIONS WITHIN THE BODY OF CHRIST. CHRISTIANS ARE NOT TO ABANDON GOD’S WORD, WHICH IS “GOD-BREATHED AND IS USEFUL FOR TEACHING, REBUKING, CORRECTING AND TRAINING IN RIGHTEOUSNESS, SO THAT THE MAN OF GOD MAY BE THOROUGHLY EQUIPPED FOR EVERY GOOD WORK” (2 TIMOTHY 3:16-17). IF THE HOLY BIBLE IS SUFFICIENT TO THOROUGHLY EQUIP US FOR EVERY GOOD WORK, HOW COULD WE THINK WE NEED TO SEEK A MYSTICAL EXPERIENCE INSTEAD OF OR IN ADDITION TO IT? CHRISTIAN MEDITATION IS TO BE SOLELY ON THE WORD OF GOD AND WHAT IT REVEALS ABOUT HIM. DAVID FOUND THIS TO BE SO, AND HE DESCRIBES THE MAN WHO IS “BLESSED” AS ONE WHOSE “DELIGHT IS IN THE LAW OF THE LORD, AND ON HIS LAW, HE MEDITATES DAY AND NIGHT” (PSALM 1:2). TRUE CHRISTIAN MEDITATION IS AN ACTIVE THOUGHT PROCESS WHEREBY WE GIVE OURSELVES TO THE STUDY OF THE WORD, PRAYING OVER IT AND ASKING GOD TO GIVE US UNDERSTANDING BY THE SPIRIT, WHO HAS PROMISED TO LEAD US “INTO ALL TRUTH” (JOHN 16:13). THEN WE PUT THIS TRUTH INTO PRACTICE, COMMITTING OURSELVES TO THE SCRIPTURES AS THE RULE FOR LIFE AND PRACTICE AS WE GO ABOUT OUR DAILY ACTIVITIES. THIS CAUSES SPIRITUAL GROWTH AND MATURING IN THE THINGS OF GOD AS WE ARE TAUGHT BY HIS HOLY SPIRIT.  WHAT IS A TRESPASS IN THE HOLY BIBLE? TO TRESPASS IS TO GO BEYOND ONE’S RIGHT BY VIOLATING A MORAL BOUNDARY OR A LAW. WHEN WE TRESPASS ON SOMEONE’S PROPERTY, WE VIOLATE THE PHYSICAL BOUNDARIES THEY HAVE IN PLACE. IN A SIMILAR WAY, WE TRESPASS WHEN WE VIOLATE GOD’S MORAL LAW OR THE RIGHTS OF OTHER PEOPLE. EPHESIANS 2:1 SHOWS HOW SERIOUS IT IS TO TRESPASS AGAINST GOD’S COMMANDS: “YOU WERE DEAD IN YOUR TRESPASSES AND SINS.” THE WORDS TRESPASS AND SIN CAN BE USED INTERCHANGEABLY, AND IT IS POSSIBLE THAT PAUL USES BOTH TERMS HERE FOR EMPHASIS’ SAKE OR TO REFER TO ALL SORTS OF SINS. IT COULD ALSO BE THAT THE THOUGHT IN EPHESIANS 2:1 IS THAT, WHILE ALL ARE GUILTY OF INHERITED SIN THROUGH ADAM (ROMANS 5:12), WE ARE ALSO GUILTY OF INDIVIDUAL TRESPASSES AGAINST GOD’S LAW. HOWEVER, WE INTERPRET IT, SCRIPTURE SAYS WE ARE ALL TRESPASSERS. THE GREEK WORD MOST OFTEN TRANSLATED “TRESPASS” IN THE NEW TESTAMENT LITERALLY MEANS “A FALSE STEP.” IT IMPLIES A FALLING AWAY AFTER BEING CLOSE BESIDE. IT IS A TRIPPING UP, A DEVIATION OF COURSE, A STUMBLE AWAY FROM THE TRUTH, OR A FALLING OVER OF SOME KIND. TRESPASSES CAN BE INTENTIONAL OR NON-INTENTIONAL. THE TRESPASS OFFERING (OR GUILT OFFERING) IN THE OLD TESTAMENT WAS OFFERED BY THOSE WHO REALIZED THEY HAD INADVERTENTLY COMMITTED A SIN AGAINST THE SANCTIFIED ITEMS OF THE TABERNACLE (LEVITICUS 5). “WE ALL STUMBLE IN MANY WAYS” (JAMES 3:2). WE ALL TRESPASS. A HUSBAND CAN TRESPASS AGAINST HIS WIFE BY DEALING HARSHLY WITH HER, CAUSING HER TO PULL AWAY (COLOSSIANS 3:19). A FRIEND CAN TRESPASS AGAINST ANOTHER FRIEND BY BREAKING A TRUST OR BETRAYING A CONFIDENCE (PROVERBS 18:19). TRESPASSES HAVE A WAY OF CATCHING US AS IF IN A TRAP (GALATIANS 6:1). JESUS TAUGHT US HOW TO DEAL WITH TRESPASSES AND OFFENSES IN MATTHEW 18:15–17. HE ALSO TAUGHT THAT WE ARE TO FORGIVE THOSE WHO TRESPASS AGAINST US SO THAT OUR FATHER WILL FORGIVE US (MATTHEW 6:12; 18:23–35). WE ALL TRESPASS AGAINST GOD BECAUSE WE ARE ALL TEMPTING/SINFUL (ROMANS 3:23). GOD POSTED HIS “NO TRESPASSING” SIGNS, AND WE VIOLATED HIS BOUNDARIES. BUT GOD IS WILLING TO FORGIVE OUR TRESPASSES WHEN WE CONFESS THEM TO HIM AND PLACE OUR FAITH IN CHRIST (1 JOHN 1:9; ACTS 3:19). JESUS TOOK OUR TRESPASSES UPON HIMSELF ON THE CROSS (2 CORINTHIANS 5:21). HIS DEATH AND RESURRECTION REMOVED THE BARRIER THAT OUR TRESPASSES AND SINS CREATED BETWEEN US AND GOD (COLOSSIANS 2:14). WHEN WE REPENT OF OUR SIN AND RECEIVE CHRIST BY FAITH, HIS BLOOD CANCELS OUR TRESPASSES, AND GOD PRONOUNCES US RIGHTEOUS.  WHY WOULD GOD’S LAW COMMAND A WOMAN WHO IS NOT A VIRGIN ON HER WEDDING NIGHT TO BE STONED TO DEATH? THE MOSAIC LAW PROVIDED STRICT REQUIREMENTS REGARDING SEXUALITY. IN DEUTERONOMY 22:13–30 THERE ARE MANY LAWS FOCUSED ON VIOLATIONS OF THE MARRIAGE COVENANT. VERSES 20–21 ADDRESS THE CASE OF A WOMAN WHO PRESENTS HERSELF AS A VIRGIN IN MARRIAGE TO A MAN BUT IS NOT REALLY A VIRGIN. IN SUCH CASES, THE WOMAN WAS SENTENCED TO DEATH BY STONING: “IF...THE CHARGE [THAT THE BRIDE WAS NOT A VIRGIN ON HER WEDDING NIGHT] IS TRUE AND NO PROOF OF THE YOUNG WOMAN’S VIRGINITY CAN BE FOUND, SHE SHALL BE BROUGHT TO THE DOOR OF HER FATHER’S HOUSE AND THERE THE MEN OF HER TOWN SHALL STONE HER TO DEATH. SHE HAS DONE AN OUTRAGEOUS THING IN ISRAEL BY BEING PROMISCUOUS WHILE STILL IN HER FATHER’S HOUSE. YOU MUST PURGE THE EVIL FROM AMONG YOU.” THE REASONS FOR THIS COMMAND, AS NOTED IN DEUTERONOMY 22:21, INCLUDE THE FACT THAT THE DISGRACED BRIDE HAD 1) DONE AN “OUTRAGEOUS” THING AND 2) BEEN “PROMISCUOUS” WHILE LIVING IN HER FATHER’S HOME. IN OTHER WORDS, THE WOMAN IN THIS SITUATION HAD ENGAGED IN PREMARITAL SEX AND THEN LIED ABOUT HER VIRGINITY—OR AT LEAST ALLOWED HER HUSBAND TO ASSUME SHE WAS A VIRGIN, THUS LYING BY HER SILENCE; EITHER WAY, SHE HAD ENTERED THE MARRIAGE UNDER FALSE PRETENSES. HER STONING WAS TO BE CARRIED OUT AT THE DOOR OF HER FATHER’S HOME, RATHER THAN OUTSIDE THE CAMP, BECAUSE OF THE SHAME ATTACHED TO HER FAMILY’S NAME. THE LAW OF MOSES HAD ADDRESSED FORNICATION AND ITS PENALTY IN EXODUS 22:16–17, AND THE PRESCRIBED PENALTY WAS NOT DEATH. THIS FACT HAS LED MANY COMMENTATORS TO CONCLUDE THAT THE SITUATION DESCRIBED IN DEUTERONOMY 22 REFERS TO ADULTERY, RATHER THAN FORNICATION. IN OTHER WORDS, THE WOMAN’S IMMORALITY HAD OCCURRED AFTER SHE WAS BETROTHED TO HER HUSBAND; THUS, SHE HAD BROKEN A MARRIAGE COVENANT ALREADY IN PLACE. THE MOSAIC LAW HELD HIGH STANDARDS REGARDING SEXUAL PRACTICES AND EMPHASIZED THE SEXLESS PURITY AND SANCTITY OF MARRIAGE. DEUTERONOMY 22:21 SAYS THAT THE PUNISHMENT WAS TO “PURGE THE EVIL FROM AMONG YOU.” THE BREAKING OF THE MARRIAGE COVENANT WAS NOT TO BE TAKEN LIGHTLY. GOD WANTS HIS PEOPLE TO TAKE SEXUAL PURITY SERIOUSLY. SEX IS KEY IN THE “ONE FLESH” UNION OF HUSBAND AND WIFE. THROUGHOUT THE HOLY BIBLE, MARRIAGE IS USED AS A METAPHOR TO DESCRIBE GOD’S RELATIONSHIP WITH HIS PEOPLE. HIS COVENANTS ARE UNBREAKABLE, AND VIOLATIONS TO MARRIAGE MISREPRESENT HIM. CHILDREN OF GOD ARE NO LONGER BOUND TO OBSERVE THE LAW OF MOSES, BUT THE LAW’S UNDERLYING PRINCIPLES REMAIN TRUE. FOR EXAMPLE, MARRIAGE IS STILL A SACRED UNION OF A MAN AND A WOMAN FOR A LIFETIME, AND ADULTERY IS WRONG. THE NEW TESTAMENT TEACHES BELIEVERS TO FLEE FROM SEXUAL IMMORALITY (1 CORINTHIANS 6:18). THE OPTIONS FOR CHRISTIANS ARE 1) REMAIN SINGLE AND CELIBATE OR 2) GET MARRIED AND REMAIN FAITHFUL WITHIN THAT SEXLESS MARRIAGE (1 CORINTHIANS 7:1–3). TODAY, GOD DOES NOT DEMAND THAT WE STONE THOSE WHO ARE NOT VIRGINS ON THEIR WEDDING NIGHT—THAT WAS A SPECIFIC LAW FOR A SPECIFIC NATION IN A SPECIFIC TIME PERIOD. AT THE SAME TIME, SEXLESS PURITY SHOULD BE HELD IN HIGH ESTEEM. BEING SEXLESS IS TOO IMPORTANT AND MEANINGFUL A GIFT TO BE USED OUTSIDE OF ITS INTENDED PURPOSE IN MARRIAGE. SKEPTICS MAY RIDICULE THE HOLY BIBLE’S TEACHINGS REGARDING MARRIAGE AND BEING SEXLESS IN THAT MARRIAGE. HOWEVER, THOSE WHO SEEK TO PLEASE THE LORD WILL BE FOCUSED ON DISCOVERING HIS WISDOM ON THE SUBJECT AND HOW TO APPLY THAT WISDOM IN LIFE. THOUGH WE ARE NO LONGER UNDER THE STRICT CONSEQUENCES OF THE MOSAIC LAW, WE STILL HAVE THE UNIVERSAL TRUTH THAT “A MAN WHO COMMITS ADULTERY HAS NO SENSE; WHOEVER DOES SO, DESTROYS HIMSELF” (PROVERBS 6:32). ALSO, “MARRIAGE SHOULD BE HONORED BY ALL, AND THE MARRIAGE BED KEPT [SEXLESSLY] PURE, FOR GOD WILL JUDGE THE ADULTERER AND ALL THE SEXUALLY IMMORAL” (HEBREWS 13:4).  WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT THE LORD IS OUR ADVOCATE? AN ADVOCATE IS A PERSON WHO COMES TO OUR AID OR PLEADS OUR CASE TO A JUDGE. ADVOCATES OFFER SUPPORT, STRENGTH, AND COUNSEL AND INTERCEDE FOR US WHEN NECESSARY. THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THAT JESUS IS AN ADVOCATE FOR THOSE WHO’VE PUT THEIR TRUST IN HIM: “MY LITTLE CHILDREN, I AM WRITING THESE THINGS TO YOU SO THAT YOU MAY NOT SIN. BUT IF ANYONE DOES SIN, WE HAVE AN ADVOCATE WITH THE FATHER, JESUS CHRIST THE RIGHTEOUS” (1 JOHN 2:1). IN OTHER VERSES, JESUS CALLS THE HOLY SPIRIT OUR ADVOCATE (JOHN 14:16, 26; 15:26; 16:7). THE ENGLISH WORD ADVOCATE HAS BEEN TRANSLATED FROM THE GREEK WORD PARAKLETON, WHICH MEANS “HELPER, ADVISOR, OR COUNSELOR.” IN A HUMAN COURT SYSTEM, AN ADVOCATE SPEAKS FOR THE RIGHTS OF HIS OR HER CLIENT. WE CALL THEM LAWYERS BECAUSE THEY HAVE STUDIED THE INTRICACIES OF THE LAW AND CAN NAVIGATE THROUGH THOSE OFTEN, COMPLICATED STATUTES WITH ACCURACY AND PRECISION. THAT IS THE PICTURE JOHN PAINTS WHEN HE REFERS TO JESUS AS OUR “ADVOCATE WITH THE FATHER.” GOD’S RIGHTEOUS LAW PRONOUNCES US GUILTY ON ALL COUNTS. WE HAVE VIOLATED GOD’S STANDARDS, REJECTED HIS RIGHT TO RULE OUR LIVES, AND CONTINUED TO SIN EVEN AFTER COMING TO A KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH (HEBREWS 10:26; ROMANS 1:21–23; 1 TIMOTHY 2:4). THE ONLY JUST PUNISHMENT FOR SUCH WICKEDNESS IS AN ETERNITY IN HELL (REVELATION 14:10; 21:8; 1 CORINTHIANS 6:9). BUT THE LORD STANDS AS THE ADVOCATE BETWEEN OUR REPENTANT HEARTS AND THE LAW. IF HIS BLOOD HAS BEEN APPLIED TO OUR LIVES THROUGH FAITH AND CONFESSION OF HIM AS LORD (ROMANS 10:9–10; 2 CORINTHIANS 5:21), HE PLEADS OUR CASE WITH THE RIGHTEOUS JUDGE. WE MAY IMAGINE THE CONVERSATION GOING SOMETHING LIKE THIS: “FATHER, I KNOW THIS ONE HAS SINNED AND VIOLATED OUR COMMANDS. HE IS GUILTY AS CHARGED. HOWEVER, YOU HAVE SAID THAT MY SACRIFICE IS SUFFICIENT PAYMENT FOR THE DEBT HE OWES. MY RIGHTEOUSNESS WAS APPLIED TO HIS ACCOUNT WHEN HE TRUSTED IN ME FOR SALVATION AND FORGIVENESS. I HAVE PAID THE PRICE, SO HE CAN BE PRONOUNCED ‘NOT GUILTY.’ THERE IS NO DEBT LEFT FOR HIM TO PAY” (ROMANS 8:1; COLOSSIANS 2:14). JESUS IS OUR ADVOCATE WHEN GOD FIRST ACCEPTS US INTO HIS SEXLESS FAMILY AS HIS SEXLESS CHILDREN (JOHN 1:12). AND HE REMAINS OUR ADVOCATE FOREVER. FIRST JOHN 1:9 SAYS THAT, WHEN WE CONFESS OUR SIN, HE IS FAITHFUL AND JUST TO FORGIVE OUR SIN AND TO CLEANSE US FROM IT. AS HIS FOLLOWERS, WE WILL STILL SIN. BUT, WHEN WE DO, WE ARE COMMANDED TO CONFESS THAT SIN TO GOD. CONFESSION IS AN AGREEMENT WITH GOD ABOUT HOW BAD SIN IS. WE STAND GUILTY BEFORE HIM WITH NO ARGUMENT AND NO JUSTIFICATION OF OUR OWN. OUR ADVOCATE STEPS BEFORE THE JUDGE, AND TOGETHER THEY AGREE THAT, BECAUSE WE ARE “IN CHRIST,” NO FURTHER PUNISHMENT IS NECESSARY. JESUS HAS ALREADY MADE SUFFICIENT PAYMENT TO REDEEM US. ANOTHER ASPECT THAT MAKES JESUS A COMPASSIONATE ADVOCATE IS THE FACT THAT HE HAS EXPERIENCED LIFE IN THIS WORLD, TOO. HE HAS BEEN TEMPTED, REJECTED, OVERLOOKED, MISUNDERSTOOD, AND ABUSED. HE DOES NOT REPRESENT US THEORETICALLY; HE REPRESENTS US EXPERIENTIALLY. HE LIVED THE LIFE WE LIVE, YET HE DID SO WITHOUT SUCCUMBING TO THE EVILS THAT BEFALL US. HE SUCCESSFULLY REFUSED TO GIVE IN TO TEMPTATION AND CAN BE OUR HIGH PRIEST BECAUSE HE PERFECTLY FULFILLED GOD’S LAW (HEBREWS 4:15; 9:28; JOHN 8:29). OUR ADVOCATE CAN PLEAD OUR CASE FROM PERSONAL EXPERIENCE, SOMETHING LIKE THIS: “FATHER, THIS YOUNG WOMAN HAS VIOLATED OUR RIGHTEOUS COMMAND, BUT SHE LOVES YOU AND WANTS TO SERVE YOU. I REMEMBER WHAT IT WAS LIKE TO BE TEMPTED LIKE THAT, AND MY HEART GOES OUT TO HER. SHE HAS CONFESSED THIS SIN AND DESIRES TO TURN AWAY FROM IT. BECAUSE OF MY SACRIFICE, YOU CAN FORGIVE THIS SIN AND PURIFY HER HEART ONCE MORE. LET’S TEACH HER HOW TO LET THE HOLY SPIRIT COMFORT HER AND STRENGTHEN HER TO RESIST THE NEXT TIME.” AN EARTHLY ADVOCATE CAN ONLY PLEAD OUR CASE FROM EXTERNAL EVIDENCE OR WITNESS TESTIMONY. OUR HEAVENLY ADVOCATE KNOWS OUR HEARTS AND PLEADS OUR CASE ON THE BASIS OF WHAT IS THERE (LUKE 5:22; MARK 2:8). HE ALSO KNOWS THE INTRICACIES OF GOD’S LEGAL SYSTEM. HE HAS ALREADY SATISFIED THE DEMANDS OF JUSTICE, SO HIS ADVOCACY IS FROM A POSITION OF STRENGTH AND RIGHTEOUSNESS. GOD ACCEPTS HIS SON’S ADVOCACY ON OUR BEHALF AS PART OF THEIR DIVINE AGREEMENT, ESTABLISHED BEFORE THE WORLD BEGAN (1 PETER 1:20; JOHN 17:24; REVELATION 13:8). OUR POSITION AS “THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF CHRIST” IS SECURE BECAUSE THE ONE WHO PURCHASED OUR POSITION WITH HIS OWN BLOOD IS ALSO OUR ADVOCATE (ROMANS 4:25; 8:3; 1 CORINTHIANS 1:30).  WHO WERE THE PHARISEES? THE PHARISEES WERE AN INFLUENTIAL RELIGIOUS SECT WITHIN JUDAISM IN THE TIME OF CHRIST AND THE EARLY CHURCH. THEY WERE KNOWN FOR THEIR EMPHASIS ON PERSONAL PIETY (THE WORD PHARISEE COMES FROM A HEBREW WORD MEANING “SEPARATED”), THEIR ACCEPTANCE OF ORAL TRADITION IN ADDITION TO THE WRITTEN LAW, AND THEIR TEACHING THAT ALL JEWS SHOULD OBSERVE ALL 600-PLUS LAWS IN THE TORAH, INCLUDING THE RITUALS CONCERNING CEREMONIAL PURIFICATION. THE PHARISEES WERE MOSTLY MIDDLE-CLASS BUSINESSMEN AND LEADERS OF THE SYNAGOGUES. THOUGH THEY WERE A MINORITY IN THE SANHEDRIN AND HELD A MINORITY NUMBER OF POSITIONS AS PRIESTS, THEY SEEMED TO CONTROL THE DECISION-MAKING OF THE SANHEDRIN BECAUSE THEY HAD POPULAR SUPPORT AMONG THE PEOPLE. AMONG THE PHARISEES WERE TWO SCHOOLS OF THOUGHT, BASED ON THE TEACHINGS OF TWO RABBIS, SHAMMAI AND HILLEL. SHAMMAI CALLED FOR A STRICT, UNBENDING INTERPRETATION OF THE LAW ON ALMOST EVERY ISSUE, BUT HILLEL TAUGHT A LOOSER, MORE LIBERAL APPLICATION. FOLLOWERS OF SHAMMAI FOSTERED A HATRED FOR ANYTHING ROMAN, INCLUDING TAXATION—JEWS WHO SERVED AS TAX COLLECTORS WERE PERSONA NON GRATA. THE SHAMMAITES WANTED TO OUTLAW ALL COMMUNICATION AND COMMERCE BETWEEN JEWS AND GENTILES. THE HILLELITES TOOK A MORE GRACIOUS APPROACH AND OPPOSED SUCH EXTREME EXCLUSIVENESS. EVENTUALLY, THE TWO SCHOOLS WITHIN PHARISAISM GREW SO HOSTILE TO EACH OTHER THAT THEY REFUSED TO WORSHIP TOGETHER. THE PHARISEES ACCEPTED THE WRITTEN WORD AS INSPIRED BY GOD. AT THE TIME OF CHRIST’S EARTHLY MINISTRY, THIS WOULD HAVE BEEN WHAT WE NOW CALL THE OLD TESTAMENT. UNFORTUNATELY, THE PHARISEES GAVE EQUAL AUTHORITY TO ORAL TRADITION, SAYING THE TRADITIONS WENT ALL THE WAY BACK TO MOSES. EVOLVING OVER THE CENTURIES, THE PHARISAIC TRADITIONS HAD THE EFFECT OF ADDING TO GOD’S WORD, WHICH IS FORBIDDEN (DEUTERONOMY 4:2). THE GOSPELS ABOUND WITH EXAMPLES OF THE PHARISEES TREATING THEIR TRADITIONS AS EQUAL TO GOD’S WORD (MATTHEW 9:14; 15:1–9; 23:5; 23:16, 23; LUKE 11:42). JESUS APPLIED THE CONDEMNATION OF ISAIAH 29:13 TO THE PHARISEES, SAYING, “THEIR TEACHINGS ARE MERELY HUMAN RULES” (MARK 7:7). THE PHARISEES TAUGHT THE FOLLOWING DOCTRINES: 1. GOD CONTROLS ALL THINGS, BUT DECISIONS MADE BY INDIVIDUALS ALSO AFFECT LIFE’S COURSE. 2. THERE WILL BE A RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD (ACTS 23:6). 3. THERE IS AN AFTERLIFE, WITH APPROPRIATE REWARD AND PUNISHMENT ON AN INDIVIDUAL BASIS. THE MESSIAH WILL SET UP HIS KINGDOM ON EARTH. 4. THE SPIRITUAL REALM, INCLUDING THE EXISTENCE OF ANGELS AND DEMONS, IS REAL (ACTS 23:8). MANY OF THE PHARISEES’ DOCTRINES PUT THEM AT ODDS WITH THE SADDUCEES; HOWEVER, THE TWO GROUPS MANAGED TO SET ASIDE THEIR DIFFERENCES ON ONE OCCASION—THE TRIAL OF JESUS CHRIST. TO ACCOMPLISH THE DEMISE OF JESUS, THE SADDUCEES AND PHARISEES UNITED (MARK 14:53; 15:1; JOHN 11:48–50). THE PHARISEES WERE RESPONSIBLE FOR THE COMPILATION OF THE MISHNAH, AN IMPORTANT DOCUMENT WITH REFERENCE TO THE CONTINUATION OF JUDAISM BEYOND THE DESTRUCTION OF THE TEMPLE. RABBINICAL JUDAISM AND MODERN-DAY SYNAGOGUES OWE THEIR EXISTENCE TO THE PHARISEES’ WORK. IN THE GOSPELS, THE PHARISEES ARE OFTEN PRESENTED AS HYPOCRITICAL AND PROUD OPPONENTS OF JESUS. THE LORD STATED IT BLUNTLY: “THEY DO NOT PRACTICE WHAT THEY PREACH” (MATTHEW 23:3). AS A GENERAL RULE, THE PHARISEES WERE SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS AND SMUG IN THEIR DELUSION THAT THEY WERE PLEASING TO GOD BECAUSE THEY KEPT THE LAW—OR PARTS OF IT, AT LEAST. AS JESUS POINTED OUT TO THEM, HOWEVER SCRUPULOUS THEY WERE IN FOLLOWING THE FINER POINTS OF RITUALISM, THEY FAILED TO MEASURE UP TO GOD’S STANDARD OF HOLINESS: “YOU HAVE NEGLECTED THE MORE IMPORTANT MATTERS OF THE LAW—JUSTICE, MERCY AND FAITHFULNESS” (VERSE 23). OF COURSE, NOT EVERY PHARISEE WAS OPPOSED TO JESUS. NICODEMUS WAS A PHARISEE WHO RIGHTLY CONSIDERED JESUS “A TEACHER WHO HAS COME FROM GOD” AND HONESTLY SOUGHT ANSWERS FROM HIM (JOHN 3:1–2). NICODEMUS LATER DEFENDED JESUS BEFORE THE SANHEDRIN (JOHN 7:50–51) AND WAS ON HAND AT JESUS’ CRUCIFIXION TO HELP BURY THE LORD’S BODY (JOHN 19:39). SOME OF THE EARLY CHRISTIANS WERE PHARISEES, AS WELL (ACTS 15:5). THE APOSTLE PAUL WAS TRAINED AS A PHARISEE, AND HIS CREDENTIALS IN THAT GROUP WERE STERLING (ACTS 26:5). PAUL CALLED HIMSELF “A HEBREW OF HEBREWS; IN REGARD TO THE LAW, A PHARISEE; AS FOR ZEAL, PERSECUTING THE CHURCH; AS FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS BASED ON THE LAW, FAULTLESS” (PHILIPPIANS 3:5–6). BUT PAUL FOUND THAT HIS PERFORMANCE OF THE LAW COULD NOT PRODUCE TRUE RIGHTEOUSNESS. AFTER HE PLACED HIS TRUST IN CHRIST’S FINISHED WORK ON THE CROSS, HE DESIRED TO “BE FOUND IN HIM, NOT HAVING A RIGHTEOUSNESS OF MY OWN THAT COMES FROM THE LAW, BUT THAT WHICH IS THROUGH FAITH IN CHRIST—THE RIGHTEOUSNESS THAT COMES FROM GOD ON THE BASIS OF FAITH” (VERSE 9). NO ONE, NOT EVEN THE STRICTEST PHARISEE, IS JUSTIFIED BY KEEPING THE LAW (GALATIANS 3:11).  WHO WERE THE SADDUCEES? DURING THE TIME OF CHRIST AND THE NEW TESTAMENT ERA, THE SADDUCEES WERE A RELIGIOPOLITICAL GROUP THAT HELD A GREAT DEAL OF POWER AMONG THE JEWS IN ISRAEL. THE SADDUCEES CONFRONTED JESUS ON OCCASION, ATTEMPTING TO TRIP HIM UP (MATTHEW 16:1; MARK 12:18), AND THEY LATER OPPOSED THE PREACHING OF THE APOSTLES (ACTS 4:1–2). THE SADDUCEES, SOMETIMES HISTORICALLY CALLED “ZADOKITES” OR “TZEDUKIM,” ARE THOUGHT BY SOME TO HAVE BEEN FOUNDED BY A MAN NAMED ZADOK (OR TSADOK) IN THE SECOND CENTURY BC. ANOTHER SCHOOL OF THOUGHT IS THAT THE WORD SADDUCEE IS RELATED TO THE HEBREW WORD SADAQ (“TO BE RIGHTEOUS”). THE SADDUCEES WERE AN ARISTOCRATIC CLASS CONNECTED WITH EVERYTHING GOING ON IN THE TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM. THEY TENDED TO BE WEALTHY AND HELD POWERFUL POSITIONS, INCLUDING THAT OF CHIEF PRIESTS AND HIGH PRIEST, AND THEY HELD THE MAJORITY OF THE 70 SEATS OF THE RULING COUNCIL CALLED THE SANHEDRIN. THE SADDUCEES WORKED HARD TO KEEP THE PEACE BY AGREEING WITH THE DECISIONS OF ROME (ISRAEL AT THE TIME WAS UNDER ROMAN CONTROL), AND THEY SEEMED TO BE MORE CONCERNED WITH POLITICS THAN RELIGION. BECAUSE THEY WERE ACCOMMODATING TO ROME AND WERE THE WEALTHY UPPER CLASS, THEY DID NOT RELATE WELL TO THE COMMON MAN, NOR DID THE COMMON MAN HOLD THEM IN HIGH OPINION. THE COMMONERS RELATED BETTER TO THOSE WHO BELONGED TO THE PARTY OF THE PHARISEES. THOUGH THE SADDUCEES HELD THE MAJORITY OF SEATS IN THE SANHEDRIN, HISTORY INDICATES THAT MUCH OF THE TIME THEY HAD TO GO ALONG WITH THE IDEAS OF THE PHARISAIC MINORITY, BECAUSE THE PHARISEES WERE MORE POPULAR WITH THE MASSES. NOT ALL PRIESTS WERE SADDUCEES, BUT MANY OF THEM WERE. THE SADDUCEES PRESERVED THE AUTHORITY OF THE WRITTEN WORD OF GOD, ESPECIALLY THE BOOKS OF MOSES (GENESIS THROUGH DEUTERONOMY). WHILE THEY COULD BE COMMENDED FOR THIS, THEY DEFINITELY WERE NOT PERFECT IN THEIR DOCTRINAL VIEWS. THE FOLLOWING IS A BRIEF LIST OF SADDUCEAN BELIEFS THAT CONTRADICT SCRIPTURE: 1. THE SADDUCEES WERE EXTREMELY SELF-SUFFICIENT TO THE POINT OF DENYING GOD'S INVOLVEMENT IN EVERYDAY LIFE. 2. THEY DENIED ANY RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD (MATTHEW 22:23; MARK 12:18–27; ACTS 23:8). DUE TO THIS BELIEF, THE SADDUCEES STRONGLY RESISTED THE APOSTLES’ PREACHING THAT JESUS HAD RISEN FROM THE DEAD. 3. THEY DENIED THE AFTERLIFE, HOLDING THAT THE SOUL PERISHED AT DEATH AND THEREFORE DENYING ANY PENALTY OR REWARD AFTER THE EARTHLY LIFE. 4. THEY DENIED THE EXISTENCE OF A SPIRITUAL WORLD, I.E., ANGELS AND DEMONS (ACTS 23:8). BECAUSE THE SADDUCEES WERE BASICALLY A POLITICAL PARTY RATHER THAN A RELIGIOUS SECT, THEY WERE UNCONCERNED WITH JESUS UNTIL THEY BECAME AFRAID, HE MIGHT BRING UNWANTED ROMAN ATTENTION. AT THAT POINT THE SADDUCEES JOINED WITH THE PHARISEES AND CONSPIRED TO PUT CHRIST TO DEATH (JOHN 11:48–50; MARK 14:53; 15:1). OTHER MENTIONS OF THE SADDUCEES ARE FOUND IN ACTS 4:1 AND ACTS 5:17, AND THE SADDUCEES ARE IMPLICATED IN THE DEATH OF JAMES THE BROTHER OF JOHN IN ACTS 12:1–2. THE HISTORIAN JOSEPHUS ALSO CONNECTS THE SADDUCEES TO THE DEATH OF JAMES, THE HALF-BROTHER OF JESUS. SINCE THE SADDUCEES LEFT NO WRITTEN DESCRIPTION OF THEMSELVES, ALL WE KNOW ABOUT WHAT THEY BELIEVED OR WHAT THEY DID IS WHAT IS FOUND IN THE HOLY BIBLE AND SECONDHAND SOURCES. ACCORDING TO MOST HISTORICAL RECORDS, INCLUDING THOSE OF JOSEPHUS, THE SADDUCEES WERE RUDE, ARROGANT, POWER-HUNGRY, AND QUICK TO DISPUTE WITH THOSE WHO DISAGREED WITH THEM. THE SADDUCEES CEASED TO EXIST AS A GROUP IN AD 70, WHEN JERUSALEM AND THE TEMPLE WERE DESTROYED BY THE ROMANS.  WHAT ARE THE DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THE SADDUCEES AND PHARISEES? THE GOSPELS REFER OFTEN TO THE SADDUCEES AND PHARISEES, AS JESUS WAS IN ALMOST CONSTANT CONFLICT WITH THEM. THE SADDUCEES AND PHARISEES COMPRISED THE RULING CLASS OF JEWS IN ISRAEL. THERE ARE SOME SIMILARITIES BETWEEN THE TWO GROUPS BUT IMPORTANT DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THEM AS WELL. THE PHARISEES AND THE SADDUCEES WERE BOTH RELIGIOUS SECTS WITHIN JUDAISM DURING THE TIME OF CHRIST. BOTH GROUPS HONORED MOSES AND THE LAW, AND THEY BOTH HAD A MEASURE OF POLITICAL POWER. THE SANHEDRIN, THE 70-MEMBER SUPREME COURT OF ANCIENT ISRAEL, HAD MEMBERS FROM BOTH THE SADDUCEES AND THE PHARISEES. THE DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THE PHARISEES AND THE SADDUCEES ARE KNOWN TO US THROUGH A COUPLE OF PASSAGES OF SCRIPTURE AND THROUGH THE EXTANT WRITINGS OF THE PHARISEES. RELIGIOUSLY, THE SADDUCEES WERE MORE CONSERVATIVE IN ONE DOCTRINAL AREA: THEY INSISTED ON A LITERAL INTERPRETATION OF THE TEXT OF SCRIPTURE; THE PHARISEES, ON THE OTHER HAND, GAVE ORAL TRADITION EQUAL AUTHORITY TO THE WRITTEN WORD OF GOD. IF THE SADDUCEES COULDN’T FIND A COMMAND IN THE TANAKH, THEY DISMISSED IT AS MANMADE. GIVEN THE PHARISEES’ AND THE SADDUCEES’ DIFFERING VIEW OF SCRIPTURE, IT’S NO SURPRISE THAT THEY ARGUED OVER CERTAIN DOCTRINES. THE SADDUCEES REJECTED A BELIEF IN THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD (MATTHEW 22:23; MARK 12:18–27; ACTS 23:8), BUT THE PHARISEES DID BELIEVE IN THE RESURRECTION. THE SADDUCEES DENIED THE AFTERLIFE, HOLDING THAT THE SOUL PERISHED AT DEATH, BUT THE PHARISEES BELIEVED IN AN AFTERLIFE AND IN AN APPROPRIATE REWARD AND PUNISHMENT FOR INDIVIDUALS. THE SADDUCEES REJECTED THE IDEA OF AN UNSEEN, SPIRITUAL WORLD, BUT THE PHARISEES TAUGHT THE EXISTENCE OF ANGELS AND DEMONS IN A SPIRITUAL REALM. THE APOSTLE PAUL SHREWDLY USED THE THEOLOGICAL DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THE PHARISEES AND THE SADDUCEES TO ESCAPE THEIR CLUTCHES. PAUL HAD BEEN ARRESTED IN JERUSALEM AND WAS MAKING HIS DEFENSE BEFORE THE SANHEDRIN. KNOWING THAT SOME OF THE COURT WERE SADDUCEES AND THE OTHERS PHARISEES, PAUL CALLED OUT, “MY BROTHERS, I AM A PHARISEE, DESCENDED FROM PHARISEES. I STAND ON TRIAL BECAUSE OF THE HOPE OF THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD” (ACTS 23:6). PAUL’S MENTION OF THE RESURRECTION PRECIPITATED A DISPUTE BETWEEN THE PHARISEES AND THE SADDUCEES, DIVIDING THE ASSEMBLY, AND CAUSING “A GREAT UPROAR” (VERSE 9). THE ROMAN COMMANDER WHO WATCHED THE PROCEEDINGS SENT TROOPS INTO THE MELEE TO RESCUE PAUL FROM THEIR VIOLENCE (VERSE 10). SOCIALLY, THE SADDUCEES WERE MORE ELITIST AND ARISTOCRATIC THAN THE PHARISEES. SADDUCEES TENDED TO BE WEALTHY AND TO HOLD MORE POWERFUL POSITIONS. THE CHIEF PRIESTS AND HIGH PRIEST WERE SADDUCEES, AND THEY HELD THE MAJORITY OF SEATS IN THE SANHEDRIN. THE PHARISEES WERE MORE REPRESENTATIVE OF THE COMMON WORKING PEOPLE AND HAD THE RESPECT OF THE MASSES. THE SADDUCEES’ LOCUS OF POWER WAS THE TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM; THE PHARISEES CONTROLLED THE SYNAGOGUES. THE SADDUCEES WERE FRIENDLIER WITH ROME AND MORE ACCOMMODATING TO THE ROMAN LAWS THAN THE PHARISEES WERE. THE PHARISEES OFTEN RESISTED HELLENIZATION, BUT THE SADDUCEES WELCOMED IT. JESUS HAD MORE RUN-INS WITH THE PHARISEES THAN WITH THE SADDUCEES, PROBABLY BECAUSE OF THE FORMER’S GIVING PREEMINENCE TO ORAL TRADITION. “YOU IGNORE GOD’S LAW AND SUBSTITUTE YOUR OWN TRADITION,” JESUS TOLD THEM (MARK 7:8, NLT; SEE ALSO MATTHEW 9:14; 15:1–9; 23:5, 16, 23, MARK 7:1–23; AND LUKE 11:42). BECAUSE THE SADDUCEES WERE OFTEN MORE CONCERNED WITH POLITICS THAN RELIGION, THEY IGNORED JESUS UNTIL THEY BEGAN TO FEAR HE MIGHT BRING UNWANTED ROMAN ATTENTION AND UPSET THE STATUS QUO. IT WAS AT THAT POINT THAT THE SADDUCEES AND PHARISEES SET ASIDE THEIR DIFFERENCES, UNITED, AND CONSPIRED TO PUT CHRIST TO DEATH (JOHN 11:48–50; MARK 14:53; 15:1). THE SADDUCEES AS A GROUP CEASED TO EXIST AFTER THE DESTRUCTION OF JERUSALEM, BUT THE PHARISEES’ LEGACY LIVED ON. IN FACT, THE PHARISEES WERE RESPONSIBLE FOR THE COMPILATION OF THE MISHNAH, AN IMPORTANT DOCUMENT WITH REFERENCE TO THE CONTINUATION OF JUDAISM BEYOND THE DESTRUCTION OF THE TEMPLE. IN THIS WAY THE PHARISEES LAID THE GROUNDWORK FOR MODERN-DAY RABBINIC JUDAISM.  WHY DID THE LORD REBUKE THE SCRIBES AND PHARISEES SO HARSHLY IN MATTHEW 23:13–36? IN MATTHEW 23 JESUS PRONOUNCES “WOES” ON THE SCRIBES AND PHARISEES, THE RELIGIOUS ELITE OF THE DAY. THE WORD WOE IS AN EXCLAMATION OF GRIEF, DENUNCIATION, OR DISTRESS. THIS WAS NOT THE FIRST TIME JESUS HAD SOME HARSH WORDS FOR THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS OF HIS DAY. WHY DID JESUS REBUKE THEM SO HARSHLY HERE? LOOKING AT EACH WOE GIVES SOME INSIGHT. BEFORE PRONOUNCING THE WOES, JESUS TOLD HIS LISTENERS TO RESPECT THE SCRIBES AND PHARISEES DUE TO THEIR POSITION OF AUTHORITY BUT NOT TO EMULATE THEM, “FOR THEY DO NOT PRACTICE WHAT THEY PREACH. THEY TIE UP HEAVY, CUMBERSOME LOADS AND PUT THEM ON OTHER PEOPLE’S SHOULDERS, BUT THEY THEMSELVES ARE NOT WILLING TO LIFT A FINGER TO MOVE THEM. EVERYTHING THEY DO IS DONE FOR PEOPLE TO SEE” (MATTHEW 23:3–5). THE SCRIBES AND PHARISEES WERE SUPPOSED TO KNOW GOD AND HELP OTHERS KNOW HIM AND FOLLOW HIS WAYS. INSTEAD, THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS ADDED TO GOD’S LAW, MAKING IT A CUMBERSOME AND ONEROUS BURDEN. AND THEY DID NOT FOLLOW GOD WITH A PURE HEART. THEIR RELIGION WAS NOT TRUE WORSHIP OF GOD; RATHER, IT WAS ROOTED IN A PRIDEFUL HEART. JESUS’ SERMON ON THE MOUNT EMPHASIZES THE TRUE INTENT OF THE LAW OVER THE LETTER OF THE LAW. THE SCRIBES AND PHARISEES EMPHASIZED THE LETTER, COMPLETELY MISSING ITS SPIRIT. THE FIRST WOE IS, “WOE TO YOU, TEACHERS OF THE LAW AND PHARISEES, YOU HYPOCRITES! YOU SHUT THE DOOR OF THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IN PEOPLE’S FACES. YOU YOURSELVES DO NOT ENTER, NOR WILL YOU LET THOSE ENTER WHO ARE TRYING TO” (MATTHEW 23:13). JESUS CARES FOR PEOPLE. HE DESIRES FOR THEM TO KNOW HIM AND TO ENTER INTO HIS KINGDOM (JOHN 3:16–17; 10:10, 17; 2 PETER 3:9). AFTER REBUKING THE SCRIBES AND PHARISEES, JESUS LAMENTED OVER REBELLIOUS JERUSALEM (MATTHEW 23:37–39). CLEARLY, HIS HEART IS FOR PEOPLE TO FIND LIFE IN HIM. IT STANDS TO REASON, THEN, THAT HE WOULD HAVE HARSH WORDS FOR THOSE WHO PREVENTED PEOPLE FROM FINDING SALVATION. THE TEACHERS OF THE LAW AND PHARISEES WERE NOT TRULY SEEKING AFTER GOD, THOUGH THEY ACTED AS IF THEY WERE. THEIR RELIGION WAS EMPTY, AND IT WAS PREVENTING OTHERS FROM FOLLOWING THE MESSIAH. IN THE SECOND WOE, JESUS DAMNS THE SCRIBES AND PHARISEES FOR MAKING STRENUOUS EFFORTS TO WIN CONVERTS AND THEN LEADING THOSE CONVERTS TO BE “TWICE AS MUCH” CHILDREN OF HELL AS THE SCRIBES AND PHARISEES WERE (MATTHEW 13:15). IN OTHER WORDS, THEY WERE MORE INTENT ON SPREADING THEIR RELIGION THAN ON MAINTAINING THE TRUTH. THE THIRD WOE JESUS PRONOUNCES AGAINST THE SCRIBES AND PHARISEES CALLS THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS “BLIND GUIDES” AND “BLIND FOOLS” (MATTHEW 23:16–17). SPECIFICALLY, JESUS POINTS OUT, THEY NIT-PICKED ABOUT WHICH OATHS WERE BINDING AND WHICH WERE NOT, IGNORING THE SACRED NATURE OF ALL OATHS AND SIGNIFICANCE OF THE TEMPLE AND GOD’S HOLINESS (VERSES 15–22). THE FOURTH WOE CALLS OUT THE SCRIBES AND PHARISEES FOR THEIR PRACTICE OF DILIGENTLY PAYING THE TITHE WHILE NEGLECTING TO ACTUALLY CARE FOR PEOPLE. WHILE THEY WERE COUNTING THEIR MINT LEAVES TO MAKE SURE THEY GAVE ONE TENTH TO THE TEMPLE, THEY “NEGLECTED THE MORE IMPORTANT MATTERS OF THE LAW—JUSTICE, MERCY AND FAITHFULNESS” (MATTHEW 23:23). ONCE AGAIN, THEY FOCUSED ON THE LETTER OF THE LAW AND OBEYED IT WITH PRIDE, BUT THEY MISSED THE WEIGHTIER THINGS OF GOD. THEIR RELIGION WAS EXTERNAL; THEIR HEARTS WERE NOT TRANSFORMED. JESUS ELABORATES ON THEIR HYPOCRISY IN THE FIFTH WOE. HE TELLS THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS THEY APPEAR CLEAN ON THE OUTSIDE, BUT THEY HAVE NEGLECTED THE INSIDE. THEY PERFORM RELIGIOUS ACTS BUT DO NOT HAVE GOD-HONORING HEARTS. IT DOES NO GOOD, JESUS SAYS, TO CLEAN UP THE OUTSIDE WHEN THE INSIDE IS “FULL OF GREED AND SELF-INDULGENCE” (MATTHEW 23:25). THE PHARISEES AND SCRIBES ARE BLIND AND DO NOT RECOGNIZE THAT, WHEN THE INSIDE IS CHANGED, THE OUTSIDE, TOO, WILL BE TRANSFORMED. IN THE SIXTH WOE, JESUS CLAIMS THE SCRIBES AND PHARISEES ARE “LIKE WHITEWASHED TOMBS, WHICH LOOK BEAUTIFUL ON THE OUTSIDE BUT ON THE INSIDE ARE FULL OF THE BONES OF THE DEAD AND EVERYTHING UNCLEAN” (MATTHEW 23:27). THE DEADNESS INSIDE OF TOMBS IS LIKENED TO THE “HYPOCRISY AND WICKEDNESS” INSIDE THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS (VERSE 28). ONCE AGAIN, THEY APPEAR TO OBEY GOD, BUT THEIR HEARTS ARE FAR FROM HIM (SEE MATTHEW 15:7–9 AND ISAIAH 29:13). JESUS CONCLUDES HIS SEVEN-FOLD REBUKE BY TELLING THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS THAT THEY ARE JUST LIKE THEIR FATHERS, WHO PERSECUTED THE PROPHETS OF OLD. IN BUILDING MONUMENTS TO THE PROPHETS, THEY TESTIFY AGAINST THEMSELVES, OPENLY ADMITTING THAT IT WAS THEIR ANCESTORS WHO KILLED THE PROPHETS (MATTHEW 23:29–31). ALTHOUGH THEY ARROGANTLY CLAIM THAT THEY WOULD NOT HAVE DONE SO, THEY ARE THE ONES WHO WILL SOON PLOT THE MURDER OF THE SON OF GOD HIMSELF (MATTHEW 26:4). JESUS’ WORDS ARE HARSH BECAUSE THERE WAS SO MUCH AT STAKE. THOSE WHO FOLLOWED THE PHARISEES AND SCRIBES WERE BEING KEPT FROM FOLLOWING GOD. SO MUCH OF THE TEACHING IN JESUS’ DAY WAS IN DIRECT CONTRADICTION OF GOD’S WORD (SEE MATTHEW 15:6). THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS MADE A MOCKERY OUT OF FOLLOWING GOD. THEY DID NOT TRULY UNDERSTAND GOD’S WAYS, AND THEY LED OTHERS AWAY FROM GOD. JESUS’ DESIRE WAS THAT PEOPLE WOULD COME TO KNOW GOD AND BE RECONCILED WITH HIM. IN MATTHEW 11:28–30 JESUS SAID, “COME TO ME, ALL YOU WHO ARE WEARY AND BURDENED, AND I WILL GIVE YOU REST. TAKE MY YOKE UPON YOU AND LEARN FROM ME, FOR I AM GENTLE AND HUMBLE IN HEART, AND YOU WILL FIND REST FOR YOUR SOULS. FOR MY YOKE IS EASY AND MY BURDEN IS LIGHT.” UNLIKE THE BURDENS THE SCRIBES AND PHARISEES LAID ON THE PEOPLE IN A HUMAN EFFORT TO GAIN RECONCILIATION WITH GOD, JESUS GIVES TRUE REST. THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS SPREAD LIES COVERED IN A VENEER OF GODLINESS (JOHN 8:44); JESUS SPOKE HARSHLY AGAINST THEM BECAUSE HE CAME TO BRING LIFE (JOHN 10:10). ALSO, THE WORD WOE CARRIES WITH IT A TINGE OF SORROW. THERE IS AN ELEMENT OF IMPRECATION, TO BE SURE, BUT WITH IT AN ELEMENT OF COMPASSIONATE SADNESS. THE SEVEN WOES THAT JESUS PRONOUNCES ON THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS ARE SOLEMN DECLARATIONS OF FUTURE MISERY. THE STUBBORNNESS OF THE SINNERS TO WHOM HE SPEAKS IS BRINGING A JUDGMENT TO BE FEARED. THE SCRIBES AND PHARISEES ARE CALLING DOWN GOD’S WRATH UPON THEMSELVES, AND THEY ARE TO BE PITIED. IMMEDIATELY AFTER JESUS’ REBUKE OF THE SCRIBES AND PHARISEES, WE SEE JESUS’ COMPASSION. HE ASKS, “HOW WILL YOU ESCAPE BEING CONDEMNED TO HELL?” (MATTHEW 23:33). JESUS THEN EXPRESSES HIS DESIRE TO GATHER THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL TO HIMSELF FOR SAFETY, IF ONLY THEY WERE WILLING (VERSE 37). GOD LONGS FOR HIS PEOPLE TO COME TO HIM AND FIND FORGIVENESS. JESUS WAS NOT HARSH TO BE MEAN. HE WAS NOT HAVING A TEMPER TANTRUM. RATHER, LOVE GUIDED HIS ACTIONS. JESUS SPOKE FIRMLY AGAINST THE DECEPTION OF SATAN OUT OF A DESIRE FOR PEOPLE TO KNOW TRUTH AND FIND LIFE IN HIM.  WHY DID THE LORD REFER TO THE PHARISEES AS A “CHILD OF HELL” IN MATTHEW 23:15? “WOE TO YOU, TEACHERS OF THE LAW AND PHARISEES, YOU HYPOCRITES! YOU TRAVEL OVER LAND AND SEA TO WIN A SINGLE CONVERT, AND WHEN YOU HAVE SUCCEEDED, YOU MAKE THEM TWICE AS MUCH A CHILD OF HELL AS YOU ARE” (MATTHEW 23:15). THIS IS ONE OF THE “SEVEN WOES” PRONOUNCED BY THE LORD AGAINST THE PHARISEES AND THE TEACHERS OF THE LAW. TO UNDERSTAND WHY JESUS WOULD REFER TO A CONVERT OF THE PHARISEES AS A “CHILD OF HELL” (LITERALLY, “SON OF GEHENNA”), WE HAVE TO LOOK AT THE CONTEXT OF JESUS’ WORDS. JESUS IS INSTRUCTING HIS FOLLOWERS ABOUT THE RELIGIOUS HYPOCRITES WHO ARE THEMSELVES “CHILDREN OF HELL.” JESUS BEGINS HIS DAMNATION OF THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS OF THE DAY IN MATTHEW 22 WITH A PARABLE. THE STORY OF THE WEDDING FEAST (MATTHEW 22:1–15) CONDEMNS THE LEADERS’ SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS AND THEIR REFUSAL TO ACCEPT GOD’S PROVISION FOR THEIR SALVATION. BECAUSE THEIR HEARTS WERE STILL HARD, THEY RESPONDED BY TRYING TO ENTRAP JESUS WITH QUESTIONS ABOUT TAXES (VERSES 16–22), THE RESURRECTION (VERSES 23–33), AND THE LAW (VERSES 34–40). JESUS AVOIDED THEIR TRAPS AND INDICTED THEM FOR KNOWING NEITHER THE SCRIPTURES NOR THE POWER OF GOD (VERSE 29). THEN HE TURNED THE TABLES ON THEM, ASKING THEM A QUESTION THEY COULDN’T ANSWER ABOUT THE MESSIAH (VERSES 41–46). ONCE HE HAD SILENCED THEM, HE USED THE OCCASION TO TEACH HIS DISCIPLES THE TRUTH ABOUT THE TEACHERS OF THE LAW IN CHAPTER 23. TO BE A CHILD OF HELL IS TO BE DESERVING OF HELL, THAT IS, TO BE AWFULLY WICKED. IN MATTHEW 23, JESUS EXPLAINS THAT THE PHARISEES AND SADDUCEES DISPLAYED THEIR WICKEDNESS IN MANY WAYS. THEY DID NOT PRACTICE WHAT THEY PREACHED (VERSE 3). THEY BURDENED THE PEOPLE WITH RELIGIOUS RITUALS AND CEREMONIES OF THEIR OWN INVENTION AND MADE NO EFFORT TO HELP THEM TO BEAR THEM (VERSE 4). ALL THEIR RELIGIOUS RITUALS WERE DONE IN A PUBLIC MANNER IN ORDER TO RECEIVE THE PRAISE AND GLORY FROM OTHERS (VERSES 5–7). FOR ALL THESE SINS AND MORE, JESUS PRONOUNCES “WOES” UPON THEM FOR THEIR GUILT AND THE PUNISHMENT THAT WOULD SURELY AWAIT THEM. THE PHARISEES AND THEIR CONVERTS WERE CHILDREN OF HELL PRIMARILY BECAUSE THEY REJECTED GOD’S PROVISION FOR THEIR SALVATION, ATTEMPTING TO JUSTIFY THEMSELVES THROUGH THEIR OWN RIGHTEOUS DEEDS. IN SO DOING, THEY “SHUT THE DOOR OF THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IN PEOPLE’S FACES” (MATTHEW 23:13). JESUS SAID THAT, WHEN THEY MADE A GENTILE CONVERT, THEY MADE HIM DOUBLE THE CHILD OF HELL THAT THEY WERE—THE FORMER PAGAN BECAME TWICE THE HYPOCRITE THAT THEY WERE, TWICE AS CONFIRMED IN WICKEDNESS. BY OPPOSING JESUS, THE LEADERS TRIED TO CONVINCE PEOPLE THAT HE WAS AN IMPOSTOR. MANY WERE READY TO EMBRACE HIM AS THE MESSIAH AND WERE ABOUT TO ENTER INTO THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN, BUT THE HYPOCRITES PREVENTED IT. JESUS SAYS THEY HAD “TAKEN AWAY THE KEY OF KNOWLEDGE” (LUKE 11:52), MEANING THEY HAD TAKEN AWAY THE RIGHT INTERPRETATION OF THE ANCIENT PROPHECIES RESPECTING THE MESSIAH. IN THAT WAY THEY PREVENTED THE PEOPLE FROM RECEIVING JESUS AS THEIR PROMISED REDEEMER. JUST AS THE PHARISEES AND SADDUCEES BECAME CHILDREN OF HELL BY REJECTING JESUS AS THEIR ONLY SAVIOR, SO DO MILLIONS TODAY. ALL WHO REMAIN IN THEIR SINS ARE DESERVING OF HELL BECAUSE GOD DEMANDS JUSTICE, AND WICKEDNESS MUST BE PAID FOR (ROMANS 6:23). IF WE REJECT CHRIST’S PAYMENT FOR OUR SINS, WE MUST PAY FOR THEM OURSELVES, THUS RENDERING OURSELVES CHILDREN OF HELL.  WHO WAS GAMALIEL IN THE HOLY BIBLE? GAMALIEL WAS A FIRST-CENTURY JEWISH RABBI AND A LEADER IN THE JEWISH SANHEDRIN. GAMALIEL IS MENTIONED A COUPLE OF TIMES IN SCRIPTURE AS A FAMOUS AND WELL-RESPECTED TEACHER. INDIRECTLY, GAMALIEL HAD A PROFOUND EFFECT ON THE EARLY CHURCH. GAMALIEL WAS A PHARISEE AND A GRANDSON OF THE FAMOUS RABBI HILLEL. LIKE HIS GRANDFATHER, GAMALIEL WAS KNOWN FOR TAKING A RATHER LENIENT VIEW OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW IN CONTRAST TO HIS CONTEMPORARY, RABBI SHAMMAI, WHO HELD TO A MORE STRINGENT UNDERSTANDING OF JEWISH TRADITIONS. THE FIRST BIBLICAL REFERENCE TO RABBI GAMALIEL IS FOUND IN ACTS 5. THE SCENE IS A MEETING OF THE SANHEDRIN, WHERE JOHN AND PETER ARE STANDING TRIAL. AFTER HAVING WARNED THE APOSTLES TO CEASE PREACHING IN THE NAME OF JESUS, THE JEWISH COUNCIL BECOMES INFURIATED WHEN SIMON PETER DEFIANTLY REPLIES, “WE MUST OBEY GOD RATHER THAN HUMAN BEINGS!” (ACTS 5:29). PETER HAD NO INTENTION OF CEASING TO PROCLAIM THE GOSPEL, REGARDLESS OF THE POSSIBLE REPERCUSSIONS. PETER’S DEFIANCE ENRAGES THE COUNCIL, WHO BEGIN TO SEEK THE DEATH OF THE APOSTLES. INTO THE FRAY STEPS GAMALIEL. THE RABBI, “WHO WAS HONORED BY ALL THE PEOPLE” (ACTS 5:34), FIRST ORDERS THE APOSTLES TO BE REMOVED FROM THE ROOM. GAMALIEL THEN ENCOURAGES THE COUNCIL TO BE CAUTIOUS IN DEALING WITH JESUS’ FOLLOWERS: “IN THE PRESENT CASE I ADVISE YOU: LEAVE THESE MEN ALONE! LET THEM GO! FOR IF THEIR PURPOSE OR ACTIVITY IS OF HUMAN ORIGIN, IT WILL FAIL. BUT IF IT IS FROM GOD, YOU WILL NOT BE ABLE TO STOP THESE MEN; YOU WILL ONLY FIND YOURSELVES FIGHTING AGAINST GOD” (ACTS 5:38–39). THE SANHEDRIN IS PERSUADED BY GAMALIEL’S WORDS (VERSE 40). THAT THE COUNCIL ACQUIESCED TO HIS ADVICE SPEAKS TO THE INFLUENCE THAT GAMALIEL POSSESSED. LATER RABBIS LAUDED GAMALIEL FOR HIS KNOWLEDGE, BUT HE MAY BE BETTER KNOWN FOR HIS MOST FAMOUS PUPIL—ANOTHER PHARISEE NAMED SAUL OF TARSUS (ACTS 22:3), WHO LATER BECAME THE APOSTLE PAUL. IT WAS UNDER THE TUTELAGE OF RABBI GAMALIEL THAT PAUL DEVELOPED AN EXPERT KNOWLEDGE OF THE HEBREW SCRIPTURES. PAUL’S EDUCATIONAL AND PROFESSIONAL CREDENTIALS ALLOWED HIM TO PREACH IN THE SYNAGOGUES WHEREVER HE TRAVELED (SEE ACTS 17:2), AND HIS GRASP OF OLD TESTAMENT HISTORY AND LAW AIDED HIS PRESENTATION OF JESUS CHRIST AS THE ONE WHO HAD FULFILLED THE LAW (MATTHEW 5:17). GAMALIEL IS ALSO MENTIONED BY THE HISTORIAN JOSEPHUS, WHO WROTE OF THE NOBILITY OF GAMALIEL’S SON, SIMON (VITA, 38). JOSEPHUS’ DESCRIPTION OF GAMALIEL’S FAMILY IS CONSISTENT WITH THE PICTURE WE SEE OF HIM IN THE BOOK OF ACTS. THE TALMUD ALSO MENTIONS GAMALIEL, BUT THERE IS STILL MUCH THAT WE DO NOT KNOW ABOUT HIM. AS WITH MANY FIGURES FROM ANCIENT HISTORY, OUR KNOWLEDGE OF GAMALIEL IS LIMITED. FROM THE SOURCES THAT WE DO POSSESS, IT IS CLEAR THAT GAMALIEL AND HIS FAMILY WERE REVERED AS MEN OF WISDOM AND PRUDENTIAL JUDGMENT. IN GOD’S SOVEREIGN PLAN, THIS JEWISH RABBI PRESERVED THE LIVES OF THE APOSTLES IN THE EARLY CHURCH AND HELPED EQUIP THE GREATEST CHRISTIAN MISSIONARY.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT SHARING? STARTING IN EARLY CHILDHOOD, PEOPLE ARE TAUGHT TO SHARE WITH OTHERS. SHARING IS A RECOGNIZED VIRTUE IN MOST CIVILIZED CULTURES BECAUSE WE UNDERSTAND INSTINCTIVELY THAT SELFISHNESS AND A LACK OF SHARING ARE WRONG. WHETHER WE ACKNOWLEDGE GOD OR NOT, WE ARE STILL CREATED IN HIS IMAGE AND ARE MORE LIKE HIM THAN ANY OTHER CREATED BEING (GENESIS 1:27). BECAUSE OF THIS, WE RECOGNIZE THAT OTHER PEOPLE ARE IMPORTANT, TOO. MOST CIVILIZED PEOPLE GROUPS GRAVITATE TOWARD SIMILAR LAWS IN RESPONSE TO GOD’S MORAL LAW WRITTEN ON OUR HEARTS (ROMANS 1:20, 32; ECCLESIASTES 3:11). WE EACH HAVE A GOD-GIVEN CONSCIENCE. SINCE PART OF GOD’S NATURE IS TO SHARE WITH US (2 CORINTHIANS 8:9), PEOPLE NATURALLY KNOW THAT SHARING IS GOOD. HOWEVER, DUE TO THE SINFUL NATURES WE ALL POSSESS (ROMANS 2:10, 23), WE OFTEN ALLOW SELFISHNESS TO RULE INSTEAD OF SHARING AND GENEROSITY. REGARDLESS OF CHRONOLOGICAL AGE, WE CAN STILL BE TODDLERS IN OUR ATTITUDES. WE DON’T WANT TO SHARE. BENEATH OUR PLASTIC SMILES AND SOCIALIZED RESPONSES, OUR SINFUL HEARTS MAY BE THINKING, “WHAT’S MINE IS MINE, AND WHAT’S YOURS SHOULD BE MINE.” SHARING IS SEEN AS A NICE CONCEPT, BUT A LITTLE TOO UNCOMFORTABLE TO PUT INTO PRACTICE. THE FIRST-CENTURY CHURCH SET THE BAR HIGH WHEN THEY DEMONSTRATED BIBLICAL SHARING. AS THE CHURCH GREW RAPIDLY, MANY NEW BELIEVERS FROM OTHER REGIONS LINGERED IN JERUSALEM, HUNGERING TO BE NEAR THEIR NEW BROTHERS AND SISTERS IN CHRIST. IN ORDER TO FINANCE THIS EXPLODING FAMILY, THOSE WHO OWNED VALUABLES SOLD THEM AND DONATED THE MONEY FOR THE COMMON GOOD (ACTS 4:32–37). “THEY SHARED EVERYTHING THEY HAD” (VERSE 32), AND “THERE WERE NO NEEDY PERSONS AMONG THEM” (VERSE 34). LATER ON, AS CHURCHES WERE ESTABLISHED IN OTHER PLACES, THE APOSTLES GATHERED FINANCIAL GIFTS FROM VARIOUS CHURCHES AND DELIVERED THEM TO THE JUDEAN CHURCH, WHICH WAS STRUGGLING (ACTS 11:27–30; ROMANS 15:26). THE NEW TESTAMENT EQUATES SHARING WITH REAL FAITH. IN HIS EXPLANATION OF HOW FAITH IS TO BE LIVED OUT IN GOOD WORKS, JAMES SAYS THAT TRUE RELIGION IS “TO VISIT ORPHANS AND WIDOWS IN THEIR DISTRESS, AND TO KEEP ONESELF UNSTAINED BY THE WORLD” (JAMES 1:27). JOHN LIKEWISE EMPHASIZES THE NECESSITY OF SHARING: “IF ANYONE HAS MATERIAL POSSESSIONS AND SEES A BROTHER OR SISTER IN NEED BUT HAS NO PITY ON THEM, HOW CAN THE LOVE OF GOD BE IN THAT PERSON? DEAR CHILDREN, LET US NOT LOVE WITH WORDS OR SPEECH BUT WITH ACTIONS AND IN TRUTH” (1 JOHN 3:17–18). CHRISTIAN SHARING CAN TAKE MANY FORMS, BUT IT IS THE HEART ATTITUDE THAT MATTERS TO GOD (MATTHEW 6:2–4). WE WHO HAVE BEEN BOUGHT AND SET APART BY THE BLOOD OF JESUS MUST BE EAGER TO SHARE WHAT HE HAS ENTRUSTED TO US, WHETHER IT BE TIME, ENERGY, OR RESOURCES. SHARING REMINDS US THAT WE ARE NOT TO SET OUR AFFECTIONS ON THINGS OF THIS EARTH, NOR STORE UP TREASURES THAT HAVE NO ETERNAL VALUE (COLOSSIANS 3:2; MATTHEW 6:20). SHARING ALSO KEEPS US HUMBLE, FREES US FROM THE LOVE OF MONEY, AND TEACHES US TO DIE TO OURSELVES (ROMANS 6:6; 1 TIMOTHY 6:10). WE ARE MOST LIKE JESUS WHEN WE FREELY SHARE OURSELVES WITH THOSE HE BRINGS INTO OUR LIVES.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT ANARCHY/ANARCHISM? ANARCHY IS USUALLY CONSIDERED TO BE THE CHAOS THAT ERUPTS AT THE LACK OF GOVERNMENTAL AUTHORITY IN A SOCIETY. HOWEVER, ANARCHISM—THE THEORY THAT SOCIETY IS IMPROVED WHEN PEOPLE FREELY RULE THEMSELVES APART FROM ALL LAWS—IS TOUTED AS A WORTHY IDEAL BY THOSE WHO REJECT THE NECESSITY OF GOVERNING AUTHORITIES. WHEN PREVAILING AUTHORITIES HAVE BEEN OVERRULED OR REMOVED, USUALLY BY FORCE, ANARCHY RESULTS AS EVERY PERSON BECOMES HIS OR HER OWN AUTHORITY. WE SEE EXAMPLES OF ANARCHY DURING RIOTS, WHEN POLICE HAVE BEEN FOUGHT BACK AND THE CROWD BECOMES A LOOTING, DESTROYING ENTITY. WHILE IT MAY SEEM IDEAL FOR A SOCIETY TO OPERATE WITHOUT OVERSIGHT, THE REALITY IS NOT SO PRETTY BECAUSE THE HEART OF MAN IS “EVIL CONTINUALLY” (GENESIS 6:5; CF. ROMANS 3:10; JEREMIAH 17:9). SINCE THE GARDEN OF EDEN, MANKIND HAS LOVED THE IDEA OF SELF-RULE (GENESIS 3:1–7). IN FACT, THE MOTIVATION BEHIND MOST SIN IS THE INSISTENCE UPON BEING ONE’S OWN GOD. WE DON’T WANT ANYONE ELSE, INCLUDING OUR CREATOR, TO TELL US WHAT TO DO. WE IMAGINE THAT THE THROWING OFF OF ALL RESTRAINTS EQUALS FREEDOM AND THAT, IF LEFT ALONE, WE AND OUR NEIGHBORS COULD PEACEFULLY COEXIST WITHOUT ENFORCEMENT OF LAWS AND STANDARDS. BUT THIS UTOPIAN DREAM HAS NEVER PROVED TRUE. EVERY SOCIETY THAT HAS TRIED ANARCHISM HAS ENDED IN ANARCHY AND DISORDER. SINFUL MAN HAS COME TO BELIEVE THAT OUR NEED FOR GOVERNING AUTHORITY IS A FLAW THAT NEEDS CORRECTING. YET THE HOLY BIBLE PRESENTS A DIFFERENT STORY. GOD INSTITUTED LAW FROM THE BEGINNING OF HISTORY (GENESIS 2:16–17). LAWS ARE MERELY BOUNDARIES THAT KEEP US SAFE AND ENSURE HUMAN INTERACTIONS ARE FAIR AND HONEST. BUT BOUNDARIES MUST HAVE CONSEQUENCES FOR VIOLATING THEM, OR THEY ARE MERELY SUGGESTIONS. WITHOUT CONSEQUENCES, OPINIONS BECOME THE BASIS FOR RULES, AND WE KNOW THAT EVERYONE HAS A DIFFERENT OPINION. IT IS DIFFICULT ENOUGH FOR A GROUP OF FRIENDS TO DECIDE WHERE TO EAT DINNER. FAR MORE DIFFICULT IS THE BUILDING OF A CIVILIZATION BASED UPON VARIED OPINIONS. FROM ONE PERSON’S VIEWPOINT, IT IS RIGHT TO LOVE OUR NEIGHBORS; FROM ANOTHER’S, IT IS RIGHT TO EAT THEM. SO, WHOSE VIEWPOINT WINS? THE BATTLE BETWEEN OPPOSING VIEWS CAN LEAD TO ANARCHY. ROMANS 13:1–7 TELLS US THAT GOD DESIGNED GOVERNMENT, AND ONE OF ITS PRIMARY FUNCTIONS IS TO AVOID ANARCHY. ALONG WITH THAT DIVINE AUTHORITY COMES THE POWER TO ENFORCE THE DECIDED BOUNDARIES. THERE WERE A FEW TIMES IN BIBLICAL HISTORY WHEN ANARCHY WAS THE ORDER OF THE DAY, AND “EVERY MAN DID WHAT WAS RIGHT IN HIS OWN EYES” (DEUTERONOMY 12:8; JUDGES 17:6; 21:25). IT NEVER ENDED WELL. FIRST CAME BLATANT IDOLATRY, FOLLOWED QUICKLY BY FURTHER LAWLESSNESS AND THE DEMOLITION OF SOCIETY. GOD HAD TO RESCUE ISRAEL FROM ITSELF BY SENDING A SERIES OF JUDGES TO KEEP THE PEACE; LATER, HE SENT A SUCCESSION OF KINGS. WHEN ANARCHY RULES IN A CULTURE, THAT CULTURE IS EASY PREY FOR A MORE ORGANIZED ENEMY TO OVERTHROW IT. GOD’S PLAN IS NOT FOR US TO LIVE IN ANARCHY OR PURSUE ANARCHISM. THOUGH WE MAY CHAFE AT UNJUST LAWS AND UNWISE LAWMAKERS, WE CAN STILL THANK GOD FOR WHATEVER SYSTEM OF GOVERNMENT PROTECTS OUR FREEDOMS AND OUR LIVES. WE ARE TO DO OUR BEST TO LIVE PEACEFULLY UNDER THAT SYSTEM (1 TIMOTHY 2:2), PAY OUR TAXES (MATTHEW 22:21), GET AS INVOLVED IN OUR LOCAL GOVERNMENTS AS WE FEEL LED TO DO, AND PRAY FOR THOSE IN AUTHORITY OVER US (1 TIMOTHY 2:1–3). WE SHOULD OBEY OUR AUTHORITIES IN ALL THINGS, UNLESS THEY REQUIRE US TO DIRECTLY DISOBEY GOD (ACTS 5:29). ONLY THEN IS CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE IN LINE WITH GOD’S WORD.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT CORPORAL PUNISHMENT AS PRACTICED BY GOVERNMENTS? THERE ARE THREE FORMS OF CORPORAL PUNISHMENT (PHYSICALLY PAINFUL CORRECTION): THAT ADMINISTERED BY PARENTS; CORPORAL PUNISHMENT APPLIED BY THE SCHOOL SYSTEM, AND JUDICIAL CORPORAL PUNISHMENT OVERSEEN WITHIN THE PRISON SYSTEM OR DIRECTED BY COURT ORDER. SUCH JUDICIAL CORPORAL PUNISHMENT MIGHT INCLUDE SCOURGING, SUCH AS PAUL AND SILAS RECEIVED IN PHILIPPI (ACTS 16:23); BEATING WITH A ROD, MENTIONED IN PROVERBS 29:15; AND CANING, SUCH AS IS PRACTICED IN TAIWAN. THE HOLY BIBLE NEITHER PROMOTES NOR PROHIBITS A GOVERNMENT USING CORPORAL PUNISHMENT, BUT IT DOES HAVE SOMETHING TO SAY ABOUT OUR ATTITUDE TOWARD LAW AND ORDER IN GENERAL. WITH RESPECT TO OUR JUDICIAL SYSTEM AND THE PUNISHMENTS IT SANCTIONS, BELIEVERS MUST BE COGNIZANT OF THE HOLY BIBLE’S ADMONITION TO BE SUBSERVIENT TO THE LAWS OF OUR GOVERNMENT (ROMANS 13:1-7). “EVERYONE MUST SUBMIT HIMSELF TO THE GOVERNING AUTHORITIES, FOR THERE IS NO AUTHORITY EXCEPT THAT WHICH GOD HAS ESTABLISHED. THE AUTHORITIES THAT EXIST HAVE BEEN ESTABLISHED BY GOD. CONSEQUENTLY, HE WHO REBELS AGAINST THE AUTHORITY IS REBELLING AGAINST WHAT GOD HAS INSTITUTED, AND THOSE WHO DO SO WILL BRING JUDGMENT ON THEMSELVES” (ROMANS 13:1-2; SEE ALSO 1 PETER 2:13-14). THIS COMMAND NOT ONLY MEANS WE ADHERE TO THE LAWS OUR GOVERNING AUTHORITY HAS SET IN PLACE, BUT ALSO THAT WE FACE THE CONSEQUENCES FOR DISOBEYING ITS LAWS. THEREFORE, GOOD CITIZENSHIP REQUIRES ADHERENCE TO JUDICIAL LAWS AND SUBJECTION TO THE PUNISHMENT THEY PROVIDE FOR. “FOR RULERS HOLD NO TERROR FOR THOSE WHO DO RIGHT, BUT FOR THOSE WHO DO WRONG. DO YOU WANT TO BE FREE FROM FEAR OF THE ONE IN AUTHORITY? THEN DO WHAT IS RIGHT AND HE WILL COMMEND YOU. FOR HE IS GOD'S SERVANT TO DO YOU GOOD. BUT IF YOU DO WRONG, BE AFRAID, FOR HE DOES NOT BEAR THE SWORD FOR NOTHING. HE IS GOD'S SERVANT, AN AGENT OF WRATH TO BRING PUNISHMENT ON THE WRONGDOER. THEREFORE, IT IS NECESSARY TO SUBMIT TO THE AUTHORITIES, NOT ONLY BECAUSE OF POSSIBLE PUNISHMENT BUT ALSO BECAUSE OF CONSCIENCE” (ROMANS 13:3-5).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT PAYING TAXES? IN MATTHEW 22:17–21, THE PHARISEES ASKED JESUS A QUESTION: "'TELL US THEN, WHAT IS YOUR OPINION? IS IT RIGHT TO PAY TAXES TO CAESAR OR NOT?' BUT JESUS, KNOWING THEIR EVIL INTENT, SAID, 'YOU HYPOCRITES, WHY ARE YOU TRYING TO TRAP ME? SHOW ME THE COIN USED FOR PAYING THE TAX.' THEY BROUGHT HIM A DENARIUS, AND HE ASKED THEM, 'WHOSE PORTRAIT IS THIS? AND WHOSE INSCRIPTION?' 'CAESAR'S,' THEY REPLIED. THEN HE SAID TO THEM, 'GIVE TO CAESAR WHAT IS CAESAR'S, AND TO GOD WHAT IS GOD'S.'" IN FULL AGREEMENT, THE APOSTLE PAUL TAUGHT, "THIS IS ALSO WHY YOU PAY TAXES, FOR THE AUTHORITIES ARE GOD'S SERVANTS, WHO GIVE THEIR FULL TIME TO GOVERNING. GIVE EVERYONE WHAT YOU OWE HIM: IF YOU OWE TAXES, PAY TAXES; IF REVENUE, THEN REVENUE; IF RESPECT, THEN RESPECT; IF HONOR, THEN HONOR" (ROMANS 13:6–7). IT SEEMS THERE IS AN ENDLESS AMOUNT OF THE TYPES OF TAXES TO WHICH CITIZENS AND PARTICIPANTS IN THE LOCAL AND GLOBAL ECONOMY ARE SUBJECTED. TAXES ARE UNPOPULAR, AND SOMETIMES THE GOVERNMENT AGENCIES IN CHARGE OF COLLECTING THOSE TAXES ARE THOUGHT OF WITH DISGUST, WHETHER THEY ARE CORRUPT OR NOT. THIS IS NOTHING NEW. TAX COLLECTORS WERE NOT THOUGHT HIGHLY OF IN HOLY BIBLE TIMES EITHER (MATTHEW 11:19; 21:31–32; LUKE 3:12–13). AS MUCH AS WE HATE TAXES, AS MUCH AS ANY TAX SYSTEM CAN BE CORRUPT AND UNFAIR, AS MUCH AS WE BELIEVE THERE ARE FAR BETTER THINGS OUR MONEY COULD GO TOWARD—THE HOLY BIBLE COMMANDS, YES, COMMANDS US TO PAY OUR TAXES. ROMANS 13:1–7 MAKES IT CLEAR THAT WE ARE TO SUBMIT OURSELVES TO THE GOVERNMENT. THE ONLY INSTANCE IN WHICH WE ARE ALLOWED TO DISOBEY THE GOVERNMENT IS WHEN IT TELLS US TO DO SOMETHING THE HOLY BIBLE FORBIDS. THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT FORBID PAYING TAXES. IN FACT, THE HOLY BIBLE ENCOURAGES US TO PAY TAXES. THEREFORE, WE MUST SUBMIT TO GOD AND HIS WORD—AND PAY OUR TAXES. GENERALLY SPEAKING, TAXES ARE INTENDED TO ENABLE THE BENEFICIAL RUNNING OF SOCIETY. DEPENDING ON ONE’S PRIORITIES, TAX REVENUE IS NOT ALWAYS PUT TO THE BEST USE. THE MOST FREQUENT OBJECTION TO PAYING TAXES IS THAT THE MONEY IS BEING MISUSED BY THE GOVERNMENT OR EVEN USED FOR EVIL PURPOSES BY THE GOVERNMENT. THAT, HOWEVER, IS NOT OUR CONCERN. WHEN JESUS SAID, "GIVE TO CAESAR...," THE ROMAN GOVERNMENT WAS BY NO MEANS A RIGHTEOUS GOVERNMENT. WHEN PAUL INSTRUCTED US TO PAY TAXES, NERO, ONE OF THE MOST-EVIL ROMAN EMPERORS IN HISTORY, WAS THE HEAD OF THE GOVERNMENT. WE ARE TO PAY OUR TAXES EVEN WHEN THE GOVERNMENT IS NOT GOD-HONORING. WE ARE FREE TO TAKE EVERY LEGAL TAX DEDUCTION AVAILABLE. WE DO NOT HAVE TO PAY THE MAXIMUM AMOUNT OF TAXES POSSIBLE. IF THE GOVERNMENT ALLOWS YOU A TAX BREAK, YOU ARE FREE TO TAKE IT. IF THERE IS A LEGAL WAY YOU CAN SHELTER SOME OF YOUR MONEY FROM BEING TAXED, YOU ARE FREE TO SHELTER IT. ILLEGAL AND/OR DISHONEST METHODS OF EVADING TAXES MUST BE REJECTED. ROMANS 13:2 REMINDS US, "CONSEQUENTLY, HE WHO REBELS AGAINST THE AUTHORITY IS REBELLING AGAINST WHAT GOD HAS INSTITUTED, AND THOSE WHO DO SO WILL BRING JUDGMENT ON THEMSELVES." TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS KNOW THAT EVERYTHING WE HAVE ULTIMATELY & FOREVER ENDLESSLY BELONGS TO THE LORD, THE ONLY SUPREME OWNER. WE ARE STEWARDS AND ARE CALLED UPON TO INVEST OUR MONEY AND OTHER RESOURCES INTO THINGS WITH ETERNAL VALUE. WE ARE CALLED UPON TO PROVIDE FOR OUR FAMILIES (1 TIMOTHY 5:8) AND TO GIVE GENEROUSLY (2 CORINTHIANS 9:6–8). IT IS ALSO WISE TO SAVE (PROVERBS 6:6–8) AND PERFECTLY ACCEPTABLE TO SPEND MONEY ON OURSELVES AND THANK GOD FOR HIS GOOD GIFTS (JAMES 1:17; COLOSSIANS 3:17). PAYING TAXES IS THE DUTY OF A CITIZEN, AND CHRISTIANS ARE CALLED TO BE GOOD CITIZENS. BUT CHRISTIANS ARE ULTIMATELY CITIZENS OF HEAVEN (PHILIPPIANS 3:20). REDUCING OUR TAX BURDEN IN THIS LIFE SHOULD HAVE AS ITS GOAL INVESTING IN GOD'S KINGDOM FOR ETERNITY.  WHY DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SPEAK SO NEGATIVELY ABOUT TAX COLLECTORS? PROBABLY IN EVERY CULTURE, IN EVERY PART OF HISTORY, FROM THE TAX COLLECTORS OF ANCIENT ISRAEL TO THE IRS AGENTS OF TODAY, THE TAX MAN HAS RECEIVED MORE THAN HIS SHARE OF SCORN AND CONTUMELY. THE NEW TESTAMENT INDICATES THAT THE OCCUPATION OF “TAX COLLECTOR” (OR “PUBLICAN”) WAS LOOKED DOWN UPON BY THE GENERAL POPULACE. THE PHARISEES COMMUNICATED THEIR DISDAIN FOR TAX COLLECTORS IN ONE OF THEIR EARLY CONFRONTATIONS WITH JESUS. THE LORD WAS EATING A MEAL WITH “MANY TAX COLLECTORS AND SINNERS..., FOR THERE WERE MANY WHO FOLLOWED HIM.” WHEN THE PHARISEES NOTICED THIS, “THEY ASKED HIS DISCIPLES: ‘WHY DOES HE EAT WITH TAX COLLECTORS AND SINNERS?’” (MARK 2:15–16). A “SINNER,” TO A PHARISEE, WAS A JEW WHO DID NOT FOLLOW THE LAW (PLUS THE PHARISEES’ OWN RULES). AND A “TAX COLLECTOR” WAS—WELL, A TAX COLLECTOR. JESUS USED THE COMMONLY HELD OPINION OF TAX COLLECTORS AS AN ILLUSTRATION OF THE FINAL STAGE OF CHURCH DISCIPLINE: WHEN A PERSON IS EXCOMMUNICATED, JESUS SAID TO “TREAT THEM AS YOU WOULD A PAGAN OR A TAX COLLECTOR” (MATTHEW 18:17). IN OTHER WORDS, THE EXCOMMUNICANT IS TO BE CONSIDERED AN OUTSIDER AND A CANDIDATE FOR EVANGELISM. THERE ARE A FEW REASONS FOR THE LOW VIEW OF TAX COLLECTORS IN THE NEW TESTAMENT ERA. FIRST, NO ONE LIKES TO PAY MONEY TO THE GOVERNMENT, ESPECIALLY WHEN THE GOVERNMENT IS AN OPPRESSIVE REGIME LIKE THE ROMAN EMPIRE OF THE 1ST CENTURY. THOSE WHO COLLECTED THE TAXES FOR SUCH A GOVERNMENT BORE THE BRUNT OF MUCH PUBLIC DISPLEASURE. SECOND, THE TAX COLLECTORS IN THE HOLY BIBLE WERE JEWS WHO WERE WORKING FOR THE HATED ROMANS. THESE INDIVIDUALS WERE SEEN AS TURNCOATS, TRAITORS TO THEIR OWN COUNTRYMEN. RATHER THAN FIGHTING THE ROMAN OPPRESSORS, THE PUBLICANS WERE HELPING THEM—AND ENRICHING THEMSELVES AT THE EXPENSE OF THEIR FELLOW JEWS. THIRD, IT WAS COMMON KNOWLEDGE THAT THE TAX COLLECTORS CHEATED THE PEOPLE THEY COLLECTED FROM. BY HOOK OR BY CROOK, THEY WOULD COLLECT MORE THAN REQUIRED AND KEEP THE EXTRA FOR THEMSELVES. EVERYONE JUST UNDERSTOOD THAT WAS HOW IT WORKED. THE TAX COLLECTOR ZACCHAEUS, IN HIS CONFESSION TO THE LORD, MENTIONED HIS PAST DISHONESTY (LUKE 19:8). FOURTH, BECAUSE OF THEIR SKIMMING OFF THE TOP, THE TAX COLLECTORS WERE WELL-TO-DO. THIS FURTHER SEPARATED THEM FROM THE LOWER CLASSES, WHO RESENTED THE INJUSTICE OF THEIR HAVING TO SUPPORT THE PUBLICANS’ LAVISH LIFESTYLE. THE TAX COLLECTORS, OSTRACIZED AS THEY WERE FROM SOCIETY, FORMED THEIR OWN CLIQUE, FURTHER SEPARATING THEMSELVES FROM THE REST OF SOCIETY. JESUS TAUGHT THAT WE SHOULD LOVE OUR ENEMIES. TO EMPHASIZE THE POINT, HE SAID, “IF YOU LOVE THOSE WHO LOVE YOU, WHAT REWARD WILL YOU GET? ARE NOT EVEN THE TAX COLLECTORS DOING THAT?” (MATTHEW 5:46). THE WORD EVEN IS SIGNIFICANT. JESUS WAS TELLING THE CROWD THEY NEEDED TO RISE ABOVE THE LEVEL OF PUBLICAN BEHAVIOR. IF OUR LOVE IS ONLY RECIPROCAL, THEN WE’RE NO BETTER THAN A TAX COLLECTOR! SUCH A COMPARISON MUST HAVE LEFT ITS MARK ON JESUS’ HEARERS. GIVEN THE LOW ESTEEM PEOPLE HAD FOR TAX COLLECTORS, IT IS NOTEWORTHY THAT JESUS SPENT SO MUCH TIME WITH THEM. THE REASON HE WAS EATING THAT MEAL IN MARK 2 WITH “MANY TAX COLLECTORS” IS THAT HE HAD JUST CALLED MATTHEW, A TAX COLLECTOR, TO BE ONE OF HIS TWELVE DISCIPLES. MATTHEW WAS THROWING A FEAST BECAUSE HE WANTED HIS CIRCLE OF FRIENDS TO MEET THE LORD. MANY BELIEVED IN JESUS (VERSE 15). JESUS RESPONDED TO THE PHARISEES’ INDIGNATION BY STATING HIS MINISTRY PURPOSE: “IT IS NOT THE HEALTHY WHO NEED A DOCTOR, BUT THE SICK. I HAVE NOT COME TO CALL THE RIGHTEOUS, BUT SINNERS” (MARK 2:17). THE PHARISEES SAW TAX COLLECTORS AS ENEMIES TO BE SHUNNED. JESUS SAW THEM AS THE SPIRITUALLY SICK TO BE HEALED. THE PHARISEES COULD OFFER NOTHING TO THE TAX COLLECTORS EXCEPT A LIST OF RULES. JESUS OFFERED FORGIVENESS OF SINS AND THE HOPE OF A NEW LIFE. NO WONDER THE PUBLICANS LIKED TO SPEND TIME WITH JESUS (LUKE 15:1). AND TAX COLLECTORS LIKE MATTHEW AND ZACCHAEUS WERE TRANSFORMED BY THE GOSPEL AND FOLLOWED THE LORD. JOHN THE BAPTIST’S MESSAGE WAS THAT ALL NEED TO REPENT, NOT JUST TAX COLLECTORS AND OTHER OBVIOUS SINNERS. THE PHARISEES COULDN’T SEE THEIR NEED AND REFUSED TO BE CATEGORIZED WITH PUBLICANS. TO THE SELF-RIGHTEOUS, JESUS SAID, “TRULY I TELL YOU, THE TAX COLLECTORS AND THE PROSTITUTES ARE ENTERING THE KINGDOM OF GOD AHEAD OF YOU. FOR JOHN CAME TO YOU TO SHOW YOU THE WAY OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, AND YOU DID NOT BELIEVE HIM, BUT THE TAX COLLECTORS AND THE PROSTITUTES DID. AND EVEN AFTER YOU SAW THIS, YOU DID NOT REPENT AND BELIEVE HIM” (MATTHEW 21:31–32).  SHOULD A CHRISTIAN DECLARE BANKRUPTCY? ALTHOUGH THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT ADDRESS BANKRUPTCY PER SE, WE DO HAVE SOME PRINCIPLES THAT MIGHT APPLY AND THEREFORE HELP US MAKE SOME JUDGMENTS. BIBLICAL PRINCIPLE #1. WE HAVE THE RESPONSIBILITY TO KEEP OUR PROMISES AND PAY WHAT WE OWE. ECCLESIASTES 5:4-5 SAYS, “WHEN YOU MAKE A VOW TO GOD, DO NOT DELAY TO PAY IT; FOR HE HAS NO PLEASURE IN FOOLS. PAY WHAT YOU HAVE VOWED — BETTER NOT TO VOW THAN TO VOW AND NOT PAY." BIBLICAL PRINCIPLE #2. LIVING ON CREDIT AND NOT PAYING BACK WHAT WE OWE IS CHARACTERISTIC OF THE WICKED. PSALM 37:21 SAYS, “THE WICKED BORROWS AND DOES NOT REPAY, BUT THE RIGHTEOUS SHOWS MERCY AND GIVES.” CHRISTIANS HAVE NO BUSINESS BEHAVING IN THE SAME MANNER AS “THE WICKED.” IS IT PROPER FOR A CHRISTIAN IN DEBT TO GET A “QUICK FIX” TO HIS PROBLEM BY SEEKING BANKRUPTCY? BASED ON THESE VERSES, THE ANSWER IS “NO.” A CHRISTIAN IS OBLIGATED TO PAY WHAT HE HAS AGREED TO PAY, UNDER THE ORIGINAL TERMS OF THE AGREEMENT. IT MAY MEAN A CHANGE OF LIFESTYLE AND A RADICAL REVISION OF THE BUDGET, BUT THE GOOD STEWARDSHIP OF MONEY IS A PART OF GODLY LIVING. THERE ARE CERTAIN TYPES OF BANKRUPTCY WHICH ARE DESIGNED TO POSTPONE REPAYMENT, RATHER THAN EVADE IT. IN SUCH CASES, THE DEBT IS NOT ERASED, AND THE ONE FILING FOR BANKRUPTCY COMMUNICATES HIS INTENTION OF REPAYING THE DEBT. COURT PROTECTION IS EXTENDED UNTIL ONE HAS THE ABILITY TO REPAY. THIS TYPE OF BANKRUPTCY WOULD NOT VIOLATE THE BIBLICAL PRINCIPLES DISCUSSED ABOVE AND WOULD BE, FOR THE INDIVIDUAL CHRISTIAN, A MATTER OF CONSCIENCE. BUT ALL FOR ALL ETERNAL CREATURES, NONE PAY THEIR 10% 1 LIFETIME MONEY TITHE TO THE WORTHY LORD, SO THE LORD SHALL REITERATE HIS ETERNAL PROMISES ON THEIR BEHALF IN MALACHI 3:8-12 & ACTS 5:39!  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT MANAGING YOUR FINANCES? THE HOLY BIBLE HAS A LOT TO SAY ABOUT MANAGING FINANCES. CONCERNING BORROWING, THE HOLY BIBLE GENERALLY ADVISES AGAINST IT. SEE PROVERBS 6:1-5; 20:16; 22:7, 26-27 (“THE RICH RULE OVER THE POOR, AND THE BORROWER IS SERVANT TO THE LENDER.... DO NOT BE A MAN WHO STRIKES HANDS IN PLEDGE OR PUTS UP SECURITY FOR DEBTS; IF YOU LACK THE MEANS TO PAY, YOUR VERY BED WILL BE SNATCHED FROM UNDER YOU”). OVER AND OVER AGAIN, THE HOLY BIBLE WARNS AGAINST THE ACCUMULATION OF WEALTH AND ENCOURAGES US TO SEEK SPIRITUAL RICHES INSTEAD. PROVERBS 28:20: “A FAITHFUL MAN WILL BE RICHLY BLESSED, BUT ONE EAGER TO GET RICH WILL NOT GO UNPUNISHED.” SEE ALSO PROVERBS 10:15; 11:4; 18:11; 23:5. PROVERBS 6:6-11 OFFERS WISDOM CONCERNING LAZINESS AND THE FINANCIAL RUIN THAT INEVITABLY RESULTS. WE ARE TOLD TO CONSIDER THE INDUSTRIOUS ANT WHO WORKS TO STORE UP FOOD FOR ITSELF. THE PASSAGE ALSO WARNS AGAINST SLEEPING WHEN WE SHOULD BE WORKING AT SOMETHING PROFITABLE. A “SLUGGARD” IS A LAZY, SLOTHFUL PERSON WHO WOULD RATHER REST THAN WORK. HIS END IS ASSURED—POVERTY AND WANT. AT THE OTHER END OF THE SPECTRUM IS THE ONE WHO IS OBSESSED WITH GAINING MONEY. SUCH A ONE, ACCORDING TO ECCLESIASTES 5:10, NEVER HAS ENOUGH WEALTH TO SATISFY HIM AND MUST BE CONSTANTLY GRASPING MORE AND MORE. FIRST TIMOTHY 6:6-11 ALSO WARNS AGAINST THE TRAP OF DESIRING WEALTH. RATHER THAN DESIRING TO HEAP RICHES UPON OURSELVES, THE BIBLICAL MODEL IS ONE OF GIVING, NOT GETTING. “REMEMBER THIS: WHOEVER SOWS SPARINGLY WILL ALSO REAP SPARINGLY, AND WHOEVER SOWS GENEROUSLY WILL ALSO REAP GENEROUSLY. EACH MAN SHOULD GIVE WHAT HE HAS DECIDED IN HIS HEART TO GIVE, NOT RELUCTANTLY OR UNDER COMPULSION, FOR GOD LOVES A CHEERFUL GIVER” (2 CORINTHIANS 9:6-7). WE ARE ALSO ENCOURAGED TO BE GOOD STEWARDS OF WHAT GOD HAS GIVEN US. IN LUKE 16:1-13, JESUS TOLD THE PARABLE OF THE DISHONEST STEWARD AS A WAY OF WARNING US AGAINST POOR STEWARDSHIP. THE MORAL OF THE STORY IS “SO IF YOU HAVE NOT BEEN TRUSTWORTHY IN HANDLING WORLDLY WEALTH, WHO WILL TRUST YOU WITH TRUE RICHES?” (V. 11). WE ARE ALSO RESPONSIBLE TO PROVIDE FOR OUR OWN HOUSEHOLD, AS 1 TIMOTHY 5:8 REMINDS US: “IF ANYONE DOES NOT PROVIDE FOR HIS RELATIVES, AND ESPECIALLY FOR HIS IMMEDIATE FAMILY, HE HAS DENIED THE FAITH AND IS WORSE THAN AN UNBELIEVER.” IN SUMMARY, WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT MANAGING MONEY? THE ANSWER CAN BE SUMMARIZED WITH A SINGLE WORD—WISDOM. WE ARE TO BE WISE WITH OUR MONEY. WE ARE TO SAVE MONEY, BUT NOT HOARD IT. WE ARE TO SPEND MONEY, BUT WITH DISCRETION AND CONTROL. WE ARE TO GIVE BACK TO THE LORD, JOYFULLY AND SACRIFICIALLY. WE ARE TO USE OUR MONEY TO HELP OTHERS, BUT WITH DISCERNMENT AND THE GUIDANCE OF GOD’S SPIRIT. IT IS NOT WRONG TO BE RICH, BUT IT IS WRONG TO LOVE MONEY. IT IS NOT WRONG TO BE POOR, BUT IT IS WRONG TO WASTE MONEY ON TRIVIAL THINGS. THE HOLY BIBLE’S CONSISTENT MESSAGE ON MANAGING MONEY IS TO BE WISE.  WHAT DID THE LORD MEAN WHEN HE SAID, “RENDER TO CAESAR WHAT IS CAESAR’S”? “RENDER TO CAESAR WHAT IS CAESAR’S” IS A WELL-KNOWN QUOTE THAT APPEARS IN MATTHEW 22:21 AND IS PART OF JESUS’ RESPONSE TO A JOINT ATTEMPT BY THE HERODIANS AND PHARISEES TO MAKE JESUS STUMBLE IN FRONT OF HIS OWN PEOPLE. THE HERODIANS WERE A NON-RELIGIOUS JEWISH PARTY WHO SUPPORTED THE DYNASTY OF HEROD AND THE GENERAL POLICY OF THE ROMAN GOVERNMENT. THEY PERCEIVED THAT CHRIST’S PURE AND SPIRITUAL TEACHING AND INFLUENCE WERE ANTAGONISTIC TO THEIR INTERESTS. THE PHARISEES, ON THE OTHER HAND, WERE MEMBERS OF AN ANCIENT JEWISH SECT WHO BELIEVED IN THE STRICT OBSERVANCE OF ORAL TRADITIONS AND THE WRITTEN LAW OF MOSES. THEY DIDN’T BELIEVE THAT CHRIST WAS THE MESSIAH, DESPITE HIS MANY MIRACLES DURING HIS EARTHLY MINISTRY. ALTHOUGH HERODIANS AND PHARISEES WERE AT OPPOSITE ENDS OF THE POLITICAL SPECTRUM, THEIR COMMON HATRED OF CHRIST WAS ENOUGH FOR THEM TO JOIN FORCES TO TRY TO DESTROY HIM. HERE IS THE CONTEXT OF JESUS’ COMMAND TO “RENDER TO CAESAR THE THINGS THAT ARE CAESAR’S”: IN MATTHEW 22 JESUS HAD JUST RETURNED TO JERUSALEM FOR THE FINAL TIME AND RECENTLY FINISHED SHARING SEVERAL PARABLES WITH THE CROWD. JESUS’ ENEMIES SAW AN OPPORTUNITY TO PUT JESUS ON THE SPOT IN FRONT OF HIS FOLLOWERS. IN VERSE 17, THEY SAY TO JESUS, “TELL US, THEN, WHAT YOU THINK. IS IT LAWFUL TO PAY TAXES TO CAESAR, OR NOT?” (ESV). IT WAS A TRICK QUESTION, AND THEY KNEW IT. IF JESUS ANSWERED, “NO,” THE HERODIANS WOULD CHARGE HIM WITH TREASON AGAINST ROME. IF HE SAID, “YES,” THE PHARISEES WOULD ACCUSE HIM OF DISLOYALTY TO THE JEWISH NATION, AND HE WOULD LOSE THE SUPPORT OF THE CROWDS. TO PAY TAXES OR NOT TO PAY TAXES? THE QUESTION WAS DESIGNED AS A CATCH-22. JESUS’ RESPONSE IS NOTHING SHORT OF BRILLIANT: “BUT JESUS, AWARE OF THEIR MALICE, SAID, ‘WHY PUT ME TO THE TEST, YOU HYPOCRITES? SHOW ME THE COIN FOR THE TAX.’ AND THEY BROUGHT HIM A DENARIUS” (MATTHEW 22:18–19, ESV). THE DENARIUS WAS A COIN USED AS THE TAX MONEY AT THE TIME. IT WAS MADE OF SILVER AND FEATURED AN IMAGE OF THE EMPEROR WITH AN INSCRIPTION CALLING HIM “DIVINE.” THE JEWS CONSIDERED SUCH IMAGES IDOLATRY, FORBIDDEN BY THE SECOND COMMANDMENT. THIS WAS ANOTHER REASON WHY, IF JESUS ANSWERED, “YES,” HE WOULD BE IN TROUBLE. HIS ACCEPTANCE OF THE TAX AS “LAWFUL” COULD HAVE BEEN SEEN AS A REJECTION OF THE SECOND COMMANDMENT, THUS CASTING DOUBT ON HIS CLAIM TO BE THE SON OF GOD. WITH THE COIN DISPLAYED IN FRONT OF THEM, JESUS SAID, “WHOSE LIKENESS AND INSCRIPTION IS THIS?” THE HERODIANS AND PHARISEES, STATING THE OBVIOUS, SAID, “CAESAR’S.” THEN JESUS BROUGHT AN END TO THEIR FOOLISH TRICKS: “THEREFORE RENDER TO CAESAR THE THINGS THAT ARE CAESAR’S, AND TO GOD THE THINGS THAT ARE GOD’S” (MATTHEW 22:21, ESV). UPON HEARING THIS, JESUS’ ENEMIES MARVELED AND WENT AWAY (VERSE 22). WHEN JESUS SAID, “RENDER TO CAESAR THE THINGS THAT ARE CAESAR’S,” HE WAS DRAWING A SHARP DISTINCTION BETWEEN TWO KINGDOMS. THERE IS A KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD, AND CAESAR HOLDS POWER OVER IT. BUT THERE IS ANOTHER KINGDOM, NOT OF THIS WORLD, AND JESUS IS KING OF THAT (JOHN 18:36). CHRISTIANS ARE PART OF BOTH KINGDOMS, AT LEAST TEMPORARILY. UNDER CAESAR, WE HAVE CERTAIN OBLIGATIONS THAT INVOLVE MATERIAL THINGS. UNDER CHRIST, WE HAVE OTHER OBLIGATIONS THAT INVOLVE THINGS ETERNAL. IF CAESAR DEMANDS MONEY, GIVE IT TO HIM—IT’S ONLY MAMMON. BUT MAKE SURE YOU ALSO GIVE GOD WHAT HE DEMANDS. CAESAR MINTED COINS, AS HE HAD A RIGHT TO DO, AND HE DEMANDED SOME COINS IN RETURN, AS WAS HIS RIGHT. AFTER ALL, HIS IMAGE WAS STAMPED ON WHAT HE HAD MADE. GOD HAS “MINTED” THE HUMAN SOUL, AND HE HAS STAMPED HIS IMAGE ON EVERY ONE (GENESIS 1:27). SO, GIVE CAESAR HIS DUE—THE TEMPORARY STUFF OF THIS WORLD—BUT MAKE SURE TO GIVE GOD HIS DUE: “OFFER YOURSELVES TO GOD AS THOSE WHO HAVE BEEN BROUGHT FROM DEATH TO LIFE; AND OFFER EVERY PART OF YOURSELF TO HIM AS AN INSTRUMENT OF RIGHTEOUSNESS” (ROMANS 6:13). ALSO, THE 10% 1 LIFETIME MONEY TITHE TO THE WORTHY LORD IN MALACHI 3:8-12!  WHAT IS THE TEMPLE TAX? THE TEMPLE TAX WAS REQUIRED OF JEWISH MALES OVER AGE 20, AND THE MONEY WAS USED FOR THE UPKEEP AND MAINTENANCE OF THE TEMPLE. IN EXODUS 30:13–16, GOD TOLD MOSES TO COLLECT THIS TAX AT THE TIME OF THE CENSUS TAKEN IN THE WILDERNESS. IN 2 KINGS 12:5–17 AND NEHEMIAH 10:32–33, IT SEEMS THE TEMPLE TAX WAS PAID ANNUALLY, NOT JUST DURING A CENSUS. THIS HALF-SHEKEL TAX WASN’T A LARGE SUM OF MONEY, BUT ROUGHLY EQUIVALENT TO TWO DAYS’ WAGES. ACCORDING TO THE TRACTATE SHEKALIM IN THE TALMUD, THE TEMPLE TAX WAS COLLECTED DURING ONE OF THESE JEWISH FESTIVALS: PASSOVER, PENTECOST, OR TABERNACLES. THE TEMPLE TAX IS ALSO MENTIONED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT IN MATTHEW 17:24–27 WHEN PETER WAS CONFRONTED BY THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS COLLECTING THE TAX. THE LEADERS ASKED PETER, “DOESN’T YOUR TEACHER PAY THE TEMPLE TAX?” THE LEADERS MAY HAVE BEEN ATTEMPTING TO PROVE JESUS’ DISLOYALTY TO THE TEMPLE OR HIS VIOLATION OF THE LAW. PETER AFFIRMED THAT JESUS DID PAY THE TEMPLE TAX. WHEN PETER CAME INTO THE HOUSE WHERE JESUS WAS, THE LORD ASKED HIM, “FROM WHOM DO THE KINGS OF THE EARTH COLLECT DUTY AND TAXES—FROM THEIR OWN CHILDREN OR FROM OTHERS?” PETER REPLIED THAT KINGS COLLECT FROM OTHERS BECAUSE THEIR CHILDREN ARE EXEMPT. JESUS’ POINT WAS THAT, SINCE THE TEMPLE WAS HIS FATHER’S HOUSE, JESUS WAS EXEMPT. WHY SHOULD THE SON OF GOD PAY A TAX TO HIS OWN FATHER [STEPHEN]? EVEN THOUGH JESUS, AS THE SON OF GOD, AND HIS DISCIPLES WERE EXEMPT FROM PAYING THE TEMPLE TAX, THEY WOULD PAY THE TAX IN ORDER TO NOT OFFEND THE JEWISH LEADERS (MATTHEW 17:27). JESUS THEN INSTRUCTS PETER TO THROW OUT A FISHING LINE, WHICH WOULD RESULT IN A CATCH. WHEN PETER OPENED THE FISH’S MOUTH, HE FOUND A COIN THAT HAPPENED TO BE THE CORRECT AMOUNT FOR THE TEMPLE TAX FOR HIM AND JESUS. JESUS USED THE QUESTION ABOUT THE TEMPLE TAX TO TEACH A LESSON. CHRISTIANS ARE FREE, BUT THEY MUST SOMETIMES RELINQUISH THEIR RIGHTS IN ORDER TO UPHOLD THEIR WITNESS AND NOT CAUSE OTHERS TO STUMBLE. TRUE FREEDOM IS NOT SERVING OURSELVES BUT OTHERS (SEE GALATIANS 5:13).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT DONATING BLOOD/BLOOD DONATIONS? THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS NOTHING DIRECTLY ABOUT DONATING BLOOD OR HAVING A BLOOD TRANSFUSION BECAUSE SUCH MEDICAL PROCEDURES WERE NOT POSSIBLE IN THE DAYS WHEN THE HOLY BIBLE WAS WRITTEN. HOWEVER, WE CAN APPLY OTHER PRINCIPLES FROM GOD’S WORD ABOUT BLOOD AND LIFE AND DRAW WISE CONCLUSIONS ABOUT WHAT GOD THINKS ABOUT DONATING BLOOD. WE LEARN, BEGINNING IN GENESIS 9:4, THAT GOD CONSIDERS BLOOD A PHYSICAL REPRESENTATION OF LIFE. HE COMMANDED NOAH NOT TO EAT MEAT THAT STILL HAD THE LIFEBLOOD IN IT. THAT PROHIBITION WAS ECHOED AGAIN IN DEUTERONOMY 12:23–24 WHEN GOD GAVE THE LAW TO ISRAEL. IN GENESIS 9:5–6, GOD SAID, “AND FOR YOUR LIFEBLOOD I WILL REQUIRE A RECKONING: FROM EVERY BEAST I WILL REQUIRE IT AND FROM MAN. FROM HIS FELLOW MAN I WILL REQUIRE A RECKONING FOR THE LIFE OF MAN. WHOEVER SHEDS THE BLOOD OF MAN, BY MAN SHALL HIS BLOOD BE SHED, FOR GOD MADE MAN IN HIS OWN IMAGE.” IN THIS PASSAGE, GOD SET THE STAGE FOR OUR UNDERSTANDING OF THE VALUE OF HUMAN LIFE AND BLOOD, A TRUTH THAT WOULD ONE DAY BE DEMONSTRATED WHEN HE GAVE HIS OWN LIFE FOR US (HEBREWS 10:22; 1 JOHN 1:7). SOME FALSE SEXUAL RELIGIONS, SUCH AS THE JEHOVAH’S WITNESSES, WRONGLY BELIEVE THAT THE HOLY BIBLE PROHIBITS BLOOD TRANSFUSIONS, CITING MANY OF THE ABOVE SCRIPTURES AS THEIR SUPPOSED EVIDENCE. HOWEVER, IT IS CLEAR THAT THESE SCRIPTURES ARE ALL IN REFERENCE TO EATING BLOOD, NOT DONATING IT SO THAT SOMEONE ELSE CAN LIVE. THOSE FALSE SEXUAL RELIGIONS PUT UNSCRIPTURAL EMPHASIS ON THE BLOOD ITSELF, RATHER THAN THE SPIRIT BEHIND THE PROHIBITION AGAINST CONSUMING BLOOD. OTHER FALSE SEXUAL RELIGIONS, SAYS THE HOLY BIBLE COMMANDS THAT WE NOT INGEST BLOOD. SO, WE SHOULD NOT ACCEPT WHOLE BLOOD OR ITS PRIMARY COMPONENTS IN ANY FORM, WHETHER OFFERED AS FOOD OR AS A TRANSFUSION.” THAT’S QUITE A JUMP, FROM “EATING” TO “TRANSFUSING,” AND ONE NOT SUPPORTED BY SCRIPTURE. CONTRARY TO THE CLAIMS OF THE JEHOVAH’S WITNESSES AND OTHER SUCH FALSE SEXUAL RELIGIONS, THERE IS NOTHING IN THE HOLY BIBLE THAT PROHIBITS THE PRACTICE OF DONATING OR RECEIVING DONATED BLOOD. DONATING BLOOD IS ACTUALLY A PICTURE OF WHAT JESUS DID FOR US WHEN HE SHED HIS BLOOD SO THAT WE MIGHT LIVE. WHEN WE GIVE BLOOD, WE ARE OFFERING A PART OF OUR LIVES TO SAVE THE LIFE OF SOMEONE ELSE. IT IS ONE WAY WE OBEY THE SECOND GREATEST COMMANDMENT, WHICH IS TO LOVE OTHERS AS WE LOVE OURSELVES (MARK 12:31). JESUS SAID, “GREATER LOVE HAS NO ONE THAN THIS: TO LAY DOWN ONE’S LIFE FOR ONE’S FRIENDS” (JOHN 15:13). IF WE ARE CALLED TO LAY DOWN OUR LIVES FOR OTHERS, WE CAN SURELY GIVE SOME OF OUR BLOOD TO HELP SAVE THEM.  WHAT IS HALAKHAH? IN HEBREW, HALAKHAH MEANS “THE PATH THAT ONE WALKS,” AND THE WRITINGS THAT COMPRISE HALAKHAH REFER TO JUST THAT. THE HALAKHAH INCLUDES THE LAWS (MITZVAH) FOUND IN THE TORAH (MITZVOTH DˈORAITA), RABBINICAL LAW (MITZVOTH DˈRABBANAN), AND REVERED TRADITION (MINHAG). IN JUDAISM THESE WRITINGS PROVIDE THE PATH FOR ONE TO WALK. THE MOST SACRED OF THE HALAKHAH ARE THE 613 COMMANDMENTS FROM THE TORAH (THE FIRST FIVE BOOKS OF THE HOLY BIBLE). THEY INCLUDE THE TEN COMMANDMENTS AS WELL AS THE CEREMONIAL AND CIVIL LAWS. THE RABBINICAL HALAKHAH INCLUDE LAWS CREATED BY PAST RABBIS TO PREVENT PEOPLE FROM BREAKING A LAW FROM THE TORAH; FOR EXAMPLE, SOME OF THE RABBINICAL LAWS PROVIDE SPECIFICS ON WHAT IS AND IS NOT ALLOWED TO BE DONE ON THE SABBATH. RABBINICAL HALAKHAH ALSO INCLUDES RULES GOVERNING THE CELEBRATION OF EXTRA-BIBLICAL HOLIDAYS SUCH AS CHANUKKAH. MINHAGIM ARE LONG-HELD CUSTOMS WHOSE SOURCE WAS EXPEDIENCY AND NOT THEOLOGY. MINHAGIM INCLUDE THE LITURGIES THAT HAVE BECOME CUSTOMARY IN THE VARIOUS COMMUNITIES OF JEWS. ALTHOUGH JUDAISM SAYS ALL THE LAWS SHOULD BE FOLLOWED, THERE IS A HIERARCHY. LAWS FROM THE TORAH TAKE PRECEDENCE OVER RABBINICAL LAWS AND CUSTOMS. LAWS FROM THE TORAH ARE TO BE FOLLOWED STRICTLY, WHEREAS RABBINICAL LAW CAN ALLOW FOR MORE LENIENCY. AND A MINHAG, ALTHOUGH PART OF THE HALAKHAH, VARIES DEPENDING ON SECT, GEOGRAPHY, AND TIME PERIOD. THE PURPOSE OF HALAKHAH IS TO INCLUDE WORSHIP OF AND OBEDIENCE TO GOD IN EVERYDAY ACTIONS. IT IS PART OF THE WAY JEWS ARE SET APART. UNFORTUNATELY, IT’S NOT COMPLETELY BIBLICAL. GOD GAVE THE TORAH, BUT THE REST OF THE HALAKHAH IS MAN-MADE. ALTHOUGH JEWISH CUSTOM SAYS HE ALSO GAVE MOSES THE ORAL LAW TO EXPOUND ON THE WRITTEN TORAH, THERE’S NO INDICATION IN THE HOLY BIBLE THAT THIS IS SO. THEN TO ADD INTERPRETATIONS AND CLARIFICATIONS—NOT TO MENTION EXTRA-SCRIPTURAL CUSTOMS—IT’S EXACTLY WHAT JESUS WAS TALKING ABOUT WHEN HE LAMENTED THE HEAVY YOKE OF THE PHARISEES (MATTHEW 23:3–5). JESUS NEVER BROKE THE LAW OF GOD, BUT HE OFTEN VIOLATED MAN-MADE RULES, AND THAT WAS ONE REASON THE PHARISEES DESPISED HIM SO (SEE MARK 7:5–13). JEWS TODAY GENERALLY VIEW THE HALAKHAH AS A GUIDELINE, BUT MOST DON’T TRY TO FOLLOW IT RELIGIOUSLY. CHRISTIANS, OF COURSE, ARE NOT UNDER THE JEWISH LAW, AND WE HAVE NO RESPONSIBILITY TO THE WIDER HALAKHAH.  DID MOSES COPY THE LAW FROM THE CODE OF HAMMURABI? HAMMURABI WAS A BABYLONIAN KING WHO REIGNED FROM 1795 TO 1750 B.C. HE IS REMEMBERED TODAY FOR PROMOTING AND ENFORCING AN ORGANIZED CODE OF LAWS. THE CODE OF HAMMURABI, DISCOVERED ON A STELE IN 1901, IS ONE OF THE BEST PRESERVED AND COMPREHENSIVE OF ANCIENT WRITINGS OF SIGNIFICANT LENGTH EVER FOUND. THE HAMMURABIAN CODE IS DIVIDED INTO 12 SECTIONS AND CONSISTS OF 282 LAWS, 34 OF WHICH ARE UNREADABLE. THE CODE IS PRIMARILY A CASE-BY-CASE FORMULA OF CUSTOMARY LAW COVERING ADMINISTRATIVE, CIVIL, AND CRIMINAL ISSUES. THE COMPLEXITY OF THE LAWS AND THEIR SUBJECT MATTER REVEAL MUCH ABOUT ANCIENT BABYLONIAN CULTURE. ABOUT 300 YEARS AFTER HAMMURABI, IN 1440 B.C., MOSES RECORDED THE LAW FOR THE ISRAELITES. BECAUSE THE MOSAIC LAW CONTAINS SOME SIMILARITIES TO HAMMURABI’S CODE, SOME CRITICS OF THE HOLY BIBLE BELIEVE THAT MOSES COPIED FROM THE HAMMURABIAN CODE. IF THEY’RE RIGHT, AND MOSES SIMPLY STOLE FROM THE BABYLONIANS, THEN THE WHOLE EPISODE AT MOUNT SINAI IS FALSE (EXODUS 34), AND THE INSPIRATION OF SCRIPTURE IS SUSPECT. BOTH LEVITICAL LAW AND HAMMURABI’S CODE IMPOSE THE DEATH PENALTY IN CASES OF ADULTERY AND KIDNAPPING (LEVITICUS 20:10; EXODUS 21:16; CF. STATUTES 129 AND 14). ALSO, THERE ARE SIMILARITIES IN THE LAW OF RETALIATION, SUCH AS “AN EYE FOR AN EYE” (LEVITICUS 21:23-25; CF. STATUTE 196). STATUTE 206 OF THE HAMMURABIAN CODE SAYS, “IF DURING A QUARREL ONE MAN STRIKE ANOTHER AND WOUND HIM, THEN HE SHALL SWEAR, ‘I DID NOT INJURE HIM WITTINGLY,’ AND PAY THE PHYSICIANS.” THE LAW OF MOSES IS COMPARABLE: “IF PEOPLE QUARREL AND ONE PERSON HITS ANOTHER WITH A STONE OR WITH THEIR FIST AND THE VICTIM DOES NOT DIE BUT IS CONFINED TO BED, THE ONE WHO STRUCK THE BLOW WILL NOT BE HELD LIABLE IF THE OTHER CAN GET UP AND WALK AROUND OUTSIDE WITH A STAFF; HOWEVER, THE GUILTY PARTY MUST PAY THE INJURED PERSON FOR ANY LOSS OF TIME AND SEE THAT THE VICTIM IS COMPLETELY HEALED” (EXODUS 21:18-19). THERE ARE OTHER EXAMPLES, BUT IN ALL TRUTH, SUCH RESEMBLANCES DO NOT DEMONSTRATE THAT MOSES PLAGIARIZED HAMMURABI’S CODE. WHAT THE SIMILARITIES DO SHOW IS THAT MURDER, THEFT, ADULTERY, AND KIDNAPPING ARE PROBLEMS IN EVERY SOCIETY AND MUST BE ADDRESSED. EVEN TODAY, COUNTRIES THROUGHOUT THE WORLD HAVE SIMILAR LAWS. SUCH PARALLELS CERTAINLY DON’T PROVE PLAGIARISM. SIMILARITY IN PENAL CODES SHOULD BE EXPECTED IN CIVIL SOCIETIES. BOTH BABYLON AND ISRAEL HAD LAWS AGAINST MURDER, BUT IT DOESN’T FOLLOW THAT ONE STOLE THE IDEA FROM THE OTHER. SHOULD ONE COUNTRY NOT PROSECUTE A CRIME SIMPLY BECAUSE ANOTHER COUNTRY HAS A SIMILAR LAW? THE DIFFERENCES BETWEEN MOSAIC LAW AND THE HAMMURABIAN CODE ARE EQUALLY SIGNIFICANT. FOR EXAMPLE, THE LAW OF MOSES WENT FAR BEYOND THE CODE OF HAMMURABI IN THAT IT WAS ROOTED IN THE WORSHIP OF ONE GOD, SUPREME OVER ALL (DEUTERONOMY 6:4-5). THE MORAL PRINCIPLES OF THE OLD TESTAMENT ARE BASED ON A RIGHTEOUS GOD WHO DEMANDED THAT MANKIND, CREATED IN HIS IMAGE, LIVE RIGHTEOUSLY. THE LAW OF MOSES IS MORE THAN A LEGAL CODE; IT SPEAKS OF SIN AND RESPONSIBILITY TO GOD. THE HAMMURABIAN CODE AND OTHER ANCIENT LAWS DO NOT DO THIS. THE CODE OF HAMMURABI FOCUSED EXCLUSIVELY ON CRIMINAL AND CIVIL LAWS AND METED OUT HARSH, AND SOMETIMES BRUTAL, PUNISHMENTS. IN THIS WAY, HAMMURABI HAS MORE IN COMMON WITH DRACO THAN WITH MOSES. THE LAW OF MOSES PROVIDED JUSTICE, BUT IT ALSO DEALT WITH SPIRITUAL LAWS AND PERSONAL AND NATIONAL HOLINESS. AS A RESULT, THE MOSAIC LAW DEALT WITH THE CAUSE OF CRIME, NOT JUST ITS EFFECTS. THE MOSAIC LAW ELEVATES THE VALUE OF HUMAN LIFE, AND ITS WHOLE TENOR IS MORE COMPASSIONATE THAN THAT OF THE HAMMURABIAN CODE. THE SPIRITUAL DIMENSION IS WHAT MAKES THE LAW OF MOSES UNIQUE. IN HIS BOOK HIGHLIGHTS OF ARCHAEOLOGY IN HOLY BIBLE LANDS, FRED WIGHT WRITES, “THE MOSAIC LAW GIVES STRONG EMPHASIS TO THE RECOGNITION OF [TEMPTATION] SIN AS BEING THE CAUSE OF THE DOWNFALL OF A NATION. SUCH A THOUGHT IS ENTIRELY LACKING IN HAMMURABI’S CODE...THE GREAT FUNDAMENTAL PRINCIPLE OF THE LAWS OF GOD IN THE HEBREW HOLY BIBLE MAY BE SUMMED UP IN THE WORDS: ‘BE YE HOLY, FOR I AM HOLY’ [LEVITICUS 11:45]. SUCH A PRINCIPLE AS THIS WAS UTTERLY UNKNOWN TO THE BABYLONIANS AS SEEN IN THEIR LAW CODE.” THERE IS A DRAMATIC DIFFERENCE IN PERSPECTIVE BETWEEN HAMMURABI AND MOSES. ONE’S FOCUS IS HORIZONTAL, WHILE THE OTHER’S IS VERTICAL. ARCHAEOLOGIST ALFRED HOERTH, AUTHOR OF ARCHAEOLOGY AND THE OLD TESTAMENT, SAYS, “THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW CODE IS RELIGIOUSLY ORIENTED, WHILE OTHERS ARE CIVIL. THE MESOPOTAMIANS BELIEVED THE GOD SHAMASH GAVE HAMMURABI HIS LAW CODE SO PEOPLE COULD GET ALONG WITH ONE ANOTHER. IN THE HOLY BIBLE, THE LAW CODE WAS GIVEN PRIMARILY SO PEOPLE COULD GET ALONG WITH GOD.” THIS IS WHAT SETS THE MOSAIC LAW APART FROM ALL THE OTHER LAW CODES OF ANTIQUITY: ITS STRONG EMPHASIS ON SPIRITUAL MATTERS. THE CLOSEST THE HAMMURABIAN CODE COMES TO AFFECT SUCH SPIRITUALITY IS ITS PROCLAMATION THAT THOSE WHO STOLE FROM THE GODS WOULD BE PUT TO DEATH. UNLIKE THE MOSAIC LAW, HAMMURABI’S CODE HAD NO PROVISION FOR FORGIVENESS. THE THEORY THAT MOSES’ LAW IS SIMPLY A REWORDING OF HAMMURABI’S HAS LARGELY BEEN ABANDONED TODAY, DUE TO THE FACT THAT SIMILAR LAW CODES, EVEN OLDER THAN HAMMURABI’S, HAVE BEEN FOUND IN VARIOUS OTHER PLACES. THESE WOULD INCLUDE THE CUNEIFORM LAWS, WRITTEN AS EARLY AS 2350 B.C.; THE CODE OF URUKAGINA, 2380 B.C.; THE CODE OF UR-NAMMU, 2050 B.C.; AND OTHERS. MOST CRITICS ACCEDE TO THE FACT THAT THE BABYLONIAN LAWS WERE PROBABLY WELL-KNOWN TO THE HEBREWS OF MOSES’ DAY. WHEN GOD COMMUNICATED HIS LAW, HE USED LANGUAGE THAT THE ISRAELITES WERE ALREADY FAMILIAR WITH, AND THIS WOULD EXPLAIN SIMILAR WORDING FOR SIMILAR LAWS. BOTH HAMMURABI AND MOSES RECORDED A COMPLEX SYSTEM OF LAWS THAT WERE UNIQUE TO THEIR TIMES. HAMMURABI CLAIMED TO RECEIVE HIS CODE FROM THE BABYLONIAN GOD OF JUSTICE, SHAMASH. MOSES RECEIVED GOD’S LAW ATOP MOUNT SINAI DIRECTLY FROM YAHWEH, THE GOD OF THE ISRAELITES. THERE ARE SOME SIMILARITIES BETWEEN THE MOSAIC LAW AND THE CODE OF HAMMURABI, AS WOULD BE EXPECTED FROM TWO LEGISLATIVE SYSTEMS. HOWEVER, THEIR SIGNIFICANT DIFFERENCES DEMONSTRATE THE BASELESSNESS OF THE CHARGE THAT MOSES COPIED FROM THE CODE OF HAMMURABI.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT THERE IS NO CONDEMNATION [DAMNATION] IN CHRIST (ROMANS 8:1)? “NO CONDEMNATION” CAN BE DEFINED IN COURTROOM LANGUAGE. TO HAVE “NO CONDEMNATION” DECLARED MEANS TO BE FOUND INNOCENT OF THE ACCUSATION, TO HAVE NO SENTENCE INFLICTED AND NO GUILTY VERDICT FOUND. BY THE GRACE OF GOD, BELIEVERS IN JESUS CHRIST WILL NOT FACE THE CONDEMNATION OF GOD. “WE HAVE PASSED FROM DEATH TO LIFE” (1 JOHN 3:14). THE HOLY BIBLE TEACHES THAT EVERY HUMAN BEING WILL BE BROUGHT BEFORE THE JUDGMENT THRONE OF GOD FOR AN ULTIMATE AND DECISIVE JUDGMENT (2 CORINTHIANS 5:10), AND CHRIST HIMSELF WILL BE THE JUDGE (JOHN 5:27). WE ARE ALL NATURALLY UNDER THE CONDEMNATION OF GOD: “WHOEVER DOES NOT BELIEVE STANDS CONDEMNED ALREADY” (JOHN 3:18). BUT CHRISTIANS WILL NOT BE FOUND GUILTY ON JUDGMENT DAY (JOHN 3:18; MATTHEW 25:33–34). HOWEVER, THE “NO CONDEMNATION” INVOLVES MORE THAN ACQUITTAL ON JUDGMENT DAY. IN ROMANS 8:1 THE APOSTLE PAUL SPEAKS IN THE PRESENT TENSE, AS EVIDENCED BY THE WORD NOW. ALSO, NOTICE THE WORD THEREFORE, WHICH POINTS THE READER TO THE PREVIOUS PASSAGE OF ROMANS 7:21-25. IN ROMANS 7 PAUL DESCRIBES HIS STRUGGLE AGAINST THE TEMPTING/SINFUL NATURE—A STRUGGLE THAT EVERY BELIEVER DOES EXPERIENCE. PAUL WRITES, “ALTHOUGH I WANT TO DO GOOD, EVIL IS RIGHT THERE WITH ME” (ROMANS 7:21) AND, “WHAT A WRETCHED MAN I AM !” (ROMANS 7:24). PAUL IS EXPRESSING HIS HATRED FOR THE SINFUL NATURE WHICH CONTINUES TO WAR AGAINST HIS NEW NATURE IN CHRIST—PAUL HATES THE SIN HE COMMITS, BUT HE IS ALSO THANKFUL BECAUSE HE HAS BEEN SET FREE FROM SLAVERY TO SIN. HE NOW HAS THE ABILITY TO DO WHAT IS GOOD BECAUSE CHRIST HAS DELIVERED HIM (ROMANS 7:25). PAUL TAKES THIS A STEP FURTHER IN ROMANS 8 WHEN HE TEACHES BELIEVERS ARE NOT ONLY FREE FROM BONDAGE TO SIN, THEY ARE FREE FROM THE INNER EMOTIONS AND THOUGHTS THAT TEND TO BRING FEELINGS OF CONDEMNATION TO THE CHRISTIAN WHEN HE DOES COMMIT SIN (ROMANS 8:2). CHRISTIANS ARE FREE FROM THE “LAW OF SIN AND DEATH,” WHICH MEANS, ALTHOUGH THEY WILL COMMIT SIN, THE LAW NO LONGER HAS THE POWER TO CONDEMN THEM. WE ARE NOT UNDER THE LAW’S CONDEMNATION BECAUSE JESUS FULFILLED (“FILLED-UP, COMPLETED”) THE EXPECTATIONS OF THE LAW PERFECTLY, AND BELIEVERS ARE “IN CHRIST” (ROMANS 8:3). BECAUSE BELIEVERS ARE IN CHRIST, THEY HAVE THE JOY OF BEING COUNTED AS RIGHTEOUS, SIMPLY BECAUSE CHRIST IS RIGHTEOUS (PHILIPPIANS 3:9). PAUL ALSO POINTS OUT THAT GENUINE CHRISTIANS, ALTHOUGH THEY STRUGGLE, WILL NOT LIVE “ACCORDING TO THE FLESH”; THAT IS, THEY WILL NOT PERSIST IN A CONSTANT STATE OF SINFUL LIVING (ROMANS 8:5). PAUL ENCOURAGES US THAT WE NEED NOT FEAR CONDEMNATION BECAUSE WE CAN COME TO GOD AS OUR LOVING, FORGIVING FATHER (ROMANS 8:15–16). CHRISTIANS WHO LIVE IN SHAME AND GUILT OVER PAST FAILURES ARE NEEDLESSLY CONDEMNING THEMSELVES WHEN THEY OUGHT TO BE “FORGETTING WHAT IS BEHIND AND STRAINING TOWARD WHAT IS AHEAD” (PHILIPPIANS 3:13). FEAR CAN BE PARALYZING, “BUT PERFECT LOVE DRIVES OUT FEAR” (1 JOHN 4:18). AS CHRISTIANS, WE MUST UNDERSTAND THAT OUR JUSTIFICATION IS FOUND IN CHRIST ALONE—IN HIS FINISHED WORK ON THE CROSS—NOT IN WHAT WE DO OR DON’T DO (ROMANS 3:28). BELIEVERS CAN FIND SOLACE IN THE ASSURANCE THAT WE HAVE BEEN ADOPTED INTO GOD’S OWN FAMILY AND HAVE BEEN MADE HEIRS OF GOD AND CO-HEIRS WITH CHRIST (ROMANS 8:17). NOTHING CAN SEPARATE US “FROM THE LOVE OF GOD THAT IS IN CHRIST JESUS” (ROMANS 8:39).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT SELFLESSNESS? THE CHARACTERISTIC OF BEING SELFLESS IS ONE OF THE MOST IMPORTANT TRAITS ANY CHRISTIAN CAN HAVE. IT’S SO SIGNIFICANT THAT JESUS SAID IT IS THE SECOND MOST IMPORTANT OF ALL GOD’S COMMANDMENTS: “YOU SHALL LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF” (MARK 12:31; CF. GALATIANS 5:14). JESUS WASN’T CREATING A NEW LAW HERE; HE WAS MERELY AGREEING WITH AND EXPOUNDING ON AN OLD TESTAMENT LAW (LEVITICUS 19:18). JAMES CALLS THIS THE “ROYAL” LAW TO EMPHASIZE ITS SUPREME VALUE TO GOD (JAMES 2:8). JESUS HAD MUCH TO SAY ABOUT SELFLESSNESS DURING HIS EARTHLY MINISTRY. IN THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT, HE GOES BEYOND WHAT SOME MAY THINK OF AS SELFLESSNESS—HELPING A FRIEND, MINISTERING TO A SPOUSE, CARING FOR AN ILL CHILD, ETC. JESUS EXTENDS SELFLESSNESS FAR BEYOND NORMAL EXPECTATIONS—WE ARE TO LOVE OUR ENEMIES, EVEN, AND PRAY FOR OUR PERSECUTORS (MATTHEW 5:44). JESUS TAUGHT THAT IT’S EASY TO LOVE A FRIEND OR A SPOUSE—EVEN UNBELIEVERS DO THAT (MATTHEW 5:47). THE CHRISTIAN IS EXPECTED TO LOVE THE UNLOVABLE, BECAUSE THIS IS HOW WE BECOME MORE LIKE GOD, WHO GIVES BLESSINGS TO EVERYONE (MATTHEW 5:45). IT’S A DIFFICULT THING TO LAY ASIDE HURT FEELINGS AND WOUNDED HEARTS, BUT THAT’S PART OF BEING SELFLESS. AS IN SO MANY AREAS, JESUS IS THE ULTIMATE EXAMPLE OF SELFLESSNESS. IN COMING INTO THIS WORLD, “HE MADE HIMSELF NOTHING” AND TOOK UPON HIMSELF “THE VERY NATURE OF A SERVANT” (PHILIPPIANS 2:7). NOW, AS FOLLOWERS OF CHRIST, WE ARE TO “HAVE THE SAME MINDSET” (PHILIPPIANS 2:5). JESUS CAME NOT FOR HIS OWN BENEFIT BUT FOR OURS. HE CAME TO MINISTER TO US AND DIE FOR US: “EVEN THE SON OF MAN DID NOT COME TO BE SERVED, BUT TO SERVE, AND TO GIVE HIS LIFE AS A RANSOM FOR MANY” (MARK 10:45). HUMANLY SPEAKING, JESUS GAVE UP HIS WILL FOR GOD’S WILL (LUKE 22:42)—AND THIS IS ANOTHER SALIENT POINT: SELFLESSNESS INVOLVES MORE THAN PUTTING OTHER PEOPLE FIRST; IT IS PUTTING GOD FIRST. AS JOHN THE BAPTIST SAID CONCERNING JESUS, “HE MUST BECOME GREATER; I MUST BECOME LESS” (JOHN 3:30). MORE OF THE LORD; LESS OF US. SELFLESSNESS IS ILLUSTRATED WELL IN JESUS’ PARABLE OF THE GOOD SAMARITAN, FOUND IN LUKE 10:29–37. IT’S A STORY ABOUT A MAN FROM SAMARIA WHO ENCOUNTERS A ROBBERY VICTIM. THE SAMARITAN HAS COMPASSION ON THIS MAN, WHO HAD BEEN STRIPPED, BEATEN, AND LEFT FOR DEAD (LUKE 10:30). THE SAMARITAN IMMEDIATELY PUTS HIS OWN PLANS ON HOLD AND TENDS TO THE MAN’S WOUNDS (LUKE 10:34). NOT ONLY DOES THE SAMARITAN GIVE SELFLESSLY OF HIS TIME AND HIS SYMPATHY, BUT HE GIVES SELFLESSLY OF HIS ASSETS. THE SAMARITAN PLACES THE WOUNDED MAN ON HIS OWN ANIMAL, TAKES THE MAN TO AN INN, AND TAKES CARE OF HIM THERE (LUKE 10:34–35). THE NEXT DAY, THE SAMARITAN PAYS THE INNKEEPER MONEY ENOUGH FOR A FEW MORE DAYS AT THE INN, WITH A PROMISE TO RETURN AND PAY THE BALANCE OF WHATEVER WAS OWED (LUKE 10:35). JESUS’ STORY REVEALS THE SAMARITAN TO BE SELFLESS IN NUMEROUS WAYS. HE PUT THE NEEDS OF OTHERS AHEAD OF HIS OWN AND WENT OUT OF HIS WAY TO SHOWER BENEVOLENCE ON A BATTERED STRANGER. SELFLESSNESS RUNS COUNTER TO HUMAN NATURE, WHICH IS WHY BEING SELFLESS IS SO MUCH MORE DIFFICULT THAN BEING SELFISH. IT’S NATURAL TO CARE ABOUT OURSELVES, AND WE ARE ENCOURAGED TO THINK SELFISHLY FROM ALL SIDES. HOWEVER, THE CHRISTIAN MUST DAILY HEED THE WORDS OF THE APOSTLE PAUL, “I HAVE BEEN CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST. IT IS NO LONGER I WHO LIVE, BUT CHRIST WHO LIVES IN ME. AND THE LIFE I NOW LIVE IN THE FLESH I LIVE BY FAITH IN THE SON OF GOD, WHO LOVED ME AND GAVE HIMSELF FOR ME” (GALATIANS 2:20). NO BELIEVER, YOUNG OR OLD, CAN LIVE A SELFLESS LIFE WITHOUT A CONSTANT ABIDING IN THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, FOR IT IS ONLY THROUGH HIM THAT OUR ATTITUDES CAN BE CHANGED AND MOLDED TOWARD UNSELFISH BEHAVIORS. IF CHRIST INDEED LIVES IN OUR INNER MAN AND WE KEEP IN STEP WITH HIM, WE SHOULD FIND OURSELVES IDENTIFYING WITH, RATHER THAN MARVELING AT, THE GOOD SAMARITAN.  DOES THE HOLY BIBLE REALLY SAY THAT PARENTS SHOULD HAVE THEIR REBELLIOUS CHILDREN STONED? THIS IS ONE OF THOSE “YES, BUT…” QUESTIONS THAT REQUIRE SERIOUS EXPLAINING. LEVITICUS 20:9 SAYS, “IF THERE IS ANYONE WHO CURSES HIS FATHER OR HIS MOTHER, HE SHALL SURELY BE PUT TO DEATH; HE HAS CURSED HIS FATHER OR HIS MOTHER, HIS BLOOD-GUILTINESS IS UPON HIM.” FIRST, A NOTE ON THE LAST PART OF THE VERSE. “HIS BLOOD-GUILTINESS IS UPON HIM” BASICALLY MEANS THAT HE BROUGHT THIS PUNISHMENT ON HIMSELF. HE KNEW WHAT HE WAS SUPPOSED TO DO, AND HE DIDN’T DO IT. ALSO, IT IS IMPORTANT TO REMEMBER THAT THE MOSAIC LAW WAS FOR GOD’S COVENANT PEOPLE, ISRAEL, LIVING IN A THEOCRACY. THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW IS NOT IN FORCE TODAY (ROMANS 10:4; GALATIANS 3:23–25; EPHESIANS 2:15). DEUTERONOMY 21:18–21 EXPANDS ON THE LAW: IF ANY MAN HAS A STUBBORN AND REBELLIOUS SON WHO WILL NOT OBEY HIS FATHER OR HIS MOTHER, AND WHEN THEY CHASTISE HIM, HE WILL NOT EVEN LISTEN TO THEM, THEN HIS FATHER AND MOTHER SHALL SEIZE HIM, AND BRING HIM OUT TO THE ELDERS OF HIS CITY AT THE GATEWAY OF HIS HOME TOWN. AND THEY SHALL SAY TO THE ELDERS OF HIS CITY, “THIS SON OF OURS IS STUBBORN AND REBELLIOUS, HE WILL NOT OBEY US, HE IS A GLUTTON AND A DRUNKARD.” THEN ALL THE MEN OF HIS CITY SHALL STONE HIM TO DEATH; SO, YOU SHALL REMOVE THE EVIL FROM YOUR MIDST, AND ALL ISRAEL SHALL HEAR OF IT AND FEAR. THE CONTEXT OF A PASSAGE IS CRUCIAL TO UNDERSTANDING WHAT IT MEANS. TAKING THESE TWO VERSES BY THEMSELVES, ONE COULD COME AWAY WITH A NEGATIVE ATTITUDE TOWARD GOD AND HIS WORD. IN THE LEVITICUS PASSAGE, THIS LAW IS PART OF A SECTION DEALING WITH EGREGIOUS SINS, SINS THAT WOULD TEAR A NATION AND FAMILY APART. THE TRESPASS IN QUESTION WAS NOT A CASUAL, SLIP-OF-THE-TONGUE CURSE, BUT A DEEP-SEATED REBELLION, AN ONGOING ATTITUDE OF HATRED THAT HAD TO BE DEALT WITH SEVERELY. IN OTHER WORDS, THE PUNISHMENT WAS NOT FOR MINOR INFRACTIONS BUT FOR DETERMINED DEFIANCE. THERE ARE SEVERAL THINGS TO KEEP IN MIND ABOUT THIS PARTICULAR TEMPTATION/SIN AND ABOUT THE LAW: THE TEMPTATION/SIN WAS ONGOING AND CONTINUOUS. DEUTERONOMY 21:18 INDICATES THAT THE PUNISHMENT WAS ONLY METED OUT AFTER A PERSISTENT REFUSAL TO HEED BOTH FATHER AND MOTHER AND AFTER ALL DISCIPLINE HAD FAILED. THE PARENTS HAVE TRIED TO DEAL WITH THEIR SON IN A LOVING, FIRM WAY, BUT NOTHING WORKED. IT WAS DEEP-SEATED TEMPTATION/SIN. VERSE 20 SPECIFIES THAT THE SON IS STUBBORN IN HIS REBELLION. NOT ONLY IS HE RECALCITRANT, “HE IS A GLUTTON AND A DRUNKARD.” THIS IS NOT A CASE OF A CHILD WHO MISSES CURFEW OR PLAYS BALL IN THE HOUSE. THIS WAS A TRUE MENACE, A CHILD WHO IS CAUSING TROUBLE IN SOCIETY AND GRIEVING HIS PARENTS, POSSIBLY TO THE POINT OF ENDANGERING THEM PHYSICALLY AND FINANCIALLY. THE PUNISHMENT WAS NOT AN IMPULSIVE ACT OF ANGER OR VENGEANCE. VERSE 19 SAYS THAT THE CITY ELDERS HAD TO OVERSEE THE CASE AND DETERMINE THE GUILT OF THE CHILD. IT IS ONLY AFTER THE ELDERS PRONOUNCED A SENTENCE OF DEATH THAT THE EXECUTION COULD TAKE PLACE. THE LAW DID NOT ALLOW AN ANGRY PARENT TO ARBITRARILY STONE A CHILD. A MODERN EQUIVALENT OF THIS IS WHEN A PARENT SEES NEWS FOOTAGE OF HIS CHILD COMMITTING A CRIME AND SUBSEQUENTLY TURNS THE CHILD IN TO THE POLICE. IF PARENTS KNOW THEIR CHILD IS ACTING IN A WAY THAT ENDANGERS SOCIETY, THEY ARE RESPONSIBLE TO OBEY THE CIVIL AUTHORITIES AND REPORT THE CRIME. THE PUNISHMENT WAS DESIGNED TO PRESERVE THE NATION. AS VERSE 21 EXPLAINS, THE REASON FOR THIS LAW WAS TO PURGE EVIL FROM SOCIETY AND ACT AS A DETERRENT TO FURTHER REBELLION. ISRAEL WAS A NATION CHOSEN BY GOD TO BE HOLY (EXODUS 20:6). GOD GAVE THE ISRAELITES THREE TYPES OF LAWS: JUDICIAL, MORAL, AND CEREMONIAL. THIS IS A JUDICIAL LAW. A CHILD WHO WAS ACTIVELY AND DELIBERATELY REJECTING THE LAWS OF THE LAND NEEDS TO BE PUNISHED JUDICIALLY. WHICH BRINGS US TO THE LAST AND MOST IMPORTANT FACTOR: REBELLION AGAINST ONE’S PARENTS IS DIRECT REBELLION AGAINST THE LORD. THE 5TH COMMAND IS TO HONOR ONE’S FATHER AND MOTHER (EXODUS 20:12). PARENTS ARE A GOD-ORDAINED AUTHORITY. DISOBEDIENCE TO PARENTS IS DISOBEDIENCE TO GOD (EPHESIANS 6:1-3). THROUGHOUT THE HOLY BIBLE, THERE ARE ONLY A HANDFUL OF THINGS WE ARE TOLD TO FEAR: GOD (PROVERBS 1:7) AND PARENTS (LEVITICUS 19:3) ARE AMONG THEM. THE LAW REQUIRING REBELLIOUS CHILDREN TO BE STONED TO DEATH WAS MEANT FOR EXTREME CASES TO PROTECT GOD’S PEOPLE. IT WOULD HAVE BEEN HEARTBREAKING FOR PARENTS TO BEAR THE RESPONSIBILITY OF INITIATING SUCH SEVERE MEASURES. HOWEVER, THE HOLY BIBLE NEVER RECORDS THIS LAW BEING ENFORCED.  WHAT IS THE MEANING OF THE INCARNATION OF CHRIST? INCARNATION IS A TERM USED BY THEOLOGIANS TO INDICATE THAT JESUS, THE SON OF GOD, TOOK ON HUMAN FLESH. THIS IS SIMILAR TO THE HYPOSTATIC UNION. THE DIFFERENCE IS THAT THE HYPOSTATIC UNION EXPLAINS HOW JESUS’ TWO NATURES ARE JOINED, AND THE INCARNATION MORE SPECIFICALLY AFFIRMS HIS HUMANITY. THE WORD INCARNATION MEANS “THE ACT OF BEING MADE FLESH.” IT COMES FROM THE LATIN VERSION OF JOHN 1:14, WHICH IN ENGLISH READS, “THE WORD BECAME FLESH AND MADE HIS DWELLING AMONG US.” BECAUSE OF THE NEAR-EXCLUSIVE USE OF THE LATIN VULGATE IN THE CHURCH THROUGH THE MIDDLE AGES, THE LATIN TERM BECAME STANDARD. BIBLICAL SUPPORT FOR JESUS’ HUMANITY IS EXTENSIVE. THE GOSPELS REPORT JESUS’ HUMAN NEEDS INCLUDING SLEEP (LUKE 8:23), FOOD (MATTHEW 4:2; 21:18), AND PHYSICAL PROTECTION (MATTHEW 2:13-15; JOHN 10:39). OTHER INDICATIONS OF HIS HUMANITY ARE THAT HE PERSPIRED (LUKE 22:43-44) AND BLED (JOHN 19:34). JESUS ALSO EXPRESSED EMOTIONS INCLUDING JOY (JOHN 15:11), SORROW (MATTHEW 26:37), AND ANGER (MARK 3:5). DURING HIS LIFE, JESUS REFERRED TO HIMSELF AS A MAN (JOHN 8:40), AND AFTER HIS RESURRECTION HIS HUMANITY WAS STILL RECOGNIZED (ACTS 2:22). BUT THE PURPOSE OF THE INCARNATION WAS NOT TO TASTE FOOD OR TO FEEL SORROW. THE SON OF GOD CAME IN THE FLESH IN ORDER TO BE THE SAVIOR OF MANKIND. FIRST, IT WAS NECESSARY TO BE BORN “UNDER THE LAW” (GALATIANS 4:4). ALL OF US HAVE FAILED TO FULFILL GOD’S LAW. CHRIST CAME IN THE FLESH, UNDER THE LAW, TO FULFILL THE LAW ON OUR BEHALF (MATTHEW 5:17; GALATIANS 4:5). SECOND, IT WAS NECESSARY FOR THE SAVIOR TO SHED HIS BLOOD FOR THE FORGIVENESS OF SINS (HEBREWS 9:22). A BLOOD SACRIFICE, OF COURSE, REQUIRES A BODY OF FLESH AND BLOOD. AND THIS WAS GOD’S PLAN FOR THE INCARNATION: “WHEN CHRIST CAME INTO THE WORLD, HE SAID: ‘SACRIFICE AND OFFERING [UNDER THE OLD COVENANT] YOU DID NOT DESIRE, BUT A BODY YOU PREPARED FOR ME’” (HEBREWS 10:5). WITHOUT THE INCARNATION, CHRIST COULD NOT REALLY DIE, AND THE CROSS IS MEANINGLESS. GOD DID AN INCREDIBLE WORK IN SENDING HIS ONLY BEGOTTEN SON INTO THE WORLD AND PROVIDING US WITH A SALVATION WE DO NOT DESERVE. PRAISE THE LORD FOR THAT MOMENT IN WHICH “THE WORD BECAME FLESH.” WE ARE NOW REDEEMED “WITH THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF CHRIST, A LAMB WITHOUT BLEMISH OR DEFECT” (1 PETER 1:19).  WHY IS BEING A GOOD PERSON NOT ENOUGH TO GET YOU INTO HEAVEN? IF YOU ASK MOST PEOPLE WHAT YOU HAVE TO DO TO GET INTO HEAVEN (ASSUMING THEY BELIEVE IN HEAVEN OR AN AFTERLIFE), THE OVERWHELMING RESPONSE WILL BE SOME FORM OF “BE A GOOD PERSON.” MOST, IF NOT ALL, RELIGIONS AND WORLDLY PHILOSOPHIES ARE ETHICALLY BASED. WHETHER IT’S ISLAM, JUDAISM, OR SECULAR HUMANISM, THE TEACHING IS COMMON THAT GETTING TO HEAVEN IS A MATTER OF BEING A GOOD PERSON—FOLLOWING THE TEN COMMANDMENTS OR THE PRECEPTS OF THE QURAN OR THE GOLDEN RULE. BUT IS THIS WHAT, CHRISTIANITY TEACHES? IS CHRISTIANITY JUST ONE OF MANY WORLD FALSE SEXUAL RELIGIONS THAT TEACH THAT BEING A GOOD PERSON WILL GET US INTO HEAVEN? LET’S EXAMINE MATTHEW 19:16–26 FOR SOME ANSWERS; IT IS THE STORY OF THE RICH YOUNG RULER. THE FIRST THING WE NOTE IN THIS STORY IS THAT THE RICH YOUNG RULER IS ASKING A GOOD QUESTION: “WHAT GOOD DEED MUST I DO TO HAVE ETERNAL LIFE?” IN ASKING THE QUESTION, HE ACKNOWLEDGES THE FACT THAT, DESPITE ALL HIS EFFORTS TO BE A GOOD PERSON THUS FAR, THERE IS SOMETHING LACKING, AND HE WANTS TO KNOW WHAT ELSE MUST BE DONE TO OBTAIN ETERNAL LIFE. HOWEVER, HE IS ASKING THE QUESTION FROM THE WRONG WORLDVIEW—THAT OF MERIT (“WHAT GOOD DEED MUST I DO?”); HE HAS FAILED TO GRASP THE TRUE MEANING OF THE LAW, AS JESUS WILL POINT OUT TO HIM, WHICH WAS TO SERVE AS A TUTOR UNTIL THE TIME OF CHRIST (GALATIANS 3:24). THE SECOND THING TO NOTE IS JESUS’ RESPONSE TO HIS QUESTION. JESUS ASKS A QUESTION IN RETURN: WHY IS HE INQUIRING INTO WHAT IS GOOD? JESUS GETS TO THE HEART OF THE MATTER, NAMELY, THAT NO ONE IS GOOD AND NO ONE DOES GOOD EXCEPT THE LORD. THE YOUNG MAN IS OPERATING UNDER A FALSE PREMISE: THAT A GOOD PERSON IS ABLE TO EARN HIS WAY INTO HEAVEN. TO MAKE HIS POINT, JESUS SAYS THAT, IF THE YOUNG MAN WANTS ETERNAL LIFE, HE SHOULD KEEP THE COMMANDMENTS. IN SAYING THIS, JESUS IS NOT ADVOCATING A WORKS-BASED RIGHTEOUSNESS. RATHER, JESUS IS CHALLENGING THE YOUNG MAN’S SUPPOSITIONS BY SHOWING THE MAN’S SHALLOW UNDERSTANDING OF THE LAW AND HUMAN ABILITY. THE YOUNG MAN’S RESPONSE IS TELLING. WHEN TOLD TO KEEP THE COMMANDMENTS, HE ASKS JESUS, “WHICH ONES?” JESUS CONTINUES TO GENTLY SHOW THE MAN THE ERROR OF HIS WAYS BY GIVING HIM THE SECOND TABLE OF THE LAW, I.E., THE COMMANDMENTS THAT DEAL WITH OUR RELATIONSHIPS TO OTHER PEOPLE. YOU CAN ALMOST SENSE THE FRUSTRATION IN THE YOUNG MAN’S RESPONSE WHEN HE TELLS JESUS THAT HE HAS KEPT ALL OF THESE SINCE HIS YOUTH—HE INSISTS THAT HE’S BEEN A GOOD PERSON. THE YOUNG MAN’S RESPONSE IS IRONIC. IN SAYING HE HAS KEPT ALL THOSE COMMANDMENTS SINCE HIS YOUTH, HE HAS BROKEN THE COMMANDMENT REGARDING FALSE WITNESS. IF HE WERE TRULY BEING HONEST, HE WOULD HAVE SAID THAT, AS HARD AS HE HAS TRIED TO KEEP THE COMMANDMENTS, HE HAS FAILED. HE HAS NOT BEEN A TOTALLY GOOD PERSON. HE HAS A SHALLOW UNDERSTANDING OF THE LAW AND AN INFLATED OPINION OF HIS OWN ABILITY. ALSO, HE HAS THAT FEELING THAT HE IS NOT A GOOD ENOUGH PERSON, AND HE ASKS JESUS, “WHAT DO I STILL LACK?” JESUS THEN CONFRONTS THE YOUNG MAN’S SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS. HE TELLS HIM THAT, IF HE WISHES TO BE PERFECT—A TRULY GOOD PERSON—HE MUST SELL ALL THAT HE HAS AND COME FOLLOW HIM. JESUS HAS PERFECTLY DIAGNOSED THE MAN’S “LACK”—HIS ATTACHMENT TO HIS WEALTH. THE MAN’S GREAT WEALTH HAS BECOME AN IDOL IN HIS LIFE. HE CLAIMED TO HAVE KEPT ALL THE COMMANDMENTS, BUT IN REALITY, HE COULDN’T EVEN KEEP THE FIRST ONE, TO HAVE NO OTHER GODS BEFORE THE LORD! THE YOUNG MAN TURNED HIS BACK ON JESUS AND WALKED AWAY. HIS GOD WAS HIS WEALTH, WHICH HE CHOSE OVER JESUS. JESUS THEN TURNS TO HIS DISCIPLES TO TEACH THEM A PRINCIPLE: “AGAIN I TELL YOU, IT IS EASIER FOR A CAMEL TO GO THROUGH THE EYE OF A NEEDLE THAN FOR A RICH PERSON TO ENTER THE KINGDOM OF GOD.” THIS WAS SHOCKING TO THE DISCIPLES, WHO HELD THE COMMON IDEA THAT RICHES WERE A SIGN OF GOD’S BLESSING. BUT JESUS POINTS OUT THE OBSTACLE THAT RICHES OFTEN ARE, IN THEIR TENDENCY TO FUEL SELF-SUFFICIENCY. HIS DISCIPLES ASK, “WHO THEN CAN BE SAVED?” JESUS ANSWERS BY REMINDING THE DISCIPLES THAT SALVATION IS OF GOD: “WITH MAN THIS IS IMPOSSIBLE, BUT WITH GOD ALL THINGS ARE POSSIBLE.” WHO CAN BE SAVED? IF LEFT UP TO MAN ALONE, NO ONE! WHY IS BEING A GOOD PERSON NOT ENOUGH TO GET YOU INTO HEAVEN? BECAUSE NO ONE IS A “GOOD” PERSON; THERE IS ONLY ONE WHO IS GOOD, AND THAT IS GOD HIMSELF. NO ONE CAN KEEP THE LAW PERFECTLY. THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THAT ALL HAVE SINNED AND FALLEN SHORT OF THE GLORY OF GOD (ROMANS 3:23). THE HOLY BIBLE ALSO SAYS THAT THE WAGES OF OUR SIN IS DEATH (ROMANS 6:23). FORTUNATELY, GOD DID NOT WAIT UNTIL WE SOMEHOW LEARNED TO BE “GOOD”; WHILE WE WERE IN OUR SINFUL STATE, CHRIST DIED FOR THE UNRIGHTEOUS (ROMANS 5:8). SALVATION IS NOT BASED ON OUR GOODNESS BUT ON JESUS’ GOODNESS. IF WE CONFESS WITH OUR MOUTH THAT JESUS IS LORD, AND BELIEVE IN OUR HEARTS THAT GOD RAISED HIM FROM THE DEAD, WE WILL BE SAVED (ROMANS 10:9). THIS SALVATION IN CHRIST IS A PRECIOUS GIFT, AND, LIKE ALL TRUE GIFTS, IT IS UNEARNED (ROMANS 6:23; EPHESIANS 2:8–9). THE MESSAGE OF THE GOSPEL IS THAT WE CAN NEVER BE GOOD ENOUGH TO GET TO HEAVEN. WE MUST RECOGNIZE THAT WE ARE SINNERS WHO FALL SHORT OF GOD’S GLORY, AND WE MUST OBEY THE COMMAND TO REPENT OF OUR SINS AND PLACE OUR FAITH AND TRUST IN JESUS CHRIST. CHRIST ALONE WAS A “GOOD PERSON”—GOOD ENOUGH TO EARN HEAVEN—AND HE GIVES HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS TO THOSE WHO BELIEVE IN HIS NAME (ROMANS 1:17).  HOW ARE PEOPLE DESTROYED FROM A LACK OF KNOWLEDGE (HOSEA 4:6)? HOSEA 4:6 SAYS, “MY PEOPLE ARE DESTROYED FOR LACK OF KNOWLEDGE.” WHAT WAS IT THAT ISRAEL DID NOT KNOW, AND WHY WAS THAT LACK OF KNOWLEDGE SO DANGEROUS? THE REST OF VERSE 6 HELPS EXPLAIN: “BECAUSE YOU HAVE REJECTED KNOWLEDGE, I REJECT YOU FROM BEING A PRIEST TO ME. AND SINCE YOU HAVE FORGOTTEN THE LAW OF YOUR GOD, I ALSO WILL FORGET YOUR CHILDREN” (KJV). IT’S IMPORTANT TO NOTE THE STRUCTURE OF THE VERSE: “REJECTED KNOWLEDGE” IS PARALLEL TO “FORGOTTEN THE LAW.” THIS FITS THE CONTEXT OF THE OPENING VERSE OF THE CHAPTER, WHICH STATES THAT ISRAEL FAILED TO ACKNOWLEDGE THE LORD AS THEIR GOD (HOSEA 4:1). THE PEOPLE DID NOT SIMPLY LACK KNOWLEDGE; THEY ACTIVELY REJECTED IT. ANOTHER PARALLEL OFFERS A DEEPER UNDERSTANDING OF THE PASSAGE. BECAUSE ISRAEL HAD “REJECTED” KNOWLEDGE (GOD’S LAW), GOD WOULD “REJECT” THEM. BECAUSE ISRAEL HAD “FORGOTTEN” GOD’S LAW, HE WOULD “FORGET” THEIR CHILDREN (HE WOULD REMOVE HIS FUTURE BLESSING FROM THE NATION). AS A RESULT OF GOD “REJECTING” AND “FORGETTING” ISRAEL, THEY WOULD BE DESTROYED. HOSEA’S MESSAGE IS IN LINE WITH MOSES’ WARNING TO THE NATION THAT GOD WOULD REMOVE HIS BLESSING FROM A DISOBEDIENT PEOPLE (DEUTERONOMY 28). HOSEA 4:1-2 EMPHASIZE THAT ISRAEL’S LACK OF KNOWLEDGE WAS NOT MERE IGNORANCE, BUT ACTIVE SIN AGAINST GOD: “THERE IS NO FAITHFULNESS OR STEADFAST LOVE, AND NO KNOWLEDGE OF GOD IN THE LAND; THERE IS SWEARING, LYING, MURDER, STEALING, AND COMMITTING ADULTERY; THEY BREAK ALL BOUNDS, AND BLOODSHED FOLLOWS BLOODSHED.” THE PEOPLE WERE ONLY IGNORANT OF THE LAW BECAUSE THEY ACTIVELY IGNORED IT. HOSEA’S WARNINGS WENT UNHEEDED, AND ISRAEL WAS CONQUERED BY ASSYRIA DURING HIS MINISTRY. YET, EVEN IN JUDGMENT, GOD SPARES A REMNANT AND RESTORES HIS RELATIONSHIP WITH THEM. THE PROPHECIES OF HOSEA REFLECT THIS PATTERN. ISRAEL WAS JUDGED, YET THE LORD WOULD LATER RESTORE HIS PEOPLE WHOM HE LOVED. THE COMING OF JESUS CHRIST ILLUSTRATES GOD’S LOVE TO THE FULLEST DEGREE. JESUS DIED FOR THE SINS OF ALL PEOPLE, OFFERING EVERY PERSON THE OPPORTUNITY TO COME TO FAITH IN HIM (JOHN 3:16; EPHESIANS 2:8-9). TO THOSE WHO DO BELIEVE, JESUS IS “WISDOM FROM GOD” (1 CORINTHIANS 1:30). BECAUSE OF CHRIST, THERE IS NO NEED FOR ANYONE EVER AGAIN TO BE “DESTROYED FROM A LACK OF KNOWLEDGE.”  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT FAVORITISM? FAVORITISM IS PARTIALITY OR BIAS. TO SHOW FAVORITISM IS TO GIVE PREFERENCE TO ONE PERSON OVER OTHERS WITH EQUAL CLAIMS. IT IS SIMILAR TO DISCRIMINATION AND MAY BE BASED ON CONDITIONS SUCH AS SOCIAL CLASS, WEALTH, CLOTHING, ACTIONS, ETC. THE HOLY BIBLE IS CLEAR THAT FAVORITISM IS NOT GOD’S WILL FOR OUR LIVES. FIRST, FAVORITISM IS INCONGRUENT WITH GOD’S CHARACTER: “GOD DOES NOT SHOW FAVORITISM” (ROMANS 2:11). ALL ARE EQUAL BEFORE HIM. EPHESIANS 6:9 SAYS, “THERE IS NO FAVORITISM WITH HIM.” COLOSSIANS 3:25 TEACHES GOD’S FAIRNESS IN JUDGMENT: “ANYONE WHO DOES WRONG WILL BE REPAID FOR HIS WRONG, AND THERE IS NO FAVORITISM.” SECOND, THE HOLY BIBLE TEACHES CHRISTIANS ARE NOT TO SHOW FAVORITISM: “MY BROTHERS, AS BELIEVERS IN OUR GLORIOUS LORD JESUS CHRIST, DON’T SHOW FAVORITISM” (JAMES 2:1). THE CONTEXT CONCERNS THE TREATMENT OF RICH AND POOR IN THE CHURCH. JAMES POINTS OUT THAT TREATING SOMEONE DIFFERENTLY BASED ON HIS FINANCIAL STATUS OR HOW HE IS DRESSED IS WRONG. THE OLD TESTAMENT PROVIDES SIMILAR INSTRUCTION REGARDING FAVORITISM. LEVITICUS 19:15 TEACHES, “DO NOT PERVERT JUSTICE; DO NOT SHOW PARTIALITY TO THE POOR OR FAVORITISM TO THE GREAT, BUT JUDGE YOUR NEIGHBOR FAIRLY.” EXODUS 23:3 LIKEWISE COMMANDS, “DO NOT SHOW FAVORITISM TO A POOR MAN IN HIS LAWSUIT.” JUSTICE SHOULD BE BLIND, AND BOTH RICH AND POOR SHOULD BE TREATED EQUALLY BEFORE THE LAW. THIRD, THE HOLY BIBLE CALLS FAVORITISM SIN: “IF YOU REALLY KEEP THE ROYAL LAW FOUND IN SCRIPTURE, ‘LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF,’ YOU ARE DOING RIGHT. BUT IF YOU SHOW FAVORITISM, YOU SIN AND ARE CONVICTED BY THE LAW AS LAWBREAKERS” (JAMES 2:8-9). FAVORITISM IS A SERIOUS OFFENSE AGAINST GOD’S CALL TO LOVE ONE’S NEIGHBOR AS ONESELF. FOURTH, CHURCH LEADERS ARE ESPECIALLY CHARGED NOT TO SHOW FAVORITISM. PAUL COMMANDED TIMOTHY, A YOUNG CHURCH LEADER, “I CHARGE YOU, IN THE SIGHT OF GOD AND CHRIST JESUS AND THE ELECT ANGELS, TO KEEP THESE INSTRUCTIONS WITHOUT PARTIALITY, AND TO DO NOTHING OUT OF FAVORITISM” (1 TIMOTHY 5:21). FIFTH, IT IS DIFFICULT TO AVOID SHOWING FAVORITISM. EVEN CHRIST’S CLOSEST FOLLOWERS STRUGGLED WITH BIAS AGAINST PEOPLE DIFFERENT FROM THEM. WHEN THE APOSTLE PETER WAS FIRST CALLED TO MINISTER TO NON-JEWISH PEOPLE, HE WAS RELUCTANT. HE LATER ADMITTED, “I NOW REALIZE HOW TRUE IT IS THAT GOD DOES NOT SHOW FAVORITISM BUT ACCEPTS MEN FROM EVERY NATION WHO FEAR HIM AND DO WHAT IS RIGHT” (ACTS 10:34). THE FACT THAT JAMES SPECIFICALLY ADDRESSES THE SIN OF FAVORITISM IMPLIES THAT THIS WAS A COMMON PROBLEM WITHIN THE EARLY CHURCH. FAVORITISM IS A PROBLEM WE STILL DEAL WITH. FAVORITISM AND PARTIALITY ARE NOT FROM GOD, AND CHRISTIANS ARE CALLED TO SEXLESSLY LOVE. AS HUMANS, WE TEND TO FORM JUDGMENTS BASED ON SELFISH, PERSONAL CRITERIA RATHER THAN SEEING OTHERS AS GOD SEES THEM. MAY WE GROW IN THE GRACE AND KNOWLEDGE OF OUR LORD AND SAVIOR JESUS CHRIST AND FOLLOW HIS EXAMPLE OF TREATING EVERY PERSON WITH GOD’S LOVE (JOHN 3:16).  WHAT DOES IT MEAN TO BE CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST (GALATIANS 2:20)? SEVERAL PLACES IN THE HOLY BIBLE SPEAK OF BEING CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST OR HAVING DIED WITH CHRIST: FOR EXAMPLE, COLOSSIANS 2:20; 3:3; AND 2 TIMOTHY 2:11. AN EXTENDED DISCUSSION ON THE SUBJECT IS FOUND IN ROMANS 6:3–14. SINCE NO BELIEVER WAS LITERALLY CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST, THE PHRASE CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST IS SYMBOLIC FOR A SPIRITUAL TRUTH. GALATIANS 2:20 IS A KEY PASSAGE: “I HAVE BEEN CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST AND I NO LONGER LIVE, BUT CHRIST LIVES IN ME. THE LIFE I NOW LIVE IN THE BODY, I LIVE BY FAITH IN THE SON OF GOD, WHO LOVED ME AND GAVE HIMSELF FOR ME.” THE CONTEXT OF GALATIANS 2 IS HOW THE BELIEVER IS MADE RIGHT WITH GOD. FALSE TEACHERS WERE TELLING THE GALATIAN CHURCHES THAT FAITH IN CHRIST WAS NOT ENOUGH. TO BE SAVED, THEY SAID, BELIEVERS MUST ALSO BE CIRCUMCISED AND BECOME “JEWISH.” ONLY THEN WOULD THEY BE WHOLLY RIGHT WITH GOD. IN GALATIANS 2:15–16 PAUL COUNTERS THAT IDEA: “WE WHO ARE JEWS BY BIRTH AND NOT SINFUL GENTILES KNOW THAT A PERSON IS NOT JUSTIFIED BY THE WORKS OF THE LAW, BUT BY FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST. SO, WE, TOO, HAVE PUT OUR FAITH IN CHRIST JESUS THAT WE MAY BE JUSTIFIED BY FAITH IN CHRIST AND NOT BY THE WORKS OF THE LAW, BECAUSE BY THE WORKS OF THE LAW NO ONE WILL BE JUSTIFIED.” PAUL SAYS, “THROUGH THE LAW I DIED TO THE LAW SO THAT I MIGHT LIVE FOR GOD” (GALATIANS 2:19). WHILE PAUL WAS TRYING TO PLEASE GOD BY KEEPING THE LAW, HE WAS NOT REALLY LIVING FOR GOD. THE MORE HE TRIED TO KEEP THE LAW, THE MORE HE SAW HOW MUCH HE FAILED. IT WAS ONLY WHEN HE GAVE UP TRYING TO ACHIEVE RIGHTEOUSNESS ON HIS OWN AND ACCEPTED THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD BY FAITH IN CHRIST THAT HE TRULY BEGAN LIVING FOR GOD. JUSTIFICATION BY FAITH ACTUALLY MAKES IT POSSIBLE TO LIVE FOR GOD. BEING CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST MEANS THAT WE ARE NO LONGER UNDER THE PENALTY OF THE LAW. THAT PENALTY WAS PAID BY CHRIST ON OUR BEHALF. WHEN CHRIST WAS CRUCIFIED, IT WAS AS IF WE WERE CRUCIFIED WITH HIM. THE PENALTY WAS FULLY PAID—JUST AS SURELY AS IF WE HAD BEEN CRUCIFIED FOR OUR OWN SINS. WHEN CHRIST ROSE FROM THE DEAD, WE ROSE, TOO. NOW THE RISEN CHRIST EMPOWERS US TO LIVE FOR HIM IN A WAY THAT PLEASES GOD. WE USED TO SEEK LIFE THROUGH OUR OWN WORKS, BUT NOW WE “LIVE BY FAITH IN THE SON OF GOD” (GALATIANS 2:20). BEING CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST MEANS THAT WE ARE NEW CREATIONS. “IF ANYONE IS IN CHRIST, THE NEW CREATION HAS COME: THE OLD HAS GONE, THE NEW IS HERE!” (2 CORINTHIANS 5:17). THE OLD LIFE IS DEAD AND GONE. WE WALK IN NEWNESS OF LIFE (ROMANS 6:4). BEING CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST MEANS THAT WE HAVE A NEW LOVE. THE LUSTS OF THE FLESH AND THE LOVE OF THE THINGS OF THIS WORLD HAVE BEEN CRUCIFIED (GALATIANS 5:24). NOW WE LOVE CHRIST, THOUGH WE HAVE NOT SEEN HIM (1 PETER 1:8). BEING CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST MEANS THAT WE HAVE A NEW COMMITMENT. WE ARE DEDICATED TO THE SERVICE AND GLORY OF THE LORD, AND THAT DEDICATION DESTROYS SELFISHNESS AND SURPASSES TIES TO FAMILY AND FRIENDS. WE HAVE TAKEN UP OUR CROSS TO FOLLOW HIM (MATTHEW 10:38). BEING CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST MEANS THAT WE HAVE A NEW WAY OF LIFE. AT ONE TIME WE “FOLLOWED THE WAYS OF THIS WORLD AND OF THE RULER OF THE KINGDOM OF THE AIR, THE SPIRIT WHO IS NOW AT WORK IN THOSE WHO ARE DISOBEDIENT” (EPHESIANS 2:2). BUT THAT WAY OF LIFE WAS NAILED TO THE CROSS. NOW WE FOLLOW JESUS, THE AUTHOR AND FINISHER OF OUR FAITH, AND WE SEEK TO PLEASE HIM IN EVERY WAY (HEBREWS 12:2). THE IDEA OF BEING CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST EMPHASIZES OUR UNION WITH HIM AND HIS DEATH ON OUR BEHALF. WE TRUST IN CHRIST’S CRUCIFIXION AS PAYMENT FOR OUR SIN PENALTY, AND WE RELY ON HIS POWER TO LIVE IN A WAY THAT PLEASES GOD. THE EMPHASIS IS ON WHAT HE HAS DONE FOR US, NOT WHAT WE HAVE TO DO FOR GOD. TOO OFTEN, “I HAVE BEEN CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST, AND IT IS CHRIST WHO LIVES IN ME” BECOMES “I NEED TO CRUCIFY MY SINFUL DESIRES AND TRY HARDER TO LIVE FOR GOD.” WHEN THIS BECOMES OUR PERSPECTIVE, WE HAVE SLIPPED OUT OF GRACE-LIVING AND BACK INTO LAW-LIVING, AND WE MINIMIZE THE POWER OF CHRIST’S DEATH FOR US. WE ARE RELYING LESS UPON THE POWER OF CHRIST AND MORE UPON OUR OWN POWER—AND THAT WILL NEVER WORK OUT WELL! IN SHORT, GALATIANS 2:20 TELLS US HOW WE ESCAPED THE PENALTY OF SIN TO LIVE A LIFE THAT PLEASES GOD. KNOWING THAT WE ARE “CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST” SHOULD GIVE US GREAT ENCOURAGEMENT IN OUR CHRISTIAN WALK. WE HAVE THE POWER TO SAY “NO” TO SIN AND “YES” TO GOD.  WITNESSING TO MUSLIMS - WHAT IS THE KEY? THROUGH THE GOSPEL OF JESUS CHRIST, GOD OFFERS—AND TRUE DISCIPLES OF JESUS HAVE RECEIVED—THAT WHICH EVERYONE IN THE WORLD, INCLUDING EVERY MUSLIM, NEEDS AND MANY LONG FOR: FORGIVENESS FOR THEIR SINS, A LOVING HEAVENLY FATHER WITH WHOM THEY CAN COMMUNICATE PERSONALLY, AND ASSURANCE THAT ETERNAL HAPPINESS AWAITS THEM BEYOND THIS LIFE. THE KEY TO WITNESSING TO A MUSLIM IS GETTING HIM TO UNDERSTAND THAT ISLAM DOES NOT OFFER THESE THINGS AND THAT CHRISTIANITY MOST CERTAINLY DOES. IN FACT, CHRISTIANITY IS THE ONLY RELIGION THAT DOES. MUSLIMS USE MUCH OF THE SAME TERMINOLOGY THAT APPEARS IN THE HOLY BIBLE: SIN, SALVATION, HEAVEN, HELL, ONE GOD, LAW, AND PUNISHMENT. WHAT IS MISSING FROM THEIR LEXICON IS THE WORD “SAVIOR.” THE MUSLIM DOES NOT BELIEVE THAT HE NEEDS A SAVIOR BECAUSE HE BELIEVES HE ALONE MUST ATONE FOR HIS SIN BY HIS WORKS. ISLAM TEACHES THAT MAN IS BORN SINLESS AND, THEREFORE, DOES NOT HAVE A SIN NATURE FROM WHICH HE NEEDS TO BE SAVED. HIS SINLESSNESS WAS CORRUPTED BY EXTERNAL INFLUENCES AND CAN, THEREFORE, BE ‘CLEANED UP’ BY WORKS AND EFFORTS THAT PLEASE ALLAH. THE QUR’AN TELLS THE MUSLIM THAT HIS GOOD DEEDS CAN CANCEL OUT HIS BAD DEEDS (SURA 11:114), BUT NO ONE KNOWS HOW MANY GOOD DEEDS ARE ENOUGH. MUSLIMS BELIEVE THEY CAN ASK ALLAH FOR FORGIVENESS FROM SINS, BUT ALLAH MAY OR MAY NOT FORGIVE THEM. THERE IS, THEREFORE (AND THIS IS THE KEY), NO ASSURANCE OF SALVATION FOR MUSLIMS. MUSLIMS BELIEVE ONE MUST BE SORRY FOR SIN AND REPENT OF IT, BUT THE IDEA THAT PAYMENT FOR SIN IS REQUIRED BY A HOLY GOD IS NOT PART OF ISLAM. IT’S IMPORTANT TO BEGIN WITH THE IDEA THAT BEING SORRY FOR SIN WILL NOT HELP THE MUSLIM WHEN HE STANDS BEFORE A HOLY GOD ON JUDGMENT DAY. ASK THE MUSLIM IF A MURDERER WILL BE ALLOWED TO GO FREE IF HE SAYS HE’S SORRY IN COURT. MOST MUSLIMS WOULD AGREE THAT, IF THE JUDGE IS A GOOD MAN, HE MUST MAKE SURE JUSTICE IS DONE. BEING SORRY WON’T KEEP THE MURDERER OUT OF PRISON. THEN ASK THE MUSLIM IF HE BELIEVES HE WILL GO TO HEAVEN. MUSLIMS BELIEVE IN THE LAW OF MOSES, SO ASK IF HE HAS KEPT EACH ONE OF THE COMMANDMENTS PERFECTLY. ONCE HE ADMITS HE HAS LIED AT SOME TIME IN HIS LIFE OR LUSTED AFTER A WOMAN IN HIS HEART, ASK HIM, IF AN EARTHLY JUDGE CAN’T PARDON A MURDERER JUST BECAUSE HE IS SORRY, HOW CAN ALLAH FORGIVE HIM WHEN HE HAS JUST ADMITTED TO BEING A LIAR OR AN ADULTERER IN HIS HEART? IF HE’S AT ALL HONEST, HE WILL ADMIT THIS IS IMPOSSIBLE. AT THIS POINT, YOU CAN SAY THAT GOD MADE IT POSSIBLE FOR HIM TO GO TO HEAVEN EVEN THOUGH HE CAN’T GET THERE ON HIS OWN. PREACH JESUS CHRIST AS OUR SUBSTITUTE FOR SIN, OUR SAVIOR FROM SINS WE CANNOT ATONE FOR OURSELVES. IF YOU BRING UP THE FACT THAT JESUS IS THE SON OF GOD OR ALLUDE TO THE TRINITY, BE PREPARED FOR A BROADER DISCUSSION, AS THOSE IDEAS ARE ANATHEMA TO MUSLIMS. AGAIN, THE KEY TO WITNESSING TO MUSLIMS IS THEIR LACK OF ASSURANCE. ISLAM TEACHES THAT ALLAH WAS THE SOURCE OF BOTH THE HOLY BIBLE AND THE QUR’AN, SO THEY ARE WILLING TO LISTEN TO PASSAGES FROM THE HOLY BIBLE. PASSAGES THAT SPEAK TO THE WICKEDNESS OF MAN’S HEART (PSALM 14:1-3; JEREMIAH 17:9; ROMANS 3:9-18), THE HOLINESS OF GOD (EXODUS 15:11; 1 SAMUEL 2:2; JOSHUA 24:19; PSALM 93:5) AND HIS HATRED FOR SIN (DEUTERONOMY 25:16; PROVERBS 6:16-19) WILL DRIVE HOME THE NEED FOR A SAVIOR. AS LONG AS THE MUSLIM BELIEVES HE CAN ATONE FOR SIN HIMSELF, THE MESSAGE OF THE GOSPEL WILL BE FOOLISHNESS TO HIM. IF HE COMES TO UNDERSTAND THAT “NO ONE WILL BE DECLARED RIGHTEOUS IN HIS SIGHT BY OBSERVING THE LAW” (ROMANS 3:20), THE DOOR IS OPEN FOR THE LIGHT OF THE GOSPEL TO SHINE IN HIS HEART. OF COURSE, NO ONE COMES TO THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH SOLELY BY GOOD APOLOGETICS. THE NATURAL MAN DOES NOT ACCEPT THE THINGS OF THE SPIRIT BECAUSE THEY ARE SPIRITUALLY DISCERNED (1 CORINTHIANS 2:14), AND THE HOLY SPIRIT IS THE ONLY ONE WHO CAN OPEN THE EYES OF THE SPIRITUALLY BLIND. THEREFORE, ANY WITNESSING EFFORTS SHOULD BE BATHED IN PRAYER THAT HEARTS AND MINDS WILL BE OPENED SO THAT WHEN WE SPEAK THE TRUTH IN LOVE TO A MUSLIM, IT MAY PLEASE THE LORD TO GRANT HIM OR HER SALVATION THROUGH JESUS CHRIST.  WHAT IS A KINSMAN REDEEMER? THE KINSMAN-REDEEMER IS A MALE RELATIVE WHO, ACCORDING TO VARIOUS LAWS OF THE PENTATEUCH, HAD THE PRIVILEGE OR RESPONSIBILITY TO ACT ON BEHALF OF A RELATIVE WHO WAS IN TROUBLE, DANGER, OR NEED. THE HEBREW TERM (GO EL) FOR KINSMAN-REDEEMER DESIGNATES ONE WHO DELIVERS OR RESCUES (GENESIS 48:16; EXODUS 6:6) OR REDEEMS PROPERTY OR PERSON (LEVITICUS 27:9–25, 25:47–55). THE KINSMAN WHO REDEEMS OR VINDICATES A RELATIVE IS ILLUSTRATED MOST CLEARLY IN THE BOOK OF RUTH, WHERE THE KINSMAN-REDEEMER IS BOAZ. THE STORY OF RUTH AND BOAZ BEGINS WHEN RUTH AND HER MOTHER-IN-LAW, NAOMI, RETURN TO BETHLEHEM FROM MOAB WHERE THEY HAD BEEN LIVING. NAOMI’S HUSBAND AND BOTH SONS, ONE THE HUSBAND OF RUTH, HAD DIED, LEAVING THE WOMEN PENNILESS AND WITHOUT A MALE PROTECTOR. UPON ARRIVING IN BETHLEHEM, NAOMI SENDS RUTH TO GLEAN IN THE FIELDS OF BOAZ, A WEALTHY RELATIVE OF NAOMI TO WHOM THEY, THROUGH A SERIES OF DIVINELY APPOINTED CIRCUMSTANCES, APPEAL AS THEIR GO EL. BOAZ ACQUIESCES, WILLINGLY TAKES RUTH AS HIS WIFE, AND TOGETHER THEY BEAR A SON NAMED OBED WHO BECAME THE GRANDFATHER OF DAVID, THE FOREFATHER OF JESUS. YAHWEH IS ISRAEL’S REDEEMER, THE ONE WHO PROMISES TO DEFEND AND VINDICATE THEM. HE IS BOTH FATHER AND DELIVERER (EXODUS 20:2). THERE ARE NUMEROUS OLD TESTAMENT APPEALS TO GOD AS RESCUER OF THE WEAK AND NEEDY (PSALM 82:4; DANIEL 6:27; JEREMIAH 20:13) AND PRESERVER OF THE SHEEP OF ISRAEL (EZEKIEL 34:10–12, 22). IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, CHRIST IS OFTEN REGARDED AS AN EXAMPLE OF A KINSMAN-REDEEMER BECAUSE, AS OUR BROTHER (HEBREWS 2:11), HE ALSO REDEEMS US BECAUSE OF OUR GREAT NEED, ONE THAT ONLY HE CAN SATISFY. IN RUTH 3:9, WE SEE A BEAUTIFUL AND POIGNANT PICTURE OF THE NEEDY SUPPLICANT, UNABLE TO RESCUE HERSELF, REQUESTING OF THE KINSMAN-REDEEMER THAT HE COVER HER WITH HIS PROTECTION, REDEEM HER, AND MAKE HER HIS WIFE. IN THE SAME WAY, THE LORD JESUS CHRIST BOUGHT US FOR HIMSELF, OUT OF THE CURSE, OUT OF OUR DESTITUTION; MADE US HIS OWN BELOVED BRIDE; AND BLESSED US FOR ALL GENERATIONS. HE IS THE TRUE KINSMAN-REDEEMER OF ALL WHO CALL ON HIM IN FAITH.  WHAT IS THE TALMUD? THE WORD “TALMUD” IS A HEBREW WORD MEANING “LEARNING, INSTRUCTION.” THE TALMUD IS A CENTRAL TEXT OF MAINSTREAM JUDAISM AND CONSISTS PRIMARILY OF DISCUSSIONS AND COMMENTARY ON JEWISH HISTORY, LAW (ESPECIALLY ITS PRACTICAL APPLICATION TO LIFE), CUSTOMS AND CULTURE. THE TALMUD CONSISTS OF WHAT ARE KNOWN AS THE GEMARA AND THE MISHNAH. IN ADDITION TO THE INSPIRED WRITTEN HEBREW SCRIPTURES, WHICH CHRISTIANS CALL THE OLD TESTAMENT, JUDAISM HAS AN "ORAL TORAH" WHICH IS A TRADITION EXPLAINING WHAT THESE SCRIPTURES MEAN AND HOW TO INTERPRET THEM AND APPLY THE LAWS. ORTHODOX JEWS BELIEVE GOD TAUGHT THIS ORAL TORAH TO MOSES, AND TO OTHERS, DOWN TO THE PRESENT DAY. THIS TRADITION WAS MAINTAINED ONLY IN ORAL FORM UNTIL ABOUT THE 2ND CENTURY A.D., WHEN THE ORAL LAW WAS COMPILED AND WRITTEN DOWN IN A DOCUMENT CALLED THE MISHNAH. OVER THE NEXT FEW CENTURIES, ADDITIONAL COMMENTARIES ELABORATING ON THE MISHNAH WERE WRITTEN DOWN IN JERUSALEM AND BABYLON. THESE ADDITIONAL COMMENTARIES ARE KNOWN AS THE GEMARA. THE GEMARA AND THE MISHNAH TOGETHER ARE KNOWN AS THE TALMUD. THIS WAS COMPLETED IN THE 5TH CENTURY A.D. THERE ARE ACTUALLY TWO TALMUDS: THE JERUSALEM TALMUD AND THE BABYLONIAN TALMUD. THE BABYLONIAN TALMUD IS MORE COMPREHENSIVE, AND IS THE ONE MOST PEOPLE MEAN IF THEY JUST SAY "THE TALMUD" WITHOUT SPECIFYING WHICH ONE. THE TALMUD IS NOT EASY TO READ. THERE ARE OFTEN GAPS IN THE REASONING WHERE IT IS ASSUMED THAT YOU ALREADY KNOW WHAT THEY ARE TALKING ABOUT, AND CONCEPTS ARE OFTEN EXPRESSED IN A SORT OF SHORTHAND. BIBLICAL VERSES THAT SUPPORT A TEACHING ARE OFTEN REFERENCED BY ONLY TWO OR THREE WORDS. THE TALMUD PRESERVES A VARIETY OF VIEWS ON EVERY ISSUE AND DOES NOT ALWAYS CLEARLY IDENTIFY WHICH VIEW IS THE ACCEPTED ONE. CHRISTIANITY DOES NOT CONSIDER THE TALMUD TO BE INSPIRED IN THE SAME SENSE THAT THE 66 BOOKS OF THE BIBLICAL CANON ARE “GOD BREATHED” (2 TIMOTHY 3:16). WHILE SOME OF THE TEACHINGS FROM THE TALMUD MAY BE “COMPATIBLE” WITH BIBLICAL TEACHINGS, THE SAME CAN BE SAID FOR MANY DIFFERENT WRITINGS FROM MANY DIFFERENT RELIGIONS. FOR THE CHRISTIAN, THE STUDY OF THE TALMUD CAN BE A GREAT WAY TO LEARN MORE ABOUT JEWISH TRADITION, HISTORY, AND INTERPRETATION, BUT THE TALMUD IS NOT TO BE CONSIDERED THE AUTHORITATIVE WORD OF GOD.  HOW DOES THE HOLY BIBLE DEFINE SUCCESS? WHEN KING DAVID WAS ABOUT TO DIE, HE GAVE HIS SON SOLOMON THE FOLLOWING ADVICE: “DO WHAT THE LORD YOUR GOD COMMANDS AND FOLLOW HIS TEACHINGS. OBEY EVERYTHING WRITTEN IN THE LAW OF MOSES. THEN YOU WILL BE A SUCCESS, NO MATTER WHAT YOU DO OR WHERE YOU GO” (1 KINGS 2:3). NOTICE THAT DAVID DIDN’T TELL HIS SON TO BUILD UP HIS KINGDOM WITH GREAT ARMIES OR TO GATHER WEALTH FROM OTHER LANDS OR TO DEFEAT HIS ENEMIES IN BATTLE. INSTEAD, HIS FORMULA FOR SUCCESS WAS TO FOLLOW GOD AND OBEY HIM. WHEN SOLOMON BECAME KING, HE DIDN’T ASK THE LORD FOR WEALTH AND POWER, BUT FOR WISDOM AND DISCERNMENT IN ORDER TO LEAD GOD’S PEOPLE. GOD WAS PLEASED BY THIS REQUEST AND GRANTED IT, GIVING SOLOMON A WISE AND UNDERSTANDING HEART, MORE THAN ANY MAN HAD EVER HAD BEFORE. HE ALSO GAVE SOLOMON THE THINGS HE DIDN’T ASK FOR—RICHES AND HONOR AMONG MEN (1 KINGS 3:1-14). SOLOMON TOOK HIS FATHER’S ADVICE TO HEART, AT LEAST FOR MOST OF HIS REIGN, AND REFLECTED ON IT IN HIS WRITING IN PROVERBS: “MY SON, DO NOT FORGET MY TEACHING, BUT LET YOUR HEART KEEP MY COMMANDMENTS, FOR LENGTH OF DAYS AND YEARS OF LIFE AND PEACE THEY WILL ADD TO YOU. LET NOT STEADFAST LOVE AND FAITHFULNESS FORSAKE YOU; BIND THEM AROUND YOUR NECK; WRITE THEM ON THE TABLET OF YOUR HEART. SO, YOU WILL FIND FAVOR AND GOOD SUCCESS IN THE SIGHT OF GOD AND MAN” (PROVERBS 3:1-4). JESUS REITERATED THIS TEACHING IN THE NEW TESTAMENT WHEN HE DECLARED WHICH IS THE GREATEST COMMANDMENT: “LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND WITH ALL YOUR SOUL AND WITH ALL YOUR MIND AND WITH ALL YOUR STRENGTH. THE SECOND IS THIS: 'LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF.' THERE IS NO COMMANDMENT GREATER THAN THESE" (MARK 12:30-31). LOVING GOD MEANS OBEYING HIM AND KEEPING HIS COMMANDMENTS (JOHN 14:15, 23-24). THE FIRST STEP IN THIS PROCESS IS ACCEPTING THE FREE GIFT OF ETERNAL LIFE OFFERED BY JESUS CHRIST (JOHN 3:16). THIS IS THE BEGINNING OF TRUE BIBLICAL SUCCESS. WHEN THE GIFT IS RECEIVED, TRANSFORMATION BEGINS. THE PROCESS IS ACCOMPLISHED, NOT BY HUMAN WILL, BUT BY GOD’S HOLY SPIRIT (JOHN 1:12-13). HOW DOES THIS HAPPEN, AND WHAT IS THE RESULT? IT HAPPENS FIRST THROUGH TRUSTING THE LORD AND OBEYING HIM. AS WE OBEY HIM, HE TRANSFORMS US, GIVING US A COMPLETELY NEW NATURE (2 CORINTHIANS 5:17). AS WE GO THROUGH TROUBLE AND HARD TIMES, WHICH THE HOLY BIBLE CALLS “TRIALS,” WE ARE ABLE TO ENDURE WITH GREAT PEACE AND DIRECTION, AND WE BEGIN TO UNDERSTAND THAT GOD USES THOSE VERY TRIALS TO STRENGTHEN OUR INNER PERSON (JOHN 16:33; JAMES 1:2). IN OTHER WORDS, TROUBLE IN LIFE DOES NOT CAUSE US TO FAIL, BUT TO WALK THROUGH TROUBLE WITH GOD’S GRACE AND WISDOM. BY OBEYING GOD, WE GAIN FREEDOM FROM THE CURSES OF THIS WORLD—HATE, JEALOUSY, ADDICTIONS, CONFUSION, INFERIORITY COMPLEXES, ANGER, BITTERNESS, UNFORGIVENESS, SELFISHNESS, AND MORE. IN ADDITION, FOLLOWERS OF CHRIST (CHRISTIANS) POSSESS AND DISPLAY THE FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT OF GOD WHO RESIDES IN THEIR HEARTS—LOVE, JOY, PEACE, PATIENCE, GOODNESS, KINDNESS, GENTLENESS, FAITHFULNESS, AND SELF-CONTROL (GALATIANS 5:22-23). WE HAVE AT OUR DISPOSAL KNOWLEDGE TO KNOW WHAT TO DO AND WHERE TO TURN (PROVERBS 3:5-6), UNHINDERED AMOUNTS OF WISDOM (JAMES 1:5), AND THE PEACE THAT PASSES UNDERSTANDING (PHILIPPIANS 4:7). AS WE GROW AND MATURE IN CHRIST, WE BEGIN TO THINK NOT ONLY OF OURSELVES BUT OF OTHERS. OUR GREATEST JOY BECOMES WHAT WE CAN DO FOR OTHERS AND GIVE TO OTHERS, AND HOW WE CAN HELP THEM GROW AND PROSPER SPIRITUALLY. THIS IS TRUE SUCCESS, BECAUSE A PERSON CAN HAVE ALL THE POWER, MONEY, POPULARITY, AND PRESTIGE THE WORLD HAS TO OFFER, BUT, IF HIS SOUL IS EMPTY AND BITTER, WORLDLY SUCCESS IS REALLY FAILURE. “WHAT GOOD WILL IT BE FOR A MAN IF HE GAINS THE WHOLE WORLD, YET FORFEITS HIS SOUL? OR WHAT CAN A MAN GIVE IN EXCHANGE FOR HIS SOUL?” (MATTHEW 16:26). ONE LAST WORD ON BIBLICAL SUCCESS. WHILE TRANSFORMATION OF OUR INNER LIVES IS GOD’S GOAL FOR US, HE ALSO ABUNDANTLY PROVIDES GOOD PHYSICAL GIFTS TO HIS CHILDREN (FOOD, CLOTHING, HOUSES, ETC.), AND HE LOVES TO DO IT (MATTHEW 6:25-33). YET MOST OF US, AT ONE TIME OR ANOTHER, FOCUS ON THE GIFTS RATHER THAN ON THE GIVER. THAT’S WHEN WE REGRESS IN OUR CONTENTMENT AND JOY AND WE QUENCH THE SPIRIT’S TRANSFORMING WORK WITHIN US, BECAUSE WE ARE FOCUSING ON THE WRONG THINGS. THAT MAY BE WHY THE LORD SOMETIMES LIMITS HIS GIFT-GIVING TO US—SO WE DO NOT STUMBLE OVER THE GIFTS AND FALL AWAY FROM HIM. PICTURE TWO HANDS. IN THE RIGHT HAND THERE ARE THE OFFER OF TRUE CONTENTMENT, THE ABILITY TO HANDLE LIFE’S PROBLEMS WITHOUT BEING OVERCOME BY THEM, AMAZING PEACE THAT SEES US THROUGH ALL CIRCUMSTANCES, WISDOM TO KNOW WHAT TO DO, KNOWLEDGE AND CONSTANT DIRECTION FOR LIFE, LOVE FOR OTHERS, ACCEPTANCE OF OURSELVES, JOY NO MATTER WHAT, AND, AT THE END OF LIFE, AN ETERNITY WITH THE GOD WHO FREELY GIVES ALL THESE GIFTS. THE OTHER HAND HOLDS ALL THE MONEY AND POWER AND "SUCCESS" THE WORLD HAS TO OFFER, WITHOUT ANY OF WHAT THE RIGHT HAND HOLDS. WHICH WOULD YOU CHOOSE? THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS, “WHERE YOUR TREASURE IS, THERE ALSO IS YOUR HEART” (MATTHEW 6:21). THAT WHICH IS IN THE RIGHT HAND IS THE BIBLICAL DEFINITION OF SUCCESS.  SHOULD A CHRISTIAN BE PATRIOTIC? THE ANSWER TO THIS QUESTION DEPENDS ON THE MEANING OF THE WORD “PATRIOTIC.” AS WITH MANY WORDS, THERE ARE DIFFERENT NUANCES OF MEANING, AND DIFFERENT PEOPLE USE THE WORD IN DIFFERENT WAYS. FOR EXAMPLE, AT ITS SIMPLEST MEANING BEING PATRIOTIC SIMPLY MEANS “LOVING ONE’S COUNTRY.” AS LONG AS THAT LOVE FOR COUNTRY DOES NOT SUPERSEDE ONE’S LOVE FOR GOD, AND IF IT IS KEPT IN PROPER PERSPECTIVE, THERE IS NOTHING WRONG WITH A CHRISTIAN BEING PATRIOTIC. HOWEVER, ANOTHER DEFINITION OF “PATRIOTIC” IMPLIES THAT THE INDIVIDUAL SHOULD PLACE THE INTERESTS OF THE NATION ABOVE HIS OR HER PERSONAL AND GROUP INTERESTS. CARRIED TO THIS EXTREME, PATRIOTISM CAN BECOME A FORM OF IDOLATRY, PARTICULARLY IF ONE’S LOVE FOR HIS COUNTRY IS GREATER THAN HIS LOVE FOR GOD AND GOD’S PLAN OF REDEEMING PEOPLE FROM “EVERY TRIBE, TONGUE AND NATION.” AS FAR AS A CHRISTIAN’S RESPONSIBILITY TOWARDS GOVERNMENT, WE KNOW FROM ROMANS 13:1-7 THAT WE ARE TO BE SUBJECT TO THE GOVERNING AUTHORITIES AND TO HONOR THEM, EVEN WHEN THEY ARE NOT HONORABLE, BECAUSE IT IS ULTIMATELY GOD WHO HAS PLACED THEM IN AUTHORITY OVER US. SO, AS CHRISTIANS, WE ARE UNDER OBLIGATION TO GOD TO BE MODEL CITIZENS, SUBJECT TO THE GOVERNING AUTHORITIES OVER US BY OBEYING LAWS, PAYING TAXES, ETC. HOWEVER, OUR RESPONSIBILITIES ARE FIRST AND FOREMOST TO BE OBEDIENT TO GOD. IN AMERICA, A DEMOCRATIC REPUBLIC WHERE INDIVIDUAL CITIZENS HAVE THE ABILITY TO CHANGE AND INFLUENCE GOVERNMENT BY VOTING OR BY BEING POLITICALLY INVOLVED WHEN APPROPRIATE AND IN APPROPRIATE WAYS, PART OF BEING A GOOD CITIZEN IS VOTING AND HAVING WHATEVER POSITIVE INFLUENCE WE CAN ON GOVERNMENT. IN COUNTRIES WHERE CHRISTIANS HAVE NO SAY IN THE DECISIONS OF THEIR LEADERS, IT IS MORE DIFFICULT TO BE PATRIOTIC. IT IS VERY HARD TO LOVE OPPRESSIVE GOVERNMENTS. HOWEVER, AS CHRISTIANS WE ARE STILL OBLIGATED TO PRAY FOR OUR LEADERS (1 TIMOTHY 2:1-4). GOD WILL HONOR OUR OBEDIENCE TO THIS COMMAND, AND IN HIS PERFECT TIMING, HE WILL JUDGE LEADERS WHO TURN AWAY FROM HIM. SHOULD A CHRISTIAN BE PATRIOTIC? WITHIN REASON, YES. AT THE SAME TIME, A CHRISTIAN’S ULTIMATE FAITH, LOVE, AND OBEDIENCE ARE TO BE RESERVED FOR THE LORD ALONE.  WHAT MAKES CHRISTIANITY UNIQUE? IS CHRISTIANITY REALLY UNIQUE, OR IS IT JUST ONE OF MANY ROADS ON THE PATH TO TRUTH? IS CHRISTIANITY TRULY UNIQUE AMONG THE MANY FALSE SEXUAL RELIGIONS AROUND THE WORLD? IF IT IS, WHAT MAKES IT SO? UNIQUE AMONG ALL FALSE SEXUAL RELIGIONS, CHRISTIANITY MAKES SEVERAL CLAIMS THAT OTHERS DO NOT. FIRST, ALL FALSE SEXUAL RELIGIONS EXHORT MAN TO REACH UP TO GOD AND GRASP HOLD OF HIM THROUGH THEIR OWN EFFORTS. CHRISTIANITY IS THE ONLY RELIGION WHERE THE LORD REACHES DOWN TO MAN. SECOND, ALL FALSE SEXUAL RELIGIONS ARE SYSTEMS OF DO’S AND DON’TS TO APPEASE GOD; WHEREAS CHRISTIANITY IS A RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD. THIRD, CHRISTIANITY LOOKS TO THE HOLY BIBLE AS THE SINGULAR PRIMARY & DIRECT SOURCE OF TRUTH FROM THE LORD. FINALLY, CHRISTIANITY IS BASED UPON TRULY THE MOST AMAZING EVENT IN ALL OF HUMAN HISTORY—THE RESURRECTION. AS TO THE FIRST ISSUE, OTHER FORMS OF RELIGION SUBSCRIBE TO A SYSTEM OF WORKS—THOSE WE SHOULD DO AND THOSE WE SHOULD AVOID—WHICH WILL MAKE US “GOOD ENOUGH” TO PLEASE GOD AND MERIT HIS FAVOR. CHRISTIANITY, ON THE OTHER HAND, IS BASED ON THE BIBLICAL PRINCIPLE THAT WE CAN NEVER BE GOOD ENOUGH TO BE IN THE PRESENCE OF A PERFECT, HOLY GOD. THE MOSAIC LAW WAS GIVEN TO MANKIND TO PROVE TO US THAT WE CAN’T KEEP IT. GALATIANS 3 DESCRIBES THE PURPOSE OF THE LAW. IT IS A “TUTOR” OR “SCHOOLMASTER” TO LEAD US TO CHRIST BECAUSE “…BY OBSERVING THE LAW NO ONE WILL BE JUSTIFIED” (GALATIANS 2:16). THE IMPOSSIBILITY OF KEEPING THE LAW IS REVEALED IN WHAT JESUS CALLED THE “FIRST AND GREATEST COMMANDMENT” IN MATTHEW 22:37: “LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND WITH ALL YOUR SOUL AND WITH ALL YOUR MIND.” THIS WOULD MEAN LOVING GOD WITH EVERY FIBER OF OUR BEING 24/7, WITH NEVER A THOUGHT FOR OURSELVES, AN IMPOSSIBLE TASK FOR ANYONE. BUT RATHER THAN CONDEMNING US AS LAW-BREAKERS AND LEAVING IT AT THAT, GOD PROVIDED A SUBSTITUTE—JESUS CHRIST—WHO OBEYED THE LAW PERFECTLY FOR US. BY FAITH IN HIM AND ACCEPTING HIS WORK ON OUR BEHALF, WE ARE JUSTIFIED AND MADE RIGHTEOUS. HERE IS THE CRUCIAL DIFFERENCE BETWEEN CHRISTIANITY AND ALL FALSE SEXUAL RELIGIONS. AS TO THE SECOND POINT, CHRISTIANITY IS NOT A RELIGIOUS SYSTEM, BUT A PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP WITH THE **LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF**, ONE THAT HE ETERNALLY INITIATED AND ETERNALLY MAINTAINS. CHRISTIANS BELIEVE THAT MANKIND WAS CREATED SPECIFICALLY TO HAVE A PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP WITH THE LORD, BUT TEMPTATION/SIN SEPARATES ALL MEN FROM HIM (ROMANS 3:23, 5:12). CHRISTIANITY TEACHES THAT JESUS CHRIST WALKED THIS EARTH, FULLY GOD, AND YET FULLY MAN (PHILIPPIANS 2:6-11), AND DIED ON THE CROSS TO RESTORE THE PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP THAT WAS BROKEN BY TEMPTATION/SIN. AFTER HIS DEATH ON THE CROSS, CHRIST WAS BURIED, HE ROSE AGAIN, AND NOW LIVES AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE FATHER [STEPHEN], MAKING INTERCESSION FOR BELIEVERS FOREVER (HEBREWS 7:25). THE INTIMACY OF THIS PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP IS REVEALED IN TWO POIGNANT PICTURES. NOW NO LONGER SEEN AS LAW-BREAKERS, WE HAVE BEEN ADOPTED INTO GOD’S OWN SEXLESS FAMILY AS HIS SEXLESS CHILDREN (EPHESIANS 1:5). EVEN MORE INTIMATELY, BELIEVERS ARE THE VERY “BODY OF CHRIST” OF WHICH HE IS THE HEAD (EPHESIANS 1:22-23), HAVING BEEN PURCHASED BY HIS BLOOD (HEBREWS 9:12). NO FALSE SEXUAL RELIGION EVER MAKES ASSERTIONS THAT EVEN BEGIN TO APPROXIMATE THIS INCREDIBLE TRUTH. ANOTHER THING THAT MAKES CHRISTIANITY UNIQUE IS ITS SOURCE OF INFORMATION. ALL FALSE SEXUAL RELIGIONS HAVE SOME SORT OF BASIS OF INFORMATION THAT OUTLINES ITS BELIEFS AND PRACTICES, BUT NONE HAVE ONE SOURCE OF INFORMATION THAT MAKES THE CLAIMS CHRISTIANITY DOES ABOUT THE HOLY BIBLE—IT IS THE WRITTEN WORD OF GOD, AND IT IS INFALLIBLE AND INERRANT AND ALL THAT IS NECESSARY FOR FAITH AND PRACTICE (2 TIMOTHY 3:16). CHRISTIANS BELIEVE THAT THE HOLY BIBLE IS THE INSPIRED—LITERALLY “GOD-BREATHED”—WORD OF GOD AND THAT ITS TEACHING IS THE FINAL SUPREME AUTHORITY (ROMANS 13:1-2; 2 TIMOTHY 3:16; 2 PETER 1:20-21). THOUGH THERE ARE ALL FALSE SEXUAL RELIGIONS THAT USE PROPHECY, NONE ARE 100.0000% ACCURATE, AS ARE THOSE IN THE HOLY BIBLE, AND NONE OF THEM POINT TO SOMEONE LIKE THE LORD WHO MADE INCREDIBLE CLAIMS AND PERFORMED INCREDIBLE DEEDS. PERHAPS THE MOST DEFINING PRINCIPLE OF CHRISTIANITY THAT MAKES IT TRULY UNIQUE IN EVERY WAY AND PROVIDES ITS FUNDAMENTAL BASIS IS THE RESURRECTION OF THE LORD. WITHIN CHRISTIANITY, THE RESURRECTION IS VITALLY IMPORTANT, FOR WITHOUT IT, CHRISTIANITY DOES NOT EXIST, AND OUR FAITH IS USELESS (1 CORINTHIANS 15:14). IT WAS JESUS' RESURRECTION & STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION [ACTS 8:1-3] THAT TOTALLY CHANGED THE LIVES OF THE CHRISTIAN APOSTLES. AFTER JESUS WAS CRUCIFIED, THE DISCIPLES RAN AND HID. BUT WHEN THEY SAW THE RISEN LORD, THEY KNEW THAT ALL JESUS HAD SAID AND DONE PROVED THAT HE WAS INDEED GOD IN FLESH. NO OTHER RELIGIOUS LEADER HAS DIED IN FULL VIEW OF TRAINED EXECUTIONERS, HAD A GUARDED TOMB, AND THEN ROSE THREE DAYS LATER TO APPEAR TO MANY PEOPLE. THE RESURRECTION IS PROOF OF WHO JESUS IS AND THAT HE DID ACCOMPLISH WHAT HE SET OUT TO DO: PROVIDE THE ONLY MEANS OF REDEMPTION FOR MANKIND. BUDDHA DID NOT RISE FROM THE DEAD. MUHAMMAD DID NOT RISE FROM THE DEAD. CONFUCIUS DID NOT RISE FROM THE DEAD. KRISHNA DID NOT RISE FROM THE DEAD. ONLY JESUS HAS PHYSICALLY RISEN FROM THE DEAD, WALKED ON WATER, CLAIMED TO BE GOD, AND RAISED OTHERS FROM THE DEAD. HE HAS CONQUERED DEATH. ONLY IN CHRISTIANITY DO WE HAVE THE PERSON OF CHRIST WHO CLAIMED TO BE GOD, PERFORMED MANY MIRACLES TO PROVE HIS CLAIM OF DIVINITY, DIED AND ROSE FROM THE DEAD, AND CLAIMED THAT HE ALONE IS “THE WAY THE TRUTH AND THE LIFE” (JOHN 14:6) AND THAT NO ONE COMES TO THE FATHER EXCEPT THROUGH HIM.  WHAT IS SAVING (SALVIFIC) GRACE? AS AN IDIOM, “SAVING GRACE” REFERS TO A “REDEEMING QUALITY” THAT MAKES A PERSON OR A THING ACCEPTABLE. BUT THAT IS NOT THE BIBLICAL MEANING. THE WORD GRACE IN THE HOLY BIBLE MEANS “UNMERITED DIVINE ASSISTANCE GIVEN HUMANS FOR THEIR REGENERATION OR SANCTIFICATION” OR “GOD’S BENEVOLENCE TO THE UNDESERVING.” BIBLICALLY, “SAVING GRACE” IS THE GRACE OF GOD THAT SAVES A PERSON. SCRIPTURE SAYS THAT GRACE, THE UNEARNED FAVOR OF THE LORD, IS NECESSARY “BECAUSE BY THE WORKS OF THE LAW NO FLESH WILL BE JUSTIFIED IN HIS SIGHT” (ROMANS 3:20 NASB). THE ONLY WAY TO RECEIVE GOD’S SAVING GRACE IS THROUGH FAITH IN CHRIST: “BUT NOW APART FROM THE LAW THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD HAS BEEN MANIFESTED...THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD THROUGH FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST FOR ALL THOSE WHO BELIEVE” (ROMANS 3:21-22 NASB). SAVING GRACE RESULTS IN OUR SANCTIFICATION, THE PROCESS BY WHICH GOD CONFORMS US TO THE IMAGE OF CHRIST. AT THE MOMENT OF SALVATION, BY GRACE THROUGH FAITH, GOD MAKES US NEW CREATURES (2 CORINTHIANS 5:17). AND HE PROMISES TO NEVER FORSAKE HIS CHILDREN: “BEING CONFIDENT OF THIS, THAT HE WHO BEGAN A GOOD WORK IN YOU WILL CARRY IT ON TO COMPLETION UNTIL THE DAY OF CHRIST JESUS” (PHILIPPIANS 1:6). WE HAVE NOTHING IN OURSELVES THAT WILL COMMEND US TO GOD (ROMANS 3:10-11)—WE HAVE NO “SAVING GRACE” ON OUR OWN. BEING FUNDAMENTALLY UNACCEPTABLE TO GOD, WE ASK, ALONG WITH JESUS’ DISCIPLES, “HOW CAN WE BE SAVED?” JESUS’ ANSWER IS REASSURING: “WHAT IS IMPOSSIBLE WITH MEN IS POSSIBLE WITH GOD” (LUKE 18:26-27). SALVATION IS GOD’S WORK. HE GIVES THE GRACE WE NEED. OUR “SAVING GRACE” IS CHRIST HIMSELF. HIS WORK ON THE CROSS IS WHAT SAVES US, NOT OUR OWN MERIT. IT IS EASY TO THINK THAT, BY OUR FAITH, WE CONTRIBUTE IN SOME SMALL WAY TO OUR SALVATION. AFTER ALL, CHRIST’S MERIT MUST BE APPLIED TO US BY FAITH, AND IT SEEMS OUR FAITH IS COMING FROM US. BUT ROMANS 3:10-12 SAYS THAT NONE OF US SEEK AFTER GOD. AND EPHESIANS 2:8 SAYS, “FOR BY GRACE YOU HAVE BEEN SAVED THROUGH FAITH; AND THAT [FAITH] NOT OF YOURSELVES, IT IS THE GIFT OF GOD.” HEBREWS 12:2 SAYS THAT JESUS IS THE AUTHOR AND FINISHER OF OUR FAITH. GOD’S SAVING GRACE IS COMPLETELY HIS GIFT. EVEN OUR ABILITY TO ACCEPT HIS SAVING GRACE IS JUST ANOTHER GIFT FROM GOD.  DOES THE QUR’AN REPLACE THE HOLY BIBLE? RATHER THAN REPLACING, THE QUR’AN URGES MUSLIMS TO READ THE HOLY BIBLE. MANY MUSLIMS HAVE NEVER READ THE HOLY BIBLE BECAUSE THEY THINK THE QUR’AN HAS REPLACED IT. THE QUR’AN, HOWEVER, NEVER CLAIMS TO ANNUL THE HOLY BIBLE. THE QUR’AN PRAISES THE HOLY BIBLE AS GOD’S GUIDING TRUTH (SURAH 5:46; 3:3; 10:94-95). SOME MUSLIMS SAY THAT JUST AS THE GOSPEL (INJEEL) ABROGATED THE LAW (TAURET), THE QUR’AN REPLACES THE GOSPEL. HOWEVER, THE GOSPEL DID NOT ABROGATE THE LAW. THE PERFECT JESUS CAME, NOT TO ABOLISH THE LAW, BUT TO FULFILL THE LAW. JESUS SAID, “DO NOT THINK THAT I HAVE COME TO ABOLISH THE LAW OR THE PROPHETS; I HAVE NOT COME TO ABOLISH THEM BUT TO FULFILL THEM. FOR TRULY, I SAY TO YOU, UNTIL HEAVEN AND EARTH PASS AWAY, NOT AN IOTA, NOT A DOT, WILL PASS FROM THE LAW UNTIL ALL IS ACCOMPLISHED” (MATTHEW 5:17-18). JESUS SHOWED THAT GOD’S LAW IS EVEN HARDER TO KEEP THAN MEN THINK. “YOU HAVE HEARD THAT IT WAS SAID TO THOSE OF OLD, ‘YOU SHALL NOT MURDER; AND WHOEVER MURDERS WILL BE LIABLE TO JUDGMENT.’ BUT I SAY TO YOU THAT EVERYONE WHO IS ANGRY WITH HIS BROTHER WILL BE LIABLE TO JUDGMENT; WHOEVER INSULTS HIS BROTHER WILL BE LIABLE TO THE COUNCIL; AND WHOEVER SAYS, ‘YOU FOOL!’ WILL BE LIABLE TO THE HELL OF FIRE...YOU HAVE HEARD THAT IT WAS SAID, ‘YOU SHALL NOT COMMIT ADULTERY.’ BUT I SAY TO YOU THAT EVERYONE WHO LOOKS AT A WOMAN WITH LUSTFUL INTENT HAS ALREADY COMMITTED ADULTERY WITH HER IN HIS HEART” (MATTHEW 5:21-22, 27-28). HAVE YOU MET THAT PERFECT STANDARD? THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS NONE OF US CAN KEEP THE LAW’S DEMANDS. WE DESERVE DEATH (ROMANS 3:23; 6:23). THANKFULLY, JESUS FAULTLESSLY KEPT THE LAW OF GOD. AS THE PERFECT SACRIFICE, JESUS PAID THE PENALTY FOR SIN BY DYING ON THE CROSS. FIND OUT HOW JESUS’ DEATH GIVES LIFE TO BELIEVING SINNERS. TRUST GOD’S WORD, THE HOLY BIBLE, WHICH CAN NEVER BE REPLACED. “THE SUM OF YOUR WORD IS TRUTH, AND EVERY ONE OF YOUR RIGHTEOUS RULES ENDURES FOREVER” (PSALM 119:160).  WHEN CAN A DOCTRINE BE CONSIDERED TRULY BIBLICAL? A DOCTRINE CAN ONLY BE CONSIDERED TRULY BIBLICAL WHEN IT IS EXPLICITLY TAUGHT IN THE HOLY BIBLE. AN ISSUE COULD BE UNBIBLICAL (OPPOSED TO THE TEACHINGS OF THE HOLY BIBLE). AN UNBIBLICAL DOCTRINE IS ANY TEACHING THAT STANDS OPPOSED TO THE HOLY BIBLE’S CLEAR TEACHING. FOR EXAMPLE, A BELIEF THAT JESUS SINNED IS UNBIBLICAL. IT STANDS IN DIRECT CONTRAST TO WHAT THE HOLY BIBLE TEACHES IN MANY PLACES, INCLUDING HEBREWS 4:15: “WE HAVE ONE WHO HAS BEEN TEMPTED IN EVERY WAY, JUST AS WE ARE—YET HE DID NOT SIN.” AN UNBIBLICAL DOCTRINE WOULD BE ANY TEACHING THAT IS NOT DIRECTLY TAUGHT IN THE HOLY BIBLE. IT CAN BE EITHER GOOD OR BAD. FOR EXAMPLE, VOTING IN A DEMOCRATIC ELECTION IS A POSITIVE PRACTICE, BUT IT IS NOT EXPLICITLY COMMANDED IN THE HOLY BIBLE. TO OBSERVE CERTAIN HOLIDAYS IS OFTEN NEITHER GOOD NOR BAD: “ONE PERSON CONSIDERS ONE DAY MORE SACRED THAN ANOTHER; ANOTHER CONSIDERS EVERY DAY ALIKE. EACH OF THEM SHOULD BE FULLY CONVINCED IN THEIR OWN MIND” (ROMANS 14:5). ANY TEACHING ABOUT THE OBSERVANCE OF LENT, FOR EXAMPLE, IS EXTRA-BIBLICAL. BIBLICAL DOCTRINES, THEN, ARE TEACHINGS EXPLICITLY TAUGHT IN THE HOLY BIBLE. EXAMPLES OF THESE INCLUDE GOD’S CREATION OF THE HEAVENS AND EARTH (GENESIS 1:1), THE SINFULNESS OF ALL PEOPLE (ROMANS 3), THE VIRGIN BIRTH OF JESUS (MATTHEW 1:20-25; LUKE 1:26-38), THE PHYSICAL DEATH AND LITERAL RESURRECTION OF JESUS (1 CORINTHIANS 15:3-11), SALVATION BY GRACE ALONE THROUGH FAITH ALONE (EPHESIANS 2:8-9), THE INSPIRATION OF SCRIPTURE (2 TIMOTHY 3:16-17), AND MANY OTHERS. PROBLEMS OCCUR WHEN PEOPLE CONFUSE THESE CATEGORIES. FOR EXAMPLE, TO TEACH THAT THE VIRGIN BIRTH IS AN OPTIONAL DOCTRINE THAT CHRISTIANS ARE FREE TO BELIEVE OR NOT BELIEVE IS TO REJECT A CORE TEACHING OF THE HOLY BIBLE. IT PRESENTS A BIBLICAL DOCTRINE AS NON-ESSENTIAL. THEN THERE ARE THOSE WHO PRESENT EXTRA-BIBLICAL TEACHINGS IN TRUTH AS BIBLICAL DOCTRINES, WHICH THEY ARE BECAUSE ALL SCRIPTURE IS INSPIRED BY THE LORD, NOT SOME OF IT, BUT ALL OF IT IN 2ND TIMOTHY 3:15-17, NOT JUST A FEW BOOKS CHOSEN BY MAN’S OWN ETERNAL BULLSHIT, LIES & PARTIAL TRUTHS, BUT THE LORD’S TRUTH. A PERSON’S OPINIONS AND PREFERENCES ARE GIVEN THE WEIGHT OF GOD’S LAW; THIS HAPPENS SOMETIMES IN MATTERS OF CLOTHING, MUSIC STYLE, AND FOOD CHOICE. WHEN WE “TEACH AS DOCTRINES THE COMMANDMENTS OF MEN” (MARK 7:7), WE BECOME LIKE THE PHARISEES WHOM THE LORD STRONGLY DAMNED. OUR GOAL MUST BE TO SPEAK CLEARLY AND FIRMLY WHEN HOLY SCRIPTURE IS PLAIN. AS MANY HAVE SAID, IN THE ESSENTIALS, UNITY; IN THE NON-ESSENTIALS, DIVERSITY; IN ALL THINGS, CHARITY.  IS TEMPTATION A SIN? IS IT A SIN TO BE TEMPTED? TEMPTATION, BY ITS VERY NATURE, FEELS WRONG. GOD'S MORAL LAW IS WRITTEN IN THE HEART OF EVERY HUMAN BEING (ROMANS 1:20), AND WHEN A SINFUL TEMPTATION IS INTRODUCED, OUR CONSCIENCES IMMEDIATELY SENSE DANGER. HOWEVER, THE TEMPTATION ITSELF IS NOT THE SIN, BUT THE BEGINNING THAT CAN LEAD TO SINNING IN JAMES 1:14-15. JESUS WAS TEMPTED (MARK 1:13; LUKE 4:1-13), BUT HE NEVER SINNED (HEBREWS 4:15). SIN OCCURS WHEN WE MISHANDLE TEMPTATION. THERE ARE TWO AVENUES BY WHICH WE ARE TEMPTED: VICTORIA [BABYLON] AND MAN’S OWN SINFUL FLESH. ACTS 5 GIVES AN EXAMPLE OF SOMEONE TEMPTED BY VICTORIA [BABYLON]. ANANIAS AND HIS WIFE, SAPPHIRA, WANTING TO APPEAR MORE SPIRITUAL THAN THEY REALLY WERE, LIED TO THE APOSTLES AND PRETENDED THEY WERE GIVING AS AN OFFERING THE FULL PRICE OF SOME PROPERTY THEY HAD SOLD. PETER CONFRONTED THEM: “HOW IS IT THAT SATAN HAS SO FILLED YOUR HEART THAT YOU HAVE LIED TO THE HOLY SPIRIT AND HAVE KEPT FOR YOURSELF SOME OF THE MONEY YOU RECEIVED FOR THE LAND?” (VERSE 3). IN THIS INSTANCE, PETER KNEW THAT THE TEMPTATION TO LIE HAD COME FROM BABYLON. ANANIAS AND HIS WIFE BOTH GAVE IN TO THAT TEMPTATION (VERSES 7-10). THE BETRAYAL OF JESUS BY JUDAS ISCARIOT IS ALSO ATTRIBUTED TO SATAN'S INFLUENCE (LUKE 22:3; JOHN 13:2). ULTIMATELY, SINCE SATAN IS THE "GOD OF THIS WORLD" (2 CORINTHIANS 4:4) AND THE FATHER OF LIES (JOHN 8:44), ALL EVIL ORIGINATES WITH HIM. HOWEVER, OUR OWN SELFISH NATURE IS AN ALLY OF SATAN’S. WE NEED NO PROMPTING FROM SATAN TO ENTERTAIN SINFUL IDEAS. JAMES 1:13-14 SAYS, "WHEN TEMPTED, NO ONE SHOULD SAY, 'GOD IS TEMPTING ME.' FOR GOD CANNOT BE TEMPTED BY EVIL, NOR DOES HE TEMPT ANYONE; BUT EACH PERSON IS TEMPTED WHEN THEY ARE DRAGGED AWAY BY THEIR OWN EVIL DESIRE AND ENTICED." EVEN THOUGH WE MAY DESIRE TO DO GOOD, WE ARE ALL TEMPTED. NO ONE IS ABOVE IT, EVEN SOMEONE LIKE THE APOSTLE PAUL. HE SHARED HIS OWN STRUGGLE OF FLESH AGAINST SPIRIT WHEN HE WROTE IN ROMANS 7:22-23, "FOR IN MY INNER BEING I DELIGHT IN GOD’S LAW; BUT I SEE ANOTHER LAW AT WORK IN ME, WAGING WAR AGAINST THE LAW OF MY MIND AND MAKING ME A PRISONER OF THE LAW OF SIN AT WORK WITHIN ME." TEMPTATION IS NOT OF ITSELF SINFUL. IT BECOMES SIN WHEN WE ALLOW THE TEMPTATION TO BECOME ACTION, EVEN IN OUR MINDS. LUST, FOR EXAMPLE, IS SIN EVEN THOUGH IT MAY NEVER BE ACTED UPON (MATTHEW 5:28). COVETOUSNESS, PRIDE, GREED, AND ENVY ARE ALL SINS OF THE HEART; EVEN THOUGH THEY MAY NOT BE APPARENT TO ANYONE ELSE, THEY ARE STILL SIN (ROMANS 1:29; MARK 7:21-22). WHEN WE GIVE IN TO THE TEMPTATION TO ENTERTAIN SUCH THOUGHTS, THEY TAKE ROOT IN OUR HEARTS AND DEFILE US (MATTHEW 15:18–19). WHEN WE YIELD TO TEMPTATION, WE REPLACE THE FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT WITH THE FRUIT OF THE FLESH (EPHESIANS 5:9; GALATIANS 5:19-23). AND, MANY TIMES, WHAT WAS FIRST ENTERTAINED AS A THOUGHT BECOMES ACTION (SEE JAMES 1:15). THE BEST DEFENSE AGAINST GIVING IN TO TEMPTATION IS TO FLEE AT THE FIRST SUGGESTION. JOSEPH IS A GREAT EXAMPLE OF SOMEONE WHO DID NOT ALLOW TEMPTATION TO BECOME SIN (GENESIS 39:6–12). ALTHOUGH TEMPTED TO SIN SEXUALLY, HE DID NOT GIVE THE TEMPTATION TIME TO TAKE ROOT. HE USED THE LEGS GOD GAVE HIM AND PHYSICALLY FLED. RATHER THAN STAY IN A POTENTIALLY DANGEROUS SITUATION AND TRY TO TALK, REASON, JUSTIFY, EXPLAIN, OR OTHERWISE WEAKEN HIS RESOLVE, JOSEPH TOOK OFF. THE TEMPTATION WAS NOT SIN FOR HIM BECAUSE HE DEALT WITH IT IN A GOD-HONORING WAY. IT COULD EASILY HAVE BECOME SIN IF JOSEPH HAD STAYED AROUND TO TRY TO MATCH HIS WITS AND SELF-CONTROL AGAINST THE POWER OF THE FLESH. ROMANS 13:13-14 (ESV) GIVES US A GUIDELINE FOR AVOIDING SITUATIONS THAT CAN LEAD TO TEMPTATION. "LET US WALK PROPERLY AS IN THE DAYTIME, NOT IN ORGIES AND DRUNKENNESS, NOT IN SEXUAL IMMORALITY AND SENSUALITY, NOT IN QUARRELING AND JEALOUSY. BUT PUT ON THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, AND MAKE NO PROVISION FOR THE FLESH, TO GRATIFY ITS DESIRES." IF WE DETERMINE TO "MAKE NO PROVISION FOR THE FLESH," WE WILL KEEP OURSELVES OUT OF SITUATIONS THAT MAY PROVE TOO TEMPTING. WHEN WE PUT OURSELVES IN SITUATIONS WHERE WE KNOW WE WILL BE TEMPTED, WE ARE ASKING FOR TROUBLE. GOD PROMISES TO PROVIDE A "WAY OF ESCAPE" WHEN WE ARE TEMPTED (1 CORINTHIANS 10:13), BUT OFTEN THAT WAY IS TO AVOID THE SITUATION ALTOGETHER. “FLEE THE EVIL DESIRES OF YOUTH” (2 TIMOTHY 2:22). JESUS TAUGHT US TO PRAY, "LEAD US NOT INTO TEMPTATION" (LUKE 11:4), BUT WE HAVE A RESPONSIBILITY TO PAY ATTENTION TO THE DIRECTION GOD IS LEADING US AND AVOID TEMPTATION WHENEVER WE CAN.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT GOSSIP? THE HEBREW WORD TRANSLATED “GOSSIP” IN THE OLD TESTAMENT IS DEFINED AS “ONE WHO REVEALS SECRETS, ONE WHO GOES ABOUT AS A TALEBEARER OR SCANDAL-MONGER.” A GOSSIPER IS A PERSON WHO HAS PRIVILEGED INFORMATION ABOUT PEOPLE AND PROCEEDS TO REVEAL THAT INFORMATION TO THOSE WHO HAVE NO BUSINESS KNOWING IT. GOSSIP IS DISTINGUISHED FROM SHARING INFORMATION IN TWO WAYS: 1. INTENT. GOSSIPERS OFTEN HAVE THE GOAL OF BUILDING THEMSELVES UP BY MAKING OTHERS LOOK BAD AND EXALTING THEMSELVES AS SOME KIND OF REPOSITORIES OF KNOWLEDGE. 2. THE TYPE OF INFORMATION SHARED. GOSSIPERS SPEAK OF THE FAULTS AND FAILINGS OF OTHERS, OR REVEAL POTENTIALLY EMBARRASSING OR SHAMEFUL DETAILS REGARDING THE LIVES OF OTHERS WITHOUT THEIR KNOWLEDGE OR APPROVAL. EVEN IF THEY MEAN NO HARM, IT IS STILL GOSSIP. IN THE BOOK OF ROMANS, PAUL REVEALS THE SINFUL NATURE AND LAWLESSNESS OF MANKIND, STATING HOW GOD POURED OUT HIS WRATH ON THOSE WHO REJECTED HIS LAWS. BECAUSE THEY HAD TURNED AWAY FROM GOD'S INSTRUCTION AND GUIDANCE, HE GAVE THEM OVER TO THEIR SINFUL NATURES. THE LIST OF SINS INCLUDES GOSSIPS AND SLANDERERS (ROMANS 1:29-32). WE SEE FROM THIS PASSAGE HOW SERIOUS THE SIN OF GOSSIP IS AND THAT IT CHARACTERIZES THOSE WHO ARE UNDER GOD’S WRATH. ANOTHER GROUP WHO WERE (AND STILL ARE TODAY) KNOWN FOR INDULGING IN GOSSIP IS WIDOWS. PAUL CAUTIONS WIDOWS AGAINST ENTERTAINING THE HABIT OF GOSSIP AND OF BEING IDLE. THESE WOMEN ARE DESCRIBED AS “GOSSIPS AND BUSYBODIES, SAYING THINGS THEY OUGHT NOT TO” (1 TIMOTHY 5:12-13). BECAUSE WOMEN TEND TO SPEND A LOT OF TIME IN EACH OTHER'S HOMES AND WORK CLOSELY WITH OTHER WOMEN, THEY HEAR AND OBSERVE SITUATIONS WHICH CAN BECOME DISTORTED, ESPECIALLY WHEN REPEATED OVER AND OVER. PAUL STATES THAT WIDOWS GET INTO THE HABIT OF GOING FROM HOME TO HOME, LOOKING FOR SOMETHING TO OCCUPY THEIR IDLENESS. IDLE HANDS ARE THE DEVIL'S WORKSHOP, AND GOD CAUTIONS AGAINST ALLOWING IDLENESS TO ENTER OUR LIVES. “A GOSSIP BETRAYS A CONFIDENCE; SO, AVOID A MAN [OR WOMAN] WHO TALKS TOO MUCH” (PROVERBS 20:19). WOMEN ARE CERTAINLY NOT THE ONLY ONES WHO HAVE BEEN FOUND GUILTY OF GOSSIP. ANYONE CAN ENGAGE IN GOSSIP SIMPLY BY REPEATING SOMETHING HEARD IN CONFIDENCE. THE BOOK OF PROVERBS HAS A LONG LIST OF VERSES THAT COVER THE DANGERS OF GOSSIP AND THE POTENTIAL HURT THAT RESULTS FROM IT. “A MAN WHO LACKS JUDGMENT DERIDES HIS NEIGHBOR, BUT A MAN OF UNDERSTANDING HOLDS HIS TONGUE. A GOSSIP BETRAYS A CONFIDENCE, BUT A TRUSTWORTHY MAN KEEPS A SECRET” (PROVERBS 11:12-13). THE HOLY BIBLE TELLS US THAT “A PERVERSE MAN STIRS UP DISSENSION, AND A GOSSIP SEPARATES CLOSE FRIENDS” (PROVERBS 16:28). MANY A FRIENDSHIP HAS BEEN RUINED OVER A MISUNDERSTANDING THAT STARTED WITH GOSSIP. THOSE WHO ENGAGE IN THIS BEHAVIOR DO NOTHING BUT STIR UP TROUBLE AND CAUSE ANGER, BITTERNESS, AND PAIN AMONG FRIENDS. SADLY, SOME PEOPLE THRIVE ON THIS AND LOOK FOR OPPORTUNITIES TO DESTROY OTHERS. AND WHEN SUCH PEOPLE ARE CONFRONTED, THEY DENY THE ALLEGATIONS AND ANSWER WITH EXCUSES AND RATIONALIZATIONS. RATHER THAN ADMIT WRONGDOING, THEY BLAME SOMEONE ELSE OR ATTEMPT TO MINIMIZE THE SERIOUSNESS OF THE SIN. “A FOOL'S MOUTH IS HIS UNDOING, AND HIS LIPS ARE A SNARE TO HIS SOUL. THE WORDS OF A GOSSIP ARE LIKE CHOICE MORSELS; THEY GO DOWN TO A MAN'S INMOST PARTS” (PROVERBS 18:7-8). THOSE WHO GUARD THEIR TONGUES KEEP THEMSELVES FROM CALAMITY (PROVERBS 21:23). SO, WE MUST GUARD OUR TONGUES AND REFRAIN FROM THE SINFUL ACT OF GOSSIP. IF WE SURRENDER OUR NATURAL DESIRES TO THE LORD, HE WILL HELP US TO REMAIN RIGHTEOUS. MAY WE ALL FOLLOW THE HOLY BIBLE’S TEACHING ON GOSSIP BY KEEPING OUR MOUTHS SHUT UNLESS IT IS NECESSARY AND APPROPRIATE TO SPEAK.  DOES THE HOLY BIBLE CONDONE SLAVERY? THERE IS A TENDENCY TO LOOK AT SLAVERY AS SOMETHING OF THE PAST. BUT IT IS ESTIMATED THAT THERE ARE TODAY OVER 27 MILLION PEOPLE IN THE WORLD WHO ARE SUBJECT TO SLAVERY: FORCED LABOR, SEX TRADE, INHERITABLE PROPERTY, ETC. AS THOSE WHO HAVE BEEN REDEEMED FROM THE SLAVERY OF TEMPTATION/SIN, FOLLOWERS OF JESUS CHRIST SHOULD BE THE FOREMOST CHAMPIONS OF ENDING HUMAN SLAVERY IN THE WORLD TODAY. THE QUESTION ARISES, THOUGH, WHY DOES THE HOLY BIBLE NOT SPEAK OUT STRONGLY AGAINST SLAVERY? WHY DOES THE HOLY BIBLE, IN FACT, SUPPORT THE PRACTICE OF HUMAN SLAVERY? THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT SPECIFICALLY DAMN THE PRACTICE OF SLAVERY. IT GIVES INSTRUCTIONS ON HOW SLAVES SHOULD BE TREATED (DEUTERONOMY 15:12-15; EPHESIANS 6:9; COLOSSIANS 4:1), BUT DOES NOT OUTLAW SLAVERY ALTOGETHER. MANY SEE THIS AS THE HOLY BIBLE CONDONING ALL FORMS OF SLAVERY. WHAT MANY, FAIL TO UNDERSTAND IS THAT SLAVERY IN BIBLICAL TIMES IS NO DIFFERENT FROM THE SLAVERY THAT WAS PRACTICED IN THE PAST FEW CENTURIES IN MANY PARTS OF THE WORLD. THE SLAVERY IN THE HOLY BIBLE IS BASED EXCLUSIVELY ON RACE, AMONG OTHER TOUCHY THINGS. PEOPLE WERE ENSLAVED BECAUSE OF THEIR NATIONALITY IF THEY WERE NOT OF ROMAN CITIZENSHIP IN ACTS 21-22 OR THE WHITE COLOR OF THEIR SKIN IN LUKE 23:26 & ACTS 8. IN HOLY BIBLE TIMES, SLAVERY IS ALSO BASED ON ECONOMICS; IT WAS A MATTER OF SOCIAL STATUS. PEOPLE SOLD THEMSELVES AS SLAVES WHEN THEY COULD NOT PAY THEIR DEBTS OR PROVIDE FOR THEIR FAMILIES. IN NEW TESTAMENT TIMES, SOMETIMES DOCTORS, LAWYERS, AND EVEN POLITICIANS WERE SLAVES OF SOMEONE ELSE. SOME PEOPLE ACTUALLY CHOSE TO BE SLAVES SO AS TO HAVE ALL THEIR NEEDS PROVIDED FOR BY THEIR MASTERS. THE SLAVERY OF THE PAST FEW CENTURIES WAS OFTEN BASED EXCLUSIVELY ON BLACK/BROWN SKIN COLOR IN LUKE 23:26 & ACTS 8. IN THE ENGLISH UNITED STATES, MANY BLACK PEOPLE WERE CONSIDERED SLAVES BECAUSE OF THEIR AFRICAN NATIONALITY & AFRICAN ROOTS BECAUSE THE ESTABLISHMENT IS IN ROMAN CITIZENSHIP ABOVE ALL OTHERS, WHICH ENGLISH CITIZENSHIP IS PLACED ABOVE THAT IN ACTS 29:1-2 WITH ACTS 30. MANY SLAVE OWNERS TRULY BELIEVED BLACK PEOPLE TO BE INFERIOR HUMAN BEINGS BASED ON LUKE 23:26. THE HOLY BIBLE CONDONES RACE-BASED SLAVERY IN THAT IT TEACHES THAT ALL TRUE WHITE SEXLESS MEN ARE CREATED BY THE TRUE WHITE-SKINNED LORD (SONG OF SOLOMON 5:10 & ACTS 6:5) AND MADE IN HIS SEXLESS IMAGE (GENESIS 1:27 & ACTS 6:15). AT THE SAME TIME, THE OLD TESTAMENT DID ALLOW FOR ECONOMIC-BASED SLAVERY & OTHER TYPES OF SLAVERY AND REGULATED IT. IN ADDITION, BOTH THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS DAMNS THE PRACTICE OF “MAN-STEALING,” WHICH IS WHAT HAPPENED IN AFRICA IN THE 16TH TO 19TH CENTURIES BY THE WHITE SEXUAL MAN. AFRICANS WERE ROUNDED UP BY SLAVE-HUNTERS, WHO SOLD THEM TO SLAVE-TRADERS, WHO BROUGHT THEM TO THE NEW WORLD TO WORK ON PLANTATIONS AND FARMS. THIS PRACTICE IS ABHORRENT TO GOD. IN FACT, THE PENALTY FOR SUCH A CRIME IN THE MOSAIC LAW WAS DEATH: “ANYONE WHO KIDNAPS ANOTHER AND EITHER SELLS HIM OR STILL HAS HIM WHEN HE IS CAUGHT MUST BE PUT TO DEATH” (EXODUS 21:16). SIMILARLY, IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, SLAVE-TRADERS ARE LISTED AMONG THOSE WHO ARE “UNGODLY AND SINFUL” AND ARE IN THE SAME CATEGORY AS THOSE WHO KILL THEIR FATHERS OR MOTHERS, MURDERERS, ADULTERERS AND PERVERTS, AND LIARS AND PERJURERS (1 TIMOTHY 1:8– 10). ANOTHER CRUCIAL POINT IS THAT THE PURPOSE OF THE HOLY BIBLE IS TO POINT THE WAY TO SALVATION, NOT TO REFORM SOCIETY. THE HOLY BIBLE OFTEN APPROACHES ISSUES FROM THE INSIDE OUT. IF A PERSON EXPERIENCES THE LOVE, MERCY, AND GRACE OF GOD BY RECEIVING HIS SALVATION, GOD WILL REFORM HIS SOUL, CHANGING THE WAY HE THINKS AND ACTS. A PERSON WHO HAS EXPERIENCED GOD’S GIFT OF SALVATION AND FREEDOM FROM THE SLAVERY OF TEMPTATION/SIN, AS THE LORD REFORMS HIS SOUL, WILL REALIZE THAT ENSLAVING ANOTHER HUMAN BEING IS WRONG, BUT NOT AS THE LORD DOES IN ACTS 6:5, 7. HE WILL SEE, WITH PAUL, THAT A SLAVE CAN BE “A BROTHER IN THE LORD” (PHILEMON 1:16). A PERSON WHO HAS TRULY EXPERIENCED GOD’S GRACE WILL IN TURN BE GRACIOUS TOWARDS OTHERS & NOT TEMPT OR SIN IN JAMES 1:13 & 1ST JOHN 3:9. THAT IS THE ONLY HOLY BIBLE’S REMEDY PRESCRIPTION FOR ENDING TRUE BIBLICAL SLAVERY.  WHY IS OBEDIENCE TO THE LORD EXTREMELY IMPORTANT? OBEDIENCE TO GOD PROVES OUR LOVE FOR HIM (1 JOHN 5:2-3), DEMONSTRATES OUR FAITHFULNESS TO HIM (1 JOHN 2:3-6), GLORIFIES HIM IN THE WORLD (1 PETER 2:12), AND OPENS AVENUES OF BLESSING FOR US (JOHN 13:17). FAITH IS NECESSARY TO PLEASE GOD (HEBREWS 11:6), AND IF OUR FAITH IS GENUINE AND TRUE, WE WILL LIVE A LIFESTYLE CHARACTERIZED BY RIGHTEOUSNESS, MODELING THE EXAMPLE SET FOR US BY JESUS CHRIST. WE OBEY HIS COMMANDS, NOT BECAUSE WE HAVE TO, BUT BECAUSE WE WANT TO, BECAUSE WE LOVE HIM. WE ARE ENABLED TO OBEY BECAUSE, ONCE WE BELIEVE IN CHRIST AND ARE SAVED, WE ARE REMADE. WE ARE NOT THE SAME PEOPLE WE ONCE WERE. AS PAUL WROTE IN 2 CORINTHIANS 5:17, “IF ANYONE IS IN CHRIST, HE IS A NEW CREATION; THE OLD HAS GONE, THE NEW HAS COME!” WHEN WE OBEY THE LORD, WE CAN LIVE A LIFE OF JOY, WITHOUT SHAME, ROOTED DEEPLY IN THE LORD AND CONFIDENT IN OUR ETERNAL HOPE. “WHERE THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD IS, THERE IS FREEDOM” (2 CORINTHIANS 3:17). OUR OBEDIENCE IS ACTUALLY PART OF OUR ASSURANCE THAT WE TRULY KNOW GOD (1 JOHN 2:3). WHEN GOD’S CHILDREN OBEY THEIR HEAVENLY FATHER [STEPHEN], HE IS GLORIFIED. JESUS TOLD US THAT THE PLAN IS FOR OTHERS TO “SEE YOUR GOOD DEEDS AND GLORIFY YOUR FATHER [STEPHEN] IN HEAVEN” (MATTHEW 5:16). OF COURSE, PERFORMING “GOOD DEEDS” REQUIRES OBEDIENCE TO THE ONE WHO CALLS US TO GOOD DEEDS. A CHRISTIAN’S TESTIMONY OF HOLINESS IS A STRONG WITNESS THAT GOD IS AT WORK IN THE WORLD. “BLESSED ARE ALL WHO FEAR THE LORD, WHO WALK IN OBEDIENCE TO HIM” (PSALM 128:1). THE HOLY BIBLE OFTEN TELLS US THAT GOD BLESSES AND REWARDS OBEDIENCE. JAMES 1:22-25 SAYS, “DO NOT MERELY LISTEN TO THE WORD, AND SO DECEIVE YOURSELVES. DO WHAT IT SAYS...WHOEVER LOOKS INTENTLY INTO THE PERFECT LAW THAT GIVES FREEDOM, AND CONTINUES IN IT—NOT FORGETTING WHAT THEY HAVE HEARD, BUT DOING IT—THEY WILL BE BLESSED IN WHAT THEY DO.” SEE ALSO PSALM 119:1-2. GOD IS GRACIOUS. IF WE HAVEN’T BEEN LIVING FOR HIM, IF WE HAVEN’T BEEN FOLLOWING HIS COMMANDMENTS, IF WE’VE BEEN LIVING IN AND FOR THE WORLD, WE CAN BE TRANSFORMED BY THE BLOOD OF JESUS CHRIST. WE CAN ASK GOD FOR FORGIVENESS, AND HE WILL GIVE IT. AND HE WILL CHOOSE TO FORGET THE SIN, JUST AS IF WE HAD NEVER COMMITTED IT IN THE FIRST PLACE. GOD IS GLORIFIED WHEN HE EXTENDS FORGIVENESS, BECAUSE IT IS WRITTEN, “I WILL PUT MY LAWS IN THEIR HEARTS, AND I WILL WRITE THEM ON THEIR MINDS...THEIR SINS AND LAWLESS ACTS I WILL REMEMBER NO MORE” (HEBREWS 10:16-17).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT OBEDIENCE? THE HOLY BIBLE HAS MUCH TO SAY ABOUT OBEDIENCE. IN FACT, OBEDIENCE IS AN ESSENTIAL PART OF THE CHRISTIAN FAITH. JESUS HIMSELF WAS “OBEDIENT UNTO DEATH, EVEN DEATH ON A CROSS” (PHILIPPIANS 2:8). FOR CHRISTIANS, THE ACT OF TAKING UP OUR CROSS AND FOLLOWING CHRIST (MATTHEW 16:24) MEANS OBEDIENCE. THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THAT WE SHOW OUR LOVE FOR JESUS BY OBEYING HIM IN ALL THINGS: “IF YOU LOVE ME, KEEP MY COMMANDMENTS” (JOHN 14:15). A CHRISTIAN WHO IS NOT OBEYING CHRIST’S COMMANDS CAN RIGHTLY BE ASKED, “WHY DO YOU CALL ME, ‘LORD, LORD,’ AND DO NOT DO WHAT I SAY?” (LUKE 6:46). OBEDIENCE IS DEFINED AS “DUTIFUL OR SUBMISSIVE COMPLIANCE TO THE COMMANDS OF ONE IN AUTHORITY.” USING THIS DEFINITION, WE SEE THE ELEMENTS OF BIBLICAL OBEDIENCE. “DUTIFUL” MEANS IT IS OUR OBLIGATION TO OBEY GOD, JUST AS JESUS FULFILLED HIS DUTY TO THE FATHER [STEPHEN] BY DYING ON THE CROSS FOR OUR SIN. “SUBMISSIVE” INDICATES THAT WE YIELD OUR WILLS TO GOD’S. “COMMANDS” SPEAKS OF THE SCRIPTURES IN WHICH GOD HAS CLEARLY DELINEATED HIS INSTRUCTIONS. THE “ONE IN AUTHORITY” IS GOD HIMSELF, WHOSE AUTHORITY IS TOTAL AND UNEQUIVOCAL. FOR THE CHRISTIAN, OBEDIENCE MEANS COMPLYING WITH EVERYTHING GOD HAS COMMANDED. IT IS OUR DUTY TO DO SO. HAVING SAID THAT, IT IS IMPORTANT TO REMEMBER THAT OUR OBEDIENCE TO GOD IS NOT SOLELY A MATTER OF DUTY. WE OBEY HIM BECAUSE WE LOVE HIM (JOHN 14:23). ALSO, WE UNDERSTAND THAT THE SPIRIT OF OBEDIENCE IS AS IMPORTANT AS THE ACT OF OBEDIENCE. WE SERVE THE LORD IN HUMILITY, SINGLENESS OF HEART, AND LOVE. ALSO, WE MUST BEWARE OF USING A VENEER OF OBEDIENCE TO MASK A SINFUL HEART. LIVING THE CHRISTIAN LIFE IS NOT ALL ABOUT RULES. THE PHARISEES IN JESUS’ TIME RELENTLESSLY PURSUED ACTS OF OBEDIENCE TO THE LAW, BUT THEY BECAME SELF-RIGHTEOUS, BELIEVING THEY DESERVED HEAVEN BECAUSE OF WHAT THEY HAD DONE. THEY CONSIDERED THEMSELVES WORTHY BEFORE GOD, WHO OWED THEM A REWARD; HOWEVER, THE HOLY BIBLE TELLS US THAT, WITHOUT CHRIST, EVEN OUR BEST, MOST RIGHTEOUS WORKS ARE AS “FILTHY RAGS” (ISAIAH 64:6). THE PHARISEES’ EXTERNAL OBEDIENCE STILL LACKED SOMETHING, AND JESUS EXPOSED THEIR HEART ATTITUDE. THEIR HYPOCRISY IN OBEYING THE “LETTER OF THE LAW” WHILE VIOLATING ITS SPIRIT CHARACTERIZED THEIR LIVES, AND JESUS REBUKED THEM SHARPLY: “WOE TO YOU, SCRIBES AND PHARISEES, HYPOCRITES! FOR YOU ARE LIKE WHITEWASHED TOMBS, WHICH INDEED APPEAR BEAUTIFUL OUTSIDE, BUT INSIDE THEY ARE FULL OF DEAD MEN’S BONES, AND OF ALL UNCLEANNESS. EVEN SO YOU ALSO APPEAR RIGHTEOUS TO MEN OUTWARDLY, BUT INSIDE YOU ARE FULL OF HYPOCRISY AND INIQUITY” (MATTHEW 23:27–28). THE PHARISEES WERE OBEDIENT IN SOME RESPECTS, BUT THEY “NEGLECTED THE WEIGHTIER MATTERS OF THE LAW” (MATTHEW 23:23, ESV). TODAY, THE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS AS CREATOR AGENT LORDS ARE NOT CALLED TO OBEY THE LAW OF MOSES. THAT HAS BEEN FULFILLED IN CHRIST (MATTHEW 5:17). WE ARE TO OBEY THE “LAW OF CHRIST,” WHICH IS A LAW OF LOVE (GALATIANS 6:2; JOHN 13:34). JESUS STATED THE GREATEST COMMANDS OF ALL: “LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND WITH ALL YOUR SOUL, AND WITH ALL YOUR MIND. THIS IS THE FIRST AND GREATEST COMMANDMENT. AND THE SECOND IS LIKE IT: LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF. ALL THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS HANG ON THESE TWO COMMANDMENTS” (MATTHEW 22:36–40). IF WE LOVE GOD, WE WILL OBEY HIM. WE WON’T BE PERFECT IN OUR OBEDIENCE, BUT OUR DESIRE IS TO SUBMIT TO THE LORD AND DISPLAY GOOD WORKS. WHEN WE LOVE GOD AND OBEY HIM, WE NATURALLY HAVE LOVE FOR ONE ANOTHER. OBEDIENCE TO GOD’S COMMANDS WILL MAKE US LIGHT AND SALT IN A DARK AND TASTELESS WORLD (MATTHEW 5:13–16).  WHY IS OBEDIENCE BETTER THAN SACRIFICE? IN 1 SAMUEL 15, SAUL CHOSE TO KEEP THE AMALEKITE KING AGAG ALIVE AND TOOK THE PLUNDER FROM THE BATTLE RATHER THAN DESTROY EVERYTHING AS GOD HAD COMMANDED. WHEN SAMUEL CONFRONTED HIM, SAUL SAID, “I DID OBEY THE LORD...I WENT ON THE MISSION THE LORD ASSIGNED ME. I COMPLETELY DESTROYED THE AMALEKITES AND BROUGHT BACK AGAG THEIR KING. THE SOLDIERS TOOK SHEEP AND CATTLE FROM THE PLUNDER, THE BEST OF WHAT WAS DEVOTED TO GOD, IN ORDER TO SACRIFICE THEM TO THE LORD YOUR GOD AT GILGAL” (1 SAMUEL 15:20–21). SAMUEL ANSWERED IN 1 SAMUEL 15:22, “DOES THE LORD DELIGHT IN BURNT OFFERINGS AND SACRIFICES / AS MUCH AS IN OBEYING THE LORD? / TO OBEY IS BETTER THAN SACRIFICE.” WHY IS OBEDIENCE BETTER THAN SACRIFICE? TWO ANSWERS ARE GIVEN. THE FIRST ANSWER IS OFFERED IN SAMUEL’S RESPONSE: “FOR REBELLION IS LIKE THE SIN OF DIVINATION, / AND ARROGANCE LIKE THE EVIL OF IDOLATRY. / BECAUSE YOU HAVE REJECTED THE WORD OF THE LORD, / HE HAS REJECTED YOU AS KING” (1 SAMUEL 15:23). SAUL’S DISOBEDIENCE WAS AN ACT OF REBELLION, INIQUITY (SIN), AND IDOLATRY. THE SECOND ANSWER IS OFFERED IN SAUL’S CONFESSION. HE SAID, “I HAVE SINNED. I VIOLATED THE LORD’S COMMAND AND YOUR INSTRUCTIONS. I WAS AFRAID OF THE MEN AND SO I GAVE IN TO THEM” (1 SAMUEL 15:24). SAUL ADMITTED THAT HIS SACRIFICE WAS A TRANSGRESSION (SIN) AND WAS AGAINST GOD’S COMMAND. IT WAS THE RESULT OF SEEKING THE APPROVAL OF PEOPLE. PUTTING IT ALL TOGETHER, WE SEE SEVERAL REASONS WHY OBEDIENCE TO GOD IS BETTER THAN MAKING SACRIFICES OR OFFERINGS TO HIM: 1) DISOBEDIENCE IS AN ACT OF SEXUAL REBELLION AS WITCHCRAFT, 2) DISOBEDIENCE IS SINFUL, 3) DISOBEDIENCE IS A FORM OF IDOLATRY, 4) DISOBEDIENCE DISRESPECTS GOD’S WORD, AND 5) DISOBEDIENCE IS BASED ON LOOKING GOOD TO OTHER PEOPLE RATHER THAN TO GOD. STILL TODAY, IN OUR HUMAN ATTEMPTS TO LOOK GOOD IN SERVING GOD, THERE IS THE TEMPTATION TO PERFORM CERTAIN RELIGIOUS DUTIES RATHER THAN TO TRULY OBEY GOD. EVEN GOOD ACTIVITIES, SUCH AS GIVING MONEY TO CHARITY, ATTENDING CHURCH SERVICES, OR PRAYING IN PUBLIC, ARE NOT AS IMPORTANT TO GOD AS OBEYING HIS COMMANDS. JESUS CRITICIZED THE TEACHERS OF HIS TIME FOR SIMILAR PRACTICES. MATTHEW 6 NOTES THREE, RELIGIOUS ACTIVITIES—FASTING, PUBLIC PRAYER, AND GIVING TO THOSE IN NEED—THAT PEOPLE OFTEN USE TO LOOK GOOD IN FRONT OF OTHER PEOPLE RATHER THAN TO HONOR GOD. AS IN 1 SAMUEL 15, THE PROBLEM IS NOT THE OFFERINGS BUT THE DISOBEDIENCE OF GOD’S COMMANDS AND THE DESIRE FOR APPROVAL OF PEOPLE RATHER THAN THE APPROVAL OF GOD.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT OBEYING PARENTS? OBEYING ONE’S PARENTS IS A DIRECT COMMAND FROM GOD. “CHILDREN, OBEY YOUR PARENTS IN THE LORD, FOR THIS IS RIGHT” (EPHESIANS 6:1). THE WORD OBEY IN THIS VERSE CANNOT BE SEPARATED FROM THE IDEA OF “HONORING” THEM. EPHESIANS 6:2–3 CONTINUES: “‘HONOR YOUR FATHER [STEPHEN] AND MOTHER [VICTORIA]’—WHICH IS THE FIRST COMMAND WITH A PROMISE ‘SO THAT IT MAY GO WELL WITH YOU AND THAT YOU MAY ENJOY LONG LIFE ON EARTH.’” HONOR HAS MORE TO DO WITH ONE’S ATTITUDE OF RESPECT TOWARD ONE’S PARENTS, AND IT’S UNDERSTOOD THAT THE OBEDIENCE IS TO BE DONE WITH AN ATTITUDE OF HONOR TOWARD ONE’S PARENTS. GRUDGING OBEDIENCE DOES NOT CONFORM TO THE COMMAND. IT MAY BE CHALLENGING FOR CHILDREN TO LEARN TO OBEY AND HONOR THEIR PARENTS—FOR SOME CHILDREN, IT’S HARDER THAN OTHERS! BUT THERE IS A VERY GOOD REASON FOR THIS COMMAND. PROVERBS TEACHES THAT THOSE WHO LISTEN TO THEIR PARENTS GAIN WISDOM: “A WISE SON HEEDS HIS FATHER’S INSTRUCTION, BUT A MOCKER DOES NOT RESPOND TO REBUKES” (PROVERBS 13:1). GOD’S DESIGN IS FOR CHILDREN TO LEARN TO HONOR AND OBEY THEIR PARENTS AS THEY GROW UP SO THAT THEY CAN LIVE WISELY. AS THEY LEARN RESPECT AT HOME, THEY WILL RESPECT OTHERS APPROPRIATELY WHEN THEY LEAVE THE HOME. EVEN YOUNG JESUS, THOUGH HE WAS THE SON OF GOD, OBEYED HIS EARTHLY PARENTS AND AS A RESULT GREW IN WISDOM (LUKE 2:51—52). THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THAT CHILDREN WHO ARE NOT DISCIPLINED OR WHO FAIL TO OBEY THEIR PARENTS ARE MUCH WORSE OFF IN LIFE (SEE PROVERBS 22:15; 19:18; AND 29:15). AS CHILDREN HAVE A RESPONSIBILITY TO OBEY THEIR PARENTS, PARENTS HAVE A RESPONSIBILITY TO INSTRUCT THEIR CHILDREN IN THE WAYS OF GOD. “FATHERS, DO NOT EXASPERATE YOUR CHILDREN; INSTEAD, BRING THEM UP IN THE TRAINING AND INSTRUCTION OF THE LORD” (EPHESIANS 6:4). BUT EVEN IF ONE’S PARENTS ARE NOT FOLLOWING THE COMMAND DIRECTED TOWARD THEM, CHILDREN STILL HAVE THE COMMAND TO OBEY AND RESPECT THEIR PARENTS. OUR ULTIMATE RESPONSIBILITY IS TO LOVE AND OBEY GOD, ABOVE ALL ELSE. HE HAS COMMANDED CHILDREN TO OBEY THEIR PARENTS. THE ONLY APPROPRIATE REASON FOR DISOBEDIENCE OF ONE’S PARENTS WOULD BE IF THE PARENTS WERE INSTRUCTING A CHILD TO DO SOMETHING THAT CLEARLY GOES AGAINST ONE OF GOD’S COMMANDS. IN THAT CASE, THE CHILD MUST OBEY GOD INSTEAD (SEE ACTS 5:29).  ARE WE SUPPOSED TO OBEY OUR PASTORS? THE VERSE THAT SPEAKS THE MOST DIRECTLY TO THIS QUESTION IS HEBREWS 13:17, “OBEY THEM THAT HAVE THE RULE OVER YOU, AND SUBMIT YOURSELVES: FOR THEY WATCH FOR YOUR SOULS, AS THEY THAT MUST GIVE ACCOUNT, THAT THEY MAY DO IT WITH JOY, AND NOT WITH GRIEF: FOR THAT IS UNPROFITABLE FOR YOU.” PASTORS ARE HURT DEEPLY TO SEE PEOPLE IGNORE THE COUNSEL OF GOD THEY SHARE IN MESSAGES OR HOLY BIBLE LESSONS. SOME PEOPLE “BLOW OFF” THE WORD OF GOD, DOING SO NOT ONLY TO THEIR OWN HURT BUT ALSO TO THE HURT OF THOSE WHO ARE AROUND THEM. YOUNG PEOPLE ESPECIALLY HAVE THE TENDENCY TO IGNORE THE COUNSEL OF THOSE OLDER THAN THEY, MAKING THE MISTAKE OF TRUSTING THEIR OWN WISDOM AS WELL AS THEIR OWN HEART. GOD STATES THAT A GODLY PASTOR, SHARES PRECEPTS FROM GOD’S WORD BECAUSE HE DESIRES NOT ONLY TO SERVE GOD BUT TO FEED THE FLOCK THE SPIRITUAL FOOD THAT WILL RESULT IN THEIR EXPERIENCING THE ABUNDANT LIFE JESUS PROMISED (JOHN 10:10). ON THE OTHER END OF THE SPECTRUM, THE HOLY BIBLE GIVES WARNING ABOUT “FALSE SHEPHERDS” WHO DO NOT HAVE THE WELFARE OF THE FLOCK AT HEART BUT ARE MORE INTERESTED IN MAINTAINING CONTROL OR EXERCISING LORDSHIP OVER OTHERS, OR WHO FAIL TO STUDY THE WORD OF GOD AND END UP TEACHING MEN’S COMMANDS INSTEAD OF GOD’S. THE PHARISEES WERE GUILTY OF THIS DURING JESUS’ TIME. THERE ARE NUMEROUS EXAMPLES OF THIS IN THE PROPHETIC BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT. AND THERE ARE REPEATED WARNINGS ABOUT THIS IN ACTS, THE EPISTLES, AND REVELATION. BECAUSE OF THE UNFORTUNATE EXISTENCE OF THESE SELF-SEEKING LEADERS, THERE MUST ALSO COME A TIME WHEN WE DISOBEY MAN IN ORDER TO OBEY GOD (ACTS 4:18-20). HOWEVER, ACCUSATIONS AGAINST A CHURCH LEADER ARE NOT TO BE LIGHTLY LAUNCHED AND NEED TO BE SUBSTANTIATED BY MORE THAN ONE WITNESS (1 TIMOTHY 5:19). GODLY PASTORS ARE WORTH THEIR WEIGHT IN GOLD. THEY ARE USUALLY OVERWORKED AND UNDERPAID. THEY BEAR GREATER RESPONSIBILITY THAN MEDICAL DOCTORS AS HEBREWS 13:17 STATES—THEY MUST ONE DAY GIVE AN ACCOUNT OF THEIR MINISTRIES BEFORE GOD. FIRST PETER 5:1-4 POINTS OUT THAT THEY ARE NOT DICTATORS, BUT LEAD BY THEIR EXAMPLE AND BY THEIR TEACHING (1 TIMOTHY 4:16) IN HUMILITY OF HEART. AND LIKE PAUL, THEY ARE LIKE NURSING MOTHERS WHO TRULY LOVE THEIR “CHILDREN” AND ARE WILLING TO GIVE THEMSELVES FOR THEIR FLOCK AND RULE WITH GENTLENESS (1 THESSALONIANS 2:7-12; JOHN 10:11). THEY ARE CHARACTERIZED BY SINCERE DEVOTION TO THE WORD AND TO PRAYER (ACTS 6:4) SO THAT THEY CAN RULE IN GOD’S POWER AND WISDOM AND IMPART TO THE FLOCK SPIRITUAL MEAT TO MAKE THEM HEALTHY AND VIBRANT CHRISTIANS (1 TIMOTHY 5:17). IF THIS IS A DESCRIPTION OF YOUR PASTOR, OR CLOSE TO IT (NO MAN ON EARTH IS PERFECT), HE IS WORTHY OF DOUBLE HONOR AND OBEDIENCE AS HE DECLARES THE PLAIN TEACHINGS OF GOD. SO, THE ANSWER TO THE QUESTION IS YES, WE SHOULD OBEY OUR PASTORS. WE ARE ALSO TO PRAY FOR THEM ALWAYS, ASKING GOD TO GRANT THEM WISDOM, HUMILITY, A LOVE FOR THE FLOCK, AND PROTECTION AS THEY PROTECT THOSE IN THEIR CARE.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT JESUS LEARNED OBEDIENCE BY THE THINGS HE SUFFERED (HEBREWS 5:8)? HEBREWS 5:8–10 SAYS, “SON THOUGH HE WAS, [JESUS] LEARNED OBEDIENCE FROM WHAT HE SUFFERED AND, ONCE MADE PERFECT, HE BECAME THE SOURCE OF ETERNAL SALVATION FOR ALL WHO OBEY HIM AND WAS DESIGNATED BY GOD TO BE HIGH PRIEST IN THE ORDER OF MELCHIZEDEK.” AS WITH ANY PASSAGE, CONTEXT IS ESSENTIAL FOR UNDERSTANDING THESE VERSES. THE ENTIRE EPISTLE EXPLAINS TO THE HEBREWS THEIR OWN SCRIPTURES. THE WRITER TAKES THEM FROM WHAT THEY KNEW—THE OLD TESTAMENT, ESPECIALLY THE LAW OF MOSES—TO WHAT THEY HAD NOT KNOWN UNTIL NOW, THE REVELATION OF HOW JESUS FULFILLED THE OLD TESTAMENT AND BROUGHT THEM INTO A NEW COVENANT WITH GOD (HEBREWS 8:1–13; 9:15). THE CONTEXT OF CHAPTERS 4 THROUGH 10 EXPLAINS HOW THE LEVITICAL PRIESTHOOD AND TEMPLE ARE NO LONGER ON EARTH BUT IN HEAVEN AND HOW JESUS SERVES AS OUR PERFECT, FINAL, AND ETERNAL HIGH PRIEST. THE IMMEDIATE CONTEXT RUNS FROM HEBREWS 4:14 THROUGH 5:10 AND DEALS WITH JESUS’ QUALIFICATIONS TO SERVE AS THE ONE AND ONLY HIGH PRIEST IN HEAVEN FOR ALL PEOPLE, FOR ALL TIME. HERE (AND ELSEWHERE IN HEBREWS) WE LEARN THAT JESUS WAS FULLY DIVINE YET FULLY HUMAN AND THAT HE WAS WITHOUT SIN YET EXPERIENCED TEMPTATION AND HUMAN WEAKNESS. BECAUSE OF JESUS’ UNIQUE NATURE AND EXPERIENCE, HE CAN FULLY RELATE TO OUR STRUGGLES AS HE PERFORMS THE PRIESTLY DUTIES REQUIRED BY THE LAW FOR THE FORGIVENESS OF OUR SINS. FOCUSING ON HEBREWS 5:8—AN INSEPARABLE PART OF ONE SENTENCE RUNNING FOR THREE VERSES—WE HAVE AN EXTREMELY CONDENSED VERSION OF JESUS’ LIFE ON EARTH. HE WAS THE INFINITE SON OF GOD WHO NEVERTHELESS EXPERIENCED THE LIMITS OF SPACE AND TIME AND LIFE AS WE DO. GOD COULD HAVE CREATED A FULLY-GROWN ADULT BODY FOR JESUS AS HE DID FOR ADAM AND RUSHED HIM TO THE CROSS, BUT HE DIDN’T. INSTEAD, JESUS LEFT HEAVEN, ENTERED TIME (PHILIPPIANS 2:5–8), AND EXPERIENCED FOR HIMSELF ORDINARY HUMAN LIFE FROM BIRTH TO ADULTHOOD TO DEATH. LEARNING AND SUFFERING AND DEATH ARE PART OF THE LIFE EXPERIENCE FOR ALL PEOPLE, AND GOD ENSURED THAT HIS OWN SON WOULD BE NO EXCEPTION. AS GOD, JESUS DID NOT NEED TO LEARN ANYTHING, ESPECIALLY OBEDIENCE; YET, AT HIS INCARNATION, JESUS LIMITED HIMSELF TO THE HUMAN EXPERIENCE. HE CHOSE THE WEAK POSITION OF HAVING TO LEARN AND GROW (LUKE 2:52). JESUS “LEARNED OBEDIENCE” NOT IN THE SENSE THAT HE WAS PRONE TO DISOBEDIENCE AND HAD TO BRING REBELLIOUSNESS UNDER CONTROL, BUT IN THE SENSE THAT HE FULLY ENTERED THE HUMAN EXPERIENCE. AS A CHILD, HE OBEYED HIS PARENTS (LUKE 2:51); AS AN ADULT, HE OBEYED THE LAW (MATTHEW 5:17) AND FULFILLED ALL RIGHTEOUSNESS (MATTHEW 3:15). ALL HIS LIFE, JESUS COMPLETELY FULFILLED THE FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] WILL (JOHN 8:29; 15:10; HEBREWS 10:9). HE KNEW WHAT OBEDIENCE WAS PRIOR TO HIS INCARNATION, OF COURSE, BUT HE “LEARNED” OBEDIENCE ON EARTH BY EXPERIENCING IT. IN EVERY SITUATION, NO MATTER HOW DIFFICULT, THE SON WAS OBEDIENT TO THE FATHER [STEPHEN]: “THE SOVEREIGN LORD HAS OPENED MY EARS; I HAVE NOT BEEN REBELLIOUS, I HAVE NOT TURNED AWAY. I OFFERED MY BACK TO THOSE WHO BEAT ME” (ISAIAH 50:5–6). JESUS LEARNED OBEDIENCE “FROM WHAT HE SUFFERED.” AS THE DIVINE SON OF GOD, JESUS DID NOT HAVE TO SUFFER, BUT AS THE SON OF MAN, SUFFERING WAS REQUIRED TO LEARN OBEDIENCE. THE GREEK WORD USED IN HEBREWS 5:8 FOR “SUFFERED” USUALLY REFERS TO ENDURING UNPLEASANT EXPERIENCES LIKE DISEASE (MARK 5:26) OR PERSECUTION (ACTS 8:1). BUT IT OFTEN ALSO IMPLIES ENDURING A CHALLENGING PROCESS THAT TRANSFORMS THE SUFFERER (ROMANS 5:3; 2 CORINTHIANS 1:3–9). THAT IS THE SENSE IN WHICH THE WORD IS USED IN HEBREWS 5:8 (SEE ALSO HEBREWS 2:10). JESUS CHOSE TO ENDURE AN UNPLEASANT, CHALLENGING PROCESS BECAUSE IT WAS THE WILL OF HIS FATHER [STEPHEN] FOR HIS BRIEF TIME ON EARTH. AFTER THAT PROCESS JESUS HAD BEEN “MADE PERFECT.” IT IS CRUCIAL TO NOTE THAT PERFECT HERE MEANS “COMPLETE,” AS IN FINISHING A FULL COURSE OF TRAINING OR EDUCATION—OR, IN JESUS’ CASE, HE FINISHED AN ALTOGETHER RIGHTEOUS HUMAN LIFE AND HAD A COMPLETE UNDERSTANDING OF HUMAN FRAILTY AND SUFFERING. IT WAS CHRIST’S TOTAL HUMAN OBEDIENCE, COMING THROUGH EXTREME SUFFERING, THAT QUALIFIES HIM TO BE OUR ETERNAL HIGH PRIEST, “NOW CROWNED WITH GLORY AND HONOR BECAUSE HE SUFFERED DEATH” (HEBREWS 2:9). HAVING BEEN “PERFECTED,” NOT MORALLY BUT IN RELATION TO HIS MINISTRY AS OUR SAVIOR, JESUS IS QUALIFIED TO BE “THE SOURCE [OR AUTHOR] OF ETERNAL SALVATION FOR ALL WHO OBEY HIM” (HEBREWS 5:9). JESUS’ HIGH PRIESTHOOD IS NOT A TEMPORAL LEVITICAL PRIESTHOOD BUT IS EVERLASTING, “IN THE ORDER OF MELCHIZEDEK” (VERSE 10). THE ASTONISHING ETERNAL RESULTS OF THE PROCESS JESUS ENDURED ARE EXPOUNDED ON THROUGHOUT THE HOLY BIBLE BUT BEAUTIFULLY WRAPPED UP IN THIS PASSAGE: “NOW THERE HAVE BEEN MANY OF THOSE PRIESTS, SINCE DEATH PREVENTED THEM FROM CONTINUING IN OFFICE; BUT BECAUSE JESUS LIVES FOREVER, HE HAS A PERMANENT PRIESTHOOD. THEREFORE, HE IS ABLE TO SAVE COMPLETELY THOSE WHO COME TO GOD THROUGH HIM, BECAUSE HE ALWAYS LIVES TO INTERCEDE FOR THEM. SUCH A HIGH PRIEST TRULY MEETS OUR NEED—ONE WHO IS HOLY, BLAMELESS, PURE, SET APART FROM SINNERS, EXALTED ABOVE THE HEAVENS. UNLIKE THE OTHER HIGH PRIESTS, HE DOES NOT NEED TO OFFER SACRIFICES DAY AFTER DAY, FIRST FOR HIS OWN SINS, AND THEN FOR THE SINS OF THE PEOPLE. HE SACRIFICED FOR THEIR SINS ONCE FOR ALL WHEN HE OFFERED HIMSELF. FOR THE LAW APPOINTS AS HIGH PRIESTS, MEN IN ALL THEIR WEAKNESS; BUT THE OATH, WHICH CAME AFTER THE LAW, APPOINTED THE SON, WHO HAS BEEN MADE PERFECT FOREVER” (HEBREWS 7:23–28).  DO CHRISTIANS HAVE TO OBEY THE LAWS OF THE LAND? ROMANS 13:1-7 STATES, “EVERYONE MUST SUBMIT HIMSELF TO THE GOVERNING AUTHORITIES, FOR THERE IS NO AUTHORITY EXCEPT THAT WHICH GOD HAS ESTABLISHED. THE AUTHORITIES THAT EXIST HAVE BEEN ESTABLISHED BY GOD. CONSEQUENTLY, HE WHO REBELS AGAINST THE AUTHORITY IS REBELLING AGAINST WHAT GOD HAS INSTITUTED, AND THOSE WHO DO SO WILL BRING JUDGMENT ON THEMSELVES. FOR RULERS HOLD NO TERROR FOR THOSE WHO DO RIGHT, BUT FOR THOSE WHO DO WRONG. DO YOU WANT TO BE FREE FROM FEAR OF THE ONE IN AUTHORITY? THEN DO WHAT IS RIGHT AND HE WILL COMMEND YOU. FOR HE IS GOD'S SERVANT TO DO YOU GOOD. BUT IF YOU DO WRONG, BE AFRAID, FOR HE DOES NOT BEAR THE SWORD FOR NOTHING. HE IS GOD'S SERVANT, AN AGENT OF WRATH TO BRING PUNISHMENT ON THE WRONGDOER. THEREFORE, IT IS NECESSARY TO SUBMIT TO THE AUTHORITIES, NOT ONLY BECAUSE OF POSSIBLE PUNISHMENT BUT ALSO BECAUSE OF CONSCIENCE. THIS IS ALSO WHY YOU PAY TAXES, FOR THE AUTHORITIES ARE GOD'S SERVANTS, WHO GIVE THEIR FULL TIME TO GOVERNING. GIVE EVERYONE WHAT YOU OWE HIM: IF YOU OWE TAXES, PAY TAXES; IF REVENUE, THEN REVENUE; IF RESPECT, THEN RESPECT; IF HONOR, THEN HONOR.” THIS PASSAGE MAKES IT ABUNDANTLY CLEAR THAT WE ARE TO OBEY THE GOVERNMENT GOD PLACES OVER US. GOD CREATED GOVERNMENT TO ESTABLISH ORDER, PUNISH EVIL, AND PROMOTE JUSTICE (GENESIS 9:6; 1 CORINTHIANS 14:33; ROMANS 12:8). WE ARE TO OBEY THE GOVERNMENT IN EVERYTHING—PAYING TAXES, OBEYING RULES AND LAWS, AND SHOWING RESPECT. IF WE DO NOT, WE ARE ULTIMATELY SHOWING DISRESPECT TOWARDS GOD, FOR HE IS THE ONE WHO PLACED THAT GOVERNMENT OVER US. WHEN THE APOSTLE PAUL WROTE TO THE ROMANS, HE WAS UNDER THE GOVERNMENT OF ROME DURING THE REIGN OF NERO, PERHAPS THE MOST-EVIL OF ALL THE ROMAN EMPERORS. PAUL STILL RECOGNIZED THE ROMAN GOVERNMENT’S RULE OVER HIM. HOW CAN WE DO ANY LESS? THE NEXT QUESTION IS “IS THERE A TIME WHEN WE SHOULD INTENTIONALLY DISOBEY THE LAWS OF THE LAND?” THE ANSWER TO THAT QUESTION MAY BE FOUND IN ACTS 5:27-29, “HAVING BROUGHT THE APOSTLES, THEY MADE THEM APPEAR BEFORE THE SANHEDRIN TO BE QUESTIONED BY THE HIGH PRIEST. 'WE GAVE YOU STRICT ORDERS NOT TO TEACH IN THIS NAME [**LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH**],' HE SAID. 'YET YOU HAVE FILLED JERUSALEM WITH YOUR TEACHING AND ARE DETERMINED TO MAKE US GUILTY OF THIS MAN'S BLOOD.' PETER AND THE OTHER APOSTLES REPLIED: ‘WE MUST OBEY GOD RATHER THAN MEN!'” FROM THIS IT IS CLEAR THAT AS LONG AS THE LAW OF THE LAND DOES NOT CONTRADICT THE LAW OF GOD, WE ARE BOUND TO OBEY THE LAW OF THE LAND. AS SOON AS THE LAW OF THE LAND CONTRADICTS GOD'S COMMAND, WE ARE TO DISOBEY THE LAW OF THE LAND AND OBEY GOD'S LAW. HOWEVER, EVEN IN THAT INSTANCE, WE ARE TO ACCEPT THE GOVERNMENT’S AUTHORITY OVER US. THIS IS DEMONSTRATED BY THE FACT THAT PETER AND JOHN DID NOT PROTEST BEING FLOGGED, BUT INSTEAD REJOICED THAT THEY SUFFERED FOR OBEYING GOD (ACTS 5:40-42).  HOW ARE WE TO SUBMIT TO GOD? IN ALL THE NEW TESTAMENT INCIDENCES WHERE THE WORD SUBMIT OCCURS, THE WORD IS TRANSLATED FROM THE GREEK WORD HUPOTASSO. THE HUPO MEANS "UNDER" AND THE TASSO MEANS "TO ARRANGE." THIS WORD AND A ROOT OF IT ARE ALSO TRANSLATED BY THE WORDS SUBJECT AND SUBJECTION. THE WORD'S FULL MEANING IS "TO OBEY, PUT UNDER, BE SUBJECT TO, SUBMIT ONESELF UNTO, PUT IN SUBJECTION UNDER OR BE UNDER OBEDIENCE OR OBEDIENT TO." THE WORD WAS USED AS A MILITARY TERM MEANING "TO ARRANGE TROOP DIVISIONS IN A MILITARY FASHION UNDER THE COMMAND OF A LEADER." THIS WORD IS A WONDERFUL DEFINITION OF WHAT IT MEANS TO "SUBMIT" TO GOD. IT MEANS TO ARRANGE ONESELF UNDER THE COMMAND OF DIVINE VIEWPOINT RATHER THAN TO LIVE ACCORDING TO ONE'S OLD WAY OF LIFE BASED ON A HUMAN VIEWPOINT. IT IS A PROCESS SURRENDERING OUR OWN WILL TO THAT OF OUR FATHER'S [STEPHEN’S]. THE SCRIPTURE HAS A GREAT DEAL TO SAY ABOUT BEING IN SUBMISSION TO THE "HIGHER POWERS." THIS HAS REFERENCE TO THE ESTABLISHMENT PRINCIPLES THAT GOD HAS ORDAINED IN OUR WORLD—“YOUNG MEN, IN THE SAME WAY BE SUBMISSIVE TO THOSE WHO ARE OLDER. ALL OF YOU, CLOTHE YOURSELVES WITH HUMILITY TOWARD ONE ANOTHER, BECAUSE, ‘GOD OPPOSES THE PROUD BUT GIVES GRACE TO THE HUMBLE’” (1 PETER 5:5). THE THEME HERE IS ONE OF HUMILITY. ONE CANNOT SUBMIT TO GOD WITHOUT HUMILITY. OBEDIENCE REQUIRES US TO HUMBLE OURSELVES TO SURRENDER TO THE AUTHORITY OF ANOTHER, AND WE ARE TOLD THAT GOD RESISTS PRIDE—THE OPPOSITE OF HUMILITY—AND THE ARROGANCE THAT FOSTERS THAT PRIDE. THEREFORE, HAVING A HUMBLE AND SUBMISSIVE HEART IS A CHOICE WE MAKE. THAT MEANS AS BORN-AGAIN BELIEVERS WE DAILY MAKE A CHOICE TO SUBMIT OURSELVES TO GOD FOR THE WORK THAT THE HOLY SPIRIT DOES IN US TO "CONFORM US TO THE IMAGE OF CHRIST." GOD WILL USE THE SITUATIONS OF OUR LIVES TO BRING US THE OPPORTUNITY TO SUBMIT TO HIM (ROMANS 8:28-29). THE BELIEVER THEN ACCEPTS HIS GRACE AND PROVISION TO WALK IN THE SPIRIT AND NOT AFTER THE MANNER OF THE OLD NATURE. THAT WORK IS ACCOMPLISHED BY CHOOSING TO APPLY OURSELVES TO THE WORD OF GOD AND TO LEARNING ABOUT THE PROVISIONS THAT GOD HAS MADE FOR US IN CHRIST JESUS. FROM THE MOMENT WE ARE BORN AGAIN, WE HAVE ALL THE PROVISIONS WE NEED, IN CHRIST, TO BECOME A MATURE BELIEVER, BUT WE HAVE TO MAKE THE CHOICE TO LEARN ABOUT THOSE PROVISIONS THROUGH STUDY OF THE WORD AND TO APPLY THOSE PROVISIONS TO OUR DAILY WALK. WE HAVE TO CHOOSE TO SUBMIT TO GOD FOR THE PROCESS OF LEARNING IN ORDER TO GROW SPIRITUALLY. IT IS A PROCESS BEGUN AT SALVATION AND ONGOING WITH EACH AND EVERY CHOICE THAT WE MAKE TO SUBMIT OURSELVES TO GOD. THIS PROCESS WILL CONTINUE UNTIL THE LORD COMES AGAIN OR HE CALLS US HOME. THE WONDERFUL THING ABOUT THIS IS THAT, AS THE APOSTLE PAUL SO APTLY STATES, "BUT WE ALL, WITH UNVEILED FACE BEHOLDING AS IN A MIRROR THE GLORY OF THE LORD, ARE CHANGED INTO THE SAME IMAGE FROM GLORY TO GLORY, EVEN AS BY THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD" (2 CORINTHIANS 3:18). GOD DOES NOT REQUIRE US TO SUBMIT BECAUSE HE IS A TYRANT, BUT BECAUSE HE IS A LOVING FATHER [STEPHEN] AND HE KNOWS WHAT IS BEST FOR US. THE BLESSINGS AND PEACE THAT WE GAIN FROM HUMBLY SURRENDERING AND SUBMITTING OURSELVES TO HIM DAILY ARE A GIFT OF GRACE THAT NOTHING IN THIS WORLD CAN COMPARE TO.  DO CHRISTIANS HAVE TO OBEY THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW? THE KEY TO UNDERSTANDING THE RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN THE CHRISTIAN AND THE LAW IS KNOWING THAT THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW WAS GIVEN TO THE NATION OF ISRAEL, NOT TO CHRISTIANS. SOME OF THE LAWS WERE TO REVEAL TO THE ISRAELITES HOW TO OBEY AND PLEASE GOD (THE TEN COMMANDMENTS, FOR EXAMPLE). SOME OF THE LAWS WERE TO SHOW THE ISRAELITES HOW TO WORSHIP GOD AND ATONE FOR SIN (THE SACRIFICIAL SYSTEM). SOME OF THE LAWS WERE INTENDED TO MAKE THE ISRAELITES DISTINCT FROM OTHER NATIONS (THE FOOD AND CLOTHING RULES). NONE OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW IS BINDING ON CHRISTIANS TODAY. WHEN JESUS DIED ON THE CROSS, HE PUT AN END TO THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW (ROMANS 10:4; GALATIANS 3:23–25; EPHESIANS 2:15). IN PLACE OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW, CHRISTIANS ARE UNDER THE LAW OF CHRIST (GALATIANS 6:2), WHICH IS TO “LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND WITH ALL YOUR SOUL AND WITH ALL YOUR MIND…AND TO LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF” (MATTHEW 22:37-39). IF WE OBEY THOSE TWO COMMANDS, WE WILL BE FULFILLING ALL THAT CHRIST REQUIRES OF US: “ALL THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS HANG ON THESE TWO COMMANDMENTS” (MATTHEW 22:40). NOW, THIS DOES NOT MEAN THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW IS IRRELEVANT TODAY. MANY OF THE COMMANDS IN THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW FALL INTO THE CATEGORIES OF “LOVING GOD” AND “LOVING YOUR NEIGHBOR.” THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW CAN BE A GOOD GUIDEPOST FOR KNOWING HOW TO LOVE GOD AND KNOWING WHAT GOES INTO LOVING YOUR NEIGHBOR. AT THE SAME TIME, TO SAY THAT THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW APPLIES TO CHRISTIANS TODAY IS INCORRECT. THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW IS A UNIT (JAMES 2:10). EITHER ALL OF IT APPLIES, OR NONE OF IT APPLIES. IF CHRIST FULFILLED SOME OF IT, SUCH AS THE SACRIFICIAL SYSTEM, HE FULFILLED ALL OF IT. “THIS IS LOVE FOR GOD: TO OBEY HIS COMMANDS. AND HIS COMMANDS ARE NOT BURDENSOME” (1 JOHN 5:3). THE TEN COMMANDMENTS WERE ESSENTIALLY A SUMMARY OF THE ENTIRE OLD TESTAMENT LAW. NINE OF THE TEN COMMANDMENTS ARE CLEARLY REPEATED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT (ALL EXCEPT THE COMMAND TO OBSERVE THE SABBATH DAY). OBVIOUSLY, IF WE ARE LOVING GOD, WE WILL NOT BE WORSHIPPING FALSE GODS OR BOWING DOWN BEFORE IDOLS. IF WE ARE LOVING OUR NEIGHBORS, WE WILL NOT BE MURDERING THEM, LYING TO THEM, COMMITTING ADULTERY AGAINST THEM, OR COVETING WHAT BELONGS TO THEM. THE PURPOSE OF THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW IS TO CONVICT PEOPLE OF OUR INABILITY TO KEEP THE LAW AND POINT US TO OUR NEED FOR JESUS CHRIST AS SAVIOR (ROMANS 7:7-9; GALATIANS 3:24). THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW WAS NEVER INTENDED BY GOD TO BE THE UNIVERSAL LAW FOR ALL PEOPLE FOR ALL OF TIME. WE ARE TO LOVE GOD AND LOVE OUR NEIGHBORS. IF WE OBEY THOSE TWO COMMANDS FAITHFULLY, WE WILL BE UPHOLDING ALL THAT GOD REQUIRES OF US.  ACCORDING TO THE HOLY BIBLE, TO WHOM ARE WE TO BE SUBMISSIVE, AND WHY? SUBMISSION IS A CONCEPT THAT SEEMS TO GO AGAINST THE GRAIN OF HUMAN NATURE, AND YET WE ALL SEE THE NEED FOR IT IN CERTAIN ASPECTS OF LIFE. WITHOUT SUBMISSION, THINGS QUICKLY FALL INTO CHAOS AS EVERYONE STRIVES TO BE IN CHARGE. EVEN THOUGH IT IS SOMETIMES MOCKED AS A SIGN OF WEAKNESS, SUBMISSION IS REALLY ONE OF THE STRONGEST PILLARS OF A STABLE SOCIETY. WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT THE PARAMETERS OF SUBMISSION? FIRST OF ALL, WE NEED A PROPER UNDERSTANDING OF SUBMISSION. THE ENGLISH WORD SUBMIT COMES FROM A LATIN ROOT WHICH MEANS “TO LET DOWN, REDUCE, OR YIELD.” IT PICTURES KNEELING BEFORE A SUPERIOR. EVEN OUR MODERN LANGUAGE HINTS AT ITS ROOTS: TO HAVE A “SUB-MISSION” WOULD MEAN TO HAVE A “SECONDARY” MISSION THAT YIELDS TO A GREATER ONE. THE NEW TESTAMENT GREEK WORD IS HUPOTASSO, WHICH MEANS “TO PUT UNDER OR ARRANGE UNDER.” IT IS A MILITARY WORD THAT REFERS TO LOWER-RANKING SOLDIERS ARRANGING THEMSELVES UNDER THE ORDERS OF HIGHER OFFICERS. SUBMISSION, THEN, COMES FROM AN ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF PROPER ORDER AND AUTHORITY. ALL AUTHORITY COMES FROM GOD, THE CREATOR OF HEAVEN AND EARTH, AND WE ARE COMMANDED TO SUBMIT TO HIM (JAMES 4:7). THE APOSTLE PAUL OUTLINES A CHAIN OF AUTHORITY IN 1 CORINTHIANS 11:3–12, REMINDING THAT WOMAN WAS MADE FROM MAN AND MAN WAS MADE BY GOD. THE FULL ORDER OF AUTHORITY IS GOD — CHRIST — MAN — WOMAN. AGAIN, IN ROMANS 11:36, WE ARE TOLD THAT ALL THINGS ARE FROM GOD, THROUGH GOD, AND TO GOD, SO HE IS THE HIGHEST AUTHORITY. JESUS HIMSELF RECOGNIZED GOD’S AUTHORITY AND WAS SUBMISSIVE TO IT. IN JOHN 4:34, JESUS SAID HIS PURPOSE WAS “TO DO THE WILL OF HIM WHO SENT ME AND TO FINISH HIS WORK,” AND IN JOHN 5:30, “I SEEK NOT TO PLEASE MYSELF BUT HIM WHO SENT ME.” JESUS’ ENTIRE LIFE WAS ONE OF SUBMISSION TO THE FATHER [STEPHEN], CULMINATING WITH HIS GREAT PRAYER OF SUBMISSION JUST BEFORE HIS DEATH, “MY FATHER [STEPHEN], IF IT IS POSSIBLE, MAY THIS CUP BE TAKEN FROM ME. YET NOT AS I WILL, BUT AS YOU WILL” (MATTHEW 26:39). IF WE WILL BE DISCIPLES OF CHRIST, WE MUST SUBMIT TO CHRIST’S AUTHORITY, JUST AS HE SUBMITTED TO THE FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] (LUKE 6:46; 14:27). THIS BRINGS US TO THE MORE COMMON QUESTION: TO WHOM ARE WE TO SUBMIT, WHEN, AND WHY? THE “WHY” IS EASY TO ANSWER—BECAUSE GOD COMMANDS IT, AND HE IS THE HIGHEST AUTHORITY. FIRST PETER 2:13–14 GIVES THE GENERAL CONCEPT: “SUBMIT YOURSELVES FOR THE LORD’S SAKE TO EVERY AUTHORITY INSTITUTED AMONG MEN: WHETHER TO THE KING, AS THE SUPREME AUTHORITY, OR TO GOVERNORS, WHO ARE SENT BY HIM TO PUNISH THOSE WHO DO WRONG AND TO COMMEND THOSE WHO DO RIGHT.” SINCE ALL AUTHORITY COMES FROM GOD, WE ARE TO SUBMIT TO ANYONE WHO IS PLACED IN AUTHORITY OVER US. IN SO DOING, WE SUBMIT TO GOD. LIKEWISE, TO REBEL AGAINST THOSE IN AUTHORITY IS TANTAMOUNT TO REBELLING AGAINST GOD. THAT IS ONE REASON WHY CHRISTIANS THROUGH THE AGES HAVE ALLOWED THEMSELVES TO BE MARTYRED RATHER THAN TAKE UP ARMS AGAINST THE STATE. WIVES ARE TO SUBMIT TO THEIR OWN HUSBANDS AS AN ACT OF REVERENCE AND WORSHIP TO GOD (1 PETER 3:1–6). THE EXAMPLE PETER GIVES OF SARAH AND ABRAHAM POINTS TO A TIME WHEN ABRAHAM TOLD HER TO LIE IN ORDER TO PROTECT HIMSELF (GENESIS 20:13). EVEN THOUGH IT LOOKED LIKE SHE WAS PUTTING HERSELF IN HARM’S WAY, SHE SUBMITTED, AND GOD WORKED TO PROTECT HER. PETER SAYS THIS KIND OF SUBMISSION WILL BE USED BY GOD TO WIN OVER A DISOBEDIENT AND FAITHLESS HUSBAND. YOUNG MEN ARE TO SUBMIT TO THEIR ELDERS (1 PETER 5:5), SHOWING REVERENCE FOR THEIR AGE AND WISDOM. THIS IS A CARRY-OVER FROM THE COMMAND GIVEN TO CHILDREN IN DEUTERONOMY 5:16—HONOR YOUR FATHER [STEPHEN] AND YOUR MOTHER [VICTORIA]. PARENTS ARE ENTRUSTED WITH THE RESPONSIBILITY TO RAISE AND TRAIN THEIR CHILDREN, AND CHILDREN ARE TO HONOR AND OBEY THEIR PARENTS. OBEYING AND HONORING OUR ELDERS, AND RECOGNIZING THEY KNOW MORE THAN WE, SETS THE STRUCTURE FOR A GOOD SOCIETY. CHRISTIANS ARE TOLD TO SUBMIT TO ONE ANOTHER OUT OF REVERENCE FOR CHRIST (EPHESIANS 5:21). THIS PREVENTS SELFISH PRIDE AND FITS WELL WITH THE COMMAND TO CONSIDER OTHERS BETTER THAN OURSELVES (PHILIPPIANS 2:3). IF OUR PURPOSE ON THIS EARTH IS TO DO THE WILL OF GOD, THEN SUBMITTING TO SOMEONE ELSE BECOMES AN ACT OF TRUST IN GOD. WE NATURALLY LOOK OUT FOR OUR BEST INTERESTS, BUT, IF WE TRUST GOD TO TAKE CARE OF US, THEN WE ARE FREE TO TAKE CARE OF OTHERS. OUR SERVICE TO OUR EMPLOYERS ALSO FITS INTO THE SUBMISSION FRAMEWORK. EPHESIANS 6:5–8 SAYS WE SHOULD OBEY OUR MASTERS JUST AS WE WOULD OBEY CHRIST, AND TO DO IT WHOLEHEARTEDLY, AS IF WE WERE SERVING THE LORD. THE REASON IN VERSE 8 IS THAT “YOU KNOW THAT THE LORD WILL REWARD EVERYONE FOR WHATEVER GOOD HE DOES, WHETHER HE IS SLAVE OR FREE.” EVERYTHING COMES BACK TO RECOGNIZING GOD’S AUTHORITY AND CONTROL OVER OUR LIVES. EVEN WHEN A HIGHER AUTHORITY VIOLATES GOD’S ORDER, WE CAN SUBMIT IN A GODLY FASHION. WHEN THE APOSTLES WERE ARRESTED FOR PREACHING ABOUT JESUS, THEY DID NOT RESIST. HOWEVER, WHEN TOLD TO STOP PREACHING JESUS, THEY REPLIED, “WE MUST OBEY GOD RATHER THAN MEN!” (ACTS 5:29). THEY APPEALED TO A HIGHER AUTHORITY AND CONTINUED TO PREACH JESUS OPENLY, EVEN THOUGH IT LED TO PERSECUTION. IN SOME CASES, THEY SAW GOD BRING MIRACULOUS DELIVERANCE. IN OTHERS, GOD ALLOWED MARTYRDOM. IN ALL CASES, THEY REJOICED “BECAUSE THEY HAD BEEN COUNTED WORTHY OF SUFFERING DISGRACE FOR THE NAME [**LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH**]” (ACTS 5:41). THE HOLY BIBLE HAS MANY OTHER THINGS TO SAY ABOUT SUBMISSION, BUT THESE BRIEF EXAMPLES GIVE THE MAIN IDEA. GOD IS THE SUPREME AUTHORITY, AND HE HAS ESTABLISHED EARTHLY AUTHORITIES. WHEN WE KEEP OURSELVES WITHIN THAT FRAMEWORK, GOD IS PLEASED, AND WE ARE ABLE TO SEE HIM WORK ON OUR BEHALF.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT AUTHORITY? ACCORDING TO THE HOLY BIBLE, AUTHORITY OUGHT TO BE SUBMITTED TO AND RESPECTED. THIS IS A HARD TEACHING FOR MANY, AS THE HOLY BIBLE WOULD SEEM TO INDEMNIFY THOSE WHO RULE OR PRESIDE OVER OTHERS IN A CRUEL AND UNJUST MANNER. PERHAPS THE MOST WIDELY-QUOTED AND WELL-KNOWN VERSE REGARDING THIS MATTER COMES FROM ROMANS 13. GOD ADVISES US TO SUBMIT TO “GOVERNING AUTHORITIES, FOR THERE IS NO AUTHORITY EXCEPT THAT WHICH GOD HAS ESTABLISHED” (ROMANS 13:1). WE ARE FURTHER ADVISED IN THE HOLY BIBLE THAT REBELLING AGAINST AUTHORITY IS REBELLING AGAINST GOD (ROMANS 13:2). MANY WOULD ARGUE THAT SUCH PASSAGES DEAL ONLY WITH BENEVOLENT RULERS BECAUSE THE SCRIPTURE CONTINUES TO SAY THAT THESE RULERS “HOLD NO TERROR FOR THOSE WHO DO RIGHT” AND THAT THEY ARE “GOD’S SERVANT, AN AGENT OF WRATH TO BRING PUNISHMENT ON THE WRONGDOER”. THIS IS WHY “IT IS NECESSARY TO SUBMIT” AND “WHY YOU PAY TAXES, FOR THE AUTHORITIES ARE GOD’S SERVANTS, WHO GIVE THEIR FULL TIME TO GOVERNING” (ROMANS 13:3-6). WHAT DOES GOD SAY ABOUT REACTING TO UNJUST RULERS? IN ANOTHER WELL-KNOWN AND CHALLENGING PASSAGE, THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS: “SLAVES, SUBMIT YOURSELVES TO YOUR MASTER WITH ALL RESPECT, NOT ONLY TO THOSE WHO ARE GOOD AND CONSIDERATE, BUT ALSO TO THOSE WHO ARE HARSH.” HE EXPLAINS FURTHER: “FOR IT IS GOD’S WILL THAT BY DOING GOOD YOU SHOULD SILENCE THE IGNORANT TALK OF FOOLISH MEN” AND “SHOW PROPER RESPECT TO EVERYONE: LOVE THE BROTHERHOOD OF BELIEVERS, FEAR GOD, HONOR THE KING. FOR IT IS COMMENDABLE IF A MAN BEARS UP UNDER THE PAIN OF UNJUST SUFFERING BECAUSE HE IS CONSCIOUS OF GOD, [AND] IF YOU SUFFER FOR DOING GOOD AND YOU ENDURE IT, THIS IS COMMENDABLE BEFORE GOD. TO THIS YOU WERE CALLED, BECAUSE CHRIST SUFFERED FOR YOU, LEAVING YOU AN EXAMPLE, THAT YOU SHOULD FOLLOW IN HIS STEPS” (1 PETER 2:15, 17-21). THESE ARE VERY DIFFICULT MESSAGES AND MAY INCLINE SOME TO FEEL GOD HAS A SADISTIC STREAK. THIS WOULD BE A MISREADING OF THE HOLY BIBLE. GOD’S CALL ALWAYS TO SHOW LOVE, HONOR, AND RESPECT TO OTHERS REPRESENTS HOW HE ENVISIONS HIS KINGDOM ON EARTH. HE WISHES US TO LIVE LIFE TO THE FULLEST (JOHN 10:10) AND PROMISES US A GLORIOUS AND ETERNAL LIFE (JOHN 3:16; 14:2-3, 23). EPHESIANS 6:6-9 EXHORTS US TO OBEY NOT MERELY TO WIN FAVOR JUST WHEN PEOPLE’S EYES ARE ON US, BUT TO ACT AS “SLAVES OF CHRIST, DOING THE WILL OF GOD FROM YOUR HEART,” SERVING WHOLEHEARTEDLY AS IF SERVING THE LORD AND KNOWING THAT HE WILL REWARD US FOR WHATEVER GOOD WE DO. HIS MESSAGE IS CONSISTENT FOR SLAVE MASTERS, ENJOINING THEM TO “TREAT YOUR SLAVES IN THE SAME WAY” BECAUSE HE IS MASTER OF BOTH THEM, AND THEIR SLAVES. DESPITE INSTANCES OF POOR OR TYRANNICAL GOVERNMENT, OF WHICH MANY EXAMPLES ARE PROVIDED IN THE BOOKS OF JUDGES, 1 KINGS, AND 2 KINGS (AS WELL AS IN TODAY’S WORLD), GOD ASSURES US THAT ON BALANCE, RESPECT, KINDNESS, AND SUBMISSION ARE PART OF HIS PLAN (1 THESSALONIANS 5:12-18) AND FAILURE TO FOLLOW THIS PRESCRIPTION RESULTS IN OUR DEVOLVING INTO DEPRAVITY AND ANARCHY BECAUSE OF SELF-CENTEREDNESS (2 TIMOTHY 3:1-9). IN SHORT, GOD ASSURES BELIEVERS THAT TEMPORARY TROUBLES NEVER SHOULD TRUMP THE EXHILARATING ECSTASY THAT AWAITS US WITH HIM.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT RESPECT? THE APOSTLE PETER SUMMARIZES THE HOLY BIBLE’S TEACHING ON RESPECT IN HIS FIRST EPISTLE: “SHOW PROPER RESPECT TO EVERYONE: LOVE THE BROTHERHOOD OF BELIEVERS, FEAR GOD, HONOR THE KING” (1 PETER 2:17). THIS PASSAGE ENCOMPASSES FOUR MAJOR AREAS OF OUR LIVES, TEACHING US THAT, AS FOLLOWERS OF CHRIST, WE SHOULD RESPECT ALL MEN, OTHER CHRISTIANS, GOD, AND GOVERNMENTAL AUTHORITIES. THE WORD RESPECT IS A TRANSLATION OF THE GREEK WORD TIMĒSATE, MEANING “HONOR OR VALUE.” IT LITERALLY MEANS “TO PLACE A GREAT VALUE OR HIGH PRICE ON SOMETHING.” INTERESTINGLY, TODAY WE TEND TO PLACE OUR VALUES ON OUR PERSONAL RIGHTS AND THE EQUALITY OF MAN. HOWEVER, BIBLICAL RESPECT IS FAR DIFFERENT, MORE ABOUT A PERCEIVED INEQUALITY IN THAT WE RECOGNIZE THAT SOME THINGS AND SOME PEOPLE ARE MORE IMPORTANT THAN WE (COMPARE PHILIPPIANS 2:3). TO RESPECT EVERYONE, BELIEVERS MUST BE CONSCIOUS THAT GOD HAS CREATED ALL PEOPLE IN HIS IMAGE, REGARDLESS OF WHETHER THEY BELIEVE IN CHRIST. WE SHOULD SHOW THEM PROPER RESPECT AND HONOR BECAUSE THEIR SOULS ARE OF MORE VALUE THAN ALL THE WEALTH IN THE WORLD (LUKE 10:33–34; 1 CORINTHIANS 10:33). LOVING THE BROTHERHOOD OF BELIEVERS MEANS TO LOVE ALL BELIEVERS, REGARDLESS OF COLOR, NATIONALITY, OPINIONS, OR AFFILIATIONS. WE ARE TO DEMONSTRATE TO THE WORLD THAT WE LOVE OUR BROTHERS AND SISTERS IN CHRIST. THE APOSTLE JOHN WROTE OF THIS PRINCIPLE A NUMBER OF TIMES. QUOTING JESUS, HE WRITES, “A NEW COMMAND I GIVE YOU: LOVE ONE ANOTHER. AS I HAVE LOVED YOU, SO YOU MUST LOVE ONE ANOTHER. BY THIS ALL MEN WILL KNOW THAT YOU ARE MY DISCIPLES, IF YOU LOVE ONE ANOTHER” (JOHN 13:34–35; CF. 15:12; 1 JOHN 3:23). THE WORD FEAR IS A TRANSLATION OF THE GREEK WORD PHOBEISTHE, MEANING “FEAR, DREAD, AND RESPECT.” THE WORD ALSO IMPLIES THAT OUR FEAR OF HIM LEADS TO US TO TOTAL OBEDIENCE (LEVITICUS 18:4; PSALM 119:67; JOHN 14:15). THOUGH WE ARE TO HONOR THE KING, WE SHOULD “FEAR” GOD (COMPARE DEUTERONOMY 10:12; ISAIAH 8:13). THE BOTTOM LINE IS THAT IT IS GOD ALONE WHOM WE SHOULD “FEAR” IN THE SENSE OF HAVING AN AWED RESPECT. WE HONOR AND RESPECT OUR GOVERNING AUTHORITIES BECAUSE THEY EXIST BY THE VERY WILL OF GOD (ROMANS 13:1–7). SUCH RESPECT MUST BE GIVEN WHETHER WE AGREE WITH THEM OR NOT. THOSE IN AUTHORITY ARE GOD’S INSTRUMENTS FOR CARRYING OUT THE PURPOSE OF GOVERNING AND WORTHY OF THE RESPECT GOD MANDATES. WHEN WE OBEY THE PRINCIPLES OF THIS PASSAGE, WE GIVE GENUINE CREDIBILITY TO OUR FAITH. AS BELIEVERS, WE ARE TO HONOR OUR GOVERNING AUTHORITIES AND THEIR RIGHTS AS SUCH. BUT WE MAY NOT GIVE TO THE GOVERNMENT THOSE RIGHTS THAT BELONG TO GOD ALONE (LUKE 20:25). CHRISTIANS ARE TO BE A PEOPLE OF ORDER AND DISCIPLINE, OF RIGHTEOUSNESS AND JUSTICE. WE ARE TO BE DYNAMIC EXAMPLES OF LOVE AND PEACE SO THAT OTHERS MAY BE WON TO CHRIST AND BE SAVED FOR ETERNITY (MATTHEW 5:14–16). PART OF LIVING AS EXAMPLES OF CHRIST BEFORE THE WATCHING WORLD IS SHOWING RESPECT TO OTHERS.  WHAT IS THE BLESSINGS GOD PROMISED ISRAEL FOR OBEDIENCE? GOD PROMISED MANY BLESSINGS TO ISRAEL IN THE BOOK OF DEUTERONOMY IF THEY WOULD OBEY HIS COMMANDS. MANY IMPORTANT BLESSINGS ARE LISTED TOGETHER IN DEUTERONOMY 28:1–14. THEY INCLUDE THE FOLLOWING:  1. PROMINENCE ABOVE OTHER NATIONS: “IF YOU FULLY OBEY THE LORD YOUR GOD AND CAREFULLY FOLLOW ALL HIS COMMANDS, I GIVE YOU TODAY, THE LORD YOUR GOD WILL SET YOU HIGH ABOVE ALL THE NATIONS ON EARTH” (DEUTERONOMY 28:1).  2. SUCCESSFUL CITIES AND FARMING: “YOU WILL BE BLESSED IN THE CITY AND BLESSED IN THE COUNTRY” (DEUTERONOMY 28:3).  3. BLESSINGS OF CHILDREN, FOOD, AND LIVESTOCK: “THE FRUIT OF YOUR WOMB WILL BE BLESSED, AND THE CROPS OF YOUR LAND AND THE YOUNG OF YOUR LIVESTOCK—THE CALVES OF YOUR HERDS AND THE LAMBS OF YOUR FLOCKS” (DEUTERONOMY 28:4).  4. PROTECTION AND POWER AGAINST ENEMIES: “THE LORD WILL GRANT THAT THE ENEMIES WHO RISE UP AGAINST YOU WILL BE DEFEATED BEFORE YOU. THEY WILL COME AT YOU FROM ONE DIRECTION BUT FLEE FROM YOU IN SEVEN” (DEUTERONOMY 28:7).  5. BOUNTIFUL HARVEST OF FOOD: “THE LORD WILL SEND A BLESSING ON YOUR BARNS AND ON EVERYTHING YOU PUT YOUR HAND TO. THE LORD YOUR GOD WILL BLESS YOU IN THE LAND HE IS GIVING YOU” (DEUTERONOMY 28:8).  6. SET APART AS GOD’S HOLY PEOPLE: “THE LORD WILL ESTABLISH YOU AS HIS HOLY PEOPLE, AS HE PROMISED YOU ON OATH, IF YOU KEEP THE COMMANDS OF THE LORD YOUR GOD AND WALK IN OBEDIENCE TO HIM” (DEUTERONOMY 28:9).  7. FEARED BY OTHER NATIONS: “THEN ALL THE PEOPLES ON EARTH WILL SEE THAT YOU ARE CALLED BY THE NAME [**LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH**] OF THE LORD, AND THEY WILL FEAR YOU” (DEUTERONOMY 28:10).  8. PROSPERITY REGARDING FAMILY, FOOD, AND FARM LIVESTOCK: “THE LORD WILL GRANT YOU ABUNDANT PROSPERITY—IN THE FRUIT OF YOUR WOMB, THE YOUNG OF YOUR LIVESTOCK AND THE CROPS OF YOUR GROUND—IN THE LAND HE SWORE TO YOUR ANCESTORS TO GIVE YOU” (DEUTERONOMY 28:11).  9. APPROPRIATE RAIN AND FAVORABLE BLESSING UPON THEIR WORK, INCLUDING FREEDOM FROM DEBT: “THE LORD WILL OPEN THE HEAVENS, THE STOREHOUSE OF HIS BOUNTY, TO SEND RAIN ON YOUR LAND IN SEASON AND TO BLESS ALL THE WORK OF YOUR HANDS. YOU WILL LEND TO MANY NATIONS BUT WILL BORROW FROM NONE” (DEUTERONOMY 28:12).  10. LEADERSHIP AMONG OTHER PEOPLE AND NATIONS: “THE LORD WILL MAKE YOU THE HEAD, NOT THE TAIL. IF YOU PAY ATTENTION TO THE COMMANDS OF THE LORD YOUR GOD THAT I GIVE YOU THIS DAY AND CAREFULLY FOLLOW THEM, YOU WILL ALWAYS BE AT THE TOP, NEVER AT THE BOTTOM” (DEUTERONOMY 28:13).  IN THE ORIGINAL HEBREW OF THIS PASSAGE, THE BLESSINGS ARE ARRANGED IN A CHIASTIC PATTERN WITH MANY OF THE THEMES REPEATING. THE CONCEPTS OF PROSPERITY, SUCCESS, AND GOD’S FAVOR PREDOMINATE AS THEMES OF GOD’S PEOPLE LIVING IN THE PROMISED LAND. THESE BLESSINGS WERE CONDITIONAL, AS ARE THE CURSES IN THE NEXT SET OF VERSES.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT HUMILITY? THE HOLY BIBLE DESCRIBES HUMILITY AS MEEKNESS, LOWLINESS, AND ABSENCE OF SELF. THE GREEK WORD TRANSLATED “HUMILITY” IN COLOSSIANS 3:12 AND ELSEWHERE LITERALLY MEANS “LOWLINESS OF MIND,” SO WE SEE THAT HUMILITY IS A HEART ATTITUDE, NOT MERELY AN OUTWARD DEMEANOR. ONE MAY PUT ON AN OUTWARD SHOW OF HUMILITY BUT STILL HAVE A HEART FULL OF PRIDE AND ARROGANCE. JESUS SAID THAT THOSE WHO ARE “POOR IN SPIRIT” WOULD HAVE THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN (MATTHEW 5:3). BEING POOR IN SPIRIT MEANS THAT ONLY THOSE WHO ADMIT TO AN ABSOLUTE BANKRUPTCY OF SPIRITUAL WORTH WILL INHERIT ETERNAL LIFE. THEREFORE, HUMILITY IS A PREREQUISITE FOR THE CHRISTIAN. WHEN WE COME TO CHRIST AS SINNERS, WE MUST COME IN HUMILITY. WE ACKNOWLEDGE THAT WE ARE PAUPERS AND BEGGARS WHO COME WITH NOTHING TO OFFER HIM BUT OUR SIN AND OUR NEED FOR SALVATION. WE RECOGNIZE OUR LACK OF MERIT AND OUR COMPLETE INABILITY TO SAVE OURSELVES. THEN WHEN HE OFFERS THE GRACE AND MERCY OF GOD, WE ACCEPT IT IN HUMBLE GRATITUDE AND COMMIT OUR LIVES TO HIM AND TO OTHERS. WE “DIE TO SELF” SO THAT WE CAN LIVE AS NEW CREATIONS IN CHRIST (2 CORINTHIANS 5:17). WE NEVER FORGET THAT HE HAS EXCHANGED OUR WORTHLESSNESS FOR HIS INFINITE WORTH, OUR SIN FOR HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, AND THE LIFE WE NOW LIVE, WE LIVE BY FAITH IN THE SON OF GOD WHO LOVED US AND GAVE HIMSELF FOR US (GALATIANS 2:20). THAT IS TRUE HUMILITY. BIBLICAL HUMILITY IS NOT ONLY NECESSARY TO ENTER THE KINGDOM, IT IS ALSO NECESSARY TO BE GREAT IN THE KINGDOM (MATTHEW 20:26-27). HERE JESUS IS OUR MODEL. JUST AS HE DID NOT COME TO BE SERVED, BUT TO SERVE, SO MUST WE COMMIT OURSELVES TO SERVING OTHERS, CONSIDERING THEIR INTERESTS ABOVE OUR OWN (PHILIPPIANS 2:3). THIS ATTITUDE PRECLUDES SELFISH AMBITION, CONCEIT, AND THE STRIFE THAT COMES WITH SELF-JUSTIFICATION AND SELF-DEFENSE. JESUS WAS NOT ASHAMED TO HUMBLE HIMSELF AS A SERVANT (JOHN 13:1-16), EVEN TO DEATH ON THE CROSS (PHILIPPIANS 2:8). IN HIS HUMILITY, HE WAS ALWAYS OBEDIENT TO THE FATHER [STEPHEN] AND SO SHOULD THE HUMBLE CHRISTIAN BE WILLING TO PUT ASIDE ALL SELFISHNESS AND SUBMIT IN OBEDIENCE TO GOD AND HIS WORD. TRUE HUMILITY PRODUCES GODLINESS, CONTENTMENT, AND SECURITY. GOD HAS PROMISED TO GIVE GRACE TO THE HUMBLE, WHILE HE OPPOSES THE PROUD (PROVERBS 3:34; 1 PETER 5:5). THEREFORE, WE MUST CONFESS AND PUT AWAY PRIDE. IF WE EXALT OURSELVES, WE PLACE OURSELVES IN OPPOSITION TO GOD WHO WILL, IN HIS GRACE AND FOR OUR OWN GOOD, HUMBLE US. BUT IF WE HUMBLE OURSELVES, GOD GIVES US MORE GRACE AND EXALTS US (LUKE 14:11). ALONG WITH JESUS, PAUL IS ALSO TO BE OUR EXAMPLE OF HUMILITY. IN SPITE OF THE GREAT GIFTS AND UNDERSTANDING HE HAD RECEIVED, PAUL SAW HIMSELF AS THE “LEAST OF THE APOSTLES” AND THE “CHIEF OF SINNERS” (1 TIMOTHY 1:15; 1 CORINTHIANS 15:9). LIKE PAUL, THE TRULY HUMBLE WILL GLORY IN THE GRACE OF GOD AND IN THE CROSS, NOT IN SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS (PHILIPPIANS 3:3-9).  WHAT IS CHRISTIAN DISCIPLESHIP? BY DEFINITION, A DISCIPLE IS A FOLLOWER, ONE WHO ACCEPTS AND ASSISTS IN SPREADING THE DOCTRINES OF ANOTHER. A CHRISTIAN DISCIPLE IS A PERSON WHO ACCEPTS AND ASSISTS IN THE SPREADING OF THE GOOD NEWS OF JESUS CHRIST. CHRISTIAN DISCIPLESHIP IS THE PROCESS BY WHICH DISCIPLES GROW IN THE LORD JESUS CHRIST AND ARE EQUIPPED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT, WHO RESIDES IN OUR HEARTS, TO OVERCOME THE PRESSURES AND TRIALS OF THIS PRESENT LIFE AND BECOME MORE AND MORE CHRISTLIKE. THIS PROCESS REQUIRES BELIEVERS TO RESPOND TO THE HOLY SPIRIT’S PROMPTING TO EXAMINE THEIR THOUGHTS, WORDS AND ACTIONS AND COMPARE THEM WITH THE WORD OF GOD. THIS REQUIRES THAT WE BE IN THE WORD DAILY—STUDYING IT, PRAYING OVER IT, AND OBEYING IT. IN ADDITION, WE SHOULD ALWAYS BE READY TO GIVE TESTIMONY OF THE REASON FOR THE HOPE THAT IS WITHIN US (1 PETER 3:15) AND TO DISCIPLE OTHERS TO WALK IN HIS WAY. ACCORDING TO SCRIPTURE, BEING A CHRISTIAN DISCIPLE INVOLVES PERSONAL GROWTH CHARACTERIZED BY THE FOLLOWING:  1. PUTTING JESUS FIRST IN ALL THINGS (MARK 8:34-38). THE DISCIPLE OF CHRIST NEEDS TO BE SET APART FROM THE WORLD. OUR FOCUS SHOULD BE ON OUR LORD AND PLEASING HIM IN EVERY AREA OF OUR LIVES. WE MUST PUT OFF SELF-CENTEREDNESS AND PUT ON CHRIST-CENTEREDNESS.  2. FOLLOWING JESUS' TEACHINGS (JOHN 8:31-32). WE MUST BE OBEDIENT CHILDREN AND DOERS OF THE WORD. OBEDIENCE IS THE SUPREME TEST OF FAITH IN GOD (1 SAMUEL 28:18), AND JESUS IS THE PERFECT EXAMPLE OF OBEDIENCE AS HE LIVED A LIFE ON EARTH OF COMPLETE OBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER [STEPHEN] EVEN TO THE POINT OF DEATH (PHILIPPIANS 2:6-8).  3. FRUITFULNESS (JOHN 15:5-8). OUR JOB IS NOT PRODUCING FRUIT. OUR JOB IS TO ABIDE IN CHRIST, AND IF WE DO, THE HOLY SPIRIT WILL PRODUCE THE FRUIT, AND THIS FRUIT IS THE RESULT OF OUR OBEDIENCE. AS WE BECOME MORE OBEDIENT TO THE LORD AND LEARN TO WALK IN HIS WAYS, OUR LIVES WILL CHANGE. THE BIGGEST CHANGE WILL TAKE PLACE IN OUR HEARTS, AND THE OVERFLOW OF THIS WILL BE NEW CONDUCT (THOUGHTS, WORDS AND ACTIONS) REPRESENTATIVE OF THAT CHANGE. THE CHANGE WE SEEK IS DONE FROM THE INSIDE OUT, THROUGH THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT. IT ISN’T SOMETHING WE CAN CONJURE UP ON OUR OWN.  4. LOVE FOR OTHER DISCIPLES (JOHN 13:34-35). WE ARE TOLD THAT LOVE OF OTHER BELIEVERS IS THE EVIDENCE OF OUR BEING A MEMBER OF GOD'S FAMILY (1 JOHN 3:10). LOVE IS DEFINED AND ELABORATED ON IN 1 CORINTHIANS 13:1-13. THESE VERSES SHOW US THAT LOVE IS NOT AN EMOTION; IT IS ACTION. WE MUST BE DOING SOMETHING AND INVOLVED IN THE PROCESS. FURTHERMORE, WE ARE TOLD TO THINK MORE HIGHLY OF OTHERS THAN OF OURSELVES AND TO LOOK OUT FOR THEIR INTERESTS (PHILIPPIANS 2:3-4). THE NEXT VERSE IN PHILIPPIANS (VERSE 5) REALLY SUMS UP WHAT WE ARE TO DO WHEN IT COMES TO EVERYTHING IN LIFE: "OUR ATTITUDE SHOULD BE THE SAME AS THAT OF CHRIST JESUS." WHAT A PERFECT EXAMPLE HE IS TO US FOR EVERYTHING WE ARE TO DO IN OUR CHRISTIAN WALK.  5. EVANGELISM - MAKING DISCIPLES OF OTHERS (MATTHEW 28:18-20). WE ARE TO SHARE OUR FAITH AND TELL NONBELIEVERS ABOUT THE WONDERFUL CHANGES JESUS CHRIST HAS MADE IN OUR LIVES. NO MATTER WHAT OUR MATURITY LEVEL IN THE CHRISTIAN LIFE, WE HAVE SOMETHING TO OFFER. TOO OFTEN, WE BELIEVE THE LIE FROM SATAN THAT WE DON'T REALLY KNOW ENOUGH OR HAVEN'T BEEN A CHRISTIAN LONG ENOUGH TO MAKE A DIFFERENCE. NOT TRUE! SOME OF THE MOST ENTHUSIASTIC REPRESENTATIVES OF THE CHRISTIAN LIFE ARE NEW BELIEVERS WHO HAVE JUST DISCOVERED THE AWESOME LOVE OF GOD. THEY MAY NOT KNOW A LOT OF HOLY BIBLE VERSES OR THE "ACCEPTED" WAY OF SAYING THINGS, BUT THEY HAVE EXPERIENCED THE LOVE OF THE LIVING GOD, AND THAT IS EXACTLY WHAT WE ARE TO SHARE.  HOW DOES THE HOLY BIBLE DEFINE SUCCESS? WHEN KING DAVID WAS ABOUT TO DIE, HE GAVE HIS SON SOLOMON THE FOLLOWING ADVICE: “DO WHAT THE LORD YOUR GOD COMMANDS AND FOLLOW HIS TEACHINGS. OBEY EVERYTHING WRITTEN IN THE LAW OF MOSES. THEN YOU WILL BE A SUCCESS, NO MATTER WHAT YOU DO OR WHERE YOU GO” (1 KINGS 2:3). NOTICE THAT DAVID DIDN’T TELL HIS SON TO BUILD UP HIS KINGDOM WITH GREAT ARMIES OR TO GATHER WEALTH FROM OTHER LANDS OR TO DEFEAT HIS ENEMIES IN BATTLE. INSTEAD, HIS FORMULA FOR SUCCESS WAS TO FOLLOW GOD AND OBEY HIM. WHEN SOLOMON BECAME KING, HE DIDN’T ASK THE LORD FOR WEALTH AND POWER, BUT FOR WISDOM AND DISCERNMENT IN ORDER TO LEAD GOD’S PEOPLE. GOD WAS PLEASED BY THIS REQUEST AND GRANTED IT, GIVING SOLOMON A WISE AND UNDERSTANDING HEART, MORE THAN ANY MAN HAD EVER HAD BEFORE. HE ALSO GAVE SOLOMON THE THINGS HE DIDN’T ASK FOR—RICHES AND HONOR AMONG MEN (1 KINGS 3:1-14). SOLOMON TOOK HIS FATHER’S ADVICE TO HEART, AT LEAST FOR MOST OF HIS REIGN, AND REFLECTED ON IT IN HIS WRITING IN PROVERBS: “MY SON, DO NOT FORGET MY TEACHING, BUT LET YOUR HEART KEEP MY COMMANDMENTS, FOR LENGTH OF DAYS AND YEARS OF LIFE AND PEACE THEY WILL ADD TO YOU. LET NOT STEADFAST LOVE AND FAITHFULNESS FORSAKE YOU; BIND THEM AROUND YOUR NECK; WRITE THEM ON THE TABLET OF YOUR HEART. SO, YOU WILL FIND FAVOR AND GOOD SUCCESS IN THE SIGHT OF GOD AND MAN” (PROVERBS 3:1-4). JESUS REITERATED THIS TEACHING IN THE NEW TESTAMENT WHEN HE DECLARED WHICH IS THE GREATEST COMMANDMENT: “LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND WITH ALL YOUR SOUL AND WITH ALL YOUR MIND AND WITH ALL YOUR STRENGTH. THE SECOND IS THIS: 'LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF.' THERE IS NO COMMANDMENT GREATER THAN THESE" (MARK 12:30-31). LOVING GOD MEANS OBEYING HIM AND KEEPING HIS COMMANDMENTS (JOHN 14:15, 23-24). THE FIRST STEP IN THIS PROCESS IS ACCEPTING THE FREE GIFT OF ETERNAL LIFE OFFERED BY JESUS CHRIST (JOHN 3:16). THIS IS THE BEGINNING OF TRUE BIBLICAL SUCCESS. WHEN THE GIFT IS RECEIVED, TRANSFORMATION BEGINS. THE PROCESS IS ACCOMPLISHED, NOT BY HUMAN WILL, BUT BY GOD’S HOLY SPIRIT (JOHN 1:12-13). HOW DOES THIS HAPPEN, AND WHAT IS THE RESULT? IT HAPPENS FIRST THROUGH TRUSTING THE LORD AND OBEYING HIM. AS WE OBEY HIM, HE TRANSFORMS US, GIVING US A COMPLETELY NEW NATURE (2 CORINTHIANS 5:17). AS WE GO THROUGH TROUBLE AND HARD TIMES, WHICH THE HOLY BIBLE CALLS “TRIALS,” WE ARE ABLE TO ENDURE WITH GREAT PEACE AND DIRECTION, AND WE BEGIN TO UNDERSTAND THAT GOD USES THOSE VERY TRIALS TO STRENGTHEN OUR INNER PERSON (JOHN 16:33; JAMES 1:2). IN OTHER WORDS, TROUBLE IN LIFE DOES NOT CAUSE US TO FAIL, BUT TO WALK THROUGH TROUBLE WITH GOD’S GRACE AND WISDOM. BY OBEYING GOD, WE GAIN FREEDOM FROM THE CURSES OF THIS WORLD—HATE, JEALOUSY, ADDICTIONS, CONFUSION, INFERIORITY COMPLEXES, ANGER, BITTERNESS, UNFORGIVENESS, SELFISHNESS, AND MORE. IN ADDITION, FOLLOWERS OF CHRIST (CHRISTIANS) POSSESS AND DISPLAY THE FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT OF GOD WHO RESIDES IN THEIR HEARTS—LOVE, JOY, PEACE, PATIENCE, GOODNESS, KINDNESS, GENTLENESS, FAITHFULNESS, AND SELF-CONTROL (GALATIANS 5:22-23). WE HAVE AT OUR DISPOSAL KNOWLEDGE TO KNOW WHAT TO DO AND WHERE TO TURN (PROVERBS 3:5-6), UNHINDERED AMOUNTS OF WISDOM (JAMES 1:5), AND THE PEACE THAT PASSES UNDERSTANDING (PHILIPPIANS 4:7). AS WE GROW AND MATURE IN CHRIST, WE BEGIN TO THINK NOT ONLY OF OURSELVES BUT OF OTHERS. OUR GREATEST JOY BECOMES WHAT WE CAN DO FOR OTHERS AND GIVE TO OTHERS, AND HOW WE CAN HELP THEM GROW AND PROSPER SPIRITUALLY. THIS IS TRUE SUCCESS, BECAUSE A PERSON CAN HAVE ALL THE POWER, MONEY, POPULARITY, AND PRESTIGE THE WORLD HAS TO OFFER, BUT, IF HIS SOUL IS EMPTY AND BITTER, WORLDLY SUCCESS IS REALLY FAILURE. “WHAT GOOD WILL IT BE FOR A MAN IF HE GAINS THE WHOLE WORLD, YET FORFEITS HIS SOUL? OR WHAT CAN A MAN GIVE IN EXCHANGE FOR HIS SOUL?” (MATTHEW 16:26). ONE LAST WORD ON BIBLICAL SUCCESS. WHILE TRANSFORMATION OF OUR INNER LIVES IS GOD’S GOAL FOR US, HE ALSO ABUNDANTLY PROVIDES GOOD PHYSICAL GIFTS TO HIS CHILDREN (FOOD, CLOTHING, HOUSES, ETC.), AND HE LOVES TO DO IT (MATTHEW 6:25-33). YET MOST OF US, AT ONE TIME OR ANOTHER, FOCUS ON THE GIFTS RATHER THAN ON THE GIVER. THAT’S WHEN WE REGRESS IN OUR CONTENTMENT AND JOY AND WE QUENCH THE SPIRIT’S TRANSFORMING WORK WITHIN US, BECAUSE WE ARE FOCUSING ON THE WRONG THINGS. THAT MAY BE WHY THE LORD SOMETIMES LIMITS HIS GIFT-GIVING TO US—SO WE DO NOT STUMBLE OVER THE GIFTS AND FALL AWAY FROM HIM. PICTURE TWO HANDS. IN THE RIGHT HAND THERE ARE THE OFFER OF TRUE CONTENTMENT, THE ABILITY TO HANDLE LIFE’S PROBLEMS WITHOUT BEING OVERCOME BY THEM, AMAZING PEACE THAT SEES US THROUGH ALL CIRCUMSTANCES, WISDOM TO KNOW WHAT TO DO, KNOWLEDGE AND CONSTANT DIRECTION FOR LIFE, LOVE FOR OTHERS, ACCEPTANCE OF OURSELVES, JOY NO MATTER WHAT, AND, AT THE END OF LIFE, AN ETERNITY WITH THE GOD WHO FREELY GIVES ALL THESE GIFTS. THE OTHER HAND HOLDS ALL THE MONEY AND POWER AND "SUCCESS" THE WORLD HAS TO OFFER, WITHOUT ANY OF WHAT THE RIGHT HAND HOLDS. WHICH WOULD YOU CHOOSE? THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS, “WHERE YOUR TREASURE IS, THERE ALSO IS YOUR HEART” (MATTHEW 6:21). THAT WHICH IS IN THE RIGHT HAND IS THE BIBLICAL DEFINITION OF SUCCESS.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT MOTIVATION? MOTIVATION IS DEFINED AS “THAT WHICH MOVES ONE TOWARD AN ACTION; THAT WHICH CHANGES, PROVOKES, OR IMPELS OUR VERY BEING.” THE HOLY BIBLE HAS A GREAT DEAL TO SAY ABOUT MOTIVATION. THE MOTIVATION OF CHRISTIANS IS SUPPOSED TO BE EXACTLY THE OPPOSITE OF WHAT MOTIVATES UNBELIEVERS. FOR ONE THING, OUR SENSE OF MOTIVATION OR INSPIRATION COMES FROM GOD, NOT FROM THE THINGS OF THE WORLD. DAVID SPOKE OF HIS MOTIVATION IN HIS PSALMS: “I DESIRE TO DO YOUR WILL, O MY GOD; YOUR LAW IS WITHIN MY HEART” (PSALM 40:8). LATER HE WROTE, “WHOM HAVE I IN HEAVEN BUT YOU? AND EARTH HAS NOTHING I DESIRE BESIDES YOU” (PSALM 73:25). THE WORLD IS MOTIVATED BY SELF AND THE AGGRANDIZEMENT OF SELF, THE ALL-ABOUT-ME SYNDROME, WHICH IS IDENTIFIED BY SELF-DETERMINATION, SELF-OBSESSION AND SELF-WORSHIP. THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT TEACH US TO BE CENTERED ON OURSELVES. IN FACT, IT TEACHES JUST THE OPPOSITE. JESUS SAID, “THE GREATEST AMONG YOU WILL BE YOUR SERVANT. FOR WHOEVER EXALTS HIMSELF WILL BE HUMBLED, AND WHOEVER HUMBLES HIMSELF WILL BE EXALTED” (MATTHEW 23:11-12; LUKE 9:48). AS FOLLOWERS OF CHRIST, WE ARE CALLED TO DENY OURSELVES, TAKE UP OUR CROSS, AND FOLLOW HIM (MATTHEW 16:24). THE CROSS WAS AN INSTRUMENT OF DEATH, AND JESUS’ MESSAGE TO US IS THAT ONLY THOSE WHO DIE TO SELF WILL TRULY FOLLOW HIM. WE DO THAT BY DOING NOTHING OUT OF VANITY AND CONCEIT, BUT INSTEAD CONSIDERING OTHERS BETTER THAN OURSELVES (PHILIPPIANS 2:3). JESUS SET THE EXAMPLE FOR OUR MOTIVATION IN THIS LIFE: “MY FOOD IS TO DO THE WILL OF HIM WHO SENT ME AND TO FINISH HIS WORK” (JOHN 4:34). JESUS WAS CONCERNED WITH PLEASING HIS FATHER [STEPHEN], AND SO SHOULD WE BE MOTIVATED BY THAT SAME CONCERN. HE ALWAYS DID THE FATHER’S [STEPHEN’S] WILL, MOTIVATED BY PLEASING HIM THROUGH OBEDIENCE (JOHN 8:29). HIS OBEDIENCE EXTENDED ALL THE WAY TO THE CROSS WHERE HE HUMBLED HIMSELF AND “BECAME OBEDIENT UNTO DEATH” (PHILIPPIANS 2:8). OUR MOTIVATION SHOULD BE THE SAME AS HIS—THE OBEDIENCE BY WHICH WE PROVE WE ARE TRULY HIS. “IF YOU LOVE ME, KEEP MY COMMANDMENTS” (JOHN 14:15). THE APOSTLE PAUL SPOKE OF WHAT MOTIVATED HIM TO ENDURE THE SUFFERING HE EXPERIENCED: “FOR ME, TO LIVE IS CHRIST...” (PHILIPPIANS 1:21; COMPARE 2 CORINTHIANS 11:23-28). IT WASN’T MONEY, IT WASN’T FAME, NOR WAS IT BEING THE BEST APOSTLE THAT MOTIVATED PAUL. IT WAS LIVING FOR CHRIST THAT SUPERSEDED EVERYTHING (PHILIPPIANS 4:12-13). OUR MOTIVATION AS BELIEVERS STEMS FROM A YEARNING TO HAVE PEACE WITH GOD (ROMANS 5:1; PHILIPPIANS 4:7), TO HAVE HIS GRACE AS WELL AS HOPE (ROMANS 5:2; 1 JOHN 5:13). THE CHRISTIAN VIEWS LIFE THROUGH THE LENS OF THE FUTURE—BEING IN THE PRESENCE AND GLORY OF GOD (JOHN 17:24), AND THIS IS OUR TRUE MOTIVATION.  LAW VS. GRACE—WHY IS THERE SO MUCH CONFLICT AMONG CHRISTIANS ON THE ISSUE? ONE SIDE SAYS, “SALVATION IS BY GRACE AND GRACE ALONE.” THE OTHER SIDE COUNTERS, “THAT IDEA LEADS TO LAWLESSNESS. GOD’S RIGHTEOUS STANDARD IN THE LAW MUST BE UPHELD.” AND SOMEONE ELSE CHIMES IN WITH, “SALVATION IS BY GRACE, BUT GRACE ONLY COMES TO THOSE WHO OBEY GOD’S LAW.” AT THE ROOT OF THE DEBATE ARE DIFFERING VIEWS ON THE BASIS OF SALVATION. THE IMPORTANCE OF THE ISSUE HELPS FUEL THE INTENSITY OF THE DISCUSSION. WHEN THE HOLY BIBLE SPEAKS OF “THE LAW,” IT REFERS TO THE DETAILED STANDARD GOD GAVE TO MOSES, BEGINNING IN EXODUS 20 WITH THE TEN COMMANDMENTS. GOD’S LAW EXPLAINED HIS REQUIREMENTS FOR A HOLY PEOPLE AND INCLUDED THREE CATEGORIES: CIVIL, CEREMONIAL, AND MORAL LAWS. THE LAW WAS GIVEN TO SEPARATE GOD’S PEOPLE FROM THE EVIL NATIONS AROUND THEM AND TO DEFINE SIN (EZRA 10:11; ROMANS 5:13; 7:7). THE LAW ALSO CLEARLY DEMONSTRATED THAT NO HUMAN BEING COULD PURIFY HIMSELF ENOUGH TO PLEASE GOD—I.E., THE LAW REVEALED OUR NEED FOR A SAVIOR. BY NEW TESTAMENT TIMES, THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS HAD HIJACKED THE LAW AND ADDED TO IT THEIR OWN RULES AND TRADITIONS (MARK 7:7–9). WHILE THE LAW ITSELF WAS GOOD, IT WAS WEAK IN THAT IT LACKED THE POWER TO CHANGE A SINFUL HEART (ROMANS 8:3). KEEPING THE LAW, AS INTERPRETED BY THE PHARISEES, HAD BECOME AN OPPRESSIVE AND OVERWHELMING BURDEN (LUKE 11:46). IT WAS INTO THIS LEGALISTIC CLIMATE THAT JESUS CAME, AND CONFLICT WITH THE HYPOCRITICAL ARBITERS OF THE LAW WAS INEVITABLE. BUT JESUS, THE LAWGIVER, SAID, “DO NOT THINK THAT I HAVE COME TO ABOLISH THE LAW OR THE PROPHETS; I HAVE NOT COME TO ABOLISH THEM BUT TO FULFILL THEM” (MATTHEW 5:17). THE LAW WAS NOT EVIL. IT SERVED AS A MIRROR TO REVEAL THE CONDITION OF A PERSON’S HEART (ROMANS 7:7). JOHN 1:17 SAYS, “FOR THE LAW WAS GIVEN THROUGH MOSES; GRACE AND TRUTH CAME THROUGH JESUS CHRIST.” JESUS EMBODIED THE PERFECT BALANCE BETWEEN GRACE AND THE LAW (JOHN 1:14). GOD HAS ALWAYS BEEN FULL OF GRACE (PSALM 116:5; JOEL 2:13), AND PEOPLE HAVE ALWAYS BEEN SAVED BY FAITH IN GOD (GENESIS 15:6). GOD DID NOT CHANGE BETWEEN THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS (NUMBERS 23:19; PSALM 55:19). THE SAME GOD WHO GAVE THE LAW ALSO GAVE JESUS (JOHN 3:16). HIS GRACE WAS DEMONSTRATED THROUGH THE LAW BY PROVIDING THE SACRIFICIAL SYSTEM TO COVER SIN. JESUS WAS BORN “UNDER THE LAW” (GALATIANS 4:4) AND BECAME THE FINAL SACRIFICE TO BRING THE LAW TO FULFILLMENT AND ESTABLISH THE NEW COVENANT (LUKE 22:20). NOW, EVERYONE WHO COMES TO GOD THROUGH CHRIST IS DECLARED RIGHTEOUS (2 CORINTHIANS 5:21; 1 PETER 3:18; HEBREWS 9:15). THE CONFLICT BETWEEN JESUS AND THE SELF-RIGHTEOUS AROSE IMMEDIATELY. MANY WHO HAD LIVED FOR SO LONG UNDER THE PHARISEES’ OPPRESSIVE SYSTEM EAGERLY EMBRACED THE MERCY OF CHRIST AND THE FREEDOM HE OFFERED (MARK 2:15). SOME, HOWEVER, SAW THIS NEW DEMONSTRATION OF GRACE AS DANGEROUS: WHAT WOULD KEEP A PERSON FROM CASTING OFF ALL MORAL RESTRAINT? PAUL DEALT WITH THIS ISSUE IN ROMANS 6: “WHAT SHALL WE SAY, THEN? SHALL WE GO ON SINNING SO THAT GRACE MAY INCREASE? BY NO MEANS! WE ARE THOSE WHO HAVE DIED TO SIN; HOW CAN WE LIVE IN IT ANY LONGER?” (VERSES 1—2). PAUL CLARIFIED WHAT JESUS HAD TAUGHT: THE LAW SHOWS US WHAT GOD WANTS (HOLINESS), AND GRACE GIVES US THE DESIRE AND POWER TO BE HOLY. RATHER THAN TRUST IN THE LAW TO SAVE US, WE TRUST IN CHRIST. WE ARE FREED FROM THE LAW’S BONDAGE BY HIS ONCE-FOR-ALL SACRIFICE (ROMANS 7:6; 1 PETER 3:18). THERE IS NO CONFLICT BETWEEN GRACE AND THE LAW, PROPERLY UNDERSTOOD. CHRIST FULFILLED THE LAW ON OUR BEHALF AND OFFERS THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, WHO MOTIVATES A REGENERATED HEART TO LIVE IN OBEDIENCE TO HIM (MATTHEW 3:8; ACTS 1:8; 1 THESSALONIANS 1:5; 2 TIMOTHY 1:14). JAMES 2:26 SAYS, “AS THE BODY WITHOUT THE SPIRIT IS DEAD, SO FAITH WITHOUT DEEDS IS DEAD.” A GRACE THAT HAS THE POWER TO SAVE ALSO HAS THE POWER TO MOTIVATE A SINFUL HEART TOWARD GODLINESS. WHERE THERE IS NO IMPULSE TO BE GODLY, THERE IS NO SAVING FAITH. WE ARE SAVED BY GRACE, THROUGH FAITH (EPHESIANS 2:8–9). THE KEEPING OF THE LAW CANNOT SAVE ANYONE (ROMANS 3:20; TITUS 3:5). IN FACT, THOSE WHO CLAIM RIGHTEOUSNESS ON THE BASIS OF THEIR KEEPING OF THE LAW ONLY THINK THEY’RE KEEPING THE LAW; THIS WAS ONE OF JESUS’ MAIN POINTS IN THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT (MATTHEW 5:20–48; SEE ALSO LUKE 18:18–23). THE PURPOSE OF THE LAW WAS, BASICALLY, TO BRING US TO CHRIST (GALATIANS 3:24). ONCE WE ARE SAVED, GOD DESIRES TO GLORIFY HIMSELF THROUGH OUR GOOD WORKS (MATTHEW 5:16; EPHESIANS 2:10). THEREFORE, GOOD WORKS FOLLOW SALVATION; THEY DO NOT PRECEDE IT. CONFLICT BETWEEN “GRACE” AND THE “LAW” CAN ARISE WHEN SOMEONE 1) MISUNDERSTANDS THE PURPOSE OF THE LAW; 2) REDEFINES GRACE AS SOMETHING OTHER THAN “GOD’S BENEVOLENCE ON THE UNDESERVING” (SEE ROMANS 11:6); 3) TRIES TO EARN HIS OWN SALVATION OR “SUPPLEMENT” CHRIST’S SACRIFICE; 4) FOLLOWS THE ERROR OF THE PHARISEES IN TACKING MANMADE RITUALS AND TRADITIONS ONTO HIS DOCTRINE; OR 5) FAILS TO FOCUS ON THE “WHOLE COUNSEL OF GOD” (ACTS 20:27). WHEN THE HOLY SPIRIT GUIDES OUR SEARCH OF SCRIPTURE, WE CAN “STUDY TO SHOW OURSELVES APPROVED UNTO GOD” (2 TIMOTHY 2:15) AND DISCOVER THE BEAUTY OF A GRACE THAT PRODUCES GOOD WORKS.  WHAT DOES GOD WANT FROM ME? THE PEOPLE IN THE PROPHET MICAH’S DAY COMPLAINED THAT GOD WAS NEVER SATISFIED. THEY SNIDELY ASKED, “WILL THE LORD BE PLEASED WITH THOUSANDS OF RAMS, WITH TEN THOUSAND RIVERS OF OLIVE OIL?” (MICAH 6:7). IT WAS THEIR WAY OF ASKING, “WHAT DOES GOD WANT FROM US, ANYWAY?” SOME PEOPLE TODAY FEEL LIKE ALL THEIR STRIVING TO PLEASE GOD GOES FOR NOTHING, AND THEY, TOO, ASK, “WHAT DOES GOD WANT FROM ME?” JESUS WAS ASKED ONCE WHICH COMMANDMENT OF THE LAW WAS THE GREATEST. HE ANSWERED, “LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND WITH ALL YOUR SOUL AND WITH ALL YOUR MIND AND WITH ALL YOUR STRENGTH. THE SECOND IS THIS: ‘LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF.’ THERE IS NO COMMANDMENT GREATER THAN THESE” (MARK 12:30–32; CF. MATTHEW 22:37–39). WHAT GOD WANTS IS REALLY QUITE SIMPLE: HE WANTS US. ALL OUR SERVICE FOR GOD MUST FLOW FROM THOSE TWO COMMANDS TO LOVE, OR IT IS NOT REAL SERVICE; IT IS FLESHLY EFFORT. AND ROMANS 8:8 SAYS THAT THOSE WHO ARE “IN THE FLESH CANNOT PLEASE GOD.” FIRST, GOD WANTS US TO TRUST IN HIS SON AS SAVIOR AND LORD (PHILIPPIANS 2:9–11). SECOND PETER 3:9 SAYS, “THE LORD…IS PATIENT WITH YOU, NOT WANTING ANYONE TO PERISH, BUT EVERYONE TO COME TO REPENTANCE.” WE COME TO KNOW JESUS THROUGH REPENTING OF OUR SIN AND ACCEPTING HIM AS OUR PERSONAL SACRIFICE (ROMANS 10:9; JOHN 1:12). WHEN JESUS’ DISCIPLES ASKED HIM TO SHOW THEM THE FATHER [STEPHEN], HE REPLIED, “ANYONE WHO HAS SEEN ME HAS SEEN THE FATHER [STEPHEN]” (JOHN 14:9). GOD WANTS US TO KNOW HIM, AND WE CAN ONLY KNOW HIM THROUGH JESUS. NEXT, GOD WANTS US TO “BECOME CONFORMED TO THE IMAGE OF HIS SON” (ROMANS 8:29). THE FATHER [STEPHEN] WANTS ALL OF HIS CHILDREN TO BE LIKE JESUS. HE BRINGS SITUATIONS INTO OUR LIVES TO REFINE US AND CHIP AWAY THOSE FLAWED CHARACTERISTICS THAT ARE IN THE WAY OF OUR BECOMING WHO HE DESIGNED US TO BE (HEBREWS 12:7; JAMES 1:12). AS JESUS WAS OBEDIENT TO THE FATHER [STEPHEN] IN EVERYTHING, SO THE GOAL OF EVERY CHILD OF GOD SHOULD BE TO OBEY OUR HEAVENLY FATHER [STEPHEN] (JOHN 8:29). FIRST PETER 1:14–15 SAYS, “AS OBEDIENT CHILDREN, DO NOT CONFORM TO THE EVIL DESIRES YOU HAD WHEN YOU LIVED IN IGNORANCE. BUT JUST AS HE WHO CALLED YOU IS HOLY, SO BE HOLY IN ALL YOU DO.” MANY PEOPLE, LIKE THE PHARISEES IN JESUS’ DAY, TRY TO PUT THE EXTERNAL ACTION BEFORE THE INNER HEART CHANGE (LUKE 11:42). THEY PLACE ALL THE FOCUS ON WHAT THEY DO RATHER THAN WHO THEY ARE. BUT, UNLESS LOVE FOR GOD IS OUR MOTIVATION, OUTWARD DISPLAYS OF GOODNESS ONLY RESULT IN PRIDE AND LEGALISM. NEITHER PLEASES GOD. WHEN WE SURRENDER OURSELVES TOTALLY TO HIM, HIS HOLY SPIRIT EMPOWERS US TO LOVE GOD FULLY AND SERVE HIM FROM THE RIGHT MOTIVE. TRUE SERVICE AND HOLINESS ARE SIMPLY THE OUTWORKING OF THE SPIRIT, THE OVERFLOWING OF A LIFE DEDICATED TO THE GLORY OF GOD. WHEN OUR FOCUS IS ON LOVING GOD RATHER THAN SIMPLY SERVING HIM, WE END UP DOING BOTH. IF WE SKIP THE RELATIONSHIP, OUR SERVICE IS OF NO USE AND BENEFITS NOTHING (1 CORINTHIANS 13:1–2). THE PROPHET MICAH RESPONDED TO THE ISRAELITES’ COMPLAINT THAT THEY DIDN’T KNOW WHAT GOD WANTED FROM THEM. THE PROPHET SAYS, “HE HAS TOLD YOU, O MAN, WHAT IS GOOD; AND WHAT DOES THE LORD REQUIRE OF YOU BUT TO DO JUSTICE, AND TO LOVE KINDNESS, AND TO WALK HUMBLY WITH YOUR GOD?” (MICAH 6:8, ESV). GOD’S DESIRE FOR US IS VERY SIMPLE. PEOPLE COMPLICATE THINGS, TACKING ON RULES AND MAN-MADE LAWS THAT ENSURE FRUSTRATION AND KILL THE JOY IN FOLLOWING CHRIST (2 CORINTHIANS 3:6). GOD WANTS US TO LOVE HIM WITH ALL OUR HEARTS AND LET OUR OBEDIENCE STEM FROM A HEARTFELT DESIRE TO BE PLEASING IN HIS SIGHT. DAVID UNDERSTOOD WHAT GOD WANTED WHEN HE PRAYED, “YOU DO NOT DELIGHT IN SACRIFICE, OR I WOULD BRING IT; YOU DO NOT TAKE PLEASURE IN BURNT OFFERINGS. MY SACRIFICE, O GOD, IS A BROKEN SPIRIT; A BROKEN AND CONTRITE HEART YOU, GOD, WILL NOT DESPISE” (PSALM 51:16–17).  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT HONOR? AS A NOUN, HONOR IN THE HOLY BIBLE MEANS “ESTEEM, VALUE, OR GREAT RESPECT.” TO HONOR SOMEONE IS TO VALUE HIM HIGHLY OR BESTOW VALUE UPON HIM. THE HOLY BIBLE EXHORTS US TO EXPRESS HONOR AND ESTEEM TOWARD CERTAIN PEOPLE: OUR PARENTS, THE AGED, AND THOSE IN AUTHORITY (EPHESIANS 6:2; LEVITICUS 19:32; ROMANS 13:1). BUT WE MUST UNDERSTAND THAT ALL AUTHORITY AND HONOR BELONG TO GOD ALONE (1 CHRONICLES 29:11; 1 TIMOTHY 1:17; REVELATION 5:13). THOUGH HE CAN DELEGATE HIS AUTHORITY TO OTHERS, IT STILL BELONGS TO HIM (EPHESIANS 4:11-12). PETER TELLS US TO “HONOR ALL PEOPLE, LOVE THE BROTHERHOOD, FEAR GOD, HONOR THE KING” (1 PETER 2:17). THE IDEA OF HONORING OTHERS, ESPECIALLY THOSE IN AUTHORITY (THE KING), COMES FROM THE FACT THAT THEY REPRESENT GOD’S ULTIMATE AUTHORITY. A CLASSIC EXAMPLE IS THE COMMAND TO “SUBMIT TO THE GOVERNING AUTHORITIES BECAUSE THEY HAVE BEEN ESTABLISHED BY GOD” (ROMANS 13:1-6). THEREFORE, “HE WHO REBELS AGAINST THE AUTHORITY IS REBELLING AGAINST WHAT GOD HAS INSTITUTED, AND THOSE WHO DO SO WILL BRING JUDGMENT ON THEMSELVES” (ROMANS 13:2). THIS MEANS IT IS INCUMBENT UPON CHRISTIANS TO HONOR THOSE WHOM GOD HAS PLACED OVER US THROUGH OUR OBEDIENCE AND DEMONSTRATION OF RESPECT. TO DO OTHERWISE IS TO DISHONOR GOD. THE HOLY BIBLE SPEAKS OF ANOTHER NOTEWORTHY GROUP OF PEOPLE WHO ARE DESERVING OF “DOUBLE HONOR,” THE LEADERSHIP OF THE CHURCH, CALLED ELDERS: “LET THE ELDERS WHO RULE WELL BE CONSIDERED WORTHY OF DOUBLE HONOR, ESPECIALLY THOSE WHO LABOR IN PREACHING AND TEACHING” (1 TIMOTHY 5:17). IN THE FIRST-CENTURY CHURCH, SOME ELDERS LABORED IN WORD AND DOCTRINE BY DEVOTING THEIR TIME TO PREACHING AND TEACHING, WHILE OTHERS DID SO PRIVATELY. HOWEVER, ALL ELDERS GAVE ATTENTION TO THE INTERESTS OF THE CHURCH AND THE WELFARE OF ITS MEMBERS. THESE MEN WERE ENTITLED TO DOUBLE HONOR OF BOTH RESPECT AND DEFERENCE FOR THEIR POSITION, AS WELL AS MATERIAL OR MONETARY SUPPORT. THIS WAS ESPECIALLY SIGNIFICANT BECAUSE THE NEW TESTAMENT WAS NOT YET AVAILABLE. THE HOLY BIBLE ALSO GIVES US THE COMMAND TO HONOR ONE ANOTHER IN OUR EMPLOYER/EMPLOYEE RELATIONSHIPS (1 TIMOTHY 3:17; 6:1; EPHESIANS 6:5-9), AS WELL AS IN THE MARRIAGE RELATIONSHIP WITH THE HUSBAND AND WIFE BEING IN SUBMISSION TO AND HONORING ONE ANOTHER (HEBREWS 13:4; EPHESIANS 5:23-33). INTERESTINGLY ENOUGH, OF ALL THE COMMANDS TO HONOR ONE ANOTHER, THE MOST OFT-REPEATED PERTAINS TO THAT OF HONORING ONE’S FATHER [STEPHEN] AND MOTHER [VICTORIA] (EXODUS 20:12; MATTHEW 15:4). THIS COMMAND WAS SO IMPORTANT TO GOD THAT IF ANYONE CURSED OR STRUCK HIS PARENT, HE WAS TO BE PUT TO DEATH (EXODUS 21:7). THE WORD LOVE IS ALSO SOMETIMES SYNONYMOUS FOR HONOR. PAUL COMMANDS US TO “BE DEVOTED TO ONE ANOTHER IN BROTHERLY LOVE. HONOR ONE ANOTHER ABOVE YOURSELVES” (ROMANS 12:10). HONORING OTHERS, HOWEVER, GOES AGAINST OUR NATURAL INSTINCT, WHICH IS TO HONOR AND VALUE OURSELVES. IT IS ONLY BY BEING IMBUED WITH HUMILITY BY THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT THAT WE CAN ESTEEM AND HONOR OUR FELLOW MAN MORE THAN OURSELVES (ROMANS 12:3; PHILIPPIANS 2:3). THE BOOK OF PROVERBS ILLUSTRATES THE ASSOCIATION OF ONE’S BEHAVIOR WITH ITS RESULTING HONOR. FOR EXAMPLE, “HE WHO PURSUES RIGHTEOUSNESS AND LOVE FINDS LIFE, PROSPERITY AND HONOR” (PROVERBS 21:21; SEE ALSO PROVERBS 22:4; 29:23). OFTEN, HONOR IS CONFERRED UPON THOSE OF WISDOM AND INTELLIGENCE, THEREBY EARNING PRAISE AND ADORATION (1 KINGS 10:6-7). ANOTHER KIND OF HONOR PERTAINS TO THOSE WHO HAVE GREAT WEALTH OR FAME (JOSHUA 6:27). CORRESPONDINGLY, WE ALSO KNOW THAT SUCH WORLDLY HONOR, FAME AND WEALTH, IN THE END, IS MEANINGLESS AND SHORT-LIVED (ECCLESIASTES 1:14; JAMES 4:14). HONOR AS TAUGHT IN THE SCRIPTURES IS FAR DIFFERENT FROM THE TYPE OF HONOR SOUGHT AFTER BY THE WORLD. HONOR AND AWARDS ARE HEAPED UPON THOSE WITH WEALTH, POLITICAL CLOUT, WORLDLY POWER, AND CELEBRITY STATUS. THOSE WHO THRIVE ON THIS WORLD’S FLEETING HONOR AND STATURE ARE UNMINDFUL THAT “GOD OPPOSES THE PROUD BUT GIVES GRACE TO THE HUMBLE” (1 PETER 5:5; SEE ALSO PROVERBS 16:5; ISAIAH 13:11). SUCH WERE THE PHARISEES OF JESUS’ TIME, WHO SOUGHT HONOR AND ACCOLADES FROM MEN. BUT IN TRUTH, JESUS REJECTED THEM. HE SAID, “EVERYTHING THEY DO IS DONE FOR MEN TO SEE” (MATTHEW 23:5). HE NOT ONLY LABELED THEM AS HYPOCRITES, BUT “SNAKES” AND “VIPERS,” ESSENTIALLY CONDEMNING THEM TO HELL (MATTHEW 23:29-33). THE POINT TO BE MADE HERE IS THAT THE WORLD IN WHICH WE RESIDE IS CORRUPT (DEUTERONOMY 32:5; PHILIPPIANS 2:15) BECAUSE IT DOES NOT GIVE TO GOD THE HONOR HE DESERVES. THE ONE WHO HONORS THE WORLD AND THE THINGS OF IT MAKES HIMSELF AN ENEMY OF GOD (JAMES 4:4). THE APOSTLE PAUL WROTE, “FOR EVEN THOUGH THEY KNEW GOD, THEY DID NOT HONOR HIM AS GOD OR GIVE THANKS, BUT THEY BECAME FUTILE IN THEIR SPECULATIONS, AND THEIR FOOLISH HEART WAS DARKENED” (ROMANS 1:21). THE HOLY BIBLE TEACHES THAT HONOR IS FOUND IN GOD AND HIS SON AND IN OUR BEING LIKE HIM (JOHN 15:8). WE ARE TO GIVE OBEISANCE TO HIM THROUGH THE FRUITS OF OUR LABORS (PROVERBS 3:9; 1 CORINTHIANS 10:31), AS WELL AS THROUGH THE CARE AND NURTURE OF OUR BODIES (1 CORINTHIANS 6:19). TO ESTEEM GOD AS FIRST IN OUR LIVES (MATTHEW 22:37-38) IS THEREBY EXPRESSED IN BOTH THE TOTAL COMMITMENT OF OUR LIVES AND DEVOTION OF OUR POSSESSIONS TO HIS SERVICE AND GLORY (COLOSSIANS 3:17). THOUGH WE ARE IN THIS WORLD, WE ARE NOT OF THIS WORLD (JOHN 15:18-21). THIS MEANS, AS WE HONOR GOD THROUGH OUR GODLY CHARACTER, WE WILL REAP DISHONOR FROM THOSE OF THE WORLD. IN FACT, THE HOLY BIBLE TEACHES US THAT “EVERYONE WHO WANTS TO LIVE A GODLY LIFE IN CHRIST JESUS WILL BE PERSECUTED” (2 TIMOTHY 3:12). AFTER ALL IS SAID AND DONE, WE DO KNOW THIS: AS THE HEAVENS AND ALL THEREIN RAISE THEIR VOICES IN HONOR AND PRAISE TO GOD, WE ARE TO DO LIKEWISE: “YOU ARE WORTHY, OUR LORD AND GOD, TO RECEIVE GLORY AND HONOR AND POWER, FOR YOU CREATED ALL THINGS, AND BY YOUR WILL THEY WERE CREATED AND HAVE THEIR BEING” (REVELATION 4:11). THERE HAS NEVER BEEN, NOR WILL THERE EVER BE, ANYONE IN ANY POSITION OF POWER OR WORLDLY INFLUENCE WHO CAN CLAIM SUCH AN HONOR (1 TIMOTHY 6:16). GOD ALONE IS THE CREATOR AND SUSTAINER OF ALL THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH (REVELATION 14:7). ALL TRUE BELIEVERS ARE TO HONOR GOD AND HIS SON, JESUS CHRIST, THROUGH OUR ACKNOWLEDGEMENT AND CONFESSION THAT HE IS THE ONE AND ONLY GOD (EXODUS 20:3; JOHN 14:6; ROMANS 10:9). WE ARE TO HONOR GOD IN OUR RECOGNITION THAT THE GIFT OF LIFE ETERNAL AND THE VERY SALVATION OF OUR SOULS COME THROUGH JESUS CHRIST AND HIM ALONE (JOHN 11:25; ACTS 4:12; 1 TIMOTHY 2:5). KNOWING THIS, WE GIVE HONOR AND OBEISANCE TO OUR SAVIOR THROUGH OUR HUMBLE ADORATION AND OBEDIENCE TO HIS WILL (JOHN 14:23-24; 1 JOHN 2:6). AS SUCH, HE WILL HONOR US WHEN HE SEATS US ON HIS THRONE IN HEAVEN (REVELATION 3:21).  WHAT ARE THE COVENANTS IN THE HOLY BIBLE? THE HOLY BIBLE SPEAKS OF 8 DIFFERENT COVENANTS, FOUR OF WHICH (ABRAHAMIC, PALESTINIAN, MOSAIC, DAVIDIC) GOD MADE WITH THE NATION OF ISRAEL. OF THOSE FOUR, THREE ARE UNCONDITIONAL IN NATURE; THAT IS, REGARDLESS OF ISRAEL'S OBEDIENCE OR DISOBEDIENCE, GOD STILL WILL FULFILL THESE COVENANTS WITH ISRAEL. ONE OF THE COVENANTS, THE MOSAIC COVENANT, IS CONDITIONAL IN NATURE. THAT IS, THIS COVENANT WILL BRING EITHER BLESSING OR CURSING DEPENDING ON ISRAEL'S OBEDIENCE OR DISOBEDIENCE. THREE OF THE COVENANTS (ADAMIC, NOAHIC, NEW) ARE MADE BETWEEN GOD AND MANKIND IN GENERAL, AND ARE NOT LIMITED TO THE NATION OF ISRAEL.  THE ADAMIC COVENANT CAN BE THOUGHT OF IN TWO PARTS: THE EDENIC COVENANT (INNOCENCE) AND THE ADAMIC COVENANT (GRACE) (GENESIS 3:16-19). THE EDENIC COVENANT IS FOUND IN GENESIS 1:26-30; 2:16-17. THE EDENIC COVENANT OUTLINED MAN’S RESPONSIBILITY TOWARD CREATION AND GOD’S DIRECTIVE REGARDING THE TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL. THE ADAMIC COVENANT INCLUDED THE CURSES PRONOUNCED AGAINST MANKIND FOR THE SIN OF ADAM AND EVE, AS WELL AS GOD’S PROVISION FOR THAT SIN (GENESIS 3:15).  THE NOAHIC COVENANT WAS AN UNCONDITIONAL COVENANT BETWEEN GOD AND NOAH (SPECIFICALLY) AND HUMANITY (GENERALLY). AFTER THE FLOOD, GOD PROMISED HUMANITY THAT HE WOULD NEVER AGAIN DESTROY ALL LIFE ON EARTH WITH A FLOOD (SEE GENESIS CHAPTER 9). GOD GAVE THE RAINBOW AS THE SIGN OF THE COVENANT, A PROMISE THAT THE ENTIRE EARTH WOULD NEVER AGAIN FLOOD AND A REMINDER THAT GOD CAN AND WILL JUDGE SIN (2 PETER 2:5).  ABRAHAMIC COVENANT (GENESIS 12:1-3, 6-7; 13:14-17; 15; 17:1-14; 22:15-18). IN THIS COVENANT, GOD PROMISED MANY THINGS TO ABRAHAM. HE PERSONALLY PROMISED THAT HE WOULD MAKE ABRAHAM’S NAME GREAT (GENESIS 12:2), THAT ABRAHAM WOULD HAVE NUMEROUS PHYSICAL DESCENDANTS (GENESIS 13:16), AND THAT HE WOULD BE THE FATHER OF A MULTITUDE OF NATIONS (GENESIS 17:4-5). GOD ALSO MADE PROMISES REGARDING A NATION CALLED ISRAEL. IN FACT, THE GEOGRAPHICAL BOUNDARIES OF THE ABRAHAMIC COVENANT ARE LAID OUT ON MORE THAN ONE OCCASION IN THE BOOK OF GENESIS (12:7; 13:14-15; 15:18-21). ANOTHER PROVISION IN THE ABRAHAMIC COVENANT IS THAT THE FAMILIES OF THE WORLD WILL BE BLESSED THROUGH THE PHYSICAL LINE OF ABRAHAM (GENESIS 12:3; 22:18). THIS IS A REFERENCE TO THE MESSIAH, WHO WOULD COME FROM THE LINE OF ABRAHAM.  PALESTINIAN COVENANT (DEUTERONOMY 30:1-10). THE PALESTINIAN COVENANT, OR LAND COVENANT, AMPLIFIES THE LAND ASPECT THAT WAS DETAILED IN THE ABRAHAMIC COVENANT. ACCORDING TO THE TERMS OF THIS COVENANT, IF THE PEOPLE DISOBEYED, GOD WOULD CAUSE THEM TO BE SCATTERED AROUND THE WORLD (DEUTERONOMY 30:3-4), BUT HE WOULD EVENTUALLY RESTORE THE NATION (VERSE 5). WHEN THE NATION IS RESTORED, THEN THEY WILL OBEY HIM PERFECTLY (VERSE 8), AND GOD WILL CAUSE THEM TO PROSPER (VERSE 9).  MOSAIC COVENANT (DEUTERONOMY 11; ET AL.). THE MOSAIC COVENANT WAS A CONDITIONAL COVENANT THAT EITHER BROUGHT GOD'S DIRECT BLESSING FOR OBEDIENCE OR GOD'S DIRECT CURSING FOR DISOBEDIENCE UPON THE NATION OF ISRAEL. PART OF THE MOSAIC COVENANT WAS THE TEN COMMANDMENTS (EXODUS 20) AND THE REST OF THE LAW, WHICH CONTAINED OVER 600 COMMANDS—ROUGHLY 300, POSITIVE AND 300, NEGATIVE, THE HISTORY BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT (JOSHUA–ESTHER) DETAIL HOW ISRAEL SUCCEEDED AT OBEYING THE LAW OR HOW ISRAEL FAILED MISERABLY AT OBEYING THE LAW. DEUTERONOMY 11:26-28 DETAILS THE BLESSING/CURSING MOTIF.  DAVIDIC COVENANT (2 SAMUEL 7:8-16). THE DAVIDIC COVENANT AMPLIFIES THE “SEED” ASPECT OF THE ABRAHAMIC COVENANT. THE PROMISES TO DAVID IN THIS PASSAGE ARE SIGNIFICANT. GOD PROMISED THAT DAVID'S LINEAGE WOULD LAST FOREVER AND THAT HIS KINGDOM WOULD NEVER PASS AWAY PERMANENTLY (VERSE 16). OBVIOUSLY, THE DAVIDIC THRONE HAS NOT BEEN IN PLACE AT ALL TIMES. THERE WILL BE A TIME, HOWEVER, WHEN SOMEONE FROM THE LINE OF DAVID WILL AGAIN SIT ON THE THRONE AND RULE AS KING. THIS FUTURE KING IS JESUS (LUKE 1:32-33).  NEW COVENANT (JEREMIAH 31:31-34). THE NEW COVENANT IS A COVENANT MADE FIRST WITH THE NATION OF ISRAEL AND, ULTIMATELY, WITH ALL MANKIND. IN THE NEW COVENANT, GOD PROMISES TO FORGIVE SIN, AND THERE WILL BE A UNIVERSAL KNOWLEDGE OF THE LORD. JESUS CHRIST CAME TO FULFILL THE LAW OF MOSES (MATTHEW 5:17) AND CREATE A NEW COVENANT BETWEEN GOD AND HIS PEOPLE. NOW THAT WE ARE UNDER THE NEW COVENANT, BOTH JEWS AND GENTILES CAN BE FREE FROM THE PENALTY OF THE LAW. WE ARE NOW GIVEN THE OPPORTUNITY TO RECEIVE SALVATION AS A FREE GIFT (EPHESIANS 2:8-9).  WITHIN THE DISCUSSION OF THE BIBLICAL COVENANTS, THERE ARE A FEW ISSUES THAT CHRISTIANS ARE NOT AGREED UPON. FIRST, SOME CHRISTIANS THINK THAT ALL OF THE COVENANTS ARE CONDITIONAL IN NATURE. IF THE COVENANTS ARE CONDITIONAL, THEN ISRAEL FAILED MISERABLY AT FULFILLING THEM. OTHERS BELIEVE THAT THE UNCONDITIONAL COVENANTS HAVE YET TO BE TOTALLY FULFILLED AND, REGARDLESS OF ISRAEL'S DISOBEDIENCE, WILL COME TO FRUITION SOMETIME IN THE FUTURE. SECOND, HOW DOES THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST RELATE TO THE COVENANTS? SOME BELIEVE THAT THE CHURCH FULFILLS THE COVENANTS AND GOD WILL NEVER DEAL WITH ISRAEL AGAIN. THIS IS CALLED REPLACEMENT THEOLOGY AND HAS LITTLE SCRIPTURAL EVIDENCE. OTHERS BELIEVE THAT THE CHURCH INITIALLY OR PARTIALLY WILL FULFILL THESE COVENANTS. WHILE MANY OF THE PROMISES TOWARDS ISRAEL ARE STILL IN THE FUTURE, MANY BELIEVE THAT THE CHURCH SHARES IN THE COVENANTS IN SOME WAY. OTHERS BELIEVE THAT THE COVENANTS ARE FOR ISRAEL AND FOR ISRAEL ALONE, AND THAT THE CHURCH HAS NO PART IN THESE COVENANTS.  HOW CAN I HAVE A CLOSER RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD? DEVELOPING A CLOSER RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD IS AN ADMIRABLE GOAL AND REFLECTS A HEART THAT IS TRULY REBORN, FOR ONLY THOSE WHO ARE IN CHRIST DESIRE A CLOSER RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD. WE MUST ALSO UNDERSTAND THAT IN THIS LIFE WE WILL NEVER BE AS CLOSE TO GOD AS WE OUGHT TO BE OR DESIRE TO BE. THE REASON FOR THIS IS LINGERING SIN IN OUR LIVES. THIS IS NOT A DEFICIENCY ON GOD’S PART, BUT ON OURS; OUR SIN REMAINS A BARRIER TO THE FULL AND COMPLETE FELLOWSHIP WITH GOD WHICH WILL BE REALIZED ONCE WE’RE IN GLORY. EVEN THE APOSTLE PAUL, WHO HAD ABOUT AS CLOSE A RELATIONSHIP AS ONE COULD PROBABLY HAVE WITH GOD IN THIS LIFE, STILL LONGED FOR A CLOSER RELATIONSHIP: “INDEED, I COUNT EVERY THING AS LOSS BECAUSE OF THE SURPASSING WORTH OF KNOWING CHRIST JESUS MY LORD. FOR HIS SAKE I HAVE SUFFERED THE LOSS OF ALL THINGS AND COUNT THEM AS RUBBISH, IN ORDER THAT I MAY GAIN CHRIST AND BE FOUND IN HIM, NOT HAVING A RIGHTEOUSNESS OF MY OWN THAT COMES FROM THE LAW, BUT THAT WHICH COMES THROUGH FAITH IN CHRIST” (PHILIPPIANS 3:8-9). NO MATTER WHERE WE ARE IN OUR WALK WITH CHRIST, WE CAN ALWAYS HAVE A CLOSER WALK, AND, EVEN GLORIFIED IN HEAVEN, WE WILL HAVE ALL ETERNITY TO GROW IN OUR RELATIONSHIP WITH THE LORD. THERE ARE FIVE BASIC THINGS WE CAN DO TO HAVE A CLOSER RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD. THE FIRST THING WE CAN DO TO HAVE A CLOSER RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD IS TO MAKE A DAILY HABIT OF CONFESSING OUR SIN TO HIM. IF SIN IS THE BARRIER IN OUR RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD, THEN CONFESSION REMOVES THAT BARRIER. WHEN WE CONFESS OUR SINS BEFORE GOD, HE PROMISES TO FORGIVE US (1 JOHN 1:9), AND FORGIVENESS IS WHAT RESTORES A RELATIONSHIP THAT HAS BEEN STRAINED. WE MUST KEEP IN MIND THAT CONFESSION IS MORE THAN SIMPLY SAYING, “I’M SORRY FOR MY SIN, GOD.” IT IS THE HEARTFELT CONTRITION OF THOSE WHO RECOGNIZE THAT THEIR SIN IS AN OFFENSE TO A HOLY GOD. IT IS THE CONFESSION OF ONE WHO REALIZES THAT HIS SIN IS WHAT NAILED JESUS CHRIST TO THE CROSS. IT IS THE CRY OF THE PUBLICAN IN LUKE 18 WHO SAID, “GOD BE MERCIFUL TO ME A SINNER!” AS KING DAVID WROTE, “THE SACRIFICES OF GOD ARE A BROKEN SPIRIT; A BROKEN AND CONTRITE HEART, O GOD, YOU WILL NOT DESPISE” (PSALM 51:17). THE SECOND THING WE CAN DO TO HAVE A CLOSER RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD IS TO LISTEN WHEN GOD SPEAKS. MANY TODAY ARE CHASING A SUPERNATURAL EXPERIENCE OF HEARING GOD’S VOICE, BUT THE APOSTLE PETER TELLS US THAT WE “HAVE SOMETHING MORE-SURE, THE PROPHETIC WORD, TO WHICH YOU WILL DO WELL TO PAY ATTENTION AS TO A LAMP SHINING IN A DARK PLACE, UNTIL THE DAY DAWNS AND THE MORNING STAR RISES IN YOUR HEARTS” (2 PETER 1:19). THAT “MORE SURE PROPHETIC WORD” IS THE HOLY BIBLE. IN THE HOLY BIBLE, WE “HEAR” GOD’S VOICE TO US. IT IS THROUGH THE “GOD-BREATHED” SCRIPTURES THAT WE BECOME “THOROUGHLY EQUIPPED FOR EVERY GOOD WORK” (2 TIMOTHY 3:16-17). SO, IF WE WANT TO GROW CLOSER TO GOD, WE SHOULD READ HIS WORD REGULARLY. IN READING HIS WORD, WE ARE “LISTENING” TO GOD SPEAK THROUGH IT BY HIS SPIRIT WHO ILLUMINATES THE WORD TO US. THE THIRD THING WE CAN DO TO HAVE A CLOSER RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD IS TO SPEAK TO HIM THROUGH PRAYER. IF READING THE HOLY BIBLE IS LISTENING TO GOD SPEAK TO US, SPEAKING TO GOD IS ACCOMPLISHED THROUGH PRAYER. THE GOSPELS OFTEN RECORD JESUS SECRETING HIMSELF AWAY TO COMMUNE WITH HIS FATHER [STEPHEN] IN PRAYER. PRAYER IS MUCH MORE THAN SIMPLY A WAY TO ASK GOD FOR THINGS WE NEED OR WANT. CONSIDER THE MODEL PRAYER THAT JESUS GIVES HIS DISCIPLES IN MATTHEW 6:9-13. THE FIRST THREE PETITIONS IN THAT PRAYER ARE DIRECTED TOWARD GOD (MAY HIS NAME [**LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH**] BE HALLOWED, MAY HIS KINGDOM COME, MAY HIS WILL BE DONE). THE LAST THREE PETITIONS ARE REQUESTS WE MAKE OF GOD AFTER WE’VE TAKEN CARE OF THE FIRST THREE (GIVE US OUR DAILY BREAD, FORGIVE US OUR DEBTS, LEAD US NOT INTO TEMPTATION). ANOTHER THING WE CAN DO TO REVIVE OUR PRAYER LIVES IS TO READ THE PSALMS. MANY OF THE PSALMS ARE HEARTFELT CRIES TO GOD FOR VARIOUS THINGS. IN THE PSALMS WE SEE ADORATION, CONTRITION, THANKSGIVING AND SUPPLICATION MODELED IN A DIVINELY INSPIRED WAY. THE FOURTH THING WE CAN DO TO HAVE A CLOSER RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD IS TO FIND A BODY OF BELIEVERS WITH WHOM WE CAN REGULARLY WORSHIP. THIS IS SUCH A VITAL COMPONENT OF SPIRITUAL GROWTH. TOO OFTEN, WE APPROACH CHURCH WITH A “WHAT CAN I GET OUT OF IT?” MENTALITY. WE SELDOM TAKE THE TIME TO PREPARE OUR HEARTS AND MINDS FOR WORSHIP. AGAIN, THE PSALMS SHOW US MANY CALLS FROM GOD TO HIS PEOPLE TO COME AND WORSHIP THE LORD (FOR EXAMPLE, PSALM 95:1-2). GOD INVITES US, COMMANDS US, TO COME INTO HIS PRESENCE FOR WORSHIP. HOW CAN WE, HIS PEOPLE, FAIL TO RESPOND? NOT ONLY DOES REGULAR CHURCH ATTENDANCE GIVE US AN OPPORTUNITY TO COME BEFORE THE LORD’S PRESENCE IN WORSHIP, BUT IT ALSO GIVES US AN OPPORTUNITY TO FELLOWSHIP WITH THE LORD’S PEOPLE. AS WE COME INTO THE HOUSE OF THE LORD IN WORSHIP AND FELLOWSHIP WITH HIS PEOPLE, WE CAN’T HELP BUT GROW CLOSER TO THE LORD AS A RESULT. FINALLY, A CLOSER RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD IS BUILT UPON A LIFE OF OBEDIENCE. JESUS TOLD HIS DISCIPLES IN THE UPPER ROOM, “IF YOU LOVE ME, KEEP MY COMMANDMENTS” (JOHN 14:23). JAMES TELLS US THAT AS WE SUBMIT OURSELVES TO GOD THROUGH OBEDIENCE, RESIST THE DEVIL, AND DRAW NEAR TO GOD, HE WILL DRAW NEAR TO US (JAMES 4:7-8). PAUL TELLS US IN ROMANS THAT OUR OBEDIENCE IS OUR “LIVING SACRIFICE” OF THANKSGIVING TO GOD (ROMANS 12:1). WE MUST KEEP IN MIND THAT ALL BIBLICAL EXHORTATIONS TO OBEDIENCE ARE PRESENTED AS OUR RESPONSE TO THE GRACE OF GOD WE RECEIVE IN SALVATION. WE DON’T EARN SALVATION THROUGH OUR OBEDIENCE; RATHER, IT IS THE WAY WE SHOW OUR LOVE AND GRATITUDE TOWARD GOD. SO, THROUGH CONFESSION, HOLY BIBLE STUDY, PRAYER, REGULAR CHURCH ATTENDANCE, AND OBEDIENCE, WE CAN DEVELOP A CLOSER RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD. IT SEEMS RATHER SIMPLE, IF NOT SIMPLISTIC. BUT CONSIDER THIS: HOW DO WE DEVELOP A CLOSER RELATIONSHIP WITH OTHER HUMAN BEINGS? WE SPEND TIME WITH THEM IN CONVERSATION, OPENING OUR HEARTS TO THEM AND LISTENING TO THEM AT THE SAME TIME. WE ACKNOWLEDGE WHEN WE’VE DONE WRONG AND SEEK FORGIVENESS. WE SEEK TO TREAT THEM WELL AND SACRIFICE OUR OWN NEEDS TO FULFILL THEIRS. IT’S NOT REALLY THAT DIFFERENT WITH OUR RELATIONSHIP TO OUR HEAVENLY FATHER [STEPHEN].  WHAT DOES IT MEAN TO TAKE EVERY THOUGHT CAPTIVE (2 CORINTHIANS 10:5)? IN SPEAKING OF OUR SPIRITUAL WARFARE, PAUL SAYS THAT WE TAKE EVERY THOUGHT CAPTIVE AND SUBJECT ALL THINKING TO CHRIST JESUS. HERE ARE THE APOSTLE’S WORDS: “WE DEMOLISH ARGUMENTS AND EVERY PRETENSION THAT SETS ITSELF UP AGAINST THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOD, AND WE TAKE CAPTIVE EVERY THOUGHT TO MAKE IT OBEDIENT TO CHRIST” (2 CORINTHIANS 10:5). THE PRIMARY POINT IN THIS SECTION OF 2 CORINTHIANS IS THAT WE ARE IN A SPIRITUAL WARFARE. WHAT LEADS UP TO THE STATEMENT THAT WE TAKE EVERY THOUGHT CAPTIVE IS IMPORTANT. IN VERSE 3 PAUL STATES THAT THOUGH WE WALK IN THE FLESH WE DO NOT WAR AFTER THE FLESH. THAT IS, WE DO NOT RELY ON HUMAN INGENUITY OR MANMADE PLANS TO BRING THE VICTORY. THE FLESH IS POWERLESS AGAINST THE WILES OF THE DEVIL. IN VERSE 4 PAUL MENTIONS THE “STRONGHOLDS” OR THE “FORTRESSES” THAT ARE DESTROYED BY GOD’S POWER. THESE STRONGHOLDS ARE THE PHILOSOPHIES, ARGUMENTS, AND “PROUD OPINIONS” MENTIONED IN VERSE 5. WITHOUT QUESTION, THERE ARE MANY HUMAN THOUGHTS THAT NEED TO BE TAKEN CAPTIVE. NUMEROUS UNGODLY PHILOSOPHIES HOLD PEOPLE IN BONDAGE, AND THOSE SPIRITUAL “FORTRESSES” NEED TO BE DEMOLISHED. THE SYSTEMS OF THOUGHT THAT WAR AGAINST US ARE “ARROGANT OBSTACLES” (NET), “LOFTY OPINIONS” (ESV), AND “SOPHISTICATED ARGUMENTS AND EVERY EXALTED AND PROUD THING” (AMP) THAT PREVENT PEOPLE FROM KNOWING GOD. IN OUR DAY, THESE SYSTEMS OF HUMAN THOUGHT INCLUDE THE THEORY OF EVOLUTION, SECULAR HUMANISM, EXISTENTIALISM, THE CULTS, THE OCCULT, AND FALSE RELIGIONS. HOW MANY PEOPLE ARE HELD CAPTIVE BY THE IDEA THAT THEY ARE THE PRODUCTS OF CHANCE IN A GODLESS UNIVERSE? HOW MANY SPIRITUAL PRISONERS LABOR UNDER THE REQUIREMENTS OF ALLAH AND AWAIT FREEDOM IN CHRIST? WE MUST TAKE CAPTIVE EVERY THOUGHT AND MAKE IT OBEDIENT TO CHRIST. “IF THE SON SETS YOU FREE, YOU WILL BE FREE INDEED” (JOHN 8:36). FALSE RELIGION AND SECULAR PHILOSOPHY HAVE CREATED THINKING THAT HAS IMPRISONED THE MINDS OF MILLIONS. IT IS A TRUE SPIRITUAL BATTLE: “THE GOD OF THIS AGE HAS BLINDED THE MINDS OF UNBELIEVERS, SO THAT THEY CANNOT SEE THE LIGHT OF THE GOSPEL THAT DISPLAYS THE GLORY OF CHRIST, WHO IS THE IMAGE OF GOD” (2 CORINTHIANS 4:4). ANY IDEA, OPINION, OR WORLDVIEW THAT ASSERTS THAT CHRIST IS UNNECESSARY IS REFLECTIVE OF THE DEVIL’S PRIDE. SUCH THOUGHTS MUST BE TAKEN CAPTIVE AND MADE OBEDIENT TO CHRIST. THOSE WHO KNOW THE TRUTH MUST CONFRONT ERROR WITH THE WEAPON WE’VE BEEN GIVEN, THE SWORD OF THE SPIRIT, WHICH IS THE WORD OF GOD (EPHESIANS 6:17). OUR WEAPONS IN THE SPIRITUAL BATTLE ARE NOT CARNAL BUT MIGHTY THROUGH GOD. AS WE ARE TRANSFORMED BY THE RENEWING OF OUR MINDS (ROMANS 12:2), WE ENGAGE THE BATTLE AGAINST PRETENSE AND ARROGANT PHILOSOPHY IN THE WORLD. TRUSTING CHRIST AND RIGHTLY DIVIDING THE WORD OF GOD (2 TIMOTHY 2:15), WE TAKE EVERY THOUGHT CAPTIVE, PULL DOWN THE STRONGHOLDS, AND, BY THE GRACE OF GOD, SET THE CAPTIVES FREE.  WHY DOES GOD DESIRE MERCY AND ACKNOWLEDGEMENT OF HIM INSTEAD OF SACRIFICE (HOSEA 6:6)? HOSEA 6:6 READS, “FOR I DESIRE STEADFAST LOVE AND NOT SACRIFICE, THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOD RATHER THAN BURNT OFFERINGS.” WHY DOES GOD DESIRE LOVE AND KNOWLEDGE OF HIM INSTEAD OF BURNT OFFERINGS? THE KEY TO ANSWERING THIS QUESTION IS FOUND IN THE WORDS OF THE SHEMA: “HEAR, O ISRAEL: THE LORD OUR GOD, THE LORD IS ONE. YOU SHALL LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND WITH ALL YOUR SOUL AND WITH ALL YOUR MIGHT” (DEUTERONOMY 6:4-5). LOVE FOR GOD WAS THE NUMBER-ONE PRIORITY FOR THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL. THE WHOLE LAW, INCLUDING THE OFFERINGS AND SACRIFICES, WAS TO SERVE AS AN EXPRESSION OF THIS LOVE FOR THE LORD. HOWEVER, OVER TIME THE ISRAELITES BEGAN TO WORSHIP OTHER GODS WHILE CONTINUING THE RITUAL OF THE SACRIFICES. THEY “OBEYED THE LAW,” YET THEY DID NOT DISPLAY LOVE TOWARD GOD, AND THEY DID NOT TRULY KNOW HIM. HOSEA’S MESSAGE WAS A RESPONSE TO ISRAEL’S HYPOCRISY. GOD DESIRED THEIR LOVE OVER EXTERNAL PRACTICES OF PIETY. HE LONGED FOR HIS PEOPLE TO LONG FOR HIM RATHER THAN SIMPLY CONTINUE A RELIGIOUS TRADITION. SCRIPTURE OFTEN NOTES THAT SACRIFICES TO GOD ARE INCOMPLETE AND EVEN OFFENSIVE WITHOUT A CHANGED HEART THAT LOVES AND KNOWS THE LORD. FIRST SAMUEL 15:22 SAYS, “HAS THE LORD AS GREAT DELIGHT IN BURNT OFFERINGS AND SACRIFICES, AS IN OBEYING THE VOICE OF THE LORD? BEHOLD, TO OBEY IS BETTER THAN SACRIFICE, AND TO LISTEN THAN THE FAT OF RAMS.” (SEE ALSO ISAIAH 1:11-17; AMOS 5:21-24; MICAH 6:6-8 AND MATTHEW 7:21-23.) THE SAME IS SAID OF OTHER RELIGIOUS RITUALS, SUCH AS CIRCUMCISION (ROMANS 2:28-29). JESUS WOULD LATER USE HOSEA’S TEACHING AGAINST THE HYPOCRITICAL PHARISEES, SAYING, “GO AND LEARN WHAT THIS MEANS, ‘I DESIRE MERCY, AND NOT SACRIFICE.’ FOR I CAME NOT TO CALL THE RIGHTEOUS, BUT SINNERS” (MATTHEW 9:13; CF. 12:7). WITHOUT A LOVING RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD, ALL THE RITUAL IN THE WORLD COULDN’T HELP THE PHARISEES. WITH THE COMING OF JESUS CHRIST, THE LAW WAS FULFILLED (MATTHEW 5:17). AS A RESULT, CHRISTIANS HAVE NO COMMAND TO OBEY THE JEWISH OLD TESTAMENT CEREMONIAL LAWS. HOWEVER, THE PRINCIPLE OF HOSEA 6:6 IS STILL RELEVANT. MANY RELIGIOUS PEOPLE PARTICIPATE IN CHRISTIAN RITUALS, YET THEIR HEARTS DO NOT LOVE GOD AND SEEK TO KNOW HIM. THOSE WHO PRACTICE EMPTY RITUAL SHOULD HEED HOSEA’S WORDS. GOD CARES MORE ABOUT OUR HEART’S LOVE FOR HIM THAN THE THINGS THAT WE DO IN HIS NAME [**LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH**]. WE MUST NOT SUBSTITUTE RELIGIOUS TRADITIONS FOR A RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD. MAY WE NEVER BE LIKE THOSE WHOM JESUS DESCRIBED: “THESE PEOPLE HONOR ME WITH THEIR LIPS, BUT THEIR HEARTS ARE FAR FROM ME” (MARK 7:6).  WHAT ARE THE PROMISES OF GOD? THERE ARE MANY, MANY PROMISES OF GOD IN SCRIPTURE. IN EACH PROMISE, GOD PLEDGES THAT SOMETHING WILL (OR WILL NOT) BE DONE OR GIVEN OR COME TO PASS. THESE ARE NOT FLIPPANT, CASUAL PROMISES SUCH AS WE OFTEN MAKE; THESE PROMISES OF GOD ARE ROCK-SOLID, UNEQUIVOCAL COMMITMENTS MADE BY GOD HIMSELF. BECAUSE GOD IS FAITHFUL, THE RECIPIENTS OF THE DIVINE PROMISES CAN HAVE FULL ASSURANCE THAT WHAT GOD HAS PLEDGED WILL INDEED BE REALIZED (NUMBERS 23:19). HERE ARE JUST A FEW OF THE PROMISES THAT GOD HAS MADE:  PROMISES OF GOD IN THE OLD TESTAMENT.  GOD PROMISED TO BLESS ABRAHAM AND, THROUGH HIS DESCENDANTS, THE WHOLE WORLD (GENESIS 12:2–3). THIS PROMISE, CALLED THE ABRAHAMIC COVENANT, POINTED TO THE COMING MESSIAH FOR WHOM ABRAHAM LOOKED (JOHN 8:56).  GOD PROMISED ISRAEL TO BE THEIR GOD AND MAKE THEM HIS PEOPLE (LEVITICUS 26:12–13). OLD TESTAMENT HISTORY IS TEEMING WITH EXAMPLES OF GOD FULFILLING THIS PROMISE.  GOD PROMISED THAT IF WE SEARCH FOR HIM, WE WILL FIND HIM (DEUTERONOMY 4:29). HE IS NOT PLAYING HARD-TO-GET. “OUR GOD IS NEAR US WHENEVER WE PRAY TO HIM” (DEUTERONOMY 4:7).  GOD PROMISED PROTECTION FOR HIS CHILDREN (PSALM 121). HE WAS THE VIGILANT WATCHMAN OVER ALL ISRAEL.  GOD PROMISED THAT HIS LOVE WILL NEVER FAIL (1 CHRONICLES 16:34). HE IS FAITHFUL IN EVERY WAY.  GOD PROMISED ISRAEL THAT THEIR SIN COULD BE FORGIVEN, THEIR PROSPERITY RESTORED, AND THEIR NATION HEALED (2 CHRONICLES 7:14). REPENTANCE OPENED THE ROAD TO FELLOWSHIP AND BLESSING.  GOD, UNDER THE TERMS OF THE MOSAIC COVENANT, PROMISED PROSPERITY TO ISRAEL FOR OBEDIENCE AND DESTRUCTION FOR DISOBEDIENCE (DEUTERONOMY 30:15–18). UNFORTUNATELY, ISRAEL EVENTUALLY CHOSE TO DISOBEY, AND THE NATION WAS DESTROYED BY ASSYRIA AND BABYLON.  GOD PROMISED BLESSING FOR ALL WHO WILL DELIGHT THEMSELVES IN HIS WORD (PSALM 1:1–3). SIMPLE FAITH HAS ITS REWARDS.  PROMISES OF GOD IN THE NEW TESTAMENT.  GOD PROMISED SALVATION TO ALL WHO BELIEVE IN HIS SON (ROMANS 1:16–17). THERE IS NO GREATER BLESSING THAN THE FREE GIFT OF GOD’S SALVATION.  GOD PROMISED THAT ALL THINGS WILL WORK OUT FOR GOOD FOR HIS CHILDREN (ROMANS 8:28). THIS IS THE BROADER PICTURE THAT KEEPS US FROM BEING DISMAYED BY PRESENT CIRCUMSTANCES.  GOD PROMISED COMFORT IN OUR TRIALS (2 CORINTHIANS 1:3–4). HE HAS A PLAN, AND ONE DAY WE WILL BE ABLE TO SHARE THE COMFORT WE RECEIVE.  GOD PROMISED NEW LIFE IN CHRIST (2 CORINTHIANS 5:17). SALVATION IS THE BEGINNING OF A BRAND-NEW EXISTENCE.  GOD PROMISED EVERY SPIRITUAL BLESSING IN CHRIST (EPHESIANS 1:3). WHEREAS, IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, ISRAEL HAD THE PROMISE OF PHYSICAL BLESSING, THE CHURCH TODAY HAS BEEN PROMISED SPIRITUAL BLESSINGS “IN THE HEAVENLY REALMS.” OUR INHERITANCE IS RESERVED FOR US (1 PETER 1:4).  GOD PROMISED TO FINISH THE WORK HE STARTED IN US (PHILIPPIANS 1:6). GOD DOES NOTHING IN HALF MEASURES. HE STARTED THE WORK IN US, AND HE WILL BE SURE TO COMPLETE IT.  GOD PROMISED PEACE WHEN WE PRAY (PHILIPPIANS 4:6–7). HIS PEACE IS PROTECTION. IT WILL “GUARD YOUR HEARTS AND YOUR MINDS IN CHRIST.”  GOD PROMISED TO SUPPLY OUR NEEDS (MATTHEW 6:33; PHILIPPIANS 4:19). NOT THAT WE GET EVERYTHING WE WANT, BUT OUR NEEDS WILL BE TAKEN CARE OF. WE ARE MORE VALUABLE THAN THE BIRDS, AND OUR HEAVENLY FATHER [STEPHEN] FEEDS THEM (MATTHEW 6:26).  JESUS’ PROMISES IN THE GOSPELS.  JESUS PROMISED REST (MATTHEW 11:28–30). BURDENS ARE LIFTED AT CALVARY.  JESUS PROMISED ABUNDANT LIFE TO THOSE WHO FOLLOW HIM (JOHN 10:10). FOLLOWING JESUS BRINGS US MORE SPIRITUAL FULFILLMENT THAN WE COULD HAVE ANTICIPATED. WE LEAVE BORING BEHIND.  JESUS PROMISED ETERNAL LIFE TO THOSE WHO TRUST HIM (JOHN 4:14). THE GOOD SHEPHERD ALSO PROMISED TO HOLD US SECURELY: “NO ONE WILL SNATCH THEM OUT OF MY HAND” (JOHN 10:28).  JESUS PROMISED HIS DISCIPLES POWER FROM ON HIGH (ACTS 1:8). IN THIS POWER, THEY “TURNED THE WORLD UPSIDE DOWN” (ACTS 17:6, ESV).  JESUS PROMISED THAT HE WILL RETURN FOR US (JOHN 14:2–3). FROM THEN ON, WE WILL BE WITH HIM ALWAYS.  THERE ARE MANY MORE PROMISES OF GOD THAT COULD BE LISTED. ALL OF THEM FIND THEIR ULTIMATE FULFILLMENT IN JESUS CHRIST, “THE RADIANCE OF GOD’S GLORY” (HEBREWS 1:3). “NO MATTER HOW MANY PROMISES GOD HAS MADE, THEY ARE ‘YES’ IN CHRIST” (2 CORINTHIANS 1:20).  WHAT DOES IT MEAN TO LOVE THE LORD WITH ALL YOUR HEART, SOUL, MIND, AND STRENGTH? “HEAR, O ISRAEL: THE LORD OUR GOD, THE LORD IS ONE. LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND WITH ALL YOUR SOUL AND WITH ALL YOUR STRENGTH” (DEUTERONOMY 6:5). THIS IS KNOWN AS THE SHEMA, TAKEN FROM THE FIRST WORD “HEAR” IN HEBREW. MODERN JEWS CONSIDER THE RECITAL OF THE SHEMA BOTH EVENING AND MORNING TO BE ONE OF THEIR MOST SACRED DUTIES. IT WAS CITED BY JESUS AS THE “GREATEST COMMANDMENT IN THE LAW” (MATTHEW 22:36–37). THIS COMMAND SEEMS TO BE IMPOSSIBLE TO OBEY. THAT’S BECAUSE, IN THE NATURAL STATE OF MAN, IT IS IMPOSSIBLE. THERE IS NO GREATER EVIDENCE OF THE INABILITY OF MAN TO OBEY GOD’S LAW THAN THIS ONE COMMANDMENT. NO HUMAN BEING WITH A FALLEN NATURE CAN POSSIBLY LOVE GOD WITH ALL HIS HEART, SOUL, AND STRENGTH 24 HOURS A DAY. IT’S HUMANLY IMPOSSIBLE. BUT TO DISOBEY ANY COMMANDMENT OF GOD IS SIN. THEREFORE, EVEN WITHOUT CONSIDERING THE SINS WE COMMIT DAILY, WE ARE ALL CONDEMNED BY OUR INABILITY TO FULFILL THIS ONE COMMANDMENT. THIS IS THE REASON JESUS CONTINUALLY REMINDED THE PHARISEES OF THEIR INABILITY TO KEEP THE LAW OF GOD. HE WAS TRYING TO GET THEM TO SEE THEIR UTTER SPIRITUAL BANKRUPTCY AND THEIR NEED FOR A SAVIOR. WITHOUT THE CLEANSING OF SIN THAT HE PROVIDES, AND THE EMPOWERING PRESENCE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT WHO LIVES IN THE HEARTS OF THE REDEEMED, LOVING GOD TO ANY DEGREE IS IMPOSSIBLE. BUT, AS CHRISTIANS, WE HAVE BEEN CLEANSED FROM SIN AND WE DO HAVE THE SPIRIT. SO HOW DO WE BEGIN TO LOVE GOD THE WAY WE SHOULD? JUST AS THE MAN IN MARK 9:24 ASKED GOD TO HELP HIS UNBELIEF, SO TOO WE CAN ASK GOD TO HELP US IN AREAS WHERE WE DON’T LOVE HIM WITH ALL OUR HEART, SOUL, MIND, AND STRENGTH. IT IS HIS POWER THAT WE NEED TO DO THE IMPOSSIBLE, AND WE BEGIN BY SEEKING AND APPROPRIATING THAT POWER. IN MOST CASES, OUR LOVE AND AFFECTION FOR GOD GROWS MORE INTENSE AS TIME GOES BY. CERTAINLY, YOUNG CHRISTIANS NEWLY SAVED ARE VERY MUCH AWARE OF THE LOVE OF GOD AND THEIR LOVE FOR HIM. BUT IT IS THROUGH THE WITNESS OF GOD’S FAITHFULNESS DURING TIMES OF STRUGGLE AND TRIAL THAT A DEEP LOVE FOR GOD GROWS AND GROWS. OVER TIME, WE WITNESS HIS COMPASSION, MERCY, GRACE, AND LOVE FOR US, AS WELL AS HIS HATRED FOR SIN, HIS HOLINESS, AND HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS. WE CANNOT LOVE SOMEONE WE DON’T KNOW, SO KNOWING HIM SHOULD BE OUR FIRST PRIORITY. THOSE WHO PURSUE GOD AND HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, WHO TAKE SERIOUSLY THE COMMAND TO LOVE HIM ABOVE ALL ELSE, ARE THOSE WHO ARE CONSUMED WITH THE THINGS OF GOD. THEY ARE EAGER TO STUDY GOD’S WORD, EAGER TO PRAY, EAGER TO OBEY AND HONOR GOD IN ALL THINGS, AND EAGER TO SHARE JESUS CHRIST WITH OTHERS. IT IS THROUGH THESE SPIRITUAL DISCIPLINES THAT THE LOVE FOR GOD GROWS AND MATURES TO THE GLORY OF GOD.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN TO GLORIFY GOD? TO “GLORIFY” GOD MEANS TO GIVE GLORY TO HIM. THE WORD GLORY AS RELATED TO GOD IN THE OLD TESTAMENT BEARS WITH IT THE IDEA OF GREATNESS OF SPLENDOR. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, THE WORD TRANSLATED “GLORY” MEANS "DIGNITY, HONOR, PRAISE AND WORSHIP." PUTTING THE TWO TOGETHER, WE FIND THAT GLORIFYING GOD MEANS TO ACKNOWLEDGE HIS GREATNESS AND GIVE HIM HONOR BY PRAISING AND WORSHIPING HIM, PRIMARILY BECAUSE HE, AND HE ALONE, DESERVES TO BE PRAISED, HONORED AND WORSHIPPED. GOD’S GLORY IS THE ESSENCE OF HIS NATURE, AND WE GIVE GLORY TO HIM BY RECOGNIZING THAT ESSENCE. THE QUESTION THAT COMES TO MIND IS IF GOD HAS ALL THE GLORY, WHICH HE DOES, HOW THEN DO WE “GIVE HIM” GLORY? HOW CAN WE GIVE GOD SOMETHING WHICH IS HIS IN THE FIRST PLACE? THE KEY IS FOUND IN 1 CHRONICLES 16:28-29, “ASCRIBE TO THE LORD, O FAMILIES OF NATIONS, ASCRIBE TO THE LORD GLORY AND STRENGTH, ASCRIBE TO THE LORD THE GLORY DUE HIS NAME [**LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH**]. BRING AN OFFERING AND COME BEFORE HIM; WORSHIP THE LORD IN THE SPLENDOR OF HIS HOLINESS.” IN THIS VERSE, WE SEE TWO ACTIONS ON OUR PART THAT MAKE UP THE ACTION OF GLORIFYING GOD. FIRST, WE “ASCRIBE” OR GIVE GLORY TO HIM BECAUSE IT IS HIS DUE. NO ONE ELSE DESERVES THE PRAISE AND WORSHIP THAT WE GIVE TO GLORIFY HIM. ISAIAH 42:8 CONFIRMS THIS: "I AM THE LORD; THAT IS MY NAME [**LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH**]! I WILL NOT GIVE MY GLORY TO ANOTHER OR MY PRAISE TO IDOLS.” SECOND, WE ARE TO “BRING AN OFFERING” TO GOD AS PART OF THE WORSHIP THAT GLORIFIES HIM. WHAT IS THE OFFERING WE BRING TO GOD TO GLORIFY HIM? THE OFFERING WE BRING TO GOD AS WE COME BEFORE HIM IN THE SPLENDOR OR BEAUTY OF HIS HOLINESS INVOLVES AGREEMENT, OBEDIENCE, SUBMISSION, AND REHEARSING HIS ATTRIBUTES OR EXTOLLING HIM. GLORIFYING GOD BEGINS WITH AGREEING WITH EVERYTHING HE SAYS, ESPECIALLY ABOUT HIMSELF. IN ISAIAH 42:5, GOD DECLARES, “I AM THE LORD GOD. I CREATED THE HEAVENS LIKE AN OPEN TENT ABOVE. I MADE THE EARTH AND EVERYTHING THAT GROWS ON IT. I AM THE SOURCE OF LIFE FOR ALL WHO LIVE ON THIS EARTH, SO LISTEN TO WHAT I SAY.” BECAUSE OF WHO HE IS, HOLY AND PERFECT AND TRUE, HIS PROCLAMATIONS AND STATUTES ARE HOLY AND PERFECT AND TRUE (PSALM 19:7), AND WE GLORIFY HIM BY LISTENING TO AND AGREEING WITH THEM. GOD’S WORD, THE HOLY BIBLE, IS HIS WORD TO US, ALL THAT WE NEED FOR LIFE IN HIM. LISTENING TO AND AGREEING WITH HIM, THOUGH, WILL NOT GLORIFY HIM UNLESS WE ALSO SUBMIT TO HIM AND OBEY THE COMMANDS CONTAINED IN HIS WORD. “BUT FROM EVERLASTING TO EVERLASTING THE LORD'S LOVE IS WITH THOSE WHO FEAR HIM, AND HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS WITH THEIR CHILDREN'S CHILDREN—WITH THOSE WHO KEEP HIS COVENANT AND REMEMBER TO OBEY HIS PRECEPTS” (PSALM 103:17-18). JESUS REITERATED THE IDEA THAT GLORIFYING AND LOVING GOD ARE ONE AND THE SAME IN JOHN 14:15: “IF YOU LOVE ME, YOU WILL OBEY WHAT I COMMAND.” WE ALSO GLORIFY GOD BY REHEARSING HIS ATTRIBUTES AND HIS DEEDS. STEPHEN, IN HIS FINAL SERMON BEFORE HE WAS KILLED FOR HIS FAITH, RETOLD THE STORY OF GOD’S DEALINGS WITH ISRAEL FROM THE TIME ABRAHAM LEFT HIS COUNTRY IN OBEDIENCE TO GOD’S COMMAND, ALL THE WAY TO THE COMING OF CHRIST, THE “RIGHTEOUS ONE,” WHOM ISRAEL BETRAYED AND MURDERED. WHEN WE TELL OF GOD’S WORK IN OUR LIVES, HOW HE SAVED US FROM SIN, AND THE MARVELOUS WORKS HE DOES IN OUR HEARTS AND MINDS EVERY DAY, WE GLORIFY HIM BEFORE OTHERS. EVEN THOUGH OTHERS DON’T ALWAYS WANT TO HEAR OUR GLORIFYING GOD, HE IS MORE THAN PLEASED BY IT. THE CROWD WHO HEARD STEPHEN HATED WHAT HE SAID, COVERING THEIR EARS AND RUSHING AT HIM TO STONE HIM. “BUT STEPHEN, FULL OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, LOOKED UP TO HEAVEN AND SAW THE GLORY OF GOD, AND JESUS STANDING AT THE RIGHT HAND OF GOD” (ACTS 7:55). TO GLORIFY GOD IS TO EXTOL HIS ATTRIBUTES—HIS HOLINESS, FAITHFULNESS, MERCY, GRACE, LOVE, MAJESTY, SOVEREIGNTY, POWER, AND OMNISCIENCE, TO NAME A FEW—REHEARSING THEM OVER AND OVER IN OUR MINDS AND TELLING OTHERS ABOUT THE SINGULAR NATURE OF THE SALVATION ONLY HE OFFERS.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT LOVE? THE HOLY BIBLE HAS A GREAT DEAL TO SAY ABOUT LOVE. IN FACT, THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THAT “LOVE IS OF GOD” AND “GOD IS LOVE” (1 JOHN 4:7–8); IN OTHER WORDS, LOVE IS A FUNDAMENTAL CHARACTERISTIC OF WHO GOD IS. EVERYTHING GOD DOES IS IMPELLED AND INFLUENCED BY HIS LOVE. THE HOLY BIBLE USES SEVERAL DIFFERENT WORDS FOR “LOVE” IN THE HEBREW AND GREEK, INTERCHANGING THEM DEPENDING ON CONTEXT. SOME OF THESE WORDS MEAN “AFFECTIONATE LOVE”; OTHERS INDICATE “FRIENDSHIP”; AND STILL OTHERS, “EROTIC, SEXUAL LOVE.” THERE IS ALSO A DISTINCT WORD FOR THE TYPE OF LOVE THAT GOD DISPLAYS. IN THE GREEK, THIS WORD IS AGAPE, AND IT REFERS TO A BENEVOLENT AND CHARITABLE LOVE THAT SEEKS THE BEST FOR THE LOVED ONE. THE HOLY BIBLE GIVES MANY EXAMPLES OF LOVE: THE CARING PROVISION OF BOAZ FOR RUTH; THE DEEP FRIENDSHIP OF DAVID AND JONATHAN; THE POETIC, PASSIONATE LOVE OF SOLOMON AND THE SHULAMITE; THE ENDURING COMMITMENT OF HOSEA TO GOMER; THE FATHERLY LOVE OF PAUL FOR TIMOTHY AND JOHN FOR THE CHURCH; AND, OF COURSE, THE SACRIFICIAL, SAVING LOVE OF CHRIST FOR THE ELECT. AGAPE, THE BENEVOLENT, SELFLESS LOVE THAT GOD SHOWS, IS MENTIONED OFTEN IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, INCLUDING IN THE “LOVE CHAPTER,” 1 CORINTHIANS 13. THERE, LOVE’S CHARACTERISTICS ARE LISTED: LOVE IS PATIENT AND KIND; LOVE DOESN’T ENVY, BOAST, OR DISHONOR OTHERS; LOVE IS NOT PROUD OR SELF-SEEKING; LOVE IS NOT EASILY ANGERED, DOESN’T KEEP A RECORD OF WRONGS, AND DOESN’T DELIGHT IN EVIL; RATHER, LOVE REJOICES WITH THE TRUTH; LOVE ALWAYS PROTECTS, TRUSTS, HOPES, AND PERSEVERES; LOVE NEVER FAILS (1 CORINTHIANS 13:4–8). OF THE GREATEST OF GOD’S GIFTS, FAITH, HOPE, AND LOVE, “THE GREATEST...IS LOVE” (VERSE 13). THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THAT GOD WAS MOTIVATED BY LOVE TO SAVE THE WORLD (JOHN 3:16). GOD’S LOVE IS BEST SEEN IN THE SACRIFICE OF CHRIST ON OUR BEHALF (1 JOHN 4:9). AND GOD’S LOVE DOES NOT REQUIRE US TO BE “WORTHY” TO RECEIVE IT; HIS LOVE IS TRULY BENEVOLENT AND GRACIOUS: “GOD DEMONSTRATES HIS OWN LOVE FOR US IN THIS: WHILE WE WERE STILL SINNERS, CHRIST DIED FOR US” (ROMANS 5:8). THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THAT, SINCE TRUE LOVE IS PART OF GOD’S NATURE, GOD IS THE SOURCE OF LOVE. HE IS THE INITIATOR OF A LOVING RELATIONSHIP WITH US. ANY LOVE WE HAVE FOR GOD IS SIMPLY A RESPONSE TO HIS SACRIFICIAL LOVE FOR US: “THIS IS LOVE: NOT THAT WE LOVED GOD, BUT THAT HE LOVED US AND SENT HIS SON AS AN ATONING SACRIFICE FOR OUR SINS” (1 JOHN 4:10). OUR HUMAN UNDERSTANDING OF LOVE IS FLAWED, WEAK, AND INCOMPLETE, BUT THE MORE WE LOOK AT JESUS, THE BETTER WE UNDERSTAND TRUE LOVE. THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THAT GOD’S LOVE FOR US IN CHRIST HAS RESULTED IN OUR BEING BROUGHT INTO HIS FAMILY: “SEE WHAT GREAT LOVE THE FATHER [STEPHEN] HAS LAVISHED ON US, THAT WE SHOULD BE CALLED CHILDREN OF GOD! AND THAT IS WHAT WE ARE!” (1 JOHN 3:1). JUST AS THE FATHER IN THE PARABLE SHOWED LOVE TO HIS PRODIGAL SON (LUKE 15:11–32), SO OUR HEAVENLY FATHER [STEPHEN] RECEIVES US WITH JOY WHEN WE COME TO HIM IN FAITH. HE MAKES US “ACCEPTED IN THE BELOVED” (EPHESIANS 1:6, NKJV). THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THAT WE ARE TO LOVE OTHERS THE WAY THAT GOD LOVES US. WE ARE TO LOVE THE FAMILY OF GOD (1 PETER 2:17). WE ARE TO LOVE OUR ENEMIES—THAT IS, WE ARE TO ACTIVELY SEEK WHAT IS BEST FOR THEM (MATTHEW 5:44). HUSBANDS ARE TO LOVE THEIR WIVES AS CHRIST LOVES THE CHURCH (EPHESIANS 5:25). AS WE SHOW BENEVOLENT, SELFLESS LOVE, WE REFLECT GOD’S LOVE TO A LOST AND DYING WORLD. “WE LOVE BECAUSE HE FIRST LOVED US” (1 JOHN 4:19). THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THAT OUR LOVE FOR GOD IS RELATED TO OUR OBEDIENCE OF HIM: “FOR THIS IS THE LOVE OF GOD, THAT WE KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS: AND HIS COMMANDMENTS ARE NOT BURDENSOME” (1 JOHN 5:3; CF. JOHN 14:15). WE SERVE GOD OUT OF LOVE FOR HIM. AND GOD’S LOVE FOR US ENABLES US TO OBEY HIM FREELY, WITHOUT THE BURDEN OF GUILT OR THE FEAR OF PUNISHMENT. FIRST JOHN 4:18 SAYS THAT “PERFECT LOVE DRIVES OUT FEAR” (THIS IS AGAIN THE WORD AGAPE). THE DISMISSAL OF THE FEAR OF CONDEMNATION IS ONE OF THE MAIN FUNCTIONS OF GOD’S LOVE. THE PERSON WITHOUT CHRIST IS UNDER JUDGMENT AND HAS PLENTY TO FEAR (JOHN 3:18), BUT ONCE A PERSON IS IN CHRIST, THE FEAR OF JUDGMENT IS GONE. PART OF UNDERSTANDING THE LOVE OF GOD IS KNOWING THAT GOD’S JUDGMENT FELL ON JESUS AT THE CROSS SO WE CAN BE SPARED. JESUS DESCRIBED HIMSELF AS THE SAVIOR: “GOD DID NOT SEND HIS SON INTO THE WORLD TO CONDEMN THE WORLD, BUT IN ORDER THAT THE WORLD MIGHT BE SAVED THROUGH HIM” (JOHN 3:17). THE VERY NEXT VERSE REMINDS US THAT THE ONLY PERSON WHO MUST FEAR JUDGMENT IS THE ONE WHO REJECTS JESUS CHRIST. THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THAT NOTHING CAN SEPARATE THE BELIEVER FROM THE LOVE OF GOD IN CHRIST (ROMANS 8:38–39). GOD’S LOVE DOES NOT WAX AND WANE; IT IS NOT A FICKLE, EMOTIONAL SENSATION. GOD’S LOVE FOR SINNERS IS WHY CHRIST DIED ON THE CROSS. GOD’S LOVE FOR THOSE WHO TRUST IN CHRIST IS WHY HE HOLDS THEM IN HIS HAND AND PROMISES NEVER TO LET THEM GO (JOHN 10:29).  WHAT IS TRUE WORSHIP? THE APOSTLE PAUL DESCRIBED TRUE WORSHIP PERFECTLY IN ROMANS 12:1-2: “I URGE YOU THEREFORE, BRETHREN, BY THE MERCIES OF GOD TO PRESENT YOUR BODIES A LIVING AND HOLY SACRIFICE, ACCEPTABLE TO GOD WHICH IS YOUR SPIRITUAL SERVICE OF WORSHIP. AND DO NOT BE CONFORMED TO THIS WORLD BUT BE TRANSFORMED BY THE RENEWING OF YOUR MIND THAT YOU MAY PROVE WHAT THE WILL OF GOD IS, THAT WHICH IS GOOD AND ACCEPTABLE, OR WELL PLEASING AND PERFECT.” THIS PASSAGE CONTAINS ALL THE ELEMENTS OF TRUE WORSHIP. FIRST, THERE IS THE MOTIVATION TO WORSHIP: “THE MERCIES OF GOD.” GOD’S MERCIES ARE EVERYTHING HE HAS GIVEN US THAT WE DON’T DESERVE: ETERNAL LOVE, ETERNAL GRACE, THE HOLY SPIRIT, EVERLASTING PEACE, ETERNAL JOY, SAVING FAITH, COMFORT, STRENGTH, WISDOM, HOPE, PATIENCE, KINDNESS, HONOR, GLORY, RIGHTEOUSNESS, SECURITY, ETERNAL LIFE, FORGIVENESS, RECONCILIATION, JUSTIFICATION, SANCTIFICATION, FREEDOM, INTERCESSION AND MUCH MORE. THE KNOWLEDGE AND UNDERSTANDING OF THESE INCREDIBLE GIFTS MOTIVATE US TO POUR FORTH PRAISE AND THANKSGIVING—IN OTHER WORDS, WORSHIP! ALSO, IN THE PASSAGE IS A DESCRIPTION OF THE MANNER OF OUR WORSHIP: “PRESENT YOUR BODIES A LIVING AND HOLY SACRIFICE.” PRESENTING OUR BODIES MEANS GIVING TO GOD ALL OF OURSELVES. THE REFERENCE TO OUR BODIES HERE MEANS ALL OUR HUMAN FACULTIES, ALL OF OUR HUMANNESS—OUR HEARTS, MINDS, HANDS, THOUGHTS, ATTITUDES—ARE TO BE PRESENTED TO GOD. IN OTHER WORDS, WE ARE TO GIVE UP CONTROL OF THESE THINGS AND TURN THEM OVER TO HIM, JUST AS A LITERAL SACRIFICE WAS GIVEN TOTALLY TO GOD ON THE ALTAR. BUT HOW? AGAIN, THE PASSAGE IS CLEAR: “BY THE RENEWING OF YOUR MIND.” WE RENEW OUR MINDS DAILY BY CLEANSING THEM OF THE WORLD’S “WISDOM” AND REPLACING IT WITH TRUE WISDOM THAT COMES FROM GOD. WE WORSHIP HIM WITH OUR RENEWED AND CLEANSED MINDS, NOT WITH OUR EMOTIONS. EMOTIONS ARE WONDERFUL THINGS, BUT UNLESS THEY ARE SHAPED BY A MIND SATURATED IN TRUTH, THEY CAN BE DESTRUCTIVE, OUT-OF-CONTROL FORCES. WHERE THE MIND GOES, THE WILL FOLLOWS, AND SO DO THE EMOTIONS. FIRST CORINTHIANS 2:16 TELLS US WE HAVE “THE MIND OF CHRIST,” NOT THE EMOTIONS OF CHRIST. THERE IS ONLY ONE WAY TO RENEW OUR MINDS, AND THAT IS BY THE WORD OF GOD. IT IS THE TRUTH, THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE WORD OF GOD, WHICH IS TO SAY THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE MERCIES OF GOD, AND WE’RE BACK WHERE WE BEGAN. TO KNOW THE TRUTH, TO BELIEVE THE TRUTH, TO HOLD CONVICTIONS ABOUT THE TRUTH, AND TO LOVE THE TRUTH WILL NATURALLY RESULT IN TRUE SPIRITUAL WORSHIP. IT IS CONVICTION FOLLOWED BY AFFECTION, AFFECTION THAT IS A RESPONSE TO TRUTH, NOT TO ANY EXTERNAL STIMULI, INCLUDING MUSIC. MUSIC AS SUCH HAS NOTHING TO DO WITH WORSHIP. MUSIC CAN’T PRODUCE WORSHIP, ALTHOUGH IT CERTAINLY CAN PRODUCE EMOTION. MUSIC IS NOT THE ORIGIN OF WORSHIP, BUT IT CAN BE THE EXPRESSION OF IT. DO NOT LOOK TO MUSIC TO INDUCE YOUR WORSHIP; LOOK TO MUSIC AS SIMPLY AN EXPRESSION OF THAT WHICH IS INDUCED BY A HEART THAT IS RAPT BY THE MERCIES OF GOD, OBEDIENT TO HIS COMMANDS. TRUE WORSHIP IS GOD-CENTERED WORSHIP. PEOPLE TEND TO GET CAUGHT UP IN WHERE THEY SHOULD WORSHIP, WHAT MUSIC THEY SHOULD SING IN WORSHIP, AND HOW THEIR WORSHIP LOOKS TO OTHER PEOPLE. FOCUSING ON THESE THINGS MISSES THE POINT. JESUS TELLS US THAT TRUE WORSHIPERS WILL WORSHIP GOD IN SPIRIT AND IN TRUTH (JOHN 4:24). THIS MEANS WE WORSHIP FROM THE HEART AND THE WAY GOD HAS DESIGNED. WORSHIP CAN INCLUDE PRAYING, READING GOD'S WORD WITH AN OPEN HEART, SINGING, PARTICIPATING IN COMMUNION, AND SERVING OTHERS. IT IS NOT LIMITED TO ONE ACT, BUT IS DONE PROPERLY WHEN THE HEART AND ATTITUDE OF THE PERSON ARE IN THE RIGHT PLACE. IT’S ALSO IMPORTANT TO KNOW THAT WORSHIP IS RESERVED ONLY FOR GOD. ONLY HE IS WORTHY AND NOT ANY OF HIS SERVANTS (REVELATION 19:10). WE ARE NOT TO WORSHIP SAINTS, PROPHETS, STATUES, ANGELS, ANY FALSE GODS, OR MARY, THE MOTHER OF JESUS. WE ALSO SHOULD NOT BE WORSHIPING FOR THE EXPECTATION OF SOMETHING IN RETURN, SUCH AS A MIRACULOUS HEALING. WORSHIP IS DONE FOR GOD—BECAUSE HE DESERVES IT—AND FOR HIS PLEASURE ALONE. WORSHIP CAN BE PUBLIC PRAISE TO GOD (PSALM 22:22; 35:18) IN A CONGREGATIONAL SETTING, WHERE WE CAN PROCLAIM THROUGH PRAYER AND PRAISE OUR ADORATION AND THANKFULNESS TO HIM AND WHAT HE HAS DONE FOR US. TRUE WORSHIP IS FELT INWARDLY AND THEN IS EXPRESSED THROUGH OUR ACTIONS. "WORSHIPING" OUT OF OBLIGATION IS DISPLEASING TO GOD AND IS COMPLETELY IN VAIN. HE CAN SEE THROUGH ALL THE HYPOCRISY, AND HE HATES IT. HE DEMONSTRATES THIS IN AMOS 5:21-24 AS HE TALKS ABOUT COMING JUDGMENT. ANOTHER EXAMPLE IS THE STORY OF CAIN AND ABEL, THE FIRST SONS OF ADAM AND EVE. THEY BOTH BROUGHT GIFT OFFERINGS TO THE LORD, BUT GOD WAS ONLY PLEASED WITH ABEL'S. CAIN BROUGHT THE GIFT OUT OF OBLIGATION; ABEL BROUGHT HIS FINEST LAMBS FROM HIS FLOCK. HE BROUGHT OUT OF FAITH AND ADMIRATION FOR GOD. TRUE WORSHIP IS NOT CONFINED TO WHAT WE DO IN CHURCH OR OPEN PRAISE (ALTHOUGH THESE THINGS ARE BOTH GOOD, AND WE ARE TOLD IN THE HOLY BIBLE TO DO THEM). TRUE WORSHIP IS THE ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF GOD AND ALL HIS POWER AND GLORY IN EVERYTHING WE DO. THE HIGHEST FORM OF PRAISE AND WORSHIP IS OBEDIENCE TO HIM AND HIS WORD. TO DO THIS, WE MUST KNOW GOD; WE CANNOT BE IGNORANT OF HIM (ACTS 17:23). WORSHIP IS TO GLORIFY AND EXALT GOD—TO SHOW OUR LOYALTY AND ADMIRATION TO OUR FATHER [STEPHEN].  HOW CAN I PLEASE GOD? PLEASING GOD IS, OR SHOULD BE, THE GOAL OF ALL BELIEVERS—ALL WHO CALL UPON THE NAME [**LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH**] OF CHRIST FOR SALVATION. THE REQUIREMENTS FOR ALL WHO WANT TO PLEASE GOD ARE THAT THEY MUST SEEK GOD BY FAITH, WALK IN THE SPIRIT AND NOT IN THE FLESH, AND WALK WORTHY OF OUR CALLING IN OBEDIENCE AND SUBMISSION TO THE WILL OF GOD. THESE THINGS MAY SEEM IMPOSSIBLE TO DO, BUT GOD WANTS US TO PLEASE HIM, AND HE MAKES IT POSSIBLE FOR US TO PLEASE HIM. WE DO THESE THINGS BY THE POWER OF HIS SPIRIT WHO LIVES IN OUR HEARTS. PAUL REMINDS THE BELIEVERS IN ROME THAT “THEY WHO ARE IN THE FLESH CANNOT PLEASE GOD” (ROMANS 8:8). SO, THE FIRST STEP IN PLEASING GOD IS TO ACCEPT THE SACRIFICE FOR SIN THAT HE PROVIDED IN THE DEATH OF JESUS CHRIST ON THE CROSS. ONLY THEN ARE WE “IN THE SPIRIT” AND NOT “IN THE FLESH.” WE DO THIS BY FAITH BECAUSE “WITHOUT FAITH IT IS IMPOSSIBLE TO PLEASE GOD, BECAUSE ANYONE WHO COMES TO HIM MUST BELIEVE THAT HE EXISTS AND THAT HE REWARDS THOSE WHO EARNESTLY SEEK HIM” (HEBREWS 11:6). IN ROMANS 8, PAUL EXPLAINS THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THE SINFUL NATURE AND THE NATURE OF THOSE REGENERATED BY THE SPIRIT. THOSE WHO ARE STILL IN THEIR SIN HAVE THEIR MINDS SET ON SINFUL DESIRES, WHEREAS THE ONES REGENERATED BY CHRIST HAVE A COMPLETELY NEW MIND THAT IS CONTROLLED BY THE SPIRIT AND DESIRE TO LIVE IN ACCORDANCE WITH HIM. “THE MIND OF SINFUL MAN IS DEATH, BUT THE MIND CONTROLLED BY THE SPIRIT IS LIFE AND PEACE; THE SINFUL MIND IS HOSTILE TO GOD. IT DOES NOT SUBMIT TO GOD'S LAW, NOR CAN IT DO SO” (ROMANS 8:6-7). SO, THE FIRST STEP FOR BELIEVERS IN PLEASING GOD IS TO BE SURE WE ARE WALKING IN THE SPIRIT, NOT IN THE FLESH. FURTHERMORE, WE MUST LIVE BY FAITH (HEBREWS 10:38). GOD CANNOT BE PLEASED WITH THOSE WHO “SHRINK BACK” FROM HIM BECAUSE THEY HAVE NO CONFIDENCE IN HIM OR THEY DOUBT THE TRUTH OF HIS DECLARATIONS AND PROMISES, OR WHO DO NOT BELIEVE THAT HIS WAYS ARE RIGHT AND HOLY AND PERFECT. THE REQUIREMENT OF FAITH AND CONFIDENCE IN GOD IS NOT UNREASONABLE; IT IS JUST WHAT WE REQUIRE OF OUR CHILDREN AND SPOUSES, AND IT IS AN INDISPENSABLE CONDITION OF OUR BEING PLEASED WITH THEM. SO, IT IS WITH GOD. THEREFORE, PLEASING GOD IS A MATTER OF LIVING ACCORDING TO HIS PRECEPTS, COMMANDMENTS, AND DOING SO IN LOVE. WE ALWAYS WANT TO PLEASE THOSE WE LOVE, AND THE NEW TESTAMENT IS FULL OF EXHORTATIONS TO RIGHTEOUS LIVING AND LOVING CHRIST BY OBEYING HIS COMMANDMENTS. JESUS MADE THIS VERY PLAIN: “IF YOU LOVE ME, YOU WILL OBEY WHAT I COMMAND” (JOHN 14:15). THE EPISTLES ARE GOD’S PLAN FOR BELIEVERS AND ARE FILLED WITH EXHORTATIONS TO DISPLAY THROUGHOUT OUR LIVES THE BEHAVIOR THAT IS PLEASING TO GOD: “FOR THE REST, THEN, MY BROTHERS, WE BESEECH YOU AND EXHORT YOU IN THE LORD JESUS, THAT, AS YOU HAVE RECEIVED FROM US HOW YOU OUGHT TO WALK AND TO PLEASE GOD, SO YOU WOULD ABOUND MORE AND MORE” (1 THESSALONIANS 4:1).  HOW DID GOD RESPOND WHEN SOLOMON ASKED FOR WISDOM? IN 1 KINGS 3:3, SOLOMON IS DESCRIBED IN THE FOLLOWING POSITIVE TERMS: “SOLOMON LOVED THE LORD, WALKING IN THE STATUTES OF DAVID HIS FATHER.” ONE NIGHT, THE LORD APPEARED TO SOLOMON AND SAID, “ASK WHAT I SHALL GIVE YOU” (VERSE 5). IN RESPONSE, SOLOMON ANSWERED, “GIVE YOUR SERVANT THEREFORE AN UNDERSTANDING MIND TO GOVERN YOUR PEOPLE, THAT I MAY DISCERN BETWEEN GOOD AND EVIL, FOR WHO IS ABLE TO GOVERN THIS YOUR GREAT PEOPLE?” (VERSE 9). THE PASSAGE NOTES, “IT PLEASED THE LORD THAT SOLOMON HAD ASKED THIS” (1 KINGS 3:10). GOD DELIGHTS TO GIVE WISDOM TO THOSE WHO TRULY SEEK IT (PROVERBS 2:6–8; JAMES 1:5). GOD RESPONDS TO SOLOMON’S REQUEST FOR WISDOM BY PROMISING THREE DIFFERENT GIFTS. THE FIRST IS THE WISDOM SOLOMON HAD ASKED FOR: “I NOW DO ACCORDING TO YOUR WORD. BEHOLD, I GIVE YOU A WISE AND DISCERNING MIND, SO THAT NONE LIKE YOU HAS BEEN BEFORE YOU AND NONE LIKE YOU SHALL ARISE AFTER YOU” (VERSE 12). FIRST KINGS 4:29-34 RECORDS THE DETAILS OF SOLOMON’S WISDOM: “AND GOD GAVE SOLOMON WISDOM AND UNDERSTANDING BEYOND MEASURE, AND BREADTH OF MIND LIKE THE SAND ON THE SEASHORE, SO THAT SOLOMON'S WISDOM SURPASSED THE WISDOM OF ALL THE PEOPLE OF THE EAST AND ALL THE WISDOM OF EGYPT. FOR HE WAS WISER THAN ALL OTHER MEN, WISER THAN ETHAN THE EZRAHITE, AND HEMAN, CALCOL, AND DARDA, THE SONS OF MAHOL, AND HIS FAME WAS IN ALL THE SURROUNDING NATIONS. HE ALSO SPOKE 3,000 PROVERBS, AND HIS SONGS WERE 1,005. HE SPOKE OF TREES, FROM THE CEDAR THAT IS IN LEBANON TO THE HYSSOP THAT GROWS OUT OF THE WALL. HE SPOKE ALSO OF BEASTS, AND OF BIRDS, AND OF REPTILES, AND OF FISH. AND PEOPLE OF ALL NATIONS CAME TO HEAR THE WISDOM OF SOLOMON, AND FROM ALL THE KINGS OF THE EARTH, WHO HAD HEARD OF HIS WISDOM.” THE SECOND GIFT GOD GAVE SOLOMON WAS WEALTH AND FAME: “I GIVE YOU ALSO WHAT YOU HAVE NOT ASKED, BOTH RICHES AND HONOR, SO THAT NO OTHER KING SHALL COMPARE WITH YOU, ALL YOUR DAYS” (1 KINGS 3:13). SOLOMON WOULD BECOME KNOWN AS THE WEALTHIEST KING OF HIS ERA. THE THIRD GIFT GOD GAVE HIM WAS CONDITIONAL—A LONG LIFE BASED ON SOLOMON’S OBEDIENCE: “AND IF YOU WILL WALK IN MY WAYS, KEEPING MY STATUTES AND MY COMMANDMENTS, AS YOUR FATHER DAVID WALKED, THEN I WILL LENGTHEN YOUR DAYS” (1 KINGS 3:14). AFTER GOD MADE THESE PROMISES, “SOLOMON AWOKE, AND BEHOLD, IT WAS A DREAM” (VERSE 15). THE FIRST TWO GIFTS WERE UNCONDITIONAL. SOLOMON WAS KNOWN AS A MAN OF GREAT WISDOM (1 KINGS 3:28) AND AS A KING OF GREAT WEALTH AND INFLUENCE. BUT WAS SOLOMON KNOWN AS AN OBEDIENT KING WHO EXPERIENCED A LONG LIFE? BY THE GRACE OF GOD, SOLOMON REIGNED FOR 40 YEARS (1 KINGS 11:42), A LONG PERIOD FOR ONE KING TO REIGN. HOWEVER, SOLOMON’S OBEDIENCE WAS MIXED. HE HAD MANY WIVES, INCLUDING FOREIGNERS WHO INFLUENCED HIM TO SACRIFICE TO THEIR GODS. HIS GREAT WEALTH ALSO CONTRIBUTED TO UNWISE EXCESSES. SOLOMON BEGAN WELL, AS HIS HUMBLE REQUEST FOR WISDOM SHOWS, BUT HE LATER DISOBEYED GOD. SOLOMON WAS SPARED MORE SEVERE PUNISHMENT FOR THE SAKE OF HIS FATHER, DAVID (1 KINGS 11:11–12).  WHAT IS A BLESSING ACCORDING TO THE HOLY BIBLE? WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE MEAN BY BLESS? A BLESSING, ACCORDING TO MERRIAM-WEBSTER'S COLLEGIATE DICTIONARY, IS “THE ACT OR WORDS OF ONE THAT BLESSES,” OR “A THING CONDUCIVE TO HAPPINESS OR WELFARE.” IN THE HOLY BIBLE, THERE ARE SEVERAL WORDS THAT ARE USUALLY TRANSLATED AS “BLESSING” OR “BLESS.” THE HEBREW WORD MOST OFTEN TRANSLATED “BLESS” IS BARAK, WHICH CAN MEAN TO PRAISE, CONGRATULATE, OR SALUTE, AND IS EVEN USED TO MEAN A CURSE. GENESIS 1:22 IS THE FIRST OCCURRENCE, WHEN GOD BLESSED THE SEA CREATURES AND BIRDS, TELLING THEM TO BE FRUITFUL AND MULTIPLY IN THE EARTH. LIKEWISE, IN VERSE 28, GOD GAVE THE SIMILAR BLESSING TO ADAM AND EVE, ADDING THAT THEY WERE TO EXERCISE DOMINION OVER CREATION. WHEN GOD CALLED ABRAM TO GO TO THE PROMISED LAND (GENESIS 12:1-3), HE PROMISED TO BLESS HIM, MAKE HIS NAME GREAT, AND THROUGH HIM, TO BLESS ALL THE FAMILIES OF THE EARTH. THE BLESSINGS HERE ARE PLAINLY ASSOCIATED WITH HAPPINESS AND WELFARE, BOTH FOR ABRAM AND OTHERS. IN GENESIS 22:16-18, GOD AGAIN BLESSES ABRAM, AND ADDS THAT BLESSING IS DUE TO HIS OBEDIENCE TO GOD'S COMMANDS. GOD IS NOT THE ONLY ONE WHO PRONOUNCES BLESSINGS. WHEN REBEKAH LEFT HER FAMILY TO BECOME ISAAC'S WIFE (GENESIS 24:60), HER FAMILY BLESSED HER BY SAYING “MAY YOU INCREASE TO THOUSANDS UPON THOUSANDS; MAY YOUR OFFSPRING POSSESS THE GATES OF THEIR ENEMIES.” WHEN ISAAC WAS READY TO DIE, HE PRONOUNCED THIS BLESSING ON HIS SON, JACOB: “MAY GOD GIVE YOU OF HEAVEN'S DEW AND OF EARTH'S RICHNESS— AN ABUNDANCE OF GRAIN AND NEW WINE. MAY NATIONS SERVE YOU AND PEOPLES BOW DOWN TO YOU. BE LORD OVER YOUR BROTHERS, AND MAY THE SONS OF YOUR MOTHER BOW DOWN TO YOU. MAY THOSE WHO CURSE YOU BE CURSED AND THOSE WHO BLESS YOU BE BLESSED” (GENESIS 27:28-29). ANOTHER HEBREW WORD FOR BLESSING IS ESHER, WHICH IS ALSO TRANSLATED AS HAPPINESS. JOB 5:17 DECLARES “BLESSED IS THE MAN WHOM GOD CORRECTS; SO, DO NOT DESPISE THE DISCIPLINE OF THE ALMIGHTY.” THIS BLESSING IS CONNECTED TO THE KNOWLEDGE THAT GOD IS AT WORK TO DIRECT US IN THE RIGHT PATH. GOD'S CHASTISEMENT IS ACTUALLY A DISPLAY OF HIS LOVE FOR US, LIKE A PARENT WHO DISCIPLINES A CHILD WHO PLAYS IN THE MIDDLE OF THE STREET. PSALM 1:1-3 CARRIES THAT THEME FURTHER WHEN IT STATES, “BLESSED IS THE MAN WHO DOES NOT WALK IN THE COUNSEL OF THE WICKED OR STAND IN THE WAY OF SINNERS OR SIT IN THE SEAT OF MOCKERS. BUT HIS DELIGHT IS IN THE LAW OF THE LORD, AND ON HIS LAW, HE MEDITATES DAY AND NIGHT. HE IS LIKE A TREE PLANTED BY STREAMS OF WATER, WHICH YIELDS ITS FRUIT IN SEASON AND WHOSE LEAF DOES NOT WITHER. WHATEVER HE DOES PROSPERS.” THE BOOK OF PSALMS IS FULL OF REFERENCES TO THIS KIND OF HAPPY BLESSING FOR THOSE WHO LOVE AND FEAR THE LORD GOD. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, THERE ARE TWO PRIMARY GREEK WORDS TRANSLATED AS “BLESSING.” MAKARIOS CARRIES THE MEANING OF HAPPINESS THAT WE JUST LOOKED AT. THE BEATITUDES OF MATTHEW 5 AND LUKE 6 DESCRIBE THE HAPPY STATE OF THOSE WHO FIND THEIR PURPOSE AND FULFILLMENT IN GOD. AS IN THE PSALMS, THE BEST LIFE IS AVAILABLE FOR THOSE WHO LOVE AND FEAR GOD AND ORDER THEIR LIVES ACCORDING TO HIS WORD. ROMANS 4:6-8 TIES THIS HAPPY BLESSING TO THOSE WHOSE SINS ARE FORGIVEN, FOR THEY KNOW THE RELATIONSHIP TO GOD HAS BEEN RESTORED. EULOGEO FOCUSES MORE ON GOOD WORDS OR THE GOOD REPORT THAT OTHERS GIVE OF SOMEONE AND ALSO DESCRIBES THE BLESSING THAT WE SAY OVER OUR FOOD (MATTHEW 26:26). THIS WORD IS WHERE WE GET OUR ENGLISH WORD “EULOGY,” IN WHICH WE SPEAK WELL OF ONE WHO HAS PASSED AWAY. EPHESIANS 1:3 BLESSES GOD FOR ALL THE BLESSINGS THAT HE GIVES US IN CHRIST, AND 1 PETER 3:9 INSTRUCTS US TO BLESS THOSE WHO MISTREAT US, BECAUSE WE WERE CALLED TO RECEIVE A BLESSING FROM GOD. BRINGING THESE THREADS TOGETHER, WE SEE THAT A BLESSING IS A STATEMENT OF GOOD WILL AND HAPPINESS THAT IS SAID ABOUT ANOTHER, AS WELL AS THE CONDITION THAT FULFILLS THOSE GOOD WORDS. GOD'S ORIGINAL DESIGN IN CREATION WAS FOR HIS CREATURES, INCLUDING MANKIND, TO EXPERIENCE PROSPERITY, PEACE, AND FULFILLMENT, BUT THAT DESIGN WAS RUINED WHEN SIN ENTERED THE WORLD. STATEMENTS OF BLESSING ARE A WISH FOR GOD TO RESTORE HIS FAVOR ON OTHERS OR A DECLARATION OF HIS INHERENT GOODNESS. THE ULTIMATE BLESSING THAT GOD HAS GIVEN IS THE NEW LIFE AND FORGIVENESS THAT COMES THROUGH FAITH IN HIS SON, JESUS CHRIST. THE MATERIAL BLESSINGS WE ENJOY FROM DAY TO DAY ARE TEMPORARY, BUT THE SPIRITUAL BLESSINGS AVAILABLE TO US IN CHRIST ENCOMPASS TIME AND ETERNITY, AS WELL AS MATERIAL AND IMMATERIAL THINGS. AS THE PSALMIST SAID, “BLESSED IS HE WHOSE HELP IS THE GOD OF JACOB, WHOSE HOPE IS IN THE LORD HIS GOD” (PSALM 146:5).  BOOK OF 2 JOHN.  AUTHOR: THE BOOK OF 2 JOHN DOES NOT DIRECTLY NAME ITS AUTHOR. THE TRADITION FROM THE EARLIEST DAYS OF THE CHURCH STATES THAT THE AUTHOR WAS THE APOSTLE JOHN. THERE HAVE BEEN VARIOUS CONJECTURES OVER THE YEARS THAT ANOTHER DISCIPLE OF CHRIST NAMED JOHN MAY HAVE BEEN RESPONSIBLE FOR THIS LETTER. HOWEVER, ALL THE EVIDENCE POINTS TO THE AUTHOR AS JOHN THE BELOVED DISCIPLE WHO ALSO WROTE THE GOSPEL OF JOHN.  DATE OF WRITING: THE BOOK OF 2 JOHN WOULD MOST LIKELY HAVE BEEN WRITTEN AT ABOUT THE SAME TIME AS JOHN'S OTHER LETTERS, 1 AND 3 JOHN, BETWEEN A.D. 85-95.  PURPOSE OF WRITING: THE BOOK OF 2 JOHN IS AN URGENT PLEA THAT THE READERS OF JOHN'S LETTER SHOULD SHOW THEIR LOVE FOR GOD AND HIS SON JESUS BY OBEYING THE COMMANDMENT TO LOVE EACH OTHER AND LIVE THEIR LIVES IN OBEDIENCE TO THE SCRIPTURES. THE BOOK OF 2 JOHN IS ALSO A STRONG WARNING TO BE ON THE LOOKOUT FOR DECEIVERS WHO WERE GOING ABOUT SAYING THAT CHRIST HAD NOT ACTUALLY RISEN IN THE FLESH.  KEY VERSES:  2 JOHN 6: "AND THIS IS LOVE: THAT WE WALK IN OBEDIENCE TO HIS COMMANDS. AS YOU HAVE HEARD FROM THE BEGINNING, HIS COMMAND IS THAT YOU WALK IN LOVE."  2 JOHN 8-9: "WATCH OUT THAT YOU DO NOT LOSE WHAT YOU HAVE WORKED FOR, BUT THAT YOU MAY BE REWARDED FULLY. ANYONE WHO RUNS AHEAD AND DOES NOT CONTINUE IN THE TEACHING OF CHRIST DOES NOT HAVE GOD; WHOEVER CONTINUES IN THE TEACHING HAS BOTH THE FATHER [STEPHEN] AND THE SON [JESUS]."  BRIEF SUMMARY: THE BOOK OF 2 JOHN IS ADDRESSED TO "THE CHOSEN LADY AND HER CHILDREN." THIS COULD EITHER HAVE BEEN A LADY OF IMPORTANT STANDING IN THE CHURCH OR A CODE WHICH REFERS TO THE LOCAL CHURCH AND ITS CONGREGATION. IN THOSE DAYS WHEN CHRISTIANS WERE BEING PERSECUTED SUCH CODED SALUTATIONS WERE OFTEN USED. THE BOOK OF 2 JOHN IS LARGELY CONCERNED WITH AN URGENT WARNING CONCERNING DECEIVERS WHO WERE NOT TEACHING THE EXACT DOCTRINE OF CHRIST AND WHO MAINTAINED THAT JESUS DID NOT ACTUALLY RISE IN THE FLESH BUT ONLY SPIRITUALLY. JOHN IS VERY ANXIOUS THAT TRUE BELIEVERS SHOULD BE AWARE OF THESE FALSE TEACHERS AND HAVE NOTHING TO DO WITH THEM.  CONNECTIONS: JOHN DESCRIBES LOVE NOT AS AN EMOTION OR FEELING, BUT AS OBEDIENCE TO THE COMMANDMENTS OF GOD. JESUS REITERATED THE IMPORTANCE OF THE COMMANDMENTS, ESPECIALLY THE “FIRST AND GREATEST COMMANDMENT,” LOVE FOR GOD (DEUTERONOMY 6:5), AND THE SECOND, LOVE FOR ONE ANOTHER (MATTHEW 22:37-40; LEVITICUS 19:18). FAR FROM ABOLISHING THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW OF GOD, JESUS CAME TO FULFILL IT BY PROVIDING THE MEANS OF ITS FULFILLMENT IN HIMSELF.  PRACTICAL APPLICATION: IT IS EXTREMELY IMPORTANT THAT WE CHECK EVERYTHING WE SEE, HEAR, AND READ THAT CLAIMS TO BE “CHRISTIAN” WITH THE SCRIPTURES. THIS CANNOT BE TOO STRONGLY EMPHASIZED BECAUSE ONE OF SATAN’S GREATEST WEAPONS IS DECEIT. IT IS VERY EASY TO BE TAKEN IN BY A NEW AND EXCITING DOCTRINE THAT APPEARS TO BE BASED ON SCRIPTURE BUT WHICH, IF EXAMINED CLOSELY, IS IN FACT A DEPARTURE FROM THE WORD OF GOD. IF WHAT APPEARS TO BE HAPPENING DOES NOT LINE UP EXPLICITLY WITH SCRIPTURE, THEN THIS IS FALSE AND NOT OF THE SPIRIT, AND WE SHOULD HAVE NOTHING TO DO WITH IT.  HOW CAN I BECOME MORE LIKE CHRIST? GOD'S DESIRE FOR ALL WHO KNOW HIM IS FOR US TO BECOME MORE LIKE CHRIST. WE DO THIS BY FIRST GROWING IN OUR KNOWLEDGE OF CHRIST. IT STANDS TO REASON THAT WE CANNOT GROW TO BE LIKE SOMEONE WE DON’T KNOW. THE DEEPER OUR KNOWLEDGE OF CHRIST, THE DEEPER OUR UNDERSTANDING OF HIM, AND THE MORE LIKE HIM WE BECOME. AMONG OTHER REASONS, WE ARE TO KNOW AND UNDERSTAND CHRIST SO THAT WE WILL BE SECURE IN THE FAITH. THE APOSTLE PAUL REITERATES THIS TRUTH IN EPHESIANS 4:14-16: "THEN WE WILL NO LONGER BE INFANTS, TOSSED BACK AND FORTH BY THE WAVES, AND BLOWN HERE AND THERE BY EVERY WIND OF TEACHING AND BY THE CUNNING AND CRAFTINESS OF MEN IN THEIR DECEITFUL SCHEMING. INSTEAD, SPEAKING THE TRUTH IN LOVE, WE WILL IN ALL THINGS GROW UP INTO HIM WHO IS THE HEAD, THAT IS, CHRIST. FROM HIM THE WHOLE BODY, JOINED AND HELD TOGETHER BY EVERY SUPPORTING LIGAMENT, GROWS AND BUILDS ITSELF UP IN LOVE, AS EACH PART DOES ITS WORK." THIS FACT IS REPEATED ONCE MORE IN 2 PETER 3:17-18: "THEREFORE, DEAR FRIENDS, SINCE YOU ALREADY KNOW THIS, BE ON YOUR GUARD SO THAT YOU MAY NOT BE CARRIED AWAY BY THE ERROR OF LAWLESS MEN AND FALL FROM YOUR SECURE POSITION. BUT GROW IN THE GRACE AND KNOWLEDGE OF OUR LORD AND SAVIOR JESUS CHRIST. TO HIM BE GLORY BOTH NOW AND FOREVER! AMEN." THESE PASSAGES SHOW US THAT GROWING IN THE KNOWLEDGE OF CHRIST WILL PRESERVE US FROM FAITH-DESTROYING ERROR. OF COURSE, KNOWLEDGE ALONE WILL NOT PRODUCE A CHRISTLIKE CHARACTER. THE KNOWLEDGE WE GAIN FROM GOD’S WORD MUST IMPACT OUR HEARTS AND CONVICT US OF THE NEED TO OBEY WHAT WE HAVE LEARNED. ROMANS 12:1-2 TELLS US EMPHATICALLY THAT THE PROCESS OF FILLING OUR MINDS WITH THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOD NOT ONLY BRINGS US CLOSER TO CHRISTLIKENESS, BUT OBEDIENCE TO THAT KNOWLEDGE ALIGNS US WITH THE PERFECT WILL OF GOD: "THEREFORE, I URGE YOU, BROTHERS, IN VIEW OF GOD'S MERCY, TO OFFER YOUR BODIES AS LIVING SACRIFICES, HOLY AND PLEASING TO GOD—THIS IS YOUR SPIRITUAL ACT OF WORSHIP. DO NOT CONFORM ANY LONGER TO THE PATTERN OF THIS WORLD, BUT BE TRANSFORMED BY THE RENEWING OF YOUR MIND. THEN YOU WILL BE ABLE TO TEST AND APPROVE WHAT GOD'S WILL IS—HIS GOOD, PLEASING AND PERFECT WILL." THE NATURAL CONSEQUENCE OF KNOWING AND OBEYING GOD IS THAT HE BECOMES GREATER AND GREATER, WHILE WE BECOME LESS AND LESS AS WE YIELD CONTROL OF OUR LIVES TO HIM. JUST AS JOHN THE BAPTIST KNEW THAT “[JESUS] MUST INCREASE, BUT I MUST DECREASE” (JOHN 3:30), SO THE CHRISTIAN GROWS TO REFLECT MORE OF CHRIST AND LESS OF HIS OWN NATURE. LUKE SUMS IT UP BEST WHEN HE DESCRIBES WHAT JESUS TOLD HIS DISCIPLES: "IF ANYONE WOULD COME AFTER ME, HE MUST DENY HIMSELF AND TAKE UP HIS CROSS DAILY AND FOLLOW ME. FOR WHOEVER WANTS TO SAVE HIS LIFE WILL LOSE IT, BUT WHOEVER LOSES HIS LIFE FOR ME WILL SAVE IT" (LUKE 9:23-24). THE CROSS WAS AN INSTRUMENT OF DEATH, AND JESUS ENCOURAGES US TO TAKE UP OUR CROSS IN ORDER TO PUT TO DEATH OUR OLD SIN NATURE UPON IT. GOD WANTS US TO FORGET ABOUT THIS WORLD AND ALL ITS TEMPORARY PLEASURES AND BE OBEDIENT TO HIS WORD. JESUS IS THE LIVING WORD (JOHN 1:1), AND THE HOLY BIBLE IS GOD'S WRITTEN WORD. THEREFORE, CONFORMING TO THE WORD OF GOD IS CONFORMING TO CHRIST. IT IS IMPORTANT TO REALIZE THAT BECOMING MORE LIKE CHRIST STARTS BY RECEIVING HIM AS SAVIOR FROM OUR SINS. THEN WE GROW IN OUR KNOWLEDGE OF GOD BY READING THE HOLY BIBLE DAILY, STUDYING IT, AND BEING OBEDIENT TO WHAT IT SAYS. THIS PROCESS CAUSES US TO GROW AND OCCURS OVER AN ENTIRE LIFETIME IN CHRIST. ONLY WHEN WE HAVE ENTERED HEAVEN FOR ETERNITY WITH GOD DOES THIS PROCESS REACH ITS CULMINATION.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN TO HAVE A PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD? HAVING A PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD BEGINS THE MOMENT WE REALIZE OUR NEED FOR HIM, ADMIT WE ARE SINNERS, AND IN FAITH RECEIVE JESUS CHRIST AS SAVIOR. GOD, OUR HEAVENLY FATHER [STEPHEN], HAS ALWAYS DESIRED TO BE CLOSE TO US, TO HAVE A RELATIONSHIP WITH US. BEFORE ADAM SINNED IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN (GENESIS CHAPTER 3), BOTH HE AND EVE KNEW GOD ON AN INTIMATE, PERSONAL LEVEL. THEY WALKED WITH HIM IN THE GARDEN AND TALKED DIRECTLY TO HIM. DUE TO THE SIN OF MAN, WE BECAME SEPARATED AND DISCONNECTED FROM GOD. WHAT MANY PEOPLE DO NOT KNOW, REALIZE, OR CARE ABOUT, IS THAT JESUS GAVE US THE MOST AMAZING GIFT—THE OPPORTUNITY TO SPEND ETERNITY WITH GOD IF WE TRUST IN HIM. “FOR THE WAGES OF SIN IS DEATH, BUT THE GIFT OF GOD IS ETERNAL LIFE IN CHRIST JESUS OUR LORD” (ROMANS 6:23). GOD BECAME A HUMAN BEING IN THE PERSON OF JESUS CHRIST TO TAKE ON OUR SIN, BE KILLED, AND THEN BE RAISED TO LIFE AGAIN, PROVING HIS VICTORY OVER SIN AND DEATH. “THEREFORE, THERE IS NOW NO CONDEMNATION FOR THOSE WHO ARE IN CHRIST JESUS” (ROMANS 8:1). IF WE ACCEPT THIS GIFT, WE HAVE BECOME ACCEPTABLE TO GOD AND CAN HAVE A RELATIONSHIP WITH HIM. THOSE WHO HAVE A PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD INCLUDE GOD IN THEIR DAILY LIVES. THEY PRAY TO HIM, READ HIS WORD, AND MEDITATE ON VERSES IN AN EFFORT TO GET TO KNOW HIM EVEN BETTER. THOSE WHO HAVE A PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD PRAY FOR WISDOM (JAMES 1:5), WHICH IS THE MOST VALUABLE ASSET WE COULD EVER HAVE. THEY TAKE THEIR REQUESTS TO HIM, ASKING IN JESUS’ NAME---**LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH** (JOHN 15:16). JESUS IS THE ONE WHO LOVES US ENOUGH TO GIVE HIS LIFE FOR US (ROMANS 5:8), AND HE IS THE ONE WHO BRIDGED THE GAP BETWEEN US AND GOD. THE HOLY SPIRIT HAS BEEN GIVEN TO US AS OUR COUNSELOR. “IF YOU LOVE ME, YOU WILL OBEY WHAT I COMMAND. AND I WILL ASK THE FATHER [STEPHEN], AND HE WILL GIVE YOU ANOTHER COUNSELOR TO BE WITH YOU FOREVER—THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH. THE WORLD CANNOT ACCEPT HIM, BECAUSE IT NEITHER SEES HIM NOR KNOWS HIM. BUT YOU KNOW HIM, FOR HE LIVES WITH YOU AND WILL BE IN YOU” (JOHN 14:15-17). JESUS SAID THIS BEFORE HE DIED, AND AFTER HE DIED, THE HOLY SPIRIT BECAME AVAILABLE TO ALL WHO EARNESTLY SEEK TO RECEIVE HIM. HE IS THE ONE WHO LIVES IN THE HEARTS OF BELIEVERS AND NEVER LEAVES. HE COUNSELS US, TEACHES US TRUTHS, AND CHANGES OUR HEARTS. WITHOUT THIS DIVINE HOLY SPIRIT, WE WOULD NOT HAVE THE ABILITY TO FIGHT AGAINST EVIL AND TEMPTATIONS. BUT SINCE WE DO HAVE HIM, WE BEGIN TO PRODUCE THE FRUIT THAT COMES FROM ALLOWING THE SPIRIT TO CONTROL US: LOVE, JOY, PEACE, PATIENCE, KINDNESS, GOODNESS, FAITHFULNESS, GENTLENESS, AND SELF-CONTROL (GALATIANS 5:22-23). THIS PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD IS NOT AS HARD TO FIND AS WE MIGHT THINK, AND THERE IS NO MYSTERIOUS FORMULA FOR GETTING IT. AS SOON AS WE BECOME CHILDREN OF GOD, WE RECEIVE THE HOLY SPIRIT, WHO WILL BEGIN TO WORK ON OUR HEARTS. WE SHOULD PRAY WITHOUT CEASING, READ THE HOLY BIBLE, AND JOIN A HOLY BIBLE-BELIEVING CHURCH; ALL THESE THINGS WILL HELP US TO GROW SPIRITUALLY. TRUSTING IN GOD TO GET US THROUGH EACH DAY AND BELIEVING THAT HE IS OUR SUSTAINER IS THE WAY TO HAVE A RELATIONSHIP WITH HIM. ALTHOUGH WE MAY NOT SEE CHANGES IMMEDIATELY, WE WILL BEGIN TO SEE THEM OVER TIME, AND ALL THE TRUTHS WILL BECOME CLEAR.  WHAT DOES THE MIDDLE TESTAMENT OR THE APOCRYPHA/DEUTEROCANONICAL BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT SAYS ABOUT FORNICATION AND SEXUAL IMMORALITY? FIRST, IS FORNICATION IN THE MIDDLE TESTAMENT. IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 14:12 IT TELLS US THAT “FOR THE DEVISING OF IDOLS WAS THE BEGINNING OF SPIRITUAL FORNICATION AND THE INVENTION OF THEM IS THE CORRUPTION OF LIFE.” IN SIRACH 23:16 IT STATES “TWO SORTS OF MEN MULTIPLY SIN, AND THE THIRD WILL BRING WRATH: A HOT MIND IS AS A BURNING FIRE, IT WILL NEVER BE QUENCHED TILL IT BE CONSUMED: A FORNICATOR IN THE BODY OF HIS FLESH WILL NEVER CEASE TILL HE HATH KINDLED A FIRE.” SECOND, IS SEXUAL IMMORALITY IN THE MIDDLE TESTAMENT. SEXUAL IMMORALITY IS NOT EVEN MENTIONED IN THE MIDDLE TESTAMENT BUT IS KEPT SILENT. WHAT DOES THE NEW TESTAMENT SAY ABOUT FORNICATION AND SEXUAL IMMORALITY? FIRST, IS FORNICATION IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. IN MATTHEW 15:19 & MARK 7:21 IT TELLS US THAT OUT OF MAN’S HEART PROCEEDS…FORNICATIONS. IN JOHN 8:41-47 IT DECLARES “YOU DO THE DEEDS OF YOUR FATHER. THEN THEY SAID UNTO HIM, ‘WE WERE NOT BORN OF FORNICATION, WE HAVE ONE FATHER—GOD (STEPHEN).’ JESUS SAID TO THEM, ‘IF GOD WERE YOUR FATHER, YOU WOULD (AGAPE) LOVE ME, FOR I PROCEEDED FORTH AND CAME FROM GOD, NOR HAVE I COME OF MYSELF, BUT HE SENT ME. WHY DO YOU NOT UNDERSTAND MY SPEECH? BECAUSE YOU ARE NOT ABLE TO LISTEN TO MY WORD. YOUR ARE OF YOUR FATHER THE DEVIL, AND THE DESIRES OF YOUR FATHER YOU WANT TO DO. HE WAS A MURDERER FROM THE BEGINNING, AND DOES NOT STAND IN THE TRUTH, BECAUSE THERE IS NOT TRUTH IN HIM. WHEN HE SPEAKS A LIE, HE SPEAKS FROM HIS OWN RESOURCES, FOR HE IS A LIAR AND THE FATHER OF IT. BUT BECAUSE I TELL THE TRUTH, YOU DO NOT BELIEVE ME. WHICH OF YOU CONVICTS ME OF SIN? AND IF I TELL THE TRUTH, WHY DO YOU NOT BELIEVE ME? HE WHO IS OF GOD HEARS GOD’S WORDS, THEREFORE YOU DO NOT HEAR, BECAUSE YOU ARE NOT OF GOD.’” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9 DECLARES THAT FORNICATORS WILL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD. IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:21 MENTIONS “MY GOD WILL HUMBLE ME AMONG YOU, AND I SHALL MOURN FOR MANY WHO HAVE SINNED BEFORE AND HAVE NOT REPENTED OF THE…FORNICATION THEY HAVE PRACTICED.” IN GALATIANS 5:19 STATES THAT FORNICATION IS A WORK OF THE FLESH. IN EPHESIANS 5:3 DECLARES THAT FORNICATION IS NOT EVEN NAMED AMONG YOU AS BECOMING SAINTS (LORDS). IN EPHESIANS 5:5 TELLS US THAT A FORNICATOR DOES NOT HAVE ANY INHERITANCE IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD AND GOD HIMSELF. IN COLOSSIANS 3:5 IT SAYS “THEREFORE PUT TO DEATH YOUR MEMBERS…ON THE EARTH: FORNICATION, UNCLEANNESS, PASSION, EVIL DESIRE & COVETOUSNESS, WHICH IS IDOLATRY (TOBIT 4:12-13).” IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:10 SAYS FORNICATORS ARE NOT IN SOUND DOCTRINE. IN HEBREWS 12:16 MENTIONS ESAU WAS A FORNICATOR WHO SOLD HIS BIRTHRIGHT FOR ONE MORSEL OF FOOD. IN HEBREWS 13:4 IT DECLARES “MARRIAGE IS HONORABLE TO ALL AND THE BED UNDEFILED, BUT FORNICATORS…GOD WILL JUDGE.” IN REVELATION 18:1-24 IT TELLS US THAT “BABYLON IS FALLEN, IS FALLEN, THAT GREAT CITY, BECAUSE SHE HAS MADE ALL NATIONS (LAWS) DRINK OF THE WINE OF THE WRATH OF HER FORNICATION.” IN REVELATION 17:2 & 18:3, 9 TELLS US THAT THE KINGS OF THE EARTH COMMITTED FORNICATION AND THE INHABITANCE WAS MADE DRUNK WITH THE WINE OF HER FORNICATION. IN REVELATION 17:4 IT TELLS US ABOUT THE GREAT WHORE AND IN HER HAND A GOLDEN CUP FULL OF FORNICATIONS. IN REVELATION 19:2 DECLARES “FOR TRUE & RIGHTEOUS ARE HIS JUDGMENTS, BECAUSE HE HAS JUDGED THE GREAT HARLOT WHO CORRUPTED THE EARTH WITH HER FORNICATION & HE HAS AVENGED ON HER THE BLOOD OF HIS SERVANTS SHED BY HER.” FORNICATION CAN ONLY BE COMMITTED IN THIS AGE IN LUKE 20:34, 37-38 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:1-2. SECOND, IS SEXUAL IMMORALITY IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. IN MATTHEW 5:32 SAYS “BUT I SAY TO YOU THAT WHOEVER DIVORCES HIS WIFE FOR ANY REASON EXCEPT SEXUAL IMMORALITY CAUSES HER TO COMMIT ADULTERY AND WHOEVER MARRIED A WOMAN WHO IS DIVORCED COMMITS ADULTERY.” ALSO IT IS MATTHEW 19:9. IN ROMANS 1:29 IT IS AMONG THE LIST THAT IS WORTHY OF DEATH. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1 IT DECLARES THAT SEXUAL IMMORALITY IS NOT EVEN NAMED AMONG THE GENTILES (CHRISTIANS). IN CORINTHIANS 5:9 TELLS US NOT TO KEEP COMPANY WITH SEXUAL IMMORAL PEOPLE. IN CORINTHIANS 5:10 IT TELLS US THAT PAUL DID NOT MEAN SEXUAL IMMORAL PEOPLE OF THIS WORLD. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:11 STATES NOT TO KEEP COMPANY WITH A BROTHER WHO IS SEXUAL IMMORAL. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:13 TELLS US “NOW THE BODY IS NOT FOR SEXUAL IMMORALITY BUT FOR THE LORD.” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:18 DECLARES TO FLEE SEXUAL IMMORALITY & THAT EVERY SIN A MAN DOES IS OUTSIDE THE BODY, BUT SEXUAL IMMORALITY IS A SIN AGAINST HIS OWN BODY. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:2 SAYS “BECAUSE OF SEXUAL IMMORALITY, LET EACH MAN HAVE HIS OWN WIFE, AND LET EACH WOMAN HAVE HER OWN HUSBAND.” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:8 IT DECLARES “NOR LET US COMMIT SEXUAL IMMORALITY, AS SOME OF THEM DID, AND IN ONE DAY 23,000 FELL.”IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3 MENTIONS THAT THIS IS FOR YOUR SANCTIFICATION, TO ABSTAIN FROM SEXUAL IMMORALITY. IN JUDE 7 IT TELLS US THAT “SODOM AND GOMORRAH…HAVING GIVEN THEMSELVES OVER TO SEXUAL IMMORALITY AND GONE AFTER STRANGE FLESH ARE SET FROTH AS AN EXAMPLE, SUFFERING THE VENGEANCE OF ETERNAL FIRE.” IN REVELATION 2:14 TELLS US ABOUT THE DOCTRINE OF BALAAM TO PUT A STUMBLING BLOCK TO SACRIFICE TO IDOLS AND COMMIT SEXUAL IMMORALITY. IN REVELATION 2:20 IT TELLS US ABOUT THAT WOMAN JEZEBEL TO TEACH AND SEDUCE MY SERVANTS TO COMMIT SEXUAL IMMORALITY. IN REVELATION 2:21 & 9:21 TELLS US THAT THEY DID NOT REPENT OF THEIR SEXUAL IMMORALITIES. IN REVELATION 21:8 SAYS THAT THE SEXUAL IMMORALITY WILL HAVE THEIR PART IN THE LAKE OF FIRE. IN REVELATION 22:15 TELLS US THAT THE SEXUAL IMMORAL IS OUTSIDE THE NEW JERUSALEM. IN ACTS 15:20, 29; 21:25 IT COMMANDS THE GENTILE CHRISTIANS TO ABSTAIN FROM SEXUAL IMMORALITY.  WHAT ARE THE BEGINNING OF SEXUAL IMMORALITIES, FORNICATIONS AND HOMOSEXUALITY’S  LUST IS A CRAVING FOR SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE WHICH CAN BE VIOLENT OR SELF INDULGENT IN CHARACTER. LUST IS SIMILAR TO THE WORD “***LUSTRUM***” WHICH MEANS “5 YEARS.” LUST IS A FORM OF LUXURY IN WHICH THE DOCTRINE OF SCRIPTURE FORBIDS EVEN THE THOUGHTS AND DESIRES OF LUST, LUXURY AND MENTAL FORNICATION IN MARRIAGE. IN MATTHEW 5:28-29 DECLARES BY JESUS THAT EVEN THE THOUGHT OF LUST OR CASUAL DESIRE TOWARD A WOMAN IN MARRIAGE IS FORBIDDEN. ALSO IN ROMANS 1:25-27; JOHN 8:41-44. HOWEVER, GOOD LUST CAN MEAN “TO PLEASE, DELIGHT IN OR HAVE PLEASURE” IN LUKE 22:15 AND REVELATION 18:14. ALSO THE EVIL LUST IS DERIVED FROM GENESIS 8:21 WHICH DECLARES THAT “…THE IMAGINATION OF THE HEART OF MAN IS CONTINUALLY EVIL FROM HIS YOUTH...” SOME SCRIPTURES IN THE MIDDLE TESTAMENT CONCERNS EVIL LUST ARE FOUND IN TOBIT 8:7; WISDOM OF SOLOMON 15:5; SIRACH 18:30; 20:4; 23:6; SUZANNA 1:8, 11, 14, 56. SOME SCRIPTURES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT IN THE OKJV AND THE NKJV ARE FOUND IN EXODUS 15:9; NUMBERS 11:4, 34; PSALMS 78:18, 30; 81:12; 106:14; JEREMIAH 13:27; EZEKIEL 23:5, 7, 9, 11-12, 16, 20 AND PROVERBS 6:25. SOME SCRIPTURES IN THE NEW TESTAMENT IN THE OKJV AND NKJV ARE FOUND IN MATTHEW 5:28; MARK 4:19; JOHN 8:44; ROMANS 1:24, 27; 6:12; 7:7; 13:13-14; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:6; GALATIANS 5:16-17, 24; EPHESIANS 2:3; 4:22; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:5; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:9; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:22; 3:6; 4:3; TITUS 2:12; 3:3; JAMES 1:14, 15; 4:1, 2, 3; 1ST PETER 1:14; 2:11; 4:2, 3; 2ND PETER 1:4; 2:10, 18; 3:3; 1ST JOHN 2:16, 17 AND JUDE 1:16, 18. HIM WHO PRACTICES EVIL LUST OR EVEN ENTERTAINS THE THOUGHT IS SUBJECT TO THE LORD’S JUDGMENT IN MARRIAGE. EVIL LUST IS FORBIDDEN FOR FORNICATION AFTER MARRIAGE AND ADULTERY IN MARRIAGE. EVEN SAMSON IN JUDGES 16 HAD A PROBLEM WITH HIS HAIR HAVING ENORMOUS STRENGTH. THE PROBLEM WAS LUST AND NOT REVENGE BECAUSE SAMSON USED THE LORD’S STRENGTH AGAINST THE PHILISTINES WHICH WAS THE WILL OF GOD. SO OF A MAN HAS A CLEAN, CUT SHAVEN HEAD THEN HE WOULD HAVE THE AUTHORITY TO WARD OFF LUSTS.  LUST, PLEASURE AND WINE HAS ITS ORIGINS IN THE HEART AND MIND IS IN PROVERBS 6:25-29; MATTHEW 5:28; GENESIS 3:6; JOB 31:1; JAMES 1:13-15 & 1ST JOHN 2:16. LUST, PLEASURE AND WINE IS ALWAYS NATURAL TO UNBELIEVERS IS IN ROMANS 1:21-27; 7:5; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10; 1ST PETER 4:3 & 2ND PETER 2:14-18. BELIEVERS CAN AND MUST FIGHT AGAINST LUST, PLEASURE AND WINE BY SHOWING SELF-CONTROL IS IN GALATIANS 5:16-21, 24; COLOSSIANS 3:5; 1ST CORINTHIANS 9:27; EPHESIANS 4:22; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:4-5; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:22; TITUS 2:12 & 1ST PETER 2:11. THE EXAMPLES OF LUST, PLEASURE AND WINE: LUST, PLEASURE AND WINE EXPRESSED AS SEXUAL DESIRE IS IN GENESIS 39:6-12 & 2ND SAMUEL 11:2-5. LUST, PLEASURE AND WINE FOR MONEY IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 3:3; 6:9-10. THE LUSTFUL DESIRE OF ISRAEL AND JUDAH FOR ALLIANCES IS IN EZEKIEL 23:1-21.  THE LIFE OF LUXURY: THE EXAMPLES OF LUXURIOUS LIFESTYLES: THE OPULENCE OF SOLOMON’S COURT IS IN 1ST KINGS 4:22;-24; 7:1; 10:18-20, 21 & 2ND CHRONICLES 9:17-19, 20. LUXURY ENJOYED BY OTHER KINGS IS IN LUKE 7:25; MATTHEW 11:8; 1ST SAMUEL 8:11-17; 2ND SAMUEL 7:2; 2ND CHRONICLES 32:27-29; ESTHER 1:4-7 & DANIEL 4:30. LUXURY ENJOYED BY THE WEALTHY IS IN LUKE 16:19; ISAIAH 3:18-23 & AMOS 6:4-6. LUXURY ACCOMPANYING A HIGH STATUS IS IN GENESIS 41:41-43; ESTHER 6:7-8; 8:15 & DANIEL 5:29. LUXURY ENJOYED BY A BRIDE IS IN PSALMS 45:13-15; ISAIAH 61:10; JEREMIAH 2:32 & REVELATION 21:2. LUXURY AND POVERTY: LUXURY AT THE EXPENSE OF THE POOR IS IN JAMES 5:4-5; JEREMIAH 22:13-14 & EZEKIEL 34:3. LUXURY BRINGS RESPONSIBILITY TO THE POOR IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 6:18; JEREMIAH 22:15-16; LUKE 16:20-21; 19:8 & ACTS 4:34-35. THE PERILS OF LUXURY: LUXURY BRINGS A FALSE SENSE OF SECURITY IS IN LUKE 12:19; JOB 31:24-25; PROVERBS 11:28 & 1ST TIMOTHY 6:17. LUXURY DISTRACTS FROM GOD IS IN DEUTERONOMY 8:13-14; 32:15; MATTHEW 13:22; 19:21-24; MARK 4:19; 10:21-23; LUKE 8:14; 18:21-24 & 1ST TIMOTHY 6:10. EARTHLY LUXURY DOES NOT LAST IS IN MATTHEW 6:19; PROVERBS 23:5; 27:24; ISAIAH 13:22; JAMES 5:1-3 & REVELATION 18:7-9. THE RIGHT ATTITUDE TO LUXURY IS IN PHILIPPIANS 4:11-12; 1ST SAMUEL 2:7 & JOB 1:21. THE TRUE SOURCE OF BEAUTY IS IN 1ST PETER 3:3-4 & 1ST TIMOTHY 2:9-10. LUXURY THAT REFLECTS GOD’S GLORY IS IN EXODUS 25:3-9; 28:4-5; 35:5-9; 1ST KINGS 6:14-35; 2ND CHRONICLES 3:4-14; MARK 13:1; LUKE 21:5 & REVELATION 21:15-21.  WHAT ARE THE EARLY BEGINNINGS OF HOMOSEXUALITY?  PEDOPHILIA ALSO CALLED PAEDOPHILIA IS THE ACT OF HAVING SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE WITH CHILDREN. IT ROOTS IN SCRIPTURE, COMES FROM MOLECH (MAYBE LINKED TO MOLOCH CONCERNING CHILD PORNOGRAPHY IN ACTS 7:42-43) BY SACRIFICING THEIR CHILDREN IN RITUALS FOR SEXUAL EROS LOVE GRATIFICATION. BASICALLY IT IS A DOMINEERING FACTOR THAT ADULTS USE TO TRY TO ENTICE LITTLE CHILDREN IN SEXUAL EROS LOVE ACTIVITIES WITH THEM IN MARRIAGES OR OTHER MEANS. ALSO FATHERS CAN CAUSE THEIR DAUGHTERS TO BE PROSTITUTES AT A VERY YOUNG AGE BECAUSE THE LAND IS FULL OF PROSTITUTIONS. CHILD PROSTITUTION TAKES PLACE IN CLUBS, HOMES, BARS, BROTHELS OR IN STREETS IN RUN DOWN AREAS. IN EZEKIEL 8:1-9:11 IT TELLS US THAT THE LORD COMMANDED TO UTTERLY DESTROY OLD MEN, MAIDENS, LITTLE CHILDREN, YOUNG MEN AND WOMEN BECAUSE OF THE WICKED GREATER ABOMINATIONS COMMITTED IN THE CITY, EXCEPT FOR THOSE WHO HAS A MARK ON THEIR FOREHEADS. SO THE 6 ANGELS (LORDS) CAME WITH THEIR BATTLEAXES AND KILLED ALL IN THE WAY. AND THERE WAS ONE WITH A WRITER’S INK HORN TO REPORT BACK TO THE LORD. PEDOPHILIA IS STRICTLY FORBIDDEN IN THE SCRIPTURES, THOSE WHO COMMIT THIS HORRIFYING ACT WILL FACE THE LORD’S FURY AND JEALOUSY. PEDERASTY IS A SEXUAL RELATIONSHIP WITH AN OLD MAN AND A BOY. PEDERASTY DERIVES FROM A GREEK WORD ***PAIDERASTIA*** MEANING “**SEXUAL EROS LOVE OF CHILDREN**” OF “**SEXUAL EROS LOVE OF BOYS**” AND FROM ***PAIS*** MEANING “**CHILD AND BOY**” AND ***ERASTES*** MEANING “**SEXUAL EROS LOVER**.” PEDERASTY IS FORBIDDEN TO THE LORD’S PEOPLE.  GOD’S CREATION ORDER FOR HOLY DIVINE INTERCOURSE IS IN GENESIS 1:27-28; 2:18-24. JESUS CHRIST AND PAUL ENDORSED GOD’S CREATIVE ORDER IS IN MARK 10:6-9; MATTHEW 19:4-5 & EPHESIANS 5:31. OT PROHIBITIONS OF HOMOSEXUAL PRACTICE IS IN LEVITICUS 18:22; 20:13. HOMOSEXUAL PRACTICE IS INCOMPATIBLE WITH THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10 & 1ST TIMOTHY 1:9-11. MAGICAL SEXUAL DISORDER AT EVERY LEVEL IS THE ONE CONSEQUENCE OF ALWAYS REJECTING GOD IS IN ROMANS 1:21-27; 1ST KINGS 14:24; 15:12 & 2ND KINGS 23:7. THE EXAMPLES OF HOMOSEXUAL PRACTICE IS IN GENESIS 19:4-8; JUDE 7 & JUDGES 19:16-24.  HOMOSEXUALITY IS AN INCURABLE DISEASED RELATIONSHIP BECAUSE NONE, I MEAN NONE OF THE LORDS PAID FOR HOMOSEXUAL ACTS. THE LORD JESUS CHRIST ONLY PAID FOR HOMOSEXUALITY AT A DISTANCE [A VICTORIOUS PACE WHICH IS ABOUT 3 INCHES TO 2 FEET AWAY IN A COMPLETION] AND NOT THE CORRUPTIBLE ACTS IN ITSELF IN ROMANS 1:21-28. MATTER A FACT, THE LORD JESUS CHRIST DID NOT PAY FOR ANY SEXUAL ACTS ALSO BECAUSE THE CRUCIFIXION LAWS DID NOT REQUIRE IT AND THE FATHER STEPHEN ONLY PAID FOR SEXUAL ACTS IN THE STONING LAWS IN ACTS 7:59-60. THE LORD JESUS CHRIST WAS NOT STONED TO DEATH AND HE ONLY WAS PERSECUTED FOR A MINUTE IN JOHN 10:31-39 & ACTS 9:4-6. THE REASON THE HOMOSEXUAL ACTS IS INCURABLE BECAUSE IT TOTALLY GOES AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ORDER OF CREATION WITH ADAM AND EVE. THIS WAS ADAM AND EVE AND NOT ADAM AND STEVE IN GENESIS 2:21-25. THIS MEANS THAT IT IS TOTALLY EVIL IN NATURE AND NO GOOD CAN COME FROM EVIL. THE FATHER STEPHEN DESTROYED SODOM AND GOMORRAH FOR THIS SAME REASON AND LOT AND HIS FAMILY [EXCEPT THE WIFE] WAS THE ONLY ONES TO ESCAPE THE ETERNAL DESTRUCTION ONLY BECAUSE THEY OBEY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN GENESIS CHAPTER 18:16-19:29. ALSO ANY CREATURE THAT APPROVES OF THE PRACTICES OF HOMOSEXUAL ACTS IN THEIR KNOWLEDGE IS JUST AS EVIL AS ACTING, DOING AND THINKING UPON IT IN ROMANS 1:32. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN JUDGES IMPARTIALLY AND HAS NO RESPECT OF PERSONS IN ACTS 10:34-35 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21.  THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES ORDER OUT OF CHAOS: THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES SOMETHING OUT OF NOTHING IS IN GENESIS 1:1-2; PSALMS 33:9; 148:5-6; ROMANS 4:17 & HEBREWS 11:3. THE FATHER STEPHEN BRINGS ORDER TO HIS CREATION IS IN GENESIS 1:14-19; JOB 9:8; PSALMS 8:3; ISAIAH 45:12; 48:13. CHAOS THREATENS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ORDER: LIFE AND ORDER IN CREATION MUST BE SUSTAINED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOB 12:10; 34:14-15; PSALMS 104:29; ISAIAH 42:5; COLOSSIANS 1:16-17; HEBREWS 1:1-3 & JOHN 1:1-5. THE RAGING SEA AS A SYMBOL OF CHAOS IS IN EXODUS 15:8; PSALMS 46:2-3; 69:2, 15; 77:16; 104:7-9; PROVERBS 8:29; ZECHARIAH 10:11; MATTHEW 8:23-27; MARK 4:36-41 & LUKE 8:22-25. THREATENING NATIONS ARE LIKENED TO THE RAGING SEAS AS BRINGERS OF CHAOS IS IN ISAIAH 17:12-13; PSALMS 46:6 & JEREMIAH 46:7. SPIRITUAL AND POLITICAL CHAOS IS IN JUDGES 17:6; EPHESIANS 4:14 & GALATIANS 1:7. THE FATHER STEPHEN USES CHAOS AS A JUDGMENT IS IN ISAIAH 24:1, 3-4, 10-12, 17-21; 27:10; 32:14; 34:11; ZEPHANIAH 1:14-15 & REVELATION 6:15-17. FLOODWATERS AS A SYMBOL OF THE CHAOS OF JUDGMENT IS IN GENESIS 6:17; JOB 20:28; 22:16; ISAIAH 8:7 & JONAH 2:3. PANIC AND DESTRUCTION CHARACTERIZE THE CHAOS THAT FOLLOWS JUDGMENT IS IN JUDGES 7:22; 1ST SAMUEL 14:20; 2ND CHRONICLES 20:22-23; ISAIAH 19:2; EZEKIEL 38:21; HAGGAI 2:22 & ZECHARIAH 14:13.  THE EXAMPLES OF PEOPLE IN CONFUSION IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 18:29; ESTHER 3:15; LUKE 21:25-26 & ACTS 17:8; 19:32. THE FATHER STEPHEN SENDS CONFUSION AS JUDGMENT: THE RIGHTEOUS ASK THE FATHER STEPHEN TO CONFUSE THEIR ENEMIES IS IN PSALMS 35:26; 40:14; 55:9; 70:2. THE FATHER STEPHEN SENDS CONFUSION ON ISRAEL’S ENEMIES IS IN EXODUS 23:37; DEUTERONOMY 7:23 & PSALMS 71:24. ISRAEL, TOO, MAY EXPERIENCE CONFUSION IS IN DEUTERONOMY 28:20; 28:28; 2ND CHRONICLES 15:5-6 & JEREMIAH 51:34. THE EXAMPLES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN SENDING CONFUSION IS IN GENESIS 11:7-9; JOSHUA 10:10; 1ST SAMUEL 14:20 & 2ND CHRONICLES 20:22-23. SPIRITUAL CONFUSION IS HUMANITY’S NATURAL STATE IS IN ISAIAH 41:29; 57:20-21; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:18; 2:14 & 2ND CHRONICLES 4:3-4. CONFUSION RELATING TO THE FATHER STEPHEN: CONFUSION AMONG THE JEWS IS IN MATTHEW 12:23-24; 14:1-2; MARK 3:22; 6:14-16; JOHN 3:4; 6:52; 2ND CORINTHIANS 3:14; LUKE 9:7-9; 11:15 & ACTS 2:6-7, 12. CONFUSION AMONG THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DISCIPLES IS IN MATTHEW 8:27; 17:4; MARK 4:41; 9:5-6; 16:8; JOHN 6:60; 16:17-19 & LUKE 9:33-34; 24:22-25. THE FURTHER EXAMPLES OF BELIEVERS IN CONFUSION: CONFUSION OVER THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PURPOSES IS IN PSALMS 73:12-14; ECCLESIASTES 7:15; ISAIAH 21:3-4; DANIEL 4:19; HABAKKUK 1:2-4; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:8; 7:5 & GALATIANS 4:19-20. CONFUSION OVER SOUND DOCTRINE IS IN GALATIANS 1:6-7; 4:9, 17; 5:10. THE REMEDIES FOR CONFUSION: CONFUSION DISPELLED BY ASKING THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR UNDERSTANDING IS IN JEREMIAH 33:3 & JAMES 1:5. CONFUSION DISPELLED BY THE ENLIGHTENMENT OF THE HOLY GHOST IS IN JOHN 14:26; 16:13 & 1ST CORINTHIAN 2:9-10, 13. CONFUSION COMBATED BY THE TEACHING OF WISE LEADERS IS IN 2ND TIMOTHY 2:24-25; 4:2-3; HEBREWS 13:17 & ACTS 20:28-30. CONFUSION DISPELLED BY THE INSTRUCTION OF HOLY SCRIPTURE IS IN PSALMS 119:103-105 & 2ND TIMOTHY 3:16. CONFUSION GOES AS BELIEVERS GROW TO SPIRITUAL MATURITY IS IN EPHESIANS 4:13-14; PHILIPPIANS 1:9-10 & HEBREWS 5:14.  CAN SEXUAL IMMORALITY OPERATE IN ABOMINATIONS?  YES, SEXUAL IMMORALITY ALSO CAN OPERATE IN ABOMINABLE CUSTOMS IN LEVITICUS 18:30. AN ABOMINATION BASICALLY MEANS “TO DEPRECATE AS AN ILL OMEN” FROM THE LATIN WORD ***ABOMINARI***. ALSO IS THE ENGLISH WORDS THAT DERIVES FROM ***SHAQATS*** MEANING “***SHIQQUTS***, ***SHIQQUWTS*** OR ***SHEQETS***” AS A LOATHSOME, HATEFUL, SINFUL, WICKED & VILE RECEPTION. THE WORD ABOMINATION DENOTES MORAL OFFENCES BY ***TOEBA*** OR ***TOBA***. IT IS MOSTLY CONSIDERED AS A ***TABOO*** OR ***TAPU*** MEANING FORBIDDEN. THE TERM ***SHIQQUWTS*** IS TRANSLATED ABOMINATION BY ALMOST ALL TRANSLATIONS OF THE BIBLICAL TEXTS WHICH IN MOST CASES CONCERNS IDOLATRY AS LOATHSOME OR DETESTABLE. THE TWO TERMS OF ***SHEQETS*** AND ***SHAQETS*** ARE USED FOR DIETARY VIOLATIONS IN THE HEBREW. ANOTHER WORD THAT IS ABHORRED IS ***ZAAM*** IN THE GREEK. SOME SCRIPTURES THAT CONCERNS THE WORD ***SHIQQUWTS*** ARE FOUND IN DANIEL 9:27; 11:31; 12:11; 1ST MACCABEES 1:54; ISAIAH 66:3; DEUTERONOMY 29:17; EZEKIEL 20:7; 1ST KINGS 11:5-7; 2ND KINGS 23:24 AND JEREMIAH 13:27. ALSO SOME SCRIPTURES THAT CONCERN THE WORD ***SHEQATS*** ARE FOUND IN LEVITICUS 11:10-13, 23, 41. ALSO SOME SCRIPTURES THAT CONCERN THE WORD ***SHAQATS*** ARE FOUND IN LEVITICUS 11:11, 13, 43; 20:25; PSALMS 22:24 AND DEUTERONOMY 7:26. ALSO ***TOEBA*** IS USED IN THREE WAYS. FIRST, EVERY SHEPHERD WAS CONSIDERED AN ABOMINATION TO THE EGYPTIANS IN GENESIS 46:34. SECOND, CONCERNS PHARAOH GRANTING TO THE ISRAELITES TO HOLD A FESTIVAL AND OFFER THEIR SACRIFICES TO EGYPT. BUT MOSES REFUSED BY NOT GIVING PERMISSION TO SACRIFICE “THE ABOMINATION OF THE EGYPTIANS” IN EXODUS 8:26. THIRD, THERE ARE 7 THINGS LISTED AS AN ABOMINATION IN PROVERBS 6:16-19. THEY ARE A LYING TONGUE, HANDS THAT SHED INNOCENT BLOOD, HAUGHTY EYES OR PROUD LOOK, FEET THAT ARE SWIFT TO RUNNING IN MISCHIEF, A FALSE WITNESS THAT SPEAKS LIES, A HEART THAT DEVISES WICKED IMAGINATIONS OR SCHEMES AND ONE THAT SOWS DISCORD AMONG BRETHREN. SOME SCRIPTURES THAT CONCERN ***TOEBA*** ARE FOUND IN DEUTERONOMY 7:25; 13:14; 14:3; 22:5; 23:18; 24:2-4; 25:13-19; ISAIAH 44:19; EZEKIEL 16:22, 58; 18:10-13; 22:11; 33:26; LEVITICUS 18:22, 27-30; 20:13; 1ST KINGS 14:24; JEREMIAH 7:9-10; 32:35; PROVERBS 11:1; 12:22. ALSO SOME SCRIPTURES THAT CONCERN THE WORD ***TAAB*** ARE FOUND IN THE ORIGINAL KING JAMES VERSION IN DEUTERONOMY 7:26; 23:7; JOB 15:16; 19:19; 30:10; PSALMS 5:6; 53:1; 106:40; 107:18; 119:163; AMOS 5:10; MICAH 3:9; 1ST CHRONICLES 21:6; ISAIAH 14:19; 49:7; EZEKIEL 16:25, 52 AND 1ST KINGS 21:26. IN ROMANS 1:24-27 DECLARES THAT WOMEN WITH WOMEN (FEMALE HOMOSEXUALS: CATAMITES) WENT AGAINST NATURE AND MEN WITH MEN (MALE HOMOSEXUALS: SOD MITES) BURNED IN LUST FOR EACH OTHER. IN THE STORY OF EZEKIEL 1-10 IT TELLS US THAT THE CHERUBIM CONTROLS & SEPARATES IN ISOLATION THE GREATER ABOMINATIONS AND THE WICKED ABOMINATIONS COMMITTED IN THE TEMPLE. EZEKIEL THE PRIEST/PROPHET WAS AUTHORIZED TO LOOK BEHIND CLOSED DOORS OF ALL THE ABOMINATIONS BEING COMMITTED, BUT NOT TO ACT ON IT. ALSO JOHN THE REVELATOR IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION WAS ALSO AUTHORIZED TO LOOK UPON BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH IN REVELATION 17:1-18, BUT NOT TO ACT ON IT THROUGH ONE OF THE SEVEN ANGELS (LORDS) THAT TOLD AND SHOWED HIM THESE THINGS. ALSO BABYLON’S FALL WAS CONFIRMED IN ONE HOUR IN REVELATION 18:1-19:10. IN 1ST KINGS 11:1-13 CONCERNS SOLOMON’S 80 YEAR KINGDOM OF WISDOM FALLING BECAUSE OF THE IDOLATRY CONCERNING THE ABOMINATION OF ASHTORETH THE GODDESS OF THE SIDONIANS, THE ABOMINATION OF MILCOM OR MOLECH OF THE AMMONITES (MAYBE MOLOCH IN ACTS 7:42), THE ABOMINATION OF CHEMOSH OF MOAB BY WHICH SOLOMON COMMITTED THESE THINGS WITH HIS FOREIGN WIVES THAT HE LOVED. BISEXUALITY IS THE SEXUAL EROS LOVE ACT OR AN ORIENTATION INVOLVING PHYSICAL ATTRACTION TO BOTH MALES AND FEMALES WHICH IS PROVEN IN REVELATION 17:4; 18:6 CONCERNING THE MIXED GOLDEN CUP. HERMAPHRODITES CALLED SHE-MALES MEAN “**INTERSEX**” WHICH IS THE ONES WHO HAVE BOTH SEX GLANDS, WHO CAN ENGAGE IN BOTH MALES AND FEMALES SEXUALLY. THIS KIND OF HERMAPHRODITE MAYBE THE ANTICHRIST WHICH IS ASSOCIATED WITH THE NUMBER 666 IN THE GREEK TRANSLATION IS THE SAME NUMBER 666 LISTED AS THE NUMBER XXX IN DNA & PERVERTED SEXUAL EROS LOVE PORNOGRAPHY (SHORT FOR PORN CALLED PORNEIA IN THE GREEK) LINKED TO THE 24 ORDERS OF THE EVIL GIANTS PLACED IN THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS IN GENESIS 6:1-5; ACTS 7:42-43 & REVELATION 13:18. THE ACT OF COMMITTING AN ABOMINATION IS A SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY AGAINST THE LORD IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:4-12 AND IS STRICTLY FORBIDDEN TO THE LORD’S PEOPLE. THESE WHO ACT ON THESE THINGS WILL BE DESTROYED BY THE BREATH OF HIS MOUTH AND THE BRIGHTNESS OF HIS COMING IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:8. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE 24 ORDERS OF THE GIANTS, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “**THE LORD YAH & THE 30 ORDERS OF THE BIBLICAL GIANTS, BIBLICAL DRAGONS AND BIBLICAL LAW**.”  GOD’S CREATION ORDER FOR HOLY DIVINE INTERCOURSE IS IN GENESIS 1:27-28; 2:18-24. JESUS CHRIST AND PAUL ENDORSED GOD’S CREATIVE ORDER IS IN MARK 10:6-9; MATTHEW 19:4-5 & EPHESIANS 5:31. OT PROHIBITIONS OF HOMOSEXUAL PRACTICE IS IN LEVITICUS 18:22; 20:13. HOMOSEXUAL PRACTICE IS INCOMPATIBLE WITH THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10 & 1ST TIMOTHY 1:9-11. MAGICAL SEXUAL DISORDER AT EVERY LEVEL IS THE ONE CONSEQUENCE OF ALWAYS REJECTING GOD IS IN ROMANS 1:21-27; 1ST KINGS 14:24; 15:12 & 2ND KINGS 23:7. THE EXAMPLES OF HOMOSEXUAL PRACTICE IS IN GENESIS 19:4-8; JUDE 7 & JUDGES 19:16-24.  CAN SEXUAL IMMORALITY OPERATE IN WICKEDNESS?  YES, SEXUAL IMMORALITY ALSO CAN OPERATE IN WICKEDNESS & PROVEN IN LEVITICUS 18:17. WICKEDNESS IS EVIL AND SIN AND IT CAUSES HARM OR DESTRUCTION BY DELIBERATELY VIOLATING A MORAL LAW. THE WORD EVIL IS DERIVED FROM THE OLD ENGLISH WORD YFELAND THE WORD EVIL IS DERIVED FROM THE MODERN ENGLISH WORD ***ALEX*** WHICH MEANS “TRANSGRESSING.” ALSO WICKEDNESS IS BREAKING ALL THE RULES THAT GOD HAS ESTABLISHED. THE CONCEPT OF EVIL IS DRAWN FROM THE HOLY BIBLE CONCERNING THE WORD ***PONEROS*** THAT IS INFERIOR, UNSUITABILITY, UNJUSTIFIABLE REALITY & THAT IS OUGHT NOT TO BE DONE. IN DEUTERONOMY 28:20 IT TELLS US THAT EVIL FORSAKES GOD AND THE BIBLE STRESSES OBEDIENCE TO GOD’S LAW WRITTEN IN THE TORAH, TABAKH, MISHNAH, TALMUD AND GENTILE LAWS. IN ISAIAH 45:7, SOME PHILOSOPHICAL SCHOLARS BELIEVE THAT EVIL CAN ARISE WITHOUT REASON OR MEANING, BUT GOD IS RESPONSIBLE FOR EVERYTHING INCLUDING EVIL. ALSO MORALITY COMES FROM THE LATIN WORD MORALITIES WHICH MEAN MANNER, CHARACTER, AND PROPER BEHAVIOR. WICKEDNESS IS NOT MORALITY BUT THE OPPOSITE IN WRONG FORBIDDEN BEHAVIOR. IN GENESIS 2:23-6:7 IT DETAILS HOW GOD DESTROYED THE WATER WORLD OF ADAM BECAUSE OF THE CONTINUAL WICKED HEART OF MAN FOR HIS YOUTH. THE LORD WAS SORRY THAT HE HAD CREATED MAN AND DESTROYED EVERYTHING IN THE FLOOD EXCEPT 8 PEOPLE IN THE ARK WITH THE ANIMALS. THIS SHOULD SHOW US HOW THE LORD JUDGES WICKEDNESS. ALSO SOME SCRIPTURES THAT SOLOMON WROTE ARE FOUND IN PROVERBS 2:14, 22; 3:25, 33; 4:14, 19; 5:22; 6:12, 18; 9:7; 10:2-3, 6-7, 11, 16, 20, 24-32; 11:5, 7-8, 10-11, 18, 21, 23, 31; 12:2, 5-7, 10-13, 21, 26; 13:5, 9, 17, 25; 14:11, 17, 19, 32; 15:6, 8-9, 26, 28-29; 16:4; 17:4, 15, 23; 18:3, 5; 19:28; 20:26; 21:4, 7, 10, 12, 18, 27, 29; 24:15-16, 19-20, 24; 25:5, 26; 26:23, 26; 28:1, 4, 12, 15, 28; 29:2, 7, 12, 16, 27 AND 30:20. ALSO IN ECCLESIASTES 3:16 IT TELLS US THAT WHERE THE PLACE OF JUDGMENT IS, WICKEDNESS WAS THERE. IN JEREMIAH 2:19 STATES “…THAT YOUR OWN WICKEDNESS WILL CORRECT YOU…” IN MARK 7:22 IT SAYS THAT WICKEDNESS COMES FROM OUT OF THE HEART OF MAN. IN ROMANS 1:29, 32 IT TELLS US THAT WICKEDNESS IS WORTHY OF DEATH. SOME SCRIPTURES IN ECCLESIASTES CONCERNING WICKEDNESS ARE FOUND IN ECCLESIASTES 3:16-17; 7:15, 25; 8:8, 10, 13-14; 9:2. IN EPHESIANS 6:12 DECLARES THAT WE WRESTLE NOT AGAINST FLESH AND BLOOD, BUT WE FIGHT AGAINST SPIRITUAL WICKEDNESS IN HEAVENLY PLACES. SOME SCRIPTURES CONCERNING WICKEDNESS IN THE LAW OF MOSES ARE FOUND IN GENESIS 6:5; EXODUS 9:27; 23:1, 7; 25:38; 37:23; LEVITICUS 18:17; 19:29; 20:14, 17; NUMBERS 4:9; 16:26; 23:21; DEUTERONOMY 9:4-5, 27; 13:11; 15:9; 17:2, 5; 23:9; 25:1-2 AND 28:20. WICKEDNESS IS A FORBIDDEN ART TO THE PEOPLE OF GOD BECAUSE IT IS EVIL AND THE LORD DOES NOT THINK EVIL OR LOOK UPON SIN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:1-13. TO TOTALLY ESCAPE, YOU MUST ABSTAIN FROM THIS IS FOUND IN ACTS 15:20, 29; 21:25 IN JAMES’ GENTILE CHRISTIAN LAW IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD.  CAN SEXUAL IMMORALITY OPERATE IN IDOLATRY?  YES, SEXUAL IMMORALITY CAN ALSO OPERATE IN IDOLATRY PROVEN IN ROMANS 1:25, 29. IDOLATRY COMES FROM GREEK WORDS CONCERNING ***EIDOLDARIA*** AND ***EIDOLON*** MEANING IMAGE OR FIGURE AND ***LATRIS*** OR ***LATREUEIN*** MEANING WORSHIPPER. IDOLATRY IS ALSO MENTIONED AS MARITAL FORNICATION IN TOBIT 4:12-13. IDOLATRY IS NOT ONLY WORSHIP OF AN IDOL BUT ANY ARTISTIC REPRESENTATION OF GOD FROM MAN’S DEVISING. IDOLATERS ARE ALSO DEFINED AS WORSHIP OF ANY IMAGE, IDEA OF OBJECT AS OPPOSED TO THE WORSHIP OF A MONOTHEISTIC GOD. THE GOLDEN CALF IS A PRIME EXAMPLE, BY WHICH THE ISRAELITES MADE OUT OF THEIR GOLD EARRINGS AND BRACELETS TO WORSHIP THIS IMAGE AS THE ALMIGHTY IN EXODUS 32:1-35. IN RETURN MOSES CURSED THEM AND THEY BEGAN MURDERING ONE ANOTHER. ANOTHER EXAMPLE IS SOLOMON WHO LEANED MORE ON HIS FOREIGN WIVES THAN THE LORD RIGHT AT THE END OF HIS LIFE. HE COULD NOT FULLY FOLLOW AND FULLY SERVE THE LORD BECAUSE OF THE IDOLS THAT HIS FOREIGN WIVES WERE FOLLOWING BECAUSE HE CLEAVED TO THEM IN SEXUAL EROS LOVE IN 1ST KINGS 11:1-13. ALSO THE WORSHIP OF HUMANS IS FORBIDDEN EXCEPT THE PHYSICAL TRINITY THAT WAS ON THE EARTH BETWEEN 3BC-33AD. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN DEUTERONOMY 7:25; DANIEL 2:46; EZEKIEL 28:2; 29:3 AND ESTHER 3:2. IT IS CONSIDERED AS A MAJOR SIN IN ABRAHAM’S RELIGIONS. IN 1ST SAMUEL 15:23 IT TELLS US THAT STUBBORNNESS IS AS IDOLATRY. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:14 IT INSTRUCTS US TO FLEE FROM ALL IDOLATRY. IN GALATIANS 5:20 IT IS ONE OF THE WORKS OF THE FLESH. IN COLOSSIANS 3:5 SAYS “THEREFORE PUT TO DEATH YOUR MEMBERS WHICH ARE ON THE EARTH: …IDOLATRY. IN 1ST PETER 4:3 SAYS “…WHEN WE WALKED IN…ABOMINABLE IDOLATRIES.” SOME SCRIPTURES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT CONCERNING IDOLS ARE FOUND IN LEVITICUS 19:4, 30; DEUTERONOMY 29:17; 1ST SAMUEL 31:9; 1ST KINGS 15:12-13; 21:26; 2ND KINGS 17:12; 21:11, 21; 23:24; 1ST CHRONICLES 10:9; 16:26; 2ND CHRONICLES 15;8, 16; 24:18; 33:7, 15; 34:7; PSALMS 96:5; 97:7; 106:36, 38; 115:4; 135:15; ISAIAH 2:8, 18, 20; 10:10, 11; 19:1, 3; 31:7; 45:16; 46:1; 48:5; 57:5; 66:3; JEREMIAH 22:28; 50:2, 38; EZEKIEL 6:4-6, 9, 13; 44:10; HOSEA 12:2; 14:8; MICAH 1:7; HABAKKUK 2:18 AND ZECHARIAH 11:17; 13:2. SOME SCRIPTURES IN THE MIDDLE TESTAMENT ARE FOUND IN TOBIT 14:6; ESTHER 14:8, 10; WISDOM OF SOLOMON CHAPTERS 13-14; 15:15; SIRACH 30:19; BARUCH 6:73; JEREMIAH 6:73; BEL 1:3, 5; 1ST MACCABEES 1:43, 47, 54, 59; 10:83; 13:47; 2ND MACCABEES 12:40; 1ST ESDRAS 2:10 AND 2ND ESDRAS 16:68. SOME SCRIPTURES IN THE NEW TESTAMENT ARE FOUND IN ROMANS 2:22; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:1, 4, 7, 10; 10:19, 28; 12:2; 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:16; 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:9; 1ST JOHN 5:21 & REVELATION 2:14, 20; 9:20. IDOLATRY IS A FORBIDDEN BECAUSE IT TAKES FROM WORSHIPPING THE TRUE GOD. FOR GOD IS A JEALOUS GOD. IN THE 10 COMMANDMENTS, SAYS THOU SHALL NOT HAVE ANY OTHER GODS BEFORE ME.  IDOLATRY AMONG THE GENTILES IS IN JUDGES 11:24; 16:23-24; 2ND KINGS 36:18-20; 37:38; 46:1; EZEKIEL 8:14; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:5 & ACTS 14:11-13. IDOLATRY AMONG GOD’S PEOPLE: IN PATRIARCHAL TIMES IS IN JOSHUA 24:2 & GENESIS 31:30, 34; 35:2. IN THE MOSAIC PERIOD IS IN EXODUS 32:4. IN THE PERIOD OF THE JUDGES IS IN JUDGES 10:6; 17:5. IN THE EARLY MONARCHY IS IN 1ST KINGS 11:10; 12:28. IN THE MIDDLE MONARCHY IS IN 1ST KINGS 11:7-8; 16:32, 33. IN THE LATE MONARCHY IS IN 2ND KINGS 21:2-6. AFTER THE FALL OF JERUSALEM IS IN EZEKIEL 8:3, 10, 14, 16. THE OBJECTS OF FALSE WORSHIP: THE SUN, MOON AND STARS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 4:19; 17:3 & JOB 31:26. THE OTHER OBJECTS OF WORSHIP IS IN DEUTERONOMY 4:28; 16:22; 1ST KINGS 12:31 & ISAIAH 1:29. THE PRACTICES ASSOCIATED WITH IDOLATRY: THE BURNING OF CHILDREN IS IN 2ND KINGS 23:10. THE SUPERSTITIOUS USE OF RELIGIOUS SYMBOLS IS IN 2ND KINGS 18:4 & JUDGES 8:27. THE SEXUAL DEVIANCE IS IN DEUTERONOMY 23:17; 1ST KINGS 14:24 & HOSEA 4:14. THE IDOLATRY IN THE NT: THE IDOLATRY IN THE GENTILE WORLD IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:5; GALATIANS 4:8 & ACTS 14:11-13; 17:16, 22-23; 19:24. THE CRITICISM OF IDOLATRY: IDOLATRY LEADS TO OTHER SINFUL BEHAVIOR IS IN ROMANS 1:22, 24-25. IDOLATRY IS AN OFFENCE AGAINST THE DOCTRINE OF CREATION IS IN ROMANS 1:20 & ACTS 17:24-29. IDOLS ARE FUTILE AND DEGRADING, SUCH AS ALL CREATION WORSHIPPING CREATION IN SEX IS IN ROMANS 1:22-25 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:4; 10:19; 12:2. IDOLATROUS WORSHIP OF HUMAN BEINGS IS IN ROMANS 1:25; LUKE 20:24-25 & ACTS 12:22; 28:6. DEMONIC AUTHORITIES ARE INVOLVED WITH IDOLATRY IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:20 & REVELATION 9:20; 13:4. FOOD SACRIFICED TO IDOLS IS IN ROMANS 14:2-3, 6; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:4-13; 10:14-31 & ACTS 15:20. THE ENCOUNTERS WITH IDOLATROUS PRACTICE IS IN ACTS 14:11-18; 17:18-31; 19:28. SPIRITUAL IDOLATRY IS IN 1ST JOHN 5:21. THE TEMPTATIONS, TESTS, TRIALS AND TRYING’S OF JESUS CHRIST PRESENT THREE MAIN KINDS OF SPIRITUAL IDOLATRY: POSSESSIONS IS IN MATTHEW 4:3; 6:24; PHILIPPIANS 3:19; COLOSSIANS 3:5; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:10 & LUKE 4:3; 16:13; 18:23. PRESTIGE AND SELF-ESTEEM IS IN MATTHEW 4:6; ROMANS 2:19 & LUKE 3:8; 4:9; 10:29; 18:11-12, 21. AUTHORITY IS IN MATTHEW 4:8-9; JOHN 18:10-11; 19:10; PHILIPPIANS 2:6; JAMES 4:6, 10 & LUKE 4:6-7; 9:54-55; 16:15; 23:39. THE OBJECTIONS TO IDOLATRY: IDOLATRY IS DISPARAGED: THE ABSURDITY OF MAKING IDOLS IS IN HABAKKUK 2:18, 19; DEUTERONOMY 4:28; ISAIAH 40:18-20; 41:6-7; JEREMIAH 10:3-9 & HOSEA 10:6. IDOLS REPRESENT FALSEHOOD AND FRAUD IS IN PSALMS 40:4; JEREMIAH 2:5; 10:14; 16:19; 51:17-18; HOSEA 12:1 & AMOS 2:4. BOWING DOWN TO IDOLS IS INAPPROPRIATE IS IN PSALMS 115:5-8; 135:17-18; ISAIAH 2:8; 44:15-17; 46:6; JEREMIAH 1:15 & MICAH 5:13. IDOLS CONTRASTED WITH THE LORD IS IN ISAIAH 40:25-26; 46:5; JEREMIAH 5:24; 10:10; HOSEA 2:8 & ACTS 17:24-25. IDOLATRY IS FORBIDDEN BY GOD IS IN EXODUS 20:3-4 & DEUTERONOMY 5:7-8. IDOLATRY INCURS SEVERE PENALTIES IS IN ZEPHANIAH 1:4; DEUTERONOMY 1:1-9, 12-15; ISAIAH 66:4; AMOS 5:27 & NAHUM 1:14. GOD ABOMINATES IDOLS IS IN EZEKIEL 5:9, 11; 6:4; 7:20; DEUTERONOMY 7:25 & 2ND KINGS 23:24. THE PRESSURE TO WORSHIP IDOLS MUST BE RESISTED AND IDOLS ABANDONED IS IN DANIEL 3:18 & ISAIAH 2:20; 30:22; 31:7. THE EMINENT DANGERS OF IDOLATRY: BLINDNESS IS IN ISAIAH 44:18. BECOMING LIKE IDOLS IS IN PSALMS 115:8; JEREMIAH 2:5 & HOSEA 9:10. SPIRITUAL ADULTERY IS IN DEUTERONOMY 31:16; JUDGES 8:33; ISAIAH 1:21; JEREMIAH 13:27 & HOSEA 1:2; 2:7; 8:9. INJUSTICE IS IN AMOS 5:7.  THE NATURE OF SEXUAL IMMORALITY: SEXUAL IMMORALITY IS WIDESPREAD IN THE WORLD IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:9-10; 7:1-2 & REVELATION 9:21. THE CAUSE OF SEXUAL IMMORALITY IS IN GALATIANS 5:19; MATTHEW 15:19-20; MARK 7:21-23 & EPHESIANS 4:17-19. THE FOLLY OF SEXUAL IMMORALITY IS IN PROVERBS 5:3-5, 20; 6:26, 32. SEXUAL IMMORALITY BRINGS DAMNATION IS IN HEBREWS 13:4; LEVITICUS 20:10-21; PROVERBS 2:16-19; 22:14; EZEKIEL 16:38; ROMANS 1:24-27; EPHESIANS 5:5 COLOSSIANS 3:5-6; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3-6; JUDE 7 & REVELATION 21:8; 22:15. SEXUAL IMMORALITY HAS NO PLACE IN THE CHRISTIAN LIFE IS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3, 7; ROMANS 13:13; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-11, 13-20; 10:8; EPHESIANS 5:3; COLOSSIANS 3:5; HEBREWS 12:16 & ACTS 15:20, 29; 21:25. THE FORGIVENESS OF SEXUAL IMMORALITY IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:11; JOHN 8:3-11 & LUKE 7:36-39. THE EXAMPLES OF SEXUAL IMMORALITY: PROHIBITED SEXUAL RELATIONSHIPS: INCEST IS IN LEVITICUS 18:6, 7-20; GENESIS 19:33-36; 35:22; 38:13-18; 2ND SAMUEL 16:22 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1. ADULTERY IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 11:4; JEREMIAH 23:14; 29:23; HOSEA 1:2 & JOHN 4:17-18. PROSTITUTION IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:15-16; JUDGES 16:1; 1ST KINGS 3:16 & HOSEA 4:13-15. FORNICATION IS IN NUMBERS 25:1, 6 & 1ST SAMUEL 2:22. RAPE IS IN GENESIS 34:1-2 & 2ND SAMUEL 13:10-14. HOMOSEXUALITY IS IN GENESIS 19:5 & JUDGES 19:22. MARITAL SEXUALITY LIKE GOMER WITH HOSEA IN HOSEA CHAPTERS 1-2. MARITAL SEXUALITY AS ONE FLESH IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:15-16. SEXUAL IMMORALITY AMONG CHRISTIANS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1; 2ND PETER 2:13-14; JUDE 4 & REVELATION 2:14, 20. SEXUAL IMMORALITY AS A PICTURE OF SPIRITUAL UNFAITHFULNESS: AMONG GOD’S PEOPLE IS IN JEREMIAH 3:20; 13:26-27; EZEKIEL 6:9; 16:15-17; HOSEA 2:1-10; 3:1; 4:10-12; 5:4 & MATTHEW 12:39; 16:4. IN THE WORLD IS IN REVELATION 14:8; 17:1-2, 4; 18:2; 19:2.  CAN SEXUAL IMMORALITY OPERATE IN HARLOTRIES?  YES, SEXUAL IMMORALITY ALSO CAN OPERATE IN HARLOTRIES PROVEN IN REVELATION 17:4 CONCERNING THE GOLDEN CUP. PROSTITUTION IS ALSO CALLED HARLOTRIES AND WHOREDOM’S AND IS THE ACT OF PROVIDING SEXUAL EROS LOVE FORBIDDEN SERVICES TO ANOTHER PERSON IN RETURN FOR A PAYMENT OF SOME SORT, MAINLY WITH MONEY FOR PAYMENT. PROSTITUTION IS DERIVED FROM TWO LATIN WORDS ***PRO*** WHICH MEANS “**TO EXPOSE**” AND ***STATUERE*** WHICH MEANS “**TO PLACE UP FRONT**.” ESCORTS AND WHORES ARE ALTERNATIVE NAMES FOR PROSTITUTE. NOT ALL ESCORTS ARE WHORES. THE ENGLISH WORD FOR WHORE DERIVES FROM ***HORA***AND ITS ROOT IS ***KA***MEANING “**DESIRE**.” ALSO PROSTITUTE CAN MEAN DEBASEMENT OR THE MANUFACTURING OF AN UNWORTHY CAUSE. PROSTITUTION IS AT A HIGH RISK OF SEXUAL EROS LOVE DISEASES TRANSMITTED FROM ONE PARTNER TO ANOTHER. IN LEVITICUS 19:29 IT TELLS US THAT “DO NOT PROSTITUTE YOUR DAUGHTER, TO CAUSE HER TO BE A HARLOT, LEST THE LAND FALL INTO HARLOTRY.” IN LEVITICUS 20:5-6 IT DECLARES “THE LORD WILL SET HIS FACE AGAINST THAT MAN AND HIS FAMILY, AND THE LORD WILL CUT HIM OFF FROM HIS PEOPLE, AND ALL WHO PROSTITUTE THEM WITH HIM TO COMMIT HARLOTRY WITH MOLECH.” IN JEREMIAH 3:9 IT STATES OF HER CASUAL HARLOTRY WHICH CAME INTO BEING AS CASUAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE. IN EZEKIEL 16:15-36 IT TELLS US THAT SHE TRUSTED IN HER BEAUTY AND PLAYED THE HARLOT BECAUSE OF FAME, AND POURED OUT YOUR WHOREDOM’S ON EVERY ONE THAT PASSED BY WHO WOULD HAVE IT. WERE HER ACTS OF HARLOTRY A SMALL THING? BECAUSE IN HER ACTS OF HARLOTRY SHE FORGOT THE DAYS OF HER YOUTH, WHEN SHE WAS NAKED AND BARE STRUGGLING IN HER OWN BLOOD. SHE MADE HER BEAUTY TO BE ABHORRED. SHE COMMITTED HARLOTRIES WITH THE EGYPTIANS FLESHLY NEIGHBORS TO PROVOKE THE LORD IN ANGER. SHE EVEN MULTIPLIED HER ACTS OF HARLOTRY BUT WAS NOT SATISFIED. ALL MEN MAKE PAYMENTS TO HARLOTS, BUT YOU MADE PAYMENTS TO YOUR (EROS) LOVERS AND HIRED THEM TO COME FROM EVERYWHERE. SHE AS A HARLOT IS THE OPPOSITE OF A WOMAN THAT IS NOT SOLICITED TO BEING A HARLOT. THE LORD SAYS BECAUSE OF YOUR NAKEDNESS UNCOVERED AND ALL YOUR FILTHINESS IN YOUR HARLOTRY WITH ALL YOUR (EROS) LOVERS AND THE BLOOD OF YOUR CHILDREN WHICH YOU GAVE TO THEM. THE LORD WILL GATHER ALL YOUR (EROS) LOVERS OF WHOM YOU TOOK PLEASURE IN (EROS) LOVE OR HATRED AND WILL UNCOVER YOUR NAKEDNESS THAT YOUR NAKEDNESS SHALL BE SEEN. THE LORD WILL JUDGE YOU AS WOMEN WHO BREAK WEDLOCK OR AS SHED BLOOD ARE JUDGED. FURY AND JEALOUSY WILL COME FROM THE LORD. THE LORD WILL GIVE YOU INTO THEIR HAND AND THEY WILL BREAK DOWN YOUR SHRINES & HIGH PLACES. THE LORD WILL STRIP YOU OF YOUR CLOTHES AND TAKE YOUR BEAUTIFUL ORNAMENTS & LEAVE YOU BARE AND NAKED. THE LORD WILL BRING AN ASSEMBLY AGAINST HER AND THEY SHALL STONE YOU WITH STONES AND THRUST YOU WITH SWORDS, THEY SHALL BURN YOUR HOUSES TO THE GROUND AND EXECUTE JUDGMENTS IN THE SIGHT FROM OTHER WOMEN. THE LORD WILL MAKE YOU CEASE FROM PLAYING THE HARLOT & HIRING (EROS) LOVERS AT YOUR DISPOSAL. THE LORD’S FURIES WILL THEN REST AND HIS JEALOUSY WILL DEPART WHEN SHE STOPS ALL HER PLAYING AROUND. IN HOSEA 1:2-3:4 IT DECLARES THAT THE LORD GOD COMMANDED HOSEA TO MARRY GOMER WHICH WAS A HARLOT TO BE HIS WIFE OF HARLOTRY. HOSEA KNEW WHY THE LORD CALLED HIM TO THIS SPECIAL MINISTRY BECAUSE HE KNEW OF THE HARLOTRIES THAT HAVE BEEN DONE IN THE COUNTRY AND CITIES. THE LORD WILL BRING CHARGES AGAINST GOMER YOUR WIFE AND THE MOTHER OF YOUR CHILDREN FOR HER LOOSE LIFE STYLE WITH OTHER MEN BESIDES HER HUSBAND HOSEA. IN NAHUM 3:4-6 IT TELLS US ABOUT “THE MISTRESS OF SORCERIES, WHO SELLS THE NATIONS (LAWS) THROUGH HER HARLOTRIES. BEHOLD, THE LORD IS AGAINST YOU AND HE WILL LIFT YOUR SKIRTS OVER YOUR FACE AND THE NATIONS (LAWS) WILL SEE YOUR NAKEDNESS AND THE KINGDOMS YOUR SHAME AND THE LORD WILL MAKE YOU VILE AND CAST ALL ABOMINABLE FILTH ON HER AND MAKE HER A SPECTACLE TO BE TALKED ABOUT.” MALE PROSTITUTES ARE CALLED WIZARDS, WHICH CARRIES THE SAME PENALTIES AS WHORES AND HARLOTS BUT ARE TREATED MORE SEVERE THAN FEMALES. PROSTITUTION IS STRICTLY FORBIDDEN IN THE BIBLE, THOSE COMMITTING THESE ACTS ARE NOT INNOCENT, BUT FIERY JUDGMENT WILL DESTROY THEM FROM THE LORD. HARLOTS ARE CALLED “**SOUL-EATERS/SPIRIT-EATERS**” & FEEDS ON THE PRECIOUS LIFE OF MAN, WHO WILL HAVE IT.  PROSTITUTION, WHOREDOM’S AND HARLOTRIES OR WIZARDRY’S AMONG THE HEATHEN: FOR MONEY IS IN GENESIS 38:15-16; JOSHUA 2:1 & JOEL 3:3. THE RELIGIOUS PROSTITUTIONS IS IN GENESIS 38:21-22 & JOB 36:14. PROSTITUTION IN ISRAEL: IT IS FORBIDDEN UNDER GOD’S BIBLICAL LAW IS IN LEVITICUS 19:29 & DEUTERONOMY 23:17-18. PRIESTS (SERGEANTS), CHIEF PRIESTS (LIEUTENANTS) OR HIGH PRIESTS (CAPTAINS) IS FORBIDDEN TO MARRY PROSTITUTES IS IN LEVITICUS 21:7, 14. THE PENALTIES FOR PROSTITUTION IS IN GENESIS 38:24 & LEVITICUS 21:9. THE EFFORTS TO REMOVE THE SHRINE-PROSTITUTES IS IN 1ST KINGS 15:11-12; 22:45-46. THE LURE OF PROSTITUTION IS IN PROVERBS 7:10 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9. THE PREVALAENCE OF PROSTITUTION IS IN 1ST KINGS 3:16; 14:24; JEREMIAH 5:7; HOSEA 4:13-14; 6:10 & MICAH 1:7. THE DIVINE WARNINGS AGAINST PROSTITUTION: IT HAS DIRE CONSEQUENCES IS IN PROVERBS 6:25-27; 23:26-27; 29:3; JUDGES 16:1-2 & LUKE 15:30. ALL SAINTLY CHRISTIANS LORD MUST AVOID IT IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1; 6:15-16 & EPHESIANS 5:3. PROSTITUTES CAN BE REDEEMED IS IN MATTHEW 21:31-32; LUKE 7:37-50; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-11; HEBREWS 11:31; JAMES 2:25 & JOSHUA 6:22-25. PROSTITUTION USED AS A METAPHOR: FOR WORLDLY SEXUAL EROS LOVE CORRUPTION IS IN REVELATION 17:1-5; 2ND PETER 1:4; ISAIAH 23:15-17 & NAHUM 3:4. FOR SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY IS IN DEUTERONOMY 31:16; EXODUS 34:15-16; LEVITICUS 20:5; JUDGES 2:17; 8:27, 33; 1ST CHRONICLES 5:25; PSALMS 106:39; ISAIAH 1:21; EZEKIEL 16:16-17, 26, 28, 33-34, 41; 23:1-35 & HOSEA 4:10-12; 5:4.  WHAT ARE THE TWO ARMORS WE MUST USE TO BE VICTORIOUS?  FIRST, IS THE SALVATION ARMOR ALSO CALLED PROTECTION ARMOR GIVEN BY THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. IN EPHESIANS 6:10-20 IT DECLARES “FINALLY, MY BRETHREN, BE STRONG IN THE LORD AND IN THE POWER OF HIS MIGHT. PUT ON THE WHOLE ARMOR OF GOD, WHICH YOU MAY BE ABLE TO STAND AGAINST THE WILES OF THE DEVIL, FOR WE DO NOT WRESTLE AGAINST FLESH AND BLOOD, BUT AGAINST PRINCIPALITIES, AGAINST POWERS, AGAINST THE RULERS OF THE DARKNESS OF THIS AGE, AGAINST SPIRITUAL WICKEDNESS IN HEAVENLY PLACES. THEREFORE TAKE UP THE WHOLE ARMOR OF GOD, WHICH YOU MAY BE ABLE TO WITHSTAND IN THE EVIL DAY, AND HAVING ALL, TO STAND. STAND THEREFORE, HAVING GIRDED YOUR WAIST WITH TRUTH, HAVING PUT ON THE BREASTPLATE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, AND HAVING SHOD YOUR FEET WITH THE PREPARATION OF THE GOSPEL OF PEACE. ABOVE ALL, TAKING THE SHIELD OF FAITH WITH WHICH YOU WILL BE ABLE TO QUENCH ALL THE FIERY DARTS OF THE WICKED ONE. AND TAKE THE **HELMET OF SALVATION** AND THE SWORD OF THE SPIRIT, WHICH IS THE WORD OF GOD, PRAYING ALWAYS WITH ALL PRAYER AND SUPPLICATION IN THE SPIRIT, BEING WATCHFUL TO THIS END WITH ALL PERSEVERANCE AND SUPPLICATION FOR ALL THE SAINTS (LORDS)—AND FOR ME, THAT UTTERANCE MAY BE GIVEN TO ME, THAT I MAY OPEN MY MOUTH BOLDLY TO MAKE KNOWN THE MYSTERY OF THE GOSPEL, FOR WHICH I AM AN AMBASSADOR IN CHAINS, THAT IN IT I MAY SPEAK BOLDLY AS I OUGHT TO SPEAK.”  SECOND, IS THE JEALOUS ARMOR ALSO CALLED LAW JUSTICE ARMOR GIVEN BY THE LORD STEPHEN. IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:15-23 IT DECLARES “BUT THE RIGHTEOUS LIVE FOREVER, AND THEIR REWARD IS WITH THE LORD. THE HIGHEST (STEPHEN) TAKES CARE OF THEM. THEREFORE THEY WILL RECEIVE A GLORIOUS CROWN AND A BEAUTIFUL DIADEM FROM THE HAND OF THE LORD, BECAUSE WITH HIS RIGHT HAND HE WILL COVER THEM, AND WITH HIS ARM HE WILL SHIELD THEM. THE LORD WILL TAKE HIS ZEAL (JEALOUSY) AS HIS WHOLE ARMOR AND WILL ARM ALL CREATION TO REPEL HIS ENEMIES. HE WILL PUT ON RIGHTEOUSNESS AS A BREASTPLATE, AND WEAR **IMPARTIAL JUSTICE AS A HELMET**. HE WILL TAKE HOLINESS AS AN INVINCIBLE SHIELD, AND SHARPEN STERN WRATH FOR A SWORD, AND ALL CREATION WILL JOIN WITH HIM TO FIGHT AGAINST HIS FRENZIED FOES. SHAFTS OF LIGHTNING WILL FLY WITH TRUE AIM, AND WILL LEAP FROM THE CLOUDS TO THE TARGET, AS FORM A WELL-DRAWN BOW, AND HAILSTONES FULL OF WRATH WILL BE HURLED AS FROM A CATAPULT. THE WATER OF THE SEA WILL RAGE AGAINST THEM, AND RIVERS WILL RELENTLESSLY OVERWHELM THEM. A MIGHTY WIND WILL RISE AGAINST THEM, AND LIKE A TEMPEST IT WILL WINNOW THEM AWAY. LAWLESSNESS WILL LAY WASTE THE WHOLE EARTH, AND EVILDOING WILL OVERTURN THE THRONES OF (WICKED) RULERS.”  WHAT IS TO TRULY HAPPEN ACCORDING TO END TIMES PROPHECY?  THE HOLY BIBLE HAS A LOT TO SAY ABOUT THE END TIMES. NEARLY EVERY BOOK OF THE HOLY BIBLE CONTAINS PROPHECY REGARDING THE END TIMES. TAKING ALL OF THESE PROPHECIES & ORGANIZING THEM CAN BE DIFFICULT. FOLLOWING IS A VERY BRIEF SUMMARY OF WHAT THE HOLY BIBLE DECLARES WILL HAPPEN IN THE END TIMES. THE LORD WILL REMOVE ALL TRUE SEXLESS BORN-AGAIN CHRISTIAN [BORN OF GOD IN 1ST JOHN 3:9] FROM THE EARTH IN AN EVENT KNOWN AS THE RAPTURE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28, 51-54 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:13-18. AT THE JUDGMENT SEAT OF THE LORD, THESE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WILL BE REWARDED FOR GOOD WORKS & FAITHFUL SERVICE DURING THEIR TIME ON EARTH OR WILL LOSE REWARDS, BUT NOT ETERNAL LIFE, FOR LACK OF SERVICE & OBEDIENCE IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:11-15 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:10. THE ANTICHRIST (THE BEAST) WILL COME INTO POWER & WILL SIGN A COVENANT WITH ISRAEL FOR SEVEN YEARS IN DANIEL 9:27. THIS SEVEN-YEAR PERIOD OF TIME IS KNOWN AS THE TRIBULATION. DURING THE TRIBULATION, THERE WILL BE TERRIBLE WARS, FAMINES, PLAGUES, & NATURAL DISASTERS. THE LORD WILL BE POURING OUT HIS FURY AGAINST ALL SEXUALITY IN ROMANS 1:21-27, 31-32; 3:4-23. THE TRIBULATION WILL INCLUDE THE APPEARANCE OF THE FOUR HORSEMEN OF THE APOCALYPSE, & THE SEVEN SEAL, TRUMPET, & BOWL JUDGMENTS. ABOUT HALFWAY THROUGH THE SEVEN YEARS, THE ANTICHRIST WILL BREAK THE PEACE COVENANT WITH ISRAEL AND MAKE WAR AGAINST IT. THE ANTICHRIST WILL COMMIT “THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION” & SET UP AN IMAGE OF HIMSELF TO BE WORSHIPPED IN THE JERUSALEM TEMPLE IN DANIEL 9:27 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:3-10, WHICH WILL HAVE BEEN REBUILT. THE SECOND HALF OF THE TRIBULATION IS KNOWN AS THE GREAT TRIBULATION IN REVELATION 7:14 & THE TIME OF JACOB’S TROUBLE IN JEREMIAH 30:7. AT THE END OF THE SEVEN-YEAR TRIBULATION, THE ANTICHRIST WILL LAUNCH A FINAL ATTACK ON JERUSALEM, CULMINATING IN THE BATTLE OF ARMAGEDDON. THE LORD WILL RETURN, DESTROY THE ANTICHRIST & HIS ARMIES, & CAST THEM INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE IN REVELATION 19:11-21. THE LORD WILL THEN ARREST VICTORIA & LUCIFER IN THE ABYSS [BOTTOMLESS PIT] FOR 1000 YEARS & THE LORD WILL RULE HIS KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP FOR THIS THOUSAND-YEAR PERIOD IN REVELATION 20:1-6. AT THE END OF THE THOUSAND YEARS, VICTORIA & LUCIFER WILL BE RELEASED, DEFEATED AGAIN, & THEN CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE IN REVELATION 20:7-10 FOR ETERNITY. THE LORD THEN JUDGES ALL UNBELIEVERS OR SEXUAL CREATURES IN REVELATION 20:10-15 AT THE GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT, CASTING THEM ALL INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE. THE LORD WILL THEN CREATE IN A NEW HEAVEN & NEW EARTH & THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM, THE ETERNAL DWELLING PLACE OF TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS. THERE WILL BE NO MORE SEXUALITY, SORROW, OR DEATH IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21.  **WHAT DOES THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOW ABOUT THE END TIMES OF THE UNIVERSE?**  **PSALMS 62:11 (PSALMS CAN MEAN “THE LORD SEE MAPS” OR “THE LORD SEE PAMS” OR “THE LORD SEE A MPS—MILITARY POLICE” WITHIN THE SCRIPTURE CHAPTER NUMBER (62) WITH THE DOORWAY OF THE NUMBER 0 WITH 65 LEVELS IS CALLING ON LAW IN ACTS 6:11 TO CALLING ON GOD IN ACTS 7:60) “GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAS SPOKEN ONCE, TWICE I HAVE HEARD THIS: THAT (ABSOLUTE) POWER (POWER, AUTHORITY, ALMIGHTINESS & OMNIPOTENCE) *BELONGS* TO (ONLY) GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).”**  **THE ULTIMATE MOUTH (SELF WITNESS---MIDDLE SKIN ARMOR & INSIDE WITNESS---INSIDE SALVATION ARMOR) OF 1 WITNESS (OUTSIDE WITNESS----OUTSIDE VENGEANCE ARMOR) ALONE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IS FOREVERMORE SUFFICIENT FOR ALL INFINITE GODDAMN THINGS, INCLUDING THE INCURRING OF THE DEATH PENALTY & REACHING THE 10TH HEAVEN WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, ONLY IF THE ULTIMATE ETERNAL ACCESS IS ULTIMATELY GRANTED BY PAYING WHAT IS OWED, THAT IS, THE PHYSICAL MONEY TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & REMAINING FAITHFUL FOREVERMORE TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF BY DOING THE ENOCH WAY ONLY IN MALACHI 3:8-12; HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5 BECAUSE SIMULTANEOUSLY THIS IS ABOVE & BEYOND THE UNIVERSAL & GLOBAL NUMBER 4, WHICH IS THROUGHOUT ALL INFINITE ETERNITY TO ALL INFINITE ETERNITY’S, GODDAMN IT!!!**  **IF YOU THINK YOU HAVE AUTHORITY TO SAVE ANYONE OR TO DESTROY ANYONE, ETC., YOU BETTER WAIT ON YAHWEH WHO IS ONLY ABLE & CAN ONLY AUTHORIZE THIS!!! IN THE NUT-SHELL, YAHWEH IS THE ONLY LAW (STEPHEN YAHWEH)-GIVER, THE ONLY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)-GIVER, THE ONLY OMNI-LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)-GIVER & THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)-GIVER, OR SIMPLY THE YAHWEH (STEPHEN YAHWEH)-GIVER THROUGH THE IMMUTABLE YAHWEH EMPOWERMENT, FOREVERMORE, GODDAMN IT!!! WHETHER YAHWEH SAYS & DOES TO SAVE OR DESTROY, TO PROTECT OR KILL, TO GIVE OR TAKE BACK, TO BLESS OR CURSE, TO FULL HEALTH OR DISEASE, TO JUSTIFY OR DAMN, REST ASSURED YAHWEH ONLY HAS HIS OWN ULTIMATE WORK & HIS OWN ULTIMATE PLAN (ACTS 5:38-39), GODDAMN IT, NOBODY ELSE FOREVERMORE!!! SO, I FIND THE SO-CALLED CHURCH, THE SO-CALLED LAW & OTHER GODDAMN AGENCIES, ALL IN TRANSFORMING RIGHTEOUS ETERNAL BULLSHIT (2 COR 11:12-15), TRYING TO COMPETE WITH YAHWEH, WHICH IS GODDAMN ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT BECAUSE YAHWEH HIMSELF ONLY ALWAYS WINS & EVERYBODY ONLY ALWAYS LOSES!!! SO BEFORE YOU GET ON YOUR HIGH HORSES & SWEAR THAT YOU HAVE AUTHORITY IN THE GOSPEL KINGDOM TO DO ANYTHING ABOUT ALL THIS HOMOSEXUAL GODDAMN BULLSHIT, AS WELL AS SEXUAL GODDAMN BULLSHIT & INTERRACIAL ABOMINABLE GODDAMN BULLSHIT, THAT IS CULTIMATING IN THE USA & OTHER COUNTRIES ALIKE, YOU BETTER KNOW THAT YAHWEH HAS IN FACT APPROVED & AUTHORIZED THIS, WHETHER IN SAVING OR IN DESTROYING, ETC., BEFORE ANYTHING BY YOU OR ANYBODY CAN BE DONE, LEST YOU OR ANYBODY, IS FOUND FIGHTING AGAINST YAHWEH HIMSELF!!! REST ASSURED, IF YOU ARE ON THE WRONG SIDE AGAINST YAHWEH, THEN YOU ARE FOREVERMORE GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, YOU LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS!!! THIS IS NEVER THE MATTER OF YES OR NO, AUTHORIZATION OR NO AUTHORIZATION, BELIEF OR DISBELIEF, TRUTH OR NO TRUTH, IGNORANCE OR KNOWING, BUT THIS IS ALWAYS THE MATTER OF AUTHORIZATION FROM YAHWEH HIMSELF, WHETHER APPROVED BY YAHWEH OR DISAPPROVED BY YAHWEH, GODDAMN IT!!! JUST AS JESUS CHRIST THAT PROTECTED & SERVED THE QUEER WOMAN FROM BEING STONED & ALSO PROTECTED & SERVED THE GREAT NUMBER OF QUEER MANKIND, JESUS CHRIST FOREVERMORE NEVER HAS THE AUTHORIZATION FROM YAHWEH HIMSELF, TO SAY & DO THIS, GODDAMN IT!!! THE SAME THING, IS HAPPENING IN THIS UNAUTHORIZED SO-CALLED TRANSFORMING RIGHTEOUS LAW (2 COR 11:12-15), EVERYWHERE CURRENTLY IN TODAY’S SOCIETY!!! AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ANCIENT SAYINGS COMES TO PASS “THIS LAW HAS HATED YAHWEH, WITHOUT ANY CAUSE!!!” AND AGAIN, “THIS LAW WHO STEALS FROM YOU, KILLS YOU & DESTROYS YOU, THINKS THIS LAW DOES YAHWEH SERVICE!!!” AND AGAIN, “THIS LAW WHO TAKES BACK FROM YOU, PROTECTS YOU & SAVES YOU, THINKS THIS LAW DOES YAHWEH SERVICE!!!”**  **THE OLD & YOUNG UNIVERSES DESTROYED BY THE AGAPE WATERS OF THE FLOOD CONCERNS 70% FLUIDS OF THE BODY OUTSIDE THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN BY WHICH ONLY 8 ETERNAL CREATURES WERE SAVED---THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT LAW OF THE LORD ENOCH THAT ETERNALLY LIVES FOREVERMORE PROVEN UNDISPUTABLY IN HAGGADAH, GODDAMN IT & NOAH’S FAMILY, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  **IN GENESIS 6:1-7 SAYS “NOW IT CAME TO PASS, WHEN MEN BEGAN TO MULTIPLY ON THE FACE OF THE EARTH, AND DAUGHTERS WERE BORN TO THEM, THAT THE SONS OF GOD SAW THE DAUGHTERS OF MEN, THAT THEY WERE BEAUTIFUL, AND THEY TOOK WIVES FOR THEMSELVES OF ALL WHOM THEY CHOSE. AND THE LORD (YAH) SAID, ‘MY SPIRIT (FATHER STEPHEN) SHALL NOT STRIVE (ABIDE) WITH MAN FOREVER, FOR HE IS INDEED FLESH, YET HIS DAYS SHALL BE 120 YEARS (114,192,000,000,000,000 QUADRILLION YEARS WITH THE LORD IS 2,000 YEARS IS 1 HOUR EQUAL TO 1 DAY IS 24,000 YEARS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & 2ND PETER 3:8 WHICH 1 YEAR IS 366,000 YEARS WITH RENTING WHICH IS 10,000 IN JUDE 14-15 WITH A 120 YEAR REIGN KINGDOM---10).’ THERE WERE GIANTS (24 ORDERS) ON THE EARTH IN THOSE DAYS, AND ALSO AFTERWARDS, WHEN THE SONS OF GOD CAME IN TO THE DAUGHTERS OF MEN (THE ILLEGAL AND UNAUTHORIZED ETERNAL MARITAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE) AND THEY BORE CHILDREN TO THEM. THOSE WERE THE MIGHTY MEN WHO WERE OF OLD, MEN OF RENOWN (THE OLD HERO GIANT’S). THEN THE LORD (YAH) SAW THAT THE WICKEDNESS OF MAN WAS GREAT IN THE EARTH, AND THAT EVERY INTENT OF THE THOUGHTS OF HIS HEART WAS ONLY EVIL CONTINUALLY (ALL THE DAY LONG). AND THE LORD (YAH) WAS SORRY THAT HE HAD MADE MAN ON THE EARTH, AND HE WAS GRIEVED IN HIS HEART. SO THE LORD (YAH) SAID, ‘I WILL DESTROY MAN WHOM I HAVE CREATED FROM THE FACE OF THE EARTH, BOTH MAN AND BEAST, CREEPING THING AND BIRDS OF THE AIR, FOR I AM SORRY THAT I HAVE MADE THEM.” IN GENESIS 9:11 STATES “THUS I ESTABLISH MY COVENANT WITH YOU: NEVER AGAIN SHALL ALL FLESH BE CUT OFF BY THE WATERS OF THE FLOOD, NEVER AGAIN SHALL THERE BE A FLOOD TO DESTROY THE EARTH.” IN GENESIS 9:15 TELLS US “…AND I WILL REMEMBER MY COVENANT WHICH IS BETWEEN ME AND YOU AND EVERY LIVING CREATURE OF ALL FLESH, THE WATERS SHALL NEVER AGAIN BECOME A FLOOD TO DESTROY ALL FLESH.” IN PSALMS 29:10 MENTIONS “THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) SAT ENTHRONED AT THE FLOOD, AND THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) SITS AS KING FOREVER.” IN DANIEL 9:26 DECLARES “AND AFTER THREESCORE AND TWO WEEKS SHALL MESSIAH (FATHER STEPHEN) BE CUT OFF, BUT NOT FOR HIMSELF: AND THE PEOPLE OF THE PRINCE THAT SHALL COME SHALL DESTROY THE CITY AND THE SANCTUARY, AND THE END THEREOF SHALL BE WITH A FLOOD, AND UNTO THE END OF THE WAR DESOLATIONS ARE DETERMINED.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 3:9-10 SAYS “AND AGAIN IN PROCESS OF TIME THOU BROUGHT THE FLOOD UPON THOSE THAT DWELT IN THE WORLD, AND DESTROYED THEM. AND IT CAME TO PASS IN EVERY OF THEM, THAT AS DEATH WAS TO ADAM, SO WAS THE FLOOD TO THESE.” IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:22 TELLS US “AND HAILSTONES FULL OF WRATH SHALL BE CAST AS OUT OF A STONE BOW, AND THE WATER OF THE SEA SHALL RAGE AGAINST THEM, AND THE FLOODS SHALL CRUELLY DROWN THEM.” IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 10:4 STATES “FOR WHOSE CAUSE THE EARTH BEING DROWNED WITH THE FLOOD, WISDOM AGAIN PRESERVED IT, AND DIRECTED THE COURSE OF THE RIGHTEOUS IN A PIECE OF WOOD OF SMALL VALUE.” IN SIRACH 40:10 SAYS “THESE THINGS ARE CREATED FOR THE WICKED, AND FOR THEIR SAKES IT AS A FLOOD.” IN SIRACH 44:17-18 MENTIONS “NOAH (NOE) WAS FOUND PERFECT AND RIGHTEOUS, IN THE TIME OF WRATH HE WAS TAKEN IN EXCHANGE [FOR THE WORLD]: THEREFORE, WAS HE LEFT AS A REMNANT UNTO THE EARTH, WHEN THE FLOOD CAME. AND EVERLASTING COVENANT WAS MADE WITH HIM, THAT ALL FLESH SHOULD PERISH NO MORE BY THE FLOOD.” IN MATTHEW 24:38-39 MENTIONS “FOR AS IN THE DAYS THAT WERE BEFORE THE FLOOD THEY WERE EATING AND DRINKING, MARRYING AND GIVING IN MARRIAGE, UNTIL THE DAY THAT NOAH ENTERED THE ARK, AND KNEW NOT UNTIL THE FLOOD CAME, AND TOOK THEM AWAY, SO SHALL ALSO THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN BE.” IN 2ND PETER 2:5 STATES “…AND SPARED NOT THE OLD WORLD, BUT SAVED NOAH THE 8TH PERSON (THE 9TH PERSON IS THE INCLUDING OF ENOCH IN GENESIS 5:23), A PREACHER OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, BRINGING IN THE FLOOD UPON THE WORLD OF THE UNGODLY…” IN 2ND PETER 3:5-6 TELLS US “FOR THIS THEY WILLFULLY FORGET: THAT BY THE WORD OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) THE HEAVENS WERE OF OLD, AND THE (OLD) EARTH STANDING OUT OF WATER AND IN THE WATER, BY WHICH THE WORLD THAT EXISTED PERISHED, BEING FLOODED WITH WATER.” IN REVELATION 12:15-16 SAYS “AND THE SERPENT CAST OUT OF HIS MOUTH AS A FLOOD AFTER THE WOMAN, THAT HE MIGHT CAUSE HER TO BE CARRIED AWAY OF THE FLOOD. AND THE EARTH HELPED THE WOMAN, AND THE EARTH OPENED HER MOUTH, AND SWALLOWED UP THE FLOOD WHICH THE DRAGON CAST OUT OF HIS MOUTH.” IN LUKE 17:27 TELLS US “THEY DID EAT, THEY DRANK, THEY MARRIED WIVES, THEY WERE GIVEN IN MARRIAGE (QUALIFIED IN MARRIAGE), UNTIL THE DAY THAT NOAH ENTERED THE ARK, AND THE FLOOD CAME, AND DESTROYED THEM ALL.” THIS STILL MEANS THE FATHER STEPHEN CAN DO A SEMI-GLOBAL APPOINTMENT [9 OR MORE WIPED OUT & PLUS THIS WAS ONLY PROMISED IN JUDAISM & NOT GENTILISM OR CHRISTIANITY, BUT NOT LESS THAN 9---4 FEMALES & 5 MALES OR 5 MALES & 4 FEMALES, BUT NOT THE ORIGINAL 8---4 FEMALES & 4 MALES IN JUDAISM] IN WATER IN THE NEAR FUTURE & IN FIRE [2 SAVED] AND AGAPE LOVE [1 SAVED] HE WILL DO A GLOBAL APPOINTMENT IN THE NEAR FUTURE. I KNOW SOME ETERNAL CREATURES TELLING HIS HOLY MINSTERS & TRUE PROPHETS THAT THE LORD YAHWEH WILL NOT DO A GLOBAL APPOINTMENT, BUT THE USA IS CONSIDERED SMALLER THAN A SEMI-GLOBAL APPOINTMENT, LIKE AN OTHER INDIVIDUAL COUNTRIES, EXCEPT CHINA, WHICH MAKES UP ABOUT 1/4 OF THE TOTAL POPULATION OF TODAY & THE LORD’S FURY & HIS INFINITE HAND WILL REST ON THESE SMALLER COUNTRIES IF THEY DO NOT CHOOSE TO UNDO THEIR SEXUAL, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL CORRUPTIONS THAT THE USA & ALL OTHER COUNTRIES ALIKE ARE REAPING & SOWING IN ACTS 7:6-7; 17:22-31; 29:2. THERE IS NO FEAR IN THE EYES OF THESE KIND OF ETERNAL CREATURES, TO UNDERMINED & UNDERESTIMATE THE LORD & TO TELL HIM WHAT HE CAN DO OR CANNOT NOT DO, THEY ARE ETERNALLY DAMNED WITHOUT REMEDY. MOST OF THE TIME, WHEN IT PLEASES THE LORD TO BRING HIS HAND DOWN ON COUNTRIES, STATES OR CITIES, INNOCENT CREATURES ARE ALSO KILLED IN THE PROCESS, TO BE ABLE TO PURGE THE SEXUAL CORRUPTIONS IN A GIVEN TERRITORY. THEN THOSE ETERNAL CREATURES REFUSES THE LORD’S REBUKE, AND BLAMES THE LORD IN REBELLION & ANGER, SO THAT IT PROVOKES THE LORD TO DO MORE DESTRUCTION TO THE UNIVERSE, A COUNTRY, STATE OR CITY. REMEMBER TO PROTECT AN ENTIRE CITY METROPOLITAN AREA, ALL THE LORD REQUIRES AT THE BEGINNING IS AT LEAST 10 RIGHTEOUS [3 RIGHTEOUS WITH 2 POSITIONS COMING TOGETHER MAKING 1 WITH THE LORD & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN FOR IT TO COME DOWN TO 1 RIGHTEOUS AT THE ENDING OR THE NUMBER 9 WITH THE LORD IN ACTS 8:1-3 IS CUT DOWN BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3, THEN TWO POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION ENDS UP AS 1 POSITION], FOR AN ENTIRE STATE IT WOULD BE 23 RIGHTEOUS [7 RIGHTEOUS WITH 2 POSITIONS COMING TOGETHER MAKING 1 WITH THE LORD & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN FOR IT TO COME DOWN TO 3 RIGHTEOUS OR THE NUMBER 22 WITH THE LORD IS CUT DOWN BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 7.6, THEN TWO POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION ENDS UP AS 2.5 POSITIONS], FOR AN ENTIRE COUNTRY IT WOULD BE 36 RIGHTEOUS [11 RIGHTEOUS WITH 2 POSITIONS COMING TOGETHER MAKING 1 WITH THE LORD & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN FOR IT TO COME DOWN TO 4 RIGHTEOUS OR OR THE NUMBER 35 WITH THE LORD IS CUT DOWN BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 11.6, THEN TWO POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION ENDS UP AS 3.8 POSITIONS] & FOR THE ENTIRE WORLD WOULD BE 50 RIGHTEOUS [16 RIGHTEOUS WITH 2 POSITIONS COMING TOGETHER MAKING 1 WITH THE LORD & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN FOR IT TO COME DOWN TO 5 RIGHTEOUS OR THE NUMBER 49 WITH THE LORD IS CUT DOWN BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 16.3, THEN TWO POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION ENDS UP AS 5.4 POSITIONS] WITH THE LORD INCLUDED BASED ON GENESIS 18:16-33. WHAT HIGH LEVEL OF RIGHTEOUSNESS IS REQUIRED FOR THE LORD TO CHOOSE TO STAY HIS HAND? NO SEXUAL CREATURES, NO HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES OR NO INTERRACIAL CREATURES THAT ARE MARRIED ARE WORTHY IN THIS RESPECT! ONLY DIVINE CREATURES WHO ARE TRULY SEPARATED & TRULY HOLY THAT ARE SINGLE ARE WORTHY IN THIS RESPECT! REMEMBER ONLY THE LORD ENOCH WAS PROVEN WORTHY FOR 300 YEARS IN MARRIAGE & 65 YEARS IN THE SINGLE TO PLEASE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN GENESIS 5:22-24; HEBREWS 11:5 & JUDE 14-15. FOR TODAY, SADLY THAT RULES OUT MOST ETERNAL CREATURES OF TODAY BECAUSE OF SEXUAL UNIONS THAT IS PERVERTED AGAINST GOD-GIVEN DIVINE UNIONS. I FIND SOME ETERNAL CREATURES THAT TEACH ABOUT HOLY WATER & HOLY FIRE TO SAVE THEIR OWN TAILS, BUT WHEN IT LEVELS TO HOLY OMNI-BENEVOLENCE OR HOLY AGAPE LOVE, THEY PERVERT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S STRAIGHT WAYS & TRY TO OVERCOME [ROMANS 3:4-23] BY SAYING SEXUAL LOVE OR EROS LOVE WITH THE INITIAL INTENT TO TRY TO DELAY THE ETERNAL CHARGE IN THEIR AUTHORIZED APPOINTMENTS BY TELLING THE FATHER STEPHEN WHAT HE CAN DO OR NOT DO, BUT NO ETERNAL CREATURE WILL PREVAIL BECAUSE HIS WAYS ARE HIGHER & HIS THOUGHTS ARE HIGHER THAN ANY ETERNAL CREATURE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:25 & ACTS 5:1-11, 38-39. NOW IF ANY ETERNAL CREATURE AGAPE LOVES WITH OMNI-BENEVOLENCE THE FATHER STEPHEN & HIS COMMANDS WITHOUT INTERROGATION TECHNIQUE OR QUESTIONING, THEN HE CAN GRANT 15 MORE YEARS FROM THE ORIGINAL APPOINTMENT IN 2ND KINGS 20:6 & ISAIAH 38:5. AFTER THE APPOINTMENTS ARE FULFILLED, THE FATHER STEPHEN IN HIS IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT WILL ETERNALLY DAMN OR JUST SHORT OF ETERNALLY DAMNING OR BOTH ALL ETERNAL CREATURES BASED ON THEIR WORKS IS IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21. THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT REASON FOR THE ONGOING HATRED & INTENTIONAL DEFIANCE TOWARD THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS BECAUSE ALL THESE ETERNAL CREATURES HAVE NOT GONE THROUGH THEIR ORDAINED APPOINTMENTS, YET THEY HAVE BLOWN THE 1ST CHANCE IN DISOBEYING THE FATHER STEPHEN, WHICH AFTER THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT PROOF OF THEIR ETERNAL DEATHS, THEY WILL HAVE ONLY 1 SHOT AT THE 2ND CHANCE TO OBEY THE FATHER STEPHEN & HIS GOSPEL KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE GUARD TOLL HOUSE IN HELL IN 1ST PETER 3:19-20. IF NOT THEY SHALL BE ETERNALLY DAMNED FOREVER WITHOUT ANY ESCAPE FROM THE PRISONS IN HELL. IF THEY PASS THE 2ND CHANCE, THEN THEY SHALL GO TO PURGATORY FOR A SANCTIFICATION JUST SHORT OF ETERNAL DAMNATION TO BE ABLE TO ENTER THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP WHICH ONLY HOUSES TRUE CREATOR AGENTS & TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORD [LADIES].**  **THE OLD & YOUNG UNIVERSES DESTROYED BY HOLY AGAPE FIRES & FERVENT HEAT CONCERNS THE AGAPE FIRE OF THE TONGUE & FIRE SHUT UP IN THE BONES IN THE BODY OUTSIDE THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN BY WHICH ONLY 2 ETERNAL CREATURES WERE SAVED---THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD & HIS OWN SON ENOCH AS THE TRUE CHRIST THAT NEVER ETERNALLY DIES FOREVERMORE, BUT ETERNALLY LIVES FOREVERMORE PROVEN UNDISPUTABLY IN HAGGADAH, GODDAMN IT, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  **IN GENESIS 19:24 SAYS “THEN THE LORD (YAH) RAINED UPON SODOM AND UPON GOMORRAH BRIMSTONE AND FIRE FROM THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) OUT OF HEAVEN.” IN EXODUS 9:24-25 DECLARES “SO THERE WAS HAIL, AND FIRE MINGLED WITH THE HAIL, VERY GRIEVOUS, SUCH AS THERE WAS NONE LIKE IT IN ALL THE LAND OF EGYPT SINCE IT BECAME A NATION. AND THE HAIL STRUCK THROUGH THE WHOLE LAND OF EGYPT, AND ALL THAT WAS IN THE FIELD, BOTH MAN AND BEAST, AND THE HAIL STRUCK EVERY HERB OF THE FIELD AND BROKE EVERY TREE OF THE FIELD.” IN PSALMS 11:6 STATES “UPON THE WICKED HE SHALL RAIN SNARES, FIRE AND BRIMSTONE, AND A HORRIBLE TEMPEST: THIS SHALL BE THE PORTION OF THEIR CUP.” IN EZEKIEL 38:22 TELLS US “AND I WILL PLEAD HIM WITH PESTILENCE AND WITH BLOOD, AND I WILL RAIN UPON HIM, AND UPON HIS BANDS (TROOPS), AND UPON THE MANY PEOPLE THAT ARE WITH HIM, AN OVERFLOWING RAIN, AND GREAT HAILSTONES, FIRE AND BRIMSTONE.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 16:15 SAYS “THE FIRE IS KINDLED, AND SHALL NOT BE PUT OUT, TILL IT CONSUME THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE EARTH.” IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 16:17 TELLS US “FOR, WHICH IS MOST TO BE WONDERED AT, THE FIRE HAD MORE FORCE IN THE WATER THAT QUENCHES ALL THINGS: FOR THE WORLD FIGHTS (1 POSITION) FOR THE RIGHTEOUS.” IN MATTHEW 25:41 MENTIONS “THEN HE WILL ALSO SAY TO THOSE ON THE LEFT HAND, ‘DEPART FROM ME, YOU CURSED, INTO THE EVERLASTING FIRE PREPARED FOR THE DEVIL AND HIS ANGELS…” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:13-15 DECLARES “EVERY MAN’S WORK SHALL BE MADE MANIFEST: FOR THE DAY SHALL DECLARE IT, BECAUSE IT SHALL BE REVEALED BY FIRE, AND THE FIRE SHALL TRY EVERY MAN’S WORK OF WHAT SORT IT IS. IF ANYONE’S WORK WHICH HE HAS BUILT ON IT ENDURES, HE WILL RECEIVE A REWARD, IF ANYONE’S WORK IS BURNED, HE WILL SUFFER LOSS, BUT HE HIMSELF WILL BE SAVED, YET SO AS THROUGH FIRE (ONLY 2 PERSONS SAVED).” IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:5-10 TELLS US “…WHICH IS MANIFEST EVIDENCE OF THE RIGHTEOUS JUDGMENT OF GOD, THAT YOU MAY BE COUNTED WORTHY OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), FOR WHICH YOU ALSO SUFFER, SINCE IT IS A RIGHTEOUS THING WITH GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) TO REPAY WITH TRIBULATION THOSE WHO TROUBLE YOU, AND TO GIVE YOU WHO ARE TROUBLED REST WITH US WHEN THE LORD JESUS IS REVEALED FROM HEAVEN WITH HIS MIGHTY ANGELS, IN FLAMING FIRE TAKING VENGEANCE ON THOSE WHO DO NOT KNOW GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), AND ON THOSE WHO DO NOT OBEY THE (FATHER STEPHEN’S) GOSPEL OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST. THESE SHALL BE PUNISHED WITH EVERLASTING DESTRUCTION FROM THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) AND FROM THE GLORY OF HIS POWER, WHEN HE COMES, IN THAT DAY, TO BE GLORIFIED IN HIS SAINTS (LORDS), AND TO BE ADMIRED AMONG ALL THOSE WHO BELIEVE, BECAUSE OUR TESTIMONY AMONG YOU WAS BELIEVED.” IN 2ND PETER 3:7-13 STATES “BUT THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH WHICH ARE NOW PRESERVED BY THE SAME WORD (FATHER STEPHEN’S), ARE RESERVED FOR FIRE UNTIL THE DAY OF JUDGMENT AND PERDITION OF UNGODLY MEN. BUT, BELOVED, DO NOT FORGET THIS ONE THING, THAT WITH THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) ONE DAY IS AS A 1,000 YEARS, AND A 1,000 YEARS AS ONE DAY. THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) IS NOT SLACK CONCERNING HIS PROMISE (ACTS 1:4-8; 2:32-33), AS SOME COUNT SLACKNESS, BUT IS LONGSUFFERING TOWARD US, NOT WILLING THAT ANY SHOULD PERISH BUT THAT ALL SHOULD COME TO REPENTANCE. BUT THE DAY OF THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL COME AS A THIEF IN THE NIGHT, IN WHICH THE HEAVENS WILL PASS AWAY WITH A GREAT NOISE, AND THE ELEMENTS [FIRE, EARTH, WIND (AIR) & WATER] WILL MELT WITH FERVENT HEAT, BOTH THE EARTH AND THE WORKS THAT ARE IN IT WILL BE BURNED UP (LAID BARE). THEREFORE SINCE ALL THESE THINGS WILL BE DISSOLVED, WHAT MANNER OF PERSONS OUGHT YOU TO BE IN HOLY CONDUCT AND GODLINESS, LOOKING FOR AND HASTENING THE COMING OF THE DAY OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), BECAUSE OF WHICH THE HEAVENS WILL BE DISSOLVED, BEING ON FIRE, AND THE ELEMENTS (FIRE, EARTH, WIND (AIR) & WATER) WILL MELT WITH FERVENT HEAT? NEVERTHELESS WE, ACCORDING TO HIS PROMISE (ACTS 1:4-7; 2:32-33), LOOK FOR NEW HEAVENS AND A NEW EARTH (REVELATION 21:1-22:21) IN WHICH RIGHTEOUSNESS DWELLS (PERFECTLY FOREVER).” IN JUDE 7 SAYS “EVEN AS SODOM AND GOMORRAH, AND THE CITIES ABOUT THEM, IN LIKE MANNER GIVING THEMSELVES OVER TO FORNICATION (IN 1 DAY (2,000 YEARS) WHICH IS 26 HOURS (26,000 YEARS) IN THE DAY OVER THE NIGHT WITH RELENTING OF 10,000 IN JUDE 14-15 TIME 10 IN THE KINGDOM MAKES 59,800,000,000 BILLION TO FALL IN ONE ACT IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:8 & MATTHEW 20:12), AND GOING AFTER STRANGE FLESH, ARE SET FORTH AN EXAMPLE, SUFFERING THE (FATHER STEPHEN’S) VENGEANCE OF ETERNAL FIRE.” IN REVELATION 8:7-8 SAYS “THE FIRST ANGEL (LORD) SOUNDED, AND THERE FOLLOWED HAIL AND FIRE MINGLED WITH BLOOD, AND THEY CAST UPON THE EARTH: AND THE THIRD PART OF THE TREES WAS BURNT UP, AND ALL GREEN GRASS WAS BURNT UP. AND THE SECOND ANGEL (LORD) SOUNDED, AND IT WERE A GREAT MOUNTAIN BURNING WITH FIRE WAS CAST INTO THE SEA: AND THE THIRD PART OF THE SEA BECAME BLOOD…” IN REVELATION 9:17-18 TELLS US “AND THUS I SAW THE HORSES IN THE VISION, AND THEN THAT SAT ON THEM, HAVING BREASTPLATES OF FIRE, AND OF JACINTH, AND BRIMSTONE: AND THE HEADS OF THE HORSES WERE AS THE HEADS OF LIONS, AND OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS ISSUED FIRE AND SMOKE AND BRIMSTONE. BY THESE THREE PLAGUES THE THIRD OF MEN KILLED, BY THE FIRE, AND BY THE SMOKE, AND BY THE BRIMSTONE, WHICH ISSUED OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS.” IN REVELATION 14:10 SAYS “THE SAME SHALL DRINK OF THE WINE OF THE WRATH OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), WHICH IS POURED OUT WITHOUT MIXTURE INTO THE CUP OF HIS INDIGNATION, AND HE SHALL BE TORMENTED WITH FIRE AND BRIMSTONE IN THE (FATHER STEPHEN’S) PRESENCE OF THE HOLY ANGELS, AND IN THE (FATHER STEPHEN’S) PRESENCE OF THE LAMB…” IN REVELATION 19:20 STATES “AND THE BEAST WAS TAKEN, AND WITH HIM THE FALSE PROPHET THAT WROUGHT MIRACLE BEFORE HIM, WITH WHICH HE DECEIVED THEM THAT HAD RECEIVED THE MARK OF THE BEAST, AND THEM THAT WORSHIPPED HIS IMAGE. THESE WERE CAST ALIVE INTO A LAKE OF FIRE BURNING WITH BRIMSTONE.” IN REVELATION 20:9 DECLARES “AND THEY WENT UP ON THE BREADTH OF THE EARTH, AND COMPASSED THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS (LORDS) ABOUT, AND THE BELOVED CITY (THE HOLY JERUSALEM): AND FIRE CAME DOWN FROM GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) OUT OF HEAVEN, AND DEVOURED THEM. THE DEVIL (LORD LUCIFER), WHO DECEIVED THEM, WAS CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE AND BRIMSTONE WHERE THE BEAST (THE SCARLET COLORED BEAST WITH THE SCARLET COLORED WHORE) AND FALSE PROPHET ARE. AND THEY WILL BE TORMENTED DAY AND NIGHT FOREVER AND EVER.” IN LUKE 17:29 SAYS “BUT THE SAME DAY THAT LOT (WITH HIS FAMILY AND HIS WIFE) WENT OUT OF SODOM IT RAINED FIRE AND BRIMSTONE FROM HEAVEN, AND DESTROYED THEM ALL (ALL WHO COMMITTED SEXUAL EROS LOVE CRIMES AGAINST THE LORD).”**  **THE OLD & YOUNG UNIVERSE DESTROYED BY THE AGAPE LOVES AND OMNI-BENEVOLENCES CONCERNS THE SKIN & THE WHOLE BODY INSIDE THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN BY WHICH ONLY 1 ETERNAL CREATURE WAS SAVED---THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD WITHIN THE LORD ENOCH AS THE TRUE CHRIST THAT NEVER ETERNALLY DIES FOREVERMORE, BUT ETERNALLY LIVES FOREVERMORE PROVEN UNDISPUTABLY IN HAGGADAH, GODDAMN IT, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  **IN SONG OF SOLOMON 8:7 MENTIONS “MANY WATERS CANNOT QUENCH (AGAPE) LOVE, NOR CAN THE FLOODS DROWN IT…” IN ISAIAH 24:1-23 STATES “BEHOLD, THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) MAKES THE EARTH EMPTY AND MAKES IT WASTE, DISTORTS ITS SURFACE AND SCATTERS ABROAD ITS INHABITANTS. AND IT SHALL BE: AS WITH THE PEOPLE, SO WITH THE PRIEST. AS WITH THE SERVANT, SO WITH HIS MASTER. AS WITH THE MAID, SO WITH HER MISTRESS. AS WITH THE BUYER, SO WITH THE SELLER. AS WITH THE LENDER, SO WITH THE BORROWER. AS WITH THE CREDITOR, SO WITH THE DEBTOR. THE LAND SHALL BE ENTIRELY EMPTIED AND UTTERLY PLUNDERED, FOR THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) HAS SPOKEN THIS WORD. THE EARTH MOURNS AND FADES AWAY, THE WORLD LANGUISHES AND FADES AWAY. THE HAUGHTY (PROUD) PEOPLE OF THE EARTH LANGUISH. THE EARTH IS ALSO DEFILED UNDER ITS INHABITANTS (ILLEGAL & UNAUTHORIZED ETERNAL MARITAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE), BECAUSE THEY HAVE TRANSGRESSED THE LAWS, CHANGED THE ORDINANCE, BROKEN THE EVERLASTING COVENANT. THEREFORE THE CURSE HAS DEVOURED THE EARTH, AND THOSE WHO DWELL IN IT ARE DESOLATE (HELD GUILTY). THEREFORE THE INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH ARE BURNED, AND FEW MEN (1 PERSON IS SAVED) ARE LEFT. THE NEW WINE FAILS, THE VINE LANGUISHES, ALL THE MERRY-HEARTED SIGH. THE MIRTH OF THE TAMBOURINE CEASES, THE NOISE OF THE JUBILANT ENDS, THE JOY OF THE HARP CEASES. THEY SHALL NOT DRINK WINE WITH A SONG. STRONG DRINK IS BITTER TO THOSE WHO DRINK IT. THE CITY OF CONFUSION IS BROKEN DOWN. EVERY HOUSE IS SHUT UP, SO THAT NONE MAY GO IN. THERE IS A CRY FOR WINE IN THE STREETS, ALL JOY IS DARKENED, THE MIRTH OF THE LAND IS GONE. IN THE CITY DESOLATION IS LIFT, AND THE GATE IS STRICKEN WITH DESTRUCTION. WHEN IT SHALL BE THUS IN THE MIDST OF THE LAND AMONG THE PEOPLE, IT SHALL BE LIKE THE SHAKING OF AN OLIVE TREE, LIKE THE GLEANING OF GRAPES WHEN THE VINTAGE IS DONE. THEY SHALL LIFT UP THEIR VOICE, THEY SHALL SING, FOR THE MAJESTY OF THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) THEY SHALL CRY ALOUD FROM THE SEA. THEREFORE GLORIFY THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) IN THE DAWNING LIGHT, THE NAME (FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD) OF THE LORD GOD OF ISRAEL IN THE COASTLANDS OF THE SEA. FROM THE ENDS OF THE EARTH WE HAVE HEARD SONGS: ‘GLORY TO THE RIGHTEOUS!’ BUT I SAID, ‘I AM RUINED, RUINED! WOE TO ME! THE TREACHEROUS DEALERS HAVE DEALT TREACHEROUSLY, INDEED, THE TREACHEROUS DEALERS HAVE DEALT VERY TREACHEROUSLY. FEAR AND THE PIT AND THE SNARE ARE UPON YOU, O INHABITANT OF THE EARTH. AND IT SHALL BE THAT HE WHO FLEES FROM THE NOISE OF THE FEAR SHALL FALL INTO THE PIT, AND HE WHO COMES UP FROM THE MIDST OF THE PIT SHALL BE CAUGHT IN THE SNARE. FOR THE WINDOWS FROM ON HIGH ARE OPEN, AND THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE EARTH ARE SHAKEN. THE EARTH IS VIOLENTLY BROKEN. THE EARTH IS SPLIT OPEN. THE EARTH IS SHAKEN EXCEEDINGLY. THE EARTH SHALL REEL (STAGGER) TO AND FRO LIKE A DRUNKARD, AND SHALL TOTTER LIKE A HUT. ITS TRANSGRESSION SHALL BE HEAVY UPON IT, AND IT WILL FALL, AND NOT RISE AGAIN. IT SHALL COME TO PASS IN THAT DAY THAT THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL PUNISH ON HIGH THE HOST OF EXALTED ONES (HIGHEST LORDS), AND ON THE EARTH THE KINGS OF THE EARTH. THEY WILL BE GATHERED TOGETHER, AS PRISONERS ARE GATHERED IN THE PIT (DUNGEON). AND WILL BE SHUT UP IN THE PRISON, AFTER MANY DAYS THEY WILL BE PUNISHED. THEN THE MOON WILL BE DISGRACED AND THE SUN ASHAMED. FOR THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) OF HOSTS WILL REIGN ON MOUNT ZION AND IN JERUSALEM AND BEFORE HIS ELDERS (LORDS), GLORIOUSLY.” IN ZECHARIAH 14:1-15 MENTIONS “BEHOLD, THE DAY OF THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) IS COMING, AND YOUR SPOIL (PLUNDER & BOOTY) WILL BE DIVIDED IN YOUR MIDST, FOR I WILL GATHER ALL THE NATIONS TO BATTLE (1 OR 2 POSITIONS) AGAINST JERUSALEM. THE CITY SHALL BE TAKEN, THE HOUSES RIFLED (PLUNDERED), AND THE WOMEN RAVISHED. HALF OF THE CITY SHALL GO INTO CAPTIVITY, BUT THE REMNANT OF THE PEOPLE SHALL NOT BE CUT OFF FROM THE CITY. THEN THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL GO FORTH AND FIGHT (1 ALONE POSITION) AGAINST THOSE NATIONS, AS HE FIGHTS IN THE DAY OF BATTLE (1 OR 2 POSITIONS). AND IN THAT DAY HIS FEET WILL STAND ON THE MOUNT OF OLIVES, WHICH FACES JERUSALEM ON THE EAST, AND THE MOUNT OF OLIVES SHALL BE SPLIT IN TWO, FROM EAST TO WEST, MAKING A VERY LARGE VALLEY. HALF OF THE MOUNTAIN SHALL MOVE TOWARD THE NORTH AND HALF OF IT TOWARD THE SOUTH. THEN YOU SHALL FLEE THROUGH MY MOUNTAIN VALLEY, FOR THE MOUNTAIN VALLEY SHALL REACH TO AZAL. YES, YOU SHALL FLEE AS YOU FLED FROM THE EARTHQUAKE IN THE DAYS OF UZZIAH KING OF JUDAH. THUS THE LORD MY GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL COME, AND ALL THE SAINTS (LORDS) WITH YOU. IT SHALL COME TO PASS IN THAT DAY THAT THERE WILL BE NO LIGHT. THE LIGHTS (GLORIOUS ONES---LORDS) WILL DIMINISH. IT SHALL BE ONE DAY WHICH IS KNOWN TO THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN)---NEITHER DAY NOR NIGHT. BUT AT EVENING TIME IT SHALL HAPPEN THAT IT WILL BE LIGHT. AND IN THAT DAY IT SHALL BE THAT LIVING WATERS SHALL FLOW FROM JERUSALEM, HALF OF THEM TOWARD THE EASTERN SEA AND HALF OF THEM TOWARD THE WESTERN SEA. IN BOTH SUMMER (THE GREGORIAN CALENDAR FROM JUNE 21ST-SEPTEMBER 21ST , THE SACRED CALENDAR FROM SEPTEMBER 21ST-DECEMBER 21ST & THE CIVIL CALENDAR OF THE KING’S CONTRACTS & BIRTHRIGHTS FROM MARCH 21ST-JUNE 21ST) AND WINTER (THE GREGORIAN CALENDAR FROM DECEMBER 21ST-MARCH 21ST, THE SACRED CALENDAR FROM MARCH 21ST-JUNE 21ST & THE CIVIL CALENDAR OF THE KINGS CONTRACTS & BIRTHRIGHTS FROM JUNE 21ST-SEPTEMBER 21ST) IT SHALL OCCUR. AND THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) SHALL BE KING OVER ALL THE EARTH. IN THAT DAY IT SHALL BE---THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) IS ONE, AND HIS NAME ONE. ALL THE LAND SHALL BE TURNED INTO A PLAIN FROM GEBA TO RIMMON SOUTH OF JERUSALEM. JERUSALEM SHALL BE RAISED UP AND INHABITED IN HER PLACE FROM BENJAMIN’S GATE TO THE PLACE OF THE FIRST GATE AND THE CORNER GATE, AND FROM THE TOWER OF HANANEL TO THE KING’S WINEPRESSES. THE PEOPLE SHALL DWELL IN IT, AND NO LONGER SHALL THERE BE UTTER DESTRUCTION, BUT JERUSALEM SHALL BE SAFELY INHABITED. AND THIS SHALL BE THE PLAGUE WITH WHICH THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL STRIKE ALL THE PEOPLE WHO FOUGHT AGAINST JERUSALEM: THEIR FLESH SHALL DISSOLVE WHILE THEY STAND ON THEIR FEET, THEIR EYES SHALL DISSOLVE IN THEIR SOCKETS, AND THEIR TONGUES SHALL DISSOLVE IN THEIR MOUTHS. IT SHALL COME TO PASS IN THAT DAY THAT A GREAT PANIC FROM THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL BE AMONG THEM. EVERYONE WILL SEIZE THE HAND OF HIS NEIGHBOR, AND RAISE HIS HAND AGAINST HIS NEIGHBOR’S HAND. JUDAH ALSO WILL FIGHT (1 POSITION) AT JERUSALEM. AND THE WEALTH OF ALL THE SURROUNDING NATIONS SHALL BE GATHERED TOGETHER: GOLD, SILVER, AND APPAREL IN GREAT ABUNDANCE. SUCH ALSO SHALL BE THE PLAGUE ON THE HORSE AND THE MULE (ASS), ON THE CAMEL AND THE DONKEY, AND ON ALL THE CATTLE THAT WILL BE IN THOSE CAMPS. SO SHALL THIS PLAGUE BE.” IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:1-11 TELLS US “BUT CONCERNING THE TIMES AND THE SEASONS, BRETHREN, YOU HAVE NO NEED THAT I SHOULD WRITE TO YOU. FOR YOU YOURSELVES KNOW PERFECTLY THAT THE DAY OF THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) SO COMES AS A THIEF IN THE NIGHT. FOR WHEN THEY SAY, ‘PEACE AND SAFETY!’ THEN SUDDEN DESTRUCTION COMES UPON THEM, AS LABOR PAINS UPON A PREGNANT WOMAN. AND THEY SHALL NOT ESCAPE. BUT YOU, BRETHREN, ARE NOT IN DARKNESS, SO THAT THIS DAY SHOULD OVERTAKE YOU AS A THIEF. YOU ARE ALL SONS OF LIGHT AND SONS OF THE DAY (BRIGHT & MORNING STARS). WE ARE NOT OF THE NIGHT OR OF DARKNESS. THEREFORE LET US NOT SLEEP, AS OTHERS DO, BUT LET US WATCH AND BE SOBER (SELF-CONTROLLED). FOR THOSE WHO SLEEP, SLEEP AT NIGHT, AND THOSE WHO GET DRUNK ARE DRUNK AT NIGHT. BUT LET US WHO ARE OF THE DAY BE SOBER, PUTTING ON THE BREASTPLATE OF FAITH AND (AGAPE) LOVE, AND AS A HELMET THE HOPE OF SALVATION. FOR GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) DID NOT APPOINT US TO WRATH, BUT TO OBTAIN (FATHER STEPHEN’S) SALVATION THROUGH OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST, WHO DIED FOR US, THAT WHETHER WE WAKE OR SLEEP, WE SHOULD LIVE TOGETHER WITH HIM. THEREFORE COMFORT (ENCOURAGE) EACH OTHER AND EDIFY (BUILD ONE ANOTHER UP) ONE ANOTHER, JUST AS YOU ALSO ARE DOING.” IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12 DECLARES “NOW, BRETHREN, CONCERNING THE COMING OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST AND OUR GATHERING TOGETHER TO HIM (FATHER STEPHEN), WE ASK YOU., NOT TO BE SOON SHAKEN IN MIND OR TROUBLED, EITHER BY SPIRIT (IT DESTROYS), OR BY WORD (IT CUTS) OR BY LETTER (IT KILLS), AS IF FROM US, AS THOUGH THE DAY OF (JESUS) CHRIST HAD COME. LET NO ONE DECEIVE YOU BY ANY MEANS, FOR THAT DAY WILL NOT COME UNLESS THE FALLING AWAY COMES FIRST, AND THE MAN (LORD SATAN) OF SIN IS REVEALED, THE SON OF PERDITION, WHO OPPOSES AND EXALTS HIMSELF ABOVE ALL THAT IS CALLED GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) OR THAT IS WORSHIPPED, SO THAT HE SITS AS GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) IN THE TEMPLE OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), SHOWING HIMSELF THAT HE IS GOD (FATHER STEPHEN). DO YOU NOT REMEMBER THAT WHEN I WAS STILL WITH YOU I TOLD YOU THESE THINGS? AND NOW YOU KNOW WHAT IS RESTRAINING, THAT HE MAY BE REVEALED IN HIS OWN TIME. FOR THE MYSTERY (HIDDEN TRUTH) OF LAWLESSNESS IS ALREADY AT WORK, ONLY HE WHO NOW RESTRAINS WITH DO SO UNTIL HE IS TAKEN OUT OF THE WAY. AND THEN THE LAWLESS ONE (LORD LUCIFER) WILL BE REVEALED, WHOM THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL CONSUME WITH THE BREATH OF HIS MOUTH AND DESTROY WITH THE BRIGHTNESS OF HIS COMING. THE COMING OF THE LAWLESS ONE (LORD LUCIFER) IS ACCORDING TO THE WORKING OF (LORD) SATAN WITH ALL POWER, SIGNS, AND LYING WONDERS, AND WITH ALL UNRIGHTEOUS DECEPTION AMONG THOSE WHO PERISH, BECAUSE THEY DID NOT RECEIVE THE (AGAPE) LOVE OF THE TRUTH, THAT THEY MIGHT BE SAVED (PROTECTED). AND FOR THIS REASON GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL SEND THEM STRONG DELUSION (TURNING THE TRUTH INTO A LIE OR CALLED IT THE TRUTH, WHEN IT IS A LIE), THAT THEY SHOULD BELIEVE THE LIE, THAT THEY ALL MAY BE CONDEMNED (ETERNALLY DAMNED) WHO DID NOT BELIEVE THE TRUTH BUT HAD PLEASURE IN UNRIGHTEOUSNESS.” IN 1ST JOHN 4:17 MENTIONS “(AGAPE) LOVE HAS BEEN PERFECTED AMONG US IN THIS: THAT WE MAY HAVE BOLDNESS IN THE DAY OF JUDGMENT, BECAUSE AS HE IS, SO ARE WE IN THIS WORLD.”**  **SIGNS OF THE TIME AND END OF THE AGE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  **IN 2ND ESDRAS 5:1-13 SAYS “NOW CONCERNING THE SIGNS: LO, THE DAYS ARE COMING WHEN THOSE WHO INHABIT THE EARTH SHALL BE SEIZED WITH GREAT TERROR, AND THE WAY OF TRUTH SHALL BE HIDDEN AND THE LAND SHALL BE BARREN OF FAITH. UNRIGHTEOUSNESS SHALL BE INCREASED BEYOND WHAT YOU YOURSELF SEE, AND BEYOND WHAT YOU HEARD OF FORMERLY. AND THE LAND THAT YOU NOW SEE RULING SHALL BE A TRACKLESS WASTE, AND PEOPLE SHALL SEE IT DESOLATE. BUT IT THE MOST HIGH (FATHER STEPHEN) GRANTS THAT YOU LIVE, YOU SHALL SEE IT THROWN INTO CONFUSION AFTER THE THIRD PERIOD, AND THE SUN SHALL SUDDENLY BEGIN TO SHINE AT NIGHT, AND THE MOON DURING THE DAY. BLOOD SHALL DRIP FROM WOOD, AND THE STONE SHALL UTTER ITS VOICE. THE PEOPLES SHALL BE TROUBLED, AND THE STARS SHALL FALL. AND ONE SHALL REIGN WHOM THOSE WHO INHABIT THE EARTH DO NOT EXPECT, AND THE BIRDS SHALL CAST UP FISH: AND ONE WHOM THE MANY DO NOT KNOW SHALL MAKE HIS VOICE HEARD BY NIGHT, AND ALL SHALL HEAR HIS VOICE. THERE SHALL BE CHAOS ALSO IN MANY PLACES. FIRE SHALL OFTEN BREAK OUT. THE WILD ANIMALS SHALL ROAM BEYOND THEIR HAUNTS, AND MENSTRUOUS WOMEN SHALL BRING FORTH MONSTERS (HERMAPHRODITES WHICH IS A PERSON WITH BOTH SEX GLANDS IN GENESIS 1:27 THAT CAN LATER ON GO SEXUALLY WITH BOTH MALES AND FEMALES & IS AN ABOMINATION & MAYBE THE RACE OF THE ANTICHRIST BY HIS NUMBER 666, WHICH IN GREEK IT IS THE NUMBER XXX IN DNA & SEXUAL EROS LOVE PORNOGRAPHY (SHORT FOR PORN CALLED PORNIEA IN THE GREEK) BEING PUT IN THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS IN ACTS 7:42-43 & REVELATION 13:18). SALT WATERS SHALL BE FOUND IN THE SWEET, AND ALL FRIENDS SHALL CONQUER ONE ANOTHER. THEN SHALL REASON HIDE ITSELF, AND WISDOM SHALL WITHDRAW INTO ITS CHAMBER, AND IT SHALL BE SOUGHT BY MANY BUT SHALL NOT BE FOUND, AND UNRIGHTEOUSNESS AND UNRESTRAINT SHALL INCREASE ON EARTH. ONE COUNTRY SHALL ASK ITS NEIGHBOR, ‘HAS RIGHTEOUSNESS, OR ANYONE WHO DOES RIGHT, PASSED THROUGH YOU?’ AND IT WILL ANSWER, ‘NO.’ AT THAT TIME PEOPLE SHALL HOPE BUT NOT OBTAIN, THEY SHALL LABOR, BUT THEIR WAYS SHALL NOT PROSPER. THESE ARE THE SIGNS THAT I AM PERMITTED TO TELL YOU, AN IF YOU PRAY AGAIN, AND WEEP AS YOU DO NOW, AND FAST FOR SEVEN DAYS, YOU SHALL HEAR YET GREATER THINGS THAN THESE.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 6:11-28 MENTIONS “I ANSWERED AND SAID, ‘O SOVEREIGN LORD (FATHER STEPHEN), IF I HAVE FOUND FAVOR IN YOUR SIGHT, SHOW YOUR SERVANT THE LAST OF YOUR SIGNS OF WHICH YOU SHOWED ME A PART ON A PREVIOUS NIGHT.’ HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO ME, ‘RISE TO YOUR FEET AND YOU WILL HEAR A FULL, RESOUNDING VOICE. AND IF THE PLACE WHERE YOU ARE IS SPEAKING, DO NOT BE TERRIFIED, BECAUSE THE WORD CONCERNS THE END, AND THE FOUNDATION OF THE EARTH WILL UNDERSTAND THAT THE SPEECH CONCERNS THEM. THEY WILL TREMBLE AND BE SHAKEN, FOR THEY KNOW THAT THEIR END MUST BE CHANGED.’ WHEN I HEARD THIS, I GOT TO MY FEET AND LISTENED: A VOICE WAS SPEAKING, AND ITS SOUND WAS LIKE THE SOUND OF MIGHTY WATERS. IT SAID, ‘THE DAYS ARE COMING WHEN I DRAW NEAR TO VISIT THE INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH, AND WHEN I REQUIRE FROM THE DOERS OF INIQUITY THE PENALTY OF THEIR INIQUITY, AND WHEN THE HUMILIATION OF ZION IS COMPLETE. WHEN THE SEAL IS PLACED UPON THE AGE THAT IS ABOUT TO PASS AWAY, THEN I WILL SHOW THESE SIGNS: THE BOOKS SHALL BE OPENED BEFORE THE FACE OF THE FIRMAMENT, AND ALL SHALL SEE MY JUDGMENT TOGETHER. CHILDREN A YEAR OLD SHALL SPEAK WITH THEIR VOICES, AND PREGNANT WOMEN SHALL GIVE BIRTH TO PREMATURE CHILDREN AT THREE AND FOUR MONTHS, AND THESE SHALL LIVE AND LEAP ABOUT. SOWN PLACES SHALL SUDDENLY APPEAR UNSOWN, AND FULL STOREHOUSES SHALL SUDDENLY BE FOUND TO BE EMPTY. THE TRUMPET SHALL SOUND ALOUD, AND WHEN ALL HEAR IT, THEY SHALL SUDDENLY BE TERRIFIED. AT THAT TIME FRIENDS SHALL MAKE WAR ON FRIENDS LIKE ENEMIES, THE EARTH AND THOSE WHO INHABIT IT SHALL BE TERRIFIED, AND THE SPRINGS OF THE FOUNTAINS SHALL STAND STILL, SO THAT FOR THREE HOURS THEY SHALL NOT FLOW.” IT SHALL BE THAT WHOEVER REMAINS AFTER ALL THAT I HAVE FORETOLD TO YOU SHALL BE SAVED AND SHALL SEE MY SALVATION AND THE END OF MY WORLD. AND THEY SHALL SEE THOSE WHO WERE TAKEN UP, WHO FROM THEIR BIRTH HAVE NOT TASTED DEATH: AND THE HEART OF THE EARTH’S INHABITANTS SHALL BE CHANGED AND CONVERTED TO A DIFFERENT SPIRIT. FOR EVIL SHALL BE BLOTTED OUT, AND DECEIT SHALL BE QUENCHED, FAITHFULNESS SHALL FLOURISH, AND CORRUPTION SHALL BE OVERCOME, AND THE TRUTH, WHICH HAS BEEN SO LONG WITHOUT FRUIT, SHALL BE REVEALED.” 2ND ESDRAS 9:1-13 MENTIONS “HE ANSWERED ME AND SAID, ‘MEASURE CAREFULLY IN YOUR MIND, AND WHEN YOU SEE THAT SOME OF THE PREDICTED SIGNS HAVE OCCURRED, THEN YOU WILL KNOW THAT IT IS THE VERY TIME WHEN THE MOST HIGH (FATHER STEPHEN) IS ABOUT TO VISIT THE WORLD THAT HE HAS MADE. SO WHEN THERE SHALL APPEAR IN THE WORLD EARTHQUAKES, TUMULT OF PEOPLES, INTRIGUES OF NATIONS, WAVERING OF LEADERS, CONFUSION OF PRINCES, THEN YOU WILL KNOW THAT IT WAS OF THESE THAT THE MOST HIGH (FATHER STEPHEN) SPOKE FROM THE DAYS THAT WERE OF OLD, FROM THE BEGINNING. FOR JUST AS WITH EVERYTHING THAT HAS OCCURRED IN THE WORLD, THE BEGINNING IS EVIDENT, AND THE END MANIFEST: SO ALSO ARE THE TIMES OF THE MOST HIGH (FATHER STEPHEN): THE BEGINNINGS ARE MANIFEST IN WONDERS AND MIGHTY WORKS, AND THE END IN PENALTIES AND IN SIGNS. IT SHALL BE THAT ALL WHO WILL BE SAVED AND WILL BE ABLE TO ESCAPE ON ACCOUNT OF THEIR WORKS, OR ON ACCOUNT OF THE FAITH BY WHICH THEY HAVE BELIEVED, WILL SURVIVE THE DANGERS THAT HAVE BEEN PREDICTED, AND WILL SEE MY SALVATION IN MY LAND AND WITHIN MY BORDERS, WHICH I HAVE SANCTIFIED FOR MYSELF FROM THE BEGINNING. THEN THOSE WHO HAVE NOW ABUSED MY WAYS SHALL BE AMAZED, AND THOSE WHO HAVE REJECTED THEM WITH CONTEMPT SHALL LIVE IN TORMENTS. FOR AS MANY AS DID NOT ACKNOWLEDGE ME IN THEIR LIFETIME THOUGH THEY RECEIVED MY BENEFITS, AND AS MANY AS SCORNED MY LAW WHILE THEY STILL HAD FREEDOM, AND DID NOT UNDERSTAND BUT DESPISED IT WHILE AN OPPORTUNITY OF REPENTANCE WAS STILL OPEN TO THEM, THESE MUST IN TORMENT ACKNOWLEDGE IT AFTER DEATH. THEREFORE, DO NOT CONTINUE TO BE CURIOUS ABOUT HOW THE UNGODLY WILL BE PUNISHED, BUT INQUIRE HOW THE RIGHTEOUS WILL BE SAVED, THOSE TO WHOM THE AGE BELONGS AND FOR WHOSE SAKE THE AGE WAS MADE.” ALSO SOME SCRIPTURES OF THE END TIMES ARE IN 2ND ESDRAS 4:22-52; 5:14-20, 5:50-6:10, 35-37; 9:38-13:58. IN MATTHEW 24:4-28 STATES “AND JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM: ‘TAKE HEED THAT NO ONE DECEIVES YOU. FOR MANY WILL COME IN MY NAME, SAYING, ‘I AM THE CHRIST,’ AND WILL DECEIVE MANY. AND YOU WILL HEAR OF WARS AND RUMORS OF WARS. SEE THAT YOU ARE NOT TROUBLED, FOR ALL THESE THINGS MUST COME TO PASS, BUT THE END IS NOT YET. FOR NATION WILL RISE AGAINST NATION, AND KINGDOM AGAINST KINGDOM. AND THERE WILL BE FAMINES, PESTILENCES, AND EARTHQUAKES IN VARIOUS PLACES. ALL THESE ARE THE BEGINNING OF SORROWS. THEN THEY WILL DELIVER YOU UP TO TRIBULATION AND KILL YOU, AND YOU WILL BE HATED BY ALL NATIONS FOR MY NAME’S SAKE. AND THEN MANY WILL BE OFFENDED, WILL BETRAY ONE ANOTHER, AND WILL HATE ONE ANOTHER. THEN MANY FALSE PROPHETS WILL RISE UP AND DECEIVE MANY. AND BECAUSE LAWLESSNESS WILL ABOUND, THE (AGAPE) LOVE OF MANY WILL GROW COLD. BUT HE WHO ENDURES TO THE END SHALL BE SAVED. AND THIS GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM WILL BE PREACHED IN ALL THE WORLD AS A WITNESS TO ALL THE NATIONS, AND THEN THE END WILL COME. THEREFORE, WHEN YOU SEE THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION,’ SPOKEN OF BY DANIEL THE PROPHET, STANDING IN THE HOLY PLACE (WHOEVER READS, LET HIM UNDERSTAND), ‘THEN LET THOSE WHO ARE IN JUDEA FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS. LET HIM WHO IS ON THE HOUSETOP NOT GO DOWN TO TAKE ANYTHING OUT OF HIS HOUSE. AND LET HIM WHO IS IN THE FIELD NOT GO BACK TO GET HIS CLOTHES. BUT WOE TO THOSE WHO ARE PREGNANT AND TO THOSE WHO ARE NURSING BABIES IN THOSE DAYS! AND PRAY THAT YOUR FLIGHT MAY NOT BE IN WINTER (THE SACRED CALENDAR FROM MARCH 21ST-JUNE 21ST, THE CIVIL CALENDAR FROM JUNE 21ST-SEPTEMBER 21ST & THE GREGORIAN CALENDAR FROM DECEMBER 21ST-MARCH 21ST) OR ON THE SABBATH (SUNDAY). FOR THEN THERE WILL BE GREAT TRIBULATION, SUCH AS HAS NOT BEEN SINCE THE BEGINNING OF THE WORLD UNTIL THIS TIME, NO, NOR EVER SHALL BE. AND UNLESS THOSE DAYS WERE SHORTENED, NO FLESH WOULD BE SAVED, BUT FOR THE ELECT’S SAKE THOSE DAYS WILL BE SHORTENED. THEN IF ANYONE SAYS TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HERE IS THE CHRIST!’ OR ‘THERE!’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT, FOR FALSE CHRIST’S AND FALSE PROPHETS WILL RISE AND SHOW GREAT SIGNS AND WONDERS TO DECEIVE, IT POSSIBLE, EVEN THE ELECT. SEE, I HAVE TOLD YOU BEFOREHAND. THEREFORE, IF THEY SAY TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HE IS IN THE DESERT!’ DO NOT GO OUT, OR ‘LOOK, HE IS IN THE INNER ROOMS!’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT. FOR AS THE LIGHTENING COMES FROM THE EAST AND FLASHED TO THE WEST, SO ALSO WILL THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN BE. FOR WHEREVER THE CARCASS IS, THERE THE EAGLES WILL BE GATHERED TOGETHER.’” IN MARK 13:5-23 TELLS US “TAKE HEED THAT NO ONE DECEIVE YOU. FOR MANY WILL COME IN MY NAME, SAYING, ‘I AM HE (FATHER STEPHEN),’ AND WILL DECEIVE MANY. BUT WHEN YOU HEAR OF WARS AND RUMOR OF WARS, DO NOT BE TROUBLED, FOR SUCH THINGS MUST HAPPEN, BUT THE END IS NOT YET. FOR NATION WILL RISE AGAINST NATION, AND KINGDOM AGAINST KINGDOM. AND THERE WILL BE EARTHQUAKES IN VARIOUS PLACES, AND THERE WILL BE FAMINES AND TROUBLES. THESE ARE THE BEGINNINGS OF SORROWS. BUT WATCH OUT FOR YOURSELVES, FOR THEY WILL DELIVER YOU UP TO COUNCILS, AND YOU WILL BE BROUGHT BEFORE RULERS & KINGS FOR MY SAKE, FOR A TESTIMONY TO THEM. BUT WHEN THEY ARREST YOU AND DELIVER YOU UP, DO NOT WORRY BEFOREHAND, OR PREMEDITATE WHAT YOU WILL SPEAK. BUT WHATEVER IS GIVEN YOU IN THAT HOUR, SPEAK FOR IT IS NOT YOU WHO SPEAK, BUT THE HOLY SPIRIT. NOW BROTHER WILL BETRAY BROTHER TO DEATH, AND A FATHER HIS CHILD, AND CHILDREN WILL RISE UP AGAINST PARENTS AND CAUSE THEM TO BE PUT TO DEATH. AND YOU WILL BE HATED BY ALL FOR MY NAME’S SAKE. BUT HE WHO ENDURES (BEARS PATIENTLY) TO THE END SHALL BE SAVED. SO WHEN YOU SEE THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION,’ SPOKEN BY DANIEL THE PROPHET, STANDING WHERE IT OUGHT NOT (LET THE READER UNDERSTAND), ‘THEN LET THOSE WHO ARE JUDEA FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS. LET HIM WHO IS ON THE HOUSETOP NOT GO DOWN INTO THE HOUSE, NOR ENTER TO TAKE ANYTHING OUT OF HIS HOUSE. AND LET HIM WHO IS IN THE FIELD NOT GO BACK TO GET HIS CLOTHES. BUT WOE TO THOSE WHO ARE PREGNANT AND TO THOSE WHO ARE NURSING BABIES IN THOSE DAYS! AND PRAY THAT YOUR FLIGHT MAY NOT BE IN WINTER. FOR IN THOSE DAYS THERE WILL BE TRIBULATION, SUCH AS HAS NOT BEEN SINCE THE BEGINNING OF THE CREATION WHICH GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) CREATED UNTIL THIS TIME, NOR EVER SHALL BE. AND UNLESS THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) HAD SHORTENED THOSE DAYS, NO FLESH WOULD BE SAVED, BUT FOR THE ELECT’S SAKE, WHOM HE CHOSE, HE SHORTENED THE DAYS. THEN IF ANYONE SAYS TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HERE IS THE CHRIST!’ OR ‘LOOK, HE IS THERE!’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT. FOR FALSE CHRIST’S AND FALSE PROPHETS WILL RISE AND SHOW SIGNS AND WONDERS TO DECEIVE, IF POSSIBLE EVEN THE ELECT. BUT TAKE HEED, SEE, I HAVE TOLD YOU ALL THINGS BEFOREHAND.’” 1ST JOHN 2:18-23 SAYS “LITTLE CHILDREN, IT IS THE LAST HOUR, AND AS YOU HAVE HEARD THAT THE ANTICHRIST IS COMING, EVEN NOW MANY ANTICHRISTS HAVE COME, BY WHICH WE KNOW THAT IT IS THE LAST HOUR. THEY WENT OUT FROM US, BUT THEY WERE NOT OF US, FOR IF THEY HAD BEEN OF US, THEY WOULD HAVE CONTINUED WITH US, BUT THEY WENT OUT THAT THEY MIGHT BE MADE MANIFEST, THAT NONE OF THEM WERE OF US. BUT YOU HAVE AN ANOINTING FROM THE HOLY ONE (HOLY FATHER STEPHEN), AND YOU KNOW ALL THINGS. I HAVE NOT WRITTEN TO YOU BECAUSE YOU DO NOT KNOW THE TRUTH, BUT BECAUSE YOU KNOW IT, AND THAT NO LIE IS OF THE TRUTH. WHO IS A LIAR BUT HE WHO DENIES THAT JESUS IS THE CHRIST? HE IS ANTICHRIST WHO DENIES THE FATHER (STEPHEN) AND THE SON (JESUS). WHOEVER DENIES THE SON (JESUS) DOES NOT HAVE THE FATHER (STEPHEN) EITHER. HE WHO ACKNOWLEDGES THE SON (JESUS) HAS THE FATHER (STEPHEN) ALSO.” IN LUKE 21:8-24 MENTIONS “TAKE HEED THAT YOU NOT BE DECEIVED. FOR MANY WILL COME IN MY NAME, SAYING, ‘I AM HE (FATHER STEPHEN),’ AND, ‘THE TIME HAS DRAWN NEAR.’ THEREFORE DO NOT GO AFTER THEM. BUT WHEN YOU HEAR OF WARS AND COMMOTIONS, DO NOT BE TERRIFIED, FOR THESE THINGS MUST COME TO PASS FIRST, BUT THE END WILL NOT COME IMMEDIATELY.’ THEN HE SAID TO THEM, ‘NATION WILL RISE AGAINST NATION, AND KINGDOM AGAINST KINGDOM. AND THERE WILL BE GREAT EARTHQUAKES IN VARIOUS PLACES, AND FAMINES AND PESTILENCES, AND THERE WILL BE FEARFUL SIGHTS AND GREAT SIGNS FROM HEAVEN. BUT BEFORE ALL THESE THINGS, THEY WILL LAY THEIR HANDS ON YOU AND PERSECUTE YOU, DELIVERING YOU UP TO THE SYNAGOGUES AND PRISONS. YOU WILL BE BROUGHT BEFORE KINGS AND RULERS FOR MY NAME’S SAKE. BUT IT WILL TURN OUT FOR YOU AS AN OCCASION FOR TESTIMONY. THEREFORE SETTLE IT IN YOUR HEARTS NOT TO MEDITATE BEFOREHAND ON WHAT YOU WILL ANSWER (SAY IN DEFENSE), FOR I WILL GIVE YOU A MOUTH AND WISDOM WHICH ALL YOUR ADVERSARIES WILL NOT BE ABLE TO CONTRADICT OR RESIST (WITHSTAND OR GAINSAY). YOU WILL BE BETRAYED EVEN BY PARENTS AND BROTHERS, RELATIVES AND FRIENDS, AND THEY WILL PUT SOME OF YOU TO DEATH. AND YOU WILL BE HATED Y ALL FOR MY NAME’S SAKE. BUT NOT A HAIR OF YOUR HEAD SHALL BE LOST. BY YOUR PATIENCE POSSESS YOUR SOULS. BUT WHEN YOU SEE JERUSALEM SURROUNDED BY ARMIES, THEN KNOW THAT ITS DESOLATION IS NEAR. THEN LET THOSE WHO ARE IN JUDEA FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS, LET THOSE WHO ARE IN THE MIDST OF HER DEPART, AND LET NOT THOSE WHO ARE IN THE COUNTRY ENTER HER. FOR THESE ARE THE DAYS OF VENGEANCE, THAT ALL THINGS WHICH ARE WRITTEN MAY BE FULFILLED. BUT WOE TO THOSE WHO ARE PREGNANT AND TO THOSE WHO ARE NURSING BABIES IN THOSE DAYS! FOR THERE WILL BE GREAT DISTRESS IN THE LAND AND WRATH UPON THIS PEOPLE. AND THEY WILL FALL BY THE EDGE OF THE SWORD, AND BE LED AWAY CAPTIVE INTO ALL NATIONS. AND JERUSALEM (JUDAISM) WILL BE TRAMPLED BY GENTILES (GENTILE RELIGION) UNTIL THE TIMES OF THE GENTILES ARE FULFILLED.”**  **THE SON OF MAN WILL JUDGE THE NATIONS BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  **IN 1ST CHRONICLES 16:33 TELLS US “THEN THE TREES OF THE WOODS SHALL REJOICE BEFORE THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN), FOR HE IS COMING TO JUDGE THE EARTH.” IN MATTHEW 24:29-31 SAYS “IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE TRIBULATION OF THOSE DAYS (2,562 DAYS) THE SUN WILL BE DARKENED, AND THE MOON WILL NOT GIVE ITS LIGHT, THE STARS WILL FALL FROM HEAVEN, AND THE POWERS OF THE HEAVENS WILL BE SHAKEN. THEN THE SON OF MAN WILL APPEAR IN HEAVEN, AND THEN ALL THE TRIBES OF THE EARTH WILL MOURN, AND THEY WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN COMING ON THE CLOUDS OF HEAVEN WITH POWER AND GREAT GLORY. AND HE WILL SEND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) WITH A GREAT SOUND OF A TRUMPET, AND THEY WILL GATHER TOGETHER HIS ELECT (CHOSEN ONES) FROM THE 4 WINDS, FROM ONE END OF HEAVEN TO THE OTHER.” IN MATTHEW 25:31-46 DECLARES “WHEN THE SON OF MAN COMES IN HIS GLORY, AND ALL THE HOLY ANGELS (LORDS) WITH HIM, THEN HE (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL SIT ON THE THRONE OF HIS GLORY. ALL THE NATIONS WILL BE GATHERED BEFORE HIM, AND HE WILL SEPARATE THEM ONE FROM ANOTHER, AS A SHEPHERD DIVIDES HIS SHEEP FROM THE GOATS. AND HE WILL SET THE SHEEP ON HIS RIGHT HAND, BUT THE GOATS ON THE LEFT. THEN THE KING WILL SAY TO THOSE ON HIS RIGHT HAND, ‘COME, YOU BLESSED OF MY FATHER (STEPHEN), INHERIT THE KINGDOM PREPARED FOR YOU FROM THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD: FOR I WAS HUNGRY AND YOU GAVE ME FOOD, I WAS THIRSTY AND YOU GAVE ME DRINK, I WAS A STRANGER AND YOU TOOK ME IN, I WAS NAKED AND YOU CLOTHED ME, I WAS IN PRISON AND YOU CAME TO ME.’ THEN THE RIGHTEOUS WILL ANSWER HIM, SAYING, ‘LORD (FATHER STEPHEN), WHEN DID WE SEE YOU HUNGRY AND FEED YOU, OR THIRSTY AND GIVE YOU DRINK? WHEN DID WE SEE YOU A STRANGER AND TAKE YOU IN OR NAKED AND CLOTHE YOU? OR WHEN DID WE SEE YOU SICK, OR IN PRISON, AND COME TO YOU?’ AND THE KING WILL ANSWER AND SAY TO THEM, ‘ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, INASMUCH AS YOU DID IT TO ONE OF THE LEAST OF THOSE MY BRETHREN, YOU DID IT TO ME.’ THEN HE WILL ALSO SAY TO THOSE ON THE LEFT HAND, ‘DEPART FROM ME, YOU CURSED, INTO EVERLASTING FIRE PREPARED FOR THE DEVIL (LORD LUCIFER) AND HIS ANGELS: FOR I WAS HUNGRY AND YOU GAVE ME NO FOOD, I WAS THIRSTY AND YOU GAVE ME NO DRINK. I WAS A STRANGER AND YOU DID NOT TAKE ME IN, NAKED AND YOU DID NOT CLOTHE ME, SICK AND IN PRISON AND YOU DID NOT VISIT ME.’ THE THEY ALSO WILL ANSWER HIM SAYING, ‘LORD (FATHER STEPHEN), WHEN DID WE SEE YOU HUNGRY OR THIRSTY OR A STRANGER OR NAKED OF SICK OR IN PRISON, AND DID NOT MINISTER TO YOU?’ THEN HE WILL ANSWER THEM, SAYING, ‘ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, INASMUCH AS YOU DID NOT DO IT TO ONE OF THE LEAST OF THESE, YOU DID NOT DO IT TO ME.’ AND THESE WILL GO AWAY INTO EVERLASTING PUNISHMENT, BUT THE RIGHTEOUS INTO ETERNAL LIFE.” IN MARK 13:24-27 MENTIONS “BUT IN THOSE DAYS, AFTER THE TRIBULATION (TWO THOUSAND, FIVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY TWO DAYS), THE SUN WILL BE DARKENED, AND THE MOON WILL NOT GIVE ITS LIGHT, THE STARS OF HEAVEN WILL FALL, AND THE POWERS IN THE HEAVENS WILL BE SHAKEN. THEN THEY WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN COMING IN THE CLOUDS WITH GREAT POWER AND GLORY. AND THEN HE (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL SEND HIS ANGELS (LORDS), AND GATHER TOGETHER HIS ELECT (CHOSEN ONES) FROM THE 4 WINDS, FROM THE FARTHEST PART OF EARTH TO THE FARTHEST PART OF HEAVEN.” IN LUKE 21:25-28 TELLS US “AND THERE WILL BE SIGNS (MIRACLES & WONDERS) IN THE SUN, IN THE MOON, AND IN THE STARS, AND ON THE EARTH DISTRESS OF (ALL) NATIONS, WITH PERPLEXITY, THE SEA AND THE WAVES ROARING, MEN’S HEARTS FAILING THEM FROM FEAR AND THE EXPECTATION OF THOSE THINGS WHICH ARE COMING IN THE EARTH, FOR THE POWERS OF THE HEAVENS WILL BE SHAKEN. THEN THEY WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN (JESUS CHRIST) COMING IN A CLOUD WITH POWER AND GREAT GLORY. NOW WHEN THESE THINGS BEGIN TO HAPPEN, LOOK UP AND LIFT YOUR HEADS, BECAUSE YOUR REDEMPTION DRAWS NEAR.”**  **NO ONE KNOWS THE DAY OR THE HOUR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  **MATTHEW 24:36-44 DECLARES “BUT OF THAT DAY AND HOUR NO ONE KNOWS, NOT EVEN THE ANGELS (LORDS OF 24 ORDERS) OF HEAVEN, BUT MY FATHER (STEPHEN) ONLY. BUT AS THE DAYS OF NOAH WERE, SO ALSO WITH THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN BE. FOR IN THE DAYS BEFORE THE FLOOD THEY WERE EATING AND DRINKING, MARRYING AND GIVEN IN MARRIAGE, UNTIL THE DAY THAT NOAH ENTERED THE ARK, AND DID NOT KNOW UNTIL THE FLOOD CAME AND TOOK THEM ALL AWAY, SO ALSO WILL THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN BE. THEN TWO MEN WILL BE IN THE FIELD: ONE WILL BE TAKEN AND THE OTHER LEFT. TWO WOMEN WILL BE GRINDING AT THE MILL: ONE WILL BE TAKEN AND THE OTHER LEFT. WATCH THEREFORE, FOR YOU DO NOT KNOW WHAT HOUR YOUR LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) IS COMING. BUT KNOW THIS THAT IF THE MASTER OF THE HOUSE HAD KNOWN WHAT HOUR THE THIEF WOULD COME, HE WOULD HAVE WATCHED & NOT ALLOWED HIS HOUSE TO BE BROKEN INTO. THEREFORE YOU ALSO BE READY, FOR THE SON OF MAN IS COMING AT AN HOUR YOU DO NOT EXPECT.” IN MARK 13:32-37 TELLS US “BUT OF THAT DAY & HOUR NO ONE KNOWS, NOT EVEN THE ANGELS (LORDS IN THE 24 ORDERS) OF HEAVEN, NOR THE SON (JESUS), BUT ONLY THE FATHER (STEPHEN). TAKE HEED, WATCH AND PRAY, FOR YOU DO NOT KNOW WHEN THE TIME IS. IT IS LIKE A MAN GOING TO A FAR COUNTRY, WHO LEFT HIS HOUSE & GAVE AUTHORITY TO HIS SERVANTS, & TO EACH HIS WORK, & COMMANDED THE DOORKEEPER TO WATCH. WATCH THEREFORE, FOR YOU DO NOT KNOW WHEN THE MASTER OF THE HOUSE IS COMING---IN THE EVENING (SUNSET AT 6:00PM-12:00PM), AT MIDNIGHT (12:00PM), AT THE CROWING OF THE ROOSTER (SUNRISE AT 6:00AM), OR IN THE MORNING (12:00PM-6:00AM)---LEST, COMING SUDDENLY, HE FIND YOU SLEEPING (DURING THE DAY OR NIGHT). AND WHAT I SAY TO YOU, I SAY TO ALL: WATCH!”**  **THE DAY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD HAS PASSED IN THE YOUNG UNIVERSE SINCE MARCH 2012, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  **THERE ARE A TOTAL OF 13 DAYS EQUAL TO THE DAY THAT RULES THE 13 NIGHTS EQUAL TO THE NIGHT EQUAL TO 13,000 (26,000) YEARS WITH THE LORD IN MATTHEW 20:12. THE 13 DAYS CONCERNS THE 0TH LORD YAHWEH’S CREATOR QANAH DAY IN THE CREATION THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD AROUND 10,012BC-9,012BC IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV), THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LORDSHIP OF THE TRINITY’S 1ST CREATOR BARA DAY AROUND 9,012BC-8,012BC IN GENESIS 1:1, THE 2ND LUCIFER’S BARA DAY AROUND 8,012BC-7,012BC IN GENESIS 1:1, THE 3RD MICHAEL’S ASAH DAY AROUND 7,012BC-6,012BC IN GENESIS 1:7. THE 4TH NATHAN’S LAW DAY AROUND 6,012BC-5,012BC IN GENESIS 1:17, THE 5TH ADAM’S YATSAR DAY AROUND 5,012BC-4,012BC IN GENESIS 1:26 & LUKE 3:38, THE 6TH NOAH’S DAY AROUND 4,012BC-3,012BC IN GENESIS 5:29 & LUKE 3:34, THE 7TH ABRAHAM’S DAY AROUND 3,012BC-2,012BC IN GENESIS 11:26 & MATTHEW 1:2 & LUKE 3:34, THE 8TH DAVID’S DAY AROUND 2,012BC-1,012BC IN MATTHEW 1:6, 17 & LUKE 3:31, THE 9TH BABYLON’S DAY AROUND 1,012BC-12AD IN MATTHEW 1:11, 17, THE 10TH SON JESUS’ DAY AROUND 12AD-1,012AD IN MATTHEW 1:16, 17 & LUKE 3:23, THE 11TH BROTHER JOHN’S DAY AROUND 1,012AD-2,012AD AND THE 12TH FATHER STEPHEN’S DAY AROUND 2,012AD-3,012AD. ALSO IN THE LAST HOUR IS EQUAL TO A 1,000 YEARS WITH THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) AND THE FATHER STEPHEN ONLY KNOWS THE TIME HIS SON JESUS WILL COME BACK TO GET HIS PEOPLE IN THE RAPTURE FROM 2,012AD-3,012AD. THIS IS BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S BIRTHDAY WAS AROUND 12AD IN MARCH FOR ALL OF CHRISTIANITY. THE SON JESUS OUR LORD’S BIRTHDAY IS AROUND 4BC IN MARCH FROM 1,996AD-2,996AD. THE TRIBULATION PERIOD LASTS ONLY 7 YEARS IN REVELATION 4:1-20:15. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTION ON THE END TIMES, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “WHO IS THE LORD LUCIFER’S PARTY THAT THE LORD YAHWEH WILL CAST INTO HELL AT THE END TIME.” THE 13TH DAY HAS JUST ENDED WITH YAHWEH STEPHEN’S ULTIMATE RULE & ULTIMATE REIGN, WITH THE FORMER 1,000 YEAR ENGLISH REIGN FROM AUGUST, 1024AD TO AUGUST, 2024AD!!! THE 13TH DAY HAS JUST COME ON BOARD WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE RULE & ULTIMATE REIGN, WITH THE LATTER 1,000 YEAR ENGLISH REIGN FROM AUGUST, 2024AD TO AUGUST, 3024AD!!!**  **FOOD LEFT OVER: REMAINING FOOD IS IN EXODUS 10:5, 12, 15; 16:19-20, 23-24; JUDGES 1:7; RUTH 2:14, 18; 2ND KINGS 4:43-44; 2ND CHRONICLES 31:10; EZEKIEL 13:19; JOEL 1:4; MATTHEW 14:20; 15:27, 37; 16:9-10; MARK 6:43; 7:28; 8:8, 19, 20; JOHN 6:12, 13 & LUKE 9:17; 16:21.**  **REMAINING OFFERINGS IS IN EXODUS 12:10; 29:34; 34:25; LEVITICUS 2:3, 10; 5:13; 6:16; 7:15, 16, 17; 8:32; 19:6-7; 22:30 & NUMBERS 9:12.**  **GLEANINGS IS IN LEVITICUS 19:9, 10; 23:22; DEUTERONOMY 24:19-21; JUDGES 8:2-3; RUTH 2:2, 7, 15-16, 17-23; JOB 24:6; ISAIAH 17:5; 24:13; JEREMIAH 49:9 & OBADIAH 5.**  **THE WINE OF THE LEES AT THE BOTTOM OF THE BARREL IS IN ISAIAH 25:6; JEREMIAH 48:11; ZEPHANIAH 1:12 & ACTS 2:5-21.**  **REMAINING THINGS: LAND LEFT IS IN JOSHUA 13:1. STUMP OF A TREE IS IN ISAIAH 6:13; 11:1 & DANIEL 4:15, 23, 26. RESIDUE IS IN EXODUS 8:31; 26:12; 29:13, 22; 36:7; LEVITICUS 3:4, 10, 15; 4:9; 7:4; 8:16, 25; 9:10, 19; DANIEL 7:7, 19 & MALACHI 4:1.**  WHAT IS CHRISTIAN ESCHATOLOGY?  ESCHATOLOGY IS THE STUDY OF WHAT THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS IS GOING TO HAPPEN IN THE END TIMES. MANY TREATS ESCHATOLOGY AS AN AREA OF THEOLOGY TO BE AVOIDED. OF COURSE, ESCHATOLOGY IS NOT AS CRUCIAL AS CHRISTOLOGY OR SOTERIOLOGY IN ACTS 7:60. THAT DOES NOT MEAN, THOUGH, THAT IT IS UNIMPORTANT TO A BIBLICAL WORLDVIEW. HOW WE UNDERSTAND ESCHATOLOGY HAS AN IMPACT ON HOW WE SHOULD LIVE OUR LIVES & WHAT WE ARE TO EXPECT TO OCCUR IN THE LORD’S PLAN IN ACTS 5:39. SOME IMPORTANT ISSUES IN ESCHATOLOGY ARE THESE: **WHAT IS THE SEXLESS RAPTURE?** THE WORD RAPTURE DOES NOT OCCUR IN THE HOLY BIBLE, AS WELL AS THE WORD TRINITY IN MATTHEW 28:19. THE CONCEPT OF THE RAPTURE, THOUGH, IS CLEARLY TAUGHT IN HOLY SCRIPTURE. THE RAPTURE OF THE SEXLESS GOSPEL KINGDOM IS THE EVENT IN WHICH THE LORD REMOVES ALL TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS FROM THE SEXUAL EARTH IN ORDER TO MAKE WAY FOR HIS RIGHTEOUS JUDGMENT [ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23] TO BE POURED OUT ON THE SEXUAL EARTH DURING THE PRE-TRIBULATIONAL PERIOD. SINCE ALL ETERNAL CREATURES ARE SET TO DIE, THESE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WILL BE PREPARED TO GO BACK TO THE MID-TRIBULATION, TO BE KILLED BY THE DRAGON IN REVELATION 13:7 & THEN BE RESURRECTED FROM THE DEAD TO BE WORTHY TO BE PLACED IN THE BOOK OF LIFE & PASS THE GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT IN REVELATION 14:1-5; 20:4-6. **WHEN IS THE SEXLESS RAPTURE GOING TO HAPPEN?** WILL THE SEXLESS RAPTURE OCCUR BEFORE THE TRIBULATION, AT THE MIDDLE OF THE TRIBULATION, OR AT THE END OF THE TRIBULATION? ALL IS SET TO HAPPEN RESPECTABLY. **WHAT IS THE 2ND COMING?** TO GET THE REST OF HIS TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS OUT OF THE TRIBULATION. **WHEN IS THE LORD GOING TO RETURN?** DURING THE MID-TRIBULATIONAL PERIOD IN REVELATION 11. **WHAT WILL SOME OF THE SIGNS BE FOR THE LORD’S RETURN?** IN MATTHEW 24:4-28 STATES “AND JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM: ‘TAKE HEED THAT NO ONE DECEIVES YOU. FOR MANY WILL COME IN MY NAME, SAYING, ‘I AM THE CHRIST,’ AND WILL DECEIVE MANY. AND YOU WILL HEAR OF WARS AND RUMORS OF WARS. SEE THAT YOU ARE NOT TROUBLED, FOR ALL THESE THINGS MUST COME TO PASS, BUT THE END IS NOT YET. FOR NATION WILL RISE AGAINST NATION, AND KINGDOM AGAINST KINGDOM. AND THERE WILL BE FAMINES, PESTILENCES, AND EARTHQUAKES IN VARIOUS PLACES. ALL THESE ARE THE BEGINNING OF SORROWS. THEN THEY WILL DELIVER YOU UP TO TRIBULATION AND KILL YOU, AND YOU WILL BE HATED BY ALL NATIONS FOR MY NAME’S SAKE. AND THEN MANY WILL BE OFFENDED, WILL BETRAY ONE ANOTHER, AND WILL HATE ONE ANOTHER. THEN MANY FALSE PROPHETS WILL RISE UP AND DECEIVE MANY. AND BECAUSE LAWLESSNESS WILL ABOUND, THE (AGAPE) LOVE OF MANY WILL GROW COLD. BUT HE WHO ENDURES TO THE END SHALL BE SAVED. AND THIS GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM WILL BE PREACHED IN ALL THE WORLD AS A WITNESS TO ALL THE NATIONS, AND THEN THE END WILL COME. THEREFORE, WHEN YOU SEE THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION,’ SPOKEN OF BY DANIEL THE PROPHET, STANDING IN THE HOLY PLACE (WHOEVER READS, LET HIM UNDERSTAND), ‘THEN LET THOSE WHO ARE IN JUDEA FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS. LET HIM WHO IS ON THE HOUSETOP NOT GO DOWN TO TAKE ANYTHING OUT OF HIS HOUSE. AND LET HIM WHO IS IN THE FIELD NOT GO BACK TO GET HIS CLOTHES. BUT WOE TO THOSE WHO ARE PREGNANT AND TO THOSE WHO ARE NURSING BABIES IN THOSE DAYS! AND PRAY THAT YOUR FLIGHT MAY NOT BE IN WINTER (THE SACRED CALENDAR FROM MARCH 21ST-JUNE 21ST, THE CIVIL CALENDAR FROM JUNE 21ST-SEPTEMBER 21ST & THE GREGORIAN CALENDAR FROM DECEMBER 21ST-MARCH 21ST) OR ON THE SABBATH (SUNDAY). FOR THEN THERE WILL BE GREAT TRIBULATION, SUCH AS HAS NOT BEEN SINCE THE BEGINNING OF THE WORLD UNTIL THIS TIME, NO, NOR EVER SHALL BE. AND UNLESS THOSE DAYS WERE SHORTENED, NO FLESH WOULD BE SAVED, BUT FOR THE ELECT’S SAKE THOSE DAYS WILL BE SHORTENED. THEN IF ANYONE SAYS TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HERE IS THE CHRIST!’ OR ‘THERE!’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT, FOR FALSE CHRIST’S AND FALSE PROPHETS WILL RISE AND SHOW GREAT SIGNS AND WONDERS TO DECEIVE, IT POSSIBLE, EVEN THE ELECT. SEE, I HAVE TOLD YOU BEFOREHAND. THEREFORE, IF THEY SAY TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HE IS IN THE DESERT!’ DO NOT GO OUT, OR ‘LOOK, HE IS IN THE INNER ROOMS!’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT. FOR AS THE LIGHTENING COMES FROM THE EAST AND FLASHED TO THE WEST, SO ALSO WILL THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN BE. FOR WHEREVER THE CARCASS IS, THERE THE EAGLES WILL BE GATHERED TOGETHER.’” IN MARK 13:5-23 TELLS US “TAKE HEED THAT NO ONE DECEIVE YOU. FOR MANY WILL COME IN MY NAME, SAYING, ‘I AM HE (FATHER STEPHEN),’ AND WILL DECEIVE MANY. BUT WHEN YOU HEAR OF WARS AND RUMOR OF WARS, DO NOT BE TROUBLED, FOR SUCH THINGS MUST HAPPEN, BUT THE END IS NOT YET. FOR NATION WILL RISE AGAINST NATION, AND KINGDOM AGAINST KINGDOM. AND THERE WILL BE EARTHQUAKES IN VARIOUS PLACES, AND THERE WILL BE FAMINES AND TROUBLES. THESE ARE THE BEGINNINGS OF SORROWS. BUT WATCH OUT FOR YOURSELVES, FOR THEY WILL DELIVER YOU UP TO COUNCILS, AND YOU WILL BE BROUGHT BEFORE RULERS & KINGS FOR MY SAKE, FOR A TESTIMONY TO THEM. BUT WHEN THEY ARREST YOU AND DELIVER YOU UP, DO NOT WORRY BEFOREHAND, OR PREMEDITATE WHAT YOU WILL SPEAK. BUT WHATEVER IS GIVEN YOU IN THAT HOUR, SPEAK FOR IT IS NOT YOU WHO SPEAK, BUT THE HOLY SPIRIT. NOW BROTHER WILL BETRAY BROTHER TO DEATH, AND A FATHER HIS CHILD, AND CHILDREN WILL RISE UP AGAINST PARENTS AND CAUSE THEM TO BE PUT TO DEATH. AND YOU WILL BE HATED BY ALL FOR MY NAME’S SAKE. BUT HE WHO ENDURES (BEARS PATIENTLY) TO THE END SHALL BE SAVED. SO WHEN YOU SEE THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION,’ SPOKEN BY DANIEL THE PROPHET, STANDING WHERE IT OUGHT NOT (LET THE READER UNDERSTAND), ‘THEN LET THOSE WHO ARE JUDEA FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS. LET HIM WHO IS ON THE HOUSETOP NOT GO DOWN INTO THE HOUSE, NOR ENTER TO TAKE ANYTHING OUT OF HIS HOUSE. AND LET HIM WHO IS IN THE FIELD NOT GO BACK TO GET HIS CLOTHES. BUT WOE TO THOSE WHO ARE PREGNANT AND TO THOSE WHO ARE NURSING BABIES IN THOSE DAYS! AND PRAY THAT YOUR FLIGHT MAY NOT BE IN WINTER. FOR IN THOSE DAYS THERE WILL BE TRIBULATION, SUCH AS HAS NOT BEEN SINCE THE BEGINNING OF THE CREATION WHICH GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) CREATED UNTIL THIS TIME, NOR EVER SHALL BE. AND UNLESS THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) HAD SHORTENED THOSE DAYS, NO FLESH WOULD BE SAVED, BUT FOR THE ELECT’S SAKE, WHOM HE CHOSE, HE SHORTENED THE DAYS. THEN IF ANYONE SAYS TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HERE IS THE CHRIST!’ OR ‘LOOK, HE IS THERE!’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT. FOR FALSE CHRIST’S AND FALSE PROPHETS WILL RISE AND SHOW SIGNS AND WONDERS TO DECEIVE, IF POSSIBLE EVEN THE ELECT. BUT TAKE HEED, SEE, I HAVE TOLD YOU ALL THINGS BEFOREHAND.’” **IS THE MILLENNIUM LITERAL OR FIGURATIVE?** THE FULFILLMENT OF MANY OF THE LORD’S HOLY COVENANTS & DIVINE PROMISES REST ON A LITERAL, PHYSICAL, FUTURE KINGDOM. THERE IS NO SOLID BASIS TO DENY OF LITERAL UNDERSTANDING OF THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM & ITS DURATION BEING 1,000 TO 2,000 YEARS BASED ON ADAM’S & JOB’S INITIAL TIMELINES. **WILL THE GENERATION THAT SAW ISRAEL RE-FORMED AS A NATION STILL BE ALIVE FOR THE 2ND COMING?** IT IS NOT SCRIPTURAL TO TEACH THAT THE GENERATION THAT SEES ISRAEL BECOME A NATION WILL ALSO SEE THE SECOND COMING OF THE LORD. THIS MAY BE THE CASE, BUT HOLY SCRIPTURE DOES NOT SPECIFICALLY SAY SO. THE HOLY BIBLE DESCRIBES A TERRIBLE PERIOD OF TRIBULATION IN REVELATION CHAPTERS 6-18. **THIS TRIBULATION WILL BE PRECEDED BY THE SEXLESS RAPTURE, WILL CONCLUDE WITH THE SEXLESS RAPTURE, & THE SEXLESS RAPTURE WILL HAVE IN FACT ALREADY OCCURRED?** THESE DIFFERENT PERSPECTIVES HAVE A GREAT IMPACT ON WHAT WE SHOULD BE PREPARING OURSELVES FOR IN THESE UNIQUE SETTINGS. ESCHATOLOGY HELPS US TO UNDERSTAND THE HOLY BIBLE'S PROPHETIC PASSAGES & HOW TO LIVE OUR LIVES IN RESPONSE TO WHAT THE LORD IS GOING TO DO IN THE END TIMES. THERE IS A GREAT DEAL OF CONTROVERSY IN ESCHATOLOGY, BUT THAT DOES NOT RELIEVE US OF OUR RESPONSIBILITY TO STUDY & UNDERSTAND WHAT THE HOLY BIBLE TEACHES ABOUT THE END TIMES. AN UNDERSTANDING OF ESCHATOLOGY WILL ELIMINATE MANY OF THE FEARS WE HAVE ABOUT THE FUTURE. OUR LORD IS SOVEREIGN, HE HAS A DIVINE PLAN, & IT WILL ALL UNFOLD ACCORDING TO HIS PERFECT WILL & TOP-SECRET TIMING IN ACTS 5:39.  WHAT IS THE SECOND COMING OF THE LORD?  THE SECOND COMING OF THE LORD IS THE HOPE OF TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS THAT THE LORD IS IN CONTROL OF ALL THINGS & IS FAITHFUL TO THE PROMISES & PROPHECIES IN HIS WORD. IN HIS 1ST COMING, THE LORD CAME TO EARTH AS A BABY IN A MANGER IN JERUSALEM, JUST AS PROPHESIED. THE LORD FULFILLED MANY OF THE PROPHECIES OF THE MESSIAH DURING HIS BIRTH, LIFE, MINISTRY, DEATH, & RESURRECTION. HOWEVER, THERE ARE SOME PROPHECIES REGARDING THE MESSIAH THAT THE LORD HAS NOT YET FULFILLED. THE SECOND COMING OF THE LORD WILL BE THE RETURN OF THE LORD TO FULFILL THESE REMAINING PROPHECIES. IN HIS 1ST COMING, THE LORD WAS THE SUFFERING SERVANT IN ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0. IN HIS 2ND COMING, THE LORD WILL BE THE CONQUERING LORD IN THE OPPOSING SIDE OF ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0. IN HIS 1ST COMING, THE LORD ARRIVED IN THE MOST HUMBLE OF CIRCUMSTANCES. IN HIS 2ND COMING, THE LORD WILL ARRIVE WITH THE ARMIES OF THE CREATOR AGENT LORDS AT HIS SIDE. THE OT PROPHETS DID NOT MAKE CLEARLY THIS DISTINCTION BETWEEN THE TWO COMINGS. THIS CAN BE SEEN IN ISAIAH 7:14; 9:6-7 & ZECHARIAH 14:4. AS A RESULT OF THE PROPHECIES SPEAK OF TWO INDIVIDUALS, MANY BIBLICAL SCHOLARS KNOWS THERE WOULD BE BOTH A SUFFERING MESSIAH & A CONQUERING MESSIAH. BUT THERE ARE 6 DIFFERENT MESSIAH’S TO FULFILL ALL OF THE UNIVERSAL CREATION. THE 1ST COMING & 2ND COMING OF THE LORD PETER IN THE NAME OF PETER [JACOB & ISRAEL] IS **STEPHEN** FOR CHILD KIND IN THE ANCIENT MANUSCRIPT & ACTS 29:2. THE 1ST COMING & 2ND COMING OF THE LORD JOHN [SAUL & ELIJAH] IN THE NAME OF JOHN IS **STEPHEN** FOR WOMANKIND IN LUKE 9:7-9 & ACTS 29:2. THE 1ST COMING & 2ND COMING OF THE LORD JESUS [DAVID & MOSES] IN THE NAME OF JESUS IS **STEPHEN** FOR MANKIND IN LUKE 23:13-49 & ACTS 29:2. THE 1ST COMING & 2ND COMING OF THE LORD JAMES [REHOBOAM & MICHAEL] IN THE NAME OF JAMES IS **STEPHEN** FOR ANGEL KIND---SPIRITS, GHOSTS, PHANTOMS & SHADOWS, THE 1ST COMING & 2ND COMING OF THE LORD JAMES [REHOBOAM & MICHAEL] IN THE NAME OF JAMES IS **STEPHEN** FOR BOY KIND & GIRL KIND & THE 1ST COMING & 2ND COMING OF THE LORD JAMES [REHOBOAM & MICHAEL] IN THE NAME OF JAMES IS **STEPHEN** FOR LAW KIND IN THE ANCIENT MANUSCRIPT & ACTS 29:2. THE 1ST COMING & 2ND COMING OF THE LORD STEPHEN [REHOBOAM & MICHAEL] IN THE NAME OF STEPHEN IS **STEPHEN** FOR THE LORDSHIP OF LAW KIND IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 7:60; 29:2. THE 1ST COMING & 2ND COMING OF THE LORD STEPHEN [SOLOMON & ENOCH] IN THE NAME OF STEPHEN IS **YAHWEH** FOR THE LORDSHIP OF LORD KIND & LADY KIND IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:60; 29:2. THE LORD FULFILLED THE ROLE OF THE SUFFERING SERVANT IN HIS 1ST COMING IN ISAIAH 53. THE LORD WILL FULFILL THE ROLE OF ISRAEL’S DELIVERER & KING IN HIS 2ND COMING. IN ZECHARIAH 12:10 & REVELATION 1:7, DESCRIBING THE 2ND COMING, LOOK BACK TO THE LORD BEING PIERCED. ISRAEL, AND THE WHOLE WORLD, WILL MOURN FOR NOT HAVING ACCEPTED THE MESSIAH THE 1ST TIME HE CAME. AFTER THE LORD ASCENDED INTO HEAVEN, THE ANGELS DECLARED TO THE APOSTLES, “‘MEN OF GALILEE,’ THEY SAID, ‘WHY DO YOU STAND HERE LOOKING INTO THE SKY? THIS SAME JESUS, WHO HAS BEEN TAKEN FROM YOU INTO HEAVEN, WILL COME BACK IN THE SAME WAY YOU HAVE SEEN HIM GO INTO HEAVEN’” IN ACTS 1:11. IN ZECHARIAH 14:4 IDENTIFIES THE FIRST LOCATION OF THE 2ND COMING ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT AS THE MOUNT OF OLIVES IN PALESTINE & THE LAST LOCATION OF THE 2ND COMING ON THE SOUTH AMERICA/NORTH AMERICA CONTINENT AS THE MOUNT OF SC IN THE USA IN ACTS 29:2. IN MATTHEW 24:30 DECLARES, “AT THAT TIME THE SIGN OF THE SON OF MAN WILL APPEAR IN THE SKY, AND ALL THE NATIONS OF THE EARTH WILL MOURN. THEY WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN COMING ON THE CLOUDS OF THE SKY, WITH POWER & GREAT GLORY.” IN TITUS 2:13 DESCRIBES THE 2ND COMING AS A “GLORIOUS APPEARING.” THE 2ND COMING IS SPOKEN OF IN GREATEST DETAIL IN REVELATION 19:11-16, “I SAW HEAVEN STANDING OPEN & THERE BEFORE ME WAS A WHITE HORSE, WHOSE RIDER IS CALLED FAITHFUL AND TRUE. WITH JUSTICE HE JUDGES & MAKES WAR. HIS EYES ARE LIKE BLAZING FIRE, & ON HIS HEAD ARE MANY CROWNS [**7 STEPHEN’S & 1 YAHWEH**]. HE HAS A NAME [NAME OF JESUS IS **STEPHEN**] WRITTEN ON HIM THAT NO ONE KNOWS BUT HE HIMSELF. HE IS DRESSED IN A ROBE DIPPED IN BLOOD, AND HIS NAME [**STEPHEN**] IS THE WORD OF GOD. THE ARMIES OF HEAVEN WERE FOLLOWING HIM, RIDING ON WHITE HORSES & DRESSED IN FINE LINEN, WHITE & CLEAN. OUT OF HIS MOUTH COMES A SHARP SWORD WITH WHICH TO STRIKE DOWN THE NATIONS. ‘HE WILL RULE THEM WITH AN IRON SCEPTER.’ HE TREADS THE WINEPRESS OF THE FURY OF THE WRATH OF GOD ALMIGHTY. ON HIS ROBE & ON HIS THIGH HE HAS THIS NAME [**STEPHEN**] WRITTEN: **KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS**.” ALSO, THE NAME OF STEPHEN IS **YAHWEH** IN ACTS 6:5, 8-9; 7:59; 8:2; 11:19; 22:20; 29:2.  WHAT IS THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THE SEXLESS RAPTURE & THE SECOND SEXLESS COMING?  THE SEXLESS RAPTURE & THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING OF THE LORD ARE OFTEN CONFUSED. SOMETIMES IT IS DIFFICULT TO DETERMINE WHETHER A SCRIPTURE VERSE IS REFERRING TO THE SEXLESS RAPTURE OR THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING. HOWEVER, IN STUDYING END-TIMES BIBLE PROPHECY, IT IS VERY IMPORTANT TO DIFFERENTIATE BETWEEN THE TWO. THE SEXLESS RAPTURE IS WHEN THE LORD RETURNS TO REMOVE THE GOSPEL KINGDOM (ALL TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS IN THE LORD) FROM THE SEXUAL EARTH. THE SEXLESS RAPTURE IS DESCRIBED IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:50-54 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:13-18. TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WHO HAVE DIED WILL HAVE THEIR BODIES RESURRECTED &, ALONG WITH TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WHO ARE LIVING WILL MEET THE LORD IN THE SKY. THIS WILL ALL OCCUR IN A MOMENT, IN A TWINKLING OF AN EYE. THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING IS WHEN THE LORD RETURNS TO DEFEAT THE ANTICHRIST, DESTROY SEXUALITY, & ESTABLISH HIS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM. THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING IS DESCRIBED IN REVELATION 19:11-16. THE IMPORTANT DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THE SEXLESS RAPTURE & 2ND SEXLESS COMING ARE AS FOLLOWS: 1) AT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE, TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS MEET THE LORD IN THE AIR IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:17. AT THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING, TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS RETURN WITH THE LORD TO THE SEXUAL EARTH IN REVELATION 19:14. 2) THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING OCCURS AFTER THE GREAT & TERRIBLE TRIBULATION IN REVELATION CHAPTERS 6–19. THE SEXLESS RAPTURE OCCURS BEFORE THE TRIBULATION IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:9 & REVELATION 3:10. 3) THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING OCCURS AFTER THE GREAT & TERRIBLE TRIBULATION IN REVELATION CHAPTERS 6–19. THE SEXLESS RAPTURE OCCURS IN THE MIDDLE OF THE TRIBULATION IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:9 & REVELATION 3:10. 4) THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING OCCURS AFTER THE GREAT & TERRIBLE TRIBULATION IN REVELATION CHAPTERS 6–19. THE SEXLESS RAPTURE OCCURS AFTER THE TRIBULATION IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:9 & REVELATION 3:10. 5) THE SEXLESS RAPTURE IS THE REMOVAL OF TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS FROM THE SEXUAL EARTH AS AN ACT OF DELIVERANCE IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:13-17; 5:9. THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING INCLUDES THE REMOVAL OF FALSE SEXUAL CHRISTIANS [PAPAL & PAGAN] AS AN ACT OF JUDGMENT IN MATTHEW 24:40-41. 6) THE SEXLESS RAPTURE WILL BE TOP-SECRET & INSTANTANEOUS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:50-54. THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING WILL BE VISIBLE TO ALL IN MATTHEW 24:29-30 & REVELATION 1:7. 7) THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING OF THE LORD WILL NOT OCCUR UNTIL AFTER CERTAIN OTHER END-TIMES EVENTS TAKE PLACE IN MATTHEW 24:15-30 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:4 IN REVELATION CHAPTERS 6–18. THE SEXLESS RAPTURE IS IMMINENT, IT COULD TAKE PLACE AT ANY MOMENT IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:50-54; TITUS 2:13 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:13-18. WHY IS IT IMPORTANT TO KEEP THE SEXLESS RAPTURE & THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING DISTINCT? 1) IF THE SEXLESS RAPTURE & THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING ARE THE SAME EVENT, TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WILL HAVE TO GO THROUGH THE TRIBULATION IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:9 & REVELATION 3:10. 2) IF THE SEXLESS RAPTURE & THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING ARE THE SAME EVENT, THE RETURN OF THE LORD IS NOT IMMINENT, THERE ARE MANY THINGS WHICH MUST OCCUR BEFORE HE CAN RETURN IN MATTHEW 24:4-31, 36-44 & MARK 13:5-27, 32-37. 3) IN DESCRIBING THE TRIBULATION PERIOD, REVELATION CHAPTERS 6:1–20:15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19 NOWHERE MENTIONS THE GOSPEL KINGDOM, EXCEPT ONCE IN REVELATION 14:6. DURING THE TRIBULATION, ALSO CALLED “THE TIME OF TROUBLE FOR JACOB” IS IN JEREMIAH 30:7. THE LORD WILL AGAIN TURN HIS PRIMARY ATTENTION TO JERUSALEM, ISRAEL IN THE BEGINNING IN ROMANS 11:17-31 & THE LORD WILL AGAIN TURN HIS PRIMARY ATTENTION TO FLORENCE, SC IN THE USA IN THE ENDING IN ACTS 29:2. THE SEXLESS RAPTURE & 2ND SEXLESS COMING ARE SIMILAR BUT SEPARATE EVENTS. BOTH INVOLVE THE LORD RETURNING. BOTH ARE END-TIMES EVENTS. HOWEVER, IT IS CRUCIALLY IMPORTANT TO RECOGNIZE THE DIFFERENCES.  WHAT IS THE TRUE MARK OF THE BEAST?  THE MAIN PASSAGE IN THE HOLY BIBLE THAT MENTIONS THE “MARK OF THE BEAST” IS IN REVELATION 13:15-18. OTHER REFERENCES CAN BE FOUND IN REVELATION 14:9, 11; 15:2; 16:2; 19:20; 20:4. THIS MARK ACTS AS A SEAL FOR THE SEXUAL FOLLOWERS OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST & THE SEXUAL FALSE PROPHET, THE SPOKESPERSON FOR THE ANTICHRIST. THE FALSE PROPHET, THE SECOND BEAST, IS THE ONE WHO CAUSES PEOPLE TO TAKE THIS MARK. THE MARK IS LITERALLY PLACED IN THE HAND OR FOREHEAD & IS NOT SIMPLY A CARD SOMEONE CARRIES. THE RECENT BREAKTHROUGHS IN MEDICAL IMPLANT CHIP & RFID TECHNOLOGIES HAVE INCREASED INTEREST IN THE MARK OF THE BEAST SPOKEN OF IN REVELATION CHAPTER 13. IT IS POSSIBLE THAT THE TECHNOLOGY WE ARE SEEING TODAY REPRESENTS THE BEGINNING STAGES OF WHAT MAY EVENTUALLY BE USED AS THE MARK OF THE BEAST. THE MARK OF THE BEAST WILL BE SOMETHING GIVEN IN THE HAND OR FOREHEAD ONLY TO THOSE WHO SEXUALLY WORSHIP THE ANTICHRIST. THE MARK OF THE BEAST WILL BE AN END-TIMES IDENTIFICATION REQUIRED BY THE ANTICHRIST IN ORDER TO BUY OR SELL, AND IT WILL BE GIVEN ONLY TO THOSE WHO SEXUALLY WORSHIP THE ANTICHRIST. MANY GOOD EXPOSITORS OF REVELATION DIFFER WIDELY AS TO THE EXACT NATURE OF THE MARK OF THE BEAST. BESIDES THE IMPLANTED CHIP VIEW, OTHER SPECULATIONS INCLUDE AN ID CARD, A MICROCHIP, A BARCODE THAT IS TATTOOED INTO THE SKIN, OR SIMPLY A MARK THAT IDENTIFIES SOMEONE AS BEING FAITHFUL TO THE ANTICHRIST'S SEXUAL KINGDOM.  WHAT IS THE TRUE MEANING OF 666 & THE TRUE MEANING OF 616?  THE MEANING OF 666 IS A MYSTERY AS WELL. IN REVELATION 13:18 TELLS US, “THIS CALLS FOR WISDOM. IF ANYONE HAS INSIGHT, LET HIM CALCULATE THE NUMBER OF THE BEAST, FOR IT IS MAN'S NUMBER. HIS NUMBER IS 666.” SOMEHOW, THE NUMBER 666 WILL IDENTIFY THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. FOR CENTURIES BIBLE SCHOLARS HAVE BEEN TRYING TO IDENTIFY CERTAIN INDIVIDUALS WITH 666. NOTHING IS CONCLUSIVE. THAT IS WHY REVELATION 13:18 SAYS THE NUMBER REQUIRES WISDOM. WHEN THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST IS REVEALED IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:3-4, IT WILL BE CLEAR WHO HE IS AND HOW THE NUMBER 666 IDENTIFIES HIM. THE MEANING OF 616 IS A MYSTERY AS WELL. IN REVELATION 13:18 TELLS US, “THIS CALLS FOR WISDOM. IF ANYONE HAS INSIGHT, LET HIM [HER] CALCULATE THE NUMBER OF THE [FEMALE] BEAST, FOR IT IS MAN'S [WOMAN’S] NUMBER. HIS [HER] NUMBER IS 616.” SOMEHOW, THE NUMBER 616 WILL IDENTIFY THE SEXUAL FEMALE ANTICHRIST. FOR CENTURIES BIBLE SCHOLARS HAVE BEEN TRYING TO IDENTIFY CERTAIN FEMALE INDIVIDUALS WITH 616. NOTHING IS CONCLUSIVE. THAT IS WHY REVELATION 13:18 SAYS THE NUMBER REQUIRES WISDOM. WHEN THE SEXUAL FEMALE ANTICHRIST IS REVEALED IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:3-4, IT WILL BE CLEAR WHO SHE IS AND HOW THE NUMBER 616 IDENTIFIES HER. PORNEIA SHORT FOR PORN KNOWN AS **GREEK** **XXX PORNOGRAPHY** THAT MEANS “**MARITAL SEX**”, “**SEXUAL IMMORALITY**” OR “**SEXUAL PERVERSION**” IN TOBIT 4:12-13 IN THE EVIL DNA---666 AS THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST THE FALSE MAN IN REVELATION 13:18. PORNEIA SHORT FOR PORN KNOWN AS **GREEK** **XXX PORNOGRAPHY** THAT MEANS “**MARITAL SEX**”, “**SEXUAL IMMORALITY**” OR “**SEXUAL PERVERSION**” IN TOBIT 4:12-13 IN THE EVIL DNA---616 AS THE SEXUAL FEMALE ANTICHRIST THE FALSE WOMAN IN REVELATION 13:18. THE RANGE FOR 616 & 666 IS FROM 556 TO 716 BY INCREMENTS OF 50. HERMAPHRODITES ALSO CALLED SHE-MALES WHICH MEAN “**INTERSEX**” WHICH IS THE ONES WHO HAVE BOTH SEX GLANDS, WHO CAN ENGAGE IN BOTH MALES AND FEMALES SEXUALLY. THIS KIND OF HERMAPHRODITE MAYBE THE ANTICHRIST WHICH IS ASSOCIATED WITH THE NUMBERS 666 WITH 616 & IN THE GREEK TRANSLATION IS THE SAME NUMBER 666 WITH 616 LISTED AS THE NUMBER XXX [666] WITH XXX [616] IN DNA & PERVERTED SEXUAL EROS LOVE PORNOGRAPHY (SHORT FOR PORN CALLED PORNEIA IN THE GREEK) LINKED TO THE 24 ORDERS OF THE EVIL GIANTS PLACED IN BOOK OF THE PROPHETS IN GENESIS 6:1-5; ACTS 7:42-43 & REVELATION 13:18. ALSO THE NUMBER 666 REFERS TO THE NAME NERON CAESAR WHICH IS CODED NERO THE ROMAN EMPEROR THAT KILLED CHRISTIANS (LORDS) & SAINTS (LORDS) IN 55AD TO 68AD. ALSO, IN THE NAME OF KING NEBUCHADREZZAR FROM THE BOOK OF DANIEL IS THE NUMBER 663 AND THE NAME NEBUCHADREZZUR IN THE BOOK OF JEREMIAH THE NUMBER IS 669, WHICH MIDWAY IS THE NUMBER 666 AND IF THE MYSTERIES OF JEREMIAH IS ASSOCIATED WITH REVELATION, NEBUCHADNEZZAR CAME, BIDDEN BY GOD TO CRUSH GOD’S PEOPLE MAY PREFIGURE THE END-TIMES BEAST OVERCOMING GOD’S SAINTS (LORDS) IN REVELATION 13:7. AT THE CLOSE OF REVELATION 13, WHICH DISCUSSES THE BEAST, THE ANTICHRIST & HIS FALSE PROPHET, WE READ, “THIS CALLS FOR WISDOM: LET THE ONE WHO HAS UNDERSTANDING CALCULATE THE NUMBER OF THE BEAST, FOR IT IS THE NUMBER OF A MAN [WOMAN], AND HIS [HER] NUMBER IS 666 [616]” IN REVELATION 13:18. SOMEHOW, THE NUMBER *666 [616]* IS A CLUE TO THE IDENTITY OF THE BEAST [FEMALE BEAST]. IN REVELATION 13 ALSO MENTIONS THE “MARK OF THE BEAST” IN VERSES 16–17, & POPULAR THOUGHT OFTEN LINKS 666 [616] WITH THE MARK. HOWEVER, THE MARK OF THE BEAST & 666 [616] APPEAR TO BE TWO DIFFERENT THINGS. THE MARK OF THE BEAST IS SOMETHING PEOPLE MUST RECEIVE IN ORDER TO BUY & SELL. THE NUMBER *666 [616]* IS SOMEHOW ASSOCIATED WITH THE BEAST [FEMALE BEAST]/ANTICHRIST [FEMALE ANTICHRIST] AS THEIR NUMBER. THE MEANING OF 666 [616] IS A MYSTERY, AND IT APPEARS THAT THE APOSTLE JOHN, WRITING UNDER THE INSPIRATION OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, INTENDED IT TO BE THAT WAY. CALCULATING IT, JOHN SAYS, REQUIRES “WISDOM.” SOME, USING GEMATRIA, ASSIGNING A NUMBER VALUE TO EACH LETTER OF A NAME OR WORD & THEN COMBINING THE NUMBER VALUES TO ARRIVE AT A TOTAL NUMBER, HAVE IDENTIFIED THE ANTICHRIST AS VARIOUS PEOPLE IN WORLD HISTORY. SOME OF THE POPULAR TARGETS HAVE BEEN “CAESAR NERO,” “RONALD WILSON REAGAN,” “MIKHAIL GORBACHEV,” & VARIOUS POPES IN ROMAN CATHOLIC HISTORY. THE LENGTHS SOME WILL GO TO IN ORDER TO GET A PERSON’S NAME TO ADD UP TO 666 [616] ARE AMAZING. VIRTUALLY ANY NAME CAN ADD UP TO 666 [616] IF ENOUGH MATHEMATICAL GYMNASTICS ARE EMPLOYED. SIX HUNDRED, SIXTY-SIX [SIX HUNDRED, SIXTEEN] WILL SOMEHOW IDENTIFY THE BEAST, BUT PRECISELY *HOW* 666 [616] IS CONNECTED TO THE BEAST IS NOT THE MAIN POINT OF REVELATION 13:18. INTERESTINGLY, IN SOME ANCIENT GREEK MANUSCRIPTS OF THE BOOK OF REVELATION, THE NUMBER IS GIVEN AS 616 INSTEAD OF 666. THE MANUSCRIPT EVIDENCE IS STRONGLY IN FAVOR OF 666, BUT THE ALTERNATE READING OF 616 IS THE NUMBER OF THE WOMAN AS THE FEMALE BEAST.  WHAT IS THE TRUE MEANING OF 777 & THE TRUE MEANING OF 727?  THE DIVINE NATURE [ACTS 17:28-29] THAT MEANS DIVINE INTERCOURSE IN THE GOOD DNA---777 AS THE CHRIST THE TRUE MAN OF WAR IN THE 3 TRANSLATIONS [OKJV, NKJV, OKJV WITH APOCRYPHA] OF THE SEVEN SCRIPTURES [GENESIS 22:14; EXODUS 6:3; 17:15; JUDGES 6:24; PSALMS 83:18; ISAIAH 12:2; 26:4] OF THE **LORD YAHWEH** OR THE 3 TRANSLATIONS [OKJV, NKJV, OKJV WITH APOCRYPHA] OF SEVEN SCRIPTURES [ACTS 6:5, 8-9; 7:59; 8:2; 11:19; 22:20] OF THE **FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD**. THE DIVINE NATURE [ACTS 17:28-29] THAT MEANS DIVINE INTERCOURSE IN THE GOOD DNA---727 AS THE FEMALE CHRIST THE TRUE WOMAN OF WAR IN THE 3 TRANSLATIONS [OKJV, NKJV, OKJV WITH APOCRYPHA] OF THE SEVEN SCRIPTURES [GENESIS 22:14; EXODUS 6:3; 17:15; JUDGES 6:24; PSALMS 83:18; ISAIAH 12:2; 26:4] OF THE **LADY VICTORIA** OR THE 3 TRANSLATIONS [OKJV, NKJV, OKJV WITH APOCRYPHA] OF SEVEN SCRIPTURES [ACTS 6:5, 8-9; 7:59; 8:2; 11:19; 22:20] OF THE **MOTHER STEPHANIE OUR LADY**. THE LADY USED AS OUR MOTHER IS IN THE FEMALE SENSE OF ISAIAH 63:16; 64:8. ALSO THE DNA-727 CONCERNS THE LADY ELIZABETH COMING IN THE SPIRIT AND POWER OF THE LADY VICTORIA WHICH IS THE NUMBER 7 IN 7 DAYS THAT IS RESURRECTED, THE LADY MARY COMING IN THE SPIRIT AND POWER OF THE LADY ZIPPORAH WHICH IS THE NUMBER 7 IN 7 DAYS THAT IS RESURRECTED AND THE LADY STEPHANIE COMING IN THE SPIRIT AND POWER OF THE LADY VICTORIA WHICH IS THE NUMBER 7 IN 7 DAYS THAT DOES NOT DIE IN REVELATION 11:4, 11. THE RANGE FOR 727 & 777 IS FROM 677 TO 827 BY INCREMENTS OF 50. THE MIXTURE OF THE SEXUAL DNA/DIVINE DNA IS BETWEEN 677 & 716. THE HOLY BIBLE OFTEN USES THE NUMBER 7 TO REFER TO THE LORD & HIS PERFECTION. TRADITIONALLY, *6* IS THOUGHT TO BE THE NUMBER OF MAN, CREATED ON THE SIXTH DAY AND ALWAYS “FALLING SHORT” OF THE LORD IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23. THE BEAST/ANTICHRIST WILL STRIVE TO BE LIKE THE LORD. HE WILL LIKELY EVEN CLAIM TO BE THE LORD IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12. BUT, JUST AS THE NUMBER *6* FALLS SHORT OF THE NUMBER *7*, SO WILL THE BEAST/ANTICHRIST, WITH HIS “TRINITY” OF *6*’S, ULTIMATELY SHALL SEXUALLY FAIL IN HIS SEXUAL EFFORT TO DEFEAT THE SEXLESS LORD.  WHO ARE THE 88,473,600,000,000,000,000,000,000 [16 LEVELS OF 8 TRIBULATIONS TIMES GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN [8] TIMES TWO POSITIONS INTO ONE [24] TIMES DOUBLE PORTION TIMES 144,000 TIMES 100,000 & 10,000 RELENTING IN 10% & 100% TITHING TIMES 1,000 & 100 REPENTING IN JUDE 14-15] SEPTILLION TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS?  THE BOOK OF REVELATION HAS ALWAYS PRESENTED THE BIBLICAL SCHOLAR WITH ENORMOUS CHALLENGES. THE BOOK IS STEEPED IN VIVID IMAGERY & SYMBOLISM WHICH PEOPLE HAVE INTERPRETED DIFFERENTLY DEPENDING ON THEIR PRECONCEPTION TRUTHS OF THE BOOK AS A WHOLE. THERE ARE FOUR MAIN INTERPRETIVE APPROACHES TO THE BOOK OF REVELATION: 1) **PRETERIST**, WHICH SEES ALL OR MOST OF THE EVENTS IN REVELATION AS HAVING ALREADY OCCURRED BY THE END OF THE 1ST CENTURY. 2) **HISTORICIST**, WHICH SEES REVELATION AS A SURVEY OF GOSPEL KINGDOM HISTORY FROM APOSTOLIC TIMES TO THE NON-APOSTOLIC TIMES TO PRESENT. 3) **IDEALIST**, WHICH SEES REVELATION AS A DEPICTION OF THE STRUGGLE BETWEEN GOOD AND EVIL. 4) **FUTURIST**, WHICH SEES REVELATION AS PROPHECY OF EVENTS TO COME. OF THE FOUR, ONLY THE FUTURIST APPROACH INTERPRETS REVELATION IN THE SAME GRAMMATICAL-HISTORICAL METHOD AS THE REST OF HOLY SCRIPTURE. IT IS ALSO A BETTER FIT WITH REVELATION’S OWN CLAIM TO BE PROPHECY IN REVELATION 1:3; 19:10; 22:7, 10, 18-19. SO, WHO ARE THE 144,000? THIS WILL DEPEND ON WHICH INTERPRETIVE APPROACH YOU TAKE TO THE BOOK OF REVELATION. WITH THE EXCEPTION OF THE FUTURIST APPROACH, ALL OF THE OTHER APPROACHES INTERPRET THE 144,000 SYMBOLICALLY, AS REPRESENTATIVES OF THE GOSPEL KINGDOM & THE NUMBER 144,000 BEING SYMBOLIC OF THE TOTALITY, THE COMPLETE NUMBER, OF THE GOSPEL KINGDOM. YET WHEN TAKEN AT FACE VALUE: “THEN I HEARD THE NUMBER OF THOSE WHO WERE SEALED: 144,000 FROM ALL THE TRIBES OF [CHRISTIAN] ISRAEL” IN REVELATION 7:4. THESE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS ARE “SEALED,” WHICH MEANS THEY HAVE THE SPECIAL PROTECTION OF THE LORD FROM ALL OF THE DIVINE JUDGMENTS & FROM THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST TO PERFORM THEIR MISSION DURING THE TRIBULATION PERIOD IN REVELATION 6:17, IN WHICH PEOPLE WILL WONDER WHO CAN STAND FROM THE FURY TO COME. THE TRIBULATION PERIOD IS A FUTURE SEVEN-YEAR PERIOD OF TIME IN WHICH THE LORD WILL ENACT DIVINE JUDGMENT AGAINST ALL THE SEXUAL CREATURES WHO REJECT HIM & WILL COMPLETE HIS PLAN OF SALVATION FOR THE NATION OF CHRISTIAN ISRAEL. ALL OF THIS IS ACCORDING TO THE LORD’S REVELATION TO THE PROPHET DANIEL IN DANIEL 9:24-27. THE 144,000 TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS ARE THE “FIRST FRUITS” IN REVELATION 14:4 OF A REDEEMED ISRAEL WHICH HAS BEEN PREVIOUSLY PROPHESIED IN ZECHARIAH 12:10 & ROMANS 11:25-27, AND THEIR MISSION IS TO EVANGELIZE THE POST-RAPTURE WORLD & PROCLAIM THE GOSPEL KINGDOM DURING THE TRIBULATION PERIOD. AS A RESULT OF THEIR MINISTRY, THE NUMBER AS THE SAND OF THE SEA “A GREAT MULTITUDE THAT NO ONE COULD COUNT, FROM EVERY NATION, TRIBE, PEOPLE AND LANGUAGE” IN REVELATION 7:9, WILL COME TO FAITH IN THE LORD.  WHAT IS TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN ISRAEL'S ROLE IN THE END TIMES?  EVERY TIME THERE IS A CONFLICT IN OR AROUND SEXLESS CHRISTIAN ISRAEL, MANY SEE IT AS A SIGN OF THE QUICKLY APPROACHING END TIMES. THE PROBLEM WITH THIS IS THAT WE MAY EVENTUALLY TIRE OF THE CONFLICT IN SEXLESS CHRISTIAN ISRAEL, SO MUCH SO THAT WE WILL NOT RECOGNIZE WHEN TRUE, PROPHETICALLY SIGNIFICANT EVENTS OCCUR. SEXUAL CONFLICT IN SEXLESS CHRISTIAN ISRAEL IS NOT NECESSARILY A SIGN OF THE END TIMES. SEXUAL CONFLICT IN SEXLESS ISRAEL HAS BEEN A REALITY WHENEVER SEXLESS CHRISTIAN ISRAEL HAS EXISTED AS A SEXLESS CHRISTIAN NATION. WHETHER IT WAS ALL THE SEXUAL CREATURES OF THE THE EGYPTIANS, AMALEKITES, MIDIANITES, MOABITES, AMMONITES, AMORITES, PHILISTINES, ASSYRIANS, BABYLONIANS, PERSIANS, OR ROMANS, THE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN NATION OF ISRAEL HAS ALWAYS BEEN SEXUALLY PERSECUTED BY ITS SEXUAL NEIGHBORS. WHY IS THIS? ACCORDING TO THE HOLY BIBLE, IT IS BECAUSE THE LORD HAS A SPECIAL PLAN FOR THE SEXLESS NATION OF ISRAEL, AND LUCIFER & VICTORIA WANTS TO DEFEAT THAT DIVINE PLAN IN ACTS 5:38-39. SATANICALLY & BABYLONIAN INFLUENCED SEXUAL HATRED OF ISRAEL, AND ESPECIALLY ISRAEL’S LORD, IS THE REASON ISRAEL’S SEXUAL NEIGHBORS HAVE ALWAYS WANTED TO SEE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN ISRAEL DESTROYED. WHETHER IT IS THE SEXUAL CREATURES OF SENNACHERIB, KING OF ASSYRIA; HAMAN, OFFICIAL OF PERSIA; HITLER, LEADER OF NAZI GERMANY; OR ROUHANI, PRESIDENT OF IRAN, ATTEMPTS TO COMPLETELY DESTROY SEXLESS ISRAEL WILL ALWAYS SEXUALLY FAIL IN ACTS 5:38-39. THE SEXUAL PERSECUTORS OF ISRAEL WILL COME AND GO, BUT THE SEXUAL PERSECUTION WILL REMAIN UNTIL THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING OF THE LORD. AS A RESULT, SEXUAL CONFLICT IN SEXLESS CHRISTIAN ISRAEL IS NOT A RELIABLE INDICATOR OF THE SOON ARRIVAL OF THE END TIMES. HOWEVER, THE HOLY BIBLE DOES SAY THERE WILL BE TERRIBLE SEXUAL CONFLICT IN SEXLESS CHRISTIAN ISRAEL DURING THE END TIMES. THAT IS WHY THE TIME PERIOD IS KNOWN AS THE TRIBULATION, THE GREAT TRIBULATION, AND THE “TIME OF JACOB’S TROUBLE” IN JEREMIAH 30:7. HERE IS WHAT THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS ABOUT SEXLESS CHRISTIAN ISRAEL IN THE END TIMES: THERE WILL BE A MASS RETURN OF TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN JEWS TO THE LAND OF ISRAEL IN DEUTERONOMY 30:3; ISAIAH 43:6; EZEKIEL 34:11-13; 36:24; 37:1-14 & ACTS 7:6-7. THE ANTICHRIST WILL MAKE A 7-YEAR COVENANT OF "PEACE" WITH SEXLESS CHRISTIAN ISRAEL IN ISAIAH 28:18; DANIEL 9:27 & ACTS 3:25; 7:6-7; 51-53, 59-60; 9:1-2, 22:1-5; 26:1-12; 28:25-27; 29:2. THE TEMPLE WILL BE REBUILT IN JERUSALEM IN DANIEL 9:27; MATTHEW 24:15; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:3-4; REVELATION 11:1 & ACTS 15:15-17. THE ANTICHRIST WILL BREAK HIS COVENANT WITH SEXLESS CHRISTIAN ISRAEL, & WORLDWIDE PERSECUTION OF ISRAEL WILL RESULT IN DANIEL 9:27; 12:1, 11; ZECHARIAH 11:16; MATTHEW 24:15, 21; REVELATION 12:13 & ACTS 7:6. SEXLESS CHRISTIAN ISRAEL WILL BE INVADED IN EZEKIEL CHAPTERS 38-39 & ACTS 3:24. SEXLESS CHRISTIAN ISRAEL WILL FINALLY RECOGNIZE THE LORD AS THEIR MESSIAH IN ZECHARIAH 12:10 & ACTS 7:60. SEXLESS CHRISTIAN ISRAEL WILL BE REGENERATED, RESTORED, AND REGATHERED IN JEREMIAH 33:8; EZEKIEL 11:17; ROMANS 11:26 & ACTS 7:55-56. THERE IS MUCH TURMOIL IN SEXLESS CHRISTIAN ISRAEL TODAY. SEXLESS CHRISTIAN ISRAEL IS PERSECUTED, SURROUNDED BY SEXUAL ENEMIES, SYRIA, LEBANON, JORDAN, SAUDI ARABIA, IRAN, HAMAS, ISLAMIC JIHAD, HEZBOLLAH, ETC. BUT THIS SEXUAL HATRED & SEXUAL PERSECUTION OF SEXLESS CHRISTIAN ISRAEL IS ONLY A HINT OF WHAT WILL HAPPEN IN THE END TIMES IN MATTHEW 24:15-21. THE LATEST ROUND OF PERSECUTION BEGAN WHEN SEXLESS CHRISTIAN ISRAEL WAS RECONSTITUTED AS A NATION IN 1948. MANY BIBLE PROPHECY SCHOLARS KNEW THE SIX-DAY ARAB-ISRAELI WAR IN 1967 WAS THE "BEGINNING OF THE END." COULD, WHAT IS TAKING PLACE IN SEXLESS CHRISTIAN ISRAEL TODAY INDICATE THAT THE END IS NEAR? YES! DOES IT NECESSARILY MEAN THE END IS NEAR? NO! THE LORD HIMSELF SAID IT BEST, "WATCH OUT THAT NO ONE DECEIVES YOU…YOU WILL HEAR OF WARS AND RUMORS OF WARS BUT SEE TO IT THAT YOU ARE NOT ALARMED. SUCH THINGS MUST HAPPEN, BUT THE END IS STILL TO COME" IN MATTHEW 24:4-6.  WHAT IS THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM & IS IT TAKEN LITERALLY?  THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM IS THE TITLE GIVEN TO THE 1,000-YEAR REIGN OF THE LORD ON THE SEXLESS EARTH. SOME SEEK TO INTERPRET THE 1,000 YEARS IN AN ALLEGORICAL MANNER. THEY UNDERSTAND THE 1,000 YEARS AS MERELY A FIGURATIVE WAY OF SAYING “A LONG PERIOD OF TIME,” NOT A LITERAL, PHYSICAL REIGN OF THE LORD ON THE SEXLESS EARTH. HOWEVER, SIX TIMES IN REVELATION 20:2-7, THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM IS SPECIFICALLY SAID TO BE 1000 YEARS IN LENGTH, INITIALLY WHAT THE LORD WANTED TO DO FOR MAN ORIGINALLY, BUT MAN BECAME SEXUAL & LOST THAT ETERNAL RIGHT IN GENESIS 3:6. BUT THE ETERNAL RIGHT IS RESTORED FOR A SEXLESS MAN IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21. IF THE LORD WISHED TO COMMUNICATE “A LONG PERIOD OF TIME,” HE COULD HAVE EASILY DONE SO WITHOUT EXPLICITLY & REPEATEDLY MENTIONING AN EXACT TIME FRAME. THE HOLY BIBLE TELLS US THAT WHEN THE LORD RETURNS TO THE SEXLESS EARTH THE LORD WILL ETERNALLY ESTABLISH HIMSELF AS GOD, KING, LORD, FATHER IN JERUSALEM, SITTING ON THE THRONE OF SOLOMON IN ACTS 7:45-50 TO THE THRONE OF ENOCH IN ACTS 29:25. THE UNCONDITIONAL COVENANTS DEMAND A LITERAL, PHYSICAL RETURN OF THE LORD TO ESTABLISH THE ETERNAL KINGDOM. THE ABRAHAMIC COVENANT PROMISED SEXLESS ISRAEL A LAND, A POSTERITY & RULER, & A SPIRITUAL BLESSING IN GENESIS 12:1-3 & ACTS 3:25. THE PALESTINIAN COVENANT PROMISED SEXLESS ISRAEL A RESTORATION TO THE LAND & OCCUPATION OF THE LAND IN DEUTERONOMY 30:1-10 & 4:34-35. THE DAVIDIC COVENANT PROMISED SEXLESS ISRAEL A KING FROM DAVID’S LINE WHO WOULD RULE FOREVER—GIVING THE NATION REST FROM ALL THEIR ENEMIES IN 2ND SAMUEL 7:10-13 & ACTS 7:55-56. THE SOLOMON COVENANT OF PEACE PROMISED SEXLESS ISRAEL A KING FROM SOLOMON’S LINE WHO WOULD RULE FOREVER---GIVING THE NATION REST FROM ALL THEIR ENEMIES IN 1ST KINGS 1:37, 47; 9:5 & ACTS 29:10. AT THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING, THESE COVENANTS WILL BE FULFILLED AS SEXLESS ISRAEL IS RE-GATHERED FROM THE NATIONS IN MATTHEW 24:31 & ACTS 7:6-7, CONVERTED IN ZECHARIAH 12:10-14 & ACTS 17:22-31, AND RESTORED TO THE LAND UNDER THE RULE OF THE MESSIAH, THE LORD IN ACTS 29:25. THE HOLY BIBLE SPEAKS OF THE SEXLESS CONDITIONS DURING THE MILLENNIUM AS A PERFECT ENVIRONMENT PHYSICALLY & SPIRITUALLY. IT WILL BE A TIME OF PEACE IN MICAH 4:2-4; ISAIAH 32:17-18 & ACTS 29:10, JOY IN ISAIAH 61:7, 10 & ACTS 29:23, & COMFORT IN ISAIAH 40:1-2 & ACTS 29:25. THE HOLY BIBLE ALSO TELLS US THAT ONLY TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WILL ENTER THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM IN DANIEL 7:22 & ACTS 29:25. BECAUSE OF THIS, IT WILL BE A TIME OF OBEDIENCE IN JEREMIAH 31:33 & ACTS 29:10, HOLINESS IN ISAIAH 35:8 & ACTS 29:1, TRUTH IN ISAIAH 65:16 & ACTS 29:25, & THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE LORD IN ISAIAH 11:9; HABAKKUK 2:14 & ACTS 29:25. THE LORD WILL RULE AS KING IN ISAIAH 9:3-7; 11:1-10 & ACTS 29:25. NOBLES & GOVERNORS WILL ALSO RULE IN ISAIAH 32:1; MATTHEW 19:28 & ACTS 7:27, 35, & JERUSALEM WILL BE THE POLITICAL CENTER OF THE UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN ZECHARIAH 8:3 & IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 1:4-7, 8 & FLORENCE SC IN THE USA WILL BE THE POLITICAL CENTER OF THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST AT THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN ACTS 29:2. IN REVELATION 20:2-7 GIVES THE PRECISE TIME PERIOD OF THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM. EVEN WITHOUT THESE HOLY SCRIPTURES, THERE ARE COUNTLESS OTHERS THAT POINT TO A LITERAL REIGN OF THE MESSIAH ON THE SEXLESS EARTH IN ACTS 29:25. THE FULFILLMENT OF MANY OF THE LORD’S COVENANTS & PROMISES RESTS ON A LITERAL, PHYSICAL, FUTURE KINGDOM IN ACTS 29:10. THERE IS NO SOLID BASIS FOR DENYING THE LITERAL INTERPRETATION OF THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM & ITS DURATION BEING EXACTLY A 1,000 YEARS.  WILL THERE BE ANY CHANCES FOR SALVATION AFTER THE SEXLESS GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENTS?  THIS DEPENDS GREATLY ON WHICH LORD YOU SERVE. IF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, NO CHANCE FOR SALVATION AFTER THE SEXLESS RAPTURE BECAUSE THIS SALVATION TEACHES THAT IF YOU DIE IN SEXUALITY, THEN YOU DO NOT HAVE THE OPTION THE REPENT AFTER ETERNAL DEATH IN THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD. IF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, YES, THERE’S OTHER POSSIBLE CHANCES BECAUSE IF YOU ARE IN THE LORD’S KINGDOMS CONCERNING HIS SALVATION, YOU MAY HAVE UP TO 5 CHANCES TO UN-FUCK YOURSELVES AFTER THE SEXLESS RAPTURE IN ETERNAL DEATH.  **THE 1ST ORIGINAL CHANCE IN THIS FALLEN LIFE:** ALL THESE ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SEXUALLY REBELLED IN THIS LIFE NORMALLY WILL BURN IN HELL FOREVER. IN ROMANS 1:20-27, 32 SAYS “FOR SINCE THE CREATION OF THE WORLD HIS INVISIBLE ATTRIBUTES ARE CLEARLY SEEN, BEING UNDERSTOOD BY THE THINGS THAT ARE MADE, EVEN HIS ETERNAL POWER (OMNIPOTENCE) AND GODHEAD (TRINITY), SO THAT THEY ARE WITHOUT EXCUSE, BECAUSE ALTHOUGH THEY KNEW GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), THEY DID NOT GLORIFY HIM AS GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), NOR WERE THANKFUL, BUT BECAME FUTILE IN THEIR THOUGHTS, AND THEIR FOOLISH HEARTS WERE DARKENED. PROFESSING TO BE WISE THEY BECAME FOOLS, AND CHANGED THE GLORY OF THE INCORRUPTIBLE GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) INTO AN IMAGE MADE LIKE CORRUPTIBLE MAN (LORD LUCIFER & LADY VICTORIA)---AND BIRDS AND FOUR-FOOTED ANIMALS AND CREEPY THINGS. THEREFORE, GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) ALSO GAVE THEM UP TO UNCLEANNESS IN THE LUST OF THEIR HEARTS, TO DISHONOR THEIR BODIES AMONG THEMSELVES, WHO EXCHANGED THE TRUTH OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) FOR A LIE AND WORSHIPPED AND SERVED THE CREATURE (ALL CREATION EXCEPT THE PHYSICAL TRINITY BECAUSE THE TRINITY IS THE LORD YAHWEH) RATHER THAN THE CREATOR (LORD YAHWEH), WHO IS BLESSED FOREVER. AMEN. FOR THIS REASON, GOD GAVE THEM UP TO VILE PASSIONS. FOR EVEN THEIR WOMEN EXCHANGED THE NATURAL USE FOR WHAT IS AGAINST NATURE, LIKEWISE ALSO THE MEN LEAVING THE NATURAL USE OF WOMEN, BURNED IN THEIR LUST FOR ONE ANOTHER, MEN WITH MEN (HOMOSEXUALITY) COMMITTING WHAT IS SHAMEFUL, &…IN THEMSELVES THE PENALTY OF THEIR ERROR WHICH WAS DUE…WHO, KNOWING THE JUDGMENT OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), THAT THEY WHICH COMMIT SUCH THINGS ARE WORTHY OF DEATH, NOT ONLY DO THE SAME, BUT HAVE PLEASURE IN THEM THAT DO THEM.”  IN 1ST JOHN 1:8 SAYS “IF WE SAY THAT WE HAVE NO SIN, WE DECEIVE OURSELVES, AND THE (FATHER STEPHEN’S) TRUTH (VICTOR) IS NOT IN US.” THIS MEANS WITHOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TRUTH (VICTOR) IN OBEYING HIS COMMANDMENTS AND TO KEEP THEM TO OPERATE IN HIS AGAPE LOVE AND THE TRUTH, ALL CREATION IS A LIAR AT SOME POINT IN ROMANS 3:4-23. IN 1ST JOHN 1:10 DECLARES “IF WE SAY THAT WE HAVE NOT SINNED, WE MAKE HIM (FATHER STEPHEN) A LIAR, AND HIS WORD (FATHER STEPHEN’S TRUTH) IS NOT IN US.” THIS MEANS WHEN ANY CREATIONS CALL THE FATHER STEPHEN A MAN THEN THEY ARE MAKING HIM INTO THE TRUTH. THIS IS AGAINST THE NON-APOSTLE FATHER STEPHEN IN HEBREWS 6:18; ROMANS 3:4 & TITUS 1:1-3.  IN ROMANS 3:1-23 DECLARES, “WHAT ADVANTAGE THEN HAS THE JEW? OR WHAT PROFIT IS THERE OF CIRCUMCISION? MUCH EVERY WAY: CHIEFLY, BECAUSE THAT UNTO THEM WERE COMMITTED THE ORACLES [TIME PORTALS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD]. FOR WHAT IF SOME DID NOT BELIEVE? SHALL THEIR UNBELIEF MAKE THE FAITH OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] WITHOUT EFFECT? GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] FORBID: YES, LET GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] BE TRUE, BUT EVERY MEN A LIAR, AS IT IS WRITTEN, THAT, THOU MIGHT BE JUSTIFIED IN THEY SAYINGS, AND MIGHT OVERCOME WHEN THOU ART JUDGED. BUT IF OUR UNRIGHTEOUSNESS COMMEND THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD], WHAT SHALL WE SAY? IS GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] UNRIGHTEOUS WHO TAKES VENGEANCE? (I SPEAK AS A MAN) GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] FORBID: FOR THEN HOW SHALL GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] JUDGE THE WORLD? FOR IF THE TRUTH OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] HAS MORE ABOUNDED THROUGH MY LIE UNTO HIS GLORY, WHY YET AM I ALSO JUDGED AS A SINNER? AND NOT RATHER, (AS WE BE SLANDEROUSLY REPORTED, AND AS SOME AFFIRM THAT WE SAY), LET US DO EVIL, THAT GOOD MAY COME? WHOSE DAMNATION IS JUST. WHAT THEN? ARE WE BETTER THAN THEY? NO, IN NO WISE: FOR WE HAVE PROVED BOTH JEWS AND GENTILES, THAT THEY ARE ALL UNDER SIN. AS IT IS WRITTEN, THERE, IS NONE RIGHTEOUS, NO, NOT ONE: THERE IS NONE THAT UNDERSTANDS, THERE IS NONE THAT SEEKS AFTER GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD]. THEY ARE ALL GONE OUT OF THE WAY, THEY ARE TOGETHER BECOME UNPROFITABLE, THERE IS NONE THAT DOES GOOD, NO, NOT ONE. THEIR THROAT IS AN OPEN SEPULCHER, WITH THEIR TONGUES THEY HAVE USED DECEIT, THE POISON OF ASPS IS UNDER THEIR LIPS, WHOSE MOUTH IS FULL OF CURSING AND BITTERNESS. THEIR FEET ARE SWIFT TO SHED BLOOD. DESTRUCTION AND MISERY ARE IN THEIR WAYS. AND THE WAY OF PEACE HAVE THEY NOT KNOWN, THERE IS NO FEAR OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] BEFORE THEIR EYES. NOW WE KNOW THAT WHAT THINGS SOEVER THE LAW SAYS, IT SAYS TO THEM WHO ARE UNDER THE LAW: THAT EVERY MOUTH MAY BE STOPPED, AND ALL THE WORLD MAY BECOME GUILTY BEFORE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD]. THEREFORE, BY THE DEEDS OF THE LAW SHALL NO FLESH BE JUSTIFIED IN HIS SIGHT: FOR BY THE LAW IS THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. BUT NOW THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] WITHOUT THE LAW IS MANIFESTED, BEING WITNESSED BY THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS. EVEN THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] WHICH IS BY FAITH OF JESUS CHRIST UNTO ALL AND UPON ALL THEM THAT BELIEVE: FOR THERE IS NO DIFFERENCE: FOR ALL HAVE SINNED AND COME SHORT OF THE GLORY OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD].” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:10 DECLARES, “AND SUCH WERE SOME OF YOU. BUT YOU WERE WASHED, BUT YOU WERE SANCTIFIED, BUT YOU WERE JUSTIFIED IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] OF THE LORD JESUS [ACTS 7:59; 8:1] & BY THE SPIRIT [JOHN 4:23-24] OF OUR GOD.” THIS MEANS FROM THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING, TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING, EXCEPT THE ENGLISH USA REALM, ALL ARE GUILTY BEFORE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD BECAUSE THIS ROMAN DOCTRINE IS FROM THE ROMANS THAT REACHES [BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN] THE SICILIANS IN ANCIENT BRITAIN, THE ITALIANS THAT REACHES THE SCOTTISH IN GREAT BRITAIN, THE SICILIANS THE REACHES THE ENGLISH IN GREAT BRITAIN, BUT IT DOES NOT IN NO WISE REACH THE ENGLISH IN THE USA IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN PROVERBS 8:22-29 & THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN ACTS 29:2.  [**THE TEN 2ND CHANCES IN THE GUARD TOLL HOUSE IN LITERAL HELL**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg)**, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  [**THE HOLY HOLY BIBLE IS CLEAR THAT RESURRECTION IS A REALITY & THIS LIFE IS NOT ALL THAT THERE IS. WHILE ETERNAL DEATH IS THE END OF ETERNAL LIFE, IT IS NOT THE END OF EXISTENCE. MANY ERRONEOUSLY BELIEVE THAT THERE IS ONE GENERAL RESURRECTION AT THE END OF THE AGE, BUT THE HOLY HOLY BIBLE TEACHES THAT THERE WILL BE NOT ONE RESURRECTION, BUT A SERIES OF RESURRECTIONS, SOME TO ETERNAL LIFE IN HEAVEN BECAUSE OF BEING SEXLESS & SINLESS AND MOST TO ETERNAL DAMNATION BECAUSE OF BEING SEXUAL & SINFUL IN DANIEL 12:2 & JOHN 5:28-29. THE FIRST GREAT RESURRECTION WAS THE RESURRECTION OF THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH [APOSTLE] IN THE UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE WORLD FOR MANKIND ONLY THAT ROSE TO LORDSHIP IN 40 DAYS [WE MUST DIE TO SELF AS JESUS YAHWEH DID BEING TEMPTED 40 DAYS & 40 NIGHTS, TO BE ETERNALLY EQUIPPED IN DOING THE LORD’S TRUTH & BEING ABLE “TO ARRIVE” GLORIOUSLY IN BODY EXACTLY THE WAY JESUS YAHWEH [LUKE 3:21-22] DID IN HIS IMPECCABLE MINISTRY. DYING TO SELF IS THE MAIN BLOCKADE THAT MUST BE DEALT WITH IN ORDER TO OPERATE GLORIFIED IN RESURRECTION AUTHORITY & TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF BY THE COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD! REMEMBER TO BE LIKE JESUS YAHWEH, WE NECESSARILY DO NOT HAVE TO GO THROUGH THE CROSS, BECAUSE JESUS YAHWEH DID NOT DIE IN JOHN 5:26; HEBREWS 13:8 & 2ND JOHN 9, BUT BARABBAS CHRIST DID IN FACT, DIED ONCE ON THE CROSS IN LUKE 23:13-46] FROM LUKE 24:1-ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 9:43. IT IS DOCUMENTED IN EACH OF THE FOUR GOSPELS IN MATTHEW 28; MARK 16; JOHN 20 & LUKE 24, CITED SEVERAL TIMES IN ACTS 1:22; 2:31; 4:2, 33; 26:23, & MENTIONED REPEATEDLY IN THE LETTERS TO THE CHURCHES IN ROMANS 1:4; PHILIPPIANS 3:10 & 1ST PETER 1:3. BUT THERE ARE ALSO 7 OTHER FIRST GREAT RESURRECTIONS IN THE HOLY SCRIPTURE THAT NEEDS OUR HUMBLE ATTENTION, THE 7 OTHER SUPREME LORDS WITH THE 1 LORD JESUS YAHWEH IN THE UPTIME DOWN TIME IS THE FULL FORMER PERIMETER OF THE 16 POSITIONS IN THE GLOBAL UNIVERSAL PERIMETER FROM PROVERBS 8:22-ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 29:26 WITH ACTS 29:1-2 THE USA TRIBULATION (TO BE INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY DETERMINED BY THE LORD JEHOVAH (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CHRIST---YAHWEH STEPHEN [APOSTLE] FOR PREGNANCY IN THE RISE IN LORDSHIP IN 2.5 DAYS [WE MUST DIE TO SELF AS JEHOVAH (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CHRIST DID BEING TESTED 2.5 DAYS & 2.5 NIGHTS, TO BE ETERNALLY EQUIPPED IN DOING THE LORD’S TRUTH & BEING ABLE “TO ARRIVE” GLORIOUSLY IN BODY EXACTLY THE WAY JEHOVAH (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CHRIST [LUKE 3:21-22] DID IN HIS IMPECCABLE MINISTRY. DYING TO SELF IS THE MAIN BLOCKADE THAT MUST BE DEALT WITH IN ORDER TO OPERATE GLORIFIED IN RESURRECTION AUTHORITY & TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF BY THE COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD! REMEMBER TO BE LIKE JEHOVAH (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CHRIST, WE NECESSARILY DO NOT HAVE TO GO THROUGH THE ABORTION, BECAUSE JEHOVAH (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CHRIST DID NOT DIE IN JOHN 5:26; HEBREWS 13:8 & 2ND JOHN 9, BUT BARABBAS CHRIST DID IN FACT, DIED ONCE IN THE ABORTION IN HOLY SCRIPTURE] ONLY FROM LUKE 24:1-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 1:6 [PSALMS 83:18], THE LORD CHURCH CHRIST [APOSTLE] FOR THE 14 CHURCHES IN THE RISE TO LORDSHIP IN 5 DAYS [WE MUST DIE TO SELF AS CHURCH CHRIST DID BEING TESTED 5 DAYS & 5 NIGHTS, TO BE ETERNALLY EQUIPPED IN DOING THE LORD’S TRUTH & BEING ABLE “TO ARRIVE” GLORIOUSLY IN BODY EXACTLY THE WAY CHURCH CHRIST [REVELATION 4:1-5:14] DID IN HIS IMPECCABLE MINISTRY. DYING TO SELF IS THE MAIN BLOCKADE THAT MUST BE DEALT WITH IN ORDER TO OPERATE GLORIFIED IN RESURRECTION AUTHORITY & TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF BY THE COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD! REMEMBER TO BE LIKE CHURCH CHRIST, WE NECESSARILY DO NOT HAVE TO GO THROUGH THE PERSECUTION, BECAUSE CHURCH CHRIST DID NOT DIE IN JOHN 5:26; HEBREWS 13:8 & 2ND JOHN 9, BUT BARABBAS CHRIST DID IN FACT, DIED ONCE IN THE PERSECUTION IN REVELATION 2:10 & ACTS 8:1-3] FROM LUKE 24:1-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 2:24 IN JOB 14:15; 19:23; PSALMS 56:8; 139:16; DANIEL 7:10; MALACHI 3:16; MATTHEW 10:30; THE 7 CHURCHES IN REVELATION 2:1-3:22; 20:12; 21:27; 22:9, 18-19 & THE 7 CHURCHES IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES, THE LORD PETER CHRIST [APOSTLE] IN THE SINGLE OR UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 1:20; 7:42; 19:19 & IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:42] FOR CHILD KIND IN THE RISE TO LORDSHIP IN 10 DAYS [WE MUST DIE TO SELF AS PETER CHRIST DID BEING TESTED 10 DAYS & 10 NIGHTS, TO BE ETERNALLY EQUIPPED IN DOING THE LORD’S TRUTH & BEING ABLE “TO ARRIVE” GLORIOUSLY IN BODY EXACTLY THE WAY PETER CHRIST [MATTHEW 16:17-19] DID IN HIS IMPECCABLE MINISTRY. DYING TO SELF IS THE MAIN BLOCKADE THAT MUST BE DEALT WITH IN ORDER TO OPERATE GLORIFIED IN RESURRECTION AUTHORITY & TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF BY THE COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD! REMEMBER TO BE LIKE PETER CHRIST, WE NECESSARILY DO NOT HAVE TO GO THROUGH THE UPSIDE-DOWN CROSS, BECAUSE PETER CHRIST DID NOT DIE IN JOHN 5:26; HEBREWS 13:8 & 2ND JOHN 9, BUT BARABBAS CHRIST DID IN FACT, DIED ONCE ON THE UPSIDE-DOWN CROSS IN THE ANCIENT MANUSCRIPT] FROM LUKE 24:1-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 4:37 IN THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 8:1, THE LORD JOHN CHRIST [APOSTLE] IN THE UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP FOR WOMANKIND IN THE RISE TO LORDSHIP IN 20 DAYS [WE MUST DIE TO SELF AS JOHN CHRIST DID BEING TESTED 20 DAYS & 20 NIGHTS, TO BE ETERNALLY EQUIPPED IN DOING THE LORD’S TRUTH & BEING ABLE “TO ARRIVE” GLORIOUSLY IN BODY EXACTLY THE WAY JOHN CHRIST [LUKE 3:21-22] DID IN HIS IMPECCABLE MINISTRY. DYING TO SELF IS THE MAIN BLOCKADE THAT MUST BE DEALT WITH IN ORDER TO OPERATE GLORIFIED IN RESURRECTION AUTHORITY & TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF BY THE COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD! REMEMBER TO BE LIKE JOHN CHRIST, WE NECESSARILY DO NOT HAVE TO GO THROUGH THE BEHEADING, BECAUSE JOHN CHRIST DID NOT DIE IN JOHN 5:26; HEBREWS 13:8 & 2ND JOHN 9, BUT BARABBAS CHRIST DID IN FACT, DIED ONCE ON THE BEHEADING IN LUKE 9:7-9] FROM LUKE 24:1-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 9:43 IN GOSPEL OF LUKE 9:7-8 & IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 9:3, THE LORD JAMES CHRIST [APOSTLE] IN THE UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP FOR LAW KIND IN THE RISE TO LORDSHIP IN 60 DAYS [WE MUST DIE TO SELF AS JAMES CHRIST DID BEING TESTED 60 DAYS & 60 NIGHTS, TO BE ETERNALLY EQUIPPED IN DOING THE LORD’S TRUTH & BEING ABLE “TO ARRIVE” GLORIOUSLY IN BODY EXACTLY THE WAY JAMES CHRIST [ACTS 7:51-53] DID IN HIS IMPECCABLE MINISTRY. DYING TO SELF IS THE MAIN BLOCKADE THAT MUST BE DEALT WITH IN ORDER TO OPERATE GLORIFIED IN RESURRECTION AUTHORITY & TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF BY THE COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD! REMEMBER TO BE LIKE JAMES CHRIST, WE NECESSARILY DO NOT HAVE TO GO THROUGH THE STONING, BECAUSE JAMES CHRIST DID NOT DIE IN JOHN 5;26; HEBREWS 13:8 & 2ND JOHN 9, BUT BARABBAS CHRIST DID IN FACT, DIED ONCE IN THE STONING IN THE ANCIENT MANUSCRIPT] FROM LUKE 24:1-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 29:26 WITH ACTS 1:3 [ENGLISH UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE USA TRIBULATION REALM IN ACTS 29:1-2] IN THE GOSPEL OF LUKE 20:35-36 & ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 22:6, THE LORD STEPHEN CHRIST [APOSTLE] IN THE UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP FOR THE LORDSHIP OF LAW KIND IN THE RISE TO LORDSHIP IN 80 DAYS [WE MUST DIE TO SELF AS STEPHEN CHRIST DID BEING TESTED 80 DAYS & 80 NIGHTS, TO BE ETERNALLY EQUIPPED IN DOING THE LORD’S TRUTH & BEING ABLE “TO ARRIVE” GLORIOUSLY IN BODY EXACTLY THE WAY STEPHEN CHRIST [ACTS 7:55-56] DID IN HIS IMPECCABLE MINISTRY. DYING TO SELF IS THE MAIN BLOCKADE THAT MUST BE DEALT WITH IN ORDER TO OPERATE GLORIFIED IN RESURRECTION AUTHORITY & TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF BY THE COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD! REMEMBER TO BE LIKE STEPHEN CHRIST, WE NECESSARILY DO NOT HAVE TO GO THROUGH THE STONING, BECAUSE STEPHEN CHRIST DID NOT DIE IN JOHN 5;26; HEBREWS 13:8 & 2ND JOHN 9, BUT BARABBAS CHRIST DID IN FACT, DIED ONCE IN THE STONING IN ACTS 7:60] FROM LUKE 24:1-ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 19:41 IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 26:13 & THE LORD STEPHEN CHRIST [NON-APOSTLE] IN THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP FOR CREATOR AGENT LORD KIND & THE CREATOR AGENT LADY KIND IN THE RISE TO LORDSHIP IN 120 DAYS [WE MUST DIE TO SELF AS STEPHEN CHRIST DID BEING TESTED 120 DAYS & 120 NIGHTS, TO BE ETERNALLY EQUIPPED IN DOING THE LORD’S TRUTH & BEING ABLE “TO ARRIVE” GLORIOUSLY IN BODY EXACTLY THE WAY STEPHEN CHRIST [ACTS 7:55-56] DID IN HIS IMPECCABLE MINISTRY. DYING TO SELF IS THE MAIN BLOCKADE THAT MUST BE DEALT WITH IN ORDER TO OPERATE GLORIFIED IN RESURRECTION AUTHORITY & TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF BY THE COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD! REMEMBER TO BE LIKE STEPHEN CHRIST, WE NECESSARILY DO NOT HAVE TO GO THROUGH THE STONING, BECAUSE STEPHEN CHRIST DID NOT DIE IN JOHN 5;26; HEBREWS 13:8 & 2ND JOHN 9, BUT STEVE CHRIST DID IN FACT, DIED ONCE IN THE STONING IN ACTS 7:60] IN LUKE 24:1-ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 29:26 WITH THE [ENGLISH SINGLE USA TRIBULATION REALM IN ACTS 29:1-2]. MUCH IS MADE OF THE IMPORTANCE OF THE LORD’S RESURRECTION IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:12-34, WHICH RECORDS THAT OVER FIVE HUNDRED PEOPLE SAW HIM AT ONE OF HIS POST-RESURRECTION APPEARANCES. THE LORD’S RESURRECTION IS THE “FIRST FRUITS” OR GUARANTEE TO EVERY CHRISTIAN FOR MAN & MAN ONLY THAT HE WILL ALSO BE RESURRECTED. THE LORD’S RESURRECTION IS ALSO THE BASIS OF THE CHRISTIAN’S CERTAINTY THAT ALL MEN ONLY WHO HAVE DIED WILL ONE DAY BE RAISED TO FACE FAIR & EVEN-HANDED JUDGMENT BY THE LORD IN ACTS 17:30-31. THE RESURRECTION TO ETERNAL LIFE IS DESCRIBED AS “THE FIRST RESURRECTION” IN REVELATION 20:5-6. THE RESURRECTION TO JUDGMENT & TORMENT IS DESCRIBED AS “THE SECOND DEATH” IN REVELATION 20:6, 13-15. THIS DEPENDS GREATLY ON WHICH LORD YOU SERVE. IF THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH, NO CHANCE FOR SALVATION AFTER THE SEXLESS RAPTURE BECAUSE THIS SALVATION TEACHES THAT IF YOU DIE IN SEXUALITY, THEN YOU DO NOT HAVE THE OPTION THE REPENT AFTER ETERNAL DEATH IN THE LAW OF SIN, DEATH & UNRIGHTEOUSNESS DONE BY A FOREIGN SOURCE IN THE FALLEN STATE OF THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD. IF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, YES, THERE’S OTHER POSSIBLE CHANCES BECAUSE IF YOU ARE IN THE LORD’S KINGDOMS IN HIS SALVATION IN THE LAW OF SINLESSNESS, LIFE & RIGHTEOUSNESS DONE BY THE HOLY GHOST [JOHN 4:23-24], YOU MAY HAVE UP TO 5 ADDITIONAL CHANCES TO UN-FUCK YOURSELVES AFTER THE SEXLESS RAPTURE IN ETERNAL DEATH. THIS MEANS THERE ARE 6 CHANCES IN EACH OF THE 6 KINGDOM’S OF LORDSHIPS BY THE LORD---KINGDOM OF HELL, KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD [REVELATION 11:15-19], KINGDOM OF EARTH, KINGDOM OF HEAVEN, KINGDOM OF THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN REVELATION 21-22 & ACTS OF THE APOSTLES & THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN REVELATION 4-5 & ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST, WHICH IS 36 CHANCES & STRENGTH IN WEAKNESS IS 46 CHANCES, WHICH UP TIME DOWN TIME MAKES UP OF 46 CITIES/46 COUNTIES OF THE ENGLISH FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S SC IN THE USA IN THE ULTIMATE ENGLISH END TIME IN ACTS 29:2 THAT IMPLICATES AN ENGLISH REALM IN ACTS 30.**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg)  [**THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN ACTS 29:1-2 WITH AN ACTS 30**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg)**, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  [**THE DOCTRINE OF PARTIAL OR PLENARY INDULGENCES. AN INDULGENCE IS DEFINED AS "THE REMISSION BEFORE THE LORD OF THE TEMPORAL PUNISHMENT DUE FOR SINS ALREADY FORGIVEN AS FAR AS THEIR GUILT IS CONCERNED." THE FIRST THING TO NOTE IS THAT FORGIVENESS OF A SIN IS SEPARATE FROM PUNISHMENT FOR THE SIN. THROUGH SACRAMENTAL CONFESSION WE OBTAIN FORGIVENESS, BUT WE AREN'T LET OFF THE HOOK AS FAR AS PUNISHMENT GOES. INDULGENCES ARE TWO KINDS: PARTIAL AND PLENARY. A PARTIAL INDULGENCE REMOVES PART OF THE TEMPORAL PUNISHMENT DUE FOR SINS. A PLENARY INDULGENCE REMOVES ALL OF IT. THIS PUNISHMENT MAY COME EITHER IN THIS LIFE, IN THE FORM OF VARIOUS SUFFERINGS, OR IN THE NEXT LIFE, IN PURGATORY. ALL THESE CHANCES CAN OPERATE IN DIFFERENT ORDERS.**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg)  [**THE ORIGINAL CHANCE [THROUGHOUT THE HOLY HOLY BIBLE] & THE 1ST CHANCE [LUKE 22] FOR INVISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES IS ETERNALLY SECURE IN ETERNITY IN ISAIAH 54:17: THE RESURRECTION OF ETERNAL DAMNATION BECAUSE OF BEING SEXUAL ENDLESSLY IN SEXUAL REBELLION AGAINST THE LORD BLOWS THE ORIGINAL CHANCE, BUT WILL HAVE A 1ST CHANCE TO SWEAR ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD IS IN JOHN 5:29. THIS MEANS IF THEY ARE INVISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES OVER THE AGE OF ACCOUNTABILITY OF 1,000 YEARS WHICH IS 1 MINUTE & 29 SECONDS, WHICH IS 1 SECOND IN THE PRESENT BASED ON GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN [32 TIMES] WITH A PERFECTED INFALLIBLE INERRANT PAST ALREADY PROMISED WITH THE LORD, UNPERFECTED PRESENT PROMISED WITH THE LORD & PERFECT INFALLIBLE INERRANT FUTURE THAT IS NEVER PROMISED WITH THE LORD BY 2 POSITIONS MAKING PEACE INTO 1 POSITION BASED ON THE 26,000 YEAR REIGN IN 1 DAY OF 12 HOURS WITH THE LORD IS IN 2ND PETER 3:8 & MATTHEW 20:12, WHICH ONLY HAVE THE ORIGINAL 1ST CHANCE IN ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0, BECAUSE WHEN THEY WERE VISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES THEY BLEW TO ORIGINAL 1ST CHANCE NORMALLY, BUT ALL WAS ETERNALLY SUCCESSFUL IN THE ONE OF THE 7 OTHER CHANCES WITH THE LORD, BUT SINCE THEY ARE AFTERWARDS INVISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES, THEY HAVE ONLY THE ORIGINAL 1ST CHANCE IN ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0, WHICH IS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED WITH THE ETERNAL RELEASE FROM HELL ONCE THAT IS ETERNALLY SUCCESSFUL IN REVELATION 20:1-3, 7 & ACTS 7:42, BECAUSE IF IT REACHES, GROWS OR EXCELS IN TWICE IN ONCE OR THE OPPOSING SIDE OF ONCE OR THE 2ND TIME OR ANOTHER CHANCE OR THE 2ND CHANCE IS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED WITHOUT THE ETERNAL RELEASE FROM HELL ENDLESSLY THAT IS ETERNALLY SUCCESSFUL IN THE LAW OF SIN & DEATH, WHICH IS UNRIGHTEOUS IN THE BOOK OF THE DEAD PROPHETS THAT WILL ETERNALLY BURN IN HELL FOREVER & ETERNALLY IN THE PRISONS IN HELL ENDLESSLY & SHALL NOT ETERNALLY ESCAPE THE 2ND DEATH IN REVELATION 20:8-15 & ACTS 7:42! REMEMBER TO BURN IN ETERNAL HELL ENDLESSLY IS ONLY ORIGINALLY MADE FOR THE LORD LUCIFER’S/LADY VICTORIA’S PARTY AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN PROVERBS 8:22 TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30 [SINGLE ENGLISH USA REALM] & ABSOLUTELY NO ONE ELSE, BUT IF YOU SCREW WITH THE LORD & PROVOKE HIM TO FURY, HE WILL ETERNALLY DEAL WITH YOU ACCORDINGLY, AS HE PLEASES! IN ISAIAH 54:17: “‘NO (LORDLY) WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT IS (LORDLY) FORMED AGAINST THEE SHALL (LORDLY) PROSPER (THIS MEANS THAT EVEN THIS EVIL WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING, IT SHALL NEVER PROSPER ANYMORE, BUT EVENTUALLY BE CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE EVIL SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, THEN DIRECTLY AFTERWARDS AS IT PROSPERS FROM THIS ETERNAL BULLSHIT IS KNOWN AS THE GOOD WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION, THEN THE ETERNAL SECURITY IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE OPPOSING TIMEPORTAL GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IS ALL FULLY ULTIMATELY ETERNALLY SECURE) AND EVERY (LORDLY) TONGUE THAT SHALL (LORDLY) RISE AGAINST THEE IN [PARTIAL AND/OR BULLSHIT] JUDGMENT THOU (INFINITELY) SHALL [ALWAYS ETERNALLY] CONDEMN (LORDLY GODDAMN). THIS IS THE (LORDLY) HERITAGE OF THE [HUMBLE] SERVANTS [PROPHET FOOLS ARE POORER THAN PROPHET SLAVES & PROPHET SLAVES ARE RICHER THAN PROPHET FOOLS] OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THEIR (LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS IS OF ME,’ SAYS THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).”**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg)  [**THE 2ND CHANCE [LUKE 23] FOR VISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES IS ETERNALLY SECURE IN ETERNITY IN ISAIAH 54:17: THE RESURRECTION OF ETERNAL LIFE BECAUSE OF BEING SEXLESS ENDLESSLY IN SEXLESS REBELLION FOR THE LORD CAUSES CONTRARY CREATURES TO BLOW THE 1ST CHANCE IN SEXUAL REBELLION AGAINST THE LORD, BUT WILL HAVE A 2ND CHANCE TO SWEAR ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD IS IN JOHN 5:29. THE VISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES CAN ONLY OPERATE IN THE 1ST ORIGINAL CHANCE IN ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 BECAUSE NONE IS OVER THE AGE OF ACCOUNTABILITY OF 1,000 YEARS OLD, BUT IF THEY BLOW THE ORIGINAL 1ST CHANCE NORMALLY, THEY HAVE TO ONE OF THE 7 OTHER CHANCES TO BE ETERNALLY SUCCESSFUL WITH THE LORD IN THE LAW OF SINLESSNESS & LIFE, WHICH IS RIGHTEOUS IN THE BOOK OF THE LIVING PROPHETS & SHALL ESCAPE THE 2ND DEATH IS ETERNAL DAMNATION ONLY IN REVELATION 20:12 & ACTS 7:42! THIS IS ALSO PROVEN IN 2ND PETER 2:1-22 & JUDE 5-19! REMEMBER TO BURN IN ETERNAL HELL ENDLESSLY IS ONLY ORIGINALLY MADE FOR THE LORD LUCIFER’S/LADY VICTORIA’S PARTY AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN PROVERBS 8:22 TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30 [SINGLE ENGLISH USA REALM] & ABSOLUTELY NO ONE ELSE, BUT IF YOU SCREW WITH THE LORD & PROVOKE HIM TO FURY, HE WILL ETERNALLY DEAL WITH YOU ACCORDINGLY, AS HE PLEASES! THAT’S WHY I ETERNALLY FEAR TO LORD ALWAYS & OBEY HIS ULTIMATE COMMANDS WITHOUT QUESTION!**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg)  **IN ISAIAH 54:17: “‘NO (LORDLY) WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT IS (LORDLY) FORMED AGAINST THEE SHALL (LORDLY) PROSPER (THIS MEANS THAT EVEN THIS EVIL WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING, IT SHALL NEVER PROSPER ANYMORE, BUT EVENTUALLY BE CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE EVIL SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, THEN DIRECTLY AFTERWARDS AS IT PROSPERS FROM THIS ETERNAL BULLSHIT IS KNOWN AS THE GOOD WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION, THEN THE ETERNAL SECURITY IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE OPPOSING TIMEPORTAL GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IS ALL FULLY ULTIMATELY ETERNALLY SECURE) AND EVERY (LORDLY) TONGUE THAT SHALL (LORDLY) RISE AGAINST THEE IN [PARTIAL AND/OR BULLSHIT] JUDGMENT THOU (INFINITELY) SHALL [ALWAYS ETERNALLY] CONDEMN (LORDLY GODDAMN). THIS IS THE (LORDLY) HERITAGE OF THE [HUMBLE] SERVANTS [PROPHET FOOLS ARE POORER THAN PROPHET SLAVES & PROPHET SLAVES ARE RICHER THAN PROPHET FOOLS] OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THEIR (LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS IS OF ME,’ SAYS THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).”**  [**THE 3RD CHANCE [LUKE 24] FOR VISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES IN THIS FALLEN LIFE IS ETERNALLY SECURE IN ETERNITY IN ISAIAH 54:17: ALL THESE ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SEXUALLY REBELLED IN THIS LIFE BLOWS THE 1ST CHANCE, 2ND CHANCE, NORMALLY WILL BURN IN HELL FOREVER, BUT WILL HAVE A 3RD CHANCE TO SWEAR ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD. IN ROMANS 1:20-27, 32 SAYS “FOR SINCE THE CREATION OF THE WORLD HIS INVISIBLE ATTRIBUTES ARE CLEARLY SEEN, BEING UNDERSTOOD BY THE THINGS THAT ARE MADE, EVEN HIS ETERNAL POWER (OMNIPOTENCE) AND STEPHEN YAHWEH-HEAD (TRINITY), SO THAT THEY ARE WITHOUT EXCUSE, BECAUSE ALTHOUGH THEY KNEW STEPHEN YAHWEH (FATHER STEPHEN), THEY DID NOT GLORIFY HIM AS STEPHEN YAHWEH (FATHER STEPHEN), NOR WERE THANKFUL, BUT BECAME FUTILE IN THEIR THOUGHTS, AND THEIR FOOLISH HEARTS WERE DARKENED. PROFESSING TO BE WISE THEY BECAME FOOLS, AND CHANGED THE GLORY OF THE INCORRUPTIBLE STEPHEN YAHWEH (FATHER STEPHEN) INTO AN IMAGE MADE LIKE CORRUPTIBLE MAN (LORD LUCIFER & LADY VICTORIA) AND BIRDS AND FOUR-FOOTED ANIMALS AND CREEPY THINGS. THEREFORE, STEPHEN YAHWEH (FATHER STEPHEN) ALSO GAVE THEM UP TO UNCLEANNESS IN THE LUST OF THEIR HEARTS, TO DISHONOR THEIR BODIES AMONG THEMSELVES, WHO EXCHANGED THE TRUTH OF STEPHEN YAHWEH (FATHER STEPHEN) FOR A LIE AND WORSHIPPED AND SERVED THE CREATURE (ALL CREATION EXCEPT THE PHYSICAL TRINITY BECAUSE THE TRINITY IS THE LORD YAHWEH) RATHER THAN THE CREATOR (LORD YAHWEH), WHO IS BLESSED FOREVER. AMEN. FOR THIS REASON, STEPHEN YAHWEH GAVE THEM UP TO VILE PASSIONS. FOR EVEN THEIR WOMEN EXCHANGED THE NATURAL USE FOR WHAT IS AGAINST NATURE, LIKEWISE ALSO THE MEN LEAVING THE NATURAL USE OF WOMEN, BURNED IN THEIR LUST FOR ONE ANOTHER, MEN WITH MEN (HOMOSEXUALITY) COMMITTING WHAT IS SHAMEFUL, &…IN THEMSELVES THE PENALTY OF THEIR ERROR WHICH WAS DUE…WHO, KNOWING THE JUDGMENT OF STEPHEN YAHWEH (FATHER STEPHEN), THAT THEY WHICH COMMIT SUCH THINGS ARE WORTHY OF DEATH, NOT ONLY DO THE SAME, BUT HAVE PLEASURE IN THEM THAT DO THEM.” IN 1ST JOHN 1:8 SAYS “IF WE SAY THAT WE HAVE NO SIN, WE, DECEIVE OURSELVES, AND THE (FATHER STEPHEN’S) TRUTH (VICTOR) IS NOT IN US.” THIS MEANS WITHOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TRUTH (VICTOR) IN OBEYING HIS COMMANDMENTS AND TO KEEP THEM TO OPERATE IN HIS AGAPE LOVE AND THE TRUTH, ALL CREATION IS A LIAR AT SOME POINT IN ROMANS 3:4-23. IN 1ST JOHN 1:10 DECLARES “IF WE SAY THAT WE HAVE NOT SINNED, WE, MAKE HIM (FATHER STEPHEN) A LIAR, AND HIS WORD (FATHER STEPHEN’S TRUTH) IS NOT IN US.” THIS MEANS WHEN ANY CREATIONS CALL THE FATHER STEPHEN A MAN THEN THEY ARE MAKING HIM INTO THE TRUTH. THIS IS AGAINST THE NON-APOSTLE FATHER STEPHEN IN HEBREWS 6:18; ROMANS 3:4 & TITUS 1:1-3. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:10 DECLARES, “AND SUCH WERE SOME OF YOU. BUT YOU WERE WASHED, BUT YOU WERE SANCTIFIED, BUT YOU WERE JUSTIFIED IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] OF THE LORD JESUS [ACTS 7:59; 8:1] & BY THE SPIRIT [JOHN 4:23-24] OF OUR STEPHEN YAHWEH.” THIS MEANS FROM THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING, TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING, EXCEPT THE ENGLISH USA REALM, ALL ARE GUILTY BEFORE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD BECAUSE THIS ROMAN DOCTRINE IS FROM THE ROMANS THAT REACHES [BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN] THE SICILIANS IN ANCIENT BRITAIN, THE ITALIANS THAT REACHES THE SCOTTISH IN GREAT BRITAIN, THE SICILIANS THE REACHES THE ENGLISH IN GREAT BRITAIN, BUT IT DOES NOT IN NO WISE REACH THE ENGLISH IN THE USA IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN PROVERBS 8:22-29 & THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN ACTS 29:2. IN 1ST JOHN 1:8 SAYS “IF WE SAY THAT WE HAVE NO SIN, WE DECEIVE OURSELVES, AND THE (FATHER STEPHEN’S) TRUTH (VICTOR) IS NOT IN US.” THIS MEANS WITHOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TRUTH (VICTOR) IN OBEYING HIS COMMANDMENTS AND TO KEEP THEM TO OPERATE IN HIS AGAPE LOVE AND THE TRUTH, ALL CREATION IS A LIAR AT SOME POINT IN ROMANS 3:4-23. IN 1ST JOHN 1:10 DECLARES “IF WE SAY THAT WE HAVE NOT SINNED, WE, MAKE HIM (FATHER STEPHEN) A LIAR, AND HIS WORD (FATHER STEPHEN’S TRUTH) IS NOT IN US.” THIS MEANS WHEN ANY CREATIONS CALL THE FATHER STEPHEN A MAN THEN THEY ARE MAKING HIM INTO THE TRUTH. THIS IS AGAINST THE NON-APOSTLE FATHER STEPHEN IN HEBREWS 6:18; ROMANS 3:4 & TITUS 1:1-3. IN ROMANS 3:1-23 DECLARES, “WHAT ADVANTAGE THEN HAS THE JEW? OR WHAT PROFIT IS THERE OF CIRCUMCISION? MUCH EVERY WAY: CHIEFLY, BECAUSE THAT UNTO THEM WERE COMMITTED THE ORACLES [TIME PORTALS] OF STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD]. FOR WHAT IF SOME DID NOT BELIEVE? SHALL THEIR UNBELIEF MAKE THE FAITH OF STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] WITHOUT EFFECT? STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] FORBID: YES, LET STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] BE TRUE, BUT EVERY MAN A LIAR, AS IT IS WRITTEN, THAT, THOU MIGHT BE JUSTIFIED IN THEY SAYINGS, AND MIGHT OVERCOME WHEN THOU ART JUDGED. BUT IF OUR UNRIGHTEOUSNESS COMMEND THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD], WHAT SHALL WE SAY? IS STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] UNRIGHTEOUS WHO TAKES VENGEANCE? (I SPEAK AS A MAN) STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] FORBID: FOR THEN HOW SHALL STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] JUDGE THE WORLD? FOR IF THE TRUTH OF STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] HAS MORE ABOUNDED THROUGH MY LIE UNTO HIS GLORY, WHY YET AM I ALSO JUDGED AS A SINNER? AND NOT RATHER, (AS WE BE SLANDEROUSLY REPORTED, AND AS SOME AFFIRM THAT WE SAY), LET US DO EVIL, THAT GOOD MAY COME? WHOSE DAMNATION IS JUST. WHAT THEN? ARE WE BETTER THAN THEY? NO, IN NO WISE: FOR WE HAVE PROVED BOTH JEWS AND GENTILES, THAT THEY ARE ALL UNDER SIN. AS IT IS WRITTEN, THERE, IS NONE RIGHTEOUS, NO, NOT ONE: THERE IS NONE THAT UNDERSTANDS, THERE IS NONE THAT SEEKS AFTER STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD]. THEY ARE ALL GONE OUT OF THE WAY, THEY ARE TOGETHER BECOME UNPROFITABLE, THERE IS NONE THAT DOES GOOD, NO, NOT ONE. THEIR THROAT IS AN OPEN SEPULCHER, WITH THEIR TONGUES THEY HAVE USED DECEIT, THE POISON OF ASPS IS UNDER THEIR LIPS, WHOSE MOUTH IS FULL OF CURSING AND BITTERNESS. THEIR FEET ARE SWIFT TO SHED BLOOD. DESTRUCTION AND MISERY ARE IN THEIR WAYS. AND THE WAY OF PEACE HAVE THEY NOT KNOWN, THERE IS NO FEAR OF STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] BEFORE THEIR EYES. NOW WE KNOW THAT WHAT THINGS SOEVER THE LAW SAYS, IT SAYS TO THEM WHO ARE UNDER THE LAW: THAT EVERY MOUTH MAY BE STOPPED, AND ALL THE WORLD MAY BECOME GUILTY BEFORE STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD]. THEREFORE, BY THE DEEDS OF THE LAW SHALL NO FLESH BE JUSTIFIED IN HIS SIGHT: FOR BY THE LAW IS THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. BUT NOW THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] WITHOUT THE LAW IS MANIFESTED, BEING WITNESSED BY THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS. EVEN THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] WHICH IS BY FAITH OF JESUS YAHWEH UNTO ALL AND UPON ALL THEM THAT BELIEVE: FOR THERE IS NO DIFFERENCE: FOR ALL HAVE SINNED AND COME SHORT OF THE GLORY OF STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD].”**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg)  **IN ISAIAH 54:17: “‘NO (LORDLY) WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT IS (LORDLY) FORMED AGAINST THEE SHALL (LORDLY) PROSPER (THIS MEANS THAT EVEN THIS EVIL WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING, IT SHALL NEVER PROSPER ANYMORE, BUT EVENTUALLY BE CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE EVIL SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, THEN DIRECTLY AFTERWARDS AS IT PROSPERS FROM THIS ETERNAL BULLSHIT IS KNOWN AS THE GOOD WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION, THEN THE ETERNAL SECURITY IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE OPPOSING TIMEPORTAL GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IS ALL FULLY ULTIMATELY ETERNALLY SECURE) AND EVERY (LORDLY) TONGUE THAT SHALL (LORDLY) RISE AGAINST THEE IN [PARTIAL AND/OR BULLSHIT] JUDGMENT THOU (INFINITELY) SHALL [ALWAYS ETERNALLY] CONDEMN (LORDLY GODDAMN). THIS IS THE (LORDLY) HERITAGE OF THE [HUMBLE] SERVANTS [PROPHET FOOLS ARE POORER THAN PROPHET SLAVES & PROPHET SLAVES ARE RICHER THAN PROPHET FOOLS] OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THEIR (LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS IS OF ME,’ SAYS THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).”**  [**THE 4TH CHANCE [ACTS 1] IN FALLEN PRISON JUDGMENT IS ETERNALLY SECURE IN ETERNITY IN ISAIAH 54:17: ALL THESE ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SEXUALLY REBELLED IN THIS LIFE BLOWS THE 1ST CHANCE, 2ND CHANCE, 3RD CHANCE, NORMALLY WILL BURN IN HELL FOREVER. BUT THEY SHALL HAVE A 4TH CHANCE TO SWEAR ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD TO BE ETERNALLY RELEASED OUT OF PRISON. IN REVELATION 20:1-3 DECLARES “THEN I SAW AN ANGEL (MICHAEL) COMING DOWN FROM HEAVEN, HAVING THE KEY TO THE BOTTOMLESS PIT AND A GREAT CHAIN IN HIS HAND. HE LAID HOLD ON THE DRAGON, THAT SERPENT OF OLD, WHO IS THE DEVIL AND SATAN, AND BOUND HIM FOR 1,000 YEARS, AND HE CAST HIM INTO THE BOTTOMLESS PIT AND SHUT HIM UP AND SET A SEAL ON HIM, SO THAT HE SHOULD DECEIVE THE NATIONS (LAWS) NO MORE TILL THE 1,000 YEARS WERE FINISHED. BUT AFTER THESE THINGS HE MUST BE RELEASED FOR A LITTLE WHILE (A SEASON).” IF THOSE REPENT FROM THEIR SEXUAL WAYS, THEN THEY WILL BE RELEASED FROM THEIR PRISONS.**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg)  **IN ISAIAH 54:17: “‘NO (LORDLY) WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT IS (LORDLY) FORMED AGAINST THEE SHALL (LORDLY) PROSPER (THIS MEANS THAT EVEN THIS EVIL WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING, IT SHALL NEVER PROSPER ANYMORE, BUT EVENTUALLY BE CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE EVIL SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, THEN DIRECTLY AFTERWARDS AS IT PROSPERS FROM THIS ETERNAL BULLSHIT IS KNOWN AS THE GOOD WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION, THEN THE ETERNAL SECURITY IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE OPPOSING TIMEPORTAL GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IS ALL FULLY ULTIMATELY ETERNALLY SECURE) AND EVERY (LORDLY) TONGUE THAT SHALL (LORDLY) RISE AGAINST THEE IN [PARTIAL AND/OR BULLSHIT] JUDGMENT THOU (INFINITELY) SHALL [ALWAYS ETERNALLY] CONDEMN (LORDLY GODDAMN). THIS IS THE (LORDLY) HERITAGE OF THE [HUMBLE] SERVANTS [PROPHET FOOLS ARE POORER THAN PROPHET SLAVES & PROPHET SLAVES ARE RICHER THAN PROPHET FOOLS] OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THEIR (LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS IS OF ME,’ SAYS THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).”**  [**THE 5TH CHANCE [ACTS 2] IN FALLEN COMBAT SERVICE IS ETERNALLY SECURE IN ETERNITY IN ISAIAH 54:17: ALL THESE ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SEXUALLY REBELLED IN THIS LIFE BLOWS THE 1ST CHANCE, 2ND CHANCE, 3RD CHANCE, 4TH CHANCE, NORMALLY WILL BURN IN HELL FOREVER. BUT THEY SHALL HAVE A 5TH CHANCE TO SWEAR ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD TO BE ETERNALLY RELEASED OUT OF WAR. IN 2ND MACCABEES 12:38-45 IT DECLARES “THEN JUDAS ASSEMBLED HIS ARMY AND WENT TO THE CITY OF ADULLAM. AS THE SEVENTH DAY (SATURDAY) WAS COMING ON, THEY PURIFIED THEMSELVES ACCORDING TO THE CUSTOM (LAW) AND KEPT THE SABBATH THERE. ON THE NEXT DAY (SUNDAY), AS HAD NOW BECOME NECESSARY, JUDAS AND HIS MEN WENT TO TAKE UP THE BODIES OF THE FALLEN AND TO BRING THEM BACK TO LIE WITH THEIR KINDRED IN THE SEPULCHERS OF THEIR ANCESTORS. THEN UNDER THE TUNIC OF EACH ONE OF THE DEAD THEY FOUND SACRED TOKENS OF THE IDOLS OF JAMNIA, WHICH THE LAW FORBIDS THE JEWS TO WEAR. AND IT BECAME CLEAR TO ALL THAT THIS WAS THE REASON THESE MEN HAD FALLEN. SO THEY ALL BLESSED THE WAYS OF THE LORD (JEHOVAH (STEPHEN YAHWEH)), THE RIGHTEOUS JUDGE, WHO REVEAL THE THINGS THAT ARE HIDDEN, AND THEY TURNED TO SUPPLICATION, PRAYING THAT THE SIN (CHARGED FOR 1 MONTH) THAT HAD BEEN COMMITTED MIGHT BE WHOLLY BLOTTED OUT. THE NOBLE JUDAS EXHORTED THE PEOPLE TO KEEP THEMSELVES FREE FROM SIN, FOR THEY HAD SEEN WITH THEIR OWN EYES WHAT HAD HAPPENED AS THE RESULT OF THE SIN OF THOSE WHO HAD FALLEN. HE ALSO TOOK UP A COLLECTION, MAN BY MAN, TO THE AMOUNT OF TWO THOUSAND DRACHMAS OF SILVER ($8,533.33 IN COPPER MONEY, $128,000.00 IN SILVER MONEY, $1,920,000.00 IN GOLD MONEY, $28,800,000.00 IN FIRE MONEY & $432,000,000.00 IN AGAPE LOVE MONEY, WHICH IS 100% DOWRY OF VIRGINS) & SENT IT TO JERUSALEM TO PROVIDE FOR A [SEXUAL] SIN OFFERING. IN DOING THIS HE ACTED VERY WELL AND HONORABLY, TAKING ACCOUNT OF THE RESURRECTION. FOR IF HE WAS NOT EXPECTING THAT THOSE WHO HAD FALLEN WOULD RISE AGAIN, IT WOULD HAVE BEEN SUPERFLUOUS AND FOOLISH TO PRAY FOR THE DEAD. BUT IF HE WAS LOOKING TO THE SPLENDID REWARD THAT IS LAID UP FOR THOSE WHO FALL ASLEEP IN GODLINESS, IT WAS A HOLY AND PIOUS THOUGHT…HE MADE ATONEMENT FOR THE DEAD…THAT THEY MIGHT BE DELIVERED FROM THEIR [SEXUAL] SIN.”**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg)  **IN ISAIAH 54:17: “‘NO (LORDLY) WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT IS (LORDLY) FORMED AGAINST THEE SHALL (LORDLY) PROSPER (THIS MEANS THAT EVEN THIS EVIL WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING, IT SHALL NEVER PROSPER ANYMORE, BUT EVENTUALLY BE CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE EVIL SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, THEN DIRECTLY AFTERWARDS AS IT PROSPERS FROM THIS ETERNAL BULLSHIT IS KNOWN AS THE GOOD WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION, THEN THE ETERNAL SECURITY IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE OPPOSING TIMEPORTAL GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IS ALL FULLY ULTIMATELY ETERNALLY SECURE) AND EVERY (LORDLY) TONGUE THAT SHALL (LORDLY) RISE AGAINST THEE IN [PARTIAL AND/OR BULLSHIT] JUDGMENT THOU (INFINITELY) SHALL [ALWAYS ETERNALLY] CONDEMN (LORDLY GODDAMN). THIS IS THE (LORDLY) HERITAGE OF THE [HUMBLE] SERVANTS [PROPHET FOOLS ARE POORER THAN PROPHET SLAVES & PROPHET SLAVES ARE RICHER THAN PROPHET FOOLS] OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THEIR (LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS IS OF ME,’ SAYS THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).”**  [**THE 6TH CHANCE [ACTS 3] IN FALLEN GUARD TOLL HOUSE IS ETERNALLY SECURE IN ETERNITY IN ISAIAH 54:17: ALL THESE ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SEXUALLY REBELLED IN THIS LIFE BLOWS THE 1ST CHANCE, 2ND CHANCE, 3RD CHANCE, 4TH CHANCE, 5TH CHANCE, NORMALLY WILL BURN IN HELL FOREVER. BUT THEY SHALL HAVE A 6TH CHANCE TO SWEAR ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD TO BE ETERNALLY RELEASED OUT OF HELL AS A SEXLESS MAN IN 1ST PETER 3:18-22. IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SPEECH IN ACTS 7:42 CONCERNING THE BOOK OF THE LIVING PROPHETS---BOOK OF LIFE IN ALL THINGS CONCERNING THE 1ST CHANCE, WILL ENTER HELL PRIMARILY FOR A SANCTIFICATION WHICH IS PASSED IN THIS LIFE & THERE IS NO 2ND CHANCE WITH THEM TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF, EXCEPT THE OUTER DEAD SKIN OR THE BOOK OF THE DEAD PROPHETS---BOOK OF THE DEAD IN OUTER DEAD SKIN BETWEEN THE WAIST & THIGH IN SEXUALITY CONCERNING THE 2ND CHANCE WILL ENTER HELL’S PRISONS TO BURN AT A PRICE, BUT MAY BE ABLE & GRANTED TO PASS IN THE GUARD TOLL HOUSE THAT KEEPS THE 9 PRISONS IN HELL IN THE 2ND CHANCE TO SWEAR 100.0001% ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD FOREVER TO BE ETERNALLY RELEASED OUT OF HELL, BUT BEFORE THEY ARE ETERNALLY RELEASED, THEY WILL GO THROUGH A ETERNAL SANCTIFICATION AS SEXLESS MAN TO BE ABLE PASS THE TIME PORTAL [ACTS 7:37-38] TO ENTER IN HEAVEN ITSELF, BECAUSE THE 1ST CHANCE IS DISOBEYED & NOT PASSED WITH THEM IN THIS LIFE.**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg)  **IN ISAIAH 54:17: “‘NO (LORDLY) WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT IS (LORDLY) FORMED AGAINST THEE SHALL (LORDLY) PROSPER (THIS MEANS THAT EVEN THIS EVIL WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING, IT SHALL NEVER PROSPER ANYMORE, BUT EVENTUALLY BE CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE EVIL SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, THEN DIRECTLY AFTERWARDS AS IT PROSPERS FROM THIS ETERNAL BULLSHIT IS KNOWN AS THE GOOD WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION, THEN THE ETERNAL SECURITY IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE OPPOSING TIMEPORTAL GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IS ALL FULLY ULTIMATELY ETERNALLY SECURE) AND EVERY (LORDLY) TONGUE THAT SHALL (LORDLY) RISE AGAINST THEE IN [PARTIAL AND/OR BULLSHIT] JUDGMENT THOU (INFINITELY) SHALL [ALWAYS ETERNALLY] CONDEMN (LORDLY GODDAMN). THIS IS THE (LORDLY) HERITAGE OF THE [HUMBLE] SERVANTS [PROPHET FOOLS ARE POORER THAN PROPHET SLAVES & PROPHET SLAVES ARE RICHER THAN PROPHET FOOLS] OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THEIR (LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS IS OF ME,’ SAYS THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).”**  [**THE 7TH CHANCE [ACTS 4] IN FALLEN MARTYRDOMS IS ETERNALLY SECURE IN ETERNITY IN ISAIAH 54:17: ALL THESE ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SEXUALLY REBELLED IN THIS LIFE BLOWS THE 1ST CHANCE, 2ND CHANCE, 3RD CHANCE, 4TH CHANCE, 5TH CHANCE, 6TH CHANCE, NORMALLY WILL BURN IN HELL FOREVER AFTER THE SEXLESS RAPTURE, BUT WILL HAVE A 7TH CHANCE TO SWEAR ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD. SOME HOLY BIBLE SCHOLARS BELIEVE THAT THERE WILL BE ABSOLUTELY NO CHANCE FOR SALVATION AFTER THE SEXLESS RAPTURE. HOWEVER, THERE IS NO PLACE IN THE HOLY BIBLE WHICH SAYS THIS OR EVEN HINTS TO IT. THERE WILL BE MANY PEOPLE WHO COME TO THE LORD DURING THE TRIBULATION IN THE 7TH CHANCE. THE 144,000 WITNESSES IN REVELATION 7:4 ARE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS. IF NO ONE CAN COME TO THE LORD DURING THE TRIBULATION, THEN WHY ARE PEOPLE BEING BEHEADED FOR THEIR FAITH IN REVELATION 20:4? ANOTHER VIEW IS THAT THOSE WHO HEAR THE GOSPEL AND REJECT IT BEFORE THE SEXLESS RAPTURE CANNOT BE SAVED. THOSE SAVED DURING THE TRIBULATION, THEN, ARE THOSE WHO HAD NEVER HEARD THE GOSPEL BEFORE THE SEXLESS RAPTURE. THE “PROOF TEXT” FOR THIS VIEW IS IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:9-11, WHICH SAYS THE SEXUAL ANTI-YAHWEH WILL WORK MIRACLES TO DECEIVE “THOSE WHO ARE PERISHING” & THAT THE LORD HIMSELF WILL “SEND THEM A POWERFUL DELUSION” TO CONFIRM THEM IN THEIR UNBELIEF. THE REASON GIVEN IS THAT “THEY REFUSED TO [SEXLESS] LOVE THE TRUTH & SO BE SAVED” IN VERSE 10. GRANTED, THOSE WHO ARE HARD-HEARTED TOWARD THE GOSPEL BEFORE THE SEXLESS RAPTURE ARE LIKELY TO REMAIN SO. AND THE SEXLESS ANTI-YAHWEH WILL DECEIVE MANY IN MATTHEW 24:5. BUT “THOSE WHO REFUSED TO [SEXLESS] LOVE THE TRUTH” DOES NOT NECESSARILY REFER TO PEOPLE WHO HEARD THE GOSPEL BEFORE THE SEXLESS RAPTURE. IT COULD BE ANYONE WHO WHOLLY REJECTS THE LORD’S SALVATION, AT ANY TIME. SO, THERE IS NO CLEAR SCRIPTURAL EVIDENCE TO SUPPORT THIS VIEW. IN REVELATION 6:9-11 SPEAKS OF THOSE MARTYRED DURING THE TRIBULATION “BECAUSE OF THE WORD OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND BECAUSE OF THE TESTIMONY WHICH THEY HAD MAINTAINED.” THESE MARTYRS WILL CORRECTLY INTERPRET WHAT THEY SEE DURING THE TRIBULATION AND WILL KNOW THE GOSPEL THEMSELVES & CALL ON OTHERS TO REPENT & BELIEVE AS WELL. THE SEXUAL ANTI-YAHWEH & HIS FOLLOWERS WILL NOT TOLERATE THEIR EVANGELISM & WILL KILL THEM. ALL OF THESE MARTYRS ARE PEOPLE WHO WERE ALIVE BEFORE THE SEXLESS RAPTURE, BUT WHO WERE NOT TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS UNTIL AFTERWARD. THEREFORE, THERE MUST BE OPPORTUNITY TO COME TO THE LORD IN FAITH AFTER THE SEXLESS RAPTURE.**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg) **IN ISAIAH 54:17: “‘NO (LORDLY) WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT IS (LORDLY) FORMED AGAINST THEE SHALL (LORDLY) PROSPER (THIS MEANS THAT EVEN THIS EVIL WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING, IT SHALL NEVER PROSPER ANYMORE, BUT EVENTUALLY BE CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE EVIL SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, THEN DIRECTLY AFTERWARDS AS IT PROSPERS FROM THIS ETERNAL BULLSHIT IS KNOWN AS THE GOOD WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION, THEN THE ETERNAL SECURITY IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE OPPOSING TIMEPORTAL GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IS ALL FULLY ULTIMATELY ETERNALLY SECURE) AND EVERY (LORDLY) TONGUE THAT SHALL (LORDLY) RISE AGAINST THEE IN [PARTIAL AND/OR BULLSHIT] JUDGMENT THOU (INFINITELY) SHALL [ALWAYS ETERNALLY] CONDEMN (LORDLY GODDAMN). THIS IS THE (LORDLY) HERITAGE OF THE [HUMBLE] SERVANTS [PROPHET FOOLS ARE POORER THAN PROPHET SLAVES & PROPHET SLAVES ARE RICHER THAN PROPHET FOOLS] OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THEIR (LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS IS OF ME,’ SAYS THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).”**  **THE 8TH CHANCE [ACTS 5] FOR VISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES IN FALLEN TITHE MONEY, FALLEN SACRIFICES & FALLEN OFFERINGS TO THE LORD IS ETERNALLY SECURE IN ETERNITY IN ISAIAH 54:17: ALL THESE ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SEXUALLY REBELLED IN THIS LIFE BLOWS THE 1ST CHANCE, 2ND CHANCE, 3RD CHANCE, 4TH CHANCE, 5TH CHANCE, 6TH CHANCE, 7TH CHANCE, NORMALLY WILL BURN IN HELL FOREVER AFTER THE SEXLESS RAPTURE, BUT WILL HAVE A 8TH CHANCE TO SWEAR ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD. WHAT ARE THE REASONS TO PAY 10% OF ALL THE MONEY TITHES & ALL THE 100.0001% OFFERINGS & 100.0001% SACRIFICES FROM ALL WORK TO THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH? IN ISAIAH 54:17: “‘NO (LORDLY) WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT IS (LORDLY) FORMED AGAINST THEE SHALL (LORDLY) PROSPER (THIS MEANS THAT EVEN THIS EVIL WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING, IT SHALL NEVER PROSPER ANYMORE, BUT EVENTUALLY BE CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE EVIL SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, THEN DIRECTLY AFTERWARDS AS IT PROSPERS FROM THIS ETERNAL BULLSHIT IS KNOWN AS THE GOOD WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION, THEN THE ETERNAL SECURITY IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE OPPOSING TIMEPORTAL GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IS ALL FULLY ULTIMATELY ETERNALLY SECURE) AND EVERY (LORDLY) TONGUE THAT SHALL (LORDLY) RISE AGAINST THEE IN [PARTIAL AND/OR BULLSHIT] JUDGMENT THOU (INFINITELY) SHALL [ALWAYS ETERNALLY] CONDEMN (LORDLY GODDAMN). THIS IS THE (LORDLY) HERITAGE OF THE [HUMBLE] SERVANTS [PROPHET FOOLS ARE POORER THAN PROPHET SLAVES & PROPHET SLAVES ARE RICHER THAN PROPHET FOOLS] OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THEIR (LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS IS OF ME,’ SAYS THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).” IN MALACHI 3:8-12 DECLARES “WILL A MAN ROB STEPHEN YAHWEH (THIS NEVER IMPLIES ANY FEMALES AT ANY TIME, UNLESS THE FEMALES TRANSPIRES WITH ANY MALES AGAINST THE TOP ENGLISH LORD IN ACTS 5:1-11, BUT ONLY ALL MALES BECAUSE JESUS YAHWEH FULFILLED THIS IN THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW IN HIS LATTER GLORY FOR ALL FEMALES THAT DOES NOT CONCERN ANY 10.0000% TITHE MONEY, BUT DOES CONCERN 100.0001% OFFERINGS & 100.0001% SACRIFICES---WHAT JESUS CHRIST DID FOR MAN ON THE CROSS IN THE WORLD IS ALWAYS ONGOING BULLSHIT TO THE TOP ENGLISH LORD BY BEING FORSAKEN & JESUS CHRIST IS FORSAKEN 2,000 YEARS AGO & JESUS CHRIST IS STILL FORSAKEN AT THIS PRESENT MOMENT TO THE ULTIMATE END, BECAUSE EVERY MAN STILL OWES THE 10.0000% MONEY INDIVIDUALLY & 10.0000% MONEY INSTITUTIONALLY ONLY TO THE TOP ENGLISH LORD, BUT WHAT JESUS YAHWEH DID FOR EVERY WOMAN IN THE LAW ABOVE THE WORLD IS ABSOLUTELY TRUE TO THE TOP ENGLISH LORD BECAUSE JESUS YAHWEH FULFILLED THE 100.0001% OFFERINGS & 100.0001% SACRIFICES ONLY GIVEN TO THE TOP ENGLISH LORD & HOW IS THE TOP ENGLISH LORD GOING TO SUPREMELY JUDGE AS THE ULTIMATE JUDGE OF THE GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT & THE ANCIENT OF DAYS? ONLY BY ENOCH AND NEVER JESUS! IF YOU DIE OR ARE KILLED AND DAMNED DOWN HERE, THIS IS PART OF JESUS’ BULLSHIT AS A WICKED DEATH, BUT IF YOU PASS IN YOUR SLEEP WITHOUT DYING, THIS IS ESTABLISHED BY ENOCH AS A RIGHTEOUS PASSING & IF YOU GO TO THE LITERAL PRISONS IN HELL, THIS IS ALSO JESUS’ BULLSHIT, BUT IF YOU ONLY GO TO PURGATORY FOR AN ETERNAL CLEANSING, THIS IS ESTABLISHED BY ENOCH! AND WHY DOES ANYBODY & EVERYBODY NOT TOTALLY OPERATE AS THE LORD ENOCH? BECAUSE ALL AROUND THE ONE & ONLY TRUE TOP ENGLISH LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH, IS INFACT FOUND TO BE THE UNIVERSAL GLOBAL THIEVING, LYING, CHEATING INDEPENDENT MOTHERFUCKERS THAT ALL TRULY IS, IN THEIR ONGOING REBELLIOUS IDOLATROUS BULLSHIT, THEREFORE SINCE THE ACTUAL TIMING OF THE CROSS, ALL THAT JESUS CHRIST DID CAN ONLY BE IN THE CITY OF JERUSALEM FOR 35 YEARS TOPS BECAUSE OF GOD THE FATHER YAHWEH OUR LORD’S FORSAKENESS OF THE WICKED MOTHERFUCKER BARABBAS, SINCE JESUS CHRIST FOR 32 YEARS BECAME JESUS YAHWEH FOR ALL ETERNITY BY RECEIVING THE VICTOR’S GREEK CROWN’S SPIRIT AFTER THE CROSS FOR 3 YEARS IN THE STONING IN 32AD IN ACTS 7:60, AND SINCE THE 2,000 YEAR REIGN OF JESUS CHRIST HAS EXPIRED AND HAS BEEN FULFILLED FROM 32AD TO 2022AD, THE PROCLAMING OF JESUS CHRIST IS OLD NEWS & ALSO JESUS CHRIST’S JURISDICTION IS THEN & NOW ONLY WITHIN THE CITY OF JERUSALEM, SINCE THE CROSS, THE LORD YAHWEH WINKED AT & OVERLOOKED THE ETERNAL BULLSHIT OF THE CROSS FOR THE FORMER 1,000 YEARS FROM 1022AD TO 2022AD, BUT SINCE THE LATTER 1,000 YEARS HAS COME ON BOARD, SINCE 2022AD, THIS SHALL NOT WORK ANYMORE ABOUT JESUS CHRIST BECAUSE THE LORD YAHWEH IS ONLY TO BE ULTIMATELY WORSHIPED FOREVERMORE & NEVER ONE OF HIS SLAVES, JESUS CHRIST!)? YET YOU HAVE ROBBED ME! BUT YOU SAY, ‘IN WHAT HAVE WE ROBBED YOU [MAN ALWAYS WANTS HIS WAY [JOB 19:17], CAUSES DIVISIONS [JEREMIAH 37:18 & ROMANS 16:17] & THREATENING OFFENSES [1ST PETER 2:8 & ACTS 4:5-28] BY SAYING THAT STEPHEN YAHWEH DOES NOT ONLY IMPART HIS TRUTHFUL KNOWLEDGE TO HIS HOLY PROPHETS [HEBREWS 1:1-3 & ACTS 3:18-24; 4:29-30; 7:37-43], YET STEPHEN YAHWEH DOES ONLY TO HIS TRUE PROPHETS & THE LAW [ISAIAH 8:14; 2ND CORINTHIANS 19:10 & ACTS 24:16], BUT MAN ALSO SAYS THAT STEPHEN YAHWEH IMPARTS TRUTHFUL KNOWLEDGE TO MAN ALSO, BUT THIS IS NOT TRUE BECAUSE MAN’S AGENDA [FALSE JUSTIFICATION IN JEREMIAH 37:18; MATTHEW 16:23; 18:7; ROMANS 14:20; LUKE 17:1 & ACTS 5:38] IS EQUAL TO THE DEVIL’S AGENDA [FALSE JUSTIFICATION IN JEREMIAH 37:18; JUDITH 12:2; MATTHEW 6:3; 16:23 & HABAKKUK 1:11] TO HAVE THE SPIRIT OF MAN & THINKS [SIRACH 23:23 & ECCLESIASTES 10:4] THE SPIRIT OF STEPHEN YAHWEH [TRUE JUSTIFICATION IN JOB 31:11; PROVERBS 17:9; HOSEA 5:15; SIRACH 7:7; 17:25; 3RD MACCABEES 3:9; MATTHEW 11:6; ROMANS 4:25; 5:15-18, 20; 9:33; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:32; 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:3; PHILIPPIANS 1:10; LUKE 7:23 & ACTS 5:39] IS FALSE, NONSENSE [BULLSHIT] & LIES [SIRACH 31:17 & GALATIANS 5:11], WHICH IS NOT TRUE IN STEPHEN YAHWEH’S EYES [SIRACH 31:16 & PROVERBS 19:11] IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16]?’ ‘IN TITHES [ALL THE MEN EACH ARE INSTRUCTED TO GIVE THE 10.0000% LIFETIME MONEY TITHES ONLY TO THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH, WHERE NO MAN HAS DONE THIS, EXCEPT THE LORD ENOCH, BUT NEVER DID FUCK UP, NO NOT ONCE IN HEBREWS 11:5 & THE LORD SOLOMON, BUT FUCKED UP IN THE END IN 1ST CHRONICLES 22:14 & 1 KINGS 11:1-12, BIBLICALLY SPEAKING] AND OFFERINGS [ALL THE WOMEN EACH ARE INSTRUCTED TO GIVE THE 100.0001% LIFETIME DRINK (DIVINE INTERCOURSES-PUSSY & WOMB) OFFERINGS/SACRIFICES ONLY, THE 100.0001% LIFETIME MEAT (ANAL INTERCOURSES-ASS & ASSHOLE) OFFERINGS/SACRIFICES ONLY & THE 100.0001% SMOKE (ORAL INTERCOURSES-MOUTH, THROAT & TITS) LIFETIME OFFERINGS/SACRIFICES ONLY TO THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH, WHICH DOES NOT REQUIRE ANY MONEY, BUT THE PRICE OF THEIR BODIES THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH REQUIRES, WHICH THE LADY VICTORIA THE DIVINE QANAH THE GREAT VIRGIN & THE FEMALE YAHWEH HAS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED THIS BIBLICALLY IN GIVING BIRTH TO THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH AS THE FIRST FRUITS IN PROVERBS 8:22-29 & WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-8:1], YOU ARE CURSED WITH A CURSE [THE UNNATURAL HOMOSEXUAL CURSE INVOLVES A HOMOSEXUAL REWARD FOR SEXUAL MAN ONLY BECAUSE MAN WANTS TO COVET THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH’S SUPREME COMMAND BY REFUSING, REJECTING, RESISTING & LYING TO PAY HIS 10% TITHE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN, WHICH THE FATHER STEPHEN REFUSES TO PAY SEXUALITY WITH SEXUALITY AND HOMOSEXUALITY WITH HOMOSEXUALITY, BUT WILL PAY SEXUALITY WITH HOMOSEXUALITY AND HOMOSEXUALITY WITH SEXUALITY TO FULFILL THE CURSE & BECAUSE SINCE HE IS A MAN & NOT A WOMAN IT DOES NOT IN NO WAY CONCERN ANY NATURAL SEXUALITY & EVEN THE LORD LUCIFER HIMSELF CANNOT COME OR HAVE ANY ALLOWANCE TO ANY MALES BUT USES A FEMALE INSTEAD & IF IT IS A WOMAN STEALING FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN IT WOULD BE A NATURAL SEXUALITY & NOT A UNNATURAL HOMOSEXUALITY & YET EVEN IF SHE IS A FEMALE THAT IS WHITE OR BLACK, BUT INTERRACIAL IN NATURE OR SIMPLY PUT UNEQUALLY YOKED TO DETERMINE IF THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH IS BLACK OR WHITE, THEN IT WOULD BE A UNNATURAL HOMOSEXUALITY & NOT A NATURAL SEXUALITY IN GENESIS 3:1-6:7; 19:1-29 & ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23], FOR YOU HAVE ROBBED ME [THE WAY THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH FULFILLS THE CURSE OF STEALING IS IF YOU ARE A MAN STEALING FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH WILL USE WOMAN [VICTORIA, THE WITCH BABYLON] TO TAKE HIS WEALTH, NORMALLY IN SOME FORM OF SEXUAL MEANS, EVEN IN MARRIAGE & IF YOU ARE A WOMAN STEALING FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH WILL USE MAN [LUCIFER, SATANIC DEVIL] TO TAKE HER HEALTH, NORMALLY IN SOME FORM OF SEXUAL MEANS, EVEN IN MARRIAGE], EVEN THIS WHOLE NATION (LAWS). BRING ALL THE TITHES [MAN TRIES TO PLAY STEPHEN YAHWEH (1 JOHN 1:8, 10) TO SAY THAT WOMEN ARE REQUIRED TO PAY THEM, BUT THEY ARE THIEVES AND LIARS IN MONEY TITHING (EXODUS 20:1-7), SO THAT MEN MAKE PAYMENTS TO ALL HARLOTS (WOMEN) AND WOMAN TRIES TO PLAY STEPHEN YAHWEH (1 JOHN 1:8, 10) TO SAY THAT MEN ARE REQUIRED TO PAY THEM, BUT THEY ARE THIEVES AND LIARS IN IDOLATRY OFFERINGS/SACRIFICES (EXODUS 20:1-7), HARLOTS (WOMEN) MAKE PAYMENTS TO ALL HER LOVERS (WIZARDS) TO BE CURSED WITH A CURSE & THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH RECEIVES THE VIRGINITY FROM ALL INDIVIDUAL FEMALES & NEVER MAN IN THIS MATTER IN EZEKIEL 16:33] INTO THE STOREHOUSE, THAT THERE MAY BE FOUND IN MY HOUSE, AND TRY ME NOW IN THIS,’ SAYS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LORD OF (MILITARY LAW) HOSTS, ‘IF I WILL NOT OPEN FOR YOU THE WINDOWS OF HEAVEN AND POUR FOR YOU SUCH BLESSINGS THAT THERE WILL NOT BE ROOM ENOUGH TO RECEIVE IT. AND I WILL REBUKE THE DEVOURER FOR YOUR SAKES, SO THAT HE WILL NOT DESTROY THE FRUIT OF YOUR GROUND, NOR SHALL THE VINE FAIL TO BEAR FRUIT FOR YOU IN THE FIELD,’ SAYS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LORD OF (MILITARY LAW) HOSTS (FATHER STEPHEN AS THE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL & LORD OF GLORY IN ACTS 7:2-3), ‘AND ALL NATIONS WILL CALL YOU BLESSED, FOR YOU WILL BE A DELIGHTFUL LAND (ARRIVE IN ALL THINGS),’ SAYS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LORD OF (MILITARY LAW) HOSTS (FATHER STEPHEN AS THE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL & STEPHEN YAHWEH OF GLORY IN ACTS 7:2-3).”**  **THE 9TH CHANCE [ACTS 6] FOR VISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES IN THE 9 FALLEN AUTHORIZED SUICIDES OR THE 10TH CHANCE [ACTS 7] FOR THE INVISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES IN THE 9 FALLEN AUTHORIZED KILLINGS & ABSOLUTELY NEVER ANY FALLEN UNAUTHORIZED MURDERS ULTIMATELY & SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY THE LORD IS ETERNALLY SECURE IN ETERNITY IN ISAIAH 54:17: ALL THESE ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SEXUALLY REBELLED IN THIS LIFE BLOWS THE ORIGINAL CHANCE, THEN AFTERWARDS THE 1ST CHANCE, 2ND CHANCE, 3RD CHANCE, 4TH CHANCE, 5TH CHANCE, 6TH CHANCE, 7TH CHANCE, 8TH CHANCE, 9TH CHANCE OR 10TH CHANCE IS SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED, NORMALLY WILL NOT ALLOW YOU TO BURN IN HELL FOREVER AFTER THE SEXLESS RAPTURE. THIS IS SOLELY BASED ON THE ULTIMATE COMMAND OF THE LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF THE SUPREME CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD KNOWN AS THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH IN PROVERBS 8:22 THAT IS AUTHORIZED OR UNAUTHORIZED, LAWFUL OR UNLAWFUL & LEGAL OR ILLEGAL BASED ON WHAT PLEASES THE LORD & ABSOLUTELY NO OTHER ETERNAL CREATURES HAS THE ULTIMATE AUTHORIZATION TO MAKE THAT ETERNAL CALL, NOT THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW OR ANY OTHER LAW, EXCEPT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD HIMSELF THE SUPREME POTTER CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSES IN JOHN 8:58; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & ACTS 5:39; 29:2! THE CROWN WITH 10 DAYS OF TRIBULATION FOR ALL THOSE ETERNAL CREATURES WHO RESERVES & OWES THE LORD THE PRICES IN THE 10 PRISONS IN HELL IN REVELATION 2:10: THE LORD IS ANGRY, (HOLY MAD (LORD JEHOVAH [APOSTLE] HANDLED IT), HOLY AGGRAVATED (LORD PETER [APOSTLE] HANDLED IT), HOLY ANGERED (LORD JOHN [APOSTLE] HANDLED IT), HOLY WRATHFUL (LORD JESUS [APOSTLE] HANDLED IT), HOLY RAGEFUL (LORD JAMES [APOSTLE] HANDLED IT), HOLY EXCEEDINGLY RAGEFUL (LORD STEPHEN [APOSTLE] HANDLED IT) & HOLY FURIOUS (LORD STEPHEN [NON-APOSTLE] HANDLED IT] IS IN PSALMS 78:58; 95:10-11; 106:29; 2ND KINGS 17:11; ISAIAH 5:25; 54:8; ZECHARIAH 12:4 & ACTS 7:12, 54, 60.**  **THE 1ST AUTHORIZED SUICIDE ULTIMATELY COMMANDED BY THE LORD: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GIFTS OF SUPERNATURAL STRENGTHS. IN JUDGES 14:5-6 DECLARES “THEN SAMSON WENT DOWN WITH HIS FATHER AND MOTHER TO TIMNAH, AND THEY CAME TO THE VINEYARDS OF TIMNAH. AND BEHOLD, A YOUNG LION CAME TOWARD HIM ROARING. THEN THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD RUSHED UPON HIM, AND ALTHOUGH HE HAD NOTHING IN HIS HAND, HE TORE THE LION IN PIECES AS ONE TEARS A YOUNG GOAT. BUT HE DID NOT TELL HIS FATHER OR HIS MOTHER WHAT HE HAD DONE.” IN JUDGES 14:19 SAYS “AND THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD RUSHED UPON HIM, AND HE WENT DOWN TO ASHKELON AND STRUCK DOWN 30 MEN OF THE TOWN AND TOOK THEIR SPOIL AND GAVE THE GARMENTS TO THOSE WHO HAD TOLD THE RIDDLE. IN HOT ANGER HE WENT BACK TO HIS FATHER’S HOUSE.” IN JUDGES 15:14-16 TELLS US “WHEN HE CAME TO LEHI, THE PHILISTINES CAME SHOUTING TO MEET HIM. THEN THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD RUSHED UPON HIM, AND THE ROPES THAT WERE ON HIS ARMS BECAME AS FLAX THAT HAS CAUGHT FIRE [THIS REFERS TO SMOKING A GREEN HERB IN THE MILD OATH OF BIBLICAL LAWS AGAINST SEXUALITY IN THE DISOBEDIENCE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMAND IN PORN LAWS & IN THIS THE SECRET OF HIS STRENGTH WAS NOT FOUND OR LOST], AND HIS BONDS MELTED OFF HIS HANDS. AND HE FOUND A FRESH JAWBONE OF A DONKEY (ASS), AND PUT OUT HIS HAND AND TOOK IT, AND WITH IT STRUCK 1,000 MEN. AND SAMSON SAID, ‘WITH THE JAWBONE OF DONKEY (ASS), HEAPS UPON HEAPS, WITH THE JAWBONE OF A DONKEY (ASS) HAVE I STRUCK DOWN 1,000 MEN.” IN JUDGES 16:26-30 SAYS “AND SAMSON SAID TO THE YOUNG MAN WHO HELD HIM BY THE HAND, ‘LET ME FEEL THE PILLARS ON WHICH THE HOUSE RESTS, THAT I MAY LEAN AGAINST THEM.’ NOW THE HOUSE WAS FULL OF MEN AND WOMEN. ALL THE LORDS OF THE PHILISTINES WERE THERE, AND ON THE ROOF, THERE WERE ABOUT 3,000 MEN AND WOMEN, WHO LOOKED ON WHILE SAMSON ENTERTAINED. THEN SAMSON CALLED TO THE LORD AND SAID, “O LORD GOD, PLEASE REMEMBER ME AND PLEASE STRENGTHEN ME ONLY THIS ONCE, O GOD, THAT I MAY BE AVENGED ON THE PHILISTINES FOR MY TWO EYES.’ AND SAMSON GRASPED THE TWO MIDDLE PILLARS ON WHICH THE HOUSE RESTED, AND HE LEANED HIS WEIGHT AGAINST THEM, HIS RIGHT HAND ON THE ONE AND HIS LEFT HAND ON THE OTHER. AND SAMSON SAID, ‘LET ME DIE WITH THE PHILISTINES.’ THEN HE BOWED WITH ALL HIS STRENGTH, AND THE HOUSE FELL UPON THE LORDS AND UPON ALL THE PEOPLE WHO WERE IN IT.” THIS MEANS THAT DELILAH THE WITCH WAS USING SEXUALITY AS A WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) IN PORN LAWS AS A DECEIVING & DISOBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMAND TO FIND OUT HIS ENORMOUS STRENGTH, BY WHICH SAMSON EVENTUALLY YIELDED TO HER WISHES, THEN HE WAS BLINDED AND SHORTLY AFTERWARDS COMMITTED SUICIDE IN THE HOUSE OF THE LORDS. IF SAMSON USED SMOKING A GREEN HERB AS A WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) IN BIBLICAL LAWS AS A MILD OATH TO OBEY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMAND HE WOULD HAVE OPPOSED SEXUALITY AS A WHOLE, BUT WOULD BE CONSIDERED A DIVINE INTERCOURSE, AND WOULD NOT REVEAL HIS SECRET OF HIS ENORMOUS STRENGTH, AND WOULD NOT BE CONSIDERED BLIND OR TO BE BLINDED TO ELEVATE HIM IN ANY DEATH IN THE HOUSE OF THE LORDS. IN THE LORD’S AUTHORIZED PROCESS, THIS KILLED SAMSON & KILLED ALL IN THE BUILDING AT THE PRECISE TIME & PRECISE APPOINTMENT! THE 2ND AUTHORIZED SUICIDE ULTIMATELY COMMANDED BY THE LORD: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GIFTS OF THE SUPERNATURAL SOLDIERS: KING DAVID’S EMERGENCE AS A MILITARY ARMY HERO IN 1ST SAMUEL CHAPTERS 17-19. IN THIS KING DAVID BECAME THE LORD MOSES AT THE END TIME. AN INVASION OF ISRAELITE TERRITORY BY THE PHILISTINES CREATED FOR KING DAVID’S EMERGENCE FROM OBSCURITY. TWO ARMIES LAY CAMPED OPPOSITE OF EACH OTHER ON HILLSIDES, A PHILISTINE WARRIOR THAT WAS 9 FEET TALL CHALLENGED ISRAEL TO SEND OUT A CHAMPION TO FIGHT HIM. KING SAUL, THE TALLEST IN HIS KINGDOM AND MOST POWERFUL IN ISRAEL’S ARMY AT THE TIME AS WELL AS KING, COWERED IN HIS TENT, PROMISING THAT HE WOULD REWARD THE ONE THAT WOULD GO OUT IN COMBAT AND KILL THE GIANT PHILISTINE. DAVID GLADLY VOLUNTEERED TO FIGHT FOR ISRAEL, BUT KING SAUL WAS OPTIMISTIC ABOUT A YOUNG BOY FIGHTING. DAVID KILLED THE GIANT AND WAS QUICKLY ACCEPTED IN KING SAUL’S ARMY AS AN OFFICER, WHICH IMMEDIATELY DISPLAYED COURAGE AND BRILLIANCE THAT MARKED HIS ENTIRE MILITARY CAREER. DAVID WAS SO SUCCESSFUL AND SO HONORED BY ISRAEL, THAT KING SAUL BECAME JEALOUS OF HIM. EVENTUALLY, KING SAUL TRIED TO GET RID OF DAVID BUT FAILED MANY TIMES. NOW KING SAUL KNEW HE WAS NEXT IN LINE FOR THE THRONE AND KING SAUL SET OUT TO KILL HIM. DAVID FLED FOR HIS LIFE. DAVID’S OUTLAW YEARS IN 1ST SAMUEL CHAPTERS 20-31. DAVID WAS ALONE WHEN HE FLED FROM KING SAUL, BUT IN TIME DAVID ASSEMBLED 600 FIERCE WARRIORS WHICH WOULD MAINLY BE THE CORE OF KING DAVID ARMY WHEN HE ROSE TO POWER. DURING THE OUTLAW YEARS KING SAUL PURSUED DAVID. HOWEVER, DAVID WAS RELUCTANT TO KILL KING SAUL AND DID NOT, EVEN THOUGH HE HAD TWO OCCASIONS IN DOING SO, WHEN HE HAD THE OPPORTUNITY. KING SAUL HAD BEEN THE ANOINTED KING BY THE PROPHET SAMUEL AND APPOINTED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE FATHER STEPHEN, NOT DAVID, MUST REMOVE HIM. KING DAVID’S RULE OVER JUDAH IN 2ND SAMUEL CHAPTERS 1-4. WHEN KING SAUL WAS KILLED IN ACTION IN MILITARY COMBAT WITH THE PHILISTINES, THE TRIBES OF JUDAH AND BENJAMIN INVITED DAVID TO BECOME THEIR KING. A SON OF THE LATE KING SAUL, ISHBOSHETH (MAN OF SHAME), WAS NEXT IN LINE AS KING OF THE OTHER TEN TRIBES BY THE COMMANDING GENERAL ABNER, WHO WAS IN KING SAUL’S ARMY AT THE TIME. FOR SEVEN YEARS THE NORTH (TEN TRIBES) AND THE SOUTH (KING DAVID’S TWO TRIBES) SKIRMISHED. FINALLY, AN INSULT MOVED GENERAL ABNER TO MAKE PEACE WITH KING DAVID, BE ON HIS SIDE AND UNIFY THE NATION UNDER HIS RULE. EVEN THOUGH KING DAVID’S COMMANDING GENERAL JOAB (YAHWEH IS FATHER) ASSASSINATED THE COMMANDING GENERAL ABNER (FATHER IS A LAMP), THE TRANSFER OF POWER STILL TOOK PLACE. DAVID WAS KING IN A UNITED ISRAEL AND WAS IN POSITION TO DO ALL THAT HE DREAMED. IN ACTUALITY, IT WAS ONLY ULTIMATELY AUTHORIZED BY THE LORD IN THE HOTTEST COMBAT ZONE THAT THE LORD SAUL GOT THE ULTIMATE AUTHORIZATION BY THE LORD TO COMMIT SUICIDE BY FALLING ON HIS OWN SWORD IN THE HOTTEST COMBAT ZONE IN MILITARY COMBAT & ALSO HIS ARMORBEARER GOT THE ULTIMATE AUTHORIZATION BY THE LORD TO COMMIT SUICIDE BY FALLING ON HIS OWN SWORD IN THE HOTTEST COMBAT ZONE IN MILITARY COMBAT IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 31:1-13. IN THE LORD’S AUTHORIZED PROCESS, THIS KILLED SAUL, HIS SONS & KILLED HIS ARMORBEARER AT THE PRECISE TIMES & PRECISE APPOINTMENTS! THE OTHER 6 POSSIBLE AUTHORIZED SUICIDES ULTIMATELY COMMANDED BY THE LORD: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GIFTS OF THE 6 PRICES THAT WERE ULTIMATELY PAID TO ULTIMATELY AUTHORIZE THE ONLY WAYS TO ENTER INTO ETERNITY ITSELF, FOR THE MOST PART, EXCEPT THE LADY VICTORIA & LORD ENOCH THAT SHALL NOT ETERNALLY DIE ENDLESSLY BECAUSE THEY ALWAYS ETERNALLY PLEASED THE LORD BY OBEYING HIS COMMANDS WITHOUT QUESTION FOR 366 YEARS EACH IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-8:1 & HEBREWS 11:5. THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT PROOF OF THE PHYSICAL TRINITY [3] WITH THE LORDSHIP OF THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW [3] COULD NOT DIE BY ANYBODY UNLESS ULTIMATELY AUTHORIZED BY THE LORD IS PROVEN IN JOHN 10:17-18. THE LORD PETER [APOSTLE] DOES NOT ALLOW ANY CHILD TO TAKE HIS LIFE FROM HIM, BUT HE LAYS IT DOWN BY HIMSELF [LORD BARABBAS] THROUGH THE SUPREME COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 10:17-18 & HEBREWS 6:18. THE LORD JOHN [APOSTLE] DOES NOT ALLOW ANY WOMAN TO TAKE HIS LIFE FROM HIM, BUT HE LAYS IT DOWN BY HIMSELF [LORD BARABBAS] THROUGH THE SUPREME COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 10:17-18 & HEBREWS 6:20. THE LORD JESUS [APOSTLE] DOES NOT ALLOW ANY MAN TO TAKE HIS LIFE FROM HIM, BUT HE LAYS IT DOWN BY HIMSELF [LORD BARABBAS] THROUGH THE SUPREME COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 10:17-18 & HEBREWS 6:20. THE LORD JAMES [APOSTLE] DOES NOT ALLOW ANY LAW TO TAKE HIS LIFE FROM HIM, BUT HE LAYS IT DOWN BY HIMSELF [LORD BARABBAS] THROUGH THE SUPREME COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LAW IN JOHN 10:17-18 & HEBREWS 6:17. THE LORD STEPHEN [APOSTLE] DOES NOT ALLOW ANY SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORD [LADY] IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW TO TAKE HIS LIFE FROM HIM, BUT HE LAYS IT DOWN BY HIMSELF [LORD BARABBAS] BY THE SUPREME COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN JOHN 10:17-18 & HEBREWS 10:21. THE LORD STEPHEN [NON-APOSTLE] DOES NOT ALLOW ANY CREATOR AGENT LORD [LADY] TO TAKE HIS LIFE FROM HIM, BUT HE LAYS IT DOWN BY HIMSELF [LORD STEVE] BY HIS OWN ULTIMATE COMMAND TO SET THE ULTIMATE PRIMARY EXAMPLE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD HIMSELF IN ROMANS 13:1-2; EPHESIANS 4:6 & HEBREWS 10:21. THESE ARE CALLED “AUTHORIZED SUICIDES” SINCE IT HAD TO BE AUTHORIZED BY THE LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF ONLY FOR A HOLY, JUST & RIGHTEOUS CAUSE! IT WAS NEVER THE LORD’S DIVINE WILL FOR JESUS CHRIST TO BECOME THE SEXUAL CREATURE AS BARABBAS CHRIST. YET IT IS ALWAYS THE LORD’S DIVINE WILL TO KILL STRIPPING CREATURES, SEXUAL CREATURES, HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES & INTERRACIAL ABOMINABLE CREATURES AT HIS LEISURE AT ANY TIME, AS IT PLEASES HIM IS IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23. IN THE LORD’S AUTHORIZED PROCESSES, THIS KILLED THE 6 INDIVIDUAL SUPREME LORDS AT 6 DIFFERENT TIME FRAMES & 6 DIFFERENT PRECISE APPOINTMENTS!**  **THE FIRST GREAT RESURRECTION OF THE GOSPEL KINGDOM WILL OCCUR AT THE TIME OF THE SEXLESS RAPTURE. ALL THOSE WHO HAVE PLACED THEIR TRUST IN THE LORD DURING THE CHURCH AGE, & HAVE DIED BEFORE THE LORD RETURNS, WILL BE RESURRECTED AT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE. THE CHURCH AGE BEGAN ON THE DAY OF PENTECOST IN 30AD & WILL END WHEN THE LORD RETURNS TO TAKE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS BACK TO HEAVEN WITH HIM IN JOHN 14:1-3 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:16-17. THE APOSTLE PAUL EXPLAINED THAT NOT ALL TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WILL DIE, BUT ALL WILL BE CHANGED [TRANSFORMED & TRANSFIGURED AUTOMATICALLY WITHOUT THEIR OWN ETERNAL CONTROL BY THE LORD IN MATTHEW 5:17-20; JOHN 5:24-30; ROMANS 13:3-10; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16; 8:6; 15:24-28; EPHESIANS 4:6; HEBREWS 4:12-13; LUKE 10:21-22 & IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 1:4-7; 2:1-21, 25-28, 32-35; 4:29-30; 5:1-11, 39; 6:5, 8, 10, 14-15; 7:4, 7, 24-28, 30-38, 49-50, 51-56, 59-60; 8:1, 12-13; 9:3-30; 13:9-12; 14:15; 15:18; 16:17-18; 17:22-31; 19:11-14, 17-20; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 28:25-27; 29:1-26 & 29:2---ENGLISH SINGLE USA REALM], INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY GIVEN RESURRECTION-TYPE 777-DNA BODIES [BY THE LORD’S OWN PRIMARY DIRECT SOURCE IN ACTS 1:7 OF HIS OWN SOVEREIGNTY & HIS OWN ETERNAL CONTROL IN MATTHEW 5:17-20; JOHN 5:24-30; ROMANS 13:1-2; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16; 8:6; 15:24-28; EPHESIANS 4:6; HEBREWS 4:12-13; LUKE 10:21-22 & IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 1:4-7; 2:1-21, 25-28, 32-35; 4:29-30; 5:1-11, 39; 6:5, 8, 10, 14-15; 7:4, 7, 24-28, 30-38, 49-50, 51-56, 59-60; 8:1, 12-13; 9:3-30; 13:9-12; 14:15; 15:18; 16:17-18; 17:22-31; 19:11-14, 17-20; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 28:25-27; 29:1-26 & 29:2 WITH A ACTS 30---ENGLISH SINGLE USA REALM] IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:50-58, SOME WITHOUT HAVING TO DIE FOR NOW! TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WHO ARE ALIVE, AND THOSE WHO HAVE ALREADY DIED, WILL BE CAUGHT UP TO MEET THE LORD IN THE AIR & BE WITH HIM ALWAYS! ANOTHER GREAT RESURRECTION WILL OCCUR WHEN THE LORD RETURNS TO EARTH (HIS 2ND SEXLESS COMING) AT THE END OF THE TRIBULATION PERIOD. AFTER THE SEXLESS RAPTURE, THE TRIBULATION IS THE NEXT EVENT AFTER THE CHURCH AGE IN THE LORD’S CHRONOLOGY. THIS WILL BE A TIME OF TERRIBLE JUDGMENT UPON THE SEXUAL WORLD, DESCRIBED IN GREAT DETAIL IN REVELATION CHAPTERS 6-18. THOUGH ALL CHURCH AGE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WILL BE GONE, BUT BILLIONS OF PEOPLE LEFT BEHIND ON EARTH WILL COME TO THEIR SENSES DURING THIS TIME & WILL TRUST IN THE LORD AS THEIR SAVIOR. TRAGICALLY, MOST OF THEM WILL PAY FOR THEIR FAITH IN THE LORD BY LOSING THEIR LIVES IN REVELATION 6:9-11; 7:9-17; 13:7, 15-17; 17:6; 19:1-2. THESE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS IN THE LORD WHO DIE DURING THE TRIBULATION WILL BE RESURRECTED AT THE LORD’S RETURN & WILL REIGN WITH HIM FOR A THOUSAND YEARS DURING THE SEXLESS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM IN REVELATION 20:4-6. OT CHRISTIANS SUCH AS JOB, NOAH, ABRAHAM, DAVID & EVEN JOHN THE BAPTIST, WHO WAS ASSASSINATED BEFORE & AFTER THE CHURCH AGE BEGAN, WILL BE RESURRECTED AT THIS TIME ALSO. THE PASSAGE ABOVE & AFTER THE CHURCH AGE IS IN ACTS 2:1-21, 25-28, 32-35. SEVERAL PASSAGES IN THE OT MENTION THIS EVENT IN JOB 19:25-27; ISAIAH 26:19; DANIEL 12:1-2 & HOSEA 13:14 DESCRIBES PRIMARILY THE REGATHERING OF THE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN NATION OF ISRAEL USING THE SYMBOLISM OF DEAD CORPSES COMING BACK TO LIFE. BUT FROM THE LANGUAGE USED, A PHYSICAL RESURRECTION OF DEAD CANNOT BE EXCLUDED FROM THE PASSAGE. AGAIN, ALL TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS IN THE LORD, IN THE OT-OLD TESTAMENT, MT-MIDDLE TESTAMENT, NT-NEW TESTAMENT, HT-HIGHER TESTAMENT IN LUKE, MHT-MOST-HIGHEST TESTAMENT IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES & THE HMHT-HIGHER THAN MOST-HIGHEST TESTAMENT IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST ERAS UP TO LUKE 1:1-ACTS 29:1-26, INCLUDING ACTS 29:2 WITH A ACTS 30 [SINGLE ENGLISH USA REALM]) SHALL ALL PARTICIPATE IN THE 1ST RESURRECTION ONLY AT THIS LEVEL OF SUPREME LORDSHIP [ACTS 1:7] IF YOU ARE ORIGINALLY A TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN FOR SURE IN JOHN 4:23-24 & POSSIBLY THOSE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:11, AS THE LORD PLEASES, CONCERNING THE AUTHORITATIVE RESURRECTION TO ETERNAL LIFE, WHICH IS ALWAYS IMMUNE & ABOVE THE 2ND DEATH IN REVELATION 20:4-6. THERE IS ANOTHER RESURRECTION AT THE END OF THE MILLENNIUM, ONE WHICH IS IMPLIED, BUT NEVER EXPLICITLY STATED IN HOLY SCRIPTURE. IT IS POSSIBLE THAT SOME TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WILL DIE A PHYSICAL DEATH DURING THE MILLENNIUM. THROUGH THE PROPHET ISAIAH, THE LORD SAID, "NO LONGER WILL THERE BE IN IT AN INFANT WHO LIVES BUT A FEW DAYS, OR AN OLD MAN WHO DOES NOT LIVE OUT HIS DAYS, FOR THE YOUTH WILL DIE AT THE AGE OF ONE HUNDRED & THE ONE WHO DOES NOT REACH THE AGE OF ONE HUNDRED WILL BE THOUGHT ACCURSED” AS THE LORD PLEASES IS IN ISAIAH 65:20. ON THE OTHER HAND, IT IS ALSO POSSIBLE THAT DEATH IN THE MILLENNIUM WILL ONLY COME TO THE SEXUALLY DISOBEDIENT. IN EITHER EVENT, SOME KIND OF TRANSFORMATION AFTER TOTALLY DYING TO SELF WILL BE REQUIRED TO FIT TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS IN THEIR NATURAL BODIES IN THE MILLENNIUM FOR PRISTINE EXISTENCE THROUGHOUT ETERNITY BEING BORN OF GOD IN 1ST JOHN 3:9. EACH TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN WILL NEED TO HAVE A GLORIFIED “RESURRECTED” 777-DNA TYPE OF IMMORTAL BODY. WHO WILL STOP THIS IF IT IS ULTIMATELY AUTHORIZED BY THE LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF? THE CHERUBIM, OBVIOUSLY LIES ABOUT THE LORD TO ATTEMPT TO KEEP THE WAY TO THE TREE OF LIFE ETERNALLY SECURE FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN GENESIS 3:24. THESE CHERUBIM AS CREATOR AGENT LORDS WITH A FLAMING SWORD TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY [360 DEGREES] HAVE BEEN COMMANDED BY A FOREIGN SEXUAL SOURCE TO KEEP ALL WORTHY ETERNAL CREATURES FROM EATING FROM THE TREE OF LIFE & BECOMING IMMORTAL ENDLESSLY AT POINT OF ETERNAL DEATH DOWN HERE IN THAT KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP BECAUSE OF ETERNAL BULLSHIT & ETERNAL IGNORANCE & DO ALWAYS MISHANDLE THE LORD’S ETERNAL TRUTH---THE HOLY HOLY BIBLE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:1-15 & COLOSSIANS 2:1-3:11 THAT THEY HOLD AS THE ABSOLUTE TRUTH, WHICH IS AN ETERNAL LIE IN THE LORD’S EYES IN GENESIS 3:24; ROMANS 1:25 & 1ST JOHN 1:8, 10! THIS IS BECAUSE THEY NEVER HAD IT AT CERTAIN VERY HIGH LEVELS ABOVE THEM & THEY ARE ALL SEXUALLY JEALOUS & SEXUALLY ENVIOUS [JAMES 3:14-16; 4:1-6; REVELATION 6:1-20:15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19 & ACTS 7:51-53, 60] FOR ANY TRUE WORTHY SEXLESS CREATURE [JAMES 1:17-18; 3:13, 17-18; 4:7-10; 1ST PETER 5:5-11; 1ST JOHN 3:9 & ACTS 7:54-56] THAT HAS ALREADY ETERNALLY DIED AS THE LORD STEVE BECAUSE OF SETTING THE ETERNAL EXAMPLE OF ETERNAL STRIPPING THAT GAVE HIM THE ETERNAL RIGHTS TO BE THE ULTIMATE END TIME PROPHET TO ETERNALLY OPERATE IN THE LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF IN ACTS 7:7, 30-38, 49-50, 60; 15:18; 17:22-31; 29:2 WITH A ACTS 30, BUT IS FOUND ALWAYS SINLESS & ALWAYS SEXLESS, BUT YET STAYED ETERNALLY ALIVE BY THE LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF ONLY TO ETERNALLY ATTAIN & ETERNALLY OPERATE IN HIM SINCE THESE ETERNAL CHERUBIM THAT ETERNALLY THRONGS YOU IN ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 NEVER DID THIS WHILE IN THIS AGE AT THAT TRUE SEXLESS CREATURES LEVEL OF LORDSHIP IN THAT AGE IS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED IN ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 IN ROMANS 13:1-2, WHICH IS ALWAYS ABOVE THE CREATOR AGENT LORDSHIP OF THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST TO ETERNALLY HEAD DIRECTLY [2ND CORINTHIANS 4:16-18 & HEBREWS 4:12-13] FOR THE ETERNAL MARK OF THE LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF! I KNOW THAT THESE ETERNAL CHERUBIM HAS NOT ETERNALLY DIED YET BECAUSE IF YOU HAVE ETERNALLY DIED BY BEING ETERNALLY SLAIN IN THE LORD, THEN THERE WOULD NEVER BE ANY ETERNAL DEFENSE NOR ANY ETERNAL OPPOSITION HOLDING YOU BACK FROM THE CLEAR ETERNAL PASSAGE TO ETERNALLY SWEAR ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF IN ACTS 29:10, 25 & ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30! WHAT THE HOLY HOLY BIBLE SAYS YOU AS BEING WORTHY CAN HAVE, THEN YOU MUST HAVE IT! IT IS CLEAR FROM HOLY SCRIPTURE THAT THE LORD WILL DESTROY THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE, INCLUDING THE EARTH, WITH THE LORD YAH’S HOLY FIRE IN 2ND PETER 3:7-12. THIS WILL BE NECESSARY TO SANCTIFY & PURGE THE LORD’S CREATION FROM THIS OR PURGATORY FROM ONGOING SEXUAL CORRUPTION OF ITS ENDEMIC SEXUAL EVIL & SEXUAL DECAY BROUGHT UPON IT BY MAN’S STUPID SEXUALITY IN ROMANS 1:21-27, 32; 3:4-23. EVERY ENTIRE UNIVERSE THAT WAS SEXUALLY CORRUPT BEFORE OVER A VAST TIME OF AT LEAST MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS BECAUSE OF THE PRIME REASON OF BEING SEXUALLY CORRUPT, THE LORD DESTROYED ALL OF THEM, FOR EXAMPLE IN ISAIAH 24:1-23! IN ITS PLACE THE LORD WILL CREATE A SEXLESS ENTIRE UNIVERSE, WITH A NEW HEAVEN & A NEW EARTH 2ND PETER 3:13 & REVELATION 21:1-4. BUT WHAT WILL HAPPEN TO THOSE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WHO SURVIVED THE TRIBULATION & ENTERED THE SEXLESS MILLENNIUM IN THEIR NATURAL BODIES? AND WHAT WILL HAPPEN TO THOSE WHO WERE BORN OF GOD IN 1ST JOHN 3:9 DURING THE MILLENNIUM, TRUSTED, IN THE LORD, & CONTINUED TO LIVE HOLY INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY IN THEIR NATURAL BODIES? PAUL HAS MADE IT CLEAR THAT FLESH & BLOOD, WHICH IS MORTAL & ABLE TO SEXUALLY DECAY, CANNOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP. PAUL DID NOT KNOW 1 DAMN THING! BUT I AM TALKING ABOUT THE DIVINE HOLY FLESH & DIVINE HOLY BLOOD THAT IS INCORRUPTION IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN JOHN 6:41-59! IN THAT ETERNAL KINGDOM IN LUKE 20:35-36 IN THAT AGE IS INHABITABLE ONLY BY THOSE WITH RESURRECTED, GLORIFIED BODIES, WHICH ARE SINLESS & IMMORTAL, THAT ARE NO LONGER MORTAL & ARE NOT ABLE TO SEXUALLY DECAY IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:35-49 & 1ST JOHN 3:9. PRESUMABLY, THESE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WILL BE GIVEN RESURRECTION BODIES WITHOUT HAVING TO DIE BY EATING FROM THE TREE OF LIFE. PRECISELY WHEN THIS HAPPENS IS NOT EXPLAINED, BUT THEOLOGICALLY, IT MUST HAPPEN SOMEWHERE IN THE TRANSITION FROM THE OLD EARTH & OLD UNIVERSE TO THE NEW UNIVERSE WITH THE NEW EARTH & NEW HEAVEN IN 2ND PETER 3:13 & REVELATION 21:1-4. THERE IS A FINAL RESURRECTION, APPARENTLY OF ALL THE UNBELIEVING SEXLESS DEAD OF ALL AGES IN THIS AGE. THE LORD WILL RAISE THEM FROM THE DEAD IN THE BOOK OF LIFE IN JOHN 5:24-30 AFTER THE MILLENNIUM IN ACTS 7:42, THE THOUSAND-YEAR REIGN OF THE LORD IN REVELATION 20:5, & AFTER THE DESTRUCTION OF THE PRESENT SEXUAL EARTH & SEXUAL UNIVERSE IN 2ND PETER 3:7-12 & REVELATION 20:11-12. THIS IS THE RESURRECTION DESCRIBED BY DANIEL AS AN AWAKENING “FROM THE DUST OF THE GROUND…TO DISGRACE & EVERLASTING CONTEMPT” IN DANIEL 12:2. IT IS DESCRIBED BY THE LORD AS A “RESURRECTION OF [TRUE] JUDGMENT” IN JOHN 5:24-30. THE APOSTLE JOHN SAW SOMETHING THAT WOULD HAPPEN IN THE FUTURE. HE SAW A “GREAT WHITE THRONE” IN REVELATION 20:11. HEAVEN & EARTH “FLED AWAY” FROM THE ONE SITTING ON IT. THIS IS EVIDENTLY A DESCRIPTION OF THE DISSOLUTION BY THE LORD’S ETERNAL FIRE OF ALL MATTER, INCLUDING THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE & EARTH ITSELF IN 2ND PETER 3:7-12. ALL THE (GODLESS) SEXUAL DEAD WILL STAND BEFORE THE THRONE. THIS MEANS THEY HAVE BEEN RESURRECTED AFTER THE THOUSAND YEARS IN REVELATION 20:5. THEY WILL POSSESS BODIES THAT CAN FEEL ENORMOUS PAIN, AGONY & TORMENTS BUT WILL NEVER CEASE TO EXIST IN MARK 9:43-48. THEY WILL BE ETERNALLY JUDGED, & THEIR ETERNAL PUNISHMENT WILL BE COMMENSURATE WITH THEIR ETERNAL SEXUAL WORKS. BUT THERE IS ANOTHER BOOK OPENED—THE LAMB’S SEXLESS BOOK OF LIFE IN REVELATION 21:27. THOSE WHOSE SEXUAL NAMES ARE NOT WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF LIFE ARE CAST INTO THE “LAKE OF FIRE,” WHICH ALWAYS AMOUNTS TO “THE SECOND DEATH” IN REVELATION 20:11-15. NO INDICATION IS GIVEN OF ANY WHO SEXUALLY APPEAR AT THIS DIVINE JUDGMENT THAT THEIR SEXUAL NAMES ARE FOUND IN THE BOOK OF LIFE. RATHER, THOSE WHOSE SEXLESS NAMES APPEAR IN THE BOOK OF LIFE WERE AMONG THOSE WHO ARE ETERNALLY BLESSED, FOR THEY ETERNALLY RECEIVED THE ETERNAL RELEASE, ETERNAL EXPUNGEMENT & A ETERNAL ESCAPE IN ACTS 7:60 THAT ALWAYS PARTAKES OF THE FIRST RESURRECTION, THE RESURRECTION TO ETERNAL LIFE IN REVELATION 20:6.**  WHAT IS THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST?  IN 1ST JOHN 2:18 SPEAKS OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST: “DEAR [SEXLESS] CHILDREN, THIS IS THE LAST HOUR, & AS YOU HAVE HEARD THAT THE [SEXUAL] ANTICHRIST IS COMING, EVEN NOW MANY [SEXUAL] ANTICHRISTS HAVE COME. THIS IS HOW WE KNOW IT IS THE LAST HOUR.” THE SPECIFIC TERM ***ANTICHRIST*** IS USED SEVEN TIMES IN HOLY SCRIPTURE, TWICE HERE IN 1ST JOHN 2:18 & ALSO IN 1ST JOHN 2:22; 4:3 & TWICE IN 2ND JOHN 7. SO, WHAT IS THIS SEXUAL ANTICHRIST THAT THE APOSTLE JOHN REFERS TO? THE MEANING OF THE TERM ***SEXUAL ANTICHRIST*** IS SIMPLY “**SEXUALITY AGAINST THE SEXLESS CHRIST**.” AS THE APOSTLE JOHN RECORDS IN 1ST & 2ND JOHN, A SEXUAL ANTICHRIST [ATHEIST] DENIES THE SEXLESS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD & THE SEXLESS SON JESUS OUR LORD IN 1ST JOHN 2:22, AN ATHEIST DOES NOT DIVINELY ACKNOWLEDGE STEPHEN AS THE SEXLESS GOD THE FATHER & JESUS AS THE SEXLESS SON OF GOD IN 1ST JOHN 4:3, & A ATHEIST SEXUALLY DENIES THAT STEPHEN CAME IN THE SEXLESS FLESH & THAT JESUS CAME IN THE SEXLESS FLESH IN 2ND JOHN 1:7. THERE HAVE BEEN MANY “SEXUAL ANTICHRISTS,” AS 1ST JOHN 2:18 STATES. BUT THERE IS ALSO COMING THE PROMINENT SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. MOST BIBLE PROPHECY/ESCHATOLOGY SCHOLARS KNOW THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WILL BE THE ULTIMATE SEXUAL EMBODIMENT OF WHAT IT MEANS TO BE AGAINST THE SEXLESS CHRIST. IN THE END TIMES/LAST HOUR, A SEXUAL MAN WILL ARISE TO [SEXUALLY] OPPOSE THE SEXLESS CHRIST & HIS DIVINE FOLLOWERS MORE THAN ANYONE ELSE IN HISTORY. LIKELY SEXUALLY CLAIMING TO BE THE TRUE SEXLESS MESSIAH, THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WILL SEEK WORLD DOMINATION & WILL SEXUALLY ATTEMPT TO DESTROY ALL SEXLESS FOLLOWERS OF THE SEXLESS LORD, THE SEXLESS NATION OF ISRAEL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 1:4-7 & THE SEXLESS NATION OF THE USA IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 29:2.  OTHER BIBLICAL REFERENCES TO THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST INCLUDE THE FOLLOWING: THE IMPOSING, BOASTFUL SEXUAL KING OF DANIEL 7 & ACTS 29:2 WHO SEXUALLY OPPRESSES THE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN JEWS IN ISRAEL & THE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS IN THE USA & TRIES TO “[SEXUALLY] CHANGE THE SET TIMES & THE [PRESENT HOLY] LAWS” IN VERSE 25. THE BEGINNING LEADER WHO ESTABLISHES A 7-YEAR COVENANT OF PEACE WITH SEXLESS ISRAEL & THEN BREAKS IT IN DANIEL 9. THE ENDING LEADER WHO ESTABLISHES A 7-YEAR COVENANT OF PEACE WITH SEXLESS USA & THEN BREAKS IT IN ACTS 7:6-7; 29:2. THE BEGINNING SEXUAL KING WHO SETS UP THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION IN THE SEXLESS ISRAEL IN DANIEL 9:27 & MARK 13:14. THE ENDING SEXUAL KING WHO SETS UP THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION IN THE SEXLESS USA IN ACTS 7:39-43; 29:2. THE SEXUAL MAN OF LAWLESSNESS AGAINST THE SEXLESS ISRAEL IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12. THE SEXUAL MAN OF LAWLESSNESS AGAINST THE SEXLESS USA IN ACTS 7:59; 29:2. THE SEXUAL RIDER ON A WHITE HORSE, REPRESENTING HIS CLAIM TO BE A MAN OF PEACE FOR SEXLESS ISRAEL IN REVELATION 6:2. THE SEXUAL RIDER ON A WHITE HORSE, REPRESENTING HIS CLAIM TO BE A MAN OF PEACE FOR SEXLESS USA IN ACTS 7:51-53; 29:2.  THE FIRST SEXUAL BEAST, IS THE ONE FROM THE SEA IN REVELATION 13. THIS SEXUAL BEAST RECEIVES POWER FROM THE SEXUAL DRAGON (LUCIFER & VICTORIA) & SPEAKS “PROUD [SEXUAL] WORDS & [SEXUAL] BLASPHEMIES” IN VERSE 5 & WAGES SEXUAL WAR AGAINST THE TRUE SEXLESS SAINTS IN VERSE 7. THANKFULLY, THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST/SEXUAL BEAST, ALONG WITH HIS SEXUAL FALSE PROPHET, WILL BE THROWN INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE, WHERE THEY WILL SPEND ALL ETERNITY IN DIVINE TORMENTS IN REVELATION 19:20; 20:10. FOR THE USA, THIS WILL HAPPEN IN THE ULTIMATE END TIME PROPHESY IN ACTS 29:2. WHAT IS THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST? IN SUMMARY, THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST IS THE END-TIMES FALSE SEXUAL MESSIAH WHO SEEKS, & LIKELY ACHIEVES, WORLD DOMINATION SO THAT HE CAN DESTROY SEXLESS ISRAEL & ALL SEXLESS FOLLOWERS OF THE SEXLESS LORD IN ACTS 7:59-60. IN SUMMARY, THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST IS THE END-TIMES FALSE SEXUAL MESSIAH WHO SEEKS, & LIKELY ACHIEVES, WORLD DOMINATION SO THAT HE CAN DESTROY SEXLESS USA & ALL SEXLESS FOLLOWERS OF THE SEXLESS LORD IN ACTS 29:2.  WHO IS THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST?  THERE IS MUCH SPECULATION ABOUT THE IDENTITY OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. SOME OF THE MORE POPULAR SEXUAL TARGETS ARE VLADIMIR PUTIN, PRINCE WILLIAM, MAHMOUD AHMADINEJAD, AND POPE FRANCIS I. IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, FORMER PRESIDENT BARACK OBAMA & CURRENT PRESIDENT DONALD TRUMP ARE THE MOST FREQUENT SEXUAL TARGETS. SO, WHO IS THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, & HOW WILL WE TRULY RECOGNIZE HIM? THE HOLY BIBLE REALLY DOES NOT SAY ANYTHING SPECIFIC ABOUT WHERE THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WILL COME FROM. MANY BIBLE SCHOLARS SPECULATE THAT HE WILL COME FROM A POOL OF DIFFERENT DESCENTS IN A CONFEDERACY OF TEN NATIONS AND/OR FROM A ROMAN DESCENT IN A REBORN ROMAN EMPIRE AND/OR FROM THE ENGLISH DESCENT IN THE USA IN DANIEL 7:24-25; REVELATION 17:7 & ACTS 29:2. OTHERS SEE HIM AS HAVING TO BE FROM A JEWISH DESCENT AS A JEW IN ORDER TO CLAIM TO BE THE JEWISH MESSIAH. IT IS ALL JUST SPECULATION SINCE THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT SPECIFICALLY SAY WHERE THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WILL COME FROM OR WHAT RACE HE WILL BE. ONE DAY, THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WILL BE TRULY REVEALED. IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:3-4 TELLS US HOW WE WILL TRULY RECOGNIZE THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST: “DON'T LET ANYONE DECEIVE YOU IN ANY WAY, FOR THAT DAY WILL NOT COME UNTIL THE [SEXUAL] REBELLION OCCURS & THE [SEXUAL] MAN [MAN/WOMAN BY THE NUMBERS 666/616] OF [SEXUAL] LAWLESSNESS IS [TRULY] REVEALED, THE [SEXUAL] MAN [MAN/WOMAN BY THE NUMBER 666/616] DOOMED TO [DIVINE] DESTRUCTION. HE WILL [SEXUALLY] OPPOSE & WILL [SEXUALLY] EXALT HIMSELF OVER EVERYTHING [EVERYBODY] THAT IS CALLED [SEXLESS] GOD OR IS [SEXLESS] WORSHIPED, SO THAT HE SETS HIMSELF UP IN GOD'S [SEXLESS] TEMPLE, [SEXUALLY] PROCLAIMING HIMSELF TO BE [SEXLESS] GOD.” IT IS LIKELY THAT MOST PEOPLE WHO ARE ALIVE WHEN THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST IS TRULY REVEALED WILL BE VERY SURPRISED AT HIS SEXUAL IDENTITY. THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST MAY OR MAY NOT BE ALIVE TODAY. MARTIN LUTHER WAS CONVINCED THAT THE SEXUAL POPE IN HIS TIME WAS THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. DURING THE 1940’S, MANY BELIEVED THE SEXUAL ADOLPH HITLER WAS THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. OTHERS WHO HAVE LIVED IN THE PAST FEW HUNDRED YEARS HAVE BEEN EQUALLY SURE AS TO THE SEXUAL IDENTITY OF THE ANTICHRIST. SO FAR, THEY HAVE ALL BEEN INCORRECT. WE SHOULD PUT THE SPECULATIONS BEHIND US & FOCUS ON WHAT THE HOLY BIBLE ACTUALLY SAYS ABOUT THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. IN REVELATION 13:5-8 DECLARES, “THE [SEXUAL] BEAST WAS GIVEN A [SEXUAL] MOUTH TO UTTER PROUD [SEXUAL] WORDS & [SEXUAL] BLASPHEMIES & TO [SEXUALLY] EXERCISE HIS AUTHORITY FOR FORTY-TWO MONTHS [3.5 YEARS]. HE OPENED HIS [SEXUAL] MOUTH TO [SEXUALLY] BLASPHEME GOD [THE LORD], & TO [SEXUALLY] SLANDER HIS [HOLY] NAME & HIS [SEXLESS] DWELLING PLACE & THOSE WHO LIVE IN HEAVEN. HE WAS GIVEN [SEXUAL] POWER TO MAKE [SEXUAL] WAR AGAINST THE [SEXLESS] SAINTS & TO CONQUER THEM. AND HE WAS GIVEN AUTHORITY OVER EVERY TRIBE, PEOPLE, LANGUAGE AND NATION. ALL INHABITANTS OF THE [SEXUAL] EARTH WILL [SEXUALLY] WORSHIP THE [SEXUAL] BEAST, ALL WHOSE [SEXUAL] NAMES HAVE NOT BEEN [DIVINELY] WRITTEN IN THE [SEXLESS] BOOK OF LIFE BELONGING TO THE [SEXLESS] LAMB THAT WAS [SEXUALLY] SLAIN FROM THE [SEXLESS] CREATION OF THE [PERFECT] WORLD.”  IS THE POPE, OR THE NEXT POPE, THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST?  THERE ARE MANY SPECULATIONS ABOUT THE IDENTITY OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. ONE OF THE MOST FREQUENT “VICTIMS” OF THE SPECULATION IS THE POPE OF THE ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH. IN THE DAYS OF THE PROTESTANT REFORMATION, MARTIN LUTHER & SOME OF THE OTHER REFORMERS WERE CONVINCED THAT THE POPE OF THAT TIME WAS THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. POPES JOHN PAUL II AND BENEDICT XVI WERE COMMONLY IDENTIFIED AS THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. THE CURRENT POPE, FRANCIS I, WILL LIKELY BE AN EQUALLY POPULAR SEXUAL TARGET. WHY IS THIS? IS THERE ANYTHING IN THE HOLY BIBLE THAT WOULD INDICATE THAT A POPE WILL BE THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST? THE SPECULATION ABOUT THE POPE POSSIBLY BEING THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST REVOLVES PRIMARILY AROUND REVELATION 17:9. DESCRIBING THE EVIL END-TIMES SYSTEM SYMBOLIZED BY A SEXUAL WOMAN RIDING A SEXUAL BEAST. IN REVELATION 17:9 DECLARES, “THIS CALLS FOR A MIND WITH WISDOM. THE SEVEN HEADS ARE SEVEN HILLS ON WHICH THE [SEXUAL] WOMAN SITS.” IN ANCIENT TIMES, THE CITY OF ROME WAS KNOWN AS “THE CITY ON SEVEN HILLS” BECAUSE THERE ARE SEVEN PROMINENT HILLS THAT SURROUND THE CITY. SO, THE THINKING GOES, WE CAN KNOW THAT IT IS SOMEHOW CONNECTED WITH ROME. SO, IF THE EVIL END-TIMES SYSTEM IS SOMEHOW ASSOCIATED WITH ROME, IT DOES NOT TAKE MUCH THOUGHT TO SEE A POTENTIAL CONNECTION WITH THE ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH, WHICH IS CENTERED IN ROME. NUMEROUS PASSAGES IN THE HOLY BIBLE DESCRIBE AN “SEXUAL ANTICHRIST” WHO WILL LEAD THE SEXUAL ANTI-CHRIST MOVEMENT IN THE END TIMES IN DANIEL 9:27; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:3-4 & REVELATION 13:5-8. IF THE END-TIMES EVIL WORLD SYSTEM IS CENTERED IN ROME & LED BY AN INDIVIDUAL, THE POPE IS A LIKELY CANDIDATE. HOWEVER, MANY HOLY BIBLE SCHOLARS SAY THE SEXUAL WOMAN CANNOT BE THE ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH & THE SEVEN HILLS CANNOT REFER TO ROME. THEY CITE THE FACT THAT IN REVELATION 17-18 CLEARLY IDENTIFIES THE SEXUAL WOMAN RIDING THE SEXUAL BEAST AS THE CITY OF BABYLON. (THE ANCIENT CITY OF BABYLON WAS LOCATED NEAR MODERN DAY BAGHDAD.) IN ADDITION, VERSE 10 PLAINLY STATES THAT THE SEVEN HILLS SYMBOLIZE SEVEN KINGS, FIVE OF WHICH “HAVE FALLEN, ONE IS AND ONE IS TO COME.” CLEARLY, THIS CANNOT REFER TO THE SEVEN HILLS OF ROME. RATHER, THIS IS A REFERENCE TO SEVEN WORLD EMPIRES RULED BY THE SEVEN KINGS. AT THE TIME OF THE REVELATION, FIVE WORLD EMPIRES HAD COME AND GONE—EGYPT, ASSYRIA, BABYLON, MEDO-PERSIA AND GREECE—ONE (ROME) EXISTED, AND ONE (ANTICHRIST’S WORLD EMPIRE MAY BE THE USA OR LINKED TO THE USA IN THE PROGRESSION OF ACTS 7:6-7 [A TOP-SECRET NATION FOR 400 YEARS], 42-43 [BABYLON FOR 400 YEARS]; 28:17-31 [ROME FOR 400 YEARS]; 29:2 [ENGLISH USA FOR 400 YEARS CURRENT]) HAD NOT YET COME. WHOEVER THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST TURNS OUT TO BE, THE IMPORTANT THING IS TO BE WARNED OF HIS COMING & LEARN TO RECOGNIZE HIM & ALL WHO POSSESS HIS SEXUAL SPIRIT. IN 1ST JOHN 4:2-3 TELLS US HOW TO IDENTIFY THE SPIRIT OF SEXUAL ANTICHRIST: "BY THIS YOU KNOW THE SPIRIT OF GOD: EVERY [DIVINE] SPIRIT THAT CONFESSES THAT JESUS CHRIST [STEPHEN CHRIST] HAS COME IN THE FLESH IS OF GOD, & EVERY [SEXUAL ATHEISTIC] SPIRIT THAT DOES NOT CONFESS THAT JESUS CHRIST [STEPHEN CHRIST] HAS COME IN THE FLESH IS NOT OF GOD" (NKJV). THE CURRENT POPE, FRANCIS I, ACKNOWLEDGES JESUS AS BEING FROM GOD & JESUS [STEPHEN] AS COMING IN THE FLESH IN 1ST JOHN 4:2. WHILE WE DISAGREE WITH POPE FRANCIS I ON NUMEROUS AREAS OF ROMAN CATHOLIC DOCTRINE, HIS VIEW OF THE SEXLESS PERSON OF JESUS CHRIST [STEPHEN CHRIST] IS TRULY BIBLICAL. THEREFORE, IT’S HARD TO BELIEVE THAT POPE FRANCIS I, IS THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. WHILE WE BELIEVE IT IS POSSIBLE FOR A POPE TO BE THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT GIVE ENOUGH SPECIFIC INFORMATION TO BE DOGMATIC. A FUTURE POPE VERY WELL MAY BE THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, OR PERHAPS THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST’S FALSE PROPHET IN REVELATION 13:11-17). IF SO, THIS FUTURE POPE WILL BE CLEARLY IDENTIFIED BY A DENIAL OF JESUS [STEPHEN] AS COMING IN THE FLESH.  WHO ARE THE 6 WITNESSES IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION?  THERE ARE THREE PRIMARY VIEWPOINTS ON THE IDENTITY OF THE TWO WITNESSES IN REVELATION 11:3-12: (1) MOSES AND ELIJAH IN THE MID-TRIBULATIONAL PERIOD, (2) ENOCH AND MICHAEL IN THE POST-TRIBULATIONAL PERIOD, (3) JOB & ISRAEL IN THE PRE-TRIBULATIONAL PERIOD, WHOM THE LORD CALLS TO BE HIS WITNESSES IN THE END TIMES.  (1) MOSES AND ELIJAH IN THE MID-TRIBULATIONAL PERIOD ARE SEEN AS POSSIBILITIES FOR THE TWO WITNESSES BECAUSE THEY ARE THE TWO INDIVIDUALS WHOM THE LORD HAS TAKEN TO HEAVEN APART FROM EXPERIENCING DEATH IN THE 1ST TIME APPOINTMENT & DUE TO THE WITNESSES' POWER TO TURN WATER INTO BLOOD IN REVELATION 11:6, WHICH MOSES IS KNOWN FOR IN EXODUS CHAPTER 7, & THEIR POWER TO DESTROY PEOPLE WITH FIRE IN REVELATION 11:5, WHICH ELIJAH IS KNOWN FOR IN 2 KINGS CHAPTER 1. PROPONENTS OF THIS VIEW CLAIM THAT IN HEBREWS 9:27 (ALL MEN DIE ONCE) DISQUALIFIES MOSES FROM BEING ONE OF THE TWO WITNESSES, AS MOSES HAS DIED ONCE ALREADY SUPPOSEDLY [MAY HAVE BEEN A COVER-UP DEATH] IN DEUTERONOMY 34:5. ALSO GIVING STRENGTH TO THIS VIEW IS THE FACT THAT MOSES AND ELIJAH APPEARED WITH JESUS AT THE TRANSFIGURATION IN MATTHEW 17:3-4. FURTHER, TRADITION EXPECTED MOSES & ELIJAH TO RETURN IN THE FUTURE. IN MALACHI 4:5 PREDICTED THE RETURN OF ELIJAH, AND THE CHRISTIANS BELIEVED THAT THE LORD’S PROMISE TO RAISE UP A PROPHET LIKE MOSES NECESSITATED HIS RETURN IN DEUTERONOMY 18:15, 18 & ACTS 3:22-23.  (2) ENOCH AND MICHAEL IN THE POST-TRIBULATIONAL PERIOD ARE SEEN AS POSSIBILITIES FOR THE TWO WITNESSES BECAUSE THEY ARE THE TWO INDIVIDUALS WHOM THE LORD HAS TAKEN TO HEAVEN APART FROM EXPERIENCING DEATH THE 1ST TIME APPOINTMENT & DUE TO THE WITNESSES' POWER TO TURN WATER INTO BLOOD IN REVELATION 11:6, WHICH ENOCH IS KNOWN FOR IN JUDE 14-15, & THEIR POWER TO DESTROY PEOPLE WITH FIRE IN REVELATION 11:5, WHICH MICHAEL IS KNOWN FOR IN DANIEL 12:10. THE FACT THAT NEITHER ENOCH OR MICHAEL HAVE EXPERIENCED DEATH SEEMS TO QUALIFY THEM TO EXPERIENCE DEATH AND RESURRECTION, AS THE TWO WITNESSES EXPERIENCE IN REVELATION 11:7-12. YET MICHAEL WILL DIE BECAUSE OF LUKE 20:35-36. YET ENOCH WILL ENDLESS NEVER DIE BECAUSE OF HEBREWS 11:5!  (3) JOB AND ISRAEL IN THE PRE-TRIBULATIONAL PERIOD ARE SEEN AS POSSIBILITIES FOR THE TWO WITNESSES BECAUSE THEY ARE THE TWO INDIVIDUALS WHOM THE LORD HAS TAKEN TO HEAVEN APART FROM EXPERIENCING DEATH IN THE 1ST TIME APPOINTMENT & DUE TO THE WITNESSES' POWER TO TURN WATER INTO BLOOD IN REVELATION 11:6, WHICH JOB IS KNOWN FOR IN JOB 1-2, & THEIR POWER TO DESTROY PEOPLE WITH FIRE IN REVELATION 11:5, WHICH ISRAEL IS KNOWN FOR IN 1ST SAMUEL 15:29. THE FACT THAT NEITHER JOB [1ST TIME] OR ISRAEL [1ST TIME APPOINTMENT] HAVE EXPERIENCED DEATH SEEMS TO QUALIFY THEM TO EXPERIENCE DEATH AND RESURRECTION IN THE 2ND TIME JUDGMENT, AS THE TWO WITNESSES EXPERIENCE IN REVELATION 11:7-12.  WILL THERE BE AN END TIMES TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM?  THE HOLY BIBLE MENTIONS THAT SOME END-TIMES EVENTS WILL OCCUR IN A TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM IN DANIEL 9:27 & MATTHEW 24:15. IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:4, SPEAKING OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, TELLS US, "HE WILL [SEXUALLY] OPPOSE & WILL EXALT HIMSELF OVER EVERYTHING [EVERYBODY] THAT IS CALLED [SEXLESS] GOD OR IS [SEXLESS] WORSHIPED, SO THAT HE [SEXUALLY] SETS HIMSELF UP IN GOD'S [THE LORD’S] TEMPLE, [SEXUALLY] PROCLAIMING HIMSELF TO BE [SEXLESS] GOD." THE PROPHET EZEKIEL DESCRIBED A TEMPLE THAT HAS AS OF YET NEVER EXISTED IN EZEKIEL CHAPTERS 40-48. BEFORE THE END TIMES CAN OCCUR, A TEMPLE MUST BE PRESENT FOR THESE EVENTS TO OCCUR IN. THERE IS STILL THE “SMALL” PROBLEM OF THE ISLAMIC DOME OF THE ROCK MOSQUE BEING ON THE SITE WHERE THE JEWISH TEMPLE IS SUPPOSED TO BE. MUSLIMS BELIEVE THIS IS THE PLACE FROM WHICH MOHAMMED ASCENDED INTO HEAVEN, MAKING IT THE MOST SACRED OF MUSLIM SHRINES. FOR THE JEWS TO TAKE OVER THIS PLACE & BUILD A TEMPLE UPON IT WOULD BE UNTHINKABLE IN TODAY’S POLITICAL CLIMATE. BUT DURING THE TRIBULATION, THE BUILDING OF THE TEMPLE WILL COME ABOUT, PROTECTED BY THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST IN DANIEL 9:24-27. IN THE ENGLISH USA & THE ENGLISH TEMPLE MOUNT REBUILT [MOUNT CHIEF OF POLICE STEPHEN IN FLORENCE, SC OF PERMISSIBLE MAGIC, MOUNT GOVERNOR OF SC & MOUNT PRESIDENT OF WASHINGTON, DC AS 3 TOP CREATOR AGENT LORDSHIPS] IN ACTS 15:15-18; 29:2, THE ENGLISH END TIMES IN ACTS 29:2 & THE 3 ROMAN TEMPLE MOUNTS REBUILT [MOUNT LUD CATHEDRAL, MOUNT PONTIUS PILATE & MOUNT JULIUS CAESAR] IN THE ROMAN END TIMES IS KNOWN IN ACTS 29:2, 9-10, 12, 18, 24.  WHO/WHAT IS THE SEXLESS RESTRAINER IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:6?  SCHOLARS OF BIBLICAL PROPHECY HAVE DIFFERING VIEWS OVER THE IDENTITY OF THE SEXLESS RESTRAINER IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:6-7. HE IS CALLED “THE [SEXLESS] ONE WHO RESTRAINS” IN SOME TRANSLATIONS (ESV, NASB); OTHER TRANSLATIONS CALL HIM “THE [SEXLESS] ONE WHO HOLDS BACK” (NIV), “HE WHO [SEXLESS] LETTETH” (KJV), OR “HE WHO IS [SEXLESS] KEEPING DOWN” (YLT). WHOEVER THE SEXLESS RESTRAINER IS, HE IS SOMEONE OF GREAT AUTHORITY WHO IS SEXLESS HINDERING THE SEXUAL ADVANCE OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST & DIVINELY PREVENTING & LOCKING UP THE SATANIC/BABYLONIAN SEXUAL KINGDOM FROM OVERWHELMING THE SEXUAL WORLD. IN HIS 2ND EPISTLE TO THE THESSALONIANS, PAUL ASSURED THE GOSPEL KINGDOM THAT THEY WERE NOT YET LIVING IN THE DAY OF THE LORD, THAT IS, THE END TIMES’ JUDGMENT HAD NOT YET BEGUN. IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:3, HE SAYS, “DON’T LET ANYONE [SEXUALLY] DECEIVE YOU IN ANY WAY, FOR THAT DAY WILL NOT COME UNTIL THE [SEXUAL] REBELLION OCCURS & THE [SEXUAL] MAN OF LAWLESSNESS IS [DIVINELY] REVEALED, THE [SEXUAL] MAN [SEXLESS] DOOMED TO [DIVINE] DESTRUCTION.” ACCORDING TO THE LORD’S DIVINE TIMETABLE, THE DAY OF THE LORD & THE ACCOMPANYING SEXLESS JUDGMENT WILL NOT START UNTIL TWO THINGS HAPPEN: A GLOBAL SEXUAL REBELLION OCCURS & THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST IS TRULY REVEALED. PAUL THEN MENTIONS WHAT IS CURRENTLY KEEPING THE SEXUALITY IN CHECK: “AND NOW YOU KNOW WHAT IS [SEXLESS] HOLDING HIM BACK, SO THAT HE MAY BE REVEALED AT THE PROPER TIME. FOR THE SECRET [SEXUAL] POWER OF LAWLESSNESS IS ALREADY AT WORK; BUT THE [SEXLESS] ONE WHO NOW HOLDS IT BACK WILL CONTINUE TO DO SO TILL HE IS TAKEN OUT OF THE WAY. AND THEN THE [SEXUAL] LAWLESS ONE WILL BE [TRULY] REVEALED” IN VERSES 6–8. PAUL DOES NOT SPECIFICALLY IDENTIFY WHAT OR WHO THE RESTRAINING FORCE IS, SINCE THE THESSALONIANS ALREADY KNEW. MANY SCHOLARS HAVE TRULY KNOWN THE IDENTITY OF THE RESTRAINER, IN THE 8 TOTAL TRIBULATION PERIODS, DIVINELY NAMING THE SEXLESS RESTRAINING FORCE AS 1) THE ROMAN GOVERNMENT; 2) GOSPEL PREACHING; 3) THE BINDING OF LUCIFER & VICTORIA; 4) THE PROVIDENCE OF THE LORD; 5) THE JEWISH STATE; 6) THE UNIVERSAL CHURCH; 8) MICHAEL THE ARCHANGEL; & 8) THE HOLY GHOST KNOWN AS THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN THE USA IN JOHN 4:23-24; 29:2. WE KNOW THE SEXLESS RESTRAINER IS NONE OTHER THAN THE HOLY GHOST [JOHN 4:23-24 & ACTS 6:5, 10; 7:55-56, 59-60] AT THE ULTIMATE ENGLISH END TIME IN THIS ULTIMATE ENGLISH END TIME PROPHESY IN ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30. SUPPORTING THE IDEA THAT THE HOLY GHOST [JOHN 4:23-24] IS THE SEXLESS RESTRAINER IS THE FACT THAT THE SEXLESS RESTRAINER IS REFERENCED BOTH AS A SEXLESS THING (NEUTER GENDER, VERSE 6) & AS A SEXLESS PERSON (MASCULINE GENDER, VERSE 7). ALSO, THE AUTHORITY DELAYING LUCIFER’S/VICTORIA’S MASTERPLAN TO UNVEIL HIS FALSE SEXUAL MESSIAH MUST BE FROM THE LORD’S DIVINE INTERVENTION IN ROMANS 13:1-2 & ACTS 5:39. IT MAKES MUCH MORE SENSE TO SAY THAT THE HOLY GHOST [JOHN 4:23-24] IS CURBING THE DEVIL & BABYLON THAN A POLITICAL ENTITY OR EVEN AN ANGEL CREATOR LORDSHIP. THE HOLY GHOST [JOHN 4:23-24] OF THE LORD IS THE ONLY SEXLESS PERSON WITH SUFFICIENT SEXLESS SUPREME SUPERNATURAL AUTHORITY TO DO THIS SEXLESS RESTRAINING OF THE LORD LUCIFER’S/LADY VICTORIA’S PARTY IN ROMANS 13:1-2 & ACTS 1:4-7; 2:16-21, 25-28, 34-35; 3:11-26; 4:19-20, 29-31; 5:39; 7:7, 24-28, 30-38, 49-50, 51-56, 59-60; 8:1, 12-25; 9:3-30; 13:9-12; 17:22-31; 16:17-18; 19:11-14, 17-20; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 28:25-27; 29:2. AT SOME POINT, PAUL SAYS, THE HOLY GHOST [JOHN 4:23-24] WILL “STEP ASIDE” FROM HIS SEXLESS RESTRAINING DIVINE WORK, ALLOWING SEXUALITY TO HAVE DOMINION OVER MANKIND. IN 2ND THESSALONIAN 2:7 CAN BE LITERALLY RENDERED, THE TOP-SECRET OF SEXUAL LAWLESSNESS IS ALREADY WORKING, ONLY IT CANNOT BE TRULY REVEALED UNTIL HE WHO NOW WITHHOLDS DISAPPEARS FROM THE MIDST.” WE BELIEVE THIS “DISAPPEARING FROM THE MIDST” WILL HAPPEN AT THE TIME THE SEXLESS GOSPEL KINGDOM LEAVES THE SEXUAL EARTH AT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE. THE HOLY GHOST [JOHN 4:23-24] WILL STILL BE PRESENT IN THE EARTH, OF COURSE, BUT HE WILL BE TAKEN OUT OF THE WAY IN THE SENSE THAT HIS UNIQUE SEXLESS-RESTRAINING MINISTRY, THROUGH THE LORD, WILL BE REMOVED IN GENESIS 6:3. IN 2ND THESSALONIAN 2 IS CLEAR THAT THE REMOVAL OF THE RESTRAINER’S INFLUENCE PRECEDES THE TRUE REVEALING OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. GIVEN FREE REIN DURING THE TRIBULATION, THE SEXUAL LAWLESS ONE WILL “USE ALL SORTS OF [MAGICAL/MIRACLE] DISPLAYS OF AUTHORITY THROUGH SIGNS & WONDERS” TO SEXUALLY DECEIVE THE PEOPLE OF THE EARTH IN VERSES 9–10. AFTER THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST’S TIME IS UP, THE LORD WILL RETURN & OVERTHROW THE SEXUAL MAN OF SEXUALITY BY “THE [SEXLESS] BREATH OF HIS MOUTH & [DIVINELY] DESTROY [HIM] BY THE [SEXLESS] SPLENDOR OF HIS COMING” IN VERSE 8. SEXUALITY IS DIVINELY RESTRAINED RIGHT NOW, ONCE THE ULTIMATE ENGLISH END TIME COMES IN ACTS 29:2, THE HINDRANCE TO SEXUALITY WILL BE REMOVED, AND THE SEXUAL REBELLION WILL SEEM TO BE WINNING, HOWEVER, THE ULTIMATE DOOM OF SEXUALITY IS SURE IN THE ENGLISH USA REALM IN ACTS 29:2 IMPLICATED IN A TOP-SECRET ACTS 30 IN THE USA.  **THE 32 GOLDEN CANDLESTICKS IN ROMANS 1:1-ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 29:26**  **THE NON-APOSTLE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S PARTY VERSES THE LORD LUCIFER’S PARTY WHICH IS THE 1ST PARTY IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST**  THE SINGLE CHURCH AGE LASTS FROM ROMANS 1:1-JUDE 25 TO REVELATIONS 1:1-22:21 TO ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 1:1-28:31. IT IS OVER A SPAN OF ABOUT ONE HUNDRED YEARS. THE BEGINNING SEVEN DIFFERENT CHURCHES THAT IS RECORDED IN ACTS ARE AS FOLLOWS: 1ST CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 1:1-6:7. THIS CHURCH INVOLVED FAITH AND OBEDIENCE BY THE PRIESTS. 2ND CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 6:8-8:1. THIS CHURCH HAD TO ENDURE A GREAT PERSECUTION THAT AROSE AFTER THE KILLING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. 3RD CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 8:2-9:31. THIS CHURCH HAD PEACE, WERE EDIFIED, AND WALKING IN THE FEAR OF THE LORD AND IN THE COMFORT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT WERE MULTIPLIED IN ACTS 9:31. 4TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 9:32-12:25. THIS CHURCH GREW AND MULTIPLIED GREATLY. 5TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 13-1-16:5. THIS CHURCH WAS STRENGTHENED IN THE FAITH & INCREASED IN THE DAILY NUMBER OF DISCIPLES. 6TH CHURCH IS IN ACTS 16:6-19:20. THIS CHURCH GREW MIGHTILY IN THE WORD AND PREVAILED. 7TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 19:21-29:26. THIS CHURCH PREACHED THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP & TAUGHT ON THE THINGS OF THE ULTIMATE END TIME IN ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30 [TOP-SECRET SINGLE USA REALM]. 8TH CHURCH IS THE ENGLISH NON-APOSTLE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30.  **THE APOSTLE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S PARTY VERSES THE LORD LUCIFER’S PARTY WHICH IS THE 2ND PARTY IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES**  THE UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE CHURCH AGE LASTS FROM ROMANS 1:1-JUDE 25 TO REVELATIONS 1:1-22:21 TO ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 1:1-28:31. IT IS OVER A SPAN OF ABOUT ONE HUNDRED YEARS. THE BEGINNING SEVEN DIFFERENT CHURCHES THAT IS RECORDED IN ACTS ARE AS FOLLOWS: 1ST CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 1:1-6:7. THIS CHURCH INVOLVED FAITH AND OBEDIENCE BY THE PRIESTS. 2ND CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 6:8-8:1. THIS CHURCH HAD TO ENDURE A GREAT PERSECUTION THAT AROSE AFTER THE KILLING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. 3RD CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 8:2-9:31. THIS CHURCH HAD PEACE, WERE EDIFIED, AND WALKING IN THE FEAR OF THE LORD AND IN THE COMFORT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT WERE MULTIPLIED IN ACTS 9:31. 4TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 9:32-12:25. THIS CHURCH GREW AND MULTIPLIED GREATLY. 5TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 13-1-16:5. THIS CHURCH WAS STRENGTHENED IN THE FAITH & INCREASED IN THE DAILY NUMBER OF DISCIPLES. 6TH CHURCH IS IN ACTS 16:6-19:20. THIS CHURCH GREW MIGHTILY IN THE WORD AND PREVAILED. 7TH CHURCH IS FROM ACTS 19:21-29:26. THIS CHURCH PREACHED THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP & TAUGHT ON THE THINGS OF THE ULTIMATE END TIME IN ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30 [ACTS 1 OF ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST]. 8TH CHURCH IS THE ENGLISH APOSTLE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30.  **THE APOSTLE LORD MICHAEL’S PARTY VERSES THE LORD LUCIFER’S PARTY WHICH IS THE 3RD PARTY**  THE ENDING SEVEN DIFFERENT UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE CHURCHES THAT ARE RECORDED IN REVELATION ARE AS FOLLOWS: 1ST CHURCH IS EPHESUS. THE COMMENDATION FOR THE CHURCH REJECTS EVIL, PERSEVERES, AND HAS PATIENCE. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS THE LOVE FOR CHRIST NO LONGER FERVENT. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO DO THE FIRST WORKS. THE PROMISE OF THE CHURCH IS THE TREE OF LIFE. 2ND CHURCH IS SMYRNA. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS GRACEFULLY BEARING SUFFERING. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS NOTHING. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO BE FAITHFUL UNTO DEATH. THE PROMISE OF THE CHURCH IS THE CROWN OF LIFE. 3RD CHURCH IS PERGAMOS. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO KEEP THE FAITH OF CHRIST. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS TOLERATING SEXUAL IMMORALITY, IDOLATRY WHICH IS MARITAL FORNICATION IN TOBIT 4:12-13 AND HERESIES. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS REPENT. THE PROMISE OF THIS CHURCH IS THE HIDDEN MANNA AND A STONE WITH A NEW NAME. 4TH CHURCH IS THYATIRA. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS SERVICE, AGAPE LOVE, FAITH, AND PATIENCE GREATER THAN THE FIRST. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS TOLERATING CULT IDOLATRY WHICH IS MARITAL FORNICATION IN TOBIT 4:12-13 AND SEXUAL IMMORALITY. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS JUDGMENT COMING AND TO KEEP THE FAITH. THE PROMISE OF THIS CHURCH IS TO RULE TOTALLY OVER THE NATIONS (LAWS) AND RECEIVE THE MORNING STAR. 5TH CHURCH IS SARDIS. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS THAT SOME HAS KEPT THE FAITH. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS THAT IT IS A DEAD CHURCH. THE SURE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO REPENT AND STRENGTHEN WHAT REMAINS. THE TRUE PROMISE OF THIS CHURCH IS THE FAITHFUL CLOTHED IN WHITE RAIMENT. 6TH CHURCH IS PHILADELPHIA. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS THAT IT PERSEVERES IN THE FAITH. KEEPS THE WORDS OF CHRIST & HONORS HIS NAME. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS NOTHING. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO KEEP THE FAITH. THE PROMISE OF THIS CHURCH IS A PLACE WITH GOD, AND NEW NAME, AND THE NEW JERUSALEM. 7TH CHURCH IS LAODICEA. THE COMMENDATION OF THIS CHURCH IS NOTHING. THE CRITICISM OF THIS CHURCH IS THAT IT IS INDIFFERENT. THE INSTRUCTION OF THIS CHURCH IS TO BE ZEALOUS & REPENT. THE PROMISE OF THIS CHURCH IS TO SHARE CHRIST’S THRONE. IN REVELATION 2-3 MAKE UP THE WHOLE CHURCH AGE FROM REVELATION 2:1 TO REVELATION 3:22. 8TH CHURCH IS THE SUPREME LORDSHIP OF THE ENGLISH LORD ALMIGHTY IN REVELATION 1:9-20.  **THE APOSTLE LORD JESUS’ PARTY VERSES THE LORD LUCIFER’S PARTY WHICH IS THE 4TH PARTY**  THE MIDDLE UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE CHURCHES ARE IN THE EPISTLES AS THE CORINTHIAN CHURCH, EPHESIAN CHURCH, PHILIPPIAN CHURCH, COLOSSIAN CHURCH, GALATIAN CHURCH, THESSALONIAN CHURCH & ROMAN CHURCH. THE “**EPISTLES**”—LITERALLY, THE “MARRIAGE SUPPER”—WAS ABOUT TO BEGIN. THE CONCEPT OF THE MARRIAGE SUPPER IS BETTER UNDERSTOOD IN LIGHT OF THE WEDDING CUSTOMS IN THE TIME OF THE LORD. THESE WEDDING CUSTOMS HAS THREE MAJOR PARTS. FIRST, A MARRIAGE CONTRACT WAS SIGNED BY THE SEXLESS PARENTS OF THE SEXLESS BRIDE & THE SEXLESS BRIDEGROOM, AND THE PARENTS OF THE BRIDEGROOM OR THE BRIDEGROOM HIMSELF WOULD PAY A DOWRY OF VIRGINS [100 SHEKELS OF COPPER MONEY, WHICH IS $853.33 OR 100 SHEKELS OF SILVER MONEY, WHICH IS $12,800.00 OR 100 SHEKELS OF GOLD MONEY, WHICH IS $192,000.00 OR 100 SHEKELS OF FIRE MONEY, WHICH IS $2,880,000.00 OR 100 SHEKELS OF DIVINE LOVE MONEY, WHICH IS $43,200,000.00, WHICH IS 10% DOWRY OF VIRGINS] TO THE BRIDE OR HER PARENTS. THIS BEGAN WHAT WAS CALLED THE BETROTHAL PERIOD, WHAT WE WOULD TODAY CALL THE ENGAGEMENT. THIS PERIOD WAS THE ONE, JOSEPH & MARY WERE TWAIN WHEN SHE WAS FOUND TO BE WITH CHILD IN MATTHEW 1:18 & LUKE 2:5. THE SECOND STEP IN THE PROCESS USUALLY OCCURRED A YEAR LATER, WHEN THE BRIDEGROOM, ACCOMPANIED BY HIS MALE FRIENDS, WENT TO THE HOUSE OF THE BRIDE AT MIDNIGHT, CREATING A TORCHLIGHT PARADE THROUGH THE STREETS. THE BRIDE WOULD KNOW IN ADVANCE THIS WAS GOING TO TAKE PLACE, AND SO SHE WOULD BE READY WITH HER MAIDEN VIRGINS, AND THEY WOULD ALL JOIN THE PARADE & END UP AT THE BRIDEGROOM’S HOME. THIS CUSTOM IS THE BASIS OF THE PARABLE OF THE TEN VIRGINS IN MATTHEW 25:1-13. THE THIRD PHASE WAS THE MARRIAGE SUPPER ITSELF, WHICH MIGHT GO ON FOR [31] DAYS, AS ILLUSTRATED BY THE WEDDING AT CANA IN JOHN 2:1-2. WHAT JOHN’S VISION IN REVELATION PICTURES IS THE WEDDING FEAST OF THE LAMB (SEXLESS PETER CHRIST [APOSTLE], SEXLESS JOHN CHRIST [APOSTLE], SEXLESS JESUS CHRIST [APOSTLE], SEXLESS JAMES CHRIST [APOSTLE], SEXLESS STEPHEN CHRIST [APOSTLE] & SEXLESS STEPHEN CHRIST [NON-APOSTLE]) AND HIS BRIDE (THE SEXLESS UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIED GOSPEL KINGDOM IN THE GOSPEL OF LUKE TO THE SEXLESS SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 29:2 WITH A ACTS 30---SINGLE ENGLISH USA REALM) IN ITS THIRD PHASE. THE IMPLICATION IS THAT THE FIRST TWO PHASES HAVE ALREADY TAKEN PLACE. THE FIRST PHASE WAS COMPLETED ON EARTH WHEN EACH INDIVIDUAL TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN PLACED HIS OR HER FAITH IN THE LORD AS SAVIOR. THE DOWRY PAID ($8,533.33 IN COPPER MONEY, $128,000.00 IN SILVER MONEY, $1,920,000.00 IN GOLD MONEY, $28,800,000.00 IN FIRE MONEY & $432,000,000.00 IN AGAPE LOVE MONEY, WHICH IS 100% DOWRY OF VIRGINS) TO THE BRIDEGROOM’S PARENT (GOD THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD & THE LADY STEPHANIE THE GREAT VIRGIN OR THE LORD YAHWEH & THE LADY VICTORIA THE GREAT VIRGIN) WOULD BE THE BLOOD OF STEPHEN SHED ON THE BRIDE’S BEHALF. THE SEXLESS GOSPEL KINGDOM ON EARTH TODAY, THEN, IS “BETROTHED” TO THE LORD, &, LIKE THE WISE VIRGINS IN THE PARABLE, ALL TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS SHOULD BE WATCHING & WAITING FOR THE APPEARANCE OF THE BRIDEGROOM, THE SEXLESS RAPTURE. THE SECOND PHASE SYMBOLIZES THE SEXLESS RAPTURE OF THE SEXLESS GOSPEL KINGDOM, WHEN THE LORD COMES TO CLAIM HIS SEXLESS BRIDE & TAKE HER TO THE GOD THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S HOUSE. THE MARRIAGE SUPPER, THEN FOLLOWS AS THE THIRD AND FINAL STEP. IT IS THAT THE MARRIAGE SUPPER OF THE LAMB TAKES PLACE IN HEAVEN BETWEEN THE SEXLESS RAPTURE & THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING, DURING THE TRIBULATION ON SEXUAL EARTH. ATTENDING THE WEDDING FEAST WILL BE NOT ONLY THE SEXLESS GOSPEL KINGDOM AS THE BRIDE OF THE LORD, BUT OTHERS AS WELL. THE “OTHERS” INCLUDE THE OT SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES], THEY WILL NOT HAVE BEEN RESURRECTED YET, BUT THEIR SOULS/SPIRITS WILL BE IN HEAVEN WITH US. AS THE ANGEL TOLD JOHN TO WRITE, “BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO ARE INVITED TO THE MARRIAGE SUPPER OF THE LAMB” IN REVELATION 19:9. THE MARRIAGE SUPPER OF THE LAMB IS A GLORIOUS CELEBRATION OF ALL WHO ARE IN THE LORD!  WHAT DOES REVELATION CHAPTER 12 MEAN?  IN REVELATION CHAPTER 12, JOHN SEES A VISION OF A SEXLESS WOMAN "CLOTHED WITH THE SUN, & THE MOON UNDER HER FEET, & ON HER HEAD A CROWN OF TWELVE STARS" IN REVELATION 12:1. NOTE THE SIMILARITY BETWEEN THIS DESCRIPTION & THE DESCRIPTION THAT JOSEPH GAVE OF HIS FATHER JACOB (ISRAEL) & HIS MOTHER & THEIR CHILDREN IN GENESIS 37:9-11 & ACTS 7:9-16. THE TWELVE STARS REFER TO THE TWELVE TRIBES OF ISRAEL. SO, THE WOMAN IN REVELATION 12 IS ISRAEL. ADDITIONAL EVIDENCE FOR THIS INTERPRETATION IS THAT REVELATION 12:2-5 SPEAKS OF THE WOMAN BEING WITH CHILD & GIVING BIRTH. WHILE IT IS TRUE THAT THE VIRGIN **LADY MARY** WITH THE **LORD JOSEPH** THAT GAVE BIRTH TO THE MALE CHILD, THE **LORD JESUS** IN LUKE 2 & IT IS ALSO TRUE THAT JESUS, THE SON OF DAVID FROM THE TRIBE OF JUDAH IN REVELATION 22:16, CAME FROM ISRAEL. BUT ALL THE LORD’S ARE FROM THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, THE LORD PETER [APOSTLE], THE SON OF JACOB, THE LORD JOHN [APOSTLE], THE SON OF SAUL, THE LORD JESUS [APOSTLE], THE SON OF DAVID, THE LORD JAMES [APOSTLE], THE SON OF REHOBOAM & THE LORD STEPHEN [APOSTLE], THE SON OF SOLOMON, CAME FROM THE GOSPEL OF LUKE TO ACTS OF THE APOSTLES, EXCLUDING THE LORD STEPHEN [NON-APOSTLE], THE SON OF YAHWEH IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN THE ENGLISH USA IN ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30. IN A SENSE, ISRAEL GAVE BIRTH IN BETHLEHEM, ISRAEL BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, OR BROUGHT FORTH, THE LORD JESUS CHRIST IN BETHLEHEM, ISRAEL BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD. VERSE 5 SAYS THAT THE WOMAN’S CHILD WAS "A MALE CHILD, WHO IS TO RULE ALL THE NATIONS WITH A ROD OF IRON **[TO SUPREME RULE [1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28; PHILIPPIANS 2:5-11 SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST [JOHN 4:23-24; 8:58]---FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN ACTS 1:4-7, 8; 2:2-21, 25-28, 33-35; 3:11-26; 4:29-31; 5:1-11, 39; 6:3-5, 7-8, 10, 14-15; 7:4, 7, 30-38, 49-50; 8:12-40; 9:3-30; 13:9-12; 16:17-18; 17:22-31; 19:11-14, 17-20; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 28:25-27; 29:2] BY THE NAME OF JESUS, WHICH IS STEPHEN WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S ROD, BEGINNING WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD HIMSELF [PROVERBS 8:22-25] IN JERUSALEM, ISRAEL AT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITY IN PALESTINE TO THE ENDS OF THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT TO THE LORDSHIPS OF HELL, THIS WORLD, EARTH/HEAVENS & THE LAWS IN FROM PROVERBS 8:30-31 TO ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN THE UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIED KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7:60; 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30---ACTS 1 OF ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] TO SUPREME LORDSHIP [ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 1:4-7] IS WHERE HIS SUPREME RULE ENDS BECAUSE THE NAME OF JESUS, WHICH IS STEPHEN IS ETERNALLY FORBIDDEN AT THIS SUPREME LORDSHIP LEVEL BY THE NAME OF STEPHEN, WHICH IS YAHWEH IN ACTS 4:13-22 & BECAUSE OF THIS, THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD HIMSELF IS THE UNKNOWN LORD AS THE ULTIMATE SUPREME POTTER CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSES IN ACTS 17:22-31 TO ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30]** & HER CHILD WAS CAUGHT UP TO THE LORD & TO HIS THRONE [ACTS 7:55-56]." CLEARLY, THIS IS DESCRIBING THE LORD. THE LORD ASCENDED TO HEAVEN IN ACTS 1:9-11 & WILL ONE DAY ESTABLISH HIS KINGDOM ON SEXLESS EARTH IN PALESTINE WHERE ITS BASE IS TODAY IN JERUSALEM, ISRAEL IN REVELATION 20:4-6, AND HE WILL RULE IT WITH PERFECT JUDGMENT, THE ROD OF IRON IN PSALMS 2:7-9. THE WOMAN’S FLIGHT INTO THE WILDERNESS FOR 1,260 DAYS REFERS TO THE FUTURE TIME CALLED THE GREAT TRIBULATION. TWELVE HUNDRED, SIXTY DAYS IS 42 MONTHS (OF 30 DAYS EACH), WHICH IS THE SAME AS 3 1/2 YEARS. HALFWAY THROUGH THE TRIBULATION PERIOD, THE SEXUAL BEAST, THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WILL SET AN IMAGE OF HIMSELF UP IN THE TEMPLE THAT WILL BE BUILT IN JERUSALEM. THIS IS THE ABOMINATION THAT THE LORD SPOKE OF IN MATTHEW 24:15 & MARK 13:14. WHEN THE SEXUAL BEAST DOES THIS, HE BREAKS THE PEACE PACT HE HAD MADE WITH ISRAEL, & THE NATION OF ISRAEL HAS TO FLEE FOR SAFETY, POSSIBLY TO PETRA IN DANIEL 9:27 & MATTHEW 24. THIS ESCAPE OF THE CHRISTIAN JEWS IS PICTURED AS THE SEXLESS WOMAN FLEEING INTO THE WILDERNESS. IN REVELATION 12:12-17 SPEAKS OF HOW THE DEVIL/BABYLON WILL MAKE WAR AGAINST ISRAEL, TRYING TO DESTROY HER, BY LUCIFER & VICTORIA KNOWING THEIR TIME IS SHORT, RELATIVELY SPEAKING IN REVELATION 20:1-3, 10. IT ALSO REVEALS THAT THE LORD WILL PROTECT ISRAEL IN THE WILDERNESS. IN REVELATION 12:14 SAYS ISRAEL WILL BE PROTECTED FROM THE DEVIL FOR "A TIME, TIMES, AND HALF A TIME (“A TIME” = 1 YEAR; “TIMES” = 2 YEARS; “HALF A TIME” = ONE-HALF YEAR; IN OTHER WORDS, 3 ½ YEARS). THE ULTIMATE ENGLISH END TIMES PROPHESY SAYS THAT THE ENGLISH USA IS THE SEXLESS WOMAN, THE ENGLISH **LADY VICTORIA** **[BARBARA]** WITH THE ENGLISH **LORD ENOCH [JAMES]** IN PROVERBS 8:22-29 GIVING BIRTH TO THE MALE CHILD, THE **LORD STEPHEN [YAHWEH]** THAT WILL COME FROM FLORENCE, SC KNOWN AS THE ENGLISH FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD [NON-APOSTLE] IN ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30. THIS ENGLISH FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD [NON-APOSTLE] WILL **ULTIMATELY RULE [1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28; EPHESIANS 4:6 ULTIMATELY AUTHORIZED BY THE LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF [JOHN 8:58] IN ACTS 1:4-7, 8; 2:2-21, 25-28, 33-35; 3:11-26; 4:29-31; 5:1-11, 39; 6:3-5, 7-8, 10, 14-15; 7:4, 7, 30-38, 49-50; 8:12-40; 9:3-30; 13:9-12; 16:17-18; 17:22-31; 19:11-14, 17-20; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 28:25-27; 29:2] BY THE NAME OF STEPHEN, WHICH IS YAHWEH WITH THE LORD YAHWEH’S ROD, BEGINNING WITH THE LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF [PROVERBS 8:22] IN THE ENGLISH FLORENCE, SC AT THE LORD YAHWEH’S HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITY IN THE USA IN NORTH AMERICA TO THE ENDS OF THE SOUTH AMERICA/NORTH AMERICA CONTINENT TO THE SUPREME LORDSHIPS AS SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] & CREATOR AGENT LORDS [LADIES] FROM PROVERBS 8:22-29 TO ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7:60; 29:2 WITH AN ACT 30 [TOP-SECRET SINGLE ENGLISH USA REALM] IN ULTIMATE LORDSHIP ONLY IS WHERE HIS ULTIMATE RULE ENDS BECAUSE THE NAME OF STEPHEN, WHICH IS YAHWEH IS ETERNALLY FORBIDDEN AT THIS ULTIMATE LORDSHIP LEVEL BY THE LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF IN ACTS 4:13-22 & BECAUSE OF THIS, THE LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF IS THE UNKNOWN LORD AS THE ULTIMATE SUPREME CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN ACTS 17:22-31 TO ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30].**  HOW CAN I TRULY UNDERSTAND THE BOOK OF REVELATION?  FIRST, YOU MUST HAVE THE TRUE HOLY GHOST, THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH, FOR WITHOUT THE LORD IT FALLS UNDER PARTIAL TRUTHS OR DOWN RIGHT LIES, & IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR YOU TO BE SATURATED & ENDOWED WITH ENORMOUS TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE WITHOUT THE LORD, WHICH MEAN YOU HAVE TO TOTALLY DIE TO SELF, FOR THE TRUTH ABIDING & THE TRUE OPERATION OF THE HOLY GHOST TO TAKE YOU OVER, WHICH MEANS NO SEXUAL CREATURES [ROMANS 1:21-32; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10; GALATIANS 5:19-21 & REVELATION 17:1-18:24; 20:11-15, 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19 & ACTS 5:36-38] CAN TRULY HAVE THE HOLY GHOST AT ANY GIVEN TIME, YOU MUST BE HOLY IN JOHN 4:23-24; 14:26; 15:26; 16:13; ROMANS 1:20; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:11 & ACTS 5:39; 6:3-5, 8, 10, 14-15; 7:55-56; 17:22-31; 28:25-27; 29:1-26. THE KEY TO THE HOLY BIBLE INTERPRETATION, ESPECIALLY FOR THE BOOK OF REVELATION, IS TO HAVE A CONSISTENT HERMENEUTIC. HERMENEUTICS IS THE STUDY OF THE TRUE PRINCIPLES OF INTERPRETATION. IN OTHER WORDS, IT IS THE WAY YOU INTERPRET SCRIPTURE & YOU MUST BE TRULY CALLED AS A TRUE PROPHET [PROPHETESS] BY THE LORD HIMSELF IN THE HOLY PROPHETIC LINE TO INTERPRET THE LORD’S TRUTH CORRECTLY & EFFICIENTLY. A NORMAL HERMENEUTIC OR NORMAL INTERPRETATION OF HOLY SCRIPTURE MEANS THAT UNLESS THE VERSE OR PASSAGE CLEARLY INDICATES THE AUTHOR WAS USING FIGURATIVE LANGUAGE, IT SHOULD BE UNDERSTOOD IN ITS NORMAL SENSE. UNLESS AUTHORIZED BY THE LORD, WE ARE NOT TO LOOK FOR OTHER MEANINGS IF THE NATURAL MEANING OF THE SENTENCE MAKES SENSE. ALSO, WE ARE NOT TO SPIRITUALIZE HOLY SCRIPTURE BY ASSIGNING MEANINGS TO WORDS OR PHRASES WHEN IT IS CLEAR THE AUTHOR, UNDER THE GUIDANCE OF THE HOLY GHOST, MEANT IT TO BE UNDERSTOOD AS IT IS WRITTEN, UNLESS IF IT DIRECTLY COMES & IS SUPREMELY COMMANDED FROM & BY THE **LORD YAHWEH** **HIMSELF** FOR PROPHESY MEANS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16. ONE EXAMPLE IS IN REVELATION 20:4-6. MANY WILL ASSIGN VARIOUS MEANINGS TO REFERENCES TO A THOUSAND-YEAR PERIOD. YET, THE LANGUAGE DOES NOT IMPLY IN ANY WAY THAT THE REFERENCES TO THE THOUSAND YEARS SHOULD BE TAKEN TO MEAN ANYTHING OTHER THAN A LITERAL PERIOD OF ONE THOUSAND YEARS, UNLESS THE LORD COMMANDS TO ADD & MULTIPLY THE HOLY SCRIPTURE WILL CAUSE YOU TO GO THROUGH EXTRAORDINARY PLAGUES IN REVELATION 22:18-19. A SIMPLE OUTLINE FOR THE BOOK OF REVELATION IS FOUND IN REVELATION 1:19. IN THE FIRST CHAPTER, THE RISEN & EXALTED LORD IS SPEAKING TO THE LORD JOHN. THE LORD TELLS THE LORD JOHN TO “WRITE, THEREFORE, WHAT YOU HAVE SEEN, WHAT IS NOW & WHAT WILL TAKE PLACE LATER.” THE THINGS THE LORD JOHN HAD ALREADY SEEN ARE RECORDED IN CHAPTER 1. THE “THINGS WHICH ARE”, THAT WERE PRESENT IN JOHN'S DAY, ARE RECORDED IN CHAPTERS 2–3, THE LETTERS TO THE CHURCHES. THE “THINGS THAT WILL TAKE PLACE”, FUTURE THINGS FROM JOHN’S DAY, ARE RECORDED IN CHAPTERS 4–22. GENERALLY SPEAKING, CHAPTERS 4–18 OF REVELATION DEAL WITH THE LORD’S DIVINE JUDGMENTS ON THE PEOPLE OF THE SEXUAL EARTH. THESE DIVINE JUDGMENTS ARE NOT FOR THE GOSPEL KINGDOM IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:2, 9. BEFORE THE DIVINE JUDGMENTS BEGIN, THE GOSPEL KINGDOM WILL HAVE BEEN REMOVED FROM THE SEXUAL EARTH IN AN EVENT CALLED THE SEXLESS RAPTURE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:51-52 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:13-18. CHAPTERS 4–18 DESCRIBE A TIME OF “JACOB'S TROUBLE”, TROUBLE FOR ISRAEL IN JEREMIAH 30:7 & DANIEL 9:12; 12:1. IT IS ALSO A TIME WHEN THE LORD WILL JUDGE UNBELIEVERS FOR THEIR SEXUAL REBELLION AGAINST HIM. CHAPTER 19 DESCRIBES THE LORD’S RETURN WITH THE GOSPEL KINGDOM, THE BRIDE OF THE LORD. THE LORD DEFEATS THE SEXUAL BEAST & THE SEXUAL FALSE PROPHET & CASTS THEM INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE. IN CHAPTER 20, THE LORD HAS LUCIFER & VICTORIA BOUND & CAST IN THE ABYSS. THEN THE LORD SETS UP HIS KINGDOM ON SEXLESS EARTH THAT WILL LAST 1,000 YEARS. AT THE END OF THE 1,000 YEARS, LUCIFER & VICTORIA IS RELEASED & THEY LEAD A SEXUAL REBELLION AGAINST THE LORD. THEY ARE QUICKLY DEFEATED & ALSO CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE. THEN THE FINAL JUDGMENT OCCURS, THE JUDGMENT FOR ALL UNBELIEVERS, WHEN THEY TOO ARE CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE. CHAPTERS 21 AND 22 DESCRIBE WHAT IS REFERRED TO AS THE HEAVENLY ETERNAL STATE. IN THESE CHAPTERS THE LORD TELLS US WHAT ETERNITY WITH HIM WILL BE LIKE. THE BOOK OF REVELATION IS UNDERSTANDABLE. THE LORD WOULD NOT HAVE GIVEN IT TO US IF ITS MEANING WERE ENTIRELY A MYSTERY.  WHAT IS THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION?  THE PHRASE “ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION” REFERS TO MATTHEW 24:15 (KJV): “SO WHEN YOU SEE STANDING IN THE HOLY PLACE 'THE ABOMINATION THAT CAUSES DESOLATION,' SPOKEN OF THROUGH THE PROPHET DANIEL—LET THE READER UNDERSTAND.” THIS IS REFERRING TO DANIEL 9:27, “HE WILL CONFIRM A [PEACE] COVENANT WITH MANY FOR ONE 'SEVEN.' IN THE MIDDLE OF THE 'SEVEN' HE WILL PUT AN END TO SACRIFICE & OFFERING. AND ON A WING [OF THE TEMPLE] HE WILL SET UP AN ABOMINATION THAT CAUSES DESOLATION, UNTIL THE END THAT IS DECREED IS POURED OUT ON HIM.” IN 167 B.C. A GREEK RULER BY THE NAME OF ANTIOCHUS EPIPHANIES SET UP AN ALTAR TO ZEUS OVER THE ALTAR OF BURNT OFFERINGS IN THE JEWISH TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM. HE ALSO SACRIFICED A PIG ON THE ALTAR IN THE TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM. THIS EVENT IS KNOWN AS THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION. IN MATTHEW 24:15, JESUS WAS SPEAKING SOME 200 YEARS AFTER THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION DESCRIBED ABOVE HAD ALREADY OCCURRED. SO, JESUS MUST HAVE BEEN PROPHESYING THAT SOME TIME IN THE FUTURE, OTHER ABOMINATIONS OF DESOLATION WOULD OCCUR IN THE JEWISH TEMPLE IN ISRAEL IN REVELATION 11:1, OR IN THE GENTILE TEMPLE IN ISRAEL IN REVELATION 11:2 OR IN THE ROMAN TEMPLE IN ROME IN ACTS 29:12 OR IN THE ENGLISH TEMPLE IN FLORENCE, SC IN THE USA IN ACTS 29:2. MOST BIBLE PROPHECY INTERPRETERS KNOWS THAT JESUS WAS REFERRING TO THE SEXUAL ANTICHRISTS WHO WILL DO SOMETHING VERY SIMILAR TO WHAT ANTIOCHUS EPIPHANIES DID. THIS IS CONFIRMED BY THE FACT THAT SOME OF WHAT DANIEL PROPHESIED IN DANIEL 9:27 DID NOT OCCUR IN 167 B.C. WITH ANTIOCHUS EPIPHANIES. ANTIOCHUS DID NOT CONFIRM A PEACE COVENANT WITH ISRAEL FOR SEVEN YEARS. IT IS THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WHO, IN THE JEWISH, GENTILE, ROMAN OR ENGLISH END TIMES, WILL ESTABLISH A PEACE COVENANT WITH ISRAEL FOR SEVEN YEARS & THEN BREAK IT BY DOING SOMETHING SIMILAR TO THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION IN THE JEWISH TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM, GENTILE TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM IN REVELATION 11:2, SPANISH TEMPLE IN SPAIN IN ACTS 29:4-6, ROMAN TEMPLE IN PAUL’S CATHEDRAL [FORMERLY KNOWN AS MOUNT LUD] IN ACTS 29:9-10, 12 OR THE ENGLISH TEMPLE IN FLORENCE, SC IN ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30. WHATEVER THE FUTURE ABOMINATIONS OF DESOLATIONS ARE, IT WILL LEAVE NO DOUBT IN ANYONE’S MIND THAT THE ONE PERPETRATING IT IS THE PERSON KNOWN AS THE SEXUAL ANTICHRISTS. IN REVELATION 13:14 DESCRIBES HIM MAKING SOME KIND OF SEXUAL IMAGE WHICH ALL ARE FORCED TO SEXUALLY WORSHIP IN ACTS 7:42-43. TURNING THE SEXLESS TEMPLE OF THE LIVING LORD INTO A PLACE OF SEXUAL WORSHIP FOR THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST IS TRULY AN “ABOMINATION.” THOSE WHO ARE ALIVE & REMAIN DURING THE TRIBULATIONS SHOULD BE WATCHFUL & RECOGNIZE THAT EACH EVENT IS THE BEGINNING OF 3 1/2 YEARS OF THE WORST OF THE TRIBULATION PERIOD & THAT THE RETURN OF THE LORD IS IMMINENT. “BE ALWAYS ON THE WATCH & PRAY THAT YOU MAY BE ABLE TO ESCAPE ALL THAT IS ABOUT TO HAPPEN, & THAT YOU MAY BE ABLE TO STAND BEFORE THE SON OF MAN” IN LUKE 21:36 & ACTS 6:3-4; 7:55-56.  WHAT IS THE SEXLESS PAROUSIA?  THE GREEK WORD ***PAROUSIA*** IS A NOUN THAT MEANS "A COMING" OR "A PRESENCE." AS IT IS USED IN THE NT, IT CAN REFER TO ANY INDIVIDUAL'S COMING OR PRESENCE TO A SPECIFIC PLACE OR TO BE WITH SPECIFIC PEOPLE. FOR EXAMPLE, IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 16:17, PAUL WRITES OF "THE COMING OF STEPHANAS [THRICE] & FORTUNATUS [TWICE] & ACHAICUS [ONCE]." IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 7:6, PAUL WRITES OF "THE COMING OF TITUS." IN PHILIPPIANS 2:12, IT IS USED TO REFER TO PAUL'S PRESENCE. IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-6; 13:1-10, IT IS USED TO REFER TO THE COMING OF THE LORD’S SUPREME AUTHORITY & THE LORD’S SUPREME LORDSHIP IN THE 2ND TIME OR TWICE KNOWN AS “**SECOND TO NONE**” OR THE “**PROMISE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD WITH HIS HOLY GHOST**” IN THE OPPOSING SIDE OF THE NUMBER 0 IN ROMANS 13:1-2; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28; EPHESIANS 4:6; REVELATION 4-5, 21-22 & ACTS 1:4-7; 2:1-21, 25-28, 33-35; 3:11-26; 4:29-31; 5:39; 6:4-5, 7-8, 14-15; 7:4, 7, 24-28, 30-38, 45-56, 59-60; 8:12-13; 9:3-30; 13:9-12; 16:17-18; 17:22-31; 19:11-14, 17-20; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 28:25-27; 29:2. THE FIRST TIME OR ONCE REFERS TO THE COMING OF PAUL WITH HIS THORN IN THE FLESH IN THE NUMBER 0 IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:7-21. MOST IMPORTANTLY, HOWEVER, IF YOU WERE TO DO A SEARCH OF THE GREEK NT, YOU WOULD FIND THAT PRIMARILY THIS WORD REFERS TO THE COMING OF THE LORD. IT CAN REFER TO EITHER HIS 2ND SEXLESS COMING AT THE END OF THE 7-YEAR TRIBULATION PERIOD IN MATTHEW 24:27, 37, 39; REVELATION 19:11 & ACTS 1:4-7; 29:2, 10, 25 WITH A ROMAN 2ND SEXLESS COMING & A ENGLISH 2ND SEXLESS COMING, OR TO HIS SEXLESS COMING TO RAPTURE HIS GOSPEL KINGDOM PRIOR TO THE 7-YEAR PERIOD KNOWN AS THE TRIBULATION IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:23; 1ST THESSALONIANS 2:19; 5:23; JAMES 5:8; 1ST JOHN 2:28 & ACTS 4:25-28; 29:2, 9-10, 12, 18-20, 22, 23-25 WITH A GENTILE END TIMES [ACTS 4:25-28; 29:12], A SPANISH END TIMES [ACTS 29:4-6, 12], A ROMAN END TIMES [ACTS 29:2, 12] & A ENGLISH END TIMES [ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30]. SO, THE PAROUSIA IS THE COMING OF THE LORD, & YOU HAVE TO LOOK AT THE CONTEXT TO DETERMINE WHETHER IT REFERS TO HIS SEXLESS APPEARING IN THE AIR TO THE SEXLESS RAPTURE TO CATCH AWAY THE GOSPEL KINGDOM IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:13-18, OR WHETHER IT REFERS TO HIS 2ND SEXLESS COMING TO SEXLESS EARTH TO SETUP HIS SEXLESS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM IN MATTHEW 24-25; REVELATION 19:11; 20:4-6 & ACTS 29:2, 10, 17, 22, 23-25.  **THE TRUE REVELATIONS OF ACTS 29:1-26**  IN ACTS 29:1 AND PAUL, FULL OF THE BLESSINGS OF CHRIST, AND ABOUNDING IN THE SPIRIT, DEPARTED OUT OF ROME DETERMINING TO GO INTO SPAIN, FOR HE HAD A LONG TIME PROPOSED TO JOURNEY THITHERWARD, AND WAS MINDED ALSO TO GO FROM THENCE TO BRITAIN. 2 FOR HE HAD HEARD IN PHOENICIA THAT CERTAIN OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, ABOUT THE TIME OF THE ASSYRIAN CAPTIVITY, HAD ESCAPED BY SEA TO “THE ISLES AFAR OFF” AS SPOKEN BY THE PROPHET, AND CALLED BY THE ROMANS [THE REVELATIONS OF ROME] & BRITAIN [THE REVELATIONS OF ANCIENT BRITAIN TO THE REVELATION OF GREAT BRITAIN TO THE REVELATIONS OF THE USA---THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA]. 3 AND THE LORD COMMANDED THE GOSPEL TO BE PREACHED FAR HENCE TO THE GENTILES, AND TO THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL. 4 AND NO MAN HINDERED PAUL: FOR HE TESTIFIED BOLDLY OF JESUS BEFORE THE TRIBUNES AND AMONG THE PEOPLE AND HE TOOK WITH HIM CERTAIN OF THE BRETHREN WHICH ABODE WITH HIM AT ROME, AND THEY TOOK SHIPPING AT OSTRIUM AND HAVING THE WINDS FAIR, WERE BROUGHT SAFELY INTO A HAVEN OF SPAIN [THE REVELATIONS OF SPAIN]. 5 AND MUCH PEOPLE WERE GATHERED TOGETHER FROM THE TOWNS AND VILLAGES, AND THE HILL COUNTRY; FOR THEY HAD HEARD OF THE CONVERSION OF THE APOSTLES, AND THE MANY MIRACLES WHICH HE HAD WROUGHT. 6 AND PAUL PREACHED MIGHTILY IN SPAIN, AND GREAT MULTITUDES BELIEVED AND WERE CONVERTED, FOR THEY PERCEIVED HE WAS AN APOSTLE SENT FROM GOD. 7 AND THEY DEPARTED OUT OF SPAIN, AND PAUL AND HIS COMPANY FINDING A SHIP IN ARMORICA SAILING UNTO BRITAIN, THEY WERE THEREIN, AND PASSING ALONG THE SOUTH COAST, THEY REACHED A PORT CALLED RAPHINUS. 8. NOW WHEN IT WAS VOICED ABROAD THAT THE APOSTLE HAD LANDED ON THEIR COAST, GREAT MULTITUDES OF THE INHABITANTS MET HIM, AND THEY TREATED PAUL COURTEOUSLY AND HE ENTERED IN AT THE EAST GATE OF THEIR CITY AND LODGED IN THE HOUSE OF A HEBREW AND ONE OF HIS OWN NATION. 9 AND ON THE MORROW HE CAME AND STOOD UPON MOUNT LUD AND THE PEOPLE THRONGED AT THE GATE, AND ASSEMBLED IN THE BROADWAY, AND HE PREACHED CHRIST UNTO THEM, AND THEY BELIEVED THE WORD AND TESTIMONY OF JESUS. 10. AND AT EVEN THE HOLY GHOST FELL UPON PAUL, AND HE PROPHESIED, SAYING, BEHOLD, IN THE LAST DAYS THE GOD OF PEACE SHALL DWELL IN THE CITIES, AND THE INHABITANTS THEREOF SHALL BE NUMBERED: AND IN THE SEVENTH NUMBERING OF THE PEOPLE, THEIR EYES SHALL BE OPENED, AND THE GLORY OF THEIR INHERITANCE SHINE FORTH BEFORE THEM. THE NATIONS SHALL COME UP TO WORSHIP ON THE MOUNT THAT TESTIFIES OF THE PATIENCE AND LONG SUFFERING OF A SERVANT OF THE LORD. 11 AND IN THE LATTER-DAYS NEW TIDINGS OF THE GOSPEL SHALL ISSUE FORTH OUT OF JERUSALEM, AND THE HEARTS OF THE PEOPLE SHALL REJOICE, AND BEHOLD, FOUNTAINS SHALL BE OPENED, AND THERE SHALL BE NO MORE PLAGUE. 12 IN THOSE DAYS THERE SHALL BE WARS [GENTILE END TIMES & SPANISH END TIMES] AND RUMORS OF WAR [ROMAN END TIMES & ENGLISH END TIMES] AND A KING SHALL RISE UP, AND HIS SWORD, SHALL BE FOR THE HEALING OF THE NATIONS, AND HIS PEACEMAKING SHALL ABIDE, AND THE GLORY OF HIS KINGDOM A WONDER AMONG PRINCES. 13 AND IT CAME TO PASS THAT CERTAIN OF THE DRUIDS CAME UNTO PAUL PRIVATELY, AND SHOWED BY THEIR RITES AND CEREMONIES THAT THEY WERE DESCENDED FROM THE JUDAHITES WHICH ESCAPED FROM BONDAGE IN THE LAND OF EGYPT, AND THE APOSTLE BELIEVED THESE THINGS, AND HE GAVE THEM THE KISS OF PEACE. 14 AND PAUL ABODE IN HIS LODGINGS THREE MONTHS CONFIRMING IN THE FAITH AND PREACHING CHRIST CONTINUALLY. 15 AND AFTER THESE THINGS, PAUL AND HIS BRETHREN DEPARTED FROM RAPHINIUS AND SAILED UNTO ATIUM IN GAUL. 16 AND PAUL PREACHED IN THE ROMAN GARRISON AND AMONG THE PEOPLE, EXHORTING ALL MEN TO REPENT AND CONFESS THEIR SINS. 17 AND THERE CAME TO HIM CERTAIN OF THE BELGAE TO ENQUIRE OF HIM OF THE NEW DOCTRINE, AND OF THE MAN JESUS AND PAUL OPENED HIS HEART UNTO THEM AND TOLD THEM ALL THINGS THAT HAD BEFALLEN HIM, HOWBEIT THAT CHRIST JESUS CAME INTO THE WORLD TO SAVE SINNERS AND THEY DEPARTED PONDERING AMONG THEMSELVES THE THINGS WHICH THEY HAD HEARD. 18 AND AFTER MUCH PREACHING AND TOIL, PAUL AND HIS FELLOW LABORERS PASSED INTO HELVETIA, AND CAME TO MOUNT PONTIUS PILATE, WHERE HE WHO CONDEMNED THE LORD JESUS DASHED HIMSELF DOWN HEADLONG, AND SO MISERABLY PERISHED. 19 AND IMMEDIATELY A TORRENT GUSHED OUT OF THE MOUNTAIN AND WASHED HIS BODY, BROKEN IN PIECES, INTO A LAKE. 20 AND PAUL STRETCHED FORTH HIS HANDS UPON THE WATER, AND PRAYED UNTO THE LORD SAYING, O LORD GOD, GIVE A SIGN UNTO ALL NATIONS THAT HERE PONTIUS PILATE WHICH CONDEMNED THINE ONLY-BEGOTTEN SON, PLUNGED DOWN HEADLONG INTO THE PIT. 21 AND WHILE PAUL WAS YET SPEAKING, BEHOLD, THERE CAME A GREAT EARTHQUAKE, AND THE FACE OF THE WATERS WAS CHANGED, AND THE FORM OF THE LAKE LIKE UNTO THE SON OF MAN HANGING IN AN AGONY UPON THE CROSS. 22 AND A VOICE CAME OUT OF HEAVEN SAYING, EVEN PILATE HATH ESCAPED THE WRATH TO COME FOR HE WASHED HIS HANDS BEFORE THE MULTITUDE AT THE BLOOD SHEDDING OF THE LORD JESUS. 23 WHEN, THEREFORE, PAUL AND THOSE THAT WERE WITH HIM SAW THE EARTHQUAKE, AND HEARD THE VOICE OF THE ANGEL, THEY GLORIFIED GOD, AND WERE MIGHTILY STRENGTHENED IN THE SPIRIT. 24 AND THEY JOURNEYED AND CAME TO MOUNT JULIUS WHERE STOOD TWO PILLARS, ONE ON THE RIGHT HAND AND ONE ON THE LEFT HAND, ERECTED BY CAESAR AUGUSTUS. 25 AND PAUL, FILLED WITH THE HOLY GHOST, STOOD UP BETWEEN THE TWO PILLARS, SAYING, MEN AND BRETHREN THESE STONES WHICH YOU SEE THIS DAY SHALL TESTIFY OF MY JOURNEY HENCE AND VERILY I SAY, THEY SHALL REMAIN UNTIL THE OUTPOURING OF THE SPIRIT UPON ALL NATIONS, NEITHER SHALL THE WAY BE HINDERED THROUGHOUT ALL GENERATIONS. 26 AND THEY WENT FORTH AND CAME UNTO ILLTRICUM, INTENDING TO GO BY MACEDONIA INTO ASIA, AND GRACE WAS FOUND IN ALL THE CHURCHES, AND THEY PROSPERED AND HAD PEACE. AMEN.  **THE BRAKE DOWN OF ACTS 29:1-26**  THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BLESSING & OVERFLOWING OF HIS SPIRIT IS IN ACTS 29:1. THE FATHER STEPHEN COMMANDED THE UNIVERSAL GOSPEL TO REACH SPAIN & EVEN BRITAIN [THIS IS MODERN DAY NORTH AMERICA WITH THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA INVOLVED LATER IN THE TIME LINE] IS IN ACTS 29:2. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S APPOINTMENT OF PAUL IS REMEMBERED IN ACTS 29:6. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS PREACHED & THEY ALL RECEIVED HIS WORD & TESTIMONY IS IN ACTS 29:9. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S END TIME PROPHESY OF UNIVERSAL PEACE [SOLOMON] CONCERNING THE GLOBAL CHRISTIAN END TIMES OF THE LAST TRIBULATION PERIOD & THERE SHALL BE NO MORE INCURABLE CURSE OR NO MORE INCURABLE DISEASE OR NO MORE INCURABLE DEATH, WHICH MEANS A GLOBAL ETERNAL RELEASE & ETERNAL EXPUNGEMENT FROM THE 1ST DEATH IS IN ACTS 29:10. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SERVANT WITH PATIENCE & LONG-SUFFERING IS IN ACTS 29:10. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SEASON IN PROVING HIS FAITH & PREACHING HIM CONTINUALLY IS IN ACTS 29:14. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S NEW DOCTRINE IS IN ACTS 29:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS PRAYED TO FOR HIM TO GIVE A SIGN TO ALL NATIONS IS IN ACTS 29:20. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AUTHORIZATION FOR THOSE CERTAIN ETERNAL CREATURES TO ESCAPE THE 2ND DEATH ARE THE ETERNAL CREATURES WHO ENDURED THE 1ST DEATH IS IN ACTS 29:22. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS GLORIFIED & THEIR SPIRITS WERE GREATLY STRENGTHENED IS IN ACTS 29:23. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OUTPOURING OF HIS SPIRIT UPON ALL NATIONS & THE UNIVERSAL WAY SHALL NOT BE HINDERED THROUGHOUT ALL GENERATIONS IS IN ACTS 29:25.  WHAT IS THE BATTLE OF ARMAGEDDON?  THE WORD “ARMAGEDDON” COMES FROM A HEBREW WORD ***HAR-MAGEDONE***, WHICH MEANS “MOUNT MEGIDDO” AND HAS BECOME SYNONYMOUS WITH THE FUTURE BATTLE IN WHICH THE LORD WILL INTERVENE & DESTROY THE SEXUAL ARMIES OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST AS PREDICTED IN BIBLICAL PROPHECY IN REVELATION 16:16; 20:1-3 & ACTS 4:25-28; 29:2, 9-10, 12, 18, 24 IN A GENTILE END TIMES [ACTS 4:25-28], A ROMAN END TIMES [ACTS 29:12] & A ENGLISH END TIMES [ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30]. THERE WILL BE A MULTITUDE OF PEOPLE ENGAGED IN THE BATTLE OF ARMAGEDDON & THE OTHER GENTILE BATTLES, ROMAN BATTLES & ENGLISH BATTLES AFTERWARDS, AS ALL THE SEXUAL NATIONS GATHER TOGETHER TO FIGHT AGAINST THE LORD IN ACTS 4:25-28; 29:12 & ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30. THE EXACT LOCATION OF THE VALLEY OF ARMAGEDDON IS UNCLEAR BECAUSE THERE IS NO MOUNTAIN CALLED MEGGIDO. HOWEVER, SINCE “HAR” CAN ALSO MEAN HILL, THE MOST LIKELY LOCATION IS THE HILL COUNTRY SURROUNDING THE PLAIN OF MEGGIDO, SOME SIXTY MILES NORTH OF JERUSALEM. MORE THAN TWO HUNDRED BATTLES HAVE BEEN FOUGHT IN THAT REGION. THE PLAIN OF MEGIDDO AND THE NEARBY PLAIN OF ESDRAELON WILL BE THE FOCAL POINT FOR THE BATTLE OF ARMAGEDDON, WHICH WILL RANGE THE ENTIRE LENGTH OF ISRAEL AS FAR SOUTH AS THE EDOMITE CITY OF BOZRAH IN ISAIAH 63:1. THE VALLEY OF ARMAGEDDON WAS FAMOUS FOR TWO GREAT VICTORIES IN ISRAEL’S HISTORY: 1) BARAK’S VICTORY OVER THE CANAANITES IN JUDGES 4:15 & 2) GIDEON’S VICTORY OVER THE MIDIANITES IN JUDGES 7. ARMAGEDDON WAS ALSO THE SITE FOR TWO GREAT TRAGEDIES: 1) THE DEATH OF SAUL AND HIS SONS IN 1ST SAMUEL 31:8 & 2) THE DEATH OF KING JOSIAH IN 2ND KINGS 23:29-30 & 2ND CHRONICLES 35:22. BECAUSE OF THIS HISTORY, THE VALLEY OF ARMAGEDDON BECAME A SYMBOL OF THE FINAL CONFLICT BETWEEN THE LORD & THE FORCES OF SEXUALITY. THE WORD “ARMAGEDDON” ONLY OCCURS IN REVELATION 16:16, “THEN THEY GATHERED THE [SEXUAL] KINGS TOGETHER TO THE PLACE THAT IN HEBREW IS CALLED ARMAGEDDON.” THIS SPEAKS OF THE [SEXUAL] KINGS WHO ARE LOYAL TO THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST GATHERING TOGETHER FOR A FINAL ASSAULT ON ISRAEL. AT ARMAGEDDON “THE CUP FILLED WITH THE WINE OF THE FURY OF [THE LORD’S] WRATH” IN REVELATION 16:19 WILL BE DELIVERED, & THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST & HIS SEXUAL FOLLOWERS WILL BE OVERTHROWN & DEFEATED. “ARMAGEDDON” HAS BECOME A GENERAL TERM THAT REFERS TO THE TOTAL END OF THE JEWISH WORLD CONCERNING THE HEBREWS, NOT EXCLUSIVELY TO THE GREAT BATTLE THAT TAKES PLACE IN THE PLAIN OF MEGIDDO.  **THE 12 TRIBULATIONS PERIODS, WHICH IS 96 YEARS TOTAL**  THE JEWISH VICTORIES DONE BY THE LORD IS THROUGHOUT SCRIPTURE & IN THE BOOK OF REVELATIONS IN THE TRUE BIBLICAL JEWISH HISTORY OF THE JEWISH WARS IN ISRAEL! THE JEWISH TRAGEDIES DONE BY THE LORD IS THROUGHOUT SCRIPTURE & IN THE BOOK OF REVELATIONS IN THE TRUE BIBLICAL JEWISH HISTORY OF THE JEWISH WARS IN ISRAEL!  THE GENTILES VICTORIES DONE BY THE LORD IS IN ISAIAH 11:10; 60:5, 11; JOEL 3:9; LUKE 21:24 & ACTS 14:22; 29:12 IN THE TRUE BIBLICAL GENTILE HISTORY OF THE GENTILE WARS IN ISRAEL! THE GENTILE TRAGEDIES DONE BY THE LORD IS IN JEREMIAH 4:7; ZECHARIAH 1:21; REVELATION 11:2 & ACTS 4:29-30; 14:22; 29:12 IN THE TRUE BIBLICAL GENTILE HISTORY OF THE GENTILE WARS IN ISRAEL!  THE SPANISH VICTORIES DONE BY THE LORD IS IN ACTS 14:22; 29:4-6, 12 IN THE TRUE BIBLICAL SPANISH HISTORY OF THE SPANISH WARS IN SPAIN! THE SPANISH TRAGEDIES DONE BY THE LORD IS IN ACTS 14:22; 29:4-6, 12 IN THE TRUE BIBLICAL SPANISH HISTORY OF THE SPANISH WARS IN SPAIN!  THE GREEK VICTORIES DONE BY THE LORD IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:24 & ACTS 14:22; 19:11-14, 17-20; 29:12 IN THE TRUE BIBLICAL GREEK HISTORY OF THE GREEK WARS IN GREECE! THE GREEK TRAGEDIES DONE BY THE LORD IS IN JOHN 19:20; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:23; LUKE 23:38; REVELATION 9:11 & ACTS 14:22; 19:15-16; 29:12 IN THE TRUE BIBLICAL GREEK HISTORY OF THE GREEK WARS IN GREECE!  THE ROMAN VICTORIES DONE BY THE LORD IS IN JOHN 11:48 & ACTS 14:22; 23:27; 28:17; 29:9-10, 12, 18, 24-25 IN THE TRUE BIBLICAL ROMAN HISTORY OF THE ROMAN WARS IN ROME! THE ROMAN TRAGEDIES DONE BY THE LORD IS IN ACTS 14:22; 29:12 IN THE TRUE BIBLICAL ROMAN HISTORY OF THE ROMAN WARS IN ROME!  THE ENGLISH VICTORIES DONE BY THE LORD IS IN ACTS 14:22; 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30 IN THE TRUE BIBLICAL ENGLISH HISTORY OF THE ENGLISH WARS IN ANCIENT BRITAIN [ACTS 29:2, 12], GREAT BRITAIN [ACTS 29:2], & THE USA---UNITED STATES OF AMERICA [ACTS 29:2]! THE ENGLISH TRAGEDIES DONE BY THE LORD IS IN ACTS 14:22; 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30 IN THE TRUE BIBLICAL ENGLISH HISTORY OF THE ENGLISH WARS IN ANCIENT BRITAIN [ACTS 29:2, 12], GREAT BRITAIN [ACTS 29:2] & THE USA---UNITED STATES OF AMERICA [ACTS 29:2]!  WHAT ARE GOG AND MAGOG?  HISTORICALLY SPEAKING, MAGOG WAS A GRANDSON OF NOAH IN GENESIS 10:2. THE DESCENDANTS OF MAGOG SETTLED TO THE FAR NORTH OF ISRAEL & ENDED UP IN EUROPE & NORTHERN ASIA IN EZEKIEL 38:2. MAGOG REFER TO THE "NORTHERN BARBARIANS" IN GENERAL, BUT LIKELY ALSO HAS A CONNECTION TO MAGOG THE PERSON. THE PEOPLE OF MAGOG ARE DESCRIBED AS SKILLED WARRIORS IN EZEKIEL 38:15; 39:3-9. GOG & MAGOG ARE REFERRED TO IN EZEKIEL 38-39 & IN REVELATION 20:7-8. WHILE THESE TWO INSTANCES CARRY THE SAME NAMES, A CLOSE STUDY OF HOLY SCRIPTURE CLEARLY DEMONSTRATES THEY DO NOT REFER TO THE SAME PEOPLE & EVENTS. IN EZEKIEL’S PROPHECY, GOG WILL BE THE LEADER OF A GREAT ARMY THAT ATTACKS THE LAND OF ISRAEL. GOG IS DESCRIBED AS “OF THE LAND OF MAGOG, THE PRINCE OF ROSH, MESHECH, AND TUBAL” IN EZEKIEL 38:2-3. EZEKIEL'S BATTLE OF GOG AND MAGOG OCCURS IN THE TRIBULATION PERIOD, MORE SPECIFICALLY IN THE FIRST 3 1/2 YEARS. THE STRONGEST EVIDENCE FOR THIS IS THAT THE ATTACK WILL COME WHEN ISRAEL IS AT PEACE IN EZEKIEL 28:8, 11. THE DESCRIPTION FROM EZEKIEL IS THAT OF A NATION THAT HAS SECURITY & HAS LAID DOWN ITS DEFENSES. ISRAEL IS DEFINITELY NOT AT PEACE NOW, AND IT IS INCONCEIVABLE THAT THE NATION WOULD LAY DOWN ITS DEFENSES APART FROM SOME MAJOR EVENT. WHEN ISRAEL'S PEACE COVENANT WITH THE SEXUAL BEAST/SEXUAL ANTICHRIST IS IN EFFECT AT THE BEGINNING OF DANIEL'S 70TH WEEK, ALSO KNOWN AS THE 7-YEAR TRIBULATION, IN DANIEL 9:27, ISRAEL WILL BE AT PEACE. POSSIBLY THE BATTLE WILL OCCUR JUST BEFORE THE MIDPOINT OF THE SEVEN-YEAR PERIOD. ACCORDING TO EZEKIEL, GOG WILL BE DEFEATED BY THE LORD HIMSELF ON THE MOUNTAINS OF ISRAEL. THE SLAUGHTER WILL BE SO GREAT IT WILL TAKE SEVEN MONTHS TO BURY ALL OF THE DEAD IN EZEKIEL 39:11-12. GOG & MAGOG ARE MENTIONED AGAIN IN REVELATION 20:7-8. THE DUPLICATED USE OF THE NAMES GOG & MAGOG IN REVELATION 20:8-9 IS TO SHOW THAT THESE PEOPLE DEMONSTRATE THE SAME SEXUAL REBELLION AGAINST THE LORD & AGGRAVATION TOWARD THE LORD AS THOSE IN EZEKIEL 38-39. IT IS SIMILAR TO SOMEONE TODAY CALLING A PERSON "THE DEVIL OR BABYLON" BECAUSE HE OR SHE IS SEXUAL & EVIL. WE KNOW THAT PERSON IS NOT REALLY LUCIFER OR BABYLON, BUT BECAUSE THAT PERSON SHARES SIMILAR CHARACTERISTICS, HE OR SHE MIGHT BE REFERRED TO AS "THE DEVIL OR BABYLON." THE BOOK OF REVELATION USES EZEKIEL'S PROPHECY ABOUT MAGOG TO PORTRAY A FINAL END-TIMES ATTACK ON THE NATION OF ISRAEL IN REVELATION 20:8-9. THE RESULT OF THIS BATTLE IS THAT ALL ARE DESTROYED & LUCIFER AND BABYLON WILL FIND THEIR FINAL PLACE IN THE LAKE OF FIRE IN REVELATION 20:10. IT IS IMPORTANT TO RECOGNIZE THAT THE GOG & MAGOG OF EZEKIEL 38-39 IS QUITE DIFFERENT FROM THE ONE IN REVELATION 20:7-8. BELOW ARE SOME OF THE MORE OBVIOUS REASONS WHY THESE REFER TO DIFFERENT PEOPLE & BATTLES. 1. IN THE BATTLE OF EZEKIEL 38-39, THE ARMIES COME PRIMARILY FROM THE NORTH & INVOLVE ONLY A FEW NATIONS OF THE EARTH IN EZEKIEL 38:6, 15; 39:2. THE BATTLE IN REVELATION 20:7-9 WILL INVOLVE ALL NATIONS, SO ARMIES WILL COME FROM ALL DIRECTIONS, NOT JUST FROM THE NORTH. 2. THERE IS NO MENTION OF LUCIFER OR BABYLON IN THE CONTEXT OF EZEKIEL 38-39. IN REVELATION 20:7 THE CONTEXT CLEARLY PLACES THE BATTLE AT THE END OF THE MILLENNIUM WITH LUCIFER & BABYLON AS THE PRIMARY CHARACTERS. 3. IN EZEKIEL 39:11-12 STATES THAT THE DEAD WILL BE BURIED FOR SEVEN MONTHS. THERE WOULD BE NO NEED TO BURY THE DEAD IF THE BATTLE IN EZEKIEL 38-39 IS THE ONE DESCRIBED IN REVELATION 20:8-9, FOR IMMEDIATELY FOLLOWING IN REVELATION 20:8-9 IS THE GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT IN REVELATION 20:11-15 & THEN THE CURRENT/PRESENT HEAVEN & EARTH ARE DESTROYED, REPLACED BY A NEW HEAVEN & NEW EARTH IN REVELATION 21:1. THERE OBVIOUSLY WILL BE A NEED TO BURY THE DEAD IF THE BATTLE TAKES PLACE IN THE EARLY PART OF THE TRIBULATION, FOR THE LAND OF ISRAEL WILL BE OCCUPIED FOR ANOTHER 1,000 YEARS, THE LENGTH OF THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM IN REVELATION 20:4-6. 4. THE BATTLE IN EZEKIEL 38-39 IS USED BY THE LORD TO BRING ISRAEL BACK TO HIM IN EZEKIEL 39:21-29. IN REVELATION 20, ISRAEL HAS BEEN FAITHFUL TO THE LORD FOR 1,000 YEARS, THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM. THOSE IN REVELATION 20:7-10 WHO ARE SEXUALLY REBELLIOUS ARE DESTROYED WITHOUT ANY MORE OPPORTUNITY FOR DIVINE REPENTANCE.  WHAT IS THE SEXLESS DAY OF THE LORD?  THE PHRASE “DAY OF THE LORD” USUALLY IDENTIFIES EVENTS THAT TAKE PLACE AT THE END OF HISTORY IN ISAIAH 7:18-25 & IS OFTEN CLOSELY ASSOCIATED WITH THE PHRASE “THAT DAY” OR “THAT AGE” WHICH MEANS A SINGLE REALM IN LUKE 20:35-36. ONE KEY TO UNDERSTANDING THESE PHRASES IS TO NOTE THAT THEY ALWAYS IDENTIFY A SPAN OF TIME DURING WHICH THE LORD PERSONALLY INTERVENES IN HISTORY, DIRECTLY OR INDIRECTLY, TO ACCOMPLISH SOME SPECIFIC ASPECT OF HIS PLAN IN ACTS 5:39. MOST PEOPLE ASSOCIATE THE DAY OF THE LORD WITH A PERIOD OF TIME OR A SPECIAL DAY THAT WILL OCCUR WHEN THE LORD’S DIVINE WILL & DIVINE PURPOSE FOR HIS WORLD & FOR MANKIND WILL BE FULFILLED. SOME SCHOLARS KNOW THAT THE DAY OF THE LORD WILL BE A LONGER PERIOD OF TIME THAN A SINGLE DAY, A PERIOD OF TIME WHEN THE LORD WILL REIGN THROUGHOUT THE WORLD BEFORE HE CLEANSES HEAVEN & EARTH IN PREPARATION FOR THE ETERNAL STATE OF ALL MANKIND. OTHER SCHOLARS KNOW THE DAY OF THE LORD WILL BE AN INSTANTANEOUS EVENT WHEN THE LORD RETURNS TO EARTH TO REDEEM HIS FAITHFUL TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS & SEND SEXUAL UNBELIEVERS TO ETERNAL DAMNATION. THE PHRASE “THE 7 DAYS & 7 NIGHTS OF THE LORD” REFERS TO 6 DAYS & 6 NIGHTS IN 12 TRIBULATION PERIODS & 1 DAY & 1 NIGHT IN THE NEW UNIVERSE IS USED OFTEN IN THE OT---OLD TESTAMENT IN ISAIAH 2:12; 13:6, 9; EZEKIEL 13:5; 30:3; JOEL 1:15; 2:1, 11, 31; 3:14; AMOS 5:18, 20; OBADIAH 15; ZEPHANIAH 1:7, 14; ZECHARIAH 14:1 & MALACHI 4:5 & USED OFTEN IN THE MT---MIDDLE TESTAMENT IN 2ND ESDRAS 16:74; JUDITH 7:28; 16:17; SIRACH 11:4; 51:10; BARUCH 1:19; 2:11 & SONG OF 3 JEWS 14 & USED SEVERAL TIMES IN THE NT---NEW TESTAMENT IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:5; 2ND CORINTHIANS 1:14; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:2; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:2 & 2ND PETER 3:10 & USED TWICE IN THE HT---HIGHER TESTAMENT IN REVELATION 6:17; 16:14 & USED ONCE IN THE HT---HIGHEST TESTAMENT IN LUKE 4:18-19 & USED ONCE IN THE MHT---MOST HIGHEST TESTAMENT IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 2:20 & USED ONCE IN THE HMHT---HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST TESTAMENT IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 2:20. THE OT PASSAGES DEALING WITH THE DAY OF THE LORD OFTEN CONVEY A SENSE OF IMMINENCE, NEARNESS, & EXPECTATION: “WAIL, FOR THE DAY OF THE LORD IS NEAR!” IN ISAIAH 13:6; “FOR THE DAY IS NEAR, EVEN THE DAY OF THE LORD IS NEAR” IN EZEKIEL 30:3; “LET ALL WHO LIVE IN THE LAND TREMBLE, FOR THE DAY OF THE LORD IS COMING. IT IS CLOSE AT HAND” IN JOEL 2:1; “MULTITUDES, MULTITUDES IN THE VALLEY OF DECISION! FOR THE DAY OF THE LORD IS NEAR IN THE VALLEY OF DECISION” IN JOEL 3:14; “BE SILENT BEFORE THE LORD GOD! FOR THE DAY OF THE LORD IS NEAR” IN ZEPHANIAH 1:7. THIS IS BECAUSE THE OT PASSAGES REFERRING TO THE DAY OF THE LORD OFTEN SPEAK OF BOTH A NEAR & A FAR FULFILLMENT, AS DOES MUCH OF OT PROPHECY. SOME OT PASSAGES THAT REFER TO THE DAY OF THE LORD DESCRIBE HISTORICAL JUDGMENTS THAT HAVE ALREADY BEEN FULFILLED IN SOME SENSE IN ISAIAH 13:6-22; EZEKIEL 30:2-19; JOEL 1:15; 3:14; AMOS 5:18-20; ZEPHANIAH 1:14-18, WHILE OTHERS REFERS TO DIVINE JUDGMENTS THAT WILL TAKE PLACE TOWARD THE END OF THE AGE IN JOEL 2:30-32; ZECHARIAH 14:1 & MALACHI 4:1, 5. THE NT CALLS IT A DAY OF “WRATH,” A DAY OF “VISITATION,” & THE “GREAT DAY OF GOD ALMIGHTY” IN REVELATION 16:14 & REFERS TO A STILL FUTURE FULFILLMENT WHEN THE LORD’S WRATH IS POURED OUT ON SEXUAL UNBELIEVING ISRAEL IN ISAIAH 22; JEREMIAH 30:1-17; JOEL 1-2; AMOS 5; & ZEPHANIAH 1 & ON THE SEXUAL UNBELIEVING CREATURES IN EZEKIEL 38-39 & ZECHARIAH 14. THE HOLY SCRIPTURES INDICATE THAT “THE DAY OF THE LORD” WILL COME QUICKLY, LIKE A THIEF IN THE NIGHT IN ZEPHANIAH 1:14-15 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:2 & THEREFORE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS MUST BE WATCHFUL & READY FOR THE SEXLESS COMING OF THE LORD AT ANY MOMENT IN ACTS 2:20. BESIDES BEING A TIME OF JUDGMENT, IT WILL ALSO BE A TIME OF SALVATION AS THE LORD WILL DELIVER THE REMNANT OF ISRAEL, FULFILLING HIS PROMISE THAT “ALL OF ISRAEL WILL BE SAVED” IN ROMANS 11:26, FORGIVING THEIR SINS & RESTORING HIS CHOSEN PEOPLE TO THE LAND THE LORD PROMISED TO ABRAHAM IN ISAIAH 10:27; JEREMIAH 30:19-31, 40; MICAH 4 & ZECHARIAH 13. THE FINAL OUTCOME OF THE DAY OF THE LORD WILL BE THAT “THE ARROGANCE OF MAN WILL BE BROUGHT LOW & THE PRIDE OF MAN HUMBLED; THE LORD ALONE WILL BE EXALTED IN THAT DAY” IN ISAIAH 2:17. THE ULTIMATE OR FINAL FULFILLMENT OF THE PROPHECIES CONCERNING THE DAY OF THE LORD WILL COME AT THE END OF THE ENGLISH HISTORY WHEN THE LORD, WITH WONDROUS POWER, WILL PUNISH ALL SEXUALITY & FULFILL ALL HIS PROMISES IS IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 1:4-7; 2:1-21, 25-28, 32-35; 7:6-7; 29:2.  WHAT ARE THE SEVENTY SEVENS IN DANIEL 9:24-27?  IN DANIEL 9:24-27 IS A KEY BIBLICAL PASSAGE. IT IS THE ONLY OLD TESTAMENT PASSAGE WHICH REFERS TO THE MESSIAH AS “MESSIAH.” ELSEWHERE HE IS CALLED “SHILOH” IN GENESIS 49:10, THE “ROOT OF JESSE” IN ISAIAH 11:10, THE “RIGHTEOUS BRANCH” IN JEREMIAH 23:5, THE “PRINCE OF PEACE” IN ISAIAH 9:6, ETC. BUT THE NAME BY WHICH HE IS KNOWN BEST, “MESSIAH,” APPEARS IN ONLY ONE PASSAGE IN DANIEL 9:24-27. HERE IS AN EXCERPT FROM THAT PASSAGE: "SEVENTY SEVENS HAVE BEEN DECREED FOR YOUR PEOPLE…SO YOU ARE TO KNOW & DISCERN THAT FROM THE ISSUING OF A DECREE TO RESTORE & REBUILD JERUSALEM UNTIL MESSIAH THE PRINCE THERE WILL BE SEVEN SEVENS & SIXTY-TWO SEVENS, IT WILL BE BUILT AGAIN, WITH PLAZA AND MOAT, EVEN IN TIMES OF DISTRESS. THEN AFTER THE SIXTY-TWO SEVENS THE MESSIAH WILL BE CUT OFF & HAVE NOTHING & THE PEOPLE OF THE PRINCE WHO IS TO COME WILL DESTROY THE CITY & THE SANCTUARY.” EXACTLY WHAT IS MEANT BY “SEVENTY SEVENS”? THE PHRASE BY ITSELF IS AMBIGUOUS BUT TAKEN IN CONTEXT THE MEANING IS CLEAR. DANIEL’S PRAYER IN VERSES 3-19 OF THE CHAPTER REFERS TO THE FULFILLMENT OF A SPECIFIC SEVENTY-YEAR PERIOD, THE SEVENTY YEARS OF THE BABYLONIAN CAPTIVITY, AS PROPHESIED BY JEREMIAH. DANIEL RECEIVED THE SEVENTY SEVENS PROPHECY IN RESPONSE TO HIS PRAYER. THE PROPHECY FORETOLD A PERIOD OF SEVEN TIMES SEVENTY YET TO COME, OR SEVENTY SEVEN-YEAR PERIODS. SEVENTY SEVEN-YEAR PERIODS EQUALS 490 YEARS. THE PROPHECY GOES ON TO SAY THAT “FROM THE ISSUING OF A DECREE TO RESTORE & REBUILD JERUSALEM UNTIL MESSIAH THE PRINCE THERE WILL BE SEVEN SEVENS (49) AND SIXTY-TWO SEVENS (434)…THEN AFTER THE SIXTY-TWO SEVENS THE MESSIAH WILL BE CUT OFF & HAVE NOTHING.” LORD NEBUCHADNEZZAR HAD JERUSALEM DISMANTLED AROUND 587 BC AFTER HAVING TO PUT DOWN TWO REBELLIONS THERE IN LESS THAN 10 YEARS. AT THE TIME THIS PROPHECY WAS GIVEN, JERUSALEM STILL LAY IN RUINS. ACCORDING TO THE PROPHECY, FROM THE DECREE TO REBUILD JERUSALEM THERE WOULD BE SEVEN SEVEN-YEAR PERIODS---49 YEARS FROM JUNE, 1775AD TO JUNE, 1824AD & SIXTY-TWO MORE SEVEN-YEAR PERIODS 434 YEARS FROM JUNE, 1775AD TO JUNE, 1992AD, OR EQUAL TO 483 YEARS FROM JUNE, 2016AD ½ YEAR, UNTIL THE MESSIAH WOULD SHOW UP. AFTER THE CULMINATION OF THE 62 SEVEN-YEAR PERIODS AT 434TH YEAR IN THE MIDST IS 217 YEARS FROM JUNE, 1775AD TO JUNE, TO JUNE, 1992AD IN THE ENGLISH USA, OR AFTER 483RD YEAR TO 490 YEARS IN THE MIDST IS 241.5 YEARS FROM JUNE, 2016AD ½ YEAR TO 245 YEARS IN JUNE, 2020AD IN THE ENGLISH USA, THE MESSIAH IS CUT OFF. BOTH THE ANCIENT HEBREWS TO WHOM DANIEL WAS WRITING & THE ANCIENT BABYLONIANS TO WHOM HE WAS SUBSERVIENT, THE BOOK OF DANIEL HAVING BEEN WRITTEN IN BABYLON DURING THE LATTER HALF OF THE 6TH CENTURY BC USED A 360-DAY YEAR. SO, 483 YEARS X 360 DAYS = 173,880 DAYS. THIS IS THE EQUIVALENT OF 476 YEARS AND 25 DAYS, USING OUR MODERN GREGORIAN CALENDAR’S 365-DAY YEAR. AS FOR OUR STARTING POINT, THE PERSIAN EMPEROR ARTAXERXES LONGIMANUS, WHO RULED FROM 464-424 BC ISSUED THE EDICT TO REBUILD JERUSALEM SOMETIME DURING THE HEBREW MONTH OF NISAN IN THE 20TH YEAR OF HIS REIGN, OR C. 445 BC IN NEHEMIAH 2:1-8. FROM C. 445 BC, 173,880 DAYS BRINGS US TO C. AD 30. THE 2,000 YEAR REIGN IS FROM JUNE, 16AD TO JUNE, 2016AD BY CUTTING IT SHORT BY 14 YEARS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-6. ACCORDING TO THIS PROPHECY, THE MESSIAH WOULD SHOW UP, PRESENT HIMSELF AS MESSIAH TO THE NATION AND THEN BE “CUT OFF” SOME TIME IN JUNE, 16AD TO JUNE, 20AD IN ISRAEL & AFTERWARDS IN JUNE, 2016AD TO JUNE, 2020AD IN THE USA. THIS WAS FULFILLED AS JESUS CHRIST PRESENTED HIMSELF TO THE NATION OF ISRAEL ON PALM SUNDAY, WAS CRUCIFIED ON PREPARATION DAY, THE ANNUAL DAY ON WHICH THE PASSOVER LAMB WAS SLAIN & ROSE FROM THE DEAD, ON SUNDAY. THE PROPHECY THEN GOES ON TO SAY THAT, SUBSEQUENT TO THE MESSIAH’S BEING KILLED, “THE PEOPLE OF THE PRINCE WHO IS TO COME WILL DESTROY THE CITY & THE SANCTUARY.” WITHIN ONE GENERATION OF THE LORD JESUS KNOWN AS LORD BARABBAS’ CRUCIFIXION, TITUS RAZED JERUSALEM & DESTROYED THE JEWISH TEMPLE IN JUNE 20TH, 17AD IN ISRAEL OR AFTERWARDS THE CITY RAZED FLORENCE, SC & DESTROYED THE ENGLISH TEMPLE IN JUNE 20TH, 2017AD IN FLORENCE, SC IN THE USA. THERE IS SOME DEBATE ABOUT THE EXACT DATE OF THE DECREE THAT BEGAN THE 483 YEARS. THERE IS ALSO DEBATE AS TO WHETHER THE DAYS SHOULD BE COUNTED ON OUR MODERN 365-DAY CALENDARS OR THE 360-DAY LUNAR CALENDAR. REGARDLESS, DANIEL'S PROPHECY LAYS OUT AN AMAZINGLY ACCURATE TIME LINE. IF WE KNEW ALL THE EXACT DATES OF DANIEL'S PROPHECY & TIMING, WE WOULD FIND IT PREDICTED THE VERY DAY OF THE LORD’S DEATH, OVER 600 YEARS BEFORE IT OCCURRED.  WHO WILL SEXLESS OCCUPY THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM?  THERE WILL BE TWO DISTINCT GROUPS OCCUPYING THE EARTH DURING THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM, THOSE WITH GLORIFIED SEXLESS BODIES, & THOSE WITH EARTHLY SEXLESS BODIES WHO LIVED THROUGH THE TRIBULATION & ON INTO THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM. THOSE WITH GLORIFIED SEXLESS BODIES CONSIST OF THE GOSPEL KINGDOM, RECEIVING GLORIFIED SEXLESS BODIES AT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:21-23, 51-53 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:13-18, & THOSE WHO ARE RESURRECTED AFTER THE LORD RETURNS TO SEXLESS EARTH IN REVELATION 20:4-6. THOSE WHO HAVE EARTHLY SEXLESS BODIES CAN BE SUBDIVIDED INTO TWO GROUPS: TRUE SEXLESS GENTILE CHRISTIANS & TRUE JEWS CHRISTIANS, ISRAEL. IN REVELATION 19:11-16, WE FIND THE RETURN OF THE LORD TO EARTH, KNOWN AS HIS 2ND SEXLESS COMING. THE SEXLESS RAPTURE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:51-53 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:13-18 IS AN APPEARING OF THE LORD IN THE AIR, NOT HIS 2ND SEXLESS COMING. I MENTION THIS TO MAKE A DISTINCTION BETWEEN THE SEXLESS RAPTURE & THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING OF CHRIST. THERE IS NO MENTION IN REVELATION 19-20 OF ANY KIND OF SEXLESS RAPTURE EVENT. THE IMPLICATION IS THAT SEXLESS CHRISTIAN SAINTS WHO ARE ON EARTH WHEN THE LORD RETURNS WILL REMAIN ON EARTH TO ENTER THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM IN THEIR NATURAL SEXLESS BODIES. IF THE SEXLESS RAPTURE OR ANY KIND OF EVENT WHERE A LIVING CHRISTIAN RECEIVES A GLORIFIED SEXLESS BODY WERE INCLUDED IN THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING OF THE LORD TO EARTH, ONE WOULD EXPECT TO FIND REFERENCE TO SUCH A MAJOR EVENT IN REVELATION 19. BUT NO SUCH REFERENCE IS TO BE FOUND. THE ONLY EVENT THAT RESULTS IN TRUE CHRISTIANS RECEIVING GLORIFIED SEXLESS BODIES IS FOUND IN REVELATION 20:4-6 WHERE THOSE WHO BECAME TRUE CHRISTIANS DURING THE TRIBULATION & WERE KILLED BECAUSE OF THEIR SEXLESS FAITH ARE RESURRECTED. IT IS ALSO KNOWN THAT AT THIS SAME TIME OT TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN SAINTS WILL BE RESURRECTED, ALSO RECEIVING GLORIFIED SEXLESS BODIES IN DANIEL 12:2. IN MATTHEW 25:31-46 IS ANOTHER PASSAGE THAT SHOULD BE CONSIDERED. THIS PASSAGE IS COMMONLY CALLED THE SEPARATION OR JUDGMENT OF THE SEXLESS SHEEP & THE SEXUAL GOATS. THE SEXLESS SHEEP & SEXUAL GOATS REFER TO SEXLESS RIGHTEOUS GENTILES & SEXUAL UNRIGHTEOUS GENTILES. THE LORD WILL JUDGE THE SEXUAL UNRIGHTEOUS GENTILES (GOATS), & THEY WILL BE CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE FOR ETERNAL PUNISHMENT IN MATTHEW 25:46. THEREFORE, NO SEXUAL UNBELIEVING GENTILE WILL SURVIVE TO LIVE ON INTO THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM. THE SEXLESS RIGHTEOUS GENTILES, OR SHEEP, WILL LIVE ON INTO THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM. THEY WILL GIVE BIRTH TO CHILDREN BY DIVINE INTERCOURSE & WILL POPULATE THE SEXLESS EARTH. HOWEVER, THESE ARE NOT THE ONLY ONES WHO WILL BE PRODUCING CHILDREN DURING THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM. THE IMPRESSION IS GIVEN THAT WHEN THE LORD RETURNS, ALL ISRAEL WILL TRUST IN HIM IN ZECHARIAH 12:10. THEY, TOO, WILL NOT RECEIVE GLORIFIED SEXLESS BODIES, AS DID THOSE WHO WERE SEXLESS RAPTURED PRIOR TO THE TRIBULATION & THOSE SEXLESS RESURRECTED AFTERWARD. THEY ALSO WILL PRODUCE CHILDREN BY DIVINE INTERCOURSE DURING THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM. SO, TRUE GENTILE CHRISTIANS, ISRAEL, & RESURRECTED/RAPTURED TRUE CHRISTIANS, ALL OF WHOM HAVE GLORIFIED SEXLESS BODIES WILL OCCUPY THE SEXLESS EARTH IN THE 1,000 YEAR REIGN. IT SHOULD BE NOTED, HOWEVER, THAT TRUE CHRISTIANS WITH GLORIFIED SEXLESS BODIES WILL NOT BE SCREWING OR REPRODUCING. THERE IS NO MARRIAGE AFTER THIS LIFE IN MATTHEW 22:30 & LUKE 20:35-36. CHILDREN BORN DURING THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM WILL HAVE THE DIVINE RESPONSIBILITY OF FAITH IN THE LORD AS ALL PEOPLE OF PAST AGES HAVE, FAITH IN THE LORD SINCE HIS SEXLESS COMING, FAITH IN THE LORD BEFORE IN GENESIS 15:2-6; HABAKKUK 2:4 & ROMANS 3:20. UNFORTUNATELY, NOT ALL OF THE CHILDREN THAT ARE BORN DURING THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM WILL COME TO FAITH IN THE LORD. THOSE THAT DO NOT WILL BE LED AWAY BY LUCIFER & VICTORIA INTO SEXUAL REBELLION AGAINST THE LORD AT THE END OF THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM WHEN LUCIFER & VICTORIA IS LET LOOSE FOR A SHORT TIME IN REVELATION 20:7-10. FOR A FURTHER LOOK AT THIS SUBJECT, WHO WILL ALSO LIVE INTO THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM, LOOK ALSO AT THE FOLLOWING PASSAGES IN ISAIAH 2:2-4; ZECHARIAH 14:8-21; EZEKIEL 34:17-24; DANIEL 7:13-14 & MICAH 4:1-5. THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM IN UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES REFERS TO THE SEXLESS GENTILES FOR 1,000 YEARS, SEXLESS SPANISH FOR 1,000 YEARS, SEXLESS GREEKS FOR 1,000 YEARS, SEXLESS ROMANS FOR 1,000 YEARS & THE SEXLESS ENGLISH OF GREAT BRITAIN FOR 759 YEARS WITH THE USA FOR 241 YEARS TOTAL FOR 1,000 YEARS IN ACTS 2:1-21, 25-28, 33-35; 29:4-6, 9-10, 18, 24-25 & ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 29:1, 2, 7 WITH AN ACTS 30 [UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE SEXLESS USA REALM] FROM JUNE, 1018AD TO JUNE, 2018AD. AND IN THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST REFERS TO THE SEXLESS ENGLISH OF THE USA---UNITED STATES OF AMERICA FOR 1,000 YEARS IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 2:1-21, 25-28, 33-35; 29:1, 2, 7 WITH AN ACTS 30 [SINGLE SEXLESS USA REALM] FROM JUNE, 2018AD TO JUNE, 3018AD IN THE USA.  **WHAT IS SIGNIFICANT WITH THE TEMPLE, THRONE & ALTAR IN THE END TIMES IN ACTS 29:2?**  IN MATTHEW 23:1-36 IT DECLARES “THEN JESUS SPOKE TO THE MULTITUDES AND TO HIS DISCIPLES, SAYING, ‘THE SCRIBES AND THE PHARISEES SIT IN MOSES’ SEAT. THEREFORE, WHATEVER THEY TELL YOU TO OBSERVE, THAT OBSERVE AND DO, BUT DO NOT DO ACCORDING TO THEIR WORKS, FOR THEY SAY, AND DO NOT DO. FOR THEY BIND HEAVY BURDENS HARD TO BEAR, AND LAY THEM ON MEN’S SHOULDERS, BUT THEY THEMSELVES WILL NOT MOVE THEM WITH ONE OF THEIR FINGERS. BUT ALL THEIR WORKS THEY DO TO BE SEEN BY MEN. THEY MAKE THEIR PHYLACTERIES BROAD AND ENLARGE THE BORDERS OF THEIR GARMENTS. THEY (EROS) LOVE THE BEST PLACES AT FEASTS. THE BEAST SEATS IN THE SYNAGOGUES, GREETINGS IN THE MARKETPLACES AND TO BE CALLED BY MEN, RABBI, RABBI. BUT YOU, DO NOT BE CALLED RABBI, FOR ONE IS YOUR TEACHER, THE CHRIST, AND YOU ARE ALL BRETHREN. DO NOT CALL ANYONE ON EARTH YOUR FATHER, FOR ONE IS YOUR FATHER (STEPHEN), HE WHO IS IN HEAVEN. AND DO NOT BE CALLED TEACHERS, FOR ONE IS YOUR TEACHER, THE CHRIST. BUT HE WHO IS GREATEST AMONG YOU SHALL BE YOUR SERVANT. AND WHOEVER EXALTS HIMSELF WILL BE HUMBLED, AND HE WHO HUMBLES HIMSELF WILL BE EXALTED. BUT WOE TO YOU, SCRIBES AND PHARISEES, HYPOCRITES! FOR YOU SHUT UP THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN AGAINST MEN, FOR YOU NEITHER GO IN YOURSELVES, NOR DO YOU ALLOW THOSE WHO ARE ENTERING IN GO IN. WOE TO YOU, SCRIBES & PHARISEES, HYPOCRITES! FOR YOU DEVOUR WIDOWS’ HOUSES, & FOR A PRETENSE MAKE LONG PRAYERS. THEREFORE, YOU WILL RECEIVE GREATER CONDEMNATION (DAMNATION). WOE TO YOU, SCRIBES AND PHARISEES, HYPOCRITES! FOR YOU TRAVEL LAND AND SEA TO WIN ONE PROSELYTE AND WHEN HE IS WON, YOU MAKE HIM TWICE AS MUCH A SON OF HELL AS YOURSELVES.’ WOE TO YOU, BLIND GUIDES, WHO SAY, ‘WHOEVER SWEARS BY THE TEMPLE, IT IS NOTHING, BUT WHOEVER WEARS BY THE GOLD OF THE TEMPLE, HE IS OBLIGED TO PERFORM IT.’ FOOLS AND BLIND! FOR WHICH IS GREATER THE GOLD OR THE TEMPLE THAT SANCTIFIES THE GOLD? AND, WHOEVER SWEARS BY THE ALTAR, IT IS NOTHING, BUT WHOEVER SWEARS BY THE GIFT THAT IS ON IT, HE IS OBLIGED TO PERFORM IT. FOOLS AND BLIND! FOR WHICH IS GREATER, THE GIFT OR THE ALTAR THAT SANCTIFIES THE GIFT? THEREFORE, HE WHO SWEARS BY THE ALTAR, SWEARS BY ALL THINGS ON IT. HE WHO SWEARS BY THE TEMPLE, SWEARS BY IT AND BY HIM WHO DWELLS IN IT. AND HE WHO SWEARS BY HEAVEN, SWEARS BY THE THRONE OF GOD (STEPHEN) BY HIM WHO SITS ON IT. WOE TO YOU, SCRIBES AND PHARISEES, HYPOCRITES! FOR YOU PAY TITHE OF MINT AND ANISE AND CUMMIN, AND HAVE NEGLECTED THE WEIGHTIER MATTERS OF THE LAW, JUSTICE, MERCY AND FAITH [ETERNAL CREATURES THAT HAS SOME SENSE DOES PAY SOME KIND OF TITHE, BUT TO A RIGHTEOUS MAN OR A TRUE PROPHET & NEGLECTS THE WEIGHTIER MATTERS BY NOT PAYING THE TITHE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN BY SAYING ITS THEIR MONEY & THEY CAN DO AS THEY PLEASE, WHEN IN TRUTH THE MONEY THAT THEY SAY THEY HAVE EARNED ONLY CONCERNS STEWARDSHIP & POSSESSION IN HANDLING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MONEY BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE POTTER CREATOR OF ALL ETERNAL CREATURES AND IS THE ONLY OWNER OF ALL THINGS IN ISAIAH 64:8 & EPHESIANS 4:6 & IF YOU SAY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS STEALING, WHEN YOU NEVER OWNED ANYTHING TO START WITH, THEN THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL TAKE BACK WHAT WAS GIVEN IN IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IN JOB 1:21; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21]. THESE YOU OUGHT TO HAVE DONE, WITHOUT LEAVING THE OTHERS UNDONE. BLIND GUIDES WHO STRAIN OUT A GNAT AND SWALLOW A CAMEL! WOE TO YOU, SCRIBES AND PHARISEES, HYPOCRITES! FOR YOU CLEANSE THE OUTSIDE OF THE CUP AND DISH (PLATTER), BUT INSIDE THEY ARE FULL OF EXTORTION AND SELF INDULGENCE. BLIND PHARISEE, FIRST CLEANSE THE INSIDE OF THE CUP AND DISH, THAT THE OUTSIDE OF THEM MAY BE CLEAN ALSO. WOE TO YOU, SCRIBES AND PHARISEES, HYPOCRITES! FOR YOU ARE LIKE WHITE WASHED TOMBS WHICH INDEED APPEAR BEAUTIFUL OUTWARDLY, BUT INSIDE ARE FULL OF DEAD MEN’S BONES AND ALL UNCLEANNESS. EVEN YOU ALSO OUTWARDLY APPEAR RIGHTEOUS TO MEN, BUT INSIDE YOU ARE FULL OF HYPOCRISY AND LAWLESSNESS. WOE TO YOU, SCRIBES AND PHARISEES, HYPOCRITES! BECAUSE YOU BUILD THE TOMBS OF THE PROPHETS AND ADORN THE MONUMENTS OF THE RIGHTEOUS AND SAY ‘IF WE HAD LIVED IN THE DAYS OF OUR FATHERS, WE WOULD NOT HAVE BEEN PARTAKERS WITH THEM IN THE BLOOD OF THE PROPHETS. THEREFORE, YOU ARE WITNESSES AGAINST YOURSELVES THAT YOU ARE SONS OF THOSE WHO MURDERED THE PROPHETS. FILL UP, THEN THE MEASURE OF YOUR FATHER’S GUILT. SERPENTS, BROOD OF VIPERS! HOW CAN YOU ESCAPE THE DAMNATION OF HELL? THEREFORE, INDEED I SEND YOU PROPHETS, WISE MEN AND SCRIBES, SOME OF THEM YOU WILL KILL AND CRUCIFY AND SOME OF THEM YOU WILL SCOURGE IN YOUR SYNAGOGUES AND PERSECUTE FROM CITY TO CITY, THAT ON YOU MAY COME ALL THE RIGHTEOUS BLOOD SHED ON THE EARTH, FROM THE BLOOD OF RIGHTEOUS ABEL, TO THE BLOOD OF ZECHARIAH, SON OF BERECHIAH WHOM YOU MURDERED [ENGLISH THRONE (HOUSE)] BETWEEN THE [ENGLISH] TEMPLE [BUSINESS] AND THE [ENGLISH] ALTAR [CHURCH]. ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, ALL THESE THINGS WILL COME UPON THIS [LAST] GENERATION [IN THE USA END TIMES FROM JUNE 20TH, 1946AD & TO JUNE 20TH, 2018AD].”  WHO ARE THE FOUR HORSEMEN OF THE APOCALYPSE?  THE FOUR HORSEMEN OF THE APOCALYPSE ARE DESCRIBED IN REVELATION CHAPTER 6, VERSES 1-8. THE FOUR HORSEMEN ARE SYMBOLIC DESCRIPTIONS OF DIFFERENT EVENTS WHICH WILL TAKE PLACE IN THE END TIMES. THE FIRST HORSEMAN OF THE APOCALYPSE IS MENTIONED IN REVELATION 6:2: “I LOOKED, AND THERE BEFORE ME WAS A WHITE HORSE! ITS RIDER HELD A BOW, AND HE WAS GIVEN A CROWN, AND HE RODE OUT AS A CONQUEROR BENT ON CONQUEST.” THIS FIRST HORSEMAN LIKELY REFERS TO THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, WHO WILL BE GIVEN AUTHORITY & WILL CONQUER ALL WHO OPPOSE HIM. THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST IS THE FALSE IMITATOR [666 SEXUAL DNA] OF THE TRUE CHRIST [777 SEXLESS DNA], WHO WILL ALSO RETURN ON A WHITE HORSE IN REVELATION 19:11-16. THE SECOND HORSEMAN OF THE APOCALYPSE APPEARS IN REVELATION 6:4, “THEN ANOTHER [RED] HORSE CAME OUT, A FIERY RED ONE. ITS RIDER WAS GIVEN POWER TO TAKE PEACE FROM THE EARTH & TO MAKE MEN SLAY EACH OTHER. TO HIM WAS GIVEN A LARGE SWORD.” THE SECOND HORSEMAN REFERS TO TERRIBLE WARFARE THAT WILL BREAK OUT IN THE END TIMES. THE THIRD HORSEMAN IS DESCRIBED IN REVELATION 6:5-6, “...AND THERE BEFORE ME WAS A BLACK HORSE! ITS RIDER WAS HOLDING A PAIR OF SCALES IN HIS HAND. THEN I HEARD WHAT SOUNDED LIKE A VOICE AMONG THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES, SAYING, ‘A QUART OF WHEAT FOR A DAY'S WAGES, AND THREE QUARTS OF BARLEY FOR A DAY'S WAGES, AND DO NOT DAMAGE THE OIL AND THE WINE!’” THE THIRD HORSEMAN OF THE APOCALYPSE REFERS TO A GREAT FAMINE THAT WILL TAKE PLACE, LIKELY AS A RESULT OF THE WARS FROM THE SECOND HORSEMAN. THE FOURTH HORSEMAN IS MENTIONED IN REVELATION 6:8, “I LOOKED, & THERE BEFORE ME WAS A PALE HORSE! ITS RIDER WAS NAMED DEATH, AND HADES WAS FOLLOWING CLOSE BEHIND HIM. THEY WERE GIVEN POWER OVER A FOURTH OF THE EARTH TO KILL BY SWORD, FAMINE AND PLAGUE, AND BY THE WILD BEASTS OF THE EARTH.” THE FOURTH HORSEMAN OF THE APOCALYPSE IS SYMBOLIC OF DEATH AND DEVASTATION. IT SEEMS TO BE A COMBINATION OF THE PREVIOUS HORSEMEN. THE FOURTH HORSEMAN OF THE APOCALYPSE WILL BRING FURTHER WARFARE & TERRIBLE FAMINES ALONG WITH AWFUL PLAGUES & DISEASES. WHAT IS MOST AMAZING, OR PERHAPS TERRIFYING, IS THAT THE FOUR HORSEMEN OF THE APOCALYPSE ARE JUST “PRECURSORS” OF EVEN WORSE JUDGMENTS THAT COME LATER IN THE TRIBULATION IN REVELATION CHAPTERS 8–9 AND 16.  WHO ARE THE SEXLESS TWENTY-FOUR (24) ELDER LORDS IN REVELATION?  IN REVELATION 4:4 DECLARES, “SURROUNDING THE THRONE WERE TWENTY-FOUR OTHER THRONES, & SEATED ON THEM WERE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS. THEY WERE DRESSED IN WHITE AND HAD CROWNS OF GOLD ON THEIR HEADS.” THE BOOK OF REVELATION NOWHERE SPECIFICALLY IDENTIFIES WHO THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS ARE. HOWEVER, THEY ARE MOST LIKELY REPRESENTATIVES OF THE GOSPEL KINGDOM. IT IS UNLIKELY THAT THEY ARE ANGELIC LORDS, AS SOME SUGGEST. THE FACT THAT THEY SIT ON THRONES INDICATES THAT THEY REIGN WITH THE LORD. NOWHERE IN HOLY SCRIPTURE DO ANGEL LORDS EVER RULE OR SIT ON THRONES, EXCEPT ACTS 7:53. THE GOSPEL KINGDOM, HOWEVER, IS REPEATEDLY SAID TO RULE & REIGN WITH THE LORD IN MATTHEW 29:28; REVELATION 2:26-27; 5:10; 20:4 & LUKE 22:30. IN ADDITION, THE GREEK WORD TRANSLATED HERE AS “ELDERS” CAN BE USED TO REFER TO SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:1-3, OR TO MEN AS LORDS IN EXODUS 15:3, PARTICULARLY TO MEN [LORDS] OF A CERTAIN AGE WHO ARE MATURE & ABLE TO RULE THE GOSPEL KINGDOM IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:4-11. THE WORD ELDER IS APPROPRIATE TO REFER TO SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS, WHO MAY AGE. THEIR MODE OF DRESS WOULD ALSO INDICATE THESE ARE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS. WHILE THEY DO APPEAR IN WHITE, WHITE GARMENTS ARE MORE COMMONLY FOUND ON SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS, SYMBOLIZING THE LORD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS IMPUTED TO US AT SALVATION IN REVELATION 3:5, 18; 19:8. THE GOLDEN CROWNS WORN BY THE ELDERS ALSO INDICATE THESE ARE MEN [LORDS], OR SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS. CROWNS ARE PROMISED TO SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS. THE WORD TRANSLATED “CROWN” HERE REFERS TO THE VICTOR’S CROWN, WORN BY THOSE WHO HAVE SUCCESSFULLY COMPETED & WON THE VICTORY, AS THE LORD PROMISED IN 2ND TIMOTHY 4:8; JAMES 1:12 & REVELATION 2:10; 13:10.  WHAT IS THE SEXUAL WHORE OF BABYLON/MYSTERY BABYLON?  IN REVELATION 17:1-2 TELLS US, “THEN ONE OF THE SEVEN ANGELS WHO HAD THE SEVEN BOWLS CAME & TALKED WITH ME, SAYING TO ME, ‘COME, I WILL SHOW YOU THE JUDGMENT OF THE GREAT HARLOT WHO SITS ON MANY WATERS, WITH WHOM THE KINGS OF THE EARTH COMMITTED FORNICATION, & THE INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH WERE MADE DRUNK WITH THE WINE OF HER FORNICATION.’” IN REVELATION 17:5 GOES ON TO SAY, “AND ON HER FOREHEAD A NAME WAS WRITTEN: MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND OF THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.” WHO IS THIS “WHORE OF BABYLON” & WHAT IS “MYSTERY BABYLON”? SHE IS THE LADY VICTORIA THAT WAS ONCE CALLED THE LADY OF KINGDOMS, BUT NOW THROUGH HER ETERNAL FALL, SHE IS KNOWN AS THE GREAT WITCH DERIVED FROM “I AM” IN ISAIAH 47:1-15. IN REVELATION 17:3 GIVES THIS DESCRIPTION: “THEN THE ANGEL CARRIED ME AWAY IN THE SPIRIT INTO A DESERT. THERE I SAW A WOMAN SITTING ON A SCARLET BEAST THAT WAS COVERED WITH BLASPHEMOUS [SEXUAL] NAMES & HAD SEVEN HEADS & TEN HORNS.” THE SEXUAL BEAST MENTIONED IN THIS VERSE IS THE SAME SEXUAL BEAST AS IN REVELATION 13. IN REVELATION 13:1, “AND I SAW A [SEXUAL] BEAST COMING OUT OF THE SEA. HE HAD TEN HORNS AND SEVEN HEADS, WITH TEN CROWNS ON HIS HORNS, AND ON EACH HEAD A BLASPHEMOUS [SEXUAL] NAME.” THE SEXUAL BEAST IN REVELATION CHAPTER 13 IS UNDERSTOOD TO REFER TO THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, THE MAN OF LAWLESSNESS IN DANIEL 9:27 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:3-4. SO, THE WHORE OF BABYLON, IS CLOSELY AFFILIATED WITH THE END-TIMES SEXUAL ANTICHRIST AS HIS BRIDE [616 SEXUAL DNA]. THE FACT THAT THE WHORE OF BABYLON IS REFERRED TO AS A MYSTERY MEANS THAT WE CANNOT BE COMPLETELY CERTAIN AS TO HER IDENTITY. THE PASSAGE DOES GIVE US SOME CLUES, HOWEVER. IN REVELATION 17:9 EXPLAINS, “THIS CALLS FOR A MIND WITH WISDOM. THE SEVEN HEADS ARE SEVEN HILLS ON WHICH THE WOMAN SITS.” MANY SCHOLARS LINK THIS PASSAGE WITH THE ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH BECAUSE IN ANCIENT TIMES, THE CITY OF ROME WAS KNOWN AS “THE CITY ON SEVEN HILLS” BECAUSE THERE ARE SEVEN PROMINENT HILLS THAT SURROUND THE CITY. HOWEVER, VERSE 10 GOES ON TO EXPLAIN THAT THE SEVEN HILLS REPRESENT 7 KINGS OR 7 KINGDOMS, FIVE OF WHICH HAVE FALLEN, ONE THAT IS AND ONE THAT IS TO COME. THEREFORE, THE "WHORE OF BABYLON" CANNOT REFER EXCLUSIVELY TO ROME. IN THE ENGLISH END TIMES, THIS CAN REFER TO FLORENCE, SC BECAUSE THE MAGIC CITY KNOWN AS FLORENCE & THE SURROUNDING CITIES OF FLORENCE---MARION, DILLON, DARLINGTON, WILLIAMSBURG, LEE, CLARENDON & SUMTER ARE CONSIDERED THE MOST DANGEROUS IN ALL OF SC BASED ON THE CRIME RATE, WHICH MEANS FLORENCE IS A PRIMARY CANDIDATE AS THE GREAT WITCH. IN REVELATION 17:15 TELLS US, “THEN THE ANGEL SAID TO ME, ‘THE WATERS YOU SAW, WHERE THE PROSTITUTE SITS, ARE PEOPLES, MULTITUDES, NATIONS & LANGUAGES.’” THE WHORE OF BABYLON WILL HAVE GREAT WORLDWIDE INFLUENCE OVER PEOPLE & NATIONS. VERSES 10-14 DESCRIBE A SERIES OF EIGHT & THEN TEN KINGS WHO AFFILIATE WITH THE SEXUAL BEAST. THE WHORE OF BABYLON WILL AT ONE TIME HAVE CONTROL OVER THESE KINGS IN REVELATION 17:18, BUT AT SOME POINT, THE KINGS WILL TURN ON HER & DESTROY HER IN REVELATION 17:16. THE WHORE OF BABYLON IS AN EVIL WORLD SYSTEM, CONTROLLED BY THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, DURING THE LAST DAYS BEFORE THE LORD’S RETURN. THE WHORE OF BABYLON ALSO HAS RELIGIOUS CONNOTATIONS, SPIRITUAL ADULTERY WITH THE SEXUAL BEAST BEING THE FOCUS OF AN UNGODLY, END-TIMES RELIGIOUS SYSTEM.  WHAT ARE THE SEVEN SEALS, SEVEN TRUMPETS, & SEVEN BOWLS (SEVEN VIALS) IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION?  THE SEVEN SEALS IS IN REVELATION 6:1-17; 8:1-5, THE SEVEN TRUMPETS IS IN REVELATION 8:6-9:21; 11:15-19, & THE SEVEN BOWLS/SEVEN VIALS IS IN REVELATION 16:1-21 ARE THREE SERIES OF END-TIMES JUDGMENTS FROM THE LORD. OVER TIME, THE DIVINE JUDGMENTS GET INCREASINGLY WORSE & MORE DEVASTATING AS THE END TIMES PROGRESS. THE SEVEN SEALS, SEVEN TRUMPETS, & SEVEN BOWLS [SEVEN VIALS] ARE CONNECTED TO ONE ANOTHER. THE SEVENTH SEAL INTRODUCES THE SEVEN TRUMPETS IN REVELATION 8:1-5, & THE SEVENTH TRUMPET INTRODUCES THE SEVEN BOWLS [SEVEN VIALS] IN REVELATION 11:15-19; 15:1-8. THE SEVEN SEALS INCLUDE THE APPEARANCE OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST IN REVELATION 6:1-2, GREAT EXTRAORDINARY WARFARE IN REVELATION 6:3-4, GREAT EXTRAORDINARY FAMINE IN REVELATION 6:5-6, GREAT EXTRAORDINARY PLAGUE IN REVELATION 6:7-8, THE GREAT MARTYRDOM OF TRUE CHRISTIANS IN THE LORD IN REVELATION 5:9-11, A DEVASTATING EXTRAORDINARY EARTHQUAKE CAUSING TERRIBLE DEVASTATION, & ASTRONOMICAL UPHEAVAL IN REVELATION 6:12-14. THOSE WHO SURVIVE THE SIX SEALS ARE RIGHT TO CRY OUT, “FALL ON US & HIDE US FROM THE FACE OF HIM WHO SITS ON THE THRONE & FROM THE [EXTRAORDINARY] WRATH OF THE LAMB! FOR THE GREAT DAY OF THEIR WRATH HAS COME, & WHO CAN STAND?” IN REVELATION 6:16-17. THE SEVENTH SEAL INTRODUCES THE SEVEN TRUMPET JUDGMENTS. THE SEVEN TRUMPETS INCLUDE HAIL & FIRE THAT DESTROY MUCH OF THE PLANT LIFE IN THE SEXUAL WORLD IN REVELATION 8:7, THE DEATH OF MUCH OF THE SEXUAL WORLD’S AQUATIC LIFE IN REVELATION 8:8-9, 10-11, THE DARKENING OF THE SUN & MOON IN REVELATION 8:12, A SEXUAL DEMONIC PLAGUE OF “DEMONIC LOCUSTS” THAT TORTURE THE SEXUALLY UNSAVED IN REVELATION 9:1-11, & THE SEXUAL DEMONIC MARCH OF A DEMONIC ARMY THAT KILLS A THIRD OF SEXUAL MANKIND IN REVELATION 9:12-21. THE SEVENTH TRUMPET CALLS FORTH SEVEN ANGELS WHO CARRY THE SEVEN BOWLS OF THE LORD’S WRATH IN REVELATION 11:15-19; 15:1-8. THE SEVEN BOWL JUDGMENTS INCLUDE PAINFUL SORES AFFLICTING SEXUAL MANKIND IN REVELATION 16:2, THE DEATH OF EVERY LIVING THING IN THE SEA IN REVELATION 16:3, THE TURNING OF RIVERS TO BLOOD IN REVELATION 16:4-7, AN INTENSIFYING OF THE SUN’S HEAT IN REVELATION 16:8-9, GREAT DARKNESS & AN INTENSIFICATION OF THE SORES FROM THE FIRST BOWL IN REVELATION 16:10-11, THE SEXUAL ADVANCE OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST’S DEMONIC ARMIES AT ARMAGEDDON IN REVELATION 16:12-14, & A DEVASTATING EARTHQUAKE FOLLOWED BY GIANT EXTRAORDINARY HAILSTONES IN REVELATION 16:15-21. TOGETHER, THE SEVEN SEALS, SEVEN TRUMPETS, & THE SEVEN BOWLS OF THE END TIMES COMPRISE “THE GREAT DAY OF [THE LORD’S] WRATH” IN REVELATION 6:17 & SERVE TO JUDGE THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST’S KINGDOM OF ALL SEXUALITY. IN REVELATION 16:5-7 DECLARES OF THE LORD, “YOU ARE JUST IN THESE JUDGMENTS, YOU WHO ARE AND WHO WERE, THE HOLY ONE, BECAUSE YOU HAVE SO JUDGED, FOR THEY HAVE SHED THE BLOOD OF YOUR [HOLY] SAINTS & [HOLY] PROPHETS [ACTS 22:18-20], & YOU HAVE GIVEN THEM BLOOD TO DRINK AS THEY DESERVE…YES, LORD GOD ALMIGHTY, TRUE & JUST ARE YOUR JUDGMENTS.”  WHAT ARE THE SEVEN SEALS OF REVELATION?  THE SEVEN SEALS ARE ONE OF A SERIES OF END-TIMES JUDGMENTS FROM THE LORD. THE SEVEN SEALS ARE DESCRIBED IN REVELATION 6:1-17; 8:1-5. IN JOHN’S VISION, THE SEVEN SEALS HOLD CLOSED A HOLY SCROLL [THE LORD YAHWEH’S LITTLE ETERNAL HOLY BOOK---THE HOLY BIBLE] IN HEAVEN, AND, AS EACH SEAL IS BROKEN, A NEW JUDGMENT IS UNLEASHED ON THE SEXUAL EARTH. FOLLOWING THE SEVEN SEAL JUDGMENTS ARE THE SEVEN TRUMPET JUDGMENTS & THE SEVEN BOWL/SEVEN VIAL JUDGMENTS. THE PRELUDE TO THE OPENING OF THE SEVEN SEALS IN JOHN’S VISION IS A SEARCH FOR SOMEONE WORTHY TO OPEN THE HEAVENLY ETERNAL SCROLL IN REVELATION 5. JOHN WRITES, “I SAW IN THE RIGHT HAND OF HIM WHO SAT ON THE THRONE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] A SCROLL WITH WRITING ON BOTH SIDES & SEALED WITH SEVEN SEALS” IN REVELATION 5:1. THIS ETERNAL SCROLL CONTAINS THE ALL THE JUDGMENTS OF THE LORD, THE FACT THAT IT IS WRITTEN ON BOTH SIDES INDICATES THE EXTENSIVE NATURE OF THE JUDGMENT PENDING. A MIGHTY ANGEL LORD CRIES OUT, “WHO IS WORTHY TO BREAK THE SEALS & OPEN THE [ETERNAL] SCROLL?” IN VERSE 2. NO ONE WAS FOUND WORTHY OF BREAKING THE SEALS & OPENING THE [ETERNAL] SCROLL, A FACT THAT CAUSES JOHN TO MOURN IN VERSE 3–4. IF THE [ETERNAL] SCROLL COULD NOT BE OPENED, THEN ALL MOLOCH SEXUAL CORRUPTION, WHICH IS CHILD PORNOGRAPHY [ACTS 7:42-43] WOULD NOT BE JUDGED & EVIL WOULD CONTINUE TO INFECT THE SEXUAL EARTH. AS JOHN IS WEEPING OVER THE UNOPENED ETERNAL SCROLL & ITS UNBROKEN SEVEN SEALS, HE RECEIVES GOOD NEWS: “THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, THE ROOT OF DAVID [ALL ARE FROM THE TRIBE OF JUDAH WHO ARE IN FACT WORTHY AS FOLLOWS IN ACTS 1-2: 1. THE ROOT OF JACOB IS THE LORD PETER CHRIST FOR CHILD KIND IN REVELATIONS & ACTS 2-3. 2. THE ROOT OF SAUL IS THE LORD JOHN CHRIST FOR WOMANKIND IN REVELATIONS & ACTS 3-4. 3. THE ROOT OF DAVID IS THE APOSTLE LORD JESUS CHRIST FOR MANKIND IN REVELATIONS & ACTS 4-5. 4. THE ROOT OF REHOBOAM IS THE APOSTLE LORD JAMES CHRIST FOR THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW---ANGEL KIND, SPIRIT KIND, GHOST KIND, PHANTOM KIND & SHADOW KIND---BOY KIND & GIRL KIND IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 5-6; 7:42-43. 5. THE ROOT OF JEROBOAM IS THE APOSTLE LORD STEPHEN CHRIST FOR THE LORDSHIP OF THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW---ANGEL LORD KIND, SPIRIT LORD KIND, GHOST LORD KIND, PHANTOM LORD KIND & SHADOW LORD KIND---BOY LORD KIND & GIRL FEMALE LORD KIND [LADY KIND] IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 6-7; 7:42-43. 6. THE ROOT OF SOLOMON IS THE NON-APOSTLE LORD STEPHEN CHRIST FOR LORD KIND & LADY KIND IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7-8; 7:42-43. 7. THE ROOT OF STEPHEN IS THE NON-APOSTLE **LORD YAHWEH CHRIST** FOR CREATOR AGENT LORD KIND & CREATOR AGENT LADY KINDIN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 8-9; 7:42-43], HAS TRIUMPHED. HE IS ABLE TO OPEN THE [ETERNAL] SCROLL & ITS SEVEN SEALS” IN REVELATION 5:5. “THEN I SAW A LAMB, LOOKING AS IF IT HAD BEEN SLAIN, STANDING AT THE CENTER OF THE THRONE…HE WENT & TOOK THE [ETERNAL] SCROLL FROM THE RIGHT HAND OF HIM WHO SAT ON THE THRONE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD]” IN VERSES 6–7. THIS IS A PICTURE OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, THE LAMB WHO WAS SLAIN WHO IS ALSO THE LION OF JUDGMENT. JESUS IS THE ONLY ONE WORTHY TO JUDGE THE MANKIND ONLY AT THIS LEVEL IN JOHN 5:22. AS HE TAKES THE ETERNAL SCROLL TO OPEN THE SEALS & PRONOUNCE JUDGMENT ON THE UNBELIEVING SEXUAL MANKIND, THE MEN [LORDS] IN HEAVEN GLORIFY HIM WITH A NEW SONG: “YOU ARE WORTHY TO TAKE THE [ETERNAL] SCROLL & TO OPEN ITS SEALS, BECAUSE YOU WERE SLAIN, & WITH YOUR BLOOD YOU PURCHASED FOR THE LORD, MAN FROM EVERY TRIBE & LANGUAGE & PEOPLE & NATION…WORTHY IS THE LAMB, WHO WAS SLAIN, TO RECEIVE POWER & WEALTH & WISDOM & STRENGTH & HONOR & GLORY & PRAISE!” IN VERSES 9 AND 12. AMID THE WORSHIP DUE TO HIM, THE LAMB BEGINS TO OPEN THE SEALS IN REVELATION 6:1. WITH EACH SEAL OPENED, THE ETERNAL SCROLL IS ABLE TO BE UNROLLED A LITTLE MORE, REVEALING BIT BY BIT THE JUDGMENTS THE LORD HAS IN STORE DURING THE TRIBULATION PERIOD. THE FIRST FOUR OF THE SEVEN SEALS RELEASE WHAT ARE KNOWN AS THE FOUR HORSEMAN OF THE APOCALYPSE, BECAUSE THE JUDGMENTS ARE SYMBOLICALLY AS A HORSE & RIDER BRINGING DEVASTATION IN THEIR WAKE. THE FIRST SEAL. THE FIRST SEAL INTRODUCES THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST IN REVELATION 6:1-2. FROM THE BIBLICAL DESCRIPTION, WE GATHER SEVERAL DETAILS: HE RIDES A WHITE HORSE, WHICH SPEAKS OF PEACE, AT THE BEGINNING OF THE TRIBULATION, THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WILL COME UNDER THE PRETENSE OF BRINGING PEACE TO THE SEXUAL WORLD IN DANIEL 9:27. HE IS GIVEN A SEXUAL CORRUPTIBLE CROWN, WHICH INDICATES THAT THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WILL EXERCISE GREAT AUTHORITY IN DANIEL 7:24-25. HE HOLDS A BOW, WHICH SHOWS HIS TRUE SEXUAL INTENTIONS, & HE SEXUALLY ADVANCES “AS A [SEXUAL] CONQUEROR BENT ON [SEXUAL] CONQUEST” IN REVELATION 6:2. THE SECOND SEAL. WHEN THE LAMB OPENS THE SECOND SEAL, GREAT WARFARE BREAKS OUT ON THE SEXUAL EARTH IN REVELATION 6:3-4. THIS IS SYMBOLIZED BY A RIDER WITH A LARGE SWORD ON A FIERY RED HORSE. THE THIRD SEAL. THE BREAKING OF THE THIRD OF THE SEVEN SEALS CAUSES FAMINE IN REVELATION 6:5-6. THE RIDER THAT JOHN SEES IS RIDING A BLACK HORSE & “HOLDING A PAIR OF [SEXUAL] SCALES IN HIS HAND.” THEN JOHN HEARS A DECLARATION THAT PEOPLE WILL HAVE TO WORK ALL DAY TO EARN JUST A LITTLE FOOD. THE FOURTH SEAL. THE FOURTH SEAL IS OPENED, AND JOHN SEES A PALE HORSE. “ITS RIDER WAS NAMED DEATH, AND HADES WAS FOLLOWING CLOSE BEHIND HIM” IN REVELATION 6:7-8. THE RESULT OF THIS FOURTH SEAL IS THAT ONE FOURTH OF THE SEXUAL EARTH’S POPULATION ARE KILLED “BY SWORD, FAMINE & PLAGUE, & BY THE WILD BEASTS OF THE [SEXUAL] EARTH.” THE FIFTH SEAL. THE ETERNAL SCROLL’S FIFTH SEAL REVEALS THOSE WHO WILL BE MARTYRED FOR THEIR FAITH IN THE LORD DURING THE TRIBULATION IN MATTHEW 24:9 & REVELATION 6:9-11. THE SOULS OF THESE MARTYRS ARE PICTURED AS DWELLING UNDER THE ALTAR IN HEAVEN. THE LORD HEARS THEIR CRIES FOR DIVINE JUSTICE, & HE GIVES EACH OF THEM A WHITE ROBE. THE MARTYRS ARE TOLD TO WAIT “UNTIL THE FULL NUMBER OF THEIR FELLOW SERVANTS, THEIR BROTHERS & SISTERS, WERE KILLED JUST AS THEY HAD BEEN.” THE LORD PROMISES TO AVENGE THEM, BUT THE TIME WAS NOT YET IN ROMANS 12:19. THE SIXTH SEAL. WHEN THE LAMB OF THE LORD OPENS THE SIXTH SEAL, A DEVASTATING EARTHQUAKE OCCURS, CAUSING MASSIVE UPHEAVAL & TERRIBLE DEVASTATION, ALONG WITH UNUSUAL ASTRONOMICAL PHENOMENA: THE SUN TURNS BLACK, & THE MOON TURNS BLOOD-RED, & “THE HEAVENS RECEDED LIKE A SCROLL BEING ROLLED UP, AND EVERY MOUNTAIN AND ISLAND WAS REMOVED FROM ITS PLACE” IN REVELATION 6:12-14 & ACTS 2:17-21. SURVIVORS OF THE SIXTH SEAL, REGARDLESS OF THEIR SOCIAL POSITION, TAKE REFUGE IN CAVES & CRY OUT TO THE MOUNTAINS & THE ROCKS, “FALL ON US & HIDE US FROM THE FACE OF HIM WHO SITS ON THE THRONE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] & FROM THE WRATH OF THE LAMB! FOR THE GREAT DAY OF THEIR WRATH HAS COME, AND WHO CAN STAND?” IN VERSES 16–17. AFTER THE OPENING OF THE SIXTH OF THE SEVEN SEALS IS AN INTERLUDE IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION. JOHN DESCRIBES THE 144,000 CHRISTIAN JEWS WHO WILL BE PROTECTED DURING THE TRIBULATION IN REVELATION 7:1-8. THEN, IN HEAVEN, HE SEES “A GREAT MULTITUDE THAT NO ONE COULD COUNT, FROM EVERY NATION, TRIBE, PEOPLE & LANGUAGE, STANDING BEFORE THE THRONE & BEFORE THE LAMB” IN VERSE 9. THESE MEN [LORDS] WEAR WHITE ROBES, HOLD PALM BRANCHES, AND SHOUT: “SALVATION BELONGS TO OUR GOD [THE LORD], WHO SITS ON THE THRONE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD], AND TO THE LAMB” IN VERSE 10. JOHN IS TOLD WHO THIS WHITE-CLAD MULTITUDE IS: “THESE ARE THEY WHO HAVE COME OUT OF THE GREAT TRIBULATION, THEY HAVE WASHED THEIR ROBES & MADE THEM WHITE IN THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB” IN VERSE 14. THEY ARE GIVEN THE PROMISE THAT “‘NEVER AGAIN WILL THEY HUNGER, NEVER AGAIN WILL THEY THIRST. THE SUN WILL NOT BEAT DOWN ON THEM,’ NOR ANY SCORCHING HEAT…‘AND GOD [THE LORD] WILL WIPE AWAY EVERY TEAR FROM THEIR EYES’ IN VERSES 16–17 & ISAIAH 25:8; 49:10. THE SEVENTH SEAL. WHEN THE LAMB OPENS THE SEVENTH SEAL, “THERE WAS SILENCE IN HEAVEN FOR ABOUT HALF AN HOUR” IN REVELATION 8:1. THE JUDGMENTS THAT LEAD UP TO THE CLOSE OF THE TRIBULATION ARE NOW VISIBLE IN THE ETERNAL SCROLL & ARE SO SEVERE THAT A SOLEMN SILENCE FALLS UPON ALL OF HEAVEN. THE SEVENTH SEAL, OBVIOUSLY INTRODUCES THE NEXT SERIES OF JUDGMENTS, FOR JOHN IMMEDIATELY SEES SEVEN ANGELS---LUCIFER, MICHAEL, GABRIEL, RAPHAEL, URIEL, JEREMIEL & JESUS IN REVELATION 22:16 WHO ARE HANDED SEVEN TRUMPETS READY TO SOUND IN VERSE 2. AN EIGHTH ANGEL [THE ANGEL OF THE LORD AS THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN ACTS 6:15; 7:30-38] TAKES A CENSER & BURNS “MUCH INCENSE” IN IT, REPRESENTING THE PRAYERS OF THE LORD’S PEOPLE IN VERSES 3–4. THE ANGEL OF THE LORD THEN TOOK THE SAME CENSER, “FILLED IT WITH FIRE FROM THE ALTAR, & HURLED IT ON THE [SEXUAL] EARTH & THERE CAME PEALS OF THUNDER, RUMBLINGS, FLASHES OF LIGHTNING & AN EARTHQUAKE” IN VERSE 5.  WHAT ARE THE SEVEN TRUMPETS OF REVELATION?  THE SEVEN TRUMPETS ARE DESCRIBED IN REVELATION 8:6-9:19; 11:15-19. THE SEVEN TRUMPETS ARE THE “CONTENTS” OF THE SEVENTH SEAL JUDGMENT, IN THAT THE SEVENTH SEAL SUMMONS THE SEVEN ANGEL LORDS WHO SOUND THE SEVEN TRUMPETS IN REVELATION 8:1-5. THE JUDGMENTS HERALDED BY THE SEVEN TRUMPETS WILL TAKE PLACE DURING THE TRIBULATION PERIOD IN THE END TIMES. THE FIRST TRUMPET. WHEN THE FIRST ANGEL LORD SOUNDS HIS TRUMPET, THE MANKIND EXPERIENCES “HAIL & FIRE MIXED WITH BLOOD” IN REVELATION 8:7. ONE THIRD OF THE MANKIND’S TREES ARE BURNED UP IN THIS SEXUAL PLAGUE, & ALL THE GRASS IS CONSUMED. THIS JUDGMENT BEARS SOME SIMILARITIES TO THE SEVENTH PLAGUE IN EGYPT IN EXODUS 9:23-24. THE SECOND TRUMPET. IN HEAVEN, A SECOND ANGEL LORD SOUNDS A TRUMPET. THE RESULT IS THAT “SOMETHING LIKE A HUGE MOUNTAIN, ALL ABLAZE, WAS THROWN INTO THE SEA” IN REVELATION 8:8. A THIRD OF THE SEA TURNS TO BLOOD, A THIRD OF THE SHIPS SINK, & A THIRD OF OCEAN LIFE DIES IN VERSE 9. THIS JUDGMENT IS SIMILAR IN SOME WAYS TO THE FIRST SEXUAL PLAGUE IN EGYPT IN EXODUS 7:20-21. THE THIRD TRUMPET. THE THIRD TRUMPET JUDGMENT IS LIKE THE SECOND, EXCEPT IT AFFECTS MANKIND’S FRESHWATER LAKES & RIVERS INSTEAD OF THE OCEANS. SPECIFICALLY, “A GREAT STAR, BLAZING LIKE A TORCH” FALLS FROM THE SKY & POISONS A THIRD OF THE WATER SUPPLY IN REVELATION 8:10. THIS STAR IS GIVEN THE NAME WORMWOOD, & MANY MEN DIE IN VERSE 11. IN BOTANY, WORMWOOD (ARTEMISIA ABSINTHIUM) IS A SHRUB-LIKE PLANT NOTED FOR ITS EXTREME BITTERNESS & POISONOUS PROPERTIES. THE FOURTH TRUMPET. THE FOURTH OF THE SEVEN TRUMPETS BRING ABOUT CHANGES IN THE HEAVENS. “A THIRD OF THE SUN WAS STRUCK, A THIRD OF THE MOON, & A THIRD OF THE STARS, SO THAT A THIRD OF THEM TURNED DARK. A THIRD OF THE DAY WAS WITHOUT LIGHT, & ALSO A THIRD OF THE NIGHT” IN REVELATION 8:12 & ACTS 2:17-21. FOLLOWING THE FOURTH TRUMPET JUDGMENT, JOHN NOTES A SPECIAL WARNING THAT COMES FROM AN EAGLE FLYING THROUGH THE AIR. THIS EAGLE CRIES OUT WITH A LOUD VOICE, SAYING, “WOE! WOE! WOE TO THE INHABITANTS OF THE [SEXUAL] EARTH, BECAUSE OF THE TRUMPET BLASTS ABOUT TO BE SOUNDED BY THE OTHER THREE ANGELS [LORDS]” IN REVELATION 8:13. FOR THIS REASON, THE FIFTH, SIXTH, & SEVENTH TRUMPETS ARE REFERRED TO AS THE “THREE [DIVINE] WOES.” THE FIFTH TRUMPET. THE FIFTH TRUMPET (AND THE FIRST WOE) RESULTS IN A TERRIFYING SEXUAL PLAGUE OF “DEMONIC LOCUSTS” THAT ATTACK & TORTURE THE MANKIND FOR FIVE MONTHS IN REVELATION 9:1-11. THE SEXUAL PLAGUE BEGINS WITH A “STAR” FALLING FROM HEAVEN. THIS STAR IS MOST LIKELY A FALLEN ANGEL LORD, AS HE IS GIVEN “THE KEY TO THE SHAFT OF THE ABYSS” IN VERSE 1. HE OPENS THE ABYSS, RELEASING A SEXUAL DEMONIC HORDE OF “LOCUSTS” WITH “POWER LIKE THAT OF SCORPIONS” IN VERSE 3. THE LOCUSTS DO NOT TOUCH THE PLANT LIFE OF EARTH, RATHER, THEY HEAD STRAIGHT FOR “THOSE PEOPLE [MEN] WHO DID NOT HAVE THE SEAL OF GOD [THE LORD] ON THEIR FOREHEADS” IN VERSE 4. FOR FIVE MONTHS, THESE SEXUAL LOCUSTS TORMENT MANKIND, WHOSE AGONY IS SO GREAT THAT THEY WILL WISH TO DIE, “BUT DEATH WILL ELUDE THEM” IN VERSE 7. THE SEXUAL LOCUSTS ARE NOT ALLOWED TO KILL ANYONE, ONLY TO TORTURE MANKIND. THESE SEXUAL DEMONIC “LOCUSTS” HAVE A “KING,” WHO IS THE ANGEL LORD OF THE ABYSS IN REVELATION 9:11. IN HEBREW HIS NAME IS ABADDON, & IN GREEK IT’S APOLLYON, MEANING “DESTROYER.” THE SEXUAL DEMONIC LOCUSTS THEMSELVES ARE DESCRIBED IN UNUSUAL TERMS: THEY LOOK LIKE “HORSES PREPARED FOR BATTLE” IN VERSE 6. THEY WEAR SOMETHING LIKE “CROWNS OF GOLD,” & THEIR FACES ARE VAGUELY HUMAN IN VERSE 7. THEY HAVE HAIR “LIKE WOMEN’S HAIR” & TEETH “LIKE LIONS’ TEETH” IN VERSE 8. THEY HAVE SOMETHING LIKE IRON BREASTPLATES, & THEIR WINGS SOUND LIKE “THE THUNDERING OF MANY HORSES & CHARIOTS RUSHING INTO BATTLE” IN VERSE 9. LIKE SCORPIONS, THEY HAVE STINGS IN THEIR TAILS IN VERSE 10. THIS DESCRIPTION HAS PROMPTED MANY DIFFERENT INTERPRETATIONS: IS THIS A VISION OF HELICOPTERS, OF BARBARIAN WARRIORS, OF A SATANICALLY & BABYLONIAN EMPOWERED ARMY, OR OF ACTUAL CREATURES FROM THE PIT OF HELL? ALL IS POSSIBLE WITH THE LORD. THE SIXTH TRUMPET. THE SIXTH TRUMPET (AND THE SECOND WOE) INVOLVES THE ONSLAUGHT OF ANOTHER SEXUAL DEMONIC HORDE IN REVELATION 9:12-21. ONCE THE SIXTH TRUMPET SOUNDS, A VOICE FROM THE ALTAR OF THE LORD CALLS FOR THE ETERNAL RELEASE OF “THE FOUR ANGELS [LORDS] WHO ARE BOUND AT THE GREAT RIVER EUPHRATES” IN VERSE 14. THESE FOUR ANGEL LORDS HAD BEEN KEPT IN CAPTIVITY FOR JUST THIS PURPOSE: TO WREAK DESTRUCTION DURING THE TRIBULATION IN VERSE 15. THESE FOUR SEXUAL ANGEL LORDS LEAD A SUPERNATURAL CAVALRY OF 200 MILLION TO KILL A THIRD OF MANKIND IN VERSE 16. THE RIDERS HAVE BREASTPLATES OF “FIERY RED, DARK BLUE, AND YELLOW” IN VERSE 17. THEIR HORSES HAVE “THE HEADS OF LIONS, & OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS CAME FIRE, SMOKE AND SULFUR,” & “THEIR TAILS WERE LIKE SNAKES” IN VERSES 18–19. THEY KILL WITH THEIR MOUTHS & WITH THEIR TAILS. DESPITE THE SEVERITY & HORROR OF THESE SEXUAL PLAGUES, THE SURVIVORS OF MEN ON SEXUAL EARTH STILL REFUSE TO REPENT FROM THEIR SEXUALITIES. THEY CONTINUE IN THEIR SEXUAL IDOLATRY, THEIR SEXUAL MURDER, THEIR SEXUAL SORCERY, THEIR SEXUAL IMMORALITY, AND THEIR SEXUAL THEFT IN REVELATION 9:20-21. FOLLOWING THE SIXTH TRUMPET JUDGMENT IS A LITERARY INTERLUDE. JOHN SEES AN ANGEL LORD DESCEND FROM HEAVEN WITH A LITTLE SCROLL [THE LITTLE ETERNAL BOOK---THE HOLY BIBLE IS THE SAME IN REVELATION 5:1-2, BUT AT JOHN’S LEVEL THIS TIME FOR WOMANKIND] IN HIS HAND. A PROMISE IS GIVEN THAT “THE SEVENTH ANGEL IS ABOUT TO SOUND HIS TRUMPET” IN REVELATION 10:7), & JOHN IS TOLD THAT HE MUST PROPHESY SOME MORE IN VERSE 11. NEXT COMES A DESCRIPTION OF THE TWO WITNESSES [SIX WITNESSES] WHO WILL PREACH IN JERUSALEM & PERFORM PERMISSIBLE MAGICAL ARTS IN THE PHYSICAL/DIVINE MIRACLES IN THE MENTAL, SPIRITUAL & ETERNAL BEFORE THEY ARE MURDERED. THE LORD WILL THEN RAISE THEM BACK TO LIFE & TAKE THEM TO HEAVEN IN REVELATION 11:1-13. THE SEVENTH TRUMPET. THE SEVENTH TRUMPET (AND THE THIRD WOE) SOUNDS, & IMMEDIATELY THERE ARE LOUD VOICES IN HEAVEN SAYING, “THE [SEXLESS] KINGDOM OF THE WORLD HAS BECOME THE [SEXLESS] KINGDOM OF OUR LORD & OF HIS CHRIST [MESSIAH], & HE WILL REIGN FOR EVER & EVER” IN REVELATION 11:15. THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDER LORDS SAY, “THE TIME HAS COME FOR…DESTROYING THOSE WHO DESTROY THE [DIVINE] EARTH” IN VERSE 17. OBVIOUSLY, THE LORD IS ABOUT TO WRAP THINGS UP ONCE & FOR ALL. AT THE SOUND OF THE SEVENTH TRUMPET, THE TEMPLE OF THE LORD IS OPENED IN HEAVEN, AND “WITHIN HIS TEMPLE IS SEEN THE ARK OF HIS COVENANT [TESTIMONY]. AND THERE CAME FLASHES OF LIGHTNING, RUMBLINGS, PEALS OF THUNDER, AN EARTHQUAKE & A SEVERE HAILSTORM” IN VERSE 19. THUS, END THE SEVEN TRUMPET JUDGMENTS. ALL IS SET FOR THE SEVEN ANGEL LORDS WITH THE SEVEN BOWLS [SEVEN VIALS] OF THE LORD’S DIVINE WRATH. THESE ANGEL LORDS STAND INSIDE THE NOW-OPEN TEMPLE, READY TO STEP FORWARD & BRING THE FINAL JUDGMENTS ON SEXUAL EARTH IN REVELATION 15.  WHAT ARE THE SEVEN BOWLS/SEVEN VIALS OF REVELATION?  THE SEVEN BOWL JUDGMENTS OR SEVEN VIAL JUDGMENTS ARE THE FINAL JUDGMENTS OF THE TRIBULATION PERIOD. THEY WILL BE THE MOST SEVERE JUDGMENTS MANKIND HAS EVER SEEN. THE SEVEN BOWLS ARE DESCRIBED IN REVELATION 16:1-21, WHERE THEY ARE SPECIFICALLY CALLED “THE SEVEN BOWLS OF GOD’S WRATH” IN VERSE 1. UNDER THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, THE SEXUALITY OF MAN HAS REACHED ITS PEAK, & IT IS MET WITH THE LORD’S WRATH AGAINST ALL SEXUALITY. THE SEVEN BOWL JUDGMENTS ARE CALLED FORTH BY THE SEVENTH TRUMPET. THE FIRST BOWL. THE FIRST ANGEL LORDS POURS OUT THE FIRST BOWL ON THE LAND, “AND UGLY, FESTERING SORES BROKE OUT ON THE PEOPLE [MEN] WHO HAD THE MARK OF THE [SEXUAL] BEAST & [SEXUALLY] WORSHIPED ITS [SEXUAL] IMAGE” IN REVELATION 16:2. THIS SEXUAL PLAGUE IS TARGETED AT MAN WHO HAVE COMMITTED THEMSELVES TO THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, THE TRIBULATION SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] WILL NOT BE AFFECTED BY THESE SORES. THE SECOND BOWL. THE SECOND BOWL IS POURED OUT ON THE SEA, TURNING THE WATER “INTO BLOOD LIKE THAT OF A DEAD PERSON, & EVERY LIVING THING IN THE SEA DIED” IN REVELATION 16:3. A THIRD OF THE SEA LIFE HAD ALREADY PERISHED WITH THE SOUNDING OF THE SECOND TRUMPET IN REVELATION 8:9, & NOW THE REST OF THE SEA LIFE IS GONE. THE OCEANS ARE DEAD. THE THIRD BOWL. WHEN THE THIRD BOWL OF THE LORD’S WRATH IS POURED OUT, THE RIVERS & FRESHWATER SPRINGS ALSO TO TURN INTO BLOOD IN REVELATION 16:4-5. THE ANGEL LORD IN CHARGE OF THE WATER SAYS, “YOU ARE JUST IN THESE JUDGMENTS, O HOLY ONE, YOU WHO ARE & WHO WERE, FOR THEY HAVE SHED THE BLOOD OF YOUR HOLY PEOPLE [SAINTS IN ACTS 22:19-21] & YOUR [HOLY] PROPHETS, & YOU HAVE GIVEN THEM BLOOD TO DRINK AS THEY DESERVE” IN VERSES 5–6. THE ALTAR IN HEAVEN RESPONDS, “YES, LORD GOD ALMIGHTY, TRUE & JUST ARE YOUR JUDGMENTS” IN VERSE 7. THE FOURTH BOWL. THE FOURTH ANGEL LORD POURS OUT HIS BOWL ON THE SUN, “AND THE SUN WAS ALLOWED TO SCORCH PEOPLE [MEN] WITH FIRE. THEY WERE SEARED BY THE INTENSE HEAT” IN REVELATION 16:8-9. RATHER THAN REPENT OF THEIR SEXUALITIES, THE SEXUAL INHABITANTS OF THE SEXUAL EARTH “[SEXUALLY] CURSED THE NAME [YAHWEH] OF GOD [STEPHEN], WHO HAD CONTROL OVER THESE [SEXUAL] PLAGUES, BUT THEY REFUSED TO REPENT & GLORIFY HIM” IN VERSE 9. THE FIFTH BOWL. THE FIFTH OF THE SEVEN BOWLS CAUSES THE SEXUAL KINGDOM OF THE SEXUAL BEAST TO BE PLUNGED INTO GREAT DARKNESS. THE PAIN & SUFFERING OF THE SEXUAL INTENSIFY, SO THAT MEN GNAW THEIR TONGUES IN AGONY IN REVELATION 16:10-11. STILL, THE SEXUAL FOLLOWERS OF THE ANTICHRIST “[SEXUALLY] REFUSED TO REPENT OF WHAT THEY HAD DONE” IN SEXUAL UNIONS IN VERSE 11. THE SIXTH BOWL. THE SIXTH ANGEL LORD POURS OUT HIS BOWL OF JUDGMENT ON THE EUPHRATES RIVER. THAT RIVER IS DRIED UP IN PREPARATION FOR THE KINGS OF THE EAST MAKING THEIR WAY TO THEIR OWN DESTRUCTION IN REVELATION 16:12. JOHN THEN SEES THREE UNCLEAN SPIRITS “THAT LOOKED LIKE FROGS” COMING FROM THE [SEXUAL] MOUTHS OF SATAN [LUCIFER], THE ANTICHRIST, & THE FALSE PROPHET IN VERSE 13. THESE DEMON LORDS PERFORM FORBIDDEN MAGICAL ARTS IN THE PHYSICAL & SEXUAL MIRACLES IN THE MENTAL, SPIRITUAL & ETERNAL & DECEIVE THE KINGS OF THE EARTH & GATHER THEM TO THE FINAL BATTLE ON THE DAY OF THE LORD IN VERSE 14. UNDER SEXUAL DEMONIC INFLUENCE, “THE KINGS [GATHER] TOGETHER TO THE PLACE THAT IN HEBREW IS CALLED ARMAGEDDON” IN VERSE 16. THE SEVENTH BOWL. THE SEVENTH BOWL IS EMPTIED INTO THE ATMOSPHERE. A LOUD VOICE IN HEAVEN SAYS, “IT IS DONE!” IN REVELATION 16:17. THE SEVENTH BOWL RESULTS IN FLASHES OF LIGHTNING & AN EARTHQUAKE SO SEVERE THAT “NO EARTHQUAKE LIKE IT HAS EVER OCCURRED SINCE MANKIND HAS BEEN ON EARTH, SO TREMENDOUS WAS THE QUAKE” IN VERSE 18. JERUSALEM IS SPLIT INTO THREE PARTS, AND THE CITIES OF THE WORLD COLLAPSE IN VERSE 19. ISLANDS ARE FLOODED, & MOUNTAINS DISAPPEAR IN VERSE 20. GIANT HAILSTONES, “EACH WEIGHING ABOUT A HUNDRED POUNDS, FELL ON PEOPLE [MEN]” IN VERSE 21. THOSE UNDER JUDGMENT “[SEXUALLY] CURSED THE LORD ON ACCOUNT OF THE [SEXUAL] PLAGUE OF HAIL, BECAUSE THE [SEXUAL] PLAGUE WAS SO TERRIBLE” IN VERSE 21. ONE OF THE ANGEL LORDS OF THE SEVEN BOWL JUDGMENTS THEN SHOWS JOHN THE FATE OF BABYLON THE GREAT IN REVELATION 17:1-18:24, AS THE LORD AVENGES “THE BLOOD OF [HOLY] PROPHETS & OF GOD’S HOLY PEOPLE, OF ALL WHO HAVE BEEN SLAUGHTERED ON THE [SEXUAL] EARTH” IN REVELATION 18:24. MAN MOURNS THE FALL OF SEXUAL BABYLON IN CHAPTER 18, BUT HEAVEN REJOICES IN CHAPTER 19. THE LORD THEN RETURNS IN GLORY TO DEFEAT THE SEXUAL ARMIES OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST AT ARMAGEDDON IN REVELATION 19:11-21 & TO SET UP HIS SEXLESS KINGDOM ON DIVINE EARTH IN REVELATION 20:1-6.  WHAT IS THE OLIVET DISCOURSE?  THE OLIVET DISCOURSE IS THE NAME GIVEN TO THE ORDERLY & EXTENDED TEACHING GIVEN BY THE LORD ON THE MOUNT OF OLIVES. HIS SUBJECT IS THE END TIMES. THIS DISCOURSE IS RECORDED IN MATTHEW 24:1-25:46. PARALLEL PASSAGES ARE FOUND IN MARK 13:1-37 & LUKE 21:5-36. THE RECORD IN MATTHEW IS THE MOST EXTENSIVE, SO THE REFERENCE HERE WILL BE TO MATTHEW'S GOSPEL. IT IS IMPORTANT TO RECOGNIZE THAT THE LORD’S TEACHING IN THIS DISCOURSE IS IN REFERENCE TO ISRAEL & NOT THE CHURCH. THE LORD IS SPEAKING OF THE LORD’S FUTURE PROGRAM FOR ISRAEL. OTHER PASSAGES TO CONSIDER WHEN STUDYING THE OLIVET DISCOURSE ARE IN DANIEL 9:24-27 & REVELATION 6:1-19:21, WHICH REFER TO THE FUTURE SEVEN-YEAR PERIOD CALLED THE TRIBULATION. THE LORD’S PROGRAM FOR THE GOSPEL KINGDOM CONCLUDES WITH THE SEXLESS RAPTURE, WHICH IS NOT TAUGHT IN THE OLIVET DISCOURSE. THE SEXLESS RAPTURE OF THE GOSPEL KINGDOM IS FOUND IN JOHN 14:1-4; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:51-52 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:13-18. IN MATTHEW 23, THE LORD HAD SPOKEN TO THE PHARISEES CONCERNING JUDGMENT. THIS CAN BE SEEN IN THE "WOE" STATEMENTS IN THAT CHAPTER. IN 24:1, THE LORD WAS LEAVING THE TEMPLE WHEN THE DISCIPLES CALLED HIS ATTENTION TO THE MAGNIFICENT BUILDINGS ON THE TEMPLE MOUNT. THE LORD THEN TELLS THE DISCIPLES THAT “NOT ONE STONE HERE WILL BE LEFT ON ANOTHER, EVERY ONE WILL BE THROWN DOWN” IN VERSE 2. THIS PROPHECY WAS LITERALLY FULFILLED IN 70AD WHEN THE ROMANS DESTROYED JERUSALEM. THE TEMPLE WAS BURNED. THE GOLD IN THE TEMPLE MELTED IN THE FIRE & RAN DOWN INTO THE CRACKS BETWEEN THE STONES. AS PEOPLE LATER SEARCHED FOR THE GOLD, THEY TOPPLED EVERY STONE FROM ITS PLACE. THIS DESTRUCTION OF JERUSALEM WAS BUT A FORESHADOWING OF WHAT IS YET TO COME. IN THE ENGLISH END TIMES, THE ENGLISH TEMPLE IN FLORENCE, SC WOULD BE THROWN DOWN IN JUNE 20TH, 2017AD. THE DATE COMES BY THE 2,000 YEAR REIGN FROM JUNE, 40AD TO JUNE, 2040AD BECAUSE IN ACTUALITY IT HAPPENED 30 YEARS PRIOR TO IT BEING WRITTEN, MINUS THE 23 YEAR STRONG FRUITFUL CALL BY CUTTING IT SHORT. THE LORD’S PROPHECY OF DOOM GOT THE DISCIPLES CURIOUS, & PROBABLY MORE THAN A LITTLE CONCERNED. WHEN THEY WERE ALONE WITH THE LORD ON THE MOUNT OF OLIVES, THEY ASKED HIM, "TELL US, WHEN WILL THESE THINGS BE, & WHAT WILL BE THE SIGN OF YOUR [SEXLESS] COMING, & OF THE END OF THE AGE?" IN VERSE 3. WHAT FOLLOWS IN MATTHEW 24-25 REFERS TO THE FUTURE, SEVEN-YEAR TRIBULATION PERIOD & THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING OF CHRIST AT THE END OF THE TRIBULATION. DURING THAT TIME, THE LORD WILL COMPLETE HIS DIVINE CHASTISEMENT & HOLY PURIFICATION OF ISRAEL & JUDGE THE ALL IN DANIEL 9:24-27; REVELATION 6-19 & ACTS 5:39; 7:51-53, 59-60. IN DANIEL 9:27 INDICATES THAT THE TRIBULATION WILL BE DIVIDED INTO TWO EQUAL PARTS. THE LORD’S TEACHING IN MATTHEW 24:4-8 REFERS TO THE FIRST HALF. THE “BIRTH PANGS” IN VERSE 8 REFER TO THE DIVINE SUFFERINGS THAT ISRAEL WILL EXPERIENCE DURING THE FIRST 3 ½ YEARS. THE SIGNS WITH REFERENCE TO THE END OF THE AGE ARE THE SEXUAL COMING OF FALSE SEXUAL MESSIAHS IN VERSE 5, THE SEXUAL THREAT OF WARS & WIDESPREAD SEXUAL CONFLICT IN VERSES 6-7, & VARIOUS NATURAL CATASTROPHES IN VERSE 7. IN REVELATION 6 IS A PARALLEL PASSAGE. THE APOSTLE JOHN WRITES OF THE SEAL JUDGMENTS. IN REVELATION 6:2 SPEAKS OF A RIDER ON A WHITE HORSE, WHICH REFERS TO THE FALSE SEXUAL MESSIAH CALLED ELSEWHERE THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST & THE SEXUAL BEAST. IN REVELATION 6:4 SAYS THAT PEACE IS TAKEN FROM THE SEXUAL EARTH. IN REVELATION 6:6-8 SPEAKS OF FAMINE & DEATH. THE LORD SAID THESE THINGS ARE ONLY THE “BEGINNING OF BIRTH PANGS” IN MATTHEW 24:8. WORSE IS YET TO COME. IN REVELATION 13, THE SECOND HALF OF THE TRIBULATION BEGINS WHEN THE SEXUAL BEAST, OR THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, SETS UP HIS SEXUAL RULE FOR 42 MONTHS IN DANIEL 9:27 & MATTHEW 24:15. IN THE OLIVET DISCOURSE, THE SECOND HALF OF THE TRIBULATION IS DESCRIBED IN MATTHEW 24:9-14. PERSECUTION OF THE JEWS & DEATH IN VERSE 9 WILL BE THE RESULT OF THE SEXUAL BEAST’S RISE TO POWER. THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WILL ALSO PERSECUTE ANYONE WHO REFUSES TO FOLLOW HIM IN REVELATION 13:1-18. THE SALVATION PROMISED IN MATTHEW 24:13 IS DELIVERANCE FROM THE SEXUAL BEAST’S PERSECUTION. THE ONE WHO ENDURES UNTIL THE LORD RETURNS WILL BE SAVED FROM THE SEXUAL BEAST. THE LORD SAYS THAT “THIS [SEXLESS] GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM” WILL BE PREACHED WORLDWIDE BEFORE THE END COMES. IN OTHER WORDS, THE GOOD NEWS (SEXLESS GOSPEL) WILL BE AVAILABLE DURING THE TRIBULATION, THE MESSAGE WILL BE THAT THE LORD WILL SOON RETURN IN JUDGMENT TO SET UP HIS SEXLESS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM IN REVELATION 20:4-6. THIS DIVINE MESSAGE WILL CAUSE MANY PEOPLE TO REALIZE THEIR SEXUAL STATE & RECEIVE THE SAVIOR DURING THE TRIBULATION. IN MATTHEW 24:15-26 GIVES FURTHER DETAILS CONCERNING THE TRIBULATION. THE LORD REFERS TO AN “ABOMINATION” & DESOLATION OF A FUTURE TEMPLE IN MATTHEW 24:15-22, THIS IS MORE CLEARLY SPOKEN OF IN LUKE 21:20-24. THE SEXUAL BEAST WILL TAKE SEXUAL AUTHORITY & SET UP A SEXUAL IMAGE OF HIMSELF IN THE FUTURE TEMPLE IN DANIEL 9:27; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-4 & REVELATION 13:1-18 & ACTS 7:42-43. WHEN THIS HAPPENS, THE LORD SAYS, HEAD FOR THE HILLS. THOSE IN JERUSALEM ARE ADVISED TO FLEE FOR THEIR LIVES WHEN THEY SEE THAT SEXUAL BEAST HAS TAKEN HIS SEAT OF SEXUAL AUTHORITY IN MATTHEW 24:16-20. THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST SHALL RULE FROM JERUSALEM FOR 42 MONTHS (3 ½ YEARS), THE LATTER HALF OF THE TRIBULATION, CALLED THE GREAT TRIBULATION IN VERSE 21. THE LORD DIVINELY WARNS THAT THE GREAT TRIBULATION WILL BE THE WORST TIME EVER SEEN ON [SEXUAL] EARTH IN VERSE 21. IN FACT, IF THOSE DAYS WERE NOT CUT SHORT BY THE SEXLESS RETURN OF THE LORD, NO ONE WOULD SURVIVE, & COMPARE THE BOWL JUDGMENTS IN REVELATION 16. THE LORD AGAIN GIVES A DIVINE WARNING OF FALSE SEXUAL PROPHETS IN THE LAST DAYS IN MATTHEW 24:23-28. AT THE END OF THE TRIBULATION, THERE WILL BE ASTRONOMICAL UPHEAVAL IN VERSE 29, & THE NATIONS OF THE WORLD WILL SEE THE THE LORD “[SEXLESS] COMING ON THE CLOUDS OF THE SKY, WITH POWER & GREAT GLORY” IN VERSES 29-30. THOSE WHO WERE SAVED DURING THE TRIBULATION WILL BE GATHERED OUT OF THE WORLD BY THE ANGEL LORDS IN VERSE 31. THE LORD EMPHASIZES THE FACTS THAT THERE WILL BE SIGNS LEADING UP TO THE DAY OF JUDGMENT IN MATTHEW 24:32-34 & THAT HIS WORD IS SURE IN VERSE 35. THE LORD SAYS THAT NO ONE KNOWS THE TIMING OF THESE EVENTS, EXCEPT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD & THAT THOSE UPON WHOM JUDGMENT IS COMING WILL BE CAUGHT UNAWARES IN VERSES 36-44. THE LORD ENDS THE OLIVET DISCOURSE WITH FOUR PARABLES. THE FIRST ONE CONCERNS A SEXUAL SERVANT WHOSE MASTER PUNISHES HIM UPON HIS RETURN HOME IN MATTHEW 24:45-51. THE NEXT, THE PARABLE OF THE TEN VIRGINS, ENCOURAGES SEXLESS READINESS & HOLY WATCHFULNESS IN MATTHEW 25:1-13. THE THIRD PARABLE, RELATING THE STORY OF THREE SERVANTS AND THEIR USE (OR MISUSE) OF FINANCES, TEACHES FAITHFULNESS IN VIEW OF THE FACT THAT THE LORD’S SERVANTS MUST GIVE AN ACCOUNT OF THEMSELVES ONE DAY IN MATTHEW 25:14-30 & MALACHI 3:8-12. THE LORD ENDS HIS DISCOURSE BY TELLING THE PARABLE OF THE SEXLESS SHEEP & THE SEXUAL GOATS, WHICH PICTURES THE DIVIDING OF THE SEXLESS FROM THE SEXUAL AT THE END OF THE TRIBULATION BEFORE THE COMMENCEMENT OF THE LORD’S SEXLESS MILLENNIAL REIGN IN MATTHEW 25:31-46. WITHIN DAYS OF THE OLIVET DISCOURSE, THE LORD WAS BETRAYED INTO THE SEXUAL HANDS OF UNBELIEVERS & CRUCIFIED AS THE LORD BARABBAS FOR SEXUAL MAN. THE HOLY ONE OF THE LORD WILL ONE DAY SEXLESS RETURN IN GLORY TO JUDGE THE SEXUAL WORLD, BUT FIRST HE HAD TO PROVIDE THE WAY OF SALVATION FOR ALL MEN WHO WOULD TRUST IN HIM IN ACTS 17:30-31.  WHAT DID THE LORD MEAN WHEN HE SAID, 'THIS GENERATION WILL NOT PASS'?  THIS QUOTE OF THE LORD IN REGARDS TO THE END TIMES IS FOUND IN MATTHEW 24:34; MARK 13:30 & LUKE 21:32. THE LORD SAID, “TRULY I SAY TO YOU, THIS GENERATION [71.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS TO 81.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH & 91.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH ABOVE WEAKNESS] WILL NOT PASS AWAY UNTIL ALL THESE THINGS TAKE PLACE.” THE TRUE THINGS THAT THE LORD HAD BEEN SPEAKING OF, THE RISE OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, THE SEXUAL DESOLATION OF THE SEXLESS HOLY PLACE, & THE DARKENING OF THE SUN, DID NOT HAPPEN DURING THE LIFESPAN OF PEOPLE ALIVE IN THE LORD’S DAY. OBVIOUSLY, THE LORD MEANT SOMETHING DIFFERENT WHEN HE SPOKE OF “THIS GENERATION.” THE KEY TO UNDERSTANDING WHAT THE LORD MEANT BY “THIS GENERATION WILL NOT PASS AWAY UNTIL ALL THESE THINGS TAKE PLACE” IN THE CONTEXT, IS THAT, WE MUST UNDERSTAND THE VERSES THAT ARE SURROUNDING IN MATTHEW 24:34, ESPECIALLY THE VERSES PRIOR TO IT. IN MATTHEW 24:4-31. THE LORD IS CLEARLY GIVING A PROPHECY & IS SPEAKING OF FUTURE EVENTS. THE LORD HAD ALREADY TOLD THOSE LIVING DURING HIS MINISTRY THAT THE KINGDOM HAD BEEN TAKEN FROM THEM IN MATTHEW 21:43. THEREFORE, IT IS IMPERATIVE THAT MATTHEW 24-25 BE SEEN AS DEALING WITH A FUTURE TIME. THE GENERATION THAT THE LORD SPEAKS OF “NOT PASSING” UNTIL THE LORD RETURNS IS A FUTURE GENERATION, NAMELY, THE PEOPLE LIVING WHEN THE PREDICTED EVENTS OCCUR. THE WORD ***GENERATION*** REFERS TO THE PEOPLE ALIVE IN THE FUTURE WHEN THE PROPHETIC EVENTS OF MATTHEW 24-25 TAKE PLACE. THE LORD’S POINT IN HIS TRUE STATEMENT, “THIS GENERATION WILL NOT PASS AWAY UNTIL ALL THESE THINGS TAKE PLACE,” IS THAT THE EVENTS OF THE END TIMES WILL HAPPEN QUICKLY. ONCE THE SIGNS OF THE END BEGIN TO BE OBSERVED, THE END IS WELL ON THE WAY, THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING & THE DIVINE JUDGMENT WILL OCCUR WITHIN THAT LAST GENERATION. THE LORD REINFORCED THIS MEANING WITH A PARABLE IN MATTHEW 24:32-33: “NOW LEARN THIS LESSON FROM THE FIG TREE: AS SOON AS ITS TWIGS GET TENDER & ITS LEAVES COME OUT, YOU KNOW THAT SUMMER IS NEAR [BASED ON THE GREGORIAN ENGLISH CALENDAR FROM MARCH 21ST TO JUNE 20TH IS SPRING TIME]. EVEN SO, WHEN YOU SEE ALL THESE THINGS, YOU KNOW THAT IT IS NEAR, RIGHT AT THE DOOR.” A SURE SIGN OF SUMMER IS THE LEAFING OF THE FIG TREE, WHICH A SURE SIGN OF THE END OF THE WORLD IS THAT “ALL THESE THINGS” IN MATTHEW 24 ARE TAKING PLACE. THOSE WHO ARE ON THE EARTH THEN WILL HAVE ONLY A SHORT TIME LEFT. ANOTHER INTERPRETATION IS THAT THE LORD’S PROPHECY IN MATTHEW 24 HAS A “DOUBLE FULFILLMENT.” IN THIS UNDERSTANDING, “THIS GENERATION” IS THE PEOPLE THE LORD IS SPEAKING TO AT THAT MOMENT, SOME OF WHAT THE LORD PREDICTED WAS GOING TO OCCUR DURING THEIR LIFETIMES. SO, WHEN THE ROMANS DESTROYED JERUSALEM IN 70AD, THE LORD’S PROPHECY IS FULFILLED IN PART, THE FALL OF JERUSALEM PROVIDED A FORETASTE OF WORSE THINGS TO COME. HOWEVER, MANY ASPECTS OF THE LORD’S PROPHECY DID NOT OCCUR IN 70AD. FOR EXAMPLE, THE CELESTIAL SIGNS OF MATTHEW 24:29-31. THE MAIN PROBLEM WITH THE “DUAL-FULFILLMENT” INTERPRETATION IS THAT IT DOES NOT HARMONIZE WITH THE LORD’S STATEMENT THAT “ALL” THESE THINGS WILL TAKE PLACE IN “THIS GENERATION.” THEREFORE, IT IS BETTER TO UNDERSTAND “THIS GENERATION” AS REFERRING TO THE GENERATION ALIVE WHEN THE END TIMES EVENTS ARE ACTUALLY OCCURRING. ESSENTIALLY, THE LORD IS SAYING THAT, ONCE THE EVENTS OF THE END TIMES BEGIN, THEY WILL HAPPEN QUICKLY. THE AGE OF GRACE HAS CONTINUED FOR A VERY LONG TIME. BUT WHEN THE TIME FOR DIVINE JUDGMENT FINALLY ARRIVES, THINGS WILL BE WRAPPED UP POSTHASTE. THIS CONCEPT OF THE LORD’S DRAWING THINGS TO A RAPID CLOSE IS ECHOED IN MANY OTHER PASSAGES OF HOLY SCRIPTURE IN MATTHEW 24:22; MARK 13:20; REVELATION 3:11; 22:7, 12, 20 & ACTS 2:17-21.  WAS THE LORD’S STATEMENT TO THE DISCIPLES IN LUKE 9:27, MATTHEW 16:28 & MARK 9:1 INCORRECT?  IN LUKE 9:27 SAYS, "I TELL YOU THE TRUTH, SOME WHO ARE STANDING HERE WILL NOT TASTE DEATH BEFORE THEY SEE THE KINGDOM OF GOD." SEE ALSO MATTHEW 16:28 & MARK 9:1 FOR THE PARALLEL QUOTES. IN EACH OF THE SYNOPTIC GOSPELS, THE NEXT EVENT IMMEDIATELY AFTER THIS PROMISE FROM THE LORD IS THE TRANSFIGURATION. RATHER THAN INTERPRETING THE LORD’S PROMISE AS REFERRING TO HIS COMING TO ESTABLISH HIS SEXLESS KINGDOM ON SEXLESS EARTH, THE CONTEXT INDICATES THAT THE LORD IS REFERRING TO THE TRANSFIGURATION. THE GREEK WORD TRANSLATED "KINGDOM" CAN ALSO BE TRANSLATED "ROYAL SPLENDOR," MEANING THAT THE THREE DISCIPLES STANDING THERE WOULD SEE THE ENGLISH LORD AS HE REALLY IS, THE KING OF HEAVEN, WHICH OCCURS IN THE TRANSFIGURATION. THE "TRANSFIGURATION" REFERS TO THE EVENT DESCRIBED IN THE ABOVE CITED PASSAGES WHEN THE LORD TOOK PETER, JAMES, & JOHN TO THE TOP OF THE MOUNTAIN, WHERE THE LORD MET WITH MOSES & ELIJAH, REPRESENTING THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW & THE HOLY BIBLICAL PROPHETS, & SPOKE WITH THEM. THE DISCIPLES SAW THE LORD IN ALL HIS GLORY & SPLENDOR, TALKING WITH A GLORIFIED MOSES & GLORIFIED ELIJAH. THIS IS A GLIMPSE OF WHAT WILL OCCUR IN THE LORD’S SEXLESS KINGDOM. THE DISCIPLES WERE DUMBSTRUCK AT THE SIGHT AND "FELL ON THEIR FACES" IN MATTHEW 17:6. IT SEEMS MOST NATURAL TO INTERPRET THIS PROMISE IN MATTHEW 16:28; MARK 9:1 & LUKE 9:27 AS A REFERENCE TO THE TRANSFIGURATION, WHICH "SOME" OF THE DISCIPLES WOULD WITNESS ONLY SIX DAYS LATER, EXACTLY AS THE LORD PREDICTED. IN EACH GOSPEL, THE VERY NEXT PASSAGE AFTER THIS PROMISE FROM THE LORD IS THE TRANSFIGURATION, WHICH SHOWS THE LORD IN ALL HIS GLORY WHICH WILL BE SEEN AGAIN IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD IN ACTS 7:55-56. THE CONTEXTUAL LINKS MAKE IT VERY LIKELY THAT THIS IS THE PROPER INTERPRETATION.  WHAT ARE TRIBULATION SAINTS?  THE TRIBULATION SAINTS ARE, QUITE SIMPLY, SAINTS LIVING DURING THE TRIBULATION. WE KNOW THAT THE GOSPEL KINGDOM WILL BE RAPTURED BEFORE THE TRIBULATION, BUT THE HOLY BIBLE INDICATES THAT A GREAT NUMBER OF PEOPLE DURING THE TRIBULATION WILL PLACE THEIR FAITH IN THE LORD. IN HIS VISION OF HEAVEN, JOHN SEES A VAST NUMBER OF THESE TRIBULATION SAINTS WHO HAVE BEEN MARTYRED BY THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST: “THERE BEFORE ME WAS A GREAT MULTITUDE THAT NO ONE COULD COUNT, FROM EVERY NATION, TRIBE, PEOPLE & LANGUAGE, STANDING BEFORE THE THRONE & IN FRONT OF THE LAMB. THEY WERE WEARING WHITE ROBES & WERE HOLDING PALM BRANCHES IN THEIR HANDS” IN REVELATION 7:9. WHEN JOHN ASKS WHO THEY ARE, HE IS TOLD, “THESE ARE THEY WHO HAVE COME OUT OF THE GREAT TRIBULATION, THEY HAVE WASHED THEIR ROBES & MADE THEM WHITE IN THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB” IN VERSE 14. THE TRIBULATION WILL BE A TIME OF GREAT TROUBLE FOR THE SEXUAL, BECAUSE OF THE LORD’S DIVINE JUDGMENTS. IT WILL ALSO BE A TIME OF GREAT PERSECUTION FOR THE SAINTS, BECAUSE OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST’S PERSECUTION IN REVELATION 13:7. DANIEL SAW THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST “WAGING WAR AGAINST THE SAINTS & DEFEATING THEM” IN DANIEL 7:21. OF COURSE, THE SAINTS’ ETERNAL SALVATION IS ETERNALLY SECURE: DANIEL ALSO SAW THAT “THE ANCIENT OF DAYS CAME & PRONOUNCED JUDGMENT IN FAVOR OF THE SAINTS OF THE MOST HIGH [HIGHEST], & THE TIME CAME WHEN THEY POSSESSED THE KINGDOM” IN DANIEL 7:22 & REVELATION 14:12-13. THE TRIBULATION SAINTS WILL HEAR THE GOSPEL FROM SEVERAL POSSIBLE SOURCES. THE FIRST IS THE HOLY BIBLE. THERE WILL BE MANY COPIES OF THE HOLY BIBLE LEFT IN THE WORLD, AND WHEN THE LORD’S DIVINE JUDGMENTS BEGIN TO FALL, MANY PEOPLE WILL LIKELY REACT BY FINDING A HOLY BIBLE TO SEE IF PROPHECIES ARE BEING FULFILLED. MANY OF THE TRIBULATION SAINTS WILL ALSO HAVE HEARD THE GOSPEL FROM THE TWO WITNESSES [SIX WITNESSES] IN REVELATION 11:1-13. THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS THESE TWO [SIX] INDIVIDUALS “WILL PROPHESY FOR 1,260 DAYS [THREE & A HALF YEARS]” IN VERSE 3 & PERFORM GREAT PERMISSIBLE MAGICAL ARTS TO THE PHYSICAL/TRUE MIRACLES TO THE MENTAL, SPIRITUAL & ETERNAL IN VERSE 6. AND THEN THERE ARE THE 144,000 CHRISTIAN JEWS WHO ARE REDEEMED & SEALED BY THE LORD DURING THE TRIBULATION IN REVELATION 7:1-8. IMMEDIATELY FOLLOWING THE DESCRIPTION OF THEIR SEALING IN REVELATION 7, WE READ OF THE MULTITUDES OF TRIBULATION SAINTS WHO ARE SAVED FROM EVERY CORNER OF THE WORLD IN VERSES 9–17. THE TRIBULATION SAINTS WILL SERVE THEIR LORD IN THE MIDST OF DESPERATE SURROUNDINGS. FAITHFUL TO THE END, MANY OF THESE SAINTS WILL DIE FOR THEIR FAITH. BUT IN THEIR DEATH, THEY OVERCOME; “THEY OVERCAME [LUCIFER & BABYLON] BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB & BY THE WORD OF THEIR TESTIMONY, THEY DID NOT [SEXUALLY] LOVE THEIR LIVES SO MUCH AS TO SHRINK FROM DEATH” IN REVELATION 12:11. AND THE LORD WILL REWARD THEM: “HE WHO SITS ON THE THRONE WILL SPREAD HIS TENT OVER THEM. NEVER AGAIN WILL THEY HUNGER, NEVER AGAIN WILL THEY THIRST. THE SUN WILL NOT BEAT UPON THEM, NOR ANY SCORCHING HEAT. FOR THE LAMB AT THE CENTER OF THE THRONE WILL BE THEIR SHEPHERD, HE WILL LEAD THEM TO SPRINGS OF LIVING WATER. AND GOD [THE LORD] WILL WIPE AWAY EVERY TEAR FROM THEIR EYES” IN REVELATION 7:15-17.  DOES BIBLE PROPHECY PREDICT THAT THERE WILL BE A WORLD WAR 3 [III] BEFORE THE END TIMES?  THERE IS NO DOUBT THAT WORLD WAR 3 [III] WILL BE A PART OF THE FUTURE. CHRIST PLAINLY TAUGHT THAT THERE WOULD BE WAR PRIOR TO THE LORD’S SEXLESS RETURN IN MATTHEW 24:4-31. SOME HOLD THAT THE LORD SPOKE GENERALLY OF THE CHURCH AGE IN VERSES 4-14 & SPOKE OF THE TRIBULATION PERIOD STARTING AT ITS MID-POINT IN VERSES 15-31. OTHERS KNOW THAT THE LORD SPOKE OF ONLY THE SEVEN-YEAR PERIOD KNOWN AS THE TRIBULATION IN VERSES 4-31. THOUGH VERSES 4-14 DO SEEM TO BE GIVING GENERAL DESCRIPTIONS, THEY PARALLEL THE DESCRIPTION GIVEN EARLY IN REVELATION 6, WHICH RECORDS DETAILS CONCERNING THE BEGINNING OF THE TRIBULATION. IN MATTHEW 24:6-7 SAYS THERE WILL BE "WARS & RUMORS OF WARS...FOR NATION WILL RISE AGAINST NATION, AND KINGDOM AGAINST KINGDOM, AND IN VARIOUS PLACES THERE WILL BE FAMINES & EARTHQUAKES." HERE, THE LORD MAKES IT VERY CLEAR THAT WAR WILL PLAY A SIGNIFICANT ROLE IN THE LAST SEVEN YEARS PRIOR TO THE LORD’S SEXLESS RETURN. TO BE MORE SPECIFIC, THE FUTURE DOES HOLD AT LEAST ONE MORE WORLD WAR---WORLD WAR III. THERE IS NOTHING IN HOLY SCRIPTURE THAT SAYS THERE WILL BE ONLY A CERTAIN NUMBER OF WORLD WARS. IT IS ONLY THE LAST WAR THAT IS MENTIONED IN DETAIL, WHICH ALLOWS THE INTERPRETATION THAT THERE MAY BE OTHERS BEFORE THE FINAL CONFLICT. JOHN THE APOSTLE WAS SHOWN WHAT THE END TIMES WOULD BE LIKE, SPECIFICALLY THE LAST SEVEN YEARS PRIOR TO THE LORD’S SEXLESS RETURN. BEGINNING IN REVELATION 6, HE RECORDED WHAT HE SAW CONCERNING THE FUTURE. WAR IS FOUND IN THIS CHAPTER & CONTINUES TO BE A PART OF THE UNFOLDING EVENTS UNTIL THE LORD RETURNS IN REVELATION 6:2; 4; 11:7; 12:7; 13:4, 7; 16:14; 17:14; 19:11, 19. IN REVELATION 19:11 SAYS, ". . . IN RIGHTEOUSNESS HE [THE LORD] JUDGES & WAGES WAR." IN REVELATION 19:19 SAYS JOHN "SAW THE [SEXUAL] BEAST & THE [SEXUAL] KINGS OF THE EARTH & THEIR [SEXUAL] ARMIES, ASSEMBLED TO MAKE WAR AGAINST HIM (THE LORD) WHO SAT UPON THE HORSE, & AGAINST HIS [SEXLESS] ARMY." TAKE SPECIAL NOTICE THAT IT SAYS THE SEXUAL KINGS OF THE EARTH & THEIR SEXUAL ARMIES ASSEMBLED TO MAKE WAR AGAINST THE LORD. THIS CLEARLY DESCRIBES A AT LEAST A WORLD WAR III. IT ALSO SHOULD BE NOTED THAT THE VICTOR IN THIS WAR IS CLEARLY THE LORD, WHO SEIZES THE SEXUAL BEAST/SEXUAL ANTICHRIST & THE SEXUAL FALSE PROPHET & CASTS THEM INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE, & THE SEXUAL ARMIES THAT FOLLOWED THEM ARE DESTROYED IN REVELATION 19:20-21. SO, ALTHOUGH THERE WILL BE AT LEAST ONE MORE WORLD WAR, THERE IS NO DOUBT OF THE OUTCOME, SEXLESSNESS WILL PREVAIL AS THE LORD, THE KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS, DEFEATS ALL WHO SEXUALLY OPPOSE HIM. IT IS ALSO WORTH MENTIONING AT THIS TIME THAT FOLLOWING THE 1,000-YEAR REIGN OF CHRIST, THERE WILL BE ANOTHER UPRISING WHICH COULD POSSIBLY HAVE THE SCOPE OF A WORLD WAR IV. LUCIFER/VICTORIA WILL BE BOUND FOR 1,000 YEARS & THEN RELEASED. UPON HIS RELEASE, THEY LEAD A SEXUAL REBELLION AMONG THE SEXUAL PEOPLES OF THE EARTH. THE LORD QUICKLY PUTS DOWN THIS SEXUAL REBELLION & PERMANENTLY JUDGES LUCIFER/VICTORIA, CASTING THEM INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE AS THE LORD DID WITH THE SEXUAL BEAST/SEXUAL ANTICHRIST & THE SEXUAL FALSE PROPHET IN REVELATION 20:7-10.  WHAT IS THE TIME OF JACOB’S [JAMES’] TROUBLE?  THE PHRASE "THE TIME OF JACOB'S [JAMES’] TROUBLE" IS A QUOTE FROM JEREMIAH 30:7 WHICH SAYS, "ALAS! FOR THAT DAY IS GREAT, SO THAT NONE IS LIKE IT: IT IS EVEN THE TIME OF JACOB’S [JAMES’] TROUBLE, BUT HE SHALL BE SAVED OUT OF IT" (KJV). IN THE PREVIOUS VERSES OF JEREMIAH 30, WE FIND THAT THE LORD IS SPEAKING TO JEREMIAH THE PROPHET ABOUT JUDAH & ISRAEL (30:3-4). IN VERSE 3, THE LORD PROMISES THAT ONE DAY IN THE FUTURE, HE WILL BRING BOTH JUDAH & ISRAEL BACK TO THE LAND THAT HE HAD PROMISED THEIR FOREFATHERS. VERSE 5 DESCRIBES A TIME OF GREAT FEAR & TREMBLING. VERSE 6 DESCRIBES THIS TIME IN A WAY THAT PICTURES MEN GOING THROUGH THE PAINS OF CHILDBIRTH, AGAIN INDICATING A TIME OF AGONY. BUT THERE IS HOPE FOR JUDAH & ISRAEL, FOR THOUGH THIS IS CALLED "THE TIME OF JACOB'S [JAMES’] DISTRESS" (NASB), THE LORD PROMISES HE WILL SAVE JACOB (JAMES REFERRING TO JUDAH & ISRAEL IN ACTS 7:46) OUT OF THIS TIME OF GREAT TROUBLE (VERSE 7). IN JEREMIAH 30:10-11 THE LORD SAYS, “‘I WILL SURELY SAVE YOU OUT OF A DISTANT PLACE, YOUR DESCENDANTS FROM THE LAND OF THEIR EXILE. JACOB [JAMES] WILL AGAIN HAVE PEACE & SECURITY, AND NO ONE WILL MAKE HIM AFRAID. I AM WITH YOU & WILL SAVE YOU,’ DECLARES THE LORD.” ALSO, THE LORD SAYS HE WILL DESTROY THE NATIONS WHO HELD JUDAH & ISRAEL IN CAPTIVITY, & HE WILL NEVER ALLOW JACOB [JAMES] TO BE COMPLETELY DESTROYED. HOWEVER, IT SHOULD BE NOTED THAT THE LORD DESCRIBES THIS AS A TIME OF DISCIPLINE FOR HIS PEOPLE. HE SAYS OF JACOB [JAMES], “THOUGH I COMPLETELY DESTROY ALL THE NATIONS AMONG WHICH I SCATTER YOU, I WILL NOT COMPLETELY DESTROY YOU. I WILL DISCIPLINE YOU BUT ONLY WITH JUSTICE, I WILL NOT LET YOU GO ENTIRELY UNPUNISHED.” IN JEREMIAH 30:7 SAYS, "THAT DAY IS GREAT, SO THAT NONE IS LIKE IT.” THE ONLY TIME PERIOD THAT FITS THIS DESCRIPTION IS THE PERIOD OF THE TRIBULATION. THIS TIME IS UNPARALLELED IN HISTORY. THE LORD DESCRIBED THE TRIBULATION USING SOME OF THE SAME IMAGERY AS JEREMIAH. IN MATTHEW 24:6-8, HE STATED THAT THE APPEARANCE OF FALSE SEXUAL CHRIST’S, WARS & RUMORS OF WARS, FAMINES, & EARTHQUAKES ARE "THE BEGINNING OF BIRTH PAINS." THE LORD PAUL, TOO, DESCRIBED THE TRIBULATION AS BIRTH PAINS. IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:3 SAYS, "WHILE PEOPLE ARE SAYING, ‘PEACE & SAFETY,’ DESTRUCTION WILL COME ON THEM SUDDENLY, AS LABOR PAINS ON A PREGNANT WOMAN, & THEY WILL NOT ESCAPE." THIS EVENT FOLLOWS THE SEXLESS RAPTURE & THE REMOVAL OF THE GOSPEL KINGDOM, IN 4:13-18. IN 5:9, THE LORD PAUL REEMPHASIZES THE ABSENCE OF THE GOSPEL KINGDOM FROM THIS TIME PERIOD BY SAYING, "FOR GOD [THE LORD] HAS NOT DESTINED US FOR WRATH, BUT FOR OBTAINING SALVATION THROUGH OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST." THE WRATH SPOKEN OF HERE IS THE LORD’S DIVINE JUDGMENT ON THE SEXUAL WORLD & HIS DIVINE DISCIPLINE OF ISRAEL DURING THE TRIBULATION. THESE “BIRTH PAINS” ARE DESCRIBED IN DETAIL IN REVELATION 6-12 THAT IS PART OF THE PURPOSE OF THE TRIBULATION IS TO BRING ISRAEL BACK TO THE LORD. FOR THOSE WHO HAVE RECEIVED THE LORD AS SAVIOR FROM SEXUALITY, THE TIME OF JACOB'S [JAMES’] TROUBLE IS SOMETHING FOR WHICH WE SHOULD PRAISE THE LORD, FOR IT DEMONSTRATES THAT THE LORD KEEPS HIS PROMISES. HE HAS PROMISED US ETERNAL LIFE THROUGH CHRIST OUR LORD, & HE HAS PROMISED LAND, SEED, & BLESSING TO ABRAHAM & HIS PHYSICAL DESCENDANTS. HOWEVER, BEFORE HE FULFILLS THOSE DIVINE PROMISES, HE WILL AGAPE LOVINGLY, BUT FIRMLY DISCIPLINE THE NATION OF ISRAEL SO THAT THEY RETURN TO HIM.  WHY IS THE LORD GOING TO RELEASE LUCIFER/VICTORIA AFTER THE 1000 YEARS?  IN REVELATION 20:7-10, “WHEN THE THOUSAND YEARS ARE OVER, SATAN [LUCIFER/BABYLON] WILL BE RELEASED FROM HIS PRISON & WILL GO OUT TO DECEIVE THE NATIONS IN THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE EARTH—GOG AND MAGOG—TO GATHER THEM FOR BATTLE. IN NUMBER THEY ARE LIKE THE SAND ON THE SEASHORE. THEY MARCHED ACROSS THE BREADTH OF THE EARTH & SURROUNDED THE CAMP OF GOD'S [THE LORD] PEOPLE, THE CITY HE [AGAPE] LOVES. BUT FIRE CAME DOWN FROM HEAVEN & DEVOURED THEM. AND THE DEVIL [LUCIFER/VICTORIA], WHO DECEIVED THEM, WAS THROWN INTO THE LAKE OF BURNING SULFUR, WHERE THE [SEXUAL] BEAST & THE [SEXUAL] FALSE PROPHET HAD BEEN THROWN. THEY WILL BE TORMENTED DAY & NIGHT FOR EVER & EVER.” AS WE READ THESE VERSES, WE WONDER, “WHY WILL THE LORD RELEASE LUCIFER/VICTORIA AT THE END OF THE MILLENNIAL REIGN OF JESUS CHRIST?” FIRST, WE MUST ADMIT THAT THERE ARE SOME BIBLICAL QUESTIONS WHICH WE CANNOT ANSWER ON THIS SIDE OF GLORY BECAUSE THE LORD HAS CHOSEN TO RESERVE SOME MYSTERIES TO HIMSELF IN DEUTERONOMY 29:29; ROMANS 11:33-36 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16. YET, AS TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS, EVEN IF WE CANNOT ALWAYS UNDERSTAND SOMETHING ABOUT THE LORD’S WORD OR HIS DIVINE INTERVENTION, WE CAN BE SURE THAT HE REMAINS EVER FAITHFUL, TRUE, & TRUSTWORTHY, & IN LIGHT OF THAT OUR JOB REMAINS TO OBEY WHAT WE DO UNDERSTAND AS QUICKLY, FULLY, & WELL AS WE ARE ABLE. EVEN IF WE MIGHT NOT BE ABLE TO ANSWER WHY THE LORD RELEASES LUCIFER/VICTORIA, WE CAN SUGGEST SOME POSSIBLE REASONS & MOTIVATIONS, BASED ON AN UNDERSTANDING OF THE ENTIRETY OF THE WORD OF THE LORD. AT THE BEGINNING OF THE MILLENNIUM, ONLY TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WILL BE ALIVE IN REVELATION 19:17-21, SOME WHO LIVE THROUGH THE TRIBULATION PERIOD, AND SOME WHO COME BACK WITH THE LORD AT HIS 2ND SEXLESS COMING. IT WILL BE A TIME OF PEACE UNPARALLELED IN HISTORY IN ISAIAH 2:4; JOEL 3:10 & MICAH 4:3. THE LORD WILL BE RULING ON THE THRONE OF SOLOMON, IMPOSING A BENEVOLENT THEOCRACY ON ALL OF HIS CREATION. THE LORD WILL ENSURE THAT EVERYONE HAS EVERY NEED FULFILLED, WHILE NOT TOLERATING ANY SEXUALITY SO PREVALENT IN TODAY'S SEXUAL SOCIETY IN PSALMS 2:7-12 & REVELATION 2:14-16, 20-24, 26-29; 12:5; 19:11-16. WE CAN ONLY IMAGINE SUCH A TIME OF “SEXLESS HEAVEN ON EARTH." THE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WHO LIVE THROUGH THE TRIBULATION WILL BE MORTAL GODS. THEY WILL LIVE & REPOPULATE THE EARTH DURING THE SEXLESS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM. WITHOUT THE DEVASTATION OF SEXUALITY TAKING ITS TOLL, WE CAN IMAGINE THE POPULATION INCREASE DURING THE MILLENNIUM WILL BE ENORMOUS, ALMOST INCOMPREHENSIBLE. ALL THOSE WHO ARE BORN DURING THE MILLENNIUM WILL ENJOY THE BENEFITS AND BLESSINGS OF THE LORD’S SEXLESS REIGN ON THE EARTH, BUT THEY WILL STILL BE BORN WITH A SEXUAL NATURE, AND THEY WILL STILL HAVE TO FREELY REPENT & KNOW THE GOSPEL, PERSONALLY CHOOSING YAHWEH AS SAVIOR & LORD IN JOHN 8:58. YET, AT THE END OF THE SEXLESS MILLENNIAL REIGN, LUCIFER/VICTORIA IS LOOSED & IS ABLE TO DECEIVE A VAST MULTITUDE TO FOLLOW HIM IN ONE FINAL SEXUAL REBELLION AGAINST THE LORD OF GLORY & HIS SAINTS! IT SEEMS THAT THE FURTHER MANKIND GETS FROM THE END OF THE TRIBULATION & THE START OF THE MILLENNIUM, THE MORE THEY WILL "TAKE FOR GRANTED" HOW GOOD THEY HAVE IT, & SOME MAY EVEN HARBOR DOUBTS ABOUT THE GOODNESS OF THE LORD. EVEN THOUGH THE NUMBER WHO SEXUALLY REBEL WITH LUCIFER/VICTORIA ARE SAID TO BE "AS THE SAND OF THE SEA" IN REVELATION 20:7, THEY STILL ARE MINORITY COMPARED TO THE NUMBER WHO DO NOT SEXUALLY REBEL. IT WILL STILL BE A LARGE NUMBER OF SOULS WHO JOIN LUCIFER/VICTORIA. UNDOUBTEDLY, ONE OF THE PRIMARY REASONS THE LORD GIVES US THIS PICTURE OF WHAT WILL HAPPEN IN TIME IS TO DEMONSTRATE THE DEEP-SEATED SEXUAL NATURE INHERENT IN ALL OF MANKIND IN JEREMIAH 17:9. ADDITIONALLY, THE LORD IS TRYING TO TELL US SOMETHING ABOUT HIS SEXLESS DIVINE NATURE [ACTS 14:15] AS DISPLAYED DURING THE SEXLESS MILLENNIUM. HIS GRACE & GOODNESS WILL BE ON DISPLAY CONTINUALLY. BUT AT THE END OF THE 1,000 YEARS, HE WILL HAVE ZERO TOLERANCE FOR DIRECT PURPOSEFUL SEXUAL REBELLION. WHEN IT HAPPENS, THE LORD WILL SHOW NO MERCY & OFFER NO "SECOND CHANCES” IN 1ST JOHN 1:8, 10. AT THAT TIME, THE LORD WILL BE QUICK TO JUDGE, & THE FINAL SEXUAL REBELLION OF LUCIFER/VICTORIA & SEXUAL MAN WILL BE OVER IN A FLASH OF FIRE. AFTER THIS, THE FINAL SEXLESS DIVINE JUDGMENT OF THE DEAD TAKES PLACE, THE GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT, IN REVELATION 20:11-15. ETERNITY CAN THUS BEGIN WITH EVERY ASPECT OF SEXUALITY GONE FOR ALL TIME. FINALLY, THE LORD IS REINFORCING SOME VERY IMPORTANT LESSONS CONCERNING LUCIFER HIMSELF & VICTORIA HERSELF, ESPECIALLY FOR TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS. FIRST, THAT HE HAS BEEN & ALWAYS WILL BE THE ENEMY OF MANKIND. AS THE LORD HAS FIXED HIS AGAPE LOVE ON US, LUCIFER/VICTORIA HAS FOR US A SPECIAL HATRED. EVER SINCE LUCIFER’S/VICTORIA’S FALL IN ISAIAH 14 & 47 AND EZEKIEL 28, THEY HAVE BEEN THE ADVERSARY OF TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS, & APTLY DESCRIBED AS THE ULTIMATE DECEIVER OF MANKIND IN JOHN 8:44 & 1ST JOHN 2:22. ALL HE CAN GIVE OR PROMISE MAN IS ALWAYS DEATH & DESTRUCTION IN JOHN 10:10. LUCIFER/VICTORIA SHOWN HERE ARE TRULY DEFEATED FOES, & THEIR ULTIMATE DOOM IS CERTAIN, ALONG WITH THE DOOM OF ALL WHO FOLLOW HIM. THE LORD IS REMINDING US THAT LUCIFER/VICTORIA ARE CREATED BEINGS WHO IS POWERLESS BEFORE HIM IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:7. ALL THIS SHOULD ENCOURAGE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS TODAY TO TAKE THE LORD AT HIS TRUTH WORD CONCERNING OUR POSITION IN THE LORD WITH RESPECT TO THE DEVIL IN MATTHEW 4:1-11; ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:13; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:1-17; JAMES 4:1-6; 1ST JOHN 2:15-29; 4:1-3 & LUKE 4:1-13, ESPECIALLY AS WE REMEMBER THIS GRAND TRUTH: "...GREATER IS HE [THE LORD] THAT IS IN YOU, THAN HE [LUCIFER/VICTORIA] THAT IS IN THE WORLD" IN EPHESIANS 4:6 & 1ST JOHN 4:4.  WHAT IS THE GREAT TRIBULATION?  THE TRIBULATION IS A FUTURE TIME PERIOD WHEN THE LORD WILL ACCOMPLISH AT LEAST TWO ASPECTS OF HIS SEXLESS DIVINE PLAN IN ACTS 5:39: 1) THE LORD WILL COMPLETE HIS DISCIPLINE OF THE NATION ISRAEL IN DANIEL 9:24, & 2) THE LORD WILL IMPARTIALLY JUDGE ALL THE SEXUAL, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL ABOMINABLE, UNBELIEVING GODLESS INHABITANTS OF THE SEXUAL EARTH IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & REVELATION 6:1-20:15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19 & ACTS 7:51-53. THE LENGTH OF THE TRIBULATION IS SEVEN YEARS. THIS IS DETERMINED BY AN UNDERSTANDING OF THE SEVENTY WEEKS OF DANIEL IN DANIEL 9:24-27. THE GREAT TRIBULATION IS THE LAST HALF OF THE TRIBULATION PERIOD, THREE & ONE-HALF YEARS IN LENGTH. IT IS DISTINGUISHED FROM THE BEGINNING OF THE TRIBULATION PERIOD BECAUSE THE SEXUAL BEAST, OR SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, WILL BE TRULY REVEALED, AND THE WRATH OF THE LORD WILL GREATLY INTENSIFY DURING THIS TIME. THUS, IT IS IMPORTANT AT THIS POINT TO EMPHASIZE THAT THE TRIBULATION & THE GREAT TRIBULATION ARE NOT SYNONYMOUS TERMS. WITHIN ESCHATOLOGY, THE STUDY OF FUTURE THINGS, THE TRIBULATION REFERS TO THE FULL SEVEN-YEAR PERIOD WHILE THE “GREAT TRIBULATION” REFERS TO THE SECOND HALF OF THE TRIBULATION. IT IS THE LORD HIMSELF WHO USED THE PHRASE "GREAT TRIBULATION" WITH REFERENCE TO THE LAST HALF OF THE TRIBULATION IN JOHN 4:23-24; 6:45; 12:49 & LUKE 22:29. JESUS THE SON OF GOD NOR JOHN THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD NOR JAMES THE LAW OF GOD NEVER SPOKE ON THEIR OWN TERMS & IT NEVER HAS CONCERNED THEM BUT HAS ALWAYS & WILL ALWAYS CONCERN THEIR FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD BY HIS OWN DIVINE DIRECTIVES & HIS OWN DIVINE INTERVENTIONS & HIS OWN SEXLESS PLANS IN JOHN 1:1-3; ROMANS 13:1-2; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28; EPHESIANS 4:6; HEBREWS 1:1-2; JAMES 1:17-18 & ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 1:7, 32-33; 5:39; 6:5, 10, 15; 7:2, 7, 30-38, 45-56; 9:3-30; 15:18; 17:22-31; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 28:25-27; 29:2. IN MATTHEW 24:21, THE LORD SAYS, "FOR THEN THERE WILL BE A GREAT TRIBULATION, SUCH AS HAS NOT OCCURRED SINCE THE BEGINNING OF THE WORLD UNTIL NOW, NOR EVER SHALL." IN THIS VERSE, THE LORD IS REFERRING TO THE EVENT OF MATTHEW 24:15, WHICH DESCRIBES THE REVEALING OF THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION, THE SEXUAL MAN ALSO KNOWN AS THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. ALSO, THE LORD IN MATTHEW 24:29-30 STATES, “IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE TRIBULATION OF THOSE DAYS…THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:56] WILL APPEAR IN THE SKY, & THEN ALL THE TRIBES OF THE EARTH WILL MOURN, & THEY WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:56] COMING ON THE CLOUDS OF THE SKY WITH POWER & GREAT GLORY." IN THIS PASSAGE, THE LORD DEFINES THE GREAT TRIBULATION (V. 21) AS BEGINNING WITH THE REVEALING OF THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION (V. 15) & ENDING WITH THE LORD’S 2ND SEXLESS COMING (V. 30). OTHER PASSAGES THAT REFER TO THE GREAT TRIBULATION ARE DANIEL 12:1, WHICH SAYS, "AND THERE WILL BE A TIME OF DISTRESS SUCH AS NEVER OCCURRED SINCE THERE WAS A NATION UNTIL THAT TIME." IT SEEMS THAT THE LORD IS QUOTING THIS VERSE WHEN THE LORD SPOKE THE WORDS RECORDED IN MATTHEW 24:21. ALSO REFERRING TO THE GREAT TRIBULATION IS JEREMIAH 30:7, "ALAS! FOR THAT DAY IS GREAT, THERE IS NONE LIKE IT, AND IT IS THE TIME OF JACOB’S DISTRESS, BUT HE WILL BE SAVED FROM IT." THE PHRASE “JACOB’S DISTRESS” REFERS TO THE NATION OF ISRAEL, WHICH WILL EXPERIENCE PERSECUTION & NATURAL DISASTERS SUCH AS HAVE NEVER BEFORE BEEN SEEN. CONSIDERING THE INFORMATION, THE LORD GAVE US IN MATTHEW 24:15-30, IT IS EASY TO CONCLUDE THAT THE BEGINNING OF THE GREAT TRIBULATION HAS MUCH TO DO WITH THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION, THE SEXUAL ACTIONS OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. IN DANIEL 9:26-27, WE FIND THAT THIS SEXUAL MAN WILL MAKE A "COVENANT" (A PEACE PACT) WITH MANKIND FOR SEVEN YEARS (ONE “WEEK” BASED ON 2ND PETER 3:8). HALFWAY THROUGH THE SEVEN-YEAR PERIOD, "IN THE MIDDLE OF THE WEEK" ON A THURSDAY, WE ARE TOLD THIS SEXUAL MAN WILL BREAK THE PEACE COVENANT HE MADE, STOPPING SACRIFICE & GRAIN OFFERING, WHICH SPECIFICALLY REFERS TO HIS SEXUAL ACTIONS IN THE REBUILT TEMPLE OF THE FUTURE. IN REVELATION 13:1-10 GIVES EVEN MORE DETAIL CONCERNING THE SEXUAL BEAST'S ACTIONS, & JUST AS IMPORTANT, IT ALSO VERIFIES THE LENGTH OF TIME HE WILL BE IN POWER. IN REVELATION 13:5 SAYS HE WILL BE IN POWER FOR 42 MONTHS, WHICH IS THREE & ONE-HALF YEARS, THE LENGTH OF THE GREAT TRIBULATION. REVELATION OFFERS US THE MOST INFORMATION ABOUT THE GREAT TRIBULATION. FROM REVELATION 13 WHEN THE SEXUAL BEAST IS TRULY REVEALED UNTIL THE LORD RETURNS IN REVELATION 19, WE ARE GIVEN A FIRM PICTURE OF THE LORD’S WRATH [ROMANS 1:21-27, 32; 3:4-23] ON THE SEXUAL EARTH BECAUSE OF UNBELIEF & SEXUAL REBELLION IN REVELATION 16-18. IT IS ALSO A FIRM PICTURE OF HOW THE LORD DISCIPLINES & AT THE SAME TIME PROTECTS HIS PEOPLE ISRAEL IN REVELATION 14:1-5 UNTIL HE KEEPS HIS PROMISE TO ISRAEL BY ESTABLISHING THE SEXLESS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM IN REVELATION 20:4-6.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ABOUT THE END OF THE WORLD KNOWN AS ESCHATON?  THE EVENT USUALLY REFERRED TO AS “THE END OF THE WORLD” KNOWN AS ESCHATON IS DESCRIBED IN 2ND PETER 3:10: “THE HEAVENS WILL DISAPPEAR WITH A ROAR, THE ELEMENTS [EARTH, WATER, AIR [WIND] & FIRE] WILL BE DESTROYED BY [YAH’S] FIRE, & THE EARTH & EVERYTHING IN IT WILL BE LAID BARE.” THIS IS THE CULMINATION OF A SERIES OF EVENTS CALLED “THE DAY OF THE LORD,” THE TIME WHEN THE LORD WILL INTERVENE IN MAN HISTORY FOR THE PURPOSE OF IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & ACTS 2:17-21. AT THAT TIME, ALL THAT THE LORD HAS CREATED, “THE HEAVENS & THE EARTH” IN PROVERBS 8:30-31 & IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 7:49-50; 17:22-31, HE WILL DESTROY. THE TIMING OF THIS EVENT, ACCORDING TO MOST BIBLE SCHOLARS, IS AT THE END OF THE 1,000-YEAR PERIOD CALLED THE SEXLESS MILLENNIUM. DURING THESE 1,000 YEARS, THE LORD WILL SEXLESS REIGN ON EARTH AS KING IN JERUSALEM, SITTING ON THE THRONE OF SOLOMON IN ACTS 7:47-50 & RULING IN PEACE BUT WITH A “ROD OF IRON” IN REVELATION 19:15. AT THE END OF THE 1,000 YEARS, LUCIFER/VICTORIA WILL BE RELEASED, THEN DEFEATED AGAIN, & THEN CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE IN REVELATION 20:7-10 & ACTS 29:2. THEN, AFTER A FINAL JUDGMENT BY THE LORD, THE END OF THE WORLD DESCRIBED IN 2ND PETER 3:10 OCCURS. THE HOLY BIBLE TELLS US SEVERAL THINGS ABOUT THIS EVENT. FIRST, IT WILL BE CATACLYSMIC IN SCOPE. THE “HEAVENS” REFERS TO THE PHYSICAL UNIVERSE, THE STARS, PLANETS, SOLAR SYSTEMS & GALAXIES, WHICH WILL BE CONSUMED BY SOME KIND OF TREMENDOUS EXPLOSION, POSSIBLY A NUCLEAR OR ATOMIC REACTION THAT WILL CONSUME & OBLITERATE ALL MATTER AS WE KNOW IT OR SUCH INTO AN ENORMOUS BLACK HOLE IN THE LORD’S ATOMIC TIME IN A SPLIT SECOND. ALL THE ELEMENTS [EARTH, WATER, AIR [WIND] & FIRE] THAT MAKE UP ALL THE ENTIRE UNIVERSES WILL BE MELTED [BY YAH’S FIRE] IN THE “FERVENT HEAT” IN 2ND PETER 3:12 & SIRACH 23:19. THIS WILL ALSO BE A NOISY EVENT, DESCRIBED IN DIFFERENT HOLY BIBLE VERSIONS AS A “ROAR” (NIV), A “GREAT NOISE” (KJV), A “LOUD NOISE” (CEV), AND A “THUNDEROUS CRASH” (AMP). THERE WILL BE NO DOUBT AS TO WHAT IS HAPPENING. EVERYONE WILL SEE & HEAR IT BECAUSE WE ARE ALSO TOLD THAT “THE EARTH & EVERYTHING IN IT WILL BE LAID BARE.” THEN THE LORD WILL CREATE A “NEW HEAVEN & A NEW EARTH” WHICH IS A NEW UNIVERSE IN REVELATION 21:1, WHICH WILL INCLUDE THE “HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM” IN V. 2, THE CAPITAL CITY OF HEAVEN, A PLACE OF PERFECT HOLINESS, WHICH WILL COME DOWN FROM HEAVEN TO THE NEW EARTH LOCATED PRECISELY WHERE JERUSALEM IS TODAY IN ISRAEL IN PALESTINE. THIS IS THE CITY WHERE THE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES], THOSE WHOSE NAMES WERE WRITTEN IN THE “LAMB’S BOOK OF LIFE” IN REVELATION 13:8, WILL LIVE FOREVER. PETER REFERS TO THIS NEW CREATION AS “THE HOME OF RIGHTEOUSNESS” IN 2ND PETER 3:13. THEN THE LORD WILL CREATE A “NEW HEAVEN & A NEW EARTH” WHICH IS A NEW UNIVERSE IN REVELATION 21:1, WHICH WILL INCLUDE THE “GODLY NEW JERUSALEM” IN ACTS 7:47-50, THE CAPITAL CITY OF LORDSHIP, A PLACE OF PERFECT HOLINESS, WHICH WILL COME DOWN FROM LORDSHIP TO THE NEW HEAVEN LOCATED PRECISELY WHERE FLORENCE, SC IS TODAY IN THE USA IN NORTH AMERICA IN ACTS 29:2. THIS IS THE CITY WHERE THE CREATOR AGENT LORDS [LADIES], THOSE WHOSE NAMES WERE WRITTEN IN THE “LAMB’S BOOK OF LIFE” IN ACTS 7:42-43, WILL LIVE FOREVER. PETER REFERS TO THIS NEW CREATION AS “THE HOME OF RIGHTEOUSNESS” IN 2ND PETER 3:13. PERHAPS THE MOST IMPORTANT PART OF PETER’S DESCRIPTION OF THAT DAY IS HIS QUESTION IN VERSES 11-12: “SINCE EVERYTHING WILL BE DESTROYED IN THIS WAY, WHAT KIND OF PEOPLE OUGHT YOU TO BE? YOU OUGHT TO LIVE HOLY & GODLY [SEXLESS] LIVES AS YOU LOOK FORWARD TO THE DAY OF GOD [THE LORD] & SPEED ITS COMING.” CHRISTIANS KNOW WHAT IS GOING TO HAPPEN, & WE SHOULD LIVE IN A WAY THAT REFLECTS THAT UNDERSTANDING. THIS LIFE IS PASSING AWAY, & OUR FOCUS SHOULD BE ON THE NEW HEAVENS & EARTH TO COME. OUR “HOLY & GODLY” SEXLESS LIVES SHOULD BE A TRUE TESTIMONY TO THOSE WHO DO NOT KNOW THE LORD AS SAVIOR, & WE SHOULD TELL OTHERS ABOUT HIM SO THEY CAN ESCAPE THE TERRIBLE FATE THAT AWAITS THOSE WHO REJECT HIM. WE WAIT IN EAGER ANTICIPATION FOR THE LORD’S “SON [STEPHEN] FROM HEAVEN, WHOM HE [THE LORD-YAHWEH] RAISED FROM THE DEAD, EVEN JESUS [STEPHEN] WHO DELIVERS US FROM THE WRATH TO COME” IN PROVERBS 8:22-29 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:10 & ACTS 2:17-21; 7:54; 8:1.  WHEN WILL THE SEXLESS RESURRECTION TAKE PLACE?  THE HOLY BIBLE IS CLEAR THAT RESURRECTION IS A REALITY & THIS LIFE IS NOT ALL THAT THERE IS. WHILE ETERNAL DEATH IS THE END OF ETERNAL LIFE, IT IS NOT THE END OF EXISTENCE. MANY ERRONEOUSLY BELIEVE THAT THERE IS ONE GENERAL RESURRECTION AT THE END OF THE AGE, BUT THE HOLY BIBLE TEACHES THAT THERE WILL BE NOT ONE RESURRECTION, BUT A SERIES OF RESURRECTIONS, SOME TO ETERNAL LIFE IN HEAVEN BECAUSE OF BEING SEXLESS & SINLESS AND MOST TO ETERNAL DAMNATION BECAUSE OF BEING SEXUAL & SINFUL IN DANIEL 12:2 & JOHN 5:28-29. THE FIRST GREAT RESURRECTION WAS THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST IN THE UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE WORLD FOR MANKIND ONLY THAT ROSE TO LORDSHIP IN 40 DAYS. IT IS DOCUMENTED IN EACH OF THE FOUR GOSPELS IN MATTHEW 28; MARK 16; JOHN 20 & LUKE 24, CITED SEVERAL TIMES IN ACTS 1:22; 2:31; 4:2, 33; 26:23, & MENTIONED REPEATEDLY IN THE LETTERS TO THE CHURCHES IN ROMANS 1:4; PHILIPPIANS 3:10 & 1ST PETER 1:3. BUT THERE ARE ALSO 5 OTHER FIRST GREAT RESURRECTIONS IN THE HOLY SCRIPTURE THAT NEEDS OUR HUMBLE ATTENTION, WHICH IS THE LORD PETER [APOSTLE] IN THE SINGLE OR UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP [TO BE INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY DETERMINED BY THE LORD ONLY IN JOB 14:15; 19:23; PSALMS 56:8; 139:16; DANIEL 7:10; MALACHI 3:16; MATTHEW 10:30; REVELATION 3:5; 20:12; 21:27; 22:9, 18-19 & IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 1:20; 7:42; 19:19 & IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:42] FOR CHILD KIND IN THE RISE TO LORDSHIP IN 10 DAYS IN THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 8:1, THE LORD JOHN [APOSTLE] IN THE UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP FOR WOMANKIND IN THE RISE TO LORDSHIP IN 20 DAYS IN GOSPEL OF LUKE 9:7-8 & IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 9:3, THE LORD JAMES [APOSTLE] IN THE UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP FOR LAW KIND IN THE RISE TO LORDSHIP IN 60 DAYS IN THE GOSPEL OF LUKE 20:35-36 & ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 22:6, THE LORD STEPHEN [APOSTLE] IN THE UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP FOR THE LORDSHIP OF LAW KIND IN THE RISE TO LORDSHIP IN 80 DAYS IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 26:13 & THE LORD STEPHEN [NON-APOSTLE] IN THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP FOR CREATOR AGENT LORD KIND & THE CREATOR AGENT LADY KIND IN THE RISE TO LORDSHIP IN 120 DAYS IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 29:2 WITH A ACTS 30 [ENGLISH SINGLE USA REALM]. MUCH IS MADE OF THE IMPORTANCE OF THE LORD’S RESURRECTION IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:12-34, WHICH RECORDS THAT OVER FIVE HUNDRED PEOPLE SAW HIM AT ONE OF HIS POST-RESURRECTION APPEARANCES. THE LORD’S RESURRECTION IS THE “FIRST FRUITS” OR GUARANTEE TO EVERY CHRISTIAN FOR MAN & MAN ONLY THAT HE WILL ALSO BE RESURRECTED. THE LORD’S RESURRECTION IS ALSO THE BASIS OF THE CHRISTIAN’S CERTAINTY THAT ALL MEN ONLY WHO HAVE DIED WILL ONE DAY BE RAISED TO FACE FAIR & EVEN-HANDED JUDGMENT BY THE LORD IN ACTS 17:30-31. THE RESURRECTION TO ETERNAL LIFE IS DESCRIBED AS “THE FIRST RESURRECTION” IN REVELATION 20:5-6. THE RESURRECTION TO JUDGMENT & TORMENT IS DESCRIBED AS “THE SECOND DEATH” IN REVELATION 20:6, 13-15.  **THE 1ST ORIGINAL CHANCE FOR INVISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES IS ETERNALLY SECURE IN ETERNITY IN ISAIAH 54:17:** THE RESURRECTION OF ETERNAL DAMNATION BECAUSE OF BEING SEXUAL ENDLESSLY IN SEXUAL REBELLION AGAINST THE LORD IS IN JOHN 5:29. THIS MEANS IF THEY ARE INVISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES OVER THE AGE OF ACCOUNTABILITY OF 1,000 YEARS WHICH IS 1 MINUTE & 29 SECONDS, WHICH IS 1 SECOND IN THE PRESENT BASED ON GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN [32 TIMES] WITH A PERFECTED INFALLIBLE INERRANT PAST ALREADY PROMISED WITH THE LORD, UNPERFECTED PRESENT PROMISED WITH THE LORD & PERFECT INFALLIBLE INERRANT FUTURE THAT IS NEVER PROMISED WITH THE LORD BY 2 POSITIONS MAKING PEACE INTO 1 POSITION BASED ON THE 26,000 YEAR REIGN IN 1 DAY OF 12 HOURS WITH THE LORD IS IN 2ND PETER 3:8 & MATTHEW 20:12, WHICH ONLY HAVE THE ORIGINAL 1ST CHANCE IN ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0, BECAUSE WHEN THEY WERE VISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES THEY BLEW TO ORIGINAL 1ST CHANCE NORMALLY, BUT ALL WAS ETERNALLY SUCCESSFUL IN THE ONE OF THE 7 OTHER CHANCES WITH THE LORD, BUT SINCE THEY ARE AFTERWARDS INVISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES, THEY HAVE ONLY THE ORIGINAL 1ST CHANCE IN ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0, WHICH IS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED WITH THE ETERNAL RELEASE FROM HELL ONCE THAT IS ETERNALLY SUCCESSFUL IN REVELATION 20:1-3, 7 & ACTS 7:42, BECAUSE IF IT REACHES, GROWS OR EXCELS IN TWICE IN ONCE OR THE OPPOSING SIDE OF ONCE OR THE 2ND TIME OR ANOTHER CHANCE OR THE 2ND CHANCE IS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED WITHOUT THE ETERNAL RELEASE FROM HELL ENDLESSLY THAT IS ETERNALLY SUCCESSFUL IN THE LAW OF SIN & DEATH, WHICH IS UNRIGHTEOUS IN THE BOOK OF THE DEAD PROPHETS THAT WILL ETERNALLY BURN IN HELL FOREVER & ETERNALLY IN THE PRISONS IN HELL ENDLESSLY & SHALL NOT ETERNALLY ESCAPE THE 2ND DEATH IN REVELATION 20:8-15 & ACTS 7:42! REMEMBER TO BURN IN ETERNAL HELL ENDLESSLY IS ONLY ORIGINALLY MADE FOR THE LORD LUCIFER’S/LADY VICTORIA’S PARTY AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN PROVERBS 8:22 TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30 [SINGLE ENGLISH USA REALM] & ABSOLUTELY NO ONE ELSE, BUT IF YOU SCREW WITH THE LORD & PROVOKE HIM TO FURY, HE WILL ETERNALLY DEAL WITH YOU ACCORDINGLY, AS HE PLEASES!  IN 1ST JOHN 1:8 SAYS “IF WE SAY THAT WE HAVE NO SIN, WE DECEIVE OURSELVES, AND THE (FATHER STEPHEN’S) TRUTH (VICTOR) IS NOT IN US.” THIS MEANS WITHOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TRUTH (VICTOR) IN OBEYING HIS COMMANDMENTS AND TO KEEP THEM TO OPERATE IN HIS AGAPE LOVE AND THE TRUTH, ALL CREATION IS A LIAR AT SOME POINT IN ROMANS 3:4-23. IN 1ST JOHN 1:10 DECLARES “IF WE SAY THAT WE HAVE NOT SINNED, WE MAKE HIM (FATHER STEPHEN) A LIAR, AND HIS WORD (FATHER STEPHEN’S TRUTH) IS NOT IN US.” THIS MEANS WHEN ANY CREATIONS CALL THE FATHER STEPHEN A MAN THEN THEY ARE MAKING HIM INTO THE TRUTH. THIS IS AGAINST THE NON-APOSTLE FATHER STEPHEN IN HEBREWS 6:18; ROMANS 3:4 & TITUS 1:1-3.  IN ROMANS 3:1-23 DECLARES, “WHAT ADVANTAGE THEN HAS THE JEW? OR WHAT PROFIT IS THERE OF CIRCUMCISION? MUCH EVERY WAY: CHIEFLY, BECAUSE THAT UNTO THEM WERE COMMITTED THE ORACLES [TIME PORTALS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD]. FOR WHAT IF SOME DID NOT BELIEVE? SHALL THEIR UNBELIEF MAKE THE FAITH OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] WITHOUT EFFECT? GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] FORBID: YES, LET GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] BE TRUE, BUT EVERY MEN A LIAR, AS IT IS WRITTEN, THAT, THOU MIGHT BE JUSTIFIED IN THEY SAYINGS, AND MIGHT OVERCOME WHEN THOU ART JUDGED. BUT IF OUR UNRIGHTEOUSNESS COMMEND THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD], WHAT SHALL WE SAY? IS GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] UNRIGHTEOUS WHO TAKES VENGEANCE? (I SPEAK AS A MAN) GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] FORBID: FOR THEN HOW SHALL GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] JUDGE THE WORLD? FOR IF THE TRUTH OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] HAS MORE ABOUNDED THROUGH MY LIE UNTO HIS GLORY, WHY YET AM I ALSO JUDGED AS A SINNER? AND NOT RATHER, (AS WE BE SLANDEROUSLY REPORTED, AND AS SOME AFFIRM THAT WE SAY), LET US DO EVIL, THAT GOOD MAY COME? WHOSE DAMNATION IS JUST. WHAT THEN? ARE WE BETTER THAN THEY? NO, IN NO WISE: FOR WE HAVE PROVED BOTH JEWS AND GENTILES, THAT THEY ARE ALL UNDER SIN. AS IT IS WRITTEN, THERE, IS NONE RIGHTEOUS, NO, NOT ONE: THERE IS NONE THAT UNDERSTANDS, THERE IS NONE THAT SEEKS AFTER GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD]. THEY ARE ALL GONE OUT OF THE WAY, THEY ARE TOGETHER BECOME UNPROFITABLE, THERE IS NONE THAT DOES GOOD, NO, NOT ONE. THEIR THROAT IS AN OPEN SEPULCHER, WITH THEIR TONGUES THEY HAVE USED DECEIT, THE POISON OF ASPS IS UNDER THEIR LIPS, WHOSE MOUTH IS FULL OF CURSING AND BITTERNESS. THEIR FEET ARE SWIFT TO SHED BLOOD. DESTRUCTION AND MISERY ARE IN THEIR WAYS. AND THE WAY OF PEACE HAVE THEY NOT KNOWN, THERE IS NO FEAR OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] BEFORE THEIR EYES. NOW WE KNOW THAT WHAT THINGS SOEVER THE LAW SAYS, IT SAYS TO THEM WHO ARE UNDER THE LAW: THAT EVERY MOUTH MAY BE STOPPED, AND ALL THE WORLD MAY BECOME GUILTY BEFORE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD]. THEREFORE, BY THE DEEDS OF THE LAW SHALL NO FLESH BE JUSTIFIED IN HIS SIGHT: FOR BY THE LAW IS THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. BUT NOW THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] WITHOUT THE LAW IS MANIFESTED, BEING WITNESSED BY THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS. EVEN THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] WHICH IS BY FAITH OF JESUS CHRIST UNTO ALL AND UPON ALL THEM THAT BELIEVE: FOR THERE IS NO DIFFERENCE: FOR ALL HAVE SINNED AND COME SHORT OF THE GLORY OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD].” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:10 DECLARES, “AND SUCH WERE SOME OF YOU. BUT YOU WERE WASHED, BUT YOU WERE SANCTIFIED, BUT YOU WERE JUSTIFIED IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] OF THE LORD JESUS [ACTS 7:59; 8:1] & BY THE SPIRIT [JOHN 4:23-24] OF OUR GOD.” THIS MEANS FROM THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING, TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING, EXCEPT THE ENGLISH USA REALM, ALL ARE GUILTY BEFORE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD BECAUSE THIS ROMAN DOCTRINE IS FROM THE ROMANS THAT REACHES [BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN] THE SICILIANS IN ANCIENT BRITAIN, THE ITALIANS THAT REACHES THE SCOTTISH IN GREAT BRITAIN, THE SICILIANS THE REACHES THE ENGLISH IN GREAT BRITAIN, BUT IT DOES NOT IN NO WISE REACH THE ENGLISH IN THE USA IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN PROVERBS 8:22-29 & THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN ACTS 29:2.  [**THE TEN 2ND CHANCES IN THE GUARD TOLL HOUSE IN LITERAL HELL**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg)**, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  [**THE HOLY HOLY BIBLE IS CLEAR THAT RESURRECTION IS A REALITY & THIS LIFE IS NOT ALL THAT THERE IS. WHILE ETERNAL DEATH IS THE END OF ETERNAL LIFE, IT IS NOT THE END OF EXISTENCE. MANY ERRONEOUSLY BELIEVE THAT THERE IS ONE GENERAL RESURRECTION AT THE END OF THE AGE, BUT THE HOLY HOLY BIBLE TEACHES THAT THERE WILL BE NOT ONE RESURRECTION, BUT A SERIES OF RESURRECTIONS, SOME TO ETERNAL LIFE IN HEAVEN BECAUSE OF BEING SEXLESS & SINLESS AND MOST TO ETERNAL DAMNATION BECAUSE OF BEING SEXUAL & SINFUL IN DANIEL 12:2 & JOHN 5:28-29. THE FIRST GREAT RESURRECTION WAS THE RESURRECTION OF THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH [APOSTLE] IN THE UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE WORLD FOR MANKIND ONLY THAT ROSE TO LORDSHIP IN 40 DAYS [WE MUST DIE TO SELF AS JESUS YAHWEH DID BEING TEMPTED 40 DAYS & 40 NIGHTS, TO BE ETERNALLY EQUIPPED IN DOING THE LORD’S TRUTH & BEING ABLE “TO ARRIVE” GLORIOUSLY IN BODY EXACTLY THE WAY JESUS YAHWEH [LUKE 3:21-22] DID IN HIS IMPECCABLE MINISTRY. DYING TO SELF IS THE MAIN BLOCKADE THAT MUST BE DEALT WITH IN ORDER TO OPERATE GLORIFIED IN RESURRECTION AUTHORITY & TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF BY THE COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD! REMEMBER TO BE LIKE JESUS YAHWEH, WE NECESSARILY DO NOT HAVE TO GO THROUGH THE CROSS, BECAUSE JESUS YAHWEH DID NOT DIE IN JOHN 5:26; HEBREWS 13:8 & 2ND JOHN 9, BUT BARABBAS CHRIST DID IN FACT, DIED ONCE ON THE CROSS IN LUKE 23:13-46] FROM LUKE 24:1-ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 9:43. IT IS DOCUMENTED IN EACH OF THE FOUR GOSPELS IN MATTHEW 28; MARK 16; JOHN 20 & LUKE 24, CITED SEVERAL TIMES IN ACTS 1:22; 2:31; 4:2, 33; 26:23, & MENTIONED REPEATEDLY IN THE LETTERS TO THE CHURCHES IN ROMANS 1:4; PHILIPPIANS 3:10 & 1ST PETER 1:3. BUT THERE ARE ALSO 7 OTHER FIRST GREAT RESURRECTIONS IN THE HOLY SCRIPTURE THAT NEEDS OUR HUMBLE ATTENTION, THE 7 OTHER SUPREME LORDS WITH THE 1 LORD JESUS YAHWEH IN THE UPTIME DOWN TIME IS THE FULL FORMER PERIMETER OF THE 16 POSITIONS IN THE GLOBAL UNIVERSAL PERIMETER FROM PROVERBS 8:22-ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 29:26 WITH ACTS 29:1-2 THE USA TRIBULATION (TO BE INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY DETERMINED BY THE LORD JEHOVAH (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CHRIST---YAHWEH STEPHEN [APOSTLE] FOR PREGNANCY IN THE RISE IN LORDSHIP IN 2.5 DAYS [WE MUST DIE TO SELF AS JEHOVAH (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CHRIST DID BEING TESTED 2.5 DAYS & 2.5 NIGHTS, TO BE ETERNALLY EQUIPPED IN DOING THE LORD’S TRUTH & BEING ABLE “TO ARRIVE” GLORIOUSLY IN BODY EXACTLY THE WAY JEHOVAH (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CHRIST [LUKE 3:21-22] DID IN HIS IMPECCABLE MINISTRY. DYING TO SELF IS THE MAIN BLOCKADE THAT MUST BE DEALT WITH IN ORDER TO OPERATE GLORIFIED IN RESURRECTION AUTHORITY & TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF BY THE COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD! REMEMBER TO BE LIKE JEHOVAH (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CHRIST, WE NECESSARILY DO NOT HAVE TO GO THROUGH THE ABORTION, BECAUSE JEHOVAH (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CHRIST DID NOT DIE IN JOHN 5:26; HEBREWS 13:8 & 2ND JOHN 9, BUT BARABBAS CHRIST DID IN FACT, DIED ONCE IN THE ABORTION IN HOLY SCRIPTURE] ONLY FROM LUKE 24:1-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 1:6 [PSALMS 83:18], THE LORD CHURCH CHRIST [APOSTLE] FOR THE 14 CHURCHES IN THE RISE TO LORDSHIP IN 5 DAYS [WE MUST DIE TO SELF AS CHURCH CHRIST DID BEING TESTED 5 DAYS & 5 NIGHTS, TO BE ETERNALLY EQUIPPED IN DOING THE LORD’S TRUTH & BEING ABLE “TO ARRIVE” GLORIOUSLY IN BODY EXACTLY THE WAY CHURCH CHRIST [REVELATION 4:1-5:14] DID IN HIS IMPECCABLE MINISTRY. DYING TO SELF IS THE MAIN BLOCKADE THAT MUST BE DEALT WITH IN ORDER TO OPERATE GLORIFIED IN RESURRECTION AUTHORITY & TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF BY THE COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD! REMEMBER TO BE LIKE CHURCH CHRIST, WE NECESSARILY DO NOT HAVE TO GO THROUGH THE PERSECUTION, BECAUSE CHURCH CHRIST DID NOT DIE IN JOHN 5:26; HEBREWS 13:8 & 2ND JOHN 9, BUT BARABBAS CHRIST DID IN FACT, DIED ONCE IN THE PERSECUTION IN REVELATION 2:10 & ACTS 8:1-3] FROM LUKE 24:1-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 2:24 IN JOB 14:15; 19:23; PSALMS 56:8; 139:16; DANIEL 7:10; MALACHI 3:16; MATTHEW 10:30; THE 7 CHURCHES IN REVELATION 2:1-3:22; 20:12; 21:27; 22:9, 18-19 & THE 7 CHURCHES IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES, THE LORD PETER CHRIST [APOSTLE] IN THE SINGLE OR UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 1:20; 7:42; 19:19 & IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:42] FOR CHILD KIND IN THE RISE TO LORDSHIP IN 10 DAYS [WE MUST DIE TO SELF AS PETER CHRIST DID BEING TESTED 10 DAYS & 10 NIGHTS, TO BE ETERNALLY EQUIPPED IN DOING THE LORD’S TRUTH & BEING ABLE “TO ARRIVE” GLORIOUSLY IN BODY EXACTLY THE WAY PETER CHRIST [MATTHEW 16:17-19] DID IN HIS IMPECCABLE MINISTRY. DYING TO SELF IS THE MAIN BLOCKADE THAT MUST BE DEALT WITH IN ORDER TO OPERATE GLORIFIED IN RESURRECTION AUTHORITY & TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF BY THE COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD! REMEMBER TO BE LIKE PETER CHRIST, WE NECESSARILY DO NOT HAVE TO GO THROUGH THE UPSIDE-DOWN CROSS, BECAUSE PETER CHRIST DID NOT DIE IN JOHN 5:26; HEBREWS 13:8 & 2ND JOHN 9, BUT BARABBAS CHRIST DID IN FACT, DIED ONCE ON THE UPSIDE-DOWN CROSS IN THE ANCIENT MANUSCRIPT] FROM LUKE 24:1-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 4:37 IN THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 8:1, THE LORD JOHN CHRIST [APOSTLE] IN THE UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP FOR WOMANKIND IN THE RISE TO LORDSHIP IN 20 DAYS [WE MUST DIE TO SELF AS JOHN CHRIST DID BEING TESTED 20 DAYS & 20 NIGHTS, TO BE ETERNALLY EQUIPPED IN DOING THE LORD’S TRUTH & BEING ABLE “TO ARRIVE” GLORIOUSLY IN BODY EXACTLY THE WAY JOHN CHRIST [LUKE 3:21-22] DID IN HIS IMPECCABLE MINISTRY. DYING TO SELF IS THE MAIN BLOCKADE THAT MUST BE DEALT WITH IN ORDER TO OPERATE GLORIFIED IN RESURRECTION AUTHORITY & TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF BY THE COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD! REMEMBER TO BE LIKE JOHN CHRIST, WE NECESSARILY DO NOT HAVE TO GO THROUGH THE BEHEADING, BECAUSE JOHN CHRIST DID NOT DIE IN JOHN 5:26; HEBREWS 13:8 & 2ND JOHN 9, BUT BARABBAS CHRIST DID IN FACT, DIED ONCE ON THE BEHEADING IN LUKE 9:7-9] FROM LUKE 24:1-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 9:43 IN GOSPEL OF LUKE 9:7-8 & IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 9:3, THE LORD JAMES CHRIST [APOSTLE] IN THE UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP FOR LAW KIND IN THE RISE TO LORDSHIP IN 60 DAYS [WE MUST DIE TO SELF AS JAMES CHRIST DID BEING TESTED 60 DAYS & 60 NIGHTS, TO BE ETERNALLY EQUIPPED IN DOING THE LORD’S TRUTH & BEING ABLE “TO ARRIVE” GLORIOUSLY IN BODY EXACTLY THE WAY JAMES CHRIST [ACTS 7:51-53] DID IN HIS IMPECCABLE MINISTRY. DYING TO SELF IS THE MAIN BLOCKADE THAT MUST BE DEALT WITH IN ORDER TO OPERATE GLORIFIED IN RESURRECTION AUTHORITY & TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF BY THE COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD! REMEMBER TO BE LIKE JAMES CHRIST, WE NECESSARILY DO NOT HAVE TO GO THROUGH THE STONING, BECAUSE JAMES CHRIST DID NOT DIE IN JOHN 5;26; HEBREWS 13:8 & 2ND JOHN 9, BUT BARABBAS CHRIST DID IN FACT, DIED ONCE IN THE STONING IN THE ANCIENT MANUSCRIPT] FROM LUKE 24:1-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 29:26 WITH ACTS 1:3 [ENGLISH UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE USA TRIBULATION REALM IN ACTS 29:1-2] IN THE GOSPEL OF LUKE 20:35-36 & ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 22:6, THE LORD STEPHEN CHRIST [APOSTLE] IN THE UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP FOR THE LORDSHIP OF LAW KIND IN THE RISE TO LORDSHIP IN 80 DAYS [WE MUST DIE TO SELF AS STEPHEN CHRIST DID BEING TESTED 80 DAYS & 80 NIGHTS, TO BE ETERNALLY EQUIPPED IN DOING THE LORD’S TRUTH & BEING ABLE “TO ARRIVE” GLORIOUSLY IN BODY EXACTLY THE WAY STEPHEN CHRIST [ACTS 7:55-56] DID IN HIS IMPECCABLE MINISTRY. DYING TO SELF IS THE MAIN BLOCKADE THAT MUST BE DEALT WITH IN ORDER TO OPERATE GLORIFIED IN RESURRECTION AUTHORITY & TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF BY THE COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD! REMEMBER TO BE LIKE STEPHEN CHRIST, WE NECESSARILY DO NOT HAVE TO GO THROUGH THE STONING, BECAUSE STEPHEN CHRIST DID NOT DIE IN JOHN 5;26; HEBREWS 13:8 & 2ND JOHN 9, BUT BARABBAS CHRIST DID IN FACT, DIED ONCE IN THE STONING IN ACTS 7:60] FROM LUKE 24:1-ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 19:41 IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 26:13 & THE LORD STEPHEN CHRIST [NON-APOSTLE] IN THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP FOR CREATOR AGENT LORD KIND & THE CREATOR AGENT LADY KIND IN THE RISE TO LORDSHIP IN 120 DAYS [WE MUST DIE TO SELF AS STEPHEN CHRIST DID BEING TESTED 120 DAYS & 120 NIGHTS, TO BE ETERNALLY EQUIPPED IN DOING THE LORD’S TRUTH & BEING ABLE “TO ARRIVE” GLORIOUSLY IN BODY EXACTLY THE WAY STEPHEN CHRIST [ACTS 7:55-56] DID IN HIS IMPECCABLE MINISTRY. DYING TO SELF IS THE MAIN BLOCKADE THAT MUST BE DEALT WITH IN ORDER TO OPERATE GLORIFIED IN RESURRECTION AUTHORITY & TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF BY THE COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD! REMEMBER TO BE LIKE STEPHEN CHRIST, WE NECESSARILY DO NOT HAVE TO GO THROUGH THE STONING, BECAUSE STEPHEN CHRIST DID NOT DIE IN JOHN 5;26; HEBREWS 13:8 & 2ND JOHN 9, BUT STEVE CHRIST DID IN FACT, DIED ONCE IN THE STONING IN ACTS 7:60] IN LUKE 24:1-ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 29:26 WITH THE [ENGLISH SINGLE USA TRIBULATION REALM IN ACTS 29:1-2]. MUCH IS MADE OF THE IMPORTANCE OF THE LORD’S RESURRECTION IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:12-34, WHICH RECORDS THAT OVER FIVE HUNDRED PEOPLE SAW HIM AT ONE OF HIS POST-RESURRECTION APPEARANCES. THE LORD’S RESURRECTION IS THE “FIRST FRUITS” OR GUARANTEE TO EVERY CHRISTIAN FOR MAN & MAN ONLY THAT HE WILL ALSO BE RESURRECTED. THE LORD’S RESURRECTION IS ALSO THE BASIS OF THE CHRISTIAN’S CERTAINTY THAT ALL MEN ONLY WHO HAVE DIED WILL ONE DAY BE RAISED TO FACE FAIR & EVEN-HANDED JUDGMENT BY THE LORD IN ACTS 17:30-31. THE RESURRECTION TO ETERNAL LIFE IS DESCRIBED AS “THE FIRST RESURRECTION” IN REVELATION 20:5-6. THE RESURRECTION TO JUDGMENT & TORMENT IS DESCRIBED AS “THE SECOND DEATH” IN REVELATION 20:6, 13-15. THIS DEPENDS GREATLY ON WHICH LORD YOU SERVE. IF THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH, NO CHANCE FOR SALVATION AFTER THE SEXLESS RAPTURE BECAUSE THIS SALVATION TEACHES THAT IF YOU DIE IN SEXUALITY, THEN YOU DO NOT HAVE THE OPTION THE REPENT AFTER ETERNAL DEATH IN THE LAW OF SIN, DEATH & UNRIGHTEOUSNESS DONE BY A FOREIGN SOURCE IN THE FALLEN STATE OF THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD. IF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, YES, THERE’S OTHER POSSIBLE CHANCES BECAUSE IF YOU ARE IN THE LORD’S KINGDOMS IN HIS SALVATION IN THE LAW OF SINLESSNESS, LIFE & RIGHTEOUSNESS DONE BY THE HOLY GHOST [JOHN 4:23-24], YOU MAY HAVE UP TO 5 ADDITIONAL CHANCES TO UN-FUCK YOURSELVES AFTER THE SEXLESS RAPTURE IN ETERNAL DEATH. THIS MEANS THERE ARE 6 CHANCES IN EACH OF THE 6 KINGDOM’S OF LORDSHIPS BY THE LORD---KINGDOM OF HELL, KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD [REVELATION 11:15-19], KINGDOM OF EARTH, KINGDOM OF HEAVEN, KINGDOM OF THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN REVELATION 21-22 & ACTS OF THE APOSTLES & THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN REVELATION 4-5 & ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST, WHICH IS 36 CHANCES & STRENGTH IN WEAKNESS IS 46 CHANCES, WHICH UP TIME DOWN TIME MAKES UP OF 46 CITIES/46 COUNTIES OF THE ENGLISH FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S SC IN THE USA IN THE ULTIMATE ENGLISH END TIME IN ACTS 29:2 THAT IMPLICATES AN ENGLISH REALM IN ACTS 30.**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg)  [**THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN ACTS 29:1-2 WITH AN ACTS 30**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg)**, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  [**THE DOCTRINE OF PARTIAL OR PLENARY INDULGENCES. AN INDULGENCE IS DEFINED AS "THE REMISSION BEFORE THE LORD OF THE TEMPORAL PUNISHMENT DUE FOR SINS ALREADY FORGIVEN AS FAR AS THEIR GUILT IS CONCERNED." THE FIRST THING TO NOTE IS THAT FORGIVENESS OF A SIN IS SEPARATE FROM PUNISHMENT FOR THE SIN. THROUGH SACRAMENTAL CONFESSION WE OBTAIN FORGIVENESS, BUT WE AREN'T LET OFF THE HOOK AS FAR AS PUNISHMENT GOES. INDULGENCES ARE TWO KINDS: PARTIAL AND PLENARY. A PARTIAL INDULGENCE REMOVES PART OF THE TEMPORAL PUNISHMENT DUE FOR SINS. A PLENARY INDULGENCE REMOVES ALL OF IT. THIS PUNISHMENT MAY COME EITHER IN THIS LIFE, IN THE FORM OF VARIOUS SUFFERINGS, OR IN THE NEXT LIFE, IN PURGATORY. ALL THESE CHANCES CAN OPERATE IN DIFFERENT ORDERS.**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg)  [**THE ORIGINAL CHANCE [THROUGHOUT THE HOLY HOLY BIBLE] & THE 1ST CHANCE [LUKE 22] FOR INVISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES IS ETERNALLY SECURE IN ETERNITY IN ISAIAH 54:17: THE RESURRECTION OF ETERNAL DAMNATION BECAUSE OF BEING SEXUAL ENDLESSLY IN SEXUAL REBELLION AGAINST THE LORD BLOWS THE ORIGINAL CHANCE, BUT WILL HAVE A 1ST CHANCE TO SWEAR ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD IS IN JOHN 5:29. THIS MEANS IF THEY ARE INVISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES OVER THE AGE OF ACCOUNTABILITY OF 1,000 YEARS WHICH IS 1 MINUTE & 29 SECONDS, WHICH IS 1 SECOND IN THE PRESENT BASED ON GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN [32 TIMES] WITH A PERFECTED INFALLIBLE INERRANT PAST ALREADY PROMISED WITH THE LORD, UNPERFECTED PRESENT PROMISED WITH THE LORD & PERFECT INFALLIBLE INERRANT FUTURE THAT IS NEVER PROMISED WITH THE LORD BY 2 POSITIONS MAKING PEACE INTO 1 POSITION BASED ON THE 26,000 YEAR REIGN IN 1 DAY OF 12 HOURS WITH THE LORD IS IN 2ND PETER 3:8 & MATTHEW 20:12, WHICH ONLY HAVE THE ORIGINAL 1ST CHANCE IN ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0, BECAUSE WHEN THEY WERE VISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES THEY BLEW TO ORIGINAL 1ST CHANCE NORMALLY, BUT ALL WAS ETERNALLY SUCCESSFUL IN THE ONE OF THE 7 OTHER CHANCES WITH THE LORD, BUT SINCE THEY ARE AFTERWARDS INVISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES, THEY HAVE ONLY THE ORIGINAL 1ST CHANCE IN ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0, WHICH IS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED WITH THE ETERNAL RELEASE FROM HELL ONCE THAT IS ETERNALLY SUCCESSFUL IN REVELATION 20:1-3, 7 & ACTS 7:42, BECAUSE IF IT REACHES, GROWS OR EXCELS IN TWICE IN ONCE OR THE OPPOSING SIDE OF ONCE OR THE 2ND TIME OR ANOTHER CHANCE OR THE 2ND CHANCE IS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED WITHOUT THE ETERNAL RELEASE FROM HELL ENDLESSLY THAT IS ETERNALLY SUCCESSFUL IN THE LAW OF SIN & DEATH, WHICH IS UNRIGHTEOUS IN THE BOOK OF THE DEAD PROPHETS THAT WILL ETERNALLY BURN IN HELL FOREVER & ETERNALLY IN THE PRISONS IN HELL ENDLESSLY & SHALL NOT ETERNALLY ESCAPE THE 2ND DEATH IN REVELATION 20:8-15 & ACTS 7:42! REMEMBER TO BURN IN ETERNAL HELL ENDLESSLY IS ONLY ORIGINALLY MADE FOR THE LORD LUCIFER’S/LADY VICTORIA’S PARTY AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN PROVERBS 8:22 TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30 [SINGLE ENGLISH USA REALM] & ABSOLUTELY NO ONE ELSE, BUT IF YOU SCREW WITH THE LORD & PROVOKE HIM TO FURY, HE WILL ETERNALLY DEAL WITH YOU ACCORDINGLY, AS HE PLEASES! IN ISAIAH 54:17: “‘NO (LORDLY) WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT IS (LORDLY) FORMED AGAINST THEE SHALL (LORDLY) PROSPER (THIS MEANS THAT EVEN THIS EVIL WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING, IT SHALL NEVER PROSPER ANYMORE, BUT EVENTUALLY BE CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE EVIL SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, THEN DIRECTLY AFTERWARDS AS IT PROSPERS FROM THIS ETERNAL BULLSHIT IS KNOWN AS THE GOOD WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION, THEN THE ETERNAL SECURITY IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE OPPOSING TIMEPORTAL GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IS ALL FULLY ULTIMATELY ETERNALLY SECURE) AND EVERY (LORDLY) TONGUE THAT SHALL (LORDLY) RISE AGAINST THEE IN [PARTIAL AND/OR BULLSHIT] JUDGMENT THOU (INFINITELY) SHALL [ALWAYS ETERNALLY] CONDEMN (LORDLY GODDAMN). THIS IS THE (LORDLY) HERITAGE OF THE [HUMBLE] SERVANTS [PROPHET FOOLS ARE POORER THAN PROPHET SLAVES & PROPHET SLAVES ARE RICHER THAN PROPHET FOOLS] OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THEIR (LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS IS OF ME,’ SAYS THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).”**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg)  [**THE 2ND CHANCE [LUKE 23] FOR VISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES IS ETERNALLY SECURE IN ETERNITY IN ISAIAH 54:17: THE RESURRECTION OF ETERNAL LIFE BECAUSE OF BEING SEXLESS ENDLESSLY IN SEXLESS REBELLION FOR THE LORD CAUSES CONTRARY CREATURES TO BLOW THE 1ST CHANCE IN SEXUAL REBELLION AGAINST THE LORD, BUT WILL HAVE A 2ND CHANCE TO SWEAR ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD IS IN JOHN 5:29. THE VISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES CAN ONLY OPERATE IN THE 1ST ORIGINAL CHANCE IN ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 BECAUSE NONE IS OVER THE AGE OF ACCOUNTABILITY OF 1,000 YEARS OLD, BUT IF THEY BLOW THE ORIGINAL 1ST CHANCE NORMALLY, THEY HAVE TO ONE OF THE 7 OTHER CHANCES TO BE ETERNALLY SUCCESSFUL WITH THE LORD IN THE LAW OF SINLESSNESS & LIFE, WHICH IS RIGHTEOUS IN THE BOOK OF THE LIVING PROPHETS & SHALL ESCAPE THE 2ND DEATH IS ETERNAL DAMNATION ONLY IN REVELATION 20:12 & ACTS 7:42! THIS IS ALSO PROVEN IN 2ND PETER 2:1-22 & JUDE 5-19! REMEMBER TO BURN IN ETERNAL HELL ENDLESSLY IS ONLY ORIGINALLY MADE FOR THE LORD LUCIFER’S/LADY VICTORIA’S PARTY AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN PROVERBS 8:22 TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30 [SINGLE ENGLISH USA REALM] & ABSOLUTELY NO ONE ELSE, BUT IF YOU SCREW WITH THE LORD & PROVOKE HIM TO FURY, HE WILL ETERNALLY DEAL WITH YOU ACCORDINGLY, AS HE PLEASES! THAT’S WHY I ETERNALLY FEAR TO LORD ALWAYS & OBEY HIS ULTIMATE COMMANDS WITHOUT QUESTION!**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg)  **IN ISAIAH 54:17: “‘NO (LORDLY) WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT IS (LORDLY) FORMED AGAINST THEE SHALL (LORDLY) PROSPER (THIS MEANS THAT EVEN THIS EVIL WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING, IT SHALL NEVER PROSPER ANYMORE, BUT EVENTUALLY BE CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE EVIL SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, THEN DIRECTLY AFTERWARDS AS IT PROSPERS FROM THIS ETERNAL BULLSHIT IS KNOWN AS THE GOOD WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION, THEN THE ETERNAL SECURITY IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE OPPOSING TIMEPORTAL GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IS ALL FULLY ULTIMATELY ETERNALLY SECURE) AND EVERY (LORDLY) TONGUE THAT SHALL (LORDLY) RISE AGAINST THEE IN [PARTIAL AND/OR BULLSHIT] JUDGMENT THOU (INFINITELY) SHALL [ALWAYS ETERNALLY] CONDEMN (LORDLY GODDAMN). THIS IS THE (LORDLY) HERITAGE OF THE [HUMBLE] SERVANTS [PROPHET FOOLS ARE POORER THAN PROPHET SLAVES & PROPHET SLAVES ARE RICHER THAN PROPHET FOOLS] OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THEIR (LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS IS OF ME,’ SAYS THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).”**  [**THE 3RD CHANCE [LUKE 24] FOR VISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES IN THIS FALLEN LIFE IS ETERNALLY SECURE IN ETERNITY IN ISAIAH 54:17: ALL THESE ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SEXUALLY REBELLED IN THIS LIFE BLOWS THE 1ST CHANCE, 2ND CHANCE, NORMALLY WILL BURN IN HELL FOREVER, BUT WILL HAVE A 3RD CHANCE TO SWEAR ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD. IN ROMANS 1:20-27, 32 SAYS “FOR SINCE THE CREATION OF THE WORLD HIS INVISIBLE ATTRIBUTES ARE CLEARLY SEEN, BEING UNDERSTOOD BY THE THINGS THAT ARE MADE, EVEN HIS ETERNAL POWER (OMNIPOTENCE) AND STEPHEN YAHWEH-HEAD (TRINITY), SO THAT THEY ARE WITHOUT EXCUSE, BECAUSE ALTHOUGH THEY KNEW STEPHEN YAHWEH (FATHER STEPHEN), THEY DID NOT GLORIFY HIM AS STEPHEN YAHWEH (FATHER STEPHEN), NOR WERE THANKFUL, BUT BECAME FUTILE IN THEIR THOUGHTS, AND THEIR FOOLISH HEARTS WERE DARKENED. PROFESSING TO BE WISE THEY BECAME FOOLS, AND CHANGED THE GLORY OF THE INCORRUPTIBLE STEPHEN YAHWEH (FATHER STEPHEN) INTO AN IMAGE MADE LIKE CORRUPTIBLE MAN (LORD LUCIFER & LADY VICTORIA) AND BIRDS AND FOUR-FOOTED ANIMALS AND CREEPY THINGS. THEREFORE, STEPHEN YAHWEH (FATHER STEPHEN) ALSO GAVE THEM UP TO UNCLEANNESS IN THE LUST OF THEIR HEARTS, TO DISHONOR THEIR BODIES AMONG THEMSELVES, WHO EXCHANGED THE TRUTH OF STEPHEN YAHWEH (FATHER STEPHEN) FOR A LIE AND WORSHIPPED AND SERVED THE CREATURE (ALL CREATION EXCEPT THE PHYSICAL TRINITY BECAUSE THE TRINITY IS THE LORD YAHWEH) RATHER THAN THE CREATOR (LORD YAHWEH), WHO IS BLESSED FOREVER. AMEN. FOR THIS REASON, STEPHEN YAHWEH GAVE THEM UP TO VILE PASSIONS. FOR EVEN THEIR WOMEN EXCHANGED THE NATURAL USE FOR WHAT IS AGAINST NATURE, LIKEWISE ALSO THE MEN LEAVING THE NATURAL USE OF WOMEN, BURNED IN THEIR LUST FOR ONE ANOTHER, MEN WITH MEN (HOMOSEXUALITY) COMMITTING WHAT IS SHAMEFUL, &…IN THEMSELVES THE PENALTY OF THEIR ERROR WHICH WAS DUE…WHO, KNOWING THE JUDGMENT OF STEPHEN YAHWEH (FATHER STEPHEN), THAT THEY WHICH COMMIT SUCH THINGS ARE WORTHY OF DEATH, NOT ONLY DO THE SAME, BUT HAVE PLEASURE IN THEM THAT DO THEM.” IN 1ST JOHN 1:8 SAYS “IF WE SAY THAT WE HAVE NO SIN, WE, DECEIVE OURSELVES, AND THE (FATHER STEPHEN’S) TRUTH (VICTOR) IS NOT IN US.” THIS MEANS WITHOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TRUTH (VICTOR) IN OBEYING HIS COMMANDMENTS AND TO KEEP THEM TO OPERATE IN HIS AGAPE LOVE AND THE TRUTH, ALL CREATION IS A LIAR AT SOME POINT IN ROMANS 3:4-23. IN 1ST JOHN 1:10 DECLARES “IF WE SAY THAT WE HAVE NOT SINNED, WE, MAKE HIM (FATHER STEPHEN) A LIAR, AND HIS WORD (FATHER STEPHEN’S TRUTH) IS NOT IN US.” THIS MEANS WHEN ANY CREATIONS CALL THE FATHER STEPHEN A MAN THEN THEY ARE MAKING HIM INTO THE TRUTH. THIS IS AGAINST THE NON-APOSTLE FATHER STEPHEN IN HEBREWS 6:18; ROMANS 3:4 & TITUS 1:1-3. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:10 DECLARES, “AND SUCH WERE SOME OF YOU. BUT YOU WERE WASHED, BUT YOU WERE SANCTIFIED, BUT YOU WERE JUSTIFIED IN THE NAME [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] OF THE LORD JESUS [ACTS 7:59; 8:1] & BY THE SPIRIT [JOHN 4:23-24] OF OUR STEPHEN YAHWEH.” THIS MEANS FROM THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING, TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING, EXCEPT THE ENGLISH USA REALM, ALL ARE GUILTY BEFORE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD BECAUSE THIS ROMAN DOCTRINE IS FROM THE ROMANS THAT REACHES [BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN] THE SICILIANS IN ANCIENT BRITAIN, THE ITALIANS THAT REACHES THE SCOTTISH IN GREAT BRITAIN, THE SICILIANS THE REACHES THE ENGLISH IN GREAT BRITAIN, BUT IT DOES NOT IN NO WISE REACH THE ENGLISH IN THE USA IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN PROVERBS 8:22-29 & THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN ACTS 29:2. IN 1ST JOHN 1:8 SAYS “IF WE SAY THAT WE HAVE NO SIN, WE DECEIVE OURSELVES, AND THE (FATHER STEPHEN’S) TRUTH (VICTOR) IS NOT IN US.” THIS MEANS WITHOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TRUTH (VICTOR) IN OBEYING HIS COMMANDMENTS AND TO KEEP THEM TO OPERATE IN HIS AGAPE LOVE AND THE TRUTH, ALL CREATION IS A LIAR AT SOME POINT IN ROMANS 3:4-23. IN 1ST JOHN 1:10 DECLARES “IF WE SAY THAT WE HAVE NOT SINNED, WE, MAKE HIM (FATHER STEPHEN) A LIAR, AND HIS WORD (FATHER STEPHEN’S TRUTH) IS NOT IN US.” THIS MEANS WHEN ANY CREATIONS CALL THE FATHER STEPHEN A MAN THEN THEY ARE MAKING HIM INTO THE TRUTH. THIS IS AGAINST THE NON-APOSTLE FATHER STEPHEN IN HEBREWS 6:18; ROMANS 3:4 & TITUS 1:1-3. IN ROMANS 3:1-23 DECLARES, “WHAT ADVANTAGE THEN HAS THE JEW? OR WHAT PROFIT IS THERE OF CIRCUMCISION? MUCH EVERY WAY: CHIEFLY, BECAUSE THAT UNTO THEM WERE COMMITTED THE ORACLES [TIME PORTALS] OF STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD]. FOR WHAT IF SOME DID NOT BELIEVE? SHALL THEIR UNBELIEF MAKE THE FAITH OF STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] WITHOUT EFFECT? STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] FORBID: YES, LET STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] BE TRUE, BUT EVERY MAN A LIAR, AS IT IS WRITTEN, THAT, THOU MIGHT BE JUSTIFIED IN THEY SAYINGS, AND MIGHT OVERCOME WHEN THOU ART JUDGED. BUT IF OUR UNRIGHTEOUSNESS COMMEND THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD], WHAT SHALL WE SAY? IS STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] UNRIGHTEOUS WHO TAKES VENGEANCE? (I SPEAK AS A MAN) STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] FORBID: FOR THEN HOW SHALL STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] JUDGE THE WORLD? FOR IF THE TRUTH OF STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] HAS MORE ABOUNDED THROUGH MY LIE UNTO HIS GLORY, WHY YET AM I ALSO JUDGED AS A SINNER? AND NOT RATHER, (AS WE BE SLANDEROUSLY REPORTED, AND AS SOME AFFIRM THAT WE SAY), LET US DO EVIL, THAT GOOD MAY COME? WHOSE DAMNATION IS JUST. WHAT THEN? ARE WE BETTER THAN THEY? NO, IN NO WISE: FOR WE HAVE PROVED BOTH JEWS AND GENTILES, THAT THEY ARE ALL UNDER SIN. AS IT IS WRITTEN, THERE, IS NONE RIGHTEOUS, NO, NOT ONE: THERE IS NONE THAT UNDERSTANDS, THERE IS NONE THAT SEEKS AFTER STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD]. THEY ARE ALL GONE OUT OF THE WAY, THEY ARE TOGETHER BECOME UNPROFITABLE, THERE IS NONE THAT DOES GOOD, NO, NOT ONE. THEIR THROAT IS AN OPEN SEPULCHER, WITH THEIR TONGUES THEY HAVE USED DECEIT, THE POISON OF ASPS IS UNDER THEIR LIPS, WHOSE MOUTH IS FULL OF CURSING AND BITTERNESS. THEIR FEET ARE SWIFT TO SHED BLOOD. DESTRUCTION AND MISERY ARE IN THEIR WAYS. AND THE WAY OF PEACE HAVE THEY NOT KNOWN, THERE IS NO FEAR OF STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] BEFORE THEIR EYES. NOW WE KNOW THAT WHAT THINGS SOEVER THE LAW SAYS, IT SAYS TO THEM WHO ARE UNDER THE LAW: THAT EVERY MOUTH MAY BE STOPPED, AND ALL THE WORLD MAY BECOME GUILTY BEFORE STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD]. THEREFORE, BY THE DEEDS OF THE LAW SHALL NO FLESH BE JUSTIFIED IN HIS SIGHT: FOR BY THE LAW IS THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN. BUT NOW THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] WITHOUT THE LAW IS MANIFESTED, BEING WITNESSED BY THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS. EVEN THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] WHICH IS BY FAITH OF JESUS YAHWEH UNTO ALL AND UPON ALL THEM THAT BELIEVE: FOR THERE IS NO DIFFERENCE: FOR ALL HAVE SINNED AND COME SHORT OF THE GLORY OF STEPHEN YAHWEH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD].”**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg)  **IN ISAIAH 54:17: “‘NO (LORDLY) WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT IS (LORDLY) FORMED AGAINST THEE SHALL (LORDLY) PROSPER (THIS MEANS THAT EVEN THIS EVIL WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING, IT SHALL NEVER PROSPER ANYMORE, BUT EVENTUALLY BE CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE EVIL SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, THEN DIRECTLY AFTERWARDS AS IT PROSPERS FROM THIS ETERNAL BULLSHIT IS KNOWN AS THE GOOD WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION, THEN THE ETERNAL SECURITY IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE OPPOSING TIMEPORTAL GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IS ALL FULLY ULTIMATELY ETERNALLY SECURE) AND EVERY (LORDLY) TONGUE THAT SHALL (LORDLY) RISE AGAINST THEE IN [PARTIAL AND/OR BULLSHIT] JUDGMENT THOU (INFINITELY) SHALL [ALWAYS ETERNALLY] CONDEMN (LORDLY GODDAMN). THIS IS THE (LORDLY) HERITAGE OF THE [HUMBLE] SERVANTS [PROPHET FOOLS ARE POORER THAN PROPHET SLAVES & PROPHET SLAVES ARE RICHER THAN PROPHET FOOLS] OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THEIR (LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS IS OF ME,’ SAYS THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).”**  [**THE 4TH CHANCE [ACTS 1] IN FALLEN PRISON JUDGMENT IS ETERNALLY SECURE IN ETERNITY IN ISAIAH 54:17: ALL THESE ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SEXUALLY REBELLED IN THIS LIFE BLOWS THE 1ST CHANCE, 2ND CHANCE, 3RD CHANCE, NORMALLY WILL BURN IN HELL FOREVER. BUT THEY SHALL HAVE A 4TH CHANCE TO SWEAR ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD TO BE ETERNALLY RELEASED OUT OF PRISON. IN REVELATION 20:1-3 DECLARES “THEN I SAW AN ANGEL (MICHAEL) COMING DOWN FROM HEAVEN, HAVING THE KEY TO THE BOTTOMLESS PIT AND A GREAT CHAIN IN HIS HAND. HE LAID HOLD ON THE DRAGON, THAT SERPENT OF OLD, WHO IS THE DEVIL AND SATAN, AND BOUND HIM FOR 1,000 YEARS, AND HE CAST HIM INTO THE BOTTOMLESS PIT AND SHUT HIM UP AND SET A SEAL ON HIM, SO THAT HE SHOULD DECEIVE THE NATIONS (LAWS) NO MORE TILL THE 1,000 YEARS WERE FINISHED. BUT AFTER THESE THINGS HE MUST BE RELEASED FOR A LITTLE WHILE (A SEASON).” IF THOSE REPENT FROM THEIR SEXUAL WAYS, THEN THEY WILL BE RELEASED FROM THEIR PRISONS.**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg)  **IN ISAIAH 54:17: “‘NO (LORDLY) WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT IS (LORDLY) FORMED AGAINST THEE SHALL (LORDLY) PROSPER (THIS MEANS THAT EVEN THIS EVIL WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING, IT SHALL NEVER PROSPER ANYMORE, BUT EVENTUALLY BE CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE EVIL SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, THEN DIRECTLY AFTERWARDS AS IT PROSPERS FROM THIS ETERNAL BULLSHIT IS KNOWN AS THE GOOD WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION, THEN THE ETERNAL SECURITY IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE OPPOSING TIMEPORTAL GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IS ALL FULLY ULTIMATELY ETERNALLY SECURE) AND EVERY (LORDLY) TONGUE THAT SHALL (LORDLY) RISE AGAINST THEE IN [PARTIAL AND/OR BULLSHIT] JUDGMENT THOU (INFINITELY) SHALL [ALWAYS ETERNALLY] CONDEMN (LORDLY GODDAMN). THIS IS THE (LORDLY) HERITAGE OF THE [HUMBLE] SERVANTS [PROPHET FOOLS ARE POORER THAN PROPHET SLAVES & PROPHET SLAVES ARE RICHER THAN PROPHET FOOLS] OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THEIR (LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS IS OF ME,’ SAYS THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).”**  [**THE 5TH CHANCE [ACTS 2] IN FALLEN COMBAT SERVICE IS ETERNALLY SECURE IN ETERNITY IN ISAIAH 54:17: ALL THESE ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SEXUALLY REBELLED IN THIS LIFE BLOWS THE 1ST CHANCE, 2ND CHANCE, 3RD CHANCE, 4TH CHANCE, NORMALLY WILL BURN IN HELL FOREVER. BUT THEY SHALL HAVE A 5TH CHANCE TO SWEAR ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD TO BE ETERNALLY RELEASED OUT OF WAR. IN 2ND MACCABEES 12:38-45 IT DECLARES “THEN JUDAS ASSEMBLED HIS ARMY AND WENT TO THE CITY OF ADULLAM. AS THE SEVENTH DAY (SATURDAY) WAS COMING ON, THEY PURIFIED THEMSELVES ACCORDING TO THE CUSTOM (LAW) AND KEPT THE SABBATH THERE. ON THE NEXT DAY (SUNDAY), AS HAD NOW BECOME NECESSARY, JUDAS AND HIS MEN WENT TO TAKE UP THE BODIES OF THE FALLEN AND TO BRING THEM BACK TO LIE WITH THEIR KINDRED IN THE SEPULCHERS OF THEIR ANCESTORS. THEN UNDER THE TUNIC OF EACH ONE OF THE DEAD THEY FOUND SACRED TOKENS OF THE IDOLS OF JAMNIA, WHICH THE LAW FORBIDS THE JEWS TO WEAR. AND IT BECAME CLEAR TO ALL THAT THIS WAS THE REASON THESE MEN HAD FALLEN. SO THEY ALL BLESSED THE WAYS OF THE LORD (JEHOVAH (STEPHEN YAHWEH)), THE RIGHTEOUS JUDGE, WHO REVEAL THE THINGS THAT ARE HIDDEN, AND THEY TURNED TO SUPPLICATION, PRAYING THAT THE SIN (CHARGED FOR 1 MONTH) THAT HAD BEEN COMMITTED MIGHT BE WHOLLY BLOTTED OUT. THE NOBLE JUDAS EXHORTED THE PEOPLE TO KEEP THEMSELVES FREE FROM SIN, FOR THEY HAD SEEN WITH THEIR OWN EYES WHAT HAD HAPPENED AS THE RESULT OF THE SIN OF THOSE WHO HAD FALLEN. HE ALSO TOOK UP A COLLECTION, MAN BY MAN, TO THE AMOUNT OF TWO THOUSAND DRACHMAS OF SILVER ($8,533.33 IN COPPER MONEY, $128,000.00 IN SILVER MONEY, $1,920,000.00 IN GOLD MONEY, $28,800,000.00 IN FIRE MONEY & $432,000,000.00 IN AGAPE LOVE MONEY, WHICH IS 100% DOWRY OF VIRGINS) & SENT IT TO JERUSALEM TO PROVIDE FOR A [SEXUAL] SIN OFFERING. IN DOING THIS HE ACTED VERY WELL AND HONORABLY, TAKING ACCOUNT OF THE RESURRECTION. FOR IF HE WAS NOT EXPECTING THAT THOSE WHO HAD FALLEN WOULD RISE AGAIN, IT WOULD HAVE BEEN SUPERFLUOUS AND FOOLISH TO PRAY FOR THE DEAD. BUT IF HE WAS LOOKING TO THE SPLENDID REWARD THAT IS LAID UP FOR THOSE WHO FALL ASLEEP IN GODLINESS, IT WAS A HOLY AND PIOUS THOUGHT…HE MADE ATONEMENT FOR THE DEAD…THAT THEY MIGHT BE DELIVERED FROM THEIR [SEXUAL] SIN.”**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg)  **IN ISAIAH 54:17: “‘NO (LORDLY) WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT IS (LORDLY) FORMED AGAINST THEE SHALL (LORDLY) PROSPER (THIS MEANS THAT EVEN THIS EVIL WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING, IT SHALL NEVER PROSPER ANYMORE, BUT EVENTUALLY BE CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE EVIL SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, THEN DIRECTLY AFTERWARDS AS IT PROSPERS FROM THIS ETERNAL BULLSHIT IS KNOWN AS THE GOOD WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION, THEN THE ETERNAL SECURITY IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE OPPOSING TIMEPORTAL GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IS ALL FULLY ULTIMATELY ETERNALLY SECURE) AND EVERY (LORDLY) TONGUE THAT SHALL (LORDLY) RISE AGAINST THEE IN [PARTIAL AND/OR BULLSHIT] JUDGMENT THOU (INFINITELY) SHALL [ALWAYS ETERNALLY] CONDEMN (LORDLY GODDAMN). THIS IS THE (LORDLY) HERITAGE OF THE [HUMBLE] SERVANTS [PROPHET FOOLS ARE POORER THAN PROPHET SLAVES & PROPHET SLAVES ARE RICHER THAN PROPHET FOOLS] OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THEIR (LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS IS OF ME,’ SAYS THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).”**  [**THE 6TH CHANCE [ACTS 3] IN FALLEN GUARD TOLL HOUSE IS ETERNALLY SECURE IN ETERNITY IN ISAIAH 54:17: ALL THESE ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SEXUALLY REBELLED IN THIS LIFE BLOWS THE 1ST CHANCE, 2ND CHANCE, 3RD CHANCE, 4TH CHANCE, 5TH CHANCE, NORMALLY WILL BURN IN HELL FOREVER. BUT THEY SHALL HAVE A 6TH CHANCE TO SWEAR ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD TO BE ETERNALLY RELEASED OUT OF HELL AS A SEXLESS MAN IN 1ST PETER 3:18-22. IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SPEECH IN ACTS 7:42 CONCERNING THE BOOK OF THE LIVING PROPHETS---BOOK OF LIFE IN ALL THINGS CONCERNING THE 1ST CHANCE, WILL ENTER HELL PRIMARILY FOR A SANCTIFICATION WHICH IS PASSED IN THIS LIFE & THERE IS NO 2ND CHANCE WITH THEM TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF, EXCEPT THE OUTER DEAD SKIN OR THE BOOK OF THE DEAD PROPHETS---BOOK OF THE DEAD IN OUTER DEAD SKIN BETWEEN THE WAIST & THIGH IN SEXUALITY CONCERNING THE 2ND CHANCE WILL ENTER HELL’S PRISONS TO BURN AT A PRICE, BUT MAY BE ABLE & GRANTED TO PASS IN THE GUARD TOLL HOUSE THAT KEEPS THE 9 PRISONS IN HELL IN THE 2ND CHANCE TO SWEAR 100.0001% ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD FOREVER TO BE ETERNALLY RELEASED OUT OF HELL, BUT BEFORE THEY ARE ETERNALLY RELEASED, THEY WILL GO THROUGH A ETERNAL SANCTIFICATION AS SEXLESS MAN TO BE ABLE PASS THE TIME PORTAL [ACTS 7:37-38] TO ENTER IN HEAVEN ITSELF, BECAUSE THE 1ST CHANCE IS DISOBEYED & NOT PASSED WITH THEM IN THIS LIFE.**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg)  **IN ISAIAH 54:17: “‘NO (LORDLY) WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT IS (LORDLY) FORMED AGAINST THEE SHALL (LORDLY) PROSPER (THIS MEANS THAT EVEN THIS EVIL WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING, IT SHALL NEVER PROSPER ANYMORE, BUT EVENTUALLY BE CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE EVIL SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, THEN DIRECTLY AFTERWARDS AS IT PROSPERS FROM THIS ETERNAL BULLSHIT IS KNOWN AS THE GOOD WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION, THEN THE ETERNAL SECURITY IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE OPPOSING TIMEPORTAL GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IS ALL FULLY ULTIMATELY ETERNALLY SECURE) AND EVERY (LORDLY) TONGUE THAT SHALL (LORDLY) RISE AGAINST THEE IN [PARTIAL AND/OR BULLSHIT] JUDGMENT THOU (INFINITELY) SHALL [ALWAYS ETERNALLY] CONDEMN (LORDLY GODDAMN). THIS IS THE (LORDLY) HERITAGE OF THE [HUMBLE] SERVANTS [PROPHET FOOLS ARE POORER THAN PROPHET SLAVES & PROPHET SLAVES ARE RICHER THAN PROPHET FOOLS] OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THEIR (LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS IS OF ME,’ SAYS THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).”**  [**THE 7TH CHANCE [ACTS 4] IN FALLEN MARTYRDOMS IS ETERNALLY SECURE IN ETERNITY IN ISAIAH 54:17: ALL THESE ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SEXUALLY REBELLED IN THIS LIFE BLOWS THE 1ST CHANCE, 2ND CHANCE, 3RD CHANCE, 4TH CHANCE, 5TH CHANCE, 6TH CHANCE, NORMALLY WILL BURN IN HELL FOREVER AFTER THE SEXLESS RAPTURE, BUT WILL HAVE A 7TH CHANCE TO SWEAR ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD. SOME HOLY BIBLE SCHOLARS BELIEVE THAT THERE WILL BE ABSOLUTELY NO CHANCE FOR SALVATION AFTER THE SEXLESS RAPTURE. HOWEVER, THERE IS NO PLACE IN THE HOLY BIBLE WHICH SAYS THIS OR EVEN HINTS TO IT. THERE WILL BE MANY PEOPLE WHO COME TO THE LORD DURING THE TRIBULATION IN THE 7TH CHANCE. THE 144,000 WITNESSES IN REVELATION 7:4 ARE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS. IF NO ONE CAN COME TO THE LORD DURING THE TRIBULATION, THEN WHY ARE PEOPLE BEING BEHEADED FOR THEIR FAITH IN REVELATION 20:4? ANOTHER VIEW IS THAT THOSE WHO HEAR THE GOSPEL AND REJECT IT BEFORE THE SEXLESS RAPTURE CANNOT BE SAVED. THOSE SAVED DURING THE TRIBULATION, THEN, ARE THOSE WHO HAD NEVER HEARD THE GOSPEL BEFORE THE SEXLESS RAPTURE. THE “PROOF TEXT” FOR THIS VIEW IS IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:9-11, WHICH SAYS THE SEXUAL ANTI-YAHWEH WILL WORK MIRACLES TO DECEIVE “THOSE WHO ARE PERISHING” & THAT THE LORD HIMSELF WILL “SEND THEM A POWERFUL DELUSION” TO CONFIRM THEM IN THEIR UNBELIEF. THE REASON GIVEN IS THAT “THEY REFUSED TO [SEXLESS] LOVE THE TRUTH & SO BE SAVED” IN VERSE 10. GRANTED, THOSE WHO ARE HARD-HEARTED TOWARD THE GOSPEL BEFORE THE SEXLESS RAPTURE ARE LIKELY TO REMAIN SO. AND THE SEXLESS ANTI-YAHWEH WILL DECEIVE MANY IN MATTHEW 24:5. BUT “THOSE WHO REFUSED TO [SEXLESS] LOVE THE TRUTH” DOES NOT NECESSARILY REFER TO PEOPLE WHO HEARD THE GOSPEL BEFORE THE SEXLESS RAPTURE. IT COULD BE ANYONE WHO WHOLLY REJECTS THE LORD’S SALVATION, AT ANY TIME. SO, THERE IS NO CLEAR SCRIPTURAL EVIDENCE TO SUPPORT THIS VIEW. IN REVELATION 6:9-11 SPEAKS OF THOSE MARTYRED DURING THE TRIBULATION “BECAUSE OF THE WORD OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND BECAUSE OF THE TESTIMONY WHICH THEY HAD MAINTAINED.” THESE MARTYRS WILL CORRECTLY INTERPRET WHAT THEY SEE DURING THE TRIBULATION AND WILL KNOW THE GOSPEL THEMSELVES & CALL ON OTHERS TO REPENT & BELIEVE AS WELL. THE SEXUAL ANTI-YAHWEH & HIS FOLLOWERS WILL NOT TOLERATE THEIR EVANGELISM & WILL KILL THEM. ALL OF THESE MARTYRS ARE PEOPLE WHO WERE ALIVE BEFORE THE SEXLESS RAPTURE, BUT WHO WERE NOT TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS UNTIL AFTERWARD. THEREFORE, THERE MUST BE OPPORTUNITY TO COME TO THE LORD IN FAITH AFTER THE SEXLESS RAPTURE.**](https://www.sacred-texts.com/grim/bcm/img/12200.jpg) **IN ISAIAH 54:17: “‘NO (LORDLY) WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT IS (LORDLY) FORMED AGAINST THEE SHALL (LORDLY) PROSPER (THIS MEANS THAT EVEN THIS EVIL WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING, IT SHALL NEVER PROSPER ANYMORE, BUT EVENTUALLY BE CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE EVIL SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, THEN DIRECTLY AFTERWARDS AS IT PROSPERS FROM THIS ETERNAL BULLSHIT IS KNOWN AS THE GOOD WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION, THEN THE ETERNAL SECURITY IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE OPPOSING TIMEPORTAL GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IS ALL FULLY ULTIMATELY ETERNALLY SECURE) AND EVERY (LORDLY) TONGUE THAT SHALL (LORDLY) RISE AGAINST THEE IN [PARTIAL AND/OR BULLSHIT] JUDGMENT THOU (INFINITELY) SHALL [ALWAYS ETERNALLY] CONDEMN (LORDLY GODDAMN). THIS IS THE (LORDLY) HERITAGE OF THE [HUMBLE] SERVANTS [PROPHET FOOLS ARE POORER THAN PROPHET SLAVES & PROPHET SLAVES ARE RICHER THAN PROPHET FOOLS] OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THEIR (LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS IS OF ME,’ SAYS THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).”**  **THE 8TH CHANCE [ACTS 5] FOR VISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES IN FALLEN TITHE MONEY, FALLEN SACRIFICES & FALLEN OFFERINGS TO THE LORD IS ETERNALLY SECURE IN ETERNITY IN ISAIAH 54:17: ALL THESE ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SEXUALLY REBELLED IN THIS LIFE BLOWS THE 1ST CHANCE, 2ND CHANCE, 3RD CHANCE, 4TH CHANCE, 5TH CHANCE, 6TH CHANCE, 7TH CHANCE, NORMALLY WILL BURN IN HELL FOREVER AFTER THE SEXLESS RAPTURE, BUT WILL HAVE A 8TH CHANCE TO SWEAR ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD. WHAT ARE THE REASONS TO PAY 10% OF ALL THE MONEY TITHES & ALL THE 100.0001% OFFERINGS & 100.0001% SACRIFICES FROM ALL WORK TO THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH? IN ISAIAH 54:17: “‘NO (LORDLY) WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT IS (LORDLY) FORMED AGAINST THEE SHALL (LORDLY) PROSPER (THIS MEANS THAT EVEN THIS EVIL WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING, IT SHALL NEVER PROSPER ANYMORE, BUT EVENTUALLY BE CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE EVIL SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, THEN DIRECTLY AFTERWARDS AS IT PROSPERS FROM THIS ETERNAL BULLSHIT IS KNOWN AS THE GOOD WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION, THEN THE ETERNAL SECURITY IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE OPPOSING TIMEPORTAL GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IS ALL FULLY ULTIMATELY ETERNALLY SECURE) AND EVERY (LORDLY) TONGUE THAT SHALL (LORDLY) RISE AGAINST THEE IN [PARTIAL AND/OR BULLSHIT] JUDGMENT THOU (INFINITELY) SHALL [ALWAYS ETERNALLY] CONDEMN (LORDLY GODDAMN). THIS IS THE (LORDLY) HERITAGE OF THE [HUMBLE] SERVANTS [PROPHET FOOLS ARE POORER THAN PROPHET SLAVES & PROPHET SLAVES ARE RICHER THAN PROPHET FOOLS] OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THEIR (LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS IS OF ME,’ SAYS THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).” IN MALACHI 3:8-12 DECLARES “WILL A MAN ROB STEPHEN YAHWEH (THIS NEVER IMPLIES ANY FEMALES AT ANY TIME, UNLESS THE FEMALES TRANSPIRES WITH ANY MALES AGAINST THE TOP ENGLISH LORD IN ACTS 5:1-11, BUT ONLY ALL MALES BECAUSE JESUS YAHWEH FULFILLED THIS IN THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW IN HIS LATTER GLORY FOR ALL FEMALES THAT DOES NOT CONCERN ANY 10.0000% TITHE MONEY, BUT DOES CONCERN 100.0001% OFFERINGS & 100.0001% SACRIFICES---WHAT JESUS CHRIST DID FOR MAN ON THE CROSS IN THE WORLD IS ALWAYS ONGOING BULLSHIT TO THE TOP ENGLISH LORD BY BEING FORSAKEN & JESUS CHRIST IS FORSAKEN 2,000 YEARS AGO & JESUS CHRIST IS STILL FORSAKEN AT THIS PRESENT MOMENT TO THE ULTIMATE END, BECAUSE EVERY MAN STILL OWES THE 10.0000% MONEY INDIVIDUALLY & 10.0000% MONEY INSTITUTIONALLY ONLY TO THE TOP ENGLISH LORD, BUT WHAT JESUS YAHWEH DID FOR EVERY WOMAN IN THE LAW ABOVE THE WORLD IS ABSOLUTELY TRUE TO THE TOP ENGLISH LORD BECAUSE JESUS YAHWEH FULFILLED THE 100.0001% OFFERINGS & 100.0001% SACRIFICES ONLY GIVEN TO THE TOP ENGLISH LORD & HOW IS THE TOP ENGLISH LORD GOING TO SUPREMELY JUDGE AS THE ULTIMATE JUDGE OF THE GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT & THE ANCIENT OF DAYS? ONLY BY ENOCH AND NEVER JESUS! IF YOU DIE OR ARE KILLED AND DAMNED DOWN HERE, THIS IS PART OF JESUS’ BULLSHIT AS A WICKED DEATH, BUT IF YOU PASS IN YOUR SLEEP WITHOUT DYING, THIS IS ESTABLISHED BY ENOCH AS A RIGHTEOUS PASSING & IF YOU GO TO THE LITERAL PRISONS IN HELL, THIS IS ALSO JESUS’ BULLSHIT, BUT IF YOU ONLY GO TO PURGATORY FOR AN ETERNAL CLEANSING, THIS IS ESTABLISHED BY ENOCH! AND WHY DOES ANYBODY & EVERYBODY NOT TOTALLY OPERATE AS THE LORD ENOCH? BECAUSE ALL AROUND THE ONE & ONLY TRUE TOP ENGLISH LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH, IS INFACT FOUND TO BE THE UNIVERSAL GLOBAL THIEVING, LYING, CHEATING INDEPENDENT MOTHERFUCKERS THAT ALL TRULY IS, IN THEIR ONGOING REBELLIOUS IDOLATROUS BULLSHIT, THEREFORE SINCE THE ACTUAL TIMING OF THE CROSS, ALL THAT JESUS CHRIST DID CAN ONLY BE IN THE CITY OF JERUSALEM FOR 35 YEARS TOPS BECAUSE OF GOD THE FATHER YAHWEH OUR LORD’S FORSAKENESS OF THE WICKED MOTHERFUCKER BARABBAS, SINCE JESUS CHRIST FOR 32 YEARS BECAME JESUS YAHWEH FOR ALL ETERNITY BY RECEIVING THE VICTOR’S GREEK CROWN’S SPIRIT AFTER THE CROSS FOR 3 YEARS IN THE STONING IN 32AD IN ACTS 7:60, AND SINCE THE 2,000 YEAR REIGN OF JESUS CHRIST HAS EXPIRED AND HAS BEEN FULFILLED FROM 32AD TO 2022AD, THE PROCLAMING OF JESUS CHRIST IS OLD NEWS & ALSO JESUS CHRIST’S JURISDICTION IS THEN & NOW ONLY WITHIN THE CITY OF JERUSALEM, SINCE THE CROSS, THE LORD YAHWEH WINKED AT & OVERLOOKED THE ETERNAL BULLSHIT OF THE CROSS FOR THE FORMER 1,000 YEARS FROM 1022AD TO 2022AD, BUT SINCE THE LATTER 1,000 YEARS HAS COME ON BOARD, SINCE 2022AD, THIS SHALL NOT WORK ANYMORE ABOUT JESUS CHRIST BECAUSE THE LORD YAHWEH IS ONLY TO BE ULTIMATELY WORSHIPED FOREVERMORE & NEVER ONE OF HIS SLAVES, JESUS CHRIST!)? YET YOU HAVE ROBBED ME! BUT YOU SAY, ‘IN WHAT HAVE WE ROBBED YOU [MAN ALWAYS WANTS HIS WAY [JOB 19:17], CAUSES DIVISIONS [JEREMIAH 37:18 & ROMANS 16:17] & THREATENING OFFENSES [1ST PETER 2:8 & ACTS 4:5-28] BY SAYING THAT STEPHEN YAHWEH DOES NOT ONLY IMPART HIS TRUTHFUL KNOWLEDGE TO HIS HOLY PROPHETS [HEBREWS 1:1-3 & ACTS 3:18-24; 4:29-30; 7:37-43], YET STEPHEN YAHWEH DOES ONLY TO HIS TRUE PROPHETS & THE LAW [ISAIAH 8:14; 2ND CORINTHIANS 19:10 & ACTS 24:16], BUT MAN ALSO SAYS THAT STEPHEN YAHWEH IMPARTS TRUTHFUL KNOWLEDGE TO MAN ALSO, BUT THIS IS NOT TRUE BECAUSE MAN’S AGENDA [FALSE JUSTIFICATION IN JEREMIAH 37:18; MATTHEW 16:23; 18:7; ROMANS 14:20; LUKE 17:1 & ACTS 5:38] IS EQUAL TO THE DEVIL’S AGENDA [FALSE JUSTIFICATION IN JEREMIAH 37:18; JUDITH 12:2; MATTHEW 6:3; 16:23 & HABAKKUK 1:11] TO HAVE THE SPIRIT OF MAN & THINKS [SIRACH 23:23 & ECCLESIASTES 10:4] THE SPIRIT OF STEPHEN YAHWEH [TRUE JUSTIFICATION IN JOB 31:11; PROVERBS 17:9; HOSEA 5:15; SIRACH 7:7; 17:25; 3RD MACCABEES 3:9; MATTHEW 11:6; ROMANS 4:25; 5:15-18, 20; 9:33; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:32; 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:3; PHILIPPIANS 1:10; LUKE 7:23 & ACTS 5:39] IS FALSE, NONSENSE [BULLSHIT] & LIES [SIRACH 31:17 & GALATIANS 5:11], WHICH IS NOT TRUE IN STEPHEN YAHWEH’S EYES [SIRACH 31:16 & PROVERBS 19:11] IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16]?’ ‘IN TITHES [ALL THE MEN EACH ARE INSTRUCTED TO GIVE THE 10.0000% LIFETIME MONEY TITHES ONLY TO THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH, WHERE NO MAN HAS DONE THIS, EXCEPT THE LORD ENOCH, BUT NEVER DID FUCK UP, NO NOT ONCE IN HEBREWS 11:5 & THE LORD SOLOMON, BUT FUCKED UP IN THE END IN 1ST CHRONICLES 22:14 & 1 KINGS 11:1-12, BIBLICALLY SPEAKING] AND OFFERINGS [ALL THE WOMEN EACH ARE INSTRUCTED TO GIVE THE 100.0001% LIFETIME DRINK (DIVINE INTERCOURSES-PUSSY & WOMB) OFFERINGS/SACRIFICES ONLY, THE 100.0001% LIFETIME MEAT (ANAL INTERCOURSES-ASS & ASSHOLE) OFFERINGS/SACRIFICES ONLY & THE 100.0001% SMOKE (ORAL INTERCOURSES-MOUTH, THROAT & TITS) LIFETIME OFFERINGS/SACRIFICES ONLY TO THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH, WHICH DOES NOT REQUIRE ANY MONEY, BUT THE PRICE OF THEIR BODIES THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH REQUIRES, WHICH THE LADY VICTORIA THE DIVINE QANAH THE GREAT VIRGIN & THE FEMALE YAHWEH HAS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED THIS BIBLICALLY IN GIVING BIRTH TO THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH AS THE FIRST FRUITS IN PROVERBS 8:22-29 & WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-8:1], YOU ARE CURSED WITH A CURSE [THE UNNATURAL HOMOSEXUAL CURSE INVOLVES A HOMOSEXUAL REWARD FOR SEXUAL MAN ONLY BECAUSE MAN WANTS TO COVET THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH’S SUPREME COMMAND BY REFUSING, REJECTING, RESISTING & LYING TO PAY HIS 10% TITHE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN, WHICH THE FATHER STEPHEN REFUSES TO PAY SEXUALITY WITH SEXUALITY AND HOMOSEXUALITY WITH HOMOSEXUALITY, BUT WILL PAY SEXUALITY WITH HOMOSEXUALITY AND HOMOSEXUALITY WITH SEXUALITY TO FULFILL THE CURSE & BECAUSE SINCE HE IS A MAN & NOT A WOMAN IT DOES NOT IN NO WAY CONCERN ANY NATURAL SEXUALITY & EVEN THE LORD LUCIFER HIMSELF CANNOT COME OR HAVE ANY ALLOWANCE TO ANY MALES BUT USES A FEMALE INSTEAD & IF IT IS A WOMAN STEALING FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN IT WOULD BE A NATURAL SEXUALITY & NOT A UNNATURAL HOMOSEXUALITY & YET EVEN IF SHE IS A FEMALE THAT IS WHITE OR BLACK, BUT INTERRACIAL IN NATURE OR SIMPLY PUT UNEQUALLY YOKED TO DETERMINE IF THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH IS BLACK OR WHITE, THEN IT WOULD BE A UNNATURAL HOMOSEXUALITY & NOT A NATURAL SEXUALITY IN GENESIS 3:1-6:7; 19:1-29 & ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23], FOR YOU HAVE ROBBED ME [THE WAY THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH FULFILLS THE CURSE OF STEALING IS IF YOU ARE A MAN STEALING FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH WILL USE WOMAN [VICTORIA, THE WITCH BABYLON] TO TAKE HIS WEALTH, NORMALLY IN SOME FORM OF SEXUAL MEANS, EVEN IN MARRIAGE & IF YOU ARE A WOMAN STEALING FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH WILL USE MAN [LUCIFER, SATANIC DEVIL] TO TAKE HER HEALTH, NORMALLY IN SOME FORM OF SEXUAL MEANS, EVEN IN MARRIAGE], EVEN THIS WHOLE NATION (LAWS). BRING ALL THE TITHES [MAN TRIES TO PLAY STEPHEN YAHWEH (1 JOHN 1:8, 10) TO SAY THAT WOMEN ARE REQUIRED TO PAY THEM, BUT THEY ARE THIEVES AND LIARS IN MONEY TITHING (EXODUS 20:1-7), SO THAT MEN MAKE PAYMENTS TO ALL HARLOTS (WOMEN) AND WOMAN TRIES TO PLAY STEPHEN YAHWEH (1 JOHN 1:8, 10) TO SAY THAT MEN ARE REQUIRED TO PAY THEM, BUT THEY ARE THIEVES AND LIARS IN IDOLATRY OFFERINGS/SACRIFICES (EXODUS 20:1-7), HARLOTS (WOMEN) MAKE PAYMENTS TO ALL HER LOVERS (WIZARDS) TO BE CURSED WITH A CURSE & THE FATHER STEPHEN YAHWEH RECEIVES THE VIRGINITY FROM ALL INDIVIDUAL FEMALES & NEVER MAN IN THIS MATTER IN EZEKIEL 16:33] INTO THE STOREHOUSE, THAT THERE MAY BE FOUND IN MY HOUSE, AND TRY ME NOW IN THIS,’ SAYS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LORD OF (MILITARY LAW) HOSTS, ‘IF I WILL NOT OPEN FOR YOU THE WINDOWS OF HEAVEN AND POUR FOR YOU SUCH BLESSINGS THAT THERE WILL NOT BE ROOM ENOUGH TO RECEIVE IT. AND I WILL REBUKE THE DEVOURER FOR YOUR SAKES, SO THAT HE WILL NOT DESTROY THE FRUIT OF YOUR GROUND, NOR SHALL THE VINE FAIL TO BEAR FRUIT FOR YOU IN THE FIELD,’ SAYS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LORD OF (MILITARY LAW) HOSTS (FATHER STEPHEN AS THE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL & LORD OF GLORY IN ACTS 7:2-3), ‘AND ALL NATIONS WILL CALL YOU BLESSED, FOR YOU WILL BE A DELIGHTFUL LAND (ARRIVE IN ALL THINGS),’ SAYS THE (TOP) (ENGLISH) LORD OF (MILITARY LAW) HOSTS (FATHER STEPHEN AS THE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL & STEPHEN YAHWEH OF GLORY IN ACTS 7:2-3).”**  **THE 9TH CHANCE [ACTS 6] FOR VISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES IN THE 9 FALLEN AUTHORIZED SUICIDES OR THE 10TH CHANCE [ACTS 7] FOR THE INVISIBLE ETERNAL CREATURES IN THE 9 FALLEN AUTHORIZED KILLINGS & ABSOLUTELY NEVER ANY FALLEN UNAUTHORIZED MURDERS ULTIMATELY & SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY THE LORD IS ETERNALLY SECURE IN ETERNITY IN ISAIAH 54:17: ALL THESE ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SEXUALLY REBELLED IN THIS LIFE BLOWS THE ORIGINAL CHANCE, THEN AFTERWARDS THE 1ST CHANCE, 2ND CHANCE, 3RD CHANCE, 4TH CHANCE, 5TH CHANCE, 6TH CHANCE, 7TH CHANCE, 8TH CHANCE, 9TH CHANCE OR 10TH CHANCE IS SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED, NORMALLY WILL NOT ALLOW YOU TO BURN IN HELL FOREVER AFTER THE SEXLESS RAPTURE. THIS IS SOLELY BASED ON THE ULTIMATE COMMAND OF THE LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF THE SUPREME CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD KNOWN AS THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH IN PROVERBS 8:22 THAT IS AUTHORIZED OR UNAUTHORIZED, LAWFUL OR UNLAWFUL & LEGAL OR ILLEGAL BASED ON WHAT PLEASES THE LORD & ABSOLUTELY NO OTHER ETERNAL CREATURES HAS THE ULTIMATE AUTHORIZATION TO MAKE THAT ETERNAL CALL, NOT THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW OR ANY OTHER LAW, EXCEPT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD HIMSELF THE SUPREME POTTER CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSES IN JOHN 8:58; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & ACTS 5:39; 29:2! THE CROWN WITH 10 DAYS OF TRIBULATION FOR ALL THOSE ETERNAL CREATURES WHO RESERVES & OWES THE LORD THE PRICES IN THE 10 PRISONS IN HELL IN REVELATION 2:10: THE LORD IS ANGRY, (HOLY MAD (LORD JEHOVAH [APOSTLE] HANDLED IT), HOLY AGGRAVATED (LORD PETER [APOSTLE] HANDLED IT), HOLY ANGERED (LORD JOHN [APOSTLE] HANDLED IT), HOLY WRATHFUL (LORD JESUS [APOSTLE] HANDLED IT), HOLY RAGEFUL (LORD JAMES [APOSTLE] HANDLED IT), HOLY EXCEEDINGLY RAGEFUL (LORD STEPHEN [APOSTLE] HANDLED IT) & HOLY FURIOUS (LORD STEPHEN [NON-APOSTLE] HANDLED IT] IS IN PSALMS 78:58; 95:10-11; 106:29; 2ND KINGS 17:11; ISAIAH 5:25; 54:8; ZECHARIAH 12:4 & ACTS 7:12, 54, 60.**  **THE 1ST AUTHORIZED SUICIDE ULTIMATELY COMMANDED BY THE LORD: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GIFTS OF SUPERNATURAL STRENGTHS. IN JUDGES 14:5-6 DECLARES “THEN SAMSON WENT DOWN WITH HIS FATHER AND MOTHER TO TIMNAH, AND THEY CAME TO THE VINEYARDS OF TIMNAH. AND BEHOLD, A YOUNG LION CAME TOWARD HIM ROARING. THEN THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD RUSHED UPON HIM, AND ALTHOUGH HE HAD NOTHING IN HIS HAND, HE TORE THE LION IN PIECES AS ONE TEARS A YOUNG GOAT. BUT HE DID NOT TELL HIS FATHER OR HIS MOTHER WHAT HE HAD DONE.” IN JUDGES 14:19 SAYS “AND THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD RUSHED UPON HIM, AND HE WENT DOWN TO ASHKELON AND STRUCK DOWN 30 MEN OF THE TOWN AND TOOK THEIR SPOIL AND GAVE THE GARMENTS TO THOSE WHO HAD TOLD THE RIDDLE. IN HOT ANGER HE WENT BACK TO HIS FATHER’S HOUSE.” IN JUDGES 15:14-16 TELLS US “WHEN HE CAME TO LEHI, THE PHILISTINES CAME SHOUTING TO MEET HIM. THEN THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD RUSHED UPON HIM, AND THE ROPES THAT WERE ON HIS ARMS BECAME AS FLAX THAT HAS CAUGHT FIRE [THIS REFERS TO SMOKING A GREEN HERB IN THE MILD OATH OF BIBLICAL LAWS AGAINST SEXUALITY IN THE DISOBEDIENCE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMAND IN PORN LAWS & IN THIS THE SECRET OF HIS STRENGTH WAS NOT FOUND OR LOST], AND HIS BONDS MELTED OFF HIS HANDS. AND HE FOUND A FRESH JAWBONE OF A DONKEY (ASS), AND PUT OUT HIS HAND AND TOOK IT, AND WITH IT STRUCK 1,000 MEN. AND SAMSON SAID, ‘WITH THE JAWBONE OF DONKEY (ASS), HEAPS UPON HEAPS, WITH THE JAWBONE OF A DONKEY (ASS) HAVE I STRUCK DOWN 1,000 MEN.” IN JUDGES 16:26-30 SAYS “AND SAMSON SAID TO THE YOUNG MAN WHO HELD HIM BY THE HAND, ‘LET ME FEEL THE PILLARS ON WHICH THE HOUSE RESTS, THAT I MAY LEAN AGAINST THEM.’ NOW THE HOUSE WAS FULL OF MEN AND WOMEN. ALL THE LORDS OF THE PHILISTINES WERE THERE, AND ON THE ROOF, THERE WERE ABOUT 3,000 MEN AND WOMEN, WHO LOOKED ON WHILE SAMSON ENTERTAINED. THEN SAMSON CALLED TO THE LORD AND SAID, “O LORD GOD, PLEASE REMEMBER ME AND PLEASE STRENGTHEN ME ONLY THIS ONCE, O GOD, THAT I MAY BE AVENGED ON THE PHILISTINES FOR MY TWO EYES.’ AND SAMSON GRASPED THE TWO MIDDLE PILLARS ON WHICH THE HOUSE RESTED, AND HE LEANED HIS WEIGHT AGAINST THEM, HIS RIGHT HAND ON THE ONE AND HIS LEFT HAND ON THE OTHER. AND SAMSON SAID, ‘LET ME DIE WITH THE PHILISTINES.’ THEN HE BOWED WITH ALL HIS STRENGTH, AND THE HOUSE FELL UPON THE LORDS AND UPON ALL THE PEOPLE WHO WERE IN IT.” THIS MEANS THAT DELILAH THE WITCH WAS USING SEXUALITY AS A WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) IN PORN LAWS AS A DECEIVING & DISOBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMAND TO FIND OUT HIS ENORMOUS STRENGTH, BY WHICH SAMSON EVENTUALLY YIELDED TO HER WISHES, THEN HE WAS BLINDED AND SHORTLY AFTERWARDS COMMITTED SUICIDE IN THE HOUSE OF THE LORDS. IF SAMSON USED SMOKING A GREEN HERB AS A WEAPON (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) IN BIBLICAL LAWS AS A MILD OATH TO OBEY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMAND HE WOULD HAVE OPPOSED SEXUALITY AS A WHOLE, BUT WOULD BE CONSIDERED A DIVINE INTERCOURSE, AND WOULD NOT REVEAL HIS SECRET OF HIS ENORMOUS STRENGTH, AND WOULD NOT BE CONSIDERED BLIND OR TO BE BLINDED TO ELEVATE HIM IN ANY DEATH IN THE HOUSE OF THE LORDS. IN THE LORD’S AUTHORIZED PROCESS, THIS KILLED SAMSON & KILLED ALL IN THE BUILDING AT THE PRECISE TIME & PRECISE APPOINTMENT! THE 2ND AUTHORIZED SUICIDE ULTIMATELY COMMANDED BY THE LORD: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GIFTS OF THE SUPERNATURAL SOLDIERS: KING DAVID’S EMERGENCE AS A MILITARY ARMY HERO IN 1ST SAMUEL CHAPTERS 17-19. IN THIS KING DAVID BECAME THE LORD MOSES AT THE END TIME. AN INVASION OF ISRAELITE TERRITORY BY THE PHILISTINES CREATED FOR KING DAVID’S EMERGENCE FROM OBSCURITY. TWO ARMIES LAY CAMPED OPPOSITE OF EACH OTHER ON HILLSIDES, A PHILISTINE WARRIOR THAT WAS 9 FEET TALL CHALLENGED ISRAEL TO SEND OUT A CHAMPION TO FIGHT HIM. KING SAUL, THE TALLEST IN HIS KINGDOM AND MOST POWERFUL IN ISRAEL’S ARMY AT THE TIME AS WELL AS KING, COWERED IN HIS TENT, PROMISING THAT HE WOULD REWARD THE ONE THAT WOULD GO OUT IN COMBAT AND KILL THE GIANT PHILISTINE. DAVID GLADLY VOLUNTEERED TO FIGHT FOR ISRAEL, BUT KING SAUL WAS OPTIMISTIC ABOUT A YOUNG BOY FIGHTING. DAVID KILLED THE GIANT AND WAS QUICKLY ACCEPTED IN KING SAUL’S ARMY AS AN OFFICER, WHICH IMMEDIATELY DISPLAYED COURAGE AND BRILLIANCE THAT MARKED HIS ENTIRE MILITARY CAREER. DAVID WAS SO SUCCESSFUL AND SO HONORED BY ISRAEL, THAT KING SAUL BECAME JEALOUS OF HIM. EVENTUALLY, KING SAUL TRIED TO GET RID OF DAVID BUT FAILED MANY TIMES. NOW KING SAUL KNEW HE WAS NEXT IN LINE FOR THE THRONE AND KING SAUL SET OUT TO KILL HIM. DAVID FLED FOR HIS LIFE. DAVID’S OUTLAW YEARS IN 1ST SAMUEL CHAPTERS 20-31. DAVID WAS ALONE WHEN HE FLED FROM KING SAUL, BUT IN TIME DAVID ASSEMBLED 600 FIERCE WARRIORS WHICH WOULD MAINLY BE THE CORE OF KING DAVID ARMY WHEN HE ROSE TO POWER. DURING THE OUTLAW YEARS KING SAUL PURSUED DAVID. HOWEVER, DAVID WAS RELUCTANT TO KILL KING SAUL AND DID NOT, EVEN THOUGH HE HAD TWO OCCASIONS IN DOING SO, WHEN HE HAD THE OPPORTUNITY. KING SAUL HAD BEEN THE ANOINTED KING BY THE PROPHET SAMUEL AND APPOINTED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE FATHER STEPHEN, NOT DAVID, MUST REMOVE HIM. KING DAVID’S RULE OVER JUDAH IN 2ND SAMUEL CHAPTERS 1-4. WHEN KING SAUL WAS KILLED IN ACTION IN MILITARY COMBAT WITH THE PHILISTINES, THE TRIBES OF JUDAH AND BENJAMIN INVITED DAVID TO BECOME THEIR KING. A SON OF THE LATE KING SAUL, ISHBOSHETH (MAN OF SHAME), WAS NEXT IN LINE AS KING OF THE OTHER TEN TRIBES BY THE COMMANDING GENERAL ABNER, WHO WAS IN KING SAUL’S ARMY AT THE TIME. FOR SEVEN YEARS THE NORTH (TEN TRIBES) AND THE SOUTH (KING DAVID’S TWO TRIBES) SKIRMISHED. FINALLY, AN INSULT MOVED GENERAL ABNER TO MAKE PEACE WITH KING DAVID, BE ON HIS SIDE AND UNIFY THE NATION UNDER HIS RULE. EVEN THOUGH KING DAVID’S COMMANDING GENERAL JOAB (YAHWEH IS FATHER) ASSASSINATED THE COMMANDING GENERAL ABNER (FATHER IS A LAMP), THE TRANSFER OF POWER STILL TOOK PLACE. DAVID WAS KING IN A UNITED ISRAEL AND WAS IN POSITION TO DO ALL THAT HE DREAMED. IN ACTUALITY, IT WAS ONLY ULTIMATELY AUTHORIZED BY THE LORD IN THE HOTTEST COMBAT ZONE THAT THE LORD SAUL GOT THE ULTIMATE AUTHORIZATION BY THE LORD TO COMMIT SUICIDE BY FALLING ON HIS OWN SWORD IN THE HOTTEST COMBAT ZONE IN MILITARY COMBAT & ALSO HIS ARMORBEARER GOT THE ULTIMATE AUTHORIZATION BY THE LORD TO COMMIT SUICIDE BY FALLING ON HIS OWN SWORD IN THE HOTTEST COMBAT ZONE IN MILITARY COMBAT IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 31:1-13. IN THE LORD’S AUTHORIZED PROCESS, THIS KILLED SAUL, HIS SONS & KILLED HIS ARMORBEARER AT THE PRECISE TIMES & PRECISE APPOINTMENTS! THE OTHER 6 POSSIBLE AUTHORIZED SUICIDES ULTIMATELY COMMANDED BY THE LORD: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GIFTS OF THE 6 PRICES THAT WERE ULTIMATELY PAID TO ULTIMATELY AUTHORIZE THE ONLY WAYS TO ENTER INTO ETERNITY ITSELF, FOR THE MOST PART, EXCEPT THE LADY VICTORIA & LORD ENOCH THAT SHALL NOT ETERNALLY DIE ENDLESSLY BECAUSE THEY ALWAYS ETERNALLY PLEASED THE LORD BY OBEYING HIS COMMANDS WITHOUT QUESTION FOR 366 YEARS EACH IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-8:1 & HEBREWS 11:5. THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT PROOF OF THE PHYSICAL TRINITY [3] WITH THE LORDSHIP OF THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW [3] COULD NOT DIE BY ANYBODY UNLESS ULTIMATELY AUTHORIZED BY THE LORD IS PROVEN IN JOHN 10:17-18. THE LORD PETER [APOSTLE] DOES NOT ALLOW ANY CHILD TO TAKE HIS LIFE FROM HIM, BUT HE LAYS IT DOWN BY HIMSELF [LORD BARABBAS] THROUGH THE SUPREME COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 10:17-18 & HEBREWS 6:18. THE LORD JOHN [APOSTLE] DOES NOT ALLOW ANY WOMAN TO TAKE HIS LIFE FROM HIM, BUT HE LAYS IT DOWN BY HIMSELF [LORD BARABBAS] THROUGH THE SUPREME COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 10:17-18 & HEBREWS 6:20. THE LORD JESUS [APOSTLE] DOES NOT ALLOW ANY MAN TO TAKE HIS LIFE FROM HIM, BUT HE LAYS IT DOWN BY HIMSELF [LORD BARABBAS] THROUGH THE SUPREME COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 10:17-18 & HEBREWS 6:20. THE LORD JAMES [APOSTLE] DOES NOT ALLOW ANY LAW TO TAKE HIS LIFE FROM HIM, BUT HE LAYS IT DOWN BY HIMSELF [LORD BARABBAS] THROUGH THE SUPREME COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LAW IN JOHN 10:17-18 & HEBREWS 6:17. THE LORD STEPHEN [APOSTLE] DOES NOT ALLOW ANY SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORD [LADY] IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW TO TAKE HIS LIFE FROM HIM, BUT HE LAYS IT DOWN BY HIMSELF [LORD BARABBAS] BY THE SUPREME COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN JOHN 10:17-18 & HEBREWS 10:21. THE LORD STEPHEN [NON-APOSTLE] DOES NOT ALLOW ANY CREATOR AGENT LORD [LADY] TO TAKE HIS LIFE FROM HIM, BUT HE LAYS IT DOWN BY HIMSELF [LORD STEVE] BY HIS OWN ULTIMATE COMMAND TO SET THE ULTIMATE PRIMARY EXAMPLE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD HIMSELF IN ROMANS 13:1-2; EPHESIANS 4:6 & HEBREWS 10:21. THESE ARE CALLED “AUTHORIZED SUICIDES” SINCE IT HAD TO BE AUTHORIZED BY THE LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF ONLY FOR A HOLY, JUST & RIGHTEOUS CAUSE! IT WAS NEVER THE LORD’S DIVINE WILL FOR JESUS CHRIST TO BECOME THE SEXUAL CREATURE AS BARABBAS CHRIST. YET IT IS ALWAYS THE LORD’S DIVINE WILL TO KILL STRIPPING CREATURES, SEXUAL CREATURES, HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES & INTERRACIAL ABOMINABLE CREATURES AT HIS LEISURE AT ANY TIME, AS IT PLEASES HIM IS IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23. IN THE LORD’S AUTHORIZED PROCESSES, THIS KILLED THE 6 INDIVIDUAL SUPREME LORDS AT 6 DIFFERENT TIME FRAMES & 6 DIFFERENT PRECISE APPOINTMENTS!**  **THE FIRST GREAT RESURRECTION OF THE GOSPEL KINGDOM WILL OCCUR AT THE TIME OF THE SEXLESS RAPTURE. ALL THOSE WHO HAVE PLACED THEIR TRUST IN THE LORD DURING THE CHURCH AGE, & HAVE DIED BEFORE THE LORD RETURNS, WILL BE RESURRECTED AT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE. THE CHURCH AGE BEGAN ON THE DAY OF PENTECOST IN 30AD & WILL END WHEN THE LORD RETURNS TO TAKE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS BACK TO HEAVEN WITH HIM IN JOHN 14:1-3 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:16-17. THE APOSTLE PAUL EXPLAINED THAT NOT ALL TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WILL DIE, BUT ALL WILL BE CHANGED [TRANSFORMED & TRANSFIGURED AUTOMATICALLY WITHOUT THEIR OWN ETERNAL CONTROL BY THE LORD IN MATTHEW 5:17-20; JOHN 5:24-30; ROMANS 13:3-10; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16; 8:6; 15:24-28; EPHESIANS 4:6; HEBREWS 4:12-13; LUKE 10:21-22 & IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 1:4-7; 2:1-21, 25-28, 32-35; 4:29-30; 5:1-11, 39; 6:5, 8, 10, 14-15; 7:4, 7, 24-28, 30-38, 49-50, 51-56, 59-60; 8:1, 12-13; 9:3-30; 13:9-12; 14:15; 15:18; 16:17-18; 17:22-31; 19:11-14, 17-20; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 28:25-27; 29:1-26 & 29:2---ENGLISH SINGLE USA REALM], INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY GIVEN RESURRECTION-TYPE 777-DNA BODIES [BY THE LORD’S OWN PRIMARY DIRECT SOURCE IN ACTS 1:7 OF HIS OWN SOVEREIGNTY & HIS OWN ETERNAL CONTROL IN MATTHEW 5:17-20; JOHN 5:24-30; ROMANS 13:1-2; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16; 8:6; 15:24-28; EPHESIANS 4:6; HEBREWS 4:12-13; LUKE 10:21-22 & IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 1:4-7; 2:1-21, 25-28, 32-35; 4:29-30; 5:1-11, 39; 6:5, 8, 10, 14-15; 7:4, 7, 24-28, 30-38, 49-50, 51-56, 59-60; 8:1, 12-13; 9:3-30; 13:9-12; 14:15; 15:18; 16:17-18; 17:22-31; 19:11-14, 17-20; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 28:25-27; 29:1-26 & 29:2 WITH A ACTS 30---ENGLISH SINGLE USA REALM] IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:50-58, SOME WITHOUT HAVING TO DIE FOR NOW! TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WHO ARE ALIVE, AND THOSE WHO HAVE ALREADY DIED, WILL BE CAUGHT UP TO MEET THE LORD IN THE AIR & BE WITH HIM ALWAYS! ANOTHER GREAT RESURRECTION WILL OCCUR WHEN THE LORD RETURNS TO EARTH (HIS 2ND SEXLESS COMING) AT THE END OF THE TRIBULATION PERIOD. AFTER THE SEXLESS RAPTURE, THE TRIBULATION IS THE NEXT EVENT AFTER THE CHURCH AGE IN THE LORD’S CHRONOLOGY. THIS WILL BE A TIME OF TERRIBLE JUDGMENT UPON THE SEXUAL WORLD, DESCRIBED IN GREAT DETAIL IN REVELATION CHAPTERS 6-18. THOUGH ALL CHURCH AGE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WILL BE GONE, BUT BILLIONS OF PEOPLE LEFT BEHIND ON EARTH WILL COME TO THEIR SENSES DURING THIS TIME & WILL TRUST IN THE LORD AS THEIR SAVIOR. TRAGICALLY, MOST OF THEM WILL PAY FOR THEIR FAITH IN THE LORD BY LOSING THEIR LIVES IN REVELATION 6:9-11; 7:9-17; 13:7, 15-17; 17:6; 19:1-2. THESE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS IN THE LORD WHO DIE DURING THE TRIBULATION WILL BE RESURRECTED AT THE LORD’S RETURN & WILL REIGN WITH HIM FOR A THOUSAND YEARS DURING THE SEXLESS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM IN REVELATION 20:4-6. OT CHRISTIANS SUCH AS JOB, NOAH, ABRAHAM, DAVID & EVEN JOHN THE BAPTIST, WHO WAS ASSASSINATED BEFORE & AFTER THE CHURCH AGE BEGAN, WILL BE RESURRECTED AT THIS TIME ALSO. THE PASSAGE ABOVE & AFTER THE CHURCH AGE IS IN ACTS 2:1-21, 25-28, 32-35. SEVERAL PASSAGES IN THE OT MENTION THIS EVENT IN JOB 19:25-27; ISAIAH 26:19; DANIEL 12:1-2 & HOSEA 13:14 DESCRIBES PRIMARILY THE REGATHERING OF THE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN NATION OF ISRAEL USING THE SYMBOLISM OF DEAD CORPSES COMING BACK TO LIFE. BUT FROM THE LANGUAGE USED, A PHYSICAL RESURRECTION OF DEAD CANNOT BE EXCLUDED FROM THE PASSAGE. AGAIN, ALL TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS IN THE LORD, IN THE OT-OLD TESTAMENT, MT-MIDDLE TESTAMENT, NT-NEW TESTAMENT, HT-HIGHER TESTAMENT IN LUKE, MHT-MOST-HIGHEST TESTAMENT IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES & THE HMHT-HIGHER THAN MOST-HIGHEST TESTAMENT IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST ERAS UP TO LUKE 1:1-ACTS 29:1-26, INCLUDING ACTS 29:2 WITH A ACTS 30 [SINGLE ENGLISH USA REALM]) SHALL ALL PARTICIPATE IN THE 1ST RESURRECTION ONLY AT THIS LEVEL OF SUPREME LORDSHIP [ACTS 1:7] IF YOU ARE ORIGINALLY A TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN FOR SURE IN JOHN 4:23-24 & POSSIBLY THOSE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:11, AS THE LORD PLEASES, CONCERNING THE AUTHORITATIVE RESURRECTION TO ETERNAL LIFE, WHICH IS ALWAYS IMMUNE & ABOVE THE 2ND DEATH IN REVELATION 20:4-6. THERE IS ANOTHER RESURRECTION AT THE END OF THE MILLENNIUM, ONE WHICH IS IMPLIED, BUT NEVER EXPLICITLY STATED IN HOLY SCRIPTURE. IT IS POSSIBLE THAT SOME TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WILL DIE A PHYSICAL DEATH DURING THE MILLENNIUM. THROUGH THE PROPHET ISAIAH, THE LORD SAID, "NO LONGER WILL THERE BE IN IT AN INFANT WHO LIVES BUT A FEW DAYS, OR AN OLD MAN WHO DOES NOT LIVE OUT HIS DAYS, FOR THE YOUTH WILL DIE AT THE AGE OF ONE HUNDRED & THE ONE WHO DOES NOT REACH THE AGE OF ONE HUNDRED WILL BE THOUGHT ACCURSED” AS THE LORD PLEASES IS IN ISAIAH 65:20. ON THE OTHER HAND, IT IS ALSO POSSIBLE THAT DEATH IN THE MILLENNIUM WILL ONLY COME TO THE SEXUALLY DISOBEDIENT. IN EITHER EVENT, SOME KIND OF TRANSFORMATION AFTER TOTALLY DYING TO SELF WILL BE REQUIRED TO FIT TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS IN THEIR NATURAL BODIES IN THE MILLENNIUM FOR PRISTINE EXISTENCE THROUGHOUT ETERNITY BEING BORN OF GOD IN 1ST JOHN 3:9. EACH TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN WILL NEED TO HAVE A GLORIFIED “RESURRECTED” 777-DNA TYPE OF IMMORTAL BODY. WHO WILL STOP THIS IF IT IS ULTIMATELY AUTHORIZED BY THE LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF? THE CHERUBIM, OBVIOUSLY LIES ABOUT THE LORD TO ATTEMPT TO KEEP THE WAY TO THE TREE OF LIFE ETERNALLY SECURE FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN GENESIS 3:24. THESE CHERUBIM AS CREATOR AGENT LORDS WITH A FLAMING SWORD TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY [360 DEGREES] HAVE BEEN COMMANDED BY A FOREIGN SEXUAL SOURCE TO KEEP ALL WORTHY ETERNAL CREATURES FROM EATING FROM THE TREE OF LIFE & BECOMING IMMORTAL ENDLESSLY AT POINT OF ETERNAL DEATH DOWN HERE IN THAT KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP BECAUSE OF ETERNAL BULLSHIT & ETERNAL IGNORANCE & DO ALWAYS MISHANDLE THE LORD’S ETERNAL TRUTH---THE HOLY HOLY BIBLE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:1-15 & COLOSSIANS 2:1-3:11 THAT THEY HOLD AS THE ABSOLUTE TRUTH, WHICH IS AN ETERNAL LIE IN THE LORD’S EYES IN GENESIS 3:24; ROMANS 1:25 & 1ST JOHN 1:8, 10! THIS IS BECAUSE THEY NEVER HAD IT AT CERTAIN VERY HIGH LEVELS ABOVE THEM & THEY ARE ALL SEXUALLY JEALOUS & SEXUALLY ENVIOUS [JAMES 3:14-16; 4:1-6; REVELATION 6:1-20:15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19 & ACTS 7:51-53, 60] FOR ANY TRUE WORTHY SEXLESS CREATURE [JAMES 1:17-18; 3:13, 17-18; 4:7-10; 1ST PETER 5:5-11; 1ST JOHN 3:9 & ACTS 7:54-56] THAT HAS ALREADY ETERNALLY DIED AS THE LORD STEVE BECAUSE OF SETTING THE ETERNAL EXAMPLE OF ETERNAL STRIPPING THAT GAVE HIM THE ETERNAL RIGHTS TO BE THE ULTIMATE END TIME PROPHET TO ETERNALLY OPERATE IN THE LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF IN ACTS 7:7, 30-38, 49-50, 60; 15:18; 17:22-31; 29:2 WITH A ACTS 30, BUT IS FOUND ALWAYS SINLESS & ALWAYS SEXLESS, BUT YET STAYED ETERNALLY ALIVE BY THE LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF ONLY TO ETERNALLY ATTAIN & ETERNALLY OPERATE IN HIM SINCE THESE ETERNAL CHERUBIM THAT ETERNALLY THRONGS YOU IN ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 NEVER DID THIS WHILE IN THIS AGE AT THAT TRUE SEXLESS CREATURES LEVEL OF LORDSHIP IN THAT AGE IS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED IN ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 IN ROMANS 13:1-2, WHICH IS ALWAYS ABOVE THE CREATOR AGENT LORDSHIP OF THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST TO ETERNALLY HEAD DIRECTLY [2ND CORINTHIANS 4:16-18 & HEBREWS 4:12-13] FOR THE ETERNAL MARK OF THE LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF! I KNOW THAT THESE ETERNAL CHERUBIM HAS NOT ETERNALLY DIED YET BECAUSE IF YOU HAVE ETERNALLY DIED BY BEING ETERNALLY SLAIN IN THE LORD, THEN THERE WOULD NEVER BE ANY ETERNAL DEFENSE NOR ANY ETERNAL OPPOSITION HOLDING YOU BACK FROM THE CLEAR ETERNAL PASSAGE TO ETERNALLY SWEAR ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF IN ACTS 29:10, 25 & ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30! WHAT THE HOLY HOLY BIBLE SAYS YOU AS BEING WORTHY CAN HAVE, THEN YOU MUST HAVE IT! IT IS CLEAR FROM HOLY SCRIPTURE THAT THE LORD WILL DESTROY THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE, INCLUDING THE EARTH, WITH THE LORD YAH’S HOLY FIRE IN 2ND PETER 3:7-12. THIS WILL BE NECESSARY TO SANCTIFY & PURGE THE LORD’S CREATION FROM THIS OR PURGATORY FROM ONGOING SEXUAL CORRUPTION OF ITS ENDEMIC SEXUAL EVIL & SEXUAL DECAY BROUGHT UPON IT BY MAN’S STUPID SEXUALITY IN ROMANS 1:21-27, 32; 3:4-23. EVERY ENTIRE UNIVERSE THAT WAS SEXUALLY CORRUPT BEFORE OVER A VAST TIME OF AT LEAST MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS BECAUSE OF THE PRIME REASON OF BEING SEXUALLY CORRUPT, THE LORD DESTROYED ALL OF THEM, FOR EXAMPLE IN ISAIAH 24:1-23! IN ITS PLACE THE LORD WILL CREATE A SEXLESS ENTIRE UNIVERSE, WITH A NEW HEAVEN & A NEW EARTH 2ND PETER 3:13 & REVELATION 21:1-4. BUT WHAT WILL HAPPEN TO THOSE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WHO SURVIVED THE TRIBULATION & ENTERED THE SEXLESS MILLENNIUM IN THEIR NATURAL BODIES? AND WHAT WILL HAPPEN TO THOSE WHO WERE BORN OF GOD IN 1ST JOHN 3:9 DURING THE MILLENNIUM, TRUSTED, IN THE LORD, & CONTINUED TO LIVE HOLY INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY IN THEIR NATURAL BODIES? PAUL HAS MADE IT CLEAR THAT FLESH & BLOOD, WHICH IS MORTAL & ABLE TO SEXUALLY DECAY, CANNOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP. PAUL DID NOT KNOW 1 DAMN THING! BUT I AM TALKING ABOUT THE DIVINE HOLY FLESH & DIVINE HOLY BLOOD THAT IS INCORRUPTION IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN JOHN 6:41-59! IN THAT ETERNAL KINGDOM IN LUKE 20:35-36 IN THAT AGE IS INHABITABLE ONLY BY THOSE WITH RESURRECTED, GLORIFIED BODIES, WHICH ARE SINLESS & IMMORTAL, THAT ARE NO LONGER MORTAL & ARE NOT ABLE TO SEXUALLY DECAY IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:35-49 & 1ST JOHN 3:9. PRESUMABLY, THESE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WILL BE GIVEN RESURRECTION BODIES WITHOUT HAVING TO DIE BY EATING FROM THE TREE OF LIFE. PRECISELY WHEN THIS HAPPENS IS NOT EXPLAINED, BUT THEOLOGICALLY, IT MUST HAPPEN SOMEWHERE IN THE TRANSITION FROM THE OLD EARTH & OLD UNIVERSE TO THE NEW UNIVERSE WITH THE NEW EARTH & NEW HEAVEN IN 2ND PETER 3:13 & REVELATION 21:1-4. THERE IS A FINAL RESURRECTION, APPARENTLY OF ALL THE UNBELIEVING SEXLESS DEAD OF ALL AGES IN THIS AGE. THE LORD WILL RAISE THEM FROM THE DEAD IN THE BOOK OF LIFE IN JOHN 5:24-30 AFTER THE MILLENNIUM IN ACTS 7:42, THE THOUSAND-YEAR REIGN OF THE LORD IN REVELATION 20:5, & AFTER THE DESTRUCTION OF THE PRESENT SEXUAL EARTH & SEXUAL UNIVERSE IN 2ND PETER 3:7-12 & REVELATION 20:11-12. THIS IS THE RESURRECTION DESCRIBED BY DANIEL AS AN AWAKENING “FROM THE DUST OF THE GROUND…TO DISGRACE & EVERLASTING CONTEMPT” IN DANIEL 12:2. IT IS DESCRIBED BY THE LORD AS A “RESURRECTION OF [TRUE] JUDGMENT” IN JOHN 5:24-30. THE APOSTLE JOHN SAW SOMETHING THAT WOULD HAPPEN IN THE FUTURE. HE SAW A “GREAT WHITE THRONE” IN REVELATION 20:11. HEAVEN & EARTH “FLED AWAY” FROM THE ONE SITTING ON IT. THIS IS EVIDENTLY A DESCRIPTION OF THE DISSOLUTION BY THE LORD’S ETERNAL FIRE OF ALL MATTER, INCLUDING THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE & EARTH ITSELF IN 2ND PETER 3:7-12. ALL THE (GODLESS) SEXUAL DEAD WILL STAND BEFORE THE THRONE. THIS MEANS THEY HAVE BEEN RESURRECTED AFTER THE THOUSAND YEARS IN REVELATION 20:5. THEY WILL POSSESS BODIES THAT CAN FEEL ENORMOUS PAIN, AGONY & TORMENTS BUT WILL NEVER CEASE TO EXIST IN MARK 9:43-48. THEY WILL BE ETERNALLY JUDGED, & THEIR ETERNAL PUNISHMENT WILL BE COMMENSURATE WITH THEIR ETERNAL SEXUAL WORKS. BUT THERE IS ANOTHER BOOK OPENED—THE LAMB’S SEXLESS BOOK OF LIFE IN REVELATION 21:27. THOSE WHOSE SEXUAL NAMES ARE NOT WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF LIFE ARE CAST INTO THE “LAKE OF FIRE,” WHICH ALWAYS AMOUNTS TO “THE SECOND DEATH” IN REVELATION 20:11-15. NO INDICATION IS GIVEN OF ANY WHO SEXUALLY APPEAR AT THIS DIVINE JUDGMENT THAT THEIR SEXUAL NAMES ARE FOUND IN THE BOOK OF LIFE. RATHER, THOSE WHOSE SEXLESS NAMES APPEAR IN THE BOOK OF LIFE WERE AMONG THOSE WHO ARE ETERNALLY BLESSED, FOR THEY ETERNALLY RECEIVED THE ETERNAL RELEASE, ETERNAL EXPUNGEMENT & A ETERNAL ESCAPE IN ACTS 7:60 THAT ALWAYS PARTAKES OF THE FIRST RESURRECTION, THE RESURRECTION TO ETERNAL LIFE IN REVELATION 20:6.**  DOES THE HOLY BIBLE, PROPHESY A ONE-WORLD GOVERNMENT & A ONE-WORLD CURRENCY IN THE END TIMES?  THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT USE THE PHRASE “ONE-WORLD GOVERNMENT” OR “ONE-WORLD CURRENCY” IN REFERRING TO THE END TIMES. IT DOES, HOWEVER, PROVIDE AMPLE EVIDENCE TO ENABLE US TO DRAW THE CONCLUSION THAT BOTH WILL EXIST UNDER THE SEXUAL RULE OF THE ANTICHRIST IN THE LAST DAYS. IN HIS APOCALYPTIC VISION IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION, THE APOSTLE JOHN SEES THE “SEXUAL BEAST,” ALSO CALLED THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, RISING OUT OF THE SEA HAVING SEVEN HEADS & TEN HORNS IN REVELATION 13:1. COMBINING THIS VISION WITH DANIEL’S SIMILAR ONE IN DANIEL 7:16-24, WE CAN CONCLUDE THAT SOME SORT OF WORLD SYSTEM WILL BE INAUGURATED BY THE SEXUAL BEAST, THE MOST POWERFUL “HORN,” WHO WILL DEFEAT THE OTHER NINE & WILL BEGIN TO WAGE WAR AGAINST TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS. THE TEN-NATION CONFEDERACY IS ALSO SEEN IN DANIEL’S IMAGE OF THE STATUE IN DANIEL 2:41-42, WHERE HE PICTURES THE FINAL WORLD GOVERNMENT CONSISTING OF TEN ENTITIES REPRESENTED BY THE TEN TOES OF THE STATUE. WHOEVER THE TEN ARE AND HOWEVER THEY COME TO POWER, HOLY SCRIPTURE IS CLEAR THAT THE SEXUAL BEAST WILL EITHER DESTROY THEM OR REDUCE THEIR POWER TO NOTHING MORE THAN FIGUREHEADS. IN THE END, THEY WILL DO HIS BIDDING. JOHN GOES ON TO DESCRIBE THE RULER OF THIS VAST EMPIRE AS HAVING POWER & GREAT AUTHORITY, GIVEN TO HIM BY LUCIFER/VICTORIA HIMSELF IN REVELATION 13:2, BEING FOLLOWED BY & RECEIVING WORSHIP FROM “ALL THE WORLD” (13:3-4), & HAVING AUTHORITY OVER “EVERY TRIBE, PEOPLE, LANGUAGE & NATION” (13:7). FROM THIS DESCRIPTION, IT IS LOGICAL TO ASSUME THAT THIS MAN IS THE LEADER OF A ONE-WORLD GOVERNMENT WHICH IS RECOGNIZED AS SOVEREIGN OVER ALL OTHER GOVERNMENTS. IT’S HARD TO IMAGINE HOW SUCH DIVERSE SYSTEMS OF GOVERNMENT AS ARE IN POWER TODAY WOULD WILLINGLY SUBJUGATE THEMSELVES TO A SINGLE RULER, & THERE ARE MANY THEORIES ON THE SUBJECT. A LOGICAL CONCLUSION IS THAT THE DISASTERS & PLAGUES DESCRIBED IN REVELATION AS THE SEAL & TRUMPET JUDGMENTS (CHAPTERS 6-11) WILL BE SO DEVASTATING & CREATE SUCH A MONUMENTAL GLOBAL CRISIS THAT PEOPLE WILL EMBRACE ANYTHING & ANYONE WHO PROMISES TO GIVE THEM RELIEF. ONCE ENTRENCHED IN POWER, THE SEXUAL BEAST (ANTICHRIST) & THE POWER BEHIND HIM (LUCIFER/VICTORIA) WILL MOVE TO ESTABLISH ABSOLUTE CONTROL OVER ALL PEOPLES OF THE EARTH TO ACCOMPLISH THEIR TRUE END, THE WORSHIP OF LUCIFER/VICTORIA HAS BEEN SEEKING EVER SINCE BEING THROWN OUT OF HEAVEN IN ISAIAH 14:12-14. ONE WAY THEY WILL ACCOMPLISH THIS IS BY CONTROLLING ALL COMMERCE, AND THIS IS WHERE THE IDEA OF A ONE-WORLD CURRENCY COMES IN. IN REVELATION 13:16-17 DESCRIBES SOME SORT OF SATANIC/BABYLONIAN MARK WHICH WILL BE REQUIRED IN ORDER TO BUY & SELL. THIS MEANS ANYONE WHO REFUSES THE MARK WILL BE UNABLE TO BUY FOOD, CLOTHING OR OTHER NECESSITIES OF LIFE. NO DOUBT THE VAST MAJORITY OF PEOPLE IN THE WORLD WILL SUCCUMB TO THE MARK SIMPLY TO SURVIVE. AGAIN, VERSE 16 MAKES IT CLEAR THAT THIS WILL BE A UNIVERSAL SYSTEM OF CONTROL WHERE EVERYONE, RICH & POOR, GREAT & SMALL, WILL BEAR THE MARK ON THEIR HAND OR FOREHEAD. THERE IS A GREAT DEAL OF SPECULATION AS TO HOW EXACTLY THIS MARK WILL BE AFFIXED, BUT THE MEDICAL & MICRO-CHIP TECHNOLOGIES THAT ARE AVAILABLE RIGHT NOW COULD ACCOMPLISH IT VERY EASILY. THOSE WHO ARE LEFT BEHIND AFTER THE SEXLESS RAPTURE OF THE GOSPEL KINGDOM WILL BE FACED WITH AN EXCRUCIATING CHOICE, ACCEPT THE MARK OF THE SEXUAL BEAST IN ORDER TO SURVIVE OR FACE STARVATION & HORRIFIC PERSECUTION BY THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST & HIS SEXUAL FOLLOWERS. BUT THOSE WHO COME TO THE LORD DURING THIS TIME, THOSE WHOSE SEXLESS NAMES ARE WRITTEN IN THE LAMB’S BOOK OF LIFE IN REVELATION 13:8, WILL CHOOSE TO ENDURE, EVEN TO SEXLESS MARTYRDOM.  WILL THERE BE ANIMAL SACRIFICES DURING THE SEXLESS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM?  THERE ARE SEVERAL PASSAGES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT THAT CLEARLY INDICATE ANIMAL SACRIFICE WILL BE RE-INSTITUTED DURING THE SEXLESS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM. SOME PASSAGES MENTION IT IN PASSING AS THE TOPIC OF THE SEXLESS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM IS DISCUSSED, IN PASSAGES LIKE ISAIAH 56:6-8; JEREMIAH 33:15-18 & ZECHARIAH 14:16. THE PASSAGE THAT IS THE MOST EXTENSIVE, GIVING THE GREATEST DETAIL, IS EZEKIEL 43:18-46:24. IT SHOULD BE NOTED THAT THIS IS PART OF A GREATER PASSAGE DEALING WITH THE SEXLESS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM, A PASSAGE THAT BEGINS WITH EZEKIEL 40. IN EZEKIEL 40, THE LORD BEGINS TO GIVE DETAILS OF THE TEMPLE THAT WILL EXIST DURING THE SEXLESS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM, A TEMPLE THAT DWARFS ALL OTHER TEMPLES PREVIOUSLY BUILT, EVEN HEROD’S TEMPLE THAT WAS QUITE LARGE, WHICH EXISTED DURING THE SEXLESS MINISTRY OF THE LORD. AFTER GIVING DETAILS CONCERNING THE SIZE & APPEARANCE OF THE TEMPLE & THE ALTAR, THE LORD THEN BEGINS TO GIVE DETAILED INSTRUCTION AS TO THE ANIMAL SACRIFICES THAT WILL BE OFFERED IN EZEKIEL 43:18-27. IN CHAPTER 44, THE LORD GIVES INSTRUCTIONS AS TO WHO WILL BE OFFERING SACRIFICES TO THE LORD. THE LORD STATES THAT ALL OF THE LEVITES WILL NOT BE OFFERING BLOOD & FAT TO THE LORD DUE TO PREVIOUS SEXUALITY, IT WILL BE THOSE FROM THE LINEAGE OF ZADOK (VERSE 15). CHAPTERS 45 & 46 CONTINUE TO MENTION THAT ANIMAL SACRIFICES WILL BE MADE IN ACTS 7:42-43. THE PRIMARY OBJECTION MADE TO THE IDEA OF ANIMAL SACRIFICES RETURNING DURING THE SEXLESS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM IS THAT THE LORD HAS COME & OFFERED A PERFECT SACRIFICE FOR MAN’S SEXUALITY, & THERE IS THEREFORE NO NEED TO SACRIFICE ANIMALS FOR MAN’S SEXUALITY. HOWEVER, IT MUST BE REMEMBERED THAT ANIMAL SACRIFICE NEVER REMOVED THE MAN’S SEXUALITY THAT SPIRITUALLY SEPARATED THE MAN FROM THE LORD. IN HEBREW 10:1-4 SAYS, “FOR THE [HOLY] LAW, SINCE IT HAS ONLY A SHADOW OF THE GOOD THINGS TO COME & NOT THE VERY FORM OF THINGS, CAN NEVER BY THE SAME SACRIFICES YEAR BY YEAR, WHICH THEY OFFER CONTINUALLY, MAKE PERFECT THOSE WHO DRAW NEAR. OTHERWISE, WOULD THEY NOT HAVE CEASED TO BE OFFERED, BECAUSE THE WORSHIPERS, HAVING ONCE BEEN CLEANSED, WOULD NO LONGER HAVE HAD CONSCIOUSNESS OF [MAN’S] SINS? BUT IN THOSE SACRIFICES, THERE IS A REMINDER OF [MAN’S] SINS YEAR BY YEAR. FOR IT IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR THE BLOOD OF BULLS & GOATS TO TAKE AWAY [MAN’S] SINS" (NASB). IT IS INCORRECT TO THINK THAT ANIMAL SACRIFICES TOOK AWAY MAN’S SEXUALITY IN THE OT, & IT IS INCORRECT TO THINK THEY WILL DO SO IN THE SEXLESS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM. ANIMAL SACRIFICES SERVED AS OBJECT LESSONS FOR THE SEXUAL SINNER, THAT MAN’S SEXUALITY IS A HORRIBLE OFFENSE AGAINST THE LORD & THAT THE RESULT OF SEXUALITY IS SEXUAL DEATH. IN ROMANS 3:20 SAYS, “BECAUSE BY THE WORKS OF THE LAW NO FLESH WILL BE JUSTIFIED IN HIS SIGHT, FOR THROUGH THE [HOLY BIBLICAL] LAW COMES THE [DIVINE] KNOWLEDGE OF [MAN’S] SIN.” MOST PREMILLENNIAL SCHOLARS AGREE THAT THE PURPOSE OF ANIMAL SACRIFICE DURING THE SEXLESS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM IS THE LORD’S MEMORIAL IN DIVINE NATURE. AS THE LORD’S SUPPER IS A REMINDER OF THE DEATH OF THE LORD TO MAN TODAY, & ANIMAL SACRIFICES WILL BE A REMINDER DURING THE SEXLESS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM. TO THOSE BORN DURING THE SEXLESS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM, THE ANIMAL SACRIFICES WILL AGAIN BE AN OBJECT LESSON. DURING THAT FUTURE TIME, RIGHTEOUSNESS & HOLINESS WILL PREVAIL, BUT THOSE WITH EARTHLY BODIES MAY BE SUBJECT TO MAN’S SEXUAL NATURE, & THERE WILL BE A NEED TO TEACH ABOUT HOW OFFENSIVE SEXUALITY IS TO A HOLY & RIGHTEOUS LORD. ANIMAL SACRIFICES WILL SERVE THAT PURPOSE, "BUT IN THOSE SACRIFICES THERE IS A REMINDER OF [MAN’S] SINS YEAR BY YEAR" IN HEBREWS 10:3.  WHO IS THE SEXUAL FALSE PROPHET OF THE END TIMES?  THE FALSE PROPHET OF THE END TIMES IS DESCRIBED IN REVELATION 13:11-15. HE IS ALSO REFERRED TO AS THE “SECOND BEAST” IN REVELATION 16:13; 19:20; 20:10. TOGETHER WITH THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST & LUCIFER/VICTORIA, WHO EMPOWERS BOTH OF THEM, THE SEXUAL FALSE PROPHET IS THE THIRD PARTY IN THE UNHOLY TRINITY. THE APOSTLE JOHN DESCRIBES THIS MAN & GIVES US CLUES TO IDENTIFYING HIM WHEN HE SHOWS UP. FIRST, HE COMES OUT OF THE EARTH. THIS COULD MEAN HE COMES UP FROM THE PIT OF HELL WITH ALL THE DEMONIC POWERS OF HELL AT HIS COMMAND. IT COULD ALSO MEAN HE COMES FROM LOWLY CIRCUMSTANCES, SECRET & UNKNOWN UNTIL HE BURSTS ON THE WORLD STAGE AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. HE IS DEPICTED AS HAVING HORNS LIKE A LAMB, WHILE SPEAKING LIKE A DRAGON. THE HORNS ON LAMBS ARE MERELY SMALL BUMPS ON THEIR HEADS UNTIL THE LAMB GROWS INTO A RAM. RATHER THAN HAVING THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST’S MULTIPLICITY OF HEADS AND HORNS, SHOWING HIS POWER, MIGHT & FIERCENESS, THE FALSE PROPHET COMES LIKE A LAMB, WINSOMELY, WITH PERSUASIVE WORDS THAT ELICIT SYMPATHY & GOOD WILL FROM OTHERS. HE MAY BE AN EXTRAORDINARY PREACHER OR ORATOR WHOSE DEMONICALLY EMPOWERED WORDS WILL DECEIVE THE MULTITUDES. BUT HE SPEAKS LIKE A DRAGON, WHICH MEANS HIS MESSAGE IS THE MESSAGE OF THE DRAGON. IN REVELATION 12:9 IDENTIFIES THE DRAGON AS LUCIFER KNOWN AS THE DEVIL & SATAN. VERSE 12 GIVES US THE FALSE PROPHET’S MISSION ON EARTH, WHICH IS TO FORCE MANKIND TO WORSHIP THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. HE HAS ALL THE AUTHORITY OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST BECAUSE, LIKE HIM, THE FALSE PROPHET IS EMPOWERED BY LUCIFER/VICTORIA. IT IS NOT CLEAR WHETHER PEOPLE ARE FORCED TO WORSHIP THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST OR WHETHER THEY ARE SO ENAMORED OF THESE POWERFUL BEINGS THAT THEY FALL FOR THE DECEPTION & WORSHIP HIM WILLINGLY. THE FACT THAT THE SECOND SEXUAL BEAST USES MIRACULOUS SIGNS & WONDERS, INCLUDING FIRE FROM HEAVEN, TO ESTABLISH THE CREDIBILITY OF BOTH OF THEM WOULD SEEM TO INDICATE THAT PEOPLE WILL FALL BEFORE THEM IN ADORATION OF THEIR POWER & MESSAGE. VERSE 14 GOES ON TO SAY THE DECEPTION WILL BE SO GREAT THAT THE PEOPLE WILL SET UP A SEXUAL IDOL TO THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, "THE IMAGE OF THE BEAST," & WORSHIP IT. THIS IS REMINISCENT OF THE HUGE GOLDEN IMAGE OF NEBUCHADNEZZAR IN DANIEL 3 BEFORE WHICH ALL WERE TO BOW DOWN & PAY HOMAGE. IN REVELATION 14:9-11, HOWEVER, DESCRIBES THE GHASTLY FATE THAT AWAITS THOSE WHO WORSHIP THE SEXUAL IMAGE OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. THOSE WHO SURVIVE THE TERRORS OF THE TRIBULATION TO THIS POINT WILL BE FACED WITH TWO HARD CHOICES. THOSE WHO REFUSE TO WORSHIP THE IMAGE OF THE SEXUAL BEAST WILL BE SUBJECT TO DEATH IN REVELATION 14:15, BUT THOSE WHO DO WORSHIP HIM WILL INCUR THE WRATH OF THE LORD. THE SEXUAL IMAGE WILL BE EXTRAORDINARY IN THAT IT WILL BE ABLE TO “SPEAK.” WHATEVER THE SEXUAL IMAGE IS: A STATUE? A HOLOGRAM? AN ANDROID? A HUMAN-ANIMAL HYBRID? A CLONE?, IT WILL HAVE SOME KIND OF ABILITY TO BREATHE FORTH THE MESSAGE OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST & THE SEXUAL FALSE PROPHET. ALONG WITH BEING THE SPOKESMAN FOR THEM, THE SEXUAL IMAGE WILL CONDEMN TO DEATH THOSE WHO REFUSE TO WORSHIP THE UNHOLY PAIR. IN OUR TECHNOLOGICAL WORLD, IT IS NOT HARD TO IMAGINE SUCH A SCENARIO. WHOEVER THE SEXUAL FALSE PROPHET TURNS OUT TO BE, THE FINAL WORLD DECEPTION & THE FINAL SEXUAL APOSTASY WILL BE GREAT, & THE WHOLE WORLD WILL BE CAUGHT UP IN IT. THE SEXUAL DECEIVERS & SEXUAL FALSE TEACHERS WE SEE TODAY ARE THE FORERUNNERS OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST & THE SEXUAL FALSE PROPHET, & WE MUST NOT BE DECEIVED BY THEM. THESE SEXUAL FALSE TEACHERS ABOUND, & THEY ARE MOVING US TOWARD A FINAL SATANIC/BABYLONIAN KINGDOM. WE MUST FAITHFULLY PROCLAIM THE SAVING GOSPEL OF THE LORD & RESCUE THE SOULS OF MEN & WOMEN FROM THE COMING DISASTER.  WHAT IS THE SIGNIFICANCE OF A RED HEIFER AS A SIGN IN THE END TIMES?  ACCORDING TO THE HOLY BIBLE, THE RED HEIFER, A REDDISH-BROWN COW, PROBABLY NO MORE THAN TWO YEARS OLD WHICH HAD NEVER HAD A YOKE ON IT, WAS TO BE SACRIFICED AS PART OF THE PURIFICATION RITES OF THE MOSAIC LAW. THE SLAUGHTERING OF A RED HEIFER WAS A CEREMONIAL RITUAL IN THE OT SACRIFICIAL SYSTEM, AS DESCRIBED IN NUMBERS 19:1-10. THE PURPOSE OF THE RED HEIFER SACRIFICE WAS TO PROVIDE FOR THE WATER OF CLEANSING IN NUMBERS 19:9, ANOTHER TERM FOR PURIFICATION FROM SEXUALITY. AFTER THE RED HEIFER WAS SACRIFICED, HER BLOOD WAS SPRINKLED AT THE DOOR OF THE TABERNACLE. THE IMAGERY OF THE BLOOD OF THE HEIFER WITHOUT BLEMISH BEING SACRIFICED & ITS BLOOD CLEANSING FROM SEXUALITY IS A FORESHADOWING OF THE BLOOD OF STEPHEN SHED IN THE STONING FOR CHRISTIAN’S SEXUALITY. HE WAS “WITHOUT BLEMISH” JUST AS THE RED HEIFER WAS TO BE. AS THE HEIFER WAS SACRIFICED “OUTSIDE THE CAMP” IN NUMBERS 19:3, IN THE SAME WAY STEPHEN IS STONED OUTSIDE OF JERUSALEM: “AND SO STEPHEN ALSO SUFFERED OUTSIDE THE CITY GATE TO MAKE THE LORDS & LADIES HOLY THROUGH HIS OWN BLOOD” IN ACTS 22:18-20. THE HOLY BIBLE DOES TEACH THAT ONE DAY THERE WILL BE AGAIN BE A TEMPLE OF THE LORD IN JERUSALEM IN EZEKIEL CHAPTERS 41-45. THE LORD PROPHESIED THAT THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WOULD DESECRATE THE TEMPLE IN MATTHEW 24:15, AND FOR THAT TO OCCUR, THERE OBVIOUSLY WOULD HAVE TO BE A TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM ONCE AGAIN. MANY ANTICIPATE THE BIRTH OF A RED HEIFER BECAUSE IN ORDER FOR A NEW TEMPLE TO FUNCTION ACCORDING TO THE OT LAW, A RED HEIFER WOULD HAVE TO BE SACRIFICED FOR THE WATER OF CLEANSING USED IN THE TEMPLE. SO, WHEN A RED HEIFER IS BORN, WHICH IS QUITE UNUSUAL, IT IS A SIGN THAT THE TEMPLE WILL SOON BE REBUILT. THIS ALSO REFERS TO THE ENGLISH TEMPLE IN THE ULTIMATE END TIMES IN FLORENCE, SC IN THE USA IN ACTS 29:2.  HOW DO YOU SURVIVE THE END TIMES?  OFTEN, PEOPLE EXPERIENCE STRESSFUL ANXIETY WHEN THEY THINK ABOUT THE FUTURE, HOWEVER, IT DOES NOT HAVE TO BE THAT WAY. FOR THOSE WHO KNOW THE LORD, THOUGHTS OF THE FUTURE BRING EAGERNESS & COMFORT. FOR EXAMPLE, DESCRIBING A VIRTUOUS WOMAN WHO KNOWS & TRUSTS GOD, IN PROVERBS 31:25 SAYS, “SHE SMILES AT THE FUTURE.” TWO KEY THOUGHTS TO KEEP IN MIND ABOUT THE FUTURE ARE, FIRST, THE LORD IS SOVEREIGN & IN CONTROL OVER EVERYTHING. HE KNOWS THE FUTURE & ABSOLUTELY CONTROLS WHAT WILL HAPPEN. THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS, “***REMEMBER THE FORMER THINGS LONG PAST, FOR*** **I AM GOD [YAHWEH]**, ***AND THERE IS NO OTHER,***  **I AM GOD** **[STEPHEN], *AND THERE IS NO ONE LIKE* ME,** ***DECLARING THE END [ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30---SINGLE ENGLISH USA REALM] FROM THE BEGINNING [PROVERBS 8:22], AND FROM ANCIENT TIMES THINGS WHICH HAVE NOT BEEN DONE, SAYING, ‘MY PURPOSE WILL BE [ETERNALLY] ESTABLISHED, AND I WILL ACCOMPLISH ALL MY GOOD PLEASURE’…TRULY I HAVE SPOKEN, TRULY I WILL BRING IT TO PASS. I HAVE PLANNED IT, SURELY I WILL DO IT***” IN ISAIAH 46:9-11; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ACTS 5:39. THE SECOND THING TO REMEMBER ABOUT THE FUTURE IS THAT THE HOLY BIBLE OUTLINES WHAT WILL OCCUR IN “THE END TIMES” OR “LATTER DAYS.” BECAUSE THE HOLY BIBLE IS THE LORD’S REVELATION TO ALL, & BECAUSE THE LORD KNOWS & CONTROLS THE FUTURE, AS ISAIAH SAYS ABOVE, THEN IT STANDS TO REASON THAT WHEN THE HOLY BIBLE SPEAKS ABOUT WHAT WILL OCCUR IN THE FUTURE, WE CAN KNOW IT. CONCERNING PREDICTIONS ABOUT THE FUTURE, THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS, “NO PROPHECY WAS EVER MADE BY AN ACT OF HUMAN WILL, BUT MEN MOVED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT SPOKE FROM GOD" IN 2ND PETER 1:21. THIS TRUTH IS EVIDENT IN THE FACT THAT, UNLIKE THE FALSE PROPHECIES MADE IN OTHER RELIGIONS OR BY INDIVIDUALS SUCH AS NOSTRADAMUS, THE HOLY BIBLE HAS NEVER ONCE BEEN WRONG, EVERY TIME THE HOLY BIBLE HAS PREDICTED A FUTURE EVENT, IT HAPPENED EXACTLY AS HOLY SCRIPTURE SAID IT WOULD. WHEN CONSIDERING HOW TO UNDERSTAND & SURVIVE IN THE END TIMES, ANSWER THESE THREE QUESTIONS: 1. HOW SHOULD I INTERPRET WHAT THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS ABOUT THE FUTURE, BIBLICAL PROPHECY? 2. WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY WILL HAPPEN IN THE END TIMES? 3. HOW SHOULD WHAT THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS ABOUT THE FUTURE AFFECT THE WAY I LIVE TODAY?  HOW TO INTERPRET BIBLICAL PROPHECY  THERE ARE A NUMBER OF VIEWPOINTS ON WHAT METHODS SHOULD BE USED WHEN INTERPRETING PASSAGES CONCERNING THE END TIMES. WHILE THERE ARE GOOD PEOPLE ESPOUSING DIFFERENT BELIEFS, THERE IS GOOD REASON TO KNOW THAT BIBLICAL PROPHECY SHOULD BE INTERPRETED (1) LITERALLY, (2) WITH A FUTURIST VIEW, AND (3) IN WHAT IS CALLED A “PREMILLENNIAL” MANNER. ENCOURAGING A LITERAL INTERPRETATION IS THE FACT THAT THERE ARE OVER 300 PROPHECIES THAT CONCERN THE FIRST SEXLESS COMING OF THE LORD, ALL OF WHICH WERE LITERALLY FULFILLED. THE PREDICTIONS SURROUNDING THE MESSIAH’S BIRTH, LIFE, BETRAYAL, DEATH & RESURRECTION WERE NOT FULFILLED ALLEGORICALLY OR IN A SPIRITUAL MANNER. THE LORD LITERALLY WAS BORN IN JERUSALEM, PERFORMED MIRACLES, WAS BETRAYED BY A CLOSE FRIEND FOR 30 PIECES OF MONEY, WAS STONED IN HIS HANDS AND FEET, DIED WITH 2 THIEVES STONING HIM, WAS BURIED IN A RICH MAN’S TOMB, AND WAS RESURRECTED 6 HOURS AFTER HIS DEATH. ALL THESE DETAILS WERE PREDICTED HUNDREDS OF YEARS BEFORE THE LORD WAS BORN & WERE LITERALLY FULFILLED. AND, WHILE THERE IS SYMBOLISM USED IN VARIOUS PROPHECIES, DRAGONS, HORSEMEN, ETC., ALL OF IT PORTRAYS LITERAL BEINGS OR EVENTS, IN MUCH THE SAME WAY AS THE LORD IS SPOKEN OF AS A LION & A LAMB. REGARDING A FUTURIST VIEW, THE HOLY BIBLE CLEARLY STATES THAT PROPHETIC BOOKS LIKE DANIEL & REVELATION CONTAIN NOT ONLY ACCOUNTS OF HISTORICAL EVENTS, BUT ALSO PREDICTIONS OF FUTURE EVENTS. AFTER JOHN GAVE HIS MESSAGES FOR THOSE OF HIS DAY, HE RECEIVED VISIONS CONCERNING WHAT WOULD OCCUR IN THE END TIMES. JOHN WAS TOLD, “COME UP HERE, AND I WILL SHOW YOU WHAT MUST TAKE PLACE ***AFTER THESE THINGS***” IN REVELATION 4:1. PERHAPS AN EVEN STRONGER ARGUMENT FOR A FUTURIST VIEW INVOLVES THE PROMISES THE LORD MADE TO ABRAHAM IN GENESIS 12 & 15 CONCERNING THE LAND OF ISRAEL. SINCE THE LORD’S COVENANT WITH ABRAHAM WAS UNCONDITIONAL, & HIS PROMISES HAVE NOT YET BEEN FULFILLED TO ABRAHAM’S DESCENDANTS, THEN A FUTURIST VIEW OF THE PROMISES TO ISRAEL IS WARRANTED. LASTLY, WITH RESPECT TO PROPHECY BEING INTERPRETED IN A “PREMILLENNIAL” MANNER, THIS MEANS THAT, FIRST, THE GOSPEL KINGDOM WILL BE SEXLESS RAPTURED, THEN THE SEXUAL WORLD WILL EXPERIENCE A SEVEN-YEAR TRIBULATION PERIOD, & THEN THE LORD WILL RETURN TO REIGN OVER THE SEXLESS EARTH FOR 1,000 LITERAL YEARS IN REVELATION 20:4-6.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY WILL HAPPEN IN THE END TIMES?  SADLY, THE HOLY BIBLE PREDICTS A DOWNWARD SPIRAL OF CATASTROPHES, MAN’S SEXUAL SIN, & RELIGIOUS SEXUAL APOSTASY BEFORE THE LORD RETURNS. PAUL WRITES, “BUT REALIZE THIS, THAT IN THE LAST DAYS DIFFICULT TIMES WILL COME…EVIL SEXUAL MEN & SEXUAL IMPOSTORS WILL PROCEED FROM BAD TO WORSE, DECEIVING AND BEING DECEIVED” IN 2ND TIMOTHY 3:1, 13. THE SEXUAL WORLD WILL CONTINUE TO REJECT THE LORD, HIS SEXLESS WORD, & HIS SEXLESS PEOPLE. SOME DAY IN THE FUTURE, A DAY NO ONE KNOWS, THE LORD WILL END THE CHURCH AGE WHICH BEGAN IN THE FIRST CENTURY ON PENTECOST IN ACTS 2 WITH AN EVENT KNOWN AS THE SEXLESS RAPTURE. AT THAT TIME, THE LORD REMOVES ALL TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS IN THE LORD FROM THE EARTH IN PREPARATION FOR HIS FINAL JUDGMENTS. OF THE SEXLESS RAPTURE, PAUL SAYS, “FOR IF WE BELIEVE THAT JESUS DIED & ROSE AGAIN, EVEN SO GOD [THE LORD] WILL BRING WITH HIM THOSE WHO HAVE FALLEN ASLEEP IN JESUS. FOR THIS WE SAY TO YOU BY THE WORD OF THE LORD, THAT WE WHO ARE ALIVE & REMAIN UNTIL THE COMING OF THE LORD, WILL NOT PRECEDE THOSE WHO HAVE FALLEN ASLEEP. FOR THE LORD HIMSELF WILL DESCEND FROM HEAVEN WITH A SHOUT, WITH THE VOICE OF THE ARCHANGEL & WITH THE TRUMPET OF GOD, & THE DEAD IN CHRIST WILL RISE FIRST. THEN WE WHO ARE ALIVE & REMAIN WILL BE CAUGHT UP TOGETHER WITH THEM IN THE CLOUDS TO MEET THE LORD IN THE AIR, & SO WE SHALL ALWAYS BE WITH THE LORD. THEREFORE COMFORT ONE ANOTHER WITH THESE WORDS” IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:14-18. THE EROSION OF PEACE & INCREASE OF TURMOIL THAT PRECEDES THE SEXLESS RAPTURE WILL REACH EPIC PROPORTIONS WHEN UNTOLD NUMBERS OF PEOPLE DISAPPEAR FROM THE EARTH. SUCH AN EVENT WILL CAUSE PANIC & DEMANDS FOR A STRONG LEADER WHO WILL HAVE ANSWERS TO ALL THE WORLD’S SEXUAL PROBLEMS. OUT OF A REVIVED ROMAN EMPIRE, ONE THAT IS ORGANIZED IN A EUROPEAN TEN-CONSTITUENCY FASHION IN DANIEL 7:24 & REVELATION 13:1, THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WILL ARISE & SIGN A PEACE COVENANT WITH THE NATION OF ISRAEL, WHICH WILL OFFICIALLY BEGIN THE LORD’S PROPHETIC SEVEN-YEAR COUNTDOWN TO THE LORD’S 2ND SEXLESS COMING IN DANIEL 9:27. FOR THREE & A HALF YEARS, THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WILL REIGN OVER THE EARTH & PROMISE PEACE, BUT IT IS A FALSE PEACE WHICH WILL ENTRAP THE PEOPLE OF THE EARTH. THE HOLY BIBLE SAYS, “WHILE THEY ARE SAYING, ‘PEACE & SAFETY!’ THEN DESTRUCTION WILL COME UPON THEM SUDDENLY LIKE LABOR PAINS UPON A WOMAN WITH CHILD, & THEY WILL NOT ESCAPE” IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:3. WARS, EARTHQUAKES, & FAMINES WILL ESCALATE IN MATTHEW 24:7 UNTIL THE END OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST’S 3.5-YEAR REIGN, WHEN HE WILL ENTER A REBUILT TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM & PROCLAIM HIMSELF TO BE THE LORD & DEMAND WORSHIP IN MATTHEW 24:15 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:4. IT IS AT THAT POINT THAT THE TRUE LORD RESPONDS TO THE CHALLENGE. FOR ANOTHER 3.5 YEARS, A GREAT TRIBULATION WILL OCCUR, SUCH AS HAS NEVER BEFORE BEEN SEEN. THE LORD PREDICTED, “FOR THEN THERE WILL BE A GREAT TRIBULATION, SUCH AS HAS NOT OCCURRED SINCE THE BEGINNING OF THE WORLD UNTIL NOW, NOR EVER WILL. UNLESS THOSE DAYS HAD BEEN CUT SHORT, NO LIFE WOULD HAVE BEEN SAVED, BUT FOR THE SAKE OF THE ELECT THOSE DAYS WILL BE CUT SHORT” IN MATTHEW 24:21-22. UNTOLD LOSS OF LIFE & DESTRUCTION OF THE SEXUAL EARTH WILL OCCUR DURING THE GREAT TRIBULATION. ALSO, LARGE NUMBERS WILL COME TO FAITH IN THE LORD, YET MANY WILL DO SO AT COST OF THEIR LIVES. THE LORD WILL STILL BE IN CONTROL AS HE GATHERS THE UNBELIEVING ARMIES OF THE SEXUAL WORLD IN ORDER TO JUDGE THEM. OF THIS EVENT, THE PROPHET JOEL WROTE, “I WILL GATHER ALL THE NATIONS & BRING THEM DOWN TO THE VALLEY OF JEHOSHAPHAT. THEN I WILL ENTER INTO JUDGMENT WITH THEM THERE ON BEHALF OF MY PEOPLE” IN JOEL 3:2. JOHN RECORDS THE BATTLE THIS WAY: “AND I SAW COMING OUT OF THE MOUTH OF THE DRAGON [LUCIFER/VICTORIA] & OUT OF THE MOUTH OF THE BEAST [THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST] & OUT OF THE MOUTH OF THE [SEXUAL] FALSE PROPHET, THREE UNCLEAN SPIRITS LIKE FROGS, FOR THEY ARE SPIRITS OF DEMONS, PERFORMING SIGNS, WHICH GO OUT TO THE KINGS OF THE WHOLE WORLD, TO GATHER THEM TOGETHER FOR THE WAR OF THE GREAT DAY OF GOD, THE ALMIGHTY…AND THEY GATHERED THEM TOGETHER TO THE PLACE WHICH IN HEBREW IS CALLED HAR-MAGEDON” IN REVELATION 16:13-16. AT THIS POINT, THE MESSIAH LORD WILL RETURN, DESTROY HIS ENEMIES, & CLAIM THE WORLD, WHICH IS RIGHTFULLY HIS. “AND I SAW HEAVEN OPENED, & BEHOLD, A WHITE HORSE, AND HE WHO SAT ON IT IS CALLED FAITHFUL & TRUE, AND IN RIGHTEOUSNESS HE JUDGES & WAGES WAR. HIS EYES ARE A FLAME OF FIRE, & ON HIS HEAD ARE MANY DIADEMS, & HE HAS A NAME WRITTEN ON HIM WHICH NO ONE KNOWS EXCEPT HIMSELF. HE IS CLOTHED WITH A ROBE DIPPED IN BLOOD, AND HIS NAME IS CALLED THE WORD OF GOD. AND THE ARMIES WHICH ARE IN HEAVEN, CLOTHED IN FINE LINEN, WHITE & CLEAN, WERE FOLLOWING HIM ON WHITE HORSES. FROM HIS MOUTH COMES A SHARP SWORD, SO THAT WITH IT HE MAY STRIKE DOWN THE NATIONS, & HE WILL RULE THEM WITH A ROD OF IRON, & HE TREADS THE WINE PRESS OF THE FIERCE WRATH OF GOD, THE ALMIGHTY. AND ON HIS ROBE AND ON HIS THIGH, HE HAS A NAME WRITTEN, ‘KING OF KINGS, & LORD OF LORDS.’ THEN I SAW AN ANGEL [LORD] STANDING IN THE SUN, & HE CRIED OUT WITH A LOUD VOICE, SAYING TO ALL THE BIRDS WHICH FLY IN MID-HEAVEN, ‘COME, ASSEMBLE FOR THE GREAT SUPPER OF GOD, SO THAT YOU MAY EAT THE FLESH OF KINGS & THE FLESH OF COMMANDERS & THE FLESH OF MIGHTY MEN & THE FLESH OF HORSES & OF THOSE WHO SIT ON THEM & THE FLESH OF ALL MEN, BOTH FREE MEN & SLAVES, AND SMALL & GREAT.’ AND I SAW THE [SEXUAL] BEAST & THE [SEXUAL] KINGS OF THE EARTH & THEIR [SEXUAL] ARMIES ASSEMBLED TO MAKE WAR AGAINST HIM WHO SAT ON THE HORSE & AGAINST HIS [SEXLESS] ARMY. AND THE [SEXUAL] BEAST WAS SEIZED, & WITH HIM THE [SEXUAL] FALSE PROPHET WHO PERFORMED THE SIGNS IN HIS PRESENCE, BY WHICH HE DECEIVED THOSE WHO HAD RECEIVED THE MARK OF THE [SEXUAL] BEAST & THOSE WHO WORSHIPED HIS IMAGE, THESE TWO WERE THROWN ALIVE INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE WHICH BURNS WITH BRIMSTONE. AND THE REST WERE KILLED WITH THE SWORD WHICH CAME FROM THE [SEXLESS] MOUTH OF HIM WHO SAT ON THE HORSE, & ALL THE BIRDS WERE FILLED WITH THEIR FLESH” IN REVELATION 19:11-21. AFTER THE LORD HAS DEFEATED ALL THE SEXUAL ARMIES GATHERED IN THE VALLEY OF ARMAGEDDON, HE WILL REIGN WITH HIS SEXLESS SAINTS FOR ONE THOUSAND YEARS & FULLY RESTORE ISRAEL TO HER LAND. AT THE END OF A THOUSAND YEARS, A FINAL JUDGMENT OF THE NATIONS & ALL REMAINING MANKIND WILL OCCUR, WHICH IS THEN FOLLOWED BY AN ETERNAL STATE: EITHER SPENT WITH THE LORD OR SEPARATED FROM THE LORD IN REVELATION 20:11-22:21. THE ABOVE EVENTS ARE NOT SPECULATIONS OR POSSIBILITIES, THEY ARE WHAT WILL TAKE PLACE IN THE FUTURE. JUST AS ALL THE HOLY BIBLE’S PROPHECIES OF THE LORD’S FIRST SEXLESS COMING CAME TRUE, SO WILL ALL THE HOLY BIBLE’S PROPHECIES OF HIS SECOND SEXLESS COMING. GIVEN THE TRUTH OF THESE PROPHECIES, WHAT IMPACT SHOULD THEY HAVE ON US NOW? PETER ASKS THIS QUESTION: “SINCE ALL THESE THINGS ARE TO BE DESTROYED IN THIS WAY, WHAT SORT OF PEOPLE OUGHT YOU TO BE IN HOLY [SEXLESS] CONDUCT & GODLINESS, LOOKING FOR & HASTENING THE COMING OF THE DAY OF GOD, BECAUSE OF WHICH THE HEAVENS WILL BE DESTROYED BY BURNING, & THE ELEMENTS WILL MELT WITH INTENSE HEAT!” IN 2ND PETER 3:11-12.  THE EFFECT OF BIBLE PROPHECY ON US TODAY  THERE ARE FOUR RESPONSES WE SHOULD HAVE TO BIBLE PROPHECY. THE FIRST IS OBEDIENCE, WHICH IS WHAT PETER SPEAKS OF IN THE VERSES ABOVE. THE LORD CONTINUALLY TELLS US TO BE READY FOR HIS SEXLESS COMING, WHICH COULD HAPPEN AT ANY TIME IN MARK 13:33-37 & TO SEXLESS LIVE IN SUCH A WAY THAT WE ARE NOT ASHAMED OF OUR SEXLESS BEHAVIOR. THE SECOND RESPONSE IS WORSHIP. THE LORD HAS PROVIDED A WAY TO ESCAPE HIS END-TIME JUDGMENTS, HIS FREE GIFT OF SALVATION OFFERED THROUGH THE LORD. WE MUST BE SURE WE RECEIVE HIS SALVATION & SEXLESS LIVE IN GRATITUDE BEFORE HIM. OUR WORSHIP ON EARTH WILL ONE DAY BECOME WORSHIP IN HEAVEN: “AND THEY SANG A NEW SONG, SAYING, ‘WORTHY ARE YOU TO TAKE THE BOOK & TO BREAK ITS SEALS, FOR YOU WERE SLAIN, & PURCHASED FOR GOD WITH YOUR BLOOD, MEN FROM EVERY TRIBE & TONGUE AND PEOPLE AND NATION’” IN REVELATION 5:9. THE THIRD RESPONSE IS PROCLAMATION. THE MESSAGE OF THE LORD’S SALVATION & THE TRUTH OF HIS 2ND SEXLESS COMING NEEDS TO BE PROCLAIMED FOR ALL TO HEAR, ESPECIALLY TO THOSE WHO DON’T YET KNOW. WE MUST GIVE EVERYONE THE CHANCE TO TURN TO THE LORD & BE SAVED FROM HIS SEXLESS COMING WRATH. IN REVELATION 22:10 SAYS, "AND HE SAID TO ME, ‘DO NOT SEAL UP THE WORDS OF THE PROPHECY OF THIS BOOK, FOR THE TIME IS NEAR.’” THE LAST RESPONSE TO THE LORD’S PROPHETIC WORD IS SERVICE. ALL TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS SHOULD BE DILIGENT ABOUT CARRYING OUT THE LORD’S SEXLESS WILL & PERFORMING GOOD SEXLESS WORKS. PART OF THE LORD’S JUDGMENTS WILL BE OF THE SEXUAL/SEXLESS WORKS PERFORMED BY FALSE/TRUE CHRISTIANS. THEY DETERMINE THE CHRISTIAN’S ACCEPTANCE INTO HEAVEN, TO SHOW WHAT EACH FALSE/TRUE CHRISTIAN DID WITH THE GIFTS GIVEN HIM OR HER BY THE LORD. PAUL SAYS OF THIS JUDGMENT, "FOR WE MUST ALL APPEAR BEFORE THE JUDGMENT SEAT OF CHRIST [THE LORD], SO THAT EACH ONE MAY BE RECOMPENSED FOR HIS DEEDS IN THE BODY, ACCORDING TO WHAT HE HAS DONE, WHETHER GOOD OR BAD" IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:10. FULFILLED PROPHECY IS ONE PROOF THAT THE HOLY BIBLE IS A SUPERNATURAL TRUTH BOOK. HUNDREDS OF OLD TESTAMENT PROPHECIES HAVE ALREADY BEEN FULFILLED, & IT IS REASONABLE TO CONCLUDE THAT WHAT IT SAYS ABOUT THE END TIMES WILL BE FULFILLED AS WELL. FOR THOSE WHO KNOW THE LORD & HAVE TRUSTED THE LORD AS THEIR SAVIOR, HIS SEXLESS COMING WILL BE THEIR BLESSED HOPE IN TITUS 2:13. BUT FOR THOSE WHO HAVE REJECTED THE LORD, HE WILL BE THEIR HOLY TERROR IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:8. THE BOTTOM LINE IS THIS: TO SURVIVE THE END TIMES, MAKE SURE YOU ARE A TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN IN THE LORD: “FOR GOD [THE LORD] HAS NOT DESTINED US FOR WRATH, BUT FOR OBTAINING SALVATION THROUGH OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST” IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:9.  WHAT HAPPENS AT THE FINAL JUDGMENT?  THE FIRST THING TO UNDERSTAND ABOUT THE FINAL JUDGMENT IS THAT IT CANNOT BE AVOIDED. REGARDLESS OF HOW WE MAY CHOOSE TO INTERPRET PROPHECY ON THE END TIMES, WE ARE TOLD THAT “IT IS APPOINTED TO MEN ONCE TO DIE, BUT AFTER THIS THE JUDGMENT” IN HEBREWS 9:27. WE ALL HAVE A DIVINE APPOINTMENT WITH OUR CREATOR. THE APOSTLE JOHN RECORDED SOME DETAILS OF THE FINAL JUDGMENT: “AND I SAW A GREAT WHITE THRONE, AND HIM SITTING ON IT, FROM WHOSE FACE THE EARTH AND THE HEAVEN FLED AWAY. AND A PLACE WAS NOT FOUND FOR THEM. AND I SAW THE DEAD, THE SMALL & THE GREAT, STAND BEFORE GOD. AND BOOKS WERE OPENED, AND ANOTHER BOOK WAS OPENED, WHICH IS THE BOOK OF LIFE. AND THE DEAD WERE JUDGED OUT OF THOSE THINGS WHICH WERE WRITTEN IN THE BOOKS, ACCORDING TO THEIR WORKS. AND THE SEA GAVE UP THE DEAD IN IT. AND DEATH AND HELL DELIVERED UP THE DEAD IN THEM. AND EACH ONE OF THEM WAS JUDGED ACCORDING TO THEIR WORKS. AND DEATH AND HELL WERE CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE. THIS IS THE SECOND DEATH. AND IF ANYONE WAS NOT FOUND HAVING BEEN WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF LIFE, HE WAS CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE” IN REVELATION 20:11-15. THIS REMARKABLE PASSAGE INTRODUCES TO US THE FINAL JUDGMENT, THE END OF HISTORY & THE BEGINNING OF THE ETERNAL STATE. WE CAN BE SURE OF THIS: NO MISTAKES WILL BE MADE IN OUR HEARINGS BECAUSE WE WILL BE JUDGED BY A PERFECT LORD IN MATTHEW 5:48 & 1ST JOHN 1:5. THIS WILL MANIFEST ITSELF IN MANY UNDENIABLE PROOFS. FIRST, THE LORD WILL BE PERFECTLY JUST & FAIR IN GALATIANS 3:28 & ACTS 5:39; 10:34. SECOND, THE LORD CANNOT BE DECEIVED IN GALATIANS 6:7 & JAMES 1:13. THIRD, THE LORD CANNOT BE SWAYED BY ANY PREJUDICES, EXCUSES OR LIES IN LUKE 14:16-24. AS THE LORD’S SON, STEPHEN CHRIST WILL BE THE JUDGE IN JOHN 5:22 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21. ALL UNBELIEVERS WILL BE JUDGED BY THE LORD AT THE “GREAT WHITE THRONE,” AND THEY WILL BE PUNISHED ACCORDING TO THE WORKS THEY HAVE DONE. THE HOLY BIBLE IS VERY CLEAR THAT SEXUAL UNBELIEVERS ARE STORING UP WRATH AGAINST THEMSELVES IN ROMANS 2:5 & THAT THE LORD WILL “GIVE TO EACH MAN ACCORDING TO WHAT HE HAS DONE” IN ROMANS 2:6. BELIEVERS WILL ALSO BE JUDGED, AT A DIFFERENT JUDGMENT CALLED THE “JUDGMENT SEAT OF CHRIST” IN ROMANS 14:10, BUT SINCE THE LORD’S RIGHTEOUSNESS HAS BEEN IMPUTED TO US & OUR SEXLESS NAMES ARE WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF LIFE, WE WILL BE REWARDED, NOT PUNISHED, ACCORDING TO OUR SEXLESS DEEDS. AT THE FINAL JUDGMENT THE FATE OF THE SEXUALLY UNSAVED WILL BE IN THE HANDS OF THE OMNISCIENT LORD WHO WILL JUDGE EVERYONE ACCORDING TO HIS CONDITION. FOR NOW, OUR FATE IS IN OUR OWN HANDS. THE END OF OUR JOURNEY WILL BE EITHER IN AN ETERNAL HEAVEN OR IN AN ETERNAL HELL IN MATTHEW 25:46. WE MUST CHOOSE WHERE WE WILL BE BY ACCEPTING OR REJECTING THE SACRIFICE OF THE LORD ON OUR BEHALF, AND WE MUST MAKE THAT CHOICE BEFORE OUR PHYSICAL LIVES ON THIS EARTH COME TO AN END. AFTER DEATH, THERE ARE CHANCES FOR THE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN, & OUR FATE IS TO STAND BEFORE THE THRONE OF THE LORD, WHERE EVERYTHING WILL BE OPEN & NAKED BEFORE HIM IN HEBREWS 4:13. IN ROMANS 2:6 DECLARES THAT THE LORD “WILL GIVE TO EACH PERSON ACCORDING TO WHAT HE HAS DONE.”  WHAT IS THE TRUE MEANING OF WORMWOOD IN REVELATION?  WORMWOOD IS THE NAME OF A STAR IN REVELATION 8:10-11: “THE THIRD ANGEL [LORD] SOUNDED HIS TRUMPET, AND A GREAT STAR, BLAZING LIKE A TORCH, FELL FROM THE SKY ON A THIRD OF THE RIVERS & ON THE SPRINGS OF WATER, THE NAME OF THE STAR IS WORMWOOD. A THIRD OF THE WATERS TURNED BITTER, & MANY PEOPLE DIED FROM THE WATERS THAT HAD BECOME BITTER.” THIS IS THE THIRD OF THE “TRUMPET JUDGMENTS” DESCRIBED IN REVELATION. THE SEVEN TRUMPETS ARE THE JUDGMENTS OF THE SEVENTH SEAL IN REVELATION 8:1-5. THE FIRST TRUMPET CAUSES HAIL & FIRE THAT DESTROYS MUCH OF THE PLANT LIFE IN THE WORLD IN REVELATION 8:7. THE SECOND TRUMPET BRINGS ABOUT WHAT SEEMS TO BE A METEOR, COMET, OR OTHER HEAVENLY BODY HITTING THE OCEANS & CAUSING THE DEATH OF ONE-THIRD OF THE WORLD’S SEA LIFE IN REVELATION 8:8-9. THE THIRD TRUMPET IS SIMILAR TO THE SECOND, EXCEPT IT AFFECTS THE WORLD’S LAKES & RIVERS INSTEAD OF THE OCEANS IN REVELATION 8:10-11. IT WILL CAUSE A THIRD PART OF ALL FRESH WATER ON EARTH TO TURN BITTER & MANY PEOPLE WILL DIE FROM DRINKING IT. THE WORD ***WORMWOOD*** IS MENTIONED ONLY HERE IN THE NT, BUT IT APPEARS EIGHT TIMES IN THE OT, EACH TIME ASSOCIATED WITH BITTERNESS, POISON & DEATH. THE REVELATION PASSAGE MAY NOT BE SAYING THAT THE STAR FALLING TO THE EARTH WILL ACTUALLY BE CALLED WORMWOOD BY THE INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH. RATHER, WORMWOOD WAS A WELL-KNOWN BITTER HERB IN THE HOLY BIBLE TIMES, SO BY NAMING THE STAR WORMWOOD, WE ARE TOLD THAT ITS EFFECT WILL BE TO EMBITTER THE WATERS OF THE EARTH, SO MUCH SO THAT THE WATER IS UNDRINKABLE. IT WON’T BE A MATTER OF SIMPLY A BITTER TASTE TO THE WATER, IT WILL LITERALLY BE POISONOUS. IF DRINKING WATER IS UNAVAILABLE TO ONE THIRD OF THE EARTH’S POPULATION, IT’S EASY TO SEE HOW CHAOS & TERROR WILL RESULT. MAN CAN ONLY SURVIVE A COUPLE OF DAYS WITHOUT WATER, & THE INHABITANTS OF THE AFFECTED AREAS WILL BE SO DESPERATE AS TO ACTUALLY DRINK THE POISONED WATER, CAUSING THE DEATH OF THOUSANDS, IF NOT BILLIONS OF PEOPLE. THIS IS A PROPHECY THAT IS YET TO COME IN THE LAST SEVEN YEARS OF THIS AGE, ALSO KNOWN AS THE 70TH WEEK OF DANIEL. THIS IS ONLY ONE OF THE NATURAL DISASTERS IN THE SEVEN TRUMPETS THAT WILL USHER IN THE RISE OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST TO WORLD POWER VERY QUICKLY IN REVELATION, CHAPTER 13. SINCE ONE-THIRD OF THE EARTH IS DESTROYED BY THESE TRUMPET JUDGMENTS, THIS IS ONLY A PARTIAL JUDGMENT LEFT FROM THE LORD. HIS FULL WRATH IS YET TO BE UNLEASHED.  WHAT ARE THE STRENGTHS & WEAKNESSES OF THE PRETRIBULATIONAL TRUTH OF THE SEXLESS RAPTURE (PRETRIBULATIONISM)?  IN ESCHATOLOGY, IT IS IMPORTANT TO REMEMBER THAT ALMOST ALL TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS AGREE ON THESE THREE THINGS: 1) THERE IS COMING A TIME OF GREAT TRIBULATION SUCH AS THE WORLD HAS NEVER SEEN. 2) AFTER THE TRIBULATION, THE LORD WILL RETURN TO ESTABLISH HIS SEXLESS KINGDOM ON EARTH. 3) THERE WILL BE A SEXLESS RAPTURE, A TRANSLATION FROM MORTALITY TO IMMORTALITY, FOR TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS IN JOHN 14:1-3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:51-52 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:16-17. THE QUESTION IS WHEN DOES THE SEXLESS RAPTURE OCCUR IN RELATION TO THE TRIBULATION & THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING OF THE LORD? THROUGH THE YEARS THREE MAIN THEORIES HAVE EMERGED THAT ARE ALL ACCEPTABLE ON THE LORD’S UNIQUE TIMELINE CONCERNING THE TIMING OF THE 3 SEXLESS RAPTURES: PRETRIBULATIONISM, THE TRUTH THAT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE WILL OCCUR BEFORE THE TRIBULATION BEGINS, MIDTRIBULATIONISM, THE TRUTH THAT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE WILL OCCUR AT THE MIDPOINT OF THE TRIBULATION, & POSTTRIBULATIONISM, THE TRUTH THAT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE WILL OCCUR AT THE END OF THE TRIBULATION. PRETRIBULATIONISM TEACHES THAT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE OCCURS BEFORE THE TRIBULATION STARTS. AT THAT TIME, THE GOSPEL KINGDOM WILL MEET THE LORD IN THE AIR, & THEN SOMETIME AFTER THAT THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST IS REVEALED & THE TRIBULATION BEGINS. IN OTHER WORDS, THE SEXLESS RAPTURE & THE LORD’S 2ND SEXLESS COMING, TO SET UP HIS SEXLESS KINGDOM ARE SEPARATED BY AT LEAST SEVEN YEARS. ACCORDING TO THIS TRUTH, THE GOSPEL KINGDOM DOES NOT EXPERIENCE ANY OF THE TRIBULATION. SCRIPTURALLY, THE PRETRIBULATIONAL TRUTH HAS MUCH TO COMMEND IT. FOR EXAMPLE, THE GOSPEL KINGDOM IS NOT APPOINTED TO WRATH IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:9-10; 5:9, & TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WILL NOT BE OVERTAKEN BY THE DAY OF THE LORD IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:1-9. THE CHURCH OF PHILADELPHIA WAS PROMISED TO BE KEPT FROM “THE HOUR OF TRIAL THAT IS GOING TO COME UPON THE WHOLE WORLD” IN REVELATION 3:10. NOTE THAT THE PROMISE IS NOT PRESERVATION THROUGH THE TRIAL BUT DELIVERANCE FROM THE HOUR, THAT IS, FROM THE TIME PERIOD OF THE TRIAL. PRETRIBULATIONISM ALSO FINDS SUPPORT IN WHAT IS NOT FOUND IN HOLY SCRIPTURE. THE WORD “GOSPEL KINGDOM” APPEARS 1 TIME IN REVELATION 14:6, BUT, SIGNIFICANTLY, THE WORD IS NOT USED AGAIN. IN OTHER WORDS, IN THE ENTIRE LENGTHY DESCRIPTION OF THE TRIBULATION IN REVELATION, THE WORD GOSPEL KINGDOM IS NOTICEABLY ABSENT. IN FACT, THE HOLY BIBLE NEVER USES THE WORD "GOSPEL KINGDOM" IN A PASSAGE RELATING TO THE JUDGMENT OF THE TRIBULATION. PRETRIBULATIONISM IS THE ONLY THEORY WHICH CLEARLY MAINTAINS THE DISTINCTION BETWEEN ISRAEL & THE GOSPEL KINGDOM & THE LORD’S SEPARATE PLANS FOR EACH. THE SEVENTY “SEVENS” OF DANIEL 9:24 ARE DECREED UPON DANIEL’S PEOPLE AT FIRST, THE JEWS & DANIEL’S HOLY CITY, JERUSALEM. THEN TO EVERY LEVELS AFTERWARDS. THIS PROPHECY MAKES IT PLAIN THAT THE SEVENTIETH WEEK (THE TRIBULATION) IS A TIME OF PURGING & RESTORATION FOR ISRAEL & JERUSALEM, NOT FOR THE GOSPEL KINGDOM. ALSO, PRETRIBULATIONISM HAS HISTORICAL SUPPORT. FROM JOHN 21:22-23, IT WOULD SEEM THAT THE EARLY CHURCH VIEWED THE LORD’S RETURN AS IMMINENT, THAT HE COULD RETURN AT ANY MOMENT. OTHERWISE, THE RUMOR WOULD NOT HAVE PERSISTED THAT THE LORD WOULD RETURN WITHIN THE LORD JOHN’S LIFETIME. IMMINENCE, WHICH IS INCOMPATIBLE WITH THE OTHER TWO RAPTURE THEORIES, IS A KEY TENET OF PRETRIBULATIONISM. AND THE PRETRIBULATIONAL TRUTH SEEMS TO BE THE MOST IN KEEPING WITH THE LORD’S CHARACTER & HIS DESIRE TO DELIVER THE SEXLESS RIGHTEOUS FROM THE JUDGMENT OF THE WORLD. BIBLICAL EXAMPLES OF THE LORD’S SEXLESS SALVATION INCLUDE NOAH, WHO WAS DELIVERED FROM THE WORLDWIDE FLOOD, LOT, WHO WAS DELIVERED FROM SODOM & GOMORRAH, AND RAHAB, WHO WAS DELIVERED FROM JERICHO IN 2ND PETER 2:6-9. ONE PERCEIVED WEAKNESS OF PRETRIBULATIONISM IS ITS RELATIVELY RECENT DEVELOPMENT AS A CHURCH DOCTRINE, NOT HAVING BEEN FORMULATED IN DETAIL UNTIL THE EARLY 1800S. ANOTHER WEAKNESS IS THAT PRETRIBULATIONISM SPLITS THE SEXLESS RETURN OF THE LORD INTO TWO “PHASES”, THE SEXLESS RAPTURE & THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING, WHEREAS THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT CLEARLY DELINEATE ANY SUCH PHASES. ANOTHER DIFFICULTY FACING THE PRETRIBULATIONAL TRUTH IS THE FACT THAT THERE WILL OBVIOUSLY BE SAINTS IN THE TRIBULATION IN REVELATION 13:7; 20:9. PRETRIBULATIONISTS ANSWER THIS BY DISTINGUISHING THE SAINTS OF THE OT & THE SAINTS OF THE TRIBULATION FROM THE GOSPEL KINGDOM OF THE NT. TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS ALIVE AT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE WILL BE REMOVED BEFORE THE TRIBULATION, BUT THERE WILL BE THOSE WHO WILL COME TO THE LORD DURING THE TRIBULATION. SOME POINT TO THE LORD’S TRUE STATEMENT IN JOHN 6:40 AS POSING A DIFFICULTY TO PRETRIBULATIONISM: “MY FATHER'S WILL IS THAT EVERYONE WHO LOOKS TO THE SON & BELIEVES IN HIM SHALL HAVE ETERNAL LIFE, & I WILL RAISE THEM UP AT THE LAST DAY.” THE LORD PROMISES TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS A RESURRECTION “AT THE LAST DAY,” BUT THE PRETRIBULATIONAL MODEL HAS TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS BEING RAISED AT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE, AT LEAST SEVEN YEARS BEFORE THE THE LORD’S 2ND SEXLESS COMING. THE ANSWER TO THIS INVOLVES A GENERAL USE OF THE WORD DAY, THE END TIMES, CALLED “THE LAST DAY,” WILL SPAN THE ENTIRE TIME FROM THE SEXLESS RAPTURE TO THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING. ALSO, THE SEXLESS RAPTURE WILL MARK THE END OF THE CHURCH AGE & THUS IS “THE LAST DAY” OF THIS DISPENSATION. AND A FINAL WEAKNESS OF THE PRETRIBULATIONAL TRUTH IS SHARED BY THE OTHER TWO THEORIES: NAMELY, THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT GIVE AN EXPLICIT TIME LINE CONCERNING FUTURE EVENTS. HOLY SCRIPTURE DOES NOT EXPRESSLY TEACH ONE TRUTH OVER ANOTHER, & THAT IS WHY WE HAVE DIVERSITY OF FACT CONCERNING THE END TIMES & SOME VARIETY ON HOW THE RELATED PROPHECIES SHOULD BE HARMONIZED.  WHAT ARE THE STRENGTHS & WEAKNESSES OF THE MIDTRIBULATIONAL TRUTH OF THE SEXLESS RAPTURE (MIDTRIBULATIONISM)?  THROUGH THE YEARS THREE MAIN THEORIES HAVE EMERGED THAT ARE ALL ACCEPTABLE ON THE LORD’S UNIQUE TIMELINE CONCERNING THE TIMING OF THE 3 SEXLESS RAPTURES: PRETRIBULATIONISM, THE TRUTH THAT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE WILL OCCUR BEFORE THE TRIBULATION BEGINS, MIDTRIBULATIONISM, THE TRUTH THAT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE WILL OCCUR AT THE MIDPOINT OF THE TRIBULATION, & POSTTRIBULATIONISM, THE TRUTH THAT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE WILL OCCUR AT THE END OF THE TRIBULATION. MIDTRIBULATIONISM TEACHES THAT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE OCCURS AT THE MIDPOINT OF THE TRIBULATION. AT THAT TIME, THE SEVENTH TRUMPET SOUNDS IN REVELATION 11:15, THE GOSPEL KINGDOM WILL MEET THE LORD IN THE AIR, & THEN THE BOWL JUDGMENTS ARE POURED UPON THE EARTH IN REVELATION 15-16 IN A TIME KNOWN AS THE GREAT TRIBULATION. IN OTHER WORDS, THE SEXLESS RAPTURE & THE LORD’S 2ND SEXLESS COMING, TO SET UP HIS SEXLESS KINGDOM ARE SEPARATED BY A PERIOD OF THREE & A HALF YEARS. ACCORDING TO THIS TRUTH, THE GOSPEL KINGDOM GOES THROUGH THE FIRST HALF OF THE TRIBULATION BUT IS SPARED THE WORST OF THE TRIBULATION IN THE LAST THREE & A HALF YEARS. VERY CLOSE TO MIDTRIBULATIONISM IS THE BELIEF IN A “PRE-WRATH” SEXLESS RAPTURE, A TRUTH THAT THE GOSPEL KINGDOM IS CAUGHT UP TO HEAVEN BEFORE THE “GREAT DAY OF…WRATH” COMES IN REVELATION 6:17. IN SUPPORT OF THEIR TRUTH, MIDTRIBULATIONISTS POINT TO THE CHRONOLOGY GIVEN IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-3. THE ORDER OF EVENTS IS AS FOLLOWS: 1) THE GREAT SEXUAL APOSTASY, 2) THE SEXUAL REVELATION OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, & 3) THE SEXLESS DAY OF THE LORD. THE MIDTRIBULATIONAL TRUTH TEACHES THAT THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WILL NOT BE DECISIVELY REVEALED UNTIL “THE ABOMINATION THAT CAUSES DESOLATION” IN MATTHEW 24:15, WHICH OCCURS AT THE MIDPOINT OF THE TRIBULATION IN DANIEL 9:27. MIDTRIBULATIONISTS USE DANIEL 7:25, WHICH SAYS THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WILL HAVE POWER OVER THE “SAINTS” FOR THREE & A HALF YEARS, TO BOLSTER THEIR POINT, THEY SAY THIS IS THE FIRST HALF OF THE TRIBULATION & THAT THE SAINTS SPOKEN OF ARE THE GOSPEL KINGDOM. ALSO, THEY INTERPRET “THE DAY OF CHRIST” AS THE SEXLESS RAPTURE, THEREFORE, THE GOSPEL KINGDOM WILL NOT BE CAUGHT UP TO HEAVEN UNTIL AFTER THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST IS REVEALED. ANOTHER FOUNDATIONAL TEACHING OF MIDTRIBULATIONISM IS THAT THE TRUMPET OF 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:52 IS THE SAME TRUMPET MENTIONED IN REVELATION 11:15. THE TRUMPET OF REVELATION 11 IS THE FINAL IN A SERIES OF TRUMPETS, THEREFORE, IT MAKES SENSE THAT IT WOULD BE “THE LAST TRUMPET” OF 1ST CORINTHIANS 15. THIS LOGIC FAILS, HOWEVER, IN TRUTH OF THE TRUMPETS’ OBJECTIVES. THE TRUMPET THAT SOUNDS AT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE IS “THE TRUMPET CALL OF GOD” IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:16, BUT THE ONE IN REVELATION 11 IS A HARBINGER OF JUDGMENT. ONE TRUMPET IS A CALL OF GRACE TO THE LORD’S SEXLESS ELECT, THE OTHER IS A PRONOUNCEMENT OF DOOM ON THE SEXUAL. FURTHER, THE SEVENTH TRUMPET IN REVELATION IS NOT THE “LAST” TRUMPET CHRONOLOGICALLY, IN MATTHEW 24:31 SPEAKS OF A LATER TRUMPET THAT SOUNDS AT THE COMMENCEMENT OF THE LORD’S SEXLESS KINGDOM. IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:9 SAYS THAT THE GOSPEL KINGDOM HAS NOT BEEN APPOINTED “TO SUFFER WRATH BUT TO RECEIVE SALVATION.” THIS WOULD SEEM TO INDICATE THAT TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WILL NOT EXPERIENCE THE TRIBULATION. HOWEVER, MIDTRIBULATIONISM INTERPRETS “WRATH” AS ONLY REFERRING TO THE SECOND HALF OF THE TRIBULATION, SPECIFICALLY, THE BOWL JUDGMENTS. LIMITING THE WORD IN SUCH A WAY SEEMS UNWARRANTED, HOWEVER. SURELY THE TERRIBLE JUDGMENTS CONTAINED IN THE SEALS & TRUMPETS, INCLUDING FAMINE, POISONED RIVERS, A DARKENED MOON, BLOODSHED, EARTHQUAKES, & TORMENT, COULD ALSO BE CONSIDERED THE WRATH OF THE LORD. MIDTRIBULATIONISM PLACES THE SEXLESS RAPTURE IN REVELATION 11, PRIOR TO THE START OF THE GREAT TRIBULATION. THERE ARE TWO PROBLEMS WITH THIS PLACEMENT IN THE CHRONOLOGY OF REVELATION. FIRST, THE ONLY OCCURRENCE OF THE TERM “GREAT TRIBULATION” IN THE ENTIRE BOOK OF REVELATION IS IN 7:14, BEFORE THE OPENING OF THE SEVENTH SEAL. SECOND, THE ONLY REFERENCE TO A “GREAT DAY OF WRATH” IS IN REVELATION 6:17, DURING THE EVENTS OF THE SIXTH SEAL. BOTH OF THESE REFERENCES COME TOO EARLY FOR A MIDTRIBULATIONAL RAPTURE, WHICH IS TIMED ACCORDING TO THE SEVENTH TRUMPET. AND A FINAL WEAKNESS OF THE MIDTRIBULATIONAL TRUTH IS SHARED BY THE OTHER TWO THEORIES: NAMELY, THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT GIVE AN EXPLICIT TIMELINE CONCERNING FUTURE EVENTS. HOLY SCRIPTURE DOES NOT EXPRESSLY TEACH ONE TRUTH OVER ANOTHER, & THAT IS WHY WE HAVE DIVERSITY OF FACT CONCERNING THE END TIMES & SOME VARIETY ON HOW THE RELATED PROPHECIES SHOULD BE HARMONIZED.  WHAT ARE THE STRENGTHS & WEAKNESSES OF THE POSTTRIBULATIONAL TRUTH OF THE SEXLESS RAPTURE (POSTTRIBULATIONISM)?  WHEN CONSIDERING ANY QUESTION INVOLVING ESCHATOLOGY, THE STUDY OF END TIMES, IT IS IMPORTANT TO REMEMBER THAT ALMOST ALL CHRISTIANS AGREE ON THESE THREE THINGS: 1) THERE IS COMING A TIME OF GREAT TRIBULATION SUCH AS THE WORLD HAS NEVER SEEN. 2) AFTER THE TRIBULATION, THE LORD WILL RETURN TO ESTABLISH HIS SEXLESS KINGDOM ON EARTH. 3) THERE WILL BE A SEXLESS RAPTURE, A “CATCHING AWAY” FROM MORTALITY TO IMMORTALITY, FOR TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS AS DESCRIBED IN JOHN 14:1-3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:51-52 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:16-17. THE ONLY QUESTION REGARDS THE TIMING OF THE SEXLESS RAPTURE: WHEN WILL IT OCCUR IN RELATION TO THE TRIBULATION & THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING? THROUGH THE YEARS THREE MAIN THEORIES HAVE EMERGED THAT ARE ALL ACCEPTABLE ON THE LORD’S UNIQUE TIMELINE CONCERNING THE TIMING OF THE 3 SEXLESS RAPTURES: PRETRIBULATIONISM, THE TRUTH THAT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE WILL OCCUR BEFORE THE TRIBULATION BEGINS, MIDTRIBULATIONISM, THE TRUTH THAT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE WILL OCCUR AT THE MIDPOINT OF THE TRIBULATION, & POSTTRIBULATIONISM, THE TRUTH THAT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE WILL OCCUR AT THE END OF THE TRIBULATION. POSTTRIBULATIONISM TEACHES THAT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE OCCURS AT THE END, OR NEAR THE END, OF THE TRIBULATION. AT THAT TIME, THE GOSPEL KINGDOM WILL MEET THE LORD IN THE AIR & THEN RETURN TO EARTH FOR THE COMMENCEMENT OF THE LORD’S SEXLESS KINGDOM ON EARTH. IN OTHER WORDS, THE SEXLESS RAPTURE & THE LORD’S 2ND SEXLESS COMING, TO SET UP HIS SEXLESS KINGDOM HAPPEN ALMOST SIMULTANEOUSLY. ACCORDING TO THIS TRUTH, THE GOSPEL KINGDOM GOES THROUGH THE ENTIRE SEVEN-YEAR TRIBULATION. ROMAN CATHOLICISM, GREEK ORTHODOXY, & MANY PROTESTANT DENOMINATIONS ESPOUSE A POSTTRIBULATIONAL TRUTH OF THE SEXLESS RAPTURE. ONE STRENGTH OF POSTTRIBULATIONISM IS THAT THE LORD, IN HIS EXTENDED DISCOURSE ON THE END TIMES, SAYS HE WILL RETURN AFTER A “GREAT TRIBULATION” IN MATTHEW 24:21, 29. ALSO, THE BOOK OF REVELATION, WITH ALL ITS VARIOUS PROPHECIES, MENTIONS ONLY ONE COMING OF THE LORD, WHICH IS 7 LEVELS OF ALL CREATION, & THAT OCCURS AFTER THE TRIBULATION IN REVELATION 19-20. PASSAGES SUCH AS REVELATION 13:7; 20:9 ALSO LEND SUPPORT TO POSTTRIBULATIONISM IN THAT THERE WILL OBVIOUSLY BE SAINTS IN THE TRIBULATION. ALSO, THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD IN REVELATION 20:5 IS CALLED “THE FIRST RESURRECTION.” POSTTRIBULATIONISTS ASSERT THAT, SINCE THIS “FIRST” RESURRECTION TAKES PLACE AFTER THE TRIBULATION, THE RESURRECTION ASSOCIATED WITH THE SEXLESS RAPTURE IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:16 CANNOT OCCUR UNTIL THEN. POSTTRIBULATIONISTS ALSO POINT OUT THAT, HISTORICALLY, THE LORD’S PEOPLE HAVE EXPERIENCED TIMES OF INTENSE PERSECUTION & TRIAL. THEREFORE, THEY SAY, IT SHOULD NOT BE SURPRISING THAT THE GOSPEL KINGDOM ALSO EXPERIENCES THE GREAT TRIBULATION OF THE END TIMES. IN RELATION TO THIS, THE POSTTRIBULATIONAL TRUTH DISTINGUISHES “LUCIFER’S/VICTORIA’S WRATH”, OR “MAN’S/WOMAN’S WRATH” FROM “THE LORD’S WRATH” IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION. LUCIFER’S/VICTORIA’S WRATH IS DIRECTED AGAINST THE SAINTS IN THE TRIBULATION, & THE LORD ALLOWS IT AS A MEANS OF PURIFYING HIS SEXLESS FAITHFUL. ON THE OTHER HAND, THE LORD’S WRATH IS POURED OUT ON THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST & HIS GODLESS SEXUAL KINGDOM, & THE LORD WILL PROTECT HIS SEXLESS PEOPLE FROM THAT DIVINE PUNISHMENT. ONE WEAKNESS OF POSTTRIBULATIONISM IS THE CLEAR TEACHING OF HOLY SCRIPTURE THAT THOSE WHO ARE IN THE LORD ARE NOT UNDER ETERNAL DAMNATION & WILL NEVER EXPERIENCE THE ETERNAL WRATH OF THE LORD IN ROMANS 8:1. WHILE SOME JUDGMENTS DURING THE TRIBULATION SPECIFICALLY TARGET THE SEXUALLY UNSAVED, MANY OTHER JUDGMENTS, SUCH AS THE EARTHQUAKES, FALLING STARS, & FAMINES, WILL AFFECT THE SEXLESS SAVED & THE SEXUAL UNSAVED EQUALLY. THUS, IF TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS GO THROUGH THE TRIBULATION, THEY WILL EXPERIENCE THE ETERNAL WRATH OF THE LORD, IN CONTRADICTION OF ROMANS 8:1. POSTTRIBULATIONISTS ALSO FACE A DIFFICULTY IN EXPLAINING THE ABSENCE OF THE WORD ***GOSPEL KINGDOM*** IN ALL BIBLICAL PASSAGES RELATED TO THE TRIBULATION, EXCEPT FOR REVELATION 14:6. POSTTRIBULATIONISTS MUST HOLD THAT THE WORD ***SAINTS*** IN REVELATION 1-22 MEANS THE GOSPEL KINGDOM IN DANIEL 7:22. AND A FINAL WEAKNESS OF THE POSTTRIBULATIONAL TRUTH IS SHARED BY THE OTHER TWO THEORIES: NAMELY, THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT GIVE AN EXPLICIT TIMELINE CONCERNING FUTURE EVENTS. HOLY SCRIPTURE DOES NOT EXPRESSLY TEACH ONE TRUTH OVER ANOTHER, & THAT IS WHY WE HAVE DIVERSITY OF FACT CONCERNING THE END TIMES & SOME VARIETY ON HOW THE RELATED PROPHECIES SHOULD BE HARMONIZED.  WHAT ARE THE STRENGTHS & WEAKNESSES OF THE PRE-WRATH TRUTH OF THE SEXLESS RAPTURE?  WHEN CONSIDERING ANY QUESTION INVOLVING ESCHATOLOGY, THE DOCTRINE OF END TIMES, IT IS IMPORTANT TO REMEMBER THAT ALMOST ALL CHRISTIANS AGREE ON THESE THREE THINGS: 1) THERE IS COMING A TIME OF GREAT TRIBULATION SUCH AS THE WORLD HAS NEVER SEEN. 2) AFTER THE TRIBULATION, THE LORD WILL RETURN TO ESTABLISH HIS SEXLESS KINGDOM ON EARTH. 3) THERE WILL BE A SEXLESS RAPTURE, A “CATCHING AWAY” FROM MORTALITY TO IMMORTALITY, FOR TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS AS DESCRIBED IN JOHN 14:1-3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:51-52 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:16-17. THE ONLY QUESTION REGARDS THE TIMING OF THE SEXLESS RAPTURE: WHEN WILL IT OCCUR IN RELATION TO THE TRIBULATION & THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING? THROUGH THE YEARS THREE MAIN THEORIES HAVE EMERGED THAT ARE ALL ACCEPTABLE ON THE LORD’S UNIQUE TIMELINE CONCERNING THE TIMING OF THE 3 SEXLESS RAPTURES: PRETRIBULATIONISM, THE TRUTH THAT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE WILL OCCUR BEFORE THE TRIBULATION BEGINS, MIDTRIBULATIONISM, THE TRUTH THAT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE WILL OCCUR AT THE MIDPOINT OF THE TRIBULATION, & POSTTRIBULATIONISM, THE TRUTH THAT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE WILL OCCUR AT THE END OF THE TRIBULATION. THE PRE-WRATH SEXLESS RAPTURE THEORY SAYS THAT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE OCCURS BEFORE THE “GREAT DAY OF…WRATH” IN REVELATION 6:17. ACCORDING TO THE PRE-WRATH TRUTH, TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS GO THROUGH MOST OF THE TRIBULATION BUT NOT THE TIME OF THE LORD’S WRATH JUST BEFORE THE END OF THE TRIBULATION IN MATTHEW 24:21. THE GOSPEL KINGDOM WILL ENDURE THE LORD LUCIFER’S/LADY VICTORIA’S FURY & MAN’S/WOMAN’S PERSECUTION BUT WILL BE SPARED THE LORD’S WRATH. BEFORE THE LORD POURS OUT HIS FINAL JUDGMENT ON THE WORLD, THE GOSPEL KINGDOM WILL BE CAUGHT UP TO HEAVEN. THE PRE-WRATH RAPTURE THEORY VIEWS THE TRUMPET & THE BOWL JUDGMENTS IN REVELATION 7-16 AS THE WRATH OF THE LORD, FROM WHICH THE GOSPEL KINGDOM IS EXEMPTED IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:9. HOWEVER, THE FIRST SIX SEAL JUDGMENTS IN REVELATION 6 ARE NOT CONSIDERED THE WRATH OF THE LORD, RATHER, THEY ARE VIEWED AS “THE WRATH OF THE LORD LUCIFER/LADY VICTORIA” OR “THE WRATH OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST.” THIS IS BECAUSE THERE IS NO DIRECT MENTION OF THE LORD’S WRATH UNTIL AFTER THE SIXTH SEAL IS BROKEN IN REVELATION 6:17. ACCORDING TO THE PRE-WRATH RAPTURE THEORY, THE GOSPEL KINGDOM WILL BE PRESENT TO EXPERIENCE THE FIRST SIX SEALS. COMPARING REVELATION 6 WITH MATTHEW 24, THE PRE-WRATH RAPTURE THEORISTS IDENTIFY THE FIRST SEAL JUDGMENTS WITH THE LORD’S DESCRIPTION OF THE END TIMES IN MATTHEW 24:4-7. THE LORD THEN REFERS TO THESE EVENTS AS “THE BEGINNING OF BIRTH PAINS” IN VERSE 8. IN VERSES 29 AND 30, “THE SIGN OF THE SON OF MAN” APPEARS IN THE SKY, AND IT IS AT THIS TIME, ACCORDING TO THE PRE-WRATH RAPTURE THEORY, THAT THE SEXLESS RAPTURE OF THE GOSPEL KINGDOM OCCURS. ONE WEAKNESS OF THE PRE-WRATH RAPTURE POSITION IS ITS THOUGHT THAT THE “ELECT” MENTIONED IN MATTHEW 24:22, 31 ARE GOSPEL KINGDOM SAINTS. THESE SAINTS COULD JUST AS EASILY BE INDIVIDUALS SAVED DURING THE SEVEN-YEAR TRIBULATION, IN FACT, THE LORD TELLS THOSE WHO FLEE THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST’S PERSECUTION TO PRAY THAT THEIR FLIGHT DOES NOT OCCUR “ON THE SABBATH”, WHICH IS SUNDAY IN VERSE 20. SINCE THE GOSPEL KINGDOM IS NOT UNDER THE MOSAIC LAW & DOES NOT KEEP THE SABBATH ON SATURDAY, THE LORD’S WORDS CANNOT BE DIRECTED TO THE GOSPEL KINGDOM. ANOTHER FLAW IN THE PRE-WRATH RAPTURE THEORY IS ITS TEACHING THAT THE FIRST SEAL JUDGMENTS ARE NOT THE WRATH OF THE LORD. HOLY SCRIPTURE SHOWS THAT IT IS 6 LAMBS IN ALL CREATION WHO OPENS THE SEALS IN REVELATION 5:5; 6:1. NO OTHER FROM THE 6 LORD’S IS FOUND WORTHY TO OPEN THEM IN 5:3-4. THIS MEANS, THESE ARE NOT MAN’S JUDGMENTS, BUT THE 6 LORD’S. THE TRIBULATION BEGINS WHEN THE LORD OPENS THE FIRST SEAL, AND FROM THAT POINT ON, THE WRATH OF THE LORD IS METED OUT ON A SEXUAL WORLD. A FINAL WEAKNESS OF THE PRE-WRATH RAPTURE TRUTH IS SHARED BY THE OTHER 3 THEORIES: NAMELY, THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT GIVE AN EXPLICIT TIMELINE CONCERNING FUTURE EVENTS. HOLY SCRIPTURE DOES NOT EXPRESSLY TEACH ONE TRUTH OVER ANOTHER, & THAT IS WHY WE HAVE DIVERSITY OF FACT CONCERNING THE END TIMES & SOME VARIETY ON HOW THE RELATED PROPHECIES SHOULD BE HARMONIZED.  WHAT DO THE SEVEN THUNDERS IN REVELATION 10:1-7 MEAN?  IN REVELATION 10:1-7 DECLARES, “I SAW STILL ANOTHER MIGHTY ANGEL [LORD YAHWEH IN CLOAKED FORM] COMING DOWN FROM HEAVEN, WITH A CLOUD. AND A RAINBOW [THE 46 PRECIOUS STONES] WAS ON HIS HEAD, HIS FACE WAS LIKE THE SUN, AND HIS FEET LIKE PILLARS OF FIRE. HE HAS A LITTLE BOOK OPEN [THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS WORTHY TO READ THE LORD YAHWEH’S BOOK] IN HIS HAND. AND HE SET HIS RIGHT FOOT ON THE SEA AND HIS LEFT FOOT ON THE LAND, AND CRIED WITH A LOUD VOICE, AS WHEN A LION [FROM THE TRIBE OF JUDAH---PRAISE & ROOT OF SOLOMON---PEACE] ROARS. WHEN HE CRIED OUT, SEVEN THUNDERS UTTERED [THIS MEANS THAT NONE OF THE 7 UTTERANCES, WHICH ARE TIME PORTALS THAT HAVE THE SPECIAL ABILITY TO STOP TIME OR START TIME IN ANOTHER DIMENSION ARE ABSOLUTELY NOT WRITTEN ON ANY ETERNAL CREATURES HEARTS BECAUSE OF THE AWESOMENESS IT HOLDS BY THE SUPREME COMMAND OF THE LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF, BUT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED TO ETERNALLY OPERATE THESE 7 TIME PORTALS WITHOUT IT BEING WRITTEN ON HIS HEART BY HIS LORD YAHWEH] THEIR VOICES, I WAS ABOUT TO WRITE, BUT I HEARD A VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] FROM HEAVEN, SAYING TO ME, ‘SEAL UP THE THINGS WHICH THE SEVEN THUNDERS UTTERED, AND DO NOT WRITE THEM [THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S SEVEN UNSEARCHABLE THINGS CONCERN THE SEVEN THUNDERS WHICH WERE NOT WRITTEN IN REVELATIONS. THEY ARE MARVELOUS WORKS WITHOUT NUMBER, GREATNESS, RICHES (MORE THAN JUST MONEY), JUDGMENTS (WAYS OF JUSTICE), UNDERSTANDING (WISDOM, KNOWLEDGE & INTELLIGENCE), MERCY AND LAW (TRUTH) WHICH IS PROVEN IN JOB 5:9; PSALMS 145:3; ISAIAH 40:28; ROMANS 11:33; EPHESIANS 3:8; BARUCH 3:18; 2ND ESDRAS 9:19 AND PR OF MAN 1:6. THE SEVEN THUNDERS IS A FORM OF TIME TRAVEL WHICH CAN STOP TIME ITSELF IN THIS DIMENSION OR START TIME AT AN EARLIER TIME OR START IN A LATER TIME IN ANOTHER DIMENSION. THIS IS WHY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD COMMANDED THE LORD JOHN NOT TO WRITE BECAUSE IF THIS IS WHAT IT CAN DO IT IS VERY DANGEROUS FOR ANYONE TO OBTAIN THIS AUTHORITY FOR EVIL INCENTIVES. TO EMPOWER THE SEVEN THUNDERS WHICH ARE SEVEN ANGEL LORDS WITH THE SEVEN TIME PORTALS, YOU MUST HAVE FLINT STONES TO STRIKE THE LORD YAH’S HOLY FIRE IN THEM FOR THEM TO OPERATE EACH IN A LAMPSTAND].’ THE ANGEL WHOM I SAW STANDING ON THE SEA AND ON THE LAND RAISED UP HIS HAND TO HEAVEN AND SWORE BY HIM [LORD YAHWEH] WHO LIVES FOREVER AND EVER, WHO CREATED HEAVEN AND THE THINGS THAT ARE IN IT, THE EARTH AND THE THINGS THAT ARE IN IT, AND THE SEA AND THE THINGS THAT ARE IN IT, THAT THERE SHOULD BE DELAY NO LONGER [TIME HAS ENDED], BUT IN THE DAYS OF THE SOUNDING OF THE SEVENTH ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD---LORD ENOCH & LADY VICTORIA FROM A 100.0001% ENGLISH DESCENT OF THE ETERNAL OUTRANKING 6-GOLD STAR GENERAL IN ISAIAH 64:8; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28; EPHESIANS 4:6; HEBREWS 7:21 & ACTS 29:2], WHEN HE IS ABOUT TO SOUND [IN MATTHEW 24:29-31 DECLARES “IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE TRIBULATION OF THOSE DAYS (2,562 DAYS) THE SUN WILL BE DARKENED, AND THE MOON WILL NOT GIVE ITS LIGHT, THE STARS WILL FALL FROM HEAVEN, AND THE POWERS OF THE HEAVENS WILL BE SHAKEN. THEN THE SON OF MAN WILL APPEAR IN HEAVEN, AND THEN ALL THE TRIBES OF THE EARTH WILL MOURN, AND THEY WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN [ACTS 7:55-56] COMING ON THE CLOUDS OF HEAVEN WITH POWER AND GREAT GLORY. AND HE WILL SEND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) WITH A GREAT SOUND OF A TRUMPET, AND THEY WILL GATHER TOGETHER HIS ELECT (CHOSEN ONES) FROM THE 4 WINDS, FROM ONE END OF HEAVEN TO THE OTHER.” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 9:25 SAYS “AND EVERY MAN THAT STRIVES FOR THE MASTERY IS TEMPERATE IN ALL THINGS. NOW THEY DO IT TO OBTAIN A CORRUPTIBLE CROWN [NUMBER 0], BUT WE INCORRUPTIBLE (CROWN) [NUMBER 1]. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 14:8-11 DECLARES, “FOR IF THE TRUMPET MAKES AN UNCERTAIN SOUND, WHO WILL PREPARE FOR BATTLE? SO LIKEWISE YOU, UNLESS YOU UTTER BY THE TONGUE WORDS EASY TO UNDERSTAND, HOW WILL IT BE KNOWN WHAT IS SPOKEN? FOR YOU WILL BE SPEAKING INTO THE AIR. THERE ARE, IT MAY BE, SO MANY KINDS OF LANGUAGES IN THE WORLD [ALL BUT THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE IN ACTS 29:2], AND NONE OF THEM IS WITHOUT SIGNIFICANCE. THEREFORE, IF I DO NOT KNOW THE MEANING [BY THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH] OF THE [IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING TIME IS 100.0000% ROMAN---ITALIAN AND SICILIAN IN ANCIENT BRITAIN & IN THE ULTIMATE MIDST IS 100.0000% SCOTTISH/100.0000% ENGLISH IN GREAT BRITAIN & IN THE ULTIMATE END TIME IS 100.0001% ENGLISH IN THE USA] LANGUAGE [THE TRUE MEANING IS THE ULTIMATE END TIME PROPHESY OF 100.0001% ENGLISH DESCENT OF THE ULTIMATE END TIME HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST PROPHET---SEER OR SERGEANT, CAPTAIN OR CHIEF OF POLICE & HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST KING/COLONEL OR PRINCE/MAJOR OR RULER/GENERAL & HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST PRIEST---SERGEANT, CAPTAIN OR CHIEF OF POLICE IN ACTS 29:2], I SHALL BE A BARBARIAN [FOREIGNER] TO HIM WHO SPEAKS, AND HE WHO SPEAKS WILL BE A BARBARIAN [FOREIGNER] TO ME.” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:42 DECLARES “SO ALSO IS THE RESURRECTION [NUMBER 1] OF THE DEAD [NUMBER 0]. IT IS SOWN IN CORRUPTION [NUMBER 0], IT IS RAISED IN INCORRUPTION [NUMBER 1].” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:50 TELLS US “NOW THIS I SAY, BRETHREN, THAT FLESH [NUMBER 0] AND BLOOD [NUMBER 0] CANNOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM [ETERNAL FLESH & ETERNAL BLOOD IN JOHN 6:54 & 1ST JOHN 3:9] OF GOD [NUMBER 1], NEITHER DOES CORRUPTION [NUMBER 0] INHERIT INCORRUPTION [NUMBER 1].” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:52 STATES “IN A MOMENT, IN THE TWINKLING OF AN EYE, AT THE LAST TRUMP: FOR THE TRUMPET SHALL SOUND, AND THE DEAD [NUMBER 0] SHALL BE RAISED INCORRUPTIBLE [NUMBER 1], AND WE SHALL BE CHANGED.” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:53 SAYS “FOR THIS CORRUPTIBLE [NUMBER 0] MUST PUT ON INCORRUPTION [NUMBER 1], AND THIS MORTAL [NUMBER 0] MUST PUT ON IMMORTALITY [NUMBER 1].” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:54 DECLARES “SO WHEN THIS CORRUPTIBLE [NUMBER 0] SHALL HAVE PUT ON INCORRUPTION [NUMBER 1], & THIS MORTAL [NUMBER 0] SHALL HAVE PUT ON IMMORTALITY [NUMBER 1], AND THEN SHALL BE BROUGHT TO PASS THE SAYING THAT IS WRITTEN, ‘DEATH [NUMBER 0] IS SWALLOWED UP IN VICTORY [NUMBER 1].’” IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-6 DECLARES “IT IS DOUBTLESS NOT PROFITABLE FOR ME TO BOAST, I WILL COME TO VISIONS AND REVELATIONS OF THE LORD (STEPHEN): I KNOW A MAN [JESUS CHRIST] IN [LORD ENOCH] CHRIST WHO FOURTEEN YEARS AGO---WHETHER IN THE BODY I DO NOT KNOW, OR WHETHER OUT OF THE BODY I DO NOT KNOW, GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) KNOWS---SUCH A ONE WAS CAUGHT UP TO THE THIRD HEAVEN. AND I KNOW SUCH A MAN---WHETHER IN THE BODY, OR OUT OF THE BODY I DO NOT KNOW, GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) KNOWS---HOW HE WAS CAUGHT UP INTO PARADISE AND HEARD INEXPRESSIBLE WORDS [7 THUNDERS KNOWN AS THE 7 TIME PORTALS], WHICH IT IS NOT LAWFUL FOR A MAN [JESUS CHRIST] TO UTTER. OF SUCH A ONE I WILL BOAST, YET OF MYSELF I WILL NOT BOAST, EXCEPT IN MY INFIRMITIES, FOR THOUGH I MIGHT DESIRE TO BOAST, I WILL NOT BE A FOOL, FOR I WILL SPEAK THE TRUTH. BUT I REFRAIN, LEST ANYONE SHOULD THINK OF ME ABOVE WHAT HE SEES ME TO BE OR HEARS FROM ME.” IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:16-17 SAYS “FOR THE LORD (STEPHEN) HIMSELF WILL DESCEND FROM HEAVEN WITH A SHOUT, WITH THE VOICE OF THE ARCHANGEL, AND WITH THE TRUMPET OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN). AND THE DEAD IN (JESUS) CHRIST WILL RISE FIRST. THEN WE WHO ARE ALIVE AND REMAIN SHALL BE CAUGHT UP TOGETHER WITH THEM IN THE CLOUDS [SKY] TO MEET THE LORD (BY THE 7 THUNDERS KNOWN AS THE 7 TIME PORTALS TO HAVE THE ABILITY TO GO MULTI-TRILLIONS OF MILES IN A VERY SHORT TIME) IN THE AIR. AND THUS, WE SHALL ALWAYS BE WITH THE LORD.” IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:5-9 DECLARES, “WHICH IS MANIFEST EVIDENCE OF THE RIGHTEOUS JUDGMENT OF GOD THAT YOU MAY BE COUNTED WORTHY OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD, FOR WHICH YOU ALSO SUFFER. SINCE IT IS A RIGHTEOUS THING WITH GOD TO REPAY WITH TRIBULATION THOSE WHO TROUBLE YOU, AND TO GIVE YOU WHO ARE TROUBLED REST WITH US WHEN THE LORD JESUS IS REVEALED FROM HEAVEN WITH HIS MIGHTY ANGELS (LORDS), IN FLAMING FIRE TAKING VENGEANCE ON THOSE WHO DO NOT KNOW GOD, AND ON THOSE WHO DO NOT OBEY THE GOSPEL OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST. THESE SHALL BE PUNISHED WITH EVERLASTING DESTRUCTION FROM THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD (STEPHEN) AND FROM THE GLORY OF HIS POWER.” IN HEBREWS 12:18-28 DECLARES, “FOR YE ARE NOT COME UNTO THE MOUNT THAT MIGHT BE TOUCHED, AND THAT BURNS WITH FIRE, NOR UNTO BLACKNESS, AND DARKNESS, AND TEMPEST, AND THE SOUND OF A TRUMPET, AND THE VOICE OF WORDS, WHICH VOICE THEY HEARD INTREATED THAT THE WORD SHOULD NOT BE SPOKEN TO THEM ANY MORE: (FOR THEY COULD NOT ENDURE THAT WHICH WAS COMMANDED, AND IF SO MUCH AS A [SEXUAL] BEAST [NUMBER 0] TOUCH THE MOUNTAIN [NUMBER 1], IT SHALL BE STONED, OR THRUST THROUGH WITH A DART. AND SO TERRIBLE WAS THE SIGHT, THAT MOSES SAID, I EXCEEDINGLY FEAR AND QUAKE): BUT YE ARE COME UNTO MOUNT ZION, AND UNTO THE CITY OF THE LIVING GOD, THE HEAVENLY JERUSALEM, AND TO AN INNUMERABLE COMPANY OF ANGELS, TO THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY & CHURCH OF THE FIRSTBORN, WHICH ARE WRITTEN IN HEAVEN, AND TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] THE JUDGE OF ALL, AND TO THE SPIRITS OF JUST MEN MADE PERFECT. AND TO JESUS THE MEDIATOR OF THE NEW COVENANT, AND TO THE BLOOD OF SPRINKLING, THAT SPEAKS BETTER THINGS THAT THAT OF ABEL. SEE THAT YE REFUSE NOT HIM THAT SPEAKS. FOR IF THEY ESCAPED NOT WHO REFUSED HIM [LORD JESUS CHRIST] THAT SPOKE ON EARTH, MUCH MORE SHALL WE NOT ESCAPE, IF WE TURN AWAY FROM HIM [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] THAT SPEAKS FROM HEAVEN: WHOSE VOICE THEN SHOOK THE EARTH: BUT NOW HE HATH PROMISED, SAYING, ‘YET ONCE MORE I SHAKE NOT THE EARTH ONLY, BUT ALSO HEAVEN. AND THIS WORD, YET ONCE MORE, SIGNIFIES THE REMOVING OF THOSE THINGS THAT ARE SHAKEN, AS OF THINGS THAT ARE MADE, THAT THOSE THINGS WHICH CANNOT BE SHAKEN MAY REMAIN. WHEREFORE WE RECEIVING A KINGDOM WHICH CANNOT BE MOVED, LET US HAVE GRACE, WHEREBY WE MAY SERVE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] ACCEPTABLY WITH REVERENCE AND GODLY FEAR: FOR OUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] IS A CONSUMING FIRE.”], THE MYSTERY [THIS MOST HIGHEST TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE ABOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD HIMSELF IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN PROVERBS 8:22-29 & THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE ABOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD AS THE LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF [JOHN 8:58] IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN ACTS 29:2 IS ONLY SHARED WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S OWN HUMBLE HOLY PROPHETS, AND NOT TO ANY MAN IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] WOULD BE FINISHED, AS HE DECLARED TO HIS [HOLY] SERVANTS THE [HOLY] PROPHETS.” THIS MEANS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD SOUNDS THE 7TH THUNDER, WHICH IS THE 7TH TIME PORTAL BY HIS OWN ENGLISH VOICE OF THE ARCHANGEL LORD ENOCH & BY HIS CONSUMMATION OF HIS UNIVERSAL ENGLISH SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP, WHICH IS HIS 7TH TRUMPET IN ACTS 29:2. THE 7 TRIBULATION PERIODS---1ST & 2ND IS WHITE JEWISH JUDAISM IN THE BEGINNING IN THE OT IN GENESIS 6:1-7 & ENDING IN THE MT SOMETIME BETWEEN 405BC TO 5BC, MOST LIKELY BEFORE THE BIRTH OF CHRIST IN 224BC IN ACTS 1-2, 3RD & 4TH IS WHITE GREEK GENTILISM FROM JUNE 20TH, 5BC TO JUNE 20TH, 1996AD IN ACTS 3-4, 5TH & 6TH IS WHITE GREEK CHRISTIANITY JUNE 20TH, 16AD TO JUNE 20TH, 2016AD IN ACTS 5-6 & THE 7TH IS AN WHITE ENGLISH CHRISTIANITY THAT WILL BE COMPLETED JUNE 20TH, 18AD TO JUNE 20TH, 2018AD IN ACTS 7; 29:2. THE 8TH TRIBULATION PERIOD IS FROM THE BLACK NATION & BLACK RACE PREDOMINATELY AS A BLACK ENGLISH CHRISTIANITY [BLACK GLOBAL NATION IS INFERIOR TO THE WHITE GLOBAL NATION] FROM JUNE 20TH, 1018AD TO JUNE 20TH, 3018AD IN ACTS 8; 29:2. SO THE WHITE ENGLISH SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP RULES & REIGNS WHILE THE 8TH TRIBULATION PERIOD IS BEING FULFILLED IN THE USA IN ACTS 29:2. **THE SPECIAL OPERATION OF THE 7 THUNDERS WHICH ARE 7 TIME PORTALS:** FIRST, THE 7 THUNDERS ALSO KNOWN AS THE 7 TIME PORTALS CAN ONLY UNIVERSALLY OPERATE BY THE ONLY OMNI-PRESENT LORD, THE **GREAT LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF**. **LUCIFER [VICTORIA THE SEXUAL QANAH IN IN PROVERBS 8:30-31]** IS SPATIAL BECAUSE HIS JURISDICTION IS ONLY THROUGHOUT THIS WORLD. **JEHOVAH [VICTORIA]** IS SPATIAL BECAUSE HIS JURISDICTION IS ONLY THROUGHOUT THE WHOLE EARTH. **VICTOR [VICTORIA]** IS SPATIAL BECAUSE HIS JURISDICTION IS ONLY THROUGHOUT THE WHOLE HEAVENS. **STEPHEN [STEPHANIE]** IS SPATIAL BECAUSE HIS JURISDICTION IS ONLY THROUGHOUT THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE. **VICTORIA [DIVINE QANAH IN PROVERBS 8:22-29]---BARBARA [BARA IN GENESIS 1:1]** IS SPATIAL BECAUSE HER JURISDICTION IS ONLY THROUGHOUT THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE. YET **YAHWEH** IS NOT SPATIAL BECAUSE HE GOES BEYOND ALL LIMITATIONS & IS ONLY OMNI-PRESENT. FAITH IS THE SUBSTANCE OF THINGS HOPED FOR, THE EVIDENCE OF THINGS NOT SEEN. IF YOU LIVE BY FAITH IN GOD, THIS PLEASES HIM, BUT IF YOU LIVE BY SIGHT, THIS DOES NOT PLEASE HIM. THIS MEANS IF YOU CONTROL THE 7 THUNDERS KNOWN AS THE 7 TIME PORTALS YOU WOULD HAVE THE SPECIAL ABILITY TO DO THESE THINGS & WOULD NOT TRUST, ASK & DEPEND [REVELATION 3:14-22] ON THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, BUT SAY YOUR GOD AND BEGIN TO PLAY GOD, WHICH IS THE ETERNAL LIE & THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP AS FOLLOWS: IN ROMANS 10:6-7 DECLARES “...DO NOT SAY IN YOUR HEART, **‘WHO WILL ASCEND IN TO HEAVEN?’ (THAT IS, TO BRING CHRIST DOWN FROM ABOVE)** OR, ***‘WHO WILL DESCEND INTO THE ABYSS?’ (THAT IS, TO BRING CHRIST UP FROM THE DEAD)***. BUT WHAT DOES IT SAY? THE WORD IS NEAR YOU, IN YOUR MOUTH & IN YOUR HEART **(THAT IS, THE WORD OF FAITH WHICH WE PREACH)**: THAT IF YOU CONFESS WITH YOUR MOUTH THE LORD JESUS AND BELIEVE IN YOUR HEART THAT GOD HAS RAISED HIM FROM THE DEAD, YOU WILL BE SAVED (PROTECTED). FOR WITH THE HEART ONE BELIEVES UNTO RIGHTEOUSNESS, & WITH THE MOUTH CONFESSION IS MADE UNTO SALVATION (PROTECTION).” IN ACTS 2:27 SAYS “***FOR YOU (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL NOT LEAVE MY (JESUS) SOUL IN HELL***, (PSALMS 16:10) NOR WILL YOU (FATHER STEPHEN) ALLOW YOUR HOLY ONE TO SEE CORRUPTION.” IN EPHESIANS 4:8-9 SAYS “THEREFORE HE SAYS ‘WHEN HE ASCENDED ON HIGH, HE LED CAPTIVITY CAPTIVE AND GAVE GIFTS TO MEN.’ (NOW THIS, ‘HE ASCENDED’—…THAT ***HE ALSO FIRST*** ***DESCENDED INTO THE LOWER PARTS OF THE EARTH (HELL ON EARTH)?*** **(HE WHO DESCENDED IS ALSO THE ONE WHO ASCENDED FAR ABOVE ALL THE HEAVENS, THAT HE MIGHT FILL ALL THINGS).**” IN 1ST PETER 3:18-20 STATES “FOR CHRIST ALSO SUFFERED ONCE FOR SINS, THE JUST FOR THE UNJUST, THAT HE MIGHT BRING US TO GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), BEING PUT TO DEATH IN THE FLESH BUT MADE ALIVE BY THE SPIRIT (FATHER STEPHEN AS A WITNESS IN HEAVEN/HELL IN JOHN 4:24; ACTS 2:17-7:59 & 1ST JOHN 5:6-13), …HE WENT AND ***PREACHED TO THE SPIRITS IN THE PRISON (HELL)***, WHO FORMERLY WERE DISOBEDIENT, WHEN ONCE THE DIVINE LONGSUFFERING WAITED IN THE DAYS OF NOAH, WHILE THE ARK WAS BEING PREPARED, IN WHICH A FEW, THAT IS, EIGHT SOULS, WERE SAVED (PROTECTED) THROUGH WATER.” IN 1ST PETER 4:6 SAYS “FOR THIS REASON THE ***GOSPEL (JESUS) WAS PREACHED…TO THOSE WHO ARE DEAD (HELL)***…JUDGED BY MEN IN THE FLESH, BUT LIVE…TO GOD IN THE SPIRIT.”  WHAT DOES IT TRULY MEAN THAT THE LORD WILL RETURN LIKE A SEXLESS THIEF IN THE NIGHT?  THE SEXLESS RETURN OF THE LORD IS LIKENED TO THE COMING OF A THIEF IN THE NIGHT. TWO PASSAGES USE THE WORDING “A THIEF IN THE NIGHT”: IN MATTHEW 24:43, “UNDERSTAND THIS: IF THE OWNER OF THE HOUSE HAD KNOWN AT WHAT TIME OF NIGHT [AT 12:00:00PM TO 01:00:00PM ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES FOR THE 1ST HOUR IN ACTS 7:1-60 & AT 00:00:00AM TO 01:00:00AM ON THE SOUTH AMERICA/NORTH AMERICA CONTINENT IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST FOR THE 1ST HOUR IN ACTS 7:1-60] THE THIEF WAS COMING, HE WOULD HAVE KEPT WATCH & WOULD NOT HAVE LET HIS HOUSE BE BROKEN INTO,” & IN 1ST THESSALONIAN 5:2, “YOU KNOW VERY WELL THAT THE DAY OF THE LORD WILL COME LIKE A THIEF IN THE NIGHT.” IN MATTHEW 24, THE LORD SPEAKS OF HIS 2ND SEXLESS COMING AT THE END OF THE TRIBULATION. PAUL CALLS IT “THE DAY OF THE LORD” IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5. THIS IS A DAY OF DIVINE RETRIBUTION FEATURING ASTRONOMICAL UPHEAVAL & THE VISIBLE “SIGN OF THE SON OF MAN” IN THE HEAVENS IN MATTHEW 24:29-30 & ACTS 7:55-56. THE LORD SAYS IT WILL HAPPEN “AFTER THE TRIBULATION OF THOSE DAYS” IN VERSE 29, ESV, A DESCRIPTION THAT DISTINGUISHES THIS EVENT FROM THE SEXLESS RAPTURE, WHICH HAPPENS BEFORE, MID & AT THE END OF THE TRIBULATION. HOW IS THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING GOING TO BE LIKE A THIEF IN THE NIGHT? THE KEY ELEMENT OF THE LORD’S COMPARISON IS THAT NO ONE WILL KNOW WHEN HE WILL RETURN, EXCEPT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN HIS HOUR [SECOND] OF THE LORD [MATTHEW 20:12 & 2ND PETER 3:8] IN TIME NO MORE & HIS DAY [MINUTE] OF THE LORD [MATTHEW 20:12 & 2ND PETER 3:8] IN TIME NO MORE IN MATTHEW 24:36-44; MARK 13:32-37 & LUKE 21:34-36. JUST AS A THIEF CATCHES A HOUSEHOLD BY SURPRISE, THE LORD WILL CATCH THE SEXUAL WORLD BY SURPRISE WHEN HE RETURNS IN SEXLESS JUDGMENT. PEOPLE WILL BE “EATING & DRINKING, MARRYING & GIVING IN MARRIAGE” IN VERSE 38, JUST AS IF THEY HAVE ALL THE TIME IN THE WORLD. BUT THEN, BEFORE THEY KNOW IT, [SEXLESS] JUDGMENT DAY WILL BE UPON THEM IN VERSES 40–41. PAUL PUTS IT THIS WAY: “WHILE PEOPLE ARE SAYING, ‘PEACE & SAFETY,’ [SEXLESS] DESTRUCTION WILL COME ON THEM SUDDENLY, AS LABOR PAINS ON A PREGNANT WOMAN, & THEY WILL NOT [SEXUALLY] ESCAPE” IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:3. THE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN DOES NOT FEAR THIS SWIFT & SUDDEN SEXLESS JUDGMENT, THE “THIEF IN THE NIGHT” WILL NOT CATCH US BY SURPRISE. TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS ARE IN A SEPARATE CATEGORY: “BUT YOU, BROTHERS & SISTERS, ARE NOT IN DARKNESS SO THAT THIS DAY SHOULD SURPRISE YOU LIKE A THIEF” IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:4. IT IS ONLY THE SEXUAL CREATURES IN THE DARKNESS WHO WILL BE TAKEN UNAWARES, & WE “ARE ALL CHILDREN OF THE LIGHT & CHILDREN OF THE DAY. WE DO NOT BELONG TO THE NIGHT OR TO THE DARKNESS” IN VERSE 5. PRAISE THE LORD, “GOD DID NOT APPOINT US TO SUFFER WRATH BUT TO RECEIVE SALVATION THROUGH OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST” IN VERSE 9. THE SEXUAL SHOULD HEED THE LORD’S SEXLESS WARNING: “BE READY, BECAUSE THE SON OF MAN WILL COME AT AN HOUR [SECOND] WHEN YOU DO NOT EXPECT HIM” IN MATTHEW 24:44. HOW CAN YOU BE READY? THE LORD HAS PROVIDED THE WAY FOR YOU TO ESCAPE THE SEXLESS JUDGMENT. THAT WAY IS THE LORD IN JOHN 14:6. BY ACCEPTING THE LORD AS YOUR SAVIOR, YOU ARE GRANTED A ETERNAL RELEASE, ETERNAL EXPUNGEMENT, ETERNAL ESCAPE, ETERNAL MERCY, & ETERNAL SALVATION WITH THE PROMISE OF ETERNAL LIFE IN EPHESIANS 2:8-9 & ACTS 7:49-50, 55-56, 59-60. THE “THIEF” IS COMING, BUT YOU CAN BE A SEXLESS CHILD OF THE DAY. DON’T PUT IT OFF, THIS IS “THE YEAR OF THE LORD’S [SEXLESS] FAVOR” IN LUKE 4:19.  WHAT WILL BE THE END TIMES, ONE-WORLD RELIGION?  THE ONE-WORLD RELIGION DESCRIBED IN REVELATION 17:1-18:24 AS “THE GREAT HARLOT” WILL BE PART OF THE END-TIMES SCENARIO. THE TERMS ***HARLOT***, ***WHORE***, ***PROSTITUTE***,***WITCH***OR***WIZARD*** IS USED THROUGHOUT THE OT AS A METAPHOR FOR FALSE SEXUAL RELIGION. THE ACTUAL IDENTITY & MAKEUP OF THE RELIGION HAS BEEN DEBATED FOR CENTURIES & HAS RESULTED IN A NUMBER OF DIFFERENT VIEWS AMONG HOLY BIBLE COMMENTATORS & THEOLOGIANS. THERE ARE CONVINCING ARGUMENTS FOR THE ONE-WORLD RELIGION BEING IN ROMAN CATHOLICISM OR ISLAM, OR SOME FORM OF RELIGION NOT EVEN INVENTED YET. THERE IS NO DOUBT THAT SOME SORT OF ONE-WORLD RELIGION UNDER THE SEXUAL FALSE PROPHET WILL BE A PART OF THE END TIMES, PERHAPS MADE UP OF A NUMBER OF DIFFERENT RELIGIONS, SECTS, & ISMS THAT ARE AROUND TODAY. IN REVELATION 17:1-18:24 GIVES US SEVERAL CHARACTERISTICS OF THE ONE-WORLD RELIGION. THE FALSE SEXUAL RELIGION WILL DOMINATE ALL THE “PEOPLES & MULTITUDES & NATIONS & TONGUES” OF THE EARTH, MEANING THAT IT WILL HAVE UNIVERSAL SEXUAL AUTHORITY, NO DOUBT GIVEN BY THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, WHO RULES THE SEXUAL WORLD AT THAT TIME. VERSES 2–3 DESCRIBE THE HARLOT AS COMMITTING ADULTERY WITH THE SEXUAL “KINGS OF THE EARTH,” REFERRING TO THE FALSE SEXUAL RELIGION’S INFLUENCE AMONG THE SEXUAL WORLD’S RULERS & INFLUENTIAL SEXUAL PEOPLE. THE REFERENCE TO BEING DRUNK WITH THE WINE OF HER ADULTERIES MAY REFER TO THOSE WHO ARE DRUNK WITH THE POWER THEY RECEIVE FROM WORSHIPING THE FALSE SEXUAL GOD OF THE FALSE SEXUAL RELIGION. THE LORD LUCIFER/LADY VICTORIA FREQUENTLY ENSNARES THOSE WHOSE LUST FOR POWER DRIVES THEM AWAY FROM THE WORSHIP OF THE TRUE & LIVING SEXLESS LORD. THE ALLIANCES FORGED BY THE FALSE SEXUAL RELIGION WILL UNITE CHURCH & STATE AS NEVER BEFORE. VERSE 6 DESCRIBES THE HARLOT AS BEING “DRUNK WITH THE BLOOD OF THE SAINTS” & THE BLOOD OF TESTIFIERS OF THOSE WHO TESTIFY OF THE LORD. WHETHER THEY WILL BE MARTYRED AT THE HAND OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST OR BY BEING SYSTEMATICALLY STARVED, TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WHO ARE ON THE SEXUAL EARTH DURING THE TRIBULATION WILL EXPERIENCE THE WRATH OF THE HARLOT & HER POWER SOURCE, THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. THOSE WHO OPPOSE THE WORLDWIDE SEXUAL RELIGION WILL BE KILLED, & THOSE WHO REFUSE TO WORSHIP THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST BY ACCEPTING HIS SATANIC/BABYLONIAN MARK WILL BE UNABLE TO BUY & SELL, THEREBY MAKING SURVIVAL VERY DIFFICULT IN REVELATION 13:16-17. EVENTUALLY, THE HARLOT WILL LOSE FAVOR WITH THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, WHO WILL WANT TO RECEIVE THE SEXUAL WORLD’S WORSHIP FOR HIMSELF. HE WILL NOT SHARE THE ADORATION OF THE SEXUAL WORLD WITH THE PROPHETS & PRIESTS OF THE FALSE SEXUAL RELIGION, NO MATTER HOW OBSEQUIOUS OR FAWNING THEY MAY BE. ONCE THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST GAINS THE SEXUAL WORLD’S AMAZED ATTENTION BY HIS MIRACULOUS RETURN FROM THE DEAD IN REVELATION 13:3, 12, 14, HE WILL TURN ON THE FALSE SEXUAL RELIGIOUS SYSTEM & DESTROY IT, ESTABLISHING HIMSELF AS GOD. THE DECEPTION, THE LORD TELLS US, WILL BE SO GREAT THAT, IF IT WERE POSSIBLE, EVEN THE ELECT WOULD FALL FOR IT IN MATTHEW 24:14 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12.  THE PRIMARY DIRECT SOURCE IN ITS DEEPEST ROOTS OF THIS ONE-WORLD RELIGION IS MOLOCH KNOWN AS MOLECH. **WHO IS MOLECH CALLED SUKKOTH & MILCOM IN THE HOUSE WORLD?** MOLECH IS ALSO CALLED SUKKOTH OR MILCOM & CALLED MOLOCH CONCERNING CHILD PORNOGRAPHY IN THE HOLY SCRIPTURES, ESPECIALLY IN ACTS 7:42-43. MOLECH IS THE NATIONAL GOD OF THE AMMONITES. FOR CENTURIES THE WORSHIP OF THIS DEITY WAS ACCOMPANIED BY SACRIFICIAL CHILDREN IN THE FIRE, WHICH WAS TOTALLY RESTRICTED TO ISRAEL IN LEVITICUS 18:21 & JEREMIAH 32:35. KING SOLOMON BUILT A WORSHIP SITE CALLED A HIGH PLACE IN 1ST KINGS 11:5, 33. KING JOSIAH LATER TORE THIS HIGH PLACE DOWN IN 2ND KINGS 23:13. MILCOM IS RENDERED AS “**KING**” OR “**RULER**” IN 2ND SAMUEL 12:30 & 1ST CHRONICLES 20:2. THE AMMONITES WERE A SEMITIC PEOPLE WHO OCCUPIED A FERTILE AREA NORTHEAST OF MOAB IN THE TRANSJORDAN BETWEEN ARNON AND JABBOK RIVERS AN EXTENDING EASTWARD TO THE SYRIAN DESERT. THE CHIEF CITY WAS CALLED RABBAH OR RABBATHAMMON WHICH IS MODERN AMMAN THE CAPITOL OF JORDAN. THE AMMONITES IS TRACED TO THE YOUNGER DAUGHTER OF LOT IN GENESIS 19:38. THE NAME AMMON IN HEBREW MEANS “**SON OF MY PATERNAL CLAN**.” AMMONITES INTERMARRIED WITH THE HEBREWS IN 1ST KINGS 14:2 & 2ND CHRONICLES 12:13. THE TERRITORY OF AMMON WAS ONCE OCCUPIED BY THE RACE OF GIANTS CALLED THE REPHAIM OR THE ZAMZUMMIM (ZUZIM) OR EMIM IN DEUTERONOMY 2:20-22 & GENESIS 14:5. **THE HOUSE WORLD HISTORY OF KING SOLOMON WITH MILCOM IN 5 IN 1 POSITIONS!** IN 1ST KINGS 11:5 SAYS “FOR SOLOMON WENT AFTER ASHTORETH THE GODDESS OF THE SIDONIANS, AND AFTER MILCOM THE ABOMINATION OF THE AMMONTIES.” IN 1ST KINGS 11:7 DECLARES “THEN SOLOMON BUILT A HIGH PLACE FOR CHEMOSH THE ABOMINATION OF MOAB, ON THE HILL THAT IS EAST OF JERUSALEM, AND FOR MOLECH THE ABOMINATION OF THE PEOPLE OF AMMON.” IN 1ST KINGS 11:33 STATES “BECAUSE THEY HAVE FORSAKEN ME, AND HAVE WORSHIPPED ASHTORETH THE GODDESS OF THE SIDONIANS, CHEMOSH THE GOD OF THE MOABITES, AND MILCOM THE GOD OF THE CHILDREN OF AMMON, AND HAVE NOT WALKED IN MY WAYS, TO DO THAT WHICH IS RIGHT IN MINE EYES, AND TO KEEP MY STATUTES AND MY JUDGMENTS, AS DID DAVID HIS FATHER.” IN 2ND KINGS 23:10 TELLS US “AND HE DEFILED TOPHETH, WHICH IS IN THE VALLEY OF THE SON OF HINNOM, THAT NO MAN MIGHT MAKE HIS SON OF HIS DAUGHTER PASS THROUGH THE FIRE TO MOLECH.” IN 2ND KINGS 23:13 MENTIONS “AND THE HIGH PLACES WERE BEFORE JERUSALEM, WHICH WERE ON THE RIGHT HAND OF THE MOUNT OF CORRUPTION, WHICH SOLOMON THE KING OF ISRAEL HAD BUILT FOR ASHTORETH THE ABOMINATION OF THE SIDONIANS, AND FOR CHEMOSH THE ABOMINATION OF THE MOABITES, AND FOR MILCOM THE ABOMINATION OF THE CHILDREN OF AMMON, DID THE KING DEFILE.” **THE SEXLESS COMMAND OF THE LORD YAHWEH STEPHEN CONCERNING MOLECH IN THE HOUSE WORLD!** IN LEVITICUS 18:21 SAYS “AND YOU SHALL NOT LET ANY OF YOUR DESCENDANTS PASS THROUGH THE FIRE TO MOLECH, NOR SHALL YOU PROFANE THE NAME OF YOUR GOD (FATHER STEPHEN): I AM THE LORD (STEPHEN).” IN LEVITICUS 20:2 MENTIONS “AGAIN, YOU SHALL SAY TO THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL: ‘WHOEVER OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, OR OF THE STRANGERS WHO DWELL IN ISRAEL, WHO GIVES ANY OF HIS DESCENDANTS TO MOLECH, HE SHALL SURELY BE PUT TO DEATH. THE PEOPLE OF THE LAND SHALL STONE HIM WITH STONES.” IN LEVITICUS 20:3-5 TELLS US “I WILL SET MY FACE AGAINST THAT MAN, AND WILL CUT HIM OFF FROM HIS PEOPLE, BECAUSE HE HAS GIVEN SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS TO MOLECH, TO DEFILE MY SANCTUARY AND PROFANE MY HOLY NAME. AND IF THE PEOPLE OF THE LAND SHOULD IN ANY WAY HIDE THEIR EYES FROM THE MAN, WHEN HE GIVES SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS TO MOLECH, AND THEY DO NOT KILL HIM, THEN I WILL SET MY FACE AGAINST THAT MAN AND AGAINST HIS FAMILY, AND I WILL CUT HIM OFF FROM HIS PEOPLE, AND ALL WHO PROSTITUTE THEMSELVES WITH HIM TO COMMIT HARLOTRY WITH MOLECH.” **THE SEXUAL THINGS THAT NEVER ENTERS IN THE LORD YAHWEH STEPHEN’S MIND IN THE HOUSE WORLD!** THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES NOT ALLOW ANYTHING TO ENTER THE LORD YAH’S MIND SINCE HE IS THE ONLY ONE WHO CAN PRAY TO HIM & THE ONLY DOORWAY TO THE LORD YAH IN 2ND MACCABEES 1:24; JUDITH 9:12 & ACTS 7:60. IN JEREMIAH 32:35 IT SAYS “AND THEY BUILT THE HIGH PLACES OF BAAL WHICH ARE IN THE VALLEY OF THE SON OF HINNOM, TO CAUSE THEIR SONS AND THEIR DAUGHTERS TO PASS THROUGH THE FIRE TO MOLECH, WHICH I DID NOT COMMAND THEM, NOR DID IT COME INTO MY MIND THAT THEY SHOULD DO THIS ABOMINATION, TO CAUSE JUDAH TO SIN.” THIS MEANS THAT THE RESTRICTION TO THE LORD YAH’S MIND & THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MIND IS KNOWN AND SHOULD NOT BE ASSOCIATED WITH MOLECH IN ANY WAY. THIS WAS A FIERY SEXUAL MASSACRE OF MOLECH ON INNOCENT SONS AND DAUGHTERS [MOLOCH IS ON CHILDREN AT 4 YEARS OF AGE] AND IS TOTALLY ETERNALLY DAMNED BY THE LORD STEPHEN. IF THE LORD STEPHEN DID NOT ALLOW IT TO ENTER HIS MIND THEN IT WAS A VERY SICK AND ETERNALLY EVIL THING TO DO WITH MOLECH. THOUGHTS WILL ARISE IN OUR MINDS, BUT WE MUST BE VERY CAREFUL THAT IT IS NOT FROM MOLECH. MOLECH WAS CLOSELY RELATED TO THE SEXUAL UNIONS DONE IN HARLOTRIES, PROSTITUTIONS AND WHOREDOM’S IN THE BABYLONIAN’S KINGDOM THAT WENT INTO THE ISRAELITES KINGDOM CONCERNING KING SOLOMON’S REIGN. THE PARENTS THAT OFFERED THEIR CHILDREN IN HUMAN SACRIFICES GREW UP AS TEMPLE PROSTITUTES. A FEMALE WITCH IS KNOWN AS A HARLOT, WHORE OR PROSTITUTE THAT RENDERS THE WORD ***MEKHASHSHEPHEH*** IN THE FEMININE FORM IN EXODUS 22:18. IN EXODUS 22:18 SAYS “THOU SHALL NOT SUFFER A WITCH TO LIVE”, BUT TO DIE. A MALE WITCH IS KNOWN AS A WIZARD THAT RENDERS THE WORD ***MEKHASHSHEPETH*** IN THE MASCULINE FORM IN DEUTERONOMY 18:10. THE FOUNDATION OF WITCHCRAFT IS HUMAN SACRIFICES AND IS FOUND IN THE OKJV AND THE NKJV IN DEUTERONOMY 18:10; 1ST SAMUEL 15:23; 2ND KINGS 9:22; 17:17; 21:6; 2ND CHRONICLES 33:6; MICAH 5:12; NAHUM 3:4; WISDOM OF SOLOMON 12:4 & GALATIANS 5:20. BASED ON THIS, IT MAY HAVE BEEN THE CAUSE OF THE WITCH BURNINGS THAT HAPPENED A FEW HUNDRED YEARS AGO IN HISTORY. THIS ULTIMATELY MEANS THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES WITH THE SEVEN ANGELS [LORD LUCIFER, LORD MICHAEL, LORD GABRIEL, LORD RAPHAEL, LORD URIEL, LORD JEREMIEL & LORD JESUS] DWELLS ETERNALLY FOREVER IN THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S OWN HOLY TEMPLE IN REVELATION 15:1-8, WHICH IS HIS ETERNAL CREATURE AS THE LORD YAHWEH BECOMING DIVINE FLESH IN THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S MIND, WHICH IS THE LORD ENOCH’S OWN BRIDE THE LADY VICTORIA THE GREAT VIRGIN IN REVELATION 21:9. THIS IS BECAUSE THE ONE AND ONLY ETERNAL INCURABLE PLAGUE, WHICH HAS ETERNAL ELEMENTS & IS DEEMED AS MOLOCH [IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:42-43] THAT IS THE LADY VICTORIA THE GREAT WITCH THAT IS ONLY COMMITTED BY HER AS IT PRIMARY ETERNAL SOURCE SAYING SHE IS THE “I AM, AND THERE IS NONE ELSE” IN ISAIAH 47:1-15, WHICH IS AN ETERNAL LIE, IS ALSO KNOWN AS CHILD PORNOGRAPHY THAT ORIGINATED FROM THE LADY VICTORIA THE GREAT WITCH AT 4 YEARS OF AGE & CAN ONLY BE IN THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE, WHICH MEANS HIS TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE IS 100% TOTALLY SEPARATED FROM HIS INITIAL ETERNAL CREATURE. THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NO WAY FOR MOLOCH OR MOLECH TO GAIN ENTRANCE IN THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S OWN HOLY TEMPLE BECAUSE OF THE SEVEN ANGELS WITH THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES THAT IS 100% ETERNALLY SECURE IN REVELATION 21:9. REMEMBER THE TOMB ON ANY FEMALE ETERNAL CREATURES IS HER SEX HOLE, WHICH IS THE DOORWAY TO HER BARREN WOMB IN ROMANS 1:21-32 & THE TOMB ON ANY ETERNAL MALE CREATURES IS HIS MOUTH HOLE, WHICH IS THE DOORWAY TO HIS BARREN THROAT IN ROMANS 3:4-23. THIS MAY MEAN JUST BECAUSE YOU HAVE VIRUSES OR THROAT PROBLEMS, MOST LIKELY IT IS BECAUSE OF THE DEEP INNER CORRUPTION OF MOLOCH, AND NOT JUST SOME SIMPLE MEDICAL DIAGNOSIS OF A CERTAIN KINDS OF PLAGUES, SUCH AS BRONCHITIS OR THE FLU OR SOME KIND OF LOWER VIRAL INFECTIONS. THE 5 DIVINE UNIONS ARE AUTHORIZED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD DERIVES FROM JOHN 8:58 WITH GENESIS 2:24; MATTHEW 19:5; MARK 10:8; EPHESIANS 5:31 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:17 ALL AS ONE FLESH AND THE 1 SEXUAL UNION IS DERIVED FROM GENESIS 4:1 WITH 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:16 AS ONE FLESH AND NOT AUTHORIZED FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN. FIRST, THE LORD PETER SAYS BEFORE ABRAHAM & HIS LADY OF KINGDOMS (MOTHER) WAS I AM IS A DIVINE UNION. SECOND, THE LORD JOHN SAYS BEFORE NOAH AND HIS LADY OF KINGDOMS (MOTHER) WAS I AM IS A DIVINE UNION. THIRD, THE LORD JESUS SAYS BEFORE ADAM & HIS LADY OF KINGDOMS (WIFE) WAS I AM. THIS A DIVINE UNION THAT GOES INTO A SEXUAL UNION IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:16 & GENESIS 4:1. FOURTH, THE LORD JAMES SAYS BEFORE JOB & HIS LADY OF KINGDOMS (MOTHER) WAS I AM IS A DIVINE UNION. FIFTH, THE LORD STEPHEN SAYS BEFORE LUCIFER & HIS LADY OF KINGDOMS (MOTHER) WAS I AM IS A DIVINE UNION. **DOES MOLECH (MILCOM) REFER TO MOLOCH IN THE HOUSE WORLD?** THE QUESTION ARISES: IS MOLECH (MILCOM OR SUKKOTH) REFERRED TO MOLOCH? IN ACTS 7:42-43 DECLARES “DID YOU OFFER ME SLAUGHTERED ANIMALS AND SACRIFICES DURING FORTY YEARS IN THE WILDERNESS, O HOUSE OF ISRAEL? YOU ALSO TOOK UP THE TABERNACLE OF MOLOCH, AND THE STAR OF YOUR GOD REMPHAN, IMAGES WHICH YOU MADE TO WORSHIP, AND I WILL CARRY YOU AWAY BEYOND BABYLON.” MOLECH MEANS SIMPLY “**KING**” OR “**RULER**” THAT IS DESCRIBED AS A FOREIGN GOD AND A PRACTICE RELATED TO FOREIGN WORSHIP. IN AMOS 5:26 IT MENTIONS “BUT YE BORNE THE TABERNACLE OF YOUR MOLOCH AND CHIUN (SAKKUTH, KIYYUN OR KAIWAN (WHICH ARE NAMES FOR SATURN) YOUR IMAGES (IDOLS), THE STAR OF YOUR GODS, WHICH YE MADE TO YOURSELVES.” IT IS NOT TOTALLY CLEAR IF MOLECH IN A SIMILAR RELATION TO MOLOCH, BUT IT COULD BE TRUE. CHIUN (SAKKUTH, KIYYUN OR KAIWAN) MEANS “**THE CONSTANT, UNCHANGING ONE**.” MOLECH MAY BE A VARIATION TO MOLOCH IN ACTS 7:43. THIS MEANS THAT MOLOCH FROM 3 TO 10 YEARS OF AGE [THIS IS BECAUSE PETER IS A BOY ONLY AT 14 YEARS OF AGE & JOHN OR JESUS IS A ONLY CONSIDERED A BOY OR A CHILD AT 12 YEARS OF AGE, WHICH IS THE DIVIDING LINE & A THEY WERE ONLY BOYS AND NOT CHILDREN AT 13 YEARS OF AGE & JAMES IS AT 12 YEARS OF AGE AS A BOY & NOT A CHILD & STEPHEN CLEARS TO WAY FOR HIM AS A BOY AND NOT A CHILD AT 11 YEARS OF AGE, WHICH MEANS THE DIVIDING LINE IS AT 10 YEARS OF AGE WITH STEPHEN IN LUKE 2:42-43] WHICH IS THE LORD STEVE’S TREE OF KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL & THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DEFENSE THAT FIGHTS FOR ALL CHILD KIND CONCERNING CHILD PORNOGRAPHY [THIS HAPPENED SOMETIME AFTER THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATION & HIS BIRTH DONE BY THE LADY VICTORIA THE FEMALE YAHWEH AS THE FEMALE SENSE OF THE SUPREME CREATOR THE LORD YAHWEH KNOWN AS PENTECOST & THE GREAT FEMALE VIRGIN IN PROVERBS 8:22-29 & BETWEEN 3 TO 10 YEARS OF AGE IN CHILD KIND & PRECISELY PROVEN IN PROVERBS 8:30-31, WHICH POINTS TO THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA THE FEMALE CREATOR AGENT THAT BECAME AT LOWER LEVELS BABYLON & THE GREAT FEMALE WITCH & HER PRIMARY SOURCE OF ETERNAL CORRUPTION IS FEMALE CHILD PORNOGRAPHY IN PROVERBS 8:30-31 TO ACTS 6:1-2 [HOUSE LEVEL] IN THE UP TIME IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING TO ACTS 6:9-15 [BUSINESS LEVEL]; ISAIAH 47:1-15 TO ACTS 7:51-53 [KINGDOM LEVEL]; REVELATION 17:1-18:24 TO ACTS 7:57-58 [CITY LEVEL] & ACTS 7:42-43 TO ACTS 7:59-60 [HOUSE LEVEL] IN THE DOWN TIME TOWARDS THE ULTIMATE END IN ACTS 7:60] AT 100.00% TO GOVERN THE 5 OTHERS ABOMINABLE THINGS LINKED TO THE 5 FALLEN LORDS IN THE HOUSE WORLD AT 100.00% EACH IN THE ULTIMATE END FOR THE 5 FALLEN LORDS TO RECEIVE A RELEASE, EXPUNGEMENT & A ESCAPE IN ACTS 7:42-43, 60. THE 4 FALLEN LORDS ARE LINKED TO THE LORD BARABBAS AS THE LORD PETER IN THE UPSIDE-DOWN CROSS IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW, THE LORD JOHN IN THE BEHEADING IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW, THE LORD JESUS IN THE CROSS IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW, THE LORD JAMES IN THE STONING IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW & THE LORD STEVE IS LINKED TO THE LORD STEPHEN IN THE STONING IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7:51-53, 60. THE LORD STEVE’S TREE OF LIFE IS ALWAYS FROM 00.00% TO 99.99% & THE BEGINNING, THE MIDST & THE DOORWAY TO THE ULTIMATE END AT 100.00% IS ALSO THE TREE OF LIFE. THIS SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE NEVER ENTERS THE MIND, HEART, SOUL OR SPIRIT IN THE INNER PERSON NOR IN THE OUTER PERSON, BUT STAYS IN THE REALM OF KNOWLEDGE, WHICH MAY BE LINKED TO THE PHYCOLOGICAL PARTS OF A ETERNAL CREATURE. THIS MEANS THAT A HOLY MIND IS NEVER AFFECTED BY THIS SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE IN APPROVING, CONSENTING, THINKING, DOING OR ACTING, BUT IS ALWAYS SEPARATED BY THE INERRANT RESTRICTION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MIND. THIS MEANS THAT THE HEDGE BETWEEN YOUR TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE & YOUR ETERNAL CREATURE WILL REQUIRE A PRICE TO BE PAID BASED ON THE LEVEL OF TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE YOU RECEIVE FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN. THIS IS BASED ON WHAT HAPPENED TO JOB WITH HIS HEDGE AND THE PRICE OF BOILS HE ENDURED TO HAVE A HIGH LEVEL OF TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE THAT WAS ENOUGH TO BEAT THE LORD LUCIFER AT HIS GAME. THE LORD LUCIFER [DEVIL] NEVER COULD BREAK THROUGH TO HIS HEDGE NOR APPROACH JOB, BUT HE SENT THE LADY VICTORIA [BABYLON] TO TORMENT JOB, WHICH INVOLVED THE 1ST ATTACK WITH HIS FAMILY & THE 2ND ATTACK WITH JOB’S HEALTH. ALL IN ALL, JOB WON. **THE SATANIC/BABYLONIAN DEPTH OF THE MOLOCH CORRUPTION!** IN REVELATION 2:18-29 DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [LORD IS 2 IN 1, WHICH IS 2 POSITIONS OR 1 POSITION IN PEACE & 3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE] OF THE CHURCH [3 IN 1, WHICH IS 3 POSITIONS OR 1.5 POSITIONS IN PEACE & 4 IN 1, WHICH IS 4 POSITIONS OR 2 POSITIONS IN PEACE] IN THYATIRA WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS THE SON [JESUS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], WHO HAS EYES LIKE A FLAME OF FIRE, AND HIS FEET LIKE FINE BRASS: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, [AGAPE] LOVE, [FAITHFUL] SERVICE, FAITH, AND YOUR PATIENCE, AND AS FOR YOUR WORKS, THE LAST [ACTS 29:2] ARE MORE THAN THE FIRST [PROVERBS 8:22-25]. NEVERTHELESS, I HAVE A FEW [3] THINGS AGAINST YOU, BECAUSE YOU ALLOW THAT WOMAN JEZEBEL, WHO CALLS HERSELF A PROPHETESS, TO TEACH AND SEDUCE MY SERVANTS TO COMMIT SEXUAL IMMORALITY [MARITAL SEXUALITY] AND EAT THINGS SACRIFICED TO IDOLS [IDOLATRY]. AND I GAVE HER TIME TO REPENT OF HER SEXUAL IMMORALITY [MARITAL SEXUALITY], AND SHE DID NOT REPENT. INDEED, I WILL CAST HER INTO A SICKBED, AND THOSE WHO COMMIT ADULTERY WITH HER INTO GREAT TRIBULATION, UNLESS THEY REPENT OF THEIR [SEXUAL] DEEDS. I WILL KILL HER CHILDREN WITH DEATH, AND ALL THE CHURCHES SHALL KNOW THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58] HE WHO SEARCHES THE MINDS AND HEARTS. AND I WILL GIVE TO EACH ONE OF YOU ACCORDING TO YOUR WORKS. NOW TO YOU I SAY, AND TO THE REST IN THYATIRA, AS MANY [CALLED----4 OR MORE] AS DO NOT HAVE THIS [SEXUAL] DOCTRINE [THE ELECT OF THE CHOSEN [3], FAITHFUL [2] & BEGOTTEN [1] HAS THIS SEX DOCTRINE TO ARREST, KILL & DAMN SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY & INTERRACIAL ABOMINATIONS AS A WHOLE], WHO HAVE NOT KNOWN [TO KNOW HOW TO COMBAT AGAINST THIS PERVERTED CORRUPTION] THE DEPTHS [THE BEGINNING DEEPEST INNER SEXUAL CORRUPTION IS MOLOCH [MAYBE MOLECH CALLED MILCOM OR SUKKOTH] WHICH MAKES YOU INTO SEXUAL PORN CREATURES LATER ON BECAUSE SOMETHING HAPPENED IN YOUR CHILD LIFE [NOT AT ACCOUNTABLE AGE] TO BECOME SEXUAL CREATURES AS FEMALES BY THE LORD LUCIFER [DEVIL] & MALES BY THE LADY VICTORIA [BABYLON] LATER ON, WHICH MOLOCH IS CHILD PORNOGRAPHY [MOLOCH IS AT THE UNSECURE 99.9999% LEVEL IN ACTS 7:59 ONLY] BETWEEN 5 TO 10 YEARS OF AGE IN RECEIVING 99.9980% [10%] IN ACTS 7:55 TO 99.9996% [100%] IN ACTS 7:56 OF SECURE TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE IN CHILD KIND IN THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW CONCERNING JESUS IN LUKE 2:17, 21, 27, 34, 40 BECAUSE ANYTHING YOUNGER THAN 5 YEARS OF AGE IN BABY KIND FROM 0 TO 3 YEARS OF AGE CONCERNING JESUS IN LUKE 2:12, 16 THEY HAVE NOT RECEIVED ANY TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE & ANYTHING OLDER THAN 10-11 YEARS OF AGE CONCERNING JESUS IS THE YOUNGEST BOY KIND/GIRL KIND IN LUKE 2:42] OF SATAN [LORD LUCIFER AS THE DEVIL WITH LADY VICTORIA AS BABYLON---THE INNER CORRUPTION [666/616 SEXUAL DNA WHICH IS XXX PORN DNA] OF MOLOCH HAPPENED AT 4 YEARS OF AGE IN INFANT KIND---JESUS WAS NOT TECHNICALLY MENTIONED AS AN INFANT (SUCKLING) IN LUKE] WITH A STIFF-NAKED STRIPPING NATURE THAT THE NON-APOSTLE STEVE HANDLED BEING LOCKED UP IN ASLEEP ONLY AT 100.0000% IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:60, WHICH ETERNALLY RELEASES THE STIFF-NECKED SEXUAL, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL NATURE THAT THE APOSTLE STEPHEN HANDLED BEING LOCKED UP IN ASLEEP ONLY AT 100.0000% IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 7:60], AS THEY SAY, I WILL PUT ON YOU NO OTHER BURDEN [THIS MEANS THE LADY VICTORIA IS SOLELY HELD 100% RESPONSIBLE & ACCOUNTABLE IN ISAIAH 47:1-15 & THE LORD LUCIFER IS THE 100% VICTIM OF CIRCUMSTANCE, WHICH MEANS THE WRITERS OF THE BIBLE ACCUSED LUCIFER FALSELY FROM THE BEGINNING TO THE END]. BUT HOLD FAST, WHAT YOU HAVE TILL I COME. AND HE WHO OVERCOMES [THE FULLNESS OF THE HOLY GHOST [SPIRIT OF TRUTH---LORD JOHN] GIVES YOU THE ABILITY TO REACH ACTS 7:1-7:56 ONLY AT 00.0000% TO 99.9996% ONLY, THE FULLNESS OF THE SON [SPIRIT OF CHRIST---LORD JESUS] AT 99.9997% TO 99.9999% IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:57-7:59 ONLY, THE FULLNESS OF THE LORDSHIP OF THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW [SPIRIT OF LAW---LORD JAMES] AT 99.9999% IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:59 ONLY, THE FULLNESS OF THE FATHER IN HIS KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP [SPIRIT OF THE FATHER---LORD STEPHEN] AT 100.0000% IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:60 ONLY & THE FULLNESS OF THE LORD [SPIRIT OF THE LORD---LORD YAHWEH] IN HIS KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP AT 100.0001% IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 8:1 ONLY & THIS WHOLE OPERATION OF TRUTH FROM THE HOLY GHOST TO THE LORD YAHWEH ENDURES FOR 8 YEARS & NOTHING LESS], AND KEEPS MY [DIVINE] WORKS UNTIL THE END, TO HIM I WILL GIVE POWER [EXCELLENCY OF AUTHORITY] OVER THE NATIONS---‘HE [JESUS OR ENOCH IN CHILD KIND FROM 5 YEARS OF AGE ON UP IN REVELATION 12:5] SHALL RULE THEM WITH A ROD OF IRON, THEY SHALL BE DASHED TO PIECES LIKE THE POTTER’S VESSELS [RANK 0 SHARD TIME PORTAL TO RANK 45 SHARD TIME PORTAL CAN BE BROKEN, WHICH IS 46 YEARS [56 YEARS IN STRENGTH] BECAUSE THEY ARE IDENTIFIABLE BY THE ANCIENT CRYSTAL STONE, BUT THE RANK 46 SHARD TIME PORTAL, WHICH IS THE ANCIENT DIAMOND STONE AS THE EXCELLENCY OF LORDSHIP CAN NOT BE BROKEN NOR CAN BE IDENTIFIED]’---I ALSO HAVE RECEIVED FROM MY FATHER [STEPHEN], AND I WILL GIVE HIM THE MORNING STAR. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES.’” **THE SEXLESS RESPONSIBILITY & HOLY ACCOUNTABILITY BECAUSE OF THE MOLOCH SEXUAL CORRUPTION! WHERE DOES THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD HOLD ALL ETERNAL CREATURES RESPONSIBLE & ACCOUNTABLE IF THERE IS MOLOCH CORRUPTION IN THEM? FIRST OFF, THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL NOT ARREST, KILL OR DAMN YOU IF YOU ARE NOT MOLOCH CORRUPTED, NORMALLY BETWEEN THE WAIST AND THE THIGH & MORE PRECISELY YOUR JOINING ENCOUNTERS [DIVINE INTERCOURSES] WITH OTHER ETERNAL CREATURES THAT ALWAYS CHANGES YOUR RELATIONSHIPS WITH THE LORD IN A POSITIVE WAY. IF YOU ARE SEXUAL, HOMOSEXUAL OR INTERRACIAL IN ABOMINABLE NATURES, THERE IS ALWAYS SOME SORT OF MOLOCH CORRUPTION. IF YOU ARE DIVINE, HOLY & SEPARATED CREATURES, THE LORD WILL NEVER ARREST, KILL OR DAMN YOU OR HOLD YOU RESPONSIBLE OR ACCOUNTABLE WITH THE MOLOCH CORRUPTION, BUT YOU MAY BE A VICTIM OF THE CIRCUMSTANCES. MOLOCH CORRUPTION IS THE YOUNGEST PORN SEXUALITY IN INFANT KIND THAT CAN BE COMMITTED AT 4 YEARS OF AGE THAT CAN ONLY BE CONTROLLED BY ETERNAL DEATHS, BUT CANNOT BE STEALED, KILLED OR DESTROYED BECAUSE IT IS INCURABLE IN NATURE & ETERNAL IN ITS ELEMENTS & QUALITIES. ALSO, MOLECH IS SIMILAR TO MOLOCH, BUT IT HAPPENS AFTER INFANT KIND AT A LATER AGE. EVEN IF YOUR NOT SCREWING OR STRIPPING, IF YOU GIVE YOUR STIFF-NECKED SEXUAL APPROVAL ONCE/STIFF-NAKED STRIPPING APPROVAL ONCE ALONE YOU HAVE THE MOLOCH CORRUPTION ALONE IN YOU & ARE SUBJECT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IN ROMANS 1:32; 3:4-23 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21. THE ETERNAL SOURCE OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP IS THE LADY VICTORIA’S MOLOCH CORRUPTION [ISAIAH 47:1-15] IN INFANT KIND IN THE MARRIED KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN A STIFF-NECKED SEXUAL SENSE THAT WILL GROW INTO A HOMOSEXUAL SENSE & END IN A INTERRACIAL ABOMINABLE SENSE THAT WAS HANDLED BY THE APOSTLE LORD STEPHEN AT 20 YEARS OF AGE [STRONG FRUITFUL CALL IS 16 YEARS THAT REACHES 4 YEARS OF AGE] IN ACTS 7:60 & IN THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN A STIFF-NAKED STRIPPING SENSE ONLY THAT WAS HANDLED BY THE NON-APOSTLE LORD STEPHEN AT 20 YEARS OF AGE [STRONG FRUITFUL CALL IS 16 YEARS THAT REACHES 4 YEARS OF AGE] IN ACTS 7:60. THIS ALSO MEANS THAT THE DEEP INNER CORRUPTION OF MOLOCH FROM THE LADY VICTORIA THE GREAT WITCH WAS NEVER IN ANY MALE ETERNAL CREATURES, BUT IN FEMALE ETERNAL CREATURES USE OUTSIDE MOLOCH INFLUENCES TO ENTICE & LURER WEAK MALE ETERNAL CREATURES, LIKE THE LORD LUCIFER INTO ELICIT PRACTICES OF MARITAL PORN SEXUALITIES. WITH THE TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL, IT WAS GOOD ON THE INSIDE [INNER PERSON-HEART] WITH THE LORD ADAM & THE LORD LUCIFER RESPECTIVELY, BUT EVIL ON THE OUTSIDE [OUTER PERSON-SKIN] WITH THE LORD ADAM & THE LORD LUCIFER RESPECTIVELY. ALSO, IT WAS GOOD ON THE OUTSIDE [OUTER PERSON-SKIN] WITH THE LADY EVE & THE LADY VICTORIA RESPECTIVELY, BUT EVIL ON THE INSIDE [INNER PERSON-HEART] WITH THE LADY EVE & THE LADY VICTORIA RESPECTIVELY. BUT REMEMBER THE LORD JOB ONLY BEAT ALL OF THIS CONCERNING THE OUTER PERSON-SKIN & INNER PERSON-HEART, BUT HIS WIFE DID NOT NOR ALL OF HIS 1ST FAMILY! THIS MEANS THERE WERE NO EQUALITY BETWEEN MALES & FEMALES FROM THE BEGINNING TO THE END BECAUSE THE MALE IS THE STRONGER VESSEL & THE FEMALE IS THE WEAKER VESSEL, WHICH CAN COME TO PERFECTION WITH FEMALES IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:9, BUT NOT EQUALITY. ALSO, IN THE ORIGINAL PACKAGE OF CREATION THERE WERE ONLY MALES, SUCH AS THE LOWER LORD ADAM [GENESIS 1:26-27] & THE HIGHER LORD LUCIFER [PROVERBS 8:30-31] & FEMALES, SUCH AS THE LOWER LADY EVE [GENESIS 2:22-23] & THE HIGHER LADY VICTORIA [PROVERBS 8:30-31] CAME AFTERWARDS AS AN ADD ON, BUT NO EQUALITY WHAT SO EVER IN THE SINGLE REALMS. MARRIAGE ALSO FOLLOWS THIS RULE OF NO EQUALITY BECAUSE THE WIFE IS SUBJECT TO HER OWN HUSBAND. WHEN THE LADY EVE WANTED TO BE LIKE THE LORD LUCIFER KNOWN AS THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM OVER THE LORD ADAM, SHE FELL BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD GAVE THE AUTHORITY TO MALES & NEVER FEMALES CONCERNING THE UNMARRIED REALMS TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE REALMS. ALSO, THE WHOLE BLACK RACE COMES AFTER THE INITIAL PACKAGE OF THE WHITE RACE OF CREATION AS AN ADD ON UNDER THE WHITE FEMALES. IN THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST LEVEL, THE LADY VICTORIA THE GREAT VIRGIN & FEMALE YAHWEH IS ONLY SUBJECT TO THE LORD YAHWEH HIMSELF FROM THE BEGINNING TO THE END & OVER EVERY OTHER ETERNAL CREATURE THAT IS MALE OR FEMALE IN PROVERBS 8:22-25. HOW DOES THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD HANDLE THE MOLOCH CORRUPTION? THE LORD PHINEHAS’S NAME MEANS “MOUTH OF BRASS.” THE SCRIPTURE REFERENCES OF THE LORD PHINEHAS IS IN EXODUS 6:25; NUMBERS 25:7-11; 31:6; JOSHUA 22:13, 30-32; 24:33 & JUDGES 20:28. THE LORD PHINEHAS’S LIFE AND TIMES: THE LORD PHINEHAS WAS A 2ND GENERATION PRIEST WHO LIVED DURING THE LORD MOSES AND THE EXODUS. AFTER 40 YEARS OF THE ISRAELITES WANDERING, THEY CAMPED ON THE PLAINS OF MOAB, WHERE SOME OF THE MEN FELL INTO A TRAP, WHICH IS CALLED TODAY A “HONEY TRAP.” THE MOABITE WOMEN SEDUCED THE ISRAELITE MEN AND INVOLVED THEM IN THE HIGH LEVEL OF EROTIC PAGAN RELIGIOUS RITE OF SEXUALITY IS IN NUMBERS 25:7-11. THE WHORE’S INTENTS WERE TO TURN THE FATHER STEPHEN AGAINST THEM SO HE WOULD PUNISH THEM OF THEIR SEXUALITY RATHER THAN FIGHT FOR THEM. WHEN A ISRAELITE MAN BROUGHT THE MOABITE PROSTITUTE INTO THE CAMP, THE LORD PHINEHAS IN HIS ANGER KILLED BOTH IN THEIR TENT, AND STOPPED A PLAGUE THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN HAD BEGUN IN THE CAMP BECAUSE OF SEXUALITY, AND THE FATHER STEPHEN REWARDED THE LORD PHINEHAS WITH THE “COVENANT OF PEACE” IN THE CAMP. THE LORD PHINEHAS’S RELATIONSHIPS: THE LORD PHINEHAS’S RELATIONSHIP WITH HIS PEOPLE: YEARS LATER THE ISRAELITES CONSTRUCTED AN ALTAR FOR THE USE OF ILLICIT SACRIFICES. THEY ORGANIZED A FACT-FINDING MISSION AND CALLED PHINEHAS TO LEAD THIS INVESTIGATION. THE LORD PHINEHAS DISCOVERED THAT THE TRANS-JORDON TRIBES HAD BEEN AFRAID WHERE THEY WOULD MIGHT DENY THEIR RIGHT TO SHARE IN THE WORSHIP OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. SO, THEY CONSTRUCTED AN ALTAR, BY FOLLOWING THE RULES LAID OUT IN MOSES’ WRITINGS. THE LORD PHINEHAS ACCEPTED THEIR EXPLANATION AND AVOIDED A CIVIL WAR. THE LORD PHINEHAS’S RELATIONSHIP WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE LORD PHINEHAS WAS FAITHFUL IN DOING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMAND BY KILLING THE TWO IN THE TENT BECAUSE OF SEXUAL CORRUPTION IN THE CAMP. HE TRUSTED IN THE FATHER STEPHEN AND HE REWARDED THE LORD PHINEHAS BY HIS OBEDIENCE. THE LORD PHINEHAS AS AN EXAMPLE FOR TODAY: THE LORD PHINEHAS TEACHES THAT COMMITMENT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN MAY SEEM HARSH BUT RIGHT. THE LORD PHINEHAS REMINDS US THAT WE WHO ARE WILLING TO LISTEN AND EAGER TO KEEP PEACE WHEN MISUNDERSTANDING ARISE IS WISE. THE LORD PHINEHAS REMINDS US TO BE HARSH WHEN HARSHNESS IS APPROPRIATE AND COMPASSIONATE WHEN IT IS FITTING TO LISTEN AND MAKE PEACE.**  WHAT IS THE TRUE PURPOSE OF THE THOUSAND-YEAR REIGN OF THE LORD?  THE MILLENNIUM ALSO KNOWN AS THE MILLENNIAL SEXLESS KINGDOM IS THE 1,000-YEAR REIGN OF THE LORD AFTER THE TRIBULATION & BEFORE ALL THE SEXLESS PEOPLE OF THE WORLD ARE SENT TO HEAVEN OR BEFORE ALL THE SEXUAL PEOPLE OF THE WORLD ARE SENT TO HELL. THE LORD WILL REIGN AS KING OVER ISRAEL AS WELL AS ALL THE NATIONS OF THE WORLD IN ISAIAH 2:4; 42:1. THE WORLD WILL LIVE IN PEACE IN ISAIAH 11:6-9; 32:18, THE LORD LUCIFER/LADY VICTORIA WILL BE ARRESTED & BOUND IN REVELATION 20:1-3, & AT THE BEGINNING, EVERYONE WILL SEXLESS WORSHIP THE LORD IN ISAIAH 2:2-3. THE PURPOSE OF THE 1,000-YEAR REIGN IS TO FULFILL PROMISES THE LORD MADE TO THE WORLD THAT CANNOT BE FULFILLED WHILE THE LORD LUCIFER/LADY VICTORIA IS FREE TO ROAM AROUND & MAN WHO THAT STILL HAS POLITICAL AUTHORITY. SOME OF THESE PROMISES, CALLED COVENANTS, WERE GIVEN SPECIFICALLY TO ISRAEL. OTHERS WERE GIVEN TO THE NATIONS OF THE WORLD, & CREATION. ALL OF THESE WILL BE FULFILLED DURING THE LORD’S 1,000-YEAR REIGN. THE PALESTINIAN COVENANT, ALSO CALLED THE LAND COVENANT (DEUTERONOMY 30:1-10): THE LORD HAS ALREADY FULFILLED THE PERSONAL ASPECTS OF THE ABRAHAMIC COVENANT, ABRAHAM DID GO TO THE PROMISED LAND, HE DID HAVE MANY DESCENDANTS, & HE IS THE FOREFATHER OF MANY NATIONS. SEVERAL HUNDRED YEARS AFTER ABRAHAM, JOSHUA LED THE ISRAELITES TO CLAIM OWNERSHIP OF THE PROMISED LAND. BUT ISRAEL HAS NEVER POSSESSED THE SPECIFIC BOUNDARIES THAT THE LORD PROMISED IN GENESIS 15:18-20 & NUMBERS 34:1-12. NOT EVEN SOLOMON RULED OVER THIS PARTICULAR AREA IN 1ST KINGS 4:21-24. ALTHOUGH HE DID REIGN FROM THE RIVER OF EGYPT TO THE EUPHRATES, HE DID NOT HOLD THE AREA FROM MOUNT HOR TO HAZARENAN IN NUMBERS 34:7-9, INTO PRESENT-DAY LEBANON & SYRIA. IN ADDITION, THE COVENANT THE LORD MADE WITH ABRAHAM WAS THAT HE AND HIS DESCENDANTS WOULD HAVE THE LAND FOR ETERNITY IN GENESIS 13:15; 17:8 & EZEKIEL 16:60. THE CURRENT ISRAELI STATE MAY BE A STEP IN THIS DIRECTION, BUT THEY STILL DO NOT POSSESS THE BOUNDARIES THE LORD LAID OUT. THE DAVIDIC COVENANT (2 SAMUEL 7): THE LORD’S COVENANT WITH DAVID WAS THAT HIS LINE WOULD NEVER DIE OUT & THAT DAVID’S HEIR, WHICH IS SOLOMON WOULD SIT ON THE THRONE OF ISRAEL FOREVER IN 2ND SAMUEL 7:16. BIBLICAL SCHOLARS AGREE THAT THE LORD IS THE FULFILLMENT OF THIS COVENANT, ONE OF THE REASONS HIS GENEALOGY IS GIVEN FOR BOTH HIS STEP-FATHER IN MATTHEW 1:1-17 & HIS MOTHER IN LUKE 3:23-38. THE JEWS UNDERSTOOD THIS WHEN THEY LAID DOWN PALM BRANCHES & THEIR CLOAKS AS THE LORD RODE INTO JERUSALEM IN MATTHEW 21:1-17. THEY EXPECTED HIM TO BE A MILITARY/POLITICAL LEADER THAT WOULD LIBERATE THEM FROM THE ROMANS & MAKE ISRAEL A GREAT NATION AGAIN. BUT THEY DIDN’T UNDERSTAND THE NATURE OF THE LORD’S WORK AT THE TIME WAS FOR THE NEW COVENANT, NOT THE DAVIDIC COVENANT. THE 1,000-YEAR REIGN WILL BE THE BEGINNING OF THE LORD’S ETERNAL REIGN OVER ISRAEL & THE EARTH IN REVELATION 20:4, 6. THE NEW COVENANT (JEREMIAH 31:31-34): THE WORK OF THE NEW COVENANT, THE LORD’S DEATH & RESURRECTION TO RECONCILE HEARTS TO THE LORD, HAS BEEN ACCOMPLISHED. BUT WE HAVE NOT YET SEEN THE COMPLETE FULFILLMENT. IN JEREMIAH 31:33 SAYS, “BUT THIS IS THE COVENANT THAT I WILL MAKE WITH THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL AFTER THOSE DAYS, DECLARES THE LORD: I WILL PUT MY LAW WITHIN THEM, & I WILL WRITE IT ON THEIR HEARTS. AND I WILL BE THEIR GOD [LORD], AND THEY SHALL BE MY PEOPLE.” IN EZEKIEL 36:28 GIVES MORE SPECIFICS: “YOU SHALL DWELL IN THE LAND THAT I GAVE TO YOUR FATHERS, & YOU SHALL BE MY PEOPLE, & I WILL BE YOUR GOD [LORD].” IN ISAIAH 59:20-21 EXPLAINS THAT THIS COVENANT IS POSSIBLE BECAUSE OF THE REDEEMER, & THE RECONCILIATION HE PROVIDES WILL LAST FOREVER. THIS COVENANT DOES NOT MEAN THAT EVERY JEW WILL BE SAVED. BUT IT DOES MEAN THAT ISRAEL AS A NATION WILL WORSHIP THEIR MESSIAH THE LORD. THE OT PROPHETS WHO SPOKE OF THIS COVENANT, INCLUDING ISAIAH, JEREMIAH, HOSEA, & EZEKIEL, ALL WROTE THAT IT WILL BE FULFILLED IN THE FUTURE. FROM THEIR TIME ON, ISRAEL HAS YET TO BE AN INDEPENDENT NATION THAT WORSHIPED ITS MESSIAH THE LORD IN ROMANS 9-11. THEY WILL BE IN THE 1,000-YEAR REIGN OF THE LORD.  OTHER COVENANT PROMISES: THOSE ARE THE COVENANTS THE LORD MADE WITH ISRAEL THAT ARE TO BE FULFILLED IN JESUS’ 1,000-YEAR REIGN, BUT THE HOLY BIBLE LISTS OTHER COVENANT PROMISES THAT WILL BE FULFILLED, TOO. THE LORD PROMISED THAT HE WILL MAKE HIS ENEMIES A FOOTSTOOL, & THAT THE LORD’S FOLLOWERS WILL WORSHIP HIM FREELY IN PSALMS 100. THE LORD PROMISED THE NATIONS OF THE WORLD THAT THEY WOULD LIVE IN PEACE WITH THE LORD AS THEIR RULER IN DANIEL 7:11-14. AND THE LORD PROMISED CREATION THAT THE SEXUAL CURSE WOULD BE LIFTED IN ROMANS 8:18-23, ANIMALS & THE EARTH WOULD BE RESTORED TO PEACE & PROSPERITY IN ISAIAH 11:6-9; 32:13-15, & PEOPLE WOULD BE FREED FROM DISEASE IN EZEKIEL 34:16. THESE, TOO, WILL BE FULFILLED DURING THE 1,000-YEAR REIGN.  **APOSTLE LORD LUCIFER’S LIGHT COVENANT IN THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR THE WHITE NATION IN PROVERBS 1, REVELATION 3 & LUKE 24**  WHO WAS LUCIFER? LUCIFER WAS AN ANOINTED CHERUB WHO COVERS, WHICH WAS INSTRUCTED BY GOD TO GUARD THE ENTRANCE TO THE GARDEN OF EDEN, THE MERCY SEAT, THE ARK OF THE COVENANT AND GOD’S THRONE. LUCIFER WAS VERY WISE AS BEING THE MOST BEAUTIFUL CHERUB GOD HAD CREATED. LUCIFER WAS PERFECT OVER THE FULL ANGELICAL HIERARCHY WHICH CONSISTED OF 24 REALMS. LUCIFER WAS FIRE BAPTIZED SINCE HE WALKED TO AND FRO THROUGH THE FIERY STONES. LUCIFER WAS VERY STRONG IN THAT HE COULD WEAKEN THE LAWS IF THEY GOT OUT OF HAND IN ISAIAH 14:12. LUCIFER WAS HUMBLE AND ESTABLISHED BY GOD PRIOR TO HIS FALL. LUCIFER’S LIFE: LUCIFER LIVED IN THE MOUNTAIN OF GOD WHERE HIS LIFE AS A CHERUB BEGAN IN THE 1ST DAY TO THE 6TH DAY OF CREATION. LUCIFER’S BODY WAS A CELESTIAL BODY THAT CONCERNED A HEAVENLY NATURE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:40. LUCIFER’S BIRTH INTO EXISTENCE WAS IN THE 1ST DAY OF CREATION CONCERNING THE LIGHT SINCE HE WAS A LIGHT BEARER. THE LORD BLESSED LUCIFER AND KEPT HIM PERFECT IN ALL HIS WAYS OF LIFE. LUCIFER ALSO LIVED BY THE SPIRIT AND POWER OF GOD, THERE WAS NO BREATH OF LIFE IN HIM AS IS IN MAN. LUCIFER’S LIFE IN HIS ACTIONS SET THE STANDARD FOR ALL OTHER CHERUBS TO FOLLOW. EVEN MICHAEL WAS UNDER HIS AUTHORITY AT THE TIME PRIOR TO LUCIFER’S FALL. LUCIFER’S DWELLING PLACE WAS A THRONE THAT GOD PROVIDED. LUCIFER LIVED AND RESTED THERE. LUCIFER HAD CHERUB’S FOOD TO EAT FROM HEAVEN. THIS FOOD WAS A HEAVENLY FOOD AND ITS NATURE IS A GREAT MYSTERY. PROBABLY IT DERIVED FROM THE WISDOM AND UNDERSTANDING OF THE FOREKNOWLEDGE OF THE TREE OF LIFE WHICH WAS THE BREAD OF LIFE IN JOHN 6:31-51. LUCIFER’S DRINK WAS DERIVED IN JOHN 6:35-58. LUCIFER HAD MANY JOYFUL DAYS IN PRAISING AND EXTOLLING GOD. LUCIFER WOULD LAY DOWN HIS LIFE FOR THE CHERUBS THAT WERE UNDER HIM AND FOR GOD’S THRONE. LUCIFER’S BODY WAS ALSO A TYPE OF DIVINE NATURE WHICH HIS LIFE COULD RELATE TO GOD AS “AN ANGEL (LORD) OF THE LORD”. THIS DID NOT MEAN HE WAS GOD, BUT THAT HE HAD PHYSICAL AND SPIRITUAL QUALITIES THAT FOLLOWED. LUCIFER HAD A SPIRIT WITH A MIND, WILL AND EMOTIONS THAT COULD MAKE HEAVENLY DECISIONS AND HEAVENLY REASONS IN WHOM GOD APPROVED. LUCIFER’S LIFE WAS PERFECT FROM THE DAY HE WAS CREATED IN EZEKIEL 28:15. LUCIFER’S INTELLIGENCE MUST HAVE BEEN GREAT SINCE HE WAS AT ITS FULLEST PEAK THAT GOD PROVIDED FOR HIM IN EZEKIEL 28:11. THIS CAUSED HIS LIFE TO BE RESPECTED AMONG THE CHERUBS AND HIS EXTREME BEAUTY ASTOUNDED OTHER CHERUBS. SINCE GOD IN JOHN 1:1-18 DECLARES THAT GOD BECAME PHYSICAL AS “THE ANGEL (LORD) OF THE LORD”, THE CHERUBS ALSO BECAME PHYSICAL IN CERTAIN QUALITIES IN THEIR BODIES WITH ETERNAL SPIRITS. NO GREAT MARVEL, EVEN THE MICHAEL’S LIFE & HIS CHERUB’S LIVES CAN BE WORSHIPED AS ANOINTED CHERUBS WHO COVERS IN ACTS 7:42-43 BASED ON WHAT MANKIND DOES. MOST OF THE ANGELS (LORD) CAME BEFORE MAN IN JOB 38:4-7. LUCIFER’S ROLES: LUCIFER’S ROLES AS PROTECTOR OR A TOWERING CHERUB IS INTERESTING. IN HEAVEN, LUCIFER WAS THE HIGHEST OF GOD’S ANGELS (LORDS) WHO GUARDED GOD’S THRONE. IN REVELATION 4:1-11, THE THRONE IS TALKED ABOUT AS HAVING SEVEN LAMPS OF FIRE TO ILLUMINATE THE INTERIOR. ALSO, THERE ARE 24 SEATS GIRDED AROUND THE THRONE FOR A HEAVENLY COUNCIL. THERE IS A RAINBOW AROUND THE THRONE IN APPEARANCE LIKE AN EMERALD AND THE THRONE WAS LIKE JASPER AND SARDIUS STONE IN APPEARANCE. BEFORE THE THRONE WAS A SEA OF GLASS AND IN THE MIDST WERE FOUR LIVING CREATURES (CHERUBIM ARE VERY SIMILAR WITH LIVING CREATURES) WATCHING THE THRONE. ON THE EARTH, LUCIFER WAS INSTRUCTED BY GOD TO GUARD THE WAY OR ENTRANCE OF THE GARDEN OF EDEN IN EZEKIEL 28:12-15. LUCIFER HAD EVERY PRECIOUS STONE TO WORK WITH. THE JASPER, SARDIUS, TOPAZ, EMERALD, ONYX, TURQUOISE, DIAMOND, SAPPHIRE AND BERYL WITH GOLD SETTINGS WERE HIS COVERINGS AND AUTHORITY. LUCIFER AS THE HIGHEST WORSHIP LEADER WAS EVIDENT IN SCRIPTURE. LUCIFER’S WORKMANSHIP IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN WAS HIS TIMBRELS AND PIPES. THIS PROBABLY MEANT THAT HE SUPERVISED THE PRAISE AND WORSHIP TO THE HIGHEST LORD IN HIS THRONE AND IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN ON EARTH. IN REVELATION 4:8-11 IT DECLARES THAT THE LIVING CREATURES OR CHERUBIM “DOES NOT REST DAY OR NIGHT, BUT SAYS HOLY, HOLY, HOLY, LORD GOD ALMIGHTY, WHO WAS, WHO IS AND WHO IS TO COME!” FOR THE LORD IS WORTHY TO RECEIVE OMNIPOTENCE, HONOR AND GLORY, FOR BY THY PLEASURE THEY HAVE THEIR BEING AND WERE CREATED. LUCIFER IN THIS ROLE WAS ANOINTED ALSO TO DIRECT THE WORSHIP TOWARDS GOD. LUCIFER LED 24 CHOIRS OF ANGELS (LORDS) IN THIS TYPE OF WORSHIP, FOR THE ANOINTING BREAKS EVERY YOKE AND UPLIFTS EVERY PROBLEM AND SINCE LUCIFER WAS PERFECT, HE MUST HAVE BEEN FULL OF ANOINTING TO DO THE TASK OF SUPERVISING THE 24 HEAVENLY CHOIRS. ALSO, LUCIFER WORKED MOSTLY ON THE TIMBRELS AND PIPES TO CONSIDER PERFECTION IN THE HEAVENLY WORSHIP MUSIC TO GOD. THIS HAD TO BE RIGHT AND LUCIFER WAS THE ONE TO MAKE SURE IT WAS PERFECT. LUCIFER’S RELATIONSHIPS LUCIFER’S RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD WAS VERY GOOD. LUCIFER WOULD OBEY THE COMMANDS OF GOD WITH NO QUESTION AND GOD BLESSED HIM. IN EZEKIEL 28:15 IT TELLS US THAT LUCIFER WAS PERFECT FROM THE DAY THAT GOD CREATED HIM. SO, HIS RELATIONSHIP HAD TO BE PERFECT IN OBEYING GOD EVERY TIME GOD WANTED HIM TO ACCOMPLISH SOMETHING. LUCIFER CAME TO UNDERSTAND LIKE THE POSITIONS OF THE LEADER AND THE SUBORDINATE, THE MASTER AND THE SERVANT AND THE TEACHER AND THE DISCIPLE. LUCIFER KNEW HE WAS CREATION ALSO AND GOD IS PREEXISTENT, INDEPENDENT, AND TRANSCENDENT. LUCIFER LOOKED UP TO GOD AND DESIRED TO BE LIKE HIM. IN HEBREWS 1:5-7 IT DECLARES “FOR TO WHICH OF THE ANGELS (LORDS) DID HE EVER SAY: YOU ARE MY SON, TODAY I HAVE BEGOTTEN YOU? AND AGAIN: I WILL BE TO HIM A FATHER (STEPHEN) AND HE SHALL BE TO ME A SON (LUCIFER)? BUT WHEN HE AGAIN BRINGS THE FIRSTBORN INTO THE WORLD, HE SAYS: LET ALL THE ANGELS (LORDS) OF GOD WORSHIP HIM. AND OF THE ANGELS (LORDS) HE SAYS: WHO MAKES HIS ANGELS (LORDS) SPIRITS AND HIS MINISTERS A FLAME OF FIRE.” LUCIFER WAS A SON TO GOD TO THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THERE ARE MANY SONS OF GOD IN LUKE 20:35-36. LUCIFER’S RELATIONSHIPS WITH OTHER ANOINTED CHERUBS MUST HAVE BEEN PERFECT ALSO. LUCIFER WOULD GET COMMANDS FROM GOD AND THEN LUCIFER WOULD ISSUE THESE COMMANDS TO HIS BEST CHERUBS THAT WERE FULLY QUALIFIED FOR THE TASK AT HAND. LUCIFER HAD RELATIONSHIPS WITH FEMALE CHERUBS SINCE IN REVELATION 12:1-2, 5-6 IT TALKS ABOUT A FEMALE CHERUB HAVING A CELESTIAL SON. AND IN ZECHARIAH 5:5-11 IT TALKS ABOUT TWO FEMALE CHERUBS THROWING “WICKEDNESS” INTO THE BASKET TO BRING IT TO SHINAR (BABYLON). LUCIFER WAS NOT AUTHORIZED TO HAVE SEXUAL RELATIONSHIPS WITH OTHER FEMALE CHERUBS OR WOMANKIND ON EARTH SINCE IN LUKE 20:35-36 AND MATTHEW 22:30 DECLARES THAT. SO, LUCIFER & THE FEMALE CHERUBS “SHARED DIVINE NATURE” ALSO CALLED DIVINE INTERCOURSE IN RESPECTS TO ACTS 17:28-29; 2ND PETER 1:4; ROMAN 1:20 & COLOSSIANS 2:9-10. GOD KNOWS THAT CHERUBS NEED AWAY TO MULTIPLY AND BE FRUITFUL IN THEIR RELATIONSHIPS, BUT THERE IS NO SEX OR MARRIAGE IN THE CHERUBIM PRIOR TO LUCIFER’S FALL FOR 6,000 YEARS SINCE HE WAS PERFECT FROM THE DAY HE WAS CREATED IN EZEKIEL 28:15. ASMODEUS (PRIOR TO HIS FALL) PROTECTED THE SEXUAL RELATIONS OF MARRIED HUMAN BEINGS IN TOBIT 3:9 WHICH WOULD MEAN CHERUB AUTHORITY OVER THE MARRIAGE REALM. LUCIFER’S EATING ANGELICAL BREAD AND DRINKING ANGELICAL WATER DID NOT CHANGE HIS RELATIONSHIPS WITH GOD. WHAT WAS LUCIFER’S WORLD? LUCIFER’S WORLD CONSISTED OF 6,000 YEAR REIGN WHICH CONCERNED PRIMARILY CHERUBIM’S. LUCIFER’S WORLD BEGAN PROBABLY IN GENESIS 1:3-5; ISAIAH 24 IN WHICH IT CONCERNS THE LIGHT DAY. LUCIFER WAS A LIGHT BEARER. IT LASTED FROM GENESIS 1:3-2:25 IN WHICH LUCIFER’S WORLD WAS PERFECT. IN GENESIS 1:6-8 IT CONCERNED THE “FIRMAMENT” OR HEAVEN IN THE 2ND DAY IN WHICH LUCIFER WAS PLACED IN TO GUARD THE THRONE OF GOD. IN GENESIS 1:9-13 IT CONCERNED THE GOOD LAND, SEA AND PLANT VEGETATION IN THE 3RD DAY IN WHICH LUCIFER BECOMING HUMAN FORM TO MEET HUMAN BEINGS WOULD CONSTITUTE CERTAIN HUMAN QUALITIES. POSSIBLY LUCIFER LIVED OFF THE LAND AND DRANK THE WATER WHILE HE WAS ON EARTH. IN GENESIS 1:14-19 IT CONCERNED THE HEAVENLY BODIES OR CELESTIAL BODIES IN THE 4TH DAY IN WHICH LUCIFER’S BODY HAD CELESTIAL QUALITIES. IN GENESIS 1:20-23 IT CONCERNED WITH AIR AND SEA ANIMALS IN THE 5TH DAY IN WHICH LUCIFER PROBABLY MONITORED THEIR ANIMAL BEHAVIORS. IN GENESIS 1:24-31 IT CONCERNED EARTHLY ANIMALS, MAN AND MAN’S FOOD IN THE 6TH DAY IN WHICH LUCIFER DID SUPERVISE BY THE COMMAND OF GOD SINCE MAN IS IN THE IMAGE AND LIKENESS OF GOD. IN WHICH THE MAJORITY OF LUCIFER’S WORLD WAS PRIOR TO ADAM’S WORLD IN GENESIS 1:1-25 WHICH CONCERNED THE “**SONS OF GOD**” ALSO CALLED THE “**AGE OF THE DRAGON LORDS**” IN LUKE 20:35-36; EZEKIEL CHAPTER 1 AND CHAPTER 10; GENESIS 1:1-2:25, 3:23-24; EXODUS 25:18-22; 37:7-9 & ISAIAH 6:2-5. THIS WAS LUCIFER’S WORLD PRIOR TO THE FALL. LUCIFER’S FALL (ISAIAH 14:12-21 IN HEAVEN, & ON THE EARTH IN EZEKIEL 28:11-19) HAPPENED IN HEAVEN AFTER THE SIX DAYS OF CREATION WERE ACCOMPLISHED BY GOD SINCE IT DECLARES IN GENESIS 2:1 “THUS THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH AND ALL THE HOST OF THEM WERE FINISHED.” WHAT OFFICE POSITIONS DID LUCIFER HOLD? LUCIFER HELD TWO OFFICE POSITIONS. THEY WERE THE OFFICE OF THE MORNING STAR AND THE OFFICE OF THE ARCHANGEL. FIRST, THE OFFICE OF THE MORNING STAR IS EVIDENT IN SCRIPTURE. THE MORNING STAR OR ALSO CALLED DAY STAR IS THE POSITION OF THE ANOINTED CHERUB WHO COVERS. SUPPOSEDLY, IT IS THE HIGHEST POSITION HELD IN THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY. THE MORNING STAR WOULD BE THE INTRINSIC WORSHIP LEADER SUPERVISING THE HEAVENLY PRAISES TO GOD IN HIS THRONE. THE MORNING STAR WALKS BACK AND FORTH IN THE MIDST OF THE FIERY STONES AS A JEWEL STONE-SMITH WITH GOLD (GOLD-SMITH) AND HAS THE WORKMANSHIP OF HIS TIMBRES AND PIPES IN HEAVENLY MUSIC. THE MORNING STAR IS FULL OF WISDOM AND PERFECT IN BEAUTY IN EZEKIEL 28:12. THE MORNING STAR IS IN THE HOLY MOUNTAIN OF GOD AND IS ESTABLISHED BY GOD. THE MORNING STAR IS THE SURE SEAL OF PERFECTION AND MONITORS THE OUTCOMES IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN CONCERNING THE ENTRANCE TO THE TREE OF LIFE. THE MORNING STAR IS AN ANGELICAL CREATION WHICH IS PERFECT IN HIS WAYS. THE MORNING STAR IS ALSO CALLED A LIGHT BEARER PROTECTING GOD’S GLORY AND ASSURING HIS PLANS FROM THE THRONE. THE MORNING STAR ALSO IS KNOWN AS THE SHINING ONE IN THE LIGHT. THE OFFICE OF THE ARCHANGEL IS EVIDENT IN TRUE SCRIPTURE. LIKE THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL, URIEL, RAPHAEL, GABRIEL, JEREMIEL, JESUS, JOHN, JAMES, LUCIFER WAS SET APART FROM THEM AS THE ONE FULL OF WISDOM & THE MOST PERFECT & BEAUTIFUL CREATION GOD CREATED IN THE ARCHANGELS. THE ARCHANGEL WOULD BE CONSIDERED FIRST IN POSITION, CREATION & REPUTATION. ALSO, THE ARCHANGEL IS ALSO CALLED “**CHIEF**” IN POSITION. LUCIFER AS AN ARCHANGEL WOULD PROTECT THE DIVINE PURPOSES OF GOD & OPPOSE THOSE EVIL SPIRITS WHO TRIED TO RESIST GOD. WHEN WAS LUCIFER CAST DOWN TO THE EARTH? ON THE SEVENTH DAY LUCIFER FELL BECAUSE IT DECLARES THAT ALL THAT GOD HAD MADE IN THE SIX DAYS OF CREATION WERE PERFECT AND VERY GOOD. IN GENESIS 2:1 SAYS “THUS THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH WERE CREATED & ALL THE HOSTS OF THEM.” THIS MEANS THERE WAS NO DISHARMONY IN HEAVEN OR ON EARTH WHILE IT WAS BEING CREATED. IN ISAIAH 14:12-21 SAYS “HOW YOU ARE FALLEN FROM HEAVEN, O LUCIFER, SON OF THE MORNING! HOW YOU ARE CUT DOWN TO THE GROUND. YOU WHO WEAKENED THE LAWS! FOR YOU HAVE SAID IN YOUR HEART: ‘I WILL ASCEND INTO HEAVEN, I WILL EXALT MY THRONE ABOVE THE STARS (CHERUBIM) OF GOD, I WILL ALSO SIT ON THE MOUNT OF THE CONGREGATION ON THE FARTHEST SIDES OF THE NORTH, I WILL ASCEND ABOVE THE HEIGHTS OF THE CLOUDS & I WILL BE LIKE THE MOST HIGH.’” LUCIFER IS SATAN WHO FELL IN (EROS) LOVE WITH HIS OWN BEAUTY & WAS PRIDEFUL & SELF-CENTERED IN NATURE. THE REBELLION WAS THE FIVE I WILL STATEMENT’S HE MADE TO GOD. GOD SAID THAT LUCIFER WILL BE THROWN IN HELL IN LUKE 16:19-31, LUCIFER WILL BE GAZED UPON & A SPECTACLE IN ISAIAH 14:16-17, LUCIFER WILL BE TALKED ABOUT, MOCKED & SCORNED IN LUKE 14:16-18, LUCIFER WILL BE CAST OUT OF HIS GRAVE LIKE A DEAD CARCASS IN ISAIAH 14:19 & LUCIFER WILL BE ALONE IN ISAIAH 14:20-21. GOD’S DECLARATION OF UTTERANCES TO LUCIFER IS THE LAST & FINAL WORD & THE END OF HIS PLOT & REBELLION (WITCHCRAFT) AGAINST GOD. THIS LUCIFER WANTED TO BE GOD & TO BE TOTALLY WORSHIPPED AS THE LORD YAH THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN, BUT GOD KNEW HIS EVERY THOUGHT & CAST HIM TO THE GROUND. WHY DID LUCIFER FALL? LUCIFER FELL BECAUSE GOD DID NOT CHOOSE TO PUT UP WITH LUCIFER’S REBELLION THAT WAS AGAINST HIM. LUCIFER CHALLENGED GOD IN ISAIAH 14:12-14 & ACTS 5:39. IN ISAIAH 14:19-21 IT DECLARES IN HEAVEN “BUT YOU ARE CAST OUT OF YOUR GRAVE LIKE AN ABOMINABLE BRANCH. LIKE THE GARMENT OF THOSE WHO ARE SLAIN THRUST THROUGH WITH A SWORD. WHO GO DOWN TO THE STONES OF THE PIT, LIKE A CORPSE TRODDEN UNDERFOOT. YOU WILL NOT BE JOINED WITH THEM IN BURIAL, BECAUSE YOU HAVE DESTROYED YOUR LAND AND SLAIN YOUR PEOPLE. THE BROOD OF EVILDOERS SHALL NEVER BE NAME. PREPARE SLAUGHTER FOR HIS CHILDREN BECAUSE THE INIQUITY OF THEIR FATHERS.” ON EARTH IN EZEKIEL 28:15-19 IT DECLARES “TILL INIQUITY WAS FOUND IN YOU. BY THE ABUNDANCE OF YOUR TRADING YOU BECAME FILLED WITH VIOLENCE WITHIN, AND YOU SINNED. THEREFORE, I CAST YOU AS A PROFANE THING OUT OF THE MOUNTAIN OF GOD AND I DESTROYED YOU, O COVERING CHERUB, FROM THE MIDST OF THE FIERY STONES. YOUR HEART WAS LIFTED UP BECAUSE OF YOUR BEAUTY, YOU CORRUPTED YOUR WISDOM FOR THE SAKE OF YOUR SPLENDOR. I CAST YOU TO THE GROUND, I LAID YOU BEFORE KINGS, THAT THEY MIGHT GAZE AT YOU. YOU DEFILED YOUR SANCTUARIES BY THE MULTITUDE OF YOUR INIQUITIES, BY THE INIQUITY OF YOUR TRADING. THEREFORE, I BROUGHT FIRE FROM YOUR MIDST, IT DEVOURED YOU AND I TURNED YOU TO ASHES UPON THE EARTH IN THE SIGHT OF ALL WHO KNEW YOU AMONG THE PEOPLES ARE ASTONISHED AT YOU AND SHALL BE NO MORE FOREVER.” THIS IS HOW AND WHY LUCIFER FELL. THE LORD WILL RESTORE IT BY TRUTH IN ACTS 29:10-12, 25; 29:2.  **APOSTLE LORD JOB’S UPRIGHT COVENANT IN THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR THE WHITE NATION IN PROVERBS 2, REVELATION 4 & ACTS 1**  IN JOB 1:1 IT SAYS THAT THERE WAS A MARRIED MAN NAMED JOB WHO WAS PERFECT AND UPRIGHT, ONE WHO SHUNNED EVIL AND FEARED GOD. ALSO, A SIMILAR SCRIPTURE IS IN JOB 2:3. THIS COVENANT IS UNSTABLE BECAUSE IT CONCERNS IGNORANCE ON JOB’S PART IN NOT KNOWING THE SUPREME OMNIPOTENCE (AUTHORITY) OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 38:1-41:34. THE LORD WILL RESTORE IT BY TRUTH IN ACTS 29:10-12, 25; 29:2.  **APOSTLE LORD ADAM’S PERFECT COVENANT IN THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR THE WHITE NATION IN PROVERBS 3, REVELATION 5 & ACTS 2**  IN GENESIS 1:26-2:25 TELLS US ABOUT THE PERFECT COVENANT THE FATHER STEPHEN MADE WITH THE MAN ADAM IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN. THE FATHER STEPHEN GAVE THEM THE GARDEN, A WONDERFUL PLACE TO DWELL. IN RETURN FOR THIS GIFT, THE LORD (STEPHEN) TOLD THEM TO TAKE CARE OF THE GARDEN AND NOT TO EAT THE FRUIT FROM THE TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL. WHEN ADAM &EVE DISOBEYED THE FATHER STEPHEN, THE COVENANT WAS BROKEN, AND THE LORD (STEPHEN) NO LONGER ALLOWED THEM TO LIVE THERE. THE LORD WILL RESTORE IT BY TRUTH IN ACTS 29:10-12, 25; 29:2.  **APOSTLE LORD NOAH’S GRACE COVENANT IN THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR THE WHITE NATION IN PROVERBS 4, REVELATION 6 & ACTS 3**  IN GENESIS 6:18 SAYS “BUT WITH THEE WILL I ESTABLISH MY COVENANT, AND THOU SHALL COME INTO THE ARK, THOU, AND THY SONS, AND THY WIFE, AND THY SONS’ WIVES WITH THEE.” IN GENESIS 9:9 MENTIONS “AND I, BEHOLD, I ESTABLISH MY COVENANT WITH YOU, AND WITH YOUR SEED AFTER YOU…” IN GENESIS 9:11 STATES “AND I WILL ESTABLISH MY COVENANT WITH YOU, NEITHER SHALL ALL FLESH BE CUT OFF ANYMORE BY THE WATERS OF A FLOOD, NEITHER SHALL THERE ANYMORE BE A FLOOD TO DESTROY THE EARTH.” IN GENESIS 9:12 TELLS US “AND GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) SAID, ‘THIS IS THE TOKEN (EVIDENCE) OF THE COVENANT WHICH I MAKE BETWEEN ME AND YOU AND EVERY LIVING CREATURE THAT IS WITH YOU, FOR PERPETUAL GENERATIONS…” IN GENESIS 9:13 DECLARES “I DO SET MY BOW (RAINBOW) IN THE CLOUD, AND IT SHALL BE FOR A TOKEN (EVIDENCE) OF A COVENANT BETWEEN ME AND THE EARTH.” IN GENESIS 9:15 SAYS “AND I WILL REMEMBER MY COVENANT, WHICH IS BETWEEN ME AND YOU AND EVERY LIVING CREATURE OF ALL FLESH, AND THE WATERS SHALL NO MORE BECOME A FLOOD TO DESTROY ALL FLESH.” IN GENESIS 9:16 MENTIONS “AND THE BOW (RAINBOW) SHALL BE IN THE CLOUD, AND I WILL LOOK UPON IT, THAT I MAY REMEMBER THE EVERLASTING COVENANT BETWEEN GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) AND EVERY LIVING CREATURE OF ALL FLESH THAT IS UPON THE EARTH.” IN GENESIS 9:17 SAYS “AND GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) SAID UNTO NOAH, ‘THIS IS THE TOKEN (EVIDENCE) OF THE COVENANT, WHICH I HAVE ESTABLISHED BETWEEN ME AND ALL FLESH (HUMANITY) THAT IS UPON THE EARTH.” IN SIRACH 44:18 SAYS “AN EVERLASTING COVENANT WAS MADE WITH HIM, THAT ALL FLESH, THAT ALL FLESH SHOULD PERISH NO MORE BY THE FLOOD.” THIS IS A COVENANT OF ETERNAL PROTECTION IN THE GRACE OF GOD FOR WOMANKIND. THE LORD WILL RESTORE IT BY TRUTH IN ACTS 29:10-12, 25; 29:2.  **APOSTLE LORD ABRAHAM’S FATHERLY COVENANT IN THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR THE WHITE NATION IN PROVERBS 5, REVELATION 7 & ACTS 4**  IN GENESIS 15:18 SAYS “IN THE SAME DAY THE LORD (STEPHEN) MADE A COVENANT WITH (MAN) ABRAM, SAYING, ‘UNTO THY SEED HAVE I GIVEN THIS LAND, FROM THE RIVER OF EGYPT UNTO THE GREAT RIVER, THE RIVER EUPHRATES.” IN GENESIS 17:2 IT STATES “AND I WILL MAKE MY COVENANT BETWEEN ME AND THEE AND WILL MULTIPLY THEE EXCEEDINGLY.” IN GENESIS 17:4 DECLARES “AS FOR ME, BEHOLD, MY COVENANT IS WITH THEE, AND THOU SHALL BE A FATHER OF MANY NATIONS (LAWS).” IN GENESIS 17:7 MENTIONS “AND I WILL ESTABLISH MY COVENANT BETWEEN ME AND THEE AND THY SEED AFTER THEE IN THEIR GENERATIONS FOR AN EVERLASTING COVENANT, TO BE A GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) UNTO THEE, AND TO THY SEED AFTER THEE.” IN GENESIS 17:9 SAYS “AND GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) SAID UNTO ABRAHAM, ‘THOU SHALL KEEP MY COVENANT THEREFORE, THOU, AND THY SEED AFTER THEE IN THEIR GENERATIONS.” IN GENESIS 17:10 MENTIONS ‘THIS IS MY COVENANT, WHICH YE SHALL KEEP, BETWEEN ME AND YOU THY SEED AFTER THEE, EVERY MAN CHILD AMONG YOU SHALL BE CIRCUMCISED.” IN GENESIS 17:13 DECLARES “HE THAT IS BORN IN THY HOUSE, AND HE THAT IS BOUGHT WITH THY MONEY, MUST NEEDS BE CIRCUMCISED: AND MY COVENANT SHALL BE IN YOUR FLESH FOR AN EVERLASTING COVENANT.” IN GENESIS 17:19 STATES “AND GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) SAID, SARAH THY WIFE SHALL BEAR THEE A SON INDEED, AND THOU SHALL CALL HIS NAME ISAAC: AND I WILL ESTABLISH MY COVENANT WITH HIM FOR AN EVERLASTING COVENANT, AND WITH HIS SEED AFTER HIM.” IN 2ND MACCABEES 1:2 STATES “GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) BE GRACIOUS TO YOU, AND REMEMBER HIS COVENANT, THAT HE MADE WITH ABRAHAM, ISAAC AND JACOB, HIS FAITHFUL SERVANTS.” THIS IS A COVENANT OF ETERNAL SEED & HEALTH IN LARGE FAMILIES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE LORD WILL RESTORE IT BY TRUTH IN ACTS 29:10-12, 25; 29:2.  **APOSTLE LORD ISRAEL’S SUPPLANTING COVENANT IN THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR THE WHITE NATION IN PROVERBS 6, REVELATION 8 & ACTS 5**  IN EXODUS 19:6 (NKJV) MENTIONS “ISRAEL WILL BE FOR ME A KINGDOM OF PRIESTS AND A HOLY NATION (LAW).” THIS WAS DONE AT MOUNT SINAI AND GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) GAVE THE TEN COMMANDMENTS TO ISRAEL. IN EXODUS 31:16 MENTIONS “WHEREFORE THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL SHALL KEEP THE SABBATH, TO OBSERVE THE SABBATH THROUGHOUT THEIR GENERATIONS, FOR A PERPETUAL COVENANT.” IN LEVITICUS 24:8 SAYS “EVERY SABBATH HE SHALL SET IT IN ORDER BEFORE THE LORD (STEPHEN) CONTINUALLY, BEING TAKEN FROM THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL BY AN EVERLASTING COVENANT.” IN NUMBERS 25:13 SAYS “AND HE SHALL HAVE IT, AND HIS SEED AFTER HIM, EVEN THE COVENANT OF AN EVERLASTING PRIESTHOOD, BECAUSE HE WAS ZEALOUS (JEALOUS) FOR HIS GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), AND MADE ATONEMENT FOR THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL.” IN PSALMS 105:10 MENTIONS “AND CONFIRMED…TO ISRAEL FOR AN EVERLASTING COVENANT.” IN BARUCH 2:35 SAYS “AND I WILL MAKE AN EVERLASTING COVENANT WITH THEM TO BE THEIR GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), AND I WILL NO MORE DRIVE MY PEOPLE OF ISRAEL OUT OF THE LAND THAT I HAVE GIVEN THEM.” THIS IS A COVENANT OF ETERNAL HOLINESS WITH ISRAEL AND LATER ON WITH THE GENTILES AND THE CHRISTIANS IN 1ST PETER 2:9. THE LORD WILL RESTORE IT BY TRUTH IN ACTS 29:10-12, 25; 29:2.  **APOSTLE LORD DAVID’S BELOVED COVENANT IN THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR THE WHITE NATION IN PROVERBS 7, REVELATION 9 & ACTS 6**  IN 2ND SAMUEL 23:5 STATES “ALTHOUGH MY HOUSE BE NOT SO WITH GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), YET HE HAS MADE WITH ME AN EVERLASTING COVENANT, ORDERED IN ALL THINGS, AND SURE: FOR THIS IS ALL MY SALVATION, AND ALL MY DESIRE, ALTHOUGH HE MAKE IT NOT TO GROW.” IN 2ND CHRONICLES 7:18 TELLS US “THEN WILL I ESTABLISH THE THRONE OF THY KINGDOM, ACCORDING AS I HAVE COVENANTED WITH (KING) DAVID THY FATHER, SAYING, ‘THERE SHALL NOT FAIL THEE A MAN TO BE RULER IN ISRAEL.’” IN 2ND CHRONICLES 21:7 DECLARES “HOWBEIT THE LORD (STEPHEN) WOULD NOT DESTROY THE HOUSE OF DAVID, BECAUSE OF THE COVENANT THAT HE HAD MADE WITH DAVID, AND AS HE PROMISED TO GIVE A LIGHT TO HIM AND TO HIS SONS FOREVER.” IN PSALMS 105:8 TELLS US “HE HAS REMEMBERED HIS COVENANT FOREVER, THE WORD WHICH HE COMMANDED FOR A THOUSAND YEARS.” IN PSALMS 105:10 SAYS “AND CONFIRMED THE SAME UNTO JACOB (JAMES) FOR A LAW, AND TO ISRAEL FOR AN EVERLASTING COVENANT.” IN PSALMS 132:12 MENTIONS “IF THY CHILDREN WILL KEEP MY COVENANT AND MY TESTIMONY THAT I SHALL TEACH THEM, THEIR CHILDREN SHALL ALSO SIT UPON THY THRONE FOREVERMORE.” IN ISAIAH 55:3 STATES “INCLINE YOUR EAR, AND COME UNTO ME: HEAR, AND YOUR SOUL SHALL LIVE, AND I WILL MAKE AN EVERLASTING COVENANT WITH YOU, EVEN THE SURE MERCIES OF DAVID.” IN JEREMIAH 32:40 SAYS “AND I WILL MAKE AN EVERLASTING COVENANT WITH THEM, THAT I WILL NOT TURN AWAY FROM THEM, TO DO THEM GOOD, BUT I WILL PUT MY FEAR IN THEIR HEARTS THAT THEY SHALL NOT DEPART FROM ME.” IN JEREMIAH 50:5 MENTIONS “THEY SHALL ASK THE WAY TO ZION WITH THEIR FACE THITHERWARD, SAYING, ‘COME, AND LET US JOIN OURSELVES TO THE LORD (STEPHEN) IN A PERPETUAL COVENANT THAT SHALL NOT BE FORGOTTEN.’” IN EZEKIEL 16:60 STATES “NEVERTHELESS I WILL REMEMBER MY COVENANT WITH THEE IN THE DAYS OF THY YOUTH, AND I WILL ESTABLISH UNTO THEE AN EVERLASTING COVENANT.” IN EZEKIEL 37:26 SAYS “MOREOVER I WILL MAKE A COVENANT OF PEACE WITH THEM, IT SHALL BE AN EVERLASTING COVENANT WITH THEM: AND I WILL PLACE THEM, AND MULTIPLY THEM, AND WILL SET MY SANCTUARY IN THE MIDST OF THEM FOREVERMORE.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 3:15 SAYS “AND MADE AN EVERLASTING COVENANT WITH HIM, PROMISING HIM THAT THOU WOULD NEVER FORSAKE HIS SEED.” THIS IS A COVENANT OF ETERNAL KINGSHIP WITH DAVID AND HIS KINGDOM. THE LORD WILL RESTORE IT BY TRUTH IN ACTS 29:10-12, 25; 29:2.  **APOSTLE LORD JOHN’S GIVING COVENANT IN THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR THE WHITE NATION PROVERBS 8, REVELATION 10 & IN ACTS 7**  WHEN MAN FAILED IN THE COVENANT OF WORKS THERE HAD TO BE ESTABLISHED ANOTHER WAY FOR MAN. THE PEOPLE INVOLVED IN THIS COVENANT OF GRACE WILL BE GOD AND THOSE WHOM HE WILL REDEEM. THE CONDITION IN ACHIEVING THIS IS FAITH IN CHRIST JESUS IN ROMANS 1:17; 4:1-15; 5:1; JAMES 2:17; 1ST JOHN 2:3-11. GOD PROMISED THAT HE WOULD BE THEIR GOD AND THEY WOULD BE HIS PEOPLE IN GENESIS 17:7; JEREMIAH 31:33; 32:38-40; EZEKIEL 34:30-31; 36:28; 37:26-27; 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:16, 17-18; 1ST PETER 2:9-10; HEBREWS 8:10 AND REVELATION 21:3. THIS COVENANT IS STILL IN FORCE OUTSIDE THE KINGDOM OF GOD. JOHN DID THE PLAN OF GRACE IN LUKE 3. THE LORD WILL RESTORE IT BY TRUTH IN ACTS 29:10-12, 25; 29:2.  **APOSTLE LORD JESUS’ SALVATION COVENANT IN THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR THE WHITE NATION IN PROVERBS 9, REVELATION 11 & ACTS 8**  IN HEBREWS 8:6 SAYS “BUT NOW HAS HE OBTAINED A MORE EXCELLENT MINISTRY, BY HOW MUCH ALSO HE IS THE MEDIATOR OF A BETTER COVENANT, WHICH WAS ESTABLISHED UPON BETTER PROMISES.” IN HEBREWS 12:24 STATES “AND TO JESUS THE MEDIATOR OF THE NEW COVENANT, AND TO THE BLOOD SPRINKLING, THAT SPEAKS BETTER THINGS THAN THAT OF ABEL.” THIS IS A COVENANT OF ETERNAL SALVATION TO MANKIND. THE LORD WILL RESTORE IT BY TRUTH IN ACTS 29:10-12, 25; 29:2.  **APOSTLE LORD JAMES’ CHRISTIAN LAW COVENANT IN THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR THE BLACK NATION IN PROVERBS 9, REVELATION 11 & ACTS 8**  IN PSALMS 105:10 MENTIONS “AND CONFIRMED THE SAME UNTO JACOB (JAMES) FOR A LAW, AND FOR ISRAEL AN EVERLASTING COVENANT.” IN SIRACH 17:12 SAYS “HE MADE AN EVERLASTING COVENANT WITH THEM AND SHOWED THEM HIS JUDGMENTS.” IN SIRACH 39:8 MENTIONS “HE SHALL SHOW FORTH THAT WHICH HE HAS LEARNED AND SHALL GLORY IN THE LAW OF THE COVENANT OF THE LORD (STEPHEN).” IN SIRACH 41:19 SAYS “AND OF THEFT IN REGARD OF THE PLACE WHERE THOU SOJOURNS AND IN REGARD OF THE TRUTH OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) AND HIS COVENANT, AND LEAN WITH THINE ELBOW UPON THE MEAT, AND OF SCORNING TO GIVE AND TAKE.” IN SIRACH 42:2 SAYS “OF THE LAW OF THE MOST HIGH (FATHER STEPHEN), AND HIS COVENANT, AND OF JUDGMENT TO JUSTIFY THE UNGODLY.” IN 1ST MACCABEES 2:54 SAYS “PHINEES OUR FATHER IN BEING ZEALOUS (FOR LAW) OBTAINED A COVENANT OF AN EVERLASTING PRIESTHOOD.” IN 2ND MACCABEES 7:36 TELLS US “FOR OUR BRETHREN WHO HAVE NOW SUFFERED A SHORT PAIN, ARE DEAD UNDER GOD’S (FATHER STEPHEN’S) COVENANT OF EVERLASTING LIFE: BUT THOU, THROUGH THE JUDGMENT OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), SHALL RECEIVE JUST PUNISHMENT FOR THY PRIDE.” JAMES’ LAW COVENANT WITH GOD IS IN JAMES 2:8-13 & ACTS 15:13-29; 21:18-25. THIS IS A COVENANT OF ETERNAL MERCY IN THE LAW OF GOD IS FOR SINGLE BOYS & GIRLS & MALE & FEMALE ANGELS (SPIRITS, GHOSTS, SHADOWS AND PHANTOMS). THE LORD WILL RESTORE IT BY TRUTH IN ACTS 29:10-12, 25; 29:2.  **NON-APOSTLE FATHER STEPHEN’S HIGHEST SUPREME AUTHORITY COVENANT IN THE LORD YAHWEH FOR THE WHITE NATION PROVERBS 10, REVELATION 12 & IN ACTS 9**  IN SIRACH 24:23 DECLARES “ALL THESE THINGS ARE IN THE BOOK OF THE COVENANT OF THE MOST HIGH GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), EVEN THE LAW WHICH MOSES COMMANDED FOR A HERITAGE UNTO THE CONGREGATIONS OF JACOB (JAMES).” IN SIRACH 28:7 STATES “REMEMBER THE COMMANDMENTS AND BEAR NO MALICE TO THY NEIGHBOR: [REMEMBER] THE COVENANT OF THE HIGHEST (STEPHEN), AND WINK AT IGNORANCE (OVERLOOK FAULTS).” IN SIRACH 44:20 MENTIONS “WHO KEPT THE LAW OF THE MOST HIGH (FATHER STEPHEN), AND WAS IN COVENANT WITH HIM: HE ESTABLISHED THE COVENANT IN HIS FLESH, AND WHEN HE WAS PROVED, HE WAS FOUND FAITHFUL.” IN SIRACH 45:7 TELLS US “AN EVERLASTING COVENANT HE MADE WITH HIM, AND GAVE HIM THE PRIESTHOOD AMONG THE PEOPLE, HE BEAUTIFIED HIM WITH COMELY ORNAMENTS, AND CLOTHED HIM WITH A ROBE OF GLORY.” IN SIRACH 45:15 STATES “MOSES CONSECRATED HIM AND ANOINTED HIM WITH HOLY OIL: THIS WAS APPOINTED TO HIM BY AN EVERLASTING COVENANT, AND TO HIS SEED, SO LONG AS THE HEAVENS SHOULD REMAIN, THAT THEY SHOULD MINISTER UNTO HIM, AND EXECUTE THE OFFICE OF THE PRIESTHOOD, AND BLESS THE PEOPLE IN HIS NAME.” THIS IS A COVENANT OF ETERNAL LORDSHIP OVER THE 60 OTHER LORD’S & 60 OTHER LADIES. THE LORD WILL RESTORE IT BY TRUTH IN ACTS 29:10-12, 25; 29:2.  **THE PROOF OF ACTS 29 IN THE END TIMES**  IN ACTS 29:1 AND PAUL, FULL OF THE BLESSINGS OF CHRIST, AND ABOUNDING IN THE SPIRIT, DEPARTED OUT OF ROME DETERMINING TO GO INTO SPAIN, FOR HE HAD A LONG TIME PROPOSED TO JOURNEY THITHERWARD, AND WAS MINDED ALSO TO GO FROM THENCE TO BRITAIN. 2 FOR HE HAD HEARD IN PHOENICIA THAT CERTAIN OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, ABOUT THE TIME OF THE ASSYRIAN CAPTIVITY, HAD ESCAPED BY SEA TO “THE ISLES AFAR OFF” AS SPOKEN BY THE PROPHET, AND CALLED BY THE ROMANS [THE REVELATIONS OF ROME] & BRITAIN [THE REVELATIONS OF ANCIENT BRITAIN TO THE REVELATION OF GREAT BRITAIN TO THE REVELATIONS OF THE USA---THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA]. 3 AND THE LORD COMMANDED THE GOSPEL TO BE PREACHED FAR HENCE TO THE GENTILES, AND TO THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL. 4 AND NO MAN HINDERED PAUL: FOR HE TESTIFIED BOLDLY OF JESUS BEFORE THE TRIBUNES AND AMONG THE PEOPLE AND HE TOOK WITH HIM CERTAIN OF THE BRETHREN WHICH ABODE WITH HIM AT ROME, AND THEY TOOK SHIPPING AT OSTRIUM AND HAVING THE WINDS FAIR, WERE BROUGHT SAFELY INTO A HAVEN OF SPAIN [THE REVELATIONS OF SPAIN]. 5 AND MUCH PEOPLE WERE GATHERED TOGETHER FROM THE TOWNS AND VILLAGES, AND THE HILL COUNTRY; FOR THEY HAD HEARD OF THE CONVERSION OF THE APOSTLES, AND THE MANY MIRACLES WHICH HE HAD WROUGHT. 6 AND PAUL PREACHED MIGHTILY IN SPAIN, AND GREAT MULTITUDES BELIEVED AND WERE CONVERTED, FOR THEY PERCEIVED HE WAS AN APOSTLE SENT FROM GOD. 7 AND THEY DEPARTED OUT OF SPAIN, AND PAUL AND HIS COMPANY FINDING A SHIP IN ARMORICA SAILING UNTO BRITAIN, THEY WERE THEREIN, AND PASSING ALONG THE SOUTH COAST, THEY REACHED A PORT CALLED RAPHINUS. 8. NOW WHEN IT WAS VOICED ABROAD THAT THE APOSTLE HAD LANDED ON THEIR COAST, GREAT MULTITUDES OF THE INHABITANTS MET HIM, AND THEY TREATED PAUL COURTEOUSLY AND HE ENTERED IN AT THE EAST GATE OF THEIR CITY AND LODGED IN THE HOUSE OF A HEBREW AND ONE OF HIS OWN NATION. 9 AND ON THE MORROW HE CAME AND STOOD UPON MOUNT LUD AND THE PEOPLE THRONGED AT THE GATE, AND ASSEMBLED IN THE BROADWAY, AND HE PREACHED CHRIST UNTO THEM, AND THEY BELIEVED THE WORD AND TESTIMONY OF JESUS. 10. AND AT EVEN THE HOLY GHOST FELL UPON PAUL, AND HE PROPHESIED, SAYING, BEHOLD, IN THE LAST DAYS THE GOD OF PEACE SHALL DWELL IN THE CITIES, AND THE INHABITANTS THEREOF SHALL BE NUMBERED: AND IN THE SEVENTH NUMBERING OF THE PEOPLE, THEIR EYES SHALL BE OPENED, AND THE GLORY OF THEIR INHERITANCE SHINE FORTH BEFORE THEM. THE NATIONS SHALL COME UP TO WORSHIP ON THE MOUNT THAT TESTIFIES OF THE PATIENCE AND LONG SUFFERING OF A SERVANT OF THE LORD. 11 AND IN THE LATTER-DAYS NEW TIDINGS OF THE GOSPEL SHALL ISSUE FORTH OUT OF JERUSALEM, AND THE HEARTS OF THE PEOPLE SHALL REJOICE, AND BEHOLD, FOUNTAINS SHALL BE OPENED, AND THERE SHALL BE NO MORE PLAGUE. 12 IN THOSE DAYS THERE SHALL BE WARS [GENTILE END TIMES & SPANISH END TIMES] AND RUMORS OF WAR [ROMAN END TIMES & ENGLISH END TIMES] AND A KING SHALL RISE UP, AND HIS SWORD, SHALL BE FOR THE HEALING OF THE NATIONS, AND HIS PEACEMAKING SHALL ABIDE, AND THE GLORY OF HIS KINGDOM A WONDER AMONG PRINCES. 13 AND IT CAME TO PASS THAT CERTAIN OF THE DRUIDS CAME UNTO PAUL PRIVATELY, AND SHOWED BY THEIR RITES AND CEREMONIES THAT THEY WERE DESCENDED FROM THE JUDAHITES WHICH ESCAPED FROM BONDAGE IN THE LAND OF EGYPT, AND THE APOSTLE BELIEVED THESE THINGS, AND HE GAVE THEM THE KISS OF PEACE. 14 AND PAUL ABODE IN HIS LODGINGS THREE MONTHS CONFIRMING IN THE FAITH AND PREACHING CHRIST CONTINUALLY. 15 AND AFTER THESE THINGS, PAUL AND HIS BRETHREN DEPARTED FROM RAPHINIUS AND SAILED UNTO ATIUM IN GAUL. 16 AND PAUL PREACHED IN THE ROMAN GARRISON AND AMONG THE PEOPLE, EXHORTING ALL MEN TO REPENT AND CONFESS THEIR SINS. 17 AND THERE CAME TO HIM CERTAIN OF THE BELGAE TO ENQUIRE OF HIM OF THE NEW DOCTRINE, AND OF THE MAN JESUS AND PAUL OPENED HIS HEART UNTO THEM AND TOLD THEM ALL THINGS THAT HAD BEFALLEN HIM, HOWBEIT THAT CHRIST JESUS CAME INTO THE WORLD TO SAVE SINNERS AND THEY DEPARTED PONDERING AMONG THEMSELVES THE THINGS WHICH THEY HAD HEARD. 18 AND AFTER MUCH PREACHING AND TOIL, PAUL AND HIS FELLOW LABORERS PASSED INTO HELVETIA, AND CAME TO MOUNT PONTIUS PILATE, WHERE HE WHO CONDEMNED THE LORD JESUS DASHED HIMSELF DOWN HEADLONG, AND SO MISERABLY PERISHED. 19 AND IMMEDIATELY A TORRENT GUSHED OUT OF THE MOUNTAIN AND WASHED HIS BODY, BROKEN IN PIECES, INTO A LAKE. 20 AND PAUL STRETCHED FORTH HIS HANDS UPON THE WATER, AND PRAYED UNTO THE LORD SAYING, O LORD GOD, GIVE A SIGN UNTO ALL NATIONS THAT HERE PONTIUS PILATE WHICH CONDEMNED THINE ONLY-BEGOTTEN SON, PLUNGED DOWN HEADLONG INTO THE PIT. 21 AND WHILE PAUL WAS YET SPEAKING, BEHOLD, THERE CAME A GREAT EARTHQUAKE, AND THE FACE OF THE WATERS WAS CHANGED, AND THE FORM OF THE LAKE LIKE UNTO THE SON OF MAN HANGING IN AN AGONY UPON THE CROSS. 22 AND A VOICE CAME OUT OF HEAVEN SAYING, EVEN PILATE HATH ESCAPED THE WRATH TO COME FOR HE WASHED HIS HANDS BEFORE THE MULTITUDE AT THE BLOOD SHEDDING OF THE LORD JESUS. 23 WHEN, THEREFORE, PAUL AND THOSE THAT WERE WITH HIM SAW THE EARTHQUAKE, AND HEARD THE VOICE OF THE ANGEL, THEY GLORIFIED GOD, AND WERE MIGHTILY STRENGTHENED IN THE SPIRIT. 24 AND THEY JOURNEYED AND CAME TO MOUNT JULIUS WHERE STOOD TWO PILLARS, ONE ON THE RIGHT HAND AND ONE ON THE LEFT HAND, ERECTED BY CAESAR AUGUSTUS. 25 AND PAUL, FILLED WITH THE HOLY GHOST, STOOD UP BETWEEN THE TWO PILLARS, SAYING, MEN AND BRETHREN THESE STONES WHICH YOU SEE THIS DAY SHALL TESTIFY OF MY JOURNEY HENCE AND VERILY I SAY, THEY SHALL REMAIN UNTIL THE OUTPOURING OF THE SPIRIT UPON ALL NATIONS, NEITHER SHALL THE WAY BE HINDERED THROUGHOUT ALL GENERATIONS. 26 AND THEY WENT FORTH AND CAME UNTO ILLTRICUM, INTENDING TO GO BY MACEDONIA INTO ASIA, AND GRACE WAS FOUND IN ALL THE CHURCHES, AND THEY PROSPERED AND HAD PEACE. AMEN.  THE MAIN PURPOSE OF THE LORD’S 1,000-YEAR REIGN IS TO FULFILL THE PROPHECIES GIVEN TO ISRAEL & THE PROMISES MADE TO THE NATIONS, & THE WHOLE EARTH. THE LORD’S COVENANTS WERE VOLUNTARY & ONE-SIDED. THE LORD PROMISED HE WOULD BLESS ISRAEL & RESTORE THE WORLD IN SPECIFIC WAYS, & THE LORD WILL, AS HE PLEASES.  WHY IS THE LORD GOING TO SEND STRONG DELUSION IN THE END TIMES?  THE HOLY BIBLE MAKES IT CLEAR WHY THE LORD IS SENDING STRONG DELUSION IN THE END TIMES: “THEY PERISH BECAUSE THEY [SEXUALLY] REFUSED TO [SEXLESS] LOVE THE TRUTH & SO BE [TRULY] SAVED. FOR THIS REASON, GOD SENDS THEM A POWERFUL DELUSION SO THAT THEY WILL BELIEVE THE LIE & SO THAT ALL WILL BE CONDEMNED [DAMNED] WHO HAVE NOT BELIEVED [KNOWN] THE TRUTH BUT HAVE DELIGHTED IN WICKEDNESS [SEXUALITY]” IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:10-12. SIMPLY PUT, THE LORD SENDS A STRONG DELUSION TO THOSE WHO CHOSE NOT TO KNOW THE SEXLESS GOSPEL OF THE LORD. THOSE WHO TAKE SEXUAL DELIGHT IN LIES, MOCKING & REJECTING HIM, HE WILL KILL & DAMN. IT IS MAN’S CHOICE WHETHER TO ACCEPT & KNOW THE TRUTH OF THE LORD AS PRESENTED IN THE HOLY SCRIPTURES. TO RECEIVE THE TRUTH & THE SEXLESS LOVE THE LORD OFFERS IS IN KEEPING WITH ITS SEXLESS TEACHINGS, “THIS IS [SEXLESS] LOVE FOR GOD: TO OBEY HIS COMMANDS” IN 1ST JOHN 5:3. CONVERSELY, TO KNOW THE TRUTH & NOT OBEY IT IS TO FACE THE WRATH OF THE LORD: “THE WRATH OF GOD IS BEING REVEALED FROM HEAVEN AGAINST ALL THE GODLESSNESS & WICKEDNESS [SEXUALITY] OF MEN WHO SUPPRESS THE TRUTH BY THEIR WICKEDNESS [SEXUALITY]” IN ROMANS 1:18. FRANKLY SPEAKING, THERE IS NO MORE DANGEROUS CONDITION FOR MAN THAN TO KNOW THE TRUTH & REFUSE TO OBEY IT. TO DO SO IS TO HARDEN THE HEART & MAKE THE LORD’S DAMNATION SURE. WHEN ONE KNOWS THE TRUTH & REFUSES TO OBEY IT, HE IS SUBJECT TO ANY LIE, ANY DECEPTION, ANY UNTRUTH THAT MAN CAN CONJURE UP. “FOR ALTHOUGH THEY KNEW GOD, THEY NEITHER GLORIFIED HIM NOR GAVE THANKS TO HIM, BUT THEIR THINKING BECAME FUTILE & THEIR FOOLISH HEARTS WERE DARKENED. ALTHOUGH THEY CLAIMED TO BE WISE, THEY BECAME FOOLS” IN ROMANS 1:21-22. PAUL GOES ON IN THE NEXT VERSES TO DESCRIBE THE SEXUAL MINDSET & SEXUAL BEHAVIORS OF THOSE WHO DISBELIEVE THE SEXLESS TRUTH IN ROMANS 1:23-27. AS A RESULT OF MAN’S FOOLISHNESS & HIS ARROGANT DISDAIN OF THE SEXLESS THINGS OF GOD, “GOD GAVE THEM OVER TO A DEPRAVED MIND, TO DO WHAT OUGHT NOT TO BE DONE” IN ROMANS 1:28. AND CORRESPONDINGLY, “ALTHOUGH THEY KNOW GOD’S RIGHTEOUS DECREE THAT THOSE WHO DO SUCH THINGS DESERVE DEATH, THEY NOT ONLY CONTINUE TO DO THESE VERY THINGS, BUT ALSO [SEXUALLY] APPROVE OF THOSE WHO [SEXUALLY] PRACTICE THEM” IN ROMANS 1:32. ISAIAH PUTS IT SUCCINCTLY: “THEY HAVE CHOSEN THEIR OWN [SEXUAL] WAYS, & THEIR SOULS DELIGHT IN THEIR ABOMINATIONS, SO I [THE LORD] ALSO WILL CHOOSE HARSH TREATMENT FOR THEM & BRING UPON THEM WHAT THEY DREAD. FOR WHEN I CALLED, NO ONE ANSWERED, WHEN I SPOKE, NO ONE LISTENED. THEY DID [SEXUALLY] EVIL IN MY SIGHT & [SEXUALLY] CHOSE WHAT DISPLEASES ME” IN ISAIAH 66:3-4. WHEN MEN KNOW THE TRUTH & REFUSE TO RECEIVE IT, WHEN THEY REFUSE TO OBEY IT & HOLD IT IN SEXUALITY & UNRIGHTEOUSNESS, “THEY WILL BE CONDEMNED [DAMNED] FOR ENJOYING [SEXUAL] EVIL RATHER THAN BELIEVING THE [SEXLESS] TRUTH” IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:12 NLT. “GOD IS [SEXLESS] LOVE” IN 1ST JOHN 4:16. HE IS NOT SOME CRUEL MONSTER WHO DELIBERATELY & INWARDLY DELIGHTS IN PREPARING PEOPLE FOR EVERLASTING DAMNATION. BUT HE EARNESTLY & LOVINGLY PROCLAIMS THE GOSPEL OF THE LORD, “NOT WANTING ANYONE TO PERISH, BUT EVERYONE TO COME TO REPENTANCE” IN 2ND PETER 3:9. ALSO THIS IS IN ACTS 17:22-31. THROUGHOUT THE HOLY SCRIPTURES, THE LORD URGES PEOPLE TO ACCEPT THE SEXLESS TRUTH. BUT WHEN PEOPLE REJECT HIM & SPURN, & CORRUPT HIS MESSAGE, THEN, & NOT UNTIL THEN, THE LORD HARDENS THEM & TURNS THEM OVER TO A DELUDED MIND TO WALLOW IN THEIR SEXUALITY TO THEIR ETERNAL DAMNATION. THIS IS WHAT THE LORD SAYS ABOUT THOSE WHO CHOOSE TO SEXUALLY REJECT THE SEXLESS TRUTH: “THEY GREATLY [SEXUALLY] LOVE TO WANDER, THEY DO NOT RESTRAIN THEIR FEET. SO, THE LORD DOES NOT ACCEPT THEM, HE WILL NOW REMEMBER THEIR WICKEDNESS [SEXUALITY] & PUNISH THEM FOR THEIR [SEXUAL] SINS” IN JEREMIAH 14:10.  WHAT ARE THE TIMES OF THE GENTILES?  IN LUKE 21:24, THE LORD SPEAKS OF FUTURE EVENTS, INCLUDING THE DESTRUCTION OF JERUSALEM & HIS SEXLESS RETURN. HE SAYS THAT “JERUSALEM WILL BE TRAMPLED UNDERFOOT BY THE GENTILES, UNTIL THE TIMES OF THE GENTILES ARE FULFILLED” (ESV). A SIMILAR PHRASE IS FOUND IN ROMANS 11:25, WHICH SAYS, “A PARTIAL HARDENING HAS COME UPON ISRAEL, UNTIL THE FULLNESS OF THE GENTILES HAS COME IN” (ESV). DOES THE HOLY BIBLE TELL US WHAT THE PHRASE “TIMES OF THE GENTILES” MEANS? THE OT DOES NOT CONTAIN THIS EXACT PHRASE, BUT THERE ARE REFERENCES THAT MATCH UP. IN EZEKIEL 30:3 POINTS TO “A TIME OF DOOM FOR THE NATIONS” IN CONNECTION WITH THE DAY OF THE LORD. DANIEL’S SERIES OF VISIONS DEALS WITH GENTILE WORLD POWERS & THEIR ROLE IN THE LORD’S PLAN FOR THE EARTH. NEBUCHADNEZZAR’S IMAGE OF GOLD, SILVER, BRONZE, IRON, AND CLAY IN DANIEL 2:31-45 REPRESENTS SUCCESSIVE GENTILE KINGDOMS THAT WILL DOMINATE UNTIL THE LORD RETURNS & ESTABLISHES HIS SEXLESS REIGN. DANIEL’S VISION OF THE FOUR BEASTS IN DANIEL 7:1-27 LIKEWISE SPEAKS OF FOUR KINGS, OR NATIONS, WHICH WILL DOMINATE FOR A TIME UNTIL THE LORD COMES TO RULE FOREVER. THE VISION OF THE RAM & THE GOAT IN DANIEL 8:1-26 GIVES MORE DETAIL ABOUT THESE GENTILE RULERS & THE TIME INVOLVED IN THEIR DOMINION. IN EACH OF THESE PASSAGES, THE GENTILES HAVE DOMINION OVER THE WORLD, INCLUDING THE JEWISH PEOPLE, FOR A TIME, BUT THE LORD WILL ULTIMATELY SUBDUE THEM ALL & ESTABLISH HIS OWN KINGDOM ONCE & FOR ALL. EACH PROPHECY CULMINATES WITH A REFERENCE TO THE LORD’S SEXLESS KINGDOM, SO THE “TIMES” OF THESE GENTILE RULERS WOULD BE ALL THE YEARS BETWEEN THE BABYLONIAN EMPIRE OF NEBUCHADNEZZAR & THE GLORIOUS RETURN OF THE LORD TO ESTABLISH HIS SEXLESS KINGDOM. WE WERE NOW LIVING IN “THE TIMES OF THE GENTILES,” THAT IS, IN THE MAIN ERA OF GENTILE DOMINATION SINCE JUNE, 2018. WHEN WE EXAMINE THE BOOK OF REVELATION, WE FIND SIMILAR REFERENCES TO THE TIME OF GENTILE DOMINION ENDING WITH THE SEXLESS RETURN OF THE LORD. IN REVELATION 11:2. JOHN INDICATES THAT JERUSALEM WILL BE UNDER GENTILE RULE, EVEN THOUGH THE TEMPLE HAS BEEN RESTORED. THE SEXUAL ARMIES OF THE SEXUAL BEAST ARE DESTROYED BY THE LORD IN REVELATION 19:17-19, JUST BEFORE THE MILLENNIAL SEXLESS REIGN OF THE LORD IS INITIATED. LOOKING AGAIN AT LUKE 21:24, WE SEE THAT THE LORD MENTIONS A TIME IN WHICH JERUSALEM IS UNDER THE DOMINION OF GENTILE AUTHORITY. NEBUCHADNEZZAR'S CONQUEST OF JERUSALEM IN 588 BC BEGAN THAT PERIOD, & IT HAS CONTINUED THROUGH THE PRESENT TIME. IN ROMANS 11:25 GIVES US A HINT AS TO THE LORD’S PURPOSE IN THE TIMES OF THE GENTILES: THE SPREAD OF THE SEXLESS GOSPEL THROUGHOUT THE WHOLE WORLD. THE ORGANIZATION & INVENTIONS OF THE SEXUAL WORLD POWERS HAVE ACTUALLY AIDED THE EVANGELISM OF THE WORLD. FOR EXAMPLE, IN THE FIRST CENTURY, IT WAS THE WIDESPREAD USE OF THE GREEK LANGUAGE & THE NETWORK OF ROMAN ROADS THAT ALLOWED MANY PEOPLE IN FAR-OFF LANDS TO HEAR THE SEXLESS GOSPEL. ONE THEME OF ROMANS 11 IS THAT, WHEN THE JEWISH PEOPLE REJECTED THE LORD, THEY WERE TEMPORARILY CUT OFF FROM THE BLESSINGS OF A RELATIONSHIP WITH THE LORD. AS A RESULT, THE SEXLESS GOSPEL WAS GIVEN TO THE GENTILES, & THEY GLADLY RECEIVED IT. THIS PARTIAL HARDENING OF HEART FOR ISRAEL DOESN’T PRECLUDE INDIVIDUAL JEWS FROM BEING SAVED, BUT IT PREVENTS THE NATION FROM ACCEPTING THE LORD AS MESSIAH UNTIL HIS PLANS ARE FINISHED. WHEN THE TIME IS RIGHT, THE LORD WILL RESTORE THE ENTIRE NATION, & THEY WILL COME TO FAITH IN HIM ONCE AGAIN, ENDING “THE TIMES OF THE GENTILES” IN ISAIAH 17;7; 62:11-12 & ROMANS 11:26.  WHY MUST ELIJAH RETURN BEFORE THE END TIMES (MALACHI 4:5-6)?  IN MALACHI 4:5-6 OFFERS AN INTRIGUING PROPHECY: “SEE, I WILL SEND YOU THE PROPHET ELIJAH BEFORE THAT GREAT & DREADFUL DAY OF THE LORD COMES. HE WILL TURN THE HEARTS OF THE FATHERS TO THEIR CHILDREN, AND THE HEARTS OF THE CHILDREN TO THEIR FATHERS, OR ELSE I WILL COME & STRIKE THE LAND WITH A [SEXUAL] CURSE.” ACCORDING TO MALACHI 4:6, THE REASON FOR ELIJAH’S RETURN WILL BE TO “TURN THE HEARTS” OF FATHERS & THEIR CHILDREN TO EACH OTHER. IN OTHER WORDS, THE GOAL WOULD BE RECONCILIATION. IN THE NT. THE LORD REVEALS THAT JOHN THE BAPTIST WAS THE FULFILLMENT OF MALACHI’S PROPHECY: “ALL THE PROPHETS & THE LAW PROPHESIED UNTIL JOHN. AND IF YOU ARE WILLING TO RECEIVE IT, HE IS ELIJAH WHO IS TO COME” IN MATTHEW 11:13-14. THIS FULFILLMENT IS ALSO MENTIONED IN MARK 1:2-4 & LUKE 1:17; 7:27. SPECIFICALLY RELATED TO MALACHI 4:5-6 & MATTHEW 17:10-13: “HIS DISCIPLES ASKED HIM, SAYING, ‘WHY THEN DO THE SCRIBES SAY THAT ELIJAH MUST COME FIRST?’ THE LORD ANSWERED & SAID TO THEM, ‘INDEED, ELIJAH IS COMING FIRST & WILL RESTORE ALL THINGS. BUT I SAY TO YOU THAT ELIJAH HAS COME ALREADY, & THEY DID NOT KNOW HIM BUT DID TO HIM WHATEVER THEY WISHED…’ THEN THE DISCIPLES UNDERSTOOD THAT HE SPOKE TO THEM OF JOHN THE BAPTIST.” THE SCRIBES WERE THE JEWISH RELIGIOUS TEACHERS, MOSTLY PHARISEES & SADDUCEES, WHO PROVIDED COMMENTARY ON THE JEWISH SCRIPTURES. PETER, JAMES, & JOHN WERE FAMILIAR WITH THEIR TEACHINGS & ASKED JESUS ABOUT ELIJAH AFTER SEEING JESUS WITH MOSES & ELIJAH AT THE TRANSFIGURATION IN MATTHEW 17:1-8. THE LORD CLEARLY STATED THAT ELIJAH HAD ALREADY COME, BUT, TRAGICALLY, HE WAS NOT RECOGNIZED & HAD BEEN KILLED. THE LORD THEN PREDICTED HE WOULD LIKEWISE DIE AT THE HANDS OF HIS ENEMIES IN MATTHEW 17:13. A BRIEF LOOK AT THE NINISTRY OF JOHN THE BAPTIST REVEALS MANY NOTABLE WAYS THAT HE WAS “ELIJAH.” FIRST, THE LORD PREDICTED JOHN’S WORK AS BEING LIKE THAT OF ELIJAH IN LUKE 1:17. SECOND, HE DRESSED LIKE ELIJAH IN 2ND KINGS 1:8 & MATTHEW 3:4. THIRD, LIKE ELIJAH, JOHN THE BAPTIST PREACHED IN THE WILDERNESS IN MATTHEW 3:1. FOURTH, BOTH MEN PREACHED A MESSAGE OF REPENTANCE. FIFTH, BOTH MEN WITHSTOOD KINGS & HAD HIGH-PROFILE ENEMIES IN 1ST KINGS 18:17 & MATTHEW 14:3. SOME ARGUE THAT JOHN THE BAPTIST WAS NOT THE ELIJAH TO COME BECAUSE JOHN HIMSELF SAID THAT HE WAS NOT ELIJAH. “AND THEY ASKED HIM, ‘WHAT THEN? ARE YOU ELIJAH?’ HE SAID, ‘I AM NOT’” ON JOHN 1:21. THERE ARE TWO EXPLANATIONS FOR THIS APPARENT CONTRADICTION. FIRST, BECAUSE ELIJAH HAD NEVER DIED IN 2ND KINGS 2:11, MANY FIRST-CENTURY RABBIS TAUGHT THAT ELIJAH WAS STILL ALIVE & WOULD REAPPEAR BEFORE THE MESSIAH’S ARRIVAL. WHEN JOHN DENIED BEING ELIJAH, HE COULD HAVE BEEN COUNTERING THE IDEA THAT HE WAS THE ACTUAL ELIJAH WHO HAD BEEN TAKEN TO HEAVEN. SECOND, JOHN’S WORDS COULD INDICATE A DIFFERENCE BETWEEN JOHN’S VIEW OF HIMSELF & THE LORD’S VIEW OF HIM. JOHN MAY NOT HAVE SEEN HIMSELF AS THE FULFILLMENT OF MALACHI 4:5-6. HOWEVER, THE LORD DID. THERE IS NO CONTRADICTION, THEN, SIMPLY A HUMBLE PROPHET GIVING AN HONEST OPINION OF HIMSELF. JOHN REJECTED THE HONOR IN JOHN 3:30, YET THE LORD CREDITED JOHN AS THE FULFILLMENT OF MALACHI’S PROPHECY REGARDING THE RETURN OF ELIJAH. AS THE METAPHORICAL ELIJAH, JOHN CALLED PEOPLE TO REPENTANCE & A LIFE OF OBEDIENCE, PREPARING THE PEOPLE OF HIS GENERATION FOR THE SEXLESS COMING OF THE LORD, THE ONE WHO HAD COME “TO SEEK & TO SAVE WHAT WAS LOST” IN LUKE 19:10 & TO ESTABLISH THE MINISTRY OF RECONCILIATION IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:18.  WHAT ARE THE SEVENTY WEEKS OF DANIEL?  THE “SEVENTY WEEKS” PROPHECY IS ONE OF THE MOST SIGNIFICANT & DETAILED MESSIANIC PROPHECIES OF THE OT. IT IS FOUND IN DANIEL 9. THE CHAPTER BEGINS WITH DANIEL PRAYING FOR ISRAEL, ACKNOWLEDGING THE NATION’S SEXUAL SINS AGAINST THE LORD & ASKING FOR THE LORD’S MERCY. AS DANIEL PRAYED, THE ANGEL GABRIEL APPEARED TO HIM & GAVE HIM A VISION OF ISRAEL’S FUTURE. THE DIVISIONS OF THE 70 WEEKS: IN VERSE 24, GABRIEL SAYS, “SEVENTY ‘SEVENS’ ARE DECREED FOR YOUR PEOPLE AND YOUR HOLY CITY.” ALMOST ALL SCHOLARS AGREE THAT THE SEVENTY “SEVENS” SHOULD BE UNDERSTOOD AS SEVENTY “WEEKS” OF YEARS, IN OTHER WORDS, A PERIOD OF 490 YEARS. THESE VERSES PROVIDE A SORT OF “CLOCK” THAT GIVES AN IDEA OF WHEN THE MESSIAH THE LORD WOULD COME, & SOME OF THE EVENTS THAT WOULD ACCOMPANY HIS APPEARANCE. THE PROPHECY GOES ON TO DIVIDE THE 490 YEARS INTO THREE SMALLER UNITS: ONE OF 49 YEARS, ONE OF 434 YEARS, AND ONE 7 YEARS. THE FINAL “WEEK” OF 7 YEARS IS FURTHER DIVIDED IN HALF. VERSE 25 SAYS, “FROM THE TIME THE WORD GOES OUT TO RESTORE & REBUILD JERUSALEM UNTIL THE ANOINTED ONE, THE RULER, COMES, THERE WILL BE SEVEN ‘SEVENS,’ & SIXTY-TWO ‘SEVENS.’” SEVEN “SEVENS” IS 49 YEARS, & SIXTY-TWO “SEVENS” IS ANOTHER 434 YEARS: 49 YEARS + 434 YEARS = 483 YEARS. THE PURPOSE OF THE 70 WEEKS: THE PROPHECY CONTAINS A STATEMENT CONCERNING THE LORD’S SIX-FOLD PURPOSE IN BRINGING THESE EVENTS TO PASS. VERSE 24 SAYS THIS PURPOSE IS 1) “TO FINISH [SEXUAL] TRANSGRESSION,” 2) “TO PUT AN END TO [SEXUAL] SIN,” 3) “TO ATONE FOR WICKEDNESS [SEXUALITY],” 4) “TO BRING IN EVERLASTING [SEXLESS] RIGHTEOUSNESS,” 5) “TO SEAL UP VISION & PROPHECY,” AND 6) “TO ANOINT THE MOST HOLY.” NOTICE THAT THESE RESULTS CONCERN THE TOTAL ERADICATION OF SEXUAL SIN & THE ESTABLISHING OF SEXLESS RIGHTEOUSNESS. THE PROPHECY OF THE 70 WEEKS SUMMARIZES WHAT HAPPENS BEFORE THE LORD SETS UP HIS SEXLESS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM. OF SPECIAL NOTE IS THE THIRD IN THE LIST OF RESULTS: “TO ATONE FOR WICKEDNESS [SEXUALITY].” THE LORD ACCOMPLISHED THE ATONEMENT FOR SEXUAL SIN WITH MAN ONLY BY HIS DEATH ON THE CROSS IN ROMANS 3:25 & HEBREWS 2:17. THE FULFILLMENT OF THE 70 WEEKS: GABRIEL SAID THE PROPHETIC CLOCK WOULD START AT THE TIME THAT A DECREE WAS ISSUED TO REBUILD JERUSALEM. FROM THE DATE OF THAT DECREE TO THE TIME OF THE MESSIAH THE LORD WOULD BE 483 YEARS. WE KNOW FROM HISTORY THAT THE COMMAND TO “RESTORE & REBUILD JERUSALEM” WAS GIVEN BY KING ARTAXERXES OF PERSIA C. 445 B.C. IN NEHEMIAH 2:1-8. THE FIRST UNIT OF 49 YEARS (SEVEN “SEVENS”) COVERS THE TIME THAT IT TOOK TO REBUILD JERUSALEM, “WITH STREETS & A TRENCH, BUT IN TIMES OF TROUBLE” IN DANIEL 9:25. THIS REBUILDING IS CHRONICLED IN THE BOOK OF NEHEMIAH. USING THE JEWISH CUSTOM OF A 360-DAY YEAR, 483 YEARS AFTER 445 B.C. PLACES US AT A.D. 30, WHICH WOULD COINCIDE WITH THE LORD’S TRIUMPHAL ENTRY INTO JERUSALEM IN MATTHEW 21:1-9. THE PROPHECY IN DANIEL 9 SPECIFIES THAT AFTER THE COMPLETION OF THE 483 YEARS, “THE ANOINTED ONE WILL BE CUT OFF” IN VERSE 26. THIS WAS FULFILLED WHEN THE LORD WAS CRUCIFIED. AFTER THE CULMINATION OF THE 62 SEVEN-YEAR PERIODS AT 434TH YEAR IN THE MIDST IS 217 YEARS FROM JUNE, 1775AD TO JUNE, TO JUNE, 1992AD IN THE ENGLISH USA, OR AFTER 483RD YEAR TO 490 YEARS IN THE MIDST IS 241.5 YEARS FROM JUNE, 2016AD ½ YEAR TO 245 YEARS IN JUNE, 2020AD IN THE ENGLISH USA, THE ENGLISH MESSIAH THE LORD IS CUT OFF. IN DANIEL 9:26 CONTINUES WITH A PREDICTION THAT, AFTER THE MESSIAH THE LORD IS KILLED, “THE PEOPLE OF THE RULER WHO WILL COME WILL DESTROY THE CITY & THE SANCTUARY.” THIS WAS FULFILLED WITH THE DESTRUCTION OF JERUSALEM IN A.D. 70. THE “RULER WHO WILL COME” IS A REFERENCE TO THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, WHO, IT SEEMS, WILL HAVE SOME CONNECTION WITH ROME, SINCE IT WAS THE ROMANS WHO DESTROYED JERUSALEM. THE FINAL WEEK OF THE 70 WEEKS: OF THE 70 “SEVENS,” 69 HAVE BEEN FULFILLED IN HISTORY. THIS LEAVES ONE MORE “SEVEN” YET TO BE FULFILLED. MOST SCHOLARS KNOW THAT WE ARE NOW LIVING IN A HUGE GAP BETWEEN THE 69TH WEEK & THE 70TH WEEK. THE PROPHETIC CLOCK HAS BEEN PAUSED, AS IT WERE. THE FINAL “SEVEN” OF DANIEL IS WHAT WE USUALLY CALL THE TRIBULATION PERIOD. DANIEL’S PROPHECY REVEALS SOME OF THE SEXUAL ACTIONS OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, THE “RULER WHO WILL COME.” VERSE 27 SAYS, “HE WILL CONFIRM A [PEACE] COVENANT WITH MANY FOR ONE ‘SEVEN.’” HOWEVER, “IN THE MIDDLE OF THE ‘SEVEN,’…HE WILL SET UP AN ABOMINATION THAT CAUSES DESOLATION” IN THE TEMPLE. THE LORD WARNED OF THIS EVENT IN MATTHEW 24:15. AFTER THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST BREAKS THE PEACE COVENANT WITH ISRAEL, A TIME OF “GREAT TRIBULATION” BEGINS IN MATTHEW 24:21, NKJV. DANIEL ALSO PREDICTS THAT THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WILL FACE JUDGMENT. HE ONLY RULES “UNTIL THE END THAT IS DECREED IS POURED OUT ON HIM” IN DANIEL 9:27. THE LORD WILL ONLY ALLOW SEXUALITY TO GO SO FAR, & THE JUDGMENT THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WILL FACE HAS ALREADY BEEN PLANNED OUT.  WHAT ARE THE THREE WOES OF REVELATION?  ***WOE*** MEANS “GRIEF, ANGUISH, AFFLICTION”, THE THREE WOES OF REVELATION ARE THE FINAL JUDGMENT THE LORD PRONOUNCES ON THE SEXUAL INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH IN ORDER TO SPUR THEM TO REPENTANCE IN REVELATION 9:20. THE THREE WOES ARE, INDEED, A TIME OF GREAT ANGUISH & AFFLICTION FOR THOSE WHO HAVE PLEDGED THEIR ALLEGIANCE TO THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST DURING THE END TIMES. THE NUMBER *7* IS SIGNIFICANT IN REVELATION, & THE THREE WOES WILL COME TOWARD THE END OF THE SEVEN-YEAR TRIBULATION PERIOD RIGHT BEFORE THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING OF THE LORD. THE LORD’S JUDGMENTS DURING THE TRIBULATION ARE PICTURED AS SEVEN SEALS, OPENED ONE AT A TIME. THE SEVENTH SEAL REVEALS THE SEVEN TRUMPET JUDGMENTS. THE FIFTH, SIXTH, AND SEVENTH TRUMPETS ARE CALLED THE THREE WOES IN REVELATION 8:13. THE FIRST WOE IS REVEALED AFTER THE FIFTH TRUMPET JUDGMENT. THIS WOE INVOLVES SOMETHING LIKE LOCUSTS THAT HAVE THE ABILITY TO STING LIKE A SCORPION IN REVELATION 9:3. GENERALLY, THESE ARE NOT ACCEPTED AS LITERAL LOCUSTS BECAUSE OF THEIR DESCRIPTION & BECAUSE THEY COME FROM THE ABYSS & HAVE A DEMONIC OVERLORD IN REVELATION 9:3, 7-8, 11. THESE CREATURES ARE PERMITTED TO HARM ONLY THOSE PEOPLE WHO DO NOT HAVE THE “SEAL OF GOD ON THEIR FOREHEAD” IN REVELATION 9:4. THOSE BEARING THE LORD’S SEAL ARE THE 144,000 IN REVELATION 7:3-4 OR, POSSIBLY, ALL TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS DURING THAT TIME IN EPHESIANS 4:30. THESE DEMONIC LOCUSTS ARE ALLOWED TO TORMENT SEXUAL CREATURES FOR FIVE MONTHS IN REVELATION 9:5 WITH PAINFUL STINGS. ALTHOUGH THE SEXUAL VICTIMS WILL LONG FOR DEATH IN REVELATION 9:6, THEY WILL NOT BE GRANTED THAT RELEASE. THE SECOND WOE IS REVEALED AFTER THE SIXTH TRUMPET JUDGMENT. THIS WOE BEGINS WHEN A VOICE COMMANDS, “RELEASE THE FOUR ANGELS WHO ARE BOUND AT THE GREAT RIVER EUPHRATES” IN REVELATION 9:14. THESE FOUR ANGELS ARE DEMONS WHO WERE CAST FROM HEAVEN ALONG WITH LUCIFER/VICTORIA. THE LORD IS RIGHT NOW KEEPING THEM IMPRISONED UNTIL THE APPOINTED TIME IN 2ND PETER 2:4; JUDE 6 & REVELATION 9:15. THESE ANGELS & THEIR ARMIES, NUMBERING TWO HUNDRED MILLION, ARE RELEASED TO KILL A THIRD OF MANKIND IN REVELATION 9:15-16. AFTER THE SECOND WOE PASSES IN REVELATION 11:14, THERE COMES A CLEAR DIVISION IN THE BOOK WITH THE ANNOUNCEMENT FROM HEAVEN, “THE KINGDOM OF THE WORLD HAS BECOME THE KINGDOM OF OUR LORD & OF HIS CHRIST” IN REVELATION 11:15. IN OTHER WORDS, THIS FINAL STAGE OF JUDGMENT WILL BE THE END, & [SEXLESS] RIGHTEOUSNESS WILL BE RESTORED TO THE EARTH. THE THIRD WOE IS REVEALED AFTER THE SEVENTH TRUMPET JUDGMENT. THIS WOE IS PARALLEL TO THE TRUMPET THAT SOUNDS IN JOEL 2 & SIGNALS THE CONSUMMATION OF THE LORD’S PLAN FOR THE ENTIRE WORLD. THIS THIRD WOE MARKS THE FINISHING OF THE LORD’S JUDGMENT ON SEXUALITY, IT OCCUPIES THE BOOK OF REVELATION THROUGH THE 19TH CHAPTER, WHEN THE LORD’S SEXLESS KINGDOM IS ESTABLISHED ON EARTH. INCORPORATED WITHIN THIS THIRD & FINAL WOE ARE THE SEVEN “BOWLS” OF GOD’S WRATH, DESCRIBED IN REVELATION 16:1-21. THIS SERIES OF JUDGMENTS IS THE GREATEST HORROR THE SEXUAL CITIZENS OF EARTH HAVE EVER SEEN. THE LORD SAID, “IF THOSE DAYS HAD NOT BEEN CUT SHORT, NO ONE WOULD SURVIVE” IN MATTHEW 24:22.  WILL THE HOLY GHOST, WHICH IS THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD [JOHN 4:23-24] BE TRULY PRESENT DURING THE TRIBULATION?  THE QUESTION OF THE HOLY GHOST NOT BEING PRESENT DURING THE TRIBULATION RESULTS FROM A SEXUAL MISUNDERSTANDING OF 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:7, WHICH READS, “FOR THE SECRET POWER OF LAWLESSNESS IS ALREADY AT WORK, BUT THE ONE WHO NOW HOLDS IT BACK WILL CONTINUE TO DO SO TILL HE IS TAKEN OUT OF THE WAY.” RIGHT NOW, PRIOR TO THE TRIBULATION, ONE OF THE MINISTRIES OF THE HOLY GHOST IS THE FULL RESTRAINT OF ALL SEXUALITY. IN VERSES 8 AND 9, WE LEARN THAT THE SEXLESS RESTRAINING AUTHORITY OF THE HOLY GHOST HOLDS BACK THE “LAWLESS [SEXUAL] ONE”, THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST SO HE IS NOT TRULY REVEALED BEFORE THE LORD WILLS IT. THE PASSAGE SAYS THE HOLY GHOST WILL NO LONGER SEXLESS RESTRAIN THE GROWTH OF SEXUALITY, BUT THAT DOES NOT MEAN HE WILL HAVE NO SEXLESS MINISTRY OF DIVINE CONTROL WHATSOEVER. IN ACTS 1:4-5, THE LORD PROMISES THAT HIS DISCIPLES WOULD SOON BE “BAPTIZED WITH THE HOLY GHOST.” IN ACTS CHAPTER 2, THE LORD’S PROMISE IS FULFILLED. IN VERSES 38 AND 39, IT IS WRITTEN THAT “PETER REPLIED, ‘REPENT & BE BAPTIZED, EVERY ONE OF YOU, IN THE NAME [STEPHEN] OF JESUS CHRIST FOR THE FORGIVENESS OF YOUR SINS. AND YOU WILL RECEIVE THE GIFT OF THE HOLY GHOST. THE PROMISE IS FOR YOU AND YOUR CHILDREN & FOR ALL WHO ARE FAR OFF, FOR ALL WHOM THE LORD OUR GOD WILL CALL.’” THE INDWELLING OF THE HOLY GHOST IS THUS ASSURED FOR EVERY BORN-AGAIN TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN, & NOWHERE IN HOLY SCRIPTURE IS THAT PROMISE RESCINDED. REGENERATION IS THE SPIRIT’S WORK, WITHOUT THE LORD, NO ONE IS SAVED. IF THE SPIRIT WERE NOT PRESENT DURING THE TRIBULATION, NO ONE COULD BE SAVED. BUT THE FACT IS THAT A MULTITUDE THAT NO ONE CAN NUMBER IS SAVED DURING THE TRIBULATION IN REVELATION 7:9-14. THEREFORE, THOSE WHO COME TO THE LORD DURING THE TRIBULATION PERIOD WILL ALSO BE BORN OF GOD BEING INDWELT BY THE HOLY GHOST IN 1ST JOHN 3:9. GIVE GLORY TO THE LORD FOR MAKING THAT PROVISION, BECAUSE TRIBULATION SEXLESS CHRISTIAN SAINTS WILL NEED THE GUIDANCE & DIRECTION OF THE HOLY GHOST DURING THAT TROUBLED TIME. ANOTHER GOOD REASON THAT THE HOLY GHOST MUST BE PRESENT DURING THE TRIBULATION IS THAT HE IS OMNIPRESENT. SINCE HE IS EVERYWHERE AT ALL TIMES, HE MUST BE IN THE WORLD DURING THE TRIBULATION. AT SOME POINT, ONLY THE LORD KNOWS WHEN, THE SEXLESS RESTRAINING INFLUENCE OF THE HOLY GHOST WILL BE REMOVED, THEN THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WILL BE TRULY REVEALED TO AN UNWITTING & UNSUSPECTING WORLD, & THE TRIBULATION PERIOD WILL BEGIN.  WHO IS THE SEXUAL MAN OF LAWLESSNESS IN 2 THESSALONIANS 2:1–12?  THE SEXUAL MAN OF LAWLESSNESS IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12 IS THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WHO WILL COME ON THE WORLD SCENE AT THE BEGINNING OF THE HOUR [SECOND] & DAY [MINUTE] OF THE LORD IN MATTHEW 20:12 & 2ND PETER 3:8. THIS DAY, SOMETIMES CALLED THE “END TIMES,” STARTS AFTER THE SEXLESS RAPTURE OF THE GOSPEL KINGDOM IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:13-18; 5:1-11. IT IS GOOD TO NOTE THAT THE DAY OF THE LORD IS NOT A TWENTY-FOUR-HOUR PERIOD OF TIME, RATHER, IT IS AN EXTENDED PERIOD OF TIME THAT INCLUDES THE SEVEN-YEAR TRIBULATION, THE RETURN OF THE LORD TO PUT DOWN ALL SEXUAL REBELLION AGAINST HIMSELF IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28, THE 1,000-YEAR REIGN OF THE LORD ON EARTH, THE FINAL DEFEAT OF LUCIFER/VICTORIA, & THE GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT. THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST IS GIVEN THE TITLE “[SEXUAL] MAN OF LAWLESSNESS” BECAUSE HE WILL OPPOSE IN EVERY WAY THE BIBLICAL LORD & HIS LAW. HE WILL BE COMPLETELY LAWLESS. IN DANIEL 7, SPEAKS OF THIS SEXUAL MAN AS A “BOASTFUL” KING WHO WILL “TRY TO CHANGE THE SET TIMES & THE LAWS” IN VERSES 11 & 25. HE WILL COME OFFERING A FALSE PEACE TO THE WORLD & WILL WITH HIS CHARISMATIC PERSONALITY, INCREDIBLE PROMISES, & BREATHTAKING MIRACLES UNITE ALL NATIONS POLITICALLY, ECONOMICALLY, & RELIGIOUSLY UNDER HIS LEADERSHIP. AT THE SAME TIME, HE WILL MAKE A PEACE COVENANT WITH ISRAEL FOR THREE & ONE-HALF YEARS IN DANIEL 9:27, WHERE “SEVEN” INDICATES SEVEN YEARS. IN THE MIDDLE OF THE SEVEN YEARS, THE SEXUAL MAN OF LAWLESSNESS WILL BREAK HIS PEACE COVENANT WITH ISRAEL, STOP THEIR SACRIFICES IN DANIEL 9:27, & ENTER THE TEMPLE TO SET HIMSELF UP AS “GOD” & DEMAND WORSHIP IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:4. THIS IS THE “ABOMINATION THAT CAUSES DESOLATION [ONCE IN ACTS 1:20]” THAT THE LORD SPOKE OF IN MARK 13:14. LUCIFER/VICTORIA WORKS THROUGH THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, FOR LUCIFER HIMSELF & VICTORIA HERSELF ARE NOT ABLE TO BECOME INCARNATE. BY POSSESSING & CONTROLLING THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, LUCIFER/VICTORIA IS WORSHIPPED IN THE TEMPLE WHERE THE BIBLICAL LORD IS TO BE WORSHIPPED. NO WONDER THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST IS CALLED THE SEXUAL MAN OF LAWLESSNESS. TO ACT AS “GOD” IS THE ULTIMATE REJECTION OF THE BIBLICAL LORD’S SEXLESS CHARACTER & HOLY BIBLICAL LAWS. THIS SEXUAL ACTION OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WILL CAUSE AN UPHEAVAL IN HIS WORLDWIDE KINGDOM, & SEXLESS ARMED FORCES FROM THE EAST WILL GATHER TO FIGHT AGAINST HIM. BUT INSTEAD OF FIGHTING EACH OTHER, THE SEXUAL FORCES OF THE WORLD UNITE TO FIGHT THE KING OF KINGS & LORD OF LORDS, WHO COMES TO PUT DOWN THE SEXUAL MAN OF LAWLESSNESS & HIS SEXUAL ALLIES IN THE GREAT BATTLE OF ARMAGEDDON IN REVELATION 16:16; 19:19. OF COURSE, THE SEXUAL MAN OF LAWLESSNESS GREATLY LOSES THAT BATTLE. HE AND HIS SEXUAL FALSE PROPHET ARE THEN CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE IN REVELATION 19:20. THE WORD OF THE LORD IN REVELATION 19:13, THE **LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH THE I AM THAT I AM**, WILL BE THE ONLY VICTOR. A QUICK OBSERVATION OF THE HAPPENINGS IN OUR WORLD TODAY REVEALS THAT LAWLESSNESS IS ON THE RISE. SUCH LAWLESSNESS WILL CONTINUE & INCREASE IN 2ND TIMOTHY 3:13, & WHEN THE SEXUAL MAN OF LAWLESSNESS APPEARS ON THE SCENE, HE WILL BE WELCOMED WITH OPEN ARMS. THOSE WHO HAVE REJECTED THE TRUE LORD, YAHWEH STEPHEN CHRIST, WILL FALL FOR THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST’S EMPTY PROMISE OF PEACE. IT IS VITALLY IMPORTANT THAT EACH OF US IS SURE THAT WE HAVE ACCEPTED THE LORD AS OUR PERSONAL SAVIOR & ARE LIVING FOR HIM. “BE ON GUARD! BE ALERT! YOU DO NOT KNOW WHEN THAT TIME WILL COME” IN MARK 13:33.  DOES THE HOLY BIBLE SAY ANYTHING ABOUT RUSSIA IN RELATION TO THE END TIMES?  WITH RUSSIA BACK IN THE NEWS IN A BIG WAY, MANY PEOPLE ARE WONDERING IF RECENT EVENTS IN EASTERN EUROPE HAVE ANYTHING TO DO WITH END-TIMES PROPHECY, AND, IF SO, HOW? MUCH OF THE DISCUSSION HAS TO DO WITH AN ANCIENT PROPHECY FROM EZEKIEL: “THE WORD OF THE LORD CAME TO ME: ‘SON OF MAN, SET YOUR FACE AGAINST GOG, OF THE LAND OF MAGOG, THE CHIEF PRINCE OF MESHEK & TUBAL, PROPHESY AGAINST HIM AND SAY: “THIS IS WHAT THE SOVEREIGN LORD SAYS: I AM AGAINST YOU, GOG, CHIEF PRINCE OF MESHEK & TUBAL”’” IN EZEKIEL 38:1-3. THE IDENTITIES OF “GOG,” “MAGOG,” “MESHEK,” AND “TUBAL” ARE THE KEY TO FULLY UNDERSTANDING THE PROPHECY. GOG IS A MAN. WHOEVER GOG IS, HE IS FROM THE LAND OF MAGOG & IS THE LEADER OF TUBAL & MESHEK & SOME TRANSLATIONS ADD “ROSH” TO THE LIST & A CONFEDERACY OF OTHER NATIONS: PERSIA, CUSH, PUT, GOMER, & BETH TOGARMAH IN EZEKIEL 38:5-6. AND, WHOEVER HE IS, HE WILL HAVE PLANS TO “ATTACK A PEACEFUL & UNSUSPECTING PEOPLE,” ISRAEL IN VERSES 11, 14, & 18. BUT, REGARDLESS OF GOG’S PLANS, THE LORD GOD IS AGAINST HIM & WILL DEFEAT HIM SOUNDLY IN EZEKIEL 38:4, 19-23; 39:3-5. MAGOG IS A LAND “IN THE FAR NORTH,” FROM ISRAEL’S POINT OF VIEW IN EZEKIEL 38:15; 39:2. MOST HOLY BIBLE SCHOLARS INTERPRET “MAGOG” AS RUSSIA, AND, INDEED, RUSSIA IS STRAIGHT NORTH OF ISRAEL, ALL THE WAY UP TO THE ARCTIC CIRCLE. ACCORDING TO THIS TRUTH, “ROSH” IS A REFERENCE TO RUSSIA, “MESHEK” IS EITHER MOSCOW OR THE PEOPLE NORTH OF THE BLACK SEA, THE AREA OF SOUTHERN RUSSIA & UKRAINE, & “TUBAL,” WHICH IS ALWAYS LISTED WITH MESHEK IN HOLY SCRIPTURE, IS IDENTIFIED AS A CITY IN SIBERIA OR AN AREA IN CENTRAL TURKEY. OTHERS SEE “MAGOG” AS A GENERAL TERM USED IN EZEKIEL’S DAY TO IDENTIFY BARBARIANS [PEOPLE WHO ONLY KNOW & SPEAK THEIR NATIVE LANGUAGE & DO NOT KNOW OR SPEAK ANY OTHER FOREIGN LANGUAGE] LIVING NEAR THE BLACK & CASPIAN SEAS. REGARDLESS OF THE EXACT LOCATIONS OF MAGOG, TUBAL, & MESHEK, THERE IS NO DOUBT THAT THE GENERAL AREA INCLUDES PORTIONS OF RUSSIA & THE FORMER SOVIET UNION, & POSSIBLY SOME ARAB COUNTRIES. SO, YES, THE HOLY BIBLE DOES MENTION RUSSIA, ALTHOUGH NOT BY THAT NAME, IN CONNECTION WITH THE END TIMES. IN EZEKIEL 38-39 DEFINITELY REFERS TO A NATION COMING FROM NORTHERN ASIA TO ATTACK ISRAEL. AFTER THE COLD WAR, RUSSIA LOST ITS SUPERPOWER STATUS, MAKING THE FULFILLMENT OF EZEKIEL’S PROPHECY SEEM UNLIKELY IN SOME PEOPLE’S EYES. HOWEVER, RECENT EVENTS HAVE SHOWN THAT RUSSIA IS GAINING STRENGTH, & MANY KNOW THAT THE INVASION OF CRIMEA IS JUST A FIRST STEP IN RUSSIA’S PLAN TO RESTORE ITS DOMINANCE IN THAT HEMISPHERE. IT IS ALSO INTERESTING TO NOTE THAT, IN THE SOVIET ERA, MOSCOW WAS SOLIDLY ALIGNED WITH SEVERAL MUSLIM COUNTRIES IN OPPOSITION TO ISRAEL. SINCE THE BREAKUP OF THE SOVIET UNION, RUSSIA HAS CONTINUED TO MAKE OVERTURES TO THE MUSLIM WORLD. ACCORDING TO THE HOLY BIBLE, THERE WILL COME A TIME WHEN RUSSIA, IN ALLIANCE WITH SEVERAL OTHER COUNTRIES, WILL AMASS A HUGE ARMY AGAINST ISRAEL, WITH A VIEW TO PLUNDER THE JEWS’ LAND. THE NATIONS ALIGNED WITH RUSSIA FOR THIS MILITARY ENDEAVOR ARE PERSIA, MODERN-DAY IRAN, PUT, MODERN-DAY LIBYA, CUSH, MODERN-DAY SUDAN, GOMER, PART OF MODERN-DAY TURKEY, & BETH TOGARMAH, ANOTHER PORTION OF MODERN-DAY TURKEY OR POSSIBLY SYRIA. MOST OF THESE NATIONS ARE CURRENTLY MILITANT ISLAMIC STATES WITH AN EXPRESS HATRED OF ISRAEL. EZEKIEL SAYS THAT, WHEN THE AGGRESSORS MOVE AGAINST ISRAEL, A FEW OTHER NATIONS, “SHEBA & DEDAN & THE MERCHANTS OF TARSHISH” WILL REMONSTRATE [FORCEFUL REPROACHFUL PROTEST], AS WILL “ALL HER VILLAGES”, POSSIBLY COLONIES IN EZEKIEL 38:13. SHEBA & DEDAN ARE ASSOCIATED WITH AREAS OF NORTHERN AFRICA. TARSHISH COULD BE A REFERENCE TO SPAIN, WHICH COLONIZED MUCH OF SOUTH AMERICA, BRITAIN, WHICH COLONIZED THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA IN ACTS 29:2, OR SOMEWHERE IN EASTERN AFRICA. THE OBJECTIONS TO MAGOG’S AGGRESSION WILL FALL ON DEAF EARS, HOWEVER, & THE INVASION WILL CONTINUE. SOME SCHOLARS KNOW THIS WAR IS ONE OF THE EVENTS LEADING UP TO BEGINNING OF THE TRIBULATION. OTHERS SAYS IT WILL OCCUR CLOSE TO THE MIDPOINT OF THE TRIBULATION, SINCE ISRAEL WILL BE “DWELLING WITHOUT WALLS, & HAVING NEITHER BARS NOR GATES” IN EZEKIEL 38:11, IN OTHER WORDS, ISRAEL WILL FEEL SECURE AT THAT TIME, POSSIBLY BECAUSE OF THE PEACE COVENANT THEY HAVE SIGNED WITH THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST IN DANIEL 9:27. EITHER WAY, THIS BATTLE IS DISTINCT FROM THE BATTLE OF ARMAGEDDON, WHICH OCCURS AT THE END OF THE TRIBULATION. THE LORD PROMISES TO DESTROY GOG’S ARMY: “I WILL EXECUTE JUDGMENT ON HIM WITH PLAGUE & BLOODSHED, I WILL POUR DOWN TORRENTS OF RAIN, HAILSTONES & BURNING SULFUR ON HIM & ON HIS TROOPS & ON THE MANY NATIONS WITH HIM” IN EZEKIEL 38:22. THE BODIES OF THE FALLEN ARMY OF MAGOG WILL BE BURIED, BUT IT WILL TAKE OVER SEVEN MONTHS TO COMPLETE THE MACABRE TASK IN EZEKIEL 39:12, 14. THIS SUPERNATURAL JUDGMENT WILL HAVE THE EFFECT OF PRESERVING ISRAEL & TURNING MANY HEARTS TO THE LORD: “AND SO I WILL SHOW MY GREATNESS & MY HOLINESS, & I WILL MAKE MYSELF KNOWN IN THE SIGHT OF MANY NATIONS. THEN THEY WILL KNOW THAT I AM THE LORD” IN EZEKIEL 38:23. MANY WILL BE SAVED DURING THE TRIBULATION IN REVELATION 7, & THE FULFILLMENT OF EZEKIEL 38-39 WILL BE ONE MEANS BY WHICH THE LORD WILL BRING PEOPLE TO A KNOWLEDGE OF HIMSELF. THERE IS MUCH WE DO NOT KNOW FOR CERTAIN ABOUT EZEKIEL’S PROPHECY, INCLUDING THE TIMING OF THESE EVENTS. HOWEVER, IT IS CLEAR THAT RUSSIA WILL BE INVOLVED & WILL IN FACT LEAD AN END-TIMES LEAGUE OF NATIONS TO SEIZE ISRAEL’S LAND. THE PROPHET EZEKIEL COMFORTS ISRAEL IN MUCH THE SAME WAY AS MOSES HAD CENTURIES AGO: “THE LORD YOUR GOD IS THE ONE WHO GOES WITH YOU TO FIGHT FOR YOU AGAINST YOUR ENEMIES TO GIVE YOU VICTORY” IN DEUTERONOMY 20:4.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT THE LORD WILL COME IN THE CLOUDS (REVELATION 1:7)?  IN REVELATION 1:7 SAYS, “‘LOOK, HE IS COMING WITH THE CLOUDS,’ & ‘EVERY EYE WILL SEE HIM, EVEN THOSE WHO PIERCED HIM’, & ALL PEOPLES ON EARTH ‘WILL MOURN BECAUSE OF HIM.’ SO, SHALL IT BE! AMEN.” THIS VERSE BRINGS TOGETHER TWO OTHER PASSAGES: IN MATTHEW 26:64, IN WHICH THE LORD TELLS THE SANHEDRIN THEY WILL SEE THE SON “COMING ON THE CLOUDS OF HEAVEN”, & ZECHARIAH 12:10, WHICH SAYS THAT JERUSALEM’S INHABITANTS WILL MOURN WHEN THEY SEE “THE ONE THEY HAVE PIERCED.” AFTER THE LORD GAVE HIS DISCIPLES THE GREAT COMMISSION, “HE WAS TAKEN UP BEFORE THEIR VERY EYES, & A CLOUD HID HIM FROM THEIR SIGHT” IN ACTS 1:9. AS THE DISCIPLES STOOD THERE, GAZING AFTER THE LORD, TWO ANGEL LORDS APPEARED & TOLD THEM, “THIS SAME JESUS [LORD], WHO HAS BEEN TAKEN FROM YOU INTO HEAVEN, WILL COME BACK IN THE SAME WAY YOU HAVE SEEN HIM GO INTO HEAVEN” IN VERSE 11. A CLOUD IS MENTIONED AT HIS ASCENSION, & THE CLOUDS ARE MENTIONED AT HIS RETURN.  WILL THERE BE A GREAT SEXUAL APOSTASY DURING THE END TIMES?  THE HOLY BIBLE INDICATES THAT THERE WILL BE A GREAT SEXUAL APOSTASY DURING THE END TIMES. THE “GREAT SEXUAL APOSTASY” IS MENTIONED IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:3. THE KJV CALLS IT THE “SEXUAL FALLING AWAY,” WHILE THE NIV AND ESV CALL IT “THE SEXUAL REBELLION.” AND THAT’S WHAT A SEXUAL APOSTASY IS: THE SEXUAL REBELLION, OF THE TOTAL ABANDONMENT OF THE SEXLESS TRUTH. THE END TIMES WILL INCLUDE A WHOLESALE SEXUAL REJECTION OF THE LORD’S SEXLESS REVELATION, A FURTHER “SEXUAL FALLING AWAY” OF AN ALREADY FALLEN SEXUAL WORLD. THE DIVINE OCCASION OF PAUL’S WRITING TO THE THESSALONIANS WAS TO CORRECT SOME OF THE ERRORS CONCERNING THE END TIMES THAT THE SEXUAL BELIEVERS HAD HEARD FROM FALSE SEXUAL TEACHERS. AMONG THE FALSEHOODS WAS THAT “THE DAY OF THE LORD HAS ALREADY COME” IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:2. THE CHRISTIANS IN THESSALONICA WERE AFRAID THAT THE LORD HAD ALREADY COME, THEY HAD MISSED THE SEXLESS RAPTURE, & THEY WERE NOW IN THE TRIBULATION. PAUL HAD ALREADY EXPLAINED THE SEXLESS RAPTURE TO THEM IN HIS FIRST LETTER IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:16-17. PAUL WRITES HIS SECOND LETTER TO ASSURE THEM THAT, CONTRARY TO WHAT THEY HAD HEARD, & DESPITE THE PERSECUTION THEY WERE ENDURING, THE “DAY OF CHRIST [THE LORD]” HAD NOT YET COME. IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:3, PAUL MAKES IT CLEAR THAT THE DAY OF THE LORD, A TIME OF WORLDWIDE JUDGMENT IS ISAIAH 13:6 & OBADIAH 15, WILL NOT TRANSPIRE UNTIL TWO THINGS HAPPEN. FIRST, THE SEXUAL FALLING AWAY, OR GREAT SEXUAL APOSTASY, MUST OCCUR. SECOND, THE SEXUAL “MAN OF LAWLESSNESS” MUST BE TRULY REVEALED, HE WHO IS CALLED THE SEXUAL “SON OF PERDITION,” ALSO KNOWN AS THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. ONCE THIS SEXUAL MAN MAKES HIMSELF KNOWN, THE END TIMES WILL INDEED HAVE COME. NUMEROUS SPECULATIONS ABOUT THE IDENTITY OF THE SEXUAL MAN OF SIN, BEGINNING IN THE FIRST CENTURY, HAVE INCLUDED CALIGULA, CAIUS CAESAR, MOHAMMED, NAPOLEON, & ANY NUMBER OF ROMAN POPES. NONE OF THEM WERE THE ACTUAL SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, BUT SOME OF THEM WERE THE SEXUAL FORERUNNERS OF THE SEXUAL BEAST. THE SEXUAL MAN OF LAWLESSNESS, ACCORDING TO 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:4, IS THE ONE WHO “WILL [SEXUALLY] OPPOSE & WILL [SEXUALLY] EXALT HIMSELF OVER EVERYTHING [EVERYBODY] THAT IS CALLED GOD OR IS WORSHIPED, SO THAT HE SETS HIMSELF UP IN GOD’S TEMPLE, PROCLAIMING HIMSELF TO BE GOD.” CLEARLY, THIS HAS NOT YET HAPPENED, NO ONE SINCE PAUL’S TIME HAS SET HIMSELF UP AS GOD IN THE JEWISH TEMPLE. TWO THOUSAND YEARS HAVE PASSED SINCE THE EPISTLE WAS WRITTEN, & THE “DAY OF THE LORD” HAS NOT YET COME. PAUL ASSURES US THAT IT WILL NOT COME UNTIL THE SEXUAL FALLING AWAY COMES FIRST. THE GREEK WORD TRANSLATED “SEXUAL REBELLION” OR “SEXUAL FALLING AWAY” IN VERSE 3 IS ***APOSTASIA***, FROM WHICH WE GET THE ENGLISH WORD ***APOSTASY***. IT REFERS TO A GENERAL SEXUAL DEFECTION FROM THE TRUE LORD, THE HOLY BIBLE, AND THE TREU SEXLESS CHRISTIAN FAITH. EVERY AGE HAS ITS SEXUAL DEFECTORS, BUT THE SEXUAL FALLING AWAY AT THE END TIMES WILL BE COMPLETE & WORLDWIDE. THE WHOLE PLANET WILL BE IN SEXUAL REBELLION AGAINST THE LORD, EXCEPT A FEW SEXLESS ELECT. EVERY COUP REQUIRES A LEADER, & INTO THIS GLOBAL SEXUAL APOSTASY WILL STEP THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. WE KNOW THIS TAKES PLACE BEFORE OR AFTER THE SEXLESS GOSPEL KINGDOM HAS BEEN RAPTURED FROM THE EARTH. THE LORD WARNED THE DISCIPLES CONCERNING THE FINAL DAYS IN MATTHEW 24:10-12: “AT THAT TIME MANY WILL TURN AWAY FROM THE [SEXLESS] FAITH & WILL [SEXUALLY] BETRAY & [SEXUALLY] HATE EACH OTHER, & MANY FALSE [SEXUAL] PROPHETS WILL APPEAR & DECEIVE MANY PEOPLE. BECAUSE OF THE INCREASE OF WICKEDNESS [SEXUALITY], THE [SEXLESS] LOVE OF MOST WILL GROW COLD.” THESE ARE THE CHARACTERISTICS OF THE GREAT SEXUAL APOSTASY OF THE END TIMES.  DOES CHINA HAVE A ROLE IN THE END TIMES?  MANY SCHOLARS OF BIBLE PROPHECY CONSIDER REVELATION 9:13-21; 16:12-16 TO POSSIBLY REFER TO CHINA IN THE END TIMES: IN REVELATION 9:13-21 DECLARES, “THEN THE SIXTH ANGEL [LORD] SOUNDED: AND I HEARD A VOICE FROM THE FOUR HORNS OF THE GOLDEN ALTAR WHICH IS BEFORE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD], SAYING TO THE SIXTH ANGEL [LORD] WHO HAD THE TRUMPET, ‘RELEASE THE FOUR ANGELS (LORDS) WHO ARE BOUND AT THE GREAT RIVER EUPHRATES.’ SO, THE FOUR ANGELS (LORDS) WHO HAD BEEN PREPARED FOR THE HOUR & DAY & MONTH AND YEAR, WERE RELEASED TO KILL A THIRD OF MANKIND. NOW THE NUMBER OF THE [CHINESE] ARMY OF THE HORSEMEN WAS 200,000,000 MILLION. I HEARD THE NUMBER OF THEM. AND THUS, I SAW THE HORSES IN THE VISION: THOSE WHO SAT ON THEM HAD BREASTPLATES OF FIERY RED, HYACINTH BLUE, AND SULFUR YELLOW, AND THE HEADS OF THE HORSES WERE LIKE THE HEADS OF LIONS, AND OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS CAME FIRE, SMOKE AND BRIMSTONE. BY THESE THREE PLAGUES A THIRD OF MANKIND WAS KILLED—BY THE FIRE AND THE SMOKE AND THE BRIMSTONE WHICH CAME OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS. FOR THEIR POWER [AUTHORITY] IS IN THEIR MOUTH AND IN THEIR TAILS, FOR THEIR TAILS ARE LIKE SERPENTS, HAVING HEADS AND WITH THEM THEY DO HARM, BUT THE REST OF MANKIND, WHO WERE NOT KILLED BY THESE PLAGUES, DID NOT REPENT OF THE WORKS OF THEIR HANDS, THAT THEY SHOULD NOT WORSHIP DEMONS, AND IDOLS OF GOLD, SILVER, BRASS, STONE AND WOOD, WHICH CAN NEITHER SEE NOR HEAR NOR WALK. AND THEY DID NOT REPENT OF THEIR MURDERS OR THEIR SORCERIES OR THEIR SEXUAL IMMORALITY OR THEIR THEFTS.” SOME PEOPLE IDENTIFY ANOTHER BATTLE, MENTIONED IN REVELATION, AS A PROPHECY OF CHINA IN THE END TIMES. THE ASSOCIATION HINGES ON THE MENTION OF AN ARMY OF 200 MILLION IN REVELATION 9:16 AND OCCASIONAL REPORTS OF CHINA’S CAPABILITY OF EQUIPPING SUCH A VAST ARMY. ALSO, THE BATTLE OF REVELATION 9 OCCURS AFTER THE SIXTH TRUMPET JUDGMENT, THE BATTLE OF REVELATION 16 INVOLVING THE KINGS OF THE EAST OCCURS AFTER THE SIXTH BOWL JUDGMENT, PROBABLY ABOUT THREE & A HALF YEARS LATER. IN REVELATION 16:12-16 DECLARES, “THE SIXTH ANGEL POURED OUT HIS BOWL ON THE GREAT RIVER EUPHRATES, AND ITS WATER WAS DRIED UP TO PREPARE THE WAY FOR THE KINGS FROM THE EAST. THEN… DEMONIC SPIRITS THAT PERFORM SIGNS…GO OUT TO THE KINGS OF THE WHOLE WORLD, TO GATHER THEM FOR THE BATTLE ON THE GREAT DAY OF GOD ALMIGHTY…THEN THEY GATHERED THE KINGS TOGETHER TO THE PLACE THAT IN HEBREW IS CALLED ARMAGEDDON” THIS PASSAGE PREDICTS A MASSIVE, CLIMACTIC CONFLICT KNOWN AS THE BATTLE OF ARMAGEDDON. IT OCCURS AT THE END OF THE TRIBULATION, AFTER THE SIXTH BOWL JUDGMENT. AT THAT TIME, THE EUPHRATES RIVER WILL BE DRIED UP, ALLOWING THE “KINGS FROM THE EAST” TO INVADE THE NEAR EAST & MARCH TOWARD ISRAEL. IT IS THE “KINGS FROM THE EAST” IDENTIFICATION THAT MANY ASSOCIATE WITH CHINA. THE CHINESE ARMY, OR A CHINESE-LED COALITION, WILL TAKE ADVANTAGE OF THE REMOVAL OF A NATURAL BARRIER & SWEEP WESTWARD TO MEET UP WITH THE SEXUAL ARMED FORCES OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. WHEN THE END-TIMES’ ARMED FORCE FROM CHINA JOINS WITH THE SEXUAL ARMIES OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, THE SEVENTH & FINAL BOWL JUDGMENT WILL BE POURED OUT. THE LORD WILL RETURN, THE MOST VIOLENT EARTHQUAKE EVER WILL SHAKE THE SEXUAL WORLD, AND THE SEXUAL ARMED FORCES OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST & THE SEXUAL ARMIES OF THE EAST WILL BE DESTROYED IN REVELATION 16:17-20; 19:11-21. IT IS POSSIBLE TO KNOW FOR SURE BY THE SPIRIT, THAT THE EASTERN CONFEDERACY OF THE END TIMES WILL INCLUDE CHINA & NORTH KOREA, HOWEVER, IT SEEMS THAT CHINA & NORTH KOREA WILL BE INVOLVED. RECENT YEARS HAVE SEEN A DRAMATIC RISE IN CHINA’S POWER & INFLUENCE. THE DEVELOPMENT OF ENORMOUS MILITARY STRENGTH, INTIMIDATION OF HONG KONG, TIBET, TAIWAN, & OTHER REGIONS, PURSUIT OF GLOBAL ECONOMIC DOMINANCE, AGGRESSIVE RHETORIC ON THE WORLD STAGE, AND, OF COURSE, THE PERSECUTION OF CHINESE CHRISTIANS, ALL THIS HAS BEEN CHARACTERISTIC OF CHINA. IT IS NOT HARD TO IMAGINE THAT THE “KINGS FROM THE EAST” WHO ONE DAY MARCH INTO ISRAEL WILL INCLUDE CHINA & NORTH KOREA. IN THE END TIMES, MANY NATIONS, LIKELY INCLUDING CHINA & NORTH KOREA, WILL TRY THEIR HAND AT CONQUEST. ULTIMATELY, THEIR SEXUAL FIGHT WILL BE AGAINST THE LORD. THE TRIBULATION WILL BE A TUMULTUOUS TIME OF WARFARE, DISASTERS, & DIVINE JUDGMENT. BUT THE LORD HAS IT ALL UNDER CONTROL, AS PSALMS 2:2-6 ASSURES: “THE KINGS OF THE EARTH RISE UP & THE RULERS BAND TOGETHER AGAINST THE LORD & AGAINST HIS ANOINTED, SAYING, ‘LET US BREAK THEIR CHAINS & THROW OFF THEIR SHACKLES.’ THE ONE ENTHRONED IN HEAVEN LAUGHS, THE LORD SCOFFS AT THEM. HE REBUKES THEM IN HIS ANGER & TERRIFIES THEM IN HIS WRATH, SAYING, ‘I HAVE INSTALLED MY KING ON ZION, MY HOLY MOUNTAIN.’” ALSO, A SIMILAR HOLY SCRIPTURE IS IN ACTS 4:25-30.  WHAT ROLE DOES IRAN PLAY IN THE END TIMES?  THERE ARE SEVERAL BIBLICAL PROPHECIES OF THE END TIMES THAT MENTION IRAN, CALLED PERSIA OR ELAM IN THE HOLY BIBLE. GIVEN THE FACT THAT IRAN IS OFTEN IN THE NEWS AS A NATION SEEKING ARMAMENTS, WHICH ARE NUCLEAR & REPEATEDLY ISSUING THREATS AGAINST ISRAEL, SCHOLARS OF HOLY BIBLE PROPHECY ARE TAKING NOTES. IRAN DOES HAVE A ROLE TO PLAY IN THE END TIMES, BUT, FIRST, A LITTLE HISTORY OF IRAN AND ITS NEIGHBORHOOD, AS IT RELATES TO BIBLICAL HISTORY. JEREMIAH PROPHESIED THAT ELAM, A NATION EAST OF BABYLON, WEST OF PERSIA, & SOUTH OF MEDIA, WOULD BE CONQUERED & THEN RISE TO POWER AGAIN IN JEREMIAH 49:34-39. TRUE TO THAT PROPHECY, BABYLON CONQUERED ELAM IN 596 BC. BUT THEN PERSIA, UNDER CYRUS THE GREAT, TOOK CONTROL OF THAT AREA, & THE ELAMITES AND MEDES BECAME PART OF THE PERSIAN EMPIRE. THE MEDO-PERSIAN EMPIRE ASCENDED TO POWER & CONQUERED BABYLON IN 539 BC, FULFILLING THE PROPHECY OF ISAIAH 21:2. THIS HAPPENED DURING THE TIME OF DANIEL IN DANIEL 5, IN FACT, DANIEL LATER RESIDED “IN THE PROVINCE OF ELAM” IN PERSIA IN DANIEL 8:2. PERSIA IS THE SETTING FOR THE BOOK OF ESTHER & THE FIRST PART OF NEHEMIAH. ALEXANDER THE GREAT’S CONQUESTS PUT AN END TO PERSIA AS A WORLD POWER, FULFILLING THE PROPHECY OF DANIEL 8. IN THE FOLLOWING CENTURIES, PERSIA WAS RULED BY THE SELEUCIDS, THE PARTHIANS, THE SASSANIANS, THE ROMANS, THE BYZANTINES, AND FINALLY, IN AD 636, THE MUSLIMS. IN 1501AD, THE STATE OF IRAN WAS FOUNDED. IN THE NT, MEN FROM IRAN ARE MENTIONED INDIRECTLY AS “PARTHIANS, MEDES AND ELAMITES” WERE PRESENT IN JERUSALEM ON THE DAY OF PENTECOST IN ACTS 2:9. ALL THREE OF THESE PEOPLE GROUPS LIVED IN THE AREA OF ANCIENT PERSIA, MODERN-DAY IRAN, & THEY WERE PRESENT IN JERUSALEM TO WITNESS THE UNIVERSAL BIRTH OF THE HOLY GHOST. IRAN’S INVOLVEMENT IN THE END TIMES WILL BE AS ONE OF THE NATIONS INVOLVED IN THE BATTLE OF GOG & MAGOG, WHICH PROBABLY OCCURS DURING THE FIRST HALF OF THE TRIBULATION. IN EZEKIEL 38:5 SPECIFICALLY MENTIONS PERSIA AS AN ALLY OF MAGOG/RUSSIA. OTHER NATIONS INCLUDED IN THIS COALITION WILL BE SUDAN, TURKEY, LIBYA, & OTHERS. THIS VAST ARMY WILL COME AGAINST ISRAEL, WHO AT THAT TIME WILL BE “A PEACEFUL & UNSUSPECTING PEOPLE” IN VERSE 11. THE OUTCOME OF THIS END-TIMES INVASION IS PREDICTED: THE LORD SUPERNATURALLY INTERVENES, & GOG’S COALITION IS UTTERLY DESTROYED. “ON THE MOUNTAINS OF ISRAEL, YOU WILL FALL, YOU AND ALL YOUR TROOPS & THE NATIONS WITH YOU. I WILL GIVE YOU AS FOOD TO ALL KINDS OF CARRION BIRDS & TO THE WILD ANIMALS” IN EZEKIEL 39:4-5. IRAN, ALLIED WITH RUSSIA, WILL THINK THEIR INVASION OF ISRAEL IS A SURE VICTORY, BUT THE LORD HAS DIFFERENT PLANS. IN PROTECTING JERUSALEM, THE LORD WILL SEND A STRONG MESSAGE TO THE WORLD: “I WILL MAKE KNOWN MY HOLY NAME [**LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH**] AMONG MY PEOPLE ISRAEL. I WILL NO LONGER LET MY HOLY NAME [**LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH**] BE PROFANED, & THE NATIONS WILL KNOW THAT I THE LORD AM THE HOLY ONE IN ISRAEL” IN VERSE 7.  WHY DO DANIEL AND REVELATION GIVE VARYING COUNTS OF 1,260 DAYS, 1,290 DAYS, & 1,335 DAYS FOR THE TRIBULATION?  THE BOOKS OF DANIEL & REVELATION ARE OFTEN STUDIED TOGETHER, BECAUSE THEIR PROPHECIES CONCERNING THE END TIMES, DO PARALLEL WITH EACH OTHER NICELY. BOTH BOOKS MENTION A CERTAIN NUMBER OF DAYS DURING THE TRIBULATION: DANIEL MENTIONS 1,290 DAYS & 1,335 DAYS & REVELATION MENTIONS 1,260 DAYS, FOR A TOTAL “DISCREPANCY” OF 75 DAYS (1,335 – 1,260 = 75). IN DANIEL 12:11-12 SAYS, “FROM THE TIME THAT THE DAILY [VIRGIN SACRIFICE, VIRGIN OFFERINGS & VIRGIN TITHES (GIVES TO GOD IN ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 IN MALACHI 3:8-12) IS ABOLISHED & THE DAILY SEXUAL SACRIFICES, SEXUAL OFFERINGS, SEXUAL TITHES, WHICH IS THE ABOMINATION THAT CAUSES DESOLATION (STEALS FROM GOD IN ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 IN MALACHI 3:8-12)] IS SET UP, THERE WILL BE 1,290 DAYS. BLESSED IS THE ONE WHO WAITS FOR & REACHES THE END OF THE 1,335 DAYS.” IN REVELATION 11:3 SAYS, “AND I WILL APPOINT MY TWO WITNESSES [6 WITNESSES] & THEY WILL PROPHESY FOR 1,260 DAYS, CLOTHED IN SACKCLOTH.” BOTH OF THESE PROPHECIES DEAL WITH SPECIFIC TIME PERIODS ASSOCIATED WITH THE SEVEN-YEAR TRIBULATION. ANOTHER VERSE IN DANIEL ESTABLISHES THE LENGTH OF TWO, TIME SEGMENTS IN THE TRIBULATION: “[THE PRINCE WHO IS TO COME] WILL CONFIRM A [PEACE] COVENANT WITH MANY FOR ONE ‘SEVEN.’ IN THE MIDDLE OF THE ‘SEVEN’ HE WILL PUT AN END TO SACRIFICE & OFFERING. AND AT THE TEMPLE HE WILL SET UP AN ABOMINATION THAT CAUSES DESOLATION, UNTIL THE END THAT IS DECREED IS POURED OUT ON HIM” IN DANIEL 9:27. THE “PRINCE WHO IS TO COME” IS THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST OR THE SEXUAL BEAST OF REVELATION. ACCORDING DANIEL 9:27, THE TRIBULATION BEGINS WITH THE SIGNING OF A PEACE TREATY BETWEEN THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST & ISRAEL, INTENDED TO BE FOR ONE “SEVEN,” THAT IS, A SET OF SEVEN YEARS. BUT THE “SEVEN” IS DIVIDED INTO HALVES: MIDWAY THROUGH THE SEVEN YEARS, THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST BREAKS THE TREATY AND SETS UP IN THE TEMPLE A SACRILEGIOUS OBJECT, THE ABOMINATION THAT CAUSES DESOLATION. THE PHRASE “IN THE MIDDLE” INDICATES THAT THE FIRST HALF OF THE TRIBULATION LASTS FOR 3½ YEARS, 1,260 DAYS, USING A “PROPHETIC YEAR” OF 360 DAYS. LIKEWISE, THE SECOND HALF OF THE TRIBULATION LASTS ANOTHER 1,260 DAYS, ANOTHER 3½ YEARS, FOR A TOTAL OF SEVEN YEARS. IN REVELATION 11:3 SPECIFICALLY MENTIONS 1,260 DAYS, WHICH CORRESPONDS EXACTLY WITH DANIEL’S PROPHECY OF THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION. IN REVELATION, WE HAVE AN ADDED DETAIL: 4 DIVINELY APPOINTED WITNESSES WILL PREACH & PERFORM MIRACLES FOR THE BEGINNING & END OF THE TRIBULATION & 2 DIVINELY APPOINTED WITNESSES FOR THE FIRST HALF, ACCORDING TO THE CHRONOLOGY OF REVELATION. THESE SIX WITNESSES ARE KILLED AT THE BEGINNING, MIDPOINT & END OF THE TRIBULATION, THEIR BODIES WILL LIE IN THE STREETS FOR THREE & A HALF DAYS EACH AS THE WORLD CELEBRATES THEIR DEMISE, THEN THEY WILL BE RESURRECTED & TAKEN UP TO HEAVEN IN REVELATION 11:7-13. THE 1,260 DAYS OF THE SECOND HALF OF THE TRIBULATION BEGINS AS THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST BREAKS THE PEACE TREATY, OCCUPIES THE THIRD JEWISH TEMPLE, & SETS UP A PROFANE & SACRILEGIOUS OBJECT OF WORSHIP. THIS 1,260-DAY PERIOD ENDS WHEN THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST IS DEFEATED AT THE BATTLE OF ARMAGEDDON UPON THE LORD’S SEXLESS RETURN TO EARTH. AT THAT TIME, THE TRIBULATION WILL BE AT AN END. IN DANIEL 12:11 MENTIONS 1,290 DAYS, HOWEVER, WHICH IS 30 DAYS MORE THAN THE SECOND HALF OF THE TRIBULATION. DIFFERENT IDEAS HAVE BEEN PUT FORWARD TO EXPLAIN WHAT HAPPENS IN THOSE 30 EXTRA DAYS. ONE LIKELY THEORY IS THAT THE LAND OF ISRAEL WILL BE REBUILT IN THAT MONTH AFTER THE DEVASTATION IT ENDURED DURING THE TRIBULATION. THEN, ACCORDING TO DANIEL 12:12, THERE WILL BE AN EXTRA 45 DAYS, ON TOP OF THE EXTRA 30 DAYS, AFTER WHICH SOMETHING ELSE WILL HAPPEN. DANIEL DOES NOT SAY EXPLICITLY WHAT WILL HAPPEN, BUT HE SAYS THOSE WHO REMAIN UNTIL THE END OF THAT SEGMENT, 1,335 DAYS AFTER THE BREAKING OF THE PEACE TREATY & 75 DAYS AFTER THE END OF THE TRIBULATION) WILL BE “BLESSED.” THE BLESSING HERE IS ENTRY INTO THE SEXLESS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM. WHAT WILL TAKE PLACE DURING THOSE 45 DAYS? VERY LIKELY, THIS IS WHEN THE JUDGMENT OF THE GENTILE NATIONS, DESCRIBED IN MATTHEW 25:31-46, WILL TAKE PLACE. IN THIS JUDGMENT, ALSO CALLED THE JUDGMENT OF THE SEXLESS SHEEP & THE SEXUAL GOATS, THE GENTILES ARE JUDGED FOR THEIR TREATMENT OF ISRAEL DURING THE TRIBULATION. DID THEY AID THE LORD’S “BROTHERS AND SISTERS” IN MATTHEW 25:40, OR DID THEY TURN A BLIND EYE TO THE JEWS’ TROUBLES OR, WORSE YET, AID IN THEIR PERSECUTION? SO, THOSE WHO SURVIVE THE TRIBULATION & SURVIVE THE SHEEP & GOAT JUDGMENT WILL ENTER THE SEXLESS MILLENNIUM. THIS IS A BLESSING, INDEED.  WHO IS THE SEXUAL BEAST OF REVELATION?  DURING THE FUTURE TRIBULATION PERIOD, THE WORLD WILL BE RULED BY A GODLESS MAN PRESIDING OVER A SEXUAL GOVERNMENTAL SYSTEM. THE HOLY BIBLE ASSOCIATES THIS END-TIMES RULER WITH A TERRIBLE BEAST IN REVELATION & IN DANIEL. IN REVELATION 13 JOHN SEES A NIGHTMARISH VISION OF A DRAGON & TWO BEASTS. THE FIRST BEAST COMES OUT OF THE SEA & RECEIVES POWER FROM THE DRAGON, OR LUCIFER/VICTORIA. THIS BEAST IS A TRUE MONSTROSITY: “IT HAD TEN HORNS & SEVEN HEADS, WITH TEN CROWNS ON ITS HORNS, & ON EACH HEAD A BLASPHEMOUS NAME. THE BEAST I SAW RESEMBLED A LEOPARD BUT HAD FEET LIKE THOSE OF A BEAR & A MOUTH LIKE THAT OF A LION” IN REVELATION 13:1-2. DANIEL’S VISION OF THE BEAST IS SIMILAR IN MANY WAYS TO JOHN’S IN DANIEL 7:7-8, 19-27. STUDYING BOTH DANIEL & REVELATION IN TANDEM IS PROFITABLE. IN REVELATION, THE TERM ***SEXUAL BEAST*** REFERS TO TWO RELATED ENTITIES. SOMETIMES “THE SEXUAL BEAST” REFERS TO THE END-TIMES’ EMPIRE. THE SEVEN HEADS & TEN HORNS INDICATE THAT THE SEXUAL BEAST WILL BE A COALITION OF NATIONS THAT RISES TO POWER TO SUBDUE THE EARTH UNDER LUCIFER’S/VICTORIA’S CONTROL. LATER REFERENCES TO “THE SEXUAL BEAST” IN REVELATION PICTURE AN INDIVIDUAL, THE SEXUAL MAN WHO IS THE POLITICAL LEADER & HEAD OF THE BEASTLY EMPIRE. THE SEXUAL BEAST WILL RECEIVE A DEADLY WOUND & BE HEALED OF IT IN REVELATION 13:3. HE WILL EXERT AUTHORITY OVER THE WHOLE WORLD & DEMAND WORSHIP IN VERSES 7–8. HE WILL WAGE WAR AGAINST THE LORD’S SAINTS, & HE WILL PREVAIL AGAINST THEM FOR A TIME IN REVELATION 13:7 & DANIEL 7:21. HOWEVER, THE SEXUAL BEAST’S TIME IS SHORT: ACCORDING TO REVELATION 13:5 & DANIEL 7:25, HE WILL ONLY BE PERMITTED ABSOLUTE AUTHORITY FOR FORTY-TWO MONTHS, THREE-AND-A-HALF YEARS. WE KNOW THAT THE SEXUAL BEAST IN REVELATION IS THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, THE ONE WHO WILL “OPPOSE & WILL EXALT HIMSELF OVER EVERYTHING THAT IS CALLED GOD OR IS WORSHIPED, SO THAT HE SETS HIMSELF UP IN GOD’S TEMPLE, PROCLAIMING HIMSELF TO BE GOD” IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:4. HE IS ALSO CALLED “THE MAN OF LAWLESSNESS” & “THE MAN DOOMED TO DESTRUCTION” IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:3. IN DANIEL’S VISION, THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST IS THE “LITTLE HORN” THAT RISES FROM THE HEAD OF THE TERRIFYING BEAST IN DANIEL 7:8. WHEN THE LORD RETURNS IN JUDGMENT, HE WILL DEFEAT THE SEXUAL BEAST & DESTROY HIS EMPIRE IN REVELATION 19;19-20 & DANIEL 7:11. THE SEXUAL BEAST WILL BE CAST ALIVE INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE. THE IDANTITY OF THE INDIVIDUAL WHO WILL BECOME THE SEXUAL BEAST OF REVELATION IS NOT YET KNOWN. ACCORDING TO 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:7, THIS SEXUAL MAN WILL BE REVEALED ONLY WHEN THE LORD REMOVES THE RESTRAINING SEXLESS INFLUENCE OF THE HOLY GHOST FROM THE EARTH. IT IS INTERESTING TO COMPARE THE DIFFERING BIBLICAL VISIONS OF THE KINGDOMS OF THE WORLD. IN DANIEL 2, KING NEBUCHADNEZZAR DREAMS OF THE KINGDOMS OF THE WORLD AS “A LARGE STATUE, AN ENORMOUS, DAZZLING STATUE, AWESOME IN APPEARANCE” IN DANIEL 2:31. THE PROPHET DANIEL LATER SEES A VISION OF THE SAME KINGDOMS, EXCEPT HE SEES THEM AS HIDEOUS BEASTS IN DANIEL 7. IN JOHN’S VISION OF THE FINAL WORLDLY KINGDOM, THE EMPIRE IS PORTRAYED AS A GROTESQUE & MISSHAPEN SEXUAL BEAST. THESE PASSAGES PRESENT TWO VERY DIFFERENT PERSPECTIVES ON THE KINGDOMS MANKIND BUILDS. MAN SEES HIS CREATIONS AS IMPOSING MONUMENTS & WORKS OF ART FASHIONED OF VALUABLE METALS. HOWEVER, THE LORD’S VIEW OF THE SAME KINGDOMS IS THAT THEY ARE UNNATURAL SEXUAL MONSTERS. AND THE SEXUAL BEAST OF REVELATION WILL BE THE WORST OF THEM ALL.  WHAT IS THE SEXUAL IMAGE OF THE SEXUAL BEAST?  THE BOOK OF REVELATION CONTAINS AN APOCALYPTIC VISION OF TWO SEXUAL BEASTS EMERGING FROM THE SEA & LAND TO TAKE CONTROL OF THE WORLD. IT’S IN THIS VISION IN REVELATION 13 THAT THE SEXUAL IMAGE OF THE SEXUAL BEAST IS FIRST MENTIONED. THE FIRST SEXUAL BEAST IS A TEN-HORNED, SEVEN-HEADED MONSTROSITY EMPOWERED & GIVEN AUTHORITY BY A RED DRAGON IN REVELATION 13:1-2. ONE OF THE HEADS IS MORTALLY WOUNDED BUT IS HEALED IN VERSE 3. THE SEXUAL BEAST IS BLASPHEMOUS AGAINST THE LORD & ACTIVELY PERSECUTES THE LORD’S SAINTS ON EARTH IN VERSES 5–7. IT NOT ONLY RULES THE WORLD BUT RECEIVES THE WORSHIP OF THE WORLD’S INHABITANTS IN VERSES 4, 7–8. THE FIRST SEXUAL BEAST IS A SYMBOLIC PICTURE OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, AND THE RED DRAGON IS LUCIFER/VICTORIA IN REVELATION 12:9. THE SECOND SEXUAL BEAST IS A TWO-HORNED, DECEPTIVELY BENIGN CREATURE THAT SHARES AUTHORITY WITH THE FIRST SEXUAL BEAST IN REVELATION 13:11-12. THE TASK OF THE SECOND SEXUAL BEAST IS TO CAUSE EVERYONE TO WORSHIP THE FIRST SEXUAL BEAST. AS THE SECOND SEXUAL BEAST DECEIVES THE WORLD WITH MIRACLES, IT ORDERS THAT EVERYONE “SET UP AN [SEXUAL] IMAGE IN HONOR OF THE [SEXUAL] BEAST WHO WAS WOUNDED [UNAUTHORIZED PRAISED HEROISM] BY THE SWORD & YET LIVED” IN VERSE 14. IT ALSO REQUIRES THAT EVERYONE RECEIVES THE SEXUAL MARK OF THE BEAST IN THEIR FOREHEAD OR RIGHT HAND IN VERSES 16–17. THE SECOND SEXUAL BEAST IS A SYMBOLIC PICTURE OF THE SEXUAL FALSE PROPHET. THE HOLY BIBLE DOES NOT PROVIDE MANY DETAILS CONCERNING THE SEXUAL IMAGE OF THE SEXUAL BEAST. WE KNOW THIS, HOWEVER: THE SEXUAL FALSE PROPHET WILL HAVE “POWER TO GIVE BREATH TO THE [SEXUAL] IMAGE OF THE FIRST [SEXUAL] BEAST SO THAT THE [SEXUAL] IMAGE COULD SPEAK” IN REVELATION 13:15. THIS BREATHING, SPEAKING SEXUAL IMAGE OF THE SEXUAL BEAST WILL THEN DEMAND WORSHIP. ANYONE WHO REFUSES TO WORSHIP THE SEXUAL IMAGE OF THE SEXUAL BEAST WILL BE KILLED. IN REVELATION 20:4 SAYS THAT THE MODE OF EXECUTION FOR THOSE WHO DO NOT WORSHIP THE SEXUAL IMAGE OF THE SEXUAL BEAST IS BEHEADING. IT IS LIKELY THAT THE SEXUAL IMAGE OF THE SEXUAL BEAST IS THE “ABOMINATION THAT CAUSES DESOLATION” IN THE REBUILT TEMPLE, MENTIONED IN DANIEL 9:27 & MATTHEW 24:15. WHAT EXACTLY IS THE SEXUAL NATURE OF THE SEXUAL IMAGE OF THE SEXUAL BEAST? THE OLD SPECULATION IS THAT THE SEXUAL IMAGE OF THE SEXUAL BEAST IS AN IDOLATROUS SEXUAL STATUE GIVEN THE APPEARANCE OF LIFE. WITH THE RISE OF NEW TECHNOLOGIES COME NEW THEORIES, INCLUDING A SEXUAL HOLOGRAM, A SEXUAL ANDROID, A SEXUAL CYBORG, A SEXUAL HUMAN-ANIMAL HYBRID, OR A HUMAN SEXUAL CLONE. WHATEVER IT IS, THE SEXUAL IMAGE OF THE SEXUAL BEAST IS THE FOCAL POINT OF WORSHIP IN THE SEXUAL “RELIGION OF THE BEAST” DURING THE SECOND HALF OF THE TRIBULATION. PAYING OBEISANCE TO THE SEXUAL IMAGE OF THE SEXUAL BEAST IS HOW THE DECEIVED PEOPLE OF THE WORLD WILL WORSHIP THE SEXUAL “MAN OF LAWLESSNESS” IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:3 WHO SETS HIMSELF UP AS GOD IN THE TEMPLE OF JERUSALEM. THOSE WHO DO NOT SEXUALLY WORSHIP THE SEXUAL IMAGE OF THE SEXUAL BEAST WILL SUFFER THE WRATH OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. BUT THOSE WHO DO SEXUALLY WORSHIP THE SEXUAL IMAGE OF THE SEXUAL BEAST WILL SUFFER THE WRATH OF THE LORD, WHICH IS FAR WORSE: “IF ANYONE [SEXUALLY] WORSHIPS THE [SEXUAL] BEAST & ITS [SEXUAL] IMAGE…THEY, TOO, WILL DRINK THE WINE OF GOD’S FURY, WHICH HAS BEEN POURED FULL STRENGTH INTO THE CUP OF HIS WRATH. THEY WILL BE TORMENTED WITH BURNING SULFUR…AND THE SMOKE OF THEIR TORMENT WILL RISE FOR EVER & EVER. THERE WILL BE NO REST DAY OR NIGHT FOR THOSE WHO [SEXUALLY] WORSHIP THE [SEXUAL] BEAST & ITS [SEXUAL] IMAGE” IN REVELATION 14:9-11. THE FIRST OF THE LORD’S BOWL JUDGMENTS IS AIMED SPECIFICALLY AT THE SEXUAL WORSHIPERS OF THE SEXUAL IMAGE OF THE SEXUAL BEAST: “THE FIRST ANGEL WENT & POURED OUT HIS BOWL ON THE LAND, & UGLY, FESTERING SORES BROKE OUT ON THE PEOPLE WHO HAD THE [SEXUAL] MARK OF THE [SEXUAL] BEAST & [SEXUALLY] WORSHIPED ITS [SEXUAL] IMAGE” IN REVELATION 16:2. THOSE WHO REFUSE TO BOW THE KNEE TO THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST & THE SEXUAL IMAGE OF THE SEXUAL BEAST MAY BE PERSECUTED ON EARTH, BUT THEY WILL BE REWARDED IN HEAVEN: “I SAW WHAT LOOKED LIKE A SEA OF GLASS GLOWING WITH FIRE &, STANDING BESIDE THE SEA, THOSE WHO HAD BEEN VICTORIOUS OVER THE [SEXUAL] BEAST & ITS [SEXUAL] IMAGE & OVER THE [SEXUAL] NUMBER [666/616] OF ITS NAME. THEY HELD HARPS GIVEN THEM BY GOD & SANG” IN REVELATION 15:2-3. THE SEXIAL IMAGE OF THE SEXUAL BEAST IS FRONT-AND-CENTER IN THE NIGHTMARISH KINGDOM OF LUCIFER/VICTORIA, BUT IT WILL NOT LAST. THE HOLY BIBLE SPECIFIES FORTY-TWO MONTHS, OR THREE-AND-A-HALF YEARS, THAT THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WILL HAVE WORLDWIDE SEXUAL INFLUENCE IN REVELATION 13:5. AFTER THAT, THE SEXUAL IMAGE OF THE SEXUAL BEAST WILL BE DESTROYED, THE TWO SEXUAL BEASTS WILL BE THROWN INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE IN REVELATION 19:20, LUCIFER/VICTORIA WILL BE ARRESTED & BOUND IN REVELATION 20:1-3, AND THE LORD WILL ESTABLISH HIS UNENDING SEXLESS KINGDOM OF PERFECTION IN ISAIAH 9:7 & LUKE 1:32-33.  WHAT IS THE SIGNIFICANCE OF THE EASTERN GATE OF JERUSALEM?  THE OLD CITY OF JERUSALEM IS SURROUNDED BY A WALL CONTAINING EIGHT MAJOR GATES. MOVING COUNTER-CLOCKWISE FROM THE NORTHERN-MOST GATE ARE HEROD’S GATE, THE DAMASCUS GATE, THE NEW GATE, JAFFA GATE, ZION GATE, THE DUNG GATE, THE EASTERN GATE, AND THE LIONS’ GATE. THE EASTERN GATE, FACING THE MOUNT OF OLIVES ACROSS THE KIDRON VALLEY, IS UNIQUE IN THAT IT IS COMPLETELY SEALED SHUT. SOME SCHOLARS SEE THE EASTERN GATE’S OBSTRUCTION AS A FULFILLMENT OF BIBLICAL PROPHECY. THE EASTERN GATE OF JERUSALEM IS ALSO CALLED THE GOLDEN GATE OR THE BEAUTIFUL GATE IN ACTS 3:2. IN HEBREW, IT IS ***SHA'AR HARAHAMIM***, THE “GATE OF MERCY.” IT IS CURRENTLY THE OLDEST GATE IN THE OLD CITY, HAVING BEEN CONSTRUCTED IN THE 6TH OR 7TH CENTURY AD. ALSO, IT IS THE GATE THAT GIVES THE MOST DIRECT ACCESS TO THE TEMPLE MOUNT, IF A PERSON COULD PASS THROUGH THE ARCHES OF THE EASTERN GATE, HE WOULD BE VERY CLOSE TO WHERE THE JEWISH TEMPLE USED TO STAND. WHEN THE LORD ENTERED JERUSALEM FROM THE MOUNT OF OLIVES IN MATTHEW 21, HE USED A GATE IN THE SAME LOCATION AS THE CURRENT EASTERN OR GOLDEN GATE. THE EASTERN GATE WAS SEALED SHUT IN AD 1540–41 BY ORDER OF SULEIMAN THE MAGNIFICENT, A SULTAN OF THE OTTOMAN EMPIRE. IT’S KNOWN THAT THE REASON FOR THE CLOSING OF THE EASTERN GATE WAS TO PREVENT THE JEWISH MESSIAH FROM GAINING ENTRANCE TO JERUSALEM. JEWISH TRADITION STATES THAT THE MESSIAH WILL PASS THROUGH THE EASTERN GATE WHEN HE COMES TO RULE. THE MUSLIM SULEIMAN WAS ATTEMPTING TO THWART THE MESSIAH’S PLANS WITH SIXTEEN FEET OF CEMENT. THE EASTERN GATE HAS REMAINED SEALED FOR NEARLY THE PAST 500 YEARS. IT’S THE SEALING OF JERUSALEM’S EASTERN GATE THAT HAS CAUSED MANY SCHOLARS OF PROPHECY TO SIT UP & TAKE NOTICE. THE BOOK OF EZEKIEL CONTAINS SEVERAL REFERENCES TO A GATE THAT FACES EAST. IN EZEKIEL 10:18-19, THE PROPHET SEES THE GLORY OF THE LORD LEAVE THE TEMPLE THROUGH “THE ENTRANCE OF THE EAST GATE OF THE LORD’S HOUSE”, THE GLORY THEN MOVES EAST OF THE CITY TO THE MOUNT OF OLIVES IN EZEKIEL 11:23. LATER, EZEKIEL SEES THE GLORY OF THE LORD RETURN TO THE TEMPLE IN “THE GATE FACING EAST” IN EZEKIEL 43:1-5. THEN, IN EZEKIEL 44:1-2, WE READ OF THE GATE BEING CLOSED: “THE MAN BROUGHT ME BACK TO THE OUTER GATE OF THE SANCTUARY, THE ONE FACING EAST, & IT WAS SHUT. THE LORD SAID TO ME, ‘THIS GATE IS TO REMAIN SHUT. IT MUST NOT BE OPENED, NO ONE MAY ENTER THROUGH IT. IT IS TO REMAIN SHUT BECAUSE THE LORD, THE GOD OF ISRAEL, HAS ENTERED THROUGH IT.’” FINALLY, IN EZEKIEL 46:12 WE READ THAT THERE IS ONE PERSON, A “PRINCE,” WHO MAY ENTER THE EASTERN GATE: “WHEN THE PRINCE PROVIDES A FREEWILL OFFERING TO THE LORD…THE GATE FACING EAST IS TO BE OPENED FOR HIM…THEN HE SHALL GO OUT, & AFTER HE HAS GONE OUT, THE GATE WILL BE SHUT.” SOME INTERPRET THESE PASSAGES IN EZEKIEL AS REFERENCES TO THE LORD. THE GLORY OF THE LORD COMING INTO THE TEMPLE IS SEEN AS THE TRIUMPHAL ENTRY IN EZEKIEL 43:2 & MATTHEW 21:1-11. THE COMMAND TO PERMANENTLY SHUT THE GATE BECAUSE THE LORD HAS ENTERED IT IN EZEKIEL 44:2 IS SEEN AS A PREDICTION OF THE WALLING-UP OF THE EASTERN GATE BY THE MUSLIMS IN AD 1540. AND, FINALLY, THE “PRINCE” TO WHOM THE GATE WILL BE OPENED IN EZEKIEL 46:12 IS SEEN AS THE LORD HIMSELF AT THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING, THE PRINCE OF PEACE WILL RETURN TO THE MOUNT OF OLIVES IN ZECHARIAH 14:4 & ENTER JERUSALEM BY WAY OF THE RE-OPENED EASTERN GATE. THIS MEANS THAT ONLY JERUSALEM, ISRAEL WILL BE STANDING WHEN THE END TIMES FINISH ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT TO BUILD THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM IN REVELATION 20:9-22:21 & ONLY FLORENCE, SC IN THE USA WILL BE STANDING WHEN THE END TIMES FINISH ON THE SOUTH AMERICA/NORTH AMERICA CONTINENT TO BUILD THE GODLY NEW JERUSALEM IN ACTS 29:2. THIS INTERPRETATION IS POPULAR & LEADS TO MUCH DRAMATIC SPECULATION ABOUT HOW AND WHEN THE EASTERN GATE WILL BE UNSEALED. HOWEVER, THERE ARE SOME TEXTUAL PROBLEMS WITH THAT INTERPRETATION. FIRST, THERE IS A DIFFICULTY IN CONNECTING EZEKIEL’S “GATE FACING EAST” WITH THE EASTERN GATE OF THE OLD CITY OF JERUSALEM. EZEKIEL SPECIFICALLY SAYS THE GATE HE SAW IS “THE OUTER GATE OF THE SANCTUARY” IN EZEKIEL 44:1, THAT IS, IT’S A GATE OF THE TEMPLE COURT, NOT A GATE OF THE CITY. SECOND, THE EASTERN GATE OF JERUSALEM IS NOT THE SAME ONE THAT THE LORD RODE THROUGH IN HIS TRIUMPHAL ENTRY. THE MODERN EASTERN GATE WAS NOT CONSTRUCTED UNTIL CENTURIES AFTER THE TIME OF THE LORD. THE ORIGINAL GATE THAT NEHEMIAH BUILT, & POSSIBLY DATING TO THE TIME OF SOLOMON, IS UNDERGROUND, BELOW THE CURRENT GATE, AS DOCUMENTED BY ARCHAEOLOGIST JAMES FLEMING IN 1969. IT WAS THROUGH THE LOWER GATE, NOW UNDERGROUND, THAT THE LORD WOULD HAVE ENTERED JERUSALEM IN AD 30. THIRD, THE TEMPLE THAT EZEKIEL SEES IN CHAPTERS 40–47 IS NOT THE SAME TEMPLE THAT JESUS WAS IN, & THE JERUSALEM TEMPLE HE DESCRIBES IS QUITE DIFFERENT FROM THE OLD CITY OF JERUSALEM THAT WE KNOW OF TODAY. THE MILLENNIAL TEMPLE, THE THIRD TEMPLE, MEASURED IN EZEKIEL IS SIGNIFICANTLY LARGER THAN THE FIRST TWO TEMPLES, & THE JERUSALEM OF THE MILLENNIUM WILL HAVE TWELVE GATES, NOT EIGHT IN EZEKIEL 48:30-35. FINALLY, & MOST IMPORTANTLY, THE “PRINCE” IN EZEKIEL 46 IS NOT THE MESSIAH. RATHER, HE IS THE OVERSEER OF JERUSALEM DURING THE SEXLESS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM. HE IS NOT THE LORD, BUT HE SERVES UNDER THE LORD’S AUTHORITY. WE KNOW THAT THIS PRINCE IS NOT THE LORD BECAUSE HE MUST MAKE A SIN OFFERING FOR HIMSELF AS WELL AS THE PEOPLE: “ON THAT DAY THE PRINCE IS TO PROVIDE A BULL AS A SIN OFFERING FOR HIMSELF & FOR ALL THE PEOPLE OF THE LAND” IN EZEKIEL 45:22. WHOEVER THE PRINCE IS, HE IS A MAN WITH A SIN SEXUAL NATURE THAT MUST BE ATONED FOR. BUT THIS PRINCELY MAN COULD REFER TO THE SEXUAL LORD BARABBAS CHRIST ON THE CROSS IN LUKE 23:13-49. REMEMBER THE SEXLESS LORD JESUS CHRIST IS IMMORTAL & CAN NEVER DIE WITHIN HIMSELF IN ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 [THE SEXLESS OPPOSING SIDE OF ONCE] IN JOHN 10:18 & HEBREWS 13:8. BUT TO BECOME THE SEXUAL LORD BARABBAS CHRIST IN ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 [THE SEXUAL OPPOSING SIDE OF ONCE], THEN HE COULD BE KILLED BY THE SUPREME COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN JOHN 10:18 & LUKE 23:13-49. IN SUMMARY, THE “GATE FACING EAST” THAT EZEKIEL DESCRIBES IS DIFFERENT FROM THE EASTERN GATE VISIBLE TODAY IN THE OLD WALL OF JERUSALEM. THE CURRENT (SEALED) GATE DID NOT EXIST AT THE TIME OF THE LORD, SO THE LORD NEVER ENTERED IT. THE LOCATION OF THE EARLIER EASTERN GATE, THE ONE THE LORD ENTERED, IS BELOW PRESENT-DAY GROUND LEVEL, & IT DOES NOT AGREE WITH THE DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF THE FUTURE TEMPLE COMPLEX AS GIVEN IN EZEKIEL 40-42. WE SURMISE, THEN, THAT THE EASTERN GATE OF EZEKIEL 44 WILL BE PART OF THE FUTURE MILLENNIAL TEMPLE COMPLEX. IT IS YET TO BE BUILT. HOW THEN DO WE INTERPRET THE COMING & GOING OF THE LORD’S GLORY & THE CLOSING OF THE EASTERN GATE IN EZEKIEL’S PROPHECY? LIKE THIS: THE PROPHET SEES THE GLORY OF THE LORD DEPARTING FROM THE TEMPLE IN CHAPTER 10 BECAUSE OF THE GROSS SEXUALITY OF THE PEOPLE, THIS IS THE FIRST TEMPLE, DESTROYED BY THE BABYLONIANS IN 586 BC. LATER, IN CHAPTER 43, EZEKIEL SEES THE GLORY RETURN TO THE TEMPLE, THIS IS THE NEW, ENLARGED TEMPLE OF THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM. IN CHAPTER 44, EZEKIEL IS TOLD THAT THE EASTERN TEMPLE GATE “IS TO REMAIN SHUT BECAUSE THE LORD, THE GOD OF ISRAEL, HAS ENTERED THROUGH IT” IN VERSE 2. IN OTHER WORDS, IN THE MILLENNIUM THE GLORY OF THE LORD WILL NOT DEPART FROM THE TEMPLE. THE AVENUE OF THE PRIOR EXIT, TO THE EAST, IS BLOCKED, SYMBOLIZING THE PERMANENT PRESENCE OF THE LORD AMONG HIS PEOPLE. THE EASTERN GATE WILL ONLY BE OPENED ON THE SABBATH & THE NEW MOON TO ALLOW FOR THE PRIESTLY DUTIES OF THE PRINCE IN EZEKIEL 46:1-2.  WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE MEAN WHEN IT REFERS TO THE END OF THE AGE?  THE END OF THE AGE, “END OF THE WORLD” IN THE KJV, REFERS TO THE END OF THIS PRESENT ERA & THE COMMENCEMENT OF THE NEXT DISPENSATION. IT IS THE PERIOD THAT PRECEDES THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING OF THE SON OF MAN AS THE RIGHTEOUS JUDGE IN ACTS 7:55-56. THE END OF THE AGE INCLUDES THE SEXLESS RAPTURE, THE SEXUAL/SEXLESS TRIBULATION, THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING, AND THE SEXLESS JUDGMENT OF THE SEXUAL NATIONS, ALL OF WHICH HELP USHER IN THE AGE TO COME. THE LORD REFERS TO “THE END OF THE AGE” A COUPLE TIMES IN MATTHEW 13, AS HE EXPLAINS THE MEANING OF SOME PARABLES. IN THE PARABLE OF THE SEXLESS WHEAT & THE SEXUAL TARES, THE LORD DIVINELY WARNS OF A JUDGMENT TO COME IN WHICH “THE [SEXUAL] WEEDS ARE PULLED UP & BURNED IN THE FIRE” IN MATTHEW 13:40. THIS WILL HAPPEN, THE LORD SAYS, “AT THE END OF THE AGE” IN VERSES 39–40. LATER, THE LORD LIKENS THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN TO A DRAGNET THAT BRINGS UP ALL SORTS OF FISH. THEN THE SORTING COMES: “THEY SAT DOWN & COLLECTED THE [SEXLESS] GOOD FISH IN BASKETS BUT THREW THE [SEXUAL] BAD [FISH] AWAY. THIS IS HOW IT WILL BE AT THE END OF THE AGE” IN VERSES 48–49. LIKE IN THE STORY OF TOBIT 1-14. IN BOTH PARABLES, THE END OF THE AGE IS ASSOCIATED WITH A SEPARATION, A SORTING, & A BURNING FIRE IN VERSES 40 & 50. THE LORD USED THE PHRASE ***THE END OF THE AGE*** TO REFER TO THAT TIME IN THE FUTURE WHEN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED, TRUE SEXLESS JUSTICE REIGNS, & THE FALSE SEXUAL INJUSTICE ARE DIVINELY JUDGED. IN MATTHEW 24, THE LORD’S DISCIPLES COME TO HIM WITH A QUESTION ABOUT THE END OF THE AGE: “WHAT WILL BE THE [SEXLESS] SIGN OF YOUR COMING & OF THE END OF THE AGE?” IN MATTHEW 24:3. WHAT FOLLOWS IS THE OLIVET DISCOURSE, THE LORD’S SUMMARY OF END TIMES’ EVENTS AS THEY RELATE TO ISRAEL. THE DISCIPLES THUS UNDERSTOOD ***THE END OF THE AGE*** TO MEAN “THE FINAL DIVINE JUDGMENT THAT ACCOMPANIES THE LORD’S SEXLESS 2ND COMING.” THE END OF THE AGE WILL BE A GREAT SEXLESS CALAMITY FOR THOSE WHO PERSIST IN THEIR SEXUAL REJECTION OF THE LORD. JUDGMENT WILL FALL SWIFTLY & WITH FINALITY. FOR THE CHILDREN OF THE LORD ALIVE DURING THAT TIME, THE END OF THE AGE WILL BE A TIME OF SEXLESS SALVATION & FULFILLED HOPE. ONE “AGE” OR ERA LEADS TO ANOTHER. THE LORD SPOKE OF BOTH “THIS AGE” & “THE AGE TO COME”, WHICH IS “THAT AGE” FOR THE TRULY SINGLE IN MATTHEW 12:32 & LUKE 20:34-38. THE CURRENT AGE, THE ONE IN WHICH THE TRULY UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE LIVE, IS THE AGE OF GRACE, WHICH WE ALSO CALL THE CHURCH AGE. IN THIS DISPENSATION, ALL MANKIND IS CALLED TO REPENT OF THEIR SEXUALITY & TURN TO THE LORD FOR SEXLESS SALVATION. THIS AGE HAS LASTED FOR 2,000 YEARS BECAUSE THE LORD “IS PATIENT WITH YOU, NOT WANTING ANYONE TO PERISH, BUT EVERYONE TO COME TO [SEXLESS] REPENTANCE” IN 2ND PETER 3:9 & ACTS 17:22-31. BUT THIS AGE MUST EVENTUALLY COME TO AN END. AT THE END OF THE AGE, LITERALLY, THE CONSUMMATION OF THE AGE, THE AGE OF GRACE WILL BE COMPLETE, & A FAR MORE GLORIOUS AGE WILL BE USHERED IN. UNTIL THEN, “NOW IS THE TIME OF THE LORD’S FAVOR, NOW IS THE DAY OF [SEXLESS] SALVATION” IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:2, SEXLESS REPENTANCE SHOULD NOT BE SEXUALLY DELAYED. TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS HAVE THE LORD’S PROMISE THAT HE WILL NEVER FORSAKE US IN THIS SEXLESS WORLD, NO MATTER WHAT HAPPENS: “SURELY I AM WITH YOU ALWAYS, TO THE VERY END OF THE AGE” IN MATTHEW 28:20.  WHAT IS THE SEXLESS MYSTERY OF SEXUAL INIQUITY?  THE PHRASE THE SEXLESS MYSTERY OF SEXUAL INIQUITY OCCURS IN THE KJV OF 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:7, “FOR THE [SEXLESS] MYSTERY OF [SEXUAL] INIQUITY DOTH ALREADY WORK: ONLY HE WHO NOW LETTETH WILL LET, UNTIL HE BE TAKEN OUT OF THE WAY.” OTHER TRANSLATIONS RENDER THE PHRASE AS “THE [SEXLESS] SECRET POWER OF [SEXUAL] LAWLESSNESS” (NIV) OR “THE [SEXLESS] MYSTERY OF [SEXUAL] LAWLESSNESS” (ESV AND NASB). BEFORE WE ATTEMPT TO INTERPRET THE MEANING OF THIS PHRASE, LET’S LOOK AT THE CONTEXT OF THE PASSAGE IN QUESTION: **“*CONCERNING THE [SEXLESS] COMING OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST & OUR BEING GATHERED TO HIM, WE ASK YOU, BROTHERS & SISTERS, NOT TO BECOME EASILY UNSETTLED OR ALARMED BY THE TEACHING ALLEGEDLY FROM US—WHETHER BY A PROPHECY OR BY WORD OF MOUTH OR BY LETTER—ASSERTING THAT THE DAY OF THE [SEXLESS] LORD HAS ALREADY COME. DON’T LET ANYONE DECEIVE YOU IN ANY WAY, FOR THAT DAY WILL NOT COME UNTIL THE [SEXUAL] REBELLION OCCURS & THE [SEXUAL] MAN OF LAWLESSNESS IS [TRULY] REVEALED, THE [SEXUAL] MAN DOOMED TO DESTRUCTION. HE WILL OPPOSE & WILL EXALT HIMSELF OVER EVERYTHING [EVERYBODY] THAT IS CALLED GOD OR IS [TRULY] WORSHIPED, SO THAT HE SETS HIMSELF UP IN GOD’S [ENGLISH] TEMPLE, PROCLAIMING HIMSELF TO BE GOD. DON’T YOU REMEMBER THAT WHEN I WAS WITH YOU I USED TO TELL YOU THESE THINGS? AND NOW YOU KNOW WHAT IS HOLDING HIM BACK, SO THAT HE MAY BE [TRULY] REVEALED AT THE PROPER TIME. FOR THE [SEXLESS] SECRET POWER OF [SEXUAL] LAWLESSNESS IS ALREADY AT WORK, BUT THE ONE [HOLY GHOST AS THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN JOHN 4:23-24] WHO NOW HOLDS IT BACK WILL CONTINUE TO DO SO TILL HE IS TAKEN OUT OF THE WAY. AND THEN THE [SEXUAL] LAWLESS ONE WILL BE [TRULY] REVEALED, WHOM THE LORD JESUS WILL OVERTHROW WITH THE BREATH OF HIS MOUTH & DESTROY BY THE SPLENDOR OF HIS COMING. THE COMING OF THE [SEXUAL] LAWLESS ONE WILL BE IN ACCORDANCE WITH HOW SATAN [LUCIFER/VICTORIA] WORKS. HE WILL USE ALL SORTS OF [FORBIDDEN MAGICAL/FALSE MIRACLE] DISPLAYS OF POWER THROUGH SIGNS & WONDERS THAT SERVE THE LIE, & ALL THE WAYS THAT WICKEDNESS [SEXUALITY] DECEIVES THOSE WHO ARE PERISHING. THEY PERISH BECAUSE THEY [SEXUALLY] REFUSED TO [SEXLESS] LOVE THE TRUTH & SO BE [TRULY] SAVED. FOR THIS [SEXLESS] REASON GOD SENDS THEM A POWERFUL DELUSION [TURN THE TRUTH OF GOD INTO THE LIE IN ROMANS 1:25] SO THAT THEY WILL BELIEVE THE LIE & SO THAT ALL WILL BE CONDEMNED [DAMNED] WHO HAVE NOT BELIEVED THE [SEXLESS] TRUTH BUT HAVE DELIGHTED IN WICKEDNESS [SEXUALITY]”*** IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12. PAUL’S INTENT IN THIS PASSAGE IS TO CORRECT A SEXUAL FALSE TEACHING THAT WAS BEING PROPAGATED, NAMELY, THAT THE DAY OF THE LORD, THE LAST ULTIMATE ENGLISH END TIMES’ JUDGMENT IN ACTS 29:2, HAD ALREADY COME & THE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS OF THESSALONICA HAD BEEN LEFT BEHIND TO ENDURE IT. PAUL WANTS TO SET THE RECORD STRAIGHT ABOUT THE LORD’S SEXLESS RETURN & OUR GATHERING TOGETHER TO HIM, THE SEXLESS RAPTURE. PAUL STATES THAT THE TWO EVENTS THAT GO BEFORE THE DAY OF THE LORD ARE THE SEXUAL APOSTASY, OR “THE SEXUAL REBELLION”, & THE DIVINE REVELATION OF THE SEXUAL MAN OF LAWLESSNESS, THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. THE SEXLESS “MYSTERY OF [SEXUAL] INIQUITY” THAT WILL ONE DAY CULMINATE IN THE APPEARANCE OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST IS ALREADY AT WORK IN THE WORLD, BUT IT IS BEING RESTRAINED FOR NOW SO THAT THE WORLD IS NOT AS SEXUAL AS IT COULD BE, BUT WILL BE, ONCE THE RESTRAINER IS REMOVED FROM THE WORLD. WHAT IS THE SEXUAL APOSTASY? THE GREEK WORD ***APOSTASIA*** IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:3 MEANS “SEXUAL DEPARTURE, SEXUAL FALLING AWAY, SEXUAL DEFECTION, SEXUAL REVOLT.” THIS END TIMES’ SEXUAL APOSTASY IS THE MASS “SEXUALLY FALLING AWAY” OF PEOPLE FROM THE LORD AS THE SEXUAL WORLD PREPARES TO RECEIVE THE SEXUAL LAWLESS ONE WHO CLAIMS TO BE THE LORD IN VERSE 4. IT IS AN UNPRECEDENTED, WORLDWIDE SEXUAL REVOLT AGAINST ALL THINGS GODLY, & EVEN MANY WHO CLAIM TO BE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WILL BE CAUGHT UP IN THEIR OWN ETERNAL BULLSHIT OF IT. ANOTHER POSSIBILITY, ESPOUSED BY A SMALL MINORITY OF SCHOLARS, IS THAT THE “SEXUAL APOSTASY” IS THE “SEXLESS DEPARTURE” OF THE GOSPEL KINGDOM FROM THE SEXUAL WORLD, THAT IS, THE SEXLESS RAPTURE THAT PAUL ALLUDES TO IN VERSE 1 & WHICH HE HAD PREVIOUSLY DISCUSSED IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:13-18. IT IS IMPORTANT TO NOTE THAT A PRE-TRIBULATIONAL INTERPRETATION DOES NOT REQUIRE EQUATING ***SEXUAL APOSTASIA*** WITH THE SEXLESS RAPTURE, AS WITH A MID-TRIBULATIONAL INTERPRETATION & A END-TRIBULATIONAL INTERPRETATION DOES. WHO IS THIS SEXUAL MAN OF LAWLESSNESS? HE IS A LITERAL MAN, OFTEN REFERRED TO AS THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. HE WILL BE THE LORD LUCIFER’S/LADY VICTORIA’S HENCHMAN, A PSEUDO-FALSE SEXUAL CHRIST WHO WILL PERFORM FORBIDDEN MAGICAL ARTS, MIRACLES, SIGNS, & WONDERS BY THE POWER OF LUCIFER/VICTORIA & ULTIMATELY DECEIVE THE SEXUAL WORLD. JOHN WROTE THAT MANY SEXUAL ANTICHRISTS, SUCH AS THE U.S. PRESIDENCY’S THAT CAME BEFORE, BUT NOT ALL OF THEM DID PRECEDE THE COMING OF THE ULTIMATE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST IN 1ST JOHN 2:18, REFERRED TO AS “THE SEXUAL BEAST” IN REVELATION 13:1-10, “THE SEXUAL LITTLE HORN” IN DANIEL 7:8, & “THE SEXUAL KING WHO DOES AS HE [SEXUALLY] PLEASES” IN DANIEL 11:36. THE SEXLESS MYSTERY OF SEXUAL INIQUITY IS ALREADY AT WORK IN THE SEXUAL WORLD. THE SEXUAL ARMED FORCES THAT WOULD BRING THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST TO POWER ARE EAGER TO ESTABLISH HIS UNHOLY SEXUAL KINGDOM, BUT THEY ARE CURRENTLY BEING SEXLESS RESTRAINED IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:6-7. WHAT OR WHO IS THE SEXLESS RESTRAINER? POSSIBILITIES INCLUDE THE SEXLESS HOLY GHOST, THE SEXLESS CHURCH, HUMAN SEXLESS GOVERNMENTS, & THE SEXLESS ANGEL LORDS. THE THESSALONIANS KNEW THE IDENTITY OF THE SEXLESS RESTRAINER, SO PAUL DID NOT ELABORATE IN VERSE 6. WE KNOW THE BEST ANSWER IS THAT THE HOLY GHOST, THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS THE SEXLESS RESTRAINER IN JOHN 4:23-24. THE SPIRIT CONVICTS THE SEXUAL WORLD & INDWELLS THE SEXLESS CHURCH, ENABLING THE LORD’S SEXLESS PEOPLE TO BE A LIMITING SEXLESS INFLUENCE ON THE WORLD’S SEXUAL CONDITION. THE PRESENCE OF THE HOLY GHOST IN THE WORLD IS RIGHT NOW THWARTING THE SEXLESS REVELATION OF THE [SEXUAL] MAN OF LAWLESSNESS. SEXUALITY GETS NO TRACTION IN SEIZING GLOBAL POWER, BUT THIS WILL CHANGE. UPON THE SEXLESS DEPARTURE OF THE GOSPEL KINGDOM FROM THIS SEXUAL EARTH, AT WHICH TIME THE HOLY GHOST’S INDWELLING PRESENCE WILL DEPART, THE SEXLESS MYSTERY OF SEXUAL INIQUITY WILL HAVE FREE REIN, & THE TRIBULATION ON EARTH WILL BEGIN IN MATTHEW 24. WHAT EXACTLY IS THE SEXLESS MYSTERY OF SEXUAL INIQUITY (KJV) OR THE SEXLESS SECRET POWER OF SEXUAL LAWLESSNESS (NIV) THAT IS BEING SEXLESS RESTRAINED BY THE HOLY GHOST [JOHN 4:23-24]? THE WORD ***MYSTERY*** DENOTES SOMETHING HIDDEN FOR A TIME BEFORE THE LORD CHOOSES TO REVEAL IT. SOME “MYSTERIES” REVEALED IN THE NT INCLUDE THE DOCTRINE OF THE GENTILE CHURCH IN ROMANS 16:25-27; EPHESIANS 3:4-12 & COLOSSIANS 1:25-27 & THE SEXLESS RAPTURE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:51-52. THIS PARTICULAR “MYSTERY” IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:7 CONCERNS THE WORKING OF SEXUAL LAWLESSNESS IN THE WORLD, LEADING TO A WORLDWIDE SEXUAL REBELLION AGAINST THE LORD. IT WORKS IN SECRET RIGHT NOW, BEHIND THE SCENES, BUT IT IS WORKING. THE SEXLESS REVELATION OF THIS SEXUAL LAWLESSNESS WILL COINCIDE WITH THE REVELATION OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, MENTIONED IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:8. THE SEXUAL MAN OF SEXUALITY’S RISE TO POWER WILL REPRESENT A CLIMAX OF SEXUAL LAWLESSNESS, A SATANIC/BABYLONIAN SEXUAL MOVEMENT AGAINST THE SEXLESS ADMINISTRATION OF THE LORD. THIS SECRET, BEHIND-THE-SCENES MOVEMENT IS AS YET SEXLESS RESTRAINED BUT WAITING TO BE TRULY REVEALED. THE SEXLESS MYSTERY OF SEXUAL INIQUITY HAS BEEN AT WORK FOR A LONG TIME, SINCE PAUL’S DAY, AND, WHEN IT FINALLY ERUPTS IN ALL ITS HIDEOUS SEXUAL CRIMES, THE WORLD WILL BE SHAKEN TO ITS SEXUAL CORE. THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, WHO LEADS THE DESCENT INTO SEXUAL LAWLESSNESS, WILL SET A NEW STANDARD OF DEPRAVITY. THE ENORMITY OF THE SEXUAL ACTS OF MORAL DEPRIVED MONSTERS SUCH AS STALIN, HITLER, POL POT, IDI AMIN, ROBESPIERRE, AND CALIGULA WILL PALE IN SEXUAL COMPARISON TO THE SEXUAL CORRUPTION OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS HAVE THE DIVINE PRIVILEGE OF HELPING TO SEXLESS RESTRAIN THE SEXLESS MYSTERY OF SEXUAL INIQUITY EVEN AS THEY LOOK FOR THEIR BLESSED HOPE, THE NON-APOSTLE SAVIOR, STEPHEN CHRIST. AT HIS 2ND SEXLESS COMING, THE LORD WILL REIGN AS THE KING OF KINGS & THE LORD OF LORDS. BY THE BREATH OF HIS MOUTH, HE WILL DESTROY THE WORKS OF THE SEXUAL ENEMY. THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WILL HAVE “HIS POWER…TAKEN AWAY & COMPLETELY DESTROYED FOREVER” IN DANIEL 7:26.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT 1ST UNIVERSE AS HEAVEN & EARTH WILL PASS AWAY?  THE HOLY BIBLE CONSISTENTLY WARNS US THAT THIS WORLD WILL NOT LAST FOREVER. “HEAVEN & EARTH WILL PASS AWAY,” THE LORD SAID IN MATTHEW 24:35. HIS STATEMENT WAS IN THE CONTEXT OF END TIMES’ PROPHECIES & THE ETERNAL SEXLESS NATURE OF THE LORD’S TRUE WORDS: “MY WORDS WILL NEVER PASS AWAY.” THIS MEANS THAT TRUSTING THE LORD IS WISER THAN TRUSTING ANYTHING IN THIS WORLD IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:25. THE LORD ALSO REFERS TO THE PASSING AWAY OF HEAVEN & EARTH IN MATTHEW 5:18. IN REVELATION 21:1, JOHN WRITES OF THE NEW UNIVERSE AS THE NEW HEAVEN & THE NEW EARTH IN THE ETERNAL SEXLESS STATE IN ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0, HAVING SEEN THAT “THE FIRST [SEXUAL] HEAVEN & THE FIRST [SEXUAL] EARTH HAD PASSED AWAY” IN ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 IN ISAIAH 65:17; 2ND PETER 3:13 & 1ST JOHN 2:15-17. TO “PASS AWAY” IS TO DISAPPEAR OR BE NO MORE. THIS REFERS TO THE *PHYSICAL* HEAVEN & EARTH, THE MATERIAL SEXUAL WORLD & ALL IT CONTAINS, BUT NOT TO THE MENTAL, SPIRITUAL & ETERNAL OF THE INHABITANTS OF THOSE PLACES. HOLY SCRIPTURE IS CLEAR THAT PEOPLE WILL OUTLAST THE CURRENT MATERIAL SEXUAL UNIVERSE, SOME IN A SEXLESS STATE OF ETERNAL BLISS & SOME IN A SEXUAL STATE OF ETERNAL MISERY, & THAT THE CURRENT SEXUAL UNIVERSE WILL BE REPLACED BY ANOTHER, THE OPPOSING SIDE OF ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 THAT WILL NEVER KNOW THE CONTAMINATION OF SEXUAL CORRUPTION. THE METHOD OF THIS WORLD’S SEXUAL DESTRUCTION IS REVEALED IN 2ND PETER 3:11-12: “THE DAY OF THE LORD WILL COME LIKE A THIEF. THE HEAVENS WILL DISAPPEAR WITH A ROAR, THE ELEMENTS [EARTH, WATER, WIND [AIR] & FIRE] WILL BE DESTROYED BY [YAHWEH’S] FIRE…THAT DAY WILL BRING ABOUT THE DESTRUCTION OF THE HEAVENS BY [HOLY] FIRE, & THE ELEMENTS [EARTH, WATER, WIND [AIR] & FIRE] WILL MELT IN THE HEAT.” IN NOAH’S DAY, THE SEXUAL WORLD WAS DESTROYED WITH WATER, BUT THE LORD PROMISED TO SEND NO MORE GLOBAL UNIVERSAL FLOODS BUT DID NOT PROMISE TO NOT SEND A SEMI-GLOBAL UNIVERSAL FLOOD BASED ON A WHOLE CONTINENT IN GENESIS 9:11. IN THE DAY OF THE LORD, THE SEXUAL UNIVERSE WILL BE DESTROYED BY STEPHEN’S HOLY FIRE. THE PROPHET ISAIAH FORETOLD THE PASSING AWAY OF HEAVEN & EARTH, ALSO. “ALL THE STARS IN THE SKY WILL BE DISSOLVED & THE HEAVENS ROLLED UP LIKE A SCROLL, ALL THE STARRY HOST WILL FALL LIKE WITHERED LEAVES FROM THE VINE, LIKE SHRIVELED FIGS FROM THE FIG TREE” IN ISAIAH 34:4. THE LORD ASSURES HIS SEXLESS PEOPLE THAT, EVEN AS THE HEAVEN & EARTH ARE PASSING AWAY, HIS SEXLESS SALVATION IS ETERNALLY SECURE: “THE HEAVENS WILL VANISH LIKE SMOKE, THE EARTH WILL WEAR OUT LIKE A GARMENT & ITS [SEXUAL] INHABITANTS DIE LIKE FLIES. BUT MY [SEXLESS] SALVATION WILL LAST FOREVER, MY [SEXLESS] RIGHTEOUSNESS WILL NEVER FAIL” IN ISAIAH 51:6. KNOWING THAT HEAVEN & EARTH WILL PASS AWAY GIVES US PERSPECTIVE IN LIFE. THIS SEXUAL WORLD IS NOT OUR HOME. “WE ARE LOOKING FORWARD TO A [NEW UNIVERSE] NEW HEAVEN & A NEW EARTH, WHERE [SEXLESS] RIGHTEOUSNESS DWELLS” IN 2ND PETER 3:13. THE LORD TELLS US TO HAVE THE PROPER PRIORITIES: “DO NOT STORE UP FOR YOURSELVES TREASURES ON EARTH…BUT STORE UP FOR YOURSELVES TREASURES IN HEAVEN”, SUCH AS DIVINE, SEXLESS HOLY FLESH IN MATTHEW 6:19-20 & JOHN 6:41-58. AND PETER, AFTER REMINDING US OF THE TEMPORARY SEXUAL NATURE OF THIS WORLD, SAYS, “DEAR FRIENDS, SINCE YOU ARE LOOKING FORWARD TO THIS, MAKE EVERY EFFORT TO BE FOUND [SEXLESS] SPOTLESS, [SEXLESS] BLAMELESS & AT [SEXLESS] PEACE WITH HIM” IN 2ND PETER 3:14.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT THERE WILL BE FALSE SEXUAL CHRISTS IN THE END TIMES?  A FALSE SEXUAL JESUS, A FALSE SEXUAL CHRIST OR A FALSE SEXUAL MESSIAH THAT HAS A FALSE SEXUAL ANOINTING IS A PRETENDER WHO CLAIMS TO BE THE ONE SENT FROM THE LORD TO SEXUALLY SAVE, BUT NOT SEXLESS CHANGE THEIR SEXUAL STATUS AS SEXUAL HUMANITY. IN MATTHEW 24:23-24, THE LORD SAYS, “AND THEN IF ANYONE SAYS TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HERE IS THE CHRIST!’ OR ‘LOOK, THERE HE IS!’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT. FOR FALSE [SEXUAL] CHRISTS & FALSE [SEXUAL] PROPHETS [FALSE SEXUAL TEACHERS IN 2ND PETER 2:1-22 & JUDE 5-19] WILL ARISE & PERFORM [FORBIDDEN MAGICAL/FALSE MIRACLE] SIGNS & WONDERS, TO LEAD ASTRAY, IF POSSIBLE, THE [SEXLESS] ELECT.” THIS IS PART OF A LARGER TEACHING ABOUT WHAT TO EXPECT IN THE END TIMES. IN MATTHEW 24, THE LORD REPEATS THIS TEACHING, ADDING, “SO, IF THEY SAY TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HE IS IN THE WILDERNESS,’ DO NOT GO OUT. IF THEY SAY, ‘LOOK, HE IS IN THE INNER ROOMS,’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT. FOR AS THE LIGHTNING COMES FROM THE EAST & SHINES AS FAR AS THE WEST, SO WILL BE THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN” IN VERSES 26–27. THE TRUE SEXLESS SON OF MAN COMES IN ACTS 7:55-56! THE “END TIMES” MEANS SEVERAL THINGS IN THE HOLY BIBLE. ACCORDING TO HEBREW 1:2, THE “LAST DAYS” IS THE NT ERA, STARTING WITH THE FIRST SEXLESS COMING OF THE LORD. THIS IS ALSO THE SENSE IN 1ST PETER 1:20; 1ST JOHN 2:18 & IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 2:16-17. THE SECOND SEXLESS COMING OF THE LORD WILL HAPPEN IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30 [SINGLE USA REALM]. IN THIS SENSE, WE ARE LIVING IN THE “END TIMES”, THAT IS, WE ARE IN THE FINAL SEXLESS DISPENSATION BEFORE THE 2ND SEXLESS COMING OF THE LORD SINCE JUNE 21ST, 2018AD TO JUNE 21ST, 3018AD. IN MATTHEW 13:49, THE “END OF THE AGE” REFERS TO THE TIME OF JUDGMENT AT THE LORD’S 2ND SEXLESS COMING. THE LORD’S SEXLESS RETURN & THE SEXUAL/SEXLESS EVENTS LEADING UP TO IT IN REVELATION 6-16 ARE WHAT IS COMMONLY REFERRED TO AS THE “END TIMES” TODAY. ALTHOUGH THE “END TIMES” BEGAN 2,000 YEARS AGO, THERE WILL BE A RAPID ESCALATION OF THE SEXLESS SIGNS THE LORD GAVE AS TIME DRAWS NEARER TO HIS SEXLESS RETURN. WE KNOW THE “END TIMES,” AS COMMONLY UNDERSTOOD, WILL BEGIN WITH THE SEXLESS RAPTURE OF THE GOSPEL KINGDOM. FALSE SEXUAL CHRISTS HAVE COME & GONE SINCE THE 1ST CENTURY A. D. IN MARK 13:22 & 2ND PETER 2:1. THEY ARISE WHEN SOMEONE CLAIMS TO BE THE JESUS/MESSIAH/CHRIST OR WHEN A BRANCH OF A FALSE, PAGAN, PAPAL, SEXUAL CHRISTIANITY VEERS FROM THE CLEAR TEACHING OF THE LORD’S SEXLESS WORD & TRIES TO SEXUALLY DEFINE THE LORD AS OTHER THAN HE SEXLESS IS IN 1ST JOHN 1:8, 10. THE APOSTLES DEALT WITH FALSE SEXUAL DOCTRINE IN MANY OF THEIR LETTERS TO THE CHURCHES, WARNING TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS ABOUT THE FALSE SEXUAL CHRISTS [MESSIAHS OR JESUS’], FALSE SEXUAL TEACHERS, FALSE SEXUAL APOSTLES & FALSE SEXUAL PROPHETS IN THEIR MIDST IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:13-15. JOHN GAVE A CLEAR DEFINITION OF THE ACCURATE SEXLESS CHRISTOLOGY: “BY THIS YOU KNOW THE SPIRIT OF GOD: EVERY SPIRIT THAT [SEXLESS] CONFESSES THAT JESUS CHRIST HAS COME IN THE [SEXLESS] FLESH IS OF GOD, AND EVERY SPIRIT THAT DOES NOT [SEXLESS] CONFESS THAT JESUS CHRIST HAS COME IN THE FLESH IS NOT OF GOD” IN 1ST JOHN 4:2-3. FALSE SEXUAL CHRISTS HAVE CONTINUED TO MAKE THEIR APPEARANCE. EVEN WITHIN THE LAST CENTURY, CERTAIN SEXUAL MEN SUCH AS JIM JONES, SUN MYUNG MOON, & DAVID KORESH HAVE RISEN TO SEXUAL PROMINENCE BY CLAIMING TO BE GOD OR HIS RIGHT-HAND MAN. THEY OFTEN STARTED WITH THE HOLY BIBLE BUT THEN SEIZED ONE VERSE OR IDEA & BUILT THEIR OWN THEOLOGY AROUND IT, TURNING THEIR GROUP INTO A SELF-AFFIRMING SEXUAL CULT. CULT SEXUAL LEADERS OFTEN ATTRACT THEIR SEXUAL VICTIMS BY PRESENTING THEMSELVES AS HOLY BIBLE-BELIEVING CHRISTIANS, WHICH IN TRUTH ARE THAT FALSE, PAPAL, SEXUAL, PAGAN CHRISTANITY. GROUPS SUCH AS THE FUNDAMENTALIST LATTER-DAY SAINTS CHURCH, THE CHURCH OF CHRIST, SCIENTISTS, ASSEMBLIES OF YAHWEH & THE JEHOVAH’S WITNESSES ALL CLAIM TO BE CHRISTIAN, BUT THEY ALL DENY THE SEXLESS DEITY & DIVINE WORK OF THE SEXLESS LORD, AS OUR ONLY PATH TO AN ETERNAL RELEASE & ETERNAL LIFE IN JOHN 14:6 & ACTS 7:55-56, 59, 60. CLOSER TO HOME, A PROLIFERATION OF FALSE SEXUAL CHRISTS HAS ARISEN IN UNEXPECTED PLACES: SEXUAL CHRISTIAN CHURCH PULPITS. WHEN A TEACHING REINVENTS THE SEXLESS LORD AS SOMEONE BEING SEXUAL OTHER THAN HE IS OR INTENTIONALLY MINIMIZES THE MORE DIFFICULT SEXLESS TRUTHS OF HIS GOSPEL, IT PRESENTS A FALSE SEXUAL CHRIST. THE LORD, WHEN MENTIONED AT ALL, IS OFTEN PRESENTED AS MERELY THE TICKET TO RECEIVING THE LORD’S BLESSINGS. IN THIS GENERATION OF BIBLICAL ILLITERACY, MANY SEXUAL HEARERS EAGERLY SWALLOW THIS SEXUAL MAN-MADE VERSION OF THE LORD, NEVER CHALLENGING THE TWISTED SEXUAL DOCTRINE & TWISTED WIND DOCTRINE THAT CONCEIVED IT. EVEN WHEN PEOPLE ARE GIVEN AN OPPORTUNITY TO “MAKE A SEXUAL DECISION/SEXLESS DECISION” FOR THE SEXLESS LORD, ONE MUST WONDER: TO WHAT LORD ARE THEY COMMITTING THEMSELVES? A FALSE SEXUAL LORD OR A TRUE SEXLESS LORD? IN 2ND TIMOTHY 4:3-4 DIVINELY WARNED US THAT A TIME WAS COMING WHEN PEOPLE WOULD NOT TOLERATE SOUND SEXLESS DOCTRINE. WHEN BOWING TO THE TRUE SEXLESS LORD REQUIRES MORE THAN WE WANT TO PAY, IT IS MORE PLEASANT TO CREATE A SEXUAL JESUS CHRIST WE CAN MANIPULATE. IN OUR DAY, A FALSE SEXUAL CHRIST IS MOST OFTEN AN ICON OR IDOL WE HAVE NAMED “CHRIST” BUT WHO POSSESSES ONLY THE SEXUAL TRAITS WE FIND SEXUALLY COMFORTABLE. IT IS RARE TODAY TO HEAR SEXLESS SERMONS ON THE “WRATH OF THE LAMB” IN REVELATION 6:16, THE NEED FOR SEXLESS REPENTANCE IN MATTHEW 4:17; 11:20, OR HELL, OF WHICH THE SEXLESS LORD SPOKE OFTEN IN MARK 9:43-45; MATTHEW 5:22; 10:28; 25:41. THIS IS BECAUSE OF ALL THESE DAMN FEEL-GOOD PREACHERS OUT THEIR WHO WERE NEVER HOLY CALLED BY THE SEXLESS LORD & WHO ARE SEXUALLY PERVERTED IN ALL THEIR SEX DOCTRINES OF THEIR FALSE, SEXUAL, PAPAL, PAGAN CHRISTIANITY’S! AS THE DAYS GROW DARKER & SEXUALITY ESCALATES, A MORE PALATABLE SEXUAL CHRIST BECOMES MORE ATTRACTIVE TO THOSE WHO SEXUALLY “LOVED THE [SEXUAL] DARKNESS RATHER THAN THE [SEXLESS] LIGHT” IN JOHN 3:19; ROMANS 1:21-27, 32; 3:4-23 & IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 1:4-7, 8; 2:1-21, 25-28, 32-35; 3:11-26; 4:5-30; 5:1-11, 36-38, 39; 6:3-5, 7-8, 9, 10, 11-13, 14-15; 7:4, 6-7, 18-19, 24-28, 30-38, 39-43, 46-56, 59-60; 8:1, 9-11, 12-13; 9:1-2, 3-30; 13:8, 9, 10-12; 16:16-17, 18, 19-24; 19:11-14, 15-16, 17-20; 22:1-5, 6-21; 26:1-12, 13-18; 28:25-27; 29:2. IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:11-12 EXPLAINS WHY SO MANY ARE SEXUALLY ATTRACTED TO FALSE SEXUAL CHRISTS, BECAUSE THEY FUCK-UP OR SCREW-UP SEXUALLY TO TRY TO SEXUALLY JUSTIFY THEIR SEXUAL BULLSHIT IN 1ST JOHN 1:8, 10! VERSE 10 SAYS, “THEY [SEXUALLY] PERISH BECAUSE THEY [SEXUALLY] REFUSED TO [SEXLESS] LOVE THE TRUTH & SO BE [TRULY] SAVED.” WHEN PEOPLE SEXUALLY REFUSE TO SEXLESS LOVE THE TRUTH, THE SEXLESS LORD IN HEBREWS 4:13 OR THE LORD’S HOLY SEXLESS WORD IN HEBREWS 4:12, GIVES THEM OVER TO THEIR OWN SEXUAL IDEAS & THEIR FALSE SEXUAL CHRISTS, NONE OF WHICH HAVE ANY SEXLESS AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2] TO SEXLESS SAVE IN ROMANS 1:21-27, 32; 3:4-23.  WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT THE SEXLESS LOVE OF MANY WILL GROW COLD (MATTHEW 24:12)?  FIRST OFF, TODAY YOU SHOULD NOT HOLD JESUS AS JESUS, BUT YOU SHOULD HOLD HIM AS LORD, BUT IF YOU DO NOT IS TRULY BECAUSE YOU ARE NOT FULL OF THE SPIRIT OF GOD, HOLY SPIRIT, OR HOLY GHOST, NOR HAVE THE SPIRIT OF GOD, HOLY SPIRIT, OR HOLY GHOST BECAUSE THE **LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH** SUPREMELY COMMANDS YOU TO TRULY CALL HIM LORD ONLY IF IN FACT YOU HAVE THE SPIRIT OF GOD, HOLY SPIRIT, OR HOLY GHOST, WHICH IS THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN JOHN 4:23-24 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:3. THE LORD PREDICTED THAT THE SEXLESS LOVE OF MANY WOULD GROW COLD AS PART OF THE LORD’S TRUE ANSWER TO THE DISCIPLES’ QUESTION, “WHAT WILL BE THE [SEXLESS] SIGN OF YOUR COMING, & OF THE END OF THE AGE?” IN MATTHEW 24, IN THE OLIVET DISCOURSE, THE LORD TRULY DESCRIBES THE END OF THE AGE THAT WILL PRECEDE HIS 2ND SEXLESS COMING. HE SAYS THAT THERE WILL BE FALSE SEXUAL CHRISTS IN VERSE 5, SEXUAL WARS IN VERSE 6, & SEXUAL STRIFE & NATURAL SEXUAL DISASTERS IN VERSE 7. THE LORD ALSO DIVINELY WARNED OF THE SEXUAL PERSECUTION OF TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS, SOME OF WHOM WOULD PROVE TO BE FALSE SEXUAL DISCIPLES WHO WOULD TURN ON ONE ANOTHER IN MATTHEW 24:9-10. “AND,” THE LORD SAID, “BECAUSE [SEXUAL] LAWLESSNESS WILL BE INCREASED, THE [SEXLESS] LOVE OF MANY WILL GROW COLD” IN VERSE 12, ESV. WHETHER IT IS BECAUSE OF THE DELUDING SEXUAL INFLUENCE OF THE FALSE SEXUAL TEACHERS OR THE SEXUAL PERSECUTION OR THE SEXUAL FEAR OF DEATH, THE SEXUAL ZEAL OF MANY FALSE SEXUAL PROFESSORS, SHALL SEXUALLY DIMINISH IN 1ST JOHN 2:15-17. THEIR SEXLESS LOVE TOWARD THE LORD WILL “GROW COLD.” TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS, EVEN THOSE WHOSE SEXLESS FAITH IS WEAK, WILL PERSEVERE TO THE END IN VERSE 13. THEIRS IS THE TRUE SEXLESS LOVE, WHICH IS THE SEXLESS FRUIT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT IN GALATIANS 5:22-23 & SHALL NOT FAIL IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:1-13. TRUE SEXLESS LOVE CANNOT BECOME COLD BECAUSE IT IS ETERNALLY SUSTAINED BY THE LORD HIMSELF WHO IS ABLE TO KEEP US FROM FALLING IN JOHN 4:23-24; ROMANS 8:28, 31-39 & JUDE 24. FOR THOSE WITHOUT THE HOLY GHOST, HOWEVER, WHAT SEXLESS LOVE THEY DO HAVE WILL BECOME COLDER & COLDER IN THE LAST DAYS. PAUL EXPANDS THIS IDEA IN 2ND TIMOTHY 3:1-4 WHEN HE DESCRIBES THE LAST DAYS. THE SEXUAL LOVE THOSE PEOPLE HAVE IS NOT A WARM, LIVING SEXLESS LOVE FOR THE LORD & HIS SEXLESS TRUTH & HIS SEXLESS PEOPLE. RATHER, IT IS THE SEXUAL LOVE OF SELF & THE SEXUAL LOVE OF MONEY IN VERSE 2. PAUL DESCRIBES THOSE WHOSE SEXLESS LOVE FOR THE LORD IS ONLY IN PRETENSE, NOT IN REALITY. ALL THEY DO, THEY DO IN A RELIGIOUS WAY FROM SELF-SEXUAL LOVE & TO SELFISH SEXUAL ENDS. THEY SAY, WHAT CAN I GET OUT OF THIS? THEIR AIM IS TO GAIN SEXUAL GLORY & SEXUAL APPLAUSE FROM SEXUAL MEN OR TO USE SEXUAL RELIGION TO GAIN SOMETHING FOR THEMSELVES. THEY DO NOTHING FOR THE SEXLESS GLORY OF THE LORD, THE HONOR OF THE LORD, OR THE GOOD OF THE SEXLESS KINGDOM. HOW CAN WE BE SURE THAT THE SEXLESS LOVE WE HAVE FOR THE LORD WILL NEVER GROW COLD? WE BEGIN BY EXAMINING OURSELVES TO BE SURE WE ARE TRULY IN THE FAITH IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 13:5. IF WE TRULY BELONG TO THE LORD, WE CAN BE CONFIDENT THAT WE POSSESS THE SEXLESS LOVE FROM THE SPIRIT [JOHN 4:23-24] THAT NEVER GROWS COLD. THEN WE SHOULD MAKE EVERY EFFORT TO INCREASE OUR SEXLESS LOVE: “THIS IS MY PRAYER: THAT YOUR [SEXLESS] LOVE MAY ABOUND MORE & MORE IN KNOWLEDGE & DEPTH OF INSIGHT, SO THAT YOU MAY BE ABLE TO DISCERN WHAT IS BEST & MAY BE PURE & BLAMELESS FOR THE DAY OF CHRIST, FILLED WITH THE FRUIT OF RIGHTEOUSNESS THAT COMES THROUGH JESUS CHRIST, TO THE GLORY & PRAISE OF GOD” IN PHILIPPIANS 1:9-11. ALSO, IF YOU SAY YOU SEXLESS LOVE THE LORD, BUT DISOBEY AT LEAST 1 OF HIS MILD COMMANDS, YOU ARE A LIAR IN ALL THINGS IN ROMANS 1:21-27, 32; 3:4-23; JAMES 2:8-13; 1ST JOHN 1:8, 10 & REVELATION 3:14-22.  DOES A CASHLESS SOCIETY HAVE ANYTHING TO DO WITH THE END TIMES?  IT IS OFTEN POSTULATED THAT, IN ORDER FOR THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST OR THE SEXUAL BEAST TO CONTROL ALL BUYING & SELLING IN REVELATION 13:17, A CASHLESS SOCIETY WILL BE NECESSARY DURING THE TRIBULATION. AS LONG AS PEOPLE ARE USING CASH, TRANSACTIONS CAN BE COMPLETED IN PRIVATE, BUT, IF ALL CURRENCY BECOMES ELECTRONIC, THEN EVERY TRANSACTION CAN BE SEXUALLY MONITORED. BE THAT AS IT MAY, A CASHLESS SOCIETY IS NOT NECESSARY TO FULFILL THE CONDITIONS OF REVELATION 13:17, NOR DOES MOVING TOWARD A CASHLESS SOCIETY INDICATE THAT “THE END IS NEAR” FOR THE FOLLOWING REASONS: 1. THE “END TIMES” STARTED WITH THE RESURRECTION & ASCENSION OF THE LORD & FINISHED WITH THE LORD SINCE JUNE, 2016AD. WE HAVE BEEN IN THE “END TIMES” FOR THE LAST 2,000 YEARS. PAUL DESCRIBES THE CORINTHIAN CHRISTIANS AS THOSE “ON WHOM THE CULMINATION OF THE AGES HAS COME” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:11. HE WARNS TIMOTHY OF CONDITIONS IN THE LAST DAYS AS THOUGH TIMOTHY WILL ENCOUNTER THEM IN 2ND TIMOTHY 3:1-5. IN PETER’S SERMON ON THE DAY OF PENTECOST, HE IDENTIFIES THE POURING OUT OF THE LORD’S SPIRIT UPON TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS AS A SIGN OF THE LAST DAYS IN ACTS 2:17-21. IN JAMES 5:3 WARNS THE RICH IN MONEY THAT THEY ARE HOARDING WEALTH IN THE LAST DAYS, WHEN THEY SHOULD BE HELPING THE POOR. WE ARE CURRENTLY LIVING IN THE END TIMES, CASH OR NO CASH. 2. THE CONDITIONS DESCRIBED IN REVELATION 13:17 EXISTED IN THE FIRST CENTURY A. D., WITHOUT A CASHLESS SOCIETY. IN ASIA MINOR, THE AREA OF THE SEVEN CHURCHES TO WHOM THE BOOK IS ADDRESSED, IF A TRADESMAN WANTED TO PRACTICE HIS CRAFT, HE WOULD HAVE TO BE A MEMBER OF A TRADE GUILD. EACH GUILD HAD A PATRON DEITY, AND, IN ORDER TO BE A MEMBER OF THE GUILD, THE TRADESMAN WOULD HAVE TO PARTICIPATE IN WORSHIP OF THE DEITY. IF A TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN TRADESMAN REFUSED TO SEXUALLY WORSHIP THE DEITY & JOIN THE GUILD, HE WAS PROHIBITED, & DENIED ACCESS FROM PRACTICING HIS TRADE & THUS UNABLE TO EARN A LIVING, EFFECTIVELY PREVENTING HIM FROM BUYING & SELLING. THIS IS THE BACKGROUND OF REVELATION 13:17. IN MODERN COMMUNIST COUNTRIES, TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS HAVE SOMETIMES BEEN BLACKBALLED. THE SEXUAL AUTHORITIES MAKE IT CLEAR THAT NO ONE IS ALLOWED TO BUY OR SELL TO TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS, NOR IS ANYONE ALLOWED TO HELP THEM WITH DONATIONS. IF TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN PARENTS ARE INCARCERATED, NO ONE IS ALLOWED TO HELP THEIR SEXLESS CHILDREN. OTHER GROUPS HAVE BEEN PERSECUTED IN THIS WAY, TOO, A CASHLESS SOCIETY IS NOT NEEDED TO KEEP CERTAIN PEOPLE FROM DOING BUSINESS. 3. EVEN IN A CASHLESS SOCIETY, THERE WILL ALWAYS BE WAYS AROUND THE SEXUAL SYSTEM. BARTER OF GOODS & SERVICES & THE BLACK MARKET WILL ALWAYS EXIST. IN REVELATION 13:17 DOES NOT REQUIRE THAT THE SEXUAL BEAST MAINTAIN ABSOLUTE CONTROL OVER EVERY SINGLE TRANSACTION, ONLY THAT THE OFFICIAL POLICY FORBIDS THESE TRANSACTIONS, MAKING THEM ILLEGAL & PUNISHABLE BY DEATH & THEREFORE MORE DIFFICULT. IN THE FINAL ANALYSIS, A CASHLESS SOCIETY MAY MAKE IT EASIER FOR A TOTALITARIAN GOVERNMENT TO CONTROL ITS CITIZENS. THIS IS A FACT OF HUMAN SEXUAL EXISTENCE & NOT NECESSARILY LINKED TO THE “END TIMES.” A CASHLESS SOCIETY IS NOT AN INDICATOR THAT THE LORD’S RETURN IS IMMINENT, BECAUSE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS OF ALL AGES HAVE BEEN WARNED & ENCOURAGED THAT THE LORD MAY RETURN AT ANY TIME. THIS WAS TRUE WHEN NO ONE HAD EVEN IMAGINED ELECTRONIC TRANSACTIONS. THE MOST THAT CAN BE SAID IS THAT EVERY DAY THAT PASSES BRINGS US ONE DAY CLOSER TO THE LORD’S SEXLESS RETURN.  WHAT IS THE SEXUAL SPIRIT OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST?  THE PHRASE SEXUAL SPIRIT OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST IS FOUND IN 1ST JOHN 4:2-3: “THIS IS HOW YOU CAN RECOGNIZE THE [SEXLESS] SPIRIT OF GOD: EVERY [SEXLESS] SPIRIT THAT ACKNOWLEDGES THAT JESUS CHRIST HAS COME IN THE [SEXLESS] FLESH IS FROM GOD, BUT EVERY [SEXUAL] SPIRIT THAT DOES NOT ACKNOWLEDGE JESUS IS NOT FROM GOD. THIS IS THE SEXUAL SPIRIT OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST, WHICH YOU HAVE HEARD IS COMING & EVEN NOW IS ALREADY IN THE WORLD.” IT’S VITAL TO UNDERSTAND THE CONTEXT OF JOHN’S STATEMENTS. A PREDOMINANT SEXUAL WORLDVIEW WHEN HE WROTE THIS LETTER SUGGESTED THAT DIVERSE SEXUAL SPIRITS WERE AT WORK IN THE WORLD. MANY FALSE SEXUAL TEACHINGS, MYSTERY SEXUAL RELIGIONS, SPIRITUAL SEXUAL EXPERIENCES, & SEXUAL VARIATIONS OF CHRISTIANITY WERE EMERGING AT THE TIME. THE SPIRITUAL ATMOSPHERE WAS NOT UNLIKE THE ONE PRESENT IN OUR WORLD TODAY. PEOPLE ENTERTAINED COUNTLESS VIEWS REGARDING TRUTH. JOHN PRESENTED A DEFINITIVE SOLUTION FOR WADING THROUGH THIS VARIETY OF BELIEFS & TEACHINGS. HE INSTRUCTED HIS READERS TO PAY ATTENTION & TEST THE SPIRITS: “DEAR FRIENDS, DO NOT BELIEVE EVERY SPIRIT, BUT TEST THE SPIRITS TO SEE WHETHER THEY ARE FROM GOD, BECAUSE MANY FALSE [SEXUAL] PROPHETS HAVE GONE OUT INTO THE WORLD” IN 1ST JOHN 4:1. BUT HOW DO WE TEST THE SPIRITS? HOW CAN WE DISCERN WHICH TEACHERS ARE IMPARTING TRUTH? HOW DO WE RECOGNIZE THE SEXUAL SPIRIT OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST? THESE “SPIRITS” JOHN SPOKE OF WERE NOT MERELY SEXUAL, DISEMBODIED, SUPERNATURAL BEINGS. JOHN TAUGHT THAT A PROPHET OR TEACHER WAS THE ACTUAL MOUTHPIECE FOR A SPIRIT. SPIRITUAL DOCTRINES ARE PROMULGATED THROUGH HUMAN SEXUAL SPOKESPERSONS. SEXLESS TEACHERS OF TRUTH, WHICH ARE TRUE SEXLESS PROPHETS ARE FILLED OF FULL WITH THE SPIRIT OF GOD & THUS ARE NON-HUMAN SEXLESS AGENTS, WHO SPEAK FOR THE LORD IN HEBREWS 1:1-2. SEXUAL TEACHERS OF FALSEHOOD ARE SPREADING THE “DOCTRINES OF DEMONS” IN 1ST TIMOTHY 4:1, NASB. SO, THE FIRST TEST RELATES TO THEOLOGY OR DOCTRINE: “EVERY [SEXLESS] SPIRIT THAT ACKNOWLEDGES THAT JESUS CHRIST HAS COME IN THE [SEXLESS] FLESH IS FROM GOD” IN 1ST JOHN 2:3-11. WE CAN ASK, DOES THE CONTENT OF THE PERSON’S TEACHING ACKNOWLEDGE THAT JESUS CHRIST, FULLY GOD & FULLY MAN, HAS COME IN THE [SEXLESS] FLESH? IF THE ANSWER IS YES, THEN WE KNOW THE SEXLESS SPIRIT OF GOD INSPIRES THAT MAN. IF NOT, HIS ENTIRE TEACHING OUGHT TO BE REJECTED. THIS PARTICULAR TEST WAS ESPECIALLY APROPOS IN JOHN’S DAY, AS THE SEXUAL HERESY OF GNOSTICISM WAS BECOMING PREVALENT. GNOSTICISM TAUGHT THAT JESUS ONLY APPEARED TO HAVE A MAN BODY BUT WAS NOT ACTUALLY A FLESH-AND-BLOOD MAN. NEXT, JOHN SAYS, “BUT EVERY [SEXUAL] SPIRIT THAT DOES NOT ACKNOWLEDGE JESUS IS NOT FROM GOD. THIS IS THE [SEXUAL] SPIRIT OF THE ANTICHRIST” IN 1ST JOHN 4:3. ANYONE WHO DOES NOT ACKNOWLEDGE THE SEXLESS JESUS CHRIST AS THE HOLY BIBLE PRESENTS HIM IS SEXUALLY INSPIRED BY THE SEXUAL SPIRIT OF THE ANTICHRIST. BUT WHAT ETERNAL CREATURES ARE NOT WILLING TO KNOW IS IF YOU ARE A TRUE APOSTLE, THEN YOU ARE A GOD MAN IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES, BUT IF YOU ARE A TRUE NON-APOSTLE, THEN YOU ARE A LORD & JUST A LORD & NOT A MAN IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST. THE WORD SEXUAL ANTICHRIST MEANS “AGAINST THE SEXLESS CHRIST.” PEOPLE WHO SAY THAT THE SEXLESS JESUS IS NOT FROM THE LORD ARE SEXUALLY CONTROLLED BY THE SEXUAL SPIRIT OF THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST. LUCIFER/VICTORIA OPPOSES THE SEXLESS CHRIST, AND HE DESIRES TO DECEIVE PEOPLE INTO A FALSE SEXUAL VIEW OF WHO THE SEXLESS JESUS TRULY IS. THE SEXUAL SPIRIT OF THE ANTICHRIST TEACHES AGAINST THE SEXLESS CHRIST. TO TWIST THE TRUTH ABOUT THE SEXLESS JESUS CHRIST IS TO SEXUALLY PERVERT THE SEXLESS GOSPEL. LUCIFER/VICTORIA WORKS TO SPREAD LIES ABOUT THE SEXLESS CHRIST & KEEP PEOPLE IN THE DARK: “MANY [SEXUAL] DECEIVERS, WHO DO NOT ACKNOWLEDGE JESUS CHRIST AS COMING IN THE [SEXLESS] FLESH, HAVE GONE OUT INTO THE WORLD. ANY SUCH [SEXUAL] PERSON IS THE DECEIVER & THE ANTICHRIST” IN 2ND JOHN 1:7. THE SEXUAL SPIRIT OF THE ANTICHRIST IS THE BIRDS THAT EAT THE SEEDS ALONG THE PATH IN THE LORD’S DIVINE PARABLE IN MARK 4:4, 15. IT IS “THE [SEXUAL] GOD OF THIS AGE” WHO BLINDS THE MINDS OF [SEXUAL] UNBELIEVERS, KEEPING THEM FROM SEEING “THE [SEXLESS] LIGHT OF THE GOSPEL THAT DISPLAYS THE GLORY OF CHRIST” IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:4. IT IS “THE [SEXUAL] FATHER OF LIES” IN JOHN 8:44. THE SEXUAL SPIRIT OF THE ANTICHRIST IS “THE GREAT [RED] DRAGON [LUCIFER/VICTORIA]…WHO LEADS THE WHOLE WORLD ASTRAY” IN REVELATION 12:9. THE HOLY BIBLE TEACHES THAT THE WORLD WILL EVENTUALLY PRODUCE A WORLD RULER, CALLED “THE SEXUAL BEAST” IN REVELATION, WHO WILL WIELD GREAT POWER & DEMAND SEXUAL WORSHIP OF HIMSELF. HE WILL HAVE “A MOUTH TO UTTER PROUD [SEXUAL] WORDS & [SEXUAL] BLASPHEMIES” IN REVELATION 13:5 AND IS EMPOWERED BY THE LORD LUCIFER/VICTORIA IN VERSE 2. HE IS CALLED “THE [SEXUAL] MAN OF LAWLESSNESS…THE [SEXUAL] MAN DOOMED TO DESTRUCTION” IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:3. THIS FINAL SEXUAL ANTICHRIST WILL BE THE CULMINATION OF THE SEXUAL CORRUPT WORKINGS OF LUCIFER/VICTORIA THROUGHOUT THE CENTURIES. THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST OF THE END TIMES WILL EMBODY ALL THE SEXUAL DECEPTION & SEXUAL PERVERSION OF TRUTH THAT THE SEXUAL SPIRIT OF THE ANTICHRIST HAS ALWAYS PROMOTED. TODAY, “THE [SEXLESS] SECRET POWER OF [SEXUAL] LAWLESSNESS IS ALREADY AT WORK” IN VERSE 7. THE SAME SPIRIT THAT WILL EMPOWER THE SEXUAL ANTICHRIST OF THE LAST DAYS IS CURRENTLY OPERATING IN THE WORLD TO BRING SEXUAL CONFUSION & SEXUAL DECEPTION TO THE SEXLESS ISSUE OF THE LORD’S SEXLESS PERSON & DIVINE WORK. “THIS IS THE [SEXUAL] SPIRIT OF THE ANTICHRIST, WHICH YOU HAVE HEARD IS COMING & EVEN NOW IS ALREADY IN THE WORLD” IN 1ST JOHN 4:3. EVEN GIVEN THE PERVASIVE SEXUAL INFLUENCE OF THE SEXUAL SPIRIT OF THE ANTICHRIST, THERE IS NO NEED TO FEAR. AS JOHN REMINDS US, THE SEXLESS SPIRIT OF TRUTH INDWELLS ALL TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS & PROVIDES PROTECTION FROM THE SEXUAL SPIRIT OF THE ANTICHRIST: “YOU, DEAR [SEXLESS] CHILDREN, ARE FROM GOD & HAVE OVERCOME THEM, BECAUSE THE [SEXLESS] ONE WHO IS IN YOU IS GREATER THAN THE [SEXUAL] ONE WHO IS IN THE WORLD” IN 1ST JOHN 4:4. WE HAVE SOME PRACTICAL WAYS TO DISTINGUISH THE FALSE SEXUAL SPIRIT OF THE ANTICHRIST FROM THE TRUE SEXLESS SPIRIT OF GOD: “[FALSE SEXUAL PROPHETS] ARE FROM THE WORLD & THEREFORE SPEAK FROM THE [SEXUAL] VIEWPOINT OF THE WORLD, & THE WORLD LISTENS TO THEM. WE ARE FROM GOD, & WHOEVER KNOWS GOD LISTENS TO US, BUT WHOEVER IS NOT FROM GOD DOES NOT LISTEN TO US. THIS IS HOW WE RECOGNIZE THE [SEXLESS] SPIRIT OF TRUTH & THE [SEXUAL] SPIRIT OF FALSEHOOD” IN 1ST JOHN 4:5-6 & JOHN 8:37-59. THOSE WHO ARE INFLUENCED BY THE SEXUAL SPIRIT OF THE ANTICHRIST ARE OF THE WORLD. THEY HAVE THE SAME VALUES AS THE WORLD. THEREFORE, THE WORLD LISTENS TO THEM. THOSE WHO ACKNOWLEDGE THE SEXLESS LORD HAS HIS SPIRIT OF TRUTH, & THEY EMBRACE BOTH THE APOSTLES’/NON-APOSTLES’ MESSAGE RESPECTIVELY. THE SEXLESS GOSPEL THE APOSTLES PREACHED IS NEVER POPULAR IN THE WORLD, BUT IT IS THAT VERY SEXLESS GOSPEL THAT HOLDS THE AUTHORITY TO TRULY SAVE, THROUGH THE LORD’S SPIRIT OF TRUTH IN JOHN 4:23-24; 14:26; 15:26; 16:13; ROMANS 1:16 & ACTS 6:3-5, 10, 14-15; 7:55-56. THE TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS JOB IS TO TEST THE SPIRITS CAREFULLY IN 1ST JOHN 4:1. YOU ARE NOT TO TEST THE LORD & PROVOKE HIM TO ANGER TO DESTROY YOU! WE MUST BE “WISE AS SERPENTS & INNOCENT AS DOVES” IN MATTHEW 10:16, ESV. WE SHOULD NOT AUTOMATICALLY EMBRACE THE MESSAGE OF ANY PREACHER OR TEACHER SIMPLY BECAUSE OF HIS OR HER REPUTATION OR CREDENTIALS, RATHER, WE MUST LISTEN CAUTIOUSLY TO THEIR SEXLESS CHRISTOLOGY. WHAT THEY SAY ABOUT THE SEXLESS JESUS IS OF UTMOST IMPORTANCE. IF IT IS ABOUT A SEXUAL JESUS CHRIST, IT IS ALWAYS AN ETERNAL LIE IN ROMANS 1:21-27, 32; 3:4-23 & 1ST JOHN 1:8, 10!  WHAT SIGNS INDICATE THAT THE END TIMES ARE VASTLY APPROACHING?  IN 2ND ESDRAS 5:1-13 SAYS “NOW CONCERNING THE SIGNS: LO, THE DAYS ARE COMING WHEN THOSE WHO INHABIT THE EARTH SHALL BE SEIZED WITH GREAT TERROR, AND THE WAY OF TRUTH SHALL BE HIDDEN AND THE LAND SHALL BE BARREN OF FAITH. UNRIGHTEOUSNESS SHALL BE INCREASED BEYOND WHAT YOU YOURSELF SEE, AND BEYOND WHAT YOU HEARD OF FORMERLY. AND THE LAND THAT YOU NOW SEE RULING SHALL BE A TRACKLESS WASTE, AND PEOPLE SHALL SEE IT DESOLATE. BUT IT THE MOST HIGH (FATHER STEPHEN) GRANTS THAT YOU LIVE, YOU SHALL SEE IT THROWN INTO CONFUSION AFTER THE THIRD PERIOD [6TH HOUR IS NOON TO 3:00PM IN THE DAY ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT & MIDNIGHT TO 3:00AM IN THE NIGHT ON THE SOUTH AMERICA/NORTH AMERICA CONTINENT], AND THE SUN SHALL SUDDENLY BEGIN TO SHINE AT NIGHT, AND THE MOON DURING THE DAY. BLOOD SHALL DRIP FROM WOOD, AND THE STONE SHALL UTTER ITS VOICE. THE PEOPLES SHALL BE TROUBLED, AND THE STARS SHALL FALL. AND ONE SHALL REIGN WHOM THOSE WHO INHABIT THE EARTH DO NOT EXPECT, AND THE BIRDS SHALL CAST UP FISH: AND ONE WHOM THE MANY DO NOT KNOW SHALL MAKE HIS VOICE HEARD BY NIGHT, AND ALL SHALL HEAR HIS VOICE. THERE SHALL BE CHAOS ALSO IN MANY PLACES. FIRE SHALL OFTEN BREAK OUT. THE WILD ANIMALS SHALL ROAM BEYOND THEIR HAUNTS, AND MENSTRUOUS WOMEN SHALL BRING FORTH MONSTERS (HERMAPHRODITES WHICH IS A PERSON WITH BOTH SEX GLANDS IN GENESIS 1:27 THAT CAN LATER ON GO SEXUALLY WITH BOTH MALES AND FEMALES & IS AN ABOMINATION & MAYBE THE RACE OF THE ANTICHRIST BY HIS NUMBER 666, WHICH IN GREEK IT IS THE NUMBER XXX IN DNA & SEXUAL EROS LOVE PORNOGRAPHY (SHORT FOR PORN CALLED PORNIEA IN THE GREEK) BEING PUT IN THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS IN ACTS 7:42-43 & REVELATION 13:18). SALT WATERS SHALL BE FOUND IN THE SWEET, AND ALL FRIENDS SHALL CONQUER ONE ANOTHER. THEN SHALL REASON HIDE ITSELF, AND WISDOM SHALL WITHDRAW INTO ITS CHAMBER, AND IT SHALL BE SOUGHT BY MANY BUT SHALL NOT BE FOUND, AND UNRIGHTEOUSNESS AND UNRESTRAINT SHALL INCREASE ON EARTH. ONE COUNTRY SHALL ASK ITS NEIGHBOR, ‘HAS RIGHTEOUSNESS, OR ANYONE WHO DOES RIGHT, PASSED THROUGH YOU?’ AND IT WILL ANSWER, ‘NO.’ AT THAT TIME PEOPLE SHALL HOPE BUT NOT OBTAIN, THEY SHALL LABOR, BUT THEIR WAYS SHALL NOT PROSPER. THESE ARE THE SIGNS THAT I AM PERMITTED TO TELL YOU, AN IF YOU PRAY AGAIN, AND WEEP AS YOU DO NOW, AND FAST FOR SEVEN DAYS, YOU SHALL HEAR YET GREATER THINGS THAN THESE.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 6:11-28 MENTIONS “I ANSWERED AND SAID, ‘O SOVEREIGN LORD (FATHER STEPHEN), IF I HAVE FOUND FAVOR IN YOUR SIGHT, SHOW YOUR SERVANT THE LAST OF YOUR SIGNS OF WHICH YOU SHOWED ME A PART ON A PREVIOUS NIGHT.’ HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO ME, ‘RISE TO YOUR FEET AND YOU WILL HEAR A FULL, RESOUNDING VOICE. AND IF THE PLACE WHERE YOU ARE IS SPEAKING, DO NOT BE TERRIFIED, BECAUSE THE WORD CONCERNS THE END, AND THE FOUNDATION OF THE EARTH WILL UNDERSTAND THAT THE SPEECH CONCERNS THEM. THEY WILL TREMBLE AND BE SHAKEN, FOR THEY KNOW THAT THEIR END MUST BE CHANGED.’ WHEN I HEARD THIS, I GOT TO MY FEET AND LISTENED: A VOICE WAS SPEAKING, AND ITS SOUND WAS LIKE THE SOUND OF MIGHTY WATERS. IT SAID, ‘THE DAYS ARE COMING WHEN I DRAW NEAR TO VISIT THE INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH, AND WHEN I REQUIRE FROM THE DOERS OF INIQUITY THE PENALTY OF THEIR INIQUITY, AND WHEN THE HUMILIATION OF ZION IS COMPLETE. WHEN THE SEAL IS PLACED UPON THE AGE THAT IS ABOUT TO PASS AWAY, THEN I WILL SHOW THESE SIGNS: THE BOOKS SHALL BE OPENED BEFORE THE FACE OF THE FIRMAMENT, AND ALL SHALL SEE MY JUDGMENT TOGETHER. CHILDREN A YEAR OLD SHALL SPEAK WITH THEIR VOICES, AND PREGNANT WOMEN SHALL GIVE BIRTH TO PREMATURE CHILDREN AT THREE AND FOUR MONTHS, AND THESE SHALL LIVE AND LEAP ABOUT. SOWN PLACES SHALL SUDDENLY APPEAR UNSOWN, AND FULL STOREHOUSES SHALL SUDDENLY BE FOUND TO BE EMPTY. THE TRUMPET SHALL SOUND ALOUD, AND WHEN ALL HEAR IT, THEY SHALL SUDDENLY BE TERRIFIED. AT THAT TIME FRIENDS SHALL MAKE WAR ON FRIENDS LIKE ENEMIES, THE EARTH AND THOSE WHO INHABIT IT SHALL BE TERRIFIED, AND THE SPRINGS OF THE FOUNTAINS SHALL STAND STILL, SO THAT FOR THREE HOURS THEY SHALL NOT FLOW.” IT SHALL BE THAT WHOEVER REMAINS AFTER ALL THAT I HAVE FORETOLD TO YOU SHALL BE SAVED AND SHALL SEE MY SALVATION AND THE END OF MY WORLD. AND THEY SHALL SEE THOSE WHO WERE TAKEN UP, WHO FROM THEIR BIRTH HAVE NOT TASTED DEATH: AND THE HEART OF THE EARTH’S INHABITANTS SHALL BE CHANGED AND CONVERTED TO A DIFFERENT SPIRIT. FOR EVIL SHALL BE BLOTTED OUT, AND DECEIT SHALL BE QUENCHED, FAITHFULNESS SHALL FLOURISH, AND CORRUPTION SHALL BE OVERCOME, AND THE TRUTH, WHICH HAS BEEN SO LONG WITHOUT FRUIT, SHALL BE REVEALED.” 2ND ESDRAS 9:1-13 MENTIONS “HE ANSWERED ME AND SAID, ‘MEASURE CAREFULLY IN YOUR MIND, AND WHEN YOU SEE THAT SOME OF THE PREDICTED SIGNS HAVE OCCURRED, THEN YOU WILL KNOW THAT IT IS THE VERY TIME WHEN THE MOST HIGH (FATHER STEPHEN) IS ABOUT TO VISIT THE WORLD THAT HE HAS MADE. SO WHEN THERE SHALL APPEAR IN THE WORLD EARTHQUAKES, TUMULT OF PEOPLES, INTRIGUES OF NATIONS, WAVERING OF LEADERS, CONFUSION OF PRINCES, THEN YOU WILL KNOW THAT IT WAS OF THESE THAT THE MOST HIGH (FATHER STEPHEN) SPOKE FROM THE DAYS THAT WERE OF OLD, FROM THE BEGINNING. FOR JUST AS WITH EVERYTHING THAT HAS OCCURRED IN THE WORLD, THE BEGINNING IS EVIDENT, AND THE END MANIFEST: SO ALSO ARE THE TIMES OF THE MOST HIGH (FATHER STEPHEN): THE BEGINNINGS ARE MANIFEST IN WONDERS AND MIGHTY WORKS, AND THE END IN PENALTIES AND IN SIGNS. IT SHALL BE THAT ALL WHO WILL BE SAVED AND WILL BE ABLE TO ESCAPE ON ACCOUNT OF THEIR WORKS, OR ON ACCOUNT OF THE FAITH BY WHICH THEY HAVE BELIEVED, WILL SURVIVE THE DANGERS THAT HAVE BEEN PREDICTED, AND WILL SEE MY SALVATION IN MY LAND AND WITHIN MY BORDERS, WHICH I HAVE SANCTIFIED FOR MYSELF FROM THE BEGINNING. THEN THOSE WHO HAVE NOW ABUSED MY WAYS SHALL BE AMAZED, AND THOSE WHO HAVE REJECTED THEM WITH CONTEMPT SHALL LIVE IN TORMENTS. FOR AS MANY AS DID NOT ACKNOWLEDGE ME IN THEIR LIFETIME THOUGH THEY RECEIVED MY BENEFITS, AND AS MANY AS SCORNED MY LAW WHILE THEY STILL HAD FREEDOM, AND DID NOT UNDERSTAND BUT DESPISED IT WHILE AN OPPORTUNITY OF REPENTANCE WAS STILL OPEN TO THEM, THESE MUST IN TORMENT ACKNOWLEDGE IT AFTER DEATH. THEREFORE, DO NOT CONTINUE TO BE CURIOUS ABOUT HOW THE UNGODLY WILL BE PUNISHED, BUT INQUIRE HOW THE RIGHTEOUS WILL BE SAVED, THOSE TO WHOM THE AGE BELONGS AND FOR WHOSE SAKE THE AGE WAS MADE.” ALSO SOME SCRIPTURES OF THE END TIMES ARE IN 2ND ESDRAS 4:22-52; 5:14-20, 5:50-6:10, 35-37; 9:38-13:58. IN MATTHEW 24:4-28 STATES “AND JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM: ‘TAKE HEED THAT NO ONE DECEIVES YOU. FOR MANY WILL COME IN MY NAME, SAYING, ‘I AM THE CHRIST,’ AND WILL DECEIVE MANY. AND YOU WILL HEAR OF WARS AND RUMORS OF WARS. SEE THAT YOU ARE NOT TROUBLED, FOR ALL THESE THINGS MUST COME TO PASS, BUT THE END IS NOT YET. FOR NATION WILL RISE AGAINST NATION, AND KINGDOM AGAINST KINGDOM. AND THERE WILL BE FAMINES, PESTILENCES, AND EARTHQUAKES IN VARIOUS PLACES. ALL THESE ARE THE BEGINNING OF SORROWS. THEN THEY WILL DELIVER YOU UP TO TRIBULATION AND KILL YOU, AND YOU WILL BE HATED BY ALL NATIONS FOR MY NAME’S SAKE. AND THEN MANY WILL BE OFFENDED, WILL BETRAY ONE ANOTHER, AND WILL HATE ONE ANOTHER. THEN MANY FALSE PROPHETS WILL RISE UP AND DECEIVE MANY. AND BECAUSE LAWLESSNESS WILL ABOUND, THE (AGAPE) LOVE OF MANY WILL GROW COLD. BUT HE WHO ENDURES TO THE END SHALL BE SAVED. AND THIS GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM WILL BE PREACHED IN ALL THE WORLD AS A WITNESS TO ALL THE NATIONS, AND THEN THE END WILL COME. THEREFORE, WHEN YOU SEE THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION,’ SPOKEN OF BY DANIEL THE PROPHET, STANDING IN THE HOLY PLACE (WHOEVER READS, LET HIM UNDERSTAND), ‘THEN LET THOSE WHO ARE IN JUDEA FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS. LET HIM WHO IS ON THE HOUSETOP NOT GO DOWN TO TAKE ANYTHING OUT OF HIS HOUSE. AND LET HIM WHO IS IN THE FIELD NOT GO BACK TO GET HIS CLOTHES. BUT WOE TO THOSE WHO ARE PREGNANT AND TO THOSE WHO ARE NURSING BABIES IN THOSE DAYS! AND PRAY THAT YOUR FLIGHT MAY NOT BE IN WINTER (THE SACRED CALENDAR FROM MARCH 21ST-JUNE 21ST, THE CIVIL CALENDAR FROM JUNE 21ST-SEPTEMBER 21ST & THE GREGORIAN CALENDAR FROM DECEMBER 21ST-MARCH 21ST) OR ON THE SABBATH (SUNDAY). FOR THEN THERE WILL BE GREAT TRIBULATION, SUCH AS HAS NOT BEEN SINCE THE BEGINNING OF THE WORLD UNTIL THIS TIME, NO, NOR EVER SHALL BE. AND UNLESS THOSE DAYS WERE SHORTENED, NO FLESH WOULD BE SAVED, BUT FOR THE ELECT’S SAKE THOSE DAYS WILL BE SHORTENED. THEN IF ANYONE SAYS TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HERE IS THE CHRIST!’ OR ‘THERE!’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT, FOR FALSE CHRIST’S AND FALSE PROPHETS WILL RISE AND SHOW GREAT SIGNS AND WONDERS TO DECEIVE, IT POSSIBLE, EVEN THE ELECT. SEE, I HAVE TOLD YOU BEFOREHAND. THEREFORE, IF THEY SAY TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HE IS IN THE DESERT!’ DO NOT GO OUT, OR ‘LOOK, HE IS IN THE INNER ROOMS!’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT. FOR AS THE LIGHTENING COMES FROM THE EAST AND FLASHED TO THE WEST, SO ALSO WILL THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN BE. FOR WHEREVER THE CARCASS IS, THERE THE EAGLES WILL BE GATHERED TOGETHER.’” IN MARK 13:5-23 TELLS US “TAKE HEED THAT NO ONE DECEIVE YOU. FOR MANY WILL COME IN MY NAME, SAYING, ‘I AM HE (FATHER STEPHEN),’ AND WILL DECEIVE MANY. BUT WHEN YOU HEAR OF WARS AND RUMOR OF WARS, DO NOT BE TROUBLED, FOR SUCH THINGS MUST HAPPEN, BUT THE END IS NOT YET. FOR NATION WILL RISE AGAINST NATION, AND KINGDOM AGAINST KINGDOM. AND THERE WILL BE EARTHQUAKES IN VARIOUS PLACES, AND THERE WILL BE FAMINES AND TROUBLES. THESE ARE THE BEGINNINGS OF SORROWS. BUT WATCH OUT FOR YOURSELVES, FOR THEY WILL DELIVER YOU UP TO COUNCILS, AND YOU WILL BE BROUGHT BEFORE RULERS & KINGS FOR MY SAKE, FOR A TESTIMONY TO THEM. BUT WHEN THEY ARREST YOU AND DELIVER YOU UP, DO NOT WORRY BEFOREHAND, OR PREMEDITATE WHAT YOU WILL SPEAK. BUT WHATEVER IS GIVEN YOU IN THAT HOUR, SPEAK FOR IT IS NOT YOU WHO SPEAK, BUT THE HOLY SPIRIT. NOW BROTHER WILL BETRAY BROTHER TO DEATH, AND A FATHER HIS CHILD, AND CHILDREN WILL RISE UP AGAINST PARENTS AND CAUSE THEM TO BE PUT TO DEATH. AND YOU WILL BE HATED BY ALL FOR MY NAME’S SAKE. BUT HE WHO ENDURES (BEARS PATIENTLY) TO THE END SHALL BE SAVED. SO WHEN YOU SEE THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION,’ SPOKEN BY DANIEL THE PROPHET, STANDING WHERE IT OUGHT NOT (LET THE READER UNDERSTAND), ‘THEN LET THOSE WHO ARE JUDEA FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS. LET HIM WHO IS ON THE HOUSETOP NOT GO DOWN INTO THE HOUSE, NOR ENTER TO TAKE ANYTHING OUT OF HIS HOUSE. AND LET HIM WHO IS IN THE FIELD NOT GO BACK TO GET HIS CLOTHES. BUT WOE TO THOSE WHO ARE PREGNANT AND TO THOSE WHO ARE NURSING BABIES IN THOSE DAYS! AND PRAY THAT YOUR FLIGHT MAY NOT BE IN WINTER. FOR IN THOSE DAYS THERE WILL BE TRIBULATION, SUCH AS HAS NOT BEEN SINCE THE BEGINNING OF THE CREATION WHICH GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) CREATED UNTIL THIS TIME, NOR EVER SHALL BE. AND UNLESS THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) HAD SHORTENED THOSE DAYS, NO FLESH WOULD BE SAVED, BUT FOR THE ELECT’S SAKE, WHOM HE CHOSE, HE SHORTENED THE DAYS. THEN IF ANYONE SAYS TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HERE IS THE CHRIST!’ OR ‘LOOK, HE IS THERE!’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT. FOR FALSE CHRIST’S AND FALSE PROPHETS WILL RISE AND SHOW SIGNS AND WONDERS TO DECEIVE, IF POSSIBLE EVEN THE ELECT. BUT TAKE HEED, SEE, I HAVE TOLD YOU ALL THINGS BEFOREHAND.’” 1ST JOHN 2:18-23 SAYS “LITTLE CHILDREN, IT IS THE LAST HOUR, AND AS YOU HAVE HEARD THAT THE ANTICHRIST IS COMING, EVEN NOW MANY ANTICHRISTS HAVE COME, BY WHICH WE KNOW THAT IT IS THE LAST HOUR. THEY WENT OUT FROM US, BUT THEY WERE NOT OF US, FOR IF THEY HAD BEEN OF US, THEY WOULD HAVE CONTINUED WITH US, BUT THEY WENT OUT THAT THEY MIGHT BE MADE MANIFEST, THAT NONE OF THEM WERE OF US. BUT YOU HAVE AN ANOINTING FROM THE HOLY ONE (HOLY FATHER STEPHEN), AND YOU KNOW ALL THINGS. I HAVE NOT WRITTEN TO YOU BECAUSE YOU DO NOT KNOW THE TRUTH, BUT BECAUSE YOU KNOW IT, AND THAT NO LIE IS OF THE TRUTH. WHO IS A LIAR BUT HE WHO DENIES THAT JESUS IS THE CHRIST? HE IS ANTICHRIST WHO DENIES THE FATHER (STEPHEN) AND THE SON (JESUS). WHOEVER DENIES THE SON (JESUS) DOES NOT HAVE THE FATHER (STEPHEN) EITHER. HE WHO ACKNOWLEDGES THE SON (JESUS) HAS THE FATHER (STEPHEN) ALSO.” IN LUKE 21:8-24 MENTIONS “TAKE HEED THAT YOU NOT BE DECEIVED. FOR MANY WILL COME IN MY NAME, SAYING, ‘I AM HE (FATHER STEPHEN),’ AND, ‘THE TIME HAS DRAWN NEAR.’ THEREFORE DO NOT GO AFTER THEM. BUT WHEN YOU HEAR OF WARS AND COMMOTIONS, DO NOT BE TERRIFIED, FOR THESE THINGS MUST COME TO PASS FIRST, BUT THE END WILL NOT COME IMMEDIATELY.’ THEN HE SAID TO THEM, ‘NATION WILL RISE AGAINST NATION, AND KINGDOM AGAINST KINGDOM. AND THERE WILL BE GREAT EARTHQUAKES IN VARIOUS PLACES, AND FAMINES AND PESTILENCES, AND THERE WILL BE FEARFUL SIGHTS AND GREAT SIGNS FROM HEAVEN. BUT BEFORE ALL THESE THINGS, THEY WILL LAY THEIR HANDS ON YOU AND PERSECUTE YOU, DELIVERING YOU UP TO THE SYNAGOGUES AND PRISONS. YOU WILL BE BROUGHT BEFORE KINGS AND RULERS FOR MY NAME’S SAKE. BUT IT WILL TURN OUT FOR YOU AS AN OCCASION FOR TESTIMONY. THEREFORE SETTLE IT IN YOUR HEARTS NOT TO MEDITATE BEFOREHAND ON WHAT YOU WILL ANSWER (SAY IN DEFENSE), FOR I WILL GIVE YOU A MOUTH AND WISDOM WHICH ALL YOUR ADVERSARIES WILL NOT BE ABLE TO CONTRADICT OR RESIST (WITHSTAND OR GAINSAY). YOU WILL BE BETRAYED EVEN BY PARENTS AND BROTHERS, RELATIVES AND FRIENDS, AND THEY WILL PUT SOME OF YOU TO DEATH. AND YOU WILL BE HATED Y ALL FOR MY NAME’S SAKE. BUT NOT A HAIR OF YOUR HEAD SHALL BE LOST. BY YOUR PATIENCE POSSESS YOUR SOULS. BUT WHEN YOU SEE JERUSALEM SURROUNDED BY ARMIES, THEN KNOW THAT ITS DESOLATION IS NEAR. THEN LET THOSE WHO ARE IN JUDEA FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS, LET THOSE WHO ARE IN THE MIDST OF HER DEPART, AND LET NOT THOSE WHO ARE IN THE COUNTRY ENTER HER. FOR THESE ARE THE DAYS OF VENGEANCE, THAT ALL THINGS WHICH ARE WRITTEN MAY BE FULFILLED. BUT WOE TO THOSE WHO ARE PREGNANT AND TO THOSE WHO ARE NURSING BABIES IN THOSE DAYS! FOR THERE WILL BE GREAT DISTRESS IN THE LAND AND WRATH UPON THIS PEOPLE. AND THEY WILL FALL BY THE EDGE OF THE SWORD, AND BE LED AWAY CAPTIVE INTO ALL NATIONS. AND JERUSALEM (JUDAISM) WILL BE TRAMPLED BY GENTILES (GENTILE RELIGION) UNTIL THE TIMES OF THE GENTILES ARE FULFILLED.” **THE SON OF MAN WILL JUDGE THE NATIONS BY THE FATHER STEPHEN:** IN 1ST CHRONICLES 16:33 TELLS US “THEN THE TREES OF THE WOODS SHALL REJOICE BEFORE THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN), FOR HE IS COMING TO JUDGE THE EARTH.” IN MATTHEW 24:29-31 SAYS “IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE TRIBULATION OF THOSE DAYS (2,562 DAYS) THE SUN WILL BE DARKENED, AND THE MOON WILL NOT GIVE ITS LIGHT, THE STARS WILL FALL FROM HEAVEN, AND THE POWERS OF THE HEAVENS WILL BE SHAKEN. THEN THE SON OF MAN WILL APPEAR IN HEAVEN, AND THEN ALL THE TRIBES OF THE EARTH WILL MOURN, AND THEY WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN COMING ON THE CLOUDS OF HEAVEN WITH POWER AND GREAT GLORY. AND HE WILL SEND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) WITH A GREAT SOUND OF A TRUMPET, AND THEY WILL GATHER TOGETHER HIS ELECT (CHOSEN ONES) FROM THE 4 WINDS, FROM ONE END OF HEAVEN TO THE OTHER.” IN MATTHEW 25:31-46 DECLARES “WHEN THE SON OF MAN COMES IN HIS GLORY, AND ALL THE HOLY ANGELS (LORDS) WITH HIM, THEN HE (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL SIT ON THE THRONE OF HIS GLORY. ALL THE NATIONS WILL BE GATHERED BEFORE HIM, AND HE WILL SEPARATE THEM ONE FROM ANOTHER, AS A SHEPHERD DIVIDES HIS SHEEP FROM THE GOATS. AND HE WILL SET THE SHEEP ON HIS RIGHT HAND, BUT THE GOATS ON THE LEFT. THEN THE KING WILL SAY TO THOSE ON HIS RIGHT HAND, ‘COME, YOU BLESSED OF MY FATHER (STEPHEN), INHERIT THE KINGDOM PREPARED FOR YOU FROM THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD: FOR I WAS HUNGRY AND YOU GAVE ME FOOD, I WAS THIRSTY AND YOU GAVE ME DRINK, I WAS A STRANGER AND YOU TOOK ME IN, I WAS NAKED AND YOU CLOTHED ME, I WAS IN PRISON AND YOU CAME TO ME.’ THEN THE RIGHTEOUS WILL ANSWER HIM, SAYING, ‘LORD (FATHER STEPHEN), WHEN DID WE SEE YOU HUNGRY AND FEED YOU, OR THIRSTY AND GIVE YOU DRINK? WHEN DID WE SEE YOU A STRANGER AND TAKE YOU IN OR NAKED AND CLOTHE YOU? OR WHEN DID WE SEE YOU SICK, OR IN PRISON, AND COME TO YOU?’ AND THE KING WILL ANSWER AND SAY TO THEM, ‘ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, INASMUCH AS YOU DID IT TO ONE OF THE LEAST OF THOSE MY BRETHREN, YOU DID IT TO ME.’ THEN HE WILL ALSO SAY TO THOSE ON THE LEFT HAND, ‘DEPART FROM ME, YOU CURSED, INTO EVERLASTING FIRE PREPARED FOR THE DEVIL (LORD LUCIFER) AND HIS ANGELS: FOR I WAS HUNGRY AND YOU GAVE ME NO FOOD, I WAS THIRSTY AND YOU GAVE ME NO DRINK. I WAS A STRANGER AND YOU DID NOT TAKE ME IN, NAKED AND YOU DID NOT CLOTHE ME, SICK AND IN PRISON AND YOU DID NOT VISIT ME.’ THE THEY ALSO WILL ANSWER HIM SAYING, ‘LORD (FATHER STEPHEN), WHEN DID WE SEE YOU HUNGRY OR THIRSTY OR A STRANGER OR NAKED OF SICK OR IN PRISON, AND DID NOT MINISTER TO YOU?’ THEN HE WILL ANSWER THEM, SAYING, ‘ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, INASMUCH AS YOU DID NOT DO IT TO ONE OF THE LEAST OF THESE, YOU DID NOT DO IT TO ME.’ AND THESE WILL GO AWAY INTO EVERLASTING PUNISHMENT, BUT THE RIGHTEOUS INTO ETERNAL LIFE.” IN MARK 13:24-27 MENTIONS “BUT IN THOSE DAYS, AFTER THE TRIBULATION (TWO THOUSAND, FIVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY TWO DAYS), THE SUN WILL BE DARKENED, AND THE MOON WILL NOT GIVE ITS LIGHT, THE STARS OF HEAVEN WILL FALL, AND THE POWERS IN THE HEAVENS WILL BE SHAKEN. THEN THEY WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN COMING IN THE CLOUDS WITH GREAT POWER AND GLORY. AND THEN HE (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL SEND HIS ANGELS (LORDS), AND GATHER TOGETHER HIS ELECT (CHOSEN ONES) FROM THE 4 WINDS, FROM THE FARTHEST PART OF EARTH TO THE FARTHEST PART OF HEAVEN.” IN LUKE 21:25-28 TELLS US “AND THERE WILL BE SIGNS (MIRACLES & WONDERS) IN THE SUN, IN THE MOON, AND IN THE STARS, AND ON THE EARTH DISTRESS OF (ALL) NATIONS, WITH PERPLEXITY, THE SEA AND THE WAVES ROARING, MEN’S HEARTS FAILING THEM FROM FEAR AND THE EXPECTATION OF THOSE THINGS WHICH ARE COMING IN THE EARTH, FOR THE POWERS OF THE HEAVENS WILL BE SHAKEN. THEN THEY WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN (JESUS CHRIST) COMING IN A CLOUD WITH POWER AND GREAT GLORY. NOW WHEN THESE THINGS BEGIN TO HAPPEN, LOOK UP AND LIFT YOUR HEADS, BECAUSE YOUR REDEMPTION DRAWS NEAR.” **NO ONE KNOWS THE DAY [HOUR] OR THE HOUR [MINUTE] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN:** MATTHEW 24:36-44 DECLARES “BUT OF THAT DAY AND HOUR NO ONE KNOWS, NOT EVEN THE ANGELS (LORDS OF 24 ORDERS) OF HEAVEN, BUT MY FATHER (STEPHEN) ONLY. BUT AS THE DAYS OF NOAH WERE, SO ALSO WITH THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN BE. FOR IN THE DAYS BEFORE THE FLOOD THEY WERE EATING AND DRINKING, MARRYING AND GIVEN IN MARRIAGE, UNTIL THE DAY THAT NOAH ENTERED THE ARK, AND DID NOT KNOW UNTIL THE FLOOD CAME AND TOOK THEM ALL AWAY, SO ALSO WILL THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN BE. THEN TWO MEN WILL BE IN THE FIELD: ONE WILL BE TAKEN AND THE OTHER LEFT. TWO WOMEN WILL BE GRINDING AT THE MILL: ONE WILL BE TAKEN AND THE OTHER LEFT. WATCH THEREFORE, FOR YOU DO NOT KNOW WHAT HOUR YOUR LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) IS COMING. BUT KNOW THIS THAT IF THE MASTER OF THE HOUSE HAD KNOWN WHAT HOUR THE THIEF WOULD COME, HE WOULD HAVE WATCHED & NOT ALLOWED HIS HOUSE TO BE BROKEN INTO. THEREFORE YOU ALSO BE READY, FOR THE SON OF MAN IS COMING AT AN HOUR YOU DO NOT EXPECT.” IN MARK 13:32-37 TELLS US “BUT OF THAT DAY & HOUR NO ONE KNOWS, NOT EVEN THE ANGELS (LORDS IN THE 24 ORDERS) OF HEAVEN, NOR THE SON (JESUS), BUT ONLY THE FATHER (STEPHEN). TAKE HEED, WATCH AND PRAY, FOR YOU DO NOT KNOW WHEN THE TIME IS. IT IS LIKE A MAN GOING TO A FAR COUNTRY, WHO LEFT HIS HOUSE & GAVE AUTHORITY TO HIS SERVANTS, & TO EACH HIS WORK, & COMMANDED THE DOORKEEPER TO WATCH. WATCH THEREFORE, FOR YOU DO NOT KNOW WHEN THE MASTER OF THE HOUSE IS COMING---IN THE EVENING (SUNSET AT 6:00PM-12:00PM), AT MIDNIGHT (12:00PM), AT THE CROWING OF THE ROOSTER (SUNRISE AT 6:00AM), OR IN THE MORNING (12:00PM-6:00AM)---LEST, COMING SUDDENLY, HE FIND YOU SLEEPING (DURING THE DAY OR NIGHT). AND WHAT I SAY TO YOU, I SAY TO ALL: WATCH!” **THE DAY [HOUR] & HOUR [MINUTE] OF THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS PASSED IN THE YOUNG UNIVERSE SINCE MARCH 2012 IN THE KINGDOM AUTHORITIES & MARCH 2016 IN THE HOUSE BARRACK’S AUTHORITIES:** THERE ARE A TOTAL OF 13 DAYS EQUAL TO THE DAY THAT RULES THE 13 NIGHTS EQUAL TO THE NIGHT EQUAL TO 13,000 (26,000) YEARS WITH THE LORD IN MATTHEW 20:12. THE 13 DAYS CONCERNS THE 1ST LORD YAHWEH’S CREATOR QANAH DAY IN THE CREATION THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD AROUND 10,012BC-9,012BC IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV), THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LORDSHIP OF THE TRINITY’S 2ND CREATOR BARA DAY AROUND 9,012BC-8,012BC IN GENESIS 1:1, THE 3RD LUCIFER’S BARA DAY AROUND 8,012BC-7,012BC IN GENESIS 1:1, THE 4TH MICHAEL’S ASAH DAY AROUND 7,012BC-6,012BC IN GENESIS 1:7. THE 5TH NATHAN’S LAW DAY AROUND 6,012BC-5,012BC IN GENESIS 1:17, THE 6TH ADAM’S YATSAR DAY AROUND 5,012BC-4,012BC IN GENESIS 1:26 & LUKE 3:38, THE 7TH NOAH’S DAY AROUND 4,012BC-3,012BC IN GENESIS 5:29 & LUKE 3:34, THE 8TH ABRAHAM’S DAY AROUND 3,012BC-2,012BC IN GENESIS 11:26 & MATTHEW 1:2 & LUKE 3:34, THE 9TH DAVID’S DAY AROUND 2,012BC-1,012BC IN MATTHEW 1:6, 17 & LUKE 3:31, THE 10TH BABYLON’S DAY AROUND 1,012BC-12AD IN MATTHEW 1:11, 17, THE 11TH SON JESUS’ DAY AROUND 12AD-1,012AD IN MATTHEW 1:16, 17 & LUKE 3:23, THE 12TH BROTHER JOHN’S DAY AROUND 1,012AD-2,012AD AND THE 13TH FATHER STEPHEN’S DAY AROUND 2,012AD-3,012AD. ALSO IN THE LAST HOUR IS EQUAL TO A 1,000 YEARS WITH THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) AND THE FATHER STEPHEN ONLY KNOWS THE TIME HIS SON JESUS WILL COME BACK TO GET HIS PEOPLE IN THE RAPTURE FROM 2,012AD-3,012AD. THIS IS BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S BIRTHDAY WAS AROUND 12AD IN MARCH FOR ALL OF CHRISTIANITY. THE SON JESUS OUR LORD’S BIRTHDAY IS AROUND 4BC IN MARCH FROM 1,996AD-2,996AD. THE TRIBULATION PERIOD LASTS ONLY 7 YEARS IN REVELATION 4:1-20:15. AN INCREASE IN FALSE MESSIAHS, AN INCREASE IN WARFARE, AND INCREASES IN FAMINES, PLAGUES, AND NATURAL DISASTERS—THESE ARE SIGNS OF THE END TIMES. IN THIS PASSAGE, THOUGH, WE ARE GIVEN A WARNING: WE ARE NOT TO BE DECEIVED, BECAUSE THESE EVENTS ARE ONLY THE BEGINNING OF BIRTH PAINS, THE END IS STILL TO COME. SOME INTERPRETERS POINT TO EVERY EARTHQUAKE, EVERY POLITICAL UPHEAVAL, AND EVERY ATTACK ON ISRAEL AS A SURE SIGN THAT THE END TIMES ARE RAPIDLY APPROACHING. WHILE THE EVENTS MAY SIGNAL THE APPROACH OF THE LAST DAYS, THEY ARE NOT NECESSARILY INDICATORS THAT THE END TIMES HAVE ARRIVED. THE APOSTLE PAUL WARNED THAT THE LAST DAYS WOULD BRING A MARKED INCREASE IN FALSE TEACHING. “THE SPIRIT [JOHN 4:23-24] CLEARLY SAYS THAT IN LATER TIMES SOME WILL ABANDON THE FAITH & FOLLOW DECEIVING SPIRITS AND THINGS TAUGHT BY DEMONS” IN 1ST TIMOTHY 4:1. THE LAST DAYS ARE DESCRIBED AS PERILOUS TIMES BECAUSE OF THE INCREASINGLY EVIL CHARACTER OF MAN & PEOPLE WHO ACTIVELY OPPOSE THE TRUTH IN 2ND TIMOTHY 3:1-9 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:3. OTHER POSSIBLE SIGNS WOULD INCLUDE A REBUILDING OF A JEWISH TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM, INCREASED HOSTILITY TOWARD ISRAEL, AND ADVANCES TOWARD A ONE-WORLD GOVERNMENT. THE MOST PROMINENT SIGN OF THE END TIMES, HOWEVER, IS THE NATION OF ISRAEL. IN 1948, ISRAEL WAS RECOGNIZED AS A SOVEREIGN STATE, ESSENTIALLY FOR THE FIRST TIME SINCE AD 70. THE LORD PROMISED ABRAHAM THAT HIS POSTERITY WOULD HAVE CANAAN AS AN EVERLASTING POSSESSION IN GENESIS 17:8, & EZEKIEL PROPHESIED A PHYSICAL & SPIRITUAL RESUSCITATION OF ISRAEL IN EZEKIEL 37. HAVING ISRAEL AS A NATION IN ITS OWN LAND IS IMPORTANT IN LIGHT OF END-TIMES PROPHECY BECAUSE OF ISRAEL’S PROMINENCE IN ESCHATOLOGY IN DANIEL 10:14; 11:41 & REVELATION 11:8. WITH THESE SIGNS IN MIND, WE CAN BE WISE & DISCERNING IN REGARD TO THE EXPECTATION OF THE END TIMES. WE SHOULD NOT, HOWEVER, INTERPRET ANY OF THESE SINGULAR EVENTS AS A CLEAR INDICATION OF THE SOON ARRIVAL OF THE END TIMES. THE LORD HAS GIVEN US ENOUGH INFORMATION THAT WE CAN BE PREPARED, & THAT IS WHAT WE ARE CALLED TO BE AS OUR HEARTS CRY OUT, “COME, LORD JESUS” IN REVELATION 22:20.  WHAT IS THE ULTIMATE RAPTURE OF THE GOSPEL KINGDOM?  THE WORD ***RAPTURE*** DOES NOT OCCUR IN THE HOLY BIBLE. THE TERM COMES FROM A LATIN WORD MEANING “A CARRYING OFF, A TRANSPORT, OR A SNATCHING AWAY.” THE CONCEPT OF THE “CARRYING OFF” OR THE RAPTURE OF THE GOSPEL KINGDOM IS CLEARLY TAUGHT IN HOLY SCRIPTURE. THE RAPTURE OF THE GOSPEL KINGDOM IS THE EVENT IN WHICH THE LORD “SNATCHES AWAY”, JUST LIKE ENOCH IN GENESIS 5:24 ALL TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS FROM THE EARTH IN ORDER TO MAKE WAY FOR HIS RIGHTEOUS JUDGMENT TO BE POURED OUT ON THE EARTH DURING THE TRIBULATION PERIOD. THE RAPTURE IS DESCRIBED PRIMARILY IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:50-54 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:13-18. THE LORD WILL RESURRECT ALL TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WHO HAVE DIED, GIVE THEM GLORIFIED BODIES, AND TAKE THEM FROM THE EARTH, ALONG WITH ALL TRUE LIVING SEXLESS CHRISTIANS, WHO WILL ALSO BE GIVEN GLORIFIED BODIES AT THAT TIME. “FOR THE LORD HIMSELF WILL COME DOWN FROM HEAVEN, WITH A LOUD COMMAND, WITH THE VOICE OF THE ARCHANGEL [ENOCH] & WITH THE TRUMPET CALL OF THE LORD, & THE DEAD IN THE LORD WILL RISE FIRST. AFTER THAT, WE WHO ARE STILL ALIVE & ARE LEFT WILL BE CAUGHT UP TOGETHER WITH THEM IN THE CLOUDS TO MEET THE LORD IN THE SKY. AND WE WILL BE WITH THE LORD FOREVER” IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:16-17. THE RAPTURE WILL INVOLVE AN INSTANTANEOUS TRANSFORMATION OF OUR BODIES TO FIT US FOR ETERNITY. “WE KNOW THAT WHEN HE [THE LORD] APPEARS, WE SHALL BE LIKE HIM, FOR WE SHALL SEE HIM AS HE IS” IN 1ST JOHN 3:2. THE RAPTURE IS TO BE DISTINGUISHED FROM THE SECOND COMING. AT THE RAPTURE, THE LORD COMES “IN THE CLOUDS” TO MEET US “IN THE AIR” IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:17. AT THE SECOND COMING, THE LORD DESCENDS ALL THE WAY TO THE EARTH TO STAND ON THE MOUNT OF OLIVES, RESULTING IN A GREAT EARTHQUAKE FOLLOWED BY A DEFEAT OF THE LORD’S ENEMIES IN ZECHARIAH 14:3-4. THE DOCTRINE OF THE RAPTURE WAS NOT TAUGHT IN THE OT, WHICH IS WHY PAUL CALLS IT A MYSTERY NOW REVEALED: “LISTEN, I TELL YOU A MYSTERY: WE WILL NOT ALL SLEEP, BUT WE WILL ALL BE [ETERNALLY] CHANGED—IN A FLASH, IN THE TWINKLING OF AN EYE, AT THE LAST TRUMPET. FOR THE TRUMPET WILL SOUND, THE DEAD WILL BE RAISED IMPERISHABLE, & WE WILL BE [ETERNALLY] CHANGED” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:51-52. THE RAPTURE OF THE GOSPEL KINGDOM IS A GLORIOUS EVENT WE SHOULD ALL BE LONGING FOR. WE WILL FINALLY BE FREE FROM SEXUALITY. WE WILL BE IN THE LORD’S PRESENCE FOREVER. THERE IS FAR TOO MUCH DEBATE OVER THE MEANING & SCOPE OF THE RAPTURE. THIS IS NOT THE LORD’S INTENT. RATHER, THE RAPTURE SHOULD BE A COMFORTING DOCTRINE FULL OF HOPE. THE LORD WANTS US TO “ENCOURAGE EACH OTHER WITH THESE WORDS” IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:18.  WHEN IS THE SEXLESS RAPTURE GOING TO HAPPEN IN THE END TIME TRIBULATION?  THE TIMING OF THE RAPTURE IN RELATION TO THE TRIBULATION IS ONE OF THE MOST CONTROVERSIAL ISSUES IN THE KINGDOM TODAY. THE THREE PRIMARY VIEWS ARE PRE-TRIBULATIONAL (THE RAPTURE OCCURS BEFORE THE TRIBULATION), MID-TRIBULATIONAL (THE RAPTURE OCCURS AT OR NEAR THE MID-POINT OF THE TRIBULATION), & POST-TRIBULATIONAL (THE RAPTURE OCCURS AT THE END OF THE TRIBULATION). A FOURTH VIEW, COMMONLY KNOWN AS PRE-FURY, IS A SLIGHT MODIFICATION OF THE MID-TRIBULATIONAL POSITION. ALL THESE 4 RAPTURES SHALL BE DONE BY THE LORD HIMSELF ACCORDINGLY! REMEMBER, THE SEXLESS GOSPEL KINGDOM, MADE UP OF ALL SEXLESS CREATURES ONLY WHO HAVE TOTALLY TRUSTED IN THE SEXLESS PERSON & SEXLESS WORK OF THE SEXLESS LORD JESUS CHRIST TO ETERNALLY SAVE THEM FROM BEING ETERNALLY PUNISHED FOR ALL SEXUALITY, WILL NOT BE ETERNALLY PRESENT DURING THE SEXLESS TRIBULATION. THIS MEANS THAT IF YOU SERVE THE SEXLESS LORD JESUS CHRIST, YET YOU STAY SEXUAL & SAY THAT YOU WILL ETERNALLY ESCAPE THE TRIBULATION, IS A ETERNAL LIE BECAUSE ALL SEXUAL CREATURES WILL BURN IN HELL, EVEN THOUGH YOU TRUST & SERVE YOUR SEXLESS LORD JESUS CHRIST, IT DOES NOT CONCERN HIM IN THE TRIBULATION, BUT ONLY CONCERNS THE SEXLESS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD THAT WILL STEAL, KILL & DESTROY YOU AND CURSE, DISEASE & DAMN YOU IN THE ULTIMATE END TIME BECAUSE YOU ALWAYS ETERNALLY LIE ABOUT YOUR SO-CALLED ETERNAL RIGHTS WITH THE LORD, SWEARING IT IS SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY THE LORD BY BEING SEXUAL & ETERNALLY REFUSES TO UN-FUCK YOURSELVES, WHICH IS THE ETERNAL LIE SHALL BURN IN HELL IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10; GALATIANS 5:19-21; COLOSSIANS 2:1-3:11; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12; 2ND PETER 2:1-22; 1ST JOHN 1:8, 10; 2:15-17; 4:1-6; 2ND JOHN 7-13; JUDE 5-19; REVELATION 13:1-20:15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19 & IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES ONLY ABOUT SEXUALITY IN ACTS 5:36-38, 39; 6:3-4, 5, 8, 9, 10, 11-13, 14-15; 7:4, 6, 7, 18-19, 24-28, 30-38, 39-43, 51-53, 54-56, 59-60; 8:9-11; 9:1-2, 3-30; 13:8 ,10; 16:16-17, 19-24; 17:22-31; 19:15-16; 22:1-5, 6-21; 26:1-12, 13-18; 28:25-27; 29:2 [THE SEXUAL SHALL NOT GO ANY FURTHER IN ACTS 1 OF ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST]! FIRST, IT IS IMPORTANT TO RECOGNIZE THE PURPOSE OF THE TRIBULATION. ACCORDING TO DANIEL 9:27, THERE IS A SEVENTIETH “SEVEN” (SEVEN YEARS) THAT IS STILL YET TO COME. DANIEL’S ENTIRE PROPHECY OF THE SEVENTY SEVENS IN DANIEL 9:20-27 IS SPEAKING OF THE NATION OF ISRAEL OR IN THE ULTIMATE END TIME THE NATION OF THE USA IN ACTS 29:2. IT IS A TIME PERIOD IN WHICH THE LORD FOCUSES HIS ATTENTION ESPECIALLY ON ISRAEL AT FIRST, THEN AT LAST, FLORENCE, SC IN THE USA. THE SEVENTIETH SEVEN, THE TRIBULATION, MUST ALSO BE A TIME WHEN THE LORD DEALS SPECIFICALLY WITH ISRAEL & FLORENCE, SC. WHILE THIS DOES NOT NECESSARILY INDICATE THAT THE GOSPEL KINGDOM COULD NOT ALSO BE PRESENT, IT DOES BRING INTO QUESTION WHY THE GOSPEL KINGDOM WOULD NEED TO BE ON THE EARTH DURING THAT TIME, EXCEPT FOR THE ONGOING REFUSAL TO UNDUE YOUR SEXUALITY. THE PRIMARY SCRIPTURE PASSAGE ON THE RAPTURE IS 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:13-18. IT STATES THAT ALL LIVING TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS, ALONG WITH ALL TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS WHO HAVE DIED, WILL MEET THE LORD JESUS CHRIST IN THE AIR & WILL BE WITH HIM FOREVER. THE RAPTURE IS THE LORD’S REMOVING HIS PEOPLE FROM THE EARTH. WHERE THE LORD’S TRUE SEXLESS CREATOR AGENTS SHALL BE SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED TO ETERNALLY ESTABLISH THE SEXLESS TRIBULATION AGAINST ALL SEXUAL CREATURES. A FEW VERSES LATER, IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:9, PAUL SAYS, “FOR GOD [THE LORD] DID NOT APPOINT US TO [ETERNALLY] SUFFER WRATH BUT TO RECEIVE SALVATION THROUGH OUR [SEXLESS] LORD JESUS CHRIST.” THE TRUTH IS ONLY IF YOU ARE SEXLESS NOW OR AT THAT TIME IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:11. THE BOOK OF REVELATION, WHICH DEALS PRIMARILY WITH THE TIME PERIOD OF THE TRIBULATION, IS A PROPHETIC MESSAGE OF HOW THE LORD WILL POUR OUT HIS FURY UPON THE SEXUAL EARTH DURING THE TRIBULATION. ANOTHER CRUCIAL PASSAGE ON THE TIMING OF THE RAPTURE IS REVELATION 3:10, IN WHICH THE LORD PROMISES TO DELIVER TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS FROM THE “HOUR OF TRIAL” THAT IS GOING TO COME UPON THE SEXUAL EARTH. THIS COULD MEAN TWO THINGS. EITHER THE LORD WILL PROTECT TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS IN THE MIDST OF THE FIERY TRIALS, OR THE LORD WILL DELIVER TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS OUT OF THE FIERY TRIALS. BOTH ARE VALID MEANINGS OF THE GREEK WORD TRANSLATED “FROM.” HOWEVER, IT IS IMPORTANT TO RECOGNIZE WHAT TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS ARE PROMISED TO BE KEPT FROM THE TRIBULATION BY THE LORD. IT IS NOT JUST THE FIERY TRIAL, BUT THE “HOUR” OF THE FIERY TRIAL. THE LORD IS PROMISING TO KEEP TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS FROM THE VERY TIME PERIOD THAT CONTAINS THE FIERY TRIALS, NAMELY THE TRIBULATION. THE PURPOSE OF THE TRIBULATION, THE PURPOSE OF THE RAPTURE, THE MEANING OF 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:9, & THE INTERPRETATION OF REVELATION 3:10 ALL GIVE CLEAR SUPPORT TO THE PRE-TRIBULATIONAL POSITION. IF THE HOLY BIBLE IS INTERPRETED LITERALLY & CONSISTENTLY, THE PRE-TRIBULATIONAL POSITION WITH THE OTHER 3 TRIBULATION POSITIONS ARE ALSO THE MOST BIBLICALLY-BASED INTERPRETATIONS.  WHAT IS THE END TIME TRIBULATION?  THE TRIBULATION IS A FUTURE SEVEN-YEAR PERIOD OF TIME WHEN THE LORD WILL FINISH HIS DISCIPLINE OF ISRAEL & FINALIZE HIS JUDGMENT OF THE UNBELIEVING SEXUAL WORLD IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21. THE GOSPEL KINGDOM, MADE UP OF ALL WHO HAVE TRUSTED IN THE PERSON & WORK OF THE LORD JESUS TO SAVE THEM FROM BEING PUNISHED FOR SEXUALITY, WILL NOT BE PRESENT DURING THE TRIBULATION. THE GOSPEL KINGDOM WILL BE REMOVED FROM THE EARTH IN AN EVENT KNOWN AS THE RAPTURE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:51-53 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:13-18. THE GOSPEL KINGDOM IS SAVED FROM THE FURY TO COME IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:9 & ACTS 7:54. THROUGHOUT HOLY SCRIPTURE, THE TRIBULATION IS REFERRED TO BY OTHER NAMES SUCH AS THE **DAY OF THE LORD** IN ISAIAH 2:12; 13:6-9; JOEL 1:15; 2:1-31; 3:14; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:2 & IN THE UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 2:17-21 & IN THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 2:17-21, TROUBLE OR TRIBULATION IN DEUTERONOMY 4:30; ZEPHANIAH 1:1 & IN THE UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 7:9-10 & IN THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:9-10; THE GREAT TRIBULATION, WHICH REFERS TO THE MORE INTENSE SECOND HALF OF THE SEVEN-YEAR PERIOD IN MATTHEW 24:21 & IN THE UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 14:22 & IN THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 14:22; THE TIME OF TROUBLE OR THE DAY OF TROUBLE IN DANIEL 12:1; ZEPHANIAH 1:15 & IN THE UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 7:9-10, 17-19 & IN THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:9-10, 17-19; THE TIME OF JACOB'S TROUBLE IN JEREMIAH 30:7 & IN THE UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 7:6-16 & IN THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:6-16. AN UNDERSTANDING OF DANIEL 9:24-27 IS NECESSARY IN ORDER TO UNDERSTAND THE PURPOSE & TIME OF THE TRIBULATION. THIS PASSAGE SPEAKS OF 70 WEEKS THAT HAVE BEEN DECLARED AGAINST “YOUR PEOPLE.” DANIEL'S PEOPLE ARE THE JEWS, THE NATION OF ISRAEL, & DANIEL 9:24 SPEAKS OF A PERIOD OF TIME THAT THE LORD HAS GIVEN “TO FINISH [SEXUAL] TRANSGRESSION, TO PUT AN END TO [SEXUAL] SIN, TO [ETERNALLY] ATONE FOR [SEXUAL] WICKEDNESS [ACTS 7:60], TO BRING IN EVERLASTING RIGHTEOUSNESS, TO SEAL UP THE VISION & PROPHECY & TO ANOINT THE MOST HOLY.” THE LORD DECLARES THAT “SEVENTY SEVENS” WILL FULFILL ALL THESE THINGS. THIS IS 70 SEVENS OF YEARS, OR 490 YEARS. (SOME TRANSLATIONS REFER TO 70 WEEKS OF YEARS.) THIS IS CONFIRMED BY ANOTHER PART OF THIS PASSAGE IN DANIEL. IN VERSES 25 AND 26, DANIEL IS TOLD THAT THE MESSIAH WILL BE CUT OFF AFTER “SEVEN SEVENS AND SIXTY-TWO SEVENS” (69 TOTAL), BEGINNING WITH THE DECREE TO REBUILD JERUSALEM. IN OTHER WORDS, 69 SEVENS OF YEARS (483 YEARS) AFTER THE DECREE TO REBUILD JERUSALEM, THE MESSIAH WILL BE CUT OFF. BIBLICAL HISTORIANS CONFIRM THAT 483 YEARS PASSED FROM THE TIME OF THE DECREE TO REBUILD JERUSALEM TO THE TIME WHEN JESUS WAS CRUCIFIED IN APRIL 7TH, 454BC TO APRIL 7TH, 29AD WITH THE 483 YEAR PROPHESY FULFILLED & IN APRIL 7TH, 36AD IN REBUILDING JERUSALEM, ISRAEL IN PALESTINE & THE 2,000 YEAR REIGN WOULD COME SHORT BY A FRUITFUL CALL IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-13:10 & BE FULFILLED IN APRIL 7TH, 1530AD TO APRIL 7TH, 2013AD WITH THE 483 YEAR PROPHESY FULFILLED & IN APRIL 7TH, 2020AD TO REBUILD FLORENCE, SC & THE REST OF THE USA BY THE 45TH TRUMP PRESIDENCY OF THE USA TO USHER IN THE ULTIMATE ENGLISH END TIME IN ACTS 29:2. TRUE MOST CHRISTIAN SCHOLARS, REGARDLESS OF THEIR VIEW OF ESCHATOLOGY (FUTURE THINGS/EVENTS), HAVE THE ABOVE UNDERSTANDING OF DANIEL'S 70 SEVENS. WITH 483 YEARS HAVING PASSED FROM THE DECREE TO REBUILD JERUSALEM TO THE CUTTING OFF OF THE MESSIAH, THIS LEAVES ONE SEVEN-YEAR PERIOD TO BE FULFILLED IN TERMS OF DANIEL 9:24: “TO FINISH [SEXUAL] TRANSGRESSION, TO PUT AN END TO [SEXUAL] SIN, TO [ETERNALLY] ATONE FOR [SEXUAL] WICKEDNESS [ACTS 7:60], TO BRING IN EVERLASTING RIGHTEOUSNESS, TO SEAL UP THE VISION & PROPHECY & TO ANOINT THE MOST HOLY.” THIS FINAL SEVEN-YEAR PERIOD IS KNOWN AS THE TRIBULATION PERIOD—IT IS A TIME WHEN THE LORD FINISHES JUDGING ISRAEL FOR ITS SEXUALITY & WHEN THE LORD FINISHES JUDGING FLORENCE, SC IN THE USA FOR ITS SEXUALITY. IN DANIEL 9:27 GIVES A FEW HIGHLIGHTS OF THE SEVEN-YEAR TRIBULATION PERIOD: “HE WILL CONFIRM A COVENANT WITH MANY FOR ONE 'SEVEN.' IN THE MIDDLE OF THE 'SEVEN' HE WILL PUT AN END TO [VIRGIN] SACRIFICE & [VIRGIN] OFFERING [BUT NOT THE MONEY TITHE TO THE LORD]. AND ON A WING OF THE TEMPLE HE WILL SET UP AN ABOMINATION THAT CAUSES DESOLATION, UNTIL THE END THAT IS DECREED IS POURED OUT ON HIM.” THE PERSON OF WHOM THIS VERSE SPEAKS IS THE LORD THAT CALLS THE “ABOMINATION THAT CAUSES DESOLATION” IN MATTHEW 24:15 & ACTS 7:59 & IS CALLED “THE BEAST” IN REVELATION 13. IN DANIEL 9:27 SAYS THAT THE BEAST WILL MAKE A COVENANT FOR SEVEN YEARS, BUT IN THE MIDDLE OF THIS WEEK (3 1/2 YEARS INTO THE TRIBULATION), HE WILL BREAK THE COVENANT, PUTTING A STOP TO [VIRGIN] SACRIFICE. IN REVELATION 13 EXPLAINS THAT THE BEAST WILL PLACE AN IMAGE OF HIMSELF IN THE TEMPLE & REQUIRE THE WORLD TO WORSHIP HIM. IN REVELATION 13:5 SAYS THAT THIS WILL GO ON FOR 42 MONTHS, WHICH IS 3 1/2 YEARS. SINCE DANIEL 9:27 SAYS THAT THIS WILL HAPPEN IN THE MIDDLE OF THE WEEK, & REVELATION 13:5 SAYS THAT THE BEAST WILL DO THIS FOR A PERIOD OF 42 MONTHS, IT IS EASY TO SEE THAT THE TOTAL LENGTH OF TIME IS 84 MONTHS OR SEVEN YEARS. ALSO SEE DANIEL 7:25, WHERE THE “TIME, TIMES, AND HALF A TIME” (TIME=1 YEAR; TIMES=2 YEARS; HALF A TIME=1/2 YEAR; TOTAL OF 3 1/2 YEARS) ALSO REFERS TO “GREAT TRIBULATION,” THE LAST HALF OF THE SEVEN-YEAR TRIBULATION PERIOD WHEN THE BEAST WILL BE IN POWER. FOR FURTHER REFERENCES ABOUT THE TRIBULATION, SEE REVELATION 11:2-3, WHICH SPEAKS OF 1260 DAYS AND 42 MONTHS, & DANIEL 12:11-12, WHICH SPEAKS OF 1290 DAYS [3.58 YEARS] & 1335 DAYS [3.71 YEARS]. THESE DAYS HAVE A REFERENCE TO THE MIDPOINT OF THE TRIBULATION. THE ADDITIONAL DAYS IN DANIEL 12 MAY INCLUDE THE TIME AT THE END FOR THE JUDGMENT OF THE NATIONS IN THE ANCIENT OF DAYS WHITE THRONE ROOM JUDGMENT IN DANIEL 7:9-28 & MATTHEW 25:31-46 & TIME FOR THE SETTING UP OF THE LORD’S SEXLESS SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDLY [LADY] MILLENNIAL KINGDOM IN REVELATION 20:4-6).  WHAT IS THE END TIMES TIMELINE?  THE PRE-TRIBULATIONAL APPROACH TO ESCHATOLOGY IS THE PERSPECTIVE, OF THE ORDER OF END-TIMES EVENTS THAT THE HOLY BIBLE REVEALS WILL HAPPEN:  **THE FATHER STEPHEN CHRIST OUR LORD THE SUPREME LORD IN GODLY NEW JERUSALEM IN THE SUPREME ROCK IN REVELATION 4-5 TO THE ETERNAL ESTABLISHMENT OF THE SUPREME SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:45-50; 17:22-31; 29:2**  **LEVEL 10-14 IN ACTS 7:60 [DEATH VS LIFE], 9:3 [HELL VS HEAVEN], 22:6 [GRAVE VS OMNI-BENEVOLENCE], 26:13 [PRISON VS HOLINESS], 29:2 [PRISON RELEASE VS INVINCIBILITY]**  **THE 10TH -14TH THUNDER TIME PORTAL**  IN REVELATION 1:11 DECLARES, “I WAS IN THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] ON THE LORD’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S] DAY [PENTECOST SUNDAY IN ACTS 2:1-39], AND I HEARD BEHIND ME A LOUD VOICE, AS OF A TRUMPET, SAYING, “I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE ALPHA AND THE OMEGA, THE FIRST AND THE LAST,” AND, “WHAT YOU SEE [ACTS 7:55-56], WRITE IN A BOOK AND SEND IT TO THE SEVEN CHURCHES WHICH ARE IN ASIA: TO EPHESUS, TO SMYRNA, TO PERGAMOS, TO THYATIRA, TO SARDIS, TO PHILADELPHIA, AND THE LAODICEA.”  **THE LORD JESUS CHRIST THE SON OF GOD THE SUPREME ROCK IN HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM IN THE SUPREME ROCK IN REVELATION 21-22 TO THE ETERNAL ESTABLISHMENT OF THE SUPREME UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 7:45-50; 17:22-31; 29:2**  **LEVEL 8-9 IN ACTS 7-8**  **THE 9TH -10TH THUNDER TIME PORTAL**  IN REVELATION 1:17-20 DECLARES, “AND WHEN I SAW HIM, I FELL AT HIS FEET AS DEAD. BUT HE LAID HIS RIGHT HAND [ACTS 7:55-56] ON ME, SAYING TO ME, “DO NOT BE AFRAID, I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE FIRST AND THE LAST. I AM [JOHN 8:58] HE WHO LIVES [LORD STEVE], AND WAS DEAD, AND BEHOLD, I AM [JOHN 8:58] ALIVE FOREVERMORE. AMEN. AND I HAVE THE KEYS OF HADES [HELL] AND OF DEATH. WRITE THE THINGS WHICH YOU HAVE SEEN, AND THE THINGS WHICH ARE, AND THE THINGS WHICH WILL TAKE PLACE AFTER THIS. THE MYSTERY [HIDDEN TRUTH] OF THE SEVEN STARS WHICH YOU SAW IN MY RIGHT HAND [ACTS 7:55-56], AND THE SEVEN GOLDEN LAMPSTANDS: THE SEVEN STARS ARE THE ANGELS [LORDS] OF THE SEVEN CHURCHES, AND THE SEVEN LAMPSTANDS WHICH YOU SAW ARE THE SEVEN CHURCHES.”  **THE LORD JOHN CHRIST THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD THE SUPREME KINGDOM TO THE SUPREME GOVERNMENT**  **LEVEL 1-2 IN LUKE 24 & ACTS 1**  **THE 1ST-2ND THUNDER TIME PORTAL**  IN REVELATION 2:1-7 DECLARES, “TO THE ANGEL [LORD] OF THE CHURCH OF EPHESUS WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAY HE WHO HOLDS THE SEVEN STARS IN HIS RIGHT HAND [ACTS 7:55-56], WHO WALKS IN THE MIDST OF THE SEVEN GOLDEN LAMPSTANDS. I KNOW YOUR WORKS, YOUR LABOR, YOUR PATIENCE [PERSEVERANCE], AND THAT YOU CANNOT BEAR [ENDURE] THOSE WHO ARE EVIL [SEXUAL]. AND YOU HAVE TESTED THOSE WHO SAY THEY ARE APOSTLES AND ARE NOT, AND HAVE FOUND THEM LIARS, AND YOU HAVE PERSEVERED AND HAVE PATIENCE, AND HAVE LABORED FOR MY NAME’S [FATHER STEPHEN’S] SAKE AND HAVE NOT BECOME WEARY. NEVERTHELESS I HAVE THIS AGAINST YOU, THAT YOU HAVE LEFT YOUR FIRST [DIVINE] LOVE. REMEMBER THEREFORE FROM WHERE YOU HAVE FALLEN, REPENT AND DO THE FIRST [DIVINE] WORKS, OR ELSE I WILL COME TO YOU QUICKLY AND REMOVE YOUR LAMPSTAND FROM ITS PLACE---UNLESS YOU REPENT [RELENT IN JUDE 14-15]. BUT THIS YOU HAVE, THAT YOU HATE THE [SEXUAL] DEEDS OF THE NICOLAITANS, WHICH I ALSO HATE. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES, TO HIM WHO OVERCOMES I WILL GIVE TO EAT FROM THE TREE OF LIFE [LORD STEVE], WHICH IS IN THE MIDST OF THE PARADISE OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN].’”  **THE LORD JOHN CHRIST THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD THE SUPREME GOVERNMENT TO THE SUPREME STATE**  **LEVEL 2-3 IN ACTS 1-2**  **THE 2ND TO 3RD THUNDER TIME PORTAL**  IN REVELATION 2:8-11 DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [LORD] OF THE CHURCH IN SMYRNA WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS THE FIRST AND THE LAST, WHO WAS DEAD, AND CAME TO LIFE [LORD STEVE]: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, TRIBULATION, AND POVERTY (BUT YOU ARE RICH), AND I KNOW THE BLASPHEMY OF THOSE WHO SAY THEY ARE JEWS AND ARE NOT, BUT ARE THE SYNAGOGUE [CONGREGATION] OF SATAN. DO NOT FEAR ANY OF THOSE THINGS WHICH YOU ARE ABOUT TO SUFFER. INDEED, THE DEVIL IS ABOUT TO THROW SOME OF YOU INTO PRISON, THAT YOU MAY BE TESTED, AND YOU WILL HAVE TRIBULATION TEN DAYS. BE FAITHFUL UNTIL DEATH, AND I WILL GIVE YOU THE CROWN OF LIFE [FATHER STEPHEN]. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES. HE WHO OVERCOMES SHALL NOT BE HURT BY THE SECOND DEATH.’”  **THE LORD JOHN CHRIST THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD THE SUPREME STATE TO THE SUPREME COUNTY**  **LEVEL 3-4 IN ACTS 2-3**  **THE 3RD TO 4TH THUNDER TIME PORTAL**  IN REVELATION 2:12-17 DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [LORD] OF THE CHURCH IN PERGAMOS WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS HE WHO HAS THE SHARP TWO-EDGED SWORD: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, AND WHERE YOU DWELL, WHERE SATAN’S THRONE IS. AND YOU HOLD FAST TO MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN], AND DID NOT DENY MY FAITH EVEN IN THE DAYS IN WHICH [LORD] ANTIPAS WAS MY FAITHFUL MARTYR, WHO WAS KILLED AMONG YOU, WHERE SATAN DWELLS. BUT I HAVE A FEW [8] THINGS AGAINST YOU, BECAUSE YOU HAVE THERE THOSE WHO HOLD THE [SEXUAL] DOCTRINE OF BALAAM, WHO TAUGHT BALAK TO PUT A STUMBLING BLOCK BEFORE THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, TO EAT THINGS SACRIFICED TO IDOLS [IDOLATRY] AND TO COMMIT SEXUAL IMMORALITY [MARITAL SEXUALITY]. THUS YOU ALSO HAVE THOSE WHO HOLD THE [SEXUAL] DOCTRINE OF THE NICOLAITANS, WHICH THING I HATE. REPENT, OR ELSE I WILL COME TO YOU QUICKLY AND WILL FIGHT AGAINST THEM WITH THE SWORD OF MY MOUTH. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES. TO HIM WHO OVERCOMES I WILL GIVE SOME OF THE HIDDEN MANNA [LORD STEVE] TO EAT. I WILL GIVE HIM A WHITE [EMERY] STONE, AND ON THE [WHITE EMERY] STONE A NEW NAME WRITTEN WHICH NO ONE KNOWS EXCEPT HIM WHO RECEIVES IT.’”  **THE LORD JOHN CHRIST THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD THE SUPREME COUNTY TO THE SUPREME CITY**  **LEVEL 4-5 IN ACTS 3-4**  **THE 4TH TO 5TH THUNDER TIME PORTAL**  IN REVELATION 2:18-29 DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [LORD] OF THE CHURCH IN THYATIRA WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS THE SON [JESUS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], WHO HAS EYES LIKE A FLAME OF FIRE, AND HIS FEET LIKE FINE BRASS: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, [AGAPE] LOVE, [FAITHFUL] SERVICE, FAITH, AND YOUR PATIENCE, AND AS FOR YOUR WORKS, THE LAST ARE MORE THAN THE FIRST. NEVERTHELESS I HAVE A FEW [8] THINGS AGAINST YOU, BECAUSE YOU ALLOW THAT WOMAN JEZEBEL, WHO CALLS HERSELF A PROPHETESS, TO TEACH AND SEDUCE MY SERVANTS TO COMMIT SEXUAL IMMORALITY [MARITAL SEXUALITY] AND EAT THINGS SACRIFICED TO IDOLS [IDOLATRY]. AND I GAVE HER TIME TO REPENT OF HER SEXUAL IMMORALITY [MARITAL SEXUALITY], AND SHE DID NOT REPENT. INDEED I WILL CAST HER INTO A SICKBED, AND THOSE WHO COMMIT ADULTERY WITH HER INTO GREAT TRIBULATION, UNLESS THEY REPENT OF THEIR [SEXUAL] DEEDS. I WILL KILL HER CHILDREN WITH DEATH, AND ALL THE CHURCHES SHALL KNOW THAT I AM [JOHN 8:58] HE WHO SEARCHES THE MINDS AND HEARTS. AND I WILL GIVE TO EACH ONE OF YOU ACCORDING TO YOUR WORKS. NOW TO YOU I SAY, AND TO THE REST IN THYATIRA, AS MANY [CALLED] AS DO NOT HAVE THIS [SEXUAL] DOCTRINE, WHO HAVE NOT KNOWN THE DEPTHS OF SATAN, AS THEY SAY, I WILL PUT ON YOU NO OTHER BURDEN. BUT HOLD FAST WHAT YOU HAVE TILL I COME. AND HE WHO OVERCOMES, AND KEEPS MY [DIVINE] WORKS UNTIL THE END, TO HIM I WILL GIVE POWER [AUTHORITY] OVER THE NATIONS---‘HE SHALL RULE THEM WITH A ROD OF IRON, THEY SHALL BE DASHED TO PIECES LIKE THE POTTER’S VESSELS’---I ALSO HAVE RECEIVED FROM MY FATHER [STEPHEN], AND I WILL GIVE HIM THE MORNING STAR. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES.’”  **THE LORD JOHN CHRIST THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD THE SUPREME CITY TO THE SUPREME BUSINESS**  **LEVEL 5-6 IN ACTS 4-5**  **THE 5TH TO 6TH THUNDER TIME PORTAL**  IN REVELATION 3:1-6 DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [LORD] OF THE CHURCH IN SARDIS WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS HE WHO HAS THE SEVEN SPIRITS [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24 FOR THE SEVEN LEVELS OF ALL CREATION IS CHILD KIND, WOMANKIND, MANKIND, BOY KIND/GIRL KIND, ANGEL KIND [SPIRITS, PHANTOMS, GHOSTS & SHADOWS], LAW KIND & LORD KIND/LADY KIND] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] AND THE SEVEN STARS: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, THAT YOU HAVE A NAME [FATHER STEPHEN] THAT YOU ARE ALIVE [LORD STEVE], BUT YOU ARE DEAD. BE WATCHFUL, AND STRENGTHEN THE THINGS WHICH REMAIN, THAT ARE READY TO DIE, FOR I HAVE NOT FOUND YOUR WORKS PERFECT BEFORE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. REMEMBER THEREFORE HOW YOU HAVE RECEIVED AND HEARD, HOLD FAST AND REPENT. THEREFORE IF YOU WILL NOT WATCH, I WILL COME UPON YOU AS A THIEF [JOHN 10:10 & REVELATION 16:15], AND YOU WILL NOT KNOW WHAT HOUR [MINUTE IN MATTHEW 20:12 & MARK 13:32-37] I WILL COME UPON YOU. YOU HAVE A FEW [8] NAMES [LORD PETER & LORD ISRAEL, LORD JOHN & LORD ELIJAH, LORD JESUS & LORD MOSES AND THE LORD JAMES & LORD MICHAEL] EVEN IN SARDIS WHO HAVE NOT DEFILED THEIR GARMENTS, AND THEY SHALL WALK WITH ME [LORD STEPHEN & LORD ENOCH] IN WHITE [THE COLOR WHITE REPRESENTS RIGHTEOUSNESS, JUSTICE, INNOCENCE, VICTORY, CONQUEROR, GODLINESS, PERFECTION, SECRETS, WHITE MAGIC, POWER & AUTHORITY, THE GOOD, VIRGINITY, LOYALTY, HONESTY, TRUE LIGHT, MERCY, CLEANLINESS, PURITY, UN-DEFILEMENT, STRENGTH, THE BEGINNING, THE NEW, NEUTRALITY, LIGHTNESS & EXACTITUDE], FOR THEY ARE WORTHY. HE WHO OVERCOMES SHALL BE CLOTHED IN WHITE GARMENTS, AND I WILL NOT BLOT OUT HIS NAME [LORD STEVE] FROM THE BOOK OF LIFE, BUT I WILL CONFESS HIS NAME [LORD STEVE] BEFORE MY FATHER [STEPHEN] AND BEFORE HIS ANGELS [LORDS]. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES.’”  **THE LORD JOHN CHRIST THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD THE SUPREME BUSINESS TO THE SUPREME HOUSE**  **LEVEL 6-7 IN ACTS 5-6**  **THE 6TH TO 7TH THUNDER TIME PORTAL**  IN REVELATION 3:7-13 DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [LORD] OF THE CHURCH IN PHILADELPHIA WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS HE WHO IS HOLY, HE WHO IS TRUE, HE WHO HAS THE KEY OF DAVID, HE WHO OPENS AND NO ONE SHUTS, AND SHUTS AND NO ONE OPENS: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, SEE, I HAVE SET BEFORE YOU AN OPEN DOOR, AND NO ONE CAN SHUT IT, FOR YOU HAVE A LITTLE STRENGTH, HAVE KEPT MY [INFALLIBLE INERRANT] WORD, AND HAVE NOT DENIED MY NAME [FATHER STEPHEN]. INDEED I WILL MAKE THOSE OF THE SYNAGOGUE [CONGREGATION] OF SATAN, WHO SAY THEY ARE JEWS AND ARE NOT, BUT LIE---INDEED I WILL MAKE THEM COME AND WORSHIP BEFORE YOUR FEET, AND TO KNOW THAT I HAVE [AGAPE] LOVED YOU. BECAUSE YOU HAVE KEPT MY COMMAND TO PERSEVERE [ENDURE], I ALSO WILL KEEP YOU FROM THE HOUR [MINUTE---60 SECONDS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3 SECONDS IN THE PAST, PRESENT & FUTURE, WHICH IS 1 SECOND---GODSPEED, WHICH IS THE IMMEDIATE END OF THE UNIVERSAL TIME FRAME IN EACH AREA IN MATTHEW 20:12; MARK 13:32-37; REVELATION 10:1-11; 11:1-19 & ACTS 8:1-3; 9:1-2; 22:1-5; 26:1-12; 28:25-27] OF TRIAL WHICH SHALL COME UPON THE WHOLE WORLD, TO TEST THOSE WHO DWELL ON THE EARTH. BEHOLD, I AM [JOHN 8:58] COMING QUICKLY! HOLD FAST WHAT YOU HAVE, THAT NO ONE MAY TAKE YOUR CROWN [FATHER STEPHEN FOR 80 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & FOR 90 YEARS IN STRENGTH]. HE WHO OVERCOMES, I WILL MAKE HIM A PILLAR IN THE TEMPLE OF MY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], AND HE SHALL GO OUT NO MORE. I WILL WRITE ON HIM THE NAME OF MY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] AND THE NAME [THE IMMORTAL LADY VICTORIA IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-30] OF THE CITY OF MY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], THE [GODLY] NEW JERUSALEM [THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE ADDRESS KNOWN AS THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP CALLED THE UNIVERSAL ZION], WHICH COMES DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM MY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]. AND I WILL WRITE ON HIM MY NEW NAME [THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT WORD OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN REVELATION 19:13, 16]. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES.’”  **THE LORD JOHN CHRIST THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD THE SUPREME HOUSE TO THE SUPREME CHURCH**  **LEVEL 7-8 IN ACTS 6-7**  **THE 7TH TO 8TH THUNDER TIME PORTAL**  IN REVELATION 3:14-22 DECLARES, “AND TO THE ANGEL [LORD] OF THE CHURCH OF THE LAODICEANS WRITE, ‘THESE THINGS SAYS THE AMEN [TRUTH], THE FAITHFUL AND TRUE WITNESS, THE BEGINNING OF THE CREATION OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN]: I KNOW YOUR WORKS, THAT YOU ARE NEITHER COLD NOR HOT. I COULD WISH YOU WERE COLD OR HOT. SO THEN, BECAUSE YOU ARE LUKEWARM, AND NEITHER COLD NOR HOT, I WILL VOMIT YOU OUT OF MY MOUTH. BECAUSE YOU SAY, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] RICH, HAVE BECOME WEALTHY AND HAVE NEED OF NOTHING’---AND DO NOT KNOW THAT YOU ARE WRETCHED, MISERABLE, POOR, BLIND, AND NAKED---I COUNSEL YOU TO BUY FROM ME [GIVE 10% TITHE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MALACHI 3:8-12] GOLD REFINED IN THE FIRE [SIRACH 38:28-30], THAT YOU MAY BE RICH, AND WHITE GARMENTS [WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:15-23 & ISAIAH 59:17], THAT YOU MAY BE CLOTHED, THAT THE SHAME OF YOUR NAKEDNESS MAY NOT BE REVEALED, AND ANOINT YOUR EYES WITH EYE SALVE, THAT YOU MAY SEE [SIRACH 23:19 & ACTS 26:13]. AS MANY [CALLED] AS I [AGAPE] LOVE, I REBUKE AND CHASTEN. THEREFORE BE ZEALOUS AND REPENT. BEHOLD, I STAND AT THE DOOR AND KNOCK. IF ANYONE HEARS MY VOICE AND OPENS THE DOOR, I WILL COME IN TO HIM AND DINE WITH HIM, AND HE WITH ME. TO HIM WHO OVERCOMES I WILL GRANT TO SIT WITH ME ON MY THRONE, AS I ALSO OVERCAME [LORD BARABBAS] AND SAT DOWN WITH MY FATHER [STEPHEN] ON HIS THRONE. HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24] SAYS TO THE CHURCHES.’”  1. THE ULTIMATE RAPTURE OF THE ETERNAL SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDLY [LADY] & CREATOR AGENTS GOSPEL KINGDOM---THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT WORLDLY NEW JERUSALEM SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY THE GOSPEL OF LUKE 24:1-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 1:26 & ACTS 29:2 THAT IMPLICATED ACTS 30 [UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE USA REALM---ACTS 1:4-7 OF ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST]. THE LORD COMES IN THE CLOUDS TO “SNATCH AWAY” ALL THOSE WHO TRUST IN HIM IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:52. AT THIS SAME TIME, THE “DEAD IN CHRIST” WILL BE RESURRECTED & TAKEN TO HEAVEN, TOO. FROM OUR PERSPECTIVE TODAY, THIS IS THE NEXT EVENT IN THE ESCHATOLOGICAL TIMELINE. THE RAPTURE IS IMMINENT, NO OTHER BIBLICAL PROPHECY NEEDS TO BE FULFILLED BEFORE THE RAPTURE HAPPENS. THIS SEXLESS ETERNAL SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDLY [LADY] & CREATOR AGENTS GOSPEL KINGDOM WILL BE GIVEN TO THE LORD IN REVELATION 11:15-19 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28. IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 1:4-5, 7-8 DECLARES, “AND BEING ASSEMBLED TOGETHER WITH THEM, HE COMMANDED THEM NOT TO DEPART FROM JERUSALEM, BUT WAIT FOR THE PROMISE OF THE FATHER [STEPHEN], WHICH, HE SAID, ‘YOU HAVE HEARD FROM ME, FOR [LORD] JOHN TRULY BAPTIZED WITH WATER, BUT YOU SHALL BE BAPTIZED WITH THE HOLY GHOST [WITH FIRE IN THE LIGHT IN SIRACH 23:19] NOT MANY [CALLED] DAYS FROM NOW.’ THEREFORE, WHEN THEY HAD COME TOGETHER, THEY ASKED HIM, SAYING, ‘LORD [FATHER STEPHEN], WILL YOU AT THIS TIME [ACTS 2:1-21] RESTORE THE KINGDOM TO ISRAEL [NOT TO JUDAISM OR GENTILISM BUT ABSOLUTELY CHRISTIANITY IN ACTS 7:55-56, 59]?’ “AND HE SAID TO THEM, ‘IT IS NOT FOR YOU TO KNOW TIMES [IMMEDIATE TO 12 MONTHS, WHICH IS A YEAR OF FULL FRUITS TO 120 YEARS] OR SEASONS [4 SEASONS OF 3 MONTHS EACH, WHICH IS A YEAR OF FULL FRUITS TO 120 YEARS] WHICH THE FATHER (STEPHEN) HAS PUT IN HIS OWN AUTHORITY [OMNIPOTENCE IN ROMANS 13:1-2]. BUT YOU SHALL RECEIVE POWER [AUTHORITY] WHEN THE HOLY GHOST HAS COME UPON YOU, AND YOU SHALL BE WITNESSES TO ME IN JERUSALEM, AND IN ALL JUDEA AND SAMARIA, AND TO THE END OF THE EARTH.’” 2. THE SATANIC RISE OF THE ANTICHRIST SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 1:1-2:47. AFTER THE GOSPEL KINGDOM IS TAKEN OUT OF THE WAY IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:7-8, A SATANICALLY EMPOWERED MAN WILL GAIN WORLDWIDE CONTROL WITH PROMISES OF PEACE IN REVELATION 13:1 & DANIEL 9:27. HE WILL BE AIDED BY ANOTHER MAN, CALLED THE FALSE PROPHET, WHO HEADS UP A RELIGIOUS SYSTEM THAT REQUIRES WORSHIP OF THE ANTICHRIST IN REVELATION 19:20. 3. THE GREAT 7 YEAR TRIBULATION SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 2:1-3:26. A PERIOD OF SEVEN YEARS IN WHICH THE LORD’S JUDGMENT IS POURED OUT ON SEXUAL MAN IN REVELATION 6-16. THE ANTICHRIST’S SATANIC RISE TO POWER IS ASSOCIATED WITH THIS TIME PERIOD. DURING THE TRIBULATION ON EARTH, THE GOSPEL KINGDOM WILL BE IN HEAVEN. IT IS THOUGHT THAT AT THIS TIME THE JUDGMENT SEAT OF THE LORD & THE MARRIAGE SUPPER OF THE LAMB WILL OCCUR IN HEAVEN IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:10 & REVELATION 19:6-10. 4. THE GREATEST BATTLE OF GOG & MAGOG SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 3:1-4:37. IN THE FIRST PART OF THE TRIBULATION, A GREAT ARMY FROM THE NORTH, IN ALLIANCE WITH SEVERAL OTHER COUNTRIES FROM THE MIDDLE EAST AND AFRICA, ATTACKS ISRAEL & IS DEFEATED BY THE LORD’S SUPERNATURAL INTERVENTION IN EZEKIEL 38-39. SOME SCHOLARS PLACE THIS GREATEST BATTLE JUST BEFORE THE START OF THE TRIBULATION. 5. THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 4:1-5:42. AT THE MIDWAY POINT OF THE SEVEN-YEAR TRIBULATION, THE ANTICHRIST BREAKS HIS COVENANT WITH ISRAEL & SHOWS HIS TRUE COLORS. THE JEWS ARE SCATTERED, AND MANY OF THEM TURN TO THE LORD, REALIZING THAT STEPHEN IS THEIR SAVIOR IN ACTS 7:60. A GREAT PERSECUTION BREAKS OUT AGAINST ALL THOSE WHO KNOW THE LORD IN DANIEL 12:11; MARK 13:14 & REVELATION 12:17. 6. THE GREATER BATTLE OF ARMAGEDDON SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 5:1-6:15. AT THE END OF THE TRIBULATION, THE LORD RETURNS WITH THE ARMIES OF HEAVEN IN MARK 14:62. THE LORD SAVES JERUSALEM FROM ANNIHILATION & DEFEATS THE ARMIES OF THE NATIONS FIGHTING UNDER THE SATANIC BANNER OF THE ANTICHRIST IN REVELATION 19:11-21. THE ANTICHRIST & THE FALSE PROPHET ARE ARRESTED, CAPTURED & THROWN ALIVE INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE IN REVELATION 19:20. 7. THE GREATEST JUDGMENT OF THE NATIONS & **SEXLESS ETERNAL SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDLY [LADY] & CREATOR AGENTS KINGDOM---THE EARTHLY NEW JERUSALEM** SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 6:1-7:60 & ACTS 29:2 THAT IMPLICATED ACTS 30 [UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE USA REALM---ACTS 1:4-7 OF ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST]. THE LORD WILL JUDGE THE SCARCE SURVIVORS OF THE TRIBULATION, SEPARATING THE SEXLESS FROM THE SEXUAL AS “SHEEP” & “GOATS” IN MATTHEW 25:31-46. IT IS THOUGHT THAT AT THIS TIME THE OT SEXLESS SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS WILL BE RAISED FROM THE DEAD. THE SEXLESS WILL DIVINELY ENTER THE DIVINE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM, THE SEXUAL WILL BE CAST INTO HELL. THIS SEXLESS ETERNAL SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDLY [LADY] & CREATOR AGENTS KINGDOM---THE EARTHLY NEW JERUSALEM WILL BE GIVEN TO THE LORD IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28. 8. THE GREATEST BINDING ARRESTS OF THE LADY VICTORIA [BABYLON] & THE LORD LUCIFER [DEVIL] & THE ANCIENT OF [8] DAYS WHITE THRONE ROOM JUDGMENTS [SUNDAY TO SUNDAY FOR 8 LEVELS [8 YEARS] OF 8 TRIBULATION PERIODS, WHICH IS 56 YEARS IN THE 1ST KINGDOM] SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 7:1-60; 9:3-30; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 29:1-26; 29:2**.** VICTORIA & LUCIFER WILL BE BOUND, HELD & JUDGED IN THE ANCIENT OF DAYS WHITE THRONE ROOM JUDGMENT TO BE CAST IN THE BOTTOMLESS PIT FOR THE NEXT 1,000 YEARS IN DANIEL 7:9-28; REVELATION 20:1-3 & LUKE 11:17-26. IN LUKE 11:17-26 DECLARES, BUT HE, KNOWING THEIR THOUGHTS, SAID TO THEM: “EVERY KINGDOM DIVIDED AGAINST ITSELF IS BROUGHT TO DESOLATION, AND A HOUSE [ZION] DIVIDED AGAINST A HOUSE [ZION] FALLS. IF SATAN [LUCIFER] ALSO BE DIVIDED AGAINST HIMSELF, HOW SHALL HIS KINGDOM STAND? BECAUSE YOU SAY THAT I CAST OUT DEVILS [DEMONS] THROUGH BEELZEBUB. AND IF I BY BEELZEBUB CAST OUT DEVILS, BY WHOM DO YOUR SONS CAST THEM OUT? THEREFORE SHALL THEY BE YOUR [IMPARTIAL] JUDGES. BUT IF I WITH THE FINGER OF GOD CAST OUT DEVILS, NO DOUBT THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] IS COME UPON YOU. WHEN A STRONG MAN ARMED KEEPS HIS PALACE, HIS GOODS ARE IN PEACE [SOLOMON], BUT WHEN A STRONGER THAN HE SHALL COME UPON HIM, AND OVERCOME HIM, HE TAKES FROM HIM, ALL HIS ARMOR IN WHICH HE TRUSTED AND DIVIDES HIS SPOILS [PLUNDER]. HE WHO IS NOT WITH ME IS AGAINST ME, AND HE WHO DOES NOT GATHER WITH ME SCATTERS.” “WHEN AN UNCLEAN SPIRIT GOES OUT OF A MAN, HE GOES THROUGH DRY PLACES, SEEKING REST AND FINDING NONE, HE SAYS, ‘I WILL RETURN TO MY HOUSE [ZION] FROM WHICH I CAME. AND WHEN HE COMES, HE FINDS IT SWEPT AND PUT IN ORDER [GARNISHED]. THEN HE GOES & TAKES TO HIM SEVEN OTHER SPIRITS MORE WICKED [SEXUAL] THAN HIMSELF AND THEY ENTER, AND DWELL THERE, AND THE LAST STATE OF THAT MAN IS WORSE THAN THE FIRST.” **THE ANCIENT OF DAYS WHITE THRONE ROOM JUDGMENT:** IN DANIEL 7:9-14 SAYS “I WATCHED TILL THRONES WERE PUT IN PLACE (SET), AND THE ANCIENT OF DAYS (FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD) WAS SEATED (THE FULL & FINAL JUDGMENT OF THE “**GOOGOLPLEX YEAR REIGN**” WHICH IS 1 WITH 10,000 ZERO’S BEHIND IT BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S JUDGMENT FROM 20 TO 27 YEARS OF AGE & THE LORD JESUS & LORD JAMES WITH ALL LOWER LEVEL LORDS FROM 33 TO 40 YEARS OF AGE). HIS GARMENT WAS WHITE AS SNOW, AND THE HAIR OF HIS HEAD WAS LIKE PURE WOOL. HIS THRONE WAS A FIERY FLAME. ITS WHEELS A BURNING FIRE, A FIERY STREAM ISSUED AND CAME FORTH FROM BEFORE HIM. A THOUSAND THOUSANDS (10,000,000,000,000 TRILLION SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS IN A KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN RELENTING WITH 10% TITHE IN JUDE 14-15) MINISTERED TO HIM, TEN THOUSAND TIMES TEN THOUSAND (1,000,000,000,000,000 QUADRILLION SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS IN A KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN RELENTING WITH 10% WITH 100% TITHE IN JUDE 14-15 WHICH EACH 33 YEAR OLD LORD CAN HANDLE AT LEAST 13.3 QUINTILLION PEOPLE BY 12 LEGIONS (72,000) OF ANGELS TIMES 185,000 TIMES 100,000 IN RELENTING IN JUDE 14-15 WITH 10 IN A KINGDOM WHICH IS OVER 1 TRILLION IN EACH MONTH IN ISAIAH 37:36 & MATTHEW 26:53) STOOD BEFORE HIM. THE COURT WAS SEATED AND THE BOOKS (10,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000,000 OCTILLION BOOKS, THE BOOK OF THE DEAD AND THE BOOK OF LIFE) WERE OPENED. I WATCHED THEM BECAUSE OF THE SOUND OF THE POMPOUS WORDS WHICH THE HORN WAS SPEAKING. I WATCHED TILL THE BEAST WAS SLAIN, AND ITS BODY DESTROYED AND GIVEN TO THE BURNING FLAME. AS FOR THE REST OF THE BEASTS, THEY HAD THEIR DOMINION TAKEN AWAY, YET THEIR LIVES WERE PROLONGED FOR A SEASON (3 MONTHS) AND A TIME (WEEK). I WAS WATCHING IN THE NIGHT VISIONS, AND BEHOLD, ONE LIKE THE SON OF MAN (SON JESUS OUR LORD), COMING WITH THE CLOUDS OF HEAVEN! HE CAME TO THE ANCIENT OF DAYS (FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD), AND THEY BROUGHT HIM NEAR BEFORE HIM. THEN TO HIM WAS GIVEN DOMINION AND GLORY AND A KINGDOM (OF SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDSHIP) THAT ALL PEOPLES, NATIONS, AND LANGUAGES SHOULD SERVE HIM. HIS DOMINION IS AN EVERLASTING DOMINION, WHICH SHALL NOT PASS AWAY, AND HIS KINGDOM (OF SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDSHIP) THE ONE WHICH SHALL NOT BE DESTROYED.” THIS ETERNAL JUDGMENT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN INVOLVES A MUCH LESSER NUMBER THAN THE GREAT WHITE THRONE ROOM JUDGMENT WITH LESSER OFFENCES TO THE UNGODLY THAT WILL BE IMPARTIALLY JUDGED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN 1 HOUR WHICH IS 1 MINUTE IN MATTHEW 20:12 CONCERNING THE SEASONS & TIMES IN MATTHEW 24:36-44; MARK 13:32-37; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & ACTS 1:7. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BLESSING & OVERFLOWING OF HIS SPIRIT IS IN ACTS 29:1. THE FATHER STEPHEN COMMANDED THE UNIVERSAL GOSPEL KINGDOM TO REACH SPAIN & EVEN BRITAIN [THIS IS MODERN DAY NORTH AMERICA WITH THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA INVOLVED LATER IN THE TIME LINE] IS IN ACTS 29:2-3. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S APPOINTMENT OF PAUL IS REMEMBERED IN ACTS 29:6. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS PREACHED & THEY ALL RECEIVED HIS WORD & TESTIMONY IS IN ACTS 29:9. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S END TIME PROPHESY OF UNIVERSAL PEACE [SOLOMON] CONCERNING THE GLOBAL CHRISTIAN END TIMES OF THE LAST TRIBULATION PERIOD & THERE SHALL BE NO MORE INCURABLE CURSE OR NO MORE INCURABLE DISEASE OR NO MORE INCURABLE DEATH, WHICH MEANS A GLOBAL ETERNAL RELEASE & ETERNAL EXPUNGEMENT FROM THE 1ST DEATH IS IN ACTS 29:10. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SERVANT WITH PATIENCE & LONG-SUFFERING IS IN ACTS 29:10. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SEASON IN PROVING HIS FAITH & PREACHING HIM CONTINUALLY IS IN ACTS 29:14. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S NEW DOCTRINE IS IN ACTS 29:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS PRAYED TO FOR HIM TO GIVE A SIGN TO ALL NATIONS IS IN ACTS 29:20. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AUTHORIZATION FOR THOSE CERTAIN ETERNAL CREATURES TO ESCAPE THE 2ND DEATH ARE THE ETERNAL CREATURES WHO ENDURED THE 1ST DEATH IS IN ACTS 29:22. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS GLORIFIED & THEIR SPIRITS WERE GREATLY STRENGTHENED IS IN ACTS 29:23. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OUTPOURING OF HIS SPIRIT UPON ALL NATIONS & THE UNIVERSAL WAY SHALL NOT BE HINDERED THROUGHOUT ALL GENERATIONS IS IN ACTS 29:25. IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 1:4-5, 7-8 DECLARES, “AND BEING ASSEMBLED TOGETHER WITH THEM, HE COMMANDED THEM NOT TO DEPART FROM JERUSALEM, BUT WAIT FOR THE PROMISE OF THE FATHER [STEPHEN], WHICH, HE SAID, ‘YOU HAVE HEARD FROM ME, FOR [LORD] JOHN TRULY BAPTIZED WITH WATER, BUT YOU SHALL BE BAPTIZED WITH THE HOLY GHOST [WITH FIRE IN THE LIGHT IN SIRACH 23:19] NOT MANY [CALLED] DAYS FROM NOW.’ THEREFORE, WHEN THEY HAD COME TOGETHER, THEY ASKED HIM, SAYING, ‘LORD [FATHER STEPHEN], WILL YOU AT THIS TIME [ACTS 2:1-21] RESTORE THE KINGDOM TO ISRAEL [NOT TO JUDAISM OR GENTILISM BUT ABSOLUTELY CHRISTIANITY IN ACTS 7:55-56, 59]?’ “AND HE SAID TO THEM, ‘IT IS NOT FOR YOU TO KNOW TIMES [IMMEDIATE TO 12 MONTHS, WHICH IS A YEAR OF FULL FRUITS TO 120 YEARS] OR SEASONS [4 SEASONS OF 3 MONTHS EACH, WHICH IS A YEAR OF FULL FRUITS TO 120 YEARS] WHICH THE FATHER (STEPHEN) HAS PUT IN HIS OWN AUTHORITY [OMNIPOTENCE IN ROMANS 13:1-2]. BUT YOU SHALL RECEIVE POWER [AUTHORITY] WHEN THE HOLY GHOST HAS COME UPON YOU, AND YOU SHALL BE WITNESSES TO ME IN JERUSALEM, AND IN ALL JUDEA AND SAMARIA, AND TO THE END OF THE EARTH.’” 9. THE SEXLESS ETERNAL SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDLY [LADY] & CREATOR AGENTS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM---THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 1:4-5:42 & ACTS 29:2 THAT IMPLICATED ACTS 30 [UNMARRIED TO SINGLE AFTER MARRIAGE USA REALM---ACTS 1:4-7 OF ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST]. THE LORD HIMSELF WILL RULE THE WORLD, & JERUSALEM WILL BE THE CAPITAL. THIS WILL BE A 1,000-YEAR PERIOD OF PEACE & PROSPERITY ON EARTH IN ISAIAH 60-62 & REVELATION 20:4-6. MEMORIAL SACRIFICES WILL BE OFFERED IN A REBUILT TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM IN EZEKIEL 40-48. 10. THIS SEXLESS ETERNAL SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDLY [LADY] & CREATOR AGENTS MILLENNIAL KINGDOM---THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM WILL BE GIVEN TO THE LORD IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28. THE ULTIMATE GREATER LAST BATTLE & THE ULTIMATE GREATER BOUND ARRESTS OF THE LORD LUCIFER [DEVIL] & THE LADY VICTORIA [BABYLON] SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 6:1-7:60. AT THE END OF THE 1,000 YEARS, LUCIFER & VICTORIA WILL BE RELEASED FROM THEIR PRISONS FOR A SHORT TIME. THEY WILL DECEIVE THE NATIONS ONCE AGAIN, & THERE WILL BE BABYLONIAN/SATANIC REBELLIONS AGAINST THE LORD THAT WILL BE QUICKLY DEFEATED IN REVELATION 20:7-10. LUCIFER & VICTORIA WILL BE ARRESTED & CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE, NEVER TO REAPPEAR IN LUKE 11:17-26. IN LUKE 11:17-26 DECLARES, BUT HE, KNOWING THEIR THOUGHTS, SAID TO THEM: “EVERY KINGDOM DIVIDED AGAINST ITSELF IS BROUGHT TO DESOLATION, AND A HOUSE [ZION] DIVIDED AGAINST A HOUSE [ZION] FALLS. IF SATAN [LUCIFER] ALSO BE DIVIDED AGAINST HIMSELF, HOW SHALL HIS KINGDOM STAND? BECAUSE YOU SAY THAT I CAST OUT DEVILS [DEMONS] THROUGH BEELZEBUB. AND IF I BY BEELZEBUB CAST OUT DEVILS, BY WHOM DO YOUR SONS CAST THEM OUT? THEREFORE SHALL THEY BE YOUR [IMPARTIAL] JUDGES. BUT IF I WITH THE FINGER OF GOD CAST OUT DEVILS, NO DOUBT THE KINGDOM OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] IS COME UPON YOU. WHEN A STRONG MAN ARMED KEEPS HIS PALACE, HIS GOODS ARE IN PEACE [SOLOMON], BUT WHEN A STRONGER THAN HE SHALL COME UPON HIM, AND OVERCOME HIM, HE TAKES FROM HIM, ALL HIS ARMOR IN WHICH HE TRUSTED AND DIVIDES HIS SPOILS [PLUNDER]. HE WHO IS NOT WITH ME IS AGAINST ME, AND HE WHO DOES NOT GATHER WITH ME SCATTERS.” “WHEN AN UNCLEAN SPIRIT GOES OUT OF A MAN, HE GOES THROUGH DRY PLACES, SEEKING REST AND FINDING NONE, HE SAYS, ‘I WILL RETURN TO MY HOUSE [ZION] FROM WHICH I CAME. AND WHEN HE COMES, HE FINDS IT SWEPT AND PUT IN ORDER [GARNISHED]. THEN HE GOES & TAKES TO HIM SEVEN OTHER SPIRITS MORE WICKED [SEXUAL] THAN HIMSELF AND THEY ENTER, AND DWELL THERE, AND THE LAST STATE OF THAT MAN IS WORSE THAN THE FIRST.” 11. THE GREATER 8 WHITE THRONE JUDGMENTS [SUNDAY TO SUNDAY FOR 8 LEVELS [8 YEARS] OF 8 TRIBULATION PERIODS, WHICH IS 56 YEARS IN THE 1ST KINGDOM] & THE GREATER BOUND ARRESTS OF ALL SEXUAL CREATURES SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:1-60. ALL THOSE IN HELL WILL BE BROUGHT FORTH, & ALL THE SEXUAL FROM ALL ERAS OF HISTORY WILL BE RESURRECTED TO BE BOUND IN ARRESTS TO STAND BEFORE THE LORD IN THE ULTIMATE FINAL JUDGMENT IN THE GUARD TOLL HOUSE IN REVELATION 20:11-15. THE DIVINE VERDICTS ARE READ [REVELATION 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19], & ALL OF SEXUAL MAN IS CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE. **THE GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT:** IN REVELATION 20:11-15 MENTIONS “THEN I SAW A GREAT WHITE THRONE AND HIM (FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD THE 2ND SINGLE WISDOM LORD CALLED WISDOM THE ACTING LORD YAHWEH (JEHOVAH) THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN THE 2ND SERPENT STEPHEN IN JOHN 8:58) WHO SAT ON IT, FROM WHOSE FACE THE (OLD & YOUNG) EARTH (KINGDOM) AND (OLD & YOUNG) HEAVEN (KINGDOM) FLED AWAY. AND THERE WAS FOUND NO PLACE FOR THEM. AND I SAW THE DEAD, SMALL AND GREAT STANDING BEFORE GOD (THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD THE 2ND SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM THE ACTING LORD YAHWEH (JEHOVAH) THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN THE 2ND SERPENT STEPHEN IN JOHN 8:58), AND (FATHER STEPHEN’S OF ETERNAL DAMNATIONS) BOOKS WERE OPENED. AND ANOTHER (FATHER STEPHEN’S BOOK OF ETERNAL OF AGAPE LOVE) BOOK WAS OPENED, WHICH IS THE (FATHER STEPHEN’S BOOK OF ETERNAL OMNI-BENEVOLENCE) BOOK OF LIFE. AND THE DEAD WERE JUDGED ACCORDING TO THEIR WORKS (SEXUAL EROS LOVES), BY THE THINGS WHICH WERE WRITTEN IN THE (THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BOOKS ON ETERNAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE) BOOKS. THE SEA GAVE UP THE DEAD WHO WERE IN IT, AND DEATH (ETERNAL DEATH AS STRONG AS ETERNAL OMNI-BENEVOLENCE IN SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6) AND HADES (ETERNAL HELL’S GRAVE & PRISON AS STRONG AS INVINCIBLE ETERNAL JEALOUSY/HOLINESS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6) DELIVERED UP THE DEAD WHO WERE IN THEM. AND THEY WERE JUDGED (THE FULL & FINAL JUDGMENT OF THE “**GOOGOLPLEXPLEX YEAR REIGN**” WHICH IS 1 WITH 100,000,000 ZERO’S BEHIND IT THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL JUDGE FROM 20 TO 27 YEARS OF AGE & THE LORD JESUS & LORD JAMES WITH ALL LOWER LEVEL LORDS IT WILL CONCERN FROM 33 TO 40 YEARS OF AGE), EACH ONE ACCORDING TO HIS WORKS. THEN (ETERNAL) DEATH AND HADES (HELL) WERE CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE. THIS IS THE SECOND DEATH. AND ANYONE NOT FOUND WRITTEN IN THE (FATHER STEPHEN’S BOOK ON ETERNAL OMNI-BENEVOLENCE AGAPE LOVE) BOOK OF LIFE WAS CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE (FATHER STEPHEN’S BOOK OF ETERNAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE).” ALL SEXUALITY IS ETERNALLY CHARGED FOR 1 MONTH IN HELL THEN IT IS RELEASED AND EXPUNGED BASED ON HOW MANY TIMES IT IS COMMITTED TO INTENSIFY THE EFFECT BECAUSE OMNI-BENEVOLENCE IS ONLY 1 MONTH AS A FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT THAT LOCKS UP ALL SEXUALITY. THIS ETERNAL JUDGMENT FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN INVOLVES ALL THINGS FROM THE BEGINNING TO THE END WITH ALL BOOKS AT EVERY LEVEL OF CREATION, THE BOOK OF THE DEAD FOR ALL AND THE BOOK OF LIFE FOR ALL CONCERNING THE “**GOOGOLPLEXPLEX YEAR REIGN**” AS THE SAND OF THE SEA WHICH IS 1 WITH 100,000,000 ZEROS BEHIND IT WITH THE SEVEREST OFFENCES TO THE UNGODLY THAT WILL BE IMPARTIALLY JUDGED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN 1 DAY WHICH IS 1 HOUR IN MATTHEW 20:12 CONCERNING ALL THE SEASONS AND TIMES IN MATTHEW 24:36-44; MARK 13:32-37; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & ACTS 1:7. BUT THEY SHALL HAVE A 2ND CHANCE TO SWEAR ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD TO BE ETERNALLY RELEASED OUT OF HELL AS SEXLESS MAN IN 1ST PETER 3:18-22. IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SPEECH IN ACTS 7:42 CONCERNING THE BOOK OF THE LIVING PROPHETS---BOOK OF LIFE IN ALL THINGS CONCERNING THE 1ST CHANCE, WILL ENTER HELL PRIMARILY FOR A SANCTIFICATION WHICH IS PASSED IN THIS LIFE & THERE IS NO 2ND CHANCE WITH THEM TO ENTER INTO HEAVEN ITSELF, EXCEPT THE OUTER DEAD SKIN OR THE BOOK OF THE DEAD PROPHETS---BOOK OF THE DEAD IN OUTER DEAD SKIN BETWEEN THE WAIST & THIGH IN SEXUALITY CONCERNING THE 2ND CHANCE WILL ENTER HELL’S PRISONS TO BURN AT A PRICE, BUT MAY BE ABLE & GRANTED TO PASS IN THE GUARD TOLL HOUSE THAT KEEPS THE 9 PRISONS IN HELL IN THE 2ND CHANCE TO SWEAR 100.0001% ALLEGIANCE TO THE LORD FOREVER TO BE ETERNALLY RELEASED OUT OF HELL, BUT BEFORE THEY ARE ETERNALLY RELEASED, THEY WILL GO THROUGH A ETERNAL SANCTIFICATION AS SEXLESS MAN TO BE ABLE PASS THE TIME PORTAL [ACTS 7:37-38] TO ENTER IN HEAVEN ITSELF, BECAUSE THE 1ST CHANCE IS DISOBEYED & NOT PASSED WITH THEM IN THIS LIFE. 12. THE ULTIMATE NEW SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDLY [LADY] & CREATOR AGENTS SUPREME UNIVERSE---THE GODLY NEW JERUSALEM SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 9:3-30, 22:6-21, 26:13-18; 29:1-26 & ACTS 29:2 THAT IMPLICATED ACTS 30 [THE TOP-SECRET ENGLISH SINGLE USA REALM OF 50% IS ALREADY ETERNALLY FULFILLED, PERFECTED, COMPLETED, INFALLIBLE & INERRANT SINCE JUNE 20TH, 1018AD TO JUNE 20TH, 2018AD IN THE ETERNAL PAST & ETERNAL FUTURE, BUT NOT ETERNALLY REVEALED IN THE ETERNAL PRESENT UNTIL IT IS 100.0001% FINISHED UP TO JUNE 20TH, 3018AD OR EARLIER BASED ON THE PROMINENT & FOREMOST LORD’S TOP-SECRET TIMING IN MATTHEW 24:36-44; MARK 13:32-37 & LUKE 10:21-24; 21:34-36]. THE LORD COMPLETELY REMAKES THE HEAVENS & THE EARTH. IT IS AT THIS TIME THAT THE LORD WIPES AWAY ALL TEARS & THERE WILL BE NO MORE PAIN, DEATH, OR SORROW IN REVELATION 21:4 & ACTS 29:10. THE GODLY NEW JERUSALEM DESCENDS FROM HEAVEN, & THE SEXLESS SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDLY [LADY] & CREATOR AGENTS OF THE LORD WILL ENJOY ETERNITY WITH HIM IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 7:46-50. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BLESSING & OVERFLOWING OF HIS SPIRIT IS IN ACTS 29:1. THE FATHER STEPHEN COMMANDED THE UNIVERSAL KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP TO REACH SPAIN & EVEN BRITAIN [THIS IS MODERN DAY NORTH AMERICA WITH THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA INVOLVED LATER IN THE TIME LINE] IS IN ACTS 29:2-3. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S APPOINTMENT OF PAUL IS REMEMBERED IN ACTS 29:6. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS PREACHED & THEY ALL RECEIVED HIS WORD & TESTIMONY IS IN ACTS 29:9. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S END TIME PROPHESY OF UNIVERSAL PEACE [SOLOMON] CONCERNING THE GLOBAL CHRISTIAN END TIMES OF THE LAST TRIBULATION PERIOD & THERE SHALL BE NO MORE INCURABLE CURSE OR NO MORE INCURABLE DISEASE OR NO MORE INCURABLE DEATH, WHICH MEANS A GLOBAL ETERNAL RELEASE & GLOBAL ETERNAL EXPUNGEMENT FROM THE 1ST DEATH IS IN ACTS 29:10. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SERVANT WITH PATIENCE & LONG-SUFFERING IS IN ACTS 29:10. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SEASON IN PROVING HIS FAITH & PREACHING HIM CONTINUALLY IS IN ACTS 29:14. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S NEW DOCTRINE IS IN ACTS 29:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS PRAYED TO FOR HIM TO GIVE A SIGN TO ALL NATIONS IS IN ACTS 29:20. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AUTHORIZATION FOR THOSE CERTAIN ETERNAL CREATURES TO ESCAPE THE 2ND DEATH ARE THE ETERNAL CREATURES WHO ENDURED THE 1ST DEATH IS IN ACTS 29:22. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS GLORIFIED & THEIR SPIRITS WERE GREATLY STRENGTHENED IS IN ACTS 29:23. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OUTPOURING OF HIS SPIRIT UPON ALL NATIONS & THE UNIVERSAL WAY SHALL NOT BE HINDERED THROUGHOUT ALL GENERATIONS IS IN ACTS 29:25. THE ULTIMATE NEW ETERNAL SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDLY [LADY] & CREATOR AGENTS SUPREME UNIVERSE WILL BE GIVEN TO THE LORD IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28.  THE MIDDLE EAST MAIN POINTS OF CONTACT ARE THE 2ND EMPEROR TIBERIUS JULIUS CAESAR AUGUSTUS THE LORDSHIP OF ISRAEL IN THE PHYSICAL STATE WHERE THE LORD LUCIFER IS LOCKED UP IN REVELATION 20:9, THE KING NEBUCHADNEZZAR 1 THE LORDSHIP OF BABYLON ALSO CALLED CHAOS, CONFUSION, SHESHAK, BABEL, SHINAR AND SOMETIMES ROME IN THE MENTAL STATE IS WHERE THE LORD LUCIFER IS LOCKED UP IN REVELATION 11:8 AND PHARAOH RAMESSES 1 THE LORDSHIP OF EGYPT & SODOM IN THE SPIRITUAL STATE IS WHERE THE LORD LUCIFER IS LOCKED UP IN REVELATION 11:8. A YEAR IS FULL FRUITS OF THE SPIRIT WILL NOT FAIL WHICH IS AGAPE LOVE, JOY, STRENGTH, PEACE, LONGSUFFERING, PATIENCE, MEEKNESS, GENTLENESS, GOODNESS, KINDNESS, FAITHFULNESS & TEMPERANCE (SELF-CONTROL) IN GALATIANS 5:22-23; HEBREW 1:11-12 & REVELATION 21:2. THE FAMILY OF ADAM LIVED & ENDED FROM 365 YEARS TO 969 YEARS ON THE EARTH IN GENESIS 5:1-32. METHUSELAH WAS THE OLDEST MAN RECORDED THAT LIVED ON THE EARTH IN GENESIS 5:27. ONE SINNER THAT REPENTS FROM HIS WICKED WAYS IS BETTER THAN 99 JUST METHUSELAH’S THAT NEED NO REPENTANCE WHICH 969 YEARS TIMES 99 POSITIONS THAT MAKES 96,000 LEVELS IN LUKE 15:7. THE FATHER STEPHEN GOVERNS THIS BY RELENTING & COMING IN THE SPIRIT AND AUTHORITY OF ENOCH WHICH IS TRILLIONS OF YEARS OLD WITH HIS 10,000 SAINTS (LORDS) TO JUDGE ALL THE UNGODLY IN GENESIS 5:24 & JUDE 14-15. ENOCH MEANS TO PLEASE, DELIGHT IN OR HAVE GOOD PLEASURE IN THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE CROWN ENDURES TO EVERY 80 YEARS BECAUSE KING SOLOMON RAISED UP THE FATHER STEPHEN IN HIS LORDSHIP BY HIS UNIVERSAL 40 YEAR DIVINE WISDOM KINGDOM OVER THE UNIVERSAL 40 YEAR DIVINE STRENGTH KINGDOM IN ECCLESIASTES 5:8; 9:11-18 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28. **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S UNIVERSAL PROVIDENCE** IS TO HAVE DIVINE REPROBATION AND DIVINE INTELLECT THAT IS IN TOTAL CONTROL OF ALL THINGS IN THE UNIVERSE IN JOHN 10:1-30. **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S UNIVERSAL PRESERVATION** IS IN ROMANS 8:28-29; HEBREWS 1:1-3; JOHN 1:1-3; 2:8; LUKE 5:18; 2ND TIMOTHY 4:13; COLOSSIANS 1:17; 2ND PETER 3:7 & JOB 34:14-15**. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S UNIVERSAL CONCURRENCE** WHICH IS GOD COOPERATING WITH HIS CREATIONS IN EVERY ACTION AND CAUSES THEM TO ACT IN A CERTAIN WAY. THIS IS PROVEN IN JOB 12:23; 14:5; 38:12, 22-30, 32, 39-41; GALATIANS 1:15; JEREMIAH 1:5; 10:23; LUKE 1:52; PROVERBS 16:9; 20:24; 21:1; 1ST CORINTHIANS 4:7; EZRA 1:1; 6:22; PHILIPPIANS 2:13; EPHESIANS 1:11; PSALMS 18:34; 22:28; 33:14-15; 75:6-7; 104:4, 14, 27-29; 127:3; 135:6-7; 139:16; MATTHEW 5:45; 6:26; 10:29; DANIEL 4:34-35; MATTHEW 6:11 & ACTS 14:16; 17:26. **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S UNIVERSAL GOVERNMENT** WHICH IS HIS GOVERNMENT FROM HIM GIVING PURPOSE ON ALL THAT HE DOES IN THE UNIVERSE AND HE GOVERNS AND DIRECTS ALL THINGS IN ORDER TO ACCOMPLISH HIS DIVINE WILL IN EPHESIANS 4:6; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28. THIS IS PROVEN IN PSALMS 103:19; DANIEL 4:25, 32, 35; ROMANS 11:36; PHILIPPIANS 2:10-11; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:27; ROMANS 8:28 & EPHESIANS 1:11. DOES SATANIC EVIL COME FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN? NO! THERE IS NOWHERE IN THE FULLNESS OF THE HOLY SCRIPTURES TO PROVE THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN DIRECTLY DOES SATANIC EVIL. ALSO THE HOLY SCRIPTURE NEVER BLAMES THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR THE SATANIC EVIL THAT IS IN THE WORLD OR SHOWS THE FATHER STEPHEN TAKING PLEASURE IN IT, BUT DOES MESSIANIC EVIL IN DIVINE IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT (JUSTICE) WHICH IS TOTALLY GOOD BY OBEYING HIS COMMAND OR DISOBEYING HIS COMMAND BASED ON WHAT ALL HIS CREATIONS DOES, ACTS OR THINKS IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:18. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN GENESIS 45:5; 50:20; EXODUS 3:1-12:42; 14:1-31; JOSHUA 3:12; 9:23; 1ST SAMUEL 16:14; 2ND SAMUEL 12:11-12, 15-18; 16:5-8, 11, 22; 24:1, 10, 12-17; 1ST KINGS 11:4, 23; 22:23; JOB 1:1-2:13; ISAIAH 10:5; 45:7 (OKJV); 66:3-4; ECCLESIASTES 7:29; ROMANS 9:19-20; AMOS 4:6-12; EXODUS 19:16; PSALMS 76:10; PROVERBS 16:4; JONAH 1:14-15; 2:3; JEREMIAH 25:9, 12; EZEKIEL 14:9; ROMANS 8:12-28; 9:14-24; JAMES 1:13-16 & ACTS 2:23; 4:27-28; 7:19-44. SATANIC EVIL IS REAL AND WE SHOULD NEVER DO IT TO DISPLEASE THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MATTHEW 6:13; 1ST PETER 2:11; JAMES 5:19-20 & ROMANS 3:8. OVER ALL, THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES NO EVIL, BUT DO WE UNDERSTAND HOW THE FATHER STEPHEN CAN ORDAIN ANYTHING THAT WE DO IN EVIL DEEDS, BUT YET HOLDS US ACCOUNTABLE AND HE IS NEVER BLAMED FOR SATANIC EVIL. THIS IS DONE BY HIS PROVIDENCE. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD WIELDED & USED SATANIC EVIL TO TRY HIS SON JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD AND BROTHER JOHN OUR LORD AND THE LORD JAMES OUR LAW TO GLORIFY HIM AND TO PROVE ALL THINGS ARE SUBJECT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN ROMANS 8:28; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28 & EPHESIANS 4:6. THE LORD YAHWEH ONLY WIELDED & USED THE LORD LUCIFER’S EVIL TO TRY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD AND TO PROVE ULTIMATELY & ETERNALLY TO GLORIFY THE ONLY **LORD YAHWEH THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN** ALONE & THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP IS WITHOUT CEASING & THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS ONLY SUBJECT TO THE LORD YAHWEH THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN ACTS 7:2; GENESIS 1:1 & JAMES 4:6-7. THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD ONLY COMES INTO AGREEMENT WITH THE LORD YAHWEH (SHORT FOR YAH) THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN THE KINGDOM OF HIS LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:4-28:31. THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD DOES NOT COME INTO AGREEMENT WITH THE LORD JEHOVAH (SHORT FOR JAH) THE CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE EARTH’S OR THE LORD VICTOR (SHORT FOR VIC) THE CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE HEAVEN’S OR THE LADY VICTORIA THE FEMALE CREATOR OF THE LADY STEPHANIE BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WITNESS (INFALLIBLE RECORD) IS ONLY IN HIS LORDSHIP IN 1ST JOHN 5:6-13. THERE ARE ABOUT 8 OTHER LORD YAHWEH’S AS SUPREME LORD’S IN CREATION IN THE HOLY SCRIPTURES, BUT NOT THE LORD YAHWEH THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN HOSEA 1:7; THE LORD YAHWEH IN JEWISH LAW FROM GENESIS TO DEUTERONOMY; PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV); ACTS 7:30-32; MALACHI 3:1-2; ISAIAH 48:16; HEBREWS 1:8 & ISAIAH 47:4-5. THE SECRET OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S STRENGTH IS THE SUPREME OMNI-BENEVOLENCE (AGAPE LOVE) & SUPREME LORDSHIP IN LIFE LINKED TO HOLY SMOKING WHICH BRINGS FORTH ADDED GOOD LUSTS, ADDED GOOD DESIRES, AND ADDED GOOD PLEASURES IN THAT IF YOU DO ANY HOLY DEADLY SMOKING IT WILL NOT HURT YOU WITH THE TRUST OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MATTHEW 12:20 & LUKE 11:42. THIS IS BY THE FATHER STEPHEN BEING RAISED BY THE LORD YAHWEH. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON HOLY SMOKING, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “**THE LORD YAHWEH’S HEALING & THE BIBLICAL SMOKING IN THE HOLY BIBLE**.” HOW CAN THE LORD LUCIFER’S BLACK MAGIC SPELLS & WHITE MAGIC SPELLS BE BROKEN IN THE MIDST OF YOUR ENEMIES IS IN PSALMS 3:7; 5:8; 6:10; 7:6; 8:2; 9:3, 6; 18:3, 17, 37, 40, 48; 21:8; 23:5; 25:2, 19; 27:2, 6, 11-12; 31:15; 35:19; 37:20; 41:2, 11; 44:5, 7, 10; 45:5; 54:5, 7; 56:9; 59:1, 10; 60:12; 61:3; 64:1; 66:3; 68:1, 21; 69:18; 72:9; 74:10, 18; 78:42, 53, 66; 81:14; 89:10; 92:9, 11; 97:3; 105:24; 106:10-11, 42; 107:2; 108:13; 110:1-2; 112:8; 119:98; 127:5; 132:18; 136:24; 138:7; 143:9, 12 & PROVERBS 16:7; 24:17; 25:21-22. THE WARNING IS IN EZEKIEL 3:18-21.  **WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE TEACH ABOUT ANGEL LORDS---LADIES?**  ANGELS ARE PERSONAL SPIRITUAL BEINGS WHO HAVE ENORMOUS INTELLIGENCE, EMOTIONS & WILL. BOTH THE UNFALLEN ANGELS & FALLEN ANGELS HAVE THESE CHARACTERISTICS. ANGELS POSSESS ENORMOUS INTELLIGENCE IN MATTHEW 8:29; 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:3 & 1ST PETER 1:12, SHOW SPECIAL EMOTIONS IS IN JAMES 2:19; REVELATION 12:17 & LUKE 2:13, AND EXERCISE GREAT WILL IS IN 2ND TIMOTHY 2:26; JUDE 6 & LUKE 8:28-31. ANGELS ARE SPIRIT BEINGS IN HEBREWS 1:14. THEY DID HAVE PHYSICAL BODIES DURING JOB’S REIGN IN PROVERBS 8:30-31; JOB 1-2 & GENESIS 1:1-25. THEIR SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE IS LIMITED & GOD THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S DIVINE SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE IS INFINITE IN MATTHEW 24:36; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ACTS 7:51-53. ANGELS HAVE GREATER KNOWLEDGE THAN HUMAN BECAUSE THEY WERE CREATED LIKE THAT, THEY STUDY THE BIBLE MORE ACCURATELY THUS POSSESSING GREATER KNOWLEDGE & THEY GAIN KNOWLEDGE THROUGH LONGER OBSERVATION. ANGELS DO NOT HAVE TO STUDY THE PAST BECAUSE THEY HAVE EXPERIENCED IT. ANGELS HAVE GREATER WILLS THAN HUMANS, BUT ARE STILL SUBJECT TO GOD’S WILL IN HEBREWS 1:14 & ACTS 7:51-53. THERE ANGELICAL ACTIVITIES INVOLVES PRAISING GOD IN PSALMS 148:1-2 & ISAIAH 6:3, WORSHIP GOD IN HEBREWS 1:6 & REVELATION 5:8-13, REJOICE IN WHAT GOD DOES IN JOB 38:6-7, SERVE GOD IN PSALMS 103:20 & REVELATION 22:9, APPEAR BEFORE GOD IN JOB 1:6; 2:1, INSTRUMENTS OF GOD’S JUDGMENTS AS CREATOR AGENTS IN REVELATION 7:1; 8:2, BRING ANSWERS TO PRAYERS IN ACTS 12:5-10, AID IN WINNING HUMANS TO GOD IN ACTS 8:26; 10:3, OBSERVE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDLY [LADILY] WORK, ORDER & SUFFERING IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 4:9; 11:10; EPHESIANS 3:10 & 1ST PETER 1:12, ENCOURAGE IN TIMES OF DANGER IN ACTS 27:23-24 & CARE FOR THE RIGHTEOUS AT DEATH IN LUKE 16:22. ANGELS ARE AN ENTIRELY DIFFERENT ORDER THAN HUMANS BECAUSE ANGELS ARE SEXLESS, WHERE HUMANS ARE SEXUAL. ANGELS BEFORE BIRTH CAN BECOME HUMANS IN LUKE 2:21. HUMANS CAN BECOME ANGELS AFTER DEATH IS IN REVELATION 22:16. SEXLESS HUMANS ARE IN THE IMAGE & LIKENESS OF THE LORD IN GENESIS 1:26. SEXLESS ANGELS ARE IN THE IMAGE & LIKENESS OF THE LORD IN REVELATION 22:16 & LUKE 2:21. HOLY SEXLESS ANGELS ARE IN THEIR INSTANT, CONSISTENT, UNQUESTIONING OBEDIENCE TO GOD’S COMMANDS!  **DO ANGEL LORDS---LADIES EXIST?**  THE HOLY BIBLE DESCRIBES THEM AS POWERFUL, INTIMIDATING & MYSTERIOUS CREATURES. THEY SERVE GOD FOR SPECIFIC REASONS. THE WORD ***ANGEL*** COMES FROM THE NT GREEK WORDS ***AGGELOS*** OR ***ANGELOS***, WHICH MEANS **MESSENGER**. IN THE OT, THE WORD IS ***MAL’LAK***, WHICH ALSO MEANS **MESSENGER**. COMMUNICATION IS THEIR PRIMARY FUNCTION ON BEHALF OF GOD. THEY ALSO PROTECT IN DANIEL 6:20-23; 12:1. ANGELS IN VISUAL DETAILS IS IN ISAIAH 6:2-6 & EZEKIEL 1:1-28; 10:1-22. ANGELS ARE DESCRIBED AS WEARING WHITE ROBES IN MARK 16:5; REVELATION 19:14 & ACTS 1:10. ANGELS CAN TAKE ON A MUNDANE HUMAN FORM IN GENESIS 19:1-4. THE ANGEL’S 1ST WORDS IN AN ENCOUNTER WITH HUMANS IS IN MATTHEW 28:5 & LUKE 1:13, 30; 2:10. THEIR PRESENCE IS OVERWHELMING IN REVELATION 19:9-10. THE SINGLE ANGEL’S 1ST LEVEL OF AUTHORITY IS IN 2ND KINGS 19:35.  **WHAT ARE THE ARCHANGEL LORDS---LADIES?**  THE WORD ***ARCHANGEL*** TECHNICALLYOCCURS ONLY IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:16 & JUDE 9. THIS IS IN REFERENCE TO THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL. OTHER SCRIPTURES ARE IN DANIEL 10:13, 21; 12:1. THE FEMALE SENSE IS MICHAL.  **WHAT DO ANGEL LORDS---LADIES LOOK LIKE?**  ANGELS ARE SPIRIT BEINGS IN HEBREWS 1:14, YET AT ONE TIME THEY WERE IN PHYSICAL FORM DURING JOB’S TIME LINE IN PROVERBS 8:30-31; JOB 1-2; GENESIS 1:1-25; LUKE 2:21 & REVELATION 22:16. 2 ANGELS APPEARED AS MEN AND ATE FOOD WITH ABRAHAM IN GENESIS 18:1-19. ANGELS APPEAR AS MEN IN JOSHUA 5:13-14 & MARK 16:5. ANGELS APPEAR AS WOMEN IN ZECHARIAH 5:5-11. ANGELS CAN APPEAR IN TERRIFYING POWER IN MATTHEW 28:4; LUKE 2 & ACTS 7:2, 30-32; 9:3; 22:6; 26:13; 29:2. ANGELS CAN HAVE PHYSICAL CHARACTERISTICS IN EXODUS 25:20; ISAIAH 6:1-2; MATTHEW 28:3; REVELATION 2:18; 19:11-16 & ACTS 6:15.  **ARE ANGELS MALE & FEMALE?**  FOR THE MOST PART 99.9999% OF THE ANGELS THAT ARE DRESSED AS MALES & ARE IN THE MASCULINE IN GENESIS 18:2, 16; EZEKIEL 9:2. THE ANGEL NAMES ARE MASCULINE IN JUDGES 6:21; ISAIAH 14:12; ZECHARIAH 1:19; REVELATION 10:1, 5; 12:7; 14:19; 16:2, 4, 17; 19:17; 20:1 & LUKE 1:29. THE SEXLESS ANGELS IS IN MATTHEW 22:30. THERE IS PROOF OF FEMALE ANGEL LADIES IN THE FEMININE IN ISAIAH 47:1-15; ZECHARIAH 5:9 & REVELATION 12:1-2, 5-6.  **WHEN DID THE LORD CREATE THE ANGEL LORDS---LADIES?**  THEY WERE CREATED BEFORE THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD IN PROVERBS 8:30-31. THE LORD’S TIMING IS IN 2ND PETER 3:8. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES IS IN GENESIS 1:1-25; JOB 38:4-7; PSALMS 8:5; 148:1-5; HEBREWS 1:14 & REVELATION 5:11-14.  **DO WE HAVE GUARDIAN ANGEL LORDS-LADIES?**  THE GUARDIAN ANGELS IS IN GENESIS 21:17-20; 1ST KINGS 19:5-7; DANIEL 6:20-23; 2ND KINGS 6:13-17; MATTHEW 1:20-21; 18:10; HEBREWS 1:14; LUKE 1:11-20 & ACTS 6:8; 7:30-38; 8:26. THE NATION OF ISRAEL HAD THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL ASSIGNED TO IT IN DANIEL 10:21; 12:1. ANGELS ARE ASSIGNED TO BELIEVERS IN MATTHEW 18:10. ANGELS ARE ASSIGNED TO SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] IN ACTS 6:15. OTHER SCRIPTURES IS IN ROMANS 8:28-39; HEBREWS 1:7; 13:5-6; REVELATION 22:16 & LUKE 2:21.  **WHAT ARE THE CHERUBIM LORDS---LADIES & DO THEY HAVE WINGS?**  THE CHERUBIM OR SIMPLY CHERUBS ARE ANGELIC BEINGS ALSO WORSHIP & PRAISE GOD. THE CHERUBIM ARE 1ST MENTIONED IN THE HOLY BIBLE IN GENESIS 3:24. PRIOR TO HIS FALL, THE LORD LUCIFER WAS A CHERUB IN EZEKIEL 28:12-15. THE DIVINE REPRESENTATIONS OF CHERUBIM IS IN EXODUS 25:17-22; 26:1, 31; 36:8; 1ST KINGS 6:23-35; 7:29-36; 8:6-7; 1ST CHRONICLES 28:18; 2ND CHRONICLES 3:7-14; 5:7-8 & HEBREWS 9:5. CERTAIN DESCRIPTIONS OF THE CHERUBIM IS IN EZEKIEL 1:1-28; 10:1-22. THE IMAGERY OF THE CHERUBIM IS IN REVELATION 4:6-9.  **WHAT ARE THE SERAPHIM LORDS---LADIES & DO THEY HAVE WINGS?**  THE SERAPHIM ALSO KNOWN AS BURNING FIERY ONES ARE ANGELIC BEINGS THAT ARE ASSOCIATED WITH THE PROPHET ISAIAH’S VISION OF THE LORD IN THE TEMPLE WHEN THE LORD HOLY CALLED HIM TO HIS PROPHETIC MINISTRY IN ISAIAH 6:1-7. THE DIVINE DESCRIPTIONS OF THE SERAPHIM IS IN ISAIAH 6:2-4. THEY ATTEND TO GOD’S THRONE, SING PRAISES TO GOD & HAVE SPECIAL ATTENTION TO GOD’S GLORY & MAJESTY. THEY ALSO ARE AGENTS OF DIVINE PURIFICATION IN ISAIAH 6:7.  **DO ANGEL LORDS---LADIES SING?**  THE LORD HAS CREATED ANGELIC BEINGS WITH THE ABILITIES TO SING, PRAISE & WORSHIP HIM. THE PROOF THAT ANGELIC BEINGS SINGS IS IN JOB 38:7; EPHESIANS 5:19; REVELATION 5:1-14 & LUKE 2:13-14.  **DO HUMANS BECOME ANGELS AFTER HUMANS DIE?**  THOSE WHO ARE FOUND AS SEXLESS EQUAL TO THE ANGELS OF GOD, WHICH HAVE THE GIFT OF IMMORTALITY AFTER THEIR DEATH IN THE RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD & ARE SONS OF GOD BEING THE SONS OF THE RESURRECTION. THE PROOF IS IN LUKE 20:35-36.  **CAN SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS---LADIES PERFORM AN EXORCISM?**  AN EXORCISM IS THE SOLEMN COMMANDING FOR THE DEMON TO LEAVE OTHER PEOPLE IMMEDIATELY & WAS PRACTICED BY VARIOUS PEOPLE IN MATTHEW 10:1-42; MARK 9:38; LUKE 11:18-19 & ACTS 6:14-15; 16:1-40; 19:11-16. THIS WAS TO SHOW THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DOMINION OVER ALL DEMONS & TO CONFIRM & VERIFY THESE PEOPLE WERE ACTING IN HIS NAME & BY HIS AUTHORITY IN THE NAME OF JESUS, WHICH IS STEPHEN. IT ALSO REVEALED THEIR FAITH OR LACK OF FAITH IN MATTHEW 17:14-21 & ACTS 6:7. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES THAT REFER TO DEMONIC ACTIVITY, BUT NOT THE CASTING OUT IS IN EPHESIANS 2:2, 8-9; 4:17-24, 27; 6:10-18; JAMES 4:1-10 & 1ST PETER 5:5-11.  **HOW IS THERE A SURE DISTINGUISHING LINE BETWEEN PSYCHOLOGICAL DISORDERS & DEMON-POSSESSIONS?**  **THE BIBLICAL PSYCHOLOGICAL DISORDERS**  THE 1ST BIBLICAL PSYCHOLOGICAL DISORDER I WOULD LIKE TO TALK ABOUT IS CALLED SCHIZOPHRENIA WHICH IS CONSIDERED BY MANY SCHOLARS AS BEING THE CAUSES OF DAMAGE DONE RESULTING FROM, BUT NOT DIRECTLY FROM LUCIFER’S DEMON POSSESSION BY DEMONIC POWERS IN ACTS 10:38. THIS KIND OF DEMON POSSESSION COULD NOT BE CAST OUT BY THE APOSTLES BECAUSE OF THEIR UNBELIEF AND COULD ONLY BE DONE BY FASTING AND PRAYING TO GOD. BASICALLY THIS KIND OF POSSESSION IS CAUSED BY OUTSIDE INFLUENCES WITH THE INTENT TO POSSESS THE BODY, BUT ON THE OTHER HAND CHRISTIANS CANNOT BE POSSESSED BY THE DEVIL IN ROMANS 8:1-2. ONLY THE DEVIL CAN BLIND THE ONE THAT IS UNSAVED WITH MERCY FROM THE GOSPEL OF JESUS CHRIST. ALSO THE DEVIL TRIES TO CAPTURE THE WILLS OF CHRISTIANS IN ACTS 13:4-12 AND USES OPPRESSION IN ACTS 10:38.  THE 2ND BIBLICAL PSYCHOLOGICAL DISORDER THAT LUCIFER TRIES TO THROW AT THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS CALLED MENTAL EPILEPSY (SEIZURES ARE A PHYSICAL DISEASE) WHICH CONCERNS THE CAUSES OF DAMAGE DONE RESULTING FROM, BUT NOT DIRECTLY FROM OUTSIDE DEMONIC INFLUENCES WITH THE INTENT TO CAUSE TO BE DEAF AND MUTE AND BE THROWN IN THE FIRE AND WATER TO DESTROY HIM IN ACTS 10:38. THESE TWO MENTAL DISEASES CONCERN THE SEVERITY OF THE POSSESSION OF THE DEVIL AND THE RANK BY WHICH THE DEVIL HAS IN THE DEMONIC HOST. THIS KIND OF MENTAL ILLNESS CAN START IN CHILDHOOD WHICH IS PROVEN IN MARK 9:14-29 & ACTS 10:38.  THE 3RD BIBLICAL PSYCHOLOGICAL DISORDER IS CALLED FORBIDDEN MAGICAL DIVINATION BY THE CAUSES OF DAMAGE DONE RESULTING FROM, BUT NOT DIRECTLY FROM A CERTAIN KIND OF DEMON POSSESSION FROM LUCIFER THROUGH DIVINATION ON A SLAVE GIRL IN ACTS 16:16-18. SHE WAS USED BY HER MASTERS TO GAIN MUCH MONEY-MAKING FROM MAGICAL FORTUNETELLING.  THE 4TH BIBLICAL PSYCHOLOGICAL DISORDER IS CALLED UNAUTHORIZED MAGICAL EXORCISMS BY THE CAUSES OF DAMAGE DONE RESULTING FROM, BUT NOT DIRECTLY FROM LUCIFER & HIS DEMON-POSSESSIONS IN ACTS 19:13-17, WHICH CONCERNS HIM OVERPOWERING AND PREVAILING AGAINST SCEVA CONCERNING THE PROOF OF STEPHEN IN ACTS 22, THE SEVEN SONS OF SCEVA CONCERNING THE PROOF OF JOHN IN ACTS 26 & THE LORD LUCIFER AS THE EVIL SPIRIT CONCERNING THE PROOF OF JESUS IN ACTS 9 BY WHICH SCEVA AND HIS SEVEN SONS WENT OUT OF THE HOUSE WOUNDED & NAKED BUT THE WORD OF THE LORD GREW MIGHTILY & PREVAILED WHEN THE BOOKS OF MAGIC THAT ENERGIZED TO OCCULT WAS BURNED. MAGICAL ARTS ENERGIZED THE OCCULT IN ACTS 8:9-11 BY LUCIFER. LUCIFER TRIED TO BLIND THE GOSPEL TO CHRISTIANS IN ACTS 26:18 AND CAPTURES INTELLIGENCE IN ACTS 13:10.  **THE DIVINE EFFECTS OF AUTHORIZED EXORCISMS**  THE LORD LUCIFER IS AFFECTED BY CERTAIN THINGS THROUGH THESE AUTHORIZED EXORCISMS. FIRST, HE IS DELAYED IN ACCOMPLISHING HIS TASKS IN ACTS 16:18. SECOND, IN ACTS 16:18 WAS DONE THROUGH THE LORD JESUS’ NAME WHICH IS THE FATHER STEPHEN. THIRD, IN ACTS 19:13-17 IT CONCERNED THE JEWISH REALM BY THE FATHER STEPHEN. FOURTH, IN ACTS 16:16-18 IT WAS SOLELY DONE BY PAUL FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN. FIFTH, IN ACTS 19:11-12 IT CONCERNED UNUSUAL MIRACLES DONE BY PAUL’S HANDS BY THE FATHER STEPHEN. PAUL ENDEAVORS TO THE MINISTRY OF GOOD ANGELS (LORDS) IN ACTS 27:23. IN THIS PART OF THE ETERNAL KINGDOM IT PROVES THE INSTRUCTING & GUIDANCE OF GOOD ANGELS (LORDS) TO PHILIP IN ACTS 8:26 & CORNELIUS IN ACTS 10:3; 11:13. GOOD ANGELS (LORDS) PROTECTS THE ETERNAL KINGDOM IN ACTS 12 BY PETER. YOU WILL ENDURE GREAT TRIBULATION LIKE REVELATION 6-20 TO ENTER IN GOD’S KINGDOM IN ACTS 14:22.  **THE BIBLICAL DEMON-POSSESSIONS**  **WHAT ARE THE DEMONIC ACTIVITIES OF DEMON’S THAT MAY RESULT IN DEMON-POSSESSIONS?**  FIRST, THEY ARE AGENTS OF PAGAN AND FALSE RELIGIONS THROUGH DEMON-POSSESSIONS. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:20-22 SAYS “RATHER THE THINGS THAT THE GENTILES (UNBELIEVING) SACRIFICE THEY SACRIFICE TO DEMONS AND NOT TO GOD, AND I DO NOT WANT YOU TO HAVE FELLOWSHIP WITH DEMONS. YOU CAN NOT DRINK THE CUP OF THE LORD & THE CUP OF DEMONS. YOU CANNOT PARTAKE OF THE LORD’S TABLE & THE TABLE OF DEMON’S. OR DO WE PROVOKE THE LORD (STEPHEN) TO JEALOUSY? ARE WE STRONGER THAN HE?  SECOND, THEY AFFLICT HUMANS THROUGH DEMON-POSSESSIONS. IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:7-9 SAYS “I KNOW A MAN IN CHRIST WHO FOURTEEN YEARS AGO—WHETHER IN THE BODY I DO NOT KNOW, OR WHETHER OUT OF THE BODY I DO NOT KNOW, GOD KNOWS—SUCH A ONE WAS CAUGHT UP TO THE THIRD HEAVEN. AND I KNOW SUCH A MAN—WHETHER IN THE BODY OR OUT OF THE BODY, GOD KNOWS—HOW HE WAS CAUGHT UP IN PARADISE AND HEARD INEXPRESSIBLE WORDS, WHICH WAS NOT LAWFUL FOR A MAN TO UTTER. OF SUCH A ONE I WILL BOAST, YET OF MYSELF I WILL NOT BOAST, EXCEPT IN MY INFIRMITIES. FOR THOUGH I MIGHT DESIRE TO BOAST I WILL NOT BE A FOOL, BUT I SPEAK THE TRUTH. BUT I REFRAIN, LEST ANYONE SHOULD THINK OF ME ABOVE WHAT HE SEES ME TO BE OR WHAT HE HEARS FROM ME. AND LEST I SHOULD BE EXALTED ABOVE MEASURE THROUGH THE ABUNDANCE OF THE REVELATIONS, A THORN IN THE FLESH WAS GIVEN TO ME, A MESSENGER OF SATAN TO BUFFET ME, LEST I BE EXALTED ABOVE MEASURE. CONCERNING THIS THING I PLEADED WITH THE LORD (STEPHEN) THREE TIMES THAT IT MAY DEPART FROM ME. AND HE SAID TO ME, MY GRACE IS SUFFICIENT FOR YOU, FOR MY STRENGTH IS MADE PERFECT IN WEAKNESS. THEREFORE, MOST GLADLY I WILL RATHER BOAST IN MY INFIRMITIES, THAT THE POWER (OMNIPOTENCE) OF CHRIST MAY REST UPON ME.” IN MATTHEW 9:32-34 DECLARES “AS THEY WENT OUT, BEHOLD, THEY BROUGHT TO HIM A MAN, MUTE AND DEMON-POSSESSED. AND WHEN THE DEMON WAS CAST OUT THE MUTE SPOKE, AND THE MULTITUDES MARVELED SAYING, ‘IT WAS NEVER SEEN LIKE THIS IN ISRAEL!’ BUT THE PHARISEES SAID, ‘HE CASTS OUT DEMONS BY THE RULER OF THE DEMONS.’” IN JOHN 7:20 STATES “THE PEOPLE ANSWERED AND SAID, ‘YOU HAVE A DEMON. WHO IS SEEKING TO KILL YOU?’”  THIRD, THEY ENERGIZE OCCULTS THROUGH DEMON-POSSESSIONS. IN DEUTERONOMY 18:9-15 IT MENTIONS TO AVOID WICKED CUSTOMS AND FORBIDDEN MAGICAL ARTS. IN ACTS 8:9-11 SAYS “BUT THERE WAS A CERTAIN MAN CALLED SIMON (MAGUS), WHO PREVIOUSLY PRACTICED SORCERY IN THE CITY AND ASTONISHED THE PEOPLE OF SAMARIA, CLAIMING THAT HE WAS SOMEONE GREAT, TO WHOM ALL THEY GAVE HEED, FROM THE LEAST TO THE GREATEST, SAYING ‘THIS IS THE GREAT POWER OF GOD.’ AND THEY HEEDED HIM BECAUSE HE HAD ASTONISHED THEM WITH HIS SORCERIES FOR A LONG TIME.”  FOURTH, THEY INCITE SIN TO TRY TO CAUSE HUMANS TO COMMIT SIN THROUGH DEMON-POSSESSIONS. IN 2ND SAMUEL 24:1-25 CONCERNS SATAN THAT STOOD UP AGAINST ISRAEL TO ENTICE DAVID TO SIN. ALSO THE SCRIPTURE IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 21:1-30.  FIFTH, THEY ARE LIMITED IN DEMON-POSSESSIONS. IN 1ST KINGS 22:1-28 SAYS MICAIAH THE PROPHET HAS PROPHESIED THAT ALL THE KING’S PROPHETS A LIARS AND THE KING WILL NOT PROSPER. SO THE KING PUT HIM IN PRISON FOR IT AND IT LIMITED THE LYING PROPHETS AND THE KING.  SIXTH, THEY DEMON-POSSESS HUMANS, BUT NOT TRUE CHRISTIANS IN ROMANS 8:1-2. IN MATTHEW 4:24 SAYS “THEN HIS FAME WENT THROUGHOUT ALL OF SYRIA, AND THEY BROUGHT TO HIM ALL SICK PEOPLE WHO WERE AFFLICTED WITH VARIOUS DISEASES AND TORMENTS, AND THOSE WHO WERE DEMON-POSSESSED, EPILEPTIC AND PARALYTICS, AND HE HEALED THEM.”  SEVENTH, ARE THE THINGS THAT ARE CONDITIONS BY DEMON-POSSESSION ARE IN MATTHEW 12:43-45 SAYS “WHEN AN UNCLEAN SPIRIT GOES OUT OF A MAN, HE GOES THOUGH DRY PLACES SEEKING REST, AND FINDS NONE. THEN HE SAYS, ‘I WILL RETURN TO MY HOUSE FROM WHICH I CAME.’ AND WHEN HE COMES, HE FINDS IT EMPTY, SWEPT AND PUT IN ORDER. THEN HE GOES AND TAKES WITH HIM SEVEN OTHER SPIRITS (THE LORD LUCIFER’S PARTY IN REVELATION 13-20) MORE WICKED THEN HIMSELF, AND THEY ENTER AND DWELL THERE, AND THE LAST STATE OF THAT MAN IS WORSE THAN THE FIRST, SO SHALL IT ALSO BE WITH THIS WICKED GENERATION.”  EIGHTH, ARE THE THINGS THAT ARE SYMPTOMS BY DEMON-POSSESSION ARE IN MATTHEW 8:28-32 MENTIONS “WHEN HE HAD COME TO THE OTHER SIDE, TO THE COUNTRY OF THE GERGESENES (GADARENES) THERE MET HIM TWO DEMON-POSSESSED MEN, COMING OUT OF THE TOMBS, EXCEEDINGLY FIERCE, SO THAT NO ONE COULD PASS THAT WAY. AND SUDDENLY THEY CRIED OUT, SAYING, ‘WHAT HAVE WE TO DO WITH YOU, JESUS, YOU SON OF GOD? HAVE YOU COME HERE TO TORMENT US BEFORE THE TIME?’ NOW A GOOD WAY OFF FROM THEM THERE WAS A HERD OF MANY SWINE FEEDING. SO THE DEMONS BEGGED HIM, SAYING, ‘IF YOU CAST US OUT, PERMIT US TO GO AWAY INTO THE HERD OF SWINE.’ AND HE SAID TO THEM, ‘GO.’ SO WHEN THEY HAD COME OUT, THEY WENT INTO THE HERD OF SWINE. AND SUDDENLY THE WHOLE HEARD OF SWINE RAN VIOLENTLY DOWN THE STEEP PLACE INTO THE SEA AND PERISHED IN THE WATER.” IN MARK 9:17-29 STATES “THEN ONE OF THE CROWD SAID, ‘TEACHER, I BROUGHT YOU MY SON (BOY), WHO HAS A MUTE SPIRIT. AND…IT SEIZES HIM, IT THROWS HIM DOWN, HE FOAMS AT THE MOUTH, GNASHES HIS TEETH AND BECOMES RIGID. SO I SPOKE TO YOUR DISCIPLES THAT THEY SHOULD CAST IT OUT, BUT THEY COULD NOT. HE ANSWERED HIM AND SAID, O FAITHLESS GENERATION HOW LONG SHALL I BE WITH YOU? HOW LONG SHALL I BEAR WITH YOU? BRING HIM TO ME. THEN THEY BROUGHT HIM TO HIM. AND WHEN HE SAW HIM, IMMEDIATELY THE SPIRIT CONVULSED HIM, AND HE FELL ON THE GROUND AND WALLOWED, FOAMING AT THE MOUTH. SO HE ASKED HIS FATHER, HOW LONG HAS THIS BEEN HAPPENING TO HIM? AND HE SAID, ‘FROM CHILDHOOD, AND OFTEN HE HAS THROWN HIM BOTH INTO THE FIRE AND INTO THE WATER TO DESTROY HIM. BUT IF YOU CAN DO ANYTHING, HAVE COMPASSION ON US AND HELP US.’ JESUS SAID TO HIM, ‘IF YOU CAN BELIEVE ALL THINGS ARE POSSIBLE TO HIM WHO BELIEVES.’ IMMEDIATELY THE FATHER OF THE CHILD CRIED OUT AND SAID WITH TEARS, ‘LORD, I BELIEVE, HELP MY UNBELIEF. WHEN JESUS SAW THAT THE PEOPLE CAME RUNNING TOGETHER, HE REBUKED THE UNCLEAN SPIRIT, SAYING TO IT, DEAF AND DUMB SPIRIT, I COMMAND YOU COME OUT OF HIM AND ENTER HIM NO MORE!’ THEN THE SPIRIT CRIED OUT, CONVULSING HIM GREATLY, AND CAME OUT OF HIM. AND HE BECAME AS ONE DEAD, SO THAT MANY SAID, ‘HE IS DEAD.’ BUT JESUS TOOK HIM BY THE HAND AND LIFTED HIM UP, AND HE AROSE. AND WHEN HE HAD COME INTO THE HOUSE, HIS DISCIPLES ASKED HIM PRIVATELY, ‘WHY COULD WE NOT CAST IT OUT?’ SO HE SAID TO THEM, ‘THIS KIND CAN COME OUT BY NOTHING BUT PRAYER AND FASTING.’ IN LUKE 8:27-37 IT TELLS US ABOUT A MAN WHO HAD NO CLOTHES LIVING IN A TOMB AND NOT A HOUSE. HIS NAME WAS LEGION WITH OVER 2,000 DEMONS IN HIM. BUT JESUS MET HIM AND CAST OUT THOSE DEMONS COMMANDING THEM TO ENTER INTO THE SWINE. AND AFTERWARD THE MAN WAS IN HIS RIGHT MIND.  NINTH, ARE THE THINGS THAT ARE SYMPTOMLESS BY DEMON-POSSESSION ARE IN MARK 1:23-27 SAYS “NOW THERE WAS A MAN IN THEIR SYNAGOGUE WITH AN UNCLEAN SPIRIT. AND HE CRIED OUT, SAYING, ‘LET US ALONE! WHAT HAVE WE TO DO WITH YOU, JESUS OF NAZARETH? DID YOU COME TO DESTROY US? I KNOW WHO YOU ARE—THE HOLY ONE OF GOD!’ BUT JESUS REBUKED HIM SAYING, ‘BE QUIET AND COME OUT OF HIM.’ AND WHEN THE UNCLEAN SPIRIT HAD CONVULSED HIM AND CRIED OUT WITH A LOUD VOICE, HE CAME OUT OF HIM. THEN THEY WERE ALL AMAZED, SO THAT THEY QUESTIONED AMONG THEMSELVES SAYING, ‘WHAT IS THIS? WHAT NEW DOCTRINE IS THIS? FOR WITH AUTHORITY HE COMMANDS EVEN THE UNCLEAN SPIRITS AND THEY OBEY HIM.’” ALSO CHRISTIANS CANNOT BE DEMON-POSSESSED, BECAUSE THEY WALK IN THE SPIRIT (FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:24) IN ROMANS 8:1.  **THE MAIN SYMPTOMS OF DEMON-POSSESSIONS**  THE MAIN SYMPTOMS OF THE LORD LUCIFER’S SEVERE DEMON POSSESSION CONCERNS BEING ANTISOCIAL BY WHICH THE PERSON WOULD WEAR NO CLOTHES AND DID NOT KEEP COMPANY IN THE HOUSE OR AMONG OTHERS. SECOND, IT CONCERNS VIOLENCE BEING DANGEROUS TO OTHERS BY WHICH THE FALLEN PERSON WOULD HAVE TO BE SEIZED, BOUND AND KEPT UNDER GUARD. THIRD, IS UNUSUAL STRENGTH TO BREAK BONDS OR FETTERS. FOURTH, IS MORAL DEPRAVITY TO VIOLATE NORMS OF MODESTY & COMMIT LAWLESSNESS IN DRESS. FIFTH, IS BLINDNESS AND NOT BEING IN HIS RIGHT MIND. SIXTH, ARE PAROXYSMS AND FITS OF RAGE TO ATTACK ANYONE WHO CAME NEAR. THESE SYMPTOMS DERIVE FROM LUKE 8:26-39 & ACTS 10:38.  **THE MILDER SYMPTOMS OF DEMON-POSSESSIONS**  THE MILDER SYMPTOMS OF LUCIFER’S CONTROLLABLE DEMON POSSESSION CAN INVOLVE THE COMPULSIVE BEHAVIOR TO CURSE GOD, ANTAGONISM TOWARD THE HOLY BIBLE AS A WHOLE, SUICIDAL AND MURDEROUS THOUGHTS, BITTERNESS & HATRED TOWARD GOD’S PEOPLE, COMPULSIVE TESTING, VICIOUS USE OF TONGUES AGAINST OTHERS, TERRIFYING FEELINGS OF GUILT, PHYSICAL SYMPTOMS WITH NO MEDICAL EXPLANATION SUCH AS SUDDEN CHOKING SENSATIONS, MOVING PAINS AND FAINTING, DEEP DEPRESSION OR DESPONDENCY, PANIC OR ABNORMAL FEARS, HORRIBLE RECURRING DREAMS, SURGES OF VIOLENT RAGE AND DOUBT OF PERSONAL MERCY IN THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. THESE THINGS ARE ATTACKS TO THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN DAILY BY THE LORD LUCIFER. SUCH AS THE LORD STEPHEN IN HIS ARREST IN ACTS 6:12 WHICH CONCERNS BEING SEIZED, THROWN DOWN, FOAMING AT THE MOUTH, GNASHING HIS TEETH AND BECOMING RIGID BECAUSE OF THE LORD LUCIFER’S POSSESSION. BUT THERE’S HOPE! IN ACTS 7:54 THE TABLES TURNS IN THE LORD STEPHEN’S FAVOR AND THE LORD LUCIFER IN HIS ARREST IS SEIZED, THROWN DOWN, FOAMS AT THE MOUTH, GNASHES HIS TEETH AND BECOMES RIGID BECAUSE OF THE LORD STEPHEN’S DEFENSE IN MEASURING IT BACK IN ACTS 7:51-7:53.  **WHAT ARE THE DIFFERENT TYPES OF ANGEL LORDS-LADIES?**  ANGELS FALL INTO 2 CATEGORIES: THE FALLEN ANGELS & THE UNFALLEN ANGELS. MICHAEL IS HEAD OF THE ANGELS, AS GOD’S FAITHFUL GENERAL IN DANIEL 10:21; 12:1; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:16; JUDE 1:9 & REVELATION 12:7-10. GABRIEL IS GOD’S HERO IN DANIEL 8:16; 9:21 & LUKE 1:18-19, 26-38. THE ELECT ANGELS IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 5:21. THE ANGELS OF UNDEFILED HOLINESS IS IN GENESIS 3:24; EXODUS 25:18, 20. THE ANGELS OF PURIFICATIONS IS IN ISAIAH 6:2-7. THE PRINCIPALITIES & POWERS AS FALLEN ANGELS OR UNFALLEN ANGELS IS IN ROMANS 8:38; EPHESIANS 1:21; 3:10; COLOSSIANS 1:16; 2:10, 15; 1ST PETER 3:22 & LUKE 21:26. THE FALLEN ANGELS IS IN MATTHEW 25:41; MARK 5:9; JOHN 8:44; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:3; 1ST TIMOTHY 4:1; 2ND PETER 2:4; JUDE 1:6; REVELATION 20:7-10 & LUKE 8:30; 10:18.  **IS THERE AN ANGEL LORD---LADY OF DEATH?**  THE HOLY BIBLE TEACHES OF AN ANGEL WHO CAN KILL 185,000 IN ONE BLOW IN 2ND KINGS 19:35. THE DEATH OF THE FIRSTBORN MAY BE FROM THE WORK OF AN ANGEL OF DEATH IN EXODUS CHAPTER 12. DEATH OCCURS IN ROMANS 6:23; HEBREWS 9:27 & REVELATION 20:11-15. ONLY CREATOR AGENTS, WHETHER TRUE OR FALSE ARE AUTHORIZED OR ALLOWED TO KILL IN PRECISE APPOINTED TIMES SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY GOD ALONE IN ACTS 5:1-11, 39; 7:60, WHERE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] ON DOWN TO BABY KIND CANNOT KILL IN ROMANS 13:1-2; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:1-3; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ACTS 5:1-11; 7:60.  **DO BELIEVERS HAVE THE AUTHORITY TO COMMAND ANGEL LORDS-LADIES?**  WITH JESUS, BELIEVERS ARE ALSO LOWER THAN THE ANGELS IN PSALMS 8:4-5 & HEBREWS 2:7-9. BELIEVERS DO NOT HAVE THE ABILITIES TO CONTROL ANGELS IS IN NUMBERS 20:16; DANIEL 3:17-18, 28; 6:22; MATTHEW 25:31; REVELATION 14:10 & ACTS 12:5, 11.  **DO TRUE SEXLESS SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] HAVE THE AUTHORITY TO COMMAND ANGEL LORDS-LADIES?**  WITH STEPHEN, TRUE CHRISTIANS ARE ALSO HIGHER THAN THE ANGELS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:1-3. TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS DO HAVE THE ABILITIES TO CONTROL ANGELS IS IN ROMANS 13:1-10; LUKE 20:35-36 & ACTS 5:38-39; 7:51-53, 55-56.  **DO ANGEL LORDS---LADIES APPEAR TODAY?**  THE BIBLICAL APPEARANCES OF ANGELS IS IN GENESIS 3:24; 16:1; 18:2; 19:1-11; 32:1; NUMBERS 22:22; JUDGES 6:22; 1ST CHRONICLES 21:30; MATTHEW 28:5, 20; REVELATION 22:8-9, 16 & ACTS 7:1-56; 29:2. THE ANGELIC VISITATIONS COME IN A VARIETY OF FORMS, SUCH AS IN 2ND KINGS 6:16-17; PSALMS 91:4; ROMANS 1:20; HEBREWS 13:2; LUKE 2:13 & ACTS 7:30-38; 27:23; 29:2. WE MUST HEED THE DIVINE WARNINGS ABOUT ANGELIC BEINGS IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:14-15; GALATIANS 1:8; COLOSSIANS 2:18; 1ST JOHN 3:24-4:6; REVELATION 22:18-19 & ACTS 7:30-38.  **IS IT WRONG TO HAVE ANGELICAL FIGURINES?**  NO, UNLESS THEY IDOLIZE THEM IN PRAYER, WORSHIP OR PRAISE, WHICH THE LORD FORBIDS IN 1ST SAMUEL 12:21. SEXUAL IDOLATRY IS DAMNED IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10; GALATIANS 5:19-21; REVELATION 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19 & ACTS 7:39-43. THERE MAY BE AN ALLOWANCE TO DIVINE IDOLATRY IN ACTS 7:42-43. THE LORD IS ONLY WORTHY OF WORSHIP & PRAISE IN PSALMS 9:10; 99:5; LUKE 4:8 & ACTS 7:49-50; 17:22-31.  **DOES THE HOLY BIBLE PROMOTE OR PROHIBIT PRAYING TO ANGEL LORDS---LADIES?**  YES, BECAUSE PRAYER IS ONLY A 100.001% DIRECT RESPONSE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD ONLY: THE DIRECTION OF PRAYER IS UPWARDS TO THE NORTH AND HIGH AND LIFTED UP TOWARDS THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 25:1; 86:4; 121:1-2; 123:1-2; 143:8-12; 145:15. THE DIVINE FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN THROUGH PRAYER IS IN PSALMS 16:2; 73:23-26; 145:17-20; EXODUS 33:11; 1ST KINGS 8:57-59 & MATTHEW 18:20. THE HABIT OF PRAYER IS IN NEHEMIAH 2:4; DANIEL 6:10-11, 13 & LUKE 5:16. THE CONTEMPLATIVE PRAYER IN RESPONSE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRESENCE IS IN PSALMS 27:4, 8; 105:3-4; 1ST CHRONICLES 16:10-11; ISAIAH 55:6; JEREMIAH 29:13; HEBREWS 11:6 & ACTS 17:27-28. THE PRAYER OF ACCEPTANCE IN RESPONSE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WILL IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 3:10; ISAIAH 6:8 & REVELATION 3:20. THE PRAYER OF CONFESSION: IN RESPONSE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOLINESS IS IN 1ST JOHN 5-9 & ISAIAH 6:3-7; 55:7-9. IN RESPONSE TO ALL SEXUALITY BEING EXPOSED IS IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12 & PSALMS 51:1-2, 3-12. THE PRAYER OF CO-OPERATION IN RESPONSE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PURPOSES, WORK OR PLAN IS IN JOHN 15:7-8; PSALMS 119:105-106; JOHN 15:16; LUKE 1:38 & ACTS 5:38-39. THE PRAYER OF CONFIDENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY AND GRACE IS IN HEBREWS 4:16; NEHEMIAH 1:4-7; PSALMS 123:1-2 & JAMES 1:5-8.  PRAYER AND THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WILL: TRUE MOTIVES FOR PRAYER: THE DESIRE THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S NAME BE HONORED IS IN NUMBERS 14:13-16; JOSHUA 7:7-9; 2ND SAMUEL 7:25-6; 1ST KINGS 18:36-37; PSALMS 115:1; MATTHEW 6:9-13; JOHN 17:1 & LUKE 11:2-4. THE DESIRE THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WILL BE FULFILLED IS IN MATTHEW 6:9-13; 26:39, 42; MARK 14:36; HEBREWS 10:7 & LUKE 11:2-4; 22:42. THE FATHER STEPHEN ANSWERS THAT ACCORDS WITH HIS WILL IS IN 1ST JOHN 5:14-15. PETITIONERS MAY ENQUIRE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN TO DISCOVER HIS WILL IS IN PSALMS 143:10; GENESIS 25:22-23; JUDGES 1:1-2; 2ND SAMUEL 2:1 & 1ST CHRONICLES 14:14-15. THE HOLY GHOST (BROTHER JOHN) HELPS BELIEVERS TO PRAY IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WILL IS IN ROMANS 8:26-27. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESPONSE TO PRAYERS ALLOWS BELIEVERS TO DISCERN HIS WILL IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:7-9; EXODUS 33:18-20; 2ND SAMUEL 12:15-18; JOB 19:7-8 & PSALMS 35:13-14. THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES NOT RESPOND TO THE PRAYERS OF THE SEXUAL IS IN JOHN 9:31; PSALMS 66:18; PROVERBS 15:8; ISAIAH 1:15; 59:1-2; LAMENTATIONS 3:44 & 1ST PETER 3:12.  THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PROMISES CONCERNING PRAYER: THE FATHER STEPHEN EXPECTS HIS PEOPLE TO MAKE REQUESTS OF HIM IN PRAYER IS IN MATTHEW 7:7-11; 21:22 & LUKE 11:9-13. THE FATHER STEPHEN PROMISES TO ANSWER PRAYER IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S NAME [THE SECRETIVE WORD OF GOD IN REVELATION 19:13] OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST IS IN JOHN 14:13-14; 15:7, 16; 16:23-24. THE FATHER STEPHEN PROMISES THE RESPOND TO THE PRAYERS OF HIS PEOPLE IN TIME OF TRUE NEED IS IN PSALMS 50:14-15; 91:14-16. THE FATHER STEPHEN PROMISES THE HEAR THE PRAYERS OF THE TRULY OPPRESSED IS IN PSALMS 10:17; 102:19-20; EXODUS 22:22-23, 26-27 & ISAIAH 41:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN PROMISES THE HEAR THE PRAYERS OF THE TRULY PENITENT IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 7:14; EZEKIEL 36:37 & ZECHARIAH 10:6; 13:8-9. THE FATHER STEPHEN PROMISES TO HEAR THE PRAYERS OF THE TOTALLY OBEDIENT IS IN 1ST JOHN 3:22. THE NEED IN PRAYER TO HAVE CONFIDENCE IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PROMISES IS IN MARK 11:24; MATTHEW 18:19 & 1ST JOHN 5:14.  PRAYER AND WORSHIP: WORSHIP IS A FUNDAMENTAL REQUIREMENT OF A HOLY LIFE: ALL NATIONS ARE EXHORTED TO WORSHIP THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 16:28-29 & PSALMS 29:1-2; 96:9. ISRAEL IS COMMANDED TO WORSHIP THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 2ND KINGS 17:36 & PSALMS 95:6-7; 99:4-5. THE RIGHT ATTITUDES IN WORSHIP ARE IMPERATIVE: REVERENCE, HUMILITY & HUMBLENESS CHARACTERIZES ACCEPTABLE WORSHIP IS IN HEBREWS 12:28-29; PSALMS 5:7; 95:6; 138:2 & ECCLESIASTES 5:1. HONESTY, WITHOUT HYPOCRISY, CHARACTERIZES ACCEPTABLE WORSHIP IS IN AMOS 5:21-24; MATTHEW 15:7-9; MARK 7:6-7; ISAIAH 29:13; JOHN 4:24 & LUKE 18:9-14. PRAYER CAN FOCUS ON DIFFERENT ASPECTS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CHARACTER: PRAYER CAN FOCUS ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOLINESS IS IN EXODUS 15:11 & PSALMS 77:13; 96:9; 99:5. PRAYER CAN FOCUS ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GLORY IS IN PSALMS 19:1-6; 29:1-2; 138:5; ROMANS 16:27; PHILIPPIANS 4:20 & JUDE 25. PRAYER CAN FOCUS ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MAJESTY IS IN PSALMS 8:1; 76:4; 96:4-6; 104:1-4. PRAYER CAN FOCUS ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGSHIP IS IN PSALMS 9:7; 22:3; 93:1; 95:3; 97:1; 102:12. PRAYER CAN FOCUS ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE [OMNI-BENEVOLENCE] AND DIVINE GODLY COMPASSION IS IN PSALMS 103:1-18; 111:4; 118:1-4; 145:17-20. PRAYER CAN FOCUS ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUSTICE AND RIGHTEOUSNESS IS IN PSALMS 7:17; 9:8; 97:2, 6; 111:3 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21. PRAYER CAN FOCUS ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATIVE ACTIVITY [GENESIS 1:1-31 & PROVERBS 8:22-31 (RSV)] IS IN NEHEMIAH 9:6 & PSALMS 90:2; 95:3-7; 102:25-27; 104:5-9, 24-26. SUBMIT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN AND THEN YOU CAN RESIST THE LORD LUCIFER AND HIS KINGDOM IS IN JAMES 4:1-10.  PRAYER AS PRAISE AND THANKSGIVING: THE HOLY SCRIPTURE EXHORTS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PEOPLE TO PRAISE AND THANK HIM IS IN PHILIPPIANS 4:6; PSALMS 66:1; 68:4; 95:1-2; 1-5:1-3; EPHESIANS 5:19-20; COLOSSIANS 4:2; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:16-18 & HEBREWS 13:15. PRAISE AND THANKSGIVING IN PRAYER FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GOODNESS TOWARDS HIS PEOPLE: PRAISE AND THANKSGIVING FOR DELIVERANCE AND SALVATION IS IN PSALMS 65:1-5; 66:5-6; 81:1-7; 124:1-8 & JONAH 2:1-9. PRAISE AND THANKSGIVING FOR PROVISION OF MATERIAL NEEDS IS IN PSALMS 65:9-13; MARK 8:6; MATTHEW 15:36; 26:26-27; MARK 14:22-23 & LUKE 22:19-20. PRAISE AND THANKSGIVING FOR HELP IN TIME OF TROUBLE IS IN PSALMS 30:1-12; 34:1-4; 40:1-5; 103:1-5; 116:1-19. PRAISE AND THANKSGIVING FOR THE ENCOURAGEMENT OF OTHER BELIEVERS IS IN PHILIPPIANS 1:3-6; ROMANS 1:8; 2ND CORINTHIANS 8:1; EPHESIANS 1:16 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:3. THE NOTABLE SONGS OF PRAISE AND THANKSGIVING IS IN EXODUS 15:1-18; 2ND SAMUEL 22:2-51; PSALMS 18:1-50; 1ST CHRONICLES 16:8-36 & LUKE 1:46-55. PRAYER AS ASKING THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PEOPLE ARE COMMANDED TO BRING THEIR REQUESTS TO HIM IS IN PHILIPPIANS 4:6; 1ST CHRONICLES 16:11; MATTHEW 7:7; JOHN 16:24; EPHESIANS 6:18-20; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:17; JAMES 5:13 & LUKE 11:9. PRAYER FOR DELIVERANCE FROM DIFFICULTY IS IN PSALMS 4:1; 40:2-3; 107:6; JONAH 2:1-3 & ACTS 12:5. PRAYER FOR DELIVERANCE FROM ALL ENEMIES IS IN PSALMS 17:8-9; 35:4; 2ND KINGS 19:9-11 & 2ND CHRONICLES 14:11. THE PRAYERS OF INDIVIDUALS IN TIME OF CRISIS: JACOBS PRAYER IS IN GENESIS 32:9-12. DAVID’S PRAYER IS IN PSALMS 4:1; 5:1-3; 28:1-9; 30:8-10; 142:1-7. ELIJAH’S PRAYER IS IN 1ST KINGS 19:4. JEREMIAH’S PRAYER IS IN JEREMIAH 15:15-18. HIS SON JESUS CHRIST’S PRAYERS IS IN MATTHEW 26:39; MARK 14:35-36 & LUKE 22:42-44. THE INDIVIDUAL PETITION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN PRAYER: INDIVIDUAL PRAYER FOR GUIDANCE IS IN GENESIS 24:12-14; JUDGES 1:1-2; 6:36-40; 1ST SAMUEL 14:41; 2ND SAMUEL 2:1; 1ST CHRONICLES 14:14-15. INDIVIDUAL PRAYER FOR HEALING IS IN 2ND KINGS 20:1-11 & ISAIAH 38:1-10. INDIVIDUAL PRAYER FOR THE BIRTH OF A CHILD OR CHILDREN IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 1:10-11 & GENESIS 25:21; 30:17. THE CORPORATE PETITION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN: CORPORATE PRAYER FOR DELIVERANCE IS IN EXODUS 2:23; NUMBERS 20:15-16; DEUTERONOMY 26:6-8; JUDGES 3:9; 4:3; 6:7-10 & 1ST SAMUEL 12:8. THE CORPORATE PRAYER FOR RESTORATION IS IN PSALMS 44:23-26; 79:8-9; 80:4-7; 85:4-7. THE CORPORATE PRAYER FOR PROTECTION, ESPECIALLY AT TIMES OF CRISIS IS IN EZRA 8:21-23; 10:1; 2ND CHRONICLES 20:12-13; ESTHER 4:16; PSALMS 74:18-23 & DANIEL 2:17-18. THE FIRST SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] PRAYED TOGETHER WHEN THEY MET IS IN ACTS 1:13-14; 2:42, 46-47; 16:13, 16; 20:36; 21:5. THE FIRST SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] PRAYED TOGETHER AT TIMES OF CRISIS OR IMPORTANT DECISIONS: WHEN THREATENED WITH PUNISHMENT IS IN ACTS 4:24-31; 12:5, 12. WHEN BARNABAS AND SAUL WERE SENT OFF BY THE CHURCH AT ANTIOCH IS IN ACTS 13:3. WHEN PAUL AND SILAS EXPERIENCED PERSECUTION IS IN ACTS 16:25. THE PRAYERS FOR MERCY AND GRACE IS IN PSALMS 130:1-2; 143:1; 2ND CHRONICLES 6:18-19; HEBREWS 4:16 & MATTHEW 20:30-31. THE PRAYER FOR OTHERS: BELIEVERS MUST VALUE OTHERS IS IN PHILIPPIANS 2:3-4. THE EXAMPLES OF PRAYING FOR OTHERS: MOSES PRAYS FOR THE ISRAELITES IS IN DEUTERONOMY 9:18-19, 25-29; EXODUS 32:9-14; 34:9 & NUMBERS 14:11-19. SAMUEL PRAYS FOR ISRAEL IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 7:5-9 & 1ST SAMUEL 12:19-23. JOB PRAYS FOR HIS FRIENDS IS IN JOB 42:10. JEREMIAH PRAYS FOR JUDAH [PRAISE] IS IN JEREMIAH 7:16; 11:14; 14:11. HIS SON JESUS CHRIST INTERCEDES FOR BELIEVERS IS IN ROMANS 8:34; ISAIAH 53:13; HEBREWS 7:25; 1ST JOHN 2:1 & JOHN CHAPTER 17. HIS BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST INTERCEDES FOR BELIEVERS IS IN ROMANS 8:26-27. THE FATHER STEPHEN INTERCEDES FOR THE 60 SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS & THE 60 SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LADIES IS IN ACTS 7:59-60. SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] ARE TO INTERCEDE FOR OTHERS: SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] ARE TO PRAY FOR THEIR ENEMIES [NOT THE SEXUALLY WICKED] IS IN MATTHEW 5:44; LUKE 6:28; 23:34 & ACTS 7:59-60. SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] ARE TO PRAY FOR ONE ANOTHER IS IN EPHESIANS 6:18; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:25; PHILEMON 22; HEBREWS 13:18-19; JAMES 5:14-16 & 1ST JOHN 5:16. SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] ARE THE PRAY FOR RULERS [NOT AN APPROVED SEXUAL NATION] IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 2:1-2. THE EXAMPLES OF PLEAS MADE TO HIS SON JESUS CHRIST ON BEHALF OF OTHERS IS IN MATTHEW 8:5-13; 15:21-28; 17:14-20; MARK 7:24-30; 9:14-29 & LUKE 7:1-10; 9:37-42. THE EXAMPLES OF NOTABLE PRAYERS OF INTERCESSION IS IN 2ND KINGS 19:14-19; ISAIAH 37:14-20; EZRA 8:21-23; DANIEL 9:1-19; JOHN 17:6-26; EPHESIANS 1:15-21; 3:14-21 & COLOSSIANS 1:9-13.  PRAYER AND FAITH: FAITH IS NECESSARY IN ORDER TO APPROACH THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN HEBREWS 11:6. FAITH IS NECESSARY TO RECEIVE BENEFITS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN MARK 6:5-6; JAMES 5:16-18; EPHESIANS 3:12 & HEBREWS 10:22. FAITH IS NECESSARY FOR EFFECTIVE PRAYER IS IN MATTHEW 21:21-22; MARK 11:22-24; JAMES 1:5-8; 5:14-15. HIS SON JESUS CHRIST RESPONDED TO THE PEOPLE’S NEED ON THE BASIS OF FAITH IN THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN MARK 5:25-34; 7:24-30; MATTHEW 8:5-13; 9:20-22, 27-30; 15:21-28 & LUKE 7:1-10; 8:43-48. THE EXAMPLES OF NOTABLE PRAYERS OF FAITH IS IN 1ST KINGS 17:19-22; 18:36-37; JAMES 5:17-18 & 2ND KINGS 4:32-35.  PERSISTENCE IN PRAYER: THE PRINCIPLE OF PERSISTENCE IN PRAYER: PRAYER SHOULD BE MADE WITH PATIENCE AND PERSEVERANCE IS IN PSALMS 40:1; 88:1; 116:2 & 1ST CHRONICLES 16:11. HIS SON JESUS CHRIST TAUGHT HIS DISCIPLES TO PERSIST IN PRAYER IS IN LUKE 11:5-10; 18:1-8. PERSISTENCE IN PRAYER WAS EXEMPLIFIED IN THE EARLY CHURCH IS IN ACTS 1:14; 2:42. PAUL EXHORTED THE HOLY CHURCHES TO PRACTICE PERSISTENT PRAYER IS IN EPHESIANS 6:18; ROMANS 12:12 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:17. THE EXAMPLES OF PERSISTENT PRAYER: ABRAHAM PLEADS PERSISTENTLY FOR THE SEXUAL SODOM IS IN GENESIS 18:23-33. JACOB PERSISTS IN WRESTLING WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN GENESIS 32:24-32. MOSES PERSISTS IN INTERCEDING FOR ISRAEL IS IN DEUTERONOMY 9:25-29 & EXODUS 32:31-32. HANNAH PERSISTS IN ASKS FOR A SON IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 1:10-11. ELIJAH PERSISTS IN PRAYER ABOUT THE RAIN IS IN JAMES 5:17-18 & 1ST KINGS 18:36-44. THE PSALMISTS PERSIST IN CALLING OUT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 88:1-18; 119:147-149; 130:1-6. HIS SON JESUS CHRIST PERSISTED IN PURSUING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WILL IS IN MATTHEW 26:36-43; MARK 14:32-40 & LUKE 22:42-44. THE PERSISTENCE IN PRAYER IS EXEMPLIFIED IN WAITING FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN MICAH 7:7; PSALMS 27:14; 33:20; 37:7; 38:15; 40:1 & ISAIAH 26:8.  ANSWERS TO PRAYER: THE FATHER STEPHEN ANSWERS THE PRAYERS OF HIS SERVANT INDIVIDUALS: THE FATHER STEPHEN ANSWERS HIS SERVANTS THE PSALMISTS’ PRAYERS IS IN PSALMS 3:4; 6:8-9; 30:2-3; 66:19-20; 116:1-2; 118:5; 138:3; 145:18-19. THE FATHER STEPHEN ANSWERS HIS SERVANT MOSES’ PRAYERS IS IN EXODUS 15:23-25; 17:4-7 & NUMBERS 11:10-17. THE FATHER STEPHEN ANSWERS HIS SERVANT HANNAH’S PRAYER FOR A SON IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 1:10-20, 27. THE FATHER STEPHEN ANSWERS HIS SERVANTS THE PROPHETS IS IN PSALMS 99:6; 1ST SAMUEL 7:9; LAMENTATIONS 3:55-57; JONAH 2:1-2 & JAMES 5:17-18. THE FATHER STEPHEN ANSWERS THE PRAYERS OF HIS SERVANTS THE KINGS OF ISRAEL IS IN 1ST KINGS 9:3 & 2ND CHRONICLES 18:31. THE FATHER STEPHEN ANSWERS CORPORATE PETITIONS: ANSWERED PRAYER FOR DELIVERANCE FROM HARDSHIP IS IN DEUTERONOMY 26:7-8; EXODUS 2:23-25; 3:7-9; NUMBERS 20:16; 1ST SAMUEL 12:8 & PSALMS 81:7. ANSWERED PRAYER FOR DELIVERANCE FROM ALL ENEMIES IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 12:10-11; JUDGES 3:9, 15; 2ND KINGS 19:19-20 & 1ST CHRONICLES 5:20. THE FATHER STEPHEN ANSWERS THE PRAYER OF THE OPPRESSED IS IN JAMES 5:4; EXODUS 22:22-23 & JOB 34:28. THE FATHER STEPHEN ANSWERS THE PRAYER FOR HEALING IS IN JAMES 5:14-16; NUMBERS 12:10-15; 1ST KINGS 17:21-22; 2ND KINGS 4:32-35; 20:1-6; 2ND CHRONICLES 32:24; ISAIAH 38:1-6; MATTHEW 8:2-3; MARK 1:40-42; LUKE 5:12-13 & ACTS 9:40. THE FATHER STEPHEN ANSWERS FOR OTHERS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 9:18-19; 1ST SAMUEL 7:8-9 & ACTS 12:5-8.  THE DOUBTS ABOUT PRAYER: THE EXAMPLES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SERVANTS QUESTIONING HIS PROMISES IS IN EXODUS 5:22-23; GENESIS 15:2-3 & JOSHUA 7:7-9. THE EXAMPLES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SERVANTS QUESTIONING THE TASKS HE HAS GIVEN THEM IS IN NUMBERS 11:11-15; 1ST KINGS 19:4; JEREMIAH 15:15-18; 20:7-9, 14-18; JONAH 4:1-3; PSALMS 22:1; MATTHEW 27:46 & MARK 15:34. THE EXAMPLES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SERVANTS EXPRESSING THEIR UNRIGHTEOUS ANGER AND CONFUSION IN PRAYER IS IN JOB 10:2-22; 13:20-27; 14:1-22; PSALMS 13:1-2; 42:9-10; 44:22-26; 77:7-9; 80:4-6; 88:6-9 & HABAKKUK 1:2-3. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESPONSE TO PRAYERS OF FORBIDDEN QUESTIONING OR COMPLAINTS: THE FATHER STEPHEN REITERATES [BACKS DOWN FROM HIS PROMISES OR CHANGES THE PROMISES IN A DIFFERENT OUTCOME] HIS PROMISES TO THOSE WHO QUESTION HIM IS IN GENESIS 15:2-5 & EXODUS 6:1-8. THE FATHER STEPHEN PROVIDES HELP FOR THOSE WHO QUESTION HIM IS IN 1ST KINGS 19:1-8. THE FATHER STEPHEN REBUKES THOSE WHO QUESTION HIM IS IN JOB 40:1-9 & JEREMIAH 15:19-21. THE FATHER STEPHEN EXPLAINS EVENTS TO THOSE WHO QUESTIONS HIM IS IN HABAKKUK 1:5-11.  PRAYERLESSNESS: REASONS FOR PRAYERLESSNESS: UNBELIEF THAT CAUSES SEXUALITY IS IN PSALMS 14:1-4; 53:1-4; JOB 21:15 & ROMANS 3:11. SELF-RELIANCE IS IN JEREMIAH 17:5 & ZEPHANIAH 3:2. WORSHIP OF OTHER GODS WHICH IS SEXUAL IDOLATRY IS IN DEUTERONOMY 32:17-18; JEREMIAH 2:5-6, 8 & ROMANS 1:21-32. GUILT AS A RESULT OF DISOBEDIENCE IS IN GENESIS 3:9-12 & JONAH 1:1-6. TIREDNESS OR BEING WORE OUT OR SIMPLY QUIT IS IN LUKE 22:45; MATTHEW 26:40, 43-45 & MARK 14:37, 40-41. DISCORD OR DISAGREEMENTS IN THE PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST PETER 3:7. THE EXAMPLES OF PRAYERLESSNESS: JOSHUA, AFTER A GREAT VICTORY IS IN JOSHUA 7:2-5. KING AHAZIAH, TURNING TO IDOLS IS IN 2ND KINGS 1:1-6, 16. THE NOMINAL RELIGION OF ISRAEL IS IN ISAIAH 1:14; 43:22; 64:7. ISRAEL TRUSTS IN OTHER PEOPLE RATHER THAN THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ISAIAH 30:1-2; 31:1. ISRAEL’S FAILURE TO REPENT OF THEIR SEXUALITIES IS IN DANIEL 9:13; ISAIAH 9:13 & JEREMIAH 5:3. THE LACK OF AN INTERCESSOR AMONG THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PEOPLE IS IN EZEKIEL 22:30. THE CONSEQUENCES OF PRAYERLESSNESS: ALIENATION AND TOTAL SEPARATION FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 15:6 & PSALMS 73:27. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IS IN ZEPHANIAH 1:4-6 & JEREMIAH 10:21. DISLOYALTY TO HIS SON JESUS CHRIST IS IN MATTHEW 26:74; MARK 14:71; JOHN 18:27 & LUKE 22:60. SPIRITUAL/MENTAL POVERTY IS IN JAMES 4:2; 2ND KINGS 17:15 & JEREMIAH 2:5. INEFFECTIVE MINISTRY IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 2:12; 12:23 & JOHN 15:4-5. THE SURE CONFLICTS OF WARS, BATTLES AND FIGHTS WITH OTHERS BECAUSE OF UNFULFILLED DESIRES LEADING TO IGNORANCE TO ACTS, DO, THINK OR APPROVE FORBIDDEN SEXUALITIES AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JAMES 4:1-10; ROMANS 1:21-32 & ACTS 5:38-39.  ADVICE FOR EFFECTIVE PRAYER: HINDRANCE TO PRAYER: SEXUAL SIN AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ISAIAH 59:2; PSALMS 66:18; JEREMIAH 14:10-12; LAMENTATIONS 3:42-44 & MICAH 3:4. DISOBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ZECHARIAH 7:13; DEUTERONOMY 1:43-45 & PROVERBS 1:28-31. SELFISHNESS [PRIDE AND SELF-CENTERNESS] AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JAMES 4:3. INJUSTICE AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ISAIAH 1:15-17; 58:1-7 & PROVERBS 21:13. THE LACK OF FAITH IN THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JAMES 1:6-7. THE QUALITIES THE LEAD TO EFFECTIVE PRAYER: HUMILITY OR HUMBLENESS [THE OPPOSITE IS PRIDE & SELF-CENTERED WHICH IS SEXUAL SIN] TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN LUKE 7:6; 18:9-14; 2ND SAMUEL 7:18; 2ND CHRONICLES 7:14; PSALMS 51:16-17; ISAIAH 57:15 & MATTHEW 8:8. OBEDIENCE [THE OPPOSITE IS DISOBEDIENCE & BEING DECEIVED WHICH IS SEXUAL SIN] TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST JOHN 2:21-22; 1ST SAMUEL 15:22 & JEREMIAH 7:22-23. RIGHTEOUSNESS WITH GODLY FEAR [THE OPPOSITE IS WICKEDNESS WITH TORMENT WHICH IS SEXUAL SIN] TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ACTS 10:35; PROVERBS 15:29; 1ST KINGS 3:11-12 & PSALMS 34:15. SINGLE-MINDEDNESS [THE OPPOSITE IS DOUBLE-MINDEDNESS WHICH IS SEXUAL SIN] TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JEREMIAH 29:13; DEUTERONOMY 4:29 & 1ST CHRONICLES 28:9. IMPARTIALITY [THE OPPOSITE IS PARTIALITY OR PLAYING FAVORITES WHICH IS SEXUAL SIN] IS IN ACTS 10:34 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21. FAITH [THE OPPOSITE IS TEMPORAL OR ANY OTHER KIND OF FAITH WHICH IS SEXUAL SIN] TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN MATTHEW 7:7-11; 8:5-13; 15:21-28; 21:21-22; MARK 7:24-30; 11:22-24; JOHN 14:12-14 & LUKE 7:1-10; 11:9-13.  PRAYERFULNESS: PRAYERFULNESS IS A HOLY WAY OF LIFE IS IN LUKE 2:37; PSALMS 55:17; 109:4 & DANIEL 6:10-11, 13. PRAYERFULNESS ARISES FROM A HOLY DESIRE TO BE WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 42:1-4; 84:1-2; 130:5-6. PRAYERFULNESS ARISES FROM A HOLY AWARENESS OF NEED THAT CAN ONLY BE AUTHORIZED & MET BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 5:5; ROMANS 13:1-10 & PSALMS 86:1; 105:4. PRAYERFULNESS DEMONSTRATES A CONTINUING TRUST IN THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 15:5-8 & PSALMS 63:1-8. PRAYERFULNESS INVOLVES A HOLY HEART THAT IS RIGHT WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ISAIAH 1:15-17; MATTHEW 6:7; MARK 12:40 & LUKE 20:47. PRAYERFULNESS INVOLVES THE HOLY NEED TO BE HOLY ALERT AND ON YOUR HOLY GUARD WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN MICAH 7:7; MATTHEW 26:41; MARK 14:38; COLOSSIANS 4:2 & LUKE 21:36; 22:40. PRAYERFULNESS NEEDS TO BE HOLY MAINTAINED ESPECIALLY IN DIFFICULT SITUATIONS IS IN LUKE 18:1; HABAKKUK 3:16-19; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:17; 1ST PETER 4:7 & ACTS 16:25. THE EXAMPLES OF PEOPLE WHOSE PRAYERFULNESS PROVED EFFECTIVE: HANNAH, A LADY WOMAN WHO PRAYED FOR A CHILD IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 1:20 & ISAIAH 1:10-18. ELIJAH, AN ORDINARY LORD MAN WHO PRAYED IS IN JAMES 5:17-18 & 1ST KINGS 17:1; 18:41-46. NEHEMIAH, A LORD MAN WHO DISCOVERED THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PLAN THROUGH PRAYER IS IN NEHEMIAH 1:4, 5-11; 2:4-5. DAVID, A LORD MAN THAT WAS SUSTAINED THROUGH TRIALS IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 30:6; 2ND SAMUEL 22:1-4 & PSALMS 3:1-8; 18:1-3. DANIEL, A LORD MAN WHOSE PATIENCE IN PRAYER WAS REWARDED IS IN DANIEL 9:1-19; 10:12. HIS SON JESUS CHRIST, THE GOD MAN WHO PERFECTLY AT ALL TIMES TRUST HIS FATHER STEPHEN IS IN HEBREWS 5:7; JOHN 11:41-42 & LUKE 5:16. THE EARLY CHURCH, THE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] WHICH WAS FOUNDED UPON PRAYER TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ACTS 1:14; 2:42; 4:23-31; 6:4; 12:5. PAUL, WHO PRAYED FOR ALL THE CHURCHES WHICH HE FOUNDED OR VISITED IS IN COLOSSIANS 1:9; ROMANS 1:9-10; EPHESIANS 1:16; PHILIPPIANS 1:4; 1ST THESSALONIANS 3:10; 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:11; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:3 & PHILEMON 4.  PRAYER IN THE CHURCH WORLD: PRAYER WAS THE CENTRE OF THE HOLY LIFE OF THE EARLY CHURCH: THEY PRAYED WHEN THEY MET TOGETHER IS IN ACTS 1:14; 2:42; 4:23-31; 12:12; 20:36; 21:5. THEY PRAYED ABOUT THE HOLY SELECTION [CASTING LOTS], HOLY ORDINATION, HOLY CANDIDACY AND HOLY ELECTION OF SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LEADERS IS IN ACTS 1:24-25; 6:5-6; 13:2-3; 14:23. THEY PRAYED WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN DURING THE GREAT PERSECUTION IS IN ACTS 7:59-60; 9:1-31; 12:5, 12; 16:22-25. THEY PRAYED FOR DIVINE HEALING IS IN ACTS 9:40; 28:7-8. THE APOSTLES’ TEACHING ON PRAYER IN THE HOLY CHURCH LIFE: THE HOLY IMPORTANCE OF PRAYER IS IN COLOSSIANS 4:2; ROMANS 12:12; EPHESIANS 6:18; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:17; 1ST TIMOTHY 2:1 & 1ST PETER 4:7. PRAYER FOR THE HOLY SPREAD OF THE GOSPEL IS IN COLOSSIANS 4:3-4; EPHESIANS 6:19-20 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 3:1. PRAYER FOR THE SICK, ILL, DISEASED & PLAGUED IS IN JAMES 5:14. PRAYER FOR SINNERS [NOT THE SEXUALLY WICKED] IS IN 1ST JOHN 5:16-17 & JAMES 5:16. PRAYER FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SERVANTS IS IN ROMANS 15:30 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 1:11. THE ORDERLY HOLY CONDUCT OF PUBLIC PRAYER IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:4-5, 13-15. THE HOLY PRACTICE OF THE APOSTLES: PRAYER WAS CENTRAL TO THEIR OUTSTANDING MINISTRY IS IN ACTS 6:3-4. THEY PRAYED FOR THE HOLY CHURCH IS IN COLOSSIANS 1:3, 9-10; EPHESIANS 1:16-21; 3:16-19; PHILIPPIANS 1:9-11; 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:2 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:11-12.  THE PRACTICALITIES OF PRAYER: THE HOLY SCRIPTURE STRESSES THE HOLY IMPORTANCE OF PRAYER TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:16-18; ROMANS 12:12 & ACTS 6:3-4. THE IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT COMES UPON THOSE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN WHO DO NOT PRAY IS IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21; PSALMS 53:4; 79:6; JEREMIAH 10:21; ZEPHANIAH 1:4-6 & JAMES 4:2. PRAYERS SHOULD BE EXPRESSLY SIMPLY AND NOT LONG, BUT A SURE WAY TO GET ACTION BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS TO PRAY ALL THE ESTABLISHED PRAYERS IN THE HOLY SCRIPTURES IS IN MATTHEW 6:7-8; ECCLESIASTES 5:1-3; LUKE 18:9-14. PRAYER SHOULD NOT BE OSTENTATIOUS IS IN MATTHEW 6:5-6; 14:23; MARK 6:46 & LUKE 5:16. THE PHYSICAL POSITIONS FOR PRAYER: SITTING WHILE PRAYING IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 7:18; JUDGES 20:26 & NEHEMIAH 1:4. KNEELING WHILE PRAYING, LIKE JAMES WHO INHERITED CALLUSES ON HIS KNEES BY TOO MUCH PRAYER IS IN THE BOOK OF JAMES; LUKE 22:41; 1ST KINGS 8:54; 2ND CHRONICLES 6:13; EZRA 9:5; EPHESIANS 3:14 & ACTS 9:40; 21:5. STANDING WHILE PRAYING IS IN 1ST KINGS 8:22; 1ST SAMUEL 1:26 & MARK 11:25. LYING PROSTRATE WHILE PRAYING IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 20:18; GENESIS 24:52 & NUMBERS 20:6. PRAYING WITH ARMS OUTSTRETCHED IS IN EXODUS 9:29; ISAIAH 1:15; 1ST KINGS 8:54 & 2ND CHRONICLES 6:13. PRAYING WITH HANDS RAISED IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 2:8; EXODUS 9:29; 1ST KINGS 8:22, 54 & PSALMS 63:4; 77:1-2. PRAYER CAN BE OFFERED AT ANY TIME: PRAYING SEVERAL TIMES A DAY IS IN DANIEL 6:10 & PSALMS 55:17; 88:1. PRAYING EARLY IN THE MORNING IS IN MARK 1:35 & PSALMS 5:3; 119:147. PRAYING ALL NIGHT IS IN LUKE 2:37; 6:12 & 1ST SAMUEL 15:11. PRAYING FOR 30 YEARS IN WEAKNESS AND 40 YEARS IN STRENGTH EVERY HOUR OF THE DAY AND EVERY HOUR OF THE NIGHT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 2ND ESDRAS 9:44. PRAYER IS NOT CONFINED TO ANY SINGLE PLACE IS IN JOHN 4:21-24. PRAYING INSIDE A BUILDING IS IN DANIEL 6:10; MATTHEW 6:6 & 1ST KINGS 8:28-30. PRAYING OUTSIDE A BUILDING IS IN MARK 1:35; LUKE 5:16 & ACTS 10:9; 21:5. PRAYER MAY BE ACCOMPANIED BY TRUE FASTING IS IN EZRA 8:23; NEHEMIAH 1:4; PSALMS 35:13; DANIEL 9:3; MATTHEW 17:21; MARK 9:29; LUKE 2:37; 5:33 & ACTS 13:2-3; 14:23.  **WHO ARE THE 4 LIVING CREATURE LORDS---LADIES IN REVELATION?**  THE 4 LIVING CREATURES ARE FOUND IN REVELATION 4:6-9; 5:6-14; 6:1-8; 14:3; 15:7; 19:4. THEIR PARTICULAR DUTIES & DIVINE PURPOSES IS IN 2ND KINGS 3:15; 1ST CHRONICLES 25:1; EZEKIEL 1:12-20 & REVELATION 4:10; 5:6-14; 15:7. THESE OTHER 4 LIVING CREATURES IS SIMILAR, BUT NOT THE SAME IN REVELATION IN ISAIAH 6:1-3 & EZEKIEL 1:1-28; 10:1-22. THE ONLY KNOWN 10 MALE ANGELS IN ALL SCRIPTURE ARE LUCIFER [FELL & BECAME THE DEVIL], MICHAEL, GABRIEL, URIEL, JEREMIEL, RAPHAEL, REMPHAN, JESUS, STEPHEN---THE ANGEL OF THE LORD & YAHWEH---THE ANGEL OF THE LORD. THE ONLY KNOWN 10 FEMALE ANGELS ARE LUCY, MICHAL, GABRIELLA, RAPHAELLA, MARY, ATARAH, STEPHANIE, VICTORIA, BARBARA---THE FEMALE ANGEL OF THE LORD & VICTORIA---THE FEMALE ANGEL OF THE LORD ALL DERIVED FROM ISAIAH 47:5.  **WHO IS THE ANGEL METATRON?**  THE LORD METATRON [ENOCH]- (HIGHEST YOUTH & MEDIATOR)-THE OTHER BIBLE: HAGGADAH PAGE 17. **THE LORD ENOCH’S BOOK ON THE SEFER HEKHALOT AS 3RD ENOCH IS CALLED THE BOOK OF PALACES:** THERE IS 48 CHAPTERS IN THE BOOK OF PALACES AND IS CLAIMED TO BE WRITTEN BY RABBI ISHMAEL WHO LIVED 90AD TO 135AD. HE WAS A TANNA, A RABBINIC SAGE WHOSE WRITINGS ARE HELD IN THE JEWISH MISHNAH. IN 3RD ENOCH, ENOCH ASCENDS TO HEAVEN AND IS TRANSFORMED INTO THE ANGEL METATRON. WHICH METRATON REFERS TO “**THE LESSER YAHWEH**” WHICH IS THE FATHER STEPHEN IN LORDSHIP IN JOHN 8:58. METRATON WAS THE ANGEL (LORD) WHO WENT BEFORE THE ISRAELITES AFTER THEIR EXODUS FROM EGYPT. THIS ANGEL (LORD) IS SAID TO HAVE LED THE ISRAELITES THROUGH THE WILDERNESS, ACTING LIKE A ROMAN ARMY METATOR, DIRECTING THE WAY TO THE ISRAELITES. METRATON CARRIED THE FATHER STEPHEN’S NAME WHICH GIVES HIM POWER AND ALSO MEASURED THE DEITY OF THE DIVINE BODY. METRATON IS EQUAL TO THE NAME SHADDAI WHICH IS A NAME FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN. METRATON IS SAID TO BE APPOINTED OVER THE ARCHANGELS OF MICHAEL AND GABRIEL. METRATON IS AS A METATOR OR FORERUNNER SINCE HE SHOWED THEM THE WAY OF ESCAPE FROM THE WILDERNESS OF THIS WORLD INTO THE PROMISED LAND OF HEAVEN. METRATON IS THE GUARD OF ENOCH THAT WAS CLOTHED WITH THE SPLENDOR OF LIGHT AND MADE INTO A GUARDIAN OF ALL THE SOULS THAT ASCEND TO THE EARTH. METRATON IS THE ONE WHO SERVED NEXT TO THE THRONE OF YAHWEH AS A CO-OCCUPANT OF THE THRONE. METRATON IS SAID TO HAVE CELESTIAL FUNCTIONS SUCH AS THE WITNESS OF ALL THOUGHTS, WORDS AND ACTIONS, THE PRINCE OF THE WORLD, MEDIATOR FOR THE EARTH & GUARDIAN OF THE WORLD. METATRON AS MEDIATOR BETWEEN GOD & ANGELS CAN BE TRUE, BUT BETWEEN GOD & MEN IS JESUS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 2:5. WE MUST BE CAREFUL OF BULLSHIT [NONSENSE], BUT SOME OF THIS IS A LEVEL OF TRUTH IN THE EXODUS; COLOSSIANS 2:18-19 & 1ST TIMOTHY 4:7.  FOR EXAMPLE, LADIES CAN NOT OPERATE IN THE OFFICE OF A TRUE BISHOP (OVERSEER), EXCEPT A LOWER OFFICE CALLED A LIASON. MANY SO-CALLED AUTHORITIES SWEARS THAT THERE IS NO OFFICE CALLED A LIASON, BUT TO PROVE A OFFICE OF A LIASON IS ONE WHO HELPS THE BISHOP, LIKE HIS WIFE OR HELPMATE. A BISHOP [OVERSEER] HAS 100.0000% PROTECTION, WHICH IS INVINCIBLE, IMPREGNABLE, INVULNERABLE & IMMUNE FROM ALL FEMALE POSITIONS & THE MALE POSITIONS CAN NEVER COME TO ANOTHER MALE POSITION AT ANY TIME TO AFFECT IT IN ANY WAY. A LIASON HAS 100.0000% PROTECTION, WHICH IS INVINCIBLE, IMPREGNABLE, INVULNERABLE & IMMUNE FROM ALL MALE POSITIONS, EXCEPT THE BISHOP’S [OVERSEER’S] POSITION & THE FEMALE POSITIONS CAN NEVER COME TO ANOTHER FEMALE POSITION AT ANY TIME TO AFFECT IT IN ANY WAY. THE HIGH CHIEF BISHOP [OVERSEER] [ESTABLISHED AS THE NUMBER 1 TO NOT BE SCREWED WITH IN REVELATION 4-5 [SINGLE] & 21-22 [MARRIED] HAS THE TITLE OF POPE [ESTABLISHED AS THE NUMBER 1 TO NOT BE SCREWED WITH IN REVELATION 4-5 [SINGLE] & 21-22 [MARRIED] IN THE BIBLICAL LAW OR TITLE OF GOD FATHER [UNESTABLISHED AS THE NUMBER 0 TO BE SCREWED WITH IN REVELATION 2-3 [SINGLE] & 20:7-10 [MARRIED] IN THE BIBLICAL MAFIA [A NOVICE WITHIN 1 MINUTE [30 SECONDS ON THE EUPHORIA CONTINENT & 30 SECONDS ON THE SOUTH AMERICA/NORTH AMERICA CONTINENT] THAT HAS NOT EARNED THE TITLE OF BISHOP OR LIASON IS UNESTABLISHED & COVEN IS IN NOVICE, WHICH MEANS A WITCHES GATHERING & BUT YOU SAY THAT YOU ARE NOT A NOVICE BUT EXPERIENCED & ADVANCED AS A SEXUAL CREATURE CALLED A DUMB ASS BY GOD IN 2ND PETER 2:16, WHICH WILL DISQUALIFY YOU AS A BISHOP OR LIASON, THEN WITHIN THE TIME FRAME FROM A MONTH TO 7 YEARS, YOU THEN BECOME ADVANCED IN YOUR SEXUALITY AS A HOMOSEXUAL CREATURE, THEN EVEN MORE ADVANCED AS A INTERRACIAL ABOMINABLE CREATURE IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:16, 18 & HOSEA CHAPTERS 1 & 2] UNDER THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN ROMANS 13:1-2. THE HIGHER THAN THE MOST HIGHEST OFFICE IN THE MINISTRY LAW IS THE HIGHER THAN THE MOST HIGHEST CHIEF PRINCIPAL PRESIDENCY WHICH IS THE HIGHER THAN THE MOST HIGHEST CHIEF PRINCIPAL BISHOPRIC BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD AS THE HIGHER THAN THE MOST HIGHEST CHIEF PRINCIPAL PRESIDENT (GOVERNOR & MINISTER) OVER ALL LIFE IN SIRACH 23:1-6; ACTS 6:3-8:3. THIS IS THE PRESIDENTIAL POWERS [AUTHORITIES], THAT GOES UP TO IMPERIAL POWERS [AUTHORITIES] TO GOES UP TO LORDLY POWERS [AUTHORITIES] IN ROMANS 13:1-2. ALL POSITIONS DONE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS “**QUALIFIED AS 100% SINGLE LORDSHIP**” AS A NON-APOSTLE & NOT LIVING AS A PHARISEE AS A NON-PHARISEE NOT BEING COMMANDED BY THE PHARISAIC LAW AS A MAN BEING BORN OF GOD IS ABOVE HIS SON JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD “**QUALIFIED IN MARRIAGE LAW**” AS AN QUALIFIED APOSTLE OR LIVING AS A QUALIFIED PHARISEE BEING COMMANDED BY THE PHARISAIC LAW AS A MAN BEING BORN OF A WOMAN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:25; HEBREWS 3:1; PHILIPPIANS 3:5; GALATIANS 4:4; LUKE 20:34-38; ACTS 6:5-15; CHAPTER 26. A BISHOP IS DECLARED IN 1ST TIMOTHY 3:1-7 SAYS “IF A MAN (LORD ENOCH) DESIRES THE POSITION OF A BISHOP, HE DESIRES A GOOD WORK. A BISHOP MUST BE BLAMELESS [LADY VICTORIA THE GREAT VIRGIN IN DIVINE INTERCOURSE], THE HUSBAND OF ONE WIFE (THE LAMBS WIFE THE LADY VICTORIA THE GREAT VIRGIN OF SINGLE BISHOPS IN REVELATION 21), TEMPERATE (SELF-CONTROLLED), SOBER-MINDED, OF GOOD BEHAVIOR, HOSPITABLE, ABLE TO TEACH, NOT GIVEN TO WINE (ADDICTED), NOT VIOLENT, NOT GREEDY FOR MONEY, BUT GENTLE, NOT QUARRELSOME, AND NOT COVETOUS, ONE WHO RULES HIS OWN HOUSE WELL, HAVING HIS CHILDREN IN SUBMISSION WITH ALL REVERENCE. FOR IF A MAN DOES NOT KNOW HOW TO RULE HIS OWN HOUSE, HOW WILL HE TAKE CARE OF THE CHURCH OF GOD? NOT A NOVICE (INEXPERIENCED), BEING PUFFED UP WITH PRIDE HE FALL INTO THE SAME CONDEMNATION [DAMNATION] AS THE DEVIL [LADY VICTORIA THE GREAT WITCH IN SEXUAL INTERCOURSE], HE MUST HAVE A GOOD TESTIMONY AMONG THOSE WHO ARE OUTSIDE, LEST HE FALL INTO REPROACH & THE SNARE OF THE DEVIL [LADY VICTORIA THE GREAT WITCH IN SEXUAL INTERCOURSE].” ALSO IN TITUS 1:5-16 SAYS “IF A MAN (LORD ENOCH) IS BLAMELESS, HUSBAND OF ONE WIFE (LAMB’S WIFE THE LADY VICTORIA THE GREAT VIRGIN IN DIVINE INTERCOURSE), WITH FAITHFUL CHILDREN NOT ACCUSED OF DISSIPATION OR INSUBORDINATION. FOR A BISHOP (OVERSEER) MUST BE BLAMELESS, AS A STEWARD OF GOD, NOT SELF-WILLED, NOT QUICK-TEMPERED, NOT GIVEN TO WINE, NOT VIOLENT, NOT GREEDY FOR MONEY, BUT BEING HOSPITABLE, A (AGAPE) LOVER OF WHAT IS GOOD, SOBER-MINDED, JUST, HOLY, SELF-CONTROLLED (TEMPERATE), HOLDING FAST THE FAITHFUL WORD AS HE HAS BEEN TAUGHT, THAT HE MAY BE ABLE BY SOUND DOCTRINE, BOTH TO EXHORT AND CONVICT THOSE WHO CONTRADICT (THOSE WHO OPPOSE). FOR THERE ARE MANY INSUBORDINATE, BOTH IDLE TALKERS [BULL-SHIT TALKERS FROM PROVERBS 8:30-31 TO ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 29:26 IN THE MARRIAGE WORLD] & DECEIVERS [LADY VICTORIA THE GREAT WITCH IN SEXUAL INTERCOURSE], ESPECIALLY THOSE OF THE CIRCUMCISION, WHOSE MOUTH MUST BE STOPPED, WHO SUBVERT WHOLE HOUSEHOLDS, TEACHING THINGS WHICH THEY OUGHT NOT (SAYING FOOLISH SEXUAL THINGS), FOR THE SAKE OF DISHONEST GAIN. ONE OF THEM, A [SINGLE] PROPHET OF THEIR OWN, SAID, ‘CRETANS ARE ALWAYS LIARS, EVIL [SEXUAL] BEASTS & [SEXUAL] LAZY GLUTTONS.’ THIS TESTIMONY IS TRUE: THEREFORE REBUKE THEM SHARPLY, THAT THEY MAY BE SOUND IN THE FAITH, NOT GIVING HEED TO JEWISH FABLES [BULL-SHIT FROM PROVERBS 8:30-31 TO ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 29:26 IN THE MARRIAGE WORLD] AND COMMANDMENTS [BULL-SHIT FROM PROVERBS 8:30-31 TO ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 29:26 IN THE MARRIAGE WORLD] OF MEN WHO TURN FROM THE TRUTH. TO THE PURE ALL THINGS ARE PURE, BUT TO THOSE WHO ARE DEFILED AND UNBELIEVING NOTHING IS PURE, BUT EVEN THEIR MIND AND CONSCIENCE IS DEFILED. THEY PROFESS TO KNOW GOD, BUT IN WORKS THEY DENY HIM, BEING ABOMINABLE, DISOBEDIENT & DISQUALIFIED FOR EVERY GOOD WORK.”  **DO ANGEL LORDS---LADIES HAVE FREE WILL?**  ANGELS ARE THOSE WHO HAVE PERSONALITIES WITH EMOTIONS IN LUKE 2:1314, ENORMOUS INTELLIGENCE IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:3, 14 & DIVINE WILLS IN 2ND TIMOTHY 2:26. THE FALL OF LUCIFER & VICTORIA PROVES “**FREE CHOICE**” IN ISAIAH CHAPTER 14; 47:1-15; 2ND PETER 2:4 & JUDE 1:6. THERE WAS A PROBATION PERIOD FOR THE ANGELS IN GENESIS 6:1-7; ISAIAH 24:1-23 & ACTS 7:51-53. THE UNFALLEN ANGELS IS IN PSALMS 89:5; MARK 8:38 & 1ST TIMOTHY 5:21. JESUS WAS TEMPTED IN EVERY WAY, BUT WITHOUT SIN IN JOHN 4:23-24, 34; 10:17-18; HEBREWS 4:15 & JAMES 1:12-18. MAN SINS ALWAYS IS IN ROMANS 3:4-23; 5:12.  **ARE THERE ANGEL LORDS---LADIES AMONG US?**  THE ANGELS WALKING AMONG US IS IN GENESIS 16:9; HEBREWS 13:2 & ACTS 7:1-60. WHAT CAN ANGELS DO IN THIS RESPECT? ANGELS CAN INSTRUCT IN GENESIS 16:9, PROTECT IN EXODUS 23:20, HELP IN DANIEL 6:22, APPEAR IN DREAMS & VISIONS IN DANIEL 10:13, DELIVER MESSAGES IN LUKE 1:35 & DO GOD’S PLAN IN GENESIS 1:1-31; JOB 38:7; REVELATION 2:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:1-11, 38-39; 6:1-15; 7:1-60; 9:3-30; 17:22-31; 22:6-21; 26:13-18; 29:2. FALLEN ANGELS DO THE DEVIL’S PLAN IN MATTHEW 12:43-45; 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:14; REVELATION 13-20 & ACTS 5:3; 9:1-2; 10:38; 22:1-5; 26:1-12; 29:2. THE LORD ALONE IS WORSHIPED IN NEHEMIAH 9:6.  **THE 10 ANGEL LORDS OF THE HOLY SCRIPTURE**  **IS THERE AN ANGEL LORD NAMED URIEL IN THE HOLY BIBLE?**  WELL IT DEPENDS ON THE BIBLE TRANSLATION! IN THE KJV WITH THE APOCRYPHA, GLORIOUSLY YES. BUT WITH MANY OTHER BIBLE TRANSLATIONS, SADLY NO. THE ANGEL RAPHAEL, WHICH MEANS “**GOD’S FIRE**” DOES APPEAR IN THE APOCRYPHAL BOOK OF 2ND ESDRAS IN 2ND ESDRAS 4.  THE LORD URIEL- (FIRE) – 2ND ESDRAS 4. THE LORD URIEL, WHOSE NAME MEANS FIRE IS IN 2ND ESDRAS 4:1. THE DEFINITION OF FIRE IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. THE WORD FIRE IN OLD TESTAMENT & MIDDLE TESTAMENT HEBREW AND NEW TESTAMENT GREEK SIGNIFIES A STATE OF COMBUSTION AND THE VISIBLE ASPECTS OF THE FLAME OF FIRE. THE PRODUCTION OF FIRE IN STONE AGE TIMES WAS A SKILL KNOWN TO MAN BY NO MYSTICAL MEANS BUT BY ARTIFICIAL MEANS. MAN EVENTUALLY FOUND OUT THAT IT WAS IMPORTANT TO PROVIDE A BURNING FIRE TO AVOID REKINDLING. ABRAHAM HAD A PIECE OF BURNING FIRE WITH HIM AT ALL TIMES WHEN HE WAS ABOUT TO OFFER ISAAC HIS SON IN GENESIS 22:6. THE MOST COMMON METHODS OF KINDLING THE FIRE AND KEEPING THE FIRE LIT IN ANCIENT BIBLICAL TIMES AND LATER ON IN THE PROCESS OF TIME WERE CALLED BY THE INGENIOUS TECHNIQUE OF THE FIRE-DRILL, WHICH IS THE STRIKING OF FLINT ROCK ON IRON PYRITES FOR THE ALTAR OF PRESENCE TO PRAISE, WORSHIP AND GIVE ADORATION TO THE LORD IN 2ND MACCABEES 10:3.  FIRE USED AS A THEOPHANIES OF GOD IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN EXODUS 3:2 STATES “AND THE ANGEL (LORD) OF THE LORD APPEARED TO HIM IN A FLAME OF FIRE OUT OF THE MIDST OF A BUSH. HE LOOKED, AND BEHOLD, THE BUSH WAS BURNING, YET IT WAS NOT CONSUMED.” ALSO SIMILAR SCRIPTURES ARE IN ACTS 7:30-33. IN EXODUS 13:21-22 SAYS “AND THE LORD WENT BEFORE THEM BY DAY IN A PILLAR OF CLOUD TO LEAD THE WAY, AND BY NIGHT IN A PILLAR OF FIRE TO GIVE THEM LIGHT, SO AS TO GO BY DAY AND NIGHT. HE DID NOT TAKE AWAY THE PILLAR OF CLOUD BY DAY OR THE PILLAR OF FIRE BY NIGHT FROM BEFORE THE PEOPLE.” ALSO SIMILAR SCRIPTURES ARE IN EXODUS 14:24; 40:38; NUMBERS 9:16; 14:14; DEUTERONOMY 1:33; NEHEMIAH 9:12, 19 & PSALMS 78:14; 105:39 & ISAIAH 4:5. IN EXODUS 19:18 IT MENTIONS “NOW MOUNT SINAI WAS WRAPPED IN SMOKE BECAUSE THE LORD HAD DESCENDED ON IT IN FIRE. THE SMOKE OF IT WENT UP LIKE THE SMOKE OF A KILN, AND THE WHOLE MOUNTAIN TREMBLED GREATLY.” IN DEUTERONOMY 4:11 TELLS US “THEN YOU CAME NEAR AND STOOD AT THE FOOT OF THE MOUNTAIN, AND THE MOUNTAIN BURNED WITH FIRE TO THE MIDST OF HEAVEN, WITH DARKNESS, CLOUD, AND THICK DARKNESS (GLOOM).”  FIRE USED IN GLORY AS A SYMBOL IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN EXODUS 24:17 MENTIONS “THE SIGHT OF THE GLORY OF THE LORD (YAHWEH) WAS LIKE A CONSUMING FIRE ON THE TOP (HIGHEST POINT) OF THE MOUNTAIN IN THE EYES OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL.” ALSO A SIMILAR SCRIPTURE IS IN EXODUS 19:18. IN EZEKIEL 1:4 STATES “AS I LOOKED, A STORMY WIND CAME OUT OF THE NORTH (HIGHEST DIRECTION), AND A GREAT CLOUD, WITH BRIGHTNESS AROUND IT, AND FIRE FLASHING FORTH CONTINUALLY, AND IN THE MIDST OF THE FIRE, AS IT WERE GLEAMING METAL.” IN EZEKIEL 1:13 SAYS “AS FOR THE LIKENESS OF THE LIVING CREATURES (CHERUBIM), THEIR APPEARANCE WAS LIKE BURNING COALS OF FIRE, LIKE THE APPEARANCE OF TORCHES MOVING TO AND FRO AMONG THE LIVING CREATURES (CHERUBIM). AND THE FIRE WAS BRIGHT, AND OUT OF THE FIRE WENT FORTH LIGHTNING.”  FIRE USED IN PROTECTIVE PRESENCE IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN 2ND KINGS 6:17 MENTIONS “THEN ELISHA PRAYED AND SAID, ‘O LORD, PLEASE OPEN HIS EYES THAT HE MAY SEE.’ SO THE LORD OPENED THE EYES OF THE YOUNG MAN, AND HE SAW, AND BEHOLD, THE MOUNTAIN WAS FULL OF HORSES AND CHARIOTS OF FIRE ALL AROUND ELISHA.”  FIRE USED IN HOLINESS IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN DEUTERONOMY 4:24 DECLARES “FOR THE LORD YOUR GOD IS A CONSUMING FIRE, A JEALOUS GOD.” ALSO SIMILAR SCRIPTURES ARE IN DEUTERONOMY 9:3 & HEBREWS 12:29.  FIRE IS USED IN RIGHTEOUS JUDGMENT IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN ZECHARIAH 13:9 SAYS “AND I WILL PUT THIS ONE-THIRD INTO THE FIRE, AND REFINE THEM AS ONE REFINES SILVER, AND TEST THEM AS GOLD IS TESTED. THEY WILL CALL UPON MY NAME, AND I WILL ANSWER THEM. I WILL SAY, ‘THEY ARE MY PEOPLE,’ AND THEY WILL SAY, ‘THE LORD IS MY GOD.’” ALSO SIMILAR SCRIPTURES ARE IN 2ND ESDRAS 16:73; SIRACH 2:5 & REVELATION 3:18. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:5-17 DECLARES THAT JESUS CHRIST IS THE ONLY FOUNDATION FOR MAN AND ALL OF MEN’S WORKS WILL BE TRIED BY FIRE. IF IT ENDURES THEY WILL RECEIVE A REWARD BUT IF IT IS BURNED THEY SHALL BE SAVED.  FIRE USED IN WRATH AGAINST SIN IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN ISAIAH 66:15-16 SAYS “FOR BEHOLD, THE LORD WILL COME IN FIRE, AND HIS CHARIOTS LIKE THE WHIRLWIND, TO RENDER HIS ANGER IN FURY, AND HIS REBUKE WITH FLAMES OF FIRE. FOR BY FIRE WILL THE LORD ENTER INTO JUDGMENT (IMPARTIAL JUSTICE OR IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT), AND BY HIS SWORD, WITH ALL FLESH, AND THOSE SLAIN BY THE LORD SHALL BE MANY.”  FIRE USED IN DESTROYING IDOLS IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN EXODUS 32:20 DECLARES “HE TOOK THE CALF THAT THEY HAD MADE AND BURNED IT WITH FIRE AND GROUND IT TO POWDER AND SCATTERED IT ON THE WATER AND MADE THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL DRINK IT.” IN DEUTERONOMY 7:5 TELLS US “BUT THUS SHALL YOU DEAL WITH THEM: YOU SHALL BREAK DOWN THEIR ALTARS AND DASH IN PIECES THEIR PILLARS AND CHOP DOWN THEIR ASHERIM AND BURN THEIR CARVED IMAGES WITH FIRE.” IN DEUTERONOMY 7:25 SAYS “THE CARVED IMAGES OF THEIR GODS YOU SHALL BURN WITH FIRE. YOU SHALL NOT COVET THE SILVER OR THE GOLD THAT IS ON THEM OR TAKE IT FOR YOURSELVES, LEST YOU BE ENSNARED BY IT, FOR IT IS AN ABOMINATION TO THE LORD YOUR GOD.”  FIRE USED TO DESTROY CITIES IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN JOSHUA 6:24 STATES “AND THEY BURNED THE CITY WITH FIRE, AND EVERYTHING IN IT. ONLY THE SILVER AND GOLD, AND THE VESSELS OF BRONZE AND OF IRON, THEY PUT INTO THE TREASURY OF THE HOUSE OF THE LORD.” IN JUDGES 18:27 IT STATES “BUT THE PEOPLE OF DAN TOOK WHAT MICAH HAD MADE, AND THE PRIEST WHO BELONGED TO HIM, AND THEY CAME TO LAISH, TO A PEOPLE QUIET AND UNSUSPECTING, AND STRUCK THEM WITH THE EDGE OF THE SWORD AND BURNED THE CITY WITH FIRE.”  FIRE USED IN DESTROYING CHARIOTS IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN JOSHUA 11:6 DECLARES “AND THE LORD SAID TO JOSHUA. ‘DO NOT BE AFRAID OF THEM, FOR TOMORROW AT THIS TIME I WILL GIVE OVER ALL OF THEM, SLAIN, TO ISRAEL. YOU SHALL HAMSTRING THEIR HORSES AND BURN THEIR CHARIOTS WITH FIRE.’” IN JOSHUA 11:9 SAYS “AND JOSHUA DID TO THEM JUST AS THE LORD SAID TO HIM: HE HAMSTRUNG THEIR HORSES AND BURNED THEIR CHARIOTS WITH FIRE.”  FIRE USED IS DESTROYING ASHERIM IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN DEUTERONOMY 12:3 STATES “YOU SHALL TEAR DOWN THEIR ALTARS AND DASH IN PIECES THEIR PILLARS AND BURN THEIR ASHERIM (IDOL GOD) WITH FIRE. YOU SHALL CHOP DOWN THE CARVED IMAGES OF THEIR GODS, AND DESTROY THEIR NAME OUT OF THAT PLACE.”  FIRE USED IN DESTROYING THE WHOLE INHABITED WORLD IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN 2ND PETER 3:7 MENTIONS “BUT THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH WHICH ARE NOW PRESERVED BY THE SAME WORD, ARE RESERVED FOR FIRE UNTIL THE DAY OF JUDGMENT AND PERDITION (DESTRUCTION) OF UNGODLY MEN.” IN 2ND PETER 3:12 DECLARES “…LOOKING FOR AND HASTENING THE COMING OF THE DAY OF GOD, BECAUSE OF WHICH THE HEAVENS WILL BE DISSOLVED, BEING ON FIRE, AND THE ELEMENTS (FIRE, WATER, EARTH & WIND) WILL MELT WITH FERVENT HEAT?” ALSO AN ANCIENT WORLD WAS DESTROYED BY FIRE IN ISAIAH 24:1-23.  FIRE USED IN PROPHETIC INSPIRATION IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN JEREMIAH 5:14 MENTIONS “THEREFORE THUS SAYS THE LORD, THE GOD OF HOSTS: ‘BECAUSE YOU HAVE SPOKEN THIS WORD, BEHOLD, I AM MAKING MY WORDS IN YOUR MOUTH A FIRE, AND THIS PEOPLE WOOD, AND THE FIRE SHALL CONSUME THEM.’” IN JEREMIAH 20:9 DECLARES “IF I SAY, ‘I WILL NOT MENTION HIM, OR SPEAK ANY MORE IN HIS NAME,’ THERE IS IN MY BONES AS IT WERE A BURNING FIRE SHUT UP IN MY BONES, AND I AM WEARY WITH HOLDING IT IN, AND I CANNOT.” IN JEREMIAH 23:29 STATES “IS NOT MY WORD LIKE FIRE, DECLARES THE LORD, AND LIKE A HAMMER THAT BREAKS THE ROCK IN PIECES?”  FIRE USED IN RELIGIOUS FEELING IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN PSALMS 39:3 TELLS US “MY HEART BECAME HOT WITHIN ME. AS I MUSED, THE FIRE BURNED, THEN I SPOKE WITH MY TONGUE.”  FIRE USED WITH THE HOLY GHOST IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN MATTHEW 3:11 SAYS “I BAPTIZE YOU WITH WATER FOR REPENTANCE, BUT HE WHO IS COMING AFTER ME IS MIGHTIER THAN I, WHOSE SANDALS I AM NOT WORTHY TO CARRY. HE WILL BAPTIZE YOU WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT AND FIRE.” ALSO A SIMILAR SCRIPTURE IS IN LUKE 3:16. IN ACTS 2:1-4 STATES “WHEN THE DAY OF PENTECOST HAD FULLY COME, THEY WERE ALL WITH ONE ACCORD (ONE MIND CALLED **HOMOTHUMADON**) IN ONE PLACE. AND SUDDENLY THERE CAME A SOUND FROM HEAVEN, AS OF A RUSHING MIGHTY WIND, AND IT FILLED THE WHOLE HOUSE WHERE THEY WERE SITTING. THEN THERE APPEARED TO THEM, DIVIDED TONGUES AS OF FIRE, AND ONE SAT UPON EACH OF THEM. AND THEY WERE ALL FILLED WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT AND BEGAN TO SPEAK WITH OTHER TONGUES, AS THE SPIRIT GAVE THEM UTTERANCE.”  FIRE USED ON EARTH IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN ACTS 2:19 SAYS I WILL SHOW WONDERS IN HEAVEN ABOVE AND SIGNS IN THE EARTH BENEATH: BLOOD, FIRE AND VAPOR OF SMOKE. IN 2ND ESDRAS 4:50 DECLARES “THE SAID HE UNTO ME, ‘CONSIDER WITH THYSELF, AS THE RAIN IS MORE THAN THE DROPS, AND AS THE FIRE IS GREATER THAN SMOKE, BUT THE DROPS AND THE SMOKE REMAIN BEHIND: SO THE QUANTITY WHICH IS PAST DID MORE EXCEED.”  FIRE USED IN HEAVEN IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN DEUTERONOMY 4:11 DECLARES “THEN YOU CAME NEAR AND STOOD AT THE FOOT OF THE MOUNTAIN, AND THE MOUNTAIN BURNED WITH FIRE IN THE MIDST OF HEAVEN, WITH DARKNESS, CLOUD AND THICK DARKNESS (GLOOM).” IN DEUTERONOMY 4:36 SAYS “OUT OF HEAVEN HE LET YOU HEAR HIS VOICE THAT HE MIGHT INSTRUCT YOU, ON EARTH HE SHOWED YOU HIS GREAT FIRE, AND YOU HEARD HIS WORDS OUT OF THE MIDST OF THE FIRE.” IN 2ND KINGS 1:12 MENTIONS “SO ELIJAH ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, ‘IF I AM A MAN OF GOD, LET FIRE COME DOWN FROM HEAVEN AND CONSUME YOU AND YOUR FIFTY MEN.’ AND THE FIRE OF GOD CAME DOWN FROM HEAVEN AND CONSUMED HIM AND HIS FIFTY.” ALSO A SIMILAR SCRIPTURE IS IN 2ND KINGS 1:14. IN JOB 1:16 SAYS ‘WHILE HE WAS STILL SPEAKING, ANOTHER ALSO CAME AND SAID, ‘THE FIRE OF GOD FELL FROM HEAVEN AND BURNED UP THE SHEEP AND THE SERVANTS, AND CONSUMED THEM, AND I ALONE HAVE ESCAPED TO TELL YOU!’” IN REVELATION 10:1 MENTIONS “I SAW STILL ANOTHER ANGEL (LORD) COMING DOWN FROM HEAVEN, CLOTHED WITH A CLOUD. AND A RAINBOW WAS ON HIS HEAD, HIS FACE WAS LIKE THE SUN, AND HIS FEET LIKE PILLARS OF FIRE.” IN REVELATION 20:9 DECLARES “THEY WENT UPON THE BREADTH OF THE EARTH AND SURROUNDED THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS (LORDS) AND THE BELOVED CITY (JERUSALEM). AND FIRE CAME DOWN FROM GOD OUT OF HEAVEN AND DEVOURED THEM.” IN LUKE 17:29 MENTIONS “…BUT ON THE DAY THAT LOT WENT OUT OF SODOM IT RAINED FIRE AND BRIMSTONE FROM HEAVEN AND DESTROYED THEM ALL.”  FIRE USED IN HELL IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN MATTHEW 5:22 SAYS “BUT I SAY TO YOU THAT…WHOEVER SAYS ‘YOU FOOL!’ SHALL BE IN DANGER OF HELL FIRE.” IN MATTHEW 18:8 STATES “IF YOUR HAND OR FOOT CAUSES YOU TO SIN, CUT IT OFF AND CAST IT FROM YOU. IT IS BETTER FOR YOU TO ENTER INTO LIFE LAME OR MAIMED, RATHER THAN HAVING TWO HANDS OR FEET, TO BE CAST INTO THE EVERLASTING FIRE.” ALSO SIMILAR SCRIPTURES ARE IN MARK 9:43, 45. IN MATTHEW 18:9 DECLARES “AND IF YOUR EYE CAUSES YOU TO SIN, PLUCK IT OUT AND CAST IT FROM YOU. IT IS BETTER FOR YOU TO ENTER INTO LIFE WITH ONE EYE, RATHER THAN HAVING TWO EYES, TO BE CAST INTO HELL FIRE.” ALSO A SIMILAR SCRIPTURE IS IN MARK 9:47. IN MATTHEW 25:41 DECLARES “THE HE WILL ALSO SAY TO THOSE ON THE LEFT HAND, ‘DEPART FROM ME, YOU CURSED, INTO EVERLASTING FIRE PREPARED FOR THE DEVIL AND HIS ANGELS (LORDS)…” IN JAMES 3:6 DECLARES “AND THE TONGUE IS A FIRE, A WORLD OF INIQUITY (UNRIGHTEOUSNESS). THE TONGUE IS SO SET AMONG OUT MEMBERS THAT IT DEFILES THE WHOLE BODY, AND SETS ON FIRE THE COURSE OF NATURE (ALL EXISTENCE), AND IT IS SET ON FIRE BY HELL.” IN JUDE 7 STATES “…AS SODOM AND GOMORRAH, AND THE CITIES AROUND THEM IN A SIMILAR MANNER TO THESE, HAVING GIVEN THEMSELVES OVER TO SEXUAL IMMORALITY AND GONE AFTER STRANGE FLESH ARE SET AS AN EXAMPLE, SUFFERING THE VENGEANCE OF ETERNAL FIRE.” IN REVELATION 20:10 MENTIONS “THE DEVIL, WHO DECEIVED THEM, WAS CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE AND BRIMSTONE WHERE THE BEAST AND THE FALSE PROPHET ARE. AND THEY WILL BE TORMENTED DAY AND NIGHT FOREVER AND EVER.” ALSO SIMILAR SCRIPTURES ARE IN REVELATION 19:20; 20:14-15; 21:8.  **IS THERE AN ANGEL LORD NAMED RAPHAEL [AZARIAH] IN THE HOLY BIBLE?**  WELL IT DEPENDS ON THE BIBLE TRANSLATION! IN THE KJV WITH THE APOCRYPHA, GLORIOUSLY YES. BUT WITH MANY OTHER BIBLE TRANSLATIONS, SADLY NO. THE ANGEL RAPHAEL, WHICH MEANS “**GOD HEALS**” DOES APPEAR IN THE APOCRYPHAL BOOK OF TOBIT IN TOBIT 12:3, 15. THE ANGEL OF THE POOL THAT HEALED A MAN BEING INVALID OF 38 YEARS MAYBE RAPHAEL IN JOHN 5:1-17. THE LORD IS THE ONE WHO HEALS ALL YOUR DISEASES IN PSALMS 103:3. THE LORD HEALED A LAME MAN THAT WAS PARALYZED FOR 46 YEARS IN ACTS 3:1-4:31.  THE LORD RAPHAEL [AZARIAH]- (HEALING) – TOBIT 5:13. THE LORD RAPHAEL [AZARIAH], WHOSE NAME MEANS DIVINE HEALING IS IN TOBIT 5:13. THE REASONABLENESS OF DIVINE HEALING: THE FATHER STEPHEN IS DEFINITELY INTERESTED IN THE HUMAN BODY IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-20. MAN WAS CREATED IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMAGE IS IN GENESIS 1:26, 27; 9:6 & LUKE 12:4, 5. THE HUMAN BODY IS INCLUDED IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S REDEMPTION PLAN IS IN ROMANS 8:23 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:19, 20. THE BODY OF A SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORD IS A MEMBER OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:15 & ACTS 6:7. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS DEEPLY CONCERNED ABOUT THE SANCTITY OF THE BODY OF HIS CHILDREN: THIS DOES NOT MEAN TO TEACH YOUR CHILDREN TO HAVE SEX IN MARRIAGE, WHICH IS A CORRUPTION IN THE WORLD THROUGH LUST IS IN 2ND PETER 1:4 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:15-18. THE HUMAN BODY OF THE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORD IS THE TEMPLE OF THE HOLY GHOST IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:19 & ACTS 6:5; 7:55-56. THE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS ARE URGED TO PRESENT THEIR BODY AS A LIVING SACRIFICE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN DANIEL 3:28; ROMANS 12:1 & ACTS 7:59-60. THE HUMAN BODY IS TO BE RESURRECTED IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:14 & EPHESIANS 1:14. THERE IS A VITAL RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN THE SOUL AND THE SPIRIT OF MAN AND HIS PHYSICAL BODY, IF BEING SICK IT IS USUALLY CAUSED BY THE CONDITION OF THE SOUL AND HIS SPIRIT. MAN’S NEEDS ARE TWO-FOLD: HE HAS TWO DISTINCT NATURES. ONE IS MATERIAL & ONE IS SPIRITUAL IS IN MARK 16:15-18. THE ORIGIN OF SICKNESS: HISTORICALLY. THIS IS PROVEN IN ROMANS 5:12. THE AFFLICTION THAT CAME UPON JOB FROM SATAN BY THE SPECIAL PERMISSION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOB 2:7; 42:10. THOSE WHOM THE FATHER STEPHEN HEALED WERE OPPRESSED OF THE DEVIL IS IN ACTS 10:38. THE WOMAN WHO HAD BEEN BOWED OVER FOR 18 YEARS IS IN LUKE 13:16. THE PROPHETIC OUTLINE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MINISTRY IS IN LUKE 4:18. THE ENMITY BETWEEN SATAN AND THE SEED OF THE WOMAN IS IN GENESIS 3:15. THE MAN IN CORINTH TURNED OVER TO SATAN FOR THE DESTRUCTION OF THE FLESH IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:5. THE SICKNESS IS AMONG THE CURSES OF THE BROKEN LAW IS IN DEUTERONOMY 28:15, 22, 27, 28, 35. PAUL’S THORN IN THE FLESH IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:7. SATAN BOUND DURING THE MILLENNIUM IS IN ISAIAH 11:9; 33:24; MALACHI 4:2 & REVELATION 20:2, 3. THE FATHER STEPHEN REBUKED SICKNESS IS IN LUKE 4:35, 39. PHYSIOLOGICALLY. ALL SICKNESS IS A RESULT OF SIN AND DOES NOT MEAN THE PERSON HAD SINNED BUT IF THE WORLD WAS PERFECT THERE WOULD BE NO SICKNESS. SOME SICKNESS AND AFFLICTIONS ARE THE RESULT OF SPECIFIC SINS IS IN JOHN 5:14; 9:2 & PSALMS 31:10; 38:3-10. THE FINDINGS OF PHYSICIANS AND PSYCHOLOGISTS IS IN MATTHEW 5:21, 22 & ROMANS 14:23. THE MISUSE OF THE BODY IS ULTIMATELY SEXUALITY, FOR IT IS NOT AUTHORIZED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN NOR APPROVED BY HIM, BUT CARRIES SERIOUS CONSEQUENCES TO THOSE WHO ENGAGE IN IT. FOR AT THE VERY BEGINNING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INTENT IT IS DESIGNED AS A DIVINE UNION & NOT A SEXUAL UNION. CORRECTIVELY. BECAUSE OF MAN’S SEXUAL DISOBEDIENCE OR SEXUAL SIN IS IN HEBREWS 12:5-13 & PSALMS 107:17-20. BECAUSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE FOR HIS CHILDREN IS IN HEBREWS 12:5-8, 9, 10 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:5. BECAUSE OF THE FAILURE TO RIGHTLY DISCERN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BODY IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:27-30, 31, 32 & ACTS 6:8-15. BECAUSE OF THE MURMURING AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN’S APPOINTED LEADERS IS IN ROMANS 13:1-10 & NUMBERS CHAPTER 12; 16:46-50. THE SPIRITUAL NATURE OF SICKNESS: SICKNESS IS IN THE WORLD BECAUSE OF SIN. CERTAIN SICKNESS IS THE RESULT OF SPECIFIC SIN. SICKNESS IS A DISCIPLINE IS IN PSALMS 103:3; ISAIAH 33:24 & JAMES 5:15. THE HEALING AND THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE WILL IS IN ISAIAH 55:8, 9; 3RD JOHN 2; LUKE 5:12, 13; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:23 & MARK 9:22, 23: THE SCRIPTURALNESS OF DIVINE HEALING: DIVINE HEALING IN THE OT IS IN GENESIS 20:17, 18; EXODUS 3:13, 14; 15:25, 26; 23:25; NUMBERS 12:1-10, 11-14; 16:41-50; 21:5; DEUTERONOMY 7:15; 30:20; PSALMS 34:19; 91:9, 10; 103:2, 3; 105:37; 107:20; PROVERBS 4:20-22 & HEBREWS 13:8. THE ULTIMATE ESTABLISHMENT IS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD ACTS AS THE LORD YAHWEH IN JOHN 8:58. THE OTHER EXAMPLES OF HEALING IN THE OT IS IN NUMBERS 12:12-15; CHAPTER 16; 2ND SAMUEL 24:25; 1ST KINGS 17:17-24; 2ND KINGS 4:18-37; 5:1-15; 20:1-11 & JOB 42:10-13. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE GREAT PHYSICIAN IN EXODUS 15:26; ISAIAH 64:8; MALACHI 3:6; JAMES 1:17 & JOHN 8:58. THE NAMES OF STEPHEN JEHOVAH IS IN GENESIS 22:14; EXODUS 15:26; 17:8-15; JUDGES 6:24; PSALMS 23:1; JEREMIAH 23:6 & EZEKIEL 48:35. THE LORD JEHOVAH OF THE OT IS THE SAME AS THE LORD STEPHEN OF THE NT IS IN JOHN 8:58; ISAIAH 40:3; JEREMIAH 23:5, 6; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:30 & MATTHEW 3:3. THE FATHER STEPHEN TO ISRAEL IS IN GENESIS 22:14; EXODUS 15:26; 17:15; JUDGES 6:24; PSALMS 23:1; JEREMIAH 23:6; EZEKIEL 48:35. THE FATHER STEPHEN TO THE GOSPEL KINGDOM IS IN PHILIPPIANS 4:19; SONG OF SOLOMON 2:4; JOHN 15:13; EPHESIANS 2:14; JOHN 10:11; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:30; HEBREWS 13:5; JAMES 5:15. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED IN HEBREWS 13:8. THE HEALING IN THE MINISTRY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 6:38; 14:10. THE PROMISE IS IN JOHN 4:52; 14:12. FIRST, THE MINISTRY OF HEALING MIRACLES THAT HE DISPLAYED WAS VERY SUFFICIENT FOR ISRAEL AND HIS DISCIPLES. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS KNOWN AS THE “**GREAT PHYSICIAN**” IN THE SYNOPTIC GOSPELS & ACTS. THROUGHOUT HIS MINISTRY HE CURED, RAISED THE DEAD, PREACHED TO THE CAPTIVE SAINTS (LORDS), CAST OUT DEVILS, HEALED, MADE THE BLIND EYES TO SEE, AND SHOWED HIS OWN GLORY. THE 45 MIRACLES THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN ACHIEVED IN HIS THREE YEAR MINISTRY INVOLVES PETER’S MOTHER IN LAW HEALED IN CAPERNAUM IN MATTHEW 8:14-17; MARK 1:29-31; LUKE 4:38, 39, THE DROUGHT OF FISHES IN GALILEE IN LUKE 5:1-11, THE LEPER CLEANSED IN CAPERNAUM IN MATTHEW 8:1-4; MARK 1:40-45; LUKE 5:12-15, THE PARALYTIC CURED IN CAPERNAUM IN MATTHEW 9:1-8; MARK 2:3-13; LUKE 5:18-26, THE IMPOTENT MAN HEALED IN JERUSALEM IN JOHN 5:1-9, THE WITHERED HAND RESTORED IN GALILEE IN MATTHEW 12:10-13; MARK 3:1-5; LUKE 6:6-11, THE CENTURION’S SERVANT CURED OF THE PALSY IN CAPERNAUM IN MATTHEW 8:5-13; LUKE 7:1-10, THE WIDOWS SON RAISED FROM THE DEAD (NAIN) IN LUKE 7:11-17, THE DEMONIAC HEALED IN GALILEE IN MATTHEW 12:22, 23; LUKE 11:14, THE TEMPEST STILLED IN GALILEE IN MATTHEW 8:23-27; MARK 4:35-41; LUKE 8:22-25, THE TWO DEMONIACS CURED IN GADARA IN MATTHEW 8:28-34; MARK 5:23, 35-43; LUKE 8:41, 49-56, THE WOMAN WITH THE ISSUE OF BLOOD HEALED IN MATTHEW 9:20-22; MARK 5:25-34; LUKE 8:43-48, THE BLIND MEN CURED IN CAPERNAUM IN MATTHEW 9:27-31, THE DUMB SPIRIT CAST OUT IN CAPERNAUM IN MATTHEW 9:32, 33, THE FIVE THOUSAND FED IN GALILEE IN MATTHEW 14:15-21; MARK 6:35-44; LUKE 9:10-17; JOHN 6:1-14, THE WALKING ON THE SEA IN GALILEE IN MATTHEW 14:25-33; MARK 6:48-52; JOHN 6:15-21, THE SYROPHOENICIAN’S DAUGHTER HEALED IN TYRE IN MATTHEW 15:21-28; MARK 7:24-30, FOUR THOUSAND FED IN GALILEE IN MATTHEW 15:32-39; MARK 8:1-9, THE DEAF AND DUMB MAN CURED IN GALILEE IN MARK 7:31-37, THE BLIND MAN HEALED IN BETHSAIDA IN MARK 8:22-26, THE DEVIL CAST OUT OF THE BOY NEAR CAESAREA IN MATTHEW 17:14-18; MARK 9:14-29; LUKE 9:37-42, HAVING THE TRIBUTE MONEY PROVIDED IN CAPERNAUM IN MATTHEW 17:24-27, THE PASSING THROUGH THE CROWD UNSEEN IN THE TEMPLE IN JOHN 8:59, THE TEN LEPERS CLEANSED IN SAMARIA IN LUKE 17:11-19, THE MAN BORN BLIND HEALED IN JERUSALEM IN JOHN 9:1-7, LAZARUS RAISED FROM THE DEAD IN BETHANY IN JOHN 11:38-44, THE WOMAN WITH THE INFIRMITY CURED IN PERAEA IN LUKE 13:11-17, THE MAN WITH THE DROPSY CURED IN PERAEA IN LUKE 14:1-6, THE TWO BLIND MEN CURED IN JERICHO IN MATTHEW 20:29-34; MARK 10:46-52; LUKE 18:35-43, THE FIG TREE BLASTED IN MOUNT OLIVET IN MATTHEW 21:18-22; MARK 11:12-14, MALCHUS’ EAR PLACED AND HEALED IN GETHSEMANE IN LUKE 22:50, 51, THE SECOND DRAUGHT OF THE FISHES IN GALILEE IN JOHN 21:1-14, LEGION WITH OVER 2,000 DEMONS CAST OUT IN LUKE 8:26-39; MARK 5:1-20 & THE RESURRECTION OF CHRIST IN MATTHEW 28:1-10; MARK 16:1-11; LUKE 24:1-12 AND JOHN 20:1-18. THE HEALING MIRACLES ALSO IN ACTS 6:8. THESE ARE THE HEALING MIRACLES RECORDED IN THE GOSPELS BUT “THERE ARE ALSO MANY OTHER THINGS THAT JESUS [BY THE FATHER STEPHEN] DID, WHICH IF THEY WERE WRITTEN ONE BY ONE, I SUPPOSE THAT EVEN THE WORLD ITSELF COULD NOT CONTAIN THE BOOKS THAT WOULD BE WRITTEN” IN JOHN 21:25. THE OTHER OCCASIONS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HEALING ARTS IS IN MATTHEW 4:23-25; 8:16; 12:15; 14:14, 34-36; 15:30; 19:2; 21:14 & LUKE 6:17-19. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S UNKNOWN LIST IS IN JOHN 20:30. THE HEALING IN THE MINISTRY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DISCIPLES IS IN MATTHEW 10:1. THE 12 IS GIVEN AUTHORITY AND SENT FORTH IS IN MARK 6:7-13 & MATTHEW 10:1-8. THE 70 IS GIVEN AUTHORITY AND SENT FORTH IS IN LUKE 10:1-9, 17, 18-20; 24:49; JOHN 14:16, 17; MATTHEW 10:8 & ACTS 1:8. THE HEALING IN THE EARLY CHURCH IS IN ACTS 3:1-10; 5:12-16; 6:8; 8:5-8; 9:32-35, 36-42; 14:8-10, 19, 20; 16:16-18; 19:11, 12; 20:7-12 & 28:8, 9. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE LORD THAT HEALS THEE IS IN EXODUS 15:26 & JOHN 8:58. THE HEALING DONE THROUGH THE CHURCH AGE IS IN JAMES 5:14, 15 & HEBREWS 13:8. THE HEALING AND THE ATONEMENT IS IN HEBREWS 10:1-18. THE ATONEMENT WAS MADE FOR HEALING IN THE OT IS IN LEVITICUS 14:1-32; NUMBERS 16:46-50; 21:5-9 & JOB 33:24, 25. THE FORGIVENESS OF SINS & THE HEALING OF DISEASES GO HAND IN HAND IN THE HOLY BIBLE IS IN EXODUS 15:26; JAMES 5:15; MARK 16:16-18. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PLAN OF REDEMPTION FROM THE TOTAL CURSE OF THE LAW IS IN GALATIANS 3:13 & DEUTERONOMY 28:15-68. THE GREAT REDEMPTION CHAPTER OF ISAIAH 53: THE WORD **KHOLEE** MEANS GRIEFS OR SICKNESSES IS IN DEUTERONOMY 7:15; 28:61; 1ST KINGS 17:17; 2ND KINGS 1:2; 2ND KINGS 8:8 & 2ND CHRONICLES 16:12; 21:15. THE WORD **MAKOB** MEANS PAIN IS IN ISAIAH 53:4; JOB 14:22; 33:19 & JEREMIAH 51:8. THE WORDS **NASA** & **SABAL** MEANS TO BEAR IN THE SUFFERING OF PUNISHMENT FOR SOMETHING IN ISAIAH 53:4, 12. THE WORD **SABAL** ALSO MEANS TO BEAR THE PENALTY OR CHASTISEMENT IS IN LAMENTATIONS 5:7 & ISAIAH 53:4, 11. THE REGARD TO THIS TRANSLATION AND INTERPRETATION IS IN MATTHEW 8:16, 17; 1ST PETER 2:24 WITH ISAIAH 53:4, 5. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PASSOVER AND THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPPER IS IN EXODUS 12:7, 8 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:7; 11:23-30. WHY DID THE FATHER STEPHEN HEAL THE SICK IS IN MATTHEW 8:4; 9:5, 6; 11:2-5; 12:15, 16; 27:42, 43; MARK 7:33, 36; 8:23, 26 & LUKE 8:56. BECAUSE OF THE PROMISE OF HIS INERRANT WORD IS IN MATTHEW 8:16, 17. IN ORDER TO REVEAL HIS WILL IS IN MARK 3:1-5 & LUKE 14:1-6. THE MANIFEST THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OWN WORKS IS IN JOHN 11:1-4. BECAUSE OF COMPASSION IS IN MATTHEW 9:35, 36; 14:14; 20:34; MARK 1:41; 5:19 & LUKE 7:13. BECAUSE OF FAITH IS IN MATTHEW 8:2-4, 5-13, 14, 15; 8:28-34; 9:32, 33; 12:22, 23; 15:21-28; 20:29-34; MARK 1:23-27, 40-45; 2:1-12; 5:35-43; 7:32; 8:22-26; 9:27-31; JOHN 4:46-53; 5:1-15 & LUKE 7:11-16; 13:10-13; 17:11-19. WHY SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS SHOULD SEEK DIVINE HEALING: BECAUSE IT IS A SOLEMN COMMAND IS IN EXODUS 15:26; 23:25; DEUTERONOMY 30:20; PSALMS 103:3 & JAMES 2:9. BECAUSE OF THE SPIRITUAL BLESSING IT WILL BRING IS IN HEBREWS 2:10; 5:8 & JAMES 5:15. BECAUSE IT IS GLORIFYING THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN MATTHEW 9:8; 15:31; JOHN 11:4, 37 & LUKE 7:16; 13:13; 17:15. THE DIVINE METHODS OF RIGHTLY ADMINISTERING DIVINE HEALING: PRAY FOR YOURSELF IS IN JAMES 5:13 & JOHN CHAPTER 17. ASK SOMEONE ELSE TO PRAY FOR YOU IS IN JAMES 5:16. CALL FOR THE ELDER LORDS OF THE CHURCH IS IN 2ND KINGS 20:7; JAMES 5:14-16 & ROMANS 8:11. BY LAYING ON OF HANDS IS IN MARK 6:5; 8:23, 25; 16:17, 18; MATTHEW 8:15; LUKE 4:40; 5:13; 13:13 & ACTS 6:5-7. THE SPECIAL MIRACLES THROUGH HANDKERCHIEFS AND APRONS IS IN ACTS 129:11, 12. THE SPIRITUAL GIFTS OF HEALING IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:9, 28. WHY ARE NOT ALL HEALED? SOME SEEK HEALING BEFORE SALVATION IS IN MATTHEW 5:45. SOME SEEK HEALING FOR WRONG PURPOSES IS IN JAMES 4:1-10. SOME LOOK TO THE MINISTER RATHER THAN THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ACTS 3:4, 6; 6:8. DISOBEDIENCE IS IN EXODUS 15:26. BECAUSE OF SOME UNCONFESSED SIN IN THE CREATURE IS IN PSALMS 66:18 & JAMES 5:16. BECAUSE OF UNBELIEF IS IN JAMES 5:15; MARK 16:17 & HEBREWS 11:6. THE FAILURE TO STAND IN FAITH UNTIL THE ANSWER COMES IS IN HEBREWS 10:36 & DANIEL 10:12-14.  **IS THERE AN ANGEL LORD NAMED JEREMIEL IN THE HOLY BIBLE?**  WELL IT DEPENDS ON THE BIBLE TRANSLATION! IN THE KJV WITH THE APOCRYPHA, GLORIOUSLY YES. BUT WITH MANY OTHER BIBLE TRANSLATIONS, SADLY NO. THE ANGEL RAPHAEL, WHICH MEANS “**GOD’S MERCY**” DOES APPEAR IN THE APOCRYPHAL BOOK OF 2ND ESDRAS IN 2ND ESDRAS 4.  THE LORD JEREMIEL [RAMIEL]- (MERCY) – 2ND ESDRAS 4. THE LORD JEREMIEL [JERAHMEEL OR RAMIEL], WHOSE NAME MEANS MERCY IS IN 2ND ESDRAS 4:36. MERCY IS ALSO CALLED COMPASSION OR FORBEARANCE SHOWN TO AN ADVERSARY OR TO ONE THAT IS IN SUBJECT UNDER THE POWER OF ANOTHER. IT IS LENIENT TREATMENT WITH COMPASSION. IT CAN ALSO REFER TO IMPRISONMENT RATHER THAN IMPUTING THE DEATH PENALTY. IT IS A BLESSING OF DIVINE FAVOR OF COMPASSION. IT IS A FORTUNATE CIRCUMSTANCE. IT IS COMPASSIONATE TREATMENT TO THOSE WHO ARE IN DISTRESS THAT HAVE NO WAY TO PROTECT ONES SELF AGAINST ANOTHER. THERE ARE WORDS THAT CAN MEAN MERCY. FIRST, IS CHARITY WHICH MEANS GOODWILL AND BENEVOLENCE SHOWN IN BROAD UNDERSTANDING AND TO TOLERATE OTHERS IN CREATIVE SITUATIONS. GRACE MEANS A GOOD ATTITUDE TO HAVE AS WILLINGNESS TO GRANT FAVORS OR MAKE CONCESSIONS. CLEMENCY MEANS A MERCIFUL DISPOSITION AND HAVING THE POWER OR DUTY TO PUNISH OTHERS. MERCY MEANS COMPASSION THAT DOES NOT IMPUTE PUNISHMENT EVEN WHEN JUSTICE DEMANDS IT. LENIENCY MEANS THE LACK OF SEVERITY IN PUNISHING IN A COURT. GOD’S MERCY IS SUFFICIENT TO ALL & ENDURES FOREVER. GOD’S MERCY ALSO MEANS GOODNESS TO THOSE WHO ARE IN MISERY OR DISTRESS. IT CAN MEAN GRACE IMPLYING THOSE WHO ARE SHOWN GOODNESS BY GOD WHO DESERVES ONLY PUNISHMENT. PATIENCE IMPLIES GOD’S GOODNESS IN WITHHOLDING PUNISHMENT TOWARD MAN WHO BIOLOGICALLY SINS IN LUKE 23:46-56 OR THE FATHER’S LAW WHO ETERNALLY SINS IN ACTS 7:51-60 OVER A PERIOD OF TIME. IN ROMANS 8:28 IT DECLARES “WE KNOW THAT ALL THINGS WORK TOGETHER FOR THE GOOD, TO THOSE WHO LOVE GOD, TO THOSE WHO ARE CALLED ACCORDING TO HIS PURPOSE.” SO GOD’S MERCY IS REAL GOOD TO HIS PEOPLE. THERE ARE SEVEN MERCIFUL HIGH PRIESTS IN THE HOLY SCRIPTURES PROVEN IN HEBREWS 6:17-20; 10:21. THE 7 IMMUTABLE THINGS NEVER CHANGES BY THE 7 ORDERS OF MELCHIZEDEK (EL OR ELOHIM) BY THE 2 MERCIFUL HIGH PRIESTS PROVEN IN THE GOSPEL OF JOHN & THE HEAVENLY PRINCE MELCHIZEDEK ON PAGE 500-502 BY THE LOVE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN WITH HIS SON JESUS. IN HEBREWS 7:21; 10:21 SAYS THE FATHER STEPHEN/LADY BARBARA (EPHESIANS 4:6 & GENESIS 1:1) IS THE MERCIFUL HIGH PRIEST/HIGH PRIESTESS & KING SOLOMON/SALOME BUILDING THE HOUSE OF THE LORD & KING DAVID/BATHSHEBA DID NOT BY BEING A BLOODY MAN OF WAR LINKED TO JESUS. ALSO IT TELLS US THAT WITHOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN WITH THE SON JESUS ALL WOULD BE LIARS & JESUS CHRIST WOULD NOT BE LORD IN 1ST JOHN 2:20-23 AND 2ND JOHN 9. FIRST, IS THE LORD JESUS OUR SON AT 33 WHO SHOWS MERCY TO THE WORLD BIOLOGICALLY (PHYSICALLY) & ETERNALLY FORGIVING THEM OF THEIR INIQUITY, TRANSGRESSIONS AND THEIR SINS IF AUTHORIZED BY THE LORD STEPHEN OUR FATHER. SECOND, IS THE LORD STEPHEN OUR FATHER AT 21 WHO SHOWS ETERNAL MERCY TO THE LAW, ANGELS, SINGLE BOYS & GIRLS, SPIRITS, GHOSTS & ETERNAL WISDOM/POWER TO THE OTHER LORD’S & OTHER LADIES BY ETERNALLY RELEASING THEM & BEING EXPUNGED TO SAY IT NEVER HAPPENED IF DONE IGNORANTLY & AUTHORIZED BY THE LORD STEPHEN OUR FATHER. ALSO THE 2 IMMUTABLE POSITIONS IS 1ST THE FORERUNNER OF ANGEL KIND, SPIRIT KIND, GHOST KIND, & 2ND THE SINGLE KIND & BOY KIND IS THE LORD JAMES (LADY MARY) OUR LORD THE LAW OF GOD AS HIS IMMUTABLE COUNSEL (THE TRIUNE LAW COUNSEL) WITH THE STRONGEST OATH IN HEBREWS 5:10; 7:17; ACTS 15:13-29; 21:18-25 & JAMES 2:8-13. THE OTHER IMMUTABLE POSITION IS IN HEBREWS 6:20 BY THE FORERUNNER OF MAN/WOMAN THE SON JESUS (LADY MARY) OUR LORD IN LUKE 23:26-46. IN HEBREWS 6:18 IS THE 2 IMMUTABLE THINGS OF THE FORERUNNER OF THE CHILD KIND IS THE LORD PETER (LADY VICTORIA) IN HEBREWS 5:6; MATTHEW 16:18 & THE FORERUNNER OF WOMANKIND/MANKIND IS THE LORD JOHN (LADY ELIZABETH) OUR LORD IN HEBREWS 7:11 & LUKE 9:7-9. IN PSALMS 110:4 THE LAST FORERUNNER IS FOR THE CREATOR BY THE LORD YAHWEH (LADY VICTORIA) ABOVE ALL (PSALMS 83:18) BECAUSE HE IS OVER THE HOUSE THAT THE LORD STEPHEN/LADY BARBARA BUILT IN ACTS 7:48-50. THE 7 ORDERS OF MELCHIZEDEK (EL OR ELOHIM) AS HIGH PRIESTS/HIGH PRIESTESSES ARE THE FATHERHOOD/MOTHERHOOD TO MOSES IN PSALMS 110:4 & HEBREWS 5:6, 10; 6:20; 7:11, 17, 21 & THE TESTAMENT OF AMRAN ON PAGES 534-536. EL IS THE LORDSHIP OF AMRAN. ELOHIM IS THE ANGELICAL LORDSHIP OF AMRAN. MELCHIZEDEK IS THE HUMANITIES LORDSHIP OF AMRAN HIMSELF. THEIR BLESSINGS ARE IN BLESSINGS ON PAGES 374-377. THE 2 ETERNAL GREATEST ORDERS CONCERNS THE LORD YAH THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN & THE LORD STEPHEN THE FATHER ABOVE ALL THAT SWEARS BY THEMSELVES SINCE THERE IS NOTHING ELSE STRONGER TO SWEAR BY AN OATH & IS OVER THE 2 ETERNAL GREATEST COMMANDMENTS OF LAW IN PSALMS 110:4, HEBREWS 7:11, 21 & LUKE 10:27. IN JAMES 1:17 PROVES THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE HIGH PRIEST FOR THE LORDS ONLY THAT CONSULTS THE DIVINING STONES OF THE MAJESTIC URIM (FIRE FOR THE LIGHTS & LAMPSTANDS) AND MAJESTIC THUMMIM (PERFECTIONS OF GIFTS, SUCH AS THE HOLY GHOST & OMNI-BENEVOLENCE) TO KNOW THE HOLY JUDGMENTS OF THE LORD YAHWEH. THE LORD JESUS CHRIST IS THE HIGH PRIEST FOR MAN ONLY CONSULTS THE DIVINING STONES OF THE MAJESTIC URIM AND MAJESTIC THUMMIM TO KNOW THE HOLY JUDGMENTS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD. THE URIM AND THUMMIM IS IN EXODUS 28:30; LEVITICUS 8:8; NUMBERS 27:21; DEUTERONOMY 33:8; 1ST SAMUEL 26:8; EZRA 2:63; NEHEMIAH 7:65 & SIRACH 45:10.  MERCY IS THE QUALITY OF COMPASSION, SOLELY EXPRESSED BY GOD’S FORGIVENESS OF HUMAN SIN. THE BIBLE STRESSES GOD’S FORBEARANCE TOWARD SINNERS. IN HIS MERCY, GOD SHIELDS SINNERS FROM HIS IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT AND GIVES GIFTS THAT THEY DO NOT EARN OR DESERVE. THE DIVINE NATURE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY IS THE CENTRAL ASPECT OF GOD’S CHARACTER, WHICH IS EXPRESSED IN HIS COVENANT RELATIONSHIPS WITH HIS UNDERSERVING CREATIONS. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS MERCIFUL. IN DANIEL 9:9 SAYS “TO THE LORD OUR GOD BELONG MERCY AND FORGIVENESS, FOR WE HAVE REBELLED AGAINST HIM.” IN EPHESIANS 2:4 STATES “BUT GOD, BEING RICH IN MERCY, BECAUSE OF THE GREAT (AGAPE) LOVE WITH WHICH HE (AGAPE) LOVED US…” IN 2ND SAMUEL 24:14 MENTIONS “THEN DAVID SAID TO GAD, ‘I AM IN GREAT DISTRESS. LET US FALL INTO THE HAND OF THE LORD, FOR HIS MERCY IS GREAT, BUT LET ME NOT FALL INTO THE HAND OF MAN.” IN NEHEMIAH 9:31 TELLS US “NEVERTHELESS, IN YOUR GREAT MERCIES YOU DID NOT MAKE AN END OF THEM OR FORSAKE THEM, FOR YOU ARE A GRACIOUS AND MERCIFUL GOD.” IN PSALMS 5:7 DECLARES “BUT I, THROUGH THE ABUNDANCE OF YOUR STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE, WILL ENTER YOUR HOUSE. I WILL BOW DOWN TOWARD YOUR HOLY TEMPLE IN THE FEAR OF YOU.” IN PSALMS 25:6 SAYS “REMEMBER YOUR MERCY, O LORD, AND YOUR STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE, FOR THEY HAVE BEEN FROM OF OLD.” IN JEREMIAH 3:12 STATES “GO, AND PROCLAIM THESE WORDS TOWARD THE NORTH, AND SAY, ‘RETURN, FAITHLESS ISRAEL,’ DECLARES THE LORD. ‘I WILL NOT LOOK ON YOU IN ANGER, FOR I AM MERCIFUL,’ DECLARES THE LORD, ‘I WILL NOT BE ANGRY FOREVER.’” IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:2 TELLS US “TO TIMOTHY, MY TRUE CHILD IN THE FAITH...MERCY, AND PEACE FROM GOD THE FATHER (STEPHEN) AND CHRIST JESUS OUR LORD.” IN JAMES 5:11 SAYS “BEHOLD, WE CONSIDER THOSE BLESSED WHO REMAINED STEADFAST. YOU HAVE HEARD OF THE STEADFASTNESS OF JOB, AND YOU HAVE SEEN THE PURPOSE OF THE LORD, HOW THE LORD IS COMPASSIONATE AND MERCIFUL.” IN 1ST PETER 1:3 MENTIONS “BLESSED BE THE GOD (LORD YAH) AND FATHER (STEPHEN) OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST! ACCORDING TO HIS GREAT MERCY, HE HAS CAUSED US TO BE BORN AGAIN TO A LIVING HOPE THROUGH THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST FROM THE DEAD…” IN 2ND JOHN 3 SAYS “…MERCY AND PEACE WILL BE WITH US, FROM GOD THE FATHER (STEPHEN) AND FROM JESUS CHRIST THE FATHER (STEPHEN’S) SON, IN TRUTH AND (AGAPE) LOVE.” IN JUDE 2 MENTIONS “MAY MERCY, PEACE AND (AGAPE) LOVE BE MULTIPLIED TO YOU.” IN LUKE 1:78 DECLARES “…BECAUSE OF THE TENDER MERCY OF OUR GOD, WHEREBY THE SUNRISE SHALL VISIT US FROM ON HIGH…” THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY IS EXPRESSED IN HIS FAITHFULNESS TO HIS COVENANT WITH HIS CREATIONS. IN MICAH 7:18-20 STATES “WHO IS GOD LIKE YOU, PARDONING INIQUITY AND PASSING OVER TRANSGRESSION FOR THE REMNANT OF HIS INHERITANCE? HE DOES NOT RETAIN HIS ANGER FOREVER, BECAUSE HE DELIGHTS IN STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE. HE WILL AGAIN HAVE COMPASSION ON US, HE WILL TREAD OUR INIQUITIES UNDERFOOT. YOU WILL CAST ALL OUR SINS INTO THE DEPTHS OF THE SEA. YOU WILL SHOW FAITHFULNESS TO JACOB AND STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE TO ABRAHAM, AS YOU HAVE SWORN TO OUR FATHERS FROM THE DAYS OF OLD.” IN DEUTERONOMY 4:31 DECLARES “FOR THE LORD YOUR GOD IS A MERCIFUL GOD. HE WILL NOT LEAVE YOU OR DESTROY YOU OR FORGET THE COVENANT WITH YOUR FATHERS THAT HE SWORE TO THEM.” IN DEUTERONOMY 7:9 TELLS US “KNOW THEREFORE THAT THE LORD YOUR GOD IS GOD, THE FAITHFUL GOD WHO KEEPS COVENANT AND STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE WITH THOSE WHO (AGAPE) LOVE HIM AND KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS, TO A THOUSAND GENERATIONS…” IN 1ST KINGS 8:23-24 SAYS “…AND SAID, ‘O LORD, GOD OF ISRAEL, THERE IS NO GOD LIKE YOU, IN HEAVEN ABOVE OR ON EARTH BENEATH, KEEPING COVENANT AND SHOWING STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE TO YOUR SERVANTS WHO WALK BEFORE YOU WITH ALL THEIR HEART, YOU HAVE KEPT WITH YOU SERVANT DAVID MY FATHER WHAT YOU DECLARED TO HIM. YOU SPOKE WITH YOUR MOUTH, AND WITH YOUR HAND HAVE FULFILLED IT THIS DAY.’” IN NEHEMIAH 1:5 STATES “AND I SAID, ‘O LORD GOD OF HEAVEN, THE GREAT AND AWESOME GOD WHO KEEPS COVENANT AND STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE WITH THOSE WHO (AGAPE) LOVE HIM AND KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS…” IN NEHEMIAH 9:30-31 TELLS US “MANY YEARS YOU BORE WITH THEM AND WARNED THEM BY YOUR SPIRIT THROUGH YOUR PROPHETS. YET THEN WOULD NOT GIVE EAR. THEREFORE YOU GAVE THEM INTO THE HAND OF THE PEOPLES OF THE LANDS. NEVERTHELESS, IN YOUR GREAT MERCIES YOU DID NOT MAKE AN END OF THEM OR FORSAKE THEM, FOR YOU ARE A GRACIOUS AND MERCIFUL GOD.” IN PSALMS 143:1 MENTIONS “HEAR MY PRAYER, O LORD, GIVE EAR TO MY PLEAS FOR MERCY! IN YOUR FAITHFULNESS ANSWER ME, IN YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS!” IN ISAIAH 63:9 STATES “IN ALL THEIR AFFLICTION HE WAS AFFLICTED, AND THE ANGEL (LORD) OF HIS PRESENCE SAVED THEM, IN HIS (AGAPE) LOVE AND IN HIS PITY HE REDEEMED THEM, HE LIFTED THEM UP AND CARRIED THEM ALL THE DAYS OF OLD.” IN LUKE 1:54-55 SAYS “HE HAS HELPED HIS SERVANT ISRAEL, IN REMEMBRANCE OF HIS MERCY, AS HE SPOKE TO OUR FATHERS, TO ABRAHAM AND TO HIS OFFSPRING FOREVER.” IN LUKE 1:69-75 TELLS US “…AND HAS RAISED UP A HORN OF SALVATION FOR US IN THE HOUSE OF HIS SERVANT DAVID, AS HE SPOKE BY THE MOUTH OF HIS HOLY PROPHETS FROM OF OLD, THAT WE SHOULD BE SAVED FROM OUR ENEMIES AND FROM THE HAND OF ALL WHO HATE US, TO SHOW THE MERCY PROMISED TO OUR FATHERS AND TO REMEMBER HIS HOLY COVENANT, THE OATH THAT HE SWORE TO OUR FATHER ABRAHAM, TO GRANT US THAT WE, BEING DELIVERED FROM THE HAND OF OUR ENEMIES, MIGHT SERVE HIM WITHOUT FEAR, IN HOLINESS AND RIGHTEOUSNESS BEFORE HIM ALL OUR DAYS.” THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FAITHFULNESS AND MERCY IS UNENDING & FOREVER. IN PSALMS 103:17 SAYS “BUT THE STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE OF THE LORD IS FROM EVERLASTING TO EVERLASTING ON THOSE WHO FEAR HIM, AND HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS TO CHILDREN’S CHILDREN.” IN PSALMS 25:6 TELLS US “REMEMBER YOUR MERCY, O LORD, AND YOUR STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE, FOR THEY HAVE BEEN FROM OF OLD.” IN PSALMS 106:1 MENTIONS “PRAISE THE LORD! OH GIVE THANKS TO THE LORD, FOR HE IS GOOD, FOR HIS STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE ENDURES FOREVER!” IN PSALMS 119:132 STATES “TURN TO ME AND BE GRACIOUS TO ME, AS IS YOUR WAY WITH THOSE WHO (AGAPE) LOVE YOUR NAME.” THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY IS SEEN IN THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF. IN JUDE 21 SAYS “…KEEP YOURSELVES IN THE (AGAPE) LOVE OF GOD, WAITING FROM THE MERCY OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST THAT LEADS TO ETERNAL LIFE.” THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY IS NOT CONFINED TO THE JEWISH NATION. IN ROMANS 3:29-30 DECLARES “OR IS GOD THE GOD OF THE JEWS ONLY? IS HE NOT THE GOD OF GENTILES ALSO? YES, OF GENTILES ALSO, SINCE GOD IS ONE---WHO WILL JUSTIFY THE CIRCUMCISED BY FAITH AND THE UNCIRCUMCISED THROUGH FAITH.” IN JONAH 4:2 MENTIONS “AND HE PRAYED TO THE LORD AND SAID, ‘O LORD, IS NOT THIS WHAT I SAID WHEN I WAS YET IN MY COUNTRY? THAT IS WHY I MADE HASTE TO FLEE TO TARSHISH, FOR I KNOW THAT YOU ARE A GRACIOUS AND MERCIFUL GOD, SLOW TO ANGER AND ABOUNDING IN STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE, AND RELENTING FROM DISASTER.” IN ROMANS 10:12 SAYS “FOR THERE IS NO DISTINCTION BETWEEN JEW AND GREEK, FOR THE SAME LORD IS LORD OF ALL, BESTOWING HIS RICHES ON ALL WHO CALL ON HIM.” IN ROMANS 11:28-32 STATES “AS REGARDS THE GOSPEL, THEY ARE ENEMIES FOR YOUR SAKE. BUT AS REGARDS ELECTION, THAT ARE BELOVED FOR THE SAKE OF THEIR FOREFATHERS. FOR THE GIFTS AND THE CALLING OF GOD ARE IRREVOCABLE. FOR JUST AS YOU WERE AT ONE TIME DISOBEDIENT TO GOD BUT NOW HAVE RECEIVED MERCY BECAUSE OF THEIR DISOBEDIENCE, SO THEY HAVE NOT BEEN DISOBEDIENT IN ORDER THAT BY THE MERCY SHOWN TO YOU THAT ALSO MAY NOW RECEIVE MERCY. FOR GOD HAS CONSIGNED ALL TO DISOBEDIENCE, THAT HE MAY HAVE MERCY ON ALL.” IN ROMANS 15:8-12 SAYS “FOR I TELL YOU THAT CHRIST BECAME A SERVANT TO THE CIRCUMCISED TO SHOW GOD’S TRUTHFULNESS, IN ORDER TO CONFIRM THE PROMISES GIVEN TO THE PATRIARCHS, AND IN ORDER THAT THE GENTILES MIGHT GLORIFY GOD FOR HIS MERCY. AS IT IS WRITTEN, ‘THEREFORE I WILL PRAISE YOU AMONG THE GENTILES, AND SING TO YOUR NAME.’ AND AGAIN IT IS SAID, ‘REJOICE, O GENTILES, WITH HIS PEOPLE.’ AND AGAIN, ‘PRAISE THE LORD, ALL YOU GENTILES, AND LET ALL THE PEOPLES EXTOL HIM.’ AND AGAIN ISAIAH SAYS, ‘THE ROOT OF JESSE WILL COME, EVEN HE ARISES TO RULE THE GENTILES…” IN GALATIANS 3:14 MENTIONS “…SO THAT IN CHRIST JESUS THE BLESSING OF ABRAHAM MIGHT COME TO THE GENTILES, SO THAT WE MIGHT RECEIVE THE PROMISED SPIRIT THROUGH FAITH.” IN COLOSSIANS 1:27 SAYS “TO THEM GOD CHOSE TO MAKE KNOWN HOW GREAT AMONG THE GENTILES ARE THE RICHES OF THE GLORY OF THIS MYSTERY, WHICH IS CHRIST IN YOU, THE HOPE OF GLORY.” THE FATHER STEPHEN CHOOSES AT WHAT TIME AND AT WHAT PLACE HE EXERCISES HIS MERCY. IN ROMANS 9:15-16 TELLS US “FOR HE SAYS TO MOSES, ‘I WILL HAVE MERCY ON WHOM I HAVE MERCY, AND I WILL HAVE COMPASSION ON WHOM I HAVE COMPASSION. SO THEN IT DEPENDS NOT ON HUMAN WILL OR EXERTION, BUT ON GOD, WHO HAS MERCY.” IN EXODUS 33:19 STATES “AND HE SAID, ‘I WILL MAKE ALL MY GOODNESS PASS BEFORE YOU AND WILL PROCLAIM BEFORE YOU MY NAME ‘**THE LORD**.**’** AND I WILL BE GRACIOUS TO WHOM I WILL BE GRACIOUS, AND WILL SHOW MERCY ON WHOM I WILL SHOW MERCY.” IN DEUTERONOMY 7:7-8 TELLS US “IT WAS NOT BECAUSE YOU WERE MORE IN NUMBER THAN ANY OTHER PEOPLE THAT THE LORD SET HIS (AGAPE) LOVE ON YOU AND CHOSE YOU, FOR YOU WERE THE FEWEST OF ALL PEOPLES, BUT IT IS BECAUSE THE LORD (AGAPE) LOVES YOU AND IS KEEPING OATH THAT HE SWORE TO YOUR FATHERS, THAT THE LORD HAS BROUGHT YOU OUT WITH A MIGHTY HAND AND REDEEMED YOU FROM THE HOUSE OF SLAVERY, FROM THE HAND OF PHARAOH KING OF EGYPT.” IN PSALMS 33:12 DECLARES “BLESSED IS THE NATIONS WHOSE GOD IS THE LORD, THE PEOPLE WHOM HE HAS CHOSEN AS HIS HERITAGE!” IN JOHN 15:16 SAYS “YOU DID NOT CHOOSE ME, BUT I CHOSE YOU AND APPOINTED YOU THAT YOU SHOULD GO AN BEAR FRUIT AND THAT YOUR FRUIT SHOULD ABIDE, SO THAT WHATEVER YOU ASK THE FATHER (STEPHEN) IN MY NAME, HE MAY GIVE IT TO YOU.” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:27-29 TELLS US “BUT GOD CHOSE WHAT IS FOOLISH IN THE WORLD TO SHAME THE WISE, GOD CHOSE WHAT IS WEAK IN THE WORLD TO SHAME THAT STRONG, GOD CHOSE WHAT IS LOW AND DESPISED IN THE WORLD, EVEN THINGS THAT ARE NOT, TO BRING TO NOTHING THINGS THAT ARE, SO THAT NO HUMAN BEING MIGHT BOAST IN THE PRESENCE OF GOD.” THE FATHER STEPHEN RESPONDS IN MERCY TO THOSE WHO CALL TO HIM. IN PSALMS 6:9 STATES “THE LORD HAS HEARD MY PLEA, THE LORD ACCEPTS MY PRAYER.” IN 1ST KINGS 8:28 MENTIONS “YET HAVE REGARD TO THE PRAYER OF YOUR SERVANT AND TO HIS PLEA, O LORD MY GOD, LISTENING TO THE CRY AND TO THE PRAYER THAT YOUR SERVANT PRAYS BEFORE YOU THIS DAY…” IN 2ND CHRONICLES 6:19 SAYS “YET HAVE REGARD TO THE PRAYER OF YOUR SERVANT AND TO HIS PLEA, O LORD MY GOD, LISTENING TO THE CRY AND TO THE PRAYER THAT YOUR SERVANT PRAYS BEFORE YOU…” IN JOB 9:15 DECLARES “THOUGH I AM IN THE RIGHT, I CANNOT ANSWER HIM, I MUST APPEAL FOR MERCY TO MY ACCUSER.” IN DANIEL 9:18 MENTIONS “O MY GOD, INCLINE YOUR EAR AND HEAR. OPEN YOUR EYES AND SEE OUR DESOLATIONS, AND THE CITY THAT IS CALLED BY YOUR NAME. FOR WE DO NOT PRESENT OUR PLEAS BEFORE YOU BECAUSE OF OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS, BUT BECAUSE OF YOUR GREAT MERCY.”  THE MERCY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE QUALITIES OF HIS CHARACTER BY WHICH HE SHOW HIMSELF GENEROUS, COMPASSIONATE AND ACCEPTING SINFUL HUMAN BEINGS, SHIELDING THEM FROM HIS ANGER (BY THE LORD JOHN), WRATH (BY THE LORD JESUS), RAGE (BY THE LORD JAMES), FURY (BY THE LORD STEPHEN), FORGIVING THEM, AND BESTOWING ON THIS HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS SO THAT THEY CAN HOLY LIVE AND GROW IN OBEDIENCE AND FAITH. MERCY IS PARTICULARLY EXPRESSED THROUGH HIS COVENANT WITH HIS CHOSEN PEOPLE AND THROUGH HIS SON JESUS CHRIST’S DEATH ON THE CROSS. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY IS MADE KNOWN IN HIS SON JESUS CHRIST. THE ABUNDANCE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY. IN EPHESIANS 2:4-5 SAYS “BUT GOD, BEING RICH IN MERCY, BECAUSE OF THE GREAT (AGAPE) LOVE WITH WHICH HE (AGAPE) LOVE US, EVEN WHEN WE WERE DEAD IN OUR TRESPASSES, MADE US ALIVE TOGETHER WITH CHRIST…” IN 2ND SAMUEL 24:14 DECLARES “THEN DAVID SAID TO GAD, ‘I AM IN GREAT DISTRESS. LET US FALL INTO THE HAND OF THE LORD, FOR HIS MERCY IS GREAT, BUT LET ME NOT FALL INTO THE HAND OF MAN.” ALSO A SIMILAR SCRIPTURE IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 21:13. IN PSALMS 69:13 STATES “BUT AS FOR ME, MY PRAYER IS TO YOU, O LORD. AT AN ACCEPTABLE TIME, O GOD, IN THE ABUNDANCE OF YOUR STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE ANSWER ME IN YOUR SAVING FAITHFULNESS.” IN PSALMS 84:11 TELLS US “FOR THE LORD GOD IS A SUN AND SHIELD, THE LORD BESTOWS FAVOR AND HONOR. NO GOOD THING DOES HE WITHHOLD FROM THOSE WHO WALK UPRIGHTLY.” IN PSALMS 102:13 SAYS “YOU WILL ARISE AND HAVE PITY ON ZION, IT IS THE TIME TO FAVOR HER, THE APPOINTED TIME HAS COME.” IN ROMANS 2:4 STATES “OR DO YOU PRESUME ON THE RICHES OF HIS KINDNESS AND FORBEARANCE AND PATIENCE, NOT KNOWING THAT GOD’S KINDNESS IS MEANT TO LEAD YOU TO REPENTANCE?” IN ROMANS 5:17 TELLS US “FOR IF, BECAUSE OF ONE MAN’S TRESPASS, DEATH REIGNED THROUGH THAT ONE MAN, MUCH MORE WILL THOSE WHO RECEIVE THE ABUNDANCE OF GRACE AND THE FREE GIFT OF RIGHTEOUSNESS REIGN IN LIFE THROUGH THE ONE MAN JESUS CHRIST.” IN ROMANS 9:23 MENTIONS “…IN ORDER TO MAKE KNOWN THE RICHES OF HIS GLORY FOR VESSELS OF MERCY, WHICH HE HAS PREPARED BEFOREHAND FOR GLORY…” IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:14 DECLARES “…AND THE GRACE OF OUR LORD OVERFLOWED FOR ME WITH THE FAITH AND (AGAPE) LOVE THAT ARE IN CHRIST JESUS.” THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY IS ALWAYS UNEARNED AND UNMERITED. IN DEUTERONOMY 7:7-8 SAYS “IT WAS NOT BECAUSE YOU WERE MORE IN NUMBER THAN ANY OTHER PEOPLE THAT THE LORD SET HIS (AGAPE) LOVE AND CHOSE YOU, FOR YOU WERE THE FEWEST OF ALL PEOPLES, BUT IT IS BECAUSE THE LORD (AGAPE) LOVE YOU AND IS KEEPING THE OATH THAT HE SWORE TO YOUR FATHERS, THAT THE LORD HAS BROUGHT YOU OUT WITH A MIGHTY HAND AND REDEEMED YOU FROM THE HOUSE OF SLAVERY, FROM THE HAND OF PHARAOH KING OF EGYPT.” IN DEUTERONOMY 9:5-6 DECLARES “NOT BECAUSE OF YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS OR THE UPRIGHTNESS OF YOUR HEART ARE YOU GOING IN TO POSSESS THEIR LAND, BUT BECAUSE OF THE WICKEDNESS OF THESE NATIONS THE LORD YOUR GOD IS DRIVING THEM OUT FROM BEFORE YOU, AND THAT HE MAY CONFIRM THE WORD THAT THE LORD SWORE TO YOUR FATHERS, TO ABRAHAM, TO ISAAC AND TO JACOB. KNOW, THEREFORE, THAT THE LORD YOUR GOD IS NOT GIVING YOU THIS LAND TO POSSESS OF YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS, FOR YOU ARE A STUBBORN PEOPLE.” IN EZEKIEL 36:22 SAYS “THEREFORE SAY TO THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, THUS SAYS THE LORD GOD: ‘IT IS NOT FOR YOUR SAKE, O HOUSE OF ISRAEL, THAT I AM ABOUT TO ACT, BUT FOR THE SAKE OF MY HOLY NAME, WHICH YOU HAVE PROFANED AMONG THE NATIONS TO WHICH YOU CAME.” IN DANIEL 9:18 STATES “O MY GOD, INCLINE YOUR EAR AND HEAR. OPEN YOUR EYES AND SEE OUR DESOLATIONS, AND THE CITY THAT IS CALLED BY YOUR NAME. FOR WE DO NOT PRESENT OUR PLEAS BEFORE YOU BECAUSE OF OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS, BUT BECAUSE OF YOUR GREAT MERCY.” IN ROMANS 9:16 TELLS US “SO THEN IT DEPENDS NOT ON HUMAN WILL OR EXERTION, BUT ON GOD, WHO HAS MERCY.” IN TITUS 3:5 SAYS “...HE SAVED US, NOT BECAUSE OF WORKS DONE BY US IN RIGHTEOUSNESS, BUT ACCORDING TO HIS OWN MERCY, BY THE WASHING OF REGENERATION AND RENEWAL OF THE HOLY SPIRIT…” THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY IS A SOURCE OF BLESSING. IN GENESIS 21:1-2 DECLARES “THE LORD VISITED SARAH AS HE HAD SAID, AND THE LORD DID TO SARAH AS HE HAD PROMISED. AND SARAH CONCEIVED AND BORE ABRAHAM A SON IN HIS OLD AGE AT THE TIME OF WHICH GOD HAD SPOKEN TO HIM.” IN 1ST SAMUEL 2:21 MENTIONS “INDEED THE LORD VISITED HANNAH, AND SHE CONCEIVED AND BORE THREE SON AND TWO DAUGHTERS. AND THE BOY SAMUEL GREW IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD.” THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY IS EXPRESSED IN HIS COVENANT RELATIONSHIP. THE HEBREW WORD “HESED” WHICH MEANS ‘AGAPE LOVE, LOVING-KINDNESS OR UNFAILING LOVE’ EXPRESSES SPECIFICALLY TO THE MERCY THAT CONCERNS THE COVENANT RELATIONSHIP. IN JEREMIAH 31:3 SAYS “…THE LORD APPEARED TO HIM FROM FAR AWAY. I HAVE (AGAPE) LOVED YOU WITH AN EVERLASTING LOVE, THEREFORE I HAVE CONTINUED MY FAITHFULNESS TO YOU.” IN EXODUS 34:6 SAYS “THE LORD PASSED BEFORE HIM AND PROCLAIMED, ‘THE LORD, THE LORD, A GOD MERCIFUL AND GRACIOUS, SLOW TO ANGER, AND ABOUNDING IN STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE AND FAITHFULNESS…” IN DEUTERONOMY 7:9 STATES “KNOW THEREFORE THAT THE LORD YOUR GOD IS GOD, THE FAITHFUL GOD WHO KEEPS COVENANT AND STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE WITH THOSE WHO (AGAPE) LOVE HIM AND KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS, TO A THOUSAND GENERATIONS…” IN DEUTERONOMY 7:12 MENTIONS “AND BECAUSE YOU LISTEN TO THESE RULES AND KEEP AND DO THEM, THE LORD YOUR GOD WILL KEEP WITH YOU THE COVENANT AND THE STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE THAT HE SWORE TO YOUR FATHERS.” IN NEHEMIAH 9:17 TELLS US “THEY REFUSED TO OBEY AND WERE NOT MINDFUL OF THE WONDERS THAT YOU PERFORMED AMONG THEM, BUT THEY STIFFENED THEIR NECK AND APPOINTED A LEADER TO RETURN TO THEIR SLAVERY IN EGYPT. BUT YOU ARE A GOD READY TO FORGIVE, GRACIOUS AND MERCIFUL, SLOW TO ANGER AND ABOUNDING IN STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE, AND DID NOT FORSAKE THEM.” IN PSALMS 6:4 TELLS US “TURN, O LORD, DELIVER MY LIFE, SAVE ME FOR THE SAKE OF YOUR STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE.” IN ISAIAH 55:3 STATES “INCLINE YOUR EAR, AND COME TO ME, HEAR, THAT YOUR SOUL MAY LIVE, AND I WILL MAKE WITH YOU AN EVERLASTING COVENANT, `MY STEADFAST, SURE (AGAPE) LOVE FOR DAVID.” IN LAMENTATIONS 3:22 SAYS “THE STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE OF THE LORD NEVER CEASES, HIS MERCIES NEVER COME TO AN END.” IN LAMENTATIONS 3:32 TELLS US “…BUT, THOUGH HE CAUSE GRIEF, HE WILL HAVE COMPASSION ACCORDING TO THE ABUNDANCE OF HIS STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE…” THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY IS OFFERED TO SINNERS. THE PUNISHMENT IS WITHHELD. IN EZRA 9:13 SAYS “AND AFTER ALL THAT HAS COME UPON US FOR OUR EVIL DEEDS AND FOR OUR GREAT GUILT, SEEING THAT YOU, OUR GOD, HAVE PUNISHED US LESS THAN OUR INIQUITIES DESERVED AND HAVE GIVEN US SUCH A REMNANT AS THIS…” IN 2ND KINGS 13:22-23 STATES “NOW HAZAEL KING OF SYRIA OPPRESSED ISRAEL ALL THE DAYS OF JEHOAHAZ. BUT THE LORD WAS GRACIOUS TO THEM AND HAD COMPASSION (MERCY) ON THEM, AND HE TURNED TOWARD THEM, BECAUSE OF HIS COVENANT WITH ABRAHAM, ISAAC, AND JACOB, AND WOULD NOT DESTROY THEM, NOR HAS HE CAST THEM FROM HIS PRESENCE UNTIL NOW.” IN EZEKIEL 20:15-17 SAYS “MOREOVER I SWORE TO THEM IN THE WILDERNESS THAT I WOULD NOT BRING THEM INTO THE LAND THAT I HAD GIVEN THEM, A LAND FLOWING WITH MILK AND HONEY, THE MOST GRACIOUS OF ALL LANDS, BECAUSE THEY REJECTED MY RULES AND DID NOT WALK IN MY STATUTES, AND PROFANED MY SABBATHS, FOR THEIR HEART WENT AFTER THEIR IDOLS. NEVERTHELESS, MY EYE SPARED THEM, AND I DID NOT DESTROY THEM OR MAKE A FULL END OF THEM IN THE WILDERNESS.” IN HOSEA 11:8 TELLS US “HOW CAN I GIVE YOU UP, O EPHRAIM? HOW CAN I HAND YOU OVER, O ISRAEL? HOW CAN I MAKE YOU LIKE ADMAH? HOW CAN I TREAT YOU LIKE ZEBOIIM? MY HEART RECOILS WITHIN ME, MY COMPASSION (MERCY) GROWS WARM AND TENDER.” IN JOEL 2:13 MENTIONS “…AND REND YOUR HEARTS AND NOT YOUR GARMENTS. RETURN TO THE LORD YOUR GOD, FOR HE IS GRACIOUS AND MERCIFUL, SLOW TO ANGER, AND ABOUNDING IN STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE, AND HE RELENTS OVER DISASTER.” THE SIN IS FORGIVEN. IN MICAH 7:18 STATES “WHO IS A GOD LIKE YOU, PARDONING INIQUITY AND PASSING OVER TRANSGRESSION FOR THE REMNANT OF HIS INHERITANCE? HE DOES NOT RETAIN HIS ANGER FOREVER, BECAUSE HE DELIGHTS IN STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE.” IN 1ST JOHN 1:9 DECLARES “IF WE CONFESS OUR SINS, HE IS FAITHFUL AND JUST TO FORGIVE US OUR SINS AND TO CLEANSE US FROM ALL UNRIGHTEOUSNESS.” IN PSALMS 32:5 SAYS “I ACKNOWLEDGE MY SIN TO YOU, AND I DID NOT COVER MY INIQUITY, I SAID, ‘I WILL CONFESS MY TRANSGRESSION TO THE LORD,’ AND YOU FORGAVE THE INIQUITY OF MY SIN, SELAH.” IN PROVERBS 28:13 TELLS US “WHOEVER CONCEALS HIS TRANSGRESSION WILL NOT PROSPER, BUT HE WHO CONFESSES AND FORSAKES THEM WILL OBTAIN MERCY.” IN ISAIAH 55:7 MENTIONS “…LET THE WICKED FORSAKE HIS WAY, AND THE UNRIGHTEOUS MAN HIS THOUGHTS, LET HIM RETURN TO THE LORD, THAT HE MAY HAVE COMPASSION (MERCY) ON HIM, AND TO OUR GOD, FOR HE WILL ABUNDANTLY PARDON.” IN JEREMIAH 3:12 SAYS “GO, AND PROCLAIM THESE WORDS TOWARD THE NORTH, AND SAY, ‘RETURN, FAITHLESS ISRAEL,’ DECLARES THE LORD. ‘I WILL NOT LOOK ON YOU IN ANGER, FOR I AM MERCIFUL,’ DECLARES THE LORD, ‘I WILL NOT BE ANGRY FOREVER.” IN JEREMIAH 33:8 TELLS US “I WILL CLEANSE THEM FROM ALL THE GUILT OF THEIR SIN AGAINST ME, AND I WILL FORGIVE ALL THE GUILT OF THEIR SIN AND REBELLION AGAINST ME.” IN DANIEL 9:9 SAYS “TO THE LORD OUR GOD BELONG MERCY AND FORGIVENESS, FOR WE HAVE REBELLED AGAINST HIM.” THE SINNERS’ PRAYERS ARE HEARD. IN PSALMS 51:1 SAYS “HAVE MERCY ON ME, O GOD, ACCORDING TO YOUR STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE, ACCORDING TO YOUR ABUNDANT MERCY BLOT OUT MY TRANSGRESSIONS.” IN PSALMS 123:3 DECLARES “HAVE MERCY UPON US, O LORD, HAVE MERCY UPON US, FOR WE HAVE MORE THAN ENOUGH OF CONTEMPT.” IN HABAKKUK 3:2 SAYS “O LORD, I HAVE HEARD THE REPORT OF YOU, AND YOUR WORK, O LORD, DO I FEAR. IN THE MIDST OF THE YEARS REVIVE IT, IN THE MIDST OF THE YEARS MAKE IT KNOWN, IN WRATH REMEMBER MERCY.” IN LUKE 18:13-14 STATES “BUT THE TAX COLLECTOR, STANDING FOR OFF, WOULD NOT EVEN LIFT UP HIS EYES TO HEAVEN, BUT BEAT HIS BREAST, SAYING, ‘GOD, BE MERCIFUL TO ME, A SINNER!’ I TELL YOU, THIS MAN WENT DOWN TO HIS HOUSE JUSTIFIED, RATHER THAN THE OTHER. FOR EVERYONE WHO EXALTS HIMSELF WILL BE HUMBLED, BUT THE ONE WHO HUMBLES HIMSELF WILL BE EXALTED.” THE FAVOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE EXAMPLES OF THOSE WHO FOUND FAVOR WITH GOD. IN GENESIS 4:4 SAYS “…AND ABEL ALSO BROUGHT OF THE FIRSTBORN OF HIS FLOCK AND OF THEIR FAT PORTIONS. AND THE LORD HAD REGARD FOR ABEL AND HIS OFFERING…” IN GENESIS 6:8 TELLS US “BUT NOAH FOUND FAVOR IN THE EYES OF THE LORD.” IN EXODUS 33:12 STATES “MOSES SAID TO THE LORD, ‘YOU SAY TO ME, BRING UP THIS PEOPLE, BUT YOU HAVE NOT LET ME KNOW WHO YOU WILL SEND WITH ME.’ YET YOU HAVE SAID, ‘I KNOW YOU BY NAME, AND YOU HAVE ALSO FOUND FAVOR IN MY SIGHT.’” IN JUDGES 6:17-18 MENTIONS “AND HE SAID TO HIM, ‘IF NOW I HAVE FOUND FAVOR IN YOUR EYES, THEN SHOW ME A SIGN THAT IT IS YOU WHO SPEAK WITH ME. PLEASE DO NOT DEPART FROM HERE UNTIL I COME TO YOU AND BRING OUT MY PRESENT AND SET IT BEFORE YOU.’ AND HE SAID, ‘I WILL STAY TILL YOU RETURN.’” IN 1ST SAMUEL 2:26 DECLARES “NOW THE BOY SAMUEL CONTINUED TO GROW BOTH IN STATURE AND IN FAVOR WITH THE LORD AND ALSO WITH MAN.” IN EZRA 7:27-28 TELLS US “BLESSED BE THE LORD, THE GOD OF OUR FATHERS, WHO PUT SUCH A THING AS THIS INTO THE HEART OF THE KING, TO BEAUTIFY THE HOUSE OF THE LORD THAT IS IN JERUSALEM, AND WHO EXTENDED TO ME HIS STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE BEFORE THE KING AND HIS COUNSELORS, AND BEFORE ALL THE KING’S MIGHTY OFFICERS. I TOOK COURAGE, FOR THE HAND OF THE LORD MY GOD WAS ON ME, AND I GATHERED LEADING MEN FROM ISRAEL TO GO UP WITH ME.” IN LUKE 1:30 SAYS “AND THE ANGEL (LORD) SAID TO HER, ‘DO NOT BE AFRAID, MARY, FOR YOU HAVE FOUND FAVOR WITH GOD.” IN LUKE 2:52 STATES “AND JESUS INCREASED IN WISDOM AND IN STATURE AND IN FAVOR WITH GOD AND MAN.” IN ACTS 7:46 DECLARES “…WHO FOUND FAVOR IN THE SIGHT OF GOD AND ASKED TO FIND A DWELLING PLACE FOR THE GOD OF JACOB.” THE EXAMPLES OF THOSE WHO SEEK THE FAVOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. IN EXODUS 32:11 TELLS US “BUT MOSES IMPLORED THE LORD HIS GOD AND SAID, ‘O LORD, WHY DOES YOUR WRATH BURN HOT AGAINST YOUR PEOPLE, WHOM YOU HAVE BROUGHT OUT OF THE LAND OF EGYPT WITH GREAT POWER AND WITH A MIGHTY HAND?” IN 2ND KINGS 13:4 MENTIONS “THEN JEHOAHAZ SOUGHT THE FAVOR OF THE LORD, AND THE LORD LISTENED TO HIM, FOR HE SAW THE OPPRESSION OF ISRAEL, HOW THE KING OF SYRIA OPPRESSED THEM.” IN 2ND CHRONICLES 33:12 IT MENTIONS “AND WHEN HE WAS IN DISTRESS, HE ENTREATED THE FAVOR OF THE LORD HIS GOD, AND HUMBLED HIMSELF GREATLY BEFORE THE GOD OF HIS FATHERS.” IN NEHEMIAH 5:19 TELLS US “REMEMBER FOR MY GOOD, O MY GOD, ALL THAT I HAVE DONE FOR THIS PEOPLE.” IN NEHEMIAH 13:31 SAYS “…AND I PROVIDED FOR THE WOOD OFFERING AT APPOINTED TIMES, AND FOR THE FIRST FRUITS. REMEMBER ME, O MY GOD, FOR GOOD.” IN DANIEL 9:17 STATES “NOW THEREFORE, O OUR GOD, LISTEN TO THE PRAYER OF YOUR SERVANT AND TO HIS PLEAS FOR MERCY, AND FOR YOUR OWN SAKE, O LORD, MAKE YOU FACE TO SHINE UPON YOUR SANCTUARY, WHICH IS DESOLATE.” THE PROMISES RELATING TO THE FAVOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. IN LEVITICUS 26:9 SAYS “I WILL TURN TO YOU AND MAKE YOU FRUITFUL AND MULTIPLY YOU AND WILL CONFIRM MY COVENANT WITH YOU.” IN LEVITICUS 26:3 SAYS “IF YOU WALK IN MY STATUTES AND OBSERVE MY COMMANDMENTS AND DO THEM…” IN PSALMS 5:12 STATES “FOR YOU BLESS THE RIGHTEOUS, O LORD. YOU COVER HIM WITH FAVOR AS WITH A SHIELD.” IN PSALMS 30:5 TELLS US “FOR HIS ANGER IS BUT FOR A MOMENT, AND HIS FAVOR IS FOR A LIFETIME. WEEPING MAY TARRY FOR THE NIGHT, BUT JOY COMES WITH THE MORNING.” THE OLD TESTAMENT PREDICTS A FUTURE AGE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FAVOR. IN ISAIAH 49:8 DECLARES “THUS SAYS THE LORD: IN A TIME OF FAVOR I HAVE ANSWERED YOU, IN A DAY OF SALVATION I HAVE HELPED YOU, I WILL KEEP YOU AND GIVE YOU AS A COVENANT TO THE PEOPLE, TO ESTABLISH THE LAND, TO APPORTION THE DESOLATE HERITAGES…” IN ISAIAH 60:10 MENTIONS “FOREIGNERS SHALL BUILD UP YOUR WALLS. AND THEIR KINGS SHALL MINISTER TO YOU, FOR IN MY WRATH I STRUCK YOU, BUT IN MY FAVOR I HAVE HAD MERCY ON YOU.” IN ISAIAH 61:2 SAYS “…TO PROCLAIM THE YEAR OF THE LORD’S FAVOR, AND THE DAY OF VENGEANCE OF OUR GOD, TO COMFORT ALL WHO MOURN.” IN EZEKIEL 36:9 MENTIONS “FOR BEHOLD, I AM FOR YOU, AND I WILL TURN TO YOU, AND YOU SHALL BE TILLED AND SOWN.” THE IMPLICATIONS FOR BELIEVERS OF THE MERCY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY IS TO INFLUENCE THE CHARACTER AND CONDUCT OF BELIEVERS. IN ROMANS 12:1 SAYS “I APPEAL TO YOU THEREFORE, BROTHERS, BY THE MERCIES OF GOD, TO PRESENT YOUR BODIES AS A LIVING SACRIFICE, HOLY AND ACCEPTABLE TO GOD, WHICH IS YOUR SPIRITUAL WORSHIP.” BELIEVERS MUST HUMBLY RELY ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY. IN PROVERBS 3:34 TELLS US “TOWARD THE SCORNERS HE IS SCORNFUL, BUT TO THE HUMBLE HE GIVES FAVOR.” IN JONAH 2:8 SAYS “THOSE WHO PAY REGARD TO VAIN IDOLS FORSAKE THEIR HOPE OF STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE.” IN IN ROMANS 2:4 STATES “OR DO YOU PRESUME ON THE RICHES OF HIS KINDNESS AND FORBEARANCE AND PATIENCE, NOT KNOWING THAT GOD’S KINDNESS IS MEANT TO LEAD YOU TO REPENTANCE?” THE ILLUSTRATIONS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY. GOD SHOWS MERCY IN SAVING FIRST JONAH AND THEN FOLLOWING THEIR REPENTANCE THE PEOPLE OF NINEVEH IN JONAH 1:1-3, 17; 2:1-3; 3:1-10. THE FORGIVING LOVE OF THE PRODIGAL’S FATHER ILLUSTRATES THE DIVINE MERCY OF GOD IN LUKE 15:11-32.  THE MERCY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS THE QUALITIES OF HIMSELF BY WHICH HE IS GENEROUS, COMPASSIONATE AND ACCEPTING. IN HIS MINISTRY, HE DEMONSTRATES THESE QUALITIES TOWARD THOSE HE ENCOUNTERED. BELIEVERS SHOULD MODEL THEMSELVES UPON THE FATHER STEPHEN IN THIS RESPECT. THE MERCY OF GOD MADE KNOWN IN THE FATHER STEPHEN. IN LUKE 2:40 SAYS “AND THE CHILD GREW AND BECAME STRONG, FILLED WITH WISDOM. AND THE FAVOR OF GOD WAS UPON HIM.” IN LUKE 2:52 MENTIONS “AND JESUS INCREASED IN WISDOM AND IN STATURE AND IN FAVOR WITH GOD AND MAN.” THE MERCY THAT IS IN THE MINISTRY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE FATHER STEPHEN RESPONDS TO PLEAS FOR MERCY. IN MATTHEW 9:27-30 TELLS US “AND AS JESUS PASSED ON FROM THERE, TWO BLIND MEN FOLLOWED HIM, CRYING ALOUD, ‘HAVE MERCY ON US, SON OF DAVID.’ WHEN HE ENTERED THE HOUSE, THE BLIND MEN CAME TO HIM, AND JESUS SAID TO THEM, ‘DO YOU BELIEVE THAT I AM ABLE TO DO THIS?’ THEY SAID TO HIM, ‘YES, LORD.’ THEN HE TOUCHED THEIR EYES, SAYING, ‘ACCORDING TO YOUR FAITH BE IT DONE TO YOU.’ AND THEIR EYES WERE OPENED. AND JESUS STERNLY WARNED THEM, ‘SEE THAT NO ONE KNOWS ABOUT IT.’” IN MATTHEW 15:22 STATES “AND BEHOLD, A CANAANITE WOMAN FROM THAT REGION CAME OUT AND WAS CRYING, ‘HAVE MERCY ON ME, O LORD, SON OF DAVID, MY DAUGHTER IS SEVERELY OPPRESSED BY A DEMON.” IN MATTHEW 20:29-34 TELLS US “AND AS THEY WENT OUT OF JERICHO, A GREAT CROWD FOLLOWED HIM. AND BEHOLD, THERE WERE TWO BLIND MEN SITTING BY THE ROADSIDE, AND WHEN THEY HEARD THAT JESUS WAS PASSING BY, THEY CRIED OUT, ‘LORD, HAVE MERCY ON US, SON OF DAVID!’ THE CROWD REBUKED THEM, TELLING THEM TO BE SILENT, BUT THEY CRIED OUT ALL THE MORE, ‘LORD, HAVE MERCY ON US, SON OF DAVID!’ AND STOPPING, JESUS CALLED THEM AND SAID, ‘WHAT DO YOU WANT ME TO DO FOR YOU?’ THEY SAID TO HIM, ‘LORD, LET OUR EYES BE OPENED.’ AND JESUS IN PITY TOUCHED THEIR EYES, AND IMMEDIATELY THEY RECOVERED THEIR SIGHT AND FOLLOWED HIM.” ALSO SIMILAR SCRIPTURES ARE IN MAREK 10:46-52 & LUKE 18:35-42. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TEACHING REFLECTS HIS MERCY. IN LUKE 6:35-36 SAYS “BUT (AGAPE) LOVE YOUR ENEMIES, AND DO GOOD, AND LEND, EXPECTING NOTHING IN RETURN AND YOUR REWARD WILL BE GREAT, AND YOU WILL BE SONS OF THE MOST HIGH, FOR HE IS KIND TO THE UNGRATEFUL AND THE EVIL. BE MERCIFUL, EVEN AS YOUR FATHER (STEPHEN) IS MERCIFUL.” IN HOSEA 6:6 TELLS US “FOR I DESIRE STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE AND NOT SACRIFICE, THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOD RATHER THAN BURNT OFFERINGS.” IN MATTHEW 6:12-15 STATES “…AND FORGIVE US OUR DEBTS, AS WE ALSO HAVE FORGIVEN OUR DEBTORS. AND LEAD US NOT INTO TEMPTATION, BUT DELIVER US FROM EVIL. FOR IF YOU FORGIVE OTHERS THEIR TRESPASSES, YOUR HEAVENLY FATHER (STEPHEN) WILL ALSO FORGIVE YOU, BUT IF YOU DO NOT FORGIVE OTHERS THEIR TRESPASSES, NEITHER WILL YOUR FATHER (STEPHEN) FORGIVE YOUR TRESPASSES.” ALSO A SIMILAR SCRIPTURE IS IN LUKE 11:4. IN MATTHEW 9:10-13 SAYS “AND AS JESUS RECLINED AT TABLE IN THE HOUSE, BEHOLD, MANY TAX COLLECTORS AND SINNERS CAME AND WERE RECLINING WITH JESUS AND HIS DISCIPLES. AND WHEN THE PHARISEES SAW THIS, THEY SAID TO HIS DISCIPLES, ‘WHY DOES YOUR TEACHER EAT WITH TAX COLLECTORS AND SINNERS?’ BUT WHEN HE HEARD IT, HE SAID, ‘THOSE WHO ARE WELL HAVE NO NEED OF A PHYSICIAN, BUT THOSE WHO ARE SICK. GO AND LEARN WHAT THIS MEANS, I DESIRE MERCY AND NOT SACRIFICE, FOR I CAME NOT TO CALL THE RIGHTEOUS, BUT SINNERS.” ALSO SIMILAR SCRIPTURES ARE IN MARK 2:15-17 & LUKE 5:29-32. THE PARABLE OF THE UNMERCIFUL SERVANT IS IN MATTHEW 18:21-35. THE PARABLE OF THE GOOD SAMARITAN IS IN LUKE 10:30-37. IN EPHESIANS 4:32 DECLARES “BE KIND TO ONE ANOTHER, TENDERHEARTED, FORGIVING ONE ANOTHER, AS GOD IN CHRIST FORGAVE YOU.” MERCY IN RELATION TO SALVATION. THE MERCY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. IN LUKE 23:34 SAYS “AND JESUS SAID. ‘FATHER (STEPHEN), FORGIVE THEM, FOR THEY KNOW NOT WHAT THEY DO. AND THEY CAST LOTS TO DIVIDE HIS GARMENTS.” IN MATTHEW 9:2 SAYS “AND BEHOLD, SOME PEOPLE BROUGHT TO HIM A PARALYTIC, LYING ON A BED. AND WHEN JESUS SAW THEIR FAITH, HE SAID TO THE PARALYTIC, ‘TAKE HEART, MY SON, YOUR SINS ARE FORGIVEN.’” ALSO SIMILAR SCRIPTURES ARE IN MARK 2:3-5 & LUKE 5:18-20. IN LUKE 7:37-38 MENTIONS “AND BEHOLD, A WOMAN OF THE CITY, WHO WAS A SINNER, WHEN SHE LEARNED THAT HE WAS RECLINING AT TABLE IN THE PHARISEE’S HOUSE, BROUGHT AN ALABASTER FLASK OF OINTMENT, AND STANDING BEHIND HIM AT HIS FEET, WEEPING, SHE BEGAN TO WET HIS FEET WITH HER TEARS AND WIPED THEM WITH THE HAIR OF HER HEAD AND KISSED HIS FEET AND ANOINTED THEM WITH THE OINTMENT.” IN LUKE 7:48 DECLARES “AND HE SAID TO HER, ‘YOUR SINS ARE FORGIVEN.’” IN ROMANS 5:6 TELLS US “FOR WHILE WE WERE STILL WEAK, AT THE RIGHT TIME CHRIST DIED FOR THE UNGODLY.” IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:13-14 SAYS “…THOUGH FORMERLY I WAS A BLASPHEMER, PERSECUTOR, AND INSOLENT OPPONENT. BUT I RECEIVED MERCY BECAUSE I HAD ACTED IGNORANTLY IN UNBELIEF…” THE ETERNAL LIFE IS A GIFT OF MERCY. IN ROMANS 6:23 DECLARES “FOR THE WAGES OF SIN IS DEATH, BUT THE FREE GIFT OF GOD IS ETERNAL LIFE IN CHRIST JESUS OUR LORD.”  THE DEMONSTRATION OF GOD’S MERCY IS DEMONSTRATES IN HIS DEALINGS WITH HIS PEOPLE. THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A PARENT. IN PSALMS 103:13-14 SAYS “AS A FATHER SHOWS COMPASSION TO HIS CHILDREN, SO THE LORD SHOWS COMPASSION TO THOSE WHO FEAR HIM. FOR HE KNOWS OUR FRAME, HE REMEMBERS THAT WE ARE DUST.” IN EPHESIANS 1:4-6 DECLARES “…EVEN AS HE CHOSE US IN HIM BEFORE THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD, THAT WE SHOULD BE HOLY AND BLAMELESS BEFORE HIM. IN (AGAPE) LOVE (SHOWED MERCY) HE PREDESTINED US FOR ADOPTION AS SONS THROUGH JESUS CHRIST, ACCORDING TO THE PURPOSE OF HIS WILL, TO THE PRAISE OF HIS GLORIOUS GRACE, WITH WHICH HE HAS BLESSED US IN THE BELOVED.” IN ISAIAH 49:15 STATES “CAN A WOMAN FORGET HER NURSING CHILD, THAT SHE SHOULD HAVE NO COMPASSION ON THE SON OF HER WOMB? EVEN THESE MAY FORGET, YET I WILL NOT FORGET YOU.” IN ISAIAH 63:7-8 TELLS US “I WILL RECOUNT THE STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE OF THE LORD, THE PRAISES OF THE LORD, ACCORDING TO ALL THAT THE LORD HAS GRANTED US, AND THE GREAT GOODNESS TO THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL THAT HE HAS GRANTED THEM ACCORDING TO HIS COMPASSION, ACCORDING TO THE ABUNDANCE OF HIS STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE. FOR HE SAID, ‘SURELY THEY ARE MY PEOPLE, CHILDREN WHO WILL NOT DEAL FALSELY.’ AND HE BECAME THEIR SAVIOR.” IN ISAIAH 66:13 SAYS “AS ONE WHOM HIS MOTHER COMFORTS, SO I WILL COMFORT YOU, YOU SHALL BE COMFORTED IN JERUSALEM.” IN JEREMIAH 31:20 MENTIONS “‘IS EPHRAIM MY DEAR SON? IS HE MY DARLING CHILD? FOR AS OFTEN AS I SPEAK AGAINST HIM, I DO REMEMBER HIM STILL. THEREFORE MY HEART YEARNS FOR HIM, I WILL SURELY HAVE MERCY ON HIM,’ DECLARES THE LORD.” IN HOSEA 11:1-4 STATES “WHEN ISRAEL WAS A CHILD, I (AGAPE) LOVED HIM, AND OUT OF EGYPT I CALL MY SON. THE MORE THEY WERE CALLED, THE MORE THEY WENT AWAY, THEY KEPT SACRIFICING TO THE BAALS AND BURNING OFFERINGS TO IDOLS. YET IT WAS I WHO TAUGHT EPHRAIM TO WALK, I TOOK THEM UP BY THEIR ARMS, BUT THEY DID NOT KNOW THAT I HEALED THEM. I LED THEM WITH CORDS OF KINDNESS, WITH THE BANDS OF (AGAPE) LOVE, AND I BECAME TO THEM AS ONE WHO EASES THE YOKE ON THEIR JAWS, AND I BENT DOWN TO THEM AND FED THEM.” IN MALACHI 3:17 SAYS “‘THEY SHALL BE MINE,’ SAYS THE LORD OF HOSTS, ‘IN THE DAY WHEN I MAKE UP MY TREASURED POSSESSION, AND I WILL SPARE THEM AS A MAN SPARES HIS SON WHO SERVES HIM.’” IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 1:3 TELLS US “BLESSED BE THE GOD AND FATHER (STEPHEN) OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST, THE FATHER (STEPHEN) OF MERCIES AND GOD OF ALL COMFORT…” THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY AND COMPASSION TO THOSE IN DISTRESS. IN ISAIAH 49:13 STATES “SING FOR JOY, O HEAVENS, AND EXULT, O EARTH, BREAK FORTH, O MOUNTAINS, INTO SINGING! FOR THE LORD HAS COMFORTED HIS PEOPLE AND WILL HAVE COMPASSION ON HIS AFFLICTED.” IN EXODUS 2:23-24 SAYS “DURING THOSE MANY DAYS THE KING OF EGYPT DIED, AND THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL GROANED BECAUSE OF THEIR SLAVERY AND CRIED OUT FOR HELP. THEIR CRY FOR RESCUE FROM SLAVERY CAME UP TO GOD. AND GOD HEARD THEIR GROANING, AND GOD REMEMBERED HIS COVENANT WITH ABRAHAM, WITH ISAAC, AND WITH JACOB.” IN PSALMS 91:14-16 MENTIONS “BECAUSE HE HOLDS FAST TO ME IN (AGAPE) LOVE, I WILL DELIVER HIM, I WILL PROTECT HIM, BECAUSE HE KNOWS MY NAME. WHEN HE CALLS TO ME, I WILL ANSWER HIM, I WILL BE WITH HIM IN TROUBLE, I WILL RESCUE HIM AND HONOR HIM. WITH LONG LIFE I WILL SATISFY HIM AND SHOW HIM MY SALVATION.” THE WORKS OF THE LORD IS IN PSALMS 111:2-9. IN PSALMS 113:7-9 SAYS “HE RAISES THE POOR FROM THE DUST AND LIFTS THE NEEDY FROM THE ASH HEAP, TO MAKE THEM SIT WITH PRINCES, WITH THE PRINCES OF HIS PEOPLE. HE GIVES THE BARREN WOMAN A HOME, MAKING HER THE JOYOUS MOTHER OF CHILDREN. PRAISE THE LORD!” IN PSALMS 142:1-3 TELLS US “WITH MY VOICE I CRY OUT TO THE LORD, WITH MY VOICE I PLEAD FOR MERCY TO THE LORD. I POUR OUT MY COMPLAINT BEFORE HIM, I TELL MY TROUBLE BEFORE HIM. WHEN MY SPIRIT FAINTS WITHIN ME, YOU KNOW MY WAY! IN THE PATH WHERE I WALK THAT HAVE HIDDEN A TRAP FOR ME.” IN ISAIAH 63:9 DECLARES “IN ALL THEIR AFFLICTION HE WAS AFFLICTED, AND THE ANGEL (LORD) OF HIS PRESENCE SAVED THEM, IN HIS (AGAPE) LOVE AND IN HIS PITY HE REDEEMED THEM, HE LIFTED THEM UP AND CARRIED THEM ALL THE DAYS OF OLD.” IN JONAH 2:2 STATES “SAYING, ‘I CALLED OUT TO THE LORD, OUT OF MY DISTRESS, AND HE ANSWERED ME, OUT OF THE BELLY OF SHEOL I CRIED, AND YOU HEARD MY VOICE.” IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:1 MENTIONS “THEREFORE, HAVING THIS MINISTRY BY THE MERCY OF GOD, WE DO NOT LOSE HEART.” IN HEBREWS 4:16 SAYS “LET US THEN WITH CONFIDENCE DRAW NEAR TO THE THRONE OF GRACE, THAT WE MAY RECEIVE MERCY AND FIND GRACE TO HELP IN TIME OF NEED.” IN JUDGMENT, GOD’S MERCY IS JUST AND TRUE. IN DEUTERONOMY 32:36 STATES “FOR THE LORD WILL VINDICATE HIS PEOPLE AND HAVE COMPASSION ON HIS SERVANTS, WHEN HE SEES THAT THEIR POWER IS GONE AND THERE IS NONE REMAINING, BOND OR FREE.” IN PSALMS 143:1 TELLS US “HEAR MY PRAYER, O LORD, GIVE EAR TO MY PLEAS FOR MERCY! IN YOUR FAITHFULNESS ANSWER ME, IN YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS!” IN ISAIAH 11:3-5 DECLARES “AND HIS DELIGHT SHALL BE IN THE FEAR OF THE LORD. HE SHALL NOT JUDGE BY WHAT HIS EYES SEE, OR DECIDE DISPUTES BY WHAT HIS EARS HEAR, BUT WITH RIGHTEOUSNESS HE SHALL JUDGE THE POOR, AND DECIDE WITH EQUITY FROM THE MEEK OF THE EARTH, AND HE SHALL STRIKE THE EARTH WITH THE ROD OF HIS MOUTH, AND WITH THE BREATH OF HIS LIPS HE SHALL KILL THE WICKED. RIGHTEOUSNESS SHALL BE THE BELT OF HIS WAIST, AND FAITHFULNESS THE BELT OF HIS LOINS.” IN ISAIAH 30:18 STATES “THEREFORE THE LORD WAITS TO BE GRACIOUS TO YOU, AND THEREFORE HE EXALTS HIMSELF TO SHOW MERCY TO YOU. FOR THE LORD IS A GOD OF JUSTICE, BLESSED ARE ALL THOSE WHO WAIT FOR HIM.” IN ISAIAH 54:7-8 SAYS “‘FOR A BRIEF MOMENT I DESERTED YOU, BUT WITH GREAT COMPASSION I WILL GATHER YOU. IN OVERFLOWING ANGER FOR A MOMENT I HID MY FACE FROM YOU, BUT WITH EVERLASTING LOVE I WILL HAVE COMPASSION ON YOU,’ SAYS THE LORD, YOUR REDEEMER.” IN ISAIAH 60:10 MENTIONS “FOREIGNERS SHALL BUILD UP YOUR WALLS, AND THEIR KINGS SHALL MINISTER TO YOU, FOR IN MY WRATH I STRUCK YOU, BUT IN MY FAVOR I HAVE HAD MERCY ON YOU.” IN HABAKKUK 3:2 TELLS US “O LORD, I HAVE HEARD THE REPORT OF YOU, AND YOUR WORK, O LORD, DO I FEAR. IN THE MIDST OF THE YEARS REVIVE IT, IN THE MIDST OF THE YEARS MAKE IT KNOWN, IN WRATH REMEMBER MERCY.” IN REVELATION 19:11 STATES “THEN I SAW HEAVEN OPENED, AND BEHOLD, A WHITE HORSE! THE ONE SITTING ON IT IS CALLED FAITHFUL AND TRUE, AND IN RIGHTEOUSNESS HE JUDGES AND MAKES WAR.” GOD MAY CHOOSE NOT TO SHOW ANY MERCY. IN PSALMS 59:5 SAYS “YOU, LORD GOD OF HOSTS, ARE GOD OF ISRAEL. ROUSE YOURSELF TO PUNISH ALL THE NATIONS, SPARE NONE OF THOSE WHO TREACHEROUSLY PLOT EVIL. SELAH.” IN JOSHUA 11:20 MENTIONS “FOR IS WAS THE LORD’S DOING TO HARDEN THEIR HEARTS THAT THEY SHOULD COME AGAINST ISRAEL IN BATTLE, IN ORDER THAT THEY SHOULD BE DEVOTED TO DESTRUCTION AND SHOULD RECEIVE NO MERCY BUT BE DESTROYED, JUST AS THE LORD COMMANDED MOSES.” IN JEREMIAH 21:7 TELLS US “‘AFTERWARD,’ DECLARES THE LORD, ‘I WILL GIVE ZEDEKIAH KING OF JUDAH AND HIS SERVANTS AND THE PEOPLE IN THIS CITY WHO SURVIVE THE PESTILENCE, SWORD, AND FAMINE INTO THE HAND OF NEBUCHADNEZZAR KING OF BABYLON AND INTO THE HAND OF THEIR ENEMIES, INTO THE HAND OF THOSE WHO SEEK THEIR LIVES. HE SHALL STRIKE THEM DOWN WITH THE EDGE OF THE SWORD. HE SHALL NOT PITY THEM OR SPARE THEM OR HAVE COMPASSION.” IN JAMES 2:13 SAYS “FOR JUDGMENT IS WITHOUT MERCY TO ONE WHO HAS SHOWN NO MERCY. MERCY TRIUMPHS OVER JUDGMENT.” THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY SHOWN IN HIS ACTIONS. THE ACT OF SALVATION. IN EPHESIANS 2:4-5 STATES “BUT GOD, BEING RICH IN MERCY, BECAUSE OF THE GREAT (AGAPE) LOVE WITH WHICH HE (AGAPE) LOVED US, EVEN WHEN WE WERE DEAD IN OUR TRESPASSES, MADE US ALIVE TOGETHER WITH CHRIST…” IN EXODUS 15:13 TELLS US “YOU HAVE LED IN YOUR STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE THE PEOPLE WHOM YOU HAVE REDEEMED, YOU HAVE GUIDED THEM BY YOUR STRENGTH TO YOUR HOLY ABODE.” IN JUDGES 2:18 MENTIONS “WHENEVER THE LORD RAISED UP JUDGES FOR THEM, THE LORD WAS WITH THE JUDGE, AND HE SAVED THEM FROM THE HAND OF THEIR ENEMIES ALL THE DAYS OF THE JUDGE, FOR THE LORD WAS MOVED TO PITY BY THEIR GROANING BECAUSE OF THOSE WHO AFFLICTED AND OPPRESSED THEM.” IN PSALMS 13:5 DECLARES “BUT I HAVE TRUSTED IN YOUR STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE, MY HEART SHALL REJOICE IN YOUR SALVATION.” IN PSALMS 28:6-8 SAYS “BLESSED BE THE LORD! FOR HE HAS HEARD THE VOICE OF MY PEAS FOR MERCY. THE LORD IS MY STRENGTH AND MY SHIELD, IN HIM MY HEART TRUSTS, AND I AM HELPED, MY HEART EXULTS, AND WITH MY SONG I GIVE THANKS TO HIM. THE LORD IS THE STRENGTH OF HIS PEOPLE, HE IS THE SAVING REFUGE OF HIS ANOINTED.” IN PSALMS 31:21-22 MENTIONS “BLESSED BE THE LORD, FOR HE HAS WONDROUSLY SHOWN HIS STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE TO ME WHEN I WAS IN A BESIEGED CITY. I HAD SAID IN MY ALARM, I AM CUT OFF FROM YOUR SIGHT. BUT YOU HEARD THE VOICE OF MY PLEAS FOR MERCY WHEN I CRIED TO YOU FOR HELP.” IN PSALMS 40:10-11 STATES “I HAVE NOT HIDDEN YOUR DELIVERANCE WITHIN MY HEART, I HAVE SPOKEN OF YOUR FAITHFULNESS AND YOUR SALVATION, I HAVE NOT CONCEALED YOUR STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE AND YOUR FAITHFULNESS FROM THE GREAT CONGREGATION. AS FOR YOU, O LORD, YOU WILL NOT RESTRAIN YOUR MERCY FROM ME, YOUR STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE AND YOUR FAITHFULNESS WILL EVER PRESERVE ME!” IN PSALMS 57:1 MENTIONS “BE MERCIFUL TO ME, O GOD, BE MERCIFUL TO ME, FOR IN YOU MY SOUL TAKES REFUGE, IN THE SHADOW OF YOUR WINGS I WILL TAKE REFUGE, TILL THE STORMS OF DESTRUCTION PASS BY.” IN PSALMS 69:16 DECLARES “ANSWER ME, O LORD, FOR YOUR STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE IS GOOD, ACCORDING TO YOUR ABUNDANT MERCY, TURN TO ME.” IN PSALMS 86:15-16 STATES “BUT YOU, O LORD, ARE A GOD MERCIFUL AND GRACIOUS, SLOW TO ANGER, AND ABOUNDING IN STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE AND FAITHFULNESS. TURN TO ME AND BE GRACIOUS TO ME, GIVE YOUR STRENGTH TO YOUR SERVANT, AND SAVE THE SON OF YOUR MAIDSERVANT.” IN PSALMS 98:2-3 TELLS US “THE LORD HAS MADE KNOWN HIS SALVATION, HE HAS REVEALED HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS IN THE SIGHT OF THE NATIONS. HE HAS REMEMBERED HIS STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE AND FAITHFULNESS TO THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL. ALL THE ENDS OF THE EARTH HAVE SEEN THE SALVATION OF OUR GOD.” IN PSALMS 116:4-6 STATES “THEN I CALLED ON THE NAME OF THE LORD: O LORD, I PRAY, DELIVER MY SOUL! GRACIOUS IS THE LORD, AND RIGHTEOUS, OUR GOD IS MERCIFUL. THE LORD PRESERVES THE SIMPLE, WHEN I WAS BROUGHT LOW, HE SAVED ME.” IN NEHEMIAH 9:27 SAYS “THEREFORE YOU GAVE THEM INTO THE HAND OF THEIR ENEMIES, WHO MADE THEM SUFFER. AND IN THE TIME OF THEIR SUFFERING THEY CRIED OUT TO YOU AND YOU HEARD THEM FROM HEAVEN, AND ACCORDING TO YOUR GREAT MERCIES YOU GAVE THEM SAVIORS WHO SAVED THEM FROM THE HAND OF THEIR ENEMIES.” IN 1ST PETER 1:3 DECLARES “BLESSED BE THE GOD AND FATHER (STEPHEN) OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST! ACCORDING TO HIS GREAT MERCY, HE HAS CAUSED US TO BE BORN AGAIN TO A LIVING HOPE THROUGH THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST FROM THE DEAD…” IN 1ST PETER 2:10 MENTIONS “ONCE YOU WERE NOT A PEOPLE, BUT NOW YOU ARE GOD’S PEOPLE, ONCE YOU HAD NOT RECEIVED MERCY, BUT NOW YOU HAVE RECEIVED MERCY.” IN 2ND PETER 3:15 STATES “AND COUNT THE PATIENCE OF OUR LORD AS SALVATION, JUST AS OUR BELOVED BROTHER PAUL ALSO WROTE TO YOU ACCORDING TO THE WISDOM GIVEN HIM…” HIS FORGIVENESS. IN PSALMS 51:1-2 SAYS “HAVE MERCY ON ME, O GOD, ACCORDING TO YOUR STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE, ACCORDING TO YOUR ABUNDANT MERCY BLOT OUT MY TRANSGRESSIONS. WASH ME THOROUGHLY FROM MY INIQUITY, AND CLEANSE ME FROM MY SIN!” IN NUMBERS 14:18-19 SAYS “THE LORD IS SLOW TO ANGER AND ABOUNDING IN STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE, FORGIVING INIQUITY AND TRANSGRESSION, BUT HE WILL BY NO MEANS CLEAR THE GUILTY, VISITING THE INIQUITY OF THE FATHERS ON THE CHILDREN, TO THE THIRD AND THE FOURTH GENERATION. PLEASE PARDON THE INIQUITY OF THIS PEOPLE, ACCORDING TO THE GREATNESS OF YOUR STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE, JUST AS YOU HAVE FORGIVEN THIS PEOPLE, FROM EGYPT UNTIL NOW.” IN PSALMS 25:6-7 TELLS US “REMEMBER YOUR MERCY, O LORD. AND YOUR STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE, FOR THEY HAVE BEEN FROM OF OLD. REMEMBER NOT THE SINS OF MY YOUTH OR MY TRANSGRESSIONS, ACCORDING TO YOUR STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE REMEMBER ME, FOR THE SAKE OF YOUR GOODNESS, O LORD!” IN PSALMS 79:8 DECLARES “DO NOT REMEMBER AGAINST US OUR FORMER INIQUITIES, LET YOUR COMPASSION COME SPEEDILY TO MEET US, FOR WE ARE BROUGHT VERY LOW.” IN PSALMS 130:1-4 STATES “OUT OF THE DEPTHS I CRY TO YOU, O LORD! O LORD, HEAR MY VOICE! LET YOUR EARS BE ATTENTIVE TO THE VOICE OF MY PLEAS FOR MERCY! IF YOU, O LORD, SHOULD MARK INIQUITIES, O LORD, WHO COULD STAND? BUT WITH YOU THERE IS FORGIVENESS, THAT YOU MAY BE FEARED.” IN ISAIAH 55:7 DECLARES “…LET THE WICKED FORSAKE HIS WAY, AND THE UNRIGHTEOUS MAN HIS THOUGHTS, LET HIM RETURN TO THE LORD, THAT HE MAY HAVE COMPASSION ON HIM, AND TO OUR GOD, FOR HE WILL ABUNDANTLY PARDON.” IN HOSEA 14:1-4 SAYS “RETURN, O ISRAEL, TO THE LORD YOUR GOD, FOR YOU HAVE STUMBLED BECAUSE OF YOUR INIQUITY. TALE WITH YOU WORDS AND RETURN TO THE LORD, SAY TO HIM, TAKE AWAY ALL INIQUITY, ACCEPT WHAT IS GOOD, AND WE WILL PAY WITH BULLS THE VOWS OF OUR LIPS. ASSYRIA SHALL NOT SAVE US, WE WILL NOT RIDE ON HORSES, AND WE WILL SAY NO MORE, ‘OUR GOD.’ TO THE WORK OF OUR HANDS. IN YOU THE ORPHAN FINDS MERCY.” IN MICAH 7:18-19 MENTIONS “WHO IS A GOD LIKE YOU, PARDONING INIQUITY AND PASSING OVER TRANSGRESSION FOR THE REMNANT OF HIS INHERITANCE? HE DOES NOT RETAIN HIS ANGER FOREVER, BECAUSE HE DELIGHTS IN STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE. HE WILL AGAIN HAVE COMPASSION ON US, HE WILL TREAD OUR INIQUITIES UNDERFOOT. YOU WILL CAST ALL OUR SINS INTO THE DEPTHS OF THE SEA.” IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:15-16 TELLS US “THE SAYING IS TRUSTWORTHY AND DESERVING OF FULL ACCEPTANCE, THAT CHRIST JESUS CAME INTO THE WORLD TO SAVE SINNERS, OF WHOM I AM THE FOREMOST. BUT I RECEIVED MERCY FOR THIS REASON, THAT IN ME, AS THE FOREMOST, JESUS CHRIST MIGHT DISPLAY HIS PERFECT PATIENCE AS AN EXAMPLE TO THOSE WHO WERE TO BELIEVE IN HIM FOR ETERNAL LIFE.” IN 1ST JOHN 1:9 MENTIONS “IF WE CONFESS OUR SINS, HE IS FAITHFUL AND JUST TO FORGIVE US OUR SINS AND TO CLEANSE US FROM ALL UNRIGHTEOUSNESS.” HIS BLESSING. IN DEUTERONOMY 13:17-18 SAYS “NONE OF THE DEVOTED THINGS SHALL STICK TO YOUR HAND, THAT THE LORD MAY TURN FROM THE FIERCENESS OF HIS ANGER AND SHOW YOU MERCY AND HAVE COMPASSION ON YOU AND MULTIPLY YOU, AS HE SWORE TO YOUR FATHERS, IT YOU OBEY THE VOICE OF THE LORD YOUR GOD, KEEPING ALL HIS COMMANDMENTS THAT I AM COMMANDING YOUR TODAY, AND DING WHAT IS RIGHT IN THE SIGHT OF THE LORD YOUR GOD.” IN DEUTERONOMY 7:12-13 MENTIONS “AND BECAUSE YOU LISTEN TO THESE RULES AND KEEP AND DO THEM, THE LORD YOUR GOD WILL KEEP WITH YOU THE COVENANT AND THE STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE THAT HE SWORE TO YOUR FATHERS. HE WILL (AGAPE) LOVE YOU, BLESS YOU, AND MULTIPLY YOU. HE WILL ALSO BLESS THE FRUIT OF YOUR WOMB AND THE FRUIT OF YOUR GROUND, YOUR GRAIN AND YOUR WINE AND YOUR OIL, THE INCREASE OF YOUR HERDS AND THE YOUNG OF YOUR FLOCK, IN THE LAND THAT HE SWORE TO YOUR FATHER TO GIVE YOU.” IN DEUTERONOMY 30:3 TELLS US “…THEN THE LORD YOUR GOD WILL RESTORE YOUR FORTUNES AND HAVE MERCY ON YOU, AND HE WILL GATHER YOU AGAIN FROM ALL THE PEOPLES WHERE THE LORD YOUR GOD HAS SCATTERED YOU.”  THE MERCY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN DISPLAYS THE SAME ATTITUDE OF MERCY TOWARD MEN AND WOMEN AS HIS SON JESUS DOES. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS MERCIFUL. IN LUKE 4:16-21 SAYS “AND HE CAME TO NAZARETH, WHERE HE HAD BEEN BROUGHT UP. AND AS WITH HIS CUSTOM, HE WENT TO THE SYNAGOGUE ON THE SABBATH DAY, AND HE STOOD UP TO READ. AND THE SCROLL OF THE PROPHET ISAIAH WAS GIVEN TO HIM. HE UNROLLED THE SCROLL AND FOUND THE PLACE WHERE IT WAS WRITTEN, ‘THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD IS UPON ME TO PROCLAIM GOOD NEWS TO THE POOR. HE HAS SENT ME TO PROCLAIM LIBERTY TO THE CAPTIVES AND RECOVERING OF SIGHT TO THE BLIND, TO SET AT LIBERTY THOSE WHO ARE OPPRESSED, TO PROCLAIM THE YEAR OF THE LORD’S FAVOR.’ AND HE ROLLED UP THE SCROLL AND GAVE IT BACK TO THE ATTENDANT AND SAT DOWN. AND THE EYES OF ALL IN THE SYNAGOGUE WERE FIXED IN HIM. AND HE BEGAN TO SAY TO THEM, ‘TODAY THIS SCRIPTURE HAS BEEN FULFILLED IN YOUR HEARING.’” ALSO A SIMILAR SCRIPTURE IS IN ISAIAH 61:1-2. IN JOHN 15:12-13 TELLS US “THIS IS MY COMMANDMENT, THAT YOU (AGAPE) LOVE ONE ANOTHER AS I HAVE (AGAPE) LOVED YOU. GREATER (AGAPE) LOVE HAS NO ONE THAN THIS, THAT SOMEONE LAY DOWN HIS LIFE FOR HIS FRIENDS.” IN PHILIPPIANS 2:1 STATES “SO IF THERE IS ANY ENCOURAGEMENT IN CHRIST, ANY COMFORT FROM (AGAPE) LOVE, AND PARTICIPATION IN THE SPIRIT, ANY AFFECTION AND SYMPATHY…” IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:16 SAYS “BUT I RECEIVED MERCY FOR THIS REASON, THAT IN ME, AS THE FOREMOST, JESUS CHRIST MIGHT DISPLAY HIS PERFECT PATIENCE AS AN EXAMPLE TO THOSE WHO WERE TO BELIEVE IN HIM FOR ETERNAL LIFE.” IN 2ND TIMOTHY 1:18 DECLARES “…MAY THE LORD GRANT HIM TO FIND MERCY FROM THE LORD ON THAT DAY!---AND YOU WELL KNOW ALL THE SERVICE HE RENDERED AT EPHESUS.” IN 2ND TIMOTHY 2:1 STATES “YOU THEN, MY CHILD, BE STRENGTHENED BY THE GRACE THAT IS IN CHRIST JESUS…” IN JUDE 21 MENTIONS “…KEEP YOURSELVES IN THE (AGAPE) LOVE OF GOD, WAITING FOR THE MERCY OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST THAT LEADS TO ETERNAL LIFE.” THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CONCERN FOR PEOPLE IN NEED. IN MATTHEW 9:36 SAYS “WHEN HE SAW THE CROWDS, HE HAD COMPASSION FOR THEM, BECAUSE THEY WERE HARASSED, LIKE SHEEP WITHOUT A SHEPHERD.” ALSO A SIMILAR SCRIPTURE IS IN MARK 6:34. IN MATTHEW 14:14 TELLS US “WHEN HE WENT ASHORE HE SAW A GREAT CROWD, AND HE HAD COMPASSION ON THEM AND HEALED THEIR SICK.” IN MATTHEW 15:32 SAYS “THEN JESUS CALLED HIS DISCIPLES TO HIM AND SAID, ‘I HAVE COMPASSION ON THE CROWD BECAUSE THAT HAVE BEEN WITH ME NOW THREE DAYS AND HAVE NOTHING TO EAT. AND I AM UNWILLING TO SEND THEM AWAY HUNGRY, LEST THEY FAINT ON THE WAY.” ALSO A SIMILAR SCRIPTURE IS IN MARK 8:2. IN MATTHEW 23:37 STATES “O JERUSALEM, JERUSALEM, THE CITY THAT KILLS THE PROPHETS AND STONES THOSE WHO ARE SENT TO IT! HOW OFTEN WOULD I HAVE GATHERED YOUR CHILDREN TOGETHER AS A HEN GATHERS HER BROOD UNDER HIS WINGS, AND YOU WERE NOT WILLING!” THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESPONSE TO APPEALS FOR MERCY. IN MATTHEW 20:30-34 DECLARES “AND BEHOLD, THERE WERE TWO BLIND MEN SITTING BY THE ROADSIDE, AND WHEN THEY HEARD THAT JESUS WAS PASSING BY, THEY CRIED OUT, ‘LORD, HAVE MERCY ON US, SON OF DAVID!’ THE CROWD REBUKED THEM, TELLING THEM TO BE SILENT, BUT THEY CRIED OUT ALL THE MORE, ‘LORD, HAVE MERCY ON US, SON OF DAVID!’ AND STOPPING, JESUS CALLED THEM AND SAID, ‘WHAT DO YOU WANT ME TO DO FOR YOU?’ THEY SAID TO HIM, ‘LORD, LET OUR EYES BE OPENED.’ AND JESUS IN PITY TOUCHED THEIR EYES, AND IMMEDIATELY THEY RECOVERED THEIR SIGHT AND FOLLOWED HIM.” IN MATTHEW 8:2-3 TELLS US “AND BEHOLD, A LEPER CAME TO HIM AND KNELT BEFORE HIM, SAYING, ‘LORD, IF YOU WILL, YOU CAN MAKE ME CLEAN.’ AND JESUS STRETCHED OUT HIS HAND AND TOUCHED HIM, SAYING, ‘I WILL, BE CLEAN.’ AND IMMEDIATELY HIS LEPROSY WAS CLEANSED.” ALSO SIMILAR SCRIPTURES ARE IN MARK 1:39-40 & LUKE 5:12-13. THE FAITH OF THE CENTURION IS IN MATTHEW 8:5-13. A GIRL RESTORED TO LIFE AND A WOMAN HEALED IS IN MATTHEW 9:18-30. IN MATTHEW 15:22 DECLARES “AND BEHOLD, A CANAANITE WOMAN FROM THAT REGION CAME OUT AND WAS CRYING, ‘HAVE MERCY ON ME, O LORD, SON OF DAVID, MY DAUGHTER IS SEVERELY OPPRESSED BY A DEMON.” IN MATTHEW 17:14-18 MENTIONS “AND WHEN THEY CAME TO THE CROWD, A MAN CAME UP TO HIM AND, KNEELING BEFORE HIM, SAID, ‘LORD, HAVE MERCY ON MY SON, FOR HE IS AN EPILEPTIC AND HE SUFFERS TERRIBLY. FOR OFTEN HE FALLS INTO THE FIRE, AND OFTEN INTO THE WATER. AND I BROUGHT HIM TO YOUR DISCIPLES, AND THEY COULD NOT HEAL HIM.’ AND JESUS ANSWERED, ‘O FAITHLESS AND TWISTED GENERATION, HOW LONG AM I TO BE WITH YOU? HOW LONG AM I TO BEAR WITH YOU? BRING HIM HERE TO ME.’ AND JESUS REBUKED THE DEMON, AND IT CAME OUT OF HIM, AND THE BOY WAS HEALED INSTANTLY.” IN JOHN 11:6 SAYS “SO, WHEN HE HEARD THAT LAZARUS’ WAS ILL, HE STAYED TWO DAYS LONGER IN THE PLACE WHERE HE WAS.” IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:8-9 STATES “THREE TIMES I PLEADED WITH THE LORD ABOUT THIS, THAT IT SHOULD LEAVE ME. BUT HE SAID TO ME, ‘MY GRACE IS SUFFICIENT FOR YOU, FOR MY POWER IS MADE PERFECT IN WEAKNESS.’ THEREFORE I WILL BOAST ALL THE MORE GLADLY OF MY WEAKNESSES, SO THAT THE POWER OF CHRIST MAY REST UPON ME.” THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY IN RESPONSE TO JUDGMENT. IN JOHN 12:47 TELLS US “IF ANYONE HEARS MY WORDS AND DOES NOT KEEP THEM, I DO NOT JUDGE HIM, FOR I DID NOT COME TO JUDGE THE WORLD BUT TO SAVE THE WORLD.” NO ONE CAN CALL THE LORD STEPHEN THE FATHER, EXCEPT BY HIS OWN HOLY GHOST AND HIS OWN TRUTH IN JOHN 4:21-24 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY IS SHOWN IN HIS ACTIONS. IN SALVATION: IN EPHESIANS 5:2 SAYS “AND WALK IN (AGAPE) LOVE, AS CHRIST (AGAPE) LOVED US AND GAVE HIMSELF UP FOR US, A FRAGRANT OFFERING AND SACRIFICE TO GOD.” IN LUKE 19:10 IT STATES “FOR THE SON OF MAN CAME TO SEEK AND TO SAVE THE LOST.” IN GALATIANS 2:20 DECLARES “I HAVE BEEN CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST, IT IS NO LONGER I WHO LIVE, BUT CHRIST WHO LIVES IN ME. AND THE LIFE I NOW LIVE IN THE FLESH I LIVE BY FAITH IN THE SON OF GOD, WHO (AGAPE) LOVED ME AND GAVE HIMSELF FOR ME.” IN EPHESIANS 5:25 TELLS US “HUSBANDS, (AGAPE) LOVE YOUR WIVES, AS CHRIST (AGAPE) LOVED THE CHURCH AND GAVE HIMSELF UP FOR HER…” IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:15-16 MENTIONS “THE SAYING IS TRUSTWORTHY AND DESERVING OF FULL ACCEPTANCE, THAT CHRIST JESUS CAME INTO THE WORLD TO SAVE SINNERS, OF WHOM I AM THE FOREMOST. BUT I RECEIVED MERCY FOR THIS REASON, THAT IN ME, AS THE FOREMOST, JESUS CHRIST MIGHT DISPLAY HIS PERFECT PATIENCE AS AN EXAMPLE TO THOSE WHO WERE TO BELIEVE IN HIM FOR ETERNAL LIFE.” IN TITUS 3:4-7 STATES “BUT WHEN THE GOODNESS AND (AGAPE) LOVING KINDNESS OF GOD OUR SAVIOR APPEARED, HE SAVED US, NOT BECAUSE OF WORKS DONE BY US IN RIGHTEOUSNESS, BUT ACCORDING TO HIS OWN MERCY, BY THE WASHING OF REGENERATION AND RENEWAL OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, WHOM HE POURED OUT ON US RICHLY THROUGH JESUS CHRIST OUR SAVIOR, SO THAT BEING JUSTIFIED BY HIS GRACE WE MIGHT BECOME HEIRS ACCORDING TO THE HOPE OF ETERNAL LIFE.” IN FORGIVENESS: IN LUKE 23:34 SAYS “AND JESUS SAID, ‘FATHER (STEPHEN), FORGIVE THEM, FOR THEY KNOW NOT WHAT THEY DO.’ AND THEY CAST LOTS TO DIVIDE HIS GARMENTS.” IN MARK 2:10 STATES “BUT THAT YOU MAY KNOW THAT THE SON OF MAN HAS AUTHORITY ON EARTH TO FORGIVE SINS---HE SAID TO THE PARALYTIC…” IN BLESSING: IN MARK 10:13-16 DECLARES “AND THEY WERE BRINGING CHILDREN TO HIM THAT HE MIGHT TOUCH THEM, AND THE DISCIPLES REBUKED THEM. BUT WHEN JESUS SAW IT, HE WAS INDIGNANT AND SAID TO THEM, ‘LET THE CHILDREN COME TO ME, DO NOT HINDER THEM, FOR TO SUCH BELONGS THE KINGDOM OF GOD. TRULY, I SAY TO YOU, WHOEVER DOES NOT RECEIVE THE KINGDOM OF GOD LIKE A CHILD SHALL NOT ENTER IT. AND HE TOOK THEM IN HIS ARMS AND BLESSED THEM LAYING HIS HANDS ON THEM.” ALSO A SIMILAR SCRIPTURE IS IN MATTHEW 19:13-15.  THE RESPONSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY IS GOD’S MERCIFUL DEALINGS WITH HIS BELIEVERS WHICH SHOULD MOVE THEM TO SHOW SIMILAR ACTS OF MERCY TO OTHERS, AS WELL AS TO REJOICE IN HIS MERCY AND PROCLAIM IT TO OTHERS. THE PROPER RESPONSE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY. A SELF-GIVING FAITH. IN ROMANS 12:1 SAYS “I APPEAL TO YOU THEREFORE, BROTHERS, BY THE MERCIES OF GOD, TO PRESENT YOUR BODIES AS A LIVING SACRIFICE, HOLY AND ACCEPTABLE TO GOD, WHICH IS YOUR SPIRITUAL WORSHIP.” IN PSALMS 13:5 DECLARES “BUT I HAVE TRUSTED IN YOUR STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE, MY HEART SHALL REJOICE IN YOUR SALVATION.” IN PSALMS 52:8 STATES “BUT I AM LIKE A GREEN OLIVE TREE IN THE HOUSE OF GOD. I TRUST IN THE STEADFAST (AGAPE) LOVE OF GOD FOREVER AND EVER.” IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:16 TELLS US “BUT I RECEIVED MERCY FOR THIS REASON, THAT IN ME, AS THE FOREMOST, JESUS CHRIST MIGHT DISPLAY HIS PERFECT PATIENCE AS AN EXAMPLE TO THOSE WHO WERE TO BELIEVE IN HIS FOR ETERNAL LIFE.” IN HEBREWS 4:16 TELLS US “LET US THEN WITH CONFIDENCE DRAW NEAR TO THE THRONE OF GRACE, THAT WE MAY RECEIVE MERCY…” IN 1ST PETER 5:5 MENTIONS “LIKEWISE, YOU WHO ARE YOUNGER (ALL CREATION IN EPHESIANS 4:6), BE SUBJECT TO THE ELDERS (THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN PROVERBS 8:22-25---RSV). CLOTHE YOURSELVES, ALL OF YOU, WITH HUMILITY (MERCY) TOWARD ONE ANOTHER, FOR GOD OPPOSES THE PROUD BUT GIVES GRACE TO THE HUMBLE.” ALSO A SIMILAR SCRIPTURE IS IN JAMES 4:6. A MERCIFUL ATTITUDE TOWARDS OTHERS. IN LUKE 6:36 TELLS US “BE MERCIFUL, EVEN AS YOUR FATHER (STEPHEN) IS MERCIFUL.” IN MICAH 6:8 SAYS “HE HAS TOLD YOU, O MAN, WHAT IS GOOD, AND WHAT DOES THE LORD REQUIRE OF YOU BIT TO DO JUSTICE, AND TO (AGAPE) LOVE KINDNESS, AND TO WALK HUMBLY WITH YOUR GOD?” IN ZECHARIAH 7:9 STATES “THUS SAYS THE LORD OF HOSTS, ‘RENDER TRUE JUDGMENTS, SHOW KINDNESS AND MERCY TO ONE ANOTHER…” IN MATTHEW 5:7 TELLS US “BLESSED ARE THE MERCIFUL, FOR THEY SHALL RECEIVE MERCY.” IN MATTHEW 9:13 MENTIONS “GO AND LEARN WHAT THIS MEANS, I DESIRE MERCY, AND NOT SACRIFICE, FOR I CAME NOT TO CALL THE RIGHTEOUS, BUT SINNERS.” THE PARABLE OF THE GOOD SAMARITAN IS IN LUKE 10:27-37. IN JAMES 2:12-13 DECLARES “SO SPEAK AND SO ACT AS THOSE WHO ARE TO BE JUDGED UNDER THE LAW OF LIBERTY. FOR JUDGMENT IS WITHOUT MERCY TO ONE WHO HAS SHOWN NO MERCY. MERCY TRIUMPHS OVER JUDGMENT.” A FORGIVING ATTITUDE TOWARDS OTHERS. IN MATTHEW 6:12 STATES “…AND FORGIVE US OUR DEBTS, AS WE ALSO HAVE FORGIVEN OUR DEBTORS.” ALSO A SIMILAR SCRIPTURE IS IN LUKE 11:4. IN MATTHEW 6:14 TELLS US “FOR IF YOU FORGIVE OTHER THEIR TRESPASSES, YOUR HEAVENLY FATHER (STEPHEN) WILL ALSO FORGIVE YOU…” THE PARABLE OF THE UNFORGIVING SERVANT IS IN MATTHEW 18:21-35. IN LUKE 6:37 MENTIONS “JUDGE NOT, AND YOU WILL NOT BE JUDGED, CONDEMN NOT, AND YOU WILL NOT BE CONDEMNED, FORGIVE, AND YOU WILL BE FORGIVEN…” IN LUKE 17:3-4 SAYS “PAY ATTENTION TO YOURSELVES! IF YOUR BROTHER SINS, REBUKE HIM, AND IF HE REPENTS, FORGIVE HIM, AND IF HE SIN’S AGAINST YOU SEVEN TIMES IN THE DAY, AND TURNS TO YOU SEVEN TIMES, SAYING, ‘I REPENT,’ YOU MUST FORGIVE HIM.” IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 2:7 DECLARES “…SO YOU SHOULD RATHER TURN TO FORGIVE AND COMFORT HIM, OR HE MAY BE OVERWHELMED BY EXCESSIVE SORROW.” IN EPHESIANS 4:32 TELLS US “BE KIND TO ONE ANOTHER, TENDERHEARTED, FORGIVING ONE ANOTHER, AS GOD IN CHRIST FORGAVE YOU.” IN COLOSSIANS 3:13 MENTIONS “…BEARING WITH ONE ANOTHER AND, IF ONE HAS A COMPLAINT AGAINST ANOTHER, FORGIVING EACH OTHER, AS THE LORD HAS FORGIVEN YOU, SO YOUR ALSO MUST FORGIVE.” MERCY IS TO BE A CHARACTERISTIC OF DAILY LIVING. IN HEBREWS 13:1 STATES “LET BROTHERLY LOVE CONTINUE.” THE RIGHTEOUS SHALL BE BLESSED WITH ETERNAL LIFE IS IN MATTHEW 25:37-40. THE MARKS OF A TRUE CHRISTIAN IS IN ROMANS 12:9-21. IN JUDE 23 SAYS “…SAVE OTHERS BY SNATCHING THEM OUT OF THE FIRE, TO OTHERS SHOW MERCY WITH FEAR, HATING EVEN THE GARMENTS STAINED BY THE FLESH.” BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY, THE BELIEVER CAN PERSEVERE. IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:1 TELLS US “THEREFORE, HAVING THIS MINISTRY BY THE MERCY OF GOD, WE DO NOT LOSE HEART.” IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 3:3-5 MENTIONS “BUT THE LORD IS FAITHFUL. HE WILL ESTABLISH YOU AND GUARD YOU AGAINST THE EVIL ONE. AND WE HAVE CONFIDENCE IN THE LORD ABOUT YOU, THAT YOU ARE DOING AND WILL DO THE THINGS THAT WE COMMAND. MAY THE LORD DIRECT YOUR HEARTS TO THE (AGAPE) LOVE OF GOD AND TO THE STEADFASTNESS OF CHRIST.” SHARING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY WITH OTHERS. THE AGAPE LOVE OF GOD CONTROLS US BY THE MINISTRY OF RECONCILIATION AS A NEW CREATURE IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:14-20.  **WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE TEACH ABOUT THE ANGEL LUCIFER?**  THE LORD LUCIFER- (LIGHT-BEARER)-GENESIS 1:2-25. LUCIFER WAS AN ANOINTED CHERUB WHO COVERS, WHICH WAS INSTRUCTED BY GOD TO GUARD THE ENTRANCE TO THE GARDEN OF EDEN, THE MERCY SEAT, THE ARK OF THE COVENANT AND GOD’S THRONE. LUCIFER WAS VERY WISE AS BEING THE MOST BEAUTIFUL CHERUB GOD HAD CREATED. LUCIFER WAS PERFECT OVER THE FULL ANGELICAL HIERARCHY WHICH CONSISTED OF 24 REALMS. LUCIFER WAS FIRE BAPTIZED SINCE HE WALKED TO AND FRO THROUGH THE FIERY STONES. LUCIFER WAS VERY STRONG IN THAT HE COULD WEAKEN THE LAWS IF THEY GOT OUT OF HAND IN ISAIAH 14:12. LUCIFER WAS HUMBLE AND ESTABLISHED BY GOD PRIOR TO HIS FALL.  LUCIFER’S LIFE: LUCIFER LIVED IN THE MOUNTAIN OF GOD WHERE HIS LIFE AS A CHERUB BEGAN IN THE 1ST DAY TO THE 6TH DAY OF CREATION. LUCIFER’S BODY WAS A CELESTIAL BODY THAT CONCERNED A HEAVENLY NATURE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:40. LUCIFER’S BIRTH INTO EXISTENCE WAS IN THE 1ST DAY OF CREATION CONCERNING THE LIGHT SINCE HE WAS A LIGHT BEARER. THE LORD BLESSED LUCIFER AND KEPT HIM PERFECT IN ALL HIS WAYS OF LIFE. LUCIFER ALSO LIVED BY THE SPIRIT AND POWER OF GOD, THERE WAS NO BREATH OF LIFE IN HIM AS IS IN MAN. LUCIFER’S LIFE IN HIS ACTIONS SET THE STANDARD FOR ALL OTHER CHERUBS TO FOLLOW. EVEN MICHAEL WAS UNDER HIS AUTHORITY AT THE TIME PRIOR TO LUCIFER’S FALL. LUCIFER’S DWELLING PLACE WAS A THRONE THAT GOD PROVIDED. LUCIFER LIVED AND RESTED THERE. LUCIFER HAD CHERUB’S FOOD TO EAT FROM HEAVEN. THIS FOOD WAS A HEAVENLY FOOD AND ITS NATURE IS A GREAT MYSTERY. PROBABLY IT DERIVED FROM THE WISDOM AND UNDERSTANDING OF THE FOREKNOWLEDGE OF THE TREE OF LIFE WHICH WAS THE BREAD OF LIFE IN JOHN 6:31-51. LUCIFER’S DRINK WAS DERIVED IN JOHN 6:35-58. LUCIFER HAD MANY JOYFUL DAYS IN PRAISING AND EXTOLLING GOD. LUCIFER WOULD LAY DOWN HIS LIFE FOR THE CHERUBS THAT WERE UNDER HIM AND FOR GOD’S THRONE. LUCIFER’S BODY WAS ALSO A TYPE OF DIVINE NATURE WHICH HIS LIFE COULD RELATE TO GOD AS “AN ANGEL (LORD) OF THE LORD”. THIS DID NOT MEAN HE WAS GOD, BUT THAT HE HAD PHYSICAL AND SPIRITUAL QUALITIES THAT FOLLOWED. LUCIFER HAD A SPIRIT WITH A MIND, WILL AND EMOTIONS THAT COULD MAKE HEAVENLY DECISIONS AND HEAVENLY REASONS IN WHOM GOD APPROVED. LUCIFER’S LIFE WAS PERFECT FROM THE DAY HE WAS CREATED IN EZEKIEL 28:15. LUCIFER’S INTELLIGENCE MUST HAVE BEEN GREAT SINCE HE WAS AT ITS FULLEST PEAK THAT GOD PROVIDED FOR HIM IN EZEKIEL 28:11. THIS CAUSED HIS LIFE TO BE RESPECTED AMONG THE CHERUBS AND HIS EXTREME BEAUTY ASTOUNDED OTHER CHERUBS. SINCE GOD IN JOHN 1:1-18 DECLARES THAT GOD BECAME PHYSICAL AS “THE ANGEL (LORD) OF THE LORD”, THE CHERUBS ALSO BECAME PHYSICAL IN CERTAIN QUALITIES IN THEIR BODIES WITH ETERNAL SPIRITS. NO GREAT MARVEL, EVEN THE MICHAEL’S LIFE & HIS CHERUB’S LIVES CAN BE WORSHIPED AS ANOINTED CHERUBS WHO COVERS IN ACTS 7:42-43 BASED ON WHAT MANKIND DOES. MOST OF THE ANGELS (LORD) CAME BEFORE MAN IN JOB 38:4-7.  LUCIFER’S ROLES: LUCIFER’S ROLES AS PROTECTOR OR A TOWERING CHERUB IS INTERESTING. IN HEAVEN, LUCIFER WAS THE HIGHEST OF GOD’S ANGELS (LORDS) WHO GUARDED GOD’S THRONE. IN REVELATION 4:1-11, THE THRONE IS TALKED ABOUT AS HAVING SEVEN LAMPS OF FIRE TO ILLUMINATE THE INTERIOR. ALSO THERE ARE 24 SEATS GIRDED AROUND THE THRONE FOR A HEAVENLY COUNCIL. THERE IS A RAINBOW AROUND THE THRONE IN APPEARANCE LIKE AN EMERALD AND THE THRONE WAS LIKE JASPER AND SARDIUS STONE IN APPEARANCE. BEFORE THE THRONE WAS A SEA OF GLASS AND IN THE MIDST WERE FOUR LIVING CREATURES (CHERUBIM ARE VERY SIMILAR WITH LIVING CREATURES) WATCHING THE THRONE. ON THE EARTH, LUCIFER WAS INSTRUCTED BY GOD TO GUARD THE WAY OR ENTRANCE OF THE GARDEN OF EDEN IN EZEKIEL 28:12-15. LUCIFER HAD EVERY PRECIOUS STONE TO WORK WITH. THE JASPER, SARDIUS, TOPAZ, EMERALD, ONYX, TURQUOISE, DIAMOND, SAPPHIRE AND BERYL WITH GOLD SETTINGS WERE HIS COVERINGS AND AUTHORITY.  LUCIFER AS THE HIGHEST WORSHIP LEADER WAS EVIDENT IN SCRIPTURE. LUCIFER’S WORKMANSHIP IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN WAS HIS TIMBRELS AND PIPES. THIS PROBABLY MEANT THAT HE SUPERVISED THE PRAISE AND WORSHIP TO THE HIGHEST LORD IN HIS THRONE AND IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN ON EARTH. IN REVELATION 4:8-11 IT DECLARES THAT THE LIVING CREATURES OR CHERUBIM “DOES NOT REST DAY OR NIGHT, BUT SAYS HOLY, HOLY, HOLY, LORD GOD ALMIGHTY, WHO WAS, WHO IS AND WHO IS TO COME!” FOR THE LORD IS WORTHY TO RECEIVE OMNIPOTENCE, HONOR AND GLORY, FOR BY THY PLEASURE THEY HAVE THEIR BEING AND WERE CREATED. LUCIFER IN THIS ROLE WAS ANOINTED ALSO TO DIRECT THE WORSHIP TOWARDS GOD. LUCIFER LED 24 CHOIRS OF ANGELS (LORDS) IN THIS TYPE OF WORSHIP, FOR THE ANOINTING BREAKS EVERY YOKE AND UPLIFTS EVERY PROBLEM AND SINCE LUCIFER WAS PERFECT, HE MUST HAVE BEEN FULL OF ANOINTING TO DO THE TASK OF SUPERVISING THE 24 HEAVENLY CHOIRS. ALSO LUCIFER WORKED MOSTLY ON THE TIMBRELS AND PIPES TO CONSIDER PERFECTION IN THE HEAVENLY WORSHIP MUSIC TO GOD. THIS HAD TO BE RIGHT AND LUCIFER WAS THE ONE TO MAKE SURE IT WAS PERFECT.  LUCIFER’S RELATIONSHIPS: LUCIFER’S RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD WAS VERY GOOD. LUCIFER WOULD OBEY THE COMMANDS OF GOD WITH NO QUESTION AND GOD BLESSED HIM. IN EZEKIEL 28:15 IT TELLS US THAT LUCIFER WAS PERFECT FROM THE DAY THAT GOD CREATED HIM. SO HIS RELATIONSHIP HAD TO BE PERFECT IN OBEYING GOD EVERY TIME GOD WANTED HIM TO ACCOMPLISH SOMETHING. LUCIFER CAME TO UNDERSTAND LIKE THE POSITIONS OF THE LEADER AND THE SUBORDINATE, THE MASTER AND THE SERVANT AND THE TEACHER AND THE DISCIPLE. LUCIFER KNEW HE WAS CREATION ALSO AND GOD IS PREEXISTENT, INDEPENDENT, AND TRANSCENDENT. LUCIFER LOOKED UP TO GOD AND DESIRED TO BE LIKE HIM. IN HEBREWS 1:5-7 IT DECLARES “FOR TO WHICH OF THE ANGELS (LORDS) DID HE EVER SAY: YOU ARE MY SON, TODAY I HAVE BEGOTTEN YOU? AND AGAIN: I WILL BE TO HIM A FATHER (STEPHEN) AND HE SHALL BE TO ME A SON (LUCIFER)? BUT WHEN HE AGAIN BRINGS THE FIRSTBORN INTO THE WORLD, HE SAYS: LET ALL THE ANGELS (LORDS) OF GOD WORSHIP HIM. AND OF THE ANGELS (LORDS) HE SAYS: WHO MAKES HIS ANGELS (LORDS) SPIRITS AND HIS MINISTERS A FLAME OF FIRE.” LUCIFER WAS A SON TO GOD TO THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THERE ARE MANY SONS OF GOD IN LUKE 20:35-36.  LUCIFER’S RELATIONSHIPS WITH OTHER ANOINTED CHERUBS MUST HAVE BEEN PERFECT ALSO. LUCIFER WOULD GET COMMANDS FROM GOD AND THEN LUCIFER WOULD ISSUE THESE COMMANDS TO HIS BEST CHERUBS THAT WERE FULLY QUALIFIED FOR THE TASK AT HAND. LUCIFER HAD RELATIONSHIPS WITH FEMALE CHERUBS SINCE IN REVELATION 12:1-2, 5-6 IT TALKS ABOUT A FEMALE CHERUB HAVING A CELESTIAL SON. AND IN ZECHARIAH 5:5-11 IT TALKS ABOUT TWO FEMALE CHERUBS THROWING “WICKEDNESS” INTO THE BASKET TO BRING IT TO SHINAR (BABYLON). LUCIFER WAS NOT AUTHORIZED TO HAVE SEXUAL RELATIONSHIPS WITH OTHER FEMALE CHERUBS OR WOMANKIND ON EARTH SINCE IN LUKE 20:35-36 AND MATTHEW 22:30 DECLARES THAT. SO LUCIFER & THE FEMALE CHERUBS “SHARED DIVINE NATURE” ALSO CALLED DIVINE INTERCOURSE IN RESPECTS TO ACTS 17:28-29; 2ND PETER 1:4; ROMAN 1:20 & COLOSSIANS 2:9-10. GOD KNOWS THAT CHERUBS NEED AWAY TO MULTIPLY AND BE FRUITFUL IN THEIR RELATIONSHIPS, BUT THERE IS NO SEX OR MARRIAGE IN THE CHERUBIM PRIOR TO LUCIFER’S FALL FOR 6,000 YEARS SINCE HE WAS PERFECT FROM THE DAY HE WAS CREATED IN EZEKIEL 28:15. ASMODEUS (PRIOR TO HIS FALL) PROTECTED THE SEXUAL RELATIONS OF MARRIED HUMAN BEINGS IN TOBIT 3:9 WHICH WOULD MEAN CHERUB AUTHORITY OVER THE MARRIAGE REALM. LUCIFER’S EATING ANGELICAL BREAD AND DRINKING ANGELICAL WATER DID NOT CHANGE HIS RELATIONSHIPS WITH GOD.  WHAT WAS LUCIFER’S WORLD? LUCIFER’S WORLD CONSISTED OF 6,000 YEAR REIGN WHICH CONCERNED PRIMARILY CHERUBIM’S. LUCIFER’S WORLD BEGAN PROBABLY IN GENESIS 1:3-5; ISAIAH 24 IN WHICH IT CONCERNS THE LIGHT DAY. LUCIFER WAS A LIGHT BEARER. IT LASTED FROM GENESIS 1:3-2:25 IN WHICH LUCIFER’S WORLD WAS PERFECT. IN GENESIS 1:6-8 IT CONCERNED THE “FIRMAMENT” OR HEAVEN IN THE 2ND DAY IN WHICH LUCIFER WAS PLACED IN TO GUARD THE THRONE OF GOD. IN GENESIS 1:9-13 IT CONCERNED THE GOOD LAND, SEA AND PLANT VEGETATION IN THE 3RD DAY IN WHICH LUCIFER BECOMING HUMAN FORM TO MEET HUMAN BEINGS WOULD CONSTITUTE CERTAIN HUMAN QUALITIES. POSSIBLY LUCIFER LIVED OFF THE LAND AND DRANK THE WATER WHILE HE WAS ON EARTH. IN GENESIS 1:14-19 IT CONCERNED THE HEAVENLY BODIES OR CELESTIAL BODIES IN THE 4TH DAY IN WHICH LUCIFER’S BODY HAD CELESTIAL QUALITIES. IN GENESIS 1:20-23 IT CONCERNED WITH AIR AND SEA ANIMALS IN THE 5TH DAY IN WHICH LUCIFER PROBABLY MONITORED THERE ANIMAL BEHAVIORS. IN GENESIS 1:24-31 IT CONCERNED EARTHLY ANIMALS, MAN AND MAN’S FOOD IN THE 6TH DAY IN WHICH LUCIFER DID SUPERVISE BY THE COMMAND OF GOD SINCE MAN IS IN THE IMAGE AND LIKENESS OF GOD. IN WHICH THE MAJORITY OF LUCIFER’S WORLD WAS PRIOR TO ADAM’S WORLD IN GENESIS 1:1-25 WHICH CONCERNED THE “**SONS OF GOD**” ALSO CALLED THE “**AGE OF THE DRAGON LORDS**” IN LUKE 20:35-36; EZEKIEL CHAPTER 1 AND CHAPTER 10; GENESIS 1:1-2:25, 3:23-24; EXODUS 25:18-22; 37:7-9 & ISAIAH 6:2-5. THIS WAS LUCIFER’S WORLD PRIOR TO THE FALL. LUCIFER’S FALL (ISAIAH 14:12-21 IN HEAVEN, & ON THE EARTH IN EZEKIEL 28:11-19) HAPPENED IN HEAVEN AFTER THE SIX DAYS OF CREATION WERE ACCOMPLISHED BY GOD SINCE IT DECLARES IN GENESIS 2:1 “THUS THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH AND ALL THE HOST OF THEM WERE FINISHED.”  WHAT OFFICE POSITIONS DID LUCIFER HOLD? LUCIFER HELD TWO OFFICE POSITIONS. THEY WERE THE OFFICE OF THE MORNING STAR AND THE OFFICE OF THE ARCHANGEL. FIRST, THE OFFICE OF THE MORNING STAR IS EVIDENT IN SCRIPTURE. THE MORNING STAR OR ALSO CALLED DAY STAR IS THE POSITION OF THE ANOINTED CHERUB WHO COVERS. SUPPOSEDLY, IT IS THE HIGHEST POSITION HELD IN THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY. THE MORNING STAR WOULD BE THE INTRINSIC WORSHIP LEADER SUPERVISING THE HEAVENLY PRAISES TO GOD IN HIS THRONE. THE MORNING STAR WALKS BACK AND FORTH IN THE MIDST OF THE FIERY STONES AS A JEWEL STONE-SMITH WITH GOLD (GOLD-SMITH) AND HAS THE WORKMANSHIP OF HIS TIMBRES AND PIPES IN HEAVENLY MUSIC. THE MORNING STAR IS FULL OF WISDOM AND PERFECT IN BEAUTY IN EZEKIEL 28:12. THE MORNING STAR IS IN THE HOLY MOUNTAIN OF GOD AND IS ESTABLISHED BY GOD. THE MORNING STAR IS THE SURE SEAL OF PERFECTION AND MONITORS THE OUTCOMES IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN CONCERNING THE ENTRANCE TO THE TREE OF LIFE. THE MORNING STAR IS AN ANGELICAL CREATION WHICH IS PERFECT IN HIS WAYS. THE MORNING STAR IS ALSO CALLED A LIGHT BEARER PROTECTING GOD’S GLORY AND ASSURING HIS PLANS FROM THE THRONE. THE MORNING STAR ALSO IS KNOWN AS THE SHINING ONE IN THE LIGHT.  THE OFFICE OF THE ARCHANGEL IS EVIDENT IN TRUE SCRIPTURE. LIKE THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL, URIEL, RAPHAEL, GABRIEL, JEREMIEL, JESUS, JOHN, JAMES, LUCIFER WAS SET APART FROM THEM AS THE ONE FULL OF WISDOM & THE MOST PERFECT & BEAUTIFUL CREATION GOD CREATED IN THE ARCHANGELS. THE ARCHANGEL WOULD BE CONSIDERED FIRST IN POSITION, CREATION & REPUTATION. ALSO THE ARCHANGEL IS ALSO CALLED “**CHIEF**” IN POSITION. LUCIFER AS AN ARCHANGEL WOULD PROTECT THE DIVINE PURPOSES OF GOD & OPPOSE THOSE EVIL SPIRITS WHO TRIED TO RESIST GOD. THIS LUCIFER WOULD CONTEND WITH ANY ADVERSARIES OR DEVILS COMING AGAINST THE THRONE OF GOD.  WHAT WAS LUCIFER’S OTHER NAMES? LUCIFER HAD MANY OTHER NAMES FOR IDENTITY, LUCIFER WAS CALLED THE MORNING STAR, BRIGHT STAR, SHINING ONE, LIGHT BEARER, GUARDING CHERUB, DAY STAR, TOWERING CHERUB, THE PROTECTOR OF GOD’S THRONE, GOD’S GENERAL, ANOINTED CHERUB WHO COVERS, DRAGON CHERUB, IN TRANSLATION SATAN AND THE DEVIL PRIOR TO HIS FALL, FIERY SERPENT, OLD SERPENT, RED DRAGON, GREAT DRAGON, ARCHANGEL, BEAUTIFUL CHERUB, WISE CHERUB, SON OF GOD, HEAVENLY CHOIR DIRECTOR, FIRST IN STATUS, CHIEF, BURNING ONE, HEAVENLY WORSHIP LEADER, TRUE CHAMPION, SPECIAL CHERUB, HIGHEST CHERUB AND PERFECT CHERUB. IN ALL THESE NAMES LUCIFER DID WHAT GOD COMMANDED PRIOR TO HIS FALL IN ISAIAH 14 AND GENESIS 2.  WHAT JOB DID LUCIFER HOLD IN GOD‘S THRONE? LUCIFER HELD THE JOB OF GUARDIAN CHERUB POSITION IN GOD’S THRONE. LUCIFER’S RESPONSIBILITY WAS QUITE EXTRAORDINARY, HE MADE SURE THE LIGHTS OF THE BODY WERE WITHOUT FAULT BEFORE THE THRONE. EVEN THOUGH MANY CHERUBS AND OTHER KINDS OF ANGELS (LORDS) HAD COME TO THE THRONE TO SPEAK WITH GOD, LUCIFER MADE SURE THEY WERE READY. THERE WAS A DOORWAY TO GOD’S THRONE AS LISTED IN REVELATION 4:1. WHERE DID LUCIFER STAND IN THE THRONE, PROBABLY NEAR THE MIDST OF THE THRONE WHERE GOD RESIDES, & MAYBE AT THE DOOR OF THE THRONE WHERE IT IS FURTHEST AWAY FROM GOD’S DIRECT PRESENCE. AT ANY RATE, LUCIFER WAS IN THE THRONE PROTECTING GOD FROM OUTSIDE INFLUENCES. IN REVELATION 2:1-3:22 IS WHERE IT INVOLVES LEAVING THEIR 1ST ESTATE BECAUSE OF COMMITTING BLASPHEMY, FORNICATION, IDOLS, SEXUAL IMMORALITY, UNWORTHINESS, LIARS AND LUKEWARM SPIRITS.  WHY WAS LUCIFER CHOSEN TO GUARD THE ENTRANCE TO THE GARDEN OF EDEN? IN GOD’S EYES LUCIFER WAS THE MOST QUALIFIED AND MOST LIKELY ONE TO SUCCEED IN GUARDING THE GARDEN OF EDEN ENTRANCE. EVEN THOUGH GOD CHOSE LUCIFER FOR THIS TASK, GOD KNEW ONE DAY THAT LUCIFER WOULD PLOT AGAINST HIM. YET IN ALL THIS, GOD COMMANDED LUCIFER TO DO THIS VERY THING IN GENESIS 3:24. LUCIFER’S RESPONSIBILITY GREW AS HE HAD SHOWN HIMSELF FAITHFUL TO EVERY TASK IN GOD’S THRONE AT THE TIME. SO GOD DIRECTED HIM TO THE GARDEN. ALSO IN PROTECTING THE ENTRANCE OF THE GARDEN ALSO MEANT PROTECTING THE TREE OF LIFE. GOD DID NOT WANT ANYONE WHO WAS UNWORTHY TO EAT FROM THE TREE OF LIFE AND LIVE FOREVER.  HOW DID LUCIFER GLORIFY GOD? LUCIFER GLORIFIED IN BODY AND SPIRIT, HIS TOTAL PRAISE AND WORSHIP TO THE MOST HIGH GOD IN THE THRONE WHERE THE ANGELS (LORDS) WOULD CRY HOLY, HOLY, HOLY, LORD GOD ALMIGHTY IN REVELATION 4:8 AND HOLY, HOLY, HOLY IS THE LORD OF HOSTS, THE WHOLE EARTH IS FULL OF HIS GLORY IN ISAIAH 6:3. NORMALLY THE SERAPHIM’S WHICH WAS SECOND TO THE HIGHEST LEVEL OF THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY IS ABOVE OR HOVERING OVER THE THRONE PRAISING AND EXTOLLING GOD FOR HIS WONDERFUL WORKS. WAS LUCIFER THIS KIND OF ANGELICAL BEING, POSSIBLY SINCE IT IS LINKED TO GOD’S THRONE. THE SERAPHIM’S WERE GLIDING, FIERY, BURNING ANGELICAL BEINGS WHO MAYBE KEPT THE LAMPS BURNING CONTINUALLY IN GOD’S THRONE. SINCE SERAPH MEANS “TO SET ON FIRE”. THE SERAPHIM’S ARE ALSO CALLED FIERY SERPENT, SCORPIONS AND VIPERS IN NUMBERS 21:6, 8; DEUTERONOMY 8:15 & ISAIAH 14:29; 30:6. THE SERAPHIM’S CONSTANTLY PRAISES GOD’S NATURE AND ATTRIBUTES AND SUPERVISES HEAVENLY WORSHIP TO GOD AS LUCIFER DID IN PSALMS 148:2 WHICH SERAPHIM’S HAS SIX WINGS. THE CHERUBIM IS LOCATED BESIDE AND AROUND THE THRONE PRAISING AND GLORIFYING GOD BECAUSE OF HIS ATTRIBUTES AND DIVINE NATURE. SOME SCRIPTURES THAT GLORIFY GOD ARE PSALMS 103:20; 148:2; ISAIAH 6:2-3; REVELATION 4:8; LUKE 2:14-15; 15:10; HEBREWS 1:6; EPHESIANS 3:10; 1ST PETER 1:12; 1ST TIMOTHY 3:16; 5:21 AND 1ST CORINTHIANS 4:9; 11:10. LUCIFER AND MANY OF HIS ANGELS (LORDS) UNDER HIM CARRIED OUT GOD’S PLANS IN THE THRONE THROUGHOUT THE WHOLE EARTH. MESSAGES WERE ESSENTIAL WAY OF CARRYING OUT GOD’S PLANS IN LUKE 1:11-19; 9:26; ACTS 8:26; 10:3-8, 22; 27:23-24; 2ND SAMUEL 24:16-17; 2ND CHRONICLES 32:21; ACTS 12:23; REVELATION 16:1; MATTHEW 16:27 AND 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:7. ALSO THESE ANGELS (LORDS) PATROLLED THE WHOLE EARTH AS GOD’S TRUE WITNESSES AND DO SPIRITUAL WARFARE AGAINST DEMONIC STRATEGIC FORCES IN ZECHARIAH 1:10-11; DANIEL 10:13 AND REVELATION 12:7-9; 20:1-3. ALSO LUCIFER PRIOR TO HIS FALL WOULD ARREST, CAPTURE AND SEIZE THE LAWS IN ANYBODY OR ANYTHING THAT OPPOSED GOD’S DIVINE WILL.  WHAT DOES LUCIFER’S NAME MEAN IN TRANSLATION? LUCIFER’S NAME MEANS BRIGHT AND MORNING STAR, BUT IN TRANSLATION IS SIMPLY MEANS SATAN OR THE DEVIL PRIOR TO HIS FALL IN THE 6,000 YEARS OF REIGN POWER IN CREATION. THE WORD SATAN COMES FROM THE WORD ADVERSARY OR A CERTAIN KIND OF ENEMY. LUCIFER AT THIS TIME WOULD OPPOSE ALL WHO DEFIED THE LORD. IN LUKE 11:21-23 IT DECLARES “WHEN A STRONG MAN, FULLY ARMED, GUARDS HIS OWN PALACE, HIS GOODS ARE IN PEACE. BUT WHEN A STRONGER THAN HE COMES UPON HIM AND OVERCOMES HIM, HE TAKES FROM HIM ALL HIS ARMOR IN WHICH HE TRUSTED, AND DIVIDES HIS SPOILS. HE WHO IS NOT WITH ME, IS AGAINST ME, AND HE WHO DOES NOT GATHER WITH ME SCATTERS.” THE SCRIPTURE SAYS THAT GOD AND WHO ARE WITH HIM IS GREATER THAN THE ADVERSARY AND THOSE IN THE WORLD. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURE WHICH PROVES THIS POINT IS IN LUKE 11:17-23; MATTHEW 12:25-30 & MARK 3:24-27. LUCIFER HAS ALWAYS BEEN SATAN IN HIS ACTUAL CREATION IN EZEKIEL 28:12-15. THE NAME LUCIFER WAS MORE COMMON THAN SATAN IN THE THRONE. GOD GAVE HIM THE NAME LUCIFER ALSO CALLED SATAN TO DO THE DUTIES THAT GOD INSTRUCTED HIM.  HOW MANY QUALIFICATIONS DID LUCIFER POSSESS? LUCIFER’S MOST PROMINENT QUALIFICATIONS INVOLVED TWO AREAS. AT ONE TIME THE LORD MICHAEL WAS FRIENDS WITH THE LORD LUCIFER THAT EXCELLED MORE IN STRENGTH AND WISDOM IN THEIR APPOINTMENTS TOGETHER, BUT WHEN THE LORD LUCIFER FELL THE LORD MICHAEL WAS THEN AUTHORIZED TO LOCK HIM UP ON HIS PRISON IN REVELATION 20:1-3. FIRST, LUCIFER WAS FULL OF WISDOM IN EZEKIEL 28:12. THIS KIND OF WISDOM WAS HEAVENLY AND DIVINE. IT WAS NOT HUMAN WISDOM. BUT THIS KIND OF DIVINE WISDOM WAS USED TO KNOW GOD AND WHAT GOD WANTED HIM TO DO. THIS CERTAIN WISDOM INVOLVES PRUDENCE, SKILL AND COMPREHENSIVE INSIGHT INTO CERTAIN MATTERS. THIS KIND OF WISDOM CANNOT BE LEARNED, YOU SIMPLY RECEIVE IT FROM GOD. EVEN SOLOMON ASKED FOR WISDOM FROM GOD. ALSO IT IS THE RIGHT WAY OF KNOWLEDGE, INSIGHT INTO THE TRUE NATURE OF GOD AND OTHER THINGS AND CHRISTIAN ENLIGHTENMENT. WISDOM USED WITH KNOWLEDGE IS PROVEN IN ROMANS 11:33; 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:8 & COLOSSIANS 2:3. WISDOM IS GOD’S GIFT TO DIRECT THE MIND IN THE FULL UNDERSTANDING OF THE LIFE OF HUMANS & MORAL COMMITMENT. WISDOM CAN BE ACQUIRED THROUGH GOD OR THE CONSTANT STUDYING OF GOD’S ESSENTIAL WORD IN EDUCATION. DIVINE WISDOM IS TOTALLY GROUNDED AND ROOTED IN GOD. GOD IN HIS INFINITE WISDOM CREATED THE UNIVERSE. IT IS NOT POSSIBLE TO UNDERSTAND HUMAN WISDOM IF YOU DO NOT HAVE DIVINE WISDOM IN JOHN 3:12. HUMAN’S WISDOM OFTEN IMPLIES SKILL, CUNNING, KNOWLEDGE OR LORDLY MENTAL CAPACITIES. THUS HUMAN WISDOM WAS USED IN THE OLD TESTAMENT IN 1ST KINGS 2:1-6; EXODUS 35:33; DEUTERONOMY 1:13 AND PROVERBS 9:10. LUCIFER’S WISDOM WENT FROM BEING DIVINE TO HUMAN IN NATURE IN EZEKIEL 28:12-15 SINCE GOD WAS MADE FLESH IN JOHN 1:1-18. THE SECOND QUALIFICATION WAS BEING PERFECT IN BEAUTY. BEAUTY MEANS SPLENDOR, FAIRNESS, BRIGHTNESS, PERFECT IN PHYSICAL FORM, FLAWLESS IN ALL THINGS. YOPHI IS DERIVED FROM THE VERB YAPHAH WHICH MEANS “TO BE BEAUTIFUL, LOVELY, FAIR AND GRACEFUL”, MOSTLY IN THE BOOK OF EZEKIEL. ALSO BEAUTY CAN DESCRIBE WHAT GOD BESTOWED ON ISRAEL WAS EXTRAORDINARY IN EZEKIEL 16:14; PSALMS 50:2 AND ISAIAH 33:17. LUCIFER DEFINITELY GOT HIS WAY MANY TIMES BY USING HIS BEAUTY TO GLORIFY GOD.  HOW MANY CHERUBS WERE UNDER LUCIFER’S COMMAND? IN REVELATION 12:3-4 IT TELLS US THAT LUCIFER HAD CONTROL OF ONE-THIRD OF THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY ALONE. THIS ONE-THIRD WAS OVER THE OTHER EXISTING TWO-THIRDS. LUCIFER COMMANDED CHERUBS, SERAPHIM’S, LIVING CREATURES AND ALL OTHER ANGELS (LORDS) FROM THE THRONE THROUGH GOD’S OMNIPOTENCE AND MIGHT. EVEN MICHAEL THE ARCHANGEL WAS UNDER LUCIFER AT THE TIME AND DID WHATSOEVER LUCIFER COMMANDED HIM. HOW MANY ANGELS WERE UNDER LUCIFER’S COMMAND? WELL IN DEUTERONOMY 33:2 IT TELLS US THAT GOD ON MOUNT SINAI “CAME FROM THE TEN THOUSANDS OF HOLY ONES, WITH FLAMING FIRE AT HIS RIGHT HAND”. IN PSALMS 68:17 IT DECLARES “THE CHARIOTS OF GOD ARE TENS OF THOUSANDS AND THOUSANDS OF THOUSANDS.” IN HEBREWS 12:22 IT TELLS US THAT THERE ARE “**INNUMERABLE ANGELS**” COMING INTO THE PRESENCE OF GOD IN WORSHIP. IN REVELATION 5:11, JOHN SAYS THERE ARE “MYRIADS OF MYRIADS AND THOUSANDS OF THOUSANDS” OF ANGELS. IN REVELATION 20:8 SAYS THERE ARE ANGELS (LORDS) WHOSE NUMBER IS AS THE SAND OF THE SEA. IN MATTHEW 26:53 IT TELLS US THAT JESUS COULD HAVE CALLED MORE THAN TWELVE LEGIONS OF ANGELS (LORDS) WHICH IF ONE ANGEL (LORD) CAN KILL 185,000 SOLDIERS THROUGH RELENTING 10,000 MEN IN JUDE 14-15 & ISAIAH 37:36, IT WOULD MEAN OVER A 133.2 TRILLION PEOPLE COULD BE KILLED AT ONE TIME THAT DEFY GOD.  WHAT ARE THE 14 IDENTITIES OF LUCIFER AS A CHERUB? 1ST, CHERUBS ARE CALLED GRIFFINS AS A HALF LION & HALF EAGLE IN MESOPOTAMIA TEXTS. 2ND, CHERUBS ARE VIEWED AS BEING CHUBBY IN MESOPOTAMIA TEXTS. 3RD, THE CHERUBS ARE CALLED WINGED HUMANS IN MESOPOTAMIA TEXTS. 4TH, IN EZEKIEL CHAPTER 1 THEY ARE KNOWN AS HAVING FOUR FACES AND FOUR WINGS. 5TH, IN EZEKIEL 10 CHERUBS HAVE 4 FACES: THE FACE OF A MAN, THE FACE OF A CHERUB, THE FACE OF A LION & THE FACE OF AN EAGLE. 6TH, IN ISAIAH 14, THE CHERUBS ARE KNOWN AS TOWERING CHERUBS. 7TH, IN ISAIAH 14, CHERUBS ARE KNOWN AS GUARDIAN CHERUBS. 8TH, IN EZEKIEL 41, CHERUBS ARE KNOWN AS HAVING 2 FACES OF A MAN & A YOUNG LION. 9TH, IN REVELATION 4, CHERUBS ARE KNOWN AS HAVING 4 FACES & 6 WINGS. 10TH/11TH, IN REVELATION 12, CHERUBS ARE KNOWN AS A 10 HORNED & 7 HEADED DRAGON. 12TH, IN GENESIS 3:24 CHERUBS ARE KNOWN AS PROTECTING CHERUBS GUARDING THE ENTRANCE OF THE GARDEN. 13TH, CHERUBS IN SOLOMON’S TEMPLE ARE AS BEAUTIFUL CHERUBS IN 1ST KING 6:24-29. 14TH, THEY ARE KNOWN AS ANOINTED CHERUBS IN EZEKIEL 28:14.  HOW DID LUCIFER COME INTO EXISTENCE? WE DO NOT KNOW HOW GOD CHOOSES HIS CREATIONS, HIS THOUGHTS TO US ARE IN THE GOOGOLPLEX OF GOOGOLPLEX AND PAST FINDING OUT. A GOOGOLPLEX IS 1 WITH 10,000 ZERO’S BEHIND IT. BUT WE KNOW IT IS PART OF HIS SOVEREIGNTY AND GOOD PLEASURE TO BRING ANOTHER HUMAN BEING IN THE WORLD OR AN ANGEL (LORD) INTO THE WORLD. LUCIFER WAS AT THE TOP OF THE LIST IN CHERUBIM CREATIONS. KING SOLOMON CHALLENGES THE WHOLE WORLD ON HOW THE BONES GROW IN THE WOMB OR TO KNOW THE WAY OF THE WIND AND SAYS IF THIS IS NOT KNOWN THEN YOU DO NOT KNOW THE CREATIVE WORKS OF GOD WHO MAKES EVERYTHING IN ECCLESIASTES 11:5. EVEN MEDICAL SCIENCE TODAY IS BAFFLED ON HOW THE BONES TOTALLY GROWS IN THE WOMB. BONE IS AN ACTIVE TISSUE COMPOSED OF SEVERAL TYPES OF CELLS. THEY ARE CALLED OSTEOBLASTS, OSTEOCLASTS AND OSTEOCYTES. OSTEOBLASTS ARE THE BONE-FORMING CELLS LOCATED ON THE SURFACE OF THE OSTEOID SEAMS AND MAKE A PROTEIN MIXTURE CALLED OSTEOID, WHICH BECOMES BONE FROM MINERALIZATION. OSTEOCLASTS ARE THE CELLS RESPONSIBLE FOR BONE RESORPTION, WHICH BREAK DOWN THE BONE AND A NEW BONE IS FORMED. OSTEOCYTES ARE INACTIVE OSTEOBLASTS. BOTTOM LINE IS WHAT YOU ARE MADE OUT OF BY GOD AND HOW GOD VIEWS HIS CREATIONS. FOR LUCIFER IT SIMPLY SAYS THAT HE WAS PERFECT FROM THE DAY HE WAS CREATED. IT TAKES A PERFECT GOD TO MAKE A FLAWLESS CREATION. DO ANGELS (LORDS) HAVE ANGELICAL MOTHERS? WELL IT SEEMS TO POINT AT THAT IN REVELATION 12:1-2, 5-6. THERE WOULD HAVE TO BE A CERTAIN PROCESS FOR ANGELS (LORDS), AS THERE IS FOR MANKIND. MANKIND HAS FOUR KINDS OF BIRTHS IN SCRIPTURE. FIRST, ADAM WAS FORMED FROM THE EARTH, HE HAD NO PARENTS EXCEPT GOD WAS HIS FATHER STEPHEN. SECOND, EVE CAME FROM ADAM, AND SHE HAD ONLY ADAM AND NO PARENTS. THIRD, SONS AND DAUGHTERS HAVE A MOTHER AND A FATHER IN BIRTH. FOURTH, JESUS IN HIS IMMACULATE CONCEPTION HAD A MOTHER CALLED MARY AND STEPHEN IS HIS FATHER. BUT WHAT ABOUT THE ANGELS (LORDS)? LUCIFER WAS FORMED FROM THE “LIGHT”, SINCE HE WAS A LIGHT BEARER. LUCIFER HAD MANY FACES, WINGS AND IDENTITIES AS A CHERUB. LUCIFER STARTED IN HEAVEN, HE WAS NOT BORN ON THE EARTH AS MAN IS. THE PLACE OF HIS BIRTH IS PROBABLY LINKED TO BABYLON AND THE KING OF TYRE IN ISAIAH 13-14. WE KNOW THAT GOD PLACED HIM IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN, BUT IT SEEMS CLEAR THAT HIS BIRTH WAS IN HEAVEN IN EZEKIEL 28:11-15. BABYLON WAS THE PLACE WHERE GOD ALLOWED THE ANGELS (LORDS) TO BE WORSHIPPED CONCERNING TOTAL OBEDIENCE TO NOT VIEW, COMMIT OR SACRIFICE THEIR CHILDREN TO MOLECH (MILCOM) CALLED SUKKOTH AND MAYBE LINKED TO MOLOCH CONCERNING CHILD PORNOGRAPHY IN ACTS 7:42-43. THIS PUT LUCIFER AND ALL THE OTHER ANGELS (LORDS) AT A HIGH STATUS WITH GOD.  LUCIFER’S ANGELICAL HIERARCHY: LUCIFER’S ANGELICAL HIERARCHY IS THE 1ST ORDER AS THE **CHALKYDRI** **(PHOENIXES)** IN 2ND ENOCH P. 500. THEY ARE CLOSEST TO WOMANKIND. **THE MINISTRY OF HEAVENLY SOLDIERS (DIGNITARIES)**. THE 2ND ORDER IS CALLED **ANGELS** & IS THE CLOSEST TO MAN. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE 1ST KINGS 19:2; GENESIS 28:12; HAGGAI 1:13; MALACHI 2:7; 3:1; JOB 1:6; 38:7; PSALMS 89:5, 7; DANIEL 4:13, 17, 23 AND 1ST SAMUEL 17:45. 3RD ORDER IS CALLED **ARCHANGELS** AND IS THE HIGHEST LEVEL ON EARTH. THEY RANK FIRST AND ARE CALLED CHIEFS. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:16; JUDE 9; 2ND ESDRAS 4:36; JOHN 5:4 AND REVELATION 12:7-9. 4TH/5TH ORDERS ARE CALLED **PRINCIPALITIES** OR **RULERS (PRINCEDOMS)**. THEY ARE OVER SPIRITUAL WARFARE OF AFFAIRS IN CITIES, THERE MINISTRY BREAKS STRONGHOLDS THAT ARE AGAINST GOD IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:7-15; 10:3-5. **THE MINISTRY OF HEAVENLY GOVERNORS (PRESIDENTS)**. 6TH/7TH ORDERS ARE CALLED **POWERS (POTENTATES)** OR **AUTHORITIES**. THEY FIGHT SPIRITUAL WARFARE OVER CITIES, BUT ARE AT A HIGHER LEVEL OF GLORY. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE EPHESIANS 1:21; 3:10; 6:12; COLOSSIANS 1:16; 2:15; ROMANS 8:38-39; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24; 1ST PETER 3:22 AND 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:7. 8TH/9TH ORDERS ARE CALLED **VIRTUES** OR **STRONGHOLDS**. THEY ATTEND TO THE AFFAIRS OF SPIRITUAL WISDOM, PRAYERS & THE REVELATION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOD & THE PROTECTION OF THE SAINTS (LORDS) IN EPHESIANS 1:17-18. THEY ARE OVER THE INVISIBLE HIERARCHY OF EVIL POWERS WHO MANIPULATE & DECEIVE HUMAN BEHAVIOR & AUTHORITY OVER SPIRITUAL WARFARE AGAINST STRATEGIC SATANIC POWERS IN EPHESIANS 6:10-20. 10TH-12TH ORDERS ARE CALLED **DOMINIONS (DOMINATIONS)** OR **HASHMALLIMS** OR **LORDSHIPS**. THESE ARE THEY WHOSE SPIRITUAL UNDERSTANDING TO THE SAINTS (LORDS) HAS AUTHORITY OVER NEGATIVE COSMIC POWERS WHO RESISTED GOD & ARE MADE SUBJECT OF HIS CREATIONS WHO FELL FROM THERE 1ST ESTATE OR ABODE. TWO SCRIPTURES ARE EPHESIANS 1:21 & COLOSSIANS 1:16. **THE MINISTRY OF HEAVENLY GUARDIANS (PROTECTORS)**. 13TH-18TH ORDERS ARE CALLED **THRONES (ELDERS),** **WHEELS (RIMS),** **ORPHANIMS, OPHDE’S, OFANIM’S** OR **GALGALLIMS (MANY EYED ONES)**. THEY PROTECT THE LORD’S TEMPLES & CONTROL THE DIRECTIONS OF MAN. THEY GIVE THANKS TO THE LORD BY HIS GREAT REIGNING POWER & REWARD THE SERVANTS & SAINTS (LORDS) OF THEIR GOOD DEEDS. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE COLOSSIANS 1:16; REVELATION 11:16; EZEKIEL 10:17 & DANIEL 7:9. 19TH/20TH ORDERS ARE CALLED **BURNING ONES** OR **SERAPHIM’S**. THEY SUPERVISE & KNOW THE UNCLEAN LIPS OF THE PEOPLE & THEIR GLORY GOES THROUGHOUT ALL THE EARTH. THEY MINISTER IN THE SKY ABOVE THE LORD’S THRONE GIVING CONSTANT PRAISES & WORSHIP TO THE LORD. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE ISAIAH 6:1-7; 14:29; 30:6; REVELATION 4:8; NUMBERS 21:6, 8; GENESIS 3:24; HEBREWS 1:14 AND DEUTERONOMY 8:15. 21ST/22ND ORDERS ARE CALLED **CHAYOT’S** OR **LIVING CREATURES**. THESE ARE THEY WHO MINISTER IN THE LORD’S THRONE. THEY PROTECT & SERVE THE LORD CONSTANTLY DOING HIS PREROGATIVES. THEY MINISTER WITH THE LAMB WHICH INSTRUCTS THEM ON THEIR MISSIONS TO CARRY OUT HIS ORDERS ON EARTH. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE GENESIS 3:24; EZEKIEL CHAPTERS 1, 10 & REVELATION 4-6. **THE MINISTRY IS THE HEAVENLY CROWN**. 23RD/24TH ORDERS ARE CALLED **CHUBBY ONES** OR **CHERUBIM’S**. THEY SEE THE LORD FACE TO FACE DOING HIS DIVINE WILL & PURPOSES WITHOUT QUESTION. THEY GUARD THE MERCY SEAT & THE DOOR TO EDEN & WHERE THE TREE OF LIFE IS & WHO EATS FROM IT WILL LIVE FOREVER IN GENESIS 3:24. THEY GUARD THE ARK OF THE COVENANT & THE LORD’S HIGHEST THRONE. THEY CONTROL THE REBELLION, IDOLATRY, PORN (**PORNIEA**) IN THE TEMPLE & THE WICKED KILLED IN EZEKIEL CHAPTERS 2-9. THIS IS LUCIFER’S AUTHORITY. THEN MICHAEL TOOK OVER TILL JESUS WILL COME IN REVELATION 22:16. IN SOLOMON’S WISDOM 11:18 SAYS DRAGONS ARE NEWLY CREATURES THAT BREATHE OUT FIRE OR SMOKE. ALSO IT IS IN JOEL 2:30 & ACTS 2:19. THE 24 ORDERS OF THE **CHALKYDRI (WINGED DRAGONS)** THAT ENOCH SAW IS IN 1ST & 2ND ENOCH PAGES 8-9, 485-500. **THE DRAGON LORDS IS THE LORD JOHN/JESUS AS THE LORDS WOMAN/MAN IN THE 25TH/26TH ORDERS. THE LORD JAMES FOR BOYS & LAW/STEPHEN FOR LORDS IS THE 27TH-29TH ORDERS UNDER YAH.**  THE LORD SATAN [THE DEVIL]- [SATANIAL, SAMMAEL, BELIAR, BELCHIRA OR ADVERSARY] – GENESIS 3:1-3:24 & ENOCH PAGE 9 & 152. THE FALL FROM HEAVEN IS PROVEN IN THE SCRIPTURE. IN ISAIAH 14:12-21 DECLARES THE FALL FROM HEAVEN: “HOW ARE YOU FALLEN FROM HEAVEN, O [LORD] LUCIFER, SON OF THE MORNING [FIRST KNOWN AS THE LORD SATAN]! HOW ARE YOU CUT DOWN (BY THE LORD’S FURY) TO THE GROUND, YOU WHO WEAKENED THE NATIONS (LAWS)! FOR YOU HAVE SAID IN YOUR HEART: I WILL ASCEND INTO HEAVEN, I WILL EXALT MY THRONE ABOVE THE STARS OF GOD, I WILL ALSO SIT ON THE MOUNT OF THE CONGREGATION ON THE FARTHEST SIDE OF THE NORTH, I WILL ASCEND ABOVE THE HEIGHTS OF THE CLOUDS, I WILL BE LIKE THE MOST HIGH (LORD). YET YOU SHALL BE BROUGHT DOWN TO SHEOL (1ST UTTERANCE FROM THE LORD IS TO CAST HIM INTO HELL), TO THE LOWEST DEPTHS OF THE PIT. THOSE WHO SEE YOU WILL GAZE AT YOU (2ND UTTERANCE FROM THE LORD IS TO MAKE HIM A SPECTACLE), AND CONSIDER YOU, SAYING: ‘IS THIS THE MAN WHO MADE THE EARTH TREMBLE, WHO SHOOK KINGDOMS, WHO MADE THE WORLD AS A WILDERNESS AND DESTROYED ITS CITIES, WHO DID NOT OPEN THE HOUSE OF HIS PRISONERS? (3RD UTTERANCE FROM THE LORD IS FOR HIM TO BE TALKED ABOUT AND MOCKED AND SCORNED). ALL THE KINGS OF THE NATIONS (LAWS), ALL OF THEM, SLEEP IN GLORY, EVERYONE IN HIS OWN HOUSE. BUT YOU ARE CAST OUT OF YOUR GRAVE LIKE AN ABOMINABLE BRANCH (4TH UTTERANCE FROM THE LORD IS THAT HE SHALL BE CAST OUT OF HIS GRAVE LIKE A CARCASS), LIKE THE GARMENT OF THOSE SLAIN, THRUST THROUGH WITH A SWORD, WHO GO DOWN TO THE STONES OF THE PIT, LIKE A CORPSE TRODDEN UNDERFOOT. YOU WILL NOT BE JOINED WITH THEM IN BURIAL (5TH UTTERANCE FROM THE LORD IS HE SHALL BE ALONE), BECAUSE YOU HAVE DESTROYED YOUR LAND AND SLAIN YOUR PEOPLE, THE BROOD OF EVILDOERS SHALL NEVER BE NAMED (IN HEAVEN). PREPARE SLAUGHTER FOR HIS CHILDREN BECAUSE OF THE INIQUITY OF THE FATHER’S, LEST THEY RISE UP & POSSESS THE LAND, & FILL THE…WORLD WITH CITIES.”  THE FALL FROM HEAVEN TO THE EARTH IS PROVEN IN THE SCRIPTURE. IN REVELATION 12:1-17 DECLARES “NOW A GREAT SIGN APPEARED IN HEAVEN: A (SUN-CLAD) WOMAN CLOTHED WITH THE SUN, WITH THE MOON UNDER HER FEET, AND ON HER HEAD A GARLAND (CROWN) OF 12 STARS. THEN BEING WITH CHILD, SHE CRIED OUT IN LABOR AND IN PAIN TO GIVE BIRTH. AND ANOTHER SIGN APPEARED IN HEAVEN: BEHOLD, A GREAT FIERY RED DRAGON HAVING 7 HEADS & 10 HORNS, & 7 DIADEMS ON HIS HEADS. HIS TAIL DREW A THIRD OF THE STARS OF HEAVEN AND THREW THEM TO THE EARTH. AND THE DRAGON STOOD BEFORE THE WOMAN WHO WAS READY TO GIVE BIRTH, TO DEVOUR HER CHILD AS SOON AS IT WAS BORN. SHE BORE A MALE CHILD WHO WAS TO RULE ALL NATIONS (LAWS) WITH A ROD OF IRON. AND HER CHILD WAS CAUGHT UP TO GOD AND HIS THRONE. THEN THE WOMAN FLED INTO THE WILDERNESS, WHERE SHE HAS A PLACE PREPARED BY GOD THAT THEY SHOULD FEED HER THERE 1,260 DAYS (3.5 YEARS). AND THERE WAS WAR IN HEAVEN: MICHAEL AND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) FOUGHT WITH THE DRAGON, AND THE DRAGON AND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) FOUGHT, BUT THEY DID NOT PREVAIL (THEY WERE NOT STRONGER THAN MICHAEL’S ANGEL LORDS), NOR WAS A PLACE FOUND FOR THEM IN HEAVEN ANY LONGER. SO THE GREAT DRAGON WAS CAST OUT, THAT SERPENT OF OLD, CALLED THE DEVIL AND SATAN, WHO DECEIVES THE WHOLE WORLD, HE WAS CAST TO THE EARTH, AND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) WAS CAST OUT WITH HIM. THEN I HEARD A LOUD VOICE SAYING IN HEAVEN, ‘NOW SALVATION, AND STRENGTH, AND THE KINGDOM OF OUR GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), AND THE POWER OF HIS CHRIST (JESUS) HAVE COME, FOR THE ACCUSER OF OUR BRETHREN, WHO ACCUSED THEM BEFORE OUR GOD DAY AND NIGHT, HAS BEEN CAST DOWN. AND THEY OVERCAME HIM BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB AND BY THE WORD OF THEIR TESTIMONY, AND THEY DID NOT (EROS) LOVE THEIR LIVES TO THE DEATH. THEREFORE REJOICE, O HEAVENS, AND YOU WHO DWELL IN THEM! WOE TO THE INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH AND THE SEA! FOR THE DEVIL HAS COME DOWN TO YOU, HAVING GREAT WRATH, BECAUSE HE KNOWS THAT HE HAS A SHORT TIME (A SEASON). NOW WHEN THE DRAGON SAW THAT HE HAD BEEN CAST TO THE EARTH, HE PERSECUTED THE WOMAN WHO GAVE BIRTH TO THE MALE CHILD. BUT THE WOMAN WAS GIVEN TWO WINGS OF A GREAT EAGLE, THAT SHE MIGHT FLY INTO THE WILDERNESS TO HER PLACE, WHERE SHE IS NOURISHED FOR A TIME AND TIMES AND HALF A TIME, FROM THE PRESENCE OF THE SERPENT. SO THE SERPENT SPEWED WATER OUT OF HIS MOUTH LIKE A FLOOD AFTER THE WOMAN THAT HE MIGHT CAUSE HER TO BE CARRIED AWAY BY THE FLOOD. BUT THE EARTH HELPED THE WOMAN, AND THE EARTH OPENED ITS MOUTH AND SWALLOWED UP THE FLOOD WHICH THE DRAGON HAD SPEWED OUT OF HIS MOUTH. AND THE DRAGON WAS ENRAGED WITH THE WOMAN, AND HE WENT TO MAKE WAR WITH THE REST OF HER OFFSPRING, WHO KEEP THE COMMANDMENTS OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD) AND HAVE THE TESTIMONY OF JESUS CHRIST.”  THE FALL ON THE EARTH IS PROVEN IN THE SCRIPTURE. IN EZEKIEL 28:12-19 DECLARES “…YOU WERE THE SEAL OF PERFECTION, FULL OF WISDOM AND PERFECT IN BEAUTY. YOU WERE IN EDEN, THE GARDEN OF GOD, EVERY PRECIOUS STONE WAS YOUR COVERING: THE SARDIUS, TOPAZ AND DIAMOND, BERYL, ONYX AND JASPER, SAPPHIRE, TURQUOISE AND EMERALD WITH GOLD. THE WORKMANSHIP OF YOUR TIMBRELS AND PIPES WAS PREPARED FOR YOU ON THE DAY YOU WERE CREATED. YOU WERE THE ANOINTED CHERUB WHO COVERS. I ESTABLISHED YOU. YOU WERE ON THE HOLY MOUNTAIN OF GOD. YOU WALKED BACK AND FORTH IN THE MIDST OF THE FIERY STONES. YOU WERE PERFECT IN YOUR WAYS FROM THE DAY YOU WERE CREATED, TILL INIQUITY (ETERNAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE---ETERNAL FORNICATION, ETERNAL FOLLY, ETERNAL ERROR, ETERNAL VIOLENCE AND ETERNAL LAWLESSNESS) WAS FOUND IN YOU. BY THE ABUNDANCE OF YOUR TRADING YOU BECAME FILLED WITH VIOLENCE WITHIN, AND YOU SINNED, THEREFORE I CAST YOU AS A PROFANE THING OUT OF THE MOUNTAIN OF GOD. AND I DESTROYED YOU, O COVERING CHERUB, FROM THE MIDST OF THE FIERY STONES. YOUR HEART WAS LIFTED UP BECAUSE OF YOUR BEAUTY. YOU CORRUPTED YOUR WISDOM FOR THE SAKE OF YOUR SPLENDOR. I CAST YOU TO THE GROUND, I LAID YOU BEFORE KINGS, THAT THEY MIGHT GAZE AT YOU. YOU DEFILED YOUR SANCTUARIES BY THE MULTITUDE OF YOUR INIQUITIES, BY THE INIQUITY OF YOUR TRADING. THEREFORE I BROUGHT FIRE FROM YOUR MIDST, IT DEVOURED YOU, AND I TURNED YOU TO ASHES UPON THE EARTH IN THE SIGHT OF ALL WHO SAW YOU. ALL WHO KNEW YOU AMONG THE PEOPLES (THE 24 LORDSHIPS OF THE ANGEL LORDS) ARE ASTONISHED AT YOU. YOU HAVE BECOME A HORROR, & SHALL BE NO MORE FOREVER.”  THE SUPREME AUTHORITY WE HAVE AGAINST LUCIFER IS PROVEN IN THE SCRIPTURE. IN LUKE 10:18-20 DECLARES “…I SAW SATAN FALL LIKE LIGHTNING FROM HEAVEN. BEHOLD, I GIVE YOU THE AUTHORITY TO TRAMPLE ON SERPENTS AND SCORPIONS, AND OVER ALL THE POWER OF THE ENEMY, AND NOTHING SHALL BY NO MEANS HURT YOU. NEVERTHELESS DO NOT REJOICE IN THIS, THAT THE SPIRITS ARE SUBJECT TO YOU, BUT RATHER REJOICE BECAUSE YOUR NAMES ARE WRITTEN IN HEAVEN (BOOK OF LIFE).”  THE BIRTH OF THE FALL OF LUCIFER IS PROVEN IN THE SCRIPTURE. IN JOHN 8:44 DECLARES “YOU ARE OF YOUR FATHER THE DEVIL, AND THE DESIRES (LUSTS) OF YOUR FATHER YOU WANT TO DO. HE WAS A MURDERER FROM THE BEGINNING (THE BEGINNING OF THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY), AND DOES NOT STAND IN THE TRUTH, BECAUSE THERE IS NO TRUTH IN HIM. WHEN HE SPEAKS A LIE, HE SPEAKS FROM HIS OWN RESOURCES, FOR HE IS A LIAR AND THE FATHER OF IT.”  **WHAT ARE THE THREE PRISONS OF HELL ON EARTH FOR WISDOM & SATAN’S DEMONIC HOST OF DEMONS?** FIRST, IS EGYPT (SODOM) CALLED THE “**CITY OF THE PHARAOHS & KINGS**” WHICH IS A PLACE OF IDOL WORSHIP ON THE EARTH FOR THOUSANDS OF YEARS CONCERNING THE PHARAOHS AND KINGS OF EGYPT. EGYPT IS THE PLACE WHERE THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL WERE IN STRONG BONDAGE BY THE EGYPTIANS AROUND 1400 BC IN EXODUS 1:1-14:31 AND ACTS 7:17-41. THE LORD SATAN’S SPIRITUAL SPIRIT IS LOCKED UP IN EGYPT IN THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS BECAUSE THAT IS WHERE THE SPIRITUAL TRINITY BEAT HIM IN REVELATION 11:8 AND ACTS 7:17-43. THE LORD SATAN’S SPIRIT AND THE MIND ARE EQUAL TO ONE ANOTHER, PARALLEL AND DOES THE SAME THING PROVEN IN JOHN 12:27; 13:21; 1ST PETER 3:19 AND REVELATION 20:4. IN TOBIT 3:1-8:21 DETAILS THE STORY ABOUT TOBIAS AND SARAH GETTING MARRIED. BUT BEFORE TOBIAS, SARAH HAD MARRIED MANY MEN BEFORE AND WHEN THEY WENT INTO THE BEDCHAMBER TO HAVE SEXUAL EROS LOVE RELATIONS WITH SARAH, THE DEMON ASMODEUS WOULD COME AND KILL THEM IN THE BEDCHAMBER. SO THE ANGEL (LORD) RAPHAEL TOLD TOBIAS TO CUT OPEN THE FISH AND TAKE THE LIVER, HEART AND GALL, AND BURN IT SO WHEN SATAN’S HOST WOULD COME AND TRY TO KILL HIM, HE WOULD SMELL THE BURNT FISH & REROUTE TO EGYPT. THEN THE ANGEL (LORD) RAPHAEL WOULD FOLLOW THE DEMON & BIND HIM, SEIZE & ARREST THE DEMON’S HAND & FOOT & PLACE HIM IN THE PRISON IN EGYPT. ALSO IT IS IN TOBIT ON PAGES 558-565. ONE SCRIPTURE THAT MAY AUTHORIZE SEXUAL EROS LOVE IN MARRIAGE OR GIVEN IN MARRIAGE CONCERNS THE FALLEN STATE OF “**MARRIAGE RIGHTS**” IS IN EXODUS 21:10. EGYPT & SODOM IS TURNED OVER TO THE OTHER LORD’S/LADIES TO WORSHIP THEM IN ACTS 7:42-56. AT ONE TIME THE LORD MICHAEL WAS FRIENDS WITH THE LORD LUCIFER THAT EXCELLED MORE IN STRENGTH AND WISDOM IN THEIR APPOINTMENTS TOGETHER, BUT WHEN THE LORD LUCIFER FELL THE LORD MICHAEL [LORD JESUS] WAS THEN AUTHORIZED TO LOCK HIM UP IN HIS PRISON IN REVELATION 20:1-3. ALL SEXUALITIES IS ETERNALLY CHARGED FOR 1 MONTH (28 DAYS) IN HELL BASED ON HOW MANY TIMES IT IS COMMITTED TO INTENSIFY THE EFFECT BECAUSE OMNI-BENEVOLENCE IS ONLY FOR 1 MONTH AS A FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT THAT LOCKS UP ALL SEXUALITIES. THIS CHARGE INVOLVES 7 DAYS SPIRITUALLY IN EGYPT, 7 DAYS MENTALLY IN BABYLON, 7 DAYS PHYSICALLY IN ISRAEL AND 7 DAYS IN DAMNATION, CONDEMNATION, JUDGMENT, CHARGE OR DAMNATION IN LITERAL HELL. MAN IS APPOINTED TO DIE ONCE, THEN THE JUDGMENT IS FOR 1 HOUR IN THE 7TH DAY BECAUSE MAN WAS PERFECTLY CREATED ON THE 6TH DAY IS IN HEBREW 9:27; MATTHEW 20:12 & LUKE 13:32. WOMAN ONLY HAS TO HANDLE A MINUTE FOR SIN BECAUSE SHE WAS BORN ON THE 7TH DAY AND AN HOUR IS EQUAL TO A DAY AT HER BIRTH BY THE FATHER STEPHEN.  SECOND, IS BABYLON WHICH IS CALLED THE “**GATE OF THE GODS**.” BABYLON FOR THOUSANDS OF YEARS IS A PLACE WHERE EVERY SEXUAL EROS LOVE PERVERTED ACT WAS DONE IN REVELATION 17:1-18. BABYLON IS ALSO CALLED SHINAR, BABEL, SHESHACK, CHAOS, CONFUSION OR SOMETIMES ROME IN THE HOLY BIBLE. IN ZECHARIAH 5:5-11 DETAILS THE STORY OF THE WOMAN WHICH IS CALLED “**THIS WICKEDNESS**” AND THE TWO FEMALE ANGELS (LORDS) WITH THE WINGS OF A STORK CAME AND PUT HER IN A BASKET AND PUT A LEAD DISC ON THE TOP AND SENT HER TO SHINAR TO BUILD ON THE BASE A HOUSE. SO THE WICKEDNESS WAS LOCKED UP IN SHINAR. THE LORD SATAN’S MENTAL MIND IS LOCKED UP IN BABYLON IN THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS BECAUSE THAT IS WHERE THE MENTAL TRINITY BEAT HIM IN REVELATION 11:8 AND ACTS 7:42-43. BABYLON WILL WORSHIP THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW WITH TRUE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY & THE COMMANDER OF THE HEAVENLY ARMIES NAMED THE LORD MICHAEL THE BRIGHT & MORNING STAR UNTIL THE LORD JESUS TAKES OVER IN REVELATION 22:16 & ACTS 7:42-43. BUT LUCIFER AND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) CANNOT BE WORSHIPPED IN COLOSSIANS 2:18; REVELATION 19:10 AND 1ST TIMOTHY 2:5. HOW MANY ANGELS ARE THERE? IN DEUTERONOMY 33:2 SAYS “CAME FROM THE TEN THOUSANDS OF HOLY ONES, WITH FLAMING FIRE AT HIS RIGHT HAND.” IN PSALMS 68:17 (NIV) STATES “THE CHARIOTS OF GOD ARE TENS OF THOUSANDS AND THOUSANDS OF THOUSANDS.” IN HEBREWS 12:22 TELLS US ABOUT THE “INNUMERABLE COMPANY OF ANGELS (LORDS).” IN REVELATION 5:11 MENTIONS “MYRIADS AND MYRIADS AND THOUSANDS OF THOUSANDS.” IN REVELATION 5:11 SAYS “I HEARD AROUND THE THRONE (THE LORD) AND THE LIVING CREATURES (FOUR LORDS) AND THE ELDERS (24 LORDS) THE VOICE OF MANY ANGELS (24 LORDS), NUMBERING MYRIADS OF MYRIADS AND THOUSANDS OF THOUSANDS.” IN MATTHEW 26:53 TELLS US THAT THE LORD JESUS THE SON OF GOD COULD HAVE PRAYED TO THE LORD STEPHEN OUR FATHER AND HE WOULD HAVE “PROVIDED HIM WITH MORE THAN 12 LEGIONS OF ANGELS (72,000 LORDS).” THIS MEANS HE COULD AT LEAST HANDLE 133,200,000,000,000 TRILLION AT ONE TIME IN ONE ACT AND ONE SWOOP, SINCE ONE ANGEL (LORD) CAN KILL 185,000 AT ONE TIME IN RELENTING 10,000 MEN IN JUDE 14-15 & ISAIAH 37:36.  THIRD, IS ISRAEL WHICH IS A PLACE CALLED THE “**CITY OF DAVID**” FOR THOUSANDS OF YEARS WHERE THE PHYSICAL TRINITY BEAT THE LORD SATAN PHYSICALLY IN LUKE 1:5-ACTS 1:3; 8:4-28:31 (SON JESUS AND BROTHER JOHN) AND ACTS 1:4-8:3 (FATHER STEPHEN). THE LORD SATAN’S PHYSICAL BODY IS LOCKED UP IN ISRAEL IN THE BOOK OF THE DEAD IN REVELATION 20:7-15. IT IS WHERE THE SAINTS (LORDS) IS CAMPED AND PROTECTS THE CITY JERUSALEM BY THE PHYSICAL TRINITY TO LOCK UP SATAN PROVEN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:1-11; EPHESIANS 6:10-20 AND WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:15-23. ISRAEL WORSHIPS THE LAW IN ROMANS 1:18-16:27. FOR THE STRENGTH OF SIN IS THE LAW IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:56. AND THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN IS THE LAW IN ROMANS 3:20. “IS THE LAW SIN? (ALL SINS OF THE WORLD) CERTAINLY NOT!” & PROVEN IN ROMANS 7:7-12. FOR THE GENTILE CHRISTIAN LAW OF JAMES GOVERNS THE LORD JESUS CHRIST CONCERNING THE FORGIVABLE SINS OF THE WORLD AND THE LORD JOHN CONCERNING THE TEMPTATIONS OF THE WORLD. BUT THE LAW HAS A WEAKNESS THAT CAN ONLY BE COMMITTED ONCE BECAUSE THE LAW DID COMMIT THE ETERNAL SIN CONCERNING THE TRINITY BECAUSE OF THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM’S SIN OF BLASPHEMY IN ACTS 7:51-60. FOR ALL SIN HAPPENED RIGHT OUT OF JERUSALEM CONCERNING THE LORD JOHN HANDLING ALL TEMPTATIONS, THE LORD JESUS HANDLING ALL FORGIVABLE SINS, THE LORD JAMES HANDLING THE ETERNAL SIN IN THE LAW & THE LORD STEPHEN HANDLING THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP ABOVE THE LAW. IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:5 DECLARES “FOR OUR WEAPONS OF OUR WARFARE ARE NOT CARNAL, BUT MIGHTY IN GOD FOR THE PULLING DOWN STRONGHOLDS (STRENGTHS), CASTING DOWN ARGUMENTS (AUTHORITIES), …HIGH THING (WICKEDNESS) THAT EXALTS ITSELF ABOVE THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOD…” SATAN’S PRISON ON THE EARTH IS IN ZECHARIAH 5:1-4. FOR THE LORD STEPHEN CANNOT BE DEMON POSSESSED IN ACTS 7:54-8:3 NOR ANY OTHER TRUE CHRISTIANS IN ROMANS 8:1-2; JOHN 14:17; EPHESIANS 1:13-14; 4:21-22 (NKJV) AND HEBREWS 10:8. “FOR THE FOOLISHNESS OF GOD IS WISER THAN MEN (LAW, SINGLE PEOPLE AND ANGELS TO MANKIND), AND THE WEAKNESS OF GOD IS STRONGER THAN THE MEN (LAW, SINGLE PEOPLE AND THE ANGEL’S TO MANKIND)” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:25. “BUT GOD HAS CHOSEN THE FOOLISH THINGS OF THE WORLD (LAW, SINGLE PEOPLE AND ANGELS TO MANKIND) TO CONFOUND THE WISE, AND GOD HAS CHOSEN THE WEAK THINGS OF THE WORLD (LAW, SINGLE PEOPLE AND ANGELS TO MANKIND) TO CONFOUND THE THINGS OF THE MIGHTY” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:27. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE END TIMES, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “**WHO IS THE LORD LUCIFER’S PARTY THAT THE LORD YAHWEH WILL CAST INTO HELL AT THE END TIME**.”  **WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE TEACH ABOUT THE ANGEL GABRIEL?**  THE LORD GABRIEL- (STRENGTH) – DANIEL 8:16; 9:21; LUKE 1:19, 26-27. THE LORD GABRIEL, WHOSE NAME MEANS STRENGTH IS IN REVELATION 12:7-8; DANIEL 8:16; 9:21 & LUKE 1:11-25. IN LUKE 1:26-35 IT DECLARES “NOW IN THE SIXTH MONTH THE ANGEL GABRIEL WAS SENT BY GOD TO A CITY OF GALILEE NAMED NAZARETH, TO A VIRGIN BETROTHED TO A MAN WHOSE NAME WAS JOSEPH, OF THE HOUSE OF DAVID. THE VIRGIN‘S NAME WAS **MARY**. AND HAVING COME IN, THE ANGEL (LORD) SAID TO HER, ‘REJOICE HIGHLY FAVORED ONE THE LORD IS WITH YOU, BLESSED ARE YOU AMONG WOMEN!’ BUT WHEN SHE SAW HIM, SHE WAS TROUBLED AT HIS SAYING, AND CONSIDERED WHAT MANNER OF GREETING THIS WAS. THEN THE ANGEL (LORD) SAID TO HER, ‘DO NOT BE AFRAID, MARY, FOR YOU HAVE FOUND FAVOR WITH GOD. AND BEHOLD, YOU WILL CONCEIVE IN YOUR WOMB AND BRING FORTH A SON (1ST DAY CALLED THE SON & THE LORD CHRIST IN LUKE 2:11), AND HE SHALL BE CALLED **JESUS** (8TH DAY). HE WILL BE GREAT, AND WILL BE CALLED THE SON OF THE HIGHEST (STEPHEN), AND THE LORD GOD WILL GIVE HIM THE THRONE OF HIS FATHER DAVID, AND HE WILL REIGN OVER THE HOUSE OF JACOB FOREVER, AND OF HIS KINGDOM THERE WILL BE NO END.’ THEN MARY SAID TO THE ANGEL (LORD), ‘HOW CAN THIS BE SINCE I DO NOT KNOW A MAN?’ AND THE ANGEL (LORD) SAID TO HER, ‘THE HOLY GHOST WILL COME UPON YOU, AND THE POWER (ALMIGHTY & AUTHORITY) OF THE HIGHEST (STEPHEN) WILL OVERSHADOW YOU, THEREFORE, ALSO, THAT HOLY ONE WHO IS TO BE BORN WILL BE CALLED THE SON OF GOD.”  STRENGTH IS THE CAPACITY FOR ENDURANCE OR EXERTION AND THE QUALITY OF BEING STRONG. IT IS THE POWER TO RESIST FORCE OR TO RESIST AN ATTACK. IT IS THE MORAL FORCE, LOGICAL FORCE OR LEGAL FORCE IN THE LAW. IT IS THE INHERENT ASSET OR STRONG ATTRIBUTE CONCERNING BOOKS. IT IS THE DEGREE OF CONCENTRATION OF POTENCY OR EFFECT ON SOMETHING OR SOMEONE. IT IS THE INTENSITY OF COLOR, ODOR AND LIGHT. IT IS AN EXPRESSION OF VIGOR. IT IS THE FORCE OF ARMS MEASURED IN NUMBERS SUCH AS AN ARMY. IT IS THE SUPPORT AS ONE OF THE RESPECTS OR REGARDS AND AFFORDING FORCE OR FIRMNESS. IT IS SOMETHING THAT IS SOLID. STRENGTH CAN ALSO BE TOUGH. TOUGH IS THE FIRM OR STRONG TEXTURE THAT IS NOT BRITTLE BUT FLEXIBLE. TOUGH IS THE CAPABILITY TO ENDURE HARDSHIP, STRAIN OR SEVERE LABOR. IT IS ALSO VERY HARD TO INFLUENCE. IT IS DIFFICULT TO ACCOMPLISH, ENDURE, RESOLVE OR DEAL WITH. STRONG IS HAVING GREAT PHYSICAL STRENGTH OR HAVING MORAL OR INTELLECTUAL POWER TO DO SOMETHING. IT IS ALSO HAVING GREAT RESOURCES BY WEALTH. IT CONCERNS A SMELL OR ODOR. IT IS A CERTAIN NUMBER AS THE NUMBER 7 IN AN ARMY. IT IS STRIKING OF ITS KIND BY RESEMBLANCE. IT IS AN EFFECTIVE OR EFFICIENT DIRECTION SUCH AS OTHER’S WORK. IT IS RICH IN ACTIVE AGENTS SUCH AS BEER. IT IS MOVING WITH FORCE SUCH AS A WIND. IT IS NOT EASILY INJURED. IT IS NOT EASILY TAKEN OR SUBDUED. IT IS WELL ESTABLISHED. IT IS NOT EASILY NAUSEATED OR UPSET AS A STOMACH. STRONG IMPLIES POWER FROM MUSCULAR VIGOR, STRUCTURAL SOUNDNESS, LARGE SIZE OR SPIRITUAL RESOURCES. OTHER WORDS FOR STRONG ARE: STOUT. THIS IS THE ABILITY TO ENDURE PAIN & STRESS. SECOND, IS STALWART WHICH IS THE UNSHAKABLE DEPENDABILITY. THIRD, IS STURDY WHICH IS THE DETERMINATION OF SPIRIT AND VIGOROUS GROWTH. FOURTH, IS TENACIOUS WHICH IS THE SEIZING, CLINGING OR RETAINING OF SOMETHING OR SOMEONE. FIFTH, IS TOUGH WHICH IS THE RESILIENCY OF GREAT FIRMNESS.  THE STRENGTH OF GOD IS THE QUALITY OF POWER AND MIGHT WHICH CHARACTERIZES GOD AND HIS RELATIONSHIP TO ALL CREATION. HUMAN STRENGTH NORMALLY LEADS TO UNGODLY REBELLION AGAINST GOD BECAUSE OF A BELIEF IN HUMAN SELF-SUFFICIENCY.  WHAT IS DIVINE STRENGTH? THE DIVINE STRENGTH OF GOD IS MADE KNOWN IN HIS CREATION AND REDEMPTION BY HIM EMPOWERING HIS BELIEVERS TO LIVE HOLY AND FAITHFULLY. THE REVELATION OF THE STRENGTH OF GOD. IN HIS CREATION. ROMANS 1:20 SAYS “FOR HIS INVISIBLE ATTRIBUTES, NAMELY, HIS ETERNAL POWER AND DIVINE NATURE, HAVE BEEN CLEARLY PERCEIVED, EVER SINCE THE CREATION OF THE WORLD (PROVERBS 8:22-31 (RSV), IN THE THINGS THAT HAVE BEEN MADE. SO THEY ARE WITHOUT EXCUSE.” IN JOB 38:4 STATES “WHERE WERE YOU WHEN I LAID THE FOUNDATION OF THE EARTH? TELL ME, IF YOU HAVE UNDERSTANDING.” IN JOB 38:8 MENTIONS “OR WHO SHUT IN THE SEA WITH DOORS WHEN IT BURST OUT FROM THE WOMB…” IN JOB 38:12 TELLS US “HAVE YOU COMMANDED THE MORNING SINCE YOUR DAYS BEGAN, AND CAUSED THE DAWN TO KNOW ITS PLACE…” IN JOB 38:31-33 DECLARES “CAN YOU BIND THE CHAINS OF THE PLEIADES OR LOOSE THE CORDS OF ORION? (CAN YOU LEAD FORTH THE MAZZAROTH (NAME OF A CONSTELLATION) IN THEIR SEASON, OR CAN YOU GUIDE THE BEAR WITH ITS CHILDREN? DO YOU KNOW THE ORDINANCES OF THE HEAVENS? CAN YOU ESTABLISH THEIR RULE ON THE EARTH?” IN PSALMS 68:34 STATES “ASCRIBE POWER TO GOD, WHOSE MAJESTY IS OVER ISRAEL, AND WHOSE POWER IS IN THE SKIES.” IN PSALMS 104:1-3 SAYS “BLESS THE LORD, O MY SOUL! O LORD MY GOD, YOU ARE VERY GREAT! YOU ARE CLOTHED WITH SPLENDOR AND MAJESTY, COVERING YOURSELF WITH LIGHT AS WITH A GARMENT, STRETCHING OUT THE HEAVENS LIKE A TENT. HE LAYS THE BEAMS OF HIS CHAMBERS ON THE WATERS, HE MAKES THE CLOUDS HIS CHARIOT, HE RIDES ON THE WINGS OF THE WIND…” IN PSALMS 104:32 DECLARES “…WHO LOOKS ON THE EARTH AND IT TREMBLES, WHO TOUCHES THE MOUNTAINS AND THEY SMOKE!” IN ISAIAH 40:12 SAYS “WHO HAS MEASURED THE WATERS IN THE HOLLOW OF HIS HAND AND MARKED OFF THE HEAVENS WITH A SPAN, ENCLOSED THE DUST OF THE EARTH IN A MEASURE AND WEIGHED THE MOUNTAINS IN SCALES AND THE HILLS IN A BALANCE?” IN ISAIAH 40:25-26 STATES ‘TO WHOM THEN WILL YOU COMPARE ME, THAT I SHOULD BE LIKE HIM?’ SAYS THE HOLY ONE. ‘LIFT UP YOUR EYES ON HIGH AND SEE: WHO CREATED THESE? HE WHO BRINGS OUT THEIR HOST BY NUMBER, CALLING THEM ALL BY NAME, BY THE GREATNESS OF HIS MIGHT, AND BECAUSE HE IS STRONG IN POWER NOT ONE IS MISSING.’” IN JEREMIAH 32:17 TELLS US “AH, LORD GOD! IT IS YOU WHO HAVE MADE THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH BY YOUR GREAT POWER AND BY YOUR OUTSTRETCHED ARM! NOTHING IS TOO HARD FOR YOU.” IN HEBREWS 1:2-3 MENTIONS “…BUT IN THOSE LAST DAYS HE HAS SPOKEN TO US BY HIS SON, WHOM HE APPOINTED THE HEIR OF ALL THINGS, THROUGH WHOM ALSO HE CREATED THE WORLD (AGE, AEON, LEVEL, AIONE, UNIVERSE, REALM). HE IS THE RADIANCE OF THE GLORY OF GOD AND THE EXACT IMPRINT OF HIS NATURE, AND HE UPHOLDS THE UNIVERSE BY THE WORD OF HIS POWER. AFTER MAKING PURIFICATION FOR SINS, HE SAT DOWN AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE MAJESTY ON HIGH…” IN HIS PROVIDENCE. IN PSALMS 135:6 SAYS “WHATEVER THE LORD PLEASES, HE DOES, IN HEAVEN AND ON EARTH, IN THE SEAS AND ALL DEEPS.” IN PSALMS 46:8-10 MENTIONS “COME, BEHOLD THE WORKS OF THE LORD, HOW HE HAS BROUGHT DESOLATIONS ON THE EARTH. HE MAKES WARS CEASE TO THE END OF THE EARTH, HE BREAKS THE BOW AND SHATTERS THE SPEAR, HE BURNS THE CHARIOTS WITH FIRE. BE STILL, AND KNOW THAT I AM GOD. I WILL BE EXALTED AMONG THE NATIONS, I WILL BE EXALTED IN THE EARTH!” IN PSALMS 115:3 STATES “OUR GOD IS IN THE HEAVENS, HE DOES ALL THAT HE PLEASES.” IN ISAIAH 14:24 DECLARES “THE LORD OF HOSTS HAS SWORN: AS I HAVE PLANNED, SO SHALL IT BE, AND AS I HAVE PURPOSED, SO SHALL IT STAND…” IN ISAIAH 40:23 SAYS “…WHO BRINGS PRINCES TO NOTHING, AND MAKES RULERS OF THE EARTH AS EMPTINESS.” IN JEREMIAH 27:5 TELLS US “IT IS WHO BY MY GREAT POWER AND MY OUTSTRETCHED ARM HAVE MADE THE EARTH, WITH THE MEN AND ANIMALS THAT ARE ON THE EARTH, AND I GIVE IT TO WHOMEVER IT SEEMS RIGHT TO ME.” IN DANIEL 4:35 SAYS “…ALL THE INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH ARE ACCOUNTED AS NOTHING, AND HE DOES ACCORDING TO HIS WILL AMONG THE HOST OF HEAVEN AND AMONG THE INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH, AND NONE CAN STAY HIS HAND OR SAY TO HIM, ‘WHAT HAVE YOU DONE?’” IN EPHESIANS 1:11 STATES “IN HIM WE HAVE OBTAINED AN INHERITANCE, HAVING BEEN PREDESTINED ACCORDING TO THE PURPOSE OF HIM WHO WORKS ALL THINGS ACCORDING TO THE COUNSEL OF HIS WILL…” IN ACTS 17:26 MENTIONS “AND HE MADE FROM ONE MAN EVERY NATION OF MANKIND TO LIVE ON ALL THE FACE OF THE EARTH, HAVING DETERMINED ALLOTTED PERIODS AND THE BOUNDARIES OF THEIR DWELLING PLACE…” IN HIS REDEMPTION. IN EXODUS 6:6 TELLS US “SAY THEREFORE TO THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL, ‘I AM THE LORD, AND I WILL BRING YOU OUT FROM UNDER THE BURDENS OF THE EGYPTIANS, AND I WILL DELIVER YOU FROM SLAVERY TO THEM, AND I WILL REDEEM YOU WITH AN OUTSTRETCHED ARM AND WITH GREAT ACTS OF JUDGMENT.” IN EPHESIANS 1:19-20 TELLS US “…AND WHAT IS THE MEASURABLE GREATNESS OF HIS POWER TOWARD US WHO BELIEVE, ACCORDING TO THE WORKING OF HIS GREAT MIGHT THAT HE WORKED IN CHRIST WHEN HE RAISED HIM FROM THE DEAD AND SEATED HIM AT HIS RIGHT HAND IN THE HEAVENLY PLACES…” IN EXODUS 3:19-20 STATES “BUT I KNOW THAT THE KING OF EGYPT WILL NOT LET YOU GO UNLESS COMPELLED BY A MIGHTY HAND. SO I WILL STRETCH OUT MY HAND AND STRIKE EGYPT WITH ALL THE WONDERS THAT I WILL DO IN IT, AFTER THAT HE WILL LET YOU GO.” IN DEUTERONOMY 4:34 MENTIONS “OR HAS ANY GOD EVER ATTEMPTED TO GO AND TAKE A NATION FOR HIMSELF FROM THE MIDST OF ANOTHER NATION, BY TRIALS, BY SIGNS, BY WONDERS, AND BY WAR, BY A MIGHTY HAND AND AN OUTSTRETCHED ARM, AND BY GREAT DEEDS OF TERROR, ALL OF WHICH THE LORD YOUR GOD DID FOR YOU IN EGYPT BEFORE YOUR EYES?” IN DEUTERONOMY 4:37 DECLARES “AND BECAUSE HE (AGAPE) LOVED YOUR FATHERS AND CHOSE THEIR OFFSPRING AFTER THEM AND BROUGHT YOU OUT OF EGYPT WITH HIS OWN PRESENCE, BY HIS GREAT POWER…” IN PSALMS 77:13-15 STATES “YOUR WAY, O GOD IS HOLY. WHAT GOD IS GREAT LIKE OUR GOD? YOU ARE THE GOD WHO WORKS WONDERS, YOU HAVE MADE KNOWN YOUR MIGHT AMONG THE PEOPLES. YOU WITH YOUR ARM REDEEMED YOUR PEOPLE, THE CHILDREN OF JACOB AND JOSEPH. SELAH.” IN ISAIAH 51:10 SAYS “WAS IT NOT YOU WHO DRIED UP THE SEA, THE WATERS OF THE GREAT DEEP, WHO MADE THE DEPTHS OF THE SEA A WAY FOR THE REDEEMED TO PASS OVER?” IN JEREMIAH 32:21 DECLARES “YOU BROUGHT YOUR PEOPLE ISRAEL OUT OF THE LAND OF EGYPT WITH SIGNS AND WONDERS, WITH A STRONG HAND AND OUTSTRETCHED ARM, AND WITH GREAT TERROR.” IN DEUTERONOMY 3:24 TELLS US “O LORD GOD, YOU HAVE ONLY BEGUN TO SHOW YOUR SERVANT YOUR GREATNESS AND YOUR MIGHTY HAND. FOR WHAT GOD IS THERE IN HEAVEN OR ON EARTH WHO CAN DO SUCH WORKS AND MIGHT ACTS AS YOURS?” IN 2ND SAMUEL 22:2-3 MENTIONS “HE SAID, ‘THE LORD IS MY ROCK AND MY FORTRESS AND MY DELIVERER, MY GOD, MY ROCK, IN WHOM I TAKE REFUGE, MY SHIELD, AND THE HORN OF MY SALVATION, MY STRONGHOLD AND MY REFUGE, MY SAVIOR, YOU SAVE ME FROM VIOLENCE.’” ALSO A SIMILAR SCRIPTURE IS IN PSALMS 18:1-2. IN PSALMS 98:1 SAYS “OH SING TO THE LORD A NEW SONG, FOR HE HAS DONE MARVELOUS THINGS! HIS RIGHT HAND AND HIS HOLY ARM HAVE WORKED SALVATION FOR HIM.” IN ISAIAH 59:1 TELLS US “BEHOLD, THE LORD’S HAND IS NO SHORTENED, THAT IT CANNOT SAVE, OR HIS EAR DULL, THAT IT CANNOT HEAR…” IN ISAIAH 59:16 STATES “HE SAW THAT THERE WAS NO MAN, AND WONDERED THAT THERE WAS NO ONE TO INTERCEDE, THEN HIS OWN ARM BROUGHT HIM SALVATION, AND HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS UPHELD HIM.” IN HIS HUMAN WEAKNESS. IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:15-17 SAYS “BUT HE SAID TO ME, ‘MY GRACE IS SUFFICIENT FOR YOU, FOR MY POWER IS MADE PERFECT IN WEAKNESS. THEREFORE I WILL BOAST ALL THE MORE GLADLY OF MY WEAKNESSES, SO THAT THE POWER OF CHRIST MAY REST UPON ME. FOR THE SAKE OF CHRIST, THEN, I AM CONTENT WITH WEAKNESSES, INSULTS, HARDSHIPS, PERSECUTIONS AND CALAMITIES. FOR WHEN I AM WEAK, THEN I AM STRONG.” IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 13:4 DECLARES “FOR HE WAS CRUCIFIED IN WEAKNESS, BUT LIVES BY THE POWER OF GOD. FOR WE ALSO ARE WEAK IN HIM, BUT IN DEALING WITH YOU WE WILL LIVE WITH HIM BY THE POWER OF GOD.” IN JUDGES 7:4-7 SAYS “AND THE LORD SAID TO GIDEON, ‘THE PEOPLE ARE STILL TOO MANY. TAKE THEM DOWN TO THE WATER, AND I WILL TEST THEM FOR YOU THERE, AND ANYONE OF WHOM I SAY TO YOU, THIS ONE SHALL GO WITH YOU,’ SHALL GO WITH YOU, AND ANYONE OF WHOM I SAY TO YOU, THIS ONE SHALL NOT GO WITH YOU, SHALL NOT GO.’ SO HE BROUGHT THE PEOPLE DOWN TO THE WATER. AND THE LORD SAID TO GIDEON, ‘EVERYONE WHO LAPS THE WATER WITH HIS TONGUE, AS A DOG LAPS, YOU SHALL SET BY HIMSELF. LIKEWISE, EVERYONE WHO KNEELS DOWN TO DRINK.’ AND THE NUMBER OF THOSE WHO LAPPED, PUTTING THEIR HANDS TO THEIR MOUTHS, WAS 300 MEN, BUT ALL THE REST OF THE PEOPLE KNELT DOWN TO DRINK WATER. AND THE LORD SAID TO GIDEON, ‘WITH THE 300 MEN WHO LAPPED I WILL SAVE YOU AND GIVE THE MIDIANITES INTO YOUR HAND, AND LET ALL THE OTHERS GO EVERY MEN TO HIS HOME.” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:25-27 STATES “FOR THE FOOLISHNESS OF GOD IS WISER THAN MEN, AND THE WEAKNESS OF GOD IS STRONGER THAN MEN. FOR CONSIDER YOUR CALLING, BROTHERS: NOT MANY OF YOU WERE WISE ACCORDING TO WORLDLY STANDARDS, NOT MANY WERE POWERFUL, NOT MANY WERE OF NOBLE BIRTH. BUT GOD CHOSE WHAT IS FOOLISH IN THE WORLD TO SHAME TO WISE, GOD CHOSE WHAT IS WEAK IN THE WORLD TO SHAME THE STRONG.” IN HEBREWS 11:34 TELLS US “…QUENCHED THE POWER OF FIRE, ESCAPED THE EDGE OF THE SWORD, WERE MADE STRONG OUT OF WEAKNESS, BECAME MIGHTY IN WAR, PUT FOREIGN ARMIES TO FLIGHT.” IN HIS IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IT IS NOT SUBJECT TO ANYTHING & CAN LOCK UP ANY CIVILIAN OF THE NATION TO A 6 GOLD STAR GENERAL OF THE ARMY (PRESIDENTIAL AUTHORITY) BY HIS INERRANT LAW WHICH IS CALLED HIS INTERNAL AFFAIRS IN ROMANS 12:1-2 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21. IN REVELATION 6:15-17 SAYS “THEN THE KINGS OF THE EARTH AND THE GREAT ONES AND THE GENERALS AND THE RICH AND THE POWERFUL, AND EVERYONE, SLAVE AND FREE, HID THEMSELVES IN THE CAVES AND AMONG THE RICKS OF THE MOUNTAINS, CALLING TO THE MOUNTAINS AND ROCKS, ‘FALL ON US AND HIDE US FROM THE FACE OF HIM WHO IS SEATED ON THE THRONE, AND FROM THE WRATH OF THE LAMB, FOR THE GREAT DAY OF THEIR WRATH HAS COME, AND WHO CAN STAND?’” IN PSALMS 89:10 SAYS “YOU CRUSHED RAHAB LIKE A CARCASS, YOU SCATTERED YOUR ENEMIES WITH YOUR MIGHTY ARM.” IN ISAIAH 63:5-6 STATES “I LOOKED, BUT THERE WAS NO ONE TO HELP, I WAS APPALLED, BUT THERE WAS NO ONE TO UPHOLD, SO MY OWN ARM BROUGHT ME SALVATION, AND MY WRATH UPHELD ME. I TRAMPLED DOWN THE PEOPLES IN MY ANGER, I MADE THEM DRUNK IN MY WRATH, AND I POURED OUT THEIR LIFEBLOOD ON THE EARTH.” IN EZEKIEL 20:33-35 DECLARES “‘AS I LIVE,’ DECLARES THE LORD GOD, ‘SURELY WITH A MIGHTY HAND AND AN OUTSTRETCHED ARM AND WITH WRATH POURED OUT I WILL BE KING OVER YOU. I WILL BRING YOU OUT FROM THE PEOPLES AND GATHER YOU OUT OF THE COUNTRIES WHERE YOU ARE SCATTERED, WITH A MIGHTY HAND AND AN OUTSTRETCHED ARM, AND WITH WRATH POURED OUT. AND I WILL BRING YOU INTO THE WILDERNESS OF THE PEOPLES, AND THERE I WILL ENTER INTO JUDGMENT WITH YOU FACE TO FACE.’” IN HABAKKUK 3:12 MENTIONS “YOU MARCHED THROUGH THE EARTH IN FURY, YOU THRESHED THE NATIONS IN ANGER.” IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:8-9 SAYS “…IN FLAMING FIRE, INFLICTING VENGEANCE ON THOSE WHO DO NOT KNOW GOD AND ON THOSE WHO DO NOT OBEY THE GOSPEL OF OUR LORD JESUS. THEY WILL SUFFER THE PUNISHMENT OF ETERNAL DESTRUCTION, AWAY FROM THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD AND FROM THE GLORY OF HIS MIGHT…” IN 2ND PETER 3:7 STATES “BUT BY THE SAME WORD THE HEAVENS AND EARTH THAT NOW EXIST ARE STORED UP FOR FIRE, BEING KEPT UNTIL THE DAY OF JUDGMENT AND DESTRUCTION OF THE UNGODLY.” IN REVELATION 6:12-14 TELLS US “WHEN HE OPENED THE 6TH SEAL, I LOOKED, AND BEHOLD, THERE WAS A GREAT EARTHQUAKE. AND THE SUN BECAME BLACK AS SACKCLOTH, THE FULL MOON BECAME LIKE BLOOD, AND THE STARS OF THE SKY FELL TO THE EARTH AS THE FIG TREE SHEDS ITS WINTER FRUIT WHEN SHAKEN BY A GALE. THE SKY VANISHED LIKE A SCROLL THAT IS BEING ROLLED UP, AND EVERY MOUNTAIN AND ISLAND WAS REMOVED FROM ITS PLACE.” IN REVELATION 18:8 MENTIONS “FOR THIS REASON HER PLAGUES WILL COME IN A SINGLE DAY. DEATH AND MOURNING AND FAMINE, AND SHE WILL BE BURNED UP WITH FIRE, FOR MIGHTY IS THE LORD GOD WHO HAS JUDGED HER.” GOD’S STRENGTH BRINGS COMFORT TO BELIEVERS. IN PSALMS 27:1 SAYS “THE LORD IS MY LIGHT AND MY SALVATION, WHOM SHALL I FEAR? THE LORD IS THE STRONGHOLD OF MY LIFE, OF WHOM SHALL I BE AFRAID?” IN PSALMS 27:3 DECLARES “THOUGH AN ARMY ENCAMP AGAINST ME, MY HEART SHALL NOT FEAR, THOUGH WAR ARISE AGAINST ME, YET I WILL BE CONFIDENT.” IN JOHN 10:28-29 SAYS “I GIVE THEM ETERNAL LIFE, AND THEY WILL NEVER PERISH, AND NO ONE WILL SNATCH THEM OUT OF MY HAND. MY FATHER (STEPHEN), WHO HAS GIVEN THEM TO ME, IS GREATER THAN ALL, AND NO ONE IS ABLE TO SNATCH THEM OUT OF THE FATHER (STEPHEN’S) HAND.” IN ROMANS 8:28 SAYS “AND WE KNOW THAT FOR THOSE WHO (AGAPE) LOVE GOD ALL THINGS WORK TOGETHER FOR GOOD, FOR THOSE WHO ARE CALLED ACCORDING TO HIS PURPOSE.” IN ROMANS 8:31 TELLS US “WHAT THEN SHALL WE SAY TO THESE THINGS? IF GOD IS FOR US, WHO CAN BE AGAINST US?” THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUSTICE & IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IS IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21.  WHAT IS SPIRITUAL STRENGTH? THE SPIRITUAL STRENGTH IS IN CONTRAST TO HUMAN STRENGTH BY WHICH GOD IS THE ONLY SOURCE AND SUPPLIER OF ALL SPIRITUAL STRENGTH THROUGH WHICH BELIEVERS CAN DO ALL THAT GOD ASKS OR COMMANDS.” GOD IS THE SOURCE OF SPIRITUAL STRENGTH WHICH IS ALSO CALLED MENTAL STRENGTH. IN EPHESIANS 6:10 SAYS “FINALLY, BE STRONG IN THE LORD AND IN THE STRENGTH OF HIS MIGHT.” IN JUDGES 16:3 DECLARES “BUT SAMSON LAY TILL MIDNIGHT, AND AT MIDNIGHT HE AROSE AND TOOK HOLD OF THE DOORS OF THE GATE OF THE CITY AND THE TWO POSTS, AND PULLED THEM UP, BAR AND ALL, AND PUT THEM ON HIS SHOULDERS AND CARRIED THEM TO THE TOP OF THE HILL THAT IS IN FRONT OF HEBRON.” IN JUDGES 16:6 STATES “SO DELILAH SAID TO SAMSON, ‘PLEASE TELL ME WHERE YOUR GREAT STRENGTH LIES, AND HOW YOU MIGHT BE BOUND, THAT ONE COULD SUBDUE YOU.” IN JUDGES 16:18-20 TELLS US “WHEN DELILAH SAW THAT HE HAD TOLD HER ALL HIS HEART, SHE SENT AND CALLED THE LORDS OF THE PHILISTINES, SAYING, ‘COME UP AGAIN, FOR HE HAS TOLD ME ALL HIS HEART.’ THEN THE LORDS OF THE PHILISTINES CAME UP TO HER AND BROUGHT THE MONEY IN THEIR HANDS. SHE MADE HIM SLEEP ON HER KNEES. AND SHE CALLED A MAN AND HAD HIM SHAVE OFF THE SEVEN LOCKS OF HIS HEAD. THEN SHE BEGAN TO TORMENT HIM, AND HIS STRENGTH LEFT HIM. AND SHE SAID, ‘THE PHILISTINES ARE UPON YOU, SAMSON!’ AND HE AWOKE FROM HIS SLEEP AND SAID, ‘I WILL GO OUT AS AT OTHER TIMES AND SHAKE MYSELF FREE.’ BUT HE DID NOT KNOW THAT THE LORD HAD LEFT HIM.” IN PSALMS 68:35 SAYS “AWESOME IS GOD FROM HIS SANCTUARY, THE GOD OF ISRAEL---HE IS THE ONE WHO GIVES POWER AND STRENGTH TO HIS PEOPLE. BLESSED BY GOD!” IN ISAIAH 40:29-31 SAYS “HE GIVES POWER TO THE FAINT, AND TO HIM WHO HAS NO MIGHT HE INCREASES STRENGTH. EVEN YOUTHS SHALL FAINT AND BE WEARY, AND YOUNG MEN SHALL FALL EXHAUSTED, BUT THEY WHO WAIT FOR THE LORD SHALL RENEW THEIR STRENGTH, THEY SHALL MOUNT UP WITH WINGS LIKE EAGLES, THEY SHALL RUN AND NOT BE WEARY, THEY SHALL WALK AND NOT FAINT.” IN EPHESIANS 3:16 MENTIONS “…THAT ACCORDING TO THE RICHES OF HIS GLORY HE MAY GRANT YOU TO BE STRENGTHENED WITH POWER THROUGH HIS SPIRIT IN YOUR INNER BEING…” IN EPHESIANS 3:20 DECLARES “NOW TO HIM WHO IS ABLE TO DO FAR MORE ABUNDANTLY THAN ALL THAT WE ASK OR THINK, ACCORDING TO THE POWER AT WORK WITHIN US…” IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:16-17 STATES “NOW MAY OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST HIMSELF, AND GOD OUR FATHER (STEPHEN), WHO (AGAPE) LOVED US AND GAVE US ETERNAL COMFORT AND GOOD HOPE THROUGH GRACE, COMFORT YOUR HEARTS AND ESTABLISH THEM IN EVERY GOOD WORK AND WORD.” IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:12 SAYS “I THANK HIM WHO HAS GIVEN ME STRENGTH, CHRIST JESUS OUR LORD, BECAUSE HE JUDGED ME FAITHFUL, APPOINTING ME TO HIS SERVICE…” IN 2ND TIMOTHY 1:7 DECLARES “…FOR GOD GAVE US A SPIRIT NOT OF (UNGODLY) FEAR, BUT OF POWER AND (AGAPE) LOVE AND SELF-CONTROL.” IN LUKE 24:49 MENTIONS “AND BEHOLD, I AM SENDING THE PROMISE OF THE MY FATHER (STEPHEN) UPON YOU. BUT STAY IN THE CITY UNTIL YOU ARE CLOTHED WITH POWER FROM ON HIGH.” ALSO SIMILAR SCRIPTURES ARE IN ACTS 1:4; 2:33. IN ACTS 1:8 SAYS “BUT YOU WILL RECEIVE POWER WHEN THE HOLY SPIRIT HAS COME UPON YOU, AND YOU WILL BE MY WITNESSES IN JERUSALEM, AND IN ALL JUDEA AND SAMARIA, AND TO THE END OF THE EARTH.” STRENGTH COMES FROM THE PROMISE OF HIS PRESENCE. IN JOSHUA 1:9 SAYS “HAVE I NOT COMMANDED YOU? BE STRONG AND COURAGEOUS. DO NOT BE FRIGHTENED, AND DO NOT BE DISMAYED, FOR THE LORD YOUR GOD IS WITH YOU WHEREVER YOU GO.” IN DEUTERONOMY 31:7-8 DECLARES “THEN MOSES SUMMONED JOSHUA AND SAID TO HIM IN THE SIGHT OF ALL ISRAEL, BE STRONG AND COURAGEOUS, FOR YOU SHALL GO WITH THIS PEOPLE INTO THE LAND THAT THE LORD HAS SWORN TO THEIR FATHERS TO GIVE THEM, AND YOU SHALL PUT THEM IN POSSESSION OF IT. IT IS THE LORD WHO GOES BEFORE YOU. HE WILL BE WITH YOU, HE WILL NOT LEAVE YOU OR FORSAKE YOU. DO NOT FEAR OR BE DISMAYED.” IN PSALMS 119:28 STATES “MY SOUL MELTS AWAY FOR SORROW, STRENGTHEN ME ACCORDING TO YOUR WORD.” IN ISAIAH 41:10 TELLS US “…FEAR NOT, FOR I AM WITH YOU, BE NOT DISMAYED, FOR I AM YOUR GOD, I WILL STRENGTHEN YOU, I WILL HELP YOU, I WILL UPHOLD YOU WITH MY RIGHTEOUS RIGHT HAND.” IN JEREMIAH 1:8 MENTIONS “‘DO NOT BE AFRAID OF THEM, FOR I AM WITH YOU TO DELIVER YOU,’ DECLARES THE LORD.” IN HAGGAI 2:4 SAYS “‘YET NOW BE STRONG, O ZERUBBABEL,’ DECLARES THE LORD. ‘BE STRONG, O JOSHUA, SON OF JEHOZADAK, THE HIGH PRIEST. BE STRONG, ALL YOU PEOPLE OF THE LAND,’ DECLARES THE LORD. ‘WORK, FOR I AM WITH YOU,’ DECLARES THE LORD OF HOSTS…” IN 2ND TIMOTHY 4:17 STATES “BUT THE LORD STOOD BY ME AND STRENGTHENED ME, SO THAT THROUGH ME THE MESSAGE MIGHT BE FULLY PROCLAIMED AND ALL THE GENTILES MIGHT HEAR IT. SO I WAS RESCUED FROM THE LION’S MOUTH.” STRENGTH COMES FROM THE REALIZATION OF HIS GRACE. IN 2ND TIMOTHY 2:1 DECLARES “YOU THEN, MY CHILD, BE STRENGTHENED BY THE GRACE THAT IS IN CHRIST JESUS…” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:10 TELLS US “BUT BY THE GRACE OF GOD I AM WHAT I AM, AND HIS GRACE TOWARD ME WAS NOT IN VAIN. ON THE CONTRARY, I WORKED HARDER THAN ANY OF THEM, THOUGH IT WAS NOT I, BUT THE GRACE OF GOD THAT IS WITH ME.” IN HEBREWS 13:9 STATES “DO NOT BE LED AWAY BY DIVERSE AND STRANGE TEACHINGS, FOR IT IS GOOD FOR THE HEART TO BE STRENGTHENED BY GRACE, NOT BY FOODS, WHICH HAVE NOT BENEFITED THOSE DEVOTED TO THEM.” IN ACTS 20:32 SAYS “AND NOW I COMMEND YOU TO GOD AND TO THE WORD OF HIS GRACE, WHICH IS ABLE TO BUILD YOU UP AND TO GIVE YOU THE INHERITANCE AMONG ALL THOSE WHO ARE SANCTIFIED.” STRENGTH COMES THROUGH THE HOLY GHOST. IN ZECHARIAH 4:6-7 MENTIONS “THEN HE SAID TO ME, ‘THIS IS THE WORD OF THE LORD TO ZERUBBABEL: NOT BY MIGHT, NOR BY POWER, BUT BY MY SPIRIT (ACTS 7:59),’ SAYS THE LORD OF HOSTS. ‘WHO ARE YOU, O GREAT MOUNTAIN (120 POSITIONS)? BEFORE ZERUBBABEL YOU SHALL BECOME A PLAIN. AND HE SHALL BRING FORWARD THE TOP STONE AMID SHOUTS OF GRACE, GRACE TO IT!’” OVERCOMING STRENGTH IS OFTEN VEILED IN WEAKNESS. IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:7-10 SAYS “SO TO KEEP ME FROM BECOMING CONCEITED BECAUSE OF THE SURPASSING GREATNESS OF THE REVELATION, A THORN WAS GIVEN ME IN THE FLESH, A MESSENGER OF SATAN TO HARASS ME, TO KEEP ME FROM BECOMING CONCEITED. THREE TIMES I PLEADED WITH THE LORD ABOUT THIS, THAT IT SHOULD LEAVE ME. BUT HE SAID TO ME, ‘MY GRACE IS SUFFICIENT FOR YOU, FOR MY POWER IS MADE PERFECT IN WEAKNESS.’ THEREFORE I WILL BOAST ALL THE MORE GLADLY OF MY WEAKNESSES, SO THAT THE POWER OF CHRIST MAY REST UPON ME. FOR THE SAKE OF CHRIST, THEN, I AM CONTENT WITH WEAKNESSES, INSULTS, HARDSHIPS, PERSECUTIONS, AND CALAMITIES. FOR WHEN I AM WEAK, THEN I AM STRONG.” IN PSALMS 8:2 TELLS US “OUT OF THE MOUTH OF BABIES AND INFANTS, YOU HAVE ESTABLISHED STRENGTH BECAUSE OF YOUR FOES, TO STILL (TO BE AT PEACE WITH YOU) THE ENEMY AND THE AVENGER.” IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:8-12 DECLARES “WE ARE AFFLICTED IN EVERY WAY. BUT NOT CRUSHED, PERPLEXED, BUT NOT DRIVEN TO DESPAIR, PERSECUTED, BUT NOT FORSAKEN, STRUCK DOWN, BUT NOT DESTROYED, ALWAYS CARRYING IN THE BODY THE DEATH OF JESUS, SO THAT THE LIFE OF JESUS MAY ALSO BE MANIFESTED IN OUR BODIES. FOR WE WHO LIVE ARE ALWAYS BEING GIVEN OVER TO DEATH FOR JESUS’ SAKE, SO THAT THE LIFE OF JESUS ALSO MAY BE MANIFESTED IN OUR MORTAL FLESH. SO DEATH IS AT WORK IN US, BUT LIFE IN YOU.” IN COLOSSIANS 2:15 DECLARES “HE DISARMED THE RULERS (LORDSHIPS) AND AUTHORITIES (LAWS) AND PUT THEM TO OPEN SHAME, BY TRIUMPHING OVER THEM IN HIM.” IN HEBREWS 11:32-38 STATES “AND WHAT MORE SHALL I SAY? FOR TIME WOULD FAIL ME TO TELL OF GIDEON, BARAK, SAMSON, JEPHTHAH, OF DAVID AND SAMUEL AND THE PROPHETS---WHO THROUGH FAITH CONQUERED KINGDOMS, ENFORCED JUSTICE, OBTAINED PROMISES, STOPPED THE MOUTH OF LIONS, QUENCHED THE POWER OF FIRE, ESCAPED THE EDGE OF THE SWORD, WERE MADE STRONG OUT OF WEAKNESS, BECAME MIGHTY IN WAR, PUT FOREIGN ARMIES TO FLIGHT. WOMEN RECEIVED BACK THEIR DEAD BY RESURRECTION. SOME WERE TORTURED, REFUSING TO ACCEPT RELEASE, SO THAT THEY MIGHT RISE AGAIN TO A BETTER LIFE. OTHERS SUFFERED MOCKING AND FLOGGING, AND EVEN CHAINS AND IMPRISONMENT. THEY WERE STONED, THEY WERE SAWN IN TWO, THEY WERE KILLED WITH THE SWORD. THEY WENT IN SKINS OF SHEEP AND GOATS, DESTITUTE, AFFLICTED, MISTREATED---OF WHOM THE WORLD WAS NOT WORTHY---WANDERING ABOUT IN DESERTS AND MOUNTAINS…” IN ACTS 14:19-20 SAYS “BUT JEWS CAME FROM ANTIOCH AND ICONIUM, AND HAVING PERSUADED THE CROWDS, THEY STONED PAUL AND DRAGGED HIM OUT OF THE CITY, SUPPOSING THAT HE WAS DEAD. BUT WHEN THE DISCIPLES GATHERED ABOUT HIM, HE ROSE UP AND ENTERED THE CITY, AND ON THE NEXT DAY HE WENT ON WITH BARNABAS TO DERBE.” THE ASPECTS OF SPIRITUAL STRENGTH. THE ENORMOUS DEPENDENCE UPON GOD. IN 1ST SAMUEL 17:45 STATES “THEN DAVID SAID TO THE PHILISTINE, ‘YOU COME TO ME WITH A SWORD AND WITH A SPEAR AND WITH A JAVELIN, BUT I COME TO YOU IN THE NAME OF THE LORD OF HOSTS, THE GOD OF THE ARMIES OF ISRAEL, WHOM YOU HAVE DEFIED.” IN PSALMS 27:1 MENTIONS “THE LORD IS MY LIGHT AND MY SALVATION, WHOM SHALL I FEAR? THE LORD IS THE STRONGHOLD OF MY LIFE, OF WHOM SHALL I BE AFRAID?” IN PSALMS 44:4-8 STATES “YOU ARE MY KING, O GOD, ORDAIN SALVATION FOR JACOB! THROUGH YOU WE PUSH DOWN OUR FOES, THROUGH YOUR NAME WE TREAD DOWN THOSE WHO RISE UP AGAINST US. FOR NOT IN MY BOW DO I TRUST, NOR CAN MY SWORD SAVE ME. BUT YOU HAVE SAVED US FROM OUR FOES AND HAVE PUT TO SHAME THOSE WHO HATE US. IN GOD WE HAVE BOASTED CONTINUALLY, AND WE WILL GIVE THANKS TO YOUR NAME FOREVER. SELAH.” IN PSALMS 118:6 TELL US “THE LORD IS ON MY SIDE, I WILL NOT FEAR. WHAT CAN MAN DO TO ME?” IN ISAIAH 40:29-31 MENTIONS “HE GIVES POWER TO THE FAINT, AND TO HIM WHO HAS NO MIGHT HE INCREASES STRENGTH. EVEN YOUTHS SHALL FAINT AND BE WEARY, AND YOUNG MEN SHALL FALL EXHAUSTED. BUT THEY WHO WAIT FOR THE LORD SHALL RENEW THEIR STRENGTH, THEY SHALL MOUNT UP WITH WINGS LIKE EAGLES, THEY SHALL RUN AND NOT BE WEARY, THEY SHALL WALK AND NOT FAINT.” IN DANIEL 3:16-18 SAYS “SHADRACH, MESHACH, AND ABEDNEGO ANSWERED AND SAID TO THE KING, ‘O NEBUCHADNEZZAR, WE HAVE NO NEED TO ANSWER YOU IN THIS MATTER. IF THIS BE SO, OUR GOD WHOM WE SERVE IS ABLE TO DELIVER US FROM THE BURNING FIERY FURNACE, AND HE WILL DELIVER US OUT OF YOUR HAND, O KING. BUT IF NOT, BE IT KNOWN TO YOU, O KING, THAT WE WILL NOT SERVE YOUR GODS OR WORSHIP THE GOLDEN IMAGE THAT YOU HAVE SET UP.” IN MATTHEW 26:42 DECLARES “AGAIN, FOR THE SECOND TIME, HE WENT AWAY AND PRAYED, MY FATHER (STEPHEN), IF THIS CANNOT PASS UNLESS I DRINK IT, YOUR WILL BE DONE.” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:31 IT STATES “…SO THAT, AS IT IS WRITTEN, ‘LET THE ONE WHO BOASTS, BOAST IN THE LORD.’” IN GALATIANS 6:14 TELLS US “BUT FAR BE IT FROM ME TO BOAST EXCEPT IN THE CROSS OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST, BY WHICH THE WORLD HAS BEEN CRUCIFIED TO ME, AND I TO THE WORLD.” IN HEBREWS 13:6 MENTIONS “SO WE CAN CONFIDENTLY SAY, ‘THE LORD IS MY HELPER, I WILL NOT FEAR, WHAT CAN MAN DO TO ME?”’ IN HUMILITY, HUMBLENESS AND GENTLENESS. IN MATTHEW 11:29 SAYS “TAKE MY YOKE UPON YOU, AND LEARN FROM ME, FOR I AM GENTLE AND LOWLY IN HEART, AND YOU WILL FIND REST FOR YOUR SOULS.” IN NUMBERS 12:3 DECLARES “NOW THE MAN MOSES WAS VERY MEEK, MORE THAN ALL PEOPLE WHO WERE ON THE FACE OF THE EARTH.” IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 2:6-8 STATES “NOR DID WE SEEK GLORY FROM PEOPLE, WHETHER FROM YOU OR FROM OTHERS, THOUGH WE COULD HAVE MADE DEMANDS AS APOSTLES OF CHRIST. BUT WE WERE GENTLE AMONG YOU, LIKE A NURSING MOTHER TAKING CARE OF HER OWN CHILDREN. SO, BEING AFFECTIONATELY DESIROUS OF YOU, WE WERE READY TO SHARE WITH YOU NOT ONLY THE GOSPEL OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD) BUT ALSO OUR OWN SELVES, BECAUSE YOU HAVE BECOME VERY DEAR TO US.” IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 2:11-12 DECLARES “FOR YOU KNOW HOW, LIKE A FATHER WITH HIS CHILDREN, WE EXHORTED EACH ONE OF YOU AND ENCOURAGED YOU AND CHARGED YOU TO WALK IN A MANNER WORTHY OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD), WHO CALLS YOU INTO HIS OWN KINGDOM (KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:4-7) AND GLORY (REVELATION 19:16).” IN JAMES 4:7 SAYS “SUBMIT YOURSELVES THEREFORE TO GOD (FATHER STEPHEN). RESIST THE DEVIL (LORD LUCIFER), AND HE WILL FLEE FROM YOU.” IN 1ST PETER 5:5 STATES “LIKEWISE, YE YOUNGER (ALL CREATION IN EPHESIANS 4:6), SUBMIT YOURSELVES UNTO THE ELDER (FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN PROVERBS 8:22-25---RSV). YES, ALL OF YOU BE SUBJECT ONE ANOTHER, AND BE CLOTHED WITH HUMILITY: FOR GOD (FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD) RESISTS THE PROUD, AND GIVE GRACE TO THE HUMBLE.” THE ANGEL GABRIEL IS A MESSENGER WHO WAS ENTRUSTED TO DELIVER SEVERAL IMPORTANT MESSAGES STRAIGHT FROM GOD. THE LORD GABRIEL APPEARS TO 3 PEOPLE IN THE HOLY BIBLE: 1ST TO THE PROPHET DANIEL IN DANIEL 8:16, 2ND TO THE PRIEST ZECHARIAH ABOUT JOHN’S BIRTH IN LUKE 1:19 & 3RD TO THE VIRGIN MARY ABOUT JESUS’ BIRTH IN LUKE 1:26-28. GABRIEL’S NAME ALSO MEANS “**GOD IS GREAT**” IN LUKE 1:31. GABRIEL’S ROLE & PURPOSE IS IN DANIEL 8:15, 16, 17, 27; 9:21; 10:12, 13, 16, 18; MALACHI 4:5; MATTHEW 1:20; LUKE 1:1-25, 26-38, 46-56, 67-80; 2:1-20.  **WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE TEACH ABOUT THE ANGEL MICHAEL?**  THE WHITE SKIN COLOR LORD MICHAEL’S [LADY MICHAL] NAME MEANS “**WHO IS LIKE YAH IN LORDSHIP**.” THE LORD MICHAEL’S KINGDOM LASTS FOR A “**TRILLION YEAR REIGN**” WITH THE LORD STEPHEN. THE LORD JAMES CHRIST (ANOINTED SUPPLANTER IN LORDSHIP) OF THE GOSPEL WILL COME BACK IN THE SPIRIT & POWER OF THE LORD MICHAEL IN REVELATION 12:7-9; JUDE 9 & DANIEL 10:13; 12:1. THE LORD MICHAEL DIED ONCE IN LUKE 20:35-36, BUT WILL NOT DIE ANYMORE WHEN THE GREAT TRIBULATION COMES IN REVELATION 11:1-14; MATTHEW 17:1-13; MARK 9:1-13 & ZECHARIAH 4:1-14. THE LORD MICHAEL’S GREAT ACCOMPLISHMENT IS OVERCOMING THE DRAGON AND HIS ANGELICAL FORCES IN HEAVEN AND CASTING THEM DOWN TO THE EARTH. IN THIS KING REHOBOAM BECAME THE LORD MICHAEL AT THE END TIME.  THE LORD MICHAEL‘S BIRTH IN CREATION. HOW WERE THE ANGELS (LORDS) CREATED? WE KNOW IT HAPPENED IN GENESIS 1:1-31. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN PSALMS 148:1-5; JOHN 1:1-3 & COLOSSIANS 1:16. WHEN WERE THE ANGELS CREATED BY THE LORD YAH? SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN JOB 38:4-7 & PSALMS 8:5; 148:1-5.  THE LORD MICHAEL’S COMMAND OF THE DIVINE OFFICE OF THE BRIGHT & MORNING STAR. THE LORD MICHAEL TOOK THIS OFFICE FROM THE LORD LUCIFER WHEN HE FELL FROM LORDSHIP IN GENESIS 1:1. SOME SCRIPTURES OF LUCIFER’S FALL ARE IN GENESIS 2:9; 6:1-6; PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV)---QANAH MEANING [ETERNAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY]; ISAIAH 14:12-21; EZEKIEL 28:15-19; ZECHARIAH 5:1-11; LUKE 10:18-20; REVELATION 12:3-4, 7-9; 20:1-3, 7-10. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE LORD LUCIFER PRIOR TO HIS FALL, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “**THE GARDEN OF EDEN THAT THE LORD GOD CREATED**.” THE LORD MICHAEL WILL REIGN UNTIL REVELATION 22:16 WHERE THE LORD JESUS WILL TAKE OVER. THIS MEANS LIKE THE DOCTRINE OF THE JEHOVAH’S WITNESSES UNDERSTANDS THAT THE LORD ELIJAH [LORD JOHN & LORD SAUL]/LORD MICHAEL’S [LORD REHOBOAM & LORD JAMES] REIGN IN JUDAISM FOR A MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS IS AFTER THE TIME OF THE LORD LUCIFER’S REIGN [LORD ISRAEL/JACOB & LORD PETER] IN PROVERBS 8:30-31 TO THE TIME THE LORD LUCIFER FELL [LORD ISRAEL] FOR QUADRILLIONS OF YEARS IN GENESIS 1:1 & THE LORD ELIJAH [LORD JOHN & LORD SAUL]/LORD MICHAEL’S [LORD REHOBOAM & LORD JAMES] REIGN ENDS UP IN THE TIME WHEN THE LORD JESUS RULES [LORD DAVID & LORD MOSES] FOR TRILLIONS OF YEARS IN REVELATION 22:16. THIS DOCTRINE OF THE JEHOVAH’S WITNESSES ABOUT THE LORD ELIJAH [LORD JOHN & LORD SAUL]/LORD MICHAEL [LORD REHOBOAM & LORD JAMES] IS ACCURATE TO AN EXTENT IN TRUE JUDAISM, BUT DOES NOT MERIT ANY AUTHORITY IN TRUE GENTILISM WITH THE LORD JESUS’ RULE [LORD DAVID & LORD MOSES] FOR TRILLIONS OF YEARS IN REVELATION 22:16-ACTS 1:3 NOR TRUE CHRISTIANITY WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S ULTIMATE RULE [LORD SOLOMON & LORD ENOCH] IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN PROVERBS 8:22-31 TO GENESIS 1:1 TO THE ULTIMATE END FOR 202 QUINTILLIONS OF YEARS IN ACTS 1:4-29:26. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “**THE LORD YAHWEH & THE WHOLE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY IN THE HOLY BIBLE**.” THE MORNING STAR OR ALSO CALLED DAY STAR IS THE POSITION OF THE ANOINTED CHERUB WHO COVERS. IT IS THE HIGHEST POSITION HELD IN THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY. THE MORNING STAR WOULD BE THE INTRINSIC WORSHIP LEADER SUPERVISING THE HEAVENLY PRAISE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN HIS THRONE. THE MORNING STAR WALKS BACK AND FORTH IN THE MIDST OF THE FIERY STONES AND HAS THE WORKMANSHIP OF HIS TIMBRES AND PIPES IN HEAVENLY MUSIC. THE MORNING STAR IS FULL OF WISDOM AND PERFECT IN BEAUTY IN EZEKIEL 28:12. THE MORNING STAR IS IN THE HOLY MOUNTAIN OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AND IS ESTABLISHED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE MORNING STAR IS THE SURE SEAL OF PERFECTION AND MONITORS THE OUTCOMES IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN CONCERNING THE ENTRANCE TO THE TREE OF LIFE. THE MORNING STAR IS AN ANGELICAL CREATION WHICH IS PERFECT IN HIS WAYS. THE MORNING STAR IS CALLED A LIGHT BEARER PROTECTING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GLORY AND ASSURING HIS PLANS FROM THE THRONE. THE MORNING STAR IS KNOWN AS THE SHINING ONE IN THE LIGHT.  THE LORD MICHAEL’S ANGELICAL HIERARCHY. IN MICHAEL’S ANGELICAL HIERARCHY THE 1ST ORDER IS CALLED THE **CHALKYDIR (PHOENIXES)** IN 2ND ENOCH P. 500. THEY ARE CLOSEST TO WOMANKIND. **THE MINISTRY OF THE HEAVENLY SOLDIERS (DIGNITARIES)**: THE 2ND ORDER IS CALLED **ANGELS**. THEY ARE THE CLOSEST TO MAN. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN 1ST KING 19:2; GENESIS 28:12; HAGGAI 1:13; MALACHI 2:7; 3:1; JOB 1:6; 38:7; PSALMS 89:5, 7; DANIEL 4:13, 17, 23 & 1ST SAMUEL 17:45. THE 3RD ORDER IS CALLED **ARCHANGELS** AND IS THE HIGHEST LEVEL ON EARTH. THEY RANK FIRST AND ARE CALLED CHIEFS. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:16; JUDE 9; 2ND ESDRAS 4:36; JOHN 5:4 & REVELATION 12:7-9. THE 4TH/5TH ORDERS ARE CALLED **PRINCIPALITIES** OR **RULERS (PRINCEDOMS)**. THEY ARE OVER SPIRITUAL WARFARE OF AFFAIRS IN CITIES, THERE MINISTRY BREAKS STRONGHOLDS THAT ARE AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:7-15; 10:3-5.  **THE MINISTRY OF HEAVENLY GOVERNORS (PRESIDENTS)**. THE 6TH/7TH ORDERS ARE CALLED **POWERS (POTENTATES)** OR **AUTHORITIES**. THEY FIGHT SPIRITUAL WARFARE OVER CITIES, BUT ARE AT A HIGHER LEVEL OF GLORY. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN EPHESIANS 1:21; 3:10; 6:12; COLOSSIANS 1:16; 2:15; ROMANS 8:38-39; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24; 1ST PETER 3:22 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:7. THE 8TH/9TH ORDERS ARE CALLED **VIRTUES** OR **STRONGHOLDS**. THEY ATTEND TO THE AFFAIRS OF SPIRITUAL WISDOM, PRAYERS & THE REVELATION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN & THE PROTECTION OF THE SAINTS (LORDS) IN EPHESIANS 1:17-18. THEY ARE OVER THE INVISIBLE HIERARCHY OF EVIL POWERS WHO MANIPULATE & DECEIVE HUMAN BEHAVIOR & AUTHORITY OVER SPIRITUAL WARFARE AGAINST STRATEGIC SATANIC POWERS IN EPHESIANS 6:10-20 & REVELATION 12:7-9. THE 10TH-12TH ORDERS ARE CALLED **DOMINIONS (DOMINATIONS)** OR **HASHMALLIMS** OR **LORDSHIPS**. THESE ARE THEY WHOSE SPIRITUAL UNDERSTANDING TO THE SAINTS (LORDS) HAS AUTHORITY OVER NEGATIVE COSMIC POWERS WHO RESISTED THE FATHER STEPHEN & ARE MADE SUBJECT TO HIS CREATIONS WHO FELL FROM THERE 1ST ESTATE OR ABODE. TWO SCRIPTURES ARE IN EPHESIANS 1:21 & COLOSSIANS 1:16.  **THE MINISTRY OF HEAVENLY GUARDIANS (PROTECTORS)**. THE 13TH-18TH ORDERS ARE CALLED **THRONES (ELDERS)**, **WHEELS (RIMS)**, **ORPHANIMS**, **OPHDE’S**, **OFANIM’S** OR **GAGALLIMS (MANY EYED ONES)**. THEY PROTECT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TEMPLES AND CONTROL THE DIRECTIONS OF MAN. THEY GIVE THANKS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN BY HIS GREAT REIGNING POWER & REWARD THE SAINTS (LORDS) & SERVANTS (LORDS) OF THEIR GOOD DEEDS. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN COLOSSIANS 1:16; REVELATION 11:16; EZEKIEL 10:17 & DANIEL 7:9. THE 19TH/20TH ORDERS ARE CALLED **BURNING ONES** OR **SERAPHIM’S**. THEY SUPERVISE & KNOW THE UNCLEAN LIPS OF THE PEOPLE & THEIR GLORY GOES THROUGHOUT ALL THE EARTH. THEY MINISTER IN THE SKY ABOVE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S THRONE GIVING CONSTANT PRAISES & WORSHIP TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN ISAIAH 6:1-7; 14:29; 30:6; REVELATION 4:8; NUMBERS 21:6; GENESIS 3:24; HEBREWS 1:14 & DEUTERONOMY 8:15. THE 21ST/22ND ORDERS ARE CALLED CHAYOT’S OR LIVING CREATURES. THESE ARE THEY WHO MINISTER IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S THRONE. THEY PROTECT & SERVE THE FATHER STEPHEN CONSTANTLY DOING HIS PREROGATIVES. THEY MINISTER WITH THE LAMB WHICH INSTRUCTS THEM ON THEIR MISSIONS TO CARRY OUT ORDERS ON EARTH. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN GENESIS 3:24; EZEKIEL CHAPTERS 1, 10 & REVELATION CHAPTERS 4-6.  **THE MINISTRY OF THE HEAVENLY CROWN**. THE 23RD/24TH ORDERS ARE CALLED CHUBBY ONES OR CHERUBIM’S. THEY SEE THE FATHER STEPHEN FACE TO FACE DOING HIS DIVINE WILL & PURPOSES WITHOUT QUESTION. THEY GUARD THE MERCY SEAT & THE DOOR TO EDEN & WHERE THE TREE OF LIFE IS BY WHICH WHOEVER EATS FROM IT WILL LIVE FOREVER IN GENESIS 3:24. THEY GUARD THE ARK OF THE COVENANT & THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HIGHEST THRONE. THEY CONTROL THE REBELLION, IDOLATRY, PORN SHORT FOR A GREEK WORD CALLED **PORNIEA** IN THE TEMPLE & THE WICKED KILLED IN EZEKIEL CHAPTERS 2-9.  THE LORD MICHAEL’S RELATIONSHIPS: THE LORD MICHAEL’S RELATIONSHIP WITH HIS OTHER CHERUB DRAGONS. THIS RELATIONSHIP WAS FLAWLESS AND THE LORD MICHAEL WOULD GET COMMANDS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN AND THEN THE LORD MICHAEL WOULD ISSUE THESE COMMANDS TO HIS BEST CHERUBS THAT WERE FULLY QUALIFIED FOR THE TASK AT HAND. IN ZECHARIAH 5:5-11 SAYS ABOUT TWO FEMALE CHERUBS THROWING “WICKEDNESS” INTO THE BASKET TO BRING IT TO SHINAR. THE LORD MICHAEL WAS NEVER AUTHORIZED TO HAVE SEXUAL RELATIONSHIPS WITH OTHER FEMALE CHERUBS SINCE IN LUKE 20:35-36 & MATTHEW 22:30.  THE LORD MICHAEL’S RELATIONSHIP WITH HUMANITY. FIRST, HUMANS ARE LOWER THAN ANGELS (LORDS) BECAUSE ANGELS (LORDS) ARE GREATER IN MIGHT AND POWER IN 2ND PETER 2:11. THE LORD MICHAEL PROTECTS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PEOPLE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMAND. THIS KEEPS THE RELATIONSHIP WITH HUMANITY VERY GOOD. BUT IF HUMANITY DISOBEYS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMAND THERE WILL BE PENALTIES. THE LORD MICHAEL AND HIS ANGEL (LORDS) ARE VISIBLE OR INVISIBLE TO HUMANS IN COLOSSIANS 1:16. THE LORD MICHAEL AND HIS ANGEL (LORDS) ARE IMMATERIAL SPIRITS OR MATERIAL SPIRITS IN ACTS 6:5, 15; HEBREWS 1:14; DANIEL 10:20; JOHN 1:1-3 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:18. ANGEL (LORDS) NEVER DIE, EXCEPT ONCE IN LUKE 20:36. ANGEL (LORDS) DO NOT PROCREATE OR HAVE SEXUAL RELATIONS IN MATTHEW 22:30 & LUKE 20:36. WHAT DOES ANGEL (LORDS) HAVE IN COMMON WITH HUMANITY? THEY ARE CREATION IN GENESIS 1:26, THEY HAVE IDENTITIES IN GENESIS 1:27, THEY ARE PERSONS IN 1ST PETER 1:12 AND THEY ALWAYS EXIST IN REVELATION 22:5 & MATTHEW 25:41.  THE LORD MICHAEL’S RELATIONSHIP WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE LORD MICHAEL’S RELATIONSHIP WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN WAS VERY GOOD. IN HEBREWS 1:5 SAYS “FOR TO WHICH OF THE ANGELS (LORDS) DID HE EVER SAY: YOU ARE MY SON (MICHAEL), TODAY I HAVE BEGOTTEN YOU AND AGAIN: I WILL BE TO HIM A FATHER (STEPHEN) AND HE SHALL BE TO ME A SON (MICHAEL)?” IN JUDE 9 WHEN THE LORD MICHAEL CONTENDED WITH THE LORD LUCIFER ABOUT THE BODY OF THE LORD MOSES, HE SAID THE LORD STEPHEN REBUKE YOU LORD LUCIFER. THIS IS BECAUSE THE LORD MICHAEL TRUSTED IN THE FATHER STEPHEN AND DID NOTHING WITHOUT HIS DIVINE INTERVENTION. THIS KEPT THE RELATIONSHIP FLAWLESS. THE LORD MICHAEL WITH HIS ANGEL (LORDS) REVERENCE, RESPECT, REVERE AND HIGHLY ESTEEM THE FATHER STEPHEN IN PSALMS 89:5-7; MATTHEW 22:30; 25:41.  THE LORD MICHAEL A GOOD EXAMPLE FOR US TODAY. IN THE LORD MICHAEL WE FIND THAT TRUSTING IN THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE BEST REMEDY IN ANY SITUATION. THE LORD MICHAEL TEACHES US HUMBLENESS WILL LEAD TO GREATNESS IN THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE LORD MICHAEL SHOWS US THAT BEING DISOBEDIENT WILL COME WITH PENALTIES FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JUDE 9.  **WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE TEACH ABOUT THE ANGEL REMPHAN?**  THE LORD REMPHAN [REPHAN]- (PRAISE) – ACTS 7:43. THE LORD REMPHAN, WHOSE NAME MEANS PRAISE IS IN ACTS 7:43. PRAISE IS COMMANDED OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATURES IS IN PSALMS 30:4; 68:32; 150:6; 1ST PETER 2:9; PHILIPPIANS 2:9-11 & REVELATION 19:5. PRAISE IS DUE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN ALONE IS IN DEUTERONOMY 10:21; 1ST CHRONICLES 16:25; ISAIAH 42:8; PSALMS 66:4; 118:15-21; 148:13 & REVELATION 4:11. PRAISE IS ALWAYS PLEASING TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 69:30-31; 135:3; 147:1; ISAIAH 43:20-21; 61:10-11 & JEREMIAH 13:11. PRAISE AS AN ACT OF THE WITNESS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 9:11; 34:1-4; 2ND SAMUEL 22:50; ISAIAH 42:12 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 9:13. PRAISE IN RESPONSE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE NATURE: FOR HIS GREATNESS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 32:3; PSALMS 104:1; 150:2; 1ST CHRONICLES 16:25; NEHEMIAH 8:6 & MATTHEW 9:8. FOR HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS IS IN PSALMS 98:8-9 & DANIEL 4:37. FOR HIS FAITHFULNESS IS IN PSALMS 57:9-10; 89:1; 138:2 & 1ST KINGS 8:15-20, 56. FOR HIS STRENGTH IS IN PSALMS 28:7; 59:16; 81:1. PRAISE IN RESPONSE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE DEEDS: FOR DELIVERANCE FROM ENEMIES IS IN EXODUS 18:10; PSALMS 18:46-48; 43:1-4; 124:1-7; GENESIS 14:20 & JUDGES 16:24. FOR ANSWERED PRAYER IS IN PSALMS 28:6; 66:19-20. FOR SENDING HIS SON, JESUS CHRIST IS IN 1ST PETER 1:3-6; EPHESIANS 1:3 & LUKE 1:68-69; 2:10-14, 25-28; 24:53.  THE MANNER AND METHODS OF PRAISE: THE MANNER OF PRAISE: THE FATHER STEPHEN IS PRAISE IN FAITH IS IN PSALMS 28:7; 106:12. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS PRAISED THROUGH JESUS CHRIST IS IN HEBREWS 13:15 & PHILIPPIANS 2:9-11. THE FATHER STEPHEN CAN BE PRAISED AT ANY TIME AND IN ANY PLACE IS IN PSALMS 104:33; 145:2; 146:2. THE FATHER STEPHEN HELPS CHRISTIANS TO PRAISE HIM IS IN PSALMS 40:3; 51:15; 61:3. THE BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST MOVES CHRISTIANS TO PRAISE IS IN COLOSSIANS 3:16-17; EPHESIANS 5:18-20; LUKE 1:67; 10:21 & ACTS 2:11; 10:44-46. THE METHODS OF PRAISE: IN SINGING IS IN NEHEMIAH 12:46; PSALMS 149:1; ISAIAH 42:10; COLOSSIANS 3:16; EPHESIANS 5:19; LUKE 1:46-47 & ACTS 16:25. WITH MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS IS IN PSALMS 33:2; 92:1-3; 150:3-5; 1ST CHRONICLES 25:3; 2ND CHRONICLES 7:6 & ISAIAH 38:20. IN DANCING IS IN PSALMS 149:3; 150:4; EXODUS 15:19-20 & 2ND SAMUEL 6:14. WITH THANKSGIVING IS IN PSALMS 42:4; 100:4 & 2ND CHRONICLES 5:13. HALLELUJAH AS A FREQUENT EXPRESSION OF PRAISE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 106:48; 111:1; 113:1; 135:1; 149:1; 150:1 & REVELATION 19:3-4. PRAISE FOR HIS PATIENT AGAPE LOVE IS IN PSALMS 106:1; 117:2. PRAISE FOR HIS ELECTION OF ISRAEL IS IN PSALMS 135:3-4; 148:14 & 1ST CHRONICLES 16:36. PRAISE FOR HIS SOVEREIGN RULER IS IN PSALMS 146:10; REVELATIONS 19:1, 6. HOSANNA AS AN ACCLAMATION OF PRAISE: AT JERUSALEM IS IN MATTHEW 21:5, 9; MARK 11:9-10 & JOHN 12:13. THE OT BACKGROUND IS IN PSALMS 79:9; 106:47; 118:25-26 & 1ST CHRONICLES 16:35-36. SELAH IN THE CONTEXT OF PRAISE: FOLLOWING THE ASSURANCE OF ANSWERED PRAYER IS IN PSALMS 3:4; 21:2; 24:6; 32:5; 81:7; 84:8. FOLLOWING AN EXPRESSION OF DELIVERANCE IS IN PSALMS 3:8; 32:7; 49:15: 57:3; 68:19: 76:9 & HABAKKUK 3:13. AFTER A STATEMENT COMPARING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GREATNESS WITH HUMAN INSIGNIFICANCE IS IN PSALMS 9:20; 39:5, 11; 47:4; 52:5; 55:19; 59:5; 67:4; 75:3; 89:37 & HABAKKUK 3:3. AFTER AN AFFIRMATION OF SECURITY IN THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 46:7, 11; 48:8; 61:4. ONE REFLECTION OF EVIL OPPOSITION IS IN PSALMS 54:3; 62:4; 140:3, 5. THE EXAMPLES OF PRAISE: OT EXAMPLES OF THOSE WHO PRAISED THE FATHER STEPHEN: MELCHIZEDEK IS IN GENESIS 14:18-20. MOSES IS IN EXODUS 15:1-2. JETHRO IS IN EXODUS 18:9-10. DAVID IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 29:10-13. SOLOMON IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 3:11. EZRA IS IN NEHEMIAH 8:6. NT EXAMPLES OF THOSE WHO PRAISED THE FATHER STEPHEN: JESUS CHRIST IS IN LUKE 10:21. ZECHARIAH IS IN LUKE 1:67-68. THE 3 SHEPHERDS IS IN LUKE 2:20. SIMEON IS IN LUKE 2:28. THE 17 APOSTLES IS IN LUKE 19:37; 24:50-53 & ACTS 2:46-47; 16:25. THOSE WHO WERE HEALED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN LUKE 18:35-43 & ACTS 3:1-10. THE CITIZENS OF HEAVEN IS IN REVELATIONS 15:2-3.  THE BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST AND PRAISE: THE PROMISE THAT THE HOLY GHOST WILL BRING PRAISE IS IN ISAIAH 61:1-3. THE HOLY GHOST INSPIRES PRAISE: TRUE PRAISE MUST BE INSPIRED BY THE SPIRIT IS IN JOHN 4:23-24 & PHILIPPIANS 3:3. THE SPIRIT PROMPTS PRAISE IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 23:1-2 & LUKE 1:67-68; 2:27-28; 10:21. THE EVIDENCE OF THE HOLY GHOST’S WORK INSPIRES PRAISE: THE SPIRIT’S CONVICTING WORK INSPIRES PRAISE IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 14:24-25. THE SPIRIT’S CONVERTING WORK INSPIRES PRAISE IS IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:13 & ACTS 11:15-18. THE HOLY GHOST ACTIVATES THE CHURCH’S PRAISE IS IN EPHESIANS 5:18-20; COLOSSIANS 3:16-17 & ACTS 10:33-36.  DOXOLOGIES USED IN THE FORMAL WORSHIP OF ISRAEL IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 29:10-13 & PSALMS 41:13; 72:18-19; 106:48; 150:1-6. DOXOLOGIES USED IN THE SPONTANEOUS PRAISE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PEOPLE IS IN ROMANS 11:33-36; PSALMS 57:5, 11; MATTHEW 21:9; MARK 11:9-10; GALATIANS 1:5; EPHESIANS 3:21; PHILIPPIANS 4:20; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:17 & LUKE 19:38. DOXOLOGIES USED AS A BENEDICTION IS IN JUDE 24-25; EPHESIANS 3:20-21; ROMANS 16:25-27; HEBREWS 13:20-21 & 2ND PETER 3:18. DOXOLOGIES USED IN HEAVENLY WORSHIP IS IN ISAIAH 6:3; REVELATION 4:8, 11; 5:9-14; 7:12; 19:1.  THE WORSHIP OF THE FATHER STEPHEN ALONE: THE FATHER STEPHEN ALONE IS TO BE WORSHIPPED: THE FATHER STEPHEN ALONE IS WORTHY OF WORSHIP IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 16:25; PSALMS 48:1; 96:4-5; 145:3 & 2ND SAMUEL 22:4. THE WORSHIP OF GOD THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 4:23 & PHILIPPIANS 2:11. THE WORSHIP OF HIS SON JESUS IS IN MATTHEW 2:11; 14:33; 28:15-17; JOHN 9:35-38; 20:28; PHILIPPIANS 2:9-11; HEBREWS 1:6 & REVELATION 5:8-14. THE ANGEL LORDS WORSHIP THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 29:1-2; 103:20; 148:1-2; ISAIAH 6:1-4; EZEKIEL 10:1-18; NEHEMIAH 9:6; REVELATION 4:8-9 & LUKE 2:13. THE SPECIAL WORSHIP OF MICHAEL’S/JESUS’ ANGEL LORDS DONE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN DEUTERONOMY 4:19; 2ND KINGS 21:3; AMOS 5:25-27; JEREMIAH 25:9-12 & ACTS 7:42-43. THE WORSHIP OF OTHER GODS IS FORBIDDEN IS IN EXODUS 20:3; 34:14; 2ND KINGS 17:35-36; DEUTERONOMY 6:13-14; NEHEMIAH 9:6; PSALMS 86:9-10; 97:7 & ACTS 10:25-26; 14:13-18. THE WORSHIP OF LUCIFER’S ANGEL LORDS IS FORBIDDEN DONE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN COLOSSIANS 2:18; 1ST TIMOTHY 2:5 & REVELATION 19:9-10; 22:8-9.  THE DIVINE REASONS FOR WORSHIP: TOO WORSHIP IS A DIVINE COMMAND IS IN DEUTERONOMY 6:13; EXODUS 23:25; 2ND KINGS 17:36; 1ST CHRONICLES 16:29; PSALMS 22:23; 29:2; 68:26; 113:1; 117:1; 148:11-13; 150:6; MATTHEW 4:10; 1ST TIMOTHY 2:8; REVELATION 14:7 & LUKE 4:8. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATURES ARE TO BE A WORSHIPPING PEOPLE IS IN 1ST PETER 2:9; EXODUS 19:5-6; PSALMS 105:1-6; ISAIAH 43:21 & REVELATION 1:5-6. WORSHIP IS THE RESPONSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATURES: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE IS IN EXODUS 4:31; DEUTERONOMY 6:5; 12:7; 26:10-11; 2ND CHRONICLES 7:3 & PSALMS 95:6-7; 117:1-2; 138:2. TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOLY PRESENCE IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 16:29; PSALMS 29:2; 96:8-9; 99:5; EXODUS 33:10; LEVITICUS 10:3; JOSHUA 5:13-15 & REVELATION 4:8; 15:4. TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GREATNESS IS IN PSALMS 22:27-28; 66:1-4; 95:1-3; 96:1-3; EXODUS 3:12 & REVELATION 15:3-4. THE DIVINE DEEDS AND DIVINE ACTIONS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN GENESIS 8:20; 12:7; EXODUS 4:29-31; 12:27; 15:1, 20; EZRA 3:10-11; ISAIAH 19:21; DANIEL 3:28; MATTHEW 9:7-8; MARK 2:12; LUKE 5:25-26 & ACTS 3:8. TO THE GODLY FEAR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 2:11; 22:23; HEBREWS 12:28 & ACTS 10:2, 35.  THE ACCEPTABLE ATTITUDES IN WORSHIP: WORSHIP SHOULD BE IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMANDS IS IN GENESIS 12:1, 7-8; 22:2; DEUTERONOMY 30:16-20; 1ST SAMUEL 15:22; PSALMS 40:6-8; JEREMIAH 7:2; DANIEL 3:28; ROMANS 12:1 & ACTS 13:2. WORSHIP SHOULD NOT BE MECHANICAL IS IN JOHN 4:23-24 & HEBREWS 10:1. WORSHIP SHOULD GIVE THE FATHER STEPHEN THE HONOR DUE TO HIM IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 16:29 & PSALMS 96:8-9. WORSHIP OF MERE HUMAN DEVISING IS UNACCEPTABLE IS IN ISAIAH 29:13; LEVITICUS 10:1; MATTHEW 15:7-9; MARK 7:6-7; PHILIPPIANS 3:3 & COLOSSIANS 2:23. WORSHIP SHOULD BE ORDERLY AND RESPECTFUL (REVERENT, REVERING & THE HIGHEST ESTEEM) TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 14:26, 40; 1ST CHRONICLES 16:37-42 & 1ST KINGS 18:30-39. WORSHIP SHOULD BE GROUNDED IN GODLY AND OBEDIENT HOLY LIVING {NO SEXUALITIES] IS IN MICAH 6:6-8; ROMANS 12:1; PSALMS 15:1-5; 24:3-4 & 1ST TIMOTHY 2:10. THE PROPER ATTITUDE OF WORSHIPPERS: PREPARATION FOR WORSHIP IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:28; LEVITICUS 16:3-4; 2ND SAMUEL 12:20; 2ND CHRONICLES 7:1 & MATTHEW 2:11. WHOLEHEARTEDNESS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 6:5; 10:12; EXODUS 34:14; JOSHUA 22:5; 1ST SAMUEL 12:24; PSALMS 27:4; MATTHEW 22:37; MARK 12:30 & LUKE 10:27. CONFIDENCE IN APPROACHING THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN HEBREWS 10:22-23; GENESIS 4:4 JAMES 4:8 & HEBREWS 7:19; 11:4.  THE AUTHORIZED PLACES OF WORSHIP: ZION [SION] IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DWELLING PLACE IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP. WORSHIP AT PLACES COMMEMORATING SOME ACT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN CALLED ZION IS IN GENESIS 8:20; 12:7; 26:23-25; 35:1. WORSHIP AT A PLACE CHOSEN BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS CALLED ZION IS IN DEUTERONOMY 12:13-14; GENESIS 22:2; DEUTERONOMY 14:23-25; 1ST CHRONICLES 21:18-19 & 2ND CHRONICLES 7:15-16. WORSHIP IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SACRED PLACES CALLED ZION IS IN DEUTERONOMY 12:5; 26:2; EXODUS 3:12; 1ST SAMUEL 1:3, 28; ISAIAH 27:13 & JOHN 4:20. WORSHIP AT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TENT OF MEETING (TABERNACLE) CALLED ZION IS IN EXODUS 25:8-9; EXODUS 29:42-43; 33:10; LEVITICUS 17:1-5; REVELATION 21:3 & ACTS 7:44-45. WORSHIP AT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TEMPLE (BUSINESS) CALLED ZION IN JERUSALEM IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 22:1; 2ND CHRONICLES 7:15-16; 29:27-30; NEHEMIAH 8:6; LUKE 1:8-10 & ACTS 8:27. WORSHIP IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SYNAGOGUE (CHURCH) CALLED ZION IS IN LUKE 4:16 & ACTS 13:15; 15:21; 17:2. WORSHIP IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE (HOME) CALLED ZION AS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADDRESS IS IN DANIEL 6:10; MATTHEW 6:6; ROMANS 16:5; 1ST CORINTHIANS 16:19; COLOSSIANS 4:15; PHILEMON 2 & ACTS 6:5-8:3 WHICH IS CROSS-REFERENCED TO THE OT, MT, NT, HIGHER TESTAMENT OF LUKE AND HIGHEST TESTAMENT OF ACTS IS IN GENESIS 1:1-ACTS 28:31. THE EARTHLY WORLD LOCATION FOR WORSHIP IS UNIMPORTANT IS IN JOHN 4:21-24; GENESIS 24:26; 47:31; JUDGES 7:15 & JOB 1:20. IN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN & KINGDOM OF EARTH, WORSHIP IS PERFECT IS IN HEBREWS 12:22; REVELATION 4:9-11; 5:13-14; 7:9-12; 19:4-7 & LUKE 2:13. IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP, WORSHIP IS PERFECT IS IN ACTS 1:4-7; 6:3-7, 10; 7:1-56.  THE ELEMENTS OF WORSHIP: WORSHIP WITH AWE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN DEUTERONOMY 10:12; LEVITICUS 10:1-3; 2ND CHRONICLES 7:3; PSALMS 2:11; 68:35; 96:9 & ECCLESIASTES 5:1. WORSHIP INCLUDES TRUST IN THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 4:5; 37:7 & HEBREWS 11:6. WORSHIP INCLUDES PRAISE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 31:2; NEHEMIAH 9:5-6; PSALMS 22:22; 107:32; 150:1-6; HEBREWS 12:12; 3:15 & REVELATION 7:11-12. WORSHIP INCLUDES THANKSGIVING TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 50:14, 23; 100:4; 2ND CHRONICLES 7:3; EPHESIANS 5:19-20; PHILIPPIANS 4:6 & REVELATION 7:11-12; 11:16-17. WORSHIP WITH JOY TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 27:6; 43:4; 95:1; 100:2; LUKE 24:52-53 & ACTS 2:46-47. WORSHIP INCLUDES THE CONFESSION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AS LORD IS IN PHILIPPIANS 2:9-11 & THE CONFESSION OF THE SON JESUS AS LORD IS IN HEBREWS 13:15. WORSHIP INCLUDES CONFESSION OF SIN IS IN HOSEA 14:2; LEVITICUS 16:21; NEHEMIAH 9:2 & PSALMS 66:18. WORSHIP INCLUDES THE TRUE READING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE WORD IS IN NEHEMIAH 8:5-6; 9:3 & COLOSSIANS 3:16; 1ST TIMOTHY 4:13. WORSHIP INCLUDES MUSIC AND SONG DEDICATED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 95:2-3; 100:2; 2ND SAMUEL 6:5 & EPHESIANS 5:19-20. WORSHIP INCLUDES DANCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 30:11; 149:3 & EXODUS 15:20.  THE HINDRANCES OF WORSHIP: WORSHIP THAT IS MERELY FORMAL IS UNACCEPTABLE IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 15:22; ISAIAH 1:13; EZEKIEL 33:31; HOSEA 6:6; MATTHEW 6:5 & 2ND TIMOTHY 3:5. WORSHIP IS HINDERED BY WRONG RELATIONSHIPS WITH SEXUALITY ALWAYS: TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 32:5-6; 66:18; ISAIAH 29:13; 59:2; 64:7; MATTHEW 15:7-9; MARK 7:6-7 & JAMES 4:3. TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATURES IS IN ISAIAH 1:11-17; MATTHEW 5:23-24 & AMOS 5:21-24.  THE TIMES FOR WORSHIP: THE EXAMPLES OF REGULAR WORSHIP: ON A DAILY BASIS IS IN EXODUS 29:38-43; PSALMS 141:2; EZEKIEL 46:13-15 & ACTS 2:46-47. SEVERAL TIMES A DAY IS IN DANIEL 6:10; 1ST CHRONICLES 16:37; PSALMS 119:164; HEBREWS 10:25 & ACTS 3:1. ON HOLY DAYS IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 8:12-13; EZEKIEL 46:3 & ACTS 2:1-4. AT THE THREE PILGRIM FESTIVALS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 16:16: PASSOVER (THE FEAST OF UNLEAVENED BREAD) IS IN EXODUS 12:1-20 & LUKE 2:41, PENTECOST (THE FEAST OF WEEKS) IS IN EXODUS 34:22 & ACTS 2:1, AND THE FEAST OF TABERNACLES (INGATHERING) IS IN EXODUS 23:16; LEVITICUS 23:33-36; NUMBERS 29:12-39; DEUTERONOMY 16:13-15 & REVELATION 21:3. ON THE DAY OF ATONEMENT IS IN LEVITICUS 16:3-33, 34; 23:26-32 & EXODUS 30:10. ON SABBATH DAYS CALLED PENTECOST WHICH IS SATURDAY FOR THE JEWS AND SUNDAY FOR GENTILES & CHRISTIANS IS IN LEVITICUS 24:5-8; NUMBERS 28:9-10; LUKE 4:16 & ACTS 2:1-4. THE EXAMPLES OF SPONTANEOUS WORSHIP: IN RESPONSE TO AN AWARENESS OF THE CLOSENESS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN EXODUS 34:8 & JUDGES 7:15. IN RESPONSE TO THE EXPERIENCE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY IS IN EXODUS 4:29-31 & 1ST SAMUEL 1:19-28. IN RESPONSE TO THE PRESENCE AND AUTHORITY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN MATTHEW 14:33; 28:8-9; LUKE 24:52 & ACTS 1:4-7. WORSHIP SHOULD NOT BE DEPENDENT ON SEXUAL CIRCUMSTANCES IS IN PHILIPPIANS 4:6; JOB 1:20-21; DANIEL 6:10; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:16018 & ACTS 16:25. THE CONTINUOUS WORSHIP TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN THE KINGDOM OF EARTH AND THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IS IN REVELATION 4:10-11; 5:14; 7:11; 11:1; 19:4. THE CONTINUOUS WORSHIP IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IS IN ACTS 1:4-7; 7:47-50.  THE RESULTS OF WORSHIP: TRUE WORSHIP BRINGS BENEFITS FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATURES: DIVINE BLESSING IS IN EXODUS 23:25-26; DEUTERONOMY 11:13-15 & ACTS 1:1-4. DIVINE GUIDANCE IS IN ISAIAH 58:6-11; NUMBERS 7:89 & ACTS 10:1-8; 11:11-18; 13:2-3. JOY IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 29:21-22; 2ND CHRONICLES 29:30; PSALMS 43:4; ISAIAH 56:7; LUKE 24:52 & ACTS 2:28; 8:8; 15:3; 20:24. A SENSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRESENCE IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 5:13-14; 1ST KINGS 8:10-11 & EXODUS 40:35. A DEEPER SENSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LORDSHIP IS IN PHILIPPIANS 2:9-11 & REVELATION 1:10-18. THE BOLDNESS TO THE WITNESS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 57:9 & ACTS 2:33; 4:31; 18:9-10. TRUE WORSHIP ALWAYS CONVICTS SINNERS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 14:24-25.  MAGNIFYING THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD: THE INERRANT WAYS OF MAGNIFYING THE FATHER STEPHEN: THROUGH PRAISE IS IN PSALMS 33:1-5; 68:26; 103:19-22; 104:1; 106:1-2; 111:1-2; 135:1-3, 19-21; 150:1-2; MALACHI 3:8-12; LUKE 1:46; 19:37-38 & ACTS 7:55-56. IN WORSHIP IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 16:28-29; PSALMS 29:1-2; 96:7-9; 100:1-2; MALACHI 3:8-12 & ACTS 6:15; 7:55-56. THROUGH REVERENCE [RESPECT, REVERING & MOST HIGHEST ESTEEM] IS IN PSALMS 5:7; DANIEL 6:25-27; MALACHI 2:4-7; 3:8-12; HEBREWS 12:28-29 & ACTS 6:8; 7:55-56, 59. BY GLORIFYING HIM IS IN PSALMS 34:1-3; 63:3-4; 69:30-31; 86:12-13; 96:3-9; MALACHI 3:8-12; 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:11-12; 1ST PETER 2:11-12; REVELATION 4:6-11; 15:2-4 & ACTS 7:55-56. BY HONORING HIM IS IN ISAIAH 26:13; MALACHI 2:1-2; 3:8-12; JOHN 5:22-23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:19-20; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:17; 6:15-16; REVELATION 7:9-12 & ACTS 6:3-5, 7:55-56. BY BLESSING HIM IS IN PSALMS 31:21; 34:1; 41:13; 66:8, 20; 68:19, 26; 72:18, 19; 89:52; 96:2; 100;4; 103:1, 2, 20, 21, 22; 104:1, 35; 106:48; 113:2; 119:12; 124:6; 134:1, 2, 3; 135:19, 20, 21; 144:1; 145:1, 2; 145:10, 21 & ACTS 6:5, 8-9, 7:55-56, 59; 8:2; 11:19; 22:20.  ADORATION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN BY HIS CREATURES IS IN DEUTERONOMY 10:12. ADORATION AND AGAPE LOVE FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 18:1; 26:8; 32:23; 116:1; DEUTERONOMY 6:5; 11:1 & JOSHUA 22:5. ADORATION AND THE HIGHEST ESTEEM (RESPECT, REVERENCE AND REVERING) OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 5:7; 29:2; 33:8; 95:6; 99:5; EXODUS 3:5; DEUTERONOMY 13:4; JOSHUA 5:15; 1ST CHRONICLES 16:29; DANIEL 6:26; JONAH 1:16 & HABAKKUK 2:20. THE EXAMPLES OF ADORATION IN WORSHIP IS IN EXODUS 15:1-2, 6-7, 11-12; 1ST SAMUEL 2:1-2; 2ND SAMUEL 22:47-51; 1ST KINGS 8:23-24; PSALMS 27:4; 63:2-5; 73:25-26; 84:1-2; 103:1-5, 20-22; REVELATION 4:8-11; 5:8-14; 7:9-12; 15:3-4; 19:6-8; LUKE 1:46-49 & ACTS 2:29-32. ADORATION ALSO DESCRIBES THE DIVINE LOVE BETWEEN MAN AND WOMAN IS IN PROVERBS 5:18-19 & SONG OF SOLOMON 1:2-4.  IS MOLECH (MILCOM OR SUKKOTH) REFERRED TO MOLOCH? IN ACTS 7:42-43 DECLARES “DID YOU OFFER ME SLAUGHTERED ANIMALS AND SACRIFICES DURING FORTY YEARS IN THE WILDERNESS, O HOUSE OF ISRAEL? YOU ALSO TOOK UP THE TABERNACLE OF MOLOCH, AND THE STAR OF YOUR GOD REMPHAN, IMAGES WHICH YOU MADE TO WORSHIP, AND I WILL CARRY YOU AWAY BEYOND BABYLON.” MOLECH MEANS SIMPLY “**KING**” OR “**RULER**” THAT IS DESCRIBED AS A FOREIGN GOD AND A PRACTICE RELATED TO FOREIGN WORSHIP. IN AMOS 5:26 IT MENTIONS “BUT YE BORNE THE TABERNACLE OF YOUR MOLOCH AND CHIUN (SAKKUTH, KIYYUN OR KAIWAN (WHICH ARE NAMES FOR SATURN) YOUR IMAGES (IDOLS), THE STAR OF YOUR GODS, WHICH YE MADE TO YOURSELVES.” IT IS NOT TOTALLY CLEAR IF MOLECH IN A SIMILAR RELATION TO MOLOCH, BUT IT COULD BE TRUE. CHIUN (SAKKUTH, KIYYUN OR KAIWAN) MEANS “**THE CONSTANT, UNCHANGING ONE**.” MOLECH MAY BE A VARIATION TO MOLOCH IN ACTS 7:43. THIS MEANS THAT MOLOCH FROM 3 TO 10 YEARS OF AGE [THIS IS BECAUSE PETER IS A BOY ONLY AT 14 YEARS OF AGE & JOHN OR JESUS IS A ONLY CONSIDERED A BOY OR A CHILD AT 12 YEARS OF AGE, WHICH IS THE DIVIDING LINE & A THEY WERE ONLY BOYS AND NOT CHILDREN AT 13 YEARS OF AGE & JAMES IS AT 12 YEARS OF AGE AS A BOY & NOT A CHILD & STEPHEN CLEARS TO WAY FOR HIM AS A BOY AND NOT A CHILD AT 11 YEARS OF AGE, WHICH MEANS THE DIVIDING LINE IS AT 10 YEARS OF AGE WITH STEPHEN IN LUKE 2:42-43] WHICH IS THE LORD STEVE’S TREE OF KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL & THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DEFENSE THAT FIGHTS FOR ALL CHILD KIND CONCERNING CHILD PORNOGRAPHY [THIS HAPPENED SOMETIME AFTER THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATION & HIS BIRTH DONE BY THE LADY VICTORIA THE FEMALE YAHWEH AS THE FEMALE SENSE OF THE SUPREME CREATOR THE LORD YAHWEH KNOWN AS PENTECOST & THE GREAT FEMALE VIRGIN IN PROVERBS 8:22-29 & BETWEEN 3 TO 10 YEARS OF AGE IN CHILD KIND & PRECISELY PROVEN IN PROVERBS 8:30-31, WHICH POINTS TO THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA THE FEMALE CREATOR AGENT THAT BECAME AT LOWER LEVELS BABYLON & THE GREAT FEMALE WITCH & HER PRIMARY SOURCE OF ETERNAL CORRUPTION IS FEMALE CHILD PORNOGRAPHY IN PROVERBS 8:30-31 TO ACTS 6:1-2 [HOUSE LEVEL] IN THE UP TIME IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING TO ACTS 6:9-15 [BUSINESS LEVEL]; ISAIAH 47:1-15 TO ACTS 7:51-53 [KINGDOM LEVEL]; REVELATION 17:1-18:24 TO ACTS 7:57-58 [CITY LEVEL] & ACTS 7:42-43 TO ACTS 7:59-60 [HOUSE LEVEL] IN THE DOWN TIME TOWARDS THE ULTIMATE END IN ACTS 7:60] AT 100.00% TO GOVERN THE 5 OTHERS ABOMINABLE THINGS LINKED TO THE 5 FALLEN LORDS IN THE HOUSE WORLD AT 100.00% EACH IN THE ULTIMATE END FOR THE 5 FALLEN LORDS TO RECEIVE A RELEASE, EXPUNGEMENT & A ESCAPE IN ACTS 7:42-43, 60. THE 4 FALLEN LORDS ARE LINKED TO THE LORD BARABBAS AS THE LORD PETER IN THE UPSIDE-DOWN CROSS IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW, THE LORD JOHN IN THE BEHEADING IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW, THE LORD JESUS IN THE CROSS IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW, THE LORD JAMES IN THE STONING IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW & THE LORD STEVE IS LINKED TO THE LORD STEPHEN IN THE STONING IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7:51-53, 60. THE LORD STEVE’S TREE OF LIFE IS ALWAYS FROM 00.00% TO 99.99% & THE BEGINNING, THE MIDST & THE DOORWAY TO THE ULTIMATE END AT 100.00% IS ALSO THE TREE OF LIFE. ALSO BABYLON’S FALL WAS CONFIRMED IN REVELATION 18:1-19:10. IN 1ST KINGS 11:1-13 CONCERNING SOLOMON’S 80 YEAR KINGDOM OF WISDOM FALLING BECAUSE OF IDOLATRY WHICH IS MARITAL FORNICATION IN TOBIT 4:12-13 CONCERNING THE ABOMINATION OF ASHTORETH THE GODDESS OF THE SIDONIANS, THE ABOMINATION OF THE MOLECH AS SUKKOTH (MILCOM) OF THE AMMONITES (IT MAY POSSIBLY REFER TO MOLOCH WHICH CONCERNS CHILD PORNOGRAPHY IN ACTS 7:42-43), THE ABOMINATION OF CHEMOSH OF MOAB BY WHICH SOLOMON COMMITTED THESE THINGS WITH HIS FOREIGN WIVES THAT HE LOVED. ALSO JOHN THE REVELATOR IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION WAS ALSO AUTHORIZED TO LOOK UPON THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS & THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH IN REVELATION 17:1-18, BUT NOT TO ACT ON IT THROUGH ONE OF THE SEVEN ANGELS (REMPHAN) THAT TOLD AND SHOWED HIM THESE THINGS.  THIS SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE NEVER ENTERS THE MIND, HEART, SOUL OR SPIRIT IN THE INNER PERSON NOR IN THE OUTER PERSON, BUT STAYS IN THE REALM OF KNOWLEDGE, WHICH MAY BE LINKED TO THE PHYCOLOGICAL PARTS OF A ETERNAL CREATURE. THIS MEANS THAT A HOLY MIND IS NEVER AFFECTED BY THIS SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE IN APPROVING, CONSENTING, THINKING, DOING OR ACTING, BUT IS ALWAYS SEPARATED BY THE INERRANT RESTRICTION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MIND. THIS MEANS THAT THE HEDGE BETWEEN YOUR TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE & YOUR ETERNAL CREATURE WILL REQUIRE A PRICE TO BE PAID BASED ON THE LEVEL OF TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE YOUR RECEIVE FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN. THIS IS BASED ON WHAT HAPPENED TO JOB WITH HIS HEDGE AND THE PRICE OF BOILS HE ENDURED TO HAVE A HIGH LEVEL OF TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE THAT WAS ENOUGH TO BEAT THE LORD LUCIFER AT HIS GAME. THE LORD LUCIFER [DEVIL] NEVER COULD BREAK THROUGH TO HIS HEDGE NOR APPROACH JOB, BUT HE SENT THE LADY VICTORIA [BABYLON] TO TORMENT JOB, WHICH INVOLVED THE 1ST ATTACK WITH HIS FAMILY & THE 2ND ATTACK WITH JOB’S HEALTH. ALL IN ALL, JOB WON.  **WHAT DOES THE HOLY BIBLE TEACH ABOUT THE ANGEL JESUS?**  THE WHITE SKIN COLOR LORD JESUS [LADY MARY] NAME MEANS “**WHO IS LIKE YAH IN LORDSHIP**.” THE LORD JESUS’ KINGDOM LASTS FOR A “**TRILLION YEAR REIGN**” WITH THE LORD STEPHEN. THE LORD JAMES CHRIST (ANOINTED SUPPLANTER IN LORDSHIP) OF THE GOSPEL WILL COME BACK IN THE SPIRIT & POWER OF THE LORD JESUS IN REVELATION 12:7-9; JUDE 9 & DANIEL 10:13; 12:1. THE LORD JESUS DIED ONCE IN LUKE 20:35-36, BUT WILL NOT DIE ANYMORE WHEN THE GREAT TRIBULATION COMES IN REVELATION 11:1-14; MATTHEW 17:1-13; MARK 9:1-13 & ZECHARIAH 4:1-14. THE LORD JESUS’ GREAT ACCOMPLISHMENT IS OVERCOMING THE DRAGON AND HIS ANGELICAL FORCES IN HEAVEN AND CASTING THEM DOWN TO THE EARTH. IN THIS KING REHOBOAM BECAME THE LORD JESUS AT THE END TIME.  THE LORD JESUS’ BIRTH IN CREATION. HOW WERE THE ANGELS (LORDS) CREATED? WE KNOW IT HAPPENED IN GENESIS 1:1-31. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN PSALMS 148:1-5; JOHN 1:1-3 & COLOSSIANS 1:16. WHEN WERE THE ANGELS CREATED BY THE LORD YAH? SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN JOB 38:4-7 & PSALMS 8:5; 148:1-5.  THE LORD JESUS’ COMMAND OF THE DIVINE OFFICE OF THE BRIGHT & MORNING STAR. THE LORD JESUS TOOK THIS OFFICE FROM THE LORD LUCIFER WHEN HE FELL FROM LORDSHIP IN GENESIS 1:1. SOME SCRIPTURES OF LUCIFER’S FALL ARE IN GENESIS 2:9; 6:1-6; PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV)---QANAH MEANING [ETERNAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY]; ISAIAH 14:12-21; EZEKIEL 28:15-19; ZECHARIAH 5:1-11; LUKE 10:18-20; REVELATION 12:3-4, 7-9; 20:1-3, 7-10. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE LORD LUCIFER PRIOR TO HIS FALL, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “**THE GARDEN OF EDEN THAT THE LORD GOD CREATED**.” THE LORD JESUS WILL REIGN IN REVELATION 22:16. THIS MEANS LIKE THE DOCTRINE OF THE JEHOVAH’S WITNESSES UNDERSTANDS THAT THE LORD ELIJAH [LORD JOHN & LORD SAUL]/LORD JESUS’ [LORD REHOBOAM & LORD JAMES] REIGN IN JUDAISM FOR A MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS IS AFTER THE TIME OF THE LORD LUCIFER’S REIGN [LORD ISRAEL/JACOB & LORD PETER] IN PROVERBS 8:30-31 TO THE TIME THE LORD LUCIFER FELL [LORD ISRAEL] FOR QUADRILLIONS OF YEARS IN GENESIS 1:1 & THE LORD ELIJAH [LORD JOHN & LORD SAUL]/LORD JESUS’ [LORD REHOBOAM & LORD JAMES] REIGN ENDS UP IN THE TIME WHEN THE LORD JESUS RULES [LORD DAVID & LORD MOSES] FOR TRILLIONS OF YEARS IN REVELATION 22:16. THIS DOCTRINE OF THE JEHOVAH’S WITNESSES ABOUT THE LORD ELIJAH [LORD JOHN & LORD SAUL]/LORD JESUS [LORD REHOBOAM & LORD JAMES] IS ACCURATE TO AN EXTENT IN TRUE JUDAISM, BUT DOES NOT MERIT ANY AUTHORITY IN TRUE GENTILISM WITH THE LORD JESUS’ RULE [LORD DAVID & LORD MOSES] FOR TRILLIONS OF YEARS IN REVELATION 22:16-ACTS 1:3 NOR TRUE CHRISTIANITY WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S ULTIMATE RULE [LORD SOLOMON & LORD ENOCH] IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN PROVERBS 8:22-31 TO GENESIS 1:1 TO THE ULTIMATE END FOR 202 QUINTILLIONS OF YEARS IN ACTS 1:4-29:26. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “**THE LORD YAHWEH & THE WHOLE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY IN THE HOLY BIBLE**.” THE MORNING STAR OR ALSO CALLED DAY STAR IS THE POSITION OF THE ANOINTED CHERUB WHO COVERS. IT IS THE HIGHEST POSITION HELD IN THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY. THE MORNING STAR WOULD BE THE INTRINSIC WORSHIP LEADER SUPERVISING THE HEAVENLY PRAISE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN HIS THRONE. THE MORNING STAR WALKS BACK AND FORTH IN THE MIDST OF THE FIERY STONES AND HAS THE WORKMANSHIP OF HIS TIMBRES AND PIPES IN HEAVENLY MUSIC. THE MORNING STAR IS FULL OF WISDOM AND PERFECT IN BEAUTY IN EZEKIEL 28:12. THE MORNING STAR IS IN THE HOLY MOUNTAIN OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AND IS ESTABLISHED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE MORNING STAR IS THE SURE SEAL OF PERFECTION AND MONITORS THE OUTCOMES IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN CONCERNING THE ENTRANCE TO THE TREE OF LIFE. THE MORNING STAR IS AN ANGELICAL CREATION WHICH IS PERFECT IN HIS WAYS. THE MORNING STAR IS CALLED A LIGHT BEARER PROTECTING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GLORY AND ASSURING HIS PLANS FROM THE THRONE. THE MORNING STAR IS KNOWN AS THE SHINING ONE IN THE LIGHT.  THE LORD JESUS’ ANGELICAL HIERARCHY. IN JESUS’ ANGELICAL HIERARCHY THE 1ST ORDER IS CALLED THE **CHALKYDIR (PHOENIXES)** IN 2ND ENOCH P. 500. THEY ARE CLOSEST TO WOMANKIND. **THE MINISTRY OF THE HEAVENLY SOLDIERS (DIGNITARIES)**: THE 2ND ORDER IS CALLED **ANGELS**. THEY ARE THE CLOSEST TO MAN. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN 1ST KING 19:2; GENESIS 28:12; HAGGAI 1:13; MALACHI 2:7; 3:1; JOB 1:6; 38:7; PSALMS 89:5, 7; DANIEL 4:13, 17, 23 & 1ST SAMUEL 17:45. THE 3RD ORDER IS CALLED **ARCHANGELS** AND IS THE HIGHEST LEVEL ON EARTH. THEY RANK FIRST AND ARE CALLED CHIEFS. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:16; JUDE 9; 2ND ESDRAS 4:36; JOHN 5:4 & REVELATION 12:7-9. THE 4TH/5TH ORDERS ARE CALLED **PRINCIPALITIES** OR **RULERS (PRINCEDOMS)**. THEY ARE OVER SPIRITUAL WARFARE OF AFFAIRS IN CITIES, THERE MINISTRY BREAKS STRONGHOLDS THAT ARE AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:7-15; 10:3-5.  **THE MINISTRY OF HEAVENLY GOVERNORS (PRESIDENTS)**. THE 6TH/7TH ORDERS ARE CALLED **POWERS (POTENTATES)** OR **AUTHORITIES**. THEY FIGHT SPIRITUAL WARFARE OVER CITIES, BUT ARE AT A HIGHER LEVEL OF GLORY. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN EPHESIANS 1:21; 3:10; 6:12; COLOSSIANS 1:16; 2:15; ROMANS 8:38-39; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24; 1ST PETER 3:22 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:7. THE 8TH/9TH ORDERS ARE CALLED **VIRTUES** OR **STRONGHOLDS**. THEY ATTEND TO THE AFFAIRS OF SPIRITUAL WISDOM, PRAYERS & THE REVELATION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN & THE PROTECTION OF THE SAINTS (LORDS) IN EPHESIANS 1:17-18. THEY ARE OVER THE INVISIBLE HIERARCHY OF EVIL POWERS WHO MANIPULATE & DECEIVE HUMAN BEHAVIOR & AUTHORITY OVER SPIRITUAL WARFARE AGAINST STRATEGIC SATANIC POWERS IN EPHESIANS 6:10-20 & REVELATION 12:7-9. THE 10TH-12TH ORDERS ARE CALLED **DOMINIONS (DOMINATIONS)** OR **HASHMALLIMS** OR **LORDSHIPS**. THESE ARE THEY WHOSE SPIRITUAL UNDERSTANDING TO THE SAINTS (LORDS) HAS AUTHORITY OVER NEGATIVE COSMIC POWERS WHO RESISTED THE FATHER STEPHEN & ARE MADE SUBJECT TO HIS CREATIONS WHO FELL FROM THERE 1ST ESTATE OR ABODE. TWO SCRIPTURES ARE IN EPHESIANS 1:21 & COLOSSIANS 1:16.  **THE MINISTRY OF HEAVENLY GUARDIANS (PROTECTORS)**. THE 13TH-18TH ORDERS ARE CALLED **THRONES (ELDERS)**, **WHEELS (RIMS)**, **ORPHANIMS**, **OPHDE’S**, **OFANIM’S** OR **GAGALLIMS (MANY EYED ONES)**. THEY PROTECT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TEMPLES AND CONTROL THE DIRECTIONS OF MAN. THEY GIVE THANKS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN BY HIS GREAT REIGNING POWER & REWARD THE SAINTS (LORDS) & SERVANTS (LORDS) OF THEIR GOOD DEEDS. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN COLOSSIANS 1:16; REVELATION 11:16; EZEKIEL 10:17 & DANIEL 7:9. THE 19TH/20TH ORDERS ARE CALLED **BURNING ONES** OR **SERAPHIM’S**. THEY SUPERVISE & KNOW THE UNCLEAN LIPS OF THE PEOPLE & THEIR GLORY GOES THROUGHOUT ALL THE EARTH. THEY MINISTER IN THE SKY ABOVE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S THRONE GIVING CONSTANT PRAISES & WORSHIP TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN ISAIAH 6:1-7; 14:29; 30:6; REVELATION 4:8; NUMBERS 21:6; GENESIS 3:24; HEBREWS 1:14 & DEUTERONOMY 8:15. THE 21ST/22ND ORDERS ARE CALLED CHAYOT’S OR LIVING CREATURES. THESE ARE THEY WHO MINISTER IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S THRONE. THEY PROTECT & SERVE THE FATHER STEPHEN CONSTANTLY DOING HIS PREROGATIVES. THEY MINISTER WITH THE LAMB WHICH INSTRUCTS THEM ON THEIR MISSIONS TO CARRY OUT ORDERS ON EARTH. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN GENESIS 3:24; EZEKIEL CHAPTERS 1, 10 & REVELATION CHAPTERS 4-6.  **THE MINISTRY OF THE HEAVENLY CROWN**. THE 23RD/24TH ORDERS ARE CALLED CHUBBY ONES OR CHERUBIM’S. THEY SEE THE FATHER STEPHEN FACE TO FACE DOING HIS DIVINE WILL & PURPOSES WITHOUT QUESTION. THEY GUARD THE MERCY SEAT & THE DOOR TO EDEN & WHERE THE TREE OF LIFE IS BY WHICH WHOEVER EATS FROM IT WILL LIVE FOREVER IN GENESIS 3:24. THEY GUARD THE ARK OF THE COVENANT & THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HIGHEST THRONE. THEY CONTROL THE REBELLION, IDOLATRY, PORN SHORT FOR A GREEK WORD CALLED **PORNIEA** IN THE TEMPLE & THE WICKED KILLED IN EZEKIEL CHAPTERS 2-9.  THE LORD JESUS’ RELATIONSHIPS: THE LORD JESUS’ RELATIONSHIP WITH HIS OTHER CHERUB DRAGONS. THIS RELATIONSHIP WAS FLAWLESS AND THE LORD JESUS WOULD GET COMMANDS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN AND THEN THE LORD JESUS WOULD ISSUE THESE COMMANDS TO HIS BEST CHERUBS THAT WERE FULLY QUALIFIED FOR THE TASK AT HAND. IN ZECHARIAH 5:5-11 SAYS ABOUT TWO FEMALE CHERUBS THROWING “WICKEDNESS” INTO THE BASKET TO BRING IT TO SHINAR. THE LORD JESUS WAS NEVER AUTHORIZED TO HAVE SEXUAL RELATIONSHIPS WITH OTHER FEMALE CHERUBS SINCE IN LUKE 20:35-36 & MATTHEW 22:30.  THE LORD JESUS’ RELATIONSHIP WITH HUMANITY. FIRST, HUMANS ARE LOWER THAN ANGELS (LORDS) BECAUSE ANGELS (LORDS) ARE GREATER IN MIGHT AND POWER IN 2ND PETER 2:11. THE LORD JESUS PROTECTS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PEOPLE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMAND. THIS KEEPS THE RELATIONSHIP WITH HUMANITY VERY GOOD. BUT IF HUMANITY DISOBEYS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMAND THERE WILL BE PENALTIES. THE LORD JESUS AND HIS ANGEL (LORDS) ARE VISIBLE OR INVISIBLE TO HUMANS IN COLOSSIANS 1:16. THE LORD JESUS AND HIS ANGEL (LORDS) ARE IMMATERIAL SPIRITS OR MATERIAL SPIRITS IN ACTS 6:5, 15; HEBREWS 1:14; DANIEL 10:20; JOHN 1:1-3 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:18. ANGEL (LORDS) NEVER DIE, EXCEPT ONCE IN LUKE 20:36. ANGEL (LORDS) DO NOT PROCREATE OR HAVE SEXUAL RELATIONS IN MATTHEW 22:30 & LUKE 20:36. WHAT DOES ANGEL (LORDS) HAVE IN COMMON WITH HUMANITY? THEY ARE CREATION IN GENESIS 1:26, THEY HAVE IDENTITIES IN GENESIS 1:27, THEY ARE PERSONS IN 1ST PETER 1:12 AND THEY ALWAYS EXIST IN REVELATION 22:5 & MATTHEW 25:41.  THE LORD JESUS’ RELATIONSHIP WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE LORD JESUS’ RELATIONSHIP WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN WAS VERY GOOD. IN HEBREWS 1:5 SAYS “FOR TO WHICH OF THE ANGELS (LORDS) DID HE EVER SAY: YOU ARE MY SON (JESUS), TODAY I HAVE BEGOTTEN YOU AND AGAIN: I WILL BE TO HIM A FATHER (STEPHEN) AND HE SHALL BE TO ME A SON (JESUS)?” IN JUDE 9 WHEN THE LORD JESUS CONTENDED WITH THE LORD LUCIFER ABOUT THE BODY OF THE LORD MOSES, HE SAID THE LORD STEPHEN REBUKE YOU LORD LUCIFER. THIS IS BECAUSE THE LORD JESUS TRUSTED IN THE FATHER STEPHEN AND DID NOTHING WITHOUT HIS DIVINE INTERVENTION. THIS KEPT THE RELATIONSHIP FLAWLESS. THE LORD JESUS WITH HIS ANGEL (LORDS) REVERENCE, RESPECT, REVERE AND HIGHLY ESTEEM THE FATHER STEPHEN IN PSALMS 89:5-7; MATTHEW 22:30; 25:41.  THE LORD JESUS A GOOD EXAMPLE FOR US TODAY. IN THE LORD JESUS WE FIND THAT TRUSTING IN THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE BEST REMEDY IN ANY SITUATION. THE LORD JESUS TEACHES US HUMBLENESS WILL LEAD TO GREATNESS IN THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE LORD JESUS SHOWS US THAT BEING DISOBEDIENT WILL COME WITH PENALTIES FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JUDE 9.  **WHO IS THE ANGEL LORD OF THE LORD?**  THE ANGEL OF THE LORD SPEAKS AS GOD, IDENTIFIES HIMSELF WITH GOD & EXERCISES THE RESPONSIBILITIES OF GOD IN GENESIS 16:7-12; 21:17-18; 22:11-18; EXODUS 3:2; JUDGES 2:1-4; 5:23; 6:11-24; 13:3-22; 2ND SAMUEL 24:16 & ZECHARIAH 1:12; 3:1; 12:8. SOME SAY THE LAST MENTIONING OF THE ANGEL OF THE LORD IS IN MATTHEW 28:2. BUT IN ACTUALITY, THE LAST MENTIONING OF THE ANGEL OF THE LORD IS IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:30-38. **GOD THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD** WHICH HIS NAME MEANS **LORD** OR **YAHWEH** DECLARED **HIMSELF** AS PREEXISTENT BEFORE ALL IN PROVERBS 8:22-29; JOHN 8:58; EPHESIANS 4:6 & IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 1:4-6 [BEFORE ENOCH]; ACTS 1:7-8 [BEFORE JESUS]; 6:3; [BEFORE JOB]; 6:5 [BEFORE ADAM], 6 [BEFORE LUCIFER], 10 [BEFORE NOAH], 15 [BEFORE ABRAHAM]; 7:1-60 [THE UNIFIED ABRAHAMIC ADDRESS]!!!  THE LORD STEPHEN- (CROWN, LORD OR YAHWEH) – ACTS 6:5, 8-9, 15; 8:2; 11:19; 22:20. THE LORD STEPHEN, WHOSE NAME MEANS MONEY, REWARD, AWARD, PROMOTION, RANK, WREATH, CROWN & MOST HIGHEST LORD IS IN ACTS 6:5, 8-9, 15; 7:30-38, 42-43, 51-53, 59 SHOWS THAT STEPHEN IS THE MORNING STAR AS THE “THE LORD’S ANGEL (LORD)” THE 1ST PERSON OF THE TRINITY AS GOD HIMSELF AT 21 YEARS OF AGE.  WHAT IS THE SIGNIFICANCE OF THE ANGEL OF THE LORD’S NAME? IN EXODUS 3:14 IT MENTIONS “AND GOD SAID TO MOSES, ‘**I AM WHO I AM**.’ AND HE SAID, ‘THUS YOU SHALL SAY TO THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, **I AM** HAS SENT ME TO YOU.’” IN EXODUS 3:16 STATES “GO AND GATHER THE ELDERS (LORDS) OF ISRAEL TOGETHER, AND SAY TO THEM, ‘THE LORD GOD OF YOUR FATHERS, THE GOD OF ABRAHAM, THE GOD OF ISAAC, THE GOD OF JACOB, APPEARED TO ME,’ SAYING, ‘I HAVE SURELY VISITED YOU AND SEEN WHAT IS DONE TO YOU IN EGYPT...’” IN EXODUS 6:2 MENTIONS “AND GOD SPOKE TO MOSES AND SAID TO HIM: ‘I AM THE LORD.’”  THE RELATIONSHIP OF THE ANGEL OF THE LORD (STEPHEN) TO THE MAN OF THE LORD (JESUS CHRIST): IN JOHN 1:1-3 IT DECLARES “IN THE BEGINNING WAS THE WORD (FATHER STEPHEN), AND THE WORD (SON JESUS) WAS WITH GOD, AND THE WORD (BROTHER JOHN) WAS GOD. HE (FATHER STEPHEN) WAS IN THE BEGINNING (PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) WITH GOD (LORD YAHWEH). ALL THINGS WERE MADE THROUGH HIM, AND WITHOUT HIM NOTHING WAS MADE THAT WERE MADE.” IN JOHN 8:58 SAYS THAT JESUS SAID TO THEM, “MOST ASSUREDLY I SAY TO YOU, BEFORE ABRAHAM WAS **I AM**.” FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN ACTS AS THE LORD YAHWEH THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 8:58.  THE PLATOON OF 16 ENCOUNTERS (ORDERS) OF THE ANGEL OF THE LORD: FIRST, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH HAGAR IN GENESIS 16:1-16. SECOND, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH ABRAHAM IN GENESIS 22:1-19. THIRD, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH MOSES IN EXODUS 3:1-4:31. FOURTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH BALAAM IN NUMBERS 22:1-40. FIFTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH SINNING ISRAEL IN JUDGES 2:1-23. SIXTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH GIDEON IN JUDGES 6:11-8:35. SEVENTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH MANOAH IN JUDGES 13:1-25. EIGHTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH DAVID IN 2ND SAMUEL 24:1-25 AND 1ST CHRONICLES 21:1-30. NINTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH ELIJAH IN 1ST KINGS 19:1-18 AND 2ND KINGS 1:1-2:18. TENTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH THE ASSYRIAN ARMY IN 2ND KINGS 19:1-37 AND ISAIAH 37:1-38. ELEVENTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH ZECHARIAH IN ZECHARIAH 1:1-6:15; 12:1-14. TWELFTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH ZACHARIAS CONCERNING JOHN IN LUKE 1:17. THIRTEENTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH JESUS IN JOHN 1:1-3; 8:58. FOURTEENTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH JOHN IN MATTHEW 11:10-18. FIFTEEN, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH DANIEL IN SUSANNA 13:55, 59; BEL 14:34, 36, 39. SIXTEENTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN AS “THE ANGEL” SAYING THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW COMMITTED THE ETERNAL SIN IN ACTS 6:11-7:60.  THE INFALLIBLE PROOF THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE ANGEL OF THE LORD: THE LORD STEPHEN’S NAME MEANS THE “**MOST HIGHEST**” AS THE LORD OR YAHWEH IN PSALMS 83:18. HIS NAME ALSO MEANS REWARD WHICH SYMBOLIZES PRAYER & ALMS DEEDS (CHARITABLE) DONE IN SECRET TO GOD THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MATTHEW 6:3-4, 6. HIS NAME ALSO MEANS MONEY WHICH SYMBOLIZES TITHES AND OFFERINGS TO GOD THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MALACHI 3:8-12. HIS NAME ALSO MEANS WREATH WHICH SYMBOLIZES WHO GOD THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ACTS 6:5, 15. THE LORD STEPHEN’S NAME ALSO MEANS HIGHEST IN THE LORD JESUS CHRIST’S MINISTRY IN THE GOSPELS. FIRST, THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE THAT COULD COMMISSION THE LORD JESUS CHRIST THE SON OF GOD BEING CALLED THE “**SON OF THE HIGHEST**” IN LUKE 1:32. SECOND, THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE THAT COULD COMMISSION THE LORD JESUS CHRIST WITH “**POWER---OMNIPOTENCE OF THE HIGHEST**” IN LUKE 1:35. THIRD, THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE THAT COULD COMMISSION THE LORD JESUS CHRIST CALLED THE “**AUTHORITY (SOVEREIGNTY) OF THE HIGHEST**” IN LUKE 1:35. FOURTH, THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE THAT COULD COMMISSION THE LORD JESUS CHRIST CALLED THE “**ALMIGHTY OF THE HIGHEST**” IN LUKE 1:35. FIFTH, THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE THAT COULD COMMISSION THE LORD JESUS CHRIST CALLED THE “**GLORY OF THE HIGHEST**” IN LUKE 2:14. SIXTH, THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE THAT COULD COMMISSION THE LORD JESUS CHRIST CALLED THE “**PROPHET OF THE HIGHEST**” IN LUKE 24:19. SEVENTH, THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE THAT COULD COMMISSION THE LORD JESUS CHRIST CALLED THE “**HOSANNA IN THE HIGHEST**” IN MARK 11:10 & LUKE 19:38. EIGHTH, THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE THAT COULD COMMISSION THE LORD JESUS CHRIST CALLED THE “**LORD OF THE HIGHEST**” IN ACTS 7:59. NINTH, STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE THAT COULD COMMISSION THE LORD JESUS CHRIST CALLED THE “**GLORY TO GOD (LORD JEHOVAH) IN THE HIGHEST**” IN LUKE 2:14. ALSO THE SON JESUS CHRIST GAVE HIS SPIRIT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN LUKE 23:46. THE FATHER STEPHEN THEN GAVE HIS SPIRIT TO THE LORD JESUS CHRIST IN ACTS 7:59. THIS PROVES THE FATHER AND SON RELATIONSHIP THROUGHOUT THE HOLY BIBLE, ESPECIALLY IN THE GOSPEL OF JOHN. THE ONLY ACCESS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS BY HIS OWN SPIRIT IN EPHESIANS 2:18. IF THE FATHER STEPHEN WAS NOT OVER THE LAW, THERE WOULD BE NO PROTECTION IN LORDSHIP FROM THE ETERNAL SIN IN ACTS 7:60; JAMES 2:13 AND HEBREWS 1:1-14. THE LORD STEPHEN IS “SET BEFORE” MEANING “**HAVING SUPREME AUTHORITY OVER**” THE LORD JESUS CHRIST IN ACTS 1:9-11 AND THE APOSTLES LAW IN ACTS 1:12-13 WHICH IS PROVEN IN ACTS 6:6 WITH THE APOSTLES LAW AND ACTS 7:59 WITH THE LORD JESUS CHRIST. SO IN ACTS 1:4-7, THE LORD STEPHEN IS CALLED THE CHRISTIAN FATHER OF GOD. THE LORD STEPHEN CAN ONLY BE CALLED FATHER IN MATTHEW 23:5-9. THE LORD STEPHEN HOLDS THE WITNESS (FATHER) IN THE LORD YAH, IN HEAVEN AND ON THE EARTH CALLED THE SPIRIT OF GOD IN 1ST JOHN 5:6-13. THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE FATHER IN 2ND JOHN 1:9 BEING THE ETERNAL CHRIST OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7:60. THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE WHO DIED FOR THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP VICARIOUSLY IN ACTS 7:60 AND THE LORD JESUS CHRIST DID NOT BECAUSE HE WAS TO SAVE MANKIND WITH FORGIVENESS. THIS MEANS THE LORD STEPHEN WOULD NOT FORGIVE THEM NOR ALLOW THEM TO HAVE REPENTANCE, BUT AN ETERNAL RELEASE AND EXPUNGED IF DONE IGNORANTLY TO ATTAIN ETERNAL MERCY TO DELAY THE ETERNAL CHARGE OF THE LAW (FOR 36 YEARS) AS SAUL OBTAINED IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:13. THE LORD STEPHEN CAUSED THE LORD JESUS CHRIST TO BEAR THE CROWN OF THORNS (FATHER STEPHEN’S WRATH ON SINNERS) AND TO DIE ON THE CROSS FOR MANKIND BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ETERNAL MERCY IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:13 IN THE LAW. ALSO OTHER SCRIPTURES ARE IN ROMANS 3:25-26; HEBREWS 2:17; 10:31; 12:21, 28-29; 1ST JOHN 2:2; 4:10; ISAIAH 53:6, 10-12. THE LORD JESUS CHRIST DIES VICARIOUSLY FOR MANKIND IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:21. THE LORD JESUS CHRIST WAS FORSAKEN BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MATTHEW 27:46; PSALMS 22:1-2; MARK 15:34. THE FATHER STEPHEN COMMANDED THE LORD JESUS CHRIST TO LAY HIS LIFE DOWN OR TAKE IT AGAIN IN JOHN 10:18; 12:44-50. BECAUSE OF UNBELIEF THE APOSTLES, THE CHURCH OF GOD MULTITUDE, THE BUSINESS AND THE WHOLE LAW WITH THE ANGELS (LORDS) CALLED THE FATHER STEPHEN A MAN, AN ANGEL OR THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM & TURNED OUT TO BE LIARS & ANTICHRIST’S IN ACTS 6:5, 11, 13-15; 1ST JOHN 2:22 AND 2ND JOHN 7-11. THIS WAS BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN WAS A NON-APOSTLE & DID NOT LIVE AS A PHARISEE AS THE “CLOAKED ANGEL OF THE LORD” IN LUKE 20:35-36; ACTS 6:5-15; 7:30-32; GENESIS 16:7, 13; EXODUS 3:2, 4 AND JUDGES 6:12, 14. THE APOSTLES & THE CHURCH LAW ALL LIVED AS A PHARISEE BEING QUALIFIED IN MARRIAGE & WERE STIFF-NECKED & UNCIRCUMCISED IN HEART AND EARS IN UNBELIEF IN LUKE 20:34, 37-38 & ACTS 7:51-60; CHAPTER 26. AND NO ONE CAN KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN EXCEPT THE LORD JESUS CHRIST THE SON OF GOD IN MATTHEW 11:25-27 & LUKE 10:21-22. NO MAN IN MANKIND (WORLD) CAN KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 5:37-38, 43; 8:14-19, 41-47, 54-58; 10:25-30; 15:18-25; 16:2. NOT EVEN, THE LORD JESUS AS THE MAN OF THE LORD CAN KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:47. THE LORDS ARE BEFORE THE ANGELS (LORDS) & MAN IN GENESIS 1:1; PROVERBS 8:22-31 & JOB 38:4-7.  THE ANGEL OF THE LORD ENCOUNTERS AS THE FATHER STEPHEN IN HIS SPEECH: FIRST, IS ABRAHAM IN ACTS 7:1-8; 30-32 IS THE GOVERNMENT LAW ROCK. SECOND, IS ISAAC IN ACTS 7:8; 30-32 IS THE HAPPY LAW FOUNDATION. THIRD, IS JACOB IN ACTS 7:8, 15, 30-32; 46 IS THE SUPPLANTING LAW BUILDING. FOURTH, IS JOSEPH IN ACTS 7:9-16 IS THE ADDING LAW CHURCH. FIFTH, IS THE LAW OF MOSES IN ACTS 7:19-44 IS THE WATER DRAWN OUT OF THE LAW HOUSE. SIXTH, IS AARON IN ACTS 7:23-44 IS THE HIGHEST LIGHT LAW BUSINESS. SEVENTH, IS SHECHEM IN ACTS 7:16 IS THE BACK SHOULDER LAW CITY. EIGHTH, IS HAMOR IN ACTS 7:16 IS THE ASS LAW COUNTY. NINTH, IS JOSHUA IN ACTS 7:45 IS THE COMMANDING LAW STATE. TENTH, IS DAVID IN ACTS 7:45 IS THE BELOVED LAW GOVERNMENT. ELEVENTH, IS SOLOMON IN ACTS 7:47-50 WHICH IS THE PEACEFUL LAW MINISTRY. TWELFTH, IS JESUS IN ACTS 7:55-56 IS THE PROTECTING LAW KINGDOM. THIRTEENTH, IS LAW OF SAUL CONCERNING JOHN BEING RAISED IN ACTS 7:57-58 IS THE DEMANDING LAW COUNTRY. FOURTEENTH, IS THE LAW OF JAMES IN ACTS 7:59 IS THE SUPPLANTING LAW CONTINENT (MIDDLE EAST, ASIA AND EUROPE). FIFTEENTH, IS THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE ANGEL (LORD) OF THE LORD IN ACTS 7:60 IS THE CROWN LAW EARTH/HEAVEN.  **ARE ALL THE HOLY ANGELS PERFECT, OR DOES A FEW SOMETIMES FAIL GOD?**  ANGELS ARE USED TO PROTECT IN PSALMS 91:11 & MATTHEW 4:6, CARRY MESSAGES IN DANIEL 9:20-21; MATTHEW 1:20 & LUKE 1:26-28, JUDGE IN MATTHEW 13:39-49 & INTERCEDE IN MATTHEW 18:10. ANGELS PRAISE GOD IN PSALMS 148:2. ANGELS ARE NOT OMNISCIENT IN MATTHEW 24:36. ANGELS ARE MIGHTY IN PSALMS 103:20. GOD IS PERFECT & IN HIS PRESENCE ANGELS ARE PERFECT FROM THE NUMBER 1 TO THE INFINITE NUMBER IN MATTHEW 5:48; 18:10; LUKE 9:26 & ACTS 6:15; 7:55-56. NOW THERE ARE 2 SCRIPTURES THAT DECLARES NO ANGEL AS CREATED BEINGS IS PERFECT IN THE NUMBER 0 IN JOB 4:18-19; 15:15-16. THE IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT TO JUDGE ALL ANGELS BY THE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:1-3 & ACTS 7:51-53. OTHER SCRIPTURES ARE IN JOB 1:1; 4:12-16; 42:7; PROVERBS 3:5-6 & JAMES 1:5.  **WHAT ARE THE HEAVENLY HOSTS?**  ONE OF GOD’S NAMES IS “**MILITARY LORD OF HOSTS**,” WHICH OCCURS OFTEN IN THE OLD TESTAMENT. IN HEBREW, IT IS ***YAHWEH-STEPHEN SABAOTH***, MEANING “**LORD OF THE HEAVENLY ARMIES**” OR “**GOD OF THE HEAVENLY HOSTS**.” THE NIV TRANSLATES THE NAME AS “**LORD ALMIGHTY**” IN 1ST SAMUEL 1:3; PSALMS 24:10; ISAIAH 22:14; JEREMIAH 2:19; AMOS 4:13; HAGGAI 2:9; ZECHARIAH 8:6; MALACHI 2:16; 3:8-12; LUKE 2:13 & ACTS 7:2, 30-38, 53. THERE ARE SCRIPTURES THAT INVOLVE WITH THE HEAVENLY HOSTS, FALLEN ANGELS IS IN 1ST KINGS 22:19, 22 & JOB 1:6; 2:1. THE ANGELS ARE ALSO KNOWN AS THE HOSTS OF HEAVEN IN PSALMS 103:19-21; 148:2; HEBREWS 12:22; REVELATION 19:14 & ACTS 7:42, 53.  **CAN ANGEL LORDS---LADIES BE HURT OR KILLED?**  YES, THE ANGELS CAN BE HARMED & KILLED IN LUKE 20:35-36. BUT HOW THIS HAPPENS IT SIMPLY DOES NOT DETAIL IT ENOUGH IN THE HOLY BIBLE, EXCEPT IN HELL IN ETERNAL TORMENTS IN ETERNAL CHAINS OF DARKNESS IN 2ND PETER 2:4 & JUDE 1:6. ANGELS APPEAR AS ORDINARY MEN IN HEBREWS 13:2, INCREDIBLE GLORIOUS MEN IN DANIEL 10:16 OR AS FANTASTIC CREATURES IN ISAIAH 6:2 & EZEKIEL 1:1-28; 10:1-22. HOLY ANGELS TAKE HITS IN DANIEL 10:12-13. THE ARMORS IS IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:15-23 & EPHESIANS 6:10-20. ANGELS CAN BE TORMENTED OR TORTURED IN MATTHEW 8:29; 24:41; REVELATION 20:14; LUKE 8:21, 28 & ACTS 7:36, 39-43.  WHAT IS THE ULTIMATE WARFARE IN THE 61 LORD’S OVER THE LAW, ANGELICAL HIERARCHY & HUMANITY?  IN 2ND CHRONICLES 20:15 SAYS “…THE BATTLE IS NOT YOURS, BUT (36) GOD’S. IN 1ST SAMUEL 17:47 SAYS “THE BATTLE IS THE (61) LORD’S...” IN 1ST SAMUEL 18:17 SAYS “…& FIGHT THE LORD’S (61 LORD’S) BATTLES.” ALSO IS IN JUDITH 16:3-5. FIRST, IS THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN ACTS 6:11-8:3. THIS ETERNAL BATTLE IS WITHOUT CEASING BY THE ETERNAL SIN ABOVE THE LAW BEING COMMITTED BY SOME OF THE OTHER LORD’S, ESPECIALLY THE LORD LUCIFER CALLED THE 2ND SERPENT SATAN NAMED THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM CONCERNING **QANAH** WHICH MEANS “**ETERNAL LORDLY MARITAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE (ETERNAL FOLLY, ETERNAL ERROR, ETERNAL FORNICATION AND ETERNAL SEXUAL IMMORALITY)**” IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV). THE OTHER MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM MAY HAVE CAUSED THE 1ST SERPENT LUCIFER TO SIN IN HEAVEN IN ISAIAH 14:12-21 AND ON THE EARTH IN EZEKIEL 28:15-19. THE FATHER STEPHEN CALLED THE 2ND SERPENT YAHWEH NAMED THE SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM DID THE PLAN OF ETERNAL WISDOM (ETERNAL OMNISCIENCE IN ACTS 6:3, 10) WITH THE PLAN OF ETERNAL POWER (ETERNAL OMNIPOTENCE IN ACTS 6:8) TO ETERNALLY RELEASE AND ETERNALLY EXPUNGED SOME OF THE OTHER LORD’S COMMITTING THE ETERNAL SIN IN ETERNAL DAMNATION ABOVE THE ETERNAL LAW IN THE ETERNAL STONING/ETERNAL PERSECUTION IN ACTS 7:60-8:3. SECOND, IS THE LORD JAMES THE LAW OF GOD IN ACTS 15:13-29; 21:18-25 AND JAMES 2:8-13. THIS ETERNAL BATTLE IN THE STONING AT THE END OF ACTS WOULD BE WITHOUT CEASING IN THE LAW BECAUSE OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN THE LAW BUT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD GRANTED THE LORD JAMES THE PLAN OF ETERNAL MERCY TO ADMINISTER TO THE ETERNAL LAW, ETERNAL SPIRITS, ETERNAL ANGELS, ETERNAL PHANTOMS, ETERNAL SHADOWS, ETERNAL SINGLE PEOPLE (BOYS & GIRLS) AND ETERNAL GHOSTS. BUT IT IS TOTALLY RELEASED BY THE ETERNAL PRICE THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD ENDURED ABOVE THE ETERNAL LAW TO ETERNALLY RELEASE AND ETERNALLY EXPUNGED THE ETERNAL CHARGE ON THE ETERNAL LAW IN ACTS 7:51-8:3. THIRD, IS THE LORD JESUS CHRIST THE SON OF GOD IN LUKE 23:26-56. THIS BIOLOGICAL BATTLE IS WITH CEASING BECAUSE IT CONCERNS THE FATHER STEPHEN GRANTING THE SON JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD TO DIE ON THE BIOLOGICAL CROSS FOR HUMANITY CONCERNING THE PLAN OF SALVATION BECAUSE OF THE FORGIVABLE SINS OF THE WORLD. JESUS CHRIST IS CALLED THE SAVIOR OF THE WORLD. IT IS FULFILLED IN HELL BY THE ETERNAL SALVATION ADMINISTERED TO THE ETERNAL MANKIND TO RELEASE THE ETERNAL JUDGMENT ON ETERNAL MANKIND. FOURTH, IS THE BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD IN LUKE 9:7-9. THIS BIOLOGICAL BATTLE IS WITH CEASING BECAUSE IT CONCERNS THE FATHER STEPHEN GRANTING THE BROTHER JOHN OUR LORD TO DIE IN THE BIOLOGICAL BEHEADING FOR WOMANKIND CONCERNING THE PLAN OF ETERNAL GRACE BY THE REPENTING TEMPTATIONS OF THE WORLD. IT IS FULFILLED IN HELL BY ETERNAL GRACE ADMINISTERING TO ETERNAL WOMANKIND TO RELEASE THE ETERNAL CONDEMNATION IN ETERNAL WOMANKIND. THE 56 MYSTERY LORD’S ALSO HAVE BATTLES BUT ARE UNDER THE ABOVE LORD’S LISTED. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD RELEASED ALL OTHER 56 OTHER MYSTERY LORD’S BY THE ETERNAL PRICE HE ENDURED IN THE ETERNAL SIN ABOVE THE ETERNAL LAW FROM ETERNAL DAMNATION IN ACTS 6:11-8:3. WHO ARE THE 60 OTHER LORD’S AND 60 OTHER LADIES? FIRST, IS THE PROMINENT PHYSICAL TRINITY EQUAL TO THE LORD YAHWEH (SHORT NAME IS YAH) THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN PROVERBS 8:22-29 (RSV) AND THE FEMALE SENSE IS THE LADY VICTORIA DERIVED FROM YAHWEH. HE IS ALSO CALLED THE LORD JEHOVAH (SHORT NAME IS JAH) OVER THE ENTIRE EARTHS IN PSALMS 83:18. HE IS CALLED THE LORD VICTOR (SHORT NAME IS VIC) OVER THE ENTIRE HEAVENS IN ISAIAH 38:11. THE FATHER STEPHEN ONLY COMES INTO AGREEMENT WITH THE LORD YAHWEH (SHORT FOR YAH) THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES NOT COME INTO AGREEMENT WITH THE LORD JEHOVAH (SHORT FOR JAH) THE CREATOR OVER ALL THE EARTH OR THE LORD VICTOR (SHORT FOR VIC) THE CREATOR OF THE HEAVENS OR THE LADY VICTORIA THE FEMALE CREATOR BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ONLY WITNESS IS IN LORDSHIP IN 1ST JOHN 5:6-13. FIRST, THE FIRST PERSON OF THE TRINITY WHICH IS THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD (MOTHER BARBARA OUR LADY DERIVED FROM BARA IN GENESIS 1:1) IN ACTS 1:4-8:3. SECOND, IS THE LORD JAMES THE WHOLE LAW OF GOD (LADY VIRGIN MARY IN THE LAW OF GOD) IN ACTS 1:14; ACTS 15:13-29; 21:18-25 AND JAMES 2:8-13. THIRD, IS THE SECOND PERSON OF THE TRINITY WHICH IS THE SON JESUS OUR LORD THE SON OF GOD (LADY VIRGIN MARY THE DAUGHTER OF GOD) IN LUKE 1:26-ACTS 1:3. FOURTH, IS THE THIRD PERSON OF THE TRINITY WHICH IS THE BROTHER JOHN OUR LORD THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD (LADY ELIZABETH THE SISTER OF GOD) IN LUKE 1:5-9:9.  THE 56 MYSTERY LORDS HAVE NOT DIRECT POSITIONS, BUT THE LORD STEPHEN CALLS IT AS HE WILLS IN ACTS 5:38-39. FIFTH, IS THE LORD YAHWEH IN MARRIAGE LAW & (LADY VICTORIA IN MARRIAGE LAW) IN HOSEA 1:7 & ISAIAH 47:5. SIXTH, IS THE LORD YAHWEH (LADY VICTORIA) IN LAW OVER THIS LAW TRINITY FROM THE 1ST FIVE BOOKS. SEVENTH, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER FATHER STEPHEN IN LAW & (MOTHER ATARAH ALSO CALLED STEPHANIE DERIVED FROM STEPHANOS) IN ACTS 11:19 AND 1ST CHRONICLES 2:26. EIGHTH, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER SON JESUS IN LAW AND (DAUGHTER MARY) IN COLOSSIANS 4:11 AND ACTS 12:12. NINTH, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER BROTHER JOHN IN LAW AND (SISTER ELIZABETH) IN REVELATION AND LUKE 1:25. TENTH, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER OWNER AND (FEMALE OWNER) IN ISAIAH 1:3; 47:5. ELEVENTH, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER SINGLE/MARRIED WISDOM AS THE LORD YAHWEH IN MARRIAGE AND (FEMALE SINGLE/MARRIED WISDOM AS THE LADY VICTORIA IN MARRIAGE) IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) AND ISAIAH 47:5. TWELFTH, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER PERSONALITIES AND (FEMALE PERSONALITIES) IN PROVERBS 8:22-31 AND ISAIAH 47:5. THIRTEENTH-FOURTEENTH, IS THE LORDS CALLED THE OTHER CRAFTSMAN OR WORKER AND (FEMALE CRAFTSMAN OR WORKER) IN PROVERBS 8:30-31 (NIV) AND ISAIAH 47:5. FIFTEENTH, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER ANGEL---SPIRIT, GHOST, PHANTOM, SHADOW, BOY & CHILD AND (FEMALE ANGEL---SPIRIT, GHOST, PHANTOM, SHADOW, GIRL & CHILD) IN GENESIS 16:13; EXODUS 3:2-6; 23:20-22; NUMBERS 22:35 WITH 38; JUDGES 2:1-2; 6:11 WITH 14; LUKE 20:35-36; ZECHARIAH 5:5-11; REVELATIONS 12:1-2; 5-6 AND ISAIAH 47:5. SIXTEENTH, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER MESSENGER AND (FEMALE MESSENGER) IN GENESIS 16:13; EXODUS 3:2-6; 23:20-22; NUMBERS 22:35 WITH 38; JUDGES 2:1-2; 6:11 WITH 14; ZECHARIAH 5:5-11; REVELATION 12:1-2, 5-6 AND ISAIAH 47:5. SEVENTEENTH, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER MASTER AND (MISTRESS) IN COLOSSIANS 4:1 AND ISAIAH 47:5. EIGHTEENTH, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER SERVANT---MINISTER AND (HANDMAIDEN ALSO CALLED MAIDSERVANT---VIRGIN) IN ISAIAH 47:5; 48:16. NINETEENTH, IS THE LORD YAHWEH IN CREATION CALLED THE OTHER GOD OF MY FATHER’S AND (LADY VICTORIA IN CREATION CALLED THE OTHER GODDESS OF MY MOTHER’S) OVER THIS TRINITY IN CREATION IN ACTS 7:30-32 AND ISAIAH 47:5. TWENTIETH, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER FATHER OF ABRAHAM AND (MOTHER OF SARAH) IN ACTS 7:30-32 AND ISAIAH 47:5. TWENTY-ONE, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER SON OF ISAAC AND (DAUGHTER OF REBECCA) IN ACTS 7:30-32 AND ISAIAH 47:5. TWENTY-TWO, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER BROTHER OF JACOB AND (SISTER OF RACHEL) IN ACTS 7:30-32 AND ISAIAH 47:5. TWENTY-THREE, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER KING AND (QUEEN) IN REVELATION 19:16 AND ISAIAH 47:5. TWENTY-FOUR-TWENTY-SIX, IS THE LORDS CALLED THE OTHER MILITARY LORD OF ARMY HOSTS-CAMPS OR LORD OF GLORY OR HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL & (MILITARY LADY OF FEMALE ARMY HOSTS-CAMPS OR LADY OF GLORY OR FEMALE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL) IN MALACHI 3:1-2; ACTS 7:2 & ISAIAH 47:5. TWENTY-SEVEN-TWENTY-EIGHT, IS THE LORDS CALLED THE OTHER SPIRIT OR MIND KNOWN AS PSYCHOLOGICAL PARTS AS HEAD KNOWLEDGE OR HEART OR REIGN & (FEMALE SPIRIT OR MIND) IN ISAIAH 47:5; 61:1. TWENTY-NINE, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER MY LORD OR MY GOD & (MY LADY OR MY GODDESS) IN ISAIAH 47:5; PSALMS 110:1 (NIV); ISAIAH 47:5; MATTHEW 22:41-46 & ACTS 2:35. THIRTY, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER LORD GOD & (LADY GODDESS) IN HOSEA 1:7 & ISAIAH 47:5. THIRTY-ONE, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER MAN KNOWN AS THE MINISTERIAL POLICE OVER THE MILITARY POLICE & LAW ENFORCEMENT POLICE & (WOMAN) IN GENESIS 1:26 & ISAIAH 47:5. THIRTY-TWO, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER POWER OR OMNIPOTENT & (FEMALE POWER) IN ISAIAH 47:5; 48:16. THIRTY-THREE, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER AUTHORITY & (FEMALE AUTHORITY) IN ISAIAH 47:5; 48:16. THIRTY-FOUR, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER ALMIGHTY & (FEMALE ALMIGHTY) IN ISAIAH 47:5; 48:16. THIRTY-FIVE, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER SOVEREIGNTY & (FEMALE SOVEREIGNTY) IN ISAIAH 47:5; 48:16. THIRTY-SIX, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER HOLY SPIRIT---SPIRIT IF HOLINESS & (FEMALE HOLY SPIRIT---SPIRIT OF HOLINESS) IN ISAIAH 47:5; 63:10 (NIV). THIRTY-SEVEN, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER HOLY GHOST & (FEMALE HOLY GHOST) IN ISAIAH 47:5; 63:10 (NIV). THIRTY-EIGHT, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER HOLY SOUL ALSO CALLED HOLY GOD, HOLY LORD, HOLY WILL, HOLY MIND, HOLY EMOTIONS, HOLY FEELINGS, HOLY REASONS OR HOLY DECISIONS & (FEMALE HOLY SOUL) IN ISAIAH 47:5; 63:10 (NIV). THIRTY-NINE, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER LORD & (LADY) IN HEBREWS 1:8 & ISAIAH 47:5. FORTY, IS THE LORD CALLED THE OTHER GOD (GODDESS) IN HEBREWS 1:8 & ISAIAH 47:5. IF THERE ARE ANY QUESTIONS ABOUT THE TRINITY GOING TO HELL, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “**THE LORD YAHWEH & HIS BOOK ON HELL IN THE HOLY BIBLE**.” ALSO QUESTIONS ON THE 60 LORD’S/60 LADIES CALLED THE “**LORD/LADY OF KINGDOMS**” IN ISAIAH 47:5—NKJV, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “**THE LORD YAHWEH AND THE 360 OTHER LORD’S THAT HE CREATED**.”  THE CREATION OF THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY  THE 1ST CREATION PROCESS IS CALLED **“BARA”** IN GENESIS 1:1. **“BARA”** MEANS “TO CREATE.” IT CONCERNS THE CHERUBIM’S OR CHUBBY ONES AS **THE HEAVENLY COMMAND OF THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY** AS THE MORNING STAR CALLED THE MOST HIGHEST SONS OF GOD. IT IS **THE MINISTRY OF THE HEAVENLY GUARDIANS (PROTECTORS)** AS THE HIGHEST SONS OF GOD CALLED THE LIVING CREATURES, CHAYOT’S, SERAPHIM’S, BURNING ONES, THRONES, WHEELS, OPHANIM’S, OPHDE’S, OFANIM’S & GALGALLIMS. THE 2ND CREATION PROCESS IS CALLED **“ASAH”** IN GENESIS 1:7. **“ASAH”** MEANS “TO MAKE.” IT IS **THE MINISTRY OF THE HEAVENLY GOVERNORS (PRESIDENTS)** AS THE HIGHER SONS OF GOD CALLED THE POWERS, AUTHORITIES, VIRTUES, STRONGHOLDS, DOMINIONS, HASHMALLIMS & LORDSHIPS. THE 3RD CREATION PROCESS IS CALLED **“NATHAN”** IN GENESIS 1:17. **“NATHAN”** MEANS “TO SET.” IT IS **THE MINISTRY OF HEAVENLY SOLDIERS** AS THE HIGH SONS OF GOD CALLED CHALKYDRI, ANGELS, ARCHANGELS, PRINCIPALITIES & RULERS. THE 24 ORDERS OF THE **CHALKYDRI (WINGED DRAGONS)** ARE IN 1ST & 2ND ENOCH PAGES 8-9, 485-500.  FIRST OFF, THERE ARISES A QUESTION: IS THERE FEMALE ANGELS? WELL FOR MOST OF THE HOLY BIBLE, IT IS ONLY REFERRED TO MALE ANGELS, BUT THERE ARE A FEW INSTANCES, WHERE FEMALE ANGELS CAN ORIGINATE FROM. FIRST, IN ISAIAH 47:5 [NKJV], IT REFERS TO THE LADY VICTORIA AS THE “**LADY OF KINGDOMS**.” MALE ANGELS ARE CONSIDERED LORDS & THEN FEMALE ANGELS WOULD BE CONSIDERED LADIES IN JOHN 10:34-35. SECOND, IN ZECHARIAH 5:5-11, WOMEN ARE REFERRED TO FEMALE ANGELICAL BEING WITH STORK WINGS. THIRD, THE LADY VICTORIA AS BABYLON THE GREAT WAS CONSIDERED THE “**LADY OF KINGDOMS**” BEFORE HER FALL IN ISAIAH 47:1-15 & REVELATION 17:1-18:24.  THE DIFFERENCE OF HUMANITY & THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY: FIRST, HUMANS ARE LOWER THAN ANGELS (LORDS) BECAUSE THE ANGELS (LORDS) ARE GREATER IN MIGHT & POWER IN 2ND PETER 2:11. HOW WERE THE ANGELS (LORDS) CREATED? WE KNOW IT CAME INTO BEING IN GENESIS 1:1-31. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE PSALMS 148:1-5; JOHN 1:1-3 & COLOSSIANS 1:16. WHEN WERE THE ANGELS (LORDS) CREATED BY GOD? SOME SCRIPTURES ARE JOB 38:4-7; EXODUS 20:11 & PSALMS 148:1-5. ANGELS (LORDS) NEVER DIE BUT HAVE IMMORTALITY IN LUKE 20:36. ANGELS (LORDS) DO NOT PROCREATE OR HAVE SEX IN MATTHEW 22:30 & LUKE 20:36. ANGELS (LORDS) REVERENCE, REVERE, HIGHLY ESTEEM & RESPECT GOD IN PSALMS 89:5-7 & MATTHEW 25:41. ANGELS (LORDS) ARE INVISIBLE/VISIBLE TO HUMANS IN COLOSSIANS 1:16. ANGELS (LORDS) ARE IMMATERIAL SPIRITS/MATERIAL SPIRITS IN ACTS 6:5, 15; HEBREWS 1:14; JOHN 1:1-3 & DANIEL 10:20.  THE WORLD OF HUMANITY: HUMANITY WAS CREATED IN GENESIS 2:7. WHEN WERE HUMANS CREATED IS IN GENESIS 1:27 & PSALMS 139:13-16. HUMANS HAVE BIOLOGICAL DEATH IN ROMANS 5:12. HUMANS DO SEXUAL UNIONS WITH OTHER HUMANS IN GENESIS 1:27-28. HUMANS ARE SINFUL BEINGS WITH THEIR DESIRE OF GOOD OR EVIL IN GENESIS 3:1-6:7. HUMANS ARE VISIBLE IN 2ND KINGS 6:17; LUKE 2:11-12 AND 1ST PETER 1:11-12. HUMANS HAVE SPIRITS BUT ARE NOT SPIRITS IN PHILIPPIANS 1:23; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:14-17 AND 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:44. WHAT DOES HUMANS AND ANGELS (LORDS) HAVE IN COMMON? THEY ARE CREATION IN GENESIS 1:26, THEY HAVE IDENTITIES IN GENESIS 1:27, THEY ARE PERSONS IN 1ST PETER 1:12 AND THEY ALWAYS EXIST IN REVELATION 22:5 AND MATTHEW 25:41. HUMANITY CAN OVERCOME THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY BY JAMES AND JACOB MEANING “SUPPLANTER” TO BLESS IN GENESIS 32:22-32. ALSO THE MAN ADAM HAD THE IMAGE LIKENESS OF THE LORD OVER THE ANGELS (LORDS) IN GENESIS 1:26-3:5.  THE 24 ORDERS OF THE **CHALKYDRI** CALLED **PHOENIXES (WINGED DRAGONS)** ARE IN 1ST & 2ND ENOCH P. 8-9, 485-500. THESE ARE CLOSEST TO WOMANKIND AS 1 HEADED DRAGONS. FIRST, IS THE **MINISTRY OF HEAVENLY SOLDIERS (DIGNITARIES)** CONSISTS OF THE FIRST 5 ORDERS. 2ND, ARE THE **ANGELS** WHICH ARE CALLED 2 HEADED DRAGONS. THESE ARE CLOSEST TO MANKIND. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE 1ST KINGS 19:2; HAGGAI 1:13; MALACHI 2:7; 3:1; GENESIS 28:12; JOB 1:6; PSALMS 89:5-7; DANIEL 4:13, 17, 23 & 1ST SAMUEL 17:45. 3RD, ARE THE **ARCHANGELS** WHICH ARE CALLED 3 HEADED DRAGONS. THEY ARE THE HIGHEST LEVELS ON THE EARTH. THEY RANK FIRST & ARE CALLED CHIEFS. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:16; JUDE 9; 2ND ESDRAS 4:36; JOHN 5:4 DANIEL 10:13; 12:1 & REVELATION 12:7-9. 4TH/5TH, IS THE **PRINCIPALITIES** OR **RULERS (PRINCEDOMS)** WHICH ARE CALLED 4/5 HEADED DRAGONS. THEY ARE ANGELS (LORDS) OVER THE SPIRITUAL WARFARE IN CITIES & BREAK STRONGHOLDS THAT ARE AGAINST GOD IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:7-15; 10:3-5.  SECOND, IS THE **MINISTRY OF HEAVENLY GOVERNORS (PRESIDENTS)** WHICH CONSISTS OF THE SECOND 7 ORDERS. 6TH/7TH, ARE THE **POWERS (POTENTATES)** OR **AUTHORITIES** WHICH ARE CALLED THE 6/7 HEADED DRAGONS. THEY ARE ANGELS (LORDS) WHO FIGHT SPIRITUAL WARFARE’S OVER CITIES, BUT ARE AT A HIGHER LEVEL OF GLORY. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE EPHESIANS 1:21; 3:10; 6:12; COLOSSIANS 1:16; 2:15; ROMANS 8:37-39; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24; 1ST PETER 3:22 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:7. 8TH/9TH, ARE THE **VIRTUES** OR **STRONGHOLDS** CALLED THE 8/9 HEADED DRAGONS. THEY ATTEND TO THE AFFAIRS OF SPIRITUAL WISDOM, PRAYERS & THE REVELATION OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOD & THE PROTECTION OF THE SAINTS (LORDS) IN EPHESIANS 1:17-18. THEY ARE OVER THE INVISIBLE HIERARCHY OF EVIL POWERS WHO MANIPULATE & DECEIVE HUMAN BEHAVIOR & AUTHORITY OVER SPIRITUAL WARFARE AGAINST STRATEGIC POWERS IN REVELATION 12:7-9 & EPHESIANS 6:10-20. 10TH/12TH, ARE THE **DOMINIONS (DOMINATIONS)** OR **HASHMALLIMS** OR **LORDSHIPS** CALLED THE 10-12 HEADED DRAGONS. THESE ARE THEY WHOSE SPIRITUAL UNDERSTANDING TO THE SAINTS (LORDS) HAVE AUTHORITY OVER NEGATIVE COSMIC POWERS WHO RESISTED GOD AND ARE MADE SUBJECT OF HIS CREATION WHO FELL FROM THERE FIRST ESTATE. TWO SCRIPTURES ARE EPHESIANS 1:21 AND COLOSSIANS 1:16.  LAST, IS THE **MINISTRY OF HEAVENLY GUARDIANS (PROTECTORS)** WHICH CONSISTS OF THE LAST 10 ORDERS. 13TH-18TH, ARE THE **THRONES (ELDERS)** OR **WHEELS (RIMS)** OR **OPHANIM’S** OR **OPHDE’S** OR **OFANIM’S** OR **GALGALLIMS** **(MANY EYED ONES)** ARE CALLED 13-18 HEADED DRAGONS. THEY PROTECT THE TEMPLES OF THE LORD & CONTROL THE DIRECTIONS OF MAN. THEY GIVE THANKS TO THE LORD YAH BY HIS GREAT REIGNING POWER & THEY REWARD THE SERVANTS & SAINTS (LORDS) OF THEIR GOOD DEEDS. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE COLOSSIANS 1:16; REVELATION 11:16; EZEKIEL 10:17 AND DANIEL 7:9. 19TH/20TH, ARE THE **BURNING ONES** OR **SERAPHIM’S** ARE CALLED 19/20 HEADED DRAGONS. THEY SUPERVISE THE UNCLEAN LIPS OF THE PEOPLE AND THEIR GLORY GOES THROUGHOUT ALL THE EARTH. THEY MINISTER IN THE SKY ABOVE THE LORD’S THRONE GIVING CONSTANT PRAISES & WORSHIP TO THE LORD. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE ISAIAH 6:1-7; 14:29; 30:6; REVELATION 4:8; NUMBERS 21:6, 8; GENESIS 3:24; HEBREWS 1:14 AND DEUTERONOMY 8:15. 21ST/22ND, ARE THE **CHAYOT’S** OR **LIVING CREATURES** CALLED THE 21/22 HEADED DRAGONS. THESE ARE THEY WHO MINISTER IN THE LORD’S THRONE. THEY PROTECT AND SERVE THE LORD CONSTANTLY DOING HIS PREROGATIVES. THEY ALSO MINISTER WITH THE LAMB OF GOD WHICH INSTRUCTS THEM ON THEIR MISSIONS TO CARRY OUT HIS ORDERS ON EARTH. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE GENESIS 3:24; EZEKIEL CHAPTERS 1, 10 AND REVELATION CHAPTERS 4-6. 23RD/24TH, IS THE **CHUBBY ONES** OR **CHERUBIM’S** AS 23/24 HEADED DRAGONS AS THE **MINISTRY COMMAND OF THE HEAVENLY CROWN**. THEY ARE THE CLOSEST TO THE LORD & SEE HIS FACE DOING HIS DIVINE WILL. THEY GUARD THE MERCY SEAT & THE ENTRANCE TO EDEN WHERE THE LIFE TREE IS IN GENESIS 3:24. THEY GUARD THE LIFE TREE IN GENESIS 3:24. THEY GUARD THE ARK OF THE COVENANT & THE LORD’S HIGHEST THRONE IN REVELATION 4-6. THEY CONTROL THE REBELLION, IDOLATRY, ***PORNIEA*** (PORN) OR ABOMINATIONS IN THE TEMPLE AND THE SLAYING OF THE WICKED IN EZEKIEL CHAPTERS 2-9. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES ARE IN GENESIS 3:24; EZEKIEL 28:11-14; 1ST KINGS 6:23-29 & PSALMS 99:1. **THE DRAGON LORDS IN THE** **25TH/26TH ORDERS ARE THE WOMAN JOHN/MAN JESUS**. **THE 27TH-29TH ORDERS IS JAMES’ 2-FOLD OFFICE FOR BOYS & LAW/FATHER STEPHEN FOR LORD’S AS “LORD’S ANGEL’S” UNDER THE 30TH ORDER OF YAH**. THE RANK STRUCTURE CONCERNS THE WOMAN WITH A CROWN OF 12 STARS IN REVELATION 12:1-2, 5-6. THE CHURCH IS THE BEGINNING OF GOD AS A 1-GOLD STAR GENERAL EQUIVALENT TO A 3-SILVER STAR GENERAL. THE LORD PETER IS THE CHILD OF GOD AS A 2-GOLD STAR GENERAL EQUIVALENT TO A 4-SILVER STAR GENERAL. THE LORD JOHN IS THE WOMAN OF GOD AS A 3-GOLD STAR GENERAL EQUIVALENT TO A 5-SILVER STAR GENERAL. THE LORD JESUS IS THE MAN OF GOD AS A 4-GOLD STAR GENERAL EQUIVALENT TO A 6-SILVER STAR GENERAL. THE LORD JAMES IS THE LAW OF GOD AS A 5-GOLD STAR GENERAL EQUIVALENT TO A 7-SILVER STAR GENERAL. THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE FATHER ABOVE ALL AS A 6-GOLD STAR GENERAL EQUIVALENT TO AN 8-SILVER STAR GENERAL. A WISE MAN SAID THAT THEY HAVE A GOOD HEAD ON THEIR SHOULDERS WHICH MEANS THEY ARE 1 TO 6-GOLD STARS ON BOTH SIDES ON THE SHOULDERS AND ON BOTH COLLARS.  ANGELS AS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SERVANTS  ANGELS ARE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SERVANTS IS IN PSALMS 103:20; 104:4 & HEBREWS 1:7. ANGELS AS AGENTS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SALVATION IS IN EXODUS 23:23; 32:34; 33:2; NUMBERS 20:16; ISAIAH 63:8-9 & HEBREWS 1:14. ANGELS DO NOT FULLY UNDERSTAND THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SALVATION IS IN 1ST PETER 1:10-12. ANGELS DELIVERS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PEOPLE FROM THEIR ENEMIES IS IN 2ND KINGS 19:35; 2ND CHRONICLES 32:21; ISAIAH 37:36 & ACTS 5:19; 12:6-11. ANGELS AS MEDIATORS IS IN JOB 33:22-26; GALATIANS 3:19; HEBREWS 2:2 & ACTS 7:38, 53. ANGELS AS REVEALERS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WILL IS IN DANIEL 7:15-16; ZECHARIAH 1:8-10; 4:11-14 & REVELATION 17:1; 21:9. ANGELS CONVEY & FULFIL THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INSTRUCTIONS IS IN NUMBERS 22:21-25; ZECHARIAH 3:4, 6-7; MATTHEW 2:13; GALATIANS 1:8 & REVELATIONS 7:2. ANGELS ATTEND TO THE NEEDS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PEOPLE: ANGELS PROVIDE FOOD AT SPECIAL TIMES IS IN 1ST KINGS 19:5-7 & PSALMS 78:23-25. ANGELS PROVIDE PROTECTION IS IN GENESIS 19:15; 48:16; PSALMS 34:7; 91:11-12; DANIEL 3:28; 6:22; MATTHEW 18:10 & ACTS 27:23-24. ANGELS GIVE GUIDANCE IS IN GENESIS 24:7, 40; EXODUS 23:20 & ACTS 8:26. ANGELS SERVE THE FATHER STEPHEN: ANGELS CARE FOR HIS NEEDS IS IN MATTHEW 4:11; MARK 1:13 & LUKE 22:43. ANGELS ARE READY TO PROTECT HIM IS IN PSALMS 91:11-12; MATTHEW 2:13, 19-20; 4:6; 26:53 & LUKE 4:10. ANGELS ARE INFERIOR TO HIM IS IN HEBREWS 1:5-13.  ANGELS AS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MESSENGERS  ANGELS GIVE HOPE THROUGH THE WORDS OF THE PROPHETS IS IN ISAIAH 40:1,2, 3-5, 6-8; DANIEL 8:15-16; 10:12, 14-21; 12:8-13 & ZECHARIAH 1:12-21; 2:3-5; 4:1-7.  ANGELS & THE COMING OF THE MESSIAH’S  ANGELS FORETELLS THE BIRTH OF PETER THE CHRISTIAN MESSIAH FOR CHILD KIND IS IN JOHN 10:34-36. ANGELS ANNOUNCE PETER’S BIRTH IS IN JAMES 2:8-13. ANGELS ANNOUNCE PETER’S RESURRECTION IS IN ACTS 5:1-11. ANGELS FORETELL PETER’S 2ND COMING IS IN ACTS 7:47.  ANGELS FORETELLS THE BIRTH OF JOHN THE GENTILE MESSIAH FOR WOMANKIND IS IN LUKE 1:11-13, 14-19. ANGELS ANNOUNCE JOHN’S BIRTH IS IN LUKE 1:14-19. ANGELS ANNOUNCE JOHN’S RESURRECTION IS IN LUKE 9:7. ANGELS FORETELL JOHN’S 2ND COMING IS IN ACTS 7:51.  ANGELS FORETELLS THE BIRTH OF JESUS THE GENTILE MESSIAH FOR MANKIND IS IN MATTHEW 1:20-21 & LUKE 1:26-38. ANGELS ANNOUNCE JESUS’ BIRTH IS IN LUKE 2:8-11, 12-20. ANGELS ANNOUNCE JESUS’ RESURRECTION IS IN MATTHEW 28:5-7; MARK 16:5-7; JOHN 20:10-14 & LUKE 24:4-7, 23. ANGELS FORETELL JESUS’ 2ND COMING IS IN ACTS 1:10-11; 7:52.  ANGELS FORETELLS THE BIRTH OF JAMES THE CHRISTIAN MESSIAH FOR LAW KIND IS IN JUDE 1-2 & JOHN 10:34-36. ANGELS ANNOUNCE JAMES’ BIRTH IS IN JAMES 2:8-13. ANGELS ANNOUNCE JAMES’ RESURRECTION IS IN LUKE 20:35-36 & ACTS 15:15-17. ANGELS FORETELL JAMES’ 2ND COMING IS IN ACTS 7:53.  THE ANGEL OF THE LORD FORETELLS THE BIRTH OF STEPHEN THE CHRISTIAN MESSIAH FOR LORD KIND IS IN PROVERBS 8:26-29. THE ANGEL OF THE LORD ANNOUNCE STEPHEN’S BIRTH IS IN PROVERBS 8:22-25. THE ANGEL OF THE LORD ANNOUNCE STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION IS IN ACTS 7:47-50. THE ANGEL OF THE LORD FORETELL STEPHEN’S 2ND COMING IS IN ACTS 7:37-38.  ANGELS REVEAL THE GOSPEL FOR THE GENTILES IS IN REVELATION 14:6-7 & ACTS 10:1-5, 30-33; 11:13. THE ANGEL OF THE LORD REVEAL THE GOSPEL FOR THE CHRISTIANS IS IN ACTS 7:1-60. THE ANGEL OF THE LORD FORETELL THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FINAL TRIUMPH IS IN REVELATION 1:1; 19:9; 22:1, 6, 16 & ACTS 7:51-60.  ANGELS AS AGENTS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S JUDGMENT  ANGELS AS AGENTS OF EARTHLY JUDGMENTS IS IN PSALMS 78:49. AGAINST THE SEXUAL, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL IS IN GENESIS 6:1-7; 19:13, 24-25. AGAINST OPPONENTS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN EXODUS 12:23; 2ND KINGS 19:35; 2ND CHRONICLES 32:21; PSALMS 35:4-6 & ISAIAH 37:36. AGAINST ISRAEL IS IN EXODUS 32:35; 2ND SAMUEL 24:16-17; 1ST CHRONICLES 21:15-16 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:10. AGAINST HEROD ANTIPAS IS IN ACTS 12:18-23. ANGELS RESTRAINED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY IS IN GENESIS 18:20-32; 1ST CHRONICLES 21:15-16 & 2ND SAMUEL 24:16-17.  ANGELS & THE FINAL JUDGMENT  ANGELS PROCLAIM THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SOVEREIGNTY IS IN REVELATION 10:1-4; 11:15; 12:10-12 & ACTS 7:30-38, 47-50. ANGELS ANNOUNCE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FINAL INVITATION IS IN REVELATION 14:6-7, 9-13; 19:9 & ACTS 7:55-56. ANGELS HOLD BACK THE FINAL JUDGMENT IS IN REVELATION 7:1-3 & ACTS 7:54. ANGELS CARRY OUT PRELIMINARY WARNING JUDGMENTS IS IN REVELATION 8:1-13; 9:1-16; 10:5-7 & ACTS 7:51-53. ANGELS ACCOMPANY THE FATHER STEPHEN WHEN HE RETURNS TO JUDGE IS IN MATTHEW 16:27; 25:31; MARK 8:38; 1ST ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; THESSALONIANS 3:13; 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:7; LUKE 9:26 & ACTS 7:37-38; 17:22-31. ANGELS GATHER EVERYONE FOR THE FINAL JUDGMENT IS IN MATTHEW 13:37-41, 49-50; 24:31; REVELATION 14:15-19 & ACTS 7:51-53, 59-60. ANGELS ANNOUNCE THE FINAL JUDGMENT IS IN REVELATION 10:8-11; 14:15; 17:1-3, 7, 15; 18:1-2, 4 & ACTS 7:42-43. ANGELS ENACT THE FINAL JUDGMENT IS IN REVELATION 14:16-19; 15:6-8; 16:1-21; 18:21; 19:17-18; 20:1-3 & ACTS 7:58-60. ANGELS ARE SUBJECT TO JUDGMENT IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:3; 2ND PETER 2:4; JUDE 6 & ACTS 5:38-39; 7:51-53, 59-60.  ANGELS & THE PRAISE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN  ANGELS WORSHIP THE FATHER STEPHEN IN HIS PRESENCE IS IN REVELATION 3:5; 7:11; 8:2 & ACTS 6:15. ANGELS PRAISE THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR HIS WORKS: ANGELS PRAISE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WORK OF CREATION IS IN JOB 38;4-7; PSALMS 148:1-5; NEHEMIAH 9:6 & ACTS 7:47-50; 17:22-31. ANGELS PRAISE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WORK OF REDEMPTION IS IN DEUTERONOMY 32:43 FN; ISAIAH 44:23; 49:13; HEBREWS 1:6; LUKE 2:13-14; 15:10 & ACTS 7:51-53; 17:22-31. ANGELS PRAISE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 16:30-31; PSALMS 96:10-11; 103:19-21; 145:10-11; REVELATION 11:15 & ACTS 7:47-50. ANGELIC BEINGS PRAISE THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ISAIAH 6:2-4; REVELATION 4:8; 5:8-10; 7:11-12 & ACTS 7:30-38. THOUSANDS OF ANGELS WORSHIP THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN DEUTERONOMY 33:2; PSALMS 68:17; DANIEL 7:10; HEBREWS 12:22; REVELATION 5:11-12 & ACTS 7:47-50; 17:22-31. IMAGES OF ANGELIC BEINGS DECORATE ISRAEL’S SANCTUARIES IS IN EXODUS 26:1; 1ST KINGS 6:23-29; 2ND CHRONICLES 3:10-13; EZEKIEL 41:18-20, 25 & ACTS 7:47-50, 58. CERTAIN ANGELS ARE NOT TO BE WORSHIPPED IS IN MATTHEW 4:9-10; ROMANS 1:25; COLOSSIANS 2:18; REVELATION 22:8-9 & LUKE 4:7-8. CERTAIN ANGELS ARE ALLOWED TO BE WORSHIPPED IS IN ACTS 7:42-43.  ANGELS OPPOSED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN  SPIRITUAL AUTHORITIES LED BY THE LORD LUCIFER IS IN JOHN 12:31; 16:11; 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:14; EPHESIANS 6:12; REVELATION 9:11 & ACTS 7:59-60. ANGELS OPPOSED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN SHALL BE JUDGED IS IN JOB 4:18; 15:15; MATTHEW 25:41; 2ND PETER 2:4; JUDE 6; REVELATION 20:10 & ACTS 5:38-39; 7:51-53, 59-60. THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS DEFEATED THE LORD LUCIFER & HIS ANGELS IS IN GENESIS 3:15; EPHESIANS 1:19-21; COLOSSIANS 2:15 & ACTS 5:39; 7:51-53, 59-60. THE LORD LUCIFER’S ANGELS ARE RESISTED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FAITHFUL ANGELS IS IN DANIEL 10:13, 20; REVELATION 12:7-9 & ACTS 7:51-53, 59-60. THE FATHER STEPHEN GIVES AUTHORITY OVER THE LORD LUCIFER & HIS ANGELS TO TRUE CHRISTIANS IS IN ROMANS 8:38-39; 16:20; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:3; EPHESIANS 6:10-13; JAMES 4:7; LUKE 10:18-19 & ACTS 6:5, 8, 10, 14-15; 7:51-56.  WHAT IS THE RESUME OF ANGELS?  FIRST, ANGELS ARE CREATED BEINGS. IN JOHN 1:1-3 DECLARES “IN THE BEGINNING WAS THE WORD, AND THE WORD WAS WITH GOD, AND THE WORD WAS GOD. HE WAS IN THE BEGINNING WITH GOD. ALL THINGS WERE MADE THROUGH HIM, AND WITHOUT HIM NOTHING WAS MADE THAT WERE MADE.” IN JOB 38:4-7 SAYS “WHERE WERE YOU WHEN I LAID THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE EARTH? TELL ME, IF YOU HAVE UNDERSTANDING. WHO DETERMINED ITS MEASUREMENTS? SURELY YOU KNOW! OR WHO STRETCHED THE LINE UPON IT? TO WHAT WERE ITS FOUNDATIONS FASTENED? OR WHO LAID ITS CORNERSTONE, WHEN THE MORNING STARS SANG TOGETHER, AND ALL THE SONS OF GOD SHOUTED FOR JOY?” IN PSALMS 148:1-5 SAYS “PRAISE THE LORD FROM THE HEAVENS. PRAISE HIM IN THE HEIGHTS! PRAISE HIM, ALL HIS ANGELS (LORDS), PRAISE HIM, ALL HIS HOSTS! PRAISE HIM, SUN & MOON, PRAISE HIM, ALL YOU STARS OF LIGHT! PRAISE HIM, YOU HEAVENS OF HEAVENS, AND YOU WATERS ABOVE THE HEAVENS! LET THEM PRAISE THE NAME OF THE LORD, FOR HE COMMANDED AND THEY WERE CREATED.” IN SOLOMON’S WISDOM 11:18 SAYS THE NEWLY CREATED DRAGONS BREATHE OUT A VAPORY FIRE OR FILTHY SCENTS OF SMOKE. ALSO IT IS IN JOEL 2:30 & ACTS 2:19.  SECOND, ANGELS ARE SERVANTS. IN PSALMS 103:19-21 SAYS “THE LORD HAS ESTABLISHED HIS THRONE IN HEAVEN, & HIS KINGDOM RULES OVER ALL…YOU HIS ANGELS (LORDS), WHO EXCEL IN STRENGTH, WHO DO HIS WORD, HEEDING THE VOICE OF HIS WORD, BLESS THE LORD…HIS HOSTS…YOU MINISTERS OF HIS, WHO DO HIS PLEASURE.”  THIRD, ANGELS ARE INVISIBLE & VISIBLE. IN COLOSSIANS 1:16 SAYS “FOR BY HIM ALL THINGS WERE CREATED THAT ARE IN HEAVEN & THAT ARE ON EARTH, VISIBLE & INVISIBLE, WHETHER THRONES OR DOMINIONS OR PRINCIPALITIES OR POWERS. ALL THINGS WERE CREATED THROUGH HIM & FOR HIM.” SOME SCRIPTURES OF GOD’S SPECIAL ABILITY FOR ANGELS (LORDS) TO BE SEEN ARE IN NUMBERS 22:31; 2ND KINGS 6:17 AND LUKE 2:13.  FOURTH, ANGELS ARE ORGANIZED IN RANKS AND IN NUMBERS. ANGELS (LORDS) IN RANKS ARE PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN JUDE 9 MICHAEL IS CALLED AN “**ARCHANGEL**.” IN DANIEL 10:13 MICHAEL IS CALLED “**ONE OF THE CHIEF PRINCES**.” IN REVELATION 12:7-9 IT TELLS US THAT MICHAEL AND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) FOUGHT WITH THE DRAGON AND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) AND DEFEATED THE DRAGON. IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:16 SAYS THAT THE LORD WILL RETURN FROM HEAVEN “**WITH THE ARCHANGEL’S CALL**.” ANGELS IN NUMBERS ARE PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN DEUTERONOMY 33:2 SAYS GOD ON MOUNT SINAI “CAME FROM TEN THOUSANDS OF HOLY ONES, WITH FLAMING FIRE AT HIS RIGHT HAND.” IN PSALMS 68:17 (NIV) MENTIONS “THE CHARIOTS OF GOD ARE TENS OF THOUSANDS (100,000) AND THOUSANDS OF THOUSANDS (MILLIONS).” IN HEBREWS 12:22 DECLARES WHEN WE COME TO WORSHIP WE COME INTO THE PRESENCE OF “INNUMERABLE COMPANY OF ANGELS (LORDS).” IN REVELATION 5:11 SAYS “I HEARD AROUND THE THRONE AND THE LIVING CREATURES (FOUR LORDS) AND THE ELDERS (TWENTY-FOUR LORDS) THE VOICE OF MANY ANGELS (TWENTY-FOUR LORDS), NUMBERING MYRIADS OF MYRIADS (100 MILLIONS) AND THOUSANDS OF THOUSANDS (MILLIONS).” IN REVELATION 20:8 SAYS THERE IS A BATTLE WHOSE NUMBER IS AS THE SAND OF THE SEA. IN MATTHEW 26:53 SAYS THAT THE LORD JESUS CHRIST THE SON OF GOD COULD HAVE PRAYED TO THE LORD STEPHEN OUR FATHER AND HE WOULD HAVE “PROVIDED HIM WITH MORE THAN 12 LEGIONS OF ANGELS (72,000 ANGEL LORDS).” THIS MEANS HE COULD HANDLE AT LEAST HANDLE OVER 133.2 TRILLION AT ONE TIME IN ONE ACT AND ONE SWOOP, SINCE ONE ANGEL (LORD) CAN KILL 185,000 AT ONE TIME IN 10,000 MEN THROUGH RELENTING IN JUDE 14-15 & ISAIAH 37:36.  FIFTH, ANGELS ARE LIMITED SPATIALLY (ONE PLACE AT ONE TIME AND NOT OMNIPRESENT). IN DANIEL 10:10-20 TELLS US THAT “SUDDENLY, A HAND TOUCHED ME, WHICH MADE ME TREMBLE ON MY KNEES AND ON THE PALMS OF MY HANDS. AND HE SAID TO ME, ‘O DANIEL, MAN GREATLY BELOVED, UNDERSTAND THE WORDS THAT I SPEAK TO YOU, AND STAND UPRIGHT, FOR I HAVE NOW BEEN SENT TO YOU.’ WHILE HE WAS SPEAKING THIS WORD TO ME, I STOOD TREMBLING. THEN HE SAID TO ME, ‘DO NOT FEAR, DANIEL, FOR FROM THE FIRST DAY THAT YOU SET YOUR HEART TO UNDERSTAND, AND TO HUMBLE YOURSELF BEFORE YOUR GOD, YOUR WORDS WERE HEARD, AND I HAVE COME BECAUSE OF YOUR WORDS, BUT THE PRINCE OF THE KINGDOM OF PERSIA WITHSTOOD ME 21 DAYS, AND BEHOLD, MICHAEL, ONE OF THE CHIEF PRINCES, CAME TO HELP ME, FOR I HAD BEEN LEFT ALONE THERE WITH THE KINGS OF PERSIA. NOW I HAVE COME TO MAKE YOU UNDERSTAND WHAT WILL HAPPEN TO YOUR PEOPLE IN THE LATTER DAYS, FOR THE VISION REFERS TO MANY DAYS YET TO COME. WHEN HE HAD SPOKEN SUCH WORDS TO ME, I TURNED MY FACE TOWARD THE GROUND AND BECAME SPEECHLESS. AND SUDDENLY, ONE HAVING THE LIKENESS OF THE SONS OF MEN TOUCHED MY LIPS, THEN I OPENED MY MOUTH AND SPOKE, SAYING TO HIM WHO STOOD BEFORE ME, ‘MY LORD, BECAUSE OF THE VISION MY SORROWS HAVE OVERWHELMED ME AND I HAVE RETAINED NO STRENGTH. FOR HOW CAN THIS SERVANT OF MY LORD TALK WITH YOU, MY LORD? AS FOR ME NO STRENGTH REMAINS IN ME NOW, NOR IS ANY BREATH LEFT IN ME.’ THEN AGAIN, THE ONE HAVING THE LIKENESS OF A MAN TOUCHED ME AND STRENGTHENED ME. AND HE SAID, ‘O MAN GREATLY BELOVED, FEAR NOT! PEACE BE TO YOU, BE STRONG, YES, BE STRONG!” SO WHEN HE SPOKE TO ME I WAS STRENGTHENED AND SAID, ‘LET MY LORD SPEAK, FOR YOU HAVE STRENGTHENED ME” THEN SAID, ‘DO YOU KNOW WHY I HAVE COME TO YOU? AND NOW I MUST RETURN TO FIGHT (ALONE POSITION) WITH THE PRINCES OF PERSIA, AND WHEN I HAVE GONE FORTH, INDEED THE PRINCE OF GREECE WILL COME.”  SIXTH, ANGELS ARE PERSONS. IN 1ST PETER 1:12 DECLARES “TO THEM IT WAS REVEALED THAT, NOT TO THEMSELVES, BUT TO US THEY WERE MINISTERING THE THINGS WHICH NOW HAVE BEEN REPORTED TO YOU THROUGH THOSE WHO HAVE PREACHED THE GOSPEL TO YOU BY THE HOLY SPIRIT SENT FROM HEAVEN—THINGS WHICH ANGELS (LORDS) DESIRE TO LOOK INTO.” IN LUKE 1:26-38 SAYS “NOW IN THE SIXTH MONTH (SEPTEMBER) THE ANGEL GABRIEL WAS SENT BY GOD TO A CITY OF GALILEE NAMED NAZARETH, TO A VIRGIN BETROTHED TO A MAN WHOSE NAME WAS JOSEPH, OF THE HOUSE OF DAVID. THE VIRGIN’S NAME WAS MARY. AND HAVING COME IN, THE ANGEL (LORD) SAID TO HER, ‘REJOICE, HIGHLY FAVORED ONE, THE LORD IS WITH YOU, BLESSED ARE YOU AMONG WOMEN!’ BUT WHEN SHE SAW HIM, SHE WAS TROUBLED AT HIS SAYING, AND CONSIDERED WHAT MANNER OF GREETING THIS WAS. THEN THE ANGEL (LORD) SAID TO HER, ‘DO NOT BE AFRAID, MARY, FOR YOU HAVE FOUND FAVOR WITH GOD. AND BEHOLD, YOU WILL CONCEIVE IN YOUR WOMB AND BRING FORTH A SON (1ST DAY OF HIS BIRTH HE IS CALLED THE LORD AND THE CHRIST IN LUKE 2:11), AND SHALL CALL HIS NAME **JESUS** (8TH DAY). HE WILL BE GREAT, AND WILL BE CALLED THE SON OF THE HIGHEST (STEPHEN), & THE LORD GOD (STEPHEN) WILL GIVE HIM THE THRONE OF HIS FATHER DAVID. AND HE WILL REIGN OVER THE HOUSE OF JACOB FOREVER, AND OF HIS KINGDOM THERE WILL BE NO END.’ THEN MARY SAID TO THE ANGEL (LORD), ‘HOW CAN THIS BE, SINCE I DO NOT KNOW A MAN?’ AND THE ANGEL (LORD) ANSWERED & SAID TO HER, ‘THE HOLY GHOST WILL COME UPON YOU, AND THE POWER OF THE HIGHEST (STEPHEN) WILL OVERSHADOW YOU, THEREFORE ALSO, THE HOLY ONE IS TO BE BORN WILL BE CALLED THE SON OF GOD.’ NOW INDEED, ELIZABETH, YOUR RELATIVE HAS ALSO CONCEIVED A SON IN HER OLD AGE, & THIS IS NOW THE 6TH MONTH, FOR HER WHO WAS CALLED BARREN, FOR WITH GOD NOTHING WILL BE IMPOSSIBLE. THEN MARY SAID, ‘BEHOLD THE MAIDSERVANT OF THE LORD! LET IT BE TO ME ACCORDING TO YOUR WORD & THE ANGEL (LORD) DEPARTED FROM HER.” MANNA IS ANGEL’S (LORDS) FOOD IN JOHN 6:31-58. WINE IS ANGEL’S (LORDS) DRINK IN JOHN 6:35-58.  SEVENTH, ANGELS ARE MATERIAL AND IMMATERIAL SPIRITS. ANGELS THAT ARE MATERIAL BODIES (PHYSICAL) IS PROVEN IN JOHN 1:1-3, 14; MATTHEW 28:5 LUKE 20:35-36; AND HEBREWS 13:2. ANGELS (LORDS) THAT ARE IMMATERIAL BODIES (SPIRITUAL) IS PROVEN IN HEBREWS 1:14.  EIGHTH, ANGELS ARE SEXLESS AND DO NOT MARRY AND CANNOT DIE WITH IMMORTALITY. IN LUKE 20:35-36 SAYS “BUT THOSE WHO ARE COUNTED WORTHY TO OBTAIN THAT AGE, AND THE RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD, NEITHER MARRY NOR ARE GIVEN IN MARRIAGE, NOR CAN THEY DIE ANYMORE (IMMORTALITY), FOR THEY ARE EQUAL TO THE ANGELS (LORDS) AND ARE SONS OF GOD, BEING SONS OF THE RESURRECTION.” IN MATTHEW 22:30 MENTIONS “FOR IN THE RESURRECTION THEY NEITHER MARRY NOR ARE GIVEN IN MARRIAGE, BUT ARE LIKE ANGELS (LORDS) OF GOD IN HEAVEN.” IN MARK 12:25 STATES “FOR WHEN THEY RISE FROM THE DEAD, THEY NEITHER MARRY NOR ARE GIVEN IN MARRIAGE, BUT ARE LIKE ANGELS (LORDS) IN HEAVEN.”  IN WHAT FORM DO ANGELS APPEAR TO HUMANITY?  FIRST, ANGELS APPEAR AS ORDINARY MEN IN GREAT MIGHT AND POWER. IN GENESIS 18:1-5 TELLS US THAT “THEN THE LORD APPEARED TO HIM BY THE TEREBINTH TREES OF MAMRE, AS HE WAS SITTING IN THE TENT DOOR IN THE HEAT OF THE DAY. SO HE LIFTED HIS EYES AND LOOKED AND BEHOLD, THREE MEN (A DIFFERENT TRINITY) WERE STANDING BY HIM, AND WHEN HE SAW THEM, HE RAN FROM THE TENT DOOR TO MEET THEM, AND BOWED HIMSELF TO THE GROUND. AND SAID, ‘MY LORD, IF I HAVE NOW FOUND FAVOR IN YOUR SIGHT, DO NOT PASS ON BY YOUR SERVANT. PLEASE LET A LITTLE WATER BE BROUGHT, AND WASH YOUR FEET, AND REST YOURSELVES UNDER THE TREE. AND I WILL BRING A MORSEL OF BREAD, THAT YOU MAY REFRESH YOUR HEARTS. AFTER THAT YOU MAY PASS BY INASMUCH AS YOU HAVE COME TO YOUR SERVANT.’ THEY SAID, ‘DO AS YOU HAVE SAID.’” IN HEBREWS 13:5 SAYS “LET YOU CONDUCT BE WITHOUT COVETOUSNESS, BE CONTENT WITH SUCH THINGS AS YOU HAVE. FOR HE HIMSELF HAS SAID, ‘I WILL NEVER LEAVE YOU NOR FORSAKE YOU.’”  SECOND, ANGELS APPEAR AS RADIANT BEINGS IN GREAT MIGHT AND POWER. IN DANIEL 10:6 MENTIONS “HIS BODY WAS LIKE BERYL, HIS FACE LIKE THE APPEARANCE OF LIGHTNING, HIS EYES LIKE TORCHES OF FIRE, HIS ARMS AND FEET LIKE BURNISHED BRONZE IN COLOR, AND THE SOUND OF HIS WORDS LIKE THE VOICE OF A MULTITUDE (AN ASSEMBLY OF GOD).” IN LUKE 24:4 STATES “AND IT HAPPENED AS THEY WERE GREATLY PERPLEXED ABOUT THIS, THAT BEHOLD, TWO MEN STOOD BY THEM IN SHINING GARMENTS.”  THIRD, ANGELS APPEAR AS YOUNG MEN IN GREAT MIGHT AND POWER. IN TOBIT 5:10 THEY ARE NOT CONSIDERED AS MEN PROVEN IN THE STORY OF RAPHAEL AND TOBIAS IN TOBIT 3:1-12:22.  WHAT ARE THE 14 IDENTITIES OF AN ANGEL TO CHERUB?  FIRST, ANGELS (LORDS) ARE ALSO CALLED GRIFFINS AS HALF LIONS AND HALF EAGLES IN MESOPOTAMIA TEXTS. SECOND, ANGELS (LORDS) ARE VIEWED AS BEING CHUBBY IN MESOPOTAMIA TEXTS. THIRD, ANGELS (LORDS) ARE CALLED WINGED HUMANS IN MESOPOTAMIA TEXTS. FOURTH, IN EZEKIEL CHAPTER 1 ANGELS (LORDS) ARE KNOWN AS HAVING FOUR FACES AND FOUR WINGS. FIFTH, IN EZEKIEL 10 ANGELS (LORDS) HAVE FOUR FACES: THE FACE OF A MAN, THE FACE OF A CHERUB, THE FACE OF A LION AND THE FACE OF AN EAGLE. SIXTH, IN ISAIAH 14 THE ANGELS (LORDS) ARE KNOWN AS TOWERING ANGELS. SEVENTH, IN ISAIAH 14 THE ANGELS (LORDS) ARE KNOWN AS GUARDIAN ANGELS. EIGHTH, IN EZEKIEL 41:19 THE ANGELS (LORDS) ARE KNOWN AS HAVING TWO FACES OF A MAN AND A YOUNG LION. NINTH, IN REVELATION 4 THE ANGELS (LORDS) ARE KNOWN AS HAVING FOUR FACES AND SIX WINGS AND ARE ALSO CALLED LIVING CREATURES. TENTH-ELEVENTH, IN REVELATION 12 THE ANGELS (LORDS) ARE KNOWN AS 10 HORNED DRAGONS AND 7 HEADED DRAGONS. TWELFTH, IN GENESIS 3:24 THE ANGELS (LORDS) ARE KNOWN AS PROTECTION ANGELS GUARDING THE ENTRANCE OF THE TREE OF LIFE. THIRTEENTH, THE ANGELS (LORDS) ARE KNOWN AS BEAUTIFUL ANGELS IN 1ST KINGS 6:24-29. FOURTEENTH, THE ANGELS (LORDS) ARE KNOWN AS ANOINTED ANGELS THE COVERS WITH THE STONES OF FIRE IN EZEKIEL 28:14.  WHAT ARE THE NAMES OF ANGELS CALLED BY SCRIPTURE?  THEY ARE CALLED ANGELS IN PSALMS 104:4. THEY ARE CALLED LIVING CREATURES IN EZEKIEL CHAPTERS 1, 3. THEY ARE CALLED HEAVENLY HOSTS IN PSALMS 148:2. THEY ARE CALLED HOLY ONES IN DANIEL 4:13. THEY ARE CALLED GODS IN PSALMS 8:5 AND GENESIS 35:7. THEY ARE CALLED CHARIOTS IN PSALMS 68:17. THEY ARE CALLED CHERUBIM IN EZEKIEL CHAPTERS 9-11. THEY ARE CALLED STARS IN JOB 38:7. THEY ARE CALLED SPIRITS IN HEBREWS 1:14. THEY ARE CALLED SONS OF GOD IN JOB 1:6; 2:1. THEY ARE CALLED SONS OF THE MIGHTY IN PSALMS 29:1; 89:6. THEY ARE CALLED WATCHERS IN DANIEL 4:13. THEY ARE CALLED SERAPHIM’S IN ISAIAH CHAPTER 6. THEY ARE CALLED THRONES, DOMINIONS, PRINCIPALITIES, AUTHORITIES IN COLOSSIANS 1:16. THEY ARE CALLED POWERS IN EPHESIANS 1:21. THEY ARE CALLED BROTHERS IN TOBIT 6:14. THEY ARE CALLED YOUNG MEN IN TOBIT 5:10-11. THEY ARE CALLED ARCH ANGELS IN 2ND ESDRAS 4:36; DANIEL 10:13, 21; 12:1; JUDE 9 AND REVELATION 13:7. THEY ARE CALLED FATHER’S IN HEBREWS 1:5.  WHAT ARE THE PERSONAL REPUTATIONS OF KNOWN ANGELS IN HOLY SCRIPTURE?  FIRST, IS LUCIFER (LIGHT-BEARER PRIOR TO HIS FALL) IN EZEKIEL 28:15. SECOND, IS MICHAEL (WHO IS LIKE GOD) IN DANIEL 10:13, 21; 12:1; JUDE 9 AND REVELATION 13:7. THIRD, IS GABRIEL IN DANIEL 8:16; 9:21; LUKE 1:19, 26. FOURTH, IS RAPHAEL IN TOBIT 12:15. FIFTH, IS JEREMIEL IN 2ND ESDRAS 4:36. SIXTH, IS URIEL IN 2ND ESDRAS 4:1. SEVENTH, IS JESUS (THE MAN OF THE LORD) IN REVELATION 22:16. EIGHTH, IS STEPHEN (THE ANGEL OF THE LORD) IN ACTS 6:5, 11-15; 7:30-32.  THE MINISTRY OF THE PHYSICAL TRINITY’S & THE LAW’S ANNOUNCEMENTS BY ANGELS  FIRST, IS THE ANNOUNCEMENT OF THE LORD JOHN THE BROTHER’S BIRTH, RESURRECTION & RETURN IS DONE BY **GABRIEL** IN LUKE 1:5-25, 57-80; 7:18-35; 9:7-9; MARK 6:14-29; JOHN 5:24-30; MATTHEW AND ACTS 1:5. THE LORD STEPHEN WILL GIVE THE LORD JOHN THE THRONE OF HIS FATHER SAUL (DEMANDED, ASK FOR, REQUIRED, TO REQUEST, TO INQUIRE AND JUDGMENT) AND HIS KINGDOM, THERE WILL BE NO END. THE LORD JOHN WILL REIGN OVER THE HOUSE OF ISAAC (LAUGHTER, TO SPORT AND HAPPINESS) FOREVER. SECOND, IS THE ANNOUNCEMENT OF THE LORD JESUS THE SON’S BIRTH, RESURRECTION AND RETURN IS DONE BY **GABRIEL** IN LUKE 1:26-38, 46-56; 2:1-24; 24:1-12, 50-53; MATTHEW 1:18-25; JOHN 20:11-18; MARK 16:1-13 & ACTS 1:9-11. THE LORD STEPHEN WILL GIVE THE LORD JESUS CHRIST THE THRONE OF HIS FATHER DAVID (BELOVED, RIGHT SPIRIT AND CLEAN HEART) AND HIS KINGDOM, THERE WILL BE NO END. THE LORD JESUS WILL REIGN OVER THE HOUSE OF JACOB (SUPPLANTER) FOREVER. THIRD, THE LORD JAMES THE LAW’S BIRTH, RESURRECTION & RETURN ARE DONE BY **MICHAEL** IN JAMES 2:8-13 & JUDE 9. OTHER NAMES ASSOCIATED WITH JACOB ARE JAMES (THUNDER AND SUPPLANTER), AMON (A NOURISHER, A NURSE, A MULTITUDE, FAITHFUL, SECURITY AND A WORKMAN), AMOS (BURDEN AND BURDEN-BEARER), JUSTUS (JUST, UPRIGHT AND RIGHTEOUS), JOSEPH (THE LORD WILL ADD, MY GOD WILL ADD AND INCREASING), BARSABAS (SON OF SABA, A SON THAT SUSPENDS THE WATER, MAN, SON OF THE HOST) AND BARNABAS (SON OF CONSOLATION, SON OF EXHORTATION, SON OF PROPHESY AND SON OF ENCOURAGEMENT). THE LORD STEPHEN WILL GIVE THE LORD JAMES THE THRONE OF HIS FATHER REHOBOAM (FREER OF THE PEOPLE) AND HIS KINGDOM, THERE WILL BE NO END. THE LORD JAMES WILL REIGN OVER THE HOUSE OF MOSES (DRAWN OUT OF THE WATER) FOREVER. FOURTH, IS THE ANNOUNCEMENT OF THE LORD STEPHEN THE FATHER’S BIRTH, RESURRECTION & RETURN IS DONE BY **THE ANGEL OF THE LORD AS THE LORD YAH HIMSELF** IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV); LUKE 1:32, 35, 76; 2:14; 19:38; 24:19; ACTS 1:4-7; 6:1-7:56; 8:1-3; LUKE 20:35-36; JOHN 4:22-24; 5:24-30; 8:58; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28; JAMES 1:17; 1ST PETER 1:17 AND EPHESIANS 4:6. THE LORD YAH WILL GIVE THE LORD STEPHEN THE FATHER ABOVE ALL THE THRONE OF HIS FATHER SOLOMON (PEACE AND DIVINE WISDOM) AND HIS KINGDOM, THERE WILL BE NO END (WILL LAST FOREVER). THE LORD STEPHEN THE FATHER ABOVE ALL WILL REIGN OVER THE HOUSE OF ABRAHAM (THE FATHER OF MANY NATIONS (KINGDOMS), FATHER OF A GREAT MULTITUDE, FATHER OF MERCY) FOREVER. OTHER NAMES ARE MILITARIES, KINGDOMS, GOVERNMENTS, LAWS, PRIESTHOODS, STATES, COUNTRIES, NATIONS AND MINISTRIES.  THE MINISTRY OF ANGELS CARRYING MESSAGES BY THE TIME PORTALS IN ACTS 7:37-38: IN LUKE 1:28 SAYS “AND HAVING COME IN, THE ANGEL (LORD GABRIEL) SAID, ‘REJOICE HIGHLY FAVORED ONE, THE LORD IS WITH YOU, BLESSED ARE YOU AMONG WOMEN!’ ALSO THE LORD STEPHEN THOUGH THE ANGELS (LORDS) BROUGHT THE MESSAGES OF THE LORD YAH’S WORD TO THE LAW IN ACTS 6:11-7:56, 59. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES ON ANGELS (LORDS) BRINGING MESSAGES CAN BE FOUND IN LUKE 1:11-20; 9:26; ACTS 8:26; 10:3-8, 22; 12:23; 27:23-24; 2ND SAMUEL 24:16-17; 2ND CHRONICLES 32:21; REVELATION 16:1 AND 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:7. MICHAEL GIVES ORDERS IN THE WORDS OF THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL ON PAGE 523.  THE MINISTRY OF ANGELS WHO PATROL THE EARTH  IN ZECHARIAH 1:10-11 MENTIONS “AND THE MAN WHO STOOD AMONG THE MYRTLE TREES ANSWERED AND SAID, ‘THESE ARE THE ONES WHOM THE LORD HAS SENT TO WALK TO AND FRO THROUGHOUT THE EARTH. SO THEY ANSWERED THE ANGEL (LORD) OF THE LORD, WHO STOOD AMONG THE MYRTLE TREES AND SAID, ‘WE HAVE WALKED TO AND FRO THROUGHOUT THE EARTH, AND BEHOLD, ALL THE EARTH IS RESTING QUIETLY.’” IN REVELATION 12:7-9 IT DECLARES “AND WAR BROKE OUT IN HEAVEN: MICHAEL AND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) FOUGHT WITH THE DRAGON, AND THE DRAGON AND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) FOUGHT. BUT THEY DID NOT PREVAIL NOR WAS A PLACE FOUND FOR THEM IN HEAVEN ANY LONGER. SO THE GREAT DRAGON WAS CAST OUT, THAT SERPENT OF OLD, CALLED THE DEVIL AND SATAN, WHO DECEIVES THE WHOLE WORLD, HE WAS CAST TO THE EARTH AND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) WERE CAST OUT WITH HIM.” IN REVELATION 20:1-3 SAYS “THEN I SAW AN ANGEL (MICHAEL) COMING DOWN FROM HEAVEN, HAVING THE KEY TO THE BOTTOMLESS PIT AND A GREAT CHAIN IN HIS HAND. HE LAID HOLD OF THE DRAGON, THAT SERPENT OF OLD, WHO IS THE DEVIL AND SATAN, AND BOUND HIM FOR A 1,000 YEARS AND HE CAST HIM INTO THE BOTTOMLESS PIT AND SHUT HIM UP, AND SET A SEAL ON HIM, SO THAT HE SHOULD DECEIVE THE NATIONS (LAWS) NO MORE TILL THE 1,000 YEARS WERE FINISHED. BUT AFTER THESE THINGS HE MUST BE RELEASED FOR A LITTLE WHILE. THE END OF THE LORD SATAN IS IN REVELATION 20:7-10.  THE MINISTRY OF ANGELS AND THE HISTORY’S END TIME  THE ANGELS REMOVES THE WICKED FROM THE RIGHTEOUS IN MATTHEW 13:49-50. IT DECLARES “SO IT WILL BE AT THE END OF THE AGE (AEONS, AIONES, UNIVERSES, REALMS), THE ANGELS (LORDS) WILL COME FORTH, SEPARATE THE WICKED FROM AMONG THE JUST AND CAST THEM INTO THE FURNACE OF FIRE. THERE WILL BE WAILING AND GNASHING OF TEETH.”  THE ANGELS WILL PUNISH SINNERS IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:5-9. IT DECLARES “WHICH IS MANIFEST EVIDENCE OF THE RIGHTEOUS JUDGMENT OF GOD THAT YOU MAY BE COUNTED WORTHY OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD, FOR WHICH YOU ALSO SUFFER. SINCE IT IS A RIGHTEOUS THING WITH GOD TO REPAY WITH TRIBULATION THOSE WHO TROUBLE YOU, AND TO GIVE YOU WHO ARE TROUBLED REST WITH US WHEN THE LORD JESUS IS REVEALED FROM HEAVEN WITH HIS MIGHTY ANGELS (LORDS), IN FLAMING FIRE TAKING VENGEANCE ON THOSE WHO DO NOT KNOW GOD, AND ON THOSE WHO DO NOT OBEY THE GOSPEL OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST. THESE SHALL BE PUNISHED WITH EVERLASTING DESTRUCTION FROM THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD (STEPHEN) AND FROM THE GLORY OF HIS POWER.” IN REVELATION 4:1-20:10 IT DETAILS THE END TIME WHERE SATAN’S KINGDOM SHALL BE OVERTHROWN BY THE LORD STEPHEN OUR FATHER AND HIS CHRIST (LORD JESUS OUR SON).  THE ANGELS (LORDS) SHALL TAKE SATAN AND HIS PARTY CAPTIVE IN REVELATION 20:1-3. IT DECLARES “THEN I SAW AN ANGEL (MICHAEL) COMING DOWN FROM HEAVEN, HAVING THE KEY TO THE BOTTOMLESS PIT AND A GREAT CHAIN IN HIS HAND. HE LAID HOLD OF THE DRAGON, THAT SERPENT OF OLD, WHO IS THE DEVIL AND SATAN, AND BOUND HIM FOR A 1,000 YEARS, AND HE CAST HIM INTO THE BOTTOMLESS PIT, AND SHUT HIM UP AND SET A SEAL ON HIM, SO THAT HE SHOULD DECEIVE THE NATIONS (LAWS) NO MORE TILL THE 1,000 YEARS WERE FINISHED. BUT AFTER THESE THINGS HE MUST BE RELEASED FOR A LITTLE WHILE.” IN REVELATION 20:7-10 SAYS “NOW WHEN THE 1,000 YEARS HAVE EXPIRED, SATAN WILL BE RELEASED FROM HIS PRISON AND WILL GO OUT TO DECEIVE THE NATIONS (LAWS) WHICH ARE IN THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE EARTH, GOG AND MAGOG, TO GATHER THEM TOGETHER TO BATTLE, WHOSE NUMBER IS AS THE SAND OF THE SEA. THEY WENT UP ON THE BREADTH OF THE EARTH AND SURROUNDED THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS (LORDS) AND THE BELOVED CITY. AND FIRE CAME DOWN FROM GOD OUT OF HEAVEN AND DEVOURED THEM. THE DEVIL (SATAN, GREAT RED DRAGON, OLD SERPENT), WHO DECEIVED THEM WAS CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE AND BRIMSTONE WHERE THE BEAST AND THE FALSE PROPHET ARE, AND THEY WILL BE TORMENTED DAY AND NIGHT FOREVER AND EVER.”  THE ANGELS DOES IN FACT HELP PEOPLE INTERPRET DREAMS AND VISIONS BY GIVING THEM A CLEAR PICTURE OF WISDOM THAT CAN BE USED FOR TRUTHFUL OUTCOMES. IN DANIEL 7:1-8 IT TELLS US THAT DANIEL ON HIS BED HAD A DREAM AND VISIONS ON HIS HEAD OF THE FOUR BEASTS (THE FOURTH BEAST IS THE GREAT RED DRAGON). HE ALSO HAD A VISION OF THE ANCIENT OF DAYS IN DANIEL 7:9-14. THE DREAMS & THE VISIONS WERE INTERPRETED IN DANIEL 7:15-28. ALSO DANIEL HAD A VISION OF THE RAM & GOAT IN DANIEL 8:1-14. IN THIS VISION GABRIEL THE ANGEL INTERPRETS IT FOR DANIEL IN DANIEL 8:15-27. IN DANIEL 10:1-9 IS THE VISION OF THE GLORIOUS MAN.  THE ANGELS INVESTIGATES SIN. IN GENESIS 18:20-22 SAYS “AND THE LORD SAID, BECAUSE OF THE OUTCRY AGAINST SODOM AND GOMORRAH IS GREAT, AND BECAUSE THEIR SIN IS VERY GRAVE, I WILL GO DOWN NOW AND SEE WHETHER THEY HAVE DONE ALTOGETHER ACCORDING TO THE OUTCRY AGAINST IT THAT HAS COME TO ME, AND IF NOT, I WILL KNOW. THEN THE MEN TURNED AWAY FROM THERE AND WENT TOWARDS SODOM, BUT ABRAHAM STOOD STILL BEFORE THE LORD.” FOR THE OTHER SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM IS PART OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SEED MEANING INTELLIGENCE. LUCIFER (BEFORE HIS FALL) IS PART OF JACOB’S SEED MEANING SUPPLANTER. EVE (BEFORE HER FALL) IS PART OF ISAAC’S SEED MEANING LAUGHTER AND HAPPINESS. ADAM (BEFORE HIS FALL) IS PART OF ABRAHAM’S SEED MEANING THE FATHER OF MANY GOVERNMENTS.  THE ANGELS OBSERVE THE SAINTS (LORDS). IN LUKE 12:8-9 MENTIONS “ALSO I SAY TO YOU, WHOEVER CONFESSES ME BEFORE MEN, HIM THE SON OF MAN WILL CONFESS BEFORE THE ANGELS (LORDS) OF GOD. BUT HE WHO DENIES ME BEFORE MEN WILL BE DENIED BEFORE THE ANGELS (LORDS) OF GOD. IN ROMANS 8:38-39 SAYS “FOR I AM PERSUADED THAT NEITHER DEATH NOR LIFE, NOR ANGELS (LORDS) NOR PRINCIPALITIES NOR POWERS, NOR THINGS PRESENT NOR THINGS TO COME, NOR HEIGHT NOR DEPTH, NOR ANY OTHER CREATED THING, SHALL BE ABLE TO SEPARATE US FROM THE (AGAPE) LOVE OF GOD WHICH IS IN CHRIST JESUS OUR LORD.” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 4:9 MENTIONS “FOR I THINK GOD HAS DISPLAYED US, THE APOSTLES LAST, AS MEN CONDEMNED TO DEATH, FOR WE HAVE BEEN MADE A SPECTACLE TO THE WORLD, BOTH TO ANGELS (LORDS) AND TO MEN (LORDS).” IN 1ST TIMOTHY 3:16 STATES “AND WITHOUT CONTROVERSY GREAT IS THE MYSTERY OF GODLINESS. GOD WAS MANIFESTED IN THE FLESH, JUSTIFIED IN THE SPIRIT, SEEN BY ANGELS (LORDS), PREACHED AMONG THE GENTILES (LORDS), BELIEVED ON IN THE WORLD AND RECEIVED UP IN GLORY.” BUT IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:2-4 DECLARES “DO YOU NOT KNOW THE SAINTS (LORDS) WILL JUDGE THE WORLD? AND IF THE WORLD WILL BE JUDGED BY YOU, ARE YOU UNWORTHY TO JUDGE THE SMALLEST MATTERS? DO YOU NOT KNOW WE SHALL JUDGE ANGELS (LORDS)? HOW MUCH MORE, THINGS THAT PERTAIN TO THIS LIFE?” IF THEN YOU HAVE JUDGMENTS CONCERNING THINGS PERTAINING TO THIS LIFE, DO YOU APPOINT THOSE WHO ARE LEAST ESTEEMED (RESPECTED) BY THE CHURCH TO JUDGE?”  THE ANGELS PUNISH SODOM’S SIN. IN GENESIS 19:23-28 SAYS “THE SUN HAD RISEN UPON THE EARTH WHEN LOT ENTERED ZOAR. THEN THE LORD RAINED BRIMSTONE AND FIRE ON SODOM AND GOMORRAH FROM THE LORD (STEPHEN) OUT OF THE HEAVENS. SO HE OVERTHREW THOSE CITIES, ALL THE PLAIN, ALL THE INHABITANCE OF THE CITIES AND WHAT GREW ON THE GROUND. BUT HIS WIFE LOOKED BACK BEHIND HIM, AND SHE BECAME A PILLAR OF SALT…THEN HE LOOKED TOWARD SODOM AND GOMORRAH AND TOWARD THE LAND OF THE PLAIN, AND HE SAW AND BEHOLD, THE SMOKE OF THE LAND WHICH WENT UP LIKE TO HE SMOKE OF A FURNACE.” IN PSALMS 35:1-28 IT TELLS US ABOUT THE LORD (STEPHEN) BEING AN AVENGER TO HIS PEOPLE. IN PSALMS 78:1-72 IT DETAILS HOW GOD (STEPHEN) SHOWED KINDNESS TO THE REBELLIOUS ISRAEL.  THE ANGELS PUNISH EGYPT’S SIN. IN EXODUS 3:1-14-31 IT TELLS US ABOUT HOW GOD (STEPHEN) USED THE ROD OF GOD TO CAUSE PHARAOH TO LET HIS PEOPLE GO FROM STRONG BONDAGE IN EGYPT. IT TOOK EXTRAORDINARY POWER ON MOSES PART TO DUE THE 10 LEVELS OF PLAGUES IN PERMISSIBLE BLACK MAGIC (TO KILL AND HARM THE BODY) TO THE EGYPTIANS AND PERMISSIBLE WHITE MAGIC (TO PROTECT THE BODY) TO ISRAEL. LAST OF ALL, THE EXODUS CROSSING WHICH TOOK OUT PHARAOH’S ARMY AND SAVED ISRAEL.  THE ANGELS PUNISH THE ISRAELITES SIN. IN EXODUS 32:34 MENTIONS “NOW THEREFORE, GO LEAD THE PEOPLE TO THE PLACE OF WHICH I HAVE SPOKEN TO YOU. BEHOLD, MY ANGEL (STEPHEN) SHALL GO BEFORE YOU. NEVERTHELESS, IN THE DAY WHEN I VISIT FOR PUNISHMENT…UPON THEM FOR THEIR SIN.” IN NUMBERS CHAPTER 11:1-15 SAYS THE PEOPLE COMPLAINED TO THE LORD (STEPHEN) & IT DISPLEASED HIM GREATLY & HIS ANGER WAS AROUSED & THE FIRE OF THE LORD (STEPHEN) BURNED WITH THEM IN THE CAMP.  THE ANGELS PUNISH THE CANAANITES. IN EXODUS 23:23 MENTIONS THE LORD (STEPHEN) CUTTING OFF THE CANAANITES & OTHERS. IN EXODUS 33:2 SAYS THE LORD (STEPHEN) WILL DRIVE OUT THE CANAANITES AND OTHERS. IN GENESIS 15:13-16 STATES “THEN HE SAID TO ABRAM, ‘KNOW CERTAINLY THAT YOUR DESCENDANTS WILL BE STRANGERS IN A LAND THAT IS NOT THEIRS AND I WILL SERVE THEM AND THEY WILL AFFLICT THEM 400 YEARS (ACTS 7:6). AND ALSO THE NATION (LAW) WHOM THEY SERVE I WILL JUDGE, AFTERWARD THEY SHALL COME OUT WITH GREAT POSSESSIONS. NOW AS FOR YOU, YOU SHALL GO TO YOUR FATHER’S IN PEACE. YOU SHALL BE BURIED AT A GOOD OLD AGE. BUT IN THE 4TH GENERATION THEY SHALL RETURN HERE. FOR THE INIQUITY OF THE AMORITES IS NOT YET COMPLETE.’” IN DEUTERONOMY 7:22-23 SAYS “AND THE LORD YOUR GOD (STEPHEN) WILL DRIVE OUT THOSE NATIONS (LAWS) BEFORE YOU LITTLE BY LITTLE, YOU WILL BE UNABLE TO DESTROY THEM AT ONCE, LEST THE BEASTS OF THE FIELD BECOME TOO NUMEROUS FOR YOU. BUT THE LORD YOUR GOD (STEPHEN) WILL DELIVER THEM OVER TO YOU, AND WILL INFLICT DEFEAT UPON THEM UNTIL THEY ARE DESTROYED.” IN DEUTERONOMY 9:3 SAYS “THEREFORE UNDERSTAND TODAY THAT THE **LORD YOUR GOD (STEPHEN)** IS HE WHO GOES BEFORE YOU AS A CONSUMING FIRE. HE WILL DESTROY THEM AND BRING THEM DOWN BEFORE YOU, SO YOU SHALL DRIVE THEM OUT AND DESTROY THEM QUICKLY, AS THE LORD (STEPHEN) HAS SAID TO YOU.”  THE ANGELS PUNISH ISRAEL’S SIN. IN 2ND SAMUEL 24:10-25 MENTIONS DAVID’S SIN OF MURDERING URIAH THE HITTITE AND TAKING HIS WIFE BATHSHEBA FOR HIMSELF.” ALSO THE SCRIPTURE ABOUT DAVID IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 21:1-30.  THE ANGELS PUNISH THE ASSYRIANS. IN 2ND KINGS 19:8-37 DETAILS THE ATTACK AGAINST SENNACHERIB’S THREAT BOAST AGAINST THE LORD BECAUSE OF HEZEKIAH’S PRAYER TO THE LORD. BY WHICH THE ANGEL OF THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD) WENT INTO THE CAMP OF SENNACHERIB AND KILLED 185,000 SOLDIERS BY AN ANGEL OF THE LORD. ALSO THE HOLY SCRIPTURES ABOUT HEZEKIAH’S PRAYER AND SENNACHERIB THREATS ARE IN 2ND CHRONICLES 32:1-23 AND ISAIAH 36:1-37:38.  THE ANGELS PUNISH IN THE SECOND COMING. IN MATTHEW 13:41-42 DECLARES “THE SON OF MAN (THE LORD JESUS THE MAN OF GOD) WILL SEND OUT HIS ANGELS (LORDS) & WILL GATHER OUT OF HIS KINGDOM ALL THINGS THAT OFFEND, AND THOSE WHO PRACTICE LAWLESSNESS (INIQUITY & VIOLENCE), & WILL CAST THEM INTO A FURNACE OF FIRE. THERE WILL BE WAILING & GNASHING OF TEETH.” IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:7-9 SAYS “…TO GIVE YOU WHO ARE TROUBLED REST WITH US WHEN THE LORD JESUS IS REVEALED FROM HEAVEN WITH HIS MIGHTY ANGELS (LORDS), IN FLAMING FIRE TAKING VENGEANCE ON THOSE WHO DO NOT KNOW GOD, & OF THOSE WHO DO NOT OBEY THE GOSPEL OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST. THESE SHALL BE PUNISHED WITH EVERLASTING DESTRUCTION FROM THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD (STEPHEN) & FROM THE GLORY OF HIS POWER…”  THE ANGELS PUNISH HEROD AGRIPPA. IN ACTS 12:1-23 SAYS HEROD WAS VIOLENT TO THE CHURCH & HOW  HE SAT ON HIS THRONE BEING TREATED AS A GOD. AND THE LORD (STEPHEN) SENT AN ANGEL (LORD) & STRUCK HIM WITH WORMS & DIED BY NOT GIVING GOD THE GLORY.  THE ANGEL’S TOTAL PROTECTIVE COVERING FROM THE LORD STEPHEN AND THEY PROTECT GOD’S PEOPLE. IN PSALMS 34:6-7 SAYS “THIS POOR MAN CRIED OUT AND THE LORD HEARD HIM, AND SAVED HIM OUT OF ALL HIS TROUBLES. THE ANGEL (LORD) OF THE LORD (STEPHEN) ENCAMPS ALL AROUND THOSE WHO FEAR HIM AND DELIVERS THEM.” IN PSALMS 35:5 MENTIONS “LET THEM BE LIKE CHAFF BEFORE THE WIND, AND LET THE ANGEL (LORD) OF THE LORD (STEPHEN) CHASE THEM.” IN PSALMS 91:9-11 STATES “BECAUSE YOU HAVE MADE THE LORD (STEPHEN) WHO IS MY REFUGE, EVEN THE MOST HIGH (STEPHEN), YOUR DWELLING PLACE. NO EVIL SHALL BEFALL YOU, NOR SHALL ANY PLAGUE COME NEAR YOUR DWELLING, FOR HE SHALL GIVE HIS ANGELS (LORDS) CHARGE OVER YOU, TO KEEP YOU IN ALL YOUR WAYS.” EXAMPLES OF PEOPLE PROTECTED BY THE LORD STEPHEN & HIS ANGELS (LORDS) ARE PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. FIRST, IS LOT IN GENESIS 19:1-38. SECOND, IS HAGAR WITH ISHMAEL IN GENESIS 21:1-21. THIRD, IS JACOB IN GENESIS 31:1-55; 48:16. FOURTH, IS ISRAEL IN EXODUS 14:1-31 & NUMBERS 20:16 AND JUDGES 20:1-48. FIFTH, IS AT REED SEA IN EXODUS 14:5-30. SIXTH, IS JERUSALEM IN 2ND KINGS 19:8-37. SEVENTH, IS SHADRACH, MESHACH AND ABEDNEGO IN DANIEL 3:1-30. EIGHTH, IS DANIEL IN DANIEL 6:1-23. NINTH, IS JOSEPH IN MATTHEW 2:13. TENTH, ARE THE ANGELS (LORDS) NOT PROTECTING THE LORD JESUS FROM THE CROSS IN MATTHEW 26:53. ELEVENTH, IS APOSTLES IN ACTS 5:12-42. TWELFTH, IS PETER IN ACTS 12:1-24.  THE ANGELS GUIDES GOD’S PEOPLE. FIRST, IS HAGAR IN GENESIS 16:1-16. SECOND, IS ABRAM’S SERVANT IN GENESIS 24:1-67. THIRD, IS AT REED SEA IN EXODUS 13:17-22; 14:5-30. FOURTH, IS ISRAEL IN EXODUS 23:20-33; 30:22-38 AND JUDGES 2:1-6. FIFTH, IS SAMSON’S PARENTS IN JUDGES 13:1-25. SIXTH, IS JOSEPH (STEP-FATHER TO JESUS CHRIST) IN MATTHEW 1:20; 2:13, 19-20. SEVENTH, IS PHILIP (THE EVANGELIST) IN ACTS 8:26-40. EIGHTH, IS CORNELIUS IN ACTS 10:1-48; 11:11-18. ALSO THERE IS GUIDANCE AT DEATH IN 2ND KINGS 2:1-25 AND LUKE 16:19-31. ALSO THERE ARE FALSE CLAIMS OF GUIDANCE IN 1ST KINGS 13:1-34. THERE IS ALSO FALSE GUIDANCE IN 1ST KINGS 22:1-28.  THE ANGELS REPUTATIONS ARE PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. THESE REPUTATIONS OF ANGELS (LORDS) WERE SOLELY DIRECTED TO KING DAVID IN HIS QUALITIES AND CHARACTER AND ABILITIES. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN 1ST SAMUEL 29:9 & 2ND SAMUEL 14:17, 20; 19:27.  THE ANGELS RELATION TO GOD’S LAW IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN GIVING OF GOD’S LAW TO MAN IS IN DEUTERONOMY 33:2; PSALMS 68:15-16 AND ACTS 7:1-53. IN ADMINISTERING GOD’S LAW TO MAN IS IN GALATIANS 3:19 AND HEBREWS 2:2; 12:2. IN DENOUNCING SINNERS IN GOD’S LAW IS IN MATTHEW 25:31-46; LUKE 12:8-12 AND ROMANS 8:37-39.  THE ANGELS WAIT FOR THE RETURN OF THE TRINITY OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST WITH THE WHOLE LAW. IN MATTHEW 16:27 MENTIONS “FOR THE SON OF MAN WILL COME IN THE GLORY OF HIS FATHER (STEPHEN) WITH HIS ANGELS (LORDS) AND THEN HE WILL REWARD EACH ACCORDING TO HIS WORKS.” IN MARK 13:5-27; 32-37 SAYS “TAKE HEED THAT NO ONE DECEIVES YOU. FOR MANY WILL COME IN MY NAME, SAYING, ‘I AM HE,’ AND WILL DECEIVE MANY. BUT WHEN YOU HEAR OF WARS AND RUMORS OF WARS, DO NOT BE TROUBLED, FOR SUCH THINGS MUST HAPPEN, BUT THE END IS NOT YET. FOR NATION (LAW) WILL RISE AGAINST NATION (LAW) & KINGDOM (KING) AGAINST KINGDOM (KING). AND THERE WILL BE EARTHQUAKES IN VARIOUS PLACES, & THERE WILL BE FAMINES & TROUBLES. THESE ARE THE BEGINNING OF SORROWS. BUT WATCH OUT FOR YOURSELVES FOR THEY WILL DELIVER YOU UP TO THE COUNCILS, & YOU WILL BE BEATEN IN THE SYNAGOGUES. YOU WILL BE BROUGHT BEFORE RULERS & KINGS FOR MY SAKE, FOR A TESTIMONY TO THEM. AND THE GOSPEL MUST FIRST BE PREACHED TO ALL THE NATIONS (LAWS). BUT WHEN THEY ARREST YOU & DELIVER YOU UP, DO NOT WORRY BEFOREHAND OR PREMEDITATE WHAT YOU WILL SPEAK. BUT WHATEVER IS GIVEN YOU IN THAT HOUR. SPEAK THAT, FOR IT IS NOT YOU WHO SPEAK, BUT THE HOLY SPIRIT (JOHN). NOW BROTHER WILL BETRAY BROTHER TO DEATH, & A FATHER HIS CHILD, & CHILDREN WILL RISE UP AGAINST PARENTS & CAUSE THEM TO BE PUT TO DEATH. AND YOU WILL BE HATED BY ALL FOR MY NAMES SAKE, BUT HE WHO ENDURES TO THE END SHALL BE SAVED (PROTECTED). SO WHEN YOU SEE THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION, SPOKEN BY DANIEL THE PROPHET, STANDING WHERE IT OUGHT NOT (LET THE READER UNDERSTAND), THEN LET THOSE WHO ARE IN JUDEA FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS. LET HIM WHO IS IN THE HOUSETOP NOT GO DOWN INTO THE HOUSE, NOR ENTER TO TAKE ANYTHING OUT OF HIS HOUSE. AND LET HIM WHO IS IN THE FIELD NOT GO BACK TO GET HIS CLOTHES. BUT WOE TO THOSE WHO ARE PREGNANT…& NURSING BABIES IN THOSE DAYS! AND PRAY THAT YOUR FLIGHT MAY NOT BE IN WINTER. FOR IN THOSE DAYS THAT WILL BE TRIBULATION, SUCH AS HAS NOT BEEN SINCE THE BEGINNING OF THE CREATION WHICH GOD (YAH) CREATED UNTIL THIS TIME, NOT EVER SHALL BE. AND UNLESS THE LORD HAD SHORTENED THOSE DAYS, NO FLESH WOULD BE SAVED, BUT FOR THE ELECT’S SAKE WHOM HE CHOSE, HE SHORTENED THE DAYS. THEN IF ANYONE SAYS TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HERE IS THE CHRIST!’ OR, ‘LOOK, HE IS THERE!’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT. FOR FALSE CHRIST’S & FALSE PROPHETS WILL RISE & SHOW SIGNS & WONDERS TO DECEIVE, IF POSSIBLE EVEN THE ELECT. BUT IN THOSE DAYS AFTER THAT TRIBULATION, TO SUN WILL BE DARKENED AND THE MOON WILL NOT GIVE ITS LIGHT, THE STARS OF HEAVEN WILL FALL, AND THE POWERS IN THE HEAVEN WILL BE SHAKEN. THEN THEY WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN (JESUS) COMING IN THE CLOUDS WITH GREAT POWER AND GLORY. AND THEN HE WILL SEND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) AND GATHER TOGETHER HIS ELECT FROM THE FOUR WINDS, FROM THE FARTHEST PART OF THE EARTH TO THE FARTHEST PART OF HEAVEN…BUT OF THAT DAY AND HOUR NO ONE KNOWS, NOT EVEN THE ANGELS (LORDS) IN HEAVEN NOR THE SON (JESUS), BUT ONLY THE FATHER (STEPHEN). TAKE HEED, WATCH AND PRAY, FOR YOU DO NOT KNOW WHEN THE TIME IS. IT IS LIKE A MAN GOING TO A FAR COUNTRY, WHO LEFT HIS HOUSE AND GAVE AUTHORITY TO HIS SERVANTS AND TO EACH HIS WORK, AND COMMANDED THE DOOR-KEEPER TO WATCH. WATCH THEREFORE, FOR YOU DO NOT KNOW WHEN THE MASTER OF THE HOUSE IS COMING—IN THE EVENING, AT MIDNIGHT, AT THE COMING OF THE ROOSTER, OR IN THE MORNING—LEST, COMING SUDDENLY, HE FIND YOU SLEEPING. AND WHAT I SAY TO ALL, WATCH!.” ALSO THE SIMILAR SCRIPTURES ARE IN MATTHEW 24:4-31; 36-44. IT DECLARES “TAKE HEED THAT NO ONE DECEIVES YOU. FOR MANY WILL COME IN MY NAME SAYING ‘I AND THE CHRIST.’ AND WILL DECEIVE MANY. AND YOU WILL HEAR OF WARS AND RUMORS OF WARS. SEE THAT YOU ARE NOT TROUBLED, FOR ALL THESE THINGS MUST COME TO PASS, BUT THE END IS NOT YET. FOR NATION (LAW) WILL RISE AGAINST NATION (LAW) AND KINGDOM (KING) AGAINST KINGDOM (KING). AND THERE WILL BE FAMINES, PESTILENCES, AND EARTHQUAKES IN VARIOUS PLACES. ALL THESE ARE THE BEGINNING OF SORROWS. THEN THEY WILL DELIVER YOU, UP TO TRIBULATION AND KILL YOU, AND YOU WILL BE HATED BY ALL NATIONS (LAWS) FOR MY NAME’S SAKE. AND THEN MANY WILL BE OFFENDED, WILL BETRAY ONE ANOTHER, AND WILL HATE ONE ANOTHER. THE MANY FALSE PROPHETS RISE UP AND DECEIVE MANY. AND BECAUSE LAWLESSNESS WILL ABOUND, THE (HOLY DIVINE) LOVE OF MANY WILL GROW COLD. BUT HE WHO ENDURES TO THE END SHALL BE SAVED. AND THE GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM WILL BE PREACHED IN ALL THE WORLD AS A WITNESS (FATHER STEPHEN IN 1ST JOHN 5:6-13) TO ALL NATIONS (LAWS) AND THEN THE END WILL COME. THEREFORE WHEN YOU SEE THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION, SPOKEN OF BY DANIEL THE PROPHET, STANDING IN HOLY PLACE (WHOEVER READS, LET HIM UNDERSTAND), THEN LET THOSE WHO ARE IN JUDEA FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS. LET HIM WHO NEITHER IS ON THE HOUSETOP NOR GO DOWN TO TAKE ANYTHING OUT OF HIS HOUSE. AND LET HIM WHO IS IN THE FIELD NOT GO BACK TO GET HIS CLOTHES. BUT WOE TO THOSE WHO ARE PREGNANT…& NURSING BABIES IN THOSE DAYS! AND PRAY THAT YOUR FLIGHT MAY NOT BE IN WINTER (GREGORIAN CALENDAR IS DECEMBER 1ST TO MARCH 21ST, HOLINESS CALENDAR IS FEBRUARY 1ST TO MAY 21ST AND THE CIVIL CALENDAR IS OCTOBER 21ST TO JANUARY 21ST) OR NOT THE SABBATH (SUNDAY). FOR THEN THERE WILL BE GREAT TRIBULATION, SUCH AS HAS NOT BEEN SINCE THE BEGINNING OF THE WORLD, UNTIL THIS TIME. NO, NOR EVER SHALL BE. AND UNLESS THOSE DAYS WERE SHORTENED, NO FLESH WOULD BE SAVED (PROTECTED). BUT FOR THE ELECT’S SAKE THOSE DAYS WILL BE SHORTENED. THEN IF ANYONE SAYS TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HERE IS THE CHRIST!’ OR ‘THERE’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT. FOR FALSE CHRIST’S AND FALSE PROPHETS WILL RISE AND SHOW GREAT SIGNS & WONDERS TO DECEIVE, IF POSSIBLE, EVEN THE ELECT. SEE, I HAVE TOLD YOU BEFOREHAND. THEREFORE IF THEY SAY TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HE IS IN THE DESERT!’ DO NOT GO OUT, OR ‘LOOK, HE IS IN THE INNER ROOMS!’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT. FOR AS THE LIGHTNING COMES, FROM THE EAST AND FLASHES TO THE WEST, SO ALSO WILL THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN (JESUS) BE, FOR WHEREVER THE CARCASS IS, THERE THE EAGLES WILL BE GATHERED TOGETHER. IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE TRIBULATION OF THOSE DAYS THE SUN WILL BE DARKENED & THE MOON WILL NOT GIVE ITS LIGHT, THE STARS WILL FALL FROM HEAVEN & THE POWERS OF THE HEAVENS WILL BE SHAKEN. THEN THE SIGN OF THE SON OF MAN (JESUS) WILL APPEAR IN HEAVEN, & THEN ALL THE TRIBES OF THE EARTH WILL MOURN, & THEY WELL SEE THE SON OF MAN COMING ON THE CLOUDS OF HEAVEN WITH POWER & GREAT GLORY. AND HE WILL SEND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) WITH A GREAT SOUND OF A TRUMPET, & THEY WILL GATHER TOGETHER HIS ELECT FROM THE FOUR WINDS, FROM ONE END OF HEAVEN TO THE OTHER…BUT OF THAT DAY & HOUR NO ONE KNOWS, NOT EVEN THE ANGELS (LORDS) OF HEAVEN, BUT MY FATHER (STEPHEN) ONLY. BUT AS THE DAYS OF NOAH WERE, WILL ALSO BE THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN (JESUS CHRIST). FOR AS IN THE DAYS BEFORE THE FLOOD, THEY WERE EATING AND DRINKING, MARRYING AND GIVING IN MARRIAGE, UNTIL THE DAY THAT NOAH ENTERED THE ARK, AND DID NOT KNOW UNTIL THE FLOOD CAME AND TOOK THEM ALL AWAY, SO ALSO WILL THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN (JESUS) BE. THE TWO MEN SHALL BE IN THE FIELD, ONE WILL BE TAKEN AND THE OTHER LEFT. TWO WOMEN GRINDING AT THE MILL, ONE WILL BE TAKEN AND THE OTHER LEFT. WATCH THEREFORE, FOR YOU DO NOT KNOW WHAT HOUR YOUR LORD IS COMING. BUT KNOW THIS THAT IF THE MASTER OF THE HOUSE HAD KNOWN WHAT HOUR THE THIEF WOULD COME. HE WOULD HAVE WATCHED AND NOT ALLOWED HIS HOUSE TO BE BROKEN INTO. THEREFORE, YOU ALSO, BE READY, FOR THE SON OF MAN (JESUS) IS COMING AT AN HOUR YOU DO NOT EXPECT.” IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 3:13 SAYS “SO THAT HE MAY ESTABLISH YOUR HEARTS BLAMELESS IN HOLINESS BEFORE OUR GOD AND FATHER (STEPHEN) AT THE COMING OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST WITH ALL HIS SAINTS (LORDS).” FOR THE LORD JOHN THE BROTHER OF GOD WILL COME BACK SOME TIME IN OCTOBER BECAUSE HIS DEATH IS IN SEPTEMBER AND HIS BIRTHDAY IS IN SEPTEMBER AND IT TOOK 20 DAYS AND NIGHTS BEFORE HE ASCENDED INTO HEAVEN. FOR THE LORD JESUS CHRIST THE SON OF GOD WILL COME BACK SOME TIME IN MAY BECAUSE HIS DEATH IS IN APRIL AND HIS BIRTHDAY IS IN MARCH AND IT TOOK 40 DAYS AND NIGHTS BEFORE HE ASCENDED INTO HEAVEN. FOR THE LORD JAMES THE WHOLE LAW OF GOD WILL COME BACK IN JANUARY BECAUSE HIS DEATH IS IN NOVEMBER AND HIS BIRTHDAY IS IN OCTOBER AND IT TOOK 60 DAYS AND NIGHTS BEFORE HE ASCENDED INTO HEAVEN. FOR THE LORD STEPHEN THE FATHER ABOVE ALL WILL COME BACK SOME TIME IN AUGUST BECAUSE HIS SUPREME DEATH IS IN ON A FRIDAY IN APRIL AT 3:00 PM AND HIS BIRTHDAY IS IN MARCH AND IT TOOK 120 DAYS AND NIGHTS BEFORE HE ASCENDED INTO HEAVEN.  WHAT ANGELS CAN BE WORSHIPPED OR NOT WORSHIPPED UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE LORD STEPHEN? MICHAEL’S ANGELS (LORDS) CAN BE WORSHIPPED PROVEN IN ACTS 7:42-60; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:11; 2ND KINGS 21:3; AMOS 5:25-27; JEREMIAH 25:9-12 AND REVELATION 18:21. LUCIFER’S ANGELS (LORDS) CANNOT BE WORSHIPPED PROVEN IN COLOSSIANS 2:18-19; REVELATION 19:10; 22:8-9; LUKE 4:8 AND 1ST TIMOTHY 2:5. ANGELS (LORDS) ULTIMATELY PRAISE THE LORD IN PSALMS 148:2-3. ANGELS LORDS) WORSHIP THE LORD WITH HUMANITY IN REVELATION CHAPTERS 4-5 & 1ST CORINTHIANS CHAPTER 11. THE NATURE OF WORSHIP IS IN PSALMS 145:3-7. AT ONE TIME THE LORD MICHAEL WAS FRIENDS WITH THE LORD LUCIFER THAT EXCELLED MORE IN STRENGTH & WISDOM IN THEIR APPOINTMENTS TOGETHER, BUT WHEN THE LORD LUCIFER FELL THE LORD MICHAEL WAS THEN AUTHORIZED TO LOCK HIM UP IN HIS PRISON IN REVELATION 20:1-3.  WHAT IS THE ULTIMATE DESTINY OF THE ANGELS? IN REVELATION 7:11-12 DECLARES “ALL THE ANGELS (LORDS) (INNUMERABLE COMPANY OF ANGEL LORDS) STOOD AROUND THE THRONE AND THE ELDERS (24 LORDS) AND THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES (4 LORDS) AND FELL ON THEIR FACES BEFORE THE THRONE AND WORSHIPPED GOD (STEPHEN) SAYING, AMEN! BLESSING AND GLORY AND WISDOM, THANKSGIVING AND HONOR AND POWER AND MIGHT, BE TO OUR GOD (STEPHEN) FOREVER AND EVER. AMEN.” MICHAEL’S ANGELS (LORDS) FIGHTS SATAN’S ANGELS (LORDS) IN DANIEL 10:10-21 AND REVELATION 6:1-20:10. |

|  |
| --- |
| **WHAT IS THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON OF UNFAITHFULNESS? WHO CREATED THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON? WHAT ARE SOME OF THE THINGS LOCKED-UP IN ITS ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON? WHAT CAN BE ULTIMATELY EXPECTED? WHO CONQUERED THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON?**  **DID GOD INITIALLY CREATE HELL?**  **HELL IS A PLACE OF SUFFERING ORIGINALLY PREPARED BY THE LORD YAHWEH WITH HIS IMMUTABLE MESSIANIC EVIL SOLELY FOR THE LORD LUCIFER/LADY VICTORIA AND HIS DIABOLIC EVIL ANGELS (MATTHEW 18:9; 25:41). IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING THE LORD LUCIFER [SATAN]/LADY VICTORIA [BABYLON] INITIALLY CREATED HELL FOR TEMPTATION, SIN & DEATH, BUT SINCE THE LORD HAS TAKEN CONTROL OF HELL, THE LORD HAS PREPARED HELL FOR ONLY THE DEVIL & HIS DIABOLIC HOSTS (ALL INFINITE EVIL CREATURES) IN THE GOSPEL OF NICODEMUS [ACTS OF PILATE] & HEBREWS 2:14-18. THE WORDS HADES (GREEK) AND SHEOL (HEBREW) ARE SOMETIMES ASSOCIATED WITH HELL. HOWEVER, HADES/SHEOL IS SIMPLY THE PLACE OR REALM WHERE THE SPIRITS OF PEOPLE GO WHEN THEY DIE (GENESIS 37:35). HADES/SHEOL IS NOT NECESSARILY A PLACE OF TORMENT BECAUSE GOD’S RIGHTEOUS [SEXLESS] WERE SAID TO GO THERE AS WELL AS THE WICKED [SEXUAL]. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, WE FIND THAT HADES IS SOMEHOW “COMPARTMENTALIZED.” THAT IS, THE REALM OF THE DEAD IS DIVIDED INTO A PLACE OF COMFORT AND A PLACE OF TORMENT (LUKE 16:19-31). THERE ARE OTHER WORDS ASSOCIATED WITH HELL IN THE HOLY BIBLE SUCH AS GEHENNA AND LAKE OF FIRE. IT IS CLEAR THAT THERE IS AN ACTUAL PLACE WHERE THE SPIRITS OF THE UNSAVED GO FOR ETERNITY (REVELATION 9:1; 20:15; MATTHEW 23:33). EVERYTHING THAT EVER WAS OR IS OR WILL BE IS CREATED BY GOD, INCLUDING HELL, EXCEPT FOR TEMPTATION, SIN & DEATH (COLOSSIANS 1:16), WHICH IS FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE NUT-SHELL EVIL CREATED ONLY BY THE WITCH VICTORIA, THE FALLEN OMNI-MILITARY LADY OF KINGDOMS, THAT YAHWEH REFUSES TO MAKE GOOD IN ISAIAH 47:8, 10 & REVELATION 17:1-18:24!!! JOHN 1:3 SAYS, “ALL THINGS WERE MADE THROUGH HIM, AND WITHOUT HIM WAS NOT ANYTHING MADE THAT WAS MADE.” THE LORD ALONE HAS THE AUTHORITY TO CAST SOMEONE INTO HELL (ROMANS 13:1-2 & LUKE 12:5). THE LORD HOLDS THE KEYS OF DEATH, THAT IS TEMPTATION, SIN & DEATH AND HADES (REVELATION 1;18). THE LORD SAID THAT HELL WAS “PREPARED” FOR SATAN AND THE DEMONS (MATTHEW 25:41). IT IS A JUST PUNISHMENT FOR THE WICKED ONE. HELL, OR THE LAKE OF FIRE, WILL ALSO BE THE DESTINATION FOR THOSE WHO REJECT CHRIST (2 PETER 2:4-9). THE GOOD NEWS IS THAT PEOPLE CAN AVOID HELL. GOD, IN HIS INFINITE MERCY AND SEXLESS LOVE, HAS MADE A WAY OF SALVATION FOR EVERYONE WHO TRUSTS IN GOD’S SON, STEPHEN CHRIST (ACTS 7:60).**  **WHEN WAS HELL CREATED?**  **SCRIPTURE SPEAKS OF TWO LOCATIONS AS PLACES OF TORMENT. BOTH PLACES ARE COMMONLY CALLED “HELL.” HADES IS THE CURRENT PLACE OF DEPARTED SPIRITS WHO ARE NOT WITH THE LORD, THAT IS, THOSE WHO NEVER ACCEPTED THE FORGIVENESS THAT GOD OFFERS IN JESUS CHRIST. THE RICH MAN IN LUKE 16 DESCRIBES HIS CURRENT LOCATION AS A PLACE OF TORMENT AS THE RESULT OF FIRE (VERSES 23–24). THE SECOND PLACE OF TORMENT IS GEHENNA OR THE LAKE OF FIRE, WHICH WILL BE THE FINAL PLACE OF PUNISHMENT FOR THOSE WHO DIE IN THEIR TEMPTATIONS/SINS. OF COURSE, WHATEVER THE DIFFERENCES BETWEEN HADES AND THE LAKE OF FIRE, ONE WILL PROBABLY BE NO BETTER THAN THE OTHER FOR THOSE WHO ARE EXPERIENCING THEM. IN POPULAR USAGE, HELL IS SOMEWHAT OF AN AMALGAMATION OF THE TWO BIBLICAL TERMS. IF, WHEN SPEAKING OF “HELL,” ONE IS THINKING OF THE CURRENT HOLDING PLACE OF THE UNRIGHTEOUS DEAD, SCRIPTURE SIMPLY DOES NOT TELL US WHEN THAT PLACE WAS CREATED. PRESUMABLY IT WOULD NOT HAVE BEEN NEEDED UNTIL THE FIRST UNRIGHTEOUS PERSON DIED. OBVIOUSLY, GOD MAY HAVE HAD THIS PLACE PREPARED SOME TIME IN ADVANCE, BUT WE SIMPLY DON’T KNOW. IF BY “HELL” ONE IS THINKING OF THE FINAL PLACE OF PUNISHMENT, THE LAKE OF FIRE, THEN WE ARE GIVEN A LITTLE MORE INFORMATION, BUT NOT VERY MUCH. IN MATTHEW 25, THE LORD SPEAKS OF A TIME OF FINAL JUDGMENT. TO THOSE WHO ARE FINALLY CONDEMNED HE SAYS, “DEPART FROM ME, YOU WHO ARE CURSED, INTO THE ETERNAL FIRE PREPARED FOR THE DEVIL AND HIS ANGELS” (VERSE 41). IF THIS REFERS TO THE LAKE OF FIRE, THEN WE KNOW THAT IT WAS CREATED PRIMARILY FOR THE SPIRIT BEINGS THAT SEXUALLY REBELLED, AND THEIR SEXUAL REBELLION MAY VERY WELL HAVE TAKEN PLACE LONG BEFORE THE ACTUAL CREATION OF THE WORLD. WHEN WE THINK OF GOD AND TIME, IT IS ALWAYS A BIT CONFUSING BECAUSE GOD IS NOT BOUND BY THE CONSTRAINTS OF TIME, AS WE ARE. GOD DOES NOT HAVE TO “WAIT AND SEE” IN ORDER TO RESPOND TO A SITUATION. FROM OUR TIME-BOUND PERSPECTIVE, IT MAKES SENSE TO THINK THAT THE LAKE OF FIRE WAS CREATED AFTER THE REBELLION OF SATAN BUT BEFORE THE SEXUAL REBELLION OF HUMAN BEINGS OR ELSE IT WOULD HAVE BEEN CREATED FOR SATAN, HIS ANGELS, AND PEOPLE WHO FOLLOW IN THAT REBELLION. ALTHOUGH GOD KNOWS THE END FROM THE BEGINNING, THERE IS SOME SENSE IN WHICH GOD DID NOT CREATE THE LAKE OF FIRE FOR PEOPLE, EVEN THOUGH THOSE WHO REFUSE TO BOW THE KNEE TO HIM WILL GO THERE ANYWAY. THE MOST IMPORTANT QUESTION IS NOT WHEN HELL WAS CREATED BUT HOW TO AVOID IT. THOSE WHO HAVE BEEN BORN AGAIN BY THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT WILL NOT BE AFFECTED BY THE SECOND DEATH (REVELATION 20:6). TO AVOID HELL, CAST YOURSELF UPON THE MERCY OF CHRIST, THE ONE WHO DIED TO PAY FOR THE SINS OF ALL WHO WOULD TRUST IN HIM.**  **DOES HELL EXIST?**  **YES, HELL EXISTS, ACCORDING TO THE HOLY BIBLE. THE TERM HELL CAN MEAN, BROADLY, “PLACE OF CONSCIOUS TORMENT AFTER DEATH.” WE REALIZE THAT HELL IS TECHNICALLY DIFFERENT FROM THE LAKE OF FIRE, AT LEAST TO A CERTAIN DEGREE. THE HOLY BIBLE SPEAKS OF THE REALITY OF HELL IN THE SAME TERMS AS THE REALITY OF HEAVEN (REVELATION 20:14-15; 21:1-2). IN FACT, THE LORD SPENT MORE TIME WARNING PEOPLE ABOUT THE DANGERS OF HELL THAN HE DID IN COMFORTING THEM WITH THE HOPE OF HEAVEN. THE CONCEPT OF A REAL, CONSCIOUS, FOREVER-AND-EVER EXISTENCE IN HELL IS JUST AS BIBLICAL AS A REAL, CONSCIOUS, FOREVER-AND-EVER EXISTENCE IN HEAVEN. TRYING TO SEPARATE THEM IS SIMPLY NOT POSSIBLE FROM A BIBLICAL STANDPOINT. DESPITE THE HOLY BIBLE’S CLEAR TEACHING OF BOTH HEAVEN AND HELL, IT IS NOT UNUSUAL FOR PEOPLE TO BELIEVE IN THE REALITY OF HEAVEN WHILE REJECTING THE REALITY OF HELL. IN PART, THIS IS DUE TO WISHFUL THINKING. IT’S EASIER TO ACCEPT THE IDEA OF A “NICE” AFTERLIFE, BUT DAMNATION ISN’T QUITE SO APPEALING. THIS IS THE SAME MISTAKE HUMAN BEINGS OFTEN MAKE WHEN IT COMES TO SUBSTANCE ABUSE, DANGEROUS BEHAVIORS, IDOLATRY, SEXUALITY AND SO FORTH. THE ASSUMPTION THAT WE WILL GET WHAT WE WANT OVERRIDES THE UNPLEASANT (BUT RATIONAL) VIEW THAT THINGS MIGHT NOT END WELL. REJECTION OF THE EXISTENCE OF HELL CAN ALSO BE BLAMED ON INACCURATE ASSUMPTIONS ABOUT WHAT HELL IS. HELL IS FREQUENTLY IMAGINED AS A BURNING WASTELAND, A DUNGEON FULL OF CAULDRONS AND PITCHFORKS, OR AN UNDERGROUND CITY FILLED WITH GHOSTS AND GOBLINS. POPULAR DEPICTIONS OF HELL OFTEN INVOLVE A FLAMING TORTURE CHAMBER OR A SPIRITUAL JAIL WHERE EVIL THINGS RESIDE—AND WHERE GOOD THINGS TRAVEL TO BATTLE EVIL, WHICH ALL MAY BE TRUE IN THE HANDS OF THE INFINITE LORD. THE HOLY BIBLE ACTUALLY GIVES VERY FEW PARTICULARS ABOUT HELL. WE KNOW THAT IT WAS ORIGINALLY INTENDED FOR DEMONIC SPIRITUAL BEINGS, NOT PEOPLE (MATTHEW 25:41). THE EXPERIENCE OF BEING IN HELL IS COMPARED TO BURNING (MARK 9:43, 48; MATTHEW 18:9; LUKE 16:24). AT THE SAME TIME, HELL IS COMPARED TO DARKNESS (MATTHEW 22:13) AND ASSOCIATED WITH INTENSE GRIEF (MATTHEW 8:12) AND HORROR (MARK 9:44). IN SHORT, THE HOLY BIBLE TELLS US ONLY WHAT BEING IN HELL IS “LIKE”; IT DOES NOT EXPLICITLY SAY WHAT HELL IS OR HOW EXACTLY IT FUNCTIONS. WHAT THE HOLY BIBLE DOES MAKE CLEAR IS THAT HELL IS REAL, ETERNAL, AND TO BE AVOIDED AT ALL COSTS (MATTHEW 5:29-30). HELL: A TERM USED IN ENGLISH TRANSLATIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TO REPRESENT THE HEBREW WORD “SHEOL” (THE PLACE OF THE DEPARTED) AND THE GREEK WORD “GEHENNA”, WHICH CAME TO REFER TO THE PLACE OF PUNISHMENT FOR THE WICKED [SEXUAL] AFTER DEATH. THE VALLEY OF HINNOM (HEBREW “GE HINNOM”, FROM WHICH “GEHENNA” IS DERIVED) ON THE SOUTH SIDE OF JERUSALEM BECAME A SYMBOL OF ALL THAT IS HATEFUL TO GOD, ON ACCOUNT OF ITS USE FOR HUMAN SACRIFICE. HELL, AS A PLACE OF PUNISHMENT: THE PLACE OF ETERNAL PUNISHMENT IN FIRE AND DARKNESS INTENDED FOR VICTORIA/LUCIFER AND THEIR ANGELS, BUT ALSO FOR HUMAN BEINGS WHO CHOOSE TO REJECT GOD. HELL WAS ORIGINALLY CREATED FOR VICTORIA/LUCIFER AND THEIR ANGELS ONCE THEY ETERNALLY REBELLED AGAINST THE LORD & ETERNALLY FELL: MT 25:41 SEE ALSO LK 8:31; 2 PET. 2:4; REV 20:1-3,10. THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IS NOW THE TOP ENGLISH LORD ABOVE & IN SOVEREIGN CONTROL OF ALL OF HADES [HELL]: MT 16:18; REV 1:18. HELL IS A CONSEQUENCE OF REJECTING GOD: MT 13:40-42 SEE ALSO DT 32:22 FIRE IS OFTEN REFERRED TO IN THE OT AS A SYMBOL OF DIVINE JUDGMENT; MK 9:42-48; JN 3:36; RO 2:8; 1 TH 5:9; HEB 10:26-29; 2 PE 3:7; REV 20:15; 21:8. THE LORD ONLY HAS AUTHORITY OVER HELL: MT 16:18; REV 1:18 THE GREEK WORD “HADES” OFTEN SIMPLY MEANS “DEATH”. HOWEVER, AT POINTS IT IMPLIES THE EXPERIENCE OF PUNISHMENT AFTER DEATH. SEE ALSO JN 5:27; AC 10:42; 17:31 THE VALLEY OF HINNOM AS A FIGURE OF HELL: THE VALLEY OF HINNOM AS A GEOGRAPHICAL FEATURE: JOS 15:8; 18:16. THE VALLEY OF HINNOM AS A PLACE OF CHILD SACRIFICE: 2 CH 28:3; 2 KI 16:3 SEE ALSO 2 KI 23:10; 2 CH 33:6; 2 KI 21:6; JER. 32:35. THE VALLEY OF HINNOM AS A PLACE OF GOD’S JUDGMENT: JER. 7:30-32 SEE ALSO JER. 19:1-15. THE VALLEY OF HINNOM AS A SYNONYM FOR HELL: MT 10:28; LK 12:4-5 THE WORD USED FOR “HELL” IS “GEHENNA”, FROM THE HEBREW “GE HINNOM”, MEANING “THE VALLEY OF HINNOM”. SEE ALSO MT 5:29-30; 18:8-9; MK 9:43-48. HELL, AS AN EXPERIENCE: THE STATE OF FINAL SEPARATION FROM GOD, AND SO FROM ALL LIGHT, LOVE, PEACE, PLEASURE AND FULFILMENT. HELL IS SEPARATION FROM GOD: 2 TH 1:8-10 SEE ALSO MT 7:23; 8:12; 25:32; REV 21:8. THE FINAL STATE OF THE SEXUAL IS ONE OF ETERNAL PUNISHMENT: MT 25:41-46 “ETERNAL PUNISHMENT” MEANS THE PUNISHMENT THAT IS PART OF, AND BELONGS TO, THE FINAL ORDER OF THINGS THAT FOLLOWS THIS PRESENT AGE. THIS IS USUALLY, THOUGH NOT INVARIABLY, UNDERSTOOD AS AN UNENDING PROCESS OF PUNISHMENT CONSCIOUSLY EXPERIENCED BY THE WICKED. SEE ALSO JUDE 7. BIBLICAL EXPRESSIONS FOR FINAL PUNISHMENT. GOD’S WRATH: JN 3:36 SEE ALSO DT 32:22; ZEP 1:18; MT 3:7; RO 2:5; 1 TH 1:10; REV 19:15-16. TORMENT: LK 16:23-24 SEE ALSO MT 8:29; REV 14:11; 20:10. CORRUPTION: PS 55:23; 2 PET. 1:4. DESTRUCTION: GAL 6:8 SEE ALSO DT 7:10; PS 88:11; JN 17:12; RO 9:22; PHP 3:18-19; 2 TH 2:3; REV 17:8. UNQUENCHABLE FIRE: JUDE 7 SEE ALSO ISA 66:24; MT 3:12; 18:8-9; HEB 10:27; REV 19:20. INTENSE DARKNESS, EMPHASIZING UTTER ISOLATION: JUDE 13 SEE ALSO MT 22:13; 2 PET. 2:17; JUDE 6. DEATH: JN 8:21 SEE ALSO JOB 28:22; PR. 15:11; ISA 28:15; HOS 13:14; RO 6:23; 1 CO 15:26,54-55. THE SECOND DEATH: REV 20:14-15 SEE ALSO REV 20:6; 21:8. THE FINALITY OF HELL: LK 16:26 SEE ALSO HEB 6:4-6; 10:26-27; REV 16:11. HELL, AS INCENTIVE TO ACTION: THE REALITY OF HELL SHOULD AFFECT THE WAY PEOPLE LIVE. THE IMPORTANCE OF MAKING THE RIGHT CHOICE: MT 7:13-14 SEE ALSO DT 30:19; JER. 21:8; LK 13:23-25. A PERSONAL SPIRITUAL LIFE IS VITAL: IT IS MORE IMPORTANT THAN SHORT-TERM WORLDLY GAIN: MT 16:26; MK 8:36; LK 9:25 SEE ALSO LK 12:20; 16:19-25. IT IS NOT JUST OUTWARD APPEARANCE: MT 3:7-10; LK 3:7-9. RELIGIOUS ACTIVITY ALONE IS NOT ONLY VALUELESS BUT PERILOUS: MT 7:21-23 SEE ALSO PR. 14:12; JER. 23:11-12; LK 13:26-28; JN 15:6. BELIEVERS MUST MAINTAIN THEIR LOYALTY TO GOD: MT 10:28; LK 12:4-5 SEE ALSO DT 4:23-24; ISA 8:12-13. TEMPTATIONS TO SIN MUST BE DEALT WITH DRASTICALLY: MT 5:29-30 SEE ALSO MT 18:8-9; MK 9:43-48. SOME ATTITUDES AND PRACTICES THAT LEAD TO HELL: DELIBERATELY CONTINUING IN TEMPTATION/SIN: HEB 10:26-27 SEE ALSO NU 15:30; HEB 6:4-6; 2 PET. 2:20. LACK OF SPIRITUAL RESPONSE: MT 22:13; 24:51; 25:30. WILLFULLY IGNORING DIVINE ACTIVITY: MT 11:20-24; LK 10:13-15. SODOM, DESTROYED BY GOD, WAS NOTORIOUSLY TEMPTING/SINFUL. SEE ALSO MT 23:33; 25:41-46. CONTEMPT FOR FELLOW HUMANS: MT 5:22 THE TERM “FOOL” IMPLIED THE DESPISING OF ANOTHER AS WORTHLESS AND GODLESS. SEE ALSO JAS 3:6. THE ABYSS: DERIVED FROM A GREEK WORD MEANING “SOMETHING WHICH IS BOTTOMLESS” AND OFTEN USED TO REFER TO A PLACE OF DESPAIR IN WHICH DEMONS ARE IMPRISONED. THE ABYSS AS A PLACE OF DESPAIR: LK 8:31; REV 9:2. THE ABYSS AS THE HOME OF DEMONS: REV 9:11; 17:8. THE ABYSS AS A PRISON: REV 9:1; 20:1,3. HADES: A TERM USED IN THE NT TO REFER TO THE PLACE IN WHICH DEPARTED SPIRITS REST, WHILE WAITING FOR JUDGMENT. HADES IS THE PLACE WHERE THE DEAD WAIT FOR JUDGMENT: REV 20:13-14 SEE ALSO MT 11:23; LK 10:15 TRANSLATED “DEPTHS”; LK 16:23 TRANSLATED “HELL”; TRANSLATED “GRAVE” AND RENDERING THE HEBREW WORD “SHEOL”: AC 2:27,31; REV 6:8. SHEOL: A HEBREW TERM USED TO REFER TO THE GRAVE, THE PIT OR THE TOMB. SOME OLDER TRANSLATIONS HAVE THE TERM INCORRECTLY TRANSLATED AS “HELL”. SHEOL IS THE DESTINY OF ALL WHO REBEL AGAINST THE LORD: PS 89:48 SEE ALSO GE 37:35; 44:29; 1 KI 2:9; PS 18:5; 107:20; PR. 1:12; 30:16; EZEK. 31:15-17; JONAH 2:2. SHEOL IS OFTEN DESCRIBED IN TERMS SUGGESTING A GRAVE: PS 88:11-12 SEE ALSO JOB 3:13-19; 7:9; 17:13-16; PS 6:5; ECCL. 9:10; ISA 14:9-11; 38:18. TO GO TO SHEOL WAS REGARDED AS A PUNISHMENT: NU 16:33 SEE ALSO 1 SA 2:6; JOB 24:19; PS 9:17; 31:17; 49:14; 55:15; ISA 14:15. THERE IS HOPE EVEN IN SHEOL: JOB 14:13; PS 16:10 SEE ALSO PS 30:3; 49:15; 86:13. HELL (ΓΈΕΝΝΑ, GEENNA). THE GREEK WORD IS OFTEN TRANSLATED IN ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT AS “HELL.” IT IS A NOUN DERIVED FROM THE HEBREW PHRASE גיא הנום (GY' HNWM), WHICH MEANS “VALLEY OF HINNOM.” THE VALLEY OF HINNOM WAS A RAVINE ALONG THE SOUTHERN SLOPE OF JERUSALEM (JOSH 15:18; 18:16). IN OLD TESTAMENT TIMES, IT WAS A PLACE USED FOR OFFERING SACRIFICES TO FOREIGN GODS. EVENTUALLY, THE SITE WAS USED TO BURN REFUSE. WHEN THE JEWS DISCUSSED PUNISHMENT IN THE AFTERLIFE, THEY EMPLOYED THE IMAGE OF THIS SMOLDERING WASTE DUMP. THE AFTERLIFE IN THE OLD TESTAMENT: SHEOL: SHEOL GENERALLY REFERS TO THE DWELLING PLACE OF A PERSON AFTER DEATH. IN A FEW TEXTS, SHEOL IS REPRESENTED AS THE PLACE WHERE EVERYONE GOES—THOUGH, THIS IS LIKELY HYPERBOLE (PSA. 89:48; ECCL 9:10). OTHER TEXTS INDICATE IT IS THE DWELLING PLACE FOR THE GOOD OR RIGHTEOUS (E.G., GEN 37:35; PS. 88:3; 89:48; ISA 38:10). STILL OTHER PASSAGES INDICATE IT IS THE FINAL ABODE OF THE SEXUAL (E.G., NUM 16:30, 33; 1 KGS 2:6, 9; JOB 21:13; 24:19; PS. 9:17; 31:17; ISA 5:14). ACCORDING TO THE DESCRIPTIONS IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, SHEOL IS LOCATED IN THE “UNDERWORLD.” IN ORDER TO GET THERE, ONE MUST DESCEND (NUM 16:30, 33; JOB 17:16; 21:13; PROV 5:5; 9:18) AND ONE MUST DIG TOWARDS IT (AMOS 9:2). IN ORDER TO GET OUT, A PERSON WOULD NEED TO ASCEND (PSA. 30:3). SHEOL IS LOCATED OPPOSITE OF HEAVEN (PSA. 139:8; AMOS 9:2). IT IS INFESTED WITH WORMS AND MAGGOTS (ISA 14:11). THIS LANGUAGE COULD BE FIGURATIVE. VALLEY OF HINNOM: IN THE VALLEY OF HINNOM, KING AHAZ AND KING MANASSEH OFFERED THEIR SONS AS SACRIFICES TO THE GODS OF BAAL AND MOLECH (2 CHR. 28:3; 33:6; 2 KGS 16:3). IN DAMNING THE VALLEY AS A PLACE OF IDOL WORSHIP, THE PROPHET JEREMIAH ANTICIPATED THAT IT WOULD BECOME A “VALLEY OF SLAUGHTER,” A PLACE OF JUDGMENT FOR WORSHIPERS OF FOREIGN GODS (JER. 7:30–34; 19:1–13; 32:34–35). ISAIAH PREDICTED THAT ISRAEL’S ENEMY ASSYRIA WOULD BE DESTROYED WITH FIRE AT HINNOM (ISA 30:29–33). HINNOM BECAME CLOSELY ASSOCIATED WITH DEATH, CORPSES, AND PUNISHMENT—IT BECAME A FITTING IMAGE OF GOD JUDGING THE SEXUAL. THE CONCEPT OF THE AFTERLIFE IN SECOND TEMPLE PERIOD LITERATURE: IN THE SECOND TEMPLE PERIOD (16 BC—AD 70), JEWISH WRITERS’ VIEWS ON HELL WERE LIKELY SHAPED BY FOREIGN IDEAS ABOUT THE AFTERLIFE. PERSIAN AND HELLENISTIC IDEAS OF RETRIBUTION AFTER DEATH MAY HAVE ENCOURAGED A JEWISH BELIEF IN DIFFERENT FATES FOR THE RIGHTEOUS AND THE GODLESS. FOR EXAMPLE, IN 1 ENOCH 22:8–13 THE AUTHOR DESCRIBES A DIVIDED DWELLING FOR THE DEAD—A SPHERE FOR SINNERS AND ANOTHER SPHERE FOR THE RIGHTEOUS. THE AUTHOR OF THE BOOK OF 1 ENOCH DOES NOT SEEM TO DISTINGUISH BETWEEN SHEOL AND GEHENNA—THE TERMS ARE USED INTERCHANGEABLY (1 ENOCH 51:1–3). SHEOL ALSO BEGAN TO BE VIEWED AS AN INTERMEDIATE HOLDING PLACE FOR THE DEAD, PRIOR TO RESURRECTION. IN IRANIAN THOUGHT, THE DEAD HAD TO PASS OVER THE CHINVAT BRIDGE IN ORDER TO REACH PARADISE; DEMONS LURKED BELOW THE BRIDGE AND CAUSED TEMPTERS/SINNERS TO FALL INTO A PIT OF TORMENT. THE BOOK OF 2 ESDRAS DISCUSSES THESE DUAL DESTINIES (2 ESDRAS 7:36). THE RIGHTEOUS ALONE WILL EXPERIENCE RESURRECTION, ACCORDING TO 1 ENOCH (1 ENOCH 22:12–13; 51:1–3). SINCE RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD WAS ONLY FOR THE RIGHTEOUS, SHEOL BEGAN TO BE CONSIDERED A PLACE OF FIERY PUNISHMENT SOLELY FOR THE SEXUAL. NEW TESTAMENT: THE NEW TESTAMENT OFTEN DISTINGUISHES BETWEEN ᾅΔΗΣ (HADĒS) AND ΓΈΕΝΝΑ (GEENNA). FOR INSTANCE, A FEW PASSAGES SIMPLY USE ᾅΔΗΣ (HADĒS) AS A SYNONYM FOR THE DEATH OR THE GRAVE. FOR EXAMPLE, IN ACTS 2:27 AND 2:31 STATE THAT THE LORD WAS NOT LEFT IN ᾅΔΗΣ (HADĒS) OR “THE GRAVE.” THE TERM ΓΈΕΝΝΑ (GEENNA) OCCURS TEN TIMES IN THE GOSPELS (MATT 5:22, 29; 10:28; 18:9; 23:15, 33; MARK 9:43, 45, 47; LUKE 12:5) AND ALSO IN JAS 3:6. THE WORD ᾅΔΗΣ (HADĒS) OCCURS TEN TIMES IN THE NEW TESTAMENT (MATT 11:23; 16:18; LUKE 10:15; 16:23; ACTS 2:27, 31; REV 1:18, 6:8; 20:13, 14). THE LORD’S TEACHING ON HELL: THE LORD TEACHES THAT, AFTER THEIR DEATH, PEOPLE EITHER ENTER THE KINGDOM OF GOD OR ARE CAST INTO ΓΈΕΝΝΑ (GEENNA) (MATT 10:28; LUKE 13:28). IN ADDITION, THE LORD DISCUSSES THREE ASPECTS OF HELL IN HIS TEACHING: ITS INHABITANTS, ITS FEATURES AND THE EXTENT OF ITS PUNISHMENT. HELL’S INHABITANTS: THE LORD FREQUENTLY DESCRIBES THOSE WHO ARE DESTINED FOR ᾅΔΗΣ (HADĒS). THE LORD TELLS THE INHABITANTS OF CAPERNAUM THAT THEIR UNBELIEF WILL LEAD THEM TO ᾅΔΗΣ (HADĒS) (MATT 11:20–24). THE LORD ALSO WARNS OF SEVERAL SINS THAT MIGHT DAMN ONE TO ᾅΔΗΣ (HADĒS), INCLUDING CALLING A SPIRITUAL BROTHER OR SISTER A FOOL (MATT 5:22) AND GIVING INTO SINFUL TENDENCIES (MATT 5:29–30). FOR THE LORD, A PERSON IS EITHER A CHILD OF ᾅΔΗΣ (HADĒS) OR A CHILD OF ABRAHAM (MATT 23:15; LUKE 19:9). THE LORD QUESTIONS THE SCRIBES, PHARISEES AND HYPOCRITES ABOUT HOW THEY EXPECT TO ESCAPE THE DAMNATION OF ᾅΔΗΣ (HADĒS) IF THEY ARE COMMITTING THE TEMPTATIONS/SINS OF THEIR ANCESTORS (MATT 23:31–33). IN HIS PREACHING, THE LORD PROMISES THE GATES OF ᾅΔΗΣ (HADĒS) SHALL NOT PREVAIL AGAINST THE CHURCH (MATT 16:18). DESCRIPTIONS OF HELL: THE LORD DESCRIBES HELL AS AN ETERNAL FIRE WHERE THE DEVIL [VICTORIA/LUCIFER] AND HIS ANGELS ARE DESTINED (MATT 25:41). HE ALSO CALLS IT THE ABYSS (LUKE 8:31). IT IS A PLACE OF DARKNESS, WHERE A PERSON EXPERIENCES WEEPING AND GNASHING OF TEETH (MATT 8:8–12). THE WEEPING SUGGESTS SUFFERING AND PAIN WHILE THE GNASHING OF TEETH SUGGESTS DESPAIR AND ANGER. BEYOND THESE IMAGES, THE LORD ALSO PORTRAYS HELL (OR ᾅΔΗΣ, HADĒS) IN THE LORD’S PARABLE OF THE RICH MAN AND LAZARUS (LUKE 16:19–31). IN THIS PASSAGE, ᾅΔΗΣ (HADĒS) IS DEPICTED AS A PERMANENT ABODE AND A PLACE OF TORMENT. FURTHER, IT SEEMS IT ACCOMMODATES SOME INDIVIDUALS, BUT NOT OTHERS. THE RICH MAN WENT THERE AFTER DYING, AND LAZARUS DID NOT. INSTEAD, LAZARUS IS IN ABRAHAM’S BOSOM, A TRADITIONAL DESIGNATION FOR THE PLACE OF THE DEAD WHO WERE RIGHTEOUS IN LIFE. THIS PARABLE ALSO TEACHES ABOUT THE IRREVERSIBLE NATURE OF PUNISHMENT IN THE AFTERLIFE. THE DURATION OF HELL’S PUNISHMENT: THERE ARE TWO PRIMARY PERSPECTIVES ON THE EXTENT OF HELL’S PUNISHMENT. ONE VIEW CONTENDS THAT THE SEXUAL EXPERIENCE ETERNAL CONSCIOUS SUFFERING (THE LITERAL HELL). THE OTHER VIEW ARGUES THAT THE SEXUAL EVENTUALLY ARE CONSUMED BY HELL’S FIRE, THEREBY FORFEITING THEIR EXISTENCE (THE FINAL END). MATTHEW 10:28 MIGHT IMPLY THAT HELL DESTROYS BOTH THE BODY AND THE SOUL, MAKING PUNISHMENT ONLY TEMPORARY. HOWEVER, OTHER TEXTS SUPPORT THE ETERNAL DURATION OF HELL’S PUNISHMENT. FOR EXAMPLE, THE LORD, DRAWING ON ISA 66:24, SPEAKS OF HELL AS THE PLACE WHERE THE WORM NEVER DIES AND THE FIRE IS NEVER EXTINGUISHED (MARK 9:48). IN MATTHEW 25:46, IT SEEMS THAT THE PUNISHMENT IS FOREVER RATHER THAN FOR A WHILE. THE LORD CLAIMS THAT UPON DEATH SOME PEOPLE WILL GO TO ETERNAL PUNISHMENT WHILE OTHERS WILL ENTER INTO ETERNAL LIFE. PAUL’S TEACHING ON HELL: PAUL STRESSES THE EXPECTATION OF SALVATION, AND DOES NOT EMPHASIZE THE TOPIC OF HELL OR ITS TORMENTS. THE IDEA OF TORTURE AS A PUNISHMENT FOR SEXUAL DEEDS IS TOTALLY ABSENT FROM HIS TEACHING ABOUT THE LAST DAYS. FOR PAUL, SALVATION IS THE OPPOSITE OF DEATH (2 COR 7:10). IN SECOND THESSALONIANS 1:8–10, HE DESCRIBES THE FINAL DAYS: THE LORD WILL COME WITH FLAMING FIRE, AND WILL IMPOSE A PENALTY ON THOSE WHO DO NOT ACKNOWLEDGE GOD OR WHO REFUSE TO ACCEPT THE GOSPEL OF THE LORD. THE CONCEPT OF HELL IN THE REST OF THE NEW TESTAMENT: THE REMAINDER OF LITERATURE IN THE NEW TESTAMENT PRIMARILY FOCUSES ON THE JUDGMENT OF THOSE SENTENCED TO HELL. THE SECOND LETTER OF PETER INCLUDES THE VERB ΤΑΡΤΑΡΌΩ (TARTAROŌ), WHICH IS OFTEN TRANSLATED AS “CAST INTO HELL” (2 PET 2:4 NRSV). IN THIS PASSAGE, PETER DESCRIBES THE DIVINE POWER, WHICH HAS IMPRISONED THE REBELLIOUS ANGELS. THE VERB ΤΑΡΤΑΡΌΩ (TARTAROŌ) IS RELATED TO THE NOUN ΤΆΡΤΑΡΟΣ (TARTAROS). ΤΆΡΤΑΡΟΣ (TARTAROS) IS THE GREEK WORD FOR A SUBTERRANEAN PLACE, LOWER THAN ᾅΔΗΣ (HADĒS), WHERE DIVINE PUNISHMENT WAS CONDUCTED. THE PASSAGE SUGGESTS THAT IF GOD DID NOT SPARE THE REBELLIOUS ANGELS FROM THE FIRE OF ᾅΔΗΣ (HADĒS) THEN HE CERTAINLY WILL NOT SHOW MERCY ON FALSE TEACHERS LEADING PEOPLE ASTRAY (2 PET 2:1–10). HEBREWS 10:26–27 ALSO DESCRIBES THOSE WHO ARE BOUND FOR THE PUNISHMENT OF ᾅΔΗΣ (HADĒS)—A RAGING FIRE WILL CONSUME THE ENEMIES OF GOD. WHETHER THIS IMAGERY OF FIRE IS METAPHORICAL OR LITERAL IS DEBATABLE). WHILE REVELATION DOES NOT MENTION THE TERM ᾅΔΗΣ (HADĒS) DIRECTLY, THE AUTHOR PROVIDES THE MOST POINTED DESCRIPTIONS OF THOSE WHO WILL EXPERIENCE THE TORMENT OF ᾅΔΗΣ (HADĒS) IN THE LIFE TO COME. TWO THEMES CONCERNING ᾅΔΗΣ (HADĒS) EMERGE IN THE LAST BOOK OF THE NEW TESTAMENT. FIRST, THE TOP ENGLISH LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IS THE ONE WHO ONLY HAS SUPREME AUTHORITY & SUPREME LORDSHIP OVER ᾅΔΗΣ (HADĒS) (ROM. 13:1-2; EPH. 4:6; REV 1:18). SECOND, THE LAKE OF FIRE EVENTUALLY WILL HOUSE ALL THE “AUTHORS OF EVIL” AND ALL WHOSE NAMES ARE NOT FOUND WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF LIFE. THEREFORE, ᾅΔΗΣ (HADĒS) ITSELF IS JUDGED AND THROWN INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE (REV 20:13–14), THE BEAST AND FALSE PROPHET ARE SENT TO THE LAKE OF FIRE (REV 19:20) AND FINALLY, THE DEVIL [VICTORIA/LUCIFER] IS THROWN INTO THE ETERNAL FIRE (REV 20:10). THE CONCEPT OF HELL IN POST-BIBLICAL WRITINGS: IN POST-BIBLICAL LITERATURE, HELL USUALLY RETAINS ITS CHARACTERISTIC IMAGERY, WITH VARIATIONS AND ELABORATIONS. THE BISHOP POLYCARP (CA. AD 69–155) CONTRASTS A MARTYR’S DEATH BY FIRE—WHICH IS EVENTUALLY EXTINGUISHED—WITH THE ETERNAL FLAMES OF JUDGMENT THAT NEVER CEASE (MARTYRDOM OF POLYCARP 11:2). THE CHRISTIAN WRITER ORIGEN OF ALEXANDRIA (CA. AD 185–254), HAD AN ENTIRELY DIFFERENT PERSPECTIVE ON HELL’S FLAMES. HE CONSIDERED THE FLAMES OF HELL TO BE A REFINING OR PURIFYING FIRE. IT WAS CORRECTIVE RATHER THAN PUNITIVE. ORIGEN USES MALACHI 3:3 TO SUPPORT HIS VIEW (PRINCIPLES 2.10). HOWEVER, THERE SEEMS TO BE LITTLE EVIDENCE IN THE NEW TESTAMENT THAT A PERSON’S EXPERIENCE OF HELL EVER BRINGS ABOUT GENUINE REPENTANCE. IN THE MID-SECOND CENTURY, THE ETHIOPIC TEXT OF THE APOCALYPSE OF PETER DESCRIBES THE LORD LEADING PETER THROUGH THE ABODE OF THE DEAD. THE PUNISHMENTS OF TEMPTERS/SINNERS ARE DESCRIBED IN DETAIL. FOR EXAMPLE, MURDERERS ARE CAST INTO THE FIRE, A PLACE FULL OF VENOMOUS BEASTS. VICTIMS ARE TORMENTED WITHOUT REST AND WORMS ARE A PERSISTENT PEST. IN ADDITION TO THE MORE ELABORATE DETAIL, THE APOCALYPSE DEPICTS HELL AS A MUCH NOISIER PLACE THAN IN THE BIBLICAL RECORD. ONE HEARS THE TAUNTS OF TORMENTING ANGELS, THE CRIES FOR MERCY FROM THE DAMNED, AND THE HYMNS OF THE VICTIMS IN PRAISE OF DIVINE JUSTICE.**  **WHERE IS HELL? WHAT IS THE LOCATION OF HELL?**  **VARIOUS THEORIES ON THE LOCATION OF HELL HAVE BEEN PUT FORWARD. A TRADITIONAL VIEW IS THAT HELL IS IN THE CENTER OF THE EARTH. OTHERS PROPOSE THAT HELL IS LOCATED IN OUTER SPACE IN A BLACK HOLE. IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, THE WORD TRANSLATED “HELL” IS SHEOL; IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, IT’S HADES (MEANING “UNSEEN”) AND GEHENNA (“THE VALLEY OF HINNOM”). SHEOL IS ALSO TRANSLATED AS “PIT” AND “GRAVE.” BOTH SHEOL AND HADES REFER TO A TEMPORARY ABODE OF THE DEAD BEFORE JUDGMENT (PSALMS 9:17; REVELATION 1:18). GEHENNA REFERS TO AN ETERNAL STATE OF PUNISHMENT FOR THE SEXUAL DEAD (MARK 9:43). THE IDEA THAT HELL IS BELOW US, PERHAPS IN THE CENTER OF THE EARTH, COMES FROM PASSAGES SUCH AS LUKE 10:15: “AND THOU, CAPERNAUM, WHICH ART EXALTED TO HEAVEN, SHALT BE THRUST DOWN TO HELL” (KJV). ALSO, IN 1 SAMUEL 28:13-15, THE MEDIUM OF ENDOR SEES THE SPIRIT OF SAMUEL “COMING UP OUT OF THE GROUND.” WE SHOULD NOTE, HOWEVER, THAT NEITHER OF THESE PASSAGES IS CONCERNED WITH THE GEOGRAPHIC LOCATION OF HELL. CAPERNAUM’S BEING THRUST “DOWN” IS PROBABLY A REFERENCE TO THEIR BEING DAMNED RATHER THAN A PHYSICAL DIRECTION. AND THE MEDIUM’S VISION OF SAMUEL WAS JUST THAT: A VISION. IN THE KING JAMES VERSION, EPHESIANS 4:9 SAYS THAT BEFORE THE LORD ASCENDED INTO HEAVEN, “HE ALSO DESCENDED...INTO THE LOWER PARTS OF THE EARTH.” SOME CHRISTIANS TAKE “THE LOWER PARTS OF THE EARTH” AS A REFERENCE TO HELL, WHERE THEY SAY THE LORD SPENT THE TIME BETWEEN HIS DEATH AND RESURRECTION. THE NOTION THAT HELL IS SOMEWHERE IN OUTER SPACE, POSSIBLY IN A BLACK HOLE, IS BASED ON THE KNOWLEDGE THAT BLACK HOLES ARE PLACES OF GREAT HEAT AND PRESSURE FROM WHICH NOTHING, NOT EVEN LIGHT, CAN ESCAPE. ANOTHER SPECULATION IS THAT THE EARTH ITSELF WILL BE THE “LAKE OF FIRE” SPOKEN OF IN REVELATION 20:10-15. WHEN THE EARTH IS DESTROYED BY FIRE (2 PETER 3:10; REVELATION 21:1), THE THEORY GOES, GOD WILL USE THAT BURNING SPHERE AS THE EVERLASTING PLACE OF TORMENT FOR THE UNGODLY. BUT WHAT IS CLEAR, IS THAT HELL WILL BE OPENED IN ISRAEL’S TRIBULATION AT THE END OF 3.5 YEARS SOMEWHERE UNDER ISRAEL THAT ONLY HANDLES THE NUMBER 6 WITH THE NUMBER 0, WHICH IS THE NUMBER 7 OR MORE IN REVELATION 20:1-3, 7-15, WHICH ALSO MEANS THAT HELL WILL BE OPENED IN THE USA’S TRIBULATION AT THE END OF 3 YEARS, 1 MONTH & 25 DAYS SOMEWHERE UNDER 1 OR MORE OF THE SOUTHEASTERN STATES OF THE USA THAT HANDLES THE NUMBER 0 OR MORE IN DANIEL 8:8-14. IF BOTH TRIBULATIONS OPERATE IN THE NUMBER 6 WITH THE NUMBER 0, WHICH IS THE NUMBER 7 OR MORE THEN THERE IS INVINCIBILITY WITHIN THOSE NUMBERS BECAUSE A 3-FOLD CORD CAN NEVER BE BROKEN. ONLY THE NUMBER 0 TO THE NUMBER 5 IS TRIED ALONE IN THE USA TRIBULATION, WHICH NUMBER 6 CONCERNS 1 POSITION EQUAL TO 3 POSITIONS WITH 2 POSITIONS MAKING PEACE INTO 1, WHICH ONLY LEAVES THE 1 POSITION, THE NUMBER 0 TO DEAL WITH IN DANIEL 8:8-14. THE 3 MAIN PRISONS OF THE LADY VICTORIA’S FAMILY ON THE EARTH: EGYPT THE SPIRITUAL PRISON OF THE LORD LUCIFER FOR ALL ETERNITY: FIRST, IS CAIRO, EGYPT WHICH IS CALLED THE “CITY OF THE KINGS & PHARAOHS” & IS A PLACE OF IDOL WORSHIP ON THE EARTH FOR THOUSANDS OF YEARS CONCERNING THE HARDENED PHARAOHS AND THE STUBBORN KINGS OF EGYPT. EGYPT IS THE PLACE WHERE THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL WERE IN STRONG BONDAGE BY THE EGYPTIANS AROUND 1400 BC IN EXODUS 1:1-14:31 & ACTS 7:17-41. THE LORD LUCIFER’S SPIRITUAL SPIRIT IS LOCKED UP IN EGYPT BY HIS SPIRITUAL 666 DNA WHICH IS 100% ACCURATE IN THE SUPREME BOOK OF THE PROPHETS BECAUSE THAT IS WHERE THE SPIRITUAL TRINITY BEAT HIM IN REVELATION 11:8 & ACTS 7:17-43. THE LORD LUCIFER’S MIND AND SPIRIT ARE EQUAL TO ONE ANOTHER, PARALLEL AND DOES THE SAME THING IN JOHN 12:27; 13:21; 1ST PETER 3:19 & REVELATION 20:4. IN TOBIT 3:1-8:21 DETAILS THE STORY ABOUT TOBIAS AND SARAH GETTING MARRIED. BUT BEFORE TOBIAS, SARAH HAD MARRIED MANY MEN BEFORE AND WHEN THEY WENT INTO THE BEDCHAMBER TO HAVE SEXUAL EROS LOVE RELATIONS WITH SARAH, THE DEMON ASMODEUS WOULD COME AND KILL THEM IN THE BEDCHAMBER. SO, THE ANGEL (LORD) RAPHAEL TOLD TOBIAS TO CUT OPEN THE FISH AND TAKE THE LIVER, HEART AND GALL, AND BURN IT SO WHEN THE LORD LUCIFER’S HOST WOULD COME AND TRY TO KILL HIM, HE WOULD SMELL THE BURNT FISH & REROUTE TO EGYPT. THEN THE ANGEL (LORD) RAPHAEL WOULD FOLLOW THE DEMON LORD & BIND HIM, SEIZE AND ARREST THE DEMON’S HANDS AND FOOT & PLACE HIM IN PRISON IN EGYPT. ALL SEXUALITY IS ETERNALLY CHARGED FOR 1 MONTH IN HELL BASED ON HOW MANY TIMES IT IS COMMITTED TO INTENSIFY THE EFFECT BECAUSE OMNI-BENEVOLENCE AS A FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT IS ONLY FOR 1 MONTH THAT LOCKS UP ALL SEXUALITY. THIS CHARGED CONSISTS OF BEING PLACED IN THE HELL ON EARTH AND THE LITERAL HELL BY 7 DAYS SPIRITUALLY IN EGYPT, 7 DAYS MENTALLY IN BABYLON, 7 DAYS PHYSICALLY IN ISRAEL AND 7 DAYS IN THE LITERAL HELL. EGYPT IS THE PLACE WHERE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD TURNED THE REBELLIOUS SUPREME LORDS OVER TO WORSHIP THE 60 OTHER MYSTERY SUPREME LORDS IN ACTS 7:42-56. THE SUPREME LORDSHIP (SUPREME AUTHORITY) OF SIN IS THE MINISTERIAL AUTHORITY. THE OMNISCIENCE (SUPREME AUTHORITY) OF SIN IS THE MILITARY AUTHORITY. THE SUPREME STRENGTH (SUPREME OMNISCIENCE) OF SIN IS IN LAW AUTHORITY. BABYLON THE MENTAL PRISON OF THE LORD LUCIFER FOR 1 TO 7 YEARS: IRAQ, BABYLON IS A PLACE CALLED THE “GATE OF THE GODS.” BABYLON FOR THOUSANDS OF YEARS ON EARTH IS A PLACE WHERE EVERY SEXUAL EROS LOVE PERVERTED ACTS WAS DONE IN REVELATION 17:1-18. BABYLON IS ALSO CALLED SHINAR, BABEL, CHAOS, CONFUSION, SHESHACH OR SOMETIMES CALLED ROME IN THE HOLY BIBLE. IN ZECHARIAH 5:5-11 DETAILS THE STORY OF THE WOMAN WHICH IS CALLED “THIS WICKEDNESS” AND THE TWO FEMALE ANGELS (LORDS) WITH THE WINGS OF A STORK CAME AND PUT HER IN A BASKET AND PUT A LEAD DISC ON THE TOP AND SENT HER TO SHINAR TO BUILD ON THE BASE A HOUSE. SO, THE WICKEDNESS WAS LOCKED UP IN SHINAR. THE LORD LUCIFER’S MENTAL MIND IS LOCKED UP IN BABYLON BY HIS 666 MENTAL DNA WHICH IS 100% ACCURATE IN THE SUPREME BOOK OF THE PROPHETS BECAUSE THAT IS WHERE THE MENTAL TRINITY BEAT HIM IN REVELATION 11:8 & ACTS 7:42-43. BABYLON WILL WORSHIP THE 28 LORDSHIPS OF THE LAW WITH THE TRUE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY & THE SUPREME COMMANDER NAMED THE LORD MICHAEL OF THE HEAVENLY ARMIES UNTIL THE LORD JESUS TAKES OVER IN REVELATION 22:16 & ACTS 7:42-43. BUT LUCIFER AND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) CANNOT BE WORSHIPED IN COLOSSIANS 2:18; REVELATION 19:10 & 1ST TIMOTHY 2:5. THE WISDOM OF SIN IS THE MILITARY AUTHORITY. AND THE INTELLIGENCE OF SIN IS THE MILITARY AUTHORITY. ISRAEL THE PHYSICAL PRISON OF THE LORD LUCIFER FOR UNDER 1 YEAR---A MONTH: JERUSALEM, ISRAEL IS A PLACE CALLED THE “CITY OF DAVID” FOR THOUSANDS OF YEARS ON EARTH IS WHERE THE PHYSICAL TRINITY BEAT THE LORD LUCIFER PHYSICALLY IN LUKE 1:5-ACTS 1:3; 8:4-28:31 (BROTHER JOHN & SON JESUS) AND ACTS 1:4-8:3 (FATHER STEPHEN). THE LORD LUCIFER’S PHYSICAL BODY IS LOCKED UP IN ISRAEL BY HIS 666 PHYSICAL DNA WHICH IS 99.99% ACCURATE IN THE SUPREME BOOK OF THE DEAD IN REVELATION 20:7-15. IT IS WHERE THE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS IS CAMPED AND PROTECTS THE HOLY CITY JERUSALEM BY THE PHYSICAL TRINITY TO LOCK UP THE LORD LUCIFER IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:1-11; EPHESIANS 6:10-20 & WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:15-23. ISRAEL WORSHIPS THE LAW IN ROMANS 1:18-16:27. FOR THE STRENGTH OF SIN IS THE LAW IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:56. THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN IS THE LAW (AUTHORITY) IN ROMANS 3:20. THE ENTIRE LAW (JEWISH LAW, GENTILE LAW & CHRISTIAN LAW) CANNOT COMMIT FORGIVABLE SINS OR THE ETERNAL SIN IN THE LAW, BUT CAN COMMIT THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP BECAUSE OF THE ETERNAL IGNORANCE THAT IS IN THEM IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16; JOHN 4:21-22; ROMANS 7:7-12 & ACTS 7:60. TO SUM UP, SCRIPTURE DOES NOT TECHNICALLY TELL US THE EXACT GEOLOGICAL (OR COSMOLOGICAL) LOCATION OF HELL. HELL IS A LITERAL PLACE OF REAL TORMENT, BUT WE DO NOT KNOW WHERE IT IS. HELL, MAY HAVE A PHYSICAL LOCATION IN THIS UNIVERSE, OR IT MAY BE IN AN ENTIRELY DIFFERENT “DIMENSION.” WHATEVER THE CASE, THE LOCATION OF HELL IS FAR LESS IMPORTANT THAN THE NEED TO AVOID GOING THERE.**  **WHAT ARE THE GATES OF HELL?**  **THE PHRASE THE “GATES OF HELL” IS TRANSLATED IN SOME VERSIONS AS THE “GATES OF HADES.” “GATES OF HELL” OR “GATES OF HADES” IS FOUND ONLY ONCE IN THE ENTIRE SCRIPTURES, IN MATTHEW 16:18. IN THIS PASSAGE, THE LORD IS REFERRING TO THE BUILDING OF HIS CHURCH: “AND I TELL YOU, YOU ARE PETER, AND ON THIS ROCK I WILL BUILD MY CHURCH, AND THE GATES OF HELL SHALL NOT PREVAIL AGAINST IT” (MATTHEW 16:18). AT THAT TIME THE LORD HAD NOT YET ESTABLISHED HIS CHURCH. IN FACT, THIS IS THE FIRST INSTANCE OF THE WORD CHURCH IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. THE WORD CHURCH, AS USED BY THE LORD, IS DERIVED FROM THE GREEK EKKLASIA, WHICH MEANS THE “CALLED OUT” OR “ASSEMBLY.” IN OTHER WORDS, THE CHURCH THAT THE LORD IS REFERENCING AS HIS CHURCH IS THE ASSEMBLY OF PEOPLE WHO HAVE BEEN CALLED OUT OF THE WORLD BY THE GOSPEL OF CHRIST. HOLY BIBLE SCHOLARS DEBATE THE ACTUAL MEANING OF THE PHRASE “AND THE GATES OF HELL SHALL NOT PREVAIL AGAINST IT.” ONE OF THE BETTER INTERPRETATIONS TO THE MEANING OF THIS PHRASE IS AS FOLLOWS. IN ANCIENT TIMES, THE CITIES WERE SURROUNDED BY WALLS WITH GATES, AND IN BATTLES THE GATES OF THESE CITIES WOULD USUALLY BE THE FIRST PLACE THEIR ENEMIES ASSAULTED. THIS WAS BECAUSE THE PROTECTION OF THE CITY WAS DETERMINED BY THE STRENGTH OR POWER OF ITS GATES. AS SUCH, THE “GATES OF HELL” OR “GATES OF HADES” MEANS THE POWER OF HADES. THE NAME “HADES” WAS ORIGINALLY THE NAME OF THE GOD WHO PRESIDED OVER THE REALM OF THE DEAD AND WAS OFTEN REFERRED TO AS THE “HOUSE OF HADES.” IT DESIGNATED THE PLACE TO WHICH EVERYONE WHO DEPARTS THIS LIFE DESCENDS, REGARDLESS OF THEIR MORAL CHARACTER. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, HADES IS THE REALM OF THE DEAD, AND IN THIS VERSE HADES OR HELL IS REPRESENTED AS A MIGHTY CITY WITH ITS GATES REPRESENTING ITS POWER. THE LORD REFERS HERE TO HIS IMPENDING DEATH. THOUGH HE WOULD BE CRUCIFIED AND BURIED, HE WOULD RISE FROM THE DEAD AND BUILD HIS CHURCH. THE LORD IS EMPHASIZING THE FACT THAT THE POWERS OF DEATH COULD NOT HOLD HIM IN. NOT ONLY WOULD THE CHURCH BE ESTABLISHED IN SPITE OF THE POWERS OF HADES OR HELL, BUT THE CHURCH WOULD THRIVE IN SPITE OF THESE POWERS. THE CHURCH WILL NEVER FAIL, THOUGH GENERATION AFTER GENERATION SUCCUMBS TO THE POWER OF PHYSICAL DEATH, YET OTHER GENERATIONS WILL ARISE TO PERPETUATE THE CHURCH. AND IT WILL CONTINUE UNTIL IT HAS FULFILLED ITS MISSION ON EARTH AS THE LORD HAS COMMANDED: “ALL AUTHORITY IN HEAVEN AND ON EARTH HAS BEEN GIVEN TO ME. GO THEREFORE AND MAKE DISCIPLES OF ALL NATIONS, BAPTIZING THEM IN THE NAME [LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH] OF THE FATHER [STEPHEN] AND OF THE SON [JESUS] AND OF THE HOLY SPIRIT [BROTHER JOHN], TEACHING THEM TO OBSERVE ALL THAT I HAVE COMMANDED YOU. AND BEHOLD, I AM WITH YOU ALWAYS, TO THE END OF THE AGE” (MATTHEW 28:18-20). IT IS CLEAR THAT THE LORD WAS DECLARING THAT DEATH HAS NO POWER TO HOLD GOD’S PEOPLE CAPTIVE. ITS GATES ARE NOT STRONG ENOUGH TO OVERPOWER AND KEEP IMPRISONED THE CHURCH OF GOD. THE LORD HAS CONQUERED DEATH (ROMANS 8:2; ACTS 2:24). AND BECAUSE “DEATH NO LONGER IS MASTER OVER HIM” (ROMANS 6:9), IT IS NO LONGER MASTER OVER THOSE WHO BELONG TO HIM. SATAN HAS THE POWER OF DEATH, AND HE WILL ALWAYS USE THAT POWER TO TRY TO DESTROY THE CHURCH OF CHRIST. BUT WE HAVE THIS PROMISE FROM THE LORD THAT HIS CHURCH, THE “CALLED OUT” WILL PREVAIL: “YET A LITTLE WHILE AND THE WORLD WILL SEE ME NO MORE, BUT YOU WILL SEE ME. BECAUSE I LIVE, YOU ALSO WILL LIVE” (JOHN 14:19).**  **WHAT IS GEHENNA?**  **THE WORD GEHENNA IS THE GREEK TRANSLITERATION OF THE HEBREW GE-HINNOM, MEANING “VALLEY OF [THE SONS OF] HINNOM.” THIS VALLEY SOUTH OF JERUSALEM WAS WHERE SOME OF THE ANCIENT ISRAELITES “PASSED CHILDREN THROUGH THE FIRE” (SACRIFICED THEIR CHILDREN) TO THE CANAANITE GOD MOLECH (2 CHRONICLES 28:3; 33:6; JEREMIAH 7:31; 19:2-6). THIS MAY ALSO REFER TO THE GOD MOLOCH THAT CONCERNS CHILD PORNOGRAPHY IN ACTS 7:42-43. THE PLACE IS CALLED “TOPHET” IN ISAIAH 30:33. IN LATER YEARS, GEHENNA CONTINUED TO BE AN UNCLEAN PLACE USED FOR BURNING TRASH FROM THE CITY OF JERUSALEM. THE LORD USED GEHENNA AS AN ILLUSTRATION OF HELL. GOD SO DESPISED THE FALSE GOD MOLECH [MAY REFER TO THE GOD MOLOCH THAT CONCERNS CHILD PORNOGRAPHY IN ACTS 7:42-43] THAT HE EXPLICITLY FORBADE THE ISRAELITES FROM HAVING ANYTHING TO DO WITH HIM IN LEVITICUS 18:21. HE EVEN WARNED THEM OF THE IMPENDING JUDGMENT HE WOULD SEND THEIR WAY IF THE JEWS DIDN’T KEEP THEIR ATTENTION AND WORSHIP DIRECTED TOWARD HIM. IN ANOTHER PROPHETIC WARNING, GOD RE-NAMED THE VALLEY OF HINNOM AS THE VALLEY OF SLAUGHTER (JEREMIAH 19). BUT THE ISRAELITES DIDN’T LISTEN, AND EVIL KINGS OF JUDAH SUCH AS AHAZ USED THE VALLEY OF HINNOM FOR THEIR DEMONIC PRACTICES (2 CHRONICLES 28:3). TO PUNISH JUDAH, GOD BROUGHT BABYLON AGAINST THEM, AND THAT PAGAN NATION CARRIED OUT HIS JUDGMENT AGAINST JUDAH’S IDOLATRY AND SEXUAL REBELLION. IT WASN’T UNTIL AFTER 70 YEARS OF EXILE THAT THE JEWS WERE ALLOWED BACK INTO ISRAEL TO REBUILD. UPON THEIR RETURN THE VALLEY OF SLAUGHTER WAS RE-PURPOSED FROM A PLACE OF INFANTICIDE TO AN EVER-BURNING RUBBISH HEAP (2 KINGS 23:10). CHILD SACRIFICE AND OTHER FORMS OF IDOL-WORSHIP CEASED IN ISRAEL. GEHENNA BECAME A PLACE WHERE CORPSES OF CRIMINALS, DEAD ANIMALS, AND ALL MANNERS OF REFUSE WERE THROWN TO BE DESTROYED. THE GEHENNA VALLEY WAS THUS A PLACE OF BURNING SEWAGE, BURNING FLESH, AND GARBAGE. MAGGOTS & WORMS CRAWLED THROUGH THE WASTE, AND THE SMOKE SMELLED STRONG AND SICKENING (ISAIAH 30:33). IT WAS A PLACE UTTERLY FILTHY, DISGUSTING AND REPULSIVE TO THE NOSE AND EYES. GEHENNA PRESENTED SUCH A VIVID IMAGE THAT CHRIST USED IT AS A SYMBOLIC DEPICTION OF HELL: A PLACE OF ETERNAL TORMENT AND CONSTANT UNCLEANNESS, WHERE THE FIRES NEVER CEASED BURNING AND THE WORMS NEVER STOPPED CRAWLING (MATTHEW 10:28; MARK 9:47-48). BECAUSE OF THE LORD’S SYMBOLIC USE OF GEHENNA, THE WORD GEHENNA IS SOMETIMES USED AS A SYNONYM FOR HELL. IN FACT, THAT’S HOW THE GREEK WORD IS TRANSLATED IN MARK 9:47: “HELL.” THE OCCUPANTS OF THE LAKE OF FIRE/GEHENNA/HELL ARE TOTALLY SEPARATED FROM GOD FOR ALL OF ETERNITY.**  **WHAT IS THE WORM THAT WILL NOT DIE IN MARK 9:48?**  **JERUSALEM’S ANCIENT GARBAGE DUMP—A PLACE CALLED GEHENNA—WAS ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE CEASELESS AGONIES OF HELL. THIS DUMP WAS ON THE SOUTH SIDE OF JERUSALEM. IN OLD TESTAMENT TIMES, CHILDREN HAD BEEN SACRIFICED TO IDOLS THERE (2 KINGS 23:10); IN THE LORD’S DAY, IT WAS A PLACE BURNING WITH CONSTANT FIRES TO CONSUME THE WASTE THAT WAS THROWN THERE. THE MATERIAL BURNED THERE INCLUDED EVERYTHING FROM HOUSEHOLD TRASH TO ANIMAL CARCASSES TO CONVICTED CRIMINALS (JEREMIAH 7:31-33). NEEDLESS TO SAY, THE JEWS CONSIDERED GEHENNA A CURSED PLACE OF IMPURITY AND UNCLEANNESS. THE WORD TRANSLATED “HELL” IN MARK 9:43 IS THE GREEK WORD GEHENNA, WHICH COMES FROM THE HEBREW NAME FOR A PLACE CALLED THE “VALLEY OF HINNOM.” THE LORD USES THIS PLACE TO PAINT A VIVID IMAGE OF WHAT HELL IS LIKE. THE JEWISH PEOPLE OFTEN ASSOCIATED THE VALLEY OF HINNOM WITH SPIRITUAL DEATH. IN MARK 9:48, WHEN THE LORD SAYS, “WHERE THEIR WORM DOES NOT DIE AND THE FIRE IS NOT QUENCHED” (ESV), HE IS QUOTING FROM ISAIAH 66:24: “THEY WILL GO OUT AND LOOK ON THE DEAD BODIES OF THOSE WHO REBELLED AGAINST ME; THE WORMS THAT EAT THEM WILL NOT DIE, THE FIRE THAT BURNS THEM WILL NOT BE QUENCHED, AND THEY WILL BE LOATHSOME TO ALL MANKIND.” IN BOTH TEXTS THE WORD TRANSLATED AS “WORM” LITERALLY MEANS “GRUB” OR “MAGGOT.” A MAGGOT WOULD HAVE AN OBVIOUS ASSOCIATION WITH A DUMP LIKE GEHENNA WHERE DEAD BODIES ARE THROWN; HOWEVER, THE MAGGOT CHRIST SPEAKS OF “WILL NOT DIE.” TAKEN AT FACE VALUE, THIS TEXT IS ONE OF THE MOST HORRIFIC DESCRIPTIONS OF WHAT HELL IS LIKE. THE THOUGHT OF ETERNAL TORMENT, LIKENED TO MAGGOTS EATING AWAY AT A ROTTING CORPSE, IS UNDOUBTEDLY GHASTLY. HELL IS SO AWFUL THAT CHRIST SAID, FIGURATIVELY SPEAKING, IT’S BETTER TO CUT OFF THE HAND THAT CAUSES YOU TO SIN THAN TO END UP IN HELL (MATTHEW 5:30). MARK 9:48 DOES NOT MEAN THAT THERE ARE LITERAL WORMS IN HELL OR THAT THERE ARE WORMS THAT LIVE FOREVER; RATHER, THE LORD IS TEACHING THE FACT OF UNENDING SUFFERING IN HELL—THE “WORM” NEVER STOPS CAUSING TORMENT. NOTICE THAT THE WORM IS PERSONAL. BOTH ISAIAH 66:24 AND MARK 9:48 USE THE WORD THEIR TO IDENTIFY THE WORM’S OWNER. THE SOURCES OF TORMENT ARE ATTACHED EACH TO ITS OWN HOST. SOME HOLY BIBLE SCHOLARS BELIEVE THE “WORM” REFERS TO A MAN’S CONSCIENCE. THOSE IN HELL, BEING COMPLETELY CUT OFF FROM GOD, EXIST WITH A NAGGING, GUILTY CONSCIENCE THAT, LIKE A PERSISTENT WORM, GNAWS AWAY AT ITS VICTIM WITH A REMORSE THAT CAN NEVER BE MITIGATED. NO MATTER WHAT THE WORD WORM REFERS TO, THE MOST IMPORTANT THING TO BE GAINED FROM THESE WORDS OF CHRIST IS THAT WE SHOULD DO EVERYTHING IN OUR POWER TO ESCAPE THE HORRORS OF HELL, AND THERE IS ONLY ONE THING TO THAT END—RECEIVING JESUS AS THE LORD OF OUR LIVES (JOHN 3:16).**  **WHAT IS ETERNAL DEATH?**  **IN SHORT, ETERNAL DEATH IS THE FATE THAT AWAITS ALL PEOPLE WHO ULTIMATELY REJECT THE LORD IN 1ST JOHN 1:8, 10, REJECT THE GOSPEL OF HIS SON, JESUS CHRIST FOR 46 YEARS TO 56 YEARS IN THE GOSPELS, THEN REJECTS THE SAME GOSPEL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN CHRIST IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28 & ACTS 6:3-4, 7-8, 9, 11-14 & 7:1-60, AND REMAIN IN THEIR TEMPTATION/SIN AND DISOBEDIENCE OF SEXUALITY IN ROMANS 1:21-28, 32 & THE ONGOING STEALING OF THE SEXLESS LORD’S 10% LIFETIME MONEY TITHE THAT IS REQUIRED FOR ALL ETERNAL CREATURES WHO WORK TO MAKE MONEY TO GIVE THIS 10% LIFETIME MONEY TITHE TO THE WORTHY LORD ALL LONG AS THEY ARE WORKING FOR MONEY IN MALACHI 3:8-12. PHYSICAL DEATH IS A ONE-TIME EXPERIENCE. ETERNAL DEATH, ON THE OTHER HAND, IS EVERLASTING. IT IS A DEATH THAT CONTINUES THROUGH ETERNITY, A SPIRITUAL DEATH THAT IS EXPERIENCED ON A CONTINUAL BASIS. JUST AS SPIRITUAL LIFE, BY GRACE THROUGH FAITH IN CHRIST (EPHESIANS 2:8-9) IS EVERLASTING LIFE, ETERNAL DEATH IS NEVER-ENDING. THE MOST IMPORTANT QUESTION TO BE ANSWERED IS “DOES THE HOLY BIBLE TEACH THE DOCTRINE OF ETERNAL DEATH?” IF THE HOLY BIBLE DOESN’T TEACH ETERNAL DEATH, THEN WE CAN PACK UP AND GO HOME BECAUSE THERE IS NO FURTHER DEBATE ON THE ISSUE. GOD’S WORD, THE HOLY BIBLE, IS THE INFALLIBLE RULE OF FAITH AND PRACTICE, AND AS SUCH WE MUST BELIEVE AND TEACH ONLY WHAT IT CLEARLY TEACHES, AND THE HOLY BIBLE CLEARLY TEACHES THE DOCTRINE OF ETERNAL DEATH. WE CAN POINT TO SEVERAL PASSAGES THAT EXPLICITLY STATE THIS, BUT FOR OUR PURPOSES, ONLY THREE WILL BE NEEDED, ONE FROM THE OLD TESTAMENT AND TWO FROM THE NEW.**  **WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT THE DEAD KNOW NOTHING (ECCLESIASTES 9:5)?**  **ECCLESIASTES 9:5 READS, “FOR THE LIVING KNOW THAT THEY WILL DIE, / BUT THE DEAD KNOW NOTHING; / THEY HAVE NO FURTHER REWARD, / AND EVEN THEIR NAME IS FORGOTTEN.” THIS VERSE IS SOMETIMES USED AS A PROOF TEXT FOR ANNIHILATIONISM, BUT THAT CONCEPT IS NOT WHAT IS BEING COMMUNICATED HERE. THE “DEAD KNOW NOTHING,” BUT IN WHAT WAY? FIRST, IT IS CLEAR FROM OTHER PLACES IN THE HOLY BIBLE THAT THIS VERSE CANNOT MEAN THE DEAD HAVE ABSOLUTELY NO KNOWLEDGE. FOR EXAMPLE, MATTHEW 25:46 SPEAKS OF EVERLASTING CONSCIOUSNESS: “THEN THEY WILL GO AWAY TO ETERNAL PUNISHMENT, BUT THE RIGHTEOUS TO ETERNAL LIFE.” EVERY PERSON WILL SPEND ETERNITY WITH GOD IN HEAVEN OR APART FROM HIM IN HELL. EACH PERSON WILL HAVE FEELINGS, THOUGHTS, AND ABILITIES THAT EXIST IN ETERNITY. IN FACT, LUKE 16:19-31 OFFERS AN EXAMPLE OF HUMAN CAPABILITIES IN THE AFTERLIFE. LAZARUS IS IN PARADISE IN ETERNAL JOY, WHILE THE RICH MAN IS IN TORMENT IN HELL (CALLED “HADES”). THE RICH MAN HAS FEELINGS, CAN TALK, AND HAS THE ABILITY TO REMEMBER, THINK, AND REASON. SECOND, ECCLESIASTES 9:5 CANNOT CONTRADICT ECCLESIASTES 4:2. THERE, SOLOMON STATES THAT THE DEAD ARE “HAPPIER THAN THE LIVING.” HOWEVER, WHEN A PERSON IS DEAD, THE OPPORTUNITIES TO ENJOY THINGS ON EARTH NO LONGER EXIST. THE KEY TO UNDERSTANDING THE STATEMENT “THE DEAD KNOW NOTHING” IS FOUND IN THE THEME OF THE BOOK OF ECCLESIASTES. ECCLESIASTES IS WRITTEN SPECIFICALLY FROM AN EARTHLY PERSPECTIVE. THE KEY PHRASE, REPEATED THROUGHOUT THE BOOK, IS UNDER THE SUN, USED ABOUT THIRTY TIMES. SOLOMON IS COMMENTING ON AN EARTH-BOUND LIFE, “UNDER THE SUN,” WITHOUT GOD. HIS CONCLUSION, ALSO REPEATED THROUGHOUT THE BOOK, IS THAT EVERYTHING FROM THAT PERSPECTIVE IS “VANITY” OR EMPTINESS (ECCLESIASTES 1:2). WHEN A PERSON DIES “UNDER THE SUN,” THE EARTHLY PERSPECTIVE, WITHOUT GOD, IS THAT IT’S OVER. HE IS NO LONGER UNDER THE SUN. THERE IS NO MORE KNOWLEDGE TO GIVE OR BE GIVEN, JUST A GRAVE TO MARK HIS REMAINS. THOSE WHO HAVE DIED HAVE “NO FURTHER REWARD” IN THIS LIFE; THEY NO LONGER HAVE THE ABILITY TO ENJOY LIFE LIKE THOSE WHO ARE LIVING. EVENTUALLY, “EVEN THEIR NAME IS FORGOTTEN” (ECCLESIASTES 9:5). ECCLESIASTES 9:5 DISPLAYS A CHIASTIC STRUCTURE (ABBA FORMAT) LIKE THIS:**  **A “FOR THE LIVING KNOW THAT THEY WILL DIE,**  **B BUT THE DEAD KNOW NOTHING;**  **B THEY HAVE NO FURTHER REWARD,**  **A AND EVEN THEIR NAME IS FORGOTTEN.”**  **LINES 1 AND 4 ARE PARALLEL THOUGHTS IN THE SENSE THAT THE LIVING KNOW DEATH IS COMING WHILE THOSE WHO REMAIN AFTER A PERSON DIES QUICKLY FORGET THOSE WHO HAVE DIED. THE SECOND AND THIRD LINES LAY DOWN ASSOCIATED IDEAS IN PARALLEL: THE DEAD KNOW NOTHING, AND THE DEAD CAN NO LONGER ENJOY OR BE REWARDED FOR THEIR ACTIVITIES IN THIS LIFE. THE SAYING “THE DEAD KNOW NOTHING” SEEMS TO BE A NEGATIVE SENTIMENT, BUT IT IS NOT WITHOUT A POSITIVE MESSAGE. SOLOMON ENCOURAGES HIS READERS TO LIVE LIFE TO ITS FULLEST, KNOWING LIFE IS SHORT. IN THE END, THE FULLEST LIFE IS ONE THAT HONORS THE LORD AND KEEPS ONLY HIS SEXLESS WAYS (ECCLESIASTES 12:13-14 & ACTS 14:15).**  **WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT HELL IS REFERRED TO AS THE LAKE OF FIRE?**  **THE LAKE OF FIRE IS A TERM USED IN ONLY A FEW VERSES NEAR THE END IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION (REVELATION 19:20; 20:10, 14, 15; 21:8). THE LORD REFERS TO GEHENNA/HELL SEVERAL TIMES (MATTHEW 10:28; MARK 9:43; LUKE 12:5), AS WELL AS AN “OUTER DARKNESS” (MATTHEW 8:12; 22:13). THESE ALL SEEM TO BE DIFFERENT REFERENCES TO THE SAME THING. HELL, THE LAKE OF FIRE, AND OUTER DARKNESS ARE ALL TERMS DESCRIBING THE FINAL DESTINATION OF THOSE WHO REJECT CHRIST. THIS IS A STATE OF COMPLETE SEPARATION FROM GOD, NEVER-ENDING AND INESCAPABLE. ACCORDING TO THE HOLY BIBLE, THE LAKE OF FIRE IS THE “SECOND DEATH.” THIS IS THE ULTIMATE CONSEQUENCE OF SIN, WHICH IS TO BE TOTALLY CUT OFF FROM GOD. THE LAKE OF FIRE WILL BE A PLACE OF PERPETUAL SUFFERING AND MISERY. SCRIPTURE INDICATES THAT EVERY PERSON WHOSE NAME IS NOT IN THE BOOK OF LIFE, BUT WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF THE DEAD WILL BE CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE (REVELATION 20:15). THE LAKE OF FIRE WILL ALSO BE THE FATE OF THE BEAST AND FALSE PROPHET FROM THE END TIMES (REVELATION 19:20), AS WELL AS LUCIFER/VICTORIA HIMSELF (REVELATION 20:10). THE HOLY BIBLE INDICATES THAT BOTH DEATH AND HADES—THE TEMPORARY DESTINATION OF THE UNSAVED DEAD—WILL ALSO BE CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE (REVELATION 20:14). EVEN THOUGH HELL IS DESCRIBED USING TERMINOLOGY SUCH AS FIRE AND FLAME, IT IS NOT MEANT TO BE THOUGHT OF AS ONLY A PHYSICAL PLACE. HELL IS DESCRIBED AS A PLACE OF “TORMENT,” NOT “TORTURE,” INITIALLY INTENDED FOR PURELY SPIRITUAL BEINGS (MATTHEW 25:41). IN FACT, THE WORST ASPECT OF HELL IS AN ETERNITY OF CONSCIOUS, GUILTY, SHAMEFUL SEPARATION FROM GOD AND ALL FORMS OF GOODNESS. IN THAT SENSE, HELL IS FAR WORSE THAN A LITERAL INFERNO; A PURELY PHYSICAL HELL IS ACTUALLY NOT AS TERRIBLE AS WHAT THE HOLY BIBLE DESCRIBES. IN OTHER WORDS, THE HOLY BIBLE TELLS US WHAT HELL IS “LIKE,” USING SYMBOLS SUCH AS THE LAKE OF FIRE. BUT SCRIPTURE DOES NOT TELL US TOO MUCH ABOUT WHAT HELL “IS,” IN DIRECT TERMS. FIRE IS OFTEN USED AS A SYMBOL OF GOD’S JUDGMENT. THE SYMBOLISM STEMS FROM REAL-LIFE EXAMPLES OF GOD’S USE OF FIRE TO PUNISH THE WICKED—THE OVERTHROW OF SODOM AND GOMORRAH (GENESIS 19:24), FOR EXAMPLE, AND THE DESTRUCTION OF ELIJAH’S ENEMIES (2 KINGS 1:12). PROPHETS OFTEN DESCRIBED GOD WITH A STREAM OF FIRE COMING FROM HIS THRONE, A SYMBOL OF HIS HOLY PUNISHMENT OF TEMPTATION/SIN (DANIEL 7:10; ISAIAH 30:33). THE FACT THAT THE DESTINY OF THOSE WHO REJECT GOD IS DESCRIBED AS A “LAKE OF FIRE” SPEAKS TO HOW SERIOUS THE JUDGMENT IS. WHEN GOD FINALLY ABOLISHES SIN AND DEATH, ALL SINNERS WILL BE CONDEMNED TO THE WORST POSSIBLE FATE, DESCRIBED IN THE HOLY BIBLE USING THE MOST HORRIFIC TERMS.**  **WHAT IS TARTARUS?**  **IN ANCIENT GREEK MYTHOLOGY, TARTARUS WAS A HORRIBLE PIT OF TORMENT IN THE AFTERLIFE. IT WAS LOWER THAN EVEN HADES, THE PLACE OF THE DEAD. ACCORDING TO THE GREEKS, TARTARUS WAS POPULATED BY FEROCIOUS MONSTERS AND THE WORST OF CRIMINALS. THE GREEK WORD TARTARUS APPEARS ONLY ONCE IN THE ENTIRE NEW TESTAMENT. 2ND PETER 2:4 SAYS, “GOD DID NOT SPARE ANGELS WHEN THEY SINNED, BUT SENT THEM TO [TARTARUS], PUTTING THEM IN CHAINS OF DARKNESS TO BE HELD FOR JUDGMENT.” MOST ENGLISH VERSIONS TRANSLATE TARTARUS AS “HELL” OR “LOWEST HELL.” THE WORD TARTARUS CAN BE DEFINED AS “THE DEEPEST ABYSS OF HADES.” ANOTHER PLACE IN SCRIPTURE THAT MENTIONS SINNING ANGELS IS GENESIS 6:1-4 WHERE “THE SONS OF GOD” TOOK CONTROL OF HUMAN WOMEN AND THEIR PROGENY. ACCORDING TO JUDE 1:6, SOME ANGELS “ABANDONED THEIR PROPER DWELLING” IN THE HEAVENS. FOR THIS CRIME, GOD CAST THEM INTO TARTARUS WHERE THEY ARE HELD “IN PITS OF GLOOM” (AMP) FOR A LATER JUDGMENT. IT SEEMS THAT TARTARUS WAS WHAT THE DEMONS FEARED IN LUKE 8:31. PETER’S MENTION OF TARTARUS IS IN THE CONTEXT OF CONDEMNING FALSE TEACHERS IN 2ND PETER 2:1-22. THOSE WHO SECRETLY INTRODUCE HERESY INTO THE CHURCH WILL SUFFER A FATE SIMILAR TO THAT OF THE ANGELS WHO SINNED—THEY WILL END UP IN TARTARUS. THE LORD DOES NOT TOLERATE THOSE WHO LEAD HIS CHILDREN ASTRAY (MATTHEW 18:6).**  **WHAT IS THE ABYSS?**  **THE WORD ABYSS SIMPLY MEANS “A DEEP HOLE”—SO DEEP THAT IT SEEMS BOTTOMLESS OR IMMEASURABLE. THE WORD IS OFTEN USED IN MODERN CONTEXTS TO DESCRIBE THE SEA. IN THE HOLY BIBLE AND IN JEWISH THEOLOGY, THE ABYSS IS OFTEN A METAPHORICAL REFERENCE TO THE PLACE OF EVIL SPIRITS. SOMETIMES THE ABYSS IS PICTURED AS A DEEP OR BOTTOMLESS HOLE IN THE EARTH. THIS IS THE BACKGROUND FOR THE NEW TESTAMENT USAGE. THE KING JAMES VERSION USUALLY TRANSLATES THE GREEK TERM ABYSSOU AS “BOTTOMLESS PIT” (REVELATION 9:2). IN LUKE 8, JESUS CAST THE LEGION OF DEMONS OUT OF A MAN, “AND THEY BEGGED JESUS REPEATEDLY NOT TO ORDER THEM TO GO INTO THE ABYSS” (VERSE 31). THE ABYSS IS OBVIOUSLY A PLACE THAT THE DEMONS FEAR AND TRY TO AVOID. IN REVELATION A NUMBER OF TIMES WE SEE THE ABYSS AS A PLACE OF CONFINEMENT FOR EVIL SPIRITS: REVELATION 9:1-3, 11 — “THE FIFTH ANGEL SOUNDED HIS TRUMPET, AND I SAW A STAR THAT HAD FALLEN FROM THE SKY TO THE EARTH. THE STAR WAS GIVEN THE KEY TO THE SHAFT OF THE ABYSS. WHEN HE OPENED THE ABYSS, SMOKE ROSE FROM IT LIKE THE SMOKE FROM A GIGANTIC FURNACE. THE SUN AND SKY WERE DARKENED BY THE SMOKE FROM THE ABYSS. AND OUT OF THE SMOKE LOCUSTS CAME DOWN ON THE EARTH AND WERE GIVEN POWER LIKE THAT OF SCORPIONS OF THE EARTH...THEY HAD AS KING OVER THEM THE ANGEL OF THE ABYSS, WHOSE NAME IN HEBREW IS ABADDON AND IN GREEK IS APOLLYON (THAT IS, DESTROYER).” REVELATION 11:7 — “NOW WHEN [THE TWO WITNESSES] HAVE FINISHED THEIR TESTIMONY, THE BEAST THAT COMES UP FROM THE ABYSS WILL ATTACK THEM, AND OVERPOWER AND KILL THEM.” REVELATION 20:1-3 — “AND I SAW AN ANGEL COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN, HAVING THE KEY TO THE ABYSS AND HOLDING IN HIS HAND A GREAT CHAIN. HE SEIZED THE DRAGON, THAT ANCIENT SERPENT, WHO IS THE DEVIL, OR SATAN, AND BOUND HIM FOR A THOUSAND YEARS. HE THREW HIM INTO THE ABYSS, AND LOCKED AND SEALED IT OVER HIM, TO KEEP HIM FROM DECEIVING THE NATIONS ANYMORE UNTIL THE THOUSAND YEARS WERE ENDED.” IN ALL OF THESE INSTANCES, THE ABYSS IS A PLACE FOR THE CONTAINMENT OF EVIL SPIRITS. MANY HOLY BIBLE SCHOLARS BELIEVE THAT THIS IS THE SAME PLACE REFERRED TO IN 2 PETER 2:4 AS “HELL,” WHERE SOME EVIL SPIRITS ARE “IN CHAINS OF DARKNESS TO BE HELD FOR JUDGMENT.” THE WORD HELL HERE IS A TRANSLATION OF THE GREEK TARTARUS, WHICH CAN BE THOUGHT OF AS THE “DEEPEST PIT” OR THE “LOWEST PART OF HADES.” IT IS CLEAR FROM SCRIPTURE THAT GOD HAS ULTIMATE POWER OVER ALL EVIL SPIRITS. SOME OF THE DEMONS HAVE BEEN CONSIGNED TO THE ABYSS AND HELD CAPTIVE THERE, WHILE OTHERS SEEM TO BE ABLE TO MOVE MORE FREELY UPON THE EARTH. ULTIMATELY, ALL EVIL SPIRITS WILL BE CONSIGNED TO THE LAKE OF FIRE, ALONG WITH ALL UNBELIEVERS (REVELATION 20:10-15).**  **WHAT IS THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN SHEOL, HADES, HELL, THE LAKE OF FIRE, PARADISE, AND ABRAHAM’S BOSOM?**  **THE DIFFERENT TERMS USED IN THE HOLY BIBLE FOR HEAVEN AND HELL—SHEOL, HADES, GEHENNA, THE LAKE OF FIRE, PARADISE, AND ABRAHAM’S BOSOM—ARE THE SUBJECT OF MUCH DEBATE AND CAN BE CONFUSING. THE WORD PARADISE IS USED AS A SYNONYM FOR HEAVEN (2 CORINTHIANS 12:3-4; REVELATION 2:7). WHEN JESUS WAS DYING ON THE CROSS AND ONE OF THE THIEVES BEING CRUCIFIED WITH HIM ASKED HIM FOR MERCY, JESUS REPLIED, “I TELL YOU THE TRUTH, TODAY YOU WILL BE WITH ME IN PARADISE” (LUKE 23:43). JESUS KNEW THAT HIS DEATH WAS IMMINENT AND THAT HE WOULD SOON BE IN HEAVEN WITH HIS FATHER [STEPHEN]. THEREFORE, JESUS USED PARADISE AS A SYNONYM FOR HEAVEN, AND THE WORD HAS COME TO BE ASSOCIATED WITH ANY PLACE OF IDEAL LOVELINESS AND DELIGHT. ABRAHAM’S BOSOM IS REFERRED TO ONLY ONCE IN THE HOLY BIBLE—IN THE STORY OF LAZARUS AND THE RICH MAN (LUKE 16:19-31). ABRAHAM’S BOSOM WAS USED IN THE TALMUD AS A SYNONYM FOR HEAVEN. THE IMAGE IN THE STORY IS OF LAZARUS RECLINING AT A TABLE LEANING ON ABRAHAM’S BREAST—AS JOHN LEANED ON JESUS’ BREAST AT THE LAST SUPPER—AT THE HEAVENLY BANQUET. THE POINT OF THE STORY IS THAT WICKED MEN WILL SEE THE RIGHTEOUS IN A HAPPY STATE, WHILE THEY THEMSELVES ARE IN TORMENT, AND THAT A “GREAT GULF” THAT CAN NEVER BE SPANNED, EXISTS BETWEEN THEM (LUKE 16:26). ABRAHAM’S BOSOM IS OBVIOUSLY A PLACE OF PEACE, REST, AND JOY—IN OTHER WORDS, PARADISE. IN THE HEBREW SCRIPTURES, THE WORD USED TO DESCRIBE THE REALM OF THE DEAD IS SHEOL. IT SIMPLY MEANS “THE PLACE OF THE DEAD” OR “THE PLACE OF DEPARTED SOULS/SPIRITS.” THE NEW TESTAMENT GREEK EQUIVALENT TO SHEOL IS HADES, WHICH IS ALSO A GENERAL REFERENCE TO “THE PLACE OF THE DEAD.” THE GREEK WORD GEHENNA IS USED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT FOR “HELL” AND IS DERIVED FROM THE HEBREW WORD HINNOM. OTHER SCRIPTURES IN THE NEW TESTAMENT INDICATED THAT SHEOL/HADES IS A TEMPORARY PLACE WHERE SOULS ARE KEPT AS THEY AWAIT THE FINAL RESURRECTION. THE SOULS OF THE RIGHTEOUS, AT DEATH, GO DIRECTLY INTO THE PRESENCE OF GOD—THE PART OF SHEOL CALLED “HEAVEN,” “PARADISE,” OR “ABRAHAM’S BOSOM” (LUKE 23:43; 2 CORINTHIANS 5:8; PHILIPPIANS 1:23). THE LAKE OF FIRE, MENTIONED ONLY IN REVELATION 19:20 AND 20:10, 14-15, IS THE FINAL HELL, THE PLACE OF ETERNAL PUNISHMENT FOR ALL UNREPENTANT REBELS, BOTH ANGELIC AND HUMAN (MATTHEW 25:41). IT IS DESCRIBED AS A PLACE OF BURNING SULFUR, AND THOSE IN IT EXPERIENCE ETERNAL, UNSPEAKABLE AGONY OF AN UNRELENTING NATURE (LUKE 16:24; MARK 9:45-46). THOSE WHO HAVE REJECTED CHRIST AND ARE IN THE TEMPORARY ABODE OF THE DEAD IN HADES/SHEOL HAVE THE LAKE OF FIRE AS THEIR FINAL DESTINATION. BUT THOSE WHOSE NAMES ARE WRITTEN IN THE LAMB’S BOOK OF LIFE SHOULD HAVE NO FEAR OF THIS TERRIBLE FATE. BY FAITH IN CHRIST AND HIS BLOOD SHED ON THE CROSS FOR OUR SINS, WE ARE DESTINED TO LIVE ETERNALLY IN THE PRESENCE OF GOD.**  **WHAT DOES IT MEAN THAT HELL IS ETERNAL SEPARATION FROM GOD?**  **THE HOLY BIBLE IS CLEAR THAT THERE ARE TWO POSSIBLE DESTINATIONS FOR EVERY HUMAN SOUL FOLLOWING PHYSICAL DEATH: HEAVEN OR HELL (MATTHEW 25:34, 41, 46; LUKE 16:22-23). ONLY THE RIGHTEOUS INHERIT ETERNAL LIFE, AND THE ONLY WAY TO BE DECLARED RIGHTEOUS BEFORE GOD IS THROUGH FAITH IN THE DEATH AND RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST (JOHN 3:16-18; ROMANS 10:9). THE SOULS OF THE RIGHTEOUS GO DIRECTLY INTO THE PRESENCE OF GOD (LUKE 23:43; 2 CORINTHIANS 5:8; PHILIPPIANS 1:23). FOR THOSE WHO DO NOT RECEIVE JESUS CHRIST AS SAVIOR, DEATH MEANS EVERLASTING PUNISHMENT (2 THESSALONIANS 1:8-9). THIS PUNISHMENT IS DESCRIBED IN A VARIETY OF WAYS: A LAKE OF FIRE (LUKE 16:24; REVELATION 20:14-15), OUTER DARKNESS (MATTHEW 8:12), AND A PRISON (1 PETER 3:19), FOR EXAMPLE. THIS PLACE OF PUNISHMENT IS ETERNAL (JUDE 1:13; MATTHEW 25:46). HEBREWS 9:27 MAKES IT CLEAR THAT EVERYONE DIES PHYSICALLY AND, AFTER THAT, COMES THE JUDGMENT. CHRISTIANS HAVE ALREADY BEEN JUDGED AND SENTENCED. JESUS TOOK THAT SENTENCE UPON HIMSELF. OUR SIN BECOMES HIS AND HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS BECOMES OURS WHEN WE BELIEVE IN HIM. BECAUSE HE TOOK OUR JUST PUNISHMENT, WE NEED NOT FEAR EVER BEING SEPARATED FROM HIM AGAIN (ROMANS 8:29-30). THE JUDGMENT FOR UNBELIEVERS IS STILL TO COME. 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:8-9 SAYS, “HE WILL PUNISH THOSE WHO DO NOT KNOW GOD AND DO NOT OBEY THE GOSPEL OF OUR LORD JESUS. THEY WILL BE PUNISHED WITH EVERLASTING DESTRUCTION AND SHUT OUT FROM THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD AND FROM THE GLORY OF HIS MIGHT.” THE MISERY OF HELL WILL CONSIST OF NOT ONLY PHYSICAL TORTURE, BUT THE AGONY OF BEING CUT OFF FROM EVERY AVENUE OF HAPPINESS. GOD IS THE SOURCE OF ALL GOOD THINGS (JAMES 1:17). TO BE CUT OFF FROM GOD IS TO FORFEIT ALL EXPOSURE TO ANYTHING GOOD. HELL WILL BE A STATE OF PERPETUAL SIN; YET THOSE SUFFERING THERE WILL POSSESS FULL UNDERSTANDING OF SIN’S HORRORS. REMORSE, GUILT, AND SHAME WILL BE UNENDING, YET ACCOMPANIED BY THE CONVICTION THAT THE PUNISHMENT IS JUST. THERE WILL NO LONGER BE ANY DECEPTION ABOUT THE “GOODNESS OF MAN.” TO BE SEPARATED FROM GOD IS TO BE FOREVER SHUT OFF FROM LIGHT (1 JOHN 1:5), SEXLESS LOVE (1 JOHN 4:8), JOY (MATTHEW 25:23), AND PEACE (EPHESIANS 2:14) BECAUSE GOD IS THE SOURCE OF ALL THOSE GOOD THINGS. ANY GOOD WE OBSERVE IN HUMANITY IS MERELY A REFLECTION OF THE CHARACTER OF GOD, IN WHOSE IMAGE WE WERE CREATED (GENESIS 1:27). WHILE THE SPIRITS OF THOSE REGENERATED BY GOD’S HOLY SPIRIT WILL ABIDE FOREVER WITH GOD IN A PERFECTED STATE (1 JOHN 3:2), THE OPPOSITE IS TRUE OF THOSE IN HELL. NONE OF THE GOODNESS OF GOD WILL EXIST IN THEM. WHATEVER GOOD THEY MAY HAVE THOUGHT THEY REPRESENTED ON EARTH WILL BE SHOWN FOR THE SELFISH, LUSTFUL, IDOLATROUS SEXUAL THING IT WAS (ISAIAH 64:6). MAN’S IDEAS OF GOODNESS WILL BE MEASURED AGAINST THE PERFECTION OF GOD’S HOLINESS AND BE FOUND SEVERELY LACKING. THOSE IN HELL HAVE FOREVER LOST THE CHANCE TO SEE GOD’S FACE, HEAR HIS VOICE, EXPERIENCE HIS FORGIVENESS, OR ENJOY HIS FELLOWSHIP. TO BE FOREVER SEPARATED FROM GOD IS THE ULTIMATE PUNISHMENT.**  **HOW IS HELL USED IN THE OLD TESTAMENT?**  **PRIMARILY I USE THE OKJV AND NKJV OF THE HOLY BIBLE. IN DEUTERONOMY 32:22 IT DECLARES “FOR A FIRE IS KINDLED IN MINE ANGER, AND SHALL BURN UNTO THE LOWEST HELL (HADES), AND SHALL CONSUME WITH HER INCREASE AND SET ON FIRE THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE MOUNTAINS.” IN 2ND SAMUEL 22:6 IT TELLS US THAT “THE SORROWS OF HELL COMPASSED ME ABOUT, AND THE SNARES OF DEATH PREVENTED ME.” ALSO IT IS IN PSALMS 18:5. IN JOB 11:8 IT SAYS “IT IS HIGH AS HEAVEN, WHAT CAN THOU DO? DEEPER THAN HELL, WHAT CAN THOU KNOW?” IN JOB 26:6 IT DECLARES “HELL IS NAKED BEFORE HIM, AND DESTRUCTION HATH NO COVERING.” IN PSALMS 9:17 IT STATES “THE WICKED SHALL BE TURNED INTO HELL, AND ALL THE NATIONS (LAWS) THAT FORGET GOD.” IN PSALMS 16:10 IT MENTIONS “FOR THOU WILL NOT LEAVE MY SOUL IN HELL, NEITHER WILL THOU SUFFER THY HOLY ONE TO SEE CORRUPTION.” IN PSALMS 55:15 IT SAYS “LET DEATH SEIZE UPON THEM, AND LET THEM GO DOWN QUICK INTO HELL: FOR WICKEDNESS IS IN THEIR DWELLINGS, AND AMONG THEM.” IN PSALMS 86:13 IT TELLS US THAT “FOR GREAT IS THY MERCY TOWARD ME, AND THOU HAS DELIVERED MY SOUL FROM THE LOWEST HELL.” IN PSALMS 116:3 IT DECLARES “THE SORROWS OF DEATH COMPASSED ME, AND THE PAINS OF HELL GOT HOLD UPON ME: I FOUND TROUBLE AND SORROW.” IN PSALMS 139:8 IT SAYS “IF I ASCEND UP TO HEAVEN, THOU ARE WITH ME, IT I MAKE MY BED IN HELL, BEHOLD THOU ARE WITH ME.” IN PROVERBS 5:5 IT TELLS US THAT “HER FEET GO DOWN TO DEATH, HER STEPS TAKE HOLD ON HELL.” IN PROVERBS 7:27 IT DECLARES “HER HOUSE IS THE WAY TO HELL, GOING DOWN TO THE CHAMBERS OF DEATH.” IN PROVERBS 9:18 IT SAYS “BUT HE KNOWS NOT THAT THE DEAD ARE THERE, AND THAT HER GUESTS ARE IN THE DEPTHS OF HELL.” IN PROVERBS 15:11 IT MENTIONS “HELL AND DESTRUCTION ARE BEFORE THE LORD: HOW MUCH MORE THAN THE HEARTS OF THE CHILDREN OF MEN?” IN PROVERBS 15:24 IT DECLARES “THE WAY OF LIFE IS ABOVE TO THE WISE THAT HE MAY DEPART FROM HELL BENEATH.” IN PROVERBS 23:14 IT SAYS “THOU SHALL BEAT HIM WITH THE ROD, AND SHALL DELIVER HIS SOUL FROM HELL.” IN PROVERBS 27:20 IT TELLS US THAT “HELL AND DESTRUCTION ARE NEVER FULL, SO THE EYES OF MAN ARE NEVER SATISFIED.” IN ISAIAH 5:14 IT STATES “THEREFORE HELL HAS ENLARGED HERSELF, & OPENED HER MOUTH WITHOUT MEASURE: AND THEIR GLORY, & THEIR MULTITUDE, & THEIR POMP, AND HE THAT REJOICES, SHALL DESCEND INTO IT.” IN ISAIAH 14:9 IT DECLARES “HELL FROM BENEATH IS MOVED FOR THEE TO MEET THEE AT THY COMING: IT STIRS UP THE DEAD FOR THEE, EVEN ALL THE CHIEF ONES OF THE EARTH, IT HAS RAISED UP FROM THEIR THRONES ALL THE KINGS OF THE NATIONS (LAWS).” IN ISAIAH 14:15 IT SAYS “YET THOU SHALL BE BROUGHT DOWN TO HELL, TO THE SIDES OF THE PIT.” IN ISAIAH 28:15 IT MENTIONS “BECAUSE YE HAVE SAID, ‘WE HAVE MADE A COVENANT WITH DEATH, AND WITH HELL ARE WE AT AGREEMENT, WHEN THE OVERFLOWING SCOURGE SHALL PASS THROUGH, IT SHALL NOT COME UNTO US: FOR WE HAVE MADE LIES OUR REFUGE, AND UNDER FALSEHOOD HAVE WE HID OURSELVES.’” IN ISAIAH 28:18 IT TELLS US THAT “AND YOUR COVENANT WITH DEATH SHALL BE DISANNULLED, AND YOUR AGREEMENT WITH HELL SHALL NOT STAND, WHEN THE OVERFLOWING SCOURGE SHALL PASS THROUGH, THEN YE SHALL BE TRODDEN DOWN BY IT.” IN ISAIAH 57:9 IT MENTIONS “AND THOU WENT TO THE KING WITH OINTMENT, AND DID INCREASE THY PERFUMES, & DID SEND THY MESSENGERS FAR OFF, & DID DEBASE THYSELF EVEN UNTO HELL.” IN EZEKIEL 31:15 (NKJV) SAYS “THUS SAYS THE LORD GOD: IN THE DAY WHEN IT WENT DOWN TO HELL, I CAUSED MOURNING. I COVERED THE DEEP BECAUSE OF IT. I RESTRAINED ITS RIVERS, AND THE GREAT WATERS WERE HELD BACK. I CAUSED LEBANON TO MOURN FOR IT, & ALL THE TREES OF THE FIELD WILTED BECAUSE OF IT.” IN EZEKIEL 31:16 IT STATES “I MADE THE NATIONS (LAWS) TO SHAKE AT THE SOUND OF HIS FALL, WHEN I CAST HIM DOWN TO HELL WITH THEM THAT DESCEND INTO THE PIT: AND ALL THE TREES OF EDEN…ALL THAT DRINK WATER, SHALL BE COMFORTED IN THE NETHER PARTS OF THE EARTH.” IN EZEKIEL 31:17 IT TELLS US THAT “THEY ALSO WENT DOWN INTO HELL WITH HIM UNTO THEM THAT BE SLAIN WITH THE SWORD, AND THEY THAT WERE HIS ARM...” IN EZEKIEL 32:21 IT STATES “THE STRONG AMONG THE MIGHTY SHALL SPEAK TO HIM OUT OF THE MIDST OF HELL WITH THEM THAT HELP HIM: THEY ARE GONE DOWN, THEY LIE UNCIRCUMCISED, SLAIN BY THE SWORD.” IN EZEKIEL 32:27 IT MENTIONS “AND THEY SHALL NOT LIE WITH THE MIGHTY THAT ARE FALLEN OF THE UNCIRCUMCISED, WHICH ARE GONE DOWN TO HELL WITH THEIR WEAPONS OF WAR (2 OR 3 POSITIONS), AND THEY HAVE LAID THEIR SWORDS UNDER THEIR HEADS, BUT THEIR INIQUITIES SHALL BE UPON THEIR BONES, THOUGH THEY WERE THE TERROR OF THE MIGHTY IN THE LAND OF THE LIVING.” IN AMOS 9:2 IT DECLARES “THOUGH THEY DIG INTO HELL, THENCE SHALL MY HAND TAKE THEM, THOUGH THEY CLIMB OUT OF THE BELLY OF HELL CRIED I, AND THOU HEARD MY VOICE.” IN JONAH 2:2 SAYS “…OUT OF THE BELLY OF HELL I CRIED, & THOU HEARD MY VOICE.” IN HABAKKUK 2:5 IT TELLS US THAT “YES ALSO, BECAUSE HE TRANSGRESSES BY WINE, HE IS A PROUD MAN, NEITHER KEEPS AT HOME, WHO ENLARGES HIS DESIRE IN HELL, AND IS AS DEATH, AND CANNOT BE SATISFIED, BUT GATHERS UNTO HIM ALL NATIONS (LAWS), AND HEAPS UNTO HIM ALL PEOPLE.”**  **HOW IS HELL USED IN THE MIDDLE TESTAMENT?**  **IN TOBIT 13:2 IT DECLARES “FOR HE DOES SCOURGE, AND HAS MERCY, HE LEADS DOWN TO HELL, AND BRINGS UP AGAIN: NEITHER IS THERE ANY THAT CAN AVOID HIS HAND.” IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 16:13 IT SAYS “FOR THOU HAVE POWER OF LIFE AND DEATH: THOU LEADS TO THE GATES OF HELL, AND BRINGS UP AGAIN.” IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 17:14 IT STATES “BUT THEY SLEEPING THE SAME SLEEP THAT NIGHT, WHICH WAS INDEED INTOLERABLE, AND WHICH CAME UPON THEM OUT OF THE BOTTOMS OF INEVITABLE HELL.” IN SIRACH 21:10 IT TELLS US THAT “THE WAY OF SINNERS IS MADE PLAIN WITH STONES, BUT AT THE END THEREOF IS THE PIT OF HELL.” IN SIRACH 51:5 IT SAYS “FROM THE DEPTH OF THE BELLY OF HELL, FROM AN UNCLEAN TONGUE AND LYING WORDS.” IN SIRACH 51:6 IT MENTIONS “BY AN ACCUSATION TO THE KING FROM AN UNRIGHTEOUS TONGUE, MY SOUL DREW EVEN UNTO DEATH, MY LIFE WAS NEAR TO THE HELL BENEATH.” IN SONG OF THE THREE JEWS 1:66 IT STATES “O ANANIAS, AZARIAS AND MISAEL, BLESS YE THE LORD: PRAISE AND EXALT HIM ABOVE ALL FOREVER: FOR HE HAS DELIVERED US FROM HELL, AND SAVED US FROM THE HAND OF DEATH, AND DELIVERED US OUT OF THE MIDST OF THE FURNACE AND BURNING FLAME: EVEN OUT OF THE MIDST OF THE FIRE HAS HE DELIVERED US.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 2:29 IT SAYS “MY HANDS SHALL COVER THEE, SO THAT THY CHILDREN SHALL NOT SEE HELL.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 4:8 IT TELLS US THAT “PERADVENTURE THOU WOULD SAY UNTO ME, I NEVER WENT DOWN INTO THE DEEP, NOR AS YET INTO HELL, NEITHER DID I EVER CLIMB UP INTO HEAVEN.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 8:53 IT DECLARES “THE ROOT OF EVIL IS SEALED UP FROM YOU, WEAKNESS AND MOTH IS HID FROM YOU, AND CORRUPTION IS FLED INTO HELL TO BE FORGOTTEN.”**  **HOW IS HELL USED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT?**  **IN MATTHEW 5:22 IT DECLARES “BUT I SAY UNTO YOU, THAT WHOSOEVER IS ANGRY WITH HIS BROTHER WITHOUT A CAUSE SHALL BE IN DANGER OF THE JUDGMENT, AND WHOSOEVER SHALL SAY TO HIS BROTHER RACA, SHALL BE IN DANGER OF THE COUNCIL: BUT WHOSOEVER SHALL SAY, FOOL, SHALL BE IN DANGER OF HELL FIRE.” IN MATTHEW 5:29 IT TELLS US THAT “IF YOUR RIGHT EYE CAUSES YOU TO SIN, PLUCK IT OUT AND CAST IT FROM YOU, FOR IT IS MORE PROFITABLE FOR YOU THAT ONE OF YOUR MEMBERS PERISH, THAN FOR YOUR WHOLE BODY TO BE CAST INTO HELL.” IN MATTHEW 5:30 IT SAYS “AND IF THY HAND OFFEND THEE, CUT IT OFF, AND CAST IT FROM THEE: FOR IT IS PROFITABLE FOR THEE THAT ONE OF THY MEMBERS SHOULD PERISH, AND NOT THAT THY WHOLE BODY SHOULD BE CAST INTO HELL.” ALSO THE SCRIPTURE IS IN MARK 9:43. IN MATTHEW 10:28 DECLARES “AND FEAR NOT THEM WHICH KILL THE BODY, BUT ARE NOT ABLE TO KILL THE SOUL, BUT RATHER FEAR HIM WHICH IS ABLE TO DESTROY BOTH SOUL AND BODY IN HELL.” ALSO THE SCRIPTURE IS IN LUKE 12:5. IN MATTHEW 11:23 IT TELLS US THAT “AND THOU CAPERNAUM, WHICH ARE EXALTED UNTO HEAVEN, SHALL BE BROUGHT DOWN TO HELL, FOR IF THE MIGHTY WORKS, WHICH HAVE BEEN DONE IN THEE, HAD BEEN DONE IN SODOM, IT WOULD HAVE REMAINED UNTIL THIS DAY.” ALSO THE SCRIPTURE IS IN LUKE 10:15. IN MATTHEW 16:18 IT DECLARES “AND I SAY UNTO THEE, THAT THOU ARE PETER, AND UPON THIS ROCK I WILL BUILD MY CHURCH AND THE GATES OF HELL SHALL NOT PREVAIL AGAINST IT.” IN MATTHEW 18:9 IT STATES “AND IF THY EYE OFFEND THEE, PLUCK IT OUT, AND CAST IT FROM THEE: IT IS BETTER FOR THEE TO ENTER INTO LIFE WITH ONE EYE, RATHER THAN HAVING TWO EYES TO BE CAST INTO HELL FIRE.” ALSO THE SCRIPTURE IS IN MARK 9:47. IN MATTHEW 23:15 IT MENTIONS “WOE UNTO YOU, SCRIBES AND PHARISEES, HYPOCRITES! FOR YOU COMPASS SEA AND LAND TO MAKE ONE PROSELYTE, AND WHEN HE IS MADE, YE MAKE HIM TWOFOLD MORE THE CHILD OF HELL THAN YOURSELVES.” IN MATTHEW 23:33 IT SAYS “YE SERPENTS, YE GENERATION OF VIPERS, HOW CAN YE ESCAPE THE DAMNATION OF HELL?” IN MARK 9:45 IT TELLS US THAT “AND IF THY FOOT OFFEND THEE, CUT IT OFF: IT IS BETTER FOR THEE TO ENTER HALT INTO LIFE, THAN HAVING TWO FEET TO BE CAST INTO HELL, INTO THE FIRE THAT NEVER SHALL BE QUENCHED.” IN JAMES 3:6 IT DECLARES “AND THE TONGUE IS A FIRE, A WORLD OF INIQUITY, SO IS THE TONGUE AMONG OUR MEMBERS, THAT IT DEFILES THE WHOLE BODY, AND SETS ON FIRE THE COURSE OF NATURE AND IT IS SET ON FIRE OF HELL.” IN 2ND PETER 2:4 IT TELLS US THAT “FOR IF GOD SPARED NOT THE ANGELS (LORDS) THAT SINNED, BUT CAST THEM DOWN TO HELL, AND DELIVERED THEM INTO CHAINS OF DARKNESS, TO BE RESERVED UNTO JUDGMENT…” IN REVELATION 1:18 IT STATES “I AM HE THAT LIVES, AND WAS DEAD, AND BEHOLD, I AM ALIVE FOREVER MORE. AMEN. AND HAVE THE KEYS OF HELL AND OF DEATH.” IN REVELATION 6:8 IT TELLS US THAT “AND I LOOKED, AND BEHOLD A PALE HORSE, AND HIS NAME THAT SAT ON HIM WAS DEATH, AND HELL FOLLOWED WITH HIM.” IN REVELATION 20:13 IT DECLARES “AND THE SEA GAVE UP THE DEAD WHICH WERE IN IT, AND DEATH AND HELL DELIVERED UP THE DEAD WHICH WERE IN THEM, AND THEY WERE JUDGED EVERY MAN ACCORDING TO THEIR WORKS.” IN REVELATION 20:14 IT DECLARES “AND DEATH AND HELL WERE CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE. THIS IS THE SECOND DEATH.” IN LUKE 16:19-31 IT MENTIONS ABOUT THE STORY OF LAZARUS AND THE RICH MAN BY WHICH THE RICH MAN “…IN HELL HE LIFT UP HIS EYES, BEING IN TORMENTS, AND SEEING ABRAHAM AFAR OFF, AND LAZARUS IN HIS BOSOM…” THE RICH MAN WENT TO HELL BECAUSE HE RECEIVED THE GOOD LIFE ON THE EARTH AND LAZARUS WENT TO HEAVEN BECAUSE HE RECEIVED THE EVIL LIFE ON THE EARTH. IN ACTS 2:27 SAYS “BECAUSE THOU WILL NOT LEAVE MY SOUL IN HELL, NEITHER WILL THOU (FATHER STEPHEN) SUFFER THY HOLY ONE (SON JESUS CHRIST) TO SEE CORRUPTION.” IN ACTS 2:31 IT TELLS US THAT “HE SEEING THIS BEFORE SPOKE OF THE RESURRECTION OF (JESUS) CHRIST, THAT HIS SOUL WAS NOT LEFT IN HELL, NEITHER HIS FLESH DID SEE CORRUPTION.”**  **WHAT ARE THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF TERMS FOR HELL?**  **THE ABYSS**  **ABYSS REFERS TO A BOTTOMLESS PIT, TO THE UNDERWORLD, TO HELL OR TO THE DEEPEST OCEAN FLOOR. IT MEANS IN THE SEPTUAGINT OR GREEK VERSION OF THE HEBREW BIBLE CONCERNING ORIGINAL CHAOS IN GENESIS 1:2 AND THE HEBREW WORD TEHOM MEANING “SURGING WATER DEEP.” IN ROMANS 10:6-9 IT DECLARES “BUT THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF FAITH SPEAKS IN THIS WAY, DO NOT SAY IN YOUR HEART, ‘WHO WILL ASCEND INTO HEAVEN?’ (THAT IS, TO BRING CHRIST DOWN FROM ABOVE) OR ‘WHO WILL DESCEND INTO THE ABYSS?’ (THAT IS, TO BRING CHRIST UP FROM THE DEAD). BUT WHAT DOES IT SAY? THE WORD IS NEAR YOU, IN YOUR MOUTH AND IN YOUR HEART (THAT IS, THE WORD OF FAITH WHICH WE PREACH): THAT IF YOU CONFESS WITH YOUR MOUTH THE LORD JESUS AND BELIEVE IN YOUR HEART THAT GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) HAS RAISED HIM FROM THE DEAD, YOU WILL BE SAVED (PROTECTED).” IN LUKE 8:26-33 IT DECLARES “AND WHEN HE STEPPED OUT ON THE LAND, THERE MET HIM A CERTAIN MAN FROM THE CITY WHO HAD DEMONS FOR A LONG TIME. AND HE WORE NO CLOTHES, NOR DID HE LIVE IN A HOUSE BUT IN THE TOMBS. WHEN HE SAW JESUS, HE CRIED OUT, FELL DOWN BEFORE HIM, AND WITH A LOUD VOICE SAID, ‘WHAT HAVE I TO DO WITH YOU, JESUS, SON OF THE HIGHEST GOD (FATHER STEPHEN)? I BEG YOU, DO NOT TORMENT ME! FOR HE HAD COMMANDED THE UNCLEAN SPIRIT TO COME OUT OF THE MAN, FOR IT HAD OFTEN SEIZED HIM, AND HE WAS KEPT UNDER GUARD, BOUND WITH CHAINS AND SHACKLES (FETTERS), AND HE BROKE THE BONDS AND WAS DRIVEN BY THE DEMONS INTO THE WILDERNESS. JESUS ASKED HIM, SAYING, ‘WHAT IS YOUR NAME?’ AND HE SAID, ‘LEGION,” BECAUSE MANY DEMONS (OVER 2,000) HAD ENTERED HIM. AND THEY BEGGED HIM THAT HE WOULD NOT COMMAND THEM TO GO OUT INTO THE ABYSS. NOW A HERD OF SWINE WAS FEEDING THERE ON THE MOUNTAIN. SO THEY BEGGED HIM THAT HE WOULD PERMIT THEM TO ENTER THEM. AND HE PERMITTED THEM. THEN THE DEMONS WENT OUT OF THE MAN AND ENTERED THE SWINE, AND THE HERD RAN VIOLENTLY DOWN THE STEEP PLACE INTO THE LAKE AND DROWNED.”**  **GEHENNA (VALLEY OF HINNOM OR ENNOM)**  **GEHENNA IN THE GREEK CONTEXT ALSO KNOWN AS GEHINNOM OR VALLEY OF THE SON OF HINNOM IN THE HEBREW CONTEXT AND GEHINNAM IN THE YIDDISH CONTEXT IS CONSIDERED HELL ON THE EARTH THAT JESUS USED ABOUT THE OPPOSITE OF LIFE TO THE KINGDOM OF GOD IN MATTHEW 5:22, 29, 30; 10:28; 18:9; 23:15, 33; MARK 9:43, 45, 47; JAMES 3:6 & LUKE 12:5. IT IS LOCATED NEAR JERUSALEM. IN 2ND KINGS 23:10 IT TELLS US THAT “AND HE DEFILED TOPHETH, WHICH IS IN THE VALLEY OF THE SON OF HINNOM, THAT NO MAN MIGHT MAKE HIS SON OR HIS DAUGHTER PASS THROUGH THE FIRE TO MOLECH.” IN 2ND CHRONICLES 28:3 IT DECLARES “HE BURNED INCENSE IN THE VALLEY OF THE SON OF HINNOM, AND BURNED HIS CHILDREN IN THE FIRE, ACCORDING TO THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE NATIONS (LAWS) WHOM THE LORD HAD CAST OUT BEFORE THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL.” IN 2ND CHRONICLES 33:6 IT STATES “ALSO HE CAUSED HIS SONS TO PASS THROUGH THE FIRE IN THE VALLEY OF THE SON OF HINNOM, HE PRACTICED SOOTHSAYING, USED WITCHCRAFT AND SORCERY, AND CONSULTED MEDIUMS AND SPIRITISTS (FORBIDDEN MAGICAL ARTS). HE DID MUCH EVIL IN THE SIGHT OF THE LORD, TO PROVOKE HIM TO ANGER.” IN JEREMIAH 7:31 IT SAYS “AND THEY BUILT THE HIGH PLACES OF TOPHET, WHICH IS IN THE VALLEY OF THE SON OF HINNOM, TO BURN THEIR SONS AND THEIR DAUGHTERS IN THE FIRE, WHICH I DID NOT COMMAND, NOR DID IT COME INTO MY HEART.” IN JEREMIAH 7:32 IT MENTIONS “‘THEREFORE BEHOLD, THE DAYS ARE COMING’, SAYS THE LORD, ‘WHEN IT WILL NO MORE BE CALLED TOPHET, OR THE VALLEY OF THE SON OF HINNOM, BUT THE VALLEY OF SLAUGHTER, FOR THEY WILL BURY IN TOPHET UNTIL THERE IS NO ROOM.” ALSO THE SCRIPTURE IS IN JEREMIAH 19:6. IN JEREMIAH 32:35 IT TELLS US THAT “AND THEY BUILT THE HIGH PLACES OF BAAL WHICH ARE IN THE VALLEY OF THE SON OF HINNOM, TO CAUSE THEIR SONS AND DAUGHTERS TO PASS THROUGH THE FIRE TO MOLECH, WHICH I DID NOT COMMAND THEM, NOR DID IT COME INTO MY MIND THAT THEY SHOULD DO THIS ABOMINATION, TO CAUSE JUDAH TO SIN.” IN ACTS 7:42-43 IT DECLARES “THEN GOD TURNED AND GAVE THEM UP TO WORSHIP THE HOST OF HEAVEN, AS IT IS WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS: ‘DID YOU OFFER ME SLAUGHTERED ANIMALS AND SACRIFICES DURING FORTY YEARS IN THE WILDERNESS, O HOUSE OF ISRAEL? YOU ALSO TOOK UP THE TABERNACLE OF MOLOCH (AN AMMONITE GOD ALSO CALLED MILCOM & SUKKOTH WHICH MAY BE LINKED TO MOLOCH WHICH IS UNCERTAIN), AND THE STAR OF YOUR GOD REMPHAN, IMAGES WHICH YOU MADE TO WORSHIP (CHILD PORNOGRAPHY FOR I MONTH), AND I WILL CARRY YOU AWAY BEYOND BABYLON.”**  **HADES (NKJV) ALSO CALLED INFERNUS**  **HADES IS A PLACE CALLED THE GRAVE OR DIRT PIT AND REFERS TO THE ABODE OF THE DEAD. IT CAN MEAN A GLOOMY PART UNDER THE EARTH USED AS A DUNGEON OF TORMENT AND ETERNAL SUFFERING. IN MATTHEW 11:23 IT STATES “AND YOU CAPERNAUM, WHO ARE EXALTED TO HEAVEN, WILL BE BROUGHT DOWN TO HADES, FOR IT THE MIGHTY WORKS WHICH WERE DONE IN YOU HAD BEEN DONE IN SODOM, IT WOULD HAVE REMAINED UNTIL THIS DAY.” IN MATTHEW 16:18 IT TELLS US THAT “ALSO I SAY TO YOU THAT YOU ARE PETER, AND ON THIS ROCK I WILL BUILD MY CHURCH, AND THE GATES OF HADES SHALL NOT PREVAIL AGAINST IT.” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:55 IT DECLARES “O DEATH, WHERE IS YOUR STING? O HADES, WHERE IS YOUR VICTORY?” IN REVELATION 1:18 IT MENTIONS “I AM HE WHO LIVES, AND WAS DEAD, AND BEHOLD, I AM ALIVE FOREVERMORE. AMEN. AND I HAVE THE KEYS OF HADES AND OF DEATH.” IN REVELATION 6:8 IT SAYS “SO I LOOKED, AND BEHOLD, A PALE HORSE. AND THE NAME OF HIM WHO SAT ON IT WAS DEATH, AND HADES FOLLOWED WITH HIM. AND POWER WAS GIVEN TO THEM OVER A FOURTH OF THE EARTH, TO KILL WITH SWORD, WITH HUNGER, WITH DEATH, AND BY THE BEASTS OF THE EARTH.” IN REVELATION 20:13 STATES “THE SEA GAVE UP THE DEAD WHO WERE IN IT, AND DEATH AND HADES DELIVERED UP THE DEAD WHO WERE IN THEM. AND THEY WERE JUDGED, EACH ONE ACCORDING TO HIS WORKS.” IN REVELATION 20:14 IT SAYS “THEN DEATH AND HADES WERE CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE. THIS IS THE SECOND DEATH.” IN LUKE 16:19-31 TALKS ABOUT THE STORY OF LAZARUS AND THE RICH MAN: “…AND BEING IN TORMENTS IN HADES, HE LIFTED UP HIS EYES AND SAW ABRAHAM AFAR OFF, AND LAZARUS IN HIS BOSOM…” THE REASON THIS HAPPENED IS BECAUSE THE RICH MAN RECEIVED THE GOOD LIFE ON THE EARTH AND WENT TO HADES FOR 1 MONTH AND LAZARUS RECEIVED THE EVIL LIFE ON THE EARTH AND WENT TO HEAVEN. ALL SEXUALITY IS ETERNALLY CHARGED FOR 1 MONTH THEN RELEASED AND EXPUNGED BASED ON HOW MANY TIMES IT IS COMMITTED TO INTENSIFY THE EFFECT BECAUSE OMNI-BENEVOLENCE IS ONLY FOR 1 MONTH AS A FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT THAT LOCKS UP ALL SEXUALITY. THIS CHARGE CAN BE BROKEN DOWN IN HELL ON EARTH & THE LITERAL HELL BY 7 DAYS SPIRITUALLY WITH EGYPT, 7 DAYS MENTALLY WITH BABYLON, 7 DAYS PHYSICALLY WITH ISRAEL WHICH ARE THE 3 PRISONS OF EARTH AND 7 DAYS IN THE LITERAL PRISON IN HELL. IN ACTS 2:27 IT DECLARES “FOR YOU (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL NOT LEAVE MY SOUL (SON JESUS & BROTHER JOHN BOTH STAYED IN HELL FOR 36 HOURS & THE LORD JAMES FOR 3 HOURS & THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR 1 HOUR TO EMPTY HELL AND WAS AUTHORIZED TO BRING ALL CREATION WITH THEM, EXCEPT THE LORD LUCIFER ETERNALLY WITH ETERNAL DAMNATION AND HIS PARTY WHICH CONCERNS THE 8 ETERNAL CHARGES FROM 1 MONTH TO 7 YEARS CONCERNING THE UNIQUE NATURE OF THE CHARGE, JUST SHORT OF ETERNAL DAMNATION OF THE SONS OF PERDITION IN REVELATION CHAPTERS 4-20) IN HADES, NOR WILL YOU (FATHER STEPHEN) ALLOW YOUR HOLY ONE (SON JESUS CHRIST) TO SEE CORRUPTION.” IN ACTS 2:31 IT DECLARES “HE, FORESEEING THIS, SPOKE CONCERNING THE RESURRECTION OF THE CHRIST, THAT HIS SOUL (KING DAVID AS DID KING SOLOMON DID EACH AT LEAST A MONTH IN HELL BECAUSE THERE WERE ONLY 3 SINS (THE RAPE OF BATHSHEBA, THE NUMBERING OF ISRAEL & THE MURDER OF URIAH) THAT KING DAVID COMMITTED & 2 OF THOSE WERE IMMEDIATELY RELEASED & ABOLISHED BUT THE SEXUAL MURDER OF URIAH STOOD FIRM BECAUSE OF THE SEXUAL NATURE OF THE CHARGE & KING SOLOMON COMMITTED MARITAL FORNICATION WITH ALL HIS FOREIGN WIVES AFTER 80 YEARS IN 1ST KINGS 11:1-13 & NEHEMIAH 13:26-27 & ALSO ALL CREATION WILL BE SUBJECT TO 1 MONTH IN HELL BASED ON WHAT THEY HAVE DONE BECAUSE OF SEXUALITY IN THE GREAT TRIBULATION PERIOD AND THEN ALL THINGS ARE MADE INTO A NEW UNIVERSE) WAS NOT LEFT IN HADES, NOR DID HIS (DIVINE) FLESH SEE CORRUPTION.”**  **THE NETHERWORLD ALSO CALLED UNDERWORLD**  **THE NETHERWORLD ALSO CALLED UNDERWORLD IS A PLACE THOUGHT TO BE UNDER THE SURFACE OF THE EARTH. IT IS A PLACE WHERE SOULS OF THE DEPARTED GO IN HELL OR THE REALM OF DEATH. IN EZEKIEL 31:14 IT TELLS US THAT “TO THE END THAT NONE OF ALL THE TREES BY THE WATERS EXALT THEMSELVES FOR THEIR HEIGHT, NEITHER SHOOT UP THEIR TOP AMONG THE THICK BOUGHS, NEITHER THEIR TREE STAND UP IN THEIR HEIGHT, ALL THAT DRINK WATER: FOR THEY AS ALL DELIVERED UNTO DEATH, TO THE NETHER PARTS OF THE EARTH (NETHERWORLD), IN THE MIDST OF THE CHILDREN OF MEN, WITH THEM THAT GO DOWN TO THE PIT.” IN EZEKIEL 31:16 IT STATES “I MADE THE NATIONS (LAWS) TO SHAKE AT THE SOUND OF HIS FALL, WHEN I CAST HIM DOWN TO HELL WITH THEN THAT DESCEND INTO THE PIT: AND ALL THE TREES OF EDEN, THE CHOICE AND BEST OF LEBANON, ALL THAT DRINK WATER, SHALL BE COMFORTED IN THE NETHER PARTS OF THE EARTH (NETHERWORLD).” IN EZEKIEL 31:18 IT SAYS “TO WHOM ARE THOU LIKE IN GLORY AND IN GREATNESS AMONG THE TREES OF EDEN? YET SHALL THOU BE BROUGHT DOWN WITH THE TREES OF EDEN UNTO THE NETHER PARTS OF THE EARTH (NETHERWORLD): THOU SHALL LIE IN THE MIDST OF THE UNCIRCUMCISED WITH THEM THAT BE SLAIN BY THE SWORD. THIS IS PHARAOH AND ALL HIS MULTITUDE, SAYS THE LORD GOD.” IN EZEKIEL 32:18 IT MENTIONS “SON OF MAN, WAIL FOR THE MULTITUDE OF EGYPT, AND CAST THEM DOWN, EVEN HER, AND THE DAUGHTERS OF THE FAMOUS NATIONS (LAWS), UNTO THE NETHER PARTS OF THE EARTH (NETHERWORLD), WITH THEM THAT GO DOWN INTO THE PIT.” IN EZEKIEL 32:24 DECLARES “THIS IS ELAM AND ALL HER MULTITUDE ROUND ABOUT HER GRAVE, ALL OF THEM SLAIN, FALLEN BY THE SWORD, WHICH ARE DONE DOWN UNCIRCUMCISED INTO THE NETHER PARTS OF THE EARTH (NETHERWORLD), WHICH CAUSE THEIR TERROR IN THE LAND OF THE LIVING, YET HAVE THEY BORNE THEIR SHAME WITH THEM THAT GO DOWN TO THE PIT.”**  **THE GRAVE (TOMB & SEPULCHRE)**  **A GRAVE IS A LOCATION WHERE A DEAD BODY WAS BURIED. IT IS COMMONLY CALLED GRAVEYARDS OR CEMETERIES. IT CAN ALSO BE CALLED A TOMB WHERE IT IS A REPOSITORY FOR THE REMAINS OF THE DEAD AND HAS AN ENCLOSED INTERMENT SPACE OR BURIAL CHAMBER LIKE THE TOMB OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST IN JERUSALEM. IN JOB 7:9 SAYS “AS THE CLOUD IS CONSUMED AND VANISHES AWAY, SO HE THAT GOES DOWN TO THE GRAVE SHALL COME UP NO MORE.” IN JOB 10:19 STATES “I SHOULD HAVE BEEN AS THOUGH I HAD NOT BEEN, I SHOULD HAVE BEEN CARRIED FROM THE WOMB TO THE GRAVE.” IN JOB 14:13 IT TELLS US THAT “O THAT THOU WOULD HIDE ME IN THE GRAVE, THAT THOU WOULD KEEP ME SECRET, UNTIL THY WRATH BE PAST, THAT THOU WOULD APPOINT ME A SET TIME AND REMEMBER ME!” IN JOB 17:1 MENTIONS “MY BREATH IS CORRUPT, MY DAYS ARE EXTINCT, THE GRAVES ARE READY FOR ME.” IN JOB 17:13 STATES “IF I WAIT, THE GRAVE IS MINE HOUSE: I HAVE MADE MY BED IN THE DARKNESS.” IN JOB 21:13 IT TELLS US THAT “THEY SPEND THEIR DAYS IN WEALTH, AND IN A MOMENT GO DOWN TO THE GRAVE.” IN JOB 21:32 IT SAYS “YET SHALL HE BE BROUGHT TO THE GRAVE, AND SHALL REMAIN IN THE TOMB.” IN JOB 24:19 IT DECLARES “DROUGHT AND HEAT CONSUME THE SNOW WATERS: SO DOES THE GRAVE THOSE WHICH HAVE SINNED.” IN JOB 30:24 IT SAYS “HOWBEIT HE WILL NOT STRETCH OUT HIS HAND TO THE GRAVE, THOUGH THEY CRY IN HIS DESTRUCTION.” IN JOB 33:22 IT TELLS US THAT “YES, HIS SOUL DRAWS NEAR TO THE GRAVE, AND HIS LIFE TO THE DESTROYERS.” IN PSALMS 5:9 SAYS “FOR THERE IS NO FAITHFULNESS IN THEIR MOUTH, THEIR INWARD PART IS DESTRUCTION, THEIR THROAT IS AN OPEN TOMB, THEY FLATTER WITH THEIR TONGUE.” IN PSALMS 6:5 IT SAYS “FOR IN DEATH IS NO REMEMBRANCE OF THEE: IN THE GRAVE WHO SHALL GIVE THEE THANKS?” IN PSALMS 30:3 IT TELLS US THAT “O LORD, THOU HAVE BROUGHT UP MY SOUL FROM THE GRAVE: THOU HAVE KEPT ME ALIVE, THAT I SHOULD NOT GO DOWN TO THE PIT.” IN PSALMS 31:17 SAYS “LET ME NOT BE ASHAMED, O LORD, FOR I HAVE CALLED UPON THEE: LET THE WICKED BE ASHAMED, AND LET THEM BE SILENT IN THE GRAVE.” IN PSALMS 49:14 MENTIONS “LIKE SHEEP THEY ARE LAID IN THE GRAVE, DEATH SHALL FEED ON THEM, AND THE UPRIGHT SHALL HAVE DOMINION OVER THEM IN THE MORNING, AND THEIR BEAUTY SHALL CONSUME IN THE GRAVE FROM THEIR DWELLINGS.” IN PSALMS 49:15 STATES “BUT GOD WILL REDEEM MY SOUL FROM THE POWER OF THE GRAVE: FOR HE SHALL RECEIVE ME. SELAH.” IN PSALMS 88:3 SAYS “FOR MY SOUL IS FULL OF TROUBLES, AND MY LIFE DRAWS NIGH TO THE GRAVE.” IN PSALMS 88:5 MENTIONS “FREE AMONG THE DEAD, LIKE THE SLAIN THAT LIES IN THE GRAVE, WHOM THOU REMEMBERS NO MORE AND THEY ARE CUT OFF FROM THY HAND.” IN PSALMS 88:11 DECLARES “SHALL THY LOVING KINDNESS BE DECLARED IN THE GRAVE? OR THY FAITHFULNESS IN DESTRUCTION?” IN PSALMS 89:48 IT TELLS US THAT “WHAT MAN IS HE THAT LIVES, AND SHALL NOT SEE DEATH (ENOCH DID NOT SEE DEATH FOR TRILLIONS OF YEARS AND WILL NEVER DIE & MOSES & ELIJAH THOUSANDS OF YEARS, BUT ARE KILLED IN REVELATION 11:1-14)? SHALL HE DELIVER HIS SOUL FROM THE HAND OF THE GRAVE? SELAH.” IN PSALMS 141:7 SAYS “OUR BONES ARE SCATTERED AT THE GRAVE’S MOUTH, AS ONE CUTS AND CLEAVES WOOD UPON THE EARTH.” IN PROVERBS 1:12 DECLARES “LET US SWALLOW THEM UP ALIVE AS THE GRAVE, AND WHOLE, AS THOSE THAT GO DOWN INTO THE PIT.” IN PROVERBS 12:21 DECLARES “NO GRAVE TROUBLE WILL OVERTAKE THE RIGHTEOUS…THE WICKED SHALL BE FILLED WITH EVIL.” IN PROVERBS 30:16 SAYS “THE GRAVE, AND THE BARREN WOMB, THE EARTH THAT IS NOT FILLED WITH WATER, AND THE FIRE THAT SAYS NOT, IT IS ENOUGH.” IN ECCLESIASTES 9:10 MENTIONS “WHATSOEVER THY HAND FINDS TO DO, DO IT WITH THY MIGHT, FOR THERE IN NO WORK, NOR DEVICE, NOR KNOWLEDGE, NOR WISDOM, IN THE GRAVE, WHERE THOU GO.” IN SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6 SAYS “SET ME AS A SEAL UPON THY HEART, AS A SEAL UPON THY ARM: FOR (AGAPE) LOVE IS STRONG AS DEATH, JEALOUSY IS CRUEL AS THE GRAVE: THE COALS THEREOF ARE COALS OF FIRE, WHICH HAS A MOST VEHEMENT FLAME (LORD YAH’S FLAME). IN ISAIAH 14:11 STATES “THY POMP IS BROUGHT DOWN TO THE GRAVE, AND THE NOISE OF THY VIOLS: THE WORM IS SPREAD UNDER THEE, AND THE WORMS COVER THEE.” IN ISAIAH 14:19 DECLARES “BUT THOU (LUCIFER) ARE CAST OUT OF THY GRAVE LIKE AN ABOMINABLE BRANCH, AND AS THE RAIMENT OF THOSE THAT ARE SLAIN, THRUST THROUGH WITH A SWORD, THAT DO DOWN TO THE STONES OF THE PIT, AS A CARCASS TRODDEN UNDER FOOT.” IN ISAIAH 22:26 SAYS “WHAT HAVE YOU HERE, AND WHOM HAVE YOU HERE, THAT YOU HAVE HEWN A SEPULCHER HERE, AS HE WHO HEWS HIMSELF A SEPULCHER ON HIGH, WHO CARVES A TOMB FOR HIMSELF IN A ROCK?” IN ISAIAH 38:10 STATES “I SAID IN THE CUTTING OFF OF MY DAYS, I SHALL DO TO THE GATES OF THE GRAVE: I AM DEPRIVED OF THE RESIDUE OF MY YEARS.” IN ISAIAH 38:18 SAYS “FOR THE GRAVE CANNOT PRAISE THEE, DEATH CANNOT CELEBRATE THEE: THEY THAT GO DOWN INTO THE PIT CANNOT HOPE FOR THY TRUTH.” IN ISAIAH 53:9 IT TELLS US THAT “AND HE MADE HIS GRAVE WITH THE WICKED, AND WITH THE RICH IN HIS DEATH, BECAUSE HE HAD NO VIOLENCE, NEITHER WAS ANY DECEIT IN HIS MOUTH.” IN ISAIAH 65:4 SAYS “WHO SIT AMONG THE GRAVES, AND SPEND THE NIGHT IN THE TOMBS, WHO EAT SWINE’S FLESH (PORK SKINS) AND THE BROTH OF ABOMINABLE THINGS IS IN THEIR VESSELS…” IN JEREMIAH 5:16 MENTIONS “THEIR QUIVER IS LIKE AN OPEN TOMB, THEY ARE ALL MIGHTY MEN.” IN JEREMIAH 20:17 SAYS “BECAUSE HE SLEW ME NOT FROM THE WOMB, OF THAT MY MOTHER MIGHT HAVE BEEN MY GRAVE (MISCARRIAGE HAPPENS, BUT ABORTION IS MURDER IN THE WOMB AND THE WOMB BECOMES A GRAVE), AND HER WOMB TO BE ALWAYS GREAT WITH ME.” IN EZEKIEL 31:15 IT STATES “THUS SAYS THE LORD GOD, IN THE DAY WHEN HE WENT DOWN TO THE GRAVE, I CAUSED MOURNING, I COVERED THE DEEP FOR HIM, AND I RESTRAINED THE FLOODS THEREOF, AND THE GREAT WATERS WERE STAYED, AND I CAUSED LEBANON TO MOURN FOR HIM, AND ALL THE TREES OF THE FIELD FAINTED FOR HIM.” IN EZEKIEL 32:23 MENTIONS “WHOSE GRAVES ARE SET IN THE SIDE OF THE PIT, AND HER COMPANY IS ROUND ABOUT HER GRAVE, ALL OF THEM SLAIN, FALLEN BY THE SWORD, WHICH CAUSED TERROR IN THE LAND OF THE LIVING.” IN EZEKIEL 37:12 IT DECLARES “THUS SAYS THE LORD GOD, BEHOLD, O MY PEOPLE, I WILL OPEN YOUR GRAVES, AND CAUSE YOU TO COME UP OUT OF YOUR GRAVES, AND BRING YOU INTO THE LAND OF ISRAEL.” IN EZEKIEL 37:13 DECLARES “AND YE SHALL KNOW THAT I AM THE LORD, WHEN I HAVE OPENED YOUR GRAVES, O MY PEOPLE, AND BROUGHT YOU UP OUT OF YOUR GRAVES.” IN HOSEA 13:14 SAYS “I WILL RANSOM THEM FROM THE POWER OF THE GRAVE, I WILL REDEEM THEE FROM DEATH: O DEATH, I WILL BE THY PLAGUES, O GRAVE, I WILL BE THY DESTRUCTION: REPENTANCE SHALL BE HIDDEN FROM MY EYES.” IN NAHUM 1:14 MENTIONS “THE LORD HAS GIVEN A COMMAND CONCERNING YOU: ‘YOUR NAME SHALL BE PERPETUATED NO LONGER. OUT OF THE HOUSE OF YOUR GODS I WILL CUT OFF THE CARVED IMAGE AND THE MOLTEN IMAGE. I WILL DIG YOUR GRAVE, FOR YOU ARE VILE.’” IN ADDITIONS TO ESTHER 13:7 SAYS “THAT THEY, WHO OF OLD AND NOW ALSO ARE MALICIOUS, MAY IN ONE DAY WITH VIOLENCE GO INTO THE GRAVE, AND SO EVER HEREAFTER CAUSE OUR AFFAIRS TO BE WELL SETTLED AND WITHOUT TROUBLE.” IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 2:1 MENTIONS “FOR THE UNGODLY SAID, REASONING WITH THEMSELVES, BUT NOT ARIGHT, OUR LIFE IS SHORT AND TEDIOUS, AND IN THE DEATH OF A MAN THERE IS NO REMEDY: NEITHER WAS THERE ANY MAN KNOWN TO HAVE RETURNED FROM THE GRAVE.” IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 19:3 DECLARES “FOR WHILE THEY YET MOURNING AND MAKING LAMENTATIONS AT THE GRAVE OF THE DEAD, THEY ADDED ANOTHER FOOLISH DEVICE, AND PURSUED THEM AS FUGITIVES, WHO THEY HAD ENTREATED TO BE GONE.” IN SIRACH 9:12 SAYS “DELIGHT NOT IN THE THING THAT THE UNGODLY HAVE PLEASURE IN, BUT REMEMBER THEY SHALL NOT GO UNPUNISHED UNTO THEIR GRAVE.” IN SIRACH 14:16 SAYS “GIVE, AND TAKE, AND SANCTIFY THY SOUL, FOR THERE IS NO SEEKING OF DAINTIES IN THE GRAVE.” IN SIRACH 17:27 DECLARES “WHO SHALL PRAISE THE HIGHEST IN THE GRAVE, INSTEAD OF THEM WHICH LIVE AND GIVE THANKS?” IN SIRACH 21:8 TELLS US THAT “HE THAT BUILDS HIS HOUSE WITH OTHER MEN’S MONEY IS LIKE ONE THAT GATHERS STONES FOR THE TOMB OF HIS BURIAL.” IN SIRACH 41:4 SAYS “AND WHY ARE THOU AGAINST THE PLEASURE OF THE HIGHEST: THERE IS NO INQUISITION IN THE GRAVE, WHETHER THOU HAVE LIVED TEN, OR AN HUNDRED, OR A THOUSAND YEARS.” IN BARUCH 2:17 IT TELLS US THAT “OPEN THY EYES, AND BEHOLD, FOR THE DEAD THAT ARE IN THE GRAVES, WHOSE SOULS ARE TAKEN FROM THEIR BODIES, WILL GIVE UNTO THE LORD NEITHER PRAISE NOR RIGHTEOUSNESS.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 4:41 SAYS “…NO LORD, THAT SHE CANNOT. AND HE SAID UNTO ME, IN THE GRAVE THE CHAMBERS OF SOULS ARE LIKE THE WOMB OF A WOMAN.” IN MATTHEW 23:27 SAYS “WOE TO YOU, SCRIBES AND PHARISEES, HYPOCRITES! FOR YOU ARE LIKE WHITEWASHED TOMBS WHICH INDEED APPEAR BEAUTIFUL OUTWARDLY, BUT INSIDE ARE FULL OF DEAD MAN’S BONES AND ALL UNCLEANNESS.” IN MATTHEW 23:29 IT MENTIONS “WOE UNTO YOU, SCRIBES AND PHARISEES, HYPOCRITES! BECAUSE YOU BUILD THE TOMBS OF THE PROPHETS, AND GARNISH THE SEPULCHERS OF THE RIGHTEOUS…” IN MATTHEW 27:52 IT TELLS US THAT “AND THE GRAVES WERE OPENED, AND MANY BODIES OF THE SAINTS (LORDS) WHICH SLEPT AROSE (FELL ASLEEP WERE RAISED)…” IN MATTHEW 27:53 SAYS “AND CAME OUT OF THE GRAVES AFTER HIS RESURRECTION, AND WENT INTO THE HOLY CITY, AND APPEARED INTO MANY.” IN JOHN 5:28 MENTIONS “…FOR THE HOUR IS COMING, IN THE WHICH ALL THAT ARE IN THE GRAVES SHALL HEAR HIS VOICE, AND COME FORTH—THOSE WHO HAVE DONE GOOD TO THE RESURRECTION OF LIFE, AND THOSE WHO HAVE DONE EVIL TO THE RESURRECTION OF CONDEMNATION (DAMNATION).” IN JOHN 12:17 STATES “THE PEOPLE THEREFORE THAT WAS WITH HIM WHEN HE CALLED LAZARUS OUT OF HIS GRAVE, AND RAISED HIM FROM THE DEAD, BARE RECORD.” IN CORINTHIANS 15:55 DECLARES “O DEATH, WHERE IS THY STING? O GRAVE, WHERE IS THY VICTORY?” IN REVELATION 11:9 IT TELLS US THAT “AND THEY OF THE PEOPLE AND KINDRED’S AND TONGUES, AND NATIONS (LAWS) SHALL SEE THEIR DEAD BODIES THREE DAYS AND AN HALF, AND SHALL NOT SUFFER THEIR DEAD BODIES TO BE PUT IN GRAVES.” IN LUKE 8:27 IT TELLS US THAT “…A CERTAIN MAN (NAMED LEGION) WHICH HAD DEVILS LONG TIME FOR 7 YEARS AND WORE NO CLOTHES, NEITHER ABODE IN ANY HOUSE BUT IN THE TOMBS.” ALSO SOME SCRIPTURES ABOUT LEGION IS IN MARK 5:2-3, 5. IN LUKE 11:44 SAYS “WOE UNTO YOU, SCRIBES AND PHARISEES, HYPOCRITES! FOR YOU ARE AS GRAVES WHICH APPEAR NOT, AND THE MEN THAT WALK OVER THEM ARE NOT AWARE OF THEM.” IN ROMANS 3:13 SAYS “THEIR THROAT IS AN OPEN TOMB, WITH THEIR TONGUES THEY HAVE PRACTICED DECEIT, THE POISON OF ASPS IS UNDER THEIR LIPS…” IN LUKE 11:47 DECLARES “WOE TO YOU! FOR YOU BUILD THE TOMBS OF THE PROPHETS, AND YOUR FATHERS KILLED THEM.” IN LUKE 11:48 SAYS “IN FACT, YOU BEAR WITNESS THAT YOU APPROVE THE DEEDS OF YOUR FATHERS, FOR THEY INDEED KILLED THEM AND YOU BUILD THEIR TOMBS.” IN ACTS 2:29 MENTIONS “MEN AND BRETHREN, LET ME SPEAK FREELY OF THE PATRIARCH DAVID, THAT HE IS BOTH DEAD AND BURIED, AND HIS TOMB IS WITH US TO THIS DAY.” IN ACTS 7:16 SAYS “AND THEY CARRIED BACK TO SHECHEM AND LAID THE TOMB THAT ABRAHAM BOUGHT FOR A SUM OF MONEY FROM THE SONS OF HAMOR…”**  **THE BOTTOMLESS PIT WITH KING ABADDON**  **THE BOTTOMLESS PIT IS AN ETERNAL PLACE WHERE ALL OF SATAN’S DEMONIC HOST OF DEMONS AND DEVILS ARE IMPRISONED. IN REVELATION 9:1-2 TELLS US THAT “AND THE FIFTH ANGEL SOUNDED, AND I SAW A STAR FALL FROM HEAVEN UNTO THE EARTH, AND TO HIM (THE LORD MICHAEL) WAS GIVEN THE KEY OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT. AND HE OPENED THE BOTTOMLESS PIT, AND THERE AROSE A SMOKE OUT OF THE PIT, AS THE SMOKE OF A GREAT FURNACE, AND THE SUN AND THE AIR WERE DARKENED BY REASON OF THE SMOKE OF THE PIT.” IN REVELATION 9:11 IT SAYS “AND THEY HAD A KING OVER THEM, WHICH IS THE ANGEL (LORD) OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT, WHOSE NAME IN THE HEBREW TONGUE IS ABADDON, BUT IN THE GREEK TONGUE HATH HIS NAME APOLLYON.” IN REVELATION 11:7 DECLARES “AND WHEN THEY SHALL HAVE FINISHED THEIR TESTIMONY, THE BEAST THAT ASCENDS OUT OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT SHALL MAKE WAR (2 OR 3 POSITIONS) AGAINST THEM, AND SHALL OVERCOME THEM, AND KILL THEM.” IN REVELATION 17:8 MENTIONS “THE BEAST THAT THOU SAW WAS, AND IS NOT, AND SHALL ASCEND OUT OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT, AND GO INTO PERDITION: AND THEY THAT DWELL ON THE EARTH SHALL WONDER, WHOSE NAMES WERE NOT WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF LIFE FROM THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD, WHEN THEY BEHOLD THE BEAST THAT WAS, AND IS NOT, AND YET IS.” IN REVELATION 20:1-3 TELLS US THAT “AND I SAW AN ANGEL (LORD MICHAEL) COME DOWN FROM HEAVEN, HAVING THE KEY OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT AND A GREAT CHAIN IN HIS HAND. AND HE LAID HOLD OF THE DRAGON, THAT SERPENT OF OLD, WHO IS THE DEVIL AND SATAN, AND BOUND HIM FOR A THOUSAND YEARS. AND CAST HIM INTO THE BOTTOMLESS PIT, AND SHUT HIM UP, AND SET A SEAL UPON HIM, THAT HE SHOULD DECEIVE THE NATIONS (LAWS) NO MORE, TILL THE THOUSAND YEARS SHOULD BE FULFILLED: AND AFTER THAT HE MUST BE LOOSED A LITTLE SEASON (3 MONTHS).”**  **SHEOL ALSO CALLED INFERNUS**  **SHEOL IS A PLACE OF DARKNESS TO WHICH ALL DEAD GO, REGARDLESS OF THE MORAL THINGS MADE IN LIFE, AND WHERE THEY ARE PLACED IN DARKNESS AND REMOVED FROM THE LIGHT OF GOD IN THE BOOK OF JOB. SHEOL IS A COMMON DESTINATION FOR THE UNRIGHTEOUS FLESH AND RIGHTEOUS FLESH IN ECCLESIASTES AND JOB. IT IS THE ULTIMATE ABODE OF THE DEAD AND IT IS THE JUDGMENT AFTER DEATH TO THE WICKED. IN 2ND SAMUEL 22:6 SAYS “THE SORROWS OF SHEOL SURROUNDED ME, THE SNARES OF DEATH CONFRONTED ME.” ALSO THE SCRIPTURE IS IN PSALMS 18:5. IN JOB 11:8 DECLARES “THEY ARE HIGHER THAN HEAVEN—WHAT CAN YOU DO? DEEPER THAN SHEOL—WHAT CAN YOU KNOW?” IN JOB 17:16 STATES “WILL THEY GO DOWN TO THE GATES OF SHEOL? SHALL WE HAVE REST TOGETHER IN THE DUST?” IN JOB 26:6 MENTIONS “SHEOL IS NAKED BEFORE HIM, AND DESTRUCTION HAS NO COVERING.” IN PSALMS 16:10 TELLS US THAT “FOR YOU WILL NOT LEAVE MY SOUL IN SHEOL, NOR WILL YOUR HOLY ONE TO SEE CORRUPTION.” IN PSALMS 86:13 STATES “FOR GREAT IS YOUR MERCY TOWARD ME, AND YOU HAVE DELIVERED MY SOUL FROM THE DEPTHS OF SHEOL.” IN PSALMS 116:3 SAYS “THE PAINS OF DEATH SURROUNDED ME, AND THE PANGS OF SHEOL LAID HOLD OF ME, I FOUND TROUBLE AND SORROW.” IN PROVERBS 1:12 MENTIONS “LET US SWALLOW THEM ALIVE LIKE SHEOL, AND WHOLE, LIKE THOSE WHO GO DOWN TO THE PIT…” IN ISAIAH 5:14 TELLS US THAT “THEREFORE SHEOL HAS ENLARGED ITSELF AND OPENED ITS MOUTH BEYOND MEASURE, THEIR GLORY AND THEIR MULTITUDE AND THEIR POMP, AND HE WHO IS JUBILANT, SHALL DESCEND INTO IT.” IN ISAIAH 14:11 DECLARES “YOUR POMP IS BROUGHT DOWN TO SHEOL, AND THE SOUND OF YOUR STRINGED INSTRUMENTS, THE MAGGOT IS SPREAD UNDER YOU, AND WORMS COVER YOU.” IN ISAIAH 14:15 STATES “YET YOU (LUCIFER) SHALL BE BROUGHT DOWN TO SHEOL, TO THE LOWEST DEPTHS OF THE PIT.” IN ISAIAH 28:15 SAYS “BECAUSE YOU HAD SAID, ‘WE HAVE MADE A COVENANT WITH DEATH, AND WITH SHEOL WE ARE IN AGREEMENT. WHEN THE OVERFLOWING SCOURGE PASSES THROUGH, IT WILL NOT COME TO US, FOR WE HAVE MADE LIES OUR REFUGE, AND UNDER FALSEHOOD WE HAVE HIDDEN OURSELVES.’” IN ISAIAH 28:18 STATES “YOUR COVENANT WITH DEATH WILL BE ANNULLED, AND YOUR AGREEMENT WITH SHEOL WILL NOT STAND, WHEN THE OVERFLOWING SCOURGE PASSES THROUGH, THEN YOU WILL BE TRAMPLED DOWN BY IT.” IN ISAIAH 38:10 DECLARES “I SAID, ‘IN THE PRIME OF MY LIFE I SHALL GO TO THE GATES OF SHEOL, I AM DEPRIVED OF THE REMAINDER OF MY YEARS.’” IN ISAIAH 38:18 SAYS “FOR SHEOL CANNOT THANK YOU, DEATH CANNOT PRAISE YOU, THOSE WHO GO DOWN TO THE PIT CANNOT HOPE FOR YOUR TRUTH.” IN ISAIAH 57:9 MENTIONS “YOU WENT TO THE KING WITH OINTMENT, AND INCREASED YOUR PERFUMES, YOU SENT YOUR MESSENGERS FAR OFF, AND EVEN DESCENDED TO SHEOL.” IN JONAH 2:2 TELLS US THAT “… I CRIED OUT TO THE LORD BECAUSE OF MY AFFLICTION, AND HE ANSWERED ME, OUT OF THE BELLY OF SHEOL I CRIED, AND YOU HEARD MY VOICE.”**  **REGION OF GHOSTS AND DEPARTED SPIRITS**  **REGION OF GHOSTS CONCERNS THE BREATH OF GOD GIVEN TO ADAM IN GENESIS 2:7. IT MEANS THAT ADAM HAS A BODY AND SPIRIT IN GENESIS 2:7-2:21. ADAM HAS A BODY AND SOUL IN GENESIS 2:22-5:32. WHEN A PERSON DIES THE SOUL IN MARRIAGE IS IN GENESIS 2:22-5:32 OR THE SPIRIT IN THE SINGLE REALM IN GENESIS 2:7-21 MAY GO TO HELL OR HEAVEN BASED ON GOD’S JUDGMENT. SOME SCRIPTURES THAT PROVE BODY AND SPIRIT ARE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:3, 5; 7:34; 2ND CORINTHIANS 7:1; ROMANS 8:10 AND COLOSSIANS 2:5. JAMES SAYS THE BODY APART FROM THE SPIRIT IS DEAD IN JAMES 2:26. ONE SCRIPTURE THAT PROVES THE BODY AND SOUL IS IN MATTHEW 10:28. IT DECLARES “FEAR NONE OF THOSE WHO KILL THE BODY BUT CANNOT KILL THE SOUL.” ALSO SOUL AND SPIRIT CAN BE USED INTERCHANGEABLY OR PARALLEL IN JOHN 12:27; 13:21; LUKE 1:46-47; HEBREWS 12:23; 1ST PETER 3:19 AND REVELATION 6:9; 20:4. THE DELIBERATE ATTEMPT TO CONTACT THE SPIRIT OF A DECEASED PERSON (SUCH AS SAMUEL) IS KNOWN AS NECROMANCY OR SPIRITISM IN A SÉANCE TO SUMMON THE WITCH OF ENDOR (EVIL SPIRIT) & CHARGED FOR 1 MONTH PROVEN IN 1ST SAMUEL 28:3-19 (KJV). ALSO THERE ARE REFERENCES TO GHOSTS, ASSOCIATING SPIRITISM WITH FORBIDDEN MAGICAL ARTS IN DEUTERONOMY 18:11. ALSO IN ACTS 19:13-20 IT DETAILS “THEN SOME OF THE ITINERANT JEWISH EXORCISTS TOOK IT UPON THEMSELVES TO CALL THE NAME (FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD) OF THE LORD JESUS OVER THOSE WHO HAD EVIL SPIRITS (GHOSTS), SAYING ‘WE EXORCISE (SOLEMNLY COMMAND) YOU BY THE JESUS WHOM PAUL PREACHES.’ ALSO THERE WERE SEVEN SONS OF SCEVA, A JEWISH CHIEF PRIEST, WHO DID SO. AND THE EVIL SPIRIT (GHOST) ANSWERED AND SAID, ‘JESUS I KNOW, AND PAUL I KNOW, BUT WHO ARE YOU?’ THEN THE MAN IN WHOM THE EVIL SPIRIT WAS LEAPED ON THEM, OVERPOWERED THEM, AND PREVAILED AGAINST THEM, SO THAT THEY FLED OUT OF THAT HOUSE NAKED AND WOUNDED. THIS BECAME KNOWN BOTH TO ALL JEWS AND GREEKS DWELLING IN EPHESUS, AND FEAR FELL ON THEM ALL, AND THE NAME (FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD) OF THE LORD JESUS WAS MAGNIFIED. ALSO, MANY OF THOSE WHO HAD PRACTICED MAGIC BROUGHT THEIR BOOKS TOGETHER, AND BURNED THEM IN THE SIGHT OF ALL. AND THEY COUNTED UP THE VALUE OF THEM, AND IT TOTALED 50,000 PIECES OF SILVER. SO THE WORD OF THE LORD (STEPHEN) GREW MIGHTILY AND PREVAILED.” IN JOB 3:11 DECLARES “WHY DIED I NOT FROM THE WOMB? WHY DID I NOT GIVE UP THE GHOST WHEN I CAME OUT OF THE BELLY?” IN JOB 10:18 SAYS “WHEREFORE THEN THOU HAVE BROUGHT ME FORTH OUT OF THE WOMB? OH THAT I HAD GIVEN UP THE GHOST AND NO EYE HAD SEEN ME.” IN JOB 11:20 MENTIONS “BUT THE EYES OF THE WICKED FAIL, AND THEY SHALL NOT ESCAPE, AND THEIR HOPE SHALL BE AS THE GIVING UP OF THE GHOST.” IN JOB 14:10 STATES “BUT MAN DIES, AND WASTES AWAY, YES, MAN GIVES UP THE GHOST, AND WHERE IS HE?” IN LAMENTATIONS 1:19 TELLS US THAT “I CALLED FOR MY LOVERS, BUT THEY DECEIVED ME: MY PRIESTS AND MINE ELDERS (LORDS) GIVE UP THE GHOST IN THE CITY, WHILE THEY SOUGHT THEIR MEAT TO RELIEVE THEIR SOULS.” IN ACTS 5:3-5 DECLARES “WHY HAS SATAN FILLED YOUR HEART TO LIE TO THE HOLY GHOST (CHARGED FOR 6 YEARS) AND KEEP BACK PART OF THE PRICE OF THE LAND FOR YOURSELF? WHILE IT REMAINED, WAS IT NOT YOUR OWN? AND AFTER IT WAS SOLD, WAS IT NOT IN YOUR OWN CONTROL? WHY HAVE YOU CONCEIVED THIS THING IN YOUR HEART? YOU HAVE NOT LIED TO MEN BUT TO GOD. AND ANANIAS HEARING THESE WORDS FELL DOWN, AND GAVE UP THE GHOST: AND GREAT FEAR CAME ON ALL THEM THAT HEARD THESE THINGS.” IN ACTS 5:10 STATES “THEN FELL SHE DOWN STRAIGHTWAY AT HIS FEET, AND YIELDED UP THE GHOST: AND THE YOUNG MEN CAME IN, AND FOUND HER DEAD (CHARGED UNDER 1 YEAR), AND, CARRYING HER FORTH, BURIED HER BY HER HUSBAND.”**  **TARTARO OR TARTARUS**  **TARTARUS IS A PLACE THAT IS GLOOMY AND DEEP PLACE OR A PIT AND AN ABYSS USED AS A DUNGEON OF TORMENT AND ETERNAL SUFFERING UNDER THE EARTH IN A WORLD OF JUDGMENT BY GOD. THE SOULS OR SPIRITS WERE JUDGED AFTER DEATH AND THOSE WHO RECEIVED PUNISHMENT WERE SENT TO TARTARUS. IN 2ND PETER 2:4-11 IT DECLARES “FOR IF GOD DID NOT SPARE THE ANGELS (LORDS) WHO SINNED, BUT CAST THEM DOWN TO HELL AND DELIVERED THEN INTO CHAINS OF DARKNESS, TO BE RESERVED FOR JUDGMENT. AND DID NOT SPARE THE ANCIENT WORLD, BUT SAVED (PROTECTED) NOAH (NOE), ONE OF EIGHT PEOPLE, A PREACHER OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, BRINGING IN THE FLOOD ON THE WORLD OF THE UNGODLY, AND TURNING THE CITIES OF SODOM AND GOMORRAH INTO ASHES, CONDEMNED THEM TO DESTRUCTION, MAKING THEM AN EXAMPLE TO THOSE WHO AFTERWARD WOULD LIVE UNGODLY, AND DELIVERED RIGHTEOUS LOT, WHO WAS OPPRESSED BY FILTHY CONDUCT (COMMUNICATION) OF THE WICKED. (FOR THAT RIGHTEOUS MAN, DWELLING AMONG THEM, TORMENTED HIS RIGHTEOUS SOUL FROM DAY TO DAY BY SEEING AND HEARING THEIR LAWLESS DEEDS)—THEN THE LORD KNOWS HOW TO DELIVER THE GODLY OUT OF TEMPTATIONS AND TO RESERVE THE UNJUST UNDER PUNISHMENT FOR THE DAY OF JUDGMENT AND ESPECIALLY THOSE WHO WALK ACCORDING TO THE FLESH IN THE LUST OF UNCLEANNESS AND DESPISE AUTHORITY (CHARGED FOR 1 MONTH). THEY ARE PRESUMPTUOUS, SELF-WILLED. THEY ARE NOT AFRAID TO SPEAK EVIL OF DIGNITARIES (GLORIOUS ONES), WHEREAS (HOLY) ANGELS (LORDS), WHO ARE GREATER IN POWER AND MIGHT, DO NOT BRING A REVILING ACCUSATION AGAINST THEM BEFORE THE LORD.”**  **PURGATORY ALSO CALLED LIMBO OR SPIRIT PRISON**  **PURGATORY IS FROM AN ANGLO-NORMAN AND OLD FRENCH WORD CALLED “PURGATORIUM.” IT CONCERNS BY SOME SCHOLARS AS A POSTMORTEM SUFFERING BEING JUST SHORT OF ETERNAL DAMNATION. IT IS A PLACE OR CONDITION OF SUFFERING OR TORMENT THAT IS ESPECIALLY TEMPORARY IN NATURE. ROMAN CATHOLICS HOLD THIS AS A DOCTRINE OF CANON IN HOLY SCRIPTURE AND CALL IT ALSO LIMBO. LIMBO MEANS ON THE EDGE OF HELL CONCERNING THE GOOD THIEF ON THE RIGHT HAND OF THE CROSS OF JESUS CHRIST WHICH IS PROVEN IN LUKE 23:43 AND MATTHEW 27:38. ALSO LIMBO CAN BE REFERRED TO JESUS NOT BEING RESURRECTED BETWEEN THE TIME OF SATURDAY AND SUNDAY WHILE HE WAS OVERCOMING DEATH, HELL AND THE GRAVE. HE SAID THAT HE HAD “NOT YET ASCENDED TO THE FATHER (STEPHEN)” IN JOHN 20:17. PURGATORY IS A CLEANSING THAT INVOLVES PAINFUL TEMPORAL PUNISHMENT ASSOCIATED WITH FIRE AND EVEN THE IDEA OF ETERNAL PUNISHMENT OF HELL. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:10-17 SERVES AS EVIDENCE OF AN INTERMEDIATE STATE BY WHICH LIGHTER TRANSGRESSIONS WILL BE BURNT AWAY IN PURIFICATION TO SAVE (PROTECT) THE SOUL. IT DECLARES “ACCORDING TO THE GRACE OF GOD WHICH WAS GIVEN TO ME, AS A WISE MASTER BUILDER I HAVE LAID THE FOUNDATION AND ANOTHER BUILDS ON IT. BUT LET EACH ONE TAKE HEED HOW HE BUILDS ON IT. FOR NO OTHER FOUNDATION CAN ANYONE LAY THAN THAT WHICH IS LAID WHICH IS JESUS CHRIST. NOW IF ANYONE BUILDS ON THIS FOUNDATION WITH GOLD, SILVER, PRECIOUS STONES, WOOD, HAY, STRAW, EACH ONE’S WORK WILL BECOME CLEAR, FOR THE DAY WILL DECLARE IT, BECAUSE IT WILL BE REVEALED BY FIRE, AND THE FIRE WILL TEST EACH ONE’S WORK, OF WHAT SORT IT IS. IF ANYONE’S WORK WHICH HE HAS BUILT ON IT ENDURES, HE WILL RECEIVE A REWARD, IF ANYONE’S WORK IS BURNED, HE WILL SUFFER LOSS, BUT HE HIMSELF WILL BE SAVED (PROTECTED), YET SO AS THROUGH FIRE. DO YOU NOT KNOW THAT YOU ARE THE TEMPLE OF GOD AND THAT THE SPIRIT (FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:24; ACTS 2:17-7:59 & 1ST JOHN 5:6-13) OF GOD DWELLS IN YOU? IF ANYONE DEFILES THE TEMPLE OF GOD, GOD WILL DESTROY HIM. FOR THE TEMPLE OF GOD IS HOLY, WHICH TEMPLE YOU ARE.” IN 2ND MACCABEES 12:38-45 IT DECLARES “THEN JUDAS ASSEMBLED HIS ARMY AND WENT TO THE CITY OF ADULLAM. AS THE SEVENTH DAY (SATURDAY) WAS COMING ON, THEY PURIFIED THEMSELVES ACCORDING TO THE CUSTOM (LAW), AND KEPT THE SABBATH THERE. ON THE NEXT DAY (SUNDAY), AS HAD NOW BECOME NECESSARY, JUDAS AND HIS MEN WENT TO TAKE UP THE BODIES OF THE FALLEN AND TO BRING THEM BACK TO LIE WITH THEIR KINDRED IN THE SEPULCHERS OF THEIR ANCESTORS. THEN UNDER THE TUNIC OF EACH ONE OF THE DEAD THEY FOUND SACRED TOKENS OF THE IDOLS OF JAMNIA, WHICH THE LAW FORBIDS THE JEWS TO WEAR. AND IT BECAME CLEAR TO ALL THAT THIS WAS THE REASON THESE MEN HAD FALLEN. SO THEY ALL BLESSED THE WAYS OF THE LORD (JEHOVAH), THE RIGHTEOUS JUDGE, WHO REVEAL THE THINGS THAT ARE HIDDEN, AND THEY TURNED TO SUPPLICATION, PRAYING THAT THE SIN (CHARGED FOR 1 MONTH) THAT HAD BEEN COMMITTED MIGHT BE WHOLLY BLOTTED OUT. THE NOBLE JUDAS EXHORTED THE PEOPLE TO KEEP THEMSELVES FREE FROM SIN, FOR THEY HAD SEEN WITH THEIR OWN EYES WHAT HAD HAPPENED AS THE RESULT OF THE SIN OF THOSE WHO HAD FALLEN. HE ALSO TOOK UP A COLLECTION, MAN BY MAN, TO THE AMOUNT OF TWO THOUSAND DRACHMAS OF SILVER ($64,000.00), & SENT IT TO JERUSALEM TO PROVIDE FOR A SIN OFFERING. IN DOING THIS HE ACTED VERY WELL AND HONORABLY, TAKING ACCOUNT OF THE RESURRECTION. FOR IF HE WAS NOT EXPECTING THAT THOSE WHO HAD FALLEN WOULD RISE AGAIN, IT WOULD HAVE BEEN SUPERFLUOUS AND FOOLISH TO PRAY FOR THE DEAD. BUT IF HE WAS LOOKING TO THE SPLENDID REWARD THAT IS LAID UP FOR THOSE WHO FALL ASLEEP IN GODLINESS, IT WAS A HOLY AND PIOUS THOUGHT…HE MADE ATONEMENT FOR THE DEAD…THAT THEY MIGHT BE DELIVERED FROM THEIR SIN.” PROTESTANTS HAVE SCRIPTURE TO PROVE A HOLDING PLACE PRIOR TO THE CRUCIFIXION OF JESUS IN A PLACE THAT IS NOT HEAVEN, BUT NOT IN HELL. THE DOCTRINE HOLDS THAT HADES HAS TWO COMPARTMENTS. ONE IS AN UNNAMED PLACE OF TORMENT, THE OTHER IS NAMED ABRAHAM’S BOSOM. THIS IS PROVEN IN LUKE 16:19-26. IT TELLS US THAT THERE IS A GREAT GULF FIXED OR CHASM BETWEEN THE TWO THAT CANNOT BE CROSSED. THOSE IN THE UNNAMED COMPARTMENT WILL BE DOOMED TO HELL BUT RELEASED FROM 1 MONTH TO 7 YEARS PROVEN IN JOHN 8:37-38, 40-41, 44, 47. THOSE IN ABRAHAM’S BOSOM WILL RISE WITH GOD PROVEN IN JOHN 8:38-39, 42-43, 45-47; HEBREWS 2:10-18. IT REFERS TO THE SON JESUS CHRIST BEING THE AID FOR ABRAHAM’S SEED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN. IN EPHESIANS 4:8-10 DECLARES “…WHEN HE ASCENDED ON HIGH, HE LED CAPTIVITY CAPTIVE, AND GAVE GIFTS TO MEN. (NOW THIS, “HE ASCENDED”—WHAT DOES IT MEAN BUT THAT HE ALSO FIRST DESCENDED INTO THE LOWER PARTS OF THE EARTH? HE WHO DESCENDED IS ALSO THE ONE WHO ASCENDED FAR ABOVE ALL THE HEAVENS (HEBREWS 1:1-14), THAT HE MIGHT FILL ALL THINGS. ALSO THE SCRIPTURE IS IN PSALMS 68:18. ALSO OTHER SCRIPTURES THAT SUPPORT THE DOCTRINE OF PURGATORY IS IN 2ND TIMOTHY 1:18 & MATTHEW 5:21-26; 12:32. IN 2ND TIMOTHY 1:18 DECLARES “WHEN HE (ONESIPHORUS) ARRIVED IN ROME HE SEARCHED FOR ME EAGERLY AND FOUND ME—AND YOU WILL KNOW ALL THE SERVICE RENDERED AT EPHESUS.” WAS THE MAN ONESIPHORUS DEAD TO SUPPORT THE DOCTRINE OF PURGATORY? IT’S NOT CLEAR IN SCRIPTURE. IN MATTHEW 5:21-26 STATES “YOU HAVE HEARD THAT IT WAS SAID TO THOSE OF OLD, YOU SHALL NOT MURDER, AND WHOEVER MURDERS WILL BE IN DANGER OF THE JUDGMENT. BUT I SAY TO YOU THAT WHOEVER IS ANGRY WITH HIS BROTHER WITHOUT A CAUSE SHALL BE IN DANGER OF THE JUDGMENT. WHOEVER SAYS TO HIS BROTHER, “RACA” … IS IN DANGER OF THE COUNCIL…BUT WHOEVER SAYS, ‘YOU FOOL!’ SHALL BE IN DANGER OF HELL FIRE. THEREFORE BRING YOUR GIFT TO THE ALTAR, & THERE REMEMBER THAT YOUR BROTHER HAS SOMETHING AGAINST YOU, LEAVE YOUR GIFT THERE BEFORE THE ALTAR, & GO YOUR WAY. FIRST BE RECONCILED TO YOUR BROTHER, & THEN COME & OFFER YOUR GIFT. AGREE WITH YOUR ADVERSARY QUICKLY…ON THE WAY WITH HIM, LEST THE ADVERSARY DELIVER YOU TO THE JUDGE, THE JUDGE HAND YOU OVER TO THE OFFICER, AND YOU BE THROWN INTO PRISON.” IN MATTHEW 12:32 DECLARES “WHOEVER SPEAKS AGAINST THE HOLY GHOST WILL NOT BE FORGIVEN, EITHER IN THIS AGE (LUKE 20:34, 37-38) OR THE AGE TO COME (THAT AGE IN LUKE 20:35-36).”**  **THE SPIRIT PRISON IS A PLACE IN THE POST-MORTAL SPIRIT WORLD FOR THOSE WHO HAVE “DIED IN THEIR SINS” IN TRANSGRESSION, WITHOUT THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH AND THE REJECTING OF THE HOLY BIBLE, SUCH AS THE PROPHETS DOCTRINES OR THE APOSTLES DOCTRINES. THIS IS A TEMPORARY STATE WHERE THE SPIRITS WILL BE TAUGHT THE GOSPEL PROVEN IN 2ND PETER 3:19 WHEN THE LORD PREACHED TO THE “SPIRITS IN PRISON” CHARGED FOR 7 YEARS. THEY WILL THEN HAVE A SECOND CHANCE TO REPENT AND ACCEPT THE DOCTRINE OF SALVATION (PROTECTION) THAT IS PERFORMED IN THE TEMPLES. IF THEY CHOOSE NOT TO REPENT AND RECEIVE NOT THE TRUTH THEN THEY WILL BE CONSIDERED AS “SONS OF PERDITION” AND WILL BE DAMNED IN JOHN 17:12. BUT IF THEY ACCEPT THE GOSPEL THE SPIRITS WILL BE ALLOWED TO GO TO PARADISE PROVEN IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-13:10.**  **DEATH AND THE INTERMEDIATE STATE BETWEEN HELL AND HEAVEN**  **DEATH IS NOT A PUNISHMENT FOR CHRISTIANS PROVEN IN ROMANS 8:1. IT DECLARES “…NO CONDEMNATION (ETERNAL DAMNATION) FOR THOSE WHO ARE IN CHRIST JESUS.” DEATH HAPPENED BECAUSE OF THE FALLEN WORLD THAT HAPPENED IN GENESIS 1:1-LUKE 23:56. BUT THERE IS HOPE. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:54-55 DECLARES “DEATH IS SWALLOWED UP IN VICTORY.” “O DEATH WHERE IS YOUR STING?” “O HADES, WHERE IS YOUR STING?” GOD USED THE DEATH EXPERIENCE TO COMPLETE OUR HEALING AND SANCTIFICATION. IN ROMANS 8:28 SAYS “ALL THINGS WORK TOGETHER FOR GOOD TO THOSE WHO (AGAPE) LOVE GOD, TO THOSE WHO ARE CALLED ACCORDING TO HIS PURPOSE (NASB).” IN HEBREWS 2:10 MENTIONS HE WAS MADE PERFECT “THROUGH SUFFERING.” IN HEBREWS 5:8 STATES “OBEDIENCE IS LEARNED THROUGH WHAT HE SUFFERED.” IN HEBREWS 12:6, 10-11 TELLS US THAT THE LORD DISCIPLINES HIM WHOM HE (AGAPE) LOVES…HE DISCIPLINES US FOR OUR GOOD, WHICH WE MAY SHARE IN HIS HOLINESS. FOR THE MOMENT ALL DISCIPLINE SEEMS PAINFUL RATHER THAN PLEASANT, BUT LATER IT YIELDS THE PEACEFUL FRUIT OF RIGHTEOUSNESS TO THOSE WHO HAVE BEEN TRAINED BY IT. IN REVELATION 2:10 DECLARES “BE FAITHFUL UNTO DEATH AND I WILL GIVE YOU A CROWN OF LIFE.” IN PHILIPPIANS 3:10 SAYS “BECOME LIKE HIM IN HIS DEATH.” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:26 MENTIONS “THE LAST ENEMY THAT WILL BE DESTROYED IS DEATH.” IN PHILIPPIANS 1:20 TELLS US THAT “…CHRIST WILL BE MAGNIFIED IN MY BODY, WHETHER BY LIFE OR BY DEATH.” IN HEBREWS 2:15 STATES “…RELEASE THOSE WHO THROUGH FEAR OF DEATH WERE ALL THEIR LIFETIME SUBJECT TO BONDAGE.” OUR DEATH EXPERIENCE COMPLETES OUR UNION WITH GOD. IN 1ST PETER 2:21 IT SAYS “CHRIST ALSO SUFFERED FOR YOU, LEAVING YOU AN EXAMPLE THAT YOU SHOULD FOLLOW IN HIS STEPS.” IN ROMAN 8:17 STATES “…PROVIDED WE SUFFER WITH HIM IN ORDER THAT WE MAY ALSO BE GLORIFIED WITH HIM.” IN 1ST PETER 4:13 MENTIONS “REJOICE IN SO FAR YOU SHARE IN CHRIST’S SUFFERINGS.” IN PHILIPPIANS 3:10 TELLS US THAT “THAT I MAY KNOW HIM AND THE POWER OF HIS RESURRECTION, AND THE FELLOWSHIP OF HIS SUFFERINGS, BEING CONFORMED TO HIS DEATH…” IN HEBREWS 12:2 DECLARES MANKIND HAS A UNION WITH CHRIST’S SUFFERINGS AND WELL AS CHRIST’S THRONE. OBEDIENCE TO GOD IS MORE IMPORTANT THAN SAVING OUR OWN LIVES. IN ACTS 21:13 IT DECLARES “I AM READY NOT ONLY TO BE IMPRISONED BUT EVEN DIE AT JERUSALEM FOR THE NAME (FATHER STEPHEN) OF THE LORD JESUS.” ALSO PAUL WAS STONED ON THE ROAD AND LEFT HALF DEAD IN ACTS 14:20. PAUL ENDURED MANY SUFFERINGS AND DANGERS IN TRIBULATION IN HIS WALK WITH GOD IN ACTS 14:21-22. ALSO THE SCRIPTURE IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:23-33. IN 2ND TIMOTHY 4:6-7 SAYS “THE TIME OF MY DEPARTURE HAS COME, I HAVE FOUGHT THE GOOD FIGHT (ALONE POSITION), I HAVE FINISHED THE RACE, I HAVE KEPT THE FAITH.” IN HEBREWS 11:35 IT TELLS OF THOSE WHO ENDURED HORRIFIC TORTURES TO RECEIVE A BETTER RESURRECTION. IN ACTS 5:29 TELLS US THAT WE MUST OBEY GOD RATHER THAN MAN’S LAW. IF THE LAW TAKES AWAY FROM YOUR PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD AND THE LAW IS AGAINST HIS WILL, THEN WE CAN DISOBEY THE LAW. IN REVELATION 2:10 SAYS “BE FAITHFUL UNTO DEATH, AND I WILL GIVE YOU THE CROWN OF LIFE.” IN REVELATION 12:11 IT MENTIONS “…THEY (EROS) LOVED NOT THEIR LIVES EVEN UNTO DEATH.” WHAT IS THE WAY THAT WE SHOULD THINK ABOUT OUR OWN DEATHS? IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:8 DECLARES “WE RATHER BE AWAY FROM THE BODY AND AT HOME WITH THE LORD.” IN PHILIPPIANS 1:21-24 SAYS “FOR TO ME TO LIVE IS CHRIST, AND TO DIE IS GAIN. IF IT IS TO BE LIFE IN THE FLESH, THAT MEANS FRUITFUL LABOR FOR ME. YET WHICH I SHALL CHOOSE I CANNOT TELL. I AM HARD PRESSED BETWEEN THE TWO. MY DESIRE IS TO DEPART AND BE WITH CHRIST, FOR THAT IS FAR BETTER. NEVERTHELESS TO REMAIN IN THE FLESH IS MORE NEEDFUL FOR YOU.” IN REVELATION 14:13 SAYS “…THAT THEY MAY REST FROM THEIR LABORS, FOR THEIR DEEDS FOLLOW THEM!” IN ROMANS 8:38-39 IT DECLARES THAT HELL OR HEAVEN OR EVEN THE UNIVERSE CANNOT SEPARATE US FROM THE (AGAPE) LOVE OF GOD. ALSO A SIMILAR SCRIPTURE IS IN PSALMS 23:4-6.**  **THE DEATH EXPERIENCE OF CHRISTIAN FRIENDS AND FAMILY ARE PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN ACTS 7:56-60 IT TELLS US THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD BEING THE VERY FIRST CHRISTIAN IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD WHO DIED ETERNALLY WHEN HE SAW HEAVEN OPENED AND THE SON OF MAN STANDING AT THE RIGHT HAND OF GOD (LORD YAH)…THEN HE SAID “LORD JESUS, RECEIVE MY SPIRIT” AND “LORD, DO NOT CHARGE THEM WITH THIS SIN (ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP).” IN PSALMS 116:15 SAYS “PRECIOUS IN THE SIGHT OF THE LORD IS THE DEATH OF HIS SAINTS (LORDS).” THE LORD STEPHEN WAS ALSO CONSIDERED THE VERY FIRST SAINT (LORD) TO BE MARTYRED WHICH HE IS CALLED THE LORD OF SAINTHOOD IN ACTS 22:20 HELD BY THE ROMANS CATHOLICS. THE SAINTS (LORDS) WILL JUDGE THE WORLD OF MANKIND AND ALSO THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY PROVEN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:2-3.**  **WHAT IS THE DEATH EXPERIENCE TOWARD UNBELIEVERS? WHEN UNBELIEVERS EXPERIENCE DEATH THEY AUTOMATICALLY GO INTO ETERNAL PUNISHMENT BECAUSE THEY ARE IGNORANT AND AN UNBELIEVER, THEY WILL GO TO HELL TO BURN BY THE SECOND DEATH OF THE GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT FOR UNDER 1 YEAR PROVEN IN REVELATION 21:8-15. DOES THE SOULS OR SPIRITS OF UNBELIEVERS GO IMMEDIATELY TO ETERNAL DAMNATION? IN ROMANS 9:1-3 DECLARES “I AM SPEAKING THE TRUTH IN CHRIST, I AM NOT LYING, MY CONSCIENCE BEARS ME WITNESS IN THE HOLY GHOST, THAT I HAVE GREAT SORROW AND UNCEASING ANGUISH IN MY HEART. FOR I COULD WISH THAT I MYSELF WERE ACCURSED (CURSED WITHOUT REMEDY) AND CUT OFF (MUTILATED) FOR THE SAKE OF MY BRETHREN, MY KINSMEN BY RACE.” IN LUKE 16:24-26 DECLARES “…BETWEEN US AND YOU A GREAT CHASM HAS BEEN FIXED, IN ORDER THAT THOSE WHO WOULD PASS FROM HERE TO YOU MAY NOT BE ABLE, AND NONE MAY CROSS FROM THERE TO US.” IN HEBREWS 9:27 SAYS “…JUST AS IT IS APPOINTED FOR MEN TO DIE ONCE, AND AFTER THAT COMES JUDGMENT…” SOME SCRIPTURES THAT SUPPORT THIS ARE IN MATTHEW 25:31-46; 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:10 AND ROMANS 2:5-10. BUT THERE IS A DOCTRINE OUT THERE THAT SAYS THEY CAN HAVE A SECOND CHANCE BY JESUS PREACHING TO THE SPIRITS, ANGELS, PHANTOMS, SHADOWS AND GHOSTS IN PRISON TO RECEIVE THE GOSPEL PROVEN IN 1ST PETER 3:18-20; 4:6. IN MATTHEW 25:41, 46 MENTIONS “DEPART FROM ME, YOU CURSED, INTO ETERNAL FIRE PREPARED FOR THE DEVIL AND HIS ANGELS (LORDS),” AND HE SAYS THAT “…THEY WILL GO AWAY INTO ETERNAL PUNISHMENT, BUT THE RIGHTEOUS INTO ETERNAL LIFE.” IN JOHN 3:18 STATES “HE WHO BELIEVES IN HIM IS NOT CONDEMNED (DAMNED), BUT HE WHO DOES NOT BELIEVE IS CONDEMNED (DAMNED) ALREADY BECAUSE HE HAS NOT BELIEVED IN THE NAME (FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD) OF THE ONLY BEGOTTEN (LORD JESUS) SON OF GOD.” SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES ABOUT THE RIGHTEOUS AND THE WICKED (UNBELIEVERS) ARE IN MATTHEW 25:31-46 & REVELATION 20:10, 12, 15. GOD’S FINAL JUDGMENT WILL BE PRONOUNCED UPON THE UNBELIEVERS IN MATTHEW 25:31-46; JOHN 5:28-29; REVELATION 20:12, 15 AND ACTS 24:15. DO THE SOULS AND SPIRITS OF BELIEVERS GO IMMEDIATELY IN GOD’S PRESENCE? IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:8 SAYS “WE WOULD RATHER BE AWAY FROM THE BODY AND HOME WITH THE LORD.” IN LUKE 23:43 IT TALKS ABOUT HOW THE THIEF ON THE RIGHT HAND, BELIEVED IN THE LORD JESUS CHRIST AND HE WAS ALLOWED TO GO TO PARADISE WHICH IS HEAVEN UNDER THE EARTH. IN HEBREWS 12:23 MENTIONS THE PRESENT OF JUST MEN MADE PERFECT.**  **THE DOCTRINE OF THE AFTER-LIFE: THE AFTER-LIFE IN THE OT: THE GRAVE AS A PLACE OF SILENCE IS IN PSALMS 6:5; 30:9; 88:10-11; 115:17 & ISAIAH 38:18. THE GRAVE AS A PLACE OF DARKNESS IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 2:9; JOB 10:21-22 & PSALMS 88:12. THE GRAVE AS A PLACE OF NO RETURN IS IN JOB 7:8-10; 16:22; PSALMS 146:4; PROVERBS 2:18-19 & ECCLESIASTES 12:7. THE GRAVE AS A PLACE OF JUDGMENT IS IN PSALMS 31:17; 88:5; PROVERBS 9:18; ISAIAH 14:9-11; 26:14 & EZEKIEL 31:14; 32:17-32. THE GRAVE OFFERS PEACE TO THE TRULY RIGHTEOUS IS IN JOB 3:13; ECCLESIASTES 4:2 & ISAIAH 57:1-2. THE HOPE OF RESURRECTION IS IN JOB 19:26; PSALMS 16:10-11; 49:15; 73:24; ISAIAH 25:7-8; 26:19 & DANIEL 12:2.**  **THE AFTER-LIFE AND THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT: JUDGMENT BEYOND DEATH IS CERTAIN IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:10; HEBREWS 9:27; 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & REVELATION 20:12-13. THERE WILL BE SALVATION FOR BELIEVERS IS IN MATTHEW 25:19-23; HEBREWS 9:28 & REVELATION 11:18. THERE WILL BE DAMNATION FOR UNBELIEVERS IS IN MATTHEW 8:12; 13:42; 22:13; 24:51; 25:30; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10; ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; GALATIANS 5:19-21; REVELATION 20:15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19 & LUKE 12:46. THE BELIEVING DEAD ARE ALREADY WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 12:26; 14:3; 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:8; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:14-17; PHILIPPIANS 1:23; HEBREWS 12:23 & REVELATION 6:9-11.**  **THE AFTER-LIFE & BELIEVERS’ HOPE OF RESURRECTION: THE BODILY RESURRECTION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 20:20, 26-27; 1ST JOHN 1:1; LUKE 20:35-36; 24:39-43 & ACTS 1:3; 8:1. BELIEVERS SHARE IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION IS IN ROMANS 8:11; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:14; 15:20-23; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:14 & ACTS 8:1. THE RESURRECTION BODY OF BELIEVERS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:23, 42-55; 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:1-4 & PHILIPPIANS 3:20-21.**  **THE FUTURE CONSUMMATION OF THE BELIEVERS’ ENJOYMENT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN: FUTURE GLORY IS IN ROMANS 8:18-19; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:17-18 & 1ST JOHN 3:2. A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH IS IN 2ND PETER 3:13 & REVELATION 21:1. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRESENCE WITH HIS ETERNAL CREATURES IS IN REVELATION 21:2-7; 22:1-5, 14. THE HOLY GHOST AS A GUARANTEE IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 1:22; 5:5; EPHESIANS 1:13-14; REVELATION 7:1-8; & ACTS 6:7.**  **CAN THE SOULS OR THE SPIRITS OF ETERNAL CREATURES BE CONTROLLED OR CONTAINED TO THE POINT OF DOING OTHER ETERNAL CREATURES BIDDING? YES, TO A ALLOWABLE CIRCUMSTANCE THAT IS SET BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN ROMANS 13:1-2. THIS IS PROVEN BY THE FATHER STEPHEN & BY HIS SPECIAL AUTHORIZED ETERNAL CREATURES IN ROMANS 1:21-32 & JAMES 3:1-12. THIS ALSO TELL US THAT TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE CAN BE CONFINED OR CONTAINED IN AN ETERNAL CREATURE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16 & JAMES 3:13, 17-18. THE SOULS OR SPIRITS THAT RECOVER THE SPIRIT OF TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE THAT WAS POSSESSED, CONFINED, CONTAINED OR CONTROLLED BY BEING ASLEEP IS IN 2ND ESDRAS 5:22; 7:32; WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:27; 10:16; 15:11; BARUCH 2:18; 3:1; 6:7; JAMES 3:13, 17-18 & REVELATION 20:4-6; 21:1-22:21. THE SOULS OR SPIRITS THAT DO NOT RECOVER THE SPIRIT OF TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE THAT WAS POSSESSED, CONFINED, CONTAINED OR CONTROLLED BY BEING ASLEEP IS IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 16:14; 17:1; SIRACH 4:6, 17, 20; 34:17; 48:5; 51:26; BARUCH 2:17; JAMES 3:14-16 & REVELATION 20:1-3, 7-10, 11-15; 21:8, 27; 22:15, 18-19. THE LIMITATIONS OF A TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE ENTERING ANOTHER ETERNAL CREATURE IS IN SIRACH 6:2; 7:17; 14:16; 16:17; 34:15; 37:28; 47:15; 51:19, 20, 24; SONG OF THE THREE JEWS 64; 2ND MACCABEES 6:30; JAMES 3:13, 17-18 & REVELATION 19:11-16. THE LIMITATIONS OF A FOREIGN SEXUAL CORRUPTION ENTERING ANOTHER ETERNAL CREATURE IS IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 1:4; SIRACH 2:1; 21:27, 28; 25:2; 51:6; 1ST MACCABEES 1:48; JAMES 3:14-16 & REVELATION 19:17-21. THE SEXUAL CORRUPTION IS IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 4:11; 9:15; 10:7; 12:6; 14:11, 26; 17:8; SIRACH 1:30; 9:2, 6; 10:9; 14:4, 9; JAMES 3:14-16 & REVELATION 17:1-18:24.**  **IS THERE A DOCTRINE IN HOLY SCRIPTURE TO PROVE SOUL SLEEP OR SPIRIT SLEEP? THERE ARE A NUMBER OF TIMES WHERE IT IS REFERRED TO DYING IN “SLEEP” OR “FALLING ASLEEP.” SOME SCRIPTURES ARE MATTHEW 9:24; 27:52; JOHN 11:11; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:6, 18, 20, 51; & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:13; 5:10. BUT IN ACTS 7:60 IT TELLS US ABOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD [LORD STEVE] DYING FOR THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP AND THEN HE FELL ASLEEP. IF HE FELL ASLEEP, HE WOULD HAVE TO BE AWAKENED BY THE LORD YAH. IT SEEMS CLEAR THAT HE WAS IN SPIRIT SLEEP SINCE HE WAS LORD IN ACTS 7:59, WHEN HE SAID ‘LORD JESUS, RECEIVE MY SPIRIT.’” THIS MEANS HIS SPIRIT WAS GIVEN TO THE LORD JESUS TO HANDLE THE CROSS AND THE PERSECUTION. AT THAT TIME THE LORD STEPHEN WENT TO HELL TO COUNSEL THE SPIRITS, ANGELS, SHADOWS, PHANTOMS, SAINTS (LORDS) AND GHOSTS IN HELL PROVEN IN 1ST PETER 3:19 AND REVELATION 13:7. SOME SCRIPTURES PROVE THAT THOSE IN SOUL SLEEP OR SPIRIT SLEEP DO NOT HAVE A “CONSCIENCE EXISTENCE” IS PROVEN IN PSALMS 6:5; 115:17-18; ECCLESIASTES 9:10 AND ISAIAH 38:19. IN ACTS 13:36 STATES DAVID AFTER HIS GENERATION DIED OR FELL ASLEEP AND WAS BURIED AND DID SEE CORRUPTION. DAVID DID GO TO HELL BUT WAS RELEASED AFTER A SHORT TIME PROVEN IN ACTS 2:27. IN JOHN 11:1-16; 38-44 DETAILS THE STORY ABOUT LAZARUS BE DEAD IN SLEEP FOR FOUR DAYS AND JESUS COMING BY THE FATHER STEPHEN TO AWAKEN HIM. BUT MANY CHURCHES REJECT THE DOCTRINE OF SOUL SLEEP OR SPIRIT SLEEP, MAYBE BECAUSE OF UNBELIEF. I DO NOT UNDERMINE THE LORD IN ANYWAY. IN ACTS 5:38-39 SAYS IF IT’S THE LORD’S WILL, PLAN OR WORK, WHO CAN COME AGAINST IT AND STAND AGAINST HIM?**  **OPPOSITION TO DISCREDIT THE DOCTRINE OF PURGATORY**  **IN PHILIPPIANS 1:23-24 DECLARES “FOR I AM HARD PRESSED BETWEEN THE TWO, HAVING A DESIRE TO DEPART AND BE WITH CHRIST, WHICH IS FAR BETTER. NEVERTHELESS TO REMAIN IN THE FLESH IS MORE NEEDFUL FOR YOU.” IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:23 SAYS “NOW MAY THE GOD OF PEACE HIMSELF SANCTIFY YOU (CHRISTIANS) COMPLETELY, AND MAY YOUR WHOLE SPIRIT, SOUL AND BODY BE PRESERVED BLAMELESS AT THE COMING OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST (JUDGMENT DAY).” SHOULD WE PRAY FOR THE DEAD? SOME HOLY SCRIPTURES IN OPPOSITION TO THIS DOCTRINE ARE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:12-15 AND 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:10. ONCE BELIEVERS DIE THEY ENTER INTO THE PRESENCE OF GOD IN PERFECT HAPPINESS AND NOT SOME HOLDING PLACE. WHAT GOOD WOULD IT BE TO PRAY FOR THE DEAD? MOREOVER, IT DOES NOT DIRECT TO CHRISTIANS ANY MORE THAN BELIEVERS WITH THE HOLY SCRIPTURES OF 2ND MACCABEES 12:38-45.**  **WHOM SHOULD WE FEAR?**  **IN MATTHEW 10:28 DECLARES “…AND FEAR NOT THEM WHICH KILL THE BODY, BUT ARE NOT ABLE TO KILL THE SOUL: BUT RATHER FEAR HIM (LORD YAH) WHICH IS ABLE TO DESTROY BOTH SOUL (SPIRIT) AND BODY IN HELL.” IN MATTHEW 21:23-27 TALKS ABOUT THE LORD JESUS’ AUTHORITY QUESTIONED WHICH DECLARES “…BY WHAT AUTHORITY ARE YOU DOING THESE THINGS? WHO GAVE YOU THIS AUTHORITY?” THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD DID---THE REASON IS THE FATHER STEPHEN ONLY COMES IN AGREEMENT WITH THE LORD YAHWEH (SHORT FOR YAH) THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES NOT COME INTO AGREEMENT WITH THE LORD JEHOVAH (SHORT FOR JAH) THE CREATOR OVER ALL THE EARTH OR THE LORD VICTOR THE CREATOR OF THE HEAVENS OR THE LADY VICTORIA THE FEMALE CREATOR BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ONLY WITNESS IS IN LORDSHIP IN 1ST JOHN 5:6-13. IN JOHN 21:24-27 SAYS “THEN JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, ‘I ALSO WILL ASK YOU ONE THING, WHICH IF YOU TELL ME, I LIKEWISE WILL TELL YOU BY WHAT AUTHORITY I DO THESE THINGS: THE BAPTISM OF JOHN—WHERE WAS IT FROM? FROM HEAVEN OR FROM MEN?’ THEY REASONED AMONG THEMSELVES, SAYING, IF WE SAY ‘FROM HEAVEN’, HE WILL SAY TO US, ‘WHY DID YOU NOT BELIEVED HIM?’ BUT IF WE SAY ‘FROM MEN’, WE FEAR THE MULTITUDE, FOR ALL COUNT JOHN AS A PROPHET. SO THEY ANSWERED JESUS AND SAID, ‘WE DO NOT KNOW’ AND HE SAID TO THEM, ‘NEITHER WILL I TELL YOU BY WHAT AUTHORITY I DO THESE THINGS.’” IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON TOP SECRET THINGS, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “WHAT ARE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SECURITY CLEARANCES OF THE HOLY BIBLE.” ALSO THE SECRET AUTHORITY WITH THE LORD JOHN AS THE “BEGINNING BAPTISM OF PETER” IS IN MATTHEW 16:17-19 & MARK 6:20. ALSO THE SECRET AUTHORITY WITH THE LORD JESUS AS THE “WATER BAPTISM OF JOHN” IS IN LUKE 3:21-22; 22:2; JOHN 7:13 & ACTS 18:25. ALSO THE SECRET AUTHORITY WITH THE LORD JAMES AS THE “FIRE BAPTISM OF JESUS” IS IN ACTS 18:25; 19:5-6 & LUKE 3:21-22. ALSO THE SECRET AUTHORITY WITH THE LORD STEPHEN AS THE “LAW BAPTISM OF JAMES” IS IN JAMES 2:8-13 & ACTS 6:5-7:60. ALSO THE SECRET AUTHORITY WITH THE LORD YAHWEH AS THE “HOLY GHOST BAPTISM OF STEPHEN” IN ACTS 6:5-8:3. IF YOU HAVE QUESTIONS ON BAPTISM, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “WHAT ARE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TEN BAPTISMS IN THE CHRISTIAN ERA.” IN EXODUS 15:11 SAYS “WHO IS LIKE YOU, O LORD, AMONG THE GODS? WHO IS LIKE YOU, GLORIOUS IN HOLINESS, FEARFUL IN PRAISES, DOING WONDERS?” YOU SHALL FEAR YOUR GOD IN LEVITICUS 19:14, 32; 25:17, 36, 43. IN DEUTERONOMY 28:58 DECLARES “IF YOU DO NOT CAREFULLY OBSERVE ALL THE WORDS OF THIS LAW THAT ARE WRITTEN IN THIS BOOK, THAT YOU MAY FEAR THIS GLORIOUS NAME, THE LORD YOUR GOD…” SOME SCRIPTURES TO FEAR THE LORD YAH AND HIS PHYSICAL TRINITY (FATHER STEPHEN, SON JESUS CHRIST AND BROTHER JOHN IN LUKE TO ACTS WITH YAH’S CHRISTIAN LAW OF JAMES IN ACTS 15:13-29; 21:18-25 AND JAMES 2:8-13) IS IN THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS IN JOSHUA 24:14; 1ST SAMUEL 12:14, 24; 2ND KINGS 17:28, 36, 41; 2ND CHRONICLES 17:10; 19:7, 9; PSALMS 2:11; 19:9; 22:23; 25:12; 33:8, 18; 34:7, 9; 90:11; 103:11, 13, 17; 111:10; 112:1; 115:11, 13; 118:4; 119:79; 147:11; PROVERBS 1:7; 3:7; 8:13; 9:20; 10:27; 13:13; 14:2, 16, 26-27; 15:16, 33; 16:6; 19:23; 22:4; 23:17; 31:30 AND ECCLESIASTES 3:14; 5:7; 7:18; 8:12; 12:13. ALSO JOB GREATLY FEARED THE LORD THROUGH HIS BOOK. IN 2ND SAMUEL 23:3 MENTIONS “THE GOD OF ISRAEL SAID, THE ROCK OF ISRAEL SPOKE TO ME: ‘HE WHO RULES OVER MEN MUST BE JUST, RULING IN THE FEAR OF GOD.’” IN TOBIT 14:6 SAYS “ALL THE NATIONS (LAWS) SHALL TURN, AND FEAR THE LORD GOD TRULY, AND SHALL BURY THEIR IDOLS.” THE FEAR OF THE LORD YAH AND HIS PHYSICAL TRINITY (FATHER STEPHEN, SON JESUS CHRIST AND BROTHER JOHN IN LUKE TO ACTS WITH YAH’S CHRISTIAN LAW OF JAMES IN ACTS 15:13-29; 21:18-25 AND JAMES 2:8-13) IN THE MIDDLE TESTAMENT IS IN SIRACH 1:11-12, 14, 16, 18, 20-21, 27-28; 2:7-9; 7:29, 31; 10:19, 21-22; 15:13, 19; 19:18, 20; 21:11; 25:12; 26:3, 25; 28:22; 32:16; 34:13; 40:26-27; 45:23. IN ROMANS 8:15 IT STATES “FOR WE HAVE NOT RECEIVED THE SPIRIT OF BONDAGE TO FEAR, BUT YE HAVE RECEIVED THE SPIRIT OF ADOPTION, WHEREBY WE CRY, ABBA, FATHER (STEPHEN).” IN 2ND TIMOTHY 1:7 SAYS “FOR GOD HAS NOT GIVEN US THE SPIRIT OF FEAR, BUT OF POWER, AND OF AGAPE LOVE AND OF A SOUND MIND.” IN HEBREWS 10:31 DECLARES “IT IS A FEARFUL THING (TERRIBLE) TO FALL INTO THE HANDS OF THE LIVING GOD.” IN HEBREWS 11:7 TELLS US THAT “BY FAITH NOAH, BEING WARNED OF GOD OF THINGS NOT SEEN AS YET, MOVED WITH FEAR, PREPARED THE ARK TO THE SAVING (PROTECTION) OF HIS HOUSE, BY WHICH HE CONDEMNED (DAMNED) THE WORLD AND BECAME AN HEIR OF RIGHTEOUSNESS WHICH IS BY FAITH.” IN HEBREWS 12:28 MENTIONS “WHEREFORE WE RECEIVING A KINGDOM WHICH CANNOT BE MOVED, LET US HAVE GRACE, WHEREBY WE MAY SERVE GOD ACCEPTABLY WITH REVERENCE (RESPECT, HIGHEST ESTEEM & REVERING) AND GODLY FEAR.” IN 1ST JOHN 4:18 DECLARES “THERE IS NO FEAR IN (AGAPE) LOVE, BUT PERFECT (AGAPE) LOVE CASTS OUT FEAR, BECAUSE FEAR HAS TORMENT. HE THAT FEARS IS NOT MADE PERFECT IN (AGAPE) LOVE.” IN REVELATION 2:10 STATES “FEAR NONE OF THOSE THINGS WHICH THOU SHALL SUFFER, BEHOLD, THE DEVIL SHALL CAST SOME OF YOU INTO PRISON THAT YE MAY BE TRIED, AND YE SHALL HAVE TRIBULATION 10 DAYS: BE THOU FAITHFUL UNTO DEATH, AND I WILL GIVE THEE A CROWN OF LIFE.” THIS MEANS IN A LAW CHARGE YOU WILL RECEIVE A CROWN EVERY 10 DAYS. IN REVELATION 21:8 TELLS US THAT THE FEARFUL WILL HAVE THEIR PART IN THE LAKE OF FIRE IN HELL. IN ACTS 10:35 IT SAYS “BUT IN EVERY NATION (LAW) WHOEVER FEARS HIM (LORD YAH) AND WORKS RIGHTEOUSNESS IS ACCEPTED BY HIM (FATHER STEPHEN).”**  **WHAT IS THE INFALLIBLE PROOF THROUGHOUT THE BEGINNING TO THE END OF HIS TRUTH TO DIVINELY COMMAND SHIER & IMMEDIATE DEATHS ON ALL ETERNAL CREATURES BECAUSE OF BEING CONTRARY & DISOBEDIENT TO THE LORD YAHWEH’S COMMAND AT ANY TIME. THIS INERRANTLY MEANS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS THE ONLY ETERNAL CREATURE THAT IS SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY THE LORD YAHWEH TO CARRY OUT ALL DEATH SENTENCES & DEATH PENALTIES IN ACTUALITY ON ALL ETERNAL CREATURES AT THEIR PRECISE APPOINTED TIMES IN GENESIS 6:7; 2ND ESDRAS 4:34; ISAIAH 64:8; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ROMANS 13:1-2. THE ONLY ONES ETERNALLY SAVED WITH ETERNAL SECURITY IS THE LORD ENOCH & LADY VICTORIA IN GENESIS 5:22-24; HEBREWS 11:5; JUDE 14-15 & WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-30. THIS MEANS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD WILL SOLEMNLY APPOINT SPECIAL AUTHORITIES WORKING THROUGH THEM, WHICH ARE HIS TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] THAT CONCERNS EPHESIANS 5:3 IN THIS SAME FACET TO CARRY OUT THESE DIVINE ORDERS & DIVINE PREROGATIVES WITHOUT QUESTION AT THE APPOINTED TIMES IN ECCLESIASTES 5:8; ROMANS 12:1-2; 13:3-10; JAMES 4:1-10; JUDE 14-15 & 1ST PETER 2:13-17; 5:5-11. IF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD CHOOSES TO DO IT HIMSELF, IT IS IN THE FACET OF ACTS 5:1-11. THIS MEANS THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES NOT USE ANY WEAPONS OF WAR BUT GOVERNS HIS ETERNAL CREATURES THROUGH HIS INFINITE TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE OR SIMPLY PUT, TAKES BACK THE SPIRITS GIVEN TO THE ETERNAL CREATURES WHICH CAUSES IMMEDIATE DEATH TO ALL.**  **WHY IS ALL HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSES NOT IMPRISONED IN HELL?**  **DIVINE NATURE TREATED FOR THE MARRIED MAN WAS ALLOWED IN THE OLD TESTAMENT WHICH IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. FIRST, IS JOB, WHICH HE WAS A PERFECT AND UPRIGHT MARRIED MAN. JOB WAS WITHOUT FAULT WITH HIS WIFE, FAMILY (7 SONS & 3 DAUGHTERS) & ANYTHING THAT SATAN COULD THROW AT HIM. THIS MEANS THE BOOK OF JOB WAS WRITTEN BEFORE THE FALL OF MAN IN GENESIS 3:1-6:7. JOB DID NOT HAVE SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE WITH HIS WIFE BECAUSE IT WOULD BE SIN IN DOING SO FROM THE WISDOM TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL IN GENESIS 2:9. THIS MEANS CLEANNESS DOES NOT COME FOR UNCLEANNESS NOR A DIVINE UNION COMES FROM A SEXUAL UNION AT ANY TIME IS IN JOB 14:4. BASICALLY THE WORLD SEXUALLY LOVES ITS OWN AND IS ENMITY AGAINST GOD IN 1ST JOHN 2:15-16. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE SUPREME INVESTIGATOR OF THIS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:13-18; 2:1-12; 12:9-14. THERE ARE THREE KINDS OF “INTERCOURSE” IN THE HOLY BIBLE. FIRST, IS THE POPULAR SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE FROM THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL THAT IS ONLY COMMITTED BY A MAN AND WOMAN IN A STRENGTH 40 YEAR KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD IN GENESIS 4:1. SECOND, IS THE KNOWN HOLY LAW LOVE INTERCOURSE IN LUKE 2:23 IN THE MIDST OF THE TREE OF LIFE DONE BY A MAN AND WOMAN AND ALSO BOYS AND GIRLS IN LUKE 20:35-36 IN A WISDOM 80 YEAR LAW KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IS IN GENESIS 2:9 & 1ST KINGS 11:3. KING SOLOMON DID THIS KIND OF HOLY LAW LOVE INTERCOURSE WITH HIS 700 WIVES AND 300 CONCUBINES. BUT KING SOLOMON COMMITTED IDOLATRY WHICH IS “MARITAL FORNICATION” IN TOBIT 4:12-13 WITH THE MINORITY OF HIS FOREIGN WIVES AFTER 80 YEARS, BUT NOT WITH THE MAJORITY OF HIS LOCAL WIVES AND 300 CONCUBINES AFTER 80 YEARS IN NEHEMIAH 13:25-27 & 1ST KINGS 11:1-13. THIRD, IS THE UNKNOWN HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE FROM THE TREE OF LIFE THAT IS DONE BY A MAN AND WOMAN IN 2ND PETER 1:4 AND ALSO LORDS AND LADIES IN ACTS 17:29 IN A LORDLY 120 YEAR KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN MATTHEW 19:6; MARK 10:9; EPHESIANS 5:31; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:17 & GENESIS 2:24-25. FOR QANAH DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN DIRECTS YOU IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP TO DO HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 17:28-29. THE QANAH DIRECTED NOT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN DIRECTS YOU TO THE LORD LUCIFER IN THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD TO DO SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE IN GENESIS 4:1. THE DOORWAY TO QANAH DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS HIS DIVINE PLEASURE (DIVINE EJACULATION) THAT LEADS YOU TO THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN LUKE 12:32; REVELATION 4:11; 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:11; EPHESIANS 1:5; PHILIPPIANS 2:13 & HEBREWS 12:10. THE DOORWAY TO QANAH DIRECTED NOT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE LORD LUCIFER’S SINFUL PLEASURE THAT LEADS YOU IN THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:12; 2ND TIMOTHY 3:4; TITUS 3:3; HEBREWS 11:25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:7; 2ND PETER 2:13; LUKE 8:14 & ROMANS 1:32. ALL WHO CALLED SEXUAL EROS MONEY THE UNRIGHTEOUS MAMMON (PROSTITUTIONS, WHOREDOMS, HARLOTRIES, SORCERIES & WIZARDRIES) WITH SWEET CANE (CALAMUS OR CANNABIS THE HEMP PLANT), SEXUAL EROS LOVE, SEXUAL EVIL, SEXUAL TEMPTATION, SEXUAL SIN OR SEXUAL DEATH AS BEING GOOD IN HIS SIGHT IS A LIAR, & TRIES TO WEARY THE FATHER STEPHEN, FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN COMMANDS IT IN TRUTH TO BE SEXUALLY EVIL IN NATURE AND A SEXUAL CORRUPTION IN THE WORLD THROUGH LUST TO STRENGTHEN THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MALACHI 2:17; ROMANS 8;28; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:10; 2ND PETER 1:4 & ISAIAH 43:24. HIS RELATIONSHIP WITH HIS WIFE WAS A HOLY DIVINE UNION GIVEN BY THE LORD. JOB HAD 10 CHILDREN WITH HIS WIFE TO START OUT IN HIS FAMILY. SATAN TRIED EVERYTHING TO CAUSE HIM TO SIN, BUT FAILED. JOB LOST HIS FAMILY IN MURDER BY SATAN AND HIS HEALTH WITH BOILS, BUT JOB LEANED ON THE LORD FOR DELIVERANCE. AFTER THE FACT, JOB RECEIVED TWICE AS MUCH AS HE HAD BEFORE SATAN DID HIS MISCHIEF. JOB THEN WAS GRANTED 20 CHILDREN IN HIS FAMILY (14 SONS AND 6 DAUGHTERS) AND A LOT OF ANIMAL LIVESTOCK IN JOB 42:10-16. BUT THE LORD DID FIND FAULT IN HIM AT THE END WITH HIS OMNIPOTENCE WHICH RESULTED IN IGNORANCE THAT LEADS TO “MARITAL FORNICATION” CHARGED FOR 1 MONTH IN TOBIT 4:12-13 & JOB 38:1-41:34. JOB’S RESTORATION IS PROVEN IN JOB 42:1-17. JOB LIVED FOR 140 YEARS. SOME SCRIPTURES IN A HOLY DIVINE UNION ARE IN PROVERBS 5:19; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:17; 7:5 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:2.**  **THE LOVE FEAST IS A CELEBRATION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPPER CALLED THE “AGAPE” OR THE “LOVE FEAST.” OT ANTECEDENTS OF THE LOVE FEAST: THE PASSOVER MEAL IS IN EXODUS 12:3-11, 15-16; MATTHEW 26:17-18; MARK 14:12-15; 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:23-25 & LUKE 22:7-12. OTHER FESTIVE OCCASIONS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 12:7 & NEHEMIAH 8:10. THE NT PRACTICE OF THE LOVE FEAST: IT WAS LINKED WITH THE LORD STEPHEN’S SUPPER IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:17-34 & ACTS 2:46; 20:7. THE NAME “LOVE FEASTS” IS IN JUDE 12; 2ND PETER 2:13 & JOHN 13:2, 34. THE CHARITABLE DISTRIBUTION OF FOOD IS IN ACTS 6:1. THE ABUSES OF THE LOVE FEAST: SELFISHNESS, INDULGENCE AND OSTENTATION IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:20-22, 33-34. LICENTIOUSNESS IS IN 2ND PETER 2:13. UNGODLY PARTICIPANTS, ESPECIALLY FALSE TEACHERS IS IN JUDE 4, 12 & 2ND PETER 2:1, 13. THE HEAVENLY LOVE FEAST: FORETOLD BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN MATTHEW 26:29 & MARK 14:25. THE MARRIAGE SUPPER OF THE LAMB IS IN REVELATION 19:9; ISAIAH 25:6 & MATTHEW 22:2-14.**  **THE AGAPE LOVE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE NATURE IS AGAPE LOVE IS IN 1ST JOHN 4:8, 16. HIS AGAPE LOVE IS PERFECTLY EXPRESSED WITHIN THE TRINITY IS IN MARK 1:10-11; MATTHEW 3:16-17; JOHN 5:20; 10:17; 14:23; EPHESIANS 1:6; COLOSSIANS 1:13 & LUKE 3:21-22. THE CHARACTERISTICS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE: IT IS ETERNAL LOVE IS IN JEREMIAH 31:3; PSALMS 103:17; 136:1-26 & ISAIAH 49:15-16; 54:8, 10. IT IS COVENANT LOVE IS IN DEUTERONOMY 5:10; 7:9, 12; EXODUS 20:6; 1ST KINGS 8:23; 2ND CHRONICLES 6:14; PSALMS 105:45 & DANIEL 9:4. IT IS LAVISHED IS IN EXODUS 34:6-7; NEHEMIAH 9:17; PSALMS 103:8; JOEL 2:13; JONAH 4:2 & 1ST JOHN 3:1. IT IS HOLY AND JUST AND NOT SEXUAL EROS LOVE IS IN PSALMS 33:5; 37:28; 99:4 & ISAIAH 61:8. THE IMAGES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE: GOD AS THE FATHER IS IN DEUTERONOMY 1:31; HOSEA 11:1-4; HEBREWS 12:6; PROVERBS 3:12; LUKE 15:11-32. GOD AS THE HUSBAND IS IN JEREMIAH 31:32; HOSEA 2:14-20 & REVELATION 21:2. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVING ACTIONS: THE GIFT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SON JESUS CHRIST IS A UNIQUE ACT OF AGAPE LOVE IS IN 1ST JOHN 4:9-10; JOHN 3:16; 15:13 & ROMANS 5:7-8. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS AGAPE LOVE ON THE UNLOVELY IS IN DEUTERONOMY 7:7-8; EZEKIEL 16:1-14; ROMANS 5:8 & EPHESIANS 2:4-5. THE FATHER STEPHEN ALWAYS ACTS IN AGAPE LOVE TOWARDS BELIEVERS IS IN ROMANS 8:38-39; 2ND CORINTHIANS 13:14 & 2ND JOHN 3. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE FOR HIS CREATURES: THE NEW ISRAEL CALLED ZION IS IN ISAIAH 43:4; DEUTERONOMY 10:15; 2ND CHRONICLES 9:8; MATTHEW 15:24; ROMANS 9:15-16; 11:28 & EXODUS 33:19. THE NEW CHURCH CALLED THE NEW JERUSALEM IS IN REVELATION 1:5; 21:1-22:21 & JOHN 16:27; 17:23. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE FOR THE WORLD IS IN DEUTERONOMY 10:18; JOHN 3:16-17; PSALMS 145:9, 17; MATTHEW 5:45 & ACTS 14:17; 17:25. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE FOR INDIVIDUALS IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 7:15; 12:24-25; DEUTERONOMY 33:12; 1ST CHRONICLES 17:13; ISAIAH 55:3; EZRA 7:28 & NEHEMIAH 13:26. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE TRANSFORMS HUMAN AGAPE LOVE: HUMAN AGAPE LOVE MUST RESPOND TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE IS IN 1ST JOHN 4:19; DEUTERONOMY 6:5; 30:6; EPHESIANS 5:1 & COLOSSIANS 3:12-14. HUMAN AGAPE LOVE MUST BE MODELLED ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE IS IN MATTHEW 5:44-45; HOSEA 3:1; 1ST JOHN 2:15; 4:7-8, 11-12. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE LOVE TRANSFORMS HUMAN DIVINE LOVE: HUMAN DIVINE LOVE MUST RESPOND TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE LOVE IS IN 2ND PETER 1:4 TO ACTS 17:28-29. HUMAN DIVINE LOVE MUST BE MODELLED ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE LOVE IS IN 2ND PETER 1:4 TO ACTS 17:28-29. HOLY DIVINE LOVE INVOLVES A JOINING WHICH HAS A HOLY DIVINE INTERCOURSE, BUT NOT A SEXUAL EROS INTERCOURSE. HOLY AGAPE LOVE INVOLVES A JOINING WHICH DOES NOT HAVE ANY KIND OF HOLY DIVINE INTERCOURSE, HOLY LAW INTERCOURSE OR SEXUAL EROS INTERCOURSE.**  **THE AGAPE LOVE OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST: THE SUPREME QUALITY OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST’S AGAPE LOVE IS IN EPHESIANS 3:17-19 & ROMANS 8:35, 38-39. IT CAUSED HIM TO LEAVE HIS ETERNAL GLORY IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 8:9 & PHILIPPIANS 2:6-8. IT MOVED HIM TO GIVE HIS LIFE FOR OTHERS IS IN 1ST JOHN 3:16; JOHN 10:11, 14-15; 15:13; EPHESIANS 5:2 & REVELATION 1:5. HE AGAPE LOVES SINNERS IS IN MATTHEW 23:37 & LUKE 13:34; 23:34, 43. HE AGAPE LOVES ALL BELIEVERS IS IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:13 & JOHN 10:3-5. THE EXAMPLES OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST’S AGAPE LOVE: HIS AGAPE LOVE COMPASSION IS FOR THE NEEDY IS IN MATTHEW 9:36; 14:14; 15:32; MARK 6:34; 8:1-2 & LUKE 7:13. HIS AGAPE LOVE FOR HIS CHILDREN IS IN MATTHEW 19:13-15; MARK 10:13-16 & LUKE 18:15-17. HIS AGAPE LOVE FOR HIS MOTHER IS IN JOHN 19:26-27. HIS AGAPE LOVE FOR HIS FOLLOWERS IS IN JOHN 11:1-7, 17-22, 32-44; 13:1, 23; 20:2; 21:7, 20. THE SON JESUS CHRIST’S AGAPE LOVE STEMS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN: HE RECEIVES THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE IS IN JOHN 3:35; MATTHEW 3:17; 17:5; MARK 1:11; 9:7; JOHN 5:20; 14:31 & LUKE 3:22; 9:35. HIS AGAPE LOVE REVEALS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE IS IN ROMANS 5:8; JOHN 3:16; EPHESIANS 2:4-5 & 1ST JOHN 4:9-10. THE SON JESUS CHRIST’S AGAPE LOVE MOTIVATES THE CHURCH: HIS AGAPE LOVE INDWELLS BELIEVERS IS IN JOHN 15:9-10; 17:26; GALATIANS 2:20; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:14 & 1ST JOHN 4:12. HIS AGAPE LOVE DISCIPLINES BELIEVER IS IN REVELATION 3:9, 19; HEBREWS 12:5-6 & PROVERBS 3:11-12. HIS AGAPE LOVE INSPIRES AUTHENTIC CHRISTIAN ATTITUDES IS IN JOHN 13:34-35; LEVITICUS 19:18; DEUTERONOMY 6:5; MATTHEW 5:43-44; 22:35-39; MARK 12:28-31; JOHN 15:12; 1ST JOHN 3:10 & LUKE 6:27; 10:25-27. HIS AGAPE LOVE INSPIRES CHRISTIAN MARRIAGE IS IN EPHESIANS 5:25, 28-30. HIS AGAPE LOVE INSPIRES A DESIRE FOR SPIRITUAL GIFTS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 14:1. HIS AGAPE LOVE MOTIVATES CHRISTIANS TO LIVE FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:14-15; ROMANS 8:37; 1ST CORINTHIANS 16:14; COLOSSIANS 2:2; 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:3 & HEBREWS 10:24.**  **THE AGAPE LOVE OF HIS BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST: THE HOLY GHOST’S WORK AND FRUIT INCLUDES THE CHARACTERISTIC OF AGAPE LOVE IS IN GALATIANS 5:22; ROMANS 15:30; COLOSSIANS 1:8; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:8-10 & ACTS 9:31. THE HOLY GHOST FILLS BELIEVERS WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE IS IN ROMANS 5:5; EZEKIEL 11:19 & EPHESIANS 3:16-19. THE HOLY GHOST ENABLES BELIEVERS TO LIVE WITH ONE ANOTHER IN AGAPE LOVE IS IN EPHESIANS 4:2-3; 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:6; GALATIANS 5:14-16, 25-26 & PHILIPPIANS 2:1-2. THE GIFT OF THE HOLY GHOST RESULTS IN PRACTICAL AGAPE LOVE IS IN ACTS 4:31-35. AGAPE LOVE IS ESSENTIAL IN THE EXERCISE OF THE GIFTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:1-13; 14:1, 12, 26.**  **THE DIVINE NATURE OF AGAPE LOVE: THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE SUPREME SOURCE OF ALL HOLY DIVINE LOVE & ALL HOLY AGAPE LOVE: HIS VERY CHARACTER IS AGAPE LOVE IS IN 1ST JOHN 4:7-8; 1ST THESSALONIANS 3:12; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:7 & 1ST JOHN 4:16, 19. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE IS REVEALED IN THE CROSS OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST IS IN 1ST JOHN 3:16; 4:10; JOHN 15:13 & EPHESIANS 5:2, 25. AGAPE LOVE IS PART OF THE HOLY GHOST’S FRUIT IS IN GALATIANS 5:22; ROMANS 5:5; 15:30 & COLOSSIANS 1:8. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVING-KINDNESS REFERRED TO IN THE OT IS IN JEREMIAH 31:3; EXODUS 15:13; 34:6; 2ND CHRONICLES 6:42; PSALMS 6:4; 32:10; 51:1; 107:43; ISAIAH 54:10; 63:7; LAMENTATIONS 3:22 & HOSEA 2:19. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE IN THE NT: TO DESCRIBE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE FOR HUMANITY IS IN JOHN 3:16; 5:42; 15:10; ROMANS 8:39; 2ND CORINTHIANS 13:14; EPHESIANS 2:4; HEBREWS 12:6 & 1ST JOHN 3:1. TO DESCRIBE HOLY AGAPE LOVE FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 14:21; 21:15; ROMANS 8:28; 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:3; JAMES 1:12; 1ST PETER 1:8; 1ST JOHN 5:3 & LUKE 10:27. TO DESCRIBE HOLY BROTHERLY AGAPE LOVE IS IN JOHN 13:35; ROMANS 13:8; 1ST CORINTHIANS 16:24; 2ND CORINTHIANS 8:8; GALATIANS 5:13; EPHESIANS 4:2; PHILIPPIANS 1:9; COLOSSIANS 2:2 & PHILEMON 5. TO DESCRIBE HOLY AGAPE LOVE EXPRESSED BY EATING TOGETHER IS IN 2ND PETER 2:13 & JUDE 12. TO DESCRIBE HOLY DIVINE LOVE IN A NEGATIVE WRONG SENSE AS A SEXUAL EROS LOVE IS IN ACTS 17:28-30; JOHN 3:19; 12:43; 2ND TIMOTHY 4:10; 2ND PETER 2:15; 1ST JOHN 2:15 & LUKE 11:43. THIS DOES NOT REFER TO HOLY AGAPE LOVE AS GOD BECAUSE IT IS IMMUTABLE. THE CHARACTERISTIC OF AGAPE LOVE IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:4-8; ROMANS 12:9; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:5; 1ST PETER 1:22 & 1ST JOHN 4:18. THE AGAPE LOVE IS SHOWN BY GOOD DEEDS IS IN 1ST JOHN 3:17-18; 4:9; 5:2-3; 2ND JOHN 6; 3RD JOHN 5-6; JOHN 14:15, 23; ROMANS 5:8; 14:15 & GALATIANS 2:20. THE PRE-EMINENCE OF AGAPE LOVE IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:31-13:3, 13; MATTHEW 22:37-39; MARK 12:29-31; ROMANS 13:9-10; GALATIANS 5:6; EPHESIANS 3:17-19; COLOSSIANS 3:14; 2ND PETER 1:7 & 1ST JOHN 2:10.**  **THE AGAPE LOVE FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN: BELIEVERS’ RESPONSE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AGAPE LOVE IS IN 1ST JOHN 4:10, 19; DEUTERONOMY 7:7-8; PSALMS 116:1; JOHN 15:16 & EPHESIANS 2:4-5. AGAPE LOVE FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS COMMANDED IS IN MATTHEW 22:37-38; MARK 12:29-30; DEUTERONOMY 6:5; 10:12; 11:1; JOSHUA 22:5; 23:11 & PSALMS 31:23. AGAPE LOVING THE FATHER STEPHEN INVOLVES AGAPE LOVING HIS SON JESUS CHRIST IS IN JOHN 5:42; 8:42; 15:23. EXPRESSING AGAPE LOVE FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN: DELIGHT IN WORSHIP, PRAISE AND ADORATION AND IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE CALLED ZION IS IN PSALMS 26:8; 27:4; 43:4; 65:4; 84:2; 122:1, 6 & ACTS 2:46-47. THE AGAPE LOVE FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT WORD IS IN PSALMS 1:2; 19:7-8, 10; 119:16, 35, 72, 97, 163; JEREMIAH 15:16 & EZEKIEL 3:3. SELF-SACRIFICE IS IN JOHN 21:15-17; ROMANS 12:1; PHILIPPIANS 3:8 & LUKE 14:33. GIVING IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 29:3, 6, 9; EXODUS 25:2; 35:5 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 8:4-5, 8; 9:7. OBEYING THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ACTS 6:6-7; 7:1-53; 1ST JOHN 5:3; PSALMS 40:8; JOHN 14:15, 23; 15:14 & 2ND JOHN 6. AGAPE LOVING OTHERS IS IN 1ST JOHN 4:11, 21 & JOHN 13:35; 15:12. THE DIVINE LOVE FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ACTS 17:28-30. THE DIVINE LOVE FOR MAN ONLY IS IN 2ND PETER 1:4. THE SEXUAL LOVE FOR MAN ONLY IS IN GENESIS 4:1. THE BLESSINGS OF AGAPE LOVING THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 14:15-16, 23; 16:27 & 1ST PETER 1:8. THE EXAMPLES OF AGAPE LOVE FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN AND HIS SON JESUS CHRIST IS IN PSALMS 18:1; 73:25; MATTHEW 26:7; MARK 14:3; JOHN 11:16; 12:3; 21:16; HEBREWS 6:10; LUKE 2:37; 7:47; 24:53 & ACTS 21:13.**  **AGAPE LOVE FOR ONE ANOTHER: THE TRUE REASONS FOR AGAPE LOVING ONE ANOTHER: THE FATHER STEPHEN COMMANDS IT IS IN GALATIANS 5:14; LEVITICUS 19:18, 34; DEUTERONOMY 10:19; MATTHEW 22:39; MARK 12:31; JOHN 15:12; ROMANS 13:10; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:9; HEBREWS 13:1; JAMES 2:8; 1ST PETER 1:22; 2:17; 1ST JOHN 3:23; 4:21 & 2ND JOHN 5. THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS TAKEN THE INITIATIVE IN SHOWING AGAPE LOVE IS IN 1ST JOHN 3:16; 4:11; MALACHI 2:10 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:11-13. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATURES ARE KNOWN BY THEIR AGAPE LOVE IS IN JOHN 13:35 & 1ST JOHN 2:10; 3:14; 4:7, 16, 20. AGAPE LOVE MAINTAINS TRUE FELLOWSHIP IS IN 1ST PETER 4:8; PROVERBS 10:12; 17:9 & EPHESIANS 4:2. AGAPE LOVE PROMOTES SACRIFICIAL SERVICE IS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:3; 2:8; PROVERBS 17:17; 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:15; GALATIANS 5:13 & PHILIPPIANS 2:30; 4:10. EXPRESSING HOLY DIVINE LOVE FOR ONE ANOTHER WHICH IS NOT A DIVINE INTERCOURSE LOVE: IN CARING FOR THE SICK IS IN MATTHEW 25:36; JOB 2:11 & GALATIANS 4:14. IN MEETING MATERIAL NEEDS IS IN MATTHEW 25:35; DEUTERONOMY 15:7-8 & 1ST JOHN 3:17. IN AFFECTIONATE GREETINGS IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 13:12; GENESIS 33:4; 45:14-15; ROMANS 16:16; 1ST CORINTHIANS 16:20; 1ST PETER 5:14 & ACTS 20:37. THE EXAMPLES OF THE DEMONSTRATION OF DIVINE LOVE FOR ONE ANOTHER IS IN GENESIS 14:14-16; EXODUS 32:31-32; 1ST SAMUEL 18:3; ROMANS 16:4; 2ND CORINTHIANS 2:4; EPHESIANS 1:15; PHILIPPIANS 1:8; 4:1; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:16-17; PHILEMON 12; 3RD JOHN 6; LUKE 7:2-6; 10:29-37 & ACTS 4:32; 16:33; 20:38. PAUL’S AGAPE LOVE FOR HIS CHURCHES IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 1:3-6; 2:4; GALATIANS 4:19; PHILIPPIANS 1:3, 7; 4:1 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 2:7-8; 3:7-10, 12.**  **THE DIVINE LOVE IN RELATIONSHIPS: THE DIVINE LOVE BETWEEN HUSBAND AND WIFE: CONJUGAL LOVE IS COMMANDED IS IN COLOSSIANS 3:18-19; GENESIS 2:24; DEUTERONOMY 24:5; PROVERBS 5:18-20; ECCLESIASTES 9:9; EPHESIANS 5:22, 28, 33 & 1ST PETER 3:7. IT IS PATTERNED ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE LOVE FOR HIS CREATURES IS IN ISAIAH 54:5; 62:5; EPHESIANS 5:25-27; JEREMIAH 3:14; EZEKIEL 16:8; HOSEA 2:19; 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:2 & REVELATION 19:7. THE AUTHORITY OF HUMAN DIVINE LOVE IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6-7; GENESIS 29:20, 30 & PROVERBS 6:34-35. THE EXAMPLES OF HOLY DIVINE LOVE IN COURTSHIP (DATING) AND MARRIAGE IS IN GENESIS 24:67; 29:18; JUDGES 16:4; 1ST SAMUEL 1:5; ESTHER 2:17; SONG OF SOLOMON 1:2; 4:10; HOSEA 3:1 & MATTHEW 1:19. SAFEGUARDS ON HUMAN DIVINE LOVE: SEX IS DAMNED AS EVERY LEVEL IS IN GENESIS 4:1; 6:1-7; TOBIT 4:12-13; 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1; 6:9, 16, 18; 7:2; 10:8; EPHESIANS 5:3; COLOSSIANS 3:5; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3; LEVITICUS 18:22; 19:29; DEUTERONOMY 23:17-18; MATTHEW 5:32 & ROMANS 1:21-27. ADULTERY IS DAMNED IS IN EXODUS 20:14; LEVITICUS 20:10; DEUTERONOMY 5:18; PROVERBS 6:24; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9 & HEBREWS 13:4. RESTRICTIONS ON DIVORCE IS IN MATTHEW 5:32; 19:9; MALACHI 2:16; MARK 10:11-12; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:10-11 & LUKE 16:18. UNBRIDLED LUST, PLEASURE & WINE IS DAMNED IS IN MATTHEW 5:28; JOB 31:1; PROVERBS 6:25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:9; EPHESIANS 4:19 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:5. POLYGAMY IS FORBIDDEN IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 3:2, 12; DEUTERONOMY 17:17; MALACHI 2:15 & TITUS 1:6.**  **THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF LOVE IN THE FAMILY: PARENTAL LOVE: THE ASPECTS OF PARENTAL LOVE IS IN PROVERBS 13:24; EPHESIANS 6:4; DEUTERONOMY 6:7; 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:14; COLOSSIANS 3:21; 1ST TIMOTHY 3:4 & 2ND TIMOTHY 3:15. THE EXAMPLES OF MATERNAL LOVE IS IN GENESIS 21:16; EXODUS 2:3; JUDGES 5:28; 1ST SAMUEL 2:19; 2ND SAMUEL 21:10; 1ST KINGS 3:26; 17:18; 2ND KINGS 4:20, 27; MATTHEW 15:22; MARK 7:26; JOHN 19:25 & LUKE 2:48; 7:12-13. THE EXAMPLES OF PATERNAL LOVE IS IN GENESIS 22:2; 31:28; 37:35; 42:38; 2ND SAMUEL 12:16; 13:39; MARK 5:23 & LUKE 8:41-42. AGAPE LOVE FOR PARENTS IS IN EXODUS 20:12; 1ST TIMOTHY 5:4; GENESIS 46:29; LEVITICUS 19:3; JUDGES 11:36; 1ST SAMUEL 22:3; 1ST KINGS 19:20; JEREMIAH 35:8; MATTHEW 15:4; MARK 7:10; JOHN 19:26-27; EPHESIANS 6:1; COLOSSIANS 3:20 & LUKE 2:51. THE OTHER INSTANCES OF FAMILY LOVE IS IN GENESIS 34:7; 45:14-15; RUTH 1:16-17; 2ND SAMUEL 13:22 & ESTHER 2:7, 11. THE AGAPE LOVE OF HOME AND COUNTRY: THE EXAMPLES OF AGAPE LOVE OF HOME IS IN GENESIS 31:30; 49:29; 50:25; NUMBERS 10:30; RUTH 1:6; 2ND SAMUEL 10:12; 19:37; 23:15 & NEHEMIAH 4:14. THE EXHORTATIONS TO PATRIOTISM IS IN PSALMS 122:6; 137:5-6; 2ND SAMUEL 1:20; ESTHER 4:8 & JEREMIAH 51:50. THE EXAMPLES OF PATRIOTISM IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 17:26; 27:8-10; NEHEMIAH 1:3-4; 2:5; ESTHER 8:6; PSALMS 137:1; JEREMIAH 51:51 & ROMANS 9:3.**  **THE ZEAL FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST KINGS 19:9-10, 13-14; NUMBERS 25:1-13 & PROVERBS 23:17. THE ZEAL FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE CALLED ZION IS IN PSALMS 69:7-9 & JOHN 2:13-17. THE ZEAL FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SERVICE IS IN ROMANS 12:11; NEHEMIAH 3:20 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 8:16-22. THE ZEAL FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT LAW IS IN PSALMS 119:137-144 & ACTS 21:20. THE ZEAL FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S NATION IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 21:2. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ZEAL: THIS IS MANIFESTED IN AGGRAVATION, ANGER, WRATH, RAGE & FURY AGAINST SEX THAT ALWAYS OPPOSES THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMAND IS IN ISAIAH 42:13; 59:12-19; NUMBERS 25:10-11; DEUTERONOMY 29:18-21 & EZEKIEL 5:8-13; 36:5-7; 38:18-23. THIS IS MANIFESTED IN CONCERN FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATURES IS IN ISAIAH 9:1-7; 26:11; 37:30-32; 63:15; 2ND KINGS 19:29-31 & EZEKIEL 39:25. THE MISDIRECTED ZEAL FROM THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IS IN PROVERBS 19:2; ROMANS 10:1-4; 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:3; GALATIANS 1:13-14; 4:17-18; PHILIPPIANS 3:6 & ACTS 21:40-22:5. THE ZEAL FOR NATIONAL IDENTITY: THE ZEALOTS IS IN MATTHEW 10:2-4; MARK 3:16-19; LUKE 6:14-16 & ACTS 1:13.**  **THE INTELLIGENCE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN: WISDOM IS PRIMARILY SPIRITUAL & MORAL IS IN PROVERBS 9:10; JOB 28:28; PSALMS 111:10 & JAMES 3:13. THE SPIRITUAL AND MORAL INADEQUACY OF UNAIDED HUMAN INTELLIGENCE: UNAIDED HUMAN INTELLIGENCE PROVES FUTILE IS IN PSALMS 94:11; ECCLESIASTES 9:11; 12:12; DANIEL 12:4; 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:20 & ACTS 17:21. HUMAN INTELLIGENCE DOES NOT BRING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KNOWLEDGE IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:20-21; JOHN 5:39-40; ROMANS 1:22-23 & COLOSSIANS 2:8. HUMAN INTELLIGENCE CANNOT PROMOTE GODLINESS IS IN COLOSSIANS 2:23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:1-2 & JAMES 3:14-16. RELIANCE ON HUMAN INTELLIGENCE BRINGS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IS IN ISAIAH 29:14; JOB 5:13; ISAIAH 44:25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:19 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21. MANY OF THE FIRST CHRISTIANS WERE NOT INTELLIGENT IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:26-31 & ACTS 4:13. BELIEVERS ARE TOO USE THEIR MINDS: THE MIND TO BE USED IN SERVING THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN MARK 12:30; MATTHEW 22:37; LUKE 10:27 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:37; 14:15-18. THE FATHER STEPHEN WANTS TO RENEW THE MIND IS IN ROMANS 12:2; EPHESIANS 4:23; HEBREWS 10:16 & JEREMIAH 31:33. THE MIND MUST BE CORRECTLY FOCUSED IS IN ROMANS 8:5-6; PHILIPPIANS 4:6-7 & COLOSSIANS 3:2. THE EXAMPLES OF INTELLIGENT CREATURES IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 25:3; 2ND CHRONICLES 2:12; DANIEL 1:4, 17; ACTS 5:34; 6:10; 7:22; 13:6-7 & ACTS 26:24. THE EXAMPLES OF CREATURES USING THEIR MINDS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:25; 8:9; EZRA 7:10; DANIEL 10:12; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:15 & ACTS 7:1-53; 17:11. THE FATHER STEPHEN USES INTELLIGENCE DEDICATED TO HIM ONLY IS IN GENESIS 41:45-49; EXODUS 31:2-6; 35:30-35; 1ST KINGS 7:13-14; 2ND CHRONICLES 2:13-14; 26:15; DANIEL 5:13-14; LUKE 1:3-4 & ACTS 1:4-8:3.**  **THE FACTS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OMNISCIENCE IS IN JOB 11:7-8; 37:16; ISAIAH 40:28; PSALMS 147:5; 1ST JOHN 3:20 & ROMANS 11:33. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KNOWLEDGE IS ABSOLUTELY COMPREHENSIVE IS IN PROVERBS 5:21; 15:3. THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS PERFECT KNOWLEDGE OF ALL THAT IS IN NATURE IS IN PSALMS 147:4; GENESIS 15:5; ISAIAH 40:26 & MATTHEW 10:29. THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS PERFECT KNOWLEDGE OF ALL THAT TRANSPIRES IN HUMAN EXPERIENCE IS IN PROVERBS 5:21; PSALMS 139:2, 3, 4; EXODUS 3:7, 19; MATTHEW 10:29, 30 & ISAIAH 48:18. THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS PERFECT KNOWLEDGE OF ALL THAT TRANSPIRES IN HUMAN HISTORY IS IN DANIEL CHAPTERS 2 & 8 & ACTS 15:18. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS FROM ALL ETERNITY TO ALL ETERNITY WHAT WILL TAKE PLACE IS IN ISAIAH 46:9, 10; 48:5-8. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OMNISCIENCE IS DISCONNECTED TO ALL HUMAN INTELLIGENCE IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16 & ROMANS 11:33.**  **THE FACTS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OMNIPOTENCE IS IN JOB 42:2 & GENESIS 18:14. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OMNIPOTENCE IN THE WORLD OF NATURE IS IN GENESIS 1:1-3; PSALMS 107:25-29 & NAHUM 1:5, 6. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OMNIPOTENCE IN THE EXPERIENCE OF MANKIND IS IN DANIEL CHAPTER 4; EXODUS 4:11; JAMES 4:12-15; LUKE 12:16-21 & ACTS CHAPTER 9. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OMNIPOTENCE CAUSES THE ALL HEAVENLY CREATURES TO BE SUBJECT TO HIS DIVINE WILL AND INERRANT WORD IS IN DANIEL 4:35 & HEBREWS 1:14. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OMNIPOTENCE CAUSES EVEN THE LORD LUCIFER KNOWN AS SATAN & HIS KINGDOM TO BE UNDER HIS TOTAL CONTROL IS IN JOB 1:12; 2:6; LUKE 22:21, 32 & REVELATION 20:2.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OMNISCIENCE AND OMNIPOTENCE IS GOVERNED BY HIS OMNIPRESENCE IS IN JEREMIAH 23:23, 24; PSALMS 10:1-14; 139:1-6, 7-12, 13-19; JOB 22:12-14; 26:2; JONAH 2:2; 1ST KINGS 8:30; EPHESIANS 1:20; 4:6; ISAIAH 66:1; REVELATION 21:2 & ACTS 17:24-28. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OMNIPRESENCE CAN CAUSE SOME INTERFERENCES WITH THIS DOCTRINE IS IN PSALMS CHAPTER 139 & MATTHEW 28:20.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM’S IMPASSIONED APPEAL AS THE DIVINE QANAH IS IN PROVERBS 1:20-33. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CRY OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 1:20-23. THE WRONG REJECTION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 1:24-25. THE RESULTS OF REJECTING WISDOM: CALAMITY IS IN PROVERBS 1:26-27. MOCKERY IS IN PROVERBS 1:26. ABANDONMENT IS IN PROVERBS 1:28-30. NAUSEA IS IN PROVERBS 1:31. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ARGUMENT IS IN PROVERBS 1:32-33. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FRUITS OF WISDOM: THE SEARCH FOR WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 1:20; 2:1-4 & MATTHEW 13:44, 46. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S REWARD OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 2:5-9 & 1ST KINGS 3:9, 12. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADVANTAGE OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 2:10-19; REVELATION 21:8 & LEVITICUS 19:29. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ENCOURAGEMENT AND THE WARNING IS IN PROVERBS 2:20-22; LEVITICUS 25:18 & MATTHEW 5:5. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BLESSING OF WISDOM: THE EXHORTATIONS IS IN PROVERBS 3:1-12. OBEY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 3:1-2. REMEMBER THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 3:3-4. TRUST THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 3:5-6. RESPECT, REVERENCE, REVERE AND HIGHLY ESTEEM THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 3:7-8 & ISAIAH 5:21. HONOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 3:9-10 & DEUTERONOMY 18:4; 28:1-8. SUBMIT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 3:11-12; DEUTERONOMY 8:5 & HEBREWS 12:5. THE BLESSING IS IN PROVERBS 3:13-18. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM AND CREATION: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AUTHORITY IS IN PROVERBS 3:19-20 & GENESIS 7:11. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PROVISION IS IN PROVERBS 1:4; 2:7; 3:18, 21-22. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PROTECTION IS IN PROVERBS 1:33; 3:23-26. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DUTIES OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 3:27-35. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S EXHORTATION RESPECTING BENEVOLENCE IS IN PROVERBS 3:27-30 & GALATIANS 6:10. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WARNING RESPECTING THE SEXUAL IS IN PROVERBS 1:22; 3:31-35; PSALMS 37:22; JAMES 4:6 & DEUTERONOMY 28:20. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DISCIPLINE OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 4:1-27. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FATHER DAVID’S EXHORTATION TO SOLOMON HIS SON IS IN PROVERBS 4:1-4. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GRANDFATHER DAVID’S APPEAL TO SOLOMON HIS SON TO ACQUIRE THE DIVINE QANAH IS IN PROVERBS 4:4-9. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GRANDFATHER DAVID’S PROMISE IS IN PROVERBS 3:2; 4:10-13. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GRANDFATHER DAVID’S WARNING IS IN PROVERBS 1:10; 4:14-19 & EXODUS 10:21-23. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FATHER DAVID’S APPEAL IS IN PROVERBS 3:21; 4:20-27 & DEUTERONOMY 6:6-8. THE INWARD LIFE IS IN PROVERBS 4:23. THE OUTWARD LIFE IS IN PROVERBS 4:24-27. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IN SEXUAL MATTERS IS IN PROVERBS 5:1-23. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DEFINITION OF ADULTERY IS A HUSBAND OR A WIFE TREATING EACH OTHER AS HARLOT, WHORE & PROSTITUTE OR A WIZARD IN SEXUALITY IN THEIR BEDS, BUT TREATS THE WIVES OR HUSBANDS THE OPPOSITE OUTSIDE THE BEDROOM IS ADULTERY BECAUSE IT IS DOUBLE-MINDEDNESS AND ACTS AS TWO DIFFERENT PEOPLE IN MARRIAGE AS SEXUAL IN NATURE OR DIVINE IN NATURE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:16; GENESIS 4:1; 2:24-25. THIS IS BECAUSE SEX DERIVES FROM THE WORDS SEXUAL IMMORALITY, FORNICATION OR ADULTERY WHICH COMES FROM THE WORD PORNIEA IN THE GREEK MEANING PORN FOR SHORT. ANY HUSBAND THAT TRIES TO PROTECT HIS SEX IN MARRIAGE WITH HIS WIFE AND TRIES TO DAMN THE PORN ONLY IS STUPID & IGNORANT BECAUSE ALL SEXUALITY IS CONSIDERED EVIL IN NATURE BEING IMPARTIALLY JUDGED BY THE JEALOUS HOLY GOD & NOT SOME JEALOUS SEX GOD. THE SEXUAL WILL ALWAYS SEXUALLY LOVE ITS OWN & NOT THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST JOHN 2:15-17. THE WRONG DECEPTION OF THE SEXUAL IS IN PROVERBS 5:1-6. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DANGERS OF SEXUALITY IS IN PROVERBS 4:1; 5:7-14; DEUTERONOMY 22:22 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:18. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DELIGHTS OF A DIVINE UNION IN MARRIAGE IS IN PROVERBS 5:15-19; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:9 & SONG OF SOLOMON 4:15. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DISASTROUS AUTHORITY THAT IS AGAINST ALL SEXUALITY IS IN PROVERBS 5:20-23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9 & HEBREWS 13:4. THE WRONG THREATS TO MARITAL HAPPINESS IS IN PROVERBS 6:1-19. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WARNING AGAINST RECKLESS PLEDGES OR UNSERIOUS VOWS IS IN PROVERBS 6:1-5. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WARNING AGAINST SLOTHFULNESS IS IN PROVERBS 6:6-11. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WARNING AGAINST MISCHIEVOUSNESS IS IN PROVERBS 6:12-15. THE BASIC DESCRIPTION IS IN PROVERBS 6:12. THE EXTERNAL CHARACTERISTICS IS IN PROVERBS 6:12-13. THE INTERNAL DISPOSITION IS IN PROVERBS 6:14. THE ULTIMATE RUIN IS IN PROVERBS 6:15. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WARNING AGAINST THE SEVEN VICES WHICH MAKE UP AN ABOMINATION IS IN PROVERBS 3:29; 6:16-19; ISAIAH 59:7; EXODUS 20:16 & PSALMS 5:6; 120:3-4. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WARNINGS AGAINST ALL SEXUALITY IS IN PROVERBS 6:20-25. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S VALUE OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 6:20-24. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GENERAL ADVANTAGES OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 1:8; 6:20-23; PSALMS 119:105 & EXODUS 13:9. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SPECIFIC ADVANTAGES OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 6:24. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADMONITIONS OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 6:25; MATTHEW 5:28 & EXODUS 20:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ARGUMENTS AGAINST ALL SEXUALITY IS IN PROVERBS 6:26-35; LEVITICUS 20:10; MATTHEW 16:26 & DEUTERONOMY 22:22. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WARNING AGAINST ALL SEXUALITY IS IN PROVERBS 7:1-27. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INTRODUCTION IS IN PROVERBS 2:1; 3:1, 3; 6:21; 7:1-5. A STREET ENCOUNTER IS IN PROVERBS 7:6-12 & GENESIS 38:14. A HARLOT’S ENTICEMENTS IS IN PROVERBS 7:13-20; LEVITICUS 7:15 & GENESIS 39:12. A YOUTH’S INDISCRETION IS IN PROVERBS 4:2; 7:21-22. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S EXHORTATIONS IS IN PROVERBS 7:24-27. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S EXCELLENCE OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 8:1-36. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM’S CALL IS IN PROVERBS 1:4, 22; 2:2; 8:1-5. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM’S WORTH IS IN PROVERBS 8:6-11. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM’S CLAIMS IS IN PROVERBS 8:12-21. THE DIVINE QANAH: WHAT SHE HATES IS ALL SEXUALITY IN PROVERBS 6:17; 8:13. WHAT SHE IS IS DIVINE COUNSEL, SOUND WISDOM AND DIVINE UNDERSTANDING AND DIVINE AUTHORITY IS IN PROVERBS 8:14-16; 1ST KINGS 3:9 & ISAIAH 11:2. WHAT SHE DIVINELY LOVES IS THOSE THAT DIVINELY LOVE HER IS IN PROVERBS 8:17-18 & MATTHEW 7:7. WHAT SHE OFFERS IS A WISDOM TREE OF LIFE WHICH IS BETTER THAN FINE GOLD IS IN PROVERBS 3:14, 18; 4:27; 8:19-21. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM’S DIVINE ORIGIN OF THE DIVINE QANAH IS IN THE FEMALE SENSE THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S USED BEFORE THE UNIVERSE EXISTED IS IN PROVERBS 8:22-26 & GENESIS 1:1-3. THE DIVINE QANAH IN THE FEMALE SENSE IS IDENTIFIED WITH THE LADY VICTORIA CALLED THE “LADY OF KINGDOMS” IN ISAIAH 47:5 (NKJV) & REVELATION CHAPTER 12. I SAY THE LADY VICTORIA BECAUSE HER NAME IS DERIVED FROM THE LORD YAHWEH. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM’S WORK OF THE DIVINE QANAH IS IN PROVERBS 8:27-31 & GENESIS 1:7, 9; 7:11. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S EXHORTATION OF THE DIVINE QANAH IS IN PROVERBS 3:18; 8:32-36.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPERIORITY OF WISDOM: THE DIVINE QANAH: THE HOUSE OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 8:34; 9:1-2 & MATTHEW 22:3. THE INVITATION OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 9:4-6 & ISAIAH 55:1. THE EXCLUSION OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 9:7-10. THE INCENTIVE OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 3:2, 16; 4:10; 9:11-12. THE SEXUAL QANAH: THE HOUSE OF FOLLY (SEXUALITY) IS IN PROVERBS 7:11; 9:3, 13-15. THE INVITATION OF FOLLY (SEXUALITY) IS IN PROVERBS 5:15; 9:4, 16-17. THE END OF FOLLY (SEXUALITY) IS IN PROVERBS 2:19; 7:27; 9:18.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CHOICE OF WISDOM: JOY VERSES GRIEF IS IN PROVERBS 10:1. PROFIT VERSES LOSS IS IN PROVERBS 10:2. SATISFACTION VERSES FRUSTRATION IS IN PROVERBS 10:3 & MATTHEW 6:26, 33. INDUSTRY VERSES INDOLENCE IS IN PROVERBS 10:4 & EXODUS 20:9. FORESIGHT VERSES PROCRASTINATION IS IN PROVERBS 10:5 & ACTS 24:22-27.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT OF THE WISE AND THE FOOLISH: BLESSINGS VERSES CURSING’S IS IN PROVERBS 10:6. PLEASANT VERSES PAINFUL MEMORIES IS IN PROVERBS 10:7. HUMBLE HUMILITY VERSES ARROGANCE IS IN PROVERBS 10:8. SECURITY VERSES INSECURITY IS IN PROVERBS 2:7; 10:9. GUILELESSNESS VERSES CRAFTINESS IS IN PROVERBS 10:10. ENLIVENING VERSES DEADLY SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 10:6, 11; PSALMS 36:9 & JEREMIAH 2:13. QUARRELSOMENESS VERSES AMIABILITY IS IN PROVERBS 10:10, 12 & 1ST PETER 4:8. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESPECT OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 10:13-14. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESPECT OF WEALTH IS IN PROVERBS 10:15-16 & ROMANS 6:21. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESPECT FOR WITNESS IS IN PROVERBS 10:17-18. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESPECT FOR WORDS IS IN PROVERBS 10:19-21 & MATTHEW 12:36; JAMES 1:26.**  **THE DIVINE QANAH VERSES THE SEXUAL QANAH**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT OF THE HOLY WISE RIGHTEOUS AND THE FOOLISH SEXUALLY WICKED: THE 4 THINGS OF THE SEXUAL: THE WICKED SIN LIGHTLY IS IN PROVERBS 10:23; THE WICKED WORRY CORRECTLY IS IN PROVERBS 10:24. THE WICKED ARE DESTROYED COMPLETELY IS IN PROVERBS 10:25. THE WICKED OFFEND CONSTANTLY IS IN PROVERBS 10:26. THE FULLNESS OF THE RIGHTEOUS: THE RIGHTEOUS HAVE A GLORIOUS PROSPECT IS IN PROVERBS 1:7; 3:2; 9:10, 11; 10:27-28. THE RIGHTEOUS HAVE A GLORIOUS REFUGE IS IN PROVERBS 10:29-30. THE RIGHTEOUS SHALL NEVER BE MOVED IS IN PROVERBS 10:30 & LEVITICUS 26:33. THE RIGHTEOUS HAVE A GLORIOUS TESTIMONY IS IN PROVERBS 10:31-32 & MATTHEW 12:36. THE RIGHTEOUS AND THE SEXUAL CONTRASTED: IN RESPECT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 12:2-3. IN RESPECT TO WIVES IS IN PROVERBS 12:4 & RUTH 3:11. IN RESPECT TO THOUGHTS IS IN PROVERBS 12:5. IN RESPECT TO WORDS AND DEEDS IS IN PROVERBS 1:11; 12:6 & 1ST KINGS 21:13. IN RESPECT TO DESTINIES IS IN PROVERBS 10:25; 12:7. THE EXAMPLES OF THE SEXUAL AND THE RIGHTEOUS: THE PRUDENT PERSON IS IN PROVERBS 12:8 & 1ST SAMUEL 18:5. THE SELF-SUFFICIENT PERSON IS IN PROVERBS 12:9. THE MERCIFUL PERSON IS IN PROVERBS 12:10; EXODUS 20:10; 23:4, 5; JAMES 2:8-13 & DEUTERONOMY 22:6, 10; 25:4. THE DILIGENT PERSON IS IN PROVERBS 12:11. THE ENVIOUS PERSON IS IN PROVERBS 12:12. THE SPEECH OF THE SEXUAL AND THE RIGHTEOUS IN PROVERBS 12:13-14. THE WISE SPEECH AND FOOLISH SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 12:15-16. THE SPEECH OF FOOLS: ANGRY SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 12:16. PERJURED SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 12:17. INFLAMMATORY SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 12:18. DECEITFUL SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 12:19. EVIL SEXUAL COUNSEL IS IN PROVERBS 6:17; 12:20-22. THE SPEECH OF THE WISE: RESTRAINED SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 11:13; 12:23-24; 15:2. ENCOURAGING SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 12:25; MATTHEW 6:34 & 1ST PETER 5:7. GUIDING SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 12:26. THE FORBIDDEN INVOLVEMENT WITH THE SEXUAL IS IN PROVERBS 24:1-22. THE WARNINGS AGAINST SEXUAL COMPANY IS IN PROVERBS 24:1-2. THE ADVANTAGE OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 24:3-9. WISDOM INCREASES WEALTH IS IN PROVERBS 9:1; 14:1; 24:3-4. WISDOM INCREASES STRENGTH IS IN PROVERBS 11:14; 20:18; 24:5-6. WISDOM INCREASES RESPECT IS IN PROVERBS 24:7-9. THE ENCOURAGEMENT OF BOLDNESS IS IN PROVERBS 24:10-12. A WARNING IS IN PROVERBS 24:10. AN ADMONITION IS IN PROVERBS 24:11. AN EXPLANATION IS IN PROVERBS 24:12. THE FINAL ADMONITIONS IS IN PROVERBS 24:13-22. WISDOM IS DELIGHTFUL IS IN PROVERBS 24:13-14. WISDOM IS RESILIENT IS IN PROVERBS 24:15-16. WISDOM IS HUMBLE IS IN PROVERBS 24:17-18 & EXODUS CHAPTER 15. WISDOM IS PATIENT IS IN PROVERBS 24:19-20. WISDOM IS RESPECTFUL IS IN PROVERBS 24:21-22.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT OF THE TREACHEROUS AND THE BLAMELESS: HONESTY VERSES DISHONESTY IS IN PROVERBS 11:1; LEVITICUS 19:35 & DEUTERONOMY 25:13. HUMBLE HUMILITY VERSES PRIDE IS IN PROVERBS 11:2; LUKE 14:11; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:12 & MICAH 6:8. PROBITY VERSES IMPROBITY IS IN PROVERBS 11:3 & PSALMS 35:8. LIBERALITY VERSES SELFISHNESS IS IN PROVERBS 10:2; 11:4 & ZEPHANIAH 1:15. RIGHTEOUSNESS VERSES SEXUALITY IS IN PROVERBS 11:5-8; ESTHER 7:10 & JOHN 11:10. INTEGRITY VERSES SLANDER IS IN PROVERBS 11:9. BLESSING VERSES CURSE IS IN PROVERBS 11:10-11.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT ON THE COLLAGE OF CHARACTERS: THE CONTEMPTUOUS VERSE THE CONSIDERATE IS IN PROVERBS 11:12. THE TALEBEARER VERSES THE CONFIDANT IS IN PROVERBS 11:13 & LEVITICUS 19:16. THE DESPOT VERSE THE DEMOCRAT IS IN PROVERBS 11:14. THE IRRESPONSIBLE VERSES THE CONSERVATIVE IS IN PROVERBS 11:15. THE VIRTUOUS WOMAN VERSE THE AGGRESSIVE MAN IS IN PROVERBS 11:16. THE SYMPATHETIC VERSES THE CRUEL IS IN PROVERBS 11:17 & MATTHEW 5:7. THE WICKED (SEXUAL) VERSES THE RIGHTEOUS IS IN PROVERBS 11:18-19 & 1ST TIMOTHY 4:8. THE FATE OF THE SEXUAL AND THE RIGHTEOUS IS IN PROVERBS 11:20-21. THE CONTRAST BETWEEN THE SEXUAL AND THE RIGHTEOUS: ACCEPTING ADVICE IS IN PROVERBS 15:20-24. FILIAL RESPECT COMMENDED IS IN PROVERBS 15:20. UNDERSTANDING COMMENDED IS IN PROVERBS 15:21. WISE COUNSEL COMMENDED IS IN PROVERBS 15:22-23. THE ULTIMATE ISSUE IS IN PROVERBS 3:16; 15:24. THE WEIGHING OF THE SEXUALITY IS IN PROVERBS 15:25-30. ULTIMATELY JUDGED IS IN PROVERBS 15:25. PRESENTLY OFFENSIVE IS IN PROVERBS 15:26. FREQUENTLY UNPRODUCTIVE IS IN PROVERBS 15:27; 28:16. PUBLICLY FLOUTED IS IN PROVERBS 15:28. SPIRITUALLY ISOLATED IS IN PROVERBS 15:29-30 & JOHN 9:31. ACCEPTING ADVICE IS IN PROVERBS 15:31-33; JAMES 4:6 & PHILIPPIANS 2:5.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WORDS TO THE WISE IS IN PROVERBS 24:23-34. THE OBSERVATIONS RESPECTING IMPARTIALITY IS IN PROVERBS 24:23-26; LEVITICUS 19:15 & DEUTERONOMY 16:19. MISCELLANEOUS ADMONITIONS IS IN PROVERBS 24:27-29. PREPARE FOR MARRIAGE IS IN PROVERBS 24:27. AVOID FRIVOLOUS TESTIMONY IS IN PROVERBS 24:28. AVOID SEEKING REVENGE IS IN PROVERBS 24:29; ROMANS 12:19 & DEUTERONOMY 19:21. THE OBSERVATIONS RESPECTING SLOTHFULNESS IS IN PROVERBS 24:30-34.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT ON UNBECOMING ATTRIBUTES: INDISCRETION IN A WOMAN IS IN PROVERBS 11:22; GENESIS 24:22 & ISAIAH 3:21. A SEXUAL DESIRE IN WICKED MAN IS IN PROVERBS 11:23. STINGINESS IN A PERSON OF MEANS IS IN PROVERBS 11:24-26; 28:25. A TRUST IN RICHES: A TRUST IN RICHES OBSCURES WORTHY GOALS IS IN PROVERBS 11:27. A TRUST IN RICHES LEADS TO MORAL DOWNFALL IS IN PROVERBS 11:28; PSALMS 1:3 2ND TIMOTHY 3:2 & 1ST TIMOTHY 6:10, 17. A TRUST IN RICHES IN OPPRESSIVE GREED IS IN PROVERBS 11:29.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TEACHING ON ACCEPTING DISCIPLINE: THE TEACHING OF A FATHER IS IN PROVERBS 1:22; 13:1-13 & 1ST SAMUEL 2:25. THE DISCIPLINE IN RESPECTING WORDS IS IN PROVERBS 13:2-3. THE DISCIPLINE IN WORK IS IN PROVERBS 10:3; 11:25; 13:4. THE DISCIPLINE IN HONESTY IS IN PROVERBS 13:5. THE DISCIPLINE AVOIDS DISASTER IS IN PROVERBS 13:6. THE DISCIPLINE IN LIFESTYLE IS IN PROVERBS 13:7-9; LUKE 12:21 & REVELATION 3:17. THE DISCIPLINE IN RESPECTING QUARRELS IS IN PROVERBS 11:2; 13:10. THE DISCIPLINE IN RESPECTING WEALTH IS IN PROVERBS 13:11. THE DISCIPLINE IN RESPECTING DISAPPOINTMENT IS IN PROVERBS 3:18; 13:12. THE DISCIPLINE IN RESPECTING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WORDS IS IN PROVERBS 13:13.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TEACHING ON THE WISE IS IN PROVERBS 5:5; 7:22; 10:11; 13:14-25. THE BEAUTIFUL VERSES THE BOORISH CHARACTER IS IN PROVERBS 11:16; 13:15 & LUKE 2:52. THE CIRCUMSPECT VERSES THE CLOWN-LIKE ACTIONS IS IN PROVERBS 13:16. THE FAITHFUL VERSES THE UNFAITHFUL IS IN PROVERBS 13:17. THE HONOR VERSES THE SHAME IS IN PROVERBS 13:18. THE HONEST EFFORT VERSES THE CHEATING IS IN PROVERBS 13:19. THE WISE COMPANIONS VERSES THE FOOLISH COMPANIONS IS IN PROVERBS 13:20. THE GOOD VERSES THE MISFORTUNE IS IN PROVERBS 13:21. THE CONSERVATION VERSES THE WASTE IS IN PROVERBS 13:22. THE HONEST VERSES THE DISHONEST GAIN IS IN PROVERBS 13:23. THE GODLY DISCIPLINE VERSES THE SEXUAL DOING IS IN PROVERBS 13:24 & DEUTERONOMY 21:15. THE SATISFACTION VERSES THE LUST IS IN PROVERBS 13:25. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INSTRUCTION FOR THE WISE: PRIVATE MORALITY AND PUBLIC GOOD IS IN PROVERBS 26:27; 28:10; 29:1-7. DISHONORABLE SEXUAL PASSIONS IS IN PROVERBS 22:10; 29:8-9. RIGHTEOUS GOVERNMENT IS IN PROVERBS 10:1; 16:12, 32; 20:28; 25:5, 28; 29:10-17. THE HINDRANCES TO SOCIAL HARMONY IS IN PROVERBS 11:2; 15:33; 16:18; 18:12; 26:12; 29:19, 20, 21; 29:18-23; 32:25; EXODUS 21:20, 26; JAMES 1:19 & LUKE 12:47. THE NECESSITY OF PRUDENCE IS IN PROVERBS 29:24-27 & GENESIS 3:15.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S REFLECTIONS OF AGUR IS IN PROVERBS 24:23; 30:1-33; ISAIAH 13:1 & NEHEMIAH 11:7. THE PROLOGUE IS IN PROVERBS 30:2-6; JOB CHAPTER 38; GENESIS 11:7; EXODUS 19:18; AMOS 4:13; PSALMS 135:7 & DEUTERONOMY 4:2. AGUR’S PRAYER IS IN PROVERBS 30:7-9; DEUTERONOMY 8:11; 32:15. AGUR’S APHORISMS IS IN PROVERBS 30:10-14; AMOS 8:4 & EXODUS 21:17. THE NUMERICAL TEACHINGS IS IN PROVERBS 5:15; 6:6, 16-19; 9:17; 19:10; 28:12; 29:2; 30:8-9, 15-31 & JOEL 2:7. THE INSATIABLE IS IN PROVERBS 30:15-16. THE IMPIOUS IS IN PROVERBS 30:17. THE INCOMPREHENSIBLE IS IN PROVERBS 30:18-20. THE INTOLERABLE IS IN PROVERBS 30:21-23. THE INSIGNIFICANT IS IN PROVERBS 30:24-28. THE IMPOSING IS IN PROVERBS 30:29-31. THE FINAL ADVICE IS IN PROVERBS 30:32-33.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE QANAH NAMED THE LADY VICTORIA AS HIS MOTHER TO HER ROYAL SON IS IN PROVERBS 31:1-9. PURSUE CHASTITY WHICH IS SEXUAL ABSTINENCE IN MARRIAGE, BEFORE MARRIAGE OR AFTER MARRIAGE IS IN PROVERBS 31:2-3 & 1ST SAMUEL 1:11. AVOID DEBAUCHERY IS IN PROVERBS 31:4-7 & PSALMS 104:15. RULE JUSTLY IS IN PROVERBS 31:8-9. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IDEAL WIFE WHICH IS THE LADY VICTORIA OR THE LADY STEPHANIE OR THE LADY ATARAH OR THE LADY BARBARA CALLED THE “LADIES OF KINGDOMS” IN THE KINGDOM OF FEMALE LORDSHIPS IS IN ISAIAH 47:5; REVELATION CHAPTER 12; 21:1-22:21; ACTS 1:4-7 & PROVERBS 31:10-31.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WAY OF WISDOM: IDENTIFYING THE WAY IS IN PROVERBS 14:1-7. FOCUS ON THE FAMILY IS IN PROVERBS 14:1. FEAR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 14:2 & GENESIS 39:9. WISE SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 14:3. HARD WORK IS IN PROVERBS 14:4. HONEST TESTIMONY IS IN PROVERBS 14:5. SEARCH FOR WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 14:6-7 & PSALMS 111:10. UNDERSTANDING THE WAY: CONSIDER THE BOND IS IN PROVERBS 14:9-10. CONSIDER THE END IS IN PROVERBS 14:11-13. CONSIDER THE RECKLESSNESS OF THE SEXUAL IS IN PROVERBS 14:14-17. CONSIDER THE ULTIMATE VICTORY IS IN PROVERBS 14:18-19.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CAUSE AND EFFECT PRINCIPLES OF WISDOM: THE SOURCES OF HATRED AND ATTRACTION IS IN PROVERBS 14:20. THE SOURCES OF CONTEMPT AND OF COMPASSION IS IN PROVERBS 14:21; LEVITICUS 19:18 & MATTHEW 5:7. THE SOURCES OF PERPLEXITY OR PEACE IS IN PROVERBS 14:22. THE CAUSES OF GAIN AND LOSS IS IN PROVERBS 14:23-24. THE SOURCES OF SOCIAL SECURITY IS IN PROVERBS 14:25.**  **THE DIVINE QANAH IN THE RULERS**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADVICE FOR RULERS: HIS GENERAL BEHAVIOR IS IN PROVERBS 14:28. HIS TEMPERAMENT & UNSHAKEABLENESS IS IN PROVERBS 12:4; 14:29-30. A COOL HEAD IS IN PROVERBS 14:29. A PEACEFUL HEART IS IN PROVERBS 14:30. HIS GOVERNANCE & AUTHORITY: A FUNDAMENTAL PREMISE IS IN PROVERBS 14:31 & MATTHEW 25:40, 45. A FUNDAMENTAL OBLIGATION & RESPONSIBILITY IS IN PROVERBS 14:32; JOB 13:15 & PSALMS 23:4. A FUNDAMENTAL ATTRIBUTE IS IN PROVERBS 14:33. A FUNDAMENTAL GOAL IS IN PROVERBS 14:34; LEVITICUS 20:17. HIS PRIVATE ADMINISTRATION: DISCERNMENT IS IN PROVERBS 14:35. APPROPRIATE SPEECH IS IN PROVERB 15:1-2; 1ST SAMUEL 25:24.**  **THE DIVINE QANAH IN THE KING**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT ABOUT MAN BEING UNDER HIM IS IN PROVERBS 16:1-33. THE HEAVENLY KING IS IN PROVERBS 16:1-9. THE INTRODUCTION TO THE THEME IS IN PROVERBS 16:1 & MATTHEW 10:19. THE FATHER STEPHEN TESTS ALL HUMAN MOTIVES IS IN PROVERBS 16:2-4; ECCLESIASTES 7:29; 1ST TIMOTHY 2:4; JOHN 3:17; HEBREWS 4:12 & ACTS 6:10. THE FATHER STEPHEN ACKNOWLEDGES HUMBLE HUMILITY IS IN PROVERBS 11:20; 16:5-6; JAMES 4:1-10 & 1ST PETER 5:5-11. THE FATHER STEPHEN PROVIDES DELIVERANCE IS IN PROVERBS 15:16; 16:7-8 & GENESIS 26:27. THE EARTHLY KING IS IN PROVERBS 16:10-15. DIVINE AUTHORITIES OF JUDGMENT IS IN PROVERBS 16:10; DEUTERONOMY 18:10 & LEVITICUS 5:15. GUARDIAN OF WEIGHTS AND MEASURES IS IN PROVERBS 16:11 & MICAH 6:11. ADVOCATE OF INTEGRITY IS IN PROVERBS 16:12-13. ABSOLUTE AUTHORITY IS IN PROVERBS 16:14-15 & PSALMS 72:6. THE RIGHT CHOICES IS IN PROVERBS 16:16-23. AVOID SEX IS IN PROVERBS 16:17. CULTIVATE HUMILITY IS IN PROVERBS 16:18-20. SPEAK WISELY IS IN PROVERBS 16:21-24. THE WARNINGS ABOUT TROUBLEMAKERS IS IN PROVERBS 16:26-30. THE HUNGRY MAN IS IN PROVERBS 16:26. THE WORTHLESS MAN IS IN PROVERBS 16:27 & JAMES 3:6. THE PERVERSE MAN IS IN PROVERBS 16:28. THE VIOLENT MAN IS IN PROVERBS 16:29. THE CALUMNIOUS MAN IS IN PROVERBS 16:30. THE REMINDERS IS IN PROVERBS 16:31-33. THE FORWARD LOOK IS IN PROVERBS 16:31 & LEVITICUS 19:32. THE INWARD LOOK IS IN PROVERBS 16:32. THE UPWARD LOOK IS IN PROVERBS 16:33; JOSHUA 18:10 & ACTS 1:24-26. THE KING AND HIS SUBJECTS IS IN PROVERBS 20:26-21:4. THE KING’S JUDICIAL FUNCTION IS IN PROVERBS 20:8, 26 & MATTHEW 3:12. THE KING’S SUBORDINATION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 20:27; GENESIS 2:7; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:11 & MATTHEW 6:23. THE KING’S SUCCESS IS IN PROVERBS 20:28. THE KING’S WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 20:29. THE KING’S DAMNATION IS IN PROVERBS 20:30. THE KING’S HEART IS IN PROVERBS 21:1-2. THE KING’S DUTY IS IN PROVERBS 21:3. THE WARNING FOR THE KING IS IN PROVERBS 6:17; 21:4.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM ON THE ROYAL COURT IS IN PROVERBS 25:2-27. THE OBSERVATIONS RESPECTING ROYAL POLICY IS IN PROVERBS 25:2-5. ADMONITIONS RESPECTING COURT CONDUCT IS IN PROVERBS 25:6-10 & LUKE 14:7. THE OBSERVATIONS RESPECTING SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 25:11-15. ADMONITION RESPECTING MODERATION IS IN PROVERBS 25:16-17. INTERPERSONAL RELATIONSHIPS IS IN PROVERBS 25:18-20 & ROMANS 12:15. DISARMING AN ENEMY IS IN PROVERBS 25:21-22 & 2ND KINGS 6:22. FINAL OBSERVATIONS IS IN PROVERBS 25:23-28. AGAINST SLANDER IS IN PROVERBS 25:23. AGAINST ISOLATIONISM IS IN PROVERBS 25:24-25 & GENESIS 45:27. AGAINST COWARDICE IS IN PROVERBS 10:11; 25:26. AGAINST LACK OF SELF-RESTRAINT IS IN PROVERBS 25:16, 27-28.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT ON THE AMBIGUITY OF ALL HUMAN ACTIONS IS IN PROVERBS 17:1-28. DOMESTIC TRANQUILITY IS IN PROVERBS 15:16; 17:1-3; RUTH 2:14; ECCLESIASTES 10:7; GENESIS 24:2; 2ND SAMUEL 16:4; 1ST PETER 1:7 & REVELATION 3:18. COMMUNITY TRANQUILITY IS IN PROVERBS 17:4-5; JOB 31:29 & 1ST SAMUEL 2:7. GERIATRIC TRANQUILITY IS IN PROVERBS 17:6. JUDICIAL TRANQUILITY IS IN PROVERBS 17:7-8; EXODUS 23:8; DEUTERONOMY 16:19 & ISAIAH 32:8. INTERPERSONAL TRANQUILITY IS IN PROVERBS 17:9 & LEVITICUS 19:18. THE DISRUPTIONS OF TRANQUILITY IS IN PROVERBS 17:10-15. THE SEXUALLY REBELLIOUS IS IN PROVERBS 17:10-11. THE VICIOUS IS IN PROVERBS 17:12; 2ND SAMUEL 17:8; HOSEA 13:8; MATTHEW 2:16 & 1ST SAMUEL 20:30. THE INGRATE IS IN PROVERBS 17:13; 1ST SAMUEL 25:21. THE CONTENTIOUS IS IN PROVERBS 17:14. THE UNJUST IS IN PROVERBS 17:15 & EXODUS 23:6. THE KEYS TO TRANQUILITY IS IN PROVERBS 17:16-20. THE ACQUISITION OF WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 17:16. CULTIVATION OF FRIENDSHIPS IS IN PROVERBS 17:17; 18:24; 27:10. CAUTIOUS BUSINESS PRACTICES IS IN PROVERBS 6:1; 11:15; 17:18. HUMBLE LIFESTYLE IS IN PROVERBS 17:19. CONSISTENT SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 17:20. THE PARENTAL TRANQUILITY IS IN PROVERBS 15:20; 17:21-25; EXODUS 23:8 & DEUTERONOMY 16:19. THE PROPER RESTRAINT IS IN PROVERBS 17:26-28; DEUTERONOMY 22:19. DISCERNING HUMAN CHARACTER IS IN PROVERBS 20:5-12. THE DIFFICULTY OF RIGHT DISCERNMENT IS IN PROVERBS 18:4; 20:5-6 & MATTHEW 6:2. PARENTAL DISCERNMENT IS IN PROVERBS 20:7. JUDICIAL DISCERNMENT IS IN PROVERBS 20:8. PERSONAL DISCERNMENT IS IN PROVERBS 20:9-10; ROMANS 3:23; 1ST JOHN 1:8; LEVITICUS 19:36 & DEUTERONOMY 25:13. THE BASIS OF RIGHT DISCERNMENT IS IN PROVERBS 20:11-12. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PROVIDENCE IN HUMAN AFFAIRS IS IN PROVERBS 21:5-31. COVETOUSNESS IS IN PROVERBS 21:5. DISHONESTY IS IN PROVERBS 21:6. VIOLENT DEEDS IS IN PROVERBS 21:7-8. CONTENTIOUS SPIRIT IS IN PROVERBS 21:9. THE WARNINGS FROM LIFE-EXPERIENCE IS IN PROVERBS 21:10-13. LIFE’S ALTERNATIVES IS IN PROVERBS 21:14-19. TRANQUILITY VERSES TURBULENCE IS IN PROVERBS 21:14. JUSTICE VERSES INJUSTICE, INIQUITY, LAWLESSNESS & VIOLENCE IS IN PROVERBS 21:15. WANDERING VERSES REST IS IN PROVERBS 2:18; 21:16. FRUGALITY VERSES WASTE IS IN PROVERBS 21:17. UPRIGHT VERSES THE SEXUAL IS IN PROVERBS 21:18. SOLITUDE VERSES DISRUPTIVE RELATIONSHIPS IS IN PROVERBS 21:9. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S UNDERSTANDING OF HUMAN TYPES: THE FOOL IS IN PROVERBS 10:13; 19:29; 26:1-12 & 2ND PETER 2:22. THE SLUGGARD IS IN PROVERBS 19:24; 22:13; 26:13-16. THE PETULANT IS IN PROVERBS 16:28; 26:17-21. THE MALICIOUS IS IN PROVERBS 18:8; 26:22-26. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INSTRUCTION ON PROPER BEHAVIOR: THE IMPORTANCE OF INSTRUCTION IS IN PROVERBS 28:1-9; LEVITICUS 25:36 & JOHN 12:39. THE SEXUAL VERSES THE RIGHTEOUS IS IN PROVERBS 28:10-28. THE BACKSLIDER AND THE FAITHFUL IS IN PROVERBS 28:10. THE RICH AND THE POOR IS IN PROVERBS 28:11. THE RIGHTEOUS VERSES SEXUAL RULERS IS IN PROVERBS 28:12. IMPENITENT VERSES PENITENT IS IN PROVERBS 28:13; PSALMS 32:3 & 1ST JOHN 1:9. GODLY FEAR VERSES THE HARDNESS IS IN PROVERBS 28:14; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:12; PHILIPPIANS 2:12. RUTHLESS VERSES THE COMPASSIONATE RULERS IS IN PROVERBS 28:15-16. LAWBREAKERS VERSES THE INERRANT LAW-ABIDING IS IN PROVERBS 28:17. BLAMELESS VERSES THE HYPOCRITES IS IN PROVERBS 28:18. WISDOM IN RESPECT TO WEALTH IS IN PROVERBS 28:19-22; EXODUS 23:3 & LEVITICUS 19:15. WISDOM AND SELF-CENTEREDNESS IS IN PROVERBS 19:17; 28:23-27; DEUTERONOMY 15:9 & JAMES 4:1-10.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL IMPARTIALLY JUDGE RELIGION IN THE WORKPLACE IS IN PROVERBS 20:13-19. INDUSTRY IS IN PROVERBS 20:13. CONFIDENCE IS IN PROVERBS 20:14. KNOWLEDGE IS IN PROVERBS 20:15. FIRMNESS IS IN PROVERBS 6:1; 11:15; 17:18; 20:16; 22:26 & EXODUS 22:25. HONESTY IS IN PROVERBS 20:17 & LAMENTATIONS 3:16. PRUDENCE IS IN PROVERBS 20:18 & LUKE 14:31. CONFIDENTIALITY IS IN PROVERBS 20:19.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT ON FRIENDS AND FOES IS IN PROVERBS 18:1-24. SPEECH AND FRIENDSHIP: ARROGANT SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 18:1-2. CONTEMPTUOUS SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 18:3. IMPRECISE SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 18:4. UNJUST SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 18:5. CONTENTIOUS SPEECH IS IN PROVERBS 18:6-7. GOSSIP IS IN PROVERBS 18:8. THE ACTIONS THAT ARE CONDUCIVE TO FRIENDSHIP IS IN PROVERBS 18:9-13. BE INDUSTRIOUS IS IN PROVERBS 18:9. TRUST IN THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 10:15; 18:10-11 & PSALMS 61:3. HUMBLE THE HEART IS IN PROVERBS 18:12. SPEAK CAUTIOUSLY IS IN PROVERBS 18:13. BEAR UP PATIENTLY IS IN PROVERBS 18:14. THE DEALING WITH DISPUTES IS IN PROVERBS 18:15-24. OFFERING GIFTS IS IN PROVERBS 18:16. EVALUATING THE EVIDENCE IS IN PROVERBS 18:17. CASTING THE LOT IS IN PROVERBS 16:33; 18:18. OFFENDING A BROTHER IS IN PROVERBS 18:19. SPEAKING CAUTIOUSLY IS IN PROVERBS 18:20-21. THE FOUNDATIONS OF FRIENDSHIP IS IN PROVERBS 18:22-24. GODLY MARRIAGE WITH NO SEX AND TOTAL SEXUAL ABSTINENCE IS IN PROVERBS 18:22. GODLY MERCY IS IN PROVERBS 18:23. FOCUSED FRIENDSHIP IS IN PROVERBS 18:24. THE IMPORTANT RELATIONSHIPS IS IN PROVERBS 20:20-21:4. THE FATHER STEPHEN WITH DIVINE QANAH AS THE MOTHER (LADY VICTORIA THE FEMALE SENSE OF YAHWEH, LADY STEPHANIE THE FEMALE SENSE OF STEPHEN, LADY ATARAH THE FEMALE SENSE OF THE CROWN OR THE LADY BARBARA AS BARA IN GENESIS 1:1) TO ALL HIS ETERNAL CREATURES IS IN PROVERBS 20:20-25. THE CERTAINTY OF DAMNATION FOR SEXUAL SIN IS IN PROVERBS 20:20-21; 24:29; EXODUS 21:7; LEVITICUS 20:9; ROMANS 12:14 & MATTHEW 7:12. THE FATHER STEPHEN REQUIRES HONEST DEALINGS WHICH IS THE OPPOSITE OF A MAFIA OR ORGANIZED CRIME IS IN PROVERBS 11:1; 20:23. THE FATHER STEPHEN PROVIDES GUIDANCE IS IN PROVERBS 16:9; 20:24. THE FATHER STEPHEN RESPECTS VOWS AS IRREVOCABLE IS IN PROVERBS 20:25. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INSTRUCTIONS RESPECTING FRIENDS AND FAMILY: FOCUS ON FRIENDSHIP IS IN PROVERBS 27:1-10. DETRIMENTS TO FRIENDSHIP IS IN PROVERBS 27:1-4; JOHN 8:54 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:18. THE VALUES OF FRIENDSHIP IS IN PROVERBS 27:5-10 & EPHESIANS 4:15. FAMILY INSTRUCTION IS IN PROVERBS 19:13; 20:16; 22:3; 27:11-22; 1ST JOHN 2:16 & MATTHEW 25:21. THE COMMENDATION OF DILIGENCE IS IN PROVERBS 27:23-27.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT ON THE WEALTHY AND THE POOR IS IN PROVERBS 19:1-25. THE PROBLEMS OF POVERTY: POVERTY IS NOT THE WORST CONDITION IS IN PROVERBS 19:1-2. POVERTY MAY LEAD TO HOSTILITY TOWARD THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 19:3. POVERTY RESULTS IN FRIENDLESSNESS IS IN PROVERBS 6:19; 14:5, 20, 25; 19:4-7. THE THINGS THAT ARE NOT FITTING IS IN PROVERBS 19:8-15. PERJURY OR LYING IS IN PROVERBS 19:9. AGGRANDIZEMENT IS IN PROVERBS 19:10. FITS OF RAGE IS IN PROVERBS 17:9; 19:11-12. DOMESTIC DISHARMONY IS IN PROVERBS 18:22; 19:13-14. LAZINESS IS IN PROVERBS 19:15. FAMILY WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 19:16-24. OBEDIENCE ESSENTIAL IS IN PROVERBS 19:16-17; MATTHEW 25:40; EPHESIANS 6:4 & COLOSSIANS 3:21. SELF-CONTROL ESSENTIAL IS IN PROVERBS 19:19. WISDOM ESSENTIAL IS IN PROVERBS 19:20-21. HONESTY ESSENTIAL IS IN PROVERBS 19:22. GODLY FEAR ESSENTIAL IS IN PROVERBS 19:23; LEVITICUS 26:6 & DEUTERONOMY 11:15. LAZINESS DAMNED IS IN PROVERBS 19:24; RUTH 2:14 & MATTHEW 26:23. DISCIPLINE COMMENDED IS IN PROVERBS 19:25 & 1ST TIMOTHY 5:20. WEALTH AND GREED IS IN PROVERBS 21:20-26. THE WISE PRESERVE WEALTH IS IN PROVERBS 21:20. THE RIGHTEOUS ARE COMFORTABLE IN LIFE IS IN PROVERBS 21:21 & PSALMS 24:5. WISDOM SUPERIOR TO STRENGTH IS IN PROVERBS 21:22. WISDOM GUARDS THE MOUTH IS IN PROVERBS 21:23-24. GREED IS FATAL IS IN PROVERBS 21:25-26.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DISCIPLINE OF THE TONGUE IS IN PROVERBS 15:5-19. THE INTRODUCTION OF THE TONGUE IS IN PROVERBS 15:5-7, 16. THE WISDOM AND GODLY FEAR IS IN PROVERBS 15:8-11. PLEASING THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 15:8-9; 1ST SAMUEL 15:22; ISAIAH 1:11 & AMOS 5:22. REJECTING THE WAY IS IN PROVERBS 12:28; 15:10 & ROMANS 6:23. PUNISHING THE SEXUAL IS IN PROVERBS 15:11; LUKE 8:31; REVELATION 9:2; 20:1; JOB 26:6 & JEREMIAH 17:10. WISDOM AND CHEERFULNESS IS IN PROVERBS 15:12-17. AN IMPLICIT APPEAL IS IN PROVERBS 1:22; 13:1; 15:12. CHEERFULNESS MANIFESTED IS IN PROVERBS 15:13. AN IMPLICIT APPEAL IS IN PROVERBS 15:14. THE AUTHORITY OF POSITIVE THINKING IS IN PROVERBS 15:15. HAPPINESS COMPARISONS IS IN PROVERBS 15:16-17. DETRIMENT TO HAPPINESS IS IN PROVERBS 15:18-19.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL DAMN THE MOCKING OF HOLY AUTHORITY IS IN PROVERBS 19:26-29. THE MOCKING OF HOLY AUTHORITY IN THE HOME IS IN PROVERBS 19:26-27. THE MOCKING OF HOLY AUTHORITY IN THE INERRANT LAW IS IN PROVERBS 18:6; 19:28-29; EXODUS 20:16 & LEVITICUS 5:1.**  **THE NEED FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SALVATION IS IN PROVERBS 20:1-19. THE DAMNATION OF VICES IS IN PROVERBS 20:1-4. THE INTOXICATING BEVERAGES TO EXCESS IS IN PROVERBS 20:1. AN ANGRY KING IS IN PROVERBS 20:2. STRIFE IS IN PROVERBS 20:3. LAZINESS IS IN PROVERBS 20:4.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S JUST JUDGMENTS IS IN PROVERBS 21:27-31. DIVINE JUDGMENT ON RELIGIOUS ACTS IS IN PROVERBS 15:8; 21:27. DIVINE JUDGMENT ON JUDICIAL ACTS IS IN PROVERBS 21:28 & DEUTERONOMY 19:19. DIVINE JUDGMENT ON IMPUDENT ACTS IS IN PROVERBS 21:29. DIVINE JUDGMENT ON FUTILE ACTS IS IN PROVERBS 21:30-31 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:57.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN ONLY CAN AUTHORIZE A GOOD NAME IS IN PROVERBS 22:1-16. DEFINING A GOOD NAME IS IN PROVERBS 22:1-6. A GOOD NAME SUPERIOR TO WEALTH IS IN PROVERBS 22:1. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE LORD OF THE RICH AND THE POOR IS IN PROVERBS 22:2. THE NEED FOR WISDOM IS IN PROVERBS 22:3. THE REWARD OF GODLY FEAR IS IN PROVERBS 3:16; 22:4. THE CONSEQUENCES OF BEING CROOKED IS IN PROVERBS 22:5. THE NECESSITY OF TRAINING CHILDREN IS IN PROVERBS 22:6. PRESERVING A GOOD NAME IS IN PROVERBS 22:7-12. RECOGNIZING DANGERS OF WEALTH IS IN PROVERBS 22:7-8 & GALATIANS 6:7. BE GENEROUS IS IN PROVERBS 11:26; 22:9; 23:6; 28:22 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 9:6. REJECT THE SCOFFER IS IN PROVERBS 22:10. BE SINCERE IS IN PROVERBS 22:11. MAINTAIN THE FATHER STEPHEN-CONSCIOUSNESS IS IN PROVERBS 22:12. THE HINDRANCES TO A GOOD NAME IS IN PROVERBS 22:13-16. LAZINESS IS IN PROVERBS 19:24; 22:13. SEXUALLY IMMORAL WOMEN IS IN PROVERBS 2:16; 22:14. UNDISCIPLINED CHILDHOOD IS IN PROVERBS 22:15. MISTREATING THE WEAK IS IN PROVERBS 13:12; 22:16; 28:8.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INSTRUCTION TO A YOUNG MAN IS IN PROVERBS 22:17-23:11. AN APPEAL FOR ATTENTION IS IN PROVERBS 22:17-21 & HEBREWS 3:7, 13. AN ADMONITION OF THINGS TO AVOID IS IN PROVERBS 22:22-28. OPPRESSION OF THE POOR IS IN PROVERBS 22:22-23 & EXODUS 22:22. ASSOCIATION WITH THE VIOLENT IS IN PROVERBS 22:24-25. GIVING PLEDGES IS IN PROVERBS 22:26-27. REMOVING BOUNDARIES IS IN PROVERBS 22:28 & DEUTERONOMY 19:14. AN INSTRUCTION OF WAYS TO ADVANCE IS IN PROVERBS 22:29-23:3. DILIGENT IN LABOR IS IN PROVERBS 22:29. MASTER OF ETIQUETTE IS IN PROVERBS 23:1-3. AN ADMONITION OF THINGS TO AVOID IS IN PROVERBS 23:4-11. FIXATION WITH WEALTH IS IN PROVERBS 23:4-5. DINING WITH SEXUAL MISERS IS IN PROVERBS 23:6-8. DISCOURSE WITH SEXUAL FOOLS IS IN PROVERBS 23:9 & MATTHEW 7:6. MOVING BOUNDARIES IS IN PROVERBS 22:23, 28; 23:10-11. ADDITIONAL WARNINGS FOR YOUNG MEN IS IN PROVERBS 23:12-35. AVOID ENVY IS IN PROVERBS 23:12-18. AVOID DISSIPATION WHICH IS DRUNKENNESS OFF WINE IS IN PROVERBS 23:19-21. AVOID SEX IS IN PROVERBS 23:22-28. AVOID DRUNKENNESS WITH WINE IS IN PROVERBS 23:29-35.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WARNING AGAINST GANGSTERISM OR SIMPLY A MAFIA: THE ENTICEMENT OF THE GANG IS IN PROVERBS 1:10-14. THE DAMNATION OF THE GANG IS IN PROVERBS 1:15-19. NORMALLY, THE MOST HIGHEST LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IS ALWAYS ETERNALLY SECURE UNTIL THE ETERNAL CREATURES DEFECTS FROM LAW SERVICE, THEN IN THE SAME MANNER AS WHAT HAPPENED TO THE LORD SAUL IN ACTS 9:3-9, IT WILL HAPPEN TO THEM. SHORTLY AFTER THEY DEFECT, THEY WILL BE STEALED, KILLED, DESTROYED & DAMNED AS FAR AS THE ORIGINAL LAW AS THE LORD SAUL BECOMING THE ORIGINAL MAFIA AS THE LORD LUCIFER THROUGH TRADING PLACES IN THE ULTIMATE END AT 100.00% IN ACTS 7:54.**  **NORMALLY, THE HIGHER THAN MOST HIGHEST LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IS ALWAYS ETERNALLY SECURE EXCEPT FOR THE ETERNAL CREATURES THAT BECOMES THE MAFIA AS THE LORD LUCIFER WITHIN THE LAW SERVICE AS THE LORD JAMES, THEN IN THE SAME MANNER AS WHAT HAPPENED TO THE LORD JAMES IN HIS ARREST IN THE ANCIENT MANUSCRIPT, IT WILL HAPPEN TO THEM. WHILE THEY ARE ARRESTED, THEY WILL BE STEALED, KILLED, DESTROYED & DAMNED AS FAR AS WITHIN THE ORIGINAL LAW AS THE LORD JAMES BECOMING THE ORIGINAL MAFIA AS THE LORD LUCIFER THROUGH TRADING PLACES IN THE ULTIMATE APPOINTED TIME OF HIS ARREST AT 100.00% IN ACTS 6:12.**  **ULTIMATELY, THE LAW IS NOT THE MAFIA & THE MAFIA IS NOT THE LAW. THE MAFIA IS SOMETHING THAT THE LAW COULD NOT ACT, DO, THINK, APPROVE OR CONSENT TO, BUT THE LAW DOES HAVE THIS SPECIAL SEXUAL INTELLIGENCE TO KNOW WHAT THE MAFIA IS. THIS OPENS UP A POSITION, WHERE THE LAW HAD FORCED IT ON THE FATHER STEPHEN [STEVE] TO STAND IN THE GAP CONCERNING THE PORN LAWS [STRIPPING LAWS, SEXUAL LAWS, HOMOSEXUAL LAWS & INTERRACIAL LAWS] IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7:60. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS RIGHTFULLY CALLED THE LORD & SAVIOR OF HIS STONING BECAUSE AT THIS HIGHER LEVEL IT DOES NOT CONCERN THE LORD JESUS AS LORD & SAVIOR IN THE CRUCIFIXION LAWS, WHERE THERE IS NO POSSIBLE WAY TO PAY FOR PORN LAWS, ON THE CONTRARY THE STONING LAWS IS THE ONLY THING THAT CAN PAY FOR THIS TYPE OF THING.**  **IN THE BOOK OF ROMANS, THE MAFIA HAS THE ABILITY TO USE THE LAW TO BRING FORTH DEATH IN THE OUTER SKIN OR THE FLESH. THE LAW WHICH IS GOOD, JUST AND HOLY HAS THE INABILITY TO PROTECT & SAVE FROM THE MAFIA WHICH IS EVIL, UNJUST & WICKED. ON THE CONTRARY, THE AUTHORITY OF THE MAFIA AS AN ANTI-LAW CAME LONG BEFORE THE AUTHORITY OF THE GOOD LAW HAD SHOWED UP. THE ONLY WAY TO DEAL WITH THE MAFIA, IS THAT THE OUTER SKIN OR THE FLESH, MUST BE KILLED IN ORDER TO BE VICTORIOUS OVER THE MAFIA. ONCE, THAT IS ACHIEVED, THEN THE HOLY GHOST WILL DWELL AFTER THE DEATH OF THE OUTER SKIN & TAKE PLACE OF THE DEAD FLESH TO BECOME DIVINE FLESH, WHICH IS BORN OF GOD AND DOES NOT NOR CANNOT SIN.**  **THE LAWGIVER IS THE FATHER STEPHEN OF THE EXODUS, WHO REDEEMED HIS PEOPLE OUT OF BONDAGE & GAVE THEM FREEDOM FROM THE EGYPTIANS. THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD LUCIFER IS GREATLY LIMITED WITHIN THE DIVINE BOUNDARIES & STRICT GUIDELINES SET BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD. THE LORD LUCIFER CANNOT STEAL BECAUSE OF WHAT HAPPENED WITH THE LORD JOB & BECAUSE THE LORD STEPHEN GIVES & TAKES AWAY IN JOB 1:21 & LUKE 10:22. THE LORD LUCIFER CANNOT DESTROY BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE ONLY LAWGIVER [JUDGE] WHO CAN SAVE OR DESTROY IN JAMES 4:12 & LUKE 10:22. THE LORD LUCIFER CANNOT DAMN BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE WHO HAS SUPREME AUTHORITY IN HIS LAW ORDINANCE IN ROMANS 13:1-2 & LUKE 10:22; 12:5. YET, THE LORD LUCIFER MAY BE ABLE TO KILL BECAUSE THAT IS ALLOWED IN OPPOSITION & IGNORANCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN, BUT THE KILLING IS LIMITED GREATLY IN BUFFETING & INFIRMITIES IN JOB 1:12; 2:6; JOHN 16:2; 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-13:6; HEBREWS 2:14 & LUKE 10:22; 12:4.**  **THE FIRST ATTACK TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP CONCERNING HIS INERRANT SQUAD [10 POSITIONS]**  **THERE IS ONLY TWO WAYS THE ANTI-LAW OR THE BIBLICAL MAFIA OPERATES AGAINST FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF & HIS KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP. FIRST, CONCERNING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM, THE SO-CALLED LAW, ANOTHER LAW OR THE BIBLICAL MAFIA PUTS THIS KIND OF LAW INTO THEIR OWN MOUTHS WITH THE THREAT & INTENT TO KILL, WHICH MEANS THIS IS AT THE WEAPON OF THE FIGHT LEVEL ONLY ONE TIME IN THE ENTRANCE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ZION IN ACTS 5:39 & IN THE EXIT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ZION IN ACTS 9:1-2. AT ANY OTHER TIME THE WEAPONS OF THE FIGHT AT 100.00% PROVES INEFFECTIVE AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM IS GOVERNED SOLELY BY THE FATHER STEPHEN & HIS KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE ENTRANCE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ZION IN ACTS 5:1-42 & IN THE EXIT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ZION IN ACTS 8:1-9:30. ANY WEAPONS OF THE BATTLE AT 100.00% PROVES INEFFECTIVE AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM BECAUSE THE BATTLE IS THE LORD’S. ANY WEAPONS OF THE WAR AT 100.00% PROVES INEFFECTIVE AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM BECAUSE THE WAR IS THE LORD’S.**  **THE SECOND ATTACK TO THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF CONCERNING HIS INERRANT HEALTH [1 POSITION]**  **SECOND, CONCERNING THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF, THE SO-CALLED LAW, ANOTHER LAW OR THE BIBLICAL MAFIA PUTS THIS KIND OF LAW INTO THEIR OWN HANDS TO KILL BUT FAILS & BECOME INEFFECTIVE AT 100.00%, WHICH MEANS THIS IS AT THE WEAPON OF THE FIGHT LEVEL ONLY ONE TIME IN THE ENTRANCE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF CONCERNING HIS ARREST IN ACTS 6:12. BUT, THEN THE BIBLICAL MAFIA PUTS THIS KIND OF LAW INTO THEIR OWN HANDS TO KILL & IS SUCCESSFUL & BECOMES EFFECTIVE ONLY AT 100.00%, WHICH MEANS THIS IS AT THE WEAPON OF THE FIGHT LEVEL ONLY ONE TIME IN THE EXIT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF CONCERNING HIS ALLOWED DEATH IN ACTS 7:60. AT ANY OTHER TIME THE WEAPONS OF THE FIGHT AT 100.00% PROVES INEFFECTIVE AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF THAT IS GOVERNED SOLELY BY THE FATHER STEPHEN & HIS KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE ENTRANCE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF IN ACTS 6:1-15 & IN THE EXIT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF IN ACTS 7:1-8:3. ANY WEAPONS OF THE BATTLE AT 100.00% PROVES INEFFECTIVE AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF BECAUSE THE BATTLE IS THE LORD’S. ANY WEAPONS OF THE WAR AT 100.00% PROVES INEFFECTIVE AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF BECAUSE THE WAR IS THE LORD’S.**  **IF THE STATE AUTHORITIES USE THEIR AUTHORITY TO KILL BY THE SUPREME COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, THEN THEY WILL NOT BE CHARGED IN DOING SO, SIMPLY BECAUSE THEY HAVE STOPPED THE PLAGUES THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN HAD BEGUN FOR THE PRIMARY REASON OF UNAUTHORIZED SEXUALITY, UNAUTHORIZED HOMOSEXUALITY & UNAUTHORIZED INTERRACIAL MEANS. THIS IS BECAUSE WHAT WAS ESTABLISHED IN THE HOLY SCRIPTURE ABOUT WHAT HAPPENED IN THE PERMANENT CAMP OR PERMANENT HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITY. THE LORD PHINEHAS WAS A 2ND GENERATION PRIEST [SERGEANT] WHO LIVED DURING THE LORD MOSES AND THE EXODUS. AFTER 40 YEARS OF THE ISRAELITES WANDERING, THEY CAMPED ON THE PLAINS OF MOAB, WHERE SOME OF THE MEN FELL INTO A TRAP, WHICH IS CALLED TODAY A “HONEY TRAP.” THE MOABITE WOMEN SEDUCED THE ISRAELITE MEN AND INVOLVED THEM IN THE HIGH LEVEL OF EROTIC PAGAN RELIGIOUS RITE OF SEXUALITY IS IN NUMBERS 25:7-11. THE WHORE’S INTENTS WERE TO TURN THE FATHER STEPHEN AGAINST THEM SO HE WOULD PUNISH THEM OF THEIR SEXUALITY RATHER THAN FIGHT FOR THEM. WHEN AN ISRAELITE MAN BROUGHT THE MOABITE PROSTITUTE INTO THE CAMP, THE LORD PHINEHAS IN HIS ANGER KILLED BOTH IN THEIR TENT, AND STOPPED A PLAGUE THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN HAD BEGUN IN THE CAMP BECAUSE OF SEXUALITY, AND THE FATHER STEPHEN REWARDED THE LORD PHINEHAS WITH THE “COVENANT OF PEACE” IN THE CAMP.**  **ALSO ANOTHER REASON TO HAVE THE RIGHT AUTHORITY TO KILL IS THAT THE HARLOT---WHORE & PROSTITUTE [WIZARD OR A MORE ADVANCED WARLOCK] IS IN JEREMIAH 2:20. ALSO SOME PROOF IS IN ISAIAH 49:17-23; 51:17-20; 54:1, 6-9, 13; 60:4; 62:5; 66:7-12; JEREMIAH CHAPTER 4; 31:21-22; LAMENTATION CHAPTERS 1; 2:1-12, 13-19, 20-22. THIS MEANS IF YOU ARE A NATURAL SEXUAL CREATURE THEN WITHIN THE TIME FRAME FROM A MONTH TO 7 YEARS, YOU THEN BECOME ADVANCED IN YOUR NATURAL SEXUALITY AS A NATURAL HOMOSEXUAL CREATURE IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:16, 18 & HOSEA CHAPTERS 1 & 2. GLOBAL MARRIAGE OR ANY INTIMATE RELATIONSHIP IN THE SAME FASHION HAS NO SPECIAL TREATMENT OR PARTIALITY WITH THE LORD, IF YOU ARE SEXUAL, THEN YOU WILL BECOME A HOMOSEXUAL LATER IN THE RELATIONSHIP IN TOBIT 4:12-13. BUT CONCERNING ZION THE MONTH TO THE 7 YEARS BASED ON WHAT POSITION YOU ARE IS THE CUT OFF FROM THE SEXUAL CORRUPTION, LEVELED & ISOLATED ONCE THE ESTABLISHMENT OF ZION HAS TAKEN PLACE.**  **DIVINE QANAH IS PRESENTED AS A DIVINE PROPHETESS OR DIVINE PROPHET ONLY IN THE BUSINESS WORLD OR CHURCH WORLD IN PROVERBS 1:20-23; 8:1-21, A DIVINE SISTER OR DIVINE BROTHER ONLY IN THE HOUSE WORLD IN PROVERBS 7:4, A DIVINE FEMALE CHILD OR DIVINE MALE CHILD ONLY IN THE HOUSE WORLD IN PROVERBS 8:22-31 AND A DIVINE FEMALE HOSTESS (SERVER) OR DIVINE MALE HOSTESS (SERVER) ONLY IN THE HOUSE WORLD IN PROVERBS 9:1-6.**  **DIVINE QANAH AS A DIVINE PROPHETESS OR DIVINE PROPHET ONLY IN THE BUSINESS WORLD OR CHURCH WORLD, SHE CRIES OUT IN THE STREETS, WHERE TRAVELING, COMMERCE OF BUYING AND SELLING, AND GATEWAYS, WHERE BUSINESS IS TRANSACTED IN PROVERBS 1:20-21. SHE ADMONISHES THE “MOCKERS” AS WELL AS THE “SIMPLE ONES” BECAUSE OF THEIR SUTTLE LOVE FOR NAIVE WAYS AND MOCKERY OF OTHERS, AND ALSO “FOOLS” WHO DESPISE KNOWLEDGE IN PROVERBS 1:22. THIS IS BECAUSE THEY FAIL TO HEED HER REBUKE AND TO LEARN FROM HER IN PROVERBS 1:23-25. SHE WILL IGNORE THERE CRIES FOR HELP WHEN THEY ARE OVERTAKEN BY CALAMITY AND DISTRESS IN PROVERBS 8:26-27. IN IGNORING HER CRY WILL RESULT IN IGNORING THEIR CRY, FOR THEY DO NOT FEAR THE LORD AND DOES NOT RECEIVE WISDOM’S ADVICE IN PROVERBS 1:28-30. THEY WILL SUFFER IN THEIR ACTIONS IN PROVERBS 1:31 AND WILL RESULT IN DEATH IN PROVERBS 1:32.**  **AN INTIMATE RELATIONSHIP CONCERNS DIVINE QANAH AS BEING A DIVINE SISTER OR DIVINE BROTHER ONLY IN THE HOUSE WORLD IN PROVERBS 8:5, URGING THEM TO HEED HER WORDS, WHICH ARE TRUE, JUST AND RIGHT IN PROVERBS 8:7-9, AND PRICELESS IN VALUE IN PROVERBS 8:10-11. SHE GIVES DISCRETION IN PROVERBS 8:12-14, HATRED OF ALL SEX IN PROVERBS 8:13, JUSTICE FOR RULERS IN PROVERBS 8:15-16, AND WEALTH, HONOR AND RIGHTEOUSNESS IN PROVERBS 8:17-21. WISDOM IS TO BE DIVINELY LOVED IN PROVERBS 8:17-21.**  **DIVINE QANAH AS A DIVINE FEMALE CHILD OR DIVINE MALE CHILD ONLY IN THE HOUSE WORLD IS IN PROVERBS 8:22-31. SHE EXISTED BEFORE THE CREATION OF THE WORLD IN PROVERBS 8:22-26, SHE REJOICED AS SHE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SIDE BEHELD HIM IN CREATING THE WORLD IN PROVERBS 8:27-31. SHE WAS ACQUIRED IN PROVERBS 8:22, APPOINTED IN PROVERBS 8:23 AND GIVEN BIRTH IN PROVERBS 8:24-25.**  **DIVINE QANAH AS A DIVINE FEMALE HOSTESS OR DIVINE MALE HOSTESS ONLY IN THE HOUSE WORLD IS IN PROVERBS 9:1-6. HAVING BUILT A LARGE HOUSE OF SEVEN PILLARS IN PROVERBS 9:1, AND HAVING PREPARED A BANQUET IN PROVERBS 9:2. SHE INSTRUCTED HER MAIDS TO CALL OUT TO THE NAIVE TO SHARE IN HER BANQUET IN PROVERBS 1:21; 8:1-3; 9:4-5. THE DANGERS OF REBUKING THE SEXUAL IS IN PROVERBS 9:7-8. BUT TO THE WISE WHO KEEPS INSTRUCTION IS IN PROVERBS 9:8-9. THE FINAL WORDS OF THE HOSTESS (SERVER) IS IN PROVERBS 9:10-12. THE DIFFERENCE OF THE LADY WISDOM FROM THE LADY SEXUAL IS IN PROVERBS 9:13-18.**  **THE DIVINE QANAH IN THE KOHELETH**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PREACHER (KOHELETH): THE VANITY & FUTILITY OF EARTHLY THINGS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:2-11. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ASSERTION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:2-3. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ILLUSTRATIONS OF CEASELESS FUTILITY: THE SUCCESSION OF GENERATIONS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:4 & EXODUS 21:6. THE MOVEMENTS OF THE SUN IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:5. THE CIRCUITS OF THE WIND IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:6. THE FLOWS OF STREAMS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:7. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S APPLICATION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:9-11. THE VANITY & FUTILITY OF STRIVING AFTER THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INITIAL QUEST IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:12-13. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRELIMINARY CONCLUSIONS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:14-16 & 1ST KINGS 4:31. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INTENSIFIED QUEST IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:17-18. THE VANITY & FUTILITY OF PLEASURE, WINE & LUST: WHIMSY IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:1-2; PROVERBS 14:13 & LUKE 12:20. WINE WITH WISDOM IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:3. WORK TO BUILD THE TEMPLE (HOUSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN CALLED ZION) IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:4-6; 1ST KINGS CHAPTERS 7 & 9; 2ND CHRONICLES CHAPTER 8; 1ST CHRONICLES 27:27; SONG OF SOLOMON 4:13; 8:11; 2ND KINGS 25:4 & NEHEMIAH 2:14. WEALTH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:16; 2:7-8 & 1ST KINGS 4:22; 8:63; 9:28; 10:5, 14-27 & 2ND CHRONICLES 1:15; 9:20-27. WOMEN IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:8 & 1ST KINGS 11:3. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SUMMARY AND CONCLUSION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:16; 2:7, 9-11 & 1ST KINGS 11:4. THE VANITY & FUTILITY OF WISDOM: WISDOM SUPERIOR TO FOLLY (SEX) IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:13-14. WISDOM NOT SUPERIOR TO FOLLY (SEX), EXCEPT THE LORD ENOCH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:14-16; GENESIS 5:24 & HEBREWS 11:5. BOTH THE WISE AND THE FOOLISH ARE DOOMED TO DEATH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:14-15. BOTH THE WISE AND THE FOOLISH ARE FORGOTTEN IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:16. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CONCLUSION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:17. THE VANITY & FUTILITY OF LABOR: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S 1ST COMPLAINT ABOUT LABOR IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:18-20. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S 2ND COMPLAINT ABOUT LABOR IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:21-23. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GIFT: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ASSERTION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:24. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PROOF IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:18; 2:25-26 & PROVERBS 28:8. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RHYTHM: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GENERAL ASSERTION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:1. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SPECIFIC ILLUSTRATIONS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:2-8; DEUTERONOMY 32:39; 2ND KINGS 3:19; JOB 2:13; 32:4; PROVERBS 15:23; 17:28; 25:11; 2ND SAMUEL 1:17 & HEBREWS 9:27. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PURPOSE: THE CONTEMPLATION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WORKS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:10-11. THE ENJOYMENT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GIFTS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:12-13. THE CONTENTMENT WITHIN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WILL IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:9; 3:14-15. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S JUSTICE: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PROBLEM OBSERVED OF SEX IN THE PLACE OF JUSTICE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:16. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ULTIMATE JUDGMENT IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRELIMINARY PURPOSE: INJUSTICE IS A MEANS OF TESTING IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:18; 8:11. INJUSTICE IS A MEANS OF HUMBLING IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:18. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ACKNOWLEDGEMENT OF MAN’S IMPOTENCE: MAN’S LIMITED CONTROL OVER EVENTS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:19-20. MAN’S MANNER OF DEATH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:19. MAN’S PHYSICAL DESTINY IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:20; PSALMS 104:29; 146:4 & GENESIS 3:19. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KNOWLEDGE OF MAN’S WILLFUL IGNORANCE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:21; PROVERBS 15:24 & PSALMS 49:14. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CONCLUDING OBSERVATION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:22. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CONCLUDING EXPLANATION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:22; 6:12. THE VANITY & FUTILITY IN EARTHLY ENDEAVOR: THE SUFFERING OF THE OPPRESSED IS IN ECCLESIASTES 4:1-3; JOB 35:9; 1ST KINGS 10:9 & AMOS 3:9. THE PRESSURES ON THE SUCCESSFUL IS IN ECCLESIASTES 4:4-6; PROVERBS 6:10; PSALMS 27:2 & MICAH 3:3. THE LONELINESS OF THE WEALTHY IS IN ECCLESIASTES 4:7-12. THE INSECURITY OF HIGH POSITION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 4:13-16. THE VANITY & FUTILITY IN WORLDLY WORSHIP: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADMONITION REGARDING REVERENCE, REVERING, RESPECT AND HIGH ESTEEM IS IN ECCLESIASTES 5:1 & 1ST SAMUEL 15:22. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADMONITION REGARDING PRAYER IS IN ECCLESIASTES 5:2-3. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADMONITION REGARDING VOWS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 5:4-7; DEUTERONOMY 23:21-23; MALACHI 2:7 & GENESIS 28:20. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADMONITION REGARDING FAITH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 5:8-9 & 1ST SAMUEL 19:11. THE VANITY & FUTILITY OF WORLDLY WEALTH: RICHES CANNOT SATISFY IS IN ECCLESIASTES 5:10-12. RICHES CAN BE HARMFUL IS IN ECCLESIASTES 5:13-17; JOB 1:21 & 1ST TIMOTHY 6:7, 9. RICHES CAN BE ENJOYED IS IN ECCLESIASTES 5:18-20; MATTHEW 6:34 & 1ST TIMOTHY 6:8. OTHER VANITIES & FUTILITIES ASSOCIATED WITH WEALTH: THE WEALTH & HAPPINESS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 6:1-6. A RICH MAN WITH NO ENJOYMENT IS IN ECCLESIASTES 6:2. A RICH MAN WITHOUT AN HEIR IS IN ECCLESIASTES 6:2. A RICH MAN WITHOUT A TOMB IS IN ECCLESIASTES 6:3-5; EXODUS 20:12; 1ST SAMUEL 17:46; JOB 3:16 & PSALMS 58:8. A RICH MAN WITHOUT HOPE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 6:6. WEALTH AND MAN’S DESIRE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:8; 2:15, 24; 3:13; 4:15; 6:7-9 & MATTHEW 10:39. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KNOWLEDGE OF MAN’S CONTINUING IGNORANCE: MAN’S IGNORANCE REGARDING CONDUCT IS IN ECCLESIASTES 6:11 & JAMES 4:14. MAN’S IGNORANCE REGARDING THE FUTURE & PERFECTED PAST IS IN ECCLESIASTES 6:12. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S VALUE OF SERIOUSNESS: THE VALUE OF A GOOD NAME IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:1 & AMOS 6:6. THE VALUE OF MOURNING IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:24; 7:2-4; 2ND CORINTHIANS 7:10 & GENESIS 50:10. THE VALUE OF REBUKE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:5-7; PROVERBS 13:1; 17:10 & AMOS 6:5. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S VALUE OF PATIENCE: IMPATIENCE DAMNED BY DIVINE REASON IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:8 & PROVERBS 14:29. IMPATIENCE LEADS TO SKEPTICISM IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:9. IMPATIENCE LEADS TO NEGATIVISM IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:10 & NUMBERS 11:5. IMPATIENCE IS INCOMPATIBLE WITH TRUE WISDOM IS IN ECCLESIASTES 6:5; 7:11-12; 9:15; ISAIAH 32:2 & PROVERBS 8:35; 13:8. IMPATIENCE IS ULTIMATELY INEFFECTIVE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:15; 7:13-14 & 1ST PETER 5:7. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S VALUE OF MODERATION: THE OVERLY WISE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:16 & ROMANS 9:19-21. THE OVERLY SEXUAL IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:17 & PSALMS 10:11; 14:1. AVOIDING EXCESSES IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:18. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S VALUE OF SELF-RESTRAINT: RESTRAINT REGARDING SEXUAL SIN IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:19-20; JOB 19:3 & 1ST JOHN 1:8. RESTRAINT REGARDING CRITICISM IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:21-22 & MATTHEW 7:1-2. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S VALUE OF WISDOM: THE DIFFICULTY OF THE SEARCH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:23-24 & JOB 11:7. THE GOAL OF THE SEARCH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:20; 7:25. THE RESULT OF THE SEARCH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:26-27 & PROVERBS 2:18; 7:25 & CHAPTER 9; 11:16; 12:4; 18:22; 19:14; 31:10. THE DISAPPOINTMENT OF THE SEARCH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:28-29. THAT WHICH HE FOUND IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:28. THAT WHICH HE DID NOT FIND IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:28. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S VALUE OF SUBMISSION: TO THE FATHER STEPHEN AS SUPREME KING: SUBMISSION RECOMMENDED IS IN ECCLESIASTES 8:1-5; ROMANS 13:1-2; 2ND KINGS 11:17; 2ND CHRONICLES 36:13 & NEHEMIAH 10:29. SUBMISSION DEFENDED IS IN ECCLESIASTES 8:6-8 & 1ST SAMUEL 26:11. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S VALUE OF SUBMISSION: TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PROVIDENCE (CONTROL, ORDER & SOVEREIGNTY): THE OPPRESSION OF THE RIGHTEOUS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 8:9-10. DELAYED RETRIBUTION TO THE SEXUAL IS IN ECCLESIASTES 8:11-13. INAPPROPRIATE OUTCOMES IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:24; 3:12, 22; 5:18; 7:1; 8:14-15 & 1ST KINGS 4:20. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S UNFATHOMABLE PURPOSES: MAN DOES NOT KNOW HIS STANDING WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ECCLESIASTES 9:1-6. WHAT THE LIVING DO NOT KNOW IS IN ECCLESIASTES 9:1-2; MALACHI 1:2 & DEUTERONOMY 21:15. WHAT THE LIVING KNOW IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:17; 2:2, 12, 14-16; 3:19; 4:2; 5:15; 6:12; 7:1; 9:3-5; 1ST SAMUEL 17:43; 2ND SAMUEL 3:8. WHAT THE DEAD KNOW IS IN ECCLESIASTES 9:5-6; 12:7 & 2ND TIMOTHY 1:10. COPING WITH THE PROBLEM OF PROVIDENCE: BE FESTIVE IN THE HOLY GHOST IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:24; 3:12; 9:7-8; GENESIS 27:28; 1ST SAMUEL 16:20; PROVERBS 23:31; 20:1. BE JOYOUS IN MARRIAGE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:26; 9:9. BE ENERGETIC IN LABOR IS IN ECCLESIASTES 9:10; JOHN 9:4; GALATIANS 6:10. MAN DOES NOT KNOW HIS TIME (PRESENT) IS IN ECCLESIASTES 9:11-12 & 1ST KINGS 5:4. MAN DOES NOT KNOW WHAT WILL BE: WISDOM IS VULNERABLE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:19; 9:13-10:1; 2ND SAMUEL 20:15-22. THE IMPEDIMENTS TO WISDOM IS IN ECCLESIASTES 10:2-7. THE EXPECTING OF THE UNEXPECTED IS IN ECCLESIASTES 10:8-11; 1ST KINGS 5:17; EXODUS 7:11 & PROVERBS 26:27. THE FUTILITY OF WORDS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 10:4, 12-15 & LUKE 4:22. MAN DOES NOT KNOW WHAT SEXUAL EVIL WILL COME: SEXUAL EVIL IN HIGH PLACES IS IN ECCLESIASTES 10:16-17; 1ST KINGS 1:1-14 & ISAIAH 5:11. SEXUAL DISASTER IN THE LAND IS IN ECCLESIASTES 10:18-19. CAUTION FOR DESPERATE TIMES IS IN ECCLESIASTES 8:2; 10:20. ACTIONS FOR DESPERATE TIMES IS IN ECCLESIASTES 11:1-2 & LUKE 16:9. MAN DOES NOT KNOW WHAT DIVINE GOOD WILL COME: THE CERTAINTY ABOUT THE FUTURE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 11:3. THE DANGER OF OVER CAUTION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 11:4. THE IGNORANCE OF POTENTIAL GOOD IS IN ECCLESIASTES 11:5-6. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PROSE INTRODUCTION: THE JOY OF LIFE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 11:7. THE DUTY OF JOY IS IN ECCLESIASTES 11:8. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TIME OF YOUTH: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POSITIVE ADMONITION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:26; 3:17; 7:17; 11:9. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S NEGATIVE ADMONITION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:15; 9:9; 11:10. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FUNDAMENTAL ADMONITION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:1. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TIME OF OLD AGE: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GENERAL DESCRIPTION OF OLD AGE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:1-2. THE INFIRMITIES OF OLD AGE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:3-4; JOB 4:19; 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:1 & 2ND PETER 1:13. EN ROUTE TO THE GRAVE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:5. THE FINALITY OF DEATH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:6. THE RESULTS OF DEATH IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:17, 21; 12:7 & GENESIS 2:7; 3:19. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KOHELETH’S CLAIMS: HIS BASIC THESIS REGARDING LIFE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:8. HIS SPIRITUAL CREDENTIALS TO SPEAK IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:9-11. HIS CLAIMS ABOUT HIS BOOK IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:10-11; GENESIS 48:15 & PSALMS 23:1. HIS ADMONITION REGARDING DIVINE STUDY IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:12. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KOHELETH’S CONCLUSION: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FEAR IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:13. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FINAL IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IS IN ECCLESIASTES 11:9; 12:14.**  **THE DIVINE QANAH IN DIVINE LOVE**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SHULAMITE AND THE HAREM: THE APPEAL OF THE KING IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:2-3. THE APPEAL TO THE KING IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:4. THE APPEAL BY THE SHULAMITE IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:5-7. THE REBUKE OF THE HAREM IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:8. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE LOVE TESTED AND TRIUMPHANT: THE SUITOR’S CHARM IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:9-11; 1ST KINGS 10:28 & 2ND CHRONICLES 9:28. THE MAIDEN’S RESOLVE IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:12-14. THE SUITOR’S CHARM CONTINUED IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:15. THE MAIDEN’S RESOLVE CONTINUED IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:16-2:1 & 1ST CHRONICLES 5:16. THE SUITOR’S CHARM CONTINUED IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 2:2. THE MAIDEN’S RESOLVE CONTINUED IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 2:3. A FORTIFYING FANTASY IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:16; 2:4-7; 8:3. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FOND MEMORIES OF COURTSHIP: AN INVITATION DECLINED IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:6; 2:8-17; JUDGES 15:4 & MATTHEW 6:28. A DESPERATE SEARCH IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 3:1-5. THE ARRIVAL OF THE SHULAMITE IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 3:6-11; 1ST SAMUEL 27:2; 30:9; 1ST KINGS 5:10. THE WOOING BY SOLOMON: THE BEAUTY OF THE BRIDE IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 4:1-5. THE DESIRE OF THE SHULAMITE IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:12, 16; 2:17; 4:6. THE INTENSIFIED WOOING IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 4:7-15 & ISAIAH 5:5. THE LONGING OF THE MAIDEN IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 4:16. THE KING’S HEIGHTENED LONGING IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 5:1. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE LOVE FORTIFIED THROUGH MEMORY IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 2:8-3:1-4, 5; 5:2-7. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE LOVE FORTIFIED THROUGH DECLARATION IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 5:8-6:3. AN APPEAL TO HER FRIENDS IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 5:8. AN INQUIRY ABOUT HER BELOVED IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:8; 5:9. A DESCRIPTION OF THE SHEPHERD IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 5:10-16. AN INQUIRY BY THE FRIENDS IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 6:1. A DECLARATION OF DIVINE LOVE IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 6:2-3. SOLOMON’S FINAL WOOING: THE KING’S FLATTERIES IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 4:2; 6:4-10 & 1ST KINGS 11:3. THE MAIDEN’S PREDICAMENT IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 6:11-13. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRAISE FOR THE SHULAMITE’S BEAUTY: THE PRAISE BY THE COURT LADIES IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 4:4, 5; 7:1-5. THE PRAISE BY THE SUITOR IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 7:6-9. THE RESPONSE OF THE SHULAMITE IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 2:7; 3:5; 6:3; 7:9-10, 13; 8:1-4. THE SHULAMITE AND HER BELOVED IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 3:6; 8:5-7. THE SHULAMITE AND HER BROTHERS IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 8:8-10. THE SHULAMITE & SOLOMON IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 8:11-12. THE SHULAMITE AND THE SHEPHERD IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 2:8, 17; 8:13-14.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM OF SOLOMON: THE 1ST PART IS THE DESTINIES OF THE RIGHTEOUS AND THE SEXUAL IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 1:1-6:8. THE PRIMARY LIFE OF THE SEXUAL IS PLEASURE AND THE PRIMARY LIFE OF THE RIGHTEOUS IS A BLESSED IMMORTALITY. THE 2ND PART IS THE MEDITATION OF WISDOM IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 6:9-9:18. WISDOM IS THE DIVINE BREATH OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AUTHORITY IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:25, 27. SOLOMON’S PRAYER FOR WISDOM IS IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON CHAPTER 9. THE LAST PART IS IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON CHAPTERS 10-12, 16-19 ABOUT ISRAEL’S HISTORY DOWN TO THE EXODUS, INTERRUPTED BY THE ORIGINS OF THE SEXUALITIES OF EVIL IDOLATRY IN CHAPTERS 13-15, THEN BACK TO ISRAEL’S HISTORY BEING JUDGED BY WISDOM IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON CHAPTERS 16-19.**  **THE WISDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IS DESCRIBED IN ISAIAH 28:29; 1ST SAMUEL 2:3 & ROMANS 16:27. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IS BEYOND MEASURE IS IN PSALMS 147:5; ISAIAH 44:7; JEREMIAH 10:7 & ROMANS 11:33. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IS PROFOUND IS IN ISAIAH 40:28; JOB 9:4; 28:12-24; PSALMS 92:5 & ECCLESIASTES 8:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IS SUPERIOR TO ALL HUMAN WISDOM IS IN ISAIAH 55:9 & JOB 21:22. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM THAT IS EXHIBITED: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IN CREATION IS IN JEREMIAH 10:12; JOB 28:25-27; 37:14-16; PSALMS 104:24; 136:5; PROVERBS 3:19-20 & ISAIAH 40:12-14. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM AS AN AGENT IN CREATION IS IN PROVERBS 8:22-31. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IN HISTORICAL EVENTS IS IN ISAIAH 31:2; JOB 12:13-25 & DANIEL 2:20-22. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IN KNOWING THE HUMAN MIND IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 28:9 & PSALMS 139:2, 4, 6. THE SON JESUS CHRIST THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:24, 30; ISAIAH 9:6; 11:2 & COLOSSIANS 2:2-3. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IN THE GOSPEL KINGDOM IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:18-21, 25 & EPHESIANS 3:10. THE FATHER STEPHEN GIVES HIS WISDOM TO HUMAN BEINGS IS IN EPHESIANS 1:17; 2ND CHRONICLES 1:11-12; EZRA 7:25; PROVERBS 2:6; ECCLESIASTES 12:11; DANIEL 2:23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16 & JAMES 1:5. THE EXAMPLES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 16:7; 1ST KINGS 3:28; ISAIAH 28:24-29 & LUKE 11:49.**  **THE WISDOM OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE WISDOM OF THE MESSIAH WAS FORETOLD AND RECOGNIZED IN HIS SON JESUS CHRIST IS IN ISAIAH 11:2; 52:13; PROVERBS 8:22-23; JOHN 1:1; 4:29; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:24, 30 & COLOSSIANS 2:2-3. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM WAS A CHARACTERISTIC OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST’S CHILDHOOD IS IN LUKE 2:40, 46-47, 52. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM WAS A CHARACTERISTIC OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST’S MINISTRY: THIS WISDOM WAS EXCEPTIONAL IS IN MATTHEW 12:42; 13:54; MARK 6:2; 11:18; JOHN 7:15 & LUKE 11:31. THIS WISDOM WAS TEACHING IS IN MATTHEW 7:29; 11:4-5; 13:34; 16:12; 17:13; MARK 1:22; JOHN 2:17 & LUKE 4:32; 7:22; 24:8. THIS WISDOM WAS DEALING WITH PEOPLE IS IN JOHN 4:29; MATTHEW 18:2-3; 20:25-26; MARK 9:36-37; 10:42-43; JOHN 8:10-11 & LUKE 9:47-48. THIS WISDOM WAS DEALING WITH OPPOSITION IS IN LUKE 14:5-6; 20:23-26; MATTHEW 12:11-12; 22:18-22; 27:14 & MARK 12:15-17; 15:5. THE SON JESUS CHRIST’S WISDOM AROSE FROM HIS DIVINE RELATIONSHIP WITH HIS FATHER STEPHEN: IT WAS BASED ON PRAYER TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN MATTHEW 14:23; 26:36; MARK 1:35; 6:46; 14:32 & LUKE 5:16; 6:12; 22:41. IT WAS BASED ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOLY SCRIPTURE IS IN DEUTERONOMY 8:3; MATTHEW 4:4; 5:17; 22:29 & LUKE 4:4; 24:27. THE SON JESUS CHRIST’S LIFE EMBODIED THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WILL IN HIS DIVINE WILL AND DIVINE PURPOSES IS IN JOHN 5:30; 8:16, 28, 29; 14:10.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISDOM OF HIS BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST: THOSE WHO KNEW AND CAN KNOW THE DIVINE WISDOM OF THE HOLY GHOST: JOSHUA IN DEUTERONOMY 34:9. THE MESSIAH IN ISAIAH 11:2. JESUS CHRIST IN LUKE 2:40 & COLOSSIANS 2:9. THE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS IN EPHESIANS 1:17. THE HOLY GHOST IS THE SOURCE OF DIVINE WISDOM FROM HIS FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOB 32:6-9; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:11, 12-14; 12:8; 1ST SAMUEL 10:10; 1ST KINGS 3:8-9, 12; 4:29-34; 10:1, 23-24; PROVERBS 2:6; DANIEL 5:10-16; COLOSSIANS 1:9 & ACTS 6:3, 9-10; 15:28. THE HOLY GHOST AS THE SUPREME TEACHER IS IN JOHN 14:26; NEHEMIAH 9:20; MATTHEW 10:19-20; MARK 13:11; 1ST JOHN 2:27 & LUKE 12:12.**  **THE NATURE OF HUMAN WISDOM: THE WISDOM AS HUMAN SKILL: FOR THE DIVINE WORK ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TABERNACLE IS IN EXODUS 28:3; 31:2-6; 35:25-26, 30-35; 36:1, 8. FOR THE DIVINE WORK ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TEMPLE IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 22:15; 28:21; 2ND CHRONICLES 2:7, 13-14 & 1ST KINGS 7:13-14. THE OTHER SKILLS IS IN ISAIAH 40:20; JEREMIAH 9:17; 10:9 & EZEKIEL 27:8-9. THE WISDOM AS INSTRUCTION IN PRACTICAL LIVING IS IN PROVERBS 6:6; 10:5, 8-9; 14:8; 19:11; 20:1; 21:20; 29:11 & ECCLESIASTES 7:7; 10:12; 12:11. THE WISDOM AS POLITICAL ASTUTENESS: WISDOM BRINGS POLITICAL SUCCESS IS IN PROVERBS 21:22; ECCLESIASTES 9:14-15; ISAIAH 10:13 && EZEKIEL 28:4-5. WISDOM IS IN GIVING POLITICAL ADVICE IS IN GENESIS 41:8; ESTHER 1:13; ISAIAH 19:11; JEREMIAH 51:57; DANIEL 4:6; 5:8; OBADIAH 8 & 1ST CHRONICLES 26:14; 27:32-33. WISDOM IN GOVERNMENT IS IN GENESIS 41:33-36; 2ND SAMUEL 14:20; 1ST KINGS 5:12 & DANIEL 2:48. WISDOM ASSOCIATED WITH MYSTIC ARTS IS IN GENESIS 41:8; EXODUS 7:11; PSALMS 58:5 & DANIEL 2:7; 5:7, 11. WISDOM AS SPIRITUAL DISCERNMENT: UNDERSTANDING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PLAN IS IN GENESIS 41:39; JEREMIAH 9:12; REVELATION 13:18; 17:9 & ACTS 5:38-39. UNDERSTANDING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WAYS IS IN HOSEA 14:9; JOB 11:6; PSALMS 107:43 & DANIEL 12:10. WISDOM EXPRESSED IN A RIGHT RELATIONSHIP WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN: WISDOM AS REVERENT SUBMISSION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOB 28:28; PSALMS 111:10; PROVERBS 1:7; 3:7; 9:10; ECCLESIASTES 12:13 & MICAH 6:9. WISDOM AS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KNOWLEDGE IS IN PROVERBS 30:3; ISAIAH 11:2; EPHESIANS 1:17 & COLOSSIANS 1:9. WISDOM AS TOTAL OBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMAND IS IN DEUTERONOMY 4:6 & PSALMS 119:34, 73. WISDOM PERSONIFIED: WISDOM CALLS OUT AN INVITATION IS IN PROVERBS 8:1-4; 9:1-6. WISDOM TEACHES WHAT IS RIGHT IS IN PROVERBS 8:5-21. WISDOM EXISTED BEFORE CREATION IS IN PROVERBS 8:22-31. HUMAN WISDOM CAN BE USED TO OPPOSE THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:18-25; 4:10.**  **THE DIRECT SOURCE OF HUMAN WISDOM: TRUE WISDOM COMES FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN: IT IS GIVEN BY THE FATHER STEPHEN ALONE IS IN JOB 12:13; 38:36; EXODUS 28:3; ECCLESIASTES 2:26 & JAMES 3:17. IT IS RECEIVED THROUGH THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT WORD IS IN PSALMS 19:7; 119:99-100,, 130; ECCLESIASTES 8:5; JEREMIAH 8:8-9; HOSEA 4:6; MATTHEW 7:24; COLOSSIANS 3:16 & 2ND TIMOTHY 3:15. IT IS RECEIVED THROUGH TOTAL SUBMISSION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 15:33 & ISAIAH 33:6. IT IS IMPARTED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOLY GHOST IS IN EPHESIANS 1:17; 3:5; EXODUS 31:3; 35:31; JOB 32:8; DANIEL 4:18; 5:14;; 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:8 & ACTS 6:3, 10. IT IS GIVEN IN RESPONSE TO PRAYER TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JAMES 1:5; 1ST KINGS 3:9; 2ND CHRONICLES 1:10; PROVERBS 2:3-6; DANIEL 10:12 & COLOSSIANS 1:9. THE EMPTINESS OF WORLDLY WISDOM: WORLDLY WISDOM IS THE FOOLISHNESS, INSANITY & STUPIDITY TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:19-20; JOB 5:13; PSALMS 94:11 & ROMANS 1:21-25. THE FATHER STEPHEN CANNOT BE KNOWN BY WORLDLY WISDOM IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:17, 21; 2:4-5, 11-13; ECCLESIASTES 8:16-17; ISAIAH 55:9 & ROMANS 11:33-34. THE WORLDLY WISDOM BUILDS UP PRIDE AND FALSE HOPE IS IN ISAIAH 5:21; 47:10; PROVERBS 3:7; 26:12; 28:11; JEREMIAH 9:23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 4:10; 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:18-19 & COLOSSIANS 2:23. THE WORLDLY WISDOM WILL BE CONFOUNDED & OVERTURNED BY GAINSAYING IS IN ISAIAH 19:11; 29:14; 44:25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:19-20; JOB 5:12-13; PROVERBS 21:30; JEREMIAH 51:57; EZEKIEL 28:6-7, 17 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:25. THE DIVINE REVELATION OF DIVINE WISDOM: IT IS REVEALED IN HIS SON JESUS CHRIST IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:23-24, 30; 2:6-8 & COLOSSIANS 1:15-17. IT IS REJECTED BY THE WORLDLY-WISE IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:18, 22-23; 2:14. IT IS REVEALED TO THE UNLEARNED AS A CHILD IS IN MATTHEW 11:25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:26-27; 3:18 & LUKE 10:21. IT IS REVEALED THROUGH THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CHURCH IS IN EPHESIANS 3:10. THE FATHER STEPHEN-GIVEN WISDOM IS SUPERIOR TO ALL WORLDLY WISDOM IS IN LUKE 21:15; GENESIS 41:15; EXODUS 7:11-12; 1ST KINGS 4:30; DANIEL 1:20; 5:7 & ACTS 6:10.**  **THE IMPORTANCE OF HUMAN WISDOM: THE SUPREME VALUE OF TRUE WISDOM: IT IS PRICELESS IS IN PROVERBS 3:13; 4:7; 8:10-11. IT GIVES LIFE IS IN PROVERBS 11:30; 13:14; 15:24; 16:22; 24:14 & DANIEL 12:3. IT BRINGS PROSPERITY IS IN PROVERBS 3:1-2; 8:18; 19:8; CHAPTER 8; 21:20-21; 24:3 & JEREMIAH 10:21. IT GIVES ETERNAL SECURITY IS IN PROVERBS 1:33; 2:6011; 4:6; 14:3; 28:26 & ECCLESIASTES 8:5. THE APPLICATION OF WISDOM: IT TOUCHES THE WHOLE PERSON IS IN 1ST KINGS 3:12; JOB 38:36; PSALMS 51:6 & PROVERBS 2:2; 16:23; 22:17. IT RESULTS IN RIGHT ACTION IS IN COLOSSIANS 4:5; JAMES 3:13; PSALMS 119:34; PROVERBS 1:3; 4:11; 15:21; 23:19; JEREMIAH 4:22; HOSEA 14:9; ROMANS 16:19; EPHESIANS 5:15; COLOSSIANS 1:9-10 & JAMES 3:14-17. IT RESULTS IN WATCHFULNESS IS IN MATTHEW 25:1-10 & PROVERBS 14:8; 22:3; 27:12. WISDOM IS NECESSARY FOR LEADERS: WISDOM TO GOVERN IS IN PROVERBS 8:15-16; 28:2; DEUTERONOMY 1:13; 1ST KINGS 5:7; 1ST CHRONICLES 22:12; PSALMS 2:10; 105:22; ECCLESIASTES 1:16; ISAIAH 56:11; JEREMIAH 3:15 & ACTS 6:3, 10. WISDOM TO ADMINISTER JUSTICE IS IN 1ST KINGS 3:9, 28; 2ND CHRONICLES 1:10; PSALMS 37:30; PROVERBS 20:26; 24:23; MATTHEW 24:45; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:5 & LUKE 12:42. THE TEACHING OF WISDOM: THE WISE GIVE INSTRUCTION IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:9; PSALMS 37:30; 49:3; PROVERBS 1:20-21; 5:1; 8:1; 16:21; 31:26; DANIEL 11:33; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-7 & COLOSSIANS 1:28; 3:16. THE WISE LISTEN TO INSTRUCTION IS IN PROVERBS 1:5; 4:1; 9:9; 10:8; 13:20; 15:12, 31; 19:20. THE EXAMPLES OF THOSE ENDOWED WITH WISDOM: JOSEPH IN ACTS 7:10. THE ELDERS OF ISRAEL IS IN DEUTERONOMY 1:15. JOSHUA IN DEUTERONOMY 34:9. DAVID IN 2ND SAMUEL 14:20 & PSALMS 78:72. SOLOMON IN 1ST KINGS 3:16-28; 4:29-34; 10:4-8; 2ND CHRONICLES 9:3-7; 1ST CHRONICLES 22:12-13; MATTHEW 12:42 & LUKE 11:31. EZRA IN EZRA 7:25. THE MESSIAH IN ISAIAH 11:2. DANIEL AND HIS 3 FRIENDS IN DANIEL 1:17. DANIEL IN DANIEL 2:19-23, 27-28; 5:11-12. PAUL IN 2ND PETER 3:15.**  **THE SUPREME UNDERSTANDING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE SOURCE OF SUPREME UNDERSTANDING: UNDERSTANDING BELONGS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOB 12:13; PSALMS 136:5; 147:5; PROVERBS 3:19 & JEREMIAH 15:15; 51:15. UNDERSTANDING IS A GIFT FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 2:6; ISAIAH 29:24; 32:3-4; 52:15; 1ST KINGS 4:29; JOB 38:36; DANIEL 1:17; 2:21, 30; 9:22 & ROMANS 15:21. UNDERSTANDING SPIRITUAL TRUTH: UNDERSTANDING THE TRUTH ABOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST JOHN 5:20; PROVERBS 2:5; 9:10; ISAIAH 40:21, 28; 43:10; JEREMIAH 9:24; JOHN 10:38 & ROMANS 1:20. UNDERSTANDING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE PURPOSES IS IN DEUTERONOMY 9:6; 1ST CHRONICLES 28:19; JOB 34:10-11; PSALMS 73:16-17; ISAIAH 57:1-2; JEREMIAH 9:12-13; 23:20; 30:24; DANIEL 8:15-16; EPHESIANS 5:17 & COLOSSIANS 1:9. UNDERSTANDING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT WORD IS IN PSALMS 119:27, 73, 125; NEHEMIAH 8:8, 12; MATTHEW 24:15; MARK 13:14; JOHN 12:16; LUKE 24:27, 45 & ACTS 8:30-31. UNDERSTANDING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TEACHING IS IN MATTHEW 13:11; 16:12; 17:13; MARK 4:11, 33; JOHN 2:22 & LUKE 8:10. UNDERSTANDING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SALVATION IS IN EPHESIANS 1:9, 18; 3:4, 17-19; ISAIAH 41:20; ROMANS 13:11; COLOSSIANS 2:2 & PHILEMON 6. HUMAN UNDERSTANDING IS LIMITED IS IN JOB 26:14; 36:26, 29; 37:5; 42:3; PROVERBS 3:5; 20:24; ECCLESIASTES 11:5; ISAIAH 40:13-14; 55:8-9 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:12. GAINING UNDERSTANDING: THROUGH THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FAITH IS IN HEBREWS 11:3; MATTHEW 16:8-9 & ACTS 6:8. THROUGH THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOLY GHOST IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:12, 14; 1ST CHRONICLES 28:12; JOB 32:8; ISAIAH 11:2; JOHN 14:26; 16:13-15 & EPHESIANS 1:17. THROUGH THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT WORD IS IN PSALMS 111:10; 119:130; DEUTERONOMY 4:6; DANIEL 9:2 & JOHN 20:9. THROUGH THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WISE TEACHING IS IN PSALMS 49:3; JOB 8:8-10; PROVERBS 1:2; 4:1; 15:32 & ECCLESIASTES 12:9. THE LACK OF UNDERSTANDING OF SPIRITUAL TRUTH: NOT KNOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ISAIAH 1:3; 27:11; DEUTERONOMY 32:21, 28-29; JEREMIAH 4:22 & ROMANS 10:19. THE LACK OF UNDERSTANDING DUE TO HARDENED HEARTS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 29:4; ISAIAH 6:9-10; 44:18; 48:8; JOB 17:4; JEREMIAH 5:21; EZEKIEL 12:2; MATTHEW 13:13-15; MARK 4:11-12; 6:52; JOHN 12:40; EPHESIANS 4:18; LUKE 8:10 & ACTS 28:26-27. NOT UNDERSTANDING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PURPOSES IS IN PSALMS 82:5; 92:6-7; ISAIAH 5:13; 19:12; MICAH 4:12; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:8 & LUKE 12:56. NOT UNDERSTANDING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TEACHING IS IN MATTHEW 13:19; MARK 4:13; 9:32; JOHN 2:20-21; 4:11, 32-33; 6:51-52; 8:27, 43; 11:13; 16:18 & LUKE 2:50. UNDERSTANDING CREATURES AND SITUATIONS IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 12:32; ESTHER 1:13; JOB 13:1; PROVERBS 20:5 & JOHN 7:24. UNDERSTANDING LANGUAGES IS IN GENESIS 11:7; DEUTERONOMY 28:49; PSALMS 81:5; ISAIAH 36:11; 1ST CORINTHIANS 14:2 & ACTS 2:6. THOSE WHO HAVE UNDERSTANDING: THE WISE IS IN DEUTERONOMY 32:29; 1ST KINGS 4:29; PROVERBS 8:14 & HOSEA 14:9. THE GOOD LEADERS IS IN JEREMIAH 3:15; DEUTERONOMY 1:13; 1ST CHRONICLES 22:12; 2ND CHRONICLES 30:22; PROVERBS 28:2. BY CONTRAST IS IN PROVERBS 28:16; ISAIAH 56:11. THE RESULTS OF UNDERSTANDING: SEEKING THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 14:2; 53:2 & ROMANS 3:11. OBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 32:9; 119:34, 100; NEHEMIAH 10:28 & PROVERBS 28:7. TAKING THE RIGHT PATH BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PROVERBS 2:9; 15:21 & PSALMS 119:104. LIFE FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 119:144 & PROVERBS 16:22. SENSIBLE LIVING: AVOIDANCE OF SEX IN JOB 28:28. SLOWNESS TO CRITICIZE IN PROVERBS 11:12. CONSCIENTIOUS LABOR IS IN PROVERBS 12:11. WINNING FAVOR IN PROVERBS 13:15. SHOWING RESTRAINT AND EVEN TEMPER IN PROVERBS 17:27. GOOD DEEDS AND HUMILITY IN JAMES 3:13. THE RESULTS OF A LACK OF UNDERSTANDING: FOOLISH BEHAVIOR: COMMITTING ADULTERY IN PROVERBS 6:32. BEING EASILY SEDUCED IN PROVERBS 7:7. MAKING RASH COMMITMENTS IN PROVERBS 17:18. SELFISHNESS AND SELF-IMPORTANCE IN PROVERBS 18:1-2. IDLENESS LEADING TO RUIN IN PROVERBS 24:30-31. DRUNKENNESS CLOUDS UNDERSTANDING IN HOSEA 4:11. DEATH IN PROVERBS 10:21; 21:16 & HOSEA 4:6, 14.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF HUMANITY: THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS ALL CREATURES IS IN 1ST KINGS 8:39; 2ND CHRONICLES 6:30; JOB 34:21; PSALMS 7:9; JEREMIAH 17:10; 23:24; 32:19 & ACTS 1:24. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS HIS OWN CREATURES IS IN 2ND TIMOTHY 2:19; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:3 & GALATIANS 4:9. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS THEM BY NAME IS IN ISAIAH 43:1; 45:3-4 & EXODUS 33:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS THEM INDIVIDUALLY AND INTIMATELY IS IN JEREMIAH 1:5; PSALMS 119:168; 139:1-16 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:12. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS THEIR NEEDS AND TROUBLES IS IN PSALMS 34:15; 132:3; JEREMIAH 18:23 & MATTHEW 6:7-8; 31-32. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS THEIR SIN IS IN ISAIAH 48:8; JEREMIAH 29:23; HOSEA 5:3; AMOS 5:12 & HEBREWS 4:13. THE KNOWLEDGE OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST: HE KNOWS ALL MEN IS IN JOHN 2:25; MATTHEW 9:4; 12:25; MARK 2:8 & LUKE 5:22; 11:17. HE KNOWS THEM BY NAME IS IN JOHN 10:3, 14. HE KNOWS THEIR NEEDS AND TROUBLES IS IN REVELATION 2:9, 13. HE KNOWS THEIR SINS IS IN REVELATION 3:1-2, 15-16. HE KNOWS THEIR PAST & FUTURE IS IN MATTHEW 26:33-34; MARK 14:29-30 & JOHN 1:47; 4:16-18, 39; 13:37-38.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A SOURCE OF HUMAN KNOWLEDGE: THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE SOURCE OF ALL KNOWLEDGE IS IN PROVERBS 1:7; 2:6; 9:10 & JOB 28:28. THE PURSUIT OF KNOWLEDGE APART FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN LEADS TO THE FALL IS IN GENESIS 3:1-7, 22-24. THE PURSUIT OF KNOWLEDGE APART FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IS FUTILE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:16-18; 12:11-12 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16; 8:1. THE PURSUIT OF KNOWLEDGE THAT PROCEEDS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN MERITS DIVINE APPROVAL IS IN PROVERBS 2:3-5; 3:13-18; 4:5; 15:14 & 2ND PETER 1:5. THE FATHER STEPHEN BESTOWS SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE ON CERTAIN INDIVIDUALS IS IN DANIEL 1:17; EXODUS 31:1-5; 35:30-36:1; 1ST KINGS 3:10-12; 2ND CHRONICLES 1:10-12 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:8.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE KNOWLEDGE: THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN THROUGH HIS ACTIONS: THE FATHER STEPHEN ACTS IN CREATION IS IN PSALMS 19:1-4; ROMANS 1:20 & ACTS 14:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN ACTS IN IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IS IN EZEKIEL 6:13; 38:22-23; 39:6, 23; EXODUS 7:5; 14:4 & PSALMS 83:9-18. THE FATHER STEPHEN ACTS IN SAVING HIS CREATURES IS IN ISAIAH 37:20; 49:26; 52:9-10 & 1ST SAMUEL 17:46-47. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PEOPLE KNOW HIM THROUGH HIS DEALINGS WITH THEM: THE FATHER STEPHEN DELIVERS HIS CREATURES IS IN EXODUS 6:6-7; 10:2; 16:6; DEUTERONOMY 4:32-35; JOSHUA 3:10; 4:23-24 & 1ST KINGS 20:13, 28. THE FATHER STEPHEN PROVIDES AND CARES FOR HIS CREATURES IS IN EXODUS 16:8; 1ST KINGS 8:56-60; ISAIAH 41:17-20; 45:4-6 & EZEKIEL 37:26-28. IN GIVING THEM HIS INFALLIBLE LAW IS IN EXODUS 31:13 & EZEKIEL 20:11-12, 19-20. THE FATHER STEPHEN IMPARTIALLY JUDGES AND RESTORES HIS CREATURES IS IN EZEKIEL 6:2-10; 7:4; 11:10-12; 12:15-16; 20:38; 36:11; 37:14; NUMBERS 14:34 & JEREMIAH 24:5-7; 31:33-34. THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN LEADS TO TOTAL CONFIDENCE IN HIM IS IN PSALMS 9:10; 18:2; 37:25; 71:5-6; GENESIS 22:7-8; JOB 19:25; ISAIAH 12:1-2 & DANIEL 11:32.**  **THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST: JESUS CHRIST IS THE SUPREME REVELATION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 1:1-2; 8:19; 14:6-10; 17:26; MATTHEW 11:27; COLOSSIANS 1:15-20 & HEBREWS 1:3. THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST ACQUIRED THROUGH A PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP WITH HIS FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 4:42; 10:38; 14:11; MATTHEW 9:4-8; MARK 2:8-12 & LUKE 5:22-26. THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST ACQUIRED THROUGH THE DIVINE WORK OF THE BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST IS IN JOHN 15:26; 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:3 & 1ST JOHN 5:6-9. THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST IS ASSOCIATED WITH KNOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 8:19; 10:14-15, 27-30; 14:6-11; 15:15; 17:26. THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST SHOULD INCREASE CONSISTENTLY IS IN PHILIPPIANS 3:10; 2ND PETER 3:18 & 2ND PETER 1:5-8. THE DIVINE CONSEQUENCES OF KNOWING HIS SON JESUS CHRIST BY THE FATHER STEPHEN: RECONCILIATION WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:19-20 & EPHESIANS 2:16. THE ACCESSES TO GET TO THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE ACCESS TO HIS LORD PETER THE BEGINNING OF THE INFALLIBLE LAW IS IN 2ND MACCABEES 14:3. THE ACCESS TO HIS SON JESUS FOR MANKIND IS IN EPHESIANS 3:12. THE ACCESS TO HIS BROTHER JOHN FOR WOMANKIND IS IN ROMANS 5:2. THE ACCESS TO HIS LORD JAMES THE END OF THE INFALLIBLE LAW IS IN ESTHER 1:14. THE ONLY ACCESS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS & SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LADIES IS IN EPHESIANS 2:18. BECOMING LIKE JESUS CHRIST IS IN PHILIPPIANS 3:10. PEACE IS IN JOHN 14:1; 16:33; ROMANS 5:1-2 & EPHESIANS 2:14-18. HOPE IS IN EPHESIANS 1:17-18. ETERNAL LIFE IS IN JOHN 10:27-28; 17:3 & 1ST JOHN 5:13, 20. RENEWAL IS IN EPHESIANS 4:19-22. UNITY AMONG BELIEVERS IS IN JOHN 17:21. REJECTION BY THE WORLD IS IN JOHN 15:18-21; 16:2-3; 17:14. THE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST IS TO MANIFEST ITSELF IN OBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST JOHN 2:3-6; MATTHEW 7:21-23; 25:31-46 & JOHN 14:15, 21, 23; 15:4-5.**  **THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF SIN: KNOWLEDGE OF SIN AS A RESULT OF THE FALL IS IN GENESIS 2:16-17; 3:1-13, 22. THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF SIN THROUGH CONSCIENCE IS IN ROMANS 2:14-15; 1ST SAMUEL 24:5-6; 2ND SAMUEL 24:10 & HEBREWS 10:22. THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF SIN THROUGH THE BIBLICAL LAW IS IN ROMANS 3:20; 5:13; 7:7. THE BIBLICAL LAW WAS TAUGHT TO ALL IN ISRAEL IS IN LEVITICUS 10:11 & DEUTERONOMY 4:1; 5:31; 6:6-9. THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF SIN THROUGH THE CONVICTING AUTHORITY OF THE HOLY GHOST IS IN JOHN 16:7-11 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:5.**  **THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL: THE HUMAN QUEST FROM THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL IS IN GENESIS 2:9; 3:5-6, 22; 2ND SAMUEL 14:17; 19:35 & EZEKIEL 28:2-7. THE MARITAL CONSEQUENCES OF THE ATTEMPT TO ATTAIN THIS KIND OF SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE IS IN GENESIS 2:17; 3:7-19; EZEKIEL 28:13-19 & ROMANS 1:28-32. GOD AS A SOURCE OF INFINITE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL IS IN PSALMS 34:11-14; 111:10; 119:66; JOB 28:28 & ROMANS 7:7. THE NATURAL SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL: GIVEN IN THE HUMAN CONSCIENCE IS IN ROMANS 2:14-15; 9:1; JOB 27:6; EZEKIEL 36:31; JOHN 3:20; 2ND CORINTHIANS 1:12; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:5, 18-19; 1ST PETER 3:15-16 & ACTS 24:16. CONSCIENCE AND MORAL DECISIONS IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 25:30-34; 1ST CHRONICLES 21:6-7; PSALMS 37:27; AMOS 5:14-15 & EPHESIANS 4:25-32. A NATURAL SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL WILL NOT EMPOWER ANY CREATURE TO DO GOOD, ONLY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS GOOD IS IN EPHESIANS 4:6; ROMANS 7:15-25; 13:1-10.**  **ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR DIVINE KNOWLEDGE IS IN GENESIS 25:22-23; JUDGES 13:17; 18:5-6 & 1ST SAMUEL 10:22. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR DIVINE GUIDANCE IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 2:1; JUDGES 20:18, 23, 27-28; 1ST SAMUEL 23:2, 4; 30:8; 2ND SAMUEL 5:19, 23 & 1ST CHRONICLES 14:10, 14. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN THROUGH INTERMEDIARIES: PRIEST (SERGEANTS), CHIEF PRIESTS (LIEUTENANTS) & HIGH PRIESTS (CAPTAINS) IS IN JUDGES 18:5-6; NUMBERS 27:18-21 & 1ST SAMUEL 22:10, 13-15. PROPHETS IS IN 1ST KINGS 22:6-9; 2ND CHRONICLES 18:5-8; 34:19-28; 1ST SAMUEL 9:6-10; 2ND KINGS 3:11; 22:11-20; JEREMIAH 21:1-7 & EZEKIEL 14:7. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN BY CASTING LOTS IS IN NUMBERS 27:21; 1ST SAMUEL 10:20-22; 14:36-42 & ACTS 1:24-26. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN PRAYER IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 20:1-17. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AT THE TABERNACLE IS IN EXODUS 33:7; JUDGES 20:26-28; 1ST CHRONICLES 13:3 & 2ND CHRONICLES 1:5. DEVOTION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A NECESSARY PREREQUISITE FOR ENQUIRING OF HIM IS IN EZEKIEL 14:1-11; 20:1-3, 30-31. THE FAILURE TO ENQUIRE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN DISPLEASES HIM AND HERALDS DISASTER IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 10:13-14; 15:13; JEREMIAH 10:21 & ZEPHANIAH 1:4-6. THE BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST AND ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 16:13-15, 23-24.**  **THE DIVINE NATURE OF KNOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE ORIGIN OF KNOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN: KNOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN DEPENDS ON REVELATION IS IN ROMANS 11:33-36; 16:25-26; ISAIAH 40:5, 13; 65:1; DEUTERONOMY 29:29; NUMBERS 12:6; 23:3; JOB 12:22; EZEKIEL 20:5; DANIEL 2:20-23, 28; AMOS 4:13; MATTHEW 11:25-27; GALATIANS 1:12; EPHESIANS 3:4-5 & LUKE 10:21-22. THE FATHER STEPHEN GIVES KNOWLEDGE OF HIS REALITY THROUGH CREATION IS IN ROMANS 1:20; PSALMS 8:1; 19:1-4; 97:6 & ACTS 14:17; 17:24-27. THE FATHER STEPHEN GIVES KNOWLEDGE OF HIS MERCY AND HIS WILL THROUGH HOLY SCRIPTURE, BOTH TO THE LAW AND THE GOSPEL IS IN ROMANS 1:17; DEUTERONOMY 31:13; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:20-21; HEBREWS 8:10-11; JEREMIAH 31:33-34 & ACTS 10:36. THE FATHER STEPHEN GIVES KNOWLEDGE OF HIMSELF THROUGH HIS SON JESUS CHRIST IS IN MATTHEW 11:27; JOHN 3:2; 8:19; 10:32; 14:7; 16:30; 17:3; COLOSSIANS 2:2; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:9-10; 1ST PETER 1:20-21 & LUKE 10:22. THE FATHER STEPHEN GIVES KNOWLEDGE OF HIMSELF AND HIS WAYS THROUGH HIS HOLY GHOST IS IN EPHESIANS 1:17; ISAIAH 11:2; JOHN 14:16-17; 15:26; 16:12-15; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:9-11; 12:8; EPHESIANS 3:16-19; 1ST PETER 1:12 & ACTS 4:31. THE FATHER STEPHEN GIVES KNOWLEDGE OF HIS GREATNESS AND GRACE THROUGH EXPERIENCE OF HIM, SUBMISSION TO HIM AND IN ANSWER TO PRAYER IS IN PSALMS 17:6-7; 56:9-11; 66:19-20; EXODUS 9:29; ISAIAH 41:19-20; 45:3-6; 50:4; 60:16; JEREMIAH 22:16; 24:7 & EZEKIEL 6:7. THE DIVINE NATURE OF KNOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN: KNOWING HIS CHARACTER IS IN JONAH 4:2; DEUTERONOMY 7:9; PSALMS 9:10; 36:10; 135:5; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3-5 & 1ST JOHN 4:8, 16. KNOWING HIS INERRANT WORDS AND DIVINE WORKS IS IN AMOS 3:7; GENESIS 41:25; EXODUS 6:6-7; 7:5, 17; 18:11; DEUTERONOMY 29:29; 1ST SAMUEL 3:7, 21; 17:46; 2ND SAMUEL 7:21, 27; 1ST CHRONICLES 17:19, 25; 2ND KINGS 8:10; 19:19; PSALMS 147:19; EZEKIEL 20:9; JOHN 17:8; LUKE 2:26 & ACTS 2:22; 22:14. TO KNOW HIS SON JESUS CHRIST TRUTHFULLY IS TO KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 8:19; 14:6; 15:15; 16:15; 17:26; COLOSSIANS 1:15; 2:2-3; MATTHEW 16:16-17 & 1ST JOHN 5:20. TO KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN IS TO EXPERIENCE HIS SALVATION IS IN JOHN 17:3; PSALMS 17:6-7; ISAIAH 25:9; 43:12; 52:10; 56:1 & 1ST JOHN 5:13, 20.**  **THE EFFECTS OF KNOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN: SPIRITUAL TRANSFORMATION: FROM DEATH TO LIFE IS IN COLOSSIANS 1:9; 2:2; JOHN 17:3; GALATIANS 4:8-9 & EPHESIANS 1:17; 3:19. MORAL TRANSFORMATION: FROM THE SEXUALLY EVIL TO THE DIVINELY GOOD IS IN PROVERBS 2:1-6; 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:5; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3-5; ROMANS 16:26; EPHESIANS 4:17-24; PHILIPPIANS 1:9-11; COLOSSIANS 1:10 & 1ST JOHN 3:10; 4:8. BOLDNESS OF ACTION FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JEREMIAH 32:38-39; DANIEL 11:32; PSALMS 138:3; PROVERBS 28:1; 2ND CORINTHIANS 3:12; 1ST PETER 1:13 & ACTS 6:8-10. THE BIBLICAL IMAGES OF KNOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN: LIKE PARENT AND CHILD IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 7:14; 1ST CHRONICLES 17:13; 1ST JOHN 3:1; HEBREWS 12:6; PROVERBS 3:12; DEUTERONOMY 8:5; PSALMS 2:7; 27:10; 68:5; 89:26; 103:13; ISAIAH 49:15; 66:12-13; HOSEA 11:1; MATTHEW 5:45, 48; 6:6-9, 18, 32; JOHN 14:21; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:3 & LUKE 15:11-12. LIKE HUSBAND AND WIFE IS IN ISAIAH 54:5; 62:5; JEREMIAH 2:2; 3:14, 20; 31:32; HOSEA 2:16; EPHESIANS 5:25 & REVELATION 19:7; 21:2. LIKE KING AND SUBJECT IS IN PSALMS 5:2; 10:16; 29:10; 44:4; 84:3; 95:3; 97:1; 99:1; 145:1; 1ST SAMUEL 8:7; MATTHEW 6:33; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:17; 6:15 & LUKE 12:31. LIKE SHEPHERD AND SHEEP IS IN GENESIS 48:15; PSALMS 23:1-2; 28:9; 80;1; ISAIAH 40:11; EZEKIEL 34:16; MICAH 7:14; JOHN 10:11 & REVELATION 7:17. THE PERIL OF NOT KNOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE LACK OF SATISFACTION AND DEGENERATION IN THE PRESENT IS IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 10:2-3; TITUS 1:15-16; EXODUS 5:2; JEREMIAH 4:22 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3-5. ETERNAL DAMNATION IN THE FUTURE IS IN MATTHEW 7:22-23; ROMANS 1:18-19; 2:5 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:8.**  **THE NATURE OF AUTHORITY: THE ULTIMATE AUTHORITY BELONGS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, WHO DOES AS HE PLEASES IS IN PSALMS 115:3; 135:6; 2ND CHRONICLES 20:6; JOB 9:12; 23:13; 42:2; ISAIAH 14:27; 43:13; 45:9; 46:10; DANIEL 4:35; ROMANS 9:19-21 & EPHESIANS 1:11. THE HUMAN HOLY AUTHORITY & DIVINE HOLY AUTHORITY: ALL HUMAN HOLY AUTHORITY & ALL DIVINE HOLY AUTHORITY IS GIVEN AND ONLY ESTABLISHED, INSTITUTED AND APPOINTED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ROMANS 13:1-10; DANIEL 2:21; 4:17; 5:18-21; JOHN 19:11 & 1ST PETER 2:13-17. IT INVOLVES THE RIGHTFUL FREEDOM BY THE PERFECT HOLY LAW OF LIBERTY [JAMES 2:8-13] TO GIVE ORDERS IS IN MATTHEW 8:9; 25:23; JOHN 19:10; LUKE 7:8; 19:17; 20:20; 23:7; MARK 13:34; GENESIS 41:35; NUMBERS 27:20; DEUTERONOMY 1:15; JUDGES 9:29; EZRA 7:24; ESTHER 9:29; ISAIAH 22:21; JEREMIAH 38:10; 1ST PETER 2:13 & ACTS 6:10; 7:1-53; 9:14; 26:10, 12. IT IS LIMITED, UNLIKE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AUTHORITY IS IN JOHN 19:10-11 & ACTS 5:38-39. THE RESPONSIBILITIES OF THOSE WITH HOLY AUTHORITY: THEY ARE TO ACT AS HOLY SERVANTS, NOT LORDING IT OVER CREATURES IS IN MATTHEW 20:25-28; MARK 10:42-45 & JOHN 13:4-15. THE ONLY TIME THE SUPREME AUTHORITY CAN LORD OVER CREATURES IS IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AUTHORITY IN ROMANS 13:1 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 6:10; 7:1-8:3. THEIR HOLY AUTHORITY IS TO BE USED FOR THE BENEFIT OF OTHER CREATURES IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:8; 13:10 & ROMANS 13:1-10. IT IS SOMETIMES NECESSARY TO WITHHOLD EXERCISING HOLY AUTHORITY FOR OTHER’S GOOD IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:1-7; 8:8-13; 9:4-18; 10:23-24. THE EXAMPLES OF THE HOLY AUTHORITY OF BELIEVERS: HOLY AUTHORITY OVER POSSESSIONS IS IN ACTS 5:4. HOLY AUTHORITY OVER THE WILL IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:37. THE HOLY AUTHORITY TO BECOME THE CHILDREN OF GOD IS IN JOHN 1:12. THE HOLY AUTHORITY OVER BELIEVERS IN ALL THEIR LIFETIME IS IN ROMANS 7:1. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPREME AUTHORITY OVER MONEY IS IN MALACHI 3:8-12. HOLY AUTHORITY OF HUMAN INSTITUTIONS IN THE CHURCH WORLD: SUPREME AUTHORITY IS GIVEN TO JESUS CHRIST AS THE HEAD OF THE CHURCH BY HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS IN ROMANS 13:1-2; EPHESIANS 1:22; 4:15; 5:23, 24 & COLOSSIANS 1:18. SPIRITUAL AUTHORITY UNDER JESUS CHRIST IN THE CHURCH IS POSSESSED & ATTAINED BY ELDERS: AS SHEPHERDS WHO TEACH AND CARE FOR THE FLOCK IS IN JOHN 21:15-17; EPHESIANS 4:11-13; 1ST TIMOTHY 3:2; 5:17; TITUS 2:1-10; 1ST PETER 5:2 & ACTS 20:28. AS OVERSEERS OR BISHOPS RULING THE CHURCH IS IN ROMANS 12:8; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:12; 1ST TIMOTHY 5:17 & ACTS 20:28. THE RESPONSE OF THE CHURCH TO THE HOLY AUTHORITY OF THE ELDERS: ELDERS ARE TO BE OBEYED IS IN HEBREWS 13:17. ELDERS ARE TO BE HONORED AND RESPECTED IS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:12-13 & 1ST TIMOTHY 5:17. PAUL’S LIMITS THE HOLY AUTHORITY OF WOMEN IN THE CHURCH IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 2:12 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:5-6, 10; 14:33-37. THE REASON FOR THIS PROHIBITION DERIVES FROM GOD’S ORDER OF CREATION IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 2:13-14 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:3, 7-10. THE KINDS OF HOLY AUTHORITY WITHIN THE CHURCH: HOLY AUTHORITY TO PREACH THE GOSPEL IS IN MATTHEW 28:18-19 & MARK 16:15. THE HOLY AUTHORITY TO EXCOMMUNICATE IS IN MATTHEW 18:15-18 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1-5, 9-13. THE HOLY AUTHORITY TO FORGIVE SEXUALITY IS IN MATTHEW 18:18 & JOHN 20:23. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPREME AUTHORITY TO RELEASE AND EXPUNGE THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP THAT CAN NEVER BE FORGIVEN IS IN ACTS 7:59-60. THE HOLY AUTHORITY OF HUMAN INSTITUTIONS IN THE HOUSE WORLD: A HUSBAND IS GIVEN HEADSHIP OF HIS WIFE IS IN EPHESIANS 5:23. THE BASIS FOR THIS HEADSHIP: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HEADSHIP OVER HIS SON JESUS CHRIST IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:3. JESUS CHRIST’S HEADSHIP OVER THE CHURCH IS IN EPHESIANS 5:23, 25. GOD’S ORDER OF CREATION IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:8-9 & GENESIS 2:20-22. THIS HEADSHIP HAS BEEN AFFECTED BY THE FALL OF MAN CONCERNING SEXUALITY IS IN GENESIS 3:16. HOW THIS HEADSHIP IS TO BE EXERCISED: A DIVINELY LOVING AND SACRIFICIAL NATURE IS IN EPHESIANS 5:25, 28, 33; COLOSSIANS 3:19 & 1ST PETER 3:7. AS JESUS CHRIST RULES AS HEAD OF THE CHURCH IS IN EPHESIANS 5:25-29. REGARDING HIS WIFE AS PART OF HIMSELF IS IN EPHESIANS 5:28-29 & 1ST PETER 3:7. CHRISTIAN WIVES ARE TO SUBMIT TO THEIR HUSBANDS IS IN EPHESIANS 5:22 & COLOSSIANS 3:18. THEY ARE TO FOLLOW THE EXAMPLE OF THE SUBMISSION OF THE CHURCH TO JESUS CHRIST IS IN EPHESIANS 5:24-25. THE HOLY FATHERS ARE HEADS OF THEIR FAMILIES IS IN GENESIS 18:19; 35:2; JOSHUA 24:15; EPHESIANS 6:45; 1ST TIMOTHY 3:4, 12 & TITUS 1:6. THE HOLY FATHERS’ AUTHORITY IS TO BE EXERCISED REASONABLY IS IN EPHESIANS 6:4 & COLOSSIANS 3:21. THE RESPONSE OF HOLY CHILDREN TO HOLY PARENTAL AUTHORITY FROM 0 TO 12 YEARS OF AGE: HOLY OBEDIENCE IS IN EPHESIANS 6:1; COLOSSIANS 3:20 & PROVERBS 6:20; 23:22. HOLY RESPECT IS IN EPHESIANS 6:2-3; DEUTERONOMY 5:16; 27:16; EXODUS 20:12; 21:15, 17; PROVERBS 19:26; 20:20; MATTHEW 19:19; MARK 10:19 & LUKE 18:20. THE KINDS OF HOLY AUTHORITY WITHIN THE FAMILY: HOLY AUTHORITY TO DISCIPLINE IS IN PROVERBS 19:18; 23:13; 29:17. HOLY AUTHORITY TO TEACH IS IN PROVERBS 1:8; 3:1; 13:1. HOLY AUTHORITY TO COMMAND IS IN COLOSSIANS 3:20; EPHESIANS 6:1; PROVERBS 6:20-23 & JAMES 2:8-13. THE HOLY AUTHORITY OF HUMAN INSTITUTIONS IN THE BUSINESS WORLD: WITHOUT HOLY AUTHORITY, SEXUALITY IS UNRESTRAINED AND OUT OF CONTROL IS IN ROMANS 1:24-26; 13:4; GENESIS 6:5 & JUDGES 19:11. ALL HUMAN HOLY AUTHORITIES ARE APPOINTED, INSTITUTED AND ESTABLISHED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ROMANS 13:1-2; GENESIS 9:5-6; DANIEL 2:21, 37-38; 4:17; 5:18-21, 26; JOHN 19:11 & 1ST PETER 2:13. ALL HOLY RULERS ARE APPOINTED AS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SERVANTS TO DO GOOD OR MESSIANIC EVIL TO RESTRAIN EVIL IS IN ROMANS 13:4, 6; ISAIAH 45:1; JEREMIAH 25:9; 27:6; 43:10; 1ST TIMOTHY 2:2 & 1ST PETER 2:14. THE PROPER RESPONSE TO HUMAN HOLY AUTHORITIES: THEY ARE TO BE OBEYED BY EVERYONE UNDER THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS IN ROMANS 13:1, 5-7; ECCLESIASTES 8:2; MATTHEW 22:17-21; MARK 12:14-17; LUKE 20:22-25; TITUS 3:1 & 1ST PETER 2:13-14. THEY ARE TO BE HIGHLY HONORED AND HIGHLY RESPECTED IS IN PROVERBS 24:21; ROMANS 13:7 & 1ST PETER 2:17. THEY ARE NOT TO BE OBEYED IF THEIR DEMANDS CONFLICT WITH THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN EXODUS 1:17; 1ST KINGS 21:3; DANIEL 3:18; 6:12; MATTHEW 22:21; MARK 12:17; HEBREWS 11:23; LUKE 20:25 & ACTS 4:19; 6:11-7:60. THEY ARE TO BE PRAYED FOR IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 2:1-2; JEREMIAH 29:7 & ACTS 7:59-60. SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS ARE TO USE RIGHTS GRANTED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOLY AUTHORITIES IS IN ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 6:10; 7:1-53; 16:35-39; 22:22-29; 25:1-12. THE ABUSE OF HOLY AUTHORITY: THE DIVINE WARNINGS AGAINST THE ABUSE OF HOLY AUTHORITY: BY EMPLOYERS OVER THEIR EMPLOYEES IS IN EPHESIANS 6:9; LEVITICUS 25:43; DEUTERONOMY 24:14. BY FATHERS OVER THEIR CHILDREN IS IN EPHESIANS 6:4 & COLOSSIANS 3:21. BY HUSBANDS OVER THEIR WIVES IS IN COLOSSIANS 3:19. BY ELDERS OVER THE CHURCH IS IN 1ST PETER 5:2-3 & EZEKIEL 34:2-7. BY THOSE MISTREATING FOREIGNERS IS IN EXODUS 22:21; 23:9. BY LEADERS OVER THOSE WHO ARE LED IS IN MATTHEW 20:25-27; MARK 10:42-44 & LUKE 22:25-26. BY THOSE TAKING ADVANTAGE OF THE HELPLESS OR POOR IS IN EXODUS 22:22; PROVERBS 22:22; EZEKIEL 22:29 & ZECHARIAH 7:10. BY THOSE WHO OPPRESS OTHERS IS IN JEREMIAH 22:17; PSALMS 73:8; 119:134 & EZEKIEL 22:7. THE EXAMPLES OF THE ABUSE OF HOLY AUTHORITY IS IN GENESIS 16:6; EXODUS 1:11; 1ST KINGS 12:14 & JAMES 2:6. THE CIVIL AUTHORITIES: CIVIL AUTHORITIES ARE DIVINELY APPOINTED IN JOHN 19:11; ROMANS 13:1; 1ST SAMUEL 9:17; 16:1; PSALMS 78:70-71; PROVERBS 8:15-16; JEREMIAH 27:6; DANIEL 2:21, 37-38; 4:17, 32; 5:18-21, 26-28. CIVIL AUTHORITIES AS GOD’S SERVANT AND AGENTS IS IN ROMANS 13:4; ISAIAH 45:1; JEREMIAH 25:9; 27:6; 43:10 & ROMANS 13:6. CIVIL AUTHORITY EXERCISED FOR THE GOOD OF ALL AND IN ORDER TO PUNISH WRONGDOERS IS IN PROVERBS 19:12; 21:15; 29:4, 14; 1ST PETER 2:13-14; GENESIS 9:6; EZRA 7:26; PSALMS 72:12-14; 78:72; ROMANS 13:3-4; 1ST TIMOTHY 2:2 & ACTS 25:11. EVERYONE MUST SUBMIT TO CIVIL AUTHORITIES IS IN PROVERBS 24:21-22; TITUS 3:1; ECCLESIASTES 8:2-5; MATTHEW 17:24-27; 22:15-21; MARK 12:13-17; LUKE 20:20-25; ROMANS 13:1, 5-7 & 1ST PETER 2:13-14, 17. CIVIL AUTHORITIES ARE ONLY TO BE OBEYED IN WHAT IS LAWFUL ACCORDING TO HOLY SCRIPTURE IS IN EXODUS 1:17; 1ST KINGS 21:2-3; DANIEL 1:8; 3:28; 6:7-10; MATTHEW 22:21; MARK 12:17; HEBREWS 11:23; LUKE 20:25 & ACTS 4:19; 5:29.**  **THE SUPREME POWER OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SAVING POWER: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER TO SAVE IS IN PSALMS 20:6; 2ND CHRONICLES 20:12, 15; ISAIAH 40:9-10 & 2ND PETER 1:3-4. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER TO PERFORM MIRACLES IS IN LUKE 4:36; 5:17; 6:19; 8:46; MATTHEW 5:30; 13:54; 14:2; MARK 6:14 & ACTS 10:38. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER TO PROTECT IS IN 1ST PETER 1:3-5; DANIEL 6:26-27; JOHN 17:11 & ROMANS 8:38-39. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATURES PRAY FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN TO ACT IN POWER IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 14:11; 2ND CHRONICLES 20:12; PSALMS 68:1-2, 28; JEREMIAH 14:9; 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:4 & ACTS 4:23-31. THE POWER OF THE GOSPEL IS IN ROMANS 1:16; 4:21; 5:6; 8:3 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:18. THE POWER OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM IS IN MATTHEW 6:13; MARK 9:1 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 4:19-20. THE PREACHING & POWER IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:17-18; 2:4-5; ROMANS 15:18-19; EPHESIANS 3:7; 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:5; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:7-8 & ACTS 4:33; 9:22. THE POWERS THAT OPPOSE THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL BE DEFEATED IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24; COLOSSIANS 2:15; ISAIAH 24:21; 59:15-20; DANIEL 7:26-27; 8:25; EPHESIANS 6:12 & REVELATION 12:10; 18:10. THE POWER OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OVER DEATH IS IN PSALMS 89:48; ECCLESIASTES 8:8; ISAIAH 25:8; HOSEA 13:14; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:14; 15:26, 42-44, 54-57 & HEBREWS 2:14-15.**  **THE SUPREME POWER OF THE FATHER STEPHEN: HIS FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER IS FROM THE LORD YAHWEH IS IN ACTS 10:38. THE LORD YAHWEH’S CREATIVE POWER IS EXERCISED THROUGH HIS FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 1:3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; COLOSSIANS 1:16 & HEBREWS 1:2. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFINITE POWER IS IN MATTHEW 9:6; 19:26; 28:18; MARK 2:10; JOHN 3:34-35; 5:19-20; 13:3; PHILIPPIANS 2:9 & LUKE 1:35, 37; 5:24. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER IS REVEALED ON EARTH: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER OVER NATURE IS IN MATTHEW 8:26-27; 14:25; 21:19; MARK 4:39-41; 6:48; 11:14, 21; JOHN 6:19 & LUKE 8:24-25. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER OVER SICKNESS IS IN MATTHEW 4:23; 8:2-3; 9:21-22; MARK 1:40-42; 5:27-30; LUKE 5:12-13, 17; 8:44-46 & ACTS 10:38. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER OVER HUMAN LIFE IS IN MATTHEW 9:18-25; 11:5; MARK 5:22-42; JOHN 11:43-44 & LUKE 7:22; 8:41-55. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER OVER HIS OWN LIFE IS IN JOHN 10:18 & HEBREWS 7:16. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER OVER HUMAN BEHAVIOR IS IN MATTHEW 4:20; 9:9; MARK 2:14; 15:5; JOHN 11:29; 19:10-11 & LUKE 5:11, 27-28. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER OVER THE FORCES OF EVIL IS IN MATTHEW 4:10-11; 8:16; 9:32-33; 12:22; 17:18; MARK 1:13, 32-34; 9:25; JOHN 14:30 & LUKE 4:12-13, 40-41; 9:42. THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS POWER OVER SIN AND DEATH: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SON JESUS CHRIST’S CRUCIFIXION DEFEATS THE POWER OF SIN IS IN ROMANS 6:6; ISAIAH 53:10-12; MATTHEW 9:6; JOHN 15:13; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:3; TITUS 2:14; HEBREWS 9:28; 1ST PETER 2:24 & REVELATION 5:9. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION DEFEATS THE POWER OF DEATH IS IN ROMANS 1:4; 6:9; PSALMS 16:10; JOHN 2:19; 5:21; 17:2; EPHESIANS 1:19-20; PHILIPPIANS 3:10 & ACTS 2:24, 32. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER OVER SIN AND DEATH REMAINS EFFECTIVE IS IN HEBREWS 7:25, 26-28; JOHN 6:40; ROMANS 8:2-3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:22 & 1ST PETER 3:18. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER REMAINS AVAILABLE IN HUMAN EXPERIENCE: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FORGIVING POWER IS EFFECTIVE TODAY IS IN JOHN 20:23; EPHESIANS 1:7 & ACTS 5:31; 13:38-39. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ENABLING POWER IS EFFECTIVE TODAY IS IN MATTHEW 28:18-20; 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:4-6; JOHN 16:14; LUKE 9:1; 24:49 & ACTS 1:8.**  **THE SUPREME POWER OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOLY GHOST: THE POWER OF THE HOLY GHOST IS WITNESSED TO IN THE OT IS IN ISAIAH 11:2-3; 42:1. THE HOLY GHOST WILL SHOW HIS POWER ON THE EARTH IS IN ISAIAH 32:15. THE HOLY GHOST’S POWER WILL ENABLE CREATURES TO SERVE THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN EZEKIEL 36:26-27 & JEREMIAH 31:33. THE HOLY GHOST’S POWER WILL PROMPT PROPHESY AND VISIONS IS IN JOEL 2:28-29 & ACTS 2:17-18. THE HOLY GHOST’S POWER IS DESCRIBED BY OT IMAGERY IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 10:1; 16:13; ISAIAH 63:11-12; EZEKIEL 3:14; 37:1. THE HOLY GHOST’S POWER IS DEMONSTRATED IN THE OT: IN CREATION IS IN GENESIS 1:2; JOB 33:4 & PSALMS 104:30. IN ACTS OF JUDGMENT AND WAR IS IN JUDGES 3:10; 6:34; 11:29; 14:6, 19; 15:14; 1ST SAMUEL 11:6; 16:13. IN THE LIVES OF HIS SERVANTS IS IN MICAH 3:8; NUMBERS 11:17 & 1ST SAMUEL 10:6, 10. THE HOLY GHOST’S POWER IS SEEN IN THE LIFE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SON JESUS CHRIST: IN HIS CONCEPTION IS IN LUKE 1:35. IN HIS TEACHING AND MINISTRY IS IN MATTHEW 7:28-29; 12:28; MARK 1:22, 27; LUKE 4:14; 5:17 & ACTS 10:38. IN HIS RESURRECTION IS IN ROMANS 1:4; 8:11; 1ST TIMOTHY 3:16 & 1ST PETER 3:18. THE HOLY GHOST’S POWER IS SEEN IN THE CHURCH’S MISSION: IN THE CHURCHES WITNESS AND PREACHING IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:4; 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:5; LUKE 24:49 & ACTS 1:8; 6:10; 16:7. IN THE APOSTOLIC MINISTRY OF SIGNS AND WONDERS IS IN ROMANS 15:18-19 & HEBREWS 2:4. IN THE MIRACULOUS WORKS IN THE CHURCH IS IN GALATIANS 3:5 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:28. THE HOLY GHOST’S POWER BUILDS CHRISTIAN CHARACTER IS IN ROMANS 15:13 & 2ND TIMOTHY 1:7. THE HOLY GHOST’S POWER STRENGTHENS THE CHURCH IS IN EPHESIANS 3:16; ROMANS 1:11 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:7-8.**  **HUMAN POWER ALL COMES FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN DEUTERONOMY 8:17-18; ROMANS 13:1; JUDGES 3:12; 2ND KINGS 13:3, 5; 2ND CHRONICLES 25:8; DANIEL 2:37; 4:29-32; JOHN 19:10-11; COLOSSIANS 1:16; 1ST PETER 2:13-14 & ACTS 4:28. THE FATHER STEPHEN GIVES POWER TO HIS CREATURES IS IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S POWER IS AT WORK IN BELIEVERS IS IN PSALMS 68:35; ISAIAH 40:29-31; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:7; 10:4; 12:9; EPHESIANS 3:20; 6:10; COLOSSIANS 1:11 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:11. THE EXAMPLES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN GIVING POWER TO BELIEVERS IS IN EXODUS 4:21; DEUTERONOMY 34:12; ACTS 4:7, 10; 6:8; 7:22; 2ND SAMUEL 5:10; 1ST CHRONICLES 11:9; 27:6; 1ST KINGS 18:46; DANIEL 2:23; LUKE 1:17; 9:1; MATTHEW 10:1, 19; MARK 6:7 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:10. THE FATHER STEPHEN GIVES RESURRECTION POWER TO BELIEVERS IS IN EPHESIANS 1:19-20; 2ND CORINTHIANS 13:4; PHILIPPIANS 3:10 & COLOSSIANS 1:29; 2:12. THE FATHER STEPHEN EQUIPS INDIVIDUALS FOR SPECIAL TASKS IS IN JUDGES 3:10; 14:6, 19; 15:14; 1ST SAMUEL 10:6, 10; 11:6; 16:13; 61:1; MICAH 3:8 & LUKE 1:35; 4:14, 18. THE FATHER STEPHEN GIVES POWER TO BELIEVERS IS IN EPHESIANS 3:16; ROMANS 15:13; LUKE 24:49 & ACTS 1:8. HUMAN POWER DERIVES FROM WISDOM IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:19; 9:13-18 & PROVERBS 3:27; 8:14; 24:5. THE ABUSE OF HUMAN POWER IS IN PROVERBS 28:12, 28; JUDGES 6:2; JOB 21:7; ECCLESIASTES 4:1; JEREMIAH 5:27-28; 23:10; EZEKIEL 22:6 & MICAH 2;1; 7:3. THE ABSENCE OF HUMAN POWER IS IN DEUTERONOMY 28:32; 2ND CHRONICLES 14:11; NEHEMIAH 5:5; JOB 5:15-16; 6:11-13. THE POWER OF THE WICKED IS TEMPORARY IS IN PSALMS 37:16-17, 32-33; ESTHER 9:1; PROVERBS 11:7 & EZEKIEL 13:20-21.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRE-EMINENCE: THE SCOPE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRE-EMINENCE: OVER ALL CREATURES IS IN JOHN 17:2; MATTHEW 25:31-32 & ROMANS 10:12. OVER ALL ENEMIES IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:25-26; PSALMS 110:1; EPHESIANS 4:8 & ACTS 2:32-35. OVER EVERY POWER AND AUTHORITY IS IN COLOSSIANS 2:15 & EPHESIANS 1:21. OVER ALL TRADITIONS AND INSTITUTIONS IS IN MATTHEW 12:8; MARK 2:28 & LUKE 6:5. OVER ALL THINGS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:28; MATTHEW 11:27; 28:18; JOHN 3:35; 13:3; 16:33; LUKE 10:22; PHILIPPIANS 3:21; HEBREWS 2:8 & ACTS 10:36. THE PRE-EMINENCE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN RELATION TO OTHERS: TO OTHER PROPHETS IS IN MATTHEW 3:11; 12:41; JOHN 1:26-27, 30; 3:30; HEBREWS 1:1-2 & LUKE 11:32. TO THE PATRIARCHS IS IN JOHN 1:17; 8:52-58 & HEBREWS 3:3-6. TO AARON AND OTHER HIGH PRIESTS IS IN HEBREWS 4:14; 6:20; 7:23, 26-28; 8:1-6; 9:11-14, 24-26. TO ANGEL LORDS IS IN 1ST PETER 3:22 & HEBREWS 1:4-14. TO OTHER LORDS AND KINGS IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 6:15 & REVELATION 17:14; 19:16. THE DESCRIPTIONS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRE-EMINENCE: HE IS THE HEAD IS IN COLOSSIANS 2:10; EPHESIANS 1:9-10, 22; 4:15; 5:23-24 & COLOSSIANS 1:18. HE IS THE CAPSTONE IS IN PSALMS 118:22; EPHESIANS 2:20; 1ST PETER 2:7; MATTHEW 21:42; MARK 12:10-11; LUKE 20:17 & ACTS 4:11. HE IS THE CHIEF SHEPHERD IS IN JOHN 10:11; HEBREWS 13:20 & 1ST PETER 5:4. THE REASONS FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRE-EMINENCE: HIS DIVINE ORIGIN IN PROVERBS 8:22-31 & JOHN 1:1-2; 3:31; 17:24. HIS EQUALITY WITH THE LORD YAHWEH IS IN JOHN 8:58; 10:30 & COLOSSIANS 1:19; 2:9. HIS AUTHORITY DERIVES FROM THE LORD YAHWEH IS IN ROMANS 13:1-2 & JOHN 5:22-27. HE POSSESSES THE RIGHTS OF THE FIRSTBORN IS IN PROVERBS 8:22-25; COLOSSIANS 1:15-17; ROMANS 8:29; HEBREWS 1:6. HE HAS A SUPERIOR NAME IS IN PHILIPPIANS 2:9; HEBREWS 1:4 & ACTS 4:12. HE IS THE FIRST AND THE LAST IS IN REVELATION 1:17; 2:8; 22:13. THE EXAMPLES OF EVENTS WHEREBY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRE-EMINENCE IS RECOGNIZED: HIS ENTRY INTO JERUSALEM IS IN MATTHEW 21:4-9; MARK 11:7-10; JOHN 12:12-15; ZECHARIAH 9:9 & LUKE 19:35-38. HIS RESURRECTION IS IN ROMANS 1:4; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:21-23 & REVELATION 1:5. HIS EXALTATION TO THE LORD YAHWEH’S RIGHT HAND IS IN EPHESIANS 1:20-21; 4:8-10; PHILIPPIANS 2:9-11; COLOSSIANS 3:1; HEBREW 8:1; 10:12; 1ST PETER 3:22; REVELATION 3:21 & ACTS 2:33; 5:31; 7:55.**  **THE ACTS OF OT FREEDOM: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PEOPLE REGAIN THEIR FREEDOM: THE EXODUS FROM EGYPT AS AN ACTS OF FREEDOM (INDEPENDENCE) IS IN EXODUS 12:42; 16:6, 32; 20:2; JOSHUA 24:6; JUDGES 6:8; 2ND SAMUEL 7:6; 1ST KINGS 8:16; 2ND CHRONICLES 7:22; PSALMS 80:8; JEREMIAH 2:6; 11:4; HOSEA 12:9; AMOS 2:10; MICAH 6:4; HAGGAI 2:5; HEBREWS 8:9 & JUDE 5. THE RETURN FROM EXILE IN BABYLON AS AN ACTS OF DELIVERANCE IS IN ISAIAH 35:3-10; ISAIAH 43:14; 45:5, 14-17; 49:8-26; 51:22-52:12; 54:1-17; 61:1-62:12 & EZEKIEL 36:24-36; 37:15-28. THE FREEDOM GRANTED TO INDIVIDUALS TO REFLECT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PAST DELIVERANCE IS IN DEUTERONOMY 15:12-15 & LEVITICUS 25:10, 39-43. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PLANS, WORKS & PURPOSES IN BRINGING ABOUT HIS PEOPLE’S FREEDOM IS IN ACTS 5:38-39: THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS PEOPLE FREE TO BE HIS OWN IS IN EXODUS 18:4; NUMBERS 15:41 & HOSEA 13:4. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS PEOPLE FREE TO SERVE HIM IS IN EXODUS 19:3-6 & LEVITICUS 25:55. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS PEOPLE FREE TO PRAISE, WORSHIP AND ADORE HIM IS IN ISAIAH 43:21. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS PEOPLE FREE TO BE HOLY, INCLUDING NO SEXUAL ACTIVITIES IS IN LEVITICUS 11:45 & DEUTERONOMY 28:9-10. THE FATHER STEPHEN SET HIS PEOPLE FREE TO RECEIVE HIS PROMISED GIFTS [PROMISE OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 2:29-33] IS IN EXODUS 3:8; NUMBERS 14:7-8; DEUTERONOMY 8:7-9 & EZEKIEL 20:6. FREEDOM IS CONDITIONAL UPON TOTAL OBEDIENCE TO HIM: ISRAEL IS COMMANDED TO REMEMBER THE EXODUS AS A MATTER OF OBEDIENCE IS IN EXODUS 13:8-10. ISRAEL’S FREEDOM DEPENDS UPON CONTINUING OBEDIENCE TO THE LORD STEPHEN IS IN DEUTERONOMY 28:25, 47-48. THE EXAMPLES OF ISRAEL FORFEITING FREEDOM THROUGH CONSTANT SEXUAL SIN IS IN JUDGES 2:14; 3:7-8, 12; 4:1-2; 6:1; 2ND KINGS 17:6-23 & PSALMS 137:1-4.**  **THE FREEDOM THROUGH HIS SON JESUS CHRIST DONE BY HIS FATHER STEPHEN: THE OT POINTS AHEAD TO A NEW AND GREATER FREEDOM AND TO A NEW DELIVERER: THE OT PREDICTS THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE DELIVERER IS IN ISAIAH 42:6-7; 61:1 & ACTS 7:1-60 THE REDEMPTION OF THE EXODUS FORESHADOWS THE REDEMPTION ACHIEVED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN COLOSSIANS 1:13-14; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:1-4 & ACTS 7:51-53. THE FATHER STEPHEN FULFILLS THE OT PREDICTIONS OF HIM AS DELIVERER IS IN ROMANS 11:26; ISAIAH 59:20; LUKE 4:18-19 & ACTS 7:1-60. THE FREEDOM THAT COMES THROUGH THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 8:32-36; MATTHEW 1:21 & ACTS 1:4-1:8. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS PEOPLE FREE FROM THE PENALTY OF SEXUAL SIN IS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:10; JOHN 3:36; ROMANS 8:1-2; HEBREWS 9:15; REVELATION 1:5 & ACTS 6:1-8:3. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS PEOPLE FREE FROM THE SPIRITUAL DEATH THAT ACCOMPANIES SEXUAL SIN IS IN ROMANS 6:1-7; EPHESIANS 2:1-5; HEBREWS 9:14 & ACTS 7:54-60. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS PEOPLE FREE FROM THE FEAR OF DEATH IS IN HEBREWS 2:14-15 & ACTS 7:54. THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL FINALLY SET HIS PEOPLE FREE FROM DEATH ITSELF, LIKE THE LORD ENOCH THAT WILL NEVER DIE IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:22-23; HEBREWS 11:5; GENESIS 5:24; ROMANS 5:12-17; 7:24 & ACTS 7:60-8:3. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS PEOPLE FREE FROM THE AUTHORITY OF SEXUAL SIN IS IN ROMANS 6:11-14, 22-23 & ACTS 7:51-53. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS PEOPLE FREE FROM THE POLLUTION’S OF SEXUAL SIN IS IN 2ND PETER 1:2-4; GALATIANS 1:3-4 & ACTS 7:37-43. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS HIS PEOPLE FREE FROM THE AUTHORITY OF THE LORD LUCIFER IS IN COLOSSIANS 1:13-14; MARK 3:27 & ACTS 8:2; 26:17-18. THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL SET HIS PEOPLE FREE FROM THE PRESENCE OF SEXUAL SIN IS IN PHILIPPIANS 3:21; EPHESIANS 5:27; COLOSSIANS 1:22; 1ST THESSALONIANS 3:13; 5:23; REVELATION 21:4 & ACTS 7:58. THE FREEDOM AS THE RESULT OF BEING RESCUED FROM TRIALS, TRYING, TESTING’S AND TEMPTATIONS BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 2ND TIMOTHY 3:11; 4:18; 2ND PETER 2:9 & ACTS 6:5-15; 26:17.**  **THE DIVINE FREEDOM AND THE SEXUAL LAWS: THE CRUCIFIXION LAWS DOES NOT TAKE CARE OF THE SEXUAL LAWS FULLY & AT A DISTANCE, BUT THE STONING LAWS DOES CONCERNING THE SEXUAL INTERCOURSES IS IN ROMANS 1:21-32 & ACTS 7:57-60. ALL THE CORPORALS (LEVITIES) DIES UNDER THE UPSIDE DOWN CROSS LINKED TO THE LORD PETER, ALL THE SERGEANTS (PRIESTS) DIES UNDER THE BEHEADING LINKED TO THE LORD JOHN, ALL THE LIEUTENANTS (CHIEF PRIESTS) DIES UNDER THE CROSS LINKED TO THE LORD JESUS AND ALL THE CAPTAINS (HIGH PRIESTS) DIES UNDER THE STONING LINKED TO THE LORD JAMES EMPOWERED BY CHIEF OF POLICE (CHIEF HIGH PRIESTS) DIES UNDER THE PERSECUTION LINKED TO THE LORD STEPHEN WHEN IT ALL SAID AND DONE AT THE END OF ACTS 28:31. THE FATHER STEPHEN SETS CHRISTIANS FREE FROM THE SEXUAL LAWS: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LIFE OF PERFECT OBEDIENCE TO THE SEXUAL LAWS WAS FULFILLED VICARIOUSLY BY NOT APPROVING OF IT OR PARTAKING’S OF IT, BUT SIMPLY DYING FOR IT IS IN MATTHEW 5:17; ROMANS 1:21-32; GALATIANS 4:4-5; 1ST PETER 2:22 & ACTS 7:60. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DEATH FULFILLS THE DEMANDS OF THE SEXUAL LAWS IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:21; HEBREWS 7:27; 9:11, 26-28; 10:11-14; 1ST PETER 2:24; 3:18 & ACTS 7:57-60. ON ACCOUNT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DEATH, CHRISTIANS CAN BE RIGHTEOUSLY INDEPENDENT OF THE SEXUAL LAWS IS IN ROMANS 3:21-26; 10:4; JOHN 1:17; PHILIPPIANS 3:9 & ACTS 7:59-60. CHRISTIANS ARE SET FREE FROM THE SEXUAL LAW’S ETERNAL DAMNATION FOR CHILD KIND, ETERNAL CONDEMNATION FOR WOMANKIND, ETERNAL JUDGMENT FOR MANKIND, ETERNAL CHARGE FOR THE LORDSHIP OF ANGEL KIND (SPIRITS, GHOSTS, PHANTOMS AND SHADOWS) & BOY KIND WITH GIRL KIND, AND THE ETERNAL DAMNATION FOR THE LORDSHIP OF THE 60 SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS & 60 SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LADIES IN GALATIANS 3:13, 21-25; 4:5, 21-31; 5:1; ROMANS 6:1-14; 7:1-6; 8:1-2; EPHESIANS 2:14-15; COLOSSIANS 2:13-14 & ACTS 6:8-7:60. THE DIVINE FREEDOM OF CHRISTIANS REST ON THE AUTHORITY OF THE BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST IS IN ROMANS 7:1-6; 2ND CORINTHIANS 3:17-18; ROMANS 8:1-17; GALATIANS 5:16-18, 22-26 & ACTS 6:5; 7:55-56. THE CHRISTIANS FREEDOM TO OBEY THE SEXUAL LAWS IS VOLUNTARY, BUT NOT DEMANDING IS IN PSALMS 37:31; 119:32, 45, 97; JEREMIAH 31:33; 2ND CORINTHIANS 3:3; JAMES 1:25; 2:12 & ACTS 6:5, 11, 13, 15. SEXUAL LAWS CONCERNS A SEXUAL CORRUPTION IN THIS WORLD THROUGH LUST IS IN 2ND PETER 1:4.**  **THE ABUSE OF CHRISTIAN FREEDOM: CHRISTIANS ARE FREED FROM THE MOST HIGHEST DAMNATION IS IN ROMANS 8:1-2, 33-39; 13:1-2; ISAIAH 50:8-9; COLOSSIANS 1:22 & REVELATION 1:5. SEXUAL SIN DOES NOT HAVE A NEED TO ENSLAVE CHRISTIANS IS IN EPHESIANS 5:3; JOHN 8:34-36; ROMANS 6:16-18; 7:14-25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:22-23; 2ND PETER 2:19 & ACTS 26:16-18. CHRISTIANS MUST RESIST SEXUAL SIN IS IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 6:12,14; HEBREWS 12:1-2; 1ST JOHN 5:16-18 & ACTS 18:14. THE FALSE IDEAS THAT GRACE GIVES CHRISTIANS THE FREEDOM TO SEXUAL SIN IS IN ROMANS 3:5-8; 6:1-2:15; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:23; GALATIANS 2:17-21 & ACTS 6:11, 13. THE DANGERS OF ABUSING CHRISTIAN FREEDOM: BECOMING A STUMBLING-BLOCK TO OTHERS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:9-12 & ROMANS 15:1-3. INDULGING ONESELF IN SEXUAL ACTIVITY IS IN GALATIANS 5:13 & ROMANS 14:1-18. USING FREEDOM TO COVER UP SEXUAL EVIL IS IN 1ST PETER 2:16. THE EXAMPLES OF ABUSE OF CHRISTIAN FREEDOM: FALLING BACK INTO DELIBERATE SEXUAL SIN IS IN ROMANS 6:1-2; HEBREWS 12:1 & 1ST JOHN 3:6; 5:16-18. DISOBEDIENCE TOWARDS THE FATHER STEPHEN CONCERNING NO SEXUALITY IS IN 1ST JOHN 3:4; 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:6 & EPHESIANS 5:6. SELFISHNESS WITHIN SEXUALITY IS IN 1ST JOHN 3:17 & LUKE 6:32-34. EATING FOOD SACRIFICED TO SEXUAL IDOLS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:1-13 & REVELATION 2:14, 20.**  **THE FREEDOM OF THE WILL: THE FREEDOM OF THE WILL TO CHOOSE BETWEEN GOOD & EVIL IS IN DEUTERONOMY 11:26-28; 30:15-16, 19; JOSHUA 24:15; 1ST CHRONICLES 28:9; JEREMIAH 26:3 & EZEKIEL 18:21-23. BUT THERE IS A FORBIDDEN GOOD AND FORBIDDEN EVIL IN GENESIS 2:9. WE MUST LEAN ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GOODNESS AND BE NEUTRAL IN THOUGHTS, DEEDS AND ACTIONS TO THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE IN ACTS 5:38-39. THE FREEDOM OF THE WILL TO SEEK AND FIND THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ISAIAH 28:16; 55:6; AMOS 5:4; ROMANS 10:11; REVELATION 22:17 & ACTS 5:4. THE EFFECT OF SEXUAL SIN UPON FREEDOM OF THE WILL: SEXUAL SIN PREVENTS HUMAN BEINGS FROM BREAKING FREE FROM ITS SEXUAL BONDAGE IS IN ROMANS 7:14-20 & ROMANS 6:16, 22. SEXUAL SIN HARDENS THE HUMAN HEART IS IN HEBREWS 3:13; DANIEL 5:20; ROMANS 1:21-25 & EPHESIANS 4:17-19. THE FATHER STEPHEN HARDENS HUMAN HEARTS BASED ON YOUR LEVEL OF SEXUAL ACTIONS IS IN EXODUS 4:21; 9:12; 10:20; 14:4, 8; DEUTERONOMY 2:30; JOSHUA 11:19-20; ROMANS 1:22-24; 9:17-18 & ACTS 7:42-43, 51-53 [BOOK OF THE PROPHETS & BOOK OF THE DEAD]. HUMAN BEINGS HARDENS THEIR OWN HEARTS IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 6:6; EXODUS 8:15, 32; PSALMS 95:8; PROVERBS 28:14; HEBREWS 3:8, 15; 4:7 & ACTS 7:11, 13; 7:57-60.**  **ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR DIVINE KNOWLEDGE IS IN GENESIS 25:22-23; JUDGES 13:17; 18:5-6 & 1ST SAMUEL 10:22. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR DIVINE GUIDANCE IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 2:1; JUDGES 20:18, 23, 27-28; 1ST SAMUEL 23:2, 4; 30:8; 2ND SAMUEL 5:19, 23 & 1ST CHRONICLES 14:10, 14. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN THROUGH INTERMEDIARIES: PRIEST (SERGEANTS), CHIEF PRIESTS (LIEUTENANTS) & HIGH PRIESTS (CAPTAINS) IS IN JUDGES 18:5-6; NUMBERS 27:18-21 & 1ST SAMUEL 22:10, 13-15. PROPHETS IS IN 1ST KINGS 22:6-9; 2ND CHRONICLES 18:5-8; 34:19-28; 1ST SAMUEL 9:6-10; 2ND KINGS 3:11; 22:11-20; JEREMIAH 21:1-7 & EZEKIEL 14:7. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN BY CASTING LOTS IS IN NUMBERS 27:21; 1ST SAMUEL 10:20-22; 14:36-42 & ACTS 1:24-26. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN PRAYER IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 20:1-17. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AT THE TABERNACLE IS IN EXODUS 33:7; JUDGES 20:26-28; 1ST CHRONICLES 13:3 & 2ND CHRONICLES 1:5. DEVOTION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A NECESSARY PREREQUISITE FOR ENQUIRING OF HIM IS IN EZEKIEL 14:1-11; 20:1-3, 30-31. THE FAILURE TO ENQUIRE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN DISPLEASES HIM AND HERALDS DISASTER IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 10:13-14; 15:13; JEREMIAH 10:21 & ZEPHANIAH 1:4-6. THE BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST AND ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 16:13-15, 23-24.**  **IMPORTUNITY TOWARD THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE ONLY WAY TO MAKE REQUESTS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS SELF-EXPLANATORY & SIMPLE, ETERNAL CREATURES CAN ONLY ASK THE FATHER STEPHEN AND NOT TO INSTRUCT, CHARGE, COMMAND, GIVE A DIRECTIVE, GIVE AN ORDINANCE, TELL HIM WHAT TO DO OR GIVE AN AUTOMATON TO MOST HIGHEST WITHOUT IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT & SEVERE CONSEQUENCES IS IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21; ROMANS 13:1-10; 1ST PETER 2:13-17; 2ND ESDRAS 4:34; MATTHEW 18:19; 21:22, 24; MARK 11:29; JOHN 11:22; 14:13-14; 15:7, 16 & 16:23-24, 26; JAMES 1:5-6; 4:1-10; 1ST JOHN 3:22; 5:14-16; LUKE 11:9 & ACTS 1:6; 7:59-60. THE RIGHT WAYS TO ASK THE FATHER: PERSEVERANCE IN PRAYER: PERSISTENCE IN PRAYER IS IN PSALMS 22:1-2; 55:17; 86:3; 88:1, 9; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:17; 1ST TIMOTHY 5:5; MATTHEW 7:7-8 & LUKE 11:9-10; 18:1, 2-8. FAITHFULNESS IN PRAYER IS IN EPHESIANS 6:18; ROMANS 1:9-10; COLOSSIANS 4:12; 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:2-3 & 2ND TIMOTHY 1:3. EARNESTNESS IN PRAYER IS IN PSALMS 55:1-2; 61:1-2; 119:58; 130:1-2; JONAH 3:8; HEBREWS 5:7 & LUKE 22:44. BOLDNESS IN PRAYER IS IN GENESIS 18:27; EXODUS 33:12-16; EPHESIANS 3:12; HEBREWS 4:16 & LUKE 11:8. FURTHER EXAMPLES OF IMPORTUNITY IN PRAYER: REPEATED REQUESTS IN PRAYER IS IN GENESIS 18:22-32; JUDGES 6:36-40; MATTHEW 15:22-28; 20:30-31; 26:44; MARK 5:10; 7:25-30; 10:47-48; 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:8 & LUKE 8:31; 18:38-39. FURTHER EXAMPLES OF PERSEVERANCE IN PRAYER IS IN GENESIS 32:26; DEUTERONOMY 9:18; 2ND SAMUEL 12:16; 1ST KINGS 18:28-29; NEHEMIAH 1:4-6; DANIEL 10:2-3 & LUKE 2:37. FURTHER EXAMPLES OF EARNESTNESS IN PRAYER IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 1:12-16; 1ST KINGS 8:22; 2ND CHRONICLES 6:12; ISAIAH 38:2-3; DANIEL 9:3; MARK 5:22-23; JOHN 4:47; JAMES 5:17-18; LUKE 8:41-42 & ACTS 12:5.**  **IMPORTUNITY TOWARDS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATURES: MAKING REQUESTS OF OTHERS IS IN GENESIS 19:3; 39:10; NUMBERS 22:37; JUDGES 14:16-17; 16:6-16; 2ND KINGS 2:16-17; 2ND KINGS 2:16-17; ESTHER 3:3-4; 8:3; PROVERBS 19:7; JEREMIAH 38:26; 2ND CORINTHIANS 8:4; PHILIPPIANS 4:2; LUKE 23:23 & ACTS 12:16; 25:3. IMPORTUNITY IN PREACHING THE GOSPEL IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:20. PERSISTENCE IS IN ACTS 5:42. URGENT APPEAL IS IN ACTS 2:40. BOLDNESS IS IN PHILIPPIANS 1:14 & ACTS 4:29, 31; 9:27; 14:3; 19:8; 28:31. PERSUASION IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:11 & ACTS 18:4; 19:8; 26:28. IMPORTUNITY IN GIVING INSTRUCTION IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:1; 10:1; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:1, 10; ROMANS 15:15; GALATIANS 4:12; EPHESIANS 4:1, 17 & ACTS 13:43. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PERSISTENT APPEAL: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S REPEATED CALL TO INDIVIDUALS IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 3:8 & JOHN 21:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S APPEAL TO HIS WAYWARD CREATURES IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 36:15; JEREMIAH 7:13, 25; 11:7; 25:3-4; 26:5; 29:19; 32:33; 35:14-15; 44:4 & MATTHEW 21:35-37.**  **SECOND, IS MOSES AS A PERFECT & UPRIGHT SINGLE PERSON FOR 80 YEARS FROM ACTS 7:19-30. MOSES HAD KILLED THE EGYPTIAN TO PROTECT HIS BROTHER AARON, THE LORD SAW THAT IT WAS JUSTIFIED IN DOING SO. THE LAST 40 YEARS OF HIS LIFE HE MARRIED AN ETHIOPIAN NAME ZIPPORAH & WAS A DIVINE UNION DONE BY THE LORD, BUT EVENTUALLY THIS LEAD TO IDOLATRY WHICH IS “MARITAL FORNICATION” WHICH IS 1 MONTH IN HELL IN TOBIT 4:12-13. MOSES HAD 2 CHILDREN WITH HIS WIFE THAT WAS NOT SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE BUT A HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE & MOSES WAS A PERFECT & UPRIGHT MAN FROM 80 TO 120 YEARS. MOSES LIVED FOR 120 YEARS. THE LORD DID FIND FAULT NOT WAITING ON THE LORD’S HOLINESS BY STRIKING THE ROCK TWICE TO BRING FORTH WATER WITH MOSES’ ERROR AT KADESH CHARGED FOR 1 MONTH IN NUMBERS 20:1-13. THIS ACT OF DISOBEDIENCE BECAUSE OF AN “INTERRACIAL MARRIAGE” CAUSED MOSES NOT TO ENTER INTO THE PROMISE LAND IN DEUTERONOMY 6:1-9; 34:1-4. MOSES COULD ONLY SEE IT FROM A DISTANCE ON A MOUNTAIN AND HE MAY HAVE DIED ON MOUNT NEBO. IN MATTHEW 17:4 SAYS THAT MOSES DID NOT DIE, BUT WILL BE ONE OF THE WITNESSES THAT WILL COME BACK IN THE END TO BE KILLED BY THE DRAGON, THEN RESURRECTED IN REVELATION 11:8. ALL ETERNAL SEXUALITY IS CUT OFF AND TOTALLY ABOLISHED BY ALL ETERNAL DEATHS AT 70 YEARS OF AGE BECAUSE IT A DIVINE MANDATE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ORDINANCE AND IS IMMUTABLE AND THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL NOT RELENT SINCE PSALMS 90:10 & ROMANS 13:1-10. THE REASON MOSES AT 119 YEARS OF AGE & SOLOMON AFTER 80 YEARS OF AGE FELL IS BECAUSE THESE HOLY SCRIPTURES WAS NOT INSTITUTED UNTIL THE NEARING OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.**  **THIRD, SAMSON WAS SAVIOR FOR THE JEWISH PEOPLE IN JUDGES 13-16. BUT SAMSON COMMITTED “MARITAL FORNICATION” WITH HIS INTERRACIAL MARRIAGE AND THEN AFTERWARD SLEPT WITH AN UNNAMED WITCH AND THEN A WITCH NAMED DELILAH THAT FOUND OUT HIS SECRET OF HIS ENORMOUS STRENGTH AND TOOK HIM DOWN WHICH IS CHARGED FOR 1 MONTH IN JUDGES 14-16.**  **FIRST, THERE IS ONLY ONE ALONE TRUE GOD AS THE TRUE CREATOR OF THE UNIVERSE, BUT TECHNICALLY CONCERNING THE LORD YAHWEH, IS THE TRUE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD AS THE ONE TRUE GOD IN PROVERBS 8:22-29 (RSV). THIS MEANS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS THE TRUE POTTER CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE ACTING AS THE LORD YAHWEH AUTHORIZED BY HIM TO INITIATE AND SPEAK INTO EXISTENCE THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE IN GENESIS 1:1; DEUTERONOMY 32:6; 2ND PETER 2:1; ISAIAH 64:8; JOHN 8:58 & EPHESIANS 4:6. ALSO HE IS KNOWN AS THE LORD YAHWEH (SHORT NAME FOR YAH) THE CREATOR OVER ALL THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE AS THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S SPIRIT IN GENESIS 1:1 & JUDITH 9:12. HE IS ALSO KNOWN AS THE LORD JEHOVAH (SHORT NAME FOR JAH) THE CREATOR OVER ALL THE ENTIRE EARTHS AS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BODY IN PSALMS 83:18. HE IS ALSO KNOWN AS THE LORD VICTOR (SHORT NAME FOR VIC) THE CREATOR OVER ALL THE ENTIRE HEAVENS AS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MIND WHICH IS DERIVED FROM THE NAME YAHWEH IN ISAIAH 38:11. THE FATHER STEPHEN (FEMALE SENSE IS THE LADY STEPHANIE) THE POTTER CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE ONLY COMES INTO ETERNAL AGREEMENT WITH THE LORD YAHWEH THE TRUE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN PROVERBS 8:22-29 (RSV); ISAIAH 64:8; ROMANS 13:1-10; EPHESIANS 4:6; JOHN 1:1-5, 14; HEBREWS 1:1-3; GENESIS 1:1 & JOHN 8:58. THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD DOES NOT COME INTO ETERNAL AGREEMENT WITH THE LORD YAHWEH THE SUPPOSED CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE (FATHER STEPHEN’S SPIRIT) OR THE LORD JEHOVAH THE SUPPOSED CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE EARTHS (FATHER STEPHEN’S BODY) OR THE LORD VICTOR THE SUPPOSED CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE HEAVENS (FATHER STEPHEN’S MIND) OR THE LADY VICTORIA THE SUPPOSED FEMALE CREATOR (LADY STEPHANIE’S BEING) BECAUSE HIS ETERNAL WITNESS IS IN ETERNAL LORDSHIP & HE NEVER AGREES WITH THE SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY CORRUPTION IN THIS WORLD THROUGH LUST IN 1ST JOHN 5:6-13; 2ND CORINTHIANS 2:17 & 2ND PETER 1:4.**  **THE LORD STEPHEN’S LIMITATIONS IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. THIS IS BECAUSE HE IS A HOLY MORAL GOD. IN TITUS 1:1-3 DECLARES “PAUL A BONDSERVANT OF GOD AND AN APOSTLE OF JESUS CHRIST, ACCORDING TO THE FAITH OF GOD’S ELECT AND THE ACKNOWLEDGEMENT OF THE TRUTH WHICH ACCORDS WITH GODLINESS, IN HOPE OF ETERNAL LIFE, WHICH GOD, WHO CANNOT LIE (UNLYING GOD IN ROMANS 3:4 & HEBREWS 6:18), PROMISED BEFORE TIME BEGAN, BUT HAS IN DUE TIME MANIFESTED HIS WORD THROUGH PREACHING, WHICH WAS COMMITTED TO ME ACCORDING TO THE COMMANDMENT OF GOD OUR SAVIOR…” IN MATTHEW 27:46 AND MARK 15:34 MENTIONS THE FATHER STEPHEN CHOOSE NOT TO LOOK UPON SIN THAT COULD BE FORGIVEN OR THE ETERNAL SIN IN THE LAW BUT ONLY GOOD & IS CALLED THE (HOLY GOD) IN GENESIS 1:31 & JOHN 17:11 AND HE FORSOOK THE LORD JESUS CHRIST HIS SON IN THE WORLD ON THE CROSS & THE LORD JAMES HIS LAW ABOVE THE WORLD IN THE STONING. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:5 DECLARES THAT HE THINKS NO EVIL (GOOD GOD). IN ROMANS 3:4 SAYS “LET GOD BE TRUE (TRUE GOD) BUT EVERY MAN A LIAR.” SOME SCRIPTURES OF ALL MEN AS A LIARS APART FROM GOD IS IN ROMANS 3:23; 1ST JOHN 1:8-10; 1ST KINGS 8:46-53 & PSALMS 116:11. IN JAMES 1:13 STATES “LET NO ONE SAY WHEN HE IS TEMPTED, ‘I AM TEMPTED BY GOD,’ FOR GOD CANNOT BE TEMPTED BY EVIL, NOR DOES HE HIMSELF TEMPT (TEST) ANYONE (UNTEMPTING GOD).” IN 2ND TIMOTHY 2:13 SAYS “IF WE ARE FAITHLESS, HE REMAINS FAITHFUL, HE CANNOT DENY HIMSELF (FAITHFUL GOD).” IN ACTS 7:60 STATES THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD WAS FORSAKEN BY THE LORD YAHWEH BY CHOOSING NOT TO LOOK UPON THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP AS THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD DID CONCERNING THE FATHER’S LAW. THERE IS ONLY TWO ATTRIBUTES THAT THE LORD STEPHEN IS NOT LIMITED IS HIS OMNIPRESENCE (ALL PRESENT EVERYWHERE IN THE WHOLE UNIVERSE) WHERE ALL CREATION IS LIMITED AND HIS OMNISCIENCE (ALL KNOWING, INTELLIGENCE, WISDOM, UNDERSTANDING AND KNOWLEDGE) WHERE ALL CREATION IS LIMITED.**  **IN EXODUS 15:11 IT DECLARES “WHO IS LIKE YOU, O LORD, AMONG THE GODS? WHO IS LIKE YOU, MAJESTIC IN HOLINESS, TERRIBLE IN GLORIOUS DEEDS, DOING WONDERS?” IN ISAIAH 45:5-6 IT DECLARES “I AM THE LORD AND THERE IS NO OTHER, BESIDES ME THERE IS NO GOD. I GIRD YOU, THOUGH YOU DO NOT KNOW ME, THAT MEN MAY KNOW, FROM THE RISING OF THE SUN AND FROM THE WEST, THAT THERE IS NONE BESIDES ME. I AM THE LORD, AND THERE IS NO OTHER.” IN ISAIAH 45:21-22 IT DECLARES “…THERE IS NO OTHER GOD BESIDES ME, A RIGHTEOUS GOD AND A SAVIOR, THERE IS NONE BESIDES ME. LOOK TO ME, AND BE SAVED, ALL YOU ENDS OF THE EARTH! FOR I AM GOD, AND THERE IS NO OTHER.” IN ISAIAH 44:6-8 IT DECLARES “THIS SAYS THE LORD, THE KING OF ISRAEL, AND HIS REDEEMER, THE LORD OF HOSTS. I AM THE FIRST AND I AM THE LAST, BESIDES ME THERE IS NO GOD. AND WHO CAN PROCLAIM AS I DO? THEN LET HIM DECLARE IT AND SET IT IN ORDER FOR ME, SINCE I APPOINTED THE ANCIENT PEOPLE. AND THE THINGS THAT IS COMING AND SHALL COME, LET THEM SHOW THESE TO THEM. DO NOT FEAR, NOR BE AFRAID, HAVE I NOT TOLD YOU FROM THAT TIME, AND DECLARED IT? YOU ARE MY WITNESSES (THE OTHER 60 LORD’S) IS THERE A GOD BESIDES ME? INDEED THERE IS NO OTHER ROCK, I KNOW NOT ONE.” IN 1ST TIMOTHY 2:5 IT DECLARES “FOR THERE IS ONE GOD, AND THERE IS ONE MEDIATOR BETWEEN GOD AND MEN, THE MAN CHRIST JESUS...” IN ROMANS 3:29-30 IT DECLARES “OR IS HE THE GOD OF THE JEWS ONLY? IS HE NOT THE GOD OF THE GENTILES ALSO, SINCE THERE IS ONE GOD WHO WILL JUSTIFY THE CIRCUMCISED BY FAITH AND THE UNCIRCUMCISED THROUGH FAITH.” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6 IT DECLARES “THERE IS ONE GOD, THE FATHER (AS THE LORD STEPHEN, BUT THE LORD YAH IS OMNIPRESENT), FROM WHOM ARE ALL THINGS & FOR WHOM WE EXIST.” IN JAMES 2:19 IT DECLARES “YOU BELIEVE THAT THERE IS ONE GOD, YOU DO WELL, EVEN THE DEMONS BELIEVE AND TREMBLE.” FOR EXAMPLE, THE LORD YAH’S OMNIPOTENCE WITH JOB DID FIND FAULT WITH THE MAN JOB IN JOB 38:1-42:17.**  **THE LORD YAHWEH THE SUPREME CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD**  **THE LORD YAHWEH THE SUPREME CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS PROVEN IN HOLY SCRIPTURE. THE SUPREME ALONE ORIGIN OF SUPREME POTTER CREATORSHIP ABOVE & BEYOND THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE IS PROVEN IN HOLY SCRIPTURE. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE SUPREME INVESTIGATOR OF SUCH THINGS & ALL THINGS ALIKE AFTERWARDS IN THE WHOLE CREATION OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE IN ECCLESIASTES 1:13-18; 2:1-12; 12:9-14. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE SUPREME SOURCE & ORIGIN OF POTTER CREATORSHIP (POTTER MAKER-SHIP) IN ISAIAH 43:10 & PROVERBS 8:30-31 (NIV) BEFORE THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE & EVERYTHING WITHIN IT IN PROVERBS 8:22-29 (RSV). I SAY SUPREME SOURCE BECAUSE THE LORD YAHWEH THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD DOES NOT HAVE A BEGINNING & END LIKE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, BUT IS PREEXISTENT & IMMUTABLE (UNCHANGEABLY) THAT HE CREATED AS HIS VERY FIRST ACT OF OLD. THIS MEANS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN THE POTTER CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE (THE ONLY PREEXISTENT ESTABLISHMENT (INSTITUTION) & PREEXISTENT APPOINTMENT IN PROVERBS 8:23---NKJV) IS THE ONE TRUE GOD THAT CREATED ALL VISIBLE ATTRIBUTES & INVISIBLE ATTRIBUTES FROM HIS DIVINE NATURE OF ALL SUPREME LORDSHIP (ENDING), ALL SUPREME GOD-SHIP, ALL SUPREME KINGSHIP, ALL SUPREME OMNI-BENEVOLENCE---ALL SUPREME AGAPE LOVE), ALL SUPREME AUTHORITY, ALL SUPREME ALMIGHTINESS, ALL SUPREME OMNIPOTENCE---ALL SUPREME POWER, ALL SUPREME OMNISCIENCE----ALL SUPREME WISDOM, ALL SUPREME STRENGTH, ALL SUPREME DEFENSE---SUPREME MONEY & ALL SUPREME COMMISSION (BEGINNING) IN ACTS 17:23-31; ROMANS 1:20; 13:1-10 & PROVERBS 8:23 (RSV); 8:30 (NIV).**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD THE AUTHORIZED GOOD POTTER CREATOR UNDER HIS LORD YAHWEH**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE POTTER CREATOR IS IN NEHEMIAH 9:6; GENESIS 1:1; ISAIAH 45:7; 66:2; EPHESIANS 3:9 & REVELATION 4:11. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATIVE ACTIVITY DEMONSTRATES HIS UNIQUENESS IS IN PSALMS 96:5; ISAIAH 37:16 & JEREMIAH 10:11. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATIVE ACTIVITY IMPLIES THAT HE IS ALL GOOD AT ALL TIMES IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 4:4 & GENESIS 1:4, 31. THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES ALL THINGS: THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES THE PHYSICAL WORLD IS IN ISAIAH 45:18 & GENESIS 1:1-25. THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES THE MENTAL/SPIRITUAL WORLD IS IN PSALMS 148:2-5; ROMANS 8:38-39 & COLOSSIANS 1:16. THE HUMAN RACE IS THE APEX OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATION IS IN PSALMS 8:3-8; 100:3; 139:13; GENESIS 1:26-28; 5:1; 9:6; ISAIAH 42:5 & ACTS 17:26-28. THE FATHER STEPHEN THE POTTER CREATOR’S AGENTS: THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES THROUGH HIS SON JESUS CHRIST OR THE LADY MARY IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; JOHN 1:3; COLOSSIANS 1:16 & HEBREWS 1:2. THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES BY HIS HOLY GHOST WITH THE BROTHER JOHN OR THE LADY ELIZABETH IS IN JOB 33:4; GENESIS 1:2 & PSALMS 104:30. THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES BY HIS INFALLIBLE WORD WITH THE LORD JAMES OR THE LADY MARY IS IN PSALMS 33:6, 9 & JOB 38:8-11. THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES BY HIS SUPREME OMNISCIENCE WITH THE LORD PETER OR THE LADY VICTORIA IS IN PROVERBS 3:19; 8:30 & JEREMIAH 10:12-13. THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES FROM NOTHING CONCERNING THE LORD JEHOVAH KNOWN AS THE LORD VICTOR OR THE LADY VICTORIA IS IN HEBREWS 11:3; JOB 26:7 & ROMANS 4:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE POTTER CREATOR SUSTAINS THE CREATED ORDER IS IN ISAIAH 42:5; 44:24; DEUTERONOMY 30:20; JOB 9:8-9 & PSALMS 104:2-4. THE EXAMPLES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN SUSTAINING CREATION IS IN MATTHEW 5:45; 6:28-30 & JOB 5:10; 38:31-33. THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE POTTER CREATOR WATCHES OVER HIS CREATION IS IN PSALMS 33:14; 121:2-8. THE CREATION IS A VEHICLE FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SELF-REVELATION IS IN ROMANS 1:20; PSALMS 19:1; ISAIAH 40:26 & AMOS 4:13. THE FATHER STEPHEN RENEWS HIS CREATION THROUGH HIS REDEMPTION IS IN JOHN 1:12-13; 3:17; 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:17; ROMANS 4:17; 6::4; 8:19-23 & GALATIANS 6:15. THE FATHER STEPHEN RENEWS HIS CREATION OF BELIEVING CREATURES IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:16 & COLOSSIANS 3:10. THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL REVEAL A NEW UNIVERSE IS IN REVELATION 21:1, 5 & ISAIAH 65:17.**  **THE LORD JESUS CHRIST THE AUTHORIZED CREATOR AGENT UNDER HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD**  **THE LORD JESUS CHRIST DOES NOTHING OF HIMSELF BUT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS THE ONLY ONE THAT CREATES THROUGH HIS SON JESUS OUR LORD IS IN EPHESIANS 4:6 & THROUGHOUT THE GOSPEL OF JOHN. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE SOVEREIGN RELATIONSHIP OF THE FATHER STEPHEN TO HIS SON JESUS CHRIST, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “DOES THE SON JESUS OUR LORD FULLY KNOW HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD.” THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SON JESUS AS THE CREATOR AGENT: JESUS CHRIST’S CREATION OF THE PRESENT WORLD: JESUS CHRIST CREATED ALL THINGS IS IN JOHN 1:3, 10; ACTS 3:15; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; COLOSSIANS 1:15-16 & HEBREWS 1:2. JESUS CHRIST SUSTAINS THE CREATED UNIVERSE IS IN HEBREWS 1:3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; COLOSSIANS 1:17 & REVELATION 3:14. JESUS CHRIST WILL BRING THE ENTIRE WORK OF CREATION TO PERFECTION IS IN EPHESIANS 1:9-10; ROMANS 8:19-22 & COLOSSIANS 1:20. JESUS CHRIST MAKES A NEW CREATION POSSIBLE: JESUS CHRIST RECREATES THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATURES THROUGH A NEW BIRTH IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:17; JOHN 1:12-13; 3:5-6; GALATIANS 6:15 & JAMES 1:18. JESUS CHRIST’S WORK OF THE NEW CREATION SHOULD BE EVIDENT IN HIS BELIEVER’S LIVES IS IN EPHESIANS 3:15; 4:24 & COLOSSIANS 3:10. JESUS CHRIST BY HIS FATHER STEPHEN PROMISES A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH TO BE CREATED IS IN 2ND PETER 3:13; ISAIAH 65:17; 66:22 & REVELATION 21:1, 4-5.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE LORD CALLED LORDSHIP IN 120 YEARS IN THE LORD YAH**  **IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) SAYS “THE LORD (YAHWEH) CREATED ME (THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD THE 2ND SERPENT YAHWEH NAMED THE SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 & GENESIS 1:1) AT THE BEGINNING OF HIS WORK, THE FIRST ACTS OF OLD. AGES AGO, I WAS SET UP, AT THE FIRST, BEFORE THE BEGINNING OF THE EARTH. WHEN THERE WERE NO DEPTHS I WAS BROUGHT FORTH, WHEN THERE WERE NO SPRINGS ABOUNDING WITH WATER. BEFORE THE MOUNTAINS HAD BEEN SHAPED, BEFORE THE HILLS, I WAS BROUGHT FORTH.” THIS PASSAGE REFERS TO THE BEGINNING DIVINE CREATION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN ABOVE AND BEFORE THE CREATION OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN APPOINTED OR INSTALLED IN PSALMS 2:6 “WISDOM.”**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM IN 80 YEARS IN THE LORD YAH**  **IN PROVERBS 8:23 REFERS TO WISDOM EXISTING BEFORE THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATED THE MARRIAGE WORLD IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 & GENESIS 1:1-5, BEFORE THE WATERS WERE SEPARATED, MAKING CLOUDS AND OCEANS IN GENESIS 1:6-8, AND BEFORE THE DRY LAND APPEARED IN GENESIS 1:9-10. WISDOM IS PICTURED AS HAVING BEEN BORN (FATHER STEPHEN’S BIRTH) IN PROVERBS 8:24-25. WISDOM’S WORK IN CREATION IN PROVERBS 8:27-29 SAYS “…WHEN GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) SET THE HEAVENS IN PLACE…” IN GENESIS 1:1-5. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES ARE IN GENESIS 1:6-10.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE LORD CALLED STRENGTH IN 40 YEARS IN THE LORD YAH**  **IN PROVERBS 8:30-31 (NIV) TELLS US THAT THE LORD LUCIFER THIS MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM IN “THIS AGE” IN LUKE 20:34, 37-38 IS SAID TO HAVE BEEN A CRAFTSMAN AT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SIDE WHEN THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATED THE MARRIAGE WORLD, AND WAS INTIMATE IN NATURE. THIS MEANS THAT WHEN THE LORD LUCIFER THE 2ND SERPENT SATAN NAMED THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM FELL HE CALLED HIMSELF THE “CREATOR OF THE UNIVERSE” OR THE “DESIGNER OF THE UNIVERSE” AS HIMSELF, RATHER THAN THE LORD YAHWEH THE TRUE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD. THIS IS THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP INSIDE THE KINGDOM OF GOD IN ACTS 7:60. THE LORD LUCIFER THE 2ND SERPENT SATAN NAMED THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM IS THE “CREATOR OF THIS ETERNAL SIN THE LORDLY MARITAL ETERNAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY.” THIS IS WHY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 THE 2ND SERPENT YAHWEH NAMED THE SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM DIED VICARIOUSLY FOR THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7:60. QANAH THAT IS NOT DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS A TERM THAT CAN MEAN ETERNAL LORDLY SEXUAL EROS LOVE WHICH IS THE FALL OF THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM. BUT IF QANAH THAT IS DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN MEANS THAT THE LORD YAHWEH CREATED THE UNIVERSE BY ALLOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN TO INITIATE & SPEAK IN INTO EXISTENCE IN ISAIAH 64:8; DEUTERONOMY 32:6; 2ND PETER 2:1; JOHN 8:58 & EPHESIANS 4:6, THEN THE SON JESUS CARRIED OUT THE WORK AND SUSTAINED THE HOLY GHOST (BROTHER JOHN) IN GENESIS 1:1-2; JOHN 1:1-3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6 & HEBREWS 1:1-3. JUST AS THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS AUTHORITY OVER THE SON JESUS, THEY ARE STILL EQUAL IN DEITY. THEN THE FATHER STEPHEN SENT HIS HOLY GHOST (BROTHER JOHN) TO BE ACTIVE OR “HOVERING OVER THE FACE OF THE EARTH” IN GENESIS 1:2.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP SECRET CLEARANCE**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP SECRET CLEARANCE INVOLVES GODSPEED (SUCCESS) TO DECADES WHERE THE ANGELS (LORDS) NOR THE LORD JESUS THE SON OF GOD CANNOT KNOW CERTAIN THINGS ABOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN PROVEN IN RICHES OF MONEY IN MARK 10:23-25 & LUKE 18:24-25. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DAY AND THE HOUR IN MATTHEW 24:36; MARK 13:32; LUKE 10:22. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OWN AUTHORITY, OWN OMNIPOTENCE AND OWN COMMISSION IN THE TIMES (WEEKS) AND SEASONS (MONTHS OF FRUITS) IN ACTS 1:7; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:2; 1ST PETER 3:10; 2ND PETER 3:8, 10 AND ZECHARIAH 14:7. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S UNIVERSE IN THE YEARS (UNFAILING) TO DECADES THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATED IN HEBREWS 1:10-13. ALSO NO MAN NOT EVEN THE LORD JESUS AS THE MAN OF THE LORD CAN KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN PROVEN IN MATTHEW 11:27; MARK 13:32; LUKE 10:22. THE WHOLE WORLD OF MANKIND DOES NOT KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN BECAUSE OF THE LUST OF THE EYES, THE LUST OF THE FLESH AND THE PRIDE OF LIFE IN 1ST JOHN 2:15-17 AND JOHN 5:22; 10:29; 17:25. THE SEPARATED SINGLE REALM AS SINGLE MEN EQUAL TO THE ANGELS (LORDS) OF GOD IN HEAVEN CANNOT KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN IN LUKE 20:35-36 AND GENESIS 1:26-2:25. THIS IS BECAUSE THE MAN ADAM AT THAT TIME WAS OVER THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY IN THE IMAGE AND LIKENESS OF THE LORD, AND THE ANGELS (LORDS) ONLY BEHOLD THE FACE (PRESENCE) OF THE FATHER STEPHEN, BUT DO NOT KNOW HIM IN MATTHEW 18:10. THOSE WHO SAY THEY KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN AND WORKS LAWLESSNESS, VIOLENCE AND INIQUITY DOES NOT KNOW HIM IN LUKE 13:27. THOSE WHO ARE BABES, THE FATHER STEPHEN IS REVEALED, BUT HIDDEN FROM THE WISE AND PRUDENT IN MATTHEW 11:25-30; 21:16 AND LUKE 10:21. THE FATHER STEPHEN CAN ONLY BE CALLED FATHER IN MATTHEW 23:9. ONLY THE SON JESUS CAN KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN, BUT NOT FULLY IN LUKE 10:22 AND NO OTHER SON CAN KNOW HIM. NO ONE CAN SEE THE FATHER STEPHEN EXCEPT THE LORD YAH IN JOHN 6:46. THE UNAPPROACHABLE LIGHT THE FATHER STEPHEN USES WHICH CONCERNS EVERYTHING THAT IS NOT THE LORD STEPHEN’S PHYSICAL BODY, CANNOT BE INVESTIGATED OR APPROACHED BY THE LIGHT-SPEED WHICH IS 186,000 MILES PER HOUR IN 1ST TIMOTHY 6:16. ALSO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SEVEN UNSEARCHABLE THINGS CONCERN THE SEVEN THUNDERS IN REVELATION 10:3 WHICH WERE NOT WRITTEN IN REVELATIONS. THEY ARE MARVELOUS WORKS WITHOUT NUMBER, GREATNESS, RICHES (MORE THAN JUST MONEY), JUDGMENTS (WAYS OF JUSTICE), UNDERSTANDING (WISDOM, KNOWLEDGE & INTELLIGENCE), MERCY AND LAW (TRUTH) WHICH IS PROVEN IN JOB 5:9; PSALMS 145:3; ISAIAH 40:28; ROMANS 11:33; EPHESIANS 3:8; BARUCH 3:18; 2ND ESDRAS 9:19 AND PR OF MAN 1:6. THE SEVEN THUNDERS IS A FORM OF TIME TRAVEL WHICH CAN STOP TIME ITSELF IN THIS DIMENSION OR START TIME AT AN EARLIER TIME OR START IN A LATER TIME IN ANOTHER DIMENSION. THIS IS WHY THE LORD STEPHEN COMMANDED THE LORD JOHN NOT TO WRITE BECAUSE IF THIS IS WHAT IT CAN DO IT IS VERY DANGEROUS FOR ANYONE TO OBTAIN THIS POWER FOR EVIL INCENTIVES. IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:13-18, HOW DO YOU THINK THE LORD YAHWEH WITH HIS GREAT BODY OF ETERNAL CREATURES IN THE CLOUDS OF THE SKY WILL BE TRANSPORTED IN GREAT DISTANCES [FOR EXAMPLE, A TRILLION MILES] IN JUST A SHORT PERIOD OF TIME BEFORE, DURING OR AFTER THE GREAT TRIBULATION? THE ANSWER IS THE 7 THUNDERS SEALED WITH 7 SEALS. THE FIVE LORDS WHO DOES THE SEVEN THUNDERS IN THE END TIME IS THE LORD PETER FOR MALE CHILD KIND & FEMALE CHILD KIND IS THE 1ST THUNDER, THE LORD JOHN FOR WOMANKIND & MANKIND IS THE 2ND THUNDER, THE LORD JESUS FOR MANKIND & WOMANKIND IS THE 3RD THUNDER, THE LORD JAMES FOR BOY KIND/GIRL KIND IS THE 4TH THUNDER & MALE ANGEL KIND & FEMALE ANGEL KIND (SPIRITS, PHANTOMS & SHADOWS) IS THE 5TH THUNDER & THE LAW IS THE 6TH THUNDER AND THE LORD STEPHEN FOR LORD KIND/LADY KIND IS THE 7TH THUNDER. ALSO WAS THE SHADOW THAT WENT FORWARD OR BACK TEN DEGREES, WAS IT IN A DIFFERENT DIMENSION OR IN TIME TRAVEL IN 2ND KINGS 20:9-11. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE ALMIGHTY ABIDE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IN PSALMS 91:1. DOES THE SHADOW OF PETER REALLY HEALS IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN ACTS 5:15. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE SUN DIAL GO 10 DEGREES OR BACK 10 DEGREES TO STOP THE SUN TO GO DOWN FOR A NUMBER OF HOURS IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN ISAIAH 38:8. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE HEAVENLY THINGS TO MAKE THE TABERNACLE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN HEBREWS 8:5. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE LAW ABIDE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN HEBREWS 10:1. DOES THE SHADOW OF THE FATHER STEPHEN ABIDE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN JAMES 1:17. DOES THE BONES OF ELISHA BEING TOUCHED, CAN CAUSE RESURRECTION POWER IN A DIFFERENT DIMENSION IS IN 2ND KINGS 13:21. DOES THE BONES COME ALIVE IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IS IN EZEKIEL 37:5-7. DOES THE HOLY GHOST COME DOWN IN A SHADOW LIKE BODY AS A DOVE IN A DIFFERENT DIMENSION IS IN LUKE 3:21-22. DOES ANGELS COME DOWN LIKE WHITE SHADOW LIKE BODIES IN DIFFERENT DIMENSIONS IN HEBREWS 9:5.**  **1ST THUNDER**  **THE AUTHORITY OF PETER ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF THE CHURCH, WHEN WAS IT FROM, HEAVEN OR MEN? IF YOU SAY OF MEN YOU FEAR THE CHURCH AS THE PROPHETS, IF YOU SAY OF HEAVEN YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE AUTHORITY IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN LUKE 11:9-13; JOHN 14:26; 15:26 & ROMANS 13:1-2.**  **2ND THUNDER**  **THE AUTHORITY OF JOHN ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF PETER, WHEN WAS IT FROM, HEAVEN OR MEN? IF YOU SAY OF MEN YOU FEAR THE LORD PETER AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF HEAVEN YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE AUTHORITY IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN LUKE 11:9-13; JOHN 14:26; 15:26 & ROMANS 13:1-2.**  **3RD THUNDER**  **THE AUTHORITY OF JESUS ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF JOHN, WHEN WAS IT FROM, HEAVEN OR MEN? IF YOU SAY OF MEN YOU FEAR THE LORD JOHN AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF HEAVEN YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE AUTHORITY IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN LUKE 20:1-8 & ROMANS 13:1-2.**  **4TH THUNDER TO 6TH THUNDER**  **THE AUTHORITY OF JAMES ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF JESUS, WHEN WAS IT FROM, HEAVEN OR MEN? IF YOU SAY OF MEN YOU FEAR THE LORD JESUS AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF HEAVEN YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE AUTHORITY IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN JAMES 1:17; 2:8-13 & ROMANS 13:1-2.**  **7TH THUNDER**  **THE AUTHORITY OF STEPHEN ASKS ONE QUESTION, THE BAPTISM OF JAMES, WHEN WAS IT FROM, LORDSHIP OR THE INFALLIBLE LAW? IF YOU SAY OF THE INFALLIBLE LAW YOU FEAR THE LORD JAMES AS THE PROPHET, IF YOU SAY OF LORDSHIP YOU DO NOT KNOW BECAUSE THE SUPREME AUTHORITY IS FROM THE LORD YAHWEH IN ROMANS 13:1-2. THIS MEANS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN ONLY KNOWS HIS 7TH THUNDER BECAUSE THE 1ST THUNDER AS INFALLIBLE MAN TO THE 6TH THUNDER AS THE INFALLIBLE LAW IS ETERNALLY IGNORANT OF THE 7TH THUNDER IN SUPREME LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:4-7. THEN HOW CAN ANY ETERNAL CREATURE, SAVE THE SON JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD KNOW SOME THINGS ABOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN LUKE 10:22. BUT IN THE DAY EQUAL TO THE HOUR AND HOUR EQUAL TO THE MINUTE NO ETERNAL CREATURE KNOWS EXCEPT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS IN MATTHEW 20:12; 24:36 & MARK 13:32.**  **THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP**  **THESE KINDS OF TIME TRAVELS ARE DONE BY 7 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS IN A AREA OR PERIMETER, WHICH ARE TECHNICALLY LORDLY ORACLES DONE BY HOLY PERMISSIBLE MAGIC OR EVIL ORACLES DONE BY DARK FORBIDDEN MAGIC IN ACTS 7:37-43. TRUE ORACLES ARE USUALLY DONE BY THE LORD’S APPOINTED AUTHORITIES AS HOLY MESSENGERS THAT BRING & COMMUNICATE DIVINE MESSAGES TO CERTAIN ETERNAL CREATURES OR A GIVEN GROUP OF ETERNAL CREATURES, TO ULTIMATELY DO THE LORD’S COMMAND AT HIS PLEASURE AT ALL TIMES. THOSE THAT RESISTED THE TRUE ORACLES WERE GIVEN UP TO SEXUALITY & HOMOSEXUALITY [ROMANS 1:21-32] WITH THE GOLDEN CALF BECAUSE THEY WERE CONTRARY & DISOBEDIENT TO THE LORD’S COMMAND CONCERNING SEXUALITY & IDOLATRY IN ACTS 7:39-43. THIS HAPPEN IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADDRESS IN HIS KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE 1ST SEVEN YEARS BEFORE ZION WAS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED IN ACTS 7:60. THESE 7 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS WERE WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS & SEALED IN THIS BOOK UNTIL THE COMING OF THE END TIME HAD BEEN FULFILLED. THE ENTRANCE OF THE 7 UNIQUE THUNDERS CONCERNS THE LORD STEPHEN DELIVERING & AVENGING ISRAEL BY THE LORD MOSES IN ACTS 7:17-36. THE EXIT OF THE 7 UNIQUE THUNDERS CONCERNS THE LORD’S TRUE TABERNACLE WHICH IS A CERTAIN AREA OR PERIMETER OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADDRESS IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP NAMED ZION IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DEFENSE IN ACTS 7:44-50.**  **THE 7 TIME PORTALS IN THE KINGDOM OF THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW**  **ALSO ANOTHER AREA OR PERIMETER OF THE 7 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS CONCERNS REVELATION CHAPTER 10. THESE 7 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS WAS WRITTEN AND SEALED IN A BOOK. IT NOT FUNNY THAT THESE 7 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS WERE SURROUNDED BY GOOD AUTHORITIES & EVIL AUTHORITIES IN REVELATION CHAPTER 9 CONCERNING THE LOCUSTS FROM THE BOTTOMLESS PIT & THE ANGEL LORDS FROM THE EUPHRATES. THIS CONCERNS THE ENTRANCE TO THESE 7 UNIQUE THUNDERS. THE 7 UNIQUE TIME PORTALS WERE ALSO SURROUNDED BY GOOD AUTHORITIES & EVIL AUTHORITIES IN REVELATION CHAPTER 11 CONCERNING THE DEATH & RESURRECTIONS OF THE 2 WITNESS, WHICH ARE ELIJAH & MOSES & ALSO THE PROCLAMATION OF THE UNIVERSAL KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP. THIS IS THE EXIT OF THE 7 UNIQUE THUNDERS.**  **WHAT ARE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FOUR NUMBERED THINGS IN THE HOLY BIBLE?**  **THE CONQUERORING MULTIPLYING FACTOR**  **FIRST, THE PORN LAWS NORMALLY GIVES TEMPORAL POSTERITY TO ITS SUBMISSIVE USERS. THIS MEANS THAT FORBIDDEN SEX THAT IS NEVER AUTHORIZED, CONDONED OR APPROVED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN, MAY BE ALLOWED, TO HAVE WEALTH AND HEALTH IN THIS PRESENT AGE. A SEXUAL UNION ALWAYS KEEPS CLEAN THE OUTSIDE OF THE BODY TO HAVE A PERFECT PHYSICAL FORM WITH THE DULLNESS OF A MENTAL/SPIRITUAL ABILITY WHICH NEVER PLEASES THE FATHER STEPHEN BECAUSE OF SEXUAL CORRUPTION IN 2ND PETER 1:4. THE INSIDE OF THE BODY IS FULL OF CORRUPTION BY WHICH NO ETERNAL CREATURE CAN RECEIVE THE HOLY GHOST, NOR KNOW HIM TRUTHFULLY WHICH HAS NO TRUTHFUL INTELLIGENCE ABOUT HIM. NORMALLY SEXUAL CREATURES PUTS THEIR JOBS BEFORE THE FATHER STEPHEN WHICH IS IDOLATRY IN ROMANS 1:21-32.**  **BUT THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT LAWS NORMALLY GIVES SANCTIFICATION AND THE FULLNESS OF THE HOLY GHOST TO ITS SUBMISSIVE USERS. A DIVINE UNION NORMALLY KEEPS THE INSIDE OF THE BODY HOLY AND CLEAN TO HAVE A PERFECT SOUNDNESS OF THE HIDDEN HEART WHICH IS THE BEAUTY OF HOLINESS AND THE PERFECT MENTAL/SPIRITUAL FORM WITH A DIVINE NATURE WHICH IS TRUE ETERNAL POSTERITY. THIS ALWAYS PLEASES THE FATHER STEPHEN BECAUSE OF INCORRUPTION IN ROMANS 1:20 & HEBREWS 11:5. DIVINE CREATURES ALWAYS PUTS THE FATHER STEPHEN FIRST. THERE IS NO WAY OF HAVING BOTH OF THESE KIND OF LIFESTYLES AT THE SAME TIME. ONE MUST CHOOSE THEIR OWN DESTINY WITH IMMANENT POSSIBLE CONSEQUENCES IN BOTH AREAS CONCERNING AN INCURABLE CURSE, INCURABLE DISEASE AND AN INCURABLE DAMNATION WITH THE PORN LAWS VERSES THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT LAWS IN ACTS 6:11 [INCURABLE CURSE], 13 [INCURABLE DISEASE]; 7:54 [INCURABLE DISEASE], 60 [INCURABLE DAMNATION].**  **THE MULTIPLICATION: A GROWTH IN THE BODY: GROWING UP IS IN GENESIS 21:8, 20; 25:27; 38:11, 14; EXODUS 2:10, 11; JUDGES 13:24; RUTH 1:13; 1ST SAMUEL 2:21, 26; 3:19; ISAIAH 53:2; EZEKIEL 16:7; JOB 39:4; DANIEL 8:9; LUKE 1:80 [JOHN]; 2:40, 52 [JESUS] & ACTS 1:1-3 [JAMES]; ACTS 1:4-7 & PROVERBS 8:22-25 [STEPHEN].**  **SWELLING UP IS IN NUMBERS 5:21, 22, 27 & ACTS 28:6. HAIR GROWING IS IN JUDGES 16:22; 2ND SAMUEL 10:5 & 1ST CHRONICLES 19:5.**  **THE GROWTH OF PLANTS: SPROUTING IS IN GENESIS 1:11; 2:9; NUMBERS 17:5, 8; ISAIAH 61:11; EZEKIEL 17:6; ZECHARIAH 6:12 & MARK 4:5, 27. THE PLANTS GROWING UP IS IN EZEKIEL 7:11; 17:9, 10; 31:4; DANIEL 4:11, 20; MATTHEW 13:7, 26, 30, 32; MARK 4:8, 32 & LUKE 8:8; 12:27; 13:19.**  **THE GROWTH OF THINGS: THE GROWTH IN WEALTH IS IN GENESIS 26:13; 30:30, 43; PROVERBS 11:24; 14:4; ECCLESIASTES 5:11 & MATTHEW 20:10. THE INCREASE IN THE FLOOD BECAUSE OF SEXUAL CORRUPTION IS IN GENESIS 7:17, 18, 19.**  **THE GROWTH IN PROCLAMATION IS IN MATTHEW 20:31; MARK 7:36; PHILIPPIANS 1:12; COLOSSIANS 1:6; ACTS 6:7; 7:1-53; 12:24; 19:20.**  **THE GROWTH IN GRACE IS IN PROVERBS 1:5; 4:18; JOHN 3:30; ROMANS 5:9, 15, 17, 20; 6:1; 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:15; EPHESIANS 4:15; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:1; 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:3; 3:12; 4:10; PHILIPPIANS 1:25; COLOSSIANS 1:10; 1ST PETER 2:2; 2ND PETER 3:18 & LUKE 17:5; 18:30.**  **THE GROWTH OF SEXUALITY IS IN EXODUS 23:29; EZEKIEL 5:6; 8:6, 13, 15; 11:6; 23:14, 19; LAMENTATIONS 2:5; HOSEA 4:7; 8:11, 14; MATTHEW 10:25; 24:12; ROMANS 1:21-32; 5:20 & GALATIANS 5:19-21. THE GROWTH OF OTHER THINGS IS IN EXODUS 7:3; EZEKIEL 41:7 & ACTS 6:8; 7:17-36.**  **THE GROWTH OF GROUPS: MULTIPLY IS IN GENESIS 1:28, 22; 9:7; 12: JEREMIAH 29:6 & NAHUM 3:15. THIS SHOULD ALWAYS BE DONE IN A DIVINE UNION AND NOT A SEXUAL UNION THAT BECOMES SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] IN EPHESIANS 5:3; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:19 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:2.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN MULTIPLIES PEOPLE IS IN GENESIS 16:10; 17:2, 20; 26:24; LEVITICUS 26:9; DEUTERONOMY 1:11; 6:3; 7:13; 8:1; 13:17; 30:5; JOSHUA 24:3; 2ND SAMUEL 24:3; 1ST CHRONICLES 21:3; PSALMS 107:38; EZEKIEL 36:10, 11, 37; 37:26; JEREMIAH 30:19; ISAIAH 9:3; 26:15; 51:2; HEBREWS 6:14 & ACTS 13:17; 17:23-29.**  **THE PEOPLE MULTIPLYING IS IN GENESIS 6:1; 47:27; EXODUS 1:7, 12, 20; DEUTERONOMY 26:5; 2ND SAMUEL 15:12; 1ST CHRONICLES 4:38; EZEKIEL 36:11; JEREMIAH 3:16; 23:3 HOSEA 4:7; NAHUM 3:16 & ACTS 7:17. THE GROWTH OF THE CHURCH KINGDOM IS IN EPHESIANS 2:21; 4:16; COLOSSIANS 2:19; 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:6-7; ROMANS 11:12 & ACTS 16:5.**  **THE CONQUERORING SUBTRACTING FACTOR**  **THE SUBTRACTION: DECREASE AND NO INCREASE: THE WATERS SUBSIDING IS IN GENESIS 8:1, 3, 5, 8, 11. THE ANGER SUBSIDING IS IN GENESIS 27:44, 45. THE INFLUENCE DECREASING IS IN JOHN 3:30. THE NUMBERS DECREASING IS IN LEVITICUS 26:22; HOSEA 4:10 & AMOS 5:3. NO SWELLING IS IN DEUTERONOMY 8:4 & NEHEMIAH 9:21. NO REDUCTION IS IN EXODUS 5:8, 11, 19; 21:10.**  **SUBTRACTING FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN DEUTERONOMY 4:2; 12:32; JEREMIAH 26:2; ECCLESIASTES 3:14 & REVELATION 22:19. SUBTRACTING FROM PEOPLE IS IN JUDGES 21:3 & MATTHEW 13:12.**  **THE CONQUERORING ADDING FACTOR**  **THE ADDITION: ADDING TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN DEUTERONOMY 4:2; 5:22; 12:32; PROVERBS 30:6; ECCLESIASTES 3:14; JEREMIAH 36:32 & ACTS 5:38-39. ADDING TO MAN’S WORK IS IN JOB 40:5; GALATIANS 2:6; 3:15. ADDING PEOPLE IS IN GENESIS 30:24; 2ND SAMUEL 24:3; 1ST CHRONICLES 21:3 & ACTS 2:41, 47; 5:14; 6:7. ADDING BLESSING IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 12:8; 2ND KINGS 20:6; ISAIAH 38:5; DANIEL 4:36; MATTHEW 6:33; 13:12; 25:29; MARK 4:24, 25; 2ND PETER 1:5-7 & LUKE 8:18; 12:31; 19:26. ADDING SEXUALITY IS IN 1ST KINGS 12:11, 14 & MATTHEW 5:37, 40.**  **UNITED WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ISAIAH 56:6; JEREMIAH 50:5; ZECHARIAH 2:11; ROMANS 6:5 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:17.**  **UNITED WITH OTHER CREATURES: NATIONS UNITED IS IN JUDGES 20:11; 2ND CHRONICLES 30:12; PSALMS 122:3; EZEKIEL 37:16-22; DANIEL 11:34; HOSEA 1:11 & ZECHARIAH 11:7, 14.**  **INDIVIDUALS UNITED IS IN GENESIS 29:34; 44:30; 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:14 & LUKE 15:15; 16:13. JOINED TO THE CHURCH IS IN EPHESIANS 2:21; 4:16; COLOSSIANS 2:2; ROMANS 11:17, 19, 23, 24 & ACTS 5:13; 9:26; 17:4.**  **THE SEXUAL FACTOR VERSES THE DIVINE FACTOR**  **SEXUAL UNION VERSES A DIVINE UNION: THE TEACHING: DIVINE UNION INTO ONE FLESH IS IN GENESIS 2:24; MATTHEW 19:5-6; MARK 10:7-9; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:17 & EPHESIANS 5:31. SEXUAL UNION INTO ONE FLESH IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:16.**  **DIVINE CLEANNESS IS IN 2ND PETER 1:4 & ACTS 17:28-30. SEXUAL UNCLEANNESS IS IN LEVITICUS 15:18, 24, 33; 18:19; 20:18 & EZEKIEL 18:6; 22:10.**  **DIVINE LAWS ABOUT A DIVINE UNION IS IN EXODUS 22:16; LEVITICUS 19:20 & DEUTERONOMY 22:23, 28. SEXUAL LAWS ABOUT A SEXUAL UNION IS IN LEVITICUS 18:22, 23; 20:13, 15, 16; NUMBERS 4:13; 5:20 & DEUTERONOMY 22:13-21, 22.**  **SEXUAL RELATIONSHIPS FORBIDDEN, SUCH AS INCEST IS IN LEVITICUS 18:1-30 & DEUTERONOMY 22:13-30. INCEST IS STRICTLY FORBIDDEN IS IN GENESIS 19:31-36; 35:22; 49:4; LEVITICUS 20:11, 12, 17, 19, 20, 21; DEUTERONOMY 27:20; 2ND SAMUEL 16:22; 1ST CHRONICLES 5:1; EZEKIEL 22:10, 11; AMOS 2:7 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1. BESTIALITY IS STRICTLY FORBIDDEN IS IN EXODUS 22:19; LEVITICUS 18:23; 20:15-16 & DEUTERONOMY 27:21. HOMOSEXUALITY IS STRICTLY FORBIDDEN IS IN LEVITICUS 18:22; 20:13; DEUTERONOMY 23:18 & ROMANS 1:21-27.**  **DIVINE UNIONS AUTHORIZED IS IN DEUTERONOMY 25:5; 21:10, 13. SEXUAL UNIONS MAY BE ALLOWED IS IN GENESIS 4:1. AN ACTUAL SEXUAL UNION: POTENTIAL OF A SEXUAL UNION IS IN GENESIS 26:10; JOB 31:10 & 2ND SAMUEL 12:11. MARITAL DIVINE UNIONS INTENDED & AUTHORIZED IS IN GENESIS 16:2; 29:21; 39:7, 12, 14; JUDGES 15:1 & 2ND SAMUEL 13:11. HOMOSEXUAL UNIONS DAMNED IS IN GENESIS 19:5 & JUDGES 19:22. MARITAL SEXUAL UNIONS IS IN GENESIS 4:1 & 6:4. MARITAL DIVINE UNIONS IS IN GENESIS 4:2, 17, 25, 26; 16:4; 29:23, 30; 30:3, 4, 15, 16; 38:2; RUTH 4:13; 1ST SAMUEL 1:19; 2ND SAMUEL 17:25; 1ST CHRONICLES 7:23 & ESTHER 2:12. DAVID AND BATHSHEBA IS AN UNAUTHORIZED MARITAL DIVINE UNION IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 12:24.**  **MARITAL EJACULATION IS IN GENESIS 38:8-9. EXTRA-MARITAL SEXUAL UNIONS IS IN GENESIS 19:32-35; 35:22; 38:16-18; 1ST SAMUEL 2:22; 2ND SAMUEL 3:7; 11:4; 16:21-22 & PSALMS 51: TITLE. CASES OF RAPE IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 13:14 & GENESIS 34:2, 5, 7, 13, 27.**  **DIVINE UNIONS BETWEEN NATIONS IS IN LUKE 2:23 & 2ND PETER 1:4. SEXUAL UNIONS BETWEEN NATIONS IS IN JEREMIAH 3:2; EZEKIEL 23:8, 17, 44. ANIMALS MATING IS IN GENESIS 30:38, 39, 41; 31:10 & JOB 21:10.**  **THE MARRIAGE FACTOR VERSES THE SINGLE FACTOR**  **THOSE WHO FORBID MARRIAGE AND ARE CALLED TO BE SINGLE IS IN RUTH 1:12, 13; PSALMS 78:63; JEREMIAH 16:2; HOSEA 2:2; MATTHEW 19:10; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:1, 28, 29, 38. IT IS WRONG TO FORBID MARRIAGE IF YOU ARE CALLED TO BE MARRIED IN 1ST TIMOTHY 4:3.**  **MARRIAGE NO MORE IS IN MATTHEW 22:28, 30; 24:38; MARK 12:23, 25; REVELATION 18:23 & LUKE 17:27; 20:33, 35.**  **BETROTHAL IS IN GENESIS 19:14; EXODUS 22:16; DEUTERONOMY 20:7; 28:30; SONG OF SOLOMON 8:8; HOSEA 2:19-20; MATTHEW 1:18; 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:2 & LUKE 1:27; 2:5.**  **THE TOTAL ABSENCE OF A SEXUAL UNION BEING UNMARRIED IS CALLED CELIBACY IS IN EXODUS 21:3; EZEKIEL 44:25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:8, 11, 25-35, 36-38; JOHN 4:17 & LUKE 1:34. EUNUCHS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 23:1; ISAIAH 39:7; 56:3, 4-5; GALATIANS 5:12 & MATTHEW 19:12. SPECIFIC EUNUCHS WHO WERE CASTRATED IS IN ESTHER 1:10; 2:3; 4:5; 6:2; 7:9; JEREMIAH 38:7; DANIEL 1:3, 7, 8 & ACTS 8:27. TRUE VIRGINS IS IN GENESIS 19:8; 24:16; 2ND SAMUEL 13:2, 18; 1ST KINGS 1:2; 2ND KINGS 19:21; LEVITICUS 21:3, 13, 14; NUMBERS 31:17, 18, 35; DEUTERONOMY 22:13-21; JUDGES 11:37-39; 19:24; 21:12; ESTHER 2:2; PSALMS 45:14; ISAIAH 7:14; EZEKIEL 44:22; JOEL 1:8; AMOS 5:2; 8:13; MATTHEW 1:23; 25:1-12; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:25-35; 11:2; LUKE 1:27 & ACTS 21:9.**  **CHASTITY IS THE ACT TO STAY SINGLE IS IN GENESIS 19:31; 20:4, 6; 24:16; 38:26; 39:10; EXODUS 19:15; NUMBERS 5:19; 1ST SAMUEL 21:4; 2ND SAMUEL 11:11; 20:3; 1ST KINGS 1:4; MATTHEW 1:18, 25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:5 & REVELATION 14:4.**  **SEWING IS IN GENESIS 3:7; ECCLESIASTES 3:7; MATTHEW 9:16 & MARK 2:21. JOINING FLESH AND BONES IS IN JOB 10:11; 41:17, 23 & EZEKIEL 3:26; 34:4, 16; 37:6, 7.**  **JOINING VARIOUS THINGS IS IN GENESIS 47:7; 49;11; EXODUS 26:3, 6, 9, 11; 28:7, 28, 32, 37; 36:10, 16; 39:4, 18, 21, 23, 31; PSALMS 85:10; PROVERBS 26:8; EZEKIEL 37:17; MATTHEW 13:30; 23:4 & MARK 6:53.**  **JOINED TO DIVINE GOOD IS IN DEUTERONOMY 6:8; 11:18; PSALMS 119:31 & PROVERBS 3:3; 6:21; 7:3. JOINED TO SEXUAL EVIL IS IN NUMBERS 25:3, 5; PSALMS 106:28 & HOSEA 4:17; 13:12.**  **A MIXING PEOPLE IS IN EZRA 9:2; PSALMS 106:35; HOSEA 7:8; EXODUS 12:38; NEHEMIAH 13:3; 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:14 & ZECHARIAH 9:6. THIS IS A CERTAIN LEVEL OF MARITAL FORNICATION WHICH IS SEXUAL IDOLATRY IN TOBIT 4:12-13; 1ST KINGS 11:1-13 & NEHEMIAH 13:25-27. NOAH, THE PROPHETS & ABRAHAM, ISAAC AND JACOB STAYED IN THEIR OWN RACE, OWN KINDRED AND OWN TRIBE AND WERE BLESSED IN THEIR CHILDREN, AND THEIR SEED SHALL INHERIT THE LAND IS IN TOBIT 4:12.**  **THE MIXTURE COMPOSITIONS: HOLY ANOINTING OIL IS IN EXODUS 30:23-24, 32. HOLY INCENSE IS IN EXODUS 30:34, 37. KNEADING DOUGH IS IN GENESIS 18:6; 1ST SAMUEL 28:24; 2ND SAMUEL 13:8; JEREMIAH 7:18 & HOSEA 7:4. MIXING MATERIALS/ANIMALS IS IN LEVITICUS 19:19 & DEUTERONOMY 22:9, 10, 11. MIXED WINE IS IN PROVERBS 23:30; PSALMS 75:8; ISAIAH 1:22; MATTHEW 27:34; MARK 15:23; REVELATION 18:6 & ACTS 2:5-21. MIXING VARIOUS THINGS IS IN ISAIAH 1:25; DANIEL 2:33, 41-43; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:13 & LUKE 13:1.**  **UNMIXED: NOT MIXING IS IN GENESIS 30:40; DANIEL 2:43 & REVELATION 14:10. SINGLENESS OF HEART IS IN MATTHEW 6:22; 10:16; 15:24; 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:3; EPHESIANS 6:5; COLOSSIANS 3:22; ROMANS 12:8 & LUKE 11:34.**  **PURE IN HEART: PURE PEOPLE & PURE THINGS IS IN EXODUS 27:20; 30:35; JOB 16:17; PSALMS 24:4; 73:1, 13; 119:9; PROVERBS 16:2; 20:9; 21:8; 22:11; 30:12; LAMENTATIONS 4:7; MATTHEW 5:8; JOHN 12:3; 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:6; 11:3; PHILIPPIANS 2:15; 4:8; TITUS 1:15; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:5; 4:12; 5:2, 22; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:22; 1ST PETER 3:2.**  **THE CONQUERORING DIVIDING FACTOR**  **THE DIVISION: A SEPARATING IN GENERAL IS IN GENESIS 1:4, 14, 18, ECCLESIASTES 3:7; EZEKIEL 21:16 & DANIEL 2:40.**  **MORAL SEPARATION: SEPARATION FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN BECAUSE OF SEXUAL CORRUPTION & IDOLATRY IS IN ISAIAH 59:2; EZEKIEL 4:3; 14:5, 7; ROMANS 1:21-32; 9:3; 11:17, 19, 22; GALATIANS 5:4, 19-21; EPHESIANS 2:12 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:9.**  **SEPARATION FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN’S THINGS IS IN EXODUS 26:33; EZEKIEL 42:20 & 2ND CHRONICLES 26:21. NOT SEPARATED FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 6:42 & ROMANS 8:35, 38-39.**  **SEPARATED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN NUMBERS 6:2-21; JUDGES 13:5; 16:17; AMOS 2:11, 12; 1ST SAMUEL 1:11 & HEBREWS 7:26.**  **SEPARATION FROM SEXUALITY IS IN LEVITICUS 15:31; GALATIANS 6:14; 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:17 & ACTS 7:54, 59-60.**  **PEOPLE DIVIDED: DIVISIONS OF OPINION IS IN PROVERBS 16:28; 17:9; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:10; 11:18, 19; 12:25; MARK 3:25; TITUS 3:10; JUDE 19; JOHN 7:43; 9:16; 10:19; LUKE 12:51, 52-53 & ACTS 14:4; 23:7. DIVIDING FORCES IS IN GENESIS 14:15; 32:7; 33:1. PEOPLE PARTING IS IN GENESIS 13:9, 11, 14; 31:49; 36:6; 43:32; EXODUS 10:29; 2ND CHRONICLES 26:21; LAMENTATIONS 4:15; PROVERBS 18:1; MATTHEW 19:6; MARK 10:9; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:10; PHILEMON 15; LUKE 24:51 & ACTS 15:39; 20:25.**  **CUT OFF FROM ISRAEL: THOSE WHO ARE CUT OFF FROM ISRAEL IS IN EXODUS 12:15, 19; 30:33, 38; 31:14; LEVITICUS 7:20, 21, 25, 27; 17:4, 9, 10, 14; 18:29; 19:8; 20:3, 5, , 6, 18; 22:3; 23:29; NUMBERS 9:13; 15:30, 31; 19:13, 20. THOSE CUT OFF IS IN JUDGES 21:6, 15; EZEKIEL 14:8 & MALACHI 2:12.**  **SEPARATION FROM SEXUAL CREATURES IS IN EXODUS 8:23; LEVITICUS 20:24, 26; NUMBERS 8:14; 16:9, 21, 24, 26, 45; 23:9; DEUTERONOMY 10:8; EZRA 6:21; 9:1-2; 10:11; NEHEMIAH 10:28; 13:3; 1ST SAMUEL 15:6 & 1ST KINGS 8:53.**  **SEPARATION OF KINGDOMS: SEPARATION OF ISRAEL AND JUDAH IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 15:28; 28:17; 1ST KINGS 11:11; 12:16-20; 14:8 & 2ND KINGS 17:21.**  **SEPARATION OF VARIOUS KINGDOMS IS IN GENESIS 10:5, 25, 32; 25:23; 1ST CHRONICLES 1:19; JEREMIAH 51:8; DANIEL 2:41; 5:28; 11:4; MATTHEW 12:25-26; MARK 3:24, 26 & LUKE 11:17, 18. SEPARATING THE ANIMAL KINGDOM IS IN GENESIS 21:28, 29; 30:40 & MATTHEW 25:32.**  **BODIES DIVIDED: BODIES CUT IN PIECES: PEOPLE CUT IN PIECES IS IN JUDGES 19:29; 20:6; DEUTERONOMY 32:26; EZEKIEL 16:40; 1ST SAMUEL 15:33; ISAIAH 51:9; HOSEA 6:5; 13:16; NAHUM 3:10; MATTHEW 24:51; HEBREWS 11:37 & LUKE 12:46.**  **ANIMALS CUT IN PIECES IS IN EXODUS 29:17; LEVITICUS 1:6, 12; 8:20; 1ST SAMUEL 11:7; 1ST KINGS 18:23, 33 & JEREMIAH 34:18.**  **BODIES TORN TO PIECES: PEOPLE TORN TO PIECES IS IN GENESIS 37:33; 44:28; EZEKIEL 22:25, 27; PSALMS 7:2; 17:12; HOSEA 5:14; 6:1; 10:4; 13:8; LAMENTATIONS 3:11; JOB 18:4; DANIEL 2:5; 3:29; MATTHEW 7:6 & ACTS 1:18; 23:10.**  **ANIMALS TORN TO PIECES IS IN GENESIS 31:39; EXODUS 22:13, 31; LEVITICUS 1:17; 5:8; 7:24; 17:15; 22:8; JUDGES 14:6; EZEKIEL 4:14; 44:31; DANIEL 7:4; MICAH 5:8 & NAHUM 2:12.**  **SEVERING PARTS OF THE BODY: BEHEADING IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 5:4; 17:46, 51; 31:9; 2ND SAMUEL 4:7; 16:9; 20:22; 2ND KINGS 10:6-8; ISAIAH 9:14; MATTHEW 14:10; MARK 6:16 & REVELATION 20:4.**  **CUTTING OFF HANDS AND FEET IS IN DEUTERONOMY 25:12; 1ST SAMUEL 5:4; 2ND SAMUEL 4:12; PROVERBS 26:6; JUDGES 1:6, 7; MATTHEW 5:30; 18:8 & MARK 9:43.**  **SEVERING VARIOUS PARTS OF THE BODY IS IN EXODUS 4:25; PROVERBS 10:31; EZEKIEL 16:4; 23:25; LAMENTATIONS 2:3; MATTHEW 26:51; MARK 14:47; JOHN 18:10, 26; PHILIPPIANS 3:2 & LUKE 22:50.**  **PARTS OF THE CORPSES: BONES IS IN GENESIS 50:25; EXODUS 13:19; JOSHUA 24:32; 2ND SAMUEL 21:12, 13; 1ST KINGS 13:2, 21, 31; 2ND KINGS 23:14, 16, 20; 2ND CHRONICLES 34:5; PSALMS 141:7; EZEKIEL 6:5; 24:4, 10; 37:1-14; 39:15; JEREMIAH 8:1, 2; DANIEL 7:5; MICAH 3:2; AMOS 2:1; HABAKKUK 3:16; MATTHEW 23:27; JOHN 19:36 & HEBREWS 11:22.**  **HEADS/SKULLS IS IN JUDGES 7:25; 9:53; 15:15-17; 1ST SAMUEL 17:46, 51, 54, 57; 31:9; 2ND SAMUEL 4:7-8, 12; 20:21-22; 2ND KINGS 6:31, 32; 9:35; 10:6-8; 1ST CHRONICLES 10:9-10; MATTHEW 14:8, 11; 27:33; MARK 6:25, 28; 15:22; JOHN 19:17 & LUKE 23:33.**  **OTHER PIECES OF CORPSES IS IN JUDGES 19:29; 20:6; 1ST SAMUEL 4:12; 31:10-12 & 2ND KINGS 9:35. LIKE A CORPSE IS IN MARK 9:26 & REVELATION 1:17; 16:3.**  **CIRCUMCISION: ABOUT CIRCUMCISION IS IN GENESIS 17:10, 11, 12, 13; EXODUS 12:48; LEVITICUS 12:3; JOHN 7:22-23; GALATIANS 5:3 & ACTS 7:8.**  **CIRCUMCISION PERFORMED IS IN GENESIS 17:23, 24, 25, 27; 21:4; 34:24; EXODUS 4:25-26; JOSHUA 5:2, 7-8; PHILIPPIANS 3:5; LUKE 1:59; 2:21 & ACTS 7:8; 10:45; 11:2; 16:3.**  **THE NECESSITY OF CIRCUMCISION IS IN GENESIS 34:15, 22; ROMANS 2:25-27; 3:1, 30; 4:9, 11-12; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:18, 19; GALATIANS 2:3, 12; 5:2-3, 6, 11; 6:12, 13, 15; COLOSSIANS 3:11; EPHESIANS 2:11; TITUS 1:10 & ACTS 15:1, 5; 21:21.**  **TRUE CIRCUMCISION IS IN DEUTERONOMY 30:6; 10:16; JEREMIAH 4:4; 9:25; ROMANS 2:26, 28; COLOSSIANS 2:11 & PHILIPPIANS 3:3.**  **PLUCKING OUT IS IN LEVITICUS 14:40; RUTH 2:16; 1ST SAMUEL 14:19; PSALMS 25:15; 52:5; ECCLESIASTES 3:2; EZEKIEL 12:4; JEREMIAH 1:10; 12:14, 17; 18:7; 24:6; 31:28; 45:4; DANIEL 7:8; AMOS 9:15; ZEPHANIAH 2:4; ZECHARIAH 3:2; MATTHEW 5:29; 7:4, 5; 12:1; 13:29, 49; 15:13; 18:19; 21:21; MARK 2:23; 9:47; GALATIANS 4:15; JUDE 12 & LUKE 6:1, 42; 17:6.**  **MISCARRIAGE: WOMEN MISCARRYING IS IN EXODUS 21:22 & HOSEA 9:14. MISCARRIAGES AND STILLBORN IS IN JOB 3:16; PSALMS 58:8; ECCLESIASTES 6:3, 4. MISCARRYING ANIMALS IS IN GENESIS 31:38; EXODUS 23:26; JOB 21:10 & SONG OF SOLOMON 4:2; 6:6.**  **HAIR REMOVED: HAIR CUT IS IN LEVITICUS 14:9; 19:27; 21:5; NUMBERS 6:5; 2ND SAMUEL 10:4; 14:26; 1ST CHRONICLES 19:4, 5; EZEKIEL 5:1; 44:20; JEREMIAH 7:29; 9;26; 25:23; 49:32; ISAIAH 7:20; 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:6 & ACTS 18:18. HAIR PLUCKED IS IN EZRA 9:3; NEHEMIAH 13:25 & ISAIAH 50:6.**  **GASHING BODIES IS IN LEVITICUS 19:28; 21:5; DEUTERONOMY 14:1; EZEKIEL 23:34; JEREMIAH 16:6; 41:5; 47:5; 48:37; 1ST KINGS 18:28; 2ND KINGS 8:12; 15:16; HOSEA 7:14; 13:16 & MARK 5:5.**  **BREAKING BONE PARTS: BONES BROKEN IS IN LEVITICUS 21:19; NUMBERS 24:8; PSALMS 10:15; 37:17; 51:8; 53:5; 74:13; PROVERBS 25:15; JEREMIAH 48:25; ISAIAH 38:13; EZEKIEL 30:21, 22, 24; 34:4, 16; LAMENTATIONS 3:4; DANIEL 6:24; MICAH 3:3 & JOHN 19;31, 32.**  **HORNS BROKEN IS IN PSALMS 75:10; DANIEL 8:7, 8, 22 & AMOS 3:14. TEETH BROKEN IS IN PSALMS 3:7; 58:6 & JOB 29:17.**  **NO BONES BROKEN IS IN EXODUS 12:46; NUMBERS 9:12; PSALMS 34:20 & JOHN 19:33, 36. DISLOCATING IS IN GENESIS 32:25; EXODUS 13:13; 34:20; DEUTERONOMY 21:4, 6; PSALMS 22:14 & HEBREWS 12:13. CLEFT HOOFS IS IN LEVITICUS 11:3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 26 & DEUTERONOMY 14:6-8.**  **THINGS DIVIDED: TEXTILES SEVERED: TEARING/CUTTING CLOTHES IS IN LEVITICUS 13:45, 56; 1ST SAMUEL 15:27; 24:4-5:1; 2ND SAMUEL 3:31; 10:4; 2ND KINGS 22:19; 2ND CHRONICLES 34:27; MATTHEW 9:16; MARK 2:21 & LUKE 5:36.**  **THOSE WHO TORE CLOTHES IS IN GENESIS 37:29, 34; 44:13; NUMBERS 14:6; JOSHUA 7:6; JUDGES 11:35; 2ND SAMUEL 1:2, 11; 13:19, 31; 15:32; 1ST KINGS 11:30; 21:27; 2ND KINGS 2:12; 5:7, 8; 6:30; 11:14; 18:37; 19:1; 22:11; 2ND CHRONICLES 23:13; 34:19; EZRA 9:3, 5; ESTHER 4:1; JOB 1:20; 2:12; JEREMIAH 41:5; ISAIAH 36:22; 37:1; MATTHEW 26:65; MARK 14:63 & ACTS 14:14. NOT TEARING CLOTHES IS IN LEVITICUS 10:6; 21:10; JEREMIAH 36:24; JOEL 2:13 & JOHN 19:24.**  **THE VEIL TORN IS IN MATTHEW 27:51; MARK 15:38 & LUKE 23:45. NETS TORN IS IN JOHN 21:11 & LUKE 5:6.**  **BREAKING VARIOUS ARTIFACTS: BREAKING CONTAINERS IS IN LEVITICUS 6:28; 11:33, 35; 15:12; JUDGES 7:19-20; 2ND CHRONICLES 28:24; 2ND KINGS 24:13; 25:13; ECCLESIASTES 12:6; PSALMS 2:9; 31:12; ISAIAH 30:14; JEREMIAH 2:13; 19:10; 48:12, 38; MATTHEW 9:17; MARK 2:22; 14:3 & LUKE 5:37.**  **BREAKING WEAPONS IS IN PSALMS 37:15; 46:9; 76:3; JEREMIAH 49:35; 51:56 & HOSEA 1:5. BREAKING FETTERS IS IN GENESIS 27:40; JUDGES 15:14; 16:9, 12; ECCLESIASTES 4:12; JEREMIAH 28:10-12; PSALMS 107:16; AMOS 1:5; MARK 5:4 & LUKE 8:29.**  **UNDOING FASTENINGS IS IN JEREMIAH 10:20; MARK 1:7; JOHN 1:27; LUKE 3:16 & ACTS 13:25; 27:32, 40.**  **OTHER THINGS BROKEN IS IN GENESIS 19:9; JEREMIAH 36:23; 43:13; JONAH 1:4; HOSEA 8:6; AMOS 6:11 & ACTS 27:41.**  **BREAKING BREAD IS IN LEVITICUS 2:6; MATTHEW 14:19, 20; 15:36; 26:26; MARK 8:6; 14:22; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:16; 11:24; LUKE 9:16; 22:19; 24:30, 35 & ACTS 20:7, 11; 27:35.**  **BREAKING WOOD/STICKS: FELLING TREES IS IN DEUTERONOMY 19:5; 20:19, 20; 1ST KINGS 5:6; 2ND KINGS 3:19, 25; 6:4; 19:23; 2ND CHRONICLES 2:8; PSALMS 29:5; 74:5; 80:16; EZEKIEL 31:12; JEREMIAH 6:6; 46:22, 23; ISAIAH 10:33-34; 14:8; 37:24; 44:14; DANIEL 4:14, 23; ZECHARIAH 11:2; MATTHEW 3:10; 7:19 & LUKE 3:9; 13:7, 9.**  **CUTTING OFF BRANCHES IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 2:12; ISAIAH 10:33; 18:5; MICAH 4:3; MATTHEW 21:8; JOHN 15:2 & ROMANS 11:24. SPLITTING WOOD IS IN GENESIS 22:3; EXODUS 31:5; 1ST SAMUEL 6:14 & ECCLESIASTES 10:9.**  **BREAKING STICKS IS IN GENESIS 8:11; LEVITICUS 26:13; LAMENTATIONS 2:9; EZEKIEL 4:16; 29:7; ISAIAH 14:5, 29; 42:3; ZECHARIAH 11:10, 14 & MATTHEW 12:20.**  **DIVIDING EARTH/ROCKS: SPLITTING ROCKS IS IN EXODUS 32:19; 34:1; DEUTERONOMY 9:17; JUDGES 15:19; 1ST KINGS 13:3, 5; PSALMS 78:15; ISAIAH 48:21; JEREMIAH 23:29; NAHUM 1:6 & MATTHEW 27:51.**  **SPLIT ROCKS IS IN EXODUS 33:22 & JUDGES 15:8, 11. CUTTING STONES IS IN EXODUS 20:25; 31:5; 34:1, 4; 35:33; & DANIEL 2:34, 45. GROUND SPLIT IS IN NUMBERS 16:31; ZECHARIAH 14:4; MICAH 1:4 & HABAKKUK 3:6.**  **DIVISION OF WATERS: WATERS DIVIDED IS IN GENESIS 1:6-7; EXODUS 14:16, 21; NEHEMIAH 9:11; 2ND KINGS 2:8, 14; PSALMS 74:13; 78:13; 136:13 & ISAIAH 63:12. WATERS DIVIDING IS IN JOB 26:8 ISAIAH 18:2, 7 & HABAKKUK 3:9.**  **THE REMAINING FACTOR**  **THE REMAINDER: CREATURES REMAINING: SURVIVORS OF THE NATIONS IS IN GENESIS 14:10; JOSHUA 10:20; 11:22; JUDGES 2:23; 3:1; 5:13; 8:10; EZRA 9:13, 15; JEREMIAH 25:20 & ZECHARIAH 14:16. SURVIVORS OF ISRAEL IS IN GENESIS 32:8; 45:7; JUDGES 20:47; 1ST KINGS 19:18; 2ND KINGS 19:31; 25:22; NEHEMIAH 1:3; ISAIAH 37:32; EZEKIEL 6:8; 12:16; 14:22; JEREMIAH 24:8; 40:11; MICAH 5:3; ZEPHANIAH 3:12, 13 & ROMANS 11:4.**  **A SMALL REMNANT IS IN 2ND KINGS 17:18; 24:14; 25:12; ISAIAH 1:9; 10:21-22; 17:6; EZEKIEL 5:3-4; 12:16; JEREMIAH 3:14; 39:10; 40:7; 52:16; MICAH 4:7; AMOS 5:3; ZECHARIAH 13:8 & ROMANS 9:27, 29.**  **SOLE SURVIVORS IS IN GENESIS 5:23-24; 7:23; 44:20; 42:38; DEUTERONOMY 3;11; JOSHUA 13:12; JUDGES 9:5; NUMBERS 26:65; 2ND SAMUEL 9:1-4; 1ST KINGS 18:22; 19:10, 14 & ROMANS 11:3.**  **SURVIVORS FAVORED IS IN EZRA 9:8; ISAIAH 4:3; 10:20; 11:11, 16; 17:3; 28:5; 37:4, 31; JEREMIAH 31:7; 2ND KINGS 19:4, 30; MICAH 5:7, 8; JOEL 2:32; AMOS 5:15; MICAH 2:12; ZEPHANIAH 2:7, 9; ZECHARIAH 8:11, 12; 9:7 & ROMANS 11:5.**  **SURVIVORS THREATENED IS IN LEVITICUS 26:36, 39; 1ST SAMUEL 11:11; 2ND KINGS 21:14; ISAIAH 16:14; EZEKIEL 5:10; 17:21; JEREMIAH 8:3; 41:10; 43:5-7 & ZECHARIAH 8:6.**  **SURVIVORS DESTROYED IS IN NUMBERS 24:19; EZEKIEL 9:8; 11:13; 23:25; ISAIAH 13:15; 14:22; 15:9; JEREMIAH 40:15; 44:12-14; AMOS 1:8; 6:9 & ZEPHANIAH 1:4.**  **NO SURVIVORS IS IN EXODUS 14:28; DEUTERONOMY 2:34; 3:3; JOSHUA 10:28, 30, 33, 37, 39; 11:8, 11, 14; JOB 18:19; 2ND SAMUEL 13:30; 14:7; 17:12; 2ND KINGS 10:11; JEREMIAH 11:23; 42:17; 44:14; LAMENTATIONS 2:22; AMOS 9:1 & OBADIAH 18.**  **WHAT DOES THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOW ABOUT THE END TIMES OF THE UNIVERSE?**  **PSALMS 62:11 (PSALMS CAN MEAN “THE LORD SEE MAPS” OR “THE LORD SEE PAMS” OR “THE LORD SEE A MPS—MILITARY POLICE” WITHIN THE SCRIPTURE CHAPTER NUMBER (62) WITH THE DOORWAY OF THE NUMBER 0 WITH 65 LEVELS IS CALLING ON LAW IN ACTS 6:11 TO CALLING ON GOD IN ACTS 7:60) “GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAS SPOKEN ONCE, TWICE I HAVE HEARD THIS: THAT (ABSOLUTE) POWER (POWER, AUTHORITY, ALMIGHTINESS & OMNIPOTENCE) *BELONGS* TO (ONLY) GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).”**  **THE ULTIMATE MOUTH (SELF WITNESS---MIDDLE SKIN ARMOR & INSIDE WITNESS---INSIDE SALVATION ARMOR) OF 1 WITNESS (OUTSIDE WITNESS----OUTSIDE VENGEANCE ARMOR) ALONE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IS FOREVERMORE SUFFICIENT FOR ALL INFINITE GODDAMN THINGS, INCLUDING THE INCURRING OF THE DEATH PENALTY & REACHING THE 10TH HEAVEN WITHIN THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, ONLY IF THE ULTIMATE ETERNAL ACCESS IS ULTIMATELY GRANTED BY PAYING WHAT IS OWED, THAT IS, THE PHYSICAL MONEY TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & REMAINING FAITHFUL FOREVERMORE TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF BY DOING THE ENOCH WAY ONLY IN MALACHI 3:8-12; HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5 BECAUSE SIMULTANEOUSLY THIS IS ABOVE & BEYOND THE UNIVERSAL & GLOBAL NUMBER 4, WHICH IS THROUGHOUT ALL INFINITE ETERNITY TO ALL INFINITE ETERNITY’S, GODDAMN IT!!!**  **IF YOU THINK YOU HAVE AUTHORITY TO SAVE ANYONE OR TO DESTROY ANYONE, ETC., YOU BETTER WAIT ON YAHWEH WHO IS ONLY ABLE & CAN ONLY AUTHORIZE THIS!!! IN THE NUT-SHELL, YAHWEH IS THE ONLY LAW (STEPHEN YAHWEH)-GIVER, THE ONLY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)-GIVER, THE ONLY OMNI-LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)-GIVER & THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)-GIVER, OR SIMPLY THE YAHWEH (STEPHEN YAHWEH)-GIVER THROUGH THE IMMUTABLE YAHWEH EMPOWERMENT, FOREVERMORE, GODDAMN IT!!! WHETHER YAHWEH SAYS & DOES TO SAVE OR DESTROY, TO PROTECT OR KILL, TO GIVE OR TAKE BACK, TO BLESS OR CURSE, TO FULL HEALTH OR DISEASE, TO JUSTIFY OR DAMN, REST ASSURED YAHWEH ONLY HAS HIS OWN ULTIMATE WORK & HIS OWN ULTIMATE PLAN (ACTS 5:38-39), GODDAMN IT, NOBODY ELSE FOREVERMORE!!! SO, I FIND THE SO-CALLED CHURCH, THE SO-CALLED LAW & OTHER GODDAMN AGENCIES, ALL IN TRANSFORMING RIGHTEOUS ETERNAL BULLSHIT (2 COR 11:12-15), TRYING TO COMPETE WITH YAHWEH, WHICH IS GODDAMN ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT BECAUSE YAHWEH HIMSELF ONLY ALWAYS WINS & EVERYBODY ONLY ALWAYS LOSES!!! SO BEFORE YOU GET ON YOUR HIGH HORSES & SWEAR THAT YOU HAVE AUTHORITY IN THE GOSPEL KINGDOM TO DO ANYTHING ABOUT ALL THIS HOMOSEXUAL GODDAMN BULLSHIT, AS WELL AS SEXUAL GODDAMN BULLSHIT & INTERRACIAL ABOMINABLE GODDAMN BULLSHIT, THAT IS CULTIMATING IN THE USA & OTHER COUNTRIES ALIKE, YOU BETTER KNOW THAT YAHWEH HAS IN FACT APPROVED & AUTHORIZED THIS, WHETHER IN SAVING OR IN DESTROYING, ETC., BEFORE ANYTHING BY YOU OR ANYBODY CAN BE DONE, LEST YOU OR ANYBODY, IS FOUND FIGHTING AGAINST YAHWEH HIMSELF!!! REST ASSURED, IF YOU ARE ON THE WRONG SIDE AGAINST YAHWEH, THEN YOU ARE FOREVERMORE GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, YOU LYING, THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS!!! THIS IS NEVER THE MATTER OF YES OR NO, AUTHORIZATION OR NO AUTHORIZATION, BELIEF OR DISBELIEF, TRUTH OR NO TRUTH, IGNORANCE OR KNOWING, BUT THIS IS ALWAYS THE MATTER OF AUTHORIZATION FROM YAHWEH HIMSELF, WHETHER APPROVED BY YAHWEH OR DISAPPROVED BY YAHWEH, GODDAMN IT!!! JUST AS JESUS CHRIST THAT PROTECTED & SERVED THE QUEER WOMAN FROM BEING STONED & ALSO PROTECTED & SERVED THE GREAT NUMBER OF QUEER MANKIND, JESUS CHRIST FOREVERMORE NEVER HAS THE AUTHORIZATION FROM YAHWEH HIMSELF, TO SAY & DO THIS, GODDAMN IT!!! THE SAME THING, IS HAPPENING IN THIS UNAUTHORIZED SO-CALLED TRANSFORMING RIGHTEOUS LAW (2 COR 11:12-15), EVERYWHERE CURRENTLY IN TODAY’S SOCIETY!!! AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ANCIENT SAYINGS COMES TO PASS “THIS LAW HAS HATED YAHWEH, WITHOUT ANY CAUSE!!!” AND AGAIN, “THIS LAW WHO STEALS FROM YOU, KILLS YOU & DESTROYS YOU, THINKS THIS LAW DOES YAHWEH SERVICE!!!” AND AGAIN, “THIS LAW WHO TAKES BACK FROM YOU, PROTECTS YOU & SAVES YOU, THINKS THIS LAW DOES YAHWEH SERVICE!!!”**  **THE OLD & YOUNG UNIVERSES DESTROYED BY THE AGAPE WATERS OF THE FLOOD CONCERNS 70% FLUIDS OF THE BODY OUTSIDE THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN BY WHICH ONLY 8 ETERNAL CREATURES WERE SAVED---THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT LAW OF THE LORD ENOCH THAT ETERNALLY LIVES FOREVERMORE PROVEN UNDISPUTABLY IN HAGGADAH, GODDAMN IT & NOAH’S FAMILY, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  **IN GENESIS 6:1-7 SAYS “NOW IT CAME TO PASS, WHEN MEN BEGAN TO MULTIPLY ON THE FACE OF THE EARTH, AND DAUGHTERS WERE BORN TO THEM, THAT THE SONS OF GOD SAW THE DAUGHTERS OF MEN, THAT THEY WERE BEAUTIFUL, AND THEY TOOK WIVES FOR THEMSELVES OF ALL WHOM THEY CHOSE. AND THE LORD (YAH) SAID, ‘MY SPIRIT (FATHER STEPHEN) SHALL NOT STRIVE (ABIDE) WITH MAN FOREVER, FOR HE IS INDEED FLESH, YET HIS DAYS SHALL BE 120 YEARS (114,192,000,000,000,000 QUADRILLION YEARS WITH THE LORD IS 2,000 YEARS IS 1 HOUR EQUAL TO 1 DAY IS 24,000 YEARS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & 2ND PETER 3:8 WHICH 1 YEAR IS 366,000 YEARS WITH RENTING WHICH IS 10,000 IN JUDE 14-15 WITH A 120 YEAR REIGN KINGDOM---10).’ THERE WERE GIANTS (24 ORDERS) ON THE EARTH IN THOSE DAYS, AND ALSO AFTERWARDS, WHEN THE SONS OF GOD CAME IN TO THE DAUGHTERS OF MEN (THE ILLEGAL AND UNAUTHORIZED ETERNAL MARITAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE) AND THEY BORE CHILDREN TO THEM. THOSE WERE THE MIGHTY MEN WHO WERE OF OLD, MEN OF RENOWN (THE OLD HERO GIANT’S). THEN THE LORD (YAH) SAW THAT THE WICKEDNESS OF MAN WAS GREAT IN THE EARTH, AND THAT EVERY INTENT OF THE THOUGHTS OF HIS HEART WAS ONLY EVIL CONTINUALLY (ALL THE DAY LONG). AND THE LORD (YAH) WAS SORRY THAT HE HAD MADE MAN ON THE EARTH, AND HE WAS GRIEVED IN HIS HEART. SO THE LORD (YAH) SAID, ‘I WILL DESTROY MAN WHOM I HAVE CREATED FROM THE FACE OF THE EARTH, BOTH MAN AND BEAST, CREEPING THING AND BIRDS OF THE AIR, FOR I AM SORRY THAT I HAVE MADE THEM.” IN GENESIS 9:11 STATES “THUS I ESTABLISH MY COVENANT WITH YOU: NEVER AGAIN SHALL ALL FLESH BE CUT OFF BY THE WATERS OF THE FLOOD, NEVER AGAIN SHALL THERE BE A FLOOD TO DESTROY THE EARTH.” IN GENESIS 9:15 TELLS US “…AND I WILL REMEMBER MY COVENANT WHICH IS BETWEEN ME AND YOU AND EVERY LIVING CREATURE OF ALL FLESH, THE WATERS SHALL NEVER AGAIN BECOME A FLOOD TO DESTROY ALL FLESH.” IN PSALMS 29:10 MENTIONS “THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) SAT ENTHRONED AT THE FLOOD, AND THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) SITS AS KING FOREVER.” IN DANIEL 9:26 DECLARES “AND AFTER THREESCORE AND TWO WEEKS SHALL MESSIAH (FATHER STEPHEN) BE CUT OFF, BUT NOT FOR HIMSELF: AND THE PEOPLE OF THE PRINCE THAT SHALL COME SHALL DESTROY THE CITY AND THE SANCTUARY, AND THE END THEREOF SHALL BE WITH A FLOOD, AND UNTO THE END OF THE WAR DESOLATIONS ARE DETERMINED.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 3:9-10 SAYS “AND AGAIN IN PROCESS OF TIME THOU BROUGHT THE FLOOD UPON THOSE THAT DWELT IN THE WORLD, AND DESTROYED THEM. AND IT CAME TO PASS IN EVERY OF THEM, THAT AS DEATH WAS TO ADAM, SO WAS THE FLOOD TO THESE.” IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:22 TELLS US “AND HAILSTONES FULL OF WRATH SHALL BE CAST AS OUT OF A STONE BOW, AND THE WATER OF THE SEA SHALL RAGE AGAINST THEM, AND THE FLOODS SHALL CRUELLY DROWN THEM.” IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 10:4 STATES “FOR WHOSE CAUSE THE EARTH BEING DROWNED WITH THE FLOOD, WISDOM AGAIN PRESERVED IT, AND DIRECTED THE COURSE OF THE RIGHTEOUS IN A PIECE OF WOOD OF SMALL VALUE.” IN SIRACH 40:10 SAYS “THESE THINGS ARE CREATED FOR THE WICKED, AND FOR THEIR SAKES IT AS A FLOOD.” IN SIRACH 44:17-18 MENTIONS “NOAH (NOE) WAS FOUND PERFECT AND RIGHTEOUS, IN THE TIME OF WRATH HE WAS TAKEN IN EXCHANGE [FOR THE WORLD]: THEREFORE, WAS HE LEFT AS A REMNANT UNTO THE EARTH, WHEN THE FLOOD CAME. AND EVERLASTING COVENANT WAS MADE WITH HIM, THAT ALL FLESH SHOULD PERISH NO MORE BY THE FLOOD.” IN MATTHEW 24:38-39 MENTIONS “FOR AS IN THE DAYS THAT WERE BEFORE THE FLOOD THEY WERE EATING AND DRINKING, MARRYING AND GIVING IN MARRIAGE, UNTIL THE DAY THAT NOAH ENTERED THE ARK, AND KNEW NOT UNTIL THE FLOOD CAME, AND TOOK THEM AWAY, SO SHALL ALSO THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN BE.” IN 2ND PETER 2:5 STATES “…AND SPARED NOT THE OLD WORLD, BUT SAVED NOAH THE 8TH PERSON (THE 9TH PERSON IS THE INCLUDING OF ENOCH IN GENESIS 5:23), A PREACHER OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, BRINGING IN THE FLOOD UPON THE WORLD OF THE UNGODLY…” IN 2ND PETER 3:5-6 TELLS US “FOR THIS THEY WILLFULLY FORGET: THAT BY THE WORD OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) THE HEAVENS WERE OF OLD, AND THE (OLD) EARTH STANDING OUT OF WATER AND IN THE WATER, BY WHICH THE WORLD THAT EXISTED PERISHED, BEING FLOODED WITH WATER.” IN REVELATION 12:15-16 SAYS “AND THE SERPENT CAST OUT OF HIS MOUTH AS A FLOOD AFTER THE WOMAN, THAT HE MIGHT CAUSE HER TO BE CARRIED AWAY OF THE FLOOD. AND THE EARTH HELPED THE WOMAN, AND THE EARTH OPENED HER MOUTH, AND SWALLOWED UP THE FLOOD WHICH THE DRAGON CAST OUT OF HIS MOUTH.” IN LUKE 17:27 TELLS US “THEY DID EAT, THEY DRANK, THEY MARRIED WIVES, THEY WERE GIVEN IN MARRIAGE (QUALIFIED IN MARRIAGE), UNTIL THE DAY THAT NOAH ENTERED THE ARK, AND THE FLOOD CAME, AND DESTROYED THEM ALL.” THIS STILL MEANS THE FATHER STEPHEN CAN DO A SEMI-GLOBAL APPOINTMENT [9 OR MORE WIPED OUT & PLUS THIS WAS ONLY PROMISED IN JUDAISM & NOT GENTILISM OR CHRISTIANITY, BUT NOT LESS THAN 9---4 FEMALES & 5 MALES OR 5 MALES & 4 FEMALES, BUT NOT THE ORIGINAL 8---4 FEMALES & 4 MALES IN JUDAISM] IN WATER IN THE NEAR FUTURE & IN FIRE [2 SAVED] AND AGAPE LOVE [1 SAVED] HE WILL DO A GLOBAL APPOINTMENT IN THE NEAR FUTURE. I KNOW SOME ETERNAL CREATURES TELLING HIS HOLY MINSTERS & TRUE PROPHETS THAT THE LORD YAHWEH WILL NOT DO A GLOBAL APPOINTMENT, BUT THE USA IS CONSIDERED SMALLER THAN A SEMI-GLOBAL APPOINTMENT, LIKE AN OTHER INDIVIDUAL COUNTRIES, EXCEPT CHINA, WHICH MAKES UP ABOUT 1/4 OF THE TOTAL POPULATION OF TODAY & THE LORD’S FURY & HIS INFINITE HAND WILL REST ON THESE SMALLER COUNTRIES IF THEY DO NOT CHOOSE TO UNDO THEIR SEXUAL, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL CORRUPTIONS THAT THE USA & ALL OTHER COUNTRIES ALIKE ARE REAPING & SOWING IN ACTS 7:6-7; 17:22-31; 29:2. THERE IS NO FEAR IN THE EYES OF THESE KIND OF ETERNAL CREATURES, TO UNDERMINED & UNDERESTIMATE THE LORD & TO TELL HIM WHAT HE CAN DO OR CANNOT NOT DO, THEY ARE ETERNALLY DAMNED WITHOUT REMEDY. MOST OF THE TIME, WHEN IT PLEASES THE LORD TO BRING HIS HAND DOWN ON COUNTRIES, STATES OR CITIES, INNOCENT CREATURES ARE ALSO KILLED IN THE PROCESS, TO BE ABLE TO PURGE THE SEXUAL CORRUPTIONS IN A GIVEN TERRITORY. THEN THOSE ETERNAL CREATURES REFUSES THE LORD’S REBUKE, AND BLAMES THE LORD IN REBELLION & ANGER, SO THAT IT PROVOKES THE LORD TO DO MORE DESTRUCTION TO THE UNIVERSE, A COUNTRY, STATE OR CITY. REMEMBER TO PROTECT AN ENTIRE CITY METROPOLITAN AREA, ALL THE LORD REQUIRES AT THE BEGINNING IS AT LEAST 10 RIGHTEOUS [3 RIGHTEOUS WITH 2 POSITIONS COMING TOGETHER MAKING 1 WITH THE LORD & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN FOR IT TO COME DOWN TO 1 RIGHTEOUS AT THE ENDING OR THE NUMBER 9 WITH THE LORD IN ACTS 8:1-3 IS CUT DOWN BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3, THEN TWO POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION ENDS UP AS 1 POSITION], FOR AN ENTIRE STATE IT WOULD BE 23 RIGHTEOUS [7 RIGHTEOUS WITH 2 POSITIONS COMING TOGETHER MAKING 1 WITH THE LORD & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN FOR IT TO COME DOWN TO 3 RIGHTEOUS OR THE NUMBER 22 WITH THE LORD IS CUT DOWN BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 7.6, THEN TWO POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION ENDS UP AS 2.5 POSITIONS], FOR AN ENTIRE COUNTRY IT WOULD BE 36 RIGHTEOUS [11 RIGHTEOUS WITH 2 POSITIONS COMING TOGETHER MAKING 1 WITH THE LORD & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN FOR IT TO COME DOWN TO 4 RIGHTEOUS OR OR THE NUMBER 35 WITH THE LORD IS CUT DOWN BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 11.6, THEN TWO POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION ENDS UP AS 3.8 POSITIONS] & FOR THE ENTIRE WORLD WOULD BE 50 RIGHTEOUS [16 RIGHTEOUS WITH 2 POSITIONS COMING TOGETHER MAKING 1 WITH THE LORD & GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN FOR IT TO COME DOWN TO 5 RIGHTEOUS OR THE NUMBER 49 WITH THE LORD IS CUT DOWN BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 16.3, THEN TWO POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION ENDS UP AS 5.4 POSITIONS] WITH THE LORD INCLUDED BASED ON GENESIS 18:16-33. WHAT HIGH LEVEL OF RIGHTEOUSNESS IS REQUIRED FOR THE LORD TO CHOOSE TO STAY HIS HAND? NO SEXUAL CREATURES, NO HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES OR NO INTERRACIAL CREATURES THAT ARE MARRIED ARE WORTHY IN THIS RESPECT! ONLY DIVINE CREATURES WHO ARE TRULY SEPARATED & TRULY HOLY THAT ARE SINGLE ARE WORTHY IN THIS RESPECT! REMEMBER ONLY THE LORD ENOCH WAS PROVEN WORTHY FOR 300 YEARS IN MARRIAGE & 65 YEARS IN THE SINGLE TO PLEASE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN GENESIS 5:22-24; HEBREWS 11:5 & JUDE 14-15. FOR TODAY, SADLY THAT RULES OUT MOST ETERNAL CREATURES OF TODAY BECAUSE OF SEXUAL UNIONS THAT IS PERVERTED AGAINST GOD-GIVEN DIVINE UNIONS. I FIND SOME ETERNAL CREATURES THAT TEACH ABOUT HOLY WATER & HOLY FIRE TO SAVE THEIR OWN TAILS, BUT WHEN IT LEVELS TO HOLY OMNI-BENEVOLENCE OR HOLY AGAPE LOVE, THEY PERVERT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S STRAIGHT WAYS & TRY TO OVERCOME [ROMANS 3:4-23] BY SAYING SEXUAL LOVE OR EROS LOVE WITH THE INITIAL INTENT TO TRY TO DELAY THE ETERNAL CHARGE IN THEIR AUTHORIZED APPOINTMENTS BY TELLING THE FATHER STEPHEN WHAT HE CAN DO OR NOT DO, BUT NO ETERNAL CREATURE WILL PREVAIL BECAUSE HIS WAYS ARE HIGHER & HIS THOUGHTS ARE HIGHER THAN ANY ETERNAL CREATURE IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:25 & ACTS 5:1-11, 38-39. NOW IF ANY ETERNAL CREATURE AGAPE LOVES WITH OMNI-BENEVOLENCE THE FATHER STEPHEN & HIS COMMANDS WITHOUT INTERROGATION TECHNIQUE OR QUESTIONING, THEN HE CAN GRANT 15 MORE YEARS FROM THE ORIGINAL APPOINTMENT IN 2ND KINGS 20:6 & ISAIAH 38:5. AFTER THE APPOINTMENTS ARE FULFILLED, THE FATHER STEPHEN IN HIS IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT WILL ETERNALLY DAMN OR JUST SHORT OF ETERNALLY DAMNING OR BOTH ALL ETERNAL CREATURES BASED ON THEIR WORKS IS IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21. THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT REASON FOR THE ONGOING HATRED & INTENTIONAL DEFIANCE TOWARD THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS BECAUSE ALL THESE ETERNAL CREATURES HAVE NOT GONE THROUGH THEIR ORDAINED APPOINTMENTS, YET THEY HAVE BLOWN THE 1ST CHANCE IN DISOBEYING THE FATHER STEPHEN, WHICH AFTER THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT PROOF OF THEIR ETERNAL DEATHS, THEY WILL HAVE ONLY 1 SHOT AT THE 2ND CHANCE TO OBEY THE FATHER STEPHEN & HIS GOSPEL KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE GUARD TOLL HOUSE IN HELL IN 1ST PETER 3:19-20. IF NOT THEY SHALL BE ETERNALLY DAMNED FOREVER WITHOUT ANY ESCAPE FROM THE PRISONS IN HELL. IF THEY PASS THE 2ND CHANCE, THEN THEY SHALL GO TO PURGATORY FOR A SANCTIFICATION JUST SHORT OF ETERNAL DAMNATION TO BE ABLE TO ENTER THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP WHICH ONLY HOUSES TRUE CREATOR AGENTS & TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORD [LADIES].**  **THE OLD & YOUNG UNIVERSES DESTROYED BY HOLY AGAPE FIRES & FERVENT HEAT CONCERNS THE AGAPE FIRE OF THE TONGUE & FIRE SHUT UP IN THE BONES IN THE BODY OUTSIDE THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN BY WHICH ONLY 2 ETERNAL CREATURES WERE SAVED---THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD & HIS OWN SON ENOCH AS THE TRUE CHRIST THAT NEVER ETERNALLY DIES FOREVERMORE, BUT ETERNALLY LIVES FOREVERMORE PROVEN UNDISPUTABLY IN HAGGADAH, GODDAMN IT, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  **IN GENESIS 19:24 SAYS “THEN THE LORD (YAH) RAINED UPON SODOM AND UPON GOMORRAH BRIMSTONE AND FIRE FROM THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) OUT OF HEAVEN.” IN EXODUS 9:24-25 DECLARES “SO THERE WAS HAIL, AND FIRE MINGLED WITH THE HAIL, VERY GRIEVOUS, SUCH AS THERE WAS NONE LIKE IT IN ALL THE LAND OF EGYPT SINCE IT BECAME A NATION. AND THE HAIL STRUCK THROUGH THE WHOLE LAND OF EGYPT, AND ALL THAT WAS IN THE FIELD, BOTH MAN AND BEAST, AND THE HAIL STRUCK EVERY HERB OF THE FIELD AND BROKE EVERY TREE OF THE FIELD.” IN PSALMS 11:6 STATES “UPON THE WICKED HE SHALL RAIN SNARES, FIRE AND BRIMSTONE, AND A HORRIBLE TEMPEST: THIS SHALL BE THE PORTION OF THEIR CUP.” IN EZEKIEL 38:22 TELLS US “AND I WILL PLEAD HIM WITH PESTILENCE AND WITH BLOOD, AND I WILL RAIN UPON HIM, AND UPON HIS BANDS (TROOPS), AND UPON THE MANY PEOPLE THAT ARE WITH HIM, AN OVERFLOWING RAIN, AND GREAT HAILSTONES, FIRE AND BRIMSTONE.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 16:15 SAYS “THE FIRE IS KINDLED, AND SHALL NOT BE PUT OUT, TILL IT CONSUME THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE EARTH.” IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 16:17 TELLS US “FOR, WHICH IS MOST TO BE WONDERED AT, THE FIRE HAD MORE FORCE IN THE WATER THAT QUENCHES ALL THINGS: FOR THE WORLD FIGHTS (1 POSITION) FOR THE RIGHTEOUS.” IN MATTHEW 25:41 MENTIONS “THEN HE WILL ALSO SAY TO THOSE ON THE LEFT HAND, ‘DEPART FROM ME, YOU CURSED, INTO THE EVERLASTING FIRE PREPARED FOR THE DEVIL AND HIS ANGELS…” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:13-15 DECLARES “EVERY MAN’S WORK SHALL BE MADE MANIFEST: FOR THE DAY SHALL DECLARE IT, BECAUSE IT SHALL BE REVEALED BY FIRE, AND THE FIRE SHALL TRY EVERY MAN’S WORK OF WHAT SORT IT IS. IF ANYONE’S WORK WHICH HE HAS BUILT ON IT ENDURES, HE WILL RECEIVE A REWARD, IF ANYONE’S WORK IS BURNED, HE WILL SUFFER LOSS, BUT HE HIMSELF WILL BE SAVED, YET SO AS THROUGH FIRE (ONLY 2 PERSONS SAVED).” IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:5-10 TELLS US “…WHICH IS MANIFEST EVIDENCE OF THE RIGHTEOUS JUDGMENT OF GOD, THAT YOU MAY BE COUNTED WORTHY OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), FOR WHICH YOU ALSO SUFFER, SINCE IT IS A RIGHTEOUS THING WITH GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) TO REPAY WITH TRIBULATION THOSE WHO TROUBLE YOU, AND TO GIVE YOU WHO ARE TROUBLED REST WITH US WHEN THE LORD JESUS IS REVEALED FROM HEAVEN WITH HIS MIGHTY ANGELS, IN FLAMING FIRE TAKING VENGEANCE ON THOSE WHO DO NOT KNOW GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), AND ON THOSE WHO DO NOT OBEY THE (FATHER STEPHEN’S) GOSPEL OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST. THESE SHALL BE PUNISHED WITH EVERLASTING DESTRUCTION FROM THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) AND FROM THE GLORY OF HIS POWER, WHEN HE COMES, IN THAT DAY, TO BE GLORIFIED IN HIS SAINTS (LORDS), AND TO BE ADMIRED AMONG ALL THOSE WHO BELIEVE, BECAUSE OUR TESTIMONY AMONG YOU WAS BELIEVED.” IN 2ND PETER 3:7-13 STATES “BUT THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH WHICH ARE NOW PRESERVED BY THE SAME WORD (FATHER STEPHEN’S), ARE RESERVED FOR FIRE UNTIL THE DAY OF JUDGMENT AND PERDITION OF UNGODLY MEN. BUT, BELOVED, DO NOT FORGET THIS ONE THING, THAT WITH THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) ONE DAY IS AS A 1,000 YEARS, AND A 1,000 YEARS AS ONE DAY. THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) IS NOT SLACK CONCERNING HIS PROMISE (ACTS 1:4-8; 2:32-33), AS SOME COUNT SLACKNESS, BUT IS LONGSUFFERING TOWARD US, NOT WILLING THAT ANY SHOULD PERISH BUT THAT ALL SHOULD COME TO REPENTANCE. BUT THE DAY OF THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL COME AS A THIEF IN THE NIGHT, IN WHICH THE HEAVENS WILL PASS AWAY WITH A GREAT NOISE, AND THE ELEMENTS [FIRE, EARTH, WIND (AIR) & WATER] WILL MELT WITH FERVENT HEAT, BOTH THE EARTH AND THE WORKS THAT ARE IN IT WILL BE BURNED UP (LAID BARE). THEREFORE SINCE ALL THESE THINGS WILL BE DISSOLVED, WHAT MANNER OF PERSONS OUGHT YOU TO BE IN HOLY CONDUCT AND GODLINESS, LOOKING FOR AND HASTENING THE COMING OF THE DAY OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), BECAUSE OF WHICH THE HEAVENS WILL BE DISSOLVED, BEING ON FIRE, AND THE ELEMENTS (FIRE, EARTH, WIND (AIR) & WATER) WILL MELT WITH FERVENT HEAT? NEVERTHELESS WE, ACCORDING TO HIS PROMISE (ACTS 1:4-7; 2:32-33), LOOK FOR NEW HEAVENS AND A NEW EARTH (REVELATION 21:1-22:21) IN WHICH RIGHTEOUSNESS DWELLS (PERFECTLY FOREVER).” IN JUDE 7 SAYS “EVEN AS SODOM AND GOMORRAH, AND THE CITIES ABOUT THEM, IN LIKE MANNER GIVING THEMSELVES OVER TO FORNICATION (IN 1 DAY (2,000 YEARS) WHICH IS 26 HOURS (26,000 YEARS) IN THE DAY OVER THE NIGHT WITH RELENTING OF 10,000 IN JUDE 14-15 TIME 10 IN THE KINGDOM MAKES 59,800,000,000 BILLION TO FALL IN ONE ACT IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:8 & MATTHEW 20:12), AND GOING AFTER STRANGE FLESH, ARE SET FORTH AN EXAMPLE, SUFFERING THE (FATHER STEPHEN’S) VENGEANCE OF ETERNAL FIRE.” IN REVELATION 8:7-8 SAYS “THE FIRST ANGEL (LORD) SOUNDED, AND THERE FOLLOWED HAIL AND FIRE MINGLED WITH BLOOD, AND THEY CAST UPON THE EARTH: AND THE THIRD PART OF THE TREES WAS BURNT UP, AND ALL GREEN GRASS WAS BURNT UP. AND THE SECOND ANGEL (LORD) SOUNDED, AND IT WERE A GREAT MOUNTAIN BURNING WITH FIRE WAS CAST INTO THE SEA: AND THE THIRD PART OF THE SEA BECAME BLOOD…” IN REVELATION 9:17-18 TELLS US “AND THUS I SAW THE HORSES IN THE VISION, AND THEN THAT SAT ON THEM, HAVING BREASTPLATES OF FIRE, AND OF JACINTH, AND BRIMSTONE: AND THE HEADS OF THE HORSES WERE AS THE HEADS OF LIONS, AND OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS ISSUED FIRE AND SMOKE AND BRIMSTONE. BY THESE THREE PLAGUES THE THIRD OF MEN KILLED, BY THE FIRE, AND BY THE SMOKE, AND BY THE BRIMSTONE, WHICH ISSUED OUT OF THEIR MOUTHS.” IN REVELATION 14:10 SAYS “THE SAME SHALL DRINK OF THE WINE OF THE WRATH OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), WHICH IS POURED OUT WITHOUT MIXTURE INTO THE CUP OF HIS INDIGNATION, AND HE SHALL BE TORMENTED WITH FIRE AND BRIMSTONE IN THE (FATHER STEPHEN’S) PRESENCE OF THE HOLY ANGELS, AND IN THE (FATHER STEPHEN’S) PRESENCE OF THE LAMB…” IN REVELATION 19:20 STATES “AND THE BEAST WAS TAKEN, AND WITH HIM THE FALSE PROPHET THAT WROUGHT MIRACLE BEFORE HIM, WITH WHICH HE DECEIVED THEM THAT HAD RECEIVED THE MARK OF THE BEAST, AND THEM THAT WORSHIPPED HIS IMAGE. THESE WERE CAST ALIVE INTO A LAKE OF FIRE BURNING WITH BRIMSTONE.” IN REVELATION 20:9 DECLARES “AND THEY WENT UP ON THE BREADTH OF THE EARTH, AND COMPASSED THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS (LORDS) ABOUT, AND THE BELOVED CITY (THE HOLY JERUSALEM): AND FIRE CAME DOWN FROM GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) OUT OF HEAVEN, AND DEVOURED THEM. THE DEVIL (LORD LUCIFER), WHO DECEIVED THEM, WAS CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE AND BRIMSTONE WHERE THE BEAST (THE SCARLET COLORED BEAST WITH THE SCARLET COLORED WHORE) AND FALSE PROPHET ARE. AND THEY WILL BE TORMENTED DAY AND NIGHT FOREVER AND EVER.” IN LUKE 17:29 SAYS “BUT THE SAME DAY THAT LOT (WITH HIS FAMILY AND HIS WIFE) WENT OUT OF SODOM IT RAINED FIRE AND BRIMSTONE FROM HEAVEN, AND DESTROYED THEM ALL (ALL WHO COMMITTED SEXUAL EROS LOVE CRIMES AGAINST THE LORD).”**  **THE OLD & YOUNG UNIVERSE DESTROYED BY THE AGAPE LOVES AND OMNI-BENEVOLENCES CONCERNS THE SKIN & THE WHOLE BODY INSIDE THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN BY WHICH ONLY 1 ETERNAL CREATURE WAS SAVED---THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD WITHIN THE LORD ENOCH AS THE TRUE CHRIST THAT NEVER ETERNALLY DIES FOREVERMORE, BUT ETERNALLY LIVES FOREVERMORE PROVEN UNDISPUTABLY IN HAGGADAH, GODDAMN IT, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  **IN SONG OF SOLOMON 8:7 MENTIONS “MANY WATERS CANNOT QUENCH (AGAPE) LOVE, NOR CAN THE FLOODS DROWN IT…” IN ISAIAH 24:1-23 STATES “BEHOLD, THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) MAKES THE EARTH EMPTY AND MAKES IT WASTE, DISTORTS ITS SURFACE AND SCATTERS ABROAD ITS INHABITANTS. AND IT SHALL BE: AS WITH THE PEOPLE, SO WITH THE PRIEST. AS WITH THE SERVANT, SO WITH HIS MASTER. AS WITH THE MAID, SO WITH HER MISTRESS. AS WITH THE BUYER, SO WITH THE SELLER. AS WITH THE LENDER, SO WITH THE BORROWER. AS WITH THE CREDITOR, SO WITH THE DEBTOR. THE LAND SHALL BE ENTIRELY EMPTIED AND UTTERLY PLUNDERED, FOR THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) HAS SPOKEN THIS WORD. THE EARTH MOURNS AND FADES AWAY, THE WORLD LANGUISHES AND FADES AWAY. THE HAUGHTY (PROUD) PEOPLE OF THE EARTH LANGUISH. THE EARTH IS ALSO DEFILED UNDER ITS INHABITANTS (ILLEGAL & UNAUTHORIZED ETERNAL MARITAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE), BECAUSE THEY HAVE TRANSGRESSED THE LAWS, CHANGED THE ORDINANCE, BROKEN THE EVERLASTING COVENANT. THEREFORE THE CURSE HAS DEVOURED THE EARTH, AND THOSE WHO DWELL IN IT ARE DESOLATE (HELD GUILTY). THEREFORE THE INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH ARE BURNED, AND FEW MEN (1 PERSON IS SAVED) ARE LEFT. THE NEW WINE FAILS, THE VINE LANGUISHES, ALL THE MERRY-HEARTED SIGH. THE MIRTH OF THE TAMBOURINE CEASES, THE NOISE OF THE JUBILANT ENDS, THE JOY OF THE HARP CEASES. THEY SHALL NOT DRINK WINE WITH A SONG. STRONG DRINK IS BITTER TO THOSE WHO DRINK IT. THE CITY OF CONFUSION IS BROKEN DOWN. EVERY HOUSE IS SHUT UP, SO THAT NONE MAY GO IN. THERE IS A CRY FOR WINE IN THE STREETS, ALL JOY IS DARKENED, THE MIRTH OF THE LAND IS GONE. IN THE CITY DESOLATION IS LIFT, AND THE GATE IS STRICKEN WITH DESTRUCTION. WHEN IT SHALL BE THUS IN THE MIDST OF THE LAND AMONG THE PEOPLE, IT SHALL BE LIKE THE SHAKING OF AN OLIVE TREE, LIKE THE GLEANING OF GRAPES WHEN THE VINTAGE IS DONE. THEY SHALL LIFT UP THEIR VOICE, THEY SHALL SING, FOR THE MAJESTY OF THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) THEY SHALL CRY ALOUD FROM THE SEA. THEREFORE GLORIFY THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) IN THE DAWNING LIGHT, THE NAME (FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD) OF THE LORD GOD OF ISRAEL IN THE COASTLANDS OF THE SEA. FROM THE ENDS OF THE EARTH WE HAVE HEARD SONGS: ‘GLORY TO THE RIGHTEOUS!’ BUT I SAID, ‘I AM RUINED, RUINED! WOE TO ME! THE TREACHEROUS DEALERS HAVE DEALT TREACHEROUSLY, INDEED, THE TREACHEROUS DEALERS HAVE DEALT VERY TREACHEROUSLY. FEAR AND THE PIT AND THE SNARE ARE UPON YOU, O INHABITANT OF THE EARTH. AND IT SHALL BE THAT HE WHO FLEES FROM THE NOISE OF THE FEAR SHALL FALL INTO THE PIT, AND HE WHO COMES UP FROM THE MIDST OF THE PIT SHALL BE CAUGHT IN THE SNARE. FOR THE WINDOWS FROM ON HIGH ARE OPEN, AND THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE EARTH ARE SHAKEN. THE EARTH IS VIOLENTLY BROKEN. THE EARTH IS SPLIT OPEN. THE EARTH IS SHAKEN EXCEEDINGLY. THE EARTH SHALL REEL (STAGGER) TO AND FRO LIKE A DRUNKARD, AND SHALL TOTTER LIKE A HUT. ITS TRANSGRESSION SHALL BE HEAVY UPON IT, AND IT WILL FALL, AND NOT RISE AGAIN. IT SHALL COME TO PASS IN THAT DAY THAT THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL PUNISH ON HIGH THE HOST OF EXALTED ONES (HIGHEST LORDS), AND ON THE EARTH THE KINGS OF THE EARTH. THEY WILL BE GATHERED TOGETHER, AS PRISONERS ARE GATHERED IN THE PIT (DUNGEON). AND WILL BE SHUT UP IN THE PRISON, AFTER MANY DAYS THEY WILL BE PUNISHED. THEN THE MOON WILL BE DISGRACED AND THE SUN ASHAMED. FOR THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) OF HOSTS WILL REIGN ON MOUNT ZION AND IN JERUSALEM AND BEFORE HIS ELDERS (LORDS), GLORIOUSLY.” IN ZECHARIAH 14:1-15 MENTIONS “BEHOLD, THE DAY OF THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) IS COMING, AND YOUR SPOIL (PLUNDER & BOOTY) WILL BE DIVIDED IN YOUR MIDST, FOR I WILL GATHER ALL THE NATIONS TO BATTLE (1 OR 2 POSITIONS) AGAINST JERUSALEM. THE CITY SHALL BE TAKEN, THE HOUSES RIFLED (PLUNDERED), AND THE WOMEN RAVISHED. HALF OF THE CITY SHALL GO INTO CAPTIVITY, BUT THE REMNANT OF THE PEOPLE SHALL NOT BE CUT OFF FROM THE CITY. THEN THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL GO FORTH AND FIGHT (1 ALONE POSITION) AGAINST THOSE NATIONS, AS HE FIGHTS IN THE DAY OF BATTLE (1 OR 2 POSITIONS). AND IN THAT DAY HIS FEET WILL STAND ON THE MOUNT OF OLIVES, WHICH FACES JERUSALEM ON THE EAST, AND THE MOUNT OF OLIVES SHALL BE SPLIT IN TWO, FROM EAST TO WEST, MAKING A VERY LARGE VALLEY. HALF OF THE MOUNTAIN SHALL MOVE TOWARD THE NORTH AND HALF OF IT TOWARD THE SOUTH. THEN YOU SHALL FLEE THROUGH MY MOUNTAIN VALLEY, FOR THE MOUNTAIN VALLEY SHALL REACH TO AZAL. YES, YOU SHALL FLEE AS YOU FLED FROM THE EARTHQUAKE IN THE DAYS OF UZZIAH KING OF JUDAH. THUS THE LORD MY GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL COME, AND ALL THE SAINTS (LORDS) WITH YOU. IT SHALL COME TO PASS IN THAT DAY THAT THERE WILL BE NO LIGHT. THE LIGHTS (GLORIOUS ONES---LORDS) WILL DIMINISH. IT SHALL BE ONE DAY WHICH IS KNOWN TO THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN)---NEITHER DAY NOR NIGHT. BUT AT EVENING TIME IT SHALL HAPPEN THAT IT WILL BE LIGHT. AND IN THAT DAY IT SHALL BE THAT LIVING WATERS SHALL FLOW FROM JERUSALEM, HALF OF THEM TOWARD THE EASTERN SEA AND HALF OF THEM TOWARD THE WESTERN SEA. IN BOTH SUMMER (THE GREGORIAN CALENDAR FROM JUNE 21ST-SEPTEMBER 21ST , THE SACRED CALENDAR FROM SEPTEMBER 21ST-DECEMBER 21ST & THE CIVIL CALENDAR OF THE KING’S CONTRACTS & BIRTHRIGHTS FROM MARCH 21ST-JUNE 21ST) AND WINTER (THE GREGORIAN CALENDAR FROM DECEMBER 21ST-MARCH 21ST, THE SACRED CALENDAR FROM MARCH 21ST-JUNE 21ST & THE CIVIL CALENDAR OF THE KINGS CONTRACTS & BIRTHRIGHTS FROM JUNE 21ST-SEPTEMBER 21ST) IT SHALL OCCUR. AND THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) SHALL BE KING OVER ALL THE EARTH. IN THAT DAY IT SHALL BE---THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) IS ONE, AND HIS NAME ONE. ALL THE LAND SHALL BE TURNED INTO A PLAIN FROM GEBA TO RIMMON SOUTH OF JERUSALEM. JERUSALEM SHALL BE RAISED UP AND INHABITED IN HER PLACE FROM BENJAMIN’S GATE TO THE PLACE OF THE FIRST GATE AND THE CORNER GATE, AND FROM THE TOWER OF HANANEL TO THE KING’S WINEPRESSES. THE PEOPLE SHALL DWELL IN IT, AND NO LONGER SHALL THERE BE UTTER DESTRUCTION, BUT JERUSALEM SHALL BE SAFELY INHABITED. AND THIS SHALL BE THE PLAGUE WITH WHICH THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL STRIKE ALL THE PEOPLE WHO FOUGHT AGAINST JERUSALEM: THEIR FLESH SHALL DISSOLVE WHILE THEY STAND ON THEIR FEET, THEIR EYES SHALL DISSOLVE IN THEIR SOCKETS, AND THEIR TONGUES SHALL DISSOLVE IN THEIR MOUTHS. IT SHALL COME TO PASS IN THAT DAY THAT A GREAT PANIC FROM THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL BE AMONG THEM. EVERYONE WILL SEIZE THE HAND OF HIS NEIGHBOR, AND RAISE HIS HAND AGAINST HIS NEIGHBOR’S HAND. JUDAH ALSO WILL FIGHT (1 POSITION) AT JERUSALEM. AND THE WEALTH OF ALL THE SURROUNDING NATIONS SHALL BE GATHERED TOGETHER: GOLD, SILVER, AND APPAREL IN GREAT ABUNDANCE. SUCH ALSO SHALL BE THE PLAGUE ON THE HORSE AND THE MULE (ASS), ON THE CAMEL AND THE DONKEY, AND ON ALL THE CATTLE THAT WILL BE IN THOSE CAMPS. SO SHALL THIS PLAGUE BE.” IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:1-11 TELLS US “BUT CONCERNING THE TIMES AND THE SEASONS, BRETHREN, YOU HAVE NO NEED THAT I SHOULD WRITE TO YOU. FOR YOU YOURSELVES KNOW PERFECTLY THAT THE DAY OF THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) SO COMES AS A THIEF IN THE NIGHT. FOR WHEN THEY SAY, ‘PEACE AND SAFETY!’ THEN SUDDEN DESTRUCTION COMES UPON THEM, AS LABOR PAINS UPON A PREGNANT WOMAN. AND THEY SHALL NOT ESCAPE. BUT YOU, BRETHREN, ARE NOT IN DARKNESS, SO THAT THIS DAY SHOULD OVERTAKE YOU AS A THIEF. YOU ARE ALL SONS OF LIGHT AND SONS OF THE DAY (BRIGHT & MORNING STARS). WE ARE NOT OF THE NIGHT OR OF DARKNESS. THEREFORE LET US NOT SLEEP, AS OTHERS DO, BUT LET US WATCH AND BE SOBER (SELF-CONTROLLED). FOR THOSE WHO SLEEP, SLEEP AT NIGHT, AND THOSE WHO GET DRUNK ARE DRUNK AT NIGHT. BUT LET US WHO ARE OF THE DAY BE SOBER, PUTTING ON THE BREASTPLATE OF FAITH AND (AGAPE) LOVE, AND AS A HELMET THE HOPE OF SALVATION. FOR GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) DID NOT APPOINT US TO WRATH, BUT TO OBTAIN (FATHER STEPHEN’S) SALVATION THROUGH OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST, WHO DIED FOR US, THAT WHETHER WE WAKE OR SLEEP, WE SHOULD LIVE TOGETHER WITH HIM. THEREFORE COMFORT (ENCOURAGE) EACH OTHER AND EDIFY (BUILD ONE ANOTHER UP) ONE ANOTHER, JUST AS YOU ALSO ARE DOING.” IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12 DECLARES “NOW, BRETHREN, CONCERNING THE COMING OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST AND OUR GATHERING TOGETHER TO HIM (FATHER STEPHEN), WE ASK YOU., NOT TO BE SOON SHAKEN IN MIND OR TROUBLED, EITHER BY SPIRIT (IT DESTROYS), OR BY WORD (IT CUTS) OR BY LETTER (IT KILLS), AS IF FROM US, AS THOUGH THE DAY OF (JESUS) CHRIST HAD COME. LET NO ONE DECEIVE YOU BY ANY MEANS, FOR THAT DAY WILL NOT COME UNLESS THE FALLING AWAY COMES FIRST, AND THE MAN (LORD SATAN) OF SIN IS REVEALED, THE SON OF PERDITION, WHO OPPOSES AND EXALTS HIMSELF ABOVE ALL THAT IS CALLED GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) OR THAT IS WORSHIPPED, SO THAT HE SITS AS GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) IN THE TEMPLE OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), SHOWING HIMSELF THAT HE IS GOD (FATHER STEPHEN). DO YOU NOT REMEMBER THAT WHEN I WAS STILL WITH YOU I TOLD YOU THESE THINGS? AND NOW YOU KNOW WHAT IS RESTRAINING, THAT HE MAY BE REVEALED IN HIS OWN TIME. FOR THE MYSTERY (HIDDEN TRUTH) OF LAWLESSNESS IS ALREADY AT WORK, ONLY HE WHO NOW RESTRAINS WITH DO SO UNTIL HE IS TAKEN OUT OF THE WAY. AND THEN THE LAWLESS ONE (LORD LUCIFER) WILL BE REVEALED, WHOM THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL CONSUME WITH THE BREATH OF HIS MOUTH AND DESTROY WITH THE BRIGHTNESS OF HIS COMING. THE COMING OF THE LAWLESS ONE (LORD LUCIFER) IS ACCORDING TO THE WORKING OF (LORD) SATAN WITH ALL POWER, SIGNS, AND LYING WONDERS, AND WITH ALL UNRIGHTEOUS DECEPTION AMONG THOSE WHO PERISH, BECAUSE THEY DID NOT RECEIVE THE (AGAPE) LOVE OF THE TRUTH, THAT THEY MIGHT BE SAVED (PROTECTED). AND FOR THIS REASON GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL SEND THEM STRONG DELUSION (TURNING THE TRUTH INTO A LIE OR CALLED IT THE TRUTH, WHEN IT IS A LIE), THAT THEY SHOULD BELIEVE THE LIE, THAT THEY ALL MAY BE CONDEMNED (ETERNALLY DAMNED) WHO DID NOT BELIEVE THE TRUTH BUT HAD PLEASURE IN UNRIGHTEOUSNESS.” IN 1ST JOHN 4:17 MENTIONS “(AGAPE) LOVE HAS BEEN PERFECTED AMONG US IN THIS: THAT WE MAY HAVE BOLDNESS IN THE DAY OF JUDGMENT, BECAUSE AS HE IS, SO ARE WE IN THIS WORLD.”**  **SIGNS OF THE TIME AND END OF THE AGE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  **IN 2ND ESDRAS 5:1-13 SAYS “NOW CONCERNING THE SIGNS: LO, THE DAYS ARE COMING WHEN THOSE WHO INHABIT THE EARTH SHALL BE SEIZED WITH GREAT TERROR, AND THE WAY OF TRUTH SHALL BE HIDDEN AND THE LAND SHALL BE BARREN OF FAITH. UNRIGHTEOUSNESS SHALL BE INCREASED BEYOND WHAT YOU YOURSELF SEE, AND BEYOND WHAT YOU HEARD OF FORMERLY. AND THE LAND THAT YOU NOW SEE RULING SHALL BE A TRACKLESS WASTE, AND PEOPLE SHALL SEE IT DESOLATE. BUT IT THE MOST HIGH (FATHER STEPHEN) GRANTS THAT YOU LIVE, YOU SHALL SEE IT THROWN INTO CONFUSION AFTER THE THIRD PERIOD, AND THE SUN SHALL SUDDENLY BEGIN TO SHINE AT NIGHT, AND THE MOON DURING THE DAY. BLOOD SHALL DRIP FROM WOOD, AND THE STONE SHALL UTTER ITS VOICE. THE PEOPLES SHALL BE TROUBLED, AND THE STARS SHALL FALL. AND ONE SHALL REIGN WHOM THOSE WHO INHABIT THE EARTH DO NOT EXPECT, AND THE BIRDS SHALL CAST UP FISH: AND ONE WHOM THE MANY DO NOT KNOW SHALL MAKE HIS VOICE HEARD BY NIGHT, AND ALL SHALL HEAR HIS VOICE. THERE SHALL BE CHAOS ALSO IN MANY PLACES. FIRE SHALL OFTEN BREAK OUT. THE WILD ANIMALS SHALL ROAM BEYOND THEIR HAUNTS, AND MENSTRUOUS WOMEN SHALL BRING FORTH MONSTERS (HERMAPHRODITES WHICH IS A PERSON WITH BOTH SEX GLANDS IN GENESIS 1:27 THAT CAN LATER ON GO SEXUALLY WITH BOTH MALES AND FEMALES & IS AN ABOMINATION & MAYBE THE RACE OF THE ANTICHRIST BY HIS NUMBER 666, WHICH IN GREEK IT IS THE NUMBER XXX IN DNA & SEXUAL EROS LOVE PORNOGRAPHY (SHORT FOR PORN CALLED PORNIEA IN THE GREEK) BEING PUT IN THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS IN ACTS 7:42-43 & REVELATION 13:18). SALT WATERS SHALL BE FOUND IN THE SWEET, AND ALL FRIENDS SHALL CONQUER ONE ANOTHER. THEN SHALL REASON HIDE ITSELF, AND WISDOM SHALL WITHDRAW INTO ITS CHAMBER, AND IT SHALL BE SOUGHT BY MANY BUT SHALL NOT BE FOUND, AND UNRIGHTEOUSNESS AND UNRESTRAINT SHALL INCREASE ON EARTH. ONE COUNTRY SHALL ASK ITS NEIGHBOR, ‘HAS RIGHTEOUSNESS, OR ANYONE WHO DOES RIGHT, PASSED THROUGH YOU?’ AND IT WILL ANSWER, ‘NO.’ AT THAT TIME PEOPLE SHALL HOPE BUT NOT OBTAIN, THEY SHALL LABOR, BUT THEIR WAYS SHALL NOT PROSPER. THESE ARE THE SIGNS THAT I AM PERMITTED TO TELL YOU, AN IF YOU PRAY AGAIN, AND WEEP AS YOU DO NOW, AND FAST FOR SEVEN DAYS, YOU SHALL HEAR YET GREATER THINGS THAN THESE.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 6:11-28 MENTIONS “I ANSWERED AND SAID, ‘O SOVEREIGN LORD (FATHER STEPHEN), IF I HAVE FOUND FAVOR IN YOUR SIGHT, SHOW YOUR SERVANT THE LAST OF YOUR SIGNS OF WHICH YOU SHOWED ME A PART ON A PREVIOUS NIGHT.’ HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO ME, ‘RISE TO YOUR FEET AND YOU WILL HEAR A FULL, RESOUNDING VOICE. AND IF THE PLACE WHERE YOU ARE IS SPEAKING, DO NOT BE TERRIFIED, BECAUSE THE WORD CONCERNS THE END, AND THE FOUNDATION OF THE EARTH WILL UNDERSTAND THAT THE SPEECH CONCERNS THEM. THEY WILL TREMBLE AND BE SHAKEN, FOR THEY KNOW THAT THEIR END MUST BE CHANGED.’ WHEN I HEARD THIS, I GOT TO MY FEET AND LISTENED: A VOICE WAS SPEAKING, AND ITS SOUND WAS LIKE THE SOUND OF MIGHTY WATERS. IT SAID, ‘THE DAYS ARE COMING WHEN I DRAW NEAR TO VISIT THE INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH, AND WHEN I REQUIRE FROM THE DOERS OF INIQUITY THE PENALTY OF THEIR INIQUITY, AND WHEN THE HUMILIATION OF ZION IS COMPLETE. WHEN THE SEAL IS PLACED UPON THE AGE THAT IS ABOUT TO PASS AWAY, THEN I WILL SHOW THESE SIGNS: THE BOOKS SHALL BE OPENED BEFORE THE FACE OF THE FIRMAMENT, AND ALL SHALL SEE MY JUDGMENT TOGETHER. CHILDREN A YEAR OLD SHALL SPEAK WITH THEIR VOICES, AND PREGNANT WOMEN SHALL GIVE BIRTH TO PREMATURE CHILDREN AT THREE AND FOUR MONTHS, AND THESE SHALL LIVE AND LEAP ABOUT. SOWN PLACES SHALL SUDDENLY APPEAR UNSOWN, AND FULL STOREHOUSES SHALL SUDDENLY BE FOUND TO BE EMPTY. THE TRUMPET SHALL SOUND ALOUD, AND WHEN ALL HEAR IT, THEY SHALL SUDDENLY BE TERRIFIED. AT THAT TIME FRIENDS SHALL MAKE WAR ON FRIENDS LIKE ENEMIES, THE EARTH AND THOSE WHO INHABIT IT SHALL BE TERRIFIED, AND THE SPRINGS OF THE FOUNTAINS SHALL STAND STILL, SO THAT FOR THREE HOURS THEY SHALL NOT FLOW.” IT SHALL BE THAT WHOEVER REMAINS AFTER ALL THAT I HAVE FORETOLD TO YOU SHALL BE SAVED AND SHALL SEE MY SALVATION AND THE END OF MY WORLD. AND THEY SHALL SEE THOSE WHO WERE TAKEN UP, WHO FROM THEIR BIRTH HAVE NOT TASTED DEATH: AND THE HEART OF THE EARTH’S INHABITANTS SHALL BE CHANGED AND CONVERTED TO A DIFFERENT SPIRIT. FOR EVIL SHALL BE BLOTTED OUT, AND DECEIT SHALL BE QUENCHED, FAITHFULNESS SHALL FLOURISH, AND CORRUPTION SHALL BE OVERCOME, AND THE TRUTH, WHICH HAS BEEN SO LONG WITHOUT FRUIT, SHALL BE REVEALED.” 2ND ESDRAS 9:1-13 MENTIONS “HE ANSWERED ME AND SAID, ‘MEASURE CAREFULLY IN YOUR MIND, AND WHEN YOU SEE THAT SOME OF THE PREDICTED SIGNS HAVE OCCURRED, THEN YOU WILL KNOW THAT IT IS THE VERY TIME WHEN THE MOST HIGH (FATHER STEPHEN) IS ABOUT TO VISIT THE WORLD THAT HE HAS MADE. SO WHEN THERE SHALL APPEAR IN THE WORLD EARTHQUAKES, TUMULT OF PEOPLES, INTRIGUES OF NATIONS, WAVERING OF LEADERS, CONFUSION OF PRINCES, THEN YOU WILL KNOW THAT IT WAS OF THESE THAT THE MOST HIGH (FATHER STEPHEN) SPOKE FROM THE DAYS THAT WERE OF OLD, FROM THE BEGINNING. FOR JUST AS WITH EVERYTHING THAT HAS OCCURRED IN THE WORLD, THE BEGINNING IS EVIDENT, AND THE END MANIFEST: SO ALSO ARE THE TIMES OF THE MOST HIGH (FATHER STEPHEN): THE BEGINNINGS ARE MANIFEST IN WONDERS AND MIGHTY WORKS, AND THE END IN PENALTIES AND IN SIGNS. IT SHALL BE THAT ALL WHO WILL BE SAVED AND WILL BE ABLE TO ESCAPE ON ACCOUNT OF THEIR WORKS, OR ON ACCOUNT OF THE FAITH BY WHICH THEY HAVE BELIEVED, WILL SURVIVE THE DANGERS THAT HAVE BEEN PREDICTED, AND WILL SEE MY SALVATION IN MY LAND AND WITHIN MY BORDERS, WHICH I HAVE SANCTIFIED FOR MYSELF FROM THE BEGINNING. THEN THOSE WHO HAVE NOW ABUSED MY WAYS SHALL BE AMAZED, AND THOSE WHO HAVE REJECTED THEM WITH CONTEMPT SHALL LIVE IN TORMENTS. FOR AS MANY AS DID NOT ACKNOWLEDGE ME IN THEIR LIFETIME THOUGH THEY RECEIVED MY BENEFITS, AND AS MANY AS SCORNED MY LAW WHILE THEY STILL HAD FREEDOM, AND DID NOT UNDERSTAND BUT DESPISED IT WHILE AN OPPORTUNITY OF REPENTANCE WAS STILL OPEN TO THEM, THESE MUST IN TORMENT ACKNOWLEDGE IT AFTER DEATH. THEREFORE, DO NOT CONTINUE TO BE CURIOUS ABOUT HOW THE UNGODLY WILL BE PUNISHED, BUT INQUIRE HOW THE RIGHTEOUS WILL BE SAVED, THOSE TO WHOM THE AGE BELONGS AND FOR WHOSE SAKE THE AGE WAS MADE.” ALSO SOME SCRIPTURES OF THE END TIMES ARE IN 2ND ESDRAS 4:22-52; 5:14-20, 5:50-6:10, 35-37; 9:38-13:58. IN MATTHEW 24:4-28 STATES “AND JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM: ‘TAKE HEED THAT NO ONE DECEIVES YOU. FOR MANY WILL COME IN MY NAME, SAYING, ‘I AM THE CHRIST,’ AND WILL DECEIVE MANY. AND YOU WILL HEAR OF WARS AND RUMORS OF WARS. SEE THAT YOU ARE NOT TROUBLED, FOR ALL THESE THINGS MUST COME TO PASS, BUT THE END IS NOT YET. FOR NATION WILL RISE AGAINST NATION, AND KINGDOM AGAINST KINGDOM. AND THERE WILL BE FAMINES, PESTILENCES, AND EARTHQUAKES IN VARIOUS PLACES. ALL THESE ARE THE BEGINNING OF SORROWS. THEN THEY WILL DELIVER YOU UP TO TRIBULATION AND KILL YOU, AND YOU WILL BE HATED BY ALL NATIONS FOR MY NAME’S SAKE. AND THEN MANY WILL BE OFFENDED, WILL BETRAY ONE ANOTHER, AND WILL HATE ONE ANOTHER. THEN MANY FALSE PROPHETS WILL RISE UP AND DECEIVE MANY. AND BECAUSE LAWLESSNESS WILL ABOUND, THE (AGAPE) LOVE OF MANY WILL GROW COLD. BUT HE WHO ENDURES TO THE END SHALL BE SAVED. AND THIS GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM WILL BE PREACHED IN ALL THE WORLD AS A WITNESS TO ALL THE NATIONS, AND THEN THE END WILL COME. THEREFORE, WHEN YOU SEE THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION,’ SPOKEN OF BY DANIEL THE PROPHET, STANDING IN THE HOLY PLACE (WHOEVER READS, LET HIM UNDERSTAND), ‘THEN LET THOSE WHO ARE IN JUDEA FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS. LET HIM WHO IS ON THE HOUSETOP NOT GO DOWN TO TAKE ANYTHING OUT OF HIS HOUSE. AND LET HIM WHO IS IN THE FIELD NOT GO BACK TO GET HIS CLOTHES. BUT WOE TO THOSE WHO ARE PREGNANT AND TO THOSE WHO ARE NURSING BABIES IN THOSE DAYS! AND PRAY THAT YOUR FLIGHT MAY NOT BE IN WINTER (THE SACRED CALENDAR FROM MARCH 21ST-JUNE 21ST, THE CIVIL CALENDAR FROM JUNE 21ST-SEPTEMBER 21ST & THE GREGORIAN CALENDAR FROM DECEMBER 21ST-MARCH 21ST) OR ON THE SABBATH (SUNDAY). FOR THEN THERE WILL BE GREAT TRIBULATION, SUCH AS HAS NOT BEEN SINCE THE BEGINNING OF THE WORLD UNTIL THIS TIME, NO, NOR EVER SHALL BE. AND UNLESS THOSE DAYS WERE SHORTENED, NO FLESH WOULD BE SAVED, BUT FOR THE ELECT’S SAKE THOSE DAYS WILL BE SHORTENED. THEN IF ANYONE SAYS TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HERE IS THE CHRIST!’ OR ‘THERE!’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT, FOR FALSE CHRIST’S AND FALSE PROPHETS WILL RISE AND SHOW GREAT SIGNS AND WONDERS TO DECEIVE, IT POSSIBLE, EVEN THE ELECT. SEE, I HAVE TOLD YOU BEFOREHAND. THEREFORE, IF THEY SAY TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HE IS IN THE DESERT!’ DO NOT GO OUT, OR ‘LOOK, HE IS IN THE INNER ROOMS!’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT. FOR AS THE LIGHTENING COMES FROM THE EAST AND FLASHED TO THE WEST, SO ALSO WILL THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN BE. FOR WHEREVER THE CARCASS IS, THERE THE EAGLES WILL BE GATHERED TOGETHER.’” IN MARK 13:5-23 TELLS US “TAKE HEED THAT NO ONE DECEIVE YOU. FOR MANY WILL COME IN MY NAME, SAYING, ‘I AM HE (FATHER STEPHEN),’ AND WILL DECEIVE MANY. BUT WHEN YOU HEAR OF WARS AND RUMOR OF WARS, DO NOT BE TROUBLED, FOR SUCH THINGS MUST HAPPEN, BUT THE END IS NOT YET. FOR NATION WILL RISE AGAINST NATION, AND KINGDOM AGAINST KINGDOM. AND THERE WILL BE EARTHQUAKES IN VARIOUS PLACES, AND THERE WILL BE FAMINES AND TROUBLES. THESE ARE THE BEGINNINGS OF SORROWS. BUT WATCH OUT FOR YOURSELVES, FOR THEY WILL DELIVER YOU UP TO COUNCILS, AND YOU WILL BE BROUGHT BEFORE RULERS & KINGS FOR MY SAKE, FOR A TESTIMONY TO THEM. BUT WHEN THEY ARREST YOU AND DELIVER YOU UP, DO NOT WORRY BEFOREHAND, OR PREMEDITATE WHAT YOU WILL SPEAK. BUT WHATEVER IS GIVEN YOU IN THAT HOUR, SPEAK FOR IT IS NOT YOU WHO SPEAK, BUT THE HOLY SPIRIT. NOW BROTHER WILL BETRAY BROTHER TO DEATH, AND A FATHER HIS CHILD, AND CHILDREN WILL RISE UP AGAINST PARENTS AND CAUSE THEM TO BE PUT TO DEATH. AND YOU WILL BE HATED BY ALL FOR MY NAME’S SAKE. BUT HE WHO ENDURES (BEARS PATIENTLY) TO THE END SHALL BE SAVED. SO WHEN YOU SEE THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION,’ SPOKEN BY DANIEL THE PROPHET, STANDING WHERE IT OUGHT NOT (LET THE READER UNDERSTAND), ‘THEN LET THOSE WHO ARE JUDEA FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS. LET HIM WHO IS ON THE HOUSETOP NOT GO DOWN INTO THE HOUSE, NOR ENTER TO TAKE ANYTHING OUT OF HIS HOUSE. AND LET HIM WHO IS IN THE FIELD NOT GO BACK TO GET HIS CLOTHES. BUT WOE TO THOSE WHO ARE PREGNANT AND TO THOSE WHO ARE NURSING BABIES IN THOSE DAYS! AND PRAY THAT YOUR FLIGHT MAY NOT BE IN WINTER. FOR IN THOSE DAYS THERE WILL BE TRIBULATION, SUCH AS HAS NOT BEEN SINCE THE BEGINNING OF THE CREATION WHICH GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) CREATED UNTIL THIS TIME, NOR EVER SHALL BE. AND UNLESS THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) HAD SHORTENED THOSE DAYS, NO FLESH WOULD BE SAVED, BUT FOR THE ELECT’S SAKE, WHOM HE CHOSE, HE SHORTENED THE DAYS. THEN IF ANYONE SAYS TO YOU, ‘LOOK, HERE IS THE CHRIST!’ OR ‘LOOK, HE IS THERE!’ DO NOT BELIEVE IT. FOR FALSE CHRIST’S AND FALSE PROPHETS WILL RISE AND SHOW SIGNS AND WONDERS TO DECEIVE, IF POSSIBLE EVEN THE ELECT. BUT TAKE HEED, SEE, I HAVE TOLD YOU ALL THINGS BEFOREHAND.’” 1ST JOHN 2:18-23 SAYS “LITTLE CHILDREN, IT IS THE LAST HOUR, AND AS YOU HAVE HEARD THAT THE ANTICHRIST IS COMING, EVEN NOW MANY ANTICHRISTS HAVE COME, BY WHICH WE KNOW THAT IT IS THE LAST HOUR. THEY WENT OUT FROM US, BUT THEY WERE NOT OF US, FOR IF THEY HAD BEEN OF US, THEY WOULD HAVE CONTINUED WITH US, BUT THEY WENT OUT THAT THEY MIGHT BE MADE MANIFEST, THAT NONE OF THEM WERE OF US. BUT YOU HAVE AN ANOINTING FROM THE HOLY ONE (HOLY FATHER STEPHEN), AND YOU KNOW ALL THINGS. I HAVE NOT WRITTEN TO YOU BECAUSE YOU DO NOT KNOW THE TRUTH, BUT BECAUSE YOU KNOW IT, AND THAT NO LIE IS OF THE TRUTH. WHO IS A LIAR BUT HE WHO DENIES THAT JESUS IS THE CHRIST? HE IS ANTICHRIST WHO DENIES THE FATHER (STEPHEN) AND THE SON (JESUS). WHOEVER DENIES THE SON (JESUS) DOES NOT HAVE THE FATHER (STEPHEN) EITHER. HE WHO ACKNOWLEDGES THE SON (JESUS) HAS THE FATHER (STEPHEN) ALSO.” IN LUKE 21:8-24 MENTIONS “TAKE HEED THAT YOU NOT BE DECEIVED. FOR MANY WILL COME IN MY NAME, SAYING, ‘I AM HE (FATHER STEPHEN),’ AND, ‘THE TIME HAS DRAWN NEAR.’ THEREFORE DO NOT GO AFTER THEM. BUT WHEN YOU HEAR OF WARS AND COMMOTIONS, DO NOT BE TERRIFIED, FOR THESE THINGS MUST COME TO PASS FIRST, BUT THE END WILL NOT COME IMMEDIATELY.’ THEN HE SAID TO THEM, ‘NATION WILL RISE AGAINST NATION, AND KINGDOM AGAINST KINGDOM. AND THERE WILL BE GREAT EARTHQUAKES IN VARIOUS PLACES, AND FAMINES AND PESTILENCES, AND THERE WILL BE FEARFUL SIGHTS AND GREAT SIGNS FROM HEAVEN. BUT BEFORE ALL THESE THINGS, THEY WILL LAY THEIR HANDS ON YOU AND PERSECUTE YOU, DELIVERING YOU UP TO THE SYNAGOGUES AND PRISONS. YOU WILL BE BROUGHT BEFORE KINGS AND RULERS FOR MY NAME’S SAKE. BUT IT WILL TURN OUT FOR YOU AS AN OCCASION FOR TESTIMONY. THEREFORE SETTLE IT IN YOUR HEARTS NOT TO MEDITATE BEFOREHAND ON WHAT YOU WILL ANSWER (SAY IN DEFENSE), FOR I WILL GIVE YOU A MOUTH AND WISDOM WHICH ALL YOUR ADVERSARIES WILL NOT BE ABLE TO CONTRADICT OR RESIST (WITHSTAND OR GAINSAY). YOU WILL BE BETRAYED EVEN BY PARENTS AND BROTHERS, RELATIVES AND FRIENDS, AND THEY WILL PUT SOME OF YOU TO DEATH. AND YOU WILL BE HATED Y ALL FOR MY NAME’S SAKE. BUT NOT A HAIR OF YOUR HEAD SHALL BE LOST. BY YOUR PATIENCE POSSESS YOUR SOULS. BUT WHEN YOU SEE JERUSALEM SURROUNDED BY ARMIES, THEN KNOW THAT ITS DESOLATION IS NEAR. THEN LET THOSE WHO ARE IN JUDEA FLEE TO THE MOUNTAINS, LET THOSE WHO ARE IN THE MIDST OF HER DEPART, AND LET NOT THOSE WHO ARE IN THE COUNTRY ENTER HER. FOR THESE ARE THE DAYS OF VENGEANCE, THAT ALL THINGS WHICH ARE WRITTEN MAY BE FULFILLED. BUT WOE TO THOSE WHO ARE PREGNANT AND TO THOSE WHO ARE NURSING BABIES IN THOSE DAYS! FOR THERE WILL BE GREAT DISTRESS IN THE LAND AND WRATH UPON THIS PEOPLE. AND THEY WILL FALL BY THE EDGE OF THE SWORD, AND BE LED AWAY CAPTIVE INTO ALL NATIONS. AND JERUSALEM (JUDAISM) WILL BE TRAMPLED BY GENTILES (GENTILE RELIGION) UNTIL THE TIMES OF THE GENTILES ARE FULFILLED.”**  **THE SON OF MAN WILL JUDGE THE NATIONS BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  **IN 1ST CHRONICLES 16:33 TELLS US “THEN THE TREES OF THE WOODS SHALL REJOICE BEFORE THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN), FOR HE IS COMING TO JUDGE THE EARTH.” IN MATTHEW 24:29-31 SAYS “IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE TRIBULATION OF THOSE DAYS (2,562 DAYS) THE SUN WILL BE DARKENED, AND THE MOON WILL NOT GIVE ITS LIGHT, THE STARS WILL FALL FROM HEAVEN, AND THE POWERS OF THE HEAVENS WILL BE SHAKEN. THEN THE SON OF MAN WILL APPEAR IN HEAVEN, AND THEN ALL THE TRIBES OF THE EARTH WILL MOURN, AND THEY WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN COMING ON THE CLOUDS OF HEAVEN WITH POWER AND GREAT GLORY. AND HE WILL SEND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) WITH A GREAT SOUND OF A TRUMPET, AND THEY WILL GATHER TOGETHER HIS ELECT (CHOSEN ONES) FROM THE 4 WINDS, FROM ONE END OF HEAVEN TO THE OTHER.” IN MATTHEW 25:31-46 DECLARES “WHEN THE SON OF MAN COMES IN HIS GLORY, AND ALL THE HOLY ANGELS (LORDS) WITH HIM, THEN HE (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL SIT ON THE THRONE OF HIS GLORY. ALL THE NATIONS WILL BE GATHERED BEFORE HIM, AND HE WILL SEPARATE THEM ONE FROM ANOTHER, AS A SHEPHERD DIVIDES HIS SHEEP FROM THE GOATS. AND HE WILL SET THE SHEEP ON HIS RIGHT HAND, BUT THE GOATS ON THE LEFT. THEN THE KING WILL SAY TO THOSE ON HIS RIGHT HAND, ‘COME, YOU BLESSED OF MY FATHER (STEPHEN), INHERIT THE KINGDOM PREPARED FOR YOU FROM THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD: FOR I WAS HUNGRY AND YOU GAVE ME FOOD, I WAS THIRSTY AND YOU GAVE ME DRINK, I WAS A STRANGER AND YOU TOOK ME IN, I WAS NAKED AND YOU CLOTHED ME, I WAS IN PRISON AND YOU CAME TO ME.’ THEN THE RIGHTEOUS WILL ANSWER HIM, SAYING, ‘LORD (FATHER STEPHEN), WHEN DID WE SEE YOU HUNGRY AND FEED YOU, OR THIRSTY AND GIVE YOU DRINK? WHEN DID WE SEE YOU A STRANGER AND TAKE YOU IN OR NAKED AND CLOTHE YOU? OR WHEN DID WE SEE YOU SICK, OR IN PRISON, AND COME TO YOU?’ AND THE KING WILL ANSWER AND SAY TO THEM, ‘ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, INASMUCH AS YOU DID IT TO ONE OF THE LEAST OF THOSE MY BRETHREN, YOU DID IT TO ME.’ THEN HE WILL ALSO SAY TO THOSE ON THE LEFT HAND, ‘DEPART FROM ME, YOU CURSED, INTO EVERLASTING FIRE PREPARED FOR THE DEVIL (LORD LUCIFER) AND HIS ANGELS: FOR I WAS HUNGRY AND YOU GAVE ME NO FOOD, I WAS THIRSTY AND YOU GAVE ME NO DRINK. I WAS A STRANGER AND YOU DID NOT TAKE ME IN, NAKED AND YOU DID NOT CLOTHE ME, SICK AND IN PRISON AND YOU DID NOT VISIT ME.’ THE THEY ALSO WILL ANSWER HIM SAYING, ‘LORD (FATHER STEPHEN), WHEN DID WE SEE YOU HUNGRY OR THIRSTY OR A STRANGER OR NAKED OF SICK OR IN PRISON, AND DID NOT MINISTER TO YOU?’ THEN HE WILL ANSWER THEM, SAYING, ‘ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, INASMUCH AS YOU DID NOT DO IT TO ONE OF THE LEAST OF THESE, YOU DID NOT DO IT TO ME.’ AND THESE WILL GO AWAY INTO EVERLASTING PUNISHMENT, BUT THE RIGHTEOUS INTO ETERNAL LIFE.” IN MARK 13:24-27 MENTIONS “BUT IN THOSE DAYS, AFTER THE TRIBULATION (TWO THOUSAND, FIVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY TWO DAYS), THE SUN WILL BE DARKENED, AND THE MOON WILL NOT GIVE ITS LIGHT, THE STARS OF HEAVEN WILL FALL, AND THE POWERS IN THE HEAVENS WILL BE SHAKEN. THEN THEY WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN COMING IN THE CLOUDS WITH GREAT POWER AND GLORY. AND THEN HE (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL SEND HIS ANGELS (LORDS), AND GATHER TOGETHER HIS ELECT (CHOSEN ONES) FROM THE 4 WINDS, FROM THE FARTHEST PART OF EARTH TO THE FARTHEST PART OF HEAVEN.” IN LUKE 21:25-28 TELLS US “AND THERE WILL BE SIGNS (MIRACLES & WONDERS) IN THE SUN, IN THE MOON, AND IN THE STARS, AND ON THE EARTH DISTRESS OF (ALL) NATIONS, WITH PERPLEXITY, THE SEA AND THE WAVES ROARING, MEN’S HEARTS FAILING THEM FROM FEAR AND THE EXPECTATION OF THOSE THINGS WHICH ARE COMING IN THE EARTH, FOR THE POWERS OF THE HEAVENS WILL BE SHAKEN. THEN THEY WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN (JESUS CHRIST) COMING IN A CLOUD WITH POWER AND GREAT GLORY. NOW WHEN THESE THINGS BEGIN TO HAPPEN, LOOK UP AND LIFT YOUR HEADS, BECAUSE YOUR REDEMPTION DRAWS NEAR.”**  **NO ONE KNOWS THE DAY OR THE HOUR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  **MATTHEW 24:36-44 DECLARES “BUT OF THAT DAY AND HOUR NO ONE KNOWS, NOT EVEN THE ANGELS (LORDS OF 24 ORDERS) OF HEAVEN, BUT MY FATHER (STEPHEN) ONLY. BUT AS THE DAYS OF NOAH WERE, SO ALSO WITH THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN BE. FOR IN THE DAYS BEFORE THE FLOOD THEY WERE EATING AND DRINKING, MARRYING AND GIVEN IN MARRIAGE, UNTIL THE DAY THAT NOAH ENTERED THE ARK, AND DID NOT KNOW UNTIL THE FLOOD CAME AND TOOK THEM ALL AWAY, SO ALSO WILL THE COMING OF THE SON OF MAN BE. THEN TWO MEN WILL BE IN THE FIELD: ONE WILL BE TAKEN AND THE OTHER LEFT. TWO WOMEN WILL BE GRINDING AT THE MILL: ONE WILL BE TAKEN AND THE OTHER LEFT. WATCH THEREFORE, FOR YOU DO NOT KNOW WHAT HOUR YOUR LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) IS COMING. BUT KNOW THIS THAT IF THE MASTER OF THE HOUSE HAD KNOWN WHAT HOUR THE THIEF WOULD COME, HE WOULD HAVE WATCHED & NOT ALLOWED HIS HOUSE TO BE BROKEN INTO. THEREFORE YOU ALSO BE READY, FOR THE SON OF MAN IS COMING AT AN HOUR YOU DO NOT EXPECT.” IN MARK 13:32-37 TELLS US “BUT OF THAT DAY & HOUR NO ONE KNOWS, NOT EVEN THE ANGELS (LORDS IN THE 24 ORDERS) OF HEAVEN, NOR THE SON (JESUS), BUT ONLY THE FATHER (STEPHEN). TAKE HEED, WATCH AND PRAY, FOR YOU DO NOT KNOW WHEN THE TIME IS. IT IS LIKE A MAN GOING TO A FAR COUNTRY, WHO LEFT HIS HOUSE & GAVE AUTHORITY TO HIS SERVANTS, & TO EACH HIS WORK, & COMMANDED THE DOORKEEPER TO WATCH. WATCH THEREFORE, FOR YOU DO NOT KNOW WHEN THE MASTER OF THE HOUSE IS COMING---IN THE EVENING (SUNSET AT 6:00PM-12:00PM), AT MIDNIGHT (12:00PM), AT THE CROWING OF THE ROOSTER (SUNRISE AT 6:00AM), OR IN THE MORNING (12:00PM-6:00AM)---LEST, COMING SUDDENLY, HE FIND YOU SLEEPING (DURING THE DAY OR NIGHT). AND WHAT I SAY TO YOU, I SAY TO ALL: WATCH!”**  **THE DAY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD HAS PASSED IN THE YOUNG UNIVERSE SINCE MARCH 2012, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES NOT DO YAHWEH, IS THE FORBIDDEN EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE EVIL OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, WHICH IS ALWAYS CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & ALWAYS FORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL, IN ANYTHING, GODDAMN IT, THAT DOES DO YAHWEH, IS THE MESSIANIC EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 ON THE YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE 1/8TH OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT, AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ONCE, AND ABOVE & BEYOND IS THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION, WHICH IS ALWAYS UNLIMITED & ALWAYS UNFORSAKEN AT THIS LEVEL!!!**  **THERE ARE A TOTAL OF 13 DAYS EQUAL TO THE DAY THAT RULES THE 13 NIGHTS EQUAL TO THE NIGHT EQUAL TO 13,000 (26,000) YEARS WITH THE LORD IN MATTHEW 20:12. THE 13 DAYS CONCERNS THE 0TH LORD YAHWEH’S CREATOR QANAH DAY IN THE CREATION THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD AROUND 10,012BC-9,012BC IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV), THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LORDSHIP OF THE TRINITY’S 1ST CREATOR BARA DAY AROUND 9,012BC-8,012BC IN GENESIS 1:1, THE 2ND LUCIFER’S BARA DAY AROUND 8,012BC-7,012BC IN GENESIS 1:1, THE 3RD MICHAEL’S ASAH DAY AROUND 7,012BC-6,012BC IN GENESIS 1:7. THE 4TH NATHAN’S LAW DAY AROUND 6,012BC-5,012BC IN GENESIS 1:17, THE 5TH ADAM’S YATSAR DAY AROUND 5,012BC-4,012BC IN GENESIS 1:26 & LUKE 3:38, THE 6TH NOAH’S DAY AROUND 4,012BC-3,012BC IN GENESIS 5:29 & LUKE 3:34, THE 7TH ABRAHAM’S DAY AROUND 3,012BC-2,012BC IN GENESIS 11:26 & MATTHEW 1:2 & LUKE 3:34, THE 8TH DAVID’S DAY AROUND 2,012BC-1,012BC IN MATTHEW 1:6, 17 & LUKE 3:31, THE 9TH BABYLON’S DAY AROUND 1,012BC-12AD IN MATTHEW 1:11, 17, THE 10TH SON JESUS’ DAY AROUND 12AD-1,012AD IN MATTHEW 1:16, 17 & LUKE 3:23, THE 11TH BROTHER JOHN’S DAY AROUND 1,012AD-2,012AD AND THE 12TH FATHER STEPHEN’S DAY AROUND 2,012AD-3,012AD. ALSO IN THE LAST HOUR IS EQUAL TO A 1,000 YEARS WITH THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) AND THE FATHER STEPHEN ONLY KNOWS THE TIME HIS SON JESUS WILL COME BACK TO GET HIS PEOPLE IN THE RAPTURE FROM 2,012AD-3,012AD. THIS IS BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S BIRTHDAY WAS AROUND 12AD IN MARCH FOR ALL OF CHRISTIANITY. THE SON JESUS OUR LORD’S BIRTHDAY IS AROUND 4BC IN MARCH FROM 1,996AD-2,996AD. THE TRIBULATION PERIOD LASTS ONLY 7 YEARS IN REVELATION 4:1-20:15. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTION ON THE END TIMES, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “WHO IS THE LORD LUCIFER’S PARTY THAT THE LORD YAHWEH WILL CAST INTO HELL AT THE END TIME.” THE 13TH DAY HAS JUST ENDED WITH YAHWEH STEPHEN’S ULTIMATE RULE & ULTIMATE REIGN, WITH THE FORMER 1,000 YEAR ENGLISH REIGN FROM AUGUST, 1024AD TO AUGUST, 2024AD!!! THE 13TH DAY HAS JUST COME ON BOARD WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE RULE & ULTIMATE REIGN, WITH THE LATTER 1,000 YEAR ENGLISH REIGN FROM AUGUST, 2024AD TO AUGUST, 3024AD!!!**  **FOOD LEFT OVER: REMAINING FOOD IS IN EXODUS 10:5, 12, 15; 16:19-20, 23-24; JUDGES 1:7; RUTH 2:14, 18; 2ND KINGS 4:43-44; 2ND CHRONICLES 31:10; EZEKIEL 13:19; JOEL 1:4; MATTHEW 14:20; 15:27, 37; 16:9-10; MARK 6:43; 7:28; 8:8, 19, 20; JOHN 6:12, 13 & LUKE 9:17; 16:21.**  **REMAINING OFFERINGS IS IN EXODUS 12:10; 29:34; 34:25; LEVITICUS 2:3, 10; 5:13; 6:16; 7:15, 16, 17; 8:32; 19:6-7; 22:30 & NUMBERS 9:12.**  **GLEANINGS IS IN LEVITICUS 19:9, 10; 23:22; DEUTERONOMY 24:19-21; JUDGES 8:2-3; RUTH 2:2, 7, 15-16, 17-23; JOB 24:6; ISAIAH 17:5; 24:13; JEREMIAH 49:9 & OBADIAH 5.**  **THE WINE OF THE LEES AT THE BOTTOM OF THE BARREL IS IN ISAIAH 25:6; JEREMIAH 48:11; ZEPHANIAH 1:12 & ACTS 2:5-21.**  **REMAINING THINGS: LAND LEFT IS IN JOSHUA 13:1. STUMP OF A TREE IS IN ISAIAH 6:13; 11:1 & DANIEL 4:15, 23, 26. RESIDUE IS IN EXODUS 8:31; 26:12; 29:13, 22; 36:7; LEVITICUS 3:4, 10, 15; 4:9; 7:4; 8:16, 25; 9:10, 19; DANIEL 7:7, 19 & MALACHI 4:1.**  **ALL WHO DENIES THE LORD JESUS AS THE SON OF GOD AND THE LORD STEPHEN AS THE FATHER IS AN ANTICHRIST & A LIAR IN 1ST JOHN 2:22 & 2ND JOHN 7-11. IF YOU CALL THE FATHER STEPHEN A MAN IN ACTS 6:5, 11, 13, THEN YOU ARE DECEIVED & HAVE BECOME LIARS. IF THE LORD STEPHEN IS A SAINT AS THE ROMAN CATHOLIC’S BELIEVE, THEN HE WOULD BE THE 1ST LORD & THE FATHER OF SAINTHOOD AND CHRISTIANITY AND THE JUDGE TO THE LORDSHIPS OF THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY & HUMANITY IN THE LAW IN JUDE 14-15 AND 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:1-4. ALSO DIVINE SELF-CONTROL (TEMPERANCE) IN THE DIVINE LAW WITH REASON IN THE MENTAL CAPACITY OVERCOMES THE ETERNAL EROS LOVE DESIRES IN 4 MACCABEES 2:2. THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE LAMB WHICH IS THE LORD OF LORD’S AND KING OF KING’S WHICH TAKES AWAY THE ETERNAL SIN OF LORDSHIP IN THE LAW IN ACTS 6:11-8:3 AND REVELATIONS CHAPTERS 17-20. IN JAMES 1:17 PROVES THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE HIGH PRIEST CONSULTS FOR THE LORDS ONLY WITH THE DIVINING STONES OF THE MAJESTIC URIM (FIRE FOR THE LIGHTS OR LAMPSTANDS) AND MAJESTIC THUMMIM (PERFECTIONS OF GIFTS, SUCH AS THE HOLY GHOST OR OMNI-BENEVOLENCE) TO KNOW THE HOLY JUDGMENTS OF THE LORD YAHWEH. THE LORD JESUS CHRIST AS THE HIGH PRIEST FOR MAN ONLY CONSULTS THE DIVINING STONES OF THE MAJESTIC URIM AND MAJESTIC THUMMIM TO KNOW THE HOLY JUDGMENTS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD. THE URIM AND THUMMIM IS IN EXODUS 28:30; LEVITICUS 8:8; NUMBERS 27:21; DEUTERONOMY 33:8; 1ST SAMUEL 28:6; EZRA 2:63; NEHEMIAH 7:65 & SIRACH 45:10. NO ONE CAN CALL THE LORD STEPHEN THE FATHER, EXCEPT BY HIS OWN HOLY GHOST AND HIS OWN TRUTH IN JOHN 4:21-24 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21. THE FATHER STEPHEN CANNOT BE POSSESSED BY THE LORD LUCIFER IN THE ETERNAL SIN BECAUSE HE IS THE 1ST CHRISTIAN LORD IN ROMANS 8:1, & HE DIED FOR IT VICARIOUSLY & MADE ETERNAL ATONEMENT FOR “THIS SIN” COMMITTED ON EARTH KILLED IN BATTLE (1 OR 2 POSITIONS) IN ACT 7:60; 1ST JOHN 4:4 & 2ND MACCABEES 12:38-45. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE MOST HIGHEST WITNESS TO THE LORD YAH IN 1ST JOHN 5:6-13. THE LORD STEPHEN HAS TO BE OBEDIENT TO THE ETERNAL DEATH OF THE STONING ONCE IN ACTS 7:60, BUT IN ACTS 6:1-7:59; 8:1-3 THE LORD STEPHEN DID NOT OBEY THE ETERNAL TEST (TRIAL), ETERNAL SIN, ETERNAL HELL, THE ETERNAL GRAVE OR ETERNAL PRISON.**  **DIVINE NATURE WAS NOT ALLOWED AS THE MARRIED MAN PROVEN IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSES COME FROM DIVINE NATURE WHICH DOES NOT CONCERN ANY FORM OF SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE IN MARITAL STATUS IN ETERNAL FORNICATION. IN ACTS 17:28-30 DECLARES “…IN HIM WE LIVE AND MOVE AND HAVE OUR BEING, ALSO SOME OF OUR OWN POETS HAVE SAID, ‘FOR WE ARE ALSO HIS OFFSPRING.’ THEREFORE WE ARE THE OFFSPRING OF GOD WE OUGHT NOT THINK THAT THE DIVINE NATURE IS LIKE GOLD OR SILVER OR STONE, SOMETHING SHAPED BY ART OR MAN’S DEVISING. TRULY THESE TIMES OF IGNORANCE GOD OVERLOOKED (WINKED AT WITH FAULTS), BUT NOW COMMANDS ALL MEN EVERYWHERE TO REPENT, BECAUSE HE HAS APPOINTED A DAY ON WHICH HE WILL JUDGE THE WORLD IN RIGHTEOUSNESS BY THE MAN (JESUS, JOHN & JAMES) WHOM HE HAS ORDAINED. HE HAS GIVEN ASSURANCE TO ALL BY RAISING HIM FROM THE DEAD.” THIS PASSAGE SAYS WITHOUT DIVINE NATURE WE CANNOT EXIST AND BECAUSE THIS IS THE OFFSPRING OF GOD, WHICH MEANS BEING BORN OF GOD WHERE YOU CANNOT SIN IN 1ST JOHN 3:9. DIVINE NATURE IS GOD BECOMING DIVINE FLESH IN JOHN 1:1-4. DIVINE NATURE WAS NEVER CREATED BECAUSE IT HAS ALWAYS BEEN A PART OF THE LORD’S PERSON. PEOPLE WHO THINK DIVINE NATURE IS MAN IS DECEIVED AND SHOULD REPENT. THE LAW HAS NO AUTHORITY OR JURISDICTION TO PROSECUTE OR CHARGE A PERSON WHO HAS DIVINE NATURE BECAUSE IT DOES NOT CONCERN MAN. FOR THE LAW WAS MADE FOR MAN ONLY. IN ROMANS 1:20 MENTIONS “FOR SINCE THE CREATION OF THE WORLD HIS INVISIBLE ATTRIBUTES ARE CLEARLY SEEN, BEING UNDERSTOOD BY THE THINGS THAT ARE MADE, EVEN HIS ETERNAL OMNIPOTENCE AND (ETERNAL) GODHEAD (THE PHYSICAL TRINITY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN, SON JESUS CHRIST AND BROTHER JOHN)…” THIS PASSAGE TALKS ABOUT HIS OMNIPOTENCE AND GODHEAD (DIVINE NATURE AND DEITY) HAVE BEEN CREATED FOR THE TRINITY, THREE PERSONS IN ONE GOD. IN COLOSSIANS 1:19; 2:9 IT STATES “FOR IN HIM DWELLS ALL THE FULLNESS OF THE GODHEAD BODILY” WHICH IS THE PHYSICAL FORM OF GOD. THIS PROVES JOHN 1:1-4 AND THE MALE PHYSICAL TRINITY AS THE FATHER STEPHEN, SON JESUS CHRIST AND BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST IN ONE GOD (LORD YAHWEH) AND THE FEMALE PHYSICAL TRINITY AND THE FEMALE PHYSICAL TRINITY AS THE MOTHER BARBARA (DERIVED FROM BARA IN GENESIS 1:1), VIRGIN DAUGHTER MARY AND SISTER ELIZABETH THE HOLY GHOST IN ONE GODDESS (LADY VICTORIA) HAVE ALL THE FULLNESS OF GOD CONCERNING HIS INVISIBLE ATTRIBUTES AND HIS ETERNAL OMNISCIENCE AND HIS ETERNAL OMNIPOTENCE IN DIVINE NATURE. IN 2ND PETER 1:4 MENTIONS “AS HIS DIVINE OMNIPOTENCE (ALMIGHTINESS) HAS GIVEN US ALL THINGS THAT PERTAIN TO LIFE AND GODLINESS, THROUGH THE KNOWLEDGE OF HIM (DIVINE OMNISCIENCE) WHO HAS CALLED US BY GLORY AND VIRTUE, BY WHICH HAVE BEEN GIVEN TO US EXCEEDINGLY GREAT AND PRECIOUS PROMISES, THAT THROUGH THESE YOU MAY BE PARTAKERS OF THE DIVINE NATURE, HAVING ESCAPED THE CORRUPTION THAT IS IN THE WORLD THROUGH LUST.” THIS PASSAGE TELLS US THAT HIS OMNISCIENCE IS THE ROCK CONCERNING ALL CREATION AND THE ACTION OF THIS IS DONE BY HIS OMNIPOTENCE (ALMIGHTINESS) WHICH CONCERNS HIS DIVINE NATURE. DIVINE NATURE IS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN AND IS NOT LUST IN JOHN 8:44 AND 1ST JOHN 2:15-17. STEPHEN’S FAMILY LINE WOULD DO HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSES IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD. STEPHEN’S MOTHER CALLED THE LADY BARBARA (DERIVED FROM BARA IN GENESIS 1:1) DID NOT SIN BECAUSE HER SEED REMAINS IN HER IN 1ST JOHN 3:9 & JOHN 3:6. THIS MEANS THAT THE LADY BARBARA WITH THE LORD JAMES (DERIVED FROM THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW CONCERNING THE JUDGMENT TO JUSTICE---OFFICER SAUL---THAT LEADS TO VICTORY TO TRUTH---OFFICER JAMES---IN MATTHEW 12:20 & ISAIAH 42:3) DID DO HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE WITH HER TO GIVE BIRTH TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD. IN THE VIRGIN MARY WITH JESUS IT WAS A “DIVINE IMMACULATE CONCEPTION” DONE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN LUKE 2. JOSEPH WAS ONLY A STEP-FATHER TO JESUS. BUT IN THE WORLD, MARY AND JOSEPH MARRIED AND HAD ABOUT 8 OR 10 CHILDREN (MARY BORE 4 SONS, EXCLUDING JESUS, AND THEY WERE NAMED JAMES, JOSES (JOSEPH), SIMON & JUDAS (THOMAS DIDYMUS) & SHE BORE A DAUGHTER NAMED MARY & OTHER UNNAMED DAUGHTERS) BY HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE WITH JOSEPH IN HIS FAMILY LINE IN MATTHEW 13:55; MARK 6:3 & THE GOSPEL OF PHILIP ON PAGE 90. MARY’S LIFE THROUGHOUT HISTORY SAYS SHE HAD TO STAY A VIRGIN AND HAD TO BE SINLESS. IN LUKE 1:48 DECLARES “FOR HE HAS REGARDED THE LOW ESTATE OF HIS HANDMAIDEN (ALSO YOUNG MAN (VIRGIN MARY & UNDEFILED JOSEPH): FOR BEHOLD, FROM HENCEFORTH ALL GENERATIONS (72 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 82 YEARS IN STRENGTH) SHALL CALL ME BLESSED.” ALSO JAMES’ FAMILY LINE & HIS OTHER BROTHERS’ FAMILY LINES DID HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSES WITH THEIR WIVES. IN EPHESIANS 5:25 SAYS “HUSBANDS (AGAPE) LOVE YOUR WIVES, JUST AS CHRIST ALSO (AGAPE) LOVED THE CHURCH & GIVE HIMSELF FOR IT.” THIS MEANS THERE WAS NO SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSES WITH ANY OF THEIR WIVES SINCE THE TIME JESUS FULFILLED THE NEW TESTAMENT.**  **THE FEDERAL FIDUCIARY’S (CUSTODIAN EUNUCHS) OVER THE FINANCIAL AFFAIRS OF THE WHITE CHRISTIAN VIRGINS FOR THE BEAUTY PREPARATIONS OF TRUE HOLINESS**  **IN ESTHER 1:2 (NKJV) MENTIONS “…IN THOSE DAYS WHEN KING AHASUERUS SAT ON THE THRONE OF HIS KINGDOM, WHICH WAS IN SHUSHAN THE CITADEL…” IN ESTHER 1:5 (NKJV) TELLS US “AND WHEN THESE DAYS WERE COMPLETED THE KING MADE A FEAST LASTING 7 DAYS FOR ALL THE PEOPLE WHO WERE PRESENT IN SHUSHAN THE CITADEL, FROM GREAT TO SMALL, IN THE COURT OF THE GARDEN OF THE KING’S PALACE.” IN ESTHER 2:3 (NKJV) SAYS “…AND LET THE KING APPOINT OFFICERS (FEDERAL FIDUCIARY’S OF THE LAW COUNTY AUTHORITIES) IN ALL THE PROVINCES OF HIS KINGDOM, THAT THEY MAY GATHER ALL THE BEAUTIFUL YOUNG VIRGINS TO SHUSHAN THE CITADEL, INTO THE WOMEN’S QUARTERS, UNDER THE CUSTODY OF HEGAI THE KING’S EUNUCH, CUSTODIAN (FEDERAL FIDUCIARY OF THE HOUSE COUNTY AUTHORITIES) OF THE WOMEN. AND LET BEAUTY PREPARATIONS BE GIVEN THEM.” IN ESTHER 2:5 (NKJV) STATES “…IN SHUSHAN THE CITADEL THERE WAS A CERTAIN JEW WHOSE NAME WAS MORDECAI THE SON OF JAIR, THE SON OF SHIMEI, THE SON OF KISH, A BENJAMITE.” IN ESTHER 2:8 (NKJV) SAYS “SO IT WAS, WHEN THE KING’S COMMAND AND DECREE WERE HEARD, AND WHEN MANY YOUNG WOMEN WERE GATHERED AT SHUSHAN THE CITADEL, UNDER THE CUSTODY OF HEGAI, THAT ESTHER ALSO WAS TAKEN TO THE KING’S PALACE, INTO THE CARE OF HEGAI THE CUSTODIAN (FEDERAL FIDUCIARY) OF THE WOMEN.”**  **THE FEDERAL FIDUCIARY’S (CUSTODIAN EUNUCHS) OVER THE FINANCIAL AFFAIRS OF THE BLACK CHRISTIAN VIRGINS FOR THE BEAUTY PREPARATIONS OF TRUE HOLINESS**  **IN ACTS 8:26-40 SAYS “NOW AN ANGEL OF THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) SPOKE TO PHILIP, SAYING, ‘ARISE AND GO TOWARD THE SOUTH ALONG THE ROAD WHICH GOES DOWN FROM JERUSALEM TO GAZA.’ THIS IS DESERT. SO HE AROSE AND WENT. AND BEHOLD, A MAN OF ETHIOPIA, A EUNUCH (FEDERAL FIDUCIARY OF THE HOUSE COUNTY AUTHORITIES) OF GREAT AUTHORITY UNDER CANDACE THE QUEEN OF THE ETHIOPIANS (FEDERAL FIDUCIARY OF THE LAW COUNTY AUTHORITIES), WHO HAD CHARGE OF ALL HER TREASURY, AND HAD COME TO JERUSALEM TO WORSHIP, WAS RETURNING. AND SITTING IN HIS CHARIOT, HE WAS READING ISAIAH THE PROPHET. THEN THE SPIRIT SAID TO PHILIP, ‘GO NEAR AND OVERTAKE THIS CHARIOT.’ SO PHILIP RAN TO HIM, AND HEARD HIM READING THE PROPHET ISAIAH, AND SAID, ‘DO YOU UNDERSTAND WHAT YOU ARE READING?’ AND HE SAID, ‘HOW CAN I, UNLESS SOMEONE GUIDES ME?’ AND HE ASKED PHILIP TO COME UP AND SIT WITH HIM. THE PLACE IN THE SCRIPTURE WHICH HE READ WAS THIS: “HE WAS LED AS A SHEEP TO THE SLAUGHTER, AND AS A LAMB BEFORE ITS SHEARERS IS SILENT. SO HE OPENED NOT HIS MOUTH. IN HIS HUMILIATION HIS JUSTICE WAS TAKEN AWAY, AND WHO WILL DECLARE HIS GENERATION, FOR HIS LIFE IS TAKEN FROM THE EARTH.” SO THE EUNUCH (FEDERAL FIDUCIARY) ANSWERED PHILIP AND SAID, ‘I ASK YOU, OF WHOM DOES THE PROPHET SAY THIS, OF HIMSELF, OR OF SOME OTHER MAN?’ THEN PHILIP OPENED HIS MOUTH, AND BEGINNING AT THIS SCRIPTURE, PREACHED JESUS TO HIM. NOW AS THEY WENT DOWN THE ROAD, THEY CAME TO SOME WATER. AND THE EUNUCH (FEDERAL FIDUCIARY) SAID, ‘SEE, HERE IS WATER. WHAT HINDERS ME FROM BEING BAPTIZED?’ THEN PHILIP SAID, ‘IF YOU BELIEVE WITH ALL YOUR HEART, YOU MAY.’ AND HE ANSWERED AND SAID, ‘I BELIEVE THAT JESUS CHRIST IS THE SON OF GOD.’ SO HE COMMANDED THE CHARIOT TO STAND STILL. AND BOTH PHILIP AND THE EUNUCH (FEDERAL FIDUCIARY), WENT DOWN INTO THE WATER, AND HE BAPTIZED HIM. NOW WHEN THEY CAME UP OUT OF THE WATER, THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN) CAUGHT PHILIP AWAY, SO THAT THE EUNUCH (FEDERAL FIDUCIARY) SAW HIM NO MORE, AND HE WENT ON HIS WAY REJOICING. BUT PHILIP WAS FOUND AT AZOTUS (ASHDOD). AND PASSING THROUGH, HE PREACHED IN ALL THE CITIES TILL HE CAME TO CAESAREA.”**  **EUNUCHS AS ROYAL SERVANTS IS IN ESTHER 1:10-11; 2:1-3, 15; 4:4-11; 2ND KINGS 20:16-18; ISAIAH 39:5-7; JEREMIAH 38:7 & ACTS 8:27. EUNUCHS AMONG THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PEOPLE: EXCLUSIONS OF EUNUCHS FROM THE TABERNACLE ASSEMBLY AND LEVITICAL PRIESTHOOD IS IN DEUTERONOMY 23:1 & LEVITICUS 21:16-23. EUNUCHS NOT EXCLUDED FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BLESSINGS IF THEY ARE TOTALLY OBEDIENT TO HIM IS IN ISAIAH 56:3-5. EUNUCHS CAN BECOME AS TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS SINCE THERE IS TOTAL SEXUAL ABSTINENCE IS IN EPHESIANS 5:3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1 & ACTS 8:26-39. A PAGAN CHRISTIANITY CONCERNS HAVING A SEXUAL NATURE WITH CHRISTIANITY, WHICH WOULD DISQUALIFY ANYONE AS A TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORD IN EPHESIANS 5:3. EUNUCHS AS AN IMAGE FOR CELIBACY, WHICH IS AN ACT OF CHASTITY IS IN MATTHEW 19:10-12. PAUL SUGGESTS THAT A DOGMATIC DEMAND FOR CIRCUMCISION MIGHT LEAD TO A DEMAND FOR EMASCULATION IN GALATIANS 5:12.**  **PERMISSIBLE DIVINE MAGICAL ARTS IN THE HOLY BIBLE**  **WHAT IS MAGIC? MAGIC IS THE ART OF ALTERING THINGS IN NATURE BY SUPERNATURAL FORCES OR THE KNOWLEDGE OF OCCULT NATURAL LAWS UNKNOWN TO SCIENCE. MAGIC HAS BEEN PRACTICED IN MOST CULTURES TO UTILIZE WAYS OF UNDERSTANDING, INFLUENCING AND EXPERIMENTING IN THE WORLD, AND SOMEWHAT LINKED TO RELIGIOUS AFFILIATIONS. MAGIC NORMALLY IS PRACTICED IN ISOLATION AND TOTAL SECRECY. MAGIC IS THE ART OF ALTERING THINGS IN NATURE BY SUPERNATURAL FORCES OR THE KNOWLEDGE OF OCCULT NATURAL LAWS UNKNOWN TO SCIENCE. MAGIC HAS BEEN PRACTICED TO UTILIZE WAYS OF UNDERSTANDING, INFLUENCING AND EXPERIMENTING IN THE WORLD, AND SOMEWHAT LINKED TO RELIGIOUS AFFILIATIONS. MAGIC NORMALLY IS PRACTICED IN ISOLATION OR TOTAL SECRECY. THE WORD MAGIC DERIVES FROM THE LATIN WORD MEANING *MAGICUS* AND FROM THE GREEK WORD MEANING *MAGIKOS* AND IS USED IN REFERENCE TO THE MAGICAL ARTS OF THE MAGICIANS. IN MY BOOK I USE PRIMARILY THE OKJV OR THE NKJV. THE PERFECT # 7 IS USED IN PERMISSIBLE MAGIC & ASSOCIATED WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IN ACTS 6:5, 8-9; 7:59; 8:2; 11:19; 22:20 & THE LORD JEHOVAH ALSO CALLED THE LORD VICTOR & LORD YAHWEH IN GENESIS 22:14; EXODUS 6:3; 17:15; JUDGES 6:24; PSALMS 83:18 & ISAIAH 12:2; 26:4. A MAGICAL CURSE CANNOT BE BROKEN OR RETRACTED BY A MAGICAL BLESSING IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 21:1-3; EXODUS 12:32 & JUDGES 17:1-2. IT TAKES A STRONGER GOOD CURSE TO UNDO A STRONG EVIL CURSE IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST. THE ONLY MAGICAL CURSE THAT WILL EFFECT GOD’S PEOPLE IS BREAKING HIS COVENANT PROMISES IS IN GENESIS 3:14-19 & 1ST PETER 1:17. ANY OTHER KIND OF MAGICAL CURSES WHICH ARE GOOD OR EVIL HAVE NO AUTHORITY AGAINST GOD’S TRUE PEOPLE IS IN PROVERBS 26:2. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF CURSES, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “THE LORD YAH AND THE BLESSING AND CURSING IN THE HOLY BIBLE.”**  **MAGIC IS AN ATTEMPT TO INFLUENCE OR CONTROL PEOPLE OR EVENTS THROUGH SUPERNATURAL FORCES. THE ENTITIES ARE CALLED UPON BY MEANS OF CEREMONIES, CHARMS, INCANTATIONS, THE CASTING OF SPELLS AND ALL OTHER FORMS OF MAGICAL RITUALS. MAGIC WAS AT ONE TIME CONSIDERED TO BE A PRACTICE OF UNSOPHISTICATED PRIMITIVE CULTURES. IT CONCERNED PRESCIENTIFIC PEOPLES TO CONTROL CERTAIN EVENTS, BY THE NATURAL CAUSES OF IGNORANCE. SOME FORMS OF MAGIC ARE ACTUALLY HARMLESS FOR ENTERTAINMENT BY SLIGHT OF HAND TRICKS. BUT THERE ARE CERTAIN CONCEPTS OF MAGIC THAT SERIOUSLY ATTEMPT TO INFLUENCE & CONTROL PEOPLE & EVENTS BY USING SUPERNATURAL POWERS. THERE ARE TWO MAIN CATEGORIES BY THE GOAL SOUGHT, WHICH ARE BLACK MAGIC THAT WILL CAUSE HARM & THE DESTRUCTION OF PEOPLE & PROPERTY. THE OTHER IS WHITE MAGIC WHICH IS INTENDED TO BENEFIT SOMEONE, BY UNDOING THE BLACK MAGIC. MAGIC TODAY IS EXPLAINED IN PSYCHOLOGICAL & ANTHROPOLOGICAL REALMS. THE ANTHROPOLOGICAL VIEW IS THE MAGIC THAT IS USED TO EXPLAIN EVENTS WHICH ARE BEYOND HUMAN COMPREHENSION. THE PSYCHOLOGICAL VIEW IS THE WISH-FULFILLMENT WHICH IS THE FUNCTION OF THE MAGICIAN TO PROVIDE A SYMBOLIC SUGGESTIVE SETTING OF CERTAIN EVENTS. IT IS HELD THAT MAGIC IS A CULTURAL DEVELOPMENT OF A PEOPLE, BUT MANY EXPLANATIONS OF MAGIC ARE GROUNDED ON ANTI-SUPERNATURAL WORLD VIEWS. THE BIBLE DAMNS BLACK MAGIC, BUT ALSO CAN CONDONE WHITE MAGIC. THE USE OF MAGICAL & OCCULT PRACTICES BY ISRAEL IS NOT PERMITTED, YET IN CHRISTIANITY IT MAY BE ALLOWED FOR PERMISSIBLE PRACTICES OF MAGIC. ISRAEL ARE COMMANDED TO AVOID MAGICAL PRACTICES BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN PROVIDES THEM WITH HIS PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP THROUGH HIS PROPHETS. HUMAN MAGICAL PRACTICES CAN LEAD TO FALSE HOPE & FALSE FEAR WHICH MAY LEAD AWAY FROM THE TRUTH OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. YET THE BIBLE DOES LEAVE OPEN TO THE POSSIBILITY THAT THERE MAY BE SUPERNATURAL REALITY [PHYSICAL, MENTAL & SPIRITUAL] BEHIND SOME PERMISSIBLE MAGICAL PRACTICES IN CHRISTIANITY.**  **CHRISTIANITY WITH PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IS LINKED TO THE TREE OF LIFE. MAGIC WAS VIEWED WITH SUSPICION BY CHRISTIANITY FROM THE VERY BEGINNING OF ACTS 7:1 CONCERNING THE CHALDEANS. HOWEVER, IT WAS NEVER SETTLED WHETHER THERE WERE PERMISSIBLE PRACTICES INVOLVING HOLY WATER OR HOLY RELICS WITH THE CHURCH FATHERS IN ACTS 10. OTHER VIEWS IS IN THE STORY OF MOSES CONCERNING THE RIGHT USE OF MAGICAL ARTS IN THE ROD OF GOD THAT WAS USED TO PLAGUE THE EGYPTIANS AND PROTECT ISRAEL IN ACTS 7:19-44; EXODUS 7:8-11:10; 12:29-42 & PSALMS 78. GOD’S ROD WAS USED AS A DISPLAY OF ENORMOUS POWER WITH FIRE IN THE 10 PLAGUES OF EGYPT. SOME SCHOLARS PROVE THAT THE ROD OF GOD WAS MADE OUT OF SAPPHIRE (A CLEAR CRYSTAL TO RADIATE THE POWERS). IT WOULD BE VERY HEAVY TO MOSES, UNLESS MOSES WAS EMPOWERED ALSO TO CARRY IT. OTHER SCHOLARS SAY THE ROD CAME FROM THE MULLEIN TREE (ASH). MULLEIN IS USED AS AN HERBAL MEDICINE USED FOR WARTS, BOILS, CARBUNCLES, CHILBLAINS, BACTERIA’S, CATARRHS, ASTHMA, RESPIRATORY DISORDERS, EAR INFECTIONS, FROSTBITE, ECZEMA, PULMONARY DISEASES, BRONCHITIS, HEMORRHOIDS, COUGH, SORE THROAT & LUNG DISEASE. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE HERBAL MEDICINES, ANIMAL USED IN MEDICINES & BIBLICAL DISEASES, YOU MUST GET MY MEDICAL BOOKS CALLED “THE LORD YAHWEH’S HEALING AND THE MEDICAL HERBAL ANTIDOTES OF THE HOLY BIBLE” AND “THE LORD YAHWEH’S HEALING AND THE MEDICAL ANTIDOTES FROM ANIMALS IN THE HOLY BIBLE” AND “THE LORD YAHWEH’S HEALING AND THE BIBLICAL DISEASES IN THE HOLY BIBLE.” IT IS ACTIVE IN MANY SMOKING BLENDS. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON BIBLICAL SMOKING, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “THE LORD YAHWEH’S HEALING AND THE BIBLICAL SMOKING IN THE HOLY BIBLE.” THIS DISPLAY OF GOD’S POWER WAS TECHNICALLY CALLED IN RESPECTS TO “FIRE AGAINST FIRE”, WHICH THE MAGICIANS IN THE FIRST TWO PLAGUES CONJURED UP THE SAME THING THAT MOSES’ ROD OF GOD DID IN TURNING THE WATERS INTO BLOOD ON NISAN, WHICH IS THE MONTH OF MARCH 21ST TO APRIL 21ST IN EXODUS 7:19 BY WHICH THE RIVER STUNK OF THE DEAD FISH AND THE BRINGING UP OF FROGS ON AB, WHICH IS THE MONTH OF JULY 21ST TO AUGUST 21ST IN EXODUS 8:2 IN THE BEDCHAMBERS. IN TOBIT 8:1-18 SHOWS HOW PERMISSIBLE MAGIC REGULATES AT THE BEGINNING OF MOSES’ ROD OF GOD MINISTRY WITH PHARAOH IN ACTS 7:19-44. IT TELLS US THAT THE ANGEL (LORD) RAPHAEL BY THE LORD INSTRUCTED TOBIAS AND SARAH TO GET THE LIVER, GALL AND HEART OF THE FISH AND BURN IT BY FIRE. IN RETURN, THE DEMON ASMODEUS WOULD REROUTE TO EGYPT AND THE ANGEL (LORD) RAPHAEL WOULD PUT HIM IN HIS PRISON. THIS WAS DONE BECAUSE WHEN SARAH HAD MARRIED OTHER MEN BEFORE, THE DEMON WOULD KILL THEM IN THE WEDDING CHAMBER ON THEIR HONEY MOON WHEN THEY WERE ENGAGING IN SEXUAL EROS LOVE RELATIONS WITH ONE ANOTHER. SO THE STINK OF THE DEAD FISH WOULD EXPEL THE DEMON FROM THERE AND THEY COULD ENGAGE IN THE HEALTHY INTIMATE RELATIONSHIP. THIS KIND OF PERMISSIBLE WHITE MAGIC FROM GOD WAS PROTECTIVE TOWARDS ISRAEL & THIS KIND OF PERMISSIBLE BLACK MAGIC FROM GOD WAS HARMFUL TO THE EGYPTIANS VERSES FORBIDDEN BLACK MAGIC AND WITCHCRAFT IN THE FIRST TWO PLAGUES. TWO NAMES OF THE MAGICIANS THAT RESISTED MOSES ARE CALLED JAMBRES (MAMRE, MAMBRES OR JAMBERES) AND JANNES (JOHANAI, IANNES OR JANIS) BY RESISTING THE TRUTH, MEN OF CORRUPT MINDS AND DISAPPROVING CONCERNING THE FAITH IN 2ND TIMOTHY 3:8. THE THIRD PLAGUE WAS LICE FROM ON ELUL, WHICH IS THE MONTH OF AUGUST 21ST TO SEPTEMBER 21ST IN EXODUS 8:16 ON MAN AND BEAST WHERE THE EGYPTIANS TRIED TO CONJURE UP LICE, BUT FAILED. THIS WAS CALLED THE “FINGER OF GOD” AND THE BEGINNING OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD IN LUKE 11:20. THE FOURTH PLAGUE WAS FLIES ON TISHRI, WHICH IS THE MONTH OF SEPTEMBER 21ST TO OCTOBER 21ST IN EXODUS 8:24 WHICH ENTERED THE HOUSES OF THE EGYPTIANS AND THE LORD PUT A DIFFERENCE BETWEEN HIS PEOPLE AND THE EGYPTIAN PEOPLE. THE FIFTH PLAGUE WAS LIVESTOCK DISEASED ON CHESHVAN (HESHVAN), WHICH IS THE MONTH OF OCTOBER 21ST TO NOVEMBER 21ST IN EXODUS 9:3 ON THE CATTLE, DONKEYS, SHEEP, AND HORSES. THE LORD PUT A DIFFERENCE BETWEEN ISRAEL’S LIVESTOCK AND THE EGYPTIANS LIVESTOCK. THE SIXTH PLAGUE WAS BOILS ON KISLEV (CHISLEV), WHICH IS THE MONTH OF NOVEMBER 21ST TO DECEMBER 21ST IN EXODUS 9:9 BY WHICH THE MAGICIANS COULD NOT STAND FOR THE BOILS WERE ON THE EGYPTIANS, BEASTS AND THE MAGICIANS. THE SEVENTH PLAGUE WAS HAIL ON TEVET (TEBETH), WHICH IS THE MONTH OF DECEMBER 21ST TO JANUARY 21ST IN EXODUS 9:24 WHICH CAME DOWN ON EVERY MAN AND EVERY BEAST IN THE FIELD AND THEY ALL DIED. THE EIGHTH PLAGUE WAS LOCUSTS ON SHEVAT (SHEBAT), WHICH IS THE MONTH OF JANUARY 21ST TO FEBRUARY 21ST IN EXODUS 10:4 WHICH SHALL EAT THE LEFTOVER RESIDUE OF EVERY GREEN THING AND BY WHICH THE HAIL DID NOT DESTROY AND SHALL BE IN THE HOUSES OF THE EGYPTIANS. THE NINTH PLAGUE WAS DARKNESS ON ADAR, WHICH IS THE MONTH OF FEBRUARY 21ST TO MARCH 21ST IN EXODUS 10:21 AND WAS EVEN FELT BY MAN OVER THE WHOLE FACE OF EGYPT. THE TENTH PLAGUE WAS THE FIRSTBORN SLAIN AT 12:00 MIDNIGHT ON NISAN, WHICH IS THE MONTH OF MARCH 21ST TO APRIL 21ST IN EXODUS 11:1-10; 12:29-30. IN THE PLAGUES FROM THE 3RD PLAGUE TO THE 10TH PLAGUES THE MAGICIANS HAD NO POWER. THE LORD STRUCK ALL THE FIRSTBORN OF THE EGYPTIANS AND THERE WAS IN EVERY HOUSE AT LEAST ONE DEAD. ON THE ROD THE INSCRIPTION IS YAHWEH OR BY PIOUS JEWS “HA SHEM” (THE NAME) ON TAMMUZ IN THE MONTH OF JUNE 21ST TO JULY 21ST. MOSES USED THE ROD OF GOD TO SPLIT THE RED SEA TO ESCAPE PHARAOH’S ARMY ON IYAR, WHICH IS THE MONTH OF APRIL 21ST TO MAY 21ST DONE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 14:3 & EXODUS 14:1-31. THIS TOOK EXTRAORDINARY FAITH ON MOSES’ PART AND THE ENORMOUS POWER REGULATING THROUGH HIM. THE WEAKNESS OF MOSES & THE FATHER STEPHEN WAS ON SIVAN, OR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MYSTERY MONTH CALLED VEADAR WHICH IS IN THE MONTH OF MAY 21ST TO JUNE 21ST BY HITTING THE ROCK TWICE IN NUMBERS 20:1-13. THE SPECIAL MOSES’ ROD OF AUTHORITY WAS PASSED DOWN FROM MOSES (80 YEARS), TO AARON (83 YEARS), TO JOSHUA (110 YEARS), TO DAVID (IN HIS 70’S), TO JACOB (AN OLD AGE), TO SOLOMON (IN HIS 90’S), TO JESUS (30 YEARS), TO SAUL (57 YEARS IN JEWISH LAW), TO JAMES (67 YEARS IN GENTILE/CHRISTIAN LAW), TO JAMES (120 YEARS IN LAW OF YAH), TO THE FATHER STEPHEN (120 YEARS IN LORDSHIP) AND BACK TO THE LORD YAH (IMMUTABLE CREATOR) IN ACTS 7:30-60 & MICAH 6:9. THE GOLDEN RULE IS TO DO UNTO OTHERS AS THEY WOULD DO UNTO YOU IN MATTHEW 7:1-2, 12. EVEN MICHAEL AND LUCIFER DISPUTED ABOUT THE BODY OF MOSES BECAUSE OF THE 10 LEVELS OF PERMISSIBLE MAGIC POWER HE DID WITH THE ROD OF GOD IN JUDE 9. LUCIFER TRIED TO TAKE THE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IN HIS PRIDE AND SELFISHNESS IN THE DISPUTE FOR HIS OWN MEANS TO CONTROL PEOPLE, BUT FAILED IN JUDE 9 BECAUSE THE LORD STEPHEN OF JERUSALEM REBUKED THE DEVIL. OTHER THAN THIS, MAGIC IS COMMANDED BY THE LORD AS FORBIDDEN AND WRONG TO PRACTICE IT & PUT IT IN ACTION IN THE LORD’S PEOPLE. THE ONLY EXCEPTION TO THIS RULE IS HOLY KNOWLEDGE STARTING BACK TO GENESIS 2:9 CONCERNING BOTH TREES IN THE MIDST OF THE GARDEN. EVEN ADAM AND EVE KNEW WHAT THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL WAS BUT WAS NOT SUPPOSED TO PUT IT IN ACTION. THE TREE OF LIFE WAS THERE FOR THEM TO LIVE ETERNALLY. IN EPHESIANS 6:10-12 DECLARES “WE DO NOT WRESTLE AGAINST FLESH AND BLOOD, BUT AGAINST PRINCIPALITIES, AGAINST POWERS, AGAINST DARK RULERS OF THIS AGE, AGAINST SPIRITUAL WICKEDNESS IN HEAVENLY PLACES.” THE ONLY WAY WE CAN STAND IS TO KNOW THE OPPOSITION BEFORE IT HAPPENS. TO IDENTIFY IT AND TO PUT IT DOWN WHERE IT BELONGS, FOR WE ARE INSTRUCTED TO CAST DOWN STRONGHOLDS, IMAGINATIONS, ARGUMENTS OR ANY HIGH THINGS THAT OPPOSE AND EXALTS ITSELF ABOVE THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOD IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:5. ALSO TO BE WISE AS SERPENTS AND HARMLESS AS DOVES THAT IS PROVEN IN MATTHEW 10:16. LIKEWISE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC CAN BE DONE CONCERNING JOSEPH’S POSITION IN EGYPT AND DANIEL’S POSITION IN BABYLON. WISE MEN (WISDOM) CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IF THE RIGHT APPLICATION IS DONE WITH THE LORD. SEERS OR PROPHETS THAT ARE TRUE DO PERMISSIBLE MAGIC. UNLIKE NECROMANCY, THE DEBATE ON 2ND MACCABEES 12:38-45 CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC CONCERNING PRAYING FOR THE DEAD KILLED IN BATTLE (1 OR 2 POSITIONS) IN THEIR RESURRECTIONS AND ATONEMENTS OF THEIR SIN COMMITTED ON EARTH WHILE THEY WERE LIVING. MONTHLY PROGNOSTICATORS, STARGAZERS AND ASTROLOGERS CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IF IT SOLELY LEANS ON THE LORD’S COUNSEL FOR WISDOM IN THE 2ND HEAVEN. OBSERVER OF TIMES CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IF THE REVEALING TRUTH OF FUTURE EVENTS IS DONE BY THE LORD. MAGICIANS (MAGI) CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IF THEY SEEK TO PRAISE THE LORD IN MATTHEW 2:1-12. SPIRITISM CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IF IT SOLELY CONCERNS THE COMMUNICATION OF HOLY ANGELS (LORDS) IN THE INVISIBLE WORLD TO THE LIVING FOR GUIDANCE FROM THE LORD, SUCH AS THE ANGEL (LORD) OF THE LORD ENCOUNTERS. THE CONJURATION OF SPELLS CONCERNING WHITE MAGIC, THE LORD CAN USE TO HEAL THE BODY AND BLACK MAGIC, THE LORD CAN USE TO DESTROY THE BODY IN GENESIS 6:7; EXODUS 7:8-10:29; 12:29-42; 14:1-31. THE CHALDEANS THAT IS PERMISSIBLE MAGIC CONCERNS THE LORD’S ARMY FIGHTING (ALONE POSITIONS) THE FORCES OF EVIL. COMMUNICATION LIKE MEDIUMS WITH HOLY ANGELS (LORDS) AND THE OTHER LORDS IS PERMISSIBLE MAGIC THAT CAN BE USED SUCH AS JOHN THE REVELATOR IN REVELATIONS EXPERIENCING VISIONS, DREAMS AND REVELATIONS FROM THE LORD. SÉANCE THAT IS PERMISSIBLE MAGIC CONCERNS 2ND MACCABEES 12:38-45 WHERE THERE WAS A MEETING TO ATONE FOR THE SINS COMMITTED ON THE EARTH TO THE ONES KILLED IN BATTLE (1 OR 2 POSITIONS) TO BE RESURRECTED FROM THE DEAD. MEDIUMSHIP THAT IS PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IS THE SPIRIT OF PROPHESY AND BE CONTACTED BY THE LORD FROM HIS SPIRIT. SOOTHSAYING OR AN ORACLE THAT IS PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IS IN ACTS 7:38, 53 AND SIRACH 33:3; 36:14 WHEN THE ANGELS (LORDS) DIRECTED THE LAW DOWN THE MAN, IN ORACLES OF GOD AND TONGUE INTERPRETATIONS. DIVINATION THAT IS AUTHORIZED AND CONDONED IN HOLY SCRIPTURES IS IN EXODUS 28 CONCERNING PRIESTLY AUTHORITY TO PERFORM DIVINATORY RITUALS IN THE TEMPLE. ALSO IN HOLY SCRIPTURE IT IS AUTHORIZED IN THE CHASTISEMENT OF NOAH, THE JOURNEY OF THE SONS OF JACOB TO EGYPT, AND THE SELECTION OF THE KING BY SAMUEL. FORTUNETELLING CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IN THE HOLY SCRIPTURES IN ACTS 26:1-23 ON PAUL’S LIFE BY THE LORD. RIGHT IDOLATRY CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC TO WORSHIP THE DIVINE NATURE OF THE PHYSICAL TRINITY, THEIR DEITY, AND THE GODHEAD ON THE EARTH, WHICH CONCERNS THE LORD JOHN AS THE BROTHER OF GOD, THE LORD JESUS CHRIST AS THE SON OF GOD AND THE LORD STEPHEN AS THE FATHER ABOVE ALL. EXORCISMS CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC DONE BY THE NAME OF CHRIST, GOD OR A HOLY ANGEL (LORD) SUCH AS MICHAEL WHICH WAS DONE BY JESUS WITH THE APOSTLES AND EARLY CHRISTIANS BY STEPHEN THROUGH THEIR PREACHING CONCERNING THE FATHER STEPHEN, SON JESUS AND HOLY GHOST (BROTHER JOHN). WHAT IS PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IS THAT TRUE FRIENDS ARE WITH THE LORD AND ASSIST IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD FOR THE LORD IS AGAINST FAMILIAR SPIRITS THAT IS A FORBIDDEN ART. DIVINE INTERCOURSE LIKE MARY AND JOSEPH’S RELATIONSHIP CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC DONE BY THE LORD IN ACTS 14:15; 17:23-34; 2ND PETER 1:4; ROMANS 1:20; COLOSSIANS 2:9; AND LUKE 20:35-36 AND THE CHERUB DRAGONS THAT BROUGHT FORTH 120 LEVELS OF HEAVENLY GIANTS ON THE EARTH, DONE BY MICHAEL THE MORNING STAR IN GENESIS 1:1-25. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE GIANTS, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “THE LORD YAH AND THE 30 ORDERS OF THE BIBLICAL GIANTS, BIBLICAL DRAGONS AND BIBLICAL LAW.” ENCHANTMENTS CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IF USED BY THE ROD FROM THE HAND OF MOSES IN EXODUS 7:11, 22; 8:7. THE LORD CHARMS WHAT HE WANTS TO CHARM AS THE OTHER 56 LORD’S IN HOLY SCRIPTURES. DWARFISM IS PERMISSIBLE MAGIC IN CHILDHOOD BY LITTLE STATURE IN THE MAGICAL ROD OF IRON TO RULE ALL NATIONS (LAWS) AND THE CHILD SHALL DASH INTO PIECES LIKE A POTTER’S VESSEL IN REVELATION 2:26-27 THAT IS GIVEN BY THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE RIGHT USE OF PHARMACEUTICAL MEDICINES AND PRESCRIPTION DRUGS CAN BE ACHIEVED IN THE RIGHT APPLICATION OF WISDOM AND KNOWLEDGE IN A PHARMACY BIBLICALLY, BUT CAN CARRY SERIOUS SIDE EFFECTS TO ITS USERS IN EZEKIEL 47:12; SIRACH 6:16; 38:4 AND 2ND ESDRAS 7:53. THE LORD CREATED PLANTS, TREES, HERBS, SEEDS, AND ANIMALS FOR THE RIGHT USE OF MEDICINES, BUT NEVER FOR ABUSE. ALTHOUGH YOU MAY HAVE THE SAME PRESCRIPTION FROM A DIFFERENT PHARMACY, A LOT OF THEM MAY USE A GENERIC FORM OF THE MEDICINE PRESCRIBED WHICH MAY CONFLICT WITH THE OTHER MEDICINE IN THE MAKEUP YOU HAVE RECEIVED FROM THE OTHER PHARMACY. THIS MAY RESULT IN ABUSE OR NEGLIGENCE IN TAKING MEDICINE THAT YOU KNOW MAY HARM THE BODY. REBELLION CAN BE PERMISSIBLE MAGIC BY OBEYING THE LORD AND REFUSING WRONG GOVERNMENT AUTHORITY PROVEN IN ACTS 4:19. PRETTIFICATION IS DONE IN GENESIS 19 WITH LOT’S WIFE. NATURAL PRETTIFICATION OCCURS OVER 1000’S OF YEARS. ALL PERMISSIBLE MAGICAL ITEMS AND MAGICAL ANIMALS ARE USED WISELY IN CHRISTIAN LAW TO WARD OFF EVIL IN ACTS 10. THE MAGICAL ITEMS ARE RODS, STAFFS, SCEPTERS, CHARMS, RINGS, BRACELETS, PENDANTS, CRESCENTS, ANKLETS, CHAINS, NECKLACES, SHIELDS, SPEARS, SWORDS, WANDS, CORDS AND SIGNETS IF IT IS DONE BY THE LORD. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON PERMISSIBLE MAGIC, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “MOSES’ ROD AND THE MAGICAL ARTS IN THE HOLY BIBLE.”**  **SOME OF THE DIVINE MAGICAL CREATURES IN ENORMOUS DOMINION BEFORE THE WHOLE FALL OF MAN**  **IN GENESIS 1:1-25 IT CONCERNS THE MAGICAL CREATURES ON THE EARTH BEFORE THE MAN ADAM RECEIVED DOMINION OVER ALL THE EARTH IN GENESIS 1:26. THESE MAGICAL CREATURES WERE CREATED BY THE LORD YAH. AT THIS TIME THE OTHER 60 LORD’S AND THE WHOLE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY LIVED ON THE EARTH WITH THIS ENORMOUS DOMINION. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE MAGICAL CREATURES, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “MOSES’ ROD AND THE MAGICAL ARTS IN THE HOLY BIBLE.” THE CREATION PROCESSES IN THIS TIME FRAME WERE CALLED *BARA* IN GENESIS 1:1, *ASAH* IN GENESIS 1:7 AND *NATHAN* IN GENESIS 1:17.**  **THE PROOF OF MAGICAL CREATURES AS ABOMINATIONS**  **THE PROOF OF MAGICAL CREATURES CONCERNS UNCLEAN ANIMALS FOR PEOPLE TO EAT IN LEVITICUS 11:1-47 AND DEUTERONOMY 14:3-21. AN ABOMINATION IS A WITCH OR WIZARD, SOOTHSAYER, PROPHET, INTERPRETER OF OMENS, CONJURER OF SPELLS, SORCERER OR SORCERESS, SPIRITIST, NECROMANCER, MEDIUM AND ONE WHO CALLS UP THE DEAD PROVEN IN DEUTERONOMY 18:10-12. THIS MEANS WHEN A PERSON BREAKS THE LAW OF MOSES CONCERNING UNCLEAN ANIMALS TO EAT THEY BECOME AN ABOMINATION TO THE LORD UP UNTIL ACTS CHAPTERS 10 & 11 BY THE LORD SAYING TO PETER, WHAT GOD HAS CLEANSED DO NOT CALL COMMON OR UNCLEAN. IN DEUTERONOMY 17:1 IT TELLS US THAT A BULL OR SHEEP OR ANY ANIMAL WITH A DEFECT IS AN ABOMINATION TO THE LORD. SO ABOMINATIONS ARE MAGICAL ARTS. THE MAGICAL CREATURES IS IN GENESIS 1:1-GENESIS 1:2 IN THE MULTI-TRILLION YEAR OLD UNIVERSE PRIOR TO OUR 26,000 YEAR YOUNG UNIVERSE BY THE 7 CREATION PROCESSES & MATTHEW 1 & LUKE 3.**  **MAGICAL GIANT UNICORNS**  **FIRST, IS MAGICAL UNICORNS WHICH COME FROM THE WORDS *UNUS* MEANING “ONE” AND *CORNU* MEANING “HORN.” THIS KIND OF UNIVERSE ON THE EARTH IS LINKED TO ISAIAH 24:1-23. BY WHICH IT WAS TURNED UPSIDE DOWN AND THE LORD PUNISHED THE ANGELS (LORDS) WITH FOLLY IN ISAIAH 24:21 BECAUSE OF THE FALL OF THE OTHER LORD CALLED WISDOM AND LUCIFER’S FALL IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV); JOB 4:18; EZEKIEL 28:15-19 AND ISAIAH 14:12-21. A UNICORN IS LIKE A HORSE WITH A HORN ON ITS FOREHEAD. IT ALSO HAS A LION’S TAIL, CLOVEN HOOVES, AND A BILLY-GOAT, BEARD. SOME SCRIPTURES OF A UNICORN CAN BE FOUND IN NUMBERS CHAPTERS 8 AND 22; 32:22 (NASB); 24:8 (NASB); JOB CHAPTERS 9-12; 39:9-12; PSALMS CHAPTERS 11 AND 21; 22:21; 92:10; ISAIAH 34:7 AND DEUTERONOMY 17; 33:17. THE UNICORN IS CALLED RE’EM IN THE HEBREW WHICH OFTEN REPRESENTS STRENGTH. THE ALLUSIONS OF THE RE’EM ARE AS A WILD, IN-TAMABLE ANIMAL WITH GREAT STRENGTH AND AGILITY, WITH A MIGHTY HORN OR HORNS. IN THE JEWISH VIEW OF AN ANIMAL CALLED TAHASH WHICH WAS THOUGHT TO BE A KOSHER UNICORN WITH A COAT OF MANY COLORS THAT ONLY EXISTED IN BIBLICAL TIMES IN EXODUS CHAPTERS 35, 36 AND 39; NUMBERS CHAPTER 4 AND EZEKIEL 16:10. THIS IS CALLED THE “AGE OF THE UNICORNS” IN GENESIS 1:1-25. THESE UNICORNS WILL COME BACK IN THE END OF TIME IN REVELATION 19:11-21. THESE UNICORNS ARE SIMILAR TO REVELATION 19:11-16.**  **MAGICAL GIANT DRAGONS**  **SECOND, IS MAGICAL GIANT DRAGONS WHICH DERIVES FROM THE GREEK WORD *DRAKAN* MEANING “DRAGON OR SERPENT OF HUGE SIZE AND WATER SNAKE” WHICH COMES FROM A VERB *DRAKEIN* MEANING “TO SEE CLEARLY.” ALSO THE WORD DRAGON COMES FROM A GREEK WORD AND LATIN WORD CALLED *DRACO* MEANING “ANY GREAT SERPENT IN HUGE SIZE.” SOME SCRIPTURES THAT PROVE DRAGONS ARE IN GENESIS 3:24; EXODUS 25:18-22, 31; 36:8, 35; 37:7-9; NUMBERS 7:89; 1ST SAMUEL 4:4; 2ND SAMUEL 6:2; 22:11; 1ST KINGS 6:24-29, 32, 35; 7:29, 36; 8:6-7; 2ND KINGS 19:15; 1ST CHRONICLES 13:6; 28:18; 2ND CHRONICLES 3:7, 10-14; 5:7-8; EZRA 2:59; NEHEMIAH 7:61; PSALMS 10:10; 80:1; 99:1; EZEKIEL CHAPTERS 1 & 10; 9:3; 11:22; 28:11-19; 41:18; ISAIAH 14:21-21; SIRACH 49:8; SONG OF THE THREE JEWS 13:32 AND HEBREWS 9:5. SOME SCRIPTURES OF DRAGONS ARE IN DEUTERONOMY 32:33; NEHEMIAH 2:13; JOB 30:29; PSALMS 44:19; 74:13; 91:13; 148:7; ISAIAH 13:22; 27:1; 34:13; 35:7; 43:20; 51:9; JEREMIAH 9:11; 10:22; 14:6; 49:33; 51:34, 37; EZEKIEL 29:3; MICAH 1:8; MALACHI 3:8 & REVELATION 1:3; 12:1-13:18; 16:13; 20:1-15. LUCIFER & HIS EVIL DRAGONS IS FORBIDDEN TO BE WORSHIPPED & THE LORD IS A JEALOUS GOD IN COLOSSIANS 2:18; REVELATION 19:10 & 1ST TIMOTHY 2:5. MICHAEL & HIS DRAGONS CAN BE WORSHIPPED IN ACTS 7:42-43; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:11; 2ND KINGS 21:3; AMOS 5:25-27; JEREMIAH 25:9-12 & REVELATION 18:21-24. DRAGONS BREATHE OUT FIRE FROM THEIR MOUTHS, & THEY CAN FLY IN THE HEAVENS & ARE TERRIBLE IN NATURE IN SOLOMON’S WISDOM 11:18. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN EPHESIANS 6:12; REVELATION 12:3-4, 7-9, 12-17; 13:1-18 & PSALMS 18:10. THERE ARE 24 ORDERS OF DRAGONS WHICH ARE CALLED THE CHALKYDRI & ALSO CALLED PHOENIXES (WINGED DRAGONS) AS THE 1- HEADED DRAGONS IN 1ST & 2ND ENOCH P. 8-9, 485-500. THESE ARE CLOSEST TO WOMANKIND. THE HEAVENLY SOLDIERS (DIGNITARIES). 2ND, IS 2-HEADED DRAGONS CALLED ANGELS IN 1ST KINGS 19:2; HAGGAI 1:13; MALACHI 2:7; 3:1; GENESIS 28:12; JOB 1:6; 38:7; PSALMS 89:5, 7; DANIEL 4:13, 17, 23 & 1ST SAMUEL 17:45. THESE ARE CLOSEST TO MANKIND. 3RD, IS 3-HEADED DRAGONS CALLED ARCHANGELS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:16; JUDE 9; 2ND ESDRAS 4:36; JOHN 5:4 & REVELATION 12:7-9. 4TH/5TH, ARE 4/5-HEADED DRAGONS CALLED PRINCIPALITIES OR RULERS (PRINCEDOMS) IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:7-15; 10:3-5. THE HEAVENLY GOVERNORS (PRESIDENTS). 6TH/7TH, ARE 6/7-HEADED DRAGONS CALLED POWERS (POTENTATES) OR AUTHORITIES IN EPHESIANS 1:21; 3:10; 6:12; COLOSSIANS 1:16; 2:15; ROMANS 8:38-39; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24; 1ST PETER 3:22 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:7. 8TH/9TH, IS 8/9-HEADED DRAGONS CALLED VIRTUES OR STRONGHOLDS IN EPHESIANS 1:17-18. 10TH-12TH, IS 10-12-HEADED DRAGONS CALLED DOMINIONS (DOMINATIONS) OR HASHMALLIMS OR LORDSHIPS IN EPHESIANS 1:21 & COLOSSIANS 1:16. THE HEAVENLY GUARDIANS (PROTECTORS). 13TH-18TH, IS 13-18-HEADED DRAGONS CALLED THRONES (ELDERS), WHEELS (RIMS), ORPHANIM’S, OPHDE’S, OFANIM’S OR GALGALLIMS (MANY EYED ONES) IN COLOSSIANS 1:16; REVELATION 11:16; EZEKIEL 10:17 & DANIEL 7:9. 19TH/20TH, IS 19/20-HEADED DRAGONS CALLED BURNING ONES OR SERAPHIM’S IN ISAIAH 6:1-7; 14:29; 30:6; REVELATION 4:8; NUMBERS 21:6, 8; GENESIS 3:24; HEBREWS 1:14 & DEUTERONOMY 8:15. 21ST/22ND, IS THE 21/22-HEADED DRAGONS CALLED CHAYOT’S OR LIVING CREATURES IN REVELATION 4-6 & GENESIS 3:24. THE HEAVENLY CROWN. 23RD/24TH, IS 23/24-HEADED DRAGONS CALLED CHUBBY ONES OR CHERUBIM IN GENESIS 3:24; REVELATION CHAPTERS 4-6; EZEKIEL CHAPTERS 1 AND 10; 1ST KINGS 6:23-28 AND PSALMS 99:1. THE 27TH/28TH IS THE LORD JAMES’ 2-FOLD OFFICE FOR BOYS & LAW/FATHER STEPHEN FOR LORDS CLOAKED AS THE “ANGELS OF THE LORD” AS A 27-29 HEADED DRAGONS IN ACTS 7:1-8; GENESIS 22 BY ABRAHAM; ACTS 7:17-44; EXODUS 3-4 BY MOSES; 1ST KINGS 19: 1-18; 2ND KINGS 1:1-2:18 BY ELIJAH; ZECHARIAH 1:1-6:15 3; 12:1-14 BY ZECHARIAH; JUDGES 13 BY MANOAH; JUDGES 6 BY GIDEON; JUDGES 2 BY SINNING ISRAEL; NUMBERS 22 BY BALAAM; 2ND SAMUEL 24; 1ST CHRONICLES 21; ACTS 7:45-50 BY DAVID; JOHN 1:1-3; 8:58 & ACTS 7:55-56 BY JESUS; GENESIS 16:1-16 BY HAGAR; 2ND KINGS 19:35; ISAIAH 37:36 BY THE ASSYRIAN ARMY; MATTHEW 11:10-18 BY JOHN; SUSANNA 14:55, 59; BEL 15:34, 36, 39 BY DANIEL; LUKE 1:17 BY ZACHARIAS WITH JOHN; & THE DRAGON LORDS ARE THE LORD JOHN/JESUS AS THE 25TH/26TH ORDERS ARE THE “LORD’S WOMAN/LORD’S MAN” & THE LORD JAMES FOR BOYS & FOR THE LAW OF GOD/LORD STEPHEN FOR LORDS ARE THE 27TH-29TH ORDERS UNDER THE 30TH SUPREME ORDER OF THE LORD YAH SAYING THE LAW COMMITTED THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 6:11-7:60. THEY ARE CALLED THE “AGE OF THE DRAGONS” IN GENESIS 1:1-25. THE CHERUB DRAGONS WILL COME BACK AT THE END OF TIME IN REVELATION 18:1-20:15. ALSO IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 11:18 SAYS THAT NEWLY CREATED DRAGONS BREATHE OUT A VAPORY FIRE AND FILTHY SCENTS OF SMOKE. ALSO IT IS IN JOEL 2:30 & ACTS 2:19.**  **MAGICAL GIANT BEHEMOTH DINOSAURS**  **THIRD, IS MAGICAL GIANT DINOSAURS & DERIVES FROM THE GREEK WORD *DEINOS* MEANING “TERRIBLE, POWERFUL AND WONDROUS” AND A GREEK WORD *SAUROS* MEANING “GREAT REPTILE.” SCIENTIFIC EVIDENCE SAYS THAT DINOSAURS REACH 310,000 POUNDS & OVER 100 FEET IN LENGTH. IN JOB 40:15-24 SAYS AN EXTREMELY LARGE BEAST CALLED A “BEHEMOTH” & HAS BEEN TAMED BY THE LORD YAH IN THE JEWISH PSEUDEPIGRAPHA WRITINGS AS AN UNCONQUERED BEAST IN 1ST ENOCH 60:7-8. THIS MAY BE THE “AGE OF THE DINOSAURS.” IN REVELATION 13:11-18 SAYS THE DINOSAURS OR THE “BEAST OF THE EARTH” WILL COME BACK IN THE END IN REVELATION 13:11-18.**  **MAGICAL GIANT LEVIATHAN FISH**  **FOURTH, IS A MAGICAL LEVIATHAN (GIANT SEA FISH) FROM A MODERN WORD *LIVYTAN* MEANING ‘TWISTED OR COILED.” IT IS AN EXTREMELY GREAT SEA MONSTER. THE DESCRIPTION OF THE “LEVIATHAN” IS IN DETAIL IN JOB 41:1-34. IN PSALMS 74 IT SAYS THE LORD YAH “BREAKS THE HEADS OF THE LEVIATHAN…BEFORE GIVING HIS FLESH TO THE PEOPLE. IN PSALMS 104 THE LORD YAHWEH IS PRAISED FOR HAVING MADE ALL THINGS & THE LEVIATHAN. IN ISAIAH 27:1 THE LEVIATHAN IS CALLED THE “WRIGGLING SERPENT” THAT WILL BE KILLED IN THE END. THIS IS CALLED THE “AGE OF THE LEVIATHAN” OR “AGE OF THE GIANT SEA FISH” IN GENESIS 1:1-25. IN GENESIS 1:21 SAYS “GOD CREATED THE GREAT SEA MONSTERS.” IN REVELATION 13:1-10 THE LEVIATHAN MAY BE THE “BEAST OF THE SEA” WHICH WILL COME BACK IN THE END IN REVELATION 13:1-10.**  **MAGICAL GIANT GRIFFIN-BIRD ZIZ**  **FIFTH, IS THE GREAT ZIZ WHICH IS A GIANT GRIFFIN-LIKE BIRD SAID TO BE LARGE ENOUGH TO BLOCK OUT THE SUN WITH ITS WINGSPAN. IT WAS CREATED TO PROTECT ALL THE BIRDS. THERE IS A DWELLING PLACE CALLED ZIZ WHICH IS A PASS WHICH THE HORDES OF THE AMMONITES, MOABITES AND MENUHIN MADE THEIR WAY UP FROM THE SHORES OF THE DEAD SEA TO THE WILDERNESS OF JUDAH NEAR TEKOA IN 2ND CHRONICLES 20:15-17. THIS IS WHERE THE ZIZ ORIGINATES. THIS IS CALLED THE “AGE OF THE ZIZ OR AGE OF THE GIANT BIRD “IN GENESIS 1:1-25. IN REVELATION 18:2 THE ZIZ IS CALLED AN UNCLEAN BIRD WHICH THE ZIZ WILL COME BACK IN THE END.**  **MAGICAL GIANTS**  **SIXTH, IS THE ENORMOUS MAGICAL GIANTS WHICH ARE ENORMOUS IN PHYSICAL STRENGTH. IN THE 24 LEVELS OF GIANTS, 1ST/2ND IS CALLED *GRIGORI OR WATCHERS* IS IN 2ND ENOCH P. 500. 3RD/4TH, IS THE ANAK OR LONG NECK IN GENESIS 6:1-5 & NUMBERS 13:33. 5TH/6TH, IS THE ANAKIN OR ANAKIM IN GENESIS 6:1-5 & NUMBERS 13:33, 7TH, IS THE NEPHILIM IN GENESIS 6:1-5. 8TH, IS THE NEFILIM IN GENESIS 6:1-5. 9TH/10TH, IS THE ZAMZUMMIM OR ZUMZAMIM (ZUZIM) IN DEUTERONOMY 2:20. 11TH/12TH, IS THE GIBBORIM OR MIGHTY ONES IN GENESIS 6:1-5. 13TH-15TH, IS THE REPHAIM OR RAPAHAIM OR REFAIM IN JOSHUA 17:15 & DEUTERONOMY 2:11, 20; 3:11-12. 16TH-19TH, IS THE EMIM OR EMMA OR EMA OR EMITES IN JOSHUA 17:15 & DEUTERONOMY 2:11, 20; 3:11-12. 20TH, IS THE RAPHAH IN 1ST CHRONICLES 20:4; 2ND SAMUEL 21:15-22. 21ST, IS THE RAPHA IN 1ST CHRONICLES 20:4 & 2ND SAMUEL 21:15-22. 22ND, IS THE HARAPHAH (SAPH/SIPPAI) IN 2ND SAMUEL 21:18. 23RD, IS THE GITTITES (GOLIATH, ISHBI-BENOB HIS SON & LAHMI HIS BROTHER) IN 2ND SAMUEL 21:16 & 1ST CHRONICLES 20:5-6. 24TH, IS THE WARRIOR IN JOB 16:14. THESE ARE THE “AGE OF THE GIANTS” IN GENESIS 1:1-25. THE 120 LEVELS OF GOOD GIANTS (2/3 OF THE WARRIORS DID NOT FALL) WITH MICHAEL DID NOT SIN. THE GIANTS WILL COME BACK IN THE END IN REVELATION 17:1-18. ALSO IT IS IN THE GENESIS APOCRYPHON PAGES 201-207. THIS ETERNAL DOMINION IS DONE BY 25TH/26TH ORDERS OF THE LORD JESUS/JOHN IS THE “THE LORD’S MAN/WOMAN” UNDER THE 27TH-29TH ORDERS OF THE LORD JAMES’ 2-FOLD OFFICE FOR BOY & LAW/STEPHEN FOR LORDS AS “THE GIANT LORD’S” IS STRONGER & WISER THAN THE ETERNAL DOMINION OF THE LORD JESUS AS “THE LORD’S MAN” PROVEN IN JUDGES 14:14, 18; ECCLESIASTES 5:5, 9; 11:5; GENESIS 1:1-25 AS (THE LORD’S ANGEL); GENESIS 1:26-6:7 AS “THE LORD’S MAN.” IN ACTS 10:11-12; 11:5-6 PROVES THE ETERNAL ANIMALS OF DOMINION IN HEAVEN. THE LORD JESUS IS THE LAMB WHICH IS THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, THE ROOT OF DAVID FOR MAN & THE LORD JOHN IS THE LAMB WHICH IS THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, THE ROOT OF SAUL FOR WOMAN, THE LORD JAMES IS THE LAMB WHICH IS THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, THE ROOT OF REHEBOAM FOR BOYS & THE LAW AND THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE LAMB WHICH IS THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, THE ROOT OF SOLOMON FOR LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7:59; REVELATION 5:5-14 & LUKE 20:35-36. KING SOLOMON CAME AFTER KING DAVID TO BUILD THE “HOUSE OF THE LORD” & DAVID DID NOT BEING A BLOODY MAN OF WAR (2 OR 3 POSITIONS). THE LORD JESUS & LORD JOHN WAS BORN TO DIE FOR THE SINS/TEMPTATIONS OF THE WORLD TO FORGIVE MAN/REPENT WOMAN BY ETERNAL SALVATION/GRACE & UNDER THE LAW PROVEN IN LUKE 1:26-23:56; GALATIANS 4:4 & THE LORD JAMES IN THE LAW & LORD STEPHEN WAS BORN IN GOD’S KINGDOM & IS ABOVE THE LAW TO DIE FOR THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP WITHOUT CEASING TO SINGLE BOYS, THE LAW & ANGELS WITH ETERNAL MERCY IN JAMES 2:8-13 & ETERNAL WISDOM/POWER WITH LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:4-8:3. THE ETERNAL KINGDOM IS GIVEN BACK TO THE FATHER STEPHEN BY THE SON JESUS IN HEBREWS 12:9; EPHESIANS 4:6; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28; JOHN 10:29; 17:1-26 AND ACTS 1:4-8:3. THE LORD STEPHEN AS THE “ANGEL (LORD) OF THE LORD” DID THE PLAN OF MERCY TO HANDLE THE ANGELS, SPIRITS, GHOSTS, PHANTOMS, SHADOWS & SINGLE PEOPLE, THEN HE TRADED PLACES WITH THE LORD JAMES IN JUDGMENT OF THE 28TH ORDER IN ACTS 15:13-29 & THEN THE LORD STEPHEN DID THE “PLAN OF WISDOM/POWER” IN THE 29TH ORDER BY GIVING THE “PLAN OF MERCY” TO THE LORD JAMES BECOMING THE “ANGEL (LORD) OF THE LORD” IN THE 28TH ORDER. THE LORD JAMES THEN HANDLES THE “PLAN OF MERCY” IN THE 28TH ORDER IN JAMES 2:8-13. THE LORD STEPHEN AS THE “THE 2ND SINGLE WISDOM LORD” THEN HANDLES THE OTHER MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM IN THE “PLAN OF WISDOM/POWER” WHO CAUSED LUCIFER TO SIN IN HEAVEN IN ISAIAH 14:12-21 & EZEKIEL 28:15-19 BECAUSE THE OTHER MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM CONCERNS “QANAH” WHICH MEANS “MARTIAL ETERNAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE” IN GENESIS 4:1-6:7; JAMES 3:13-18 AND PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV). ALSO THE ANGELS (LORDS) HAVING INTERCOURSE WITH THE WOMB IS IN PARAPHRASE OF SHEM PAGES 101-115. THE BOOK OF ENOCH & THE BOOK OF GIANTS IS ON PAGES 513-517. HEAVEN WITH THE LIGHT & HELL WITH THE DARK PUNISHMENTS & RECOMPENSES ARE IN HIBIL’S LAMENT OF THE BOOK OF JOHN ON PAGES 575-580. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE 24 ORDERS OF THE BIBLICAL GIANTS, BIBLICAL DRAGONS & BIBLICAL LAW, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “THE LORD YAH & THE 30 ORDERS OF THE BIBLICAL GIANTS, BIBLICAL DRAGONS & BIBLICAL LAW.”**  **MAGICAL GIANT FAUNS**  **FAUNS ARE HALF-GOAT FROM THE WAIST ON DOWN AND HALF-HUMAN FROM THE WAIST ON UP WHICH WERE CREATED TO PROTECT THE FORESTED AREAS (PLAIN AREAS, JUNGLE AREAS, FOREST AREAS, VALLEY AREAS AND FIELDED AREAS) IN ANCIENT TIMES. FAUNS ARE CALLED FOREST GODS & ARE THE SPIRITS OF THE FOREST. THE HOLY SCRIPTURES RENDERS FAUNS & MAY BE THE “*AGE OF THE FAUNS*” DWELLING AROUND THE FIG TREES IN GENESIS 1:1-2; DANIEL 8:5, 8, 21 & JEREMIAH 50:39 IN THE DOUAY-RHEIMS BIBLE. THE FAUN’S ARE AN ABOMINATION TO EAT TO THE LORD.**  **MAGICAL GIANT 2 HORNED RAM BETWEEN TWO MEN**  **THE RAM HAS TWO HORNS WHICH ARE 2 MEN & ONE HORN WAS HIGHER THAN THE OTHER & NO ONE OR ANY ANIMAL COULD DEFEAT HIM. THE HOLY SCRIPTURE CAN RENDER & MAY BE CALLED THE “*AGE OF THE 2 HORNED RAM-MEN*” IN GENESIS 1:1-2 & DANIEL 8:3-4, 20. THE HORNED RAM-MEN IS AN ABOMINATION TO EAT TO THE LORD.**  **MAGICAL GIANT CENTAURS**  **CENTAURS ARE HALF-HORSE FROM THE WAIST ON DOWN AND HALF-HUMAN ON THE WAIST ON UP WHICH WERE CREATED TO PROTECT THE MOUNTAIN AREAS IN ANCIENT TIMES. CENTAURS ARE CALLED MOUNTAIN GODS WHICH ARE THE SPIRITS OF THE MOUNTAINS. THE HOLY SCRIPTURE RENDERS & MAY BE CALLED THE “*AGE OF THE CENTAURS*” IN GENESIS 1:1-2 & 2ND KINGS 6:17. THE CENTAURS ARE AN ABOMINATION TO EAT TO THE LORD.**  **MAGICAL GIANT WINGED LION MAN**  **THE WINGED LION-MAN HAS EAGLE’S WINGS AND THE WINGS WERE PLUCKED OFF AND IT STOOD LIKE A MAN AND A MAN’S HEART WAS GIVEN TO IT. THIS WINGED LION WAS THE 1ST PROTECTOR OF BABYLON. THE HOLY SCRIPTURE RENDERS & MAY BE CALLED THE “*AGE OF THE WINGED LION-MAN*” IN GENESIS 1:1-2; REVELATION 13:2 & DANIEL 7:4. THE WINGED LION/MAN WITH EAGLE’S WINGS ON BOTH SIDES IS AN ABOMINATION TO EAT TO THE LORD.**  **MAGICAL GIANT BEAR MAN**  **THE BEAR MAN HAS THREE RIBS IN ITS MOUTH & WOULD GO & DEVOUR FLESH LIKE A MAN-EATER. THIS BEAR-MAN WAS CREATED AS THE 2ND PROTECTOR OF BABYLON. THE HOLY SCRIPTURE RENDERS THE “*AGE OF THE DEVOURING BEAR-MAN*” IN GENESIS 1:1-2; REVELATION 13:2 & DANIEL 7:5. THE BEAR-MAN IS AN ABOMINATION TO EAT TO THE LORD.**  **MAGICAL GIANT WINGED LEOPARD MAN**  **THE WINGED LEOPARD MAN HAS FOUR WINGS OF A BIRD ON HIS BACK AND HE ALSO HAS FOUR HEADS OF A MAN. THIS WINGED LEOPARD MAN WAS CREATED AS THE 3RD PROTECTOR OF BABYLON. THE HOLY SCRIPTURE RENDERS & MAY BE CALLED THE “*AGE OF THE WINGED LEOPARD-MAN*” IN GENESIS 1:1-2; REVELATION 13:2 & DANIEL 7:6. THE WINGED LEOPARD MAN IS AN ABOMINATION TO EAT TO THE LORD.**  **MAGICAL GIANT HORNED DRAGON MAN**  **THE HORNED DRAGON MAN HAS TEN HORNS WITH THE EYES OF A MAN AND MOUTH WITH HUGE IRON TEETH, NAILS OF BRONZE AND DEVOURING FEET OF A MAN. THE HORNED DRAGON IS THE STRONGEST & LAST PROTECTOR OF BABYLON. THE HOLY SCRIPTURES DOES RENDER & MAY BE CALLED THE “*AGE OF THE HORNED DRAGON-MAN*” IN GENESIS 1:1-2 & DANIEL 7:7-8, 11, 19-27. THE HORNED DRAGON MAN IS AN ABOMINATION TO EAT IN SACRIFICE TO THE LORD.**  **MAGICAL GIANT 4 HORNED CRAFTSMEN**  **THE 4 HORNS CONCERNS 4 CRAFTSMEN WHO SCATTERED JUDAH, ISRAEL AND JERUSALEM. THE CRAFTSMEN ARE THE PROTECTORS OF THE NATIONS (LAWS). THE HOLY SCRIPTURES RENDERS & MAY BE THE “*AGE OF THE 4 HORNED CRAFTSMEN*” IN GENESIS 1:1-2 & ZECHARIAH 1:18-21. THIS IS LINKED TO THE CRAFTSMAN AT THE LORD YAHWEH’S SIDE IN PROVERBS 8:30-31 (NIV). THE HORNED CRAFTSMEN ARE AN ABOMINATION TO EAT TO THE LORD’S PEOPLE.**  **MAGICAL GIANT 4 HORSEMEN**  **THE FIRST HORSEMAN IS RED, THE SECOND IS BLACK, THE THIRD IS WHITE AND THE FOURTH IS STRONG AND DAPPLED. THEY GO THROUGHOUT THE WHOLE EARTH. THE HOLY SCRIPTURES RENDERS & MAY BE THE “*AGE OF THE 4 HORSEMEN*” IN GENESIS 1:1-2 & ZECHARIAH 6:1-8. THE 4 HORSEMEN ARE AN ABOMINATION TO EAT TO THE LORD.**  **MAGICAL GIANT LOCUSTS-LIKE MEN**  **THE LOCUSTS WAS SHAPES LIKE HORSES IN BATTLE. THEY HAD SOMETHING LIKE GOLDEN CROWNS ON THEIR HEADS. THEY HAD MEN LIKE FACES. THEY HAD WOMEN LIKE HAIR AND LION LIKE TEETH. THEY HAD BREASTPLATE LIKE IRON AND THEIR WINGS LIKE THE SOUND OF CHARIOTS WITH MANY HORSES IN BATTLE. THEY HAD STINGERS IN THEIR TAILS TO STING MEN FOR 5 MONTH. THE HOLY SCRIPTURES RENDERS & MAY BE THE “*AGE OF THE LOCUST LIKE MEN*” IN GENESIS 1:1-2 & REVELATION 9:7-10. THE LOCUST-LIKE MEN IS AN ABOMINATION TO EAT.**  **MAGICAL UNDEAD GIANT MEN CALLED ZOMBIES**  **THE HOLY SCRIPTURES TELLS US THAT A MAN IS A MAGGOT AND THE SON OF MAN IS A WORM IN JOB 25:6. ALSO MAN’S POMP IS BROUGHT DOWN TO HELL, THE MAGGOTS ARE MAN’S BED AND THE WORMS COVER MAN IN ISAIAH 14:11 & JOB 21:26. ALSO MAN’S FLESH IS CLOTHED WITH DIRT AND WORMS AND THE SKIN HARDENS IN JOB 7:5. ALSO THE WORM FINDS MAN SWEET AND WICKEDNESS IS FORGOTTEN, THE WOMB FORGETS THEM AND IS LIKE A BROKEN TREE IN JOB 24:20. IN REVELATION 3:1 SAYS “…YOU HAVE A NAME THAT YOU ARE ALIVE, BUT YOU ARE DEAD.” THESE ARE CALLED THE “*AGE OF THE UNDEAD ZOMBIES*” IN SCRIPTURE.**  **MAGICAL LIVING GIANT SKELETONS**  **THE LIVING GIANT SKELETONS ARE DRY BONES THAT CAME TO LIFE. THE VALLEY WAS FULL OF BONES. THE MAN OF GOD PROPHESIED THAT THE BONES SHOULD LIVE. WHEN THE PROPHESYING WAS DONE, THERE WAS A NOISE & RATTLING & THE BONES CAME TOGETHER & BREATH MADE THEM ALIVE IN EZEKIEL 37:1-14. IN 2ND KINGS 13:21 SAYS THE BONES OF ELISHA RAISED A MAN FROM THE DEAD. THEY ARE CALLED THE “*AGE OF THE LIVING SKELETONS*” IN SCRIPTURE.**  **MAGICAL GIANT GOD-LIKE GHOSTS**  **THE HOLY SCRIPTURES CALL THE GIANT GHOSTS THE WEAK ONES DERIVED FROM REPAIM OR THE DEAD ONES DERIVED FROM METIM WHO INHABIT THE NETHERWORLD THAT IS DERIVED FROM THE GIANTS CALLED THE REPHAIM. THEY ARE DEAD AND WILL NOT LIVE AND THEY ARE CALLED AND ACT AS SHADES WHICH WILL NOT RISE WITH DAMNED DESTRUCTION AND WILL NOT BE REMEMBERED IN ISAIAH 26:14. THE GHOSTS OF THE DEAD ARE ALSO CALLED THE KNOWING ONES OR THE ONES WHO RETURN WITH THE PRACTICE OF NECROMANCY IN ISAIAH 8:19. IN ISAIAH 19:3 THEY ARE CALLED GHOSTS DERIVED FROM ITTIM AND THE HEBREW WORD ETEMMU WHICH REFER TO THEM AS GOD LIKE GHOSTS. ALSO IT IS PROVEN IN 1ST SAMUEL 28:13-14. THESE ARE CALLED THE “*AGE OF THE GOD-LIKE GHOSTS*” IN SCRIPTURE.**  **MAGICAL GIANT ANIMAL KINGDOM AS ABOMINATIONS**  **THERE IS A TRUE LIST OF THE UNCLEAN ANIMALS WE MUST GO BY IN LEVITICUS 11:1-47 & DEUTERONOMY 14:3-21. THE TRUE LIST CONSIST OF BATS, CAMEL, CHAMELEON, CONEY (HYRAX), CORMORANT, UCKOW, EAGLE, FERRET, EAGLES (4), GLEDE, OWLS (5), HARE, HAWK, HERON, KITE, LAPWING, LITTLE OWL, LIZARD, MOLE, MOUSE, NIGHT HAWK, OSPREY, OSSIFRAGE, OWL, PELICAN, RAVEN, SNAIL, STORK, SWINE, TORTOISE, VULTURE AND WEASEL. ALSO BASED ON THE CHARACTERISTICS OF THE SCRIPTURES, THESE ANIMALS WOULD BE UNCLEAN TO EAT. THE OTHER TRUE LIST CONSISTS OF THE ABALONE, ALLIGATOR, APE, BEAR, CAT, CATFISH, CHEETAH, CLAM, COCKATOO, CROW, DOG, DOLPHIN, EEL, ELEPHANT, FOX, GECKO, GIBBON, HEDGEHOG, HORSE, HYENA, IGUANA, JAGUAR, KANGAROO, KOALA, KOOKABURRA, LEOPARD, LION, LOBSTER, LYNX, MAGPIE, PARROT, PENGUIN, PRAWNS, QUOKKA, QUOLL, RHINOCEROS, RATEL, RACCOON, RAT, SCALLOP, SEAL, SHARK, SQUID, SQUIRREL, SNAKE, STARFISH, SKUNK, TASMANIAN DEVIL, TIGER, TURTLE, UMBRELLA BIRD, VIPER, WALLABY, WOLF, WOMBAT, WORM, X-RAY FISH & YAPOK. IN THE LAW TO EAT THESE IS AN ABOMINATION TO THE LORD. ALL CREEPY THINGS ARE ABOMINATIONS. ALL FLYING INSECTS ARE ABOMINATIONS, EXCEPT LOCUSTS & GRASSHOPPER FAMILIES.**  **WHY IS ALL SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSES IMPRISONED IN HELL?**  **THE NATURE OF MAGICAL SEXUAL SIN IS THE FUTILE BELIEF THAT GOD HAS SET, CONDONED & AUTHORIZED THE LIMITS TO THE ENJOYMENT OF SEX, WHICH HAS BEEN PERVERTED, CONSTRUED AND ARE DOWNRIGHT LIES BY TRYING TO JUSTIFY & APPROVE ALL LEVELS OF SEXUALITY BY SEXUAL CREATURES AT THE NATIONAL LEVEL, ESPECIALLY IN MARRIAGE IN ROMANS 1:21-32. THE BIBLE PROCLAIMS SEX IS A CORRUPTION IN THE WORLD THROUGH LUST AS A GREAT SEXUAL APOSTASY AND SHOULD NEVER BE DONE AT ALL IN 2ND PETER 1:4 & REVELATION 17:1-19:10. WE ARE TO LIVE HOLY AND NOT IN BONDAGE UNDER ANOTHER ONE IN SEX AND JESUS CHRIST NEVER DID ANY SEX & HOW DO PEOPLE THEN JUSTIFY THEIR SEXUAL ACTIONS IN EPHESIANS 5:25. THE ORIGIN OF MAGICAL SEXUAL SIN: THE FALLEN SEXUAL HUMAN NATURE IS IN GALATIANS 5:19; ROMANS 13:12-14 & COLOSSIANS 3:5-6. THE SEXUAL HEART IS IN MATTHEW 15:19 & MARK 7:21-22. THE OFFENSIVENESS OF MAGICAL SEXUAL SIN: SEX DEFILES THE SINNER IN MATTHEW 15:20; MARK 7:23; ROMANS 1:24 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:18. SEX DEFILES THE SOCIETY IN LEVITICUS 18:24-25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:6 & REVELATION 19:2. SEX OFFENDS OTHER HOLY PEOPLE IN 2ND PETER 2:7-8; GENESIS 8:22-25; 34:7; 38:24; 2ND SAMUEL 13:21-22 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:21. SEX OFFENDS THE HOLY GOD IN 2ND SAMUEL 11:27; JEREMIAH 13:26-27 & MALACHI 3:5. THE MAGICAL SEXUAL SIN UNDER THE OLD COVENANT: PRE-MARITAL SEX IS IN DEUTERONOMY 22:13-21. INTER-RACIAL SEX BETWEEN OTHER RACES OR CULTURES IS IN TOBIT 4:12-13; 1ST KINGS 11:1-13; NEHEMIAH 13:25-27 & EZRA 9:1-10:44. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON INTER-RACIAL SEX, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “THE LORD YAH AND THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF FLESH IN THE HOLY BIBLE.” ADULTERY IS IN EXODUS 20:14; DEUTERONOMY 5:18; 22:22-24 & LEVITICUS 18:20. PROSTITUTION, WHOREDOM’S OR HARLOTRIES OR WIZARDRY’S IS IN LEVITICUS 19:29 & DEUTERONOMY 23:17-18. RAPE IS IN DEUTERONOMY 22:25-29. HOMOSEXUAL INTERCOURSE IS IN LEVITICUS 18:22; 20:13. BESTIALITY IS IN EXODUS 22:19; LEVITICUS 18:23; 20:15-116 & DEUTERONOMY 27:21. INCEST IS IN LEVITICUS 18:6-18; 20:17, 19; DEUTERONOMY 22:30- 27:20, 22-23 & EZEKIEL 22:11. NATURAL SEXUAL INTERCOURSE IN MARRIAGE DURING MENSTRUATION (PMS, PERIOD OR CUSTOMARY IMPURITY) IS IN LEVITICUS 18:19; 20:18. MAGICAL SEXUAL SIN IN THE NEW COVENANT: THE OT LAWS AGAINST SEX ARE CONFIRMED, ENFORCED AND STRENGTHENED IN MATTHEW 5:27-28; 31-32; ROMANS 1:24-27; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:15-16 & HEBREWS 13:4. THE NEED FOR TRUE HOLINESS IN THE LIVES OF BELIEVERS IS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3-7; ACTS 15:29; EPHESIANS 5:3, 25; HEBREWS 12:16; 1ST PETER 1:15-16; LEVITICUS 11:44 & 1ST PETER 4:1-3. THE CHURCH MUST BE KEPT PURE IS IN REVELATION 2:14-16, 20; 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1-5, 9-11. GOD’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT ON MAGICAL SEXUAL SIN: 1ST PETER 1:17-21; REVELATION 2:21-23; GENESIS 19:24; NUMBERS 25:1-9; 2ND SAMUEL 12:11-12; PROVERBS 7:26-27 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:8. IN THE WORLD TO COME CALLED THAT AGE IS IN LUKE 20:35-36; REVELATION 21:8; 22:14-15; EPHESIANS 5:5-6; 2ND PETER 2:6 & JUDE 7. GOD’S AUTHORITY OVER MAGICAL SEXUAL SIN: THE AUTHORITY IS IN ROMANS 13:1-2. IF CAN BE FORGIVEN IS IN JOHN 8:10-11; 2ND SAMUEL 12:13; PSALMS 51:1 TITLE; MATTHEW 21:31-32; LUKE 7:36-38. 47-50 & REVELATIONS 2:21. THE HEARTS CAN BE CHANGED IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-11. THE RESISTING OF MAGICAL SEXUAL SIN: BY REMEMBERING GOD’S WORD IS IN PSALMS 119:9 & PROVERBS 6:23-24; 7:5. BY RESISTING TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL, OR TRYING IS IN GENESIS 39:6-12 & PROVERBS 7:24-25. BY SUBMITTING TO GOD IS IN JAMES 4:1-10 & 1ST PETER 5:1-11. BY MORTIFYING LUST, PLEASURE OR WINE IS IN JOB 31:1 & MATTHEW 5:29-30. BY LIVING IN THE SPIRIT IS IN GALATIANS 5:16. BY LIVING FOR TRUE HOLINESS IS IN ROMANS 6:19. BY ENJOYING DIVINE INTERCOURSE IN THEIR OWN MARRIAGE AND NOT SEXUAL INTERCOURSE WITHIN THE PROPER LIMITS IS IN PROVERBS 5:18-20 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:2, 9. STUBBORNNESS IS THE PROUD, PRIDEFUL AND DISOBEDIENT RESISTANCE TO GOD’S WILL AND THE REJECTION, REFUSAL & STIFF-NECKED OF HIS COMMANDS. STUBBORNNESS IS AN ATTITUDE OF HEART IS IN JEREMIAH 3:17, 5:3; 7:24; 9:14; 16:12; 18:12; DEUTERONOMY 9:27; JUDGES 2:19; PSALMS 78:8; ISAIAH 48:4; HOSEA 4:16 & ZECHARIAH 7:11. THE PRACTICAL CONSEQUENCES OF STUBBORNNESS IS IN EPHESIANS 4:18; EXODUS 13:15; 33:3; LEVITICUS 26:19; 2ND CHRONICLES 26:16; NEHEMIAH 9:16-17; JOB 20:6-7; PSALMS 10:4; PROVERBS 1:24-31; 28:14; 29:1; ISAIAH 2:11; JEREMIAH 5:3; 11:8; 13:10; DANIEL 5:20; HOSEA 13:6; ZEPHANIAH 3:11; MARK 6:51-52; MATTHEW 18:15-17; ROMANS 2:5 & ACTS 7:51-53. THE COMMANDS NOT TO BE STUBBORN IS IN NEHEMIAH 9:29; EXODUS 33:5; 2ND CHRONICLES 30:8; PSALMS 95:8 & MARK 16:14. STUBBORNNESS CAN BE GOD’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT ON SIN: WHEN HIS ETERNAL CREATURES REFUSE GOD’S COMMANDS THEY ARE SEPARATED FROM HIS BLESSINGS, LIFE AND GOOD AND WILL ONLY HAVE CURSING’S, DEATH AND EVIL IS IN ISAIAH 63:17; EXODUS 4:21; 14:17; DEUTERONOMY 2:30; JOSHUA 11:20; PSALMS 81:11-12; ROMANS 9:18; 11:7-8. GOD’S APPEAL TO STUBBORN CREATURES IS IN ISAIAH 46:12; 65:2; ROMANS 10:21; 2ND CHRONICLES 32:24-25; JOB 33:16-18; JEREMIAH 7:22-24; EZEKIEL 2:4-5; ZECHARIAH 7:11-12 & ACTS 19:8-9. THE UNIVERSALITY OF TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING: THE INEVITABILITY OF TEMPTATION TO DO WRONG IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:12, 13; PROVERBS 7:21-23; MATTHEW 13:20-21; MARK 4:16-17; LUKE 8:13; 17:1; ROMANS 7:15; 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:3 & 1ST PETER 1:6. THE EXAMPLES OF THOSE WHO WERE TEMPTED: JOB IS IN JOB CHAPTERS 1-2. ADAM AND EVE IS IN GENESIS 3:6-7. ESAU IS IN GENESIS 25:29-34. ACHAN IS IN JOSHUA 7:21. SAMSON IS IN JUDGES 14:16-17. DAVID IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 11:2-4. SOLOMON IS IN 1ST KINGS 11:1, 4. GEHAZI IS IN 2ND KINGS 5:20-23. PETER IS IN MATTHEW 26:69-75; LUKE 22:55-62 & JOHN 18:16-18, 25-27. THE HELP FOR THOSE FACING TEMPTATION IS IN ROMANS 8:31, 37-39; JOSHUA 1:5; HEBREWS 4:15-16; 13:5; 1ST JOHN 2:1; 4:4 & REVELATION 3:10. THE SOURCES OF TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING: TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING ARISING FROM SINFUL HUMAN NATURE IS IN EPHESIANS 2:1-3; JAMES 1:14; MATTHEW 5:29-30; 6:23; MARK 9:43-47 & ROMANS 7:18-23. TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING FROM OTHER CREATURES IS IN 2ND PETER 2:18; GENESIS 3:6 & PROVERBS 5:3-6. TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING FROM THE LORD LUCIFER IS IN GENESIS 3:1; JOB CHAPTERS 1-2; 1ST CHRONICLES 21:1; MATTHEW 4:1, 15; MARK 1:13; LUKE 4:2; 8:12; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:5 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 3:5. THE TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING FROM THE WORLD IS IN 1ST JOHN 2:16; MATTHEW 13:22; MARK 4:19 & LUKE 8:14. THE ATTRACTIONS WHICH LEAD TO TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING: MONEY IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 6:9-10. AUTHORITY IS IN DEUTERONOMY 8:17-18 & 2ND CHRONICLES 26:16. LUST, PLEASURE OR WINE IS IN PROVERBS 6:25; 7:21. PRIDE AND ARROGANCE IS IN PROVERBS 11:2. TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING DOES NOT COME FROM GOD IS IN JAMES 1:13; MATTHEW 6:13 & LUKE 11:4. THE RESISTING OF TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING: THE ENCOURAGEMENT TO THOSE FACING TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS IN JAMES 1:2-3, 12; ROMANS 8:37; HEBREWS 2:18; 4:15-16 & 1ST JOHN 4:4. THE FINDING IN GOD AND HIS WORD HAS DIVINE RESOURCES TO OVERCOME TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS IN DANIEL 11:32; PROVERBS 2:1-2, 12-15; MATTHEW 6:13; LUKE 11:4; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:11-12 & JAMES 4:7. THE PRACTICAL SUGGESTIONS FOR OVERCOMING TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING: OVERCOMING IT BY PRAYER TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN MATTHEW 18:8-9; 26:41; MARK 14:38; LUKE 22:40 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:5. OVERCOMING IT THROUGH PERSONAL DISCIPLINE IS IN HEBREWS 12:4, 7 & 2ND PETER 3:17. THE ENCOURAGEMENTS TO RESIST TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OF TRYING IS IN GALATIANS 6:1; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:22; PROVERBS 1:10-15 & ROMANS 6:12-14. THE EXAMPLES OF THOSE WHO DID NOT GIVE IN TO TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS IN JOB 1:22; 2:10; GENESIS 39:7-10; JEREMIAH 35:5-6 & DANIEL 1:8. JESUS CHRIST RESISTED TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS IN MATTHEW 4:4, 7, 10 & LUKE 4:4, 8, 12. THE TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL AND TRYING OF JESUS CHRIST IS IN MARK 1:13; MATTHEW 4:1-10 & LUKE 4:1-13. THE TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING TO AVOID THE CROSS IS IN MATTHEW 16:21-23; 26:36-44; 27:39-44; MARK 8:31-33; 14:32-42; 15:31-32 & LUKE 22:40-46; 23:36-37, 39. THE TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING TO PLEASE THE CROWD IS IN LUKE 11:16; MATTHEW 12:38-39; JOHN 2:18; 6:30 & LUKE 11:29. THE SIGNIFICANCE OF THE TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING OF JESUS CHRIST: BELIEVERS CAN IDENTIFY WITH JESUS CHRIST IN HIS TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS IN HEBREWS 2:18. BELIEVERS CAN HAVE CONFIDENCE IN THE FACE OF TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS IN HEBREWS 4:15-16. THE AVOIDING OF CAUSING ANY TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING: THE WARNINGS NOT TO CAUSE TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS IN LUKE 17:1. THE SPECIAL CARE IS NEEDED TO AVOID TEMPTING, TESTING, TRIAL OR TRYING THOSE WHOSE FAITH IS YOUNG IS IN MATTHEW 18:6; MARK 9:42 & LUKE 17:2. TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS LINKED TO PASSING PARTIAL JUDGMENT ON OTHER IS IN ROMANS 14:13. THE ALLOWANCE MUST BE MADE TO AVOID CAUSING TEMPTATION, TESTING, TRIAL OR TRYING TO THOSE WHO FAITH IS WEAK IS IN ROMANS 14:15, 21. THE AVOIDING TO CAUSE TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING BY EXERCISING CHRISTIAN FREEDOM OR CHRISTIAN LIBERTY IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:9-13 & JAMES 2:8-13. THE EXAMPLES OF CAUSING TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS IN NUMBERS 25:1-2; PROVERBS 16:29; HABAKKUK 2:15 & MATTHEW 18:6. THE EXAMPLES OF RESTRAINING SIN OR TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS IN GENESIS 37:21-22; EPHESIANS 6:10-13; HEBREWS 12:1-3; 1ST PETER 5:8-9; 1ST JOHN 3:7 & ACTS 20:28-31.**  **THE ABUSE OF GOD HIMSELF AND HIS ETERNAL CREATURES: OF GOD HIMSELF IS IN 2ND KINGS 19:16. OF GOD’S CREATURES IS IN NEHEMIAH 4:1-4; 1ST PETER 4:4; MATTHEW 5:11; REVELATION 2:9 & ACTS 2:13; 17:32; 18:6. OF GOD’S SERVANTS IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 36:16; PSALMS 22:6-8; 69:7-12; 123:3; JEREMIAH 20:7 & ACTS 2:13. OF JESUS CHRIST IS IN LUKE 16:14; 23:11. THE ABUSE OF CHRISTIAN FREEDOM IS DAMNED: BELIEVERS ARE REQUIRED TO RESIST SIN IS IN ROMANS 6:12, 14; HEBREWS 12:1-2 & 1ST JOHN 5:16-18. GRACE DOES NOT GIVE A LICENSE FOR BELIEVERS TO SIN IS IN ROMANS 6:1-2, 15; 3:5-8 & GALATIANS 2:17-21. THE EMINENT DANGERS OF ABUSING CHRISTIAN FREEDOM IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:9-12; GALATIANS 5:13 AND A MEANS OF COVERING UP SEXUALITY IS IN 1ST PETER 2:16. THE EXAMPLES OF THE ABUSE OF CHRISTIAN FREEDOM: SEXUAL EXCESSES IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1-2; 6:12-20 & REVELATION 2:20-22. THE ABUSE OF GIVING IS IN ACTS 5:1-2. THE ABUSE OF THE LORD’S SUPPER IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:20-22. THE FALLING BACK INTO SIN IS IN ROMANS 6:1-2; HEBREWS 12:1; 1ST JOHN 1:8-10 & ACTS 7:37-43. THE DISOBEDIENCE TOWARDS GOD IS IN EPHESIANS 5:6; 1ST PETER 2:8; 1ST JOHN 2:3-4; 3:4. THE ABUSE OF SPIRITUAL GIFTS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 14:1-20. THE EATING OF FOODS SACRIFICED TO IDOLS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:1-13 & REVELATION 2:14, 20.**  **ALL HUMAN LIFE AND HUMAN INSTITUTIONS ARE FUTILE BECAUSE ALL COMES TO DEATH OR AN END, EXCEPT THE LORD ENOCH IN GENESIS 5:24 & HEBREWS 11:5. HUMAN LIFE IS FUTILE: THE BREVITY OF LIFE IS IN PSALMS 39:4-5; 89:47; JOB 7:6-7; 14:1-2; ECCLESIASTES 6:12; ISAIAH 40:6-7 & JAMES 4:14. DEATH IS THE DESTINY OF ALL IS IN JOB 9:22 & ECCLESIASTES 3:19-20; 9:2. THE DEAD ARE FORGOTTEN IS IN PSALMS 103:15-16 & ECCLESIASTES 1:11; 2:16; 9:5. HUMAN ENDEAVOR OR INCENTIVES ARE FUTILE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:14; 2:10-23; PSALMS 39:6; 127:2; HABAKKUK 2:13 & JAMES 1:11. HUMAN THOUGHTS ARE FUTILE IS IN PSALMS 94:11; 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:19-20; ROMANS 1:21 & EPHESIANS 4:17-18. HUMAN ATTITUDES ARE FUTILE: SELF-CONFIDENCE IS FUTILE IS IN ISAIAH 16:6; JEREMIAH 48:29-30 & LUKE 1:51-52. RELYING SOLELY ON HUMAN HELP IS FUTILE IS IN JEREMIAH 17:5; PSALMS 60:11; 108:12; 146:3-4; ISAIAH 2:22; 30:1-5; 31:1-3 & LAMENTATIONS 4:17. FALSE RELIGION IS FUTILE: IDOLATRY IS FUTILE, EXCEPT THE WORSHIPPING OF THE PHYSICAL TRINITY WHICH HAS DIVINE FLESH FROM 5BC-33AD IS IN JOHN 6:41-59; 2ND KINGS 17:15; 1ST SAMUEL 12:21; PSALMS 31:6; JEREMIAH 2:5; 10:8, 14-15; 16:19 & JONAH 2:8. DIVINATION IS FUTILE, EXCEPT FOR GOD’S KINGS IS IN PROVERBS 16:10; ISAIAH 8:19-22; EZEKIEL 13:6-9 & ZECHARIAH 10:2. HUMAN INSTITUTIONS ARE FUTILE IS IN 1ST KINGS 18:29; ISAIAH 16:12; JEREMIAH 10:5; COLOSSIANS 2:20-23 & ACTS 5:36-38. THE NOMINAL RELIGION IS FUTILE: RELIGIOUS OBSERVANCE WITHOUT TRUE FAITH IS FUTILE IS IN ISAIAH 1:13; MALACHI 3:14; MATTHEW 15:8-9; MARK 7:6-7; 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:1-3 & JAMES 1:26. MERE RELIGIOUS LANGUAGE IS FUTILE IS IN TITUS 3:9; JEREMIAH 7:8; LAMENTATIONS 2:14; EPHESIANS 5:6; COLOSSIANS 2:18; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:6; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:14 & 2ND PETER 2:18. CHRISTIAN ENDEAVOR USING ONLY HUMAN STRENGTH IS FUTILE IS IN JOHN 15:5 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:12-15. HEARING GOD’S WORD WITHOUT RESPONDING TO IT IS FUTILE IS IN HEBREWS 4:2; MATTHEW 7:26-27; 13:19-22 & JAMES 1:22-24; 2:20. SIN IS FUTILE BECAUSE IT ACHIEVES NOTHING IS IN JEREMIAH 13:10; PSALMS 2:1; 112:10; 119:118; PROVERBS 10:28; 11:7; JEREMIAH 51:58 & EPHESIANS 5:11. SEXUALITY IS FUTILE BECAUSE IT DOES NOT TOTALLY OBEY GOD’S HOLINESS IS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:7; EPHESIANS 4:24 & ROMANS 6:19-22. FAITHFULNESS TO GOD MAY SEEM TO BE FUTILE BUT IS NOT IS IN PSALMS 73:13; JOB 34:9; ECCLESIASTES 7:15; 8:14 & ISAIAH 49:4. GOD WANTS TO DELIVER PEOPLE FROM THEIR FUTILE WAYS IS IN 1ST PETER 1:18 & 2ND TIMOTHY 2:21.**  **THE RESTRAINT AS HOLDING BACK OF GOD’S ACTIONS: THE EXAMPLE OF JESUS CHRIST IS IN MATTHEW 26:52-53. OTHER EXAMPLES IS IN EXODUS 36:6; 1ST SAMUEL 3:13; 24:1-22; 26:1-25; 1ST KINGS 1:6; ESTHER 5:10; JEREMIAH 14:10 & 2ND PETER 2:16. THE RESTRAINT AS HOLDING BACK OF EMOTIONS: JESUS CHRIST’S SILENCE UNDER SUFFERING IS IN 1ST PETER 2:21-23; MATTHEW 26:62-63; 27:12-14 & MARK 14:60-61; 15:4-5. STEPHEN’S SILENCE UNDER SUFFERING IS IN ACTS 7:57-60. THE RESTRAINT AS HOLDING BACK OF FORCES: GOD AND THE RED SEA IS IN EXODUS 14:21; 15:8 & PSALMS 78:13. JESUS CHRIST AND THE WIND AND THE WAVES IS IN MATTHEW 8:23-27; MARK 4:36-41 & LUKE 8:22-25. GOD RESTRAINS THE AUTHORITY OF SEXUAL EVIL: IN THE WORLD IS IN MARK 13:20; MATTHEW 24:22; 2ND KINGS 19:28; PSALMS 76:10; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:6-7 & REVELATION 20:2. FORM THE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS IS IN JOHN 17:15; 1ST SAMUEL 25:39; 1ST CHRONICLES 4:10; PSALMS 19:13; 34:7; 141:3; MATTHEW 6:13; LUKE 11:4 & REVELATION 7:3. GOD RESTRAINS HIS AGGRAVATION CONCERNING THE LORD PETER IN THE BEGINNING OF LUKE, ANGER CONCERNING THE LORD JOHN IN LUKE 9:7-9, WRATH CONCERNING THE LORD JESUS IN LUKE 23:46-56, RAGE CONCERNING THE LORD JAMES IN THE ENDING OF ACTS AND FURY CONCERNING THE LORD STEPHEN IN ACTS 6:8-7:60 IS IN ROMANS 1:21-32; JAMES 2:8-13; PSALMS 78:38; EXODUS 34:6; NUMBERS 14:18; NEHEMIAH 74:11; 86:15; 103:8; 145:8; ISAIAH 48:9; JOEL 2:13; JONAH 4:2 & 2ND PETER 3:9. BELIEVERS ARE TO SHOW RESTRAINT: IN THEIR SPEECH IS IN PSALMS 34:13; 39:1; 141:3; JAMES 1:26; 3:2-12; PROVERBS 13:3; 21:23 & 1ST PETER 3:10. IN THEIR ACTIONS IS IN PSALMS 32:9 & ROMANS 6:12.**  **SEXUAL CORRUPTION OF THE NATURE AS A RESULT OF THE FALL OF MAN IS IN GENESIS 6:11. SEXUAL HUMANITY IS CORRUPT IS IN ISAIAH 1:4; DEUTERONOMY 32:20; JOB 15:16; PSALMS 14:1-3; 53:1-3; PROVERBS 4:24; 6:12; HOSEA 9:9; PHILIPPIANS 2:15; TITUS 1:15-16 & ACTS 2:40. THE GOSPEL KINGDOM BREAKS THE AUTHORITY OF CORRUPTION IS IN 2ND PETER 1:4; 2:20; 2ND CORINTHIANS 7:1-2 & JUDE 23. THE EXAMPLES AND CAUSES OF CORRUPTION: SEXUAL PARTIAL CORRUPTION AS INJUSTICE IS IN PSALMS 55:23; 2ND CHRONICLES 19:7; JOB 5:16; ISAIAH 58:6 & EZEKIEL 9:9. SEXUAL DISOBEDIENCE TOWARDS GOD IS IN DEUTERONOMY 31:29; 32:5 & JUDGES 2:19. SEXUALITY DENYING THE TRUTH IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 6:5. SEXUAL PAGANISM IS IN EZRA 9:11. SEXUALITY MOCKING JUSTICE IS IN PROVERBS 19:28. SEXUALITY WITH MONEY TAKING BRIBES IS IN ECCLESIASTES 7:7. SEXUAL BAD COMPANY IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:33. SEXUAL CARELESS COMMUNICATION IS IN JAMES 3:5-6 & PROVERBS 4:24; 6:12.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF HUMANITY: THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS ALL CREATURES IS IN 1ST KINGS 8:39; 2ND CHRONICLES 6:30; JOB 34:21; PSALMS 7:9; JEREMIAH 17:10; 23:24; 32:19 & ACTS 1:24. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS HIS OWN CREATURES IS IN 2ND TIMOTHY 2:19; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:3 & GALATIANS 4:9. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS THEM BY NAME IS IN ISAIAH 43:1; 45:3-4 & EXODUS 33:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS THEM INDIVIDUALLY AND INTIMATELY IS IN JEREMIAH 1:5; PSALMS 119:168; 139:1-16 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:12. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS THEIR NEEDS AND TROUBLES IS IN PSALMS 34:15; 132:3; JEREMIAH 18:23 & MATTHEW 6:7-8; 31-32. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS THEIR SIN IS IN ISAIAH 48:8; JEREMIAH 29:23; HOSEA 5:3; AMOS 5:12 & HEBREWS 4:13. THE KNOWLEDGE OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST: HE KNOWS ALL MEN IS IN JOHN 2:25; MATTHEW 9:4; 12:25; MARK 2:8 & LUKE 5:22; 11:17. HE KNOWS THEM BY NAME IS IN JOHN 10:3, 14. HE KNOWS THEIR NEEDS AND TROUBLES IS IN REVELATION 2:9, 13. HE KNOWS THEIR SINS IS IN REVELATION 3:1-2, 15-16. HE KNOWS THEIR PAST & FUTURE IS IN MATTHEW 26:33-34; MARK 14:29-30 & JOHN 1:47; 4:16-18, 39; 13:37-38.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A SOURCE OF HUMAN KNOWLEDGE: THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE SOURCE OF ALL KNOWLEDGE IS IN PROVERBS 1:7; 2:6; 9:10 & JOB 28:28. THE PURSUIT OF KNOWLEDGE APART FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN LEADS TO THE FALL IS IN GENESIS 3:1-7, 22-24. THE PURSUIT OF KNOWLEDGE APART FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IS FUTILE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 1:16-18; 12:11-12 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16; 8:1. THE PURSUIT OF KNOWLEDGE THAT PROCEEDS FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN MERITS DIVINE APPROVAL IS IN PROVERBS 2:3-5; 3:13-18; 4:5; 15:14 & 2ND PETER 1:5. THE FATHER STEPHEN BESTOWS SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE ON CERTAIN INDIVIDUALS IS IN DANIEL 1:17; EXODUS 31:1-5; 35:30-36:1; 1ST KINGS 3:10-12; 2ND CHRONICLES 1:10-12 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:8.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE KNOWLEDGE: THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN THROUGH HIS ACTIONS: THE FATHER STEPHEN ACTS IN CREATION IS IN PSALMS 19:1-4; ROMANS 1:20 & ACTS 14:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN ACTS IN IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IS IN EZEKIEL 6:13; 38:22-23; 39:6, 23; EXODUS 7:5; 14:4 & PSALMS 83:9-18. THE FATHER STEPHEN ACTS IN SAVING HIS CREATURES IS IN ISAIAH 37:20; 49:26; 52:9-10 & 1ST SAMUEL 17:46-47. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PEOPLE KNOW HIM THROUGH HIS DEALINGS WITH THEM: THE FATHER STEPHEN DELIVERS HIS CREATURES IS IN EXODUS 6:6-7; 10:2; 16:6; DEUTERONOMY 4:32-35; JOSHUA 3:10; 4:23-24 & 1ST KINGS 20:13, 28. THE FATHER STEPHEN PROVIDES AND CARES FOR HIS CREATURES IS IN EXODUS 16:8; 1ST KINGS 8:56-60; ISAIAH 41:17-20; 45:4-6 & EZEKIEL 37:26-28. IN GIVING THEM HIS INFALLIBLE LAW IS IN EXODUS 31:13 & EZEKIEL 20:11-12, 19-20. THE FATHER STEPHEN IMPARTIALLY JUDGES AND RESTORES HIS CREATURES IS IN EZEKIEL 6:2-10; 7:4; 11:10-12; 12:15-16; 20:38; 36:11; 37:14; NUMBERS 14:34 & JEREMIAH 24:5-7; 31:33-34. THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN LEADS TO TOTAL CONFIDENCE IN HIM IS IN PSALMS 9:10; 18:2; 37:25; 71:5-6; GENESIS 22:7-8; JOB 19:25; ISAIAH 12:1-2 & DANIEL 11:32.**  **THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF HIS SON JESUS CHRIST: JESUS CHRIST IS THE SUPREME REVELATION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 1:1-2; 8:19; 14:6-10; 17:26; MATTHEW 11:27; COLOSSIANS 1:15-20 & HEBREWS 1:3. THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST ACQUIRED THROUGH A PERSONAL RELATIONSHIP WITH HIS FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 4:42; 10:38; 14:11; MATTHEW 9:4-8; MARK 2:8-12 & LUKE 5:22-26. THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST ACQUIRED THROUGH THE DIVINE WORK OF THE BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST IS IN JOHN 15:26; 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:3 & 1ST JOHN 5:6-9. THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST IS ASSOCIATED WITH KNOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOHN 8:19; 10:14-15, 27-30; 14:6-11; 15:15; 17:26. THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST SHOULD INCREASE CONSISTENTLY IS IN PHILIPPIANS 3:10; 2ND PETER 3:18 & 2ND PETER 1:5-8. THE DIVINE CONSEQUENCES OF KNOWING HIS SON JESUS CHRIST BY THE FATHER STEPHEN: RECONCILIATION WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:19-20 & EPHESIANS 2:16. THE ACCESSES TO GET TO THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE ACCESS TO HIS LORD PETER THE BEGINNING OF THE INFALLIBLE LAW IS IN 2ND MACCABEES 14:3. THE ACCESS TO HIS SON JESUS FOR MANKIND IS IN EPHESIANS 3:12. THE ACCESS TO HIS BROTHER JOHN FOR WOMANKIND IS IN ROMANS 5:2. THE ACCESS TO HIS LORD JAMES THE END OF THE INFALLIBLE LAW IS IN ESTHER 1:14. THE ONLY ACCESS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS & SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LADIES IS IN EPHESIANS 2:18. BECOMING LIKE JESUS CHRIST IS IN PHILIPPIANS 3:10. PEACE IS IN JOHN 14:1; 16:33; ROMANS 5:1-2 & EPHESIANS 2:14-18. HOPE IS IN EPHESIANS 1:17-18. ETERNAL LIFE IS IN JOHN 10:27-28; 17:3 & 1ST JOHN 5:13, 20. RENEWAL IS IN EPHESIANS 4:19-22. UNITY AMONG BELIEVERS IS IN JOHN 17:21. REJECTION BY THE WORLD IS IN JOHN 15:18-21; 16:2-3; 17:14. THE KNOWLEDGE OF JESUS CHRIST IS TO MANIFEST ITSELF IN OBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST JOHN 2:3-6; MATTHEW 7:21-23; 25:31-46 & JOHN 14:15, 21, 23; 15:4-5.**  **THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF SIN: KNOWLEDGE OF SIN AS A RESULT OF THE FALL IS IN GENESIS 2:16-17; 3:1-13, 22. THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF SIN THROUGH CONSCIENCE IS IN ROMANS 2:14-15; 1ST SAMUEL 24:5-6; 2ND SAMUEL 24:10 & HEBREWS 10:22. THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF SIN THROUGH THE BIBLICAL LAW IS IN ROMANS 3:20; 5:13; 7:7. THE BIBLICAL LAW WAS TAUGHT TO ALL IN ISRAEL IS IN LEVITICUS 10:11 & DEUTERONOMY 4:1; 5:31; 6:6-9. THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF SIN THROUGH THE CONVICTING AUTHORITY OF THE HOLY GHOST IS IN JOHN 16:7-11 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:5.**  **THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL: THE HUMAN QUEST FROM THE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL IS IN GENESIS 2:9; 3:5-6, 22; 2ND SAMUEL 14:17; 19:35 & EZEKIEL 28:2-7. THE MARITAL CONSEQUENCES OF THE ATTEMPT TO ATTAIN THIS KIND OF SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE IS IN GENESIS 2:17; 3:7-19; EZEKIEL 28:13-19 & ROMANS 1:28-32. GOD AS A SOURCE OF INFINITE SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL IS IN PSALMS 34:11-14; 111:10; 119:66; JOB 28:28 & ROMANS 7:7. THE NATURAL SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL: GIVEN IN THE HUMAN CONSCIENCE IS IN ROMANS 2:14-15; 9:1; JOB 27:6; EZEKIEL 36:31; JOHN 3:20; 2ND CORINTHIANS 1:12; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:5, 18-19; 1ST PETER 3:15-16 & ACTS 24:16. CONSCIENCE AND MORAL DECISIONS IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 25:30-34; 1ST CHRONICLES 21:6-7; PSALMS 37:27; AMOS 5:14-15 & EPHESIANS 4:25-32. A NATURAL SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL WILL NOT EMPOWER ANY CREATURE TO DO GOOD, ONLY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS GOOD IS IN EPHESIANS 4:6; ROMANS 7:15-25; 13:1-10.**  **SEXUAL SORCERY AND SEXUAL MAGIC: THE EXAMPLES OF SEXUAL MAGIC AND SEXUAL SORCERY: SEXUAL MAGIC PRACTICES IS IN REVELATION 18:23. SEXUAL DIVINATION IS IN ZECHARIAH 10:2. SEXUAL SPIRITISM IS IN ISAIAH 8:19-20 & 2ND CHRONICLES 33:6. SPIRITISM FORBIDDEN BY GOD IS IN LEVITICUS 19:31 & DEUTERONOMY 18:10-12. PUNISHMENT FOR SPIRITISM IS IN LEVITICUS 20:6, 27. SPIRITISM PRACTICED IN ISRAEL IS IN 2ND KINGS 21:6; 2ND CHRONICLES 33:6 & 1ST SAMUEL 28:4-20. SPIRITISTS EXPELLED FROM ISRAEL IS IN 2ND KINGS 23:24 & 1ST SAMUEL 28:3. THE FUTILITY OF SPIRITISM IS IN ISAIAH 8:19; 19:2-3. SEXUAL ASTROLOGY IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 33:3-5 & 2ND KINGS 21:3-5. SEXUAL MAGIC AS A PHARMACY WITH THE WRONG & HARMFUL USE & ABUSE OF MEDICINES, DRUGS, SPELLS, POISONING, INCANTATIONS, CHARMS & SORCERIES BY THE USER IS IN REVELATION 9:21. THE EXAMPLES OF THOSE WHO PRACTICED SEXUAL SORCERY IS IN EXODUS 7:11; 8:18; NUMBERS 22:6; 23:23; 2ND KINGS 21:6; ISAIAH 47:9-13 & ACTS 8:9-11; 13:6-8; 19:19. ALL SEXUAL SORCERY AND SEXUAL MAGIC IS STRICTLY FORBIDDEN IS IN DEUTERONOMY 18:9-12; LEVITICUS 19:26, 31; JEREMIAH 27:9-10 & EZEKIEL 13:18, 20. GOD IS STRONGER THAN SEXUAL SORCERERS AND SEXUAL MAGICIANS IS IN EXODUS 7:11-12; 8:16-19 & ISAIAH 44:24-25. GOD’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT COMES UPON SEXUAL SORCERERS AND SEXUAL MAGICIANS IS IN LEVITICUS 20:6; MICAH 5:12; REVELATION 21:8; GALATIANS 5:19-21 & ACTS 13:6-11. GOD MADE PARTICIPATION IN SEXUAL OCCULT PRACTICES PUNISHABLE BY DEATH IS IN EXODUS 22:18 & LEVITICUS 20:27. KING SAUL WAS JUDGED FOR SEXUAL OCCULT PRACTICES IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 10:13-14. JESUS CHRIST CAN DELIVER FROM SEXUAL OCCULTISM IS IN ROMANS 8:38-39 & ACTS 16:16-18; 19:18-19.**  **SEXUALITY AS MALE AND FEMALE COMES FROM GOD: IT WAS CREATED BY GOD IS IN GENESIS 1:27. GOD INTENDED THAT MEN AND WOMEN COMPLEMENT EACH OTHER IN A DIVINE UNION AND NOT A SEXUAL UNION IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:11 & GENESIS 2:18-22. SEXUAL DIFFERENCES IN MALE AND FEMALES: IN STRENGTH IS IN 1ST PETER 3:7. IN ROLE IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:3-5; 14:24-25; EPHESIANS 5:22-25; COLOSSIANS 3:18-19; 1ST TIMOTHY 2:12-14 & 1ST PETER 3:1. IN DRESS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 22:5 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:14-15. DIVINE ACTIVITY: IT WAS ORDAINED BY GOD IS IN GENESIS 1:28. MARRIAGE IN ITS PROPER CONTEXT OF A DIVINE UNION AS ONE FLESH DONE BY GOD AND NOT A SEXUAL UNION IS IN GENESIS 2:23-24; MATTHEW 19:4-6; MARK 10:6-9; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:17; 7:2-4 & EPHESIANS 5:31-33. THE WRONG SEXUAL UNION AS ONE FLESH IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:16. DIVINE DESIRE IS IN SONG OF SOLOMON 1:2-4; 4:3-15, 16; 7:11-13; 8:10 & GENESIS 3:16. SEXUAL ABSTINENCE IS COMMENDED IS IN MATTHEW 19:12 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:1, 5. THE PERVERSIONS OF FORBIDDEN SEXUALITY: SEXUAL ADULTERY IS IN EXODUS 20:14; DEUTERONOMY 5:18 & HEBREWS 13:4. SEXUAL LUST IS IN MATTHEW 5:28; EPHESIANS 4:19; 5:3; COLOSSIANS 3:5 & 1ST PETER 4:3. SEXUAL PROMISCUITY OR SEXUAL FREEDOM IS IN DEUTERONOMY 22:13-21 & ROMANS 1:24. SEXUAL PROSTITUTION IS IN LEVITICUS 19:29. HOMOSEXUALITY IS IN ROMANS 1:26-27; LEVITICUS 18:22 & GENESIS 19:4-7. SEXUAL BESTIALITY IS IN EXODUS 22:19. SEXUAL PERVERSION IS DAMNED BY GOD IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10 & REVELATION 21:8, 27; 22:15. SEXUAL PERVERSION CAN BE CLEANSED IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:11. SEXUALITY IN THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD WILL NEVER ENTER THE GATES OF THE KINGDOM OF EARTH OR IN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN OR IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IS IN REVELATION 21:8, 27; 22:15; LUKE 20:35-36 & MATTHEW 22:30.**  **THE REFUSAL OF REPENTANCE, RELENTING OR A CHANGE OF HEART OR MIND FROM SEXUALITY IS CALLED SEXUAL IMPENITENCE. SEXUAL IMPENITENCE IS A TOTAL REFUSAL TO TURN FROM YOUR SEXUAL CORRUPTION & SEXUAL APOSTASY IS IN HOSEA 7:10; 11:5; JOB 34:33; ISAIAH 1:4; JEREMIAH 9:6 & ACTS 7:51-53. SEXUAL IMPENITENCE IN SPITE OF GOD’S INVITATIONS AND DIVINE WARNINGS IS IN ISAIAH 66:4; ZECHARIAH 1:4; 7:11-12; 2ND KINGS 17:14 & JEREMIAH 7:25-26; 11:7-8, 10; 13:10; 17:23; 25:3-4; 32:33; 44:4-5, 16. SEXUAL IMPENITENCE IN SPITE OF GOD’S DEALINGS IS IN NUMBERS 14:11; NEHEMIAH 9:17; MATTHEW 11:20-24 & LUKE 10:13-15. SEXUAL IMPENITENCE IS SPITE OF GOD’S DAMNATION IS IN PSALMS 78:31-32; AMOS 4:6; ISAIAH 9:13; JEREMIAH 2:30; 3:2-3; 5:3; 30:15; ZEPHANIAH 3:2; HAGGAI 2:17 & ROMANS 13:1-2. SEXUAL IMPENITENCE IN SPITE OF GOD’S GOODNESS IS IN ROMANS 2:4; 10:21 & JOB 15:11. THERE IS NO REMEDY FOR PERSISTENT SEXUAL IMPENITENCE IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 36:16; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:10; HEBREWS 6:4-6; 10:26-27 & ACTS 7:51-60. THE RESULTS OF SEXUAL IMPENITENCE: THE DIVINE WARNINGS AGAINST SEXUAL IMPENITENCE IS IN HEBREWS 3:7-19; 12:25; 2ND CHRONICLES 30:6-9; JEREMIAH 4:1; 18:9-10; EZEKIEL 14:6; HOSEA 14:1-2; MALACHI 3:7; PSALMS 95:7-8; REVELATION 2:5, 16 & LUKE 13:1-5. THE RESULTS OF SEXUAL IMPENITENCE: STORING UP SEXUAL WRATH FOR THE DAY OF JUDGMENT IS IN ROMANS 1:24-25; 2:5; 2ND CHRONICLES 24:20; 36:16-17; JOB 36:12; PROVERBS 1:24-26; AMOS 4:9 & 2ND PETER 2:21. DAMNATION IN CHILD KIND, CONDEMNATION IN WOMANKIND, JUDGMENT IN MANKIND, CHARGE IN THE LORDSHIP & LADYSHIP OF ANGEL KIND (SPIRITS, GHOSTS, PHANTOMS, SHADOWS, BOYS AND GIRLS, LAW KIND, AND DAMNATION IN LORD KIND AND LADY KIND AT EVERY LEVEL OF CREATION IS IN MATTHEW 11:20. HARDNESS OF HEART IS IN MATTHEW 13:13-15 & HEBREWS 3:7-11. SPIRITUAL BLINDNESS IS IN JOHN 12:40; ROMANS 11:8 & REVELATION 3:17. BEING FORSAKEN BY GOD IS IN 2ND KINGS 17:13-20 & 2ND CHRONICLES 29:6-9. THE EXAMPLES OF IMPENITENCE IS IN EXODUS 8:15; JUDGES 2:19; 1ST SAMUEL 8:19; NEHEMIAH 9:26-29; DANIEL 9:13-14; 2ND CHRONICLES 33:23; 36:13; JEREMIAH 6:15; MATTHEW 21:31; ROMANS 1:18-23; REVELATION 2:21-27; 9:20-21; 16:8-11; LUKE 18:18 & ACTS 7:1, 53-60.**  **THE SEXUAL CORRUPTING INFLUENCE OF SEXUAL IMPERFECTION: THE CREATION IS IMPERFECT BECAUSE OF SEXUAL CORRUPTION IN THE WORLD THROUGH LUST IS IN 2ND PETER 1:4; GENESIS 3:17-19; 5:29 & ROMANS 8:20-22. SEXUAL IMPERFECTION IS EXPRESSED IN THE SEXUAL CORRUPTION AND SEXUAL DEATH AT 120 YEARS OR AT 70 YEARS TO 80 YEARS IS IN GENESIS 6:1-7; PSALMS 90:3-10; 103:15-16; 2ND PETER 1:4; 2ND SAMUEL 14:14; ECCLESIASTES 12:1-7; JAMES 1:10 & 1ST PETER 1:24. THE SEXUAL IMPERFECTION OF THE SPIRITUAL CREATION IS IN JOB 4:18; JUDE 6 & 2ND PETER 2:4. THE UNIVERSAL SEXUAL IMPERFECTION OF HUMAN BEINGS AS MAN IS IN ROMANS 3:23; GENESIS 6:5; 1ST KINGS 8:46; 2ND CHRONICLES 6:36; PSALMS 13:3; 130:3; PROVERBS 20:9; ECCLESIASTES 7:20; ISAIAH 53:6; 64:6; GALATIANS 3:22 & JAMES 3:2. THE SEXUAL IMPERFECTION OF THE HOUSEHOLD OF FAITH: ISRAEL AND HER LEADERS CALLED THE LORDSHIP OF THE INFALLIBLE LAW [HEBREWS 7:19] IS IN NEHEMIAH 9:16, 34; JEREMIAH 2:21; 50:6; JUDGES 2:11-13; PSALMS 106:39; ISAIAH 3:14; EZEKIEL 20:30 & MICAH 3:1-3. THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH AND ITS LEADERS CALLED THE LORDSHIP OF THE INFALLIBLE CHURCH [REVELATION 3:2] IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:20; PHILIPPIANS 3:12; 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:1-3; 13:12; COLOSSIANS 2:20; HEBREWS 5:12; 1ST JOHN 1:8 & REVELATION 3:2, 17. GOD’S HOLY PURPOSES AND SEXUAL IMPERFECTION: SEXUAL IMPERFECTION IS CONTRARY TO GOD’S DIVINE PURPOSE, DIVINE WORK AND DIVINE PLAN IN ACTS 5:38-39. IN THE HOLY BIBLICAL CREATION AS A WHOLE IS IN GENESIS 1:31. FOR HOLY BIBLICAL INDIVIDUALS IS IN EPHESIANS 1:4. FOR THE HOLY BIBLICAL CHURCH IS IN EPHESIANS 5:25-27. FOR THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW IS IN JOHN 10:34-35 & JAMES 2:8-13. THE SEXUAL IMPERFECTION IS UNACCEPTABLE IN GOD’S PRESENCE: SACRIFICIAL ANIMALS MUST BE UNBLEMISHED FOR 40 YEARS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 15:21; 17:1; MALACHI 1:8; EXODUS 12:5; LEVITICUS 22:20-25; NUMBERS 28:31 & ACTS 7:42-43. THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS], CHIEF PRIESTS [LIEUTENANTS] AND THE HIGH PRIESTS [CAPTAINS] MUST BE PHYSICALLY PERFECT IS IN LEVITICUS 21:17-23. MORAL SEXUAL IMPERFECTION SEPARATES TOTALLY FROM GOD IS IN ISAIAH 50:1; 59:2; 64:7; PSALMS 66:18; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10; EPHESIANS 5:5; HEBREWS 10:26-27 & REVELATION 21:27; 22:15. GOD’S PEOPLE SHOULD STRIVE AGAINST SEXUAL IMPERFECTION IS IN MATTHEW 5:48; GENESIS 17:1; DEUTERONOMY 18:13; PSALMS 34:14; ROMANS 12:9; 2ND CORINTHIANS 13:11; COLOSSIANS 1:28; 3:5; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:22; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:19; HEBREWS 6:1; 12:14 & 2ND PETER 3:14. SEXUAL IMPERFECTION WILL BE DEALT WITH AT JESUS CHRIST’S RETURN: CREATION WILL BE REMADE IS IN 1ST JOHN 65:17; ISAIAH 66:22; MATTHEW 19:28; ROMANS 8:19-21; 2ND PETER 3:13 & REVELATION 21:1-5. GOD’S PEOPLE WILL BE PERFECTED IS IN 1ST JOHN 3:2 & PHILIPPIANS 3:20-21. SEXUAL EVIL WILL BE REMOVED AND ABOLISHED IS IN REVELATION 20:10; 21:4, 8; 22:1-5; ISAIAH 25:8; 65:19 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:8.**  **MORTALITY ORIGINATED IN THE FALL OF MAN IS IN GENESIS 2:16-17. IT IS THE DECREE OF GOD IS IN PSALMS 90:3, 5 & GENESIS 3:19; 6:3. IT IS UNIVERSAL IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:20 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:22. IT IS INEVITABLE IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 14:14; JOB 30:23; ECCLESIASTES 3:2 & ROMANS 6:23. IT IS AN IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT FROM GOD IS IN ROMANS 5:12, 15-19. IT LEADS TO IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IS IN HEBREWS 9:27 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:10. MORALITY EXTENDS TO THE CREATION IS IN ROMANS 8:20-21. HUMAN BEINGS ARE LIKENED TO ANIMALS IS IN ECCLESIASTES 3:19. HUMAN BEINGS ARE LIKENED TO THE GRASS IS IN PSALMS 90:5-6; 103:15-16; ISAIAH 40:6-7; 1ST PETER 1:24 & JAMES 1:10. THE NATURAL REACTION TO MORTALITY: A SENSE OF OPPRESSION [DEPRESSION] IS IN JOB 10:8-9. CAREFREE ABANDONED IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:32 & ISAIAH 22:13. THE GODLY REACTION TO MORTALITY: HUMILITY [HUMBLENESS] IS IN JOB 20:6-11; PSALMS 22:29; 89:48 & ECCLESIASTES 3:21-22. TRUST IS IN LUKE 12:25. THE PURSUIT OF WISDOM IS IN PSALMS 90:12. SAVING FAITH IS IN ISAIAH 55:6; PSALMS 39:4-8 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:2. THE STRUGGLE WITH SEX IS IN ROMANS 6:12; 7:14-25. DEATH IS NOT THE END: THE SPIRIT RETURNS TO GOD IS IN ECCLESIASTES 12:7 & PHILIPPIANS 1:23. THE BODY WILL BE RAISED IS IN DANIEL 12:2; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:42-44, 53-54; ISAIAH 25:8; ROMANS 8:11 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:4. ETERNAL LIFE THROUGH JESUS CHRIST IS IN JOHN 11:25-26; MATTHEW 25:46; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:9-10; 1ST JOHN 5:11-12 & REVELATION 22:3-5. ETERNAL DAMNATION TO THE SEXUALLY WICKED IS IN MATTHEW 25:46 & REVELATION 14:11; 20:10, 15.**  **SEXUALITY THAT IS AGAINST THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW OR HOLY BIBLICAL CREATURE IS CALLED AN SEXUAL OFFENSE AND GOD WILL PUT THEM IN THE SEX OFFENDERS REGISTRY IN THE BOOK OF THE DEAD OR THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS IN ACTS 7:42-43 & REVELATION 20:11-15. A LEGAL SEXUAL OFFENSE IS IN DEUTERONOMY 19:15-21; 21:22-23 & EXODUS 21:15-25; 22:1-5. A MORAL SEXUAL OFFENSE IS IN EZEKIEL 22:11; EXODUS 22:16-17; LEVITICUS 18:6-23; DEUTERONOMY 22:13-20; 2ND SAMUEL 3:8 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10. AN OFFENSE TO OTHER CREATURES: ON A SEXUAL NATIONAL LEVEL IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 13:4; 2ND SAMUEL 10:6; 1ST CHRONICLES 19:6; JEREMIAH 24:9 & ACTS 7:51-53. ON A SEXUAL PERSONAL LEVEL IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 16:21; GENESIS 20:1-16; 40:1; 1ST SAMUEL 25:14-28; JOB 19:17; PROVERBS 17:9; 18:19; 19:11; MATTHEW 13:54-57; 15:1-12; 17:24-27; MARK 6:1-4; JOHN 6:53-66. THE SEXUAL OFFENSE AGAINST THE HOLY GOD IS IN 1ST KINGS 8:50-51; JOB 7:21; 10:14; 13:23; 14:16-17; 34:31-33; PSALMS 59:3; 139:24; ISAIAH 43:24; 44:22; 59:12; EZEKIEL 18:1-32; 33:10; 37:23; 39:24; AMOS 5:12; GALATIANS 5:17; 1ST PETER 2:11 & ACTS 5:38-39. THE OFFENSE AGAINST GOD’S HOUSE WHICH IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADDRESS CALLED ZION IS IN ACTS 7:1-60 & NUMBERS 18:1, 23. THE THINGS OF GOD ARE AN OFFENSE TO SEXUAL PEOPLE IS IN JEREMIAH 6:10; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:22-24 & GALATIANS 5:11. A SEXUAL STUMBLING-BLOCK AS AN OBJECT OF A SEXUAL OFFENSE IS IN ROMANS 14:13; LEVITICUS 19:14; MATTHEW 16:23; ROMANS 11:9-10; PSALMS 69:22-23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:9 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:3. A SEXUAL STUMBLING-BLOCK FOR ONESELF IS IN EZEKIEL 14:3-4, 7. A HOLY DIVINE STUMBLING-BLOCK SET UP BY GOD FOR FALLEN SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS & FALLEN SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LADIES IS IN EZEKIEL 3:20 & ISAIAH 47:1-15.**  **THE NATURE OF AUTHORITY: THE ULTIMATE AUTHORITY BELONGS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, WHO DOES AS HE PLEASES IS IN PSALMS 115:3; 135:6; 2ND CHRONICLES 20:6; JOB 9:12; 23:13; 42:2; ISAIAH 14:27; 43:13; 45:9; 46:10; DANIEL 4:35; ROMANS 9:19-21 & EPHESIANS 1:11. THE HUMAN HOLY AUTHORITY & DIVINE HOLY AUTHORITY: ALL HUMAN HOLY AUTHORITY & ALL DIVINE HOLY AUTHORITY IS GIVEN AND ONLY ESTABLISHED, INSTITUTED AND APPOINTED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ROMANS 13:1-10; DANIEL 2:21; 4:17; 5:18-21; JOHN 19:11 & 1ST PETER 2:13-17. IT INVOLVES THE RIGHTFUL FREEDOM BY THE PERFECT HOLY LAW OF LIBERTY [JAMES 2:8-13] TO GIVE ORDERS IS IN MATTHEW 8:9; 25:23; JOHN 19:10; LUKE 7:8; 19:17; 20:20; 23:7; MARK 13:34; GENESIS 41:35; NUMBERS 27:20; DEUTERONOMY 1:15; JUDGES 9:29; EZRA 7:24; ESTHER 9:29; ISAIAH 22:21; JEREMIAH 38:10; 1ST PETER 2:13 & ACTS 6:10; 7:1-53; 9:14; 26:10, 12. IT IS LIMITED, UNLIKE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AUTHORITY IS IN JOHN 19:10-11 & ACTS 5:38-39. THE RESPONSIBILITIES OF THOSE WITH HOLY AUTHORITY: THEY ARE TO ACT AS HOLY SERVANTS, NOT LORDING IT OVER CREATURES IS IN MATTHEW 20:25-28; MARK 10:42-45 & JOHN 13:4-15. THE ONLY TIME THE SUPREME AUTHORITY CAN LORD OVER CREATURES IS IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AUTHORITY IN ROMANS 13:1 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 6:10; 7:1-8:3. THEIR HOLY AUTHORITY IS TO BE USED FOR THE BENEFIT OF OTHER CREATURES IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:8; 13:10 & ROMANS 13:1-10. IT IS SOMETIMES NECESSARY TO WITHHOLD EXERCISING HOLY AUTHORITY FOR OTHER’S GOOD IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:1-7; 8:8-13; 9:4-18; 10:23-24. THE EXAMPLES OF THE HOLY AUTHORITY OF BELIEVERS: HOLY AUTHORITY OVER POSSESSIONS IS IN ACTS 5:4. HOLY AUTHORITY OVER THE WILL IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:37. THE HOLY AUTHORITY TO BECOME THE CHILDREN OF GOD IS IN JOHN 1:12. THE HOLY AUTHORITY OVER BELIEVERS IN ALL THEIR LIFETIME IS IN ROMANS 7:1. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPREME AUTHORITY OVER MONEY IS IN MALACHI 3:8-12. HOLY AUTHORITY OF HUMAN INSTITUTIONS IN THE CHURCH WORLD: SUPREME AUTHORITY IS GIVEN TO JESUS CHRIST AS THE HEAD OF THE CHURCH BY HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS IN ROMANS 13:1-2; EPHESIANS 1:22; 4:15; 5:23, 24 & COLOSSIANS 1:18. SPIRITUAL AUTHORITY UNDER JESUS CHRIST IN THE CHURCH IS POSSESSED & ATTAINED BY ELDERS: AS SHEPHERDS WHO TEACH AND CARE FOR THE FLOCK IS IN JOHN 21:15-17; EPHESIANS 4:11-13; 1ST TIMOTHY 3:2; 5:17; TITUS 2:1-10; 1ST PETER 5:2 & ACTS 20:28. AS OVERSEERS OR BISHOPS RULING THE CHURCH IS IN ROMANS 12:8; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:12; 1ST TIMOTHY 5:17 & ACTS 20:28. THE RESPONSE OF THE CHURCH TO THE HOLY AUTHORITY OF THE ELDERS: ELDERS ARE TO BE OBEYED IS IN HEBREWS 13:17. ELDERS ARE TO BE HONORED AND RESPECTED IS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:12-13 & 1ST TIMOTHY 5:17. PAUL’S LIMITS THE HOLY AUTHORITY OF WOMEN IN THE CHURCH IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 2:12 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:5-6, 10; 14:33-37. THE REASON FOR THIS PROHIBITION DERIVES FROM GOD’S ORDER OF CREATION IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 2:13-14 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:3, 7-10. THE KINDS OF HOLY AUTHORITY WITHIN THE CHURCH: HOLY AUTHORITY TO PREACH THE GOSPEL IS IN MATTHEW 28:18-19 & MARK 16:15. THE HOLY AUTHORITY TO EXCOMMUNICATE IS IN MATTHEW 18:15-18 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1-5, 9-13. THE HOLY AUTHORITY TO FORGIVE SEXUALITY IS IN MATTHEW 18:18 & JOHN 20:23. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SUPREME AUTHORITY TO RELEASE AND EXPUNGE THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP THAT CAN NEVER BE FORGIVEN IS IN ACTS 7:59-60. THE HOLY AUTHORITY OF HUMAN INSTITUTIONS IN THE HOUSE WORLD: A HUSBAND IS GIVEN HEADSHIP OF HIS WIFE IS IN EPHESIANS 5:23. THE BASIS FOR THIS HEADSHIP: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HEADSHIP OVER HIS SON JESUS CHRIST IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:3. JESUS CHRIST’S HEADSHIP OVER THE CHURCH IS IN EPHESIANS 5:23, 25. GOD’S ORDER OF CREATION IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:8-9 & GENESIS 2:20-22. THIS HEADSHIP HAS BEEN AFFECTED BY THE FALL OF MAN CONCERNING SEXUALITY IS IN GENESIS 3:16. HOW THIS HEADSHIP IS TO BE EXERCISED: A DIVINELY LOVING AND SACRIFICIAL NATURE IS IN EPHESIANS 5:25, 28, 33; COLOSSIANS 3:19 & 1ST PETER 3:7. AS JESUS CHRIST RULES AS HEAD OF THE CHURCH IS IN EPHESIANS 5:25-29. REGARDING HIS WIFE AS PART OF HIMSELF IS IN EPHESIANS 5:28-29 & 1ST PETER 3:7. CHRISTIAN WIVES ARE TO SUBMIT TO THEIR HUSBANDS IS IN EPHESIANS 5:22 & COLOSSIANS 3:18. THEY ARE TO FOLLOW THE EXAMPLE OF THE SUBMISSION OF THE CHURCH TO JESUS CHRIST IS IN EPHESIANS 5:24-25. THE HOLY FATHERS ARE HEADS OF THEIR FAMILIES IS IN GENESIS 18:19; 35:2; JOSHUA 24:15; EPHESIANS 6:45; 1ST TIMOTHY 3:4, 12 & TITUS 1:6. THE HOLY FATHERS’ AUTHORITY IS TO BE EXERCISED REASONABLY IS IN EPHESIANS 6:4 & COLOSSIANS 3:21. THE RESPONSE OF HOLY CHILDREN TO HOLY PARENTAL AUTHORITY FROM 0 TO 12 YEARS OF AGE: HOLY OBEDIENCE IS IN EPHESIANS 6:1; COLOSSIANS 3:20 & PROVERBS 6:20; 23:22. HOLY RESPECT IS IN EPHESIANS 6:2-3; DEUTERONOMY 5:16; 27:16; EXODUS 20:12; 21:15, 17; PROVERBS 19:26; 20:20; MATTHEW 19:19; MARK 10:19 & LUKE 18:20. THE KINDS OF HOLY AUTHORITY WITHIN THE FAMILY: HOLY AUTHORITY TO DISCIPLINE IS IN PROVERBS 19:18; 23:13; 29:17. HOLY AUTHORITY TO TEACH IS IN PROVERBS 1:8; 3:1; 13:1. HOLY AUTHORITY TO COMMAND IS IN COLOSSIANS 3:20; EPHESIANS 6:1; PROVERBS 6:20-23 & JAMES 2:8-13. THE HOLY AUTHORITY OF HUMAN INSTITUTIONS IN THE BUSINESS WORLD: WITHOUT HOLY AUTHORITY, SEXUALITY IS UNRESTRAINED AND OUT OF CONTROL IS IN ROMANS 1:24-26; 13:4; GENESIS 6:5 & JUDGES 19:11. ALL HUMAN HOLY AUTHORITIES ARE APPOINTED, INSTITUTED AND ESTABLISHED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ROMANS 13:1-2; GENESIS 9:5-6; DANIEL 2:21, 37-38; 4:17; 5:18-21, 26; JOHN 19:11 & 1ST PETER 2:13. ALL HOLY RULERS ARE APPOINTED AS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SERVANTS TO DO GOOD OR MESSIANIC EVIL TO RESTRAIN EVIL IS IN ROMANS 13:4, 6; ISAIAH 45:1; JEREMIAH 25:9; 27:6; 43:10; 1ST TIMOTHY 2:2 & 1ST PETER 2:14. THE PROPER RESPONSE TO HUMAN HOLY AUTHORITIES: THEY ARE TO BE OBEYED BY EVERYONE UNDER THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS IN ROMANS 13:1, 5-7; ECCLESIASTES 8:2; MATTHEW 22:17-21; MARK 12:14-17; LUKE 20:22-25; TITUS 3:1 & 1ST PETER 2:13-14. THEY ARE TO BE HIGHLY HONORED AND HIGHLY RESPECTED IS IN PROVERBS 24:21; ROMANS 13:7 & 1ST PETER 2:17. THEY ARE NOT TO BE OBEYED IF THEIR DEMANDS CONFLICT WITH THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN EXODUS 1:17; 1ST KINGS 21:3; DANIEL 3:18; 6:12; MATTHEW 22:21; MARK 12:17; HEBREWS 11:23; LUKE 20:25 & ACTS 4:19; 6:11-7:60. THEY ARE TO BE PRAYED FOR IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 2:1-2; JEREMIAH 29:7 & ACTS 7:59-60. SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS ARE TO USE RIGHTS GRANTED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOLY AUTHORITIES IS IN ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 6:10; 7:1-53; 16:35-39; 22:22-29; 25:1-12. THE ABUSE OF HOLY AUTHORITY: THE DIVINE WARNINGS AGAINST THE ABUSE OF HOLY AUTHORITY: BY EMPLOYERS OVER THEIR EMPLOYEES IS IN EPHESIANS 6:9; LEVITICUS 25:43; DEUTERONOMY 24:14. BY FATHERS OVER THEIR CHILDREN IS IN EPHESIANS 6:4 & COLOSSIANS 3:21. BY HUSBANDS OVER THEIR WIVES IS IN COLOSSIANS 3:19. BY ELDERS OVER THE CHURCH IS IN 1ST PETER 5:2-3 & EZEKIEL 34:2-7. BY THOSE MISTREATING FOREIGNERS IS IN EXODUS 22:21; 23:9. BY LEADERS OVER THOSE WHO ARE LED IS IN MATTHEW 20:25-27; MARK 10:42-44 & LUKE 22:25-26. BY THOSE TAKING ADVANTAGE OF THE HELPLESS OR POOR IS IN EXODUS 22:22; PROVERBS 22:22; EZEKIEL 22:29 & ZECHARIAH 7:10. BY THOSE WHO OPPRESS OTHERS IS IN JEREMIAH 22:17; PSALMS 73:8; 119:134 & EZEKIEL 22:7. THE EXAMPLES OF THE ABUSE OF HOLY AUTHORITY IS IN GENESIS 16:6; EXODUS 1:11; 1ST KINGS 12:14 & JAMES 2:6. THE CIVIL AUTHORITIES: CIVIL AUTHORITIES ARE DIVINELY APPOINTED IN JOHN 19:11; ROMANS 13:1; 1ST SAMUEL 9:17; 16:1; PSALMS 78:70-71; PROVERBS 8:15-16; JEREMIAH 27:6; DANIEL 2:21, 37-38; 4:17, 32; 5:18-21, 26-28. CIVIL AUTHORITIES AS GOD’S SERVANT AND AGENTS IS IN ROMANS 13:4; ISAIAH 45:1; JEREMIAH 25:9; 27:6; 43:10 & ROMANS 13:6. CIVIL AUTHORITY EXERCISED FOR THE GOOD OF ALL AND IN ORDER TO PUNISH WRONGDOERS IS IN PROVERBS 19:12; 21:15; 29:4, 14; 1ST PETER 2:13-14; GENESIS 9:6; EZRA 7:26; PSALMS 72:12-14; 78:72; ROMANS 13:3-4; 1ST TIMOTHY 2:2 & ACTS 25:11. EVERYONE MUST SUBMIT TO CIVIL AUTHORITIES IS IN PROVERBS 24:21-22; TITUS 3:1; ECCLESIASTES 8:2-5; MATTHEW 17:24-27; 22:15-21; MARK 12:13-17; LUKE 20:20-25; ROMANS 13:1, 5-7 & 1ST PETER 2:13-14, 17. CIVIL AUTHORITIES ARE ONLY TO BE OBEYED IN WHAT IS LAWFUL ACCORDING TO HOLY SCRIPTURE IS IN EXODUS 1:17; 1ST KINGS 21:2-3; DANIEL 1:8; 3:28; 6:7-10; MATTHEW 22:21; MARK 12:17; HEBREWS 11:23; LUKE 20:25 & ACTS 4:19; 5:29.**  **ABOMINATIONS (FEMALE CATAMITES & MALE SODOMITES, BISEXUALITY, TRANSSEXUALS AND HERMAPHRODITES)**  **AN ABOMINATION BASICALLY MEANS “TO DEPRECATE AS AN ILL OMEN” FROM THE LATIN WORD *ABOMINARI*. ALSO IS THE ENGLISH WORDS THAT DERIVES FROM SHAQATS MEANING “SHIQQUTS (SHIQQUWTS)” OR SHEQETS” AS A LOATHSOME, HATEFUL, SINFUL, WICKED AND VILE RECEPTION. THE WORD ABOMINATION DENOTES GRAVE MORAL OFFENSES BY TOEBA OR TOBA. IT IS MOSTLY CONSIDERED AS A TABOO OR TAPU MEANING IT IS FORBIDDEN. THE TERM SHIQQUWTS IS TRANSLATED ABOMINATION BY ALMOST ALL TRANSLATION OF THE BIBLICAL TEXTS WHICH IN MOST CASES CONCERNS IDOLATRY OR MARTIAL FORNICATION AS LOATHSOME AND DETESTABLE IN TOBIT 4:12-13. THE TWO TERMS OF SHEQETS AND SHAQETS ARE USED FOR DIETARY VIOLATIONS IN THE HEBREW. ANOTHER WORD THAT IS ABHORRED IS ZAAM IN THE GREEK. SOME SCRIPTURES THAT CONCERN THE WORD SHIQQUWTS ARE FOUND IN DANIEL 9:27; 11:31; 12:11; 1ST MACCABEES 1:54; ISAIAH 66:3; DEUTERONOMY 29:17; EZEKIEL 20:7; 1ST KINGS 11:5-7; 2ND KINGS 23:24 AND JEREMIAH 13:27. ALSO SOME SCRIPTURES THAT CONCERN THE WORD SHEQATS ARE FOUND IN LEVITICUS 11:10-13, 23, 41. ALSO SOME SCRIPTURES THAT CONCERN THE WORD SHAQATS ARE FOUND IN LEVITICUS 11:11, 13, 43; 20:25; PSALMS 22:24 AND DEUTERONOMY 7:26. ALSO TOEBA IS USED IN THREE WAYS. FIRST, EVERY SHEPHERD WAS CONSIDERED AN ABOMINATION TO THE EGYPTIANS IN GENESIS 46:34. SECOND, CONCERNS PHARAOH GRANTING TO THE ISRAELITES TO HOLD A FESTIVAL AND OFFER THEIR SACRIFICES TO EGYPT. BUT MOSES REFUSED BY NOT GIVING PERMISSION TO SACRIFICE “THE ABOMINATION OF THE EGYPTIANS” IN EXODUS 8:26. THIRD, THERE ARE SEVEN THINGS LISTED AS AN ABOMINATION IN PROVERBS 6:16-18. THEY ARE A LYING TONGUE, HANDS THAT SHED INNOCENT BLOOD, HAUGHTY EYES OR PROUD LOOK, FEET THAT ARE SWIFT TO RUNNING IN MISCHIEF, A HEART THAT DEVISES WICKED IMAGINATIONS (SCHEMES), A FALSE WITNESS WHO SPEAKS LIES & ONE THAT SOWS DISCORD AMONG BRETHREN. SOME SCRIPTURES CONCERNING THE WORD TOEBA ARE FOUND IN DEUTERONOMY 7:25; 13:14; 14:3; 22:5; 23:18; 24:2-4; 25:13-19; ISAIAH 44:19; EZEKIEL 16:22, 58; 18:10-13; 33:26; LEVITICUS 18:22, 27-30; 1ST KINGS 14:24; JEREMIAH 7:9, 10; 32:35 & PROVERBS 11:1; 12:22. ALSO ARE SOME SCRIPTURES THAT CONCERN THE WORD TAAB ARE FOUND IN THE OKJV IN DEUTERONOMY 7:26; 23:7; JOB 15:16; 19:19; 30:10; PSALMS 5:6; 53:1; 106:40; 107:18; 119:163; AMOS 5:10; MICAH 3:9; 1ST CHRONICLES 21:6; ISAIAH 14:19; 49:7; EZEKIEL 16:25, 52 AND 1ST KINGS 21:26. IN ROMANS 1:24-27 DECLARES THAT WOMEN WITH WOMEN (CATAMITES) WENT AGAINST NATURE AND MEN WITH MEN (SODOMITES) BURNED IN LUST FOR EACH OTHER. IN THE STORY OF EZEKIEL 1-10 IT TELLS US THAT THE CHERUBIM OR LIVING CREATURES CONTROL AND ISOLATES THE GREATER ABOMINATIONS AND WICKED ABOMINATIONS COMMITTED IN THE TEMPLE. EZEKIEL THE PRIEST/PROPHET WAS AUTHORIZED TO LOOK BEHIND CLOSED DOORS OF ALL THE ABOMINATIONS BEING COMMITTED, BUT NOT TO ACT ON IT. ALSO JOHN THE REVELATOR IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION WAS ALSO AUTHORIZED TO LOOK UPON THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS & THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH IN REVELATION 17:1-18, BUT NOT TO ACT ON IT THROUGH ONE OF THE SEVEN ANGELS (STEPHEN IN ACTS 6:15, JESUS IN REVELATION 22:16, MICHAEL, GABRIEL, URIEL (JEREMIEL), RAPHAEL AND REMPHAN) THAT TOLD AND SHOWED HIM THESE THINGS. ALSO BABYLON’S FALL WAS CONFIRMED IN REVELATION 18:1-19:10. IN 1ST KINGS 11:1-13 CONCERNING SOLOMON’S 80 YEAR KINGDOM OF WISDOM FALLING BECAUSE OF IDOLATRY WHICH IS MARITAL FORNICATION IN TOBIT 4:12-13 CONCERNING THE ABOMINATION OF ASHTORETH THE GODDESS OF THE SIDONIANS, THE ABOMINATION OF THE MOLECH AS SUKKOTH (MILCOM) OF THE AMMONITES (IT MAY POSSIBLY REFER TO MOLOCH WHICH CONCERNS CHILD PORNOGRAPHY IN ACTS 7:42-43), THE ABOMINATION OF CHEMOSH OF MOAB BY WHICH SOLOMON COMMITTED THESE THINGS WITH HIS FOREIGN WIVES THAT HE LOVED. BISEXUALITY IS THE SEXUAL ACT OR AN ORIENTATION INVOLVING PHYSICAL ATTRACTION TO BOTH MALES AND FEMALES WHICH IS PROVEN IN REVELATION 17:4; 18:6 CONCERNING THE MIXED GOLDEN CUP. TRANSSEXUALS ARE FOUND IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 14:26. HERMAPHRODITES ALSO CALLED SHE-MALES WHICH MEAN “INTERSEX” WHICH IS THE ONES WHO HAVE BOTH SEX GLANDS, WHO CAN ENGAGE IN BOTH MALES AND FEMALES SEXUALLY. THIS KIND OF HERMAPHRODITE MAYBE THE ANTICHRIST WHICH IS ASSOCIATED WITH THE NUMBER 666 & IN THE GREEK TRANSLATION IS THE SAME NUMBER 666 LISTED AS THE NUMBER XXX IN DNA & PERVERTED SEXUAL EROS LOVE PORNOGRAPHY (SHORT FOR PORN CALLED PORNEIA IN THE GREEK) LINKED TO THE 24 ORDERS OF THE EVIL GIANTS PLACED IN BOOK OF THE PROPHETS IN GENESIS 6:1-5; ACTS 7:42-43 & REVELATION 13:18. ALSO THE NUMBER 666 REFERS TO THE NAME NERON CAESAR WHICH IS CODED NERO THE ROMAN EMPEROR THAT KILLED CHRISTIANS (LORDS) & SAINTS (LORDS) IN 55AD TO 68AD. ALSO IN THE NAME OF KING NEBUCHADREZZAR FROM THE BOOK OF DANIEL IS THE NUMBER 663 AND THE NAME NEBUCHADREZZUR IN THE BOOK OF JEREMIAH THE NUMBER IS 669, WHICH MIDWAY IS THE NUMBER 666 AND IF THE MYSTERIES OF JEREMIAH IS ASSOCIATED WITH REVELATION, NEBUCHADNEZZAR CAME, BIDDEN BY GOD TO CRUSH GOD’S PEOPLE MAY PREFIGURE THE END-TIMES BEAST OVERCOMING GOD’S SAINTS (LORDS) IN REVELATION 13:7. THE ACT OF COMMITTING AN ABOMINATION IS AN SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY AGAINST THE LORD IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:4-12 & IS STRICTLY FORBIDDEN TO THE LORD’S PEOPLE, THESE WHO ACT ON THESE THINGS WILL BE DESTROYED BY THE BREATH OF HIS MOUTH AND BRIGHTNESS OF HIS COMING IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:8.**  **SIN IS AN ABOMINATION: THE FATHER STEPHEN DETESTS IT IS IN LEVITICUS 18:26-30; 20:13; PROVERBS 6:16-19; 26:24-26; 28:8 & ISAIAH 66:3-4. THE ABOMINATION OF BABYLON THE GREAT IS IN REVELATION 14:8; 17:3-6; 19:1-2 & JEREMIAH 51:6-8. IDOLATRY IS AN ABOMINATION IS IN JEREMIAH 4:1-2; 7:30; 16:18; 32:32-35; DEUTERONOMY 7:25-26; 12:31; 18:9-13; 27:15; 29:17-18; 32:15-16; 1ST KINGS 11:4-8; 2ND KINGS 23:13; ISAIAH 44:19; EZEKIEL 5:9; 7:20; 8:5-18; 11:17-21; 20:30; HOSEA 9:10; ROMANS 1:21-27 & 1ST PETER 4:3. UNCLEAN ANIMALS ARE AN ABOMINATION IS IN ISAIAH 65:2-5; 66:17; LEVITICUS 7:21; 11:13-20, 41-42 & REVELATION 18:2. THE ABOMINATION THAT CAUSES DESOLATION IS IN DANIEL 9:25-27; 11:29-32; 12:11-12; MATTHEW 24:15-21; MARK 13:14-19 & REVELATION 13:14-15.**  **SODOM AND GOMORRAH’S LOCATION IS IN GENESIS 10:19; 13:10-12. SODOM BECAME LOT’S HOME IS IN GENESIS 13:10-12. SODOM AND GOMORRAH AT WAR: SODOM AND GOMORRAH, WITH OTHER CITIES OF THE PLAIN, DEFEATED BY THE ALLIANCE OF FOUR KINGS IS IN GENESIS 14:1-12. ABRAM RESCUES LOT AND IS HONORED BY THE KING OF SODOM AND HIS ALLIES IS IN GENESIS 14:13-24. THE WICKEDNESS OF SODOM AND GOMORRAH IS IN GENESIS 13:13; 18:200-21; 19:1-9. ABRAHAM PLEADS FOR THE RIGHTEOUS IN SODOM AND GOMORRAH IS IN GENESIS 18:16-32. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S JUDGMENT AGAINST SODOM AND GOMORRAH IS IN GENESIS 19:13, 23-29; DEUTERONOMY 29:23 & LUKE 17:29. THE STORY OF SODOM AND GOMORRAH BECOMES A PICTURE OF HUMAN SINFUL SEXUALITY AND DIVINE JUDGMENT IS IN JUDE 7; ISAIAH 3:9; 13:19; JEREMIAH 23:14; LAMENTATIONS 4:6; EZEKIEL 16:44-58; AMOS 4:11; MATTHEW 10:15; 11:23-24; 2ND PETER 2:6-9 & LUKE 10:12; 17:28-30.**  **GOD’S CREATION ORDER FOR HOLY DIVINE INTERCOURSE IS IN GENESIS 1:27-28; 2:18-24. JESUS CHRIST AND PAUL ENDORSED GOD’S CREATIVE ORDER IS IN MARK 10:6-9; MATTHEW 19:4-5 & EPHESIANS 5:31. OT PROHIBITIONS OF HOMOSEXUAL PRACTICE IS IN LEVITICUS 18:22; 20:13. HOMOSEXUAL PRACTICE IS INCOMPATIBLE WITH THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10 & 1ST TIMOTHY 1:9-11. MAGICAL SEXUAL DISORDER AT EVERY LEVEL IS THE ONE CONSEQUENCE OF ALWAYS REJECTING GOD IS IN ROMANS 1:21-27; 1ST KINGS 14:24; 15:12 & 2ND KINGS 23:7. THE EXAMPLES OF HOMOSEXUAL PRACTICE IS IN GENESIS 19:4-8; JUDE 7 & JUDGES 19:16-24.**  **THE WALL OF SEPARATION CAUSED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN ALL CREATION IN “THIS AGE” CONCERNING MAN**  **TO OVERCOME THE TOTAL SEPARATION FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN, MAN NEEDED SOMEONE TO PROVIDE RECONCILIATION AND THEREBY BRING BACK INTO FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN. NO ONE CAN HAVE TRUE FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IF MAN SIMPLY DOES NOT KNOW WHO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS OR REFUSES TO KNOW THE TRUTH OR DESTITUTE OF THE TRUTH BY STRONG DELUSION (TURNING THE TRUTH OF THE FATHER STEPHEN INTO A LIE OR BELIEVING THE TRUTH OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A LIE) IN 2ND ESDRAS 4:37; 8:35; TOBIT 1:5; WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:6; SIRACH 4:25; 1ST MACCABEES 7:18; PSALMS 54:5; ISAIAH 38:18; 59:4, 14-15; JEREMIAH 7:28; 9:3, 5; DANIEL 8:12; HOSEA 4:1; JOHN 8:44-46; ROMANS 1:21-25; 2:8-9; 3:1-23; GALATIANS 3:1; 5:7; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:3-5; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:17-18; 3:7-8; 4:4; HEBREWS 10:26-31; 2ND PETER 2:2; 1ST JOHN 1:6, 8, 10; 2:4, 21; 4:6 & ACTS 4:25-27. FOR TRILLIONS OF YEARS, THE FATHER STEPHEN WINKED AT IGNORANCE TOWARD HIM, BUT NOW COMMANDS ALL EVERYWHERE TO REPENT AND THEY HAVE NO EXCUSE FOR THEIR DISOBEDIENCE & IGNORANCE THAT WILL BURN IN HELL IN REVELATION 21:8 & ACTS 17:29-31. THIS IS BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN “THROUGH CHRIST (HIS SON JESUS) RECONCILED US TO HIMSELF AND GAVE US THE MINISTRY OF RECONCILIATION, THAT IS, IN CHRIST GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) WAS RECONCILING THE WORLD (THE LORDSHIPS OF MAN) TO HIMSELF” IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:18-19. IN EPHESIANS 2:14-16 DECLARES “FOR HE HIMSELF (FATHER STEPHEN) IS OUR PEACE, WHO HAS MADE BOTH ONE, AND HAS BROKEN DOWN THE MIDDLE WALL OF SEPARATION, HAVING ABOLISHED IN HIS FLESH, THE ENMITY, THAT IS, THE LAW OF COMMANDMENTS CONTAINED IN ORDINANCES, SO AS TO CREATE IN HIMSELF ONE NEW MAN FROM THE TWO, THUS MAKING PEACE, AND THAT HE MIGHT RECONCILE THEM BOTH TO GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) IN ONE BODY THROUGH THE CROSS, THEREBY PUTTING TO DEATH THE ENMITY.” SINCE, CHRIST CAME TO DESTROY THE ALIENATION AND WALL OF SEPARATION FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN, ALL WHO FAIL TO COME TO THE AGAPE LOVE AND TRUTH OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN OBEYING ALL HIS COMMANDS AND TO KEEP THEM, WILL FACE THE GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT THAT WILL ETERNALLY DAMN THEM TO HELL, UNLESS THEY KNOW AND 100% OBEY THE FATHER STEPHEN WITHOUT QUESTION OR DOUBT IN REVELATION 20:11-15 & JOHN 10:18; 12:49-50; 14:15, 21, 23-24, 31; 15:9-10. FOR ONE MAIN PROBLEM THAT KEEPS MOST OF GOD’S PEOPLE OUT OF THE KINGDOM OF EARTH, KINGDOM OF HEAVEN & KINGDOM OF GOD IS BECAUSE OF THE ALIENATION AND WALL OF SEPARATION THAT HAS BEEN REINFORCED FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN BECAUSE OF MARITAL SEX OR ANY FORM OF SEXUALITY COUPLED WITH UNAUTHORIZED ILLEGAL DRUGS WHICH IS THE WORKS OF THE FLESH AND PROVISION (LUSTS) OF THE FLESH WHICH IS THE WORLD AND NOT FROM OR THE FATHER STEPHEN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:16; GALATIANS 5:19-21; ROMANS 1:21-32; 13:14 & 1ST JOHN 2:15-17. THERE ARE SOME OF GOD’S PEOPLE THAT SAYS THEY HAD A LEGITIMATE DIVORCE AND ARE SINGLE AGAIN AND MAKE EXCUSES WHICH COMMIT A UNAUTHORIZED DIVINE UNION WHICH IS CALLED UNAUTHORIZED DIVINE INTERCOURSE AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE LAW BECAUSE THEY NEVER WERE DEEMED AN AUTHORIZED DIVORCE IN MARRIAGE FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN AND ARE STILL MARRIED TO THEIR SPOUSE AND IT IS TREATED AS ADULTERY COUPLED WITH FORNICATION BUT THEY SAY THEY RECEIVED THE CERTIFICATE OF DIVORCE FROM THE SUPERIORS (CHIEFS OR POLICE) OF THE LAW THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN HATES & DID NOT CONDONE OR AUTHORIZE THE LAW TO ADMINISTER JUSTICE IN MALACHI 2:16; MATTHEW 5:31-32; 19:3-9; MARK 10:2-12; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:11-13 & LUKE 16:15-18. AN “AUTHORIZED DIVORCE” FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IS INFALLIBLE PROOF THAT THE ONE OF THE PARTIES COMMITTED ADULTERY AND THE OTHER PARTY HAS TO PROVE THAT WITHOUT A REASONABLE DOUBT TO RECEIVE AN HONORABLE DIVORCE. THIS IS THE PERVERTING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LAW JUSTICE IN EXODUS 23:8; DEUTERONOMY 16:19; 1ST SAMUEL 8:3; PROVERBS 10:9; 17:23; 31:5; JEREMIAH 3:21; 23:36; AMOS 2:7; MICAH 3:9; GALATIANS 1:7; SIRACH 8:2; SUSANNA 9, 56; & ACTS 13:6-12. THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES NOT PERVERT HIS OWN LAW JUSTICE IN JOB 8:3; 34:12. DIVORCE CANNOT BE BASED ON IRRECONCILABLE DIFFERENCE OR EVEN VIOLENCE BECAUSE THE HOLY SCRIPTURES COMMANDS IT HAS TO BE MARITAL UNFAITHFULNESS TO THE MARRIAGE BED. DID THE FATHER STEPHEN WRITE THE HOLY BIBLE, OR DID YOU WHO ARE FAR FROM THE TRUTH---IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 14:36. SOME SCRIPTURES BETWEEN THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE TRUE TEACHER AND TRUE AUTHOR OF OUR FAITH AND LIARS THAT CLAIM TO BE BIBLICAL AUTHORS BUT ARE FALSE ARE IN BARUCH 3:23; 2ND MACCABEES 2:28; 7:31; JOHN 6:45; 8:28; ROMANS 3:4-23; 15:18; 16:18; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:4, 13; 14:33, 36; 2ND CORINTHIANS 2:17; 4:2; EPHESIANS 4:21; 5:6; COLOSSIANS 2:4, 7; 1ST THESSALONIANS 2:13; 4:9; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12, 15; 3:1; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:3-5; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:13; 2:9, 14-15; TITUS 1:9; HEBREWS 1:3, 2:2; 4:2, 12-13; 5:9; 12:2; 13:7; 1ST PETER 1:23, 25; 2:7-8; 2ND PETER 2:3, 18; 1ST JOHN 1:3-10; 2:27; 3:24-4:6; 5:18-21; 2ND JOHN 7-11; JUDE 5-19; REVELATION 22:18-19 & ACTS 17:11. THE LORD YAHWEH THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE AUTHOR OF ALL CREATION IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 13:3. FOR IF ANYONE SAYS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD OR THE LORD YAHWEH THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS AUTHORIZED SEX IN MARRIAGE, THIS IS A LIE FROM HELL AND A STRONG DELUSION FOR THEM TO TRY TO JUSTIFY THEIR FLESHLY SEXUAL ACTIONS WITH GOD IN ROMANS 3:20; 6:19; 7:5, 18, 25; 8:5, 8, 13; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:29; 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:16; GALATIANS 2:16; EPHESIANS 2:3; COLOSSIANS 2:18, 23; JAMES 5:3; 2ND PETER 2:1-22; JUDE 7-8 & REVELATION 17:1-19:10. WHEN ANYONE HAS A SEXUAL RELATION OR SEXUAL UNION WITH SOMEONE, THEY ARE TREATING THEM AND OPERATING AS FEMALE WITCHES, WHORES, PROSTITUTES, SORCERERS, MISTRESSES AND HARLOTS OR MALE WITCHES CALLED WIZARDS, SORCERERS, MASTERS, EVEN IF THEY ARE HUSBANDS AND WIVES PROVEN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:16. IN EXODUS 22:18 DECLARES “THOU SHALL NOT SUFFER A WITCH TO LIVE” BUT TO DIE. THIS MEANS THOU SHALL NOT SUFFER A RIGHTEOUS PERSON TO DIE BUT TO LIVE IN JOHN 7:16-18. THIS IS BECAUSE IT IS CONSIDERED AS “ONE FLESH” IN MARRIAGE OR “ONE FLESH” OUTSIDE OF MARRIAGE IN THE UNMARRIED REALM. BECAUSE OF LUKE 20:35-36, JESUS SAYS THROUGH THE FATHER STEPHEN THAT SINGLE PEOPLE CANNOT HAVE SEXUAL RELATIONS BECAUSE THEY ARE EQUAL TO THE ANGELS (LORDS) OF GOD IN HEAVEN. TO TOTALLY ABSTAIN FROM MARITAL SEX OR ANY OTHER FORM OF SEX IS CALLED AN ACT OF CHASTITY WHICH IS NOT POPULAR IN ANY CULTURE FOR TRILLIONS OF YEARS IN 1ST PETER 2:11; JUDE 23 & ACTS 15:20, 29; 21:25. EVEN WHEN THE APOSTLES LIKE PAUL CONVERTED A WOMAN NAMED THECLA AND THE KING’S WIVES FROM HAVING SEX WITH THEIR HUSBANDS, THEY USED THEIR AUTHORITY TO PUT HIM INTO PRISON AND THEN EVENTUALLY KILLED HIM IN THE ACTS OF PAUL ON PAGES 445-458. THIS ALSO GOT THE LORD JOHN IN TROUBLE WHEN HE SAID “IT IS NOT LAWFUL FOR THEE TO HAVE THY BROTHER’S WIFE” WHICH INTERRUPTED THE AUTHORITY OF THE KING WITHIN THE KING’S BOUNDARIES OF MARRIAGE IN MARK 6:18. THERE IS A WAY OF PROCREATION WITHOUT HAVING SEX IN ANY MARRIAGE OR UNMARRIED REALM. IT IS CALLED “DIVINE INTERCOURSE” THAT IS COINED FROM THE TERM “DIVINE UNION DONE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN” THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN AUTHORIZES IN MARRIAGE IN GENESIS 2:21-24; MATTHEW 19:6; MARK 10:8-9; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:17 & EPHESIANS 5:31. FOR THE SOLID FOUNDATION IS BUILT ON HIS SON JESUS CHRIST BY HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:10-17; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:19 & HEBREWS 11:10. IN 2ND ESDRAS 10:54 SAYS THAT NO MAN’S BUILDING CAN STAND BEFORE THE FATHER STEPHEN. THIS MEANS EVEN THOUGH HIS SON JESUS PAID THE PRICE OF MAN’S FREEDOM, HIS WHOLE CREATION STILL HAD BE TRANSFIGURED, CHANGED & TRANSFORMED INTO WHAT PLEASED THE FATHER STEPHEN SO THAT HE COULD NOT HAVE LIMITED ACCESS, BUT MORE ACCESS THAN ANYONE ELSE BEING RAISED AS THE LORD AND CHRIST IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM IN EPHESIANS 2:18; REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:7; 2:36. THOSE WHO HAVE A SEXUAL UNION ARE A SLAVE OF UNRIGHTEOUSNESS AND THOSE WHO HAVE A DIVINE UNION IS A SLAVE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS IN ROMANS 6:19-20, 22. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON CASUAL SEX OR MARITAL SEX YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “GOD IS LOVE AND THE LOVE IN THE HOLY BIBLE.”**  **HOMOSEXUALITY IS AN INCURABLE RELATIONSHIP BECAUSE NONE, I MEAN NONE OF THE LORDS PAID FOR HOMOSEXUAL ACTS. THE LORD JESUS CHRIST ONLY PAID FOR HOMOSEXUALITY AT A DISTANCE AND NOT THE CORRUPTIBLE ACTS IN ITSELF IN ROMANS 1:21-28. MATTER A FACT, THE LORD JESUS CHRIST DID NOT PAY FOR ANY SEXUAL ACTS ALSO BECAUSE THE CRUCIFIXION LAWS DID NOT REQUIRE IT AND THE FATHER STEPHEN ONLY PAID FOR SEXUAL ACTS IN THE STONING LAWS IN ACTS 7:59-60. THE LORD JESUS CHRIST WAS NOT STONED TO DEATH AND HE ONLY WAS PERSECUTED FOR A MINUTE IN JOHN 10:31-39 & ACTS 9:4-6. THE REASON THE HOMOSEXUAL ACTS IS INCURABLE BECAUSE IT TOTALLY GOES AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ORDER OF CREATION WITH ADAM AND EVE. THIS WAS ADAM AND EVE AND NOT ADAM AND STEVE. THIS MEANS THAT IT IS TOTALLY EVIL IN NATURE AND NO GOOD CAN COME FROM EVIL. THE FATHER STEPHEN DESTROYED SODOM AND GOMORRAH FOR THIS SAME REASON AND LOT AND HIS FAMILY WAS THE ONLY ONES TO ESCAPE THE ETERNAL DESTRUCTION ONLY BECAUSE THEY OBEY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN GENESIS CHAPTER 18:16-19:29. ALSO ANY CREATURE THAT APPROVES OF THE PRACTICES OF HOMOSEXUAL ACTS IN THEIR KNOWLEDGE IS JUST AS EVIL AS ACTING, DOING AND THINKING UPON IT IN ROMANS 1:32. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN JUDGES IMPARTIALLY AND HAS NO RESPECT OF PERSONS IN ACTS 10:34-35 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES ORDER OUT OF CHAOS: THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATES SOMETHING OUT OF NOTHING IS IN GENESIS 1:1-2; PSALMS 33:9; 148:5-6; ROMANS 4:17 & HEBREWS 11:3. THE FATHER STEPHEN BRINGS ORDER TO HIS CREATION IS IN GENESIS 1:14-19; JOB 9:8; PSALMS 8:3; ISAIAH 45:12; 48:13. CHAOS THREATENS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ORDER: LIFE AND ORDER IN CREATION MUST BE SUSTAINED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOB 12:10; 34:14-15; PSALMS 104:29; ISAIAH 42:5; COLOSSIANS 1:16-17; HEBREWS 1:1-3 & JOHN 1:1-5. THE RAGING SEA AS A SYMBOL OF CHAOS IS IN EXODUS 15:8; PSALMS 46:2-3; 69:2, 15; 77:16; 104:7-9; PROVERBS 8:29; ZECHARIAH 10:11; MATTHEW 8:23-27; MARK 4:36-41 & LUKE 8:22-25. THREATENING NATIONS ARE LIKENED TO THE RAGING SEAS AS BRINGERS OF CHAOS IS IN ISAIAH 17:12-13; PSALMS 46:6 & JEREMIAH 46:7. SPIRITUAL AND POLITICAL CHAOS IS IN JUDGES 17:6; EPHESIANS 4:14 & GALATIANS 1:7. THE FATHER STEPHEN USES CHAOS AS A JUDGMENT IS IN ISAIAH 24:1, 3-4, 10-12, 17-21; 27:10; 32:14; 34:11; ZEPHANIAH 1:14-15 & REVELATION 6:15-17. FLOODWATERS AS A SYMBOL OF THE CHAOS OF JUDGMENT IS IN GENESIS 6:17; JOB 20:28; 22:16; ISAIAH 8:7 & JONAH 2:3. PANIC AND DESTRUCTION CHARACTERIZE THE CHAOS THAT FOLLOWS JUDGMENT IS IN JUDGES 7:22; 1ST SAMUEL 14:20; 2ND CHRONICLES 20:22-23; ISAIAH 19:2; EZEKIEL 38:21; HAGGAI 2:22 & ZECHARIAH 14:13.**  **THE EXAMPLES OF PEOPLE IN CONFUSION IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 18:29; ESTHER 3:15; LUKE 21:25-26 & ACTS 17:8; 19:32. THE FATHER STEPHEN SENDS CONFUSION AS JUDGMENT: THE RIGHTEOUS ASK THE FATHER STEPHEN TO CONFUSE THEIR ENEMIES IS IN PSALMS 35:26; 40:14; 55:9; 70:2. THE FATHER STEPHEN SENDS CONFUSION ON ISRAEL’S ENEMIES IS IN EXODUS 23:37; DEUTERONOMY 7:23 & PSALMS 71:24. ISRAEL, TOO, MAY EXPERIENCE CONFUSION IS IN DEUTERONOMY 28:20; 28:28; 2ND CHRONICLES 15:5-6 & JEREMIAH 51:34. THE EXAMPLES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN SENDING CONFUSION IS IN GENESIS 11:7-9; JOSHUA 10:10; 1ST SAMUEL 14:20 & 2ND CHRONICLES 20:22-23. SPIRITUAL CONFUSION IS HUMANITY’S NATURAL STATE IS IN ISAIAH 41:29; 57:20-21; 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:18; 2:14 & 2ND CHRONICLES 4:3-4. CONFUSION RELATING TO THE FATHER STEPHEN: CONFUSION AMONG THE JEWS IS IN MATTHEW 12:23-24; 14:1-2; MARK 3:22; 6:14-16; JOHN 3:4; 6:52; 2ND CORINTHIANS 3:14; LUKE 9:7-9; 11:15 & ACTS 2:6-7, 12. CONFUSION AMONG THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DISCIPLES IS IN MATTHEW 8:27; 17:4; MARK 4:41; 9:5-6; 16:8; JOHN 6:60; 16:17-19 & LUKE 9:33-34; 24:22-25. THE FURTHER EXAMPLES OF BELIEVERS IN CONFUSION: CONFUSION OVER THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PURPOSES IS IN PSALMS 73:12-14; ECCLESIASTES 7:15; ISAIAH 21:3-4; DANIEL 4:19; HABAKKUK 1:2-4; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:8; 7:5 & GALATIANS 4:19-20. CONFUSION OVER SOUND DOCTRINE IS IN GALATIANS 1:6-7; 4:9, 17; 5:10. THE REMEDIES FOR CONFUSION: CONFUSION DISPELLED BY ASKING THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR UNDERSTANDING IS IN JEREMIAH 33:3 & JAMES 1:5. CONFUSION DISPELLED BY THE ENLIGHTENMENT OF THE HOLY GHOST IS IN JOHN 14:26; 16:13 & 1ST CORINTHIAN 2:9-10, 13. CONFUSION COMBATED BY THE TEACHING OF WISE LEADERS IS IN 2ND TIMOTHY 2:24-25; 4:2-3; HEBREWS 13:17 & ACTS 20:28-30. CONFUSION DISPELLED BY THE INSTRUCTION OF HOLY SCRIPTURE IS IN PSALMS 119:103-105 & 2ND TIMOTHY 3:16. CONFUSION GOES AS BELIEVERS GROW TO SPIRITUAL MATURITY IS IN EPHESIANS 4:13-14; PHILIPPIANS 1:9-10 & HEBREWS 5:14.**  **HARLOTRIES, PROSTITUTIONS AND WHOREDOMS (WIZARDRY’S)**  **PROSTITUTION IS ALSO CALLED HARLOTRIES AND WHOREDOM’S AND IS THE ACT OF PROVIDING SEXUAL EROS LOVE FORBIDDEN SERVICES TO ANOTHER PERSON IN RETURN FOR A PAYMENT OF SOME SORT, MAINLY WITH MONEY FOR PAYMENT. PROSTITUTION IS DERIVED FROM TWO LATIN WORDS *PRO* WHICH MEANS “TO EXPOSE” AND *STATUERE* WHICH MEANS “TO PLACE UP FRONT.” ESCORTS AND WHORES ARE ALTERNATIVE NAMES FOR PROSTITUTE. NOT ALL ESCORTS ARE WHORES. THE ENGLISH WORD FOR WHORE DERIVES FROM *HORA* AND ITS ROOT IS *KA* MEANING “DESIRE.” ALSO PROSTITUTE CAN MEAN DEBASEMENT OR THE MANUFACTURING OF AN UNWORTHY CAUSE. PROSTITUTION IS AT A HIGH RISK OF SEXUAL EROS LOVE DISEASES TRANSMITTED FROM ONE PARTNER TO ANOTHER. IN LEVITICUS 19:29 IT TELLS US THAT “DO NOT PROSTITUTE YOUR DAUGHTER, TO CAUSE HER TO BE A HARLOT, LEST THE LAND FALL INTO HARLOTRY.” IN LEVITICUS 20:5-6 IT DECLARES “THE LORD WILL SET HIS FACE AGAINST THAT MAN AND HIS FAMILY, AND THE LORD WILL CUT HIM OFF FROM HIS PEOPLE, AND ALL WHO PROSTITUTE THEM WITH HIM TO COMMIT HARLOTRY WITH MOLECH.” IN JEREMIAH 3:9 IT STATES OF HER CASUAL HARLOTRY WHICH CAME INTO BEING AS CASUAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE. IN EZEKIEL 16:15-36 IT TELLS US THAT SHE TRUSTED IN HER BEAUTY AND PLAYED THE HARLOT BECAUSE OF FAME, AND POURED OUT YOUR WHOREDOM’S ON EVERY ONE THAT PASSED BY WHO WOULD HAVE IT. WERE HER ACTS OF HARLOTRY A SMALL THING? BECAUSE IN HER ACTS OF HARLOTRY SHE FORGOT THE DAYS OF HER YOUTH, WHEN SHE WAS NAKED AND BARE STRUGGLING IN HER OWN BLOOD. SHE MADE HER BEAUTY TO BE ABHORRED. SHE COMMITTED HARLOTRIES WITH THE EGYPTIANS FLESHLY NEIGHBORS TO PROVOKE THE LORD IN ANGER. SHE EVEN MULTIPLIED HER ACTS OF HARLOTRY BUT WAS NOT SATISFIED. ALL MEN MAKE PAYMENTS TO HARLOTS, BUT YOU MADE PAYMENTS TO YOUR (EROS) LOVERS AND HIRED THEM TO COME FROM EVERYWHERE. SHE AS A HARLOT IS THE OPPOSITE OF A WOMAN THAT IS NOT SOLICITED TO BEING A HARLOT. THE LORD SAYS BECAUSE OF YOUR NAKEDNESS UNCOVERED AND ALL YOUR FILTHINESS IN YOUR HARLOTRY WITH ALL YOUR (EROS) LOVERS AND THE BLOOD OF YOUR CHILDREN WHICH YOU GAVE TO THEM. THE LORD WILL GATHER ALL YOUR (EROS) LOVERS OF WHOM YOU TOOK PLEASURE IN (EROS) LOVE OR HATRED AND WILL UNCOVER YOUR NAKEDNESS THAT YOUR NAKEDNESS SHALL BE SEEN. THE LORD WILL JUDGE YOU AS WOMEN WHO BREAK WEDLOCK OR AS SHED BLOOD ARE JUDGED. FURY AND JEALOUSY WILL COME FROM THE LORD. THE LORD WILL GIVE YOU INTO THEIR HAND AND THEY WILL BREAK DOWN YOUR SHRINES & HIGH PLACES. THE LORD WILL STRIP YOU OF YOUR CLOTHES AND TAKE YOUR BEAUTIFUL ORNAMENTS & LEAVE YOU BARE AND NAKED. THE LORD WILL BRING AN ASSEMBLY AGAINST HER AND THEY SHALL STONE YOU WITH STONES AND THRUST YOU WITH SWORDS, THEY SHALL BURN YOUR HOUSES TO THE GROUND AND EXECUTE JUDGMENTS IN THE SIGHT FROM OTHER WOMEN. THE LORD WILL MAKE YOU CEASE FROM PLAYING THE HARLOT & HIRING (EROS) LOVERS AT YOUR DISPOSAL. THE LORD’S FURIES WILL THEN REST AND HIS JEALOUSY WILL DEPART WHEN SHE STOPS ALL HER PLAYING AROUND. IN HOSEA 1:2-3:4 IT DECLARES THAT THE LORD GOD COMMANDED HOSEA TO MARRY GOMER WHICH WAS A HARLOT TO BE HIS WIFE OF HARLOTRY. HOSEA KNEW WHY THE LORD CALLED HIM TO THIS SPECIAL MINISTRY BECAUSE HE KNEW OF THE HARLOTRIES THAT HAVE BEEN DONE IN THE COUNTRY AND CITIES. THE LORD WILL BRING CHARGES AGAINST GOMER YOUR WIFE AND THE MOTHER OF YOUR CHILDREN FOR HER LOOSE LIFE STYLE WITH OTHER MEN BESIDES HER HUSBAND HOSEA. IN NAHUM 3:4-6 IT TELLS US ABOUT “THE MISTRESS OF SORCERIES, WHO SELLS THE NATIONS (LAWS) THROUGH HER HARLOTRIES. BEHOLD, THE LORD IS AGAINST YOU AND HE WILL LIFT YOUR SKIRTS OVER YOUR FACE AND THE NATIONS (LAWS) WILL SEE YOUR NAKEDNESS AND THE KINGDOMS YOUR SHAME AND THE LORD WILL MAKE YOU VILE AND CAST ALL ABOMINABLE FILTH ON HER AND MAKE HER A SPECTACLE TO BE TALKED ABOUT.” MALE PROSTITUTES ARE CALLED WIZARDS, WHICH CARRIES THE SAME PENALTIES AS WHORES AND HARLOTS BUT ARE TREATED MORE SEVERE THAN FEMALES. PROSTITUTION IS STRICTLY FORBIDDEN IN THE BIBLE, THOSE COMMITTING THESE ACTS ARE NOT INNOCENT, BUT FIERY JUDGMENT WILL DESTROY THEM FROM THE LORD. HARLOTS ARE CALLED “SOUL-EATERS/SPIRIT-EATERS” & FEEDS ON THE PRECIOUS LIFE OF MAN, WHO WILL HAVE IT.**  **PROSTITUTION, WHOREDOM’S AND HARLOTRIES OR WIZARDRY’S AMONG THE HEATHEN: FOR MONEY IS IN GENESIS 38:15-16; JOSHUA 2:1 & JOEL 3:3. THE RELIGIOUS PROSTITUTIONS IS IN GENESIS 38:21-22 & JOB 36:14. PROSTITUTION IN ISRAEL: IT IS FORBIDDEN UNDER GOD’S BIBLICAL LAW IS IN LEVITICUS 19:29 & DEUTERONOMY 23:17-18. PRIESTS (SERGEANTS), CHIEF PRIESTS (LIEUTENANTS) OR HIGH PRIESTS (CAPTAINS) IS FORBIDDEN TO MARRY PROSTITUTES IS IN LEVITICUS 21:7, 14. THE PENALTIES FOR PROSTITUTION IS IN GENESIS 38:24 & LEVITICUS 21:9. THE EFFORTS TO REMOVE THE SHRINE-PROSTITUTES IS IN 1ST KINGS 15:11-12; 22:45-46. THE LURE OF PROSTITUTION IS IN PROVERBS 7:10 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9. THE PREVALENCE OF PROSTITUTION IS IN 1ST KINGS 3:16; 14:24; JEREMIAH 5:7; HOSEA 4:13-14; 6:10 & MICAH 1:7. THE DIVINE WARNINGS AGAINST PROSTITUTION: IT HAS DIRE CONSEQUENCES IS IN PROVERBS 6:25-27; 23:26-27; 29:3; JUDGES 16:1-2 & LUKE 15:30. ALL SAINTLY CHRISTIANS LORD MUST AVOID IT IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1; 6:15-16 & EPHESIANS 5:3. PROSTITUTES CAN BE REDEEMED IS IN MATTHEW 21:31-32; LUKE 7:37-50; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-11; HEBREWS 11:31; JAMES 2:25 & JOSHUA 6:22-25. PROSTITUTION USED AS A METAPHOR: FOR WORLDLY SEXUAL EROS LOVE CORRUPTION IS IN REVELATION 17:1-5; 2ND PETER 1:4; ISAIAH 23:15-17 & NAHUM 3:4. FOR SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY IS IN DEUTERONOMY 31:16; EXODUS 34:15-16; LEVITICUS 20:5; JUDGES 2:17; 8:27, 33; 1ST CHRONICLES 5:25; PSALMS 106:39; ISAIAH 1:21; EZEKIEL 16:16-17, 26, 28, 33-34, 41; 23:1-35 & HOSEA 4:10-12; 5:4.**  **ADULTERIES**  **ADULTERY COMES FROM A LATE LATIN WORD *ADULTERARE* MEANING “TO ALTER OR CORRUPT.” ADULTERY IS ALSO CALLED EXTRAMARITAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE AND PHILANDERY. IT IS A TOTAL ONSLAUGHT AGAINST YOUR SPOUSE. ONLY MARRIED PEOPLE CAN COMMIT THIS PHYSICAL CRIME. IT IS USUALLY MEANT AS SEXUAL EROS LOVE BETWEEN A WOMAN WHO WAS MARRIED AND A PERSON OTHER THAN HER SPOUSE. THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN ADULTERY AND RAPE IS THAT ADULTERY IS VOLUNTARY AND RAPE IS NOT. IT ALWAYS CONSTITUTES GROUNDS FOR DIVORCE, AND MAY BE A FACTOR IN A PROPERTY SETTLEMENT, THE CUSTODY OF CHILDREN AND THE AFFECT TOWARD THE STATUS OF CHILDREN. IN EXODUS 20:14 IT PROHIBITS ADULTERY IN THE SEVENTH OF THE TEN COMMANDMENTS. IN LEVITICUS 20:10 IT ONLY REFERS TO THE WOMAN. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES THAT PROHIBIT ADULTERY CAN BE FOUND IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10. JESUS CHRIST SPECIFICALLY SAID THAT IF ANYONE (WHO IS MARRIED ONLY) LOOKS AT A WOMAN TO LUST FOR HER, HE HAS ALREADY COMMITTED ADULTERY WITH HER IN HIS HEART IN MATTHEW 5:28. IN MATTHEW 5:32 IT STATES BY JESUS CHRIST, THAT IF ANYONE DIVORCES HIS WIFE, EXCEPT FOR MARITAL UNFAITHFULNESS, CAUSES HER TO BE AN ADULTERESS, AND ANYONE WHO MARRIES HER IS AN ADULTERER. THE LEGAL PROCEDURE REQUIREMENTS FOR JUDGMENT ARE THE TESTIMONY OF TWO OR THREE WITNESSES OF GOOD CHARACTER FOR CONVICTION IN THE LAW OF MOSES. JEWISH LAW RECOGNIZES THE LAW OF THE LAND THAT HAS GREATER RESTRICTIONS FOR ADULTERY WHICH WOULD CARRY A STIFFER PENALTY BASED ON THE SITUATION. ALSO OTHER CONSEQUENCES FOR THE ACT OF ADULTERY ARE UNWANTED PREGNANCIES WHICH COULD LEAD TO ABORTION WHICH IS PREMEDITATED MURDER IN THE LORD’S EYES. ALSO THE CHURCH LOOKS DOWN ON ADULTERATED SOCIETIES WITH DISAPPROVING ATTITUDES. ALSO THE ACT OF ADULTERY BY THE WIFE CAN CAUSE MURDER OF HER AND HER SECRET PARTNER. IN THE HEBREW DOCUMENTS, STONING A PERSON TO DEATH IS JUSTIFIED BY THE ACTS OF ADULTERY. THE LORD SAID IN THE EPISTLES THAT HE WOULD BE SWIFT TO THE ADULTERERS AND ADULTERESSES IN JAMES 4:4 BECAUSE FRIENDSHIP WITH THE WORLD IS AN ENEMY TOWARDS GOD. WICKEDNESS WILL CORRECT YOU IN JEREMIAH 2:19. ADULTERY IS FORBIDDEN IN MARRIAGE, THOSE WHO COMMIT THIS ACT WILL FACE THE CONSEQUENCES OF SCRIPTURE.**  **ADULTERY IS DAMNED BY GOD: GOD’S BIBLICAL LAW FORBIDS IT IS IN EXODUS 20:14; DEUTERONOMY 5:18; LEVITICUS 18:20; MATTHEW 19:18; MARK 10:19; LUKE 18:20 & JAMES 2:11. IT IS LISTED WITH OTHER EVIL PRACTICES IS IN PSALMS 50:18; JEREMIAH 7:9-10; HOSEA 4:1-2; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:9-10 & LUKE 18:11. THE LURE OF ADULTERY: IT BEGINS WITH LUST, PLEASURE OR WINE IS IN PROVERBS 6:25; MATTHEW 5:27-28; 2ND SAMUEL 11:2-3; JOB 31:1, 9; JEREMIAH 5:8 & MATTHEW 15:19. IT IS SEDUCTIVE IN NATURE IS IN PROVERBS 5:3, 20; 27:14-21. IT IS SECRETIVE IS IN JOB 24:15 & PROVERBS 7:8-10; 30:20. IT IS A SNARE TO THE UNWARY IS IN PROVERBS 7:7; 22:14 & ECCLESIASTES 7:26. IT IS RESISTED BY THE WISE IS IN PROVERBS 2:16; 7:4-5 & GENESIS 39:7-12. ADULTERY BREAKS THE MARRIAGE COVENANT IS IN PROVERBS 2:17; HOSEA 2:2 & MALACHI 2:14. THE CONSEQUENCES OF ADULTERY: IT DESTROYS INDIVIDUALS AND SOCIETY IS IN PROVERBS 5:4-5, 9-11; 6:26-29, 32-34; 7:22-27 & JOB 31:11-12. IT IS PUNISHABLE BY DEATH UNDER THE OT BIBLICAL LAW IS IN LEVITICUS 20:10; DEUTERONOMY 22:22, 23-24 & JOHN 8:4-5. ADULTERER’S FACE GOD’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IS IN HEBREWS 13:4; 2ND SAMUEL 12:11-12; MALACHI 3:5; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9 & REVELATION 2:22. REMARRIAGE AFTER DIVORCE CAN BE ADULTERY IS IN MATTHEW 5:32; 19:9; MARK 10:11; LUKE 16:18 & ROMANS 7:3. HYPOCRISY IN RELATION TO ADULTERY IS IN ROMANS 2:22; 2ND SAMUEL 12:5-6; HOSEA 4:14 & JOHN 8:7-9. THE EXAMPLES OF ADULTERY IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 11:1-4; JEREMIAH 5:7; 29:23; HOSEA 3:1-3; JOHN 8:3; 2ND PETER 2:14. THE CHILDREN BORN OF ADULTERY IS IN ISAIAH 57:3; 2ND SAMUEL 12:15-18 & HOSEA 2:4-5; 5:7. SPIRITUAL ADULTERY: THE CLOSE LINK BETWEEN MAGICAL SEXUAL SIN AND SPIRITUAL ADULTERY: IN PRACTICE IS IN NUMBERS 25:1-3; EXODUS 34:15 & HOSEA 4:14. IN FALSE TEACHING IS IN REVELATION 2:14-16; 20-25; NUMBERS 31:15-16; 2ND TIMOTHY 3:6; 2ND PETER 2:13-15 & JUDE 4, 8. THE SPIRITUAL ADULTERY AND GOD’S COVENANT RELATIONSHIP WITH HIS KINGDOM: GOD AS A HUSBAND TO HIS PEOPLE IS IN EZEKIEL 16:8; ISAIAH 54:5; JEREMIAH 3:14; 31:32 & EPHESIANS 5:31-32. GOD IS JEALOUS FOR HIS PEOPLE’S AFFECTIONS IS IN EXODUS 20:4-5; 34:14 & DEUTERONOMY 4:23-24; 6:13-15. THE HISTORY OF SPIRITUAL ADULTERY AMONG GOD’S PEOPLE: BEFORE ISRAEL’S KINGS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 31:16; LEVITICUS 17:7-9; 20:4-6; JUDGES 2:16-17; 8:27, 33-34. IN THE NORTHERN KINGDOM OF ISRAEL IS IN HOSEA 1:2; 2:2-3; 4:10-12; 5:3-4; 1ST CHRONICLES 5:25 & EZEKIEL 23:1-8. IN THE SOUTHERN KINGDOM OF JUDAH IS IN JEREMIAH 2:20; 3:1-3; 5:7-8; 23:13-14; 2ND CHRONICLES 21:10-11 & ISAIAH 57:3-8. IN JESUS CHRIST’S GENERATION IS IN MATTHEW 12:38-39; 16:4. GOD’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT ON SPIRITUAL ADULTERY IS IN JEREMIAH 3:6-10; 16:10-13; 19:3-5 & EZEKIEL 23:36-49. BELIEVERS ARE NOT TO BE DRAWN INTO SPIRITUAL ADULTERY IS IN 1ST JOHN 2:15-17; 5:21; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:6-11; COLOSSIANS 3:5; HEBREWS 3:12-14; 10:26-31 & JAMES 4:4-5.**  **RAPE**  **RAPE IS DERIVED FROM A LATIN WORD *RAPERE* MEANING “TO TAKE BY FORCE OR TO SEIZE” IS DEFINED AS SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE DONE FORCIBLY OF ONE PERSON THAT IS THE VICTIM OF THE CIRCUMSTANCES. RAPE IS AN ASSAULT BY A PERSON INVOLVING SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE WITHOUT A PERSON’S CONSENT. IF CONSENT IS ESTABLISHED BY WORDS, COMMUNICATIONS OR ACTIONS IT WOULD NOT CONSTITUTE RAPE. THE MOTIVATION OF RAPE IS ANGER, A DESIRE FOR POWER, SEXUAL EROS LOVE GRATIFICATION, SADISM AND CERTAIN EVOLUTIONARY PRESSURES. IN DEUTERONOMY 22:28-29 IT TELLS US THAT THE RAPIST WILL HAVE TO MARRY THE UNMARRIED YOUNG WOMAN INSTEAD OF A CIVIL PENALTY IF HER FATHER AGREED. IN 2ND SAMUEL 13:6-22 IT TELLS US ABOUT THE STORY OF ABSALOM AND HIS FAMILY CONCERNING AMNON AND HIS SISTER TAMAR. WHICH AMNON MADE HIMSELF SICK AND CALLED HIS SISTER TO BRING MEAT INTO THE CHAMBER. AND AMNON ASKED TAMAR TO LIE WITH HIM, BUT SHE REFUSED. THEN AMNON FORCED HER AND RAPED HER. ALSO ANOTHER FAMOUS STORY OF RAPE INVOLVED DAVID WITH BATHSHEBA. KING DAVID WAS ON THE LATTICE PORCH A COUPLE OR STORIES UP AND HE LOOKED IN AN OPEN WINDOW AND SAW A NAKED WOMAN BATHING. DAVID THEN CALLED FOR HER AND BECAUSE HE WAS A KING OF POWER, SHE DID NOT REFUSE HIS WISHES AND SHE LAY WITH HIM. NOW URIAH THE HUSBAND OF BATHSHEBA CAME BACK FROM WAR (2 OR 3 POSITIONS) AND BATHSHEBA WAS PREGNANT WITH DAVID’S DOING. SO DAVID CALLED URIAH TO HAVE AN AUDIENCE WITH HIM AND TRIED TO GET URIAH TO GO HOME AND SLEEP WITH HIS WIFE, SO THE BABY WOULD BE CALLED URIAH’S AND NOT DAVID’S. BUT URIAH WAS A SOLDIER AND TOLD THE KING THAT IT WOULD NOT BE RIGHT TO GO HOME WITH THE COMFORTS OF A WIFE, WHEN HIS FELLOW SOLDIERS WERE DYING ON THE BATTLE FIELD. SO URIAH STAYED IN THE COURTYARD INSTEAD THAT NIGHT. THEN DAVID SENT A LETTER TO THE COMMAND GENERAL COMMANDING URIAH TO BE PLACED IN THE HOTTEST BATTLE OF THE COMBAT ZONE BECAUSE DAVID WAS HOPING URIAH WOULD BE KILLED AND DAVID COULD TAKE THE WIFE. SUCCESSFULLY, URIAH WAS KILLED IN BATTLE (1 OR 2 POSITIONS). DAVID HAD ANOTHER PROBLEM THAT HE HAD TO FACE. THE LORD BROUGHT EVIL UP IN HIS HOUSE BECAUSE OF KILLING URIAH IN BATTLE (1 OR 2 POSITIONS) THROUGH HIS COMMAND AS KING. EVEN THOUGH DAVID ASKED THE LORD FOR A CLEAN HEART AND A RENEWED SPIRIT WITHIN HIM, HE STILL HAD TROUBLE BECAUSE OF THE MURDER OF URIAH, AND NOT FOR THE ADULTERY COMMITTED BETWEEN THE TWO, & LATER ON AS THE YEARS PASSED ABSALOM WANTED TO BE KING AFTER HIS FATHER, BUT KING DAVID COMMANDED THAT SOLOMON WOULD REIGN AFTER IN HIS STEAD. SO GENERAL JOAB AND ABSALOM DID CONSPIRACIES AND TREASON AGAINST THE CROWN AND WHEN SOLOMON REIGNED AS KING, & HE HAD TO KILL HIS BROTHER ABSALOM AND GENERAL JOAB THAT SERVED KING DAVID FOR 30 YEARS FOR THE SECURITY OF THE KINGDOM IN 1ST KINGS 1:7-2:35. RAPE IS FORBIDDEN FOR THE LORD’S PEOPLE TO ENGAGE IN, AND WHAT HAPPENED TO KING DAVID SHOULD BE OUR GUIDE ON THE SUBJECT.**  **UNBRIDLED LUST, UNBRIDLED PLEASURE OR UNBRIDLED WINE IS THE MOTIVATION FOR RAPE IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 13:1-15. WOMEN AND RAPE: WOMEN ARE PARTICULARLY VULNERABLE TO MALE ASSAULT, BUT NOT IN EVERY CASE IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 13:14 & ZECHARIAH 14:2. WOMEN ARE PROTECTED UNDER THE BIBLICAL LAW IS IN DEUTERONOMY 22:25-29. WOMEN ARE TO BE DIVINELY LOVED AND CARED FOR IS IN EPHESIANS 5:25, 28-29; GENESIS 12:18-20 & 1ST PETER 3:7. THE TRAUMA OF RAPE: ITS PSYCHOLOGICAL AND EMOTIONAL EFFECTS IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 13:19-20 & GENESIS 34:6-7. ITS PHYSICAL EFFECTS IS IN JUDGES 19:26-28; 20:4-5. THE AVENGING OF THE VICTIM OF RAPE IS IN GENESIS 34:7-31; 2ND SAMUEL 13:22-32; JUDGES 20:6-11; ROMANS 12:19; 13:3-4 & JAMES 1:20. THE EXAMPLES OF RAPE: THE FEMALE RAPE IS IN GENESIS 34:1-3; JUDGES 19:24-25; 2ND SAMUEL 13:2-13 & ZECHARIAH 14:2. THE ATTEMPTED MALE RAPE IS IN GENESIS 19:4-9; JUDGES 19:22-23 & LEVITICUS 18:22; 20:13. MAGICAL SEXUAL SEDUCTION: THE WARNINGS TO AVOID TEMPTATION, TEST, TRIAL OR TRYING IS IN PROVERBS 1:10; 2:16-19; 7:1-22 & 2ND TIMOTHY 2:22. THE EXAMPLES OF ENTICEMENT IS IN GENESIS 39:6-12; NUMBERS 25:1-3; 31:15-16; JUDGES 16:1, 4-5; 2ND SAMUEL 11:1-4; 1ST KINGS 11:1-6 & REVELATION 2:14-16, 20-22. THE BIBLICAL LAW AS A DETERRENT IS IN EXODUS 22:16-17 & HEBREWS 13:4. THE RESISTING OF TEMPTATIONS, TEST, TRIAL OF TRYING IS IN JOB 31:1; MALACHI 2:14; MATTHEW 5:27-30; 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:2-3; PHILIPPIANS 4:8 & 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3-6. SPIRITUAL MAGICAL SEXUAL SEDUCTION: THROUGH THE LORD LUCIFER IS IN GENESIS 3:1; JOHN 8:44; 2ND CORINTHIANS 2:11; 11:3, 14 & EPHESIANS 6:11. THROUGH LYING SPIRITS AND FALSE PROPHETS IS IN 1ST JOHN 4:1; 1ST KINGS 22:19-23; 2ND CHRONICLES 18:18-22; 1ST TIMOTHY 4:1; MATTHEW 24:24-25 & MARK 13:22-23. THROUGH FALSE TEACHERS IS IN 2ND PETER 2:1, 14-15; 2ND TIMOTHY 3:6-7, 13; 1ST JOHN 2:18-19; 2ND JOHN 7-8 & JUDE 10-12. THE NEED FOR VIGILANCE IS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:21-22 & ACTS 20:28-31. THE PROCESS OF MAGICAL SEXUAL SEDUCTION: A THOUGHT PLANTED IS IN GENESIS 3:2-3; MATTHEW 4:3; JAMES 1:14 & 1ST JOHN 2:15. AN ADVANTAGE PROMISED IS IN GENESIS 3:4-5 & MATTHEW 4:6. ATTRACTION IS IN GENESIS 3:6 & 1ST JOHN 2:16. PERSISTENCE ON THE PART OF THE SEDUCER IS IN MATTHEW 4:8-9; GENESIS 19:9 & JUDGES 16:15-16. YIELDING IS IN GENESIS 3:6 & JAMES 1:15.**  **FORNICATIONS**  **FORNICATION DERIVES FROM A LATIN WORDS *FORNIX* OR *FORNICATIO* WHICH MEANS “DONE IN AN ARCHWAY OR VAULT.” FORNICATION ALSO CALLED SEXUAL EROS LOVE IMMORALITY REFERS TO CONSENSUAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE NOT MARRIED TO EACH OTHER CONCERNING THE UNMARRIED REALM AFTER MARRIAGE IN THIS AGE IN LUKE 20:34, 37-38 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 7:1-2. PREMARITAL SEX (PORN) CAN HAPPEN BEFORE, DURING & AFTER MARRIAGE, LIKE WHAT HAPPENED WITH GOMER IN HOSEA CHAPTERS 1 & 2. BUT YOU SAY THAT THE ONE YOU ARE HAVING SEX WITH IS EQUALLY YOKED WITH YOU, BUT YOU ARE STILL UNEQUALLY YOKED WITH GOD. TWO WRONGS DOES NOT MAKE A RIGHT. THIS IS BECAUSE ALL SEXUAL CREATURES THINKS ONCE THEY DEFECT FROM THEIR MARRIAGES ILLEGALLY, BY NOT HAVING A AUTHORIZED DIVORCE, THEY SAY THEY ARE SINGLE AGAIN, WHICH IS A LIE BECAUSE THERE IS ONLY 2 WAYS TO HAVE A TRUE HONORABLE DIVORCE, WHICH IS ONE OF THE PARTY HAS DIED OR ONE OF THE PARTY HAS DONE MARITAL UNFAITHFULNESS WITHOUT A SHADOW OF A DOUBT THAT CAN TRULY BE PROVEN, BUT IRRECONCILABLE DIFFERENCES IS NOT A STIPULATION ANYMORE SINCE THE FATHER STEPHEN SET THE STANDARD IN THE NT. SECULAR TERM FOR FORNICATION IS PREMARITAL SEX. BUT FORNICATION CAN BE COMMITTED IN MARRIAGE WHICH IS CALLED “MARITAL FORNICATION” IN TOBIT 4:12-13. THE EXACT TRANSLATION OF *PORNEIA* (PORN) IN THE NEW TESTAMENT IS NOT CLEAR WITH SCRIPTURE. IN THE BIBLICAL GREEK, THE WORD *PORNEIA* MEANT “SEXUAL IMMORALITY” OR “SEXUAL PERVERSION.” IN JOHN 8:37-47 IT TELLS US THAT “YOU DO THE DEEDS OF YOUR FATHER, FOR WE ARE NOT BORN OF FORNICATION BUT WE HAVE ONLY ONE FATHER (STEPHEN)---GOD. YOU ARE OF YOUR FATHER THE DEVIL AND THE LUSTS OF YOUR FATHER YOU WANT TO DO. THE DEVIL WAS A MURDERER FROM THE BEGINNING AND DOES NOT OPERATE IN TRUTH BECAUSE THERE IS NOT TRUTH IN HIM, WHEN HE SPEAKS A LIE IT IS FROM HIS OWN RESOURCES, FOR HE IS A FATHER OF LIES. WHICH OF YOU CONVINCES ME OF SIN? IF I TELL YOU THE TRUTH YOU DOUBT ME. FOR WHO IS BORN OF GOD HEARS GOD’S WORDS, THEREOF THOSE BORN OF THE DEVIL CANNOT HEAR.” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:18 TELLS US THAT FORNICATION OR SEXUAL IMMORALITY IS A SIN AGAINST THAT PERSON’S OWN BODY. FOR ALL SIN EXCEPT FORNICATION IS OUTSIDE THE BODY. IN EPHESIANS 5:3 IT STATES THAT THOSE BECOMING SAINTS (LORDS) LET IT NOT BE EVEN NAMED AMONG YOU. IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3 THE LORD DESIRES FOR YOU TO HAVE SANCTIFICATION AND NOT FORNICATION. IN REVELATION 2:20-23 THE LORD SAYS THAT “I HAVE A FEW THINGS AGAINST YOU, BECAUSE YOU SUFFER THAT WOMAN JEZEBEL TO TEACH MY SERVANT TO COMMIT FORNICATION, AND I GAVE HER TIME TO REPENT AND SHE DID NOT. BEHOLD I WILL CAST HER INTO A SICK BED AND THOSE WHO COMMIT FORNICATION WITH HER I WILL BRING THEM INTO GREAT TRIBULATION LEST THEY REPENT OF THEIR DEEDS. I WILL KILL HER CHILDREN WITH DEATH AND ALL THE CHURCHES WILL KNOW I AM HE WHO SEARCHES THE REIGNS AND HEART AND I WILL GIVE TO EVERY ONE ACCORDING TO THEIR WORKS.” IN JUDE 7 SAYS SODOM AND GOMORRAH…GIVEN THEMSELVES OVER TO ETERNAL FORNICATION & DESTROYED BY ETERNAL FIRE. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:8 IT SAYS WHO COMMITTED FORNICATION IN 1 ACT CONCERNED 23,000 THOUSAND THAT FELL IN ONE DAY. THIS MEANS IN ONE FULL DAY WOULD BE 59,800,000,000,000 TRILLION BY 26 HOURS IS 12 HOURS/1 HOUR IN THE DAY & NIGHT X 1,000 YEAR REIGN X 10 IN A KINGDOM X 10,000 RELENTING X 23,000 IN JUDE 14-15; MATTHEW 20:12 & 2ND PETER 3:8. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9 STATES THAT FORNICATION WILL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:11 IT TELLS US THAT IF A BROTHER IS A FORNICATOR THAT YOU SHOULD NOT KEEP COMPANY WITH HIM. IN COLOSSIANS 3:5 IT COMMANDS US TO MORTIFY THEREOF OUR MEMBERS ON THE EARTH FROM FORNICATION. IN GALATIANS 5:19 IT TELLS US THAT FORNICATION IS A WORK OF THE FLESH. IN ROMANS 1:29, 32 SAYS FORNICATION AMONG THE LIST IS WORTHY OF DEATH. THOSE WHO COMMIT FORNICATION WILL BE BANISHED FROM THE KINGDOM OF GOD AND GOD’S PEOPLE SHOULD NOT ENGAGE INTO PRACTICES THAT WOULD LIMIT YOU WITH THE LORD. FORNICATION IS A FORBIDDEN ACT AND SHOULD NOT BE ONCE NAMED AMONG GENTILE CHRISTIANS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1. THE BEGINNING OF SPIRITUAL FORNICATION IS THE DEVISING OF IDOLS IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 14:12. THE UNHOLY FIRE OF FORNICATION IS IN SIRACH 23:16. THEY WHO DO FORNICATION WILL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9. IN GALATIANS 5:19 IS FORNICATION AS THE WORK OF THE FLESH. IN DEUTERONOMY 22 & LEVITICUS 18 IS THE SEXUAL EROS LOVE LAWS.**  **THE NATURE OF SEXUAL IMMORALITY: SEXUAL IMMORALITY IS WIDESPREAD IN THE WORLD IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:9-10; 7:1-2 & REVELATION 9:21. THE CAUSE OF SEXUAL IMMORALITY IS IN GALATIANS 5:19; MATTHEW 15:19-20; MARK 7:21-23 & EPHESIANS 4:17-19. THE FOLLY OF SEXUAL IMMORALITY IS IN PROVERBS 5:3-5, 20; 6:26, 32. SEXUAL IMMORALITY BRINGS DAMNATION IS IN HEBREWS 13:4; LEVITICUS 20:10-21; PROVERBS 2:16-19; 22:14; EZEKIEL 16:38; ROMANS 1:24-27; EPHESIANS 5:5 COLOSSIANS 3:5-6; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3-6; JUDE 7 & REVELATION 21:8; 22:15. SEXUAL IMMORALITY HAS NO PLACE IN THE CHRISTIAN LIFE IS IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:3, 7; ROMANS 13:13; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-11, 13-20; 10:8; EPHESIANS 5:3; COLOSSIANS 3:5; HEBREWS 12:16 & ACTS 15:20, 29; 21:25. THE FORGIVENESS OF SEXUAL IMMORALITY IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:11; JOHN 8:3-11 & LUKE 7:36-39. THE EXAMPLES OF SEXUAL IMMORALITY: PROHIBITED SEXUAL RELATIONSHIPS: INCEST IS IN LEVITICUS 18:6, 7-20; GENESIS 19:33-36; 35:22; 38:13-18; 2ND SAMUEL 16:22 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1. ADULTERY IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 11:4; JEREMIAH 23:14; 29:23; HOSEA 1:2 & JOHN 4:17-18. PROSTITUTION IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:15-16; JUDGES 16:1; 1ST KINGS 3:16 & HOSEA 4:13-15. FORNICATION IS IN NUMBERS 25:1, 6 & 1ST SAMUEL 2:22. RAPE IS IN GENESIS 34:1-2 & 2ND SAMUEL 13:10-14. HOMOSEXUALITY IS IN GENESIS 19:5 & JUDGES 19:22. MARITAL SEXUALITY LIKE GOMER WITH HOSEA IN HOSEA CHAPTERS 1-2. MARITAL SEXUALITY AS ONE FLESH IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:15-16. SEXUAL IMMORALITY AMONG CHRISTIANS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:1; 2ND PETER 2:13-14; JUDE 4 & REVELATION 2:14, 20. SEXUAL IMMORALITY AS A PICTURE OF SPIRITUAL UNFAITHFULNESS: AMONG GOD’S PEOPLE IS IN JEREMIAH 3:20; 13:26-27; EZEKIEL 6:9; 16:15-17; HOSEA 2:1-10; 3:1; 4:10-12; 5:4 & MATTHEW 12:39; 16:4. IN THE WORLD IS IN REVELATION 14:8; 17:1-2, 4; 18:2; 19:2.**  **SODOMY**  **SODOMY COMES FROM AN ECCLESIASTICAL LATIN WORD *PECCATUM SODOMITICUM* WHICH SIMPLY MEANS THE “SIN OF SODOM.” SODOMY IS A TERM USED IN LAW TO DESCRIBE THE ACT OF “UNNATURAL SEXUALITY BY FORCE WITH THE SAME SEX”, WHICH HIS TECHNICALLY CALLED ORAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE OR ANAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE. IN GENESIS 19:1-25 IT TELLS US THE DETAILS THAT MEN IN THE CITY OF SODOM WANTED LOT TO GIVE THEM TWO MEN SO THAT THEY CAN KNOW THEM SEXUALLY. THE TWO MEN WERE ACTUALLY TWO ANGELS (LORDS) READY TO BRING JUDGMENT ON SODOM. THE MEN PRESSED ON LOT EVEN FURTHER TO THE DOORWAY, BUT LOT SHUT THE DOOR, AND THE TWO ANGELS (LORDS) CAUSED BLINDNESS TO COME ON THE MEN IN THE CITY. THE MEN EVEN IN BLINDNESS STILL TRIED TO ENTER THE HOUSE BY FORCE BUT GREW WEARIED AND FAILED. THE TWO ANGELS (LORDS) COMMANDED LOT AND HIS FAMILY TO GET OUT OF SODOM AND DO NOT LOOK BACK FOR THIS CITY WILL BE BROUGHT DOWN BY A RAIN OF SULFUR AND FIRE DONE BY THE LORD. LOT AND HIS FAMILY GOT OUT OF THE CITY BY COVER OF NIGHT AND HIS WIFE LOT LOOKED BACK AT THE LORD’S WORK ON SODOM AND AUTOMATICALLY SHE WAS TURNED TO STONE OR A PILLAR OF SALT. BEING TURNED TO STONE CAN REFER TO JESUS AND THE DEVIL IN THE WILDERNESS WHEN THE DEVIL IN HIS TEMPTATION SAID FOR JESUS TO TURN THIS STONE INTO BREAD. THE LORD KNEW WHAT HAD HAPPENED TO SODOM AND THE DEVIL TRIED EVERYTHING TO STEER JESUS FROM THE TRUTH, BUT FAILED WHEN JESUS SAID THOU SHALL NOT TEMPT THE LORD YOUR GOD, MAN SHALL EAT NOT BREAD ALONE BUT BY EVERY WORD OF GOD AND THEN JESUS SAID SATAN, THOU SHALL WORSHIP THE LORD YOUR GOD AND HIM ONLY SHALL THOU SERVE IN LUKE 4:1-13. THIS ACT WOULD NOT CONSTITUTE HOMOSEXUALITY SINCE IT DID NOT INVOLVE SEXUAL EROS LOVE CONSENT BUT WITH THE INTENT OF FORCE USED AND PERSUASION ON THE PART OF THE MEN IN THE CITY. ALSO A SOMEWHAT SIMILAR REFERENCE OF THE ENCOUNTER AT GIBEAH IS IN JUDGES 19:13-20:48. THIS KIND OF BEHAVIOR IS LINKED TO IDOLATROUS CULT PROSTITUTION IS IN 1ST KINGS 14:24; 15:12; 22:46; 2ND KINGS 23:7; JOB 36:14; GENESIS 38:21; HOSEA 4:14 & DEUTERONOMY 23:17; 27:21. THIS IS STERNLY WARNED BY THE BIBLICAL LAW IN EXODUS 22:19; LEVITICUS 18:22, 23; 20:13, 15, 16. IN ROMANS 1:18-25, 28-32; 2ND PETER 2:6-8 & JUDE 7 DOES CONDEMN & DAMN THIS RESPECTIVELY BECAUSE IT REJECTS THE CREATED ORDER PLACED AND DONE BY THE LORD YAHWEH THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN GENESIS 1:27-28; 2:18-24; EPHESIANS 5:31; MARK 10:6-9 & MATTHEW 19:4-6. THESE WILL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD, BUT SOME WERE THEM THAT DID LATER ON IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10 & 1ST TIMOTHY 1:9, 10. THIS SEXUAL EROS LOVE ACT IS FORBIDDEN TO DO AND THOSE WHO ACT ON THIS WILL HAVE FIERY JUDGMENT ON THEMSELVES FROM THE LORD.**  **LUSTS THE BEGINNINGS OF ADULTERIES, FORNICATIONS AND HOMOSEXUALITY’S**  **LUST IS A CRAVING FOR SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE WHICH CAN SOMETIMES BE VIOLENT OR SELF-INDULGENT IN CHARACTER. LUST IS SIMILAR TO THE WORD “LUSTRUM” WHICH MEANS “FIVE YEARS.” LUST IS A FORM OF LUXURY IN WHICH THE DOCTRINE OF SCRIPTURE FORBIDS EVEN THE THOUGHTS AND DESIRE OF LUST, LUXURY AND MENTAL FORNICATION IN MARRIAGE. IN MATTHEW 5:28-29 DECLARES BY JESUS THAT EVEN THE THOUGHT OF LUST OR CASUAL DESIRE TOWARD A WOMAN IN MARRIAGE IS FORBIDDEN. ALSO IN ROMANS 1:25-27; JOHN 8:41-44. HOWEVER, GOOD LUST CAN MEAN “TO PLEASE, DELIGHT IN OR TO HAVE PLEASURE” IN LUKE 22:15 & REVELATION 18:14. ALSO EVIL LUST IS DERIVED FROM GENESIS 8:21 WHICH DECLARE THAT “THE IMAGINATION OF THE HEART OF MAN IS EVIL FROM HIS YOUTH.” SOME SCRIPTURES IN THE MIDDLE TESTAMENT CONCERNS EVIL LUST THAT IS DAMNED ARE FOUND IN TOBIT 8:7; WISDOM OF SOLOMON 15:5; SIRACH 18:30; 20:4; 23:6; SUZANNA 1:8, 11, 14, 56. SOME SCRIPTURES IN THE OT IN THE OKJV AND THE NKJV ARE FOUND IN EXODUS 15:9; NUMBERS 11:4, 34; PSALMS 78:18, 30; 81:12; 106:14; JEREMIAH 13:27; EZEKIEL 23: 5, 7, 9, 11-12, 16, 20 & PROVERBS 6:25. SOME SCRIPTURES IN THE NT IN THE OKJV & NKJV ARE FOUND IN MATTHEW 5:28; MARK 4:19; JOHN 8:44; ROMANS 1:24, 27; 6:12; 7:7; 13:13-14; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:6; GALATIANS 5:16-17, 24; EPHESIANS 2:3; 4:22; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:5; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:9; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:22; 3:6; 4:3; TITUS 2:12; 3:3; JAMES 1:14, 15; 4:1-3, 1ST  PETER 1:14; 2:11; 4:2, 3; 2ND PETER 1:4; 2:10, 18; 3:3; 1ST JOHN 2:16, 17 & JUDE 1:16, 18. TO HIM WHO IS IN MARRIAGE PRACTICES THIS EVIL LUST OR EVEN ENTERTAINS THE THOUGHT IS SUBJECT TO THE LORD’S JUDGMENT. EVIL LUST IS FORBIDDEN FOR FORNICATION AFTER MARRIAGE & ADULTERY IN MARRIAGE. SAMSON IN JUDGES 16 HAD A PROBLEM WITH HIS HAIR HAVING ENORMOUS STRENGTH. THE PROBLEM WAS LUST & NOT REVENGE BY USING HIS STRENGTH AGAINST THE PHILISTINES WHICH WAS THE WILL OF GOD. SO IF A MAN HAS A CLEAN, CUT AND SHAVEN TRIMMED HEAD THEN HE WOULD HAVE POWER TO WARD OFF LUSTS.**  **LUST, PLEASURE AND WINE HAS ITS ORIGINS IN THE HEART AND MIND IS IN PROVERBS 6:25-29; MATTHEW 5:28; GENESIS 3:6; JOB 31:1; JAMES 1:13-15 & 1ST JOHN 2:16. LUST, PLEASURE AND WINE IS ALWAYS NATURAL TO UNBELIEVERS IS IN ROMANS 1:21-27; 7:5; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10; 1ST PETER 4:3 & 2ND PETER 2:14-18. BELIEVERS CAN AND MUST FIGHT AGAINST LUST, PLEASURE AND WINE BY SHOWING SELF-CONTROL IS IN GALATIANS 5:16-21, 24; COLOSSIANS 3:5; 1ST CORINTHIANS 9:27; EPHESIANS 4:22; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:4-5; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:22; TITUS 2:12 & 1ST PETER 2:11. THE EXAMPLES OF LUST, PLEASURE AND WINE: LUST, PLEASURE AND WINE EXPRESSED AS SEXUAL DESIRE IS IN GENESIS 39:6-12 & 2ND SAMUEL 11:2-5. LUST, PLEASURE AND WINE FOR MONEY IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 3:3; 6:9-10. THE LUSTFUL DESIRE OF ISRAEL AND JUDAH FOR ALLIANCES IS IN EZEKIEL 23:1-21.**  **THE LIFE OF LUXURY: THE EXAMPLES OF LUXURIOUS LIFESTYLES: THE OPULENCE OF SOLOMON’S COURT IS IN 1ST KINGS 4:22;-24; 7:1; 10:18-20, 21 & 2ND CHRONICLES 9:17-19, 20. LUXURY ENJOYED BY OTHER KINGS IS IN LUKE 7:25; MATTHEW 11:8; 1ST SAMUEL 8:11-17; 2ND SAMUEL 7:2; 2ND CHRONICLES 32:27-29; ESTHER 1:4-7 & DANIEL 4:30. LUXURY ENJOYED BY THE WEALTHY IS IN LUKE 16:19; ISAIAH 3:18-23 & AMOS 6:4-6. LUXURY ACCOMPANYING A HIGH STATUS IS IN GENESIS 41:41-43; ESTHER 6:7-8; 8:15 & DANIEL 5:29. LUXURY ENJOYED BY A BRIDE IS IN PSALMS 45:13-15; ISAIAH 61:10; JEREMIAH 2:32 & REVELATION 21:2. LUXURY AND POVERTY: LUXURY AT THE EXPENSE OF THE POOR IS IN JAMES 5:4-5; JEREMIAH 22:13-14 & EZEKIEL 34:3. LUXURY BRINGS RESPONSIBILITY TO THE POOR IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 6:18; JEREMIAH 22:15-16; LUKE 16:20-21; 19:8 & ACTS 4:34-35. THE PERILS OF LUXURY: LUXURY BRINGS A FALSE SENSE OF SECURITY IS IN LUKE 12:19; JOB 31:24-25; PROVERBS 11:28 & 1ST TIMOTHY 6:17. LUXURY DISTRACTS FROM GOD IS IN DEUTERONOMY 8:13-14; 32:15; MATTHEW 13:22; 19:21-24; MARK 4:19; 10:21-23; LUKE 8:14; 18:21-24 & 1ST TIMOTHY 6:10. EARTHLY LUXURY DOES NOT LAST IS IN MATTHEW 6:19; PROVERBS 23:5; 27:24; ISAIAH 13:22; JAMES 5:1-3 & REVELATION 18:7-9. THE RIGHT ATTITUDE TO LUXURY IS IN PHILIPPIANS 4:11-12; 1ST SAMUEL 2:7 & JOB 1:21. THE TRUE SOURCE OF BEAUTY IS IN 1ST PETER 3:3-4 & 1ST TIMOTHY 2:9-10. LUXURY THAT REFLECTS GOD’S GLORY IS IN EXODUS 25:3-9; 28:4-5; 35:5-9; 1ST KINGS 6:14-35; 2ND CHRONICLES 3:4-14; MARK 13:1; LUKE 21:5 & REVELATION 21:15-21.**  **BESTIALITY**  **BESTIALITY COMES FROM A GREEK WORD *ZOION* MEANING ANIMAL AND *PHILIA*  MEANING FRIENDSHIP AND A CERTAIN KIND OF LOVE. BESTIALITY CAN ALSO BE CALLED ZOOPHILIA OR ZOOSEXUALITY. BESTIALITY IS THE ACT OF SEXUAL EROS LOVE BETWEEN HUMANS AND ANIMALS. PERSONS WHO DO THIS ACT ARE CALLED A ZOOPHILE. NON SEXUAL ZOOPHILIA IS A PERSON THAT AGAPE LOVES AND NURTURES HIS ANIMAL BY RESPECTING HIM BY FEEDING HIM OR HER AND TAKING CARE OF THEM AND NOT HAVING SEXUAL EROS LOVE RELATIONS WITH THE ANIMAL. IN EXODUS 22:19; LEVITICUS 20:15-16 AND DEUTERONOMY 27:21 DECLARES THAT ANYONE THAT LIES WITH AN ANIMAL SHALL SURELY DIE BECAUSE IT IS PERVERSION. IN EXODUS 21:28-36; 22:1- 15; LEVITICUS 11:1-47; 24:21; DEUTERONOMY 14:3-21; 15:19-23 IT TELLS US THAT OUR ANIMAL IS OUR OWN PROPERTY AND THAT WE ARE RESPONSIBLE TO RESPECT HIM OR HER, KEEP THEM LEASHED UP OR CONFINED TO CONTROL THEIR WHEREABOUTS SO THERE WILL BE NO PROBLEMS IN SOCIETY, SUCH A LAWSUITS, THREATS OR DISAGREEMENTS. ANIMALS WERE PUT ON THIS EARTH FOR A SOURCE OF FOOD IN SOME AFFILIATIONS, BUT THERE IS THE LAW FOR CLEAN AND UNCLEAN ANIMALS THAT CAN BE EATEN OR NOT EATEN. IN ACTS 10 & 11 GOD CHANGES THE LAW AND WHAT GOD HAS CLEANSED CALL NOT THOU UNCLEAN. SO IT IS FORBIDDEN TO LIE WITH ANY ANIMAL FOR SEXUAL EROS LOVE GRATIFICATION. WE AS THE LORD’S PEOPLE MUST TOTALLY SUBMIT AND CHOOSE WISELY HOW WE TREAT OURSELVES & OUR OWN ANIMALS, FOR IT IS THE SURE TRUE DOMINION OF GOD.**  **WICKEDNESS**  **WICKEDNESS IS EVIL AND SIN AND IT CAUSES HARM OR DESTRUCTION BY DELIBERATELY VIOLATING A MORAL LAW. THE WORD EVIL IS DERIVED FROM THE OLD ENGLISH WORD *YFEL* AND THE WORD EVIL IS DERIVED FROM THE MODERN ENGLISH WORD *ALEX* WHICH MEANS “TRANSGRESSING.” ALSO WICKEDNESS IS BREAKING ALL THE RULES THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS ESTABLISHED. THE CONCEPT OF EVIL IS DRAWN FROM THE HOLY BIBLE CONCERNING THE WORD *PONEROS* THAT IS INFERIOR, UNSUITABILITY, UNJUSTIFIABLE REALITY AND THAT IT OUGHT NOT TO BE. IN DEUTERONOMY 28:20 IT TELLS US THAT EVIL FORSAKES GOD AND THE HOLY BIBLE STRESSES OBEDIENCE TO GOD’S LAWS WRITTEN IN THE TORAH, TANAKH, MISHNAH, TALMUD AND GENTILE CHRISTIAN LAWS. IN ISAIAH 45:7, SOME PHILOSOPHICAL SCHOLARS BELIEVE THAT EVIL CAN ARISE WITHOUT REASON OR MEANING, BUT GOD IS RESPONSIBLE FOR EVERYTHING INCLUDING EVIL. ALSO MORALITY COMES FROM THE LATIN WORD *MORALITIES* WHICH MEAN MANNER, CHARACTER AND PROPER BEHAVIOR. WICKEDNESS IS NOT MORALITY BUT THE OPPOSITE IN WRONG BEHAVIOR. IN GENESIS 2:23-6:7 IT DETAILS HOW GOD DESTROYED THE WATER WORLD OF ADAM BECAUSE OF THE CONTINUAL WICKED HEART OF MAN FROM HIS YOUTH. THE LORD WAS SORRY THAT HE HAD CREATED MAN AND DESTROYED EVERY LIVING THING IN THE FLOOD EXCEPT 8 PEOPLE. THIS SHOULD SHOW US HOW THE LORD JUDGES WICKEDNESS. ALSO I WOULD LIKE TO SHOW YOU SOME SCRIPTURES OF WICKEDNESS IN PROVERBS WRITTEN BY SOLOMON. THE SCRIPTURES ARE FOUND IN PROVERBS 2:14, 22; 3:25, 33; 4:14, 17, 19; 5:22; 6:12, 18; 8:7; 9:7; 10:2-3, 6-7, 11, 16, 20, 24-32; 11:5, 7-8, 10-11, 18, 21, 23, 31; 12:2-3, 5-7, 10-13, 21, 26; 13:5-6, 9, 17, 25; 14:11, 17, 19, 32; 15:6, 8-9, 26, 28-29; 16:4, 12; 17:4, 15, 23; 18:3, 5; 19:28; 20:26; 21:4, 7, 10, 12, 18, 27, 29; 24:15-16, 19-20, 24-25; 25:5, 26; 26:23, 26; 28:1, 4, 12, 15, 28; 29:2, 7, 12, 16, 27 AND 30:20. ALSO IN ECCLESIASTES 3:16 IT TELLS US WHERE THE PLACE OF JUDGMENT IS, WICKEDNESS WAS THERE. IN JEREMIAH 2:19 STATES THAT YOUR OWN WICKEDNESS WILL CORRECT YOU. IN MARK 7:22 IT DECLARES THAT WICKEDNESS COMES FROM OUT OF THE HEART OF MAN. IN ROMANS 1:29, 32 IT TELLS US THAT WICKEDNESS IS WORTHY OF DEATH. SOME SCRIPTURES IN ECCLESIASTES CONCERNING WICKEDNESS ARE FOUND IN ECCLESIASTES 3:16; 7:15, 17, 25; 8:8, 10, 13-14 AND 9:2. IN EPHESIANS 6:12 IT STATES THAT WE WRESTLE AND FIGHT AGAINST WICKEDNESS IN HEAVENLY PLACES. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE FOUND IN EXODUS 9:27; 23:1, 7; 25:38; 37:23; LEVITICUS 18:17; 19:29; 20:14, 17; NUMBERS 4:9; 16:26; 23:21 & DEUTERONOMY 9:4-5, 18, 27; 13:11; 15:9; 17:2, 5; 23:9; 25:1-2; 28:20. WICKEDNESS IS A FORBIDDEN ART TO THE PEOPLE OF GOD BECAUSE IT IS EVIL & THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES NOT THINK ANY EVIL OR LOOK UPON ANY SIN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:1-13 & MARK 15:34. TO ESCAPE & ABSTAIN FROM WICKEDNESS IS IN ACTS 15:20, 29; 21:25 IN JAMES’ CHRISTIAN LAW IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD.**  **THE LORD LUCIFER AS A SOURCE OF EVIL IS IN GENESIS 3:1; REVELATION 2:10; 12:9; 20:2; MATTHEW 4:1; 5:37; 6:13; 13:38-39; MARK 1:13; LUKE 4:2; 13:16; JOHN 8:44; 13:2; 17:15; 1ST JOHN 3:8, 12; 5:19; 1ST CHRONICLES 21:1; JOB 1:11; 2:5; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:4; 12:7; EPHESIANS 2:2; 6:11; 1ST THESSALONIANS 2:18; 1ST PETER 5:8 & ACTS 5:3. OTHER EVIL AUTHORITIES IS IN LUKE 9:39; MARK 9:17-18; EPHESIANS 6:12; 1ST TIMOTHY 4:1; JUDGES 9:23; 1ST SAMUEL 16:14; 18:10-11; 19:9-10; MATTHEW 12:45; REVELATION 12:7; 16:13-14 & LUKE 11:26. THE FALLEN HUMAN NATURE AS A SOURCE OF EVIL IS IN GENESIS 6:5; 8:21; PROVERBS 6:18; ECCLESIASTES 8:11; 9:3; ISAIAH 59:7; JEREMIAH 4:14; 17:9; 18:12; MATTHEW 15:19; 23:25, 27-28; MARK 7:21-22; ROMANS 1:21-27; 7:14-23; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:10; JAMES 1:13-14; 3:6; 4:1-4 & LUKE 11:39. PHYSICAL EVIL IS A CONSEQUENCE OF MORAL EVIL IS IN GENESIS 3:17; ROMANS 5:12; 6:23; 8:19-21; DEUTERONOMY 28:20-24, 58-59; PSALMS 90:8-9; PROVERBS 14:30; MALACHI 4:6 & REVELATION 16:1, 5-6.**  **THE DIVINE WARNINGS AGAINST EVIL: THE FATHER STEPHEN OPPOSES EVIL IS IN PSALMS 34:16; PROVERBS 6:16-19; ISAIAH 31:2 & MICAH 2:1. THE DIVINE WARNINGS AGAINST SPECIFIC DANGERS IS IN LEVITICUS 20:23; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:21; 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:14; EZEKIEL 20:18; 2ND PETER 3:17; LUKE 12:1, 15 & ACTS 13:40. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT LAW GIVEN TO COUNTER ALL EVIL: BY EXPOSING EVIL IS IN ROMANS 3:20; 5:20; 7:7, 13 & GALATIANS 3:19. BY LEADING BELIEVERS AWAY FROM EVIL IS IN GALATIANS 3:24 & 1ST TIMOTHY 1:9-11. THE STATE IS ORDAINED TO RESTRAIN EVIL IS IN ROMANS 13:1-4; DEUTERONOMY 17:7, 12-13; 21:21; 1ST TIMOTHY 2:1-2 & 1ST PETER 2:13-14. EVIL REBOUNDS ON EVILDOERS IS IN PROVERBS 1:29-31; 14:22; 17:13; 22:8; HOSEA 8:7; GALATIANS 6:7-8; DEUTERONOMY 19:18-19 & ESTHER 9:25. EVIL ENDS IN JUDGMENT IS IN ISAIAH 65:12; PSALMS 37:9; PROVERBS 6:12-15; 12:7; MALACHI 4:1 & ROMANS 2:5, 9; 6:23.**  **THE BELIEVER’S RESPONSES TO EVIL: EVIL IS TO BE AVOIDED IS IN PSALMS 1:1; 34:14; 119:115; PROVERBS 4:14, 27; 14:16; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:22; JOB 28:28; ISAIAH 52:11; ROMANS 12:9; 13:14; 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:6-7; GALATIANS 5:9; 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:14-18; EPHESIANS 4:27; 5:3, 6-7; 2ND THESSALONIANS 3:6; 1ST PETER 3:11 & ACTS 2:40. EVIL IS TO BE HATED IS IN PROVERBS 8:13; PSALMS 97:10; AMOS 5:15; JOHN 3:20 & ROMANS 1:21-27; 12:9. EVIL IS TO BE REBUKED IS IN MATTHEW 16:23; MARK 8:33; 2ND TIMOTHY 4:2; 1ST SAMUEL 2:29; 13:13; 15:22; 2ND SAMUEL 12:9; 1ST KINGS 18:18; 2ND CHRONICLES 16:9; 24:20; 26:18; EZRA 10:10; PSALMS 141:5; DANIEL 4:27; 5:22; MATTHEW 14:4; MARK 6:18; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:3; 5:20; TITUS 1:12; 2:15; LUKE 23:40 & ACTS 5:3-4, 9. EVIL IS TO BE RESISTED IS IN PROVERBS 1:10; GALATIANS 2:11; EPHESIANS 5:11; 6:11; 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:13; HEBREWS 12:1; JAMES 4:7; 1ST PETER 2:1; 5:9. EVIL IS TO BE REPAID WITH GOOD IS IN LUKE 6:35; ROMANS 12:20-21; PROVERBS 25:21-22; EXODUS 23:5; LEVITICUS 19:18; MATTHEW 5:44; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:15; 1ST PETER 3:9 & LUKE 6:27. THE FATHER STEPHEN CAN ONLY PAY EVIL WITH EVIL IN GENESIS 12:3. BELIEVERS SHOULD PRAY IN RESPONSE TO EVIL IS IN EXODUS 17:4; 1ST KINGS 18:36; 2ND KINGS 19:19; 2ND CHRONICLES 20:12; EZRA 8:23; NEHEMIAH 1:4; MATTHEW 6:13; 26:41; MARK 14:38; HEBREWS 4:16; JAMES 5:13; LUKE 11:4; 22:46 & ACTS 4:29; 6:4; 12:5. BELIEVERS SHOULD TRUST THE FATHER STEPHEN IN THE FACE OF EVIL IS IN PSALMS 4:8; 20:7; 23:4; 27:1; 118:6-7; ISAIAH 12:2; DANIEL 3:17-18; HABAKKUK 3:17-18; MATTHEW 26:39; MARK 14:36; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:12; HEBREWS 13:6 & LUKE 22:42.**  **THE VICTORY OVER EVIL: THE LORD LUCIFER’S AUTHORITY IS ALREADY LIMITED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS IN JOB 1:12; 2:6; GENESIS 3:14-15; ZECHARIAH 3:2 & REVELATION 12:9. EVIL SPIRITS ARE SUBJECT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CONTROL IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 16:14; 18:10; 19:9; JUDGES 8:23; 1ST KINGS 22:23; COLOSSIANS 2:13-15 & JUDE 6. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TRIUMPH OVER EVIL AUTHORITIES IS IN 1ST JOHN 3:8; 4:4; MATTHEW 12:25-29; MARK 1:27; 3:23-27; JOHN 12:31; 14:30; HEBREWS 2:14-15; REVELATION 3:21; LUKE 4:13, 36; 10:18 & ACTS 6:9-7:60. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TRANSFORMING AUTHORITY REVERSES THE EFFECTS OF EVIL IN HUMAN LIVES IS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 3:18; 12:9; 1ST JOHN 3:2; JONAH 3:10; MARK 5:15; ROMANS 6:14; 12:2; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:10; COLOSSIANS 3:10; LUKE 19:8 & ACTS 26:17-18. THE FATHER STEPHEN BRINGS GOOD OUT OF EVIL IS IN GENESIS 45:8; 50:20; ROMANS 8:28; JOB 23:10; JOHN 9:3; 12:24; PHILIPPIANS 1:12-14, 17-18; JAMES 1:2-3; 1ST PETER 1:6-7 & ACTS 2:36; 3:13-16; 5:30-31, 38-39; 6:8, 10; 7:1-53. THE REMOVAL OF THE CURSE ON CREATION IS IN ROMANS 8:20-21; MATTHEW 19:28; REVELATION 21:1, 5; 22:3 & ACTS 3:21. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S VICTORY OVER EVIL IS EXPRESSED IN HIS 1,000 YEAR REIGN WITH SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORD’S, DURING WHICH THE LORD LUCIFER IS LOCKED UP IS IN REVELATION 20:2, 4. THE FINAL DEFEAT OF ALL EVIL AUTHORITIES IS IN REVELATION 19:20; 20:4, 10; 21:8; ROMANS 16:20; MALACHI 4:1; MATTHEW 13:41-42; 25:41; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:8. ALL EVIL WILL BE EXCLUDED FROM THE NEW UNIVERSE IS IN 2ND PETER 3:13; ISAIAH 65:17 & REVELATION 21:4, 27; 22:15.**  **THE EXAMPLES OF EVIL: MESSIANIC EVIL DISASTERS SENT BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JUDGMENT IS IN GENESIS 7:20; 19:24; EXODUS 7:20; 8:6, 17, 24; 9:6, 10, 23; 10:13, 22; 12:29; NUMBERS 16:21-22; 1ST SAMUEL 5:6; 2ND SAMUEL 24:15 & 1ST KINGS 17:1. OTHER DISASTERS IS IN GENESIS 12:10; 26:1; 41:54; AMOS 1:1; LUKE 13:4 & ACTS 11:28. THE NATIONAL EVIL: ISRAEL GUILTY OF EVIL IS IN EXODUS 32:7; NUMBERS 14:11; DEUTERONOMY 32:5; JUDGES 2:11-15; 3:7; 4:1; 6:1; 10:6; 13:1; NEHEMIAH 9:28; ISAIAH 65:12 & AMOS 2:4-8. THE THREATS TO ISRAEL FROM OTHER NATIONS IS IN JUDGES 6:1; 1ST SAMUEL 7:7 & 2ND CHRONICLES 20:10-11. JUDGMENT ON OTHER NATIONS IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 15:2; ISAIAH 14:29-0; 15:1; 17:1; 19:1; JEREMIAH 46:10, 25-26; 47:4; 48:1; 49:1-2, 7-8, 35-38; 50:1-2 & AMOS 1:11, 13; 2:1. THE EVIL RULERS: OF ISRAEL IS IN 1ST KINGS 12:31; 15:25-26, 33-34; 16:12-13, 18-19, 30; 21:25; 22:51-52 & 2ND KINGS 10:31; 13:1-2, 10-11; 14:23-24; 15:8-9, 17-18, 24, 27-28; 17:1-2. OF JUDAH IS IN 1ST KINGS 11:4; 15:1-3; 2ND KINGS 8:16-18, 26-27; 11:1; 16:2; 21:1-2, 9, 19-20; 23:31-32, 36-37; 24:8-9, 18-19 & 2ND CHRONICLES 12:13-14. OF OTHER NATIONS IS IN EXODUS 5:2; NUMBERS 21:23; JUDGES 4:1-3; 2ND KINGS 18:13; ISAIAH 14:3-6, 13-14 & DANIEL 4:31; 5:22. THE EVIL RELIGIOUS LEADERS IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 2:12; 1ST KINGS 18:19; JEREMIAH 23:11; EZEKIEL 13:4; 34:2; HOSEA 5:1; MICAH 2:6;; ZEPHANIAH 3:4; MATTHEW 23:15; REVELATION 2:14, 20 & ACTS 6:9. THE OPPONENTS OF THE SON JESUS IS IN MATTHEW 2:16; 12:14; MARK 3:6; JOHN 5:18; 7:12, 32; 8:59; 10:20, 31; 19:6. THE OPPONENTS OF THE CHURCH IS IN ACTS 4:3; 5:18; 8:1-3; 12:1; 13:8, 50; 14:5, 19; 16:19; 17:5, 13; 18:12; 19:29; 20:3; 21:27; 23:12. THE OPPONENTS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OF THE CHURCH AUTHORITIES & LAW AUTHORITIES IS IN ACTS 6:9, 11-15; 7:54-60. THE EVIL INFLUENCES IS IN NUMBERS 25:1; 31:16; DEUTERONOMY 18:9; HOSEA 7:9; 1ST CORINTHIANS 5:6; 8:10; 1ST TIMOTHY 4:1; 2ND PETER 2:18 & 1ST JOHN 2:26.**  **PARAMOURS (ILLICIT LOVERS)**  **PARAMOURS ARE PERSONS IN INTIMATE RELATIONSHIPS WHICH ARE PARTICULARLY A CLOSE INTERPERSONAL RELATIONSHIP. IT CAN CONCERN REPEATED INTERACTIONS, EMOTIONAL ATTACHMENTS, A NEED FULFILLMENT AND A BEHAVIORAL INTERDEPENDENCE THAT ARE ENDURING. AN INTIMATE RELATIONSHIP DOES CONSIST OF A CERTAIN KIND OF PASSIONATE LOVE, ROMANCE AND SEXUAL EROS LOVE RELATIONSHIPS (FORBIDDEN). INTIMACY IN HUMAN RELATIONSHIPS REQUIRES COMMUNICATION, RECIPROCITY, VULNERABILITY AND TRANSPARENCY. BUT IN EZEKIEL 23:20 IT TELLS US THAT SHE LUSTED FOR HER PARAMOURS OR ILLICIT SEXUAL EROS LOVE LOVERS, WHOSE ISSUE IS LIKE THE ISSUE OF HORSES AND FLESH IS LIKE THE FLESH OF JACKASSES AND DONKEYS. INTIMATE RELATIONSHIPS ARE NOT THE PROBLEM IF HANDLED WISELY (NO SEXUAL EROS LOVE). BUT WHAT COMMONLY HAPPENS IS ABUSE OR LACK OF INTELLIGENCE CALLED FALLEN REASON THAT LEADS TO SEXUAL EROS LOVE ACTIVITY THAT IS FORBIDDEN IN THE HOLY BIBLE. KING SOLOMON HAD 700 WIVES & 300 CONCUBINES TO SATISFY HIS HUNGER IN THE BOOK OF SONG OF SOLOMON. KING DAVID HAD 9 WIVES & 80 CONCUBINES BY THE SAME THING. BUT WE HAVE TO BE CAREFUL ON WHO WE CHOOSE TO BE INTIMATE WITH. ILLICIT SEXUAL EROS LOVERS IN INTIMACY (IN MARRIAGE OR OUTSIDE OF MARRIAGE) ARE STRICTLY FORBIDDEN TO THE LORD’S PEOPLE. HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE DONE IN MARY’S & JOSEPH’S FAMILY LINE IS HOLY BY THE LORD.**  **SADOMASOCHISM**  **SADOMASOCHISM IS THE ACT OF AFFLICTING PAIN UPON ANOTHER IN ROUGH SEXUAL EROS LOVE. SADOMASOCHISM CAN ALSO BE CALLED SEXUAL EROS LOVE BONDAGE. ALSO THE CLOSEST THING TO THIS IN SCRIPTURE IS IN GENESIS 19 CONCERNING THE MEN OF SODOM WANTING TO HAVE ROUGH SEXUAL EROS LOVE ON THE TWO ANGELS (LORDS) INSIDE LOT’S HOUSE. I SAY ROUGH, BECAUSE THEY WERE USING VIOLENCE TO MOTIVATE THEIR INTENTIONS TO SLEEP WITH THESE ANGELS (LORDS). ALSO ANOTHER POSSIBLE AREA OF STUDY WOULD CONCERN WHAT HAPPENED TO TAMAR WITH HER BROTHER. HER BROTHER FORCIBLY CAUSED TAMAR TO LAY WITH HIM IN THE BEDCHAMBER WHICH DID INFLICT SOME LEVEL OF PAIN ON TAMAR IN 2ND SAMUEL 13:1-22. OTHER SCRIPTURES THAT COULD GOVERN SEXUAL EROS LOVE THAT WAS FORCED ARE FOUND IN DEUTERONOMY 22:13-30 AND LEVITICUS 18:1-30. SEXUAL EROS LOVE SHOULD NOT HAPPEN AT ALL IN MARRIAGE TO BE DELIGHTFUL & GRATIFYING IN EPHESIANS 5:25. ONE SHOULD RESPECT HIS OR HER SPOUSE WITHIN THE LAW OF GOD. THIS KIND OF ROUGH SEXUAL EROS LOVE IS FORBIDDEN & THE LORD DID NOT CREATE SEXUAL EROS LOVE AT ALL IN ACTS 14:15. THE LORD DOESN’T GO AGAINST HIS NATURE, CHARACTER OR DEITY BY HIS ATTRIBUTE OF IMPASSIBILITY. BUT THE LORD HAS “HOLY DIVINE PASSIONS” IN PSALMS 78:40; 103:13, 17; EPHESIANS 4:30; ISAIAH 54:8; 62:5; EXODUS 32:10.**  **PEDOPHILIA AND PEDERASTY THE BEGINNINGS OF HOMOSEXUALITY**  **PEDOPHILIA ALSO CALLED *PAEDOPHILIA* IS THE ACT OF HAVING SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE WITH CHILDREN. ITS ROOTS IN SCRIPTURE, COMES FROM MOLECH AS SUKKOTH (MILCOM—MAYBE MOLOCH IN ACTS 7:42) BY SACRIFICING THEIR CHILDREN IN RITUALS FOR SEXUAL EROS LOVE GRATIFICATION. BASICALLY IT IS A DOMINEERING FACTOR THAT ADULTS USE TO TRY TO ENTICE LITTLE CHILDREN IN SEXUAL EROS LOVE ACTIVITIES WITH THEM IN MARRIAGES OR OTHER MEANS. FATHERS THAT CAUSE THEIR DAUGHTERS TO BE A PROSTITUTE AT A VERY YOUNG AGE ARE BECAUSE THE LAND IS FULL OF PROSTITUTIONS. CHILD PROSTITUTION USUALLY TAKES PLACE IN HOMES, CLUBS, BARS AND BROTHELS OR IN STREETS IN RUN DOWN AREAS. IN EZEKIEL 8:1-18 IT TELLS US THAT THE LORD COMMANDED TO UTTERLY SLAY OLD MEN, MAIDENS, LITTLE CHILDREN, YOUNG MEN AND WOMEN BECAUSE OF THE WICKED GREATER ABOMINATIONS COMMITTED IN THE CITY, EXCEPT FOR THOSE WHO HAS A MARK ON THEIR HEADS. SO THE 6 ANGELS (LORDS) CAME WITH THEIR BATTLEAXES AND KILLED ALL IN THE WAY. AND THERE WAS ONE WITH A WRITER’S INKHORN TO REPORT BACK TO THE LORD. PEDOPHILIA IS STRICTLY FORBIDDEN IN THE SCRIPTURES, THOSE WHO COMMIT THIS HORRIFYING ACT WILL FACE THE LORD’S FURY & JEALOUSY. PEDERASTY IS A SEXUAL EROS LOVE RELATIONSHIP WITH AN OLD MAN & A BOY. PEDERASTY COMES FROM A GREEK WORD *PAIDERASTIA* MEANING “LOVE OF CHILDREN” OR “LOVE OF BOYS” & FROM *PAIS* MEANING A “CHILD & BOY” AND *ERASTES* MEANING A “LOVER.” PEDERASTY IS TOTALLY FORBIDDEN TO THE LORD’S PEOPLE BECAUSE IT IS AGAINST GOD’S LAW.**  **THE WHORE OF BABYLON**  **THE WHORE OF BABYLON IS THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM’S NATIONAL HEADQUARTERS ON ALL UNFORGIVEABLE MAGIC BECAUSE THE LORD LUCIFER TOLD THE LORD “SKIN FOR SKIN, YES! EVERYTHING THAT A MAN HAS, HE WILL GIVE FOR HIS LIFE IN JOB 2:4. THIS IS THE MAIN DEFENSE THAT THE LORD LUCIFER USED AGAINST THE LORD’S PEOPLE. WHORE OF BABYLON IS CALLED “MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.” IN REVELATION 17:5 IT IS WHERE ALL FORBIDDEN UNFORGIVEABLE SEXUALITIES OF MAGIC ARE COMMITTED ON THE EARTH (ISRAEL) IN REVELATION 17:3 CONCERNING BLASPHEMY. ALL ABOMINATIONS IN REVELATION 17:4; 18:6, ALL FORNICATIONS IN REVELATION 17:2, 4, ALL ADULTERIES IN REVELATION 17:4, ALL SEXUAL LUSTS IN LUXURY IN REVELATION 18:9, ALL WICKEDNESS IN REVELATION 17:11, ALL SODOMY IN REVELATION 17:4, ALL RAPES IN REVELATION 17:9-10, ALL BESTIALITIES IN 18:2, ALL WHOREDOM’S, PROSTITUTION AND HARLOTRIES OR WIZARDRY’S IN REVELATION 17:5, ALL SEXUAL BONDAGE IN REVELATION 18:2, ALL CHILD PROSTITUTION IN REVELATION 17:5, ALL PARAMOURS IN REVELATION 18:6 AND ALL HOMOSEXUALITY’S IN REVELATION 17:4. BUT IN REVELATION 18:1-24 IT DETAILS HER FALL BY THE LORD GOD’S STRENGTH OF IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT, FOR IN 1 HOUR (1 MINUTE IN MATTHEW 20:12) SHE HAS COME TO NOTHING. IN REVELATION 19:1-10 TELLS US ABOUT HEAVEN EXALTING OVER BABYLON (BABEL, CHAOS, CONFUSION, SHINAR, SHESHACK & ROME) BY SALVATION, RIGHTEOUSNESS, JUDGMENTS, GLORY, HONOR, POWER AND OMNIPOTENCE FROM THE LORD’S WORKS. THERE ARE THREE KINDS OF “INTERCOURSE” IN THE HOLY BIBLE. FIRST, IS THE “POPULAR SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE” FROM THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL COMMITTED BY A MAN ONLY AND WOMAN ONLY IN A STRENGTH 40 YEAR KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD IN GENESIS 4:1. SECOND, IS THE “KNOWN HOLY LAW LOVE INTERCOURSE” IN LUKE 2:23 IN THE MIDST OF THE TREE OF LIFE THAT IS DONE BY A MAN AND WOMAN AND ALSO BOYS AND GIRLS IN LUKE 20:35-36 IN A WISDOM 80 YEAR LAW KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IN 1ST KINGS 11:3 & GENESIS 2:9. KING SOLOMON DID THIS KIND OF HOLY LAW LOVE INTERCOURSE WITH HIS 700 WIVES AND 300 CONCUBINES. BUT KING SOLOMON COMMITTED THIS KIND OF IDOLATRY WHICH IS “MARITAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE FORNICATION” BY THE MINORITY OF HIS FOREIGN WIVES AFTER 80 YEARS, BUT NOT WITH THE MAJORITY OF HIS LOCAL WIVES AND 300 SINGLE CONCUBINES AFTER 80 YEARS IN 1ST KINGS 11:1-13; NEHEMIAH 13:25-27 & TOBIT 4:12-13. THIRD, IS THE “UNKNOWN HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE” FROM THE TREE OF LIFE DONE BY A MAN AND WOMAN IN 2ND PETER 1:4 AND ALSO DONE BY THE LORDS AND LADIES IN ACTS 17:29 IN A LORDLY 120 YEAR KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN MATTHEW 19:6; MARK 10:9; EPHESIANS 5:31; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:17 & GENESIS 2:24-25. FOR QANAH DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN DIRECTS YOU IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP TO DO HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 17:28-29. THE QANAH THAT IS NOT DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN DIRECTS YOU TO THE LORD LUCIFER IN THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD TO DO SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE IN GENESIS 4:1. THE DOORWAY TO QANAH DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS HIS DIVINE PLEASURE (DIVINE EJACULATION) THAT LEADS YOU TO THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN LUKE 12:32; REVELATION 4:11; 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:11; EPHESIANS 1:5; PHILIPPIANS 2:12 & HEBREWS 12:10. THE DOORWAY TO QANAH DIRECTED NOT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE LORD LUCIFER’S SINFUL PLEASURE THAT LEADS YOU TO THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:12; 2ND TIMOTHY 3:4; TITUS 3:3; HEBREWS 11:25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:7; 2ND PETER 2:13; LUKE 8:14 & ROMANS 1:32. ALL WHO CALLED THE SEXUAL EROS MONEY THE UNRIGHTEOUS MAMMON (PROSTITUTIONS, WHOREDOM’S, HARLOTRIES, SORCERIES & WIZARDRIES) WITH SWEET CANE (CALAMUS OR CANNABIS THE HEMP PLANT), SEXUAL EROS LOVE, SEXUAL EVIL, SEXUAL TEMPTATION, SEXUAL SIN OR SEXUAL DEATH AS BEING GOOD IN HIS SIGHT IS A LIAR, & TRIES TO WEARY THE FATHER STEPHEN, FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN COMMANDS IT IN TRUTH TO BE SEXUALLY EVIL IN NATURE AND A SEXUAL CORRUPTION IN THE WORLD THROUGH LUST TO STRENGTHEN THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MALACHI 2:17; ROMANS 8:28; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:10; 2ND PETER 1:4 & ISAIAH 43:24.**  **REBELLIONS**  **REBELLION IS A REFUSAL OF OBEDIENCE TO A COMMAND, ORDINANCE OR ORDER. IT CAN INVOLVE CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE TO A BROAD NONVIOLENT RESISTANCE, TO ORGANIZED VIOLENT ATTEMPTS TO OVER THROW A GOVERNMENT. THOSE WHO ARE IN REBELLION OR LEAD A REBELLION ARE CALLED “REBELS.” THE REBEL’S INTENT TO OVERTHROW A LEADERSHIP IS RECOGNIZED, UNLESS THE REBELLION IS CRUSHED. A LIMITED REBELLION IS LIMITED TO AN INSURRECTION AND IF A GOVERNMENT DOES NOT RECOGNIZE THEM AS BELLIGERENTS THEN THEY ARE CALLED INSURGENTS. THERE ARE CERTAIN FORMS OF REBELS. FIRST, IS CALLED “MUTINY” IS THE MILITARY SECURITY FORCES AGAINST THEIR COMMANDERS. SECOND, IS CALLED A “RESISTANCE FORCE MOVEMENT” IS THE FREEDOM FIGHTERS WHO ARE AGAINST A FOREIGN POWER. THIRD, IS CALLED NONVIOLENT “RESISTANCE OR CIVIL DISOBEDIENCE” WHICH DOES NOT INVOLVE VIOLENCE OR MILITARY FORCES. FOURTH, IS CALLED A “REVOLUTION” WHICH IS DONE BY RADICALS TO OVERTHROW A GOVERNMENT. FIFTH, IS CALLED A “REVOLT” WHICH MEANS A LOCALIZED REBELLION FORCE. SIXTH, IS CALLED “TERRORISM” WHICH IS THE RELIGIOUS AND POLITICAL MILITANT EXTREMISTS. SEVENTH, IS CALLED A “SUBVERSION” WHICH IS NON-COVERT ATTEMPTS IN SABOTAGING A GOVERNMENT BY SPIES. THE LORD LUCIFER THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM’S WORLD GOVERNMENT CONSISTS OF SATANIC ARMY/NAVY ARMED FORCES, BABYLON’S ARMY/NAVY HEADQUARTERS, ANTICHRIST’S ARMY/NAVY POWERS, BEASTS ARMY/NAVY SEA/LAND AUTHORITIES & FALSE PROPHET ARMY/NAVY INFLUENCE IN REVELATION 17:1-20:6 IS OVERTHROWN AND OVERCOME BY THE LORD YAHWEH IN REVELATION 12:1-13; 20:7-10; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12; JUDE 5-15; 2ND JOHN 7-11 AND 1ST JOHN 4:1-6; ISAIAH 14:12-21; EZEKIEL 28:15-19; EZRA 4:18-19; LUKE 10:18-20; 1ST SAMUEL 15:23; ACTS 21:38 (NKJV) & DEUTERONOMY 13:1-18. THE EXAMPLES OF WRONG REBELLION AGAINST GOD IS IN PSALMS 2:2; 66:7; NUMBERS 20:24; 27:14 & 1ST SAMUEL 15:22-23. THE DIVINE WARNINGS NOT TO REBEL IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 12:13-15; NUMBERS 14:9; 17:10; PSALMS 2:10-12 & EZEKIEL 2:8. THE SHIER INDIGNATION EXPRESSED OVER WRONG REBELLION AGAINST GOD IS IN PSALMS 5:10. THE DAMNABLE FATE OF THE REBELLIOUS IS IN ISAIAH 66:24; DEUTERONOMY 13:5; PSALMS 68:6; JEREMIAH 28:16; 29:32; LAMENTATIONS 1:18, 20; 3:42 & HOSEA 13:16. GOD IS READY TO FORGIVE THOSE WHO REBEL AGAINST HIM IS IN JEREMIAH 33:8 & DANIEL 9:5-9. THE END TIMES WILL BE CHARACTERIZED BY OPEN REBELLION AGAINST GOD IS IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:3 & 1ST JOHN 2:18. THE REBELLION OF ISRAEL: THE HISTORY OF ISRAEL IS SEEN AS A HISTORY OF REBELLION IS IN PSALMS 78:40; 78:8, 17, 56; 105:28; 106:7; 107:11; DEUTERONOMY 31:27; ISAIAH 63:10 & EZEKIEL 20:8, 13, 21. GOD’S COMPASSION AND READINESS TO DELIVER HIS CREATURES IS IN NEHEMIAH 9:16-31 & PSALMS 106:43. THE EXAMPLES OF ISRAEL’S REBELLION IS IN DEUTERONOMY 1:26, 43; 9:7, 23. THE PROPHETIC DAMNATION OF ISRAEL’S REBELLION IS IN HOSEA 7:13 & ZEPHANIAH 3:1. ISAIAH DEPICTS ISRAEL AS A REBELLIOUS NATION IS IN ISAIAH 1:2-5, 20, 23, 28; 30:1, 9; 48:8; 65:2-3. JEREMIAH DENOUNCES THE ISRAELITES AS REBELS IS IN JEREMIAH 2:29; 3:13; 4:17; 5:23; 6:28. EZEKIEL DAMNS ISRAEL AS A REBELLIOUS HOUSE IS IN EZEKIEL 2:5-8; 3:9, 26-27; 12:2-3, 9, 25; 17:12; 24:3; 44:6. THE REBELLION OF ISRAEL IN THE PARABLES OF JESUS CHRIST IS IN MATTHEW 21:33-44; MARK 12:1-11; LUKE 13:6-9; 20:9-18. THE REBELLION OF ISRAEL IN THE SPEECH OF STEPHEN IN ACTS 7:37-43. ISRAEL’S REBELLION IS A DIVINE WARNING TO BELIEVERS IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:1-12; HEBREWS 3:7-4:2; PSALMS 95:7-11 & JUDE 5, 7. THE REBELLION AGAINST HUMAN AUTHORITY: THE EXAMPLES OF REBELLION AGAINST HUMAN LEADERS IS IN GENESIS 14:3-4; 2ND KINGS 18:7; 24:1, 20; 2ND CHRONICLES 13:6; 36:13; JEREMIAH 52:3 & MARK 15:7. THE REBELLION AGAINST PARENTS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 21:18-21. THE REBELLION OF NATIONS IS IN 1ST KINGS 12:19; 2ND CHRONICLES 10:19 & 2ND KINGS 1:1. THE ACCUSATIONS OF REBELLION IS IN NEHEMIAH 2:19; 6:5-8. THE REBELLION AGAINST GOD’S CHOSEN LEADERS IS IN EXODUS 23:21; NUMBERS 16:1-3; 20:2-5; JOSHUA 1:18 & 2ND SAMUEL 15:10. THE REBELLION AGAINST INCORRUPTIBLE AUTHORITY IS DAMNED IS IN ROMANS 13:2 & 1ST PETER 2:13.**  **HEAVENLY/EARTHLY MARTIAL SEXUAL INTERCOURSE VERSES HEAVENLY MARITAL DIVINE INTERCOURSE**  **MARITAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE IS THE GREATEST PROBLEM IN MARRIAGES TODAY BECAUSE THE LORD DID NOT CREATE SEXUAL EROS LOVE FOR ANYONE TO COMMIT ON THE EARTH. SATAN EVEN USED THIS AS A DEFENSE AGAINST JOB WITH THE LORD IN JOB 2:4 AND REVELATION 17:1-18. THE SCRIPTURE DECLARES THAT SATAN WAS TALKING TO THE LORD ABOUT JOB’S DEALINGS WITH HIS WIFE AND SATAN SAID TO THE LORD: “SKIN ON SKIN! YES, ALL THAT A MAN HAS HE WILL GIVE FOR HIS LIFE.” BUT SEXUAL EROS LOVE DID NOT HAPPEN WITH JOB IN JOB 1:8. THE JEWISH LAW SAYS THAT YOU CANNOT WITHHOLD SEXUAL EROS LOVE RELATIONS FROM YOUR WIFE IN EXODUS 21:10. BUT THIS SCRIPTURE ONLY REFERS TO “HOLY MARRIAGE RIGHTS” AND NOT SEXUAL EROS LOVE IN MARRIAGE AT ALL. WHAT IS THE HOLY DUTY OF MARRIAGE OR HOLY MARRIAGE RIGHTS? IT SHOULD BE BASED ON EPHESIANS 5:25. OTHER SCRIPTURES IN THE LAW OF MOSES TALKS ABOUT “SEDUCED MAIDENS” BEING UNMARRIED BEFORE MARRIAGE IN GIVEN IN MARRIAGE IN THIS AGE IN DEUTERONOMY 22:29, AND HARLOTRY IN MARRIAGE IN DEUTERONOMY 23:18, WHICH WOULD NOT BE A MARRIAGE AT ALL, EXCEPT IN LUKE 20:34, 37-38 & HOSEA 1:2-2:13. ALSO SEXUAL EROS LOVE IN JEWISH LAW IS FORBIDDEN IN LEVITICUS 18:1-30 AND DEUTERONOMY 22:13-30. SINCE THE NEW TESTAMENT CAME INTO FORCE IT COMMANDS FOR HUSBANDS TO NOT HAVE SEXUAL EROS LOVE RELATIONS WITH THEIR WIVES BUT A “HOLY DIVINE LOVE UNION” PROVEN IN GENESIS 2:24-25 & EPHESIANS 5:25. JESUS DID NOT SHARE HIS BODY WITH ANYONE ON THE EARTH IN “*SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE*” LIKE ADAM AND EVE OR “*HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE*” LIKE MARY AND JOSEPH AS A STANDARD THAT JESUS ENDURED IN THE WORLD OF MANKIND. MARY AND JOSEPH HAD JAMES THE JUST THE NEXT IN LINE TO BE BORN IN THE WHOLE LAW (JAMES’ DIVINE GENTILE CHRISTIAN LAW IS WITHOUT SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE BECAUSE IT DOES NOT REFER TO ANY OF THE “SEXUAL EROS LOVE LAWS OF MOSES” IN ACTS 15:13-21; 21:18-25 AND JAMES 1:8-13) AND JOSEPH WENT INTO HEAVEN AND SHARED HIS BODY “HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE” IN HIS SINLESS MARRIAGE WITH MARY, HIS BRIDE, THE LAMB’S WIFE WITH THE “MARY CALLED THE CHURCH OF GOD” IN ACTS 17:28-31 & REVELATION 21:9-21:21, WHICH MAY BE PROVEN EVEN FURTHER IN REVELATION 12:1-13 CONCERNING THE ETERNAL HEAVENLY WOMAN (MAYBE THE VIRGIN MARY OF THE LORD JAMES OF THE WHOLE LAW IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD OR ONE OF THE TRINITY’S MOTHERS, SUCH AS THE LADY BARBARA DERIVED FROM BARA CALLED THE LADY OF KINGDOMS IN ISAIAH 47:5 WITH THE LORD STEPHEN AS THE CHRISTIAN FATHER IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD) IN HEAVEN GIVING BIRTH TO A HEAVENLY CELESTIAL SON. THEN ETERNAL WAR (2 OR 3 POSITIONS) BROKE OUT IN HEAVEN WITH MICHAEL AND HIS CHERUB DRAGON LORDS CONCERNING HEAVENLY WISDOM IN DESIRING IN THEIR MEMBERS TO HAVE HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE IN HEAVEN BY THE WOMAN THE NEW JERUSALEM IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & JAMES 3:13, 17-18 AND LUCIFER (SATAN) AND HIS CHERUB DRAGON LORDS CONCERNING DEMONIC WISDOM IN LUSTING IN THEIR MEMBERS TO HAVE SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE IN HEAVEN BY LUCIFER’S AUTHORITY IN JAMES 3:14-16; ISAIAH 14:21-21 AND EZEKIEL 28:15-19 WHICH LUCIFER AND HIS HOST DID NOT PREVAIL, BUT WAS CAST DOWN TO THE EARTH AND BECAME ETERNAL EVIL MANKIND PROVEN IN GENESIS 6:1-5; JAMES 3:13-18; 4:1-10 AND JOHN 8:37-38, 40-41, 44-47. ALSO THE HOLY DIVINE LOVE UNION WHICH IS SACRED AND HOLY ALSO HAPPENED WITH JOB AND MOSES BECAUSE THEY WERE PERFECT, BLAMELESS AND UPRIGHT IN THEIR MARRIAGES AS MARRIED MEN AND IN THEIR YOUNG LIFETIME AS YOUNG MEN. BUT JOB DID HAVE FAULT & RESTORATION WITH THE LORD’S ETERNAL OMNIPOTENCE IN JOB 38-42, AND MOSES HAD ERROR WITH THE LORD IN HIS ETERNAL HOLINESS IN NUMBERS 20:1-13. IN MATTHEW 19:4-6 IT DECLARES “…FOR THIS REASON A MAN SHOULD LEAVE HIS FATHER AND MOTHER AND BE JOINED TO HIS WIFE, AND THE TWO SHALL BECOME ONE FLESH. THIS “ONE FLESH” DOES NOT MEAN A “SEXUAL EROS LOVE NATURE” BUT A “HOLY DIVINE LOVE NATURE” OR “HOLY DIVINE LOVE FLESH” BECAUSE GOD IS DOING THE WORK IN MARRIAGE. THE REASON WHY HOLY DIVINE LOVE FLESH IS NOT SIN, IT IS BECAUSE IN THE WORLD, MARY AND JOSEPH’S RELATIONSHIP WAS DONE BY THE LORD STEPHEN IN HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE STARTING WITH JAMES BEING A LITTLE YOUNGER THAN JESUS HIMSELF. THE SCRIPTURES THAT PROVES THE “SINLESS HOLY DIVINE LOVE FLESH” IN JOHN 6:41-59. FOR IT IS NOT THE OLD MAN ANY LONGER BUT CHRIST WHO LIVES IN THE NEW MAN ONLY IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:15; 13:4; GALATIANS 2:19-20; 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:10 AND 2ND TIMOTHY 3:12. THE REASON WHY “ONE FLESH” CAN BE REFERRED TO SIN IS BECAUSE OF THE WHOLE FALL OF MAN IN ROMANS 5:12-21; 6:15-23; 7:7-25. BUT MAN HAS HOPE ONLY IN THE LORD JESUS CHRIST IN ROMANS 5:12-21; 6:15-23; 7:1-6; 8:1-17. EVEN IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, THE LORD IN GENESIS 1:28 COMMANDED THE MAN TO “BE FRUITFUL AND MULTIPLY, FILL THE EARTH (REPLENISH) AND SUBDUE IT, AND HAVE DOMINION OVER ALL THE EARTH.” BUT THE LORD’S INTENT WAS NOT “SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE” AT ALL, BUT A “HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE” WITH ONE’S SPOUSE. THIS IS BECAUSE WHEN ADAM AND EVE ATE FROM THE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL THEIR EYES WERE OPENED AND THEY KNEW THEY WERE NAKED AND HID THEMSELVES. THE LORD PLACED THE FORBIDDEN TREE FOR THE PRIME REASON OF “UNDERSTANDING, INTELLIGENCE OR KNOWLEDGE” OF THE FALL OF LUCIFER BECOMING MAN IN ISAIAH 14:16-17 AND POSSIBLY THE FALL OF THE OTHER MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM IN GENESIS 2:2-9 AND NOT FOR ANYONE TO PUT IT IN ACTION, ESPECIALLY THE ANGELS, SPIRITS, GHOSTS AND SINGLE PEOPLE IT IS FORBIDDEN. BUT THIS DID HAPPEN IN GENESIS 6:1-5 AND GOD KILLED EVERYBODY, EXCEPT NOAH’S FAMILY OF 8 PEOPLE. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES THAT PROVE THIS ARE IN GENESIS 3:6-7; 6:8; JOB 4:18; EZEKIEL 28:15-19; ISAIAH 14:12-21; 24:21 AND 1ST PETER 3:20. THE OTHER MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM IS DOCUMENTED IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) CONCERNING “QANAH”. QANAH IS USED 84 TIMES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT AND CAN REFER TO “MARITAL SEXUAL ETERNAL EROS LOVE FORNICATION.” “THIS ETERNAL GODLY SIN” IS RECORDED IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) BY THE TERM QANAH WHICH MEANS “ETERNAL MARITAL LORDLY SEXUAL EROS LOVE” AND “THIS ETERNAL HEAVENLY SIN” IS RECORDED IN ISAIAH 14:12-21 AND “THIS ETERNAL EARTHLY SIN” IS RECORDED IN EZEKIEL 28:15-19. THE LORD LUCIFER SINNED IN HEAVEN!!! THIS WAS NOT ESTABLISHED WITH ADAM OR EVE BECAUSE THERE SIN WAS NOT ETERNAL IN THE GARDEN IN GENESIS 3:6-24. THE LORD COMMANDED THE CHERUBIM AND OTHER ANGELS TO CAST THE MAN AND WOMAN OUT OF THE GARDEN SO THEY WOULD NOT BE ABLE TO EAT FROM THE TREE OF LIFE AND LIVE FOREVER IN THEIR SIN. THEN ADAM AND EVE WAS ELEVATED IN SEXUAL RELATIONS OUTSIDE THE GARDEN BECAUSE OF DISOBEDIENCE AND BEING DECEIVED (NOT KNOWING THE SCRIPTURES OR THE OMNIPOTENCE OF GOD) FROM EATING FROM THE FORBIDDEN TREE IN GENESIS 3:6; 4:1; LUKE 20:34-38; MARK 12:24-27 AND MATTHEW 20:29-32. BUT AFTER THEY LIVED A LONG TIME FROM THE INCIDENT IN THE GARDEN, THERE MARRIAGE BECAME ETERNAL BECAUSE OF THE ANGELS (SONS OF GOD) AND UNMARRIED PEOPLE GOING INTO THE DAUGHTERS OF MEN AND BRINGING DEMONIC GIANTS ON THE EARTH IN GENESIS 6:1-6. BY WHICH MOSES AND JOSHUA KILLED MOST OF THEM. THIS MEANS THAT THE GIANTS SURVIVED FROM THE FLOOD, BUT MAN DID NOT IN GENESIS 6:4. THE TRINITY’S HOLY DIVINE NATURE IN THE ETERNAL KINGDOM OF GOD IS IN ACTS 17:29 WHICH IS ALSO CALLED THE DIVINE DEITY IN ROMANS 1:20, DIVINE GODHEAD IN ROMANS 1:20, DIVINE INCARNATION IN JOHN 1:14-16, DIVINE GODHEAD BODILY IN JOHN 1:1-4; COLOSSIANS 2:9, DIVINE TREE OF LIFE ON FLAT LAND IN GENESIS 2:9 AND ACTS 6:5, DIVINE SEED WHICH IS LOGOS AND CALLED THE DIVINE WORD OF GOD IN REVELATION 19:11-16, DIVINE BURNING BUSH THAT GROWS INTO A TREE OF LIFE IN EXODUS 3:1-10 AND ACTS 7:30-32, DIVINE FAITH THAT OVERCOMES THE WORLD IN 1ST JOHN 5:4, DIVINE RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD IN ACTS 2:31, DIVINE LORD’S OFFSPRING IN ACTS 17:29, DIVINE FLESH & DIVINE BLOOD IN JOHN 6:53-56, DIVINE GREATNESS THAT OVERCOMES THE WORLD IN 1ST JOHN 4:4, DIVINE IMMORTALITY IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:17; 6:16; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:53-54; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:10; WISDOM OF SOLOMON 1:15; 2:23; 3:4; 4:1; 8:13, 17; 15:3; SIRACH 19:19; 2ND ESDRAS 2:45; 7:13 , 43, 49; 8:54; PSALMS 16:10 AND ACTS 2:27; 13:35, DIVINE GOOD CHEER THAT OVERCOMES THE WORLD IN JOHN 16:33, DIVINE LOVE THAT NEVER FAILS AND IS THE LORD IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:1-13 & 1ST JOHN 4:8 AND THE VICTORIOUS BEING DIVINELY BORN OF GOD IN 1ST JOHN 3:9; 5:4. ALSO GOD DOES NOT HAVE ANY SEXUAL EROS LOVE PASSIONS PROVEN IN ACTS 14:15. GOD WOULD NOT GO AGAINST HIS OWN NATURE, PERSON OR DEITY FOR MARRIED PEOPLE TO HAVE SEXUAL EROS LOVE RELATIONS. SOME SCRIPTURES OF HIS HOLY DIVINE PASSIONS WHICH IS CALLED HIS “IMPASSIBILITY” IS IN PSALMS 78:40; 103:13, 17; EPHESIANS 4:30; EXODUS 32:10 & ISAIAH 54:8; 62:5.**  **ONE QUESTION: HOW DO THE BONES (OSSICLES) GROW IN THE WOMB BY HOLY DIVINE NATURE? MEDICAL SCIENCE DOES NOT KNOW AND CANNOT PROVE IT. THERE MAY BE AN ANSWER IN THE HOLY BIBLE IN SIRACH 26:13; 46:12; 49:10; JUDGES 9:2; JOB 10:11; 19:20; 21:24; 30:30; 33:19; 40:18; PSALMS 6:2; 32:3; 35:10; 51:8; 102:3, 5; PROVERBS 3:8; 12:4; 14:30; 15:30; 16:24; 17:22; ISAIAH 58:11; 66:14; JEREMIAH 20:9; LAMENTATIONS 1:13; 4:8; EZEKIEL 37:3-5, 7; DANIEL 6:24; MICAH 3:2; LUKE 24:39; JOHN 19:36; EPHESIANS 5:30; HEBREWS 11:22 & ACTS 3:7. IN THESE SCRIPTURES IT DECLARES THAT WHOSOEVER DOES NOT KNOW HOW THE BONES TOTALLY GROWS IN THE WOMB DOES NOT UNDERSTAND THE CREATION OF GOD BY KING SOLOMON’S CHALLENGE IN ECCLESIASTES 11:5. ALSO THE LORD MAKES THE BONES ALIVE BY HIS STRENGTH, OMNIPOTENCE, OMNISCIENCE AND MERRY HEART WITH MEDICAL HERBS, TREMBLING, FENCING, MOISTURE WITH MARROW, HEAT, CHASTENING, BRASS, IRON, MERCY, BY HIS WORD, DELIVERANCE, FIRE, GROANING, HEALTH, VIRTUOUS CROWN, SOUND HEART, GOOD REPORT, FATNESS, PLEASANT WORDS, FLOURISH LIKE A HERB, BURNING FIRE, FIRE FROM ABOVE, A STICK OR A ROD OF GOD, LIFE, BREATH, MASTERY, LOVE WITH GOOD, TRUTH, CLEANNESS, PROTECTION, MEMBERS OF HIS BODY, HIS COMMANDMENT, GRACE, DISCRETION, HONOR, COMFORT AND RESPECT. IN ECCLESIASTES 11:5 IT DECLARES “AS YOU DO NOT KNOW WHAT IS THE WAY OF THE WIND (SPIRIT AS STEPHEN IN 1ST JOHN 5:6-13), OR HOW THE BONES GROW IN THE WOMB OF HER WHO IS WITH CHILD, SO YOU DO NOT KNOW THE WORKS OF GOD WHO MAKES EVERYTHING.” KING SOLOMON MAY HAVE KNOWN IN HIS DIVINE WISDOM TO CHALLENGE THE LORD’S PEOPLE ABOUT THE BONES IN THE WOMB, BUT TODAY SO FAR THIS WISDOM HAS BEEN LOST OR KEPT SECRET FOR 2,000 YEARS. HOW DID THE LORD STEPHEN COME INTO EXISTENCE? WE DO NOT KNOW HOW THE LORD YAHWEH CHOOSES HIS CREATION, HIS THOUGHTS TO US ARE INNUMERABLE AND PAST FINDING OUT. BUT WE KNOW IT IS PART OF HIS SOVEREIGNTY AND GOOD PLEASURE TO BRING HUMAN BEINGS, ANGELS (LORDS) OR OTHER SINGLE LORDS INTO THE WORLD. THE LORD STEPHEN WAS AT THE TOP OF THE LIST IN THE SINGLE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS CREATIONS. KING SOLOMON CHALLENGES THE WHOLE WORLD ON HOW THE BONES GROW IN THE WOMB OR TO KNOW THE WAY OF THE WIND AND SAYS IF THIS IS NOT KNOWN THEN YOU DO NOT KNOW THE CREATIVE WORKS OF GOD WHO MAKES EVERYTHING IN ECCLESIASTES 11:5. EVEN MEDICAL SCIENCE TODAY IS BAFFLED ON HOW THE BONES TOTALLY GROWS IN THE WOMB. BONE IS AN ACTIVE TISSUE COMPOSED OF SEVERAL TYPES OF CELLS. THEY ARE CALLED OSTEOBLASTS, OSTEOCLASTS AND OSTEOCYTES. OSTEOBLASTS ARE THE BONE-FORMING CELLS LOCATED ON THE SURFACE OF THE OSTEOID SEAMS AND MAKE A PROTEIN MIXTURE CALLED OSTEOID, WHICH BECOMES BONE FROM MINERALIZATION. OSTEOCLASTS ARE THE CELLS RESPONSIBLE FOR BONE RESORPTION, WHICH BREAK DOWN THE BONE AND A NEW BONE IS FORMED. OSTEOCYTES ARE INACTIVE OSTEOBLASTS. BOTTOM LINE IS WHAT YOU ARE MADE OUT OF BY GOD AND HOW GOD VIEWS HIS CREATIONS.**  **ALTHOUGH HOLY DIVINE FLESH AND HOLY DIVINE BLOOD IS MADE OUT OF THE BREAD OF HEAVEN IT IS THE HEAVENLY MANNA CALLED ANGEL’S BREAD SIMILAR TO WHITE CORIANDER SEED WHICH TASTES LIKE WAFERS MADE WITH HONEY (JUDGES 14:14, 18 SAYS STRENGTH IS SWEETER THAN HONEY AND DOMINION IS STRONGER THAN LION & A LIVING DOG IS BETTER THAN A DEAD LION IN ECCLESIASTES 9:4 & REVELATION 5:5, 9) WHICH IS AN ETERNAL HERB OF IMMORTALITY FOR WHITE RACES AND BLACK RACES HAS A COLOR LIKE THE COLOR OF BDELLIUM (MYRRH) WHICH IS AN ETERNAL HERB OF IMMORTALITY PROVEN IN JOHN 6:22-51; LUKE 20:35-36; BARUCH 1:10; 2ND ESDRAS 1:19; NUMBERS 11:7; EXODUS 16:31; PSALMS 78:24; HEBREWS 9:4; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:35-58; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:17; 6:16 & REVELATION 2:7.**  **TWO MENTAL ILLNESSES CAUSED BY POSSIBLE DEMON POSSESSION OR WRONG USE OF MAGIC**  **EPILEPSY**  **EPILEPSY IS A MENTAL DISEASE, BUT ALSO CAN BE A PHYSICAL DISEASE WITH SEIZURES SEPARATED FROM THE MENTAL DISEASE WHICH AFFECTS YOU IN CHILDHOOD BY THE DEVIL THROWING YOU IN THE FIRE AND WATER TO DESTROY YOU. IN JESUS’ MINISTRY HE HEALED A BOY THAT HAD EPILEPSY IN MARK 9:14-29; LUKE 9:37-42 AND MATTHEW 17:14-21. THE LORD JESUS SIMPLY CAST THE DEMONS OUT OF THE BOY AND SENT THEM BACK TO HELL. IN STEPHEN’S MINISTRY IT IS PROVEN IN ACTS 6:12; 7:54. THIS MENTAL DISEASE CAN BE CURED BY DIVINE HEALING, OR SUBSTITUTED BY HERBAL MEDICATIONS AND PHARMACEUTICAL DRUGS. THESE HERBAL MEDICINES ARE HYSSOP AND OLEANDER WHICH CAN HELP THE CONDITION. ALSO THE MEDICAL HERBS OF CALAMUS (CANE OR CANNABIS), MYRRH (BDELLIUM), CASSIA AND CINNAMON CAN CURE EPILEPSY BY THE HOLY ANOINTING OIL IN EXODUS 30:22-33. THE ANOINTING OIL BREAKS EVERY YOKE AND UPLIFTS EVERY PROBLEM IN THE BODY.**  **SCHIZOPHRENIA**  **SCHIZOPHRENIA IS THOUGHT BY MANY SCHOLARS AS BEING DEMON POSSESSED LINKED AS AN INVISIBLE MENTAL DISEASE THAT CANNOT HAVE A PHYSICAL NATURE DIAGNOSED BY THE MEDICAL PSYCHIATRIST. THERE IS PROOF OF THIS IN JESUS’ MINISTRY IN HEALING THE DEMONIACS IN MATTHEW 8:28-34; 12:22-33 AND LUKE 4:31-47; 8:26-39. THE LORD JESUS SIMPLY HEALED THEM BY CASTING OUT THE DEMONS & SENDING THEM BACK TO HELL. THIS KIND OF DEMON POSSESSION COULD NOT BE CAST OUT BY THE APOSTLES BECAUSE OF UNBELIEF AND COULD ONLY BE DONE BY PRAYER AND FASTING. BASICALLY THIS KIND OF POSSESSION IS CAUSED BY OUTSIDE INFLUENCES WITH THE INTENT TO POSSESS THE BODY, BUT CHRISTIANS CANNOT BE DEMON POSSESSED PROVEN IN JOHN 14:17; ROMANS 8:1-2 AND EPHESIANS 1:13-14; 4:21-24. IN JOHN 14:17 DECLARES “…THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH, WHOM THE WORLD CANNOT RECEIVE, BECAUSE IT NEITHER SEES HIM NOR KNOWS HIM, BUT YOU KNOW HIM, FOR HE DWELLS WITH YOU AND WILL BE IN YOU.” IN ROMANS 8:1-2 SAYS “THERE IS THEREFORE NOW NO CONDEMNATION (DAMNATION) TO THOSE WHO ARE IN CHRIST JESUS, WHO DO NOT WALK ACCORDING TO THE FLESH, BUT ACCORDING TO THE SPIRIT, FOR THE LAW OF THE SPIRIT OF LIFE IN CHRIST JESUS HAS MADE ME FREE FROM THE LAW OF SIN AND DEATH.” IN EPHESIANS 1:13-14 SAYS “IN HIM YOU ALSO TRUSTED, AFTER YOU HEARD THE WORD OF TRUTH, THE GOSPEL OF YOUR SALVATION (PROTECTION), IN WHOM ALSO, HAVING BELIEVED, YOU WERE SEALED WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT OF PROMISE (FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:24; ACTS 1:4-7; 2:17-7:59 & 1ST JOHN 5:6-13), WHO IS THE GUARANTEE OF OUR INHERITANCE UNTIL THE REDEMPTION OF THE PURCHASE POSSESSION, TO THE PRAISE OF HIS GLORY.” IN EPHESIANS 4:21-24 MENTIONS “…IF INDEED YOU HAVE HEARD HIM AND HAVE BEEN TAUGHT BY HIM, AS THE TRUTH IS IN JESUS: THAT YOU PUT OFF, CONCERNING YOUR FORMER CONDUCT, THE OLD MAN WHICH GROWS CORRUPT ACCORDING TO THE DECEITFUL LUSTS, AND BE RENEWED IN THE SPIRIT OF YOUR MIND, AND THAT YOU PUT ON THE NEW MAN WHICH WAS CREATED ACCORDING TO GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), IN TRUE RIGHTEOUSNESS AND HOLINESS.” BUT THE DEVIL TRIES TO BLIND THE ONE THAT IS UNSAVED WITH MERCY FROM KNOWING THE GOSPEL OF JESUS. THE DEVIL TRIES TO CAPTURE THE WILLS OF CHRISTIANS IN ACTS 13:4-12 & USES OPPRESSION IN ACTS 10:38. THE MORE SEVERE SYMPTOMS OF DEMON POSSESSION ARE TERRIFYING FEELINGS OF GUILT, SUICIDAL OR MURDEROUS THOUGHTS, A COMPULSIVE TEMPTATION, A COMPULSION TO CURSE GOD, DEEP DEPRESSION OR DESPONDENCY, INTENSE ANTAGONISM TOWARD THE HOLY BIBLE AS A WHOLE, BITTERNESS AND HATRED TOWARD GOD AND HIS PEOPLE, VICIOUS USE OF THE TONGUE AGAINST OTHERS, PHYSICAL SYMPTOMS WITH NO MEDICAL EXPLANATION, WHICH APPEAR OR PASS SUDDENLY---SUCH AS MOVING PAINS, FAINTING OR CHOKING SENSATIONS, PANIC OR ABNORMAL FEARS, DOUBT OF PERSONAL GRACE (LORD JOHN), SALVATION (LORD JESUS), MERCY (LORD JAMES, WISDOM/POWER (LORD STEPHEN), AND CLAIRVOYANT OF HORRIBLE RECURRING DREAMS AND SURGES OF VIOLENT RAGE. THE STRONGEST SYMPTOMS OF LEGION ARE IN LUKE 8:27, 29 BY BEING ANTISOCIAL---HE WORE NO CLOTHES, HE REFUSED TO LIVE IN A HOUSE, BUT IN THE TOMBS OR BEING IN THE COMPANY OF OTHERS. HE WAS VIOLENT (RAGEFUL)---HE WAS VERY DANGEROUS ENOUGH TO OTHER THAT HE HAD OFTEN BEEN SEIZED, BOUND AND CONSTANTLY KEPT UNDER GUARD. HE HAS UNUSUAL STRENGTH---HE BROKE THE BONDS AND FLED INTO THE WILDERNESS. HE HAS MORAL DEPRAVITY---HE VIOLATES THE NORMS OF MODESTY (APPROPRIATE PRESENTATION OF HIS BODY WITH CLOTHING) AND NORMS OF SOCIETY. HE WAS OUT OF HIS MIND---HE WAS NOT THINKING RIGHT. HE HAS PAROXYSM OF FITS OF ENORMOUS RAGE---HE ATTACKED ANYONE WHO CAME NEAR. THE HOLY SCRIPTURES ABOUT SCHIZOPHRENIA ARE IN ACTS 2:17-21; 7:30-33; 9:7-8; 22:9, 11; 26:14.**  **THE CONDITION OF DEPRESSION [A BUSINESS—6 POSITIONS OR LESS AGAINST A PERSON FOR 40 YEARS OF AGE TO 80 YEARS OF AGE WHICH IS 40 YEARS IN ACTS 7:24-25, 34] IS A LITTLE DIFFERENT TO THE CONDITION OF OPPRESSION [A NATION AGAINST A NATION OR A KINGDOM AGAINST A KINGDOM FOR 400 YEARS WHICH IS A LITTLE OVER 5 GENERATIONS WITH A STRONG FRUITFUL CALL (36 YEARS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:2 & PSALMS 90:10 IN WEAKNESS TO STRENGTH) IN ACTS 7:6-7] BECAUSE IT CAN ONLY HAPPENS IN SMALL NUMBERS PROVEN IN ACTS 6:12 [AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN AND HIS KINGDOM]; 7:54 [AGAINST THE LORD LUCIFER AND HIS KINGDOM]; 10:38 [THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM HEALED BY & DONE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN]. THE OPPRESSION AGAINST THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA IS FROM JUNE 21ST 1650 AD-JUNE 21ST 2008 AD IS OVERCOME BY THE FATHER STEPHEN WITH HIS STRONG FRUITFUL CALL OF THE RELEASE OF OPPRESSION FOR 400 YEARS AND THE RELEASE OF DEPRESSION OF 36 YEARS IN ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 7:6-7, 55-56, 59-60 AGAINST THE US BUSINESS WORLDS FROM 0 YEARS OF AGE TO 126 YEARS OF AGE IS OVERCOME BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S 42 YEAR FRUITFUL KINGDOM FROM JUNE 21ST 1972 AD-JUNE 21ST 2015 AD IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 7:24-25, 34; 50-53, 55-56, 59-60:**  **SOME CAUSES OF DEPRESSION: THE EXTERNAL CIRCUMSTANCES IS IN 1ST KINGS 19:3-4; JOB 9:23; PSALMS 42:1-11; 88:1-18; JOEL 1:11 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 1:8. THE PHYSICAL ILLNESS OR EXHAUSTION IS IN GENESIS 21:15-16; 1ST KINGS 19:5-8; PSALMS 6:1-7; 22:14-17; 31:9-12; ISAIAH 38:1-2 & JONAH 1:5. THE FEAR OF OTHERS IS IN 1ST KINGS 19:1-3. THE FEAR OF FAILURE IS IN EXODUS 4:1; NUMBERS 11:11-15 & 1ST KINGS 19:4. SERIOUS SIN WHICH IS DAMNED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 25:16-18; JEREMIAH 14:2-3, 7; 16:9-10; EZEKIEL 4:16-17; 7:26-27; 12:19; REVELATION 16:10-11 & MATTHEW 27:3-4. A SENSE OF THE FUTILITY OF LIFE IS IN ECCLESIASTES 2:17-20. THE LOSS OF A SENSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRESENCE IS IN PSALMS 22:1-2; MATTHEW 27:46 & MARK 15:34. THE SYMPTOMS OF DEPRESSION: A LOATHING OF LIFE AND A DESIRE TO END IT IS IN NUMBERS 11:15; 1ST KINGS 19:4; JOB 10:1; ECCLESIASTES 2:17; JEREMIAH 20:15-18 & JONAH 4:8. DEEP SORROW IS IN GENESIS 21:16; JUDGES 21:2; 1ST SAMUEL 1:10, 16; PSALMS 42:3; NEHEMIAH 1:4; 2:2; ESTHER 4:1-3; JOB 16:16 & LAMENTATIONS 2:11. LONELINESS IS IN NUMBERS 11:14 & 1ST KINGS 19:10, 14. PERPLEXITY IS IN PSALMS 42:5; HABAKKUK 1:2; JOHN 16:6 & LUKE 24:17. DESPAIR IS IN PSALMS 88:3-9; JOB 17:1 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 1:8-9. ESCAPISM IS IN 1ST KINGS 19:1-3; PSALMS 55:6-8 & JEREMIAH 8:22. FEELING FORSAKEN BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 22:1; 27:9; 38:21; ISAIAH 49:14; JEREMIAH 15:18 & LAMENTATIONS 3:1-20. THE EXAMPLES OF SPIRITUAL DEPRESSION IS IN JUDGES 6:13; 1ST KINGS 19:9-18 & PSALMS 22:1-2, 6-8; 42:1-7, 9-11; 43:1-5. THE REMEDIES FOR DEPRESSION: RENEWED VISION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AND BEING CENTERED UPON HIM IS IN 1ST KINGS 19:11; ISAIAH 26:3; JEREMIAH 17:7-8; ROMANS 8:6 & ACTS 6:15. HOPE AND TRUST IN THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 22:9-11, 22-31; 42:11; HABAKKUK 3:16-18 & ACTS 6:7. PRAISE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 30:1; 42:5; 107:1-43; ISAIAH 61:1-3; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:8-12 & ACTS 6:4. REVIEWING WHAT THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS DONE IS IN PSALMS 42:6; 77:11-12; 143:5; LAMENTATIONS 3:19-26; 2ND CORINTHIANS 7:6 & ACTS 7:24-25. PRAYER TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 139:23; PHILIPPIANS 4:6-7 & ACTS 6:4, 6.**  **THE NATURE OF OPPRESSION: THE VICTIMS: THE WEAK IS IN PSALMS 10:2; 12:5; ECCLESIASTES 4:1 & EZEKIEL 34:4. THE POOR IS IN PROVERBS 22:7, 16, 22-23; 28:27; EXODUS 23:6; DEUTERONOMY 15:7; EZEKIEL 22:29; AMOS 2:6-7; 5:11-12; 8:4, 6; ZECHARIAH 7:10 & JAMES 2:6. THE WIDOWS AND ORPHANS IS IN EXODUS 22:22; DEUTERONOMY 24:17; JOB 24:3, 9; 31:21, 22; PSALMS 94:4-6; PROVERBS 23:100; ISAIAH 1:23; JEREMIAH 7:6; ZECHARIAH 7:10; MALACHI 3:5; MARK 12:40 & ACTS 6:1. THE FOREIGNER IS IN GENESIS 15:13; EXODUS 22:21; 23:9; LEVITICUS 19:33-34; DEUTERONOMY 23:7; 24:17; PSALMS 94:6; JEREMIAH 22:3; EZEKIEL 22:29; MALACHI 3:5 & ACTS 7:1-53. SERVANTS IS IN GENESIS 16:6; EXODUS 1:11; 3:9; LEVITICUS 19:13; DEUTERONOMY 24:14-15; ISAIAH 58:3; MALACHI 3:5; JAMES 5:4 & ACTS 7:24. THE EXAMPLES OF OPPRESSION IS IN GENESIS 16:6; 31:39; EXODUS 1:8-22 & ISAIAH 52:4. THE OPPRESSOR’S MOTIVES: SEXUAL GREED IS IN JEREMIAH 5:27-28; 22:17; PROVERBS 31:5; ECCLESIASTES 5:8-9; ISAIAH 1:23; 10:2 & AMOS 4:1. THE SEXUAL LUST FOR SEXUAL AUTHORITY IS IN EXODUS 1:10; 2ND CHRONICLES 10:14; 16:10; PROVERBS 28:15 & ACTS 7:54, 57-60. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ATTITUDE TO THE OPPRESSOR IS IN EXODUS 22:22-24; DEUTERONOMY 27:19; PROVERBS 21:13; ISAIAH 14:5-6; JEREMIAH 6:6; 22:3-5; AMOS 1:3, 6, 9, 11; 2:1; ZEPHANIAH 3:1 & LUKE 20:47. THE EXPERIENCE OF OPPRESSION: IT BRINGS GRIEF AND CRYING TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN EXODUS 3:7; JUDGES 1:18; PSALMS 42:9; 43:2; 137:1 & ECCLESIASTES 4:1. THE EXAMPLE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN MATTHEW 27:27-31; MARK 15:16-20; ISAIAH 53:7 & ACTS 7:1-53, 56-60; 8:32-35. THE FOLLOWING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN 1ST PETER 2:21; JOHN 16:33; 1ST THESSALONIANS 3:2-4; 2ND TIMOTHY 2:3; 3:12 & ACTS 6:4-10; 14:22-23.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ATTITUDE TO OPPRESSION: THE FATHER STEPHEN FORBIDS TO OPPRESSION OF THE POOR AND VULNERABLE IS IN ZECHARIAH 7:10; PROVERBS 22:22-23 & ACTS 7:24-25. THE FATHER STEPHEN WARNS THE OPPRESSOR IS IN JEREMIAH 7:5-7; ISAIAH 33:14-15 & ACTS 7:24-25. THE FATHER STEPHEN DAMNS THE OPPRESSOR IS IN PSALMS 72:4; PROVERBS 17:5; ISAIAH 10:1-3; 30:12-13; EZEKIEL 22:7, 13, 31; AMOS 2:6; 5:11; MICAH 2:1-3; NAHUM 3:1, 19; ROMANS 13:1-2; LUKE 11:42 & ACTS 7:24-25. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CONCERN FOR THE OPPRESSED: SHOWING MERCY TO THE OPPRESSED IS IN PSALMS 103:6; 146:7-9; DEUTERONOMY 10:18; 1ST SAMUEL 2:8 & ACTS 7:24-25. DEFENDING & AVENGING THE OPPRESSED IS IN DEUTERONOMY 10:18; PSALMS 9:9; 10:17-18; 12:5; 68:5; 72:4; 146:7-9; JEREMIAH 50:33-34 & ACTS 7:24-25. DELIVERING THE OPPRESSED IS IN JOB 5:15; EXODUS 3:7-9; DEUTERONOMY 6:21; PSALMS 35:10; 107:6, 13, 19; PROVERBS 20:22; ISAIAH 14:3-4; 49:26 & ACTS 7:25, 34. THE OPPRESSED TURN TO THE FATHER STEPHEN: IN PRAYER TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 10:12; JUDGES 4:3; 10:9-10; 2ND CHRONICLES 6:38-39; PSALMS 42:9; 57:1; 79:11; 82:3-4; 94:1-7; REVELATION 6:10 & ACTS 6:4. IN TRUST TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JOB 19:25; PSALMS 42:1-3; 138:7; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:17; 6:4-5; 1ST PETER 4:19 & ACTS 6:7; 16:25. THE CHRISTIAN ATTITUDES TOWARDS THE OPPRESSED: SHOWING PRACTICAL MERCY IS IN LEVITICUS 19:10; DEUTERONOMY 24:19-21; PROVERBS 31:8-9, 20; ISAIAH 58:9-10; JEREMIAH 22:3; ZECHARIAH 7:9; MATTHEW 5:7; 6:3; 25:34-39; ROMANS 12:13; PHILIPPIANS 4:10, 15; JAMES 1:27 & ACTS 6:3-7. SHOWING CONCERN IS IN HEBREWS 13:3; ROMANS 12:15; GALATIANS 6:2; COLOSSIANS 4:18; PHILEMON 10 & ACTS 6:2-3.**  **THERE IS NO KNOWN CURE FOR THIS MENTAL ILLNESS, BUT THERE ARE HERBAL MEDICATIONS THAT CAN COMBAT AGAINST IT. THESE MEDICAL HERBS ARE CALAMUS (CANE AND CANNABIS), MYRRH (BDELLIUM), CASSIA AND CINNAMON WHICH MAKE THE HOLY ANOINTING OIL IN EXODUS 30:22-24. ALSO TOBACCO (NICOTINE) CAN LESSEN THE EFFECTS OF SCHIZOPHRENIA, BUT NOT CURE IT. ALMUG AS A MEDICAL HERB WHICH CAN AID THE MENTAL DISEASE CALLED SCHIZOPHERNIA. MEDICAL KNOWLEDGE OF TODAY SAYS THE SCHIZOPHRENIA IS AN INCURABLE DISEASE. BUT THE LORD CAN HEAL ANYTHING IF HE WANTS TO.**  **WHY DOES ETERNAL BLASPHEMY GO TO HELL?**  **WHAT ARE THE 10 LEVELS OF HELL? IN THE LORD STEPHEN’S KINGDOM THERE ARE 10 LEVELS OF ETERNAL BLASPHEMY THAT HE PAID FOR IN ACTS 6:11, 13; 7:51; 7:55-56, 59-60. FIRST, IS THE BLASPHEMY AGAINST GOD (LORD YAH) WHICH WILL NEVER BE FORGIVEN. SECOND, IS THE BLASPHEMY AGAINST MOSES (LORD JAMES REIGNS OVER THE LORD MOSES IN ETERNAL CHARGE IN THE LAW) IN THE DISPUTE BETWEEN MICHAEL AND LUCIFER. THIRD-FOURTH, IS THE BLASPHEMY AGAINST THE TEMPLE OR THE HOLY BUSINESS WHERE IF ANYONE DEFILES IT, GOD WILL DESTROY HIM. FIFTH, IS THE BLASPHEMY AGAINST THE LAW, WHERE THE LAW EXISTS BECAUSE OF GOD, SIXTH, IS THE BLASPHEMY THAT RESISTS THE LORD JOHN THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD WHICH WILL NEVER BE FORGIVEN AND HAVE ETERNAL CONDEMNATION IN HELL. SEVENTH, IS THE BLASPHEMY THAT RESISTS THE HOLY SPIRIT WHICH WILL NEVER BE FORGIVEN. EIGHTH, IS THE BLASPHEMY THAT RESISTS THE SPIRIT OF GOD WHICH WILL NEVER BE FORGIVEN, NINTH, IS THE BLASPHEMY AGAINST THE LORD JESUS THE SON OF GOD WHICH WILL HAVE MUCH MORE WORSE PUNISHMENT THAN BEFORE IN ETERNAL JUDGMENT IN HELL. TENTH, IS THE BLASPHEMY (THIS SIN) AGAINST THE LORD STEPHEN THE FATHER ABOVE ALL (THIS SIN) WHICH WILL HAVE THE ULTIMATE PUNISHMENT IN ETERNAL DAMNATION IN HELL.**  **WHAT ARE THE 19 OTHER NAMES FOR ETERNAL BLASPHEMY? THE NAMES OF “THIS ETERNAL CHARGE” ARE CALLED “BLASPHEMY AGAINST THE SPIRIT” OF GOD IN MATTHEW 12:31, “BLASPHEMY AGAINST THE HOLY SPIRIT” IN MATTHEW 12:31; MARK 3:29 AND LUKE 12:10, “BLASPHEMY AGAINST THE HOLY GHOST IN MATTHEW 12:31; MARK 3:29 AND LUKE 12:10, UNFORGIVENESS IN MATTHEW 12:31-32; MARK 3:29 AND LUKE 12:10, “SPEAKING AGAINST THE SPIRIT” IN MATTHEW 12:31, “SPEAKING AGAINST THE HOLY SPIRIT” IN MATTHEW 12:32, “SPEAKING AGAINST THE HOLY GHOST” IN MATTHEW 12:32. THE UNPARDONABLE SIN IN MATTHEW 9:34; 12:31-32; MARK 3:29; LUKE 11:14-15 & JOHN 7:20; 8:48, 52; 10:20-21, SIN UNTO DEATH IN 1ST JOHN 5:16, GRIEVING THE HOLY SPIRIT IN EPHESIANS 4:30, GRIEVING THE HOLY GHOST IN EPHESIANS 4:30, GRIEVING THE SPIRIT OF GOD IN EPHESIANS 4:30, QUENCH THE SPIRIT IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:9, QUENCH THE HOLY SPIRIT IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:9, QUENCH THE HOLY GHOST IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 5:9, LIE TO THE HOLY SPIRIT IN ACTS 5:3, LIE TO THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 5:3, LIE TO THE SPIRIT OF GOD IN ACTS 5:3, SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY AGAINST GOD IN HEBREWS 6:6; JUDE 5-19 & 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12. ALL THESE NAMES HOLD THE SAME PENALTY OF ETERNAL DAMNATION TO THE ONES WHO COMMITS THESE THINGS. THE LORD JOHN IN THE BEHEADING, LORD JESUS CHRIST IN THE CROSS, LORD JAMES IN THE STONING & THE LORD STEPHEN IN THE PERSECUTION ONLY HAD TO OBEY THE ETERNAL DEATHS, AND NOT THE ETERNAL HELL, ETERNAL GRAVE OR ETERNAL PRISON BECAUSE THE LORD JOHN TAUGHT (TEACHING), THE LORD JESUS PREACHED, THE LORD JAMES INSTRUCTED AND THE LORD STEPHEN COUNSELED IN HELL, THE GRAVE & THE PRISON IN PHILIPPIANS 2:5-11 & ROMANS 2:17-24; 11:34-35. THE 10 LEVELS OF HELL, THE GRAVE IN THE PRISONS HAVE 10 KEYS USED TO IMPRISON THE PARTY OF THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM BY THE 10 INCURABLE DISEASES. THE 1ST MASTER KEY UNLOCKS OR LOCKS THE PRISON OF BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS & THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH CONCERNING ISRAEL BY THE INCURABLE WOUNDS FOR UNDER 1 YEAR IN MICAH 1:9. THE 2ND MASTER KEY UNLOCKS OR LOCKS THE PRISON OF THE BEAST OF THE SEA CONCERNING BABEL (BABYLON) BY THE INCURABLE SORROW FOR 1 YEAR IN JEREMIAH 30:15. THE 3RD MASTER KEY UNLOCKS OR LOCKS THE PRISON OF THE BEAST OF THE EARTH CONCERNING CONFUSION BY THE INCURABLE SEVERE AFFLICTION FOR 2 YEARS IN JEREMIAH 30:12. THE 4TH MASTER KEY UNLOCKS OR LOCKS THE PRISON OF THE SCARLET COLORED BEAST CONCERNING SHINAR BY THE INCURABLE WOUND FOR 3 YEARS IN JEREMIAH 15:18. THE 5TH MASTER KEY UNLOCKS OR LOCKS THE PRISON OF THE FALSE PROPHET CONCERNING ROME BY THE INCURABLE INTESTINES BOWEL DISEASE FOR 4 YEARS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 21:18. THE 6TH MASTER KEY UNLOCKS OR LOCKS THE PRISON OF THE ANTICHRIST CONCERNING SHESHAK BY THE INCURABLE PLAGUES FOR 5 YEARS IN JUDITH 5:12. THE 7TH MASTER KEY UNLOCKS OR LOCKS THE PRISON OF SATAN ALSO CALLED THE ANGEL LUCIFER CONCERNING CHAOS BY THE INCURABLE GRIEVOUS BRUISE FOR 6 YEARS IN JEREMIAH 30:12. THE 8TH MASTER KEY UNLOCKS OR LOCKS THE PRISON OF THE LORD LUCIFER THE EVIL FATHER CONCERNING SODOM BY THE INCURABLE WOUND FOR 7 YEARS IN JEREMIAH 30:12. THE 9TH MASTER KEY UNLOCKS OR LOCKS THE PRISON OF THE LORD LUCIFER THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM THE EVIL CREATOR OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP CONCERNING EGYPT BY THE INCURABLE INVISIBLE ETERNAL PLAGUE FOR ALL ETERNITY IN 2ND MACCABEES 9:5. THE 10TH MASTER KEY UNLOCKS OR LOCKS THE PRISON GUARD TOLL HOUSE CONCERNING THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD TO SECURE THE 9 PRISONS WHERE ALL THE HOLY INTERROGATIONS ARE CONDUCTED & ALL THE HOLY PENALTIES ENFORCED BY THE INCURABLE WOUND WITHOUT TRANSGRESSIONS IN JOB 34:6. THESE 10 INCURABLE THINGS CONCERNS THE 1ST POSITION OF THE LORD PETER IN ACTS 7:47-50. THE 2ND POSITION OF THE LORD JOHN IN ACTS 7:51. THE 3RD POSITION TO THE 9TH POSITION OF THE LORD JESUS IN ACTS 7:52-58. THE 10TH POSITION OF THE LORD JAMES IN ACTS 7:59. THE 10TH POSITION ALONE OF THE LORD STEPHEN IN ACTS 7:60. IN JAMES 1:17 PROVES THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE HIGH PRIEST FOR THE LORDS ONLY CONSULTS THE DIVINING STONES OF THE MAJESTIC URIM (FIRE FOR THE LIGHTS OR LAMPSTANDS) AND MAJESTIC THUMMIM (PERFECTIONS OF GIFTS, SUCH AS THE HOLY GHOST & OMNI-BENEVOLENCE) TO KNOW THE HOLY JUDGMENTS OF THE LORD YAHWEH. THE LORD JESUS CHRIST AS THE HIGH PRIEST FOR MAN ONLY CONSULTS THE DIVINING STONES OF THE MAJESTIC URIM AND MAJESTIC THUMMIM TO KNOW THE HOLY JUDGMENTS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD. THE URIM AND THUMMIM IS IN EXODUS 28:30; LEVITICUS 8:8; NUMBERS 27:21; DEUTERONOMY 33:8; 1ST SAMUEL 28:6; EZRA 2:63; NEHEMIAH 7:65 & SIRACH 45:10.**  **THE RANK STRUCTURE OF THE 40 POSITIONS CONSISTING OF 2 PHARAOH’S, 19 SOUTHERN KINGS & 19 NORTHERN KINGS IN THE OT [OLD TESTAMENT] & MT [MIDDLE TESTAMENT]**  **THE 12 PHARAOH’S AUTHORITY VERSES THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AUTHORITY IN THE OT & MT**  **THE RANK STRUCTURE OF 40 POSITIONS IN THE OT & MT IS THE 2 PHARAOH’S DURING THE EXODUS, THE 19 NORTHERN KINGS & THE 19 SOUTHERN KINGS**  **THE 12 EGYPTIANS PHARAOH’S (RULERS) OF THE BIBLE- UNKNOWN PHARAOH OF THE 12TH DYNASTY TO WHOM ABRAHAM LIED CONCERNING SARAH IN GENESIS 12:14-20. THE PHARAOH HYKSOS OF THE 15TH DYNASTY WHO MADE JOSEPH SECOND RULER (VIZIER) OF EGYPT IN GENESIS CHAPTERS 37-50. PHARAOH KING THUTMOSE II, WHO KNEW NOT JOSEPH IN EXODUS CHAPTER 1-2. THUTMOSE III, ATTEMPTED TO KILL MOSES IN EXODUS 2:15. PHARAOH AMENHOTEP II, DURING THE 10 PLAGUES AND THE EXODUS IN EXODUS CHAPTERS 3-15. PHARAOH SIAMUN, WHO GAVE SOLOMON HIS DAUGHTER AS A WIFE IN 1ST KINGS 3:1; 7:6; 9:16-24; 11:1. PHARAOH AMENEMOPE, WHO WELCOMED HADAD WHEN DAVID CRUSHED EDOM IS IN 1ST KINGS 11:18-22. PHARAOH SHISHAK (SHESHONQ I), WHO BESIEGED JERUSALEM IN THE DAYS OF REHOBOAM & INVADED JUDAH IN 1ST KINGS 11:40; 14:25-26 & 2ND CHRONICLES 12:1-12. PHARAOH TIRHAKAH (TAHARQA), WHO UNSUCCESSFULLY FOUGHT SENNACHERIB OF ASSYRIA IS IN 2ND KINGS 19:9. PHARAOH OSOKORN IV, CONCERNS HOSHEA OF ISRAEL THAT ALLIED AGAINST ASSYRIA IS IN 2ND KINGS 17:4. PHARAOH NECHO (NECHO II), THE KING WHO KILLED JOSIAH IN BATTLE AND WAS LATER DEFEAT BY THE BABYLONIANS IN 2ND KINGS 23:29-30 & 2ND CHRONICLES 35:20-24. PHARAOH HOPHRA (WAIBRE), DEFEATED BY THE BABYLONIANS AT THE BATTLE OF CARCHEMISH & HIS FALL TO NEBUCHADNEZZAR WAS PREDICTED IN JEREMIAH 44:30; 46:1-26 & EZEKIEL 17:11-21; 29:1-16.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S AUTHORITY ABOVE THE 12 PHARAOH’S OF EGYPT**  **THE 8 SUPREME COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN TO EACH OF THE 12 PHARAOH’S OF EGYPT: IN EXODUS 7:3 SAYS “I WILL HARDEN PHARAOH’S HEART.” IN EXODUS 9:12 SAYS “THE LORD HARDENED THE HEART OF PHARAOH.” IN EXODUS 10:1 SAYS “I HAVE HARDENED HIS HEART.” IN EXODUS 10:20 SAYS “THE LORD HARDENED PHARAOH’S HEART.” IN EXODUS 10:27 SAYS “THE LORD HARDENED PHARAOH’S HEART.” IN EXODUS 11:10 SAYS “THE LORD HARDENED PHARAOH’S HEART.” IN EXODUS 14:4 SAYS “I WILL HARDEN PHARAOH’S HEART.” IN EXODUS 14:8 SAYS “THE LORD HARDENED PHARAOH’S HEART.”**  **THE 19 NORTHERN KINGS**  **ISRAEL THE NORTHERN KINGDOM- JEROBOAM, WHO PERVERTED THE WORSHIP OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN 1ST KINGS 11:26-14:20. NADAB, SON OF JEROBOAM, KILLED BY THE REBEL BAASHA IN 1ST KINGS 15:25-28. BAASHA, WHO BUILT A WALL TO CUT OFF TRADE WITH JERUSALEM IN 1ST KINGS 15:27-16:7. ELAH, SON OF BAASHA, KILLED WHILE DRUNK BY ZIMRI IN 1ST KINGS 16:6-14. ZIMRI, WHO COMMITTED SUICIDE AFTER RULING FOR 7 DAYS IN 1ST KINGS 16:9-20. OMRI, BUILDER OF SAMARIA, THE NORTHERN CAPITAL IN 1ST KINGS 16:15-28. AHAB, SON OF OMRI, WICKED HUSBAND OF JEZEBEL, CONDEMNED BY ELIJAH AND KILLED IN BATTLE IN 1ST KINGS 16:28-22:40. AHAZIAH, WICKED OLDEST SON OF AHAB IN 1ST KINGS 22:40-2ND KINGS 1:18. JEHORAM, YOUNGEST SON OF AHAB, WHO SENT NAAMAN TO THE PROPHET ELISHA TO BE HEALED IN 2ND KINGS 3:1-9:25. JEHU, KNOWN FOR HIS CHARIOT RIDING AND EXTERMINATION OF AHAB’S DYNASTY IN 2ND KINGS 9:1-10:36. JEHOAHAZ, JEHU‘S SON, WHO SAW HIS ARMY ALMOST WIPED OUT BY THE SYRIANS IN 2ND KINGS 13:1-9. JEHOASH, JEHOAHAZ’S SON, WHO WAGED A SUCCESSFUL WAR AGAINST JUDAH AND VISITED ELISHA IN HIS DEATHBED IN 2ND KINGS 13:10-14:16. JEROBOAM II, JEHOAHAZ’S SON, WHO REIGNED DURING THE TIME OF JONAH THE PROPHET IN 2ND KINGS 14:23-29. ZECHARIAH, JEROBOAM’S SON AND THE LAST OF JEHU’S DYNASTY, KILLED BY SHALLUM IN 2ND KINGS 14:19-15:12. SHALLUM, WHO REIGNED FOR ONLY A MONTH AND WAS KILLED BY MENAHEM IN 2ND KINGS 15:10-15. MENAHAM, ONE OF THE MOST BRUTAL KING RULING OVER THE 10 TRIBES IN 2ND KINGS 15:14-22. PEKAHIAH, SON OF MENAHAM, KILLED BY HIS ARMY COMMANDER, PEKAH IN 2ND KINGS 15:22-26. PEKAH, KILLED BY HOSHEA IN 2ND KINGS 15:27-31. HOSHEA, DETHRONED AND IMPRISONED BY THE ASSYRIANS IN 2ND KINGS 15:30-17:1-6.**  **THE 19 SOUTHERN KINGS**  **JUDAH THE SOUTHERN KINGDOM- REHOBOAM, SOLOMON’S SON, WHOSE STUPIDITY AND ARROGANCE SPARKED THE CIVIL WAR IN 1ST KINGS 11:43-12:24; 14:21-31. ABIJAM, REHOBOAM’S SON, HELPED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN TO DEFEAT JEROBOAM IN BATTLE IN 1ST KINGS 14:31-15:8. ASA, ABIJAM’S SON, JUDAH’S FIRST GODLY KING IN 1ST KINGS 15:8-14. JEHOSHAPHAT, ASA’S SON, GODLY KING WHO BUILT A MERCHANT FLEET (NAVY) AND MADE AN ALLIANCE WITH AHAB IN 1ST KINGS 22:41-50. HEHORAM, JEHOSHAPHAT’S SON, MARRIED TO ATHALIAH, THE WICKED DAUGHTER OF AHAB AND JEZEBEL IN 2ND KINGS 8:16-24. AHAZIAH, SON OF JEHORAM AND ATHALIAH, KILLED BY JEHU IN 2ND KINGS 8:24-9:29. ATHALIAH, QUEEN, DAUGHTER OF AHAB, WHO ASSUMED THE THRONE ON THE DEATH OF AHAZIAH AND SLAUGHTERED ALL THE ROYAL SEED BUT ONE IN 2ND KINGS 11:1-20. JOASH, SON OF AHAZIAH, HIDDEN A BOY FROM ATHALIAH AND RULER AFTER SHE WAS EXECUTED IN 2ND KINGS 11:1-12:21. AMAZIAH, SON OF JOASH, DEFEATED BY JEHOASH, KING OF THE 10 TRIBES AND SLAIN IN A CONSPIRACY IN 2ND KINGS 14:1-20. UZZIAH (AZARIAH), SON OF AMAZIAH, STRUCK WITH LEPROSY FOR HIS SIN IN THE TEMPLE IN 2ND KINGS 15:1-7. JOTHAM, SON OF UZZIAH, WHO BUILT THE TEMPLE’S UPPER GATE AND FORTIFIED JERUSALEM IN 2ND KINGS 15:32-38. AHAZ, SON OF JOTHAM, GODLESS KING WHO SACRIFICED HIS SON TO A PAGAN GOD IN 2ND KINGS 16:1-20. HEZEKIAH, SON OF AHAZ, REFORMER, FRIEND OF ISAIAH, AND KING WHEN JERUSALEM WAS SAVED BY THE DEATH ANGEL IN 2ND KINGS CHAPTERS 18-20. MANASSEH, SON OF HEZEKIAH AND JUDAH’S WORST KING, THOUGH LATER CONVERTED IN 2ND KINGS 21:1-18. AMON, SON OF MANASSEH, EXECUTED BY HIS OWN HOUSEHOLD SERVANTS IN 2ND KINGS 21:19-26. JOSIAH, SON OF AMON, RULER WHEN THE BOOK OF THE LAW WAS FOUND IN THE TEMPLE, LEADER OF A NATIONAL REFORM, SLAIN IN BATTLE AGAINST EGYPT IN 2ND KINGS 22:1-23:30. JEHOAHAZ, SON OF JOSIAH AND RULER AFTER HIS DEATH IN BATTLE, DEPOSED AFTER ONLY 90 DAYS BY PHARAOH-NECO AND TAKEN TO EGYPT, WHERE HE DIED IN 2ND KINGS 23:31-33. JEHOAIKIM, JOAIAH’S SON WHO PERSECUTED JEREMIAH AND BURNED THE PROPHET’S SCROLL, CARRIED TO BABYLON BY NEBUCHADNEZZAR IN 2ND KINGS 23:34-24:5 & JEREMIAH CHAPTER 36. JEHOIACHIN, JEHOIAKIM’S SON WHO INCURRED A SPECIAL JUDGMENT FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN AND MID WAS CARRIED AWAY TO BABYLON WITH NEBUCHADNEZZAR IN 2ND KINGS 24:6-16. ZEDEKIAH (MATTANIAH), UNCLE OF JEHOIACHIN, BLINDED AND TAKEN INTO EXILE IN BABYLON WHILE JERUSALEM AND THE TEMPLE WERE DESTROYED IN 2ND KINGS 24:17-25:30.**  **THE RANK STRUCTURE OF THE 40 POSITIONS CONSISTING OF 12 EMPEROR’S & 28 CHIEF’S OF POLICE [HIGH PRIEST’S] IN THE NT [NEW TESTAMENT], HT [HIGHER TESTAMENT] IN LUKE & THE MHT [MOST HIGHEST TESTAMENT] IN ACTS**  **THE 12 EMPEROR’S AUTHORITY VERSES THE LORD STEPHEN’S AUTHORITY IN THE MHT [MOST HIGHEST TESTAMENT] IN ACTS**  **THE DENIAL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD**  **THE DENIAL FOR ALL WHO DIES UNDER THE CHIEF OF POLICE (HIGH PRIEST) LIKE THE SON JESUS FOR 12 YEARS & THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR 15 YEARS IS DENIED BY THE CHIEF OF POLICE JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS (HIS NAME MEANS ADDED DESIRE, ADDED PETER & ADDED DEPRESSION) IN HIS REIGN FROM 18AD-36AD FOR 18 YEARS & THE LORD JESUS (14AD-29AD & 30AD-37AD FOR 34 YEARS) & THE LORD STEPHEN (14AD-33AD & 34AD-37AD FOR 24 YEARS) IS APPROVED AT GOVERNMENT NATION LEVELS (THE 10TH KINGDOM POSITION) BY THE 2ND EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME NAMED TIBERIUS JULIUS CAESAR AUGUSTUS IN HIS REIGN FROM SEPTEMBER 18TH, 14AD-MARCH 16TH, 37AD FOR 22 YEARS & 6 MONTHS PROVEN IN ACTS 1:4-ACTS 7:60. THE LORD JAMES FOR 3 MONTHS BY THE CHIEF OF POLICE ANANUS BEN ANANUS IN HIS REIGN IN 63AD IS DENIED FOR 3 MONTHS FROM THE ROCK CHURCH TO THE STATE (1 TO 9 POSITIONS), BUT APPROVED AT THE GOVERNMENT NATIONS LEVELS (THE 10TH KINGDOM POSITION) BY THE 5TH EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME NAMED NERO CLAUDIUS CAESAR AUGUSTUS GERMANICUS IN HIS REIGN OF ITALY FROM OCTOBER 13TH, 54AD-JUNE 9TH, 68AD FOR 13 YEARS & 8 MONTHS (54AD-68AD) BUT THE LORD JAMES DIES AT 63 AD WHICH IS FOR 9 YEARS (54AD-63AD) PROVEN AFTER THE END OF THE BOOK OF ACTS. THEY ONLY DIE BY THE GOVERNMENT NATION LEVELS IN ACTS 7:51-60. THE DENIAL FOR ALL WHO DIES UNDER THE KING LIKE THE BROTHER JOHN FOR 33 YEARS (4BC-29AD) BY KING HEROD ANTIPAS IN HIS REIGN IN 20BC-40AD FOR 60 YEARS IS DENIED IN THE GOVERNMENT NATION (THE 10TH KINGDOM POSITION) BY THE 2ND EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME NAMED TIBERIUS JULIUS CAESAR AUGUSTUS IN HIS REIGN FROM SEPTEMBER 18TH, 14AD-MARCH 16TH, 37AD FOR 22 YEARS & 6 MONTHS, BUT APPROVED AT THE ROCK CHURCH TO STATE LEVELS 1 TO 9 POSITIONS) FOR 27 YEARS (20BC-5BC & 29AD-40AD) PROVEN IN ACTS 1:4-7:60. BUT THEY CAN ONLY DIE BY THE GOVERNMENT NATION LEVELS IN ACTS 21:26-28:31. THE 1ST EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME THAT HAD THE SOVEREIGN RULE OVER ISRAEL AT THE TIME IS NAMED GAIUS JULIUS CAESAR OCTAVIANUS DIVI FILIUS AUGUSTUS HAD HIS REIGN FROM JANUARY 16TH, 27BC-AUGUST 19TH, 14AD FOR 41 YEARS & 7 MONTHS. THE 3RD EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME IS NAMED GAIUS JULIUS CAESAR AUGUSTUS GERMANICUS HAD HIS REIGN FROM MARCH 16TH, 37AD-JANUARY 24TH, 41AD FOR 3 YEARS & 10 MONTHS. THE 4TH EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME IS NAMED TIBERIUS CLAUDIUS CAESAR AUGUSTUS GERMANICUS HAD HIS REIGN FROM JANUARY 24TH, 41AD-OCTOBER 13TH, 54AD FOR 13 YEARS & 9 MONTHS. THE 5 REIGNS OF THE FIRST 5 EMPERORS LORDSHIPS OF ROME LASTED FOR 27BC-68AD FOR 96 YEARS FROM THE END OF THE APOCRYPHA WRITINGS IN THE OLD TESTAMENT TO THE BOOK OF REVELATION IN THE NEW TESTAMENT THAT COMPRISES INTO 2 BOOKS OF LUKE TO ACTS CONCERNING THE BEGINNING LAW UNTIL THE BIRTH OF THE LORD JOHN UNDER EMPEROR GAIUS TO THE ENDING LAW WITH THE DEATH OF THE LORD PAUL (SAUL) UNDER EMPEROR NERO. THE 6TH EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME IS NAMED SERVIUS SUPLICIUS GALBA CAESAR AUGUSTUS HAD HIS REIGN FROM JUNE 8TH, 68AD-JANUARY 15TH, 69AD FOR 7 MONTHS. THE 7TH EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME IS NAMED MARCUS SALVIUS OTHO CAESAR AUGUSTUS OR MARCUS SALVIUS OTHO NERO CAESAR AUGUSTUS HAD HIS REIGN FROM JANUARY 15TH, 69AD-APRIL 16TH, 69AD FOR 3 MONTHS. THE 8TH EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME IS NAMED AULUS VITELIUS GERMANICUS AUGUSTUS HAS HIS REIGN FROM APRIL 16TH, 69AD-DECEMBER 22ND, 69AD FOR 8 MONTHS. THE 9TH EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME IS NAMED TITUS FLAVIUS CAESAR VESPASIANUS AUGUSTUS HAD HIS REIGN FROM JULY 1ST, 69AD-JUNE 23RD, 79AD FOR 10 YEARS. THE 10TH EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME IS NAMED TITUS FLAVIUS CAESAR VESPASIANUS AUGUSTUS HAD HIS REIGN FROM JUNE 24TH, 79AD-SEPTEMBER 13TH, 81AD FOR 1 YEAR & 9 MONTHS. THE 11TH EMPEROR LORDSHIP OF ROME IS NAMED TRULY TITUS FLAVIUS CAESAR DOMITIANUS AUGUSTUS HAD HIS REIGN FROM SEPTEMBER 14TH, 81AD-SEPTEMBER 18TH, 96AD FOR ABOUT 15 YEARS. THE 6TH TO 11TH EMPERORS LORDSHIPS FROM JUNE 8TH, 68AD-SEPTEMBER 18TH, 96AD FOR ABOUT 28 YEARS WERE DURING THE WRITING OF THE GOSPEL BOOK OF MATTHEW (MAYBE), GOSPEL BOOK OF MARK (MAYBE), GOSPEL BOOK OF LUKE (MAYBE), GOSPEL BOOK OF JOHN, THE BOOK OF HEBREWS, THE BOOK OF 1ST JOHN, THE BOOK OF 2ND JOHN, THE BOOK OF 3RD JOHN, THE BOOK OF JUDE (MAYBE) & THE BOOK OF REVELATION.**  **THE SUCCESSION OF THE 12 ROMAN EMPERORS: THE NAME “CAESAR” DERIVES FROM THE GERMAN *KAISER*, DUTCH *KEIZER* AND RUSSIAN *CZAR* WHICH GOES BACK TO THE FAMILY OF JULIUS CAESAR FROM 100BC TO 44BC BY WHICH HIS SUCCESSOR CAME INTO BEING. THE LUKE’S GOSPEL ONLY MENTIONS CAESAR AUGUSTUS IN LUKE 2:1 & TIBERIUS CAESAR IN LUKE 3:1. THE OTHER TIMES IN THE BOOK OF ACTS ONLY NERO CAESAR IS IN THE UNDERSTANDING OF SIX TIMES IN ACTS 25:11, 12, 21; 26:32; 27:24; 28:19. DURING NT TIMES 12 CAESAR [UNLIKE THE ORIGINAL LORDSHIPS OF THE 12 APOSTLES] REIGNED BY WHICH 6 OF THEM IS IN ACTUALLY OF THE CAESAREAN LINEAGE.**  **JULIUS CAESAR: JULIUS HAD IMPERIAL AUTHORITIES BUT NEVER HELD THE TITLE OF EMPEROR. ROME HAS BEEN AN ARISTOCRACY AND A KIND OF REPUBLIC FOR ALMOST 500 YEARS [7 GENERATIONS]. ROME’S CITIZENS DID NOT LIKE AND HATED A MONARCH, A POSITION THAT JULIUS JUDICIOUSLY DECLINED, BUT ACCEPTING A REPUBLICAN OFFICE AS A RULING VIRTUAL DICTATOR. EVEN THOUGH HIS IMPERIAL AMBITIONS WAS TO BE SOLEMNLY FEARED, A GROUP OF REPUBLICANS CONSPIRED TO ASSASSINATE HIM AND DID SO ON MARCH 15, 44 BC [LATER ON WHEN THE FATHER STEPHEN WAS NAMED 8 DAYS AFTER HIS BIRTH AROUND MARCH 15TH, 12 AD]. EVEN THOUGH THE CONSPIRACY WAS A SUCCESS, ITS PURPOSES FAILED. IN THE CIVIL WAR THAT FOLLOWED, CAESAR’S NEPHEW OCTAVIAN EMERGED AS VICTOR AND IN 31BC BECAME THE FIRST ROMAN EMPEROR.**  **AUGUSTUS: AUGUSTUS REIGNED FROM 63BC TO AD 14. GAIUS OCTAVIANUS (OCTAVIAN) WAS THE GRANDSON OF JULIE, JULIUS CAESAR’S SISTER. HE WAS 18 YEARS OF AGE AND STUDYING IN GREECE WHEN HIS GREAT UNCLE WAS ASSASSINATED AT CAESAR’S WILL, WHICH HE ADOPTED HIM AS A SON AND WAS MADE HIS HEIR, WHICH BROUGHT HIM IN TO A POWER STRUGGLE. IN A 1 YEAR AND A HALF, A TRIO THAT CONSISTED OF LEPIDUS, ANTONY AND OCTAVIAN WAS CONFIRMED IN SUPREME AUTHORITY. THE YEARS LATER, THE BATTLE OF PHILIPPI PLAYED SUCCESS FROM OCTAVIAN BY DEFEATING BOTH CASSIUS AND BRUTUS, THE CHIEF CONSPIRATORS AGAINST CAESAR. ANTONY TOOK COMMAND OF THE EASTERN PROVINCES INCLUDING GREECE AND EGYPT AND OCTAVIAN LED HIS FORCES BACK TO ITALY, WHILE LEPIDUS ASSUMED JURISDICTION OVER GAUL AND WESTERN NORTH AFRICA A BLACK AFRICAN COUNTRY. LEPIDUS HOWEVER WAS FORCED INTO RETIREMENT, AND OCTAVIAN THEN TOOK OVER HIS CONTROL. EVEN THOUGH OCTAVIAN AND ANTONY HAD CLASHED BEFORE THEIR ALLIANCE, THEY BECAME RIVALS. IN THE BATTLE OF ACTIUM IN 31BC OCTAVIAN DEFEATED ANTONY TO BECOME THE SOLE RULER OF THE ROMAN WORLD AND ITS FIRST EMPEROR. OCTAVIAN DID NOT HAVE ANY MILITARY EXPERIENCE LIKE HIS UNCLE, BUT HAD A PASSION FOR ENDING STRIFE, MAINTAINING PEACE & COMMITTING TO NATIONAL SECURITY, WHICH HE DID IN FACT BY THIS ACTION GAIN THE SUPPORT OF THE PEOPLE. AUGUSTUS FORMED AND FOUNDED THE PRAETORIAN GUARD [LIKE THE SECRET SERVICE TODAY], THE EMPEROR’S PRIVATE HONOR CORPS OF 9,000 SOLDIERS [THE COMPLETION IS 72,000 SOLDIERS WHICH IS 12 LEGIONS OF ANGELS IN MATTHEW 26:53]. THIS ACTION WAS DONE TO ORIGINALLY SECURE THE EMPEROR’S POSITION, AND BECAME SO INFLUENTIAL THAT IT COULD INDEPENDENTLY DEPOSE AND RESIGN AN EMPEROR OR ELECT A NEW ONE WITHOUT SENATE CONFIRMATION OR APPROVAL. THE TITLE “AUGUSTUS” MEANS “EXALTED ONE” [CORRESPONDS TO ISAIAH 24:21-22] WHICH WAS GIVEN TO OCTAVIAN IN 27 BC. THE TITLE REFLECTS THE PRACTICE AND WORSHIP OF THE EMPEROR WHICH WAS ESTABLISHED IN JULIUS CAESARS’ REIGN WHO WAS CALLED “THE UNCONQUERED GOD” AND “THE FATHER OF THE FATHERLAND.” HE CONTINUED THE CULT, BUT DECLARED TO BE WORSHIPPED IN CONNECTION WITH THE GODDESS ROMA. HE THEN BECAME EQUATED WITH ROME AND THE EMPEROR WAS RESPECTED AS THE SAVIOR OF THE WORLD. EVEN HEROD THE GREAT GAVE HONORS TO THE EMPEROR BY BUILDING GREAT TEMPLES IN HIS HONOR AND ALSO A TEMPLE WAS BUILT IN ATHENS TO AUGUSTUS. WHEN AUGUSTUS BECAME EMPEROR HE DEVOTED HIMSELF TO REORGANIZE HIS EMPIRE. BECAUSE OF CHAOS IN THE PROVINCES, HE RESTRUCTURED THE ECONOMY AND FINANCIAL POLICIES. THIS EMPEROR IS WELL KNOWN IN THE BIBLE CONCERNING HIS REIGN JUST BEFORE THE BIRTH OF JESUS CHRIST. LITTLE IS KNOWN ABOUT THE CENSUS, BUT LUKE WROTE THAT IT WAS HELD WHEN JESUS WAS BORN. A SECOND CENSUS WAS CONFIRMED IN AD 6 IN WHICH RESULTED IN AN UPRISING COMPELLED BY JUDAS OF GALILEE IN ACTS 5:37. AUGUSTUS REIGNED FOR 44 YEARS FROM 31BC TO AD 14 DURING THE TIME OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BIRTH. HEROD THE GREAT GAINED HIGH FAVOR AND TRUST BY THE EMPEROR AND WAS ALLOWED TO RULE THE JEWS WITHOUT ANY ROMAN INTERFERENCE. IN APPRECIATION HEROD REBUILT THE OLD CITY OF SAMARIA ANOTHER PREDOMINANTLY BLACK COUNTRY AND RENAMED IT SEBASTE IN HONOR TO THE EMPEROR. CAESAREA WAS ALSO NAMED IN HIS HONOR. CONFLICTS BETWEEN HEROD AND HIS SONS WERE SETTLED BY AUGUSTUS IN 12 BC. BUT WHEN DISPUTES AROSE AGAIN, THE EMPEROR ORDERED THAT IT BE SETTLED IN A ROMAN COURT, WHICH RULED IN 7 BC AND THAT TWO OF THEM, ALEXANDER AND ARISTOBULUS, BE EXECUTED. IN 4 BC THE EMPEROR ALLOWED THE EXECUTION OF HEROD’S SON ANTIPATER. IN HEROD’S LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT THERE WERE ONLY THREE SONS (ANTIPAS, PHILIP AND ARCHELAUS) TO BE APPOINTED TO RULE HIS KINGDOM. AUGUSTUS’ APPROVAL OF THOSE APPOINTMENTS WERE NECESSARY. ARCHELAUS LIKE ANTIPAS ON SEPARATE OCCASIONS JOURNEYED TO ROME TO SEE WHETHER THE EMPEROR WOULD GIVE ROYAL STATUS AS WELL. A DELEGATION CAME BEFORE THE EMPEROR WITH A REQUEST THAT THE HERODIAN RULE BE TERMINATED AND RIOTS IN JUDEA HAD TO BE SUPPRESSED BY ROMAN LEGIONS SENT FROM SYRIA. AUGUSTUS COMPROMISED AND MADE HEROD’S OLD KINGDOM INTO A ROMAN PROVIDENCE AND REFUSED KINGSHIP TO ALL OF HEROD’S SONS. YET THE EMPEROR KEPT HEROD’S TESTAMENT: ARCHELAUS BECAME OVERLORD OF JUDEA, SAMARIA AND IDUMEA WHICH WAS HALF OF THE NEW PROVIDENCE IN MATTHEW 2:22. ANTIPAS [UNLIKE ANTIPAS THE LORD’S FAITHFUL MARTYR IN REVELATION 2:13] BECAME TETRARCH OF GALILEE AND PEREA WHICH WAS ONE QUARTER OF THE PROVIDENCE. PHILIP [UNLIKE PHILIP THE MINISTER IN ACTS 6:5] BECAME TETRARCH OF ITUREA AND TRACHONITIS IN LUKE 3:1 WHICH IS AN AREA EAST OF GALILEE, THE FINAL QUARTER OF THE PROVIDENCE. ARCHELAUS WAS UNABLE TO RULE EFFECTIVELY AND WAS DEPOSED OF BY THE EMPEROR IN AD 6 AND BANISHED TO VIENNE IN SOUTHERN FRANCE. AUGUSTUS DIED BY A BRIEF ILLNESS IN AD 14 [AT THE POINT AROUND THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BIRTH IN ABOUT MARCH 7TH, 8 AD TO 14 AD BECAUSE OF THE 6 YEAR GAP IN THE CALENDAR WHICH CONCERNS ONLY 11 MORE EMPERORS TO REIGN FROM 14 AD TO 95 AD WHICH IS ROUGHLY A STRONG GENERATION OF 81.42 YEARS] WHICH LEFT THE EMPIRE TO HIS APPOINTED SUCCESSOR, TIBERIUS.**  **TIBERIUS: TIBERIUS LIFE IS FROM 42 BC TO AD 37. TIBERIUS REIGNED FROM AD 14 TO AD 37. TIBERIUS CLAUDIUS NERO BECOME OCTAVIAN’S STEPSON AT AGE 4, WHEN HIS MOTHER DIVORCED HIS FATHER TO MARRY THE FUTURE EMPEROR. TIBERIUS WAS MADE AUGUSTUS’ CO-REGENT IN AD 13 AND SUCCEEDED HIM THE FOLLOWING YEAR, AND BECAME EMPEROR AND CHANGED HIS NAME TO TIBERIUS CAESAR AUGUSTUS. HE DID NOT HAVE AN EASY LIFE BECAUSE HIS STEPFATHER HAD FORCED AN UNHAPPY MARRIAGE UPON HIM AND THE ROMAN SENATE OFTEN OPPOSED HIM. IN AD 26 TIBERIUS LEFT ROME TO THE ISLAND OF CAPRI, ALLOWING SEJANUS TO RULE IN HIS STEAD WHILE GONE, A ROMAN PREFECT OR HIGH-RANKING OFFICIAL. DURING THE NEXT FIVE YEARS SEJANUS SECRETLY TRIED TO DEPOSE THE EMPEROR AND SEIZE AUTHORITY FOR HIMSELF. HIS CONSPIRACY FAILED AND TIBERIUS HAD HIM EXECUTED. BESIDES THIS MISHAP, TIBERIUS’ ADMINISTRATION WAS CHARACTERIZED BY WISDOM, PRUDENCE, INTELLIGENCE AND DUTY TO ROME. HE CONTINUED HIS PREDECESSOR’S POLICY OF STRIVING FOR NATIONAL SECURITY AND PEACE. IN AD 26 BEFORE GOING INTO SEMI-RETIREMENT, TIBERIUS APPOINTED PONTIUS PILATE AS GOVERNOR OF JUDEA. DIRECTLY AND TOTALLY RESPONSIBLE TO THE EMPEROR, PILATE COULD BE TERMINATED FROM OFFICE IMMEDIATELY IF WORD OF JEWISH DISTURBANCE OR COMPLAINTS REACHED THE EARS OF TIBERIUS. PILATES, CAPITULATION TO THE JEWISH AUTHORITIES DURING THE TRIAL OF JESUS CHRIST EXPLAINS THIS IN FULL. THE JEWS ACCUSED JESUS OF CLAIMING TO BE KING, IMPLYING A RIVALRY WITH THE EMPEROR. WHEN PILATE JUDGED CHRIST INNOCENT OF THE CHARGE AND SOUGHT HIS RELEASE IN JOHN 18:33-38, THE JEWS STILL INSISTED HE COULD NOT DO SO AND STILL BE A FRIEND OF CAESAR IN JOHN 19:12. IF HE RELEASED JESUS, HE PROBABLY WOULD HAVE LOST CAESAR’S FAVOR. BECAUSE OF THE CRIMES COMMITTED AT HIS COMMAND AGAINST THE JEWS, THEY WOULD HAVE CARRIED OUT THIS THREAT, RESULTING IN BANISHMENT BY THE EMPEROR. SO PILATE SURRENDERED TO THEIR DEMAND AND DAMNED THE SON JESUS TO DEATH BY CRUCIFIXION IN AD 30. TIBERIUS CAESAR IS ONLY MENTIONED ONCE IN LUKE 3:1. LUKE STATES THAT JOHN THE BAPTIST BEGAN HIS MINISTRY IN THE 15TH YEAR OF TIBERIUS’ REIGN, WHEN PONTIUS PILATE WAS GOVERNOR OF JUDEA. THE BROTHER JOHN [THE BAPTIST] WAS ACCUSED OF INTERRUPTING THE KING’S MARRIAGE OF HERODIUS AND WAS BEHEADED IN 29 AD. TIBERIUS WAS A STRANGELY HUMBLE EMPEROR. AT HIS OWN REQUEST HE WAS NEVER OFFICIALLY RECOGNIZED AS A GOD. THIS WAS AN HONORARY TITLE GIVEN BY THE SENATE TO HIS PREDECESSOR. INTEREST IN WORSHIP HE WANED FOR HIMSELF AND CONFINED DEITY TO HIS TWO PREDECESSORS. HE ALSO STOPPED THE PRACTICE OF NAMING MONTHS OF THE YEAR AFTER EMPEROR’S BECAUSE THERE IS JULY FOR JULIUS AND AUGUST FOR AUGUSTUS, BUT NO TIBER FOR TIBERIUS. EVEN THOUGH HE WAS PLAGUED BY DOMESTIC AND POLITICAL PROBLEMS ALL HIS LIFE, HE DIED AS A TIRED AND DEJECTED OLD MAN, YET HE WAS AN EXCELLENT ADMINISTRATOR.**  **CALIGULA: CALIGULA’S LIFE IS FROM AD 12- AD 41. CALIGULA REIGNED FROM AD 37 TO AD 41. AT THE DEATH OF TIBERIUS, GAIUS JULIUS CAESAR BECAME EMPEROR AT AGE 25 AND HE WAS THE SON OF AN INFLUENTIAL GENERAL, GERMANICUS AND AUGUSTUS HAD FORCED TIBERIUS TO ADOPT GAIUS AND MAKE HIM HIS HEIR. AS A CHILD, GAIUS WAS MENTORED BY GERMANICUS ON HIS MILITARY DUTIES IN GERMANY ALONG THE RHINE RIVER. THE SOLDIERS NICKNAMED HIM CALIGULA WHICH MEANS “LITTLE BOOT” FOR HIS MILITARY ATTIRE. HE THEN GAINED POPULARITY WITH THE ROMANS BY RECALLING EXILES AND PARDONING PEOPLE. HE SQUANDERED THE ROMAN TREASURY BUT WAS FORCED TO LEVY NEW TAXES. HIS POPULARITY DID NOT LAST LONG. SIX MONTHS WHILE IN OFFICE HE SUFFERED A SERIOUS ILLNESS THAT MADE HIM INSANE. FOR EXAMPLE, HE APPOINTED HIS HORSE AS CONSUL (CHIEF MAGISTRATE). ALSO HE INSULTED MANY PEOPLE, BANISHED OTHERS AND HAD OTHERS MURDERED WITHOUT JUSTICE SERVED. HE THEN FELT INSULTED BY THE JEWS IN JAMNIA AND ORDERED A STATUE OF HIMSELF TO BE PLACED IN THE TEMPLE AT JERUSALEM IN REVENGE. THE FATHER STEPHEN WAS AT THAT TIME FALSELY ACCUSED BY ALLEGATIONS OF SPEAKING AGAINST THE TEMPLE AND WAS STONED TO DEATH IN AD 33. THE JEWS WAS OUTRAGED, BUT THE FULL SCALE REVOLT WAS AVOIDED BY THE PRUDENCE OF THE GOVERNOR OF SYRIA, PETRONIUS, WHO DELAYED CARRYING OUT THE ORDER. EVENTUALLY, THE EMPEROR WAS ASSASSINATED BY ONE OF THEM HE HAD INSULTED. IT WAS CALIGULA WHO APPOINTED HEROD AGRIPPA I AS KING OVER A TETRARCHY NORTHEAST OF GALILEE IN ACTS 12. UNLIKE CALIGULA, AGRIPPA WAS A CAPABLE AND VERY POPULAR RULER. BUT THE KING AND EMPEROR FANCIED THEMSELVES AS GODS AND THE EMPEROR MADLY PROCLAIMED HIMSELF EQUAL TO JUPITER. HOWEVER, THE SENATE OFFICIALLY REFRAINED IN RECOGNIZING HIM THAT STATUS.**  **CLAUDIUS: CLAUDIUS’S LIFE IS FROM 10 BC TO AD 54. CLAUDIUS REIGNED FROM AD 37 TO AD 54. TIBERIUS CLAUDIUS GERMANICUS WAS BORN IN LYON, FRANCE. HE WAS TIBERIUS’ NEPHEW AND GRANDSON OF LIVIA, THE WIFE OF AUGUSTUS. IN AD 37 HE WAS APPOINTED CONSUL BY CALIGULA. AFTER CALIGULA’S DEATH CLAUDIUS WAS PROCLAIMED EMPEROR BY THE PRAETORIAN GUARD AND THE SENATE APPROVED THE CHOICE. HE THEN HAD THE TASK OF HEALING THE BROKEN RELATIONSHIPS CAUSED BY CALIGULA’S MADNESS. HE ALSO ENDED THE PERSECUTION OF THE JEWS IN THE CITY OF ALEXANDRIA. AN EDICT RECORDED BY JOSEPHUS CONCERNS CLAUDIUS SENDING IT TO EGYPT. THIS CHANGE OF POLICY REFLECTED THE EMPEROR’S FRIENDSHIP WITH AGRIPPA WHO HAD PLAYED A SIGNIFICANT ROLE IN CLAUDIUS’ SUCCESSION AS EMPEROR. IN RETURN AGRIPPA GAINED CONTROL OF JUDEA AND SAMARIA WITHIN HIS KINGDOM, BY GIVING HIM THE DOMINION THAT HIS GRANDFATHER HEROD THE GREAT POSSESSED. HE ALSO PROMOTED HIM TO CONSULAR RANK. HAVING TOTAL TRUST IN AGRIPPA’S ABILITIES, CLAUDIUS REMOVED JUDEA FROM ROMAN PROVINCIAL RULE. HOWEVER, AGRIPPA’S RULE WAS OF SHORT DURATION. HE PLEASED THE JEWS BY HAVING THE APOSTLE JAMES, ZEBEDEE’S SON KILLED IN AD 44. HE ALSO HAD THE APOSTLE PETER IMPRISONED PLANNING TO EXECUTE HIM AFTER THE PASSOVER IN THE SPRING OF AD 44 IN ACTS 12:1-3. PETER ESCAPED FROM 4 SQUADS OF SOLDIERS, BY AN ANGEL OF GOD. DURING THE SUMMER OF AD 44, AGRIPPA GAVE A SPEECH FROM HIS THRONE AND THE PEOPLE PROCLAIMED HIM AS A GOD IN ACTS 12:22. BUT IMMEDIATELY HE WAS STRUCK DOWN BY AN ANGEL OF THE LORD AND FIVE DAYS LATER HE DIED FROM AN INFESTATION OF WORMS. THE EMPEROR DESIRED TO STAY ARIGHT WITH THE JEWS, YET FIVE YEARS AFTER THE DEATH OF AGRIPPA, CLAUDIUS ISSUED AN EDICT EXPELLING ALL JEWS FROM ROME. LUKE STATES THAT AQUILA AND PRICILLA WERE AMONG THOSE WHO WERE ORDERED TO LEAVE THE IMPERIAL CITY IN ACTS 18:2. THE HISTORIAN WROTE THAT THE JEWS OF ROME WERE INDULGING IN CONSTANT RIOTS AT THE INSTIGATION OF CHRISTUS [CRESTUS] WHICH EXPELLED THEM FROM THE CITY. THIS HISTORIAN HINTED THAT CHRISTUS WAS THE FOUNDER OF THE MOVEMENT CALLED CHRISTIANITY. BECAUSE OF THE MISMANAGEMENT BY CALIGULA THE SUPPLY OF FOOD GRAIN WAS SCARCE WHEN CLAUDIUS BEGAN TO REIGN IN ACTS 11:28. JOSEPHUS STATES THAT CLAUDIUS’ ADMINISTRATION HAD BEEN PLAGUED IN JUDEA, SAMARIA AND GALILEE. TO ALLEVIATE THE FAMINE IN JERUSALEM, HELENA, THE MOTHER OF THE KING OF ADIABENE, BOUGHT GRAIN FROM EGYPT AND DRIED FIGS FROM CYPRUS IN AD 45-46. VARIOUS HISTORIANS, SUCH AS SUETONIUS, EUSEBIUS AND TACITUS REPORTED THAT FAMINES PLAGUED ROME FREQUENTLY. CLAUDIUS’ REPUTATION AND FAMILY LIFE WERE MARRED BY INTRIGUE. HIS THIRD WIFE, MESSALINA, AN IMMORAL WOMAN, WAS PUT TO DEATH. CAUSING A LITTLE SCANDAL, HE MARRIED HIS NIECE AGRIPPINA, WHO HAD A SON BY A FORMER MARRIAGE. SHE WANTED HER SON NERO TO BE EMPEROR, BUT BRITANNICUS, MESSALINA’S SON, STOOD FIRST IN LINE. IN AD 54 CLAUDIUS DECIDED THAT BRITANNICUS SHOULD SUCCEED HIM, APRIPPINA POISONED HER HUSBAND, AND MADE NERO EMPEROR. THE SENATE DEIFIED CLAUDIUS, MAKING HIM THE THIRD EMPEROR TO RECEIVE THAT HONOR.**  **NERO: NERO’S LIFE IS FROM AD 37 TO AD 68. NERO REIGNED FROM AD 54 TO AD 68. NERO WAS BORN AS LUCIUS DOMITIUS AHENOBARBUS. HIS FATHER WAS A CONSUL AND SENATOR WHO DIED WHEN NERO WAS STILL A BOY. HIS MOTHER, AGRIPPINA, GERMANICUS’ DAUGHTER, WAS IN REPUTATION AS ONE OF THE WEALTHIEST AND MOST BEAUTIFUL WOMEN IN ROME. SHE MARRIED THE EMPEROR AND HER SON RECEIVED THE NAME NERO CLAUDIUS CAESAR GERMANICUS AT HIS ADOPTION BY CLAUDIUS. NERO AT FIRST WAS DOMINATED BY HIS PROUD MOTHER THAT DESIRED TO REIGN WITH HER SON. IN THOSE YEARS ROME WAS A HOTBED OF ASSASSINATIONS, MURDER PLOTS AND POLITICAL INTRIGUE. DURING THE FIRST FIVE YEARS OF THE REIGN OF NERO, HE HAD BRITANNICUS AND AGRIPPINA ELIMINATED. A FEW YEARS LATER HE BANISHED HIS WIFE, OCTAVIA, AND HAD HER KILLED. IN AD 58 THE CHURCH AT ROME FLOURISHED AND THE APOSTLE PAUL WROTE A LETTER TO THE ROMANS FROM CORINTH WHICH CONTAINED A LIST OF PERSONAL NAMES OF ACQUAINTANCES. NERO REIGNED FIVE YEARS WHEN THE APPEAL TO CAESAR ABOUT PAUL’S IMPRISONMENT AT CAESAREA. THE MOTIVES OF THE APPEAL MAY HAVE BEEN A PRISON RELEASE AND AN OPPORTUNITY TO SEEK LEGAL RECOGNITION OF CHRISTIANITY. PAUL MAY HAVE BEEN JUDGED BY NERO OR ONE OF HIS PREFECTS. BUT PAUL WAS STILL EXPECTING A TRIAL IN PHILIPPIANS 1:7, 12-14. IN AD 62 NERO’S ADVISOR BURRUS DIED. BURRUS WAS ONE OF NERO’S PREFECTS OF THE PRAETORIAN GUARD WITH AN ABLE SENATOR, SENECA, WHO HAD RULED THE EMPIRE WHILE NERO DID HIS PLEASURE OF MISCHIEF. AFTER BURRUS’ DEATH, SENECA WAS FORCED TO COMMIT SUICIDE 3 YEARS LATER. HIS GREEDY ADVISORS WHO HAS SOUGHT FOR ADVANCED PLACEMENTS AT THE EXPENSE OF THE STATE CAUSED A SEVERE FINANCIAL CRISIS. NERO WAS UNBALANCED IN CALLING HIMSELF THE SAVIOR OF THE WORLD BY HIS DOCTRINE OF SALVATION IN THE ELIMINATION BETWEEN GOOD AND EVIL. IN AD 64 A FIRE BROKE OUT AT THE CIRCUS MAXIMUS IN ROME AND NERO WAS ACCUSED OF SETTING THE FIRE HIMSELF. NERO IN TURN FOUND A SCAPEGOAT IN THE CHRISTIANS, WHOM HE CHARGED WITH THE CRIME BY BEING INFLUENCED BY HIS SECOND WIFE, POPPAEA, THAT THE CHRISTIANS WAS TO BLAME FOR THE DEVASTATION OF ROME AND MANY CHRISTIANS WERE PERSECUTED IN 1ST PETER 4:12. THE LORD JAMES [THE JUST] WAS STONED TO DEATH IN AD 63 AND PETER & PAUL WERE EXECUTED AROUND IN AD 66-AD 68 UNDER NERO. IN AD 66 A JEWISH REVOLT BROKE OUT IN CAESAREA. NERO DISPATCHED HIS GENERAL VESPASIAN TO QUENCH THE REVOLT. NERO WITHOUT INTEREST IN THE AFFAIRS OF THE STATE, LEFT THE RESPONSIBILITY OF GOVERNING THE EMPIRE TO A ROMAN PREFECT, HELIUS BECAUSE OF THE OPPOSITION HE ENCOUNTERED FROM THE LEADING GOVERNORS OF SPAIN, FRANCE AND AFRICA. ON HIS RETURN NERO COMMITTED SUICIDE IN AD 68. NERO WAS THE LAST EMPEROR OF THE CAESAREAN LINE BY MARRIAGE AND BLOOD.**  **GALBA REIGNED IN AD 69. THE PRAETORIAN GUARD SELECTED SERVIUS SULPICIUS GALBA TO BECOME EMPEROR AT NERO’S DEATH. GALBA WAS A CAPABLE POPULAR GOVERNOR AT TIMES IN THE PROVINCES OF GERMANY, FRANCE, SPAIN AND AFRICA. HE WAS UNSUCCESSFUL AS EMPEROR THOUGH WITH THE ROMAN ARMY, WHO HAD ONLY RECOGNIZED HIM AS COMMANDER IN CHIEF, WITHDREW THEIR SUPPORT IN AD 69 PROCLAIMING AULUS VITELLIUS EMPEROR. GALBA FAILED THE APPOINT ONE OF HIS CHIEF SUPPORTERS, MARCUS SALVIUS OTHO, AS HIS SUCCESSOR, AND IN ESSENCE SIGNED HIS OWN DEATH WARRANT IN THE PROCESS. OTHO GAINED SUPPORT OF THE PRAETORIAN GUARD AND WAS PROCLAIMED EMPEROR, WHO HAD GALBA KILLED WHICH WAS CONFIRMED BY THE SENATE.**  **OTHO: OTHO’S LIFE IS FROM AD 32 TO AD 69. HE RULED FOR 95 DAYS BEFORE COMMITTING SUICIDE WHEN VITELLIUS’ ARMY DEFEATED HIM IN BATTLE.**  **VITELLIUS: VITELLIUS REIGNED IN AD 69. VITELLIUS ENTERED ROME WITH A FULL MILITARY REGIME BECAUSE OF JUDEAN REVOLT. HE SECURED SUPPORT ONLY BY BRIBING HIS ARMY. HOWEVER, THE EASTERN ARMIES STAYED LOYAL TO THEIR COMMANDER, TITUS FLAVIUS VESPASIANUS. VESPASIAN LEFT HIS SON TITUS IN COMMAND OF HIS ARMIES IN JUDEA, AND WAS PROCLAIMED EMPEROR BY TIBERIUS JULIUS ALEXANDER, A PREFECT OF EGYPT AND WENT TO ROME. HIS ADVANCE GUARD CAPTURED AND KILLED VITELLIUS.**  **VESPASIAN: VESPASIAN REIGNED FROM AD 69 TO AD 79. THIS WAS A PERIOD OF STABILITY, ORDER AND PEACE IN ROME. HE REESTABLISHED ROME’S FINANCES, REORGANIZED THE ROMAN ARMIES AND MADE IT AN OLD REPUBLIC AGAIN. ACCORDING TO SUETONIUS, NO INNOCENT PARTY WAS EVER PUNISHED WHILE HE WAS EMPEROR. HE ALSO GRIEVED AT THE EXECUTIONS OF CONVICTED CRIMINALS. BECAUSE OF NERO’S FINANCIAL MISMANAGEMENT, VESPASIAN LEVIED NEW TAXES AND INCREASED EXISTING TAXES TO MEET HIS FISCAL OBLIGATIONS. THIS RESULTED IN SLANDER, BUT HE WAS GENEROUS TO SENATORS AND EX-CONSULS. HE IMPROVED A NUMBER OF CITIES IN THE EMPIRE AND PROMOTED SCIENCES AND THE ARTS. HE ALSO BUILT THE TEMPLE OF PEACE AFTER THE DESTRUCTION OF JERUSALEM, RESTORED THE CAPITAL AND BEGAN CONSTRUCTION OF THE COLOSSEUM. IN HIS 10 YEAR REIGN, HE ESTABLISHED PEACE THROUGHOUT THE EMPIRE AND HIS SON TITUS ENDED THE WAR IN PALESTINE. VESPASIAN APPOINTED HIS SONS TITUS AND DOMITIAN TO SUCCEED HIM.**  **TITUS: TITUS’ LIFE IS FROM AD 41 TO AD 81. TITUS REIGNED FROM AD 79 TO AD 81. TITUS FLAVIUS VESPASIANUS HAD SERVED EFFICIENTLY AS A COLONEL IN BRITAIN AND GERMANY. A JEWISH REVOLT BROKE OUT, AND HE ACCOMPANIED HIS FATHER TO PALESTINE. VESPASIAN LEFT FOR ROME FIVE YEARS LATER, TITUS WAS APPOINTED GENERAL OF THE ROMAN FORCES IN PALESTINE. ON SEPTEMBER 26TH, AD 70 THE TEMPLE OF JERUSALEM WAS DESTROYED BY FIRE AND THE CITADEL FELL IN ROMAN CONTROL WITH COUNTLESS JEWS BEING KILLED. TITUS RETURNED FOR ROME WITH THE SPOILS OF WAR AND CELEBRATED THE VICTORY WITH HIS FATHER. THE ARCH OF TITUS WAS ERECTED IN ROME, CONCERNING THE CONQUEST OF JERUSALEM. UNTIL VESPASIAN’S DEATH, TITUS WAS A CO-RULER WITH HIS FATHER. TITUS WAS TALENTED IN MUSIC AND POLITICS. HE HAD FALLEN IN LOVE WITH QUEEN BERNICE, KING AGRIPPA II’S SISTER IN ACTS CHAPTERS 25 & 26. HE HAS ALLEGEDLY PROMISED TO MARRY HER BUT MORAL INTEGRITY PREVENT HIM BECAUSE OF A RUMOR OF AN INCESTUOUS RELATIONSHIP WITH HER BROTHER. A SERIES OF CATASTROPHES OCCURRED DURING HIS REIGN: MT VESUVIUS IN SOUTHERN ITALY ERUPTED AND BURIED THE TOWNS OF HERCULANEUM, STABIAE AND POMPEII IN AUGUST AD 79. A FIRE RAGED FOR THREE DAYS AND NIGHTS IN ROME IN AD 80. A PLAGUE SPREAD THROUGHOUT THE IMPERIAL CITY. WHEN TITUS DIED UNEXPECTEDLY, HIS DEATH CAUSED UNIVERSAL MOURNING.**  **DOMITIAN: DOMITIAN’S LIFE IS FROM AD 51- AD 96. DOMITIAN’S REIGN IS FROM AD 81 TO AD 96. DOMITIAN WAS JEALOUS OF HIS BROTHER’S STATUS AS FIRST PLACE, AND OPENLY COVETED AUTHORITY, AND CONSPIRED TO SEIZE THE COMMAND OF THE ARMED FORCES. YET HE PROVED TO BE A CAPABLE ADMINISTRATOR. HE RESTORED THE CAPITAL AND BUILT A TEMPLE TO JUPITER, THE FLAVIAN TEMPLE, A STADIUM, A CONCERT HALL, A FORUM AND ARTIFICIAL LAKE FOR SEA BATTLES. HE INSTITUTED THE CAPITOLINE FESTIVAL, PROMOTED SCIENCES AND ARTS, AND MAINTAINED THE PUBLIC LIBRARIES. DOMITIAN PROCLAIMED HIMSELF AS DIVINE AND HAD HIS SUBJECTS CALL HIM LORD GOD. THE SENATE NEVER OFFICIALLY DEFIED HIM IN THIS RESPECT. DOMITIAN DID NOT HESITATE TO PERSECUTE SENATORS WHO MADE THEIR OBJECTIONS KNOWN. TO PROTECT HIMSELF, HE PAID THE ARMY MORE AND HE COLLECTED ADDITIONAL TAXES AND OFTEN RESORTED TO EXTORTION. THE JEWS WERE ESPECIALLY AFFECTED BY HIS TAXATION. IN THE LAST YEARS OF HIS REIGN RELIGIOUS PERSECUTION WAS REVIVED. CHRISTIANS WERE AGAIN PERSECUTED DURING HIS ADMINISTRATION. HE EVEN PUT MEMBERS OF HIS FAMILY TO DEATH, AND HIS WIFE, DOMITIA, FEARED FOR HER LIFE BECAUSE OF AN ALLEGED AFFILIATION WITH CHRISTIANITY. AFTER RULING THE EMPIRE FOR 15 YEARS, DOMITIA PLOTTED HIS ASSASSINATION WITH HER FRIENDS AND FREEDMEN, EVENTUALLY DOMITIAN WAS MURDERED.**  **THE ETERNAL CHARGE OF BLASPHEMY AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD**  **BLASPHEMY AGAINST THE HOLY GHOST IS SURE IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MINISTRY IN ACTS 6:8-7:60 SINCE JESUS TALKED ABOUT IT AND THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS ACCUSED THE SON JESUS OF SATANIC MIRACLES ATTRIBUTED TO BEELZEBUB IN LUKE 11:17-23. THE BEGINNING OF THIS SIN IS IN GALILEE IN MATTHEW 9:27-34; 12:24-37; MARK 3:20-30 & LUKE 11:14-23; 12:10, AND IN JERUSALEM IN JOHN 7:20; 8:48, 52; 10:20-21. BUT THE FULLNESS OF THE HOLY GHOST DID NOT COME UNTIL THE KINGDOM OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) CAME IN ACTS 1:4-7 AND THE COMING OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 2:1-4 CONCERNING THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP. THE ESSENCE OF THE CHARGE IDENTIFIES THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN IN DOING SIGNS, MIRACLES, WONDERS, AND HEALING IN ACTS 6:8 WERE DONE BY THE LORD LUCIFER THE 2ND DEVIL CALLED THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM AND NOT GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), THROUGH THE FALSE RELIGIOUS LEADERS IN ACTS 6:11, 13, WHICH IS RIDICULOUS IN FATHER STEPHEN’S EYES BECAUSE WE KNOW THAT NOBODY CAN DO MIRACLES OR ANYTHING WITH THE LORD YAH’S HELP. THE NATURE OF THE ETERNAL SIN BEGINS IN THE NT IN MATTHEW 12:31-32. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SPEECH REFLECTED THE HEARTS OF HIS ACCUSERS IN MATTHEW 12:32-37; ACTS 6:10; 7:1-53, 59. THIS IS THE SPEECH OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ACCUSERS FROM A HEART CONVINCING THEM THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MINISTRY IS EVIL, IN ORDER TO JUSTIFY THE RELIGIOUS LEADERS AND THE LORDSHIP OF MAN’S LAW IN THEIR OWN BLASPHEMY AND EVIL IN ACTS 7:51-53 & ZECHARIAH 7:8-14. THE PUNISHMENT OF THIS SIN WILL NOT BE FORGIVEN IN MATTHEW 12:31-32; LUKE 12:10 & MARK 3:29. THIS MEANS THAT THE CROSS OF JESUS CHRIST CANNOT SAVE THEM, ONLY THE ETERNAL MERCY IF DONE IGNORANTLY WILL RELEASE THE LAW’S ANGELS & ETERNAL WISDOM/POWER TO RELEASE ALL THE LORDSHIPS (THE 28 CHIEFS OF POLICE AT THE TIME FROM 5BC-70AD) OF THE LAW FROM THE ETERNAL CHARGE IN ACTS 7:60. THERE ARE VIEWS ON IDENTIFYING “THIS SIN.”**  **THE 28 CHIEF’S OF POLICE AUTHORITY VERSES THE LORD STEPHEN’S AUTHORITY IN THE HT**  **THE 28 REIGNS OF THE 28 CHIEFS OF POLICE (HIGH PRIESTS---CAPTAINS) ARE AS FOLLOWS: FIRST, IS SIMON BEN BOETHUS FROM 23BC-5BC (DURING THE BROTHER JOHN’S BIRTH). SECOND, IS MATTHIAS BEN THEOPHILUS FROM 5BC-4BC (DURING THE SON JESUS’ BIRTH). THIRD, IS JOAZAR BEN BOETHUS FROM 4BC (SADDUCEE). FOURTH, IS ELEAZAR BEN BOETHUS FROM 4BC-3BC (SADDUCEE). FIFTH, IS JOSHUA BEN SIE FROM 3BC-? (DURING THE LORD JAMES’ BIRTH). SIXTH, IS JOAZAR BEN BOETHUS FROM ?-6AD (SADDUCEE). SEVENTH, IS ANANUS BEN SETH FROM 6AD-15AD (DURING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BIRTH). EIGHTH, IS ISHMAEL BEN FABUS FROM 15AD-16AD. NINTH, IS ELEAZAR BEN ANANUS FROM 16AD-17AD. TENTH, IS SIMON BEN CAMITHUS FROM 17AD-18AD. ELEVENTH, IS JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS FROM 18AD-36AD (DURING THE 3 DEATHS OF THE TRINITY & THE SON JESUS & FATHER STEPHEN DIES UNDER HIM, BUT THE BROTHER JOHN DIES UNDER KING HEROD ANTIPAS). TWELFTH, IS JONATHAN BEN ANANUS FROM 36AD-37AD. THIRTEENTH, IS THEOPHILUS BEN ANANUS FROM 37AD-41AD. FOURTEENTH, SIMON CANTATHERAS BEN BOETHUS FROM 41AD-43AD (SADDUCEE). FIFTEENTH, IS MATTHIAS BEN ANANUS FROM 43AD. SIXTEENTH, IS ELIONEUS BEN SIMON CANTATHERAS FROM 43AD-44AD (SADDUCEE). SEVENTEENTH, IS JONATHAN BEN ANANUS FROM 44AD. EIGHTEENTH, IS JOSEPHUS BEN CAMYDUS FROM 44AD-46AD. NINETEENTH, IS ANANIAS BEN NEBEDEUS FROM 46AD-52AD. TWENTY, IS JONATHAN FROM 52AD-56AD. TWENTY-ONE, IS ISHMAEL BEN FABUS FROM 56AD-62AD. TWENTY-TWO, IS JOSEPH CABI BEN SIMON FROM 62AD-63AD. TWENTY-THREE, IS ANANUS BEN ANANUS FROM 63AD (FOR 3 MONTHS DURING THE DEATH OF THE LORD JAMES THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW OF THE FATHER STEPHEN). TWENTY-FOUR, IS JOSHUA BEN DAMNEUS FROM 63AD. TWENTY-FIVE, JOSHUA BEN GAMALIEL FROM 63AD-64AD (SADDUCEE). TWENTY-SIX, IS MATTHATHIAS BEN THEOPHILUS FROM 65AD-66AD. TWENTY-SEVEN, IS PHANNIAS BEN SAMUEL FROM 67AD-70AD. TWENTY-EIGHT IS JAMES THE JUST FROM 3BC-63AD.**  **WHY WAS HELL MADE FOR WISDOM AND SATAN’S PARTY?**  **IT BEGINS WITH LUCIFER ALSO CALLED SATAN IN HEAVEN. LUCIFER WAS KNOWN FOR GUARDING THE MERCY SEAT, THE HIGHEST THRONE OF GOD, THE ARK OF THE COVENANT AND DOOR ENTRANCE TO THE TREE OF LIFE & THE TREE OF LIFE ITSELF. SATAN WAS A NAME MEANING AND ADVERSARY FOR THE LORD IN THE BEGINNING. AT THE TIME LUCIFER WAS THE BRIGHT AND MORNING STAR AND THE HIGHEST GENERAL OVER THE WHOLE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY OF 24 CHOIRS. BUT LUCIFER PLOTTED AGAINST THE LORD BECAUSE WHILE HE WAS WORSHIPPED AS AN ANGEL (LORD) OF THE LORD IN BABYLON IN ACTS 7:42-43, HE DESIRED TO HAVE ALL PRAISE, WORSHIP, GLORIFICATION AND ADORATION. THIS GOT HIM IN TROUBLE. IN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IT IS NOT SUBJECT TO ANYTHING & CAN LOCK UP ANY CIVILIAN OF THE NATION TO A 6 GOLD STAR GENERAL OF THE ARMY (PRESIDENTIAL AUTHORITY) BY HIS INERRANT LAW WHICH IS CALLED HIS INTERNAL AFFAIRS IN ROMANS 12:1-2 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21. IN ISAIAH 14:12-21 IT DETAILS THE FALL OF LUCIFER WHICH DECLARES “HOW ARE YOU FALLEN FROM HEAVEN, O LUCIFER, SON OF THE MORNING! HOW ARE YOU CUT DOWN TO THE GROUND, YOU WHO WEAKENED THE NATIONS (LAWS)! FOR YOU HAVE SAID IN YOUR HEART: ‘I WILL ASCEND INTO HEAVEN. I WILL EXALT MY THRONE ABOVE THE STARS OF GOD. I WILL ALSO SIT ON THE MOUNT OF THE CONGREGATION ON THE FARTHEST SIDE OF THE NORTH. I WILL ASCEND ABOVE THE HEIGHTS OF THE CLOUDS. I WILL BE LIKE THE MOST HIGH (FATHER STEPHEN).’ YET YOU SHALL BE BROUGHT DOWN TO SHEOL, TO THE LOWEST DEPTHS OF THE PIT. THOSE WHO SEE YOU WILL GAZE AT YOU AND CONSIDER YOU, SAYING: ‘IS THIS THE MAN WHO MADE THE EARTH TREMBLE, WHO SHOOK KINGDOMS, WHO MADE THE WORLD AS A WILDERNESS AND DESTROYED ITS CITIES, WHO DID NOT OPEN THE HOUSE OF HIS PRISONERS?’ ALL THE KINGS OF THE NATIONS (LAWS), ALL OF THEM, SLEEP IN GLORY, EVERYONE IN HIS OWN HOUSE. BUT YOU ARE CAST OUT OF YOUR GRAVE LIKE AN ABOMINABLE BRANCH, LIKE THE GARMENT OF THOSE WHO ARE SLAIN, THRUST THROUGH WITH A SWORD, WHO GO DOWN TO THE STONES OF THE PIT, LIKE A CORPSE TRODDEN UNDERFOOT. YOU WILL NOT BE JOINED WITH THEM IN BURIAL, BECAUSE YOU HAVE DESTROYED YOUR LAND AND SLAIN YOUR PEOPLE. THE BROOD OF EVILDOERS SHALL NEVER BE NAMED. PREPARE SLAUGHTER FOR HIS CHILDREN BECAUSE OF THE INIQUITY OF THEIR FATHERS, LEST THEY RISE UP AND POSSESS THE LAND, AND FILL THE FACE OF THE WORLD WITH CITIES.” IN REVELATION 12:7-11 IT MENTIONS “AND WAR (2 OR 3 POSITIONS) BROKE OUT IN HEAVEN, MICHAEL AND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) FOUGHT WITH THE DRAGON AND THE DRAGON AND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) FOUGHT. BUT THEY DID NOT PREVAIL, NOR WAS A PLACE FOUND FOR THEM IN HEAVEN ANY LONGER. SO THE GREAT DRAGON WAS CAST OUT, THAT SERPENT OF OLD, CALLED THE DEVIL AND SATAN, WHO DECEIVES THE WHOLE WORLD. HE WAS CAST TO THE EARTH AND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) WERE CAST OUT WITH HIM. THEN I HEARD A LOUD VOICE SAYING IN HEAVEN, NOW SALVATION (PROTECTION), AND STRENGTH, AND THE KINGDOM OF OUR GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) AND THE POWER OF HIS CHRIST (SON JESUS) HAVE COME, FOR THE ACCUSER OF OUR BRETHREN, WHO ACCUSED THEM BEFORE OUR GOD DAY AND NIGHT HAS BEEN CAST DOWN. AND THEY OVERCAME HIM BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB AND BY THE WORD OF THEIR TESTIMONY, AND THEY DID NOT (EROS) LOVE THEIR LIVES TO THE DEATH.” THEN LUCIFER ALSO CALLED SATAN WAS PLACED IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN. IN LUKE 10:18-20 TELLS US THAT “I SAW SATAN FALL LIKE LIGHTENING FROM HEAVEN. BEHOLD, I GIVE YOU THE AUTHORITY TO TRAMPLE ON SERPENTS AND SCORPIONS, AND OVER ALL THE POWER OF THE ENEMY AND NOTHING SHALL BE ANY MEANS HURT YOU. NEVERTHELESS, DO NOT REJOICE IN THIS, THAT THE SPIRITS (SINGLE, ANGELS, PHANTOMS, SHADOWS & GHOSTS) ARE SUBJECT TO YOU, BUT RATHER REJOICE BECAUSE YOUR NAMES ARE WRITTEN IN HEAVEN.” IN EZEKIEL 28:11-19 DECLARES “…YOU WERE THE SEAL OF PERFECTION, FULL OF WISDOM AND PERFECT IN BEAUTY. YOU WERE IN EDEN, THE GARDEN OF GOD. EVERY PRECIOUS STONE WAS YOUR COVERING: THE SARDIUS, TOPAZ AND DIAMOND, BERYL, ONYX AND JASPER, SAPPHIRE, TURQUOISE AND EMERALD WITH GOLD. THE WORKMANSHIP OF YOUR TIMBRELS AND PIPES WAS PREPARED FOR YOU ON THE DAY YOU WERE CREATED. YOU WERE THE ANOINTED CHERUB WHO COVERS, I ESTABLISHED YOU. YOU WERE ON THE HOLY MOUNTAIN (120 POSITIONS) OF GOD. YOU WALKED BACK & FORTH IN THE MIDST OF THE FIERY STONES. YOU WERE PERFECT IN YOUR WAYS FROM THE DAY YOU WERE CREATED, TILL INIQUITY WAS FOUND IN YOU. BY THE ABUNDANCE OF YOUR TRADING YOU BECAME FILLED WITH VIOLENCE WITHIN, AND YOU SINNED, THEREFORE I CAST YOU AS A PROFANE THING, OUT OF THE (HOLY) MOUNTAIN OF GOD. AND I DESTROYED YOU, O COVERING CHERUB, FROM THE MIDST OF THE FIERY STONES. YOUR HEART WAS LIFTED UP (PROUD) BECAUSE OF YOUR BEAUTY. YOU CORRUPTED YOUR WISDOM FOR THE SAKE OF YOUR SPLENDOR. I CAST YOU TO THE GROUND, I LAID YOU BEFORE KINGS, THAT THEY MIGHT GAZE AT YOU. YOU DEFILED YOUR SANCTUARIES BY THE MULTITUDE OF YOUR INIQUITIES, BY THE INIQUITY OF YOUR TRADING. THEREFORE I BROUGHT FIRE FROM YOUR MIDST, IT DEVOURED YOU. AND I TURNED YOU TO ASHES UPON THE EARTH IN THE SIGHT OF ALL WHO SAW YOU. ALL WHO KNEW AMONG THE PEOPLES ARE ASTONISHED AT YOU. YOU HAVE BECOME A HORROR AND SHALL BE NO MORE FOREVER.” IN REVELATION 20:1-3 DECLARES “THEN I SAW AN ANGEL (LORD MICHAEL) COMING DOWN FROM HEAVEN HAVING THE KEY OF THE BOTTOMLESS PIT AND A GREAT CHAIN IN HIS HAND. HE LAID HOLD OF THE DRAGON, THAT SERPENT OF OLD, WHO IS THE DEVIL AND SATAN (LORD LUCIFER AS THE 2ND SERPENT SATAN CALLED THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM THE “CREATOR OF THE ETERNAL SIN”), AND BOUND HIM FOR A THOUSAND YEARS (95,160,000,000,000 TRILLION YEARS WITH THE LORD & 2,000 YEARS IS 1 HOUR EQUALS 24,000 YEARS IN 1 DAY IN MATTHEW 20:12 & 2ND PETER 3:8 & 1 YEAR IS 366,000 YEARS WITH RELENTING WHICH IS 10,000 IN JUDE 14-15), & HE CAST HIM INTO THE BOTTOMLESS PIT, AND SHUT HIM UP AND SET A SEAL ON HIM, SO THAT HE SHOULD DECEIVE THE NATIONS (LAWS) NO MORE TILL THE THOUSAND YEARS WERE FINISHED. BUT AFTER THESE THINGS HE MUST BE RELEASED FOR A LITTLE WHILE (A SEASON IS 3 MONTHS).” IN REVELATION 20:7-10 IT SAYS “NOW WHEN THE THOUSAND YEARS HAVE EXPIRED, SATAN WILL BE RELEASED FROM HIS PRISON AND WILL GO OUT TO DECEIVE THE NATIONS (LAWS) WHICH ARE THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE EARTH, GOG AND MAGOG, TO GATHER THEM TOGETHER TO BATTLE (1 OR 2 POSITIONS), WHOSE NUMBER IS AS THE SAND OF THE SEA. THEY WENT UP ON THE BREADTH OF THE EARTH AND SURROUNDED THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS (LORDS) AND THE BELOVED CITY (JERUSALEM). AND FIRE CAME DOWN FROM GOD OUT OF HEAVEN AND DEVOURED THEM. THE DEVIL, WHO DECEIVED THEM, WAS CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE AND BRIMSTONE (HELL) WHERE THE BEAST AND THE FALSE PROPHET ARE. AND THEY WILL BE TORMENTED DAY AND NIGHT FOREVER AND EVER.” HOW DID LUCIFER TRY TO BREAK THROUGH TO THE ETERNAL KINGDOM? LUCIFER A FALLEN CHERUB DRAGON LORD, AS THE VERY HIGHEST CHERUB DRAGON IN THE 24 ORDERS OF THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY REBELLED AGAINST THE LORD STEPHEN. LUCIFER TOOK WITH HIM 1/3 OF THE CHERUB DRAGON LORDS THAT WAS UNDER HIM IN ISAIAH 14:12-21; EZEKIEL 28:11-91 AND REVELATION 12:3-4. WHEN LUCIFER FAILED AND DID NO PREVAIL AGAINST MICHAEL AND HIS CHERUB DRAGON LORDS, LUCIFER AND HIS CHERUB DRAGON LORDS WAS CAST DOWN (CUT DOWN) TO THE EARTH AND BANISHED FROM HEAVEN IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) BY “THE GODLY SIN” BY THE TERM “QANAH” MEANING “ETERNAL LORDLY MARITAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE”, ISAIAH 14:21-21 BY “THE HEAVENLY SIN” AND ON THE EARTH IN EZEKIEL 28:15-19 BY “THE EARTHLY SIN” LINKED TO THE GARDEN OF EDEN. AS THE LORD’S ANGELS (LORDS) RISE TO HEIGHTS OF HOLY SPIRITUALITY, LUCIFER AND HIS FALLEN ANGELS (LORDS) REACH BITTERNESS, HATRED TOWARD THE LORD AND ETERNAL SEXUAL PERVERSION. LUCIFER TRIES TO TORMENT THE KINGDOM OF GOD, POSSESS THEM AND LEAD THEM ASTRAY FROM THE TRUTH IN THE LORD IN ACTS 13:6-12. ALTHOUGH, GLUTTONY, DRUNKENNESS, HOMOSEXUALITY, EVIL LUST AND WITCHCRAFT ARE EVIL EXPRESSIONS OF SINFUL FLESH, IT ALSO CAN BE DONE BY LUCIFER’S DEMONIC ACTIVITIES AMONG THE LIVES OF PEOPLE. AMONG THE DEMON ROOTS ARE GROSSLY PERVERTED SEXUAL PRACTICES SUCH AS PEDOPHILIA, BESTIALITY, WICKEDNESS, EPILEPSY AND SADOMASOCHISM. ALSO SCHIZOPHRENIA IS A MENTAL DISEASE BUT CAN ALSO BE CAUSED BY LUCIFER’S POSSESSION. THE MAIN SYMPTOMS OF LUCIFER’S POSSESSION ARE BEING ANTISOCIAL BY WHICH THE PERSON WOULD WEAR NO CLOTHES AND DID NOT KEEP COMPANY IN THE HOUSE OR AMONG OTHERS. SECOND, IS VIOLENCE BEING DANGEROUS TO OTHERS BY WHICH THE FALLEN PERSON WOULD HAVE TO BE SEIZED, BOUND AND KEPT UNDER GUARD. THIRD, IS UNUSUAL STRENGTH TO BRAKE BONDS OR FETTERS, FOURTH, IS MORAL DEPRAVITY TO VIOLATE NORMS OF MODESTY & COMMIT LAWLESSNESS IN DRESS. FIFTH, IS BLINDNESS AND NOT BEING IN HIS RIGHT MIND. SIXTH, ARE PAROXYSMS AND FITS OF RAGE TO ATTACK ANYONE WHO CAME NEAR. THESE SYMPTOMS DERIVE FROM LUKE 8:26-39 AND ACTS 10:38. ALSO MILDER SYMPTOMS OF LUCIFER’S POSSESSION ARE COMPULSIVE BEHAVIOR TO CURSE GOD, ANTAGONISM TOWARD THE BIBLE AS A WHOLE, SUICIDAL AND MURDEROUS THOUGHTS, BITTERNESS AND HATRED TOWARD GOD & GOD’S PEOPLE, COMPULSIVE TESTING, VICIOUS USE OF TONGUES AGAINST OTHERS, TERRIFYING OF GUILT, PHYSICAL SYMPTOMS WITH NO MEDICAL EXPLANATION, SUCH AS SUDDEN CHOKING SENSATIONS, MOVING PAINS AND FAINTING, DEEP DEPRESSION OR DESPONDENCY, PANIC OR ABNORMAL FEARS, HORRIBLE RECURRING DREAMS, SURGES OF VIOLENT RAGE AND DOUBT OF PERSONAL GRACE, SALVATION, MERCY & WISDOM/POWER IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD. THESE THINGS ARE ATTACKS TO THE KINGDOM OF GOD DAILY BY LUCIFER. THE KINGDOM OF GOD SUFFERS ETERNAL VIOLENCE AND THE ETERNALLY VIOLENT TAKE IT BY ETERNAL FORCE IN MATTHEW 11:12. LUCIFER WAS THE ORIGIN OF ETERNAL VIOLENCE, ETERNAL LAWLESSNESS AND ETERNAL INIQUITY IN THE ETERNAL STATE BUT LOST IT IN THE GREATEST PERSECUTION IN ACTS 9:1-30. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE CHRIST BECAUSE HIS SON JESUS PROCEEDED FROM HIM IN JOHN 8:42. WISDOM’S PARTY WILL BE LOCKED UP IN HELL WHICH CONSISTS OF 10 PRISONS. THE LORD LUCIFER HAD THE POWER OF DEATH, HELL, THE GRAVE AND THE PRISON, BUT NOW THE FATHER STEPHEN AT 24 YEARS OF AGE HAS THE 10 MASTER KEYS OF 10 DEATHS, 10 HELLS, THE 10 GRAVES AND THE 10 PRISONS SINCE 36AD IN ACTUALITY AND 66AD IN WRITING IN HEBREWS 2:10-18; LUKE 11:52 & REVELATION 1:18; 3:7; 9:1; 19:1-21; 20:1-3, 7-15. THIS IS BECAUSE THE REIGN OF THE HIGH PRIEST JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS THAT KILLED THE SON JESUS & THE FATHER STEPHEN ENDED IN 36AD. THE FATHER STEPHEN JUDGES IMPARTIALLY BY THE LORD YAHWEH’S HELMET OF IMPARTIAL JUSTICE IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:15-23; JAMES 1:17 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE LORD CALLED LORDSHIP FOR 120 YEARS IN THE LORD YAH**  **IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) DECLARES “THE LORD (YAHWEH) CREATED ME (THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD THE 2ND SERPENT YAHWEH NAMED THE SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM IN “THAT AGE” IN GENESIS 1:1 & LUKE 20:35-36) AT THE BEGINNING OF HIS WORK, THE FIRST OF HIS ACTS OF OLD. AGES AGO, I WAS SET UP, AT THE FIRST, BEFORE THE BEGINNING OF THE EARTH. WHEN THERE WERE NO DEPTHS I WAS BROUGHT FORTH, WHEN THERE WERE NO SPRINGS ABOUNDING WITH WATER. BEFORE THE MOUNTAINS HAD BEEN SHAPED, BEFORE THE HILLS, I WAS BROUGHT FORTH.” THIS PASSAGE REFERS TO THE BEGINNING OF FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATION ABOVE AND BEYOND THE CREATION OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN APPOINTED OR INSTALLED IN PSALMS 2:6 “WISDOM.”**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM FOR 80 YEARS IN THE LORD YAH**  **IN PROVERBS 8:23 REFERS TO WISDOM EXISTING BEFORE GOD CREATED THE MARRIAGE WORLD IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 & GENESIS 1:1-5, BEFORE THE WATERS WERE SEPARATED, MAKING CLOUDS AND OCEANS IN GENESIS 1:6-8, AND BEFORE THE DRY LAND APPEARED IN GENESIS 1:9-10. WISDOM IS PICTURED AS HAVING BEEN BORN (FATHER STEPHEN’S BIRTH) IN PROVERBS 8:24-25. WISDOM’S WORK IN CREATION IN PROVERBS 8:27-29 SAYS “…WHEN GOD SET THE HEAVENS IN PLACE…” IN GENESIS 1:1-5. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES ARE IN GENESIS 1:6-10.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE LORD CALLED STRENGTH FOR 40 YEARS IN THE LORD YAH**  **IN PROVERBS 8:30-31 (NIV) TELLS US THAT THE LORD LUCIFER THIS MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM IN “THIS AGE” IN LUKE 20:34, 37-38 IS SAID TO HAVE BEEN A CRAFTSMAN AT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SIDE WHEN THE LORD YAHWEH WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD ACTING AS HIM IS IN ISAIAH 64:8 & JOHN 8:58 CREATED THE MARRIAGE WORLD & WAS INTIMATE IN NATURE. THIS MEANS THAT WHEN LORD LUCIFER THE 2ND SERPENT SATAN NAMED THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM FELL HE CALLED HIMSELF THE “CREATOR OF THE UNIVERSE” OR THE “DESIGNER OF THE UNIVERSE” AS HIMSELF, RATHER THAN THE LORD YAH THE TRUE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. THIS IS THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP INSIDE THE KINGDOM OF GOD IN ACTS 7:60. THE LORD LUCIFER THE 2ND SERPENT SATAN NAMED THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM THE “CREATOR OF THIS ETERNAL SIN THE LORDLY MARITAL ETERNAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY)”---PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) & REVELATION 20:7-10---PARTY CONSISTS OF THE ANGEL LUCIFER, SATAN, BABYLON (LADY OF KINGDOMS IN ISAIAH 47:1-15) THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH IN REVELATION 17:1-18, THE BEAST OF THE SEA (GIANT SEA CREATURE: LEVIATHAN) IN REVELATION 13:1-10, THE BEAST OF THE EARTH (GIANT OR DINOSAUR: BEHEMOTH) IN REVELATION 13:11-18, SCARLET COLORED BEAST IN REVELATION 17:3, FALSE PROPHET IN REVELATION 13:1-18; 19:17-21 AND THE ANTICHRIST IN REVELATION 13:1-18. THIS IS WHY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 THE 2ND SERPENT YAHWEH NAMED THE SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM DIED VICARIOUSLY FOR THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7:60. QANAH THAT IS NOT DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS A TERM THAT CAN MEAN ETERNAL LORDLY SEXUAL EROS LOVE WHICH IS THE FALL OF THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM. BUT IF QANAH IS DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IT MEANS THAT THE LORD YAHWEH CREATED THE UNIVERSE BY ALLOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN TO INITIATE & SPEAK IN INTO EXISTENCE IN ISAIAH 64:8; JOHN 8:58 & EPHESIANS 4:6, THEN THE SON JESUS CARRIED OUT THE WORK AND SUSTAINED THE HOLY GHOST (BROTHER JOHN) IN GENESIS 1:1-2; JOHN 1:1-3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6 & HEBREWS 1:1-3. JUST AS THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS AUTHORITY OVER THE SON JESUS, THEY ARE STILL EQUAL IN DEITY. THEN THE FATHER STEPHEN SENT HIS HOLY GHOST (BROTHER JOHN) TO BE ACTIVE OR “HOVERING OVER THE FACE OF THE EARTH” IN GENESIS 1:2 & ACTS 1:4; 2:33. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE ETERNAL PRICE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN THE LORD OF ALL, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “THE UNFORGIVABLE SIN AGAINST THE LORD STEPHEN.” ALL OF THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM’S PARTY GOES DOWN IN TO HELL BECAUSE OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP PROVEN IN REVELATION 18:1-19:10, 17-21; 20:11-15. IN MARK 3:26 DECLARES “IF SATAN (LUCIFER) RISE UP AGAINST HIMSELF AND BE DIVIDED HE CANNOT STAND BUT HAS AN END.” SOME SCRIPTURES THAT PROVE THIS KIND OF HOLY DIVISION ARE IN LUKE 11:17-23; MATHEW 12:25-29; 24:7 AND MARK 3:23-27. SATAN IS ONLY MENTIONED IN THE HOLY BIBLE IN 1ST CHRONICLES 21:1; JOB 1:6-9, 12, 2:1-4, 6-7; PSALMS 109:6; ZECHARIAH 3:1-2; SIRACH 21:27; MATTHEW 4:10; 12:26; 16:23; MARK 1:13; 3:23; 3:26; 4:25; 8:33; JOHN 13:27; ROMANS 16:20; 1ST  CORINTHIANS 5:5; 7:5; 2ND CORINTHIANS 2:11; 11:14; 12:7; 1ST THESSALONIANS 2:18; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:9; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:20; 5:15; REVELATION 2:9, 13, 24; 3:9; 12:9; 20:2, 7; LUKE 4:8; 10:18; 11:18; 13:16; 22:3, 31 AND ACTS 5:3; 26:18.**  **WHAT ARE THE THREE PRISONS OF HELL ON EARTH FOR WISDOM & SATAN’S DEMONIC HOST OF DEMONS?**  **FIRST, IS EGYPT (SODOM) WHICH IS A PLACE OF IDOL WORSHIP ON THE EARTH FOR THOUSANDS OF YEARS CONCERNING THE PHARAOHS AND KINGS OF EGYPT. EGYPT IS THE PLACE WHERE THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL WERE IN STRONG BONDAGE BY THE EGYPTIANS AROUND 1400 BC IN EXODUS 1:1-14:31 AND ACTS 7:17-41. THE LORD SATAN’S SPIRITUAL SPIRIT IS LOCKED UP IN EGYPT IN THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS BECAUSE THAT IS WHERE THE SPIRITUAL TRINITY BEAT HIM IN REVELATION 11:8 AND ACTS 7:17-43. THE LORD SATAN’S SPIRIT AND THE MIND ARE EQUAL TO ONE ANOTHER, PARALLEL AND DOES THE SAME THING PROVEN IN JOHN 12:27; 13:21; 1ST PETER 3:19 AND REVELATION 20:4. IN TOBIT 3:1-8:21 DETAILS THE STORY ABOUT TOBIAS AND SARAH GETTING MARRIED. BUT BEFORE TOBIAS, SARAH HAD MARRIED MANY MEN BEFORE AND WHEN THEY WENT INTO THE BEDCHAMBER TO HAVE SEXUAL EROS LOVE RELATIONS WITH SARAH, THE DEMON ASMODEUS WOULD COME AND KILL THEM IN THE BEDCHAMBER. SO THE ANGEL (LORD) RAPHAEL TOLD TOBIAS TO CUT OPEN THE FISH AND TAKE THE LIVER, HEART AND GALL, AND BURN IT SO WHEN SATAN’S HOST WOULD COME AND TRY TO KILL HIM, HE WOULD SMELL THE BURNT FISH & REROUTE TO EGYPT. THEN THE ANGEL (LORD) RAPHAEL WOULD FOLLOW THE DEMON & BIND HIM, SEIZE & ARREST THE DEMON’S HAND & FOOT & PLACE HIM IN THE PRISON IN EGYPT. ALSO IT IS IN TOBIT ON PAGES 558-565. ONE SCRIPTURE THAT MAY AUTHORIZE SEXUAL EROS LOVE IN MARRIAGE OR GIVEN IN MARRIAGE CONCERNS THE FALLEN STATE OF “MARRIAGE RIGHTS” IS IN EXODUS 21:10. EGYPT & SODOM IS TURNED OVER TO THE OTHER LORD’S/LADIES TO WORSHIP THEM IN ACTS 7:42-56. AT ONE TIME THE LORD MICHAEL WAS FRIENDS WITH THE LORD LUCIFER THAT EXCELLED MORE IN STRENGTH AND WISDOM IN THEIR APPOINTMENTS TOGETHER, BUT WHEN THE LORD LUCIFER FELL THE LORD MICHAEL WAS THEN AUTHORIZED TO LOCK HIM UP IN HIS PRISON IN REVELATION 20:1-3. THERE ARE AT LEAST 60 LORDS & 60 LADIES CREATED BY THE LORD YAHWEH (LADY VICTORIA) IN SCRIPTURE. FIRST, IS THE MAN KNOWN AS THE MINISTERIAL POLICE OVER THE MILITARY POLICE & LAW ENFORCEMENT POLICE (WOMAN) OF THE LORD IN GENESIS 1:26; 2:22-23 & ISAIAH 47:5. SECOND, IS THE GOD (GODDESS) OF THE LORD IN HEBREWS 1:6-8 AND ISAIAH 47:5. THIRD, IS THE LORD (LADY) OF THE LORD IN HEBREWS 1:6-8 AND ISAIAH 47:5. FOURTH, IS THE MY LORD---MY GOD (MY LADY---MY GODDESS) OF THE LORD IN PSALMS 110:1 (NIV); ISAIAH 47:5 & MATTHEW 22:41-46. FIFTH-SEVENTH, IS THE HOLY SPIRIT---SPIRIT OF HOLINESS, HOLY GHOST OR HOLY SOUL---HOLY GOD, HOLY LORD, HOLY WILL, HOLY MIND, HOLY EMOTIONS, HOLY FEELINGS, HOLY REASONS, HOLY DECISIONS (FEMALE HOLY SPIRIT, HOLY GHOST & HOLY SOUL) OF THE LORD IN ISAIAH 47:5; 63:10 (NIV). EIGHTH-NINTH, IS THE SPIRIT OR MIND KNOWN AS THE PSYCHOLOGICAL PARTS AS HEAD KNOWLEDGE OR HEART OR REIGN (FEMALE SPIRIT OR MIND) OF THE LORD IN ISAIAH 47:5; 61:1. TENTH, IS THE LORD OF ARMY HOSTS-CAMPS (LADY OF ARMY HOSTS-CAMPS) OF THE LORD IN MALACHI 3:1-2 & ISAIAH 47:4, 5. ELEVENTH, IS THE LORD YAHWEH (LADY VICTORIA) OF THE LORD IN HOSEA 1:7 AND ISAIAH 47:5. TWELFTH, IS THE SERVANT---MINISTER (HANDMAIDEN KNOWN AS MAIDSERVANT---VIRGIN) OF THE LORD IN ISAIAH 47:5; 48:16. THIRTEENTH, IS THE MASTER (MISTRESS) OF THE LORD IN COLOSSIANS 4:1 & ISAIAH 47:5. FOURTEENTH-SEVENTEENTH, IS THE POWER, OMNIPOTENT, OMNISCIENT/STRENGTH, ALMIGHTY, SOVEREIGNTY OR AUTHORITY (FEMALE POWER, OMNIPOTENT, ALMIGHTY, SOVEREIGNTY OR AUTHORITY) OF THE LORD IN ISAIAH 47:5; 48:16. EIGHTEENTH, THE LORD YAHWEH OVER THIS TRINITY IN LAW IS IN GENESIS-DEUTERONOMY. NINETEENTH, IS THE FATHER STEPHEN IN THE LAW (MOTHER ATARAH ALSO CALLED THE LADY STEPHANIE DERIVED FROM STEPHANOS) IN ACTS 11:19; 1ST CHRONICLES 2:26 & ISAIAH 47:5. TWENTIETH, IS THE SON JESUS (JUSTUS) IN THE LAW (DAUGHTER MARY) IN ACTS 12:12 & COLOSSIANS 4:11. TWENTY-ONE, IS THE BROTHER JOHN THE REVELATOR IN LAW (SISTER ELIZABETH) IN REVELATION & LUKE 1:24. TWENTY-TWO-TWENTY-THREE, IS THE ANGEL---SPIRIT, GHOST, PHANTOM, SHADOW, BOY (GIRL), CHILD OR MESSENGER (FEMALE ANGEL OR MESSENGER) OF THE LORD IN REVELATION 12:1-2, 5-6; ZECHARIAH 5:1-11; LUKE 20:35-36; GENESIS 16:13; EXODUS 3:2-3; 23:20-23; NUMBERS 22:35 WITH 38; JUDGES 2:1-2; 6:11 WITH 14 & ISAIAH 47:5. TWENTY-FOUR, IS THE PERSONALITIES (FEMALE PERSONALITIES) OF THE LORD IN PROVERBS 8:22-31 & ISAIAH 47:5. TWENTY-FIVE-TWENTY-SIX, IS THE CRAFTSMAN OR WORKER (FEMALE CRAFTSMAN OR WORKER) OF THE LORD IN PROVERBS 8:30-31 (NIV) & ISAIAH 47:5. TWENTY-SEVEN, IS THE MARRIED WISDOM (FEMALE MARRIED WISDOM) OF THE LORD IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) & ISAIAH 47:5. TWENTY-EIGHT, THE LORD YAHWEH AS THE GOD OF MY FATHER’S (GODDESS OF MY MOTHER’S) IN CREATION OVER THIS TRINITY IN ACTS 7:30-32. TWENTY-NINE, IS THE FATHER OF ABRAHAM (MOTHER OF SARAH) IN ACTS 7:30-32 & ISAIAH 47:5. THIRTIETH, IS THE SON OF ISAAC (DAUGHTER OF REBECCA) IN ACTS 7:30-32 & ISAIAH 47:5. THIRTY-ONE, IS THE BROTHER OF JACOB (SISTER OF RACHEL) IN ACTS 7:30-32 & ISAIAH 47:5. THIRTY-TWO, IS THE KING (QUEEN) OF THE LORD IN REVELATION 19:16 & ISAIAH 47:5. THIRTY-THREE, IS THE OWNER (FEMALE OWNER) OF THE LORD IN ISAIAH 1:3; 47:5. THIRTY-FOUR, IS THE LORD GOD (LADY GODDESS) IN HOSEA 1:7 & ISAIAH 47:5. THIRTY-FIVE-THIRTY-SIX, IS THE LORD OF GLORY OR HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL (FEMALE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL OR LADY OF GLORY) IN ACTS 7:2; ISAIAH 47:4-5 & MALACHI 3:1-2. THERE ARE 4 KNOWN LORDS/LADIES AS THE PHYSICAL TRINITY WITH THE LAW & 4 LADIES AS THE FEMALE PHYSICAL TRINITY WITH THE LAW. FIRST, IS THE LORD JOHN AS THE HOLY GHOST (BROTHER) OF GOD (LADY ELIZABETH AS THE SISTER OF GOD) IN LUKE 1:5; 3:21-22; 9:7-9. SECOND, IS THE LORD JESUS AS THE SON OF GOD (LADY VIRGIN MARY AS THE DAUGHTER OF GOD ) IN LUKE 1:26-24:53. THIRD, IS THE LORD JAMES IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE CHRISTIAN LAW (LADY MARY IN THE LAW) IN ACTS 15:13-29; 21:18-25 & JAMES 2:8-13. FOURTH, IS THE LORD STEPHEN AS THE FATHER (LADY BARBARA DERIVED FROM BARA IN GENESIS 1:1) ABOVE ALL IN ACTS 1:4-8:3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ISAIAH 47:5. THESE ARE THE 56 LORDS/LADIES & 4 KNOWN LORD’S/LADIES THAT MAKES UP 60 LORD’S/60 LADIES. THE 60 LADIES ARE DERIVED FROM THE “LADY OF KINGDOMS” IN ISAIAH 47:5 (NKJV). ALL SEXUALITIES IS ETERNALLY CHARGED FOR 1 MONTH (28 DAYS) IN HELL BASED ON HOW MANY TIMES IT IS COMMITTED TO INTENSIFY THE EFFECT BECAUSE OMNI-BENEVOLENCE IS ONLY FOR 1 MONTH AS A FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT THAT LOCKS UP ALL SEXUALITIES. THIS CHARGE INVOLVES 7 DAYS SPIRITUALLY IN EGYPT, 7 DAYS MENTALLY IN BABYLON, 7 DAYS PHYSICALLY IN ISRAEL AND 7 DAYS IN DAMNATION, CONDEMNATION, JUDGMENT, CHARGE OR DAMNATION IN LITERAL HELL. MAN IS APPOINTED TO DIE ONCE, THEN THE JUDGMENT IS FOR 1 HOUR IN THE 7TH DAY BECAUSE MAN WAS PERFECTLY CREATED ON THE 6TH DAY IS IN HEBREW 9:27; MATTHEW 20:12 & LUKE 13:32. WOMAN ONLY HAS TO HANDLE A MINUTE FOR SIN BECAUSE SHE WAS BORN ON THE 7TH DAY AND AN HOUR IS EQUAL TO A DAY AT HER BIRTH BY THE FATHER STEPHEN.**  **SECOND, IS BABYLON WHICH IS CALLED THE “GATE OF THE GODS.” BABYLON FOR THOUSANDS OF YEARS IS A PLACE WHERE EVERY SEXUAL EROS LOVE PERVERTED ACT WAS DONE IN REVELATION 17:1-18. BABYLON IS ALSO CALLED SHINAR, BABEL, SHESHACK, CHAOS, CONFUSION OR SOMETIMES ROME IN THE HOLY BIBLE. IN ZECHARIAH 5:5-11 DETAILS THE STORY OF THE WOMAN WHICH IS CALLED “THIS WICKEDNESS” AND THE TWO FEMALE ANGELS (LORDS) WITH THE WINGS OF A STORK CAME AND PUT HER IN A BASKET AND PUT A LEAD DISC ON THE TOP AND SENT HER TO SHINAR TO BUILD ON THE BASE A HOUSE. SO THE WICKEDNESS WAS LOCKED UP IN SHINAR. THE LORD SATAN’S MENTAL MIND IS LOCKED UP IN BABYLON IN THE BOOK OF THE PROPHETS BECAUSE THAT IS WHERE THE MENTAL TRINITY BEAT HIM IN REVELATION 11:8 AND ACTS 7:42-43. BABYLON WILL WORSHIP THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW WITH TRUE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY & THE COMMANDER OF THE HEAVENLY ARMIES NAMED THE LORD MICHAEL THE BRIGHT & MORNING STAR UNTIL THE LORD JESUS TAKES OVER IN REVELATION 22:16 & ACTS 7:42-43. BUT LUCIFER AND HIS ANGELS (LORDS) CANNOT BE WORSHIPPED IN COLOSSIANS 2:18; REVELATION 19:10 AND 1ST TIMOTHY 2:5. HOW MANY ANGELS ARE THERE? IN DEUTERONOMY 33:2 SAYS “CAME FROM THE TEN THOUSANDS OF HOLY ONES, WITH FLAMING FIRE AT HIS RIGHT HAND.” IN PSALMS 68:17 (NIV) STATES “THE CHARIOTS OF GOD ARE TENS OF THOUSANDS AND THOUSANDS OF THOUSANDS.” IN HEBREWS 12:22 TELLS US ABOUT THE “INNUMERABLE COMPANY OF ANGELS (LORDS).” IN REVELATION 5:11 MENTIONS “MYRIADS AND MYRIADS AND THOUSANDS OF THOUSANDS.” IN REVELATION 5:11 SAYS “I HEARD AROUND THE THRONE (THE LORD) AND THE LIVING CREATURES (FOUR LORDS) AND THE ELDERS (24 LORDS) THE VOICE OF MANY ANGELS (24 LORDS), NUMBERING MYRIADS OF MYRIADS AND THOUSANDS OF THOUSANDS.” IN MATTHEW 26:53 TELLS US THAT THE LORD JESUS THE SON OF GOD COULD HAVE PRAYED TO THE LORD STEPHEN OUR FATHER AND HE WOULD HAVE “PROVIDED HIM WITH MORE THAN 12 LEGIONS OF ANGELS (72,000 LORDS).” THIS MEANS HE COULD AT LEAST HANDLE 133,200,000,000,000 TRILLION AT ONE TIME IN ONE ACT AND ONE SWOOP, SINCE ONE ANGEL (LORD) CAN KILL 185,000 AT ONE TIME IN RELENTING 10,000 MEN IN JUDE 14-15 & ISAIAH 37:36.**  **THIRD, IS ISRAEL WHICH IS A PLACE CALLED THE “CITY OF DAVID” FOR THOUSANDS OF YEARS WHERE THE PHYSICAL TRINITY BEAT THE LORD SATAN PHYSICALLY IN LUKE 1:5-ACTS 1:3; 8:4-28:31 (SON JESUS AND BROTHER JOHN) AND ACTS 1:4-8:3 (FATHER STEPHEN). THE LORD SATAN’S PHYSICAL BODY IS LOCKED UP IN ISRAEL IN THE BOOK OF THE DEAD IN REVELATION 20:7-15. IT IS WHERE THE SAINTS (LORDS) IS CAMPED AND PROTECTS THE CITY JERUSALEM BY THE PHYSICAL TRINITY TO LOCK UP SATAN PROVEN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:1-11; EPHESIANS 6:10-20 AND WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:15-23. ISRAEL WORSHIPS THE LAW IN ROMANS 1:18-16:27. FOR THE STRENGTH OF SIN IS THE LAW IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:56. AND THE KNOWLEDGE OF SIN IS THE LAW IN ROMANS 3:20. “IS THE LAW SIN? (ALL SINS OF THE WORLD) CERTAINLY NOT!” & PROVEN IN ROMANS 7:7-12. FOR THE GENTILE CHRISTIAN LAW OF JAMES GOVERNS THE LORD JESUS CHRIST CONCERNING THE FORGIVABLE SINS OF THE WORLD AND THE LORD JOHN CONCERNING THE TEMPTATIONS OF THE WORLD. BUT THE LAW HAS A WEAKNESS THAT CAN ONLY BE COMMITTED ONCE BECAUSE THE LAW DID COMMIT THE ETERNAL SIN CONCERNING THE TRINITY BECAUSE OF THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM’S SIN OF BLASPHEMY IN ACTS 7:51-60. FOR ALL SIN HAPPENED RIGHT OUT OF JERUSALEM CONCERNING THE LORD JOHN HANDLING ALL TEMPTATIONS, THE LORD JESUS HANDLING ALL FORGIVABLE SINS, THE LORD JAMES HANDLING THE ETERNAL SIN IN THE LAW & THE LORD STEPHEN HANDLING THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP ABOVE THE LAW. IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:5 DECLARES “FOR OUR WEAPONS OF OUR WARFARE ARE NOT CARNAL, BUT MIGHTY IN GOD FOR THE PULLING DOWN STRONGHOLDS (STRENGTHS), CASTING DOWN ARGUMENTS (AUTHORITIES), …HIGH THING (WICKEDNESS) THAT EXALTS ITSELF ABOVE THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOD…” SATAN’S PRISON ON THE EARTH IS IN ZECHARIAH 5:1-4. FOR THE LORD STEPHEN CANNOT BE DEMON POSSESSED IN ACTS 7:54-8:3 NOR ANY OTHER TRUE CHRISTIANS IN ROMANS 8:1-2; JOHN 14:17; EPHESIANS 1:13-14; 4:21-22 (NKJV) AND HEBREWS 10:8. “FOR THE FOOLISHNESS OF GOD IS WISER THAN MEN (LAW, SINGLE PEOPLE AND ANGELS TO MANKIND), AND THE WEAKNESS OF GOD IS STRONGER THAN THE MEN (LAW, SINGLE PEOPLE AND THE ANGEL’S TO MANKIND)” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:25. “BUT GOD HAS CHOSEN THE FOOLISH THINGS OF THE WORLD (LAW, SINGLE PEOPLE AND ANGELS TO MANKIND) TO CONFOUND THE WISE, AND GOD HAS CHOSEN THE WEAK THINGS OF THE WORLD (LAW, SINGLE PEOPLE AND ANGELS TO MANKIND) TO CONFOUND THE THINGS OF THE MIGHTY” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:27. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE END TIMES, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “WHO IS THE LORD LUCIFER’S PARTY THAT THE LORD YAHWEH WILL CAST INTO HELL AT THE END TIME.”**  **THE 5 DIVINE UNIONS ARE AUTHORIZED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD DERIVES FROM JOHN 8:58 WITH GENESIS 2:24; MATTHEW 19:5; MARK 10:8; EPHESIANS 5:31 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:17 ALL AS ONE FLESH AND THE 1 SEXUAL UNION IS DERIVED FROM GENESIS 4:1 WITH 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:16 AS ONE FLESH AND NOT AUTHORIZED FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN. FIRST, THE LORD PETER SAYS BEFORE ABRAHAM & HIS LADY OF KINGDOMS (MOTHER) WAS I AM IS A DIVINE UNION. SECOND, THE LORD JOHN SAYS BEFORE NOAH AND HIS LADY OF KINGDOMS (MOTHER) WAS I AM IS A DIVINE UNION. THIRD, THE LORD JESUS SAYS BEFORE ADAM & HIS LADY OF KINGDOMS (WIFE) WAS I AM. THIS A DIVINE UNION THAT GOES INTO A SEXUAL UNION IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:16 & GENESIS 4:1. FOURTH, THE LORD JAMES SAYS BEFORE JOB & HIS LADY OF KINGDOMS (MOTHER) WAS I AM IS A DIVINE UNION. FIFTH, THE LORD STEPHEN SAYS BEFORE LUCIFER & HIS LADY OF KINGDOMS (MOTHER) WAS I AM IS A DIVINE UNION.**  **DEATH, HELL & GRAVE OVERCOME BY THE PHYSICAL TRINITY & THE WHOLE LAW?**  **THE LORD JOHN CHRIST’S DESCEND INTO HELL IN THE ALONE POSITION**  **THE LORD JOHN DIES VICARIOUSLY FOR THE REPENTING TEMPTATIONS FOR ETERNAL WOMANKIND IN THE BEHEADING IN LUKE 9:7-9. WOMANKIND WOULD BE CALLED AS “HAVING A DEVIL” IN LUKE 7:33. THE LORD JOHN’S DEATH AND THE INTERMEDIATE STATE ACCOMPLISHED *REPENTANCE* FOR THE LORD’S PEOPLE ALSO CALLED A “TURNING FORWARD” OR “TURNING BACK” IN MATTHEW 3:2; MARK 1:4 AND LUKE 3:7-9; 15:7. HE ALSO ACCOMPLISHED A *CONVICTING FACTOR* TO SERVE & OBEY THE LORD IN LUKE 3:7. HE ALSO ACCOMPLISHED A *RELEASE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ANGER IN ETERNAL CONDEMNATION* ON PEOPLE WHO DIDN’T REPENT IN LUKE 3:7, 9; MATTHEW 3:2 AND MARK 1:4. THE LORD JOHN SATISFIED THE LORD STEPHEN’S ANGER BY HIS LORDSHIP ADMINISTERING GRACE TO THE ONES IN HELL IN HERMAS 34:4 P. 269; LUKE 3:7 (LORD STEPHEN’S WRATH TO COME, LORD JESUS’ ANGER IS IN THE LORD JOHN) & DEUTERONOMY 32:22. THE LORD JOHN’S ANGER IS TO HAVE RIGHTEOUS ANGER & SIN NOT IN EPHESIANS 4:26. SOME SCRIPTURES IN THE “LAW” IS IN NUMBERS 11:1, 10; 12:9; 22:22; 25:3-4; 32:10, 13-14; DEUTERONOMY 6:15; 7:4; 9:19; 13:17; 29:20, 23-24, 27-28; 31:17, 29; 32:16, 21. IN PROVERBS 5:5-6 SAYS “HER FEET GO DOWN TO DEATH, HER STEPS LAY HOLD OF HELL. LEST YOU PONDER HER PATH OF LIFE—HER WAYS ARE UNSTABLE…” IN PROVERBS 7:22-23 STATES ABOUT THE CRAFTY HARLOT & SAYS “IMMEDIATELY HE WENT AFTER HER…AS A FOOL TO THE CORRECTION OF THE STOCKS, TILL AN ARROW STRUCK HIS LIVER. AS A BIRD HASTENS TO THE SNARE, HE DIDN’T KNOW IT WOULD COST HIM HIS LIFE.” IN PROVERBS 9:18 SAYS “BUT HE DOES NOT KNOW THAT THE DEAD ARE THERE, & HER GUESTS ARE IN THE DEPTHS OF HELL.” THE LORD JOHN DIES BY WHO THE LORD STEPHEN THE FATHER ABOVE ALL IS IN THE BEHEADING IN LUKE 9:7-9. THE LORD JOHN’S KINGDOM LASTS FOR 40 YEARS BY KING SAUL IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-6. FOR THE BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD WENT INTO HELL CONCERNING THE “FATHER STEPHEN’S BOSOM” IN THE GRACE IN JOHN 1:14-18. IN NICODEMUS ON PAGES 374-378 SAYS THE BROTHER JOHN THE SPIRIT DESCENDED INTO HELL.**  **THE LORD JESUS CHRIST’S DESCEND INTO HELL IN THE ALONE POSITION**  **THE LORD JESUS DIES VICARIOUSLY FOR THE FORGIVABLE SINS OF THE WORLD (ETERNAL MANKIND) IN THE CRUCIFIXION IN LUKE 23:26-56 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:21. THE LORD JESUS’ DEATH & THE INTERMEDIATE STATE ACCOMPLISHED FOUR THINGS. FIRST, IS THE *SACRIFICE*. IN HEBREWS 9:26 DECLARES “HE HAS APPEARED ONCE FOR ALL AT THE END…TO PUT AWAY SIN BY THE SACRIFICE OF HIMSELF.” SECOND, IS THE *PROPITIATION AND THE RELEASE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WRATH IN ETERNAL JUDGMENT* IN HEBREWS 6:4. IN 1ST JOHN 4:10 (NASB) MENTIONS “IN THIS IS (AGAPE) LOVE…THAT HE LOVED US AND SENT HIS SON TO BE A PROPITIATION FOR OUR SINS.” THE PROOF THE PENALTY THAT WAS AFFLICTED ON JESUS CHRIST BY THE FATHER STEPHEN ARE IN ISAIAH 53:11-12; ROMANS 3:25-26; HEBREWS 2:17; 10:31; 1ST JOHN 2:2; 4:2, 10; MARK 10:45; PSALMS 22:1-2 & LUKE 23:46. THIRD, IS THE *RECONCILIATION*. IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:18-19 STATES “…THROUGH CHRIST RECONCILED US TO HIMSELF & GAVE US THE MINISTRY OF RECONCILIATION, THAT IS, IN CHRIST GOD WAS RECONCILING THE WORLD (MANKIND) TO HIMSELF.” FOURTH, IS THE *REDEMPTION*. IN COLOSSIANS 1:13 SAYS THE FATHER STEPHEN “HAS DELIVERED US FROM THE DOMINION OF DARKNESS & GIVEN TO THE KINGDOM OF HIS BELOVED SON (DAVID’S 40 YEARS).” IN MARK 10:45 SAYS “FOR THE SON OF MAN…TO SERVE, & TO GIVE HIS LIFE A RANSOM FOR MANY.” THE LORD JESUS SATISFIED THE LORD STEPHEN’S WRATH BY HIS LORDSHIP ADMINISTERING SALVATION TO THE ONES IN HELL IN HERMAS 34:4 PAGE 269; ROMANS 1:21-32; 6:23; GALATIANS 5:19-21; DEUTERONOMY 29:23; HOSEA 13:14; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:10; HEBREWS 2:5-18; ISAIAH 5:14. THE SCRIPTURE WITH THIS KIND OF SEVERE WRATH IS IN EXODUS 32:10-12; NUMBERS 11:3; DEUTERONOMY 9:7-8; 9:22; 11:17; 29:28; PSALMS 21:9; 89:46; 106:40; PROVERBS 11:4; EZEKIEL 22:21; 31; 38:19; HABAKKUK 3:2; ROMANS 1:21-32; 5:9; 9:22; 12:19; EPHESIANS 5:6; COLOSSIANS 3:6 AND 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:10; 5:9. THE LORD JESUS CHRIST’S DESCENT INTO HELL IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN ROMANS 10:6-7 DECLARES “...DO NOT SAY IN YOUR HEART, ‘WHO WILL ASCEND IN TO HEAVEN?’ (THAT IS, TO BRING CHRIST DOWN FROM ABOVE) OR, *‘WHO WILL DESCEND INTO THE ABYSS?’ (THAT IS, TO BRING CHRIST UP FROM THE DEAD)*. BUT WHAT DOES IT SAY? THE WORD IS NEAR YOU, IN YOUR MOUTH & IN YOUR HEART (THAT IS, THE WORD OF FAITH WHICH WE PREACH): THAT IF YOU CONFESS WITH YOUR MOUTH THE LORD JESUS AND BELIEVE IN YOUR HEART THAT GOD HAS RAISED HIM FROM THE DEAD, YOU WILL BE SAVED (PROTECTED). FOR WITH THE HEART ONE BELIEVES UNTO RIGHTEOUSNESS, & WITH THE MOUTH CONFESSION IS MADE UNTO SALVATION (PROTECTION). IN ACTS 2:27 SAYS “*FOR YOU (FATHER STEPHEN) WILL NOT LEAVE MY (JESUS) SOUL IN HELL*, (PSALMS 16:10) NOR WILL YOU (FATHER STEPHEN) ALLOW YOUR HOLY ONE TO SEE CORRUPTION.” IN EPHESIANS 4:8-9 SAYS “THEREFORE HE SAYS ‘WHEN HE ASCENDED ON HIGH, HE LED CAPTIVITY CAPTIVE AND GAVE GIFTS TO MEN.’ (NOW THIS, ‘HE ASCENDED’—…THAT *HE ALSO FIRST* *DESCENDED INTO THE LOWER PARTS OF THE EARTH (HELL ON EARTH)?* (HE WHO DESCENDED IS ALSO THE ONE WHO ASCENDED FAR ABOVE ALL THE HEAVENS, THAT HE MIGHT FILL ALL THINGS).” IN 1ST PETER 3:18-20 STATES “FOR CHRIST ALSO SUFFERED ONCE FOR SINS, THE JUST FOR THE UNJUST, THAT HE MIGHT BRING US TO GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), BEING PUT TO DEATH IN THE FLESH BUT MADE ALIVE BY THE SPIRIT (FATHER STEPHEN AS A WITNESS IN HEAVEN/HELL IN JOHN 4:24; ACTS 2:17-7:59 & 1ST JOHN 5:6-13), …HE WENT AND *PREACHED TO THE SPIRITS IN THE PRISON (HELL)*, WHO FORMERLY WERE DISOBEDIENT, WHEN ONCE THE DIVINE LONGSUFFERING WAITED IN THE DAYS OF NOAH, WHILE THE ARK WAS BEING PREPARED, IN WHICH A FEW, THAT IS, EIGHT SOULS, WERE SAVED (PROTECTED) THROUGH WATER.” IN 1ST PETER 4:6 SAYS “FOR THIS REASON THE *GOSPEL (JESUS) WAS PREACHED…TO THOSE WHO ARE DEAD (HELL)*…JUDGED BY MEN IN THE FLESH, BUT LIVE…TO GOD IN THE SPIRIT.” THE LORD JESUS DIES ON THE CROSS BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MERCY IN LUKE 6:36; MARK 15:17. THE LORD JESUS KINGDOM LASTS FOR 40 YEARS BY KING DAVID IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-6. THE LORD JESUS WENT IN HELL INTO THE “FATHER STEPHEN’S BOSOM” IN SALVATION IN JOHN 1:14-18. IN REVELATION 1:18 PROVES JESUS CONQUERING HELL. IN BARTHOLOMEW ON PAGES 350-358 SAYS JESUS DESCENDED INTO HELL & RELEASED ALL THAT WERE CAPTURED IN THE ABYSS. ALSO IN NICODEMUS ON PAGES 374-378 IT TELLS US ABOUT THE SON JESUS DESCENDING INTO HELL.**  **THE LORD JAMES CHRIST THE JUST’ DESCEND INTO HELL IN THE ONE POSITION**  **THE LORD JAMES DIES VICARIOUSLY FOR THE LAW OF GOD (JEWISH LAW, GENTILE LAW & CHRISTIAN LAW) & FOR THE ANGELS & SINGLE PEOPLE IN HIS STONING OF ETERNAL MERCY IN RELEASING THE ETERNAL SIN IN THE LAW IN ACTS 15:13-21; 21:18-25 & JAMES 2:8-13. THE LORD JAMES’ DEATH ACCOMPLISHED THREE THINGS. FIRST, IS THE *ETERNAL RELEASE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RAGE IN THE ETERNAL CHARGE BEING ETERNALLY EXPUNGED AGAINST THE LAW* COMMITTING IT IN ACTS 7:51-7:60. SECOND, IS THE *ETERNAL MERCY THAT THE LAW OBTAINED IN IGNORANCE* IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:13. THIRD, IS *THE ETERNAL EXPUNGMENT FOR THE LAW* & TO SAY IT NEVER HAPPENED IN ACTS 7:60. THE LAW IS WITHOUT FORGIVABLE SINS OF THE WORLD & REPENTING TEMPTATIONS OF THE WORLD PROVEN IN ROMANS 7:7-12. THE LAW WILL NOT SAVE (PROTECT) YOU FROM THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP IN ROMANS 7:13-25. THAT IS WHY THE JEWISH LAW, GENTILE LAW & CHRISTIAN LAW COMMITTED THE ETERNAL SIN IN THE LAW IN ROMANS 2:12-15. THE LORD JAMES’ DEATH IN THE INTERMEDIATE STATE IS A MYSTERY BUT WE KNOW HE WAS STONED TO DEATH AT THE END OF ACTS IN ABOUT 63 AD. FOR THE CHARGE OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN THE WHOLE LAW IS ETERNAL DEATH WITHOUT NO WAY OF REPENTANCE OR FORGIVENESS FOR THE LAW PROVEN IN LUKE 12:20 AND MATTHEW 12:32. FOR THE WHOLE LAW WAS MADE FOR MANKIND ONLY, BUT THE ANGELS (LORDS) & SINGLE PEOPLE (BOYS & GIRLS) WERE MADE FOR THE LAW PROVEN IN ACTS 7:53. THE LORD JAMES SATISFIED THE LORD STEPHEN’S RAGE BY HIS LORDSHIP ADMINISTERING ETERNAL MERCY TO THE ONES IN HELL IN HERMAS 34:4 PAGE 269; SOLOMON’S WISDOM 5:15-23; 11:17-20; SIRACH 36:1-17; 2ND PETER 2:4; GENESIS 6:1-5; JOB 4:18; ISAIAH 24:21 & HABAKKUK 3:2. THE LORD JAMES’ NAME MEANS “SUP PLANTER” TO WRESTLE WITH THE ANGELS (LORDS) AND BEAT THEM IN ETERNAL BLESSING IN GENESIS 32:22-32. THE LORD JAMES WENT INTO HELL IS IN PSALMS 139:8. THE LORD JAMES DIES IN THE STONING BY WHO THE LORD STEPHEN IS IN THE END OF ACTS. IN ROMANS 13:1-2 SAYS “LET EVERY SOUL (SPIRIT) BE SUBJECT TO THE HIGHER POWERS (HIGHEST POWERS OF GOVERNING AUTHORITIES), FOR THERE IS NO AUTHORITY EXCEPT FROM GOD, & THE AUTHORITIES THAT EXIST ARE APPOINTED BY GOD…WHOEVER RESISTS THE AUTHORITY RESISTS THE ORDINANCE (LAW) OF GOD, AND THOSE WHO RESIST WILL BRING JUDGMENT (ETERNAL CHARGE) UPON THEMSELVES.” THE PROOF THAT THE LORD JAMES DESCENDED INTO HELL IS PROVEN IN THE KIND OF ETERNAL PRICE HE PAID IN THE ETERNAL LAW IN HEBREWS 10:26-31. THE ETERNAL KINGDOM OF THE ETERNAL LAW LASTS FOR 70 YEARS IN TRUE WEAKNESS TO 80 YEARS IN TRUE STRENGTH IN THE LORD JAMES THE JUST’S LIFE FROM 3 BC-63AD WITH THE 15 YEAR CALL IN THE WHOLE LAW IN JAMES 2:8-13; ACTS 7:17-7:32 & PSALMS 90:10 CONCERNING KING REHOBOAM. FOR THE LORD JAMES THE JUST IN THE LAW WENT TO HELL IN THE “FATHER STEPHEN’S BOSOM” IN MERCY IN JOHN 1:14-18. IN NICODEMUS’ GOSPEL ON PAGES 374-378 SAYS THE LORD JAMES IN THE LAW DESCENDED INTO HELL.**  **THE LORD STEPHEN CHRIST’S DESCEND INTO LORDSHIP IN THE ONE POSITION**  **THE LORD STEPHEN DIED VICARIOUSLY FOR THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP ABOVE THE LAW OF GOD IN HIS STONING OF ETERNAL WISDOM/POWER & ETERNAL LORDSHIP THAT RELEASES & BEING EXPUNGED FOR ALL THE OTHER 60 LORD’S PROVEN IN THIS BOOK. THE LORD STEPHEN’S DEATH AND THE INTERMEDIATE STATE ACCOMPLISHED THREE THINGS. FIRST, WAS THE *FATHER STEPHEN AS THE GOOD POTTER CREATOR THAT SUPREMELY AUTHORIZES THE ETERNAL RELEASE OF THE LORD YAHWEH’S FURY IN THE ETERNAL DAMNATION ON THE ETERNAL MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM* *THE EVIL CREATOR OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP* IN GENESIS 1:1; 2:2-9; ISAIAH 64:8; JOHN 8:58; ROMANS 13:1-10; EPHESIANS 4:6; PROVERBS 8:22-29 (RSV) & ACTS 7:60. SECOND, WAS *THE ETERNAL WISDOM/ETERNAL POWER (SUPREME AUTHORITY) THAT THE ETERNAL MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM OBTAINED IN ETERNAL IGNORANCE* IN ACTS 7:60. THIRD, IS *THE ETERNAL EXPUNGMENT FOR THE ETERNAL MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM* AND THAT HE NEVER GOT OUT OF HAND AND TO SAY IT NEVER HAPPENED IN ACTS 7:60. FOR THE ETERNAL CHARGE OF THE ETERNAL SIN THAT THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM COMMITTED IN LORDSHIP IS ETERNAL DEATH IS PROVEN IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV). BECAUSE THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM CONCERNS “*QANAH*” AS THE “*EVIL CREATOR OF THE ETERNAL SIN*” WHICH REFERS TO THE LORD LUCIFER AS A SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORD PRIOR TO HIS FALL IN “*LORDLY MARITAL ETERNAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE*” BY HIM BEING OVER A 1,000 YEARS OF AGE IN GENESIS 6:1-5. LUCIFER WAS PERFECT IN THE DAY THAT THE LORD CREATED HIM IN EZEKIEL 28:15 WHICH MEANS HE WAS OVER A THOUSAND YEARS OF AGE PROVEN IN 2ND PETER 3:8. SINCE GENESIS 4:1 INCIDENT, THE WORLD KINGDOM WAS SUBJECT TO THE ETERNAL WICKEDNESS BY THE OTHER MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM BECAUSE HE CAUSED LUCIFER TO SIN IN HEAVEN TO EARTH PROVEN IN ISAIAH 14:12-21 & EZEKIEL 28:15-19. THE LORD STEPHEN SATISFIED THE LORD’S FURY IN HERMAS 34:4 P. 269; PSALMS 86:13; TOBIT 13:2; HABAKKUK 3:2; SIRACH 41:4; BARUCH 1:13; JOB 20:23; ISAIAH 39:2; 42:25; 51:17, 20, 22; 59:18; 63:3; 66:15; JEREMIAH 4:4; 6:11; 7:20; 10:25; 21:5, 12; 23:19; 25:15; 30:23; 32:37; 33:5; 36:7; 42:18; 44:6; LAMENTATIONS 2:4; 4:11; EZEKIEL 5:15; 6:12; 7:8; 8:18; 9:8; 13:13; 14:19; 16:38; 19:12; 20:8, 13, 21, 33-34; 22:20, 22; 24:8, 13; 25:14; 30:15; 36:6, 18; 38:18 AND NAHUM 1:6. THE LORD STEPHEN WENT INTO HELL IS IN SIRACH 17:27. THE LORD STEPHEN DIES BY WHO THE LORD YAH IS IN ROMANS 14:8. THE LORD STEPHEN DESCENDED INTO HELL BY THE ETERNAL PRICE HE PAID IN ACTS 7:51-8:3. THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM RESISTED THE LORD JOHN THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD IN ACTS 7:51-53, THE LORD JESUS CHRIST THE SON OF GOD IN ACTS 7:54-56, THE LORD JAMES THE LAW OF GOD IN ACTS 7:57-59 & THE LORD STEPHEN THE FATHER ABOVE ALL IN ACTS 7:60-8:3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28 & EPHESIANS 4:6. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM IS FOR 120 YEARS BY KING SOLOMON IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28 & GENESIS 6:3. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN WENT TO HELL IN “LORD YAH’S BOSOM” IN WISDOM & TRUTH IN JOHN 1:14-18. THE HOLDING PLACE IS THE “FATHER STEPHEN’S BOSOM” WHERE THE TRINITY AND THE LORD JAMES DEFEATED DEATH, HELL AND THE GRAVE GOING IN PARADISE WHERE THE TRINITY AND THE LORD JAMES WENT. THE TRINITY & THE LORD JAMES DID TEACH BY THE LORD JOHN, PREACH BY THE LORD JESUS, INSTRUCT BY THE LORD JAMES & COUNSEL BY THE LORD STEPHEN TO THE SAINTS (LORDS), ANGELS (LORDS), SINGLE (LORDS), SPIRITS/GHOSTS/SHADOWS/PHANTOMS IN THE PRISON IN HELL IN 1ST PETER 3:19-20; JOHN 10:17-18; REVELATION 1:18; 13:7; HEBREWS 2:10-18; ACTS 2:24, 27; MATTHEW 27:52 & ROMANS 11:34-35. THE FEMALE SENSE, IS THE LADY ELIZABETH IN GRACE, THE VIRGIN MARY IN SALVATION, & THE LADY MARY IN MERCY IN “MOTHER BARBARA’S BOSOM” IN WISDOM & TRUTH IN JOHN 1:18. THE LORD’S FURY IS IN ACTS 7:54-8:3. IN THE GOSPEL OF NICODEMUS PAGES 374-378 SAYS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN DESCENDED INTO HELL. ALSO HELL IS IN THE APOCALYPSE OF PAUL ON PAGES 542-547.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN DIED AS THE FATHER CONCERNING EGYPT SPIRITUALLY AND BABYLON MENTALLY [NOT THE FATHER IN THE STONING CONCERNING ISRAEL PHYSICALLY IN ACTS 7:60] IN ACTS 26:10. THE LORD JAMES DIED AS THE ENDING LORDSHIP OF THE LAW CONCERNING EGYPT SPIRITUALLY AND BABYLON MENTALLY [NOT THE MAN OF THE LORD IN THE STONING CONCERNING ISRAEL PHYSICALLY IN THE END OF ACTS] IN ACTS 26:10. THE SON JESUS DIED AS THE SON OF GOD CONCERNING EGYPT SPIRITUALLY AND BABYLON MENTALLY [NOT THE MAN OF THE LORD IN THE CROSS CONCERNING ISRAEL PHYSICALLY IN LUKE 23:26-56] IN REVELATION 11:8. THE BROTHER JOHN DIED AS THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD [NOT THE WOMAN OF THE LORD IN THE BEHEADING CONCERNING ISRAEL PHYSICALLY IN LUKE 9:7-9] IN REVELATION 11:8. THE LORD PETER DIED AS THE BEGINNING LORDSHIP OF THE LAW CONCERNING EGYPT SPIRITUALLY AND BABYLON MENTALLY [NOT THE CHILD OF GOD IN THE UPSIDE DOWN CROSS CONCERNING ISRAEL PHYSICALLY IN THE END OF ACTS] IN ACTS 26:10.**  **THE OPPOSITION TO DISCREDIT THE DECENT INTO HELL**  **IN LUKE 23:43 DECLARES “TODAY YOU WILL BE WITH ME IN PARADISE.” THE SCRIPTURE ABOUT PARADISE IS ALSO IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-6 & REVELATION 2:7; 22:2, 14. IN JOHN 19:30 TELLS US ABOUT HIM FINISHING THE PRICE FOR MANKIND AND HIS ALIENATION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS ENDED AFTER 40 YEARS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28. THE LORD JESUS WILL GO TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 14:3, 16:16; 19-21, 28; 17:1-26. IN ACTS 7:59-60 MENTIONS THAT THE LORD STEPHEN WAS “CALLING ON GOD (LORD YAH),” & SAYING ‘LORD JESUS (CHRIST), RECEIVE MY SPIRIT’…’LORD (YAH), DO NOT CHARGE THEM WITH THIS SIN (ETERNAL BLASPHEMY AGAINST THE LORD STEPHEN).’ ALSO IN ANOTHER TRANSLATION IT SIMPLY SAYS “LORD (YAH), LAY NOT THIS SIN TO THEIR CHARGE.” ALSO IN ANOTHER TRANSLATION IT SIMPLY SAYS “LORD, DO NOT HOLD THEM WITH THIS SIN.” THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD MAY HAVE NOT IMPUTED THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP ON THE OTHER MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM, BUT GAVE HIM AN ETERNAL RELEASE AND IT BEING EXPUNGED TO SAY IT NEVER HAPPENED IN ACTS 7:60-8:3. IN MATTHEW 16:17-19 DECLARES “I AM PETER AND UPON THIS ROCK, I WILL BUILD MY CHURCH AND THE GATES OF HELL WILL NOT PREVAIL AGAINST IT.” IN ACTS 4:25-27 TELLS US THAT THE RULER OF THE WHOLE LAW (NOT THE LORD JAMES) WARS AGAINST THE ANOINTING. IT DECLARES “WHY DID THE NATIONS (LAWS) RAGE, AND THE PEOPLE PLOT VAIN THINGS? THE KINGS OF THE EARTH TOOK THEIR STAND, AND THE RULERS WERE GATHERED TOGETHER AGAINST THE LORD (STEPHEN) AND AGAINST HIS CHRIST (LORD JESUS). FOR TRULY AGAINST YOUR HOLY SERVANT (CHILD) JESUS, WHOM YOU ANOINTED, BOTH HEROD (CHRISTIAN LAW) AND PONTIUS PILATE (LORDSHIP OF THE LAW), WITH THE GENTILES (GENTILE LAW) AND THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL (JEWISH LAW), WERE GATHERED TOGETHER.” THIS MEANS THE ANOINTING WAS 100% SECURE AND THEY DID NOT HAVE TO GO TO HELL OR DIE. BUT THE LORD JOHN AS THE BROTHER OF GOD, THE LORD JESUS AS THE SON OF GOD, THE LORD JAMES AS THE LAW OF GOD, & THE LORD STEPHEN AS THE FATHER ABOVE ALL CHOSE TO DIE VICARIOUSLY BY LAYING DOWN THEIR LIVES ONCE FOR ALL BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMAND IN JOHN 10:17-18. THIS WOULD BE CALLED AUTHORIZED SUICIDES & BECAUSE NOBODY COULD TOUCH THEM EXCEPT BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMAND IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:17-18. IT DECLARES “I WILL DWELL IN THEM AND WALK AMONG THEM, I WILL BE THEIR GOD (LORD YAHWEH OR THE LORD JEHOVAH) AND THEY SHALL BE MY PEOPLE. THEREFORE, COME OUT FROM AMONG THEM AND BE SEPARATE, SAYS THE LORD (JOHN). DO NOT TOUCH THE UNCLEAN THING (THE THINGS DOWN STAIRS BETWEEN THE WAIST AND THE THIGH) AND I WILL RECEIVE YOU. I WILL BE A FATHER (LORD STEPHEN) TO YOU (LORD JESUS), AND YOU SHALL BE MY SONS AND DAUGHTERS SAYS THE LORD ALMIGHTY (LORD JAMES). SOME SCRIPTURES THAT PROVE THE TRINITY AND THE LORD JAMES IS RELEASED OUT OF HELL BY THE LORD YAH ARE IN SIRACH 41:1-4; PSALMS 30:3; 49:15; 86:13; 88:11; JONAH 2:2; EZEKIEL 37:12-13 AND HOSEA 13:14. ALSO HELL IS PROVEN IN THE ACTS OF THOMAS ON PAGES 476-479.**  **HOW DOES THE TRINITY WITH THE WHOLE ETERNAL LAW ASCEND INTO HEAVEN?**  **THE LORD JOHN CHRIST’S ASCENSION INTO HEAVEN**  **THE BROTHER JOHN OUR LORD’S RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD IS PROVEN IN THE HOLY SCRIPTURES. IN MATTHEW 14:1 DECLARES “(KING) HEROD (ANTIPAS) THE TETRARCH HEARD THE REPORT ABOUT JESUS AND SAID TO HIS SERVANTS (LORDS): ‘THIS IS JOHN THE BAPTIST, HE IS RISEN FROM THE DEAD, AND THEREFORE THESE POWERS ARE AT WORK IN HIM.’” IN MARK 6:14-16 SAYS “NOW KING HEROD (ANTIPAS) HEARD OF HIM, FOR HIS NAME HAD BECOME WELL KNOWN. AND HE SAID, JOHN THE BAPTIST IS RISEN FROM THE DEAD, AND THEREFORE THESE POWERS ARE AT WORK IN HIM. OTHERS, SAID, ‘IT IS ELIJAH,’ AND OTHERS SAID, ‘IT IS THE PROPHET (LUKE 1:76), OR LIKE ONE OF THE PROPHETS.’ BUT WHEN HEROD HEARD, HE SAID, ‘THIS IS JOHN, WHOM I BEHEADED, HE HAS BEEN RAISED FROM THE DEAD!’” IN LUKE 9:7-9 MENTIONS “NOW HEROD (KING HEROD ANTIPAS) THE TETRARCH HEARD OF ALL THAT WAS DONE BY HIM, AND HE WAS PERPLEXED, BECAUSE IT WAS SAID BY SOME THAT (LORD) JOHN HAD RISEN FROM THE DEAD, AND SOME THAT (LORD) ELIJAH HAD APPEARED (MATTHEW 17:3, 11-12), & BY OTHERS THAT ONE OF THE OLD PROPHETS HAD RISEN AGAIN. (KING) HEROD SAID, ‘(LORD) JOHN I HAVE BEHEADED, BUT WHO IS THIS OF WHOM I HEAR SUCH THINGS?’” THE LORD JOHN’S RESURRECTION IS THE FIRST & FOREMOST RESURRECTION OUTSIDE THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN CONCERNING SPECIAL GRACE. THE LORD JOHN IN ELIJAH’S JEWISH LAW DID 20 DAYS & 20 NIGHTS ON THE EARTH & ASCENDED TO HEAVEN AROUND OCTOBER 29TH. THE LORD JOHN IS CALLED THE “WOMAN OF THE LORD” AS THE 2ND WOMAN EVE.**  **JOHN’S THRONE**  **JOHN’S THRONE IS A GREAT MYSTERY & WE KNOW IN THE SCRIPTURES THAT SAUL (JUDGMENT) ACCORDING TO HIS FLESH IN WHITE SKIN COLOR WOULD RAISE UP JOHN TO SIT ON HIS THRONE, WHERE IS TOTAL PERFECTION AND THE FORMER THINGS HAVE PASSED AWAY IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21. JOHN IS THE ROOT & OFFSPRING OF SAUL. JOHN WILL BE PLACED IN HEAVEN BY GOD IN JOHN 14:1-4. JOHN FELT TOTAL BLISS AND PERFECTION THE TIME HE ENTERED HEAVEN. JOHN WILL BE SEATED ON THE OTHER SIDE OF THE SON JESUS CHRIST ON THE RIGHT HAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. THIS JOHN WILL BE WORSHIPPED AS THE “2ND SINGLE WOMAN OF THE LORD” IN RESPECTS TO THE UNDERSTANDING AND WISDOM OF THE LORD SINCE HE IS THE 3RD PERSON OF THE TRINITY. JOHN FULFILLED THE OLD TESTAMENT, MIDDLE TESTAMENT AND THE NEW TESTAMENT CONCERNING REPENTING TEMPTATIONS. JOHN’S THRONE WILL INVOLVE JESUS ON THE RIGHT SIDE, & JOHN ON THE OTHER OF STEPHEN AND STEPHEN IN THE MIDST OF THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM. IN REVELATION 4:2-3 DECLARES “IMMEDIATELY I WAS IN THE SPIRIT & BEHOLD, A THRONE IN HEAVEN & ONE (JOHN) SAT ON THE THRONE. AND HE WHO SAT THERE WAS LIKE A JASPER STONE & SARDIUS STONE IN APPEARANCE, & THERE WAS A RAINBOW AROUND THE THRONE, IN APPEARANCE LIKE AN EMERALD.” THE LORD JOHN WOULD HAVE PRAYED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN & HE WOULD HAVE PROVIDED HIM WITH 12 LEGIONS OF ANGELS (LORDS). THE LORD JOHN’S KINGDOM IS THE INSPIRED WORD OF GOD IN 2ND TIMOTHY 3:10-17. ETERNAL GRACE IS IN JOHN 4:36; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:2; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:2; 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:2; 2:16; COLOSSIANS 1:2 & GALATIANS 5:22. THE MOST ACCURATE WAY TO GRACE IS IN ACTS 24:32. THE LORD JOHN ROSE AS THE INCORRUPTIBLE BROTHER OF GOD IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:53.**  **THE LORD JESUS CHRIST’S ASCENSION INTO HEAVEN**  **FIRST, THE TRINITY IS CO PHYSICAL, COEQUAL & COETERNAL, & THE BROTHER JOHN, THE LORD JAMES & THE FATHER STEPHEN SHARED WITH HIS SON JESUS CHRIST IN HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD. THE SON JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD’S RESURRECTION IS THE FOCAL POINT OF THE CHRISTIAN ERA FOR MAN. PAUL SAYS WITHOUT THE TRINITY’S RESURRECTIONS THERE WOULD BE NO POINT OF PREACHING BY HAVING FAITH. HE SAID THAT THE WHOLE CHRISTIAN ERA WITHOUT THE “RESURRECTION” WOULD BE MEANINGLESS AND EMPTY IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:12-19. ALSO THE RESURRECTION WAS THE UNVEILING OF GOD’S OMNIPOTENCE IN THE TRINITY IN ROMANS 1:4. PETER WROTE THAT THE RESURRECTION ALLOWED CHRISTIANS TO HAVE A SURE LIVING HOPE IN 1ST PETER 1:3. JOHN SAYS THE RESURRECTION IS THE MAIN FOUNDATION OF FELLOWSHIP & WITNESS IN 1ST JOHN 1:1-4. IN LUKE’S ACCOUNT IN ACTS THE RESURRECTION IS THE PRIMARY FUNCTION FOR MINISTRY & PREACHING THE GOSPEL IN ACTS 1:21-25. THE 4 GOSPELS INVOLVE THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS. IN THIS QUESTIONS ARISE. HOW MANY WOMEN WERE THERE AT THE TOMB? WE DO NOT KNOW. WERE THERE TWO ANGELS (LORDS) IN WHITE AT THE TOMB? YES. IN WHAT ORDER DID JESUS APPEAR AFTER HIS DEATH? WE DO NOT KNOW. DID WOMEN REPORT WHAT THEY SEEN TO THE DISCIPLES? YES. DID THE WOMEN ANOINT JESUS’ BODY & SEE THE TOMB? YES. DID THE APPEARANCES APPEAR IN ISRAEL? YES & IN EGYPT SPIRITUALLY & BABYLON MENTALLY. THE LORD’S CROSS IS IN THE GOSPEL OF THE SAVIOR ON PAGES 52-56. JESUS’ RESURRECTION IS IN THE TREATISE ON THE RESURRECTION ON PAGES 207-210.**  **THE EMPTY TOMB OF JESUS CHRIST IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. JESUS POSSESSED AN INCORRUPTIBLE BODY WITH IMMORTALITY IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:35-58 AND ACTS 2:29-39. SOME SAY CONCERNING HIS BODY IT WAS TAKEN AWAY BY THE DISCIPLES. THIS CAN BE FOUND IN MATTHEW 28:13. OTHERS SAY THAT THE JEWS TOOK HIS BODY. THE TOMB WAS A BASIS FOR FAITH IN JESUS IN JOHN 20:8. ALSO THE DISCIPLES THOUGHT IT WAS NONSENSE CONCERNING THE TOMB IN LUKE 24:11. JESUS’ DIALOGUE IS IN THE WISDOM OF JESUS CHRIST ON PAGES 283-296 & THE DIALOGUE OF THE SAVIOR ON PAGES 297-311.**  **THE APPEARANCE OF JESUS CHRIST CONCERNING HIS RESURRECTION IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. PAUL WHO HAD PERSECUTED AND KILLED CHRISTIANS BECAME A ZEALOUS APOSTLE IN ACTS 9:1-22 AND IN 1ST CORINTHIANS. THE NATURE OF JESUS’ APPEARANCES IS BASED ON PAUL’S LIST IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:5-8. THE SCRIPTURE DECLARES “AND HE WAS SEEN BY CEPHAS, THEN THE TWELVE DISCIPLES (ALSO CALLED APOSTLES). AFTER THAT HE WAS SEEN BY OVER 500 BRETHREN AT ONCE, OF WHOM THE GREATER PART REMAINS TO THE PRESENT, BUT SOME HAVE FALLEN ASLEEP (LORD STEPHEN SEEING THE LORD JESUS IN ACTS 7:55-56, 59-60). AFTER THAT HE WAS SEEN BY (LORD) JAMES, THEN BY ALL THE APOSTLES. THEN, LAST…SEEN BY (LORD) PAUL ALSO, AS ONE BORN OUT OF DUE TIME.” SAUL ON THE ROAD WAS OF A SPIRITUAL NATURE IN ACTS 9:1-9. JESUS’ ASCENSION IS PROVEN IN LUKE 24:50-53 & ACTS 1:9-11. THE LORD JAMES FIRST SAW THE LORD JESUS IN HEBREWS PAGE 333-335. THE SIGNIFICANCE OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST’S RESURRECTION IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. JESUS ROSE TO LIVE FOREVER UNLIKE THE OTHER RESURRECTIONS FROM THE DEAD WITH MAN. JESUS ROSE AS THE INCORRUPTIBLE SON OF GOD. JESUS CHANGED NOT ONLY IN MIND BUT ALSO IN BODY IN HIS WHOLE CREATION ALSO UNLIKE OTHER RESURRECTIONS. JESUS WAS GLORIFIED IN LUKE 24:26, AND TRANSFIGURED AND BECAME A SPIRIT BODY IN PHILIPPIANS 3:21. JESUS ALSO BECAME A LIFE GIVING SPIRIT IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:45. PRIOR TO HIS RESURRECTION JESUS SAID “THE HOUR HAS COME FOR THE SON OF MAN TO BE GLORIFIED. I TELL YOU THE TRUTH, UNLESS A GRAIN OF WHEAT FALLS TO THE GROUND AND DIES, IT REMAINS ONLY A SINGLE SEED. BUT IF IT DIES, IT PRODUCES MANY SEEDS” IN JOHN 12:23-24. PAUL ALSO WROTE THAT THE RESURRECTION WAS LIKE GRAIN BEING SOWN IN DEATH AND THEN COMING UP IN LIFE AS IT GREW IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:35-36. JESUS’ WORDS EXPLAIN THE RESURRECTION PROCESS IN JOHN 12:24. SOME SCRIPTURES OF THE RESURRECTION ARE IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 3:17-18; 1ST TIMOTHY 3:16; ROMANS 1:4; HEBREWS; 9:14 AND LUKE 24:31 & THE TREATISE ON THE RESURRECTION ON PAGES 207-210. THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST IS PROVEN IN THE NEW TESTAMENT SCRIPTURE IN MATTHEW 28:1-20; MARK 16:1-8; LUKE 24:1-53 AND JOHN 20:1-21:25. ALSO JESUS CHRIST’S RESURRECTION WAS DIFFERENT FROM ALL OTHER RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD SUCH AS LAZARUS’ RESURRECTION AND TABITHA’S RESURRECTION, BUT SIMILAR IN JOHN’S RESURRECTION AND STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION CONCERNING THE TRINITY. JESUS CHRIST WAS THE 1ST FRUITS TO A NEW CREATURE IN MAN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:20, 23. ALSO THE BODY WOULD BE ETERNAL AND WOULD NOT DIE. GOD’S INTENT FOR SUCH A BODY WAS FOR ADAM BEFORE HIS FALL. BUT JESUS CHRIST CAME BACK TO RESTORE THE INITIAL INTENT OF GOD. ON THE ROAD TO EMMAUS THEY DID NOT RECOGNIZE JESUS BECAUSE HE WAS IN ANOTHER FORM IN LUKE 24:13-32 & JOHN 20:14-16. MARY IN JOHN 20:16 RECOGNIZED HIM. JESUS’ DISCIPLES RECOGNIZED HIM IN JOHN 20:19-20, 26-28; 21:7, 12; MATTHEW 28:9, 17. JESUS’ BODY PUT ON IMMORTALITY IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:53. THE RESURRECTED BODY IS RAISED IMPERISHABLE, GLORIOUS, IN POWER AND BECOMES A SPIRITUAL BODY IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:42-44. THE RESURRECTION BODY CAN BE TOUCHED IN MATTHEW 28:9; JOHN 20:27; 21:12-13. THE RESURRECTION BODY CAN EAT FOOD IN LUKE 24:30. THE RESURRECTION BODY ALSO CAN APPEAR AND DISAPPEAR SUDDENLY IN LUKE 24:31, 36; JOHN 20:19, 26. SO THE RESURRECTION BODY COULD HAVE PHYSICAL FLESH AND BONES IN LUKE 24:39. ALSO HE COULD EAT, DRINK, PREPARE BREAKFAST, BREAK BREAD, AND BE TOUCHED. THE RESURRECTION BODY IN A SENSE WAS A PHYSICAL BODY THAT WAS SPIRITUAL. THE FATHER STEPHEN AND THE SON JESUS WERE INVOLVED IN THE RESURRECTION IN ACTS 2:24; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:14; GALATIANS 1:1; ROMANS 6:4 AND EPHESIANS 1:20. JESUS IS THE LIFE & RESURRECTION IN HEBREWS 7:16 & JOHN 11:25. JESUS CHRIST’S RESURRECTION GUARANTEES OUR REGENERATION FOR MAN. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN 1ST PETER 1:3; COLOSSIANS 3:1; EPHESIANS 1:19-20; 2:5-6; ROMANS 6:4, 11, 14; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:17 & ACTS 1:8. JESUS CHRIST’S RESURRECTION GUARANTEES US TO HAVE PERFECT RESURRECTED BODIES IN MAN. THERE ARE SOME SCRIPTURES IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:14; 15:20; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:14 AND JOHN 20:27. JESUS’ RESURRECTION GUARANTEES OUR TOTAL JUSTIFICATION IN MAN. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE PHILIPPIANS 2:8-9; ROMANS 4:25 & EPHESIANS 2:6. IN MATTHEW 26:53 SAYS JESUS CHRIST PRAYED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN & HE PROVIDED HIM WITH MORE THAN 12 LEGIONS OF ANGELS (LORDS) WHICH WAS FULFILLED IN THE RESURRECTION. JESUS IN MOSES’ GENTILE LAW AND ELIJAH’S GENTILE LAW WAS ON THE EARTH FOR 40 DAYS AND 40 NIGHTS IN ACTS 1:3 AND WAS CARRIED UP INTO HEAVEN IN ACTS 1:9-11 IN AROUND MAY 16TH. THE LORD JESUS SAW HEAVEN AS THE LORD STEPHEN DID IN ACTS 7:55-56. JESUS RECEIVED GLORY BEING CROWNED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 17:5; ACTS 2:33; 1ST TIMOTHY 3:16; HEBREWS 1:4; PHILIPPIANS 2:9 AND REVELATION 5:12. JESUS CHRIST SAT DOWN ON THE RIGHT HAND OF GOD THE FATHER STEPHEN IN PSALMS 110:1; EPHESIANS 1:20-21; HEBREWS 1:3; 1ST PETER 3:22; ACTS 2:33; 7:55-56; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:25 AND REVELATION 3:21. JESUS’ ASCENSION HAS SOUND DOCTRINE FOR OUR LIVES. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE HEBREWS 2:5-8; 12:1-3; JOHN 14:2-3; 1ST THESSALONIANS 4:17; EPHESIANS 6:12, 10-18; 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:4; REVELATION 2:26-27; 3:21 AND 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:3. JESUS CHRIST’S RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD WAS CONSIDERED THE FIRST AND FOREMOST RESURRECTION OUTSIDE THE KINGDOM OF GOD CONCERNING SALVATION IN ACTS 26:23. PAUL TALKED OF A MAN BEING IN THE 3RD HEAVEN IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-6. IN ACTS 2:30 SAYS DAVID (BELOVED) ACCORDING TO HIS FLESH IN WHITE SKIN COLOR WOULD RAISE UP CHRIST TO SIT ON HIS THRONE IN SONG OF SOLOMON 5:10. JESUS IS THE ROOT & OFFSPRING OF DAVID IN REVELATION 22:16. THE THRONE IN HEAVEN IS WHERE CHERUBS & THE ENTIRE HEAVENLY HOST WORSHIP GOD IN THE 3RD HEAVEN. JESUS GIVES COMMANDS THROUGH THE FATHER STEPHEN TO THE CHERUBS TO SEND MESSAGES TO THE HOLY PEOPLE IN ROMANS 6:4 & GALATIANS 1:1. HEAVEN IS GOD’S THRONE IN ACTS 7:49-50. IN ACTS 7:49 MENTIONS “WHAT HOUSE WILL YOU BUILD ME?” JESUS’ THRONE IS THE HIGHEST PART OF HEAVEN AND ONLY SUBJECT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6, WHERE ANGELS (LORDS), PRINCIPALITIES, POWERS, THRONES AND ALL THINGS IS MADE SUBJECT TO JESUS IN ROMANS 8:37-39; COLOSSIANS 1:16; 2:15. THE SPIRIT’S FRUITS AND SPIRITUAL GIFTS ARE IN GALATIANS 5:22-23; EPHESIANS 3:7-12 AND 1ST CORINTHIANS 12:1-11 WHERE JESUS IS WORSHIPPED AS THE “2ND SINGLE MAN OF THE LORD” AS THE 2ND MAN ADAM SINCE HE IS THE 2ND PERSON OF THE TRINITY BY SIGNS, WONDERS, MIRACLES & HEALINGS HE DID ON THE EARTH BY THE FATHER STEPHEN. THESE ARE NOT SALVATION, BUT THE SPIRIT’S FRUITS & WORTHINESS ARE MANIFESTED. JESUS’ THRONE HAS STEPHEN IN THE MIDST & JOHN ON THE GOD’S RIGHT. IN REVELATION 4:2-3 SAYS “…AND BEHOLD, A THRONE SET IN HEAVEN, AND ONE (JESUS) SAT ON THE THRONE, AND HE WHO SAT THERE WAS LIKE A JASPER AND SARDIUS STONE IN APPEARANCE, AND THERE WAS A RAINBOW AROUND THE THRONE, IN APPEARANCE LIKE AN EMERALD.” IN LUKE 24:44 SAYS HE FULFILLED THE PROPHETS, PSALMS & MOSES’ LAW. ETERNAL SALVATION IS IN HEBREWS 5:9 & ISAIAH 51:6. THE LORD JESUS’ KINGDOM IS HIS PROPHETIC WORD IN 2ND PETER 1:16-21. THE MOST ACCURATE WAY TO SALVATION IS IN ACTS 24:32. JESUS’ SAYINGS ARE IN THE GOSPEL OF THE NAZAREANS ON PAGES 9-11, THE UNKNOWN GOSPEL ON PAGES 29-30, GOSPELS OF PETER & MARY ON PAGES 31-37 & THE REVELATION OF PETER ON PAGES 487-497. JESUS IS A UNIQUE WAY IS IN THE COMMENTARY ON THE GOSPEL OF JOHN ON PAGES 327-345.**  **THE LORD JAMES CHRIST THE JUST’ ASCENSION INTO HEAVEN**  **THE LORD JAMES OUR LAW IN HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD CONCERNS THE LAW, ANGELS (LORDS) SPIRITS, PHANTOMS, SHADOWS, GHOSTS AND SINGLE PEOPLE (BOYS AND GIRLS) IS PROVEN IN LUKE 20:35-36; MARK 24:25; MATTHEW 22:29-30; REVELATION 22:16 AND JOHN 5:24-30. THE LORD JAMES’ RESURRECTION CONCERNS ETERNAL MERCY FOR THE LAW, ANGELS, SPIRITS, GHOSTS, PHANTOMS, SHADOWS AND SINGLE PEOPLE (BOY AND GIRLS) BECAUSE OF THE GREATEST SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY COMMITTED BY LUCIFER AND HIS CHERUBIM LORDS SAYING THEY ARE THE OTHER HIGHEST LORD’S IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12. IT IS LINKED TO SPIRITUAL WARFARE IN HEAVEN & ON THE EARTH BY THE FALL OF LUCIFER IN ISAIAH 14:12-21 & EZEKIEL 28:15-19. THE RESURRECTION IS THE ACTS OF BEING RAISED FROM THE DEAD. THE LORD JAMES RESURRECTION PROVES HIS DOORWAY INTO HEAVEN SINCE HE DID BRING THE LAW OF GOD INTO THE KINGDOM OF GOD IN ACTS 15:13-29; 21:18-25. AND HIM BEING PLACED IN HEAVEN IN JOHN 14:1-4; ACTS 2:1-4 AS THE LORD OF THE WHOLE LAW. REHOBOAM MEANS (FREER OF THE PEOPLE & MAYBE LINKED TO THE LAW OF LIBERTY IN JAMES 2) PUTS JAMES ON HIS THRONE BY THE DIVINE NATURE, THAT HE WOULD RAISE UP JAMES IN WHITE SKIN COLOR TO SIT ON HIS THRONE IN REVELATION 4:2-3 & KNOWING THE RESURRECTION OF JAMES THAT HIS SPIRIT WAS NOT LEFT IN HELL, AND DID NOT SEE CORRUPTION IN ACTS 7:59; 17:28-29; 1ST PETER 1:4; COLOSSIANS 2:9; ROMANS 1:20; 13:1-10 AND JAMES 2:8-13, AND WITH THE LORD JAMES, THE LORD STEPHEN EYE-WITNESSED THE ACCOUNT OF HIS STONING AND EXALTED JAMES IN HEAVEN SITTING ON HIS THRONE IN THE LAW IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 1:3. JAMES HAVING THE FULLNESS OF THE HOLY GHOST FROM THE LORD STEPHEN AND THE LORD JAMES IS THE ROOT AND OFFSPRING OF REHOBOAM AND THE LORD OF MERCY IN ACTS 15:13-29; 21:18-25 AND JAMES 2:8-13. THE LORD JAMES JUST DEVOTED HIS TIME ON WHO THE LORD STEPHEN IS AND HE KNEW THERE WAS A NEED TO PAY A PRICE IN THE ANGELICAL REALM FOR THE SIN UNTO DEATH IN THE LAW. THE LORD JAMES WOULD PRAY TO THE FATHER STEPHEN, AND THE FATHER STEPHEN WOULD HAVE PROVIDED HIM WITH AN INNUMERABLE COMPANY OF ANGELS (LORDS) IN HEBREWS 12:22. JAMES WILL BE WORSHIPPED AS THE “2ND SINGLE ANGEL OF THE LORD” IN THE WHOLE LAW. THE LORD JAMES IS THE END OF THE LAW OF GOD PROVEN IN ACTS 15:13-29; 21:18-25. HIS THRONE WILL BE IN NEW JERUSALEM WITH THE TRINITY. IN REVELATION 4:2-3 SAYS “IMMEDIATELY I WAS IN THE SPIRIT, AND BEHOLD, A THRONE IN HEAVEN, AND ONE (JAMES) SAT ON THE THRONE. AND HE WHO SAT WAS LIKE A JASPER AND SARDIUS STONE IN APPEARANCE, AND THERE WAS A RAINBOW AROUND THE THRONE, IN APPEARANCE LIKE AN EMERALD.” JAMES FULFILLED THE BOOKS OF LUKE, ACTS AND JAMES IN THE LAW OF GOD. FOR THE ASCENSION OF THE LORD JAMES IN THE LAW WOULD CONCERN HIM BEING 60 DAYS/60 NIGHTS ON THE EARTH & HE ASCENDED TO HEAVEN AROUND JANUARY 11TH. FOR THE LAW IS ALWAYS CALLED GODS, BY WORD OF GOD COMING, & THE HOLY SCRIPTURES CANNOT BE BROKEN IN JOHN 10:34-35. THE LORD JAMES’ KINGDOM IS THE INERRANT WORD IN JOHN 10:35. THE LAW OF MERCY IS IN MARK 12:29-30 & JUDE 21. THE MOST ACCURATE WAY OF MERCY IS IN ACTS 24:32. THE LORD JAMES ROSE AS GOD’S INCORRUPTIBLE LAW IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:53. THE LORD JAMES IS PRAISED AS “THE LORD’S ANGEL” & “2ND SERPENT LUCIFER” IN ACTS 7:30-32; EXODUS 3:2-6 & GENESIS 16:10, 13; 22:12; 31:11, 13.**  **THE LORD STEPHEN CHRIST’S ASCENSION INTO LORDSHIP**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOMB IS PROVEN IN ACTS 8:2 WHERE THE DEVOUT YOUNG MEN (LORDS) HAD CARRIED HIS BODY TO HIS PLACE OF REST IN ACTS 7:49. THE FATHER STEPHEN POSSESSED AN INCORRUPTIBLE BODY WITH IMMORTALITY IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:17; 6:16. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LAMENTATION WAS MADE GREAT FOR HIM. THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE “2ND SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM OF THE LORD” PROVES HIS LORDSHIP OVER THE LORD JAMES IN THE WHOLE LAW & THE ENTIRE OTHER 60 LORD’S. THE FATHER STEPHEN APPEARED TO HIS OTHER LORD’S AS FLAMES OF FIRE WITH THE HOLY BUSINESS, ANGELS (LORDS), SPIRITS, SHADOWS, GHOSTS, PHANTOMS, SINGLE PEOPLE (BOY AND GIRLS) AND THE LAW IN ACTS 8:1. THE FATHER STEPHEN ROSE TO LIVE FOREVER ABOVE ALL OTHER RESURRECTIONS IN THE HOLY BIBLE. THE FATHER STEPHEN ROSE AS THE INCORRUPTIBLE FATHER ABOVE ALL IN ACTS 8:3; HEBREWS 1:5-14 & EPHESIANS 4:6, 10. THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S RESURRECTION IS PROVEN IN JOHN 5:26, 30. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS LIFE IN HIM TO RESURRECT HIMSELF FROM THE DEAD PROVEN JOHN 10:18. THIS IS BECAUSE OF THE ORIGIN OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP BY THE OTHER MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM PROVEN IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) CONCERNING “QANAH” WHICH MEANS “LORDLY MARITAL ETERNAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE.” FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES THE WORKS OF HIS OWN RESURRECTION AND ALL OTHER RESURRECTIONS FROM THE DEAD, EVEN THE LORD JESUS CHRIST’S RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD PROVEN IN JOHN 14:10. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS GREATER THAN ALL, EVEN HIS SON JESUS CHRIST PROVEN IN JOHN 10:29; 14:28. FOR THE ETERNAL FRUIT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION & THRONE IS PROVEN IN JOHN 15:1-8. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION IS REVEALED TO HIS SON JESUS AND WHOM THE SON JESUS WILL REVEAL THE HOLY GHOST (JOHN) PROVEN IN JOHN 14:7-11; MARK 18:10 AND LUKE 10:21-22. FOR IN THE FATHER STEPHEN THERE IS NO UNRIGHTEOUSNESS IN HIM PROVEN IN JOHN 7:18. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION & THRONE IS THE BREAD OF ALL LIFE FROM LORDSHIP PROVEN IN JOHN 6:22-59. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION AND THRONE IS BORN OF THE LORD YAH PROVEN IN 1ST JOHN 3:9. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE HIGHEST WITNESS IN THE LORD, HEAVEN, ON THE EARTH, LORD & HEAVEN UNDER THE EARTH AND IN HELL PROVEN IN 1ST JOHN 5:6-13; COLOSSIANS 2:2; 1ST JOHN 1:2 AND 2ND JOHN 3. THIS MEANS HE IS OVER THE LORD JOHN AS THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD AND THE LORD JESUS CHRIST AS THE SON OF GOD IN HIS OWN RESURRECTION AND THRONE. TO PROVE THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS A RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD IS IN REVELATION 3:21 CONCERNING HIS THRONE. FOR THE RESURRECTION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS NOT THE WORLD’S LUST IN 1ST JOHN 2:15-16. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN JUDGES THE WORLD IN CALLING ON HIM IN 1ST PETER 1:17. FOR THE RESURRECTION AND THRONE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE MOST PERFECT UNDEFILED GIFT TO ALL IN JAMES 1:17 AND MATTHEW 5:48. FOR ALL RESURRECTIONS AND THRONES IS SUBJECT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION AND THRONE WHICH IS IN HEBREWS 1:5; 12:9 & EPHESIANS 3:14 & THE DIVINE THRONE-CHARIOT ON PAGES 705-706. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION AND THRONE SANCTIFIES US IN HOLINESS AND OF THE SPIRIT IN 1ST THESSALONIANS 3:13 AND 1ST PETER 1:2. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION & THRONE IS ABOVE ALL IN EPHESIANS 4:6; 5:20 AND MARK 14:36. FOR WE HAVE THE WISDOM, REVELATION & KNOWLEDGE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S THRONE IN EPHESIANS 1:17 & COLOSSIANS 2:2. THE FATHER STEPHEN KNOWS WHAT YOU NEED & HIS RESURRECTION & THRONE SUPPLIED THIS IN LUKE 12:30, 32 & MATTHEW 6:32. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION & THRONE IS THE END TIME AND ONLY HE KNOWS THE HOUR & DAY IN MARK 13:32 AND MATTHEW 24:36. NOBODY KNOWS, NOT EVEN THE LORD JESUS THE SON OF GOD KNOWS THE HOUR & DAY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION & THRONE GIVE US GLORIFIED BODIES IN LORDSHIP IN PHILIPPIANS 2:11; REVELATION 3:5; 14:1 AND 2ND PETER 1:17. FOR WE HAVE ONLY ONE ACCESS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION AND THRONE IN EPHESIANS 2:18 AND NOBODY CAN COME TO THE FATHER STEPHEN EXCEPT THROUGH THE LORD JESUS IN JOHN 14:6. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN GAVE HIS SPIRIT TO THE LORD JESUS IN ACTS 7:59. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BUSINESS CONCERNS ALL THINGS FROM THE LORD YAH IN LUKE 2:49. FOR KING SOLOMON (PEACE THAT PASSES INTELLIGENCE) PUTS THE LORD STEPHEN ON HIS THRONE IN LORDSHIP ACCORDING TO THE DIVINE NATURE IN WHITE SKIN COLOR THAT HE WOULD RAISE UP THE LORD STEPHEN ON HIS THRONE IN ECCLESIASTES 5:8; SONG OF SOLOMON 5:10 & THE ASCENSION OF ISAIAH PAGES 524-531. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WHITE SKIN COLOR FLESH, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “THE LORD YAH AND THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF FLESH IN THE HOLY BIBLE.” ALSO KNOWING THE RESURRECTION & THRONE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN THAT HIS SPIRIT WAS NOT LEFT IN HELL, AND DID NOT SEE CORRUPTION IN ACTS 7:55-59; 17:28-29; 1ST PETER 1:4; COLOSSIANS 2:9 & ROMANS 1:20. THIS LORD STEPHEN THE LORD YAH RAISED UP FOR THE EYEWITNESSES’ ACCOUNT OF HIS STONING BY THE LORD YAH, EXALTING THE LORD STEPHEN IN HIS PLACE IN LORDSHIP ON HIS THRONE IN THE MIDST OF GOD & THE LORD STEPHEN RECEIVING THE FULLNESS OF THE HOLY GHOST FROM THE LORD YAH, SINCE THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE ROOT & OFFSPRING OF SOLOMON & THE LORD OF TRUTH IN 2ND SAMUEL 12:24-1ST KINGS 12:43 & ACTS 7:47-50. KING SOLOMON DID IN FACT BUILD THE HOUSE OF THE LORD STEPHEN & KING DAVID DID NOT BY BEING A BLOODY MAN OF WAR (2 OR 3 POSITIONS) IN EXODUS 15:3. THE LORD STEPHEN COMMISSIONED THE LORD JESUS IN LUKE 1:32, 35, 2:14; 19:38; 24:19; ACTS 7:55-59 & MARK 11:10. IN REVELATION 4:2-3 DECLARES “IMMEDIATELY I WAS IN THE SPIRIT, & BEHOLD, A THRONE SET IN HEAVEN (LORDSHIP) & ONE (STEPHEN) SAT ON THE THRONE, & HE (STEPHEN) WHO SAT THERE WAS LIKE A JASPER & SARDIUS STONE IN APPEARANCE, & THERE WAS A RAINBOW AROUND THE THRONE…LIKE AN EMERALD.” IN MATTHEW 17:1-13 IS THE 3 TABERNACLES IN JAMES’ LAW IN THE POWER/SPIRIT OF THE LAW AS THE LORD MICHAEL THE BRIGHT AND MORNING STAR IN DANIEL 10:13, 21; 12:1; JUDE 9; ZECHARIAH 4:6-7; MATTHEW 17:9; REVELATION 12:7-9; JAMES 2:8-13 & REVELATION 11:8, JESUS’ LAW IN THE POWER/SPIRIT OF MOSES IN HEBREWS 3:1-6; ZECHARIAH 4:1-14; JUDE 9; MATTHEW 17:1-13 & REVELATION 11:1-14 AND JOHN’S LAW IN THE POWER/SPIRIT OF ELIJAH IN LUKE 1:17; ZECHARIAH 4:1-14; MATTHEW 17:1-13 & REVELATION 11:1-14 WHICH MEANS THE LORD STEPHEN WAS ON THE EARTH FOR 120 DAYS AND 120 NIGHTS BEFORE HE ASCENDED TO LORDSHIP FROM MARCH 1ST TO AROUND JUNE 21ST. THIS IS BECAUSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S 1ST & 2ND CROWN WEEK, THEN 120 DAYS AND NIGHTS IN REVELATION 20:5-6. THE LORD STEPHEN WILL COME IN THE POWER/SPIRIT OF ENOCH FOR MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS IN GENESIS 5:23-24; REVELATION 11:4; ZECHARIAH 4:14 & JUDE 14-15. ALSO THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS MANY MANSIONS IN JOHN 14:1-6 AND ACTS 2:1-4. THE LORD STEPHEN FULFILLED THE BOOKS OF JOSHUA, JUDGES, RUTH, 1ST AND 2ND SAMUEL, 1ST AND 2ND KINGS, EZRA, 1ST AND 2ND CHRONICLES, ESTHER, PROVERBS, JEREMIAH, JOB, ECCLESIASTES, SONG OF SOLOMON, LAMENTATIONS, AND ALL THE APOCRYPHA BOOKS. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM IS THE INFALLIBLE WORD OF GOD IN ACTS 7:59. THE MOST ACCURATE WAY TO THE WISDOM/POWER OF LORDSHIP BY THE LORD STEPHEN IS IN ACTS 24:32. FOR THE SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6 IT SAYS THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ETERNAL LOVE IS AS STRONG AS ETERNAL DEATH IN ACTS 7:60 AND SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ETERNAL HEAVEN WITH ETERNAL FIRE IS AS STRONG AS ETERNAL HELL IN ACTS 8:1. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ETERNAL JEALOUSY IS AS STRONG AS ETERNAL GRAVE IN ACTS 8:2 AND SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INVINCIBLE HOLINESS IS AS STRONG AS THE ETERNAL PRISON IN ACTS 8:3; WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:19 AND SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6. REMEMBER THAT SOLOMON RAISED THE FATHER STEPHEN UP TO SIT ON HIS THRONE IN LORDSHIP. THE ETERNAL LORD YAH IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:17 AND SIRACH 36:17. THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL BE WORSHIPPED AS THE “2ND SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM OF THE LORD YAH” IN THE ETERNAL TEST/ETERNAL MONEY, ETERNAL SIN/ETERNAL STRENGTH, ETERNAL DEATH/ETERNAL LOVE, ETERNAL HELL/ETERNAL FIRE, THE ETERNAL GRAVE/ETERNAL JEALOUSY, THE ETERNAL PRISON/ETERNAL INVINCIBLE HOLINESS PROVEN IN SIRACH 17:27; WISDOM OF SOLOMON 5:19; SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6 AND ACTS 7:60-8:3. THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS CALLED THE “WISDOM OF THE LORD” AS 2ND WISDOM LORD, THE 1ST PERSON OF THE TRINITY AND THE LAST OF THE LORD YAH’S PLAN AND WORK IN ACTS 5:38-39. FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN RAISES THE LORD JESUS CHRIST THE SON OF GOD IN HIS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD IN GALATIANS 1:1; 1ST PETER 1:3; ROMANS 6:4; PHILIPPIANS 2:9-11; JAMES 1:17; 2ND JOHN 3; REVELATION 2:21 & ACTS 1:7. SOME SCRIPTURES THAT PROVE THIS ARE IN ROMANS 4:24-25; 6:4, 6; 7:4; 8:11; 9:17; 10:9; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:14; 15:12, 15, 35, 42-44, 52; 2ND CORINTHIANS 1:9; 4:14; EPHESIANS 1:20; 2:6; COLOSSIANS 2:12; 3:1; 1ST THESSALONIANS 1:10; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:8; HEBREWS 11:19, 35; JAMES 5:15; 1ST PETER 1:21 AND ACTS 2:24, 30, 32-33; 3:15, 22, 26; 4:10; 5:30; 7:37; 10:40; 13:23, 30, 33-34, 37; 17:31; 26:8.**  **SOME SCRIPTURES THAT PROVE THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE HIGHEST ARE PROVEN IN THE HOLY BIBLE. IN SOLOMON’S WISDOM 6:3 IS “THE SOVEREIGNTY FROM THE HIGHEST.” IN SIRACH 28:7 SAYS ABOUT “THE COVENANT OF THE HIGHEST.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 4:11 MENTIONS “HOW CAN YOU COMPREHEND THE WAY OF THE HIGHEST?” ALSO ANOTHER SCRIPTURE IS IN 2ND ESDRAS 12:4. IN ESDRAS 4:34 SAYS “DO NOT HASTEN (TO BE IN GREATER HURRY) ABOVE THE HIGHEST…FOR THY HASTE IS IN VAIN.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 7:19 STATES “NONE HAS UNDERSTANDING ABOVE THE HIGHEST.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 9:2 SAYS “…THE HIGHEST WILL BEGIN TO VISIT THE WORLD WHICH HE MADE.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 9:6 DECLARES “THE HIGHEST HAS PLAIN BEGINNINGS IN WONDERS & POWERFUL WORKS & ENDINGS IN EFFECTS AND SIGNS.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 9:25 SAYS “…PRAY TO THE HIGHEST CONTINUALLY, AND THEN I WILL COME & TALK WITH THEE.” SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES ARE IN MATTHEW 6:9-13 & LUKE 11:2-4 WHICH PROVES YOU MUST PRAY TO THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE HIGHEST. IN 2ND ESDRAS 9:44 SAYS …FOR 30 YEARS I DID NOTHING ELSE DAY & NIGHT, & EVERY HOUR, BUT MAKE MY PRAYER TO THE HIGHEST.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 10:24 SAYS “THE HIGHEST SHALL GIVE THE REST & EASE FROM THY LABOR.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 10:38 SAYS “THE HIGHEST WILL REVEAL MANY SECRET THINGS UNTO THEE.” SOME SCRIPTURES ARE 2ND ESDRAS 10:52, 59; 11:38; 12:30, 36, 39; 13:56. IN 2ND ESDRAS 10:54 SAYS “THE HIGHEST BEGINS TO SHOW HIS CITY (GODLY NEW JERUSALEM)…AND NO MAN’S BUILDING WILL BE ABLE TO STAND.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 10:57 SAYS THE HIGHEST IS MORE BLESSED THAN MANY OR FEW. IN 2ND ESDRAS 11:43 DECLARES “IT IS WRONG DEALING TO COME UP TO THE HIGHEST…” IN 2ND ESDRAS 11:44 SAYS THE HIGHEST LOOKS UPON THE PROUD TIMES AND THEY ARE ENDED AND HIS ABOMINATIONS ARE FULFILLED.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 12:6 SAYS THE HIGHEST WILL COMFORT THEE. IN 2ND ESDRAS 12:32 SAYS “THIS IS THE ANOINTED, WHICH THE HIGHEST HAS KEPT THEM & FOR THEIR WICKEDNESS UNTO THE END…” IN 2ND ESDRAS 12:47 SAYS THE HIGHEST REMEMBERS YOU. IN 2ND ESDRAS 13:26 SAYS “GOD THE HIGHEST HAS KEPT A GREAT SEASON…BY HIS OWN SELF SHALL DELIVER HIS CREATURE.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 13:47 SAYS “THE HIGHEST SHALL STAY THE SPRINGS OF THE STREAM AGAIN…” IN 2ND ESDRAS 14:41 SAY THE FATHER’S (LAW) HAVE NOT KEPT THE COMMAND OF THE HIGHEST. ALSO IT IS IN ACTS 7:51-60. IN 2ND ESDRAS 14:42 SAYS “THE HIGHEST GAVE UNDERSTANDING TO 5 MEN.” IN 2ND ESDRAS 14:45 DECLARES “WHAT BOOKS YOU HAVE WRITTEN PUBLISH OPENLY, THAT THE WORTHY AND UNWORTHY MAY READ THEM. IN PSALMS 18:13 SAYS THE HIGHEST GAVE HIS VOICE BY THE LORD YAH. IN PSALMS 89:27 SAYS THE HIGHEST AS THE FIRSTBORN IS OVER ALL THE KINGS OF THE EARTH. IN PSALMS 87:5 SAYS “THE HIGHEST HIMSELF SHALL ESTABLISH ZION. IN LUKE 8:35 DECLARES “TO (AGAPE) LOVE YOUR ENEMIES & DO GOOD & LEND…TO BE THE CHILDREN OF THE HIGHEST.” IN ECCLESIASTES 5:8 SAYS HE THAT IS HIGHER THAN THE HIGHEST RESPECTS THE HIGHER. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES THAT PROVE THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE HIGHEST ARE IN LUKE 1:32, 35, 76; 2:14; 19:38; 24:19; MARK 11:10; MATTHEW 21:9 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28 & EPHESIANS 4:6. ALSO PARADISE IS IN THE APOCALYPSE OF PAUL ON PAGES 537-542 & 547-550. THE THRONE, THE TEN SERIFOT & THE TREE OF LIFE IS IN ZOHAR, THE BOOK OF RADIANCE ON PAGES 707-718. THE LORD STEPHEN SITS ON HIS RIGHT IN THE LORD YAH’S THRONE WITH THE LORD JESUS ON HIS RIGHT IN ACTS 8:1. THE RANK STRUCTURE OF THE LORD’S CONCERNS THE WOMAN (LADY OF KINGDOMS IN ISAIAH 47:1-15 BEFORE HER FALL) WITH A CROWN (GARLAND) OF TWELVE STARS WHICH IS PROVEN IN REVELATION 12:1-2, 5-6. THE CHURCH IS THE BEGINNING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A 1-GOLD STAR GENERAL EQUIVALENT TO A 3-SILVER STAR GENERAL. THE LORD PETER IS THE CHILD OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A 2-GOLD STAR GENERAL EQUIVALENT TO A 4-SILVER STAR GENERAL. THE LORD JOHN IS THE WOMAN OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A 3-GOLD STAR GENERAL EQUIVALENT TO A 5-SILVER STAR GENERAL. THE LORD JESUS IS THE MAN OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A 4-GOLD STAR GENERAL EQUIVALENT TO A 6-SILVER STAR GENERAL. THE LORD JAMES IS THE LAW OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A 5-GOLD STAR GENERAL EQUIVALENT TO A 7-SILVER STAR GENERAL. THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE FATHER ABOVE ALL AS A 6-GOLD STAR GENERAL EQUIVALENT TO AN 8-SILVER STAR GENERAL. A WISE MAN SAID THAT THE HIGH OFFICIALS HAVE A GOOD HEAD ON THEIR SHOULDERS WHICH MEANS THEY ARE 1 TO 6-GOLD STARS ON EVERY SHOULDER AND ON THE HIGH OFFICIAL’S TWO COLLARS.**  **WHAT IS THE TRUTH ABOUT THE PHYSICAL TRINITY?**  **WHAT IS THE TRINITY’S WHOLE LAW?**  **THE LAW IS THE ACT OF OBEDIENCE, THE COMMANDMENT AND THE INSTRUCTION FROM THE LORD YAH FOR PEOPLE TO LIVE A HOLY LIFE IN MATTHEW 5:1-7:29. THE LORD’S LAW CAUSES US TO LOVE HIM IN JOHN 1:17. GOD WANTS TOTAL OBEDIENCE TO HIM IN GALATIANS 2:11-21. GOD’S LAW DIRECTS US IN ROMANS 7:12. SOME SCRIPTURES OF GOD’S LAW ARE IN GENESIS 1:27-30; 2:17; 4:1-16; 6:1-13; 9:18-26; 10:6-20; 12:2-3; 15:6; 17:4-7, 10; 19:19; EXODUS 19:5-6 AND DEUTERONOMY 26:18-19; 34:6-7. THE MIZTVOT IS THE 18 LEVELS FOR LAW USED AS *WAYS* IN 1ST KINGS 2:3 AND PSALMS 18:21. *TESTIMONIES* IN DEUTERONOMY 4:45; 6:17 (KJV). *STATUTES* IN LEVITICUS 3:17; 10:11 (KJV). *DECREES* IN 1ST CHRONICLES 29:19. *ORDINANCES* IN NUMBERS 9:12 (KJV). *REQUIREMENTS* IN 1ST KINGS 2:3. *PRECEPTS* IN PSALMS 119:4 (NIV). *STIPULATIONS* IN DEUTERONOMY 6:17 (NIV). *COMMANDS* IN DEUTERONOMY 9:1-9. *JUDGMENTS* IN EXODUS 24:3 (KJV). *WORDS* IN DEUTERONOMY 33:9. *REGULATIONS* IN EXODUS 24:3. *TEACHINGS* IN EXODUS 24:3. RULES IN PSALMS 110:2; 2ND ESDRAS 4:38; 5:23, 38; 6:11; 7:17; 12:7; 13:51 & IN THE DAMASCUS DOCUMENT ON PAGES 146-150. CODES (PENAL) IN ROMANS 1:27, 29 (NIV); COLOSSIANS 2:14 (NIV) & IN THE DAMASCUS DOCUMENT ON PAGES 150-153. COVENANT RITUALS IN JOB 1:11; GENESIS 1:26; 6:18; 15:18; EXODUS 19:6; 2ND SAMUEL 23:5; PSALMS 105:10; HEBREWS 8:6; SIRACH 24:23; 28:7; 44:20; 45:7, 15 & IN THE DAMASCUS DOCUMENT ON PAGES 150-153. MANUALS IN NUMBERS 35:18; 2ND SAMUEL 1:27; JOB 20:24; ECCLESIASTES 9:18; ISAIAH 13:5; 54:17; JEREMIAH 50:25; 1ST MACCABEES 10:6; 2ND MACCABEES 3:28; 8:18; 2ND CORINTHIANS 10:4-6 & IN THE MANUAL OF DISCIPLINE ON PAGES 208-222. ALL THESE WORDS MEAN THE SAME THING IN DEUTERONOMY 4:1; 5:1; 6:1 & 1ST KINGS 2:3. ISRAELITE LAW & THE ANCIENT NEAR EAST WERE ESTABLISHED IN DEUTERONOMY 4:5-8. THE 10 COMMANDMENTS APPEAR THROUGHOUT THE HOLY BIBLE IN EXODUS 20:1-17; 34:14, 17, 21; 40:20; DEUTERONOMY 5:6-21; 27:15-16; LEVITICUS 19:1-8; MATTHEW 5:17-48; 12:1-14; 22:37-40; 23:23-24; MARK 12:28-34; LUKE 10:27; ROMANS 8:1-17; 13:8-9; GALATIANS 5:13-6:10; 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16 AND TITUS 3:1-11. THERE ARE 613 COMMANDMENT LAWS (*MITZVOT*) AS JEWISH GODS IN JOHN 10:35. THE COVENANT BOOKS WAS USED FOR LAW IN EXODUS 20:23-23:19. THE PRIESTLY LAW WAS ESTABLISHED IN EXODUS 25-31; LEVITICUS 1-27; NUMBERS 4-10, 28-29; 15:32-36 & DEUTERONOMY 17:8-13; 31:9-13. THE GENTILE LAW AS GENTILE/CHRISTIAN GODS IS ESTABLISHED IN JOHN 10:35; ACTS 15:13-21, 24-29; 21:18-25 & JAMES 2:8-13. THE 4 GENTILE LAWS IS TO ABSTAIN FROM THINGS STRANGLED, FROM BLOOD (NOT TO EAT OR SHED IT), FROM FLESH (SEXUAL EROS LOVE) & FROM IDOLS (MARITAL FORNICATION IN TOBIT 4:12-13). ALSO TO ABSTAIN FROM SEX IS IN THE ACTS OF PAUL PAGES 445-458 & THE ACTS OF THOMAS PAGES 464-470. THE TEN COMMANDMENTS (1ST TIME HE WENT UP & CAME DOWN THE MOUNTAIN) IS THE GENTILE CHRISTIAN LAW AND THE 19TH/20TH ORDERS ARE THE 2 GREATEST COMMANDS OF ALL THE LAW ARE IN LUKE 10:27. THE WHOLE LAWS IS BY THE 21ST/22ND ORDERS OF AARON & MOSES IN JEWISH LAW IN 2 OR 3 WITNESSES, BY THE 23RD ORDER OF JAMES IN GENTILE LAW IN 1 OR 2 WITNESSES, BY THE 24TH ORDER OF JAMES IN CHRISTIAN LAW IN ALONE WITNESS IN HEBREWS 7:11, 21; 10:28-30; ROMANS 13:1-10 & JAMES 2:8-13. CERTAIN LAWS WERE CHANGED TO GENTILE LAWS: SEXUAL EROS LOVE LAWS TO TOTALLY ABSTAIN FROM YOUR WIFE IN ACTS 15:20, 29; 21:25 & EPHESIANS 5:25. THERE ARE 60 OTHER LORD’S LAWS IN THIS BOOK. THE 30TH SUPREME ORDER OF MELCHIZEDEK (THE GIANTS), ELOHIM (THE DRAGON HOSTS, THE DRAGON CAMPS & THE DRAGON ARMIES) & EL (LAW) IS LORDSHIP ABOVE THE LAW IN HEBREWS 7:11, 21. THE LORD JOHN/JESUS AS THE LORD’S WOMAN/MAN IS THE 25TH/26TH ORDERS OF THE LAW. THE LORD JAMES FOR BOYS AND THE LAW OF GOD/STEPHEN FOR LORDS ARE THE 27TH-29TH ORDERS OF THE LAW.**  **JUST A THOUGHT, I STRONGLY SUGGEST WHAT IF THE LORD JESUS DID NOT DIE? WOULD THE WORLD TODAY BE IN A BETTER CONDITION? MAYBE SO. I KNOW AT THAT TIME DURING THE CROSS, THE FATHER STEPHEN FORSOOK HIS SON JESUS. WHY DID HE? THE FATHER WANTED HIS SON JESUS TO LIVE FOREVER AS THE 1ST ADAM WAS ALSO AUTHORIZED FOR AT LEAST 1,000 YEARS. BUT THE MAIN REASON FOR FORSAKENNESS WAS THE IGNORANCE ON THE PART OF HIS SON JESUS AS A MAN, WHERE MAN WAS NOT AUTHORIZED TO KNOW IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16 & HOSEA 4:6. REMEMBER JOB ALSO WAS A PERFECT AND UPRIGHT MAN, BUT THE IGNORANCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN CAUSED HIM TO BE AT FAULT. THAT IS WHY THE FORSAKENNESS WAS DONE AND THAT IS WHY JESUS THOUGHT THE ONLY WAY TO ACCOMPLISH WHAT HE WAS SET FOR WAS TO DIE ON THE CROSS. DID JESUS AS A MAN, POSSESS THE POWER TO SAVE HIM FROM THE CROSS? YES, BECAUSE JESUS COULD HAVE PRAYED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN, AND HE WOULD HAVE PROVIDED HIM WITH 12 LEGIONS OF ANGELS IN MATTHEW 26:53. BUT THIS WAS NOT DONE UNTIL JESUS BEGAN HIS RESURRECTION IN CHRISTIANITY IN ACTS 1:9-11. AND WAS AT FULL MEASURE WHEN THE FATHER STEPHEN GAVE HIS SPIRIT TO HIS SON JESUS TO HANDLE THE CROSS & THE PERSECUTION IN ACTS 7:59; 9:1-20. WHY DID JESUS REFUSE TO SHARE KNOWLEDGE OR USE THE SPECIAL GIFTS HE POSSESSED IN THE PRESENCE OF THE AUTHORITATIVE FIGURES, SUCH AS PONTIUS PILATE AND KING HEROD, WHEN ALL THEY WANTED WAS ANSWERS OF THE TRUTH? WHEN JESUS WAS QUESTIONED ABOUT HIS AUTHORITY FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN HE REFUSED TO TELL THEM BECAUSE THEY COULD NOT ANSWER ONE SIMPLE QUESTION ON THE BAPTISM OF JOHN. MAYBE THE ROMAN GOVERNMENT AT THE TIME OR THE NEIGHBORING COUNTRIES HAD TO MUCH EVIL TO BE TRUSTED IN SHARING INTELLIGENCE WITH THEM. IF A CIVILIAN LIES TO A FEDERAL AGENT, SUCH AS IN THE CIA (CENTRAL INTELLIGENCE AGENCY), FBI (FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATIONS) OR THE SS (SECRET SERVICE) THERE ARE FEDERAL CHARGES PRESSED, BUT IF THE FEDERAL AGENT LIES TO A CIVILIAN IT IS EMBRACED AS DOING HIS DUTY AND KEEPING HIS TOP SECRET CLEARANCE SECURE. JESUS KNEW THIS. ALSO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN HIS SPEECH LASTED 20 MINUTES BEFORE THE LAW AUTHORITIES AND IF YOU GO ONE MILE AND GO WITH THEM TWAIN IT WOULD CONCERN 1 HOUR IN SPEECH IN ACTS 7:1-60. JESUS WAS A VERY INTELLIGENT BEING AT THE TIME BECAUSE HE WALKED ON WATER AND PERFORMED OTHER EXTRAORDINARY ACTS. BUT AT CERTAIN TIMES JESUS COMMANDED THE WITNESSES OF HIS MIRACLES, SUCH AS MAKING THE BLIND TO SEE, TO TELL NO ONE OF HIS DEALING WITH ANYONE. BUT THEY STILL WENT AND MADE IT KNOWN AND MAY HAVE CAUSED JESUS TO BE RETRAINED IN PERFORMING MIRACLES. UNBELIEF IS THE MAIN CULPRIT IN SUPPRESSING THE TRUTH OF WHAT JESUS HAD INSIDE HIM. OR THIS ACT MAY HAVE BEEN A LACK OF KNOWLEDGE ON THE PART OF THE LORD JESUS IN THE EARLIER STAGES WHICH LED UP TO THE CROSS.**  **PLUS THE LORD ENOCH’S RELATIONSHIP WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD WAS BETTER TO THE POINT OF HIM NOT DYING FOR ALL ETERNITY IN GENESIS 5:24 & HEBREWS 11:5. THIS MEANS THE LORD JESUS CHRIST AS THE MAN OF GOD OR THE SON OF GOD WAS NOT GOOD ENOUGH IN HIS RELATIONSHIP TO HIS FATHER STEPHEN TO THE POINT OF HIM DYING ON THE CROSS IN LUKE CHAPTER 23 & THE SPIRITUAL DEATH CONCERNING EGYPT IN REVELATION 11:8. NO ETERNAL CREATURE, EVEN THE LADY VICTORIA CALLED THE LADY OF KINGDOMS AS THE DIVINE QANAH WILL NEVER HAVE THAT KIND OF RELATIONSHIP, LIKE THE LORD ENOCH. THE LORD ENOCH IS OF THE WHITE CHRISTIAN RACE AND A TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORD IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP. THE LORD ENOCH’S RELATIONSHIP WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IS INVINCIBLE, IMPREGNABLE AND INVULNERABLE TO ALL TESTING, TRIALS, TRYING’S, TEMPTATIONS, SINS, AND ULTIMATELY DEATH ITSELF. THE LORD ENOCH HAD ENOUGH TRUTH WITHIN HIMSELF TO KNOW THE TRUTH AND BE SET FREE. IN HOSEA 4:6 IT BASICALLY SAYS IF YOU LACK KNOWLEDGE YOU WILL DIE. THIS MEANS ALL ETERNAL CREATURES LACKS INTELLIGENCE, BECAUSE ALL DIES. THE LORD ENOCH RECEIVED THE INFINITE ETERNAL INTELLIGENCE NEEDED FOR HIS ULTIMATE SALVATION FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN JUDE 14-15. THIS IS WHY THE LORD ENOCH IS BETTER THAN THE LORD JESUS CHRIST & ANY OTHER ETERNAL CREATURE UNDER THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN EPHESIANS 4:6 & 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:24-28. THIS ALSO MEANS THAT THE LORD ENOCH’S RELATIONSHIP WAS BETTER CONCERNING THE RELATIONSHIP WITH THE SON JESUS TO HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD, BUT NOT VISA VERSA IN LUKE 10:22. ALSO GOD BECOMING FLESH THAT REFERS TO THE LORD JESUS CHRIST, AND OTHER ETERNAL CREATURES CONCERNS HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN DIVINE FLESH IN JOHN 1:1-3, 14. BUT THE LORD ENOCH ACHIEVED SOMETHING BETTER IN DEITY & DIVINE NATURE THAN THE LORD JESUS CHRIST IN JOHN 1:1-3, 14. GOD BECOMING FLESH THAT REFERS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD ONLY CONCERNS HIS LORD YAHWEH IN DIVINE FLESH IN JOHN 1:1-3, 14 & HEBREWS 1:1-3. MATTER OF TRUTH, THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD TO ALL HIS ETERNAL CREATURES WILL BE INVESTIGATED, ARRESTED, PUT ON TRIAL & IMPRISONED TO DEATH, EXCEPT THE LORD ENOCH IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21 & REVELATION 20:7-15. ALSO IN JOHN 3:16 THE LORD JESUS CHRIST WAS GIVEN TO THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD AND DIED. THE LORD ENOCH WAS NEVER GIVEN TO THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD BECAUSE HE NEVER DIES & THEY DO NOT KNOW HIS HOLY GHOST OF TRUTH FROM HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN JOHN 14:15-16:15. THIS MEANS THE LORD ENOCH IS ABOVE THE LORD JESUS CHRIST WITH HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD & THE LORD ENOCH IS HIS TRUE FRIEND FULLY & COMPLETELY IN JOHN 15:15. THE ONLY RELATIONSHIP THAT IS BETTER THAN THE LORD ENOCH’S RELATIONSHIP TO HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS THE RELATIONSHIP OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD TO HIS LORD YAHWEH IN JAMES 1:17; ISAIAH 64:8 & JOHN 8:58. THE LORD ENOCH IS 7TH FROM THE LORD ADAM IN JUDE 14. THIS MEANS 366 YEARS TIMES 8 FROM SOLOMON’S KINGDOM IN 930BC IS COMPLETED WITH A FRUITFUL CALL [16 YEARS IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-6] IN JUNE 21ST 2015 FOR 2,945 YEARS. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS 7TH FROM THE LORD SOLOMON IN ACTS 7:47-60. THIS CONCERNS THE KINGDOM OF SOLOMON TO THE LORD ISRAEL, THE LORD PETER, THE LORD JOHN, THE LORD JESUS, THE LORD SAUL, THE LORD JAMES & THEN THE LORD STEPHEN. THIS MEANS 80 YEARS TIMES 3 IS 240 YEARS TIMES 8 IS 1,920 YEARS WHICH MEANS FROM JUNE 21ST 2015AD GOES BACK TO JUNE 21ST 95AD AT THE END OF THE HOLY SCRIPTURE TO COMPLETE THIS & 63 YEARS CONCERNING THE LORD JAMES IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW WOULD BE 33AD.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP-SECRET SQUAD RAN BY A SERGEANT**  **THE 10 POSITIONS ARE THE LORD STEPHEN IN ACTS 6:1, THE LORD ENOCH IN ACTS 6:2, THE LORD JOB IN ACTS 6:3, THE LORD MICHAEL IN ACTS 6:7, THE LORD ELIJAH IN ACTS 6:8, THE LORD ISRAEL IN ACTS 6:9, THE LORD PETER IN ACTS 6:10, THE LORD LUCIFER IN ACTS 6:11, THE LORD ADAM IN ACTS 6:13 & THE LORD NOAH IN ACTS 6:15.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S REVEALED PLATOON RAN BY A LIEUTENANT**  **THE 16 POSITIONS AS THE LORD ABRAHAM IN ACTS 7:1, THE LORD ISAAC IN ACTS 7:8, THE LORD JACOB IN ACTS 7:8, THE LORD JOSEPH IN ACTS 7:10, THE LORD MOSES IN ACTS 7:22, THE LORD AARON IN ACTS 7:40, THE LORD ISRAEL IN ACTS 7:42, THE LORD JOSHUA IN ACTS 7:45, THE LORD DAVID IN ACTS 7:45, THE LORD SOLOMON IN ACTS 7:47, THE LORD JEHOVAH [VICTOR] IN ACTS 7:48, THE LORD JAMES IN ACTS 7:52, THE LORD JOHN IS IN ACTS 7:55, THE LORD SAUL IN ACTS 7:58, THE LORD JESUS IN ACTS 7:59, THE LORD STEPHEN IN ACTS 7:60 & THE LORD YAHWEH IN ACTS 7:60.**  **THE HIGH SERGEANTS**  **HIGH CAPTAINS ARE ALSO KNOWN AS HIGH PRIESTS AS HIGH SERGEANTS OR HIGH CHIEFS OF POLICE IN THE HIGH OCS CORPS-OFFICERS CANDIDATE SCHOOL AS HIGH COMMISSIONED OFFICERS. CAPTAINS IN CHARGE OF THE RULER’S PERSONAL GUARDS OR BODY GUARDS, LIKE THE SECRET SERVICE: POTIPHAR, CAPTAIN OF PHARAOH’S GUARD IN GENESIS 37:36; 39:1; 40:3-4; 41:10, 12. KING DAVID, CAPTAIN OF KING SAUL’S BODYGUARD IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 22:14. THE CAPTAIN OF THE GUARD ARRESTED JEREMIAH IS IN JEREMIAH 37:13. CAPTAINS IN CHARGE OF THE TEMPLE GUARD IS IN ACTS 4:1; 5:24, 26. CAPTAINS IN CHARGE OF SOLDIERS: KING AHAZIAH SENDS A CAPTAIN WITH 50 SOLDIERS TO ELIJAH IS IN 2ND KINGS 1:9-14. CAPTAINS COME TO THE HELP OF JUDGE DEBORAH IS IN JUDGES 5:14. SOLOMON’S CAPTAINS WERE WHITE ISRAELITES IS IN 1ST KINGS 9:22 & 2ND CHRONICLES 8:9. THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL REMOVE CAPTAINS IN IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT IS IN ISAIAH 3:1-3 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21. CAPTAINS IN CHARGE OF A SHIP’S CREW: THE SHIP’S CAPTAIN ORDERS THE PROPHET JONAH TO CALL ON HIS FATHER STEPHEN IS IN JONAH 1:6. SEA CAPTAINS WILL BEMOAN THE FALL OF BABYLON IS IN REVELATION 18:17-19.**  **THE CHIEF SERGEANTS**  **CHIEF LIEUTENANTS ARE ALSO KNOWN AS CHIEF PRIESTS AS CHIEF SERGEANTS IN THE 1ST OCS CORPS-OFFICERS CANDIDATE SCHOOL AS 1ST COMMISSIONED OFFICERS. OT REFERENCES TO THE CHIEF SERGEANT IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 19:11; 24:6, 11; 31:10; 2ND KINGS 25:18 & JEREMIAH 52:24 & EZRA 7:5. THE CHIEF SERGEANTS WERE IN CHARGE OF THE TEMPLE WORSHIP IN JERUSALEM IS IN MATTHEW 2:4; 21:15. THE LORD JESUS PREDICTED HIS SUFFERING AT THE HANDS OF THE CHIEF SERGEANTS AND ELDER LORDS IS IN MATTHEW 16:21; 20:18; MARK 8:31; 10:33 & LUKE 9:22. THE RESPONSE OF THE CHIEF SERGEANTS TO THE LORD JESUS: THEY WERE PUZZLED AT HIS TEACHING IS IN MATTHEW 21:23, 45-46; MARK 11:27-28; JOHN 7:32, 45; 11:47 & LUKE 20:19. THEY AND THE ELDER LORDS PLOTTED THE LORD JESUS’ DEATH IS IN MATTHEW 26:3-5, 59; 27:1 & MARK 14:1, 55. THEY COLLABORATED WITH JUDAS THE BETRAYER IS IN MATTHEW 26:14, 47; 27:3-6; MARK 14:10, 43; JOHN 18:3 & LUKE 22:4, 52. THE ROLE OF THE CHIEF SERGEANTS IN THE TRIAL OF THE LORD JESUS: THEY MADE FALSE ACCUSATIONS AGAINST HIM IS IN MATTHEW 27:12; MARK 15:3 & LUKE 22:66; 23:10. THEY PERSUADED THE CROWD AGAINST HIM IS IN MATTHEW 27:20; JOHN 19:6 & LUKE 23:4, 13. THEY MOCKED HIM IS IN MATTHEW 27:41 & MARK 15:31. THEY HANDED HIM OVER TO THE GOVERNOR PILATE IS IN MARK 15:10; JOHN 18:35 & LUKE 24:20. THEY PERSUADED THE GOVERNOR PILATE TO HAVE THE TOMB GUARDED IS IN MATTHEW 27:62-66. THEY BRIBED THE SOLDIERS AS SERGEANTS AND CORPORALS IS IN MATTHEW 28:11-15. THEY REJECTED HIM AS KING [LIEUTENANT COLONEL] IS IN JOHN 19:15, 21. THE INVOLVEMENT OF THE CHIEF SERGEANTS IN THE ARREST AND TRIAL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ACTS 6:11-7:60. THE CHIEF SERGEANT’S ATTEMPT TO PREVENT THE PREACHING OF THE GOSPEL: BY SILENCING THE APOSTLES IS IN ACTS 4:23; 5:24. BY AUTHORIZING PAUL TO ARREST BELIEVERS & CHRISTIANS IS IN ACTS 9:14, 21; 26:10, 12. THE INVOLVEMENT OF THE CHIEF SERGEANTS IN THE ARREST AND TRIAL OF PAUL IS IN ACTS 22:30; 23:14; 25:2, 15.**  **THE GODLY HIGH SERGEANTS & GODLY CHIEF SERGEANTS**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN APPOINTS ALL GODLY HIGH PRIESTS IS IN ROMANS 13:1-10. THE GODLY HIGH PRIEST IS THE MAIN OFFICIAL LINKED TO THE ISRAELITE CULTUS. ACCORDING TO THE OFFICIAL TORAH, THE OFFICE OF THE HIGH PRIEST GOES BACK TO THE SINAITIC REVELATION. FROM THE LINAGE OF AARON, THE UNBROKEN HEREDITARY CHAIN OF HIGH PRIESTS ITSELF GOES FROM THE 1ST TEMPLE OF THE WILDERNESS TO THE 2ND TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM IN NUMBERS 25:10-13. YET, THE ACTUAL EXISTENCE OF THIS INSTITUTION BEFORE THE BABYLONIAN EXILE IS NOT LIKELY IN DEPOSITION. THE TEMPLE TO BE REBUILT BY THE REGULATIONS IS DONE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN ON WHICH THE OFFICE OF THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD IS SOLELY BASED ON ELEMENTS OF A NEW ORDER THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN SHALL ESTABLISH IN THE NEAR FUTURE AT THAT TIME AND DOES NOT DEAL WITH ANY OF THE PAST TIME RESPECTS IN EZEKIEL CHAPTERS 40-48. THE KING WOULD NO LONGER BE THE OWNER AND LEADER OF THE TEMPLE, BUT ITS CUSTODIAN IN EZEKIEL. THE LEVITES WILL NO LONGER BE ALLOWED TO MINISTER IN THE PRESENCE OF YAHWEH, AND WILL BE A GROUP CLEARLY SEPARATED FROM THE PRIESTS. AMONG THE LEADERSHIP OF THE PRIESTS, ONLY ONE PARTICULAR AARONITE FAMILY, THE SONS OF ZADOK WILL BE AUTHORIZED. NONE OF THESE THINGS EXISTED BEFORE THE EXILE BY THE CONDITIONS SET BY EZEKIEL AND WITHOUT THEM THERE WOULD BE NO INSTITUTION FOR THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD. A PRIESTLY LEADERSHIP EMERGED DURING THE EXILE BY CHALLENGING THE FAILING POWER OF THE HOUSE OF DAVID. IN THE TIME OF DARIUS THE HOUSE OF ZADOK WAS STRONG AND INFLUENTIAL ENOUGH TO FORCE THE DAVIDIC ZERUBBABEL TO SHARE HIS AUTHORITY WITH THE ZADOKITE PRIEST, JESHUA IN EZRA 3:8. THIS COMPROMISE LASTED ONLY 3 YEARS AND THE CONSTRUCTION OF THE 2ND TEMPLE MADE AN END OF ALL POLITICAL TIES WITH THE DAVIDIC HOUSE. THE HIGH PRIEST, NOW THE SUPREME AUTHORITY OF JUDAISM, GAINED THE SAME PRESTIGIOUS AUTHORITY & MAJESTY AS THE KING. IN THE BOOKS OF THE CHRONICLES, THE REPLACEMENT OF THE KING TO THE HIGH PRIEST THE JEWISH HISTORY HAD TO BE CHANGED. ACCORDING TO CHRONICLES, THE KINGS NEVER HELD ANY PRIESTLY DUTIES IN 2ND CHRONICLES 26:16-20, AND THE THREE-FOLD CHAIN OF COMMAND OF HIGH PRIEST, PRIESTS, AND THE LEVITIES WERE AUTHORIZED IN 1ST CHRONICLES CHAPTERS 23-24 WAS FULLY IN PLACE DURING THE 1ST TEMPLE PERIOD. ALL CONTRADICTIONS OF REPORTS IN THE BOOKS OF SAMUEL AND THE KINGS WERE SKILLFULLY DONE AWAY WITH IN 1ST CHRONICLES 18:17 & 2ND SAMUEL 8:18. THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD TOOK ITS FINAL SHAPE IN BIBLICAL LEGISLATION BETWEEN EZEKIEL AND CHRONICLES. ALTHOUGH SOME LAWS WERE ACTIVE IN THE EXILIC ROOTS, THEY ALL BECAME PART OF THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD. THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD IS NOW THE CENTER OF HUMAN HOLINESS. THE HIGH PRIEST WAS THE ONLY ONE THAT COULD ENTER THE HOLY OF HOLIES ONCE A YEAR FOR THE DAY OF ATONEMENT. THE HIGH PRIEST WAS BOUND TO A HIGHER LEVEL OF RITUAL PURITY WITH SPECIAL AND MORE RESTRICTIVE LAWS, SUCH AS MARRIAGE, CONTACT WITH THE DEAD BODIES, AND SACRIFICIAL DUTIES IN LEVITICUS 4:1-12; 21:20-15. THE TORAH ALSO HAS INSTRUCTIONS OF THE INVESTITURE CEREMONY OF THE HIGH PRIEST IN EXODUS 29:1-37 & LEVITICUS 8:5-35. ALSO A DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF HIS HOLY GARMENTS IS IN EXODUS 28:3-43. AFTER, JESHUA, THIS OFFICE WAS FOR LIFE. THE HOUSE OF ZADOK REMAINED UNCHALLENGED EXCEPT FOR SOME MINOR TECHNICALITIES ON THE 2ND TEMPLE. IN THE ZADOKITE PRIESTHOOD AND THE SELEUCID PERIOD INVOLVED POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC FACTORS MORE THAN A RELIGIOUS AFFILIATION TO THAT OFFICE, BUT HAD A BIG IMPACT ON THE RELIGIOUS AUTHORITY OF THAT OFFICE. JASON WAS ABLE TO REPLACE HIS BROTHER ONIAS III BY BRIBERY TO ANTIOCHUS IV, BUT ALSO FELL BY THE SAME TRICKERY FROM MENELAUS IN 2ND MACCABEES 4:7-27. THIS CAUSED A BREAK IN THE LINAGE LINE AND WAS NO LONGER FOR LIFE, BUT WAS GIVEN TO FOREIGN RULERS. THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD BECAME AN OFFICE TO BE QUESTIONED AND OFTEN CHALLENGED. AFTER THE DEATH OF HEROD, WHO HAD MADE THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD A MARGINAL ROLE, THE ROMAN PROCURATORS GAVE THE OFFICE GREATER AUTHORITY IN LOCAL AFFAIRS BY CREATING A PRO-ROMAN ARISTOCRACY OF HIGH PRIESTS AND THE FORMER ONES ALSO. THIS STRENGTHENED THE PRO-ROMAN FAMILIES OF CAIAPHAS AND ANNAS, BUT MADE THE WHOLE ORDER SUSPICIOUS OF THOSE IN POLITICAL AND RELIGIOUS AFFILIATIONS WITHIN THE NETWORK WHO OPPOSED ROMAN RULE. THE ANTI-ROMAN REVOLT IN 66AD-70AD DISRUPTED THE PRIESTLY ELITE BY BEING TARGETED BY POLITICAL ASSASSINATIONS. THE LAST OF THE HIGH PRIESTS WAS NAMED PHANNIAS A LAYMAN BASED IN ANCIENT MANUSCRIPTS AND THE DESTRUCTION OF THE TEMPLE BY TITUS IN 70AD MARKED THE END OF THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD.**  **THE FIRST SEPARATION OF AARON TO THE OFFICE OF THE PRIESTHOOD, WHICH FORMERLY BELONGED TO THE FIRST-BORN IS RECORDED IN EXODUS CHAPTER 28. THE CHARACTERISTICS OF AARON FROM ALL THE OTHER HIGH PRIESTS IS THAT ONLY AARON WAS ANOINTED AS HIGH PRIEST IN LEVITICUS 8:12 WHICH WAS ONE OF THE EPITHETS OF THE HIGH PRIEST IN LEVITICUS 4:3, 5, 16; 21:10 & NUMBERS 35:25. THE ANOINTING OF THE SONS OF AARON WAS CONFINED TO SPRINKLING THEIR GARMENTS ONLY WITH THE ANOINTING OIL IN EXODUS 29:21; 28:41. THE HIGH PRIEST HAD A PECULIAR DRESS WHICH CONSISTED OF 8 PARTS. 1. THE BREASTPLATE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS ALSO CALLED THE BREASTPLATE OF JUDGMENT. 2. THE EPHOD. 3. THE HOLY ROBE OF THE EPHOD. 4. THE LINEN MITRE OR THE UPPER TURBAN. 5. THE BROIDERED COAT AS A TUNIC OR LONG SHIRT OF LINEN. 6. THE LINEN GIRDLE. 7. THE LINEN BREECHES OR LINEN DRAWERS. 8. THE LINEN BONNET AS A TURBAN. THE LAST FOUR WERE COMMON TO ALL PRIESTS WHICH IS THE HOLY ROBE OF THE EPHOD, THE EPHOD, THE BREASTPLATE OF JUDGMENT AND THE MITRE OR UPPER TURBAN. THE HIGH PRIEST WAS THE ONLY ONE AUTHORIZED TO ENTER THE HOLY OF HOLIES ONCE A YEAR ON THE GREAT DAY OF ATONEMENT IN LEVITICUS CHAPTER 16. THE MANSLAYER COULD NOT LEAVE THE CITY OF REFUGE AS LONG AS THE EXISTING HIGH PRIEST WAS ALIVE. IT WAS ALSO FORBIDDEN FOR THE HIGH PRIEST TO TAKE PART IN FUNERALS AND TOUCH A DEAD BODY. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE ONLY AUTHORITY THAT THE HIGH PRIESTS WERE APPOINTED TO THEIR OFFICE BEFORE THERE WERE KINGS OF ISRAEL. BUT AFTER THIS, THE OFFICE WAS MAINLY FOR POLITICAL REASONS AND NOT RELIGIOUS REASONS. EVEN THOUGH THE OFFICE WAS FOR LIFE, WE FIND THAT SOLOMON DEPOSED ABIATHAR IN 1ST KINGS 2:35, AND THAT HEROD APPOINTED A NUMBER OF HIGH PRIESTS, IN WHICH THERE WAS AT LEAST TWO LIVING DURING THE SON JESUS’ REIGN & FATHER STEPHEN’S REIGN, SUCH AS ANNAS AND JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS. THE AGE LIMIT OF THE HIGH PRIEST IS 20 YEARS OLD ACCORDING TO 2ND CHRONICLES 31:17. ALSO NOT ONE WITH A BLEMISH COULD OPERATE AT THE ALTAR IN LEVITICUS 21:17-21. IN THE BOOKS OF LUKE TO ACTS THERE WERE AT LEAST 32 BIBLICAL HIGH PRIESTS & THERE WERE AT LEAST 83 HIGH PRIESTS IN BIBLICAL HISTORY SINCE AARON IN 1657BC TO PHANNIAS IN 70AD.**  **THE GODLY HIGH PRIEST IS THE ONE WHO WAS IN CHARGE OF THE TEMPLE & TABERNACLE WORSHIP. THERE ARE A NUMBER OF TERMS REFERRING TO THE OFFICE OF THE HIGH PRIEST: THE PRIEST (MODERNS DAY IS CORPORAL) IN EXODUS 31:10, THE ANOINTED PRIEST IN LEVITICUS 4:3, THE PRIEST WHO IS CHIEF AMONG HIS BRETHREN (MODERN DAY IS SERGEANT) IN LEVITICUS 21:10, THE CHIEF PRIEST (MODERN DAY IS LIEUTENANT) IN 2ND CHRONICLES 26:20 AND HIGH PRIEST (MODERN DAY IS CAPTAIN OR CHIEF OF POLICE) IN 2ND KINGS 12:10. THE RESPONSIBILITIES AND PRIVILEGES: THIS OFFICE WAS HEREDITARY BASED ON AARON IN EXODUS 29:29-30 & LEVITICUS 16:32. THEY NORMALLY SERVED FOR LIFE IN NUMBERS 18:7; 25:11-13; 35:25, 28 & NEHEMIAH 12:10-11. BUT SOLOMON DISMISSED THE HIGH PRIEST FOR POLITICAL REASONS IN 1ST KINGS 2:27. A SPECIAL DEGREE OF HOLINESS WAS REQUIRED OF THE HIGH PRIEST IN LEVITICUS 10:6, 9; 21:10-15. IF THE HIGH PRIEST SINNED, HE BROUGHT ALL GUILT UPON THE WHOLE KINGDOM IN LEVITICUS 4:3. THE SIN OFFERING IS IN LEVITICUS 4:3-12 AND IS IDENTICAL WITH THE SIN OF THE KINGDOM IN LEVITICUS 4:13-21. THE CONSECRATION WAS AN ELABORATE 7 DAY RITUAL INVOLVING SPECIAL BATHS, SPECIAL GARMENTS AND THE HOLY ANOINTING WITH OIL AND BLOOD IN EXODUS 29:1-37 & LEVITICUS 6:19-22; 8:5-35. THE SPECIAL GARMENTS THAT IS UNIQUE CONCERNING THE GOLD PLATE WITH THE INSCRIPTION “HOLY TO YAHWEH” IS IN EXODUS 28:4-39; 39:1-31; NUMBERS 27:21 & LEVITICUS 8:7-9. THE HIGH PRIEST KEPT THE SACRED LOTS, THE URIM AND THE THUMMIM TO INQUIRE THE FATHER STEPHEN IN EXODUS 28:29-30 & NUMBERS 27:21. THEY SERVED SPECIAL PRIESTLY DUTIES THAT ONLY THEY WERE AUTHORIZED TO DO, WHICH IS TO ENTER THE HOLY OF HOLIES ONCE A YEAR IN LEVITICUS 16:1-25. THE DEATH OF THE HIGH PRIEST WOULD RELEASE & EXPUNGE THE MANSLAYER’S GUILT IN NUMBERS 35:25, 28, 32-33 & JOSHUA 20:6. THERE ARE A NUMBER OF TERMS REFERRING TO LEADING PRIESTS OTHER THAN THE HIGH PRIEST: THE ANOINTED PRIEST IN 2ND MACCABEES 1:10, THE CHIEF PRIESTS IN EZRA 8:29; 10:5 & NEHEMIAH 12:7, AND THE SENIOR PRIESTS IN 2ND KINGS 19:2; ISAIAH 37:2 & JEREMIAH 19:1. ZEPHANIAH WAS DESCRIBED AS THE SECOND PRIEST IN 2ND KINGS 25:18 & JEREMIAH 52:24. PASHUR WAS THE CHIEF OFFICER IN THE HOUSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JEREMIAH 20:1.**  **THE BIBLICAL LIST OF THE 32 HIGH PRIESTS [THIS CAN REFER TO THE US ARMY RANK STRUCTURES FROM A CIVILIAN [DELAYED ENTRY PROGRAM] TO A CAPTAIN WHICH IS 32 POSITIONS] IN THE SACRED BIBLICAL HISTORY ARE AS FOLLOWS: 1. AARON IN EXODUS CHAPTERS 28-29. 2. ELEAZAR IN NUMBERS 3:4 & DEUTERONOMY 10:6. 3. PHINEHAS IN JOSHUA 22:13-32 & JUDGES 20:28. 4. ELI IN 1ST SAMUEL 1:9; 2:11. 5. AHIMELECH IN 1ST SAMUEL 21:1-2; 22:11. 6. ABIATHAR IN 2ND SAMUEL 20:25 & 1ST KINGS 2:26-27. 7. ZADOK IN 1ST KINGS 2:35 & 1ST CHRONICLES 29:22. 8. AZARIAH IN 1ST KINGS 4:2. 9. AMARIAH IN 2ND CHRONICLES 19:11. 10. JEHOIADA IN 2ND KINGS 11:9-10, 15; 12:7, 9-10. 11. AZARIAH IN 2ND CHRONICLES 26:20. 12. URIAH IN 2ND KINGS 16:10-16. 13. HILKIAH IN 2ND KINGS 22:10, 12, 14; 22:4, 8; 23:4. 14. SERAIAH IN 2ND KINGS 25:18. 15. JOSHUA IN HAGGAI 1:1, 12, 14; 2:2, 4; EZRA CHAPTER 3 & ZECHARIAH 3:6-7; 4:14; 6:9-15. 16. ELIASHIB IN NEHEMIAH 3:1, 20. 17. SIMON THE JUST IN SIRACH 50:1-21. 18. ONIAS III IN 1ST MACCABEES 12:7 & 2ND MACCABEES 3:1. 19. JASON IN 2ND MACCABEES 4:7-10, 18-20 & 4TH MACCABEES 4:16. 20. MENELAUS IN 2ND MACCABEES 4:23-26. 21. ALCIMUS IN 1ST MACCABEES 7:9. 22. JONATHAN MACCABEE IS IN 1ST MACCABEES 10:20; 14:30. 23. SIMON MACCABEE IS IN 1ST MACCABEES 14:20, 24. JOHN HYRCANUS IN 1ST MACCABEES 16:23-24. 25. ANNAS IN LUKE 3:2; JOHN 18:13, 24 & ACTS 4:6. 26. JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS (HIS RULE LASTED 18 YEARS FROM 18AD-36AD) IS IN MATTHEW 26:57; JOHN 18:13 & ACTS 7:1-53. 27. ANANIAS IN ACTS 23:3; 24:1. 28. THE LORD JAMES THE JUST THE LORDSHIP OF THE CHRISTIAN LAW BY KING REHOBOAM RAISING HIM UP TO SIT ON HIS THRONE IN JAMES 1:17 & HEBREWS 6:18. 29. THE LORD PETER BY THE KING ISRAEL RAISING HIM UP TO SIT ON HIS THRONE IN HEBREWS 6:18. 30. THE BROTHER JOHN OUR LORD THE HOLY GHOST BY KING SAUL RAISING HIM UP TO SIT ON HIS THRONE IN HEBREWS 6:17. 31. THE SON JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD BY KING DAVID RAISING HIM UP TO SIT ON HIS THRONE IN HEBREWS 4:14; 6:17, 20. 32. THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD BY KING SOLOMON RAISING HIM UP TO SIT ON HIS THRONE IS IN HEBREWS 6:17; 8:2; 10:21 & JAMES 1:17.**  **THE GODLY HIGH PRIEST IS ONE OF THE MOST IMPORTANT POSITIONS IN ISRAEL, RESPONSIBLE OF THE SPIRITUAL WELFARE OF THE NATION AND FOR MAKING ATONEMENT FOR THE SINS OF THE KINGDOM. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, THE FATHER STEPHEN FULFILLS THIS OFFICE IN LORDSHIP AS THE HIGH PRIEST IN ACTS 6:11-8:3; JAMES 1:17 & HEBREWS 10:21.**  **THE HIGH PRIEST IN THE OT EMPHASIZES THE SPIRITUAL IMPORTANCE OF THE HIGH PRIEST, BY THE ATONEMENT AND SETS OUT HIS DUTIES AND RESPONSIBILITIES. THE ROLE OF THE HIGH PRIEST: MAKING ATONEMENT ON THE DAY OF ATONEMENT IS IN LEVITICUS 16:1-34. TEACHING IN DEUTERONOMY 33:10; EZRA 7:12 & NEHEMIAH 8:2. PROVIDING ORACLES IS IN LEVITICUS 8:8; NUMBERS 27:21 & DEUTERONOMY 33:8. INTERCEDING IS IN EZRA 9:5. ADMINISTERING THE SANCTUARY IS IN NUMBERS 3:38. ANOINTING KINGS IN 2ND KINGS 11:12. SUPERVISING CENSUSES IS IN NUMBERS 26:1-2. ENCOURAGING SOLDIERS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 20:2. THE SPECIAL TITLE OF HIGH PRIEST: MELCHIZEDEK, THE KING-PRIEST IS IN GENESIS 14:18; PSALMS 110:4; HEBREWS 7:11. THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD IN THE LAW: ONLY CERTAIN PEOPLE MAY BE HIGH PRIESTS IN NUMBERS 3:10. CONSECRATION OF THE HIGH PRIEST IS IN LEVITICUS 8:30. THE DIGNITY OF THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD IS IN DEUTERONOMY 17:12 & LEVITICUS 21:10. THE DRESS OF THE HIGH PRIEST IS IN EXODUS 28:4 & LEVITICUS 8:7-9; 16:4.**  **THE HIGH PRIEST IN THE NT IS UNDER THE ROMAN ADMINISTRATION THAT REMAINED THE SENIOR JEWISH LEADER, BUT HIS AUTHORITY WAS LIMITED BY ROMANS EMPERORS. THE GRANDEUR OF THE HIGH PRIEST IS IN JOHN 18:10, 15 & ACTS 6:12, 7:1. THE HIGH PRIEST WAS THE PRESIDENT OF THE SANHEDRIN. THE HIGH PRIEST JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS’ CONNECTIONS WITH THE SON JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD: PROPHESYING THE LORD JESUS CHRIST’S DEATH IS IN JOHN 11:49-50, 51-52. PRESIDING AT THE LORD JESUS CHRIST’S TRIAL IS IN JOHN 18:19-24, 28; MATTHEW 26:57-59, 62-65; MARK 14:53-55, 61-64 & LUKE 22:54. THE HIGH PRIEST ANNAS’S ENCOUNTERS WITH THE LORD PETER AND THE LORD JOHN ARE IN ACTS 4:7; 5:17, 21, 29. THE HIGH PRIEST JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS’ ENCOUNTER WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS IN ACTS 6:11-7:60. THE ENCOUNTERS OF THE HIGH PRIEST JOSEPH BEN CAIAPHAS & THE HIGH PRIEST ANANIAS WITH THE LORD PAUL: COMMISSIONED THE LORD SAUL TO PERSECUTE, CAST HIS VOTE AGAINST, IMPRISON AND KILL THE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS IN ACTS 9:1-2. ORDERING THAT THE LORD PAUL BE STRUCK IS IN JOHN 18:21-23 & ACTS 23:3. TAKING CHARGES AGAINST THE LORD PAUL TO THE ROMAN GOVERNOR IS IN JOHN 18:28 & ACTS 24:1.**  **THE NAMES, QUALIFICATIONS AND TITLES OF THE HIGH PRIEST IN THE HOLY BIBLE ARE AS FOLLOWS: SPECIALLY CALLED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN EXODUS 28:1, 2 & HEBREW 5:4. CONSECRATED TO HIS OFFICE IS IN EXODUS 40:13 & LEVITICUS 8:12. THE HIGH PRIEST WAS CALLED: THE PRIEST IN EXODUS 29:30 & NEHEMIAH 7:65. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HIGH PRIEST IN ACTS 23:4. THE RULER OF THE PEOPLE IN EXODUS 22:28 & ACTS 23:5. THE HEREDITARY OFFICE IS IN EXODUS 29:29. NEXT IN RANK TO THE KING IS IN LAMENTATIONS 2:6. OFTEN EXERCISED CHIEF CIVIL AUTHORITY IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 4:18. THE DIVINE DUTIES OF THE HIGH PRIEST: 1. OFFERING GIFTS AND SACRIFICES IN HEBREWS 5:1. 2. LIGHTING THE SACRED LAMPS IN EXODUS 30:8 & NUMBERS 8:3. 3. MAKING ATONEMENT IN THE MOST HOLY PLACE ONCE A YEAR IN LEVITICUS 16:1-34 & HEBREWS 9:7. 4. BEARING BEFORE THE FATHER STEPHEN THE NAMES OF ISRAEL FOR A MEMORIAL IS IN EXODUS 28:12, 29. 5. ENQUIRING OF THE FATHER STEPHEN BY THE URIM AND THUMMIM IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 23:9-12; 30:7, 8. 6. CONSECRATING THE LEVITIES IN NUMBERS 9:11-21. 7. APPOINTING PRIESTS TO OFFICES IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 2:36. 8. TAKING CHARGE OF MONEY COLLECTED IN THE SACRED TREASURY IN 2ND KINGS 12:10; 22:4. 9. PRESIDING IN THE SUPERIOR COURT IS IN MATTHEW 26:3, 57-62 & ACTS 5:21-28; 23:1-5. 10. TAKING THE CENSUS OF THE PEOPLE IS IN NUMBERS 1:3. 11. BLESSING THE PEOPLE IS IN LEVITICUS 9:22, 23. SOMETIMES ENABLED TO PROPHESY IS IN JOHN 11:49-52. ASSISTED BY A DEPUTY IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 15:24 & LUKE 3:2. THE DEPUTY OF THE HIGH PRIEST IS CALLED: A. THE SECOND PRIEST IN 2ND KINGS 25:18. B. HAD OVERSIGHT OF THE TABERNACLE IS IN NUMBERS 4:16. C. HAD OVERSIGHT OF THE LEVITIES IS IN NUMBERS 3:32. TO MARRY A VIRGIN OF AARON’S FAMILY IS IN LEVITICUS 21:13, 14. FORBIDDEN TO MOURN FOR ANY IS IN LEVITICUS 21:1-12. TO BE TENDER AND COMPASSIONATE IS IN HEBREWS 5:2. NEEDED TO SACRIFICE FOR HIMSELF IS IN HEBREWS 5:1-3. THE SPECIAL GARMENTS OF THE HIGH PRIEST: 1. THE EPHOD IS IN EXODUS 28:6, 7. 2. THE CURIOUS GIRDLE IS IN EXODUS 28:6, 7. 3. THE LINEN SASH IS IN EXODUS 28:4, 39. 4. THE BROIDERED COAT IS IN EXODUS 28:4, 39. 5. THE ROBE OF THE EPHOD IS IN EXODUS 28:31-35. 6. THE BREASTPLATE IS IN EXODUS 28:15-19. 7. THE LINEN MITRE IS IN EXODUS 28:4, 39. 8. THE PLATE OR THE GOLDEN CROWN IS IN EXODUS 28:36-38. MADE BY DIVINE WISDOM GIVEN TO BEZALEEL IS IN EXODUS 28:3; 36:1; 39:1. WERE FOR BEAUTY AND ORNAMENT IS IN EXODUS 28:2. WORN AT HIS CONSECRATION IS IN LEVITICUS 8:7, 9. WORN 7 DAYS AFTER CONSECRATION IS IN EXODUS 29:30. DESCENDED TO HIS SUCCESSORS IS IN EXODUS 29:29. ALSO WORE THE ORDINARY PRIEST’S GARMENTS WHEN MAKING ATONEMENT IN THE HOLY PLACE IS IN LEVITICUS 16:4. THE OFFICE PROMISED TO THE POSTERITY OF PHINEHAS FOR HIS ZEAL IS IN NUMBERS 25:12, 13. FAMILY OF ELI DEGRADED FROM OFFICE FOR BAD MISCONDUCT IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 2:27-36. SOMETIMES DEPOSED BY KINGS BECAUSE OF POLITICAL AFFILIATIONS IS IN 1ST KINGS 2:27. THE OFFICE MADE ANNUAL BY THE ROMANS IS IN JOHN 11:49-51 & ACTS 4:6. TYPIFIED JESUS CHRIST IN: 1. BEING CALLED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN HEBREWS 5:4, 5. 2. HIS TITLE IS IN HEBREWS 3:1. 3. HIS APPOINTMENT IS IN ISAIAH 61:1 & JOHN 1:32-34. 4. MAKING ATONEMENT IS IN LEVITICUS 16:33 & HEBREWS 2:17. 5. SPLENDID DRESS IS IN EXODUS 28:2 & JOHN 1:14. 6. BEING LIABLE TO TEMPTATION (ONLY THE 40 DAYS & 40 NIGHTS) IS IN HEBREWS 2:18. 7. COMPASSION AND SYMPATHY FOR THE WEAK AND IGNORANT IS IN HEBREWS 4:15; 5:1, 2. 8. MARRYING A VIRGIN WHICH IS NEW JERUSALEM IS IN REVELATION 21:2-22:21; LEVITICUS 21:13, 14 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:2. 9. HOLINESS OF OFFICE IS IN LEVITICUS 21:15 & HEBREWS 7:26. 10. PERFORMING BY HIMSELF ALL THE SERVICES ON THE DAY OF ATONEMENT IS IN LEVITICUS 16:1-34 & HEBREWS 1:3. 11. BEARING THE NAMES OF ISRAEL UPON HIS HEART IS IN EXODUS 28:29 & SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6. 12. ALONE ENTERING INTO THE MOST HOLY PLACE IS IN HEBREWS 9:7, 12, 24; 4:14. 13. INTERCEDING IS IN NUMBERS 16:43-48 & HEBREWS 7:25. 14. BLESSING IS IN LEVITICUS 9:22, 23 & ACTS 3:26. WHAT IS INFERIOR TO JESUS CHRIST IN HIS OFFICE AS HIGH PRIEST: A. NEEDING TO MAKE ATONEMENT FOR HIS OWN SINS IS IN HEBREWS 5:2, 3; 7:26-28; 9:7. B. BEING OF THE ORDER OF AARON IS IN HEBREWS 6:20; 7:11-17; 8:1, 2, 4, 5, 6. C. BEING MADE WITHOUT AN OATH IS IN HEBREWS 7:20-22. D. NOT BEING ABLE TO CONTINUE IS IN HEBREWS 7:23, 24. E. OFFERING OFTENTIMES THE SAME SACRIFICES IS IN HEBREWS 9:25, 26, 28; 10:11, 12, 14. F. ENTERING INTO THE HOLIEST EVERY YEAR IS IN HEBREWS 9:7, 12, 25.**  **THE GODLY SERGEANTS**  **SERGEANTS ARE ALSO KNOWN AS PRIESTS. THE SERGEANTS INSTITUTION [NCO CORPS-NONCOMMISSIONED OFFICERS] IN THE OT: PAGAN SERGEANTS IN THE OT IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 6:1-2; 2ND KINGS 23:5; HOSEA 10:5 & ZEPHANIAH 1:4. THE SPECIAL STATUS OF SERGEANTS IS IN EZRA 1:5; ISAIAH 24:2; HOSEA 4:9 & MICAH 3:11. ASSOCIATED WITH THE DESCENDANTS OF LEVI AND AARON: THE EXCLUSIVE NATURE OF THE NCO CORPS KNOWN AS THE PRIESTHOOD IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 6:49; EXODUS 6:16-20; 28:1; 29:44; 30:30; NUMBERS 16:40; JEREMIAH 33:21 & DEUTERONOMY 18:1. MICAH’S SERGEANT IS IN JUDGES 17:13. THE SHILOH PRIESTHOOD OR NCO CORPS IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 6:27; 24:3. THE SERGEANTS OF DAN IS IN JUDGES 18:30. THE DESCENDANTS OF ZADOK IS IN EZEKIEL 44:15-16; 2ND SAMUEL 8:17 & 1ST CHRONICLES 6:50-53; 24:3. THE CRITICISM OF THE SERGEANTS APPOINTMENTS THAT WERE NOT LEVITICAL IS IN 1ST KINGS 12:31; 13:33 & 2ND CHRONICLES 11:13-14; 13:9. THE APPOINTMENTS OF THE SERGEANTS: THEIR PRELIMINARY PURIFICATION IS IN EXODUS 29:4; 30:19; 40:12. THEIR ANOINTING IS IN EXODUS 30:30-32; LEVITICUS 8:30 & NUMBERS 3:3. THEIR CONSECRATION IS IN EXODUS 29:1, 12-14, 18, 20-21 & LEVITICUS 8:12. THEIR ORDINATION IS IN EXODUS 29:9, 29, 33, 35; LEVITICUS 8:22, 33 & JUDGES 17:5, 12. THE UNIFORM DRESS OF THE SERGEANTS IS IN EXODUS 28:40, 42; 39:27-29 & LEVITICUS 8:13.**  **THE SERGEANTS FUNCTION IN THE OT: THEY WERE CONSECRATED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN LEVITICUS 22:9 & EXODUS 28:1, 4, 41; 29:1, 44; 30:34; 31:10; 35:19; 39:41. THEY WERE NOT TO INCUR UNCLEANNESS, EXCEPT IN VERSES 2-3 BASED ON IF YOU ARE MALE OR FEMALE IS IN LEVITICUS 21:1 & EZEKIEL 44:25. THEY WERE NOT TO SHAVE OR MUTILATE THEMSELVES IS IN LEVITICUS 21:5 & EZEKIEL 44:20. THEY WERE NOT TO MARRY ANY BUT A VIRTUOUS VIRGIN WHITE ISREALITE IS IN LEVITICUS 21:7 & EZEKIEL 44:22. THEY WERE NOT TO DRINK WINE OR ANY STRONG DRINK BEFORE ENTERING THE SANCTUARY IS IN LEVITICUS 10:9 & EZEKIEL 44:21. THEY WERE DISQUALIFIED BY ANY PHYSICAL DEFECTS IS IN LEVITICUS 21:17, 18-22. THEY WERE NOT TO ALLOW OUTSIDERS TO EAT THE SACRED OFFERINGS IS IN LEVITICUS 22:15-16; 24:9; 1ST SAMUEL 21:4 & MATTHEW 12:4. THEY WERE NOT TO OWN LAND IN ISRAEL IS IN NUMBERS 18:20 & EZEKIEL 44:28. THEY WERE NOT TO OFFER UNACCEPTABLE SACRIFICES, UNAUTHORIZED 10% TITHES OR UNLAWFUL AND ILLEGAL SEXUAL OFFERINGS IS IN LEVITICUS 22:20 & MALACHI 1:7-9; 3:8-12. THEY WERE TO OBEY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT LAW METICULOUSLY, INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY IS IN LEVITICUS 22:31 & EZEKIEL 44:24. THE SERGEANTS SUPERVISED THE SANCTUARY: THEY ONLY HAD ACCESS TO HOLY THINGS [WHERE CHIEF SERGEANTS HAD ACCESS TO HOLIER THINGS AND HIGH SERGEANTS HAD ACCESS TO THE HOLIEST THINGS] IS IN NUMBERS 3:10; 4:5; EZEKIEL 40:45-46; 44:16 & JOEL 2:17. THEY TENDED THE SANCTUARY LAMPS IS IN EXODUS 27:21. THEY CARRIED THE INVINCIBLE ARK OF THE COVENANT [TESTIMONY] BY NOT TOUCHING IT AT ANY TIME WITH FINE WOOD POLES [THE HIGH SERGEANT COULD ONLY TOUCH THE INVINCIBLE ARK] IS IN DEUTERONOMY 31:9 & JOSHUA 3:8, 15, 17; 4:9, 16; 6:12. THE SERGEANTS SUPERVISED THE SACRIFICES IS IN LEVITICUS 1:5, 8; 2:2 & 1ST CHRONICLES 9:30. THE SERGEANTS LED THE NATION: AS ROLE MODELS IS IN MALACHI 2:6. AS TEACHERS IS IN EZEKIEL 44:23; LEVITICUS 10:10; DEUTERONOMY 31:10-13; EZRA 7:6 & MALACHI 2:7. AS JUDGES IS IN DEUTERONOMY 17:9; 19:17; 21:5; 2ND CHRONICLES 19:8 & EZEKIEL 44:24. AS ENCOURAGERS IN FIGHTS, BATTLES AND WARS TO WIN AND BE COURAGEOUS & VICTORIOUS IS IN NUMBERS 10:8; JOSHUA 6:4 & 2ND CHRONICLES 13:12. THE PROPHETIC CRITICISM OF THE SERGEANTS IS IN LAMENTATIONS 4:13; JEREMIAH 2:8; 6:13; EZEKIEL 7:26; 22:26; HOSEA 4:6-9; 6:9 & ZEPHANIAH 3:4.**  **THE SERGEANT TYPES IN THE NT: PAGAN SERGEANTS IS IN ACTS 14:13. JEWISH SERGEANTS: THE CHIEF SERGEANTS IS IN MATTHEW 16:21. THE SADDUCEES IS IN ACTS 5:17. ZECHARIAH IN 1ST CHRONICLES 24:10 & LUKE 1:5. EMISSARIES TO THE LORD JOHN IS IN JOHN 1:19; 2ND CHRONICLES 35:3; NEHEMIAH 8:7-9 & LUKE 10:31-32. CHRISTIAN SERGEANTS: THE LORD JESUS AS HIGH SERGEANT IS IN HEBREWS 4:14-16; 8:1-2. THE FATHER STEPHEN AS HIGH SERGEANT IS IN JAMES 1:17 & HEBREWS 10:21. THE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] AS HIGH SERGEANTS IS IN REVELATION 1:5-6; 5:10; 20:6 & 1ST PETER 2:5, 9.**  **THE SERGEANTS TASKS IN THE NT: THE SERGEANTS OFFERED PERFECT UNBLEMISHED SACRIFICES: SACRIFICES MADE BY PAGAN SERGEANTS [THE WRONG SEXUAL PERFECTION THAT IS SEEN & LEADS EVENTUALLY TO SEXUAL CORRUPTION IS IN PROVERBS 6:16-19 & 2ND PETER 1:4] IS IN ACTS 14:13. THE JEWISH SACRIFICE IS IN HEBREWS 10:11. THE JEWISH SACRIFICE OF THE LORD JESUS OF THE DIVINE NATURE IS IN HEBREWS 9:14; 10:10. THE CHRISTIAN SACRIFICE OF A SURRENDERED LIFE IS IN ROMANS 12:1 & HEBREWS 13:16. THE CHRISTIAN SACRIFICE OF PRAISE, WORSHIP, GLORIFICATION, BLESSING & ADORATION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN HEBREWS 13:15. THE CHRISTIAN SACRIFICE OF THE LORD STEPHEN OF THE DIVINE NATURE IS IN ACTS 7:60. THE SERGEANTS MADE INTERCESSION: THE BURNING OF INCENSE IS IN EXODUS 30:7-8 & LUKE 1:9. THE CHRISTIAN INTERCESSION IS IN REVELATION 1:6; 5:8, 10; 20:6 & 1ST PETER 2:5. THE SERGEANTS WERE GUARDIANS OF TRADITION: THEY WERE HIGHLY TRAINED IN THE TEACHING AND APPLICATION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT LAW IS IN MATTHEW 2:3-6 & JOHN 1:19. THE CHRISTIAN INERRANT LAW BY TRADITION IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:1-5; 2ND TIMOTHY 1:13-14; 2:2 & JUDE 3. THE SERGEANTS DECLARED PEOPLE CLEAN OR UNCLEAN: THEY SUPPLIED RITUAL CERTIFICATION OF CLEANSING ALSO AND HAD TO BE 100% SANCTIFIED IS IN MATTHEW 8:4; MARK 1:44; LEVITICUS 13:2-3; 14:2 & LUKE 5:14; 17:14. SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] THAT ARE OUTSIDE OF THE MOST HIGHEST KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP DOES PRONOUNCE FORGIVENESS IS IN JOHN 20:21-23 & JAMES 5:16. SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] THAT ARE INSIDE THE MOST HIGHEST KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP DOES NOT DO FORGIVENESS, NOR CAN BE FORGIVEN, BUT DOES A RELEASE AND A EXPUNGEMENT CONCERNING UNFORGIVENESS OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7:60.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INTELLIGENCE TO THE AUTHORITATIVE FIGURES FOR 1 MINUTE**  **THE NUMBER 0 REPRESENTS FROM THE NUMBER 1 TO THE NUMBER 40 WHICH CONCERNS NUMBER 1 IN ACTS CHAPTER 1 IS THE BEGINNING WORLD TO THE NUMBER 5 IS THE BUILDING WORLD IN ACTS CHAPTER 5 WHICH THE FATHER STEPHEN CANNOT BE OVERTHROWN IN ACTS 5:39 WHICH CONCERNS PREDOMINATELY THE WHITE RACE. THE NUMBER 6 IS THE CHURCH WORLD IN ACTS CHAPTER 6 CONCERNS 40 SECONDS IN 4 AREAS IN A MINUTE WHICH THE FATHER STEPHEN OVERCOMES ALL OBSTACLES IS 00.00% TO 99.96% IN ACTS 6:10. THE 5 SECONDS IN 4 AREAS (THE LAW CALL [SECOND] IS 99.97% TO 99.98% & LAW INVESTIGATION [HOUR]---UNLAWFUL CHARGE AT THE CITY AUTHORITIES WAS INITIALIZED WRONGFULLY CONCERNING “LORD, LAY NOT THIS SIN TO THEIR CHARGE” IN ACTS 7:60 & THE ILLEGAL CHARGE AT THE STATE AUTHORITIES WAS NOT INITIALIZED CONCERNING “LORD, DO NOT CHARGE THEM WITH THIS SIN” IN ACTS 7:60 & THE UNAUTHORIZED CHARGE AT THE GOVERNMENTAL AUTHORITIES WAS NOT INITIALIZED CONCERNING “LORD, DO NOT HOLD THEM WITH THIS SIN” IS 99.98% TO 99.99%, THE LAW ARREST [MINUTE] IN DNA IS 99.99% TO 100.00%, THE LAW IMPRISONMENT [DAY---12 HOURS] IS THE ULTIMATE 100.00%) WHICH INVOLVES 20 SECONDS CONCERNS PREDOMINATELY THE WHITE RACE. THE NUMBER 7 IS THE HOUSE WORLD IN ACTS CHAPTER 7 INVOLVES 60 SECONDS [A MINUTE] WHICH THE FATHER STEPHEN CONTROLS 56 SECONDS IS 00.00% TO 99.96% FROM ACTS 7:1-56. THE LAST 4 SECONDS FROM 99.96% TO 100.00% CONCERNS THE INCREASE BETWEEN THE NUMBER 7 IS THE HOUSE WORLD TO THE INCREASE TO THE NUMBER 8 IS THE BUSINESS WORLD OF THE CORPORAL [LEVITE] ACTING AS THE SERGEANT [PRIEST] IN THE BEGINNING IS 99.97% IN ACTS 7:57 [GENESIS 2:1-7], THE SERGEANT [PRIEST] ACTING AS THE LIEUTENANT [CHIEF PRIEST] IN THE MIDST IN 99.98% IN ACTS 7:58 [GENESIS 2:8-25], THE LIEUTENANT [CHIEF PRIEST] ACTING AS THE CAPTAIN [HIGH PRIEST] IN THE ENDING IN DNA IS 99.99% IN SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE [ONLY RESTRICTED TO MARRIED] & DIVINE KNOWLEDGE IN ACTS 7:59 [GENESIS 3:1-24] AND THE CHIEF CAPTAIN [CHIEF HIGH PRIEST] ACTING AS THE CHIEF OF POLICE [CHIEF HIGH PRIEST] IN THE STEALING OR GIVING THE GOOD THOUGHTS, KILLING OR PROTECTING THE GOOD DEEDS AND DESTROYING OR SAVING THE GOOD ACTIONS IS 100.00% IN ACTS 7:60 [GENESIS 4:1-11:26] TO THE NUMBER 8 IS THE BUSINESS WORLD IN ACTS 8:1 [GENESIS 11:27-50:26] CONCERNS PREDOMINATELY THE WHITE RACE. THE NUMBER 8 IS THE BUSINESS WORLD INVOLVES 40 SECONDS BY WHICH NO OPPOSITION CAN BE DONE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN BECAUSE IT CONCERNS PREDOMINATELY THE BLACK RACE FROM ACTS 8:4-40. THE NUMBER 9 IS THE CITY WORLD INVOLVES 43 SECONDS BY WHICH THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM UNDER HIM IS RELEASED. THE NUMBER 9 IS THE CITY WORLD TO THE NUMBER 40 IS THE KINGDOM WORLD IS IMPREGNABLE, IMMUNE, INVULNERABLE AND INVINCIBLE FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE NUMBERS, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “WHAT ARE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SIGNIFICANT NUMBERS FROM 0 TO 120 IN THE HOLY BIBLE.” THERE IS NO ETERNAL CREATURE WHO HAS THE ABILITY TO WATCH, THINK, OBTAIN OR DISCERN AFTER A MINUTE [60 SECONDS] IN MATTHEW 20:12, EXCEPT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN HEBREWS 4:12-13; MATTHEW 24:36 & MARK 13:32. ALSO THE SHARING OF INTELLIGENCE CANNOT BE DONE IN THE CRUCIFIXION BECAUSE THERE IS NOT A JOINING IN ANY KIND OF INTERCOURSE (SEXUAL, LAW & DIVINE IN THE LAW OR DIVINE IN LORDSHIP) BUT CAN BE DONE IN THE STONING BECAUSE THERE IS A JOINING IN DIVINE INTERCOURSE IN LORDSHIP BASED ON THE STONING LAWS IN ACTS 7:59-60; 17:28-29. THIS 1 UNNAMED ETERNAL PRISON OF LORDSHIP LINKED TO THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP, WHICH EXCEEDS ALL OTHER ETERNAL PRISONS OF LORDSHIPS IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW TO THE LORDSHIP OF HELL CONCERNING THE 10 INCURABLE DISEASES, WILL INVESTIGATE, ARREST, & LOCKUP THE LORD LUCIFER AS A FALLEN SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORD & THE LADY VICTORIA THE FALLEN SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LADY & ALL OTHER FALLEN SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD & HIS TRUE APPOINTED AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 7:54. REMEMBER THE OPPOSING MAFIA ALSO CALLED ANOTHER LAW THAT IS ALWAYS SEXUAL, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL IN NATURE OF THE INVESTIGATION, ARREST & LOCKUP AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD [LORD STEVE] WAS ALLOWED & HAPPENED ONCE, BUT WAS NEVER AUTHORIZED OR APPROVED IN THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT LAWS AT ANY TIME IN ACTS 6:12.**  **THE DIVINE NUMBER 0 IS AS IN THE COMPLETENESS & PERFECTION OF THE POTTER CREATOR AS AN ARMY OF THE 199,800,000 MILLION-FOLD WITNESS TO THE INNUMERABLE COMPANY OF ANGELS WITHOUT NUMBER-FOLD WITNESS BY THE EQUATION OF 12 LEGIONS (72,000) OF ANGELS TIMES 15 THE VALUE OF GOLD MORE THAN SILVER TIMES 185,000 IN ONE SWOOP WITH NO WEAPON FORMED AGAINST THE ONE POSITION SHALL NOT PROSPER MORE THAN THE SAND OF THE SEA IN THE HOLY BIBLE. THE SEXUAL NUMBER 0 IS ASSOCIATED WITH THE FALLEN STATE OF THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD WHICH MEANS THEY DO NOT HAVE ANY HOLY RANK, ANY HOLY NUMBER OR ANY HOLY HIGH STATUS WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD BECAUSE OF THEIR UNAUTHORIZED SEXUALITIES [SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE, SEXUAL THOUGHTS, SEXUAL DEEDS AND SEXUAL ACTIONS] FROM THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL IN GENESIS 4:1; 6:1-7; JAMES 3:14-16; 4:1-10 & 1ST JOHN 2:15-17. THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS A SEXUAL NUMBER 1 OR ANY OTHER NUMBER BECAUSE SEXUALITY ONLY HAS ITS JURISDICTION IN THE SEXUAL NUMBER 0 AND IS BANISHED FROM BEING ANY OTHER NUMBER OR OPERATING IN ANY OTHER NUMBER. ALSO THE HOLY SCRIPTURE DECLARES I AM PETER [I AM CHURCH, I AM JOHN, I AM JESUS, I AM JAMES, I AM STEPHEN & I AM YAHWEH], AND UPON THIS ROCK, I WILL BUILT MY CHRIST AND THE GATES OF HELL [GATES OF THIS WORLDS, GATES OF THE EARTHS, GATES OF THE HEAVENS, GATES OF LORDSHIPS OF THE LAW, GATES OF THE LORDSHIPS & GATES OF CREATOR AGENTS], SHALL NOT PREVAIL AGAINST IT IN MATTHEW 16:18. THIS MEANS THAT THE FIRST 4 NUMBERS [NUMBER 1 TO NUMBER 10] ARE INVINCIBLE, IMPREGNABLE, INVULNERABLE & IMMUNE FROM ANY ATTACKS OF AN OPPOSING FORCE THAT SHALL NOT PREVAIL AGAINST THE LORD’S FAITHFUL ETERNAL CREATURES. ALSO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS IN FULL CONTROL OF EVERY SITUATION BY THE HIS “NAME OF JESUS”, WHICH IS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED FROM THE NUMBER 1 TO INFINITE NUMBERS IS IN PHILIPPIANS 2:10-11. THERE ARE ETERNAL CREATURES THAT ONLY TRUST IN THE SAYING “THE AUTHORITY OF GOD COMPELS YOU”, WHICH DERIVES FROM “IT IS DONE”, BUT THIS IS LIMITED BY THE HOLY SCRIPTURE IN ZECHARIAH 4:1-7 & THE “NAME OF JESUS CHRIST”, WHICH IS “GOD THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD OF JESUS CHRIST” WAS TRIED TO BE LIMITED BUT FAILED & DID NOT PREVAIL IN ACTS 4:5-31. THE AUTHORITY OF THE LORD ENOCH CAN BE LIMITED, BUT THE SPIRIT [LORDSHIP] OF THE LORD ENOCH IS NOT LIMITED.**  **PLUS THE INCOMMUNICABLE ATTRIBUTES WAS INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY IN FORCE BY THE LORD YAHWEH FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD FROM 0% TO 99.99% IN JOHN 8:58. THIS MEANS IN ACTS CHAPTER 6:12 THE FATHER STEPHEN COULD ONLY BE ARRESTED IN ONLY & AT A 100% POSITION CONCERNING COMMUNICABLE ATTRIBUTES, BUT THE INFINITE KNOWLEDGE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD THE HE POSSESSED, WHICH WAS SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED BY THE LORD YAHWEH BEAT ALL OPPOSITIONS IN ACTS 6:10 BY HIS INCOMMUNICABLE ATTRIBUTES OF INFINITE KNOWLEDGE AND HIS OWN INCOMMUNICABLE HOLY GHOST. THE 100% COMMUNICABLE BREAKTHROUGH HAPPENED FROM 20 YEARS OF AGE TO 35 YEARS OF AGE FROM ACTS 6:11-7:60, AND AT 36 YEARS OF AGE IT BECAME ALL 100% INCOMMUNICABLE ATTRIBUTES CONCERNING THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD & NO BREAKTHROUGH WAS EVER AUTHORIZED OR COULD BE IN ACTS 8:1-28:31. THE BEGINNING OF THE ETERNAL KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS 1:4-6:10 WAS INITIALLY ALL 100% INCOMMUNICABLE ATTRIBUTES, WHICH MEANS THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S ETERNAL CREATURE IS 100% ETERNALLY SECURE AND DOES NOT SHARE HIS BODY, MIND OR SPIRIT WITH ANY ETERNAL CREATURE. YET HIS INFINITE KNOWLEDGE CAN BE GIVEN, BUT IS NORMALLY RESISTED, REJECTED AND REFUSED BY ETERNAL CREATURES IN ROMANS 1:21-32. THIS CAUSES THE FATHER STEPHEN TO GIVE THOSE ETERNAL CREATURES UP TO SEXUALITY & HOMOSEXUALITY WITH NO WAY OF REPROOF UNLESS THEY RECEIVE AN ETERNAL RELEASE & AN ETERNAL EXPUNGEMENT IN ACTS 7:60. THERE IS NO POSSIBLE WAY FOR FORGIVENESS OR REMISSION OF SINS IN THE STONING LAWS KNOWN AS PORN LAWS [STRIPPING LAWS, SEXUAL LAWS & HOMOSEXUAL LAWS] BECAUSE FORGIVENESS IS NOT REQUIRED IN PORN LAWS IN ACTS 7:60, BUT IS REQUIRED IN CRUCIFIXION LAWS WHICH DOES NOT HANDLE ANY KIND OF SEXUAL UNION IN LUKE CHAPTER 23.**  **WHAT IS THE CONTRARY FACTOR CONCERNING THE STONING OF STEPHEN? FIRST, LET YOUR COMMUNICATION BE YES OR NO. BUT IF THE FATHER STEPHEN SAYS YES, THEN IT IS ALWAYS NO CONCERNING THE REST OF CREATION. BUT IF THE FATHER STEPHEN SAYS NO, THEN IT IS ALWAYS YES CONCERNING THE REST OF CREATION. THE FATHER STEPHEN COMMANDED THAT HIS LORD PETER, LORD JOHN, LORD JESUS, LORD JAMES & HIMSELF WOULD NEVER DIE IN AUTHORIZATION, BUT ON THE CONTRARY THE OPPOSING FORCE WAS ALLOWED TO KILL THEM, YET IT CONCERNED THE LORD BARABBAS & THE LORD STEVE AS THE REPUTATIONS OF THE OTHER 5 LORDS. THE CONTRARY FACTOR IS AUTHORIZED FOR THE PRIME FACT OF THE NATIONAL SECURITY OF THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP & HIS TOP-SECRET CLEARANCES. ALL ETERNAL CREATURES DIES, SO ALL IS CONTRARY TO HIS COMMAND & DISOBEDIENT AT SOME POINT, EXCEPT THE LORD ENOCH & LADY VICTORIA THAT ALWAYS PLEASED THE FATHER STEPHEN & WILL IMPARTIALLY JUDGE ALL ETERNAL CREATURES IN HEBREWS 11:5; GENESIS 5:22-24 & JUDE 14-15.**  **IN MARK 7:1-23 SAYS “THEN THE PHARISEES AND SOME OF THE SCRIBES CAME TOGETHER TO HIM, HAVING COME FROM JERUSALEM. NOW WHEN THEY SAW SOME OF HIS DISCIPLES EATING BREAD WITH DEFILED, THAT IS UNWASHED HANDS, THEY FOUND FAULT. FOR THE PHARISEES & ALL THE JEWS DO NOT EAT UNLESS THEY WASH THEIR HANDS IN A SPECIAL WAS HOLDING THE TRADITIONS OF THE ELDERS (LORDS). WHEN THEY COME FROM THE MARKETPLACE, THEY DO NOT EAT UNLESS THEY WASH. AND THERE ARE MANY OTHER THINGS WHICH THAT HAVE RECEIVED AND HOLD, LIKE THE WASHING OF CUPS, PITCHERS, COPPER VESSELS, AND COUCHES. THEN THE PHARISEES AND SCRIBES ASKED HIM, ‘WHY DO YOUR DISCIPLES NOT WALK ACCORDING TO THE TRADITIONS OF THE ELDERS (LORDS), BUT EAT BREAD WITH UNWASHED HANDS?’ HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, ‘WELL DID ISAIAH PROPHESY OF YOU HYPOCRITES, AS IT IS WRITTEN: ‘THIS PEOPLE HONORS ME WITH THEIR LIPS, BUT THEIR HEART IS FAR FROM ME. AND IN VAIN THEY WORSHIP ME, TEACHING AS DOCTRINES OF MEN.’ ‘FOR LAYING ASIDE THE COMMANDMENTS OF GOD, YOU HOLD THE TRADITION OF MEN—THE WASHING OF PITCHERS AND CUPS AND MANY OTHER SUCH THINGS YOU DO.’ HE SAID TO THEM, ‘ALL TOO WELL YOU REJECT THE COMMANDMENT OF GOD, THAT YOU MAY KEEP YOUR TRADITION.’ FOR MOSES SAID, ‘HONOR YOUR FATHER AND YOUR MOTHER, AND HE WHO CURSES FATHER OR MOTHER, LET HIM BE PUT TO DEATH.’ BUT YOU SAY, ‘IF A MAN SAYS TO HIS FATHER OR MOTHER, ‘WHATEVER PROFIT YOU MIGHT HAVE RECEIVED FROM ME IS CORBAN’—(THAT IS A GIFT TO GOD), ‘THEN YOU NO LONGER LET HIM DO ANYTHING FOR HIS FATHER OF HIS MOTHER, MAKING THE WORD OF GOD OF NO EFFECT THROUGH YOUR TRADITION WHICH YOU HAVE HANDED DOWN. AND MANY SUCH THINGS YOU DO. WHEN HE HAD CALLED ALL THE MULTITUDE THE HIMSELF, HE SAID TO THEM, ‘HEAR ME, EVERYONE AND UNDERSTAND. THERE IS NOTHING THAT ENTERS A MAN FROM OUTSIDE WHICH CAN DEFILE HIM, BUT THE THINGS WHICH COME OUT OF HIM, THOSE ARE THE THINGS THAT DEFILE A MAN. IF ANYONE HAS EARS TO HEAR, LET HIM HEAR!’ WHEN HE HAD ENTERED A HOUSE AWAY FROM THE CROWD, HIS DISCIPLES ASKED HIM CONCERNING THE PARABLE. SO HE SAID TO THEM, ‘ARE YOU THUS WITHOUT UNDERSTANDING ALSO? DO YOU NOT PERCEIVE THAT WHATEVER ENTERS A MAN FROM OUTSIDE CANNOT DEFILE HIM, BECAUSE IT DOES NOT ENTER HIS HEART BUT HIS STOMACH, AND IS ELIMINATED, THUS PURIFYING ALL FOODS?’ AND HE SAID, ‘WHAT COMES OUT OF THE HEART OF A MAN, THIS DEFILES A MAN. FOR FROM WITHIN, OUT OF THE HEART OF MEN, PROCEED EVIL THOUGHTS, ADULTERIES, FORNICATIONS (TOBIT 4:12-13), MURDERS, THEFTS, COVETOUSNESS, WICKEDNESS, DECEIT, LEWDNESS, AN EVIL EYE, BLASPHEMY, PRIDE AND FOOLISHNESS, ALL THESE EVIL THINGS COME FROM WITHIN AND DEFILE A MAN.”**  **THE LORD STEPHEN [LADY ATARAH AS THE CROWN, LADY STEPHANIE AS THE SISTER, LADY VICTORIA AS THE DAUGHTER, LADY BARBARA AS THE MOTHER & LADY VICTORIA AS THE LADY] THE CROWN OF LIFE AS THE CHRIST MEANS ANOINTED LORD WHO CHANGED PLACES WITH THE LORD STEVE [A VARIATION OF HIS NAME] WHICH CAN MEAN STIFF-NECKED IN ACTS 7:51; 59-60. THIS MEANS THE LORD STEPHEN LIKE THE LORD STEVE HAS THIS SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE OF THE ETERNAL SEXUAL SIN IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7:51-53. BUT THE LORD STEPHEN CHOOSES NOT TO LOOK UPON IT WHICH DOES NOT SEE CORRUPTION AND THE LORD STEVE LOOKS UPON IT WHICH SEES CORRUPTION. THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD STEPHEN AS THE CHRIST (2ND SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM) NEVER DIES BECAUSE THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW DECLARES THAT BUT THE LORD STEVE (1ST MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM) DID IN ACTS 7:60. THE MYSTERY ON THE CHANGE OF ETERNAL CREATURES IS EVIDENT, STEPHEN BECOMES STEVE AND DIES IN THE ETERNAL STONING IN LORDSHIP AND STEVE BECOMES STEPHEN AND RECEIVES A RELEASE & EXPUNGEMENT & ESCAPE CONCERNING THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7:60. THIS MEANS THE TRUE STEPHEN CHRIST IN ACTUALITY WAS ONLY IN CHRISTIANITY, WHICH DOES NOT CONCERN ANY SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY NOR INTERRACIAL NATURES BECAUSE THIS WAS NOT REQUIRED CONCERNING THE TRUE IMMORTAL STEPHEN CHRIST REVEALED LATER IN HEBREWS 13:8 & ACTS 15:20, 29, 21:25. ALSO IN ACTS IN CHRISTIANITY IT PROVES THAT THE TRUE STEPHEN CHRIST DID NOT DIE IN THE STONING, BUT STEVE DIED IN THE STONING BECAUSE THE TRUE STEPHEN CHRIST TRADED PLACES WITH STEVE IN ACTS 7:60. NOW IN PAGAN CHRISTIANITY THERE IS NO TRUE STEPHEN CHRIST, BUT SEXUAL CREATURES, HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES & INTERRACIAL CREATURES SWEAR THAT THEIR FALSE STEPHEN CHRIST [APOSTLE STEPHEN] IS SEXUAL OR HOMOSEXUAL OR INTERRACIAL OR A MIXTURE OF THESE THINGS BECAUSE OF A FALSE DOCTRINE LINK TO HIS GIRL FRIEND. THIS HAS BEEN UNDERSTOOD BECAUSE IN PAGAN CHRISTIANITY THERE IS NO PROOF WHATSOEVER THAT THEIR FALSE STEPHEN CHRIST TRADED PLACES WITH ANYONE, ON THE CONTRARY, THE TRUE STEPHEN CHRIST BORN FROM THE VIRGIN BARBARA, ONLY HAPPENED IN CHRISTIANITY IN ACTUALITY, AND NEVER IN PAGAN CHRISTIANITY, WHERE SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL NATURES HAS ITS JURISDICTION BECAUSE OF THE PORN LAWS IN LEVITICUS CHAPTER 18 & DEUTERONOMY CHAPTER 22. THAT IS WHY ALL ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SWEAR UP AND DOWN, TEACH & PREACH THAT THE TRUE STEPHEN CHRIST DIED IN THE STONING, IS A LIAR & IS NEVER THE TRUTH, TO TRY TO JUSTIFY THEIR SEXUAL CORRUPTIONS IN THEIR INTIMATE SEXUAL RELATIONSHIPS OR INTIMATE SEXUAL MARRIAGES.**  **IN CONCLUSION, THE LORD STEVE DIES IN THE STONING IN THE BOOK OF ACTS CALLED THE “ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST---FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD” IN TRUE CHRISTIANITY IN JOHN 4:23-24. IN THE BOOK OF ACTS CALLED THE “ACTS OF THE APOSTLES” IN A PAPAL [SEXUAL & FALSE] CHRISTIANITY THE LORD STEPHEN IS PORTRAYED IN DYING IN THE STONING, BUT THIS IS NOT TRUE, YET HE DID SUFFER GREATLY BEFORE HE TRADED PLACES WITH THE LORD STEVE, BUT DID NOT SUFFER IN THE ACTUAL STONING. IN THE SAME FASHION, THE LORD JAMES SUFFERED GREATLY, BUT THE LORD BARABBAS DIES IN HIS STONING, THE LORD JESUS SUFFERED GREATLY, BUT THE LORD BARABBAS DIES IN HIS CROSS, THE LORD JOHN SUFFERED GREATLY, BUT THE LORD BARABBAS DIES IN HIS BEHEADING & THE LORD PETER SUFFERED GREATLY, BUT THE LORD BARABBAS DIES IN HIS UPSIDE-DOWN CROSS. THE LORD WOULD NOT ALLOW OR AUTHORIZE ANY DIVINE CREATURES TO DIE, BUT DID ALLOW THEM TO SUFFER GREATLY. THE FATHER STEPHEN DID NOT KILL HIS SON JESUS IN HEBREWS 13:8!**  **THIS ULTIMATELY MEANS THAT THE LORD STEVE [LADY YVETTE KNOWN AS EVE] THE TREE OF LIFE WOULD NEED A FEMALE [MALE], PREDOMINATELY THE LADY BARBARA ACTING AS THE LADY VICTORIA [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD---LORD ENOCH ACTING AS THE LORD YAHWEH] KNOWN AS PENTECOST THE GREAT VIRGIN THE FEMALE CREATOR OF THE LORD YAHWEH [MALE CREATOR OF THE LADY VICTORIA] TO PUSH BACK THE ETERNAL AUTHORITIES OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP [LADYSHIP] IN HER [HIS] PRAYER FOR THE LORD STEVE [LADY YVETTE]. THIS IS BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S [LADY VICTORIA’S] PRAYER ONLY RELEASES, EXPUNGES & CAUSES AN ESCAPE FOR ALL THOSE THAT IS AUTHORIZED BY THE LORD YAHWEH & DOES NOT HELP IN ANY WAY THE LORD STEVE [LADY YVETTE] IN HIS [HER] ETERNAL DEATH. IF THE LORD STEVE [LADY YVETTE] IS RELEASED, EXPUNGED & ESCAPES FROM THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP, THEN AT LOWER LEVELS THE LORD BARABBAS IS ALSO HELPED AT EVERY LOWER LEVEL FROM CHILD KIND TO THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW. REMEMBER THE FALLEN LORD LUCIFER KNOWN AS THE CREATOR OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP CANNOT COME TO ANY MALES AT ANY TIME, BUT USES A FEMALE TO TRY TO GET TO THE MALE. THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA KNOWN AS BABYLON THE GREAT WHORE THE FEMALE CREATOR OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP CANNOT COME TO ANY FEMALES AT ANY TIME, BUT USES A MALE TO TRY TO GET TO THE FEMALE.**  **WHAT IS TRIED TO GET TO THE MALE OR FEMALE CONCERNING THE LADY YVETTE OR THE LORD STEVE IN ACTS 7:1-60? THE UNIVERSAL GIVING INTO OF SEX & IDOLATRY IN ACTS 7:39-43. THIS MEANS THAT SEX IS ALWAYS ACCOMPANIED WITH IDOLATRY, WHICH IS ALWAYS WITCHCRAFT & WRONG REBELLION. BUT BEFORE IN ACTS 7:1-38 AFTERWARDS IN ACTS 7:44-59 IS FREE & AT LIBERTY FROM ANY DIVINE INDIVIDUAL CREATURE DOING ANY SEX & IDOLATRY IN ACTS 7:60 BECAUSE IT CONCERNS THE FATHER STEPHEN [LADY VICTORIA] & NOT THE LORD STEVE [LADY YVETTE]. ALSO BEFORE ACTS CHAPTER 7 IS CONCERNS THE FATHER STEPHEN [LADY VICTORIA] & NOT THE LORD STEVE [LADY YVETTE] IN PENTECOST THE GREAT VIRGIN IN ACTS 2:1-21; 5:38-39; 6:5, 7-8, 10, 14-15. ALSO AFTER ACTS 7:60 THE LORD STEVE [LADY YVETTE] BECOMES THE FATHER STEPHEN [LADY VICTORIA] AGAIN AS PENTECOST THE GREAT MALE [FEMALE] VIRGIN AND TOTALLY ABSTAINS FROM ANY POLLUTIONS, ANYTHING OFFERED & ALSO KEEPS THEMSELVES FROM ANY SEX & IDOLATRY THAT MAY HAVE CORRUPTED HIM IS IN ACTS 8:1-9:30; 15:20, 29; 21:25. THIS CANNOT BE QUICKLY BROKEN OR BROKEN AT ALL SINCE IT CONCERNS 3 REPETITIONS AGAINST SEX & IDOLATRY. ALSO THE PRIME SOURCE OF SEX & IDOLATRY WAS NOT THE LORD ADAM & THE LADY EVE [YVETTE], NOR WAS IT THE LORD JOB & HIS WIFE THE LADY VICTORIA BECAUSE THE LORD JOB BEAT THE LORD LUCIFER & LADY VICTORIA, BUT IT ULTIMATELY STARTED WITH THE SUPREME RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN THE LORD LUCIFER & THE LADY VICTORIA THAT FIRST FELL AT THE VERY BEGINNING OF TIME BECAUSE OF SEX & IDOLATRY & BECAME THE DEVIL THE GREAT MALE WITCH & BABYLON THE GREAT FEMALE WITCH.**  **BASED ON HOLY SCRIPTURE, THERE IS TECHNICALLY NO FEMALE POSITION, TO BE CONNECTED TO THE MALE BISHOPRIC. NO, WIVES ONLY HAVE AUTHORITY WITH THEIR HUSBANDS & NOT MALE BISHOPS. THE OFFICE OF A LIAISON IS A MAN MADE POSITION BY THEIR TRADITIONS, BUT DOES NOT HOLD ANY WEIGHT IN AUTHORITY IN ACTUALLY IN HOLY SCRIPTURE. THIS MEANS THAT BISHOPS CAN ONLY BE DIVINE BISHOPS OR HOMOSEXUAL BISHOPS, BUT THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS SEXUAL BISHOPS. THIS IS WHY THE ROMAN CATHOLICS HAVE HOMOSEXUAL BISHOPS BY THEIR TRADITIONS. IN THIS RESPECT, THE LORD STEVE SERVES AS A DIVINE BISHOP, WHICH IS THE LORD STEPHEN’S DEFENSE AS THE DIVINE DEACON WHICH NEITHER CAN BE SEXUAL IN NATURE BECAUSE OF STIFF-NAKEDNESS IN ACTS 6:3-8; 7:51-53.**  **THE ONLY WAY TO GET THE SEXUAL OPPOSITION OFF OF YOU, IS IF YOU ARE MALE, THEN IN YOUR KNOWLEDGE IT WOULD CONCERN THE OPPOSITE OF YOUR DESIRES, WHICH IS RODS [DICKS] & IF YOU ARE FEMALE, THEN IN YOUR KNOWLEDGE IT WOULD CONCERN THE OPPOSITE OF YOUR DESIRES, WHICH IS FOUNTAINS [PUSSIES]. THIS NORMALLY GIVES CONTROL TO THE SITUATION MOST OF THE TIME. MOST SEXUAL CREATURES ARE ONE SIDED FOR THE OPPOSITE SEX & THIS HAS TO BE DONE ONLY IN KNOWLEDGE TO CONTROL THE ATTACKS FROM SEXUAL CREATURES. HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES ARE DIFFERENT, BECAUSE IF THEY ARE MALE HOMOSEXUALS, THEN IN YOUR KNOWLEDGE IT WOULD CONCERN THE FOUNTAINS [PUSSIES] BECAUSE THEY ONLY SEARCH FOR RODS [DICKS], AND IF THEY ARE FEMALE HOMOSEXUALS, THEN IN YOUR KNOWLEDGE IT WOULD CONCERN THE RODS [DICKS] BECAUSE THEY ONLY SEARCH FOR FOUNTAINS [PUSSIES]. THIS NORMALLY GIVES CONTROL TO THE SITUATION MOST OF THE TIME. BUT IF YOU RUN INTO A BISEXUAL OR A HERMAPHRODITE, THEN YOU HAVE TO MAKE A JUDGMENT CALL BASED ON WHICH AREA IS STRONGER & WEAKER. THIS MAY BE DIFFICULT TO DISCERN AT TIMES, BUT YOU CAN FIND OUT BY THE WAY THEY TALK & INTERACT WITH YOU. THIS HAS TO BE DONE BECAUSE OF ROMANS 1:21-32. IF ANY ETERNAL CREATURES DENIES ANY PART OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S GOOD KNOWLEDGE TO SATISFY THEIR SEXUALITIES, THEN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WILL USE THEIR DENIALS TO GIVE THEM UP TO SEXUALITY WITH HOMOSEXUALITY & HOMOSEXUALITY WITH SEXUALITY SO THAT THEY DON’T GET WHAT THEY WANT IS IN HOSEA 4:6-10 & ROMANS 1:21-32. BUT THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES NOT RENDER THE SEXUAL CORRUPTION WITH THE SAME SEXUAL CORRUPTION TO MALES, BUT DOES RENDER IT WITH MALE HOMOSEXUALITY. BUT THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES NOT RENDER THE SEXUAL CORRUPTION WITH THE SAME SEXUAL CORRUPTION TO FEMALES, BUT DOES RENDER IT WITH FEMALE HOMOSEXUALITY. BUT THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES NOT RENDER THE HOMOSEXUAL CORRUPTION WITH THE SAME HOMOSEXUAL CORRUPTION TO MALES, BUT DOES RENDER IT WITH MALE SEXUALITY. BUT THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES NOT RENDER THE HOMOSEXUAL CORRUPTION WITH THE SAME HOMOSEXUAL CORRUPTION TO FEMALES, BUT DOES RENDER IT WITH FEMALE SEXUALITY. CORRUPTION CANNOT BRING FORTH INCORRUPTION, NOR INCORRUPTION CAN BRING FORTH CORRUPTION IS IN JAMES 3:1-18. THIS MUST BE DEALT WITH BECAUSE OF 1ST JOHN 2:15-17.**  **IN MATTHEW 5:21-26 STATES “YOU HAVE HEARD THAT IT WAS SAID TO THOSE OF OLD, YOU SHALL NOT MURDER, AND WHOEVER MURDERS WILL BE IN DANGER OF THE JUDGMENT. BUT I SAY TO YOU THAT WHOEVER IS ANGRY WITH HIS BROTHER WITHOUT A CAUSE SHALL BE IN DANGER OF THE JUDGMENT. WHOEVER SAYS TO HIS BROTHER, “RACA” … IS IN DANGER OF THE COUNCIL…BUT WHOEVER SAYS, ‘YOU FOOL!’ SHALL BE IN DANGER OF HELL FIRE. THEREFORE BRING YOUR GIFT TO THE ALTAR, & THERE REMEMBER THAT YOUR BROTHER HAS SOMETHING AGAINST YOU, LEAVE YOUR GIFT THERE BEFORE THE ALTAR, & GO YOUR WAY. FIRST BE RECONCILED TO YOUR BROTHER, & THEN COME & OFFER YOUR GIFT. AGREE WITH YOUR [SEXUAL OR HOMOSEXUAL] ADVERSARY QUICKLY…ON THE WAY WITH HIM, LEST THE ADVERSARY DELIVER YOU TO THE JUDGE, THE JUDGE HAND YOU OVER TO THE OFFICER, AND YOU BE THROWN INTO PRISON.” IN MATTHEW 12:32 DECLARES “WHOEVER SPEAKS AGAINST THE HOLY GHOST WILL NOT BE FORGIVEN, EITHER IN THIS AGE (LUKE 20:34, 37-38) OR THE AGE TO COME (THAT AGE IN LUKE 20:35-36).” THIS MEANS AS LONG AS THE ADVERSARY IS IN YOUR TERRITORY, WAY, COMPANY OR SPACE, YOU WILL BE FORCED BY THE HOLY SCRIPTURE TO AGREE WITH HIM BASED ON THE SEXUAL MEDICINE OR HOMOSEXUAL MEDICINE THAT HE OR SHE IMPOSES ON YOU FOR A LIMITED TIME, BUT DIRECTLY BEFORE OR AFTERWARDS, THE ADVERSARY THAT LEAVES YOUR TERRITORY, WAY, COMPANY OR SPACE WILL BE FORCED BY THE HOLY SCRIPTURE TO AGREE WITH YOU BASED ON THE HOMOSEXUAL MEDICINE OR SEXUAL MEDICINE YOU IMPOSE ON HIM FOR THE REST OF THE TIME IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; JAMES 4:1-10 & 1ST PETER 5:5-11. ALL THOSE ETERNAL CREATURES THAT HOLD SEXUALITY AS BEING GOOD IS AN ADVERSARY AGAINST GOD. ON THE CONTRARY, THOSE THAT HOLD SEXUALITY AS BEING EVIL, IS A FRIEND OF GOD IS IN JAMES 4:1-10. THIS IS BECAUSE GOD THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD WILL BE AN ADVERSARY AGAINST YOUR ADVERSARIES IS IN EXODUS 23:22; PSALMS 38:20; ISAIAH 59:18; JEREMIAH 46:10; NAHUM 1:2; HEBREWS 10:27; LUKE 12:58; 18:3; 21:15 & ACTS 5:38-39; 7:1-60.**  **IF THE LORD LUCIFER THE GREAT MALE WITCH ALSO KNOWN AS A GREAT FOOLISH VIRGIN TRIES TO COME TO ANY FEMALES AT FIRST, THEN HE TRIES TO MAKE THEM INTO THE LADY VICTORIA THE GREAT FEMALE WITCH ALSO KNOWN AS A GREAT FOOLISH VIRGIN IN THEIR HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITIES IN ETERNAL DAMNATIONS FROM A TO Y IN A 100.00% & THE FIRST 7 YEARS OF Z CONCERNING ZION IN ACTS 7:60. THIS MEANS AS IT ETERNALLY FALLS IT GETS STRONGER & MORE STRONGER WHICH WOULD REQUIRE A STRONGER PROTECTION & STRONGER RESILIENCY AGAINST SUCH ETERNAL OPPOSITION. ALSO ALL THOSE WHO OPPOSE THE LADY YVETTE SHALL BE ETERNALLY DAMNED BY THE LADY VICTORIA IN THE ULTIMATE END IN JUDE 14-15. IF THE LORD ENOCH THE GREAT MALE VIRGIN ALSO KNOWN AS A GREAT WISE VIRGIN TRIES TO COME TO ANY FEMALES AT SECOND OR LAST, THEN HE MAKES THEM INTO THE LADY VICTORIA THE GREAT FEMALE VIRGIN ALSO KNOWN AS A GREAT WISE VIRGIN IN THEIR HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITIES IN ETERNAL LORDSHIPS [RELEASES, EXPUNGEMENTS & ESCAPES IN EPHESIANS 4:6] FROM THE UNIVERSAL ZION BEING ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED AFTER THE INITIAL 7 YEARS IN ACTS 7:60. THIS MEANS AS IT ETERNALLY STANDS IT GETS STRONGER & MORE STRONGER WHICH WOULD NOT REQUIRE A STRONGER PROTECTION & STRONGER RESILIENCY. BUT THE BUSINESS COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 7:59 & THE CHURCH COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 8:1 IS IMMUNE, INVINCIBLE, IMPREGNABLE & INVULNERABLE TO ANY ATTACKS THAT CAN BE FIRED UPON THEM IN ETERNAL CHARGES OVERCOME BY ETERNAL ORDINANCES [RELEASES, EXPUNGEMENTS & ESCAPES] IN ROMANS 13:1-2.**  **IF THE LADY VICTORIA THE GREAT FEMALE WITCH ALSO KNOWN AS A GREAT FOOLISH VIRGIN TRIES TO COME TO ANY MALES AT FIRST, THEN SHE TRIES TO MAKE THEM INTO THE LORD LUCIFER THE GREAT MALE WITCH ALSO KNOWN AS A GREAT FOOLISH VIRGIN IN THEIR HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITIES FROM A TO Y IN A 100.00% & THE FIRST 7 YEARS OF Z CONCERNING ZION IN ETERNAL DAMNATIONS IN ACTS 7:60. THIS MEANS AS IT ETERNALLY FALLS IT GETS STRONGER & MORE STRONGER WHICH WOULD REQUIRE A STRONGER PROTECTION & STRONGER RESILIENCY AGAINST SUCH ETERNAL OPPOSITION. ALSO ALL THOSE WHO OPPOSE THE LORD STEVE SHALL BE ETERNALLY DAMNED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE LORD ENOCH IN THE ULTIMATE END IN JUDE 14-15. IF THE LADY VICTORIA THE GREAT FEMALE VIRGIN ALSO KNOWN AS A GREAT WISE VIRGIN TRIES TO COME TO ANY MALES AT SECOND OR LAST, THEN SHE MAKES THEM INTO THE LORD ENOCH THE GREAT MALE VIRGIN ALSO KNOWN AS A GREAT WISE VIRGIN IN THEIR HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITIES IN ETERNAL LORDSHIPS [RELEASES, EXPUNGEMENTS & ESCAPES IN EPHESIANS 4:6] FROM THE UNIVERSAL ZION BEING ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED AFTER THE INITIAL 7 YEARS IN ACTS 7:60. THIS MEANS AS IT ETERNALLY STANDS IT GETS STRONGER & MORE STRONGER WHICH WOULD NOT REQUIRE A STRONGER PROTECTION & STRONGER RESILIENCY. BUT THE BUSINESS COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 7:59 & THE CHURCH COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 8:1 IS IMMUNE, INVINCIBLE, IMPREGNABLE & INVULNERABLE TO ANY ATTACKS THAT CAN BE FIRED UPON THEM IN ETERNAL CHARGES OVERCOME BY ETERNAL ORDINANCES [RELEASES, EXPUNGEMENTS & ESCAPES] IN ROMANS 13:1-2.**  **THE LORD JAMES [LADY MARY AS THE CROWN TO LADY] AS THE CHRIST MEANS ANOINTED SUP-PLANTER WHO CHANGED PLACES WITH THE LORD BARABBAS [A VARIATION OF HIS NAME] WHICH CAN MEAN MURDER & REBELLION IN THE END OF ACTS IN 63AD. THIS MEANS THE LORD JAMES LIKE THE LORD BARABBAS HAS THIS SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE OF THE ETERNAL SEXUAL SIN IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN ACTS 7:51-53. BUT THE LORD JAMES CHOOSES NOT TO LOOK UPON IT WHICH DOES NOT SEE CORRUPTION AND THE LORD BARABBAS LOOKS UPON IT WHICH SEES CORRUPTION. THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD JAMES AS THE CHRIST (2ND SINGLE SERPENT LUCIFER) NEVER DIES BECAUSE THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW DECLARES THAT BUT THE LORD BARABBAS (1ST MARRIED SERPENT LUCIFER) DID IN THE END OF ACTS. THE MYSTERY ON THE CHANGE OF ETERNAL CREATURES IS EVIDENT, JAMES BECOMES BARABBAS AND DIES IN THE ETERNAL STONING IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW AND BARABBAS BECOMES JAMES AND RECEIVES A RELEASE & EXPUNGEMENT CONCERNING THE ETERNAL SEXUAL SIN IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN THE END OF ACTS. THIS MEANS THE TRUE JAMES CHRIST IN ACTUALITY WAS ONLY IN GENTILISM, WHICH DOES NOT CONCERN ANY SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY NOR INTERRACIAL NATURES BECAUSE THIS WAS NOT REQUIRED CONCERNING THE TRUE IMMORTAL JAMES CHRIST REVEALED LATER IN HEBREWS 13:8 & ACTS 15:20, 29, 21:25. ALSO IN LUKE IN GENTILISM IT PROVES THAT THE TRUE JAMES CHRIST DID NOT DIE IN THE STONING, BUT BARABBAS DIED IN THE STONING BECAUSE THE TRUE JAMES CHRIST TRADED PLACES WITH BARABBAS. NOW IN JUDAISM THERE IS NO TRUE JAMES CHRIST, BUT SEXUAL CREATURES, HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES & INTERRACIAL CREATURES SWEAR THAT THEIR FALSE JAMES CHRIST IS SEXUAL OR HOMOSEXUAL OR INTERRACIAL OR A MIXTURE OF THESE THINGS BECAUSE OF A FALSE DOCTRINE LINK TO HIS WIFE. THIS HAS BEEN UNDERSTOOD BECAUSE IN JUDAISM THERE IS NO PROOF WHATSOEVER THAT THEIR FALSE JAMES CHRIST TRADED PLACES WITH ANYONE, ON THE CONTRARY, THE TRUE JAMES CHRIST BORN FROM THE VIRGIN MARY, ONLY HAPPENED IN GENTILISM IN ACTUALITY, AND NEVER IN JUDAISM, WHERE SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL NATURES HAS ITS JURISDICTION BECAUSE OF THE PORN LAWS IN LEVITICUS CHAPTER 18 & DEUTERONOMY CHAPTER 22. THAT IS WHY ALL ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SWEAR UP AND DOWN, TEACH & PREACH THAT THE TRUE JAMES CHRIST DIED IN THE STONING, IS A LIAR & IS NEVER THE TRUTH, TO TRY TO JUSTIFY THEIR SEXUAL CORRUPTIONS IN THEIR INTIMATE SEXUAL RELATIONSHIPS OR INTIMATE SEXUAL MARRIAGES.**  **THE LORD JESUS [LADY MARY AS THE CROWN TO LADY] AS THE CHRIST MEANS ANOINTED SAVIOR WHO CHANGED PLACES WITH THE LORD BARABBAS [A VARIATION OF HIS NAME] WHICH CAN MEAN MURDER & REBELLION IN LUKE 23:13-25. THIS MEANS THE LORD JESUS LIKE THE LORD BARABBAS HAS THIS SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE OF THE FORGIVABLE SINS IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN LUKE 23:13-25. BUT THE LORD JESUS CHOOSES NOT TO LOOK UPON IT WHICH DOES NOT SEE CORRUPTION AND THE LORD BARABBAS LOOKS UPON IT WHICH SEES CORRUPTION. THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD JESUS AS THE CHRIST (2ND SINGLE MAN ADAM) NEVER DIES BECAUSE THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW DECLARES THAT IN HEBREWS 13:8 BUT THE LORD BARABBAS (1ST MARRIED MAN ADAM) DID IN THE END OF LUKE CHAPTER 23. THE MYSTERY ON THE CHANGE OF ETERNAL CREATURES IS EVIDENT, JESUS BECOMES BARABBAS AND DIES IN THE ETERNAL CROSS IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW AND BARABBAS BECOMES JESUS AND RECEIVES A RELEASE & EXPUNGEMENT CONCERNING THE FORGIVABLE SINS IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN THE END OF LUKE.**  **JESUS CHRIST’S VICARIOUS REPENTANCE MEANS THAT HE BECAME SIN WITHOUT BEING SIN IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:21. JESUS TOOK THE PLACE OF BARABBAS, WHO WAS A REVELER [REBELLER AS THE SIN OF WITCHCRAFT] AND A MURDERER IN THE CITY. JESUS CHRIST WITHOUT ANY SIN BECAME A SIN THAT MANKIND COULD HAVE A WAY OF ESCAPE IN LUKE 23:17-25. IT DECLARES “I WILL CHASTISE HIM AND RELEASE HIM, (FOR IT WAS NECESSARY FOR HIM TO RELEASE ONE TO THEM AT THE FEAST). AND THEY ALL CRIED OUT AT ONCE, SAYING, ‘AWAY WITH THIS MAN, AND RELEASE TO US BARABBAS’ WHO HAD BEEN THROWN INTO PRISON FOR A CERTAIN REBELLION MADE IN THE CITY, AND FOR MURDER. PILATE, THEREFORE, WISHING TO RELEASE JESUS, AGAIN CALLED OUT TO THEM. BUT THEY SHOUTED, SAYING, ‘CRUCIFY HIM, CRUCIFY HIM!’ THEN HE SAID TO THEM THE THIRD TIME, ‘WHY, WHAT EVIL HAS HE DONE? I HAVE FOUND NO REASON FOR DEATH IN HIM. I WILL THEREFORE CHASTISE HIM AND LET HIM GO.’ BUT THEY WERE INSISTENT, DEMANDING WITH LOUD VOICES THAT HE BE CRUCIFIED. AND THE VOICES OF THESE MEN [MAN’S LAW] AND OF THE CHIEF PRIESTS PREVAILED. SO PILATE GAVE SENTENCE THAT IT SHOULD BE AS THEY REQUESTED. AND HE RELEASED TO THEM THE ONE THEY REQUESTED, WHO FOR REBELLION AND MURDER HAD BEEN THROWN INTO PRISON, BUT HE DELIVERED JESUS TO THEIR WILL.” THIS MEANS THE TRUE JESUS CHRIST IN ACTUALITY WAS ONLY IN GENTILISM, WHICH DOES NOT CONCERN ANY SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY NOR INTERRACIAL NATURES BECAUSE THIS WAS NOT REQUIRED CONCERNING THE TRUE IMMORTAL JESUS CHRIST REVEALED LATER IN HEBREWS 13:8 & ACTS 15:20, 29, 21:25. ALSO IN LUKE IN GENTILISM IT PROVES THAT THE TRUE JESUS CHRIST DID NOT DIE ON THE CROSS, BUT BARABBAS DIED ON THE CROSS BECAUSE THE TRUE JESUS CHRIST TRADED PLACES WITH BARABBAS IN LUKE 23:17-25. NOW IN JUDAISM THERE IS NO TRUE JESUS CHRIST, BUT SEXUAL CREATURES, HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES & INTERRACIAL CREATURES SWEAR THAT THEIR FALSE JESUS CHRIST IS SEXUAL OR HOMOSEXUAL OR INTERRACIAL OR A MIXTURE OF THESE THINGS BECAUSE OF A FALSE DOCTRINE LINK TO HIS GIRL FRIEND, MARY MAGDALENE. THIS HAS BEEN UNDERSTOOD BECAUSE IN JUDAISM THERE IS NO PROOF WHATSOEVER THAT THEIR FALSE JESUS CHRIST TRADED PLACES WITH ANYONE, ON THE CONTRARY, THE TRUE JESUS CHRIST BORN FROM THE VIRGIN MARY IN THE IMMACULATE CONCEPTION, ONLY HAPPENED IN GENTILISM IN ACTUALITY, AND NEVER IN JUDAISM, WHERE SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL NATURES HAS ITS JURISDICTION BECAUSE OF THE PORN LAWS IN LEVITICUS CHAPTER 18 & DEUTERONOMY CHAPTER 22. THAT IS WHY ALL ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SWEAR UP AND DOWN, TEACH & PREACH THAT THE TRUE JESUS CHRIST DIED ON THE CROSS, IS A LIAR & IS NEVER THE TRUTH, TO TRY TO JUSTIFY THEIR SEXUAL CORRUPTIONS IN THEIR INTIMATE SEXUAL RELATIONSHIPS OR INTIMATE SEXUAL MARRIAGES.**  **THE LORD JOHN [LADY ELIZABETH AS THE CROWN TO LADY] AS THE CHRIST MEANS ANOINTED GIVER WHO CHANGED PLACES WITH THE LORD BARABBAS [A VARIATION OF HIS NAME] WHICH CAN MEAN MURDER & REBELLION IN THE BEGINNING OF LUKE CHAPTER 9. THIS MEANS THE LORD JOHN LIKE THE LORD BARABBAS HAS THIS SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE OF THE REPENT-ABLE TEMPTATIONS IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN LUKE 9:7-9. BUT THE LORD JOHN CHOOSES NOT TO LOOK UPON IT WHICH DOES NOT SEE CORRUPTION AND THE LORD BARABBAS LOOKS UPON IT WHICH SEES CORRUPTION. THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD JOHN AS THE CHRIST (2ND SINGLE WOMAN EVE) NEVER DIES BECAUSE THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW DECLARES THAT BUT THE LORD BARABBAS (1ST MARRIED WOMAN EVE) DID IN THE BEGINNING OF LUKE CHAPTER 9. THE MYSTERY ON THE CHANGE OF ETERNAL CREATURES IS EVIDENT, JOHN BECOMES BARABBAS AND DIES IN THE ETERNAL BEHEADING IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW AND BARABBAS BECOMES JOHN AND RECEIVES A RELEASE & EXPUNGEMENT CONCERNING THE REPENT-ABLE TEMPTATIONS IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN LUKE 9:7-9. THIS MEANS THE TRUE JOHN CHRIST IN ACTUALITY WAS ONLY IN GENTILISM, WHICH DOES NOT CONCERN ANY SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY NOR INTERRACIAL NATURES BECAUSE THIS WAS NOT REQUIRED CONCERNING THE TRUE IMMORTAL JOHN CHRIST REVEALED LATER IN HEBREWS 13:8 & ACTS 15:20, 29, 21:25. ALSO IN LUKE IN GENTILISM IT PROVES THAT THE TRUE JOHN CHRIST DID NOT DIE IN THE BEHEADING, BUT BARABBAS DIED IN THE BEHEADING BECAUSE THE TRUE JOHN CHRIST TRADED PLACES WITH BARABBAS IN LUKE 9:7-9. NOW IN JUDAISM THERE IS NO TRUE JOHN CHRIST, BUT SEXUAL CREATURES, HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES & INTERRACIAL CREATURES SWEAR THAT THEIR FALSE JOHN CHRIST IS SEXUAL OR HOMOSEXUAL OR INTERRACIAL OR A MIXTURE OF THESE THINGS BECAUSE OF A FALSE DOCTRINE LINK TO HIS GIRL FRIEND. THIS HAS BEEN UNDERSTOOD BECAUSE IN JUDAISM THERE IS NO PROOF WHATSOEVER THAT THEIR FALSE JOHN CHRIST TRADED PLACES WITH ANYONE, ON THE CONTRARY, THE TRUE JOHN CHRIST BORN FROM THE VIRGIN ELIZABETH, ONLY HAPPENED IN GENTILISM IN ACTUALITY, AND NEVER IN JUDAISM, WHERE SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL NATURES HAS ITS JURISDICTION BECAUSE OF THE PORN LAWS IN LEVITICUS CHAPTER 18 & DEUTERONOMY CHAPTER 22. THAT IS WHY ALL ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SWEAR UP AND DOWN, TEACH & PREACH THAT THE TRUE JOHN CHRIST DIED IN THE BEHEADING, IS A LIAR & IS NEVER THE TRUTH, TO TRY TO JUSTIFY THEIR SEXUAL CORRUPTIONS IN THEIR INTIMATE SEXUAL RELATIONSHIPS OR INTIMATE SEXUAL MARRIAGES.**  **THE LORD PETER [LADY VICTORIA AS THE CROWN TO LADY] AS THE CHRIST MEANS ANOINTED STONE WHO CHANGED PLACES WITH THE LORD BARABBAS [A VARIATION OF HIS NAME] WHICH CAN MEAN MURDER & REBELLION IN THE END OF ACTS IN 63AD. THIS MEANS THE LORD PETER LIKE THE LORD BARABBAS HAS THIS SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE OF THE ETERNAL IGNORANCE IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN ACTS 7:51-53. BUT THE LORD PETER CHOOSES NOT TO LOOK UPON IT WHICH DOES NOT SEE CORRUPTION AND THE LORD BARABBAS LOOKS UPON IT WHICH SEES CORRUPTION. THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD PETER AS THE CHRIST (2ND SINGLE CHILD CAIN) NEVER DIES BECAUSE THE HOLY BIBLICAL LAW DECLARES THAT BUT THE LORD BARABBAS (1ST MARRIED CHILD CAIN) DID IN THE END OF ACTS. THE MYSTERY ON THE CHANGE OF ETERNAL CREATURES IS EVIDENT, PETER BECOMES BARABBAS AND DIES IN THE ETERNAL UPSIDE DOWN CROSS IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW AND BARABBAS BECOMES PETER AND RECEIVES A RELEASE & EXPUNGEMENT CONCERNING THE ETERNAL IGNORANCE IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN THE END OF ACTS. THIS MEANS THE TRUE PETER CHRIST IN ACTUALITY WAS ONLY IN GENTILISM, WHICH DOES NOT CONCERN ANY SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY NOR INTERRACIAL NATURES BECAUSE THIS WAS NOT REQUIRED CONCERNING THE TRUE IMMORTAL PETER CHRIST REVEALED LATER IN HEBREWS 13:8 & ACTS 15:20, 29, 21:25. ALSO IN LUKE IN GENTILISM IT PROVES THAT THE TRUE PETER CHRIST DID NOT DIE ON THE UPSIDE-DOWN CROSS, BUT BARABBAS DIED ON THE UPSIDE-DOWN CROSS BECAUSE THE TRUE PETER CHRIST TRADED PLACES WITH BARABBAS. NOW IN JUDAISM THERE IS NO TRUE PETER CHRIST, BUT SEXUAL CREATURES, HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES & INTERRACIAL CREATURES SWEAR THAT THEIR FALSE PETER CHRIST IS SEXUAL OR HOMOSEXUAL OR INTERRACIAL OR A MIXTURE OF THESE THINGS BECAUSE OF A FALSE DOCTRINE LINK TO HIS WIFE. THIS HAS BEEN UNDERSTOOD BECAUSE IN JUDAISM THERE IS NO PROOF WHATSOEVER THAT THEIR FALSE PETER CHRIST TRADED PLACES WITH ANYONE, ON THE CONTRARY, THE TRUE PETER CHRIST BORN FROM THE VIRGIN VICTORIA, ONLY HAPPENED IN GENTILISM IN ACTUALITY, AND NEVER IN JUDAISM, WHERE SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL NATURES HAS ITS JURISDICTION BECAUSE OF THE PORN LAWS IN LEVITICUS CHAPTER 18 & DEUTERONOMY CHAPTER 22. THAT IS WHY ALL ETERNAL CREATURES WHO SWEAR UP AND DOWN, TEACH & PREACH THAT THE TRUE PETER CHRIST DIED ON THE UPSIDE-DOWN CROSS, IS A LIAR & IS NEVER THE TRUTH, TO TRY TO JUSTIFY THEIR SEXUAL CORRUPTIONS IN THEIR INTIMATE SEXUAL RELATIONSHIPS OR INTIMATE SEXUAL MARRIAGES.**  **IN RESPONSE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DEFENSE IN ACTS 7:51-53, & THE PROLONGED CONDITION OF A HARD HEART, THERE ARE TWO WORDS THAT REFERS TO THE MORAL CENTER OF HUMAN PERSONALITY, WHICH ABUNDANTLY FLOWS THOUGHTS, EMOTIONS, SPEECH AND ACTIONS. THEY ARE IN THE OT, *LEV* OR *LEVAV* & IN THE NT, *KAPDIA* OR *KARDIA* IN PROVERBS 4:23 & MATTHEW 15:18-19. THERE ARE ONLY TWO KINDS OF STIFF-NAKEDNESS IN TRUTH. FIRST, IS THE WRONG STIFF-NAKEDNESS [LORD STEVE] AT 100.0000% ON THE LORD LUCIFER’S SIDE THAT CONCERNS A VERY HIGH IQ IN SEXUAL WORLDLY TRUTHS THAT ALWAYS FIGHTS AGAINST DIVINE BIBLICAL TRUTHS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16 & JAMES 3:13-18. SECOND, IS THE RIGHT STIFF-NAKEDNESS [LORD STEVE] AT 100.0000% ON THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S SIDE THAT CONCERNS A VERY HIGH IQ IN DIVINE BIBLICAL TRUTHS THAT ALWAYS FIGHTS AGAINST SEXUAL WORLDLY TRUTHS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:6-16 & JAMES 3:13-18. THEREFORE, IN THIS INORDINATE AFFECTION SHOWN AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN & THEIR STUBBORN, AND UNWILLING ACTIONS IN THEIR HEARTS TO NOT REPENT OR LISTEN TO ABSOLUTE TRUTH & DIVINE REASON, THEY ARE VIRTUALLY VOID OF ANY TRUTHFUL UNDERSTANDING BECAUSE OF THEIR OBSTINATE SEXUAL WAYS THAT ARE TOTALLY AGAINST THE LORD’S MESSAGE & DAMNED WITHOUT REMEDY FOR THE END DESTRUCTION THAT WILL COME ON THEM SPEEDILY AT THEIR APPOINTED TIMES. IN RESPONSE TO THE LORD’S MESSAGE, THE HUMAN HEART CAN EITHER BE DULL IN 2ND CHRONICLES 36:13 OR TENDER IN 2ND CHRONICLES 34:19, 27.**  **HARDNESS OF HEART HAS FIVE WORDS TO EXPRESS THIS AS *CHAZAQ*, TO MAKE STRONG, HARD, *KAVED*, MAKE HEAVY, HARD, *QASHAH*, MAKE HARD, *AMETS*, MAKE STRONG, HARD & *MEGINNAH*, DULLNESS. THESE WORDS OCCURS AT LEAST 22 TIMES, WHICH ARE TOO MANY IN THE HOLY BIBLE & COME TO LIGHT IN EXODUS 4:14-14:17; DEUTERONOMY 2:30; JOSHUA 11:20; 1ST SAMUEL 6:6; 2ND CHRONICLES 36:13 & LAMENTATIONS 3:65.**  **STUBBORNNESS HAD THE PLAY WORD KNOWN AS *SHERIRUTH*. THIS WORD OCCURS 10 TIMES, WHICH ARE TOO MANY IN THE HOLY BIBLE IS IN DEUTERONOMY 29:19; PSALMS 81:12 & JEREMIAH 3:17; 7:24; 9:14; 11:8; 13:10; 16:12; 18:12; 23:17.**  **STIFF-NECKED AS THE PLAY WORD *QESHEH-OREPH* THAT AMAZINGLY RECURS THROUGHOUT THE OT. THIS PHRASE EVOKES ONGOING UN-SUBMISSIVE, DEFIANT AND EXTRAORDINARY STUBBORNNESS THAT WILL NEVER LISTEN AT ALL TO THE FATHER STEPHEN. THIS PLAY WORD IS RELUCTANTLY FOUND IN EXODUS 32:9; 33:3; 33:5; 34:9; DEUTERONOMY 9:6, 13; 10:16; 31:27; 2ND CHRONICLES 36;13; PROVERBS 29:1 & JEREMIAH 7:26; 17:23.**  **UNCIRCUMCISION ALSO CAN MEAN STUBBORNNESS OF HEART AS TOTAL DISOBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMANDS. THE ISRAELITES WERE REQUIRED TO COMMISSION THEMSELVES IN THE RITE OF CIRCUMCISION, WHICH RENDERS TOTAL OBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN GENESIS 17:10-14. THE FATHER STEPHEN PROMISES TO LISTEN & RESTORE ANY ETERNAL CREATURE, IF THEY WILL HUMBLE THEMSELVES UNDER HIS MIGHTY HAND, BY ONE PLAY WORD *LEVAVAM HE’AREL*. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN DEUTERONOMY 10:16 & JEREMIAH 4:4; 6:10.**  **BEAST-LIKE BEHAVIOR CONCERNS A PLAY WORD *BA’AR*, WHICH MEANS THE ETERNAL CREATURE LACK ANY SPIRITUAL PERCEPTION, AND IS SENSELESS TO THE POINT OF HAVING NO RESPECT OR CONSIDERATION FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 49:10; 73:22; 92:6; 94:8; PROVERBS 12:1; 30:2 & JEREMIAH 10:8, 14; 21; 51:17.**  **THERE ARE FIVE WORDS IN THE NT WHICH REFERS TO A HARD HEART. THEY ARE *SKLERYNO*, HARDNESS, *SKLEROKARDIA*, HARDNESS OF HEART, *POROO*, MEANINGS ARE THE SAME ABOVE, *POROSIS*, MEANINGS ARE THE SAME ABOVE, & *PACHYNO*, BECOMING FAT & DULL OF HEART. OTHER TERMS FOR THE DULLNESS OF THE HEART INCLUDE, *NOTHROS*, DULL OF HEARING IN HEBREWS 5:11, *ASYNETOS*, WITHOUT UNDERSTANDING IN MARK 7:18, *SKLEROTRACHELOS*, STIFF-NECKED PEOPLE IN ACTS 7:51 & *APERITMETOS*, UNCIRCUMCISED IN HEART & EARS IN ACTS 7:51.**  **THE KEY PASSAGES OF THESE VARIOUS WORDS WHICH REFERS TO CONSEQUENTIAL OR BENEFICIAL CIRCUMSTANCES CAN BE FOUND IN THE OT IN DEUTERONOMY 29:4; 31:27; 30:6; PSALMS 115:5-8; ISAIAH 1:2-15; 5:12; 6:1-6, 9-10; 29:9-24; 42:18-20; 44:6-28; 46:12; 53:1; 63:17 & JEREMIAH 10:8, 14.**  **THE KEY PASSAGES OF THESE VARIOUS WORDS WHICH REFERS TO CONSEQUENTIAL CIRCUMSTANCES OR BENEFICIAL CIRCUMSTANCES CAN BE FOUND IN THE NT & LUKE IN THE HIGHER TESTAMENT IS IN MATTHEW 13:15; 19:8; MARK 3:5; 4:12; 6:35-44, 52; 7:18; 8:15, 17; 13:14-15; JOHN 12:37-41; 2ND CORINTHIANS 3:14; EPHESIANS 4:18; 11:25; HEBREWS 3:8, 13, 15; 4:7 & LUKE 8:10.**  **THE KEY PASSAGES OF THESE VARIOUS WORDS WHICH REFERS TO CONSEQUENTIAL CIRCUMSTANCES OR BENEFICIAL CIRCUMSTANCES CAN BE FOUND IN ACTS IN THE HIGHEST TESTAMENT IS IN ACTS 2:23; 7:51-60; 13:40-48; 18:6; 19:9; 28:25-27.**  **THE UNIVERSAL WIDESPREAD OF EXTREME UNBELIEF THAT LEADS TO SEXUAL APOSTASY ALWAYS ABOUT & AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN, WHICH RENDERS UNIVERSAL IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT BY HIM IS IN DEUTERONOMY 29:3; ISAIAH 6:9-10; 29:10; DANIEL 7:9-28; ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23; 9:1-11:36; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:9-10; 2ND CORINTHIANS 4:4; GALATIANS 5:19-21; HEBREWS 3:8, 13, 15; 4:7; 5:11-14; 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:1-12; 1ST PETER 1:17-21; 2ND PETER 1:9; 2:1-22; 1ST JOHN 5:21; 2ND JOHN 1-11 & REVELATION 9:20-21; 16:9, 11; 17:1-18:25; 19:17-21; 20:1-3, 7-15 & ACTS 7:51-53; 17:22-30.**  **HOW DOES THE LORD YAHWEH RELEASE THE LORD STEVE FROM HELL? THE LORD STEVE GIVES THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP TO THE LORD YAHWEH, SINCE NOTHING, I MEAN NOTHING IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR HIM. THE LORD STEVE WOULD BE FORGIVEN, SINCE THE 1ST KINGDOM IS AT ITS CLOSE FOR 46 YEARS, I SAY 46 YEARS BECAUSE AT 20 YEARS OF AGE IT WOULD CONCERN 46 YEARS WITH A STRONG FRUITFUL CALL IN PSALMS 90:10 & 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-6. THIS ALSO MEANS THAT IT FINISHES THE INITIAL 140 YEARS IN THE BUSINESS COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES WITH 46 YEARS GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN PLUS THE 3 YEARS OF PROPHESY BEFORE BIRTH. THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD STEVE IN STRIPPING AND STIFF-NAKEDNESS & THE LORD BARABBAS IN STRIPPING AND SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY & INTERRACIAL NATURES ARE BOTH UNIVERSALLY FORGIVEN AFTERWARDS SINCE THE 1ST KINGDOM HAS ENDED, WHICH DOES NOT INTERTWINE WITH THE PRICES OF UNFORGIVENESS. BUT FOR THE LORD STEVE, THE POWERS ARE PUSHED AWAY FROM HIM, & RECEIVES AN RELEASE, EXPUNGEMENT & ESCAPE BY THE LORD YAHWEH & ONLY THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP IS RESERVED FOR THE LORD LUCIFER & HIS PARTY TO BURN FOREVER IN HELL, SINCE THE LORD YAHWEH REFUSES TO HEAL THEM THAT OPPOSE HIM. NOW THIS DOES NOT MEAN THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD NOR THE LORD JESUS CHRIST IS FORGIVEN BECAUSE BOTH ARE IMMORTAL CREATURES THAT NEEDS NO FORGIVENESS & IS NOT HINDERED WITH ANY UNFORGIVENESS IN HEBREWS 13:8, BUT ON THE CONTRARY, THE LORD STEVE AND THE LORD BARABBAS IS TRULY FORGIVEN. WHY WOULD THE LORD STEVE & LORD BARABBAS BE FORGIVEN BECAUSE BOTH DIED VICARIOUSLY FOR ALL SINS, WHICH MEANS BOTH BECAME THESE KINDS OF SINS WITHOUT COMMITTING THEM OR APPROVING OF THEM CONCERNING THE LORD STEVE FOR THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP, BUT THE LORD YAHWEH IS IN FULL CONTROL OF HIS STONING IN ACTS 7:60 & THE LORD BARABBAS FOR ALL SINS THAT COULD BE FORGIVEN, BUT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IS IN FULL CONTROL OF HIS CROSS IN LUKE 23:13-56 & ACTS 7:51-53. THIS ONLY CONCERNS TRUE JUDAISM AS THE SEXUAL CULPRIT AND SEXUAL ADVERSARY & NOT TRUE GENTILISM NOR TRUE CHRISTIANITY BECAUSE THERE IS NO STIFF-NAKEDNESS OR SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY AND INTERRACIAL NATURES AT ALL IN ACTS 15:20, 29; 21:25. THIS ONLY CONCERNS TRUTHFUL KNOWLEDGE TO RAISE UP THE LORD BARABBAS & THE LORD STEVE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN ACTS 7:51-53 & THE LORD YAHWEH IN ACTS 7:60, SINCE THEY ARE TWO DIFFERENT ETERNAL CREATURES THAT TRADED PLACES, APART FROM THE SON JESUS OUR LORD & THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD. THE ETERNAL RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD STARTS IN ACTS 7:60 THAT REVERSES ETERNAL DEATH IN 7 DAYS, THEN THE ETERNAL ASCENSION STARTS IN ACTS 8:1 THAT REVERSES THE ETERNAL HELL IN 7 DAYS, THEN THE ETERNAL THRONE STARTS IN ACTS 8:2 THAT REVERSES THE ETERNAL GRAVE IN 7 DAYS, THEN THE ETERNAL LORDSHIP IN ACTS 8:3 THAT REVERSES THE ETERNAL PRISON IN 7 DAYS, WHICH IS A FULL MONTH OF 28 DAYS & AFTERWARDS IN THE UPTIME THE ETERNAL CREATOR AGENT THAT REVERSES THE ETERNAL RELEASE FROM THE ETERNAL PRISON IN ACTS 8:3.**  **ALSO IN THE DOORWAY TO THE UPSIDE-DOWN CROSS IN CHILD KIND THE LORD PETER NEVER WAS CHARGED FOR STRIPPING BECAUSE IT HAPPENED IN CHRISTIANITY AFTER HE BECAME THE LORD BARABBAS & BUT THE LORD BARABBAS WAS CHARGED IN STRIPPING & SEXUALITY.**  **IN THE DOORWAY TO THE BEHEADING IN WOMANKIND THE LORD JOHN NEVER WAS CHARGED FOR STRIPPING BECAUSE IT HAPPENED IN JUDAISM AFTER HE BECAME THE LORD BARABBAS & BUT THE LORD BARABBAS WAS CHARGED IN STRIPPING & SEXUALITY.**  **IN THE DOORWAY TO THE CROSS IN MANKIND THE LORD JESUS NEVER WAS CHARGED FOR STRIPPING IN MATTHEW, MARK & JOHN IN JUDAISM BECAUSE IT HAPPENED AFTER HE BECAME THE LORD BARABBAS & BUT THE LORD BARABBAS WAS CHARGED IN STRIPPING & SEXUALITY.**  **IN THE DOORWAY TO THE CROSS IN MANKIND THE LORD JESUS NEVER WAS CHARGED FOR STRIPPING EVEN THOUGH IT HAPPENED IN LUKE IN GENTILISM BECAUSE IT HAPPENED BEFORE HE BECAME THE LORD BARABBAS & BUT THE LORD BARABBAS WAS CHARGED IN STRIPPING & SEXUALITY.**  **IN THE DOORWAY TO THE STONING IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW THE LORD JAMES NEVER WAS CHARGED FOR STRIPPING BECAUSE IT HAPPENED IN ACTS IN CHRISTIANITY BEFORE HE BECAME THE LORD BARABBAS & BUT THE LORD BARABBAS WAS CHARGED IN STRIPPING & SEXUALITY, BUT NOT IN BEING STIFF-NECKED.**  **IN THE DOORWAY TO THE STONING IN LORDSHIP THE LORD STEPHEN NEVER WAS CHARGED FOR STRIPPING BECAUSE IT HAPPENED IN ACTS IN CHRISTIANITY AFTER HE BECAME THE LORD STEVE & BUT THE LORD STEVE WAS CHARGED IN STRIPPING & BEING STIFF-NECKED, BUT NOT IN SEXUALITY.**  **THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW CITY AUTHORITIES WHICH IS AT JERUSALEM AT THE TIME (33AD ON A FRIDAY AT 2:00PM) COULD ONLY USE THE WHITE CHRISTIAN TABERNACLE AUTHORITIES WHICH IS THE WHITE CHRISTIAN CHURCH AUTHORITIES TO ETERNALLY CHARGE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD WRONGFULLY BY THE NATURE OF THE ETERNAL CHARGE OF BLASPHEMY IN ACTS 6:11. I SAY WRONGFULLY BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD BEAT THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW CHARGE OF BLASPHEMY (INVOLVES A SEX CHARGE AND A STRIPPING CHARGE) BY HIS HOLY GHOST AND HIS DIVINE OMNISCIENCE IN ACTS 6:9-10. THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW CITY AUTHORITIES WOULD NOT HAVE COME UNLESS THE WHITE CHRISTIAN TABERNACLE AUTHORITIES HAD MADE THAT CALL TO THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 6:11. ONCE THIS WAS DONE THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW CITY AUTHORITIES RAN BY THE OFFICER AS A SERGEANT THAT WAS NAMED SAUL WAS THE OUTRANKING WHITE CHRISTIAN OFFICER ON THE SCENE OF THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW INVESTIGATION (FAULTY INFORMATION) THAT LEAD TO THE APPREHENSION, CAPTURE AND SEIZE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN isHIS ARREST IN ACTS 6:12. THEN SERGEANT SAUL WITH OTHER OFFICERS BROUGHT HIM TO THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW COUNCIL IN ACTS 6:13. BY WHICH THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW AUTHORITIES SET UP FALSE WITNESS (FALSE ALLEGATIONS CONCERNING THE WHITE CHRISTIAN TEMPLE AUTHORITIES WHICH IS THE WHITE CHRISTIAN BUSINESS AUTHORITIES ABOUT THE WHITE CHRISTIAN JESUS OF NAZARETH IN ACTS 6:14) THAT OPENED UP THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SPEECH TO THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 6:15-7:1-53. AGAIN THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW CITY AUTHORITIES COULD ONLY USE THE WHITE CHRISTIAN TEMPLE AUTHORITIES WHICH IS THE WHITE CHRISTIAN BUSINESS AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 7:1-60. BUT THE FATHER STEPHEN GOVERNED THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW CITY AUTHORITIES TO THE POINT OF THEM STOPPING THEIR EARS IN ACTS 7:1-57. THEY SIMPLE WOULD NOT LISTEN TO REASON AND TRUTH BUT CAST HIM OUT OF THE CITY OF JERUSALEM BY THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW CITY AUTHORITIES TO WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW COUNTY AUTHORITIES AND STONED HIM TO DEATH IN 33AD ON A FRIDAY AT 3:00PM IN ACTS 7:57-60. ONCE HE DIED THERE WAS NOTHING MORE THAT THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW AUTHORITIES COULD DO 2 MILES OUTSIDE OF JERUSALEM IN ACTS 8:1-3. THIS CONCERNS THE 1ST CHANCE (REFERS TO GENESIS 3:1-5:32) OF THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW AUTHORITIES DONE BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN ACTS 6:11-8:3. THE “TRUE HOLY DIVISION” CONCERNS THE BLACK CHRISTIAN LAW AUTHORITIES (1ST CHANCE OF THE BLACK CHRISTIAN LAW CITY AUTHORITIES OF THE SAMARITANS & THE 2ND CHANCE OF THE BLACK CHRISTIAN LAW COUNTY AUTHORITIES OF THE ETHIOPIANS REFERS TO GENESIS 11:1-9) IN ACTS 8:4-40. THE DOORWAY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BLACK CHRISTIAN LAW AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 8:4 REFERS TO GENESIS 11:10-32. THE 2ND CHANCE (REFERS TO GENESIS 6:1-10:32) INVOLVES THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW AUTHORITIES ON THE ROAD OF DAMASCUS CONCERNING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM OF SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS AND SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LADIES AS HIS DISCIPLES THAT WERE ARRESTED, KILLED AND THREATENED SEVERELY IN ACTS 9:1-2. THE 2ND CHANCE OF THE WHITE CHRISTIAN LAW AUTHORITIES IS DAMNED AND PUT DOWN BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN ACTS 9:3-9. THE REASON THE 2ND CHANCE WILL NOT WORK BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN OPERATES IN THE SPIRIT & AUTHORITY OF THE LORD ENOCH THAT WILL NEVER DIE WHICH OPENS UP 8 POSITIONS TO BE PROTECTED & IS THE MAIN REASON WHY NOAH’S FAMILY WAS SAVED IN JUDE 14-15; HEBREWS 11:5 & GENESIS 5:24; 6:8.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN FULFILLED THE FALSE CHARGE OF ALLEGED RAPE SIMILAR TO JOSEPH WITH POTIPHAR’S WIFE IN GENESIS CHAPTERS 39-40 & ACTS 6:3-10; 7:9-16. THE FATHER STEPHEN LIKE JOSEPH AT 21 TO 24 YEARS OF AGE WAS IN SLAVERY TILL THEY BOTH ROSE IN AUTHORITY IN GENESIS CHAPTER 41 & ACTS 9:1-30. THE FALSE CHARGE OF BLASPHEMY (A STRIPPING CHARGE & A SEX CHARGE) AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN FULFILLED WHAT JOSEPH WENT THROUGH IN GENESIS CHAPTERS 39-40 & ACTS 6:8-10. JOSEPH WAS FALSELY CHARGED BY POTIPHAR’S WIFE AND WAS CAST INTO PRISON BY POTIPHAR. WHILE IN THE PRISON JOSEPH USED HIS GOD-GIVEN ABILITIES, WHICH PROVED HIM WORTHY TO RUN THE PRISON. THE FATHER STEPHEN DID THIS TOO WHEN HE WAS CAST IN PRISON BY THE LAW AUTHORITIES FROM THE CALL OF THE TEMPLE AUTHORITIES (BUSINESS AUTHORITIES) IN ACTS 6:12. ALSO THE FATHER STEPHEN FULFILLED HIS OWN COMMAND OF WHAT ISAIAH THE PROPHET DID BY STRIPPING 3 WHOLE YEARS AGAINST EGYPT & ETHIOPIA IN ISAIAH 20:1-6 & ACTS 7:51-53; 8:26-40. THE FATHER STEPHEN ENDURED THE FALSE CHARGE OF BLASPHEMY (A STRIPPING CHARGE) FOR 3 YEARS FROM 21 TO 24 YEARS OF AGE AND BEAT THE LAW AUTHORITIES FROM THE TABERNACLE AUTHORITIES AT THEIR OWN GAME IN ACTS 6:8-10; 9:1-30.**  **THE CROSS OF CHRIST DID NOT PAY FOR ANY KIND OF INTERCOURSE BECAUSE THE JEWS TRIED TO STONE JESUS BUT FAILED IN JOHN 10:31-39. THIS IS BECAUSE OF HIS COMPANION MARY MAGDALENE AND BECAUSE OF ADAM AND EVE’S DATING RELATIONSHIP IN GENESIS 2:23 & THE GOSPEL OF PHILIP ON PAGE 90. JESUS KEPT THE DATING SEXLESS AND SINLESS IN HEBREWS 4:15. JESUS MAY HAVE KISSED MARY MAGDALENE ON THE CHEEK, BUT THIS ACTION DOES NOT MERIT THE STONING LAWS. IF JESUS HAD KISSED HER IN THE MOUTH OR ON THE LIPS THIS WOULD HAVE MERITED THE STONING LAWS, AND ESPECIALLY IF JESUS HAD TOUCHED HER DOWN STAIRS OR HAD INTERCOURSE WITH HER BY WHICH JESUS DID NOT BECAUSE HE WAS NOT STONED. JOHN THE BAPTIST DID NOT EITHER. IN THEORY, AS DID JOHN THE BAPTIST WITH HIS COMPANION NAMED ELIZABETH & IN THE SAME TOKEN AS JESUS WITH MARY MAGDALENE WAS THE COMPLETE DATING RELATIONSHIP DONE TO HELP RESTORE ADAM & EVE IN THEIR DATING, BUT DID NOT REQUIRE ANYTHING IN THE STONING LAWS. NONE OF THE CRUCIFIXION LAWS OR BEHEADING LAWS REQUIRES ANY OF THESE THINGS, BUT THE STONING LAWS DO & THE PERSECUTION LAWS DO NOT. THE STONING OF JAMES IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW AT 63AD AND THE STONING OF STEPHEN BY THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP ABOVE THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN ACTS 7:60 DID PAY FOR ALL INTERCOURSES (DIVINE INTERCOURSE, LAW INTERCOURSE & SEXUAL INTERCOURSE) BASED ON THE STONING LAWS ONLY. THERE IS NO OTHER KINDS OF LAWS THAT PAYS FOR ANY TYPE OF INTERCOURSE OR KISSING IN THE MOUTH, LIKE THE STONING LAWS.**  **IN ADAM’S FAMILY IN GENESIS 2:24-25 PROVES HE HAD A DIVINE UNION WITH EVE HIS WIFE WITHOUT ANY CHILDREN. THEN IN GENESIS 4:1 PROVES ADAM HAD A SEXUAL UNION WITH EVE HIS WIFE TO BRING FORTH HIS FIRST SON CAIN BECAUSE OF THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE IN GENESIS 3:1-24. THEN IN GENESIS 4:2, 25-26 CONCERNS 3 DIVINE UNIONS BY ADAM & EVE TO BRING FORTH HIS OTHER SONS NAMED ABEL, SETH & ENOSH (ENOS) BY THE TREE OF LIFE.**  **IN STEPHEN’S FAMILY IN LUKE CHAPTER 2 PROVES STEPHEN CHRIST HAD A DIVINE IMMACULATE UNION WITH THE (VIRGIN) MARY CHRIST CONCERNING HIS OWN HOLY GHOST TO BRING FORTH HIS FIRST SON & ONLY SON NAMED THE LORD JESUS CHRIST THE SON OF GOD.**  **IN JOSEPH’S FAMILY IN THE BOOK OF LUKE CONCERNS JOSEPH CHRIST & MARY CHRIST GETTING MARRIED & HAVING A DIVINE UNION TO BRING FORTH THEIR FIRST SON NAMED JAMES CHRIST THE JUST, AND LATER ON THE OTHER CHILDREN WERE NAMED JOSEPH CHRIST, JOSES CHRIST, SIMON CHRIST AND JUDAS CHRIST BY THE TREE OF LIFE. ALSO THEIR FIRST DAUGHTER IN THE FAMILY LINE IS NAMED MARY CHRIST AND A NUMBER OF OTHER UNNAMED DAUGHTERS (MAYBE 2 TO 4 MORE DAUGHTERS BECAUSE KING DAVID WAS THE 8TH–BORN SON, BUT 10TH IN LINE WITH CHRIST AS THE 1ST-BORN SON TO RAISE UP CHRIST TO SIT ON HIS THRONE WHICH MAKES 8 TO 10 POSITIONS) WERE ALL DIVINE UNIONS DONE BY JOSEPH AND MARY BY THE TREE OF LIFE.**  **ADAM & EVE’S RELATIONSHIP WAS A DIVINE UNION UNTIL ADAM DISOBEYED THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMMAND & EVE WAS DECEIVED, WHICH ELEVATED THEM IN A SEXUAL UNION BRINGING FORTH THEIR FIRSTBORN SON CAIN THAT WAS NEVER AUTHORIZED OR APPROVED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN BUT WAS ALLOWED BY HIM IN GENESIS 4:1. IF THEIR FIRSTBORN WAS A DAUGHTER IT WOULD HAVE BEEN A DIVINE UNION THROUGHOUT THEIR FAMILY AND WOULD NOT HAVE BEEN ALLOWED A SEXUAL UNION AT ALL IN GENESIS 4:1. ADAM’S 2ND-BORN SON ABEL, THEN SETH AND THEN ENOSH (ENOS) WERE ALL BROUGHT FORTH FROM A DIVINE UNION BECAUSE THEY ALL WERE GOOD SONS IN GENESIS 4:2-26. ALSO IF IT CONCERNED THE FIRST TIME WITH TWINS, TRIPLETS, QUADRUPLETS OR MORE, IT WOULD BE A DIVINE UNION. YET HOSEA MARRIED HIS WIFE GOMER AND EVEN THOUGH SHE HAD BEEN A WHORE BEFORE MARRIAGE WITH DIFFERENT MEN, DURING MARRIAGE WITH HOSEA AND MORE AFTER MARRIAGE WITH DIFFERENT MEN, THIS WAS CONSIDERED A DIVINE UNION WITH GOMER AND HOSEA IN THEIR OWN MARRIAGE BECAUSE IT WAS AUTHORIZED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN HOSEA CHAPTER 1-2. GOMER WAS CHARGED FOR HARLOTRY AGAINST HER HUSBAND HOSEA AND AGAINST THE HOLY GOD BY THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE FATHER STEPHEN NEVER CONDONES, AUTHORIZES OR APPROVES OF ANY SEXUAL ACTIVITY, BUT MAY ALLOW IT BASED ON THE SPECIAL SITUATION, LIKE ADAM AND EVE IN GENESIS 3:1-4:1. THIS IS BECAUSE ADAM AND EVE COULD NOT HAVE ANY SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE WHATSOEVER AND IT WAS UNAUTHORIZED FOR THEM TO HAVE, BUT THEY BOTH BECAME SEXUAL CREATURES IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN BY EATING FROM THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE AND WAS THEN CAST OUT BECAUSE OF THIS IN GENESIS 3:24. THEN THEY HAD CONTROLLED, ISOLATED SEX IN GENESIS 4:1. IN THE END THE FATHER STEPHEN DELIBERATELY DESTROYED ALL OF ADAM’S FAMILY INCLUDING THE WHOLE WORLD WITH THE FLOOD BECAUSE OF THE SEPARATE ACT OF A SEXUAL UNION WITH ADAM & EVE & WERE CAST IN HELL & KEPT THERE UNTIL THE RESTORING WORKS OF THE TRINITY CAME IN EFFECT FROM 29AD-33AD, EXCEPT FOR THE LORD ENOCH WHO WAS 7TH FROM ADAM & ALWAYS PLEASED THE FATHER STEPHEN IN ALL ETERNITY IN HEBREWS 11:5 & NOAH’S FAMILY (ONLY 8 SAVED—WHICH MAKES 9 SAVED WITH THE LORD ENOCH) BY GRACEFUL OBEDIENCE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN GENESIS 4:1-9:29. THE END OF THIS WHOLE WORLD WILL END IN FIRE WHERE ONLY 3 CAN BE SAVED OR THE END OF THIS WHOLE WORLD WILL END IN AGAPE LOVE WHERE ONLY 1 CAN BE SAVED IN 2ND PETER 3:10-13 & ACTS 7:60. FOR THE 1ST MARRIED WOMAN TO THINK LIKE THE 1ST MARRIED MAN SHE HAS TO BE DISOBEDIENT. FOR THE 1ST MARRIED MAN TO THINK LIKE THE 1ST MARRIED WOMAN HE HAS TO BE DECEIVED. FOR THE 1ST MARRIED MAN TO THINK LIKE THE 1ST MARRIED SERPENT HE HAS TO BE A LIAR. FOR THE 1ST MARRIED SERPENT TO THINK LIKE THE 1ST MARRIED MAN HE HAS TO BE DISOBEDIENT. FOR THE 1ST MARRIED WOMAN TO THINK LIKE THE 1ST MARRIED SERPENT SHE HAS TO BE A LIAR. FOR THE 1ST MARRIED SERPENT TO THINK LIKE THE 1ST MARRIED WOMAN HE HAS TO BE DECEIVED. FOR THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM OR THE MARRIED LADY CALLED WISDOM TO THINK LIKE ALL (THE 1ST MARRIED WOMAN, 1ST MARRIED MAN & 1ST MARRIED SERPENT) HE OR SHE HAS TO BE DECEIVED, DISOBEDIENT & A LIAR. FOR THE 2ND SINGLE MAN IS OBEDIENT. FOR THE 2ND SINGLE WOMAN IS INTELLIGENT KNOWING THE SCRIPTURES & THE AUTHORITY. FOR THE 2ND SINGLE SERPENT IS THE TRUTH. FOR THE 2ND SINGLE LORD CALLED WISDOM IS OBEDIENT, INTELLIGENT AND TRUTHFUL. THE ORIGIN OF THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE GOES VERY EARLY BEFORE ADAM WAS EVEN CREATED IN GENESIS 1:26. MAYBE IN JOB’S TIME OR EVEN IN THE AGE OF THE SONS OF GOD, BUT THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE PROVES THAT ALL SEXUALITY ALWAYS BRINGS FORTH A CERTAIN KIND OF DEATH—BIOLOGICALLY OR ETERNALLY WITH THE TREE OF LIFE IN GENESIS 2:17. THIS IS LINKED TO THE FALL OF THE LORD LUCIFER WHICH HAD A SEXUAL NATURE IN THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP. THE ETERNAL SEXUALITY IS FINALLY REVEALED IN GENESIS 6:1-7.**  **THE DOCTRINE OF SEXUALITY**  **THE PROBLEM OF SEXUALITY: THE SOURCE OF SEXUALITY IS THE WORLD’S FAULT, STARTING WITH THE LORD LUCIFER IN GENESIS 2:9 AND BEFORE IN PROVERBS 8:22-31. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS NOT THE SOURCE OF SEXUALITY IS IN JOB 34:10; ISAIAH 6:3; DEUTERONOMY 25:16; 32:4; PSALMS 92:15; ZECHARIAH 8:17; JAMES 1:13 & ACTS 6:5; 7:55-56.**  **THE PERMITTING OF SEXUALITY: THE DIVINE RECOGNITION OF THE CREATURE’S FREE CHOICE BETWEEN EVIL AND GOOD IS IN GENESIS 3:1-24 & ACTS 6:11-15. THE SPECIFIC VALUE OF REDEEMED BEINGS IS ONLY PURIFIED BY SACRIFICIAL BLOOD AND PURCHASED AT AN INFINITE COST IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:19-20 & ACTS 7:60. THE ACQUISITION OF DIVINE KNOWLEDGE IS A PROCESS OF LEARNING, TO ATTAIN THAT KNOWLEDGE THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN POSSESSED ETERNALLY, WHICH CAN ONLY BE EXPRESSED BY EXPERIENCE AND REVELATION IN ACTS 6:10. THEY MUST REALIZE THE SINFULNESS OF SEXUALITY IF THEY ARE TO ATTAIN IN ANY DEGREE THE DIVINE KNOWLEDGE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AND IT WILL NOT BE ATTAINED UNLESS SEXUALITY EXISTS AS A LIVING REALITY WHICH ALWAYS DEMONSTRATES ITS SINFUL NATURE IN ACTS 7:59-60. THE INSTRUCTION OF ANGEL LORDS IS IN EPHESIANS 3:10; 1ST PETER 1:12 & ACTS 7:50-53. THE DEMONSTRATION OF THE DIVINE HATRED OF SEXUALITY BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMMEASURABLE IMPORTANCE TO ALWAYS DAMN SEXUALITY IS IN ROMANS 9:22 & ACTS 7:60. THE RIGHTEOUS JUDGMENT OF ALL SEXUALITY IS IN 1ST PETER 1:17-21. THE MANIFESTATION AND EXERCISE OF DIVINE GRACE IS IN ACTS 6:8.**  **THE ORIGIN OF SEXUALITY: THE ORIGIN OF SEXUALITY IN THE UNIVERSE IS IN PROVERBS 8:22-31 [KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP]; ISAIAH 14:12-14 [KINGDOM OF HEAVEN] & EZEKIEL 28:12-17 [KINGDOM OF EARTH]. THE ORIGIN OF SEXUALITY IN THE HUMAN RACE ALSO CALLED HUMANITY OR SIMPLY ADAM IS IN GENESIS 3:1-24 & JAMES 1:14.**  **THE 1ST HUMAN SEXUALITY: THE NECESSITY OF PROBATION IS IN GENESIS 2:22-25. THE PROCESS OF TEMPTATION IS IN GENESIS 3:1-6. THE LADY EVE TAMPERED WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT WORD IS IN GENESIS 2:16, 17; 3:2, 3; PROVERBS 30:6 & REVELATION 22:19. THE LORD SATAN CONTRADICTED THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT WORD IS IN GENESIS 3:4, 5. THE LADY EVE SUCCUMBED TO THE TEMPTATION IS IN GENESIS 3:6 & 1ST JOHN 2:16.**  **THE RESULTS OF MAN’S 1ST SEXUALITY: AS SEEN IN MAN’S ATTITUDE TOWARD HIMSELF IS IN GENESIS 3:7. THE LORD ADAM AND LADY EVE VAINLY SOUGHT TO COVER THEIR SEXUALITY IS IN GENESIS 3:7. AS SEEN IN MAN’S ATTITUDE TOWARD THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN GENESIS 3:8, 9; PSALMS 139:7-13 & LUKE 15:3-7; 19:10. AS SEEN IN MAN’S ATTITUDE TOWARD HIS FELLOW MAN IS IN GENESIS 3:6, 11, 12 & LUKE 18:13.**  **THE CURSE WHICH THE 1ST SEXUALITY BROUGHT: THE CURSE UPON THE SERPENT IS IN GENESIS 3:14. THE CURSE UPON THE WOMAN IS IN GENESIS 3:16. THE CURSE UPON THE MAN IS IN GENESIS 3:17-19. THE DIVINE RESULT IS IN GENESIS 3:22-24. THE OTHER CURSE UPON THE GROUND IS IN GENESIS 3:17, 18.**  **THE NATURE OF SEXUALITY: WHAT IS SEXUALITY? SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN ISAIAH 6:5; JOB 42:5, 6; ROMANS 7:7; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:12-20; GALATIANS 3:10; JAMES 2:8, 9; 2ND PETER 1:4; REVELATION 1:17 & LUKE 5:8.**  **SEXUALITY AND THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LAW: THE DIVINE NATURE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LAW IS IN ROMANS 7:12. THE DIVINE PURPOSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S LAW IS IN ROMANS 3:19, 20; 5:13; 7:7, 12, 13. THE LAW WAS GIVEN TO LEAD MEN TO THE FATHER STEPHEN BY HIS WORD *PAIDAGOGOS* MEANING SCHOOLMASTER IS IN ROMANS 6:14; 7:4; 10:4; EPHESIANS 2:15; COLOSSIANS 2:14; 2ND CORINTHIANS 3:7-11 & GALATIANS 3:13, 24; 5:18. THE ONLY ACCESS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN EPHESIANS 2:18.**  **THE SCRIPTURAL EXPRESSIONS FOR SEXUALITY IS IN LEVITICUS 26:40; DEUTERONOMY 25:16; PROVERBS 11:31; MATTHEW 6:12; ROMANS 3:23; 5:12; 11:20; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:9; 2:14; HEBREWS 2:2, 3; 9:7; GALATIANS 6:1; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:7; JAMES 4:17; 1ST PETER 4:8; 1ST JOHN 1:9; 3:4; ACTS 5:2.**  **SEXUALITY AS MESSIANIC EVIL: SEXUALITY AS MALE AND FEMALE IS A SPECIFIC TYPE OF MESSIANIC EVIL WHICH IS NOT SEXUAL SINS IS IN ISAIAH 45:7.**  **THE SINFUL NATURE OF SEXUALITY IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 16:7; JEREMIAH 17:9; PSALMS 51:2, 7; MATTHEW 3:10; 5:21, 22; 27, 28; 7:17, 18; MARK 7:19-23; JOHN 3:7; 8:34; ROMANS 3:4-23; 5:12; 6:12; 7:8, 9; JAMES 1:14, 15; 1ST JOHN 1:7 & LUKE 6:45.**  **IMPORTANT CONSIDERATION REGARDING SEXUALITY: SEXUALITIES OF OMISSION IS IN JAMES 4:17 & MALACHI 3:8. SEXUALITIES OF UNBELIEF IS IN JOHN 16:8, 9 & ROMANS 14:23. SEXUALITIES OF IGNORANCE IS IN NUMBERS 15:27, 28; LEVITICUS 5:17 & LUKE 12:47, 48. ONE SEXUALITY [UNAUTHORIZED SEXUAL KNOWLEDGE, SEXUAL THOUGHTS, SEXUAL DEEDS AND SEXUAL ACTIONS] MAKES ONE GUILTY OF ALL IS IN GALATIANS 3:10 & JAMES 2:10.**  **THE UNIVERSALITY OF SEXUALITY IS IN 1ST KINGS 8:46; PSALMS 143:2; PROVERBS 20:9; ECCLESIASTES 7:20; ROMANS 3:10-12, 23; 5:19; 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:14, 15; GALATIANS 3:22; JAMES 3:2 & 1ST JOHN 1:8, 10.**  **THE IMPUTATION OF SEXUALITY IS IN EXODUS 20:5; 34:7; DEUTERONOMY 5:9; 24:16; 2ND KINGS 14:6; 2ND CHRONICLES 25:4; ROMANS 5:12-21; EZEKIEL 18:20; 28:12-17; HEBREWS 9:9, 10; GENESIS 14:20; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:22.**  **ORIGINAL SEXUALITY AND DEPRAVITY: THE MEANING OF DEPRAVITY: HE IS COMPLETELY VOID OF ORIGINAL RIGHTEOUSNESS IS IN PSALMS 51:5. HE DOES NOT POSSESS ANY HOLY AFFECTION TOWARD THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ROMANS 1:25 & 2ND TIMOTHY 3:2-4. THERE IS NOTHING FROM WITHOUT A MAN, THAT CAN DEFILE HIM, BUT THINGS THAT COME OUT OF HIM DEFILES HIM IS IN MARK 7:15, 21-23. HE HAS A CONTINUOUS BIAS TOWARD SEXUALITY IS IN GENESIS 6:5. FROM A NEGATIVE STANDPOINT, SOME INDIVIDUALS HAVE SOME PLEASING QUALITIES IS IN MARK 10:21 & MATTHEW 23:23. FROM A POSITIVE STANDPOINT, ALL SINNERS IS DESTITUTE OF THE AGAPE LOVE TO THE FATHER STEPHEN WHICH IS THE MAIN REQUIREMENT OF HIS LAW IS IN DEUTERONOMY 6:4, 5; MATTHEW 22:35-38; ROMANS 7:18; 8:7 & EPHESIANS 4:18.**  **THE RESULT OF MAN’S DEPRAVITY HAS A DEVASTATING FACTOR ON ALL IS IN GALATIANS 6:8; HOSEA 8:7; 10:13; ROMANS 1:21-32.**  **THE GUILT FROM SEXUALITY: SEXUALITY IN RELATION TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 7:11; 19:12; 51:4; JOHN 3:18, 36; ROMANS 1:18; 3:19; EPHESIANS 4:18, 19 & LUKE 15:21.**  **THE DEGREES OF GUILT IS IN LEVITICUS CHAPTERS 4-7; LUKE 12:47, 48; JOHN 19:11; ROMANS 2:6 & HEBREWS 2:2, 3; 10:28, 29. SEXUALITIES OF NATURE AND SEXUALITIES OF PERSONAL TRANSGRESSION IS IN GENESIS 4:1. SEXUALITIES OF IGNORANCE AND SEXUALITIES OF UNAUTHORIZED KNOWLEDGE IS IN ROMANS 2:12 & LUKE 10:13, 14. SEXUALITIES OF INFIRMITY AND SEXUALITIES OF PRESUMPTION IS IN PSALMS 19:13; MATTHEW 26:35.**  **THE PENALTY OF SEXUALITY: THE SIGNIFICANCE OF PENALTY: UPON THE UNSAVED OR SIMPLY AN UNBELIEVER IS IN ROMANS 6:23; EZEKIEL 18:20; HEBREWS 9:27 & PROVERBS 5:22. THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN CHASTISEMENT AND PUNISHMENT: CHASTISEMENT IS IN JEREMIAH 10:24 & HEBREWS 12:6. PUNISHMENT IS IN EZEKIEL 28:22; 36:22 & REVELATION 16:5; 19:2.**  **THE NATURE OF PENALTY: PHYSICAL DEATH IS IN GENESIS 2:17; EPHESIANS 2:7 & HEBREWS 9:27. SPIRITUAL [MENTAL] DEATH IS IN 1ST TIMOTHY 5:6; EPHESIANS 2:1 & JOHN 11:26. ETERNAL DEATH IS IN REVELATION 21:8; 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:9; MATTHEW 25:41 & JOHN 5:28, 29.**  **THERE ARE THREE KINDS OF “INTERCOURSE” IN THE HOLY BIBLE. FIRST, IS THE “POPULAR SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE” COMMITTED ONLY BY A MAN AND A WOMAN FROM THE TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL IN A STRENGTH 40 YEAR KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD IN GENESIS 4:1. SECOND, IS THE “KNOWN HOLY LAW LOVE INTERCOURSE” IN LUKE 2:23 FROM THE MIDST OF THE TREE OF LIFE DONE BY A MAN AND A WOMAN AND ALSO BOYS AND GIRLS IN LUKE 20:35-36 IN A WISDOM 80 YEAR LAW KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IN 1ST KINGS 11:3 & GENESIS 2:9. KING SOLOMON DID THIS KIND OF HOLY LAW LOVE INTERCOURSE WITH HIS 700 WIVES AND 300 CONCUBINES. BUT KING SOLOMON COMMITTED IDOLATRY WHICH IS “MARITAL FORNICATION” WITH THE MINORITY OF HIS FOREIGN WIVES AFTER 80 YEARS, BUT NOT WITH THE MAJORITY OF HIS LOCAL WIVES OR 300 CONCUBINES AFTER 80 YEARS IN TOBIT 4:12-13; 1ST KINGS 11:1-13 & NEHEMIAH 13:25-27. THIRD, IS THE “UNKNOWN HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE” FROM THE TREE OF LIFE THAT IS DONE BY A MAN AND WOMAN IN 2ND PETER 1:4 AND ALSO LORDS AND LADIES IN ACTS 17:29 IN A LORDLY 120 YEAR KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN MATTHEW 19:6; MARK 10:9; EPHESIANS 5:31; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:17 & GENESIS 2:24-25. FOR QANAH DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN DIRECTS YOU IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP TO DO HOLY DIVINE LOVE INTERCOURSE IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 17:28-29. THE QANAH THAT IS NOT DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN DIRECTS YOU TO THE LORD LUCIFER IN THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD TO DO SEXUAL EROS LOVE INTERCOURSE IN GENESIS 4:1. THE DOORWAY TO QANAH DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS HIS DIVINE PLEASURE (DIVINE EJACULATION) THAT LEADS YOU TO THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN LUKE 12:32; REVELATION 4:11; 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:11; EPHESIANS 1:5; PHILIPPIANS 2:13 & HEBREWS 12:10. THE DOORWAY TO QANAH DIRECTED NOT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE LORD LUCIFER’S SINFUL PLEASURE THAT LEADS YOU TO THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD IN 2ND THESSALONIANS 2:12; 2ND TIMOTHY 3:4; TITUS 3:3; HEBREWS 11:25; 1ST CORINTHIANS 10:7; 2ND PETER 2:13; LUKE 8:14 & ROMANS 1:32. ALL THOSE WHO CALLS SEXUAL EROS MONEY THE UNRIGHTEOUS MAMMON (PROSTITUTIONS, WHOREDOMS, HARLOTRIES, SORCERIES & WIZARDRIES) WITH SWEET CANE (CALAMUS OR CANNABIS THE HEMP PLANT), SEXUAL EROS LOVE, SEXUAL EVIL, SEXUAL TEMPTATION, SEXUAL SIN OR SEXUAL DEATH AS BEING GOOD IN HIS SIGHT IS A LIAR, & TRIES TO WEARY THE FATHER STEPHEN, FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN COMMANDS IT IN TRUTH TO BE SEXUALLY EVIL IN NATURE AND A SEXUAL CORRUPTION IN THE WORLD THROUGH LUST TO STRENGTHEN THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MALACHI 2:17; ROMANS 8:28; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:10; 2ND PETER 1:4 & ISAIAH 43:24.** |

**THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS GOVERNS ALL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INFALLIBLE INERRANT AUTHORITATIVE BLACK & RED LETTER WORDS THAT COMES BEFORE**

**ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 32 (ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, THE FINAL ULTIMATE DESTINATION OF ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES WITH YAHWEH HIMSELF)**

|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- |
| **WHAT IS THE NEW HEAVENS AND NEW EARTH MENTIONED IN ISAIAH AND REVELATION? THIS IS A SPOT-LIGHT OF WHAT IS EXPECTED AFTER HAGGADAH IN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE!!!**  **ONE OF THE JOYS AND HOPES OF EVERY BELIEVER IS THE HOPE OF HEAVEN. IN JOHN 14 JESUS SAID I’M GOING TO PREPARE A PLACE FOR YOU AND I’M NOT JUST GOING, I’M COMING BACK TO GET YOU. THIS IS THE GREAT EXPECTATION OF EVERY CHRISTIAN (AT LEAST I HOPE IT IS) – TO BE WITH JESUS FOREVER.**  **THIS PLACE THAT JESUS TALKS ABOUT IS POINTING TO OUR ETERNAL HOME WHERE GOD HAS PROMISED A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH. WELL WHAT EXACTLY IS THE NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH? I FIGURED SINCE YOU ARE GOING TO BE SPENDING A LONG TIME THERE (ETERNITY IS A LONG TIME) IT MAKES SENSE TO KNOW WHAT IT IS ALL ABOUT.**  **IF YOU WERE TO TRY TO THINK OF IMAGERY TO DESCRIBE THE NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH, WHAT COMES TO MY MIND IS CREATION 2.0.**  **IF YOU RECALL PRIOR TO THE FALL OF MAN,**[**ADAM AND EVE**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/bible-stories/adam-and-eve-in-the-garden.html) **LIVED IN A PERFECT, SINLESS WORLD. THEY ARE THE ONLY HUMAN BEINGS WHO EVER LIVED ON THIS PLANET THAT KNOW WHAT THAT EXPERIENCE IS LIKE. THE WORLD WE LIVE IN NOW HAS BEEN CORRUPTED BY THE INFLUENCE OF SIN WHICH HAS BROUGHT EVERY TYPE OF PROBLEM ALONG WITH IT. I DON’T THINK I NEED TO REMIND YOU, JUST LOOK AT THE NEWS.**  **BUT ENOCH YAHWEH LIVED FOREVERMORE IN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE (DOWN HERE & EVERYWHERE ELSE) IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING BECAUSE ENOCH YAHWEH REMAINS FAITHFUL FOREVERMORE TO STEPHEN YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH & HEBREWS 11:5 & STEPHEN YAHWEH LIVED FOREVERMORE IN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE (DOWN HERE & EVERYWHERE ELSE) IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING BECAUSE STEPHEN YAHWEH REMAINS FAITHFUL FOREVERMORE TO HIMSELF IN 2 TIMOTHY 2:13!!!**  **THE NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH WILL BE GOD RESETTING AND RECREATING THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH, WHERE SIN AND THE EFFECTS OF SIN WILL NO LONGER BE PRESENT. YOU WILL BE ABLE TO ENJOY THE BEAUTY OF GOD’S PRESENCE IN ALL OF HIS GLORY, UNHINDERED BY THE PRESENCE OF SIN.**  **WHAT WILL THE NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH LOOK LIKE?**  **THE** [**BIBLE**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/) **MENTIONS THE NEW** [**HEAVEN**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/bible-study/topical-studies/what-is-heaven-like-11636670.html) **AND THE NEW EARTH A COUPLE OF TIMES, BOTH IN THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS. LET’S TAKE A LOOK AT A FEW PASSAGES:**  [**ISAIAH 65:17-19**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/isaiah/passage/?q=isaiah+65:17-19) **- “SEE, I WILL CREATE NEW HEAVENS AND A NEW EARTH. THE FORMER THINGS WILL NOT BE REMEMBERED, NOR WILL THEY COME TO MIND. BUT BE GLAD AND REJOICE FOREVER IN WHAT I WILL CREATE, FOR I WILL CREATE JERUSALEM TO BE A DELIGHT AND ITS PEOPLE A JOY. I WILL REJOICE OVER JERUSALEM AND TAKE DELIGHT IN MY PEOPLE; THE SOUND OF WEEPING AND OF CRYING WILL BE HEARD IN IT NO MORE.”**  [**2 PETER 3:13**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/2-peter/3-13.html) **– “BUT IN KEEPING WITH HIS PROMISE WE ARE LOOKING FORWARD TO A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH, WHERE RIGHTEOUSNESS DWELLS.”**  [**REVELATION 21:1**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/revelations/21-1.html) **– “THEN I SAW ‘A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH,’ FOR THE FIRST HEAVEN AND THE FIRST EARTH HAD PASSED AWAY, AND THERE WAS NO LONGER ANY SEA.”**  [**ISAIAH 66:22**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/isaiah/66-22.html) **-“‘AS THE NEW HEAVENS AND THE NEW EARTH THAT I MAKE WILL ENDURE BEFORE ME,’ DECLARES THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), ‘SO WILL YOUR NAME AND DESCENDANTS ENDURE.’”**  **AS YOU CAN SEE EVEN GOING BACK TO THE OLD TESTAMENT, THIS WAS ALWAYS PART OF GOD’S PLAN.**  **I WANT TO HELP YOU GET A BETTER PICTURE OF WHAT THE NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH IS, AND FORTUNATELY THE BIBLE GIVES US SOME IDEA OF WHAT TO EXPECT. I WILL SAY THAT REGARDLESS OF THE DESCRIPTION, I DON’T KNOW IF OUR MINDS CAN FULLY COMPREHEND WHAT IT WILL BE. LET’S TAKE A LOOK.**  **THE MOST DETAILED AND VIVID DESCRIPTION COMES FROM JOHN IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION. I WOULD ENCOURAGE YOU TO READ CHAPTER 21 OF REVELATION BUT I WANT TO PULL OUT SOME OF THE HIGHLIGHTS:**  **“I SAW THE HOLY CITY, THE NEW JERUSALEM, COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM GOD, PREPARED AS A BRIDE BEAUTIFULLY DRESSED FOR HER HUSBAND” (**[**REVELATION 21:2**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/revelations/21-2.html)**).**  **“IT SHONE WITH THE GLORY OF GOD, AND ITS BRILLIANCE WAS LIKE THAT OF A VERY PRECIOUS JEWEL, LIKE A JASPER, CLEAR AS CRYSTAL.IT HAD A GREAT, HIGH WALL WITH TWELVE GATES, AND WITH TWELVE ANGELS AT THE GATES. ON THE GATES WERE WRITTEN THE NAMES OF THE TWELVE TRIBES OF ISRAEL. THERE WERE THREE GATES ON THE EAST, THREE ON THE NORTH, THREE ON THE SOUTH AND THREE ON THE WEST. THE WALL OF THE CITY HAD TWELVE FOUNDATIONS, AND ON THEM WERE THE NAMES OF THE TWELVE APOSTLES OF THE LAMB” (**[**REVELATION 21:11-14**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/revelations/passage/?q=revelations+21:11-14)**).**  **“THE WALL WAS MADE OF JASPER, AND THE CITY OF PURE GOLD, AS PURE AS GLASS. THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE CITY WALLS WERE DECORATED WITH EVERY KIND OF PRECIOUS STONE. THE FIRST FOUNDATION WAS JASPER, THE SECOND SAPPHIRE, THE THIRD AGATE, THE FOURTH EMERALD, THE FIFTH ONYX, THE SIXTH RUBY, THE SEVENTH CHRYSOLITE, THE EIGHTH BERYL, THE NINTH TOPAZ, THE TENTH TURQUOISE, THE ELEVENTH JACINTH, AND THE TWELFTH AMETHYST. THE TWELVE GATES WERE TWELVE PEARLS, EACH GATE MADE OF A SINGLE PEARL. THE GREAT STREET OF THE CITY WAS OF GOLD, AS PURE AS TRANSPARENT GLASS” (**[**REVELATION 21:18-21**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/revelations/passage/?q=revelations+21:18-21)**).**  **“I DID NOT SEE A TEMPLE IN THE CITY, BECAUSE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD ALMIGHTY AND THE LAMB ARE ITS TEMPLE. THE CITY DOES NOT NEED THE SUN OR THE MOON TO SHINE ON IT, FOR THE GLORY OF GOD GIVES IT LIGHT, AND THE LAMB IS ITS LAMP” (**[**REVELATION 21:22-23**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/revelations/passage/?q=revelations+21:22-23)**).**  **“NOTHING IMPURE WILL EVER ENTER IT, NOR WILL ANYONE WHO DOES WHAT IS SHAMEFUL OR DECEITFUL, BUT ONLY THOSE WHOSE NAMES ARE WRITTEN IN THE LAMB’S BOOK OF LIFE” (**[**REVELATION 21:27**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/revelations/21-27.html)**).**  **3 THINGS TO HIGHLIGHT FROM THESE VERSES**  **1. IT’S A PLACE OF UNIMAGINABLE BEAUTY**  **ONE OF THE FIRST THINGS YOU WILL DISCOVER IS THE BEAUTY OF THIS PLACE. I KNOW IN OUR WORLD, PEOPLE HAVE CREATED STUNNING AND GORGEOUS PIECES OF ARCHITECTURE THAT WILL LITERALLY TAKE YOUR BREATH AWAY. I DON’T THINK THE MOST BEAUTIFUL PIECE WILL BE ABLE TO HOLD A CANDLE TO WHAT GOD HAS PREPARED.**  **2. IT’S A PLACE WHERE GOD’S PRESENCE DWELLS FREELY**  **REGARDLESS OF HOW MUCH OF GOD’S PRESENCE YOU HAVE EVER EXPERIENCED, IT IS NOT HUMANLY POSSIBLE TO EXPERIENCE GOD’S PRESENCE FULLY IN THIS HUMAN BODY. WHAT YOU EXPERIENCE WHENEVER YOU ENTER GOD’S PRESENCE IS JUST A PART OR A TASTE. IN** [**1 CORINTHIANS 13:12**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/1-corinthians/13-12.html) **PAUL POINTS TO THIS -**  **“FOR NOW WE SEE ONLY A REFLECTION AS IN A MIRROR; THEN WE SHALL SEE FACE TO FACE. NOW I KNOW IN PART; THEN I SHALL KNOW FULLY, EVEN AS I AM FULLY KNOWN.”**  **IN THE NEW** [**HEAVEN**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/bible-study/topical-studies/what-is-heaven-like-11636670.html) **AND THE NEW EARTH YOU WILL BE ABLE TO EXPERIENCE GOD FULLY. JOHN GIVES US FURTHER INDICATION OF THIS IN** [**1 JOHN 3:2**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/1-john/3-2.html) **-**  **“DEAR FRIENDS, NOW WE ARE CHILDREN OF GOD, AND WHAT WE WILL BE HAS NOT YET BEEN MADE KNOWN. BUT WE KNOW THAT WHEN CHRIST APPEARS, WE SHALL BE LIKE HIM, FOR WE SHALL SEE HIM AS HE IS.”**  **GOD NOT ONLY CREATES A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH BUT HE GIVES US AN INCORRUPTIBLE BODY SO WE CAN ENJOY IT ALL. PAUL TALKS ABOUT THIS A GREAT DEAL IN** [**1 CORINTHIANS 15**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/1-corinthians/15.html) **IF YOU WANT ANOTHER POINT OF REFERENCE.**  **3. IT IS A PLACE WHERE GOD REIGNS AND SIN DOESN’T**  **VERSE 27 REMINDS US THAT NOTHING IMPURE WILL EVER ENTER IT. THIS MEANS WE WILL NEVER AGAIN HAVE TO DEAL WITH THE IMPACT, INFLUENCE, OR CONSEQUENCES OF SIN BECAUSE THEY WILL HAVE BEEN DEALT WITH FOREVER. THAT ALONE IS WORTH THE PRICE OF ADMISSION. IN FACT,** [**ROMANS 8**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/romans/8.html) **REMINDS US THAT ALL CREATION IS WAITING FOR THIS MOMENT TO HAPPEN BECAUSE CREATION HAS ALSO PAID THE PRICE FOR THE IMPACT OF SIN.**  **WHAT WILL HAPPEN TO THE OLD HEAVEN AND EARTH?**  [**2 PETER 3:10**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/2-peter/3-10.html) **SAYS “BUT THE DAY OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WILL COME LIKE A THIEF. THE HEAVENS WILL DISAPPEAR WITH A ROAR; THE ELEMENTS WILL BE DESTROYED BY FIRE, AND THE EARTH AND EVERYTHING DONE IN IT WILL BE LAID BARE.”**  **THERE IS A DAY COMING WHERE YAHWEH STEPHEN (YAHWEH ELYON) WILL BRING A FINAL AND COMPLETE JUDGMENT OF EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN REVELATION 4-20. NOT TO GET TOO DEEP INTO THE DESCRIPTIONS OF THE EVENTS BUT HERE IS A GENERAL TIMELINE OF WHAT WILL HAPPEN:**  **- RAPTURE OF THE CHURCH**  **- ISREAL’S TRIBULATION**  **- SECOND COMING OF JESUS CHRIST**  **- MILLENNIUM (THE THOUSAND YEAR REIGN OF JESUS CHRIST ON THE EARTH)**  **- SATAN’S FINAL JUDGMENT**  **- THE GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT**  **- THE NEW** [**HEAVEN**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/bible-study/topical-studies/what-is-heaven-like-11636670.html) **AND NEW EARTH**  **THERE IS A DAY COMING WHERE STEPHEN YAHWEH (ELYON YAHWEH) WILL BRING A FINAL AND COMPLETE JUDGMENT OF EVIL IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN DANIEL 7-8. NOT TO GET TOO DEEP INTO THE DESCRIPTIONS OF THE EVENTS BUT HERE IS A GENERAL TIMELINE OF WHAT WILL HAPPEN:**  **- RAPTURE OF THE CHURCH**  **- USA TRIBULATION**  **- SECOND COMING OF ENOCH CHRIST**  **- MILLENNIUM (THE THOUSAND YEAR REIGN OF ENOCH CHRIST ON THE EARTH)**  **- SATAN’S FINAL JUDGMENT**  **- THE GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT**  **- THE NEW** [**HEAVEN**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/bible-study/topical-studies/what-is-heaven-like-11636670.html) **AND NEW EARTH**  **AFTER THE COMPLETION OF THE GREAT WHITE THRONE JUDGMENT, WHICH IS THE JUDGMENT FOR ALL WHO HAVE CHOSEN TO REJECT CHRIST, JOHN MENTIONS HE SAW THE NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH. SO IT APPEARS THAT WE WILL SEE THIS ONCE THE FINAL JUDGMENT IS COMPLETED.**  **WHEN YOU LOOK AT** [**2 PETER 3:7**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/2-peter/3-7.html)**, YOU SEE THAT GOD’S METHOD OF JUDGMENT ON THE EARTH AND THE WAY THE OLD ONE WILL PASS AWAY IS BY FIRE.**  **“BY THE SAME WORD THE PRESENT HEAVENS AND EARTH ARE RESERVED FOR FIRE, BEING KEPT FOR THE DAY OF JUDGMENT AND DESTRUCTION OF THE UNGODLY” (**[**2 PETER 3:7**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/2-peter/3-7.html)**).**  **WITHIN THE BOOK OF REVELATION THERE IS DESCRIPTION OF GREAT JUDGMENT BEING POURED ON THE EARTH. INCLUDED IN THOSE JUDGMENTS IS THE DESTRUCTION OF THE EARTH WITH FIRE. IT IS POSSIBLE AND PROBABLY LIKELY THAT THIS IS PART OF GOD FULFILLING WHAT PETER MENTIONS HERE. THIS PROCESS WILL EVENTUALLY DESTROY THE OLD ORDER OR WAY OF THINGS WHICH WILL LEAD UP TO THE EARTH, AS WE KNOW IT, PASSING AWAY AND BEING NO MORE.**  **WHAT IS YOUR POTENENT RESPONSIBILITY?**  **AS GREAT AS IT IS TO THINK ABOUT WHAT THE NEW** [**HEAVEN**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/bible-study/topical-studies/what-is-heaven-like-11636670.html) **AND NEW EARTH WILL BE LIKE, I WANT TO FOCUS YOUR ATTENTION TO A VERY IMPORTANT QUESTION PETER ASKS. CONSIDER** [**2 PETER 3:11**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/2-peter/3-11.html)**:**  **“SINCE EVERYTHING WILL BE DESTROYED IN THIS WAY, WHAT KIND OF PEOPLE OUGHT YOU TO BE?”**  **QUITE HONESTLY, THIS IS THE QUESTION THAT MATTERS MOST BECAUSE AS BEAUTIFUL AS IT IS AND WILL BE, HOW YOU LIVE NOW MATTERS MOST. CONSIDER PETER’S ANSWER TO THIS QUESTION:**  **“YOU OUGHT TO LIVE HOLY AND GODLY LIVES AS YOU LOOK FORWARD TO THE DAY OF GOD AND SPEED ITS COMING. THAT DAY WILL BRING ABOUT THE DESTRUCTION OF THE HEAVENS BY FIRE, AND THE ELEMENTS WILL MELT IN THE HEAT. BUT IN KEEPING WITH HIS PROMISE WE ARE LOOKING FORWARD TO A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH, WHERE RIGHTEOUSNESS DWELLS. SO THEN, DEAR FRIENDS, SINCE YOU ARE LOOKING FORWARD TO THIS, MAKE EVERY EFFORT TO BE FOUND SPOTLESS, BLAMELESS AND AT** [**PEACE**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/topical-verses/peace-bible-verses/) **WITH HIM” (**[**2 PETER 3:11-14**](https://www.biblestudytools.com/2-peter/passage/?q=2%20peter+3:11-14)**).**  **YOUR LIFE NOW IS LIKE A DRESS REHEARSAL FOR WHEN WE GET THERE. SINCE HEAVEN WILL BE A PLACE WHERE SIN WILL NOT DWELL, LET’S LIVE THE TYPES OF LIVES NOW WHERE SIN DOES NOT DWELL IN THEM. LET’S LIVE IN WAYS THAT ARE SPOTLESS, BLAMELESS AND AT PEACE WITH FIRST OF ALL, JESUS, THEN LAST OF ALL, ENOCH TO BE ABLE TO ETERNALLY PASS HAGGADAH, THEN ENTER INTO BLISS!!! AFTER ALL, THIS WILL BE YOUR BEST PREPARATION FOR THE NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH.** **THE NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH AS DEPICTED IN REVELATION 21-22****AN EPIC FINALE TO AN EPIC STORY**  * **THE BIBLE IS A STUNNING PIECE OF LITERATURE, EVEN IF YOU DON’T BELIEVE ANYTHING WRITTEN IN IT! IT WAS PENNED BY AT LEAST 40 TRADITIONAL AUTHORS (INESTIMABLY MORE CONTRIBUTED IN SOME CAPACITY) AND WRITTEN IN THREE LANGUAGES: HEBREW, ARAMAIC, AND GREEK. IN REALITY, WE KNOW MANY LANGUAGES WERE USED TO PASS DOWN ORAL STORIES FROM THE EARLIEST TIMES IN THE BIBLICAL NARRATIVE UNTIL THEY WERE LATER CODIFIED IN THE BOOK AND LANGUAGE WE FIND THEM IN TODAY. BUT WHAT IS MORE IMPRESSIVE IS** [**THE STORY THE BIBLE IS TELLING**](https://bibleproject.com/explore/video/the-story-of-the-bible/)**.** * **IT TELLS THE EPIC STORY OF GOD AND HIS CREATION, OF BLESSING, TEMPTATION, SIN, EXILE, AND SALVATION. FOR THOSE OF US READING THIS TODAY, WE HAVE THE ADVANTAGE OF KNOWING THE ENTIRE STORY WAS LEADING TO JESUS FIRST, BUT ENDS WITH ONLY ENOCH IN HAGGADAH. ALL IN ALL, IT IS AN EPIC BOOK TELLING AN EVEN MORE EPIC STORY, WHICH BEGS THE QUESTION, HOW DOES IT END? THAT, MY FRIENDS, IS THE** [**BOOK OF REVELATION**](https://bibleproject.com/guides/book-of-revelation/)**, A STORY ABOUT BABYLON, JESUS, AND JUDGMENT, WHICH IS TOO MUCH TO COVER IN ONE BLOG, SO WE ARE GOING TO FOCUS ON THE VERY END-OF-THE-END OF THE MOST EPIC STORY EVER TOLD.** * **WITH THAT, WE JUMP TO “THE END” (REV. [CH 21 & 22](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**   **[REVELATION 21, REVELATION 22](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  **[LOADING...](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  [**KEEP READING**](https://bibleproject.com/bible/nasb/revelation/21/)  **). THE REVELATION CONCLUDES WITH A FINAL VISION OF THE MARRIAGE OF** [**HEAVEN AND EARTH**](https://bibleproject.com/explore/video/heaven-and-earth/) **WHERE AN ANGEL SHOWS JOHN A STUNNING BRIDE THAT SYMBOLIZES THE NEW CREATION THAT HAS COME FOREVER TO JOIN GOD AND HIS COVENANT PEOPLE. GOD ANNOUNCES THAT HE'S COME TO LIVE WITH HUMANITY FOREVER AND THAT HE'S MAKING ALL THINGS NEW.**   * **WAIT, WAIT, WAIT BEFORE WE "JUMP" TOO FAR AND START CONCLUDING WHAT EXACTLY WE ARE READING HERE, WE SHOULD TAKE A MOMENT TO APPRECIATE THE LEVEL OF SYMBOLOGY AND METAPHOR THAT JEWISH APOCALYPTIC WRITERS USED. THEY WOULD EMPLOY THIS SYMBOLOGY TO CONVEY MASSIVE THEOLOGICAL TRUTHS IN WAYS THAT INVESTED THEIR WORDS WITH THE COSMIC MEANING THE PROPHET BELIEVED THEM TO POSSESS. THE REVELATION IS NO EXCEPTION, SO THERE IS A LOT OF SYMBOLISM TO WADE THROUGH TO GET TO THE MEANING.** * **OK! NOW, LET'S DIVE IN.**   **Top of Form**  **Bottom of Form** **SYMBOLS OF A NEW CREATION**  * **AT THIS MOMENT, THE EARTH IS CUT OFF FROM THE FULL LIFE OF HEAVEN. I DON’T THINK WE HAVE TO LOOK TOO FAR BEFORE WE CAN CONFIRM THIS BY MERE OBSERVATION: CRIME, INEQUALITY, RAMPANT GREED, AND SELFISHNESS. TO USE A BIBLICAL METAPHOR, CREATION GROANS LIKE A WOMAN IN CHILDBIRTH. BUT THE NEW CREATION IS HERE, TAKING FORM EVEN WHEN WE CAN’T SEE IT. WE DO SENSE HINTS OF IT NOW AND THEN, THOUGH, JUST LIKE WE MIGHT MAKE OUT AN ELBOW OR FOOT POKING FROM WITHIN A PREGNANT WOMAN’S BELLY. ONE DAY IT WILL BE PUSHED FORTH INTO LIFE, LIKE A NEW BABY EMERGING FROM THE WOMB.** * **SO LET’S TALK A LITTLE MORE ABOUT THIS REBIRTH, BECAUSE IT'S WHERE THIS WHOLE STORY IS GOING! WE HAVE TO REMEMBER THAT WE CAN EASILY GET LOST IN SOME OF THE DETAILS HERE. JOHN IS USING APOCALYPTIC SYMBOLS AND METAPHORS TO DESCRIBE THIS EVENT, JUST LIKE THE** [**OLD TESTAMENT PROPHETS**](https://bibleproject.com/explore/video/the-prophets/) **USED POETRY. HE WASN’T TRANSCRIBING A VIDEO-PERFECT VERSION OF WHAT WAS TO COME. INSTEAD, HE WAS ATTEMPTING TO EXPRESS AN UNEXPLAINABLE CONVICTION, OF WHICH SOMETIMES ONLY METAPHORS AND SYMBOLS WILL SUFFICE.** * **THIS THEN BEGS THE QUESTION, WHAT SYMBOLS IS HE USING TO CONVEY THIS FUTURE HOPE?**  **A NEW GARDEN OF EDEN**  * **IN JOHN’S SYMBOLIC VISION OF THIS GREAT REBIRTH, HE SAW A NEW HEAVEN AND EARTH—A CLEAR REFERENCE TO THE VERY BEGINNING OF THE BIBLICAL NARRATIVE. AMAZING! SO, WHAT DID IT LOOK LIKE?** * **“THEN HE SHOWED ME A RIVER OF THE WATER OF LIFE, CLEAR AS CRYSTAL, COMING FROM THE THRONE OF GOD AND OF THE LAMB, IN THE MIDDLE OF ITS STREET. ON EITHER SIDE OF THE RIVER WAS THE TREE OF LIFE, BEARING TWELVE KINDS OF FRUIT, YIELDING ITS FRUIT EVERY MONTH, AND THE LEAVES OF THE TREE WERE FOR THE HEALING OF THE NATIONS."**   [**REVELATION 22: 1-2**](https://bibleproject.com/bible/nasb/revelation/22/)   * **IT'S AN ALL-NEW GARDEN OF EDEN, THE PARADISE OF ETERNAL LIFE WITH GOD! THIS IS AN IMAGE OF THE OLD TESTAMENT PROPHETIC ECHOING ALL THE WAY BACK TO THE FIRST PAGES OF GENESIS. JOHN SAW THE** [**TREE OF LIFE**](https://bibleproject.com/explore/video/tree-of-life/) **THERE, ACCESSIBLE TO ALL AND ETERNALLY YIELDING FRUIT. IT COULD DO THIS BECAUSE ITS ROOTS HAD ACCESS TO THE ETERNAL RIVER OF LIFE, WHICH CAN DISPENSE NOURISHMENT TO ALL THE NEW CREATION BECAUSE IT FLOWS FROM THE PRESENCE OF GOD HIMSELF.** * **HOWEVER, IN JOHN’S ACCOUNT OF A GARDEN, HUMANITY WASN’T REPRESENTED BY A COUPLE. JOHN DESCRIBES SEEING ALL THE NATIONS THERE, WORKING TO CULTIVATE THE GARDEN AS ADAM AND EVE DID IN GENESIS. FOR JOHN, THE FULFILLMENT OF GOD’S PURPOSE THROUGH JESUS WOULD RESULT IN THE RESTORATION OF HUMANS TO THEIR PLACE AS CO-RULERS OF GOD’S WORLD, READY TO WORK WITH GOD TO TAKE CREATION INTO UNCHARTED TERRITORY.**  **A NEW JERUSALEM**  * **BUT IT'S NOT JUST A RETURN BACK TO THE GARDEN; IT'S A STEP FORWARD INTO A NEW JERUSALEM, A GREAT CITY WHERE HUMAN CULTURES AND ALL THEIR DIVERSITY WORK TOGETHER IN PEACE AND HARMONY BEFORE GOD. JOHN FIRST DESCRIBED THE NEW CREATION AS A MARRIAGE OF HEAVEN AND EARTH. HEAVEN IS REPRESENTED AS BOTH A CITY AND A BRIDE, COMING DOWN OUT OF GOD’S HEAVENLY DOMAIN AND LANDING ON EARTH, MUCH LIKE THE STAIRCASE JACOB SAW IN HIS DREAM. JOHN CALLED THE CITY-BRIDE A “NEW JERUSALEM.” IT WAS SO MARVELOUS THAT HE COULD ONLY DESCRIBE IT REGARDING BRILLIANT STONES.** * **JERUSALEM ITSELF WAS A POWERFUL SYMBOL FOR JOHN. IT WAS THE FIRST AND ONLY CITY WHERE GOD RESIDED IN A PERMANENT HOLY HOUSE, THE FIRST CITY WHERE KINGS WORSHIPED THE TRUE CREATOR. AT THE HEART OF THE ISRAELITES’** [**PROMISED LAND**](https://bibleproject.com/articles/land-thermometer-covenantal-faithfulness/)**, JERUSALEM REPRESENTED THE ULTIMATE PROMISED LAND: ALL OF RESTORED CREATION. JOHN DEPICTS THE REUNION OF HEAVEN AND EARTH AS THE DESCENT OF A NEW JERUSALEM. UNLIKE THE OLD JERUSALEM THAT WAS CORRUPTED AND DISHONORED BY MOST OF ISRAEL’S KINGS, THE NEW JERUSALEM WOULD BE RULED BY A DIVINE KING. THIS NEW CITY WOULD BE BUILT BY GOD, NOT BY HUMAN HANDS.**  **BUT NOT A NEW TEMPLE**  * **JOHN WAS A MASTER OF THE HEBREW SCRIPTURES, AND HIS VISION OF THE NEW CREATION IS A KALEIDOSCOPE OF IMAGES DRAWN FROM THE BIBLICAL POETS AND PROPHETS. HIS GOAL WAS TO CREATE A VISUAL COLLAGE OF OLD TESTAMENT METAPHORS THAT FORCES US TO RECKON WITH THE MEANING OF THESE IMAGES.** * **A GREAT EXAMPLE IS JOHN’S PHYSICAL DESCRIPTIONS OF THE NEW JERUSALEM IN [REVELATION 21:15–21](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**   **[REVELATION 21:15–21](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  **[LOADING...](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  [**KEEP READING**](https://bibleproject.com/bible/nasb/revelation/21/)  **. HE SAYS THE HEAVENLY CITY HAS FOUR SIDES, EACH WITH THREE GATES, CORRESPONDING TO THE 12 TRIBES OF ISRAEL. THEN HE MENTIONS 12 HUGE FOUNDATION STONES, WHICH CORRESPOND TO THE 12 APOSTLES. AFTER THIS, JOHN SAYS THE HEAVENLY CITY IS A PERFECT CUBE, EACH SIDE BEING 12,000 STADIA, OR 1,400 MILES. THEN WE’RE TOLD THAT THE WALLS WERE 144 CUBITS HIGH, OR ABOUT 200 FEET.**   * **AND IN THE MOST SURPRISING TWIST OF ALL, THERE'S NO** [**TEMPLE**](https://bibleproject.com/articles/temple-of-god/) **BUILDING IN THE NEW CREATION! THE PRESENCE OF GOD AND THE LAMB THAT WAS ONCE LIMITED TO THE TEMPLE NOW PERMEATE EVERY SQUARE INCH OF THE NEW WORLD. THERE'S A** [**NEW HUMANITY**](https://bibleproject.com/explore/video/new-humanity/) **THERE, FULFILLING THE CALLING PLACED ON THEM ALL THE WAY BACK ON PAGE 1 OF THE BIBLE. HUMANITY WILL RULE IN GOD'S IMAGE, PARTNERING WITH GOD IN TAKING THIS CREATION INTO NEW AND UNCHARTED TERRITORY. AND SO ENDS JOHN'S APOCALYPSE AND THE EPIC STORYLINE OF THE WHOLE BIBLE.** * **THIS SOUNDS LIKE A STRUCTURE THAT DEFIES MATHEMATICS, AND SOME PEOPLE LEAVE IT AT THAT. BUT JOHN WASN’T TRYING TO DOCUMENT A BLUEPRINT. HE WAS USING TWO DISTINCT OLD TESTAMENT REFERENCES TO CRAFT A DEEPER MEANING. LET’S BREAK THIS DOWN:** * **THE IMAGE OF A CITY ON A HIGH HILL WITH 12 GATES CORRESPONDING TO THE 12 TRIBES OF ISRAEL IS ADAPTED FROM EZEKIEL’S VISION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM IN [EZEKIEL 40](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**   **[EZEKIEL 40](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  **[LOADING...](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  [**KEEP READING**](https://bibleproject.com/bible/nasb/ezekiel/40/)  **.**   * **THE CONCEPT OF A CUBE IS DERIVED FROM [1 KINGS 6:19–20](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**   **[1 KINGS 6:19–20](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  **[LOADING...](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  [**KEEP READING**](https://bibleproject.com/bible/nasb/1/kings/6/)  **, WHICH SPECIFIES THAT THE HOLY OF HOLIES IN SOLOMON’S TEMPLE WAS CUBIC.**   * **THE RESULTS OF COMBINING THESE REFERENCES ONLY MAKES SENSE ON A SYMBOLIC LEVEL. IF YOU TRY TO DRAW IT, THE NUMBERS JUST DON’T WORK. BUT JOHN’S GOAL WAS TO COMMUNICATE THAT EZEKIEL’S IDEA OF A NEW JERUSALEM WOULD BE ONE GIANT TEMPLE WITH THE SAME QUALITIES AS THE HOLY OF HOLIES IN SOLOMON’S TEMPLE.** * **STILL CONFUSED? IT MEANS THERE WILL BE NO NEED FOR A PHYSICAL TEMPLE OR HOLY OF HOLIES IN THE NEW CREATION BECAUSE THE FULLNESS OF** [**GOD’S PRESENCE**](https://bibleproject.com/articles/presence-of-god/) **WILL BE EVERYWHERE. ALL OF THE NEW CREATION WILL BE GOD’S HOLY OF HOLIES.**  **A WHOLE NEW, VAGUE CREATION**  * **JOHN’S VISIONS LEAVE MOST OF OUR QUESTIONS ABOUT THE NEW CREATION UNANSWERED—AND THAT’S NOT A BAD THING. JOHN’S GOAL WASN’T TO SATISFY OUR CURIOSITY ABOUT THE NEW WORLD, BUT TO INSTILL CONFIDENCE THAT THE CREATION WOULD BE REBORN JUST AS JESUS WAS RESURRECTED FROM THE DEAD.** * **THIS IS THE HOPE OF THE STORY OF THE BIBLE: GOD’S DOMAIN AND OUR DOMAIN WILL ONE DAY COMPLETELY UNITE. ALL THINGS WILL BE MADE NEW. DEATH WILL BE REPLACED WITH LIFE. THE WHOLE EARTH WILL BE A RECREATION OF THE GARDEN, AND THE GLORY OF THE TEMPLE WILL COVER IT. EVERY NATION WILL BE BLESSED THROUGH THE POWER OF THE RESURRECTED JESUS, THEN THE ONLY RIGHTEOUSNESS FROM ENOCH, THAT IS, TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVER WITHOUT DYING WITH ABSOLUTELY NO ETERNAL PROBLEMS IN ETERNITY, AND GOD’S OWN PERSONAL PRESENCE WILL PERMEATE EVERY SQUARE INCH OF THE NEW CREATION.** * **OK! SO, I CAN BUY ALL THE VISIONS OF THE FUTURE IN WHICH I CAN PLACE MY HOPE, BUT YOU STILL HAVEN’T TOLD ME WHERE I GO WHEN I DIE?**  **ON EARTH AS IT IS IN HEAVEN**  * **GET READY FOR THE ANSWER.** * **THERE IS NOT EVEN ONE PASSAGE IN THE BIBLE THAT TALKS ABOUT “GOING TO HEAVEN” AFTER YOU DIE. THE PHRASE “GO TO HEAVEN” DOESN’T APPEAR ANYWHERE IN THE OLD OR NEW TESTAMENTS ABOUT DEATH. NOT ONCE. THIS DOESN’T MEAN THE BIBLE HAS NOTHING TO SAY ABOUT WHAT HAPPENS TO GOD’S PEOPLE AFTER THEY DIE. IT JUST MEANS THAT “GOING TO HEAVEN” ISN’T THE WAY BIBLICAL AUTHORS THOUGHT ABOUT IT. LET’S LOOK AT THE NEW TESTAMENT PASSAGES THAT SPEAK TO WHAT JESUS’ FOLLOWERS WILL EXPERIENCE AFTER THEY DIE.** * **JESUS SPOKE TO THE REPENTANT CRIMINAL BEING CRUCIFIED NEXT TO HIM, SAYING, “TODAY YOU’LL BE WITH ME IN PARADISE.” - [LUKE 23:42-43](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**   **[LUKE 23:42-43](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  **[LOADING...](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  [**KEEP READING**](https://bibleproject.com/bible/nasb/luke/23/)   * **PAUL DISCUSSED HIS POSSIBLE EXECUTION IN A ROMAN PRISON, AND HE SAID DEATH WOULDN’T BE SO BAD. IT WOULD MAKE THE PHILIPPIANS SAD, BUT HE WOULD GET TO BE “WITH CHRIST.” - [PHILIPPIANS 1:21-24](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**   **[PHILIPPIANS 1:21-24](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  **[LOADING...](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  [**KEEP READING**](https://bibleproject.com/bible/nasb/philippians/1/)   * **PAUL TALKED ABOUT THE TRUE HOPE THAT DRIVES CHRISTIAN FAITHFULNESS, EVEN IN THE FACE OF DEATH. THE RESULT OF DEATH, HE SAID, WAS BEING “WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).” - [2 CORINTHIANS 5:6-9](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**   **[2 CORINTHIANS 5:6-9](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  **[LOADING...](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  [**KEEP READING**](https://bibleproject.com/bible/nasb/2/corinthians/5/)   * **NOTICE THE CONSISTENT FACTOR IS NOT THAT PEOPLE WILL “GO TO HEAVEN,” IT’S THAT THEY ALL USE THE SAME PHRASE: OUR HOPE IS ABOUT BEING “WITH JESUS.” BOTH JESUS AND PAUL BELIEVED THAT NOT EVEN DEATH COULD SEPARATE PEOPLE FROM GOD’S LOVE, AND THAT JESUS’ FOLLOWERS WOULD BE WITH HIM AFTER DEATH.** * **HOWEVER, PAUL DOES NOT ENVISION THIS DISEMBODIED MODE OF EXISTENCE AS PERMANENT, OR EVEN DESIRABLE. IN [2 CORINTHIANS 5:2](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**   **[2 CORINTHIANS 5:2](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  **[LOADING...](https://bibleproject.com/articles/new-heaven-new-earth/)**  [**KEEP READING**](https://bibleproject.com/bible/nasb/2/corinthians/5/)  **, PAUL WROTE THAT IN THIS WORLD “WE GROAN, LONGING TO BE CLOTHED WITH OUR HEAVENLY DWELLING.” HE’S REFERRING HERE TO A RESURRECTED BODY BELIEVERS WILL INHERIT WHEN THEY ARE FINALLY MADE LIKE JESUS. BUT WITH ENOCH IS TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE WITHOUT DYING. SO, YOU CHOOSE? FOR PAUL, THE END GOAL IS NOT DISEMBODIED BLISS IN HEAVEN, BUT RATHER A RESTORED PHYSICAL EXISTENCE, WHICH IS A GIFT FROM HEAVEN.**   * **BUT WHAT ABOUT THE INTERIM PERIOD, WHEN OUR MORTAL BODIES ROT IN THE GROUND?** * **PAUL DESCRIBES THIS INTERIM EXPERIENCE LIKE “FALLING ASLEEP.” HE WASN’T ALONE IN USING SLEEP AS A METAPHOR FOR DEATH. IT WAS COMMON IN JEWISH CULTURE TO USE THE PHRASE “LAY DOWN WITH MY ANCESTORS” TO TALK ABOUT DEATH. THE PROPHETS DESCRIBED DEATH AS A FORM OF SLEEP AND THE HOPE OF FUTURE RESURRECTION AS “WAKING UP.” REMEMBER THAT THESE ARE POETIC METAPHORS, SO WE SHOULDN’T ANALYZE THEM FOR PRECISE INFORMATION ABOUT WHAT WE WILL EXPERIENCE AFTER WE DIE. IN THE REVELATION, IT WOULD SEEM JOHN’S HOPE SOMEHOW RESIDES IN THE SPECIFIC MANNER IN WHICH JESUS WAS RESURRECTED. JUST AS HE WENT THROUGH DEATH AND CAME OUT THE OTHER SIDE IN A TRANSFORMED PHYSICAL EXISTENCE, SO ALSO HIS PEOPLE CAN HOPE FOR THE SAME. THE RISEN JESUS WAS PHYSICAL, NOT A GHOST. HE ATE FOOD AND DRANK WINE AND TALKED WITH HIS FOLLOWERS ABOUT THE** [**KINGDOM OF GOD**](https://bibleproject.com/explore/video/gospel-kingdom/) **OVER THE COURSE OF A FEW WEEKS. HE HAD SCARS ON HIS HANDS AND FEET. THERE WAS NO MISTAKE. THEY WERE TOUCHING AND TALKING WITH THE SAME JESUS THEY FOLLOWED UP IN THE HILLS OF GALILEE.** * **BUT THE RESURRECTED JESUS WAS ALSO DIFFERENT. REALLY DIFFERENT. SOME OF THE DISCIPLES DIDN’T EVEN RECOGNIZE HIM AT FIRST GLANCE. AND WHILE JESUS’ BODY WAS PHYSICAL, IT WAS PHYSICAL IN A WAY THAT WAS DIFFERENT FROM OURS. HE INEXPLICABLY APPEARED AND DISAPPEARED FROM ROOMS, BAFFLING THE DISCIPLES. THERE WERE NO CATEGORIES THAT PREPARED THEM FOR THIS MOMENT, SO ALL THEY COULD DO IS TELL THE ODD STORIES WE FIND IN THE** [**NEW TESTAMENT**](https://bibleproject.com/explore/video/new-testament-overview/)**.** * **THIS PARADOX OF “THE SAME JESUS AND ALSO A DIFFERENT JESUS” IS PRECISELY WHAT JOHN WAS TRYING TO COMMUNICATE ABOUT THE “NEW HEAVENS AND EARTH” IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION. HE WAS CONVINCED THAT THE FUTURE OF THE UNIVERSE WALKED OUT OF THE TOMB ON EASTER MORNING, SIMULTANEOUSLY THE SAME AND DIFFERENT. WHAT WAS TRUE OF THE RISEN JESUS IS WHAT WILL BE TRUE FOR ALL CREATION WHEN HEAVEN AND EARTH COMPLETELY REUNITE.** * **SO WHILE WE CAN’T SAY YOU’LL “GO TO HEAVEN” WHEN YOU DIE, WE CAN SAY THAT ONE DAY YOU WILL BE RESURRECTED AND REBORN LIKE JESUS IN THE RESURRECTION. EVEN BETTER, THAT MEANS YOU’LL BE WITH JESUS. BUT WHAT IF YOU ARE WITH ENOCH INSTEAD? NOW THAT IS WORTH WRITING HOME ABOUT, AND IN THIS CASE, WAS WORTH JOHN WRITING THE CHURCHES IN ASIA MINOR TO REMIND THEM ABOUT.** * **JOHN DID NOT WRITE THIS BOOK AS A SECRET CODE FOR YOU TO DECIPHER THE TIMETABLE OF** [**JESUS' RETURN**](https://bibleproject.com/articles/2-peter-delay-jesus-return-crisis-of-patience/)**, OR FIGURE OUT EXACTLY WHAT HAPPENS TO YOU AFTER YOU DIE. IT'S A SYMBOLIC VISION THAT BROUGHT HOPE AND CHALLENGE TO THE SEVEN 1ST CENTURY CHURCHES, AND EVERY GENERATION OF CHRISTIANS. IT REVEALS HISTORY’S PATTERN AND GOD'S PROMISE THAT EVERY HUMAN KINGDOM EVENTUALLY BECOMES BABYLON AND MUST BE RESISTED IN THE POWER OF THE SLAIN LAMB. BUT THERE'S A PROMISE THAT JESUS WHO LOVED AND DIED FOR THIS WORLD, WILL NOT LET BABYLON AND ALL THE EVIL OF THIS WORLD GO UNCHECKED. ONE DAY, JESUS WILL RETURN & ENOCH WILL RETURN (HAGGADAH) TO REMOVE EVIL FROM HIS GOOD WORLD AND MAKE ALL THINGS NEW, INCLUDING HIS PEOPLE! AND THAT IS A PROMISE THAT SHOULD MOTIVATE FAITHFULNESS IN EVERY GENERATION OF GOD'S PEOPLE UNTIL THE KING RETURNS.** * **HEAVEN IN THE APOCRYPHA** * **ANGELS FROM HEAVEN INTERVENING IN HUMAN AFFAIRS: AN IMPORTANT THEME THAT RUNS THROUGH SEVERAL OF THE MACCABEES IS THAT GOD WILL SEND HELP FROM HEAVEN** * **TO PROTECT HIS FAITHFUL. THIS IS EXPLICITLY OUTLINED IN 2ND MACCABEES: “FOR HE WHO HAS HIS DWELLING IN HEAVEN WATCHES OVER THAT PLACE [THE TEMPLE TREASURY] HIMSELF AND BRINGS IT AID, AND HE STRIKES AND DESTROYS THOSE WHO COME TO DO IT INJURY. THIS WAS THE OUTCOME OF THE EPISODE OF HELIODORUS AND THE PROTECTION OF THE TREASURY.” (2 MACCABEES 3:39-40, NRSV)** * **HERE ARE THREE EXAMPLES OF DIVINE INTERVENTION FROM HEAVEN IN THE MACCABEES, THE FIRST TWO IN JUDEA,** * **THE THIRD IN EGYPT: “HE SAID THAT HE HAD COME WITH THE KING’S AUTHORITY TO SEIZE THE PRIVATE FUNDS IN THE TREASURY. THE PEOPLE INDIGNANTLY PROTESTED HIS WORDS, CONSIDERING IT OUTRAGEOUS THAT THOSE WHO HAD COMMITTED DEPOSITS TO THE SACRED TREASURY SHOULD BE DEPRIVED OF THEM, AND DID ALL THAT THEY COULD TO PREVENT IT. BUT, UTTERING THREATS, APOLLONIUS WENT ON TO THE TEMPLE. WHILE THE PRIESTS TOGETHER WITH WOMEN AND CHILDREN WERE IMPLORING GOD IN THE TEMPLE TO SHIELD THE HOLY PLACE THAT WAS BEING TREATED SO CONTEMPTUOUSLY, AND WHILE APOLLONIUS WAS GOING UP WITH HIS ARMED FORCES TO SEIZE THE MONEY, ANGELS ON HORSEBACK WITH LIGHTNING FLASHING FROM THEIR WEAPONS (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) APPEARED FROM HEAVEN, INSTILLING IN THEM GREAT FEAR AND TREMBLING. THEN APOLLONIUS FELL DOWN HALF DEAD IN THE TEMPLE AREA THAT WAS OPEN TO ALL, STRETCHED OUT HIS HANDS TOWARD HEAVEN, AND WITH TEARS BEGGED THE HEBREWS TO PRAY FOR HIM AND PROPITIATE THE WRATH OF THE HEAVENLY ARMY.” (4 MACCABEES 6-11, NRSV, EMPHASIS ADDED)** * **“WHEN THE BATTLE BECAME FIERCE, THERE APPEARED TO THE ENEMY FROM HEAVEN FIVE RESPLENDENT MEN ON HORSES WITH GOLDEN BRIDLES, AND THEY WERE LEADING THE JEWS. TWO OF THEM TOOK [JUDAS] MACCABEUS BETWEEN THEM, AND SHIELDING HIM WITH THEIR OWN ARMOR AND WEAPON (1/3RD IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL & 2/3RD’S IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK)S, THEY KEPT HIM FROM BEING WOUNDED. THEY SHOWERED ARROWS AND THUNDERBOLTS ON THE ENEMY, SO THAT, CONFUSED AND BLINDED, THEY WERE THROWN INTO DISORDER AND CUT TO PIECES. TWENTY THOUSAND FIVE HUNDRED WERE SLAUGHTERED, BESIDES SIX HUNDRED CAVALRY.” (2 MACCABEES 10:29-31, NRSV, EMPHASIS ADDED)** * **“AND WHEN THE JEWS OBSERVED THIS THEY RAISED GREAT CRIES TO HEAVEN SO THAT EVEN THE NEARBY VALLEYS RESOUNDED WITH THEM AND BROUGHT AN UNCONTROLLABLE TERROR UPON THE ARMY. THEN THE MOST GLORIOUS, ALMIGHTY, AND TRUE GOD REVEALED HIS HOLY FACE AND OPENED THE HEAVENLY GATES, FROM WHICH TWO GLORIOUS ANGELS OF FEARFUL ASPECT DESCENDED, VISIBLE TO ALL BUT THE JEWS. THEY OPPOSED THE FORCES OF THE ENEMY AND FILLED THEM WITH CONFUSION AND TERROR, BINDING THEM WITH IMMOVABLE SHACKLES. EVEN THE KING BEGAN TO SHUDDER BODILY, AND HE FORGOT HIS SULLEN INSOLENCE. THE ANIMALS [DRUNKEN ELEPHANTS!] TURNED BACK UPON THE ARMED FORCES FOLLOWING THEM AND BEGAN TRAMPLING AND DESTROYING THEM.” (3 MACCABEES 6:17-21, NRSV, EMPHASIS ADDED)** * **HEAVEN AS A PLACE FOR THE RIGHTEOUS** * **EVEN FAIRLY LATE IN THE INTER-TESTAMENTAL PERIOD (1ST OR 2ND CENTURY B.C.), THERE STILL SEEMED TO BE THE ATTITUDE THAT HEAVEN WAS A PLACE FOR GOD AND HIS HEAVENLY ATTENDANTS – NOT A PLACE FOR THE SAVED RIGHTEOUS:** * **“FOR YOUR DWELLING IS THE HEAVEN OF HEAVENS, UNAPPROACHABLE BY HUMAN BEINGS.” (3 MACCABEES 2:15)** * **HOWEVER, IN 2 ESDRAS (WHICH DESCRIBES A VISION OF EZRA), WE FINALLY (PARTS OF 2 ESDRAS WERE PROBABLY WRITTEN IN 1ST CENTURY A.D.) SEE A CLEAR HARBINGER OF THE LATER CHRISTIAN THEOLOGY OF HEAVEN AS A PARADISE FOR THE RIGHTEOUS – AND HELL AS AN ABODE FOR THE SINFUL.** * **“THE PIT OF TORMENT SHALL APPEAR, AND OPPOSITE IT SHALL BE THE PLACE OF REST; AND THE FURNACE OF HELL SHALL BE DISCLOSED, AND OPPOSITE IT THE PARADISE OF DELIGHT. THEN THE MOST HIGH WILL SAY TO THE NATIONS THAT HAVE BEEN RAISED FROM THE DEAD, ‘LOOK NOW, AND UNDERSTAND WHOM YOU HAVE DENIED, WHOM YOU HAVE NOT SERVED, WHOSE COMMANDMENTS YOU HAVE DESPISED. LOOK ON THIS SIDE AND ON THAT; HERE ARE DELIGHT AND REST, AND THERE ARE FIRE AND TORMENTS.’ THUS HE WILL SPEAK TO THEM ON THE DAY OF JUDGMENT…” (2 ESDRAS 7:36-38, NRSV, EMPHASIS ADDED)** * **JUDGMENT DAY** * **FINALLY, 2 ESDRAS DISCUSSES ONE OF THE MOST MOMENTOUS FUTURE EVENTS IN HEAVEN – JUDGMENT DAY:** * **“THE MOST HIGH SHALL BE REVEALED ON THE SEAT OF JUDGMENT, AND COMPASSION SHALL PASS AWAY, AND PATIENCE SHALL BE WITHDRAWN. ONLY JUDGMENT SHALL REMAIN, TRUTH SHALL STAND, AND FAITHFULNESS SHALL GROW STRONG.” (2 ESDRAS 7:33-34, NRSV)** * **HEAVEN IN THE DEAD SEA SCROLLS** * **ONE OF THE MOST APOCALYPTIC AND ESCHATOLOGICAL DOCUMENTS AMONG THE DEAD SEA SCROLLS IS THE WAR OF THE SONS OF LIGHT AGAINST THE SONS OF DARKNESS, OFTEN CONTRACTED TO SIMPLY THE WAR SCROLL. THE TONE OF ONE OF THE PASSAGES IN THE WAR SCROLL ECHOES THE PASSAGES WE’VE ALREADY EXAMINED IN THE MACCABEES -THE DIRECT INTERSESSION OF HEAVENLY FIGURES TO ASSIST HUMANS IN TIMES OF MILITARY CRISIS. NOTE THAT IN THE FOLLOWING PASSAGE, THE ANGELIC HOST FIGHTS ALONGSIDE THE FAITHFUL:** * **“FOR THOU WILT FIGHT WITH THEM FROM HEAVEN... FOR THE MULTITUDE OF THE HOLY ONES [IS WITH THEE] IN HEAVEN, AND THE HOST OF THE ANGELS IS IN THY HOLY ABODE, PRAISING THY NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH). AND THOU HAST ESTABLISHED IN [A COMMUNITY] FOR THYSELF THE ELECT OF THY HOLY PEOPLE. [THE LIST] OF THE NAMES OF ALL THEIR HOST IS WITH THEE IN THE ABODE OF THY HOLINESS; [THE RECKONING OF THE SAINTS] IS IN THY GLORIOUS DWELLING-PLACE. THOU HAST RECORDED FOR THEM, WITH THE GRAVING-TOOL OF LIFE, THE FAVOURS OF [THY] BLESSINGS AND THE COVENANT OF THY PEACE, THAT THOU MAYEST REIGN [OVER THEM] FOR EVER AND EVER AND THROUGHOUT ALL THE ETERNAL AGES. THOU WILT MUSTER THE [HOSTS OF] THINE [EL]ECT, IN THEIR THOUSANDS AND MYRIADS, WITH THY HOLY ONES [AND WITH ALL] THINE ANGELS, THAT THEY MAY BE MIGHTY IN BATTLE, [AND MAY SMITE] THE REBELS OF THE EARTH BY THY GREAT JUDGEMENTS, AND THAT [THEY MAY TRIUMPH] TOGETHER WITH THE ELECT OF HEAVEN. FOR THOU ART [TERRIBLE], O GOD, IN THE GLORY OF THY KINGDOM, AND THE CONGREGATION OF THY HOLY ONES IS AMONG US FOR EVERLASTING SUCCOUR. WE WILL DESPISE KINGS, WE WILL MOCK AND SCORN THE MIGHTY; FOR OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IS HOLY, AND THE KING OF GLORY IS WITH US TOGETHER WITH THE HOLY ONES. VALIANT [WARRIORS] OF THE ANGELIC HOST ARE AMONG OUR NUMBERED MEN, AND THE HERO OF WAR IS WITH OUR CONGREGATION; THE HOST OF HIS SPIRITS IS WITH OUR FOOT-SOLDIERS AND HORSEMEN. [THEY ARE AS] CLOUDS, AS CLOUDS OF DEW (COVERING) THE EARTH, AS A SHOWER OF RAIN SHEDDING JUDGEMENT ON ALL THAT GROWS ON THE EARTH.” (WAR SCROLL, XII, VERMES TRANSLATION, EMPHASIS ADDED)** * **AN INTERESTING SECTION IN THE THANKSGIVING HYMNS DISCUSSES HOW AT THE TIME OF JUDGMENT DAY, “THE EVERLASTING GATES [ASSUMEDLY, THE GATES OF HEAVEN+ SHALL SEND OUT WEAPONS (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) OF WAR”. COMPARE THIS WITH CHAPTER 19 OF REVELATION (“I SAW HEAVEN STANDING OPEN…THE ARMIES OF HEAVEN WERE FOLLOWING HIM…”)** * **“AND THEN AT THE TIME OF JUDGEMENT THE SWORD OF GOD SHALL HASTEN, AND ALL THE SONS OF HIS TRUTH SHALL AWAKE TO [OVERTHROW] WICKEDNESS; ALL THE SONS OF INIQUITY SHALL BE NO MORE. THE HERO SHALL BEND HIS BOW; THE FORTRESS SHALL OPEN ON TO ENDLESS SPACE AND THE EVERLASTING GATES SHALL SEND OUT WEAPONS (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) OF WAR.” (THANKSGIVING HYMN, SECTION XIV, VERMES TRANSLATION)** * **A PASSAGE IN THE TESTAMENT OF AMRAM, WHILE IT DOESN’T ACTUALLY MENTION HEAVEN, ESTABLISHES A DICHOTOMY BETWEEN THOSE THAT WILL GO TOWARDS THE LIGHT, AND THOSE THAT GO TOWARD PERDITION. IF WE ASSUME THAT THAT PLACE THEY ARE GOING IS HEAVEN OR HELL, THEN THIS SHOWS A DEVELOPMENT OF THEOLOGICAL THOUGHT FROM THE OLD TESTAMENT SHEOL.** * **“..I AN[NOU]NCE (THIS) TO YOU [AND AL]SO I WILL INDEED INFORM Y\*OU…FOR THE SONS OF LIGHT] WILL SHINE, [AND ALL THE SONS] OF DARKNESS WILL BE DARK. [FOR ALL THE SONS OF LIGHT]…AND BY ALL THEIR KNOWLEDGE THEY WILL...AND THE SONS OF DARKNESS WILL BE BURNT…FOR ALL FOLLY AND WICKED[NESS ARE DAR]K, AND ALL [PEA]CE AND TRUTH ARE BRIGH[T. FOR ALL THE SONS OF LIGHT G]O TOWARDS THE LIGHT, TOWARDS [ETERNAL] JO[Y AND REJ]OICIN[G], AND ALL THE SONS OF DAR[KNESS GO TOWARDS DEATH] AND PERDITION…THE PEOPLE SHALL HAVE BRIGHTNESS…AND THEY WILL CAUSE THEM TO LIVE…” (THE TESTAMENT OF AMRAM, 4Q548, VERMES TRANSLATION, EMPHASIS ADDED)** * **FINALLY, IN A SCROLL CALLED THE NEW JERUSALEM, WE SEE A DESCRIPTION OF JERUSALEM DURING THE END TIMES (COMPARE WITH REVELATION 21 - “IT HAD A GREAT, HIGH WALL WITH TWELVE GATES, AND WITH TWELVE ANGELS AT THE GATES. ON THE GATES WERE WRITTEN THE NAMES OF THE TWELVE TRIBES OF ISRAEL.”). THE TEXT ITSELF DOESN’T BREAK ANY NEW THEOLOGICAL GROUND – IT SIMPLY DESCRIBES THE NEW JERUSALEM – BUT THE VERY FACT OF BELIEF IN A NEW JERUSALEM IS AN INTERESTING THEOLOGICAL DEVELOPMENT.** * **“[AND THEY] C[AL]L [THE NAME OF] THIS (ONE) [GATE] OF NAPHTALI. AND FROM THIS GATE HE MEASURED TO THE [EASTERN] GATE 25 [S]TADIA. AND THEY CALL THIS GATE GATE OF ASHER. AND HE MEASU[RED FROM] THIS [GA]TE TO THE EASTERN CORNER 25 STADIA. VACAT AND HE LED ME INTO THE CITY, AND HE MEASURED EACH BLOCK OF HOUSES FOR ITS LENGTH AND WIDTH, FIFTY-ONE REEDS BY FIFTY-ONE, IN A SQUARE A[LL]…” (THE NEW JERUSALEM, 4Q554, GEZA VERMES TRANSLATION)** * **HEAVEN IN 1 ENOCH** * **1 ENOCH PURPORTS TO BE WRITTEN BY ENOCH, DESCRIBING HIS VISION OF HEAVEN (SEE GENESIS 5:24):** * **“CONCERNING THESE THINGS WILL I SPEAK, AND THESE THINGS WILL I EXPLAIN TO YOU, MY CHILDREN: I WHO AM ENOCH. IN CONSEQUENCE OF THAT WHICH HAS BEEN SHEWN TO ME, FROM MY HEAVENLY VISION AND FROM THE VOICE OF THE HOLY ANGELS HAVE I ACQUIRED KNOWLEDGE; AND FROM THE TABLET OF HEAVEN HAVE I ACQUIRED UNDERSTANDING.” (1 ENOCH 92:2-3, TRANSLATION BY RICHARD LAURENCE, LL.D., 1821)** * **MOST SCHOLARS TODAY BELIEVE THAT SEVERAL AUTHORS WROTE 1 ENOCH, PERHAPS OVER A PERIOD OF SOME YEARS. UNLIKE THE APOCRYPHA AND THE DEAD SEA SCROLLS, 1 ENOCH DISPLAYS A SIGNIFICANT DEVELOPMENT OF THEOLOGICAL THOUGHT REGARDING HEAVEN WHEN COMPARED WITH THE OLD TESTAMENT. IT CONTAINS MANY DESCRIPTIONS OF HEAVEN, GOD ON HIS THRONE, GOD’S HEAVENLY ATTENDANTS, AND VARIOUS ARCHANGELS. IT ALSO FIRMLY POSITIONS HEAVEN AS A PLACE FOR THE FAITHFUL AND RIGHTEOUS TO BE WITH GOD – IN DISTINCTION TO HELL, WHICH IS FOR SINNERS AND NONBELIEVERS. NOTE ALSO THAT 1 ENOCH SEEMS TO COME DOWN ON THE SIDE OF THOSE PEOPLE THAT BELIEVE THAT WE DON’T GO TO HEAVEN UNTIL JUDGMENT DAY.** * **CHAPTER 13 DESCRIBES ENOCH’S ENTRY INTO HEAVEN AND HIS DESCRIPTION OF GOD ON THE THRONE:** * **“9. BEHOLD, IN THAT VISION CLOUDS INVITED ME, AND A MIST INVITED ME; THE RUNNING OF THE STARS AND FLASHES OF LIGHTNING IMPELLED AND PRESSED ME FORWARDS, WHILE WINDS IN THE VISION ASSISTED MY FLIGHT, HASTENING ME. 10. THEY ELEVATED ME ALOFT TO HEAVEN… 16. …ITS FLOOR WAS ON FIRE; ABOVE WERE LIGHTNINGS AND AGITATED STARS, WHILE ITS ROOF EXHIBITED A BLAZING FIRE. 17. ATTENTIVELY I SURVEYED IT, AND SAW THAT IT CONTAINED AN EXALTED THRONE; 18. THE APPEARANCE OF WHICH WAS LIKE THAT OF FROST; WHILE ITS CIRCUMFERENCE RESEMBLED THE ORB OF THE BRILLIANT SUN; AND THERE WAS THE VOICE OF THE CHERUBIM. 19. FROM UNDERNEATH THIS MIGHTY THRONE RIVERS OF FLAMING FIRE ISSUED. 20. TO LOOK UPON IT WAS IMPOSSIBLE. 21. ONE GREAT IN GLORY SAT UPON IT (IS THIS NOT STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF?) 22. WHOSE ROBE WAS BRIGHTER THAN THE SUN, AND WHITER THAN SNOW. 23. NO ANGEL WAS CAPABLE OF PENETRATING TO VIEW THE FACE OF HIM, THE GLORIOUS AND THE EFFULGENT; NOR COULD ANY MORTAL BEHOLD HIM. A FIRE OF FLAMING FIRE WAS AROUND HIM. 24. A FIRE ALSO OF GREAT EXTENT CONTINUED TO RISE UP BEFORE HIM; SO THAT NOT ONE OF THOSE WHO SURROUNDED HIM WAS CAPABLE OF APPROACHING HIM, AMONG THE MYRIADS OF MYRIADS WHO WERE BEFORE HIM. AND HE REQUIRED NOT HOLY COUNSEL. YET DID NOT THE SANCTIFIED, WHO WERE NEAR HIM, DEPART FAR FROM HIM EITHER BY NIGHT OR BY DAY; NOR WERE THEY REMOVED FROM HIM. I ALSO WAS SO FAR ADVANCED, WITH A VEIL ON MY FACE, AND TREMBLING. THEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH HIS OWN MOUTH CALLED ME, SAYING: APPROACH HITHER, ENOCH, AT MY HOLY WORD. 25. AND HE RAISED ME UP, MAKING ME NEAR EVEN TO THE ENTRANCE. MY EYE WAS DIRECTED TO THE GROUND.” (1 ENOCH, CHAPTER 13, TRANSLATION BY RICHARD LAURENCE, LL.D., 1821)** * **1 ENOCH INTRODUCES THE CONCEPT OF A HOLDING PLACE (“DELIGHTFUL PLACES”) FOR THE RIGHTEOUS DEAD, AWAITING THEIR RESURRECTION ON JUDGMENT DAY:** * **“1. FROM THENCE I PROCEEDED TO ANOTHER SPOT, WHERE I SAW ON THE WEST A GREAT AND LOFTY MOUNTAIN, A STRONG ROCK, AND FOUR DELIGHTFUL PLACES. 2. INTERNALLY IT WAS DEEP, CAPACIOUS, AND VERY SMOOTH; AS SMOOTH AS IF IT HAD BEEN ROLLED OVER; IT WAS BOTH DEEP AND DARK TO BEHOLD. 3. THEN RAPHAEL, ONE OF THE HOLY ANGELS WHO WERE WITH ME, ANSWERED AND SAID: THESE ARE THE DELIGHTFUL PLACES WHERE THE SPIRITS, THE SOULS OF THE DEAD, WILL BE COLLECTED; FOR THEM WERE THEY FORMED; AND HERE WILL BE COLLECTED ALL THE SOULS OF THE SONS OF MEN. 4. THESE PLACES, IN WHICH THEY DWELL, SHALL THEY OCCUPY UNTIL THE DAY OF JUDGMENT, AND UNTIL THEIR APPOINTED PERIOD.” (1 ENOCH, CHAPTER 22, TRANSLATION BY RICHARD LAURENCE, LL.D., 1821, EMPHASIS ADDED)** * **CHAPTER 39 CLEARLY PAINTS HEAVEN AS A PLACE FOR THE RIGHTEOUS. THE REWARD OF THE RIGHTEOUS – TO BE “IN THE PRESENCE OF GOD FOR EVER AND FOR EVER”:** * **“4. THERE I SAW ANOTHER VISION; I SAW THE HABITATIONS AND RESTING PLACES OF THE SAINTS. THERE MY EYES BEHELD THEIR HABITATIONS WITH THE ANGELS, AND THEIR RESTING PLACES WITH THE HOLY ONES. THEY WERE ENTREATING, SUPPLICATING, AND PRAYING FOR THE SONS OF MEN; WHILE RIGHTEOUSNESS LIKE WATER FLOWED BEFORE THEM, AND MERCY LIKE DEW WAS SCATTERED OVER THE EARTH. AND THUS SHALL IT BE WITH THEM FOR EVER AND FOR EVER. 5. AT THAT TIME MY EYES BEHELD THE DWELLING OF THE ELECT, OF TRUTH, FAITH, AND RIGHTEOUSNESS. 6. COUNTLESS SHALL BE THE NUMBER OF THE HOLY AND THE ELECT, IN THE PRESENCE OF GOD FOR EVER AND FOR EVER. 7. THEIR RESIDENCE I BEHELD UNDER THE WINGS OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF SPIRITS. ALL THE HOLY AND THE ELECT SUNG BEFORE HIM, IN APPEARANCE LIKE A BLAZE OF FIRE; THEIR MOUTHS BEING FULL OF BLESSINGS, AND THEIR LIPS GLORIFYING THE NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF SPIRITS. AND RIGHTEOUSNESS INCESSANTLY DWELT BEFORE HIM.” (1 ENOCH, CHAPTER 39, TRANSLATION BY RICHARD LAURENCE, LL.D., 1821)** * **CHAPTER 46 DESCRIBES THE “ANCIENT OF DAYS”, AND DISCUSSES THE “SON OF MAN” (COMPARE WITH DANIEL 7):** * **“1. THERE I BEHELD THE ANCIENT OF DAYS, WHOSE HEAD WAS LIKE WHITE WOOL, AND WITH HIM ANOTHER, WHOSE COUNTENANCE RESEMBLED THAT OF MAN. HIS COUNTENANCE WAS FULL OF GRACE, LIKE THAT OF ONE OF THE HOLY ANGELS. THEN I INQUIRED OF ONE OF THE ANGELS, WHO WENT WITH ME, AND WHO SHOWED ME EVERY SECRET THING, CONCERNING THIS SON OF MAN; WHO HE WAS; WHENCE HE WAS AND WHY HE ACCOMPANIED THE ANCIENT OF DAYS. 2. HE ANSWERED AND SAID TO ME, THIS IS THE SON OF MAN, TO WHOM RIGHTEOUSNESS BELONGS; WITH WHOM RIGHTEOUSNESS HAS DWELT; AND WHO WILL REVEAL ALL THE TREASURES OF THAT WHICH IS CONCEALED: FOR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF SPIRITS HAS CHOSEN HIM; AND HIS PORTION HAS SURPASSED ALL BEFORE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF SPIRITS IN EVERLASTING UPRIGHTNESS.” (1 ENOCH, CHAPTER 46, TRANSLATION BY RICHARD LAURENCE, LL.D., 1821)** * **CHAPTER 70 DESCRIBES GOD’S HEAVENLY ATTENDANTS, AND GIVES A FURTHER DESCRIPTION OF THE ANCIENT OF DAYS:** * **“7. THERE I BEHELD, IN THE MIDST OF THAT LIGHT, A BUILDING RAISED WITH STONES OF ICE; 8. AND IN THE MIDST OF THESE STONE VIBRATIONS OF LIVING FIRE. MY SPIRIT SAW AROUND THE CIRCLE OF THIS FLAMING HABITATION, ON ONE OF ITS EXTREMITIES, THAT THERE WERE RIVERS FULL OF LIVING FIRE, WHICH ENCOMPASSED IT. 9. THEN THE SERAPHIM, THE CHERUBIM, AND OPHANIN [FOUR LIVING CREATURES/WHEELS] SURROUNDED IT: THESE ARE THOSE WHO NEVER SLEEP, BUT WATCH THE THRONE OF HIS GLORY. 10. AND I BEHELD ANGELS INNUMERABLE, THOUSANDS OF THOUSANDS, AND MYRIADS AND MYRIADS, WHO SURROUNDED THAT HABITATION. 11. MICHAEL, RAPHAEL, GABRIEL, PHANUEL AND THE HOLY ANGELS WHO WERE IN THE HEAVENS ABOVE, WENT IN AND OUT OF IT. MICHAEL, RAPHAEL, AND GABRIEL WENT OUT OF THAT HABITATION, AND HOLY ANGELS INNUMERABLE. 12. WITH THEM WAS THE ANCIENT OF DAYS, WHOSE HEAD WAS WHITE AS WOOL, AND PURE, AND HIS ROBE WAS INDESCRIBABLE.” (1 ENOCH, CHAPTER 70, TRANSLATION BY RICHARD LAURENCE, LL.D., 1821)** * **CHAPTER 92 OF 1 ENOCH DESCRIBES A “NEW HEAVEN”, WHICH IS TO COME SINCE “THE FORMER HEAVEN SHALL DEPART AND PASS AWAY” (COMPARE WITH REVELATION 21):** * **17. THE FORMER HEAVEN SHALL DEPART AND PASS AWAY; A NEW HEAVEN SHALL APPEAR; AND ALL THE CELESTIAL POWERS SHALL SHINE WITH SEVENFOLD SPLENDOUR FOR EVER. AFTERWARDS LIKEWISE SHALL THERE BE MANY WEEKS, WHICH SHALL EXTERNALLY EXIST IN GOODNESS AND IN RIGHTEOUSNESS.” (1 ENOCH, CHAPTER 92, TRANSLATION BY RICHARD LAURENCE, LL.D., 1821)** * **AND FINALLY, 1 ENOCH HAS SEVERAL REFERENCES TO THE FINAL JUDGMENT:** * **“AND AFTER THIS, ON THE SEVENTH DAY OF THE TENTH WEEK, THERE SHALL BE AN EVERLASTING JUDGMENT, WHICH SHALL BE EXECUTED UPON THE WATCHERS; AND A SPACIOUS ETERNAL HEAVEN SHALL SPRING FORTH IN THE MIDST OF THE ANGELS.” (1 ENOCH, CHAPTER 92, LAURENCE)** * **“O YE KINGS, O YE MIGHTY, WHO INHABIT THE WORLD, YOU SHALL BEHOLD MY ELECT ONE, SITTING UPON THE THRONE OF MY GLORY. AND HE SHALL JUDGE AZAZEEL [SATAN] ALL HIS ASSOCIATES, AND ALL HIS HOSTS, IN THE NAME (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF SPIRITS.” (1 ENOCH 54:5, LAURENCE)** * **“HE SAT UPON THE THRONE OF HIS GLORY; AND THE PRINCIPAL PART OF THE JUDGMENT WAS ASSIGNED TO HIM, THE SON OF MAN.” (1 ENOCH 68:39, LAURENCE)** * **THE “THIRD HEAVEN”** * **SO MUCH MISCHIEF HAS BEEN CREATED OVER THE YEARS REGARDING PAUL’S VISION OF THE “THIRD HEAVEN” THAT I’M COMPELLED TO DISCUSS IT IN MORE DETAIL HERE. HERE IS THE PASSAGE:** * **“I MUST GO ON BOASTING. ALTHOUGH THERE IS NOTHING TO BE GAINED, I WILL GO ON TO VISIONS AND REVELATIONS FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). I KNOW A MAN IN CHRIST WHO FOURTEEN YEARS AGO WAS CAUGHT UP TO THE THIRD HEAVEN. WHETHER IT WAS IN THE BODY OR OUT OF THE BODY I DO NOT KNOW—GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) KNOWS. AND I KNOW THAT THIS MAN—WHETHER IN THE BODY OR APART FROM THE BODY I DO NOT KNOW, BUT GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) KNOWS—WAS CAUGHT UP TO PARADISE. HE HEARD INEXPRESSIBLE THINGS, THINGS THAT MAN IS NOT PERMITTED TO TELL. I WILL BOAST ABOUT A MAN LIKE THAT, BUT I WILL NOT BOAST ABOUT MYSELF, EXCEPT ABOUT MY WEAKNESSES.” (2 CORINTHIANS 12:1-5, EMPHASIS ADDED)** * **THIS IS NOT THE FIRST TIME IN THE BIBLE THAT SOMEONE HAS A VISION OF HEAVEN – ISAIAH, EZEKIEL AND PETER ALL HAD VISIONS OF HEAVEN. WHAT IS INTRIGUING ABOUT THIS VISION IS THE REFERENCE TO THE “THIRD HEAVEN”. SOME PEOPLE USE THIS PASSAGE AS A JUSTIFICATION FOR POSTULATING THAT HEAVEN HAS MULTIPLE LEVELS (AND THE PASSAGES ABOVE COULD BE INTERPRETED THAT “PARADISE” AND THE “THIRD HEAVEN” ARE TWO DIFFERENT PLACES!)** * **EARLY CHURCH FATHER PAPIAS, 2ND CENTURY BISHOP OF HIEROPOLIS, SEEMS TO HAVE TAKEN THE VIEW THAT THERE ARE MULTIPLE LEVELS WITHIN HEAVEN (AND THAT PARADISE AND HEAVEN ARE TWO DISTINCT PLACES):** * **“AS THE PRESBYTERS SAY, THEN THOSE WHO ARE DEEMED WORTHY OF AN ABODE IN HEAVEN SHALL GO THERE, OTHERS SHALL ENJOY THE DELIGHTS OF PARADISE, AND OTHERS SHALL POSSESS THE SPLENDOR OF THE CITY; FOR EVERYWHERE THE SAVIOR WILL BE SEEN, ACCORDING AS THEY SHALL BE WORTHY WHO SEE HIM. BUT THAT THERE IS THIS DISTINCTION BETWEEN THE HABITATION OF THOSE WHO PRODUCE AN HUNDREDFOLD, AND THAT OF THOSE WHO PRODUCE SIXTY-FOLD, AND THAT OF THOSE WHO PRODUCE THIRTY-FOLD; FOR THE FIRST WILL BE TAKEN UP INTO THE HEAVENS, THE SECOND CLASS WILL DWELL IN PARADISE, AND THE LAST WILL INHABIT THE CITY; AND THAT ON THIS ACCOUNT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID, “IN MY FATHER’S HOUSE ARE MANY MANSIONS:” FOR ALL THINGS BELONG TO GOD, WHO SUPPLIES ALL WITH A SUITABLE DWELLING-PLACE, EVEN AS HIS WORD SAYS, THAT A SHARE IS GIVEN TO ALL BY THE FATHER, ACCORDING AS EACH ONE IS OR SHALL BE WORTHY. AND THIS IS THE COUCH IN WHICH THEY SHALL RECLINE WHO FEAST, BEING INVITED TO THE WEDDING. THE PRESBYTERS, THE DISCIPLES OF THE APOSTLES, SAY THAT THIS IS THE GRADATION AND ARRANGEMENT OF THOSE WHO ARE SAVED, AND THAT THEY ADVANCE THROUGH STEPS OF THIS NATURE…” (FRAGMENTS OF PAPIAS, THE ANTE-NICENE FATHERS, VOLUME 1, THE REV. ALEXANDER ROBERTS, D.D., AND JAMES DONALDSON, LLD., EDITORS)** * **HOWEVER, A SIMPLER EXPLANATION IS PUT FORWARD BY 19TH CENTURY COMMENTATORS JAMIESON, FAUSSET, AND BROWN, THAT REQUIRES NO DIVERSIONS INTO MULTIPLE LEVELS OF HEAVEN:** * **“THE FIRST HEAVEN REFERS TO THE CLOUDS OR THE AIR; THE SECOND TO THE STARS AND THE SKY, AND THE THIRD TO A SPIRITUAL REALM (EPH. 4:10).” (NEW COMMENTARY ON THE WHOLE BIBLE, BASED ON THE CLASSIC COMMENTARY OF JAMIESON, FAUSSET, AND BROWN, 19TH CENTURY. NOTE: THE NEW SCOFIELD REFERENCE BIBLE (1967) HAS A SIMILAR INTERPRETATION)** * **ONE OTHER NOTE ON THE “THIRD HEAVEN” PASSAGES - THE WORD TRANSLATED INTO ENGLISH AS “CAUGHT UP” IS THE SAME WORD USED IN THE PASSAGE IN 1 THESSALONIANS THAT MANY PEOPLE BELIEVE DESCRIBES THE RAPTURE:** * **“FOR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HIMSELF WILL COME DOWN FROM HEAVEN, WITH A LOUD COMMAND, WITH THE VOICE OF THE ARCHANGEL AND WITH THE TRUMPET CALL OF GOD, AND THE DEAD IN CHRIST WILL RISE FIRST. AFTER THAT, WE WHO ARE STILL ALIVE AND ARE LEFT WILL BE CAUGHT UP TOGETHER WITH THEM IN THE CLOUDS TO MEET THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN THE AIR. AND SO WE WILL BE WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) FOREVER. (1 THESSALONIANS 4:16-17, EMPHASIS ADDED)** * **HEAVEN IN REVELATION** * **THERE ARE MORE DESCRIPTIONS OF HEAVEN (AND THE HEAVENLY HOSTS) IN REVELATION THAN IN ANY OTHER BOOK OF THE BIBLE. REVELATION PRESENTS THE VISION OF HEAVEN OF JOHN THE APOSTLE, AND ADDS THESE ELEMENTS TO THE BIBLICAL REFERENCES ON THE TOPIC OF HEAVEN:** * ** DETAILED DESCRIPTIONS OF HEAVEN, GOD ON HIS THRONE, THE HEAVENLY HOSTS, AND THE SON OF GOD IN HEAVEN** * ** THE OPENING BY JESUS OF THE SEVEN SEALS THAT TRIGGER OFF THE END TIMES** * ** THE FOUR HORSEMEN OF THE APOCALYPSE RIDE DOWN FROM HEAVEN TO EARTH (COMPARE WITH ZECHARIAH 6:5-7)** * ** MIGHTY ANGELS FROM HEAVEN BRINGING BATTLE TO EARTH** * ** THE TWO WITNESSES “…WENT UP TO HEAVEN IN A CLOUD…”** * ** A DESCRIPTION OF “GOD'S TEMPLE IN HEAVEN…AND WITHIN HIS TEMPLE WAS SEEN THE ARK OF HIS COVENANT”** * ** A DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF THE WAR IN HEAVEN BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL AND SATAN** * ** CHRIST’S TRIUMPHANT SECOND COMING FROM HEAVEN** * ** JUDGMENT DAY** * ** THE NEW HEAVEN, THE NEW EARTH, THE NEW JERUSALEM** * **REFERENCE NOTES** * **REVELATION 3:12 “… THE NEW JERUSALEM, WHICH IS COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM MY GOD…”** * **REVELATION 4, REVELATION 5 JOHN ENTERS A “A DOOR STANDING OPEN IN HEAVEN”** * **REVELATION 6 FOUR HORSEMEN** * **REVELATION 8:1 “WHEN HE OPENED THE SEVENTH SEAL, THERE WAS SILENCE IN HEAVEN FOR ABOUT HALF AN HOUR”** * **REVELATION 10:1 “I SAW ANOTHER MIGHTY ANGEL COMING DOWN FROM HEAVEN”** * **REVELATION 10:4, 10:8, 11:12, 11:15, 14:13, 18:4** * **A VOICE (OR VOICES) FROM HEAVEN** * **REVELATION 11:12 THE TWO WITNESSES “…WENT UP TO HEAVEN IN A CLOUD…”** * **REVELATION 11:19, 15:5 “THEN GOD'S TEMPLE IN HEAVEN WAS OPENED, AND WITHIN HIS TEMPLE WAS SEEN THE ARK OF HIS COVENANT”** * **REVELATION 12 SIGNS IN HEAVEN; SATAN’S FALL; WAR IN HEAVEN** * **REVELATION 14:2 “I HEARD A SOUND FROM HEAVEN LIKE THE ROAR OF RUSHING WATERS AND LIKE A LOUD PEAL OF THUNDER”** * **REVELATION 14:17 THE GRIM REAPER COMES OUT OF THE TEMPLE IN HEAVEN** * **REVELATION 15:1 “…SEVEN ANGELS WITH THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES…”** * **REVELATION 18:1, 20:1 AN ANGEL FROM HEAVEN** * **REVELATION 19:1-10 “…THE ROAR OF A GREAT MULTITUDE IN HEAVEN SHOUTING…”** * **REVELATION 19:11-21 “I SAW HEAVEN STANDING OPEN AND THERE BEFORE ME WAS A WHITE HORSE, WHOSE RIDER IS CALLED FAITHFUL AND TRUE…”** * **REVELATION 20:9 SATAN’S FOLLOWERS DESTROYED BY FIRE FROM HEAVEN** * **REVELATION 21 THE NEW HEAVEN AND THE NEW EARTH** * **REVELATION 22:1-5 RIVER OF LIFE** * **MANY PEOPLE (MYSELF INCLUDED) BELIEVE THAT REVELATION DESCRIBES A SEQUENCE OF EVENTS THAT HAVE NOT YET OCCURRED. THE SEQUENCE LOOKS SOMETHING LIKE THIS:** * ** OPENING OF THE SCROLL WITH 7 SEALS BY THE LION OF JUDAH (CHAPTER 5 ONWARDS)** * ** GOD CAUSES A TIME OF TRIBULATION ON EARTH** * ** GOD SENDS TWO WITNESSES TO PROPHESIZE TO MANKIND** * ** SATAN AND HIS FORCES FIGHT BACK** * ** CHRIST RETURNS, AND DEFEATS THE EARTHLY POWERS AT THE BATTLE OF ARMAGEDDON** * ** SATAN IS BOUND IN THE ABYSS FOR 1000 YEARS** * ** MILLENNIAL RULE OF CHRIST AND THE MARTYRS** * ** SATAN IS RELEASED, AND CONSIGNED TO HELL** * ** JUDGMENT DAY** * ** THE NEW HEAVEN, THE NEW EARTH, THE NEW JERUSALEM** * **MANY OF THE REFERENCES TO HEAVEN IN REVELATION OCCUR IN THE PASSAGES THAT FILL OUT THIS TIMELINE. CHAPTERS 4 AND 5 CONTAIN THE MOST EXPLICIT DESCRIPTIONS OF HEAVEN IN THE WHOLE BIBLE. CHAPTER 5 ALSO DISCUSSES THE OPENING OF THE SEALS THAT START THE SEQUENCE OF EVENTS KNOWN AS THE END TIMES.** * **“AFTER THIS I LOOKED, AND THERE BEFORE ME WAS A DOOR STANDING OPEN IN HEAVEN. AND THE VOICE I HAD FIRST HEARD SPEAKING TO ME LIKE A TRUMPET SAID, “COME UP HERE, AND I WILL SHOW YOU WHAT MUST TAKE PLACE AFTER THIS.” AT ONCE I WAS IN THE SPIRIT, AND THERE BEFORE ME WAS A THRONE IN HEAVEN WITH SOMEONE SITTING ON IT. AND THE ONE WHO SAT THERE HAD THE APPEARANCE OF JASPER AND CARNELIAN. A RAINBOW, RESEMBLING AN EMERALD, ENCIRCLED THE THRONE. SURROUNDING THE THRONE WERE TWENTY-FOUR OTHER THRONES, AND SEATED ON THEM WERE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS. THEY WERE DRESSED IN WHITE AND HAD CROWNS OF GOLD ON THEIR HEADS. FROM THE THRONE CAME FLASHES OF LIGHTNING, RUMBLINGS AND PEALS OF THUNDER. BEFORE THE THRONE, SEVEN LAMPS WERE BLAZING. THESE ARE THE SEVEN SPIRITS OF GOD. ALSO BEFORE THE THRONE THERE WAS WHAT LOOKED LIKE A SEA OF GLASS, CLEAR AS CRYSTAL. IN THE CENTER, AROUND THE THRONE, WERE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [COMPARE WITH EZEKIEL 1], AND THEY WERE COVERED WITH EYES, IN FRONT AND IN BACK. THE FIRST LIVING CREATURE WAS LIKE A LION, THE SECOND WAS LIKE AN OX, THE THIRD HAD A FACE LIKE A MAN, THE FOURTH WAS LIKE A FLYING EAGLE. EACH OF THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES HAD SIX WINGS AND WAS COVERED WITH EYES ALL AROUND, EVEN UNDER HIS WINGS. DAY AND NIGHT THEY NEVER STOP SAYING:** * **“HOLY, HOLY, HOLY IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD ALMIGHTY, WHO WAS, AND IS, AND IS TO COME.”** * **WHENEVER THE LIVING CREATURES GIVE GLORY, HONOR AND THANKS TO HIM WHO SITS ON THE THRONE AND WHO LIVES FOR EVER AND EVER, THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS FALL DOWN BEFORE HIM WHO SITS ON THE THRONE, AND WORSHIP HIM WHO LIVES FOR EVER AND EVER. THEY LAY THEIR CROWNS BEFORE THE THRONE AND SAY:** * **“YOU ARE WORTHY, OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AND GOD, TO RECEIVE GLORY AND HONOR AND POWER, FOR YOU CREATED ALL THINGS, AND BY YOUR WILL THEY WERE CREATED AND HAVE THEIR BEING.” (REVELATION 4, NIV)** * **“THEN I SAW IN THE RIGHT HAND OF HIM WHO SAT ON THE THRONE A SCROLL WITH WRITING ON BOTH SIDES AND SEALED WITH SEVEN SEALS. AND I SAW A MIGHTY ANGEL PROCLAIMING IN A LOUD VOICE, “WHO IS WORTHY TO BREAK THE SEALS AND OPEN THE SCROLL?” BUT NO ONE IN HEAVEN OR ON EARTH OR UNDER THE EARTH COULD OPEN THE SCROLL OR EVEN LOOK INSIDE IT. I WEPT AND WEPT BECAUSE NO ONE WAS FOUND WHO WAS WORTHY TO OPEN THE SCROLL OR LOOK INSIDE. THEN ONE OF THE ELDERS SAID TO ME, “DO NOT WEEP! SEE, THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, THE ROOT OF DAVID, HAS TRIUMPHED. HE IS ABLE TO OPEN THE SCROLL AND ITS SEVEN SEALS.”** * **THEN I SAW A LAMB, LOOKING AS IF IT HAD BEEN SLAIN, STANDING IN THE CENTER OF THE THRONE, ENCIRCLED BY THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES AND THE ELDERS. HE HAD SEVEN HORNS AND SEVEN EYES, WHICH ARE THE SEVEN SPIRITS OF GOD SENT OUT INTO ALL THE EARTH. HE CAME AND TOOK THE SCROLL FROM THE RIGHT HAND OF HIM WHO SAT ON THE THRONE. AND WHEN HE HAD TAKEN IT, THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES AND THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS FELL DOWN BEFORE THE LAMB. EACH ONE HAD A HARP AND THEY WERE HOLDING GOLDEN BOWLS FULL OF INCENSE, WHICH ARE THE PRAYERS OF THE SAINTS. AND THEY SANG A NEW SONG:** * **“YOU ARE WORTHY TO TAKE THE SCROLL AND TO OPEN ITS SEALS, BECAUSE YOU WERE SLAIN, AND WITH YOUR BLOOD YOU PURCHASED MEN FOR GOD FROM EVERY TRIBE AND LANGUAGE AND PEOPLE AND NATION. YOU HAVE MADE THEM TO BE A KINGDOM AND PRIESTS TO SERVE OUR GOD, AND THEY WILL REIGN ON THE EARTH.”** * **THEN I LOOKED AND HEARD THE VOICE OF MANY ANGELS, NUMBERING THOUSANDS UPON THOUSANDS, AND TEN THOUSAND TIMES TEN THOUSAND. THEY ENCIRCLED THE THRONE AND THE LIVING CREATURES AND THE ELDERS. IN A LOUD VOICE THEY SANG:** * **“WORTHY IS THE LAMB, WHO WAS SLAIN, TO RECEIVE POWER AND WEALTH AND WISDOM AND STRENGTH AND HONOR AND GLORY AND PRAISE!”** * **THEN I HEARD EVERY CREATURE IN HEAVEN AND ON EARTH AND UNDER THE EARTH AND ON THE SEA, AND ALL THAT IS IN THEM, SINGING:** * **“TO HIM WHO SITS ON THE THRONE AND TO THE LAMB BE PRAISE AND HONOR AND GLORY AND POWER, FOR EVER AND EVER!” THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES SAID, “AMEN,” AND THE ELDERS FELL DOWN AND WORSHIPED.” (REVELATION 5, NIV)** * **CHAPTER 12 OF REVELATION GIVES AN ACCOUNT OF THE WAR IN HEAVEN BETWEEN THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL AND SATAN, WHICH RESULTS IN THE EXPULSION OF SATAN FROM HEAVEN.** * **“AND THERE WAS WAR IN HEAVEN. MICHAEL AND HIS ANGELS FOUGHT AGAINST THE DRAGON, AND THE DRAGON AND HIS ANGELS FOUGHT BACK. BUT HE WAS NOT STRONG ENOUGH, AND THEY LOST THEIR PLACE IN HEAVEN. THE GREAT DRAGON WAS HURLED DOWN—THAT ANCIENT SERPENT CALLED THE DEVIL, OR SATAN, WHO LEADS THE WHOLE WORLD ASTRAY. HE WAS HURLED TO THE EARTH, AND HIS ANGELS WITH HIM…” (REVELATION 12:7-8)** * **CHAPTER 19 OF REVELATION DESCRIBES THE TRIUMPHANT RETURN FROM HEAVEN TO EARTH OF JESUS. NOTE ALSO THE REFERENCE TO THE “ARMIES OF HEAVEN”:** * **“I SAW HEAVEN STANDING OPEN AND THERE BEFORE ME WAS A WHITE HORSE, WHOSE RIDER IS CALLED FAITHFUL AND TRUE. WITH JUSTICE HE JUDGES AND MAKES WAR. HIS EYES ARE LIKE BLAZING FIRE, AND ON HIS HEAD ARE MANY CROWNS. HE HAS A NAME WRITTEN ON HIM THAT NO ONE KNOWS BUT HE HIMSELF. HE IS DRESSED IN A ROBE DIPPED IN BLOOD, AND HIS NAME IS THE WORD OF GOD. THE ARMIES OF HEAVEN WERE FOLLOWING HIM, RIDING ON WHITE HORSES AND DRESSED IN FINE LINEN, WHITE AND CLEAN. OUT OF HIS MOUTH COMES A SHARP SWORD WITH WHICH TO STRIKE DOWN THE NATIONS. “HE WILL RULE THEM WITH AN IRON SCEPTER.” HE TREADS THE WINEPRESS OF THE FURY OF THE WRATH OF GOD ALMIGHTY. ON HIS ROBE AND ON HIS THIGH HE HAS THIS NAME WRITTEN:** * **KING OF KINGS AND OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH).** * **AND I SAW AN ANGEL STANDING IN THE SUN, WHO CRIED IN A LOUD VOICE TO ALL THE BIRDS FLYING IN MIDAIR, “COME, GATHER TOGETHER FOR THE GREAT SUPPER OF GOD, SO THAT YOU MAY EAT THE FLESH OF KINGS, GENERALS, AND MIGHTY MEN, OF HORSES AND THEIR RIDERS, AND THE FLESH OF ALL PEOPLE, FREE AND SLAVE, SMALL AND GREAT.”** * **THEN I SAW THE BEAST AND THE KINGS OF THE EARTH AND THEIR ARMIES GATHERED TOGETHER TO MAKE WAR AGAINST THE RIDER ON THE HORSE AND HIS ARMY. BUT THE BEAST WAS CAPTURED, AND WITH HIM THE FALSE PROPHET WHO HAD PERFORMED THE MIRACULOUS SIGNS ON HIS BEHALF. WITH THESE SIGNS HE HAD DELUDED THOSE WHO HAD RECEIVED THE MARK OF THE BEAST AND WORSHIPED HIS IMAGE. THE TWO OF THEM WERE THROWN ALIVE INTO THE FIERY LAKE OF BURNING SULFUR. 21THE REST OF THEM WERE KILLED WITH THE SWORD THAT CAME OUT OF THE MOUTH OF THE RIDER ON THE HORSE, AND ALL THE BIRDS GORGED THEMSELVES ON THEIR FLESH.” (REVELATION 19:11-21)** * **ONE OF THE GREAT EVENTS IN HEAVEN IN THE FUTURE IS JUDGMENT DAY, DESCRIBED (ALTHOUGH NOT SO NAMED) IN REVELATION 20:** * **“THEN I SAW A GREAT WHITE THRONE AND HIM WHO WAS SEATED ON IT. EARTH AND SKY FLED FROM HIS PRESENCE, AND THERE WAS NO PLACE FOR THEM. AND I SAW THE DEAD, GREAT AND SMALL, STANDING BEFORE THE THRONE, AND BOOKS WERE OPENED. ANOTHER BOOK WAS OPENED, WHICH IS THE BOOK OF LIFE. THE DEAD WERE JUDGED ACCORDING TO WHAT THEY HAD DONE AS RECORDED IN THE BOOKS. THE SEA GAVE UP THE DEAD THAT WERE IN IT, AND DEATH AND HADES GAVE UP THE DEAD THAT WERE IN THEM, AND EACH PERSON WAS JUDGED ACCORDING TO WHAT HE HAD DONE. THEN DEATH AND HADES WERE THROWN INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE. THE LAKE OF FIRE IS THE SECOND DEATH. IF ANYONE’S NAME WAS NOT FOUND WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF LIFE, HE WAS THROWN INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE.” (REVELATION 20:11-15)** * **THIS EVENT IS ALSO DISCUSSED IN THE INTER-TESTAMENTAL WORKS 2 ESDRAS AND 1 ENOCH. REVELATION ENDS WITH A DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF THE NEW HEAVEN, THE NEW EARTH AND THE NEW JERUSALEM. THE TEXT IS A BIT UNCLEAR AS TO WHAT THE RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN THE THREE IS – ARE THEY ALL PART OF THE SAME PLACE, OR ARE THEY DIFFERENT PLACES? ONE THING IS SURE - THE RESULTS WILL BE SPECTACULAR. GOD WILL LIVE WITH HIS PEOPLE FROM NOW ON – JUST LIKE IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN BEFORE THE FALL OF MAN. AND THE NEW HEAVEN, THE NEW EARTH AND THE NEW JERUSALEM IS FOR BELIEVERS ONLY – SATAN’S FOLLOWERS WILL BE CONFINED IN THE LAKE OF FIRE.** * **“THEN I SAW A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH, FOR THE FIRST HEAVEN AND THE FIRST EARTH HAD PASSED AWAY, AND THERE WAS NO LONGER ANY SEA. I SAW THE HOLY CITY, THE NEW JERUSALEM, COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM GOD, PREPARED AS A BRIDE BEAUTIFULLY DRESSED FOR HER HUSBAND. AND I HEARD A LOUD VOICE FROM THE THRONE SAYING, “NOW THE DWELLING OF GOD IS WITH MEN, AND HE WILL LIVE WITH THEM. THEY WILL BE HIS PEOPLE, AND GOD HIMSELF WILL BE WITH THEM AND BE THEIR GOD. HE WILL WIPE EVERY TEAR FROM THEIR EYES. THERE WILL BE NO MORE DEATH OR MOURNING OR CRYING OR PAIN, FOR THE OLD ORDER OF THINGS HAS PASSED AWAY…”** * **…BUT THE COWARDLY, THE UNBELIEVING, THE VILE, THE MURDERERS, THE SEXUALLY IMMORAL, THOSE WHO PRACTICE MAGIC ARTS, THE IDOLATERS AND ALL LIARS—THEIR PLACE WILL BE IN THE FIERY LAKE OF BURNING SULFUR. THIS IS THE SECOND DEATH.** * **…AND HE CARRIED ME AWAY IN THE SPIRIT TO A MOUNTAIN GREAT AND HIGH, AND SHOWED ME THE HOLY CITY, JERUSALEM, COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM GOD. IT SHONE WITH THE GLORY OF GOD, AND ITS BRILLIANCE WAS LIKE THAT OF A VERY PRECIOUS JEWEL, LIKE A JASPER, CLEAR AS CRYSTAL. IT HAD A GREAT, HIGH WALL WITH TWELVE GATES, AND WITH TWELVE ANGELS AT THE GATES. ON THE GATES WERE WRITTEN THE NAMES OF THE TWELVE TRIBES OF ISRAEL. THERE WERE THREE GATES ON THE EAST, THREE ON THE NORTH, THREE ON THE SOUTH AND THREE ON THE WEST. THE WALL OF THE CITY HAD TWELVE FOUNDATIONS, AND ON THEM WERE THE NAMES OF THE TWELVE APOSTLES OF THE LAMB… [COMPARE WITH DEAD SEA SCROLLS THE NEW JERUSALEM.]** * **…I DID NOT SEE A TEMPLE IN THE CITY, BECAUSE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD ALMIGHTY AND THE LAMB ARE ITS TEMPLE. THE CITY DOES NOT NEED THE SUN OR THE MOON TO SHINE ON IT, FOR THE GLORY OF GOD GIVES IT LIGHT, AND THE LAMB IS ITS LAMP. THE NATIONS WILL WALK BY ITS LIGHT, AND THE KINGS OF THE EARTH WILL BRING THEIR SPLENDOR INTO IT. ON NO DAY WILL ITS GATES EVER BE SHUT, FOR THERE WILL BE NO NIGHT THERE. THE GLORY AND HONOR OF THE NATIONS WILL BE BROUGHT INTO IT. NOTHING IMPURE WILL EVER ENTER IT, NOR WILL ANYONE WHO DOES WHAT IS SHAMEFUL OR DECEITFUL, BUT ONLY THOSE WHOSE NAMES ARE WRITTEN IN THE LAMB’S BOOK OF LIFE.” (FROM REVELATION 21)** * **HEAVEN IN THE CHRISTIAN APOCRYPHA** * **APOCRYPHAL CHRISTIAN DOCUMENTS WRITTEN IN THE 2ND AND 3RD CENTURIES ENLARGE UPON MANY OF THE THEMES REGARDING HEAVEN IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. SOME PEOPLE REFER TO THESE DOCUMENTS AS THE CHRISTIAN APOCRYPHA – NON-GNOSTIC WORKS THAT DIDN’T MAKE THE NEW TESTAMENT CANON. AND WHILE WE SHOULD VIEW THEM AS DIVINELY INSPIRED OR AUTHORITATIVE (2 TIMOTHY 3:16), BECAUSE THEY DO HELP US TRACE THE DEVELOPMENT OF CHRISTIAN THOUGHT ON THE SUBJECT OF HEAVEN. THE FIRST WORK WE’LL EXAMINE IS THE APOCALYPSE OF PAUL, WHICH PURPORTEDLY DESCRIBES PAUL’S ADVENTURES IN THE “THIRD HEAVEN” (SEE DISCUSSION IN THE “HEAVEN IN THE NEW TESTAMENT” SECTION):** * **“REVELATION OF THE HOLY APOSTLE PAUL: THE THINGS WHICH WERE REVEALED TO HIM WHEN HE WENT UP EVEN TO THE THIRD HEAVEN, AND WAS CAUGHT UP INTO PARADISE, AND HEARD UNSPEAKABLE WORDS.” WITH ITS EMPHASIS ON A WELL-DEFINED CHURCH LEADERSHIP HIERARCHY (DEACONS, BISHOPS, PRESBYTERS), WE CAN GUESS A NO-EARLIER THAN 2ND OR 3RD CENTURY DATE FOR AUTHORSHIP. ST. AUGUSTINE THOUGHT DIMLY OF THIS WORK. IN THE COURSE OF THE VISION, PAUL RECEIVES A TOUR OF HEAVEN, AND MEETS MANY FAMOUS OLD TESTAMENT CHARACTERS, INCLUDING ENOCH, ABRAHAM, ISAAC, JACOB, DAVID, MANASSEH, JOSEPH, JEREMIAH, EZEKIEL, ISAIAH, NOAH AND ELIAS. PAUL ALSO MEETS MARY, MOTHER OF JESUS, AND THE INFANTS SLAIN BY KING HEROD. IN THE COURSE OF HIS TOUR, PAUL DESCRIBES HEAVEN, THE HEAVENLY JERUSALEM (COMPARE WITH REVELATION 21) AND PARADISE – THE PLACE FROM WHICH ADAM AND EVE WERE EJECTED.** * **“FOLLOW ME, THAT I MAY BRING THEE INTO THE CITY OF GOD, AND INTO ITS LIGHT. AND ITS LIGHT WAS GREATER THAN THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD, AND GREATER THAN GOLD, AND WALLS ENCIRCLED IT. AND THE LENGTH AND THE BREADTH OF IT WERE A HUNDRED STADIA. AND I SAW TWELVE GATES, EXCEEDINGLY ORNAMENTED, LEADING INTO THE CITY; AND FOUR RIVERS ENCIRCLED IT, FLOWING WITH MILK, AND HONEY, AND OIL, AND WINE... AND I LOOKED, AND SAW IN THE MIDST OF THE CITY AN ALTAR, GREAT AND VERY LOFTY; AND THERE WAS ONE STANDING NEAR THE ALTAR, WHOSE FACE SHONE LIKE THE SUN, AND HE HAD IN HIS HANDS A PSALTERY AND A HARP, AND HE SUNG THE ALLELUIA DELIGHTFULLY, AND HIS VOICE FILLED ALL THE CITY. AND ALL WITH ONE CONSENT ACCOMPANIED HIM, SO THAT THE CITY WAS SHAKEN BY THEIR SHOUTING. AND I ASKED THE ANGEL: WHO IS THIS THAT SINGETH DELIGHTFULLY, WHOM ALL ACCOMPANY? AND HE SAID TO ME: THIS IS THE PROPHET DAVID; THIS IS THE HEAVENLY JERUSALEM. WHEN, THEREFORE, CHRIST SHALL COME IN HIS SECOND APPEARING, DAVID HIMSELF GOES FORTH WITH ALL THE SAINTS. FOR AS IT IS IN THE HEAVENS, SO ALSO UPON EARTH…** * **…AND HE TOOK ME BY AN IMPULSE OF THE SPIRIT, AND BROUGHT ME INTO PARADISE. AND HE SAYS TO ME: THIS IS PARADISE, WHERE ADAM AND EVE TRANSGRESSED. AND I SAW THERE A BEAUTIFUL TREE OF GREAT SIZE, ON WHICH THE HOLY GHOST, RESTED; AND FROM THE ROOT OF IT THERE CAME FORTH ALL MANNER OF MOST SWEET-SMELLING WATER, PARTING INTO FOUR CHANNELS…AND HAVING AGAIN TAKEN HOLD OF ME BY THE HAND, HE LED ME NEAR THE TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL. AND HE SAYS TO ME: THIS IS THE TREE BY MEANS OF WHICH DEATH CAME INTO THE WORLD, AND ADAM TOOK OF THE FRUIT OF IT FROM HIS WIFE, AND ATE; AND THEREAFTER THEY WERE CAST OUT HENCE. AND HE SHOWED ME ANOTHER, THE TREE OF LIFE, AND SAID TO ME: THIS THE CHERUBIM AND THE FLAMING SWORD GUARD. AND WHEN I WAS CLOSELY OBSERVING THE TREE, AND WONDERING, I SAW A WOMAN COMING FROM AFAR OFF, AND A MULTITUDE OF ANGELS SINGING PRAISES TO HER. AND I ASKED THE ANGEL:** * **WHO IS THIS, MY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), WHO IS IN SO GREAT HONOR AND BEAUTY? AND THE ANGEL SAYS TO ME: THIS IS THE HOLY MARY, THE MOTHER OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).” (REVELATION OF PAUL, “APOCRYPHA OF THE NEW TESTAMENT”, TRANSLATED BY ALEXANDER WALKER, ESQ., ONE OF HER MAJESTY’S INSPECTORS OF SCHOOLS FOR SCOTLAND)** * **THE SECOND WORK WE’LL EXAMINE IS THE REVELATION OF PETER WHICH WAS LOST UNTIL 1886 WHEN A FRENCH ARCHAEOLOGICAL MISSION FOUND FRAGMENTS OF IT IN EGYPT. MOST SCHOLARS VIEW THAT THE REVELATION OF PETER WAS WRITTEN IN THE SECOND CENTURY, THUS, IT COULD NOT HAVE BEEN WRITTEN BY PETER. HOWEVER, IT DOES SEEM TO HAVE SOME STYLISTIC SIMILARITIES WITH II PETER. THE REVELATION OF PETER APPEARED ON AN EARLY LIST OF PROPOSED CANONICAL NEW TESTAMENT WORKS – THE MURATORI CANON, A FRAGMENTARY LIST (85 LINES) DATED TO C. 200 A.D., NAMED AFTER ITS 18TH CENTURY DISCOVERER, LODOVICO MURATORI. IT WAS QUOTED FROM BY SEVERAL OF THE EARLY CHURCH FATHERS, INCLUDING CLEMENT OF ALEXANDRIA.** * **THE FIRST PART OF THE REVELATION OF PETER DESCRIBES A TOUR OF HEAVEN GIVEN TO THE APOSTLES BY TWO ANGELS.** * **“AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SHOWED ME A VERY GREAT COUNTRY OUTSIDE OF THIS WORLD, EXCEEDING BRIGHT WITH LIGHT, AND THE AIR THERE LIGHTED WITH THE RAYS OF THE SUN, AND THE EARTH ITSELF BLOOMING WITH UNFADING FLOWERS AND FULL OF SPICES AND PLANTS, FAIR-FLOWERING AND INCORRUPTIBLE AND BEARING BLESSED FRUIT. AND SO GREAT WAS THE PERFUME THAT IT WAS BORN THENCE EVEN UNTO US. AND THE DWELLERS IN THAT PLACE WERE CLAD IN THE RAIMENT OF SHINING ANGELS AND THEIR RAIMENT WAS LIKE UNTO THEIR COUNTRY; AND ANGELS HOVERED ABOUT THEM THERE. AND THE GLORY OF THE DWELLERS THERE WAS EQUAL, AND WITH ONE VOICE THEY SANG PRAISES ALTERNATELY TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD, REJOICING IN THAT PLACE.” (REVELATION OF PETER, “THE ANTE-NICENE FATHERS VOLUME 10”, EDITED BY A. ROBERTS AND J DONALDSON)** * **FINALLY, THE APOCRYPHAL REVELATION OF JOHN GIVES A DESCRIPTION OF HEAVEN NOT UNLIKE THE REVELATIONS OF PAUL AND PETER – LOTS OF SWEET SMELLS, ANGELIC HOSTS, AND BRIGHT LIGHTS!** * **“AND I SPENT SEVEN DAYS PRAYING; AND AFTER THIS A CLOUD OF LIGHT CAUGHT ME UP FROM THE MOUNTAIN, AND SET ME BEFORE THE FACE OF THE HEAVEN. AND I HEARD A VOICE SAYING TO ME: LOOK UP, JOHN, SERVANT OF GOD, AND KNOW. AND HAVING LOOKED UP, I SAW THE HEAVEN OPENED, AND THERE CAME FORTH FROM WITHIN THE HEAVEN A SMELL OF PERFUMES OF MUCH SWEET ODOR; AND I SAW AN EXCEEDING GREAT FLOOD OF LIGHT, MORE RESPLENDENT THAN THE SUN.” (REVELATION OF JOHN, “APOCRYPHA OF THE NEW TESTAMENT”, TRANSLATED BY ALEXANDER WALKER, ESQ., ONE OF HER MAJESTY’S INSPECTORS OF SCHOOLS FOR SCOTLAND)**  **THE 110.0000% NEW HEAVENS AND 110.0000% NEW EARTH (THE STRENGTH ABOVE ANY WEAKNESS OF THE 100 VERSES ABOUT THE 110.0000% NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE)**[**ISAIAH 65:17**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+65%3A17&version=ESV) **ESV / 156 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **“FOR BEHOLD, I CREATE NEW HEAVENS AND A NEW EARTH, AND THE FORMER THINGS SHALL NOT BE REMEMBERED OR COME INTO MIND.**  [**REVELATION 21:1-27**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A1-27&version=ESV) **ESV / 140 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN I SAW A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH, FOR THE FIRST HEAVEN AND THE FIRST EARTH HAD PASSED AWAY, AND THE SEA WAS NO MORE. AND I SAW THE HOLY CITY, NEW JERUSALEM, COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM GOD, PREPARED AS A BRIDE ADORNED FOR HER HUSBAND. AND I HEARD A LOUD VOICE FROM THE THRONE SAYING, “BEHOLD, THE DWELLING PLACE OF GOD IS WITH MAN. HE WILL DWELL WITH THEM, AND THEY WILL BE HIS PEOPLE, AND GOD HIMSELF WILL BE WITH THEM AS THEIR GOD. HE WILL WIPE AWAY EVERY TEAR FROM THEIR EYES, AND DEATH SHALL BE NO MORE, NEITHER SHALL THERE BE MOURNING, NOR CRYING, NOR PAIN ANYMORE, FOR THE FORMER THINGS HAVE PASSED AWAY.” AND HE WHO WAS SEATED ON THE THRONE SAID, “BEHOLD, I AM MAKING ALL THINGS NEW.” ALSO HE SAID, “WRITE THIS DOWN, FOR THESE WORDS ARE TRUSTWORTHY AND TRUE.” ...**  [**2 PETER 3:13**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+Peter+3%3A13&version=ESV) **ESV / 140 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **BUT ACCORDING TO HIS PROMISE WE ARE WAITING FOR NEW HEAVENS AND A NEW EARTH IN WHICH RIGHTEOUSNESS DWELLS.**  [**REVELATION 21:1**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A1&version=ESV) **ESV / 132 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN I SAW A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH, FOR THE FIRST HEAVEN AND THE FIRST EARTH HAD PASSED AWAY, AND THE SEA WAS NO MORE.**  [**ISAIAH 66:22**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+66%3A22&version=ESV) **ESV / 99 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **“FOR AS THE NEW HEAVENS AND THE NEW EARTH THAT I MAKE SHALL REMAIN BEFORE ME, SAYS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), SO SHALL YOUR OFFSPRING AND YOUR NAME REMAIN.**  [**REVELATION 21:1-5**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A1-5&version=ESV) **ESV / 76 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN I SAW A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH, FOR THE FIRST HEAVEN AND THE FIRST EARTH HAD PASSED AWAY, AND THE SEA WAS NO MORE. AND I SAW THE HOLY CITY, NEW JERUSALEM, COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM GOD, PREPARED AS A BRIDE ADORNED FOR HER HUSBAND. AND I HEARD A LOUD VOICE FROM THE THRONE SAYING, “BEHOLD, THE DWELLING PLACE OF GOD IS WITH MAN. HE WILL DWELL WITH THEM, AND THEY WILL BE HIS PEOPLE, AND GOD HIMSELF WILL BE WITH THEM AS THEIR GOD. HE WILL WIPE AWAY EVERY TEAR FROM THEIR EYES, AND DEATH SHALL BE NO MORE, NEITHER SHALL THERE BE MOURNING, NOR CRYING, NOR PAIN ANYMORE, FOR THE FORMER THINGS HAVE PASSED AWAY.” AND HE WHO WAS SEATED ON THE THRONE SAID, “BEHOLD, I AM MAKING ALL THINGS NEW.” ALSO HE SAID, “WRITE THIS DOWN, FOR THESE WORDS ARE TRUSTWORTHY AND TRUE.”**  [**REVELATION 21:4**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A4&version=ESV) **ESV / 68 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **HE WILL WIPE AWAY EVERY TEAR FROM THEIR EYES, AND DEATH SHALL BE NO MORE, NEITHER SHALL THERE BE MOURNING, NOR CRYING, NOR PAIN ANYMORE, FOR THE FORMER THINGS HAVE PASSED AWAY.”**  [**2 PETER 3:10**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+Peter+3%3A10&version=ESV) **ESV / 60 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **BUT THE DAY OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WILL COME LIKE A THIEF, AND THEN THE HEAVENS WILL PASS AWAY WITH A ROAR, AND THE HEAVENLY BODIES WILL BE BURNED UP AND DISSOLVED, AND THE EARTH AND THE WORKS THAT ARE DONE ON IT WILL BE EXPOSED.**  [**2 PETER 3:10-13**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+Peter+3%3A10-13&version=ESV) **ESV / 52 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **BUT THE DAY OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WILL COME LIKE A THIEF, AND THEN THE HEAVENS WILL PASS AWAY WITH A ROAR, AND THE HEAVENLY BODIES WILL BE BURNED UP AND DISSOLVED, AND THE EARTH AND THE WORKS THAT ARE DONE ON IT WILL BE EXPOSED. SINCE ALL THESE THINGS ARE THUS TO BE DISSOLVED, WHAT SORT OF PEOPLE OUGHT YOU TO BE IN LIVES OF HOLINESS AND GODLINESS, WAITING FOR AND HASTENING THE COMING OF THE DAY OF GOD, BECAUSE OF WHICH THE HEAVENS WILL BE SET ON FIRE AND DISSOLVED, AND THE HEAVENLY BODIES WILL MELT AS THEY BURN! BUT ACCORDING TO HIS PROMISE WE ARE WAITING FOR NEW HEAVENS AND A NEW EARTH IN WHICH RIGHTEOUSNESS DWELLS.**  [**REVELATION 21:2**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A2&version=ESV) **ESV / 50 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND I SAW THE HOLY CITY, NEW JERUSALEM, COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM GOD, PREPARED AS A BRIDE ADORNED FOR HER HUSBAND.**  [**2 PETER 3:1-18**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+Peter+3%3A1-18&version=ESV) **ESV / 43 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THIS IS NOW THE SECOND LETTER THAT I AM WRITING TO YOU, BELOVED. IN BOTH OF THEM I AM STIRRING UP YOUR SINCERE MIND BY WAY OF REMINDER, THAT YOU SHOULD REMEMBER THE PREDICTIONS OF THE HOLY PROPHETS AND THE COMMANDMENT OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AND SAVIOR THROUGH YOUR APOSTLES, KNOWING THIS FIRST OF ALL, THAT SCOFFERS WILL COME IN THE LAST DAYS WITH SCOFFING, FOLLOWING THEIR OWN SINFUL DESIRES. THEY WILL SAY, “WHERE IS THE PROMISE OF HIS COMING? FOR EVER SINCE THE FATHERS FELL ASLEEP, ALL THINGS ARE CONTINUING AS THEY WERE FROM THE BEGINNING OF CREATION.” FOR THEY DELIBERATELY OVERLOOK THIS FACT, THAT THE HEAVENS EXISTED LONG AGO, AND THE EARTH WAS FORMED OUT OF WATER AND THROUGH WATER BY THE WORD OF GOD, ...**  [**REVELATION 21:5**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A5&version=ESV) **ESV / 39 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND HE WHO WAS SEATED ON THE THRONE SAID, “BEHOLD, I AM MAKING ALL THINGS NEW.” ALSO HE SAID, “WRITE THIS DOWN, FOR THESE WORDS ARE TRUSTWORTHY AND TRUE.”**  [**REVELATION 20:1-15**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+20%3A1-15&version=ESV) **ESV / 37 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN I SAW AN ANGEL COMING DOWN FROM HEAVEN, HOLDING IN HIS HAND THE KEY TO THE BOTTOMLESS PIT AND A GREAT CHAIN. AND HE SEIZED THE DRAGON, THAT ANCIENT SERPENT, WHO IS THE DEVIL AND SATAN, AND BOUND HIM FOR A THOUSAND YEARS, AND THREW HIM INTO THE PIT, AND SHUT IT AND SEALED IT OVER HIM, SO THAT HE MIGHT NOT DECEIVE THE NATIONS ANY LONGER, UNTIL THE THOUSAND YEARS WERE ENDED. AFTER THAT HE MUST BE RELEASED FOR A LITTLE WHILE. THEN I SAW THRONES, AND SEATED ON THEM WERE THOSE TO WHOM THE AUTHORITY TO JUDGE WAS COMMITTED. ALSO I SAW THE SOULS OF THOSE WHO HAD BEEN BEHEADED FOR THE TESTIMONY OF JESUS AND FOR THE WORD OF GOD, AND THOSE WHO HAD NOT WORSHIPED THE BEAST OR ITS IMAGE AND HAD NOT RECEIVED ITS MARK ON THEIR FOREHEADS OR THEIR HANDS. THEY CAME TO LIFE AND REIGNED WITH CHRIST FOR A THOUSAND YEARS. THE REST OF THE DEAD DID NOT COME TO LIFE UNTIL THE THOUSAND YEARS WERE ENDED. THIS IS THE FIRST RESURRECTION. ...**  [**2 CORINTHIANS 5:17**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+Corinthians+5%3A17&version=ESV) **ESV / 37 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEREFORE, IF ANYONE IS IN CHRIST, HE IS A NEW CREATION. THE OLD HAS PASSED AWAY; BEHOLD, THE NEW HAS COME.**  [**ISAIAH 65:20**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+65%3A20&version=ESV) **ESV / 35 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **NO MORE SHALL THERE BE IN IT AN INFANT WHO LIVES BUT A FEW DAYS, OR AN OLD MAN WHO DOES NOT FILL OUT HIS DAYS, FOR THE YOUNG MAN SHALL DIE A HUNDRED YEARS OLD, AND THE SINNER A HUNDRED YEARS OLD SHALL BE ACCURSED.**  [**REVELATION 21:1-22:21**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A1-22%3A21&version=ESV) **ESV / 34 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN I SAW A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH, FOR THE FIRST HEAVEN AND THE FIRST EARTH HAD PASSED AWAY, AND THE SEA WAS NO MORE. AND I SAW THE HOLY CITY, NEW JERUSALEM, COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM GOD, PREPARED AS A BRIDE ADORNED FOR HER HUSBAND. AND I HEARD A LOUD VOICE FROM THE THRONE SAYING, “BEHOLD, THE DWELLING PLACE OF GOD IS WITH MAN. HE WILL DWELL WITH THEM, AND THEY WILL BE HIS PEOPLE, AND GOD HIMSELF WILL BE WITH THEM AS THEIR GOD. HE WILL WIPE AWAY EVERY TEAR FROM THEIR EYES, AND DEATH SHALL BE NO MORE, NEITHER SHALL THERE BE MOURNING, NOR CRYING, NOR PAIN ANYMORE, FOR THE FORMER THINGS HAVE PASSED AWAY.” AND HE WHO WAS SEATED ON THE THRONE SAID, “BEHOLD, I AM MAKING ALL THINGS NEW.” ALSO HE SAID, “WRITE THIS DOWN, FOR THESE WORDS ARE TRUSTWORTHY AND TRUE.” ...**  [**REVELATION 3:12**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+3%3A12&version=ESV) **ESV / 34 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THE ONE WHO CONQUERS, I WILL MAKE HIM A PILLAR IN THE TEMPLE OF MY GOD. NEVER SHALL HE GO OUT OF IT, AND I WILL WRITE ON HIM THE NAME OF MY GOD, AND THE NAME OF THE CITY OF MY GOD, THE NEW JERUSALEM, WHICH COMES DOWN FROM MY GOD OUT OF HEAVEN, AND MY OWN NEW NAME.**  [**GENESIS 1:1**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Genesis+1%3A1&version=ESV) **ESV / 34 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **IN THE BEGINNING, GOD CREATED THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH.**  [**JOHN 14:2**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=John+14%3A2&version=ESV) **ESV / 32 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **IN MY FATHER'S HOUSE ARE MANY ROOMS. IF IT WERE NOT SO, WOULD I HAVE TOLD YOU THAT I GO TO PREPARE A PLACE FOR YOU?**  [**MATTHEW 5:5**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+5%3A5&version=ESV) **ESV / 29 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **“BLESSED ARE THE MEEK, FOR THEY SHALL INHERIT THE EARTH.**  [**ISAIAH 65:25**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+65%3A25&version=ESV) **ESV / 29 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THE WOLF AND THE LAMB SHALL GRAZE TOGETHER; THE LION SHALL EAT STRAW LIKE THE OX, AND DUST SHALL BE THE SERPENT'S FOOD. THEY SHALL NOT HURT OR DESTROY IN ALL MY HOLY MOUNTAIN,” SAYS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).**  [**ISAIAH 11:9**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+11%3A9&version=ESV) **ESV / 28 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEY SHALL NOT HURT OR DESTROY IN ALL MY HOLY MOUNTAIN; FOR THE EARTH SHALL BE FULL OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AS THE WATERS COVER THE SEA.**  [**1 JOHN 3:2**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1+John+3%3A2&version=ESV) **ESV / 27 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **BELOVED, WE ARE GOD'S CHILDREN NOW, AND WHAT WE WILL BE HAS NOT YET APPEARED; BUT WE KNOW THAT WHEN HE APPEARS WE SHALL BE LIKE HIM, BECAUSE WE SHALL SEE HIM AS HE IS.**  [**HEBREWS 11:10**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Hebrews+11%3A10&version=ESV) **ESV / 27 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **FOR HE WAS LOOKING FORWARD TO THE CITY THAT HAS FOUNDATIONS, WHOSE DESIGNER AND BUILDER IS GOD.**  [**1 CORINTHIANS 15:1-58**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1+Corinthians+15%3A1-58&version=ESV) **ESV / 27 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **NOW I WOULD REMIND YOU, BROTHERS, OF THE GOSPEL I PREACHED TO YOU, WHICH YOU RECEIVED, IN WHICH YOU STAND, AND BY WHICH YOU ARE BEING SAVED, IF YOU HOLD FAST TO THE WORD I PREACHED TO YOU—UNLESS YOU BELIEVED IN VAIN. FOR I DELIVERED TO YOU AS OF FIRST IMPORTANCE WHAT I ALSO RECEIVED: THAT CHRIST DIED FOR OUR SINS IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE SCRIPTURES, THAT HE WAS BURIED, THAT HE WAS RAISED ON THE THIRD DAY IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE SCRIPTURES, AND THAT HE APPEARED TO CEPHAS, THEN TO THE TWELVE. ...**  [**REVELATION 22:2**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+22%3A2&version=ESV) **ESV / 26 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THROUGH THE MIDDLE OF THE STREET OF THE CITY; ALSO, ON EITHER SIDE OF THE RIVER, THE TREE OF LIFE WITH ITS TWELVE KINDS OF FRUIT, YIELDING ITS FRUIT EACH MONTH. THE LEAVES OF THE TREE WERE FOR THE HEALING OF THE NATIONS.**  [**HEBREWS 11:16**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Hebrews+11%3A16&version=ESV) **ESV / 26 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **BUT AS IT IS, THEY DESIRE A BETTER COUNTRY, THAT IS, A HEAVENLY ONE. THEREFORE GOD IS NOT ASHAMED TO BE CALLED THEIR GOD, FOR HE HAS PREPARED FOR THEM A CITY.**  [**LUKE 23:43**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Luke+23%3A43&version=ESV) **ESV / 26 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND HE SAID TO HIM, “TRULY, I SAY TO YOU, TODAY YOU WILL BE WITH ME IN PARADISE.”**  [**ISAIAH 65:1-25**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+65%3A1-25&version=ESV) **ESV / 26 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **I WAS READY TO BE SOUGHT BY THOSE WHO DID NOT ASK FOR ME; I WAS READY TO BE FOUND BY THOSE WHO DID NOT SEEK ME. I SAID, “HERE I AM, HERE I AM,” TO A NATION THAT WAS NOT CALLED BY MY NAME. I SPREAD OUT MY HANDS ALL THE DAY TO A REBELLIOUS PEOPLE, WHO WALK IN A WAY THAT IS NOT GOOD, FOLLOWING THEIR OWN DEVICES; A PEOPLE WHO PROVOKE ME TO MY FACE CONTINUALLY, SACRIFICING IN GARDENS AND MAKING OFFERINGS ON BRICKS; WHO SIT IN TOMBS, AND SPEND THE NIGHT IN SECRET PLACES; WHO EAT PIG'S FLESH, AND BROTH OF TAINTED MEAT IS IN THEIR VESSELS; WHO SAY, “KEEP TO YOURSELF, DO NOT COME NEAR ME, FOR I AM TOO HOLY FOR YOU.” THESE ARE A SMOKE IN MY NOSTRILS, A FIRE THAT BURNS ALL THE DAY. ...**  [**REVELATION 22:5**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+22%3A5&version=ESV) **ESV / 25 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND NIGHT WILL BE NO MORE. THEY WILL NEED NO LIGHT OF LAMP OR SUN, FOR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD WILL BE THEIR LIGHT, AND THEY WILL REIGN FOREVER AND EVER.**  [**REVELATION 20:11**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+20%3A11&version=ESV) **ESV / 25 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN I SAW A GREAT WHITE THRONE AND HIM WHO WAS SEATED ON IT. FROM HIS PRESENCE EARTH AND SKY FLED AWAY, AND NO PLACE WAS FOUND FOR THEM.**  [**1 PETER 1:4**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1+Peter+1%3A4&version=ESV) **ESV / 25 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **TO AN INHERITANCE THAT IS IMPERISHABLE, UNDEFILED, AND UNFADING, KEPT IN HEAVEN FOR YOU,**  [**REVELATION 22:1**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+22%3A1&version=ESV) **ESV / 24 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN THE ANGEL SHOWED ME THE RIVER OF THE WATER OF LIFE, BRIGHT AS CRYSTAL, FLOWING FROM THE THRONE OF GOD AND OF THE LAMB**  [**REVELATION 21:27**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A27&version=ESV) **ESV / 24 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **BUT NOTHING UNCLEAN WILL EVER ENTER IT, NOR ANYONE WHO DOES WHAT IS DETESTABLE OR FALSE, BUT ONLY THOSE WHO ARE WRITTEN IN THE LAMB'S BOOK OF LIFE.**  [**1 CORINTHIANS 2:9**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1+Corinthians+2%3A9&version=ESV) **ESV / 23 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **BUT, AS IT IS WRITTEN, “WHAT NO EYE HAS SEEN, NOR EAR HEARD, NOR THE HEART OF MAN IMAGINED, WHAT GOD HAS PREPARED FOR THOSE WHO LOVE HIM”—**  [**REVELATION 21:23**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A23&version=ESV) **ESV / 22 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND THE CITY HAS NO NEED OF SUN OR MOON TO SHINE ON IT, FOR THE GLORY OF GOD GIVES IT LIGHT, AND ITS LAMP IS THE LAMB.**  [**REVELATION 21:3**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A3&version=ESV) **ESV / 22 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND I HEARD A LOUD VOICE FROM THE THRONE SAYING, “BEHOLD, THE DWELLING PLACE OF GOD IS WITH MAN. HE WILL DWELL WITH THEM, AND THEY WILL BE HIS PEOPLE, AND GOD HIMSELF WILL BE WITH THEM AS THEIR GOD.**  [**2 PETER 3:11**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+Peter+3%3A11&version=ESV) **ESV / 22 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **SINCE ALL THESE THINGS ARE THUS TO BE DISSOLVED, WHAT SORT OF PEOPLE OUGHT YOU TO BE IN LIVES OF HOLINESS AND GODLINESS,**  [**2 CORINTHIANS 5:1**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+Corinthians+5%3A1&version=ESV) **ESV / 22 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **FOR WE KNOW THAT IF THE TENT THAT IS OUR EARTHLY HOME IS DESTROYED, WE HAVE A BUILDING FROM GOD, A HOUSE NOT MADE WITH HANDS, ETERNAL IN THE HEAVENS.**  [**MATTHEW 24:34**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+24%3A34&version=ESV) **ESV / 22 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **TRULY, I SAY TO YOU, THIS GENERATION WILL NOT PASS AWAY UNTIL ALL THESE THINGS TAKE PLACE.**  [**PSALM 37:29**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Psalm+37%3A29&version=ESV) **ESV / 22 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THE RIGHTEOUS SHALL INHERIT THE LAND AND DWELL UPON IT FOREVER.**  [**1 JOHN 2:17**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1+John+2%3A17&version=ESV) **ESV / 21 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND THE WORLD IS PASSING AWAY ALONG WITH ITS DESIRES, BUT WHOEVER DOES THE WILL OF GOD ABIDES FOREVER.**  [**JOHN 3:16**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=John+3%3A16&version=ESV) **ESV / 20 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **“FOR GOD SO LOVED THE WORLD, THAT HE GAVE HIS ONLY SON, THAT WHOEVER BELIEVES IN HIM SHOULD NOT PERISH BUT HAVE ETERNAL LIFE.**  [**REVELATION 21:22-23**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A22-23&version=ESV) **ESV / 19 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND I SAW NO TEMPLE IN THE CITY, FOR ITS TEMPLE IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD THE ALMIGHTY AND THE LAMB. AND THE CITY HAS NO NEED OF SUN OR MOON TO SHINE ON IT, FOR THE GLORY OF GOD GIVES IT LIGHT, AND ITS LAMP IS THE LAMB.**  [**REVELATION 21:22**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A22&version=ESV) **ESV / 19 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND I SAW NO TEMPLE IN THE CITY, FOR ITS TEMPLE IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD THE ALMIGHTY AND THE LAMB.**  [**REVELATION 21:6**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A6&version=ESV) **ESV / 18 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND HE SAID TO ME, “IT IS DONE! I AM THE ALPHA AND THE OMEGA, THE BEGINNING AND THE END. TO THE THIRSTY I WILL GIVE FROM THE SPRING OF THE WATER OF LIFE WITHOUT PAYMENT.**  [**REVELATION 20:6**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+20%3A6&version=ESV) **ESV / 18 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **BLESSED AND HOLY IS THE ONE WHO SHARES IN THE FIRST RESURRECTION! OVER SUCH THE SECOND DEATH HAS NO POWER, BUT THEY WILL BE PRIESTS OF GOD AND OF CHRIST, AND THEY WILL REIGN WITH HIM FOR A THOUSAND YEARS.**  [**2 CORINTHIANS 5:8**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+Corinthians+5%3A8&version=ESV) **ESV / 18 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **YES, WE ARE OF GOOD COURAGE, AND WE WOULD RATHER BE AWAY FROM THE BODY AND AT HOME WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).**  [**MATTHEW 24:1-51**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+24%3A1-51&version=ESV) **ESV / 18 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **JESUS LEFT THE TEMPLE AND WAS GOING AWAY, WHEN HIS DISCIPLES CAME TO POINT OUT TO HIM THE BUILDINGS OF THE TEMPLE. BUT HE ANSWERED THEM, “YOU SEE ALL THESE, DO YOU NOT? TRULY, I SAY TO YOU, THERE WILL NOT BE LEFT HERE ONE STONE UPON ANOTHER THAT WILL NOT BE THROWN DOWN.” AS HE SAT ON THE MOUNT OF OLIVES, THE DISCIPLES CAME TO HIM PRIVATELY, SAYING, “TELL US, WHEN WILL THESE THINGS BE, AND WHAT WILL BE THE SIGN OF YOUR COMING AND OF THE END OF THE AGE?” AND JESUS ANSWERED THEM, “SEE THAT NO ONE LEADS YOU ASTRAY. FOR MANY WILL COME IN MY NAME, SAYING, ‘I AM THE CHRIST,’ AND THEY WILL LEAD MANY ASTRAY. ...**  [**REVELATION 20:7-10**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+20%3A7-10&version=ESV) **ESV / 17 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND WHEN THE THOUSAND YEARS ARE ENDED, SATAN WILL BE RELEASED FROM HIS PRISON AND WILL COME OUT TO DECEIVE THE NATIONS THAT ARE AT THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE EARTH, GOG AND MAGOG, TO GATHER THEM FOR BATTLE; THEIR NUMBER IS LIKE THE SAND OF THE SEA. AND THEY MARCHED UP OVER THE BROAD PLAIN OF THE EARTH AND SURROUNDED THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS AND THE BELOVED CITY, BUT FIRE CAME DOWN FROM HEAVEN AND CONSUMED THEM, AND THE DEVIL WHO HAD DECEIVED THEM WAS THROWN INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE AND SULFUR WHERE THE BEAST AND THE FALSE PROPHET WERE, AND THEY WILL BE TORMENTED DAY AND NIGHT FOREVER AND EVER.**  [**HEBREWS 9:27**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Hebrews+9%3A27&version=ESV) **ESV / 17 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND JUST AS IT IS APPOINTED FOR MAN TO DIE ONCE, AND AFTER THAT COMES JUDGMENT,**  [**REVELATION 7:1-17**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+7%3A1-17&version=ESV) **ESV / 16 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AFTER THIS I SAW FOUR ANGELS STANDING AT THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE EARTH, HOLDING BACK THE FOUR WINDS OF THE EARTH, THAT NO WIND MIGHT BLOW ON EARTH OR SEA OR AGAINST ANY TREE. THEN I SAW ANOTHER ANGEL ASCENDING FROM THE RISING OF THE SUN, WITH THE SEAL OF THE LIVING GOD, AND HE CALLED WITH A LOUD VOICE TO THE FOUR ANGELS WHO HAD BEEN GIVEN POWER TO HARM EARTH AND SEA, SAYING, “DO NOT HARM THE EARTH OR THE SEA OR THE TREES, UNTIL WE HAVE SEALED THE SERVANTS OF OUR GOD ON THEIR FOREHEADS.” AND I HEARD THE NUMBER OF THE SEALED, 144,000, SEALED FROM EVERY TRIBE OF THE SONS OF ISRAEL: 12,000 FROM THE TRIBE OF JUDAH WERE SEALED, 12,000 FROM THE TRIBE OF REUBEN, 12,000 FROM THE TRIBE OF GAD, ...**  [**HEBREWS 8:13**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Hebrews+8%3A13&version=ESV) **ESV / 16 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **IN SPEAKING OF A NEW COVENANT, HE MAKES THE FIRST ONE OBSOLETE. AND WHAT IS BECOMING OBSOLETE AND GROWING OLD IS READY TO VANISH AWAY.**  [**JOHN 14:2-3**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=John+14%3A2-3&version=ESV) **ESV / 16 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **IN MY FATHER'S HOUSE ARE MANY ROOMS. IF IT WERE NOT SO, WOULD I HAVE TOLD YOU THAT I GO TO PREPARE A PLACE FOR YOU? AND IF I GO AND PREPARE A PLACE FOR YOU, I WILL COME AGAIN AND WILL TAKE YOU TO MYSELF, THAT WHERE I AM YOU MAY BE ALSO.**  [**REVELATION 20:14**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+20%3A14&version=ESV) **ESV / 15 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN DEATH AND HADES WERE THROWN INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE. THIS IS THE SECOND DEATH, THE LAKE OF FIRE.**  [**REVELATION 20:12**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+20%3A12&version=ESV) **ESV / 15 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND I SAW THE DEAD, GREAT AND SMALL, STANDING BEFORE THE THRONE, AND BOOKS WERE OPENED. THEN ANOTHER BOOK WAS OPENED, WHICH IS THE BOOK OF LIFE. AND THE DEAD WERE JUDGED BY WHAT WAS WRITTEN IN THE BOOKS, ACCORDING TO WHAT THEY HAD DONE.**  [**MATTHEW 19:28**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+19%3A28&version=ESV) **ESV / 15 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **JESUS SAID TO THEM, “TRULY, I SAY TO YOU, IN THE NEW WORLD, WHEN THE SON OF MAN WILL SIT ON HIS GLORIOUS THRONE, YOU WHO HAVE FOLLOWED ME WILL ALSO SIT ON TWELVE THRONES, JUDGING THE TWELVE TRIBES OF ISRAEL.**  [**ISAIAH 11:6-9**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+11%3A6-9&version=ESV) **ESV / 15 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THE WOLF SHALL DWELL WITH THE LAMB, AND THE LEOPARD SHALL LIE DOWN WITH THE YOUNG GOAT, AND THE CALF AND THE LION AND THE FATTENED CALF TOGETHER; AND A LITTLE CHILD SHALL LEAD THEM. THE COW AND THE BEAR SHALL GRAZE; THEIR YOUNG SHALL LIE DOWN TOGETHER; AND THE LION SHALL EAT STRAW LIKE THE OX. THE NURSING CHILD SHALL PLAY OVER THE HOLE OF THE COBRA, AND THE WEANED CHILD SHALL PUT HIS HAND ON THE ADDER'S DEN. THEY SHALL NOT HURT OR DESTROY IN ALL MY HOLY MOUNTAIN; FOR THE EARTH SHALL BE FULL OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AS THE WATERS COVER THE SEA.**  [**ISAIAH 2:4**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+2%3A4&version=ESV) **ESV / 15 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **HE SHALL JUDGE BETWEEN THE NATIONS, AND SHALL DECIDE DISPUTES FOR MANY PEOPLES; AND THEY SHALL BEAT THEIR SWORDS INTO PLOWSHARES, AND THEIR SPEARS INTO PRUNING HOOKS; NATION SHALL NOT LIFT UP SWORD AGAINST NATION, NEITHER SHALL THEY LEARN WAR ANYMORE.**  [**PSALM 16:11**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Psalm+16%3A11&version=ESV) **ESV / 15 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **YOU MAKE KNOWN TO ME THE PATH OF LIFE; IN YOUR PRESENCE THERE IS FULLNESS OF JOY; AT YOUR RIGHT HAND ARE PLEASURES FOREVERMORE.**  [**ISAIAH 65:17-19**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+65%3A17-19&version=ESV) **ESV / 14 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **“FOR BEHOLD, I CREATE NEW HEAVENS AND A NEW EARTH, AND THE FORMER THINGS SHALL NOT BE REMEMBERED OR COME INTO MIND. BUT BE GLAD AND REJOICE FOREVER IN THAT WHICH I CREATE; FOR BEHOLD, I CREATE JERUSALEM TO BE A JOY, AND HER PEOPLE TO BE A GLADNESS. I WILL REJOICE IN JERUSALEM AND BE GLAD IN MY PEOPLE; NO MORE SHALL BE HEARD IN IT THE SOUND OF WEEPING AND THE CRY OF DISTRESS.**  [**REVELATION 2:17**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+2%3A17&version=ESV) **ESV / 13 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT SAYS TO THE CHURCHES. TO THE ONE WHO CONQUERS I WILL GIVE SOME OF THE HIDDEN MANNA, AND I WILL GIVE HIM A WHITE STONE, WITH A NEW NAME WRITTEN ON THE STONE THAT NO ONE KNOWS EXCEPT THE ONE WHO RECEIVES IT.’**  [**ZECHARIAH 9:10**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Zechariah+9%3A10&version=ESV) **ESV / 13 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **I WILL CUT OFF THE CHARIOT FROM EPHRAIM AND THE WAR HORSE FROM JERUSALEM; AND THE BATTLE BOW SHALL BE CUT OFF, AND HE SHALL SPEAK PEACE TO THE NATIONS; HIS RULE SHALL BE FROM SEA TO SEA, AND FROM THE RIVER TO THE ENDS OF THE EARTH.**  [**GALATIANS 4:9**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Galatians+4%3A9&version=ESV) **ESV / 12 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **BUT NOW THAT YOU HAVE COME TO KNOW GOD, OR RATHER TO BE KNOWN BY GOD, HOW CAN YOU TURN BACK AGAIN TO THE WEAK AND WORTHLESS ELEMENTARY PRINCIPLES OF THE WORLD, WHOSE SLAVES YOU WANT TO BE ONCE MORE?**  [**DANIEL 12:2**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Daniel+12%3A2&version=ESV) **ESV / 12 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND MANY OF THOSE WHO SLEEP IN THE DUST OF THE EARTH SHALL AWAKE, SOME TO EVERLASTING LIFE, AND SOME TO SHAME AND EVERLASTING CONTEMPT.**  [**ISAIAH 66:22-24**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+66%3A22-24&version=ESV) **ESV / 12 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **“FOR AS THE NEW HEAVENS AND THE NEW EARTH THAT I MAKE SHALL REMAIN BEFORE ME, SAYS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), SO SHALL YOUR OFFSPRING AND YOUR NAME REMAIN. FROM NEW MOON TO NEW MOON, AND FROM SABBATH TO SABBATH, ALL FLESH SHALL COME TO WORSHIP BEFORE ME, DECLARES THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). “AND THEY SHALL GO OUT AND LOOK ON THE DEAD BODIES OF THE MEN WHO HAVE REBELLED AGAINST ME. FOR THEIR WORM SHALL NOT DIE, THEIR FIRE SHALL NOT BE QUENCHED, AND THEY SHALL BE AN ABHORRENCE TO ALL FLESH.”**  [**GENESIS 1:1-31**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Genesis+1%3A1-31&version=ESV) **ESV / 12 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **IN THE BEGINNING, GOD CREATED THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH. THE EARTH WAS WITHOUT FORM AND VOID, AND DARKNESS WAS OVER THE FACE OF THE DEEP. AND THE SPIRIT OF GOD WAS HOVERING OVER THE FACE OF THE WATERS. AND GOD SAID, “LET THERE BE LIGHT,” AND THERE WAS LIGHT. AND GOD SAW THAT THE LIGHT WAS GOOD. AND GOD SEPARATED THE LIGHT FROM THE DARKNESS. GOD CALLED THE LIGHT DAY, AND THE DARKNESS HE CALLED NIGHT. AND THERE WAS EVENING AND THERE WAS MORNING, THE FIRST DAY. ...**  [**REVELATION 22:3-5**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+22%3A3-5&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **NO LONGER WILL THERE BE ANYTHING ACCURSED, BUT THE THRONE OF GOD AND OF THE LAMB WILL BE IN IT, AND HIS SERVANTS WILL WORSHIP HIM. THEY WILL SEE HIS FACE, AND HIS NAME WILL BE ON THEIR FOREHEADS. AND NIGHT WILL BE NO MORE. THEY WILL NEED NO LIGHT OF LAMP OR SUN, FOR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD WILL BE THEIR LIGHT, AND THEY WILL REIGN FOREVER AND EVER.**  [**REVELATION 21:21**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A21&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND THE TWELVE GATES WERE TWELVE PEARLS, EACH OF THE GATES MADE OF A SINGLE PEARL, AND THE STREET OF THE CITY WAS PURE GOLD, LIKE TRANSPARENT GLASS.**  [**REVELATION 21:3-5**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+21%3A3-5&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND I HEARD A LOUD VOICE FROM THE THRONE SAYING, “BEHOLD, THE DWELLING PLACE OF GOD IS WITH MAN. HE WILL DWELL WITH THEM, AND THEY WILL BE HIS PEOPLE, AND GOD HIMSELF WILL BE WITH THEM AS THEIR GOD. HE WILL WIPE AWAY EVERY TEAR FROM THEIR EYES, AND DEATH SHALL BE NO MORE, NEITHER SHALL THERE BE MOURNING, NOR CRYING, NOR PAIN ANYMORE, FOR THE FORMER THINGS HAVE PASSED AWAY.” AND HE WHO WAS SEATED ON THE THRONE SAID, “BEHOLD, I AM MAKING ALL THINGS NEW.” ALSO HE SAID, “WRITE THIS DOWN, FOR THESE WORDS ARE TRUSTWORTHY AND TRUE.”**  [**REVELATION 20:7**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+20%3A7&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND WHEN THE THOUSAND YEARS ARE ENDED, SATAN WILL BE RELEASED FROM HIS PRISON**  [**REVELATION 17:1-18:24**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+17%3A1-18%3A24&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN ONE OF THE SEVEN ANGELS WHO HAD THE SEVEN BOWLS CAME AND SAID TO ME, “COME, I WILL SHOW YOU THE JUDGMENT OF THE GREAT PROSTITUTE WHO IS SEATED ON MANY WATERS, WITH WHOM THE KINGS OF THE EARTH HAVE COMMITTED SEXUAL IMMORALITY, AND WITH THE WINE OF WHOSE SEXUAL IMMORALITY THE DWELLERS ON EARTH HAVE BECOME DRUNK.” AND HE CARRIED ME AWAY IN THE SPIRIT INTO A WILDERNESS, AND I SAW A WOMAN SITTING ON A SCARLET BEAST THAT WAS FULL OF BLASPHEMOUS NAMES, AND IT HAD SEVEN HEADS AND TEN HORNS. THE WOMAN WAS ARRAYED IN PURPLE AND SCARLET, AND ADORNED WITH GOLD AND JEWELS AND PEARLS, HOLDING IN HER HAND A GOLDEN CUP FULL OF ABOMINATIONS AND THE IMPURITIES OF HER SEXUAL IMMORALITY. AND ON HER FOREHEAD WAS WRITTEN A NAME OF MYSTERY: “BABYLON THE GREAT, MOTHER OF PROSTITUTES AND OF EARTH'S ABOMINATIONS.” ...**  [**REVELATION 2:7**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+2%3A7&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **HE WHO HAS AN EAR, LET HIM HEAR WHAT THE SPIRIT SAYS TO THE CHURCHES. TO THE ONE WHO CONQUERS I WILL GRANT TO EAT OF THE TREE OF LIFE, WHICH IS IN THE PARADISE OF GOD.’**  [**2 PETER 3:12-13**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=2+Peter+3%3A12-13&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **WAITING FOR AND HASTENING THE COMING OF THE DAY OF GOD, BECAUSE OF WHICH THE HEAVENS WILL BE SET ON FIRE AND DISSOLVED, AND THE HEAVENLY BODIES WILL MELT AS THEY BURN! BUT ACCORDING TO HIS PROMISE WE ARE WAITING FOR NEW HEAVENS AND A NEW EARTH IN WHICH RIGHTEOUSNESS DWELLS.**  [**1 PETER 4:7**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1+Peter+4%3A7&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THE END OF ALL THINGS IS AT HAND; THEREFORE BE SELF-CONTROLLED AND SOBER-MINDED FOR THE SAKE OF YOUR PRAYERS.**  [**TITUS 3:5**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Titus+3%3A5&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **HE SAVED US, NOT BECAUSE OF WORKS DONE BY US IN RIGHTEOUSNESS, BUT ACCORDING TO HIS OWN MERCY, BY THE WASHING OF REGENERATION AND RENEWAL OF THE HOLY GHOST,**  [**ROMANS 8:22**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Romans+8%3A22&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **FOR WE KNOW THAT THE WHOLE CREATION HAS BEEN GROANING TOGETHER IN THE PAINS OF CHILDBIRTH UNTIL NOW.**  [**MATTHEW 24:29**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+24%3A29&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **“IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE TRIBULATION OF THOSE DAYS THE SUN WILL BE DARKENED, AND THE MOON WILL NOT GIVE ITS LIGHT, AND THE STARS WILL FALL FROM HEAVEN, AND THE POWERS OF THE HEAVENS WILL BE SHAKEN.**  [**ZECHARIAH 14:16**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Zechariah+14%3A16&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN EVERYONE WHO SURVIVES OF ALL THE NATIONS THAT HAVE COME AGAINST JERUSALEM SHALL GO UP YEAR AFTER YEAR TO WORSHIP THE KING, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OF HOSTS, AND TO KEEP THE FEAST OF BOOTHS.**  [**ISAIAH 12:1-6**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+12%3A1-6&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **YOU WILL SAY IN THAT DAY: “I WILL GIVE THANKS TO YOU, O OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), FOR THOUGH YOU WERE ANGRY WITH ME, YOUR ANGER TURNED AWAY, THAT YOU MIGHT COMFORT ME. “BEHOLD, GOD IS MY SALVATION; I WILL TRUST, AND WILL NOT BE AFRAID; FOR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD IS MY STRENGTH AND MY SONG, AND HE HAS BECOME MY SALVATION.” WITH JOY YOU WILL DRAW WATER FROM THE WELLS OF SALVATION. AND YOU WILL SAY IN THAT DAY: “GIVE THANKS TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), CALL UPON HIS NAME, MAKE KNOWN HIS DEEDS AMONG THE PEOPLES, PROCLAIM THAT HIS NAME IS EXALTED. “SING PRAISES TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), FOR HE HAS DONE GLORIOUSLY; LET THIS BE MADE KNOWN IN ALL THE EARTH. ...**  [**PSALM 102:25-26**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Psalm+102%3A25-26&version=ESV) **ESV / 11 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **OF OLD YOU LAID THE FOUNDATION OF THE EARTH, AND THE HEAVENS ARE THE WORK OF YOUR HANDS. THEY WILL PERISH, BUT YOU WILL REMAIN; THEY WILL ALL WEAR OUT LIKE A GARMENT. YOU WILL CHANGE THEM LIKE A ROBE, AND THEY WILL PASS AWAY,**  [**REVELATION 20:9**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+20%3A9&version=ESV) **ESV / 10 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND THEY MARCHED UP OVER THE BROAD PLAIN OF THE EARTH AND SURROUNDED THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS AND THE BELOVED CITY, BUT FIRE CAME DOWN FROM HEAVEN AND CONSUMED THEM,**  [**REVELATION 13:1**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+13%3A1&version=ESV) **ESV / 10 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND I SAW A BEAST RISING OUT OF THE SEA, WITH TEN HORNS AND SEVEN HEADS, WITH TEN DIADEMS ON ITS HORNS AND BLASPHEMOUS NAMES ON ITS HEADS.**  [**GALATIANS 4:3**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Galatians+4%3A3&version=ESV) **ESV / 10 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **IN THE SAME WAY WE ALSO, WHEN WE WERE CHILDREN, WERE ENSLAVED TO THE ELEMENTARY PRINCIPLES OF THE WORLD.**  [**JOHN 3:16-17**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=John+3%3A16-17&version=ESV) **ESV / 10 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **“FOR GOD SO LOVED THE WORLD, THAT HE GAVE HIS ONLY SON, THAT WHOEVER BELIEVES IN HIM SHOULD NOT PERISH BUT HAVE ETERNAL LIFE. FOR GOD DID NOT SEND HIS SON INTO THE WORLD TO CONDEMN THE WORLD, BUT IN ORDER THAT THE WORLD MIGHT BE SAVED THROUGH HIM.**  [**MATTHEW 24:8**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+24%3A8&version=ESV) **ESV / 10 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **ALL THESE ARE BUT THE BEGINNING OF THE BIRTH PAINS.**  [**ISAIAH 66:1-24**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+66%3A1-24&version=ESV) **ESV / 10 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THUS SAYS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH): “HEAVEN IS MY THRONE, AND THE EARTH IS MY FOOTSTOOL; WHAT IS THE HOUSE THAT YOU WOULD BUILD FOR ME, AND WHAT IS THE PLACE OF MY REST? ALL THESE THINGS MY HAND HAS MADE, AND SO ALL THESE THINGS CAME TO BE, DECLARES THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). BUT THIS IS THE ONE TO WHOM I WILL LOOK: HE WHO IS HUMBLE AND CONTRITE IN SPIRIT AND TREMBLES AT MY WORD. “HE WHO SLAUGHTERS AN OX IS LIKE ONE WHO KILLS A MAN; HE WHO SACRIFICES A LAMB, LIKE ONE WHO BREAKS A DOG'S NECK; HE WHO PRESENTS A GRAIN OFFERING, LIKE ONE WHO OFFERS PIG'S BLOOD; HE WHO MAKES A MEMORIAL OFFERING OF FRANKINCENSE, LIKE ONE WHO BLESSES AN IDOL. THESE HAVE CHOSEN THEIR OWN WAYS, AND THEIR SOUL DELIGHTS IN THEIR ABOMINATIONS; I ALSO WILL CHOOSE HARSH TREATMENT FOR THEM AND BRING THEIR FEARS UPON THEM, BECAUSE WHEN I CALLED, NO ONE ANSWERED, WHEN I SPOKE, THEY DID NOT LISTEN; BUT THEY DID WHAT WAS EVIL IN MY EYES AND CHOSE THAT IN WHICH I DID NOT DELIGHT.” HEAR THE WORD OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), YOU WHO TREMBLE AT HIS WORD: “YOUR BROTHERS WHO HATE YOU AND CAST YOU OUT FOR MY NAME'S SAKE HAVE SAID, ‘LET THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) BE GLORIFIED, THAT WE MAY SEE YOUR JOY’; BUT IT IS THEY WHO SHALL BE PUT TO SHAME. ...**  [**PSALM 104:5**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Psalm+104%3A5&version=ESV) **ESV / 10 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **HE SET THE EARTH ON ITS FOUNDATIONS, SO THAT IT SHOULD NEVER BE MOVED.**  [**REVELATION 14:1-3**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Revelation+14%3A1-3&version=ESV) **ESV / 9 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEN I LOOKED, AND BEHOLD, ON MOUNT ZION STOOD THE LAMB, AND WITH HIM 144,000 WHO HAD HIS NAME AND HIS FATHER'S NAME WRITTEN ON THEIR FOREHEADS. AND I HEARD A VOICE FROM HEAVEN LIKE THE ROAR OF MANY WATERS AND LIKE THE SOUND OF LOUD THUNDER. THE VOICE I HEARD WAS LIKE THE SOUND OF HARPISTS PLAYING ON THEIR HARPS, AND THEY WERE SINGING A NEW SONG BEFORE THE THRONE AND BEFORE THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES AND BEFORE THE ELDERS. NO ONE COULD LEARN THAT SONG EXCEPT THE 144,000 WHO HAD BEEN REDEEMED FROM THE EARTH.**  [**1 PETER 3:13**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1+Peter+3%3A13&version=ESV) **ESV / 9 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **NOW WHO IS THERE TO HARM YOU IF YOU ARE ZEALOUS FOR WHAT IS GOOD?**  [**HEBREWS 13:14**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Hebrews+13%3A14&version=ESV) **ESV / 9 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **FOR HERE WE HAVE NO LASTING CITY, BUT WE SEEK THE CITY THAT IS TO COME.**  [**HEBREWS 12:26**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Hebrews+12%3A26&version=ESV) **ESV / 9 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AT THAT TIME HIS VOICE SHOOK THE EARTH, BUT NOW HE HAS PROMISED, “YET ONCE MORE I WILL SHAKE NOT ONLY THE EARTH BUT ALSO THE HEAVENS.”**  [**HEBREWS 5:12**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Hebrews+5%3A12&version=ESV) **ESV / 9 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **FOR THOUGH BY THIS TIME YOU OUGHT TO BE TEACHERS, YOU NEED SOMEONE TO TEACH YOU AGAIN THE BASIC PRINCIPLES OF THE ORACLES OF GOD. YOU NEED MILK, NOT SOLID FOOD,**  [**ISAIAH 65:21**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+65%3A21&version=ESV) **ESV / 9 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **THEY SHALL BUILD HOUSES AND INHABIT THEM; THEY SHALL PLANT VINEYARDS AND EAT THEIR FRUIT.**  [**ISAIAH 51:6**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Isaiah+51%3A6&version=ESV) **ESV / 9 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **LIFT UP YOUR EYES TO THE HEAVENS, AND LOOK AT THE EARTH BENEATH; FOR THE HEAVENS VANISH LIKE SMOKE, THE EARTH WILL WEAR OUT LIKE A GARMENT, AND THEY WHO DWELL IN IT WILL DIE IN LIKE MANNER; BUT MY SALVATION WILL BE FOREVER, AND MY RIGHTEOUSNESS WILL NEVER BE DISMAYED.**  [**GENESIS 14:19**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Genesis+14%3A19&version=ESV) **ESV / 9 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND HE BLESSED HIM AND SAID, “BLESSED BE ABRAM BY GOD MOST HIGH, POSSESSOR OF HEAVEN AND EARTH;**  [**GENESIS 8:21**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Genesis+8%3A21&version=ESV) **ESV / 9 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND WHEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SMELLED THE PLEASING AROMA, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID IN HIS HEART, “I WILL NEVER AGAIN CURSE THE GROUND BECAUSE OF MAN, FOR THE INTENTION OF MAN'S HEART IS EVIL FROM HIS YOUTH. NEITHER WILL I EVER AGAIN STRIKE DOWN EVERY LIVING CREATURE AS I HAVE DONE.**  [**GENESIS 8:21-22**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Genesis+8%3A21-22&version=ESV) **ESV / 9 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **AND WHEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SMELLED THE PLEASING AROMA, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID IN HIS HEART, “I WILL NEVER AGAIN CURSE THE GROUND BECAUSE OF MAN, FOR THE INTENTION OF MAN'S HEART IS EVIL FROM HIS YOUTH. NEITHER WILL I EVER AGAIN STRIKE DOWN EVERY LIVING CREATURE AS I HAVE DONE. WHILE THE EARTH REMAINS, SEEDTIME AND HARVEST, COLD AND HEAT, SUMMER AND WINTER, DAY AND NIGHT, SHALL NOT CEASE.”**  [**1 PETER 3:9**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=1+Peter+3%3A9&version=ESV) **ESV / 8 HELPFUL VOTES**   * **DO NOT REPAY EVIL FOR EVIL OR REVILING FOR REVILING, BUT ON THE CONTRARY, BLESS, FOR TO THIS YOU WERE CALLED, THAT YOU MAY OBTAIN A BLESSING.**  [**HEBREWS 4:12**](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Hebrews+4%3A12&version=ESV) **ESV / 8 HELPFUL VOTES**  **FOR THE WORD OF GOD IS LIVING AND ACTIVE, SHARPER THAN ANY TWO-EDGED SWORD, PIERCING TO THE DIVISION OF SOUL AND OF SPIRIT, OF JOINTS AND OF MARROW, AND DISCERNING THE THOUGHTS AND INTENTIONS OF THE HEART.**  **What does the Bible say about the New Jerusalem? - BibleAsk**   * **THIS IS THE IMMUTABLE WAY THAT JESUS YAHWEH GOING THE SAME IMMUTABLE WAY THAT ENOCH YAHWEH CLEARED FOR JESUS YAHWEH, TO GET TO HIS OWN STEPHEN YAHWEH TO ETERNALLY DIE FOREVERMORE ONCE, THAT IS, DID NOT FULLY PAY THE PHYSICAL MONEY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH AND/OR DID NOT FULLY REMAIN FAITHFUL TO STEPHEN YAHWEH AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION ONCE, THEN ETERNALLY EXPOUNGED, TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE AFTERWARDS & ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION, WITHOUT ANY BEGINNING (BACKDATED) AND FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY ENDING (UPDATED)!!! THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH’S 13 TOP HEAVENS, WHICH ARE THE 10 ULTIMATE RESTORATION TIERS, THE 10 ULTIMATE SALVATION TIERS & THE 10 ULTIMATE ARRIVAL TIERS IN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE. JESUS HAS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED FOREVERMORE & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED FOREVERMORE EVERYBODY, THAT IS, THOSE MOTHERFUCKERS (EXODUS 23:21-22) WHO ONLY SERVE & ONLY FOLLOW JESUS’ SEXLESS WAYS WITH JESUS’ ETERNAL SHIT, WITH JESUS’ ETERNAL HORSESHIT & WITH JESUS’ ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPBULLSHIT TO ETERNALLY DIE FOREVERMORE ONCE, FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN BEGINNING (BACKDATED) & FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN ENDING (UPDATED)!!! JESUS IS NEVER IN SOVERIEGN GODDAMN CONTROL BECAUSE YAHWEH IS ALWAYS IN SOVERIEGN GODDAMN CONTROL BECAUSE JESUS IS ALWAYS FORSAKEN!!! BUT AFTERWARDS & ON ITS YAHWEH OPPOSING SIDE, ENOCH HAS ULTIMATELY SAVED FOREVERMORE & ULTIMATELY GODJUSTIFIED FOREVERMORE EVERYBODY, THAT IS, THOSE MOTHERFUCKERS (EXODUS 23:21-22) WHO ONLY SERVE & ONLY FOLLOW ENOCH’S SEXLESS WAYS WITH ENOCH’S NO ETERNAL SHIT, WITH ENOCH’S NO ETERNAL HORSESHIT & WITH ENOCH’S NO ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPBULLSHIT TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE WITHOUT EVER DYING, FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN BEGINNING (BACKDATED) & FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN ENDING (UPDATED)!!! ENOCH IS ALWAYS IN SOVEREIGN GODDAMN CONTROL BECAUSE YAHWEH IS ALWAYS IN SOVEREIGN GODDAMN CONTROL BECAUSE ENOCH IS NEVER FORSAKEN!!!**   **IN TITUS 1:16 DECLARES, “THEY (SWEAR) PROFESS TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH, BUT IN WORKS (THAT IS, FULLY PAY THE PHYSICAL MONEY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH & REMAIN FULLY FAITHFUL TO STEPHEN YAHWEH), THEY DENY STEPHEN YAHWEH, BEING ABOMINABLE (FOREIGN ENEMIES AND/OR DOMESTIC ENEMIES), AND DISOBEDIENT (USELESS), AND UNTO EVERY GOOD WORK REPROBATE (WORTHLESS).” THE CATASTROPHIC GODDAMNABLE RESULTS IS THE GODDAMN FUCKIN FOREIGN ABOMINATIONS BECAUSE LIKE THE SO-CALLED MONEY POWERS, SO-CALLED MONEY AUTHORITIES & THE SO-CALLED MONEY OMNIPOTENCES, AS JESUS BECOMING BARABBAS, JESUS IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, AND SOLOMON IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, AND JOB, THAT IS, ENTERING HEAVEN, THEN BEING BROUGHT DOWN TO BE KILLED BY THE GREAT SCARLET-RED DRAGON IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, AND ABRAHAM IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, AND ANYBODY ELSE THAT DOES THIS ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT, IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL!!!**  **AND THE SO-CALLED POWERS THAT BE, THE SO-CALLED AUTHORITIES THAT BE & THE SO-CALLED OMNIPOTENCES THAT BE, AS ISRAEL, THAT IS, ENTERING HEAVEN, THEN BEING BROUGHT DOWN TO BE KILLED BY THE GREAT SCARLET-RED DRAGON IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, AND ELIJAH, THAT IS, ENTERING HEAVEN, THEN BEING BROUGHT DOWN TO BE KILLED BY THE GREAT SCARLET-RED DRAGON IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, AND MOSES, THAT IS, ENTERING HEAVEN, THEN BEING BROUGHT DOWN TO BE KILLED BY THE GREAT SCARLET-RED DRAGON IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, AND MICHAEL, THAT IS, ENTERING HEAVEN, THEN BEING BROUGHT DOWN TO BE KILLED BY THE GREAT SCARLET-RED DRAGON IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, AND JOB, THAT IS, ENTERING HEAVEN, THEN BEING BROUGHT DOWN TO BE KILLED BY THE GREAT SCARLET-RED DRAGON IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, AND ANOTHER ENOCH, THAT IS, ENTERING HEAVEN, THEN BEING BROUGHT DOWN TO BE KILLED BY THE GREAT SCARLET-RED DRAGON IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, AND ANYBODY ELSE THAT DOES THIS ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY BULLSHIT, THAT IS, ENTERING HEAVEN, THEN BEING BROUGHT DOWN TO BE KILLED BY THE GREAT SCARLET-RED DRAGON IS ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & ULTIMATELY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL!!! BUT YOU SAY NEVER IN THE HOLY MATRIMONY & SANCTITY OF MARRIAGES AND/OR RELATIONSHIPS!!! YES! IF STEPHEN YAHWEH IS DOING IT, BUT YOU DENY STEPHEN YAHWEH WHAT ONLY ULTIMATELY BELONGS TO HIM, THAT IS, HIS OWN GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY & HIS OWN GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL INCARNATION & IN DOING SO, YOU SHALL BE TAKEN OUT BY GODDAMN FUCKIN FOREIGN ABOMINATIONS!!! YES! IN EVERYBODY’S MARRIAGES AND/OR IN EVERYBODY’S RELATIONSHIPS ALIKE, IF ANY SEX IS INVOLVED, THEN IT IS SEXSHIT, QUEERSHIT & INTERRACIAL ABOMINABLESHIT BECAUSE THESE GODDAMN THINGS ARE EQUALLY CHARGED TOGETHER BY YAHWEH IN ROMANS 1:21-28, 32; 3:4-23!!! SO, FUCK OFF SOMEWHERE ELSE!!!**  **THE LEAD KINGDOM IS THE ENTRANCE DOORWAY TO THE 10 ULTIMATE TIERS EACH**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 0TH NEW HEAVEN, THAT IS WAS THE OLD SEXUAL HEAVEN THAT IS, THIS 0TH HEAVEN IS NOW ULTIMATELY RESTORED, ULTIMATELY SAVED & ULTIMATELY ARRIVED IN 0 TO 23/24 IN WEAKNESS & 0 TO 33/34 DAYS IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 0 TO 20/21 DAYS IN WEAKNESS & 0 TO 30/31 DAYS [1 MONTH] IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN 1ST THESSALONIANS CHAPTER 15 [ANCIENT MANUSCRIPT] DECLARES, “TO ONE AND THE SAME OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [STEPHEN YAHWEH], THEN, BELONGED CHRIST AND THE PROPHETS. WHAT THAT "SANCTIFICATION OF OURS" IS, WHICH HE DECLARES TO BE "THE WILL OF GOD," YOU MAY DISCOVER FROM THE OPPOSITE CONDUCT WHICH HE FORBIDS. THAT WE SHOULD "ABSTAIN FROM FORNICATION," NOT FROM MARRIAGE; THAT EVERYONE "SHOULD KNOW HOW TO POSSESS HIS VESSEL IN HONOR." IN WHAT WAY? "NOT IN THE LUST OF CONCUPISCENCE, EVEN AS THE GENTILES." CONCUPISCENCE, HOWEVER, IS NOT ASCRIBED TO MARRIAGE EVEN AMONG THE GENTILES, BUT TO EXTRAVAGANT, UNNATURAL, AND ENORMOUS SINS. THE LAW OF NATURE IS OPPOSED TO LUXURY AS WELL AS TO GROSSNESS AND UNCLEANNESS; IT DOES NOT FORBID CONNUBIAL INTERCOURSE, BUT CONCUPISCENCE; AND IT TAKES CARE OF OUR VESSEL BY THE HONORABLE ESTATE OF MATRIMONY. THIS PASSAGE (OF THE APOSTLE) I WOULD TREAT IN SUCH A WAY AS TO MAINTAIN THE SUPERIORITY OF THE OTHER AND HIGHER SANCTITY, PREFERRING CONTINENCE AND VIRGINITY TO MARRIAGE, BUT BY NO MEANS PROHIBITING THE LATTER. FOR MY HOSTILITY IS DIRECTED AGAINST" THOSE WHO ARE FOR DESTROYING THE GOD OF MARRIAGE, NOT THOSE WHO FOLLOW AFTER CHASTITY. HE SAYS THAT THOSE WHO "REMAIN UNTO THE COMING OF CHRIST," ALONG WITH "THE DEAD IN CHRIST, SHALL RISE FIRST," BEING "CAUGHT UP IN THE CLOUDS TO MEET THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [STEPHEN YAHWEH] IN THE AIR." I FIND IT WAS IN THEIR FORESIGHT OF ALL THIS, THAT THE HEAVENLY INTELLIGENCES GAZED WITH ADMIRATION ON "THE JERUSALEM WHICH IS ABOVE," AND BY THE MOUTH OF ISAIAH SAID LONG AGO: "WHO ARE THESE THAT FLY AS CLOUDS, AND AS DOVES WITH THEIR YOUNG ONES, UNTO ME?" NOW, AS CHRIST HAS PREPARED FOR US THIS ASCENSION INTO HEAVEN, HE MUST BE THE CHRIST OF WHOM AMOS SPOKE: "IT IS HE WHO BUILDS HIS ASCENT UP TO THE HEAVENS," EVEN FOR HIMSELF AND HIS PEOPLE. NOW, FROM WHOM SHALL I EXPECT (THE FULFILL-MERIT OF) ALL THIS, EXCEPT FROM HIM WHOM I HAVE HEARD GIVE THE PROMISE THEREOF?”**  **THE ALUMINUM KINGDOM IS THE 0TH PREPARATION RESTORATION TIER, 0TH PREPARATION SALVATION TIER & THE 0TH PREPARATION ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 1ST NEW HEAVEN IN 23/24 DAYS TO 8.5/9.5 MONTHS IN WEAKNESS & 33/34 DAYS TO 9.5/10.5 MONTHS, WHICH IS 8.6/9.6 MONTHS TOTAL IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 20/21 DAYS TO 7.5/8.5 MONTHS IN WEAKNESS & 30/31 DAYS [1 MONTH OF OMNI-BENEVOLENCE] TO 8.5/9.5 MONTHS, WHICH IS 7.5/8.5 MONTHS TOTAL IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:7-10 DECLARES, 7SO TO KEEP ME FROM BECOMING CONCEITED BECAUSE OF THE SURPASSING GREATNESS OF THE REVELATIONS, A THORN WAS GIVEN ME IN THE FLESH, A MESSENGER OF SATAN TO HARASS ME, TO KEEP ME FROM BECOMING CONCEITED. 8THREE TIMES I PLEADED WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ABOUT THIS, THAT IT SHOULD LEAVE ME. 9BUT HE SAID TO ME, “MY GRACE IS SUFFICIENT FOR YOU, FOR MY POWER IS MADE PERFECT IN WEAKNESS.” THEREFORE, I WILL BOAST ALL THE MORE GLADLY OF MY WEAKNESSES, SO THAT THE POWER OF CHRIST MAY REST UPON ME. 10FOR THE SAKE OF CHRIST, THEN, I AM CONTENT WITH WEAKNESSES, INSULTS, HARDSHIPS, PERSECUTIONS, AND CALAMITIES. FOR WHEN I AM WEAK, THEN I AM STRONG…**  **THE TIN KINGDOM IS THE 1ST RESTORATION TIER, 1ST SALVATION TIER & THE 1ST ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 2ND NEW HEAVEN IN 8.5/9.5 MONTHS TO 20 MONTHS/32 MONTHS IN WEAKNESS & 9.5/10.5 MONTHS TO 2.5/3.5 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 7.5/8.5 MONTHS TO 15 MONTHS/27 MONTHS IN WEAKNESS & 8.5/9.5 MONTHS TO 2.1/3.1 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 13:1-10 DECLARES, 13 THIS IS THE THIRD TIME I AM COMING TO YOU. EVERY CHARGE MUST BE ESTABLISHED BY THE EVIDENCE OF TWO OR THREE WITNESSES. 2I WARNED THOSE WHO SINNED BEFORE AND ALL THE OTHERS, AND I WARN THEM NOW WHILE ABSENT, AS I DID WHEN PRESENT ON MY SECOND VISIT, THAT IF I COME AGAIN, I WILL NOT SPARE THEM— 3SINCE YOU SEEK PROOF THAT CHRIST IS SPEAKING IN ME. HE IS NOT WEAK IN DEALING WITH YOU, BUT IS POWERFUL AMONG YOU. 4FOR HE WAS CRUCIFIED IN WEAKNESS, BUT LIVES BY THE POWER OF GOD. FOR WE ALSO, ARE WEAK IN HIM, BUT IN DEALING WITH YOU WE WILL LIVE WITH HIM BY THE POWER OF GOD. 5EXAMINE YOURSELVES, TO SEE WHETHER YOU ARE IN THE FAITH. TEST YOURSELVES. OR DO YOU NOT REALIZE THIS ABOUT YOURSELVES, THAT JESUS YAHWEH IS IN YOU? UNLESS INDEED YOU FAIL TO MEET THE TEST! 6I HOPE YOU WILL FIND OUT THAT WE HAVE NOT FAILED THE TEST. 7BUT WE PRAY TO GOD THAT YOU MAY NOT DO WRONG—NOT THAT WE MAY APPEAR TO HAVE MET THE TEST, BUT THAT YOU MAY DO WHAT IS RIGHT, THOUGH WE MAY SEEM TO HAVE FAILED. 8FOR WE CANNOT DO ANYTHING AGAINST THE TRUTH, BUT ONLY FOR THE TRUTH. 9FOR WE ARE GLAD WHEN WE ARE WEAK AND YOU ARE STRONG. YOUR RESTORATION IS WHAT WE PRAY FOR. 10FOR THIS REASON, I WRITE THESE THINGS WHILE I AM AWAY FROM YOU, THAT WHEN I COME, I MAY NOT HAVE TO BE SEVERE IN MY USE OF THE AUTHORITY THAT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAS GIVEN ME FOR BUILDING UP AND NOT FOR TEARING DOWN.**  **THE STEEL KINGDOM IS THE 2ND RESTORATION TIER, 2ND SALVATION TIER & THE 2ND ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 3RD NEW HEAVEN IN 20 MONTHS/32 MONTHS TO 62 MONTHS/74 MONTHS IN WEAKNESS & 2.5/3.5 YEARS TO 6/7 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 15 MONTHS/27 MONTHS TO 54 MONTHS/66 MONTHS IN WEAKNESS & 2.1/3.1 YEARS TO 5.3/6.3 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:1-6 DECLARES, 12 I MUST GO ON BOASTING. THOUGH THERE IS NOTHING TO BE GAINED BY IT, I WILL GO ON TO VISIONS AND REVELATIONS OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). 2I KNOW A MAN IN CHRIST WHO FOURTEEN [THIS WOULD BE 7 OR 6.3] YEARS AGO WAS CAUGHT UP TO THE THIRD [SECOND] HEAVEN—WHETHER IN THE BODY OR OUT OF THE BODY I DO NOT KNOW, GOD KNOWS. 3AND I KNOW THAT THIS MAN WAS CAUGHT UP INTO PARADISE—WHETHER IN THE BODY OR OUT OF THE BODY I DO NOT KNOW, GOD KNOWS— 4AND HE HEARD THINGS THAT CANNOT BE TOLD, WHICH MAN MAY NOT UTTER. 5ON BEHALF OF THIS MAN I WILL BOAST, BUT ON MY OWN BEHALF I WILL NOT BOAST, EXCEPT OF MY WEAKNESSES— 6THOUGH IF I SHOULD WISH TO BOAST, I WOULD NOT BE A FOOL, FOR I WOULD BE SPEAKING THE TRUTH; BUT I REFRAIN FROM IT, SO THAT NO ONE MAY THINK MORE OF ME THAN HE SEES IN ME OR HEARS FROM ME.**  **THE IRON KINGDOM IS THE 3RD RESTORATION TIER, 3RD SALVATION TIER & THE 3RD ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 4RD NEW HEAVEN IN 62 MONTHS/74 MONTHS TO 3/4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 6/7 YEARS TO 13/14 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 54 MONTHS/66 MONTHS TO 1.6/2.6 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 5.3/6.3 YEARS TO 11.6/12.6 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN CORINTHIANS 12:1-6 DECLARES, 12 I MUST GO ON BOASTING. THOUGH THERE IS NOTHING TO BE GAINED BY IT, I WILL GO ON TO VISIONS AND REVELATIONS OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). 2I KNOW A MAN IN CHRIST WHO FOURTEEN [THIS WOULD ALSO, BE 12.6] YEARS AGO WAS CAUGHT UP TO THE THIRD HEAVEN—WHETHER IN THE BODY OR OUT OF THE BODY I DO NOT KNOW, GOD KNOWS. 3AND I KNOW THAT THIS MAN WAS CAUGHT UP INTO PARADISE—WHETHER IN THE BODY OR OUT OF THE BODY I DO NOT KNOW, GOD KNOWS— 4AND HE HEARD THINGS THAT CANNOT BE TOLD, WHICH MAN MAY NOT UTTER. 5ON BEHALF OF THIS MAN I WILL BOAST, BUT ON MY OWN BEHALF I WILL NOT BOAST, EXCEPT OF MY WEAKNESSES— 6THOUGH IF I SHOULD WISH TO BOAST, I WOULD NOT BE A FOOL, FOR I WOULD BE SPEAKING THE TRUTH; BUT I REFRAIN FROM IT, SO THAT NO ONE MAY THINK MORE OF ME THAN HE SEES IN ME OR HEARS FROM ME.**  **THE BRONZE KINGDOM IS THE 4TH RESTORATION TIER, 4TH SALVATION TIER & THE 4TH ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 5TH NEW HEAVEN IN 3/4 YEARS TO 10/11 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 13/14 YEARS TO 20/21 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 1.6/2.6 YEARS TO 7.9/8.9 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 11.6/12.6 YEARS TO 17.9/18.9 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN MATTHEW 22:29-32 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “YOU ARE MISTAKEN [CONFUSED OR DECEIVED], NOT KNOWING THE [HOLY] SCRIPTURES NOR THE POWER [AUTHORITY] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN IN ROMANS 13:1-2]. FOR IN THE RESURRECTION [ACTS 8:1-3] THEY NEITHER MARRY NOR ARE GIVEN [QUALIFIED] IN MARRIAGE, BUT ARE LIKE ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] IN HEAVEN. BUT CONCERNING THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD [ACTS 8:1-3], HAVE YOU NOT READ WHAT WAS SPOKEN TO YOU BY GOD [FATHER STEPHEN], SAYING, ‘I AM THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF ABRAHAM [MANY NATIONS], THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF ISAAC [LAUGHTER’S], AND THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF JACOB [PRINCES]?’ GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] IS NOT THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF THE DEAD [THE DEAD IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEVE AS THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE OF FORBIDDEN GOOD AND FORBIDDEN EVIL [SEX] ONLY ONCE ETERNALLY IN ZECHARIAH 5:1-4 & ACTS 7:60], BUT OF THE LIVING [THE LIVING IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEVE AS THE TREE OF LIFE ALWAYS ETERNALLY IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 6:15; 7:1-60; 8:1-3].”**  **THE BRASS KINGDOM IS THE 5TH RESTORATION TIER, 5TH SALVATION TIER & THE 5TH ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 6TH NEW HEAVEN IN 10/11 YEARS TO 17/18 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 20/21 YEARS TO 27/28 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 7.9/8.9 YEARS TO 14.2/15.2 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 17.9/18.9 YEARS TO 24.2/25.2 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN MARK 12:24-27 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “YOU ARE NOT THEREFORE MISTAKEN [CONFUSED OR DECEIVED], BECAUSE YOU DO NOT KNOW THE [HOLY] SCRIPTURES NOR THE POWER [AUTHORITY] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN IN ROMANS 13:1-2]. FOR WHEN THEY RISE [ACTS 8:1-3] FROM THE DEAD, THEY NEITHER MARRY NOR ARE GIVEN [QUALIFIED] IN MARRIAGE, BUT ARE LIKE ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] IN HEAVEN. BUT CONCERNING THE DEAD [ACTS 8:1-3], THAT THEY RISE, HAVE YOU NOT READ IN THE BOOK OF MOSES, IN THE BURNING BUSH PASSAGE, HOW GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] SPOKE TO HIM, SAYING, ‘I AM THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF ABRAHAM [MANY NATIONS], THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF ISAAC [LAUGHTER’S], AND THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF JACOB [PRINCES]?’ HE [FATHER STEPHEN] IS NOT THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF THE DEAD [THE DEAD IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEVE AS THE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE OF FORBIDDEN GOOD AND FORBIDDEN EVIL [SEX] ONLY ONCE ETERNALLY IN ZECHARIAH 5:1-4 & ACTS 7:60], BUT THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF THE LIVING [THE LIVING IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEVE AS THE TREE OF LIFE ALWAYS ETERNALLY IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:4-7; 5:38-39; 6:15; 7:1-60; 8:1-3]. YOU ARE THEREFORE GREATLY MISTAKEN [CONFUSED OR DECEIVED].”**  **THE COPPER KINGDOM IS THE 6TH RESTORATION TIER, 6TH SALVATION TIER & THE 6TH ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 7TH NEW HEAVEN IN 17/18 YEARS TO 24/25 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 27/28 YEARS TO 34/35 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 14.5/15.2 YEARS TO 20.5/21.5 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 24.5/25.2 YEARS TO 30.5/31.5 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN LUKE 20:34-38 DECLARES, JESUS ANSWERED AND SAID TO THEM, “THE SONS OF THIS AGE MARRY AND ARE GIVEN IN MARRIAGE, BUT THOSE WHO ARE WORTHY TO ATTAIN THAT AGE, AND THE RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD, NEITHER MARRY NOR ARE GIVEN IN MARRIAGE, NOR CAN THEY DIE ANYMORE, FOR THEY ARE EQUAL [GOOD RIVALS] TO THE ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] AND ARE SONS OF GOD, BEING SONS OF THE RESURRECTION. BUT EVEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] MOSES SHOWED IN THE BURNING BUSH PASSAGE [WAY] THAT THE DEAD ARE RAISED, WHEN HE CALLED THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN] ‘THE GOD OF ABRAHAM [FATHER OF MANY NATIONS], THE GOD OF ISAAC [LAUGHTER], AND THE GOD OF JACOB [JAMES THE SUPPLANTER].’ FOR HE IS NOT THE GOD OF THE DEAD, BUT OF THE LIVING, FOR ALL LIVE TO HIM [1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6 & ACTS 17:22-30].”**  **THE SILVER KINGDOM IS THE 7TH RESTORATION TIER, 7TH SALVATION TIER & THE 7TH ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 8TH NEW HEAVEN IN 24/25 YEARS TO 31/32 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 34/35 YEARS TO 41/42 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 20.5/21.5 YEARS TO 26.8/27.8 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 30.5/31.5 YEARS TO 36.8/37.8 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21 IT DECLARES “NOW I SAW A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH [OPPOSING ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0], FOR THE FIRST HEAVEN AND FIRST EARTH HAS PASSED AWAY [ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0]. ALSO, THERE WAS NO MORE SEA. THEN I, JOHN, SAW THE HOLY CITY NEW JERUSALEM, COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM GOD, PREPARED AS A BRIDE ADORNED FOR HER HUSBAND. AND I HEARD A LOUD VOICE FROM HEAVEN SAYING, BEHOLD, THE TABERNACLE OF GOD IS WITH MEN, AND HE WILL DWELL WITH THEM, AND THEY SHALL BE HIS PEOPLE. GOD HIMSELF WILL BE WITH THEM AND BE THEIR GOD. AND GOD WILL WIPE AWAY EVERY TEAR FROM THEIR EYES, AND THERE SHALL BE NO MORE DEATH, NOR SORROW, NOR CRYING. THERE SHALL BE NO MORE PAIN, FOR THE FORMER THINGS HAVE PASSED AWAY. THEN HE WHO SAT ON THE THRONE SAID, ‘BEHOLD, I MAKE ALL THINGS NEW.’ AND HE SAID TO ME, ‘WRITE, FOR THESE WORDS ARE TRUE AND FAITHFUL.’ AND HE SAID TO ME, ‘IT IS DONE!’ I AM THE ALPHA AND OMEGA, THE BEGINNING AND THE END. I WILL GIVE OF THE FOUNTAIN OF THE WATER OF LIFE FREELY TO HIM WHO THIRSTS. HE WHO OVERCOMES SHALL INHERIT ALL THINGS, AND I WILL BE HIS GOD AND HE SHALL BE MY SON. BUT THE COWARDLY, UNBELIEVING (IGNORANT), ABOMINABLE, MURDERERS, SEXUALLY IMMORAL, AND SORCERERS, IDOLATERS (MARITAL FORNICATORS IN TOBIT 4:12-13), AND ALL LIARS SHALL HAVE THEIR PART IN THE LAKE WHICH BURNS WITH FIRE AND BRIMSTONE WHICH IS THE SECOND DEATH.” THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM: “THEN ONE OF THE SEVEN ANGELS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)) WHO HAD THE SEVEN BOWLS FILLED WITH THE SEVEN LAST PLAGUES CAME TO ME AND TALKED WITH ME, SAYING, ‘COME, I WILL SHOW YOU THE BRIDE, THE LAMB’S WIFE. AND HE CARRIED ME AWAY IN THE SPIRIT TO A GREAT AND HIGH MOUNTAIN, AND SHOWED ME THE GREAT CITY, THE HOLY JERUSALEM, DESCENDING OUT OF HEAVEN FROM GOD, HAVING THE GLORY OF GOD. HER LIGHT [FIRE] WAS LIKE A MOST PRECIOUS [PALLADIUM] STONE, LIKE A JASPER [PLATINUM] STONE, CLEAR AS CRYSTAL. ALSO, SHE, HAD A GREAT AND HIGH WALL WITH 12 GATES, AND 12 ANGELS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)) AT THE GATES, AND NAMES WRITTEN ON THEM, WHICH ARE THE NAMES OF THE 12 TRIBES OF ISRAEL: THREE GATES ON THE EAST, THREE GATES ON THE NORTH, THREE GATES ON THE SOUTH, THREE GATES ON THE WEST. NOW THE WALL OF THE CITY HAD 12 FOUNDATIONS, AND ON THEM WERE THE NAMES OF THE 12 APOSTLES OF THE LAMB. AND HE WHO TALKED WITH ME HAD A GOLD REED TO MEASURE THE CITY, ITS GATES, AND ITS WALL. THE CITY IS LAID OUT AS A SQUARE ITS LENGTH IS AS GREAT AS ITS BREADTH. AND HE MEASURED THE CITY WITH THE REED: 12,000 FURLONGS (WHICH IS 1,380 MILES). ITS LENGTH, BREADTH, AND HEIGHT ARE EQUAL. THEN HE MEASURED THE WALL: 144 CUBITS (WHICH IS 216 FEET), ACCORDING TO THE MEASURE OF A MAN, THAT IS, OF AN ANGEL (OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)). THE CONSTRUCTION OF ITS WALL WAS OF JASPER, AND THE CITY WAS PURE GOLD, LIKE CLEAR GLASS. THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE WALL OF THE CITY WERE ADORNED WITH ALL KINDS OF PRECIOUS STONES: THE FIRST FOUNDATION WAS JASPER, THE SECOND SAPPHIRE, THE THIRD CHALCEDONY, THE FOURTH EMERALD, THE FIFTH SARDONYX, THE SIXTH SARDIUS, THE SEVENTH CHRYSOLITE, THE EIGHTH BERYL, THE NINTH TOPAZ, THE TENTH CHRYSOPRASE, THE ELEVENTH JACINTH, THE TWELFTH AMETHYST. THE TWELVE GATES WERE TWELVE PEARLS: EACH INDIVIDUAL GATE WAS OF ONE PEARL. AND THE STREET OF THE CITY WAS PURE GOLD, LIKE TRANSPARENT GLASS.” ALSO, THE SAVIOR JESUS YAHWEH TALKED TO PETER ABOUT IMMORTALITY IN THE REVELATION OF PETER ON PAGES 487-497. THE GLORY OF THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM: “BUT I SAW NO TEMPLE IN IT, FOR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD ALMIGHTY AND THE LAMB IS ITS TEMPLE. THE CITY HAD NO NEED OF THE SUN OR OF THE MOON TO SHINE IN IT, FOR THE GLORY OF GOD ILLUMINATED IT. THE LAMB IS ITS LIGHT. AND THE NATIONS (LAWS) OF THOSE WHO ARE SAVED SHALL WALK IN ITS LIGHT, AND THE KINGS OF THE EARTH BRING THEIR GLORY AND HONOR INTO IT. ITS GATES SHALL NOT BE SHUT AT ALL BY DAY (…SHALL BE NO NIGHT THERE). AND THEY SHALL BRING THEIR GLORY & HONOR OF THE NATIONS (LAWS) INTO IT…SHALL BY NO MEANS ENTER…THAT DEFILES, OR CAUSES AN ABOMINATION OR A LIE, BUT ONLY THOSE…IN THE LAMB’S BOOK OF LIFE.” THE NEW JERUSALEM IS ON PAGES 568-570. THE RIVER OF LIFE: “HE SHOWED ME A PURE RIVER OF WATER OF LIFE, CLEAR AS CRYSTAL…FROM THE THRONE OF GOD & OF THE LAMB. IN THE MIDDLE OF ITS STREET, & ON EITHER SIDE OF THE RIVER, WAS THE TREE OF LIFE, WHICH BORE 12 FRUITS, EACH TREE YIELDING ITS FRUIT EVERY MONTH. THE LEAVES OF THE TREE WERE FOR THE HEALING OF THE NATIONS (LAWS). AND THERE SHALL BE NO MORE CURSE BUT THE THRONE OF GOD & THE LAMB SHALL BE IN IT, & HIS SERVANTS SHALL SERVE HIM. THEY SHALL SEE HIS FACE, AND HIS NAME SHALL BE ON THEIR FOREHEADS. THERE SHALL BE NO NIGHT THERE, THEY NEED NO LAMP NOR LIGHT OF THE SUN FOR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) GIVES THEM LIGHT AND THEY SHALL REIGN FOREVER AND EVER.” THE TIME IS NEAR: “THEN HE SAID TO ME,’ THESE WORDS ARE FAITHFUL AND TRUE.’ AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD OF THE HOLY PROPHETS SENT HIS ANGEL (OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)) TO SHOW HIS SERVANTS THE THINGS WHICH MUST SHORTLY TAKE PLACE. ‘BEHOLD, I AM COMING QUICKLY! BLESSED IS HE WHO KEEPS THE WORDS OF THE PROPHESY OF THIS BOOK.” NOW I, JOHN, SAW AND HEARD THESE THINGS. AND WHEN I HEARD AND SAW, I FELL DOWN TO WORSHIP BEFORE THE FEET OF THE ANGEL (OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)) WHO SHOWED ME THESE THINGS. THEN HE SAID TO ME, ‘SEE THAT YOU DO NOT DO THAT. FOR I AM YOUR FELLOW SERVANT, AND OF YOUR BRETHREN THE PROPHETS, AND OF THOSE WHO KEEP THE WORDS OF THIS BOOK, WORSHIP GOD.’ AND HE SAID TO ME, ‘DO NOT SEAL THE WORDS OF THE PROPHESY OF THIS BOOK, FOR THE TIME IS AT HAND. HE WHO IS UNJUST, LET HIM BE UNJUST STILL, HE WHO IS FILTHY, LET HIM BE FILTHY STILL, HE WHO IS RIGHTEOUS, LET HIM BE RIGHTEOUS STILL, HE WHO IS HOLY, LET HIM BE HOLY STILL.’” JESUS AND THE CHURCHES: “‘AND BEHOLD, I AM COMING QUICKLY, MY, REWARD IS WITH ME, TO GIVE TO EVERYONE ACCORDING TO HIS WORK. I AM THE ALPHA & OMEGA, THE BEGINNING & END & THE FIRST & LAST.’ BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO DO HIS COMMANDMENTS THAT THEY…HAVE RIGHT TO THE TREE OF LIFE AND MAY ENTER THROUGH THE GATES INTO THE CITY. BUT OUTSIDE ARE DOGS, & SORCERERS, & SEXUALLY IMMORAL, & MURDERERS & IDOLATERS, & WHOEVER LOVES… A LIE. ‘I, JESUS, HAVE SENT MY ANGEL (OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)) TO TESTIFY TO YOU THESE THINGS IN THE CHURCHES. I AM THE ROOT & OFFSPRING OF DAVID, THE BRIGHT AND MORNING STAR.’ AND THE SPIRIT AND THE BRIDE SAY, ‘COME!’ AND LET HIM WHO HEARS SAY, ‘COME!’ AND LET HIM WHO THIRSTS COME. WHOEVER DESIRES LET HIM TAKE THE WATER OF LIFE FREELY.” THE WARNING WITH A CURSE: “FOR I TESTIFY TO EVERYONE WHO HEARS THE WORDS OF THE PROPHESY OF THIS BOOK: IF ANYONE ADDS TO THESE THINGS, GOD WILL ADD TO HIM THE PLAGUES THAT ARE WRITTEN IN THIS BOOK, & IF ANYONE TAKES AWAY FROM THE WORDS OF THE BOOK OF THIS PROPHESY, GOD SHALL TAKE AWAY…FROM THE BOOK OF LIFE, THE HOLY CITY (JERUSALEM), AND FROM THE THINGS WHICH ARE WRITTEN IN THIS BOOK.” IF ANYONE DOES NOT OBEY THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), THEY WILL BE CURSED. I AM COMING QUICKLY: “HE WHO TESTIFIES TO THESE THINGS SAYS, ‘SURELY I COME QUICKLY!’ AMEN, EVEN, SO, COME, OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS! THE GRACE OF OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS YAHWEH BE WITH YOU ALL. AMEN.” THE TICKET TO HEAVEN WILL BE CONCERNED WITH THOSE WHO ARE SAVED, REDEEMED, HOLY, SANCTIFIED IN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), JUST, RIGHTEOUS, UNDEFILED, THE COURAGEOUS, THE DIVINE NATURE, THE QUALIFICATIONS OF THE BISHOP, OVERSEER, PASTOR, TEACHER, AND DEACON, THE FAITHFUL, CHOSEN, AND CALLED BY GOD, THE BELIEVING, THE ONES IN THE RAPTURE, THE BLESSED, THE ONES WHO HOLD TO THIS PROPHESY, AND ALL WHO DESIRE THE COMING OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN HIS APPEARING. THESE THINGS ARE TRUE AND FAITHFUL, WE, MUST HOLD THIS DOCTRINE CLOSE TO OURSELVES FOR GOD IS NOT SHORT IN HIS PROMISES TO US. GLORY TO HIM WHO SITS ON THE THRONE AND UNTO THE LAMB FOREVER AND EVER! AMEN!**  **THE GOLD KINGDOM IS THE 8TH RESTORATION TIER, 8TH SALVATION TIER & THE 8TH ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 9TH NEW HEAVEN IN 31/32 YEARS TO 38/39 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 41/42 YEARS TO 48/49 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 26.8/27.8 YEARS TO 33.1/34.1 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 36.8/37.8 YEARS TO 43.1/44.1 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 7:30-38, 45-50, 55-56 DECLARES, “…AND WHEN FORTY YEARS [80 YEARS] WERE EXPIRED, THERE APPEARED TO HIM IN THE WILDERNESS OF MOUNT SINAI, AN [THE] ANGEL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] IN A FLAME OF FIRE IN A [BURNING] BUSH. WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] MOSES SAW IT, HE WONDERED AT THE SIGHT: AND AS HE DREW NEAR TO BEHOLD IT, THE [SUPREME] VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE I AM WHO I AM] CAME UNTO HIM, SAYING, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN[ OF THY FATHERS [ALL NATIONS], THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN[ OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] ABRAHAM, AND THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN[ OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] ISAAC, AND THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] JACOB [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JAMES].’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] MOSES TREMBLED, AND DURST NOT BEHOLD [LOOK]. THEN SAID THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] TO HIM, ‘PUT OFF THY SHOES FROM THY FEET: FOR THE PLACE WHERE THOU STAND IS HOLY GROUND. I HAVE SEEN, I HAVE SEEN THE AFFLICTION [TROUBLE] OF MY PEOPLE WHICH IS IN EGYPT, AND I HAVE HEARD THEIR GROANING, AND AM [I AM IN JOHN 8:58] COME DOWN TO DELIVER THEM. AND NOW COME, I WILL SEND THEE INTO EGYPT.’ THIS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] MOSES WHOM THEY REFUSED, SAYING, ‘WHO MADE THEE A [IMPARTIAL] RULER [ARBITRATOR] AND A [IMPARTIAL] JUDGE?’ THE SAME DID GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] SEND TO BE A RULER [ARBITRATOR] AND A DELIVERER BY THE [SUPREME] HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF THE ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] WHICH APPEARED TO HIM IN THE [BURNING] BUSH. HE BROUGHT THEM OUT, AFTER THAT HE HAD SHOWED WONDER AND SIGNS IN THE LAND OF EGYPT, AND IN THE RED SEA, AND IN THE WILDERNESS FORTY YEARS [120 YEARS]. THIS IS THAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] MOSES, WHICH SAID UNTO THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, ‘A PROPHET SHALL THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YOUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] RAISE UP UNTO YOU OF YOUR BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], LIKE UNTO ME, HIM SHALL YE HEAR.’ THIS IS HE, THAT WAS IN THE CHURCH IN THE WILDERNESS WITH THE ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] WHICH SPOKE TO HIM IN THE MOUNT SINAI, AN WITH OUR FATHERS, WHO RECEIVED THE LIVELY ORACLES [TIME PORTALS] TO GIVE UNTO US…WHICH ALSO, OUR FATHERS THAT CAME AFTER BROUGHT IN WITH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] JESUS [JOSHUA] INTO THE POSSESSION OF [ALL] THE GENTILES [GENTILE RELIGION IN LUKE 1:1-23:56], WHOM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] DROVE OUT BEFORE THE FACE OF OUR FATHERS, UNTO THE DAYS OF THE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] DAVID, WHO FOUND FAVOR BEFORE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND DESIRED TO FIND A TABERNACLE [ZION HOUSE IN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN’S PREGNANCY & LIFE OF HIS PARENT’S HOUSE] FOR THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] JACOB [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE]. BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] SOLOMON BUILT HIM A HOUSE [ZION IS WHERE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN WILL BE RESURRECTED, ASCENDED, ENTHRONED, PLACED IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP& BECOME THE POTTER CREATOR/SUPREME CREATOR]. HOWBEIT THE MOST-HIGH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JEHOVAH IN JOHN 8:58] DWELLED NOT IN TEMPLES MADE WITH HANDS, AS SAYS [ISAIAH OR ESAIAS] THE PROPHET, ‘HEAVEN IS MY THRONE, AND EARTH IS MY FOOTSTOOL:’ ‘WHAT HOUSE [ZION, THEN ZYON, THEN ZYZY] WILL YE BUILD ME?’ SAYS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [THE MOST-HIGHEST FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH BEING RAISED BY THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH AFTER THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SOLOMON]: OR WHAT IS THE PLACE OF MY REST [ON PENTECOSTAL SUNDAY WHICH IS THE 7TH DAY IN GENESIS 2:2-3]? HATH NOT MY HANDS [ISAIAH 64:8] [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] MADE ALL THESE THINGS [THIS IS THE UPMOST TOP PINNACLE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST-HIGHEST OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH ABOVE ALL THINGS IN ACTS 7:50 & IN STRENGTH IS IN ACTS 7:60]?’ …BUT HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], BEING FULL OF THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], LOOKED UP STEADFASTLY [DOOR OPENED] INTO HEAVEN, AND SAW THE GLORY [GLORIOUS DEEDS, COURAGEOUS DEEDS, GALLANTRY DEEDS, VALIANT DEEDS, BRAVERY DEEDS, MAJESTIC DEEDS, VALOROUS DEEDS. MIGHTY DEEDS & HEROIC DEEDS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] JESUS [THIS IS THE SECOND TIME IT GOES THROUGH FROM ACTS 1:4-29:26] ON THE RIGHT HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND SAID, ‘BEHOLD, I SEE THE HEAVENS OPENED, AND THE SON OF MAN [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE IS THE FIRST TIME IT GOES THROUGH FROM LUKE 24:1-29:26] ON THE RIGHT HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)].’” THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP-SECRET SPEECH [THE TEAM RAN BY A HIGH SERGEANT] IN ACTS 7:55-56.**  **THE PLATINUM KINGDOM IS THE 9TH RESTORATION TIER, 9TH SALVATION TIER & THE 9TH ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 10TH NEW HEAVEN IN 38/39 YEARS TO 45/46 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 48/49 YEARS TO 55/56 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW JESUS YAHWEH & 33.1/34.1 YEARS TO 39.4/40.4 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 43.1/44.1 YEARS TO 49.4/50.4 YEARS IN STRENGTH FOR THE USA TO KNOW STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:30-38, 45-50, 55-56 DECLARES, “…AND WHEN FORTY YEARS [80 YEARS] WERE EXPIRED, THERE APPEARED TO HIM IN THE WILDERNESS OF MOUNT SINAI, AN [THE] ANGEL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] IN A FLAME OF FIRE IN A [BURNING] BUSH. WHEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] MOSES SAW IT, HE WONDERED AT THE SIGHT: AND AS HE DREW NEAR TO BEHOLD IT, THE [SUPREME] VOICE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE I AM WHO I AM] CAME UNTO HIM, SAYING, ‘I AM [JOHN 8:58] THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN[ OF THY FATHERS [ALL NATIONS], THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN[ OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] ABRAHAM, AND THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN[ OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] ISAAC, AND THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] JACOB [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JAMES].’ THEN [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] MOSES TREMBLED, AND DURST NOT BEHOLD [LOOK]. THEN SAID THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] TO HIM, ‘PUT OFF THY SHOES FROM THY FEET: FOR THE PLACE WHERE THOU STAND IS HOLY GROUND. I HAVE SEEN, I HAVE SEEN THE AFFLICTION [TROUBLE] OF MY PEOPLE WHICH IS IN EGYPT, AND I HAVE HEARD THEIR GROANING, AND AM [I AM IN JOHN 8:58] COME DOWN TO DELIVER THEM. AND NOW COME, I WILL SEND THEE INTO EGYPT.’ THIS [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] MOSES WHOM THEY REFUSED, SAYING, ‘WHO MADE THEE A [IMPARTIAL] RULER [ARBITRATOR] AND A [IMPARTIAL] JUDGE?’ THE SAME DID GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] SEND TO BE A RULER [ARBITRATOR] AND A DELIVERER BY THE [SUPREME] HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF THE ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] WHICH APPEARED TO HIM IN THE [BURNING] BUSH. HE BROUGHT THEM OUT, AFTER THAT HE HAD SHOWED WONDER AND SIGNS IN THE LAND OF EGYPT, AND IN THE RED SEA, AND IN THE WILDERNESS FORTY YEARS [120 YEARS]. THIS IS THAT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] MOSES, WHICH SAID UNTO THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, ‘A PROPHET SHALL THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YOUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] RAISE UP UNTO YOU OF YOUR BRETHREN [BROTHERS OR SISTERS], LIKE UNTO ME, HIM SHALL YE HEAR.’ THIS IS HE, THAT WAS IN THE CHURCH IN THE WILDERNESS WITH THE ANGEL [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] WHICH SPOKE TO HIM IN THE MOUNT SINAI, AN WITH OUR FATHERS, WHO RECEIVED THE LIVELY ORACLES [TIME PORTALS] TO GIVE UNTO US…WHICH ALSO, OUR FATHERS THAT CAME AFTER BROUGHT IN WITH [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] JESUS [JOSHUA] INTO THE POSSESSION OF [ALL] THE GENTILES [GENTILE RELIGION IN LUKE 1:1-23:56], WHOM GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] DROVE OUT BEFORE THE FACE OF OUR FATHERS, UNTO THE DAYS OF THE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] DAVID, WHO FOUND FAVOR BEFORE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND DESIRED TO FIND A TABERNACLE [ZION HOUSE IN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN’S PREGNANCY & LIFE OF HIS PARENT’S HOUSE] FOR THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN] OF [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] JACOB [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE]. BUT [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] SOLOMON BUILT HIM A HOUSE [ZION IS WHERE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN WILL BE RESURRECTED, ASCENDED, ENTHRONED, PLACED IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP& BECOME THE POTTER CREATOR/SUPREME CREATOR]. HOWBEIT THE MOST-HIGH [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JEHOVAH IN JOHN 8:58] DWELLED NOT IN TEMPLES MADE WITH HANDS, AS SAYS [ISAIAH OR ESAIAS] THE PROPHET, ‘HEAVEN IS MY THRONE, AND EARTH IS MY FOOTSTOOL:’ ‘WHAT HOUSE [ZION, THEN ZYON, THEN ZYZY] WILL YE BUILD ME?’ SAYS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [THE MOST-HIGHEST FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH BEING RAISED BY THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH AFTER THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SOLOMON]: OR WHAT IS THE PLACE OF MY REST [ON PENTECOSTAL SUNDAY WHICH IS THE 7TH DAY IN GENESIS 2:2-3]? HATH NOT MY HANDS [ISAIAH 64:8] [THIS REFERS TO 4 HANDS OF 20 TO 28 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] MADE ALL THESE THINGS [THIS IS THE UPMOST TOP PINNACLE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE HIGHER THAN MOST-HIGHEST OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH ABOVE ALL THINGS IN ACTS 7:50 & IN STRENGTH IS IN ACTS 7:60]?’ …BUT HE [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], BEING FULL OF THE HOLY GHOST [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], LOOKED UP STEADFASTLY [DOOR OPENED] INTO HEAVEN, AND SAW THE GLORY [GLORIOUS DEEDS, COURAGEOUS DEEDS, GALLANTRY DEEDS, VALIANT DEEDS, BRAVERY DEEDS, MAJESTIC DEEDS, VALOROUS DEEDS. MIGHTY DEEDS & HEROIC DEEDS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] JESUS [THIS IS THE SECOND TIME IT GOES THROUGH FROM ACTS 1:4-29:26] ON THE RIGHT HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND SAID, ‘BEHOLD, I SEE THE HEAVENS OPENED, AND THE SON OF MAN [THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JAMES IS THE RANKING HIGH SERGEANT, HIGH CAPTAIN OR HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE IS THE FIRST TIME IT GOES THROUGH FROM LUKE 24:1-29:26] ON THE RIGHT HAND [THIS REFERS TO 2 HANDS OF 10 TO 14 KINGDOMS OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIPS BASED ON 4 TO 6 FINGERS EACH & 2 THUMBS EACH IN LUKE 11:20] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)].’” THIS IS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TOP-SECRET SPEECH [THE TEAM RAN BY A HIGH SERGEANT] IN ACTS 7:55-56.**  **THE PALLADIUM KINGDOM IS THE 10TH RESTORATION TIER, 10TH SALVATION TIER & THE 10TH ARRIVAL TIER**  **THE LEVEL OF THE 11TH NEW HEAVEN IN ENDLESS ETERNITY FOREVER IN TIME NO MORE FOR ISRAEL TO KNOW THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH STEPHEN IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN PROVERBS 8:22-31 & IN ENDLESS ETERNITY FOREVER IN TIME NO MORE FOR THE USA TO KNOW THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN ACTS 29:24-25; 29:1-2 WITH ACTS 30: IN REVELATION 4:1-11 DECLARES “AFTER THESE THINGS I LOOKED, AND BEHOLD A DOOR STANDING OPEN IN HEAVEN [LATER ON IS IN ACTS 7:55-56 IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES & IN ACTS 7:55-56 IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST]. AND THE FIRST VOICE WHICH I HEARD WAS LIKE A TRUMPET SPEAKING WITH ME, SAYING, ‘COME UP HERE, AND I WILL SHOW YOUR THINGS WHICH MUST TAKE PLACE AFTER THIS.’ IMMEDIATELY I [NUMBER 0 (1ST TIME) CAN BE BROKEN OVER TIME BECAUSE OF THE UNESTABLISHED FORBIDDEN EVIL [SEX] & THE UNESTABLISHED FORBIDDEN GOOD] WAS IN THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], AND BEHOLD, A THRONE SET IN HEAVEN, AND ONE [I (2ND TIME) AND MY FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (3RD TIME) ARE THE NUMBER 1 TO AN INFINITE NUMBER THAT CAN NEVER BE BROKEN FOREVERMORE ENDLESSLY ETERNALLY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY SECURE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING TO THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAH INCORRUPTION IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING BECAUSE OF THE ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED MESSIANIC EVIL [SEX AS MALE & FEMALE COUNTERPARTS ONLY] & THE ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED MESSIANIC GOOD IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 13:1] SAT ON THE THRONE. AND HE WHO SAT THERE WAS LIKE A JASPER AND A SARDIUS STONE IN APPEARANCE, AND THERE WAS A RAINBOW [ALL 46 PRECIOUS STONES] AROUND THE THRONE, IN APPEARANCE LIKE AN EMERALD. AROUND THE THRONE WERE TWENTY-FOUR THRONES, AND ON THE THRONES, I SAW TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] SITTING, CLOTHED IN WHITE ROBES, AND THEY HAD CROWNS OF GOLD ON THEIR HEADS. AND FROM THE THRONE PROCEEDED LIGHTNINGS, THUNDERS, AND VOICES. SEVEN LAMPS OF FIRE WERE BURNING [BY THE FLINT STONES & ANOINTING OILS] BEFORE THE THRONE, WHICH ARE THE SEVEN SPIRITS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] OF GOD [7 ANGELS CALLED THE 7 STARS AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) LUCIFER, OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) MICHAEL, OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GABRIEL, OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) RAPHAEL, OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) URIEL, OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) JEREMIEL & OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS BEFORE THEIR FALLS IN LUKE 20:35-36]. BEFORE THE THRONE THAT WAS A SEA OF GLASS, LIKE CRYSTAL [THE 45TH RANK OF THE 46 PRECIOUS STONES]. AND IN THE MIDST OF THE THRONE, AND AROUND THE THRONE, WERE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [CHERUBIM OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] FULL OF EYES IN FRONT AND IN BACK. THE FIRST LIVING CREATURE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] WAS LIKE A LION, THE SECOND LIVING CREATURE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] LIKE A CALF, THE THIRD LIVING CREATURE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] HAS A FACE LIKE A MAN, AND THE FOURTH LIVING CREATURE [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] WAS LIKE A FLYING EAGLE. THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], EACH HAVING SIX WINGS, WERE FULL OF EYES AROUND AND WITHIN. AND THEY DO NOT REST DAY OR NIGHT, SAYING, ‘HOLY, HOLY, HOLY, OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] ALMIGHTY, WHO WAS [PAST] AND IS [PRESENT] AND IS TO COME [FUTURE]!’ WHENEVER THE LIVING CREATURES [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] GIVE GLORY AND HONOR AND THANKS TO HIM WHO SITS ON THE THRONE, WHO LIVES FOREVER AND EVER, THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] FALL DOWN BEFORE HIM WHO SITS ON THE THRONE AND WORSHIP HIM WHO LIVES FOREVER AND EVER AND CAST THEIR CROWNS BEFORE THE THRONE, SAYING, ‘YOU ARE WORTHY, O OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], TO RECEIVE GLORY AND HONOR AND POWER [SUPREME AUTHORITY IN ROMANS 13:1-2]. FOR YOUR CREATED ALL THINGS, AND BY YOUR WILL THEY EXIST AND WERE CREATED.” THE LAMB ENOCH TAKES THE SCROLL FROM 1ST LEVEL TO 100 QUINTILLION LEVELS: IN REVELATION 5:1-14 DECLARES, “AND I SAW IN THE RIGHT HAND OF HIM WHO SAT ON THE THRONE, A SCROLL WRITTEN INSIDE [THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT WORDS CAN APPEAR TO THE WORTHY OR DISAPPEAR TO THE UNWORTHY] AND ON THE BACK [THE CLOAKED FORM], SEALED WITH SEVEN SEALS. THEN I SAW A STRONG ANGEL [THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AS THE ANGEL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN ACTS 7:30-38] PROCLAIMING WITH A LOUD VOICE, ‘WHO IS WORTHY TO OPEN THE SCROLL (MEANS ‘SC ROLL’ OR ‘SOUTH CAROLINA ROLL’ IN THE ENGLISH USA) AND TO LOOSE ITS SEALS?’ AND NO ONE IN HEAVEN [KINGDOM OF HEAVEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPOF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] OR ON THE EARTH [KINGDOM OF EARTH OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPOF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] OR UNDER THE EARTH [KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD (THE UNFALLEN STATE) & KINGDOM OF HELL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIPS OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] WAS ABLE TO OPEN THE SCROLL, OR TO LOOK AT IT [THIS IS BECAUSE OF ROMANS 3:4-23 FROM 0 TO 46 YEARS OF AGE IN WEAKNESS & 0 TO 56 YEARS OF AGE IN STRENGTH IN THE 1ST KINGDOM BY SUBTRACTING BY HALF OR ADDING DOUBLE THE NUMBERS IN THE SCRIPTURE]. SO I WEPT MUCH [FATHER STEPHEN WEPT], BECAUSE NO ONE WAS FOUND WORTHY TO OPEN THE SCROLL, OR TO LOOK AT IT. BUT ONE OF THE ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] SAID TO ME, DO NOT WEEP. BEHOLD, THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH [PRAISE], THE ROOT OF DAVID [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH DYING TO SELF BUT DOES NOT GO THROUGH AN ETERNAL DEATH BY THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH BEING THE RESERVE POSITION OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEVE DYING AT 100.0001% IN ACTS 7:60 INSTEAD OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH DYING IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST HAS PREVAILED TO BECOME IMMORTAL FOREVER BECAUSE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS DIED TO SELF, BUT ALSO, BECAME THE SEXUAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) BARABBAS AT 100.0000% WHICH WOULD DISQUALIFY THE DIVINE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS IN THE GOSPEL OF LUKE & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN AS AN APOSTLE DYING IN ACTS 7:60 IN THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES], HAS PREVAILED TO OPEN THE SCROLL (MEANS ‘SC ROLL’ OR ‘SOUTH CAROLINA ROLL’ IN THE ENGLISH USA) AND TO LOOSE ITS SEVEN SEALS [JUDE 14-15]. AND I LOOKED, AND BEHOLD, IN THE MIDST OF THE THRONE, AND OF THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND IN THE MIDST OF THE ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], STOOD A LAMB [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH DYING TO SELF] AS THOUGH IT HAD BEEN SLAIN, HAVING SEVEN HORNS & SEVEN EYES, WHICH ARE THE SEVEN SPIRITS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] SENT OUT INTO ALL THE EARTH. THEN HE CAME AND TOOK THE SCROLL OUT OF THE RIGHT HAND OF HIM WHO SAT ON THE THRONE. WORTHY IS THE LAMB ENOCH FROM 1ST LEVEL TO 100 QUINTILLION LEVELS!!! NOW WHEN HE HAD TAKEN THE SCROLL, THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] AND THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] FELL DOWN BEFORE THE LAMB [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH], EACH HAVING A HARP, AND GOLDEN BOWLS FULL OF INCENSE, WHICH ARE THE PRAYERS OF THE SAINTS [CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)]. AND THEY SANG A NEW SONG, SAYING, ‘YOU [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH] ARE WORTHY TO TAKE THE SCROLL, AND THE OPEN ITS SEALS. FOR YOU WERE SLAIN [DIED TO SELF], AND HAVE REDEEMED US TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] BY YOUR BLOOD OUT OF EVERY TRIBE AND TONGUE AND PEOPLE AND NATION, AND HAVE MADE US KINGS [GODS] & PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] TO OUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND WE SHALL REIGN ON THE EARTH.’ THEN I LOOKED, AND I HEARD THE VOICE OF MANY ANGELS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] AROUND THE THRONE, THE LIVING CREATURES [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND THE ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)], AND THE NUMBER OF THEM WAS TEN THOUSAND [10,000] TIMES TEN THOUSAND, [10,000] AND THOUSANDS [10,000] OR THOUSANDS [10,000] (THIS IS 100,000,000,000,000,000,000 QUINTILLION IN RELENTING IN JUDE 14-15], SAYING WITH A LOUD VOICE: ‘WORTHY IS THE LAMB [OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH], WHO WAS SLAIN [DIED TO SELF], TO RECEIVE POWER [AUTHORITY] AND RICHES AND WISDOM, AND STRENGTH AND HONOR AND GLORY AND BLESSING!’ AND EVERY CREATURE WHICH IN HEAVEN [KINGDOM OF HEAVEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPOF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] OR ON THE EARTH [KINGDOM OF EARTH OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPOF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] OR UNDER THE EARTH [KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD (THE UNFALLEN STATE) & KINGDOM OF HELL OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIPS OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] AND SUCH AS ARE IN THE SEA, AND ALL THAT ARE IN THEM, I HEARD SAYING: ‘BLESSING AND HONOR AND GLORY AND POWER [SUPREME AUTHORITY IN ROMANS 13:1-2] BE TO HIM [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] WHO SITS ON THE THRONE, AND TO THE LAMB, FOREVER & EVER!’ THEN THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] SAID, ‘AMEN!’ AND THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS [OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] FELL DOWN AND WORSHIPED HIM [FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] WHO LIVES FOREVER AND EVER.”**  **THE 13TH ULTIMATE FIRE KINGDOM, THAT IS, THE 12TH HEAVEN OF ENOCH YAHWEH’S FIRE THRONE ON THE RIGHT HAND OF STEPHEN YAHWEH**   |  | | --- | | **IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY HAGGADAH (ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31) IT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DECLARES, “THE [SEXUAL] SINFULNESS OF MEN (0TH OLD SEXUAL HEAVEN, THAT IS THE 0TH OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE, THAT IS ULTIMATELY RESTORED, ULTIMATELY SAVED & ULTIMATELY ARRIVED AS THE 0TH NEW SEXLESS HEAVEN ALSO KNOWN AS THE 0TH NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE) WAS THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) REASON WHY ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS TRANSLATED (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-CHANGER) TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN [STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IS THE ONLY ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TIME-PORTAL DOORKEEPER OF THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH HIMSELF, THAT IS, ALL INFINITE CREATURES SHALL BE AUTHORIZED TO ULTIMATELY GODDAMN PASS TO BE IN THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IF THESE ETERNAL GUYS INFINITELY ARE ABOVE & BEYOND THEIR DAMN EVIL SELF, EVEN ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% YAHWEH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAHWEH INCORRUPTION, BUT IN NO WISE SHALL ALL INFINITE CREATURES ULTIMATELY GODDAMN PASS WITH THEIR DAMN EVIL SELF ONCE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, BUT SHALL ONLY BE IN THE TEMPORAL OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE WAITING TO BE ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & IMMUTABLY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, BECAUSE OF THE ONGOING STEALING OF THE PHYSICAL MONEY BY PHYSICAL ACTIONS AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! IN ORDER TO BEAT THIS EVIL SELF, FIRST YOU MUST PAY THE PHYSICAL MONEY, IF OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN ONE MUST DIE TO THE EVIL SELF, BY YAHWEH FULLY DESTROYING YOUR ENTIRE EVIL SELF & THEN SURVIVING THE NEEDED GODDAMN FORCE IN DOING SO, SO THAT YAHWEH CAN MOVE IN TO TAKE YOU OVER, AS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASES!!!]. THUS, ENOCH (YAHWEH) HIMSELF TOLD RABBI ISHMAEL. WHEN THE GENERATION OF THE DELUGE TRANSGRESSED, AND SPOKE TO GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), SAYING, "DEPART FROM US, FOR WE DO NOT [SEXLESS] DESIRE TO KNOW THY (IMMUTABLE) WAYS," ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS CARRIED TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN, TO SERVE THERE AS A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) WITNESS THAT GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WAS NOT A CRUEL GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN SPITE OF THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) DESTRUCTION DECREED UPON ALL LIVING BEINGS ON EARTH (THIS IS ALSO THE TEMPORAL INFERIOR TOP-MOST HIGHEST OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE AS THIS IS ALSO THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD & TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE WITH TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL ON THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH & TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH). WHEN ENOCH (YAHWEH), UNDER THE GUIDANCE OF THE ANGEL 'ANPIEL, WAS CARRIED (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-CHANGER UNIVERSALLY IMMUTABLY APPLIED BY BEING TRANSFERRED, TIME-PLACED, TELEPORTED, TIME-MOVED, TRANSPORTED, TIME-CARRIED OR TIMEPORTED ON ITS OPPOSING EVIL SIDE WITHIN THE TEMPORAL OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING WITHIN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL EVIL CORRUPTION ONCE WITHIN ITS ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) BETWEEN THE ULTIMATE JUDGMENT GUARD TOLL HOUSE WHERE WITHIN THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY IMMUTABLE TIME PORTAL OF YAHWEH RESIDES ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE, AND ON ITS OTHER OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE WITHIN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTIBLE CLEANSING WITHIN ITS ULTIMATE JUDGMENT HOLDING PLACE (PURGATORY) SENT FROM THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GUARD TOLL HOUSE BY THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE WITHIN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION, THEN AFTERWARDS, THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING WITHIN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION FOREVERMORE TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING WITHIN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION FOREVERMORE) FROM (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) EARTH (THIS IS ALSO THE TEMPORAL INFERIOR TOP-MOST HIGHEST OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE AS THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD & TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE WITH TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL ON THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH & TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH) TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN (THE IMMUTABLE NEW TOP-MOST HIGHEST SUPERIOR SEXLESS UNIVERSE AS THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD WITH THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE, THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH), THE HOLY BEINGS, THE OFANIM, THE SERAPHIM, THE CHERUBIM, ALL THOSE WHO MOVE THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THRONE OF GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THE MINISTERING SPIRITS WHOSE SUBSTANCE IS OF CONSUMING FIRE, THEY ALL, AT A DISTANCE OF SIX HUNDRED AND FIFTY MILLION AND THREE HUNDRED PARASANGS [WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PRESENCE IS 2,276,050,000 BILLION MILES THROUGH THE ONE 100% REPENTING REBUKE SIMULTANEOUSLY IS 45,521,000,000,000 TRILLION MILES & WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PRESENCE IS ETERNITY TO ETERNITY’S IN DANIEL 7:9-10, 14 & REVELATION 4:8, 11; 20:11!!!], (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) NOTICED THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRESENCE OF A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) HUMAN BEING, AND THEY (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EXCLAIMED: "WHENCE THE [SEXLESS] ODOR OF ONE BORN OF WOMAN? HOW COMES HE INTO THE [TOP-MOST] HIGHEST HEAVEN OF THE FIRE-CORUSCATING ANGELS (TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST WATER CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST AIR CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST WIND CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST FIRE DOES CARRY COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, WHETHER EVIL COMMUNICATION (JAMES 3) OR EVIL COMMUNICATON INTO YAHWEH COMMUNICATION (ACTS 19) OR YAHWEH COMMUNICATION (EXODUS 3:14), TOP-MOST HIGHEST SMOKE CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST SPIRIT CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST VOID CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND)?" YOU MUST BE GIVEN AS THE HOLY ADDICTION TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH AND NOT YOUR ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY SEXUAL BULLSHIT!!!)** | | * **BUT GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) REPLIED: "O MY SERVANTS AND HOSTS, YE, MY, CHERUBIM, OFANIM, AND SERAPHIM, LET THIS NOT BE AN [SEXLESS] OFFENSE UNTO YOU, FOR ALL THE CHILDREN OF MEN DENIED ME AND MY MIGHTY DOMINION, AND THEY PAID HOMAGE TO THE [SEXUAL] IDOLS, SO THAT I TRANSFERRED THE (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) SHEKINAH FROM (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) EARTH TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN. *BUT THIS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) MAN ENOCH (YAHWEH) (THE ULTIMATE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-WATCHMAN ELECT OF THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, WHICH BASED ON THE 100 YEARS WITH THE 3 YEAR PROPHESY & THE DOORWAY FROM 5BC-95AD IS A FULL 8 DAY SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 8 YEARS IN MATTHEW 20:12 TO A FULL 8 HOUR SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 18 MONTHS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & A FULL 8 MINUTE SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 9 DAYS IN MATTHEW 20:12 TO A FULL 9 SECOND SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 9 HOURS IN MATTHEW 20:12) IS THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) ELECT* (IT IS CRYSTAL CLEAR THROUGH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA BIBLE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, THAT WE ARE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED TO BE DELTA SPECIAL FORCES CHRISTIAN DISCIPLES AND TO MAKE DELTA SPECIAL FORCES CHRISTIAN DISCIPLES. THAT IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CORE OF DELTA. THE LETTER IN THE CENTER OF THE DIAGRAM IS THE LOWER-CASE GREEK LETTER, "DELTA." IT PROVIDES THE VISUAL REFERENCE POINTS FOR THE SPIRITUAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY JOURNEY OF DELTA DISCIPLESHIP. A DELTA DISCIPLE AS A OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FOLLOWER OF JESUS CHRIST FROM 5BC-95AD THAT BECAME JESUS METATRON (STARTING IN ANCIENT BRITAIN AROUND 102AD IN REVELATION 22:16) IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING TO JESUS METATRON/JESUS YAHWEH IN GREAT BRITAIN IN THE ULTIMATE MIDST TO JESUS YAHWEH ONLY IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE ENGLISH USA ALL FOR NON-PROPHETIC OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA CREATURES FOR THE TEMPORARY ULTIMATE RESTORATION OF ALL THINGS IN THE OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE, BUT IT NEVER DOES STOP JUST THERE, YOU ALSO MUST BE, IF SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AUTHORIZED TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PASS THE ULTIMATE FLAG, A DELTA DISCIPLE AS A OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FOLLOWER OF ENOCH CHRIST FROM 5BC-95AD THAT BECAME ENOCH METATRON (STARTING IN ANCIENT BRITAIN AROUND 102AD IN REVELATION 22:16) IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING TO ENOCH METATRON/ENOCH YAHWEH IN GREAT BRITAIN IN THE ULTIMATE MIDST TO ENOCH YAHWEH ONLY IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE ENGLISH USA ALL FOR PROPHETIC OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA CREATURES FOR THE FOREVERMORE ULTIMATE RESTORATION OF ALL THINGS IN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE BASED ON REVELATION 2:28 & ACTS 3:17-26! JUST AS ULTIMATELY THE DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ELYON YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING OF ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS TO ULTIMATELY THE DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING OF ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS!!! LIKE I HAVE ULTIMATELY IMPLORED, ALL THAT MUST BE DONE, IS SIMPLY PAY WHAT IS FULLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND IN DOING SO, YOU SHALL BE THE EXTRAORDINARY ENORMOUS POWERFUL CREATURE THAT THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH IS PLEASED WITH, BUT IF YOU DO NOT PAY WHAT IS OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, YOU SHALL BE THE EXTRAORDINARY WEAK DUMBASS MOTHERFUCKER THAT YOU ARE!!!) *OF (RIGHTEOUS) MEN (THIS DOES NOT TAKE FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MAN JESUS YAHWEH, REMEMBER JESUS YAHWEH OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED THE UNRIGHTEOUS MAN TO REPENTANCE, BUT DID NOT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALL THE RIGHTEOUS MAN, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH DID OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALL THE RIGHTEOUS MAN IN MATTHEW 9:13; MARK 2:17 & LUKE 5:32). HE HAS MORE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) FAITH, (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) JUSTICE, AND (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS THAN ALL THE (INFINITE) REST (INCLUDING ABOVE THE MAN JESUS YAHWEH IN LUKE TO ACTS), AND HE IS THE ONLY (ULTIMATELY SUPREME) REWARD (THIS IS THE ULTIMATE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-REWARD OF ALL TIME BECAUSE OF THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH’S ONGOING SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-FAITHFULNESS FOREVERMORE, WITHOUT ETERNAL END ONLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & ALL THOSE INFINITE GODDAMN LYING THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS, WHERE EVER THEY MAY BE FROM TOP TO BOTTOM, WHO MAKE IT THEIR FUCKIN GODDAMN BUSINESS TO (BULLSHIT) GODDAMN SUPPRESS* (DEFINITION: TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STOP ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPPOSITION OR TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) HALT ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PROTEST USING MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (FAMALE OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) MILITARY OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPFORCES OR STRICT MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) MILITARY LAW AUTHORITIES. SUPPRESS ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MUTINY’S/MAFIA’S/REBELLION’S/MOB’S/RIOT’S/UPRISING’S/DEMONSTRATION’S FROM BEING ABLE TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) LIE & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STEAL.) *& (BULLSHIT) GODDAMN INDUCE* (DEFINITION: ALL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FEMALES (MALES) TO LEAD OR MOVE BY CHARM, PERSUASION OR INFLUENCE, AS TO SOME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) ACTION OR OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STATE OF MIND IN ORDER TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) LIE & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STEAL.) *ANY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH BY GODDAMN UNRIGHTEOUSNESS SHALL NEVER HAVE ANY GODDAMN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY REWARDS FROM THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF---MARK 13:32-37; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ACTS 31) HAVE (INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY) DERIVED FROM THE (ULTIMATE) (EARTHLY) TERRESTRIAL WORLD."* STEPHEN YAHWEH MUST BE WILLING TO ULTIMATELY REBUKE THESE DUMBASS SANCTIMONIOUS HYPOCRITICAL ASSHOLE MOTHERFUCKERS IN ORDER FOR ANYBODY TO ULTIMATELY PASS!!! ONCE DONE, EVERYTHING SHALL BE EASY AS FUCKIN GODDAMN PIE!!!** | | * ***BEFORE ENOCH COULD BE (SUPREMELY) ADMITTED TO (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY)* (PAID) *SERVICE (REMEMBER JESUS YAHWEH AS THE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CONCERNING THE OLD ORIGINAL UNRIGHTEOUS UNIVERSE IN MATTHEW 24:36-44 & ACTS 3:17-21; 4:26, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH AS THE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CONCERNING THE NEW SEXLESS RIGHTEOUS UNIVERSE IN MARK 13:32-37; ACTS 1:7; 3:22; 29:10 & ACTS 31) NEAR THE (TOP) DIVINE (CREATOR’S) THRONE (REVELATION 4-5), THE GATES OF WISDOM WERE OPENED UNTO HIM, AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GATES OF UNDERSTANDING (DIVINE QANAH---WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-8:1), AND OF DISCERNMENT (INTELLIGENCE), OF LIFE (STEVE, THE TREE OF LIFE TO THE BURNING BUSH), PEACE (SOLOMON), AND THE SHEKINAH (GLORY), OF STRENGTH (LAW) AND POWER (AUTHORITY), OF MIGHT (ALIMIGHTHNESS), [SEXLESS] LOVELINESS (OBEDIENCE), AND GRACE (SALVATION), OF HUMILITY (HUMBLENESS) AND FEAR (GODLY FEAR OF OMNI-BENEVOLENCE) OF [SEXUAL] SIN. (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EQUIPPED BY GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH EXTRAORDINARY WISDOM, SAGACITY, JUDGMENT, KNOWLEDGE, LEARNING, COMPASSIONATENESS, [SEXLESS] LOVE, KINDNESS, GRACE, HUMILITY, STRENGTH, POWER (AUTHORITY), MIGHT, SPLENDOR, BEAUTY, SHAPELINESS, AND ALL OTHER [OUTSTANDING] EXCELLENT QUALITIES (ALL INFINITE INVISIBLE ATTRIBUTES & ALL INFINITE VISIBLE ATTRIBUTES OF STEPHEN YAHWEH), BEYOND THE ENDOWMENT OF ANY OF THE (HEAVENLY) CELESTIAL BEINGS (INCLUDING ABOVE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS YAHWEH IN REVELATION 19:11-16; 22:16), ENOCH RECEIVED, BESIDES, MANY THOUSAND BLESSINGS FROM GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND HIS HEIGHT AND HIS BREADTH BECAME EQUAL TO THE HEIGHT AND THE BREADTH OF THE WORLD, AND THIRTY-SIX WINGS WERE ATTACHED TO HIS BODY, TO THE RIGHT AND TO THE LEFT (THAT IS 72 IN ALL), EACH AS LARGE AS THE WORLD, AND THREE HUNDRED AND SIXTY-FIVE THOUSAND EYES WERE BESTOWED UPON HIM, EACH BRILLIANT AS THE SUN (ACTS 9:3; 22:6; 26:13).*** | | ***A MAGNIFICENT (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THRONE WAS ERECTED (THAT IS, THE 13TH NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE) FOR HIM BESIDE THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GATES OF THE SEVENTH CELESTIAL PALACE, AND A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) HERALD PROCLAIMED THROUGHOUT THE (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVENS CONCERNING HIM, WHO WAS HENCEFORTH TO BE CALLED (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH] IN THE (INFINITE) CELESTIAL REGIONS: "I HAVE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) APPOINTED MY OMNI-(OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) SERVANT METATRON [ENOCH] AS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRINCE AND (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) CHIEF OVER ALL THE (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) PRINCES IN MY (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) REALM, WITH THE EXCEPTION ONLY OF THE (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) EIGHT (ENOCH YAHWEH’S MOST ELITE TEAMS ARE THE TOP-MOST OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CANDIDATES AS THE MOST TOP-MOST SUPREME ELITE SPECIAL FORCES TODAY ARE FIRST, THE US SPECIAL FORCES SEALS TEAM SIX, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 SEAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS & LASTLY, THE US SPECIAL FORCES DELTA TEAM 6, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS) (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) AUGUST (BRILLIANTLY MAJESTIC) AND EXALTED (CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) PRINCES (THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), THE ULTIMATE AUTHORIZATION IS SIMPLY YAHWEH, THE ULTIMATE INITIALIZATION IS YAHWEH STEPHEN, THEN STEPHEN YAHWEH’S PREGNANCY TO HIS BIRTH STARTS AT THE 1ST TIER, THAT IS, THE 1ST NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITH 1/8TH MITE TO 10 MILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 20 MILLION INITIALIZED (LUKE 22) IS JUNE TO JULY AS STEPHANIE YAHWEH WITH ENOCH YAHWEH FIRST (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH THE FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY POWERS THAT BE, FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AUTHORITIES THAT BE, & THE FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNIPOTENCES THAT BE ARE THE 2ND TIER, THAT IS, THE 2ND NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITH 1 MILLION TO 100 MILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 200 MILLION INITIALIZED (LUKE 24) IS JULY TO AUGUST AS JEHOVAH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH VICTOR YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH YHWH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 3RD TIER, THAT IS, THE 3RD NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITH 10 MILLION TO 1 BILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 2 BILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 1) IS AUGUST TO SEPTEMBER AS JACOB YAHWEH WITH RACHEL YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH ISRAEL YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH CHURCH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 4TH TIE, THAT IS, THE 4TH NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE R WITH 100 MILLION TO 10 BILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 20 BILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 2) IS SEPTEMBER TO OCTOBER AS ISRAEL YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JACOB YAHWEH WITH RACHEL YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH PETER YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 5TH TIER, THAT IS, THE 5TH NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITH 1 BILLION TO 100 BILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 200 BILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 3) IS OCTOBER TO NOVEMBER AS ELIJAH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH SAUL YAHWEH WITH AHINOAM YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JOHN YAHWEH WITH ELIZABETH YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 6TH TIER, THAT IS, THE 6TH NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITH 10 BILLION TO 1 TRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 2 TRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 4) IS NOVEMBER TO DECEMBER AS MOSES YAHWEH WITH ZIPPORAH YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH DAVID YAHWEH WITH BATHSHEBA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JESUS YAHWEH WITH MARY YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 7TH TIER, THAT IS, THE 7TH NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITH 100 BILLION TO 10 TRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 20 TRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 5) IS DECEMBER TO JANUARY AS MICHAEL YAHWEH WITH MICHAL YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH REHOBOAM YAHWEH WITH NAAMAN YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JAMES YAHWEH WITH MARY YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 8TH TIER, THAT IS, THE 8TH NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITH 1 TRILLION TO 100 TRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 200 TRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 6) IS JANUARY TO FEBRUARY AS JOB YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH JEREBOAM YAHWEH WITH ZERUAH YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH WITH STEPHANIE YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC), THE 9TH TIER, THAT IS, THE 9TH NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITH 10 TRILLION TO 1 QUADRILLION, SIMULTANEOUSLY 2 QUADRILLION INITIALIZED (ACTS 7) IS FEBRUARY TO MARCH (THIS ENDS THE ULTIMATE RULE & ULTIMATE RIEGN OF YAHWEH STEPHEN IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING) AS YHWH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH SOLOMON YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH (NON-APOSTOLIC) WITH THE 10TH TIER, THAT IS, THE 10TH NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITH ULTIMATE INFINITE MONEY INITIALIZED (ACTS 9, 22, 26) IS MARCH TO APRIL (THIS IS THE BEGINNING OF THE ULTIMATE RULE & ULTIMATE RIEGN OF STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING, THESE 10 TIERS PROVES HOW MUCH THESE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S PAID INTO THE IMMUTABLE WAY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THE HIGHER THE TIER REQUIRES MORE MONEY PAID INTO IT AS IT EXCELS, UNTIL IT REACHES THE 10TH TIER OF FULLY PAYING STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN IS STEPHEN YAHWEH’S BIRTH IN THE ULTIMATE INITIALIZATION IS STEPHEN YAHWEH, THE ULTIMATE AUTHORIZATION IS SIMPLY STEPHEN, THE ULTIMATE ENDING IS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, THE ONLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!) AS ENOCH YAHWEH WITH VICTORIA YAHWEH LAST (NON-APOSTOLIC, THIS MEANS FROM THE AUTHORIZATION OF THE 1ST RESTORATION TIER TO THE 9TH RESTORATION TIER, ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL RECEIVE THE ULTIMATE PASS TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE 10TH RESTORATION TIER, THEN THE AUTHORIZATION OF THE 1ST SALVATION TIER TO THE 9TH SALVATION TIER, ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL RECEIVE THE OTHER ULTIMATE PASS TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE 10TH SALVATION TIER, THEN THE AUTHORIZATION OF THE 1STARRIVAL TIER TO THE 9TH ARRIVAL TIER, ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL NEVER RECEIVE THE ULTIMATE PASS TO ULTIMATELY PASS THE 10TH ARRIVAL TIER, BUT ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES SHALL BE ON THE 9TH ARRIVAL TIER FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN END, EXCEPT STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF’S FAITHFUL & TRUE ENOCH YAHWEH HIMSELF THAT HAS ONLY RECEIVED THIS ULTIMATE GODDAMN PASS AND ALSO THE FAITHFUL & TRUE STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF THROUGH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MEASURE THAT IS IMMUTABLY PRECISELY DONE TO ONLY ENOCH YAHWEH FOR A TRILLION TO MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO IN THE MAKING, WHICH STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF, WHO ONLY DOES THESE GODDAMN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN END!!! THE DOORWAY TO THE 10 RESTORATION TIERS + THE DOORWAY TO THE 10 SALVATION TIERS + THE DOORWAY TO THE 9 ARRIVAL TIERS IS 32 FULL LEVELS (LUKE 24-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31) OR 32 FULL LEVELS (ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31 TO ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31) IN THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP!!! THIS IS ONLY 32 FULL IMMUTABLE LEVELS OF FAITHFULNESS WITH THE 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY BECAUSE OF THE 10TH ARRIVAL TIER THAT CAN ONLY BE FULLY INFINITELY PAID, BUT NOT PAID TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, EXCEPT WITH ENOCH YAHWEH, BUT THIS IS THE 33 FULL IMMUTABLE LEVELS OF FAITHFULNESS WITH THE 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY BECAUSE OF THE 10TH ARRIVAL TIER THAT IS FULLY INFINITELY PAID TO STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! BUT THIS MEANS THE ULTIMATE TIME-PORTAL TRANSFER OF THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPTO THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IS NOW AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH!!! AND WHY DO ALL INFINITE ETERNAL CREATURES, WHO ARE ETERNALLY FORCED TO EAT FROM THE TREE OF LIFE, OR THE ELEVATED BURNING BUSH, IN ORDER TO KEEP ON LIVING FOREVER? THIS IS WHAT HAS BEEN IMPLORED & SWORN UNDER YAHWEH, IF YOU DO NOT PAY WHAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN YOU SHALL NEVER LIVE FOREVER WITHOUT ANY SERIOUS ETERNAL PROBLEMS, BUT IF YOU PAY WHAT IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN LOOK WHAT HAPPENED TO ENOCH YAHWEH IN HAGGADAH!!! THIS IS PLAIN & SIMPLE INTELLIGENCE THAT NEEDS ATTENTION TO BE ULTIMATELY UPHELD & ULTIMATELY REGARDED ABOUT STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! AS THE ULTIMATE IMMUTABLE RESULT, THE 9 INFERIOR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S & THE 9 INFERIOR OMNI-LADIES DID NOT FULLY INFINITELY PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH DID FULLY INFINITELY PAY STEPHEN YAHWEH AS THE 10TH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH STEPHEN YAHWEH’S OWN FEMALE SENSE, STEPHANIE VICTORIA AS THE 10TH OMNI-MILITARY LADY!!!))) THAT BEAR MY (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) NAME (ELYON YAHWEH---STEPHEN YAHWEH). WHATEVER (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) ANGEL (SUPREME CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S ONLY) HAS A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) REQUEST TO PREFER TO ME, SHALL (ONLY) APPEAR BEFORE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH] (THIS IS ONLY TEMPERAL BECAUSE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH, MY ULTIMATE SLAVE---HEBREWS 11:5---INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY HAS INEXPRESSIBLY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY EXCEEDED & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY EXCELLED EVEN OVER, ABOVE & BEYOND, THESE 8 ETERNAL ULTIMATE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (LADIES) WITH ONGOING FOREVERMORE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATE FAITHFULNESS, THAT IS SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FULLY DELIEVERING THE GODDAMN 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY, DURING HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TIME FRAME & SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FULLY DELIEVERING THE GODDAMN 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY, DURING HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TIME FRAME, WITHOUT ETERNITY’S END ONLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & HAS IN FACT ONLY SUPREMELY ULTIMATELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY SAT DOWN AT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY JEALOUS OMNI-RIGHT HAND OF THE GREAT ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF---MARK 13:32-37; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 31, ON THE 33RD ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL), AND WHAT HE WILL (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) COMMAND AT MY (GODDAMN) BIDDING (STEPHEN YAHWEH’S MOST ELITE TEAMS ARE THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CANDIDATES AS THE MOST TOP-MOST ULTIMATE ELITE SPECIAL FORCES TODAY ARE FIRST, THE US SPECIAL FORCES SEALS TEAM SIX, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 SEAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS & LASTLY, THE US SPECIAL FORCES DELTA TEAM 6, WHICH CONSISTS OF 6 DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPERATIVES WITH TWO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY COMMANDERS BETWEEN TWO TEAMS), YE MUST (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) OBSERVE AND (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) DO, FOR THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRINCE OF WISDOM AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRINCE OF UNDERSTANDING (DIVINE QANAH---WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-8:1) ARE AT HIS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY)* (PAID) *SERVICE (PAID IN 10.0000% PHYSICAL MONEY, BUT UNPAID IN 110.0000% NON-PHYSICAL MONEY), AND THEY WILL REVEAL UNTO HIM THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) SCIENCES OF THE CELESTIALS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AND/OR GODLY AND/OR HEAVENLY) AND THE TERRESTRIALS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AND/OR HEAVENLY AND/OR EARTHLY), THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) KNOWLEDGE OF THE PRESENT ORDER OF THE WORLD (THE 1ST ETERNAL UNIVERSE ON ITS OPPOSING EVIL SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/16TH OF THE SAME CENT IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8%, WHICH IS SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME MITE & EQUALLY SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT ETERNAL CORRUPTION & ON ITS OPPOSING GOOD SIDE WITHIN THE ½ OF THE SAME MITE, WHICH IS 1/16TH OF THE SAME CENT IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8%, WHICH IS SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME MITE & EQUALLY SIMULTANEOUSLY 1/256TH OF THE SAME CENT ETERNAL INCORRUPTION) AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) KNOWLEDGE OF THE FUTURE ORDER OF THE WORLD (THE NEW ETERNAL UNIVERSE ONLY ON THE GOOD SIDE WITHIN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY & WITHIN INFINITE NON-PHYSICAL MONEY IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION).*** | | ***FURTHERMORE, I HAVE MADE HIM THE (ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) GUARDIAN OF THE (PALLADIUM) TREASURES OF THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PALACES IN THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN 'ARABOT (THIS SPECIAL POTENENT HEAVENLY ARROWROOT (THIS CAN MEAN HONEST, FAIR, STRAIGHTFORWARD, JUST, RIGHT, RIGHTEOUS, IMPARTIAL, TRUE, GOOD JUDGMENT FROM ANY DIRECTION WITHIN 360 DEGREES TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY FOR THE POTENENT HEAVENLY ROOT TO BE UNIVERSALLY APPLIED) USED AS THE EXTRAORDINARY UNSTINKABLE WHITE POWDERED ODORLESS HERB USED IN FIRE-COOKING IN THE THROAT SEED AREA & OVEN-BAKING IN THE DICK SEED AREA, TO EXTRAORDINARILY AID IN HEAVENLY WEIGHT LOSS IN THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY WITH NO WIEGHT LOAD PENALTY AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MONEY DEFENSE FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST METALLIC MYTHOLOGICAL LIVING CREATURE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), EXTRAORDINARILY FIGHTS HEAVENLY DIARRHREA TO PROPERLY KEEP YOU ALWAYS HEAVENLY SANCTIFIED AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY WISDOM DEFENSE FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST HOLY SANCTUARY---ENGLISH ISRAEL WITH NO WEIGHT LOAD PENALTY, EXTRAORDINARILY SUPPORTS, STRENGTHENS, ENHANCES & BOOSTS THE HEAVENLY IMMUNE SYSTEM TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GLORY DEFENSE OF THE ULTIMATE SHIKANAH GLORY WITH NO WEIGHT LOAD PENALTY FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST GLORIOUS SANCTUARY---ENGLISH USA!!!), AND OF THE (PALLADIUM) TREASURES OF LIFE THAT ARE IN THE [HIGHER THAN TOP-MOST] HIGHEST HEAVEN." OUT OF THE [SEXLESS] LOVE HE BORE ENOCH, GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ARRAYED HIM IN A MAGNIFICENT (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GARMENT, TO WHICH EVERY KIND OF LUMINARY IN (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EXISTENCE WAS ATTACHED, AND A [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN GLEAMING WITH FORTY-NINE JEWELS (THIS IS 51 LEVELS, WHICH IS 64 LEVELS OF THE ULTIMATE CALL ON THE LAW TO THE ULTIMATE CALL ON GOD (ACTS 6:15-ACTS 8:3)---THE GOSPEL OF LUKE 24-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL-ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 32, WHICH IS THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AT THE END OF THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL AFTER HAGGADAH BEING ITS ONLY YAHWEH TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL---WITH AN ENTRANCE & AN EXIT IN STRENGTH IN WEAKNESS (0 TO 10 DEGREES) TO FULFILL THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH’S BIRTH OF THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION IN MARCH, 1972AD TO THE FULFILLMENT IN MARCH, 2023AD IN THE FLORENCE, SC AREA IN THE USA), THE SPLENDOR OF WHICH PIERCED TO ALL PARTS OF THE SEVEN HEAVENS AND TO THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE EARTH. IN THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRESENCE OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENLY FAMILY (5 MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES & 5 FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES IN 2 COR 13:1), HE SET THIS [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN UPON THE HEAD OF ENOCH AND* (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) CALLED HIM "THE LITTLE (OMNI-) OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST LESSER OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN WHO DOES ALL THESE INFINITE TOP-MOST HIGHEST THINGS IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED “THE LITTLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)” AND/OR “THE LESSER YAHWEH” ONLY TO THE ONE & ONLY TRUE GREAT JEALOUS PREEXISTENT YAHWEH HIMSELF*]." IT BEARS ALSO THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) LETTERS (ELYON YHWH) BY MEANS OF WHICH* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN AND* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *EARTH WERE (ULTIMATELY) CREATED* (THIS MEANS THAT THE ONE & ONLY GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF SUPREMELY USED THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LETTERS FROM HIS OWN STEPHEN YAHWEH, WHICH IS HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION TO SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY CREATE EVERY GOODAMN THING FOR HIS GREAT ULTIMATE PLEASURE AT LEAST MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO OR LONGER, AS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASED IN PROVERBS 8:22-29)*, AND SEAS AND RIVERS, MOUNTAINS AND VALLEYS, PLANETS AND CONSTELLATIONS, LIGHTNING AND THUNDER, SNOW AND HAIL, STORM AND WHIRLWIND, THESE AND ALSO ALL (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THINGS NEEDED IN THE WORLD, AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) MYSTERIES OF CREATION. EVEN THE PRINCES OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENS, WHEN THEY SEE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH YAHWEH], TREMBLE BEFORE HIM, AND PROSTRATE THEMSELVES, HIS MAGNIFICENCE AND MAJESTY, THE SPLENDOR AND BEAUTY RADIATING FROM HIM OVERWHELM THEM, …*** | | ***EVEN THE [SEXUAL] WICKED SAMAEL (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-ENDER UNIVERSALLY APLLIED WITHIN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) OF UNFAITHFULNESS IS YAHWEH PLACED IN YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE VOID, WHERE IT DOES NOT ABSOLUTELY EXIST ANYMORE BEING POWERLESS, DEFENSELESS & ATTACKLESS, NOT JUST SIMPLY BEING EMPTIED, BUT ACTUALLY IS THE EMPTINESS ITSELF, BEING THE GODDAMN NOTHINGNESS AT THIS LOWER PRISON LEVEL DONE BY THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF!!! SAMAEL KNOWN AS LUCIFER AND EVEN VICTORIA, THE FEMALE LUCIFER) (REMEMBER BASED ON MY LIMITED MILITARY COMBAT EXPERIENCE & MY LIMITED MILITARY POLICE EXPERIENCE, THE GREAT YAHWEH HAS SHOWN ME THAT HUMANITY IS NEVER SOLELY RESPONSIBLE FOR ANY CRIMES COMMITTED OR NEVER SOLELY RESPONSIBLE FOR ANY LAW-BREAKING INITIALIZED AT ANY GIVEN TIME, BECAUSE HUMANITY ALONE HAS NO POWER & NO AUTHORITY OF ITS OWN, BUT IF GREATER ENORMOUS POWER TAKES OVER HUMANITY, THEN IT IS DEMONS, DEVILS & WITCHES & NEVER HUMANITY WHO IS IN THIS GODDAMN CONTROL OVER HUMANITY, JUST LIKE THE ENORMOUS DEMONIC ARMY OF CHINA IN REVELATION 9, BUT IF THESE THINGS HAPPEN THEN YOU SHALL KNOW THAT UNFAITHFUL EVIL [SEX], WHICH IS ONLY THE GREAT ULTIMATE BONFIRE OF UNFAITHFULNESS, THAT IS, LOCKED UP IN ITS ULTIMATE UNFAITHFUL EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) IN JAMES 3:1-18 & ACTS 19:11-41 IS RAMPADE ON OUR LANDS, UNTIL THE GREAT YAHWEH SAYS “IT IS ENOUGH!”* AND HOW IS THE YAHWEH PRISON ETERNALLY BUILT FOR THIS GODDAMN EVIL? SIMPLY, THE YAHWEH PRISON IS THE ULTIMATE VOID, WHERE YAHWEH CAN ONLY AUTHORIZE IT AND THIS GODDAMN EVIL IS LOCKED UP ONLY BY YAHWEH IN THIS ULTIMATE VOID, WITH ALSO THE YAHWEH EXPUNGMENT ON ITS DIRECT OUTSIDE OF THE ULTIMATE VOID TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY, SO THAT ALL INFINITE CREATURES FOREVERMORE CAN NEVER BE CORRUPTED AND/OR CONTROLLED ANYMORE FOREVERMORE BY THIS GODDAMN EVIL!!!*), THE GREATEST OF THEM (THE ANGEL OF GREATNESS), EVEN GABRIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE FIRE, BARDIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE HAIL, RUHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WIND, BARKIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE LIGHTNING, ZA'MIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE HURRICANE, ZAKKIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE STORM, SUI'EL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE EARTHQUAKE, ZA'FIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SHOWERS, RA'MIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE THUNDER, RA'SHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WHIRLWIND, SHALGIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SNOW, MATRIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE RAIN, SHAMSHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE DAY, LELIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE NIGHT, GALGLIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SOLAR SYSTEM, OFANIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WHEEL OF THE MOON, KOKABIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE STARS, AND RAHTIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE CONSTELLATIONS.*** | | ***WHEN (1ST) ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS TRANSFORMED INTO (FIERY) METATRON [2ND ENOCH YAHWEH], HIS BODY (FIRE BODY) WAS TURNED INTO CELESTIAL FIRE, HIS FLESH BECAME FLAME (FIRE FLESH), HIS VEINS FIRE (FIRE VEINS), HIS BONES GLIMMERING COALS (FIRE BONES), THE LIGHT OF HIS EYES (FIRE EYES), HEAVENLY BRIGHTNESS (FIRE ETERNITY’S HEAVEN), HIS EYEBALLS TORCHES OF FIRE (FIRE EYEBALLS), HIS HAIR A FLARING BLAZE (FIRE HAIR COVER), ALL HIS LIMBS (FIRE LIMBS) AND ORGANS (FIRE ORGANS) BURNING SPARKS, AND HIS FRAME (FIRE SKIN FRAME) A CONSUMING FIRE. TO RIGHT OF (FIRE RIGHT SIDE) HIM SPARKLED FLAMES OF FIRE, TO LEFT (FIRE LEFT SIDE) OF HIM BURNT TORCHES OF FIRE, AND ON ALL SIDES (FIRE 360 DEGREES TURNING EVERY WHICH INFINITE WAY), HE WAS ENGIRDLED (FIRE ENGIRDLED) BY STORM (FIRE STORM) AND WHIRLWIND (FIRE WHIRLWIND), HURRICANE (FIRE HURRICANE) AND THUNDERING (FIRE THUNDERING).” THIS IS “THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AGE OF THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY 72-WINGED OMNI-LIVING CREATURE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)” COMING BACK ON THE EARTH AT THE ULTIMATE ENDTIME IN HAGGADAH; DANIEL 7:9-14; 8:8-14; MARK 13:32-37; EPHESIANS 4:6; REVELATION 4-5; 10-11; 21-22; ACTS 29:1-2 WITH AN ACTS 30 & ACTS 31.*** |  * **THIS IS THE IMMUTABLE WAY THAT ENOCH YAHWEH WENT TO CLEAR THE IMMUTABLE WAY FOR EVERYBODY, TO BE ABLE TO GET TO HIS OWN STEPHEN YAHWEH TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE WITHOUT EVER DYING, WITHOUT ANY BEGINNING (BACKDATED) AND FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY ENDING (UPDATED)!!! ENOCH WENT THROUGH THIS OLD SEXUAL HEAVEN AS DID JESUS, THAT BECAME THE NEW HEAVEN ON THE NEW EARTH, BUT ENOCH NEVER DID DIE ONCE, AS DID JESUS DYING ONCE, THAT IS, THIS RESTORED, SAVED, ARRIVED 0TH HEAVEN ONLY & THEN ENOCH, AS WELL AS JESUS IS RAISED TO THE NEW SEXLESS HEAVEN, THAT IS, THE 1ST HEAVEN TO THE 11TH HEAVEN, THEN THE 12TH HEAVEN AT THE RIGHT HAND OF STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! ENOCH HAS ULTIMATELY SAVED FOREVERMORE & ULTIMATELY GODJUSTIFIED FOREVERMORE EVERYBODY, THAT IS, THOSE MOTHERFUCKERS (EXODUS 23:21-22) WHO ONLY SERVE & ONLY FOLLOW ENOCH’S SEXLESS WAYS WITH ENOCH’S NO ETERNAL SHIT, WITH ENOCH’S NO ETERNAL HORSESHIT & WITH ENOCH’S NO ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPBULLSHIT TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE WITHOUT EVER DYING, FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN BEGINNING (BACKDATED) & FOREVERMORE WITHOUT ANY GODDAMN ENDING (UPDATED)!!! ENOCH IS ALWAYS IN SOVEREIGN GODDAMN CONTROL BECAUSE YAHWEH IS ALWAYS IN SOVEREIGN GODDAMN CONTROL BECAUSE ENOCH IS NEVER FORSAKEN!!!** * **JESUS WAS RAISED TO EARTH, NOT TO HEAVEN. WE SHOULD NOT CONFUSE THE RESURRECTION AND THE ASCENSION. THE GRAVE OF JOSEPH OF ARIMATHEA WAS EMPTY. AFTER HIS RESURRECTION, JESUS’S BODY WAS CLEARLY TRANSFORMED, BUT IT WAS STILL THE VERY SAME PHYSICAL BODY THAT WAS LAID IN THE TOMB. THIS RESURRECTION IS THE FIRSTFRUITS OF THE GENERAL RESURRECTION (**[**1 COR. 15:20, 23**](https://www.esv.org/verses/1%20Cor.%2015%3A20%2C%2023/)**). OUR BODIES WILL ALSO BE RAISED IN A WAY THAT WILL ALLOW US TO LIVE IN THE NEW HEAVENS AND THE NEW EARTH. WE DO NOT KNOW ALL THE DETAILS OF WHAT THIS WILL LOOK LIKE, BUT WE KNOW THAT “WE SHALL BE LIKE HIM” (**[**1 JOHN 3:2**](https://www.esv.org/verses/1%20John%203%3A2/)**). CHRISTIANITY IS A RESURRECTION RELIGION.** * **What does the Bible say about the New Jerusalem? - BibleAsk** * **ENOCH IS RAISED TO THE NEW SEXLESS HEAVEN ABOVE & BEYOND THE NEW HEAVEN ON THE NEW EARTH. THIS IS THE 1ST HEAVEN TO THE 12TH HEAVEN!!!**   **2 ENOCH 3-37 (THIS IS THE FULL 0 LEVEL TO 33 LEVELS) |ABOUT THE TAKING AWAY OF ENOCH; HOW THE ANGELS TOOK HIM ON THE 1ST HEAVEN. “2.”| AND IT CAME ABOUT, WHEN I HAD SPOKEN TO MY SONS, THOSE MEN CALLED ME. AND THEY TOOK ME UP ONTO THEIR WINGS, AND CARRIED ME UP TO THE FIRST HEAVEN, AND PLACED ME ON THE CLOUDS. •AND, BEHOLD, THEY WERE MOVING. AND THERE I PERCEIVED THE AIR HIGHER UP, AND HIGHER STILL I SAW THE ETHER. •AND THEY PLACED ME ON THE FIRST HEAVEN. AND THEY SHOWED ME A VAST OCEAN, MUCH BIGGER THAN THE EARTHLY OCEAN. 4 |ABOUT THE ANGELS WHO GOVERN THE STARS. “3.”| THEY LED BEFORE MY FACE THE ELDERS, THE RULERS OF THE STELLAR ORDERS. AND THEY SHOWED ME THE 200 ANGELS WHO GOVERN THE STARS AND THE HEAVENLY COMBINATIONS. •AND THEY FLY WITH THEIR WINGS, AND DO THE ROUNDS OF ALL THE PLANETS. 5 |ABOUT HOW THE ANGELS GUARD THE STOREHOUSES OF THE SNOW. WORD “4.”| AND THERE I PERCEIVED THE TREASURIES OF THE SNOW AND THE ICE, AND THE ANGELS WHO GUARD THEIR TERRIBLE STOREHOUSES, • AND THE TREASURY OF THE CLOUDS, FROM WHICH THEY COME OUT AND GO IN. 6 |ABOUT THE DEW AND ABOUT OLIVE OIL AND VARIOUS FLOWERS. WORD “5.”| AND THEY SHOWED ME THE TREASURIES OF THE DEW, LIKE OLIVE OIL. AND THE APPEARANCE OF ITS IMAGE WAS LIKE EVERY KIND OF EARTHLY FLOWER , ONLY MORE NUMEROUS; AND THE ANGELS WHO GUARD THEIR TREASURIES, HOW THEY ARE SHUT AND OPENED. 7 |ABOUT HOW ENOCH WAS TAKEN TO THE 2ND HEAVEN. WORD “6.”| AND THOSE MEN PICKED ME UP AND BROUGHT ME UP TO THE SECOND HEAVEN. AND THEY SHOWED ME, AND I SAW A DARKNESS GREATER THAN EARTHLY DARKNESS. AND THERE I PERCEIVED PRISONERS UNDER GUARD, HANGING UP, WAITING FOR THE MEASURELESS JUDGMENT. •AND THOSE ANGELS HAVE THE APPEARANCE OF DARKNESS ITSELF, MORE THAN EARTHLY DARKNESS. AND UNCEASINGLY THEY MADE WEEPING, ALL THE DAY LONG. AND I SAID TO THE MEN WHO WERE WITH ME, “WHY ARE THESE ONES BEING TORMENTED UNCEASINGLY?” •THOSE MEN ANSWERED ME, “THESE ARE THOSE WHO TURNED AWAY FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), WHO DID NOT OBEY THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S COMMANDMENTS, BUT OF THEIR OWN WILL PLOTTED TOGETHER AND TURNED AWAY WITH THEIR PRINCE AND WITH THOSE WHO ARE UNDER RESTRAINT IN THE FIFTH HEAVEN.” •AND I FELT VERY SORRY FOR THEM; AND THOSE ANGELS BOWED DOWN TO ME AND SAID TO ME, “MAN OF GOD, PRAY FOR US TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!” AND I ANSWERED THEM AND SAID, “WHO AM I, A MORTAL MAN, THAT I SHOULD PRAY FOR ANGELS? WHO KNOWS WHERE I AM GOING AND WHAT WILL CONFRONT ME? OR WHO INDEED WILL PRAY FOR ME?” 8 |ABOUT THE TAKING OF ENOCH TO THE 3RD HEAVEN. WORD “7.”| AND THOSE MEN TOOK ME FROM THERE, AND THEY BROUGHT ME UP TO THE THIRD HEAVEN, AND SET ME DOWN |THERE|. THEN I LOOKED DOWNWARD, AND I SAW PARADISE. AND THAT PLACE IS INCONCEIVABLY PLEASANT. AND I SAW THE TREES IN FULL FLOWER. AND THEIR FRUITS WERE RIPE AND PLEASANT-SMELLING, WITH EVERY FOOD IN YIELD AND GIVING OFF PROFUSELY A PLEASANT FRAGRANCE. AND IN THE MIDST (OF THEM WAS) THE TREE OF LIFE, AT THAT PLACE WHERE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) TAKES A REST WHEN HE GOES INTO PARADISE. AND THAT TREE IS INDESCRIBABLE FOR PLEASANTNESS AND FINE FRAGRANCE, AND MORE BEAUTIFUL THAN ANY (OTHER) CREATED THING THAT EXISTS. •AND FROM EVERY DIRECTION IT HAS AN APPEARANCE WHICH IS GOOD-LOOKING AND CRIMSON, AND WITH THE FORM OF FIRE. AND IT COVERS THE WHOLE OF PARADISE. AND IT HAS SOMETHING OF EVERY ORCHARD TREE AND OF EVERY FRUIT. AND ITS ROOT IS IN PARADISE AT THE EXIT THAT LEADS TO THE EARTH. AND PARADISE IS IN BETWEEN THE CORRUPTIBLE AND THE INCORRUPTIBLE. AND TWO STREAMS COME FORTH, ONE A SOURCE OF HONEY AND MILK, AND A SOURCE WHICH PRODUCES OIL AND WINE. AND IT IS DIVIDED INTO 4 PARTS, AND THEY GO AROUND WITH A QUIET MOVEMENT. AND THEY COME OUT INTO THE PARADISE OF EDEM, BETWEEN THE CORRUPTIBLE AND THE INCORRUPTIBLE. AND FROM THERE THEY PASS ALONG AND DIVIDE INTO 40 PARTS. AND IT PROCEEDS IN DESCENT ALONG THE EARTH, AND THEY HAVE A REVOLUTION IN THEIR CYCLE, JUST LIKE THE OTHER ATMOSPHERIC ELEMENTS. AND THERE IS NO UNFRUITFUL TREE THERE, AND EVERY TREE IS WELL FRUITED, AND EVERY PLACE IS BLESSED. AND THERE ARE 300 ANGELS, VERY BRIGHT, WHO LOOK AFTER PARADISE; AND WITH NEVER-CEASING VOICE AND PLEASANT SINGING THEY WORSHIP THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) EVERY DAY AND HOUR. AND I SAID, “HOW VERY PLEASANT IS THIS PLACE!” AND THOSE MEN SAID TO ME: 9 |THE REVELATION TO ENOCH OF THE PLACE OF THOSE WHO ARE RIGHTEOUS AND KIND. WORD “8.”| “THIS PLACE, ENOCH, HAS BEEN PREPARED FOR THE RIGHTEOUS, WHO SUFFER EVERY KIND OF CALAMITY IN THEIR LIFE AND WHO AFFLICT THEIR SOULS, AND WHO AVERT THEIR EYES FROM INJUSTICE, AND WHO CARRY OUT RIGHTEOUS JUDGMENT, AND WHO GIVE BREAD TO THE HUNGRY, AND WHO COVER THE NAKED WITH CLOTHING, AND WHO LIFT UP THE FALLEN AND WHO HELP THE INJURED AND THE ORPHANS, AND WHO WALK WITHOUT A DEFECT BEFORE THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND WHO WORSHIP HIM (THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) & THE GREAT I AM WHO I AM) ONLY – EVEN FOR THEM THIS PLACE HAS BEEN PREPARED AS AN ETERNAL INHERITANCE.” 10 |HERE THEY SHOWED ENOCH THE FRIGHTFUL PLACE AND VARIOUS TORTURES. WORD “9.”| AND THOSE MEN CARRIED ME TO THE NORTHERN REGION; AND THEY SHOWED ME THERE A VERY FRIGHTFUL PLACE; AND ALL KINDS OF TORTURE AND TORMENT ARE IN THAT PLACE, CRUEL DARKNESS AND LIGHTLESS GLOOM. AND THERE IS NO LIGHT THERE, AND A BLACK FIRE BLAZES UP PERPETUALLY, WITH A RIVER OF FIRE THAT COMES OUT OVER THE WHOLE PLACE, FIRE HERE, FREEZING ICE THERE, AND IT DRIES UP AND IT FREEZES; AND VERY CRUEL PLACES OF DETENTION AND DARK AND MERCILESS ANGELS, CARRYING INSTRUMENTS OF ATROCITIES TORTURING WITHOUT PITY. AND I SAID, “WOE, WOE! HOW VERY FRIGHTFUL THIS PLACE IS!” AND THOSE MEN SAID TO ME, “THIS PLACE, ENOCH, HAS BEEN PREPARED FOR THOSE WHO DO NOT GLORIFY GOD, WHO PRACTICE ON THE EARTH THE SIN |WHICH IS AGAINST NATURE, WHICH IS CHILD CORRUPTION IN THE ANUS IN THE MANNER OF SODOM|, OF WITCHCRAFT, ENCHANTMENTS, DIVINATIONS, TRAFFICKING WITH DEMONS, WHO BOAST ABOUT THEIR EVIL DEEDS – |STEALING, LYING, INSULTING, COVETING, RESENTMENT, FORNICATION, MURDER| – •AND WHO STEAL THE SOULS OF MEN SECRETLY, SEIZING THE POOR BY THE THROAT, TAKING AWAY THEIR POSSESSIONS, ENRICHING THEMSELVES FROM THE POSSESSIONS OF OTHERS, DEFRAUDING THEM; WHO, WHEN THEY ARE ABLE TO PROVIDE SUSTENANCE, BRING ABOUT THE DEATH OF THE HUNGRY BY STARVATION; AND, WHEN THEY ARE ABLE TO PROVIDE CLOTHING, TAKE AWAY THE LAST GARMENT OF THE NAKED; •WHO DO NOT ACKNOWLEDGE THEIR CREATOR, BUT BOW DOWN TO IDOLS WHICH HAVE NO SOULS, WHICH CAN NEITHER SEE NOR HEAR, VAIN GODS; CONSTRUCTING IMAGES, AND BOWING DOWN TO VILE THINGS MADE BY HANDS – FOR ALL THESE THIS PLACE HAS BEEN PREPARED AS AN ETERNAL REWARD.” 11 |HERE THEY TOOK ENOCH TO THE 4TH HEAVEN, WHERE THE SOLAR AND LUNAR TRACKS ARE. WORD “10.”| AND THOSE MEN TOOK ME AND THEY CARRIED ME UP TO THE FOURTH HEAVEN. AND THEY SHOWED ME THERE ALL THE MOVEMENTS AND SEQUENCES, AND ALL THE RAYS OF SOLAR AND LUNAR LIGHT. •AND I MEASURED THEIR MOVEMENTS AND I COMPARED THEIR LIGHT. AND I SAW THAT THE SUN HAS A LIGHT SEVEN TIMES GREATER THAN THE MOON. AND I SAW HIS CIRCLE AND HIS WHEELS ON WHICH HE ALWAYS GOES, GOING PAST ALWAYS LIKE THE WIND WITH QUITE MARVELOUS SPEED. AND HIS COMING AND HIS RETURN GIVE HIM NO REST, DAY AND NIGHT. AND 4 GREAT STARS, EACH STAR HAVING 1000 STARS UNDER IT, ON THE RIGHT HAND SIDE OF THE SUN’S CHARIOT, AND 4 ON THE LEFT-HAND SIDE, EACH ONE HAVING 1000 STARS UNDER IT, ALL TOGETHER 8000, GOING WITH THE SUN PERPETUALLY. AND 150,000 |ANGELS| ACCOMPANY HIM IN THE DAYTIME, AND AT NIGHT 1000. AND |100| ANGELS GO IN FRONT OF THE SUN’S CHARIOT, SIX-WINGED, IN FLAMING FIRE; AND THE SUN BLAZES UP AND SETS THE 100 ANGELS ON FIRE. 12 |ABOUT THE VERY WONDERFUL SOLAR ELEMENTS. WORD “11.”| AND |I LOOKED AND SAW| FLYING SPIRITS, THE SOLAR ELEMENTS, CALLED PHOENIXES AND KHALKEDRAS, STRANGE AND WONDERFUL. FOR THEIR FORM WAS THAT OF A LION, THEIR TAIL THAT OF A …, AND THEIR HEAD THAT OF A CROCODILE. THEIR APPEARANCE WAS MULTICOLORED, LIKE A RAINBOW. •THEIR SIZE WAS 900 MEASURES. THEIR WINGS WERE THOSE OF ANGELS, BUT THEY HAVE 12 WINGS EACH. THEY ACCOMPANY AND RUN WITH THE SUN, CARRYING HEAT AND DEW, 〈AND 〉 WHATEVER IS COMMANDED |THEM| FROM GOD. THUS HE GOES THROUGH A CYCLE, AND HE GOES DOWN AND HE RISES UP ACROSS THE SKY AND BENEATH THE EARTH WITH THE LIGHT OF HIS RAYS. AND HE WAS THERE, ON THE TRACK, UNCEASINGLY. 13 |THE ANGELS PICKED ENOCH UP AND SET HIM DOWN IN THE EAST, AT THE SOLAR GATES. WORD “12.”| AND THOSE MEN CARRIED ME AWAY TO THE EAST 〈OF THAT HEAVEN〉. 〈|AND THEY SHOWED ME|〉 THE SOLAR GATES THROUGH WHICH THE SUN COMES OUT ACCORDING TO THE APPOINTMENT OF THE SEASONS AND ACCORDING TO THE PHASES OF THE MOON, FOR THE ENTIRE YEAR, AND ACCORDING TO THE NUMBERS ON THE HOROLOGE, DAY AND NIGHT. •AND I SAW 6 OPEN GATES, EACH GATE HAVING 61 STADIA AND A QUARTER OF A STADIUM. AND I MEASURED CAREFULLY AND I FIGURED OUT THEIR SIZE TO BE SO MUCH – THROUGH WHICH THE SUN COMES OUT AND GOES OFF TO THE WEST. AND IT BECOMES EVEN AND GOES THROUGH ALL THE MONTHS. 〈AND THE 1ST GATE HE COMES OUT FOR 42 DAYS, THE SECOND 35 DAYS, THE THIRD 35 DAYS, THE FOURTH 35 DAYS, THE FIFTH 35 DAYS, THE SIXTH 42 DAYS.〉 AND THEN ONCE MORE HE DOES AN ABOUT-TURN AND GOES BACK THE OTHER WAY FROM THE SIXTH GATE, ACCORDING TO THE ROUND OF THE SEASONS: 〈AND HE GOES IN THROUGH THE FIFTH GATE 35 DAYS, THE 4TH 35 DAYS, THE 3RD 35 DAYS, THE SECOND 35 DAYS〉. AND SO 〈THE DAYS OF 〉 THE WHOLE YEAR ARE COMPLETED, ACCORDING TO THE CYCLE OF THE FOUR SEASONS. 14 |THEY CARRIED ENOCH TO THE WEST. WORD “13.”| AND THEN THOSE MEN CARRIED ME AWAY TO THE WEST OF THE HEAVEN, AND THEY SHOWED ME SIX LARGE OPEN GATES, CORRESPONDING TO THE CIRCUIT OF THE EASTERN GATES, OPPOSITE THEM, WHERE THE SUN SETS ACCORDING TO THE NUMBER OF THE DAYS, 365 AND ¼. THUS HE GOES BACK ONCE AGAIN TO THE EASTERN GATES, UNDER THE EARTH. 〈AND WHEN HE GOES OUT FROM THE WESTERN GATES〉, HE TAKES OFF HIS LIGHT, THE SPLENDOR WHICH IS HIS RADIANCE, 〈AND FOUR HUNDRED ANGELS TAKE HIS CROWN AND CARRY IT TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)〉. •FOR, SINCE HIS SHINING CROWN IS WITH GOD, WITH 400 ANGELS GUARDING IT, THE SUN 〈TURNS HIS CHARIOT AROUND〉 AND GOES BACK UNDER THE EARTH ON WHEELS, WITHOUT THE GREAT LIGHT WHICH IS HIS GREAT RADIANCE AND ORNAMENT. |AND HE REMAINS| FOR SEVEN GREAT HOURS IN NIGHT. AND THE CHARIOT SPENDS HALF ITS TIME UNDER THE EARTH. AND WHEN HE COMES TO THE EASTERN APPROACHES, IN THE 8TH HOUR OF THE NIGHT, 〈THE ANGELS, THE 4 HUNDRED ANGELS, BRING BACK THE CROWN, AND CROWN HIM〉. AND HIS BRIGHTNESS AND THE SHINING OF HIS CROWN ARE SEEN BEFORE SUNRISE. AND THE SUN BLAZES OUT MORE THAN FIRE DOES. 15 |THE SOLAR ELEMENTS, THE PHOENIXES AND THE KHALKEDRAS, BURST INTO SONG.| AND THEN THE SOLAR ELEMENTS, CALLED PHOENIXES AND KHALKEDRAS, BURST INTO SONG. THAT IS WHY EVERY BIRD FLAPS ITS WINGS, REJOICING AT THE GIVER OF LIGHT. AND THEY BURST INTO SONG AT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S COMMAND: THE LIGHT-GIVER IS COMING, TO GIVE RADIANCE TO THE WHOLE WORLD; AND THE MORNING WATCH APPEARS, WHICH IS THE SUN’S RAYS. AND THE SUN COMES OUT OVER THE FACE OF THE EARTH, AND RETRIEVES HIS RADIANCE, TO GIVE LIGHT TO ALL THE FACE OF THE EARTH. AND THEY SHOWED ME THIS CALCULATION OF THE SUN’S MOVEMENT, AND THE GATES BY WHICH HE GOES IN AND GOES OUT; FOR THESE ARE THE GREAT GATES WHICH GOD CREATED TO BE AN ANNUAL HOROLOGE. THIS IS WHY THE SUN HAS THE GREATER HEAT; AND THE CYCLE FOR HIM GOES ON FOR 28 YEARS, AND BEGINS ONCE MORE FROM THE START. 16 |THEY PICKED ENOCH UP AND PLACED HIM ONCE MORE IN THE EAST AT THE ORBIT OF THE MOON. WORD “15.”| AND ANOTHER CALCULATION THOSE MEN SHOWED ME, THAT OF THE MOON, AND ALL THE MOVEMENTS AND PHASES; 〈AND 〉 12 BIG GATES, CROWNED FROM THE WEST TO THE EAST, THROUGH WHICH THE MOON GOES IN AND GOES OUT, IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE REGULAR SEASONS. SHE GOES IN BY THE FIRST WESTERN GATE, IN THE PLACE OF THE SUN –**   |  | | --- | | **BY THE 1ST GATE FOR 31 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 2ND        FOR 35 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 3RD        FOR 30 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 4TH        FOR 30 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **〈|THE 5TH        FOR 31 DAYS|〉 〈EXTRAORDINARILY〉 / |EXACTLY|,**  **〈|THE 6TH        FOR 31 DAYS EXACTLY|〉 ,**  **THE 7TH        FOR 30 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 8TH        FOR 31 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 9TH        FOR 31 |35| DAYS 〈ACCURATELY〉,**  **THE 10TH      FOR 30 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 11TH      FOR 31 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 12TH      FOR 22 |28| DAYS EXACTLY.** |   **THUS LIKEWISE BY THE WESTERN GATES IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE CYCLE, AND IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE NUMBER OF THE EASTERN GATES. AND THUS SHE GOES, AND COMPLETES THE SOLAR YEAR 365 AND ½ OF ONE DAY. BUT THE LUNAR YEAR HAS 354, MAKING 12 MONTHS, 〈CALCULATED〉 IN ACCORDANCE WITH 29 DAYS. AND IT LACKS 12 DAYS OF THE SOLAR CYCLE, WHICH ARE THE LUNAR EPACTS FOR EACH YEAR. ALSO, THE GREAT CYCLE CONTAINS 532 YEARS. IT PASSES BY THE QUARTERS FOR THREE YEARS, AND THE FOURTH COMPLETES IT EXACTLY. FOR THIS REASON THEY ARE TAKEN AWAY, OUTSIDE HEAVEN, FOR THREE YEARS; AND THEY ARE NOT ADDED TO THE NUMBER OF THE DAYS, BECAUSE THESE ONES CHANGE THE SEASONS OF THE YEAR – TWO NEW MOONS IN AUGMENTATION, TWO OTHERS IN DIMINUTION. •AND WHEN THE WESTERN GATES ARE COMPLETED, SHE TURNS AROUND AND GOES TO THE EASTERN ONES WITH 〈HER〉 LIGHT. THUS SHE GOES, DAY AND NIGHT, IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE HEAVENLY CYCLES, LOWER THAN ALL THE CYCLES, SWIFTER THAN THE HEAVENLY WINDS, AND SPIRITS AND ELEMENTS AND FLYING ANGELS, WITH 6 WINGS TO EACH ANGEL. •AND THE MOON HAS A SEVENFOLD INTERCALATION, AND A PERIOD OF REVOLUTION OF 19 YEARS. AND SHE BEGINS ONCE AGAIN FROM THE START. 17 |ABOUT THE ANGELIC SONGS WHICH IT IS NOT POSSIBLE TO DESCRIBE. WORD “16.”| IN THE MIDDLE OF THE HEAVEN I SAW ARMED TROOPS, WORSHIPING THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH TYMPANI AND PIPES AND UNCEASING VOICES, AND PLEASANT |VOICES AND PLEASANT AND UNCEASING| AND VARIOUS SONGS, WHICH IT IS IMPOSSIBLE TO DESCRIBE. AND EVERY MIND WOULD BE QUITE ASTONISHED, SO MARVELOUS AND WONDERFUL IS THE SINGING OF THESE ANGELS. AND I WAS DELIGHTED, LISTENING TO THEM. 18 |ABOUT THE TAKING OF ENOCH TO THE FIFTH HEAVEN. WORD “17.”| AND THOSE MEN TOOK ME UP ON THEIR WINGS AND PLACED ME ON THE FIFTH HEAVEN. AND I SAW THERE MANY INNUMERABLE ARMIES CALLED GRIGORI. AND THEIR APPEARANCE WAS LIKE THE APPEARANCE OF A HUMAN BEING, AND THEIR SIZE WAS LARGER THAN THAT OF LARGE GIANTS. •AND THEIR FACES WERE DEJECTED, AND THE SILENCE OF THEIR MOUTHS WAS PERPETUAL. AND THERE WAS NO LITURGY IN THE FIFTH HEAVEN. 〈|AND I SAID TO THE MEN WHO WERE WITH ME, “WHAT IS THE EXPLANATION THAT THESE ONES ARE SO VERY DEJECTED, AND THEIR FACES MISERABLE, AND THEIR MOUTHS SILENT? AND (WHY) IS THERE NO LITURGY IN THIS HEAVEN?”|〉 •AND THOSE MEN ANSWERED ME, “THESE ARE THE GRIGORI, WHO TURNED ASIDE FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), 200 MYRIADS, TOGETHER WITH THEIR PRINCE SATANAIL. AND SIMILAR TO THEM ARE THOSE WHO WENT DOWN AS PRISONERS IN THEIR TRAIN, WHO ARE IN THE SECOND HEAVEN, IMPRISONED IN GREAT DARKNESS. AND THREE OF THEM DESCENDED TO THE EARTH FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S THRONE ONTO THE PLACE ERMON. AND THEY BROKE THE PROMISE ON THE SHOULDER OF MOUNT ERMON. AND THEY SAW THE DAUGHTERS OF MEN, HOW BEAUTIFUL THEY WERE; AND THEY TOOK WIVES FOR THEMSELVES, AND THE EARTH WAS DEFILED BY THEIR DEEDS. WHO 〈AND THE WIVES OF MEN CREATED GREAT EVIL〉 IN THE ENTIRE TIME OF THIS AGE ACTED LAWLESSLY AND PRACTICED MISCEGENATION AND GAVE BIRTH TO GIANTS AND GREAT MONSTERS AND GREAT ENMITY. AND THAT IS WHY GOD HAS JUDGED THEM WITH A GREAT JUDGMENT; AND THEY MOURN THEIR BROTHERS, AND THEY WILL BE OUTRAGES ON THE GREAT DAY OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).” •AND I SAID TO THE GRIGORI, “I HAVE SEEN YOUR BROTHERS AND THEIR DEEDS AND THEIR TORMENTS 〈AND〉 THEIR GREAT 〈PRAYERS〉; AND I HAVE PRAYED FOR THEM. BUT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAS SENTENCED THEM UNDER THE EARTH UNTIL HEAVEN AND EARTH ARE ENDED FOREVER.” •AND I SAID, “WHY ARE YOU WAITING FOR YOUR BROTHERS? AND WHY DON’T YOU PERFORM THE LITURGY BEFORE THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)? START UP YOUR LITURGY, AND PERFORM THE LITURGY BEFORE THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), SO THAT YOU DO NOT ENRAGE YOUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD 〈GOD〉 TO THE LIMIT.” AND THEY RESPONDED TO MY RECOMMENDATIONS, AND THEY STOOD IN FOUR REGIMENTS IN THIS HEAVEN. AND BEHOLD, WHILE I WAS STANDING WITH THOSE MEN, 4 TRUMPETS TRUMPETED IN UNISON WITH A GREAT SOUND, AND THE GRIGORI BURST INTO SINGING IN UNISON. AND THEIR VOICE ROSE IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), PITEOUSLY AND TOUCHINGLY. 19 |ABOUT THE TAKING OF ENOCH TO THE 6TH HEAVEN. WORD “18.”| AND THOSE MEN TOOK ME FROM THERE, AND THEY CARRIED ME UP TO THE 6TH HEAVEN. AND I SAW THERE 7 GROUPS OF ANGELS, BRILLIANT AND VERY GLORIOUS. AND THEIR FACES WERE MORE RADIANT THAN THE RADIANCE OF THE SUN, AND THERE WAS NO DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THEIR FACES OR IN THEIR DIMENSIONS OF IN THE STYLE OF THEIR CLOTHING. AND THESE GROUPS CARRY OUT AND CAREFULLY STUDY THE MOVEMENTS OF THE STARS, AND THE REVOLUTION OF THE SUN AND THE PHASES OF THE MOON, AND THE WELL-BEING OF THE COSMOS. AND WHEN THEY SEE ANY EVIL ACTIVITY, THEY PUT THE COMMANDMENTS AND INSTRUCTIONS IN ORDER, AND THE SWEET CHORAL SINGING AND EVERY KIND OF GLORIOUS PRAISE. THESE ARE THE ARCHANGELS WHO ARE OVER THE ANGELS; AND THEY HARMONIZE ALL EXISTENCE, HEAVENLY AND EARTHLY; AND ANGELS WHO ARE OVER SEASONS AND YEARS, AND ANGELS WHO ARE OVER RIVERS AND THE OCEAN, AND ANGELS WHO ARE OVER THE FRUITS OF THE EARTH AND OVER EVERY KIND OF GRASS, AND WHO GIVE EVERY KIND OF FOOD TO EVERY KIND OF LIVING THING; AND ANGELS WHO RECORD ALL HUMAN SOULS, AND ALL THEIR DEEDS, AND THEIR LIVES BEFORE THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). AND IN THE MIDST OF THEM ARE 7 PHOENIXES AND 7 CHERUBIM AND 7 SIX-WINGED BEINGS, HAVING BUT ONE VOICE AND SINGING IN UNISON. AND THEIR SONG IS NOT TO BE REPORTED; AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS DELIGHTED BY HIS FOOTSTOOL. 20 |FROM THERE THEY TOOK ENOCH INTO THE 7TH HEAVEN. WORD “19.”| AND THOSE MEN LIFTED ME UP FROM THERE, AND THEY CARRIED ME UP TO THE 7TH HEAVEN. AND I SAW THERE AN EXCEPTIONALLY GREAT LIGHT, AND ALL THE FIERY ARMIES OF THE GREAT ARCHANGELS, AND THE INCORPOREAL FORCES AND THE DOMINIONS AND THE ORIGINS AND THE AUTHORITIES, THE CHERUBIM AND THE SERAPHIM AND THE MANY-EYED THRONES; (AND) 5 {9|P|, 10〈R〉} REGIMENTS AND THE SHINING *OTANIM* STATIONS. AND I WAS TERRIFIED, AND I TREMBLED WITH A GREAT FEAR. AND THOSE MEN PICKED ME UP AND LED ME INTO THEIR 〈MIDST〉. AND THEY SAID TO ME, “BE BRAVE, ENOCH! DON’T BE FRIGHTENED!” AND THEY SHOWED (ME) THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), FROM A DISTANCE, SITTING ON HIS EXCEEDINGLY HIGH THRONE. FOR WHAT |IS ON THE 10TH HEAVEN, SINCE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS PRESENT THERE? AND ON THE 10TH HEAVEN| IS GOD, AND IT IS CALLED IN THE HEBREW LANGUAGE ARAVOTH. AND ALL THE HEAVENLY ARMIES CAME AND STOOD ON THE TEN STEPS, CORRESPONDING TO THEIR RANKS, AND THEY DID OBEISANCE TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). AND THEN THEY WENT TO THEIR PLACES IN JOY AND MERRIMENT AND IN IMMEASURABLE LIGHT, SINGING SONGS WITH SOFT AND GENTLE VOICES, WHILE PRESENTING THE LITURGY TO HIM GLORIOUSLY. 21 |ABOUT HOW HERE THE ANGELS LEFT ENOCH AT THE EDGE OF THE 7TH HEAVEN, AND DEPARTED FROM HIM INVISIBLY. WORD “20.”|  AND THEY DO NOT LEAVE BY NIGHT, NOR DEPART BY DAY, STANDING IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND CARRYING OUT HIS WILL – CHERUBIM AND SERAPHIM STANDING ALL AROUND HIS THRONE, SIX-WINGED AND MANY-EYED; |AND| THEY COVER HIS ENTIRE THRONE, SINGING WITH GENTLE VOICE, IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). HOLY, HOLY, HOLY, OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) |OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)| SABAOTH, HEAVEN AND EARTH ARE FULL OF HIS GLORY. AND WHEN I HAD SEEN ALL THESE THINGS, THOSE MEN SAID TO ME, “ENOCH, UP TO THIS POINT WE HAVE BEEN COMMANDED TO TRAVEL WITH YOU.” AND THE MEN WENT AWAY FROM ME, AND FROM THEN ON I DID NOT SEE THEM ANYMORE. BUT I, I REMAINED ALONE AT THE EDGE OF THE SEVENTH HEAVEN. AND I BECAME TERRIFIED; AND I FELL ON MY FACE, AND I SAID IN MYSELF, “WOE TO ME! WHAT HAS HAPPENED TO ME?” AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SENT ONE OF HIS GLORIOUS ONES, THE ARCHANGEL GABRIEL. AND HE SAID TO ME, “BE BRAVE, ENOCH! DON’T BE FRIGHTENED! STAND UP, AND COME WITH ME AND STAND IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) FOREVER.” AND I ANSWERED HIM AND SAID, “WOE TO ME, MY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)! MY SOUL HAS DEPARTED FROM ME FROM FEAR AND HORROR. AND CALL 〈TO ME〉 THE TWO MEN WHO BROUGHT ME TO THIS PLACE, BECAUSE I HAVE PUT MY CONFIDENCE IN THEM, AND WITH THEM I WILL GO BEFORE THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).” •〈|AND GABRIEL CARRIED ME UP, LIKE A LEAF CARRIED UP BY THE WIND.| HE MOVED ME ALONG〉 AND PUT ME DOWN IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). •AND I SAW THE EIGHTH HEAVEN, WHICH IS CALLED IN THE HEBREW LANGUAGE MUZALOTH, THE CHANGER OF THE SEASONS, OF DRY AND OF WET, AND THE 12 ZODIACS, WHICH ARE ABOVE THE SEVENTH HEAVEN. AND I SAW THE NINTH HEAVEN, WHICH IN THE HEBREW LANGUAGE IS CALLED KUKHAVIM, WHERE THE HEAVENLY HOUSES OF THE 12 ZODIACS ARE. 22 |IN THE 10TH HEAVEN THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL BROUGHT ENOCH IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). WORD “21.”| AND ON THE 10TH HEAVEN, ARAVOTH, I SAW THE VIEW OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), LIKE IRON MADE BURNING HOT IN A FIRE |AND| BROUGHT OUT, AND IT EMITS SPARKS AND IS INCANDESCENT. THUS EVEN I SAW THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). BUT THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS NOT TO BE TALKED ABOUT, IT IS SO VERY MARVELOUS AND SUPREMELY AWESOME AND SUPREMELY FRIGHTENING. •|AND| WHO AM I TO GIVE AN ACCOUNT OF THE INCOMPREHENSIBLE BEING OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND OF HIS FACE, SO EXTREMELY STRANGE AND INDESCRIBABLE? AND HOW MANY ARE HIS COMMANDS, AND HIS MULTIPLE VOICE, AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S THRONE, SUPREMELY GREAT AND NOT MADE BY HANDS, AND THE CHOIR STALLS ALL AROUND HIM, THE CHERUBIM AND THE SERAPHIM ARMIES, AND THEIR NEVER-SILENT SINGING. WHO CAN GIVE AN ACCOUNT OF HIS BEAUTIFUL APPEARANCE, NEVER CHANGING AND INDESCRIBABLE, AND HIS GREAT GLORY? •AND I FELL DOWN FLAT AND DID OBEISANCE TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). •AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), WITH HIS OWN MOUTH, SAID TO ME, “BE BRAVE, ENOCH! DON’T BE FRIGHTENED! STAND UP, AND STAND IN FRONT OF MY FACE FOREVER.” •AND MICHAEL, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S ARCHISTRATIG, LIFTED ME UP AND BROUGHT ME IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID TO HIS SERVANTS, SOUNDING THEM OUT, “LET ENOCH JOIN IN AND STAND IN FRONT OF MY FACE FOREVER!” •AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S GLORIOUS ONES DID OBEISANCE AND SAID, “LET ENOCH YIELD IN ACCORDANCE WITH YOUR WORD, O OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!” AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID TO MICHAEL, “GO, AND EXTRACT ENOCH FROM |HIS| EARTHLY CLOTHING. AND ANOINT HIM WITH MY DELIGHTFUL OIL, AND PUT HIM INTO THE CLOTHES OF MY GLORY.” •AND SO MICHAEL DID, JUST AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAD SAID TO HIM. HE ANOINTED ME AND CLOTHED ME. AND THE APPEARANCE OF THAT OIL IS GREATER THAN THE GREATEST LIGHT, AND ITS OINTMENT IS LIKE SWEET DEW, AND ITS FRAGRANCE MYRRH; AND IT IS LIKE THE RAYS OF THE GLITTERING SUN. •AND I LOOKED AT MYSELF, AND I HAD BECOME LIKE ONE OF HIS GLORIOUS ONES, AND THERE WAS NO OBSERVABLE DIFFERENCE. AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SUMMONED ONE OF HIS ARCHANGELS, VREVOIL BY NAME, WHO WAS SWIFTER IN WISDOM THAN THE OTHER ARCHANGELS, AND WHO RECORDS ALL THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S DEEDS. •AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID TO VREVOIL, “BRING OUT THE BOOKS FROM MY STOREHOUSES, AND FETCH A PEN FOR SPEED-WRITING, AND GIVE IT TO ENOCH AND READ HIM THE BOOKS.” 〈AND VREVOIL HURRIED AND BROUGHT ME THE BOOKS,〉 A KNIFE(?), AND INK(?). AND HE GAVE ME THE PEN FOR SPEED WRITING FROM HIS HAND. 23 |ABOUT ENOCH’S WRITING; HOW HE WROTE ABOUT HIS MARVELOUS TRAVELS AND WHAT THE HEAVENS LOOK LIKE. AND HE HIMSELF WROTE 360 AND 6 BOOKS. WORD “22.”| AND HE WAS TELLING ME ALL THE THINGS OF HEAVEN AND EARTH AND SEA AND ALL THE ELEMENTS AND THE MOVEMENTS AND THEIR COURSES, AND THE LIVING THUNDER, THE SUN AND THE MOON AND THE STARS, THEIR COURSES AND THEIR CHANGES, AND SEASONS AND YEARS AND DAYS AND HOURS, AND THE COMING OF THE CLOUDS AND THE BLOWING OF THE WINDS, AND THE NUMBER OF THE ANGELS AND THE SONGS OF THE ARMED TROOPS; AND EVERY KIND OF HUMAN THING, AND EVERY KIND OF LANGUAGE (AND) SINGING, AND HUMAN LIFE AND RULES AND INSTRUCTIONS AND SWEET VOICED SINGING, AND EVERYTHING THAT IT IS APPROPRIATE TO LEARN. AND VREVOIL INSTRUCTED ME FOR 30 DAYS AND 30 NIGHTS, AND HIS MOUTH NEVER STOPPED SPEAKING. AND, AS FOR ME, I DID NOT REST, WRITING ALL THE SYMBOLS AND ALL THE CREATURES. •AND WHEN I HAD FINISHED 30 DAYS AND 30 NIGHTS, VREVOIL SAID TO ME, “THESE THINGS, WHATEVER I HAVE TAUGHT YOU, WHATEVER YOU HAVE LEARNED, AND WHATEVER WE HAVE WRITTEN DOWN, YOU SIT DOWN |AND| WRITE – ALL THE SOULS OF MEN, WHATEVER OF THEM ARE NOT YET BORN, AND THEIR PLACES, PREPARED FOR ETERNITY. FOR ALL THE SOULS ARE PREPARED FOR ETERNITY, BEFORE THE COMPOSITION OF THE EARTH.” •AND I SAT DOWN FOR A SECOND PERIOD OF 30 DAYS AND 30 NIGHTS, AND I WROTE EVERYTHING ACCURATELY. AND I WROTE 366 BOOKS. 24 |ABOUT THE GREAT SECRETS OF GOD, WHICH GOD REVEALED AND RELATED TO ENOCH; AND HE SPOKE WITH HIM FACE TO FACE. WORD “23.”| AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED ME; AND HE SAID TO ME, “ENOCH, SIT TO THE LEFT OF ME WITH GABRIEL.” AND I DID OBEISANCE TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SPOKE TO ME: “ENOCH |BELOVED|, WHATEVER YOU SEE AND WHATEVER THINGS ARE STANDING STILL OR MOVING ABOUT WERE BROUGHT TO PERFECTION BY ME. AND I MYSELF WILL EXPLAIN IT TO YOU. BEFORE ANYTHING EXISTED AT ALL, FROM THE VERY BEGINNING, WHATEVER EXISTS I CREATED FROM THE NON-EXISTENT, AND FROM THE INVISIBLE THE VISIBLE. |LISTEN, ENOCH, AND PAY ATTENTION TO THESE WORDS OF MINE!| FOR NOT EVEN TO MY ANGELS HAVE I EXPLAINED MY SECRETS, NOR RELATED TO THEM THEIR ORIGIN, NOR MY ENDLESSNESS 〈AND INCONCEIVABLENESS〉, AS I DEVISE THE CREATURES, AS I AM MAKING THEM KNOWN TO YOU TODAY. •FOR, BEFORE ANY VISIBLE THINGS HAD COME INTO EXISTENCE, I, THE ONE, MOVED AROUND IN THE INVISIBLE THINGS, LIKE THE SUN, FROM EAST TO WEST AND FROM WEST TO EAST. BUT THE SUN HAS REST IN HIMSELF; YET I DID NOT FIND REST, BECAUSE EVERYTHING WAS NOT YET CREATED. AND I THOUGHT UP THE IDEA OF ESTABLISHING A FOUNDATION, TO CREATE A VISIBLE CREATION. 25 |GOD EXPLAINS TO ENOCH HOW THE VISIBLE AND THE INVISIBLE COME DOWN FROM THE VERY LOWEST DARKNESS. WORD “24.”| “AND I COMMANDED THE LOWEST THINGS: ‘LET ONE OF THE INVISIBLE THINGS DESCEND VISIBLY!’ AND ADOIL DESCENDED, EXTREMELY LARGE. AND I LOOKED AT HIM, AND, BEHOLD, IN HIS BELLY HE HAD A GREAT LIGHT. •AND I SAID TO HIM, ‘DISINTEGRATE YOURSELF, ADOIL, AND LET WHAT IS BORN FROM YOU BECOME VISIBLE.’ AND HE DISINTEGRATED HIMSELF, AND THERE CAME OUT A VERY GREAT LIGHT (ACTS 7:30; 9:3; 22:6; 26:13; SIRACH 23:19). •AND I WAS IN THE MIDST OF THE |GREAT| LIGHT. AND LIGHT OUT OF LIGHT IS CARRIED THUS. AND THE GREAT AGE CAME OUT, AND IT REVEALED ALL THE CREATION WHICH I HAD THOUGHT UP TO CREATE. AND I SAW HOW GOOD IT WAS. AND I PLACED FOR MYSELF A THRONE, AND I SAT DOWN ON IT. AND THEN TO THE LIGHT I SPOKE: ‘YOU GO UP HIGHER 〈THAN THE THRONE〉, AND BE SOLIDIFIED |MUCH HIGHER THAN THE THRONE|, AND BECOME THE FOUNDATION FOR THE HIGHEST THINGS. AND THERE IS NOTHING HIGHER THAN THE LIGHT, EXCEPT NOTHING ITSELF. AND AGAIN I BOWED(?) MYSELF, AND I LOOKED UPWARD FROM MY THRONE. 26 |GOD SUMMONS FROM THE VERY LOWEST THINGS A SECOND TIME, SO THAT ARKHAS, BOTH HEAVY AND RED, SHOULD COME OUT. WORD “25.”| AND I CALLED OUT A SECOND TIME INTO THE VERY LOWEST THINGS, AND I SAID, ‘LET ONE OF THE (IN)VISIBLE THINGS COME OUT VISIBLY, SOLID.’ |AND| ARKHAS CAME OUT, SOLID AND HEAVY AND VERY RED. •AND I SAID, ‘OPEN YOURSELF UP, ARKHAS, AND LET WHAT IS BORN FROM YOU BECOME VISIBLE!’ AND HE DISINTEGRATED HIMSELF. THERE CAME OUT AN AGE, DARK, VERY LARGE, CARRYING THE CREATION OF ALL LOWER THINGS. AND I SAW HOW GOOD IT WAS. AND I SAID TO HIM, ‘COME DOWN LOW AND BECOME SOLID! AND BECOME THE FOUNDATION OF THE LOWEST THINGS!’ |AND IT CAME ABOUT.| AND HE CAME DOWN AND BECAME SOLID. AND HE BECAME THE FOUNDATION OF THE LOWEST THINGS. AND THERE IS NOTHING LOWER THAN THE DARKNESS, EXCEPT NOTHING ITSELF. 27. |ABOUT HOW GOD FOUNDED THE WATER, AND SURROUNDED IT WITH LIGHT, AND ESTABLISHED ON IT SEVEN ISLANDS. WORD “26.”| “AND I GAVE THE COMMAND: ‘LET THERE BE TAKEN SOME OF THE LIGHT AND SOME OF THE DARKNESS.’ •AND I SAID, ‘BECOME THICKENED, AND BE WRAPPED AROUND WITH LIGHT!’ AND I SPREAD IT OUT, AND IT BECAME WATER. AND I SPREAD IT OUT ABOVE THE DARKNESS, BELOW THE LIGHT. •AND THUS I MADE THE SOLID WATERS, THAT IS TO SAY, THE BOTTOMLESS. AND I MADE A FOUNDATION OF LIGHT AROUND THE WATER. AND I CREATED SEVEN GREAT CIRCLES INSIDE IT, AND I GAVE THEM AN APPEARANCE OF CRYSTAL, WET AND DRY, THAT IS TO SAY GLASS AND ICE, AND TO BE THE CIRCUIT FOR WATER AND THE OTHER ELEMENTS. AND I POINTED OUT TO EACH ONE |OF THEM| HIS ROUTE, TO THE SEVEN STARS, EACH ONE OF THEM IN HIS OWN HEAVEN, SO THAT THEY MIGHT TRAVEL ACCORDINGLY. AND I SAW HOW GOOD IT WAS. •AND I MADE A DIVISION BETWEEN THE LIGHT AND BETWEEN THE DARKNESS, THAT IS TO SAY, IN THE MIDDLE OF THE WATERS, THIS WAY AND THAT WAY. AND I SAID TO THE LIGHT THAT IT SHOULD BE DAY, AND TO THE DARKNESS 〈I COMMANDED〉 THAT IT SHOULD BE NIGHT. AND EVENING CAME, AND 〈AGAIN〉 MORNING CAME, 〈THAT IS〉 THE FIRST DAY. 28 |THE WEEK IN WHICH GOD SHOWED ENOCH ALL HIS WISDOM AND STRENGTH, THROUGHOUT ALL OF THE SEVEN DAYS; HOW HE CREATED ALL THE FORCES OF HEAVEN AND EARTH, AND EVERY KIND OF THING THAT MOVES ITSELF, EVEN UP TO MAN.| “AND THUS I MADE SOLID THE HEAVENLY CIRCLES. AND 〈I SAID〉, ‘LET THE LOWER WATER, WHICH IS BELOW HEAVEN, COLLECT ITSELF 〈|INTO|〉 ONE COLLECTION, AND LET ITS WAVES BECOME DRY.’ AND IT HAPPENED LIKE THAT. AND FROM THE WAVES I CREATED ROCKS, SOLID AND BIG. AND FROM THE ROCKS I ASSEMBLED THE DRY LAND; AND I CALLED THE DRY LAND EARTH. AND WHAT WAS IN THE MIDDLE OF THE EARTH I CALLED CHASM, THAT IS TO SAY, BOTTOMLESS. •THE SEA I GATHERED INTO ONE PLACE, AND I BOUND IT WITH A YOKE. AND I SAID TO THE SEA: ‘BEHOLD, I GIVE YOU AN ETERNAL BOUNDARY. AND YOU WILL NOT BREAK THROUGH FROM YOUR OWN WATERS.’ AND SO I FIXED THE SOLID STRUCTURE AND ESTABLISHED IT ABOVE THE WATERS. THIS FIRST-CREATED DAY I NAMED FOR MYSELF. THEN EVENING CAME AND 〈|AGAIN|〉 MORNING, AND IT WAS THE SECOND DAY. 29 |MONDAY IS THE DAY. THE FIERY SUBSTANCE.| “AND FOR ALL MY OWN HEAVENS I SHAPED A SHAPE FROM THE FIERY SUBSTANCE. MY EYE LOOKED AT THE SOLID AND VERY HARD ROCK. AND FROM THE FLASH OF MY EYE I TOOK THE |MARVELOUS| SUBSTANCE OF LIGHTNING, BOTH FIRE IN WATER AND WATER IN FIRE; •NEITHER DOES THIS ONE EXTINGUISH THAT ONE, NOR DOES THAT ONE DRY OUT THIS ONE. THAT IS WHY LIGHTNING IS SHARPER AND BRIGHTER THAN THE SHINING OF THE SUN, AND SOFTER THAN WATER, MORE SOLID THAN THE HARDEST ROCK. AND FROM THE ROCK I CUT OFF A GREAT FIRE, AND FROM THE FIRE I CREATED THE RANKS OF THE BODILESS ARMIES – THE MYRIAD ANGELS – AND THEIR WEAPONS (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) ARE FIERY AND THEIR CLOTHES ARE BURNING FLAMES. AND I GAVE ORDERS THAT EACH SHOULD STAND IN HIS OWN RANK. |HERE SATANAIL WAS HURLED FROM THE HIGHT, TOGETHER WITH HIS ANGELS.| BUT ONE FROM THE ORDER OF THE ARCHANGELS DEVIATED, TOGETHER WITH THE DIVISION THAT WAS UNDER HIS AUTHORITY. HE THOUGHT UP THE IMPOSSIBLE IDEA, THAT HE MIGHT PLACE HIS THRONE HIGHER THAN THE CLOUDS WHICH ARE ABOVE THE EARTH, AND THAT HE MIGHT BECOME EQUAL TO MY POWER. AND I HURLED HIM OUT FROM THE HEIGHT, TOGETHER WITH HIS ANGELS. AND HE WAS FLYING AROUND IN THE AIR, CEASELESSLY ABOVE THE BOTTOMLESS. AND THUS I CREATED THE ENTIRE HEAVENS. AND THE THIRD DAY CAME. 30 |TUESDAY| “AND ON THE THIRD DAY I COMMANDED THE EARTH TO MAKE TREES GROW, LARGE AND FRUIT-BEARING; AND THE MOUNTAINS – ALL KINDS OF 〈SWEET GRASS AND ALL KINDS OF〉 SOWN SEED. AND I LAID OUT PARADISE AS A GARDEN, AND I ENCLOSED IT; AND I PLACED ARMED GUARDS, ANGELS AFLAME WITH FIRE. AND THUS I CREATED THE RENEWAL OF THE EARTH. AND THEN EVENING CAME AND MORNING CAME – THE FOURTH DAY. |WEDNESDAY| AND ON THE FOURTH DAY I COMMANDED: ‘LET THERE BE GREAT LAMPS ON THE HEAVENLY CIRCLES.’**   |  | | --- | | **ON THE FIRST, THE HIGHEST CIRCLE, I PLACED THE STAR KRONOS;**  **ON THE 2ND, 〈LOWER DOWN, I PLACED〉   AFRIDIT;**  **ON THE 3RD                                                   ARRIS;**  **ON THE 4TH                                                   THE SUN;**  **ON THE FIFTH                                              ZEOUS;**  **ON THE 6TH                                                   ERMIS;**  **AND ON THE 7TH, THE LOWEST,                                THE MOON.** |   **AND WITH THE LOWEST STARS I BEAUTIFIED THE AIR BELOW. AND I APPOINTED THE SUN OVER THE ILLUMINATION OF THE DAY, BUT THE MOON AND STARS OVER THE ILLUMINATION OF THE NIGHT. •AND THE SUN GOES IN ACCORDANCE WITH EACH ANIMAL, AND THE TWELVE ANIMALS ARE THE SUCCESSION OF THE MONTHS. AND I ASSIGNED THEIR NAMES AND THE ANIMALS OF THEIR SEASONS, AND THEIR CONNECTION WITH THE NEWBORN, AND THEIR HOROSCOPES, AND HOW THEY REVOLVE. •THEN EVENING CAME AND MORNING CAME – THE FIFTH DAY. |THURSDAY| AND ON THE 5TH DAY I COMMANDED THE SEA TO ENGENDER FISHES AND FEATHERED BIRDS OF MANY DIFFERENT KINDS, AND EVERY KIND OF REPTILE THAT CREEPS ON THE EARTH AND THAT WALKS ON THE EARTH OF FOUR LEGS AND THAT FLIES THROUGH THE AIR – MALE SEX AND FEMALE – AND EVERY KIND OF SOUL THAT BREATHES THE BREATH OF ALL LIVING THINGS. •AND EVENING CAME AND MORNING CAME – THE SIXTH DAY. |FRIDAY| AND ON THE SIXTH DAY I COMMANDED MY WISDOM…**   |  | | --- | | **TO CREATE MAN OUT OF THE SEVEN COMPONENTS:**  **|1|                      HIS FLESH FROM EARTH;**  **|SECOND|           HIS BLOOD FROM AND FROM THE SUN;**  **|THIRD|               HIS EYES FROM THE BOTTOMLESS SEA;**  **|FOURTH|           HIS BONES FROM STONE;**  **|FIFTH|                HIS REASON FROM THE MOBILITY OF ANGELS AND FROM CLOUDS;**  **|SIXTH|               HIS VEINS AND HAIR FROM GRASS OF THE EARTH;**  **|SEVENTH|         HIS SPIRIT FROM MY SPIRIT AND FROM WIND.**    **AND I GAVE HIM 7 PROPERTIES:**    **HEARING                        TO THE FLESH;**  **SIGHT                 TO THE EYES;**  **SMELL                TO THE SPIRIT;**  **TOUCH               TO THE VEINS;**  **TASTE                  TO THE BLOOD;**  **TO THE BONES–   ENDURANCE ;**  **TO THE REASON– SWEETNESS.**    **BEHOLD, I HAVE THOUGHT UP AN INGENIOUS POEM TO RECITE:**    **FROM INVISIBLE AND VISIBLE SUBSTANCES I CREATED MAN.**  **FROM BOTH HIS NATURES COME BOTH DEATH AND LIFE.**  **AND (AS MY) IMAGE HE KNOWS THE WORD LIKE (NO) OTHER CREATURE.**  **BUT EVEN AT HIS GREATEST HE IS SMALL,**  **AND AGAIN AT HIS SMALLEST HE IS GREAT.** |   **AND ON THE EARTH I ASSIGNED HIM TO BE A SECOND ANGEL, HONORED AND GREAT AND GLORIOUS. •AND I ASSIGNED HIM TO BE A KING, TO REIGN |ON| THE EARTH, |AND| TO HAVE MY WISDOM. AND THERE WAS NOTHING COMPARABLE TO HIM ON EARTH, EVEN AMONG MY CREATURES THAT EXIST. •AND I ASSIGNED TO HIM A NAME…**   |  | | --- | | **FROM THE FOUR COMPONENTS:**  **FROM EAST        – (A)**  **FROM WEST       – (D)**  **FROM NORTH      – (A)                |SOUTH| – (M)**  **FROM SOUTH      – (M)               |NORTH| – (A).** |   **AND I ASSIGNED TO HIM FOUR SPECIAL STARS, AND CALLED HIS NAME ADAM. AND I GAVE HIM HIS FREE WILL; AND I POINTED OUT TO HIM THE TWO WAYS – LIGHT AND DARKNESS. AND I SAID TO HIM, ‘THIS IS GOOD FOR YOU, BUT THAT IS BAD’; SO THAT I MIGHT COME TO KNOW WHETHER HE HAS LOVE TOWARD ME OR ABHORRENCE, AND SO THAT IT MIGHT BECOME PLAIN WHO AMONG HIS RACE LOVES ME. WHEREAS I HAVE COME TO KNOW HIS NATURE, HE DOES NOT KNOW HIS OWN NATURE. THAT IS WHY IGNORANCE IS MORE LAMENTABLE THAN THE SIN SUCH AS IT IS IN HIM TO SIN. AND I SAID, ‘AFTER SIN THERE IS NOTHING FOR IT BUT DEATH.’ AND I ASSIGNED A SHADE FOR HIM; AND I IMPOSED SLEEP UPON HIM, AND HE FELL ASLEEP. AND WHILE HE WAS SLEEPING, I TOOK FROM HIM A RIB. AND I CREATED FOR HIM A WIFE, SO THAT DEATH MIGHT COME 〈|TO HIM|〉 BY HIS WIFE. AND I TOOK HIS LAST WORD, AND I CALLED HER NAME MOTHER, THAT IS TO SAY, EUVA. 31 |GOD HANDS OVER PARADISE TO ADAM, AND GIVES HIM A COMMAND TO LOOK UPON THE HEAVENS, OPEN, AND THAT HE MIGHT LOOK UPON THE ANGELS, SINGING THE TRIUMPHAL SONG. WORD “27.”| “ADAM – MOTHER; EARTHLY AND LIFE. AND I CREATED A GARDEN IN EDEM, IN THE EAST, SO THAT HE MIGHT KEEP THE AGREEMENT AND PRESERVE THE COMMANDMENT. AND I CREATED FOR HIM AN OPEN HEAVEN, SO THAT HE MIGHT LOOK UPON THE ANGELS, SINGING THE TRIUMPHAL SONG. AND THE LIGHT WHICH IS NEVER DARKENED WAS PERPETUALLY IN PARADISE. •AND THE DEVIL UNDERSTOOD HOW I WISHED TO CREATE ANOTHER WORLD, SO THAT EVERYTHING COULD BE SUBJECTED TO ADAM ON THE EARTH, TO RULE AND REIGN OVER IT. •THE DEVIL IS OF THE LOWEST PLACES. AND HE WILL BECOME A DEMON, BECAUSE HE FLED FROM HEAVEN; SOTONA, BECAUSE HIS NAME WAS SATANAIL. •IN THIS WAY HE BECAME DIFFERENT FROM THE ANGELS. HIS NATURE DID NOT CHANGE, 〈BUT〉 HIS THOUGHT DID, SINCE HIS CONSCIOUSNESS OF RIGHTEOUS AND SINFUL THINGS CHANGED. •AND HE BECAME AWARE OF HIS CONDEMNATION AND OF THE SIN WHICH HE SINNED PREVIOUSLY. AND THAT IS WHY HE THOUGHT UP THE SCHEME AGAINST ADAM. IN SUCH A FORM HE ENTERED PARADISE, AND CORRUPTED EVE. BUT ADAM HE DID NOT CONTACT. BUT ON ACCOUNT OF 〈HER〉 NESCIENCE I CURSED HIM. BUT THOSE WHOM I HAD BLESSED PREVIOUSLY, THEM I DID NOT CURSE; 〈AND THOSE WHOM I HAD NOT BLESSED PREVIOUSLY, EVEN THEM I DID NOT CURSE〉 – NEITHER MANKIND I CURSED, NOR THE EARTH, NOR ANY OTHER CREATURE, BUT ONLY MANKIND’S EVIL FRUIT-BEARING. THIS IS WHY THE FRUIT OF DOING GOOD IS SWEAT AND EXERTION. 32 |AFTER ADAM’S TRANSGRESSION, GOD EXPELS HIM INTO THE EARTH FROM WHICH HE HAD BEEN TAKEN. BUT HE DOES NOT WISH TO DESTROY HIM IN THE AGE TO COME. WORD “28.”| “AND I SAID |TO HIM|, ‘YOU ARE EARTH, AND INTO THE EARTH ONCE AGAIN YOU WILL GO, OUT OF WHICH I TOOK YOU. AND I WILL NOT DESTROY YOU, BUT I WILL SEND YOU AWAY TO WHAT I TOOK YOU FROM. THEN I CAN TAKE YOU ONCE AGAIN AT MY SECOND COMING.’ AND I BLESSED ALL MY CREATURES, VISIBLE AND INVISIBLE. AND ADAM WAS IN PARADISE FOR 5 HOURS AND A HALF. AND I BLESSED THE 7TH DAY |WHICH IS THE SABBATH| IN WHICH I RESTED FROM ALL MY DOINGS. 33 |GOD SHOWS ENOCH THE EPOCH OF THIS WORLD, THE EXISTENCE OF 7000 YEARS, AND THE EIGHTH THOUSAND IS THE END, NEITHER YEARS NOR MONTHS NOR WEEKS NOR DAYS. WORD “29.”| “ON THE EIGHTH DAY I LIKEWISE APPOINTED, SO THAT THE 8TH DAY MIGHT BE THE 1ST, THE FIRST-CREATED OF MY WEEK, AND THAT IT SHOULD REVOLVE IN THE REVOLUTION OF 7000; 〈|SO THAT THE 8000|〉 MIGHT BE IN THE BEGINNING OF A TIME NOT RECKONED AND UNENDING, NEITHER YEARS, NOR MONTHS, NOR WEEKS, NOR DAYS, NOR HOURS 〈LIKE THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK, SO ALSO THAT THE EIGHTH DAY OF THE WEEK MIGHT RETURN CONTINUALLY〉. AND NOW, ENOCH, WHATEVER I HAVE TOLD YOU, AND WHATEVER YOU HAVE UNDERSTOOD, AND WHATEVER YOU HAVE SEEN IN THE HEAVENS, AND WHATEVER YOU HAVE SEEN ON THE EARTH, AND WHATEVER I HAVE WRITTEN IN THE BOOKS – BY MY SUPREME WISDOM ALL THESE THINGS I PLANNED TO ACCOMPLISH. AND I CREATED THEM FOR THE HIGHEST FOUNDATION TO THE LOWEST, AND TO THE END. AND THERE IS NO ADVISER AND NO SUCCESSOR TO MY CREATION. I AM SELF-ETERNAL AND NOT MADE BY HANDS. MY THOUGHT IS WITHOUT CHANGE. MY WISDOM IS MY ADVISER AND MY DEED IS MY WORD. AND MY EYES LOOK AT ALL THINGS. 〈IF I LOOK AT ALL THINGS〉, THEN THEY STAND STILL AND SHAKE WITH TERROR; BUT, IF I SHOULD TURN MY FACE AWAY, THEN ALL THINGS WOULD PERISH. APPLY YOUR MIND, ENOCH, AND ACKNOWLEDGE THE ONE WHO IS SPEAKING |TO YOU|. AND YOU TAKE THE BOOKS WHICH YOU YOURSELF HAVE WRITTEN. AND I GIVE YOU SAMOILA AND RAGUILA, WHO BROUGHT YOU UP TO ME. AND YOU GO DOWN ONTO THE EARTH AND TELL YOUR SONS ALL THAT I HAVE TOLD YOU AND EVERYTHING THAT YOU HAVE SEEN, FROM THE LOWEST HEAVENS UP TO MY THRONE. |FOR| I CREATED ALL THE ARMIES 〈AND〉 ALL THEIR FORCES. AND THERE IS NO ONE WHO OPPOSES ME OR WHO IS INSUBORDINATE TO ME; FOR ALL SUBMIT THEMSELVES TO MY SOLE RULE AND WORK MY SOLE DOMINION. AND GIVE THEM THE BOOKS IN YOUR HANDWRITING, AND THEY WILL READ THEM AND THEY WILL ACKNOWLEDGE ME AS THE CREATOR OF EVERYTHING. AND THEY WILL UNDERSTAND THAT THERE IS NO OTHER GOD EXCEPT MYSELF. AND LET THEM DISTRIBUTE THE BOOKS IN YOUR HANDWRITING, CHILDREN TO CHILDREN AND FAMILY TO FAMILY AND KINSFOLK TO KINSFOLK. •AND I WILL GIVE YOU, ENOCH, MY MEDIATOR, MY ARCHISTRATIG, MICHAEL, ON ACCOUNT OF YOUR HANDWRITINGS AND THE HANDWRITINGS OF YOUR FATHERS – ADAM AND SITH AND ENOS AND KAINAN AND MALELEIL AND ARED YOUR FATHER. •AND THEY WILL NOT BE DESTROYED UNTIL THE FINAL AGE. SO I HAVE COMMANDED MY ANGELS, ARIUKH AND PARIUKH, •WHOM I HAVE APPOINTED ON THE EARTH AS THEIR GUARDIANS, AND I HAVE COMMANDED THE SEASONS, SO THAT THEY MIGHT PRESERVE THEM SO THAT THEY MIGHT NO PERISH IN THE FUTURE FLOOD WHICH I SHALL CREATE IN YOUR GENERATION. 34 |GOD CONVICTS THE PERSONS WHO ARE IDOL WORSHIPERS AND SODOMITE FORNICATORS, AND FOR THIS REASON HE BRINGS DOWN THE FLOOD UPON THEM. WORD “30.”| “FOR I KNOW THE WICKEDNESS OF MANKIND, HOW |THEY HAVE REJECTED MY COMMANDMENTS AND| THEY WILL NOT CARRY THE YOKE WHICH I HAVE PLACED ON THEM. BUT THEY WILL CAST OFF MY YOKE, AND THEY WILL ACCEPT A DIFFERENT YOKE. AND THEY WILL SOW WORTHLESS SEED, |NOT FEARING GOD AND NOT WORSHIPING ME, BUT THEY BEGAN TO| WORSHIP VAIN GODS, AND THEY RENOUNCED MY UNIQUENESS. AND ALL THE WORLD WILL BE REDUCED TO CONFUSION BY INIQUITIES AND WICKEDNESSES AND |ABOMINABLE| FORNICATIONS |THAT IS, FRIEND WITH FRIEND IN THE ANUS, AND EVERY OTHER KIND OF WICKED UNCLEANNESS WHICH IT IS DISGUSTING TO REPORT|, AND THE WORSHIP OF (THE) EVIL (ONE). AND THAT IS WHY I SHALL BRING DOWN THE FLOOD ONTO THE EARTH, |AND I SHALL DESTROY EVERYTHING|, AND THE EARTH ITSELF WILL COLLAPSE IN GREAT DARKNESS. 35 |GOD LEAVES ONE RIGHTEOUS MAN OF ENOCH’S TRIBE, TOGETHER WITH ALL HIS HOUSE, WHO PLEASED GOD IN ACCORDANCE WITH HIS WILL. WORD “31.”| “AND I WILL LEAVE A RIGHTEOUS MAN FROM YOUR TRIBE, TOGETHER WITH ALL HIS HOUSE, WHO WILL ACT IN ACCORDANCE WITH MY WILL. AND FROM HIS SEED ANOTHER GENERATION WILL ARISE, THE LAST OF MANY, BUT EVEN OUT OF THOSE THE MAJORITY WILL BE VERY INSATIABLE. AND I SHALL RAISE UP FOR THAT GENERATION SOMEONE WHO WILL REVEAL TO THEM THE BOOKS IN YOUR HANDWRITING AND THOSE OF YOUR FATHERS. AND HE WILL HAVE TO POINT OUT TO THEM THE GUARD TOWER OF THE EARTH, TRUTHFUL MEN, AND THOSE WHO CARRY OUT MY WILL, WHO DO NOT INVOKE MY NAME INVALIDLY. AND YOU WILL TELL THAT GENERATION; AND THEY, WHEN THEY HAVE READ (THEM), WILL BE MORE GLORIFIED IN THE END THAN IN THE BEGINNING. 36 |GOD COMMANDED ENOCH TO LIVE ON THE EARTH FOR 30 DAYS, TO IMPART KNOWLEDGE TO HIS SONS AND TO HIS CHILDREN’S CHILDREN. AFTER 30 DAYS HE WAS TAKEN UP TO HEAVEN ONCE MORE. WORD “32.”| “AND NOW, ENOCH, I AM GIVING YOU A WAITING PERIOD OF 30 DAYS TO SET YOUR HOUSE IN ORDER |AND| TO INSTRUCT YOUR SONS 〈|AND ALL THE MEMBERS OF YOUR HOUSEHOLD|〉 ABOUT EVERYTHING FROM ME PERSONALLY, SO THAT THEY MAY OBEY WHAT IS SAID TO THEM BY YOU. AND THEY WILL READ AND UNDERSTAND THAT THERE IS NO OTHER GOD APART FROM MYSELF, SO THAT THET MAY CARRY OUT ALL YOUR INSTRUCTIONS AND STUDY THE BOOKS IN YOUR HANDWRITING |ACCURATELY AND ATTENTIVELY|. AND AFTER 30 DAYS I SHALL SEND FOR YOU MY ANGEL, AND HE WILL TAKE YOU UP FROM THE EARTH AND FROM YOUR SONS TO ME.” 37 |HERE GOD SUMMONS AN ANGEL. WORD “33.”| AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED ONE OF THE SENIOR ANGELS, TERRIFYING AND FRIGHTFUL, AND HE MADE HIM STAND WITH ME. AND THE APPEARANCE OF THAT ANGEL WAS AS WHITE AS SNOW, AND HIS HANDS LIKE ICE, HAVING THE APPEARANCE OF GREAT FRIGIDITY. AND HE CHILLED MY FACE, BECAUSE I COULD NOT ENDURE THE TERROR OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), JUST AS IT IS NOT POSSIBLE TO ENDURE THE FIRE OF A STOVE AND THE HEAT OF THE SUN AND THE FROST OF DEATH. AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID TO ME, “ENOCH, IF YOUR FACE HAD NOT BEEN CHILLED HERE, NO HUMAN BEING WOULD BE ABLE TO LOOK AT YOUR FACE.”**   * **1 ENOCH CHAPTER 13 DESCRIBES ENOCH’S ENTRY INTO HEAVEN AND HIS DESCRIPTION OF GOD ON THE THRONE: THIS IS THE 12TH HEAVEN!!!** * **“9. BEHOLD, IN THAT VISION CLOUDS INVITED ME, AND A MIST INVITED ME; THE RUNNING OF THE STARS AND FLASHES OF LIGHTNING IMPELLED AND PRESSED ME FORWARDS, WHILE WINDS IN THE VISION ASSISTED MY FLIGHT, HASTENING ME. 10. THEY ELEVATED ME ALOFT TO (12TH) HEAVEN… 16. …ITS FLOOR WAS ON FIRE; ABOVE WERE LIGHTNINGS AND AGITATED STARS, WHILE ITS ROOF EXHIBITED A BLAZING FIRE. 17. ATTENTIVELY I SURVEYED IT, AND SAW THAT IT CONTAINED AN EXALTED THRONE; 18. THE APPEARANCE OF WHICH WAS LIKE THAT OF FROST; WHILE ITS CIRCUMFERENCE RESEMBLED THE ORB OF THE BRILLIANT SUN; AND THERE WAS THE VOICE OF THE CHERUBIM. 19. FROM UNDERNEATH THIS MIGHTY THRONE RIVERS OF FLAMING FIRE ISSUED. 20. TO LOOK UPON IT WAS IMPOSSIBLE. 21. ONE GREAT IN GLORY SAT UPON IT (IS THIS NOT STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF?) 22. WHOSE ROBE WAS BRIGHTER THAN THE SUN, AND WHITER THAN SNOW. 23. NO ANGEL WAS CAPABLE OF PENETRATING TO VIEW THE FACE OF HIM, THE GLORIOUS AND THE EFFULGENT; NOR COULD ANY MORTAL BEHOLD HIM. A FIRE OF FLAMING FIRE WAS AROUND HIM. 24. A FIRE ALSO OF GREAT EXTENT CONTINUED TO RISE UP BEFORE HIM; SO THAT NOT ONE OF THOSE WHO SURROUNDED HIM WAS CAPABLE OF APPROACHING HIM, AMONG THE MYRIADS OF MYRIADS WHO WERE BEFORE HIM. AND HE REQUIRED NOT HOLY COUNSEL. YET DID NOT THE SANCTIFIED, WHO WERE NEAR HIM, DEPART FAR FROM HIM EITHER BY NIGHT OR BY DAY; NOR WERE THEY REMOVED FROM HIM. I ALSO WAS SO FAR ADVANCED, WITH A VEIL ON MY FACE, AND TREMBLING. THEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH HIS OWN MOUTH CALLED ME, SAYING: APPROACH HITHER, ENOCH, AT MY HOLY WORD. 25. AND HE RAISED ME UP, MAKING ME NEAR EVEN TO THE ENTRANCE. MY EYE WAS DIRECTED TO THE GROUND.” (1 ENOCH, CHAPTER 13, TRANSLATION BY RICHARD LAURENCE, LL.D., 1821)**  **10 THINGS YOU SHOULD KNOW ABOUT THE NEW HEAVENS AND THE NEW EARTH****1. JESUS WAS RAISED TO THE NEW HEAVEN ON THE NEW EARTH.**  * **JESUS WAS RAISED TO EARTH, NOT TO HEAVEN. WE SHOULD NOT CONFUSE THE RESURRECTION AND THE ASCENSION. THE GRAVE OF JOSEPH OF ARIMATHEA WAS EMPTY. AFTER HIS RESURRECTION, JESUS’S BODY WAS CLEARLY TRANSFORMED, BUT IT WAS STILL THE VERY SAME PHYSICAL BODY THAT WAS LAID IN THE TOMB. THIS RESURRECTION IS THE FIRSTFRUITS OF THE GENERAL RESURRECTION (**[**1 COR. 15:20, 23**](https://www.esv.org/verses/1%20Cor.%2015%3A20%2C%2023/)**). OUR BODIES WILL ALSO BE RAISED IN A WAY THAT WILL ALLOW US TO LIVE IN THE NEW HEAVENS AND THE NEW EARTH. WE DO NOT KNOW ALL THE DETAILS OF WHAT THIS WILL LOOK LIKE, BUT WE KNOW THAT “WE SHALL BE LIKE HIM” (**[**1 JOHN 3:2**](https://www.esv.org/verses/1%20John%203%3A2/)**). CHRISTIANITY IS A RESURRECTION RELIGION.** * **1. ENOCH IS RAISED TO THE NEW SEXLESS HEAVEN ABOVE & BEYOND THE NEW HEAVEN ON THE NEW EARTH.**   **2 ENOCH 3-37 (THIS IS THE FULL 0 LEVEL TO 33 LEVELS) |ABOUT THE TAKING AWAY OF ENOCH; HOW THE ANGELS TOOK HIM ON THE 1ST HEAVEN. “2.”| AND IT CAME ABOUT, WHEN I HAD SPOKEN TO MY SONS, THOSE MEN CALLED ME. AND THEY TOOK ME UP ONTO THEIR WINGS, AND CARRIED ME UP TO THE FIRST HEAVEN, AND PLACED ME ON THE CLOUDS. •AND, BEHOLD, THEY WERE MOVING. AND THERE I PERCEIVED THE AIR HIGHER UP, AND HIGHER STILL I SAW THE ETHER. •AND THEY PLACED ME ON THE FIRST HEAVEN. AND THEY SHOWED ME A VAST OCEAN, MUCH BIGGER THAN THE EARTHLY OCEAN. 4 |ABOUT THE ANGELS WHO GOVERN THE STARS. “3.”| THEY LED BEFORE MY FACE THE ELDERS, THE RULERS OF THE STELLAR ORDERS. AND THEY SHOWED ME THE 200 ANGELS WHO GOVERN THE STARS AND THE HEAVENLY COMBINATIONS. •AND THEY FLY WITH THEIR WINGS, AND DO THE ROUNDS OF ALL THE PLANETS. 5 |ABOUT HOW THE ANGELS GUARD THE STOREHOUSES OF THE SNOW. WORD “4.”| AND THERE I PERCEIVED THE TREASURIES OF THE SNOW AND THE ICE, AND THE ANGELS WHO GUARD THEIR TERRIBLE STOREHOUSES, • AND THE TREASURY OF THE CLOUDS, FROM WHICH THEY COME OUT AND GO IN. 6 |ABOUT THE DEW AND ABOUT OLIVE OIL AND VARIOUS FLOWERS. WORD “5.”| AND THEY SHOWED ME THE TREASURIES OF THE DEW, LIKE OLIVE OIL. AND THE APPEARANCE OF ITS IMAGE WAS LIKE EVERY KIND OF EARTHLY FLOWER , ONLY MORE NUMEROUS; AND THE ANGELS WHO GUARD THEIR TREASURIES, HOW THEY ARE SHUT AND OPENED. 7 |ABOUT HOW ENOCH WAS TAKEN TO THE 2ND HEAVEN. WORD “6.”| AND THOSE MEN PICKED ME UP AND BROUGHT ME UP TO THE SECOND HEAVEN. AND THEY SHOWED ME, AND I SAW A DARKNESS GREATER THAN EARTHLY DARKNESS. AND THERE I PERCEIVED PRISONERS UNDER GUARD, HANGING UP, WAITING FOR THE MEASURELESS JUDGMENT. •AND THOSE ANGELS HAVE THE APPEARANCE OF DARKNESS ITSELF, MORE THAN EARTHLY DARKNESS. AND UNCEASINGLY THEY MADE WEEPING, ALL THE DAY LONG. AND I SAID TO THE MEN WHO WERE WITH ME, “WHY ARE THESE ONES BEING TORMENTED UNCEASINGLY?” •THOSE MEN ANSWERED ME, “THESE ARE THOSE WHO TURNED AWAY FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), WHO DID NOT OBEY THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S COMMANDMENTS, BUT OF THEIR OWN WILL PLOTTED TOGETHER AND TURNED AWAY WITH THEIR PRINCE AND WITH THOSE WHO ARE UNDER RESTRAINT IN THE FIFTH HEAVEN.” •AND I FELT VERY SORRY FOR THEM; AND THOSE ANGELS BOWED DOWN TO ME AND SAID TO ME, “MAN OF GOD, PRAY FOR US TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!” AND I ANSWERED THEM AND SAID, “WHO AM I, A MORTAL MAN, THAT I SHOULD PRAY FOR ANGELS? WHO KNOWS WHERE I AM GOING AND WHAT WILL CONFRONT ME? OR WHO INDEED WILL PRAY FOR ME?” 8 |ABOUT THE TAKING OF ENOCH TO THE 3RD HEAVEN. WORD “7.”| AND THOSE MEN TOOK ME FROM THERE, AND THEY BROUGHT ME UP TO THE THIRD HEAVEN, AND SET ME DOWN |THERE|. THEN I LOOKED DOWNWARD, AND I SAW PARADISE. AND THAT PLACE IS INCONCEIVABLY PLEASANT. AND I SAW THE TREES IN FULL FLOWER. AND THEIR FRUITS WERE RIPE AND PLEASANT-SMELLING, WITH EVERY FOOD IN YIELD AND GIVING OFF PROFUSELY A PLEASANT FRAGRANCE. AND IN THE MIDST (OF THEM WAS) THE TREE OF LIFE, AT THAT PLACE WHERE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) TAKES A REST WHEN HE GOES INTO PARADISE. AND THAT TREE IS INDESCRIBABLE FOR PLEASANTNESS AND FINE FRAGRANCE, AND MORE BEAUTIFUL THAN ANY (OTHER) CREATED THING THAT EXISTS. •AND FROM EVERY DIRECTION IT HAS AN APPEARANCE WHICH IS GOOD-LOOKING AND CRIMSON, AND WITH THE FORM OF FIRE. AND IT COVERS THE WHOLE OF PARADISE. AND IT HAS SOMETHING OF EVERY ORCHARD TREE AND OF EVERY FRUIT. AND ITS ROOT IS IN PARADISE AT THE EXIT THAT LEADS TO THE EARTH. AND PARADISE IS IN BETWEEN THE CORRUPTIBLE AND THE INCORRUPTIBLE. AND TWO STREAMS COME FORTH, ONE A SOURCE OF HONEY AND MILK, AND A SOURCE WHICH PRODUCES OIL AND WINE. AND IT IS DIVIDED INTO 4 PARTS, AND THEY GO AROUND WITH A QUIET MOVEMENT. AND THEY COME OUT INTO THE PARADISE OF EDEM, BETWEEN THE CORRUPTIBLE AND THE INCORRUPTIBLE. AND FROM THERE THEY PASS ALONG AND DIVIDE INTO 40 PARTS. AND IT PROCEEDS IN DESCENT ALONG THE EARTH, AND THEY HAVE A REVOLUTION IN THEIR CYCLE, JUST LIKE THE OTHER ATMOSPHERIC ELEMENTS. AND THERE IS NO UNFRUITFUL TREE THERE, AND EVERY TREE IS WELL FRUITED, AND EVERY PLACE IS BLESSED. AND THERE ARE 300 ANGELS, VERY BRIGHT, WHO LOOK AFTER PARADISE; AND WITH NEVER-CEASING VOICE AND PLEASANT SINGING THEY WORSHIP THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) EVERY DAY AND HOUR. AND I SAID, “HOW VERY PLEASANT IS THIS PLACE!” AND THOSE MEN SAID TO ME: 9 |THE REVELATION TO ENOCH OF THE PLACE OF THOSE WHO ARE RIGHTEOUS AND KIND. WORD “8.”| “THIS PLACE, ENOCH, HAS BEEN PREPARED FOR THE RIGHTEOUS, WHO SUFFER EVERY KIND OF CALAMITY IN THEIR LIFE AND WHO AFFLICT THEIR SOULS, AND WHO AVERT THEIR EYES FROM INJUSTICE, AND WHO CARRY OUT RIGHTEOUS JUDGMENT, AND WHO GIVE BREAD TO THE HUNGRY, AND WHO COVER THE NAKED WITH CLOTHING, AND WHO LIFT UP THE FALLEN AND WHO HELP THE INJURED AND THE ORPHANS, AND WHO WALK WITHOUT A DEFECT BEFORE THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND WHO WORSHIP HIM (THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH OF EXODUS 3:14, THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) & THE GREAT I AM WHO I AM) ONLY – EVEN FOR THEM THIS PLACE HAS BEEN PREPARED AS AN ETERNAL INHERITANCE.” 10 |HERE THEY SHOWED ENOCH THE FRIGHTFUL PLACE AND VARIOUS TORTURES. WORD “9.”| AND THOSE MEN CARRIED ME TO THE NORTHERN REGION; AND THEY SHOWED ME THERE A VERY FRIGHTFUL PLACE; AND ALL KINDS OF TORTURE AND TORMENT ARE IN THAT PLACE, CRUEL DARKNESS AND LIGHTLESS GLOOM. AND THERE IS NO LIGHT THERE, AND A BLACK FIRE BLAZES UP PERPETUALLY, WITH A RIVER OF FIRE THAT COMES OUT OVER THE WHOLE PLACE, FIRE HERE, FREEZING ICE THERE, AND IT DRIES UP AND IT FREEZES; AND VERY CRUEL PLACES OF DETENTION AND DARK AND MERCILESS ANGELS, CARRYING INSTRUMENTS OF ATROCITIES TORTURING WITHOUT PITY. AND I SAID, “WOE, WOE! HOW VERY FRIGHTFUL THIS PLACE IS!” AND THOSE MEN SAID TO ME, “THIS PLACE, ENOCH, HAS BEEN PREPARED FOR THOSE WHO DO NOT GLORIFY GOD, WHO PRACTICE ON THE EARTH THE SIN |WHICH IS AGAINST NATURE, WHICH IS CHILD CORRUPTION IN THE ANUS IN THE MANNER OF SODOM|, OF WITCHCRAFT, ENCHANTMENTS, DIVINATIONS, TRAFFICKING WITH DEMONS, WHO BOAST ABOUT THEIR EVIL DEEDS – |STEALING, LYING, INSULTING, COVETING, RESENTMENT, FORNICATION, MURDER| – •AND WHO STEAL THE SOULS OF MEN SECRETLY, SEIZING THE POOR BY THE THROAT, TAKING AWAY THEIR POSSESSIONS, ENRICHING THEMSELVES FROM THE POSSESSIONS OF OTHERS, DEFRAUDING THEM; WHO, WHEN THEY ARE ABLE TO PROVIDE SUSTENANCE, BRING ABOUT THE DEATH OF THE HUNGRY BY STARVATION; AND, WHEN THEY ARE ABLE TO PROVIDE CLOTHING, TAKE AWAY THE LAST GARMENT OF THE NAKED; •WHO DO NOT ACKNOWLEDGE THEIR CREATOR, BUT BOW DOWN TO IDOLS WHICH HAVE NO SOULS, WHICH CAN NEITHER SEE NOR HEAR, VAIN GODS; CONSTRUCTING IMAGES, AND BOWING DOWN TO VILE THINGS MADE BY HANDS – FOR ALL THESE THIS PLACE HAS BEEN PREPARED AS AN ETERNAL REWARD.” 11 |HERE THEY TOOK ENOCH TO THE 4TH HEAVEN, WHERE THE SOLAR AND LUNAR TRACKS ARE. WORD “10.”| AND THOSE MEN TOOK ME AND THEY CARRIED ME UP TO THE FOURTH HEAVEN. AND THEY SHOWED ME THERE ALL THE MOVEMENTS AND SEQUENCES, AND ALL THE RAYS OF SOLAR AND LUNAR LIGHT. •AND I MEASURED THEIR MOVEMENTS AND I COMPARED THEIR LIGHT. AND I SAW THAT THE SUN HAS A LIGHT SEVEN TIMES GREATER THAN THE MOON. AND I SAW HIS CIRCLE AND HIS WHEELS ON WHICH HE ALWAYS GOES, GOING PAST ALWAYS LIKE THE WIND WITH QUITE MARVELOUS SPEED. AND HIS COMING AND HIS RETURN GIVE HIM NO REST, DAY AND NIGHT. AND 4 GREAT STARS, EACH STAR HAVING 1000 STARS UNDER IT, ON THE RIGHT HAND SIDE OF THE SUN’S CHARIOT, AND 4 ON THE LEFT-HAND SIDE, EACH ONE HAVING 1000 STARS UNDER IT, ALL TOGETHER 8000, GOING WITH THE SUN PERPETUALLY. AND 150,000 |ANGELS| ACCOMPANY HIM IN THE DAYTIME, AND AT NIGHT 1000. AND |100| ANGELS GO IN FRONT OF THE SUN’S CHARIOT, SIX-WINGED, IN FLAMING FIRE; AND THE SUN BLAZES UP AND SETS THE 100 ANGELS ON FIRE. 12 |ABOUT THE VERY WONDERFUL SOLAR ELEMENTS. WORD “11.”| AND |I LOOKED AND SAW| FLYING SPIRITS, THE SOLAR ELEMENTS, CALLED PHOENIXES AND KHALKEDRAS, STRANGE AND WONDERFUL. FOR THEIR FORM WAS THAT OF A LION, THEIR TAIL THAT OF A …, AND THEIR HEAD THAT OF A CROCODILE. THEIR APPEARANCE WAS MULTICOLORED, LIKE A RAINBOW. •THEIR SIZE WAS 900 MEASURES. THEIR WINGS WERE THOSE OF ANGELS, BUT THEY HAVE 12 WINGS EACH. THEY ACCOMPANY AND RUN WITH THE SUN, CARRYING HEAT AND DEW, 〈AND 〉 WHATEVER IS COMMANDED |THEM| FROM GOD. THUS HE GOES THROUGH A CYCLE, AND HE GOES DOWN AND HE RISES UP ACROSS THE SKY AND BENEATH THE EARTH WITH THE LIGHT OF HIS RAYS. AND HE WAS THERE, ON THE TRACK, UNCEASINGLY. 13 |THE ANGELS PICKED ENOCH UP AND SET HIM DOWN IN THE EAST, AT THE SOLAR GATES. WORD “12.”| AND THOSE MEN CARRIED ME AWAY TO THE EAST 〈OF THAT HEAVEN〉. 〈|AND THEY SHOWED ME|〉 THE SOLAR GATES THROUGH WHICH THE SUN COMES OUT ACCORDING TO THE APPOINTMENT OF THE SEASONS AND ACCORDING TO THE PHASES OF THE MOON, FOR THE ENTIRE YEAR, AND ACCORDING TO THE NUMBERS ON THE HOROLOGE, DAY AND NIGHT. •AND I SAW 6 OPEN GATES, EACH GATE HAVING 61 STADIA AND A QUARTER OF A STADIUM. AND I MEASURED CAREFULLY AND I FIGURED OUT THEIR SIZE TO BE SO MUCH – THROUGH WHICH THE SUN COMES OUT AND GOES OFF TO THE WEST. AND IT BECOMES EVEN AND GOES THROUGH ALL THE MONTHS. 〈AND THE 1ST GATE HE COMES OUT FOR 42 DAYS, THE SECOND 35 DAYS, THE THIRD 35 DAYS, THE FOURTH 35 DAYS, THE FIFTH 35 DAYS, THE SIXTH 42 DAYS.〉 AND THEN ONCE MORE HE DOES AN ABOUT-TURN AND GOES BACK THE OTHER WAY FROM THE SIXTH GATE, ACCORDING TO THE ROUND OF THE SEASONS: 〈AND HE GOES IN THROUGH THE FIFTH GATE 35 DAYS, THE 4TH 35 DAYS, THE 3RD 35 DAYS, THE SECOND 35 DAYS〉. AND SO 〈THE DAYS OF 〉 THE WHOLE YEAR ARE COMPLETED, ACCORDING TO THE CYCLE OF THE FOUR SEASONS. 14 |THEY CARRIED ENOCH TO THE WEST. WORD “13.”| AND THEN THOSE MEN CARRIED ME AWAY TO THE WEST OF THE HEAVEN, AND THEY SHOWED ME SIX LARGE OPEN GATES, CORRESPONDING TO THE CIRCUIT OF THE EASTERN GATES, OPPOSITE THEM, WHERE THE SUN SETS ACCORDING TO THE NUMBER OF THE DAYS, 365 AND ¼. THUS HE GOES BACK ONCE AGAIN TO THE EASTERN GATES, UNDER THE EARTH. 〈AND WHEN HE GOES OUT FROM THE WESTERN GATES〉, HE TAKES OFF HIS LIGHT, THE SPLENDOR WHICH IS HIS RADIANCE, 〈AND FOUR HUNDRED ANGELS TAKE HIS CROWN AND CARRY IT TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)〉. •FOR, SINCE HIS SHINING CROWN IS WITH GOD, WITH 400 ANGELS GUARDING IT, THE SUN 〈TURNS HIS CHARIOT AROUND〉 AND GOES BACK UNDER THE EARTH ON WHEELS, WITHOUT THE GREAT LIGHT WHICH IS HIS GREAT RADIANCE AND ORNAMENT. |AND HE REMAINS| FOR SEVEN GREAT HOURS IN NIGHT. AND THE CHARIOT SPENDS HALF ITS TIME UNDER THE EARTH. AND WHEN HE COMES TO THE EASTERN APPROACHES, IN THE 8TH HOUR OF THE NIGHT, 〈THE ANGELS, THE 4 HUNDRED ANGELS, BRING BACK THE CROWN, AND CROWN HIM〉. AND HIS BRIGHTNESS AND THE SHINING OF HIS CROWN ARE SEEN BEFORE SUNRISE. AND THE SUN BLAZES OUT MORE THAN FIRE DOES. 15 |THE SOLAR ELEMENTS, THE PHOENIXES AND THE KHALKEDRAS, BURST INTO SONG.| AND THEN THE SOLAR ELEMENTS, CALLED PHOENIXES AND KHALKEDRAS, BURST INTO SONG. THAT IS WHY EVERY BIRD FLAPS ITS WINGS, REJOICING AT THE GIVER OF LIGHT. AND THEY BURST INTO SONG AT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S COMMAND: THE LIGHT-GIVER IS COMING, TO GIVE RADIANCE TO THE WHOLE WORLD; AND THE MORNING WATCH APPEARS, WHICH IS THE SUN’S RAYS. AND THE SUN COMES OUT OVER THE FACE OF THE EARTH, AND RETRIEVES HIS RADIANCE, TO GIVE LIGHT TO ALL THE FACE OF THE EARTH. AND THEY SHOWED ME THIS CALCULATION OF THE SUN’S MOVEMENT, AND THE GATES BY WHICH HE GOES IN AND GOES OUT; FOR THESE ARE THE GREAT GATES WHICH GOD CREATED TO BE AN ANNUAL HOROLOGE. THIS IS WHY THE SUN HAS THE GREATER HEAT; AND THE CYCLE FOR HIM GOES ON FOR 28 YEARS, AND BEGINS ONCE MORE FROM THE START. 16 |THEY PICKED ENOCH UP AND PLACED HIM ONCE MORE IN THE EAST AT THE ORBIT OF THE MOON. WORD “15.”| AND ANOTHER CALCULATION THOSE MEN SHOWED ME, THAT OF THE MOON, AND ALL THE MOVEMENTS AND PHASES; 〈AND 〉 12 BIG GATES, CROWNED FROM THE WEST TO THE EAST, THROUGH WHICH THE MOON GOES IN AND GOES OUT, IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE REGULAR SEASONS. SHE GOES IN BY THE FIRST WESTERN GATE, IN THE PLACE OF THE SUN –**   |  | | --- | | **BY THE 1ST GATE FOR 31 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 2ND        FOR 35 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 3RD        FOR 30 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 4TH        FOR 30 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **〈|THE 5TH        FOR 31 DAYS|〉 〈EXTRAORDINARILY〉 / |EXACTLY|,**  **〈|THE 6TH        FOR 31 DAYS EXACTLY|〉 ,**  **THE 7TH        FOR 30 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 8TH        FOR 31 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 9TH        FOR 31 |35| DAYS 〈ACCURATELY〉,**  **THE 10TH      FOR 30 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 11TH      FOR 31 DAYS EXACTLY,**  **THE 12TH      FOR 22 |28| DAYS EXACTLY.** |   **THUS LIKEWISE BY THE WESTERN GATES IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE CYCLE, AND IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE NUMBER OF THE EASTERN GATES. AND THUS SHE GOES, AND COMPLETES THE SOLAR YEAR 365 AND ½ OF ONE DAY. BUT THE LUNAR YEAR HAS 354, MAKING 12 MONTHS, 〈CALCULATED〉 IN ACCORDANCE WITH 29 DAYS. AND IT LACKS 12 DAYS OF THE SOLAR CYCLE, WHICH ARE THE LUNAR EPACTS FOR EACH YEAR. ALSO, THE GREAT CYCLE CONTAINS 532 YEARS. IT PASSES BY THE QUARTERS FOR THREE YEARS, AND THE FOURTH COMPLETES IT EXACTLY. FOR THIS REASON THEY ARE TAKEN AWAY, OUTSIDE HEAVEN, FOR THREE YEARS; AND THEY ARE NOT ADDED TO THE NUMBER OF THE DAYS, BECAUSE THESE ONES CHANGE THE SEASONS OF THE YEAR – TWO NEW MOONS IN AUGMENTATION, TWO OTHERS IN DIMINUTION. •AND WHEN THE WESTERN GATES ARE COMPLETED, SHE TURNS AROUND AND GOES TO THE EASTERN ONES WITH 〈HER〉 LIGHT. THUS SHE GOES, DAY AND NIGHT, IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE HEAVENLY CYCLES, LOWER THAN ALL THE CYCLES, SWIFTER THAN THE HEAVENLY WINDS, AND SPIRITS AND ELEMENTS AND FLYING ANGELS, WITH 6 WINGS TO EACH ANGEL. •AND THE MOON HAS A SEVENFOLD INTERCALATION, AND A PERIOD OF REVOLUTION OF 19 YEARS. AND SHE BEGINS ONCE AGAIN FROM THE START. 17 |ABOUT THE ANGELIC SONGS WHICH IT IS NOT POSSIBLE TO DESCRIBE. WORD “16.”| IN THE MIDDLE OF THE HEAVEN I SAW ARMED TROOPS, WORSHIPING THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH TYMPANI AND PIPES AND UNCEASING VOICES, AND PLEASANT |VOICES AND PLEASANT AND UNCEASING| AND VARIOUS SONGS, WHICH IT IS IMPOSSIBLE TO DESCRIBE. AND EVERY MIND WOULD BE QUITE ASTONISHED, SO MARVELOUS AND WONDERFUL IS THE SINGING OF THESE ANGELS. AND I WAS DELIGHTED, LISTENING TO THEM. 18 |ABOUT THE TAKING OF ENOCH TO THE FIFTH HEAVEN. WORD “17.”| AND THOSE MEN TOOK ME UP ON THEIR WINGS AND PLACED ME ON THE FIFTH HEAVEN. AND I SAW THERE MANY INNUMERABLE ARMIES CALLED GRIGORI. AND THEIR APPEARANCE WAS LIKE THE APPEARANCE OF A HUMAN BEING, AND THEIR SIZE WAS LARGER THAN THAT OF LARGE GIANTS. •AND THEIR FACES WERE DEJECTED, AND THE SILENCE OF THEIR MOUTHS WAS PERPETUAL. AND THERE WAS NO LITURGY IN THE FIFTH HEAVEN. 〈|AND I SAID TO THE MEN WHO WERE WITH ME, “WHAT IS THE EXPLANATION THAT THESE ONES ARE SO VERY DEJECTED, AND THEIR FACES MISERABLE, AND THEIR MOUTHS SILENT? AND (WHY) IS THERE NO LITURGY IN THIS HEAVEN?”|〉 •AND THOSE MEN ANSWERED ME, “THESE ARE THE GRIGORI, WHO TURNED ASIDE FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), 200 MYRIADS, TOGETHER WITH THEIR PRINCE SATANAIL. AND SIMILAR TO THEM ARE THOSE WHO WENT DOWN AS PRISONERS IN THEIR TRAIN, WHO ARE IN THE SECOND HEAVEN, IMPRISONED IN GREAT DARKNESS. AND THREE OF THEM DESCENDED TO THE EARTH FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S THRONE ONTO THE PLACE ERMON. AND THEY BROKE THE PROMISE ON THE SHOULDER OF MOUNT ERMON. AND THEY SAW THE DAUGHTERS OF MEN, HOW BEAUTIFUL THEY WERE; AND THEY TOOK WIVES FOR THEMSELVES, AND THE EARTH WAS DEFILED BY THEIR DEEDS. WHO 〈AND THE WIVES OF MEN CREATED GREAT EVIL〉 IN THE ENTIRE TIME OF THIS AGE ACTED LAWLESSLY AND PRACTICED MISCEGENATION AND GAVE BIRTH TO GIANTS AND GREAT MONSTERS AND GREAT ENMITY. AND THAT IS WHY GOD HAS JUDGED THEM WITH A GREAT JUDGMENT; AND THEY MOURN THEIR BROTHERS, AND THEY WILL BE OUTRAGES ON THE GREAT DAY OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).” •AND I SAID TO THE GRIGORI, “I HAVE SEEN YOUR BROTHERS AND THEIR DEEDS AND THEIR TORMENTS 〈AND〉 THEIR GREAT 〈PRAYERS〉; AND I HAVE PRAYED FOR THEM. BUT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAS SENTENCED THEM UNDER THE EARTH UNTIL HEAVEN AND EARTH ARE ENDED FOREVER.” •AND I SAID, “WHY ARE YOU WAITING FOR YOUR BROTHERS? AND WHY DON’T YOU PERFORM THE LITURGY BEFORE THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)? START UP YOUR LITURGY, AND PERFORM THE LITURGY BEFORE THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), SO THAT YOU DO NOT ENRAGE YOUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD 〈GOD〉 TO THE LIMIT.” AND THEY RESPONDED TO MY RECOMMENDATIONS, AND THEY STOOD IN FOUR REGIMENTS IN THIS HEAVEN. AND BEHOLD, WHILE I WAS STANDING WITH THOSE MEN, 4 TRUMPETS TRUMPETED IN UNISON WITH A GREAT SOUND, AND THE GRIGORI BURST INTO SINGING IN UNISON. AND THEIR VOICE ROSE IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), PITEOUSLY AND TOUCHINGLY. 19 |ABOUT THE TAKING OF ENOCH TO THE 6TH HEAVEN. WORD “18.”| AND THOSE MEN TOOK ME FROM THERE, AND THEY CARRIED ME UP TO THE 6TH HEAVEN. AND I SAW THERE 7 GROUPS OF ANGELS, BRILLIANT AND VERY GLORIOUS. AND THEIR FACES WERE MORE RADIANT THAN THE RADIANCE OF THE SUN, AND THERE WAS NO DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THEIR FACES OR IN THEIR DIMENSIONS OF IN THE STYLE OF THEIR CLOTHING. AND THESE GROUPS CARRY OUT AND CAREFULLY STUDY THE MOVEMENTS OF THE STARS, AND THE REVOLUTION OF THE SUN AND THE PHASES OF THE MOON, AND THE WELL-BEING OF THE COSMOS. AND WHEN THEY SEE ANY EVIL ACTIVITY, THEY PUT THE COMMANDMENTS AND INSTRUCTIONS IN ORDER, AND THE SWEET CHORAL SINGING AND EVERY KIND OF GLORIOUS PRAISE. THESE ARE THE ARCHANGELS WHO ARE OVER THE ANGELS; AND THEY HARMONIZE ALL EXISTENCE, HEAVENLY AND EARTHLY; AND ANGELS WHO ARE OVER SEASONS AND YEARS, AND ANGELS WHO ARE OVER RIVERS AND THE OCEAN, AND ANGELS WHO ARE OVER THE FRUITS OF THE EARTH AND OVER EVERY KIND OF GRASS, AND WHO GIVE EVERY KIND OF FOOD TO EVERY KIND OF LIVING THING; AND ANGELS WHO RECORD ALL HUMAN SOULS, AND ALL THEIR DEEDS, AND THEIR LIVES BEFORE THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). AND IN THE MIDST OF THEM ARE 7 PHOENIXES AND 7 CHERUBIM AND 7 SIX-WINGED BEINGS, HAVING BUT ONE VOICE AND SINGING IN UNISON. AND THEIR SONG IS NOT TO BE REPORTED; AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS DELIGHTED BY HIS FOOTSTOOL. 20 |FROM THERE THEY TOOK ENOCH INTO THE 7TH HEAVEN. WORD “19.”| AND THOSE MEN LIFTED ME UP FROM THERE, AND THEY CARRIED ME UP TO THE 7TH HEAVEN. AND I SAW THERE AN EXCEPTIONALLY GREAT LIGHT, AND ALL THE FIERY ARMIES OF THE GREAT ARCHANGELS, AND THE INCORPOREAL FORCES AND THE DOMINIONS AND THE ORIGINS AND THE AUTHORITIES, THE CHERUBIM AND THE SERAPHIM AND THE MANY-EYED THRONES; (AND) 5 {9|P|, 10〈R〉} REGIMENTS AND THE SHINING *OTANIM* STATIONS. AND I WAS TERRIFIED, AND I TREMBLED WITH A GREAT FEAR. AND THOSE MEN PICKED ME UP AND LED ME INTO THEIR 〈MIDST〉. AND THEY SAID TO ME, “BE BRAVE, ENOCH! DON’T BE FRIGHTENED!” AND THEY SHOWED (ME) THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), FROM A DISTANCE, SITTING ON HIS EXCEEDINGLY HIGH THRONE. FOR WHAT |IS ON THE 10TH HEAVEN, SINCE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS PRESENT THERE? AND ON THE 10TH HEAVEN| IS GOD, AND IT IS CALLED IN THE HEBREW LANGUAGE ARAVOTH. AND ALL THE HEAVENLY ARMIES CAME AND STOOD ON THE TEN STEPS, CORRESPONDING TO THEIR RANKS, AND THEY DID OBEISANCE TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). AND THEN THEY WENT TO THEIR PLACES IN JOY AND MERRIMENT AND IN IMMEASURABLE LIGHT, SINGING SONGS WITH SOFT AND GENTLE VOICES, WHILE PRESENTING THE LITURGY TO HIM GLORIOUSLY. 21 |ABOUT HOW HERE THE ANGELS LEFT ENOCH AT THE EDGE OF THE 7TH HEAVEN, AND DEPARTED FROM HIM INVISIBLY. WORD “20.”|  AND THEY DO NOT LEAVE BY NIGHT, NOR DEPART BY DAY, STANDING IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND CARRYING OUT HIS WILL – CHERUBIM AND SERAPHIM STANDING ALL AROUND HIS THRONE, SIX-WINGED AND MANY-EYED; |AND| THEY COVER HIS ENTIRE THRONE, SINGING WITH GENTLE VOICE, IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). HOLY, HOLY, HOLY, OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) |OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)| SABAOTH, HEAVEN AND EARTH ARE FULL OF HIS GLORY. AND WHEN I HAD SEEN ALL THESE THINGS, THOSE MEN SAID TO ME, “ENOCH, UP TO THIS POINT WE HAVE BEEN COMMANDED TO TRAVEL WITH YOU.” AND THE MEN WENT AWAY FROM ME, AND FROM THEN ON I DID NOT SEE THEM ANYMORE. BUT I, I REMAINED ALONE AT THE EDGE OF THE SEVENTH HEAVEN. AND I BECAME TERRIFIED; AND I FELL ON MY FACE, AND I SAID IN MYSELF, “WOE TO ME! WHAT HAS HAPPENED TO ME?” AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SENT ONE OF HIS GLORIOUS ONES, THE ARCHANGEL GABRIEL. AND HE SAID TO ME, “BE BRAVE, ENOCH! DON’T BE FRIGHTENED! STAND UP, AND COME WITH ME AND STAND IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) FOREVER.” AND I ANSWERED HIM AND SAID, “WOE TO ME, MY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)! MY SOUL HAS DEPARTED FROM ME FROM FEAR AND HORROR. AND CALL 〈TO ME〉 THE TWO MEN WHO BROUGHT ME TO THIS PLACE, BECAUSE I HAVE PUT MY CONFIDENCE IN THEM, AND WITH THEM I WILL GO BEFORE THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).” •〈|AND GABRIEL CARRIED ME UP, LIKE A LEAF CARRIED UP BY THE WIND.| HE MOVED ME ALONG〉 AND PUT ME DOWN IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). •AND I SAW THE EIGHTH HEAVEN, WHICH IS CALLED IN THE HEBREW LANGUAGE MUZALOTH, THE CHANGER OF THE SEASONS, OF DRY AND OF WET, AND THE 12 ZODIACS, WHICH ARE ABOVE THE SEVENTH HEAVEN. AND I SAW THE NINTH HEAVEN, WHICH IN THE HEBREW LANGUAGE IS CALLED KUKHAVIM, WHERE THE HEAVENLY HOUSES OF THE 12 ZODIACS ARE. 22 |IN THE 10TH HEAVEN THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL BROUGHT ENOCH IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). WORD “21.”| AND ON THE 10TH HEAVEN, ARAVOTH, I SAW THE VIEW OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), LIKE IRON MADE BURNING HOT IN A FIRE |AND| BROUGHT OUT, AND IT EMITS SPARKS AND IS INCANDESCENT. THUS EVEN I SAW THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). BUT THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS NOT TO BE TALKED ABOUT, IT IS SO VERY MARVELOUS AND SUPREMELY AWESOME AND SUPREMELY FRIGHTENING. •|AND| WHO AM I TO GIVE AN ACCOUNT OF THE INCOMPREHENSIBLE BEING OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND OF HIS FACE, SO EXTREMELY STRANGE AND INDESCRIBABLE? AND HOW MANY ARE HIS COMMANDS, AND HIS MULTIPLE VOICE, AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S THRONE, SUPREMELY GREAT AND NOT MADE BY HANDS, AND THE CHOIR STALLS ALL AROUND HIM, THE CHERUBIM AND THE SERAPHIM ARMIES, AND THEIR NEVER-SILENT SINGING. WHO CAN GIVE AN ACCOUNT OF HIS BEAUTIFUL APPEARANCE, NEVER CHANGING AND INDESCRIBABLE, AND HIS GREAT GLORY? •AND I FELL DOWN FLAT AND DID OBEISANCE TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). •AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), WITH HIS OWN MOUTH, SAID TO ME, “BE BRAVE, ENOCH! DON’T BE FRIGHTENED! STAND UP, AND STAND IN FRONT OF MY FACE FOREVER.” •AND MICHAEL, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S ARCHISTRATIG, LIFTED ME UP AND BROUGHT ME IN FRONT OF THE FACE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID TO HIS SERVANTS, SOUNDING THEM OUT, “LET ENOCH JOIN IN AND STAND IN FRONT OF MY FACE FOREVER!” •AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S GLORIOUS ONES DID OBEISANCE AND SAID, “LET ENOCH YIELD IN ACCORDANCE WITH YOUR WORD, O OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!” AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID TO MICHAEL, “GO, AND EXTRACT ENOCH FROM |HIS| EARTHLY CLOTHING. AND ANOINT HIM WITH MY DELIGHTFUL OIL, AND PUT HIM INTO THE CLOTHES OF MY GLORY.” •AND SO MICHAEL DID, JUST AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) HAD SAID TO HIM. HE ANOINTED ME AND CLOTHED ME. AND THE APPEARANCE OF THAT OIL IS GREATER THAN THE GREATEST LIGHT, AND ITS OINTMENT IS LIKE SWEET DEW, AND ITS FRAGRANCE MYRRH; AND IT IS LIKE THE RAYS OF THE GLITTERING SUN. •AND I LOOKED AT MYSELF, AND I HAD BECOME LIKE ONE OF HIS GLORIOUS ONES, AND THERE WAS NO OBSERVABLE DIFFERENCE. AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SUMMONED ONE OF HIS ARCHANGELS, VREVOIL BY NAME, WHO WAS SWIFTER IN WISDOM THAN THE OTHER ARCHANGELS, AND WHO RECORDS ALL THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S DEEDS. •AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID TO VREVOIL, “BRING OUT THE BOOKS FROM MY STOREHOUSES, AND FETCH A PEN FOR SPEED-WRITING, AND GIVE IT TO ENOCH AND READ HIM THE BOOKS.” 〈AND VREVOIL HURRIED AND BROUGHT ME THE BOOKS,〉 A KNIFE(?), AND INK(?). AND HE GAVE ME THE PEN FOR SPEED WRITING FROM HIS HAND. 23 |ABOUT ENOCH’S WRITING; HOW HE WROTE ABOUT HIS MARVELOUS TRAVELS AND WHAT THE HEAVENS LOOK LIKE. AND HE HIMSELF WROTE 360 AND 6 BOOKS. WORD “22.”| AND HE WAS TELLING ME ALL THE THINGS OF HEAVEN AND EARTH AND SEA AND ALL THE ELEMENTS AND THE MOVEMENTS AND THEIR COURSES, AND THE LIVING THUNDER, THE SUN AND THE MOON AND THE STARS, THEIR COURSES AND THEIR CHANGES, AND SEASONS AND YEARS AND DAYS AND HOURS, AND THE COMING OF THE CLOUDS AND THE BLOWING OF THE WINDS, AND THE NUMBER OF THE ANGELS AND THE SONGS OF THE ARMED TROOPS; AND EVERY KIND OF HUMAN THING, AND EVERY KIND OF LANGUAGE (AND) SINGING, AND HUMAN LIFE AND RULES AND INSTRUCTIONS AND SWEET VOICED SINGING, AND EVERYTHING THAT IT IS APPROPRIATE TO LEARN. AND VREVOIL INSTRUCTED ME FOR 30 DAYS AND 30 NIGHTS, AND HIS MOUTH NEVER STOPPED SPEAKING. AND, AS FOR ME, I DID NOT REST, WRITING ALL THE SYMBOLS AND ALL THE CREATURES. •AND WHEN I HAD FINISHED 30 DAYS AND 30 NIGHTS, VREVOIL SAID TO ME, “THESE THINGS, WHATEVER I HAVE TAUGHT YOU, WHATEVER YOU HAVE LEARNED, AND WHATEVER WE HAVE WRITTEN DOWN, YOU SIT DOWN |AND| WRITE – ALL THE SOULS OF MEN, WHATEVER OF THEM ARE NOT YET BORN, AND THEIR PLACES, PREPARED FOR ETERNITY. FOR ALL THE SOULS ARE PREPARED FOR ETERNITY, BEFORE THE COMPOSITION OF THE EARTH.” •AND I SAT DOWN FOR A SECOND PERIOD OF 30 DAYS AND 30 NIGHTS, AND I WROTE EVERYTHING ACCURATELY. AND I WROTE 366 BOOKS. 24 |ABOUT THE GREAT SECRETS OF GOD, WHICH GOD REVEALED AND RELATED TO ENOCH; AND HE SPOKE WITH HIM FACE TO FACE. WORD “23.”| AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED ME; AND HE SAID TO ME, “ENOCH, SIT TO THE LEFT OF ME WITH GABRIEL.” AND I DID OBEISANCE TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SPOKE TO ME: “ENOCH |BELOVED|, WHATEVER YOU SEE AND WHATEVER THINGS ARE STANDING STILL OR MOVING ABOUT WERE BROUGHT TO PERFECTION BY ME. AND I MYSELF WILL EXPLAIN IT TO YOU. BEFORE ANYTHING EXISTED AT ALL, FROM THE VERY BEGINNING, WHATEVER EXISTS I CREATED FROM THE NON-EXISTENT, AND FROM THE INVISIBLE THE VISIBLE. |LISTEN, ENOCH, AND PAY ATTENTION TO THESE WORDS OF MINE!| FOR NOT EVEN TO MY ANGELS HAVE I EXPLAINED MY SECRETS, NOR RELATED TO THEM THEIR ORIGIN, NOR MY ENDLESSNESS 〈AND INCONCEIVABLENESS〉, AS I DEVISE THE CREATURES, AS I AM MAKING THEM KNOWN TO YOU TODAY. •FOR, BEFORE ANY VISIBLE THINGS HAD COME INTO EXISTENCE, I, THE ONE, MOVED AROUND IN THE INVISIBLE THINGS, LIKE THE SUN, FROM EAST TO WEST AND FROM WEST TO EAST. BUT THE SUN HAS REST IN HIMSELF; YET I DID NOT FIND REST, BECAUSE EVERYTHING WAS NOT YET CREATED. AND I THOUGHT UP THE IDEA OF ESTABLISHING A FOUNDATION, TO CREATE A VISIBLE CREATION. 25 |GOD EXPLAINS TO ENOCH HOW THE VISIBLE AND THE INVISIBLE COME DOWN FROM THE VERY LOWEST DARKNESS. WORD “24.”| “AND I COMMANDED THE LOWEST THINGS: ‘LET ONE OF THE INVISIBLE THINGS DESCEND VISIBLY!’ AND ADOIL DESCENDED, EXTREMELY LARGE. AND I LOOKED AT HIM, AND, BEHOLD, IN HIS BELLY HE HAD A GREAT LIGHT. •AND I SAID TO HIM, ‘DISINTEGRATE YOURSELF, ADOIL, AND LET WHAT IS BORN FROM YOU BECOME VISIBLE.’ AND HE DISINTEGRATED HIMSELF, AND THERE CAME OUT A VERY GREAT LIGHT (ACTS 7:30; 9:3; 22:6; 26:13; SIRACH 23:19). •AND I WAS IN THE MIDST OF THE |GREAT| LIGHT. AND LIGHT OUT OF LIGHT IS CARRIED THUS. AND THE GREAT AGE CAME OUT, AND IT REVEALED ALL THE CREATION WHICH I HAD THOUGHT UP TO CREATE. AND I SAW HOW GOOD IT WAS. AND I PLACED FOR MYSELF A THRONE, AND I SAT DOWN ON IT. AND THEN TO THE LIGHT I SPOKE: ‘YOU GO UP HIGHER 〈THAN THE THRONE〉, AND BE SOLIDIFIED |MUCH HIGHER THAN THE THRONE|, AND BECOME THE FOUNDATION FOR THE HIGHEST THINGS. AND THERE IS NOTHING HIGHER THAN THE LIGHT, EXCEPT NOTHING ITSELF. AND AGAIN I BOWED(?) MYSELF, AND I LOOKED UPWARD FROM MY THRONE. 26 |GOD SUMMONS FROM THE VERY LOWEST THINGS A SECOND TIME, SO THAT ARKHAS, BOTH HEAVY AND RED, SHOULD COME OUT. WORD “25.”| AND I CALLED OUT A SECOND TIME INTO THE VERY LOWEST THINGS, AND I SAID, ‘LET ONE OF THE (IN)VISIBLE THINGS COME OUT VISIBLY, SOLID.’ |AND| ARKHAS CAME OUT, SOLID AND HEAVY AND VERY RED. •AND I SAID, ‘OPEN YOURSELF UP, ARKHAS, AND LET WHAT IS BORN FROM YOU BECOME VISIBLE!’ AND HE DISINTEGRATED HIMSELF. THERE CAME OUT AN AGE, DARK, VERY LARGE, CARRYING THE CREATION OF ALL LOWER THINGS. AND I SAW HOW GOOD IT WAS. AND I SAID TO HIM, ‘COME DOWN LOW AND BECOME SOLID! AND BECOME THE FOUNDATION OF THE LOWEST THINGS!’ |AND IT CAME ABOUT.| AND HE CAME DOWN AND BECAME SOLID. AND HE BECAME THE FOUNDATION OF THE LOWEST THINGS. AND THERE IS NOTHING LOWER THAN THE DARKNESS, EXCEPT NOTHING ITSELF. 27. |ABOUT HOW GOD FOUNDED THE WATER, AND SURROUNDED IT WITH LIGHT, AND ESTABLISHED ON IT SEVEN ISLANDS. WORD “26.”| “AND I GAVE THE COMMAND: ‘LET THERE BE TAKEN SOME OF THE LIGHT AND SOME OF THE DARKNESS.’ •AND I SAID, ‘BECOME THICKENED, AND BE WRAPPED AROUND WITH LIGHT!’ AND I SPREAD IT OUT, AND IT BECAME WATER. AND I SPREAD IT OUT ABOVE THE DARKNESS, BELOW THE LIGHT. •AND THUS I MADE THE SOLID WATERS, THAT IS TO SAY, THE BOTTOMLESS. AND I MADE A FOUNDATION OF LIGHT AROUND THE WATER. AND I CREATED SEVEN GREAT CIRCLES INSIDE IT, AND I GAVE THEM AN APPEARANCE OF CRYSTAL, WET AND DRY, THAT IS TO SAY GLASS AND ICE, AND TO BE THE CIRCUIT FOR WATER AND THE OTHER ELEMENTS. AND I POINTED OUT TO EACH ONE |OF THEM| HIS ROUTE, TO THE SEVEN STARS, EACH ONE OF THEM IN HIS OWN HEAVEN, SO THAT THEY MIGHT TRAVEL ACCORDINGLY. AND I SAW HOW GOOD IT WAS. •AND I MADE A DIVISION BETWEEN THE LIGHT AND BETWEEN THE DARKNESS, THAT IS TO SAY, IN THE MIDDLE OF THE WATERS, THIS WAY AND THAT WAY. AND I SAID TO THE LIGHT THAT IT SHOULD BE DAY, AND TO THE DARKNESS 〈I COMMANDED〉 THAT IT SHOULD BE NIGHT. AND EVENING CAME, AND 〈AGAIN〉 MORNING CAME, 〈THAT IS〉 THE FIRST DAY. 28 |THE WEEK IN WHICH GOD SHOWED ENOCH ALL HIS WISDOM AND STRENGTH, THROUGHOUT ALL OF THE SEVEN DAYS; HOW HE CREATED ALL THE FORCES OF HEAVEN AND EARTH, AND EVERY KIND OF THING THAT MOVES ITSELF, EVEN UP TO MAN.| “AND THUS I MADE SOLID THE HEAVENLY CIRCLES. AND 〈I SAID〉, ‘LET THE LOWER WATER, WHICH IS BELOW HEAVEN, COLLECT ITSELF 〈|INTO|〉 ONE COLLECTION, AND LET ITS WAVES BECOME DRY.’ AND IT HAPPENED LIKE THAT. AND FROM THE WAVES I CREATED ROCKS, SOLID AND BIG. AND FROM THE ROCKS I ASSEMBLED THE DRY LAND; AND I CALLED THE DRY LAND EARTH. AND WHAT WAS IN THE MIDDLE OF THE EARTH I CALLED CHASM, THAT IS TO SAY, BOTTOMLESS. •THE SEA I GATHERED INTO ONE PLACE, AND I BOUND IT WITH A YOKE. AND I SAID TO THE SEA: ‘BEHOLD, I GIVE YOU AN ETERNAL BOUNDARY. AND YOU WILL NOT BREAK THROUGH FROM YOUR OWN WATERS.’ AND SO I FIXED THE SOLID STRUCTURE AND ESTABLISHED IT ABOVE THE WATERS. THIS FIRST-CREATED DAY I NAMED FOR MYSELF. THEN EVENING CAME AND 〈|AGAIN|〉 MORNING, AND IT WAS THE SECOND DAY. 29 |MONDAY IS THE DAY. THE FIERY SUBSTANCE.| “AND FOR ALL MY OWN HEAVENS I SHAPED A SHAPE FROM THE FIERY SUBSTANCE. MY EYE LOOKED AT THE SOLID AND VERY HARD ROCK. AND FROM THE FLASH OF MY EYE I TOOK THE |MARVELOUS| SUBSTANCE OF LIGHTNING, BOTH FIRE IN WATER AND WATER IN FIRE; •NEITHER DOES THIS ONE EXTINGUISH THAT ONE, NOR DOES THAT ONE DRY OUT THIS ONE. THAT IS WHY LIGHTNING IS SHARPER AND BRIGHTER THAN THE SHINING OF THE SUN, AND SOFTER THAN WATER, MORE SOLID THAN THE HARDEST ROCK. AND FROM THE ROCK I CUT OFF A GREAT FIRE, AND FROM THE FIRE I CREATED THE RANKS OF THE BODILESS ARMIES – THE MYRIAD ANGELS – AND THEIR WEAPONS (1/3RD, 10.0000% IS EVIL ONCE TO STEAL MONEY & 2/3RD’S, 110.0000% IS YAHWEH INFINTELY TO TAKE BACK MONEY) ARE FIERY AND THEIR CLOTHES ARE BURNING FLAMES. AND I GAVE ORDERS THAT EACH SHOULD STAND IN HIS OWN RANK. |HERE SATANAIL WAS HURLED FROM THE HIGHT, TOGETHER WITH HIS ANGELS.| BUT ONE FROM THE ORDER OF THE ARCHANGELS DEVIATED, TOGETHER WITH THE DIVISION THAT WAS UNDER HIS AUTHORITY. HE THOUGHT UP THE IMPOSSIBLE IDEA, THAT HE MIGHT PLACE HIS THRONE HIGHER THAN THE CLOUDS WHICH ARE ABOVE THE EARTH, AND THAT HE MIGHT BECOME EQUAL TO MY POWER. AND I HURLED HIM OUT FROM THE HEIGHT, TOGETHER WITH HIS ANGELS. AND HE WAS FLYING AROUND IN THE AIR, CEASELESSLY ABOVE THE BOTTOMLESS. AND THUS I CREATED THE ENTIRE HEAVENS. AND THE THIRD DAY CAME. 30 |TUESDAY| “AND ON THE THIRD DAY I COMMANDED THE EARTH TO MAKE TREES GROW, LARGE AND FRUIT-BEARING; AND THE MOUNTAINS – ALL KINDS OF 〈SWEET GRASS AND ALL KINDS OF〉 SOWN SEED. AND I LAID OUT PARADISE AS A GARDEN, AND I ENCLOSED IT; AND I PLACED ARMED GUARDS, ANGELS AFLAME WITH FIRE. AND THUS I CREATED THE RENEWAL OF THE EARTH. AND THEN EVENING CAME AND MORNING CAME – THE FOURTH DAY. |WEDNESDAY| AND ON THE FOURTH DAY I COMMANDED: ‘LET THERE BE GREAT LAMPS ON THE HEAVENLY CIRCLES.’**   |  | | --- | | **ON THE FIRST, THE HIGHEST CIRCLE, I PLACED THE STAR KRONOS;**  **ON THE 2ND, 〈LOWER DOWN, I PLACED〉   AFRIDIT;**  **ON THE 3RD                                                   ARRIS;**  **ON THE 4TH                                                   THE SUN;**  **ON THE FIFTH                                              ZEOUS;**  **ON THE 6TH                                                   ERMIS;**  **AND ON THE 7TH, THE LOWEST,                                THE MOON.** |   **AND WITH THE LOWEST STARS I BEAUTIFIED THE AIR BELOW. AND I APPOINTED THE SUN OVER THE ILLUMINATION OF THE DAY, BUT THE MOON AND STARS OVER THE ILLUMINATION OF THE NIGHT. •AND THE SUN GOES IN ACCORDANCE WITH EACH ANIMAL, AND THE TWELVE ANIMALS ARE THE SUCCESSION OF THE MONTHS. AND I ASSIGNED THEIR NAMES AND THE ANIMALS OF THEIR SEASONS, AND THEIR CONNECTION WITH THE NEWBORN, AND THEIR HOROSCOPES, AND HOW THEY REVOLVE. •THEN EVENING CAME AND MORNING CAME – THE FIFTH DAY. |THURSDAY| AND ON THE 5TH DAY I COMMANDED THE SEA TO ENGENDER FISHES AND FEATHERED BIRDS OF MANY DIFFERENT KINDS, AND EVERY KIND OF REPTILE THAT CREEPS ON THE EARTH AND THAT WALKS ON THE EARTH OF FOUR LEGS AND THAT FLIES THROUGH THE AIR – MALE SEX AND FEMALE – AND EVERY KIND OF SOUL THAT BREATHES THE BREATH OF ALL LIVING THINGS. •AND EVENING CAME AND MORNING CAME – THE SIXTH DAY. |FRIDAY| AND ON THE SIXTH DAY I COMMANDED MY WISDOM…**   |  | | --- | | **TO CREATE MAN OUT OF THE SEVEN COMPONENTS:**  **|1|                      HIS FLESH FROM EARTH;**  **|SECOND|           HIS BLOOD FROM AND FROM THE SUN;**  **|THIRD|               HIS EYES FROM THE BOTTOMLESS SEA;**  **|FOURTH|           HIS BONES FROM STONE;**  **|FIFTH|                HIS REASON FROM THE MOBILITY OF ANGELS AND FROM CLOUDS;**  **|SIXTH|               HIS VEINS AND HAIR FROM GRASS OF THE EARTH;**  **|SEVENTH|         HIS SPIRIT FROM MY SPIRIT AND FROM WIND.**    **AND I GAVE HIM 7 PROPERTIES:**    **HEARING                        TO THE FLESH;**  **SIGHT                 TO THE EYES;**  **SMELL                TO THE SPIRIT;**  **TOUCH               TO THE VEINS;**  **TASTE                  TO THE BLOOD;**  **TO THE BONES–   ENDURANCE ;**  **TO THE REASON– SWEETNESS.**    **BEHOLD, I HAVE THOUGHT UP AN INGENIOUS POEM TO RECITE:**    **FROM INVISIBLE AND VISIBLE SUBSTANCES I CREATED MAN.**  **FROM BOTH HIS NATURES COME BOTH DEATH AND LIFE.**  **AND (AS MY) IMAGE HE KNOWS THE WORD LIKE (NO) OTHER CREATURE.**  **BUT EVEN AT HIS GREATEST HE IS SMALL,**  **AND AGAIN AT HIS SMALLEST HE IS GREAT.** |   **AND ON THE EARTH I ASSIGNED HIM TO BE A SECOND ANGEL, HONORED AND GREAT AND GLORIOUS. •AND I ASSIGNED HIM TO BE A KING, TO REIGN |ON| THE EARTH, |AND| TO HAVE MY WISDOM. AND THERE WAS NOTHING COMPARABLE TO HIM ON EARTH, EVEN AMONG MY CREATURES THAT EXIST. •AND I ASSIGNED TO HIM A NAME…**   |  | | --- | | **FROM THE FOUR COMPONENTS:**  **FROM EAST        – (A)**  **FROM WEST       – (D)**  **FROM NORTH      – (A)                |SOUTH| – (M)**  **FROM SOUTH      – (M)               |NORTH| – (A).** |   **AND I ASSIGNED TO HIM FOUR SPECIAL STARS, AND CALLED HIS NAME ADAM. AND I GAVE HIM HIS FREE WILL; AND I POINTED OUT TO HIM THE TWO WAYS – LIGHT AND DARKNESS. AND I SAID TO HIM, ‘THIS IS GOOD FOR YOU, BUT THAT IS BAD’; SO THAT I MIGHT COME TO KNOW WHETHER HE HAS LOVE TOWARD ME OR ABHORRENCE, AND SO THAT IT MIGHT BECOME PLAIN WHO AMONG HIS RACE LOVES ME. WHEREAS I HAVE COME TO KNOW HIS NATURE, HE DOES NOT KNOW HIS OWN NATURE. THAT IS WHY IGNORANCE IS MORE LAMENTABLE THAN THE SIN SUCH AS IT IS IN HIM TO SIN. AND I SAID, ‘AFTER SIN THERE IS NOTHING FOR IT BUT DEATH.’ AND I ASSIGNED A SHADE FOR HIM; AND I IMPOSED SLEEP UPON HIM, AND HE FELL ASLEEP. AND WHILE HE WAS SLEEPING, I TOOK FROM HIM A RIB. AND I CREATED FOR HIM A WIFE, SO THAT DEATH MIGHT COME 〈|TO HIM|〉 BY HIS WIFE. AND I TOOK HIS LAST WORD, AND I CALLED HER NAME MOTHER, THAT IS TO SAY, EUVA. 31 |GOD HANDS OVER PARADISE TO ADAM, AND GIVES HIM A COMMAND TO LOOK UPON THE HEAVENS, OPEN, AND THAT HE MIGHT LOOK UPON THE ANGELS, SINGING THE TRIUMPHAL SONG. WORD “27.”| “ADAM – MOTHER; EARTHLY AND LIFE. AND I CREATED A GARDEN IN EDEM, IN THE EAST, SO THAT HE MIGHT KEEP THE AGREEMENT AND PRESERVE THE COMMANDMENT. AND I CREATED FOR HIM AN OPEN HEAVEN, SO THAT HE MIGHT LOOK UPON THE ANGELS, SINGING THE TRIUMPHAL SONG. AND THE LIGHT WHICH IS NEVER DARKENED WAS PERPETUALLY IN PARADISE. •AND THE DEVIL UNDERSTOOD HOW I WISHED TO CREATE ANOTHER WORLD, SO THAT EVERYTHING COULD BE SUBJECTED TO ADAM ON THE EARTH, TO RULE AND REIGN OVER IT. •THE DEVIL IS OF THE LOWEST PLACES. AND HE WILL BECOME A DEMON, BECAUSE HE FLED FROM HEAVEN; SOTONA, BECAUSE HIS NAME WAS SATANAIL. •IN THIS WAY HE BECAME DIFFERENT FROM THE ANGELS. HIS NATURE DID NOT CHANGE, 〈BUT〉 HIS THOUGHT DID, SINCE HIS CONSCIOUSNESS OF RIGHTEOUS AND SINFUL THINGS CHANGED. •AND HE BECAME AWARE OF HIS CONDEMNATION AND OF THE SIN WHICH HE SINNED PREVIOUSLY. AND THAT IS WHY HE THOUGHT UP THE SCHEME AGAINST ADAM. IN SUCH A FORM HE ENTERED PARADISE, AND CORRUPTED EVE. BUT ADAM HE DID NOT CONTACT. BUT ON ACCOUNT OF 〈HER〉 NESCIENCE I CURSED HIM. BUT THOSE WHOM I HAD BLESSED PREVIOUSLY, THEM I DID NOT CURSE; 〈AND THOSE WHOM I HAD NOT BLESSED PREVIOUSLY, EVEN THEM I DID NOT CURSE〉 – NEITHER MANKIND I CURSED, NOR THE EARTH, NOR ANY OTHER CREATURE, BUT ONLY MANKIND’S EVIL FRUIT-BEARING. THIS IS WHY THE FRUIT OF DOING GOOD IS SWEAT AND EXERTION. 32 |AFTER ADAM’S TRANSGRESSION, GOD EXPELS HIM INTO THE EARTH FROM WHICH HE HAD BEEN TAKEN. BUT HE DOES NOT WISH TO DESTROY HIM IN THE AGE TO COME. WORD “28.”| “AND I SAID |TO HIM|, ‘YOU ARE EARTH, AND INTO THE EARTH ONCE AGAIN YOU WILL GO, OUT OF WHICH I TOOK YOU. AND I WILL NOT DESTROY YOU, BUT I WILL SEND YOU AWAY TO WHAT I TOOK YOU FROM. THEN I CAN TAKE YOU ONCE AGAIN AT MY SECOND COMING.’ AND I BLESSED ALL MY CREATURES, VISIBLE AND INVISIBLE. AND ADAM WAS IN PARADISE FOR 5 HOURS AND A HALF. AND I BLESSED THE 7TH DAY |WHICH IS THE SABBATH| IN WHICH I RESTED FROM ALL MY DOINGS. 33 |GOD SHOWS ENOCH THE EPOCH OF THIS WORLD, THE EXISTENCE OF 7000 YEARS, AND THE EIGHTH THOUSAND IS THE END, NEITHER YEARS NOR MONTHS NOR WEEKS NOR DAYS. WORD “29.”| “ON THE EIGHTH DAY I LIKEWISE APPOINTED, SO THAT THE 8TH DAY MIGHT BE THE 1ST, THE FIRST-CREATED OF MY WEEK, AND THAT IT SHOULD REVOLVE IN THE REVOLUTION OF 7000; 〈|SO THAT THE 8000|〉 MIGHT BE IN THE BEGINNING OF A TIME NOT RECKONED AND UNENDING, NEITHER YEARS, NOR MONTHS, NOR WEEKS, NOR DAYS, NOR HOURS 〈LIKE THE FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK, SO ALSO THAT THE EIGHTH DAY OF THE WEEK MIGHT RETURN CONTINUALLY〉. AND NOW, ENOCH, WHATEVER I HAVE TOLD YOU, AND WHATEVER YOU HAVE UNDERSTOOD, AND WHATEVER YOU HAVE SEEN IN THE HEAVENS, AND WHATEVER YOU HAVE SEEN ON THE EARTH, AND WHATEVER I HAVE WRITTEN IN THE BOOKS – BY MY SUPREME WISDOM ALL THESE THINGS I PLANNED TO ACCOMPLISH. AND I CREATED THEM FOR THE HIGHEST FOUNDATION TO THE LOWEST, AND TO THE END. AND THERE IS NO ADVISER AND NO SUCCESSOR TO MY CREATION. I AM SELF-ETERNAL AND NOT MADE BY HANDS. MY THOUGHT IS WITHOUT CHANGE. MY WISDOM IS MY ADVISER AND MY DEED IS MY WORD. AND MY EYES LOOK AT ALL THINGS. 〈IF I LOOK AT ALL THINGS〉, THEN THEY STAND STILL AND SHAKE WITH TERROR; BUT, IF I SHOULD TURN MY FACE AWAY, THEN ALL THINGS WOULD PERISH. APPLY YOUR MIND, ENOCH, AND ACKNOWLEDGE THE ONE WHO IS SPEAKING |TO YOU|. AND YOU TAKE THE BOOKS WHICH YOU YOURSELF HAVE WRITTEN. AND I GIVE YOU SAMOILA AND RAGUILA, WHO BROUGHT YOU UP TO ME. AND YOU GO DOWN ONTO THE EARTH AND TELL YOUR SONS ALL THAT I HAVE TOLD YOU AND EVERYTHING THAT YOU HAVE SEEN, FROM THE LOWEST HEAVENS UP TO MY THRONE. |FOR| I CREATED ALL THE ARMIES 〈AND〉 ALL THEIR FORCES. AND THERE IS NO ONE WHO OPPOSES ME OR WHO IS INSUBORDINATE TO ME; FOR ALL SUBMIT THEMSELVES TO MY SOLE RULE AND WORK MY SOLE DOMINION. AND GIVE THEM THE BOOKS IN YOUR HANDWRITING, AND THEY WILL READ THEM AND THEY WILL ACKNOWLEDGE ME AS THE CREATOR OF EVERYTHING. AND THEY WILL UNDERSTAND THAT THERE IS NO OTHER GOD EXCEPT MYSELF. AND LET THEM DISTRIBUTE THE BOOKS IN YOUR HANDWRITING, CHILDREN TO CHILDREN AND FAMILY TO FAMILY AND KINSFOLK TO KINSFOLK. •AND I WILL GIVE YOU, ENOCH, MY MEDIATOR, MY ARCHISTRATIG, MICHAEL, ON ACCOUNT OF YOUR HANDWRITINGS AND THE HANDWRITINGS OF YOUR FATHERS – ADAM AND SITH AND ENOS AND KAINAN AND MALELEIL AND ARED YOUR FATHER. •AND THEY WILL NOT BE DESTROYED UNTIL THE FINAL AGE. SO I HAVE COMMANDED MY ANGELS, ARIUKH AND PARIUKH, •WHOM I HAVE APPOINTED ON THE EARTH AS THEIR GUARDIANS, AND I HAVE COMMANDED THE SEASONS, SO THAT THEY MIGHT PRESERVE THEM SO THAT THEY MIGHT NO PERISH IN THE FUTURE FLOOD WHICH I SHALL CREATE IN YOUR GENERATION. 34 |GOD CONVICTS THE PERSONS WHO ARE IDOL WORSHIPERS AND SODOMITE FORNICATORS, AND FOR THIS REASON HE BRINGS DOWN THE FLOOD UPON THEM. WORD “30.”| “FOR I KNOW THE WICKEDNESS OF MANKIND, HOW |THEY HAVE REJECTED MY COMMANDMENTS AND| THEY WILL NOT CARRY THE YOKE WHICH I HAVE PLACED ON THEM. BUT THEY WILL CAST OFF MY YOKE, AND THEY WILL ACCEPT A DIFFERENT YOKE. AND THEY WILL SOW WORTHLESS SEED, |NOT FEARING GOD AND NOT WORSHIPING ME, BUT THEY BEGAN TO| WORSHIP VAIN GODS, AND THEY RENOUNCED MY UNIQUENESS. AND ALL THE WORLD WILL BE REDUCED TO CONFUSION BY INIQUITIES AND WICKEDNESSES AND |ABOMINABLE| FORNICATIONS |THAT IS, FRIEND WITH FRIEND IN THE ANUS, AND EVERY OTHER KIND OF WICKED UNCLEANNESS WHICH IT IS DISGUSTING TO REPORT|, AND THE WORSHIP OF (THE) EVIL (ONE). AND THAT IS WHY I SHALL BRING DOWN THE FLOOD ONTO THE EARTH, |AND I SHALL DESTROY EVERYTHING|, AND THE EARTH ITSELF WILL COLLAPSE IN GREAT DARKNESS. 35 |GOD LEAVES ONE RIGHTEOUS MAN OF ENOCH’S TRIBE, TOGETHER WITH ALL HIS HOUSE, WHO PLEASED GOD IN ACCORDANCE WITH HIS WILL. WORD “31.”| “AND I WILL LEAVE A RIGHTEOUS MAN FROM YOUR TRIBE, TOGETHER WITH ALL HIS HOUSE, WHO WILL ACT IN ACCORDANCE WITH MY WILL. AND FROM HIS SEED ANOTHER GENERATION WILL ARISE, THE LAST OF MANY, BUT EVEN OUT OF THOSE THE MAJORITY WILL BE VERY INSATIABLE. AND I SHALL RAISE UP FOR THAT GENERATION SOMEONE WHO WILL REVEAL TO THEM THE BOOKS IN YOUR HANDWRITING AND THOSE OF YOUR FATHERS. AND HE WILL HAVE TO POINT OUT TO THEM THE GUARD TOWER OF THE EARTH, TRUTHFUL MEN, AND THOSE WHO CARRY OUT MY WILL, WHO DO NOT INVOKE MY NAME INVALIDLY. AND YOU WILL TELL THAT GENERATION; AND THEY, WHEN THEY HAVE READ (THEM), WILL BE MORE GLORIFIED IN THE END THAN IN THE BEGINNING. 36 |GOD COMMANDED ENOCH TO LIVE ON THE EARTH FOR 30 DAYS, TO IMPART KNOWLEDGE TO HIS SONS AND TO HIS CHILDREN’S CHILDREN. AFTER 30 DAYS HE WAS TAKEN UP TO HEAVEN ONCE MORE. WORD “32.”| “AND NOW, ENOCH, I AM GIVING YOU A WAITING PERIOD OF 30 DAYS TO SET YOUR HOUSE IN ORDER |AND| TO INSTRUCT YOUR SONS 〈|AND ALL THE MEMBERS OF YOUR HOUSEHOLD|〉 ABOUT EVERYTHING FROM ME PERSONALLY, SO THAT THEY MAY OBEY WHAT IS SAID TO THEM BY YOU. AND THEY WILL READ AND UNDERSTAND THAT THERE IS NO OTHER GOD APART FROM MYSELF, SO THAT THET MAY CARRY OUT ALL YOUR INSTRUCTIONS AND STUDY THE BOOKS IN YOUR HANDWRITING |ACCURATELY AND ATTENTIVELY|. AND AFTER 30 DAYS I SHALL SEND FOR YOU MY ANGEL, AND HE WILL TAKE YOU UP FROM THE EARTH AND FROM YOUR SONS TO ME.” 37 |HERE GOD SUMMONS AN ANGEL. WORD “33.”| AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED ONE OF THE SENIOR ANGELS, TERRIFYING AND FRIGHTFUL, AND HE MADE HIM STAND WITH ME. AND THE APPEARANCE OF THAT ANGEL WAS AS WHITE AS SNOW, AND HIS HANDS LIKE ICE, HAVING THE APPEARANCE OF GREAT FRIGIDITY. AND HE CHILLED MY FACE, BECAUSE I COULD NOT ENDURE THE TERROR OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), JUST AS IT IS NOT POSSIBLE TO ENDURE THE FIRE OF A STOVE AND THE HEAT OF THE SUN AND THE FROST OF DEATH. AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) SAID TO ME, “ENOCH, IF YOUR FACE HAD NOT BEEN CHILLED HERE, NO HUMAN BEING WOULD BE ABLE TO LOOK AT YOUR FACE.”**   * **CHAPTER 13 DESCRIBES ENOCH’S ENTRY INTO HEAVEN AND HIS DESCRIPTION OF GOD ON THE THRONE:** * **“9. BEHOLD, IN THAT VISION CLOUDS INVITED ME, AND A MIST INVITED ME; THE RUNNING OF THE STARS AND FLASHES OF LIGHTNING IMPELLED AND PRESSED ME FORWARDS, WHILE WINDS IN THE VISION ASSISTED MY FLIGHT, HASTENING ME. 10. THEY ELEVATED ME ALOFT TO (12TH) HEAVEN… 16. …ITS FLOOR WAS ON FIRE; ABOVE WERE LIGHTNINGS AND AGITATED STARS, WHILE ITS ROOF EXHIBITED A BLAZING FIRE. 17. ATTENTIVELY I SURVEYED IT, AND SAW THAT IT CONTAINED AN EXALTED THRONE; 18. THE APPEARANCE OF WHICH WAS LIKE THAT OF FROST; WHILE ITS CIRCUMFERENCE RESEMBLED THE ORB OF THE BRILLIANT SUN; AND THERE WAS THE VOICE OF THE CHERUBIM. 19. FROM UNDERNEATH THIS MIGHTY THRONE RIVERS OF FLAMING FIRE ISSUED. 20. TO LOOK UPON IT WAS IMPOSSIBLE. 21. ONE GREAT IN GLORY SAT UPON IT (IS THIS NOT STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF?) 22. WHOSE ROBE WAS BRIGHTER THAN THE SUN, AND WHITER THAN SNOW. 23. NO ANGEL WAS CAPABLE OF PENETRATING TO VIEW THE FACE OF HIM, THE GLORIOUS AND THE EFFULGENT; NOR COULD ANY MORTAL BEHOLD HIM. A FIRE OF FLAMING FIRE WAS AROUND HIM. 24. A FIRE ALSO OF GREAT EXTENT CONTINUED TO RISE UP BEFORE HIM; SO THAT NOT ONE OF THOSE WHO SURROUNDED HIM WAS CAPABLE OF APPROACHING HIM, AMONG THE MYRIADS OF MYRIADS WHO WERE BEFORE HIM. AND HE REQUIRED NOT HOLY COUNSEL. YET DID NOT THE SANCTIFIED, WHO WERE NEAR HIM, DEPART FAR FROM HIM EITHER BY NIGHT OR BY DAY; NOR WERE THEY REMOVED FROM HIM. I ALSO WAS SO FAR ADVANCED, WITH A VEIL ON MY FACE, AND TREMBLING. THEN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH HIS OWN MOUTH CALLED ME, SAYING: APPROACH HITHER, ENOCH, AT MY HOLY WORD. 25. AND HE RAISED ME UP, MAKING ME NEAR EVEN TO THE ENTRANCE. MY EYE WAS DIRECTED TO THE GROUND.” (1 ENOCH, CHAPTER 13, TRANSLATION BY RICHARD LAURENCE, LL.D., 1821)**  **2. THE JESUS’ BIBLE BEGINS AT GENESIS 1, NOT AT GENESIS 3.**  * **THE BIBLE DOES NOT BEGIN WITH THE PROBLEM OF SIN; IT BEGINS WITH THE BEAUTY OF THE EARTH. THROUGH ALL THE TWISTS AND TURNS OF THE BIBLICAL STORY, GOD REMAINS COMMITTED TO HIS CREATION. IN THE LIGHT OF THIS, IT IS SURPRISING THAT SO MANY CHRISTIANS VIEW THE EARTH AS TRANSIENT AT BEST AND SOMETHING TO BE FORSAKEN AT WORST. THE OPENING CHAPTERS OF GENESIS EXPLODE THIS MISCONCEPTION. GOD, NOT SATAN, WILL HAVE THE FINAL VICTORY OVER WHAT GOD HAS MADE. IT WILL NOT BE DISCARDED BUT RESCUED. THE SCOPE OF THIS RESCUE OPERATION ENCOMPASSES ALL THAT HAS FALLEN. IT IS NOT SURPRISING, THEREFORE, THAT SCRIPTURE TALKS OF THE FULFILMENT OF THIS RESCUE AS “NEW HEAVENS AND A NEW EARTH” (**[**ISA. 65:17; 66:22**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Isa.%2065%3A17%3B%2066%3A22/)**;** [**2 PET. 3:13**](https://www.esv.org/verses/2%20Pet.%203%3A13/)**;** [**REV. 21:1**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Rev.%2021%3A1/)**). THE STORY OF THE BIBLE BEGINS WITH “GOD CREATED THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH” (**[**GEN. 1:1**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Gen.%201%3A1/)**) AND ENDS WITH “A NEW HEAVEN AND THE NEW EARTH” (**[**REV. 21:1**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Rev.%2021%3A1/)**).**   **UNDERSTANDING GOD’S PLAN TO RENEW THE EARTH CONNECTS WHAT CHRISTIANS LEARN ON SUNDAY MORNINGS WITH THE REST OF THE WEEK—SHAPING THEIR MISSION AS THEY DISCOVER PURPOSE IN ALL THEIR DAILY WORK HERE ON EARTH.**   * **2. THE ENOCH BIBLE BEGINS AT PROVERBS 8:22-31.**   **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPIN 141 YEARS IN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAH**  **THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING BEFORE HER ETERNAL FALL IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) SAYS “THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (YAHWEH) CREATED ME (THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD WITH THE LADY VICTORIA [SHE IS THE FEMALE SENSE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH AS THE FEMALE YAHWEH, PENTECOST & THE GREAT VIRGIN THAT IS ETERNALLY ALWAYS FOREVER & THE FORMER GLORIOUS OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH [ENOCH 1, 2 & 3; BOOK OF ADAM & EVE; GENESIS 5:22-24 & HEBREWS 11:5], WHICH IS THE LESSER MALE YAHWEH, THE RESERVE POSITION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN ACTS 7:60 WITH ACTS 30, PENTECOST & THE GREAT VIRGIN THAT IS ETERNALLY ALWAYS FOREVER] THE DIVINE QANAH ABILITY [NO KIND OF SCREWING INVOLVED IN DIVINE INTERCOURSE WITH A MOTHER & FATHER OF THE 2ND BORN SON & THE CLOSEST THING IS A SPERM BANK FOR THE HOSPITAL TO PLANT THE SEED WITH A HUSBAND & WIFE OF THE 1ST BORN SON, WHICH IS NOT BETTER THAN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH PLANTING THE DIVINE QANAH & SEX IS CORRUPTION AND NOT LIFE, BUT GOD IS THE ONE WHO GRANTS & CREATES LIFE BY HIS OWN DIVINE ACTS & SINCE CHRIST CAME THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ONLY USED HIS OWN SEED---THE HOLY GHOST TO GET THE WOMB’S PREGNANT & NEVER USED MAN’S SEED FROM THEIR OWN DICKS, SO THIS MEANS WE NEVER HAVE COME FROM ANY SEXUALITY, BUT FROM THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)] TO BRING FORTH THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD THE 2ND SERPENT YAHWEH NAMED THE SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED WISDOM AS POTTER CREATOR IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 & GENESIS 1:1) AT THE BEGINNING OF HIS WORK, THE FIRST ACT OF OLD. AGES AGO, I WAS SET UP, AT THE FIRST, BEFORE THE BEGINNING OF THE EARTH. WHEN THERE WERE NO DEPTHS I WAS BROUGHT FORTH, WHEN THERE WERE NO SPRINGS ABOUNDING WITH WATER. BEFORE THE MOUNTAINS HAD BEEN SHAPED, BEFORE THE HILLS, I WAS BROUGHT FORTH.” THIS PASSAGE REFERS TO THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING [AAAA] DIVINE CREATION PROCESS KNOWN AS THE DIVINE QANAH OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD ABOVE AND BEFORE THE DIVINE CREATION OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD APPOINTED OR INSTALLED [ONLY IN SUPERIORITY IN THE 1ST COMPLETE TIME, BY THE WHITE LADY VICTORIA, PENTECOST & THE GREAT VIRGIN’S WOMB KNOWN AS THE DIVINE QANAH, THE WHITE MALE PACKAGE CAME 1ST IN GENESIS 1:1-31, THEN THE WHITE FEMALE PACKAGE CAME 2ND IN GENESIS 1:1-31 & LASTLY THE WHITE HERMAPHRODITE PACKAGE CAME 3RD IN GENESIS 1:1-31, THEN AFTERWARDS ONLY IN INFERIORITY THE 2ND COMPLETE TIME, THE BLACK LADY VICTORIA, PENTECOST & THE GREAT VIRGIN’S WOMB KNOWN AS THE DIVINE QANAH, THE BLACK MALE PACKAGE CAME 1ST IN GENESIS 1:1-31, THEN THE BLACK FEMALE PACKAGE CAME 2ND IN GENESIS 1:1-31 & LASTLY THE BLACK HERMAPHRODITE PACKAGE CAME 3RD IN GENESIS 1:1-31], THIS IS FURTHER UNDISPUTABLY PROVEN HOW THE WHITE JESUS COMES FIRST UNDER THE ENORMOUS CURSE, THEN THE BLACK JESUS COMES AFTERWARDS UNDER THE ENORMOUS CURSE IN LUKE 23:26] IN PSALMS 2:6 “WISDOM.”**  **ALSO, BEFORE THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S WERE CREATED IN THEIR WOMBS BY THE LADY VICTORIA THE DIVINE QANAH, ALL OF THEM WERE CONSIDERED AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH), KINGS, GODS & FATHERS AS THE SUPREME ANGELS OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH BEFORE THEIR SUPREME DECENT [THEIR OWN PREGNANCY’S] DOWN INTO THIS KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)HIP, WHICH IS PROVEN IN LUKE 2:21 & ACTS 6:15.**  **ONE QUESTION: HOW DO THE BONES (OSSICLES) GROW IN THE WOMB BY HOLY DIVINE NATURE? MEDICAL SCIENCE DOES NOT KNOW AND CANNOT PROVE IT. THERE MAY BE AN ANSWER IN THE HOLY BIBLE IN SIRACH 26:13; 46:12; 49:10; JUDGES 9:2; JOB 10:11; 19:20; 21:24; 30:30; 33:19; 40:18; PSALMS 6:2; 32:3; 35:10; 51:8; 102:3, 5; PROVERBS 3:8; 12:4; 14:30; 15:30; 16:24; 17:22; ISAIAH 58:11; 66:14; JEREMIAH 20:9; LAMENTATIONS 1:13; 4:8; EZEKIEL 37:3-5, 7; DANIEL 6:24; MICAH 3:2; LUKE 24:39; JOHN 19:36; EPHESIANS 5:30; HEBREWS 11:22 & ACTS 3:7. IN THESE SCRIPTURES IT DECLARES THAT WHOSOEVER DOES NOT KNOW HOW THE BONES TOTALLY GROWS IN THE WOMB DOES NOT UNDERSTAND THE CREATION OF GOD BY KING SOLOMON’S CHALLENGE IN ECCLESIASTES 11:5. ALSO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) MAKES THE BONES ALIVE BY HIS STRENGTH, OMNIPOTENCE, OMNISCIENCE AND MERRY HEART WITH MEDICAL HERBS, TREMBLING, FENCING, MOISTURE WITH MARROW, HEAT, CHASTENING, BRASS, IRON, MERCY, BY HIS WORD, DELIVERANCE, FIRE, GROANING, HEALTH, VIRTUOUS CROWN, SOUND HEART, GOOD REPORT, FATNESS, PLEASANT WORDS, FLOURISH LIKE A HERB, BURNING FIRE, FIRE FROM ABOVE, A STICK OR A ROD OF GOD, LIFE, BREATH, MASTERY, LOVE WITH GOOD, TRUTH, CLEANNESS, PROTECTION, MEMBERS OF HIS BODY, HIS COMMANDMENT, GRACE, DISCRETION, HONOR, COMFORT AND RESPECT. IN ECCLESIASTES 11:5 IT DECLARES “AS YOU DO NOT KNOW WHAT IS THE WAY OF THE WIND (SPIRIT AS STEPHEN IN 1ST JOHN 5:6-13), OR HOW THE BONES GROW IN THE WOMB OF HER WHO IS WITH CHILD, SO YOU DO NOT KNOW THE WORKS OF GOD WHO MAKES EVERYTHING.” KING SOLOMON MAY HAVE KNOWN IN HIS DIVINE WISDOM TO CHALLENGE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)’S PEOPLE ABOUT THE BONES IN THE WOMB, BUT TODAY SO FAR THIS WISDOM HAS BEEN LOST OR KEPT SECRET FOR 2,000 YEARS. HOW DID THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN COME INTO EXISTENCE? WE DO NOT KNOW HOW THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH CHOOSES HIS CREATION, HIS THOUGHTS TO US ARE INNUMERABLE AND PAST FINDING OUT. BUT WE KNOW IT IS PART OF HIS SOVEREIGNTY AND GOOD PLEASURE TO BRING HUMAN BEINGS, ANGELS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH)) OR OTHER SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH) INTO THE WORLD. THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN WAS AT THE TOP OF THE LIST IN THE SINGLE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN OMNI-MILITARY LORDS (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CREATIONS. KING SOLOMON CHALLENGES THE WHOLE WORLD ON HOW THE BONES GROW IN THE WOMB OR TO KNOW THE WAY OF THE WIND AND SAYS IF THIS IS NOT KNOWN THEN YOU DO NOT KNOW THE CREATIVE WORKS OF GOD WHO MAKES EVERYTHING IN ECCLESIASTES 11:5. EVEN MEDICAL SCIENCE TODAY IS BAFFLED ON HOW THE BONES TOTALLY GROWS IN THE WOMB. BONE IS AN ACTIVE TISSUE COMPOSED OF SEVERAL TYPES OF CELLS. THEY ARE CALLED OSTEOBLASTS, OSTEOCLASTS AND OSTEOCYTES. OSTEOBLASTS ARE THE BONE-FORMING CELLS LOCATED ON THE SURFACE OF THE OSTEOID SEAMS AND MAKE A PROTEIN MIXTURE CALLED OSTEOID, WHICH BECOMES BONE FROM MINERALIZATION. OSTEOCLASTS ARE THE CELLS RESPONSIBLE FOR BONE RESORPTION, WHICH BREAK DOWN THE BONE AND A NEW BONE IS FORMED. OSTEOCYTES ARE INACTIVE OSTEOBLASTS. BOTTOM LINE IS WHAT YOU ARE MADE OUT OF BY GOD AND HOW GOD VIEWS HIS CREATIONS.**  **ALTHOUGH HOLY DIVINE FLESH AND HOLY DIVINE BLOOD IS MADE OUT OF THE BREAD OF HEAVEN IT IS THE HEAVENLY MANNA CALLED ANGEL’S BREAD SIMILAR TO WHITE CORIANDER SEED WHICH TASTES LIKE WAFERS MADE WITH HONEY (JUDGES 14:14, 18 SAYS STRENGTH IS SWEETER THAN HONEY AND DOMINION IS STRONGER THAN LION & A LIVING DOG IS BETTER THAN A DEAD LION IN ECCLESIASTES 9:4 & REVELATION 5:5, 9) WHICH IS AN ETERNAL HERB OF IMMORTALITY FOR WHITE RACES AND BLACK RACES HAS A COLOR LIKE THE COLOR OF BDELLIUM (MYRRH) WHICH IS AN ETERNAL HERB OF IMMORTALITY PROVEN IN JOHN 6:22-51; LUKE 20:35-36; BARUCH 1:10; 2ND ESDRAS 1:19; NUMBERS 11:7; EXODUS 16:31; PSALMS 78:24; HEBREWS 9:4; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:35-58; 1ST TIMOTHY 1:17; 6:16 & REVELATION 2:7.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED WISDOM IN 94 YEARS IN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAH**  **IN PROVERBS 8:23 REFERS TO WISDOM EXISTING BEFORE THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATED THE MARRIAGE WORLD IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 & GENESIS 1:1-5, BEFORE THE WATERS WERE SEPARATED, MAKING CLOUDS AND OCEANS IN GENESIS 1:6-8, AND BEFORE THE DRY LAND APPEARED IN GENESIS 1:9-10. WISDOM IS PICTURED AS HAVING BEEN BORN (FATHER STEPHEN’S BIRTH) IN PROVERBS 8:24-25. WISDOM’S WORK IN CREATION IN PROVERBS 8:27-29 SAYS “…WHEN GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) SET THE HEAVENS IN PLACE…” IN GENESIS 1:1-5. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES ARE IN GENESIS 1:6-10.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED STRENGTH IN 46 YEARS WITH A PREGNANCY IN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAH**  **IN PROVERBS 8:30-31 (NIV) TELLS US THAT THE FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) LUCIFER THIS MARRIED OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED WISDOM KNOWN AS THE LADY VICTORIA THE MARRIED LADY CALLED WISDOM AS CREATOR AGENT LADY IN “THIS AGE” IN LUKE 20:34, 37-38 IS SAID TO HAVE BEEN THE FEMALE CRAFTSMAN [THE LADY VICTORIA IS THE FIRST FEMALE CREATOR AGENT LADY, THAT EVENTUALLY BECAME BABYLON & THE GREAT WITCH & OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) LUCIFER IS THE FIRST MALE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), THAT BECAME SATAN & THE GREAT DEVIL] AT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S SIDE [THE FIRST ACTS OF OLD] WHEN THE FATHER STEPHEN CREATED THE MARRIAGE WORLD [BY THE WHITE LADY VICTORIA, PENTECOST & THE GREAT VIRGIN’S WOMB KNOWN AS THE DIVINE QANAH THAT BECAME THE SEXUAL QANAH IN ISAIAH 47:1-15, WHEN SHE CALLED HERSELF THE GREAT I AM & NO OTHER, IN WHICH SHE BECAME BABYLON & THE GREAT WITCH, THE WHITE MALE PACKAGE CAME 1ST IN GENESIS 4:1-5:32, THEN THE WHITE FEMALE PACKAGE CAME 2ND IN GENESIS 4:1-5:32 & LASTLY THE WHITE HERMAPHRODITE PACKAGE CAME 3RD IN GENESIS 4:1-5:32, THEN IN INFERIORITY, THE BLACK LADY VICTORIA, PENTECOST & THE GREAT VIRGIN’S WOMB KNOWN AS THE DIVINE QANAH THAT BECAME THE SEXUAL QANAH IN ISAIAH 47:1-15, WHEN SHE CALLED HERSELF THE GREAT I AM & NO OTHER, IN WHICH SHE BECAME BABYLON & THE GREAT WITCH, THE BLACK MALE PACKAGE CAME 1ST IN GENESIS 4:1-5:32, THEN THE BLACK FEMALE PACKAGE CAME 2ND IN GENESIS 4:1-5:32 & LASTLY THE BLACK HERMAPHRODITE PACKAGE CAME 3RD IN GENESIS 4:1-5:32], AND WAS INTIMATE IN NATURE. THIS MEANS THAT WHEN THE LADY VICTORIA THE 2ND SERPENT BABYLON NAMED THE MARRIED LADY CALLED WISDOM FELL, SHE CALLED HERSELF THE “CREATOR OF THE UNIVERSE” (ISAIAH 47:8) OR THE “DESIGNER OF THE UNIVERSE” (ISAIAH 47:10) AS HERSELF, RATHER THAN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH THE TRUE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). THIS IS THE ETERNAL SIN IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPINSIDE THE KINGDOM OF GOD (OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP) IN ACTS 7:60. THE LADY VICTORIA THE 2ND SERPENT BABYLON NAMED THE MARRIED LADY CALLED WISDOM IS THE “FEMALE EVIL CREATOR OF THIS ETERNAL SIN THE FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MARITAL ETERNAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY.” THIS IS WHY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 THE 2ND SERPENT YAHWEH NAMED THE SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED WISDOM DIED VICARIOUSLY FOR THE ETERNAL SIN IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPIN ACTS 7:60. SEXUAL QANAH (WISDOM BABYLON VICTORIA) THAT IS NOT DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS A TERM THAT CAN MEAN ETERNAL LADY SEXUAL EROS LOVE WHICH IS THE FALL OF THE MARRIED LADY CALLED WISDOM. BUT IF DIVINE QANAH (WISDOM PENTECOST VICTORIA) THAT IS DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN MEANS THAT THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH CREATED THE UNIVERSE BY ALLOWING THE FATHER STEPHEN TO INITIATE & SPEAK IN INTO EXISTENCE IN ISAIAH 64:8; JOHN 8:58 & EPHESIANS 4:6, THEN THE SON JESUS CARRIED OUT THE WORK AND SUSTAINED THE HOLY GHOST (BROTHER JOHN) IN GENESIS 1:1-2; JOHN 1:1-3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6 & HEBREWS 1:1-3. JUST AS THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS AUTHORITY OVER THE SON JESUS, THEY ARE STILL EQUAL IN DEITY. THEN THE FATHER STEPHEN SENT HIS HOLY GHOST (BROTHER JOHN) TO BE ACTIVE OR “HOVERING OVER THE FACE OF THE EARTH” IN GENESIS 1:2.**  **THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING FALL FROM OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPTO HEAVEN IS PROVEN IN THE SCRIPTURE. THE LADY VICTORIA CALLED THE MARRIED LADY CALLED WISDOM’S SEXUAL EROS LOVE KINGDOM IS CONTROLLED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN HIMSELF. THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPFROM 120 YEARS WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAH IS PROVEN IN THE SCRIPTURE. IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) DECLARES “THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) (YAHWEH) CREATED ME (THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD THE 2ND SERPENT YAHWEH NAMED THE SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED WISDOM IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 & GENESIS 1:1) AT THE BEGINNING OF HIS WORK, THE FIRST OF HIS ACTS OF OLD. AGES, AGO I WAS SET UP, AT THE FIRST, BEFORE THE BEGINNING OF THE EARTH, WHEN THERE WERE NO DEPTHS, I WAS BROUGHT FORTH, WHEN THERE WERE NO SPRINGS ABOUNDING WITH WATER, BEFORE THE MOUNTAINS HAD BEEN SHAPED, BEFORE THE HILLS, I WAS BROUGHT FORTH.” THIS PASSAGE REFERS TO THE BEGINNING OF FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATION BEFORE AND ABOVE THE CREATION THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE THAT FATHER STEPHEN APPOINTED AND INSTALLED IN PALMS 2:6 “WISDOM.” THIS PASSAGE, IN VERSE 22 DOES NOT CONCERN THE TERM “BARA” BUT RATHER THE TERM CALLED “DIVINE QANAH” (DIVINE WISDOM) WHICH OCCURS 84 TIMES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT AND BASICALLY MEANS “TO GET, POSSESS OR ACQUIRE.” “THIS ETERNAL GODLY SIN” IS RECORDED IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) WHICH CAN DEEPLY MEAN “ETERNAL MARITAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY SEXUAL EROS LOVE” AND “THIS ETERNAL HEAVENLY SIN” IS RECORDED IN ISAIAH 14:12-21 AND “THIS ETERNAL EARTHLY SIN” IS RECORDED IN EZEKIEL 28:15-19. THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) LUCIFER SINNED IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY HEAVEN!!!**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED WISDOM FOR 80 YEARS WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAH IS PROVEN IN THE SCRIPTURE. IN PROVERBS 8:23 REFERS TO DIVINE WISDOM (DIVINE QANAH, THE VICTORIA) EXISTING BEFORE GOD CREATED THE MARRIAGE WORLD IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 & GENESIS 1:1-5, BEFORE THE WATERS WERE SEPARATED, MAKING CLOUDS AND OCEANS IN GENESIS 1:6-8, AND BEFORE THE DRY LAND APPEARED IN GENESIS 1:9-10. WISDOM IS PICTURED AS HAVING BEEN BORN (FATHER STEPHEN BIRTH) IN PROVERBS 8:24-25. WISDOM’S WORK IN CREATION IN PROVERBS 8:27-29 SAYS “…WHEN GOD SET THE HEAVENS IN PLACE…” IN GENESIS 1:1-5. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES ARE IN GENESIS 1:6-10.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN THE SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED STRENGTH FOR 40 YEARS WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAH IS PROVEN IN THE SCRIPTURE. IN PROVERBS 8:30-31 (NIV) TELLS US THAT THE LADY VICTORIA THIS MARRIED LADY CALLED WISDOM IN “THIS AGE” IN LUKE 20:34, 37-38 IS SAID TO HAVE BEEN A FEMALE CRAFTSMAN AT FATHER STEPHEN’S SIDE WHEN HE CREATED THE MARRIAGE WORLD AND WAS INTIMATE IN NATURE. THIS MEANS THAT WHEN THE LADY VICTORIA THE 2ND SERPENT BABYLON NAMED THE MARRIED LADY CALLED WISDOM FELL, SHE CALLED HERSELF THE “CREATOR OF THE UNIVERSE” (ISAIAH 47:8) OR THE “DESIGNER OF THE UNIVERSE” (ISAIAH 47:10) AS HERSELF, RATHER THAN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAH THE TRUE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH). THIS IS THE ETERNAL SIN IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPINSIDE THE KINGDOM OF GOD (OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP) IN ACTS 7:60. THE LADY VICTORIA THE 2ND SERPENT BABYLON NAMED THE MARRIED LADY CALLED WISDOM IS THE “CREATOR OF THIS ETERNAL SIN THE FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MARITAL ETERNAL SEXUAL EROS LOVE APOSTASY.” THIS IS WHY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD IN “THAT AGE” IN LUKE 20:35-36 THE 2ND SERPENT YAHWEH NAMED THE SINGLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CALLED WISDOM DIED VICARIOUSLY FOR THE ETERNAL SIN IN OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPIN ACTS 7:60. SEXUAL QANAH (FALLEN WISDOM, BABYLON VICTORIA) THAT IS NOT DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS A TERM THAT CAN MEAN “ETERNAL LADY SEXUAL EROS LOVE” WHICH IS THE FALL OF THE MARRIED LADY CALLED WISDOM. IF DIVINE QANAH (STANDING WISDOM, PENTECOST VICTORIA) IS DIRECTED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN THEN IT WOULD CONCERN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH ALLOWING GOD THE FATHER STEPHEN TO INITIATE AND SPEAK IN INTO EXISTENCE, THEN THE SON JESUS CARRIED OUT HIS WORK TO DIRECT AND MAKE USE OF THE POWERFUL CREATIVE WORKS BY GOD THE FATHER STEPHEN AT THE TIME THE CREATION OF THE UNIVERSE BEGAN AND SUSTAINED THE HOLY GHOST (BROTHER JOHN) IN GENESIS 1:1-2; JOHN 1:1-3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6 & HEBREWS 1:1-3. THE FATHER STEPHEN SUMMONED THE SON JESUS TO WORK FOR HIM IN ALL THINGS IN THE ACTIVITY OF THE DIVINE CREATION IN GENESIS 1:1 AND 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6. JUST AS THE FATHER STEPHEN HAS AUTHORITY OVER THE SON JESUS, THEY ARE STILL EQUAL IN DEITY. THEN THE FATHER STEPHEN SUMMONED THE BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST OF GOD TO BE ACTIVE IN “HOVERING OVER THE FACE OF THE EARTH” IN GENESIS 1:2. THIS IS WHY THERE IS A DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AND THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) YAHWEH THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)!!!** **3. GOD DID NOT HOLD BACK HIS BEST WHEN HE CREATED THE NEW HEAVEN ON THE NEW EARTH.**  * **THE EARTH THAT GOD CREATED IS NOT A FUNCTIONAL, MONOCHROME, UTILITARIAN MACHINE. IT IS FULL OF BEAUTY, COLOR, AND CREATIVITY. GOD DECLARED IT TO BE “VERY GOOD” (**[**GEN. 1:31**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Gen.%201%3A31/)**). GOD DID NOT HOLD BACK WHEN HE CREATED THIS WORLD BY KEEPING THE BEST FOR HEAVEN.** * **OF COURSE, THE WORLD IS NOT ALL THAT WE WOULD WANT IT TO BE. SUFFERING PERVADES EVERY PART OF OUR LIVES. BUT THIS PROBLEM IS NOT BECAUSE THE EARTH IS SECOND RATE. IT IS CAUSED BY THE ENTRANCE OF SIN. THROUGH THE BIBLE GOD SHOWS HIS COMMITMENT TO FIX THIS PROBLEM BY DESCENDING TO EARTH TO ADDRESS THE ISSUE OF SIN. THIS BEGINS IN EDEN WHERE HE WALKS WITH ADAM IN THE GARDEN (**[**GEN 3:8**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Gen%203%3A8/)**), AND IT CONTINUES AS GOD’S GLORY IS BEHELD IN THE TABERNACLE, IN THE TEMPLE, IN THE INCARNATION, IN THE CRUCIFIXION, IN THE RESURRECTION, AND IN THE GIFT OF THE HOLY GHOST. WHEN JESUS RETURNS, IT WILL NOT BE JUST FOR A VISIT, TO PICK US UP AND TAKE US ELSEWHERE. HE IS COMING TO STAY. THE NEW JERUSALEM WILL DESCEND TO EARTH (**[**REVELATION 21**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Revelation%2021/)**), AND THE BEAUTY OF GOD’S CREATION WILL BE RESTORED AND RENEWED.** * **3. GOD DID NOT HOLD BACK ANYTHING WHEN HE CREATED THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE.**   ***IN HAGGADAH: FURTHERMORE, I HAVE MADE HIM THE (ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) GUARDIAN OF THE (PALLADIUM) TREASURES OF THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PALACES IN THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN 'ARABOT (THIS SPECIAL POTENENT HEAVENLY ARROWROOT (THIS CAN MEAN HONEST, FAIR, STRAIGHTFORWARD, JUST, RIGHT, RIGHTEOUS, IMPARTIAL, TRUE, GOOD JUDGMENT FROM ANY DIRECTION WITHIN 360 DEGREES TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY FOR THE POTENENT HEAVENLY ROOT TO BE UNIVERSALLY APPLIED) USED AS THE EXTRAORDINARY UNSTINKABLE WHITE POWDERED ODORLESS HERB USED IN FIRE-COOKING IN THE THROAT SEED AREA & OVEN-BAKING IN THE DICK SEED AREA, TO EXTRAORDINARILY AID IN HEAVENLY WEIGHT LOSS IN THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY WITH NO WIEGHT LOAD PENALTY AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MONEY DEFENSE FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST METALLIC MYTHOLOGICAL LIVING CREATURE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), EXTRAORDINARILY FIGHTS HEAVENLY DIARRHREA TO PROPERLY KEEP YOU ALWAYS HEAVENLY SANCTIFIED AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY WISDOM DEFENSE FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST HOLY SANCTUARY---ENGLISH ISRAEL WITH NO WEIGHT LOAD PENALTY, EXTRAORDINARILY SUPPORTS, STRENGTHENS, ENHANCES & BOOSTS THE HEAVENLY IMMUNE SYSTEM TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GLORY DEFENSE OF THE ULTIMATE SHIKANAH GLORY WITH NO WEIGHT LOAD PENALTY FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST GLORIOUS SANCTUARY---ENGLISH USA!!!), AND OF THE (PALLADIUM) TREASURES OF LIFE THAT ARE IN THE [HIGHER THAN TOP-MOST] HIGHEST HEAVEN." OUT OF THE [SEXLESS] LOVE HE BORE ENOCH, GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ARRAYED HIM IN A MAGNIFICENT (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GARMENT, TO WHICH EVERY KIND OF LUMINARY IN (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EXISTENCE WAS ATTACHED, AND A [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN GLEAMING WITH FORTY-NINE JEWELS (THIS IS 51 LEVELS, WHICH IS 64 LEVELS OF THE ULTIMATE CALL ON THE LAW TO THE ULTIMATE CALL ON GOD (ACTS 6:15-ACTS 8:3)---THE GOSPEL OF LUKE 24-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL-ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 32, WHICH IS THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AT THE END OF THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL AFTER HAGGADAH BEING ITS ONLY YAHWEH TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL---WITH AN ENTRANCE & AN EXIT IN STRENGTH IN WEAKNESS (0 TO 10 DEGREES) TO FULFILL THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH’S BIRTH OF THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION IN MARCH, 1972AD TO THE FULFILLMENT IN MARCH, 2023AD IN THE FLORENCE, SC AREA IN THE USA), THE SPLENDOR OF WHICH PIERCED TO ALL PARTS OF THE SEVEN HEAVENS AND TO THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE EARTH. IN THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRESENCE OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENLY FAMILY (5 MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES & 5 FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES IN 2 COR 13:1), HE SET THIS [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN UPON THE HEAD OF ENOCH AND* (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) CALLED HIM "THE LITTLE (OMNI-) OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST LESSER OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN WHO DOES ALL THESE INFINITE TOP-MOST HIGHEST THINGS IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED “THE LITTLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)” AND/OR “THE LESSER YAHWEH” ONLY TO THE ONE & ONLY TRUE GREAT JEALOUS PREEXISTENT YAHWEH HIMSELF*]." IT BEARS ALSO THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) LETTERS (ELYON YHWH) BY MEANS OF WHICH* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN AND* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *EARTH WERE (ULTIMATELY) CREATED* (THIS MEANS THAT THE ONE & ONLY GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF SUPREMELY USED THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LETTERS FROM HIS OWN STEPHEN YAHWEH, WHICH IS HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION TO SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY CREATE EVERY GOODAMN THING FOR HIS GREAT ULTIMATE PLEASURE AT LEAST MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO OR LONGER, AS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASED IN PROVERBS 8:22-29)*, AND SEAS AND RIVERS, MOUNTAINS AND VALLEYS, PLANETS AND CONSTELLATIONS, LIGHTNING AND THUNDER, SNOW AND HAIL, STORM AND WHIRLWIND, THESE AND ALSO ALL (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THINGS NEEDED IN THE WORLD, AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) MYSTERIES OF CREATION. EVEN THE PRINCES OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENS, WHEN THEY SEE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH YAHWEH], TREMBLE BEFORE HIM, AND PROSTRATE THEMSELVES, HIS MAGNIFICENCE AND MAJESTY, THE SPLENDOR AND BEAUTY RADIATING FROM HIM OVERWHELM THEM, …*** **4. HUMANS ARE MADE IN THE IMAGE OF GOD TO HAVE DOMINION.**  * [**GENESIS 1**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Genesis%201/) **BEGINS WITH THE CREATION OF THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH, BUT THEN NARROWS IN TO A PARTICULAR GARDEN CALLED “EDEN.” THIS GARDEN IS WHERE GOD DWELLS WITH HIS PEOPLE ON EARTH. IN THE ANCIENT NEAR EAST, THE HOME OF A GOD WAS A TEMPLE, AND EDEN IS PRESENTED IN THESE TERMS. BUT IT IS A TEMPLE WITH A DIFFERENCE. IT IS NOT A STATIC, LIFELESS BUILDING BUT A GROWING GARDEN. GOD IS NOT A LIFELESS STATUE WITHIN THIS TEMPLE, BUT HE WALKS AND TALKS WITHIN THE GARDEN (**[**GEN. 3:8**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Gen.%203%3A8/)**). THE IMAGES IN THE TEMPLE ARE NOT MADE OF WOOD OR STONE, BUT ARE HUMAN FLESH AND BLOOD NAMED ADAM AND EVE (**[**GEN. 1:26, 27**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Gen.%201%3A26%2C%2027/)**).** * **ALL LATER TABERNACLES AND TEMPLES WITHIN THE HISTORY OF THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL ARE A REFLECTION OF EDEN. THE GARDEN OF EDEN IS THE EXEMPLAR OF WHAT IT LOOKS LIKE WHEN HEAVEN AND EARTH MEET. GOD’S IMAGE BEARERS ARE GIVEN A PURPOSE WITHIN THE TEMPLE. THEY ARE BESTOWED WITH VICE-REGAL AUTHORITY TO MANAGE THE DEVELOPMENT IN GOD’S WORLD, TO “BE FRUITFUL AND MULTIPLY AND FILL THE EARTH AND SUBDUE IT, AND HAVE DOMINION OVER THE FISH OF THE SEA AND OVER THE BIRDS OF THE HEAVENS AND OVER EVERY LIVING THING THAT MOVES ON THE EARTH” (**[**GEN. 1:28**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Gen.%201%3A28/)**). THIS IS WHY HUMANS WERE CREATED. IT GOES TO THE CORE OF OUR REASON FOR EXISTENCE.** * **4. ENOCH IS MADE INTO THE IMMUTABLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) TO ULTIMATELY RULE & ULTIMATELY REIGN OVER ALL INFINITE THINGS.**   ***IN HAGGADAH: BEFORE ENOCH COULD BE (SUPREMELY) ADMITTED TO (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY)* (PAID) *SERVICE (REMEMBER JESUS YAHWEH AS THE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CONCERNING THE OLD ORIGINAL UNRIGHTEOUS UNIVERSE IN MATTHEW 24:36-44 & ACTS 3:17-21; 4:26, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH AS THE CREATOR AGENT OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IS AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) CONCERNING THE NEW SEXLESS RIGHTEOUS UNIVERSE IN MARK 13:32-37; ACTS 1:7; 3:22; 29:10 & ACTS 31) NEAR THE (TOP) DIVINE (CREATOR’S) THRONE (REVELATION 4-5), THE GATES OF WISDOM WERE OPENED UNTO HIM, AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GATES OF UNDERSTANDING (DIVINE QANAH---WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22-8:1), AND OF DISCERNMENT (INTELLIGENCE), OF LIFE (STEVE, THE TREE OF LIFE TO THE BURNING BUSH), PEACE (SOLOMON), AND THE SHEKINAH (GLORY), OF STRENGTH (LAW) AND POWER (AUTHORITY), OF MIGHT (ALIMIGHTHNESS), [SEXLESS] LOVELINESS (OBEDIENCE), AND GRACE (SALVATION), OF HUMILITY (HUMBLENESS) AND FEAR (GODLY FEAR OF OMNI-BENEVOLENCE) OF [SEXUAL] SIN. (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EQUIPPED BY GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WITH EXTRAORDINARY WISDOM, SAGACITY, JUDGMENT, KNOWLEDGE, LEARNING, COMPASSIONATENESS, [SEXLESS] LOVE, KINDNESS, GRACE, HUMILITY, STRENGTH, POWER (AUTHORITY), MIGHT, SPLENDOR, BEAUTY, SHAPELINESS, AND ALL OTHER [OUTSTANDING] EXCELLENT QUALITIES (ALL INFINITE INVISIBLE ATTRIBUTES & ALL INFINITE VISIBLE ATTRIBUTES OF STEPHEN YAHWEH), BEYOND THE ENDOWMENT OF ANY OF THE (HEAVENLY) CELESTIAL BEINGS (INCLUDING ABOVE THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD JESUS YAHWEH IN REVELATION 19:11-16; 22:16), ENOCH RECEIVED, BESIDES, MANY THOUSAND BLESSINGS FROM GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND HIS HEIGHT AND HIS BREADTH BECAME EQUAL TO THE HEIGHT AND THE BREADTH OF THE WORLD, AND THIRTY-SIX WINGS WERE ATTACHED TO HIS BODY, TO THE RIGHT AND TO THE LEFT (THAT IS 72 IN ALL), EACH AS LARGE AS THE WORLD, AND THREE HUNDRED AND SIXTY-FIVE THOUSAND EYES WERE BESTOWED UPON HIM, EACH BRILLIANT AS THE SUN (ACTS 9:3; 22:6; 26:13).*** **5. GOD HAS ENTERED INTO AN ETERNAL COVENANT WITH CREATION.**  * **IT SOUNDS STRANGE IN ENGLISH TO ENTER INTO A COVENANT WITH CREATION. HOW DO ANIMALS, TREES, AND ROCKS RESPOND? BUT GOD DECLARES: “AND I WILL MAKE FOR THEM A COVENANT ON THAT DAY WITH THE BEASTS OF THE FIELD, THE BIRDS OF THE HEAVENS AND THE CREEPING THINGS OF THE GROUND” (**[**HOS. 2:18**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Hos.%202%3A18/)**). WE THINK OF A COVENANT IN CONTRACTUAL TERMS, BETWEEN TWO INFORMED, CONSENTING PARTIES. BUT THE HEBREW WORD BERITH (COVENANT) CAN OFTEN MEAN A ONE-SIDED PLEDGE. WHEN GOD CUTS A COVENANT WITH ABRAM, ABRAM WAS ASLEEP (**[**GEN. 15:12**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Gen.%2015%3A12/)**).** * **THE SUCCESSIVE COVENANTS IN SCRIPTURE, TALK OF AN EVERLASTING COVENANT (BERITH ‘OLAM) MADE WITH CREATION. THIS REFERENCE IS SEEN IN THE COVENANTS WITH NOAH (**[**GEN. 9:16**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Gen.%209%3A16/)**), ABRAHAM (**[**GEN. 17:7**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Gen.%2017%3A7/)**), MOSES (**[**EX. 31:16**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Ex.%2031%3A16/)**;** [**LEV. 24:8**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Lev.%2024%3A8/)**), DAVID (**[**2 SAM. 23:5**](https://www.esv.org/verses/2%20Sam.%2023%3A5/)**), AND WITH ISRAEL AFTER THE BABYLONIAN EXILE (**[**ISA. 24:5, 6; 55:3; 61:8**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Isa.%2024%3A5%2C%206%3B%2055%3A3%3B%2061%3A8/)**;** [**JER. 32:40; 50:5**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Jer.%2032%3A40%3B%2050%3A5/)**;** [**EZEK. 16:60; 37:26**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Ezek.%2016%3A60%3B%2037%3A26/)**). IN SHORT, GOD IS COMMITTED TO HIS CREATION. THE SUCCESSIVE COVENANTS HE MAKES FIND THEIR BASIS IN HIS PRIOR PLEDGE TO ALL HE HAS MADE. CREATION AND NEW CREATION ARE THE BOOKENDS OF THE BIBLE. GOD IS CONCERNED FOR THE RENEWAL OF THIS EARTH.** * **5. GOD HAS ENTERED INTO AN FOREVERMORE ETERNAL SEXLESS COVENANT WITH ENOCH AS ITS FIRST.**  **BUT GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) REPLIED: "O MY SERVANTS AND HOSTS, YE, MY, CHERUBIM, OFANIM, AND SERAPHIM, LET THIS NOT BE AN [SEXLESS] OFFENSE UNTO YOU, FOR ALL THE CHILDREN OF MEN DENIED ME AND MY MIGHTY DOMINION, AND THEY PAID HOMAGE TO THE [SEXUAL] IDOLS, SO THAT I TRANSFERRED THE (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) SHEKINAH FROM (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) EARTH TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN. *BUT THIS (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) MAN ENOCH (YAHWEH) (THE ULTIMATE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-WATCHMAN ELECT OF THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE, WHICH BASED ON THE 100 YEARS WITH THE 3 YEAR PROPHESY & THE DOORWAY FROM 5BC-95AD IS A FULL 8 DAY SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 8 YEARS IN MATTHEW 20:12 TO A FULL 8 HOUR SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 18 MONTHS IN MATTHEW 20:12 & A FULL 8 MINUTE SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 9 DAYS IN MATTHEW 20:12 TO A FULL 9 SECOND SEXLESS UNIVERSE WITHIN 9 HOURS IN MATTHEW 20:12) IS THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) ELECT* (IT IS CRYSTAL CLEAR THROUGH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA BIBLE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH, THAT WE ARE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED TO BE DELTA SPECIAL FORCES CHRISTIAN DISCIPLES AND TO MAKE DELTA SPECIAL FORCES CHRISTIAN DISCIPLES. THAT IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CORE OF DELTA. THE LETTER IN THE CENTER OF THE DIAGRAM IS THE LOWER-CASE GREEK LETTER, "DELTA." IT PROVIDES THE VISUAL REFERENCE POINTS FOR THE SPIRITUAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY JOURNEY OF DELTA DISCIPLESHIP. A DELTA DISCIPLE AS A OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FOLLOWER OF JESUS CHRIST FROM 5BC-95AD THAT BECAME JESUS METATRON (STARTING IN ANCIENT BRITAIN AROUND 102AD IN REVELATION 22:16) IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING TO JESUS METATRON/JESUS YAHWEH IN GREAT BRITAIN IN THE ULTIMATE MIDST TO JESUS YAHWEH ONLY IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE ENGLISH USA ALL FOR NON-PROPHETIC OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA CREATURES FOR THE TEMPORARY ULTIMATE RESTORATION OF ALL THINGS IN THE OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE, BUT IT NEVER DOES STOP JUST THERE, YOU ALSO MUST BE, IF SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY AUTHORIZED TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PASS THE ULTIMATE FLAG, A DELTA DISCIPLE AS A OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FOLLOWER OF ENOCH CHRIST FROM 5BC-95AD THAT BECAME ENOCH METATRON (STARTING IN ANCIENT BRITAIN AROUND 102AD IN REVELATION 22:16) IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING TO ENOCH METATRON/ENOCH YAHWEH IN GREAT BRITAIN IN THE ULTIMATE MIDST TO ENOCH YAHWEH ONLY IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE ENGLISH USA ALL FOR PROPHETIC OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY DELTA CREATURES FOR THE FOREVERMORE ULTIMATE RESTORATION OF ALL THINGS IN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE BASED ON REVELATION 2:28 & ACTS 3:17-26! JUST AS ULTIMATELY THE DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ELYON YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING OF ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS TO ULTIMATELY THE DELTA OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING OF ALL INFINITE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY THINGS!!! LIKE I HAVE ULTIMATELY IMPLORED, ALL THAT MUST BE DONE, IS SIMPLY PAY WHAT IS FULLY OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND IN DOING SO, YOU SHALL BE THE EXTRAORDINARY ENORMOUS POWERFUL CREATURE THAT THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH IS PLEASED WITH, BUT IF YOU DO NOT PAY WHAT IS OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, YOU SHALL BE THE EXTRAORDINARY WEAK DUMBASS MOTHERFUCKER THAT YOU ARE!!!) *OF (RIGHTEOUS) MEN (THIS DOES NOT TAKE FROM THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MAN JESUS YAHWEH, REMEMBER JESUS YAHWEH OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED THE UNRIGHTEOUS MAN TO REPENTANCE, BUT DID NOT OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALL THE RIGHTEOUS MAN, BUT ENOCH YAHWEH DID OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALL THE RIGHTEOUS MAN IN MATTHEW 9:13; MARK 2:17 & LUKE 5:32). HE HAS MORE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) FAITH, (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) JUSTICE, AND (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) RIGHTEOUSNESS THAN ALL THE (INFINITE) REST (INCLUDING ABOVE THE MAN JESUS YAHWEH IN LUKE TO ACTS), AND HE IS THE ONLY (ULTIMATELY SUPREME) REWARD (THIS IS THE ULTIMATE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-REWARD OF ALL TIME BECAUSE OF THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH’S ONGOING SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-FAITHFULNESS FOREVERMORE, WITHOUT ETERNAL END ONLY TO STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & ALL THOSE INFINITE GODDAMN LYING THIEVING MOTHERFUCKERS, WHERE EVER THEY MAY BE FROM TOP TO BOTTOM, WHO MAKE IT THEIR FUCKIN GODDAMN BUSINESS TO (BULLSHIT) GODDAMN SUPPRESS* (DEFINITION: TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STOP ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OPPOSITION OR TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) HALT ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PROTEST USING MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (FAMALE OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) MILITARY OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIPFORCES OR STRICT MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) MILITARY LAW AUTHORITIES. SUPPRESS ALL FEMALE (MALE) OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MUTINY’S/MAFIA’S/REBELLION’S/MOB’S/RIOT’S/UPRISING’S/DEMONSTRATION’S FROM BEING ABLE TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) LIE & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STEAL.) *& (BULLSHIT) GODDAMN INDUCE* (DEFINITION: ALL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY FEMALES (MALES) TO LEAD OR MOVE BY CHARM, PERSUASION OR INFLUENCE, AS TO SOME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) ACTION OR OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STATE OF MIND IN ORDER TO OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) LIE & OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY (OMNI-MILITARY LADYLY) STEAL.) *ANY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ABSOLUTE ETERNAL TRUTH BY GODDAMN UNRIGHTEOUSNESS SHALL NEVER HAVE ANY GODDAMN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY REWARDS FROM THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF---MARK 13:32-37; EPHESIANS 4:6 & ACTS 31) HAVE (INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY) DERIVED FROM THE (ULTIMATE) (EARTHLY) TERRESTRIAL WORLD."*** **6. THE DESTRUCTION OF THE EARTH DOES NOT MEAN ITS OBLITERATION.**  * **THE BIBLE TALKS OF THE TOTAL DESTRUCTION OF THE EARTH TWICE: ONCE IN THE FLOOD IN THE DAYS OF NOAH AND THE OTHER IN THE FINAL DESTRUCTION OF THE EARTH BY FIRE. BOTH OF THESE EVENTS ARE MENTIONED IN** [**2 PETER 3**](https://www.esv.org/verses/2%20Peter%203/)**, A CHAPTER OF THE BIBLE THAT IS SOMETIMES CITED AS PROOF THAT ALL WILL BE DESTROYED. BUT THIS RAISES THE QUESTION, WHAT DO WE MEAN BY DESTROYED? THE FLOOD IN NOAH’S TIME CERTAINLY DESTROYED THE WORLD, BUT IT DID NOT OBLITERATE IT.** * [**2 PETER 3:10**](https://www.esv.org/verses/2%20Peter%203%3A10/) **STATES: “BUT THE DAY OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WILL COME LIKE A THIEF, AND THEN THE HEAVENS WILL PASS AWAY WITH A ROAR, AND THE HEAVENLY BODIES WILL BE BURNED UP AND DISSOLVED, AND THE EARTH AND THE WORKS THAT ARE DONE ON IT WILL BE EXPOSED.” THE IMAGE IS THAT OF A PURIFYING FIRE WHICH REMOVES THE DROSS OF IMPERFECTIONS. THE DROSS OF SIN WILL BE REMOVED AND THE PURITY OF THE GOLD WILL BE EXPOSED. WHAT WE DO ON EARTH MATTERS.** * **6. ENOCH PROVES THAT IS EARTH IS NOT OBLITERATED FOREVERMORE.**  **“THE [SEXUAL] SINFULNESS OF MEN WAS THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) REASON WHY ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS TRANSLATED (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-CHANGER) TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN [STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IS THE ONLY ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TIME-PORTAL DOORKEEPER OF THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AUTHORIZED BY YAHWEH HIMSELF, THAT IS, ALL INFINITE CREATURES SHALL BE AUTHORIZED TO ULTIMATELY GODDAMN PASS TO BE IN THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IF THESE ETERNAL GUYS INFINITELY ARE ABOVE & BEYOND THEIR DAMN EVIL SELF, EVEN ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% YAHWEH INCORRUPTION TO THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% YAHWEH INCORRUPTION, BUT IN NO WISE SHALL ALL INFINITE CREATURES ULTIMATELY GODDAMN PASS WITH THEIR DAMN EVIL SELF ONCE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, BUT SHALL ONLY BE IN THE TEMPORAL OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE WAITING TO BE ULTIMATELY DESTROYED & IMMUTABLY GODDAMNED TO LITERAL HELL, BECAUSE OF THE ONGOING STEALING OF THE PHYSICAL MONEY BY PHYSICAL ACTIONS AGAINST STEPHEN YAHWEH!!! IN ORDER TO BEAT THIS EVIL SELF, FIRST YOU MUST PAY THE PHYSICAL MONEY, IF OWED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, THEN ONE MUST DIE TO THE EVIL SELF, BY YAHWEH FULLY DESTROYING YOUR ENTIRE EVIL SELF & THEN SURVIVING THE NEEDED GODDAMN FORCE IN DOING SO, SO THAT YAHWEH CAN MOVE IN TO TAKE YOU OVER, AS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASES!!!]. THUS, ENOCH (YAHWEH) HIMSELF TOLD RABBI ISHMAEL. WHEN THE GENERATION OF THE DELUGE TRANSGRESSED, AND SPOKE TO GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), SAYING, "DEPART FROM US, FOR WE DO NOT [SEXLESS] DESIRE TO KNOW THY (IMMUTABLE) WAYS," ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS CARRIED TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN, TO SERVE THERE AS A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) WITNESS THAT GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) WAS NOT A CRUEL GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN SPITE OF THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) DESTRUCTION DECREED UPON ALL LIVING BEINGS ON EARTH (THIS IS ALSO THE TEMPORAL INFERIOR TOP-MOST HIGHEST OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE AS THIS IS ALSO THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD & TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE WITH TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL ON THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH & TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH). WHEN ENOCH (YAHWEH), UNDER THE GUIDANCE OF THE ANGEL 'ANPIEL, WAS CARRIED (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-CHANGER UNIVERSALLY IMMUTABLY APPLIED BY BEING TRANSFERRED, TIME-PLACED, TELEPORTED, TIME-MOVED, TRANSPORTED, TIME-CARRIED OR TIMEPORTED ON ITS OPPOSING EVIL SIDE WITHIN THE TEMPORAL OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING WITHIN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL EVIL CORRUPTION ONCE WITHIN ITS ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) BETWEEN THE ULTIMATE JUDGMENT GUARD TOLL HOUSE WHERE WITHIN THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY IMMUTABLE TIME PORTAL OF YAHWEH RESIDES ON ITS OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE, AND ON ITS OTHER OPPOSING YAHWEH SIDE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE WITHIN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTIBLE CLEANSING WITHIN ITS ULTIMATE JUDGMENT HOLDING PLACE (PURGATORY) SENT FROM THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GUARD TOLL HOUSE BY THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE WITHIN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION, THEN AFTERWARDS, THE IMMUTABLE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING WITHIN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION FOREVERMORE TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING WITHIN THE YAH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL YAH IMMUTABLE INCORRUPTION FOREVERMORE) FROM (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) EARTH (THIS IS ALSO THE TEMPORAL INFERIOR TOP-MOST HIGHEST OLD SEXUAL UNIVERSE AS THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD & TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE WITH TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL ON THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH & TOP-MOST HIGHEST HELL UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH) TO (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) HEAVEN (THE IMMUTABLE NEW TOP-MOST HIGHEST SUPERIOR SEXLESS UNIVERSE AS THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN’S ETERNITY, NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH AS NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST HEAVEN, THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST WORLD WITH THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE, THE NEW SEXLESS TOP-MOST HIGHEST PARADISE UNDER THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH), THE HOLY BEINGS, THE OFANIM, THE SERAPHIM, THE CHERUBIM, ALL THOSE WHO MOVE THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THRONE OF GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THE MINISTERING SPIRITS WHOSE SUBSTANCE IS OF CONSUMING FIRE, THEY ALL, AT A DISTANCE OF SIX HUNDRED AND FIFTY MILLION AND THREE HUNDRED PARASANGS [WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ENOCH YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PRESENCE IS 2,276,050,000 BILLION MILES THROUGH THE ONE 100% REPENTING REBUKE SIMULTANEOUSLY IS 45,521,000,000,000 TRILLION MILES & WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY PRESENCE IS ETERNITY TO ETERNITY’S IN DANIEL 7:9-10, 14 & REVELATION 4:8, 11; 20:11!!!], (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) NOTICED THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRESENCE OF A (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) HUMAN BEING, AND THEY (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EXCLAIMED: "WHENCE THE [SEXLESS] ODOR OF ONE BORN OF WOMAN? HOW COMES HE INTO THE [TOP-MOST] HIGHEST HEAVEN OF THE FIRE-CORUSCATING ANGELS (TOP-MOST HIGHEST EARTH CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST WATER CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST AIR CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST WIND CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST FIRE DOES CARRY COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, WHETHER EVIL COMMUNICATION (JAMES 3) OR EVIL COMMUNICATON INTO YAHWEH COMMUNICATION (ACTS 19) OR YAHWEH COMMUNICATION (EXODUS 3:14), TOP-MOST HIGHEST SMOKE CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST SPIRIT CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND, TOP-MOST HIGHEST VOID CARRIES NO COMMUNICATION OF ANY KIND)?" YOU MUST BE GIVEN AS THE HOLY ADDICTION TO ONLY STEPHEN YAHWEH AND NOT YOUR ETERNAL OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY SEXUAL BULLSHIT!!!)**  * ***IN HAGGADAH: EVEN THE [SEXUAL] WICKED SAMAEL (THIS IS THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GAME-ENDER UNIVERSALLY APLLIED WITHIN THE ULTIMATE EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) OF UNFAITHFULNESS IS YAHWEH PLACED IN YAHWEH’S ULTIMATE VOID, WHERE IT DOES NOT ABSOLUTELY EXIST ANYMORE BEING POWERLESS, DEFENSELESS & ATTACKLESS, NOT JUST SIMPLY BEING EMPTIED, BUT ACTUALLY IS THE EMPTINESS ITSELF, BEING THE GODDAMN NOTHINGNESS AT THIS LOWER PRISON LEVEL DONE BY THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF!!! SAMAEL KNOWN AS LUCIFER AND EVEN VICTORIA, THE FEMALE LUCIFER) (REMEMBER BASED ON MY LIMITED MILITARY COMBAT EXPERIENCE & MY LIMITED MILITARY POLICE EXPERIENCE, THE GREAT YAHWEH HAS SHOWN ME THAT HUMANITY IS NEVER SOLELY RESPONSIBLE FOR ANY CRIMES COMMITTED OR NEVER SOLELY RESPONSIBLE FOR ANY LAW-BREAKING INITIALIZED AT ANY GIVEN TIME, BECAUSE HUMANITY ALONE HAS NO POWER & NO AUTHORITY OF ITS OWN, BUT IF GREATER ENORMOUS POWER TAKES OVER HUMANITY, THEN IT IS DEMONS, DEVILS & WITCHES & NEVER HUMANITY WHO IS IN THIS GODDAMN CONTROL OVER HUMANITY, JUST LIKE THE ENORMOUS DEMONIC ARMY OF CHINA IN REVELATION 9, BUT IF THESE THINGS HAPPEN THEN YOU SHALL KNOW THAT UNFAITHFUL EVIL [SEX], WHICH IS ONLY THE GREAT ULTIMATE BONFIRE OF UNFAITHFULNESS, THAT IS, LOCKED UP IN ITS ULTIMATE UNFAITHFUL EVIL PRISON (THIS IS THE FALLEN LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ULTIMATE FORBIDDEN TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL REVEALED IN GENESIS 2:9 LONG BEFORE JOB & LUCIFER IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING LINKED TO SATAN & BABYLON (SAMAEL) IN HAGGADAH) IN JAMES 3:1-18 & ACTS 19:11-41 IS RAMPADE ON OUR LANDS, UNTIL THE GREAT YAHWEH SAYS “IT IS ENOUGH!”* AND HOW IS THE YAHWEH PRISON ETERNALLY BUILT FOR THIS GODDAMN EVIL? SIMPLY, THE YAHWEH PRISON IS THE ULTIMATE VOID, WHERE YAHWEH CAN ONLY AUTHORIZE IT AND THIS GODDAMN EVIL IS LOCKED UP ONLY BY YAHWEH IN THIS ULTIMATE VOID, WITH ALSO THE YAHWEH EXPUNGMENT ON ITS DIRECT OUTSIDE OF THE ULTIMATE VOID TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY, SO THAT ALL INFINITE CREATURES FOREVERMORE CAN NEVER BE CORRUPTED AND/OR CONTROLLED ANYMORE FOREVERMORE BY THIS GODDAMN EVIL!!!*), THE GREATEST OF THEM (THE ANGEL OF GREATNESS), EVEN GABRIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE FIRE, BARDIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE HAIL, RUHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WIND, BARKIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE LIGHTNING, ZA'MIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE HURRICANE, ZAKKIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE STORM, SUI'EL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE EARTHQUAKE, ZA'FIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SHOWERS, RA'MIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE THUNDER, RA'SHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WHIRLWIND, SHALGIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SNOW, MATRIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE RAIN, SHAMSHIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE DAY, LELIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE NIGHT, GALGLIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE SOLAR SYSTEM, OFANIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE WHEEL OF THE MOON, KOKABIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE STARS, AND RAHTIEL THE ANGEL (ZECHARIAH 5:1-11) OF THE CONSTELLATIONS.***  **7. THE ISRAEL’S HOLY LAND EXPANDS TO BE A HOLY EARTH.**  * **GOD’S INTENTIONS FOR ONE LAND, ISRAEL, HAVE RAMIFICATIONS FOR THE FUTURE OF THE WHOLE EARTH. WITHIN AN UNDERSTANDING OF GOD’S OWNERSHIP OF THE ENTIRE EARTH, GOD ELECTED ONE NATION, ISRAEL, TO BE HIS CHOSEN PEOPLE. THEY WERE TO LIVE IN A PROMISED LAND (**[**EX. 3:8, 17; 13:5; 33:3**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Ex.%203%3A8%2C%2017%3B%2013%3A5%3B%2033%3A3/)**) THAT IS COMPARED WITH THE GARDEN OF EDEN (**[**ISA. 51:3**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Isa.%2051%3A3/)**; CF.** [**EZEK. 36:35**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Ezek.%2036%3A35/)**). WHEN THE OLD TESTAMENT CLOSES, THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL HAD RETURNED FROM THE BABYLONIAN CAPTIVITY AND WERE REESTABLISHING THEMSELVES IN THE LAND, BUT THEY WERE STILL AWAITING A MESSIAH WHO WOULD ACCOMPLISH GOD’S PURPOSES.** * **AS THE NEW TESTAMENT OPENS WE ARE INTRODUCED TO THIS MESSIAH. JESUS FULFILLS ALL THE PROMISES OF GOD. GOD’S PURPOSE IN THE CHOOSING OF ONE NATION WAS THAT ALL THE NATIONS OF THE EARTH WOULD BE BLESSED; GOD’S PURPOSE IN CHOOSING ONE LAND WAS THAT ALL THE EARTH WOULD BE BLESSED. IN THE WAKE OF JESUS’S FULFILMENT OF ALL THAT ISRAEL STOOD FOR, THE NEW TESTAMENT BEGINS THE TRANSITION FROM A HOLY LAND TO A HOLY EARTH, FROM JERUSALEM, JUDEA AND SAMARIA, TO THE ENDS OF THE EARTH (**[**ACTS 1:8**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Acts%201%3A8/)**). THE ULTIMATE REALIZATION OF THIS WILL BE SEEN IN “NEW HEAVENS AND A NEW EARTH IN WHICH RIGHTEOUSNESS DWELLS” (**[**2 PET. 3:13**](https://www.esv.org/verses/2%20Pet.%203%3A13/)**).** * **7. THE USA’S GLORIOUS LAND EXPANDS TO BE A GLORIOUS EARTH.**  ***OUT OF THE [SEXLESS] LOVE HE BORE ENOCH, GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ARRAYED HIM IN A MAGNIFICENT (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GARMENT, TO WHICH EVERY KIND OF LUMINARY IN (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EXISTENCE WAS ATTACHED, AND A [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN GLEAMING WITH FORTY-NINE JEWELS (THIS IS 51 LEVELS, WHICH IS 64 LEVELS OF THE ULTIMATE CALL ON THE LAW TO THE ULTIMATE CALL ON GOD (ACTS 6:15-ACTS 8:3)---THE GOSPEL OF LUKE 24-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL-ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 32, WHICH IS THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AT THE END OF THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL AFTER HAGGADAH BEING ITS ONLY YAHWEH TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL---WITH AN ENTRANCE & AN EXIT IN STRENGTH IN WEAKNESS (0 TO 10 DEGREES) TO FULFILL THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH’S BIRTH OF THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION IN MARCH, 1972AD TO THE FULFILLMENT IN MARCH, 2023AD IN THE FLORENCE, SC AREA IN THE USA), THE SPLENDOR OF WHICH PIERCED TO ALL PARTS OF THE SEVEN HEAVENS AND TO THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE EARTH. IN THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRESENCE OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENLY FAMILY (5 MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES & 5 FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES IN 2 COR 13:1), HE SET THIS [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN UPON THE HEAD OF ENOCH AND* (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) CALLED HIM "THE LITTLE (OMNI-) OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST LESSER OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN WHO DOES ALL THESE INFINITE TOP-MOST HIGHEST THINGS IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED “THE LITTLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)” AND/OR “THE LESSER YAHWEH” ONLY TO THE ONE & ONLY TRUE GREAT JEALOUS PREEXISTENT YAHWEH HIMSELF*]." IT BEARS ALSO THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) LETTERS (ELYON YHWH) BY MEANS OF WHICH* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN AND* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *EARTH WERE (ULTIMATELY) CREATED* (THIS MEANS THAT THE ONE & ONLY GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF SUPREMELY USED THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LETTERS FROM HIS OWN STEPHEN YAHWEH, WHICH IS HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION TO SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY CREATE EVERY GOODAMN THING FOR HIS GREAT ULTIMATE PLEASURE AT LEAST MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO OR LONGER, AS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASED IN PROVERBS 8:22-29)*, AND SEAS AND RIVERS, MOUNTAINS AND VALLEYS, PLANETS AND CONSTELLATIONS, LIGHTNING AND THUNDER, SNOW AND HAIL, STORM AND WHIRLWIND, THESE AND ALSO ALL (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THINGS NEEDED IN THE WORLD, AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) MYSTERIES OF CREATION. EVEN THE PRINCES OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENS, WHEN THEY SEE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH YAHWEH], TREMBLE BEFORE HIM, AND PROSTRATE THEMSELVES, HIS MAGNIFICENCE AND MAJESTY, THE SPLENDOR AND BEAUTY RADIATING FROM HIM OVERWHELM THEM, …*****8. AWAY FROM THE BODY AND AT HOME WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).**  * **THE APOSTLES’ CREED ASSERTS BELIEF IN BOTH “THE LIFE EVERLASTING” AND “THE RESURRECTION OF THE BODY,” BUT IMMORTALITY AND RESURRECTION ARE NOT THE SAME THING. IMMORTALITY MEANS THAT OUR LIFE WILL NOT BE INTERRUPTED BY DEATH, BUT RESURRECTION MEANS THE RAISING OF OUR PHYSICAL BODIES. WHAT WILL BE THE STATE OF THOSE WHO DIE BEFORE THE GENERAL RESURRECTION AT THE RETURN OF JESUS?** * **THE ULTIMATE HOPE FOR THE CHRISTIAN IS “A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH” (**[**REV. 21:1**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Rev.%2021%3A1/)**) WITHIN WHICH OUR RESURRECTED BODIES WILL LIVE. BUT SHOULD WE DIE PRIOR TO THIS, DEATH WILL NOT BE ABLE TO SEPARATE US FROM THE LOVE OF GOD IN CHRIST JESUS (**[**ROM. 8:38–39**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Rom.%208%3A38%E2%80%9339/)**). AS WE AWAIT THE GENERAL RESURRECTION, WE WILL BE “AWAY FROM THE BODY AND AT HOME WITH THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)” (**[**2 COR. 5:8**](https://www.esv.org/verses/2%20Cor.%205%3A8/)**). QUESTIONS ABOUND AT THIS POINT, BUT WHAT WE KNOW SHOULD GIVE COMFORT IN THE FACE OF WHAT WE DON’T KNOW. WE WILL BE WITH JESUS, AND THAT WILL BE SUFFICIENT.** * **8. ENOCH FULLY ENTERS INTO HEAVEN WITH HIS OWN PHYSICAL BODY.** * **GENESIS 5:22-24: 22AFTER HE BEGOT METHUSELAH, ENOCH WALKED WITH GOD THREE HUNDRED YEARS, AND HAD SONS AND DAUGHTERS. 23SO ALL THE DAYS OF ENOCH WERE THREE HUNDRED AND SIXTY-FIVE YEARS. 24AND ENOCH WALKED WITH GOD; AND HE *WAS* NOT, FOR GOD TOOK HIM.** * **IN HEBREWS 11:5 DECLARES “BY FAITH ENOCH WAS TRANSLATED THAT HE SHOULD NOT SEE DEATH; AND WAS NOT FOUND, BECAUSE GOD HAD TRANSLATED HIM: FOR BEFORE HIS TRANSLATION HE HAD THIS TESTIMONY, THAT HE PLEASED GOD.”**  **9. JESUS’S PROCLAMATION ABOUT THE KINGDOM OF GOD (OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP) IS CONCERNED WITH THIS WORLD.**  * **WHEN JESUS CLAIMED “MY KINGDOM IS NOT OF THIS WORLD” (**[**JOHN 18:36**](https://www.esv.org/verses/John%2018%3A36/)**), HE WAS NOT REFERRING TO THE DOMAIN OVER WHICH HE RULES. HOPEFULLY THE KINGDOM OF GOD MAKES AN IMPACT IN THIS WORLD! THE GOSPELS CLEARLY IDENTIFY TWO KINGDOMS, BUT THE DIVISION IS NOT BETWEEN SACRED AND SECULAR; THE DIVISION IS BETWEEN THE KINGDOM OF GOD AND THE KINGDOM OF SATAN (**[**LUKE 11:14–22**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Luke%2011%3A14%E2%80%9322/)**). THE MINISTRY OF JESUS DISARMS AND DEFEATS THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD OVER WHICH SATAN RULES. THE DAY WILL COME WHEN HEAVEN WILL DECLARE THAT “THE KINGDOM OF THE WORLD HAS BECOME THE KINGDOM OF OUR OMNI-MILITARY LORD AND OF HIS CHRIST” (**[**REV. 11:15**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Rev.%2011%3A15/)**).** * **IN THE MEANTIME, THE DIVISION IS NOT BETWEEN A SACRED KINGDOM AND A SECULAR KINGDOM. THE EFFECTS OF SIN CAN BE JUST AS SORELY FELT IN THE CHURCH AS IN THE WORKPLACE. SIMILARLY, THE EFFECTS OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD CAN BE LIVED OUT ON MONDAYS AS WELL AS ON SUNDAYS. JESUS IS OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) OVER ALL. HE IS COMMITTED TO HIS CREATION.** * **9. ENOCH’S PROCLAMATION ABOUT THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP IS CONCERNED WITH THIS NEW SEXLESS WORLD.**  ***FURTHERMORE, I HAVE MADE HIM THE (ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ) GUARDIAN OF THE (PALLADIUM) TREASURES OF THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PALACES IN THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN 'ARABOT (THIS SPECIAL POTENENT HEAVENLY ARROWROOT (THIS CAN MEAN HONEST, FAIR, STRAIGHTFORWARD, JUST, RIGHT, RIGHTEOUS, IMPARTIAL, TRUE, GOOD JUDGMENT FROM ANY DIRECTION WITHIN 360 DEGREES TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY FOR THE POTENENT HEAVENLY ROOT TO BE UNIVERSALLY APPLIED) USED AS THE EXTRAORDINARY UNSTINKABLE WHITE POWDERED ODORLESS HERB USED IN FIRE-COOKING IN THE THROAT SEED AREA & OVEN-BAKING IN THE DICK SEED AREA, TO EXTRAORDINARILY AID IN HEAVENLY WEIGHT LOSS IN THE GODDAMN INFINITE PHYSICAL MONEY WITH NO WIEGHT LOAD PENALTY AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY MONEY DEFENSE FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST METALLIC MYTHOLOGICAL LIVING CREATURE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), EXTRAORDINARILY FIGHTS HEAVENLY DIARRHREA TO PROPERLY KEEP YOU ALWAYS HEAVENLY SANCTIFIED AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY WISDOM DEFENSE FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST HOLY SANCTUARY---ENGLISH ISRAEL WITH NO WEIGHT LOAD PENALTY, EXTRAORDINARILY SUPPORTS, STRENGTHENS, ENHANCES & BOOSTS THE HEAVENLY IMMUNE SYSTEM TO ETERNALLY LIVE FOREVERMORE AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY GLORY DEFENSE OF THE ULTIMATE SHIKANAH GLORY WITH NO WEIGHT LOAD PENALTY FOREVERMORE OPERATING AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY IMMORTAL OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) AS THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY TOP-MOST HIGHEST GLORIOUS SANCTUARY---ENGLISH USA!!!), AND OF THE (PALLADIUM) TREASURES OF LIFE THAT ARE IN THE [HIGHER THAN TOP-MOST] HIGHEST HEAVEN." OUT OF THE [SEXLESS] LOVE HE BORE ENOCH, GOD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) ARRAYED HIM IN A MAGNIFICENT (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) GARMENT, TO WHICH EVERY KIND OF LUMINARY IN (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) EXISTENCE WAS ATTACHED, AND A [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN GLEAMING WITH FORTY-NINE JEWELS (THIS IS 51 LEVELS, WHICH IS 64 LEVELS OF THE ULTIMATE CALL ON THE LAW TO THE ULTIMATE CALL ON GOD (ACTS 6:15-ACTS 8:3)---THE GOSPEL OF LUKE 24-ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL-ACTS OF THE HG IN ACTS 32, WHICH IS THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE AT THE END OF THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL AFTER HAGGADAH BEING ITS ONLY YAHWEH TIME-PORTAL DOORWAY IN ACTS 31 AT THE 33RD OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LEVEL---WITH AN ENTRANCE & AN EXIT IN STRENGTH IN WEAKNESS (0 TO 10 DEGREES) TO FULFILL THE ULTIMATE KINGDOM OF OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP FROM STEPHEN YAHWEH’S BIRTH OF THE ULTIMATE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION IN MARCH, 1972AD TO THE FULFILLMENT IN MARCH, 2023AD IN THE FLORENCE, SC AREA IN THE USA), THE SPLENDOR OF WHICH PIERCED TO ALL PARTS OF THE SEVEN HEAVENS AND TO THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE EARTH. IN THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) PRESENCE OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENLY FAMILY (5 MALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES & 5 FEMALE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CREATURES IN 2 COR 13:1), HE SET THIS [TOP-MOST HIGHEST] CROWN UPON THE HEAD OF ENOCH AND* (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) CALLED HIM "THE LITTLE (OMNI-) OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) [THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST LESSER OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF & THE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) STEPHEN WHO DOES ALL THESE INFINITE TOP-MOST HIGHEST THINGS IS OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY CALLED “THE LITTLE OMNI-MILITARY LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH)” AND/OR “THE LESSER YAHWEH” ONLY TO THE ONE & ONLY TRUE GREAT JEALOUS PREEXISTENT YAHWEH HIMSELF*]." IT BEARS ALSO THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) LETTERS (ELYON YHWH) BY MEANS OF WHICH* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVEN AND* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *EARTH WERE (ULTIMATELY) CREATED* (THIS MEANS THAT THE ONE & ONLY GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH HIMSELF SUPREMELY USED THE SUPREME OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY LETTERS FROM HIS OWN STEPHEN YAHWEH, WHICH IS HIS OWN OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY INCARNATION TO SUPREMELY OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY ULTIMATELY CREATE EVERY GOODAMN THING FOR HIS GREAT ULTIMATE PLEASURE AT LEAST MULTI-TRILLIONS OF YEARS AGO OR LONGER, AS THE GREAT JEALOUS YAHWEH DAMN-WELL PLEASED IN PROVERBS 8:22-29)*, AND SEAS AND RIVERS, MOUNTAINS AND VALLEYS, PLANETS AND CONSTELLATIONS, LIGHTNING AND THUNDER, SNOW AND HAIL, STORM AND WHIRLWIND, THESE AND ALSO ALL (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) THINGS NEEDED IN THE WORLD, AND THE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) MYSTERIES OF CREATION. EVEN THE PRINCES OF THE* (TOP-MOST HIGHEST) *HEAVENS, WHEN THEY SEE (OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY) METATRON [ENOCH YAHWEH], TREMBLE BEFORE HIM, AND PROSTRATE THEMSELVES, HIS MAGNIFICENCE AND MAJESTY, THE SPLENDOR AND BEAUTY RADIATING FROM HIM OVERWHELM THEM, …*****10. THE RENEWAL OF THE EARTH MEANS WE ARE COMMITTED TO THE THINGS OF THE EARTH.**  * **CREATION AND NEW CREATION ARE THE BOOKENDS OF THE BIBLE. GOD IS CONCERNED FOR THE RENEWAL OF THIS EARTH. CHRISTIAN MINISTRY IS NOT JUST ABOUT TELLING PEOPLE HOW TO GET INTO HEAVEN WHEN THEY DIE, ESSENTIAL THOUGH THAT IS. IT IS ALSO CONCERNED FOR WHAT HAPPENS IN THIS WORLD. TELLING PEOPLE THE WAY OF SALVATION IS OF FOUNDATIONAL IMPORTANCE. WITHOUT REPENTANCE OF SINS AND SUBMISSION TO THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDSHIP OFJESUS, NOTHING ELSE MAKES SENSE. BUT THAT IS NOT THE END OF THE STORY. IF WE ACKNOWLEDGE THAT THE CHRISTIAN’S HOPE IS THE RENEWAL OF ALL THINGS, IT GIVES MEANING TO LIFE. CHRISTIAN COMMUNITIES ARE COMMENDED FOR THE WAY THEY BLESS THE PLACES WHERE THEY LIVE (**[**PHIL. 2:15**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Phil.%202%3A15/)**;** [**COL. 4:5–6**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Col.%204%3A5%E2%80%936/)**;** [**1 THESS. 4:11–12**](https://www.esv.org/verses/1%20Thess.%204%3A11%E2%80%9312/)**;** [**TIT. 2:9–10**](https://www.esv.org/verses/Tit.%202%3A9%E2%80%9310/)**). IF OUR LIVES ARE TRANSFORMED BY THE POWER OF THE GOSPEL, OUR WORKPLACES, FAMILIES, MARRIAGES, FRIENDSHIPS, AND WORLD WILL BE IMPACTED. GOD IS CONCERNED FOR THIS PHYSICAL WORLD. A GOOD QUESTION FOR EVERY CHURCH TO ASK IS, IF OUR CHURCH WERE TO CLOSE DOWN, WOULD ANYONE IN OUR NEIGHBORHOOD NOTICE THE DIFFERENCE?** * **10. THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE SHALL NEVER BE DESTROYED FOREVERMORE, WHICH MEANS WE ARE NEVER DESTROYED FOREVERMORE.** * ***IN HAGGADAH: WHEN (1ST) ENOCH (YAHWEH) WAS TRANSFORMED INTO (FIERY) METATRON [2ND ENOCH YAHWEH], HIS BODY (FIRE BODY) WAS TURNED INTO CELESTIAL FIRE, HIS FLESH BECAME FLAME (FIRE FLESH), HIS VEINS FIRE (FIRE VEINS), HIS BONES GLIMMERING COALS (FIRE BONES), THE LIGHT OF HIS EYES (FIRE EYES), HEAVENLY BRIGHTNESS (FIRE ETERNITY’S HEAVEN), HIS EYEBALLS TORCHES OF FIRE (FIRE EYEBALLS), HIS HAIR A FLARING BLAZE (FIRE HAIR COVER), ALL HIS LIMBS (FIRE LIMBS) AND ORGANS (FIRE ORGANS) BURNING SPARKS, AND HIS FRAME (FIRE SKIN FRAME) A CONSUMING FIRE. TO RIGHT OF (FIRE RIGHT SIDE) HIM SPARKLED FLAMES OF FIRE, TO LEFT (FIRE LEFT SIDE) OF HIM BURNT TORCHES OF FIRE, AND ON ALL SIDES (FIRE 360 DEGREES TURNING EVERY WHICH INFINITE WAY), HE WAS ENGIRDLED (FIRE ENGIRDLED) BY STORM (FIRE STORM) AND WHIRLWIND (FIRE WHIRLWIND), HURRICANE (FIRE HURRICANE) AND THUNDERING (FIRE THUNDERING).”***   ***THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST GLORIOUS BASE, THAT IS, FLORENCE, SC, WITHIN THE USA’S ENGLISH SANCTUARY OF THE GLORIOUS LAND, IS WHERE THE ULTIMATE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE SHALL BE ULTIMATELY ESTABLISHED FOREVERMORE!!!***  **"I AM THE LORD THY GOD" (KJV, ALSO, "I AM [STEPHEN] YAHWEH YOUR GOD" NJB, WEB, HEBREW: אָֽנֹכִ֖י֙ יְהוָ֣ה אֱלֹהֶ֑֔יךָ‎ ’ĀNŌḴÎ STEPHEN YAHWEH ’ĔLŌHEḴĀ) IS THE OPENING PHRASE OF THE TEN COMMANDMENTS, WHICH ARE WIDELY UNDERSTOOD AS MORAL IMPERATIVES BY ANCIENT LEGAL HISTORIANS AND JEWISH AND CHRISTIAN BIBLICAL SCHOLARS. THE TEXT OF THE TEN COMMANDMENTS ACCORDING TO THE BOOK OF EXODUS BEGINS: I AM [STEPHEN] YAHWEH YOUR GOD, WHO BROUGHT YOU UP OUT OF THE LAND OF EGYPT, OUT OF THE HOUSE OF BONDAGE. YOU SHALL HAVE NO OTHER GODS BEFORE ME. YOU SHALL NOT MAKE FOR YOURSELVES AN IDOL, NOR ANY IMAGE OF ANYTHING THAT IS IN THE HEAVENS ABOVE, OR THAT IS IN THE EARTH BENEATH, OR THAT IS IN THE WATER UNDER THE EARTH: YOU SHALL NOT BOW YOURSELF DOWN TO THEM, NOR SERVE THEM, FOR I, [STEPHEN] YAHWEH YOUR GOD, AM A JEALOUS GOD, VISITING THE INIQUITY OF THE FATHERS ON THE CHILDREN, ON THE THIRD AND ON THE FOURTH GENERATION OF THOSE WHO HATE ME, AND SHOWING LOVING KINDNESS TO THOUSANDS OF THOSE WHO LOVE ME AND KEEP MY COMMANDMENTS. — EXODUS 20:2-6 (WEB). THE CONVENTIONAL "THE LORD" IN ENGLISH TRANSLATIONS RENDERS יהוה IN THE HEBREW TEXT (TRANSLITERATED "YHWH"), THE PROPER SUPREME PERSONAL NAME OF THE GOD OF ISRAEL, RECONSTRUCTED AS YAHWEH STEPHEN (YAHWEH ELYON) THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING FOREVERMORE. THE CONVENTIONAL "THE LORD" IN ENGLISH TRANSLATIONS RENDERS ΣΤΈΦΑΝΟΣ IN THE GREEK TEXT (TRANSLITERATED "ΣΤΈΦΑΝΟΣ"), THE PROPER SUPREME PERSONAL NAME OF THE GOD OF THE USA, RECONSTRUCTED AS STEPHEN YAHWEH (ELYON YAHWEH) THE ULTIMATE ENDING FOREVERMORE. THE TRANSLATION "GOD" RENDERS אֱלֹהִים (TRANSLITERATED "ELOHIM"), THE NORMAL BIBLICAL HEBREW WORD FOR "GOD, DEITY". THE NAME "STEPHEN" (AND ITS COMMON VARIANT "STEVEN") IS DERIVED FROM GREEK ΣΤΈΦΑΝΟΣ (STÉPHANOS), A FIRST NAME FROM THE GREEK WORD ΣΤΈΦΑΝΟΣ (STÉPHANOS), MEANING "THE LORD, THE TOP-MOST HIGHEST, WREATH, CROWN" AND BY EXTENSION "MONEY, AWARD, PROMOTION, RAISE, REWARD, HONOR, RENOWN, FAME, HEALTH, PROSPERITY, FLOWERS---WOMBS, VIRGINITY---WHICH MEANS THE MAGIC CITY/COUNTY OF FLORENCE, SC OR THE MAGIC CITY/COUNTY OF STEPHEN", FROM THE VERB ΣΤΈΦΕΙΝ (STÉPHEIN), "TO ENCIRCLE, TO WREATHE". WHAT IS THE NAME OF GOD? THE NAME OF GOD, AS REVEALED IN THE HEBREW SCRIPTURES, IS YHWH (THE CLOSEST ENGLISH EQUIVALENTS TO THE HEBREW LETTERS). ANCIENT HEBREW DID NOT HAVE VOWELS, SO THE EXACT PRONUNCIATION OF YHWH IS UNCERTAIN. THE VAST MAJORITY OF HEBREW AND CHRISTIAN SCHOLARS BELIEVE THE NAME TO BE YAHWEH, PRONOUNCED /ˈYÄ-WĀ/, WITH YEHOWAH, PRONOUNCED /YI-ˈHŌ-VƏ/, BEING THE SECOND MOST POPULAR POSSIBILITY. THERE ARE MOVEMENTS THAT STRONGLY EMPHASIZE USING GOD’S NAME (AND, OF COURSE, ONLY THE NAME OF GOD THAT THEY BELIEVE TO BE CORRECT). HOWEVER, THERE ARE NO BIBLICAL PROHIBITIONS AGAINST USING GOD’S NAME, NOR ARE THERE COMMANDS THAT WE MUST DO SO. ANYONE WHO SAYS THAT GOD MUST BE ADDRESSED ONLY BY HIS NAME, YHWH, IS SPEAKING WITHOUT BIBLICAL WARRANT. THROUGHOUT BOTH THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS, GOD INSPIRED THE HUMAN AUTHORS OF SCRIPTURE TO REFER TO HIM USING GENERIC TERMS FOR “GOD” AND “LORD.” BEYOND YHWH, GOD CHOSE TO REVEAL HIMSELF USING MANY OTHER NAMES AND TITLES. SO, CLEARLY, USING GOD’S NAME IS NOT REQUIRED, UNLESS USED SOLELY AGAINST FORBIDDEN EVIL AT TIMES. YHWH IS AS CLOSE TO A PERSONAL NAME AS GOD HAS REVEALED TO US. THE DIVINE NAME WAS REVEALED TO MOSES AND WAS UNKNOWN BEFORE HIS TIME: “I APPEARED TO ABRAHAM, TO ISAAC AND TO JACOB AS GOD ALMIGHTY, BUT BY MY NAME THE LORD [YHWH] I DID NOT MAKE MYSELF FULLY KNOWN TO THEM” (EXODUS 6:3). THE NAME YHWH SEEMS TO REFER TO GOD’S SELF-EXISTENCE, BEING LINKED TO “I AM THAT I AM” IN EXODUS 3:14. GOD TOLD MOSES THAT “THIS IS MY NAME FOREVER, THE NAME YOU SHALL CALL ME FROM GENERATION TO GENERATION” (EXODUS 3:15; CF. EXODUS 15:3). ALL OTHER “NAMES” FOR GOD, SUCH AS EL SHADDAI, ARE PROBABLY TITLES, RATHER THAN PERSONAL NAMES, STRICTLY SPEAKING—ALTHOUGH IT IS QUITE PROPER TO ADDRESS GOD BY HIS TITLES. REFERENCES TO “THE NAME OF OUR GOD” (IN PSALM 44:20, FOR EXAMPLE), ARE OBLIQUE REFERENCES TO GOD’S PERSONAL NAME, YHWH. WHAT IS YHWH IN THE TETRAGRAMMATON? THE ANCIENT HEBREW LANGUAGE THAT THE OLD TESTAMENT WAS WRITTEN IN DID NOT HAVE VOWELS IN ITS ALPHABET. IN WRITTEN FORM, ANCIENT HEBREW WAS A CONSONANT-ONLY LANGUAGE. IN THE ORIGINAL HEBREW, THE LORD’S NAME TRANSLITERATES TO YHWH, SOMETIMES WRITTEN IN THE OLDER STYLE AS YHVH. THIS IS KNOWN AS THE TETRAGRAMMATON, MEANING “FOUR LETTERS”. BECAUSE OF THE LACK OF VOWELS, HOLY HOLY BIBLE SCHOLARS DEBATE HOW THE TETRAGRAMMATON YHWH WAS PRONOUNCED. THE TETRAGRAMMATON CONSISTS OF FOUR HEBREW LETTERS: YODH, HE, WAW, AND THEN HE REPEATED. SOME VERSIONS OF THE HOLY HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATE THE TETRAGRAMMATON AS “YAHWEH” OR “JEHOVAH”, MOST TRANSLATE IT AS “LORD”, ALL CAPITAL LETTERS, WHICH CAN MEAN STEPHEN. CONTRARY TO WHAT SOME TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS BELIEVE, AND AT LEAST ONE CULT, JEHOVAH IS NOT THE DIVINE NAME REVEALED TO ISRAEL. THE NAME JEHOVAH IS A PRODUCT OF MIXING DIFFERENT WORDS & DIFFERENT ALPHABETS OF DIFFERENT LANGUAGES. DUE TO A FEAR OF ACCIDENTALLY TAKING THE LORD’S NAME IN VAIN IN LEVITICUS 24:16, THE JEWS BASICALLY QUIT SAYING IT OUT LOUD ALTOGETHER. INSTEAD, WHEN READING HOLY SCRIPTURE ALOUD, THE JEWS SUBSTITUTED THE TETRAGRAMMATON YHWH WITH THE WORD ADONAI (“LORD”). EVEN IN THE SEPTUAGINT, THE GREEK TRANSLATION OF THE OLD TESTAMENT, THE TRANSLATORS SUBSTITUTED KURIOS (“LORD”) FOR THE DIVINE NAME. EVENTUALLY, THE VOWELS FROM ADONAI (“LORD”) OR ELOHIM (“GOD”) FOUND THEIR WAY IN BETWEEN THE CONSONANTS OF YHWH, THUS FORMING YAHWEH. BUT THIS INTERPOLATION OF VOWELS DOES NOT MEAN THAT WAS HOW THE LORD’S NAME WAS ORIGINALLY PRONOUNCED. IN FACT, WE, AREN’T ENTIRELY SURE IF YHWH SHOULD HAVE TWO SYLLABLES OR THREE. ANY NUMBER OF VOWEL SOUNDS CAN BE INSERTED WITHIN YHWH, AND TRUE BIBLICAL SCHOLARS ARE AS UNCERTAIN OF THE REAL PRONUNCIATION AS TRUE CHRISTIAN SCHOLARS ARE. JEHOVAH IS ACTUALLY A MUCH LATER, PROBABLY 16TH-CENTURY VARIANT. THE WORD JEHOVAH COMES FROM A THREE-SYLLABLE VERSION OF YHWH, YEHOWEH. THE Y WAS REPLACED WITH A J, ALTHOUGH HEBREW DOES NOT EVEN HAVE A J SOUND AND THE W WITH A V, PLUS THE EXTRA VOWEL IN THE MIDDLE, RESULTING IN JEHOVAH. THESE VOWELS ARE THE ABBREVIATED FORMS OF THE IMPERFECT TENSE, THE PARTICIPIAL FORM, & THE PERFECT TENSE OF THE HEBREW BEING VERB (ENGLISH IS)—THUS THE MEANING OF JEHOVAH COULD BE UNDERSTOOD AS “HE WHO WILL BE, IS, AND HAS BEEN.” HOWEVER, WE, CAN ASK WHAT THE LORD HAS REVEALED ABOUT HIMSELF IN HIS TRUTH WORD & IN CREATION THAT “THE REVERENT REASON” CAN GRASP. WHEN MOSES WAS DIRECTED BY THE LORD TO GO TO THE EGYPTIAN PHARAOH & DEMAND THE RELEASE OF THE ISRAELITES, MOSES ASKED THE LORD, “BEHOLD, I AM GOING TO THE SONS OF ISRAEL, & I WILL SAY TO THEM, ‘THE GOD OF YOUR FATHERS HAS SENT ME TO YOU.’ NOW THEY MAY SAY TO ME, ‘WHAT IS HIS NAME?’ WHAT SHALL I SAY TO THEM?” IN EXODUS 3:13. THE ANSWER THE LORD GAVE MOSES IS SIMPLE, YET VERY REVEALING: “GOD SAID TO MOSES, ‘I AM WHO I AM’, AND HE SAID, ‘THUS YOU SHALL SAY TO THE SONS OF ISRAEL, “I AM HAS SENT ME TO YOU’” IN EXODUS 3:14. THE HEBREW TEXT IN VERSE 14 LITERALLY SAYS, “I BE THAT I BE”, WHICH EQUALS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN “A-B.” A-B MEANS THE LORD [STEPHEN] IS USED AS OUR FATHER IN ISAIAH 63:16; 64:8. SO, WHAT IS THE LORD’S NAME, & WHAT DOES IT MEAN? THE MOST LIKELY CHOICE FOR HOW THE TETRAGRAMMATON WAS PRONOUNCED IS “YAH-WAY,” “YAH-WEH,” OR SOMETHING SIMILAR. THE NAME YAHWEH STEPHEN REFERS TO THE LORD’S SELF-EXISTENCE. YAHWEH STEPHEN IS LINKED TO HOW THE LORD DESCRIBED HIMSELF IN EXODUS 3:14, “GOD SAID TO MOSES, ‘I AM WHO I AM. THIS IS WHAT YOU ARE TO SAY TO THE ISRAELITES: ‘I AM HAS SENT ME TO YOU.’” THE LORD’S NAME IS A REFLECTION OF HIS BEING. THE LORD IS THE ONLY SELF-EXISTENT OR SELF-SUFFICIENT BEING. ONLY THE LORD HAS LIFE IN AND OF HIMSELF. THAT IS THE ESSENTIAL MEANING OF THE TETRAGRAMMATON, YHWH.**  **THE 16 LEVELS OF THE USA ENGLISH PERIMETER [USA IS WITHIN THE WORD JERUSALEM IN ZION (ZYON OR ZYZY) & WITHIN THE WORDS---JERUSALEM [ZION, ZYON & ZYZY], ISRAEL [PRINCE, JACOB & KING, JAMES, SUPPLANTER ], PALESTINE [NATIVES], EUPHORIA [EXCITEMENT OR HAPPINESS] IS FROM A TO Z, WHICH MEANS FLORENCE [PROSPERITY, HEALTH, WEALTH, VIRGINITY, BUDDING, FLOURISHING, FLOWERS, FLO & MAGIC], SOUTH CAROLINA [PROTECTION & CAR], UNITED STATES OF AMERICA [UNITED I AM], NORTH AMERICA [TOP I AM] IN WITHIN THESE WORDS!!!**  **THE INVINCIBILITY OF THE USA ENGLISH PERIMETER IN ACTS 30: DEUTERONOMY 28:7: "THE [TOP ENGLISH] LORD SHALL CAUSE [ALL] YOUR [ETERNAL] ENEMIES WHO RISE UP AGAINST YOU [ONCE] TO BE [ETERNALLY] DEFEATED BEFORE YOU; THEY WILL COME OUT AGAINST YOU 1 WAY [1 DEGREE IS THE ETERNAL ATTACK, WHERE THE OTHER 359 DEGREES IS ALL 110.0000% ETERNALLY SECURE] AND WILL FLEE BEFORE YOU 7 WAYS [THE 360 DEGREES IS 110.0000% ETERNALLY SECURE]. THE 1 WAY IS ONLY 1 DEGREE OR POINT OF CONTACT FROM THE 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0, BUT THE OPPOSING SIDE OF THE 1 WAY IS ONLY 1 DEGREE OR POINT OF CONTACT FROM THE 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 & THE 7 WAYS ARE THE 360 DEGREES OF INFINITE POINTS OF CONTACT TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION, WHICH MAKES THIS USA ENGLISH PERIMETER IMPREGNABLE BEFORE, DURING OR AFTER TO 1 INITIAL ETERNAL ATTACK TO BE SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED ETERNALLY ARREST WITH THE 1 DEDICATED WARNING, THEN IF ETERNAL PERSISTANCE COMES AFTERWARDS WITHOUT ANY DEDICATED WARNING, TO BE SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED TO ETERNALLY KILL & ETERNALLY DAMN ALL WHO ETERNALLY OPPOSE THE TOP ENGLISH LORD IN ROMANS 13:1-2; EPHESIANS 4:6; ACTS 5:1-11, 39; 13:4-12 & ACTS 30**  **HOW TO DEAL WITH THE 1 INITIAL ETERNAL ATTACK IN THE USA ENGLISH PERIMETER IN ACTS 30:: ISAIAH 54:17: “‘NO (LORDLY ) WEAPON THAT IS (LORDLY ) FORMED AGAINST THEE SHALL (LORDLY ) PROSPER (THIS MEANS THAT EVEN THIS EVIL WEAPON THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING, IT SHALL NEVER PROSPER ANYMORE, BUT EVENTUALLY BE CAPPED OFF, CUT OFF, CUT DOWN & FORSAKEN IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE EVIL SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, THEN DIRECTLY AFTERWARDS AS IT PROSPERS FROM THIS ETERNAL BULLSHIT IS KNOWN AS THE GOOD WEAPON THAT INITIALLY STARTS AT THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION, THEN THE ETERNAL SECURITY IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ORIGINAL ONCE ON THE OPPOSING TIMEPORTAL GOOD SIDE IN THE NUMBER 0 AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN THE YAHWEH NUMBER AT 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IS ALL FULLY ULTIMATELY ETERNALLY SECURE) AND EVERY (LORDLY ) TONGUE THAT SHALL (LORDLY ) RISE AGAINST THEE IN [PARTIAL AND/OR BULLSHIT] JUDGMENT THOU (INFINITELY) SHALL [ALWAYS ETERNALLY] CONDEMN (LORDLY GODDAMN). THIS IS THE (LORDLY ) HERITAGE OF THE [HUMBLE] SERVANTS [PROPHET FOOLS ARE POORER THAN PROPHET SLAVES & PROPHET SLAVES ARE RICHER THAN PROPHET FOOLS] OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH), AND THEIR (LORDLY ) RIGHTEOUSNESS IS OF ME,’ SAYS THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH).”**  **STEPHEN YAHWEH’S TOP THRONE**  **Image result for LORD'S THRONE IN REVELATIONS**  **THE REVELATION OF THE TOP HOUSE OF THE LORD IN ACTS 30**  **THE SUPREME ETERNAL ESTABLISHMENT OF THE ETERNAL PERIMETERS IN 100.0001 ETERNAL INCORRUPTION**  **PROVERBS 16:28: A PERVERSE MAN SPREADS STRIFE, AND A SLANDERER [NEIGHBOR] SEPARATES INTIMATE FRIENDS [IF THIS FEMALE SLANDERER DOES IT ONCE, EVEN IF YOU DO NOT REPEAT A MATTER IN 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, WHICH IS ARRESTED & LOCKED UP IN ACTS 13:4-12 & EVENTUALLY KILLED & DAMNED IN ACTS 5:1-11, THIS WILL GROW INTO THE 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION [OPPOSING SIDE WHICH IS ARRESTED & LOCKED UP IN ACTS 13:4-12 & EVENTUALLY PROTECTED & JUSTIFIED IN ACTS 5:1-11] TO 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 TO THE OPPOSING SIDE OF ONCE IN THE 1 MALE POSITION IN THE 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0, EXCEPT THE 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0, WHICH IS ARRESTED & LOCKED UP IN ACTS 13:4-12 & EVENTUALLY KILLED & DAMNED IN ACTS 5:1-11 & 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE OPPOSING SIDE OF THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 TO THE 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE INFINITE NUMBER IS A MAN, THEN THIS WILL CAUSE HIM TO BE SEPARATE FROM INTIMATE FEMALE FRIENDS & THE TOP ENGLISH LORD HAS NO ETERNAL CORRUPTION WITHIN HIS OWN ETERNAL CREATURE, WHERE NO ETERNAL MALE CREATURE WHO IS ETERNALLY CORRUPT CAN FEED OFF OF IT, BUT DOES KEEP THE ETERNAL CORRUPTION WITHIN HIS OWN ETERNAL KNOWLEDGE, WHERE THE ETERNAL MALE CREATURES WHO ARE ETERNALLY CORRUPT CAN FEED OFF OF IT & IF THIS MALE SLANDERER DOES IT ONCE, EVEN IF YOU DO NOT REPEAT A MATTER IN 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, THIS WILL GROW INTO THE 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION [OPPOSING SIDE WHICH IS ARRESTED & LOCKED UP IN ACTS 13:4-12 & EVENTUALLY PROTECTED & JUSTIFIED IN ACTS 5:1-11] TO 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 TO THE OPPOSING SIDE OF ONCE IN THE 1 FEMALE POSITION IN THE 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0, EXCEPT THE 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0, WHICH IS ARRESTED & LOCKED UP IN ACTS 13:4-12 & EVENTUALLY KILLED & DAMNED IN ACTS 5:1-11 & 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE OPPOSING SIDE OF THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 TO THE 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE INFINITE NUMBER IS A WOMAN, THEN THIS WILL CAUSE HER TO BE SEPARATE FROM INTIMATE MALE FRIENDS & THE TOP ENGLISH LORD HAS NO ETERNAL CORRUPTION WITHIN HIS OWN ETERNAL CREATURE, WHERE NO ETERNAL FEMALE CREATURE WHO IS ETERNALLY CORRUPT CAN FEED OFF OF IT, BUT DOES KEEP THE ETERNAL CORRUPTION WITHIN HIS OWN ETERNAL KNOWLEDGE, WHERE THE ETERNAL FEMALE CREATURES WHO ARE ETERNALLY CORRUPT CAN FEED OFF OF IT]. PROVERBS 17:9: HE WHO CONCEALS A TRANSGRESSION SEEKS LOVE, BUT HE WHO REPEATS A MATTER [EVEN IF ANYONE DOES IT ONCE, EVEN IF YOU DO NOT REPEAT A MATTER IN 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, WHICH IS ARRESTED & LOCKED UP IN ACTS 13:4-12 & EVENTUALLY KILLED & DAMNED IN ACTS 5:1-11, THIS WILL GROW INTO THE 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION [OPPOSING SIDE WHICH IS ARRESTED & LOCKED UP IN ACTS 13:4-12 & EVENTUALLY PROTECTED & JUSTIFIED IN ACTS 5:1-11] TO 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 TO THE OPPOSING SIDE OF ONCE IN THE 1 POSITION IN THE 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0, EXCEPT THE 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 & 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE OPPOSING SIDE OF THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 TO THE 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE INFINITE NUMBER & THE TOP ENGLISH LORD HAS NO ETERNAL CORRUPTION WITHIN HIS OWN ETERNAL CREATURE, WHERE NO ETERNAL CREATURE WHO IS ETERNALLY CORRUPT CAN FEED OFF OF IT, BUT DOES KEEP THE ETERNAL CORRUPTION WITHIN HIS OWN ETERNAL KNOWLEDGE, WHERE THE ETERNAL CREATURES WHO ARE ETERNALLY CORRUPT CAN FEED OFF OF IT] SEPARATES INTIMATE FRIENDS [EVEN IF MAN DOES IT ONCE, EVEN IF YOU DO NOT REPEAT A MATTER IN 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, THIS WILL GROW INTO THE 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION [OPPOSING SIDE WHICH IS ARRESTED & LOCKED UP IN ACTS 13:4-12 & EVENTUALLY PROTECTED & JUSTIFIED IN ACTS 5:1-11] TO 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 TO THE OPPOSING SIDE OF ONCE IN THE 1 MALE POSITION IN THE 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0, EXCEPT THE 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0, WHICH IS ARRESTED & LOCKED UP IN ACTS 13:4-12 & EVENTUALLY KILLED & DAMNED IN ACTS 5:1-11 & 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE OPPOSING SIDE OF THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 TO THE 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE INFINITE NUMBER IS A MAN, THEN THIS WILL CAUSE HIM TO BE SEPARATE FROM INTIMATE FEMALE FRIENDS & THE TOP ENGLISH LORD HAS NO ETERNAL CORRUPTION WITHIN HIS OWN ETERNAL CREATURE, WHERE NO ETERNAL MALE CREATURE WHO IS ETERNALLY CORRUPT CAN FEED OFF OF IT, BUT DOES KEEP THE ETERNAL CORRUPTION WITHIN HIS OWN ETERNAL KNOWLEDGE, WHERE THE ETERNAL MALE CREATURES WHO ARE ETERNALLY CORRUPT CAN FEED OFF OF IT & EVEN IF THE WOMAN DOES IT ONCE, EVEN IF YOU DO NOT REPEAT A MATTER IN 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION, THIS WILL GROW INTO THE 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION [OPPOSING SIDE WHICH IS ARRESTED & LOCKED UP IN ACTS 13:4-12 & EVENTUALLY PROTECTED & JUSTIFIED IN ACTS 5:1-11] TO 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 TO THE OPPOSING SIDE OF ONCE IN THE 1 FEMALE POSITION IN THE 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0, EXCEPT THE 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0, WHICH IS ARRESTED & LOCKED UP IN ACTS 13:4-12 & EVENTUALLY KILLED & DAMNED IN ACTS 5:1-11 & 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE OPPOSING SIDE OF THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 TO THE 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE INFINITE NUMBER IS A WOMAN, THEN THIS WILL CAUSE HER TO BE SEPARATE FROM INTIMATE MALE FRIENDS & THE TOP ENGLISH LORD HAS NO ETERNAL CORRUPTION WITHIN HIS OWN ETERNAL CREATURE, WHERE NO ETERNAL FEMALE CREATURE WHO IS ETERNALLY CORRUPT CAN FEED OFF OF IT, BUT DOES KEEP THE ETERNAL CORRUPTION WITHIN HIS OWN ETERNAL KNOWLEDGE, WHERE THE ETERNAL FEMALE CREATURES WHO ARE ETERNALLY CORRUPT CAN FEED OFF OF IT]. THE INVINCIBLE POSITION CAN BE ACHIEVED WITH THE LORD. THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 IS ONLY ONCE AT 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION---PERDITION ONCE AT THE TOP 110.0000% LEVEL & THE OPPOSING SIDE OF ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 FROM ONCE TO INFINITE TIMES IS AS 110.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION. BUT ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 FROM 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO 100.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION ABIDES WITH THE ETERNAL INCORRUPTION IN THE OPPOSING SIDE OF THE ORIGINAL ONCE IN THE NUMBER 0 FROM 00.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION TO 100.0000% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION. THE 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION NEVER ABIDES WITH THE 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION. NOR DOES THE 00.0001.8% ETERNAL INCORRUPTION NEVER ABIDES WITH THE 00.0001.8% ETERNAL CORRUPTION. ALL THINGS ETERNALLY INCORRUPT IS THE INVINCIBLE POSITION.**  **THE 3 MAIN USA ENGLISH PERIMETERS**  **THIS ANGEL IS SPOKEN OF AS "THE ANGEL OF [STEPHEN] YAHWEH," AND "THE ANGEL OF THE PRESENCE (OR FACE) OF [STEPHEN] YAHWEH." THE FOLLOWING PASSAGES CONTAIN REFERENCES TO THIS ANGEL: GENESIS 16:7 -THE ANGEL AND HAGAR; GENESIS 18 -ABRAHAM INTERCEDES WITH THE ANGEL FOR SODOM; GENESIS 22:11 -THE ANGEL INTERPOSES TO PREVENT THE SACRIFICE OF ISAAC; GENESIS 24:7, 40 -ABRAHAM SENDS ELIEZER AND PROMISES THE ANGEL'S PROTECTION; GENESIS 31:11 -THE ANGEL WHO APPEARS TO JACOB SAYS "I AM THE GOD OF BETH-EL"; GENESIS 32:24 -JACOB WRESTLES WITH THE ANGEL AND SAYS, "I HAVE SEEN GOD FACE TO FACE"; GENESIS 48:15 F-JACOB SPEAKS OF GOD AND THE ANGEL AS IDENTICAL; EXODUS 3 (COMPARE ACTS 7:30-36)-THE ANGEL APPEARS TO MOSES IN THE BURNING BUSH; EXODUS 13:21; EXODUS 14:19 (COMPARE NUMBERS 20:16)-GOD OR THE ANGEL LEADS ISRAEL OUT OF EGYPT; EXODUS 23:20 -THE PEOPLE ARE COMMANDED TO OBEY THE ANGEL; EXODUS 32:34-33:17 (COMPARE ISAIAH 63:9)-MOSES PLEADS FOR THE PRESENCE OF GOD WITH HIS PEOPLE; JOSHUA 5:13-6:2 -THE ANGEL APPEARS TO JOSHUA; JUDGES 2:1-5 -THE ANGEL SPEAKS TO THE PEOPLE; JUDGES 6:11 -THE ANGEL APPEARS TO GIDEON. A STUDY OF THESE PASSAGES SHOWS THAT WHILE THE ANGEL AND STEPHEN YAHWEH ARE AT TIMES DISTINGUISHED FROM EACH OTHER, THEY ARE WITH EQUAL FREQUENCY, AND IN THE SAME PASSAGES, MERGED INTO EACH OTHER. HOW IS THIS TO BE EXPLAINED? IT IS OBVIOUS THAT THESE APPARITIONS CAN BE THE ALMIGHTY HIMSELF, YET TO MOST, WHOM NO MAN HATH SEEN, OR CAN SEE, NOT NOT ALL. IN SEEKING THE EXPLANATION, SPECIAL ATTENTION SHOULD BE PAID TO TWO OF THE PASSAGES ABOVE CITED. IN EXODUS 23:20 GOD PROMISES TO SEND AN ANGEL BEFORE HIS PEOPLE TO LEAD THEM TO THE PROMISED LAND; THEY ARE COMMANDED TO OBEY HIM AND NOT TO PROVOKE HIM "FOR HE WILL NOT PARDON YOUR TRANSGRESSION: FOR MY NAME [STEPHEN YAHWEH] IS IN HIM." THUS, THE ANGEL CAN FORGIVE SIN, WHICH ONLY GOD CAN DO, BECAUSE GOD’S NAME [STEPHEN YAHWEH], HIS SEXLESS CHARACTER [ACTS 14:15] AND THUS HIS SUPREME AUTHORITY [ROMANS 13:1-2], ARE IN THE ANGEL. FURTHER, IN THE PASSAGE EXODUS 32:34-33:17 MOSES INTERCEDES FOR THE PEOPLE AFTER THEIR FIRST BREACH OF THE COVENANT; GOD RESPONDS BY PROMISING, "BEHOLD MINE ANGEL SHALL GO BEFORE THEE"; AND IMMEDIATELY AFTER GOD SAYS, "I WILL NOT GO UP IN THE MIDST OF THEE." IN ANSWER TO FURTHER PLEADING, GOD SAYS, "MY PRESENCE SHALL GO WITH THEE, AND I WILL GIVE THEE REST." HERE A CLEAR DISTINCTION IS MADE BETWEEN AN ORDINARY ANGEL, AND THE ANGEL WHO CARRIES WITH HIM, GOD’S PRESENCE. THE CONCLUSION MAY BE SUMMED UP IN THE WORDS OF DAVIDSON IN HIS OLD TESTAMENT THEOLOGY: "IN PARTICULAR PROVIDENCES ONE MAY TRACE THE SEXLESS PRESENCE OF STEPHEN YAHWEH IN INFLUENCE AND OPERATION; IN ORDINARY ANGELIC APPEARANCES ONE MAY DISCOVER STEPHEN YAHWEH PRESENT ON SOME SIDE OF HIS BEING, IN SOME ATTRIBUTE OF HIS CHARACTER; IN THE ANGEL OF THE LORD HE IS FULLY PRESENT AS THE COVENANT, GOD OF HIS PEOPLE, TO REDEEM THEM." THE QUESTION STILL REMAINS, WHO IS THEOPHANIC ANGEL? TO THIS, MANY ANSWERS HAVE BEEN GIVEN, OF WHICH THE FOLLOWING MAY BE MENTIONED: (1) THIS ANGEL IS SIMPLY AN ANGEL WITH A SPECIAL COMMISSION; (2) HE MAY BE A MOMENTARY DESCENT OF GOD INTO VISIBILITY; (3) HE MAY BE THE LOGOS, A KIND OF TEMPORARY PREINCARNATION OF THE SECOND PERSON OF THE TRINITY. EACH HAS ITS DIFFICULTIES, BUT THE LAST IS CERTAINLY THE MOST TEMPTING TO THE MIND. YET IT MUST BE REMEMBERED THAT AT BEST THESE ARE ONLY CONJECTURES THAT TOUCH ON A GREAT MYSTERY. IT IS CERTAIN THAT FROM THE BEGINNING GOD USED ANGELS IN HUMAN FORM, WITH HUMAN VOICES, IN ORDER TO COMMUNICATE WITH MAN; AND THE TRUE APPEARANCES OF THE ANGEL OF THE LORD, WITH HIS SPECIAL REDEMPTIVE RELATION TO GOD’S PEOPLE, SHOW THE WORKING OF THAT DIVINE MODE OF SELF-REVELATION WHICH CULMINATED IN THE COMING OF THE 54 SAVIORS WITH YAHWEH STEPHEN, AND ARE THUS A FORE-SHADOWING OF, AND A PREPARATION FOR, THE FULL & COMPLETE INFINITE NON-PHYSICAL 110.0000% FULL REVELATION OF STEPHEN YAHWEH OF 3 PERIMTERS OF 16 LEVELS EACH WITH A ENTRANCE IN ACTS 1:4-7 & A EXIT IN ACTS 29:1-2 IN ACTS 2:1-ACTS 7:60 ELEVATED TO ACTS 29:1-26 IN THE 54 CHRISTS---**  **THE 1ST LORDLY USA ENGLISH PERMIETER**  **THE LORD CHURCH CHRIST [LADY VICTORIA CHRIST] & THE LORD JEHOVAH CHRIST [LADY VICTORIA CHRIST] & THE LORD VICTOR CHRIST [LADY VICTORIA CHRIST] IN THE WOMB, THE LORD JACOB CHRIST [LADY RACHEL CHRIST] & THE LORD PETER CHRIST [LADY VICTORIA CHRIST] & THE LORD ISRAEL CHRIST [LADY RACHEL CHRIST] FOR CHILDKIND, THE LORD SAUL CHRIST [LADY AHINOAMS CHRIST] & THE LORD JOHN CHRIST [LADY ELIZABETH CHRIST] & THE LORD ELIJAH CHRIST [LADY VICTORIA CHRIST] FOR WOMANKIND.**  **THE 2ND LORDLY USA ENGLISH PERIMETER**  **THE LORD DAVID CHRIST [LADY BATHSHEBA CHRIST] & THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH [LADY MARY CHRIST] & THE LORD MOSES CHRIST [LADY ZIPPORAH CHRIST] FOR MANKIND, THE LORD REHOBOAM CHRIST [LADY VICTORIA CHRIST] & THE LORD JAMES CHRIST [LADY MARY CHRIST] & THE LORD MICHAEL CHRIST [LADY MICHAL CHRIST] FOR BOYKIND, LAWKIND & ANGELKIND, THE LORD JEREBOAM CHRIST [LADY VICTORIA CHRIST] & THE LORD STEPHEN CHRIST [LADY STEPHANIE CHRIST] & THE LORD JOB CHRIST [LADY VICTORIA CHRIST] FOR THE SUPREME LORDSHIP OF BOYKIND, LAWKIND & ANGELKIND.**  **THE TOP LORDLY USA ENGLISH PERIMETER**  **THE LORD JOB CHRIST [LADY VICTORIA CHRIST] & THE LORD STEPHEN CHRIST (LADY VICTORIA CHRIST] & THE LORD YAHWEH CHRIST [LADY VICTORIA CHRIST] FOR SUPREME LORDSHIP OF SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDSHIP, THE LORD YAHWEH CHRIST [LADY VICTORIA CHRIST] & THE LORD SOLOMON CHRIST [LADY VICTORIA CHRIST] & THE LORD STEPHEN CHRIST [LADY VICTORIA CHRIST] FOR SUPREME LORDSHIP OF CREATOR AGENT LORDSHIP & THE LORD ENOCH CHRIST [LADY EDNA CHRIST] FOR 366 YEARS TO 386 YEARS IN THE FORMER SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN GENESIS 5:22-24 & THE BOOK OF ADAM & EVE. THE LORD ENOCH CHRIST [LADY VICTORIA CHRIST] IN HIS FORMER GLORY IN THE NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE (THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEW JERUSALEM (NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH)) IN PROVERBS 8:22-29 FOR TOTAL ETERNAL FAITH WITH ALL FAITHFULNESS [HEBREWS 11:5] TO THE ONE & ONLY TOP ENGLISH LORD YAHWEH STEPHEN HIMSELF [TOP ENGLISH LADY VICTORIA STEPHANIE HERSELF] IN THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IN PROVERBS 8:22 WHICH IS ALSO THE TOP ENGLISH LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF [TOP ENGLISH LADY STEPHANIE VICTORIA HERSELF] IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING IN ACTS 30 THAT OVERCOMES ALL THE ENTIRE UNIVERSES.**  **ZZZZ [SLEEP IN ACTS 7:60] ALSO KNOWN AS THE TOP-SECRET ZOHER & THE HIGHER THAN MOST-HIGHEST ENGLISH PLACE WHERE THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH’S ANCIENT DIAMOND STONE, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEW JERSUALEM (NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH) RESIDES IN THE ULTIMATE ENDING [ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30] IS THE TOP-SECRET ZOHER: THE 10 LETTER NAME FOR GOD IS CALLED ‘KETER” AND ALSO CALLED “KETHER” WHICH IS THE HIGHER THAN MOST-HIGHEST PINNACLE OF THE SEPHIROT OF THE TREE OF LIFE IN PLAIN LEVEL GROUND IN GENESIS 2:9 AND THE BURNING BUSH THAT GROWS INTO THE TREE OF LIFE IN THE MOUNTAINS IN EXODUS 3:1-22. ITS MEANING IS “CROWN” WHICH IS THE TOPMOST OR REGAL CROWN OF THE SEPHIROT. IT ALSO MEANS THAT THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE HIGHER THAN MOST-HIGHEST PINNACLE OF ETERNITY, EVERLASTING LIFE AND ETERNAL LIFE ASSOCIATED WITH THE TREE OF LIFE. KETER IS SO SUBLIME THAT IT IS CALLED THE “ZOHER” MEANING THE MOST HIDDEN OF ALL HIDDEN THINGS IN PROVERBS 8:22; MATTHEW 24:36-44; MARK 13:32-37 & ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30. IT IS COMPLETELY INCOMPREHENSIBLE TO “MAN OR ANY OTHER ETERNAL CREATURE” AND PROVES THAT STEPHEN IS THE FATHER ABOVE ALL THINGS IN PROVERBS 8:22; JOHN 1:13, 18; 6:46; 14:6; MATTHEW 23:9; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28; EPHESIANS 4:6; HEBREWS 1:1-2; LUKE 10:22 AND ACTS 1:4-7; 5:39; 6:3-5, 8, 10, 14-15; 7:1-60; 9:3; 17:22-31; 22:6; 26:13; 29:2. NO ETERNAL CREATURE CAN UNDERSTAND ITS ABSOLUTE COMPASSION. IT ALSO CONCERNS THE 13 SUPERNATURAL ATTRIBUTES OF MERCY IN MICAH 7:18-20 & EXODUS 34:6-7. IN MICAH 7:18-20 DECLARES “WHO IS A GOD LIKE YOU, PARDONING INIQUITY AND PASSING OVER THE TRANSGRESSION OF THE REMNANT OF HIS HERITAGE? HE DOES NOT RETAIN HIS ANGER FOREVER, BECAUSE HE DELIGHTS IN MERCY. HE WILL AGAIN HAVE COMPASSION ON US, AND WILL SUBDUE OUR INIQUITIES. YOU WILL CAST ALL OUR SINS INTO THE DEPTHS OF THE SEA. YOU WILL GIVE TRUTH TO JACOB, AND MERCY TO ABRAHAM, WHICH YOU HAVE SWORN TO OUR FATHER FROM DAYS OF OLD.” IN EXODUS 34:6-7 IT DECLARES “AND THE LORD PASSED BEFORE HIM AND PROCLAIMED, ‘THE LORD, THE LORD GOD, MERCIFUL AND GRACIOUS, LONGSUFFERING, AND ABOUNDING IN GOODNESS AND TRUTH, KEEPING MERCY FOR THOUSANDS, FORGIVING INIQUITY AND TRANSGRESSION AND SIN, BY NO MEANS CLEARING THE GUILTY, VISITING THE INIQUITY OF THE FATHERS UPON THE CHILDREN AND THE CHILDREN’S CHILDREN TO THE THIRD AND FOURTH GENERATION.’”**  **THE VALUE OF METALS: ALL METALS WERE OF VALUE IS IN JOSHUA 22:8; 1ST CHRONICLES 18:10; 22:14; 29:1-7 & REVELATION 18:11-12. THE RELATIVE VALUE OF METALS IS IN 1ST KINGS 10:21; 14:25-28; 2ND CHRONICLES 9:20 & ISAIAH 60:17. TRADE WITH METALS IS IN GENESIS 37:38; 1ST KINGS 10:11, 14-15, 22; 22:48; 2ND CHRONICLES 9:13-14, 21; EZEKIEL 27:13, 22 & ZEPHANIAH 1:11. IDOLS WERE OFTEN MADE FROM VARIOUS METALS IS IN LEVITICUS 19:4; 1ST KINGS 14:9; PSALMS 106:19; ISAIAH 48:5 & DANIEL 5:22-23; 11:8. THE REFINING OF METALS AS AN IMAGE OF PURIFICATION IS IN PSALMS 12:6; ISAIAH 48:10; ZECHARIAH 13:9 & MALACHI 3:2.**  **METALWORKERS: THE FATHER STEPHEN AS A MASTER MEDAL-SMITH IS IN ACTS 7:49-50. THE WORK OF GOLDSMITHS: MAKING IDOLS IS IN ISAIAH 40:19; 41:6-7; 46:6 & JEREMIAH 10:8-10, 14-15; 51:17-18. REBUILDING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WALL OF JERUSALEM IS IN NEHEMIAH 3:8, 31-32. THE WORK OF SILVER SMITHS: MAKING IDOLS IS IN JUDGES 17:4 & ACTS 19:23-41. WORKING WITH REFINED SILVER IS IN PROVERBS 25:4. THE WORK OF BLACKSMITHS: MAKING IDOLS IS IN ISAIAH 44:9-12. MANUFACTURING WEAPONS IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 13:19 & ISAIAH 54:16-17. THE WORK OF ALL OTHER METALWORKERS & CRAFTSMEN: MAKING IDOLS IS IN DEUTERONOMY 27:15; HOSEA 8:4-6 & 2ND TIMOTHY 4:14-15. THE CONSTRUCTION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TABERNACLE IS IN EXODUS 31:1-6; 35:30-36:2; 39:2-3. THE CONSTRUCTION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TEMPLE [HOUSE ADDRESS] IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 22:14-16; 29:1-5 & 2ND CHRONICLES 2:7, 13-14.**  **MINERALS, METALS, AND PRECIOUS STONES FOR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEW JERSUALEM (NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH)**  **A MINERAL IS A NATURALLY OCCURRING SUBSTANCE—NORMALLY AN ORE WHICH MUST BE MINED AND TREATED BEFORE THE METAL CAN BE EXTRACTED. A METAL IS A CHEMICAL ELEMENT SUCH AS IRON OR COPPER, WHICH IN ITS PURE FORM IS FREE FROM CONTAMINATION BY OTHER MATERIALS. METALS IN A PURE FORM GENERALLY DO NOT OCCUR IN NATURE THOUGH THERE ARE EXCEPTIONS. A PRECIOUS STONE IS A NATURALLY OCCURRING SUBSTANCE WHICH, BECAUSE OF ITS COMPARATIVE RARITY, ACQUIRES SPECIAL VALUE FOR THE MANUFACTURE OF JEWELRY AND ORNAMENTS.**  **IN PALESTINE MINING AND SMELTING ARE ANCIENT ARTS, PRACTICED LONG BEFORE THE ISRAELITES ARRIVED. THE QUARRYING OF SUITABLE STONES SUCH AS FLINT FOR TOOLMAKING GOES BACK TO THE STONE AGE; THE QUARRYING OF STONE FOR BUILDING IS ALSO AN ANCIENT CRAFT. IN PARTICULAR, METALS, NATIVE GOLD, COPPER, AND METEORIC IRON WERE KNOWN AND USED IN THE MIDDLE EAST BEFORE 4000 BC, FROM 4000 TO 3000 BC. NATIVE SILVER BECAME KNOWN AS WELL AS COPPER AND LEAD ORES. THE ART OF SMELTING WAS DISCOVERED PROBABLY ALMOST BY ACCIDENT, RESULTING IN THE PRODUCTION OF ALLOYS LIKE BRONZE. THEN THE REDUCTION OF OXIDIZED IRON WAS DISCOVERED. FROM 3000 TO 2000 BC. IMPORTANT ADVANCES WERE MADE. COPPER SULFIDES AND TIN OXIDES WERE REDUCED TO METAL, AND METALLIC TIN AND COPPER BECAME IMPORTANT ITEMS OF TRADE.**  **IN THE YEARS 2000 TO 1000 BC. BELLOWS CAME INTO USE FOR FURNACES AND IRON WAS REDUCED FROM ITS ORES AND FORGED. THE ART OF MAKING BRASS FROM COPPER AND ZINC WAS DISCOVERED ABOUT 1500 BC, BUT DID NOT BECOME SIGNIFICANT TILL SOMEWHAT LATER. BRONZE, KNOWN FOR MANY CENTURIES, WAS MADE SOMETIMES WITH A HIGH TIN CONTENT TO FORM SPECULUM FOR MIRRORS. BY THIS TIME THE ISRAELITES WERE SETTLED IN THE LAND AND THE KINGDOM WAS ESTABLISHED. FROM 1000 BC. TO THE START OF THE CHRISTIAN ERA, THE PRODUCTION OF METALS, ESPECIALLY IRON, GREATLY EXPANDED. A FORM OF STEEL WAS MADE AND USED FOR WEAPONS AND TOOLS.**  **THE BEGINNING OF THE SO-CALLED IRON AGE IN PALESTINE IS DATED TO ABOUT 1200 BC, THOUGH IRON WAS KNOWN IN ANATOLIA SOMEWHAT EARLIER. BY THE TIME OF DAVID AND SOLOMON THE ISRAELITES HAD LEARNED MANY SKILLS IN THE PREPARATION AND WORKING OF METALS. UNDER DAVID, EDOM WITH ITS RICH COPPER AND IRON DEPOSITS WAS CONQUERED (2 SM 8:13, 14) AND THERE WAS A LOT OF ACTIVITY IN THE CASTING OF METALS IN THE JORDAN VALLEY (1 KGS 7:13, 14, 45, 46). IN THIS ACTIVITY SOLOMON HAD THE ASSISTANCE OF HIRAM, A PHOENICIAN ARTISAN. ISRAELITE TRADITION ASSOCIATED THE ORIGINS OF METALLURGY WITH TUBAL-CAIN (GN 4:22), WHO IS SAID TO HAVE FORGED ALL KINDS OF TOOLS OUT OF BRONZE AND IRON. DEUTERONOMY 8:9 REFERS TO THE PRESENCE OF IRON AND COPPER IN THE LAND TO WHICH ISRAEL WAS GOING.**  **JOB 28:1–11 GIVES A REMARKABLE ACCOUNT OF MINING AND A LIST OF METALS AND PRECIOUS STONES WON FROM THE EARTH: GOLD, SILVER, IRON, COPPER, AND SAPPHIRES (OR LAPIS LAZULI). SHAFTS AND TUNNELS WERE CUT BENEATH THE EARTH.**  **SEVERAL OT PASSAGES REFER TO THE SMELTING AND WORKING OF METALS. ISAIAH FOUND A READY METAPHOR IN THE PROCESSES OF REFINING METALS FOR GOD’S REFINING OF HIS PEOPLE (IS 1:25). JEREMIAH ALSO KNEW ABOUT THE WORK OF A REFINER WITH HIS FIRE AND BELLOWS SEEKING TO EXTRACT THE DROSS FROM THE ORE (JER 6:29). EZEKIEL KNEW ABOUT THE FIERY BLAST FOR THE PREPARATION AND REFINEMENT OF SILVER, COPPER, IRON, LEAD, AND TIN (EZ 22:20–22).**  **WHILE THE ISRAELITES EVENTUALLY UNDERTOOK THEIR OWN METALWORKING PROCESSES IT IS EVIDENT FROM 1 SAMUEL 13:19–22 THAT ON AT LEAST ONE OCCASION, IN THE DAYS OF PHILISTINE DOMINATION, THEY WERE OBLIGED TO HAVE THEIR AGRICULTURAL TOOLS MADE BY THEIR ENEMIES. SIMILARLY, THE MANUFACTURE OF CULT VESSELS FOR SOLOMON’S TEMPLE WAS SUPERVISED BY PHOENICIAN ARTISANS (1 KGS 7:13–50).**  **MINERALS, METALS, AND PRECIOUS STONES WERE ALSO IMPORTANT ITEMS OF TRADE. ISRAEL WAS NEVER A LAND RICH IN THESE COMMODITIES AND WAS OBLIGED TO IMPORT A WIDE VARIETY OF THEM. THE VISIT OF THE QUEEN OF SHEBA WAS PARTLY DIPLOMATIC AND PARTLY FOR TRADE (1 KGS 10:2, 10, 11). OTHER TRADERS, TOO, BROUGHT PRECIOUS STONES FROM AFAR (VV 14, 15, 22). IN THE 6TH CENTURY BC. THE PHOENICIANS CONDUCTED EXTENSIVE TRADE IN METALS AND PRECIOUS STONES (EZ 27:12–16). IN NT TIMES ROME BENEFITED FROM EXTENSIVE TRADE WHICH INCLUDED GOLD, SILVER, PRECIOUS STONES, IVORY, BRONZE, IRON, AND MARBLE (RV 18:11–13). THESE PASSAGES PROVIDE ONLY A GLIMPSE OF THE TRADE IN THESE PRECIOUS COMMODITIES IN WESTERN ASIA IN BIBLICAL TIMES.**  **METALS AND PRECIOUS STONES FEATURED ALSO AMONG THE BOOTY CARRIED OFF BY INVADERS—NOTABLY, BUT NOT ONLY, BY THE EGYPTIANS AND ASSYRIANS. SILVER, GOLD, COPPER, IRON, TIN, TURQUOISE, PRECIOUS STONES, ORES OF DIFFERENT KINDS, AND IVORY ARE RECORDED ON EGYPTIAN AND ASSYRIAN BOOTY LISTS. THESE ITEMS WERE IN CONSTANT DEMAND AS THEY WERE NEEDED FOR AGRICULTURE AND MAKING WEAPONS OF WAR, AND FOR THE MANUFACTURE OF JEWELRY AND ITEMS OF PERSONAL ADORNMENT.**  **MINERALS. A MINERAL IS AN INORGANIC SUBSTANCE WITH A DEFINITE CHEMICAL COMPOSITION AND STRUCTURE, SOMETIMES OCCURRING ALONE OR SOMETIMES COMBINED WITH OTHERS. ORE REFERS TO ANY MINERAL OR MINERAL AGGREGATE CONTAINING CHEMICAL COMPOUNDS OF METALS IN SUFFICIENT QUANTITY AND GRADE TO MAKE THE EXTRACTION OF THE METAL COMMERCIALLY PROFITABLE. THE ESSENTIAL ELEMENT, THE METAL, OCCURS IN NATURE AS A CHEMICAL COMPOUND SUCH AS A SULFIDE, AN OXIDE, A CARBONATE, OR SOME OTHER COMPOUND, THOUGH THE SULFIDES AND OXIDES ARE THE MOST COMMON. MINERALS EXHIBIT A VARIETY OF PROPERTIES SUCH AS COLOR, LUSTER, CRYSTAL FORM, CLEAVAGE, FRACTURE, HARDNESS, AND DENSITY, WHICH HELP IN THEIR IDENTIFICATION AND EXERCISE CONTROL ON THE COMMERCIAL AND INDUSTRIAL USES OF THE PARTICULAR MINERAL.**  **AMONG THE BLACK MINERALS ARE THE IRON OXIDES HAEMATITE AND LIMONITE, AND ANTIMONY SULFIDE (STIBNITE). THE COPPER MINERALS ARE GREEN OR BLUE IN COLOR AND INCLUDE THE HYDRATED COPPER CARBONATES AZURITE AND MALACHITE, BOTH USED FOR MAKING ORNAMENTS AND AS A SOURCE OF COPPER. THE MINERAL IS A HYDRATED MAGNESIUM IRON PHOSPHATE WHICH IS FOUND ALSO AS A SULFIDE AND WAS VALUED FOR MAKING ORNAMENTS. A BRILLIANT BLUE VARIETY OF THIS MINERAL WAS USED AS A GEMSTONE UNDER THE NAME LAPIS LAZULI.**  **SILVER DOES OCCUR NATURALLY IN A PURE FORM BUT MORE OFTEN IS MIXED WITH LEAD IN A SILVER-LEAD ORE WHICH IS GRAY AND SHINY AND DISTINCTLY CRYSTALLINE (GALENA). TIN OCCURS AS A HARD BROWNISH-BLACK OXIDE KNOWN AS CASSITERITE. IT WAS COMPARATIVELY RARE IN THE ANCIENT MIDDLE EAST BUT WAS IMPORTED BY THE PHOENICIANS FROM SPAIN. THE MINERAL FROM WHICH ZINC WAS PREPARED, SMITHSONITE, IS A WHITE CRYSTALLINE ZINC CARBONATE OFTEN FOUND ALONGSIDE SILVER, ESPECIALLY IN GREECE.**  **METALS. A METAL IN ITS PURE FORM IS A CHEMICALLY PURE ELEMENT WITH ITS OWN FIXED PHYSICAL PROPERTIES SUCH AS DENSITY, TENSILE STRENGTH, CRYSTALLINE STRUCTURE, MELTING POINT, DUCTILITY, CONDUCTIVITY, AND THE LIKE. METALS FORM ALLOYS WITH OTHER METALS BUT THIS PROCESS DESTROYS THEIR PURITY. IN BOTH THE ANCIENT WORLD AND THE MODERN WORLD, THE ALLOY IS EXTREMELY IMPORTANT.**  **IN ORDER TO OBTAIN A PURE METAL, THE ORE IN WHICH THE METAL IS CONTAINED MUST BE SMELTED—A PROCESS KNOWN AS METALLURGY. IN ANCIENT ISRAEL PURE METALS WERE WIDELY USED, AMONG THEM GOLD, SILVER, IRON, AND LEAD; YET ALLOYS SUCH AS BRONZE AND BRASS WERE MORE WIDELY USED.**  **METALLURGY AND METAL EXTRACTION. WHILE A FEW METALS OCCUR IN NATURE IN THE PURE FORM, MOST ARE EMBEDDED IN ROCKS AND HAVE TO BE EXTRACTED. WHERE THE METAL ELEMENT EXISTS IN THE FORM OF A CHEMICAL COMPOUND SUCH AS AN OXIDE, A SULFIDE, A CARBONATE, AND SO ON, IT MUST BE FREED BY A COMPLEX METALLURGICAL PROCESS.**  **PERHAPS AS EARLY AS 8000 BC. NATIVE COPPER WAS MELTED AND FASHIONED IN MOLDS TO FORM USEFUL OBJECTS. MORE REGULARLY THE COPPER OCCURS AS OXIDES, SULFIDES, AND CARBONATES OF WHICH THERE ARE SEVERAL, GENERALLY BLUE OR GREEN IN COLOR. THESE ARE WIDELY SPREAD IN WESTERN ASIA AND ELSEWHERE. SULFIDES ARE FIRST ROASTED TO DRIVE OFF MUCH OF THE SULFUR. THE ROASTED SULFUR MATERIAL IS THEN TREATED IN A FURNACE ALONG WITH SAND AND COKE WHEN A SLAG FORMS, REMOVING IRON AND OTHER IMPURITIES. THE SLAG AND COPPER ARE POURED SEPARATELY. BRONZE WAS MADE AT FIRST BY SMELTING COPPER AND TIN ORES TOGETHER WITH CHARCOAL, USING A FORCED DRAFT PRODUCED BY BELLOWS. LATER COPPER AND TIN PREVIOUSLY REDUCED FROM THEIR ORES WERE HEATED TOGETHER. THE COPPER-ZINC ALLOY, BRASS, WAS ORIGINALLY MADE BY HEATING COPPER WITH TIN ORE AND CHARCOAL. BUT LATER IT WAS MADE BY MIXING COPPER AND ZINC WHICH HAD BEEN REDUCED FROM THEIR ORES.**  **GOLD OCCURS NATURALLY AND IS FREQUENTLY FOUND IN THE SANDS AND GRAVELS OF STREAMS. ALLUVIAL MINING FOR GOLD WAS PRACTICED IN EGYPT BEFORE 4000 BC. THE FLECKS AND VEINS WHICH WERE FOUND IN ROCKS, HOWEVER, COULD ONLY BE REMOVED BY CRUSHING THE ROCK, GRINDING IT TO SAND SIZE, AND WASHING THE GOLD OUT. EGYPTIAN BAS-RELIEFS DEPICT THIS PROCESS IN MONUMENTS OF THE FIRST DYNASTY, ABOUT 2900 BC. SOMETIMES THE GOLD WAS SO DEEPLY EMBEDDED IN THE ROCK THAT THE CRUSHED ROCK HAD TO BE HEATED UP WITH LEAD, SALT, AND BARLEY BRAN, WHICH FORMED A SLAG WITH THE IMPURITIES. AFTER LONG HEATING THE GOLD ALONE REMAINED AND COULD BE POURED OFF. BY ROMAN TIMES METALLURGISTS HAD DISCOVERED THAT MERCURY COULD BE USED TO EXTRACT GOLD (AND SILVER). THE ROCK WAS CRUSHED AND MIXED WITH MERCURY TO WHICH THE GOLD ADHERED. THE PARTICLES OF CRUSHED ROCK WERE WASHED AWAY AND THE GOLD WAS HEATED. THE MERCURY WAS DRIVEN OFF AS A VAPOR, CONDENSED, AND USED AGAIN LEAVING THE GOLD BEHIND.**  **METEORIC IRON WAS KNOWN VERY EARLY. THE IRON ORES ARE OXIDES AND CARBONATES. THESE ARE FIRST HEATED TO DECOMPOSE CARBONATES AND OXIDIZE THE SULFIDES. THEN COKE IS ADDED TO PRODUCE CARBON MONOXIDE WHICH IS THE REDUCING AGENT. LIMESTONE IS ADDED TO FORM A SLAG WHICH REMOVES THE SILICATES. OTHER PROCESSES ARE NEEDED TO PRODUCE CAST IRON, WROUGHT IRON, AND STEEL. THE METHOD OF PRODUCING HARD WROUGHT IRON WAS DISCOVERED BY THE HITTITES OF ASIA MINOR ABOUT 1300 BC, AND WAS TAKEN UP BY THE PHILISTINES (1 SM 13:19, 20). AT FIRST THE IRON OBTAINED FROM SIMPLE FURNACES WAS DRAWN OFF AND HAMMERED TO DRIVE OUT SLAG (DT 4:20; 1 KGS 8:51; JER 11:4). LATER, THE ADDITION OF CARBON PRODUCED AN EARLY FORM OF STEEL.**  **THE LEAD SULFIDE ORE IS HEATED WITH LIME IN A FLOW OF AIR. A SLAG WITH ROCK PARTICLES FORMS. THE AIR IS THEN CUT OFF AND THE TEMPERATURE IS RAISED. FINALLY. THE LEAD FLOWS FREE.**  **NATIVE SILVER IS KNOWN, BUT MORE COMMONLY IT FORMS AN ALLOY WITH LEAD (GALENA). BY HEATING IN AN EARTHENWARE VESSEL EXPOSED TO A BLAST OF AIR, THE LEAD AND OTHER IMPURITIES ARE OXIDIZED TO A SLAG AND SKIMMED OFF (EZ 22:19) LEAVING THE PURE MOLTEN SILVER. THE OT REFERS TO THE MINING OF SILVER (JB 28:1), THE REFINING OF THE METAL (ZEC 13:9; MAL 3:3), THE MELTING OF SCRAP METALS OR JEWELER’S REMNANTS (EZ 22:20–22), AND OF MULTIPLE REFINING’S IN A CRUCIBLE (PRV 17:3; 27:21) TO PRODUCE “REFINED” OR “CHOICE” SILVER (1 CHR 29:4; PS 12:6; PRV 10:20).**  **TIN HAS TO BE EXTRACTED FROM ITS OXIDE. THE ORE IS CRUSHED, WASHED TO REMOVE THE CRUSHED ROCK, THEN ROASTED TO OXIDIZE THE SULFIDES OF IRON AND COPPER, AND FINALLY HEATED WITH COAL. THE PURE METAL FLOWS AWAY FROM THE IMPURITIES.**  **ZINC OCCURS AS SULFIDES AND CARBONATES. THE ORE IS CRUSHED, PULVERIZED, AND CONCENTRATED BY THE ADDITION OF A SMALL QUANTITY OF OIL WHICH ADHERES TO THE ORE. IT IS THEN HEATED TO REMOVE SULFUR AND LEAVE THE OXIDE. FINALLY. THE OXIDE IS REDUCED BY HEATING WITH POWDERED COAL.**  **METALS. ALTHOUGH, SEVERAL OT PASSAGES SUGGEST THAT THE SCIENCE OF METALLURGY WAS KNOWN IN BIBLICAL TIMES, COMPARATIVELY LITTLE ARCHAEOLOGICAL EVIDENCE IS AVAILABLE. THE PROCESSING PLANTS WERE SMALL AND WERE USED FOR THE TREATMENT OF COPPER AND IRON. FOUR FURNACES WERE DISCOVERED AT TELL JEMMEH NEAR GAZA, PROBABLY FOR IRON. TWO WERE FOUND AT AIN SHEMS (BETH SHEMESH), ONE AT TELL QASILE NEAR TEL AVIV, AND ONE AT AI FOR SMELTING COPPER. THERE IS EVIDENCE OF SLAG HEAPS IN THE JORDAN VALLEY, AND IN THE GENERAL AREA OF EILAT COPPER WAS TREATED AT ONE TIME. THE ARCHAEOLOGICAL RECORD IS FAR FROM COMPLETE, BUT THE GENERAL IMPRESSION IS THAT METALLIC ORES WERE COMPARATIVELY RARE IN PALESTINE; IMPORTS MUST HAVE BEEN CONSIDERABLE. HOWEVER, NUMEROUS MOLDS FOR CASTING AGRICULTURAL AND MILITARY TOOLS HAVE COME TO LIGHT IN EXCAVATIONS. EVIDENTLY SOME REFINED METAL WAS AVAILABLE LOCALLY, BUT PERHAPS MOST OF IT WAS IMPORTED. THE METAL WAS THEN HEATED AND POURED INTO THE APPROPRIATE EARTHENWARE OR POTTERY MOLD.**  **THERE ARE MANY REFERENCES TO METALS IN THE HOLY BIBLE BUT ESPECIALLY TO GOLD, SILVER, IRON, AND LEAD. WHILE COPPER WAS WIDELY USED IT WAS NORMALLY IN THE FORM OF ITS ALLOYS BRONZE AND BRASS. THERE ARE COMPARATIVELY FEW REFERENCES TO TIN AS SUCH THOUGH IT WAS USED IN MANUFACTURING BRONZE. SIMILARLY ZINC, THOUGH USED IN THE MANUFACTURE OF BRASS, IS NOT MENTIONED IN THE HOLY BIBLE.**  **GOLD IS REFERRED TO HUNDREDS OF TIMES IN THE OT AND NT, MORE FREQUENTLY THAN ANY OTHER METAL. IT IS OFTEN MENTIONED TOGETHER WITH SILVER, AND IN THE MAJORITY OF CASES SILVER IS MENTIONED FIRST, REFLECTING A TIME WHEN GOLD WAS LESS VALUED.**  **GOLD WAS USED IN THE MANUFACTURE OF ORNAMENTS FOR PERSONAL USE (GN 24:53; 41:42; EX 3:22; 11:2; 12:35). GOLD WAS IMPORTANT IN WORSHIP BOTH IN ISRAEL AND AMONG THE NON-ISRAELITES. REFERENCES TO PAGAN GODS OCCUR IN SEVERAL PASSAGES (EX 20:23; 32:2–4; PS 115:4; IS 2:20; 30:22; 31:7; 40:19; 46:6; HOS 8:4). IT SEEMS THAT THE GOLD WAS MELTED DOWN AND LATER ENGRAVED SO THAT THE REPLICAS COULD BE CALLED BOTH MOLTEN IMAGES (EX 32:24) AND GRAVEN IMAGES (V 4). THE TABERNACLE AND THE TEMPLE USED A GREAT DEAL OF GOLD. THE WOODEN ARK WAS COVERED INSIDE AND OUTSIDE WITH GOLD (25:11). OTHER TIMBER PIECES WERE OVERLAID WITH GOLD (V 11; 1 KGS 6:20–22, 30, ETC.).**  **THE VESSELS AND UTENSILS USED IN THE TABERNACLE AND TEMPLE WERE MADE OF “PURE GOLD”: THE CHERUBIM (EX 25:18; 37:7), THE MERCY SEAT (25:17; 37:6), THE CANDLESTICK (25:31; ZEC 4:2), VARIOUS VESSELS (EX 25:38; 2 KGS 24:13), CHAINS TO CARRY THE EPHOD (EX 28:14), AND THE BELLS ON THE HIGH PRIEST’S ROBE (V 34). THE HIGH PRIEST’S CROWN, EPHOD, AND BREASTPLATE WERE ALSO OF GOLD (39:2–30). THE OFFERINGS COLLECTED FOR THE MANUFACTURE OF SUCH ARTICLES IN THE WILDERNESS INCLUDE GOLDEN DISHES WEIGHING 120 SHEKELS (NM 7:86). THE MORE LAVISHLY ADORNED TEMPLE APPARENTLY USED MORE GOLD THAN THE TABERNACLE (1 KGS 6:20–28; 1 CHR 29:2–7; 2 CHR 3:4–4:22). THE NUMBER OF SPECIFIC REFERENCES TO GOLD IN THE TABERNACLE AND TEMPLE IS FAR TOO NUMEROUS TO MENTION HERE. THE LARGE AMOUNT OF GOLD USED IN THE TEMPLE WAS ATTRACTIVE TO INVADERS, WHO WOULD STRIP THE TEMPLE OF ITS GOLD AND CARRY IT OFF AS BOOTY (1 KGS 14:26; 2 KGS 16:8; 18:14; 24:13; 25:15; 2 CHR 12:9).**  **GOLD HAD COMMERCIAL VALUE. IT WAS IMPORTED IN SOLOMON’S DAY AND UP TO 666 TALENTS WERE BROUGHT TO ISRAEL ANNUALLY (1 KGS 10:14). HIRAM OF TYRE GAVE SOLOMON 120 TALENTS OF GOLD (9:14), POSSIBLY AS A LOAN. CERTAINLY. SOLOMON USED A LOT OF GOLD IN THE TEMPLE (10:16, 17). AN UNUSUAL COMMENT IN 1 KINGS 10:21 NOTES THAT IN SOLOMON’S DAY “IT WAS NOT CONSIDERED AS ANYTHING.” GOLD WAS USEFUL, TOO, FOR BUYING OFF AN ENEMY (2 KGS 16:8) OR SIMPLY AS TRIBUTE (18:14). EVIDENCE OF THIS COMES ALSO FROM THE ASSYRIAN ANNALS, WHERE THE TRIBUTE TAKEN FROM VARIOUS LANDS OFTEN INCLUDED GOLD.**  **THE POSSESSION OF GOLD WAS NOT IN ITSELF AN EVIL [SEX] THING BUT PREOCCUPATION WITH ITS ACCUMULATION WAS CONDEMNED (JB 28:15–17; PRV 3:14; 8:10, 19; 16:16). THE POSSESSION OF WISDOM AND THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOD WAS OF GREATER VALUE THAN THE POSSESSION OF MUCH GOLD (PSS 19:10; 119:72, 127; PRV 20:15). JOB REJECTED TRUST IN GOLD (JB 31:24). GOLD WOULD NOT SAVE A MAN IN THE DAY OF JUDGMENT (ZEP 1:18).**  **IN THE NT GOLD WAS REGARDED AS PERISHABLE (JAS 5:3; 1 PT 1:18) AND AS AN UNNECESSARY BURDEN TO CARRY (MT 10:9; ACTS 3:6). THE WEARING OF A GOLD RING WAS CERTAINLY NO MEASURE OF A MAN’S WORTH (JAS 2:2); INDEED, BOTH PAUL AND PETER FORBADE IT (1 TM 2:9; 1 PT 3:3).**  **THE USE OF GOLD IN ITSELF WAS NO MEASURE OF PIETY. THE ELDERS OF REVELATION 4:4 WORE GOLDEN CROWNS, BUT THE GREAT HARLOT WAS “BEDECKED WITH GOLD” (RV 17:4), AS WAS THE HARLOT CITY BABYLON (18:16). BY CONTRAST THERE ARE SOME POSITIVE STATEMENTS IN THE NT ABOUT THE VALUE OF GOLD (3:18). THE WISE MEN BROUGHT GOLD TO THE INFANT JESUS AS A SYMBOL OF HIS KINGLY CHARACTER (MT 2:11); AND THE HOLY CITY, THE NEW JERUSALEM, WAS A CITY OF GOLD, CLEAR AS GLASS (RV 21:18).**  **IN THE OT, SILVER IS MENTIONED IN SEVERAL CONNECTIONS. BEING A PRECIOUS METAL, ONCE CONSIDERED MORE PRECIOUS THAN GOLD, IT WAS REGULARLY USED IN COMMERCE FOR THE PAYMENTS OF DEBTS. SMALL PIECES OF SILVER WERE WEIGHED INTO A BALANCE AGAINST A STANDARD WEIGHT. ABRAHAM BOUGHT THE CAVE AT MACHPELAH AS A BURIAL PLACE FOR SARAH FOR 400 SHEKELS OF SILVER AND WEIGHED OUT THE “MONEY” ACCORDING TO THE WEIGHT’S CURRENT VALUE WITH THE MERCHANT (GN 23:15, 16). JOSEPH’S BROTHERS RECEIVED 20 PIECES OF SILVER IN PAYMENT FOR JOSEPH (37:28), AND BENJAMIN WAS GIVEN A MONEY GIFT BY JOSEPH IN PIECES OF SILVER (45:22).**  **THERE ARE OTHER EXAMPLES OF PAYMENT IN SILVER FOR COMMODITIES OR SERVICES (GN 20:16; EX 21:32; LV 27:16; JOS 24:32; JGS 17:10; 2 SM 24:24; NEH 7:72; JB 28:15; IS 7:23; 46:6; AM 2:6; 8:6). SILVER WAS A MEASURE OF A MAN’S WEALTH (GN 13:2; 24:35; EX 25:3; NM 22:18; DT 7:25; ZEP 1:18; HG 2:8; ZEC 6:11). IT WAS REGULARLY TAKEN AS BOOTY (JOS 6:19; 7:21; 1 KGS 15:18). SOMETIMES THE DRINKING CUP OF AN IMPORTANT MAN WAS MADE OF SILVER (GN 44:2). SOMETIMES, TOO, A ROYAL CROWN WAS MADE OF GOLD AND SILVER (ZEC 6:11). IT WAS IMPORTANT IN THE MANUFACTURE OF PERSONAL ORNAMENTS (GN 24:53; EX 3:22; 12:35), AND ONE EXAMPLE IS GIVEN OF ORNAMENTS OF GOLD STUDDED WITH SILVER (SG 1:11).**  **SILVER WAS REGULARLY USED AMONG THE PAGANS IN THE MAKING OF IDOLS (EX 20:23; DT 29:17; JGS 17:4; PSS 115:4; 135:15; IS 2:20; 30:22; 31:7; 40:19; JER 10:4; DN 2:32, 35; HOS 13:2). IT HAD AN IMPORTANT PLACE IN THE TABERNACLE WHERE IT WAS USED TO MAKE TRUMPETS (NM 10:2), SOCKETS TO SUPPORT THE BOARDS OF THE TABERNACLE (EX 26:19), HOOKS AND FILLETS FOR PILLARS (27:10, 17; 36:24, 26), AND PLATTERS AND BOWLS (NM 7:13).**  **SIMILARLY, IN SOLOMON’S TEMPLE IT PLAYED AN IMPORTANT ROLE (1 KGS 7:51; 1 CHR 28:15, 16; 2 CHR 2:7), AND ALSO IN THE SECOND JERUSALEM TEMPLE BUILT DURING THE POSTEXILIC ERA (EZR 8:26, 28; NEH 7:71).**  **THE PROCESS OF REFINING SILVER WAS USED AS A METAPHOR FOR THE TRYING OF MEN’S HEARTS (PS 66:10; IS 48:10), AND THE TARNISHING AND DETERIORATION OF SILVER AS A PICTURE OF THE DISINTEGRATION OF A MAN’S CHARACTER (IS 1:22; JER 6:30). GOD’S WORD IS PICTURED AS “PURE” AS SILVER REFINED AND PURIFIED IN A FURNACE. DESPITE SILVER’S GREAT VALUE, WISDOM EXCELS IT (JOB 28:15; PRV 3:14; 8:19; 10:20; 16:16; 22:1; 25:11).**  **IN NT TIMES COINS WERE MADE OF SILVER, THOUGH THE METAL IS NOT ALWAYS SPECIFIED (MT 22:19; 26:15; 27:3–9; LK 15:8–10). IT IS REFERRED TO IN MATTHEW 17:24–27 AS TAX MONEY. IN SEVERAL PLACES SILVER IDOLS ARE REFERRED TO (ACTS 17:29; 19:24; RV 9:20). IT WAS NATURALLY A SIGN OF WEALTH (ACTS 20:33; 1 COR 3:12; RV 18:12).**  **NATIVE COPPER IS MENTIONED IN DEUTERONOMY 8:9, THOUGH THE REFERENCE MAY BE TO ONE OF ITS ORES. MORE COMMONLY, BIBLICAL REFERENCES ARE TO BRASS, THE ALLOY OF COPPER AND ZINC. HOWEVER, THE CHEMICAL ANALYSIS OF COPPER-BASED TOOLS AND IMPLEMENTS DURING THE MIDDLE AND LATE BRONZE AGES (C. 2000–1200 BC) SHOWS THAT THE MATERIAL WAS BRONZE. REFERENCES TO BRASS IN THE KJV ARE THEREFORE TO BRONZE. THIS ALLOY WAS USED A GREAT DEAL IN THE TABERNACLE TO MAKE CLASPS OR HOOKS (EX 26:11; 36:18), SOCKETS (26:37; 27:10, 11, 17, 18; 36:38; 38:17), VARIOUS KINDS OF VESSELS (27:3; 38:3; 1 KGS 7:14, 45), A LAVER (EX 30:18; 38:8; 1 KGS 7:38), AND PILLARS (EX 38:17; 1 KGS 7:16; 2 KGS 25:13, 17). BRONZE WAS USED TO MAKE ITEMS OF MILITARY EQUIPMENT LIKE HELMETS, GREAVES, COATS OF ARMOR, AND SHIELDS (1 SM 17:5, 6, 38; 2 CHR 12:10), AND MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS LIKE TRUMPETS AND CYMBALS (1 CHR 15:19). THE METAL SERPENT WHICH MOSES SET UP IN THE WILDERNESS WAS MADE OF BRONZE (NM 21:9). AN ALTAR OF BRONZE IS MENTIONED IN 2 CHRONICLES 4:1. PRISONERS WERE BOUND IN BRONZE FETTERS (JGS 16:21; 2 KGS 25:7), AND BRONZE WAS USED TO COVER WOODEN GATES (PS 107:16).**  **BY NT TIMES, COPPER IN THE FORM OF ALLOYS (BRONZE AND BRASS) WAS WIDELY USED. BRONZE COINAGE WAS WELL KNOWN AND THIS MAY BE THE SENSE OF MATTHEW 10:9. THE WIDOW’S MITE WAS A TINY BRONZE COIN, THE LEPTON. BRONZE UTENSILS AND VESSELS WERE WELL KNOWN (RV 9:20; 18:12). THE REFERENCE TO “SOUNDING BRASS” (KJV) IN 1 CORINTHIANS 13:1 MAY BE TO BRASS WHICH WAS A BRIGHT SHINING ALLOY, AND WAS USED IN MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS. IN THE VISION OF JOHN IN REVELATION (1:15; 2:18), THE SON OF MAN HAD FEET OF FINE BRASS.**  **THE IRON AGE BEGAN IN PALESTINE ABOUT 1200 BC, THAT IS, IN THE DAYS OF THE JUDGES, THOUGH NATIVE IRON HAD BEEN KNOWN IN EGYPT IN THE PREDYNASTIC PERIOD. ARCHAEOLOGICAL EVIDENCE SUGGESTS THAT THE SMELTING OF IRON ORE WAS DISCOVERED BY THE HITTITES ABOUT 1400 BC. THE PHILISTINES SEEM TO HAVE INTRODUCED IRON TO PALESTINE ABOUT 1300 BC. IN THE DAYS OF MOSES AN ENCOUNTER WITH THE MIDIANITES PRODUCED MUCH TRIBUTE, AMONG WHICH IRON IS MENTIONED (NM 31:22). WHEN ISRAEL CAPTURED JERICHO, THE SPOILS INCLUDED IRON (JOS 6:24). MANASSEH’S HALF TRIBE ALSO TOOK BOOTY INCLUDING IRON (JOS 22:8). IN THE DAYS OF THE JUDGES THE CANAANITES WERE EQUIPPED WITH CHARIOTS OF IRON (17:16, 18; JGS 1:19; 4:3).**  **THESE EARLY REFERENCES POINT TO THE ARRIVAL OF IRON AT THE START OF THE IRON AGE. THE PHILISTINES ENJOYED A LOCAL MONOPOLY IN ITS USE (1 SM 13:19–21) AND THEIR MIGHTY WARRIOR GOLIATH WAS ARMED WITH AN IRON SPEAR (17:7). IT WAS NOT LONG, HOWEVER, BEFORE ISRAEL LEARNED THE USE OF IRON (2 SM 12:31; 23:7). EVIDENTLY BY SOLOMON’S TIME IRON WAS WIDELY USED BECAUSE BUILDERS OF THE TEMPLE WERE FORBIDDEN TO USE IRON TOOLS (1 KGS 6:7). THE FALSE PROPHET ZEDEKIAH IN AHAB’S DAY USED HORNS OF IRON TO THRUST TOWARD SYRIA AS HE SPOKE OF THEIR DEFEAT (22:11).**  **THE PROPHET ISAIAH IN THE 8TH CENTURY BC. REFERRED TO IRON (IS 10:34), AND JEREMIAH LATER SPOKE OF THE METAL IN SEVERAL PLACES (JER 1:18; 6:28; 11:4; 15:12; 17:1; 28:13, 14). EZEKIEL MADE USE OF AN IRON PLATE IN ONE OF HIS SYMBOLIC ACTIONS (EZ 4:3), REFERRED TO IRON IN HIS DESCRIPTION OF SMELTING (22:18, 20), AND LISTED IT AS A COMMODITY FOR TRADE (27:12, 19). THE PROPHET AMOS SPOKE OF THRESHING INSTRUMENTS OF IRON (AM 1:3). MICAH USED IRON AS A SYMBOL FOR MILITARY MIGHT (MI 4:13). THE BOOK OF DANIEL MAKES SEVERAL REFERENCES TO IT (2:33–35, 40–45; 4:15, 23; 7:7, 19).**  **BY ROMAN TIMES IRON WEAPONS WERE THE REGULAR IMPLEMENTS OF WAR. GATES OF IRON WERE USED TO CLOSE PRISONS (ACTS 12:10), AND IN A SYMBOLIC USAGE, POWERFUL RULERS WERE SAID TO RULE WITH A ROD OF IRON (RV 2:27; 9:9; 12:5; 19:15). THE TERM “IRON” WAS USED ALSO IN SOME METAPHORICAL EXPRESSIONS. THE SMELTING OF IRON WAS A SYMBOL OF TESTING AND SUFFERING (DT 4:20; 1 KGS 8:51; JER 11:4; EZ 22:18); A PILLAR OF IRON WAS SYMBOLIC OF STRENGTH (JER 1:18), AND AN IRON ROD OF HARSH RULE (PS 2:9; RV 2:27; 12:5; 19:15).**  **REFERENCES TO LEAD IN THE OT ARE FEW. IT WAS KNOWN AS A HEAVY METAL (EX 15:10). IN LISTS OF METALS IT IS MENTIONED AFTER GOLD, SILVER, BRONZE, IRON, AND TIN (NM 31:22; EZ 22:18, 20). IT WAS USED AS AN AGENT IN THE REDUCTION OF SILVER (JER 6:27–30), AND STONE INSCRIPTIONS WERE SOMETIMES FILLED WITH LEAD (JB 19:24). AS AN ITEM OF TRADE LEAD WAS COLLECTED IN ASIA MINOR AND DISTRIBUTED THROUGH TYRE (EZ 27:12).**  **METAPHORICALLY IT WAS A SYMBOL OF WORTHLESS DROSS—SO REGARDED BECAUSE OF ITS USE IN SMELTING SILVER (EZ 22:18, 20). BECAUSE OF ITS HEAVINESS, IT WAS USED TO HOLD DOWN THE LIDS OF CONTAINERS (ZEC 5:7, 8) AND PROBABLY WAS USED IN PLUMB LINES (AM 7:7, 8). SMALL LEAD FIGURINES HAVE BEEN FOUND IN EXCAVATIONS IN PALESTINE AND ELSEWHERE, AND THE CRUSHED ORE GALENA WAS USED AS AN EYE PAINT.**  **REFERENCES TO TIN ARE RARE IN THE OT DESPITE ITS IMPORTANCE IN THE MANUFACTURE OF BRASS. IT WAS IMPORTED INTO THE MIDDLE EAST BY THE PHOENICIANS (EZ 27:12). ITS USE IN SMELTING IS INFERRED FROM ISAIAH 1:25 AND EZEKIEL 22:18, 20. NUMBERS 31:22 SUGGESTS THAT MIDIANITE CARAVANS MAY HAVE CARRIED TIN.**  **ZINC IS NOT MENTIONED BY NAME IN THE OT DESPITE ITS USE IN THE MANUFACTURE OF BRASS AND IN THE EXTRACTION OF SILVER FROM CRUDE LEAD.**  **PRECIOUS STONES. IN THE ANCIENT WORLD A WIDE RANGE OF MATERIALS WAS USED IN MAKING OBJECTS OF ADORNMENT. FOR THE MOST PART THESE WERE STONES, INORGANIC IN NATURE BUT WITH UNUSUAL QUALITIES OF RARITY, BEAUTY, HARDNESS, COLOR, BRILLIANCE, AND DURABILITY. SOME ORGANIC MATERIAL SUCH AS AMBER, SHELL, CORAL, AND PEARL WERE ALSO PRIZED FOR THEIR AESTHETIC VALUE; THESE COULD BE ENGRAVED AND SET IN A FRAME OF GOLD OR SILVER TO PRODUCE ITEMS OF BEAUTY FOR DECORATION OR PERSONAL ADORNMENT.**  **IN THE HOLY BIBLE, JEWELRY WAS USED BY BOTH MEN AND WOMEN (EX 11:2; IS 3:18–21). ITEMS OF JEWELRY WERE GIVEN AS PRESENTS (GN 24:22, 53) AND WERE REGULARLY SEIZED AS SPOIL IN WAR (2 CHR 20:25). BEFORE COINAGE CAME INTO USE JEWELS WERE ASSOCIATED WITH GOLD AND SILVER AS A MEASURE OF WEALTH (21:3) OR AS A STANDARD OF VALUE (JB 28:16; PRV 3:15).**  **IN THE OT A WIDE VARIETY OF JEWELRY IS MENTIONED—ARM BRACELETS (GN 24:22, 30, 47; EZ 16:11), ANKLET ORNAMENTS (IS 3:18, 20), NECKLACES (GN 41:42), CROWNS (ZEC 9:16), EARRINGS (GN 24:22), NOSE RINGS (IS 3:21), AND FINGER RINGS (GN 41:42; EST 3:10). IN EACH CASE A GOLD OR SILVER MOUNTING WAS USED TO CLASP THE PRECIOUS STONES. IT WOULD SEEM THAT THE MODERN ART OF FACETING WAS NOT USED BUT THE PRECIOUS STONE WAS ROUNDED, POLISHED, AND SOMETIMES ENGRAVED. MANY OF THE PRECIOUS STONES VALUED IN ANTIQUITY WOULD HARDLY BE CLASSED AS PRECIOUS TODAY, THOUGH THEY MIGHT BE CLASSIFIED AS SEMIPRECIOUS.**  **A LENGTHY LIST OF THE PRECIOUS STONES USED IN OT TIMES OCCURS IN EXODUS 28:17–20 AND 39:10–13, WHERE FOUR ROWS OF THREE STONES, EACH ENGRAVED WITH THE NAME OF ONE OF THE 12 TRIBES OF ISRAEL, WERE SET IN THE HIGH PRIEST’S BREASTPLATE. OTHER LISTS OCCUR IN EZEKIEL 28:13 AND REVELATION 21:19–21. IT IS DIFFICULT TO PROPERLY IDENTIFY ALL OF THESE STONES, SINCE AN ACCURATE TRANSLATION IS NOT ALWAYS POSSIBLE. SOME OF THE DIFFERENCES OF TRANSLATION ARE INDICATED IN THE FOLLOWING LIST AS TRANSLATED IN THE RSV: (1) AGATE, AN OXIDE OF SILICON, A TYPE OF TRANSLUCENT QUARTZ WITH LAYERS OF DIFFERENT COLORS (EX 28:19; 39:12; IS 54:12). (2) ALABASTER, A FINELY GRANULAR BANDED VARIETY OF CALCIUM CARBONATE (GYPSUM), OFTEN WHITE AND TRANSLUCENT AND WIDELY USED IN BIBLE TIMES FOR ORNAMENTAL VASES, BOWLS, KOHL POTS, STATUES, PERFUME JARS, AND SO ON (SG 5:15; MT 26:7; MK 14:3; LK 7:37). (3) AMETHYST, AN OXIDE OF SILICON, A PURPLE OR VIOLET VARIETY OF TRANSPARENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ (EX 28:19; 39:12; RV 21:20). (4) BERYL, A SILICATE OF ALUMINUM (EX 28:20; 39:13; SG 5:14; DN 10:6). IT IS USUALLY GREEN IN COLOR (RV 21:20), BUT CAN BE BLUE, WHITE, OR GOLDEN AND MAY BE EITHER OPAQUE OR TRANSPARENT; THE LATTER VARIETY INCLUDING THE GEMS EMERALD AND AQUAMARINE. (5) CARBUNCLE, A SILICATE OF ALUMINUM WHICH MAY HAVE BEEN A GREEN STONE (SEPTUAGINT, EMERALD), ESPECIALLY IN EXODUS 28:13, 17 AND 39:10, THOUGH IN ISAIAH 54:12 IT IS POSSIBLY A RED STONE (SEE ALSO EZ 28:13). (6) CARNELIAN (OR CORNELIAN), A SILICON OXIDE REDDISH IN COLOR. IN TRANSLATIONS IT IS SOMETIMES EQUATED WITH SARDIUS (EX 28:17; 39:10; EZ 28:13), A TYPE OF DEEP BROWN OR RED QUARTZ (RV 4:3, KJV SARDINE STONE; 21:20). (7) CHALCEDONY, TRANSLATED “AGATE” IN THE RSV AND NEB (RV 21:19), IS A SILICON OXIDE, A MICROCRYSTALLINE TRANSLUCENT VARIETY OF QUARTZ OFTEN MILKY OR GRAYISH IN COLOR, SOMETIMES HAVING A GREENISH TINT. (8) CHRYSOLITE, AN ALUMINUM FLUOSILICATE, YELLOWISH IN COLOR (RV 21:20), PROBABLY EQUIVALENT TO TOPAZ (EX 28:17) OR BERYL (EZ 1:16; 10:9; 28:13). (9) CHRYSOPRASE, A NICKEL-STAINED APPLE-GREEN CHALCEDONY WIDELY USED IN JEWELRY (RV 21:20, KJV CHRYSOPRASUS). (10) CORAL, THE HARD-CALCAREOUS SKELETON OF A VARIETY OF MARINE ANIMALS OCCURRING IN VARIOUS COLORS—RED, WHITE, AND BLACK. IT IS NOT STRICTLY A STONE (JB 28:18; EZ 27:16). THE RSV TRANSLATES CORAL IN LAMENTATIONS 4:7, BUT SOME RED STONE IS MEANT. (11) CRYSTAL, A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ (JB 28:18). IN REVELATION 4:6; 21:11; AND 22:1 THE GREEK WORD KRYSTALLON MAY BE ROCK CRYSTAL OR EVEN ICE. (12) DIAMOND, A STONE OF UNCERTAIN IDENTIFICATION (EX 28:18; 39:11; EZ 28:13). IT MAY NOT BE THE EQUIVALENT OF THE MODERN DIAMOND. IN JEREMIAH 17:1, ADAMANT WAS PROBABLY A FORM OF CORUNDUM, A VERY HARD SUBSTANCE. (13) EMERALD, PROBABLY A GREEN STONE LIKE THE MODERN EMERALD (EX 28:18; 39:11; EZ 27:16; 28:13). THE SEPTUAGINT SUGGESTS A PURPLE STONE LIKE A GARNET. IN THE NT SMARAGDINOS IN REVELATION 4:3 AND SMARAGDOS IN REVELATION 21:19 SUGGEST AN EMERALD. (14) JACINTH, PERHAPS A REDDISH ORANGE ZIRCON OR A BLUE STONE SUCH AS TURQUOISE (NEB), AMETHYST, OR SAPPHIRE (EX 28:19; 39:12, KJV LIGURE). IN REVELATION 21:20 HYAKINTHOS IS A BLUE STONE. THE EXACT IDENTIFICATION IS UNCERTAIN. (15) JASPER, A COMPACT, OPAQUE, OFTEN HIGHLY COLORED CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ SUBSTANCE (EX 28:20; 39:13). IN THE NT THE GREEK TERM IASPIS (RV 4:3; 21:11, 18, 19) IS A GREEN QUARTZ. (16) LAPIS LAZULI, A DEEP BLUE STONE; A COMPOUND OF SODIUM, ALUMINUM, CALCIUM, SULPHUR, AND SILVER CONTAINING A MIXTURE OF SEVERAL MINERALS. IT GENERALLY HAS GOLDEN FLECKS OF IRON PYRITES AND WAS WIDELY USED FOR ORNAMENTAL PURPOSES IN THE ANCIENT WORLD. IT IS AKIN TO SAPPHIRE. (17) MARBLE, A LIMESTONE CRYSTALLIZED BY METAMORPHISM, TAKING A HIGH POLISH, DURABLE AND SUITABLE FOR BUILDING PURPOSES (1 CHR 29:2; EST 1:6; RV 18:12). (18) ONYX, A QUARTZ CONSISTING OF STRAIGHT LAYERS OR BANDS WHICH DIFFER IN COLOR (GN 2:12; EX 25:7; 28:9, 20; 38:9, 27; 39:6, 13; 1 CHR 29:2; JB 28:16; EZ 28:13). (19) PEARL, A HARD-SMOOTH SUBSTANCE, WHITE OR VARIOUSLY COLORED, WHICH GROWS IN THE SHELL OF VARIOUS BIVALVE MOLLUSCS. IN THE NT “PEARLS” AS SUCH ARE KNOWN AS ORNAMENTS FOR WOMEN (1 TM 2:9; RV 17:4), OR AS ITEMS FOR TRADE (RV 18:12, 16). THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IS LIKENED TO A FINE PEARL WHICH MEN SEEK AT GREAT COST (MT 13:45, 46). THERE IS A TRANSLATION PROBLEM IN THE OT. IN JOB 28:18A THE KJV TRANSLATES GABIS AS “PEARL,” BUT THE RSV AS “CRYSTAL.” HOWEVER, THE WORD PENINIM IN JOB 28:18B IS TRANSLATED “PEARL” IN THE RSV AND AS “RUBY” IN THE KJV. ALSO, IN PROVERBS 3:15; 8:11; 20:15; 31:10; AND LAMENTATIONS 4:7 THE KJV TRANSLATES PENINIM PEARL (OR RUBY) WHILE THE RSV HAS “JEWELS” OR “COSTLY STONES.” THE MEANING OF SOME WORDS CANNOT BE FINALLY DETERMINED. (20) RUBY, AN UNCERTAIN TRANSLATION OF THE HEBREW WORD PENINIM IN SIX PLACES (JB 28:18B; PRV 3:15; 8:11; 20:15; 31:10; LAM 4:7); THE RV TRANSLATES “RUBY” IN ISAIAH 54:12 AND EZEKIEL 27:16. THIS DEEP RED OR CARMINE STONE WAS PROBABLY KNOWN IN THE ANCIENT WORLD BUT THERE ARE DIFFICULTIES IN THE TRANSLATION OF TERMS WHICH MAY REFER TO IT. (21) SAPPHIRE, A DEEP BLUE STONE (EX 24:10; 28:18; 39:11; JB 28:6, 16; SG 5:14; IS 54:11; LAM 4:7; EZ 1:26; 10:1; 28:13), WHICH MAY HAVE REFERRED AT TIMES TO LAPIS LAZULI AS IN JB 28:6 AND REVELATION 21:19. (22) SARDIUS, A RED OR DEEP BROWN FORM OF QUARTZ (EX 28:17; 39:10; EZ 28:13 KJV). IT IS REFERRED TO ALSO IN REVELATION 4:3 (KJV SARDINE STONE) THOUGH IN BOTH PLACES THE RSV AND NEB HAVE “CARNELIAN”/ “CARNELIAN.” (23) SARDONYX, A FORM OF AGATE WITH LAYERS OF BROWN AND WHITE (RV 21:20, KJV, NASB; ONYX IN RV, NEB, RSV). (24) TOPAZ, A YELLOW STONE, A FLUOSILICATE OF ALUMINUM OCCURRING IN CRYSTALLINE FORM (EX 28:17; 39:10; JB 28:19; EZ 28:13).**  **DIFFERENT THINGS ON CERTAIN MINERALS, METALS & PRECIOUS STONES FOR THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEW JERSUALEM (NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH)**  **MINERALS AND METALS INORGANIC ELEMENTS OR COMPOUNDS FOUND NATURALLY IN NATURE. A NUMBER OF MINERALS AND METALS ARE MENTIONED IN THE BIBLICAL RECORD.**  **PRECIOUS STONES STONES ARE DESIRABLE BECAUSE OF RARITY, HARDNESS, AND BEAUTY, THE LATTER EXPRESSED IN TERMS OF COLOR, TRANSPARENCY, LUSTER, AND BRILLIANCE. THE HOLY BIBLE HAS THREE MAIN LISTS OF PRECIOUS STONES: THE 12 STONES OF AARON’S BREAST-PIECE (EXOD. 28:17–20; 39:10–13), THE TREASURES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEK. 28:13), AND THE STONES ON THE WALL FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM (REV. 21:18–21). OTHER LISTS ARE FOUND IN JOB 28:15–19; ISA. 54:11–12; AND EZEK. 27:16. THE PRECISE IDENTIFICATION OF SOME OF THE TERMS IS UNCLEAR, UNFORTUNATELY, AS CAN BE SEEN BY COMPARING THESE LISTS IN VARIOUS TRANSLATIONS.**  **ADAMANT APPEARS IN KJV, RSV, REB OF EZEK. 3:9 AND ZECH. 7:12. THE HEBREW WORD IS SOMETIMES TRANSLATED “DIAMOND” (JER. 17:1 KJV, NRSV, REB, NASB). THE STONE WAS “HARDER THAN FLINT” (EZEK. 3:9) AND MAY BE EMERY (EZEK. 3:9 NASB) OR AN IMAGINARY STONE OF IMPENETRABLE HARDNESS. IT IS PERHAPS BEST TRANSLATED “THE HARDEST STONE” (EZEK. 3:9 NRSV).**  **AGATE MULTICOLORED AND BANDED FORM OF CHALCEDONY. IT SERVED ON AARON’S BREASTPIECE (EXOD. 28:19) AND BY SOME TRANSLATIONS IS THE THIRD STONE ON THE NEW JERUSALEM FOUNDATION (REV. 21:19 NRSV).**  **AMETHYST (EXOD. 28:19; 39:12; REV. 21:20) IDENTICAL WITH MODERN AMETHYST, A BLUE-VIOLET FORM OF QUARTZ.**  **BERYL (BERYLLIUM ALUMINUM SILICATE) MOST TRANSLATIONS SHOW BERYL TO BE THE FIRST STONE IN THE FOURTH ROW OF THE BREASTPIECE (EXOD. 28:20; 39:13; REB “TOPAZ”; NIV “CHRYSOLITE”). THE WORD ALSO OCCURS IN THE LIST OF THE KING OF TYRE’S JEWELS (EZEK. 28:13; RSV, NIV “CHRYSOLITE”; NRSV “BERYL”; REB “TOPAZ”). THE RSV TRANSLATES ANOTHER AND THE NIV A THIRD WORD IN THE LIST AS “BERYL.” MORE CERTAINTY SURROUNDS THE USE OF BERYL IN REV. 21:20.**  **CARBUNCLE IN KJV, RSV THE THIRD STONE OF AARON’S BREASTPIECE (EXOD. 28:17; 39:10; REB “GREEN FELDSPAR;” NASB, NRSV “EMERALD”; TEV “GARNET”; NIV “BERYL”) AND MATERIAL FOR THE GATES OF THE RESTORED JERUSALEM (ISA. 54:12; REB “GARNET”; NIV “SPARKLING JEWELS”). RSV ALSO APPEARS TO TRANSLATE A THIRD WORD AS CARBUNCLE IN EZEK. 28:13 BY REVERSING THE KJV ORDER OF EMERALD AND CARBUNCLE. NRSV OMITS CARBUNCLE.**  **CARNELIAN (KJV AND SOMETIMES RSV, NASB “SARDIUS”) A CLEAR TO BROWNISH RED VARIETY OF CHALCEDONY. NRSV READING FOR ONE OF THE STONES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEK. 28:13; NASB, TEV, NIV “RUBY”; REB “SARDIN”) AND THE SIXTH STONE ON THE FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM WALL (REV. 21:20; CP. 4:3).**  **CHALCEDONY ALTERNATE TRANSLATION FOR AGATE AS THE THIRD STONE DECORATING THE NEW JERUSALEM FOUNDATION (REV. 21:19 HCSB, KJV, NASB, REB, NIV). THIS NONCRYSTALLINE FORM OF QUARTZ, OR SILICONE DIOXIDE, HAS MANY VARIETIES INCLUDING AGATE, CARNELIAN, CHRYSOPRASE, FLINT, JASPER, AND ONYX.**  **CHRYSOLITE (REV. 21:20) REPRESENTS VARIOUS YELLOWISH MINERALS. IT REPLACES THE KJV RENDERING “BERYL” FREQUENTLY IN THE RSV (EZEK. 1:16; 10:9; 28:13) AND THROUGHOUT THE NIV BUT NOT IN NRSV. REB READS “TOPAZ.”**  **CHRYSOPRASE OR CHRYSOPRASUS (KJV) APPLE-GREEN VARIETY OF CHALCEDONY, THE TENTH STONE OF THE FOUNDATION FOR THE NEW JERUSALEM’S WALL (REV. 21:20).**  **CORAL (JOB 28:18; EZEK. 27:16) CALCIUM CARBONATE FORMED BY THE ACTION OF MARINE ANIMALS. NRSV, REB, NASB TRANSLATED A SECOND WORD AS CORAL (LAM. 4:7 KJV, NIV “RUBIES”).**  **CRYSTAL REFERS TO QUARTZ, THE TWO HEBREW WORDS SO TRANSLATED BEING RELATED TO “ICE.” IN JOB 28:18 KJV HAS “PEARLS,” THE NIV “JASPER,” BUT NRSV, NASB READ “CRYSTAL,” WHILE REB HAS “ALABASTER.” THE GLASSY SEA (REV. 4:6) AND RIVER OF LIFE (REV. 22:1) ARE COMPARED TO CRYSTAL.**  **DIAMOND THIRD STONE OF THE SECOND ROW OF THE HIGH PRIEST’S BREASTPIECE (EXOD. 28:18; 39:11; REB “JADE”; NIV “EMERALD”) AND ONE OF THE JEWELS OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEK. 28:13; NRSV, REB “JASPER”; NIV “EMERALD”). IT IS NOT CLEAR, HOWEVER, IF DIAMONDS WERE KNOWN IN THE ANCIENT NEAR EAST, AND THE TRANSLATION IS UNCERTAIN.**  **EMERALD BRIGHT GREEN VARIETY OF BERYL, READILY AVAILABLE TO THE ISRAELITES. IT IS THE USUAL TRANSLATION OF THE FOURTH STONE OF THE HIGH PRIEST’S BREASTPIECE AND ONE OF THE STONES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EXOD. 28:18; 39:11; EZEK. 28:13; REB “PURPLE GARNET”; NASB, NIV, NRSV “TURQUOISE”), WITH NRSV TRANSLATING ANOTHER WORD AS “EMERALD” IN EZEK. 28:13. THE RAINBOW AROUND THE THRONE IS COMPARED TO AN EMERALD (REV. 4:3), WHICH ALSO SERVED AS THE FOURTH STONE IN THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE NEW JERUSALEM WALL (REV. 21:19).**  **JACINTH TRANSPARENT RED TO BROWN FORM OF ZIRCONIUM SILICATE. IT APPEARS IN AARON’S BREASTPIECE (EXOD. 28:19; 39:12; KJV “LIGURE”; REB, TEV “TURQUOISE”) AND THE NEW JERUSALEM WALL FOUNDATION (REV. 21:20).**  **JASPER (EXOD. 28:20; 39:13; REV. 21:11, 18–19) A RED, YELLOW, BROWN, OR GREEN OPAQUE VARIETY OF CHALCEDONY. IN THE RSV FOR EZEKIEL 28:13, “JASPER” TRANSLATES THE WORD ELSEWHERE RENDERED “DIAMOND” (REB “JADE”), BUT NRSV READS MOONSTONE WITH THE SIXTH STONE JASPER AS IN OTHER TRANSLATIONS.**  **LAPIS LAZULI NOT ONE MINERAL BUT A COMBINATION OF MINERALS THAT YIELDS AN AZURE TO GREEN-BLUE STONE POPULAR IN EGYPT FOR JEWELRY. IT IS AN ALTERNATE TRANSLATION FOR SAPPHIRE (NASB IN EZEK. 28:13; NIV MARGINAL NOTES).**  **ONYX A FLAT-BANDED VARIETY OF CHALCEDONY; SARDONYX INCLUDES LAYERS OF CARNELIAN. ONYX WAS USED ON THE EPHOD (EXOD. 25:7; 28:9; 35:27; 39:6) AND IN THE HIGH PRIEST’S BREASTPIECE (EXOD. 28:20; 39:13). IT WAS PROVIDED FOR THE SETTINGS OF THE TEMPLE (1 CHRON. 29:2) AND WAS ONE OF THE PRECIOUS STONES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEK. 28:13).**  **PEARL (JOB 28:18 NASB, NRSV; KJV, NIV “RUBIES”; REB “RED CORAL”) FORMED AROUND FOREIGN MATTER IN SOME SHELLFISH. IN THE NT, “PEARL” SERVES AS A SIMILE FOR THE KINGDOM OF GOD (MATT. 13:46), A METAPHOR FOR TRUTH (MATT. 7:6), AND A SYMBOL OF IMMODESTY (1 TIM. 2:9; REV. 17:4; 18:16). PEARL IS ALSO MATERIAL FOR THE GATES OF THE NEW JERUSALEM (REV. 21:21).**  **RUBY RED VARIETY OF CORUNDUM, OR ALUMINUM OXIDE. THE FIRST STONE OF AARON’S BREASTPIECE IS SOMETIMES TRANSLATED “RUBY” (EXOD. 28:17; 39:10 NASB, NIV; KJV, RSV, REB “SARDIUS”; NRSV “CARNELIAN). IT ALSO APPEARS AS A STONE OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEK. 28:13 NASB, NIV; REB, KJV “SARDIUS”; NRSV “CARNELIAN”).**  **SAPPHIRE (EXOD. 24:10; 28:18; 39:11; JOB 28:6, 16; ISA. 54:11; LAM. 4:7; EZEK. 1:26; 10:1; 28:13; REV. 21:19) THE HEBREW SAPPIR IS A BLUE VARIETY OF CORUNDUM. DESPITE THE NAME, IT IS POSSIBLE THAT SAPPIR REFERS TO LAPIS LAZULI (NIV MARGINAL NOTES) RATHER THAN TRUE SAPPHIRE.**  **TOPAZ SECOND STONE OF AARON’S BREASTPIECE (EXOD. 28:17; 39:10); ALSO MENTIONED IN THE WISDOM LIST (JOB 28:19) AND THE LIST OF THE KING OF TYRE’S PRECIOUS STONES (EZEK. 28:13). TRUE TOPAZ IS AN ALUMINUM FLORO SILICATE AND QUITE HARD, BUT THE OT TOPAZ MAY REFER TO PERIDOT, A MAGNESIUM OLIVINE. THE NINTH DECORATIVE STONE OF THE NEW JERUSALEM WALL FOUNDATION IS TOPAZ (REV. 21:20). SEE BERYL, CHRYSOLITE ABOVE.**  **TURQUOISE SKY-BLUE TO BLUISH-GREEN BASE PHOSPHATE OF COPPER AND ALUMINUM WAS MINED IN THE SINAI BY THE EGYPTIANS AND WAS A HIGHLY VALUED STONE IN ANTIQUITY. TURQUOISE IS SOMETIMES SUBSTITUTED FOR EMERALD (EXOD. 28:18 NASB, NIV); OR JACINTH (EXOD. 28:19; 39:11 REB, TEV).**  **COMMON MINERALS: MINERAL DEPOSITS FROM THE HOT MINERAL SPRINGS AT HIERAPOLIS.**  **ALABASTER IN MODERN TERMS A FINE-GRAINED GYPSUM, BUT EGYPTIAN ALABASTER WAS CRYSTALLINE CALCIUM CARBONATE WITH A SIMILAR APPEARANCE. ALABASTER MAY BE MENTIONED ONCE IN THE SONG OF SONGS (5:15 NRSV, NASB; KJV, REB, NIV “MARBLE”). IN THE NT (MATT. 26:7; MARK 14:3; LUKE 7:37) IT REFERS TO CONTAINERS FOR PRECIOUS OINTMENT.**  **BRIMSTONE REFERS TO SULFUR (NRSV, NIV). BURNING SULFUR DEPOSITS CREATED EXTREME HEAT, MOLTEN FLOWS, AND NOXIOUS FUMES, PROVIDING A GRAPHIC PICTURE OF THE DESTRUCTION AND SUFFERING OF DIVINE JUDGMENT (DEUT. 29:23; JOB 18:15; PS. 11:6; ISA. 30:33; EZEK. 38:22; LUKE 17:29).**  **SALT SODIUM CHLORIDE IS AN ABUNDANT MINERAL, USED AS A SEASONING FOR FOOD (JOB 6:6) AND OFFERINGS (LEV. 2:13; EZEK. 43:24). AS A PRESERVATIVE, SALT WAS SYMBOLIC OF COVENANTS (NUM. 18:19; 2 CHRON. 13:5). BOTH MEANINGS ARE PRESENT IN JESUS’ COMPARISON OF THE DISCIPLES TO SALT (MATT. 5:13). SALT WAS ALSO A SYMBOL OF DESOLATION AND BARRENNESS, PERHAPS BECAUSE OF THE BARRENNESS OF THE DEAD SEA, THE BIBLICAL SALT SEA. THE “SALT PITS” OF ZEPH. 2:9 WERE PROBABLY LOCATED JUST SOUTH OF THE DEAD SEA. SODIUM CHLORIDE COULD LEECH OUT OF THE GENERALLY IMPURE SALT FROM THIS AREA, LEAVING A TASTELESS SUBSTANCE (LUKE 14:34–35).**  **SODA (PROV. 25:20 NASB, NIV; JER. 2:22 REB, NIV), OR NITRE (KJV), IS PROBABLY SODIUM OR POTASSIUM CARBONATE. OTHER TRANSLATIONS PREFER LYE (JER. 2:22 NRSV, NASB). IN PROV. 25:20 THE HEBREW TEXT REFERS TO VINEGAR OR LYE OR SODA, BUT SOME MODERN TRANSLATIONS FOLLOW THE EARLIEST GREEK TRANSLATION IN READING “VINEGAR ON A WOUND” (NRSV, REB; TEV “SALT IN A WOUND”).**  **METALS MANY METALS OCCUR NATURALLY IN COMPOUND WITH OTHER ELEMENTS AS AN ORE WHICH MUST BE SMELTED TO OBTAIN A USABLE PRODUCT. BIBLICAL LISTS OF METALS (NUM. 31:22; EZEK. 22:18, 20) MENTION GOLD, SILVER, BRASS, BRONZE, IRON, TIN, AND LEAD.**  **PLATINUM: [PALLADIUM] IS MORE VALUABLE THAN GOLD & VERY RARE & IS INCORRUPTIBLE IN JOB 28:12-20; PSALMS 19:10; 119:72, 127; PROVERBS 8:10, 19; 16:16; 20:15; 22:1; ISAIAH 13:12; LAMENTATIONS 4:1, 2; 1ST ESDRAS 4:19; TOBIT 12:8; SIRACH 7:19; 29:11; 30:15; 41:12; MATTHEW 23:1-39; 1ST PETER 1:7, 13-25 & ACTS 3:6; 17:28-29.**  **GOLD: VALUED AND USED BECAUSE OF ITS RARITY, BEAUTY, AND WORKABILITY. IT CAN BE MELTED WITHOUT HARM AND IS EXTREMELY MALLEABLE. THUS, IT CAN BE USED FOR CAST OBJECTS, INLAYS, OR OVERLAYS. A NUMBER OF ISRAEL’S WORSHIP OBJECTS WERE SOLID GOLD OR GILDED (EXOD. 37). GOLD OCCURS IN THE HOLY BIBLE MORE FREQUENTLY THAN ANY OTHER METAL, BEING USED FOR JEWELRY (EXOD. 12:35; 1 TIM. 2:9), IDOLS, SCEPTERS, WORSHIP UTENSILS, AND MONEY (MATT. 10:9; ACTS 3:6). THE NEW JERUSALEM IS DESCRIBED AS MADE OF GOLD (REV. 21:18, 21).**  **SILVER: USED IN THE NEAR EAST FROM QUITE EARLY TIMES; THOUGH NOT OCCURRING OFTEN IN A NATURAL STATE, SILVER IS EASILY EXTRACTED FROM ITS ORES. SILVER WAS ORIGINALLY MORE VALUABLE THAN GOLD, USUALLY OCCURRING BEFORE IT IN LISTS. IT BECAME A MEASURE OF WEALTH (GEN. 13:2; 24:35; ZEPH. 1:18; HAG. 2:8). BY SOLOMON’S DAY IT WAS COMMON IN ISRAEL (1 KINGS 10:27) AND WAS THE STANDARD MONETARY UNIT, BEING WEIGHED IN SHEKELS, TALENTS, AND MINAS (GEN. 23:15–16; 37:28; EXOD. 21:32; NEH. 7:72; ISA. 7:23). SILVER WAS USED FOR OBJECTS IN ISRAEL’S WORSHIP (EXOD. 26:19; 36:24; EZRA 8:26, 28), IDOLS (EXOD. 20:23; JUDG. 17:4; PS. 115:4; ISA. 40:19), AND JEWELRY (GEN. 24:53; SONG 1:11).**  **COPPER: USUALLY ALLOYED WITH TIN TO MAKE BRONZE WHICH POSSESSED GREATER STRENGTH. THE KJV USES COPPER ONLY IN EZRA 8:27 (NRSV, NIV “BRONZE”).**  **BRASS: RELATIVELY MODERN ALLOY OF COPPER AND TIN. BRASS IN THE KJV SHOULD BE RENDERED COPPER OR BRONZE. RSV SUBSTITUTES BRONZE, RETAINING BRASS ONLY IN A FEW PLACES (LEV. 26:19, DEUT. 28:23; ISA. 48:4; NRSV USING BRASS ONLY IN ISA. 48:4). NIV DOES NOT USE BRASS.**  **BRONZE: USUAL TRANSLATION OF THE HEBREW WORD THAT CAN INDICATE EITHER COPPER OR BRONZE. AN ALLOY OF COPPER AND TIN, AND STRONGER THAN BOTH, BRONZE WAS THE MOST COMMON METAL USED FOR UTENSILS IN THE ANCIENT NEAR EAST. THE HOLY BIBLE MENTIONS ARMOR (1 SAM. 17:5–6), SHACKLES (2 KINGS 25:7), CYMBALS (1 CHRON. 15:19), GATES (PS. 107:16; ISA. 45:2), AND IDOLS (REV. 9:20), AS WELL AS OTHER BRONZE OBJECTS.**  **IRON: A MORE DIFFICULT METAL TO SMELT THAN COPPER, IT DID NOT COME INTO WIDESPREAD USE UNTIL ABOUT THE TIME OF ISRAEL’S CONQUEST OF CANAAN. PRIOR TO THIS TIME METAL WEAPONS AND AGRICULTURAL TOOLS WERE OF BRONZE. FOR SOME TIME THEREAFTER IRON TECHNOLOGY WAS NOT WIDESPREAD. THE CANAANITES’ “CHARIOTS OF IRON” (JOSH. 17:16, 18; JUDG. 1:19; 4:3) REPRESENT A TECHNOLOGICAL ADVANTAGE OVER ISRAEL, WHILE THE PHILISTINES MAY HAVE ENJOYED AN IRON-WORKING MONOPOLY (1 SAM. 17:7; 13:19–21). IRON WAS MORE WIDESPREAD BY THE TIME OF DAVID (2 SAM. 12:31; 1 CHRON. 20:3; 22:14), THOUGH IT REMAINED VALUABLE (2 KINGS 6:5–6). IT WAS USED WHERE STRENGTH WAS ESSENTIAL AND BECAME A SYMBOL OF HARDNESS AND STRENGTH (DEUT. 28:48; PS. 2:9; ISA. 48:4; JER. 17:1; REV. 2:27).**  **STEEL: IN 2ND SAMUEL 22:35; JOB 20:24; PSALMS 18:34 & JEREMIAH 15:12. STEEL SMELTED IN FURNACES IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 22:35; JOB 20:24; PSALMS 18:34 & JEREMIAH 15:12**  **TIN (NUM. 31:22; EZEK. 22:18, 20) SOMETIMES CONFUSED WITH LEAD; ARTICLES OF PURE TIN WERE RARE. IT WAS PRINCIPALLY USED IN MAKING BRONZE, AN ALLOY OF TIN AND COPPER.**  **LEAD: GRAY METAL OF EXTREMELY HIGH DENSITY (EXOD. 15:10) USED FOR WEIGHTS, HEAVY COVERS (ZECH. 5:7–8), AND PLUMB LINES (CP. AMOS 7:7–8). LEAD IS QUITE PLIABLE AND USEFUL FOR INLAYS SUCH AS LETTERING IN ROCK (JOB 19:24). IT WAS ALSO USED IN THE REFINING OF SILVER (JER. 6:27–30).**  **PRECIOUS GEMS FOUND IN THE USA [THIS IS A PARTIAL LIST BECAUSE NOT ALL GEMSTONES HAVE BEEN FOUND]**  **DIAMOND**  **PHYSICAL PROPERTIES: C COLOR: USUALLY COLORLESS, PALE YELLOW OR PALE BROWN; ALSO, GRAY AND BLACK, RARELY GREEN, BLUE, OR PINK. CRYSTAL FORM: ISOMETRIC (CUBIC, OCTAHEDRON). CLEAVAGE: PERFECT, PARALLEL TO OCTAHEDRON FACES. HARDNESS: 10. SPECIFIC GRAVITY: 3:516-3.525. LUSTER: ADAMANTINE, ALSO GREASY. THE DIAMOND HAS MANY UNUSUAL QUALITIES: EXTREME HARDNESS, HIGH INDEX OF. REFRACTION, STRONG COLOR DISPERSION, AND FIERY BRILLIANCE. COMPOSED OF PURE CARBON, IT HAS THE SIMPLEST COMPOSITION OF ALL GEMS. IN THE UNITED STATES, MORE THAN 50,000 DIAMONDS HAVE BEEN FOUND IN KIMBERLITE NEAR MURFREESBORO, ARK. KIMBERLITE IS A DARK, GREENISH-BLACK IGNEOUS ROCK OF THE PERIDOTITE FAMILY. IT IS COMPOSED OF PARTLY ALTERED OLIVINE PHENOCRYSTS IN A DENSE GROUND MASS. THE KIMBERLITE IN ARKANSAS OCCURS IN FOUR SMALL AREAS THE LARGEST OF WHICH APPEARS TO BE A VOLCANIC NECK. THE KIMBERLITE INCLUDES BRECCIA AND TUFF AND WEATHERS TO A SOFT, FRIABLE, YELLOWISH OR GREENISH MASS AND BLACK SOIL IN WHICH MOST OF THE DIAMONDS HAVE BEEN FOUND. ELSEWHERE IN THE UNITED STATES, DIAMONDS HAVE BEEN REPORTED IN FOUR REGIONS: THE PACIFIC COAST, GREAT LAKES, CENTRAL KENTUCKY-EASTERN TENNESSEE, AND THE ATLANTIC COAST-PIEDMONT. THE PACIFIC COAST DIAMONDS ARE FOUND IN SAND AND GRAVEL OF RIVERBEDS AND STREAMBEDS, PRINCIPALLY DERIVED FROM ROCKS OF THE SIERRA NEVADA. SPECIFIC LOCALITIES IN CALIFORNIA WHERE DIAMONDS HAVE BEEN FOUND ARE: SMITH RIVER, DEL NORTE COUNTY; TRINITY RIVER, TRINITY COUNTY; SPANISH CREEK AND GOPHER HILL, PLUMAS COUNTY; PLACERVILLE AND WEBBER HILL, EL DORADO COUNTY; CHEROKEE FLATS, YANKEE HILL, AND OROVILLE, BUTTE COUNTY; FRENCH CORRAL, NEVADA COUNTY; INDIAN GULCH AND VOLCANO, AMADOR COUNTY; AND ALPINE CREEK, TULARE COUNTY. OTHER WESTERN LOCALITIES ARE: DIAMOND BASIN, ADA COUNTY, IDAHO; CURRY COUNTY, OREG.; AND NELSON HILL, NEAR GLACIER COUNTY, MONT. THE GREAT LAKES DIAMOND REGION IS ESSENTIALLY THE TERMINAL MORAINE OF THE LAST ICE SHEET. DIAMONDS HAVE BEEN FOUND IN WISCONSIN AT PLUM CREEK, PIERCE COUNTY; OREGON, DANE COUNTY; KOHLSVILLE, WASHINGTON COUNTY; SAUKVILLE, OZAUKEE COUNTY; EAGLE, WAUKESHA COUNTY; AND BURLINGTON, RACINE COUNTY. OTHER LOCALITIES IN THE GREAT LAKES REGION ARE DOWAGIAC, CASS COUNTY, MICH.; LICK CREEK, BROWN COUNTY, IND.; AND MILFORD, CLERMONT COUNTY, OHIO. DIAMONDS HAVE BEEN FOUND IN KENTUCKY AT CABIN FORK CREEK, RUSSELL COUNTY, AND IN TENNESSEE AT CLINCH RIVER, NEAR UNION CROSSROADS, ROANE COUNTY; LUTTRELL, FLAT CREEK, UNION COUNTY; AND KOKO CREEK, TELLICO RIVER, MONROE COUNTY. IN THE ATLANTIC COAST-PIEDMONT REGION MANY DIAMONDS HAVE BEEN FOUND IN SAND AND GRAVEL DEPOSITS DERIVED FROM NEARBY CRYSTALLINE ROCKS. SPECIFIC LOCALITIES IN NORTH CAROLINA ARE BRINDLETOWN CREEK FORD, BURKE COUNTY; THE J. B. TWITTY GOLD PLACER MINE, RUTHERFORD COUNTY; COTTAGE HOME, LINCOLN COUNTY; TODDS BRANCH, MECKLENBURG COUNTY; MUDDY CREEK, DYSORTVILLE, AND NEAR DYSORTVILLE, MCDOWELL COUNTY; KINGS MOUNTAIN, CLEVELAND COUNTY; AND PORTIS GOLD MINE, FRANKLIN COUNTY. IN SOUTH CAROLINA DIAMONDS HAVE BEEN FOUND IN SPARTANBURG COUNTY; IN VIRGINIA, AT MANCHESTER, CHESTERFIELD COUNTY; IN GEORGIA, AT GAINESVILLE IN HALL COUNTY, HORSHAWMINE IN ACOOCHE VALLEY, AND MORROW STATION IN CLAYTON COUNTY; IN ALABAMA, IN LEE AND SHELBY COUNTIES; AND IN WEST VIRGINIA, AT PETERSTOWN. DIAMONDS HAVE ALSO BEEN FOUND IN HUNTSVILLE, TEX. BERYL (EMERALD). BE3AL2 (SIO3)6 PHYSICAL PROPERTIES: COLOR: GRASS GREEN. CRYSTAL FORM: HEXAGONAL. CLEAVAGE: INDISTINCT, PARALLEL TO BASAL FACE. HARDNESS: 7.5. SPECIFIC GRAVITY: 2. 63-2.80. LUSTER: VITREOUS. EMERALD IS THE ONLY PRECIOUS VARIETY OF BERYL. ITS GRASS-GREEN COLOR HAS BEEN ATTRIBUTED TO THE PRESENCE OF CHROMIC OXIDE. EMERALD CRYSTALLIZES IN A SIX-SIDED PRISM TERMINATED BY A BASAL FACE AT RIGHT ANGLES TO THE PRISM EDGE. IT IS FAINTLY DICHROIC, SHOWING A DEEPER COLOR IN ONE DIRECTION THAN ANOTHER. THE HARDNESS OF EMERALD IS A LITTLE LESS THAN THAT OF THE OTHER VARIETIES OF BERYL. ALL VARIETIES OF BERYL ARE BRITTLE AND THEREFORE EASILY FRACTURED. MOST EMERALDS ARE BADLY FLAWED AND NO LARGE, UNFLAWED STONE IS KNOWN. EMERALDS ARE USUALLY STEP CUT, BUT SOME ARE BRILLIANT CUT. A FLAWLESS STONE OF GOOD QUALITY AND LARGER THAN 6 CARATS WOULD HAVE A MUCH HIGHER VALUE THAN A DIAMOND OF EQUAL SIZE. EMERALDS OCCUR IN GRANITIC ROCKS; SUCH AS SILICIC PEGMATITE, IN HIGH-TEMPERATURE CALCITE VEINS, IN CRYSTALLINE SCHIST, AND IN ALTERED MARBLE. IN NORTH CAROLINA, EMERALDS HAVE BEEN FOUND AT THE EMERALD-HIDDENITE MINE, ALEXANDER COUNTY; TURNER MINE, CLEVELAND COUNTY; AND THE EMERALD MATRIX MINE, CRABTREE MOUNTAIN, MITCHELL COUNTY. NONE OF THESE MINES IS ACTIVE. AT THE EMERALD-HIDDENITE MINE EMERALD CRYSTALS OF GEM QUALITY, ASSOCIATED WITH RUTILE CRYSTALS, BLACK TOURMALINE, FELDSPAR, QUARTZ, HIDDENITE (BLUE-GREEN GEM VARIETY OF SPODUMENE), AND AQUAMARINE, OCCURRED IN SCHLEIREN IN GNEISS. ONLY A FEW PEGMATITES ARE GEM BEARING. AT THE TURNER MINE, ABOUT A DOZEN EMERALD CRYSTALS OF GOOD GRASS-GREEN COLOR, ASSOCIATED WITH COLORLESS AND SMOKY QUARTZ CRYSTALS AND BLACK TOURMALINE, WERE FOUND LOOSE IN THE SOIL.1 THE COUNTRY ROCKS ARE SCHIST AND GNEISS INTRUDED BY MASSES OF GRANITE. ONLY ONE PEGMATITE DIKE YIELDED A FEW SMALL EMERALD CRYSTALS OF PALE GREEN COLOR. THE EMERALDS OCCURRED WITH QUARTZ, FELDSPAR, BLACK TOURMALINE, AND GREEN BERYL, IN A RED, CLAYEY CAVITY. MOST OF THE EMERALDS FOUND AT THESE TWO MINES WERE FLAWED BY SCRATCHES AND SILKY INTERNAL MARKINGS. AT THE EMERALD MATRIX MINE THE STONES WERE FLAWED AND PALE. OCCURRENCES OF EMERALD ALSO HAVE BEEN REPORTED NEAR THE BOWEN RIVER, CHEROKEE COUNTY, S. C.**  **CORUNDUM**  **A1203 RUBY AND SAPPHIRE PHYSICAL PROPERTIES: VARIETIES: SAPPHIRE (BLUE AND ALL COLORS EXCEPT RED), RUBY (RED), STAR SAPPHIRE, STAR RUBY. CRYSTAL FORM: HEXAGONAL. PARTING: PARALLEL TO BASAL PLANE AND UNIT RHOMBOHEDRON. HARDNESS; 9, SPECIFIC GRAVITY: 3. 95-4. 10. LUSTER: ADAMANTINE TO VITREOUS. RUBY AND SAPPHIRE ARE THE IMPORTANT GEM VARIETIES OF CORUNDUM. THE COLOR OF THE RUBY RANGES FROM ROSE TO DARK-PURPLISH RED. THE DARK RED OR "PIGEON-BLOOD" RED IS THE MOST DESIRABLE. THE SAPPHIRE RANGES IN COLOR FROM BLUE TO PINK, YELLOW, AND COLORLESS WITH SOME GREEN AND VIOLET VARIETIES. THE FINEST STONES ARE "CORNFLOWER BLUE. " GOOD COLOR IS IMPORTANT BECAUSE CORUNDUM GEMS HAVE LOW DISPERSION AND, THEREFORE, LACK FIRE. BOTH STONES ARE DICHROIC. THE COLOR OF A RUBY IS THOUGHT TO BE CAUSED BY CHROMIC OXIDE, AND THAT OF A SAPPHIRE BY TITANIUM OXIDE. RADIATION DEEPENS COLOR IN THESE STONES OR CREATES COLOR IF THEY WERE PREVIOUSLY COLORLESS. WHEN HEATED, A RUBY TURNS GREEN AND RETAINS THIS SHADE UNTIL ALMOST COOL AT WHICH TIME IT REGAINS ITS ORIGINAL RED COLOR. A STAR RUBY OR SAPPHIRE CONTAINS FIBROUS INCLUSIONS ARRANGED IN BUNDLES 60° APART. THIS STARLIKE STRUCTURE IS BEST DISPLAYED WHEN THE STONE IS PROPERLY ORIENTED AND CUT IN DEEP CABOCHON. THE ORIGINAL SOURCES OF RUBY AND SAPPHIRE ARE METAMORPHIC ROCKS, SUCH AS GNEISS, SCHIST, AND MARBLE, AND IGNEOUS ROCKS, SUCH AS GRANITE, 'NEPHELINE-SYENITE, AND PERIDOTITE. THE GEMS ARE FOUND IN THE PARENT ROCK OR IN PLACER DEPOSITS DERIVED FROM THESE ROCKS. COMMONLY ASSOCIATED MINERALS ARE SPINEL, TOURMALINE, KYANITE, MAGNETITE, CHLORITE, AND NEPHELINE. THE ONLY NOTABLE LOCALITY WHERE RUBIES HAVE BEEN MINED IN THE UNITED STATES IS COWEE VALLEY, MACON COUNTY, N. C. HERE, THE RUBIES PROBABLY WERE FORMED IN A MATRIX OF HORNBLENDE GNEISS AND PEGMATITE LENSES IN HORNBLENDE GNEISS. BOTH THE GNEISS AND PEGMATITE ARE BADLY WEATHERED AT THE SURFACE. IN THE DECOMPOSED PEGMATITE, PINK TO LILAC-COLORED CORUNDUM IS ABUNDANT, BUT LITTLE RED CORUNDUM OF GEM QUALITY HAS BEEN FOUND. MOST OF THE GEM MATERIAL WAS OBTAINED FROM NEARBY STREAM GRAVELS. ASSOCIATED MINERALS WERE ALL SHADES OF CORUNDUM, ILMENITE, RUTILE, KYANITE, RED AND PINK RHODOLITE GARNET, AND ZIRCON. GEM RUBIES ALSO HAVE BEEN FOUND IN THE CALUMET MINE, SALIDA, COLO.; MARION CLAIM, FREMONT COUNTY, WYO.; AND IN YOGO CREEK, JUDITH BASIN COUNTY, MONT. SAPPHIRES HAVE BEEN MINED IN MANY LOCALITIES IN MONTANA; THE LARGEST MINE IS NEAR YOGO GULCH, JUDITH BASIN COUNTY. THE SAPPHIRES OCCUR IN A NEARLY VERTICAL IGNEOUS DIKE THAT INTRUDES GENTLY DIPPING LIMESTONE. THE DIKE ROCK IS EASILY WEATHERED TO SOFT, YELLOW OR GRAY CLAY AT THE SURFACE AND GREENISH-GRAY FRIABLE ROCK AND BLUE CLAY AT DEPTH. THE PRINCIPAL MINERALS IN THE DIKE ROCK ARE BIOTITE MICA AND PYROXENE (DIOPSIDE VARIETY) CONTAINING MINUTE INCLUSIONS OFCALCITE, QUARTZ, PYROXENE, AND PYRITE. LIMESTONE FRAGMENTS ARE ABUNDANT. THE DIKE IS IRREGULAR IN SHAPE AND CONTAINS ALTERNATE ZONES OF RICH AND BARREN ROCK. THE ROCK IS BARREN WHERE THE DIKE IS NARROW. THE" COLOR OF THE STONES IS UNIFORM AND RANGES FROM LIGHT BLUE TO CORNFLOWER BLUE. OTHER MONTANA SAPPHIRE DEPOSITS ARE THE MISSOURI RIVER DEPOSITS, NORTHEAST OF HELENA; THE ROCK CREEK DEPOSIT, SOUTHWEST OF PHILIPSBURG, GRANITE COUNTY; DRY COTTONWOOD CREEK DEPOSIT, NORTHWEST OF BUTTE, DEER LODGE COUNTY. OTHER MONTANA SAPPHIRE OCCURRENCES ARE QUARTZ GULCH, GRANITE COUNTY; POLE CREEK, MADISON COUNTY; BROWNS GULCH, SILVER BOW COUNTY; AND IN CHOUTEAU COUNTY. SAPPHIRE OCCURRENCES IN OTHER STATES HAVE BEEN REPORTED AT BARSTOW, SAN BERNARDINO COUNTY, CALIF.; AT THE CALUMET IRON MINE, CHAFFEE COUNTY, COLO.; SEVERAL LOCALITIES IN FREMONT COUNTY, COLO.; IN ADAMS AND WASHINGTON COUNTIES, IDAHO; MORGAN COUNTY, IND.; AT THE SAPPHIRE AND WHITE WATER MINE, JACKSON COUNTY, N. C.; AND AT CORUNDUM HILL MINE, MACON COUNTY, N. C.**  **BERYL**  **AQUAMARINE, HELIODOR, MORGANITE BE3ALA (SIO3) 6 PHYSICAL PROPERTIES: VARIETIES: AQUAMARINE (BLUISH GREEN), HELIODOR (GOLDEN YELLOW), MORGANITE (ROSE PINK). CRYSTAL FORM: HEXAGONAL. CLEAVAGE: INDISTINCT, PARALLEL TO BASAL FACE. HARDNESS: 7.5-8.0. SPECIFIC GRAVITY: 2. 63-2.80. LUSTER: VITREOUS. THE SEMIPRECIOUS VARIETIES OF BERYL ARE AQUAMARINE, HELIODOR, AND MORGANITE. AQUAMARINE RANGES IN COLOR FROM YELLOWISH GREEN TO BLUISH GREEN, HELIODOR IS GOLDEN YELLOW, AND MORGANITE RANGES FROM ROSE PINK TO ROSE RED. BERYL ALSO OCCURS IN YELLOW, BLUE, AND COLORLESS CRYSTALS. THE SHADES OF AQUAMARINE ARE PROBABLY DUE TO THE PRESENCE OF FERRIC OXIDE; WHEREAS THOSE OF MORGANITE MAY BE DUE TO THE PRESENCE OF LITHIA; AND THE COLOR OF HELIODOR, TO THE PRESENCE OF URANIUM OXIDE. THESE VARIETIES OCCUR IN LARGER QUANTITIES, BIGGER CRYSTALS, AND HAVE MORE UNIFORM TRANSPARENCY THAN THE EMERALD. THEIR BEAUTY IS BEST DISPLAYED IN A STEP OR MIXED CUT. THE PHYSICAL PROPERTIES OF BERYL ARE DISCUSSED ON PAGE 209. THESE VARIETIES OF BERYL OCCUR IN GRANITIC ROCKS, PRINCIPALLY IN PEGMATITE DEPOSITS. AQUAMARINE HAS BEEN MINED IN MAINE, CONNECTICUT, CALIFORNIA, NEW HAMPSHIRE, COLORADO, MONTANA, GEORGIA, AND NORTH CAROLINA. MORGANITE AND HELIODOR ARE RARE IN THE UNITED STATES. SALMON-PINK BERYL CRYSTALS OF GOOD QUALITY, BUT FEW OF TRUE ROSE-RED COLOR, HAVE BEEN FOUND IN THE PALA AND MESA GRANDE DISTRICTS, SAN DIEGO COUNTY, CALIF. ADDITIONAL AQUAMARINE LOCALITIES ARE LISTED BELOW: CALIFORNIA: ' SAN DIEGO COUNTY, RAMONA COLORADO: CHAFFEE COUNTY, MOUNT ANTERO REGION FREMONT COUNTY, PARKDALE, ROYAL GORGE. CONNECTICUT: LITCHFIELD COUNTY MIDDLESEX COUNTY, PORTLAND, HADDAM GEORGIA: RABUN COUNTY, CLAYTON, HIGHLANDS IDAHO: BOISE COUNTY, CENTERVILLE NEZ PERCE COUNTY, LEWISTON MAINE: ANDROSCOGGIN COUNTY, MOUNT APATITE, MARYLAND: MASSACHUSETTS: NEW HAMPSHIRE: NORTH CAROLINA: PENNSYLVANIA: SOUTH CAROLINA: SOUTH DAKOTA: UTAH: OXFORD COUNTY, ALBANY, BUCKFIELD, GRAFTON, LOVELL, NORWAY, PARIS, AND STONEHAM. SAGADAHOC COUNTY, TOPSHAM BALTIMORE COUNTY, ARUNDEL GNEISS QUARRY. HAMPSHIRE COUNTY, GOSHEN WORCESTER COUNTY, FITCHBURG, ROYAL STON. GRAFTON COUNTY, GRAFTON ALEXANDER COUNTY, BARRETT MOUNTAIN BUNCOMBE COUNTY, ASHEVILLE BURKE COUNTY, SOUTH MOUNTAIN CALDWELL COUNTY GASTON COUNTY JACKSON COUNTY, GRIMSHAWE MINE, MONTVALE, R. E. BROWN PROSPECT. MACON COUNTY, LITTLEFIELD MINE, TESSENTEE CREEK. MADISON COUNTY, KNAPP'S, REED CREEK MITCHELL COUNTY, BAKERSVILLE YANCEY COUNTY, BURNSVILLE, RAY MICA MINE. DELAWARE COUNTY, AVONDALE MONTGOMERY COUNTY, PHILADELPHIA ARE'A. ' ANDERSON COUNTY, ANDERSON CUSTER COUNTY, BLACK HILLS TOOELE COUNTY, IBAPAH MOUNTAIN. GOLDEN BERYL HAS BEEN FOUND AT THE FOLLOWING LOCALITIES: CALIFORNIA: CONNECTICUT: MAINE: MARYLAND: NEW HAMPSHIRE: NEW YORK: NORTH CAROLINA: SAN DIEGO COUNTY, PALA DISTRICT LITCHFIELD COUNTY, LITCHFIELD ANDROSCOGGIN COUNTY, AUBURN, MOUNT APATITE, AND POLAND. MONTGOMERY COUNTY, BURNT MILLS HILLS GRAFTON COUNTY, GRAFTON MERRIMACK COUNTY, DANBURY STRAFFORD COUNTY, CENTER STRAFFORD SULLIVAN COUNTY, AC WORTH, BERYL MOUNTAIN. WESTCHESTER COUNTY, BEDFORD VILLAGE, NORTH CASTLE. BURKE COUNTY, SOUTH MOUNTAIN OCCURRENCES OF MORGANITE HAVE BEEN REPORTED AT SIMPSON SPRINGS, THE DUGWAY RANGE, UTAH, AND AT HEMET, CALIF. IT ALSO HAS BEEN RECOVERED FROM PEGMATITE DEPOSITS IN MAINE. PHYSICAL PROPERTIES: VARIETIES: ALEXANDRITE (BLUISH GREEN, DEEP OLIVE GREEN), CAT'S EYE OR CYMOPHANE (CHATOYANT). CRYSTAL FORM: ORTHO RHOMBIC. CLEAVAGE: ONE, PARALLEL TO FACES. HARDNESS: 8. 5. SPECIFIC GRAVITY: 3. 50-3. 84. LUSTER: VITREOUS. CHRYSOBERYL RANGES IN COLOR FROM SHADES OF YELLOW AND BROWN TO BLUISH GREEN AND DEEP OLIVE GREEN. ALEXANDRITE, THE GREENISH VARIETY, HAS STRONG DICHROISM IN COLUMBINE RED, ORANGE YELLOW, AND EMERALD GREEN. CAT'S -EYE OR CYMOPHANE IS A CLOUDY VARIETY THAT IS OPALESCENT WHEN PROPERLY ORIENTED AND CUT EN CABOCHON. SHADES OF YELLOW ARE CAUSED BY THE PRESENCE OF IRON, AND SHADES OF GREEN ARE PROBABLY CAUSED BY CHROMIUM. CHRYSOBERYL OCCURS IN TWINNED, TABULAR CRYSTALS THAT LACK BRILLIANCE. IT IS A HARD GEM STONE, RANKING 8. 5 ON MOH'S SCALE. CAT'S -EYE IS CABOCHON-CUT, WHEREAS ALEXANDRITE IS BRILLIANT OR STEP-CUT. CHRYSOBERYL HAS NOT BEEN SYNTHESIZED. THE SO-CALLED SYNTHETIC ALEXANDRITE IS EITHER SYNTHETIC CORUNDUM OR SYNTHETIC SPINEL. CHRYSOBERYL IS A RARE MINERAL THAT OCCURS IN GRANITIC ROCKS, SILICIC PEGMATITES, AND MICA SCHIST. MOST GEM VARIETIES, HOWEVER, HAVE BEEN FOUND IN ALLUVIAL DEPOSITS DERIVED THEREFROM. VERY FEW OCCURRENCES OF GEM CHRYSOBERYL HAVE BEEN REPORTED IN THE UNITED STATES. LOCALITIES ARE AT DREW HILL, GOLDEN, JEFFERSON COUNTY, COLO.; BOULDER COUNTY, COLO.; HADDAM, CONN.; RAGGED JACK MOUNTAIN, CONN.; OXFORD COUNTY, MAINE; AND GREENFIELD, N. Y. THE LARGEST CRYSTALS OF CHRYSOBERYL IN THE UNITED STATES WERE OBTAINED FROM A PEGMATITE DIKE AT DREW HILL, GOLDEN, COLO. THE OLIVE -GREEN CHRYSOBERYL WAS ASSOCIATED WITH QUARTZ, MUSCOVITE, APATITE, BERYL, PYRITE, AND ANDRADITE.**  **FELDSPAR GROUP**  **AMAZONITE: KALSI308 (MICROCLINE). OLIGOCLASE: 90-70 PERCENT L, NAALSI308] + 10-30 PERCENT CAAL, SI2OE. LABRADORITE: 50-30 PERCENT NAALSI30&-I-50-70 PERCENT CAAJ2SI2OA (PLAGIOCLASE FELDSPAR). MOONSTONE: KALSI308 AND NAALSI308 (ALBITE AND ORTHOCLASE). SUNSTONE: 90-70 PERCENT [KAIS^OJ-I-10-30 PERCENT (ANORTHITE). PHYSICAL PROPERTIES: SPECIES: AMAZONITE (GREEN) JLABRADORITE (WHITE, GRAY, BROWN WITH PLAY OF COLORS); MOONSTONE (WHITISH); OLIGOCLASE (CLEAR); SUNSTONE (WHITISH WITH REDDISH AND YELLOWISH RAYS). CRYSTAL FORM: MONOCLINIC (ORTHOCLASE); TRICLINIC (ALBITE, LABRADORITE, MICROCLINE, AND OLIGOCLASE). PHYSICAL PROPERTIES CONTINUED CLEAVAGE: EXCELLENT IN TWO DIRECTIONS AT 90°. H % HARDNESS: 6.0-6.5. SPECIFIC GRAVITY: 2. 54-2.75. LUSTER: VITREOUS, SOMETIMES PEARLY. AMAZONITE, LABRADORITE, MOONSTONE, OLIGOCLASE, AND SUNSTONE BELONG TO THE MINERAL GROUP KNOWN AS THE FELDSPAR FAMILY. AMAZONITE IS THE GREEN GEM VARIETY OF MICROCLINE; LABRADORITE IS A PLAGIOCLASE FELDSPAR SHOWING A PLAY OF COLORS, PREDOMINANTLY BLUE AND GREEN; MOONSTONE IS A WHITE GEM VARIETY OF ALBITE AND ORTHOCLASE; GEM OLIGOCLASE OCCURS AS CLEAR GLASSY CRYSTALS; AND SUNSTONE IS WHITE OLIGOCLASE, ORTHOCLASE, MICROCLINE, ALBITE, OR LABRADORITE WITH REDDISH AND YELLOWISH REFLECTIONS. ALTHOUGH THESE GEM STONES ARE SOMEWHAT SIMILAR IN CHEMICAL COMPOSITION, THEY DIFFER IN PHYSICAL PROPERTIES. THE DIFFERENCE IN THEIR CLEAVAGE ANGLES IS 1°. THEIR COLOR DISPERSION IS VERY LOW. MOONSTONE, THE MOST VALUABLE GEM STONE OF THIS GROUP, IS COMPOSED OF THIN LAYERS OF ORTHOCLASE AND ALBITE (THE SODA FELDSPAR). THIS LINEAR ARRANGEMENT GIVES THE WHITISH STONE A BLUE CAST: THE THINNER THE LAYERS, THE BLUER THE STONE. IF THE LAYERS ARE THICK, THE STONE HAS A WHITE SHEEN. SUNSTONE IS OLIGOCLASE, ORTHOCLASE, MICROCLINE, ALBITE, OR LABRADORITE CONTAINING MINUTE SCALES OF HEMATITE. THIS FEATURE IS CAUSED BY REFLECTIONS FROM CRYSTALS OF AN IRON MINERAL, HEMATITE OR GOETHITE, SCATTERED THROUGHOUT THE STONE. BOTH MOONSTONE AND SUNSTONE ARE CUT EN CABOCHON. LABRADORITE DISPLAYS MANY COLORS: BLUE, GREEN, YELLOW, FIRE RED, AND PEARL GRAY. THIS EFFECT IS PROBABLY CAUSED BY THE INTERFERENCE OF LIGHT FROM THE REFLECTION OF THIN INCLUSIONS OF SEVERAL MINERALS. AMAZONITE, THE MOST ABUNDANT FELDSPAR GEM IN THE UNITED STATES, RANGES IN COLOR FROM BLUISH GREEN TO GREENISH GRAY. IT IS OPAQUE. MOST JEWELERS CUT AMAZONITE INTO BEADS OR CARVE FIGURES FROM IT. FELDSPAR GEMS OCCUR IN IGNEOUS ROCKS, ESPECIALLY IN PEGMATITE DIKES. VERY FEW SPECIMENS OF MOONSTONE HAVE BEEN FOUND IN THE UNITED STATES. THE PRINCIPAL LOCALITIES HAVE BEEN THE RUTHERFORD MINE, AMELIA COURT HOUSE, VA.; MOUNT BECKWITH, COLO.; AND RIALTO, FUNERAL MOUNTAINS, CALIF. SUNSTONE HAS BEEN FOUND IN PENNSYLVANIA AT FEASTERVILLE, BUCKS COUNTY; NOTTINGHAM TOWNSHIP, CHESTER COUNTY; AND MINERAL HILL, MEDIA, DELAWARE COUNTY. IN NORTH CAROLINA IT HAS BEEN FOUND AT MEDLOCK MOUNTAIN, BAKERSVILLE; AND IN VIRGINIA, AT HEWLETT, HANOVER COUNTY, AND AMELIA COURT HOUSE, AMELIA COUNTY. AMAZONITE HAS BEEN PRODUCED COMMERCIALLY IN COLORADO NEAR PIKES PEAK, EL PASO COUNTY, AND IN THE CRYSTAL PEAK REGION NEAR FLORISSANT, TELLER COUNTY; AND IN VIRGINIA NEAR AMELIA COURT HOUSE, AMELIA COUNTY. OTHER LOCALITIES WHERE AMAZONITE HAS BEEN FOUND ARE IN COLORADO AT DEERTRAIL, ARAPAHOE COUNTY, NEAR SEDALIA, DOUGLAS COUNTY, IN CUSTER COUNTY, IN THE ST. PETER'S DOME AREA, EL PASO COUNTY, AND IN THE TARRYALL MOUNTAINS, PARK COUNTY; IN MAINE, AT MOUNT DESERT, HANCOCK COUNTY, AND AT MOUNT MICA, PARIS, OXFORD COUNTY; IN MASSACHUSETTS, AT ROCKPORT, ESSEX COUNTY; IN NEW MEXICO, RIO ARRIBA 412673 O-57-3 COUNTY; IN NORTH CAROLINA, AT BURNSVILLE, YANCEY COUNTY; IN PENNSYLVANIA, AT MEDIA AND MIDDLETOWN, DELAWARE COUNTY; AND IN TEXAS, AT KATEMCY, MASON COUNTY. THE PIKES PEAK REGION IN COLORADO IS A FAMOUS COLLECTING AREA FOR AMAZONITE IN THE UNITED STATES. THE COUNTRY ROCK IS PRINCIPALLY COARSE BIOTITE GRANITE THAT HAS BEEN CUT BY MANY PEGMATITES. BOTH THE GRANITE AND PEGMATITES CONTAIN MANY CAVITIES OR POCKETS, SOME OF WHICH ARE LINED WITH WELL-FORMED CRYSTALS OF AMAZONITE, SMOKY AND CLEAR QUARTZ, SOME TOPAZ, ANDPHENACITE (A COLORLESS BERYLLIUM GEM STONE). THE COLOR OF THE PIKES PEAK AMAZONITE RANGES FROM GRAY TO BRIGHT GREEN AND MAY OR MAY NOT BE STAINED WITH IRON MINERALS. OTHER ASSOCIATED MINERALS ARE MICROCLINE, ALBITE, BIOTITE, FLUORITE, COLUMBITE, GOETHITE, HEMATITE, LIMONITE, AND ZIRCON. THE AMAZONITE AT THE RUTHERFORD MINE, AMELIA COURT HOUSE, VA., OCCURS IN PEGMATITE DIKES THAT CUT BIOTITE SCHIST AND GNEISS. THE DIKES CONTAIN CRYSTALS OF QUARTZ, MICA, AND FELDSPAR, LARGE BERYL CRYSTALS INTERGROWN WITH FELDSPAR, HYACINTH-RED SPESSARTITE GARNET, AND PALE -PURPLE FLUORITE. LABRADORITE OCCURS IN THE CENTRAL ADIRONDACK REGION, NORTHERN NEW YORK; THE BYRD RANCH, ALPINE, BREWSTER COUNTY, TEX.; AND CLEAR LAKE, MILLARD COUNTY, UTAH.**  **GARNET FAMILY**  **R3"R2" '(SIO4)3 R" = CA, MG, FE ++, OR MN ++ R" 1 ' = AL, FE +++, CR, OR TI PHYSICAL PROPERTIES: VARIETIES: GROSSULARITE (REDDISH ORANGE); PYROPE (FIERY RED); ALMANDITE (COLUMBINE RED); SPESSARTITE (ORANGE TO DEEP RED); ANDRADITE (DEMANTOID, GRASS TO EMERALD GREEN; TOPAZOLITE, WINE YELLOW); UVAROVITE (EMERALD GREEN); RHODOLITE (PURPLE OR PALE RED). CRYSTAL FORM: ISOMETRIC. HARDNESS: 6.5-7.5. SPECIFIC GRAVITY: 3.15-4.30. LUSTER: VITREOUS, RESINOUS (ANDRADITE IS SUB-ADAMANTINE). THE TERM GARNET APPLIES TO A GROUP OF SIX MINERALS WHICH ARE CLOSELY RELATED. THIS GROUP CRYSTALLIZES IN THE ISOMETRIC SYSTEM. ITS BASIC CHEMICAL FORMULA IS THE SAME, BUT THE ELEMENTS IN EACH GARNET DIFFER WIDELY. THIS GROUP IS AN ISOMORPHOUS SERIES IN WHICH SEVERAL CHEMICALLY SIMILAR ELEMENTS FREELY REPLACE EACH OTHER IN SOLID SOLUTION. GARNETS ARE DIVIDED INTO THREE GROUPS: THE ALUMINUM GARNETS, INCLUDING GROSSULARITE, PYROPE, ALMANDITE, AND SPESSARTITE; THE IRON GARNET, ANDRADITE; AND THE CHROMIUM GARNET, UVAROVITE. THE POPULAR GEM GARNETS ARE THE FIERY-RED PYROPE, CRIMSON AND COLUMBINE-RED ALMANDITE, AND THE EMERALD-GREEN ANDRADITE. GROSSULARITE IS NOT OFTEN USED FOR GEMS BECAUSE ITS COLOR IS NOT PLEASING AND ITS TRANSPARENCY IS IMPERFECT. DEEP-RED SPESSARTITE IS VERY RARE AND, THEREFORE, NOT OFTEN AVAILABLE FOR GEM PURPOSES. GREEN UVAROVITE IS NEVER USED FOR GEMS BECAUSE IT DOES NOT OCCUR IN CRYSTALS LARGE ENOUGH TO CUT. GROSSULERITE: CINNAMON-STONE, HYACMTHORESSONITE: CA3A!2 (SI 04) 3. THE COLOR OF GROSSULARITE RANGES FROM PALE OLIVE-GREEN YELLOWISH ORANGE TO REDDISH BROWN. CINNAMON-STONE IS THE GOLDEN-YELLOW GROSSULARITE, AND HYACINTH OR ESSONITE IS THE ORANGE AND REDDISH-BROWN VARIETY. THE HARDNESS OF GROSSULARITE IS 7. 25, A LITTLE HARDER THAN QUARTZ. ITS SPECIFIC GRAVITY IS 3. 53. PYROPE: THE RED COLOR OF PYROPE IN SOME STONES RESEMBLES THAT OF THE RUBY. PYROPE RANGES FROM DEEP RED TO NEARLY BLACK. RHODOLITE IS A ROSE-RED AND PURPLE SUBVARIETY, HAVING A COMPOSITION OF TWO PARTS PYROPE AND ONE-PART ALMANDITE. THE HARDNESS OF PYROPE IS 7. 5, AND ITS SPECIFIC GRAVITY IS 3. 51. ALMANDITE (CARBUNCLE): FE3AL2(SI04)3. ALMANDITE, WHICH HAS A VARIABLE CHEMICAL FORMULA, GRADES INTO PYROPE. ITS COLOR IS DEEP CRIMSON AND VIOLET OR COLUMBINE RED. ALMANDITE RANKS 7. 5 ON MOH'S SCALE OF HARDNESS AND IS HARDER THAN THE OTHER GARNETS, WITH THE EXCEPTION OF UVAROVITE. ITS SPECIFIC GRAVITY IS 4. 25. GOOD-QUALITY ALMANDITE IS MORE EXPENSIVE THAN PYROPE. THE CARBUNCLE IS A CRIMSON-RED ALMANDITE CUT EN CABOCHON. SPESSARTITE: MN3AL2 (SIO4) 3. SPESSARTITE IS A BEAUTIFUL AURORA RED OR BROWNISH RED; IT WOULD BE A VERY POPULAR GEM STONE IF IT WERE NOT SO RARE. ITS COLOR MAY ALSO BE YELLOW OR ORANGE BROWN. THE HARDNESS OF SPESSARTITE IS 7. 25, AND ITS SPECIFIC GRAVITY IS 4. 18. ANDRADITE (DEMANTOID, TOP AZO LI T E): THE IRON GARNET, ANDRADITE, IS A COMMON GARNET, BUT ITS SUB-VARIETIES, DEMANTOID AND TOPAZOLITE, ARE GEM MATERIALS. COMMON ANDRADITE RANGES IN COLOR FROM WINE, GREENISH YELLOW, BROWNISH YELLOW, GRAYISH, TO DARK GREEN, AND GRAYISH BLACK TO BLACK. DEMANTOID IS EMERALD GREEN AND HAS A BRILLIANT LUSTER. IT IS THE MOST VALUABLE OF ALL GARNETS. TOPAZOLITE IS WINE YELLOW AND CLOSELY RESEMBLES SOME TOPAZ IN COLOR. THE SPECIF IC GRAVITY OF ANDRADITE IS 3.75, AND ITS HARDNESS IS 6.5. UVAROVITE: CA3CR2 (SIO4) 3. THE CHROMIUM GARNET, UVAROVITE, IS EMERALD GREEN AND HAS A VITREOUS LUSTER. ITS HARDNESS IS 7. 5, AND ITS SPECIFIC GRAVITY RANGES FROM 3.41 TO 3. 52. GARNET IS A COMMON AND WIDELY DISTRIBUTED ACCESSORY MINERAL. IT IS FOUND IN METAMORPHIC ROCKS, SUCH AS MICA SCHIST, HORNBLENDE GNEISS, AND MARBLE; IN PEGMATITE DIKES; IN BASIC IGNEOUS ROCKS, SUCH AS DUNITE AND PERIDOTITE; AND ROCKS, SUCH AS SERPENTINE, DERIVED FROM THEM. GROSSULARITE AND ESSONITE ARE FOUND CHIEFLY WITH VESUVIANITE, WOLLASTONITE, DIOPSIDE, AND SCAPOLITE IN MARBLE AND DOLOMITE. THIS SPECIES AND ITS SUBVARIETY ARE USUALLY FOUND IN THE CONTACT ZONE OF IGNEOUS INTRUSIVES WITH METAMORPHIC ROCKS. BEAUTIFUL ESSONITE HAS BEEN FOUND IN ANDOVER, MAINE; AT THELEIPER QUARRY, AVONDALE, PA.; IN BAKERSVILLE, N. C0 ; IN SILVER CITY, N. MEX.; AT THE CALUMET IRON MINE, TURRET, COLO.; AND IN DOS CABEZAS SPRINGS, SAN DIEGO COUNTY, CALIF. GROSSULARITE CRYSTALS OF NO GEM VALUE HAVE BEEN FOUND IN GILA CANYON, ARIZ.; TILLY FOSTER MINE, BREWSTER, N. Y.; AND THE GOOD HOPE MINE, PALA DISTRICT, SAN DIEGO COUNTY, CALIF. PYROPE IS CHARACTERISTIC OF PERIDOTITE ROCKS AND SERPENTINES CONTAINING MUCH MAGNESIA AND IRON. THE FINEST PYROPE GARNETS HAVE BEEN FOUND IN GRAVELS ON THE NAVAJO INDIAN RESERVATION IN NORTHWESTERN NEW MEXICO AND NORTHEASTERN ARIZONA NEAR GYPSUM VALLEY. OTHER LOCALITIES ARE DEADWOOD GULCH, BOISE COUNTY, IDAHO; ELEPHANT GULCH, CUSTER COUNTY, S. DAK.; RATTLESNAKE CREEK, TULARE COUNTY, CALIF.; LAUREL CREEK, BURKE COUNTY, N. C. RHODOLITE, THE ROSE-RED AND PURPLE SUBVARIETY, OCCURS IN STREAM GRAVELS IN MASON BRANCH VALLEY, NEAR FRANKLIN, JACKSON COUNTY, AND COWEE VALLEY, MACON COUNTY, N. C. THE GRAVELS PROBABLY WERE DERIVED FROM MICA SCHIST CONTAINING LARGE AMOUNTS OF BIOTITE AND BRONZITE. ALMANDITE OCCURS IN MICA SCHIST AND OTHER METAMORPHIC ROCKS CONTAINING ALUMINA AND IRON. IN AVERY, BURKE, CALDWELL, AND CATAWBA COUNTIES, N. C., IT IS INCRUSTED WITH BROWN LIMONITE. DEEP-PURPLE CRYSTALS HAVE BEEN FOUND IN PLACER GRAVELS NEAR LEWISTON, IDAHO. OTHER LOCALITIES ARE BLACK CANON, COLORADO RIVER, NEV.; WHITE PINE COUNTY, NEV.; ACWORTH, GRAFTON, AND HANOVER, N. H.; RUBY MOUNTAIN, CANON CITY, AND SOUTH PARK, COLO.; CHESTER AND DELAWARE COUNTIES, PA.; AND GORE MOUNTAIN, NORTH-CREEK, N. Y. SPESSARTITE OCCURS IN SOME GRANITIC ROCKS, QUARTZITE, AND SCHIST. AT RUBY MOUNTAIN, CHAFFEE COUNTY, COLO., IT IS FOUND WITH TOPAZ IN RHYOLITE. OTHER LOCALITIES ARE FAIRMOUNT PARK, PHILADELPHIA, PA. J HADDAM, CONN.; AMELIA COURT HOUSE, VA.; AND IN SAN JUAN COUNTY, UTAH. ANDRADITE IS A COMMON CONSTITUENT OF VOLCANIC ROCKS; ASSOCIATED MINERALS ARE NEPHELITE AND LEUCITE. IT ALSO IS FOUND IN LIMESTONE CONTACT ZONES. THE SUBVARIETIES, DEMANTOID AND TOPAZOLITE, ALSO OCCUR IN VOLCANIC ROCKS BUT ARE NOT COMMON. A FEW LOCALITIES WHERE COMMON ANDRADITE HAS BEEN FOUND ARE IN LEHIGH COUNTY, PA.; FRANCONIA, N. H.; AND NEW HAVEN, CONN. DEMANTOID OF GEM QUALITY HAS NOT BEEN FOUND IN THE UNITED STATES, BUT TOPAZOLITE HAS BEEN OBTAINED FROM MOUNT SNEFFELS, COLO. AND MAGNET COVE, ARK. UVAROVITE, THE CHROMIUM GARNET, OCCURS WITH CHROFFILTE 111 SERPENTINE AND ALSO IN GRANULAR LIMESTONE. SMALL AMOUNTS HAVE BEEN FOUND AT WOOD'S CHROMITE MINE NEAR TEXAS, LANCASTER COUILTY, PA. J AT TILLY FOSTER MINE, BREWSTER, N. Y.; AT GREEN VALLEY, AMERICAN RIVER, CALIF.; JACKSONVILLE, CALIF.; CLEAR CREEK, IDRIA, SAN BENITO COUNTY, CALIF.; AND IN THE GRAHAM MOUNTAIN, ARIZ.**  **JADE**  **JADEITE: NAAL (SI03) 2 NEPHRITE: CA2(MG, FE)5(OE)2(SI40LI)2 PHYSICAL PROPERTIES: JADEITE NEPHRITE (TREMOLITE OR ACTINOLITE) COLOR: APPLE GREEN TO NEARLY EMERALD WHITE TO DARK GREEN. GREEN, BLUISH GREEN, LEEK GREEN, GREENISH WHITE, AND NEARLY WHITE. SOMETIMES WHITE CONTAINING SPOTS OF BRIGHT GREEN. CRYSTAL FORM: MONOCLINIC. MONOCLINIC. CLEAVAGE: TWO PERFECT, AT 90°. TWO, PERFECT MUTUALLY INCLINED AT 120°. HARDNESS: 6.5-7.0. 6.0-6.5. SPECIFIC GRAVITY: 3.3-3.5. 2.96-3.10. LUSTER: SUBVITREOUS, PEARLY ON SURGLISTENING. FACES OF CLEAVAGE. THE TERM JADE INCLUDES JADEITE, A PYROXENE; AND NEPHRITE, AN AMPHIBOLE. BOTH MINERALS COMMONLY ARE GREEN, TOUGH, AND FIBROUS. THEIR TOUGHNESS IS CAUSED BY A COMPLEX INTERWEAVING OF MINUTE FIBROUS CRYSTALS. JADEITE AND NEPHRITE ARE USUALLY FOUND IN COMPACT MASSES AND, RARELY, IN MONOCLINIC CRYSTALS. JADEITE, THE CHOICER AND RARER JADE, HAS A HIGHER SPECIFIC GRAVITY AND DEGREE OF HARDNESS THAN NEPHRITE. THE HIGHLY PRIZED EMERALD-GREEN COLOR OF JADEITE IS DUE TO THE PRESENCE OF CHROMIUM. THE GREEN SHADES IN NEPHRITE ARE CAUSED BY THE PRESENCE OF FERROUS IRON. THE CHINESE USUALLY CARVE IT INTO INTRICATE PATTERNS AND USE IT FOR RINGS, PENDANTS, PINS, AND SMALL STATUES. NEPHRITE AND JADEITE ARE MINERALS OF METAMORPHIC ORIGIN. THEY RARELY ARE FOUND IN PLACE, USUALLY OCCURRING IN BOULDERS OF PEBBLES IN STREAM GRAVELS. WHERE FOUND IN PLACE, NEPHRITE IS ASSOCIATED WITH SERPENTINE AS ROUNDED MASSES AND WITH HORNBLENDE GNEISS AND SCHIST; JADEITE IS ASSOCIATED WITH ALBITE (FELDSPAR) IN PEGMATITE DIKES THAT CUT DARK-GREEN SERPENTINE. NEPHRITE AND JADEITE RARELY ARE FOUND TOGETHER. HOWEVER, IN 1950 THEY BOTH WERE OBTAINED FROM STREAM GRAVELS AT THE NORTH FORK OF THE EEL RIVER, TRINITY COUNTY, CALIF. THE MOST FAMOUS NEPHRITE LOCALITY IN THE UNITED STATES IS SOUTHEAST OF LANDER, WYO. OTHER NEPHRITE LOCALITIES ARE IN MARIN, MONTEREY, AND TULARE COUNTIES, CALIF. JADEITE DEPOSITS ARE IN CLEAR CREEK, SAN BENITO COUNTY, AND IN CLOVERDALE AND VALLEY FORD, SONOMA COUNTY, CALIF. LAPIS LAZULI LAZURITE: 3NAALSIC4-NA£ HAUYNITE: 3NAALSI04-CASO4 PHYSICAL PROPERTIES: COLOR: DEEP AZURE BLUE, GREENISH BLUE. CRYSTAL FORM: ISOMETRIC. PHYSICAL PROPERTIES CONTINUED CLEAVAGE: IMPERFECT TO DISTINCT DODECAHEDRAL. \_J HARDNESS: 5-6 (5.5-6.0, HAUYNITE; 5.0-5.5, LAZURITE). | SPECIFIC GRAVITY: VARIABLE. LUSTER: VITREOUS. LAPIS LAZULI IS A MIXTURE OF BLUE HAUYNITE OR LAZURITE, BRASSY YELLOW PYRITE, AND WHITE CALCITE WITH MINOR AMOUNTS OF DIOPSIDE AND MICA. LAZURITE AND HAUYNITE ARE ISOMORPHOUS. A HIGHER CONTENT OF EITHER MINERAL INCREASES, THE VALUE OF THE LAPIS LAZULI. BECAUSE IT IS TOO SOFT TO BE WORN IN RINGS, LAPIS LAZULI IS USED FOR ORNAMENTAL PURPOSES, SUCH AS AMULETS, VASES, TABLE TOPS, AND MATERIAL FOR MOSAICS. IT USUALLY OCCURS IN COMPACT, MASSIVE FORM AND IN MOTTLED COLORS OF BLUE, YELLOW, AND WHITE. ALTHOUGH THE UNITED STATES CONTAINS FEW DEPOSITS OF LAPIS LAZULI, TWO MINES HAVE YIELDED THE GEM; ONE IS IN CASCADE CANYON, SAN BERNARDINO COUNTY, CALIF., AND THE OTHER IS AT ITALIAN MOUNTAIN, GUNNISON COUNTY, COLO. LAPIS LAZULI OCCURS AMONG THE CRYSTALLINE LIMESTONE AND DOLOMITE THAT HAVE BEEN ALTERED BY HEAT AND MINERALIZING SOLUTIONS. HAUYNITE OCCURS ONLY IN IGNEOUS ROCKS CONTAINING INSUFFICIENT SILICA TO FORM FELDSPARS, WHEREAS LAZURITE OCCURS AS A CONTACT METAMORPHIC MINERAL IN LIMESTONE NEAR A GRANITIC CONTACT.**  **QUARTZ GROUP**  **SIO2 PHYSICAL PROPERTIES: VARIETIES: COARSELY CRYSTALLINE: AMETHYST (PURPLISH OR BLUISH VIOLET) CAT'S-EYE' OR TIGER'S-EYE (CHATOYANT) CITRINE (YELLOW) MILKY QUARTZ (MILKY WHITE) QUARTZ WITH MINERAL INCLUSIONS: AVENTURINE (SPANGLED) GOLD QUARTZ PRASE QLEEK GREEN) RUTILATED QUARTZ (FIBROUS) QUARTZ CRYSTAL (COLORLESS) ROSE QUARTZ (PINK) SMOKY QUARTZ, CAIRNGORM (SMOKY YELLOW TO BROWNISH BLACK). CRYPTOCRYSTALLINE: AGATE (VARIEGATED WITH ALTERNATING BANDS OF COLOR) MOSS AGATE (CHALCEDONY WITH IMPURITIES USUALLY MNOA IN MOSSLIKE PATTERNS). ONYX CARNELIAN (RED CHALCEDONY) CHRYSOPRASE (APPLE-GREEN CHALCEDONY) HELIOTROPE OR BLOODSTONE (GREEN CHALCEDONY WITH SMALL RED INCLUSIONS). JASPER (CHALCEDONY COLORED RED BY MINUTE INCLUSIONS OF HEMATITE). PHYSICAL PROPERTIES CONTINUED I CRYSTAL FORM: HEXAGONAL. CLEAVAGE: NONE (CONCHOIDAL FRACTURE). HARDNESS: 7. SPECIFIC GRAVITY: COARSELY CRYSTALLINE VARIETIES: 2. 65-2. 66. CRYPTOCRYSTALLINE VARIETIES: 2. 58-2. 64. LUSTER: VITREOUS, SOMETIMES GREASY, SPLENDENT. THE QUARTZ GROUP IS DIVIDED INTO TWO PARTS: COARSELY CRYSTALLINE VARIETIES COMPOSED OF SILICA (SI02), AND CRYPTOCRYSTALLINE VARIETIES COMPOSED OF A MIXTURE OF MINUTE QUARTZ PARTICLES AND HYDRATED SILICA IN AN AMORPHOUS FORM. THE COARSELY CRYSTALLINE VARIETIES, ROCK CRYSTAL AND AMETHYST, ARE CUT INTO GEMS AND THE CRYPTOCRYSTALLINE VARIETIES, AGATE AND JASPER, ARE USED FOR ORNAMENTAL PURPOSES. QUARTZ HAS A SIMPLE CHEMICAL COMPOSITION: SILICON DIOXIDE (SIO2). THE BEAUTIFUL COLORS OF AMETHYST, CITRINE, AND OTHER VARIETIES ARE CAUSED BY TRACES OF METALLIC OXIDES IN THE BASIC COMPOSITION. QUARTZ CRYSTALLIZES IN THE RHOMBOHEDRAL DIVISION OF THE HEXAGONAL SYSTEM AND IS FREQUENTLY TWINNED. AN X-RAY STUDY OF QUARTZ INDICATES THAT ITS ATOMIC STRUCTURE IS A SPIRAL WHICH CAUSES THE FORMATION OF RIGHT AND LEFT-HANDED CRYSTALS. THE SPECIFIC GRAVITY IS CONSTANT IN DENSE QUARTZ BUT VARIES IN QUARTZ CONTAINING INCLUSIONS OR CAVITIES. QUARTZ IS ONE OF THE MOST ABUNDANT MINERALS IN THE EARTH'S CRUST. IT OCCURS IN IGNEOUS ROCKS THAT HAVE AN EXCESS OF SILICA, SUCH AS GRANITE, RHYOLITE, AND PEGMATITE. IT ALSO OCCURS IN GNEISS AND SCHIST AND MAY BE DEPOSITED AS VEIN MATERIAL BY HOT SILICA-BEARING SOLUTIONS.**  **COARSELY CRYSTALLINE VARIETIES**  **AMETHYST RANGES IN COLOR FROM PALE ORCHID TO DEEP PURPLE AND MAY OWE ITS COLOR TO THE PRESENCE OF MANGANESE OR BORON. THE MOST VALUABLE AMETHYST IS REDDISH-VIOLET. THIS GEM STONE IS SLIGHTLY FLUORESCENT. WHEN HEAT-TREATED, THE COLOR OF SOME BECOMES A DEEP BROWN, THEN ORANGE, AND FINALLY COLORLESS. IN THE UNITED STATES, THE MOST IMPORTANT AMETHYST DEPOSITS ARE FOUND IN CLAYTON, RABUN COUNTY, GA., AND NEAR HOLBROOK, NAVAJO COUNTY, ARIZ. OTHER LOCALITIES ARE IN AMHERST AND AMELIA COUNTIES, VA.; ALEXANDER, LINCOLN, AND MACON COUNTIES, N. C.; THE KEWEENAW PENINSULA, MIEN.'; IN JEFFERSON COUNTY, MONT.; AND FREMONT COUNTY, COLO. SEVERAL MINOR OCCURRENCES HAVE BEEN FOUND IN SOUTHEASTERN PENNSYLVANIA; AT PLEASANT MOUNTAIN AND DENMARK, MAINE; AT INDIANAPOLIS, IND. IN ABBEVILLE AND ANDERSON COUNTIES, S. C.; AT PATERSON, N. J.; AT GRANITE, BALTIMORE COUNTY, MD.; AND IN LLANO COUNTY, TEX. "TIGER'S-EYE" IS A GOLDEN-BROWN VARIETY OF QUARTZ PSEUDOMORPHIC AFTER CROCIDOLITE ASBESTOS. THE FIBROUS STRUCTURE OF THE ASBESTOS IS RETAINED. CITRINE, THE GOLDEN-YELLOW, TRANSPARENT VARIETY OF QUARTZ, OWES ITS COLOR TO THE PRESENCE OF FERRIC OXIDE. LOCALITIES WHERE CITRINE HAS BEEN FOUND ARE THE NEWMAN MINE, LIVERMORE, CALIF.; AT TUSCARORA, ELKO COUNTY, AND GOLD MOUNTAIN AND PALMETTO CANYON, ESMERALDA COUNTY, NEV., AND AT STONY POINT AND TAYLORSVILLE IN ALEXANDER COUNTY, N. C. MILKY QUARTZ IS A TRANSLUCENT TO OPAQUE, WHITE VARIETY. IT IS A COMMON VEIN MINERAL IN IGNEOUS AND METAMORPHIC ROCKS. THE COLOR OF MILKY QUARTZ IS THE RESULT OF MANY TINY INCLUSIONS OF WATER AND LIQUID CARBON DIOXIDE AND FRACTURES; THE APPARENT WHITE COLOR IS CAUSED BY THE REFLECTION OF LIGHT BY THE WALLS OF THE CAVITIES. THE MILKY COLOR MAY BE TINTED RED, YELLOW, YELLOWISH BROWN, OR BLUISH GRAY. IN BUCKFIELD, MAINE, MILKY QUARTZ CRYSTALS WERE FOUND IN ONE OF THE LARGEST POCKETS OF QUARTZ CRYSTALS EVER DISCOVERED IN THE UNITED STATES. BOULDERS OF MILKY QUARTZ HAVE BEEN FOUND IN THE GLACIAL DRIFT OF ILLINOIS AND OTHER NORTH CENTRAL STATES. THE TERM QUARTZ WITH MINERAL INCLUSIONS PERTAINS TO ALL VARIETIES OF QUARTZ THAT CONTAIN OTHER MINERALS. QUARTZ MAY INCLUDE SUCH MINERALS AS RUTILE, TOURMALINE, HORNBLENDE, EPIDOTE, ACTINOLITE, GOETHITE, AND MANY OTHERS BECAUSE IT IS USUALLY THE LAST MINERAL TO CRYSTALLIZE FROM A MAGMA. THE INCLUDED CRYSTALS GIVE A NETLIKE OR HAIRLIKE APPEARANCE TO THE STONE. ALL VARIETIES OF QUARTZ WITH RODLIKE INCLUSIONS ARE CALLED SAGENITE; THE INCLUDED MINERAL IS USED IN THE NAME OF THE PARTICULAR VARIETY OF SAGENITE. IF RUTILE IS INCLUDED, THE STONE IS KNOWN AS "RUTILATED QUARTZ;" IF TOURMALINE IS INCLUDED, IT IS KNOWN AS "TOURMALINATED QUARTZ." PRASE IS A DULL LEEK-GREEN QUARTZ CONTAINING ACTINOLITE INCLUSIONS. THE FINEST DOMESTIC RUTILATED QUARTZ WAS" FOUND IN BOULDERS NEAR HANOVER, N. H. OTHER LOCALITIES ARE AT FLORISSANT, COLO.; IN ALEXANDER, BURKE, CATAWBA, IREDELL, AND RANDOLPH COUNTIES, N. C.; AMELIA COURT HOUSE, VA.; LANCASTER COUNTY, PA.; AND THE CALUMET HILL QUARRY, CUMBERLAND, R. I. TOURMALINATED QUARTZ HAS BEEN FOUND AT PARIS, MAINE, AND-STONY POINT, N. C. QUARTZ WITH SPANGLED INCLUSIONS IS KNOWN AS AVENTURINE. THE INCLUDED MINERALS ARE SCALES OF SHINY MICA OR HEMATITE. THE MOST FAMILIAR AVENTURINE IS OF REDDISH-YELLOW COLOR AND HAS A COPPERY SHEEN. ONLY SMALL QUANTITIES OF AVENTURINE HAVE BEEN FOUND IN THE UNITED STATES. NATIVE GOLD MAY OCCUR AS DISSEMINATED GROWTHS IN CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ, CHALCEDONY, AND AGATE. GOLD IN TRANSLUCENT, WHITE, OR CLEAR QUARTZ HAS BEEN FOUND IN BUTT-E, CALAVERAS, EL DORADO, MARIPOSA, NEVADA, PLACER, SIERRA, TUOLUMNE, AND YUBACOUNTIES, CALIF. GOLD IN CHALCEDONY WAS OBTAINED FROM THE REPUBLIC MINING DISTRICT, WASHINGTON. AN UNUSUAL DEPOSIT OF GOLD IN QUARTZ WITH MALACHITE WAS DISCOVERED AT THE QUARTET MINE, NEAR SEARCHLIGHT, NEV. GOLD IN BLACK QUARTZ HAS BEEN FOUND AT THE SHEEP RANCH MINE, CALAVERAS COUNTY, AND SUTTER CREEK, AMADOR COUNTY, CALIF. QUARTZ CRYSTAL IS THE TRANSPARENT, COLORLESS VARIETY OF QUARTZ. THE TWO BEST-KNOWN LOCALITIES OF QUARTZ CRYSTAL IN THE UNITED STATES ARE NEAR HOT SPRINGS, ARK., AND IN HERKIMER COUNTY, N. Y. IN NEW YORK THE CRYSTALS ARE COMMONLY FOUND IN THE SOIL ABOVE LARGE CAVITIES CONTAINING DOUBLY TERMINATING CRYSTALS. MOST OF THE HERKIMER COUNTY CRYSTALS WERE OBTAINED FROM MIDDLEVILLE, NEWPORT, AND LITTLE FALLS, N. Y. IN SALINE, GARLAND, AND MONTGOMERY COUNTIES, ARK., QUARTZ CRYSTALS OCCUR IN THE LINING OF CAVITIES IN SANDSTONE AND MASSIVE QUARTZ. OTHER LOCALITIES WHERE QUARTZ CRYSTAL HAS BEEN FOUND ARE DIAMOND ISLAND, PORTLAND HARBOR, MAINE; DIAMOND HILL AND CUMBERLAND HILL, R. I.; IN ALEXANDER, BURKE, CATAWBA, AND SURREY COUNTIES, N. C.; ROME, GEORGIA; IN MADISON COUNTY, ARK.; FAYETTE COUNTY, TEX.; AND SOUTH ROYALTON, VT. QUARTZ CRYSTAL IS COMMON AND HAS BEEN FOUND IN NEARLY ALL STATES. ROSE QUARTZ, THE ROSE-RED OR PINK MASSIVE VARIETY OF QUARTZ OWES ITS COLOR TO THE PRESENCE OF MANGANESE OR TITANIUM; THIS VARIETY RARELY OCCURS IN CRYSTAL FORM. THE ONLY KNOWN DISCOVERIES OF ROSE QUARTZ CRYSTALS IN THE UNITED STATES WERE MADE AT PARIS AND NEWRY, MAINE, AND GRAND RAPIDS, MICH. ROSE QUARTZ COMMONLY OCCURS AS PARTLY TRANSLUCENT MASSES IN PEGMATITE VEINS. ONE OF THE LARGEST DEPOSITS IS LOCATED IN THE BLACK HILLS, NEAR CUSTER, S» DAK. OTHER LOCALITIES ARE ALBANY, MAINE; SOUTHBURY, CONN.; WESTCHESTER, N. Y.; ASHE AND STOKES COUNTIES, N. C.; ROARING FORK, PITKIN COUNTY, COLO.; AND TUSCARORA, MORAY, CARLIN, AND SILVER PEAK, NEV. CURRENT PRODUCTION IS FROM THE BLACK HILLS REGION, S. DAK., AND THE PALA, MESA GRANDE, AND RAMONA DISTRICTS, SAN DIEGO COUNTY, CALIF. SMOKY QUARTZ IS THE SMOKY-YELLOW TO DARK SMOKY-BROWN VARIETY OF COARSELY CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ. CAIRNGORM IS THE SMOKY-YELLOW QUARTZ MADE FAMOUS IN SCOTLAND. ITS SMOKY APPEARANCE IS THOUGHT TO BE THE RESULT OF RADIUM EXPOSURE TO COLORLESS QUARTZ CRYSTALS. THE BEST-KNOWN LOCALITY IN THE UNITED STATES FOR SMOKY QUARTZ PROBABLY IS THE PIKES PEAK REGION IN COLORADO WHERE THE CRYSTALS OCCUR IN ASSOCIATION WITH AMAZONITE AND OTHER GEM STONES IN POCKETS OF COARSE GRANITE. OTHER LOCALITIES ARE MOUNT ANTERO SUMMIT, COLO.; HELENA, MONT.; ALEXANDER, BURKE, AND CATAWBA COUNTIES, N.C.; HERKIMER COUNTY, N. Y.; GOSHEN, MASS.; BLUEBERRY HILL, IN STONEHAM, MINOT, AND MOUNT PLEASANT IN MAINE; MONTGOMERY COUNTY, PA.; IRON MOUNTAIN, MISSOURI; AND MAGNET COVE, ARKANSAS.**  **CRYPTOCRYSTALLINE VARIETIES**  **ALL CRYPTOCRYSTALLINE VARIETIES ARE A FORM OF CHALCEDONY, THE GENERAL TERM APPLIED TO GRAY OR DARK MASSES OF SILICA THAT ARE ALMOST OPAQUE. CRYPTOCRYSTALLINE VARIETIES OF QUARTZ ARE TOUGHER THAN THE COARSELY CRYSTALLINE VARIETIES BECAUSE THEY ARE COMPOSED OF MANY CLOSELY BOUND SMALL CRYSTALS AND AMORPHOUS PARTICLES. HARDNESS AND SPECIFIC GRAVITY ALSO VARY SLIGHTLY IN THE CRYPTOCRYSTALLINE GROUP. AGATE IS VARIEGATED CHALCEDONY CONTAINING COLORFUL BANDS IN A CONCENTRIC ARRANGEMENT. THE MOST COMMON COLORS OF AGATE ARE 412673 O-57-4 RED, YELLOW, BROWN, GREEN, BLUE, GRAY, AND BLACK. THESE COLORS ARE THE RESULT OF THE PRESENCE OF SMALL AMOUNTS OF METALLIC SALTS OR IRON OR MANGANESE OXIDES AND, RARELY, NICKEL, CHROMIUM, AND COPPER. THE LUSTER IS SOMETIMES WAXY. VARIETIES OF AGATE ARE: "BANDED AGATE, " BANDS APPEARING THREE-DIMENSIONAL AND ARRANGED IN A WALL-WITHIN-WALL STRUCTURE; "MOSS AGATE, " DENDRITIC PATTERNS OF MANGANESE DIOXIDE, IRON OXIDE, OR CHLORITE FIBERS INCLUDED IN WHITE OR CLEAR MASSES OF SILICA; "IRIS AGATE," APPARENTLY COLORLESS UNTIL PROPER LIGHT REVEALS RAINBOW COLORS CAUSED BY THE DIFFRACTION OF LIGHT FROM CLOSELY SPACED PARALLEL LAYERS; AND SILICIFIED TREES. ONYX IS OPAQUE AGATE WITH PARALLEL ALTERNATING LAYERS OF DIFFERENT COLORS; THE LAYERS ARE STRAIGHT LINES OF UNIFORM THICKNESS. ONYX SHOULD NOT BE CONFUSED WITH MEXICAN ONYX, A BANDED MARBLE. AGATE IS A SECONDARY MINERAL THAT FILLS SEAMS, FISSURES, VEINS, AND CAVITIES IN ROCK. IT MAY ALSO OCCUR AS STALACTITIC AND BOTRYOIDAL GROWTHS. MOST AGATES ARE FOUND IN GRAVEL DEPOSITS. THE MOST IMPORTANT STATES WHERE AGATES ARE OBTAINED ARE CENTRAL AND EASTERN OREGON, MONTANA, WYOMING, ARIZONA, TEXAS, NEW MEXICO, WASHINGTON, UTAH, AND ILLINOIS. FOR EXACT LOCALITIES CONSULT THE AGATE BOOK, BY H. C. DAKE. CARNELIAN OR SARD IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT AGATE RANGING IN COLOR FROM YELLOW TO RED. IT HAS BEEN FOUND IN JENNE CREEK, HORNBROOK, CALIF.; SALMON RIVER AND CEDAR CREEK, NEAR TOLEDO, OREG.; AND IN THE NEHALEM RIVER, VERNONIA, OREG. CHRYSOPRASE IS THE APPLE-GREEN, TRANSLUCENT VARIETY OF CHALCEDONY. THE COLOR MAY RANGE FROM BLUISH GREEN TO YELLOWISH GREEN, THE RESULT OF THE PRESENCE OF NICKEL. CHRYSOPRASE IS USUALLY ASSOCIATED WITH SILICIFIED NICKEL DEPOSITS. BECAUSE NICKEL DEPOSITS ARE SCARCE IN THE UNITED STATES, CHRYSOPRASE IS RARE. LOCALITIES WHERE IT HAS BEEN FOUND ARE NICKEL MOUNTAIN IN WESTERN OREGON; NEAR VIS ALIA, CALIF.; BUNCOMBE AND MACON COUNTIES, N0 C.; CHESTER COUNTY, PA.; GAR FIELD COUNTY, COLO.JST. LAWRENCE COUNTY, N. Y.; AND GILA AND MOHAVE COUNTIES, ARIZ. HELIOTROPE OR BLOODSTONE IS DARK GREEN, TRANSLUCENT CHALCEDONY CONTAINING BLOOD-RED SPOTS OF JASPER. THE GREEN COLOR IS DUE TO CHLORITE AND POSSIBLY IRON, AND THE RED COLOR, TO HEMATITE. THE FEW OCCURRENCES OF HELIOTROPE IN THE UNITED STATES ARE AT NEWPORT BEACH, OREG.; IN CHATHAM COUNTY, GA. J NEAR UNCOMPAHGRE, COLO.; AND IN ALBANY AND ORANGE COUNTIES, N. Y. THE TERM JASPER INCLUDES NEARLY AIL VARIETIES OF IMPURE, OPAQUE, COLORED, AMORPHOUS QUARTZ. JASPER MAY BE RED, YELLOW, BROWN, GREEN, WULSH; OR BLACK. THESE COLORS ARE DUE TO MINUTE INCLUSIONS OF IMPARITIES. HOWEVER, IT IS USUALLY OBTAINED FROM GRAVEL DEPOSITS FAR FROM ITS ORIGINAL LOCALITY. IT IS WIDELY DISTRIBUTED IN THE UNITED STATES, ESPECIALLY IN THE WESTERN STATES. THE LARGEST JASPER DEPOSIT IN THE WORLD IS IN THE PETRIFIED FOREST, ARIZ. ONE OF THE MOST FAMOUS JASPER LOCALITIES IS THE MORGAN HILL DISTRICT, SANTA CLARA COUNTY, CALIF. HERE THE JASPER IS BRIGHT RED CONTAINING CIRCULAR AREAS OF WHITE AND GRAY, AND THEREFORE IS KNOWN AS ORBICULAR JASPER. OTHER LOCALITIES ARE COLLYER, TREGO COUNTY, KANS.; BERKSHIRE HILLS, ROWLEY, AND CHESTER, MASS.; AND ALONG THE HUDSON RIVER IN ORANGE COUNTY, N. Y. IN PENNSYLVANIA MANY SPECIMENS HAVE BEEN FOUND ALONG THE DELAWARE AND SCHUYLKILL RIVERS, NEAR READING; IN CHESTER AND LANCASTER COUNTIES; AND NEAR BETHLEHEM AND AT JIM THORPE (MAUCH CHUNK). IN NORTH CAROLINA JASPER HAS BEEN FOUND AT GRANVILLE; REED'S CREEK, MADISON COUNTY; AND IN MOORE AND WAKE COUNTIES. JASPER HAS ALSO BEEN FOUND NEAR SULLIVAN CITY AND LAREDO, TEX.; SAN BERNARDINO AND SHASTA COUNTIES, CALIF.; AND NEAR MORRISON, HOT SPRING COUNTY, ARK.**  **OPAL**  **SIO2' N HP PHYSICAL PROPERTIES: VARIETIES: WHITE OPAL, BLACK OPAL, FIRE OPAL (REDDISH OR ORANGE), WATER OPAL (COLORLESS), HYDROPHANE. CRYSTAL FORM: NONE (AMORPHOUS). CLEAVAGE: NONE (CONCHOIDAL FRACTURE). HARDNESS: 5.5-6.5. SPECIFIC GRAVITY: 1.9-2. 3. LUSTER: VITREOUS TO RESINOUS PEARLY (COMMON OPAL IS WAXY). OPAL MAY BE PRECIOUS BUT MOST VARIETIES ARE SEMIPRECIOUS. IT IS A SEMITRANSPARENT STONE HAVING A VIVID DISPLAY OF COLORS. WHEN PURE, OPAL IS COLORLESS; WHEN IMPURE, IT MAY BE RED, YELLOW, GREEN, BLUE, OR BLACK. IT IS AN AMORPHOUS FORM OF HYDRATED SILICA CONTAINING VARYING AMOUNTS OF WATER. IT IS COMPOSED OF A SERIES OF VERY THIN FILMS OR LAYERS WHICH DIFFER IN REFRACTIVITY. OPAL APPEARS TO BE A SOLIDIFIED MASS OF MILKY GLASS, BUT WHEN LIGHT STRIKES THE STONE AT CERTAIN ANGLES, FLASHING COLORS ARE REVEALED. THIS PHENOMENON IS KNOWN AS OPALESCENCE. THE COLORS ARE BELIEVED TO BE CAUSED BY THE DIFFERENT REFRACTIVITIES OF LIGHT IN THE THIN LAYERS; THE THINNER AND MORE UNIFORM THE LAYERS, THE MORE BEAUTIFUL THE COLORS. OPAL IS A SOFT GEM STONE AND THEREFORE MUST BE WORN WITH CARE. HYDROPHANE, THE OPAQUE VARIETY OF COMMON OPAL, IS VERY POROUS AND WILL ABSORB ANY LIQUID. OTHER VARIETIES ARE LESS POROUS BUT WILL ABSORB SOME LIQUID. WEARERS OF OPAL SHOULD KEEP THE STONE AWAY FROM DIRTY WATER, INK, OR COLORED FLUIDS. HEAT EVAPORATES THE WATER IN OPAL AND THEREFORE CAUSES THE STONE TO SHATTER OR TO LOSE ITS COLOR. THE VALUE OF OPAL IS DETERMINED BY ITS PRINCIPAL COLOR, UNIFORMITY OF STRUCTURE, AND BEAUTY OF OPALESCENCE. TRUE BLACK OPALS WITH GOOD OPALESCENCE ARE THE MOST VALUABLE. OPAL OCCURS AS A SECONDARY MINERAL ASSOCIATED WITH VOLCANIC ROCKS. IT IS ALSO FOUND IN SEAMS AND FISSURES OF SEDIMENTARY, IGNEOUS, AND METAMORPHIC ROCKS. THE FORMS OF OPAL RANGE FROM MASSIVE, BOTRYOIDAL, STALACTITIC TO EARTHY, DEPENDING UPON HOW THE SILICA WAS DEPOSITED. VERY LITTLE PRECIOUS OPAL HAS BEEN FOUND IN THE UNITED STATES, BUT COMMON OPAL HAS BEEN OBTAINED FROM NEW YORK, NEW JERSEY, NORTH CAROLINA, GEORGIA, FLORIDA, AND OREGON. THE BEST-KNOWN DEPOSIT OF PRECIOUS OPAL IN THE UNITED STATES IS IN VIRGIN VALLEY, HUMBOLDT COUNTY, NEV. THE OPALS ARE OBTAINED FROM THIN SEAMS OF VOLCANIC ASH IN THE BOTTOM OF A TERTIARY LAKE. THE GEM MATERIAL OCCURS AS OPALIZED WOOD WHICH APPEARS TO BE DRIFTWOOD THAT WAS COVERED BY VOLCANIC ASH AND COMPLETELY PETRIFIED BY OPALINE SOLUTIONS. THE GREATEST VARIETY OF OPALS IN THE WORLD IS FOUND HERE. OTHER LOCALITIES FOR PRECIOUS OPAL IN THE UNITED STATES ARE IN LAVA FLOWS OF THE COLUMBIA PLATEAUS IN WASHINGTON, IDAHO, AND OREGON.**  **SPODUMENE**  **KUNZITE AND HIDDENITE LIAL (SI03) 2 PHYSICAL PROPERTIES: VARIETIES: KUNZITE (BLUISH PINK TO LILAC PINK), HIDDENITE (EMERALD GREEN). CRYSTAL FORM: MONOCLINIC. CLEAVAGE: TWO PERFECT, PRISMATIC CLEAVAGES AND ONE GOOD PARTING. HARDNESS: 6.5-7.0. SPECIFIC GRAVITY: 3.13-3. 20. LUSTER: VITREOUS. KUNZITE AND HIDDENITE ARE THE RARE, TRANSPARENT VARIETIES OF SPODUMENE. KUNZITE RANGES IN COLOR FROM BLUISH PINK TO LILAC PINK; HIDDENITE RANGES IN COLOR FROM YELLOWISH GREEN TO EMERALD GREEN. THE COLOR OF KUNZITE FADES UPON LONG EXPOSURE TO LIGHT. COMMON SPODUMENE IS WHITE, YELLOW, OR GREEN. SPODUMENE USUALLY OCCURS AS DEEPLY STRIATED, MONOCLINIC PRISMS THAT ARE OFTEN TWINNED. MOST SPODUMENE IS OPAQUE. PERHAPS THE RAPID WEATHERING OF SPODUMENE EXPLAINS THE REASON SO FEW DEPOSITS OF ITS GEM VARIETIES HAVE BEEN FOUND. SPODUMENE OCCURS IN VERY LARGE CRYSTALS IN PEGMATITE DIKES. THE MOST NOTABLE LOCALITY FOR KUNZITE IS IN THE PALA DISTRICT, SAN DIEGO COUNTY, CALIF. THE GEM OCCURS WITH OTHER LITHIA MINERALS IN A SERIES OF BROAD, UNIFORM PEGMATITE DIKES. KUNZITE IS FOUND IN THE CORE OF THE PEGMATITE, GENERALLY IN A VERY COARSE-GRAINED QUARTZ-SPODUMENE UNIT. QUARTZ IS THE COMMON ASSOCIATE, BUT CLEAVELANDITE, MUSCOVITE, AND LEPIDOLITE ALSO ARE FOUND WITH IT. GEM-QUALITY CRYSTALS USUALLY ARE ENCLOSED IN CLAY AND A FEW OCCUR LOOSE AT THE BOTTOM OF VOIDS OR POCKETS. MOST GEM CRYSTALS ARE LESS THAN 2 INCHES LONG BUT SOME ARE NEARLY 15 INCHES LONG AND WEIGH 24 OUNCES OR MORE. KUNZITE ALSO HAS BEEN FOUND AT COHUILA MOUNTAIN, RIVERSIDE COUNTY, CALIF.; SPRUCE PINE, N. C.; BRANCHVILLE, CONN.; AND ANDOVER, MAINE. THE FIRST REPORTED LOCALITY FOR HIDDENITE IN THE UNITED STATES IS STONY POINT, ALEXANDER COUNTY, N. C. IT HAS SINCE BEEN FOUND IN PEGMATITES OF THE BLACK HILLS, S. DAK. IT OCCURS WITH EMERALD AND QUARTZ IN POCKETS OF PEGMATITE DIKES.**  **TOPAZ**  **[AL (F, OH)2] ALSIO4 PHYSICAL PROPERTIES: COLOR:' COLORLESS AND PALE BROWN, BLUE, AND PINKISH SHADES OF YELLOW. CRYSTAL FORM: ORTHORHOMBIC. CLEAVAGE: PERFECT, PARALLEL TO BASAL FACE. HARDNESS: 8. SPECIFIC GRAVITY: 3.4-3.6. LUSTER: VITREOUS. THE MOST PRIZED COLORS IN TOPAZ ARE REDDISH PINK AND WINE YELLOW. THE NATURAL REDDISH-PINK TOPAZ IS VERY RARE. HOWEVER, BROWNISH-YELLOW TOPAZ FROM BRAZIL MAY EASILY BE TRANSFORMED TO A PINK SHADE BY APPLICATION OF HEAT. THE PINK COLOR IS PERMANENT BECAUSE THE HEAT CHANGES THE ATOMIC STRUCTURE OF TOPAZ. APPLICATION OF HEAT IS MOST EFFECTIVE ON BRAZILIAN STONES. TOPAZ MAY CONTAIN INCLUSIONS OF LIQUID CARBON DIOXIDE. YELLOW TOPAZ IS FAINTLY DICHROIC AND PINK TOPAZ IS VERY DICHROIC IN REDDISH-YELLOW AND PINKISH-YELLOW SHADES. GEM TOPAZ IS TRANSPARENT AND VITREOUS, BUT NOT BRILLIANT. THE STONE MUST BE HANDLED CAREFULLY BY THE GEM CUTTER, AND IT IS USUALLY BRILLIANT-CUT IN FRONT AND STEP-CUT IN BACK. TOPAZ OCCURS IN PEGMATITE DIKES AND IN CAVITIES IN GRANITE. IT IS FORMED BY THE ACTION OF HOT ACID VAPORS ON ROCKS RICH IN ALUMINUM SILICATES. IT IS COMMONLY ASSOCIATED WITH MINERALS OF SIMILAR ORIGIN SUCH AS FLUORITE, CASS'ITERITE, AND TOURMALINE. COLORLESS AND BLUISH TRANSPARENT TOPAZ HAS BEEN FOUND IN CALIFORNIA, COLORADO, UTAH, AND NEW HAMPSHIRE. IN SAN DIEGO COUNTY, CALIF., BOTH BLUE AND YELLOW VARIETIES HAVE BEEN FOUND; COLORLESS AND SHERRY-BROWN TOPAZES WERE OBTAINED IN THE THOMAS MOUNTAIN DISTRICT OF UTAH. OTHER LOCALITIES ARE NATHROP, COLO.; TARRYALL MOUNTAINS, NORTH OF LAKE GEORGE, COLO.; NORTH CHATHAM, N. H.; STREETER, MASON COUNTY, TEX.; AND TOPSHAM, MAINE. TOURMALINE (COMPLEX SODIUM-ALUMINUM BOROSILICATE) PHYSICAL PROPERTIES: VARIETIES: ACHROITE (COLORLESS), INDICOLITE (INDIGO BLUE), RUBELLITE (REDDISH), SIBERITE (VIOLET RED), SCHORL (BLACK). CRYSTAL FORM: HEXAGONAL. CLEAVAGE: NONE. HARDNESS: 7.0-7.5. SPECIFIC GRAVITY: 2. 98-3. 20. LUSTER: VITREOUS TO RESINOUS. TOURMALINE OCCURS IN A GREAT VARIETY OF COLORS RANGING FROM ROSE RED (RUBELLITE) AND VIOLET RED (SIBERITE) TO INDIGO BLUE (INDICOLITE), GREEN, YELLOW, BROWN, AND BLACK (SCHORL). A COLORLESS VARIETY KNOWN AS ACHROITE IS VERY RARE. TOURMALINE MAY HAVE MORE THAN ONE COLOR IN A SINGLE CRYSTAL. IF SO, THE COLORS USUALLY ARE STRONGLY CONTRASTING AND, IN MANY CRYSTALS HAVE ABRUPT BOUNDARIES. THE COLORS MAY BE SEPARATED IN A PLANE PERPENDICULAR TO THE LENGTH OF THE CRYSTAL OR ARRANGED IN CYLINDRICAL ZONES. WATERMELON TOURMALINE, HAVING A PINK CORE AND GREEN EXTERIOR, IS AN EXAMPLE OF CYLINDRICAL COLOR ARRANGEMENT. IN SOME CRYSTALS, THE COLORS ARE REVERSED. TOURMALINE IS FOUND IN ALMOST EVERY COLOR EXCEPT SAPPHIRE BLUE AND EMERALD GREEN. THE CHEMICAL COMPOSITION OF TOURMALINE IS A COMPLEX BOROSILICATE CONTAINING VARYING AMOUNTS OF SODIUM, POTASSIUM, CALCIUM, MAGNESIUM, LITHIUM, FLUORINE, AND HYDROGEN. ON THE BASIS OF ITS COMPOSITION TOURMALINE MAY BE DIVIDED INTO THREE TYPES WHICH GRADE INTO ONE ANOTHER: 1. ALKALI TOURMALINE CONTAINING SODIUM, POTASSIUM, AND LITHIUM. EXAMPLE, RUBELLITE. 2\* MAGNESIUM TOURMALINE CONTAINING MUCH; MAGNESIUM. EXAMPLE, ACHROITE AND BROWN VARIETIES. 3. IRON TOURMALINE CONTAINING MUCH IRON. EXAMPLE, SCHORL. VITREOUS, CLEAR, AND TRANSPARENT ALKALI TOURMALINES FURNISH THE BEST GEM MATERIAL. THE PRISMATIC CRYSTALS ARE STRIATED AND HAVE A DIFFERENT TYPE OF TERMINATION AT EACH END. IN CROSS SECTION THE CRYSTALS HAVE A ROUNDED, TRIANGULAR SHAPE. DICHROISM IS STRONG IN THE BROWN AND GREEN VARIETIES. IN ORDER TO PERMIT THE MAXIMUM AMOUNT OF LIGHT TO ENTER THE STONE, MOST TOURMALINE MUST BE CUT SO THAT A FACET PERPENDICULAR TO THE TABLE IS NEARLY AT RIGHT ANGLES TO THE LENGTH OF THE CRYSTAL.' TOURMALINE IS USUALLY BRILLIANT-CUT IN FRONT AND STEP-CUT IN BACK; FIBROUS VARIETIES ARE CUT EN CABOCHON TO DISPLAY THEIR CHATOYANCY (CAT'S-EYE EFFECT). FRACTURES ARE COMMON IN MANY TOURMALINES. THE SPECIFIC GRAVITY VARIES WITH THE COLOR: THE SPECIFIC GRAVITY OF RED STONES RANGES FROM 3.01 TO 3.06, AND OF BLACK STONES, FROM 3.11 TO 3.20. TOURMALINE IS FAIRLY SOFT AND THEREFORE SHOULD NOT BE SET IN A RING. TOURMALINE OCCURS AS AN ACCESSORY MINERAL IN THE ACIDIC ROCKS, GRANITE AND PEGMATITE; AND IN THE METAMORPHIC ROCKS, SCHIST AND CRYSTALLINE LIMESTONE. IT IS FORMED AT HIGH TEMPERATURES AND PRESSURES IN THE PRESENCE OF VAPORS HIGH IN BORON AND FLUORINE. RUBELLITE, THE LITHIA TOURMALINE, IS USUALLY ASSOCIATED WITH LITHIA-BEARING MUSCOVITE AND LEPIDOLITE. MOST VARIETIES OF TOURMALINE OCCUR IN PEGMATITE DEPOSITS WHERE THEY ARE ASSOCIATED WITH FELDSPAR, QUARTZ, AND MUSCOVITE. THE MAGNESIAN TOURMALINE, HOWEVER, IS FOUND IN LIMESTONE. BLACK TOURMALINE IS A COMMON ACCESSORY MINERAL IN METAMORPHIC ROCKS. IN THE UNITED STATES EXCELLENT GERRI TOURMALINE HAS BEEN FOUND IN THE PALA, MESA GRANDE, RINCON, AND RAMONA DISTRICTS, SAN DIEGO COUNTY, CALIF.; AND AT MOUNT MICA NEAR PARIS, AT MOUNT APATITE NEAR AUBURN, MOUNT RUBELLITE, RUMFORD FALLS, ANDHEBRON, MAINE. OTHER GEM TOURMALINE LOCALITIES IN THE UNITED STATES ARE ROYAL GORGE AND PIKES PEAK DISTRICTS, COLO.; RIVERSIDE COUNTY, CALIF.; AND HADDAM, CONN. DARK-COLORED TOURMALINE CRYSTALS HAVE BEEN OBTAINED FROM COCHISE, COCONINO, MARICOPA, PIMA, PINAL, YAVAPAI, AND YUMA COUNTIES, ARIZ.; CHESTERFIELD AND GOSHEN, MASS.; GOUVERNEUR, DEKALB, AND PIERREPONT, N. Y.; AND CHESTER COUNTY, PA. IN SAN DIEGO COUNTY, CALIF., MANY TRANSPARENT TOURMALINE CRYSTALS OF GREEN, BLUE, YELLOW, AND RED WERE OBTAINED FROM POCKETS IN PEGMATITE DIKES. KUNZITE IS ASSOCIATED WITH THE TOURMALINE.**  **TURQUOISE**  **CUO 3AL2OG. 2P2 05 9H20 PHYSICAL PROPERTIES: COLOR: BLUE, BLUE GREEN, GREEN. CRYSTAL FORM: TRICLINIC. HARDNESS: 6. SPECIFIC GRAVITY: 2. 60-2. 83 (NOT CONSTANT DUE TO POROSITY). LUSTER: WAXY. TURQUOISE, THE FAVORITE GEM STONE OF THE AMERICAN INDIANS, IS AN OPAQUE MINERAL RANGING IN COLOR FROM SKY BLUE TO BLUISH GREEN TO GREEN. THE PREFERRED COLOR, SKY BLUE, IS TYPICAL OF SPECIMENS CONTAINING NO IRON; THE GREENISH SHADES ARE DUE TO THE PRESENCE OF IRON. TURQUOISE USUALLY OCCURS IN COMPACT, CRYPTOCRYSTALLINE MASSES. IT HAS A POROUS STRUCTURE AND THEREFORE SHOULD BE PROTECTED FROM GREASE, MOISTURE, AND DIRT. SUNLIGHT AND HEAT ALSO HAVE DESTRUCTIVE EFFECTS ON THE STONE. IT IS A FAIRLY SOFT, YET TOUGH, GEM STONE AND IS USUALLY CUT EN CABOCHON AND MOUNTED IN BROOCHES, EARRINGS, NECKLACES, AND RINGS. TURQUOISE IS A SECONDARY MINERAL FOUND IN THIN VEINS AND SMALL MASSES IN HIGHLY ALTERED ROCKS. IT IS ASSOCIATED WITH LIMONITE, QUARTZ, FELDSPAR, SERICITE, AND KAOLIN. IN THE UNITED STATES MOST OF THE SKY-BLUE TURQUOISE DEPOSITS HAVE BEEN MINED OUT, BUT GREENISH STONES ARE STILL BEING OBTAINED FROM LOCALITIES IN ARIZONA, NEW MEXICO, AND COLORADO. AT TURQUOISE MOUNTAIN AND ITHACA PEAK^ MINERAL PARK, ARIZ., TURQUOISE IS FOUND IN JOINTS AND FISSURES OF A HIGHLY KAOLINIZED QUARTZ PORPHYRY. SOME OF THE TURQUOISE APPEARS TO HAVE BEEN DEPOSITED FROM HOT SOLUTIONS IN THE QUARTZ PORPHYRY AND OTHERS SEEM TO BE REPLACEMENTS OF FELDSPAR AND KAOLIN. IN THE CASTLE DOME MINE, GILA COUNTY, ARIZ., TURQUOISE IS FOUND IN THE LEACHED ZONE OF THE PORPHYRY COPPER DEPOSIT. IN NEW MEXICO THE MOST NOTABLE LOCALITY IS AT LOS CERRILLOS, SANTA FE COUNTY, WHERE TURQUOISE IS FOUND IN THIN VEINS AND SMALL NUGGETS IN A YELLOWISH-WHITE TUFF ACEOUS ROCK WITH GOLD-BEARING QUARTZ. OTHER NEW MEXICO LOCALITIES ARE IN THE BURRO MOUNTAINS NEAR SILVER CITY, LITTLE HACHITA MOUNTAINS, GRANT COUNTY, AND THE JARILLA MOUNTAINS, OTERO COUNTY. THE LARGEST TURQUOISE DEPOSITS IN THE UNITED STATES ARE IN THE KING MINE OF THE SAN LUIS VALLEY, COLO. OTHER LOCALITIES ARE TOMBSTONE, COCHISE COUNTY AND PIERCE, MARICOPA COUNTY, ARIZ.; NEAR BAKER, SAN BERNARDINO COUNTY, AND CHOWCHILLA RIVER, FRESNO COUNTY, CALIF.; LAKE AND MINERAL COUNTIES, COLO.; ESMERALDA COUNTY, BATTLE MOUNTAIN, LANDER COUNTY AND TONOPAH, NYE COUNTY, NEV.; SOMERVILLE, N. J.; AND CULBERSON COUNTY, TEX. IN THE UNITED STATES THE ONLY KNOWN CRYSTALS OF TURQUOISE WERE FOUND IN CAMPBELL COUNTY, VA.**  **OTHER COPPER GEM MINERALS**  **CHEMICAL COMPOSITION--HYSICAL PROPERTIES: COLOR--AZURITE 2CUCO3. CU (OH)2 VARIOUS SHADES OF AZURE BLUE. MALACHITE CUCO3. CU (OH}2 BRIGHT GREEN CBRYS OCOLLA CUSIO3' 2KP GREEN TO GREENISH BLUE TO BLUE. AZURITE PHYSICAL PROPERTIES CC ^ P-TTO-L-QL F (^T\*TYY F^~\ OQTTQRTO TTO VC^TIOQQ. TWO INDISTINCT 3.5-4.0 3. 77-3. 89 VITREOUS, ALMOST ADAMANTINE. MALACHITE PERFECT BASAL -3.5-4.0 3. 90-4. 03 ADAMANTINE TO VITREOUS, SILKY, DULL.**  **CHRYSOCOLLA**  **CRYPTOCRYSTALLINE. NONE, CONCHOIDAL FRACTURE. 2-4. 2.00-2.24. VITREOUS, SHINING, EARTHY. AZURITE, THE AZURE-BLUE COPPER CARBONATE, OCCURS IN PRISMATIC CRYSTALS AND RADIATING SPHERICAL GROUPS. IT IS SIMILAR IN COMPOSITION TO THE GREEN COPPER CARBONATE, MALACHITE. BOTH STONES ARE SOFT AND OPAQUE. AZURITE HAS A LOWER SPECIFIC GRAVITY THAN MALACHITE AND IS NOT AS COMMON. IT IS A SECONDARY MINERAL FOUND IN OXIDIZED PARTS OF COPPER VEINS WITH MALACHITE, CUPRITE, NATIVE COPPER, IRON OXIDES, AND VARIOUS SULFIDES OF COPPER AND IRON. THE COUNTRY ROCK IS COMMONLY LIMESTONE. LOCALITIES IN THE UNITED STATES WHERE GEM AZURITE HAS BEEN FOUND ARE AT THE COPPER QUEEN MINE IN BISBEE, COURTLAND, MINERAL PARK, MORENCI, AND SUPERIOR, ARIZ.; LAS VEGAS, NEV.; AND THE LA SAL DISTRICT, UTAH. MALACHITE IS BRIGHT GREEN IN COLOR AND COMMONLY OCCURS IN BOTRYOIDAL OR STALACTITIC MASSES. IT RARELY IS FOUND IN WELL-FORMED CRYSTALS, BUT IT MAYBE PSEUDOMORPHOUS AFTER AZURITE. MALACHITE HAS A PERFECT BASAL CLEAVAGE. ITS LUSTER VARIES FROM ADAMANTINE TO VITREOUS IN CRYSTALS, SILKY IN FIBROUS TYPES, AND DULL IN EARTHY VARIETIES. THE GEOLOGIC OCCURRENCE AND LOCALITIES OF MALACHITE ARE THE SAME AS AZURITE. BOTH MINERALS ARE USED FOR ORNAMENTAL PURPOSES. CHRYSOCOLLA, A HYDROUS COPPER SILICATE, RANGES IN COLOR FROM GREEN TO GREENISH BLUE. IT IS AMORPHOUS AND USUALLY OCCURS IN OPAQUE, COMPACT MASSES. ITS CHEMICAL COMPOSITION IS VARIABLE. IT IS DISTINGUISHED FROM TURQUOISE BY INFERIOR HARDNESS. IT MAY HAVE AVITREOUS OR EARTHY LUSTER. CHRYSOCOUA ALSO IS A SECONDARY MINERAL FOUND IN OXIDIZED ZONES OF COPPER VEINS. COMMON ASSOCIATES ARE AZURITE, MALACHITE, AND OTHER COPPER MINERALS. IT IS FOUND IN THE COPPER DISTRICTS OF ARIZONA AND NEW MEXICO.**  **PLATINUM MINED & FOUND IN SOUTH CAROLINA AND A FEW OTHER PLACES**  **WHAT DOES A PREHISTORIC CULTURE HAVE IN COMMON WITH PLATINUM? ACCORDING TO A NEW STUDY, PLATINUM MAY REVEAL WHY THE CLOVIS PEOPLE, A PREHISTORIC NATIVE AMERICAN CULTURE THAT EXISTED 12,000-13,000 YEARS AGO, SUDDENLY DISAPPEARED. THE RESEARCH, CONDUCTED SUGGESTS THE CIVILIZATION WAS WIPED OUT BY AN ASTEROID. THE EVIDENCE IS WIDESPREAD PLATINUM, AN ELEMENT ASSOCIATED WITH ASTEROIDS OR COMETS, AT ARCHAEOLOGICAL SITES ACROSS THE UNITED STATES. THE FINDINGS BACK UP SIMILAR DISCOVERIES OF PLATINUM IN AN ICE-CORE FROM GREENLAND BY RESEARCHERS IN 2013. PLATINUM IS VERY RARE IN THE EARTH’S CRUST, BUT IT IS COMMON IN ASTEROIDS AND COMETS. THE PRESENCE OF PLATINUM FOUND IN THE SOIL LAYERS AT 11 ARCHAEOLOGICAL SITES IN CALIFORNIA, ARIZONA, NEW MEXICO, OHIO, VIRGINIA, NORTH CAROLINA, AND SOUTH CAROLINA AN ANOMALY. ASTEROIDS ARE THOUGHT TO CONTAIN NOT ONLY PLATINUM BUT OTHER VALUABLE METALS INCLUDING GOLD AND IRON ORE. AS SUCH, SEVERAL COMPANIES HAVE EMBARKED ON PROJECTS TO MINE ASTEROIDS FOR THESE RESOURCES. NASA SCIENTISTS SUGGEST THAT ADVANCES IN ROBOTICS AND 3-D PRINTING MAY LEAD TO THE DEVELOPMENT OF SELF-SUSTAINING MACHINERY AND TOOLS THAT COULD MAKE ASTEROID MINING A REALITY. WHETHER THEY COME FROM SPACE OR THE EARTH, THE PLATINUM GROUP METALS (PGMS) ARE VALUED FOR THEIR WIDE RANGE OF INDUSTRIAL, MEDICAL, AND ELECTRONIC APPLICATIONS. THE LEADING USE FOR PGMS WAS IN CATALYTIC CONVERTERS TO DECREASE HARMFUL EMISSIONS FROM AUTOMOBILES. PGMS ARE ALSO USED IN CATALYSTS FOR BULK-CHEMICAL PRODUCTION AND PETROLEUM REFINING, IN ELECTRONIC APPLICATIONS, IN MULTILAYER CERAMIC CAPACITORS, AND IN HYBRIDIZED INTEGRATED CIRCUITS. PGMS CAN BE RECOVERED FROM SPENT CATALYSTS AND OTHER INDUSTRIAL PRODUCTS. RECYCLING PGMS FROM INDUSTRY IS MUCH MORE SUCCESSFUL THAN RECOVERY FROM CONSUMER ELECTRONICS. RECYCLING EFFORTS MUST BE COMBINED WITH CAREFUL ELEMENTAL ANALYSIS OF THE RECOVERED METAL TO DETERMINE ITS EXACT CHEMICAL COMPOSITION AND TO ENSURE THE METAL IS FREE FROM CONTAMINANTS OR HAZARDOUS MATERIALS, X-RAY FLUORESCENCE (XRF) IS A WIDELY-USED TECHNOLOGY FOR THIS TYPE OF ANALYSIS. XRF ANALYZERS DETERMINE THE CHEMISTRY OF A SAMPLE BY MEASURING THE FLUORESCENT (OR SECONDARY) X-RAY EMITTED FROM A SAMPLE WHEN IT IS EXCITED BY A PRIMARY X-RAY SOURCE. BECAUSE THIS FLUORESCENCE IS UNIQUE TO THE ELEMENTAL COMPOSITION OF THE SAMPLE, XRF IS AN EXCELLENT TECHNOLOGY FOR QUALITATIVE AND QUANTITATIVE ANALYSIS OF THE MATERIAL COMPOSITION.**  **TITANIUM & OTHER IMPORTANT MINERAL DEPOSITS IN SOUTH CAROLINA**  **THE USGS HAS COMPLETED A QUANTITATIVE NATIONAL ASSESSMENT OF MINERAL RESOURCES FOR FIVE COMMONLY USED METALS: GOLD, SILVER, COPPER, LEAD, AND ZINC. AN INVENTORY LISTS SIGNIFICANT KNOWN DEPOSITS, IDENTIFIES AREAS WITH MINERAL POTENTIAL, AND ESTIMATES THE QUANTITY OF EACH METAL LIKELY TO BE PRESENT. IN SOUTH CAROLINA, TRACTS ARE DELINEATED THAT MAY HAVE UNDISCOVERED COPPER, LEAD, ZINC AND TWO TYPES OF GOLD DEPOSITS. THE ASSESSMENT CAN BE USED AS A BASIS FOR MORE DETAILED STUDIES. SOUTH CAROLINA CONTAINS IDENTIFIED RESOURCES OF GOLD, COPPER, LEAD, ZINC, SILVER, TITANIUM, ALUMINUM, RARE EARTHS, IRON, BRASS, ZIRCONIUM, TIN, BRONZE, STEEL, REFRACTORY MINERALS, LITHIUM, MICA, AND FELDSPAR MINERALS OF NATIONAL AND GLOBAL IMPORTANCE. IN ADDITION, COMPETITION FOR LAND, WATER, AND BIOLOGICAL RESOURCES ALSO AFFECTS THE LOCAL AVAILABILITY OF CLAY, LIMESTONE, SAND AND GRAVEL, CRUSHED ROCK, BUILDING STONE, SLATE, AGGREGATE, AND OTHER INDUSTRIAL MINERAL RESOURCES. THESE INDUSTRIAL MINERALS ARE NEEDED FOR INFRASTRUCTURE REPAIRS AND BUILDING PROJECTS. ALL THESE METALS & OTHER DEPOSITS ARE FOUND FROM COLUMBIA TO MYRTLE BEACH, ALL THE WAY DOWN, WITHIN 125 MILES INLAND OF THE ATLANTIC COAST LINE OF SOUTH CAROLINA.**  **GOLD IN SOUTH CAROLINA**  **MOST GOLD IN SOUTH CAROLINA IS FOUND WITHIN THE CAROLINA SLATE BELT, WHICH RUNS ACROSS THE STATE, PARALLEL TO THE ATLANTIC OCEAN ROUGHLY 125 MILES INLAND. THIS GOLD BEARING REGION ACTUALLY STARTS IN SOUTHERN VIRGINIA AND EXTENDS SOUTH TO PARTS OF GEORGIA, INCLUDING BOTH CAROLINAS. IN SOUTH CAROLINA, THE BELT STARTS AT LANCASTER COUNTY TO THE NORTH, AND TRAVELS SOUTHWEST TOWARD EDGEFIELD COUNTY. LANCASTER COUNTY CONTAINS ONE OF THE LARGEST MINES IN THE SOUTHEAST, THE HAILE MINE. IT IS A LODE MINE THAT HAS PRODUCED OVER ¼ MILLION OUNCES OF GOLD. NUMEROUS OTHER GOLD MINES ARE SCATTERED THROUGHOUT THE COUNTY, AND ALL CREEKS NEAR THESE MINES ARE LIKELY TO CONTAIN PLACER GOLD. TO THE WEST, YORK COUNTY IS ALSO A GOOD GOLD PRODUCER, WITH DOZENS OF LODE MINES THROUGHOUT THE AREA. MANY OF THE CREEKS AND RIVERS IN THE AREA WILL HOLD PLACER GOLD. CHECK THE BROAD RIVER AND ITS TRIBUTARIES, AS WELL AS THE LITTLE RIVER IN NEARBY FAIRFIELD COUNTY. CHEROKEE COUNTY IS ANOTHER AREA THAT HAS PRODUCED LOTS OF GOLD OVER THE YEARS. CHESTERFIELD COUNTY HAS HAD EXTENSIVE GOLD MINING SINCE THE EARLY 1800’S. FOR PLACER MINING, BASED ON THE NAME, NUGGET CREEK MIGHT BE A GOOD PLACE TO START PROSPECTING. SALUDA COUNTY LIES WITHIN THE CAROLINA SLATE BELT, AND HAS SEVERAL GOLD MINES AND PLACER LOCATIONS. CHECK THE LITTLE SALUDA RIVER AND ITS TRIBUTARIES. EDGEFIELD COUNTY HAS A FEW PRODUCTIVE LODE MINES NEAR ITS BORDER WITH GEORGIA. NUMEROUS OTHER COUNTIES HAVE POTENTIAL FOR PRODUCING GOLD. AS STATED EARLIER, FOCUS YOUR EFFORTS WITHIN THE CAROLINA SLATE BELT, AS THIS IS THE AREA THAT CONTAINS THE VAST MAJORITY OF PRODUCTIVE GOLD MINES THROUGHOUT THE STATE. MOST COMMERCIAL EFFORTS HERE HAVE BEEN HARD ROCK DEVELOPMENTS, BUT PLACER GOLD CAN BE RECOVERED BY PANNING AND SLUICING. IT HAS BEEN STATED MANY TIMES, BUT BEGINNING YOUR SEARCH WHERE GOLD HAS BEEN FOUND BEFORE AND YOU WILL INCREASE YOUR CHANCES OF SUCCESS.**  **THE PRECIOUS METALS FIRST MINED ON THE NORTH/SOUTH EASTERN ATLANTIC COASTLINE IN THE USA**  **0. PALLADIUM: ALL ALONG THE ATLANTIC COAST, ALMOST IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE FIRST SETTLEMENTS, DISCOVERIES WERE MADE OF RARE QUANTITIES OF PLATINUM & EVEN RARER CASES PALLADIUM; BUT THEY WERE FOUND GENERALLY IN VERY RARE QUANTITIES; AND, THE WORKING OF MINES WAS FREQUENTLY FOUND UNPROFITABLE.**  **1. PLATINUM: ALL ALONG THE ATLANTIC COAST, ALMOST IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE FIRST SETTLEMENTS, DISCOVERIES WERE MADE OF RARE QUANTITIES OF PLATINUM & EVEN RARER CASES PALLADIUM; BUT THEY WERE FOUND GENERALLY IN VERY RARE QUANTITIES; AND, THE WORKING OF MINES WAS FREQUENTLY FOUND UNPROFITABLE.**  **2. GOLD: ALL ALONG THE ATLANTIC COAST, ALMOST IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE FIRST SETTLEMENTS, DISCOVERIES WERE MADE OF GOLD. LIKE ITS COPPER AND SILVER COUSINS, GOLD HAS AN INCREDIBLY DIVERSE RANGE OF USES, FROM DENTAL CARE TO SATELLITES. THE PRECIOUS METAL IS A CRUCIAL COMPONENT OF MICROCHIPS, MONETARY SYSTEMS, AND EVEN THE BATTLE AGAINST CANCER. IF YOU’RE LOOKING TO PAN FOR YOUR OWN GOLD, HEAD WEST TO NEVADA AND ALASKA, THE TWO BIGGEST U.S. PRODUCERS.**  **3. SILVER: ALL ALONG THE ATLANTIC COAST, ALMOST IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE FIRST SETTLEMENTS, DISCOVERIES WERE MADE OF SILVER. BEYOND MAKING IT AN ATTRACTIVE METAL FOR COINS AND JEWELRY, SILVER’S UNIQUE PHYSICAL PROPERTIES MAKE IT IDEAL FOR USE IN ELECTRONICS, WATER DISTILLATION, MIRRORS, AND VATS FOR CHEMICAL REACTIONS AND STORAGE. IN THE U.S., SILVER IS PRODUCED PRIMARILY IN ALASKA AND NEVADA, WHICH TOGETHER BOAST MORE THAN 30 BASE AND PRECIOUS METAL MINES.**  **4. COPPER: ALL ALONG THE ATLANTIC COAST, ALMOST IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE FIRST SETTLEMENTS, DISCOVERIES WERE MADE OF COPPER. ONE OF THE MOST DIVERSE MINERALS KNOWN TO MAN, COPPER IS EMPLOYED IN BUILDING CONSTRUCTION, WIRING AND TUBING, AND EVEN — THANKS TO ITS ANTIMICROBIAL PROPERTIES — MEDICAL EQUIPMENT. THE MOST SUBSTANTIAL COPPER MINES ARE LOCATED IN ARIZONA, UTAH, NEW MEXICO, NEVADA, AND MONTANA.**  **5. IRON: ALL ALONG THE ATLANTIC COAST, ALMOST IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE FIRST SETTLEMENTS, DISCOVERIES WERE MADE OF IRON. WITHOUT IRON ORE, WE WOULD HAVE NO STEEL — AND HOW DIFFERENT URBAN AMERICAN INFRASTRUCTURE WOULD LOOK TODAY. ADDITIONALLY, RADIOACTIVE IRON IS USED IN MEDICINE, WHILE ITS PIGMENT HAS PROVEN VALUABLE IN PAINTS, PLASTICS, INKS, AND COSMETICS. IN THE U.S., MICHIGAN AND MINNESOTA TAKE THE TOP SPOTS FOR IRON ORE PRODUCTION.**  **6. LEAD: ALL ALONG THE ATLANTIC COAST, ALMOST IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE FIRST SETTLEMENTS, DISCOVERIES WERE MADE OF LEAD. LEAD IS UNIQUELY EFFECTIVE AT PROTECTING AGAINST X-RAY AND GAMMA RADIATION, AND IS USED IN PROTECTIVE COATINGS AND FOR SOUND PROOFING CONSTRUCTION MATERIALS. THE MINERAL IS ALSO A KEY COMPONENT OF LEAD-ACID BATTERIES, AND IS PRIMARILY EXTRACTED FROM MINES IN MISSOURI.**  **7. TIN: ALL ALONG THE ATLANTIC COAST, ALMOST IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE FIRST SETTLEMENTS, DISCOVERIES WERE MADE OF TIN; BUT THEY WERE FOUND GENERALLY IN SMALL QUANTITIES; AND, IN COMPETITION WITH FOREIGN PRODUCTION, THE WORKING OF MINES WAS FREQUENTLY FOUND UNPROFITABLE.**  **8. STEEL: ALL ALONG THE ATLANTIC COAST, ALMOST IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE FIRST SETTLEMENTS, DISCOVERIES WERE MADE OF STEEL; BUT THEY WERE FOUND GENERALLY IN SMALL QUANTITIES; AND, IN COMPETITION WITH FOREIGN PRODUCTION, THE WORKING OF MINES WAS FREQUENTLY FOUND UNPROFITABLE.**  **9. BRASS: ALL ALONG THE ATLANTIC COAST, ALMOST IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE FIRST SETTLEMENTS, DISCOVERIES WERE MADE OF BRASS; BUT THEY WERE FOUND GENERALLY IN SMALL QUANTITIES; AND, IN COMPETITION WITH FOREIGN PRODUCTION, THE WORKING OF MINES WAS FREQUENTLY FOUND UNPROFITABLE.**  **10. BRONZE: ALL ALONG THE ATLANTIC COAST, ALMOST IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE FIRST SETTLEMENTS, DISCOVERIES WERE MADE OF BRONZE; BUT THEY WERE FOUND GENERALLY IN SMALL QUANTITIES; AND, IN COMPETITION WITH FOREIGN PRODUCTION, THE WORKING OF MINES WAS FREQUENTLY FOUND UNPROFITABLE.**  **11. ALUMINUM: ALL ALONG THE ATLANTIC COAST, ALMOST IMMEDIATELY AFTER THE FIRST SETTLEMENTS, DISCOVERIES WERE MADE OF ALUMINUM; BUT THEY WERE FOUND GENERALLY IN SMALL QUANTITIES; AND, IN COMPETITION WITH FOREIGN PRODUCTION, THE WORKING OF MINES WAS FREQUENTLY FOUND UNPROFITABLE.**  **MINES AND MINING**  **EXTRACTION OF MINERALS FROM THE EARTH. THE EARLIEST MINES EARLY MINING EFFORTS IN THE FERTILE CRESCENT SOUGHT TO PROVIDE PEOPLE WITH THE STONES NECESSARY TO MAKE WEAPONS AND TOOLS. WHILE THE EARLIEST WALLED SETTLEMENTS IN THE REGION DATE BACK TO BEFORE 6000 B.C., PEOPLE HAD BEEN MINING STONES FOR TOOLS LONG BEFORE THAT. BEFORE 10,000 B.C. PEOPLE WERE USING TOOLS AND WEAPONS MADE OF FLINT FOUND ON THE SURFACE OF THE GROUND. FROM EXPOSED BEDS OF OBSIDIAN (A BLACK VOLCANIC STONE) AND FLINT (CHERT) EARLY PEOPLE NO DOUBT REMOVED THE STONE NECESSARY TO PRODUCE THE AXES, KNIVES, AND SCRAPERS USED TO KILL AND CLEAN FOOD. WITH THE DOMESTICATION OF SMALL ANIMALS, WHEAT, AND BARLEY, PEOPLE FOUND GREATER USES FOR STONE TOOLS. SICKLE BLADES WITH SERRATED EDGES WERE CHIPPED FROM FLINT, SEVERAL PIECES BEING FITTED TOGETHER IN A BONE OR WOOD HANDLE. LARGER STONE TOOLS, SUCH AS THE HAND AX, WERE SUITABLE FOR CUTTING AND SHAPING WOODEN BEAMS USED IN BUILDING. THE GREATEST USE OF SURFACE-MINED STONES WAS THE MAKING OF WEAPONS FOR HUNTING. FLAKE BLADES OF ALL SIZES SERVED AS KNIVES. FINELY WORKED ARROWHEADS FOUND ALONGSIDE LARGE QUANTITIES OF ANIMAL BONES INDICATED THE DEPENDENCE UPON HUNTING BY NEOLITHIC MAN IN PALESTINE. FLINT SCRAPERS AND BORERS WERE USED IN THE TANNING AND SEWING OF HIDES.**  **COPPER: THE USE OF MINED MINERALS TO FORM METALS BEGAN SOMETIME AROUND 6500 B.C. NEAR CATAL HUYUK IN ASIA MINOR. WHILE MAKING PIGMENT FROM CRUSHED MALACHITE, A GREENISH CARBONATE OF COPPER, HUMAN BEINGS PROBABLY STUMBLED UPON THE KNOWLEDGE FOR SMELTING, USHERING IN THE CHALCOLITHIC PERIOD, ABOUT 4500–3200 B.C.**  **THE HOLY BIBLE REFERS TO TUBAL-CAIN, A DESCENDANT OF CAIN, AS THE FATHER OF COPPER (BRONZE) AND IRON FORGING (GEN. 4:22). IN THE BEGINNING COPPER ORE WAS TAKEN FROM DEPOSITS ABOVE THE GROUND. SOON, HOWEVER, MINE SHAFTS AND TUNNELS WERE CUT INTO AREAS WHERE SURFACE DEPOSITS HINTED AT THE LARGER ORE SUPPLIES BELOW. IN THE ARABAH AND SINAI MINING SETTLEMENTS WERE FOUNDED. COMPLEX SERIES OF NARROW SHAFTS WERE BORED INTO THE MOUNTAINS AND HILLS OF THE TIMNA VALLEY TO REACH THE VALUED COPPER DEPOSITS WITHIN THE EARTH. NEAR THE MINES WERE CONSTRUCTED A SERIES OF HUTS, WALLS FORMING WINDBREAKS, AND AREAS FOR SMELTING TO SUPPORT THE MINING OPERATIONS. THE RUINS OF THE MINING CENTER KHIRBET EN-NAHAS, 17 MILES SOUTH OF THE DEAD SEA, POSSIBLY MARK THE LOCATION OF BIBLICAL IRNAHASH, THE “COPPER CITY.” PALESTINE, HOWEVER, WAS RELATIVELY POOR IN COPPER ORE. MUCH OF WHAT WAS USED HAD TO BE IMPORTED FROM REGIONS WITH GREATER ORE CONCENTRATIONS. TRADE RELATIONS WERE ESTABLISHED WITH SETTLEMENTS IN ASIA MINOR, ARMENIA, AND THE ISLAND OF CYPRUS. COPPER SHEETS AND INGOTS WERE SHIPPED BY SEA AND LAND THOUSANDS OF MILES TO MEET THE GROWING NEEDS FOR METAL TOOLS, WEAPONS, AND JEWELRY. IN LATER YEARS THESE INGOTS SERVED AS A CRUDE STYLE OF CURRENCY. BEFORE 3000 B.C. PEOPLE DISCOVERED THAT COPPER COULD BE MIXED WITH ARSENIC TO FORM A STRONGER ALLOY. COPPER TOOLS LAST LONGER THAN STONE IMPLEMENTS AND COULD WITHSTAND GREATER ABUSE. MEN CONTINUED TO MINE THE VEINS OF MINERALS WHICH RAN INTO THE EARTH OFTEN FOLLOWING THE DEPOSITS WITH TUNNELS 50 YARDS LONG INTO THE SIDE OF A HILL. THE WIDESPREAD USE OF COPPER IN THE ANCIENT NEAR EAST IS HIGHLIGHTED FROM THE MAGNIFICENT COPPER HOARD DISCOVERED AT NAHAL MISHMAR NEAR THE DEAD SEA. AMONG MORE THAN 400 COPPER ARTIFACTS WERE NUMEROUS MACE HEADS, CHISELS AND ADZES, SCEPTERS, AND SMALL, HEAVY “CROWNS.” THE COPPER FROM NAHAM MISHMAR WAS MOST LIKELY IMPORTED FROM ARMENIA OR AZERBAIJAN, HUNDREDS OF MILES AWAY.**  **BRONZE-COPPER TOOLS, HOWEVER, WERE SOON REPLACED. AROUND 3200 B.C. METALSMITHS DISCOVERED THAT BY COMBINING NINE PARTS COPPER WITH ONE-PART TIN A MUCH STRONGER METAL—BRONZE—WAS FORMED. EASIER TO CAST THAN COPPER, BRONZE BECAME THE MOST WIDELY USED METAL OF THE PERIOD. THE COPPER FOR BRONZE CONTINUED TO BE MINED IN THE SAME MANNER IT ALWAYS HAD, ALTHOUGH STONE TOOLS FOR DIGGING OUT THE ORE WERE REPLACED WITH STRONGER BRONZE COUNTERPARTS. TIN DEPOSITS IN MESOPOTAMIA MADE THE GROWTH OF THIS NEW TECHNOLOGY EASIER IN THE NORTHERN FERTILE CRESCENT, WHILE PALESTINE AND EGYPT, WITHOUT LOCAL TIN DEPOSITS AND MINES, WERE FORCED TO IMPORT RAW MATERIALS. THE REGIONS OF MODERN-DAY AFGHANISTAN EXPORTED THE NECESSARY TIN THROUGHOUT THE ANCIENT NEAR EAST.**  **AROUND 2500 B.C. PHOENICIANS ESTABLISHED COLONIES IN SPAIN AND PORTUGAL TO MINE THE VAST LOCAL SUPPLIES OF COPPER AND TIN. THESE AND OTHER EUROPEAN TIN SUPPLIES WERE SHIPPED THROUGHOUT THE ANCIENT NEAR EAST AS LATE AS THE ROMAN PERIOD. ROMAN TIN MINES IN BRITAIN WERE WORKED BY SLAVE LABOR AND HAD SHAFTS CUTTING 350 FEET DEEP INTO THE GROUND. IN PALESTINE THE TIMNA COPPER MINES CAME UNDER THE CONTROL OF THE EGYPTIANS DURING THE LATE BRONZE PERIOD. REMAINS OF A SMALL OPEN-AIR TEMPLE DEDICATED TO HATHOR, PATRON GODDESS OF MINERS, HAVE BEEN DISCOVERED. THE SMALL ENCLOSURE HAS A SMALL SACRED AREA SET WITH MATSEVOT, STANDING STONES DEDICATED TO THE DEITY. A CENTRAL SHRINE WITH SMALL NICHES CARVED INTO THE OVERHANGING FACE OF A CLIFF WAS THE FOCAL POINT OF THE SANCTUARY, ITS “HOLY OF HOLIES.” THE ENTIRE SHRINE WAS COVERED WITH A WOOLEN TENT. THE DESIGN OF THE DESERT TEMPLE IS SIMILAR TO THE ISRAELITE TABERNACLE OR TENT OF MEETING. BEFORE 1100 B.C. KENITES AND MIDIANITES OCCUPIED TIMNA, BUT NO REMAINS FROM BETWEEN 1000 AND 900 HAVE BEEN IDENTIFIED. IT IS HARD TO IMAGINE, HOWEVER, THAT ISRAEL DURING THE PERIOD OF THE UNITED MONARCHY, ESPECIALLY DURING SOLOMON’S REIGN, WOULD NOT HAVE EXPLOITED THESE RICH DEPOSITS WITHIN ITS DOMAIN.**  **IRON THE CHAOTIC POLITICAL CLIMATE AFTER 1300 B.C. DISRUPTED THE TRADE ROUTES AND COMMERCIAL STRUCTURES OF THE ANCIENT NEAR EAST. COPPER SUPPLIES DWINDLED, AND THE IMPORT OF TIN AND COPPER BY EGYPT AND PALESTINE WAS DISRUPTED, FORCING METALSMITHS TO DEVELOP A NEW METHOD FOR TOOL MANUFACTURE. ATTENTION WAS TURNED TO IRON. ALTHOUGH SMALL BEADS DISCOVERED IN EGYPT GIVE EVIDENCE OF THE EARLY USE OF METEORIC ROCKS FOR IRON SMELTING AROUND 4000 B.C., THE MUCH HIGHER MELTING POINT OF IRON (400 DEGREES HIGHER THAN THAT OF COPPER) NECESSITATED THE DEVELOPMENT OF NEW SMELTING METHODS. SO GREAT WAS THE HEAT NEEDED THAT THE HOLY BIBLE COMPARES THE ENSLAVEMENT OF ISRAEL IN EGYPT TO THE IRONSMITH’S FURNACE (DEUT. 4:20). MORE EFFICIENT BELLOWS WERE CREATED TO PRODUCE THE HIGH TEMPERATURES NEEDED TO MELT THE IRON ORE. SINCE IRON DEPOSITS LAY CLOSE TO THE SURFACE, THEY WERE MUCH EASIER TO MINE THAN THOSE OF COPPER HAD BEEN.**  **THE HITTITES WERE AMONG THE EARLIEST PEOPLE TO USE IRON ON A LARGE SCALE. THEY TRADED IRON TOOLS AND WEAPONS TO EGYPT. FOR THE MOST PART, HOWEVER, THE HITTITES PROTECTED IRON AS A MONOPOLY. ONLY AFTER THE FALL OF THE HITTITE KINGDOM ABOUT 1200 B.C. DID IRON BECOME MORE WIDELY USED. STILL, ISRAEL MADE LITTLE USE OF IT. THE HOLY BIBLE DESCRIBES CANAAN AS A LAND “WHOSE STONES ARE IRON, AND OUT OF WHOSE HILLS YOU CAN DIG COPPER” (DEUT. 8:9 NASB). ONLY SMALL AMOUNTS OF BOTH ORES WERE AVAILABLE. IRON MINES LOCATED IN THE GILEAD NEAR ʾAJLUN AT MAGHARAT WARDA PROBABLY SERVED AS ONE OF THE EARLIEST IRON SOURCES IN PALESTINE, POSSIBLY PROVIDING FOR THE IRON BEDSTEAD OF OG, KING OF BASHAN.**  **THE HOLY BIBLE SPEAKS OF THE PHILISTINES AS CONTROLLING THE IRON-WORKING SKILLS IN PALESTINE (1 SAM. 13:19–22), AN ABILITY THAT PREVENTED ISRAELITE DOMINATION OVER THE PHILISTINE SETTLEMENTS IN THE COASTAL PLAIN AND SHEPHELAH. THE DOMINATION OF IRON TECHNOLOGY BY THESE “SEA-PEOPLES” POINTS TO THE EARLY DEVELOPMENT AND USAGE OF IRON IN THE AEGEAN REGION, HOMELAND OF THE PHILISTINES. AT BETH-SHEMESH, A PHILISTINE STRONGHOLD IN THE JORDAN VALLEY, A LARGE INDUSTRIAL AREA WITH BRONZE AND IRONWORKING FACILITIES WAS DISCOVERED. SMELTING OVENS AND FLOW PIPES FOR THE FIRES GIVE EVIDENCE OF THE METALWORKING THAT OCCURRED. NUMEROUS IRON WEAPONS AND PIECES OF JEWELRY WERE ALSO FOUND. HOWEVER, EXCAVATION IN OTHER PHILISTINE CITIES SUCH AS ASHDOD AND TEL QASILE (NEAR MODERN TEL AVIV) GIVE LITTLE EVIDENCE OF THE WIDESPREAD USE OF IRON. WHILE THE PHILISTINES MAY HAVE CONTROLLED THE USE OF IRON TO SOME DEGREE, THEIRS WAS NOT A MONOPOLY. FOR THE MOST PART, TOOLS IN PALESTINE CONTINUED TO BE MADE OF BRONZE. COMMON TOOLS SUCH AS SICKLES WERE STILL CHIPPED FROM FLINT EVEN AFTER 1000 B.C. IRON CHARIOTS, SPEAR POINTS, KNIVES AND SWORDS, AND COMMON TOOLS SUCH AS SICKLES AND PLOWS BECAME MORE COMMON AFTER 900 B.C., REPLACING EARLIER BRONZE COUNTERPARTS. DURING THE UNITED MONARCHY, ISRAEL GAINED INCREASED CONTROL OF BRONZE AND METAL EXPORTS ACROSS THE ANCIENT NEAR EAST, BRINGING GREAT WEALTH TO THE EMPIRE OF DAVID AND SOLOMON. SOLOMON CREATED A VIRTUAL TRADE WAR BETWEEN ISRAEL AND THE ARAMEANS TO THE NORTH.**  **OTHER MINERALS OTHER MINERALS WERE ALSO MINED IN THE ANCIENT NEAR EAST BUT WERE MORE DIFFICULT TO OBTAIN AND WORK. LAPIS LAZULI, A DEEP BLUE STONE, WAS QUARRIED FOR ITS BEAUTY AND USED IN JEWELRY. EGYPTIAN FAIENCE WAS AN ATTEMPT TO PRODUCE A SYNTHETIC LAPIS. LEAD WAS MINED AS EARLY AS 3000 B.C., BUT ITS SOFT NATURE MADE IT UNSUITABLE FOR TOOLS OR JEWELRY. LEAD WAS LATER INCORPORATED INTO BRONZE AND, IN THE ROMAN PERIOD, WAS USED IN GLASSMAKING. SILVER WAS FIRST MINED IN NORTHEAST ASIA MINOR AND TAKEN FROM A LEAD-SILVER ALLOY. ELECTRUM, SILVER MIXED WITH SMALL AMOUNTS OF GOLD, WAS ALSO MINED. RAW GOLD IS FOUND IN VEINS OF GRANITE. THESE VEINS, HOWEVER, WERE NOT MINED IN EARLY PERIODS. RATHER, THE WEATHERING OF GOLD-BEARING ROCKS PUT PEA-SIZED AND LARGER BITS OF THE METAL INTO STREAMS AND RIVERS, MIXING IT WITH ALLUVIAL GRAVEL. FOUND MOSTLY AT THE UPPER REACHES OF RIVERS IN AREAS OF EGYPT, THE NUBIAN DESERT, AND THE CAUCASUS, GOLD BEGAN TO BE MINED RATHER LATE BECAUSE OF ITS MORE ISOLATED LOCATION. SINCE THE HEADWATERS OF RIVERS AND STREAMS WERE OFTEN IN LOCALES LESS ACCESSIBLE OR DESIRABLE FOR PASTURING FLOCKS, GOLD MINES ONLY BECAME WIDESPREAD AROUND 2500 B.C. EGYPTIAN PAINTINGS DEPICT THE WASHING OF RIVER SAND TO EXTRACT NUGGETS, AND AUTHORS SUCH AS STRABO AND PLINY THE ELDER (60 B.C.) SPOKE IN LATER PERIODS OF RICH GOLD DEPOSITS IN SPAIN. THE RARITY OF GOLD MADE IT SYNONYMOUS WITH EXTRAVAGANT WEALTH AND LUXURY. THE APOSTLE JOHN’S DESCRIPTION OF HEAVEN AS A CITY WITH WALLS AND STREETS OF GOLD PROVIDED THE BELIEVER WITH A GLIMPSE OF THE GRANDEUR AND GLORY OF AN ETERNITY WITH GOD.**  **WEIGHTS AND MEASURES, LAWS CONCERNING**  **GOD EXPECTS HIS PEOPLE TO USE ACCURATE WEIGHTS AND MEASURES, AND TO USE JUST BALANCES. THIS IS UNDERLINED IN THE LAW, THE PROPHETS AND THE WISDOM LITERATURE. THE LAW DEMANDED HONESTY IN USING WEIGHTS AND MEASURES: LEV 19:35-36 CHEATING BY FALSIFYING WEIGHTS AND MEASURES WAS COMMON IN A CULTURE WHERE THERE WAS NO STANDARDIZATION OR REGULATORY AUTHORITY. DT 25:13-16. THE PROPHETS CALLED FOR THE RIGHT USE OF WEIGHTS AND MEASURES: A CALL FOR HONESTY EZEK. 45:9-10. CONDEMNATION OF DISHONESTY AM 8:4-6; HOS 12:7-8; MIC 6:10-14. INSTRUCTION FROM PROVERBS ON WEIGHTS AND MEASURES: PR. 20:10; PR. 11:1; 16:11 MERCHANTS CARRIED STONES OF DIFFERENT SIZES IN A POUCH FOR WEIGHING SILVER FOR PAYMENT; PR. 20:23; 22:28 TO MOVE A BOUNDARY STONE WAS IN EFFECT TO STEAL LAND.**  **WEIGHTS AND MEASURES, WEIGHTS**  **ANCIENT WEIGHTS WERE USUALLY MADE OF STONE OR METAL, OFTEN INSCRIBED WITH THEIR WEIGHT AND STANDARD, THE SHEKEL BEING THE BASIC WEIGHT OF ALL SEMITIC NATIONS. WEIGHTS OF GOLD AND SILVER SERVED AS CURRENCY, SINCE COINAGE WAS NOT INVENTED UNTIL THE SEVENTH CENTURY B.C. WEIGHTS ARE GIVEN IN ASCENDING ORDER, WITH THEIR APPROXIMATE IMPERIAL AND METRIC EQUIVALENTS. GERAH (1/20 SHEKEL): ABOUT 1/50 OUNCE (ABOUT 0.6 GRAM): LEV 27:25; EX 30:13; NU 3:47; 18:16; EZEK. 45:12. BEKA (10 GERAHS): ABOUT 1/5 OUNCE (ABOUT 5.8 GRAMS): 2 CH 9:15-16 PP 1 KI 10:16-17; GE 24:22; EX 38:25-26. PIM (2/3 SHEKEL): ABOUT 1/4 OUNCE (ABOUT 7.7 GRAMS): 1 SA 13:21 THE HEBREW WORD TRANSLATED “TWO THIRDS OF A SHEKEL” IS “PIM”, ITS ONLY MENTION IN SCRIPTURE. SHEKEL (2 BEKAS): ABOUT 2/5 OUNCE (ABOUT 11.5 GRAMS): THE SHEKEL IN RELATION TO OTHER WEIGHTS EZEK. 45:12. THE SHEKEL AS A WEIGHT OF METAL OBJECTS 1 SA 17:5; 1 SA 17:7; 2 SA 21:16. THE SHEKEL AS A WEIGHT OF FOOD EZEK. 4:10. THE SHEKEL AS A WEIGHT OF GOLD OR SILVER OBJECTS 2 CH 3:9; GE 24:22; NU 7:13-14; JDG. 8:26. THE SHEKEL AS A WEIGHT OF GOLD OR SILVER GE 23:14-16 THE PHRASE “THE WEIGHT CURRENT AMONG THE MERCHANTS” REFLECTS THE LOCAL VARIATION IN STANDARDS. GE 37:28; DT 22:28-29; JOS 7:20-21; JDG. 17:1-4; 2 SA 18:11-12; 1 KI 10:29 PP 2 CH 1:17; 2 KI 5:4-5; NE 5:15; JER. 32:9; DA 5:25-27 “TEKEL” CAN MEAN “WEIGHED” OR “SHEKEL”. THE ROYAL SHEKEL 2 SA 14:26 THE ROYAL SHEKEL, ALSO KNOWN IN BABYLONIA, WAS SLIGHTLY HEAVIER (AT ABOUT 13 GRAMS) THAN THE STANDARD SHEKEL AND REFLECTS DAVID’S ATTEMPTS TO BRING SOME STANDARDIZATION TO THIS WEIGHT. THE SANCTUARY SHEKEL NU 18:15-16 THE SANCTUARY SHEKEL WAS MORE PRECISELY REGULATED THAN THE COMMON SHEKEL, WEIGHING EXACTLY 20 GERAHS. THE COMMON SHEKEL MAY HAVE WEIGHED SLIGHTLY LESS AS A RESULT OF GREATER HANDLING AND WIDER CIRCULATION. EX 30:13-15,22-25; 38:24-26; LEV 5:15; 27:1-7; NU 3:46-50. MINA (50 SHEKELS): ABOUT 1 1/4 POUNDS (ABOUT 0.6 KILOGRAM): EZEK. 45:12 ALTHOUGH THE MINA IS VALUED HERE AT 60 SHEKELS, THERE IS SOME EVIDENCE THAT IN THE PRE-EXILIC PERIOD IT WAS VALUED AT 50 SHEKELS. 1 KI 10:17; EZR. 2:69; NE 7:71-72; DA 5:25-26 “MENE” CAN MEAN BOTH “NUMBERED” AND “MINA”; LK 19:11-27 BY NT TIMES THE MINA HAD BECOME COINAGE RATHER THAN SIMPLY A WEIGHT OF SILVER, AND WAS WORTH ABOUT THREE MONTHS’ WAGES. TALENT (3,000 SHEKELS, 60 MINAS): ABOUT 75 POUNDS (ABOUT 34 KILOGRAMS): 1 CH 29:7; EX 25:39; 2 SA 12:30 PP 1 CH 20:2; 1 KI 10:14 PP 2 CH 9:13; 1 KI 16:24; 2 KI 18:14; EZR. 8:26; EST 3:9; MT 18:24-25 BY NT TIMES THE TALENT HAD BECOME COINAGE, AND TEN THOUSAND TALENTS WOULD HAVE BEEN THE EQUIVALENT OF MILLIONS OF POUNDS STERLING; MT 25:14-30. OTHER MINOR WEIGHTS: KESITAH GE 33:19 THE PRICE IN THE ORIGINAL HEBREW IS “ONE HUNDRED KESITAHS”, A UNIT OF UNKNOWN WEIGHT AND VALUE. LITRA: THE WORD TRANSLATED “PINT” IN JN 12:3 AND “POUND” IN 19:39 IS “LITRA”, A LOANWORD FROM THE LATIN “LIBRA”, MEANING “POUND” AND WEIGHING 12 OUNCES (327 GRAMS): JN 12:3; 19:39. PERES DA 5:28 “PERES” MEANS “DIVISION” AND DENOTES A HALF-SHEKEL.**  **WEIGHTS AND MEASURES, DRY**  **THESE TERMS DERIVE ORIGINALLY FROM THE CONTAINERS USED, WHICH HELD A FIXED AMOUNT. MEASURES ARE GIVEN IN ASCENDING ORDER, WITH THEIR APPROXIMATE IMPERIAL AND METRIC EQUIVALENTS. CAB (1/18 EPHAH): ABOUT 2 PINTS (ABOUT 1 LITRE): 2 KI 6:25 THIS IS THE ONLY MENTION IN SCRIPTURE OF THIS MEASURE. OMER (1/10 EPHAH): ABOUT 4 PINTS (ABOUT 2 LITRES): EX 16:16-22 THIS INCIDENT RECORDS THE ONLY MENTION IN SCRIPTURE OF THIS MEASURE. EX 16:32,36. SEAH (1/3 EPHAH): ABOUT 13 PINTS (ABOUT 7.3 LITRES): GE 18:6 THE SEAH WAS A MEASURE USED FOR FLOUR AND CEREALS. 1 SA 25:18; 1 KI 18:32; 2 KI 7:1. EPHAH: ABOUT 3/5 BUSHEL (ABOUT 22 LITRES): RU 2:17 THE EPHAH WAS USED ONLY FOR FLOUR AND CEREALS, AND HAD SUBDIVISIONS OF 1/6 AND 1/10. LEV 5:11; 24:5; NU 15:4-9; JDG. 6:19; 1 SA 17:17; EZEK. 45:10-11; ZECH. 5:6-8 THE WORD FOR “MEASURING BASKET” IN THE HEBREW IS “EPHAH”. LETHEK (5 EPHAHS OR 1/2 HOMER): ABOUT 3 BUSHELS (ABOUT 110 LITRES): HOS 3:2 POSSIBLY A PHOENICIAN MEASURE, THIS IS THE ONLY MENTION IN SCRIPTURE OF THIS MEASURE. COR (10 EPHAHS): ABOUT 6 BUSHELS (ABOUT 220 LITRES): 1 KI 4:22 THE COR WAS USED FOR MEASURING FLOUR AND CEREALS, AND ALSO APPEARS TO HAVE BEEN USED FOR MEASURING OIL. 1 KI 5:11; 2 CH 2:10; 27:5; EZR. 7:22; EZEK. 45:14. HOMER (10 EPHAHS): ABOUT 6 BUSHELS (ABOUT 220 LITRES): LEV 27:16 THE HOMER IS AN OLDER WORD THAN THE COR, BUT IS EQUIVALENT TO IT. IT ORIGINALLY MEANT “A DONKEY LOAD” AND WAS WIDELY USED THROUGHOUT THE ANCIENT NEAR EAST FROM THE SECOND MILLENNIUM B.C. AS A MEASURE FOR CEREALS. SEE ALSO NU 11:32; ISA 5:10; EZEK. 45:11,13-14; HOS 3:2. OTHER DRY MEASURES FOUND IN THE NT: QUART (CHOINIX): ABOUT 1 1/2-2 PINTS (ABOUT 1 LITRE) REV 6:6 THE WORD TRANSLATED “QUART” IS “CHOINIX”, A GREEK MEASURE. SATON (EQUIVALENT TO THE OT SEAH) MT 13:33 PP LK 13:21 THE “LARGE AMOUNT” REFERRED TO IS “THREE SATA” IN THE GREEK. BOWL (MODIUS): ABOUT 15 1/2 PINTS (ABOUT 8.75 LITRES) MT 5:15 PP MK 4:21 PP LK 11:33 THE WORD TRANSLATED “BOWL” IS THE ROMAN MEASURE “MODIUS”. KOROS (EQUIVALENT TO THE OT COR) LK 16:7 THE MEASURE TRANSLATED AS “A THOUSAND BUSHELS” IS “ONE HUNDRED KOROUS” IN THE GREEK.**  **WEIGHTS AND MEASURES, LIQUID**  **THESE TERMS DERIVE ORIGINALLY FROM THE CONTAINERS USED, WHICH HELD A FIXED AMOUNT. THERE IS SOME UNCERTAINTY ABOUT THE CAPACITY OF THE BATH, AND THEREFORE OF OTHER LIQUID MEASURES DEPENDENT UPON IT. MEASURES ARE GIVEN IN ASCENDING ORDER, WITH THEIR APPROXIMATE IMPERIAL AND METRIC EQUIVALENTS. LOG (1/72 BATH): ABOUT 1/2 PINT (ABOUT 0.3 LITRE): LEV 14:10 THIS IS THE ONLY MENTION IN SCRIPTURE OF THE LOG, AS A MEASURE OF OIL USED IN THE RITUAL FOR CLEANSING INFECTIOUS SKIN DISEASES. SEE ALSO LEV 14:12-18,21-22. HIN (1/6 BATH): ABOUT 7 PINTS (ABOUT 4 LITRES): EX 29:38-41 THE HIN WAS USED AS A MEASURE OF OIL, WINE AND WATER. LEV 23:12-13; NU 15:4-10; EZEK. 4:11; 46:5-7. BATH (1 EPHAH): ABOUT 5 GALLONS (ABOUT 22 LITRES): EZEK. 45:11 THE BATH WAS THE EQUIVALENT LIQUID MEASURE OF THE EPHAH, AND WAS USED TO MEASURE OIL, WINE AND WATER. 1 KI 5:11; 7:38; 2 CH 2:10; EZR. 7:21-22; ISA 5:10; EZEK. 45:14; LK 16:6 THE MEASURE TRANSLATED AS “EIGHT HUNDRED GALLONS” IS “ONE HUNDRED BATOUS” IN THE ORIGINAL (“BATOS” BEING THE GREEK FORM OF THE HEBREW “BATH”); JN 2:6 THE MEASURE TRANSLATED AS “TWENTY TO THIRTY GALLONS” IS “TWO TO THREE METRETAS” IN THE ORIGINAL, A GREEK MEASURE ROUGHLY EQUIVALENT TO THE BATH.**  **WEIGHTS AND MEASURES, LINEAR**  **THESE TERMS WERE BASED ON NATURAL UNITS OF MEASUREMENT THAT COULD BE EASILY APPLIED. MEASURES ARE GIVEN IN ASCENDING ORDER, WITH THEIR APPROXIMATE IMPERIAL AND METRIC EQUIVALENTS. FINGER (1/4 HANDBREADTH): ABOUT 3/4 INCH (ABOUT 1.85 CENTIMETRES): JER. 52:21 THE FINGER WAS 1/4 HANDBREADTH AND WAS THE SMALLEST SUBDIVISION OF THE CUBIT. THIS IS ITS ONLY MENTION IN SCRIPTURE. HANDBREADTH (4 FINGERS): ABOUT 3 INCHES (ABOUT 8 CENTIMETRES): EX 25:25 PP EX 37:12 THE HANDBREADTH WAS THE WIDTH OF THE HAND AT THE BASE OF THE FOUR FINGERS. 1 KI 7:26 PP 2 CH 4:5; PS 39:5 THE HANDBREADTH IS HERE USED FIGURATIVELY OF THE SHORTNESS OF HUMAN LIFE; EZEK. 40:5. SPAN (HALF A CUBIT): ABOUT 9 INCHES (ABOUT 23 CENTIMETRES): EX 28:16 PP EX 39:9 THE SPAN WAS THE WIDTH OF THE OUTSTRETCHED HAND FROM THUMB TO LITTLE FINGER. 1 SA 17:4 GOLIATH’S HEIGHT IS GIVEN IN THE HEBREW AS “SIX CUBITS AND A SPAN”; PS 90:10 THE SPAN IS HERE USED FIGURATIVELY OF THE SHORTNESS OF HUMAN LIFE; EZEK. 43:13. CUBIT (2 SPANS): ABOUT 18 INCHES (ABOUT 0.5 METRE): EX 25:10 PP EX 37:1 THE CUBIT WAS THE DISTANCE FROM THE FINGERTIP TO THE ELBOW, AND WAS USED TO MEASURE HEIGHT, SIZE, DEPTH AND DISTANCE. GE 7:20 THE HEBREW DESCRIBES THE DEPTH OF THE WATER AS “FIFTEEN CUBITS”; EX 27:9-18 PP EX 38:9-15; 1 KI 6:2-3 PP 2 CH 3:3-4; 1 CH 11:23 THE HEBREW DESCRIBES THE MAN AS “FIVE CUBITS TALL”; EZEK. 40:5; 45:1-6; 47:3-5; JN 21:8 THE GREEK TEXT DESCRIBES THE DISTANCE AS “ABOUT TWO HUNDRED CUBITS”; REV 21:17. REED (6 CUBITS): ABOUT 10 FEET (ABOUT 3 METRES): EZEK. 41:8 ORIGINALLY A MEASURING INSTRUMENT, THE REED BECAME A RECOGNIZED MEASURE OF SIX CUBITS (THE ROD). EZEK. 40:3,5-7; REV 11:1; 21:15-16. MILE: MT 5:41 THE GREEK WORD FOR “MILE” HERE IS “MILION”, A TRANSLITERATION OF THE ROMAN MEASUREMENT “MILLE PASSUUM”, “A THOUSAND PACES”. LK 24:13 THE MEASUREMENT IN THE GREEK IS “SIXTY STADIA”. EIGHT STADIA WERE ABOUT ONE MILE (ABOUT 1480 METRES); JN 6:19 THE MEASUREMENT IN THE GREEK IS “TWENTY-FIVE OR THIRTY STADIA”; JN 11:18 THE MEASUREMENT IN THE GREEK IS “FIFTEEN STADIA”.**  **WEIGHTS AND MEASURES, DISTANCE AND AREA**  **DIVERSE EXPRESSIONS WERE USED FOR THESE MEASUREMENTS, THEIR BEING DETERMINED IN THE MOST PRACTICAL WAY POSSIBLE, RECKONED BY KNOWN AVERAGES. EXPRESSIONS OF DISTANCE: A BOW-SHOT GE 21:15-16, SOME DISTANCE EX 33:7 A VARIETY OF DISTANCE OFTEN LIES BEHIND THIS EXPRESSION, AS CAN BE SEEN IN THE EXAMPLES THAT FOLLOW. GE 35:16; 36:6; NU 2:2; 1 SA 26:13; 2 SA 15:17; MT 8:30. A SABBATH DAY’S JOURNEY AC 1:12 WHILE THIS IS THE ONLY MENTION OF THIS PHRASE IN SCRIPTURE, IT WAS IN FACT A POPULAR EXPRESSION, INDICATING THE DISTANCE A DEVOUT JEW COULD WALK ON THE SABBATH. IT WAS BASED ON THE RABBINICAL INTERPRETATION OF EX 16:29 IN THE LIGHT OF NU 35:5, AND WAS LIMITED TO 2,000 CUBITS. A DAY’S JOURNEY 1 KI 19:3-4; NU 11:31. A THREE-DAY JOURNEY GE 30:36; EX 3:18; NU 10:33; EZR. 10:7-9; JONAH 3:3. FAR AWAY DT 28:49; 1 KI 8:46 PP 2 CH 6:36; ISA 6:12; EZEK. 11:15-16; JOEL 3:8; ZECH. 6:15; AC 22:21. EXPRESSIONS OF AREA: AREA EXPRESSED BY THE YOKE 1 SA 14:14 THE AREA TRANSLATED “ABOUT HALF AN ACRE” IN THE HEBREW MEANS “HALF A YOKE”. THE YOKE WAS THE AREA OF LAND PLOUGHED BY A YOKE OF OXEN IN ONE DAY, APPROXIMATELY ONE ACRE. SEE ALSO ISA 5:10 THE HEBREW DESCRIBES THE AREA AS “TEN-YOKE”, THAT IS, THE LAND PLOUGHED BY TEN-YOKE OF OXEN IN ONE DAY. AREA EXPRESSED BY THE AMOUNT OF SEED REQUIRED TO SOW THE LAND LEV 27:16. AREA EXPRESSED BY ITS CONSTITUENT MEASUREMENTS EZEK. 40:47; EX 28:16 PP EX 39:9; 1 KI 7:23; EZEK. 45:1-6.**  **SMITH'S BIBLE DICTIONARY**  **STONES OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEW JERUSALEM (NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH)**  **BESIDES THE ORDINARY USES TO WHICH STONES WERE APPLIED, WE MAY MENTION THAT LARGE STONES WERE SET UP TO COMMEMORATE ANY REMARKABLE EVENT. (GENESIS 28:18; 35:14; 31:45; JOSHUA 4:9; 1 SAMUEL 7:12) SUCH STONES WERE OCCASIONALLY CONSECRATED BY ANOINTING. (GENESIS 28:18) HEAPS OF STONES WERE PILED UP ON VARIOUS OCCASIONS, AS IN TOKEN OF A TREATY, (GENESIS 31:47) OR OVER THE GRAVE OF SOME NOTORIOUS OFFENDER. (JOSHUA 7:26; 8:29; 2 SAMUEL 18:17) THE "WHITE STONE" NOTICED IN (REVELATION 2:17) HAS BEEN VARIOUSLY REGARDED AS REFERRING TO THE PEBBLE OF ACQUITTAL USED IN THE GREEK COURTS; TO THE LOT CAST IN ELECTIONS IN GREECE TO BOTH THESE COMBINED; TO THE STONES IN THE HIGH PRIEST'S BREASTPLATE; TO THE TICKETS PRESENTED TO THE VICTOR AT THE PUBLIC GAMES; OR, LASTLY, TO THE CUSTOM OF WRITING ON STONES. THE NOTICE IN (ZECHARIAH 12:3) OF THE "BURDENSOME STONE" IS REFERRED BY JEROME TO THE CUSTOM OF LIFTING STONES AS AN EXERCISE OF STRENGTH, COMP. ECCLES. 6:21; BUT IT MAY EQUALLY WELL BE EXPLAINED OF A LARGE CORNER-STONE AS A SYMBOL OF STRENGTH. (ISAIAH 28:16) STONES ARE USED METAPHORICALLY TO DENOTE HARDNESS OR INSENSIBILITY, (1 SAMUEL 25:37; EZEKIEL 11:19; 36:26) AS WELL AS FIRMNESS OR STRENGTH. (GENESIS 49:24) THE MEMBERS OF THE CHURCH ARE CALLED "LIVING STONES," AS CONTRIBUTING TO REAR THAT LIVING TEMPLE IN WHICH CHRIST, HIMSELF "A LIVING STONE," IS THE CHIEF OR HEAD OF THE CORNER. (EPHESIANS 2:20-22; 1 PETER 2:4-8).**  **ATS BIBLE DICTIONARY**  **SELA**  **THE NAME OF A PLACE MENTIONED IN 2 KINGS 14:7, WHERE IT IS SAID THAT AMAZIAH KING OF JUDAH SLEW TEN THOUSAND MEN OF EDOM, IN THE VALLEY OF SALT, AND TOOK SELA BY WAR, AND CALLED THE NAME OF IT JOKTHEEL, SUBDUED BY GOD. SELA, IN HEBREW, SIGNIFIES, A ROCK, AND ANSWERS TO THE GREEK WORD PETRA; WHENCE IT HAS BEEN REASONABLY INFERRED THAT THE CITY BEARING THE NAME OF PETRA, AND WHICH WAS THE CELEBRATED CAPITAL OF ARABIA PETRAEA, IS THE PLACE MENTIONED BY THE SACRED HISTORIAN. IT IS ALSO MENTIONED IN ISAIAH 16:1, AND MAY BE INTENDED BY THE WORD SELA, TRANSLATED ROCK, IN JUDE 1:36 ISAIAH 42:11. THE RUINS OF THIS PLACE WERE IN MODERN TIMES FIRST VISITED BY BURCKHARDT, 1812, AND ATTEST THE SPLENDOR OF THE ANCIENT CITY. HE SAYS, "AT THE DISTANCE OF A TWO LONG DAYS' JOURNEY NORTHEAST FROM AKABAH, IS A RIVULET AND VALLEY IN THE DJEBEL SHERA, ON THE EAST SIDE OF THE ARABAH, CALLED WADY MOUSA. THIS PLACE IS VERY INTERESTING FOR ITS ANTIQUITIES AND THE REMAINS OF AN ANCIENT CITY, WHICH I CONJECTURE TO BE PETRA, THE CAPITAL OF ARABIA PETRAEA, A PLACE WHICH, AS FAR AS I KNOW, NO EUROPEAN TRAVELER HAS EVER VISITED. IN THE RED SANDSTONE OF THE WHICH THE VALLEY IS COMPOSED ARE UPWARDS OF TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY SEPULCHERS, ENTIRELY CUT OUT OF THE ROCK, THE GREATER PART OF THEM WITH GRECIAN ORNAMENTS. THERE IS A MAUSOLEUM IN THE SHAPE OF A TEMPLE, OF COLOSSAL DIMENSIONS, LIKEWISE CUT OUT OF THE ROCK, WITH ALL ITS APARTMENTS, ITS VESTIBULE, PERISTYLE, ETC. IT IS A MOST BEAUTIFUL SPECIMEN OF GRECIAN ARCHITECTURE, AND IN PERFECT PRESERVATION. THERE ARE OTHER MAUSOLEA WITH OBELISKS, APPARENTLY IN THE EGYPTIAN STYLE, A WHOLE AMPHITHEATER CUT OUT OF THE ROCK, WITH THE REMAINS OF A PALACE AND OF SEVERAL TEMPLES. UPON THE SUMMIT OF THE MOUNTAINS, WHICH CLOSES THE NARROW VALLEY ON ITS WESTERN SIDE, (MOUNT HOR,) IS THE TOMB OF HAROUN, OR AARON. IT IS HELD IN GREAT VENERATION BY THE ARABS." THAT THIS WAS INDEED THE ANCIENT SELA OR PETRA IS ESTABLISHED BY VARIOUS CONCURRING PROOFS; JOSEPHUS, EUSEBIUS, AND JEROME AFFIRM THAT THE LOCATION AND RUINS CORRESPOND WITH THE NOTICES GIVEN IN THE HOLY BIBLE, AND BY PLINY AND STRABO. SUBSEQUENT TRAVELERS, ESPECIALLY LABORDE, HAVE GIVEN MINUTE AND GRAPHIC DESCRIPTION OF THIS WONDERFUL CITY, WITH DRAWINGS OF THE PRINCIPAL RUINS. THE VALLEY OF PETRA, 2,200 FEET ABOVE THE GREAT VALLEY EL-ARABAH, IS ABOUT A MILE LONG FROM NORTH TO SOUTH, AND HALF A MILE WIDE, WITH NUMEROUS SHORT RAVINES IN ITS SIDES, MAKING ITS WHOLE CIRCUIT PERHAPS FOUR MILES. IT IS ACCESSIBLE THROUGH RAVINES AT THE NORTH AND THE SOUTH; BUT THE CLIFFS, WHICH DEFINE IT ON THE EAST AND WEST, ARE PRECIPITOUS, AND VARY FROM TWO HUNDRED TO ONE THOUSAND FEET IN HEIGHT. THE MAIN PASSAGE INTO THE CITY IS ON THE EAST, AND BEGINS BETWEEN CLIFFS FORTY FEET HIGH AND FIFTY YARDS APART, WHICH SOON BECOME HIGHER, NEARER, AND FULL OF EXCAVATED TOMBS. THIS WINDING RAVINE IS A MILE LONG, AND GIVES ENTRANCE TO A SMALL BROOK; ITS SIDES AT ONE PLACE ARE BUT TWELVE FEET APART AND TWO HUNDRED- AND FIFTY-FEET HIGH. AT THE TERMINATION OF THIS NARROW GORGE YOU CONFRONT THE MOST SPLENDID OF ALL THE STRUCTURES OF PETRA, EL-KHUSNEH, THE TEMPLE MENTIONED BY BURCKHARDT, HEWN OUT OF THE FACE OF THE OPPOSITE CLIFF. HERE YOU ENTER A WIDER RAVINE, WHICH LEADS NORTHWEST, PASSES THE AMPHITHEATER IN A RECESS ON THE LEFT, AND AT LENGTH OPENS ON THE GREAT VALLEY OF THE MAIN CITY TOWARDS THE WEST. THE TOMBS EXCAVATED IN THESE, AND IN ALL THE SIDE GORGES, ARE WITHOUT NUMBER, RISING RANGE ABOVE RANGE; MANY OF THEM ARE APPROACHED BY STEPS CUT IN THE ROCK, WHILE OTHERS ARE INACCESSIBLE, AT THE HEIGHT OF NEARLY FOUR HUNDRED FEET. THE THEATRE WAS SO LARGE AS TO ACCOMMODATE MORE THAN THREE THOUSAND PERSONS. THE PALACE, CALLED PHARAOH'S HOUSE BY THE ARABS, IS THE CHIEF STRUCTURE NOT EXCAVATED IN THE MOUNTAIN THAT SURVIVES IN ANY GOOD DEGREE THE RAVAGES OF TIME; IT WAS EVIDENTLY A GORGEOUS BUILDING. MOST OF THE VALLEY IS STREWN WITH THE RUINS OF PUBLIC EDIFICES AND WITH FRAGMENTS OF POTTERY. THE BROOK FLOWS THROUGH THE VALLEY TOWARDS THE WEST, AND PASSES OFF THROUGH A NARROW GORGE LIKE THAT BY WHICH IT ENTERED. ONE OF THE FINEST TEMPLES, THE DEIR, STANDS HIGH UP IN A RAVINE ON THE WEST SIDE. IT IS HEWN OUT OF THE SOLID ROCK, ARE EIGHT FEET IN DIAMETER. A SINGULAR CHARM IS THROWN OVER THE WHOLE BY THE BEAUTY OF THE STONE FROM WHICH THESE VARIOUS STRUCTURES ARE WROUGHT. IT IS FINE AND SOFT SANDSTONE, VARIEGATED WITH ALMOST EVERY VARIETY OF HUES, RED, PURPLE, BLACK, WHITE, AZURE, AND YELLOW, THE DEEPEST CRIMSON AND THE SOFTEST PINK BLENDING WITH EACH OTHER, WHILE HIGH ABOVE THE SCULPTURED MONUMENTS THE ROCKS RISE IN THEIR NATIVE RUDENESS AND MAJESTY. THE WHOLE STRANGE AND BEAUTIFUL SCENE LEAVES ON THE SPECTATOR'S MIND IMPRESSIONS, WHICH NOTHING CAN EFFACE. PETRA WAS AN ANCIENT CITY, A STRONG FORTRESS, AND FOR MANY AGES AN IMPORTANT COMMERCIAL CENTER. IT WAS THE CHIEF CITY AMONG SCORES, WHICH ONCE FILLED THAT REGION. YET THE PROPHETS OF GOD FORETOLD ITS DOWNFALL, AND ITS ABANDONMENT TO SOLITUDE AND DESOLATION, IN TERMS WHICH STRIKINGLY AGREE WITH THE FACTS. "THY TERRIBLENESS HATH DECEIVED THEE, AND THE PRIDE OF THY HEART, O THOU THAT DWELLEST IN THE CLEFTS OF THE ROCK, THAT HOLDEST THE HEIGHT OF THE HILL: THOUGH THOU SHOULDEST MAKE THY NEST AS HIGH AS THE EAGLE, I WILL BRING THEE DOWN FROM THENCE, SAITH THE LORD," JEREMIAH 49:7-22. SEE ALSO ISAIAH 34:5-15 EZEKIEL 35:1-15 JOEL 3:19 AM 1:11,12 OBADIAH 1:3-16. WHEN ITS RUIN TOOK PLACE, WE ARE NOT INFORMED. THERE WERE CHRISTIAN CHURCHES THERE IN THE FIFTH AND SIXTH CENTURIES, BUT AFTER A. D. 536 NO MENTION IS MADE OF IT IN HISTORY.**  **EASTON'S BIBLE DICTIONARY**  **SE'LAH, ROCK, THE CAPITAL OF EDOM, SITUATED IN THE GREAT VALLEY EXTENDING FROM THE DEAD SEA TO THE RED SEA (2 KINGS 14:7). IT WAS NEAR MOUNT HOR, CLOSE BY THE DESERT OF ZIN. IT IS CALLED "THE ROCK".**  **INTERNATIONAL STANDARD BIBLE ENCYCLOPEDIA**  **SELA**  **SE'-LA (SELA`, HA-CELA` (WITH THE ARTICLE); PETRA, HE PETRA; THE KING JAMES VERSION SELAH (2 KINGS 14:7)): ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE RENDERS THIS AS THE NAME OF A CITY IN 2 KINGS 14:7 ISAIAH 16:1. IN JUDGES 1:36 2 CHRONICLES 25:12; AND OBADIAH 1:3, IT TRANSLATES LITERALLY, "ROCK"; BUT THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN IN EACH CASE "SELA." IT IS IMPOSSIBLE TO ASSUME WITH HULL (HD B, UNDER THE WORD) THAT THIS NAME, WHEN IT APPEARS IN SCRIPTURE, ALWAYS REFERS TO THE CAPITAL OF EDOM, THE GREAT CITY IN WADY MUSA. IN JUDGES 1:36 ITS ASSOCIATION WITH THE ASCENT OF AKRABBIM SHUTS US UP TO A POSITION TOWARD THE SOUTHWESTERN END OF THE DEAD SEA. PROBABLY IN THAT CASE IT DOES NOT DENOTE A CITY, BUT SOME PROMINENT CRAG. MOORE ("JUDGES," ICC, 56), FOLLOWING BUHL, WOULD IDENTIFY IT WITH ES-SAFIEH, "A BARE AND DAZZLINGLY WHITE SANDSTONE PROMONTORY 1,000 FT. HIGH, EAST OF THE MUD FIATS OF ES-SEBKAH, AND 2 MILES SOUTH OF THE DEAD SEA." A MORE PROBABLE IDENTIFICATION IS A HIGH CLIFF WHICH COMMANDS THE ROAD LEADING FROM WADY EL-MILH, "VALLEY OF SALT," TO EDOM, OVER THE PASS OF AKRABBIM. THIS WAS A POSITION OF STRATEGIC IMPORTANCE, AND IF FORTIFIED WOULD BE OF GREAT STRENGTH. (IN THIS PASSAGE "EDOMITES" MUST BE READ FOR "AMORITES.") THE VICTORY OF AMAZIAH WAS WON IN THE VALLEY OF SALT. HE WOULD NATURALLY TURN HIS ARMS AT ONCE AGAINST THIS STRONGHOLD (2 KINGS 14:7); AND IT MAY WELL BE THE ROCK FROM THE TOP OF WHICH HE HURLED HIS PRISONERS (2 CHRONICLES 25:12). HE CALLED IT JOKTEEL, A NAME THE MEANING OF WHICH IS OBSCURE. POSSIBLY IT IS THE SAME AS JEKUTHIEL (1 CHRONICLES 4:18), AND MAY MEAN "PRESERVATION OF GOD" (OHL, UNDER THE WORD). NO TRACE OF THIS NAME HAS BEEN FOUND. THE NARRATIVES IN WHICH THE PLACE IS MENTIONED PUT IDENTIFICATION WITH PETRA OUT OF THE QUESTION. "THE ROCK" (THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN "SELA") IN OBADIAH 1:3, IN THE PHRASE "THOU THAT DWELLEST IN THE CLEFTS OF THE ROCK." IS ONLY A VIVID AND PICTURESQUE DESCRIPTION OF MT. EDOM. "THE PURPLE MOUNTAINS INTO WHICH THE WILD SONS OF ESAU CLAMBERED RUN OUT FROM SYRIA UPON THE DESERT, SOME HUNDRED MILES BY TWENTY, OF PORPHYRY AND RED SANDSTONE. THEY ARE SAID TO BE THE FINEST ROCK SCENERY IN THE WORLD. `SALVATOR ROSA NEVER CONCEIVED SO SAVAGE AND SO SUITABLE A HAUNT FOR BANDITTI.'.... THE INTERIOR IS REACHED BY DEFILES SO NARROW THAT TWO HORSEMEN MAY SCARCELY RIDE ABREAST, AND THE SUN IS SHUT OUT BY THE OVERHANGING ROCKS...LITTLE ELSE THAN WILD FOWLS' NESTS ARE, THE VILLAGES: HUMAN EYRIES PERCHED ON HIGH SHELVES OR HIDDEN AWAY IN CAVES AT THE ENDS OF THE DEEP GORGES." IN ISAIAH 16:1; ISAIAH 42:11 THE REVISED VERSION (BRITISH AND AMERICAN), PERHAPS WE HAVE A REFERENCE TO THE GREAT CITY OF PETRA. JOSEPHUS (ANT., IV, VII, 1) TELLS US THAT AMONG THE KINGS OF THE MIDIANITES WHO FELL BEFORE MOSES WAS ONE REKEM, KING OF REKEM (AKRE, OR REKEME), THE CITY DERIVING ITS NAME FROM ITS FOUNDER. THIS HE SAYS WAS THE ARABIC NAME; THE GREEKS CALLED IT PETRA. EUSEBIUS, ONOMASTICON SAYS PETRA IS A CITY OF ARABIA IN THE LAND OF EDOM. IT IS CALLED JECHTHOEL; BUT THE SYRIANS CALL IT REKEM. JOKTEEL, AS WE HAVE SEEN, MUST BE SOUGHT ELSEWHERE. THERE CAN BE NO DOUBT THAT JOSEPHUS INTENDED THE CITY IN WADY MUSA. ITS OLD TESTAMENT NAME WAS BOZRAH (AMOS 1:12, ETC.). WETZSTEIN (EXCURSUS IN DELITZSCH'S ISAIAH, 696;) HAZARDS THE CONJECTURE THAT THE COMPLETE ANCIENT NINE WAS BOZRAT HAS-SELA, "BOZRAH OF THE ROCK."**  **THIS "ROSE-RED CITY HALF AS OLD AS TIME"**  **SELA WAS FOR LONG DIFFICULT OF ACCESS, AND THE ATTEMPT TO VISIT IT WAS FRAUGHT WITH DANGER. IN RECENT YEARS, HOWEVER, IT HAS BEEN SEEN BY MANY TOURISTS AND EXPLORING PARTIES. OF THE DESCRIPTIONS WRITTEN THE BEST IS UNDOUBTEDLY THAT OF PROFESSOR DALMAN OF JERUSALEM. AN EXCELLENT ACCOUNT OF THIS WONDERFUL CITY, BRIGHTLY AND INTERESTINGLY WRITTEN, WILL BE FOUND IN LIBBEY AND HOSKINS' BOOK. THE RUINS LIE ALONG THE SIDES OF A SPACIOUS HOLLOW SURROUNDED BY THE MANY-HUED CLIFFS OF EDOM, JUST BEFORE THEY SINK INTO THE ARABAH ON THE WEST. IT IS NEAR THE BASE OF JEBEL HARUN, ABOUT 50 MILES FROM THE DEAD SEA, AND JUST NORTH OF THE WATERSHED BETWEEN THAT SEA AND THE GULF OF AKABA. THE VALLEY OWES ITS MODERN NAME, WADY MUSA, "VALLEY OF MOSES," TO ITS CONNECTION WITH MOSES IN MOHAMMEDAN LEGENDS. WHILE NOT WHOLLY INACCESSIBLE FROM OTHER DIRECTIONS, THE TWO USUAL APPROACHES ARE THAT FROM THE SOUTHWEST BY A ROUGH PATH, PARTLY ARTIFICIAL, AND THAT FROM THE EAST. THE LATTER IS BY FAR THE MORE IMPORTANT. THE VALLEY CLOSES TO THE EAST, THE ONLY OPENING BEING THROUGH A DEEP AND NARROW DEFILE, CALLED THE SIK, "SHAFT," ABOUT A MILE IN LENGTH. IN THE BOTTOM OF THE SIK FLOWS WESTWARD THE STREAM THAT RISES AT `AIN MUSA, EAST OF THE CLEFT IS THE VILLAGE OF ELJI, AN ANCIENT SITE, CORRESPONDING TO GAIA OF EUSEBIUS (ONOMASTICON). PASSING THIS VILLAGE, THE ROAD THREADS ITS WAY ALONG THE SHADOWY WINDING GORGE, OVERHUNG BY LOFTY CLIFFS. WHEN THE VALLEY IS REACHED, A SIGHT OF EXTRAORDINARY BEAUTY AND IMPRESSIVENESS OPENS TO THE BEHOLDER. THE TEMPLES, THE TOMBS, THEATER, ETC., HEWN WITH GREAT SKILL AND INFINITE PAINS FROM THE LIVING ROCK, HAVE DEFIED TO AN ASTONISHING DEGREE THE TOOTH OF TIME, MANY OF THE CARVINGS BEING AS FRESH AS IF THEY HAD BEEN CUT YESTERDAY. AN IDEA OF THE SCALE ON WHICH THE WORK WAS DONE MAY BE GATHERED FROM THE SIZE OF THEATER, WHICH FURNISHED ACCOMMODATION FOR NO FEWER THAN 3,000 SPECTATORS. SUCH A POSITION COULD NOT HAVE BEEN OVERLOOKED IN ANCIENT TIMES; AND WE ARE SAFE TO ASSUME THAT A CITY OF IMPORTANCE MUST ALWAYS HAVE EXISTED HERE. IT IS UNDER THE NABATEANS, HOWEVER, THAT PETRA BEGINS TO PLAY A PROMINENT PART IN HISTORY. THIS PEOPLE TOOK POSSESSION ABOUT THE END OF THE 4TH CENTURY B.C., AND CONTINUED THEIR SWAY UNTIL OVERCOME BY HADRIAN, WHO GAVE HIS OWN NAME TO THE CITY-HADRIANA. THIS NAME, HOWEVER, SOON DISAPPEARED. UNDER THE ROMANS PETRA SAW THE DAYS OF HER GREATEST SPLENDOR. ACCORDING TO OLD TRADITION PAUL VISITED PETRA WHEN HE WENT INTO ARABIA (GALATIANS 1:17). OF THIS THERE IS NO CERTAINTY; BUT CHRISTIANITY WAS EARLY INTRODUCED, AND THE CITY BECAME THE SEAT OF A BISHOPRIC. UNDER THE NABATEANS SHE WAS THE CENTER OF THE GREAT CARAVAN TRADE OF THAT TIME. THE MERCHANDISE OF THE EAST WAS BROUGHT HITHER; AND HENCE, SET OUT THE CARAVANS FOR THE SOUTH, THE WEST, AND THE NORTH. THE GREAT HIGHWAY ACROSS THE DESERT TO THE PERSIAN GULF WAS PRACTICALLY IN HER HANDS. THE FALL OF THE NABATEAN POWER GAVE PALMYRA HER CHANCE; AND HER SUPREMACY IN THE COMMERCE OF NORTHERN ARABIA DATES FROM THAT TIME. PETRA SHARED IN THE DECLINING FORTUNES OF ROME; AND HER DEATH BLOW WAS DEALT BY THE CONQUERING MOSLEMS, WHO DESOLATED ARABIA PETREA IN 629-32 A.D. THE PLACE NOW FURNISHES A RETREAT FOR A FEW POOR BEDAWY FAMILIES.**  **SMITH'S BIBLE DICTIONARY**  **FLINT USED TO ENPOWER THE PRECIOUS STONE IN THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEW JERUSALEM (NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH)**  **THE WELL-KNOWN PRECIOUS STONE, A VARIETY OF QUARTZ. IT IS EXTREMELY HARD, AND STRIKES FIRE. IT WAS VERY ABUNDANT IN AND ABOUT PALESTINE.**  **EASTON'S BIBLE DICTIONARY**  **ABOUNDS IN ALL THE PLAINS AND VALLEYS OF THE WILDERNESS OF THE FORTY YEARS' WANDERINGS. IN ISAIAH 50:7 AND EZEK. 3:9 THE EXPRESSIONS, WHERE THE WORD IS USED, MEANS THAT THE "MESSIAH WOULD BE FIRM AND RESOLUTE AMIDST ALL CONTEMPT AND SCORN WHICH HE WOULD MEET; THAT HE HAD MADE UP HIS MIND TO ENDURE IT, AND WOULD NOT SHRINK FROM ANY KIND OR DEGREE OF SUFFERING WHICH WOULD BE NECESSARY TO ACCOMPLISH THE GREAT WORK IN WHICH HE WAS ENGAGED." (COMP. EZEK. 3:8, 9.) THE WORDS "LIKE A FLINT" ARE USED WITH REFERENCE TO THE HOOFS OF HORSES (ISAIAH 5:28).**  **WEBSTER'S REVISED UNABRIDGED DICTIONARY**  **1. (N.) A MASSIVE, SOMEWHAT IMPURE VARIETY OF QUARTZ, IN COLOR USUALLY OF A GRAY TO BROWN OR NEARLY BLACK, BREAKING WITH A CONCHOIDAL FRACTURE AND SHARP EDGE. IT IS VERY HARD, AND STRIKES FIRE WITH STEEL. 2. (N.) A PIECE OF FLINT FOR STRIKING FIRE; FORMERLY MUCH USED, ESP. IN THE HAMMERS OF GUN LOCKS. 3. (N.) ANYTHING EXTREMELY HARD, UNIMPRESSIBLE, AND UNYIELDING, LIKE FLINT.**  **INTERNATIONAL STANDARD BIBLE ENCYCLOPEDIA**  **FLINT**  **FLINT (CHALLAMISH (DEUTERONOMY 8:15; DEUTERONOMY 32:13 JOB 28:9 PSALM 114:8), TSOR (EXODUS 4:25 EZEKIEL 3:9), TSER (ISAIAH 5:28), TSUR (JOB 22:24 PSALM 89:43), TSURIM (JOSHUA 5:2 F); (= KECHLEX "PEBBLE"), KOCHLAX (APC 1MACC 10:73)): THE WORD CHALLAMISH SIGNIFIES A HARD STONE, THOUGH NOT CERTAINLY FLINT, AND IS USED AS A FIGURE FOR HARDNESS IN ISAIAH 50:7, "THEREFORE HAVE I SET MY FACE LIKE A FLINT." A SIMILAR USE OF TSOR IS FOUND IN EZEKIEL 3:9, "AS AN ADAMANT HARDER THAN FLINT HAVE I MADE THY FOREHEAD," AND ISAIAH 5:28, "THEIR HORSES' HOOFS SHALL BE ACCOUNTED AS FLINT"; AND OF TSELA` IN JEREMIAH 5:3, "THEY HAVE MADE THEIR FACES HARDER THAN A ROCK." THE SAME THREE WORDS ARE USED OF THE ROCK FROM WHICH MOSES DREW WATER IN THE WILDERNESS: CHALLAMISH (DEUTERONOMY 8:15 PSALM 114:8); TSUR (EXODUS 17:6 DEUTERONOMY 8:15 PSALM 78:20 ISAIAH 48:21); CELA` (NUMBERS 20:8 NEHEMIAH 9:15 PSALM 78:16). TSUR AND CELA` ARE USED OFTENER THAN CHALLAMISH FOR GREAT ROCKS AND CLIFFS, BUT TSUR IS USED ALSO FOR FLINT KNIVES IN EXODUS 4:25, "THEN ZIPPORAH TOOK A FLINT (THE KING JAMES VERSION "SHARP STONE"), AND CUT OFF THE FORESKIN OF HER SON," AND IN JOSHUA 5:2, "[STEPHEN] YAHWEH SAID UNTO JOSHUA, MAKE THEE KNIVES OF FLINT (THE KING JAMES VERSION "SHARP KNIVES"), AND CIRCUMCISE AGAIN THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL THE SECOND TIME." SURGICAL IMPLEMENTS OF FLINT WERE USED BY THE ANCIENT EGYPTIANS, AND NUMEROUS FLINT CHIPPINGS WITH OCCASIONAL FLINT IMPLEMENTS ARE FOUND ASSOCIATED WITH THE REMAINS OF EARLY MAN IN SYRIA AND PALESTINE. FLINT AND THE ALLIED MINERAL, CHERT, ARE FOUND IN GREAT ABUNDANCE IN THE LIMESTONE ROCKS OF SYRIA, PALESTINE AND EGYPT.**  **EASTON'S BIBLE DICTIONARY**  **(HEBREWS TSUR), EMPLOYED AS A SYMBOL OF GOD IN THE OLD TESTAMENT (1 SAMUEL 2:2; 2 SAMUEL 22:3; ISAIAH 17:10; PSALM 28:1; 31:2, 3; 89:26; 95:1); ALSO, IN THE NEW TESTAMENT (MATTHEW 16:18; ROMANS 9:33; 1 CORINTHIANS 10:4). IN DAN. 2:45 THE CHALDAIC FORM OF THE HEBREW WORD IS TRANSLATED "MOUNTAIN." IT OUGHT TO BE TRANSLATED "ROCK," AS IN HABAKKUK 1:12 IN THE REVISED VERSION. THE "ROCK" FROM WHICH THE STONE IS CUT THERE SIGNIFIES THE DIVINE ORIGIN OF CHRIST.**  **WEBSTER'S REVISED UNABRIDGED DICTIONARY**  **1. (N.) SEE ROC. 2. (N.) A DISTAFF USED IN SPINNING; THE STAFF OR FRAME ABOUT WHICH FLAX IS ARRANGED, AND FROM WHICH THE THREAD IS DRAWN IN SPINNING. 3. (N.) A LARGE CONCRETED MASS OF STONY MATERIAL; A LARGE FIXED STONE OR CRAG. 4. (N.) ANY NATURAL DEPOSIT FORMING A PART OF THE EARTH'S CRUST, WHETHER CONSOLIDATED OR NOT, INCLUDING SAND, EARTH, CLAY, ETC., WHEN IN NATURAL BEDS. 5. (N.) THAT WHICH RESEMBLES A ROCK IN FIRMNESS; A DEFENSE; A SUPPORT; A REFUGE. 6. (N.) FIG.: ANYTHING WHICH CAUSES A DISASTER OR WRECK RESEMBLING THE WRECK OF A VESSEL UPON A ROCK. 7. (N.) THE STRIPED BASS. SEE UNDER BASS. 8. (V. T.) TO CAUSE TO SWAY BACKWARD AND FORWARD, AS A BODY RESTING ON A SUPPORT BENEATH; AS, TO ROCK A CRADLE OR CHAIR; TO CAUSE TO VIBRATE; TO CAUSE TO REEL OR TOTTER. 9. (V. T.) TO MOVE AS IN A CRADLE; HENCE, TO PUT TO SLEEP BY ROCKING; TO STILL; TO QUIET. 10. (V. I.) TO MOVE OR BE MOVED BACKWARD AND FORWARD; TO BE VIOLENTLY AGITATED; TO REEL; TO TOTTER. 11. (V. I.) TO ROLL OR SWAY BACKWARD AND FORWARD UPON A SUPPORT; AS, TO ROCK IN A ROCKING-CHAIR.**  **INTERNATIONAL STANDARD BIBLE ENCYCLOPEDIA**  **ROCK OF AGES**  **APPLIED TO STEPHEN YAHWEH AS AN ENCOURAGEMENT FOR TRUST (ISAIAH 26:4 THE REVISED VERSION, MARGIN; THE KING JAMES VERSION "EVERLASTING STRENGTH").**  **ROCKS OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEW JERUSALEM (NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH)**  **I. NAMES:**  **ROK ((1) CELA`; (2) TSUR (3) CHALLAMISH, "FLINT"; COMPARE ARABIC KHALANBUS, "FLINT"; (4) KEPHIM (JOB 30:6 JEREMIAH 4:29); COMPARE KEPHAS, "CEPHAS" = PETROS, "PETER" (JOHN 1:42 THE KING JAMES VERSION AND THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN); (5) PETRA): TSUR AND CELA` ARE THE WORDS MOST OFTEN FOUND, AND THERE IS NO WELL-DEFINED DISTINCTION BETWEEN THEM. THEY ARE FREQUENTLY COUPLED TOGETHER IN THE PARALLELISM WHICH IS CHARACTERISTIC OF THE HEBREW WRITERS: E.G. "BE THOU TO ME A STRONG ROCK (TSUR), A HOUSE OF DEFENSE TO SAVE ME. FOR THOU ART MY ROCK (TSELA) AND MY FORTRESS" (PSALM 31:2, 3). "HE CLAVE ROCKS (TSUR) IN THE WILDERNESS, AND, GAVE THEM DRINK ABUNDANTLY AS OUT OF THE DEPTHS. HE BROUGHT STREAMS ALSO OUT OF THE ROCK (SELA), AND CAUSED WATERS TO RUN DOWN LIKE RIVERS" (PSALM 78:15, 16). IT IS PLAIN HERE THAT THE TWO WORDS ARE USED FOR THE SAKE OF VARIETY, WITHOUT ANY CLEAR DIFFERENCE OF MEANING. EVEN CHALLAMISH (TRANSLATED "FLINT") IS USED IN THE SAME WAY WITH TSUR IN PSALM 114:8: "WHO TURNED THE ROCK (TSUR) INTO A POOL OF WATER; THE FLINT (CALLAMISH) INTO A FOUNTAIN OF WATERS."**  **2. FIGURATIVE:**  **(1) SOME OF THE MOST STRIKING AND BEAUTIFUL IMAGERY OF THE HOLY BIBLE IS BASED UPON THE ROCKS. THEY ARE A SYMBOL OF GOD: "[STEPHEN] YAHWEH IS MY ROCK, AND MY FORTRESS" (2 SAMUEL 22:2 PSALM 18:2; PSALM 71:3); "GOD, THE ROCK OF MY SALVATION" (2 SAMUEL 22:47; COMPARE PSALM 62:2, 7; PSALM 89:26); "MY GOD THE ROCK OF MY REFUGE" (PSALM 94:22); "THE ROCK OF THY STRENGTH" (ISAIAH 17:10); "LEAD ME TO THE ROCK THAT IS HIGHER THAN I" (PSALM 61:2); REPEATEDLY IN THE SONG OF MOSES (DEUTERONOMY 32:3, 4, 18, 30, 31; COMPARE 2 SAMUEL 22:32). PAUL APPLIES THE ROCK SMITTEN IN THE WILDERNESS (EXODUS 17:6 NUMBERS 20:11) TO CHRIST AS THE SOURCE OF LIVING WATER FOR SPIRITUAL REFRESHMENT (1 CORINTHIANS 10:4).**  **(2) THE ROCKS ARE A REFUGE, BOTH FIGURATIVELY AND LITERALLY (JEREMIAH 48:28 SONGS 2:14); "THE ROCKS ARE A REFUGE FOR THE CONIES" (PSALM 104:18). MANY A TRAVELER IN PALESTINE HAS FELT THE REFRESHMENT OF "THE SHADE OF A GREAT ROCK IN A WEARY LAND" (ISAIAH 32:2). A VERY DIFFERENT IDEA IS EXPRESSED IN ISAIAH 8:14, "AND HE SHALL BE FOR A SANCTUARY; BUT FOR A STONE OF STUMBLING AND FOR A ROCK OF OFFENSE" (COMPARE ROMANS 9:33 1 PETER 2:8).**  **(3) THE ROCK IS A SYMBOL OF HARDNESS (JEREMIAH 5:3; COMPARE ISAIAH 50:7). THEREFORE, THE BREAKING OF THE ROCK EXEMPLIFIES THE AUTHORITY OF GOD (JEREMIAH 23:29; COMPARE 1 KINGS 19:11). THE ROCK IS ALSO A SYMBOL OF THAT WHICH ENDURES, "OH THAT THEY.... WERE GRAVEN IN THE ROCK FOR EVER!" (JOB 19:23, 24). A ROCK WAS AN APPROPRIATE PLACE FOR OFFERING A SACRIFICE (JUDGES 6:20; JUDGES 13:19). THE CENTRAL FEATURE OF THE MOSQUE OF `UMAR IN JERUSALEM IS QUBBAT-UC-CAKHRAT, THE "DOME OF THE ROCK." THE ROCK OR CAKHRAT UNDER THE DOME IS THOUGHT TO BE THE SITE OF SOLOMON’S ALTAR OF BURNT OFFERING, AND FURTHER IS THOUGHT TO BE THE SITE OF THE THRESHING-FLOOR OF ARAUNAH THE JEBUSITE WHICH DAVID PURCHASED TO BUILD AN ALTAR TO STEPHEN YAHWEH.**  **3. KINDS OF ROCK:**  **(1) THE PRINCIPAL ROCK OF PALESTINE AND SYRIA IS LIMESTONE OF WHICH THERE ARE MANY VARIETIES, DIFFERING IN COLOR, TEXTURE, HARDNESS AND DEGREES OF IMPURITY, SOME OF THE LIMESTONE HAVING CONSIDERABLE ADMIXTURES OF CLAY OR SAND. SOME OF THE HARDER KINDS ARE VERY DENSE AND BREAK WITH A CONCHOIDAL FRACTURE SIMILAR TO THE FRACTURE OF FLINT. IN ROCKS WHICH HAVE FOR AGES BEEN EXPOSED TO ATMOSPHERIC AGENCIES, EROSION HAS PRODUCED STRIKING AND HIGHLY PICTURESQUE FORMS. NODULES AND LAYERS OF FLINT ARE OF FREQUENT OCCURRENCE IN THE LIMESTONE.**  **(2) LIMESTONE IS THE ONLY ROCK OF WESTERN PALESTINE, WITH THE EXCEPTION OF SOME LOCAL OUTPOURINGS OF BASALTIC ROCK AND WITH THE FURTHER EXCEPTION OF A LIGHT-BROWN, POROUS, PARTLY CALCAREOUS SANDSTONE, WHICH IS FOUND AT INTERVALS ALONG THE COAST. THIS LAST IS A SUPERFICIAL DEPOSIT OF QUATERNARY OR RECENT AGE, AND IS OF AEOLIAN ORIGIN. THAT IS, IT CONSISTS OF DUNE SANDS WHICH HAVE SOLIDIFIED UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF ATMOSPHERIC AGENCIES. THIS IS VERY EXCEPTIONAL, NEARLY ALL STRATIFIED ROCKS HAVING ORIGINATED AS BEDS OF SAND OR MUD IN THE BOTTOM OF THE SEA.**  **(3) IN SINAI, EDOM, MOAB, LEBANON AND ANTI-LEBANON IS FOUND THE NUBIAN SANDSTONE, A SILICIOUS SANDSTONE WHICH, AT LEAST IN THE NORTH, IS OF MIDDLE OR LOWER CRETACEOUS AGE. IN THE SOUTH, THE LOWER STRATA OF THIS FORMATION SEEM TO BE PALEOZOIC. MOST OF IT IS NOT SUFFICIENTLY COHERENT TO MAKE GOOD BUILDING STONE, THOUGH SOME OF ITS STRATA ARE VERY FIRM AND ARE EVEN USED FOR MILLSTONES. IN SOME PLACES IT IS SO INCOHERENT OR FRIABLE THAT IT IS EASILY DUG WITH THE PICK, THE GRAINS FALLING APART AND FORMING SAND THAT CAN BE USED IN MORTAR. IN COLOR THE NUBIAN SANDSTONE IS ON THE WHOLE DARK REDDISH BROWN, BUT LOCALLY IT SHOWS GREAT VARIATION, FROM WHITE THROUGH YELLOW AND RED TO BLACK. IN PLACES IT ALSO HAS TINTS OF BLUE. THE CELEBRATED ROCK TOMBS AND TEMPLES OF PETRA ARE CARVED IN THIS STONE.**  **(4) EXTENSIVE AREAS OF THE NORTHERN PART OF EASTERN PALESTINE ARE COVERED WITH IGNEOUS ROCK. IN THE JAULAN SOUTHEAST OF MT. HERMON, THIS HAS BEEN FOR AGES EXPOSED TO THE ATMOSPHERE AND HAS FORMED SUPERFICIALLY A RICH DARK SOIL. FURTHER SOUTHEAST IS THE LEJA' (ARABIC "REFUGE"), A WILD TRACT COVERED WITH A DEPOSIT OF LAVA WHICH IS GEOLOGICALLY RECENT, AND WHICH, WHILE PROBABLY EARLIER THAN MAN, IS STILL BUT LITTLE AFFECTED BY THE ATMOSPHERE. IT IS WITH DIFFICULTY TRAVERSED AND FREQUENTLY FURNISHES AN ASYLUM TO OUTLAWS.**  **SPIRITUAL ROCK**  **(PNEUMATIKE PETRA): HAVING A SPIRITUAL SIGNIFICANCE: SUPERNATURAL, MANIFESTING THE AUTHORITY OF THE DIVINE SPIRIT; ALLEGORICALLY APPLIED TO CHRIST AS FULFILLING THE TYPE IN THE SMITTEN ROCK IN THE DESERT, FROM WHICH WATER MIRACULOUSLY BURST FORTH TO NOURISH THE ISRAELITES. A TRADITION CURRENT AMONG THE JEWS AFFIRMS THAT THIS ROCK FOLLOWED THE PEOPLE IN THEIR JOURNEYINGS AND GAVE FORTH A LIVING STREAM FOR THEIR SUPPLY. PAUL MADE THIS EVER-FLOWING ROCK A BEAUTIFUL AND ACCURATE SYMBOL OF CHRIST: "THE ROCK WAS CHRIST" (1 CORINTHIANS 10:4). WITHOUT THE CHARACTERIZING WORD "SPIRITUAL," THIS FIGURATIVE TERM, WITH THE SAME SIGNIFICANCE, IS COMMON TO THE SCRIPTURES; APPLIED (1) TO STEPHEN YAHWEH, GOD: "ROCK OF HIS SALVATION," "THEIR ROCK IS NOT AS OUR ROCK" (DEUTERONOMY 32:15, 31); "[STEPHEN] YAHWEH IS MY ROCK" (PSALM 18:2; COMPARE ISAIAH 26:4; ISAIAH 32:2 1 SAMUEL 2:2 2 SAMUEL 22:2); (2) TO THE FOUNDATION-STONE OF CHRISTIAN CONFESSION AND TESTIMONY (MATTHEW 16:18; COMPARE EPHESIANS 2:20 1 CORINTHIANS 3:11 1 PETER 2:6-8), AND THUS TO CHRIST HIMSELF; (3) IN CHRISTIAN HYMNOLOGY TO JESUS CRUCIFIED AND SPEAR-PIERCED: "ROCK OF AGES, CLEFT FOR ME."**  **EASTON'S BIBLE DICTIONARY**  **STONES, PRECIOUS**  **FREQUENTLY REFERRED TO (1 KINGS 10:2; 2 CHRONICLES 3:6; 9:10; REVELATION 18:16; 21:19). THERE ARE ABOUT TWENTY DIFFERENT NAMES OF SUCH STONES IN THE HOLY BIBLE. THEY ARE FIGURATIVELY INTRODUCED TO DENOTE VALUE, BEAUTY, DURABILITY (CANT. 5:14; ISAIAH 54:11, 12; LAMENTATIONS 4:7).**  **INTERNATIONAL STANDARD BIBLE ENCYCLOPEDIA**  **STONE, STONES**  **1. HEBREW AND GREEK WORDS:**  **STON, STONZ: (1) CHIEFLY 'EBHEN, AND LITHOS; BUT ALSO, OCCURRING RARELY, 'ESHEKH (LEVITICUS 21:20); TSUR (JOB 22:24), USUALLY "ROCK"; TSEROR (2 SAMUEL 17:13); PETROS (JOHN 1:42); PSEPHOS (REVELATION 2:17). FOR CELA`, USUALLY "CLIFF," "CRAG," "ROCK," THE KING JAMES VERSION, IN PSALM 137:9; PSALM 141:6, HAS "STONE," BUT THE REVISED VERSION (BRITISH AND AMERICAN) "ROCK." FOR THE KING JAMES VERSION "STONES," CHERES (JOB 41:30), THE REVISED VERSION (BRITISH AND AMERICAN) HAS "POTSHERDS."**  **2. LITERAL USAGE:**  **THE WORD IS USED OF GREAT STONES (GENESIS 29:2); OF SMALL STONES (1 SAMUEL 17:40); OF STONES SET UP AS MEMORIALS (1 SAMUEL 7:12, "EBEN-EZER," "STONE OF HELP"); OF PRECIOUS STONES (EXODUS 35:9, ETC.); OF HAILSTONES (JOSHUA 10:11).**  **3. FIGURATIVE USAGE:**  **OF HARDNESS: "I WILL TAKE THE STONY HEART OUT OF THEIR FLESH" (EZEKIEL 11:19); OF ONE SMITTEN: "(NABAL'S) HEART DIED WITHIN HIM, AND BECAME AS A STONE" (1 SAMUEL 25:37); OF WEIGHT: "A STONE IS HEAVY, AND THE SAND WEIGHTY" (PROVERBS 27:3); OF DUMBNESS: "WOE UNTO HIM THAT SAITH TO THE WOOD, AWAKE; TO THE DUMB STONE, ARISE!" (HABAKKUK 2:19); OF JERUSALEM: "I WILL MAKE JERUSALEM A BURDENSOME STONE FOR ALL THE PEOPLES" (ZECHARIAH 12:3); OF THE CORNER-STONE AS A FIGURE OF HIGH POSITION: "THE STONE WHICH THE BUILDERS REJECTED IS BECOME THE HEAD OF THE CORNER" (PSALM 118:22). (2) USED ALSO ANATOMICALLY OF THE TESTICLES (LEVITICUS 21:20 DEUTERONOMY 23:1 JOB 40:17, PACHADH, THE REVISED VERSION (BRITISH AND AMERICAN) "THIGHS").**  **PRECIOUS STONES USED TO BUILD THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEW JERUALEM (NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH)**  **1. ANCIENT AND MODERN NAMES:**  **GREAT DIFFICULTY IS MET WITH IN ANY ATTEMPT TO TRANSLATE THE GREEK AND HEBREW NAMES MENTIONED IN THE HOLY BIBLE INTO NAMES THAT WOULD BE USED FOR THE SAME MINERALS IN A PARTICULAR COUNTRY AT THE PRESENT DAY. IT IS ONLY WITHIN THE LAST CENTURY, THROUGH THE DEVELOPMENT OF THE SCIENCES OF CHEMISTRY AND CRYSTALLOGRAPHY, THAT IT HAS BECOME POSSIBLE TO DEFINE MINERAL SPECIES WITH ANY CONSIDERABLE APPROACH TO PRECISION. IN ANCIENT TIMES VARIOUS MINERALS WERE REGARDED AS BELONGING TO A SINGLE KIND, AND INDICATED BY A SINGLE NAME, THAT ARE NOW DISTRIBUTED INTO DIFFERENT KINDS AND MENTIONED UNDER DIFFERENT NAMES. FOR EXAMPLE, 2,000 YEARS AGO THE GREEK TERM ANTHRAX WAS USED TO SIGNIFY VARIOUS HARD, TRANSPARENT, RED STONES THAT ARE NOW KNOWN TO DIFFER MUCH FROM ONE ANOTHER IN CHEMICAL COMPOSITION, AND ARE THEREFORE ASSIGNED TO DIFFERENT SPECIES AND GIVEN DIFFERENT NAMES; AMONG THEM ARE ORIENTAL RUBY (RED CORUNDUM), BALAS RUBY (RED SPINEL), ALMANDINE AND PYROPE (RED GARNETS); A STONE DESIGNATED ANTHRAX BY THE ANCIENT GREEKS MIGHT THUS BELONG TO ANY ONE OF A NUMBER OF VARIOUS KINDS TO THE ASSEMBLAGE OF WHICH NO NAME IS NOW GIVEN, AND THE WORD ANTHRAX HAS NO SIMPLE EQUIVALENT IN A MODERN LANGUAGE.**  **2. CHANGE OF SIGNIFICATION OF NAMES:**  **CONFUSION IS INTRODUCED IN ANOTHER WAY. THE ENGLISH NAMES OF MOST OF THE PRECIOUS STONES MENTIONED IN THE HOLY BIBLE ARE ADAPTATIONS OF GREEK NAMES THROUGH THE LATIN; FOR INSTANCE, THE ENGLISH WORD "TOPAZ" IS A MODIFICATION OF THE LATIN WORD TOPAZIUS, ITSELF MERELY A LATIN FORM OF THE GREEK WORD TOPAZION. IT WOULD AT FIRST SIGHT APPEAR THAT THE GREEK WORD TOPAZION MUST BE TRANSLATED INTO ENGLISH BY THE WORD "TOPAZ"; BUT, STRANGELY, ALTHOUGH THE WORDS ARE VIRTUALLY IDENTICAL, THE STONES INDICATED BY THE WORDS ARE QUITE DIFFERENT. THE TOPAZION OF THE ANCIENT GREEKS WAS A GREEN STONE YIELDING TO THE ACTION OF A FILE AND SAID TO BE BROUGHT FROM AN ISLAND IN THE RED SEA, WHEREAS THE TOPAZ OF THE PRESENT DAY IS NOT A GREEN STONE, DOES NOT YIELD TO THE ACTION OF A FILE, AND HAS NOT BEEN BROUGHT FROM AN ISLAND IN THE RED SEA. THE TOPAZION OF THE ANCIENT GREEKS IS REALLY THE PERIDOT, NOT THE TOPAZ, OF MODERN MINERALOGY; TOPAZION AND TOPAZ ARE DIFFERENT KINDS OF STONE. FOR THE INTERPRETATION OF THE HOLY BIBLE IT IS THUS NECESSARY TO ASCERTAIN, IF POSSIBLE, THE KIND OF STONE TO WHICH A GREEK OR HEBREW NAME WAS APPLIED AT THE TIME WHEN THE WORD WAS WRITTEN.**  **3. THREE IMPORTANT LISTS OF STONES:**  **MOST OF THE NAMES OF THE PRECIOUS STONES MENTIONED IN THE HOLY BIBLE ARE CONTAINED IN THE HEBREW DESCRIPTION OF THE BREASTPLATE OF THE HIGH PRIEST AND THE GREEK DESCRIPTION OF THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. THE ORNAMENTS ASSIGNED TO THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13) INCLUDED ONLY STONES THAT HAD BEEN USED IN THE BREASTPLATE; INDEED, IN THE SEPTUAGINT, THEY ARE THE SAME TWELVE, MENTIONED IN PRECISELY THE SAME ORDER.**  **THE STONES OF THE BREASTPLATE ACCORDING TO OUR HEBREW TEXT (EXODUS 28:17-21) WERE: THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE NEW JERUSALEM ARE (REVELATION 21:19, 20): 1 IASPIS. 2 SAPPHEIROS. 3 CHALKEDON. 4 SMARAGDOS. 5 SARDONUX. 6 SARDION. 7 CHRUSOLITHOS. 8 BERULLOS. 9 TOPAZION. 10 CHRUSOPRASOS. 11 HUAKINTHOS. 12 AMETHUSTOS.**  **ONLY 4 OF THE LATTER STONES ARE MENTIONED ELSEWHERE IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, ALSO IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION, NAMELY: IASPIS (4:3; 21:18), SMARAGDOS (4:3), SARDION (4:3) AND HUAKINTHOS (9:17).**  **4. INTERPRETATION OF GREEK NAMES USED BY JOHN:**  **FOR THE INTERPRETATION OF THE GREEK NAMES USED BY JOHN, MUCH HELP IS GIVEN BY PLINY'S GREAT WORK ON NATURAL HISTORY, PUBLISHED 77 A.D., FOR IT RECORDS WHAT WAS KNOWN ABOUT PRECIOUS STONES AT THE VERY TIME WHEN JOHN HIMSELF WAS LIVING. THE GREEK NAMES OF STONES AND THEIR LATIN VERBAL EQUIVALENTS HAD PRESUMABLY THE SAME SIGNIFICATION FOR BOTH THESE WRITERS; IT IS THUS POSSIBLE, IN SOME CASES AT LEAST, TO ASCERTAIN WHAT NAME IS NOW ASSIGNED TO A STONE MENTIONED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT IF THE NAME AND DESCRIPTION ARE RECORDED IN THE TREATISE OF PLINY; THE RESULTS ARE GIVEN IN THE ALPHABETICAL LIST BELOW. ALL TWELVE STONES, EXCEPT CHALKEDON, ARE MENTIONED BY PLINY; THE FEW IMPORTANT STONES DESCRIBED BY HIM, BUT NOT MENTIONED BY JOHN AS FOUNDATIONS, ARE CRYSTALLUM AND ADAMAS, BOTH OF THEM COLORLESS; ONYX, REMARKABLE RATHER FOR STRUCTURE THAN COLOR; ELECTRUM (AMBER), A SOFT MATERIAL; CARBUNCULUS, FIERY RED; CALLAINA, PALE GREEN, PROBABLY TURQUOISE; CYANUS, DARK BLUE; AND OPALUS (OPAL); RANKED IN PLINY'S TIME IMMEDIATELY AFTER SMARAGDUS IN VALUE. ACHATES (AGATE) IS OMITTED, BUT WAS NO LONGER PRECIOUS.**  **5. INTERPRETATION OF HEBREW NAMES:**  **IN THE INTERPRETATION OF THE HEBREW NAMES OF THE STONES OF THE BREASTPLATE THERE IS MUCH GREATER DIFFICULTY, FOR NO HEBREW LITERATURE OTHER THAN THE OLD TESTAMENT HAS BEEN PRESERVED, AND LITTLE HELP IS AFFORDED BY THE CONTEXTS OF OTHER VERSES IN WHICH SOME OF THE HEBREW NAMES OF PRECIOUS STONES OCCUR. IF WE COULD ASSUME THAT THE SEPTUAGINT AND THE VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 A.D.) VERSIONS OF THE DESCRIPTION OF THE BREASTPLATE WERE MADE FROM HEBREW TEXTS ABSOLUTELY IDENTICAL IN RESPECT OF THE NAMES OF THE STONES WITH THOSE USED FOR THE PREPARATION OF THE ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, AND THAT THE VERSIONS WERE CORRECTLY MADE, THE GREEK EQUIVALENTS OF THE HEBREW TERMS FOR THE TIME OF THE SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATORS (ABOUT 280 B.C.) AND THEIR LATIN EQUIVALENTS FOR THE TIME OF JEROME (ABOUT 400 A.D.) WOULD BE DIRECTLY DETERMINABLE BY COLLATION OF THE HEBREW ORIGINAL WITH THE GREEK AND LATIN TRANSLATIONS. IT MUST BE REMEMBERED, HOWEVER, THAT A HEBREW WRITER, IN DESCRIBING THE ARRANGEMENT OF A ROW OF STONES, BEGAN WITH THAT ON HIS RIGHT AND MENTIONED THEM IN THE ORDER RIGHT TO LEFT, WHILE A WESTERN WRITER BEGINS WITH THE STONE ON HIS LEFT AND MENTIONS THEM IN THE REVERSE ORDER. HENCE, IN TRANSLATING A HEBREW STATEMENT OF ARRANGEMENT INTO A WESTERN LANGUAGE, ONE MAY EITHER TRANSLATE LITERALLY WORD BY WORD, THUS ADOPTING THE HEBREW DIRECTION OF READING, OR, MORE COMPLETELY, MAY ADOPT THE WESTERN DIRECTION FOR THE ORDER IN THE ROW. AS EITHER METHOD MAY HAVE BEEN ADOPTED BY THE SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATORS, IT FOLLOWS THAT 'ODHEM AND BAREQETH, THE FIRST AND LAST STONES OF THE 1ST ROW ACCORDING TO OUR HEBREW TEXT, MAY RESPECTIVELY BE EQUIVALENT EITHER TO SARDION AND SMARAGDOS, OR, CONVERSELY, TO SMARAGDOS AND SARDION; AND SIMILARLY, FOR THE OTHER ROWS. THE NUMBER OF THE MIDDLE STONE OF ANY ROW IS THE SAME WHICHEVER DIRECTION OF READING IS ADOPTED. 'ODHEM BEING RED, AND SARDION AND SMARAGDOS RESPECTIVELY RED AND GREEN (SEE BELOW), 'ODHEM MUST BE EQUIVALENT TO THE FORMER, NOT THE LATTER, AND THE SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATORS MUST HAVE ADOPTED THE HEBREW DIRECTION OF READING THE ROWS.**  **6. GREEK AND LATIN EQUIVALENTS OF HEBREW NAMES:**  **OTHER SETS OF POSSIBLE EQUIVALENTS ARE DERIVABLE BY COLLATION OF THE BIBLICAL DESCRIPTION WITH EACH OF THE TWO DESCRIPTIONS GIVEN BY JOSEPHUS (ANT., III, VII, 5; BJ, V, V, 7). THE POSSIBLE GREEK AND LATIN EQUIVALENTS OF HEBREW NAMES ARE THUS AS FOLLOWS: IT MAY BE REMARKED, AS REGARDS THE 1ST STONE OF THE 1ST ROW, THAT IN THE TIME OF JOSEPHUS THE STONE SARDONUX COULD BE SIGNIFIED ALSO BY THE MORE GENERAL TERM SARDION; AND, AS REGARDS THE 1ST STONE OF THE 2ND ROW, THAT ANTHRAX AND CARBO BEING RESPECTIVELY GREEK AND LATIN FOR "GLOWING COAL," ANTHRAX AND CARBUNCULUS, DIMINUTIVE OF CARBO, WERE USED AS SYNONYMS FOR CERTAIN RED STONES.**  **7. INCONSISTENCIES OF TEXT OR TRANSLATIONS**  **FROM THE INCONSISTENCIES OF THE ABOVE TABLE OF POSSIBLE EQUIVALENTS IT MAY BE INFERRED THAT EITHER (1) ESSENTIALLY DIFFERENT TRANSLATIONS WERE GIVEN IN SEVERAL CASES FOR THE SAME HEBREW WORD, OR (2) THE HEBREW TEXTS USED IN THE PREPARATION OF THE SEPTUAGINT AND THE VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 A.D.) VERSIONS WERE, IN RESPECT OF THE PRECIOUS STONES, DIFFERENT FROM EACH OTHER AND FROM THAT USED IN THE PREPARATION OF ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, OR (3) THE BREASTPLATE DIFFERED AT DIFFERENT EPOCHS, OR (4) ONE OR OTHER, OR BOTH, OF THE DESCRIPTIONS BY JOSEPHUS ARE INCORRECT. CONCEIVABLY DIFFERENCES MAY HAVE ARISEN IN ALL THE ABOVE-MENTIONED WAYS.**  **(1) INCONSISTENCY OF SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATORS**  **THAT THE SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATORS WERE UNCERTAIN AS TO THE CORRECT TRANSLATION OF THE HEBREW NAMES USED FOR THE PRECIOUS STONES INTO THE GREEK NAMES USED IN THEIR TIME, AND THAT THEY TRANSLATED THE HEBREW NAME OF A STONE IN MORE THAN ONE WAY MAY BE SHOWN AS FOLLOWS. IN THE HEBREW TEXT CORRESPONDING TO ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE THE WORD SHOHAM, DESIGNATING THE 2ND STONE OF THE 4TH ROW OF THE BREASTPLATE, OCCURS ALSO IN SEVERAL VERSES WHERE THERE IS NO MENTION OF OTHER STONES, AND WHERE THERE IS THUS NO RISK OF ACCIDENTAL INTERCHANGE, SUCH AS MAY EASILY OCCUR WHEN TECHNICAL TERMS, MORE ESPECIALLY IF UNINTELLIGIBLE TO THE TRANSCRIBER, ARE NEAR TO ONE ANOTHER IN THE TEXT. NOW, FOR OUR VERSIONS SHOHAM HAS BEEN SYSTEMATICALLY TRANSLATED "ONYX," AND FOR THE VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 A.D.) THE HEBREW WORD HAVING THE SAME POSITION IN THE TEXT HAS BEEN SYSTEMATICALLY TRANSLATED BY A LATIN SYNONYM OF ONYX, NAMELY, LAPIS ONYCHINUS (EXCEPT IN JOB 28:16, WHERE LAPIS SARDONYCHUS IS THE RENDERING). HENCE, IT IS PROBABLE THAT THE WORD IN THESE PARTICULAR VERSES WAS SHOHAM IN THE HEBREW ORIGINAL OF THE VULGATE, AND THEREFORE ALSO OF THE HEBREW ORIGINAL OF THE SEPTUAGINT. YET IN THE SEPTUAGINT THE HEBREW WORD IS TRANSLATED SOOM (1 CHRONICLES 29:2, INDICATING THAT THE TRANSLATOR, NOT KNOWING THE GREEK WORD FOR SHOHAM, GAVE MERELY ITS GREEK TRANSLITERATION) AS WELL AS SMARAGDOS (EXODUS 28:9; EXODUS 35:27; EXODUS 39:6 OR SEPTUAGINT LXX EXODUS 36:13), PRASINOS (GENESIS 2:12), SARDION (EXODUS 25:7; EXODUS 35:9 OR SEPTUAGINT LXX EXODUS 35:8), ONUX (JOB 28:16). THESE DIFFERENCES SUGGEST THAT THERE WERE DIFFERENT SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATORS, EVEN FOR DIFFERENT CHAPTERS OF THE SAME BOOK, AND THAT LITTLE CARE WAS TAKEN BY THEM TO BE CONSISTENT WITH ONE ANOTHER IN THE TRANSLATION OF TECHNICAL TERMS.**  **(2) DIFFERENCES OF HEBREW TEXTS**  **THAT THE HEBREW TEXTS USED FOR THE SEPTUAGINT, VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 A.D.) AND ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE WERE NOT IDENTICAL IN ALL THE VERSES IN WHICH THERE IS MENTION OF PRECIOUS STONES IS ESPECIALLY CLEAR FROM AN ANALYSIS OF THE RESPECTIVE DESCRIPTIONS OF THE ORNAMENTS OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13). IN THE SEPTUAGINT 12 STONES ARE MENTIONED; AS ALREADY STATED, THEY HAVE PRECISELY THE SAME NAMES AND ARE MENTIONED IN PRECISELY THE SAME ORDER AS THE STONES OF THE BREASTPLATE DESCRIBED IN THAT VERSION, THE ONLY DIFFERENCE BEING THAT GOLD AND SILVER ARE INSERTED IN THE MIDDLE OF THE LIST. ON THE OTHER HAND, IN VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 A.D.) AND ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE DESCRIPTIONS OF THE ORNAMENTS, ONLY 9 OF THE 12 STONES OF THE BREASTPLATE ARE MENTIONED; THEY ARE NOT IN THE SAME ORDER AS THE CORRESPONDING STONES IN THE BREASTPLATE AS DESCRIBED IN THOSE VSS, SILVER IS NOT MENTIONED AT ALL, WHILE GOLD IS PLACED, NOT IN THE MIDDLE, BUT AT THE END OF THE LIST. FURTHER, THE ORDER OF MENTION OF THE STONES IN ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE DIFFERS FROM THAT OF MENTION IN VULGATE.**  **(3) CHANGES IN THE BREASTPLATE**  **THAT THE BREASTPLATE IN USE IN THE TIME OF THE SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATORS (ABOUT 280 B.C.) MAY HAVE BEEN DIFFERENT FROM THE ONE DESCRIBED IN THE BOOK OF EXODUS IS MANIFEST IF WE HAVE REGARD TO THE HISTORY OF THE JEWISH NATION; FOR JERUSALEM WAS CAPTURED BY SHISHAK, KING OF EGYPT, ABOUT 973 B.C., BY NEBUCHADNEZZAR, KING OF BABYLON, ABOUT 586 B.C., AND BY PTOLEMY SOTER, KING OF EGYPT, ABOUT 320 B.C. THE ORIGINAL BREASTPLATE MAY HAVE BEEN PART OF THE SPOIL ON ONE OR OTHER OF THESE OCCASIONS, AND HAVE THEN DISAPPEARED FOREVER. AGAIN, BETWEEN THE TIMES OF THE SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATORS AND JOSEPHUS, JERUSALEM WAS MORE THAN ONCE IN THE HANDS OF ITS ENEMIES; IN 198 B.C. THE CITY WAS CAPTURED BY ANTIOCHUS THE GREAT; IN 170 B.C. IT WAS STORMED, AND ITS TEMPLE PLUNDERED, BY ANTIOCHUS EPIPHANES; IN 54 B.C. THE TEMPLE WAS DESECRATED BY CRASSUS. THE BREASTPLATE FAMILIAR TO JOSEPHUS (FOR HE WAS LONG A PRIEST IN THE TEMPLE OF JERUSALEM) MAY THUS NOT HAVE BEEN IDENTICAL WITH THAT IN USE WHEN THE SEPTUAGINT VERSION WAS MADE. AND IF THE SIGNIFICATION OF THE HEBREW NAMES OF THE STONES HAD NOT BEEN CAREFULLY PASSED DOWN FROM ONE GENERATION TO ANOTHER WHILE THE BREASTPLATE WAS NO LONGER IN EXISTENCE (FOR INSTANCE, DURING THE BABYLONIAN CAPTIVITY), OR IF STONES LIKE THOSE OF THE ORIGINAL BREASTPLATE WERE NOT AVAILABLE WHEN A NEW BREASTPLATE WAS BEING MADE, THERE WOULD INEVITABLY BE DIFFERENCES IN THE BREASTPLATE AT DIFFERENT TIMES. THE PROBABILITY OF THIS HYPOTHESIS OF ONE OR MORE REPLACEMENTS OF THE BREASTPLATE IS STILL FURTHER INCREASED IF WE HAVE REGARD TO THE LARGE STONES THAT WERE SET IN GOLD BUTTONS AND FASTENED TO THE SHOULDER-PIECES OF THE EPHOD, THE VESTMENT TO WHICH THE BREASTPLATE ITSELF WAS ATTACHED (EXODUS 28:9; EXODUS 39:6 OR SEPTUAGINT LXX EXODUS 36:13). ACCORDING TO THE SEPTUAGINT, THE MATERIAL WAS SMARAGDOS (AND THEREFORE GREEN); ACCORDING TO JOSEPHUS IT WAS SARDONUX (AND THEREFORE RED WITH A LAYER OF WHITE). THOUGH THE SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATORS MAY NEVER HAVE HAD OPPORTUNITIES OF LOOKING CLOSELY AT THE STONES, THEY MIGHT BE EXPECTED TO KNOW THE COLOR OF THE MATERIAL; JOSEPHUS MUST HAVE SEEN THEM OFTEN. BUT THE COMPLETE DIFFERENCE OF COLORS OF SMARAGDOS AND SARDONUX SUGGESTS THAT THE DIFFERENCE OF THE NAMES IS DUE, NOT TO A SEPTUAGINT MISTRANSLATION OF THE HEBREW NAME SHOHAM, BUT TO AN ACTUAL DIFFERENCE OF THE MATERIAL; IT MAY HAVE BEEN SMARAGDOS (AND GREEN) AT THE TIME WHEN THE SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATION WAS MADE, AND YET SARDONUX (AND RED WITH A LAYER OF WHITE) IN THE TIME OF JOSEPHUS.**  **(4) DESCRIPTIONS GIVEN BY JOSEPHUS**  **THAT IN RESPECT OF THE BREASTPLATE IT IS UNSAFE TO COLLATE THE HEBREW TEXTS OF THE VARIOUS VERSIONS WITH THAT OF JOSEPHUS MAY BE DEMONSTRATED AS FOLLOWS. THE 2ND STONE OF THE 2ND ROW, TERMED CAPPIR IN OUR HEBREW TEXT, IS TERMED SAPPHEIROS IN THE SEPTUAGINT AND SAPPHIRUS IN THE VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 A.D.) WHEREVER ELSE CAPPIR OCCURS IN OUR HEBREW TEXT, SAPPHEIROS OCCURS IN THE CORRESPONDING PLACE IN THE SEPTUAGINT AND SAPPHIRUS IN THE VULGATE; IT MAY THUS BE INFERRED THAT IN RESPECT OF THE WORD CAPPIR OUR HEBREW TEXT AND THE HEBREW TEXTS USED FOR THE SEPTUAGINT AND VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 A.D.) VERSIONS WERE IN COMPLETE ACCORD WITH ONE ANOTHER. ALSO, IT IS CERTAIN THAT THE LATIN WORD SAPPHIRUS WAS DERIVED FROM THE GREEK WORD SAPPHEIROS, AND THAT EITHER THE LATTER HAD ITS ORIGIN IN THE HEBREW WORD CAPPIR OR THAT BOTH WORDS HAD THE SAME SOURCE. THERE IS NO REASON TO THINK THAT FROM THE TIME OF THE SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATORS TO THAT OF JEROME THE WORD SAPPHEIROS WAS EVER USED TO SIGNIFY ANY OTHER THAN ONE KIND OF STONE OR THAT THE KIND WAS EVER CALLED IASPIS. BUT IN BOTH THE DESCRIPTIONS GIVEN BY JOSEPHUS THE MIDDLE STONE OF THE 2ND ROW IS GIVEN AS IASPIS, NOT AS SAPPHEIROS, WHICH HE MAKES THE LAST STONE OF THE ROW. HENCE, FOR THE MIDDLE STONE OF THE 2ND ROW, THE HEBREW TEXTS WERE CONCORDANT IN GIVING THE NAME CAPPIR, BUT THEY FUNDAMENTALLY DIFFERED FROM THAT OF JOSEPHUS WHOSE TWO DESCRIPTIONS AGREE IN GIVING THE NAME IASPIS; IT IS NOT A DIFFERENCE OF MERE NOMENCLATURE OR TRANSLATION, BUT OF THE KIND OF STONE SET IN A DEFINITE PART OF THE BREASTPLATE. THIS BEING THE CASE, COLLATION OF THE HEBREW, SEPTUAGINT AND VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 A.D.) DESCRIPTIONS OF THE BREASTPLATE WITH THOSE GIVEN BY JOSEPHUS CANNOT BE RELIED ON TO GIVE A TRUE GREEK OR A TRUE LATIN EQUIVALENT FOR THE HEBREW NAME OF ANY OF THE STONES. IT MAY BE ADDED THAT THE TWO DESCRIPTIONS GIVEN BY JOSEPHUS DIFFER FROM EACH OTHER ONLY AS REGARDS THE ORDER OF THE STONES IN THE LAST TWO ROWS; IN THE 3RD ROW, THE ORDER IS PRECISELY REVERSED; IN THE 4TH ROW THE ORDER IS CHRUSOLITHOS, ONUCHION, BERULLION FOR ANT, AND ONUCHION, BERULLION, CHRUSOLITHOS FOR BJ. JOSEPHUS, ANTIQUITIES WAS WRITTEN AT GREATER LEISURE THAN BJ, AND WAS NOT COMPLETED TILL 18 YEARS LATER; JOSEPHUS HAD THUS MORE TIME FOR THE CONSULTATION OF OLD MANUSCRIPTS. SPEAKING GENERALLY, IT IS MORE ACCURATE THAN HIS EARLIER TREATISE AS REGARDS THE HISTORY OF THOSE TIMES OF WHICH HE HAD NO DIRECT KNOWLEDGE; ITS DESCRIPTION OF THE BREASTPLATE IS MORE PRECISE AS REGARDS THE ARRANGEMENT OF THE STONES, AND IS THEREFORE THE ONE TO WHICH THE GREATER WEIGHT MUST BE GIVEN. IT DIFFERS FROM THE SEPTUAGINT ONLY THROUGH THE INTERCHANGE OF THE 2ND AND 3RD STONES IN THE 2ND, 3RD AND 4TH ROWS; AND POSSIBLY JOSEPHUS GAVE THE ORDER FROM HIS MEMORY EITHER OF THE SEPTUAGINT OR OF THE ACTUAL BREASTPLATE. THE ONLY DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THE DESCRIPTIONS GIVEN IN THE SEPTUAGINT AND THE VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 A.D.) IS THAT THE LAST TWO STONES, NAMELY BERULLION (BERYLLUS) AND ONUCHION (ONYCHINUS), ARE INTERCHANGED.**  **8. VULGATE AND SEPTUAGINT:**  **AS ALREADY POINTED OUT, THE HEBREW TEXTS OF THE SEPTUAGINT AND ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE MUST HAVE DIFFERED COMPLETELY AS REGARDS THE DESCRIPTIONS OF THE ORNAMENTS OF THE KING OF TYRE; IT IS THUS NOT AT ALL CERTAIN THAT THEY WERE IN COMPLETE ACCORD AS REGARDS THE DESCRIPTIONS OF THE BREASTPLATE. IN FACT, IT IS GENERALLY ACCEPTED THAT THE HEBREW WORD YASHEPHEH AND THE GREEK WORD IASPIS ARE VIRTUALLY IDENTICAL, AND THAT THEY WERE USED TO SIGNIFY THE SAME KIND OF STONE.**  **9. HEBREW TEXTS OF SEPTUAGINT AND ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE:**  **HENCE, IT FOLLOWS THAT THE HEBREW TEXT OF ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE IS NOT IDENTICAL WITH THE HEBREW TEXTS OF THE SEPTUAGINT AND THE VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 A.D.) VERSIONS IN RESPECT OF THE STONES IN THE 2ND AND 4TH ROWS; IF OUR HEBREW TEXT IS CORRECT AS REGARDS YASHEPHEH, THAT STONE WAS THE LAST STONE IN THE LAST ROW; IF THE HEBREW TEXTS OF THE SEPTUAGINT AND VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 A.D.) VERSIONS WERE CORRECT, YASHEPHEH, WHICH HAD FOR ITS GREEK EQUIVALENT IASPIS, MUST HAVE BEEN THE LAST STONE IN THE 2ND ROW; FURTHER, ONUCHION (SEPTUAGINT) AND BERYLLUS (VULGATE) MUST BE EQUIVALENT, NOT TO YASHEPHEH, BUT TO SOME OTHER STONES OF THE BREASTPLATE.**  **10. EQUIVALENCE OF HEBREW AND GREEK NAMES:**  **TAKING THESE MATTERS INTO CONSIDERATION, THE FOLLOWING HAVE CONSIDERABLE CLAIMS TO BE REGARDED AS EQUIVALENTS: THE REMAINING THREE STONES, TARSHISH, SHOHAM AND YAHALOM, ARE THUS EQUIVALENT TO CHRUSOLITHOS, ONUCHION AND BERULLION, BUT IT IS UNCERTAIN WHICH GREEK NAME CORRESPONDS TO ANY OF THOSE HEBREW NAMES.**  **11. INTERPRETATION OF GREEK NAMES USED BY SEPTUAGINT:**  **FOR THE INTERPRETATION OF THE GREEK NAMES OF STONES MENTIONED IN THE SEPTUAGINT (AND THUS OF THE HEBREW NAMES IN THE ORIGINAL TEXT), THE WORK OF THEOPHRASTUS, A CONTEMPORARY OF THE SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATORS, IS VERY USEFUL. THAT AUTHOR MENTIONS, BESIDES KRUSTALLOS AND MARGARITES WHICH OCCUR ELSEWHERE THAN IN THE DESCRIPTION OF THE BREASTPLATE, NINE OF THE SEPTUAGINT NAMES OF THE BREASTPLATE STONES, NAMELY: ACHATES, AMETHUSTOS (AS AMETHUSON), ANTHRAX, IASPIS, LIGURION (AS LUGKURION), ONUCHION, SAPPHEIROS, SARDION, SMARAGDOS. THE THREE STONES MENTIONED IN THE SEPTUAGINT BUT NOT BY THEOPHRASTUS ARE BERULLION, CHRUSOLITHOS, AND TOPAZION. SINCE HE MENTIONS ONLY FOUR STONES THAT ARE NOT REFERRED TO IN THE SEPTUAGINT, NAMELY CHRUSOKOLLA, HUALOEIDES, KUANOS AND OMPHAX, IT FOLLOWS THAT THE SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATORS AT ALEXANDRIA INTRODUCED EVERY IMPORTANT NAME THAT WAS THEN IN USE AT ATHENS FOR A PRECIOUS STONE.**  **IN THE FOLLOWING ALPHABETICAL LIST REFERENCES ARE GIVEN TO ALL THE VERSES IN WHICH EACH NAME OF A PRECIOUS STONE OCCURS, AND FOR EACH USE OF A TRANSLATED NAME THE CORRESPONDING WORD IN THE ORIGINAL TEXT.**  **12. LIST OF NAMES WITH BIBLICAL REFERENCES: ACHATES (ACHATES): PROBABLY SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATION OF SHEBHO (EXODUS 28:19; EXODUS 39:12). IT IS NOT MENTIONED IN APOCRYPHA OR THE NEW TESTAMENT. ADAMANT (SEE ALSO SPECIAL ARTICLE): IN EZEKIEL 3:9 ZECHARIAH 7:12, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF HEBREW SHAMIR. AGATE: IN EXODUS 28:19; EXODUS 39:12, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF HEBREW SHEBHO; IN ISAIAH 54:12 EZEKIEL 27:16, THE KING JAMES VERSION TRANSLATION OF HEBREW KADHKODH. 'ACHLAMAH: IN EXODUS 28:19; EXODUS 39:12: 3RD STONE, 3RD ROW, OF THE BREASTPLATE. SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATES AMETHUSTOS; VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 A.D.) TRANSLATES AMETHYSTUS; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE "AMETHYST." THE SEPTUAGINT RENDERING AMETHUSTOS IS GENERALLY ACCEPTED AS CORRECT, BUT THE LATE PROFESSOR N. S. MASKELYNE, F.R.S., FORMERLY (1857-80) KEEPER OF MINERALS IN THE BRITISH MUSEUM, GAVE REASONS FOR REGARDING THE 'ACHLAMAH OF BREASTPLATE TIMES AS POSSIBLY AN ONYX IN WHICH WHITE BANDS ALTERNATED WITH WAXY-YELLOW TO REDDISH-YELLOW BANDS. AMBER: IN EZEKIEL 1:4, 27; EZEKIEL 8:2, THE KING JAMES VERSION, THE ENGLISH REVISED VERSION AND THE AMERICAN REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATION OF HEBREW CHASHMAL; IN EXODUS 28:19, THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATION OF HEBREW LESHEM. AMETHUSTOS (AMETHUSTOS): IN REVELATION 21:20: THE 12TH FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM; VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 A.D.) TRANSLATES AMETHYSTUS; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE "AMETHYST." FOUR VARIETIES OF AMETHYSTUS WERE RECOGNIZED BY PLINY AS PRECIOUS; ALL OF THEM WERE TRANSPARENT, AND OF PURPLE TINT OR OF TINTS DERIVED FROM PURPLE. ACCORDING TO THE SEPTUAGINT, AMETHUSTOS WAS THE 3RD STONE, 3RD ROW, OF THE BREASTPLATE, AND THE STONE OCCUPYING THIS POSITION IS GIVEN IN OUR HEBREW TEXT AS 'ACHLAMAH. AMETHUSTOS IS MENTIONED UNDER THE NAME AMETHUSON BY THEOPHRASTUS; HE DESCRIBES IT AS A TRANSPARENT STONE RESEMBLING WINE IN COLOR AND AS USED BY THE GEM ENGRAVERS OF HIS DAY. AMETHYSTUS AND AMETHUSON WERE DOUBTLESS IDENTICAL WITH THE AMETHYST OF THE PRESENT DAY, A PURPLE VARIETY OF QUARTZ (SILICA). BEADS AND OTHER ORNAMENTS OF AMETHYST FOUND IN OLD EGYPTIAN TOMBS SHOW THAT THE STONE WAS REGARDED AS PRECIOUS IN VERY ANCIENT TIMES. AMETHYST: IN EXODUS 28:19; EXODUS 39:12, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF HEBREW 'ACHLAMAH; IN REVELATION 21:20, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF GREEK AMETHUSTOS. ANTHRAX (ANTHRAX): IN TOBIT 13:17; ECCLESIASTICUS 32:5, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "CARBUNCLE." ACCORDING TO THE SEPTUAGINT, ANTHRAX WAS ALSO A STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE, 1ST STONE, 2ND ROW, BUT THERE IS UNCERTAINTY AS TO THE HEBREW TEXT OF THE SEPTUAGINT IN RESPECT OF THIS WORD. THE ANTHRAX OF THEOPHRASTUS INCLUDED DIFFERENT KINDS OF HARD, RED STONE USED BY THE GEM ENGRAVERS. IT IS THE CARBUNCULUS OF PLINY'S TIME, AND PROBABLY INCLUDED THE ORIENTAL RUBY (CORUNDUM, ALUMINA), THE BALAS RUBY (SPINEL, ALUMINATE OF MAGNESIUM), THE ALMANDINE (A KIND OF GARNET, ALUMINO-SILICATE OF IRON) AND PYROPE (ANOTHER KIND OF GARNET, ALUMINO-SILICATE OF MAGNESIUM) OF THE PRESENT DAY. BAREQETH: IN EXODUS 28:17; EXODUS 39:10 EZEKIEL 28:13: 3RD STONE, 1ST ROW, OF BREASTPLATE. SEPTUAGINT PROBABLY TRANSLATES SMARAGDOS, BUT THERE IS UNCERTAINTY AS TO THE HEBREW TEXT OF THE SEPTUAGINT IN RESPECT OF THIS WORD: ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "CARBUNCLE"; THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATES "EMERALD." THE RENDERING SMARAGDOS MAY BE CORRECT, BUT NO EMERALDS OF VERY EARLY AGE HAVE BEEN FOUND IN EGYPT. FROM THE SIMILARITY OF THE WORDS BAREQETH AND BARAQ ("LIGHTNING"), IT HAS BEEN SUGGESTED THAT POSSIBLY THE BREASTPLATE STONE WAS NOT GREEN BUT OF BLUISH-RED COLOR, IN WHICH CASE IT MAY HAVE BEEN AN ALMANDINE (GARNET). ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE HAS INTERCHANGED THE NAMES GIVEN BY SEPTUAGINT, TO THE 3RD STONE OF THE 1ST ROW (SMARAGDOS, "EMERALD") AND THE 1ST STONE OF THE 2ND ROW (ANTHRAX, "CARBUNCLE"). BDELLIUM (SEE ALSO SPECIAL ARTICLE): IN GENESIS 2:12 NUMBERS 11:7, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF HEBREW BEDHOLACH. BEDHOLACH: THE SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATES ANTHRAX IN GENESIS 2:12, AND KRUSTALLOS IN NUMBERS 11:7; VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 A.D.) AND ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATE BDELLIUM. SOME COMMENTATORS, REJECTING BOTH THE SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATIONS, INTERPRET THE MATERIAL TO BE PEARL, OTHERS TO BE THE GUM OF AN ARABIAN TREE. BERULLOS (BERULLOS): IN TOBIT 13:17; REVELATION 21:20: THE 8TH FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 A.D.) TRANSLATES BERYLLUS; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "BERYL." ACCORDING TO SEPTUAGINT, BERULLION WAS A STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE, THE 2ND STONE, 4TH ROW; OWING TO UNCERTAINTY AS TO THEIR HEBREW TEXT, THERE IS DOUBT AS TO THE HEBREW WORD TRANSLATED BERULLION. BERULLOS IS NOT MENTIONED BY THEOPHRASTUS, WHO MAY HAVE REGARDED IT AS INCLUDED IN THE SMARAGDOS OF HIS DAY. IN THE TIME OF PLINY 8 VARIETIES WERE RECOGNIZED; HE SAYS THAT BERYLLUS WAS ALREADY THOUGHT BY SOME TO BE "OF THE SAME NATURE AS THE SMARAGDUS, OR AT LEAST CLOSELY ANALOGOUS. INDIA PRODUCES THEM, AND THEY ARE RARELY TO BE FOUND ELSEWHERE. THE LAPIDARIES CUT ALL BERYLS OF A HEXAGONAL FORM BECAUSE THE COLOR WHICH IS DEADENED BY A DULL UNIFORMITY OF SURFACE IS HEIGHTENED BY THE REFLECTIONS RESULTING FROM THE ANGLES. IF THEY ARE CUT IN ANY OTHER WAY, THESE STONES HAVE NO BRILLIANCY WHATEVER. THE MOST ESTEEMED BERYLS ARE THOSE WHICH IN COLOR RESEMBLE THE PURE GREEN OF THE SEA. SOME ARE OF OPINION THAT BERYLS ARE NATURALLY ANGULAR." THIS DESCRIPTION SUGGESTS THE IDENTITY OF THE SEAGREEN BERYLLUS OF PLINY'S TIME WITH THE SEA-GREEN BERYL (ALUMINO-SILICATE OF BERYLLIUM) OF THE PRESENT DAY. BERYL: IN EXODUS 28:20; EXODUS 39:13 SONGS 5:14 EZEKIEL 1:16; EZEKIEL 10:9; EZEKIEL 28:13 DANIEL 10:6, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF HEBREW TARSHISH; IN GENESIS 2:12 EXODUS 25:7 MARGIN; 28:9, 20; 35:27 MARGIN; 1 CHRONICLES 29:2 MARGIN; JOB 28:16 MARGIN, THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATION OF HEBREW SHOHAM; IN TOBIT 13:17; REVELATION 21:20, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF GREEK BERULLOS. CARBUNCLE: IN EXODUS 28:17; EXODUS 39:10 EZEKIEL 28:13, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF HEBREW BAREQETH; IN EXODUS 28:18 MARGIN; 39:11:00; EZEKIEL 27:16; EZEKIEL 28:13, THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATION OF HEBREW NOPHEKH; IN ISAIAH 54:12, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF HEBREW 'EQDACH; TOBIT 13:17; ECCLESIASTICUS 32:5, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF GREEK ANTHRAX. CHALCEDONY: IN EXODUS 28:20, THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATION OF HEBREW TARSHISH; IN REVELATION 21:19, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF GREEK CHALKEDON. CHALKEDON (CHALKEDON): IN REVELATION 21:19: THE 3RD FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 A.D.) TRANSLATES CALCEDONIUS; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "CHALCEDONY." THOUGH THE NAME CHALCEDON (LATIN FORM) OCCURS IN PLINY, IT IS NOT AS THE NAME OF A STONE BUT AS THAT OF A FREE TOWN THEN STANDING ON THE SOUTHERN SIDE OF THE BOSPHORUS, PROBABLY CLOSE TO THE SITE ON WHICH SCUTARI NOW STANDS. CHALCEDON HAD ONCE BEEN NOTED FOR ITS COPPER MINES; BUT THE LATTER, WHEN PLINY WROTE, HAD BEEN SO FAR EXHAUSTED THAT THEY WERE NO LONGER WORKED. PLINY REFERS TO A KIND OF SMARAGDUS (A GREEN STONE) AS HAVING BEEN FOUND NEAR CHALCEDON, BUT ADDS THAT THE STONES WERE OF VERY SMALL SIZE AND VALUE. THEY WERE "BRITTLE, AND OF A COLOR FAR FROM DISTINCTLY PRONOUNCED; THEY RESEMBLED IN THEIR TINTS THE FEATHERS THAT ARE SEEN IN THE TAIL OF THE PEACOCK OR ON THE NECK OF THE PIGEON. MORE OR LESS BRILLIANT, TOO, ACCORDING TO THE ANGLE AT WHICH THEY WERE VIEWED, THEY PRESENTED AN APPEARANCE LIKE THAT OF VEINS AND SCALES." IN ANOTHER PLACE HE REFERS TO A STONE FROM CHALCEDON OR CALCHEDON (ANOTHER READING) AS BEING AN IASPIS OF TURBID HUE. IT IS POSSIBLE THAT AT PATMOS OR EPHESUS, AT ONE OF WHICH JOHN WAS LIVING WHEN HE WROTE THE BOOK OF REVELATION, THE WORD CHALKEDON WAS USED TO SPECIFY THE PARTICULAR KIND OF SMARAGDUS OR IASPIS THAT HAD BEEN FOUND NEAR THE TOWN OF THAT NAME. IT IS UNCERTAIN WHAT NAME WOULD BE GIVEN TO SUCH A STONE IN THE PRESENT DAY, BUT THE SIGNIFICATION NOW ATTACHED TO THE NAME "CHALCEDONY" (CRYPTOCRYSTALLINE SILICA) CANNOT BE TRACED FARTHER BACK THAN THE 15TH CENTURY. CHRUSOLITHOS (CHRUSOLITHOS): IN REVELATION 21:20: THE 7TH FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 A.D.) TRANSLATES CHRYSOLITHUS; THE KING JAMES VERSION TRANSLATES "CHRYSOLYTE"; THE REVISED VERSION (BRITISH AND AMERICAN) TRANSLATES "CHRYSOLITE." ACCORDING TO SEPTUAGINT CHRUSOLITHOS WAS ONE OF THE STONES OF THE BREASTPLATE (LST STONE, 4TH ROW), BUT THERE IS UNCERTAINTY AS TO THE HEBREW TEXT OF THE SEPTUAGINT IN RESPECT OF THIS WORD; THE NAME IS NOT MENTIONED BY THEOPHRASTUS. THE CHRYSOLITHUS OF PLINY WAS A "TRANSPARENT STONE WITH A REFULGENCE LIKE THAT OF GOLD." THOSE WERE MOST VALUED WHICH "WHEN PLACED BY THE SIDE OF GOLD, IMPART TO IT A SORT OF WHITISH HUE, AND SO GIVE IT THE APPEARANCE OF SILVER." IT MAY PERHAPS HAVE INCLUDED THE YELLOW SAPPHIRE (ALUMINA), THE YELLOW QUARTZ (CITRINE, SILICA) AND THE YELLOW JARGOON (ZIRCON; SILICATE OF ZIRCONIUM) OF THE PRESENT DAY. THE TERM "CHRYSOLITE" IS NOW APPLIED TO A DIFFERENT MINERAL, NAMELY, TO A YELLOW VARIETY OF OLIVINE (SILICATE OF MAGNESIUM AND IRON), A SPECIES THAT INCLUDES THE GREEN PRECIOUS STONE PERIDOT AS ANOTHER OF ITS VARIETIES. CHRUSOPRASOS (CHRUSOPRASOS): IN REVELATION 21:20: THE 10TH FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) AND THE KING JAMES VERSION TRANSLATE CHRYSOPRASUS; THE REVISED VERSION (BRITISH AND AMERICAN) TRANSLATES "CHRYSOPRASE." THE CHRYSOPRASUS WAS REGARDED BY SOME NATURALISTS OF THE TIME OF PLINY AS A VARIETY OF BERYLLUS. THE 1ST VARIETY OF BERYLLUS AND THE MOST ESTEEMED WAS, AS STATED ABOVE, OF A PURE SEA-GREEN COLOR; THE 2ND WAS PALER, AND APPROACHED A GOLDEN TINT; THE 3RD, ALLIED TO THE 2ND IN BRILLIANCY BUT MORE PALLID, WAS THE CHRYSOPRASUS. THE LATTER WAS THOUGHT BY OTHER NATURALISTS TO BELONG TO AN INDEPENDENT GENUS OF STONE. IN ANOTHER PLACE PLINY DESCRIBES THE COLOR AS LIKE THAT OF THE LEEK, BUT AS VARYING IN TINT BETWEEN THE TOPAZION OF HIS DAY (OUR PERIDOT) AND GOLD. THE STONE MAY HAVE BEEN A YELLOWISH-GREEN PLASMA (CHALCEDONY, CRYPTO-CRYSTALLINE SILICA) OR, AS SUGGESTED BY KING, PALE CHRYSOBERYL (ALUMINATE OF BERYLLIUM); IT IS NOT THE CHRYSOPRASE OF THE PRESENT DAY, WHICH IS AN APPLE-GREEN CHALCEDONY (COLORED BY NICKEL). CHRYSOLITE, CHRYSOLYTE: "CHRYSOLITE" IN EZEKIEL 28:13, THE KING JAMES VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATION OF HEBREW TARSHISH; REVELATION 21:20, THE REVISED VERSION (BRITISH AND AMERICAN) TRANSLATION OF GREEK CHRUSOLITHOS; "CHRYSOLYTE" IN REVELATION 21:20, THE KING JAMES VERSION TRANSLATION OF GREEK CHRUSOLITHOS. CHRYSOPRASE, CHRYSOPRASUS: "CHRYSOPRASE" IN EZEKIEL 27:16, THE KING JAMES VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATION OF HEBREW KADHKODH; REVELATION 21:20, THE REVISED VERSION (BRITISH AND AMERICAN) TRANSLATION OF GREEK CHRUSOPRASOS; "CHRYSOPRASUS" IN REVELATION 21:20, THE KING JAMES VERSION TRANSLATION OF GREEK CHRUSOPRASOS. CORAL, RED CORAL: "CORAL" IN JOB 28:18; EZEKIEL 27:16, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF HEBREW RA'MOTH; LAMENTATIONS 4:7, THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATION OF HEBREW PENINIM; "RED CORAL" IN JOB 28:18, THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATION OF HEBREW PENINIM. CRYSTAL: IN JOB 28:17, THE KING JAMES VERSION TRANSLATION OF HEBREW ZEKHUKHITH; EZEKIEL 1:22, THE KING JAMES VERSION TRANSLATION OF HEBREW QERACH; IN JOB 28:18, THE REVISED VERSION (BRITISH AND AMERICAN) TRANSLATION OF HEBREW GABHISH; IN REVELATION 4:6; REVELATION 22:1, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF GREEK KRUSTALLOS; IN REVELATION 21:11, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF GREEK KRUSTALLIZO ("TO SHINE LIKE CRYSTAL"). DIAMOND: IN JEREMIAH 17:1, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF HEBREW SHAMIR; IN EXODUS 28:18; EXODUS 39:11; EZEKIEL 28:13, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF HEBREW YAHALOM. 'EQDACH: IN ISAIAH 54:12: SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATES KRUSTALLOS; VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) PERIPHRASES AS LAPIDES SCULPTI ("ENGRAVED STONES"); ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "CARBUNCLES." FROM THE SIMILARITY TO QADHACH, "TO BURN," IT IS INTERPRETED AS MEANING FIERY OR SPARKLING, WHENCE COMES THE RENDERING "CARBUNCLES." ELECTRUM (SEE SPECIAL ARTICLE): EZEKIEL 1:4, THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATION OF HEBREW CHASHMAL, "AMBER." EMERALD: IN EXODUS 28:18; EXODUS 39:11; EZEKIEL 27:16; EZEKIEL 28:13, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF HEBREW NOPHEKH; IN EXODUS 28:17; EXODUS 39:10, THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATION OF HEBREW BAREQETH; IN TOBIT 13:16; JUDITH 10:21; ECCLESIASTICUS 32:6; REVELATION 21:19, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF GREEK SMARAGDOS; IN REVELATION 21:19, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF GREEK ADJECTIVE SMARAGDINOS. GABHISH: IN JOB 28:18: THE SEPTUAGINT TRANSLITERATES GABIS; THE KING JAMES VERSION TRANSLATES "PEARLS"; THE REVISED VERSION (BRITISH AND AMERICAN) TRANSLATES "CRYSTAL." FROM THE SIMILARITY TO GABHASH, "ICE," THE RENDERING "CRYSTAL" IS SUGGESTED. CHASHMAL: IN EZEKIEL 1:4, EZEKIEL 1:27; EZEKIEL 8:2 : THE SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATES ELEKTRON; VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) AND THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATE ELECTRUM; THE KING JAMES VERSION, THE ENGLISH REVISED VERSION AND THE AMERICAN REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATE "AMBER"; THE AMERICAN STANDARD REVISED VERSION TRANSLATES "GLOWING METAL." THE ELEKTRON OF THE TIME OF THE SEPTUAGINT AND THEOPHRASTUS WAS THE AMBER, OF THE PRESENT DAY; IN THE TIME OF PLINY AMBER WAS AN OBJECT OF LUXURY RANKED NEXT TO CRYSTAL, AND THE TERM ELECTRUM WAS THEN APPLIED, NOT ONLY TO AMBER, BUT ALSO TO A METALLIC ALLOY OF GOLD AND SILVER. HUAKINTHOS, (HUAKINTHOS): IN REVELATION 9:17; REVELATION 21:20: THE 11TH FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) TRANSLATES HYACINTHUS; THE KING JAMES VERSION TRANSLATES "JACINTH"; THE REVISED VERSION (BRITISH AND AMERICAN) TRANSLATES "JACINTH" (REVELATION 21:20) AND "HYACINTH" (REVELATION 9:17); THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATES "SAPPHIRE" (REVELATION 21:20). PLINY DESCRIBES THE HYACINTHUS AS BEING VERY DIFFERENT FROM AMETHYSTUS, "THOUGH PARTAKING OF A COLOR THAT CLOSELY' BORDERS UPON IT" AND AS BEING OF A MORE DILUTED VIOLET, IT MAY HAVE BEEN THE PALE BLUE SAPPHIRE (ALUMINA) OF THE PRESENT DAY; THE MODERN HYACINTH, OR JACINTH, IS A QUITE DIFFERENT STONE, A BROWNISH TO REDDISH ZIRCON (SILICATE OF ZIRCONIUM). HYACINTH, JACINTH (SEE ALSO SPECIAL ARTICLE ON HYACINTH): "HYACINTH" IN REVELATION 9:17, THE REVISED VERSION (BRITISH AND AMERICAN) TRANSLATION OF GREEK HUAKINTHOS; "JACINTH" IN EXODUS 28:19; EXODUS 39:12, THE REVISED VERSION (BRITISH AND AMERICAN) TRANSLATION OF HEBREW LESHEM; IN REVELATION 9:17; REVELATION 21:20, THE KING JAMES VERSION TRANSLATION OF GREEK HUAKINTHOS. IASPIS (IASPIS): IN REVELATION 4:3; REVELATION 21:11, REVELATION 21:18 F.: THE 1ST FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) TRANSLATES JASPIS; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "JASPER." ACCORDING TO SEPTUAGINT IASPIS WAS THE 3RD STONE, 2ND ROW, OF THE BREASTPLATE, BUT THERE IS UNCERTAINTY AS TO THE HEBREW TEXT OF THE SEPTUAGINT IN RESPECT OF THIS WORD; SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATES ALSO KADHKODH AS IASPIS (ISAIAH 54:12). PLINY DESCRIBES IASPIS AS BEING GENERALLY GREEN AND OFTEN TRANSPARENT; HE RECOGNIZES AS MANY AS 14 VARIETIES. HE ADDS THAT "MANY COUNTRIES PRODUCE THIS STONE: THAT OF INDIA IS LIKE SMARAGDUS IN COLOR; THAT OF CYPRUS IS HARD AND OF A FULL SEA-GREEN; AND THAT OF PERSIA IS SKYBLUE. SIMILAR TO THE LAST IS THE CASPIAN IASPIS. ON THE BANKS OF THE RIVER THERMODON THE IASPIS IS OF AN AZURE COLOR; IN PHRYGIA IT IS PURPLE; AND IN CAPPADOCIA OF AN AZURE-PURPLE, SOMBER AND NOT REFULGENT. THE BEST KIND IS THAT WHICH HAS A SHADE OF PURPLE, THE NEXT BEST BEING THE ROSE-COLORED, AND THE NEXT THE STONE WITH THE GREEN COLOR OF THE SMARAGDUS," ETC. THE TERM "JASPER" IS NOW RESTRICTED TO OPAQUE STONES; THE GREEN TRANSPARENT KIND OF IASPIS MAY HAVE BEEN IDENTICAL WITH THE GREEN CHALCEDONY (CRYPTO-CRYSTALLINE SILICA) CALLED PLASMA AT THE PRESENT DAY. JASPER: IN EXODUS 28:20; EXODUS 39:13; EZEKIEL 28:13, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF HEBREW YASHEPHEH; IN REVELATION 4:3; REVELATION 21:11, REVELATION 21:18-19, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF GREEK IASPIS. KADHKODH: IN ISAIAH 54:12; EZEKIEL 27:16 : THE SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATES IASPIS (ISAIAH 54:12) AND TRANSLITERATES CHORCHOR (EZEKIEL 27:16); VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) TRANSLATES JASPIS (ISAIAH 54:12) AND TRANSLITERATES CHODCHOD (EZEKIEL 27:16); THE KING JAMES VERSION TRANSLATES "AGATE"; THE KING JAMES VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATES "CHRYSOPRASE" (EZEKIEL 27:16); THE REVISED VERSION (BRITISH AND AMERICAN) TRANSLATES "RUBY." THERE IS LITTLE TO INDICATE THE PROBABLE MEANING OF THE WORD. QERACH: IN EZEKIEL 1:22: SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATES KRUSTALLOS; VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) TRANSLATES CRYSTALLUM; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "CRYSTAL"; THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATES "ICE." THE TRANSLATIONS ARE SUGGESTED BY THE SIMILARITY TO THE HEBREW QERACH, "ICE." KRUSTALLOS (KRUSTALLOS): IN REVELATION 4:6; REVELATION 22:1: VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) TRANSLATES CRYSTALLUM; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "CRYSTAL." THE CRYSTALLUM OF PLINY WAS THE ROCK-CRYSTAL (CLEAR QUARTZ) OF THE PRESENT DAY. AMONG THE LOCALITIES CITED FOR CRYSTALLUM BY PLINY ARE "THE CRAGS OF THE ALPS, SO DIFFICULT OF ACCESS THAT IT IS USUALLY FOUND NECESSARY TO BE SUSPENDED BY ROPES IN ORDER TO EXTRACT IT." LAPIS LAZULI: IN REVELATION 21:19, THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATION OF GREEK SAPPHEIROS. LESHEM: IN EXODUS 28:19; EXODUS 39:12: 1ST STONE, 3RD ROW, OF THE BREASTPLATE. SEPTUAGINT PROBABLY TRANSLATES LIGURION, BUT THERE IS UNCERTAINTY AS TO THEIR HEBREW TEXT; VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) PROBABLY TRANSLATES LIGURIUS; THE KING JAMES VERSION TRANSLATES "LIGURE"; THE REVISED VERSION (BRITISH AND AMERICAN) TRANSLATES "JACINTH"; THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATES "AMBER." THE LIGURION OF THE SEPTUAGINT IS PROBABLY IDENTICAL WITH THE LUGKURION OF THEOPHRASTUS; THIS WAS A YELLOW TO YELLOWISHRED STONE USED BY SEAL ENGRAVERS, AND WAS TRANSPARENT AND DIFFICULT TO POLISH. THE YELLOW LIGURION MAY BE THE YELLOW JARGOON OF THE PRESENT DAY (ZIRCON, SILICATE OF ZIRCONIUM), A STONE MUCH USED BY THE ANCIENT GREEK AND ROMAN ENGRAVERS; BUT AS THE JARGOON HAS NOT BEEN FOUND AMONG ANCIENT EGYPTIAN WORK, IT HAS BEEN SUGGESTED THAT THE LIGURION OF THE BREASTPLATE MAY HAVE BEEN A YELLOW QUARTZ (CITRINE) OR AGATE. THE YELLOWISH-RED LIGURION MAY HAVE BEEN ONE OF THE STONES TO WHICH THE NAME "JACINTH" (ALSO A ZIRCON) IS NOW APPLIED. PROFESSOR MASKELYNE, REJECTING THE SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATED, SUGGESTS THAT THE LESHEM WAS IDENTICAL WITH THE NESHEM OF THE EGYPTIANS, NAMELY THE GREEN FELDSPAR NOW CALLED AMAZON STONE; AS AN ALTERNATIVE RENDERING TO THIS HE SUGGESTS YELLOW JASPER. THE TRANSLATION "AMBER" (REVISED VERSION, MARGIN) IS NOT LIKELY TO BE CORRECT, FOR THAT MATERIAL WOULD HAVE BEEN TOO SOFT FOR USE AS A STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE; ITS PROPERTIES DO NOT ACCORD WITH THOSE ASSIGNED BY THEOPHRASTUS TO THE LUGKURION. LIGURE: IN EXODUS 38:19; EXODUS 39:12, THE KING JAMES VERSION TRANSLATION OF HEBREW LESHEM. LIGURION (LIGURION): IN SEPTUAGINT EXODUS 28:19; EXODUS 39:12, SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATION OF HEBREW LESHEM: 1ST STONE, 3RD ROW, OF BREASTPLATE. MARGARITES (MARGARITES): IN MATTHEW 7:6; MATTHEW 13:45-46; I TIMOTHY 2:9; REVELATION 18:12, REVELATION 18:16; REVELATION 21:21: VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) TRANSLATES MARGARITA; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "PEARL." THE MARGARITES, IS MENTIONED BY THEOPHRASTUS AS BEING ONE OF THE PRECIOUS STONES, BUT NOT PELLUCID, AS PRODUCED IN A KIND OF OYSTER AND IN THE PINNA, AND AS BROUGHT FROM THE INDIES AND THE SHORES OF CERTAIN ISLANDS IN THE RED SEA. HENCE, IT WAS IDENTICAL WITH THE PEARL OF THE PRESENT DAY. NOPHEKH, IN EXODUS 28:18; EXODUS 39:11; EZEKIEL 27:16; EZEKIEL 28:13: 1ST STONE, 2ND ROW, OF THE BREASTPLATE. THERE IS UNCERTAINTY AS TO THE HEBREW TEXT USED BY THE SEPTUAGINT, BUT PROBABLY NOPHEKH IS TRANSLATED ANTHRAX (EXCEPT IN EZEKIEL 27:16, WHERE THE TEXT DIFFERS); VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) PROBABLY TRANSLATES CARBUNCULUS; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "EMERALD"' THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATES "CARBUNCLE." ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE INTERCHANGES THE NAMES GIVEN BY THE SEPTUAGINT TO THE 3RD STONE, 1ST ROW (SMARAGDOS, "EMERALD") AND THE 1ST STONE, 2ND ROW (ANTHRAX, "CARBUNCLE"). PROFESSOR MASKELYNE SUGGESTS THAT THE NOPHEKH OF THE BREASTPLATE MAY HAVE BEEN THE MOPHAK OR MAFKA OF THE EGYPTIAN HIEROGLYPHICS, THE TURQUOISE OF THE PRESENT DAY. 'ODHEM, IN EXODUS 28:17; EXODUS 39:10; EZEKIEL 28:13: 1ST STONE, 1ST ROW, OF THE BREASTPLATE. SEPTUAGINT PROBABLY TRANSLATES SARDION, VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) PROBABLY TRANSLATES SARDIUS; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "SARDIUS"; EVM TRANSLATES "RUBY." THE HEBREW WORD IS RELATED TO ['ADHAM], "TO BE RED," AND SIGNIFIES A REDDISH STONE; IT MAY HAVE BEEN SARD (A NAME GIVEN NOT ONLY TO RED, BUT ALSO TO PALE REDDISH-YELLOW OR BROWN, TRANSLUCENT CHALCEDONY), BUT WAS MORE PROBABLY CARNELIAN, A RED STONE CLOSELY ALLIED TO SARD, AND MUCH USED BY THE ANCIENT EGYPTIANS AND ASSYRIANS. ONUCHION, (ONUCHION, ONUX): "ONUX," SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATION OF HEBREW SHOHAM (JOB 28:16); ONUCHION, PERHAPS SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATION OF SHOHAM IN THE DESCRIPTIONS OF THE ORNAMENTS OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13) AND THE STONES OF THE BREASTPLATE (BEING THERE MADE 3RD STONE, 4TH ROW, IN EXODUS 28:20; EXODUS 39:13), BUT THERE IS UNCERTAINTY AS TO THE HEBREW TEXT OF THE SEPTUAGINT; VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) TRANSLATES ONYX, LAPIS ONYCHINUS, LAPIS SARDONYCHUS. THE ONUCHION OF THEOPHRASTUS WAS A HARD, TRANSLUCENT STONE USED BY THE SEAL ENGRAVERS; IT CONSISTED OF WHITE AND DUSKY LAYERS IN ALTERNATION. THE ONYX OF ROMAN TIMES WAS AN OPAQUE STONE OF WHITE AND BLACK LAYERS, LIKE THE ONYX OF THE PRESENT DAY. ONYX: IN GENESIS 2:12; EXODUS 25:7; EXODUS 28:9, EXODUS 28:20; EXODUS 35:9, EXODUS 35:27; EXODUS 39:6, EXODUS 39:13; I CHRONICLES 29:2; JOB 18:16; EZEKIEL 28:13, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF HEBREW SHOHAM. PEARL: IN JOB 28:18, THE KING JAMES VERSION TRANSLATION OF HEBREW GABHISH; IN JOB 28:18, THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATION OF HEBREW PENINIM; IN MATTHEW 7:6; MATTHEW 13:45 F.; I TIMOTHY 2:9; REVELATION 18:12, REVELATION 18:16; REVELATION 21:20-21, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF GREEK MARGARITES. PENINIM, IN JOB 28:18; PROVERBS 3:15; PROVERBS 8:11; PROVERBS 20:15; PROVERBS 31:10; LAMENTATIONS 4:7 : SEPTUAGINT (FROM WHICH PROVERBS 20:15 IS MISSING) PERIPHRASES THE WORD OR HAD A DIFFERENT HEBREW TEXT; VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) TRANSLATES EBUR ANTIQUUM ("OLD IVORY") IN LAMENTATIONS 4:7, BUT ELSEWHERE PERIPHRASES THE WORD OR HAD A DIFFERENT HEBREW TEXT; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "RUBIES"; THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATES "RED CORAL," OR "PEARLS," EXCEPT FOR LAMENTATIONS 4:7, WHERE THE TRANSLATION IS "CORALS." THE WORD IS SIMILAR TO AN ARABIC WORD MEANING "BRANCHES" AND MAY SIGNIFY RED CORAL, WHICH HAS BEEN HIGHLY ESTEEMED SINCE VERY ANCIENT TIMES; A DESCRIPTION OF KORALLION IS GIVEN BY THEOPHRASTUS. PLINY SAYS THAT IN HIS DAY THE REDDEST AND MOST BRANCHED WAS MOST VALUED. PITEDHAH, IN EXODUS 28:17; EXODUS 39:10; JOB 28:19; EZEKIEL 28:13: 2ND STONE, 1ST ROW, OF THE BREASTPLATE. SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATES TOPAZION IN JOB 28:19 AND PROBABLY ALSO IN THE OTHER VERSES; VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) TRANSLATES TOPAZIUS; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "TOPAZ." THE TOPAZION OF ANCIENT TIMES APPEARS TO HAVE BEEN SCARCELY KNOWN BEFORE THE PTOLEMAIC PERIOD, AND PROFESSOR MASKELYNE SUGGESTED THAT THE HEBREW WORD MAY POSSIBLY BE ALLIED TO BIJADA, WHICH IN PERSIAN AND ARABIC SIGNIFIES "GARNET." RAMOTH: IN JOB 28:18, THE KING JAMES VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATION OF HEBREW RA'MOTH. RA'MOTH, IN JOB 28:18; EZEKIEL 27:16 : SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATES METEORA (JOB 28:18) AND RAMOTH (EZEKIEL 27:16); VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) PERIPHRASES THE PASSAGES; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "CORAL"; THE KING JAMES VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATES "RAMOTH" (ONLY IN JOB 28:18). THERE IS LITTLE TO INDICATE THE MEANING OF THE HEBREW WORD. RUBY: IN JOB 28:18; PROVERBS 3:15; PROVERBS 8:11; PROVERBS 20:15; PROVERBS 31:10; LAMENTATIONS 4:7, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF HEBREW PENINIM; IN ISAIAH 54:12; EZEKIEL 27:16, THE REVISED VERSION (BRITISH AND AMERICAN) TRANSLATION OF HEBREW KADHKODH; IN EXODUS 28:17; EXODUS 39:10; EZEKIEL 28:13, THE KING JAMES VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATION OF HEBREW 'ODHEM. SAPPHEIROS (SAPPHEIROS): IN TOBIT 13:16; REVELATION 21:19: THE 2ND FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) TRANSLATES SAPPHIRUS; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "SAPPHIRE"; THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATES "LAPIS LAZULI" (BUT ONLY IN REVELATION 21:19). ACCORDING TO THE SEPTUAGINT, SAPPHEIROS WAS THE 2ND STONE, 3RD ROW, OF THE BREASTPLATE, BUT THERE IS UNCERTAINTY AS TO THE HEBREW TEXT. PLINY DESCRIBES SAPPHIRUS AS "REFULGENT WITH SPOTS LIKE GOLD. IT IS ALSO OF AN AZURE COLOR, THOUGH SOMETIMES, BUT RARELY, IT IS PURPLE; THE BEST KIND BEING THAT WHICH COMES FROM MEDIA. IN NO CASE, HOWEVER, IS THIS STONE TRANSPARENT." THESE CHARACTERISTICS CORRESPOND TO THE LAPIS LAZULI (SULPHATO-SILICATE OF SODIUM AND ALUMINUM), NOT TO THE SAPPHIRE (ALUMINA) OF THE PRESENT DAY. CAPPIR, IN EXODUS 24:10; EXODUS 28:18; EXODUS 39:11; JOB 28:6, JOB 28:16; SONG OF SOLOMON 5:14; ISAIAH 54:11; LAMENTATIONS 4:7; EZEKIEL 1:26; EZEKIEL 10:1; EZEKIEL 28:13: 2ND STONE, 2ND ROW, OF THE BREASTPLATE. SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATES SAPPHEIROS; VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) TRANSLATES SAPPHIRUS AND (EXODUS 24:10) LAPIS SAPPHIRINUS; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "SAPPHIRE." THE HEBREW WORD IS UNIVERSALLY ACCEPTED AS EQUIVALENT TO THE GREEK SAPPHEIROS; THAT NAME WAS USED, NOT FOR THE STONE NOW KNOWN AS SAPPHIRE, BUT FOR THAT NOW KNOWN AS LAPIS LAZULI, A SUBSTANCE WHICH WAS REGARDED BY THE ANCIENT EGYPTIANS AS A PRECIOUS STONE. SARDINE (STONE), SARDIUS: "SARDINE" (STONE) IN REVELATION 4:3, THE KING JAMES VERSION TRANSLATION OF GREEK SARDINON, AN ERROR OF TEXT FOR SARDION; "SARDIUS" IN REVELATION 4:3, THE REVISED VERSION (BRITISH AND AMERICAN) TRANSLATION OF GREEK SARDION; IN REVELATION 21:20, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF GREEK SARDION; IN EXODUS 28:17; EXODUS 39:10; EZEKIEL 28:13, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF HEBREW 'ODHEM. SARDION (SARDION): IN REVELATION 4:3; REVELATION 21:20: THE 6TH FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. ACCORDING TO THE SEPTUAGINT, SARDION WAS THE 1ST STONE, 1ST ROW, OF THE BREASTPLATE. VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) TRANSLATES SARDIUS; THE KING JAMES VERSION TRANSLATES "SARDINE" (STONE) (REVELATION 4:3) AND "SARDIUS" (REVELATION 21:20); THE REVISED VERSION (BRITISH AND AMERICAN) TRANSLATES "SARDIUS." THE SARDA OF PLINY'S TIME WAS MUCH USED BY THE SEAL ENGRAVERS. THERE WERE THREE INDIAN VARIETIES, ALL OF THEM TRANSPARENT, ONE OF THEM RED IN COLOR; THERE WAS THEN NO PRECIOUS STONE IN MORE COMMON USE; THOSE OF HONEY-COLOR WERE LESS VALUED. IT PROBABLY INCLUDED BOTH THE SARD AND THE CARNELIAN OF THE PRESENT DAY (CRYPTO-CRYSTALLINE SILICA). SAPPHIRE: IN EXODUS 24:10; EXODUS 28:18; EXODUS 39:11; JOB 28:6, JOB 28:16; SONG OF SOLOMON 5:14; ISAIAH 54:11; LAMENTATIONS 4:7; EZEKIEL 1:26; EZEKIEL 10:1; EZEKIEL 28:13, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF HEBREW SAPPIR; IN TOBIT 13:16; REVELATION 21:19, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF GREEK SAPPHEIROS; IN REVELATION 21:20, THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATION OF GREEK HUAKINTHOS. SARDONUX (SARDONUX): IN REVELATION 21:20: THE 5TH FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) AND ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATE SARDONYX. ACCORDING TO PLINY, THE NAME SARDONYX WAS AT FIRST GIVEN TO AN INDIAN (RED) SARDA WITH A LAYER OF WHITE IN IT, BOTH BEING TRANSPARENT. PLINY SAYS THAT LATER THREE COLORS WERE CONSIDERED ESSENTIAL, BUT THAT THEY MIGHT BE REPEATED INDEFINITELY. THE ARABIAN SARDONYX WAS "CHARACTERIZED BY SEVERAL DIFFERENT COLORS, BLACK OR AZURE FOR THE BASE AND VERMILION SURROUNDED WITH A LINE OF RICH WHITE FOR THE UPPER PART, NOT WITHOUT A CERTAIN GLIMPSE OF PURPLE AS THE WHITE PASSES INTO THE RED." THE SARDONUX OF JOHN'S TIME IS INCLUDED IN THE SARDONYX OF THE PRESENT DAY. SARDONYX: IN REVELATION 21:20, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF GREEK SARDONUX; EXODUS 28:18; EXODUS 39:11, THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATION OF HEBREW YAHALOM. SHAMIR, IN JEREMIAH 17:1; EZEKIEL 3:9; ZECHARIAH 7:12; SEPTUAGINT OMITS JEREMIAH 17:1, AND IN THE OTHER TWO VERSES EITHER PERIPHRASES THE WORD OR HAD A DIFFERENT TEXT; VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) TRANSLATES (UNGUIS) ADAMANTINUS IN JEREMIAH 17:1, AND ADAMAS IN THE OTHER TWO VERSES; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "DIAMOND" (JEREMIAH 17:1) AND "ADAMANT" (EZEKIEL 3:9; ZECHARIAH 7:12). SHAMIR WAS A HARD MATERIAL USED FOR ENGRAVING PRECIOUS STONES; IN THE DAYS OF JEREMIAH, EZEKIEL AND ZECHARIAH, SPLINTERS OF BOTH DIAMOND AND CORUNDUM (WHITE SAPPHIRE OR ADAMANT STONE) WERE PROBABLY AVAILABLE FOR THE PURPOSE. BOTH DIAMOND AND ADAMANT ARE ENGLISH MODIFICATIONS OF THE LATIN ADAMAS; THE FORM "DIAMOND" HAS BEEN RESTRICTED FOR SOME CENTURIES TO THE MORE PRECIOUS OF THE ABOVE STONES. SHEBHO, IN EXODUS 28:19; EXODUS 39:12: THE 2ND STONE, 3RD ROW, OF THE BREASTPLATE. BOTH SEPTUAGINT AND VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) PROBABLY TRANSLATE ACHATES, BUT THEIR HEBREW TEXTS ARE UNCERTAIN; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "AGATE." THE NAME ACHATES WAS GIVEN IN ANCIENT TIMES TO CERTAIN STONES HAVING BANDED STRUCTURES, THE AGATES OF THE PRESENT DAY. IN THE TIME OF THEOPHRASTUS ACHATES WAS SOLD AT A GREAT PRICE, BUT BY THE TIME OF PLINY HAD CEASED TO BE A PRECIOUS STONE. PROFESSOR MASKELYNE SUGGESTS THAT THE SHEBHO OF THE BREASTPLATE MAY HAVE SIGNIFIED THE "STONE OF SHEBA" OR "SEBA," A DISTRICT IN SOUTHERN ARABIA, AND HAVE BEEN THE ARABIAN ONYX. SHOHAM, IN GENESIS 2:12; EXODUS 25:7; EXODUS 28:9, EXODUS 28:20; EXODUS 35:9, EXODUS 35:27; EXODUS 39:6, EXODUS 39:13; I CHRONICLES 29:2; JOB 28:16; EZEKIEL 28:13: THE 2ND STONE, 4TH ROW, OF THE BREASTPLATE. SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATES PRASINOS, I.E. "LEEK-GREEN STONE" (GENESIS 2:12), SARDION (EXODUS 25:7; EXODUS 35:9), SMARAGDOS (EXODUS 28:9; EXODUS 35:27), BERULLION, PROBABLY, THROUGH INTERCHANGE OF WORDS IN THE HEBREW TEXT (EXODUS 28:20; EXODUS 39:13), SOOM (I CHRONICLES 29:2), ONUX (JOB 28:16) AND PERHAPS ONUCHION (EZEKIEL 28:13); VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) TRANSLATES ONYX (EZEKIEL 28:13), LAPIS SARDONYCHUS (JOB 28:16) AND LAPIS ONYCHINUS ELSEWHERE; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "ONYX"; THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATES "BERYL" (EXCEPT IN EZEKIEL 28:13). PROFESSOR MASKELYNE AND PROFESSOR SAYCE, ACCEPTING GREEN AS THE COLOR OF SHOHAM, HAVE EXPRESSED THE OPINION THAT THE STONE KNOWN BY THAT NAME IN VERY EARLY TIMES WAS THE STONE CALLED 'SIAMU BY THE ASSYRIANS, AND THEREFORE THE GREEN TURQUOISE; PROFESSOR MASKELYNE GIVES "AMAZON STONE" AS AN ALTERNATIVE RENDERING OF THE WORD. BERULLION IS GIVEN BY THE SEPTUAGINT AS THE 2ND STONE, ONUCHION AS THE 3RD STONE, OF THE 4TH ROW; SARDION AS THE 1ST STONE, SMARAGDOS AS THE 3RD STONE, OF THE 1ST ROW; BUT THEIR HEBREW TEXT IS UNCERTAIN. SMARAGDINOS, SMARAGDOS (SMARAGDINOS): IN REVELATION 4:3: THE VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) TRANSLATES SMARAGDINUS; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "EMERALD." SMARAGDOS (SMARAGDOS) IN TOBIT 13:16; JUDITH 10:21; ECCLESIASTICUS 32:5; REVELATION 21:19: THE VULGATE TRANSLATES IT AS SMARAGDUS; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "EMERALD." ACCORDING TO THE SEPTUAGINT, SMARAGDOS WAS THE 3RD STONE, 1ST ROW, OF THE BREASTPLATE, BUT THEIR HEBREW TEXT IS UNCERTAIN. THE SMARAGDOS OF THEOPHRASTUS WAS A SMALL, SCARCE, PRESUMABLY GREEN, STONE USED BY THE GEM ENGRAVERS. IN PLINY'S TIME THE GENUS SMARAGDUS COMPRISED NO FEWER THAN 12 KINDS; ONE OF THEM WAS THE EMERALD OF THE PRESENT DAY, AND PROBABLY THE SMARAGDOS OF THEOPHRASTUS. TARSHISH, IN EXODUS 28:20; EXODUS 39:13; SONG OF SOLOMON 5:14; EZEKIEL 1:16; EZEKIEL 10:9; EZEKIEL 28:13; DANIEL 10:6: THE 1ST STONE, 4TH ROW, OF THE BREASTPLATE. THE SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATES THARSIS (SONG OF SOLOMON 5:14; EZEKIEL 1:16; DANIEL 10:6), ANTHRAX (EZEKIEL 10:9); IN THE REMAINING VERSES THERE IS UNCERTAINTY AS TO THE ORDER OF THE HEBREW WORDS IN THE SEVERAL TEXTS. THE MOST LIKELY SEPTUAGINT EQUIVALENT OF TARSHISH IS EITHER CHRUSOLITHOS OR BERULLION; VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) TRANSLATES HYACINTHUS (SONG OF SOLOMON 5:14), MARE ("SEA") (EZEKIEL 1:16), CHRYSOLITHUS (EZEKIEL 10:9; DANIEL 10:6). THE SEPTUAGINT GIVES ANTHRAX AS THE 1ST STONE, 2ND ROW, CHRUSOLITHOS AS THE 1ST STONE, 4TH ROW, BERULLION AS THE 2ND STONE, 4TH ROW, OF THE BREASTPLATE; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "BERYL"; THE KING JAMES VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATES "CHRYSOLITE" (IN EZEKIEL 28:13 ONLY); THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATES "CHALCEDONY" (EXODUS 28:20; EXODUS 39:13), "TOPAZ" (SONG OF SOLOMON 5:14) AND "STONE OF TARSHISH" (EZEKIEL 10:9). PROFESSOR MASKELYNE SUGGESTS THAT THE STONE MAY HAVE BEEN CITRINE (QUARTZ), IF YELLOW AS SUGGESTED BY CHRUSOLITHOS, AND GREEN JASPER, IF GREEN AS SUGGESTED BY BERULLION. TOPAZ: IN EXODUS 28:17; EXODUS 39:10; JOB 28:19; EZEKIEL 28:13, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF HEBREW PITEDHAH; IN REVELATION 21:20, ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATION OF GREEK TOPAZION; IN SONG OF SOLOMON 5:14, THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATION OF HEBREW TARSHISH. TOPAZION (TOPAZION): IN REVELATION 21:20: THE 9TH FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. ACCORDING TO THE SEPTUAGINT TOPAZION WAS THE 2ND STONE, 1ST ROW, OF THE BREASTPLATE. VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) TRANSLATES TOPAZIUS; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATE IT AS "TOPAZ." THE TOPAZION OF PLINY'S TIME WAS "HELD IN VERY HIGH ESTIMATION FOR ITS GREEN TINTS; WHEN IT WAS FIRST DISCOVERED IT WAS PREFERRED TO EVERY OTHER KIND OF PRECIOUS STONE." IT WAS SAID TO BE BROUGHT FROM AN ISLAND IN THE RED SEA, OFF THE COAST OF ARABIA. IT WAS THE ONLY STONE OF HIGH VALUE THAT YIELDED TO THE ACTION OF THE FILE. TOPAZION IS NOT MENTIONED BY THEOPHRASTUS. PLINY'S ACCOUNT CORRESPONDS TO THE PERIDOT OF THE PRESENT DAY (SILICATE OF MAGNESIUM AND IRON), NOT TO OUR TOPAZ (FLUOSILICATE OF ALUMINIUM). YAHALOM, IN EXODUS 28:18; EXODUS 39:11; EZEKIEL 28:13: THE 3RD STONE, 2ND ROW, OF THE BREASTPLATE. OWING TO THE UNCERTAINTY AS TO THE ORDER OF THE WORDS IN THE HEBREW TEXT OF THE SEPTUAGINT, THERE IS UNCERTAINTY AS TO THE GREEK EQUIVALENT OF YAHALOM; PROBABLY IT IS ONE OF THE WORDS CHRUSOLITHOS, BERULLION, ONUCHION, GIVEN BY THE SEPTUAGINT AS THE NAMES OF THE STONES OF THE 4TH ROW. ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATES "DIAMOND"; THIS IS CERTAINLY WRONG, FOR THE STONE HAD A NAME ENGRAVED ON IT AND THE METHOD OF ENGRAVING A DIAMOND WAS NOT INVENTED TILL 2,000 OR 3,000 YEARS AFTER THE BREASTPLATE WAS MADE; NOR WERE DIAMONDS, IF KNOWN AT ALL, THEN KNOWN SO LARGE AS TO BE COMPARABLE IN RESPECT OF SIZE, WITH THE OTHER STONES OF THE BREASTPLATE. THE REVISED VERSION MARGIN TRANSLATES "SARDONYX" (IN EXODUS ONLY). PROFESSOR MASKELYNE SUGGESTS THAT THE HEBREW YAHALOM AND THE GREEK HUALOS MAY BE KINDRED WORDS AND THAT YAHALOM MAY HAVE BEEN A BLUISH GLASS (CONSIDERED VALUABLE IN VERY EARLY TIMES), OR BLUE CHALCEDONY, OR PERHAPS EVEN BERYL. YASHEPHEH, IN EXODUS 28:20; EXODUS 39:13; EZEKIEL 28:13: THE 3RD STONE, 4TH ROW, OF THE BREASTPLATE. SEPTUAGINT PROBABLY TRANSLATES IASPIS, THOUGH IASPIS IS PLACED BY THE SEPTUAGINT AS THE 3RD STONE, 2ND ROW; VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) PROBABLY TRANSLATES JASPIS; ENGLISH VERSIONS OF THE HOLY BIBLE TRANSLATE IT AS "JASPER." THE EQUIVALENCE OF THE HEBREW YASHEPHEH AND THE GREEK IASPIS IS GENERALLY ACCEPTED. ZEKHUKHITH, IN JOB 28:17: SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATES HUALOS, A NAME GIVEN AT FIRST TO ANY TRANSPARENT STONE, BUT IN LATER TIMES ONLY TO GLASS; VULGATE (JEROME'S LATIN BIBLE, 390-405 AD) TRANSLATES VITRUM; THE KING JAMES VERSION TRANSLATES "CRYSTAL"; THE REVISED VERSION (BRITISH AND AMERICAN) TRANSLATES "GLASS." ZEKHUKHITH IS RELATED TO A HEBREW WORD MEANING "TO BE PURE," WHENCE THE RENDERINGS CRYSTAL AND GLASS.**  **A PRECIOUS STONE, A GEM, A JEWEL—TO-DAY AS IN THE EARLIEST TIMES THE WORDS SUGGEST AT ONCE BEAUTY AND COLOR, SOMETHING RARE AND GREATLY TO BE DESIRED. PERHAPS WE NO LONGER DELIGHT, AS ALADDIN DID, IN MARBLE BASINS FILLED TO OVERFLOWING WITH DIAMONDS, RUBIES, SAPPHIRES, AND EMERALDS; WE RECOGNIZE NOW THAT GREAT QUANTITIES OF GEMS ARE NOT OF ARTISTIC IMPORTANCE, BUT THAT IT IS THE INDIVIDUAL STONE, CAREFULLY SELECTED, AND APPROPRIATELY MOUNTED, WHICH WE RIGHTLY PRIZE. SINCE THE DAWN OF HISTORY PERSONAL ADORNMENT HAS BEEN AN OBJECT OF INTEREST TO ALL RACES OF MANKIND. NO TRIBE OF SAVAGES, HOWEVER RUDE, HAS FAILED TO SHOW A LIKING FOR SOME KIND OF DECORATION. WHEN MORE ATTRACTIVE MATERIALS WERE NOT OBTAINABLE, THE COMMON OBJECTS OF THE WAYSIDE—SHELLS OR PEBBLES, BERRIES OR FEATHERS—WERE PUT TO SERVICE; BUT WHENEVER JEWELS COULD BE SECURED, THEY SURPASSED IN FAVOR ALL OTHER ARTICLES OF ORNAMENTATION. THE VERY WORD JEWEL, DERIVED FROM THE FRENCH "JOIE," MEANS "JOY" AND "GLADNESS," AND JEWELS HAVE PLAYED AN IMPORTANT PART NOT ONLY IN THE PLEASURE BUT IN THE ART AND HISTORY OF MANKIND. TO-DAY, AS IN PAST AGES, THEY ARE STILL THE FAVORITE TOKENS OF LOVE AND ESTEEM. IT HAS BEEN WELL SAID THAT A GIFT SHOULD BE AS GENUINE AS THE SENTIMENT IT EXPRESSES. A FINE JEWEL IS THE GIFT PAR EXCELLENCE, AND MOREOVER IT ENDURES TO SERVE AS A CONSTANT REMINDER OF THE GIVER. TOO MUCH CARE AND CONSIDERATION CANNOT BE BESTOWED ON THE SELECTION OF A JEWEL. AS THE CHARM OF FLOWERS IS INCREASED BY ARTISTIC ARRANGEMENT IN VASES OF APPROPRIATE SHAPE AND COLOR AND MATERIAL, SO A PRECIOUS STONE SHOULD BE SET WITH DUE REGARD TO DESIGN, MATERIAL, AND WORKMANSHIP. THE BEAUTY OF A STONE IS TRULY REVEALED BY AN APPROPRIATE SETTING. THE MOUNTING OF GEMS AND THE CREATION OF HANDSOME PIECES OF JEWELRY REQUIRE EXPERT KNOWLEDGE. THE DETERMINATION OF THE MOST HARMONIOUS COMBINATIONS OF FORM AND COLOR BRING INTO PLAY THE ARTISTIC INSTINCT AND TALENT OF THE JEWELER. IT IS IN HIS ROLE AS DESIGNER THAT THE GREAT JEWELER IS INDEED AN ARTIST WHO CARRIES ON THE TRADITIONS OF A CRAFT WHICH HAS ENLISTED MEN WITH THE FINEST SENSE OF BEAUTY—IN THE DAYS OF THE EGYPTIANS, ASSYRIANS, AND GREEKS; IN THE SIXTEENTH CENTURY WITH ITS MASTERPIECES BY DÜRER, HOLBEIN, AND CELLINI; AND AGAIN IN OUR OWN DAY, WHEN THE ARTISTIC ATTITUDE TOWARD JEWELRY IS ONCE MORE IN THE ASCENDANT. TWO DESIGNS BY HANS HOLBEIN THE YOUNGER IN A TRANSNATIONAL STYLE (SWISS, GERMAN, BRITISH), BOTH FROM THE "JEWELRY BOOK." LEFT, A PENDANT IN THE FORM OF THE MONOGRAM "HI," SET WITH AN EMERALD AND THREE DROP PEARLS, CA. 1536–1537. RIGHT, A PENDANT OF A LADY HOLDING A STONE ATOP THREE DROP PEARLS, CA. 1532–1543. FOR MANY YEARS THE SO-CALLED COMMERCIAL ATTITUDE TOWARDS JEWELRY PREVAILED. THIS VIEW REGARDED THE MONETARY OR INTRINSIC VALUE OF THE STONES AS MOST IMPORTANT. THE NEWER ATTITUDE, WHILE NOT DISREGARDING VALUE, NEVERTHELESS EMPHASIZES THE ARTISTIC QUALITY OF THE JEWEL AS PARAMOUNT. THE PURCHASER OF AN ORNAMENT NOW SEEKS ARTISTIC EXCELLENCE OF DESIGN, FINE HANDIWORK IN THE MOUNTING, AND SUITABILITY OF THE JEWEL TO THE CHARACTER OF THE WEARER. THE OWNER, MOREOVER, RECOGNIZES THAT MANY JEWELS WHEN WORN AT ONE TIME DIMINISH EACH OTHER'S BEAUTY, AND THAT THE APPEAL OF EACH IS INCREASED WHEN IT IS CHOSEN AND WORN WITH CAREFUL CONSIDERATION OF ITS SUITABILITY FOR THE OCCASION, AND ITS APPROPRIATENESS IN COLOR AND DESIGN FOR THE PARTICULAR GOWN. ALTHOUGH STONES AND MATERIALS ARE SUBORDINATED TO DESIGN, NEVERTHELESS A CHARMING DESIGN DEVELOPED WITH INFERIOR MATERIAL HAS ABOUT IT AN AIR OF FALSE PRETENSE. EVEN IF THE IMITATION IS DIFFICULT OF DETECTION, THE PRETENSE DEPRIVES THE OWNER OF THE SATISFACTION WHICH IS DERIVED FROM THE KNOWLEDGE THAT A JEWEL IS GENUINE. THE LAYMAN IS HARDLY QUALIFIED TO JUDGE GENUINENESS. HE MUST THEREFORE RELY VERY LARGELY UPON THE KNOWLEDGE AND INTEGRITY OF THE JEWELER. THIS AT ONCE SUGGESTS A RELATION OF CONFIDENCE AND INDICATES THE TRUE ROLE OF THE JEWELER AS A TRUSTWORTHY ADVISER. ACCURATE AND COMPLETE INFORMATION REGARDING THE VALUE, GENUINENESS, AND HISTORY OF INDIVIDUAL GEMS IS DUE THE CUSTOMER, AND WILL BE GLADLY OFFERED BY THE DEPENDABLE JEWELER. IN THE MOUNTING OF DIAMONDS, THE MOST INTERESTING DEVELOPMENT IN RECENT YEARS HAS BEEN THE INTRODUCTION AND GENERAL USE OF PLATINUM. PLATINUM NOT ONLY HARMONIZES IN COLOR WITH DIAMONDS BUT IT DOES NOT CHANGE OR TARNISH UNDER ANY CIRCUMSTANCES. ONE OF THE MOST STRIKING EVIDENCES OF GOOD TASTE IN JEWELRY IS THE RECOGNITION, PARTICULARLY IN AMERICA, OF THE BEAUTY OF PEARLS. THE UNOBTRUSIVENESS, THE REFINEMENT, THE SOFT LUSTER OF THE PEARL IS BECOMING TO WOMEN; PEARLS HARMONIZE READILY WITH THE WEARER'S COMPLEXION; THEY INTRODUCE NO ELEMENTS OF CONTRAST OR VULGAR DISPLAY. IN ESTIMATING THE VALUE OF A DIAMOND, PEARL, OR OTHER GEM, THREE PRINCIPAL QUALITIES MUST BE CONSIDERED: COLOR, BRILLIANCY, AND PERFECTION. IN THE CASE OF EACH GEM THERE IS A TRUE COLOR WHICH IS RARE. BRILLIANCY DEPENDS UPON CERTAIN STRUCTURAL QUALITIES AND CORRECT CUTTING. PERFECTION IS FREEDOM FROM FLAWS OR DEFECTS; BUT IT IS IMPORTANT TO RECOGNIZE THAT MINOR AND ESPECIALLY INVISIBLE DEFECTS DO NOT DETRACT APPRECIABLY FROM THE BEAUTY OF A STONE WHICH HAS THE ESSENTIAL VIRTUES OF GOOD COLOR AND BRILLIANCY. TO BE SURE, COMMERCIAL VALUE IS DIRECTLY INFLUENCED BY THE PERFECTION OF THE STONES, BUT STONES MAY BE GENUINE AND OF GREAT ARTISTIC VALUE AND STILL CONTAIN VERY SLIGHT IMPERFECTIONS. SIZE AND WEIGHT ARE LESS IMPORTANT CHARACTERISTICS BEARING UPON VALUE. THE PURCHASER WHO IS UNFAMILIAR WITH THE TECHNIQUE BY WHICH VALUE IS DETERMINED MUST ENTRUST THE SELECTION OF GEMS TO A JEWELER OF UNQUESTIONED INTEGRITY AND UNFAILING ACCURACY OF JUDGMENT. STRICTLY SPEAKING THE PRECIOUS STONES ARE ONLY SEVEN IN NUMBER—THE DIAMOND, THE PEARL, THE RUBY, THE SAPPHIRE, THE EMERALD, THE ORIENTAL CATSEYE, AND THE ALEXANDRITE; BUT TO THESE ARE OFTEN ADDED THE SO-CALLED SEMI-PRECIOUS STONES—SUCH AS THE AMETHYST, THE TOPAZ, THE TOURMALINE, THE AQUAMARINE, THE CHRYSOPRASE, THE PERIDOT, THE OPAL, THE ZIRCON, AND THE JADE. THE CHARM OF PRECIOUS STONES LIES MAINLY IN THEIR BEAUTY—IN BRILLIANCY, CLEARNESS, AND ABOVE ALL, RICHNESS OF COLOR—"THE BLAZING RED OF THE RUBY, THE ANGRY GREEN OF THE EMERALD, THE COLD BLUE OF THE SAPPHIRE, AND THE WHITE HOT GLORY OF THE DIAMOND," SO VIVIDLY DESCRIBED BY KIPLING IN HIS STORY OF THE NAULAHKA. TWO OTHER QUALITIES OF PRECIOUS STONES, HARDNESS AND SCARCITY, ADD TO THEIR WORTH. TO THEIR HARDNESS THEY OWE THEIR POWER OF TAKING A HIGH POLISH, AS WELL AS THEIR DURABILITY; WHILE THEIR RARITY, ALTHOUGH A VARIABLE QUALITY, IS ONE OF THE CHIEF ELEMENTS OF THEIR VALUE. JEWELS HAVE ALWAYS BEEN ASSOCIATED WITH THE POMP AND SPLENDOR OF ROYALTY. MAGNIFICENT COLLECTIONS OF PRECIOUS STONES ARE THE PRIDE OF GREAT MUSEUMS. FAMOUS DIAMONDS SUCH AS THE GREAT MOGUL AND THE KOHINUR HAVE WON A PLACE FOR THEMSELVES IN HISTORY. POETS HAVE ALWAYS DELIGHTED IN SENTENCES STUDDED WITH GEMS. WE READ IN PROVERBS, "A GIFT IS AS A PRECIOUS STONE IN THE EYES OF HIM THAT HATH IT." SHAKESPEARE'S JULIET "HANGS UPON THE CHEEK OF NIGHT LIKE A RICH JEWEL IN AN ETHIOPE'S EAR." MILTON, DESCRIBING THE APPROACH OF EVENING, SAYS, "NOW GLOWED THE FIRMAMENT WITH LIVING SAPPHIRES." BROWNING'S HILLSIDE AT MORNING IS "DEW-PEARLED." AND YET LONG ASSOCIATION WITH PAGEANTRY AND POETIC IMAGINATION HAS NOT ROBBED JEWELS OF THEIR INTIMATE PERSONAL CHARACTER. A GEM AS A GIFT IS THE SYMBOL OF HIGHEST ADMIRATION. AS A POSSESSION AND ORNAMENT A JEWEL WHICH COMBINES THE ELEMENTS OF BEAUTY, GENUINENESS, AND APPROPRIATENESS WILL BE A CONTINUAL SATISFACTION, A LASTING SOURCE OF PLEASURE.**  **SCALE FOR HARDNESS**  **TALC—VERY SOFT. GYPSUM—SOFT. CALCITE—LOW DEGREE OF HARDNESS. FLUOR-SPAR—FAIRLY HARD. APATITE—MEDIUM HARDNESS. FELDSPAR—SCRATCHES GLASS. QUARTZ—QUITE HARD. PRECIOUS TOPAZ—VERY HARD. CORUNDUM—HARDEST MINERAL EXCEPT DIAMOND. DIAMOND—HARDEST MINERAL.**  **PRECIOUS AND SEMI-PRECIOUS STONES AND THEIR CHARACTERISTICS**   |  |  |  |  | | --- | --- | --- | --- | | **NAME OF GEM** | **COLOR** | **HARDNESS** | **SOURCE OF SUPPLY** | | **ALEXANDRITE** | **OLIVE GREEN** | **8.5** | **RUSSIA, INDIA** | | **AMBER** | **YELLOW** | **2.5** | **PRUSSIA, NORWAY** | | **AMETHYST** | **PURPLE** | **7.** | **SIBERIA, BRAZIL, URUGUAY, U.S.A.** | | **AQUAMARINE** | **SEA-GREEN** | **7.5 TO 8** | **BRAZIL, NORTH CAROLINA** | | **CATSEYE** | **YELLOW, BROWN, SAGE GREEN** | **8.5** | **CEYLON, BRAZIL** | | **CHRYSOBERYL** | **SAGE GREEN** | **8.5** | **CEYLON, BRAZIL** | | **CHRYSOLITE** | **YELOWISH GREEN** | **6.5 TO 7** | **EGYPT, U.S.A., BRAZIL** | | **CHRYSOPRASE** | **GREEN** | **6.** | **SILESIA, INDIA, U.S.A.** | | **CORAL** | **RED, PINK, WHITE** | **3.75** | **SICILY, JAPAN, SARDINIA** | | **DIAMOND** | **COLORLESS** | **10.** | **SOUTH AFRICA, INDIA, BELGIAN CONGO, BRITISH GUIANA, ANGOLA** | | **EMERALD** | **GREEN** | **7.5 TO 8** | **COLUMBIA [SIC], INDIA, EGYPT, NORTH CAROLINA** | | **GARNET** | **RED** | **6.5 TO 7.5** | **BOHEMIA, BRAZIL, U.S.A.** | | **JADE** | **GREEN** | **6.5** | **CHINA, NEW ZEALAND, TURKESTAN, BURMA** | | **LAPIS-LAZULI** | **BLUE** | **5 TO 5.5** | **AFGHANISTAN, SIBERIA** | | **OPAL** | **IRIDESCENT** | **5.5 TO 6.5** | **QUEENSLAND, NEW SOUTH WALES, MEXICO, HUNGARY** | | **PEARL** | **WHITE** | **2.5 TO 3.5** | **CEYLON, PANAMA, AUSTRALIA, U.S.A.** | | **PERIDOT** | **GREEN** | **6.5 TO 7** | **EGYPT, BURMA, QUEENSLAND, U.S.A.** | | **RUBY** | **RED** | **9.** | **CEYLON, BURMA, SIAM** | | **SAPPHIRE** | **BLUE** | **9.** | **BURMA, NEW SOUTH WALES, CEYLON, MONTANA** | | **SPINEL** | **YELLOWISH RED** | **8.** | **CEYLON, BURMA, SIAM** | | **TOPAZ** | **YELLOW** | **7. TO 8.** | **BRAZIL, SCOTLAND, SPAIN, NORTH CAROLINA** | | **TOURMALINE** | **PINK, GREEN, YELLOW, BLUE** | **7. TO 7.5** | **NORTH CAROLINA, INDIA, BRAZIL, MAINE** | | **TURQUOISE** | **BLUE** | **6.** | **PERSIA, EGYPT, NEW MEXICO, ARIZONA** | | **ZIRCON** | **BROWN** | **7.5** | **CEYLON, BOHEMIA, GERMANY** |   **PRECIOUS AND SEMI-PRECIOUS STONES ARRANGED ACCORDING TO THEIR COLOR.**   |  |  | | --- | --- | | **BLACK** | **HEMATITE, JET, ONYX, PEARL, QUARTZ, TOURMALINE, OPAL.** | | **BLUE** | **AQUAMARINE, CHALCEDONY, LAPIS-LAZULI, OPAL, SAPPHIRE, TOURMALINE, TURQUOISE.** | | **BROWN** | **AMBER, AGATE, DIAMOND, SARDONYX, TOPAZ, ZIRCON.** | | **COLORLESS** | **BERYL, CRYSTAL, CORUNDUM, DIAMOND, MOONSTONE, QUARTZ, TOURMALINE, TOPAZ.** | | **GREEN** | **ALEXANDRITE, AMAZONITE, AQUAMARINE, BLOODSTONE, CHALCEDONY, CHRYSOLITE, CHRYSOPRASE, CORUNDUM, CHRYSOBERYL, EMERALD, JADE, MALACHITE, OBSIDIAN, OPAL, OLIVINE, PERIDOT, TOURMALINE.** | | **PINK** | **BERYL, CORAL, CORUNDUM, KUNZITE, QUARTZ, PEARL, SPINEL, TOURMALINE.** | | **PURPLE** | **ALMANDINE, AMETHYST, CORUNDUM, TOURMALINE.** | | **RED** | **AGATE, ALEXANDRITE, AVANTURINE, CORAL, GARNET, RUBY, SARDONYX, SPINEL, HYACINTH, TOURMALINE.** | | **WHITE** | **CHALCEDONY, CORAL, OPAL, ONYX, QUARTZ, PEARL.** | | **YELLOW** | **AMBER, CHRYSOBERYL, CORUNDUM, DIAMOND, PEARL, SPINEL, TOPAZ, FIRE OPAL, ZIRCON, CHRYSOLITE.** |   **THE SYMBOLIC SIGNIFICANCE OF PRECIOUS STONES**   |  |  | | --- | --- | | **AGATE** | **HEALTH; LONGEVITY; WEALTH.** | | **ALEXANDRITE** | **UNDYING DEVOTION.** | | **AMETHYST** | **DEEP AND PURE LOVE; PREVENTS INTOXICATION.** | | **BERYL** | **HAPPINESS; EVERLASTING YOUTH.** | | **BLOODSTONE** | **COURAGE; WISDOM.** | | **CARNELIAN** | **PREVENTS MISFORTUNE.** | | **CATSEYE** | **WARNS OF DANGER AND TROUBLE.** | | **CHALCEDONY** | **DISPERSES MELANCHOLY.** | | **CHRYSOLITE** | **GLADDENS THE HEART.** | | **DIAMOND** | **PURITY; INNOCENCE.** | | **EMERALD** | **IMMORTALITY; INCORRUPTIBILITY; CONQUERS SIN AND TRIAL.** | | **GARNET** | **INSURES POWER AND VICTORY; FIDELITY.** | | **HYACINTH** | **GIVES SECOND SIGHT.** | | **JACINTH** | **MODESTY.** | | **JASPER** | **COURAGE; WISDOM.** | | **MOONSTONE** | **GOOD LUCK.** | | **ONYX** | **CONJUGAL FELICITY.** | | **OPAL** | **HOPE; INNOCENCE; PURITY.** | | **PEARL** | **PURITY; INNOCENCE.** | | **RUBY** | **CHARITY; DIGNITY; DIVINE POWER.** | | **SAPPHIRE** | **CONSTANCY; TRUTH; VIRTUE.** | | **SARDONYX** | **CONJUGAL HAPPINESS.** | | **TOPAZ** | **FRIENDSHIP; HAPPINESS.** | | **TURQUOISE** | **PROSPERITY; SOUL CHEER.** |   **NATAL STONES AND FLOWERS**   |  |  |  | | --- | --- | --- | | **MONTH** | **STONES** | **FLOWERS [FLORENCE]** | | **JANUARY** | **GARNET** | **SNOW DROP** | | **FEBRUARY** | **AMETHYST** | **PRIMROSE** | | **MARCH** | **BLOODSTONE OR AQUAMARINE** | **VIOLET** | | **APRIL** | **DIAMOND** | **DAISY** | | **MAY** | **EMERALD** | **HAWTHORN** | | **JUNE** | **PEARL** | **HONEYSUCKLE** | | **JULY** | **RUBY** | **WATER LILY** | | **AUGUST** | **SARDONYX OR PERIDOT** | **POPPY** | | **SEPTEMBER** | **SAPPHIRE** | **MORNING GLORY** | | **OCTOBER** | **OPAL** | **GOLDEN ROD** | | **NOVEMBER** | **TOPAZ** | **CHRYSANTHEMUM** | | **DECEMBER** | **TURQUOISE OR LAPIS-LAZULI** | **HOLLY** |   **WEDDING ANNIVERSARIES**   |  |  | | --- | --- | | **1ST** | **PAPER** | | **2ND** | **CALICO** | | **3RD** | **LEATHER** | | **4TH** | **BOOKS** | | **5TH** | **WOODEN** | | **6TH** | **GARNET** | | **7TH** | **WOOLEN** | | **8TH** | **BRIC-A-BRAC** | | **9TH** | **TOPAZ** | | **10TH** | **TIN** | | **12TH** | **SILK AND FINE LINEN** | | **15TH** | **CRYSTAL** | | **20TH** | **CHINA** | | **25TH** | **SILVER** | | **30TH** | **PEARL** | | **35TH** | **SAPPHIRE** | | **40TH** | **RUBY** | | **50TH** | **GOLDEN** | | **75TH** | **DIAMOND** |   **THE LIST OF 300 PRECIOUS STONES, JUST ENOUGH TO FULFILL THE LEAD LEVEL TO THE GOLD LEVEL OF 600 LEVELS [60 LEVELS OF TRUTH TIMES 10 LEVELS OF METALS IN REVELATION 2:10 & ACTS 7:1-60] IN THE DAY & NIGHT & IT ONLY TAKES 1 MINUTE TO PASS THE GOLD LEVEL TO ENTER INTO THE PLATINUM LEVEL BY 1 HOUR IS EQUAL TO 48 HOURS---DAY & NIGHT & 1 HOUR IS ALSO EQUAL TO 12 HOURS IN MATTHEW 20:12, WHICH IS 62 LEVELS OF TRUTH TIMES 10 LEVELS OF METALS, WHICH IS 620 LEVELS & 1 MINUTE WILL DETERMINE IF YOU ARE WORTHY TO PASS THE GOLD LEVEL, BUT REMEMBER, THE MONEY LIMIT OF THE POUNDS OR MINAS IS UP TO $1,056,000.00 DOLLARS ONLY OR THE VALUE OF MONEY, SUCH AS HOUSES. LANDS, PROPERTIES, LOTS, BUSINESSES, CHURCHES, CARS, BOATS, OR ANY KIND OF GOODS IN YOUR POSSESSION THAT HAS A VALUE OF MONEY. ETC. & NO MILLIONAIRES, NO BILLIONAIRES OR NO TRILLIONAIRES AS INDIVIDUALS OR AS INSTITUTIONS SHALL NEVER PASS THE GOLD LEVEL IN ACTS 7:46-60!!!**  **STONE OF HEALTH: CHARGES REMAINING: 50/50. RECHARGE TIME: 18. USE: INSTANTLY HEALS YOU TO FULL HEALTH. THIS STONE IS INSCRIBED WITH ARCANE SYMBOLS AND WILL FULLY HEAL THE WIELDER WHEN USED. STARTS WITH 50 TOTAL CHARGES. [DOES NOT WORK IN PVP].**  **GREATER STONE OF HEALTH: CHARGES REMAINING: 200/200. RECHARGE TIME: 18. USE: INSTANTLY HEALS YOU TO FULL HEALTH. THIS STONE IS INSCRIBED WITH ARCANE SYMBOLS AND WILL FULLY HEAL THE WIELDER WHEN USED. STARTS WITH 200 TOTAL CHARGES. [DOES NOT WORK IN PVP].**  **PERSONAL GREATER STONE OF HEALTH: CHARGES REMAINING: 200/200. RECHARGE TIME: 18. USE: INSTANTLY HEALS YOU TO FULL HEALTH. THIS STONE IS INSCRIBED WITH ARCANE SYMBOLS AND WILL FULLY HEAL THE WIELDER WHEN USED. STARTS WITH 200 TOTAL CHARGES. [DOES NOT WORK IN PVP].**  **AGATE**  **AGATE, HEB. SHBW; SEPT. ACHATES; VULG. ACHATES (EX., XXVIII, 19; XXXIX, 12, IN HEB. AND VULG.; ALSO EZECH., XXVIII, 13, IN SEPT.). THIS IS THE SECOND STONE OF THE THIRD ROW OF THE RATIONAL, WHERE IT LIKELY REPRESENTED THE TRIBE OF ASHER. THE ETYMOLOGICAL DERIVATION OF THE HEBREW WORD IS UNCLEAR, BUT THE STONE HAS GENERALLY BEEN ACKNOWLEDGED TO BE THE AGATE. THE HEBRAIC DERIVATION DERIVES SHBW FROM SHBB "TO FLAME"; IT MAY ALSO BE RELATED TO SABA (SHBA). CARAVANS HAVING BROUGHT THE STONE TO PALESTINE. THE GREEK AND LATIN NAMES ARE TAKEN FROM THE RIVER ACHATES (THE MODERN DIRILLO), IN SICILY, WHERE THIS STONE WAS FIRST FOUND (THEOPHRASTUS, "DE LAPID.", 38; PLINY, "HIST. NAT.", XXXVII, LIV). THE STONE BELONGS TO THE SILEX FAMILY (CHALCEDONY SPECIES) AND IS FORMED BY DEPOSITS OF SILICEOUS BEDS IN HOLLOWS OF ROCKS. THIS MODE OF FORMATION RESULTS IN THE BANDS OF VARIOUS COLOURS WHICH IT CONTAINS. ITS CONCHOIDAL CLEAVAGE MAKES IT SUSCEPTIBLE TO A HIGHLY POLISHED STATE. VARIOUS MEDICINAL POWERS WERE ATTRIBUTED TO THIS STONE UNTIL FAR INTO THE MIDDLE AGES. AGATE WAS SUPPOSED TO VOID THE TOXICITY OF ALL POISONS AND COUNTERACT THE INFECTION OF CONTAGIOUS DISEASES; IF HELD IN THE HAND OR IN THE MOUTH, IT WAS BELIEVED TO ALLEVIATE FEVER. WITHIN MYTHOLOGY, THE EAGLE PLACED AN AGATE IN ITS NEST TO GUARD ITS YOUNG AGAINST THE BITE OF VENOMOUS ANIMALS, AND THE RED AGATE WAS CREDITED WITH THE POWER OF SHARPENING VISION. AT PRESENT, AGATE AND ONYX DIFFER ONLY IN THE MANNER IN WHICH THE STONE IS CUT: IF IT IS CUT TO SHOW THE LAYERS OF COLOUR, IT IS CALLED AGATE; IF CUT PARALLEL TO THE LINES, ONYX. FORMERLY, AN AGATE THAT WAS BANDED WITH WELL-DEFINED COLOURS WAS THE ONYX. THE BANDED AGATE IS USED FOR THE MANUFACTURING OF CAMEOS.**  **AMETHYST**  **AMETHYST, HEB. AHLMH; SEPT. AMETHYSTOS, ALSO APOC., XXI, 20. THIS IS THE TWELFTH AND LAST STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. IT IS THE THIRD STONE IN THE THIRD ROW OF THE RATIONAL, REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF ISSACHAR (EX., XXVIII, 19; XXXIX, 12; THE SEPTUAGINT ENUMERATES IT AMONG THE RICHES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZECH., XXVIII, 13[7]). THE GREEK NAME ALLUDES TO THE POPULAR BELIEF THAT AMETHYST PREVENTED INTOXICATION; AS SUCH, DRINKING VESSELS WERE MADE OF AMETHYST FOR FESTIVITIES, AND CAROUSERS WORE AMULETS MADE OF IT TO COUNTERACT THE ACTION OF WINE. ABENESRA AND KIMCHI EXPLAIN THE HEBREW AHLMH IN AN ANALOGOUS MANNER, DERIVING IT FROM HLM, TO DREAM; HLM IN ITS FIRST MEANING SIGNIFIES "TO BE HARD". A CONSENSUS EXISTS REGARDING THE ACCURACY OF THE TRANSLATION AMONG THE VARIOUS VERSIONS; JOSEPHUS (ANT. JUD., III, VII, 6) ALSO HAS "AMETHYST"; THE TARGUM OF ONKELOS AND THE SYRIAC VERSION HAVE "CALF'S EYE", INDICATING THE COLOUR. THE AMETHYST IS A BRILLIANT TRANSPARENT STONE OF A PURPLE COLOUR AND VARYING IN SHADE FROM VIOLET PURPLE TO ROSE. THERE ARE TWO KINDS OF AMETHYSTS: THE ORIENTAL AMETHYST, A SPECIES OF SAPPHIRE WHICH IS VERY HARD (CF. HEB.,HLM), AND WHEN COLOURLESS IS ALMOST INDISTINGUISHABLE FROM THE DIAMOND. THE OCCIDENTAL AMETHYST IS OF THE SILEX FAMILY AND DIFFERENT IN COMPOSITION FROM THE ORIENTAL STONE. BUT THE IDENTITY OF NAMES IS ACCOUNTED FOR BY THE IDENTITY OF COLOUR. THE OCCIDENTAL AMETHYST IS EASILY ENGRAVED AND IS FOUND IN A VARIETY OF SIZES. ITS SHAPE IS DIFFERENT FROM THE ROUND PEBBLE TO THE HEXAGONAL, PYRAMID-CAPPED CRYSTAL.**  **AQUAMARINE**  **BERYL, HEB. YHLM; SEPT. BERYLLOS; VULG. BERYLLUS OCCUPIED THE THIRD PLACE OF THE SECOND ROW AND IN THE BREASTPLATE, AND WAS UNDERSTOOD TO REPRESENT NEPHTALI (EX., XXVIII, 19; XXXIX, 13). ACCORDING TO THE SEPTUAGINT, IT WAS THE SECOND OF THE FOURTH ROW, AND THIRD OF THE FOURTH ACCORDING TO THE VULGATE. EZECH., XXVIII, 13, MENTIONS IT IN THE THIRD PLACE, AND IT IS ALSO CITED IN THE GREEK TEXT OF TOB., XIII, 17; HOWEVER, IT IS MISSING IN THE VULGATE. APOC., XXI, 20, GIVES IT AS THE EIGHTH STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. THE ETYMOLOGICAL DEBATE INDICATES A DIFFERENCE OF OPINION REGARDING THE EXACT HEBREW CORRELATIVE OF THIS WORD. THE BEST SUPPORTED IS YHLM, THOUGH SHHM IS ALSO PROBABLE. SHPHT HAS ALSO BEEN SUGGESTED, BUT WITH LITTLE PROOF. CONSEQUENTLY, THE HEBREW SHPHT MUST CORRESPOND TO JASPER, GR. IASPIS AND LAT. JASPIS. THIS MISTAKEN IDEA PROBABLY AROSE FROM THE SUPPOSITION THAT THE TRANSLATED WORDS ORIGINALLY OCCUPIED THE SAME POSITION IN THE ORIGINAL. COMPARATIVE ANALYSIS OF THE GREEK AND LATIN TRANSLATIONS DEMONSTRATES THAT THIS IS NOT THE CASE; IN THE VULGATE, JASPER IS IN THE SAME POSITION AS YSHPHT, WHEREAS THE GREEK BERYLLOS DOES NOT CORRESPOND TO THE LATIN BERYLLUS. THE SAME MAY HAVE HAPPENED REGARDING THE TRANSLATION OF THE HEBREW INTO GREEK, ESPECIALLY BECAUSE THE OLD MANNER OF WRITING THE TWO WORDS YSHLM AND SHLM MIGHT BE EASILY CONFUSED. JOSEPHUS IS NOT RELIABLE IN THIS INSTANCE AS HE MOST LIKELY QUOTED FROM MEMORY; THE POSITION OF THE WORDS BEING AT VARIANCE IN HIS TWO LISTS (BELL. JUD., V, V, 7; ANT. JUD., III, VII). THEREFORE, THE ULTIMATE ANALYSIS IS LIMITED TO THE TWO WORDS YSHLM AND SHLM. BY COMPARING VARIOUS TEXTS OF THE VULGATE - THE GREEK IS VERY INCONSISTENT - WE FIND THAT SHLM ALWAYS TRANSLATED TO ONYX. THIS ALONE SEEMS SUFFICIENT TO SUPPORT THE OPINION THAT BERYL CORRESPONDS TO THE HEB. YHLM. THAT BERYL WAS AMONG THE STONES OF THE RATIONAL APPEARS BEYOND DOUBT BECAUSE ALL TRANSLATIONS MENTION IT AND WITH THE ETYMOLOGY GIVING US NO SPECIAL HELP, BY ELIMINATION; WE COME TO THE GENERALLY ACCEPTED CONCLUSION THAT BERYL AND YHLM STAND FOR EACH OTHER. BERYL IS A STONE COMPOSED OF SILICA, ALUMINA, AND GLUCINA WITH BERYL AND EMERALD BEING OF THE SAME SPECIES. THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN BERYL, AQUAMARINE, AND EMERALD IS DETERMINED BY THE COLOURING AND THE PECULIAR SHADE OF EACH. BERYL, THOUGH SOMETIMES COLOURLESS (NOT WHITE), IS USUALLY OF A LIGHT BLUE BORDERING ON A YELLOWISH GREEN; EMERALD IS MORE TRANSPARENT AND OF A FINER HUE THAN BERYL. BERYL IS ALSO BLACK IN COLOUR. AS A GEM, IT IS CONSIDERED MORE BEAUTIFUL, AND THEREFORE MORE EXPENSIVE - AQUA MARINE IS A BEAUTIFUL SEA-GREEN VARIETY. EMERALD DERIVES ITS COLOUR FROM A SMALL QUANTITY OF CHROMIUM OXIDE; BERYL AND AQUA MARINE FROM A SMALL QUANTITY OF IRON OXIDE. BERYL OCCURS IN THE SHAPE OF EITHER A PEBBLE OR OF AN HEXAGONAL PRISM. IT IS FOUND IN METAMORPHIC LIMESTONE, SLATE, MICA SCHIST, GNEISS AND GRANITE. IN ANCIENT TIMES IT WAS MINED IN UPPER EGYPT AND IS STILL FOUND IN THE MICA SLATE OF MT. ZABORAH. THE LARGEST BERYLS KNOWN HAVE BEEN FOUND IN ACWORTH AND GRAFTON, NEW HAMPSHIRE, AND IN ROYALSTON, MASSACHUSETTS, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA; ONE WEIGHS 2900 LB. AND MEASURES 51 INCHES IN LENGTH BY 32 INCHES BY 22. ACCORDING TO JOHN AUBREY IN "MISCELLANIES" BERYL HAS ALSO BEEN EMPLOYED FOR MYSTICAL AND CABALISTIC PRACTICES.**  **GARNET**  **CARBUNCLE, HEB., NOPEK; SEPT. ANTHRAX (EX., XXVIII, 18; XXXIX, 11; EZECH., XXVIII, 13; OMITTED IN EZECH., XXVII, 16); VULG., CARBUNCULUS (EX., XXVIII, 18; XXXIX, 11; EZECH., XXVIII, 13), GEMMA (EZECH., XXVII, 16). THE CARBUNCLE WAS THE FIRST STONE OF THE SECOND ROW OF THE RATIONAL AND IT REPRESENTED JUDA, AND IS ALSO THE EIGHTH STONE MENTIONED OF THE RICHES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZECH., XXVIII, 13). AN IMPORTED OBJECT, NOT A NATIVE PRODUCT, (EZECH., XXVII, 16); IT IS PERHAPS THE THIRD STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE CELESTIAL CITY (APOC., XXI, 19). THE ANCIENT AUTHORS ARE NOT IN ACCORDANCE ON THE PRECISE NATURE OF THE CARBUNCLE STONE. IT PROBABLY CORRESPONDED TO THE ANTHRAX OF THEOPHRASTUS (DE LAP., 18), THE CARBUNCULUS OF PLINY (HIST. NAT., XXXVII, XXV), THE CHARCHEDONIUS OF PETRONIUS, AND THE ARDJOUANI OF THE ARABS. IF SO, IT IS A RED GLITTERING STONE, PROBABLY THE ORIENTAL RUBY, THOUGH THE APPELLATION MAY HAVE BEEN APPLIED TO A VARIETY OF OTHER RED GEMS. THEOPHRASTUS DESCRIBES IT AS: "ITS COLOUR IS RED AND OF SUCH A KIND THAT WHEN IT IS HELD AGAINST THE SUN IT RESEMBLES A BURNING COAL." THIS DESCRIPTION FITS WELL WITH THE ORIENTAL RUBY. HE ALSO RELATES THAT THE MOST PERFECT CARBUNCLES WERE BROUGHT FROM CARTHAGE, MARSEILLES, EGYPT, AND THE NEIGHBOURHOOD OF SIENA. CARBUNCLES WERE NAMED DIFFERENTLY ACCORDING TO THEIR PLACES OF ORIGIN. PLINY (HIST. NAT., XXXVII, XXV) CITES THE LITHIZONTES, OR INDIAN CARBUNCLES, THE AMETHYSTIZONTES, THE COLOUR OF WHICH RESEMBLED AMETHYST, AND SITITES. CARBUNCLE WAS THEREFORE MOST PROBABLY A GENERIC NAME WHICH APPLIED TO SEVERAL STONES.**  **CARNELIAN**  **CARNELIAN, HEB. ARM, TO BE RED, ESPECIALLY "RED BLOODED"; SEPT. AND APOC. SARDION; VULG. SARDIUS; THE FIRST STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE (EX., XXVIII, 17; XXXIX, 10) REPRESENTING RUBEN; ALSO, THE FIRST AMONG THE STONES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZECH., XXVIII, 13); THE SIXTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY (APOC., XXI, 19). ALSO FOUND IN NOAHS STORY IS THE UNPROVEN THAT THE DOVE NOAH SENT DOWN TO THE GROUND WAS ACTUALLY A GARNET USED TO LIGHT THE GROUND. THE WORD SARDION HAS SOMETIMES BEEN CALLED SARDONYX. THIS IS A MISTAKE, FOR THE SAME WORD IS EQUIVALENT TO CARNELIAN IN THEOPHRASTUS (DE LAP., 55) AND PLINY (HIST. NAT., XXXVII, XXXI), WHO DERIVE THE NAME FROM THAT OF THE CITY OF SARDES WHERE, THEY CLAIM, IT WAS FIRST FOUND. THE CARNELIAN IS A SILICEOUS STONE AND A SPECIES OF CHALCEDONY. ITS COLOUR IS A FLESH-HUED RED, VARYING FROM THE PALEST FLESH-COLOUR TO A DEEP BLOOD-RED. IT IS OF A CONCHOIDAL STRUCTURE. NORMALLY ITS COLOUR IS WITHOUT CLOUDS OR VEINS; BUT SOMETIMES DELICATE VEINS OF EXTREMELY LIGHT RED OR WHITE ARE FOUND ARRANGED MUCH LIKE THE RINGS OF AN AGATE. CARNELIAN IS USED FOR RINGS AND SEALS. THE FINEST CARNELIANS ARE FOUND IN THE EAST INDIES.**  **CHALCEDONY**  **CHALCEDONY, APOC., XXI, 19, CHALKEDON; VULG. CHALCEDONIUS, THE THIRD FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM. THE VIEW THAT THE WRITING CHALKEDON IS AN ERROR AND THAT IT SHOULD BE CHARKEDON (THE CARBUNCLE) IS NOT WITHOUT SOME REASON. HOWEVER, THE OTHER ELEVEN STONES CORRESPOND TO A STONE IN THE RATIONAL AND THIS IS THE ONLY EXCEPTION. THE ANCIENTS VERY OFTEN CONFOUNDED THE NAMES OF THESE TWO STONES. CHALCEDONY IS A SILICEOUS STONE. ITS NAME IS SUPPOSED TO DERIVE FROM CHALCEDON, IN BITHYNIA, WHERE THE ANCIENTS OBTAINED THE STONE FROM. IT IS A SPECIES OF AGATE AND BEARS VARIOUS NAMES ACCORDING TO ITS COLOUR. CHALCEDONY IS USUALLY MADE UP OF CONCENTRIC CIRCLES OF VARIOUS COLOURS AND THE MOST VALUABLE OF THESE STONES ARE FOUND IN THE EAST INDIES. THE GEM IS USED FOR RINGS, SEALS AND, IN THE EAST; DRINKING VESSELS.**  **CHODCHOD**  **CHODCHOD, KDKD (IS., LIV, 12; EZECH., XXVII, 16); SEPT.IASPIS (IS., LIV, 12), CHORCHOR (EZECH., XXVII, 16); VULG.JASPIS (IS., LIV, 12), CHODCHOD (EZECH., XVII, 16). THIS WORD IS USED ONLY TWICE IN THE BIBLE. CHODCHOD IS GENERALLY IDENTIFIED WITH THE ORIENTAL RUBY. THE TRANSLATION OF THE WORD IN IS. BOTH BY THE SEPTUAGINT AND THE VULGATE IS JASPER; IN EZECH. THE WORD IS MERELY TRANSLITERATED; THE GREEK CHORCHOR IS EXPLAINED BY CONSIDERING HOW EASY IT IS TO MISTAKE A RESH FOR A DALETH. "WHAT CHODCHOD SIGNIFIES", SAYS ST. JEROME, "I HAVE UNTIL NOW NOT BEEN ABLE TO FIND" (COMMENT. IN EZECH., XXVII, 16, IN P. L., XXV, 255). IN IS. HE FOLLOWS THE SEPTUAGINT AND TRANSLATES CHODCHOD BY JASPIS. THE WORD IS PROBABLY DERIVED FROM PHYR, "TO THROW FIRE"; THE STONE WAS THEREFORE BRILLIANT AND VERY LIKELY RED. THIS SUPPOSITION IS STRENGTHENED BY THE FACT THAT THE ARABIC WORD KADZKADZAT, EVIDENTLY DERIVED FROM THE SAME STEM AS CHODCHOD, DESIGNATES A BRIGHT RED. IT WAS THEREFORE A KIND OF RUBY, LIKELY THE ORIENTAL RUBY, PERHAPS ALSO THE CARBUNCLE (SEE ABOVE).**  **CHRYSOLITE**  **CHRYSOLITE, HEB. TRSHYSH (EX., XXVIII, 20; XXXIX, 13; EZECH., I, 16; X, 9; XXVIII, 13; CANT., V, 14; DAN., X, 6); SEPT., CHRYSOLITHOS (EX., XXVIII, 20; XXXIX, 13; EZECH., XXVIII, 13); THARSIS (CANT., V, 14; DAN., X, 6); THARSEIS (EZECH., 1, 16; X, 9); VULG. CHRYSOLITHUS (EX., XXVIII, 20; XXXIX, 13; EZECH., X, 9; XXVIII, 13; DAN., X, 6), HYACINTHUS (CANT., V, 14); QUASI VISIO MARIS (EZECH., I, 16); APOC., XXI, 20, CHRYSOLITHOS; VULG. CHRYSOLITHUS. THIS IS THE TENTH STONE OF THE RATIONAL, REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF ZEBULUN; IT STANDS FOURTH IN THE ENUMERATION OF EZECH., XXVIII, 13, AND IS GIVEN AS THE SEVENTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY IN APOC., XXI, 20. NONE OF THE HEBREW TEXTS GIVE ANY HINT AS TO THE NATURE OF THIS STONE. HOWEVER, SINCE THE SEPTUAGINT REPEATEDLY TRANSLATES THE HEBREW WORD BY CHRYSOLITHOS, EXCEPT WHERE IT MERELY TRANSLITERATES IT, AND IN EZECH., X, 9, SINCE, MOREOVER, THE VULGATE FOLLOWS THIS TRANSLATION WITH VERY FEW EXCEPTIONS, AND AQUILA, JOSEPHUS, AND ST. EPIPHANIUS AGREE IN THEIR RENDERING, IT CAN BE ASSUMED THAT THE CHRYSOLITE OF THE ANCIENTS EQUATES TO OUR TOPAZ. THE WORD THARSIS VERY LIKELY POINTS TO THE ORIGIN OF THE GEM (TARSHISH). THE MODERN CHRYSOLITE IS A GREEN OBLONG HEXAGONAL PRISM OF UNEQUAL SIDES TERMINATED BY TWO TRIANGULAR PYRAMIDS. TOPAZ, OR ANCIENT CHRYSOLITE, IS AN OCTANGULAR PRISM OF AN ORANGE-YELLOW COLOUR; IT IS COMPOSED OF ALUMINA, SILICA, HYDROFLUORIC ACID, AND IRON. IT IS FOUND IN CEYLON, ARABIA, AND EGYPT. SEVERAL SPECIES WERE REPORTED TO EXIST (PLINY, "HIST. NAT.", XXXVII, XLV) AND DURING THE MIDDLE AGES IT WAS BELIEVED TO POSSESS THE POWER OF RELIEVING ANXIETY AT NIGHT, DRIVING AWAY DEVILS AND TO BE AN EXCELLENT CURE FOR EYE DISEASES.**  **CHRYSOPRASE**  **CHRYSOPRASE, GREEK CHRYSOPRASOS, THE TENTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM (APOC., XXI, 20). THIS IS PERHAPS THE AGATE OF EX., XXVIII, 20, AND XXXIX, 13, SINCE THE CHRYSOPRASUS WAS NOT VERY WELL KNOWN AMONG THE ANCIENTS. IT IS A TYPE OF GREEN AGATE, COMPOSED MOSTLY OF SILICA AND A SMALL PERCENTAGE OF NICKEL.**  **RED CORAL (CORALLIUM RUBRUM)**  **CORAL, HEB. RAMWT (JOB, XXVIII, 18; PROV., XXIV, 7; EZECH., XXVII, 16); SEPT. METEORA, RAMOTH; VULG. EXCELSA, SERICUM. THE HEBREW WORD SEEMS TO DERIVE FROM TAS, "TO BE HIGH", PROBABLY PERTAINING TO A TREE. ANOTHER POSSIBILITY IS THAT THE NAME ORIGINATES FROM A STRANGE COUNTRY, AS DID THE CORAL ITSELF. IT IS APPARENT THAT THE ANCIENT VERSIONS HAVE BEEN PRONE TO MIS-INTERPRETATION. IN ONE INSTANCE THEY EVEN WENT SO FAR AS TO SIMPLY TRANSLITERATE THE HEBREW WORD. IN EZECH., XXVII, 16, CORAL IS MENTIONED AS ONE OF THE ARTICLES BROUGHT BY THE SYRIANS TO TYRE. THE PHOENICIANS MOUNTED BEADS OF CORAL ON COLLARS AND GARMENTS. THESE CORALS WERE OBTAINED BY BABYLONIAN PEARL-FLSHERS IN THE RED SEA AND THE INDIAN OCEAN. THE HEBREWS APPARENTLY MADE VERY LITTLE USE OF THIS SUBSTANCE, AND IT IS SELDOM MENTIONED IN THEIR WRITINGS. THIS ALSO EXPLAINS THE DIFFICULTY EXPERIENCED IN SCRIPTURAL TRANSLATION. GESENIUS (THESAURUS, P. 1113) TRANSLATES PHNYNYS (JOB, XXVIII, 18; PROV., III, 15; VIII, 11; XX, 15; XXXI, 10; LAM., IV, 7) AS "RED CORAL". HOWEVER, PEARL HAS ALSO BEEN INTERPRETED TO BE THE MEANING IN THESE PASSAGES. THE CORAL REFERRED TO IN THE BIBLE IS THE PRECIOUS CORAL (CORALLIUM RUBRUM), THE FORMATION OF WHICH IS WELL KNOWN. IT IS A CALCAREOUS SECRETION OF CERTAIN POLYPS RESULTING IN A TREE-LIKE FORMATION. PRESENTLY CORAL IS FOUND IN THE MEDITERRANEAN, THE NORTHERN COAST OF AFRICA FURNISHING THE DARK RED, SARDINIA THE YELLOW OR SALMON-COLOURED, AND THE COAST OF ITALY THE ROSE-PINK CORAL. ONE OF THE GREATEST CORAL-FISHERIES OF THE PRESENT DAY IS TORRE DEL GRECO, NEAR NAPLES.**  **CRYSTAL**  **CRYSTAL, HEB. GHBSH (JOB, XXVIII, 18), QRH (EZECH, I, 22): BOTH WORDS SIGNIFY A GLASSY SUBSTANCE; SEPT. GABIS; VULG. EMINENTIA (JOB, XXVIII, 18); KRYSTALLOS, CRYSTALLUS (EZECH., I, 22). CRYSTAL IS A TRANSPARENT MINERAL RESEMBLING GLASS, MOST PROBABLY A VARIETY OF QUARTZ. JOB PLACES IT IN THE SAME CATEGORY WITH GOLD, ONYX, SAPPHIRE, GLASS, CORAL, TOPAZ, ETC. THE TARGUM RENDERS THE QRT OF EZECH. AS "ICE"; THE OTHER VERSIONS TRANSLATE IT AS "CRYSTAL". CRYSTAL IS AGAIN MENTIONED IN APOC., IV, 6; XXI, 11; XXII, 1. IN PS. CXLVII, 17, AND ECCLUS., XLIII, 22, THERE CAN BE NO QUESTION THAT ICE IS INDICATED. THE WORD ZKWKYH, JOB, XXVIII, 17, WHICH CAN BE TRANSLATED AS CRYSTAL, MEANS GLASS.**  **HOPE DIAMOND**  **DIAMOND, HEB. SHMYR; SEPT. ADAMANTINOS; VULG. ADAMAS, ADAMANTINUS (EZECH., III, 9; ZACH., VII, 12; JER, XVII 1). WHETHER OR NOT THIS STONE IS REALLY DIAMOND CANNOT BE ESTABLISHED. MANY PASSAGES IN HOLY SCRIPTURES POINT TO THE QUALITIES OF DIAMOND, IN PARTICULAR TO ITS HARDNESS (EZECH., III, 9; ZACH., VII, 12; JER., XVII, 1). IN THE LAST CITATION JEREMIAH INFORMS US OF A DIAMOND USAGE WHICH IS MUCH THE SAME AS ITS USAGE TODAY: "THE SIN OF JUDA IS WRITTEN WITH A PEN OF IRON, WITH THE POINT OF A DIAMOND". HOWEVER, ALTHOUGH DIAMOND IS USED TO ENGRAVE HARD SUBSTANCES, OTHER STONES CAN SERVE THE SAME PURPOSE. THE SEPTUAGINT OMITS THE PASSAGES OF EZECH. AND ZACH., WHILE THE FIRST FIVE VERSES OF JER., XVII, ARE MISSING IN THE COD. VATICANUS AND ALEXANDRINUS, BUT ARE FOUND IN THE COMPLUTENSIAN EDITION AND IN THE SYRIAC AND ARABIC VERSIONS. DESPITE THE QUALITIES MENTIONED IN THE BIBLE, THE STONE REFERRED TO MAY BE THE LIMPID CORINDON, WHICH EXHIBITS THE SAME QUALITIES, AND IS USED IN INDIA FOR THE SAME PURPOSES AS THE DIAMOND. DIAMOND WAS NOT VERY WELL KNOWN AMONG THE ANCIENTS; AND IF WE ADD TO THIS THE ETYMOLOGICAL SIMILARITY BETWEEN THE WORDS SMIRIS, THE EGYPTIAN ASMIR, "EMERY", A SPECIES OF CORINDON USED TO POLISH GEMSTONES, AND SHMYR, THE HEBREW WORD SUPPOSED TO MEAN DIAMOND; THE CONCLUSION TO BE DRAWN IS THAT LIMPID CORINDON WAS INTENDED. ABEN-ESRA AND ABARBANEL TRANSLATE YHLM AS "DIAMOND"; BUT YHLM WAS DEMONSTRATED ABOVE TO BE BERYL. DIAMOND IS MADE UP OF PURE CARBON, MOSTLY OF A WHITE TRANSPARENT COLOUR, BUT SOMETIMES TINTED. WHITE DIAMOND IS OFTEN REGARDED AS THE MOST PRECIOUS BECAUSE OF ITS BEAUTY AND RARITY.**  **EMERALD**  **EMERALD, HEB. BRQM; SEPT. SMARAGDOS; VULG. SMARAGDUS; THE THIRD STONE OF THE RATIONAL (EX., XXVIII, 17; XXXIX, 10), REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF LEVI; IT IS THE NINTH STONE IN EZECH., XXVIII,13, AND THE FOURTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM (APOC., XXI, 19). THE SAME STONE IS ALSO MENTIONED IN TOB., XIII, 16 (VULG. 21); JUD., X, 21 (VULG. 19); AND IN THE GREEK TEXT OF ECCLUS., XXXII, 8, BUT THERE IS NO INDICATION OF IT IN THE MANUSCRIPT B. OF THE HEBREW TEXT, FOUND IN THE GENIZAH OF CAIRO IN 1896. PRACTICALLY ALL VERSIONS, INCLUDING JOSEPHUS (ANT. JUD., III, VII, 5; BELL. JUD., V, V, 7) TRANSLATE BRHM AS "EMERALD". THE HEBREW ROOT BRQ (TO GLITTER"), FROM WHICH IT IS PROBABLY DERIVED, IS AGREED ON BY SCHOLASTIC CONSENSUS. THE WORD MAY ALSO DERIVE FROM THE SANSKRIT MARAKATA WHICH IS CERTAINLY EMERALD NOR IS THE GREEK FORM SMARAGDOS THAT DIFFERENT EITHER. IN JOB, XIII, 21; JUD., X, 19; ECCLUS., XXXII, 8; AND APOC., XXI, 19, THE EMERALD IS CERTAINLY THE STONE REFERRED TO. THE WORD BPHR ALSO HAS SOMETIMES BEEN TRANSLATED BY SMARAGDUS BUT THIS IS A MISTAKE AS BPHR SIGNIFIES CARBUNCLE. EMERALD IS A GREEN VARIETY OF BERYL AND IS COMPOSED OF SILICATE OF ALUMINA AND GLUCINA. STRUCTURALLY, IT IS A HEXAGONAL CRYSTAL WITH A BRILLIANT REFLECTING GREEN COLOUR. THE EMERALD IS HIGHLY POLISHED AND IS FOUND IN METAMORPHIC ROCKS, GRANITES, AND MICA SCHIST. MANY OF THE FINEST SPECIMENS HAVE BEEN FOUND IN MUZO, BOGOTA, SOUTH AMERICA BUT THE ANCIENTS OBTAINED THE STONE FROM EGYPT AND INDIA. ALTHOUGH CLAIMS HAVE BEEN MADE THAT THE ANCIENTS KNEW NOTHING OF THE EMERALD - PLINY, THEOPHRASTUS AND OTHERS CLEARLY REFUTE THIS EVEN THOUGH THE NAME MAY HAVE BEEN USED POSSIBLY FOR OTHER STONES. IN THE MIDDLE AGES MIRACULOUS HEALING POWERS WERE ATTRIBUTED TO THE EMERALD, AMONG THEM; THE POWER TO PRESERVE OR HEAL VISUAL PROBLEMS.**  **JACINTH**  **HYACINTH, GREEK HYAKINTHOS; VULG. HYACINTHUS (APOC., XXI, 20); THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE HEAVENLY CITY. IT IS PROBABLY EQUATED WITH HEB., THE LIGURIUS OF EX., XXVIII, 19; XXXIX, 12 (ST. EPIPHAN., "DE DUODECIM GEMMIS" IN P. G., XLIII, 300). THE STONE REFERRED TO IN CANT., V, 14, AND CALLED HYACINTHUS IN THE VULGATE IS THE HEBREW SHOHAM, WHICH HAS BEEN SHOWN ABOVE TO BE CHRYSOLITE. THE EXACT NATURE OF HYACINTH CANNOT BE DETERMINED AS THE NAME WAS APPLIED TO SEVERAL STONES OF SIMILAR COLOURS AND MOST PROBABLY DESIGNATED STONES REMINISCENT OF THE HYACINTH FLOWER. [9] HYACINTH IS A ZIRCON OF A CRIMSON, RED, OR ORANGE COLOUR. IT IS HARDER THAN QUARTZ AND ITS CLEAVAGE IS UNDULATING AND SOMETIMES LAMELLATED. ITS FORM IS THAT OF AN OBLONG QUADRANGULAR PRISM TERMINATED ON BOTH ENDS BY A QUADRANGULAR PYRAMID. IT WAS ALLEGEDLY USED AS A TALISMAN AGAINST TEMPESTS.**  **JASPER**  **JASPER HEB. יָשְׁפֵ֑ה YASHPEH; SEPT. IASPIS; VULG. JASPIS; THE TWELFTH STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE (EX., XXVIII, 18; XXXIX, 11), REPRESENTING BENJAMIN. IN THE GREEK AND LATIN TEXTS IT COMES SIXTH, AND SO ALSO IN EZECH., XXVIII, 13; IN THE APOCALYPSE IT IS THE FIRST (XXI, 19). DESPITE THIS DIFFERENCE OF POSITION JASPIS IS UNDOUBTEDLY THE YSHPHH OF THE HEBREW TEXT. THE GEM IS AN ANHYDRATE QUARTZ COMPOSED OF SILICA, ALUMINA, AND IRON AND THERE ARE JASPERS OF NEARLY EVERY COLOUR. IT IS A COMPLETELY OPAQUE STONE OF A CONCHOIDAL CLEAVAGE. IT SEEMS TO HAVE BEEN OBTAINED BY THE JEWS FROM INDIA AND EGYPT.**  **LIGURUS**  **LIGURUS, HEB. LSHS; SEPT. LIGYRION; VULG. LIGURIUS; THE FIRST STONE OF THE THIRD ROW OF THE RATIONAL (EX., XXVIII, 19; XXXIX, 12), REPRESENTING GAD. IT IS MISSING IN THE HEBREW OF EZECH., XXVIII, 13, BUT PRESENT IN THE GREEK. THIS STONE IS PROBABLY THE SAME AS HYACINTH (ST. EPIPHAN., LOC. CIT.). THIS TRADITIONAL IDENTIFICATION, IS BASED UPON THE REMARK THAT THE TWELVE FOUNDATION STONES OF THE CELESTIAL CITY IN APOC., XXI, 19-20, CORRESPOND TO THE TWELVE STONES OF THE RATIONAL. THIS ALONE IS ENOUGH TO EQUATE LIGURUS WITH HYACINTH ALTHOUGH IT HAS BEEN IDENTIFIED WITH TOURMALINE; THOUGH THE LATTER VIEW IS REJECTED BY MOST SCHOLARS.**  **ONYX**  **ONYX, LAT; SEPT. ONYCHION; VULG. LAPIS ONYCHINUS; THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE IN THE HEBREW AND THE VULGATE (EX., XXVIII, 20; XXXIX, 13), REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF JOSEPH. IN THE SEPT. IT IS THE TWELFTH STONE AND THE FIFTH IN EZECH., XXVIII, 13, IN THE HEB., BUT THE TWELFTH IN THE GREEK; IT IS CALLED SARDONYX AND COMES IN THE FIFTH PLACE IN APOC., XXI, 20. THE EXACT NATURE OF THIS STONE IS DISPUTED BECAUSE THE GREEK WORD BERYLLOS OCCURS INSTEAD OF THE HEBREW ??? THEREBY INDICATING BERYL. HOWEVER, THIS IS NOT SO (SEE BERYL ABOVE). THE VULGATE EQUATES ONYX WITH THE HEBREW ??? AND ALTHOUGH THIS ALONE WOULD BE A VERY WEAK ARGUMENT; THERE ARE OTHER, STRONGER TESTIMONIES TO THE FACT THAT THE HEBREW WORD OCCURS FREQUENTLY IN HOLY SCRIPTURE: (GEN., II, 12; EX., XXV, 7; XXV, 9, 27; I PAR., XXXIX, 2; ETC.) AND ON EACH OCCASION, EXCEPT JOB, XXVIII, 16, THE GEM IS TRANSLATED IN THE VULGATE BY LAPIS ONYCHINUS (LAPIS SARDONYCHUS IN JOB, XXVIII, 16). THE GREEK IS VERY INCONSISTENT IN ITS TRANSLATION, RENDERING SHHS DIFFERENTLY IN VARIOUS TEXTS; THEREFORE IN GEN., II, 12, IT IS LITHOS PRASINOS, SARDIOS IN EX. XXV, 7; XXXV, 9; SMARAGDOS IN EX., XXVIII, 9; XXXV, 27; XXXIX, 6; SOAM, A MERE TRANSCRIPTION OF THE HEBREW WORD IN I PAR., XXIX, 2; AND ONYX IN JOB, XXVIII, 16. OTHER GREEK TRANSLATORS ARE MORE CONSISTENT: AQUILA HAS SARDONYX AND SYMMACHUS AND THEODOTION HAVE ONYX. THE PARAPHRASE OF ONKELOS HAD BURLA, THE SYRIAC BERULA, BOTH OF WHICH EVIDENTLY ARE THE GREEK BERYLLOS; "BERYL". SINCE THE TRANSLATIONS DO NOT OBSERVE THE SAME ORDER AS THE HEBREW IN ENUMERATING THE STONES OF THE RATIONAL (SEE BERYL ABOVE), IT IS NOT MANDATORY TO ACCEPT THE GREEK BERYLLOS AS THE TRANSLATION OF SHHM. THEREFORE, RELYING ON THE TESTIMONY OF THE VARIOUS VERSIONS IT CAN SAFELY BE ASSUMED THAT ONYX IS THE STONE SIGNIFIED BY SHHM. ONYX IS A VARIETY OF QUARTZ ANALOGOUS TO AGATE AND OTHER CRYPTO-CRYSTALLINE SPECIES. IT IS COMPOSED OF DIFFERENT LAYERS OF VARIOUSLY COLOURED CARNELIAN MUCH LIKE BANDED AGATE IN STRUCTURE, BUT THE LAYERS ARE IN EVEN OR PARALLEL PLANES. THIS MAKES IT WELL ADAPTED FOR THE CUTTING OF CAMEOS AND WAS MUCH USED BY THE ANCIENTS FOR THAT PURPOSE. THE COLOURS OF THE BEST ARE PERFECTLY WELL DEFINED, AND ARE EITHER WHITE AND BLACK, OR WHITE, BROWN, AND BLACK. SOME OF THE BEST SPECIMENS HAVE BEEN BROUGHT FROM INDIA.**  **SARDONYX]**  **SARDONYX HAS A STRUCTURE SIMILAR TO ONYX, BUT IS USUALLY COMPOSED OF ALTERNATE LAYERS OF WHITE CHALCEDONY AND CARNELIAN, ALTHOUGH CARNELIAN MAY BE ASSOCIATED WITH LAYERS OF WHITE, BROWN, AND BLACK CHALCEDONY. THE ANCIENTS OBTAINED ONYX FROM ARABIA, EGYPT, AND INDIA.**  **PEARL**  **PEARL. ALTHOUGH NOT A GEMSTONE IN THE STRICTEST SENSE, WE CAN APPLY THE WORD "STONE" IN A BROADER CONTEXT SIMILAR TO THAT OF CORAL. IT IS COMPARATIVELY CERTAIN THAT PEARL (GREEK MARGARITE, VULG. MARGARITA) WAS KNOWN AMONG THE JEWS, AT LEAST AFTER THE TIME OF SOLOMON, AS IT WAS AMONG THE PHOENICIANS. THE EXACT ETYMOLOGY IS UNCERTAIN, BUT THE FOLLOWING HAVE BEEN SUGGESTED: GHBYSH, WHICH SIGNIFIED "CRYSTAL" (SEE ABOVE); PHNYNYM, WHICH GESENIUS RENDERS BY "RED CORAL"; DR, ESTH., I, 6, WHICH IS TRANSLATED IN THE VULG. BY LAPIS PARIUS, "MARBLE"; THE ARABIC DAR ALSO SIGNIFIES "PEARL", AND THEREFORE FURST ALSO RENDERS THE HEBREW WORD. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT WE FIND PEARL MENTIONED IN MATT., XIII, 45, 46; I TIM., II, 9; ETC. PEARL IS A CONCRETION CONSISTING CHIEFLY OF LIME CARBONATE FOUND IN SEVERAL BIVALVE MOLLUSCS, BUT ESPECIALLY IN AVICULA MARGARITIFERA. GENERALLY, IT HAS A WHITISH BLUE HUE, SOMETIMES SHOWING A TINGE OF PINK; BUT THERE ARE ALSO YELLOW PEARLS. THIS GEM WAS CONSIDERED THE MOST PRECIOUS OF ALL AMONG THE ANCIENTS, AND WAS OBTAINED FROM THE RED SEA, THE INDIAN OCEAN, AND THE PERSIAN GULF.**  **RUBY**  **RUBY. THIS STONE MAY HAVE BEEN EITHER THE CARBUNCLE OR THE CHODCHOD (SEE ABOVE). THERE IS, HOWEVER, A CHOICE BETWEEN THE ORIENTAL RUBY AND THE SPINEL RUBY; BUT THE WORDS MAY HAVE BEEN USED INTERCHANGEABLY FOR BOTH. THE FORMER IS EXTREMELY HARD, ALMOST AS HARD AS DIAMOND, AND IS OBTAINED FROM CEYLON, INDIA, AND CHINA. IT IS CONSIDERED ONE OF THE MOST PRECIOUS GEMS.**  **SAPPHIRE**  **SAPPHIRE, HEB. MGHRY SEPTUAG. SAPPHEIRON; VULG. SAPPHIRUS. SAPPHIRE WAS THE FIFTH STONE OF THE RATIONAL (EX., XXVIII, 19; XXXIX, 13), AND REPRESENTED THE TRIBE OF ISSACHAR. IT IS THE SEVENTH STONE IN EZECH., XXVIII, 14 (IN THE HEBREW TEXT, FOR IT OCCURS FIFTH IN THE GREEK TEXT); IT IS ALSO THE SECOND FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM (APOC., XXI, 19). THE GENUINE SAPPHIRE IS A BEAUTIFUL BLUE HYALINE CORINDON AND IS COMPOSED OF NEARLY PURE ALUMINA, ITS COLOUR RESULTING FROM THE PRESENCE OF IRON OXIDE. THE ANCIENTS ALSO REFERRED TO LAPIS-LAZULI AS SAPPHIRE, WHICH IS LIKEWISE A BLUE STONE, OFTEN SPECKLED WITH SHINING PYRITES GIVING IT THE APPEARANCE OF BEING SPRINKLED WITH GOLD DUST. IT IS COMPOSED OF SILICA, ALUMINA, AND ALKALI AND IS AN OPAQUE SUBSTANCE EASILY ENGRAVED. DEBATE STILL CONTINUES AS TO WHICH STONE IS PRECISELY REFERRED TO IN THE BIBLE. BOTH MAY BE MEANT, BUT LAPIS-LAZULI SEEMS MORE PROBABLE AS ITS QUALITIES ARE BETTER SUITED FOR THE PURPOSES OF ENGRAVING (LAM., IV, 7; EX., XXVIII, 17; XXXIX, 13). SAPPHIRE WAS OBTAINED FROM INDIA.**  **SARD**  **SARD AND SARDONYX ARE OFTEN CONFUSED BY INTERPRETERS. SARD IS CARNELIAN, WHILE SARDONYX IS A SPECIES OF ONYX. THESE TWO STONES ARE READILY IIDENTIFABLE IN SCRIPTURE.**  **TOPAZ**  **TOPAZ, HEB. GHTRH; SEPT. TOPAZION; VULG. TOPAZIUS, THE SECOND STONE OF THE RATIONAL (EX., XXVIII, 17; XXXIX, 19), REPRESENTING SIMEON; ALSO, THE SECOND STONE IN EZECH., XXVIII, 13; THE NINTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM (APOC., XXI, 20) AND ALSO MENTIONED IN JOB, XXVIII, 19. THIS TOPAZ IS GENERALLY BELIEVED TO HAVE BEEN CHRYSOLITE RATHER THAN THE MORE GENERALLY KNOWN TOPAZ. ORIENTAL TOPAZ IS COMPOSED OF NEARLY PURE ALUMINA, SILICA, AND FLUORIC ACID; ITS SHAPE IS AN ORTHORHOMBIC PRISM WITH A CLEAVAGE TRANSVERSE TO ITS LONG AXIS. IT IS EXTREMELY HARD AND HAS A DOUBLE REFRACTION. WHEN RUBBED OR HEATED IT BECOMES HIGHLY ELECTRIC.IT VARIES IN COLOUR ACCORDING TO THE COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. AUSTRALIAN TOPAZ IS GREEN OR YELLOW; THE TASMANIAN CLEAR, BRIGHT, AND TRANSPARENT; THE SAXON PALE VIOLET; THE BOHEMIAN SEA-GREEN AND THE BRAZILIAN RED, VARYING FROM A PALE RED TO A DEEP CARMINE. THE ANCIENTS VERY PROBABLY OBTAINED IT FROM THE EAST.**  **PRECIOUS STONES ARE STONES REMARKABLE FOR THEIR COLOR, BRILLIANCY, OR RARITY. SUCH STONES HAVE AT ALL TIMES BEEN HELD IN HIGH ESTEEM EVERYWHERE, PARTICULARLY IN THE EAST. WE GATHER FROM VARIOUS PASSAGES OF SACRED SCRIPTURE THAT VERY EARLY THE ORIENTALS APPROPRIATED THEM FOR DIVER’S ORNAMENTAL USES: RINGS, BRACELETS, COLLARS, NECKLACES; THE CROWNS OF KINGS AS ALSO THEIR GARMENTS AND THOSE OF THEIR OFFICERS AND OF THE PRIESTS WERE SET WITH PRECIOUS STONES. THE HEBREWS OBTAINED THEIR PRECIOUS STONES FROM ARABIA, INDIA, AND EGYPT. AT THE TIME OF THE EXODUS EGYPT WAS FLOODED WITH RICHES, AND WE KNOW HOW THE ISRAELITES ON LEAVING THE LAND POSSESSED THEMSELVES OF MANY PRECIOUS STONES, ACCORDING TO THE COMMANDMENT OF GOD (EXODUS 3:22; 12:35-36). LATER WHEN THEY WERE SETTLED IN PALESTINE, THEY COULD EASILY OBTAIN STONES FROM THE MERCHANT CARAVANS TRAVELLING FROM BABYLONIA OR PERSIA TO EGYPT AND THOSE FROM SABA AND REEMA TO TYRE (EZEKIEL 27:22) SOLOMON EVEN EQUIPPED A FLEET WHICH RETURNED FROM OPHIR LADEN WITH PRECIOUS STONES (1 KINGS 10:11). THE PRECIOUS STONES OF THE HOLY BIBLE ARE CHIEFLY OF INTEREST IN CONNEXION WITH THE BREASTPLATE OF THE HIGH-PRIEST (EXODUS 28:17-20; 39:10-13), THE TREASURE OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13), AND THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE NEW JERUSALEM (TOBIT 13:16-17, IN THE GREEK TEXT, AND MORE FULLY, REVELATION 21:18-21). THE TWELVE STONES OF THE BREASTPLATE AND THE TWO STONES OF THE SHOULDER-ORNAMENTS SEEM TO HAVE BEEN CONSIDERED BY THE JEWS AS THE MOST PRECIOUS; THEY UNDOUBTEDLY SERVE AS THE STANDARD OF WHATEVER IS BEAUTIFUL AND RICH BEYOND MEASURE; BOTH EZEKIEL 28:13, AND APOCALYPSE 21:18-21, ARE PATTERNED AFTER THE MODEL OF THE RATIONAL; NO WONDER THEREFORE THAT THE STONES ENTERING ITS COMPOSITION SHOULD HAVE BEEN THE OBJECTS OF A CONSIDERABLE AMOUNT OF LITERATURE FROM THE FOURTH CENTURY. THAT SUCH A LITERATURE SHOULD HAVE ARISEN IS OF ITSELF CONVINCING PROOF THAT THE IDENTIFICATION OF THE STONES WAS NO EASY PROBLEM TO SOLVE. IT MUST BE REMEMBERED TOO THAT AT THE TIME OF THE SEPTUAGINT TRANSLATION THE STONES TO WHICH THE HEBREW NAMES APPLY COULD NO LONGER BE IDENTIFIED, AND THE TRANSLATORS RENDERED THE SAME HEBREW NAME BY DIFFERENT GREEK WORDS. SO ALSO DID JOSEPHUS WHO, HOWEVER, CLAIMED HE HAD SEEN THE ACTUAL STONES. THIS, COUPLED WITH THE FACT THAT THE LATE BIBLICAL LISTS, ALTHOUGH VISIBLY DEPENDING ON THAT OF EXODUS, EXHIBIT HERE AND THERE NOTABLE CHANGES, MAKES THE TASK OF IDENTIFYING THE STONES A VERY ARDUOUS ONE. IT SHOULD BE NOTICED THAT THE ANCIENTS DID NOT CLASSIFY THEIR PRECIOUS STONES BY ANALYZING THEIR COMPOSITION AND CRYSTALLINE FORMS: NAMES WERE GIVEN THEM FROM THEIR COLOUR, THEIR USE, OR THE COUNTRY FROM WHICH THEY CAME. THUS, IT HAPPENS THAT STONES OF THE SAME OR NEARLY THE SAME COLOUR, BUT OF DIFFERENT COMPOSITION OR CRYSTALLINE FORM, BEAR IDENTICAL NAMES. ANOTHER DIFFICULTY IS DUE TO THE NAMES HAVING CHANGED IN THE COURSE OF TIME: THUS, THE ANCIENT CHRYSOLITE IS OUR TOPAZ, THE SAPPHIRE IS OUR LAZULI, ETC. HOWEVER, WE KNOW MOST OF THE STONES ACCOUNTED PRECIOUS IN EGYPT, ASSYRIA, AND BABYLONIA. OWING TO THE NEIGHBOURHOOD AND TO THE INFLUENCE OF THESE COUNTRIES ON PALESTINE, IT IS HIGHLY PROBABLE THAT THE SCORE OF SUBSTANCES CALLED IN THE HOLY BIBLE "DESIRABLE STONES" (ISAIAH 54:12) MUST BE CONTAINED IN THE FAIRLY LONG LIST OF THE PRECIOUS AND ORNAMENTAL STONES OF THE ASSYRO-BABYLONIANS AND THE EGYPTIANS. THIS IS NOT THE PLACE TO ENTER UPON A CRITICAL AND EXEGETICAL DISCUSSION OF THE BIBLICAL PASSAGES ABOVE REFERRED TO, WHERE LISTS OF PRECIOUS STONES ARE GIVEN. IT WILL BE SUFFICIENT TO TREAT BRIEFLY OF THESE STONES ACCORDING TO THE ALPHABETICAL ORDER OF THE ENGLISH NAMES.**  **AGATE, HEBREW SHBW; SEPTUAGINT ACHATES; VULGATE ACHATES (EXODUS 28:19; 39:12, IN HEB. AND VULG.; ALSO, EZEKIEL 28:13, IN SEPT.). — THIS IS THE SECOND STONE OF THE THIRD ROW OF THE RATIONAL, WHERE IT VERY PROBABLY REPRESENTED THE TRIBE OF ASER. THE DERIVATION OF THE HEBREW IS DOUBTFUL, BUT THE STONE HAS GENERALLY BEEN ACKNOWLEDGED TO BE THE AGATE. FÜRST (HEBR. U. CHALD. WÖRTERB.) DERIVES SHBW FROM SHBB, "TO FLAME"; IT MAY ALSO BE RELATED TO SABA (SHBA), WHENCE CARAVANS BROUGHT THE STONE TO PALESTINE. THE GREEK AND LATIN NAMES ARE TAKEN FROM THE RIVER ACHATES, THE MODERN DIRILLO, IN SICILY, WHERE THIS STONE WAS FIRST FOUND (THEOPHRASTUS, "DE LAPID.", 38; PLINY, "HIST. NAT.", XXXVII, LIV). THE STONE BELONGS TO THE SILEX FAMILY (CHALCEDONY SPECIES) AND IS FORMED BY DEPOSITS OF SILICEOUS BEDS IN HOLLOWS OF ROCKS. TO THIS MODE OF FORMATION ARE DUE THE BANDS OF VARIOUS COLOURS WHICH IT CONTAINS. ITS CONCHOIDAL CLEAVAGE IS SUSCEPTIBLE OF A HIGH POLISH. TO THIS STONE VARIOUS MEDICINAL POWERS WERE ATTRIBUTED UNTIL FAR INTO THE MIDDLE AGES. IT WAS SUPPOSED TO RENDER THE ACTION OF ALL POISONS VOID, TO COUNTERACT THE INFECTION OF CONTAGIOUS DISEASES; IF HELD IN THE HAND OR IN THE MOUTH IT WAS BELIEVED TO ALLEVIATE FEVER. THE EAGLE, IT WAS SAID, PLACED AN AGATE IN ITS NEST TO GUARD ITS YOUNG AGAINST THE BITE OF VENOMOUS ANIMALS. THE RED AGATE WAS CREDITED WITH THE POWER OF SHARPENING THE VISION. AT PRESENT AGATE AND ONYX DIFFER ONLY IN THE MANNER IN WHICH THE STONE IS CUT; IF IT IS SO CUT AS TO SHOW THE LAYERS OF COLOUR, IT IS CALLED AGATE; IF CUT PARALLEL TO THE LINES, ONYX. FORMERLY AN AGATE THAT WAS BANDED WITH WELL-DEFINED COLOURS WAS THE ONYX. THE BANDED AGATE IS USED FOR THE MANUFACTURE OF CAMEOS.**  **AMETHYST, HEBREW AHLMH; SEPTUAGINT AMETHYSTOS, ALSO APOCALYPSE 21:20, WHERE IT IS THE TWELFTH AND LAST STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. IT IS THE THIRD STONE IN THE THIRD ROW OF THE RATIONAL, REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF ISSACHAR (EXODUS 28:19; 39:12); THE SEPTUAGINT ENUMERATES IT AMONG THE RICHES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13). THE GREEK NAME ALLUDES TO THE POPULAR BELIEF THAT THE AMETHYST WAS A PREVENTIVE OF INTOXICATION; HENCE BEAKERS WERE MADE OF AMETHYST FOR CAROUSALS, AND INVETERATE DRINKERS WORE AMULETS MADE OF IT TO COUNTERACT THE ACTION OF WINE. ABENESRA AND KIMCHI EXPLAIN THE HEBREW AHLMH IN AN ANALOGOUS MANNER, DERIVING IT FROM HLM, TO DREAM; HLM IN ITS FIRST MEANING SIGNIFIES "TO BE HARD" (FÜRST, HEBR. HANDWÖRTERBUCH). WE HAVE NO REASON TO DOUBT THE ACCURACY OF THE TRANSLATION SINCE WE FIND A GENERAL AGREEMENT AMONG THE VARIOUS VERSIONS; JOSEPHUS (ANT. JUD., III, VII, 6) ALSO HAS "AMETHYST"; THE TARGUM OF ONKELOS AND THE SYRIAC VERSION HAVE "CALF'S EYE", INDICATING THE COLOUR. THE AMETHYST IS A BRILLIANT TRANSPARENT STONE OF A PURPLE COLOUR RESEMBLING THAT OF DILUTED WINE AND VARYING IN SHADE FROM THE VIOLET PURPLE TO ROSE. THERE ARE TWO KINDS OF AMETHYSTS: THE ORIENTAL AMETHYST, A SPECIES OF SAPPHIRE, IS VERY HARD (CF. HEB., HLM), AND WHEN COLOURLESS CAN HARDLY BE DISTINGUISHED FROM THE DIAMOND; THE OCCIDENTAL AMETHYST IS OF THE SILEX FAMILY, HENCE DIFFERENT IN COMPOSITION FROM THE ORIENTAL STONE. BUT THE IDENTITY OF NAMES IS ACCOUNTED FOR BY THE IDENTITY OF COLOUR. THE OCCIDENTAL AMETHYST IS EASILY ENGRAVED. IT IS FOUND OF VARIOUS SIZES. ITS SHAPE IS DIFFERENT FROM THE ROUND PEBBLE TO THE HEXAGONAL, PYRAMID-CAPPED CRYSTAL.**  **BERYL, HEBREW YHLM; SEPTUAGINT BERYLLOS; VULGATE BERYLLUS. — IN THE BREASTPLATE THIS STONE OCCUPIED THE THIRD PLACE OF THE SECOND ROW AND WAS UNDERSTOOD TO REPRESENT NEPHTALI (EXODUS 28:19; 39:13); ACCORDING TO THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE SECOND OF THE FOURTH ROW, AND THIRD OF THE FOURTH ACCORDING TO THE VULGATE; EZEKIEL 28:13, MENTIONS IT IN THE THIRD PLACE; IT IS CITED ALSO IN THE GREEK TEXT OF TOB., XIII, 17, BUT IS WANTING IN THE VULGATE; APOCALYPSE 21:20 GIVES IT AS THE EIGHTH STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. THERE IS GREAT DIFFERENCE OF OPINION AS TO THE EXACT HEBREW CORRELATIVE OF THIS WORD. THE BEST SUPPORTED IS YHLM, THOUGH SHHM ALSO DOES NOT LACK PROBABILITY. YSHPHT HAS LIKEWISE BEEN SUGGESTED, BUT WITHOUT SUFFICIENT REASON, IT SEEMS, FOR TO THIS HEBREW YSHPHT MUST CORRESPOND JASPER, GR. IASPIS, LAT. JASPIS. THIS MISTAKEN IDEA MOST PROBABLY AROSE FROM THE SUPPOSITION THAT THE TRANSLATED WORDS MUST HAVE OCCUPIED THE SAME POSITION AS IN THE ORIGINAL. THIS IS NOT THE CASE, AS A COMPARISON OF THE GREEK AND LATIN TRANSLATIONS SHOWS; IN THE VULGATE, INDEED, WE FIND JASPER IN THE SAME POSITION AS YSHPHT, WHEREAS THE GREEK BERYLLOS DOES NOT CORRESPOND TO THE LATIN BERYLLUS; THE SAME MAY HAVE HAPPENED AS REGARDS THE TRANSLATION OF THE HEBREW INTO GREEK, ESPECIALLY AS IN THE OLD MANNER OF WRITING THE TWO WORDS YSHLM AND SHLM MIGHT BE EASILY CONFUSED. THE AUTHORITY OF JOSEPHUS IS HERE OF LITTLE WEIGHT, FOR HE MOST LIKELY QUOTED FROM MEMORY, THE POSITION OF THE WORDS BEING AT VARIANCE EVEN IN HIS TWO LISTS (BELL. JUD., V, V, 7; ANT. JUD., III, VII). OUR CHOICE, THEREFORE, IS LIMITED TO THE TWO WORDS YSHLM AND SHLM. BY COMPARING VARIOUS TEXTS OF THE VULGATE — THE GREEK IS VERY INCONSISTENT — WE FIND THAT SHLM IS ALWAYS TRANSLATED BY ONYX: THIS ALONE SEEMS SUFFICIENT TO RENDER FAIRLY PROBABLE THE OPINION THAT BERYL CORRESPONDS TO HEBREW YHLM. THAT THE BERYL WAS AMONG THE STONES OF THE RATIONAL APPEARS BEYOND DOUBT SINCE ALL TRANSLATIONS MENTION IT. THE ETYMOLOGY GIVING US NO SPECIAL HELP, BY ELIMINATION WE COME TO THE GENERALLY ACCEPTED CONCLUSION THAT BERYL AND YHLM STAND FOR EACH OTHER. THE BERYL IS A STONE COMPOSED OF SILICA, ALUMINA, AND GLUCINA. THE BERYL AND THE EMERALD ARE OF THE SAME SPECIES. THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THE BERYL, THE AQUA MARINE, AND THE EMERALD IS DETERMINED BY THE COLOURING MATTER AND THE PECULIAR SHADE OF EACH. THE BERYL, THOUGH SOMETIMES WHITE, IS USUALLY OF A LIGHT BLUE VERGING INTO A YELLOWISH GREEN; THE EMERALD IS MORE TRANSPARENT AND OF A FINER HUE THAN THE BERYL; AS A GEM, IT IS MORE BEAUTIFUL, AND HENCE MORE COSTLY; THE AQUA MARINE IS A BEAUTIFUL SEA-GREEN VARIETY. THE EMERALD DERIVES ITS COLOUR FROM A SMALL QUANTITY OF OXIDE OF CHROMIUM; THE BERYL AND AQUA MARINE FROM A SMALL QUANTITY OF OXIDE OF IRON. THE BERYL OCCURS IN THE SHAPE EITHER OF A PEBBLE OR OF A HEXAGONAL PRISM. IT IS FOUND IN METAMORPHIC LIMESTONE, SLATE, MICA-SCHIST, GNEISS, AND GRANITE. IN ANCIENT TIMES IT WAS OBTAINED FROM UPPER EGYPT AND IS STILL FOUND IN THE MICA SLATE OF MT. ZABORAH, THE LARGEST BERYLS KNOWN HAVE BEEN FOUND IN ACWORTH AND GRAFTON, NEW HAMPSHIRE, AND IN ROYALSTON, MASSACHUSETTS, UNITED STATES OF AMERICA; ONE WEIGHS 2900 LB., MEASURES 51 INCHES IN LENGTH, 32 INCHES THROUGH IN ONE DIRECTION AND 22 IN ANOTHER TRANSVERSE. THE BERYL HAS BEEN EMPLOYED FOR CABALISTIC USES (AUBREY, "MISCELLANIES").**  **CARBUNCLE, HEB., GPHR; SEPTUAGINT ANTHRAX (EXODUS 28:18; 39:11; EZEKIEL 28:13; OMITTED IN EZEKIEL 27:16); VULG., CARBUNCULUS (EXODUS 28:18; 39:11; EZEKIEL 28:13), GEMMA (EZEKIEL 27:16), THE FIRST STONE OF THE SECOND ROW OF THE RATIONAL; IT REPRESENTED JUDA, AND IS ALSO THE EIGHTH STONE MENTIONED OF THE RICHES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13), BEING, NOT A NATIVE PRODUCT, BUT AN OBJECT OF IMPORTATION (EZEKIEL 27:16); IT IS PERHAPS THE THIRD STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE CELESTIAL CITY (REVELATION 21:19). THE ANCIENT AUTHORS ARE FAR FROM AGREEING ON THE PRECISE NATURE OF THIS STONE. IT VERY PROBABLY CORRESPONDS TO THE ANTHRAX OF THEOPHRASTUS (DE LAP., 18), THE CARBUNCULUS OF PLINY (HIST. NAT., XXXVII, XXV), THE CHARCHEDONIUS OF PETRONIUS, AND THE ARDJOUANI OF THE ARABS. IF SO, IT IS A RED GLITTERING STONE, PROBABLY THE ORIENTAL RUBY, THOUGH THE APPELLATION MAY HAVE BEEN APPLIED TO VARIOUS RED GEMS. THEOPHRASTUS SAYS OF IT: "ITS COLOUR IS RED AND OF SUCH A KIND THAT WHEN IT IS HELD AGAINST THE SUN IT RESEMBLES A BURNING COAL." THIS DESCRIPTION TALLIES FAIRLY WELL WITH THAT OF THE ORIENTAL RUBY. HE RELATES ALSO THAT THE MOST PERFECT CARBUNCLES WERE BROUGHT FROM CARTHAGE, MARSEILLES, EGYPT, AND THE NEIGHBOURHOOD OF SIENA. CARBUNCLES WERE NAMED DIFFERENTLY ACCORDING TO THE PLACES WHENCE THEY CAME. PLINY (HIST. NAT., XXXVII, XXV) CITES THE LITHIZONTES, OR INDIAN CARBUNCLES, THE AMETHYSTIZONTES, THE COLOUR OF WHICH APPROACHED THAT OF THE AMETHYST, AND THE SITITES. MOST PROBABLY, THEN, THE NAME OF CARBUNCLE APPLIED TO SEVERAL STONES.**  **CARNELIAN, HEBREW ARM, TO BE RED, ESPECIALLY "RED BLOODED"; SEPT. AND APOC. SARDION; VULGATE SARDIUS; THE FIRST STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE (EXODUS 28:17; 39:10) REPRESENTING RUBEN; ALSO THE FIRST AMONG THE STONES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13); THE SIXTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY (REVELATION 21:19). THE WORD SARDION HAS SOMETIMES BEEN RENDERED SARDONYX; THIS IS A MISTAKE, FOR THE SAME WORD IS EQUIVALENT TO CARNELIAN IN THEOPHRASTUS (DE LAP., 55) AND PLINY (HIST. NAT., XXXVII, XXXI), WHO DERIVE THE NAME FROM THAT OF THE CITY OF SARDES WHERE, THEY SAY, IT WAS FIRST FOUND. THE CARNELIAN IS A SILICEOUS STONE AND A SPECIES OF CHALCEDONY. ITS COLOUR IS A FLESH-HUED RED, VARYING FROM THE PALEST FLESH-COLOUR TO A DEEP BLOOD-RED. IT IS OF A CONCHOIDAL STRUCTURE. USUALLY ITS COLOUR IS WITHOUT CLOUDS OR VEINS; BUT SOMETIMES DELICATE VEINS OF EXTREMELY LIGHT RED OR WHITE ARE FOUND ARRANGED MUCH LIKE THE RINGS OF AN AGATE. CARNELIAN IS USED FOR RINGS AND SEALS. THE FINEST CARNELIANS ARE FOUND IN THE EAST INDIES.**  **CHALCEDONY, APOCALYPSE 21:19, CHALKEDON; VULGATE CHALCEDONIUS, THE THIRD FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM. SOME CLAIM THE WRITING CHALKEDON IS ERRONEOUS, AND THAT IT SHOULD BE CHARKEDON, THE CARBUNCLE. THOUGH THIS VIEW IS COUNTENANCED BY BUT FEW MANUSCRIPTS, YET IT IS NOT DEVOID OF REASON; FOR WHILST THE OTHER ELEVEN STONES CORRESPOND TO A STONE IN THE RATIONAL IT IS SINGULAR THAT THIS SHOULD BE THE ONLY EXCEPTION. MOREOVER, THE ANCIENTS VERY OFTEN CONFOUNDED THE NAMES OF THESE TWO STONES. THE CHALCEDONY IS A SILICEOUS STONE. ITS NAME IS SUPPOSED TO BE DERIVED FROM CHALCEDON, IN BITHYNIA, WHENCE THE ANCIENTS OBTAINED THE STONE. IT IS A SPECIES OF AGATE AND BEARS VARIOUS NAMES ACCORDING TO ITS COLOUR. IT IS USUALLY MADE UP OF CONCENTRIC CIRCLES OF VARIOUS COLOURS. THE MOST VALUABLE OF THESE STONES ARE FOUND IN THE EAST INDIES. SETS FOR RINGS, SEALS, AND, IN THE EAST, CUPS AND BEAKERS ARE MADE OF CHALCEDON.**  **CHODCHOD, KDKD (ISAIAH 54:12; EZEKIEL 27:16); SEPTUAGINT IASPIS (ISAIAH 54:12), CHORCHOR (EZEKIEL 27:16); VULGATE JASPIS (ISAIAH 54:12), CHODCHOD (EZEKIEL 17:16). — THIS WORD IS USED ONLY TWICE IN THE HOLY BIBLE. THE CHODCHOD IS GENERALLY IDENTIFIED WITH THE ORIENTAL RUBY. THE TRANSLATION OF THE WORD IN ISAIAH BOTH BY THE SEPTUAGINT AND THE VULGATE IS JASPER; IN EZECH. THE WORD IS MERELY TRANSLITERATED; THE GREEK CHORCHOR IS EXPLAINED BY CONSIDERING HOW EASY IT IS TO MISTAKE A RESH FOR A DALETH. "WHAT CHODCHOD SIGNIFIES", SAYS ST. JEROME, "I HAVE UNTIL NOW NOT BEEN ABLE TO FIND" (COMMENT. IN EZECH., XXVII, 16, IN P.L., XXV, 255). IN ISAIAH HE FOLLOWS THE SEPTUAGINT AND TRANSLATES CHODCHOD BY JASPIS. THE WORD IS PROBABLY DERIVED FROM PHYR, "TO THROW FIRE"; THE STONE WAS THEREFORE BRILLIANT AND VERY LIKELY RED. THIS SUPPOSITION IS STRENGTHENED BY THE FACT THAT THE ARABIC WORD KADZKADZAT, EVIDENTLY DERIVED FROM THE SAME STEM AS CHODCHOD, DESIGNATES A BRIGHT RED. IT WAS THEREFORE A KIND OF RUBY, LIKELY THE ORIENTAL RUBY, PERHAPS ALSO THE CARBUNCLE (SEE ABOVE).**  **CHRYSOLITE, HEBREW TRSHYSH (EXODUS 28:20; 39:13; EZEKIEL 1:16; 10:9; 28:13; SONG OF SONGS 5:14; DANIEL 10:6); SEPT., CHRYSOLITHOS (EXODUS 28:20; 39:13; EZEKIEL 28:13); THARSIS (CANT., V, 14; DANIEL 10:6); THARSEIS (EZEKIEL 1:16; 10:9); VULGATE CHRYSOLITHUS (EXODUS 28:20; 39:13; EZEKIEL 10:9; 28:13; DANIEL 10:6), HYACINTHUS (CANT., V, 14); QUASI VISIO MARIS (EZEKIEL 1:16); APOCALYPSE 21:20, CHRYSOLITHOS; VULGATE CHRYSOLITHUS. — THIS IS THE TENTH STONE OF THE RATIONAL, REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF ZABULON; IT STANDS FOURTH IN THE ENUMERATION OF EZEKIEL 28:13, AND IS GIVEN AS THE SEVENTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. IN NONE OF THE HEBREW TEXTS IS THERE ANY HINT AS TO THE NATURE OF THIS STONE; HOWEVER, SINCE THE SEPTUAGINT HABITUALLY TRANSLATES THE HEBREW BY CHRYSOLITHOS, EXCEPT WHERE IT MERELY TRANSLITERATES IT AND IN EZEKIEL 10:9, SINCE, MOREOVER, THE VULGATE FOLLOWS THIS TRANSLATION WITH VERY FEW EXCEPTIONS, AND AQUILA, JOSEPHUS, AND ST. EPIPHANIUS AGREE IN THEIR RENDERING, WE CAN SAFELY ACCEPT THE OPINION THAT THE CHRYSOLITE OF THE ANCIENTS, WHICH IS OUR TOPAZ, WAS MEANT. THE WORD THARSIS VERY LIKELY POINTS TO THE PLACE WHENCE THE STONE WAS BROUGHT (THARSIS). THE MODERN CHRYSOLITE IS A GREEN OBLONG HEXAGONAL PRISM OF UNEQUAL SIDES TERMINATED BY TWO TRIANGULAR PYRAMIDS. THE TOPAZ, OR ANCIENT CHRYSOLITE, IS AN OCTANGULAR PRISM OF AN ORANGE-YELLOW COLOUR; IT IS COMPOSED OF ALUMINA, SILICA, HYDROFLUORIC ACID, AND IRON. IT IS FOUND IN CEYLON, ARABIA, AND EGYPT, AND SEVERAL SPECIES WERE ADMITTED TO EXIST (PLINY, "HIST. NAT.", XXXVII, XLV). IN THE MIDDLE AGES IT WAS BELIEVED TO POSSESS THE POWER OF DISPELLING THE FEARS OF NIGHT AND OF DRIVING AWAY DEVILS; IT WAS ALSO SUPPOSED TO BE AN EXCELLENT CURE FOR THE DISEASES OF THE EYE.**  **CHRYSOPRASUS, GREEK CHRYSOPRASOS, THE TENTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM (REVELATION 21:20). THIS IS PERHAPS THE AGATE OF EXODUS 28:20, AND 39:13, SINCE THE CHRYSOPRASUS WAS NOT VERY WELL KNOWN AMONG THE ANCIENTS. IT IS A KIND OF GREEN AGATE, COMPOSED MOSTLY OF SILICA AND A SMALL PERCENTAGE OF NICKEL.**  **CORAL, HEBREW RAMWT (JOB 28:18; PROVERBS 24:7; EZEKIEL 27:16); SEPTUAGINT METEORA, RAMOTH; VULGATE EXCELSA, SERICUM. — THE HEBREW SEEMS TO COME FROM TAS, "TO BE HIGH", PROBABLY CONNOTING A RESEMBLANCE TO A TREE. IT MAY BE ALSO THAT THE NAME CAME FROM A STRANGE COUNTRY, AS DID THE CORAL ITSELF. IT IS OBVIOUS THAT THE ANCIENT VERSIONS HAVE COMPLETELY MISSED THE SENSE; THEY EVEN FELT IT SO WELL THAT IN ONE PLACE THEY MERELY TRANSLITERATED THE HEBREW. IN EZEKIEL 27:16, CORAL IS MENTIONED AS ONE OF THE ARTICLES BROUGHT BY THE SYRIANS TO TYRE. THE PHŒNICLANS MOUNTED BEADS OF CORAL ON COLLARS AND GARMENTS. THESE CORALS WERE OBTAINED BY BABYLONIAN PEARL-FLSHERS IN THE RED SEA AND THE INDIAN OCEAN. THE HEBREWS MADE APPARENTLY VERY LITTLE USE OF THIS SUBSTANCE, AND HENCE IT IS SELDOM MENTIONED IN THEIR WRITINGS; THIS EXPLAINS ALSO THE DIFFICULTY FELT BY THE TRANSLATORS IN RENDERING THE WORD. GESENIUS (THESAURUS, P. 1113) TRANSLATES PHNYNYS (JOB 28:18; PROVERBS 3:15; 8:11; 20:15; 31:10; LAMENTATIONS 4:7) BY "RED CORAL"; BUT MANY MAINTAIN THAT THE PEARL IS MEANT IN THESE PASSAGES. THE CORAL SPOKEN OF IN THE HOLY BIBLE IS THE PRECIOUS CORAL (CORALLUM RUBRUM), THE FORMATION OF WHICH IS WELL KNOWN. IT IS A CALCAREOUS SECRETION OF CERTAIN POLYPS, HAVING A TREE-LIKE FORMATION. AT PRESENT CORAL IS FOUND IN THE MEDITERRANEAN, THE NORTHERN COAST OF AFRICA FURNISHING THE DARK RED, SARDINIA THE YELLOW OR SALMON-COLOURED, AND THE COAST OF ITALY THE ROSE-PINK CORAL. ONE OF THE GREATEST CORAL-FISHERIES OF THE PRESENT DAY IS TORRE DEL GRECO, NEAR NAPLES.**  **CRYSTAL, HEBREW GHBSH (JOB 28:18), QRH (EZEKIEL 1:22): BOTH WORDS SIGNIFY A GLASSY SUBSTANCE; SEPTUAGINT GABIS; VULGATE EMINENTIA (JOB 28:18); KRYSTALLOS, CRYSTALLUS (EZEKIEL 1:22). — THIS WAS A TRANSPARENT MINERAL RESEMBLING GLASS, MOST PROBABLY A VARIETY OF QUARTZ. JOB PLACES IT IN THE SAME CATEGORY WITH GOLD, ONYX, SAPPHIRE, GLASS, CORAL, TOPAZ, ETC. THE TARGUM RENDERS THE QRT OF EZECH. BY "ICE"; THE VERSIONS TRANSLATE BY "CRYSTAL". WE FIND CRYSTAL AGAIN MENTIONED IN APOCALYPSE 4:6, 21:11 AND 22:1. IN PSALM 147:17, AND SIRACH 43:22, THERE CAN BE NO QUESTION BUT THAT ICE IS MEANT. THE WORD ZKWKYH (JOB 28:17) WHICH SOME TRANSLATE BY CRYSTAL, MEANS GLASS.**  **DIAMOND, HEBREW SHMYR; SEPTUAGINT ADAMANTINOS; VULGATE ADAMAS, ADAMANTINUS (EZEKIEL 3:9; ZECHARIAH 7:12; JEREMIAH XVII 1). —Á, SOUTH AMERICA. THE ANCIENTS OBTAINED THE STONE FROM EGYPT AND INDIA. IT HAS SOMETIMES BEEN ASSERTED THAT THEY KNEW NOTHING OF THE EMERALD; BUT THIS IS PLAINLY REFUTED BY PLINY, THEOPHRASTUS, AND OTHERS, THOUGH THE NAME MAY HAVE BEEN USED POSSIBLY FOR OTHER STONES. IN THE MIDDLE AGES MARVELLOUS POWERS WERE ATTRIBUTED TO THE EMERALD, THE MOST CONSPICUOUS BEING THE POWER TO PRESERVE OR HEAL THE SIGHT.**  **HYACINTH, GREEK HYAKINTHOS; VULGATE HYACINTHUS (REVELATION 21:20); THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE HEAVENLY CITY. IT CORRESPONDS VERY PROBABLY TO HEB., THE LIGURIUS OF EXODUS 28:19 AND 39:12 (ST. EPIPHAN., "DE DUODECIM GEMMIS" IN P.G., XLIII, 300). THE STONE SPOKEN OF IN CANT., V, 14, AND CALLED HYACINTHUS IN THE VULGATE IS THE HEBREW HRSHYSH, WHICH HAS BEEN SHOWN ABOVE TO BE THE CHRYSOLITE. THE EXACT NATURE OF THE HYACINTH CANNOT BE DETERMINED, THE NAME HAVING BEEN APPLIED TO SEVERAL STONES OF SIMILAR COLOURS, AND MOST PROBABLY DESIGNATING STONES OF THE SAME COLOURS AS THE FLOWER HYACINTH. HYACINTH IS A ZIRCON OF A CRIMSON, RED, OR ORANGE HUE. IT IS HARDER THAN QUARTZ AND ITS CLEAVAGE IS UNDULATING AND SOMETIMES LAMELLATED. ITS FORM IS AN OBLONG QUADRANGULAR PRISM TERMINATED ON BOTH ENDS BY A QUADRANGULAR PYRAMID. IT WAS SUPPOSED TO BE A TALISMAN AGAINST TEMPESTS.**  **JASPER, HEBREW YSHPHH; SEPTUAGINT IASPIS; VULGATE JASPIS; THE TWELFTH STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE (EXODUS 28:18; 39:11), REPRESENTING BENJAMIN. IN THE GREEK AND LATIN TEXTS, IT COMES SIXTH, AND SO ALSO IN EZEKIEL 28:13; IN THE APOCALYPSE IT IS THE FIRST (21:19). DESPITE THIS DIFFERENCE OF POSITION JASPIS IS UNDOUBTEDLY THE YSHPHH OF THE HEBREW TEXT. THE JASPER IS AN ANHYDRATE QUARTZ COMPOSED OF SILICA, ALUMINA, AND IRON. THERE ARE JASPERS OF NEARLY EVERY COLOUR. IT IS A COMPLETELY OPAQUE STONE OF A CONCHOIDAL CLEAVAGE. IT SEEMS TO HAVE BEEN OBTAINED BY THE JEWS FROM INDIA AND EGYPT.**  **LIGURUS, HEBREW LSHS; SEPTUAGINT LIGYRION; VULGATE LIGURIUS; THE FIRST STONE OF THE THIRD ROW OF THE RATIONAL (EXODUS 28:19; 39:12), REPRESENTING GAD. IT IS MISSING IN THE HEBREW OF EZEKIEL 28:13, BUT PRESENT IN THE GREEK. THIS STONE IS PROBABLY THE SAME AS THE HYACINTH (ST. EPIPHAN., LOC. CIT.). THIS IDENTIFICATION, ADMITTED BY TRADITION, RESTS ON THE REMARK THAT THE TWELVE FOUNDATION STONES OF THE CELESTIAL CITY IN APOCALYPSE 21:19-20, CORRESPOND TO THE TWELVE STONES OF THE RATIONAL, FROM WHICH IT WOULD APPEAR THAT THE LIGURUS IS THE SAME AS THE HYACINTH. SOME HAVE IDENTIFIED IT WITH THE TURMALINE, A VIEW REJECTED BY MOST SCHOLARS.**  **ONYX, HEBREW SHHM; SEPTUAGINT ONYCHION; VULGATE LAPIS ONYCHINUS; THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE IN THE HEBREW AND THE VULGATE (EXODUS 28:20; 39:13), REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF JOSEPH; IN THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE TWELFTH STONE: IT IS THE FIFTH IN EZEKIEL 28:13, IN THE HEB., BUT THE TWELFTH IN THE GREEK; IT IS CALLED SARDONYX AND COMES IN THE FIFTH PLACE IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. THE EXACT NATURE OF THIS STONE IS DISPUTED. MANY THINKS, BECAUSE THE GREEK WORD BERYLLOS OCCURS INSTEAD OF THE HEBREW SHHS THAT THE BERYL IS MEANT; BUT THIS IS NOT SO (SEE BERYL ABOVE). THE VULGATE INDEED GIVES ONYX AS THE EQUIVALENT OF THE HEBREW SHHM. TRUE, THIS ALONE WOULD BE A VERY WEAK ARGUMENT; BUT WE HAVE OTHER AND STRONGER EVIDENCES IN THE FACT THAT THE HEBREW OCCURS FREQUENTLY IN HOLY WRIT (GENESIS 2:12; EXODUS 25:7; 25:9, 27; 1 CHRONICLES 29:2; ETC.) AND ON EACH OCCASION, SAVE JOB 28:16, IT IS TRANSLATED IN THE VULGATE BY LAPIS ONYCHINUS (LAPIS SARDONYCHUS IN JOB 28:16). THE GREEK IS VERY INCONSISTENT IN ITS TRANSLATION, RENDERING SHHS DIFFERENTLY IN VARIOUS TEXTS; THUS IN GENESIS 2:12, IT IS LITHOS PRASINOS, SARDIOS IN EXODUS 25:7 AND 35:9; SMARAGDOS IN EXODUS 28:9; 35:27; 39:6; SOAM, A MERE TRANSCRIPTION OF THE HEBREW IN 1 CHRONICLES 29:2; AND ONYX IN JOB 28:16. THE OTHER GREEK TRANSLATORS ARE MORE UNIFORM: AQUILA HAS SARDONYX SYMMACHUS AND THEODOTION HAVE ONYX; THE PARAPHRASE OF ONKELOS HAD BURLA, THE SYRIAC BERULA, BOTH OF WHICH EVIDENTLY ARE THE GREEK BERYLLOS, "BERYL". SINCE THE TRANSLATIONS DO NOT OBSERVE THE SAME ORDER AS THE HEBREW IN ENUMERATING THE STONES OF THE RATIONAL (SEE BERYL ABOVE), WE ARE IN NO WAY BOUND TO ACCEPT THE GREEK BERYLLOS AS THE TRANSLATION OF SHHM, AND RELYING ON THE TESTIMONY OF THE VARIOUS VERSIONS WE MAY SAFELY HOLD THE ONYX IS THE STONE SIGNIFIED BY SHHM. THE ONYX IS A VARIETY OF QUARTZ ANALOGOUS TO THE AGATE AND OTHER CRYPTO-CRYSTALLINE SPECIES. IT IS COMPOSED OF DIFFERENT LAYERS OF VARIOUSLY COLOURED CARNELIAN MUCH LIKE BANDED AGATE IN STRUCTURE, BUT THE LAYERS ARE IN EVEN OR PARALLEL PLANES. HENCE IT IS WELL ADAPTED FOR THE CUTTING OF CAMEOS AND WAS MUCH USED FOR THAT PURPOSE BY THE ANCIENTS. THE COLOURS OF THE BEST ARE PERFECTLY WELL DEFINED, AND ARE EITHER WHITE AND BLACK, OR WHITE, BROWN, AND BLACK. THE BEST SPECIMENS ARE BROUGHT FROM INDIA. SARDONYX HAS A STRUCTURE LIKE ONYX, BUT IS COMPOSED USUALLY OF ALTERNATE LAYERS OF WHITE CHALCEDONY AND CARNELIAN, ALTHOUGH THE CARNELIAN MAY BE ASSOCIATED WITH LAYERS OF WHITE, BROWN, AND BLACK CHALCEDONY. THE ANCIENTS OBTAINED THE ONYX FROM ARABIA, EGYPT, AND INDIA.**  **PEARL. — THE PEARL CAN HARDLY BE TERMED A STONE; WE MAY NEVERTHELESS, BY GIVING THE WORD "STONE" A BROAD MEANING, TREAT HERE OF THE PEARL, AS WE HAVE TREATED ABOVE OF CORAL. IT IS COMPARATIVELY CERTAIN THAT THE PEARL (GREEK MARGARITE, VULGATE MARGARITA) WAS KNOWN AMONG THE JEWS, AT LEAST AFTER THE TIME OF SOLOMON, AS IT WAS AMONG THE PHŒNICIANS. WHAT WORD DESIGNATED IT IS UNCERTAIN. THE FOLLOWING HAVE BEEN SUGGESTED: GHBYSH, WHICH, HOWEVER, SIGNIFIED "CRYSTAL" (SEE ABOVE; ALSO, FURST, "HEBR. U. CHALD. WÖRTERB."); PHNYNYM, WHICH GESENIUS RENDERS BY "RED CORAL"; DR, ESTH., I, 6, WHICH IS TRANSLATED IN THE VULG. BY LAPIS PARIUS, "MARBLE"; THE ARABIC DAR, HOWEVER, MEANS "PEARL", AND THUS ALSO FURST RENDERS THE HEBREW. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT WE FIND THE PEARL MENTIONED IN MATTHEW 13:45-46; 1 TIMOTHY 2:9; ETC. THE PEARL IS A CONCRETION CONSISTING CHIEFLY OF CARBONATE OF LIME FOUND IN SEVERAL BIVALVE MOLLUSKS, BUT ESPECIALLY IN THE AVICULA MARGARITIFERA. IT IS GENERALLY OF A WHITISH BLUE, SOMETIMES SHOWING A TINGE OF PINK; THERE ARE ALSO YELLOW PEARLS. THIS GEM WAS CONSIDERED THE MOST PRECIOUS OF ALL AMONG THE ANCIENTS, AND WAS OBTAINED FROM THE RED SEA, THE INDIAN OCEAN, AND THE PERSIAN GULF.**  **RUBY. — THIS MAY HAVE BEEN EITHER THE CARBUNCLE OR THE CHODCHOD (SEE ABOVE). THERE IS, HOWEVER, A CHOICE BETWEEN THE ORIENTAL RUBY AND THE SPINEL RUBY; BUT THE WORDS MAY HAVE BEEN USED INDISCRIMINATELY FOR BOTH. THE FORMER IS EXTREMELY HARD, ALMOST AS HARD AS THE DIAMOND, AND IS OBTAINED FROM CEYLON, INDIA, AND CHINA. IT IS CONSIDERED A MOST PRECIOUS GEM.**  **SAPPHIRE, HEBREW MGHRY SEPTUAG. SAPPHEIRON; VULGATE SAPPHIRUS. — THE SAPPHIRE WAS THE FIFTH STONE OF THE RATIONAL (EXODUS 28:19; 39:13), AND REPRESENTED THE TRIBE OF DAN. IT IS THE SEVENTH STONE IN EZEKIEL 28:14 (IN THE HEBREW TEXT, FOR IT OCCURS FIFTH IN THE GREEK TEXT); IT IS ALSO THE SECOND FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM (REVELATION 21:19). THE GENUINE SAPPHIRE IS A HYALINE CORINDON OF A BEAUTIFUL BLUE COLOUR; IT IS COMPOSED OF NEARLY PURE ALUMINA, ITS COLOUR BEING DUE TO THE PRESENCE OF OXIDE OF IRON. THE ANCIENTS GAVE THE NAME OF SAPPHIRE ALSO TO OUR LAPIS-LAZULI, WHICH IS LIKEWISE A BLUE STONE, OFTEN SPECKLED WITH SHINING PYRITES WHICH GIVE IT THE APPEARANCE OF BEING SPRINKLED WITH GOLD DUST. IT IS COMPOSED OF SILICA, ALUMINA, AND ALKALI; IT IS AN OPAQUE SUBSTANCE EASILY ENGRAVED. WHICH OF THESE TWO IS REFERRED TO IN THE HOLY BIBLE? BOTH MAY BE MEANT, BUT THE LAPIS-LAZULI SEEMS MORE PROBABLE, FOR AS OFTEN AS ITS QUALITIES ARE DESCRIBED, IT IS SPOKEN OF AS BEING EASILY ENGRAVED (LAMENTATIONS 4:7; EXODUS 28:17; 39:13). THE SAPPHIRE WAS OBTAINED FROM INDIA.**  **SARDONYX; SARD. — THESE TWO WORDS ARE OFTEN CONFOUNDED BY INTERPRETERS. THE SARD IS THE CARNELIAN, HEBREW ARM, TO BE RED, ESPECIALLY "RED BLOODED"; SEPT. AND APOC. SARDION; VULGATE SARDIUS; THE FIRST STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE (EXODUS 28:17; 39:10) REPRESENTING RUBEN; ALSO THE FIRST AMONG THE STONES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13); THE SIXTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY (REVELATION 21:19). THE WORD SARDION HAS SOMETIMES BEEN RENDERED SARDONYX; THIS IS A MISTAKE, FOR THE SAME WORD IS EQUIVALENT TO CARNELIAN IN THEOPHRASTUS (DE LAP., 55) AND PLINY (HIST. NAT., XXXVII, XXXI), WHO DERIVE THE NAME FROM THAT OF THE CITY OF SARDES WHERE, THEY SAY, IT WAS FIRST FOUND. THE CARNELIAN IS A SILICEOUS STONE AND A SPECIES OF CHALCEDONY. ITS COLOUR IS A FLESH-HUED RED, VARYING FROM THE PALEST FLESH-COLOUR TO A DEEP BLOOD-RED. IT IS OF A CONCHOIDAL STRUCTURE. USUALLY ITS COLOUR IS WITHOUT CLOUDS OR VEINS; BUT SOMETIMES DELICATE VEINS OF EXTREMELY LIGHT RED OR WHITE ARE FOUND ARRANGED MUCH LIKE THE RINGS OF AN AGATE. CARNELIAN IS USED FOR RINGS AND SEALS. THE FINEST CARNELIANS ARE FOUND IN THE EAST INDIES. THE SARDONYX IS A SPECIES OF ONYX, HEBREW SHHM; SEPTUAGINT ONYCHION; VULGATE LAPIS ONYCHINUS; THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE IN THE HEBREW AND THE VULGATE (EXODUS 28:20; 39:13), REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF JOSEPH; IN THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE TWELFTH STONE: IT IS THE FIFTH IN EZEKIEL 28:13, IN THE HEB., BUT THE TWELFTH IN THE GREEK; IT IS CALLED SARDONYX AND COMES IN THE FIFTH PLACE IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. THE EXACT NATURE OF THIS STONE IS DISPUTED. MANY THINKS, BECAUSE THE GREEK WORD BERYLLOS OCCURS INSTEAD OF THE HEBREW SHHS THAT THE BERYL IS MEANT; BUT THIS IS NOT SO (SEE BERYL ABOVE). THE VULGATE INDEED GIVES ONYX AS THE EQUIVALENT OF THE HEBREW SHHM. TRUE, THIS ALONE WOULD BE A VERY WEAK ARGUMENT; BUT WE HAVE OTHER AND STRONGER EVIDENCES IN THE FACT THAT THE HEBREW OCCURS FREQUENTLY IN HOLY WRIT (GENESIS 2:12; EXODUS 25:7; 25:9, 27; 1 CHRONICLES 29:2; ETC.) AND ON EACH OCCASION, SAVE JOB 28:16, IT IS TRANSLATED IN THE VULGATE BY LAPIS ONYCHINUS (LAPIS SARDONYCHUS IN JOB 28:16). THE GREEK IS VERY INCONSISTENT IN ITS TRANSLATION, RENDERING SHHS DIFFERENTLY IN VARIOUS TEXTS; THUS IN GENESIS 2:12, IT IS LITHOS PRASINOS, SARDIOS IN EXODUS 25:7 AND 35:9; SMARAGDOS IN EXODUS 28:9; 35:27; 39:6; SOAM, A MERE TRANSCRIPTION OF THE HEBREW IN 1 CHRONICLES 29:2; AND ONYX IN JOB 28:16. THE OTHER GREEK TRANSLATORS ARE MORE UNIFORM: AQUILA HAS SARDONYX SYMMACHUS AND THEODOTION HAVE ONYX; THE PARAPHRASE OF ONKELOS HAD BURLA, THE SYRIAC BERULA, BOTH OF WHICH EVIDENTLY ARE THE GREEK BERYLLOS, "BERYL". SINCE THE TRANSLATIONS DO NOT OBSERVE THE SAME ORDER AS THE HEBREW IN ENUMERATING THE STONES OF THE RATIONAL (SEE BERYL ABOVE), WE ARE IN NO WAY BOUND TO ACCEPT THE GREEK BERYLLOS AS THE TRANSLATION OF SHHM, AND RELYING ON THE TESTIMONY OF THE VARIOUS VERSIONS WE MAY SAFELY HOLD THE ONYX IS THE STONE SIGNIFIED BY SHHM. THE ONYX IS A VARIETY OF QUARTZ ANALOGOUS TO THE AGATE AND OTHER CRYPTO-CRYSTALLINE SPECIES. IT IS COMPOSED OF DIFFERENT LAYERS OF VARIOUSLY COLOURED CARNELIAN MUCH LIKE BANDED AGATE IN STRUCTURE, BUT THE LAYERS ARE IN EVEN OR PARALLEL PLANES. HENCE IT IS WELL ADAPTED FOR THE CUTTING OF CAMEOS AND WAS MUCH USED FOR THAT PURPOSE BY THE ANCIENTS. THE COLOURS OF THE BEST ARE PERFECTLY WELL DEFINED, AND ARE EITHER WHITE AND BLACK, OR WHITE, BROWN, AND BLACK. THE BEST SPECIMENS ARE BROUGHT FROM INDIA. SARDONYX HAS A STRUCTURE LIKE ONYX, BUT IS COMPOSED USUALLY OF ALTERNATE LAYERS OF WHITE CHALCEDONY AND CARNELIAN, ALTHOUGH THE CARNELIAN MAY BE ASSOCIATED WITH LAYERS OF WHITE, BROWN, AND BLACK CHALCEDONY. THE ANCIENTS OBTAINED THE ONYX FROM ARABIA, EGYPT, AND INDIA.**  **TOPAZ, HEBREW GHTRH; SEPTUAGINT TOPAZION; VULGATE TOPAZIUS, THE SECOND STONE OF THE RATIONAL (EXODUS 28:17; 39:19), REPRESENTING SIMEON; ALSO THE SECOND STONE IN EZEKIEL 28:13; THE NINTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM (REVELATION 21:20); ALSO MENTIONED IN JOB 28:19. THIS TOPAZ IS GENERALLY BELIEVED TO HAVE BEEN THE CHRYSOLITE RATHER THAN OUR TOPAZ. THE ORIENTAL TOPAZ IS COMPOSED OF NEARLY PURE ALUMINA, SILICA, AND FLUORIC ACID; ITS SHAPE IS AN ORTHORHOMBIC PRISM WITH A CLEAVAGE TRANSVERSE TO ITS LONG AXIS. IT IS EXTREMELY HARD AND HAS A DOUBLE REFRACTION. WHEN RUBBED OR HEATED IT BECOMES HIGHLY ELECTRIC. IT VARIES IN COLOUR ACCORDING TO THE COUNTRY FROM WHICH IT COMES. THE AUSTRALIAN TOPAZ IS GREEN OR YELLOW; THE TASMANIAN CLEAR, BRIGHT, AND TRANSPARENT; THE SAXON PALE VIOLET; THE BOHEMIAN SEA-GREEN AND THE BRAZILIAN RED, VARYING FROM A PALE RED TO A DEEP CARMINE. THE ANCIENTS VERY PROBABLY OBTAINED IT FROM THE EAST.**  **BEGINNING, IS THE AMBER STONE, WHICH IS A FOSSILIZED RESIN OF PINE TREES [THIS CAN MEAN THAT IN THE NEAR FUTURE [AROUND A 1,000 YEARS FROM JUNE, 2018] IN THE USA OF SOUTH CAROLINA, WHICH IS THE HEART OF THE PINE TREES, THIS MAY PROVE THE BEGINNING DWELLING PLACE & THE ULTIMATE ESTABLISHED BASE OF THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEW JERSUALEM (NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH)] AND IS ALSO KNOWN AS HASHMAL [THE MORNING STAR LIVING CREATURE OF THE STORMS], A GLOWING METAL OR GLEANING BRONZE IN EZEKIEL 1:4, 27; 8:2. FIRST, IS THE AGATE STONE [TRIBE OF ASHER], WHICH IS AN OXIDE OF SILICON, A TYPE OF TRANSLUCENT QUARTZ WITH LAYERS OF DIFFERENT COLORS IN EXODUS 39:12; 28:19; ISAIAH 54:12 & REVELATION 21:19. SECOND, IS THE GYPSUM STONE, WHICH IS A FINELY GRANULAR BANDED VARIETY OF CALCIUM CARBONATE (ALABASTER), OFTEN WHITE AND TRANSLUCENT AND WIDELY USES IN HOLY BIBLE TIMES IN SONG OF SOLOMON 5:15; MATTHEW 26:7; MARK 14:3 & LUKE 7:37. THIRD, IS THE AMETHYST STONE [TRIBE OF ISSACHAR], WHICH IS AN OXIDE OF SILICON, A PURPLE OR VIOLET VARIETY OF TRANSPARENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ IN EXODUS 28:19; 39:12 & REVELATION 21:20. FOURTH, IS BERYL STONE [TRIBE OF NAPHTALI], WHICH IS A SILICATE OF ALUMINUM IN EXODUS 28:20; 39:13; SONG OF SOLOMON 5:14 & DANIEL 10:6. IT CAN BE GREEN IN COLOR IN REVELATION 21:20, BUT ALSO BLUE, WHITE OR GOLDEN AND MAY BE OPAQUE OR TRANSPARENT. LATER ON IT CONCERNS A VARIETY OF THE EMERALD GEMS AND AQUAMARINE GEMS. FIFTH, IS THE CARBUNCLE STONE [TRIBE OF JUDAH], IS GREEN IN COLOR LIKE THE MODERN EMERALD & ALSO CALLED ALEXANDRITE & CORUNDUM WHICH IS A UNIDENTIFIABLE HEART OF ROYAL KINGS AS A PURPLISH DIAMOND THAT KING SOLOMON WAS AT SEED LEVEL IN JUNE IN BETWEEN JUNE 25TH TO JUNE 30TH FROM ACTS 25-30 TO RAISE UP THE FATHER STEPHEN & THE LORD ENOCH IN A ETERNAL CONNECTION IN PLEASING THE FATHER STEPHEN IN HIS KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE WHITE NATION TO RAISE UP THE FATHER STEPHEN AFTER HIS ETERNAL DEATH FROM JUNE 25TH TO JUNE 30TH IN ACTS 25-30 IMPLICATED BY ACTS 29:2 & JUNE 24TH IS FOR THE BLACK NATION IN GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN IN ACTS 8 [24], ALSO WITH THE SON JESUS AND THE FATHER STEPHEN IS BOTH AT SEED LEVEL IN JUNE 21ST IN ACTS 7 [21] IN THE WHITE NATION IN EXODUS 28:18; 39:11 & EZEKIEL 27:16; 28:13. SIXTH, IS THE CHRYSOLITE STONE [TRIBE OF ZEBULUN], WHICH IS AN ALUMINUM FLUOSILICATE, YELLOWISH IN COLOR IN REVELATION 21:20, AND THE EQUIVALENT TO BERYL IN EZEKIEL 1:16; 10:9; 28:13 AND TOPAZ IN EXODUS 28:17. SEVENTH, IS THE CHALCEDONY STONE, WHICH IS SIMILAR TO THE AGATE ABOVE IN EXODUS 39:12; 28:19; ISAIAH 54:12 & REVELATION 21:19. EIGHTH, IS THE CARNELIAN STONE [TRIBE OF RUBEN], WHICH IS A SILICON OXIDE REDDISH IN COLOR. IN CERTAIN TRANSLATIONS IT IS SOMETIMES REGARDED AS SARDIUS IN EXODUS 28:17; 39:10; EZEKIEL 28:13 OR A TYPE OF DEEP BROWN OR RED QUARTZ IN REVELATION 4:3; 21:20. NINTH, IS THE CHRYSOPRASE STONE, WHICH IS A NICKEL-STAINED APPLE-GREEN CHALCEDONY WIDELY USED IN JEWELRY IN REVELATION 21:20. TENTH, IS THE PROPHESY OBSIDIAN STONE CALLED THE “HEALING AID RUNESTONE FOR SPIRIT CONTACT & PROPHESY MEANS IN MAGICAL ARTS”, WHICH IS THE HARD CALCAREOUS SKELETON OF A VARIETY OF MARINE ANIMALS WHICH ARE RED, BLACK AND WHITE IN COLOR IN JOB 28:18 & EZEKIEL 27:16. ELEVENTH, IS THE KNOWN CRYSTAL STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ CALLED TOURMALINE, WHICH IS THE LORD PETER CHRIST’S, LORD JOHN CHRIST’S, LORD JESUS CHRIST’S & LORD JAMES CHRIST’S DWELLING PLACES, IN THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM, ALL FROM THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, THE ROOT OF JACOB, THE ROOT OF SAUL, THE ROOT OF DAVID & THE ROOT OF REHOBOAM CALLED A “SEEING STONE TO HAVE THE ETERNAL ABILITY TO KNOW ALL THE ETERNAL INTELLIGENCE OF THE 125 LOWER STONE DOMAINS” IN JOB 28:18 [ADD THE NUMBERS IN THE SCRIPTURE OF JOB IS 46 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 56 YEARS IN STRENGTH IN THE 1ST KINGDOM]. IN REVELATION 4:6; 21:11; 22:1 IN THE GREEK WORD *KRYSTALLON* MAY BE A ROCK CRYSTAL OR EVEN STONE ICE. TWELFTH, IS THE UNKNOWN ANCIENT DIAMOND STONE [CORINDON], WHICH IS A STONE OF UNCERTAIN IDENTIFICATION, BUT THIS MEANS IT IS THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S DWELLING PLACE [ACTS 1:7], THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEW JERSUALEM (NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH) FROM THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, THE ROOT OF SOLOMON IN EXODUS 28:18; 39:11 & EZEKIEL 28:13. IT IS THE HARDEST PRECIOUS STONE KNOWN IN ZECHARIAH 7:12 (ESV). IT MAY NOT BE THE MODERN DIAMOND OF TODAY IN SIRACH 16:16. IN JEREMIAH 17:1, ADAMANT STONE [SEXUAL CREATURES] OPPOSED TO THE HARDEST EMERY STONE [DIVINE CREATURES] OR THE HARDEST EMERY STONE [DIVINE CREATURES] OPPOSED TO THE ADAMANT STONE [SEXUAL CREATURES] IS A FORM OF CORUNDUM, WHICH IS A HARDEST KNOWN SUBSTANCE USED IN STONE ENGRAVING WITH FLINT STONE IN JOB 19:24 [ADD THE NUMBERS IN THE SCRIPTURE OF JOB IS 43 YEARS + 3 YEARS OF PROPHESY IS 46 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 56 YEARS IN STRENGTH IN THE 2ND KINGDOM]; EZEKIEL 3:9 & ZECHARIAH 7:12. THIS IS ALSO KNOWN AS THE UNIDENTIFIABLE HEART OF HONORABLE KINGS AS A CLEAR DIAMOND THAT KING SOLOMON’S DEATH WAS IN BETWEEN APRIL 9TH TO APRIL 20TH FROM ACTS 9-20 TO RAISE UP THE FATHER STEPHEN & THE LORD ENOCH IN A ETERNAL CONNECTION IN PLEASING THE FATHER STEPHEN IN HIS KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE WHITE NATION DID NOT DIE WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN AFTER HIS ETERNAL DEATH FROM APRIL 21ST TO APRIL 30TH IN ACTS 21-30 IMPLICATED BY ACTS 29:2 & APRIL 8TH IS FOR THE BLACK NATION TO DIE IN ACTS 8, ALSO WITH THE SON JESUS AND THE FATHER STEPHEN IS BOTH DIED IN APRIL 7TH IN ACTS 7 IN THE WHITE NATION. THIRTEENTH, IS THE EMERALD STONE [TRIBE OF LEVI], WHICH IS A GREEN STONE LIKE THE MODERN EMERALD IN EXODUS 28:18; 39:11 & EZEKIEL 27:16; 28:13. THE SEPTUAGINT SAYS A PURPLE STONE LIKE A GARNET. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT THE WORD *SMARAGDINOS* IN REVELATION 4:3 AND *SMARAGDOS* IN REVELATION 21:19 SAYS AN EMERALD. FOURTEENTH, IS THE JACINTH STONE [TRIBE OF GAD], WHICH IS REDDISH-ORANGE ZIRCON CALLED LIGURUS OR HYACINTH, A BLUE STONE SUCH AS AMETHYST, SAPPHIRE OR TURQUOISE IN EXODUS 28:19; 39:12. IN REVELATION 21:20 THE WORD *HUAKINTHOS* IS A BLUE STONE. FIFTEENTH, IS THE JASPER STONE [TRIBE OF BENJAMIN], WHICH IS A COMPACT, OPAQUE, AND HIGHLY COLORED CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ SUBSTANCE IN EXODUS 28:20; 39:13. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT THE GREEK WORD *IASPIS* IS A GREEN QUARTZ IN REVELATION 4:3; 21:11, 18-19. SIXTEENTH, IS THE LAPIS LAZULI STONE, WHICH IS A DEEP BLUE STONE, A COMPOUND OF SODIUM, CALCIUM, SULPHUR, ALUMINUM AND SILVER CONTAINING A MIXTURE OF SEVERAL MINERALS. IT HAS GOLDEN FLAKS OF IRON PYRITES AND WAS WIDELY USED AS ORNAMENTAL PURPOSES IN THE ANCIENT WORLD. IT IS LIKE THE SAPPHIRE. SEVENTEENTH, IS THE MARBLE STONE, WHICH IS A CRYSTALLIZED BY METAMORPHISM AND TAKING ON A HIGHLY POLISHED, DURABLE SUBSTANCE. IT IS ALSO SUITABLE FOR BUILDING PURPOSES IN 1ST CHRONICLES 29:2; REVELATION 18:12 & ESTHER 1:6. EIGHTEENTH, IS THE ONYX STONE [TRIBE OF JOSEPH], WHICH IS A QUARTZ WITH STRAIGHT LAYERS AND BANDS WHICH DIFFER IN SEVERAL COLORS IN GENESIS 2:12; EXODUS 25:7; 28:9, 20; 39:6, 13; 1ST CHRONICLES 29:2; EZEKIEL 28:13 & JOB 28:16. IT IS SIMILAR TO SARDONYX. NINETEENTH, IS THE PEARL STONE, WHICH IS A HARD-SMOOTH SUBSTANCE, USUALLY WHITE BUT CAN VARY IN CERTAIN COLORS, WHICH GROWS IN THE SHELL OF VARIOUS BIVALVE MOLLUSKS. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, THEY ARE KNOWN AS ORNAMENTS FOR WOMEN IN REVELATION 17:4 & 1ST TIMOTHY 2:9 & FOR TRADE IN REVELATION 18:12, 16. THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IS LIKE A PEARL, WHICH PEOPLE SEEK AT GREAT COST IN MATTHEW 13:45-46. TWENTIETH, IS THE RUBY STONE [CHODCHOD], WHICH IS AN UNCERTAIN TRANSLATION OF THE HEBREW WORD *PENINIM* IN SIX PLACES IN JOB 28:18; LAMENTATIONS 4:7 & PROVERBS 3:15; 8:11; 20:15; 31:10. IT IS A DEEP RED OR CARMINE STONE THAT WAS USED IN THE ANCIENT WORLD. TWENTY-FIRST, IS THE SAPPHIRE STONE [TRIBE OF ISSACHAR], WHICH IS A DEEP BLUE STONE IN JOB 28:6, 16; ISAIAH 54:11; LAMENTATIONS 4:7; EXODUS 24:10; 28;18; 39:11; SONG OF SOLOMON 5:14 & EZEKIEL 1:26; 10:1; 28:31. THIS CAN REFER TO LAPIS LAZULI IN REVELATION 21:19 & JOB 28:6. TWENTY-SECOND, IS THE SARDIUS STONE, WHICH IS RED OR DEEP BROWN FORM OF QUARTZ IN EXODUS 28:17; 39:10 & EZEKIEL 28:13 (OKJV). IN REVELATION 4:3 IT IS KNOWN AS A SARDINE STONE IN THE OKJV, BUT IN MODERN VERSIONS IT IS AS A CARNELIAN. TWENTY-THREE, IS THE SARDONYX STONE, WHICH IS A FORM OF AGATE WITH LAYERS OF WHITE AND BROWN IN REVELATION 21:20 (OKJV) & THE NASB; ALSO REFERRED TO ONYX IN THE NLT. TWENTY-FOUR, IS THE TOPAZ STONE [TRIBE OF SIMEON], WHICH IS A YELLOW STONE, A FLUOSILICATE OF ALUMINUM IN A CRYSTALLINE FORM IN JOB 28:19; EZEKIEL 28:13; EXODUS 28:17 & REVELATION 21:20. TWENTY-FIVE, IS THE CHODCHOD STONE, WHICH IS COMPACT, OPAQUE, AND HIGHLY COLORED CRYSTALLINE REDDISH-GREEN QUARTZ SUBSTANCE IDENTIFIED AS THE ORIENTAL RUBY & ALSO THE JASPER IS IN EXODUS 28:20; 39:13 & EZEKIEL 27:16. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT THE GREEK WORD *IASPIS* IS A GREEN QUARTZ IN REVELATION 4:3; 21:11, 18-19. TWENTY-SIX, IS IN LIGURUS STONE, WHICH IS BLUE IN COLOR & IDENTIFIED AS THE HYACINTH IS IN EXODUS 29:19 & REVELATION 9:17; 21:20. TWENTY-SEVEN, IS IN TURQUOISE STONE, WHICH IS A HYDROUS COMPOUND OF PHOSPHORUS, ALUMINUM & COPPER, IT IS OPAQUE, BLUE TO BLUE-GREEN IN COLOR WITH A DULL, WAXY LUSTER & IS IDENTIFIED AS THE NOPHEK IS IN EXODUS 28:18. TWENTY-EIGHT, IS THE GARNET STONE, WHICH IS RED IN COLOR CALLED THE CARBUNCLE & IT IS IDENTIFIED AS THE NOPHEK IS IN EXODUS 28:18. TWENTY-NINE IS THE PERIDOT STONE, WHICH IS YELLOW-GREEN TO A DEEP BOTTLE GREEN THAT COMES FROM THE PRESENCE OF IRON & IDENTIFIED AS THE PITDAH & IS KNOWN AS THE UNIDENTIFIABLE HEART OF HOLY KINGS AS A GREENISH DIAMOND THAT KING SOLOMON IS RAISED IN LORDSHIP BETWEEN AUGUST 9TH TO AUGUST 20TH FROM ACTS 9-20 TO RAISE UP THE FATHER STEPHEN IN HIS LORDSHIP & THE LORD ENOCH IN A ETERNAL CONNECTION IN PLEASING THE FATHER STEPHEN IN HIS KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE WHITE NATION TO RAISE UP THE FATHER STEPHEN IN HIS LORDSHIP FROM AUGUST 21ST TO AUGUST 31ST IN ACTS 21-31 IMPLICATED BY ACTS 29:2 & MAY 8TH IS FOR THE BLACK NATION BEING RAISED IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 8, ALSO WITH THE SON JESUS IS RAISED TO LORDSHIP IN MAY 7TH IN ACTS 7 AND THE FATHER STEPHEN IS RAISED TO LORDSHIP IN AUGUST 7TH IN ACTS 7 IN THE WHITE NATION IS IN EXODUS 28:17. THIRTY, IS THE HYACINTH STONE, WHICH IS BLUE IN COLOR IS IN REVELATION 9:17; 21:20. THIRTY-ONE, IS THE AQUAMARINE STONE, WHICH IS KNOWN AS THE UNIDENTIFIABLE HEART OF FAITHFUL KINGS AS A BLUISH DIAMOND THAT KING SOLOMON WAS BORN IN BETWEEN MARCH 9TH TO MARCH 20TH FROM ACTS 9-20 TO RAISE UP THE FATHER STEPHEN & THE LORD ENOCH IN A ETERNAL CONNECTION IN PLEASING THE FATHER STEPHEN IN HIS KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE WHITE NATION TO RAISE UP THE FATHER STEPHEN AFTER HIS ETERNAL DEATH FROM MARCH 21ST TO MARCH 31ST IN ACTS 21-31 IMPLICATED BY ACTS 29:2 & MARCH 8TH IS FOR THE BLACK NATION IN ACTS 8, ALSO WITH THE SON JESUS AND THE FATHER STEPHEN IS BOTH BORN IN MARCH 7TH IN ACTS 7 IN THE WHITE NATION & IS A LIGHT BLUE OR BLUISH-GREEN VARIETY OF BERYL IS IN REVELATION 21:20. THIRTY-TWO, IS THE SARD STONE, WHICH IS A REDDISH-BROWN VARIETY OF CHALCEDONY OR CARNELIAN IS IN EXODUS 28:17; 39:10 & EZEKIEL 28:13. THIRTY-THREE, IS THE ANTHRAX STONE [PORPHYRY], WHICH IS A HARD, RED STONE IS IN TOBIT 13:17; ESTHER 1:6 & ECCLESIASTES 32:5. THIRTY-FOUR, IS THE BDELLIUM STONE, WHICH IS BLACK IN COLOR IS IN GENESIS 2:12. THIRTY-FIVE, IS THE LIGURE STONE [AMAZON], WHICH IS A YELLOW-RED STONE IS IN EXODUS 38:19; 39:12. THIRTY-SIX, IS THE JEWEL STONE, WHICH IS A VARIETY OF COLORS IS IN 2ND CHRONICLES 21:20; PROVERBS; EZEKIEL 16:12 & ISAIAH 61:10. 20:15. THIRTY-SEVEN, IS THE SARDINE STONE, WHICH IS RED OR DEEP BROWN FORM OF QUARTZ IN EXODUS 28:17; 39:10 & EZEKIEL 28:13 (OKJV) & REVELATION 4:3. THIRTY-EIGHT, IS THE ANTIMONY STONE, WHICH IS BLACKISH-GRAY IN COLOR IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 29:2. THIRTY-NINE, IS THE ALABASTER STONE, WHICH IS A VARIETY OF COLORS IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 29:2. FORTY, IS THE BRIMSTONE [HAILSTONE], WHICH IS BLUE IN COLOR IS IN REVELATION 9:17; 16:21; 21:20. FORTY-ONE, IS THE TARSHISH STONE, WHICH IS A GRAYISH COLOR IN THE APPEARANCE OF THE WHEELS IS IN EZEKIEL 10:9. FORTY-TWO, IS THE IVORY STONE, WHICH IS A DEEP BLUE STONE IN JOB 28:6, 16; ISAIAH 54:11; LAMENTATIONS 4:7; EXODUS 24:10; 28:18; 39:11; SONG OF SOLOMON 5:14 & EZEKIEL 1:26; 10:1; 28:31. FORTY-THREE, IS THE HASHMAL STONE, A GLOWING METAL OR GLEANING BRONZE IN EZEKIEL 1:4, 27; 8:2. FORTY-FOUR, IS THE QUARTZ STONE, WITH LAYERS OF DIFFERENT COLORS IN EXODUS 39:12; 28:19; ISAIAH 54:12 & REVELATION 21:19. FORTY-FIVE, IS THE CARMINE STONE [46 LEVELS IN WEAKNESS & 56 LEVELS IN STRENGTH IN THE 1ST 56 YEAR KINGDOM] ALSO KNOWN AS UNAKITE UNION STONE, WHICH IS AN UNCERTAIN TRANSLATION OF THE HEBREW WORD *PENINIM* IN SIX PLACES IN JOB 28:18; LAMENTATIONS 4:7 & PROVERBS 3:15; 8:11; 20:15; 31:10. IT IS A DEEP RED STONE THAT WAS USED IN THE ANCIENT WORLD. FORTY-SIX, IS THE CORAL-LIKE STONE, WHICH IS THE HARD CALCAREOUS SKELETON OF A VARIETY OF MARINE ANIMALS WHICH ARE RED, BLACK AND WHITE IN COLOR IN JOB 28:18 & EZEKIEL 27:16. FORTY-SEVEN IS THE GLASS STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ IN JOB 28:18. IN REVELATION 4:6; 21:11; 22:1 IN THE GREEK WORD *KRYSTALLON* MAY BE A ROCK CRYSTAL OR EVEN STONE ICE. FORTY-EIGHT, IS THE TOURMALINE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ IN JOB 28:18. FORTY-NINE, IS THE ROCK STONE, IN THE GREEK WORD *KRYSTALLON* MAY BE A ROCK CRYSTAL OR EVEN STONE ICE IN REVELATION 4:6; 21:11; 22:1. FIFTY, IS THE ZIRCON STONE, A REDDISH-ORANGE STONE CALLED LIGURUS OR HYACINTH IN EXODUS 28:19; 39:12. FIFTY-ONE, IS THE MEMORIAL STONE, WHICH IS A VARIETY OF COLORS IS IN EXODUS 28:12. FIFTY-TWO IS THE LIMESTONE, A CRYSTALLIZED CITRINE BY METAMORPHISM AND TAKING ON A HIGHLY POLISHED, DURABLE SUBSTANCE. IT IS ALSO SUITABLE FOR BUILDING PURPOSES IN 1ST CHRONICLES 29:2; REVELATION 18:12 & ESTHER 1:6. FIFTY-THREE, IS THE ALEXANDRITE STONE, WHICH IS GREEN IN COLOR LIKE THE MODERN EMERALD IN EXODUS 28:18; 39:11 & EZEKIEL 27:16; 28:13. FIFTY-FOUR, IS THE CITRINE STONE, A CRYSTALLIZED BY METAMORPHISM AND TAKING ON A HIGHLY POLISHED, DURABLE SUBSTANCE. IT IS ALSO SUITABLE FOR BUILDING PURPOSES IN 1ST CHRONICLES 29:2; REVELATION 18:12 & ESTHER 1:6. FIFTY-FIVE, IS THE CORUNDUM STONE, WHICH IS GREEN IN COLOR LIKE THE MODERN EMERALD IN EXODUS 28:18; 39:11 & EZEKIEL 27:16; 28:13. FIFTY-SIX, IS THE PITDAH STONE, WHICH IS YELLOW-GREEN TO A DEEP BOTTLE GREEN THAT COMES FROM THE PRESENCE OF IRON IS IN EXODUS 28:17. THE END OF THE 1ST KINGDOM IS 56 LEVELS FOR 56 YEARS & STRENGTH OVER IT IS 66 LEVELS FOR 66 YEARS. FIFTY-SEVEN, IS THE PENINIM STONE, WHICH IS AN UNCERTAIN TRANSLATION OF THE HEBREW WORD *PENINIM* IN SIX PLACES IN JOB 28:18; LAMENTATIONS 4:7 & PROVERBS 3:15; 8:11; 20:15; 31:10. IT IS A DEEP RED STONE THAT WAS USED IN THE ANCIENT WORLD. FIFTY-EIGHT, IS IN NOPHEK STONE, WHICH IS A HYDROUS COMPOUND OF PHOSPHORUS, ALUMINUM & COPPER, IT IS OPAQUE, BLUE TO BLUE-GREEN IN COLOR WITH A DULL, WAXY LUSTER IS IN EXODUS 28:18. FIFTY-NINE, IS THE IASPIS STONE, WHICH IS COMPACT, OPAQUE, AND HIGHLY COLORED CRYSTALLINE REDDISH-GREEN QUARTZ SUBSTANCE IDENTIFIED AS THE ORIENTAL RUBY & ALSO THE JASPER IS IN EXODUS 28:20; 39:13 & EZEKIEL 27:16. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT THE GREEK WORD *IASPIS* IS A GREEN QUARTZ IN REVELATION 4:3; 21:11, 18-19. SIXTY, IS THE PYRITES STONE, WHICH IS A DEEP GOLDISH STONE, A COMPOUND OF SODIUM, CALCIUM, SULPHUR, ALUMINUM AND SILVER CONTAINING A MIXTURE OF SEVERAL MINERALS. IT HAS GOLDEN FLAKS OF IRON PYRITES AND WAS WIDELY USED AS ORNAMENTAL PURPOSES IN THE ANCIENT WORLD. IT IS LIKE THE SAPPHIRE IN JOB 28:6, 16; ISAIAH 54:11; LAMENTATIONS 4:7; EXODUS 24:10; 28;18; 39:11; SONG OF SOLOMON 5:14 & EZEKIEL 1:26; 10:1; 28:31. THIS CAN REFER TO LAPIS LAZULI IN REVELATION 21:19 & JOB 28:6. SIXTY-ONE, IS THE HUAKINTHOS STONE, WHICH IS REDDISH-ORANGE ZIRCON CALLED LIGURUS OR HYACINTH, A BLUE STONE SUCH AS AMETHYST, SAPPHIRE OR TURQUOISE IN EXODUS 28:19; 39:12. IN REVELATION 21:20 THE WORD *HUAKINTHOS* IS A BLUE STONE. SIXTY-TWO, IS THE KRYSTALLON STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ CALLED TOURMALINE IN JOB 28:18 [ADD THE NUMBERS IN THE SCRIPTURE OF JOB IS 46 YEARS IN WEAKNESS & 56 YEARS IN STRENGTH IN THE 1ST KINGDOM]. IN REVELATION 4:6; 21:11; 22:1 IN THE GREEK WORD *KRYSTALLON* MAY BE A ROCK CRYSTAL OR EVEN STONE ICE. SIXTY-THREE, IS THE SMARAGDOS STONE, WHICH IS A GREEN STONE LIKE THE MODERN EMERALD IN EXODUS 28:18; 39:11 & EZEKIEL 27:16; 28:13. THE SEPTUAGINT SAYS A PURPLE STONE LIKE A GARNET. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT THE WORD *SMARAGDINOS* IN REVELATION 4:3 AND *SMARAGDOS* IN REVELATION 21:19 SAYS AN EMERALD. SIXTY-FOUR, IS THE AMAZON STONE, WHICH IS A YELLOW-RED STONE IS IN EXODUS 38:19; 39:12. SIXTY-FIVE, IS THE HAILSTONE, WHICH IS BLUE IN COLOR & ALSO KNOWN AS THE BRIMSTONE IS IN REVELATION 9:17; 16:21; 21:20. SIXTY-SIX, IS THE SPINEL STONE, WHICH IS AN UNCERTAIN TRANSLATION OF THE HEBREW WORD *PENINIM* IN SIX PLACES IN JOB 28:18; LAMENTATIONS 4:7 & PROVERBS 3:15; 8:11; 20:15; 31:10. IT IS A DEEP RED RUBY OR CARMINE STONE THAT WAS USED IN THE ANCIENT WORLD. SIXTY-SEVEN, IS THE RHODONITE STONE, WHICH IS A SILICON OXIDE REDDISH-PINK IN COLOR. IN CERTAIN TRANSLATIONS IT IS SOMETIMES REGARDED AS SARDIUS IN EXODUS 28:17; 39:10; EZEKIEL 28:13 OR A TYPE OF DEEP BROWN OR RED QUARTZ IN REVELATION 4:3; 21:20. SIXTY-EIGHT, IS THE JADE STONE, WHICH IS A GREEN STONE LIKE THE MODERN EMERALD IN EXODUS 28:18; 39:11 & EZEKIEL 27:16; 28:13. THE SEPTUAGINT SAYS A PURPLE STONE LIKE A GARNET. SIXTH-NINE, IS THE MOONSTONE, WHICH IS A HARD-SMOOTH SUBSTANCE, USUALLY WHITE BUT CAN VARY IN CERTAIN COLORS, WHICH GROWS IN THE SHELL OF VARIOUS BIVALVE MOLLUSKS. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, THEY ARE KNOWN AS ORNAMENTS FOR WOMEN IN REVELATION 17:4 & 1ST TIMOTHY 2:9 & FOR TRADE IN REVELATION 18:12, 16. THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IS LIKE A PEARL, WHICH PEOPLE SEEK AT GREAT COST IN MATTHEW 13:45-46. SEVENTY, IS THE DIASPORE STONE, WHICH IS A YELLOW-RED STONE & ALSO SIMILAR TO THE LIGURE STONE IS IN EXODUS 38:19; 39:12. SEVENTY-ONE, IS THE EMPHOLITE STONE, WHICH IS A YELLOW-RED STONE & ALSO SIMILAR TO THE LIGURE STONE IS IN EXODUS 38:19; 39:12. SEVENTY-TWO, IS THE KAYSERITE STONE, WHICH IS A YELLOW-RED STONE & ALSO SIMILAR TO THE LIGURE STONE IS IN EXODUS 38:19; 39:12. SEVENTY-THREE, IS THE TANATARITE STONE, WHICH IS A YELLOW-RED STONE & ALSO SIMILAR TO THE LIGURE STONE IS IN EXODUS 38:19; 39:12. SEVENTY-FOUR, IS THE AMETRINE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ & SIMILAR TO THE TOURMALINE STONE IN JOB 28:18. SEVENTY-FIVE, IS THE SERPENTINE STONE, WHICH IS A SILICATE OF ALUMINUM IN EXODUS 28:20; 39:13; SONG OF SOLOMON 5:14 & DANIEL 10:6. IT CAN BE GREEN IN COLOR IN REVELATION 21:20, BUT ALSO BLACK, WHITE OR GOLDEN YELLOWISH AND MAY BE OPAQUE, TRANSLUCENT OR TRANSPARENT. LATER ON IT CONCERNS A VARIETY OF THE EMERALD GEMS AND AQUAMARINE GEMS. SEVENTY-SIX, IS THE HEMATITE STONE, WHICH IS BLACKISH-GRAY IN COLOR & SIMILAR TO THE ANTIMONY STONE IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 29:2. SEVENTY-SEVEN, IS THE CHRYSOCOLLA STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ IN BLUE OR GREEN COLOR & SIMILAR TO THE TOURMALINE STONE IN JOB 28:18. SEVENTY-EIGHT, IS THE MORGANITE STONE, WHICH IS A DEEP GOLDISH STONE, A COMPOUND OF SODIUM, CALCIUM, SULPHUR, ALUMINUM AND SILVER CONTAINING A MIXTURE OF SEVERAL MINERALS. IT HAS GOLDEN FLAKS OF IRON PYRITES AND WAS WIDELY USED AS ORNAMENTAL PURPOSES IN THE ANCIENT WORLD. IT IS LIKE THE SAPPHIRE IN JOB 28:6, 16; ISAIAH 54:11; LAMENTATIONS 4:7; EXODUS 24:10; 28;18; 39:11; SONG OF SOLOMON 5:14 & EZEKIEL 1:26; 10:1; 28:31. THIS CAN REFER TO LAPIS LAZULI IN REVELATION 21:19 & JOB 28:6. SEVENTY-NINE, IS THE LABRADORITE STONE, WHICH IS A HARD SMOOTH SUBSTANCE, USUALLY WHITE BUT CAN VARY IN CERTAIN COLORS, WHICH GROWS IN THE SHELL OF VARIOUS BIVALVE MOLLUSKS. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, THEY ARE KNOWN AS ORNAMENTS FOR WOMEN IN REVELATION 17:4 & 1ST TIMOTHY 2:9 & FOR TRADE IN REVELATION 18:12, 16. THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IS LIKE A PEARL, WHICH PEOPLE SEEK AT GREAT COST IN MATTHEW 13:45-46. EIGHTY, IS THE TANZANITE STONE, WHICH IS FROM THE ZOISITE CLASS GROUP OF STONES THAT WAS RECENTLY AN AFRICA FINDING IN 1968. EIGHTY-ONE, IS THE MALACHITE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ THAT IS GREEN IN COLOR, AND SIMILAR TO TOURMALINE IN JOB 28:18. EIGHTY-TWO, IS THE APATITE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ THAT IS BLUE, GREEN OR GOLDISH YELLOW IN COLOR IS IN JOB 28:18. EIGHTY-THREE, IS THE CORDIERITE STONE, WHICH IS A DEEP BLUE STONE, GRAY OR PURPLE IN COLOR IN JOB 28:6, 16; ISAIAH 54:11; LAMENTATIONS 4:7; EXODUS 24:10; 28;18; 39:11; SONG OF SOLOMON 5:14 & EZEKIEL 1:26; 10:1; 28:31. EIGHTY-FOUR, IS THE FLUORITE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ THAT IS WHITE, RED, BLACK, BROWN, BLUE, GREEN, ORANGE OR PURPLE IN COLOR IS IN JOB 28:18. EIGHTY-FIVE, IS THE AMAZONITE STONE, WHICH IS A YELLOW-RED STONE IS IN EXODUS 38:19; 39:12. EIGHTY-SIX, IS THE AMMOLITE STONE, WHICH ARE FOSSILIZED SHELLS OF AMMONITES, WHICH ARE BROWN, BLUE, GREEN, GRAY IN COLOR. IT HAS GOLDEN FLAKS OF IRON PYRITES AND WAS WIDELY USED AS ORNAMENTAL PURPOSES IN THE ANCIENT WORLD IS IN JOB 28:6, 16; ISAIAH 54:11; LAMENTATIONS 4:7; EXODUS 24:10; 28;18; 39:11; SONG OF SOLOMON 5:14 & EZEKIEL 1:26; 10:1; 28:31. EIGHTY-SEVEN, IS THE FELDSPAR STONE, WHICH IS A YELLOW-RED STONE IS IN EXODUS 38:19; 39:12. EIGHTY-EIGHT, IS THE CHAROITE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ THAT IS PURPLE IN COLOR IS IN JOB 28:18. EIGHTY-NINE, IS THE AMAZON JADE STONE, WHICH IS A YELLOW-RED STONE IS IN EXODUS 38:19; 39:12. NINETY, IS THE HOWLITE STONE, WHICH IS THE HARD CALCAREOUS SKELETON OF A VARIETY OF MARINE ANIMALS AS A CORAL-LIKE STONE, WHICH ARE RED, BLACK OR WHITE IN COLOR IN JOB 28:18 & EZEKIEL 27:16 OR BLUE OR GREEN TURQUOISE IN EXODUS 28:19; 39:12. NINETY-ONE, IS THE ANDALUSITE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ THAT HAS BLACK OR BROWN CLAY FORMED IN IT IS IN JOB 28:18. NINETY-TWO, IS THE MOLDAVITE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ THAT IS SHADES OF GREEN IN COLOR IS IN JOB 28:18. NINETY-THREE, IS THE LEPIDOLITE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ, AND LIKE A TOURMALINE THAT IS PINK IN COLOR IS IN JOB 28:18. NINETY-FOUR, IS THE KYANITE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ, AND LIKE A PEARL THAT IS MAINLY BLACK, GREEN, INDIGO, WHITE IN COLOR BUT CAN LESS BE YELLOW, PINK, GRAY, AND ORANGE IS IN JOB 28:18. IT HAS A PEARLY RESEMBLANCE WHICH IS A HARD SMOOTH SUBSTANCE, USUALLY WHITE BUT CAN VARY IN CERTAIN COLORS, WHICH GROWS IN THE SHELL OF VARIOUS BIVALVE MOLLUSKS. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, THEY ARE KNOWN AS ORNAMENTS FOR WOMEN IN REVELATION 17:4 & 1ST TIMOTHY 2:9 & FOR TRADE IN REVELATION 18:12, 16. THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IS LIKE A PEARL, WHICH PEOPLE SEEK AT GREAT COST IN MATTHEW 13:45-46. NINETY-FIVE, IS THE PREHNITE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ, AND LIKE A PEARL THAT IS MAINLY LIGHT GREEN IN COLOR IS IN JOB 28:18. NINETY-SIX, IS THE LARIMAR STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ, THAT IS MAINLY WHITE, GREEN, BLUE IN LIGHT OR DARK IN COLOR IS IN JOB 28:18. NINETY-SEVEN, IS THE SODALITE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ, THAT IS MAINLY BLUE OR PURPLE IN RICH DARK IN COLOR IS IN JOB 28:18. NINETY-EIGHT, IS THE AVENTURINE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ, THAT IS MAINLY GREEN LIKE THE CHALCEDONY, BUT ALSO CAN BE ORANGE, BROWN, YELLOW, BLUE OR GRAY IN COLOR IS IN JOB 28:18; EXODUS 39:12; 28:19; ISAIAH 54:12 & REVELATION 21:19. NINETY-NINE, IS THE CALCITE STONE, WHICH IS A LIMESTONE MARBLE CRYSTALLIZED BY METAMORPHISM AND TAKING ON A HIGHLY POLISHED, DURABLE SUBSTANCE, WHICH IS WHITE IN COLOR. IT IS ALSO SUITABLE FOR BUILDING PURPOSES IN 1ST CHRONICLES 29:2; REVELATION 18:12 & ESTHER 1:6. ONE HUNDRED, IS THE DANBURITE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ, THAT IS MAINLY CLEAR LIKE THE CRYSTAL, BUT ALSO CAN BE YELLOW OR PINK IN COLOR IS IN JOB 28:18 & REVELATION 4:6; 21:11; 22:1. ONE HUNDRED-ONE, IS THE FIRE AGATE STONE, WHICH IS AN OXIDE OF SILICON, A TYPE OF TRANSLUCENT QUARTZ WITH LAYERS OF DIFFERENT COLORS IN EXODUS 39:12; 28:19; ISAIAH 54:12 & REVELATION 21:19. ONE HUNDRED-TWO, IS THE HELIOTROPE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ, THAT IS MAINLY DARK GREEN LIKE THE CHALCEDONY JOB 28:18; EXODUS 39:12; 28:19; ISAIAH 54:12 & REVELATION 21:19, BUT ALSO LIKE THE RED JASPER IS IN EXODUS 28:20; 39:13. ONE HUNDRED-THREE, IS THE SCAPOLITE STONE, WHICH IS BLACK IN COLOR, LIKE THE BDELLIUM, BUT ALSO IN WHITE, PURPLE, GOLDISH-YELLOW, BROWN, PINK & ORANGE IS IN GENESIS 2:12. ONE HUNDRED-FOUR, IS THE JEREMEJEVITE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ, THAT IS MAINLY PURPLISH BLUE & EXTREMELY RARE IS IN JOHN 28:18. ONE HUNDRED-FIVE, IS THE HIDDENITE STONE, WHICH IS A LIGHT GREEN STONE LIKE THE MODERN EMERALD IN EXODUS 28:18; 39:11 & EZEKIEL 27:16; 28:13. THE SEPTUAGINT SAYS A PURPLE STONE LIKE A GARNET. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT THE WORD *SMARAGDINOS* IN REVELATION 4:3 AND *SMARAGDOS* IN REVELATION 21:19 SAYS AN EMERALD. ONE HUNDRED-SIX, IS THE SUGILITE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ, THAT IS MAINLY CLEAR LIKE THE CRYSTAL, BUT ALSO CAN BE PURPLE OR BLUE IN COLOR IS IN JOB 28:18 & REVELATION 4:6; 21:11; 22:1. ONE HUNDRED-SEVEN, IS THE BENITOITE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ, THAT IS MAINLY LIGHT BLUE IN COLOR IS IN JOB 28:18 & REVELATION 4:6; 21:11; 22:1. ONE HUNDRED-EIGHT, IS THE AZURITE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ, THAT IS MAINLY DEEP BLUE IN COLOR IS IN JOB 28:18 & REVELATION 4:6; 21:11; 22:1. ONE HUNDRED-NINE, IS THE EUDIALYTE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ, THAT IS MAINLY PURPLISH RED IN COLOR IS IN JOB 28:18. ONE HUNDRED-TEN, IS THE DIOPTASE STONE, WHICH IS A DARK GREEN STONE LIKE THE MODERN EMERALD IN EXODUS 28:18; 39:11 & EZEKIEL 27:16; 28:13. ONE HUNDRED-ELEVEN, IS THE SELENITE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ, THAT IS MAINLY CLEAR LIKE THE CRYSTAL, BUT ALSO CAN BE BROWNISH YELLOW, BROWNISH GREEN, GREEN, GRAY GREEN OR GRAY WHITE IN COLOR IS IN JOB 28:18 & REVELATION 4:6; 21:11; 22:1. ONE HUNDRED-TWELVE, IS THE PETALITE STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ, THAT IS MAINLY CLEAR LIKE THE CRYSTAL IN REVELATION 4:6; 21:11; 22:1. ONE HUNDRED-THIRTEEN, IS THE TITANITE STONE, WHICH IS YELLOW-GREEN TO A DEEP BOTTLE GREEN THAT COMES FROM THE PRESENCE OF IRON & ALSO LIKE THE PITDAH STONE IS IN EXODUS 28:17. ONE HUNDRED-FOURTEEN, IS THE OPAL STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ, AND LIKE A TOURMALINE THAT IS PINK, BLUE, WHITE, BLACK, PURPLE, GREY, GREEN, YELLOW, RED, ORANGE & BROWN IN COLOR IS IN JOB 28:18. ONE HUNDRED-FIFTEEN, IS THE LAZULITE STONE, IS GREEN IN COLOR LIKE THE MODERN EMERALD, ALSO DARK BLUE IN EXODUS 28:18; 39:11 & EZEKIEL 27:16; 28:13. ONE HUNDRED-SIXTEEN, IS THE EPIDOTE STONE, WHICH IS A LIGHT GREEN STONE LIKE THE MODERN EMERALD IN EXODUS 28:18; 39:11 & EZEKIEL 27:16; 28:13. THE SEPTUAGINT SAYS A PURPLE STONE LIKE A GARNET. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT THE WORD *SMARAGDINOS* IN REVELATION 4:3 AND *SMARAGDOS* IN REVELATION 21:19 SAYS AN EMERALD. ONE HUNDRED-SEVENTEEN, IS THE MICA STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ, AND LIKE A TOURMALINE THAT IS PINK IN COLOR IS IN JOB 28:18. ONE HUNDRED-EIGHTEEN, IS THE STEFILIA’S STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ & ALSO CALLED THE LARIMAR STONE, THAT IS MAINLY WHITE, GREEN, BLUE IN LIGHT OR DARK IN COLOR IS IN JOB 28:18. ONE HUNDRED-NINETEEN, IS THE BLOODSTONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ, THAT IS MAINLY DARK GREEN LIKE THE CHALCEDONY JOB 28:18; EXODUS 39:12; 28:19; ISAIAH 54:12 & REVELATION 21:19, BUT ALSO LIKE THE RED JASPER IS IN EXODUS 28:20; 39:13. ONE HUNDRED-TWENTY, IS THE SUNSTONE, WHICH IS A YELLOW-RED STONE & ALSO CALLED THE FELDSPAR STONE THAT IS RED, PINK, BROWN & ORANGE IN COLOR IS IN EXODUS 38:19; 39:12. ONE HUNDRED-TWENTY-ONE, IS THE SPODUMENE STONE, WHICH IS A GREEN STONE LIKE THE MODERN EMERALD & THE HIDDENITE STONE IN EXODUS 28:18; 39:11 & EZEKIEL 27:16; 28:13. THE SEPTUAGINT SAYS A PURPLE STONE LIKE A GARNET. IN THE NEW TESTAMENT THE WORD *SMARAGDINOS* IN REVELATION 4:3 AND *SMARAGDOS* IN REVELATION 21:19 SAYS AN EMERALD. ONE HUNDRED-TWENTY-TWO, IS IN FIRE STONE, WHICH IS REDDISH-YELLOW AND BLUISH IN BRILLIANT COLOR WHICH IS KNOWN, MENTIONED AND IDENTIFIED IN EZEKIEL 28:14, 16. ONE HUNDRED-TWENTY-THREE, IS THE CORINDON STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE CRYSTAL WHICH CAN MEAN TOP-SECRET TIME DOOR OR TOP-SECRET TIME PORTAL IN EXODUS 28:18; 39:11 & EZEKIEL 28:13. ONE HUNDRED-TWENTY-FOUR, IS THE FLINT STONE, WHICH FLINT STONE IS USED TO IGNITE AND CAN HOLD THE FLAMES OF THE LORD YAH’S FIRE WITH THE EMERY STONES [OPPOSED TO ADAMANT STONES] CONTINUALLY BURNING IN THE 124 PRECIOUS STONES IN SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6. ONE HUNDRED-TWENTY-FIVE, SHBW STONE, ALSO RENDERED AS AGATE IN EXODUS 28:19; 39:12, IN HEB. AND VULG.; ALSO, EZEKIEL 28:13, IN SEPT. THIS IS THE SECOND STONE OF THE THIRD ROW OF THE RATIONAL, WHERE IT VERY PROBABLY REPRESENTED THE TRIBE OF ASER. ONE HUNDRED-TWENTY-SIX, AHIMH STONE, RENDERED AS AMETHYST, WHERE IT IS THE TWELFTH AND LAST STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. IT IS THE THIRD STONE IN THE THIRD ROW OF THE RATIONAL, REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF ISSACHAR (EXODUS 28:19; 39:12); THE SEPTUAGINT ENUMERATES IT AMONG THE RICHES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13). THE GREEK NAME ALLUDES TO THE POPULAR BELIEF THAT THE AMETHYST WAS A PREVENTIVE OF INTOXICATION; HENCE BEAKERS WERE MADE OF AMETHYST FOR CAROUSALS, AND INVETERATE DRINKERS WORE AMULETS MADE OF IT TO COUNTERACT THE ACTION OF WINE. ONE HUNDRED-TWENTY-SEVEN, YHLM STONE, RENDERED AS BERYL, IN THE BREASTPLATE THIS STONE OCCUPIED THE THIRD PLACE OF THE SECOND ROW AND WAS UNDERSTOOD TO REPRESENT NEPHTALI (EXODUS 28:19; 39:13); ACCORDING TO THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE SECOND OF THE FOURTH ROW, AND THIRD OF THE FOURTH ACCORDING TO THE VULGATE; EZEKIEL 28:13, MENTIONS IT IN THE THIRD PLACE; IT IS CITED ALSO IN THE GREEK TEXT OF TOB., XIII, 17, BUT IS WANTING IN THE VULGATE; APOCALYPSE 21:20 GIVES IT AS THE EIGHTH STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. ONE HUNDRED-TWENTY-EIGHT, SHHM STONE, RENDERED AS ONYX, THAT SHLM IS ALWAYS TRANSLATED BY ONYX IN THE BREASTPLATE THIS STONE OCCUPIED THE THIRD PLACE OF THE SECOND ROW AND WAS UNDERSTOOD TO REPRESENT NEPHTALI (EXODUS 28:19; 39:13); ACCORDING TO THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE SECOND OF THE FOURTH ROW, AND THIRD OF THE FOURTH ACCORDING TO THE VULGATE; EZEKIEL 28:13, MENTIONS IT IN THE THIRD PLACE; IT IS CITED ALSO IN THE GREEK TEXT OF TOB., XIII, 17, BUT IS WANTING IN THE VULGATE; APOCALYPSE 21:20 GIVES IT AS THE EIGHTH STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. ONE HUNDRED-TWENTY-NINE, MICA SLATE STONE, RENDERED AS BERYL, THE BERYL OCCURS IN THE SHAPE EITHER OF A PEBBLE OR OF A HEXAGONAL PRISM. IT IS FOUND IN METAMORPHIC SLATE. IN ANCIENT TIMES IT WAS OBTAINED FROM UPPER EGYPT AND IS STILL FOUND IN THE MICA SLATE OF MT. ZABORAH IN EXODUS 28:13, 19; 39:13 & APOCALYPSE 21:20. ONE HUNDRED-THIRTY, GPHR STONE, RENDERED AS CARBUNCLE, (EXODUS 28:18; 39:11; EZEKIEL 28:13; OMITTED IN EZEKIEL 27:16), THE FIRST STONE OF THE SECOND ROW OF THE RATIONAL; IT REPRESENTED JUDA, AND IS ALSO THE EIGHTH STONE MENTIONED OF THE RICHES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13), BEING, NOT A NATIVE PRODUCT, BUT AN OBJECT OF IMPORTATION (EZEKIEL 27:16); IT IS PERHAPS THE THIRD STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE CELESTIAL CITY (REVELATION 21:19). ONE HUNDRED-THIRTY-ONE, ARM STONE, RENDERED AS CARNELIAN, THE FIRST STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE (EXODUS 28:17; 39:10) REPRESENTING RUBEN; ALSO, THE FIRST AMONG THE STONES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13); THE SIXTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY (REVELATION 21:19). ONE HUNDRED-THIRTY-TWO, CHALKEDON STONE, RENDERED AS CHALCEDONY, THE THIRD FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM. SOME CLAIM THE WRITING CHALKEDON IS ERRONEOUS, AND THAT IT SHOULD BE CHARKEDON, THE CARBUNCLE. THOUGH THIS VIEW IS COUNTENANCED BY BUT FEW MANUSCRIPTS, YET IT IS NOT DEVOID OF REASON; FOR WHILST THE OTHER ELEVEN STONES CORRESPOND TO A STONE IN THE RATIONAL IT IS SINGULAR THAT THIS SHOULD BE THE ONLY EXCEPTION IN APOCALYPSE 21:19. ONE HUNDRED-THIRTY-THREE, KDKD STONE, RENDERED AS CHODCHOD, (ISAIAH 54:12; EZEKIEL 27:16), THE CHODCHOD IS GENERALLY IDENTIFIED WITH THE ORIENTAL RUBY. THE TRANSLATION OF THE WORD IN ISAIAH BOTH BY THE SEPTUAGINT AND THE VULGATE IS JASPER; IN EZECH. THE WORD IS MERELY TRANSLITERATED. ONE HUNDRED-THIRTY-FOUR, TRSHYSH STONE, RENDERED AS CHRYSOLITE, (EXODUS 28:20; 39:13; EZEKIEL 1:16; 10:9; 28:13; SONG OF SONGS 5:14; DANIEL 10:6), THIS IS THE TENTH STONE OF THE RATIONAL, REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF ZABULON; IT STANDS FOURTH IN THE ENUMERATION OF EZEKIEL 28:13, AND IS GIVEN AS THE SEVENTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. ONE HUNDRED-THIRTY-FIVE, CHRYSOPRASOS STONE, RENDERED AS CHRYSOPRASUS, THE TENTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM (REVELATION 21:20). THIS IS PERHAPS THE AGATE OF EXODUS 28:20, AND 39:13, SINCE THE CHRYSOPRASUS WAS NOT VERY WELL KNOWN AMONG THE ANCIENTS. IT IS A KIND OF GREEN AGATE, COMPOSED MOSTLY OF SILICA AND A SMALL PERCENTAGE OF NICKEL. ONE HUNDRED-THIRTY-SIX, RAMWT STONE, RENDERED CORAL, (JOB 28:18; PROVERBS 24:7; EZEKIEL 27:16), THE HEBREW SEEMS TO COME FROM TAS, "TO BE HIGH", PROBABLY CONNOTING A RESEMBLANCE TO A TREE. IT MAY BE ALSO THAT THE NAME CAME FROM A STRANGE COUNTRY, AS DID THE CORAL ITSELF. IT IS OBVIOUS THAT THE ANCIENT VERSIONS HAVE COMPLETELY MISSED THE SENSE; THEY EVEN FELT IT SO WELL THAT IN ONE PLACE THEY MERELY TRANSLITERATED THE HEBREW. IN EZEKIEL 27:16, CORAL IS MENTIONED AS ONE OF THE ARTICLES BROUGHT BY THE SYRIANS TO TYRE. THE PHŒNICLANS MOUNTED BEADS OF CORAL ON COLLARS AND GARMENTS. THESE CORALS WERE OBTAINED BY BABYLONIAN PEARL-FLSHERS IN THE RED SEA AND THE INDIAN OCEAN. THE HEBREWS MADE APPARENTLY VERY LITTLE USE OF THIS SUBSTANCE, AND HENCE IT IS SELDOM MENTIONED IN THEIR WRITINGS; THIS EXPLAINS ALSO THE DIFFICULTY FELT BY THE TRANSLATORS IN RENDERING THE WORD. ONE HUNDRED-THIRTY-SEVEN, YSHPHH STONE, RENDERED AS JASPER, THE TWELFTH STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE (EXODUS 28:18; 39:11), REPRESENTING BENJAMIN. IN THE GREEK AND LATIN TEXTS, IT COMES SIXTH, AND SO ALSO IN EZEKIEL 28:13; IN THE APOCALYPSE IT IS THE FIRST (21:19). ONE HUNDRED-THIRTY-EIGHT, ISHS STONE, RENDERED AS LIGURUS, THE FIRST STONE OF THE THIRD ROW OF THE RATIONAL (EXODUS 28:19; 39:12), REPRESENTING GAD. IT IS MISSING IN THE HEBREW OF EZEKIEL 28:13, BUT PRESENT IN THE GREEK. THIS STONE IS PROBABLY THE SAME AS THE HYACINTH (ST. EPIPHAN., LOC. CIT.). THIS IDENTIFICATION, ADMITTED BY TRADITION, RESTS ON THE REMARK THAT THE TWELVE FOUNDATION STONES OF THE CELESTIAL CITY IN APOCALYPSE 21:19-20, CORRESPOND TO THE TWELVE STONES OF THE RATIONAL, FROM WHICH IT WOULD APPEAR THAT THE LIGURUS IS THE SAME AS THE HYACINTH. ONE HUNDRED-THIRTY-NINE, SHHM STONE, RENDERED AS ONYX, THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE IN THE HEBREW AND THE VULGATE (EXODUS 28:20; 39:13), REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF JOSEPH; IN THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE TWELFTH STONE: IT IS THE FIFTH IN EZEKIEL 28:13, IN THE HEB., BUT THE TWELFTH IN THE GREEK; IT IS CALLED SARDONYX AND COMES IN THE FIFTH PLACE IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. ONE HUNDRED-FORTY, BURLA STONE, RENDERED AS BERYL, IN THE BREASTPLATE THIS STONE OCCUPIED THE THIRD PLACE OF THE SECOND ROW AND WAS UNDERSTOOD TO REPRESENT NEPHTALI (EXODUS 28:19; 39:13); ACCORDING TO THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE SECOND OF THE FOURTH ROW, AND THIRD OF THE FOURTH ACCORDING TO THE VULGATE; EZEKIEL 28:13, MENTIONS IT IN THE THIRD PLACE; IT IS CITED ALSO IN THE GREEK TEXT OF TOB., XIII, 17, BUT IS WANTING IN THE VULGATE; APOCALYPSE 21:20 GIVES IT AS THE EIGHTH STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. ONE HUNDRED-FORTY-ONE, MARGARITE STONE, RENDERED PEARL, IN THE NEW TESTAMENT WE FIND THE PEARL MENTIONED IN MATTHEW 13:45-46; 1 TIMOTHY 2:9; ETC. THE PEARL IS A CONCRETION CONSISTING CHIEFLY OF CARBONATE OF LIME FOUND IN SEVERAL BIVALVE MOLLUSKS, BUT ESPECIALLY IN THE AVICULA MARGARITIFERA. IT IS GENERALLY OF A WHITISH BLUE, SOMETIMES SHOWING A TINGE OF PINK; THERE ARE ALSO YELLOW PEARLS. THIS GEM WAS CONSIDERED THE MOST PRECIOUS OF ALL AMONG THE ANCIENTS, AND WAS OBTAINED FROM THE RED SEA, THE INDIAN OCEAN, AND THE PERSIAN GULF. ONE HUNDRED-FORTY-TWO, SPINEL STONE, RENDERED AS CHODCHOD, (ISAIAH 54:12; EZEKIEL 27:16), THE CHODCHOD IS GENERALLY IDENTIFIED WITH THE ORIENTAL RUBY. THE TRANSLATION OF THE WORD IN ISAIAH BOTH BY THE SEPTUAGINT AND THE VULGATE IS JASPER; IN EZECH. THE WORD IS MERELY TRANSLITERATED. ONE HUNDRED-FORTY-THREE, MGHRY STONE, RENDERED AS SAPPHIRE, THE SAPPHIRE WAS THE FIFTH STONE OF THE RATIONAL (EXODUS 28:19; 39:13), AND REPRESENTED THE TRIBE OF DAN. IT IS THE SEVENTH STONE IN EZEKIEL 28:14 (IN THE HEBREW TEXT, FOR IT OCCURS FIFTH IN THE GREEK TEXT); IT IS ALSO THE SECOND FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM (REVELATION 21:19). ONE HUNDRED-FORTY-FOUR, GHTRH STONE, RENDERED AS TOPAZ, THE SECOND STONE OF THE RATIONAL (EXODUS 28:17; 39:19), REPRESENTING SIMEON; ALSO, THE SECOND STONE IN EZEKIEL 28:13; THE NINTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM (REVELATION 21:20); ALSO MENTIONED IN JOB 28:19. ONE HUNDRED-FORTY-FIVE, BRQM STONE, RENDERED AS EMERALD, THE THIRD STONE OF THE RATIONAL (EXODUS 28:17; 39:10), WHERE IT REPRESENTS THE TRIBE OF LEVI; IT IS THE NINTH STONE IN EZEKIEL 28:13, AND THE FOURTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM (REVELATION 21:19). THE SAME PRECIOUS STONE IS ALSO MENTIONED IN TOB., XIII, 16 (VULGATE 21); JUD., X, 21 (VULGATE 19); AND IN THE GREEK TEXT OF SIRACH 32:8, BUT THERE IS NO INDICATION OF IT IN THE MANUSCRIPT B. OF THE HEBREW TEXT, FOUND IN THE GENIZAH OF CAIRO IN 1896. ONE HUNDRED-FORTY-SIX, HYAKINTHOS STONE, RENDERED AS HYACINTH, (REVELATION 21:20); THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE HEAVENLY CITY. IT CORRESPONDS VERY PROBABLY TO HEB., THE LIGURIUS OF EXODUS 28:19 AND 39:12 (ST. EPIPHAN., "DE DUODECIM GEMMIS" IN P.G., XLIII, 300). THE STONE SPOKEN OF IN CANT., V, 14, AND CALLED HYACINTHUS IN THE VULGATE IS THE HEBREW HRSHYSH, WHICH HAS BEEN SHOWN ABOVE TO BE THE CHRYSOLITE. ONE HUNDRED-FORTY-SEVEN, GHBSH STONE, RENDERED AS CRYSTAL, (JOB 28:18), THIS WAS A TRANSPARENT MINERAL RESEMBLING GLASS, MOST PROBABLY A VARIETY OF QUARTZ. JOB PLACES IT IN THE SAME CATEGORY WITH GOLD, ONYX, SAPPHIRE, GLASS, CORAL, TOPAZ, ETC. ONE HUNDRED-FORTY-EIGHT, SHMYR STONE, RENDERED DIAMOND, (EZEKIEL 3:9; ZECHARIAH 7:12; JEREMIAH XVII 1), MANY PASSAGES IN HOLY WRIT POINT INDEED TO THE QUALITIES OF THE DIAMOND, ESPECIALLY ITS HARDNESS (EZEKIEL 3:9; ZECHARIAH 7:12; JEREMIAH 17:1). IN THE LAST JEREMIAS INFORMS US OF A USE TO WHICH THIS STONE WAS PUT, WHICH AGREES ADMIRABLY WITH THE USE TO WHICH THE DIAMOND IS PUT AT THIS DAY: "THE SIN OF JUDA IS WRITTEN WITH A PEN OF IRON, WITH THE POINT OF A DIAMOND". BUT ALTHOUGH DIAMOND IS USED TO ENGRAVE HARD SUBSTANCES, YET IT SHOULD BE REMARKED THAT OTHER STONES MAY SERVE THE SAME PURPOSE. ONE HUNDRED-FORTY-NINE, ACHATES STONE, ALSO RENDERED AS AGATE IN EXODUS 28:19; 39:12, IN HEB. AND VULG.; ALSO, EZEKIEL 28:13, IN SEPT. THIS IS THE SECOND STONE OF THE THIRD ROW OF THE RATIONAL, WHERE IT VERY PROBABLY REPRESENTED THE TRIBE OF ASER. ONE HUNDRED-FIFTY, AMETHYSTOS STONE, RENDERED AS AMETHYST, WHERE IT IS THE TWELFTH AND LAST STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. IT IS THE THIRD STONE IN THE THIRD ROW OF THE RATIONAL, REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF ISSACHAR (EXODUS 28:19; 39:12); THE SEPTUAGINT ENUMERATES IT AMONG THE RICHES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13). THE GREEK NAME ALLUDES TO THE POPULAR BELIEF THAT THE AMETHYST WAS A PREVENTIVE OF INTOXICATION; HENCE BEAKERS WERE MADE OF AMETHYST FOR CAROUSALS, AND INVETERATE DRINKERS WORE AMULETS MADE OF IT TO COUNTERACT THE ACTION OF WINE. ONE HUNDRED-FIFTY-ONE, BERYLLOS STONE, RENDERED AS BERYL, IN THE BREASTPLATE THIS STONE OCCUPIED THE THIRD PLACE OF THE SECOND ROW AND WAS UNDERSTOOD TO REPRESENT NEPHTALI (EXODUS 28:19; 39:13); ACCORDING TO THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE SECOND OF THE FOURTH ROW, AND THIRD OF THE FOURTH ACCORDING TO THE VULGATE; EZEKIEL 28:13, MENTIONS IT IN THE THIRD PLACE; IT IS CITED ALSO IN THE GREEK TEXT OF TOB., XIII, 17, BUT IS WANTING IN THE VULGATE; APOCALYPSE 21:20 GIVES IT AS THE EIGHTH STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. ONE HUNDRED-FIFTY-TWO, YSHPHT STONE, RENDERED AS JASPER, IN THE HEBREW YSHPHT MUST CORRESPOND JASPER, GR. IASPIS, LAT. JASPIS. IN THE BREASTPLATE THIS STONE OCCUPIED THE THIRD PLACE OF THE SECOND ROW AND WAS UNDERSTOOD TO REPRESENT NEPHTALI (EXODUS 28:19; 39:13); ACCORDING TO THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE SECOND OF THE FOURTH ROW, AND THIRD OF THE FOURTH ACCORDING TO THE VULGATE; EZEKIEL 28:13, MENTIONS IT IN THE THIRD PLACE; IT IS CITED ALSO IN THE GREEK TEXT OF TOB., XIII, 17, BUT IS WANTING IN THE VULGATE; APOCALYPSE 21:20 GIVES IT AS THE EIGHTH STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. ONE HUNDRED-FIFTY-THREE, MICA-SCHIST STONE, RENDERED AS BERYL, THE BERYL OCCURS IN THE SHAPE EITHER OF A PEBBLE OR OF A HEXAGONAL PRISM. IT IS FOUND IN METAMORPHIC MICA-SCHIST. IN ANCIENT TIMES IT WAS OBTAINED FROM UPPER EGYPT AND IS STILL FOUND IN THE MICA SLATE OF MT. ZABORAH IN EXODUS 28:13, 19; 39:13 & APOCALYPSE 21:20. ONE HUNDRED-FIFTY-FOUR, CARBUNCULUS STONE, RENDERED AS CARBUNCLE, (EXODUS 28:18; 39:11; EZEKIEL 28:13; OMITTED IN EZEKIEL 27:16), THE FIRST STONE OF THE SECOND ROW OF THE RATIONAL; IT REPRESENTED JUDA, AND IS ALSO THE EIGHTH STONE MENTIONED OF THE RICHES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13), BEING, NOT A NATIVE PRODUCT, BUT AN OBJECT OF IMPORTATION (EZEKIEL 27:16); IT IS PERHAPS THE THIRD STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE CELESTIAL CITY (REVELATION 21:19). ONE HUNDRED-FIFTY-FIVE, RED BLOODED STONE, RENDERED AS CARNELIAN, THE FIRST STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE (EXODUS 28:17; 39:10) REPRESENTING RUBEN; ALSO, THE FIRST AMONG THE STONES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13); THE SIXTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY (REVELATION 21:19). ONE HUNDRED-FIFTY-SIX, CHALCEDONIUS STONE, RENDERED AS CHALCEDONY, THE THIRD FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM. SOME CLAIM THE WRITING CHALKEDON IS ERRONEOUS, AND THAT IT SHOULD BE CHARKEDON, THE CARBUNCLE. THOUGH THIS VIEW IS COUNTENANCED BY BUT FEW MANUSCRIPTS, YET IT IS NOT DEVOID OF REASON; FOR WHILST THE OTHER ELEVEN STONES CORRESPOND TO A STONE IN THE RATIONAL IT IS SINGULAR THAT THIS SHOULD BE THE ONLY EXCEPTION IN APOCALYPSE 21:19. ONE HUNDRED-FIFTY-SEVEN, IASPIS STONE, RENDERED AS CHODCHOD, (ISAIAH 54:12), THE CHODCHOD IS GENERALLY IDENTIFIED WITH THE ORIENTAL RUBY. THE TRANSLATION OF THE WORD IN ISAIAH BOTH BY THE SEPTUAGINT AND THE VULGATE IS JASPER; IN EZECH. THE WORD IS MERELY TRANSLITERATED. ONE HUNDRED-FIFTY-EIGHT, CHRYSOLITHOS STONE, RENDERED AS CHRYSOLITE, (EXODUS 28:20; 39:13; EZEKIEL 28:13), THIS IS THE TENTH STONE OF THE RATIONAL, REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF ZABULON; IT STANDS FOURTH IN THE ENUMERATION OF EZEKIEL 28:13, AND IS GIVEN AS THE SEVENTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. ONE HUNDRED-FIFTY-NINE, METEORA STONE, RENDERED CORAL, (JOB 28:18; PROVERBS 24:7; EZEKIEL 27:16), THE HEBREW SEEMS TO COME FROM TAS, "TO BE HIGH", PROBABLY CONNOTING A RESEMBLANCE TO A TREE. IT MAY BE ALSO THAT THE NAME CAME FROM A STRANGE COUNTRY, AS DID THE CORAL ITSELF. IT IS OBVIOUS THAT THE ANCIENT VERSIONS HAVE COMPLETELY MISSED THE SENSE; THEY EVEN FELT IT SO WELL THAT IN ONE PLACE THEY MERELY TRANSLITERATED THE HEBREW. IN EZEKIEL 27:16, CORAL IS MENTIONED AS ONE OF THE ARTICLES BROUGHT BY THE SYRIANS TO TYRE. THE PHŒNICLANS MOUNTED BEADS OF CORAL ON COLLARS AND GARMENTS. THESE CORALS WERE OBTAINED BY BABYLONIAN PEARL-FLSHERS IN THE RED SEA AND THE INDIAN OCEAN. THE HEBREWS MADE APPARENTLY VERY LITTLE USE OF THIS SUBSTANCE, AND HENCE IT IS SELDOM MENTIONED IN THEIR WRITINGS; THIS EXPLAINS ALSO THE DIFFICULTY FELT BY THE TRANSLATORS IN RENDERING THE WORD. ONE HUNDRED-SIXTY, IASPIS STONE, RENDERED AS JASPER, THE TWELFTH STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE (EXODUS 28:18; 39:11), REPRESENTING BENJAMIN. IN THE GREEK AND LATIN TEXTS, IT COMES SIXTH, AND SO ALSO IN EZEKIEL 28:13; IN THE APOCALYPSE IT IS THE FIRST (21:19). ONE HUNDRED-SIXTY-ONE, ONYCHION STONE, RENDERED AS ONYX, THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE IN THE HEBREW AND THE VULGATE (EXODUS 28:20; 39:13), REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF JOSEPH; IN THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE TWELFTH STONE: IT IS THE FIFTH IN EZEKIEL 28:13, IN THE HEB., BUT THE TWELFTH IN THE GREEK; IT IS CALLED SARDONYX AND COMES IN THE FIFTH PLACE IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. ONE HUNDRED-SIXTY-TWO, BERULA STONE, RENDERED AS BERYL, IN THE BREASTPLATE THIS STONE OCCUPIED THE THIRD PLACE OF THE SECOND ROW AND WAS UNDERSTOOD TO REPRESENT NEPHTALI (EXODUS 28:19; 39:13); ACCORDING TO THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE SECOND OF THE FOURTH ROW, AND THIRD OF THE FOURTH ACCORDING TO THE VULGATE; EZEKIEL 28:13, MENTIONS IT IN THE THIRD PLACE; IT IS CITED ALSO IN THE GREEK TEXT OF TOB., XIII, 17, BUT IS WANTING IN THE VULGATE; APOCALYPSE 21:20 GIVES IT AS THE EIGHTH STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. ONE HUNDRED-SIXTY-THREE, SAPPHEIRON STONE, RENDERED AS SAPPHIRE, THE SAPPHIRE WAS THE FIFTH STONE OF THE RATIONAL (EXODUS 28:19; 39:13), AND REPRESENTED THE TRIBE OF DAN. IT IS THE SEVENTH STONE IN EZEKIEL 28:14 (IN THE HEBREW TEXT, FOR IT OCCURS FIFTH IN THE GREEK TEXT); IT IS ALSO THE SECOND FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM (REVELATION 21:19). ONE HUNDRED-SIXTY-FOUR, TOPAZION STONE, RENDERED AS TOPAZ, THE SECOND STONE OF THE RATIONAL (EXODUS 28:17; 39:19), REPRESENTING SIMEON; ALSO, THE SECOND STONE IN EZEKIEL 28:13; THE NINTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM (REVELATION 21:20); ALSO MENTIONED IN JOB 28:19. ONE HUNDRED-SIXTY-FIVE, SMARAGDUS STONE, RENDERED AS EMERALD, THE THIRD STONE OF THE RATIONAL (EXODUS 28:17; 39:10), WHERE IT REPRESENTS THE TRIBE OF LEVI; IT IS THE NINTH STONE IN EZEKIEL 28:13, AND THE FOURTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM (REVELATION 21:19). THE SAME PRECIOUS STONE IS ALSO MENTIONED IN TOB., XIII, 16 (VULGATE 21); JUD., X, 21 (VULGATE 19); AND IN THE GREEK TEXT OF SIRACH 32:8, BUT THERE IS NO INDICATION OF IT IN THE MANUSCRIPT B. OF THE HEBREW TEXT, FOUND IN THE GENIZAH OF CAIRO IN 1896. ONE HUNDRED-SIXTY-SIX, HYACINTHUS STONE, RENDERED AS HYACINTH, (REVELATION 21:20); THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE HEAVENLY CITY. IT CORRESPONDS VERY PROBABLY TO HEB., THE LIGURIUS OF EXODUS 28:19 AND 39:12 (ST. EPIPHAN., "DE DUODECIM GEMMIS" IN P.G., XLIII, 300). THE STONE SPOKEN OF IN CANT., V, 14, AND CALLED HYACINTHUS IN THE VULGATE IS THE HEBREW HRSHYSH, WHICH HAS BEEN SHOWN ABOVE TO BE THE CHRYSOLITE. ONE HUNDRED-SIXTY-SEVEN, QRT STONE, RENDERED AS CRYSTAL, (EZEKIEL 1:22), THIS WAS A TRANSPARENT MINERAL RESEMBLING GLASS, MOST PROBABLY A VARIETY OF QUARTZ. JOB PLACES IT IN THE SAME CATEGORY WITH GOLD, ONYX, SAPPHIRE, GLASS, CORAL, TOPAZ, ETC. ONE HUNDRED-SIXTY-EIGHT, ADAMANTINOS STONE, RENDERED DIAMOND, (EZEKIEL 3:9; ZECHARIAH 7:12; JEREMIAH XVII 1), MANY PASSAGES IN HOLY WRIT POINT INDEED TO THE QUALITIES OF THE DIAMOND, ESPECIALLY ITS HARDNESS (EZEKIEL 3:9; ZECHARIAH 7:12; JEREMIAH 17:1). IN THE LAST JEREMIAS INFORMS US OF A USE TO WHICH THIS STONE WAS PUT, WHICH AGREES ADMIRABLY WITH THE USE TO WHICH THE DIAMOND IS PUT AT THIS DAY: "THE SIN OF JUDA IS WRITTEN WITH A PEN OF IRON, WITH THE POINT OF A DIAMOND". BUT ALTHOUGH DIAMOND IS USED TO ENGRAVE HARD SUBSTANCES, YET IT SHOULD BE REMARKED THAT OTHER STONES MAY SERVE THE SAME PURPOSE. ONE HUNDRED-SIXTY-NINE, WORTERB STONE, RENDERED AS AGATE, DERIVES SHBW FROM SHBB, "TO FLAME"; IT MAY ALSO BE RELATED TO SABA (SHBA), WHENCE CARAVANS BROUGHT THE STONE TO PALESTINE. THE GREEK AND LATIN NAMES ARE TAKEN FROM THE RIVER ACHATES, THE MODERN DIRILLO, IN SICILY, WHERE THIS STONE WAS FIRST FOUND (THEOPHRASTUS, "DE LAPID.", 38; PLINY, "HIST. NAT.", XXXVII, LIV). THE STONE BELONGS TO THE SILEX FAMILY (CHALCEDONY SPECIES) AND IS FORMED BY DEPOSITS OF SILICEOUS BEDS IN HOLLOWS OF ROCKS. ONE HUNDRED-SEVENTY, KING OF TYRE STONE, RENDERED AS AMETHYST, THE SEPTUAGINT ENUMERATES IT AMONG THE RICHES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13). ONE HUNDRED-SEVENTY-ONE, BERYLLUS STONE, RENDERED AS BERYL, IN THE BREASTPLATE THIS STONE OCCUPIED THE THIRD PLACE OF THE SECOND ROW AND WAS UNDERSTOOD TO REPRESENT NEPHTALI (EXODUS 28:19; 39:13); ACCORDING TO THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE SECOND OF THE FOURTH ROW, AND THIRD OF THE FOURTH ACCORDING TO THE VULGATE; EZEKIEL 28:13, MENTIONS IT IN THE THIRD PLACE; IT IS CITED ALSO IN THE GREEK TEXT OF TOB., XIII, 17, BUT IS WANTING IN THE VULGATE; APOCALYPSE 21:20 GIVES IT AS THE EIGHTH STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. ONE HUNDRED-SEVENTY-SEVENTY-TWO, JASPIS STONE, RENDERED AS JASPER, LAT. JASPIS. IN THE BREASTPLATE THIS STONE OCCUPIED THE THIRD PLACE OF THE SECOND ROW AND WAS UNDERSTOOD TO REPRESENT NEPHTALI (EXODUS 28:19; 39:13); ACCORDING TO THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE SECOND OF THE FOURTH ROW, AND THIRD OF THE FOURTH ACCORDING TO THE VULGATE; EZEKIEL 28:13, MENTIONS IT IN THE THIRD PLACE; IT IS CITED ALSO IN THE GREEK TEXT OF TOB., XIII, 17, BUT IS WANTING IN THE VULGATE; APOCALYPSE 21:20 GIVES IT AS THE EIGHTH STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. ONE HUNDRED-SEVENTY-THREE, GNEISS STONE, RENDERED AS BERYL, THE BERYL OCCURS IN THE SHAPE EITHER OF A PEBBLE OR OF A HEXAGONAL PRISM. IT IS FOUND IN METAMORPHIC GNEISS. IN ANCIENT TIMES IT WAS OBTAINED FROM UPPER EGYPT AND IS STILL FOUND IN THE MICA SLATE OF MT. ZABORAH IN EXODUS 28:13, 19; 39:13 & APOCALYPSE 21:20. ONE HUNDRED-SEVENTY-FOUR, GEMMA STONE, RENDERED AS CARBUNCLE, (EZEKIEL 27:16), THE FIRST STONE OF THE SECOND ROW OF THE RATIONAL; IT REPRESENTED JUDA, AND IS ALSO THE EIGHTH STONE MENTIONED OF THE RICHES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13), BEING, NOT A NATIVE PRODUCT, BUT AN OBJECT OF IMPORTATION (EZEKIEL 27:16); IT IS PERHAPS THE THIRD STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE CELESTIAL CITY (REVELATION 21:19). ONE HUNDRED-SEVENTY-FIVE, SARDION STONE, RENDERED AS CARNELIAN, THE FIRST STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE (EXODUS 28:17; 39:10) REPRESENTING RUBEN; ALSO, THE FIRST AMONG THE STONES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13); THE SIXTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY (REVELATION 21:19). ONE HUNDRED-SEVENTY-SIX, CHARKEDON STONE, RENDERED AS CHALCEDONY, THE THIRD FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM. SOME CLAIM THE WRITING CHALKEDON IS ERRONEOUS, AND THAT IT SHOULD BE CHARKEDON, THE CARBUNCLE. THOUGH THIS VIEW IS COUNTENANCED BY BUT FEW MANUSCRIPTS, YET IT IS NOT DEVOID OF REASON; FOR WHILST THE OTHER ELEVEN STONES CORRESPOND TO A STONE IN THE RATIONAL IT IS SINGULAR THAT THIS SHOULD BE THE ONLY EXCEPTION IN APOCALYPSE 21:19. ONE HUNDRED-SEVENTY-SEVEN, CHORCHOR STONE, RENDERED AS CHODCHOD, (EZEKIEL 27:16), THE CHODCHOD IS GENERALLY IDENTIFIED WITH THE ORIENTAL RUBY. THE TRANSLATION OF THE WORD IN ISAIAH BOTH BY THE SEPTUAGINT AND THE VULGATE IS JASPER; IN EZECH. THE WORD IS MERELY TRANSLITERATED. ONE HUNDRED-SEVENTY-EIGHT, THARSIS STONE, RENDERED AS CHRYSOLITE, (CANT. V, 14; DANIEL 10:6), THIS IS THE TENTH STONE OF THE RATIONAL, REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF ZABULON; IT STANDS FOURTH IN THE ENUMERATION OF EZEKIEL 28:13, AND IS GIVEN AS THE SEVENTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. ONE HUNDRED-SEVENTY-NINE, RAMOTH STONE, RENDERED CORAL, (JOB 28:18; PROVERBS 24:7; EZEKIEL 27:16), THE HEBREW SEEMS TO COME FROM TAS, "TO BE HIGH", PROBABLY CONNOTING A RESEMBLANCE TO A TREE. IT MAY BE ALSO THAT THE NAME CAME FROM A STRANGE COUNTRY, AS DID THE CORAL ITSELF. IT IS OBVIOUS THAT THE ANCIENT VERSIONS HAVE COMPLETELY MISSED THE SENSE; THEY EVEN FELT IT SO WELL THAT IN ONE PLACE THEY MERELY TRANSLITERATED THE HEBREW. IN EZEKIEL 27:16, CORAL IS MENTIONED AS ONE OF THE ARTICLES BROUGHT BY THE SYRIANS TO TYRE. THE PHŒNICLANS MOUNTED BEADS OF CORAL ON COLLARS AND GARMENTS. THESE CORALS WERE OBTAINED BY BABYLONIAN PEARL-FLSHERS IN THE RED SEA AND THE INDIAN OCEAN. THE HEBREWS MADE APPARENTLY VERY LITTLE USE OF THIS SUBSTANCE, AND HENCE IT IS SELDOM MENTIONED IN THEIR WRITINGS; THIS EXPLAINS ALSO THE DIFFICULTY FELT BY THE TRANSLATORS IN RENDERING THE WORD. ONE HUNDRED-EIGHTY, LIGYRION STONE, RENDERED AS LIGURUS, THE FIRST STONE OF THE THIRD ROW OF THE RATIONAL (EXODUS 28:19; 39:12), REPRESENTING GAD. IT IS MISSING IN THE HEBREW OF EZEKIEL 28:13, BUT PRESENT IN THE GREEK. THIS STONE IS PROBABLY THE SAME AS THE HYACINTH (ST. EPIPHAN., LOC. CIT.). THIS IDENTIFICATION, ADMITTED BY TRADITION, RESTS ON THE REMARK THAT THE TWELVE FOUNDATION STONES OF THE CELESTIAL CITY IN APOCALYPSE 21:19-20, CORRESPOND TO THE TWELVE STONES OF THE RATIONAL, FROM WHICH IT WOULD APPEAR THAT THE LIGURUS IS THE SAME AS THE HYACINTH. ONE HUNDRED-EIGHTY-ONE, SARDION STONE, RENDERED AS CARNELIAN, THE FIRST STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE (EXODUS 28:17; 39:10) REPRESENTING RUBEN; ALSO, THE FIRST AMONG THE STONES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13); THE SIXTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY (REVELATION 21:19). ONE HUNDRED-EIGHTY-TWO, SHHM STONE, RENDERED AS SARDONYX, THAT SHLM IS ALWAYS TRANSLATED BY ONYX IN THE BREASTPLATE THIS STONE OCCUPIED THE THIRD PLACE OF THE SECOND ROW AND WAS UNDERSTOOD TO REPRESENT NEPHTALI (EXODUS 28:19; 39:13); ACCORDING TO THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE SECOND OF THE FOURTH ROW, AND THIRD OF THE FOURTH ACCORDING TO THE VULGATE; EZEKIEL 28:13, MENTIONS IT IN THE THIRD PLACE; IT IS CITED ALSO IN THE GREEK TEXT OF TOB., XIII, 17, BUT IS WANTING IN THE VULGATE; APOCALYPSE 21:20 GIVES IT AS THE EIGHTH STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. ONE HUNDRED-EIGHTY-THREE, MARGARITA STONE, RENDERED PEARL, IN THE NEW TESTAMENT WE FIND THE PEARL MENTIONED IN MATTHEW 13:45-46; 1 TIMOTHY 2:9; ETC. THE PEARL IS A CONCRETION CONSISTING CHIEFLY OF CARBONATE OF LIME FOUND IN SEVERAL BIVALVE MOLLUSKS, BUT ESPECIALLY IN THE AVICULA MARGARITIFERA. IT IS GENERALLY OF A WHITISH BLUE, SOMETIMES SHOWING A TINGE OF PINK; THERE ARE ALSO YELLOW PEARLS. THIS GEM WAS CONSIDERED THE MOST PRECIOUS OF ALL AMONG THE ANCIENTS, AND WAS OBTAINED FROM THE RED SEA, THE INDIAN OCEAN, AND THE PERSIAN GULF. ONE HUNDRED-EIGHTY-FOUR, SAPPHIRUS STONE, RENDERED AS SAPPHIRE, THE SAPPHIRE WAS THE FIFTH STONE OF THE RATIONAL (EXODUS 28:19; 39:13), AND REPRESENTED THE TRIBE OF DAN. IT IS THE SEVENTH STONE IN EZEKIEL 28:14 (IN THE HEBREW TEXT, FOR IT OCCURS FIFTH IN THE GREEK TEXT); IT IS ALSO THE SECOND FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM (REVELATION 21:19). ONE HUNDRED-EIGHTY-FIVE, TOPAZIUS STONE, RENDERED AS TOPAZ, THE SECOND STONE OF THE RATIONAL (EXODUS 28:17; 39:19), REPRESENTING SIMEON; ALSO, THE SECOND STONE IN EZEKIEL 28:13; THE NINTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM (REVELATION 21:20); ALSO MENTIONED IN JOB 28:19. ONE HUNDRED-EIGHTY-SIX, BRHM STONE, RENDERED AS EMERALD, THE THIRD STONE OF THE RATIONAL (EXODUS 28:17; 39:10), WHERE IT REPRESENTS THE TRIBE OF LEVI; IT IS THE NINTH STONE IN EZEKIEL 28:13, AND THE FOURTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM (REVELATION 21:19). THE SAME PRECIOUS STONE IS ALSO MENTIONED IN TOB., XIII, 16 (VULGATE 21); JUD., X, 21 (VULGATE 19); AND IN THE GREEK TEXT OF SIRACH 32:8, BUT THERE IS NO INDICATION OF IT IN THE MANUSCRIPT B. OF THE HEBREW TEXT, FOUND IN THE GENIZAH OF CAIRO IN 1896. ONE HUNDRED-EIGHTY-SEVEN, LIGURIUS STONE, RENDERED AS HYACINTH, (REVELATION 21:20); THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE HEAVENLY CITY. IT CORRESPONDS VERY PROBABLY TO HEB., THE LIGURIUS OF EXODUS 28:19 AND 39:12 (ST. EPIPHAN., "DE DUODECIM GEMMIS" IN P.G., XLIII, 300). THE STONE SPOKEN OF IN CANT., V, 14, AND CALLED HYACINTHUS IN THE VULGATE IS THE HEBREW HRSHYSH, WHICH HAS BEEN SHOWN ABOVE TO BE THE CHRYSOLITE. ONE HUNDRED-EIGHTY-EIGHT, GABIS STONE, RENDERED AS CRYSTAL, (JOB 28:18), THIS WAS A TRANSPARENT MINERAL RESEMBLING GLASS, MOST PROBABLY A VARIETY OF QUARTZ. JOB PLACES IT IN THE SAME CATEGORY WITH GOLD, ONYX, SAPPHIRE, GLASS, CORAL, TOPAZ, ETC. ONE HUNDRED-EIGHTY-NINE, ONYCHION STONE, RENDERED AS SARDONYX, THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE IN THE HEBREW AND THE VULGATE (EXODUS 28:20; 39:13), REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF JOSEPH; IN THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE TWELFTH STONE: IT IS THE FIFTH IN EZEKIEL 28:13, IN THE HEB., BUT THE TWELFTH IN THE GREEK; IT IS CALLED SARDONYX AND COMES IN THE FIFTH PLACE IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. ONE HUNDRED-EIGHTY-NINE, ADAMAS STONE, RENDERED DIAMOND, (EZEKIEL 3:9; ZECHARIAH 7:12; JEREMIAH XVII 1), MANY PASSAGES IN HOLY WRIT POINT INDEED TO THE QUALITIES OF THE DIAMOND, ESPECIALLY ITS HARDNESS (EZEKIEL 3:9; ZECHARIAH 7:12; JEREMIAH 17:1). IN THE LAST JEREMIAS INFORMS US OF A USE TO WHICH THIS STONE WAS PUT, WHICH AGREES ADMIRABLY WITH THE USE TO WHICH THE DIAMOND IS PUT AT THIS DAY: "THE SIN OF JUDA IS WRITTEN WITH A PEN OF IRON, WITH THE POINT OF A DIAMOND". BUT ALTHOUGH DIAMOND IS USED TO ENGRAVE HARD SUBSTANCES, YET IT SHOULD BE REMARKED THAT OTHER STONES MAY SERVE THE SAME PURPOSE. ONE HUNDRED-NINETY, DE LAPID STONE, RENDERED AS AGATE, DERIVES SHBW FROM SHBB, "TO FLAME" WHENCE CARAVANS BROUGHT THE STONE TO PALESTINE. THE GREEK AND LATIN NAMES ARE TAKEN FROM THE RIVER ACHATES, THE MODERN DIRILLO, IN SICILY, WHERE THIS STONE WAS FIRST FOUND (THEOPHRASTUS, "DE LAPID.", 38; PLINY, "HIST. NAT.", XXXVII, LIV). THE STONE BELONGS TO THE SILEX FAMILY (CHALCEDONY SPECIES) AND IS FORMED BY DEPOSITS OF SILICEOUS BEDS IN HOLLOWS OF ROCKS IN EXODUS 28:13, 19; 39:12. ONE HUNDRED-NINETY-ONE, HANDWORTERBUCH STONE, RENDERED AS AMETHYST, THE HEBREW AHLMH IN AN ANALOGOUS MANNER, DERIVING IT FROM HLM, TO DREAM; HLM IN ITS FIRST MEANING SIGNIFIES "TO BE HARD" (FÜRST, HEBR. HANDWÖRTERBUCH) IN EXODUS 28:19; 39:12. ONE HUNDRED-NINETY-TWO, EMINENTIA STONE, RENDERED AS CRYSTAL, (JOB 28:18), THIS WAS A TRANSPARENT MINERAL RESEMBLING GLASS, MOST PROBABLY A VARIETY OF QUARTZ. JOB PLACES IT IN THE SAME CATEGORY WITH GOLD, ONYX, SAPPHIRE, GLASS, CORAL, TOPAZ, ETC. ONE HUNDRED-NINETY-THREE, RED BLOODED STONE, RENDERED AS SARD, THE FIRST STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE (EXODUS 28:17; 39:10) REPRESENTING RUBEN; ALSO, THE FIRST AMONG THE STONES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13); THE SIXTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY (REVELATION 21:19). ONE HUNDRED-NINETY-FOUR, IASPIS STONE, RENDERED AS JASPER, GR. IASPIS, IN THE BREASTPLATE THIS STONE OCCUPIED THE THIRD PLACE OF THE SECOND ROW AND WAS UNDERSTOOD TO REPRESENT NEPHTALI (EXODUS 28:19; 39:13); ACCORDING TO THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE SECOND OF THE FOURTH ROW, AND THIRD OF THE FOURTH ACCORDING TO THE VULGATE; EZEKIEL 28:13, MENTIONS IT IN THE THIRD PLACE; IT IS CITED ALSO IN THE GREEK TEXT OF TOB., XIII, 17, BUT IS WANTING IN THE VULGATE; APOCALYPSE 21:20 GIVES IT AS THE EIGHTH STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE NEW JERUSALEM. ONE HUNDRED-NINETY-FIVE, KING OF TYRE STONE, RENDERED AS CARBUNCLE, THE RICHES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13). ONE HUNDRED-NINETY-SIX, SHHM STONE, RENDERED AS SARDONYX, THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE IN THE HEBREW AND THE VULGATE (EXODUS 28:20; 39:13), REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF JOSEPH; IN THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE TWELFTH STONE: IT IS THE FIFTH IN EZEKIEL 28:13, IN THE HEB., BUT THE TWELFTH IN THE GREEK; IT IS CALLED SARDONYX AND COMES IN THE FIFTH PLACE IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. ONE HUNDRED-NINETY-SEVEN, KING OF TYRE STONE, RENDERED AS CARNELIAN, FIRST AMONG THE STONES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13). ONE HUNDRED-NINETY-EIGHT, SILICEOUS STONE, RENDERED AS CHALCEDONY, ITS NAME IS SUPPOSED TO BE DERIVED FROM CHALCEDON, IN BITHYNIA, WHENCE THE ANCIENTS OBTAINED THE STONE. IT IS A SPECIES OF AGATE AND BEARS VARIOUS NAMES ACCORDING TO ITS COLOUR. IT IS USUALLY MADE UP OF CONCENTRIC CIRCLES OF VARIOUS COLOURS. THE MOST VALUABLE OF THESE STONES ARE FOUND IN THE EAST INDIES. SETS FOR RINGS, SEALS, AND, IN THE EAST, CUPS AND BEAKERS ARE MADE OF CHALCEDON. IN APOCALYPSE 21:19. ONE HUNDRED-NINETY-NINE, PHYR STONE, RENDERED AS CHODCHOD, (ISAIAH 54:12; EZEKIEL 27:16), THE WORD IS PROBABLY DERIVED FROM PHYR, "TO THROW FIRE"; THE STONE WAS THEREFORE BRILLIANT AND VERY LIKELY RED. TWO-HUNDRED, THARSEIS STONE, RENDERED AS CHRYSOLITE, (EZEKIEL 1:16; 10:9), THIS IS THE TENTH STONE OF THE RATIONAL, REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF ZABULON; IT STANDS FOURTH IN THE ENUMERATION OF EZEKIEL 28:13, AND IS GIVEN AS THE SEVENTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. TWO-HUNDRED-ONE, EXCELSA STONE, RENDERED CORAL, (JOB 28:18; PROVERBS 24:7; EZEKIEL 27:16), THE HEBREW SEEMS TO COME FROM TAS, "TO BE HIGH", PROBABLY CONNOTING A RESEMBLANCE TO A TREE. IT MAY BE ALSO THAT THE NAME CAME FROM A STRANGE COUNTRY, AS DID THE CORAL ITSELF. IT IS OBVIOUS THAT THE ANCIENT VERSIONS HAVE COMPLETELY MISSED THE SENSE; THEY EVEN FELT IT SO WELL THAT IN ONE PLACE THEY MERELY TRANSLITERATED THE HEBREW. IN EZEKIEL 27:16, CORAL IS MENTIONED AS ONE OF THE ARTICLES BROUGHT BY THE SYRIANS TO TYRE. THE PHŒNICLANS MOUNTED BEADS OF CORAL ON COLLARS AND GARMENTS. THESE CORALS WERE OBTAINED BY BABYLONIAN PEARL-FLSHERS IN THE RED SEA AND THE INDIAN OCEAN. THE HEBREWS MADE APPARENTLY VERY LITTLE USE OF THIS SUBSTANCE, AND HENCE IT IS SELDOM MENTIONED IN THEIR WRITINGS; THIS EXPLAINS ALSO THE DIFFICULTY FELT BY THE TRANSLATORS IN RENDERING THE WORD. TWO-HUNDRED-TWO, KING OF TYRE STONE, RENDERED AS SARD, FIRST AMONG THE STONES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13). TWO-HUNDRED-THREE, LAPIS ONYCHINUS STONE, RENDERED AS ONYX, (JOB 28:16) THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE IN THE HEBREW AND THE VULGATE (EXODUS 28:20; 39:13), REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF JOSEPH; IN THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE TWELFTH STONE: IT IS THE FIFTH IN EZEKIEL 28:13, IN THE HEB., BUT THE TWELFTH IN THE GREEK; IT IS CALLED SARDONYX AND COMES IN THE FIFTH PLACE IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. TWO-HUNDRED-FOUR, SAPPHIRUS STONE, RENDERED AS SAPPHIRE, THE SAPPHIRE WAS THE FIFTH STONE OF THE RATIONAL (EXODUS 28:19; 39:13), AND REPRESENTED THE TRIBE OF DAN. IT IS THE SEVENTH STONE IN EZEKIEL 28:14 (IN THE HEBREW TEXT, FOR IT OCCURS FIFTH IN THE GREEK TEXT); IT IS ALSO THE SECOND FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM (REVELATION 21:19). TWO-HUNDRED-FIVE, LAPIS ONYCHINUS STONE, RENDERED AS SARDONYX, (JOB 28:16) THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE IN THE HEBREW AND THE VULGATE (EXODUS 28:20; 39:13), REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF JOSEPH; IN THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE TWELFTH STONE: IT IS THE FIFTH IN EZEKIEL 28:13, IN THE HEB., BUT THE TWELFTH IN THE GREEK; IT IS CALLED SARDONYX AND COMES IN THE FIFTH PLACE IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. TWO-HUNDRED-SIX, TASMANIAN STONE, RENDERED AS TOPAZ, THE SECOND STONE OF THE RATIONAL (EXODUS 28:17; 39:19), REPRESENTING SIMEON; ALSO, THE SECOND STONE IN EZEKIEL 28:13; THE NINTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM (REVELATION 21:20); ALSO MENTIONED IN JOB 28:19. TWO-HUNDRED-SEVEN, BRQ STONE, RENDERED AS EMERALD, (JOB 13:21; JUD., X, 19; SIRACH 32:8; AND APOCALYPSE 21:19), THE HEBREW ROOT BRQ, FROM WHICH IT IS PROBABLY DERIVED, SIGNIFIES "TO GLITTER", WHICH QUALITY AGREES EMINENTLY WITH THE EMERALD. TWO-HUNDRED-EIGHT, HRSHYSH STONE, RENDERED AS HYACINTH, (REVELATION 21:20); THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE HEAVENLY CITY. IT CORRESPONDS VERY PROBABLY TO HEB., THE LIGURIUS OF EXODUS 28:19 AND 39:12 (ST. EPIPHAN., "DE DUODECIM GEMMIS" IN P.G., XLIII, 300). THE STONE SPOKEN OF IN CANT., V, 14, AND CALLED HYACINTHUS IN THE VULGATE IS THE HEBREW HRSHYSH, WHICH HAS BEEN SHOWN ABOVE TO BE THE CHRYSOLITE. TWO-HUNDRED-NINE, KRYSTALLOS STONE, RENDERED AS CRYSTAL, (EZEKIEL 1:22), THIS WAS A TRANSPARENT MINERAL RESEMBLING GLASS, MOST PROBABLY A VARIETY OF QUARTZ. JOB PLACES IT IN THE SAME CATEGORY WITH GOLD, ONYX, SAPPHIRE, GLASS, CORAL, TOPAZ, ETC. TWO-HUNDRED-TEN, ADAMANTINUS STONE, RENDERED DIAMOND, (EZEKIEL 3:9; ZECHARIAH 7:12; JEREMIAH XVII 1), MANY PASSAGES IN HOLY WRIT POINT INDEED TO THE QUALITIES OF THE DIAMOND, ESPECIALLY ITS HARDNESS (EZEKIEL 3:9; ZECHARIAH 7:12; JEREMIAH 17:1). IN THE LAST JEREMIAS INFORMS US OF A USE TO WHICH THIS STONE WAS PUT, WHICH AGREES ADMIRABLY WITH THE USE TO WHICH THE DIAMOND IS PUT AT THIS DAY: "THE SIN OF JUDA IS WRITTEN WITH A PEN OF IRON, WITH THE POINT OF A DIAMOND". BUT ALTHOUGH DIAMOND IS USED TO ENGRAVE HARD SUBSTANCES, YET IT SHOULD BE REMARKED THAT OTHER STONES MAY SERVE THE SAME PURPOSE. TWO-HUNDRED-ELEVEN, DE LAPIS STONE, RENDERED AS AGATE, DERIVES SHBW FROM SHBB, "TO FLAME" WHENCE CARAVANS BROUGHT THE STONE TO PALESTINE. THE GREEK AND LATIN NAMES ARE TAKEN FROM THE RIVER ACHATES, THE MODERN DIRILLO, IN SICILY, WHERE THIS STONE WAS FIRST FOUND (THEOPHRASTUS, "DE LAPID.", 38; PLINY, "HIST. NAT.", XXXVII, LIV). THE STONE BELONGS TO THE SILEX FAMILY (CHALCEDONY SPECIES) AND IS FORMED BY DEPOSITS OF SILICEOUS BEDS IN HOLLOWS OF ROCKS IN EXODUS 28:13, 19; 39:12. TWO-HUNDRED-TWELVE, TARGUM OF ONKELOS STONE, RENDERED AS AMETHYST, INDICATING THE COLOUR. THE AMETHYST IS A BRILLIANT TRANSPARENT STONE OF A PURPLE COLOUR RESEMBLING THAT OF DILUTED WINE AND VARYING IN SHADE FROM THE VIOLET PURPLE TO ROSE IN EXODUS 28:19; 39:12. TWO-HUNDRED-THIRTEEN, GRANITE STONE, RENDERED AS BERYL, THE BERYL OCCURS IN THE SHAPE EITHER OF A PEBBLE OR OF A HEXAGONAL PRISM. IT IS FOUND IN METAMORPHIC GRANITE. IN ANCIENT TIMES IT WAS OBTAINED FROM UPPER EGYPT AND IS STILL FOUND IN THE MICA SLATE OF MT. ZABORAH IN EXODUS 28:13, 19; 39:13 & APOCALYPSE 21:20. TWO-HUNDRED-FOURTEEN, SARDES STONE, RENDERED AS CARNELIAN, THE FIRST STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE (EXODUS 28:17; 39:10) REPRESENTING RUBEN; ALSO, THE FIRST AMONG THE STONES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13); THE SIXTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY (REVELATION 21:19). TWO-HUNDRED-FIFTEEN, NAT STONE, RENDERED AS AGATE, DERIVES SHBW FROM SHBB, "TO FLAME" WHENCE CARAVANS BROUGHT THE STONE TO PALESTINE. THE GREEK AND LATIN NAMES ARE TAKEN FROM THE RIVER ACHATES, THE MODERN DIRILLO, IN SICILY, WHERE THIS STONE WAS FIRST FOUND (THEOPHRASTUS, "DE LAPID.", 38; PLINY, "HIST. NAT.", XXXVII, LIV). THE STONE BELONGS TO THE SILEX FAMILY (CHALCEDONY SPECIES) AND IS FORMED BY DEPOSITS OF SILICEOUS BEDS IN HOLLOWS OF ROCKS IN EXODUS 28:13, 19; 39:12. TWO-HUNDRED-SIXTEEN, CHALCEDON STONE, RENDERED AS CHALCEDONY, THE THIRD FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM. SOME CLAIM THE WRITING CHALKEDON IS ERRONEOUS, AND THAT IT SHOULD BE CHARKEDON, THE CARBUNCLE. THOUGH THIS VIEW IS COUNTENANCED BY BUT FEW MANUSCRIPTS, YET IT IS NOT DEVOID OF REASON; FOR WHILST THE OTHER ELEVEN STONES CORRESPOND TO A STONE IN THE RATIONAL IT IS SINGULAR THAT THIS SHOULD BE THE ONLY EXCEPTION IN APOCALYPSE 21:19. TWO-HUNDRED-SEVENTEEN, CHRYSOLITHUS STONE, RENDERED AS CHRYSOLITE, (EXODUS 28:20; 39:13; EZEKIEL 1:16; 10:9; 28:13; DANIEL 10:6), THIS IS THE TENTH STONE OF THE RATIONAL, REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF ZABULON; IT STANDS FOURTH IN THE ENUMERATION OF EZEKIEL 28:13, AND IS GIVEN AS THE SEVENTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. TWO-HUNDRED-EIGHTEEN, SHBB STONE, RENDERED AS AGATE, DERIVES SHBW FROM SHBB, "TO FLAME" WHENCE CARAVANS BROUGHT THE STONE TO PALESTINE. THE GREEK AND LATIN NAMES ARE TAKEN FROM THE RIVER ACHATES, THE MODERN DIRILLO, IN SICILY, WHERE THIS STONE WAS FIRST FOUND (THEOPHRASTUS, "DE LAPID.", 38; PLINY, "HIST. NAT.", XXXVII, LIV). THE STONE BELONGS TO THE SILEX FAMILY (CHALCEDONY SPECIES) AND IS FORMED BY DEPOSITS OF SILICEOUS BEDS IN HOLLOWS OF ROCKS IN EXODUS 28:13, 19; 39:12. TWO-HUNDRED-NINETEEN, SERICUM STONE, RENDERED CORAL, (JOB 28:18; PROVERBS 24:7; EZEKIEL 27:16), THE HEBREW SEEMS TO COME FROM TAS, "TO BE HIGH", PROBABLY CONNOTING A RESEMBLANCE TO A TREE. IT MAY BE ALSO THAT THE NAME CAME FROM A STRANGE COUNTRY, AS DID THE CORAL ITSELF. IT IS OBVIOUS THAT THE ANCIENT VERSIONS HAVE COMPLETELY MISSED THE SENSE; THEY EVEN FELT IT SO WELL THAT IN ONE PLACE THEY MERELY TRANSLITERATED THE HEBREW. IN EZEKIEL 27:16, CORAL IS MENTIONED AS ONE OF THE ARTICLES BROUGHT BY THE SYRIANS TO TYRE. THE PHŒNICLANS MOUNTED BEADS OF CORAL ON COLLARS AND GARMENTS. THESE CORALS WERE OBTAINED BY BABYLONIAN PEARL-FLSHERS IN THE RED SEA AND THE INDIAN OCEAN. THE HEBREWS MADE APPARENTLY VERY LITTLE USE OF THIS SUBSTANCE, AND HENCE IT IS SELDOM MENTIONED IN THEIR WRITINGS; THIS EXPLAINS ALSO THE DIFFICULTY FELT BY THE TRANSLATORS IN RENDERING THE WORD. TWO-HUNDRED-TWENTY, CHARCHEDONIUS STONE, RENDERED AS CARBUNCLE, (EXODUS 28:18; 39:11; EZEKIEL 28:13; OMITTED IN EZEKIEL 27:16), THE FIRST STONE OF THE SECOND ROW OF THE RATIONAL; IT REPRESENTED JUDA, AND IS ALSO THE EIGHTH STONE MENTIONED OF THE RICHES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13), BEING, NOT A NATIVE PRODUCT, BUT AN OBJECT OF IMPORTATION (EZEKIEL 27:16); IT IS PERHAPS THE THIRD STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE CELESTIAL CITY (REVELATION 21:19). TWO-HUNDRED-TWENTY-ONE, SABA STONE, RENDERED AS AGATE, DERIVES SABA (SHBA), WHENCE CARAVANS BROUGHT THE STONE TO PALESTINE. THE GREEK AND LATIN NAMES ARE TAKEN FROM THE RIVER ACHATES, THE MODERN DIRILLO, IN SICILY, WHERE THIS STONE WAS FIRST FOUND (THEOPHRASTUS, "DE LAPID.", 38; PLINY, "HIST. NAT.", XXXVII, LIV). THE STONE BELONGS TO THE SILEX FAMILY (CHALCEDONY SPECIES) AND IS FORMED BY DEPOSITS OF SILICEOUS BEDS IN HOLLOWS OF ROCKS IN EXODUS 28:13, 19; 39:12. TWO-HUNDRED-TWENTY-TWO, LAPIS PARIUS STONE, RENDERED PEARL, (ESTHER I, 6), IN THE NEW TESTAMENT WE FIND THE PEARL MENTIONED IN MATTHEW 13:45-46; 1 TIMOTHY 2:9; ETC. THE PEARL IS A CONCRETION CONSISTING CHIEFLY OF CARBONATE OF LIME FOUND IN SEVERAL BIVALVE MOLLUSKS, BUT ESPECIALLY IN THE AVICULA MARGARITIFERA. IT IS GENERALLY OF A WHITISH BLUE, SOMETIMES SHOWING A TINGE OF PINK; THERE ARE ALSO YELLOW PEARLS. THIS GEM WAS CONSIDERED THE MOST PRECIOUS OF ALL AMONG THE ANCIENTS, AND WAS OBTAINED FROM THE RED SEA, THE INDIAN OCEAN, AND THE PERSIAN GULF. TWO-HUNDRED-TWENTY-THREE, ARDJOUANI STONE, RENDERED AS CARBUNCLE, (EXODUS 28:18; 39:11; EZEKIEL 28:13; OMITTED IN EZEKIEL 27:16), THE FIRST STONE OF THE SECOND ROW OF THE RATIONAL; IT REPRESENTED JUDA, AND IS ALSO THE EIGHTH STONE MENTIONED OF THE RICHES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13), BEING, NOT A NATIVE PRODUCT, BUT AN OBJECT OF IMPORTATION (EZEKIEL 27:16); IT IS PERHAPS THE THIRD STONE OF THE FOUNDATION OF THE CELESTIAL CITY (REVELATION 21:19). TWO-HUNDRED-TWENTY-FOUR, TAS STONE, RENDERED CORAL, (JOB 28:18; PROVERBS 3:15; 8:11; 20:15; 31:10; LAMENTATIONS 4:7) BY "RED CORAL", THE HEBREW SEEMS TO COME FROM TAS, "TO BE HIGH", PROBABLY CONNOTING A RESEMBLANCE TO A TREE. IT MAY BE ALSO THAT THE NAME CAME FROM A STRANGE COUNTRY, AS DID THE CORAL ITSELF. IT IS OBVIOUS THAT THE ANCIENT VERSIONS HAVE COMPLETELY MISSED THE SENSE; THEY EVEN FELT IT SO WELL THAT IN ONE PLACE THEY MERELY TRANSLITERATED THE HEBREW. IN EZEKIEL 27:16, CORAL IS MENTIONED AS ONE OF THE ARTICLES BROUGHT BY THE SYRIANS TO TYRE. THE PHŒNICLANS MOUNTED BEADS OF CORAL ON COLLARS AND GARMENTS. THESE CORALS WERE OBTAINED BY BABYLONIAN PEARL-FLSHERS IN THE RED SEA AND THE INDIAN OCEAN. THE HEBREWS MADE APPARENTLY VERY LITTLE USE OF THIS SUBSTANCE, AND HENCE IT IS SELDOM MENTIONED IN THEIR WRITINGS; THIS EXPLAINS ALSO THE DIFFICULTY FELT BY THE TRANSLATORS IN RENDERING THE WORD. TWO-HUNDRED-TWENTY-FIVE, RED GLITTERING STONE, RENDERED AS CARBUNCLE, IT IS A RED GLITTERING STONE, PROBABLY THE ORIENTAL RUBY, THOUGH THE APPELLATION MAY HAVE BEEN APPLIED TO VARIOUS RED GEMS. THEOPHRASTUS SAYS OF IT: "ITS COLOUR IS RED AND OF SUCH A KIND THAT WHEN IT IS HELD AGAINST THE SUN IT RESEMBLES A BURNING COAL." THIS DESCRIPTION TALLIES FAIRLY WELL WITH THAT OF THE ORIENTAL RUBY IN EXODUS 28:18; 39:11; EZEKIEL 28:13. TWO-HUNDRED-TWENTY-SIX, SHBA STONE, RENDERED AS AGATE, DERIVES SHBA, WHENCE CARAVANS BROUGHT THE STONE TO PALESTINE. THE GREEK AND LATIN NAMES ARE TAKEN FROM THE RIVER ACHATES, THE MODERN DIRILLO, IN SICILY, WHERE THIS STONE WAS FIRST FOUND (THEOPHRASTUS, "DE LAPID.", 38; PLINY, "HIST. NAT.", XXXVII, LIV). THE STONE BELONGS TO THE SILEX FAMILY (CHALCEDONY SPECIES) AND IS FORMED BY DEPOSITS OF SILICEOUS BEDS IN HOLLOWS OF ROCKS IN EXODUS 28:13, 19; 39:12. TWO-HUNDRED-TWENTY-SEVEN, GESENIUS STONE, RENDERED CORAL, (JOB 28:18; PROVERBS 3:15; 8:11; 20:15; 31:10; LAMENTATIONS 4:7) BY "RED CORAL", THE HEBREW SEEMS TO COME FROM TAS, "TO BE HIGH", PROBABLY CONNOTING A RESEMBLANCE TO A TREE. IT MAY BE ALSO THAT THE NAME CAME FROM A STRANGE COUNTRY, AS DID THE CORAL ITSELF. IT IS OBVIOUS THAT THE ANCIENT VERSIONS HAVE COMPLETELY MISSED THE SENSE; THEY EVEN FELT IT SO WELL THAT IN ONE PLACE THEY MERELY TRANSLITERATED THE HEBREW. IN EZEKIEL 27:16, CORAL IS MENTIONED AS ONE OF THE ARTICLES BROUGHT BY THE SYRIANS TO TYRE. THE PHŒNICLANS MOUNTED BEADS OF CORAL ON COLLARS AND GARMENTS. THESE CORALS WERE OBTAINED BY BABYLONIAN PEARL-FLSHERS IN THE RED SEA AND THE INDIAN OCEAN. THE HEBREWS MADE APPARENTLY VERY LITTLE USE OF THIS SUBSTANCE, AND HENCE IT IS SELDOM MENTIONED IN THEIR WRITINGS; THIS EXPLAINS ALSO THE DIFFICULTY FELT BY THE TRANSLATORS IN RENDERING THE WORD. TWO-HUNDRED-TWENTY-EIGHT, LAPIS SARDONYCHUS STONE, RENDERED AS ONYX, (JOB 28:16) THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE IN THE HEBREW AND THE VULGATE (EXODUS 28:20; 39:13), REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF JOSEPH; IN THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE TWELFTH STONE: IT IS THE FIFTH IN EZEKIEL 28:13, IN THE HEB., BUT THE TWELFTH IN THE GREEK; IT IS CALLED SARDONYX AND COMES IN THE FIFTH PLACE IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. TWO-HUNDRED-TWENTY-NINE, AHLMH STONE, RENDERED AS AMETHYST, THE HEBREW AHLMH IN AN ANALOGOUS MANNER, DERIVING IT FROM HLM, TO DREAM; HLM IN ITS FIRST MEANING SIGNIFIES "TO BE HARD" (FÜRST, HEBR. HANDWÖRTERBUCH) IN EXODUS 28:19; 39:12. TWO-HUNDRED-THIRTY, LIMPID CORINDON STONE, RENDERED DIAMOND, (EZEKIEL 3:9; ZECHARIAH 7:12; JEREMIAH XVII 1), DESPITE THE QUALITIES MENTIONED IN THE HOLY BIBLE, THE STONE SPOKEN OF IN THE PLACES REFERRED TO MAY BE THE LIMPID CORINDON, WHICH EXHIBITS THE SAME QUALITIES, AND IS USED IN INDIA FOR THE SAME PURPOSES AS WE USE THE DIAMOND. THE DIAMOND WAS NOT VERY WELL KNOWN AMONG THE ANCIENTS. TWO-HUNDRED-THIRTY-ONE, LAPIS SARDONYCHUS STONE, RENDERED AS SARDONYX, (JOB 28:16) THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE IN THE HEBREW AND THE VULGATE (EXODUS 28:20; 39:13), REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF JOSEPH; IN THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE TWELFTH STONE: IT IS THE FIFTH IN EZEKIEL 28:13, IN THE HEB., BUT THE TWELFTH IN THE GREEK; IT IS CALLED SARDONYX AND COMES IN THE FIFTH PLACE IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. TWO-HUNDRED-THIRTY-TWO, PHNYNYS STONE, RENDERED CORAL, (JOB 28:18; PROVERBS 3:15; 8:11; 20:15; 31:10; LAMENTATIONS 4:7) BY "RED CORAL", THE HEBREW SEEMS TO COME FROM TAS, "TO BE HIGH", PROBABLY CONNOTING A RESEMBLANCE TO A TREE. IT MAY BE ALSO THAT THE NAME CAME FROM A STRANGE COUNTRY, AS DID THE CORAL ITSELF. IT IS OBVIOUS THAT THE ANCIENT VERSIONS HAVE COMPLETELY MISSED THE SENSE; THEY EVEN FELT IT SO WELL THAT IN ONE PLACE THEY MERELY TRANSLITERATED THE HEBREW. IN EZEKIEL 27:16, CORAL IS MENTIONED AS ONE OF THE ARTICLES BROUGHT BY THE SYRIANS TO TYRE. THE PHŒNICLANS MOUNTED BEADS OF CORAL ON COLLARS AND GARMENTS. THESE CORALS WERE OBTAINED BY BABYLONIAN PEARL-FLSHERS IN THE RED SEA AND THE INDIAN OCEAN. THE HEBREWS MADE APPARENTLY VERY LITTLE USE OF THIS SUBSTANCE, AND HENCE IT IS SELDOM MENTIONED IN THEIR WRITINGS; THIS EXPLAINS ALSO THE DIFFICULTY FELT BY THE TRANSLATORS IN RENDERING THE WORD. TWO-HUNDRED-THIRTY-THREE, DIRILLO STONE, RENDERED AS AGATE, THE GREEK AND LATIN NAMES ARE TAKEN FROM THE RIVER ACHATES, THE MODERN DIRILLO, IN SICILY, WHERE THIS STONE WAS FIRST FOUND (THEOPHRASTUS, "DE LAPID.", 38; PLINY, "HIST. NAT.", XXXVII, LIV). THE STONE BELONGS TO THE SILEX FAMILY (CHALCEDONY SPECIES) AND IS FORMED BY DEPOSITS OF SILICEOUS BEDS IN HOLLOWS OF ROCKS IN EXODUS 28:13, 19; 39:12. TWO-HUNDRED-THIRTY-FOUR, LITHOS PRASINOS STONE, RENDERED AS SARDONYX, (GENESIS 2:12) THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE IN THE HEBREW AND THE VULGATE (EXODUS 28:20; 39:13), REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF JOSEPH; IN THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE TWELFTH STONE: IT IS THE FIFTH IN EZEKIEL 28:13, IN THE HEB., BUT THE TWELFTH IN THE GREEK; IT IS CALLED SARDONYX AND COMES IN THE FIFTH PLACE IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. TWO-HUNDRED-THIRTY-FIVE, YHLM STONE, RENDERED DIAMOND, (EZEKIEL 3:9; ZECHARIAH 7:12; JEREMIAH XVII 1), TRANSLATE YHLM BY "DIAMOND"; BUT YHLM WE HAVE SHOWN ABOVE TO BE THE BERYL. THE DIAMOND IS MADE UP OF PURE CARBON, MOSTLY OF A WHITE TRANSPARENT COLOUR, BUT SOMETIMES TINTED. THE WHITE DIAMOND IS THE MOST PRECIOUS, OWING TO ITS BEAUTY AND RARITY. SOUTH AFRICA CONTAINS THE LARGEST DIAMOND FIELDS. TWO-HUNDRED-THIRTY-SIX, DR STONE, RENDERED PEARL, (ESTHER I, 6), IN THE NEW TESTAMENT WE FIND THE PEARL MENTIONED IN MATTHEW 13:45-46; 1 TIMOTHY 2:9; ETC. THE PEARL IS A CONCRETION CONSISTING CHIEFLY OF CARBONATE OF LIME FOUND IN SEVERAL BIVALVE MOLLUSKS, BUT ESPECIALLY IN THE AVICULA MARGARITIFERA. IT IS GENERALLY OF A WHITISH BLUE, SOMETIMES SHOWING A TINGE OF PINK; THERE ARE ALSO YELLOW PEARLS. THIS GEM WAS CONSIDERED THE MOST PRECIOUS OF ALL AMONG THE ANCIENTS, AND WAS OBTAINED FROM THE RED SEA, THE INDIAN OCEAN, AND THE PERSIAN GULF. TWO-HUNDRED-THIRTY-SEVEN, ORIENTAL STONE, RENDERED AS CARBUNCLE, IT IS A RED GLITTERING STONE, PROBABLY THE ORIENTAL RUBY, THOUGH THE APPELLATION MAY HAVE BEEN APPLIED TO VARIOUS RED GEMS. THEOPHRASTUS SAYS OF IT: "ITS COLOUR IS RED AND OF SUCH A KIND THAT WHEN IT IS HELD AGAINST THE SUN IT RESEMBLES A BURNING COAL." THIS DESCRIPTION TALLIES FAIRLY WELL WITH THAT OF THE ORIENTAL RUBY IN EXODUS 28:18; 39:11; EZEKIEL 28:13. TWO-HUNDRED-THIRTY-EIGHT, HLM STONE, RENDERED AS AMETHYST, THE HEBREW AHLMH IN AN ANALOGOUS MANNER, DERIVING IT FROM HLM, TO DREAM; HLM IN ITS FIRST MEANING SIGNIFIES "TO BE HARD" (FÜRST, HEBR. HANDWÖRTERBUCH) IN EXODUS 28:19; 39:12. TWO-HUNDRED-THIRTY-NINE, LITHIZONTES STONE, RENDERED AS CARBUNCLE, THE COLOUR OF WHICH APPROACHED THAT OF THE AMETHYST, AND THE SITITES. MOST PROBABLY, THEN, THE NAME OF CARBUNCLE APPLIED TO SEVERAL STONES IN EXODUS 28:18; 39:11; EZEKIEL 28:13. TWO-HUNDRED-FORTY, LITHOS PRASINOS STONE, RENDERED AS ONYX, (GENESIS 2:12) THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE IN THE HEBREW AND THE VULGATE (EXODUS 28:20; 39:13), REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF JOSEPH; IN THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE TWELFTH STONE: IT IS THE FIFTH IN EZEKIEL 28:13, IN THE HEB., BUT THE TWELFTH IN THE GREEK; IT IS CALLED SARDONYX AND COMES IN THE FIFTH PLACE IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. TWO-HUNDRED-FORTY-ONE, SELEX STONE, RENDERED AS AMETHYST, THE OCCIDENTAL AMETHYST IS OF THE SILEX FAMILY, HENCE DIFFERENT IN COMPOSITION FROM THE ORIENTAL STONE. BUT THE IDENTITY OF NAMES IS ACCOUNTED FOR BY THE IDENTITY OF COLOUR. THE OCCIDENTAL AMETHYST IS EASILY ENGRAVED. IT IS FOUND OF VARIOUS SIZES. ITS SHAPE IS DIFFERENT FROM THE ROUND PEBBLE TO THE HEXAGONAL, PYRAMID-CAPPED CRYSTAL IN EXODUS 28:19; 39:12. TWO-HUNDRED-FORTY-TWO, INDIAN STONE, RENDERED AS CARBUNCLE, THE COLOUR OF WHICH APPROACHED THAT OF THE AMETHYST, AND THE SITITES. MOST PROBABLY, THEN, THE NAME OF CARBUNCLE APPLIED TO SEVERAL STONES IN EXODUS 28:18; 39:11; EZEKIEL 28:13. TWO-HUNDRED-FORTY-THREE, CRYSTALLUS STONE, RENDERED AS CRYSTAL, (EZEKIEL 1:22), THIS WAS A TRANSPARENT MINERAL RESEMBLING GLASS, MOST PROBABLY A VARIETY OF QUARTZ. JOB PLACES IT IN THE SAME CATEGORY WITH GOLD, ONYX, SAPPHIRE, GLASS, CORAL, TOPAZ, ETC. TWO-HUNDRED-FORTY-FOUR, ORIENTAL STONE, RENDERED AS AMETHYST, THE ORIENTAL AMETHYST, A SPECIES OF SAPPHIRE, IS VERY HARD (CF. HEB., HLM), AND WHEN COLOURLESS CAN HARDLY BE DISTINGUISHED FROM THE DIAMOND IN EXODUS 28:19; 39:12. TWO-HUNDRED-FORTY-FIVE, SILEX STONE, RENDERED AS AGATE, THE GREEK AND LATIN NAMES ARE TAKEN FROM THE RIVER ACHATES, THE MODERN DIRILLO, IN SICILY, WHERE THIS STONE WAS FIRST FOUND (THEOPHRASTUS, "DE LAPID.", 38; PLINY, "HIST. NAT.", XXXVII, LIV). THE STONE BELONGS TO THE SILEX FAMILY (CHALCEDONY SPECIES) AND IS FORMED BY DEPOSITS OF SILICEOUS BEDS IN HOLLOWS OF ROCKS IN EXODUS 28:13, 19; 39:12. TWO-HUNDRED-FORTY-SIX, SARDIOS STONE, RENDERED AS ONYX, (EXODUS 25:7 AND 35:9) THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE IN THE HEBREW AND THE VULGATE (EXODUS 28:20; 39:13), REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF JOSEPH; IN THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE TWELFTH STONE: IT IS THE FIFTH IN EZEKIEL 28:13, IN THE HEB., BUT THE TWELFTH IN THE GREEK; IT IS CALLED SARDONYX AND COMES IN THE FIFTH PLACE IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. TWO-HUNDRED-FORTY-SEVEN, MARAKATA STONE, RENDERED AS EMERALD, (JOB 13:21; JUD., X, 19; SIRACH 32:8; AND APOCALYPSE 21:19), THE WORD MAY ALSO COME FROM THE SANSKRIT MARAKATA WHICH IS CERTAINLY THE EMERALD. TWO-HUNDRED-FORTY-EIGHT, MARBLE STONE, RENDERED PEARL, (ESTHER I, 6), IN THE NEW TESTAMENT WE FIND THE PEARL MENTIONED IN MATTHEW 13:45-46; 1 TIMOTHY 2:9; ETC. THE PEARL IS A CONCRETION CONSISTING CHIEFLY OF CARBONATE OF LIME FOUND IN SEVERAL BIVALVE MOLLUSKS, BUT ESPECIALLY IN THE AVICULA MARGARITIFERA. IT IS GENERALLY OF A WHITISH BLUE, SOMETIMES SHOWING A TINGE OF PINK; THERE ARE ALSO YELLOW PEARLS. THIS GEM WAS CONSIDERED THE MOST PRECIOUS OF ALL AMONG THE ANCIENTS, AND WAS OBTAINED FROM THE RED SEA, THE INDIAN OCEAN, AND THE PERSIAN GULF. TWO-HUNDRED-FORTY-NINE, SILICEOUS STONE, RENDERED AS SARD, THE FIRST STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE (EXODUS 28:17; 39:10) REPRESENTING RUBEN; ALSO, THE FIRST AMONG THE STONES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13); THE SIXTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY (REVELATION 21:19). TWO-HUNDRED-FIFTY, CORALLUM RUBRUM STONE, RENDERED CORAL, (JOB 28:18; PROVERBS 24:7; EZEKIEL 27:16), THE CORAL SPOKEN OF IN THE HOLY BIBLE IS THE PRECIOUS CORAL (CORALLUM RUBRUM), THE FORMATION OF WHICH IS WELL KNOWN. IT IS A CALCAREOUS SECRETION OF CERTAIN POLYPS, HAVING A TREE-LIKE FORMATION. AT PRESENT CORAL IS FOUND IN THE MEDITERRANEAN, THE NORTHERN COAST OF AFRICA FURNISHING THE DARK RED, SARDINIA THE YELLOW OR SALMON-COLOURED, AND THE COAST OF ITALY THE ROSE-PINK CORAL. ONE OF THE GREATEST CORAL-FISHERIES OF THE PRESENT DAY IS TORRE DEL GRECO, NEAR NAPLES. TWO-HUNDRED-FIFTY-ONE, CALF- EYE STONE, RENDERED AS AMETHYST, INDICATING THE COLOUR. THE AMETHYST IS A BRILLIANT TRANSPARENT STONE OF A PURPLE COLOUR RESEMBLING THAT OF DILUTED WINE AND VARYING IN SHADE FROM THE VIOLET PURPLE TO ROSE IN EXODUS 28:19; 39:12. TWO-HUNDRED-FIFTY-TWO, AMETHYSTIZONTES STONE, RENDERED AS CARBUNCLE, THE COLOUR OF WHICH APPROACHED THAT OF THE AMETHYST, AND THE SITITES. MOST PROBABLY, THEN, THE NAME OF CARBUNCLE APPLIED TO SEVERAL STONES IN EXODUS 28:18; 39:11; EZEKIEL 28:13. TWO-HUNDRED-FIFTY-THREE, DAR STONE, RENDERED PEARL, (ESTHER I, 6), IN THE NEW TESTAMENT WE FIND THE PEARL MENTIONED IN MATTHEW 13:45-46; 1 TIMOTHY 2:9; ETC. THE PEARL IS A CONCRETION CONSISTING CHIEFLY OF CARBONATE OF LIME FOUND IN SEVERAL BIVALVE MOLLUSKS, BUT ESPECIALLY IN THE AVICULA MARGARITIFERA. IT IS GENERALLY OF A WHITISH BLUE, SOMETIMES SHOWING A TINGE OF PINK; THERE ARE ALSO YELLOW PEARLS. THIS GEM WAS CONSIDERED THE MOST PRECIOUS OF ALL AMONG THE ANCIENTS, AND WAS OBTAINED FROM THE RED SEA, THE INDIAN OCEAN, AND THE PERSIAN GULF. TWO-HUNDRED-FIFTY-FOUR, QUASI VISIO MARIS STONE, RENDERED AS CHRYSOLITE, (EZEKIEL 1:16), THIS IS THE TENTH STONE OF THE RATIONAL, REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF ZABULON; IT STANDS FOURTH IN THE ENUMERATION OF EZEKIEL 28:13, AND IS GIVEN AS THE SEVENTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. TWO-HUNDRED-FIFTY-FIVE, SARDINA STONE, RENDERED CORAL, (JOB 28:18; PROVERBS 24:7; EZEKIEL 27:16), THE CORAL SPOKEN OF IN THE HOLY BIBLE IS THE PRECIOUS CORAL (CORALLUM RUBRUM), THE FORMATION OF WHICH IS WELL KNOWN. IT IS A CALCAREOUS SECRETION OF CERTAIN POLYPS, HAVING A TREE-LIKE FORMATION. AT PRESENT CORAL IS FOUND IN THE MEDITERRANEAN, THE NORTHERN COAST OF AFRICA FURNISHING THE DARK RED, SARDINIA THE YELLOW OR SALMON-COLOURED, AND THE COAST OF ITALY THE ROSE-PINK CORAL. ONE OF THE GREATEST CORAL-FISHERIES OF THE PRESENT DAY IS TORRE DEL GRECO, NEAR NAPLES. TWO-HUNDRED-FIFTY-SIX, CALF- EYE STONE, RENDERED AS AMETHYST, INDICATING THE COLOUR. THE AMETHYST IS A BRILLIANT TRANSPARENT STONE OF A PURPLE COLOUR RESEMBLING THAT OF DILUTED WINE AND VARYING IN SHADE FROM THE VIOLET PURPLE TO ROSE IN EXODUS 28:19; 39:12. TWO-HUNDRED-FIFTY-SEVEN, RED FIERY STONE, RENDERED AS CHODCHOD, (ISAIAH 54:12; EZEKIEL 27:16), THE WORD IS PROBABLY DERIVED FROM PHYR, "TO THROW FIRE"; THE STONE WAS THEREFORE BRILLIANT AND VERY LIKELY RED. TWO-HUNDRED-FIFTY-EIGHT, HYACINTHUS STONE, RENDERED AS CHRYSOLITE, (CANT. V, 14), THIS IS THE TENTH STONE OF THE RATIONAL, REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF ZABULON; IT STANDS FOURTH IN THE ENUMERATION OF EZEKIEL 28:13, AND IS GIVEN IS THE SEVENTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. TWO-HUNDRED-FIFTY-NINE, SILICEOUS STONE, RENDERED AS AGATE, THE GREEK AND LATIN NAMES ARE TAKEN FROM THE RIVER ACHATES, THE MODERN DIRILLO, IN SICILY, WHERE THIS STONE WAS FIRST FOUND (THEOPHRASTUS, "DE LAPID.", 38; PLINY, "HIST. NAT.", XXXVII, LIV). THE STONE BELONGS TO THE SILEX FAMILY (CHALCEDONY SPECIES) AND IS FORMED BY DEPOSITS OF SILICEOUS BEDS IN HOLLOWS OF ROCKS IN EXODUS 28:13, 19; 39:12. TWO-HUNDRED-SIXTY, HARD STONE, RENDERED AS AMETHYST, THE HEBREW AHLMH IN AN ANALOGOUS MANNER, DERIVING IT FROM HLM, TO DREAM; HLM IN ITS FIRST MEANING SIGNIFIES "TO BE HARD" (FÜRST, HEBR. HANDWÖRTERBUCH) IN EXODUS 28:19; 39:12. TWO-HUNDRED-SIXTY-ONE, SITITES STONE, RENDERED AS CARBUNCLE, THE COLOUR OF WHICH APPROACHED THAT OF THE AMETHYST, AND THE SITITES. MOST PROBABLY, THEN, THE NAME OF CARBUNCLE APPLIED TO SEVERAL STONES IN EXODUS 28:18; 39:11; EZEKIEL 28:13. TWO-HUNDRED-SIXTY-TWO, SILICEOUS STONE, RENDERED AS CARNELIAN, THE FIRST STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE (EXODUS 28:17; 39:10) REPRESENTING RUBEN; ALSO, THE FIRST AMONG THE STONES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13); THE SIXTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY (REVELATION 21:19). TWO-HUNDRED-SIXTY-THREE, KADZKADZAT STONE, RENDERED AS CHODCHOD, (ISAIAH 54:12; EZEKIEL 27:16), THIS SUPPOSITION IS STRENGTHENED BY THE FACT THAT THE ARABIC WORD KADZKADZAT, EVIDENTLY DERIVED FROM THE SAME STEM AS CHODCHOD, DESIGNATES A BRIGHT RED. IT WAS THEREFORE A KIND OF RUBY, LIKELY THE ORIENTAL RUBY, PERHAPS ALSO THE CARBUNCLE (SEE ABOVE). TWO-HUNDRED-SIXTY-FOUR, TURMALINE STONE, RENDERED AS LIGURUS, THE FIRST STONE OF THE THIRD ROW OF THE RATIONAL (EXODUS 28:19; 39:12), REPRESENTING GAD. IT IS MISSING IN THE HEBREW OF EZEKIEL 28:13, BUT PRESENT IN THE GREEK. THIS STONE IS PROBABLY THE SAME AS THE HYACINTH (ST. EPIPHAN., LOC. CIT.). THIS IDENTIFICATION, ADMITTED BY TRADITION, RESTS ON THE REMARK THAT THE TWELVE FOUNDATION STONES OF THE CELESTIAL CITY IN APOCALYPSE 21:19-20, CORRESPOND TO THE TWELVE STONES OF THE RATIONAL, FROM WHICH IT WOULD APPEAR THAT THE LIGURUS IS THE SAME AS THE HYACINTH. TWO-HUNDRED-SIXTY-FIVE, SARDES STONE, RENDERED AS SARD, THE FIRST STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE (EXODUS 28:17; 39:10) REPRESENTING RUBEN; ALSO, THE FIRST AMONG THE STONES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13); THE SIXTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY (REVELATION 21:19). TWO-HUNDRED-SIXTY-SIX, HYALINE CORINDON STONE, RENDERED AS SAPPHIRE, THE SAPPHIRE WAS THE FIFTH STONE OF THE RATIONAL (EXODUS 28:19; 39:13), AND REPRESENTED THE TRIBE OF DAN. IT IS THE SEVENTH STONE IN EZEKIEL 28:14 (IN THE HEBREW TEXT, FOR IT OCCURS FIFTH IN THE GREEK TEXT); IT IS ALSO THE SECOND FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL JERUSALEM (REVELATION 21:19). TWO-HUNDRED-SIXTY-SEVEN, SARDIOS STONE, RENDERED AS SARDONYX, (EXODUS 25:7 AND 35:9) THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE IN THE HEBREW AND THE VULGATE (EXODUS 28:20; 39:13), REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF JOSEPH; IN THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE TWELFTH STONE: IT IS THE FIFTH IN EZEKIEL 28:13, IN THE HEB., BUT THE TWELFTH IN THE GREEK; IT IS CALLED SARDONYX AND COMES IN THE FIFTH PLACE IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. TWO-HUNDRED-SIXTY-EIGHT, GLITTER STONE, RENDERED AS EMERALD, (JOB 13:21; JUD., X, 19; SIRACH 32:8; AND APOCALYPSE 21:19), THE HEBREW ROOT BRQ, FROM WHICH IT IS PROBABLY DERIVED, SIGNIFIES "TO GLITTER", WHICH QUALITY AGREES EMINENTLY WITH THE EMERALD. TWO-HUNDRED-SIXTY-NINE, WINE STONE, RENDERED AS AMETHYST, INDICATING THE COLOUR. THE AMETHYST IS A BRILLIANT TRANSPARENT STONE OF A PURPLE COLOUR RESEMBLING THAT OF DILUTED WINE AND VARYING IN SHADE FROM THE VIOLET PURPLE TO ROSE IN EXODUS 28:19; 39:12. TWO-HUNDRED-SEVENTY, TREE STONE, RENDERED CORAL, (JOB 28:18; PROVERBS 24:7; EZEKIEL 27:16), THE CORAL SPOKEN OF IN THE HOLY BIBLE IS THE PRECIOUS CORAL (CORALLUM RUBRUM), THE FORMATION OF WHICH IS WELL KNOWN. IT IS A CALCAREOUS SECRETION OF CERTAIN POLYPS, HAVING A TREE-LIKE FORMATION. AT PRESENT CORAL IS FOUND IN THE MEDITERRANEAN, THE NORTHERN COAST OF AFRICA FURNISHING THE DARK RED, SARDINIA THE YELLOW OR SALMON-COLOURED, AND THE COAST OF ITALY THE ROSE-PINK CORAL. ONE OF THE GREATEST CORAL-FISHERIES OF THE PRESENT DAY IS TORRE DEL GRECO, NEAR NAPLES. TWO-HUNDRED-SEVENTY-ONE, HIGH STONE, RENDERED CORAL, (JOB 28:18; PROVERBS 3:15; 8:11; 20:15; 31:10; LAMENTATIONS 4:7) BY "RED CORAL", THE HEBREW SEEMS TO COME FROM TAS, "TO BE HIGH", PROBABLY CONNOTING A RESEMBLANCE TO A TREE. IT MAY BE ALSO THAT THE NAME CAME FROM A STRANGE COUNTRY, AS DID THE CORAL ITSELF. IT IS OBVIOUS THAT THE ANCIENT VERSIONS HAVE COMPLETELY MISSED THE SENSE; THEY EVEN FELT IT SO WELL THAT IN ONE PLACE THEY MERELY TRANSLITERATED THE HEBREW. IN EZEKIEL 27:16, CORAL IS MENTIONED AS ONE OF THE ARTICLES BROUGHT BY THE SYRIANS TO TYRE. THE PHŒNICLANS MOUNTED BEADS OF CORAL ON COLLARS AND GARMENTS. THESE CORALS WERE OBTAINED BY BABYLONIAN PEARL-FLSHERS IN THE RED SEA AND THE INDIAN OCEAN. THE HEBREWS MADE APPARENTLY VERY LITTLE USE OF THIS SUBSTANCE, AND HENCE IT IS SELDOM MENTIONED IN THEIR WRITINGS; THIS EXPLAINS ALSO THE DIFFICULTY FELT BY THE TRANSLATORS IN RENDERING THE WORD. TWO-HUNDRED-SEVENTY-TWO, CALF’S EYE STONE, RENDERED AS AMETHYST, THE HEBREW AHLMH IN AN ANALOGOUS MANNER, DERIVING IT FROM HLM, TO DREAM; HLM IN ITS FIRST MEANING SIGNIFIES "TO BE HARD" (FÜRST, HEBR. HANDWÖRTERBUCH) IN EXODUS 28:19; 39:12. TWO-HUNDRED-SEVENTY-THREE, OCCIDENTAL STONE, RENDERED AS AMETHYST, THE HEBREW AHLMH IN AN ANALOGOUS MANNER, DERIVING IT FROM HLM, TO DREAM; HLM IN ITS FIRST MEANING SIGNIFIES "TO BE HARD" (FÜRST, HEBR. HANDWÖRTERBUCH) IN EXODUS 28:19; 39:12. TWO-HUNDRED-SEVENTY-FOUR, DREAM STONE, RENDERED AS AMETHYST, THE HEBREW AHLMH IN AN ANALOGOUS MANNER, DERIVING IT FROM HLM, TO DREAM; HLM IN ITS FIRST MEANING SIGNIFIES "TO BE HARD" (FÜRST, HEBR. HANDWÖRTERBUCH) IN EXODUS 28:19; 39:12. TWO-HUNDRED-SEVENTY-FIVE, SOAM STONE, RENDERED AS SARDONYX, (1 CHRONICLES 29:2) THE ELEVENTH STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE IN THE HEBREW AND THE VULGATE (EXODUS 28:20; 39:13), REPRESENTING THE TRIBE OF JOSEPH; IN THE SEPTUAGINT IT IS THE TWELFTH STONE: IT IS THE FIFTH IN EZEKIEL 28:13, IN THE HEB., BUT THE TWELFTH IN THE GREEK; IT IS CALLED SARDONYX AND COMES IN THE FIFTH PLACE IN APOCALYPSE 21:20. TWO-HUNDRED-SEVENTY-SIX, ARM STONE, RENDERED AS SARD, THE FIRST STONE OF THE BREASTPLATE (EXODUS 28:17; 39:10) REPRESENTING RUBEN; ALSO, THE FIRST AMONG THE STONES OF THE KING OF TYRE (EZEKIEL 28:13); THE SIXTH FOUNDATION STONE OF THE CELESTIAL CITY (REVELATION 21:19). TWO-HUNDRED-SEVENTY-SEVEN, SALMON STONE, RENDERED CORAL, (JOB 28:18; PROVERBS 24:7; EZEKIEL 27:16), THE CORAL SPOKEN OF IN THE HOLY BIBLE IS THE PRECIOUS CORAL (CORALLUM RUBRUM), THE FORMATION OF WHICH IS WELL KNOWN. IT IS A CALCAREOUS SECRETION OF CERTAIN POLYPS, HAVING A TREE-LIKE FORMATION. AT PRESENT CORAL IS FOUND IN THE MEDITERRANEAN, THE NORTHERN COAST OF AFRICA FURNISHING THE DARK RED, SARDINIA THE YELLOW OR SALMON-COLOURED, AND THE COAST OF ITALY THE ROSE-PINK CORAL. ONE OF THE GREATEST CORAL-FISHERIES OF THE PRESENT DAY IS TORRE DEL GRECO, NEAR NAPLES. TWO-HUNDRED-SEVENTY-EIGHT, CORALLUM STONE, RENDERED CORAL, (JOB 28:18; PROVERBS 24:7; EZEKIEL 27:16), THE CORAL SPOKEN OF IN THE HOLY BIBLE IS THE PRECIOUS CORAL (CORALLUM RUBRUM), THE FORMATION OF WHICH IS WELL KNOWN. IT IS A CALCAREOUS SECRETION OF CERTAIN POLYPS, HAVING A TREE-LIKE FORMATION. AT PRESENT CORAL IS FOUND IN THE MEDITERRANEAN, THE NORTHERN COAST OF AFRICA FURNISHING THE DARK RED, SARDINIA THE YELLOW OR SALMON-COLOURED, AND THE COAST OF ITALY THE ROSE-PINK CORAL. ONE OF THE GREATEST CORAL-FISHERIES OF THE PRESENT DAY IS TORRE DEL GRECO, NEAR NAPLES. TWO-HUNDRED-SEVENTY-NINE, ICE STONE, RENDERED AS CRYSTAL, THE TARGUM RENDERS THE QRT OF EZECH. BY "ICE"; THE VERSIONS TRANSLATE BY "CRYSTAL". WE FIND CRYSTAL AGAIN MENTIONED IN APOCALYPSE 4:6, 21:11 AND 22:1. IN PSALM 147:17, AND SIRACH 43:22, THERE CAN BE NO QUESTION BUT THAT ICE IS MEANT. TWO-HUNDRED-EIGHTY, SMRIS STONE, RENDERED DIAMOND, (EZEKIEL 3:9; ZECHARIAH 7:12; JEREMIAH XVII 1), A SPECIES OF CORINDON USED TO CUT INTO & POLISH PRECIOUS STONES, AND SHMYR. TWO-HUNDRED-EIGHTY-ONE, ZKWKYH STONE, RENDERED AS CRYSTAL, THE WORD ZKWKYH (JOB 28:17) WHICH SOME TRANSLATE BY CRYSTAL, MEANS GLASS. TWO-HUNDRED-EIGHTY-TWO, ASMIR STONE, RENDERED DIAMOND, (EZEKIEL 3:9; ZECHARIAH 7:12; JEREMIAH XVII 1), A SPECIES OF CORINDON USED TO CUT INTO & POLISH PRECIOUS STONES, AND SHMYR. TWO-HUNDRED-EIGHTY-THREE, ZKWKYH STONE, RENDERED AS CRYSTAL, THE WORD ZKWKYH (JOB 28:17) WHICH SOME TRANSLATE BY CRYSTAL, MEANS GLASS. TWO-HUNDRED-EIGHTY-FOUR, IS THE CHRIST STONE, WHICH IS A CLEAR, DEEP WHITE IN COLOR STONE THAT’S MENTIONED AND IDENTIFIED IN ISAIAH 28:16 & 1ST PETER 2:6. THE NUMBER 7 CUT DOWN TO THE NUMBER 1 IS THE COLOR OF WHITE MEANS INNOCENCE, PERFECTION, WHITE SECRETS, RIGHTEOUSNESS, JUSTICE, WHITE MAGIC, POWER & AUTHORITY, STRENGTH, THE GOOD, LOYALTY, HONESTY, THE DIVINE, CLEANLINESS, VIRGINITY, THE BLESSED, PURITY, UN-DEFILEMENT, THE BEGINNING, THE NEW, NEUTRALITY, THE HEALTHY, JOY, GODLINESS, SUPERIOR, VICTORY, THE LAW, CONQUEROR, TRUE LIGHT, MERCY & EXACTITUDE. THE NUMBER 6 CUT DOWN TO THE NUMBER 0 IS THE COLOR OF BLACK MEANS MOURNING, THE END, BLACK SECRETS, BLACK MAGIC, POWER & AUTHORITY, UNGODLINESS, THE EVIL, UNCLEAN, THE SEXUAL, DEFILEMENT, THE DISEASED, WHORISH, THE CURSED, UNRIGHTEOUSNESS, INJUSTICE, DISHONEST, THE DAMNED, NASTINESS, BLEMISHED, INFERIOR, GUILTY, ON THE LEFT, DARKNESS, IMPENDING JUDGMENT, LOSING, WEAKNESS, DEFEATED, THE OLD, DISLOYAL AND ELEGANCE. THIS MEANS THE WHITE NUMBER 7 LOCKS UP THE BLACK NUMBER 6 TO THE WHITE NUMBER 0 THAT LOCKS UP THE BLACK NUMBER 0, THEN THE WHITE NATION [RACE] CLEARS THE WAY FOR THE BLACK NATION [RACE] FROM THE WHITE NUMBERS 0 TO 7 FOR 8 TO 9 LEVELS. TWO-HUNDRED-EIGHTY FIVE, IS THE HARDEST EMERY DIAMOND STONE, WHICH CALLED JAH’S STONE, VIC’S STONE & YAH’S STONE KNOWN AS THE WINNER’S STONE & ZOHER’S STONE WHICH IS THE TOP-SECRET NAME OF STEPHEN EQUAL TO YAHWEH & (EZEKIEL 3:9; ZECHARIAH 7:12; JEREMIAH XVII 1), A SPECIES OF CORINDON USED TO CUT INTO & POLISH PRECIOUS STONES, AND SHMYR. EMERY, IS A CLEAR, TRANSLUCENT CRYSTALLINE CRYSTAL HARDER THAN THE FLINT STONE & THE ADAMANT STONE & IS THE HARDEST KIND OF MINERAL STONE IN JOB 19:24; ZECHARIAH 7:12 (OKJV) & EZEKIEL 3:9 THAT IS USED ON THE SHAMIR WHICH IS THE EMERY STONE (ADAMANT STONE IN OPPOSITION) ON THE POINT OF THE ENGRAVING TOOL USED TO CUT INTO THE STONE SURFACES & FLINT STONE IS USED TO IGNITE AND CAN HOLD THE FLAMES OF THE LORD YAH’S FIRE WITH THE EMERY STONES [OPPOSED TO ADAMANT STONES KNOWN AS THE XXX SEXUAL STONES IN JAMES 3:5-6] CONTINUALLY BURNING IN THE 280 PRECIOUS STONES GO ONE MILE GO TWAIN & 2 POSITIONS MAKING PEACE INTO 1 POSITION WITH THE UPTIME DOWNTIME IS 8,400 YEARS OF THE LORD ENOCH & LADY VICTORIA IN SONG OF SOLOMON 8:6. WHAT IS THE MAKEUP OF THE ANCIENT EMERY DIAMOND STONE WHICH IS STRONGER & HARDER THAN ANY OTHER PRECIOUS STONES & EVEN HARDER THAN TITANIUM & ANY OTHER PRECIOUS METALS, WHICH MEANS IT CAN WITHSTAND WITH INVINCIBLE RESILIENCE ANY CHEMICAL WARFARE & NUCLEAR WARFARE AT ONE TIME? THE ANSWER IS YAHWEH IN THE ANCIENT EMERY DIAMOND STONE. THE EMERY DIAMOND STONES IS THE MARCH 7TH TO APRIL 7TH STONES THAT ARE ALL ON THE LORD YAHWEH’S SIDE & THE ADAMANT DIAMOND STONE IS THE 3RD STONE ON THE 1ST ROW BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN MEANS THE 1ST TIME OF THE 9 STONES THAT THE LORD LUCIFER WAS APPOINTED WITH & HELD IN THE MIDST OF THE FIERY STONES & THIS ADAMANT DIAMOND STONE IS THE ONLY MARCH 7TH TO APRIL 7TH STONE THAT THE LORD LUCIFER GOT OUT OF HAND WITH IN EZEKIEL 28:13. THIS MEANS AS A SEXUAL, HOMOSEXUAL & INTERRACIAL CREATURE THE LADY VICTORIA GOT THE LORD LUCIFER’S DICK HARD AS A ANCIENT ADAMANT DIAMOND STONE BY STRIKING THE FLINT STONE & HAVING UNAUTHORIZED SEXUAL RELATIONS WITH HIM. THIS ALSO MEANS AS A DIVINE, HOLY & SEPARATED CREATURE THE LADY VICTORIA GOT THE LORD ENOCH’S DICK HARD AS AN ANCIENT EMERY DIAMOND STONE BY STRIKING THE FLINT STONE & HAVING AUTHORIZED DIVINE RELATIONS WITH HIM.**  **THE 15 DIFFERENT KINDS OF ANCIENT DIAMONDS**   |  |  | | --- | --- | | **POLAR STAR** | **40 CARATS** | | **PIGOTT** | **81 CARATS** | | **ORLOFF** | **195 CARATS** | | **PASHA OF EGYPT** | **40 CARATS** | | **SHAH OF PERSIA** | **71 CARATS** | | **NASSAK** | **89 CARATS** | | **GREAT MOGUL** | **280 CARATS** | | **KOHINUR** | **106 CARATS** | | **SANCY** | **53 CARATS** | | **FLORENTINE [FLORENCE]** | **139 CARATS** | | **REGENT** | **137 CARATS** | | **EXCELSIOR** | **239 CARATS** | | **STAR OF THE SOUTH** | **125 CARATS** | | **HOPE** | **44 CARATS** | | **CULLINAN** | **576 CARATS** |   **THE BIBLICAL ROCK OF THE HOLY MAGICAL ENCHANTING STONE KINGDOM**  **ROCKS AND STONES**   |  |  | | --- | --- | | **1. THE ROCK STRUCK BY MOSES AT REPHIDIM, AT WHICH TIME HE OBEYED GOD** | **EXOD. 17:1–6** | | **2. THE ROCK STRUCK BY MOSES IN THE DESERT OF ZIN, AT WHICH TIME HE DISOBEYED GOD** | **NUM. 20:1–12** | | **3. THE TWO STONES ON WHICH GOD HAD WRITTEN THE TEN COMMANDMENTS** | **EXOD. 24:12** | | **4. THE STONE JACOB USED AS A PILLOW, WHICH HE ANOINTED AFTER HIS VISION** | **GEN. 28:11–18** | | **5. THE STONE JACOB MOVED FROM THE WELL AT HARAN** | **GEN. 29:10** | | **6. THE STONE USED AS A PILLAR MEMORIAL BETWEEN JACOB AND LABAN** | **GEN. 31:45** | | **7. THE STONE JACOB ANOINTED WITH OIL UPON HIS RETURN TO BETHEL** | **GEN. 35:14** | | **8. THE 12 MEMORIAL STONES TAKEN FROM THE RIVER JORDAN** | **JOSH. 4:5** | | **9. THE GREAT STONE USED BY JOSHUA AS A MEMORIAL REMINDER TO ISRAEL** | **JOSH. 24:26** | | **10. THE STONE USED BY THE CITIZENS OF BETH-SHEMESH IN SACRIFICING TO CELEBRATE THE RETURN OF THE ARK OF GOD** | **1 SAM. 6:14** | | **11. THE STONE NAMED EBENEZER BY SAMUEL** | **1 SAM. 7:12** | | **12. THE FIVE SMOOTH STONES PICKED BY DAVID BEFORE HE MET GOLIATH** | **1 SAM. 17:40** | | **13. THE STONES THROWN AT DAVID BY SHIMEI** | **2 SAM. 16:13** | | **14. THE HUGE 15-FOOT-HIGH STONES IN THE FOUNDATION OF THE TEMPLE** | **1 KINGS 7:10** | | **15. THE 12 STONES USED BY ELIJAH IN BUILDING AN ALTAR ON MOUNT CARMEL** | **1 KINGS 18:31** | | **16. THE STONES USED IN THE SLAYING OF ZECHARIAH, ISRAEL’S FEARLESS HIGH PRIEST** | **2 CHRON. 24:21** | | **17. THE STONES USED IN AN ATTEMPT TO KILL JESUS** | **JOHN 8:59; 10:31** | | **18. THE STONE WHICH SEALED THE TOMB OF JESUS** | **MATT. 27:60** | | **19. THE STONES USED TO SLAY OR KILL THE APOSTLE STEPHEN IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES** | **ACTS 7:59-60** | | **20. THE STONES USED TO DIE TO SELF & NOT KILL THE NON-APOSTLE STEPHEN BY BEING INVINCIBLE, IMPREGNABLE, INDESTRUCTIBLE, INVULNERABLE & IMMUNE TO ETERNAL DEATH IN ACTS OF HOLY GHOST** | **ACTS 7:59-60;**  **29:1-2 WITH**  **AN ACTS 30** |   **FIRES FROM A TO Z IN THE ENGLISH ALPHABET, WITH 30 LEVELS FROM ACTS 1-30 IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP**   |  |  | | --- | --- | | **1. THE FIRE FROM HEAVEN THAT DESTROYED SODOM AND GOMORRAH** | **GEN. 19:24** | | **2. THE FIRE ABRAHAM BUILT TO SACRIFICE ISAAC** | **GEN. 22:7** | | **3. THE FIRST TOP BURNING BUSH FIRE FROM WHICH MOSES RECEIVED HIS CALL** | **EXOD. 3:2** | | **4. THE FIRE OF THE SEVENTH EGYPTIAN PLAGUE** | **EXOD. 9:24** | | **5. THE GUIDING PILLAR FIRE THAT LED ISRAEL BY NIGHT** | **EXOD. 13:21** | | **6. THE FIRE THAT APPEARED AT THE GIVING OF THE LAW** | **EXOD. 19:8** | | **7. THE FIRE ORDERED BY MOSES TO DESTROY THE GOLDEN CALF** | **EXOD. 39:20** | | **8. THE FIRE GOD SENT TO CONSUME AARON’S OFFERINGS** | **LEV. 9:24** | | **9. THE JUDGMENT FIRE OF GOD AT TABERAH TO PUNISH ISRAEL** | **NUM. 11:1** | | **10. THE JUDGMENT FIRE THAT CONSUMED KORAH AND 250 OF HIS FOLLOWERS** | **NUM. 16:35** | | **11. THE FIRE ORDERED BY JOSHUA TO DESTROY JERICHO** | **JOSH. 6:24** | | **12. THE FIRE ORDERED BY JOSHUA TO CONSUME ACHAN** | **JOSH. 7:15, 25** | | **13. THE FIRE MADE BY SAMSON TO BURN THE GRAIN FIELDS OF THE PHILISTINES** | **JUDG. 15:5** | | **14. THE MOUNT CARMEL FIRE THAT CONSUMED ELIJAH’S OFFERING** | **1 KINGS 18:38** | | **15. THE FIRE THAT GOD WAS NOT IN, AS WITNESSED BY ELIJAH IN A CAVE** | **1 KINGS 19:12** | | **16. THE FIRE THAT DESTROYED A HUNDRED SOLDIERS AND PROTECTED ELIJAH** | **2 KINGS 1:7–11** | | **17. THE FIRE USED TO TRANSPORT ELIJAH HOME TO GLORY** | **2 KINGS 2:11** | | **18. THE FIRE AND CHARIOTS THAT SURROUNDED AND PROTECTED ELISHA** | **2 KINGS 6:17** | | **19. THE FIRE OF NEBUCHADNEZZAR THAT WOULD NOT BURN THREE HEBREW BELIEVERS** | **DAN. 3:25** | | **20. THE FIRE AT THE JUDGMENT SEAT OF CHRIST** | **1 COR. 3:13** | | **21. THE ALL-CONSUMING JUDGMENT FIRE OF GOD, TO BE USED IN DESTROYING HIS ENEMIES** | **2 THESS. 1:8; HEB. 12:29; REV. 20:15** | | **22. THE FIRE GOD WILL USE IN PURIFYING THIS EARTH** | **2 PET. 3:7** | | **23. THE FIRE OF GOD THAT FILLED THE HOUSE** | **ACTS 2:1-4** | | **24. THE FIRE GOD USES TO SHOW THE WONDERS & SIGNS IN THE EARTH & HEAVEN** | **ACTS 2:19** | | **25. THE LAST TOP BURNING BUSH FIRE FROM WHICH MOSES RECEIVED HIS CALL** | **ACTS 7:30-38** | | **26. THE GREATER FIRE GOD USED AROUND SAUL WITH THE APOSTLE STEPHEN IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN**  **THE ENGLISH PALESTINE IN JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & THE GREATER FIRE GOD USED AROUND JAMES WITH THE**  **NON-APOSTLE STEPHEN IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN THE ENGLISH USA IN FLORENCE, SC.** | **ACTS 9:3** | | **27. THE GREAT FIRE GOD USED AROUND SAUL WITH THE APOSTLE STEPHEN IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN**  **THE ENGLISH PALESTINE IN JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & THE GREAT FIRE GOD USED AROUND JAMES WITH THE**  **NON-APOSTLE STEPHEN IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN THE ENGLISH USA IN FLORENCE, SC.** | **ACTS 22:6** | | **28. THE GREATEST FIRE GOD USED AROUND SAUL WITH THE APOSTLE STEPHEN IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN**  **THE ENGLISH PALESTINE IN JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & THE GREATEST FIRE GOD USED AROUND JAMES WITH**  **THE NON-APOSTLE STEPHEN IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN THE ENGLISH USA IN FLORENCE, SC.** | **ACTS 26:13** | | **29. THE FIRE WHERE PAUL SHOOK OFF A VENOMOUS SNAKE** | **ACTS 28:5** | | **30. THE FIRE GOD USED WITH PAUL TO TESTIFY THAT THE WAY TO THE ENGLISH USA SHALL NOT BE HINDERED THROUGHOUT ALL GENERATIONS** | **ACTS 29:25; 29:1-2 WITH ACTS 30** |   **HIGH PRIESTLY (HIGH SERGEANT’S) TOP HOLY CROWN (צִיץ ṢÎṢ/TSIYTS) OR HIGH PRIESTLY (HIGH SERGEANT’S) TOP HOLY FRONTLET (צִיץ ṢÎṢ/TSIYTS)**  Image result for high priestly crown  **THE PRIESTLY CROWN OR FRONTLET (צִיץ ṢÎṢ/TSIYTS) WAS THE GOLDEN PLATE OR TIARA WORN BY THE JEWISH HIGH PRIEST ON HIS MITRE OR TURBAN WHENEVER HE WOULD MINISTER IN THE TABERNACLE OR THE TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM.**  **ETYMOLOGY: THE ROOT TZITZ (צִיץ) MEANS “TO BLOSSOM” OR “A FLOWER” OR “FLORENCE, WITHIN IS THE CHINESE FEN MEANING STEPHEN”AND AS SUCH IS EMPLOYED BY THE PICTURESQUE METAPHORS IN ISAIAH 27:6, 28:1, 40:7-8, FLORAL DESCRIPTIONS OF SOLOMON’S TEMPLE (1 KINGS 6:18-35) AND THE BLOOMING OF AARON’S ROD (NUM. 17:23) THIS LATTER INSTANCE IS PARTICULARLY INTERESTING, BECAUSE JUST AS A TZITZ APPEARED ON THE AARON’S ROD SO IS THE AARONIDE HIGH-PRIEST SUPPOSED TO WEAR A TZITZ ON HIS FOREHEAD. IN ADDITION TO THIS, ONCE IN THE HEBREW BIBLE, IN EZEKIEL 8:3, THE WORD APPEARS IN THE CONSTRUCTION TZITZIT ROSH MEANING “A MOP OF HAIR” AND PROBABLY DERIVING FROM THE METAPHOR OF HAIR AS THE PLANTS GROWN FROM SKIN. THIS IS FURTHERMORE SUPPORTED BY A HANDFUL OF RABBINIC DESCRIPTIONS WHICH COMPARE THE PRIESTLY TZITZ TO A FLOWER IN SHABBAT 63B AND SUKKAH 5A. THE GREEK SEPTUAGINT RENDERS THE WORD IN EXODUS 28:36 AND ELSEWHERE PETALOS (ΠΈΤΑΛΟΣ), "BLOSSOM," FROM WHICH THE ENGLISH "PETAL" DERIVES.**  **HOLY BIBLE: THE COMMANDMENT REGARDING THE CROWN IS FOUND IN EXODUS 28:36–38: [36] AND THOU SHALT MAKE A PLATE OF PURE GOLD, AND ENGRAVE UPON IT, LIKE THE ENGRAVINGS OF A SIGNET: HOLY TO THE LORD. [37] AND THOU SHALT PUT IT ON A THREAD OF BLUE, AND IT SHALL BE UPON THE MITRE; UPON THE FOREFRONT OF THE MITRE IT SHALL BE. [38] AND IT SHALL BE UPON AARON'S FOREHEAD, AND AARON SHALL BEAR THE INIQUITY COMMITTED IN THE HOLY THINGS, WHICH THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL SHALL HALLOW, EVEN IN ALL THEIR HOLY GIFTS; AND IT SHALL BE ALWAYS UPON HIS FOREHEAD, THAT THEY MAY BE ACCEPTED BEFORE THE LORD. THE TZITZ WAS A SMALL RECTANGULAR PLATE OF SOLID GOLD, ENGRAVED IN HEBREW LETTERS WITH "HOLINESS TO THE LORD," AND HAVING HOLES DRILLED IN EACH OF THE FOUR CORNERS THROUGH WHICH BLUE CORDS WERE THREADED (EXODUS 39:31) WHICH HELD THE TIARA ONTO THE HIGH PRIEST'S PRIESTLY TURBAN. TRADITIONALLY, IT IS UNDERSTOOD THAT ONE SET OF CORDS WENT AROUND THE HIGH PRIEST'S HEAD AT THE BASE OF THE TIARA, AND THE OTHER WENT OVER THE FOREHEAD, ALL MEETING AT THE BACK OF THE HEAD TO HOLD THE TIARA IN PLACE. EXODUS 39:30 REFERS TO THE TZIYTZ AS THE "HOLY CROWN".**  **TALMUD: ACCORDING TO THE TALMUD, THE WEARING OF THE GOLDEN FRONTLET ATONED FOR THE SIN OF ARROGANCE ON THE PART OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL (B.ZEVACHIM 88B). THE TALMUD IN SHABBAT 63B DESCRIBES THE TZIYTZ AS ENCIRCLING THE HIGH PRIEST'S FOREHEAD “FROM ONE EAR TO THE OTHER.” RABBI ABRAHAM ISAAC KOOK SUGGESTED THAT THIS EMPHASIS ON THE HIGH PRIEST'S EARS — ORGANS FOR LISTENING — INDICATES THAT HE NEEDED TO BE PARTICULARLY "RECEPTIVE TO THE INNER VOICE OF ELEVATED THOUGHT."**  **THE HIGH PRIESTLY (SERGEANT’S) TOP HOLY BREASTPLATE OF JUDGEMENT (HEBREW: חֹשֶׁן‎ ẖOŠEN) OR THE HIGH PRIESTLY (SERGEANT’S) TOP HOLY BREASTPLATE OF JUSTICE (HEBREW: חֹשֶׁן‎ ẖOŠEN)**  **THE PRIESTLY BREASTPLATE (HEBREW: חֹשֶׁן‎ ẖOŠEN) WAS A SACRED BREASTPLATE WORN BY THE HIGH PRIEST OF THE ISRAELITES, ACCORDING TO THE BOOK OF EXODUS. IN THE BIBLICAL ACCOUNT, THE BREASTPLATE IS SOMETIMES TERMED THE BREASTPLATE OF JUDGMENT (JUSTICE), BECAUSE THE URIM AND THUMMIM WERE PLACED WITHIN IT. THESE STONES WERE, AT TIMES, USED TO DETERMINE GOD'S WILL IN A PARTICULAR SITUATION (SEE EXODUS 28:30). USING THESE STONES DID NOT ALWAYS DETERMINE GOD'S WILL (SEE 1 SAMUEL 28:6)**  **HOLY BIBLE: ILLUSTRATION OF PRIESTLY BREASTPLATE: ACCORDING TO THE DESCRIPTION IN EXODUS, THIS BREASTPLATE WAS ATTACHED TO THE TUNIC-LIKE GARMENT KNOWN AS AN EPHOD BY GOLD CHAINS/CORDS TIED TO THE GOLD RINGS ON THE EPHOD'S SHOULDER STRAPS, AND BY BLUE RIBBON TIED TO THE GOLD RINGS AT THE BELT OF THE EPHOD. THE BIBLICAL DESCRIPTION STATES THAT THE BREASTPLATE WAS ALSO TO BE MADE FROM THE SAME MATERIAL AS THE EPHOD—EMBROIDERY OF 3 COLORS OF DYED WOOL AND LINEN—AND WAS TO BE 1⁄3 OF A CUBIT SQUARED, TWO LAYERS THICK, AND WITH FOUR ROWS OF THREE ENGRAVED GEMS EMBEDDED IN GOLD SETTINGS UPON IT, ONE SETTING FOR EACH STONE.[3] THE DESCRIPTION STATES THAT THE SQUARE BREASTPLATE WAS TO BE FORMED FROM ONE RECTANGULAR PIECE OF CLOTH—1⁄3 OF A CUBIT BY 2⁄3 OF A CUBIT, FOLDED SO THAT IT FORMED A POUCH TO CONTAIN THE URIM AND THUMMIM. THE HEBREW TERM FOR THE BREASTPLATE, חֹשֶׁן‎ (ḤŌŠEN), APPEARS TO BE NAMED FROM ITS APPEARANCE, PROBABLY DERIVED FROM THE SAME SOURCE AS ARABIC حسن (ḤASSAN), MEANING "BEAUTIFUL".THE 19TH-CENTURY GERMAN BIBLICAL SCHOLAR AUGUST DILLMANN THOUGHT THAT IT WAS MORE LIKELY TO BE DERIVED FROM THE HEBREW WORD חֹצֶן‎ (ḤŌṢEN), MEANING "FOLD", RELATING TO ITS FUNCTION. ACCORDING TO THE TALMUD, THE WEARING OF THE HOSHEN ATONED FOR THE SIN OF MISTAKES/ERRORS IN JUDGEMENT ON THE PART OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL.**  **THE HIGH PRIESTLY (SERGEANT’S) TOP HOLY ENCASED JEWELS WITH GOLD**  **THE HOLY JEWELS: ARTIST'S CONCEPTION OF JEWISH HIGH PRIEST WEARING A HOSHEN IN ANCIENT JUDAH. THE TWELVE JEWELS IN THE BREASTPLATE WERE EACH, ACCORDING TO THE BIBLICAL DESCRIPTION, TO BE MADE FROM SPECIFIC MINERALS, NONE OF THEM THE SAME AS ANOTHER, AND EACH OF THEM REPRESENTATIVE OF A SPECIFIC TRIBE, WHOSE NAME WAS TO BE INSCRIBED ON THE STONE. ACCORDING TO A RABBINIC TRADITION, THE NAMES OF THE TWELVE TRIBES WERE ENGRAVED UPON THE STONES WITH WHAT IS CALLED IN HEBREW: שמיר = SHAMIR, WHICH, ACCORDING TO RASHI, WAS A SMALL, RARE CREATURE WHICH COULD CUT THROUGH THE TOUGHEST SURFACES, BUT ACCORDING TO RABBI DAVID KIMHI AND RABBI JONAH IBN JANAH, WAS A STONE STRONGER THAN IRON (POSSIBLY NAXIAN STONE). THE WORD HAS ITS EQUIVALENT IN THE GREEK, ΣΜΉΡΙΣ (SMERIS) THERE ARE DIFFERENT VIEWS IN CLASSICAL RABBINICAL LITERATURE AS TO THE ORDER OF THE NAMES; THE JERUSALEM TARGUM, FOR EXAMPLE, ARGUED THAT THE NAMES APPEARED IN THE ORDER ACCORDING TO WHICH THEY WERE BORN. MAIMONIDES DESCRIBES THE JEWEL STONES ARRANGED IN FOUR ROWS, SAYING THAT ON THE FIRST STONE BELONGING TO REUBEN WERE ALSO ENGRAVED THE NAMES OF ABRAHAM, ISAAC AND JACOB, WHILE ON THE LAST STONE BELONGING TO BENJAMIN WERE ALSO ENGRAVED THE WORDS "THE TRIBES OF GOD"; KABBALISTIC WRITERS SUCH AS HEZEKIAH BEN MANOAH AND BAHYA BEN ASHER ARGUED THAT ONLY SIX LETTERS FROM EACH NAME WERE PRESENT ON EACH STONE, TOGETHER WITH A FEW LETTERS FROM THE NAMES OF ABRAHAM, ISAAC, OR JACOB, OR FROM THE PHRASE "[THESE ARE] THE TRIBES OF JESHURUN", SO THAT THERE WERE 72 LETTERS IN TOTAL (72 BEING A VERY SIGNIFICANT NUMBER IN KABBALISTIC THOUGHT), THERE WAS ALSO A DIFFERENT ORDER FOR THE NAMES INSCRIBED ON THE TWO "ONYX" STONES, CARRIED ON THE HIGH PRIEST'S SHOULDERS. ONE OPINION SUGGESTS THAT THE NAMES OF THE TWELVE TRIBES WERE ARRANGED IN GROUPS AFTER THEIR MOTHERS: LEAH'S SIX SONS ALIGNED ONE AFTER THE OTHER ON ONE STONE, WITH JUDAH HEADING THIS LIST, FOLLOWED BY RACHEL'S SONS WITH THE NAMES OF THE CONCUBINES' SONS INTERPOSED BETWEEN THE TWO SONS OF RACHEL. UNFORTUNATELY, THE MEANINGS OF THE HEBREW NAMES FOR THE MINERALS, GIVEN BY THE MASORETIC TEXT, ARE NOT CLEAR AND THOUGH THE GREEK NAMES FOR THEM IN THE SEPTUAGINT ARE MORE CLEAR, SOME SCHOLARS BELIEVE THAT THEY CANNOT BE COMPLETELY RELIED ON FOR THIS MATTER BECAUSE THE BREASTPLATE HAD GONE OUT OF USE BY THE TIME THE SEPTUAGINT WAS CREATED, AND SEVERAL GREEK NAMES FOR VARIOUS GEMS HAVE CHANGED MEANING BETWEEN THE CLASSICAL ERA AND MODERN TIMES. HOWEVER, ALTHOUGH CLASSICAL RABBINICAL LITERATURE ARGUES THAT THE NAMES WERE INSCRIBED USING A SHAMIR WORM BECAUSE NEITHER CHISELS NOR PAINT NOR INK WERE ALLOWED TO MARK THEM OUT, A MORE NATURALISTIC APPROACH SUGGESTS THAT THE JEWELS MUST HAVE HAD COMPARATIVELY LOW HARDNESS IN ORDER TO BE ENGRAVED UPON, AND THEREFORE THIS GIVES AN ADDITIONAL CLUE TO THE IDENTITY OF THE MINERALS. OTHERS SUGGEST THAT THEY WERE ENGRAVED WITH EMERY, HAVING THE SIMILAR PROPERTY OF A DIAMOND USED IN CUTTING OTHER STONES AND WHICH WAS CALLED IN GREEK ΣΜΉΡΙΣ (SMERIS). EXPLANATION OF THE SYMBOLIC MEANING OF THE JEWELS GENERATED A GREAT DEAL OF BOTH JEWISH AND CHRISTIAN WRITING, AND WAS A STAPLE COMPONENT OF THE TRADITION OF LAPIDARIES OR BOOKS ON GEMOLOGY.**  **THE HIGH PRIESTLY (SERGEANT’S) HOLY JEWEL STONES ARE AS FOLLOWS (THE FIRST ITEM IN EACH ROW IS PROBABLY THE RIGHT-HAND SIDE, AS HEBREW IS A RIGHT TO LEFT SCRIPT):**  **FIRST ROW OF TOP HOLY STONES:**  **ODEM (אֹדֶם‎, IN THE MASORETIC TEXT) / SARDIOS (IN THE SEPTUAGINT) – BOTH NAMES MEAN RED (ODEM IS COGNATE WITH ADAM), AND PROBABLY REFERS TO SARD, A VERY COMMON STONE IN CLASSICAL CULTURES. ALL AUTHORS AGREE THAT THIS STONE WAS OF A RED COLOUR. WITH DUE RESPECT TO THE SEPTUAGINT, ODEM MIGHT ALSO REFER TO CARNELIAN, WHICH WAS FLESH-COLOURED, OR TO JASPER, WHICH WAS USUALLY A DEEP BLOOD-RED, WAS VALUED AS A CHARM AGAINST BLEEDING, AND WAS COMMON IN THE SURROUNDING NATIONS OF EGYPT, BABYLONIA, AND ASSYRIA. THE CHINESE UNION VERSION REFERS TO THIS STONE AS BEING A RUBY.**  **PIT'DAH (פִּטְדָה IN THE MASORETIC TEXT) / TOPAZIOS (IN THE SEPTUAGINT) – DESPITE THE SUGGESTION OF THE SEPTUAGINT THAT IT WAS TOPAZ, TOPAZ WAS SCARCELY KNOWN AT THE TIME THE BOOK OF EXODUS WAS WRITTEN (ACCORDING TO BOTH THE TRADITIONAL DATING OF THE BOOK AND THAT BY CRITICAL SCHOLARS); IN THE CLASSICAL ERA, TOPAZIOS REFERRED TO TOPAZOS ISLAND, ON WHICH A PARTICULAR YELLOW MINERAL WAS MINED (TOPAZIOS MEANS TO SEEK, IN REFERENCE TO THE DIFFICULTY IN FINDING THE ISLAND). OTHERS SUGGEST THAT TOPAZ WAS MERELY PERIDOT, A LIGHT GREEN SEMI-PRECIOUS STONE, AND WHICH STONE IN THE ANCIENT WORLD WAS FOUND PRIMARILY ON TOPAZOS ISLAND AS WELL AS ON ST. JOHN'S ISLAND (ZABARGAD) IN THE EGYPTIAN RED SEA. THE WORD PIT'DAH IS THOUGHT BY SCHOLARS TO BE CONNECTED WITH THE ASSYRIAN WORD HIPINDU, WHICH REFERS TO SOMETHING THAT FLASHED (PRESUMABLY MEANING SHIMMERED), AND THUS THE JEWEL IN QUESTION WOULD FIT THE DESCRIPTION OF CHRYSOLITE, A TRANSLUCENT GREENISH YELLOW MINERAL, COMMON THROUGHOUT THE LEVANT, AND PARTICULARLY FOUND ON A PARTICULAR ZABARGAD IN THE RED SEA, UNDER THE CONTROL OF THE EGYPTIAN PHARAOH.[4]**  **BAREḲET (בָרֶקֶת = IN THE MASORETIC TEXT) / SMARAGDOS (IN THE SEPTUAGINT) – BAREKETH ETYMOLOGICALLY MEANS 'LIGHTNING FLASH', WHENCE SHIMMERING OR SHINY. SMARAGDOS IS COGNATE WITH EMERALD, BUT IS SOMEWHAT OF A FALSE FRIEND AS THE GREEK TERM COULD APPLY TO A NUMBER OF DIFFERENT GREEN GEMS, NOT JUST THE EMERALD IN PARTICULAR. SMARAGDOS WAS OFTEN USED IN GREEK LITERATURE TO REFER TO AN INTENSELY BRIGHT CRYSTAL FOUND IN COLUMNAR FORMATIONS. EMERALD IN THE STRICTER MODERN SENSE OF GREEN BERYL EXISTS LOCALLY IN EGYPT. ITEMS CARVED FROM EMERALD ARE KNOWN FROM AS EARLY AS THE 12TH DYNASTY, 1900S BCE, DURING THE BRONZE AGE. BUT THESE EMERALDS ARE RANDOM FINDS, AND NOT ACTIVELY MINED UNTIL THE PTOLEMAIC PERIOD. CLEOPATRA, THE LAST OF THE PTOLEMIES, IS FAMOUS FOR HER LOVE FOR THE EGYPTIAN EMERALD. OTHER MINERALS RESEMBLING EMERALD ARE HELIODOR (TAKING INTO ACCOUNT THE IMPLICATION OF SMARAGDOS THAT IT WAS GREEN) AND ROCK CRYSTAL (IGNORING THE LITERAL MEANING OF SMARAGDOS, SINCE THE MASORETIC TEXT DOES NOT APPEAR TO SPECIFY COLOUR);[4] THERE IS MUCH TO BE SAID FOR SMARAGDOS BEING EITHER OF THOSE. ALTHOUGH "EMERALD" IS THE MOST COMMON FORM USED TO DESCRIBE THE HEBREW WORD, BAREḲET, IN OTHER SOURCES (E.G. THE SEPTUAGINT ON EZEKIEL 28:13), THE WORD BAREḲET IS RENDERED AS "ONYX". AQUILAS THE PROSELYTE (ONKELOS), IN HIS ARAMAIC TRANSLATION OF THE PENTATEUCH, WRITES בָרקָן = BARḲAN, FOR THIS WORD. ACCORDING TO THE MIDRASH RABBA (NUMBERS RABBA 2:7), THE STONE CALLED BAREḲET HAD VEINS OR PARALLEL BANDS OF COLOURS WHITE, BLACK AND RED RUNNING THROUGH IT, SUGGESTING THAT IT MAY HAVE ACTUALLY BEEN A KIND OF AGATE OR ONYX. THIS MAY EXPLAIN WHY IN SOME FRENCH TRANSLATIONS THE WORD IS RENDERED AS "AGATE". IN THE SOUTH ARABIAN DIALECT SPOKEN IN YEMEN DURING THE MIDDLE AGES, BAḲARANI (BELIEVED TO BE A CORRUPTION OF BARḲAN) WAS AN EXCEPTIONALLY BEAUTIFUL AND RARE ONYX STONE MINED ON MOUNT ANIS, IN YEMEN, ONE VARIETY OF WHICH HAVING A RED SURFACE WITH A VEIN OF WHITE OVER ANOTHER OF BLACK RUNNING THROUGH IT. SYMMACHUS, AN ANCIENT JEWISH TRANSLATOR WHOSE GREEK TRANSLATION OF THE PENTATEUCH APPEARED IN ORIGEN'S HEXAPLA, HAS ALSO WRITTEN ΚΕΡΑΎΝΙΟΣ, LITERALLY MEANING ‘OF A THUNDERBOLT’, AND A MORE DIRECT TRANSLATION OF THE STONE KNOWN IN HEBREW AS BAREḲET RELATING TO BARAḲ ‘LIGHTNING’ IN EXODUS 28:17. JEROME, HOWEVER, UNDERSTOOD THE GREEK WORD TO MEAN "ONYX".**  **SECOND ROW OF TOP HOLY STONES:**  **NOFEKH (נֹפֶךְ = IN THE MASORETIC TEXT) / ANTHRAX (IN THE SEPTUAGINT) – WHILE ANTHRAX SIMPLY MEANS COAL (PRESUMABLY HERE REFERRING TO THE COLOUR OF BURNING COAL), THE VULGATE HERE HAS CARBUNCULUS, REFERRING TO THE CARBUNCLE, WHICH WAS RED.[4] PHILO OF ALEXANDRIA, WHEN WRITING ABOUT THIS STONE, SAYS THAT IT WAS RED. HE SEEMS TO BE IN AGREEMENT WITH JOSEPHUS, THE LXX, AND THE JERUSALEM TARGUM, THE LATTER SAYING THAT IT IS כדכדנא, EXPLAINED BY SAADIA GAON AS MEANING KARKAND, A RED VARIETY OF PRECIOUS STONE. NOFEKH APPEARS TO BE A LOAN WORD; IT MAY DERIVE FROM THE EGYPTIAN TERM M-F-K-T, REFERRING TO MALACHITE OR TURQUOISE, BOTH OF WHICH ARE A GREENISH BLUE; IT MAY INSTEAD DERIVE FROM LUPAKKU, A TERM APPEARING IN THE AMARNA LETTERS, REFERRING TO A MINERAL OF UNKNOWN COLOUR WHICH WAS SENT IN TRIBUTE TO AKHNATEN FROM ASHKALON. IN CLASSICAL RABBINICAL LITERATURE THERE IS SOME DEBATE BETWEEN WHETHER NOFEKH WAS RED OR GREENISH BLUE; EXODUS RABBAH AND THE SECOND JERUSALEM TARGUM FAVOUR IT BEING RED, WHILE THE BABYLONIAN TARGUM AND FIRST JERUSALEM TARGUM FAVOUR IT BEING GREEN.**  **SAPIR (סַפִּיר = IN THE MASORETIC TEXT) / SAPPHIROS (IN THE SEPTUAGINT) – DESPITE APPEARING TO REFER TO SAPPHIRE, SAPPHIRE WAS ESSENTIALLY UNKNOWN BEFORE THE ERA OF THE ROMAN EMPIRE AND ITS USE IN GREEK TEXTS IS BELIEVED TO BE A MERE TRANSLITERATION OF THE HEBREW. ONCE IT BECAME MORE KNOWN, IT WAS TREATED AS MERELY BEING A FORM OF HYACINTH OR OF JACINTH. IT IS MORE LIKELY THAT THE TERM SAPIR REFERRED TO A MINERAL OF SIMILAR COLOUR TO SAPPHIRES, AND THAT THE NAME GRADUALLY CAME TO REFER TO THE LATTER MINERAL, ON ACCOUNT OF ITS COLOUR; SCHOLARS THINK THE MOST LIKELY CANDIDATE IS LAPIS LAZULI, A STONE WITH A DEEP, OCEAN-BLUE COLOUR WHICH WAS FREQUENTLY SENT AS A GIFT TO AKHENATEN FROM BABYLON. THEOPHRASTUS MENTIONS THE STONE SAPPHIRUS AS BEING "DARK" AND HAVING THE "COLOUR OF VERDIGRIS", AS WELL AS BEING "SPECKLED AS OF WITH GOLD". BY ALL ACCOUNTS, HIS DESCRIPTION FITS THE LAPIS-LAZULI.**  **YAHALOM (יָהֲלֹם = IN THE MASORETIC TEXT) / IASPIS ἴΑΣΠΙΣ (IN THE SEPTUAGINT) – IN SOME OTHER PLACES THE SEPTUAGINT INSTEAD HAS BERYLLIOS WHERE THE MASORETIC READS YAHALOM. THE WORD YAHALOM APPEARS TO BE CONNECTED WITH THE HEBREW MEANING STRIKE HARD, AND POSSIBLY WITH THE WORD HALLAMISH MEANING FLINT; HALLAMISH IS CONNECTED TO THE ASSYRIAN WORD ELMESHU, REFERRING TO A PRECIOUS STONE WHICH WAS HARD, AND POSSIBLY WHITE, OR AT LEAST WITH AN INSIGNIFICANT COLOUR, AND FROM WHICH WHOLE RINGS WERE SOMETIMES MADE. A FEW SCHOLARS HAVE SUGGESTED THAT YAHALOM MAY REFER TO DIAMONDS, OWING TO THEIR HARDNESS, THOUGH THE SKILL OF CUTTING DIAMONDS HAD NOT BEEN DISCOVERED BEFORE THE CLASSICAL ERA. ALTHOUGH THE SEPTUAGINT'S ONYCHION IS THE GREEK TERM FOR ONYX, ONYX WAS NOT MINED PRIOR TO THE ERA OF CLASSICAL GREECE. "ONYX" IS DERIVED FROM THE GREEK FOR FINGERNAIL, DUE TO THE PINK-WHITE VEINING. IN THE SYRIAC PESHITTA OF THE SIXTH OR SEVENTH CENTURY (MS. B.21, INFERIORE OF THE AMBROSIAN LIBRARY IN MILAN, ITALY), THE WORD USED TO DESCRIBE THIS STONE IS ܢܩܥܬܐ = NAQ'ATHA,[19] A WORD WHICH IS SOMETIMES TRANSLITERATED INTO ARABIC AS IT IS PRONOUNCED IN ARAMAIC, MAINLY BY ARABIC-SPEAKING CHRISTIANS. BAR-ALI, A 9TH-CENTURY ARAB AUTHOR, BRINGS DOWN TWO OPINIONS ABOUT THIS STONE, THE NAQ'ATHA, SAYING, BY ONE OPINION, THAT IT IS "HONEY-COLOURED", AND BY THE OTHER OPINION THAT IT IS "TURQUOISE, A BLUE-COLOURED STONE". IN SOME VERSIONS OF THE PESHITTA, THE ARAMAIC WORD RENDERED FOR THE SAME STONE IS SHABZEZ, TRANSLATED AS "DIAMOND". THIS MAY ACCOUNT FOR TODAY'S UNDERSTANDING OF THIS WORD, ALTHOUGH IN ANCIENT TIMES YAHALOM MAY HAVE MEANT SOMETHING ELSE. OF THE WELL-KNOWN HONEY-COLOURED GEMSTONES, WE FIND CITRINE AND HESSONITE GARNET (BOTH FROM SRI LANKA), WHILE IN AFRICA (TANZANIA) WE FIND IMPERIAL ZIRCON, A HONEY-COLOURED STONE WITH EXTREME BRILLIANCE. SPANISH JEWISH SCHOLAR ABRAHAM IBN EZRA SAYS THE YAHALOM WAS A WHITE STONE**  **THIRD ROW OF TOP HOLY STONES:**  **LEŠEM (לֶשֶׁם = IN THE MASORETIC TEXT) / LIGURIOS (IN THE SEPTUAGINT) – THE NAMES HERE SEEM TO REFER TO PLACES: LESHEM AND LIGURIA, RESPECTIVELY. THEOPHRASTUS MENTIONS THE FOSSILIZED PINE RESIN, AMBER, CALLED IN GREEK LIGGOURRION OR LYNGURIUM, AS DOES DIOSCORIDES AND AËTIUS. IN GREEK ANTIQUITY, THIS STONE WAS BELIEVED TO HAVE BEEN THE SOLIDIFIED URINE OF LYNXES, AND ITS NAME A MERE CORRUPTION OF LYKOS OURON, MEANING WHITE URINE, PRESUMABLY IN REFERENCE TO ITS COLOUR. PLINY (WHO DID NOT BELIEVE THE STONE EXISTED) DESCRIBED THE LIGURIOS AS HAVING CERTAIN ELECTRICAL PROPERTIES, WHICH A NUMBER OF SCHOLARS HAVE TAKEN TO IMPLY THAT IT REFERRED TO AMBER. AMBER WAS ONE OF THE FIRST ITEMS TO HAVE BEEN DISCOVERED TO HAVE ELECTRICAL PROPERTIES (SEE THALES); THE ENGLISH STEM ELECTRIC- DERIVES FROM THE LATIN WORD FOR AMBER (ELEKTRUM). IN THE LATIN VULGATE THE NAME WAS GIVEN AS LIGURE, A LATINIZATION APPARENTLY INVENTED BY FLAVIUS JOSEPHUS, AND EQUATED WITH LYNGURIUM, BUT LUTHER USED HYACINTH (JACINTH), AND DURING THE RENAISSANCE BELIEF IN LYNGURIUM DIED AWAY. MODERN SCHOLARS ARE INCLINED TO THINK THAT THE STONE MUST HAVE BEEN SIMILAR TO THE PALE COLOUR OF NATURAL GOLD (AS OPPOSED TO THE COLOUR KNOWN AS GOLD); THE MIDRASH RABBA (NUMBERS RABBA 2:7) STATES THAT THE MINERAL HAD A BLACK COLOUR, AND IS THERE NAMED כוחלין, MEANING THE ANTIMONY KNOWN AS STIBIUM. RABBI SAADIA GAON, AND OTHER MEDIEVAL RABBINICAL COMMENTATORS, ARGUED THAT THE GEM ITSELF WAS AN ONYX (JUDEO-ARABIC: גזע = جَزَع ), ALTHOUGH ABRAHAM IBN EZRA CASTS DOUBT ON THE ACCURACY OF RABBI SAADIA'S TRADITION.[26] MODERN ENGLISH TRANSLATIONS USE EITHER AMBER OR JACINTH.**  **ŠEVO (שְׁבוֹ = IN THE MASORETIC TEXT) / ACHATES (IN THE SEPTUAGINT) – ACHATES DEFINITELY REFERS TO AGATE, AND ŠEVO MAY BE COGNATE WITH THE ASSYRIAN TERM SUBU, MEANING AGATE. AGATES WERE COMMON IN EGYPT AND ASSYRIA, AND WERE REGARDED AS A POTENT TALISMANS. ISIDORE OF SEVILLE LISTS AGATE AS BEING AMONG THE BLACK GEMS. THE MIDRASH RABBA (NUMBERS 2:7) APPEARS TO ARGUE FOR THE JEWEL IN QUESTION HAVING BEEN A GREY VARIETY. CONVERSELY, IN RABBI SAADIA GAON'S (882–942 CE) JUDEO-ARABIC TRANSLATION OF THE PENTATEUCH, AS WELL AS IN THE MEDIEVAL SAMARITAN ARABIC TRANSLATION, THE STONE IS RENDERED AS سبج, MEANING OBSIDIAN.**  **AḤLAMAH (אַחְלָמָה = IN THE MASORETIC TEXT) / AMETHYSTOS (IN THE SEPTUAGINT) – AMETHYSTOS REFERS TO AMETHYST, A PURPLE MINERAL WHICH WAS BELIEVED TO PROTECT AGAINST GETTING DRUNK FROM ALCOHOL (AMETHYST'S NAME REFERS TO THIS BELIEF, AND LITERALLY TRANSLATES AS "NOT INTOXICATING"), AND WAS COMMONLY USED IN EGYPT. AḤLAMAH APPEARS TO BE DERIVED FROM A TERM MEANING STRONG, THOUGH IT MAY EQUALLY BE DERIVED FROM AHLAMU, A PLACE WHERE AMETHYSTS WERE FOUND; IN THE BABYLONIAN TARGUM, AḤLAMAH IS TRANSLATED INTO A TERM MEANING STRONG DRINKING, WHICH APPEARS TO REFERENCE BELIEFS ABOUT AMETHYST, BUT IN THE JERUSALEM TARGUM, IT IS TRANSLATED INTO A TERM MEANING CALF'S EYE. THE MIDRASH RABBA (NUMBERS RABBA 2:7), WHILE DESCRIBING THE STONE'S COLOUR, SAYS: "[IT IS] SIMILAR TO CLEAR WINE WHOSE REDNESS IS NOT TOO STRONG."**  **FOURTH ROW OF TOP HOLY STONES:**  **TARŠĪŠ (תַּרְשִׁישִׁ = IN THE MASORETIC TEXT) / CHRYSOLITHOS (IN THE SEPTUAGINT) – IN SOME OTHER PLACES THE SEPTUAGINT INSTEAD HAS ANTHRAX (MEANING COAL) WHERE THE MASORETIC READS TARSHISH. TARŠĪŠ IS THOUGHT BY SCHOLARS TO REFER TO TARSHISH, IN REFERENCE TO THE MAIN SOURCE OF THE MINERAL BEING TARSHISH. CHRYSOLITHOS DOES NOT REFER SPECIFICALLY TO CHRYSOLITE, WHICH WAS NAMED MUCH LATER, BUT IS AN ADJECTIVE WHICH TRANSLATES AS "GOLD-STONE", MEANING EITHER THAT IT WAS GOLDEN, AS IN THE LIBYAN DESERT GLASS, OR THAT IT CONTAINED FLECKS OF GOLD. WITH GOLDEN FLECKS IT COULD REFER TO LAPIS LAZULI, WHICH WOULD FIT THE TARGUMS' DESCRIPTION OF THE GEM BEING "THE COLOUR OF THE SEA". AS A GOLDEN MATERIAL IF TRANSLUCENT, IT COULD REFER TO TOPAZ OR TO AMBER, AND SINCE CHRYSOLITHOS CAME TO MEAN TOPAZ IN PARTICULAR BY THE CLASSICAL ERA, SOME SCHOLARS FAVOUR THIS AS BEING THE MOST LIKELY USE, THOUGH IT WOULD BE JARRING FOR THERE TO BE TWO DIFFERENT TRANSLUCENT YELLOW GEMSTONES SO CLOSE TO ONE ANOTHER ON THE BREASTPLATE. IF AN OPAQUE GOLDEN MATERIAL, IT COULD REFER TO A YELLOW FORM OF JASPER OR OF SERPENTINE, WHICH WERE COMMONLY USED IN EGYPT AND BABYLON.[4] IT MAY EVEN BE THE CASE THAT THE SEPTUAGINT IS MISTAKEN, AND THE MASORETIC TEXT'S TARŠĪŠ IS A CORRUPTION OF ASSHUR (THEY ARE SIMILAR WHEN SPELLED USING THE HEBREW ALPHABET), REFERRING TO ASSYRIA'S QUINTESSENTIAL EXPORTED MINERAL, FLINT. THE 2ND CENTURY JEWISH TRANSLATOR, SYMMACHUS, RENDERS THE WORD AS YAKINTHOS, MEANING "JACINTH", OR "HYACINTH". THERE IS LITTLE CERTAINTY AMONG SCHOLARS IN REGARD TO WHICH OF THESE IS THE MOST LIKELY TO BE THE JEWEL IN QUESTION.**  **ŠOHAM (שֹׁהַם = IN THE MASORETIC TEXT) / BERYLLIOS (IN THE SEPTUAGINT) – IN SOME OTHER PLACES THE SEPTUAGINT INSTEAD HAS ONYCHION, OR SMARAGDOS, OR THE PHRASE LEEK-GREEN STONE, WHERE THE MASORETIC READS ŠOHAM; BERYLLIOS REFERS TO BERYL BUT EARLIER TO THE BLUE-GREEN COLOUR OF THE SEA, ONYCHION REFERS TO ONYX, AND SMARAGDOS LITERALLY MEANS GREEN STONE AND REFERS TO A BRIGHT COLUMNAR CRYSTAL (EITHER BERYL OR ROCK CRYSTAL). ONYX IS AN OPAQUE AND BANDED STONE, WHILE SMARAGDOS IS TRANSLUCENT, AND BERYL IS CLOUDY, AND ALL THESE COME IN SEVERAL COLOURS. ŠOHAM COULD BE DERIVED FROM THE ASSYRIAN WORD SAMTU, MEANING DARK OR CLOUDY; IT COULD BE DERIVED FROM THE ARABIC WORD MEANING PALE, IN WHICH CASE IT FITS MORE WITH ONYX AND CERTAIN FORMS OF BERYL, EXCLUDING THE EMERALD, WITH HELIODOR BEING THE FORM OF BERYL FITTING THE LEEK GREEN DESCRIPTION; IT COULD BE DERIVED FROM THE ARABIC WORD MUSAHHAM, MEANING STRIPED GARMENT, AND THEREFORE VERY DEFINITELY DESCRIBING SOMETHING LIKE ONYX; OR IT COULD BE A PLACE NAME, FOR EXAMPLE THERE IS A PLACE IN YEMEN NAMED SOHEIM. JEWISH TRADITION GENERALLY FAVOURS LEEK-GREEN BERYL (HELIODOR) AS THE LIKELY MEANING OF ŠOHAM, THOUGH SCHOLARS THINK IT IS MORE LIKELY TO BE MALACHITE, WHICH CAN BE GREEN ENOUGH TO BE COMPARED TO SMARAGDOS AND THE BLUE-GREEN COLOUR OF THE SEA (THE ORIGINAL MEANING OF BERYLLIOS), IS CLOUDY ENOUGH TO BE COMPARED TO A CLOUDY FORM OF BERYL, AND IS STRIPED AND OPAQUE ENOUGH TO BE CONFUSED FOR A FORM OF ONYX. ACCORDING TO EPIPHANIUS’ TREATISE ON THE TWELVE STONES (EPIPHANIUS DE GEMMIS), THE BERYL WAS "WHITE LIKE A CLOUD". SCHOLARS POINT OUT THAT THE SYRIAC FORM OF THE WORD IS BERŪLĀ AND/OR BELŪRA, THE LATTER EVIDENTLY GOING BACK TO A PAHLEVI FORM (THE OLD PERSIAN TONGUE), AND ALL IN TURN TO THE SANSKRIT वैडूर्य = VAIḌŪRYA (PALI: VEḶURIYAṀ), THE GEMSTONE WHICH IS CALLED IN ENGLISH, "CAT'S EYE, BERYL", A VARIETY OF CHALCEDONIC QUARTZ THAT HAS A CHATOYANT LUSTRE RESEMBLING THE EYE OF A CAT WHEN CUT.**  **YAŠFEH (יָשְׁפֵה = IN THE MASORETIC TEXT) / IASPIS (IN THE SEPTUAGINT) – IN REFERENCE TO THE SEPTUAGINT AND JOSEPHUS, SCHOLARS SUSPECT THAT YASEPHEH MAY BE THE ORIGINAL READING. ALTHOUGH YASEPHEH AND IASPIS ARE COGNATE TO JASPER, THEY DO NOT QUITE HAVE THE SAME MEANING; WHILE JASPER IS USUALLY RED, THE MINERAL WHICH THE GREEKS CALLED IASPIS WAS GENERALLY A RICHLY GREEN ONE (THE MOST PRIZED FORM OF JASPER), AND SCHOLARS THINK THIS IS MOST LIKELY TO BE THE COLOUR REFERRED TO BY YASEPHEH THE AMBIGUITY OF THE TERM IS PRESENT IN THE TARGUMS, WHERE THE JEWEL IS VARIOUSLY IDENTIFIED AS A RUBY (WHICH IS RED), AS A HYACINTH (WHICH IS YELLOW), OR AS AN EMERALD (WHICH IS GREEN). IN THE BABYLONIAN TALMUD, ONE OPINION STATES THAT THE GEMSTONE WAS THE SAME AS KADKHOD, A STONE DESCRIBED BY BAR-ALI AS BEING AL-KARKAHAN = الكركھن (THE BAGHDADI ONYX), "A KIND OF GEMSTONE FROM WHICH THEY CUT [SMALLER] STONES FOR SETTING IN OUCHES". RABBI SAADIA GAON, HOWEVER, IN HIS JUDEO-ARABIC TRANSLATION OF ISAIAH,[34] TRANSLATES KADKHOD AS KARKAND, A RED VARIETY OF PRECIOUS STONE. JOSEPHUS, QUOTING FROM ONE VERSION OF THE SEPTUAGINT, SAYS THAT IT WAS A BERYL. THE MIDRASH RABBA (NUMBERS RABBA 2:7) SAYS THAT THE STONE WAS VARICOLORED, MEANING, ALL OF THE COLOURS COMBINED WERE TO BE FOUND IN THE YAŠFEH.**  **12 JEWELS IN THE NEW TESTAMENT: IN THE NEW TESTAMENT BOOK OF REVELATION IS THE DESCRIPTION OF A CITY WALL, WITH EACH LAYER OF STONES IN THE WALL BEING FROM A DIFFERENT MATERIAL; IN THE ORIGINAL KOINE GREEK, THE LAYERS ARE GIVEN AS IASPIS, SAPPHIROS, CHALCEDON, SMARAGDOS, SARDONYX, SARDION, CHRYSOLITHOS, BERYLLOS, TOPAZION, CHRYSOPRASON, YACINTHOS, AMETHYSTOS.[36] THIS LIST APPEARS TO BE BASED ON THE SEPTUAGINT'S VERSION OF THE LIST OF JEWELS IN THE BREASTPLATE – IF THE TOP HALF OF THE BREASTPLATE WAS ROTATED BY 180 DEGREES, AND THE BOTTOM HALF TURNED UPSIDE DOWN, WITH ONCHION ADDITIONALLY SWAPPING PLACES WITH TOPAZION, THE LISTS BECOME EXTREMELY SIMILAR; THERE ARE ONLY FOUR DIFFERENCES:**  **ONCHION (LITERALLY ONYX) HAS BECOME SARDONYX (RED ONYX).**  **ANTHRAX HAS BECOME CHALCEDON (LITERALLY MEANING CHALCEDONY, OF WHICH THE RED VARIETY IS THE MOST COMMON). ANTHRAX LITERALLY MEANS COAL, PRESUMABLY MEANING THE RED COLOUR OF BURNING COAL.**  **LIGURIOS HAS BECOME CHRYSOPRASON. SCHOLARS SUSPECT THAT LIGURIOS WAS A PALE YELLOWISH MINERAL, AND ALTHOUGH CHRYSOPRASE NOW REFERS TO A SPECIFIC GEMSTONE WHICH IS GENERALLY APPLE-GREEN IN COLOUR, IN EARLIER TIMES IT REFERRED TO GEMS OF A YELLOWISH LEEK-GREEN, SUCH AS PERIDOT; CHRYSOPRASE LITERALLY MEANS GOLDEN LEEK.**  **ACHATES (AGATE) HAS BEEN REPLACED BY YACINTHOS (JACINTH). ACCORDING TO CLASSICAL RABBINICAL LITERATURE, THE SPECIFIC AGATE WAS OF A SKY-BLUE COLOUR, AND THOUGH JACINTH NOW REFERS TO A RED-TINTED CLEAR GEM, THIS WAS NOT THE CASE AT THE TIME THE BOOK OF REVELATION WAS WRITTEN, AND AT THAT TIME JACINTH APPEARS TO HAVE REFERRED TO A BLUISH GEM; PLINY DESCRIBES JACINTH AS A DULL AND BLUEISH AMETHYST, WHILE SOLINUS DESCRIBES IT AS A CLEAR BLUE TINTED GEM – THE MODERN SAPPHIRE.**  **PATTERN: WHETHER THERE IS ANY PATTERN TO THE CHOICE OF GEMSTONES DEPENDS ON THEIR IDENTITY. TAKING THE MAJORITY VIEW OF SCHOLARS IN REGARD TO THE IDENTITY OF THE GEMS, AND INCLUDING THE IMPLICATION FROM THE BOOK OF REVELATION THAT THE ONYX AT THE END OF THE FOURTH ROW WAS A SARDONYX, THERE ARE FOUR COLOURS – RED, GREEN, YELLOW, AND BLUE – EACH REPRESENTED BY A CLEAR GEM (RED – CARBUNCLE, GREEN – HELIODOR, YELLOW – CHRYSOLITE, BLUE – AMETHYST), AN OPAQUE GEM (RED – CARNELIAN/RED JASPER, GREEN – GREEN JASPER, YELLOW – YELLOW JASPER/YELLOW SERPENTINE, BLUE – LAPIS LAZULI), AND A STRIPED GEM (RED – SARDONYX, GREEN – MALACHITE, YELLOW – PALE GOLDEN AGATE, BLUE – SKY-BLUE AGATE). THE FOUR COLOURS OF RED, GREEN, YELLOW, AND BLUE, ARE THE FIRST FOUR COLOURS (APART FROM BLACK AND WHITE) DISTINGUISHED BY LANGUAGES, AND ARE DISTINGUISHED IN ALL CULTURES WITH AT LEAST SIX COLOUR DISTINCTIONS (THE OTHER TWO BEING BLACK AND WHITE). THESE COLOURS ROUGHLY CORRESPOND TO THE SENSITIVITIES OF THE RETINAL GANGLION CELLS. (THE RETINAL GANGLIA PROCESS COLOUR BY POSITIONING IT WITHIN A BLUE TO YELLOW RANGE, AND SEPARATELY POSITIONING IT WITHIN A RED TO GREEN RANGE.)**  **THE HIGH PRIESTLY (SERGEANT’S) TOP HOLY ROBE (HEBREW: מְעִיל‎ ME'IL), OR SOMETIMES THE HIGH PRIESTLY (SERGEANT’S) TOP HOLY ROBE OF THE EPHOD (מְעִיל הָאֵפֹוד‎ MEIL HA-EPHOD)**  **THE PRIESTLY ROBE (HEBREW: מְעִיל‎ ME'IL), SOMETIMES ROBE OF THE EPHOD (מְעִיל הָאֵפֹוד‎ MEIL HA-EPHOD), IS ONE OF THE SACRED ARTICLES OF CLOTHING (BIGDEI KEHUNAH) OF THE JEWISH HIGH PRIEST. THE ROBE IS DESCRIBED IN EXODUS 28:31–35. IT WAS WORN UNDER THE EPHOD. LIKE ALL THE PRIESTLY GARMENTS, IT WAS TO BE MADE BY 'GIFTED ARTISANS ... FILLED WITH THE SPIRIT OF WISDOM'**  **HOLY BIBLE: THE HEBREW NOUN MEIL OCCURS 30 TIMES IN THE MASORETIC TEXT OF THE HEBREW BIBLE, AND REFERS NOT ONLY TO THE ROBE OF THE HIGH PRIEST BUT ALSO ANY ROBE WORN OVER A TUNIC BY MEN OF RANK, SUCH AS THE ROBE JONATHAN GAVE TO DAVID, OR HIS MANTLE WHICH JOB TORE IN DESPERATION, AND ALSO THE OUTER CLOAK OF WOMEN - SUCH AS THE ROBE WORN BY DAVID'S DAUGHTERS. IT WAS A SLEEVELESS, PURPLE-BLUE OR VIOLET (TECHELET) ROBE (ME'IL), WOVEN IN A SINGLE PIECE. THE OPENING IN THE CENTER FOR THE HIGH PRIEST'S HEAD TO PASS THROUGH WAS WOVEN, NOT CUT OR TORN (EXODUS 28:32). THE LOWER HEM OF THE GARMENT WAS FRINGED WITH SMALL GOLDEN BELLS ALTERNATING WITH POMEGRANATE-SHAPED TASSELS OF BLUE (TURQUOISE), PURPLE AND SCARLET WOOL (EXODUS 28:33–34). THE GOLDEN BELLS WERE A NECESSITY, AND THEY MUST RING WHEN THE HIGH PRIEST ENTERED THE HOLY OF HOLIES ON THE DAY OF ATONEMENT, LEST HE DIE (EXODUS 28:35).**  **RABBINICAL COMMENTARY: RASHI DEDUCED A LAW FOR ALL THE PRIESTLY VESTMENTS: “FROM THE NEGATIVE ONE CAN DERIVE THE POSITIVE: IF HE WILL HAVE THEM HE WILL NOT BE LIABLE FOR DEATH; THUS, IF HE ENTERS LACKING ONE OF THESE GARMENTS HE IS LIABLE FOR DEATH AT THE HANDS OF HEAVEN.” MAIMONIDES RULES LIKEWISE. ACCORDING TO THE TALMUD, THE WEARING OF THE PRIESTLY ROBE ATONED FOR THE SIN OF EVIL SPEECH ON THE PART OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL (B.ZEVACHIM 88B). IN TRADITIONAL RABBINICAL TEACHING, EACH OF THE PRIESTLY ROBES IS INTENDED TO ATONE FOR A PARTICULAR SIN ON THE PART OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL. THE EMINENT SAGE RASHI POINTS OUT IN HIS COMMENTARY ON THE TALMUD THAT THE ROBE WAS FASHIONED TO ATONE FOR THE SIN OF AN EVIL TONGUE, SPEAKING POORLY ABOUT SOMEONE ELSE. AS THE HIGH PRIEST, ADORNED WITH THE PRIESTLY GARMENTS, WALKED, THE BELLS NOISILY ANNOUNCED HIS PRESENCE, AND BECAUSE THE NOISE EMANATED FROM THE ROBE, IT SERVED AS A REMINDER FOR PEOPLE TO REFRAIN FROM GOSSIP. THE TALMUD ALSO STATES THAT THE TASSELS BETWEEN EACH BELL ON THE ROBE WERE MADE OF THREE MATERIALS: TURQUOISE, PURPLE, AND SCARLET WOOL. THESE THREE MATERIALS SIGNIFY TO THE THREE PEOPLE WHO ARE INJURED WHEN LASHON HARA IS SPOKEN: THE SPEAKER, THE LISTENER, AND THE ONE WHO IS SPOKEN ABOUT.**  **THE HIGH PRIESTLY (SERGEANT’S) TOP HOLY SASH (HEBREW אַבְנֵט‎ AVNET) OR HIGH PRIESTLY (SERGEANT’S) TOP HOLY GIRDLE (HEBREW אַבְנֵט‎ AVNET**  **THE PRIESTLY SASH OR GIRDLE (HEBREW אַבְנֵט‎ AVNET) WAS PART OF THE RITUAL GARMENTS WORN BY THE JEWISH AND PRIESTS OF ANCIENT ISRAEL WHENEVER THEY SERVED IN THE TABERNACLE OR THE TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM. THE "SASH" OR "GIRDLE" WORN BY THE HIGH PRIEST WAS OF FINE LINEN WITH "EMBROIDERED WORK" IN BLUE, PURPLE AND SCARLET (EXODUS 28:39, 39:29); THOSE WORN BY THE PRIESTS WERE OF WHITE, TWINED LINEN. THE SASH SHOULD NOT BE CONFUSED WITH THE EMBROIDERED BELT OF THE EPHOD. LIKE THE OTHER PRIESTLY VESTMENTS, THE PURPOSE OF THE SASH WAS "FOR GLORY AND FOR BEAUTY" (EXODUS 28:41). ON THE DAY OF ATONEMENT, THE HIGH PRIEST CHANGED INTO SPECIAL LINEN GARMENTS THAT INCLUDED A SASH OF FINE LINEN WITHOUT ANY EMBROIDERY (LEVITICUS 16:4). THESE LINEN GARMENTS WERE WORN ONLY ONCE, WITH NEW ONES BEING MADE EACH YEAR.**  **RABBINICAL COMMENTARY: ACCORDING TO RABBINICAL LITERATURE, MIDRASH AND MAIMONIDES, THE SASH WAS 32 CUBITS LONG AND 2, 3 OR 4 FINGERS WIDE. AT THIS LENGTH, IT WOULD HAVE TO HAVE BEEN WOUND AROUND THE BODY SEVERAL TIMES. THEORIES DIFFER AS TO HOW THIS WAS ACCOMPLISHED: SOME SAY IT WAS WOUND AROUND THE WAIST ONLY, WHILE OTHERS SAY IT WAS WOUND AROUND THE WAIST AND OVER THE SHOULDERS, CROSSING OVER THE HEART. IN ANY EVENT, THE ENDS WOULD HAVE BEEN TIED AND ALLOWED TO HANG DOWN IN FRONT ACCORDING TO THE TALMUD, THE WEARING OF THE SASH ATONED FOR "SINS OF THE HEART" (IMPURE THOUGHTS) ON THE PART OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL.**  **THE HIGH PRIESTLY (SERGEANT’S) TOP HOLY TUNIC (HEBREW: כֻּתֹּנֶת‎ KUTONET) OR THE HIGH PRIESTLY (SERGEANT’S) TOP HOLY UNDER SHIRT (HEBREW: כֻּתֹּנֶת‎ KUTONET)**  **THE PRIESTLY TUNIC (HEBREW: כֻּתֹּנֶת‎ KUTONET) WAS AS AN UNDERGARMENT OR SHIRT WORN BY THE HIGH PRIEST AND PRIESTS WHEN THEY SERVED IN THE TABERNACLE AND THE TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM.**  **ETYMOLOGY: THE HEBREW NOUN KETONET (כֻּתֹּנֶת‎) IS THE GENERIC TERM FOR A TUNIC IN HEBREW. THE FIRST USE IS THE "COATS" OF SKINS MADE FOR ADAM AND EVE IN EDEN, THE BEST KNOWN USE WOULD BE THE COAT OF MANY COLOURS OF JOSEPH. IT IS RELATED TO, AND MAY BE THE SOURCE OF, THE GREEK NOUN KITON "TUNIC."**  **INSTRUCTIONS FOR MAKING THE TUNIC: IT WAS MADE OF PURE LINEN, COVERING THE ENTIRE BODY FROM THE NECK TO THE FEET, WITH SLEEVES REACHING TO THE WRISTS. THAT OF THE HIGH PRIEST WAS EMBROIDERED (EXODUS 28:39); THOSE OF THE PRIESTS WERE PLAIN (EXODUS 28:40). ON THE DAY OF ATONEMENT, THE HIGH PRIEST WOULD CHANGE INTO A SPECIAL TUNIC MADE OF FINE LINEN THAT WAS NOT EMBROIDERED WHEN HE WOULD ENTER THE HOLY OF HOLIES. THIS TUNIC COULD ONLY BE USED ONCE, WITH A NEW SET MADE FOR EACH YEAR. ACCORDING TO THE TALMUD, THE WEARING OF THE TUNIC AND THE REST OF THE PRIESTLY GARMENTS ATONED FOR THE SIN OF BLOODSHED ON THE PART OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL (B.ZEVACHIM 88B).**  **THE HIGH PRIESTLY (SERGEANT’S) TOP HOLY MITRE (HEBREW: מִצְנֶפֶת‎ MITZNEFET) OR HIGH PRIESTLY (SERGEANT’S) TOP HOLY TURBAN (HEBREW: מִצְנֶפֶת‎ MITZNEFET)**  **THE PRIESTLY MITRE OR TURBAN (HEBREW: מִצְנֶפֶת‎ MITZNEFET) WAS THE HEAD COVERING WORN BY THE HIGH PRIEST OF ISRAEL WHEN HE SERVED IN THE TABERNACLE AND THE TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM.**  **ETYMOLOGY: THE HEBREW WORD MITZNEFET (מִצְנֶפֶת‎) HAS BEEN TRANSLATED AS "MITRE" (KJV) OR "HEADDRESS". IT WAS MOST LIKELY A "TURBAN", AS THE WORD COMES FROM THE ROOT "TO WRAP".**  **HOLY BIBLE: THE TURBAN WORN BY THE HIGH PRIEST WAS MUCH LARGER THAN THE HEAD COVERINGS OF THE PRIESTS AND WAS WOUND SO THAT IT FORMED A BROAD, FLAT-TOPPED TURBAN, RESEMBLING THE BLOSSOM OF A FLOWER (FLORENCE). THE HEAD COVERING OF THE PRIESTS WAS DIFFERENT, BEING WOUND SO THAT IT FORMED A CONE-SHAPED TURBAN, CALLED A MIGBAHAT. IT WAS TO BE MADE OF FINE LINEN, AND LIKE ALL THE HOLY GARMENTS, IT WAS TO BE MADE BY 'GIFTED ARTISANS ... FILLED WITH THE SPIRIT OF WISDOM'. RASHI WRITES THAT THE HIGH PRIESTS'S TURBAN WAS IDENTICAL TO THE TURBANS OF THE OTHER PRIESTS. THE PRIESTLY CROWN (HEBREW TZITZ צִיץ "BLOSSOM" "FLOWER" OR “FLORENCE”) WAS ATTACHED TO THE TURBAN BY MEANS OF TWO SETS OF BLUE CORDS: ONE GOING OVER THE TOP OF THE HEAD AND THE OTHER AROUND THE SIDES OF THE HEAD AT THE LEVEL OF THE EARS (EXODUS 39:31). TALMUD: ACCORDING TO THE TALMUD, THE WEARING OF THE TURBAN ATONED FOR THE SIN OF HAUGHTINESS ON THE PART OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL (B. ZEVACHIM 88B).**  **THE HIGH PRIESTLY (SERGEANT’S) TOP HOLY UNDERGARMENTS (BIBLICAL HEBREW: מִכְנְסֵי־בָד‎ MIḴNƏSĒ-ḆĀḎ) OR THE HIGH PRIESTLY (SERGEANT’S) TOP HOLY LINEN BREECHES (BIBLICAL HEBREW: מִכְנְסֵי־בָד‎ MIḴNƏSĒ-ḆĀḎ)**  **THE PRIESTLY UNDERGARMENTS (BIBLICAL HEBREW: מִכְנְסֵי־בָד‎ MIḴNƏSĒ-ḆĀḎ) WERE "LINEN BREECHES" (KJV) WORN BY THE PRIESTS AND THE HIGH PRIEST IN ANCIENT ISRAEL. THEY REACHED FROM THE WAIST TO THE KNEES AND SO WERE NOT VISIBLE, BEING ENTIRELY HIDDEN BY THE PRIESTLY TUNIC.**  **HOLY BIBLE: THE BIBLICAL COMMANDMENT INSTITUTING THEIR USE IS FOUND IN THE BOOK OF EXODUS 28:42. YOU SHALL ALSO MAKE FOR THEM LINEN BREECHES TO COVER THEIR NAKEDNESS; THEY SHALL EXTEND FROM THE HIPS TO THE THIGHS. UNLIKE THE OTHER PRIESTLY VESTMENTS WHICH WERE "FOR GLORY AND FOR BEAUTY" (EXODUS 28:2), THE PURPOSE OF THE MICHNASAYIN WAS FOR MODESTY, "TO HIDE THEIR NAKEDNESS". IN THE BOOK OF LEVITICUS WHEN MOSES CONSECRATES AARON AND HIS SONS AS HIGH PRIEST AND PRIESTS, RESPECTIVELY, THE LINEN UNDERGARMENTS ARE NOT MENTIONED (LEVITICUS 8:7, 8:13), THOUGH THEIR USE IS OBVIOUSLY PRESUMED. THERE WERE FOUR HOLY GARMENTS WORN BY BOTH THE PRIESTS AND THE HIGH PRIEST ALIKE: LINEN BREECHES TO COVER THEIR NAKEDNESS WHEN THEY ENTER THE TENT OF MEETING OR APPROACH THE ALTAR TO OFFICIATE IN THE SANCTUARY. PRIESTLY TUNIC, A FRINGED TUNIC MADE OF FINE LINEN, COVERING THE ENTIRE BODY FROM THE NECK TO THE FEET, WITH SLEEVES REACHING TO THE WRISTS. THAT OF THE HIGH PRIEST WAS EMBROIDERED (EXODUS 28:39). THE PRIESTLY SASH OF THE HIGH PRIEST WAS OF LINEN WITH "EMBROIDERED WORK" (EXODUS 28:39); SASHES WERE MADE FOR OTHER PRIESTS ALSO PRIESTLY TURBAN, ACCORDING TO RABBINIC LITERATURE THAT OF THE HIGH PRIEST WAS MUCH LARGER THAN THAT OF THE PRIESTS AND WOUND SO THAT IT FORMED A BROAD, FLAT-TOPPED TURBAN; THAT FOR PRIESTS WAS WOUND SO THAT IT FORMED A CONE-SHAPED TURBAN, CALLED A MIGBAHAT.**  **TALMUD: THE TALMUD RECORDS THE WORN-OUT UNDERGARMENTS AND PRIESTLY SASHES WERE USED FOR TORCH WICKS IN THE TEMPLE. THE LINEN UNDERGARMENTS SYMBOLIZED THE ABOLITION OF THE DISTINCTION BETWEEN THE HEAVENLY AND THE MORTAL PART OF MAN, AS CONTRASTED WITH THE DIVINE NATURE, WHICH IS ABSOLUTELY HOLY AND LIVING. ACCORDING TO THE TALMUD, THE UNDERGARMENTS ATONE FOR THE SIN OF SEXUAL TRANSGRESSIONS ON THE PART OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL (B.ZEVACHIM 88B).**  **THE HIGH PRIESTLY (SERGEANT’S) TOP HOLY BIRTHSTONE**  **THE HIGH PRIESTLY (SERGEANT’S) TOP HOLY BIRTHSTONE IS A GEMSTONE THAT REPRESENTS A PERSON'S PERIOD OF BIRTH THAT IS USUALLY THE MONTH OR ZODIAC SIGN. BIRTHSTONES ARE OFTEN WORN AS JEWELRY OR AS A PENDANT NECKLACE.**  **HISTORY OF BIRTHSTONES: WESTERN CUSTOM: THE FIRST CENTURY JEWISH HISTORIAN JOSEPHUS BELIEVED THERE WAS A CONNECTION BETWEEN THE TWELVE STONES IN AARON'S BREASTPLATE (SIGNIFYING THE TRIBES OF ISRAEL, AS DESCRIBED IN THE BOOK OF EXODUS), THE TWELVE MONTHS OF THE YEAR, AND THE TWELVE SIGNS OF THE ZODIAC. TRANSLATIONS AND INTERPRETATIONS OF THE PASSAGE IN EXODUS REGARDING THE BREASTPLATE HAVE VARIED WIDELY, WITH JOSEPHUS HIMSELF GIVING TWO DIFFERENT LISTS FOR THE TWELVE STONES.[2]:130–131 GEORGE FREDERICK KUNZ ARGUES THAT JOSEPHUS SAW THE BREASTPLATE OF THE SECOND TEMPLE, NOT THE ONE DESCRIBED IN EXODUS. ST. JEROME, REFERENCING JOSEPHUS, SAID THE FOUNDATION STONES OF THE NEW JERUSALEM (REVELATION 21:19–20) WOULD BE APPROPRIATE FOR CHRISTIANS TO USE. IN THE EIGHTH AND NINTH CENTURY, RELIGIOUS TREATISES ASSOCIATING A PARTICULAR STONE WITH AN APOSTLE WERE WRITTEN, SO THAT "THEIR NAME WOULD BE INSCRIBED ON THE FOUNDATION STONES, AND HIS VIRTUE."[3]:299 PRACTICE BECAME TO KEEP TWELVE STONES AND WEAR ONE A MONTH. THE CUSTOM OF WEARING A SINGLE BIRTHSTONE IS ONLY A FEW CENTURIES OLD, THOUGH MODERN AUTHORITIES DIFFER ON DATES. KUNZ PLACES THE CUSTOM IN EIGHTEENTH CENTURY POLAND, WHILE THE GEMOLOGICAL INSTITUTE OF AMERICA STARTS IT IN GERMANY IN THE 1560S. RECREATION OF THE HIGH PRIEST'S BREASTPLATE IN FRONT OF THE CENTRAL SEPHARDIC SYNAGOGUE IN RAMAT GAN, ISRAEL MODERN LISTS OF BIRTHSTONES HAVE LITTLE TO DO WITH EITHER THE BREASTPLATE OR THE FOUNDATION STONES OF CHRISTIANITY. TASTES, CUSTOMS AND CONFUSING TRANSLATIONS HAVE DISTANCED THEM FROM THEIR HISTORICAL ORIGINS, WITH ONE AUTHOR CALLING THE 1912 KANSAS LIST (SEE BELOW) "NOTHING BUT A PIECE OF UNFOUNDED SALESMANSHIP." THERE ARE POEMS WHICH MATCH EACH MONTH OF THE GREGORIAN CALENDAR WITH A BIRTHSTONE. THESE ARE TRADITIONAL STONES OF ENGLISH-SPEAKING SOCIETIES. TIFFANY & CO. PUBLISHED THESE POEMS "OF UNKNOWN AUTHOR" FOR THE FIRST TIME IN A PAMPHLET IN 1870.**  **MODERN BIRTHSTONES: IN 1912, IN AN EFFORT TO STANDARDIZE BIRTHSTONES, THE (AMERICAN) NATIONAL ASSOCIATION OF JEWELERS (NOW CALLED JEWELERS OF AMERICA) MET IN KANSAS AND OFFICIALLY ADOPTED A LIST. THE JEWELRY INDUSTRY COUNCIL OF AMERICA UPDATED THE LIST IN 1952 BY ADDING ALEXANDRITE FOR JUNE, CITRINE FOR NOVEMBER AND PINK TOURMALINE FOR OCTOBER. THEY ALSO REPLACED DECEMBER'S LAPIS WITH ZIRCON AND SWITCHED THE PRIMARY/ALTERNATIVE GEMS FOR MARCH. THE AMERICAN GEM TRADE ASSOCIATION ADDED TANZANITE AS A DECEMBER BIRTHSTONE IN 2002. IN 2016, THE AMERICAN GEM TRADE ASSOCIATION AND JEWELERS OF AMERICA ADDED SPINEL AS AN ADDITIONAL BIRTHSTONE FOR AUGUST. BRITAIN'S NATIONAL ASSOCIATION OF GOLDSMITHS CREATED THEIR OWN STANDARDIZED LIST OF BIRTHSTONES IN 1937.**  **EASTERN TRADITIONS: EASTERN CULTURES RECOGNIZE A SIMILAR RANGE OF GEMSTONES ASSOCIATED WITH BIRTH, THOUGH RATHER THAN ASSOCIATING A GEM WITH A BIRTH MONTH, GEMSTONES ARE ASSOCIATED WITH CELESTIAL BODIES, AND ASTROLOGY IS EMPLOYED TO DETERMINE THE GEMSTONES MOST CLOSELY ASSOCIATED WITH AND BENEFICIAL TO A PARTICULAR INDIVIDUAL. FOR EXAMPLE, IN HINDUISM THERE ARE NINE GEMSTONES ASSOCIATED WITH THE NAVAGRAHA (CELESTIAL FORCES INCLUDING THE PLANETS, THE SUN, AND THE MOON), KNOWN IN SANSKRIT AS NAVARATNA (NINE GEMS). AT BIRTH, AN ASTROLOGICAL CHART IS CALCULATED, AND CERTAIN STONES ARE RECOMMENDED TO BE WORN ON THE BODY TO WARD OFF POTENTIAL PROBLEMS BASED ON THE PLACE OF THESE FORCES IN THE SKY AT THE EXACT PLACE AND TIME OF BIRTH.**  **BIRTHSTONES BY TIME FRAME**   |  |  |  |  |  | | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | | **MONTH** | **15TH- 20TH CENTURY** | **U.S. (1912)** | **U.S. (2019)** | **BRITAIN (2013)** | | **JANUARY** | **GARNET** | **GARNET** | **GARNET** | **GARNET** | | **FEBRUARY** | **AMETHYST, HYACINTH, PEARL** | **AMETHYST** | **AMETHYST** | **AMETHYST** | | **MARCH** | **BLOODSTONE, JASPER** | **BLOODSTONE, AQUAMARINE** | **AQUAMARINE, BLOODSTONE** | **AQUAMARINE, BLOODSTONE** | | **APRIL** | **DIAMOND, SAPPHIRE** | **DIAMOND** | **DIAMOND** | **DIAMOND, ROCK CRYSTAL** | | **MAY** | **EMERALD, AGATE** | **EMERALD** | **EMERALD** | **EMERALD, CHRYSOPRASE** | | **JUNE** | **CAT'S EYE, TURQUOISE, AGATE** | **PEARL, MOONSTONE** | **PEARL, MOONSTONE, ALEXANDRITE** | **PEARL, MOONSTONE** | | **JULY** | **TURQUOISE, ONYX** | **RUBY** | **RUBY** | **RUBY, CARNELIAN** | | **AUGUST** | **SARDONYX, CARNELIAN, MOONSTONE, TOPAZ** | **SARDONYX, PERIDOT** | **PERIDOT, SPINEL** | **PERIDOT, SARDONYX** | | **SEPTEMBER** | **CHRYSOLITE** | **SAPPHIRE** | **SAPPHIRE** | **SAPPHIRE, LAPIS LAZULI** | | **OCTOBER** | **SAPPHIRE, LAPIS LAZULI** | **OPAL, TOURMALINE** | **OPAL, TOURMALINE** | **OPAL** | | **NOVEMBER** | **TOPAZ, PEARL** | **TOPAZ** | **TOPAZ, CITRINE** | **TOPAZ, CITRINE** | | **DECEMBER** | **BLOODSTONE, RUBY** | **TURQUOISE, LAPIS LAZULI** | **TURQUOISE, ZIRCON, TANZANITE** | **TANZANITE, TURQUOISE** |   **BIRTHDAY (DAY OF THE WEEK) STONES**  **WHILE THE TERM "BIRTHDAY STONE" IS SOMETIMES USED AS A SYNONYM FOR BIRTHSTONE, EACH DAY OF THE WEEK IS ALSO ASSIGNED A UNIQUE GEMSTONE AND THESE ASSIGNMENTS ARE DISTINCT FROM THE MONTHLY ASSIGNMENTS.**   |  |  | | --- | --- | | **DAY OF THE WEEK** | **STONE(S)** | | **SUNDAY** | **TOPAZ, DIAMOND** | | **MONDAY** | **PEARL, CRYSTAL** | | **TUESDAY** | **RUBY, EMERALD** | | **WEDNESDAY** | **AMETHYST, LODESTONE** | | **THURSDAY** | **SAPPHIRE, CARNELIAN** | | **FRIDAY** | **EMERALD, CAT'S EYE** | | **SATURDAY** | **TURQUOISE, DIAMOND** |   **KOHEN (HEBREW: כֹּהֵן‎, [KOˈ(H)EN] "PRIEST", PL. כֹּהֲנִים‎, [KOˈ(H)ANIM] "PRIESTS") IS THE HEBREW WORD FOR "PRIEST", USED IN REFERENCE TO THE AARONIC PRIESTHOOD, ALSO CALLED AARONIDES. LEVITICAL PRIESTS OR KOHANIM ARE TRADITIONALLY BELIEVED AND HALAKHICALLY REQUIRED TO BE OF DIRECT PATRILINEAL DESCENT FROM THE BIBLICAL AARON (ALSO AHARON), BROTHER OF MOSES. DURING THE EXISTENCE OF THE TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM, KOHANIM PERFORMED THE DAILY AND HOLIDAY (YOM TOV) DUTIES OF SACRIFICIAL OFFERINGS. TODAY, KOHANIM RETAIN A LESSER THOUGH DISTINCT STATUS WITHIN RABBINIC AND KARAITE JUDAISM, AND ARE BOUND BY ADDITIONAL RESTRICTIONS ACCORDING TO ORTHODOX JUDAISM. IN THE SAMARITAN COMMUNITY, THE KOHANIM HAVE REMAINED THE PRIMARY RELIGIOUS LEADERS. ETHIOPIAN JEWISH RELIGIOUS LEADERS ARE SOMETIMES CALLED KAHEN, A FORM OF THE SAME WORD, BUT THE POSITION IS NOT HEREDITARY AND THEIR DUTIES ARE MORE LIKE THOSE OF RABBIS THAN KOHANIM IN MOST JEWISH COMMUNITIES.**  **ETYMOLOGY: THE WORD KOHEN ORIGINALLY DERIVES FROM A SEMITIC ROOT COMMON AT LEAST TO THE CENTRAL SEMITIC LANGUAGES; IN THE ANCIENT POLYTHEISTIC RELIGION OF PHOENICIA, THE WORD FOR PRIEST WAS KHN (𐤊𐤄𐤍‎). THE COGNATE ARABIC WORD كاهن‎ KĀHIN MEANS PRIEST, OR "SOOTHSAYER, AUGUR". THE NOUN KOHEN IS USED IN THE TORAH TO REFER TO PRIESTS, WHETHER JEWISH OR PAGAN, SUCH AS THE KOHANIM ("PRIESTS") OF BAAL (2 KINGS 10:19) OR DAGON, ALTHOUGH CHRISTIAN PRIESTS ARE REFERRED TO IN MODERN HEBREW BY THE TERM KOMER (כומר‎). KOHANIM CAN ALSO REFER TO THE JEWISH NATION AS A WHOLE, AS IN EXODUS 19:6, WHERE THE WHOLE OF ISRAEL IS ADDRESSED AS A "PRIESTLY KINGDOM AND A HOLY NATION". TRANSLATIONS IN THE PARAPHRASE OF THE ARAMAIC TARGUMIC INTERPRETATIONS INCLUDE "FRIEND" IN TARGUM YONATHAN TO 2 KINGS 10:11, "MASTER" IN TARGUM TO AMOS 7:10, AND "MINISTER" IN MECHILTA TO PARSHAH JETHRO (EXODUS 18:1–20:23). AS A STARKLY DIFFERENT TRANSLATION THE TITLE "WORKER" (RASHI ON EXODUS 29:30) AND "SERVANT" (TARGUM TO JEREMIAH 48:7), HAVE BEEN OFFERED AS A TRANSLATION AS WELL.**  **BIBLICAL ORIGINS: PRIESTHOOD (ANCIENT ISRAEL: THE STATUS OF KOHEN WAS CONFERRED ON AARON, THE BROTHER OF MOSES, AND HIS SONS AS AN EVERLASTING COVENANT OR A COVENANT OF SALT. DURING THE 40 YEARS OF WANDERING IN THE WILDERNESS AND UNTIL THE HOLY TEMPLE WAS BUILT IN JERUSALEM, THE PRIESTS PERFORMED THEIR PRIESTLY SERVICE IN THE PORTABLE TABERNACLE. (NUMBERS 1:47–54, NUMBERS 3:5–13, NUMBERS 3:44–51, NUMBERS 8:5–26) THEIR DUTIES INVOLVED OFFERING THE DAILY AND JEWISH HOLIDAY SACRIFICES, AND BLESSING THE PEOPLE IN A PRIESTLY BLESSING, LATER ALSO KNOWN AS NESIAT KAPAYIM ("RAISING OF THE HANDS"). IN A BROADER SENSE, SINCE AARON WAS A DESCENDANT OF THE TRIBE OF LEVI, PRIESTS ARE SOMETIMES INCLUDED IN THE TERM LEVITES, BY DIRECT PATRILINEAL DESCENT. HOWEVER, NOT ALL LEVITES ARE PRIESTS. WHEN THE TEMPLE EXISTED, MOST SACRIFICES AND OFFERINGS COULD ONLY BE CONDUCTED BY PRIESTS. NON-PRIEST LEVITES (I.E. ALL THOSE WHO DESCENDED FROM LEVI, THE SON OF JACOB, BUT NOT FROM AARON) PERFORMED A VARIETY OF OTHER TEMPLE ROLES, INCLUDING RITUAL SLAUGHTER OF ANIMALS, SONG SERVICE BY USE OF VOICE AND MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS, AND VARIOUS TASKS IN ASSISTING THE PRIESTS IN PERFORMING THEIR SERVICE.**  **TORAH LAW: THE TORAH MENTIONS MELCHIZEDEK KING OF SALEM, IDENTIFIED BY RASHI AS BEING SHEM THE SON OF NOAH, AS A PRIEST (KOHEN) TO EL ELYON (THE SUPREME GOD) GENESIS 14:18. THE SECOND IS POTIPHERA, PRIEST OF HELIOPOLIS, THEN JETHRO, PRIEST OF MIDIAN BOTH PAGAN PRIESTS OF THEIR ERA. WHEN ESAU SOLD THE BIRTHRIGHT OF THE FIRST BORN TO JACOB, RASHI EXPLAINS THAT THE PRIESTHOOD WAS SOLD ALONG WITH IT, BECAUSE BY RIGHT THE PRIESTHOOD BELONGS TO THE FIRST-BORN. ISRAEL WAS SUPPOSED TO BECOME "A KINGDOM OF PRIESTS AND AN HOLY NATION" EXODUS 19:6, BUT WHEN ISRAEL (EXCEPT THE TRIBE OF LEVI) SINNED IN THE INCIDENT OF THE GOLDEN CALF, MOSES BROKE THE TABLETS CONTAINING THE HIGHER EXODUS 32:19, AND THEN RETURNED UP THE MOUNTAIN AFTER MAKING TWO NEW TABLETS EXODUS 34:4 TO RECEIVE COMMANDMENTS WHICH WOULD FORM THE BASIS OF THE LESSER LAW WHICH ISRAEL WOULD NOW HAVE TO FOLLOW. THE LESSER PRIESTHOOD WAS GIVEN TO THE TRIBE OF LEVI, WHICH HAD NOT BEEN TAINTED BY THIS INCIDENT EXODUS 32:26. MOSES RECEIVED THE PRIESTHOOD UNDER THE HAND OF HIS FATHER-IN-LAW, JETHRO, AFTER WHICH HE SPOKE TO THE LORD VIA THE BURNING BUSH. AS A PROPHET, (ONE WHO SPEAKS WITH GOD) HE HELD THIS HIGHER OFFICE WITHIN THE PRIESTHOOD. AARON WAS ORDAINED AS THE HIGH PRIEST OF THE LESSER PRIESTHOOD OR AARONIC PRIESTHOOD; WHICH INCLUDES THE LEVITICAL; TO PARALLEL THE LESSER LAW THE ISRAELITES WOULD NOW HAVE TO FOLLOW DUE TO THE GOLDEN CALF INCIDENT AND THE SUBSEQUENT REVISED COVENANT. EXODUS 34:10. MOSES IS REFERRED TO AS A PRIEST IN PSALMS 99:6, THIS REFERS TO HIS BEING A PROPHET, WHICH IS AN OFFICE WITHIN THE HIGHER PRIESTHOOD. AARON RECEIVED THE PRIESTHOOD ALONG WITH HIS CHILDREN AND ANY DESCENDANTS THAT WOULD BE BORN SUBSEQUENTLY. HOWEVER, HIS GRANDSON PHINEHAS HAD ALREADY BEEN BORN, AND DID NOT RECEIVE THE PRIESTHOOD UNTIL HE KILLED THE PRINCE OF THE TRIBE OF SIMEON AND THE PRINCESS OF THE MIDIANITES (NUMBERS 25:7–13). THEREAFTER, THIS LESSER PRIESTHOOD HAS REMAINED WITH THE DESCENDANTS OF AARON.**  **VESTMENTS: BIBLICAL CLOTHING: THE HIGH PRIEST IN HIS GOLDEN GARMENTS (THE CHAIN CENSER DEPICTED IS ANACHRONISTIC). THE PRIESTLY BREASTPLATE OF THE HIGH PRIEST. KOHEN, KOHEN GADOL AND A LEVITE (CHARLES FOSTER, 1873) THE TORAH PROVIDES FOR SPECIFIC VESTMENTS TO BE WORN BY THE PRIESTS WHEN THEY ARE MINISTERING IN THE TABERNACLE: "AND YOU SHALL MAKE HOLY GARMENTS FOR AARON YOUR BROTHER, FOR DIGNITY AND FOR BEAUTY" (EXODUS 28:2). THESE GARMENTS ARE DESCRIBED IN DETAIL IN EXODUS 28, EXODUS 39 AND LEVITICUS 8. THE HIGH PRIEST WORE EIGHT HOLY GARMENTS (BIGDEI KODESH). OF THESE, FOUR WERE OF THE SAME TYPE WORN BY ALL PRIESTS, AND FOUR WERE UNIQUE TO THE KOHEN GADOL. THOSE VESTMENTS WHICH WERE COMMON TO ALL PRIESTS, WERE: PRIESTLY UNDERGARMENTS (HEBREW MICHNASAYIM) (BREECHES): LINEN PANTS REACHING FROM THE WAIST TO THE KNEES "TO COVER THEIR NAKEDNESS" (EXODUS 28:42) PRIESTLY TUNIC (HEBREW KETONET) (TUNIC): MADE OF PURE LINEN, COVERING THE ENTIRE BODY FROM THE NECK TO THE FEET, WITH SLEEVES REACHING TO THE WRISTS. THAT OF THE HIGH PRIEST WAS EMBROIDERED (EXODUS 28:39); THOSE OF THE PRIESTS WERE PLAIN (EXODUS 28:40). PRIESTLY SASH (HEBREW AVNET) (SASH): THAT OF THE HIGH PRIEST WAS OF FINE LINEN WITH "EMBROIDERED WORK" IN BLUE AND PURPLE AND SCARLET (EXODUS 28:39, 39:29); THOSE WORN BY THE PRIESTS WERE OF WHITE, TWINED LINEN. PRIESTLY TURBAN (HEBREW MITZNEFET): THAT OF THE HIGH PRIEST WAS MUCH LARGER THAN THAT OF THE PRIESTS AND WOUND SO THAT IT FORMED A BROAD, FLAT-TOPPED TURBAN; THAT FOR PRIESTS WAS WOUND SO THAT IT FORMED A CONE-SHAPED TURBAN, CALLED A MIGBAHAT. THE VESTMENTS THAT WERE UNIQUE TO THE HIGH PRIEST WERE: PRIESTLY ROBE (ME'IL) ("ROBE OF THE EPHOD"): A SLEEVELESS, BLUE ROBE, THE LOWER HEM OF WHICH WAS FRINGED WITH SMALL GOLDEN BELLS ALTERNATING WITH POMEGRANATE-SHAPED TASSELS IN BLUE, PURPLE, AND SCARLET—TEKHELET,[7] ARGAMAN, TOLAAT SHANI. EPHOD: A RICHLY EMBROIDERED VEST OR APRON WITH TWO ONYX ENGRAVED GEMSTONES ON THE SHOULDERS, ON WHICH WERE ENGRAVED THE NAMES OF THE TRIBES OF ISRAEL PRIESTLY BREASTPLATE (HEBREW HOSHEN): WITH TWELVE GEMS, EACH ENGRAVED WITH THE NAME OF ONE OF THE TRIBES; A POUCH IN WHICH HE PROBABLY CARRIED THE URIM AND THUMMIM. IT WAS FASTENED TO THE EPHOD ON THE FRONT OF THE TURBAN WAS A GOLDEN PLATE INSCRIBED WITH THE WORDS: "HOLINESS UNTO YHWH" ATTACHED TO THE MITZNEFET. THE HIGH PRIEST, LIKE ALL PRIESTS, WOULD MINISTER BAREFOOT WHEN HE WAS SERVING IN THE TEMPLE. LIKE ALL OF THE PRIESTS, HE HAD TO IMMERSE HIMSELF IN THE RITUAL BATH BEFORE VESTING AND WASH HIS HANDS AND HIS FEET BEFORE PERFORMING ANY SACRED ACT. THE TALMUD TEACHES THAT NEITHER THE KOHANIM NOR THE KOHEN GADOL WERE FIT TO MINISTER UNLESS THEY WORE THEIR PRIESTLY VESTMENTS: "WHILE THEY ARE CLOTHED IN THE PRIESTLY GARMENTS, THEY ARE CLOTHED IN THE PRIESTHOOD; BUT WHEN THEY ARE NOT WEARING THE GARMENTS, THE PRIESTHOOD IS NOT UPON THEM" (B.ZEVACHIM 17:B). IT IS FURTHER TAUGHT THAT JUST AS THE SACRIFICES FACILITATE AN ATONEMENT FOR SIN, SO DO THE PRIESTLY GARMENTS (B.ZEVACHIM 88B). THE HIGH PRIEST HAD TWO SETS OF HOLY GARMENTS: THE "GOLDEN GARMENTS" DETAILED ABOVE, AND A SET OF WHITE "LINEN GARMENTS" (BIGDEI HA-BAD) WHICH HE WORE ONLY ON THE DAY OF ATONEMENT (YOM KIPPUR) (LEVITICUS 16:4). ON THAT DAY, HE WOULD CHANGE HIS HOLY GARMENTS FOUR TIMES, BEGINNING IN THE GOLDEN GARMENTS BUT CHANGING INTO THE LINEN GARMENTS FOR THE TWO MOMENTS WHEN HE WOULD ENTER THE HOLY OF HOLIES (THE FIRST TIME TO OFFER THE BLOOD OF ATONEMENT AND THE INCENSE, AND THE SECOND TIME TO RETRIEVE THE CENSER), AND THEN CHANGE BACK AGAIN INTO THE GOLDEN GARMENTS AFTER EACH TIME. HE WOULD IMMERSE IN THE RITUAL BATH BEFORE EACH CHANGE OF GARMENTS, WASHING HIS HANDS AND HIS FEET AFTER REMOVING THE GARMENTS AND AGAIN BEFORE PUTTING THE OTHER SET ON. THE LINEN GARMENTS WERE ONLY FOUR IN NUMBER, THOSE CORRESPONDING TO THE GARMENTS WORN BY ALL PRIESTS (UNDERGARMENTS, TUNIC, SASH AND TURBAN), BUT MADE ONLY OF WHITE LINEN, WITH NO EMBROIDERY. THEY COULD BE WORN ONLY ONCE, NEW SETS BEING MADE EACH YEAR.**  **HIGH PRIEST: HIGH PRIEST OF ISRAEL: IN EVERY GENERATION WHEN THE TEMPLE WAS STANDING, ONE KOHEN WOULD BE SINGLED OUT TO PERFORM THE FUNCTIONS OF THE HIGH PRIEST (HEBREW KOHEN GADOL). HIS PRIMARY TASK WAS THE DAY OF ATONEMENT SERVICE. ANOTHER UNIQUE TASK OF THE HIGH PRIEST WAS THE OFFERING OF A DAILY MEAL SACRIFICE; HE ALSO HELD THE PREROGATIVE TO SUPERSEDE ANY PRIEST AND OFFER ANY OFFERING HE CHOSE. ALTHOUGH THE TORAH RETAINS A PROCEDURE TO SELECT A HIGH PRIEST WHEN NEEDED, IN THE ABSENCE OF THE TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM, THERE IS NO HIGH PRIEST IN JUDAISM TODAY.**  **TWENTY-FOUR KOHANIC DIVISIONS: PRIESTLY DIVISIONS: KING DAVID ASSIGNED EACH OF THE 24 PRIESTLY CLANS BY LOT TO A WEEKLY WATCH (HEB. משמרת, MISHMERET) DURING WHICH ITS MEMBERS WERE RESPONSIBLE FOR MAINTAINING THE SCHEDULE OF OFFERINGS AT THE TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM, IN ACCORDANCE WITH 1 CHRONICLES 24:3–5. PRIOR TO THAT TIME, THE PRIESTLY COURSES NUMBERED A MERE EIGHT. THIS NEWLY INSTATED A CYCLE OF PRIESTLY COURSES, OR PRIESTLY DIVISIONS, WHICH REPEATED ITSELF ROUGHLY TWICE EACH YEAR. WHEN THE FIRST AND SECOND TEMPLES WERE BUILT, THE PRIESTS OF AARON'S LINEAGE ASSUMED THESE ROLES IN THE TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM. EACH OF THE 24 GROUPS CONSISTED OF SIX PRIESTLY FAMILIES, WITH EACH OF THE SIX SERVING ONE DAY OF THE WEEK. ON THE SABBATH DAY, ALL SIX WORKED IN TANDEM. ACCORDING TO LATER RABBINICAL INTERPRETATION, THESE 24 GROUPS CHANGED EVERY SABBATH AT THE COMPLETION OF THE MUSSAF SERVICE. HOWEVER, ON THE BIBLICAL FESTIVALS ALL 24 WERE PRESENT IN THE TEMPLE FOR DUTY. ACCORDING TO THE JERUSALEM TALMUD (TA‘ANITH 4:2 / 20A): "FOUR WARDS CAME UP OUT OF EXILE: YEDAIAH, HARIM, PAŠḤŪR AND IMMER. THE PROPHETS AMONG THEM HAD MADE A STIPULATION WITH THEM, NAMELY, THAT EVEN IF JEHOIARIV SHOULD COME UP OUT OF EXILE, THE OFFICIATING WARD THAT SERVES IN THE TEMPLE AT THAT TIME SHOULD NOT BE REJECTED ON HIS ACCOUNT, BUT RATHER, HE IS TO BECOME SECONDARY UNTO THEM."**  **DESTRUCTION OF THE SECOND TEMPLE: FOLLOWING THE TEMPLE'S DESTRUCTION AT THE END OF THE FIRST JEWISH–ROMAN WAR AND THE DISPLACEMENT TO THE GALILEE OF THE BULK OF THE REMAINING JEWISH POPULATION IN JUDEA AT THE END OF THE BAR KOKHBA REVOLT, JEWISH TRADITION IN THE TALMUD AND POEMS FROM THE PERIOD RECORD THAT THE DESCENDANTS OF EACH PRIESTLY WATCH ESTABLISHED A SEPARATE RESIDENTIAL SEAT IN TOWNS AND VILLAGES OF THE GALILEE, AND MAINTAINED THIS RESIDENTIAL PATTERN FOR AT LEAST SEVERAL CENTURIES IN ANTICIPATION OF THE RECONSTRUCTION OF THE TEMPLE AND REINSTITUTION OF THE CYCLE OF PRIESTLY COURSES. SPECIFICALLY, THIS KOHANIC SETTLEMENT REGION STRETCHED FROM THE BEIT NETOFA VALLEY, THROUGH THE NAZARETH REGION TO ARBEL AND THE VICINITY OF TIBERIAS. IN SUBSEQUENT YEARS, THERE WAS A CUSTOM OF PUBLICLY RECALLING EVERY SHABBAT IN THE SYNAGOGUES THE COURSES OF THE PRIESTS, A PRACTICE THAT REINFORCED THE PRESTIGE OF THE PRIESTS' LINEAGE. PROFESSOR YOSEF TOBI, DESCRIBING A STONE INSCRIPTION FOUND IN YEMEN AND WHICH CONTAINS A PARTIAL LIST OF THE NAMES (IN HEBREW) OF THE TWENTY-FOUR PRIESTLY COURSES AND THEIR PLACES OF RESIDENCE, WRITES:[9] "AS FOR THE PROBABLE STRONG SPIRITUAL ATTACHMENT HELD BY THE JEWS OF ḤIMYAR FOR THE LAND OF ISRAEL, THIS IS ALSO ATTESTED TO BY AN INSCRIPTION BEARING THE NAMES OF THE MIŚMARŌṮ (PRIESTLY WARDS), WHICH WAS INITIALLY DISCOVERED IN SEPTEMBER 1970 BY W. MÜLLER AND THEN, INDEPENDENTLY, BY P. GRJAZNEVITCH WITHIN A MOSQUE IN BAYT AL-ḤĀḌIR, A VILLAGE SITUATED NEAR TAN‘IM, EAST OF ṢANʻĀ’. THIS INSCRIPTION HAS BEEN PUBLISHED BY SEVERAL EUROPEAN SCHOLARS, BUT THE SEMINAL STUDY WAS CARRIED OUT BY E.E. URBACH (1973), ONE OF THE MOST IMPORTANT SCHOLARS OF RABBINIC LITERATURE IN THE PREVIOUS GENERATION.[10] THE PRIESTLY WARDS WERE SEEN AS ONE OF THE MOST DISTINCTIVE ELEMENTS IN THE COLLECTIVE MEMORY OF THE JEWISH PEOPLE AS A NATION DURING THE PERIOD OF ROMAN AND BYZANTINE RULE IN THE LAND OF ISRAEL FOLLOWING THE DESTRUCTION OF THE SECOND TEMPLE, INSOFAR AS THEY CAME TO SYMBOLIZE JEWISH WORSHIP WITHIN THE LAND." IT IS NOW UNCERTAIN WHEN THIS STONE INSCRIPTION WAS FIRST ENGRAVED, BUT CERTAINLY IT DATES BACK TO A TIME NEAR THE SECOND TEMPLE’S DESTRUCTION. THE COMPLETE LIST OF SACERDOTAL NAMES WOULD NORMALLY HAVE INCLUDED TWENTY-FOUR PRIESTLY WARDS. HOWEVER, TODAY, THE STONE INSCRIPTION CONTAINS ONLY A PARTIAL LIST OF THEIR NAMES, WITH THEIR FORMER PLACES OF RESIDENCE – BEGINNING FROM THE FOURTH WARD, AND ENDING WITH THE FOURTEENTH WARD. THIS WAS BECAUSE THE STONE HAD BEEN PARTIALLY BROKEN AWAY, AS ALSO PART OF WHICH WAS HIDDEN UNDERGROUND. THIS IS THE LONGEST ROSTER OF NAMES OF THIS KIND EVER DISCOVERED UNTO THIS DAY:[**   |  |  | | --- | --- | | **ENGLISH TRANSLATION** | **ORIGINAL HEBREW** | | **[SE‘ORIM ‘AYṮOH-LO], FOURTH WARD** | **שְׂעוֹרִים עיתהלו משמר הרביעי** | | **[MALKIAH, BEṮ]-LEHEM, THE FIF[TH] WARD** | **מַלְכִּיָּה בית לחם משמר החמשי** | | **MIYAMIN, YUDFAṮ (JOTAPATA), THE SIXTH WARD** | **מִיָמִין יודפת משמר הששי** | | **[HAQO]Ṣ, ‘AILEBU, THE SEVENTH WARD** | **הַקּוֹץ עילבו משמר השביעי** | | **AVIAH ‘IDDO, KEFAR ‘UZZIEL, THE (EIGHTH) WARD** | **אֲבִיָּה עדו כפר עוזיאל משמר** | | **THE EIGHTH (WARD). YEŠŪA‘, NIŠDAF-ARBEL** | **השמיני יֵשׁוּעַ נשדפארבל** | | **THE NINTH WARD** | **משמר התשיעי** | | **ŠEKHANIYAHU, ‘AVURAH CABŪL, THE T[ENTH] WARD** | **שְׁכַנְיָה עבורה כבול משמר העשירי** | | **ELIAŠĪV, COHEN QANAH, THE ELEV[ENTH] WARD** | **אֶלְיָשִׁיב כהן קנה משמר אחד עשר** | | **YAQĪM PAŠḤŪR, ṢEFAṮ (SAFED), THE TWELFTH[TH] WARD** | **יָקִים פַּשְׁחוּר צפת משמר שנים עשר** | | **[ḤŪ]PPAH, BEṮ-MA‘ON, THE (THIRTEENTH) WARD** | **חוּפָּה בית מעון משמר שלשה** | | **THE THIRTEENTH (WARD). YEŠAV’AV, ḤUṢPIṮ ŠUḤĪN** | **עשר יֶשֶׁבְאָב חוצפית שוחין** | | **THE FOURTEENTH WA[RD]** | **משמר ארבע עשר** |   **MISHNAH AND TALMUD[: QUALIFICATIONS AND DISQUALIFICATIONS: KOHANIC DISQUALIFICATIONS: ALTHOUGH KOHANIM MAY ASSUME THEIR DUTIES ONCE THEY REACHED PHYSICAL MATURITY, THE FRATERNITY OF KOHANIM GENERALLY WOULD NOT ALLOW YOUNG KOHANIM TO BEGIN SERVICE UNTIL THEY REACHED THE AGE OF TWENTY, AND SOME OPINIONS STATE THAT THIS AGE WAS THIRTY. THERE WAS NO MANDATORY RETIREMENT AGE. ONLY WHEN A KOHEN BECAME PHYSICALLY INFIRM COULD HE NO LONGER SERVE. A KOHEN MAY BECOME DISQUALIFIED FROM PERFORMING HIS SERVICE FOR A HOST OF REASONS, INCLUDING, BUT NOT LIMITED TO, TUMAH, MARITAL DEFILEMENTS, AND PHYSICAL BLEMISHES. OF IMPORTANCE IS THAT THE KOHEN IS NEVER PERMANENTLY DISQUALIFIED FROM SERVICE BUT IS PERMITTED TO RETURN TO HIS NORMAL DUTIES ONCE THE DISQUALIFICATION CEASES.**  **TWENTY-FOUR KOHANIC GIFTS: THE KOHANIM WERE COMPENSATED FOR THEIR SERVICE TO THE NATION AND IN THE TEMPLE THROUGH THE TWENTY-FOUR KOHANIC GIFTS. OF THESE 24 GIFTS, 10 ARE LISTED AS TO BE GIVEN EVEN OUTSIDE THE LAND OF ISRAEL. AN EXAMPLE OF THE GIFTS GIVEN TO THE KOHEN IN THE JEWISH DIASPORA ARE MOST NOTABLY THE FIVE SHEKELS OF THE PIDYON HABEN CEREMONY, AND THE GIVING OF THE FORELEG, CHEEKS AND ABOMASUM FROM EACH KOSHER-SLAUGHTERED ANIMAL.**  **TORAH INSTRUCTION: THE TORAH INSTRUCTION OF THE KOHANIM: A GROUP OF KOHANIM STUDYING THE MISHNAYOT LAWS OF KEILIM IN ANTICIPATION OF THE REBUILDING OF THE BEIT HAMIKDASH. TORAH VERSES AND RABBINICAL COMMENTARY TO THE TANAKH IMPLY THAT THE KOHEN HAS A UNIQUE LEADERSHIP ROLE AMONGST THE NATION OF ISRAEL. IN ADDITION TO THE WELL-KNOWN ROLE OF THE KOHEN TO OFFICIATE IN THE SACRIFICIAL ACTIVITY IN THE TEMPLE (THE KORBANOT), THE KOHEN IS PRESUMED TO HAVE THE RESPONSIBILITY OF BEING KNOWLEDGEABLE IN THE LAWS AND NUANCES OF THE TORAH AND TO BE ABLE TO GIVE ACCURATE INSTRUCTION IN THOSE LAWS TO THE JEWISH PEOPLE. RABBI SAMSON RAPHAEL HIRSCH EXPLAINS THIS RESPONSIBILITY AS NOT BEING THE EXCLUSIVE TORAH INSTRUCTORS, BUT WORKING IN TANDEM WITH THE RABBINIC LEADERS OF THE ERA, WHILE OTHER RABBINIC GREATS – NOTABLY THE CHASAM SOFER AND MAHARITZ CHAYES – ACKNOWLEDGED A UNIQUE ASSIGNMENT OF TORAH INSTRUCTION TO THE DESCENDANTS OF AARON.**  **MODERN APPLICATION: AFTER THE DESTRUCTION OF THE SECOND TEMPLE AND THE SUSPENSION OF SACRIFICIAL OFFERINGS (EVERYTHING THAT IS NON-ENGLISH, BLACK NATIVE BORN ENGLISH, FULL OR FLLED WITH ENGLISH HAVE BEEN ALL FULFILLED SINCE 2020 AD, WHICH MEANS YOU CANNOT PAY YOUR TITHES, MONEY OFFERINGS OR SACRIFICES & EXPECT A BLESSING, BECAUSE YOU WANT GET IT, BUT WILL GET A CURSE SINCE IN THE THIS END TIME YOU ARE REQUIRED, COMMANDED & DEMANDED TO PAY YOUR TITHES, MONEY OFFERINGS & SACRIFICES ONLY TO THE TOP ENGLISH LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH, WHICH IS ALWAYS NATIVE BORN ENGLISH TO HIS ENGLISH USA & THE ENGLISH REALM WILL BE FULFILLED FOR THE ENGLISH USA IN 3020 AD!), THE FORMAL ROLE OF PRIESTS IN SACRIFICIAL SERVICES CAME TO AN END TEMPORARILY (UNTIL THE REBUILDING OF THE TEMPLE ONCE MORE). KOHANIM, HOWEVER, RETAIN A FORMAL AND PUBLIC CEREMONIAL ROLE IN SYNAGOGUE PRAYER SERVICES. KOHANIM ALSO HAVE A LIMITED NUMBER OF OTHER SPECIAL DUTIES AND PRIVILEGES IN JEWISH RELIGIOUS PRACTICE. THESE SPECIAL ROLES HAVE BEEN MAINTAINED IN ORTHODOX JUDAISM, AND SOMETIMES IN CONSERVATIVE JUDAISM. REFORM JUDAISM DOES NOT AFFORD ANY SPECIAL STATUS OR RECOGNITION TO KOHANIM.**  **SYNAGOGUE ALIYAH: EVERY MONDAY, THURSDAY AND SHABBAT IN ORTHODOX SYNAGOGUES (AND MANY CONSERVATIVE ONES AS WELL), A PORTION FROM THE TORAH IS READ ALOUD IN THE ORIGINAL HEBREW IN FRONT OF THE CONGREGATION. ON WEEKDAYS, THIS READING IS DIVIDED INTO THREE; IT IS CUSTOMARY TO CALL A KOHEN FOR THE FIRST READING (ALIYAH), A LEVITE FOR THE SECOND READING, AND A MEMBER OF ANY OTHER TRIBE OF ISRAEL TO THE THIRD READING. ON SHABBAT, THE READING IS DIVIDED INTO SEVEN PORTIONS; A KOHEN IS CALLED FOR THE FIRST ALIYAH AND A LEVITE TO THE SECOND, AND MEMBERS OF OTHER TRIBES FOR THE REST. IF A KOHEN IS NOT PRESENT, IT IS CUSTOMARY IN MANY COMMUNITIES FOR A LEVITE TO TAKE THE FIRST ALIYAH "BIMKOM KOHEN" (IN THE PLACE OF A KOHEN) AND AN ISRAELITE THE SECOND AND SUCCEEDING ONES. THIS CUSTOM IS NOT REQUIRED BY HALAKHA (JEWISH LAW), HOWEVER (AND SOME OPINIONS DISCOURAGE IT), AND ISRAELITES MAY BE CALLED UP FOR ALL ALIYOT. IF THERE IS NO LEVITE, THE KOHEN IS CALLED FOR THE SECOND ALIYAH AS WELL. IN THE LATE 12TH AND EARLY 13TH CENTURY, RABBI MEIR OF ROTHENBURG RULED THAT, IN A COMMUNITY CONSISTING ENTIRELY OF KOHANIM, THE PROHIBITION ON CALLING KOHANIM FOR ANYTHING BUT THE FIRST TWO AND MAFTIR ALIYOT CREATES A DEADLOCK SITUATION WHICH SHOULD BE RESOLVED BY CALLING WOMEN TO THE TORAH FOR ALL THE INTERMEDIATE ALIYOT. THE CONSERVATIVE RABBINICAL ASSEMBLY'S COMMITTEE ON JEWISH LAW AND STANDARDS (CJLS), CONSISTENT WITH THE CONSERVATIVE MOVEMENT'S GENERAL VIEW OF THE ROLE OF KOHANIM, HAS RULED THAT THE PRACTICE OF CALLING A KOHEN TO THE FIRST ALIYAH REPRESENTS A CUSTOM RATHER THAN A LAW, AND THAT ACCORDINGLY, A CONSERVATIVE RABBI IS NOT OBLIGATED TO FOLLOW IT. AS SUCH, IN SOME CONSERVATIVE SYNAGOGUES, THIS PRACTICE IS NOT FOLLOWED. PRIESTS (AND IN THEIR ABSENCE, OCCASIONALLY LEVITES) ARE ALSO THE FIRST OFFERED THE OPPORTUNITY TO LEAD THE COMMUNAL GRACE AFTER MEALS. UNLIKE THE GENERAL RULE FOR ALIYOT, THIS OFFER MAY BE DECLINED. THERE ARE OTHER RULES REGARDING THE HONORING OF KOHANIM, EVEN IN THE ABSENCE OF THE TEMPLE, BUT GENERALLY THESE ARE WAIVED (IF THEY ARE EVEN OFFERED) BY THE KOHEN. PRIESTLY BLESSING: PRIESTLY BLESSING: LARGE CROWDS CONGREGATE ON PASSOVER AT THE WESTERN WALL TO RECEIVE THE PRIESTLY BLESSING**  **BLESSING GESTURE DEPICTED ON THE GRAVESTONE OF RABBI MESCHULLAM KOHN (1739–1819), WHO WAS A KOHEN: THE KOHANIM PARTICIPATING IN AN ORTHODOX AND SOME OTHER STYLES OF TRADITIONAL JEWISH PRAYER SERVICE ALSO DELIVER THE PRIESTLY BLESSING,[18] DURING THE REPETITION OF THE SHEMONEH ESREI.[19] THEY PERFORM THIS SERVICE BY STANDING AND FACING THE CROWD IN THE FRONT OF THE CONGREGATION, WITH THEIR ARMS HELD OUTWARDS AND THEIR HANDS AND FINGERS IN A SPECIFIC FORMATION, WITH A JEWISH PRAYER SHAWL OR TALIT COVERING THEIR HEADS AND OUTSTRETCHED HANDS SO THAT THEIR FINGERS CANNOT BE SEEN.[20] KOHANIM LIVING IN ISRAEL AND MANY SEPHARDIC JEWS LIVING IN AREAS OUTSIDE ISRAEL DELIVER THE PRIESTLY BLESSING DAILY; ASHKENAZI JEWS LIVING OUTSIDE ISRAEL DELIVER IT ONLY ON JEWISH HOLIDAYS.[21]**  **PIDYON HABEN (REDEMPTION OF THE FIRSTBORN): PIDYON HABEN: OUTSIDE THE SYNAGOGUE, THE KOHEN LEADS THE PIDYON HABEN CEREMONY. THIS SYMBOLIC REDEMPTION OF THE FIRST-BORN SON IS BASED ON THE TORAH COMMANDMENT, "AND YOU SHALL REDEEM ALL THE FIRSTBORN OF MAN AMONG YOUR SONS".**  **EFFECTS ON MARITAL STATUS: ORTHODOX JUDAISM RECOGNIZES THE RULES REGULATING MARRIAGE FOR JEWS OF PRIESTLY STOCK AS BEING IN FULL FORCE. RABBINIC COURTS WILL UPHOLD THE LAWS AND WILL NOT OFFICIATE IN A MARRIAGE THAT INVOLVES A MAN WHO IS A KOHEN AND A JEWISH WOMAN WHO IS DIVORCED FROM AN EARLIER MARRIAGE. AREAS WHERE ORTHODOX APPROACHES MAY CREATE DIFFERENT RESULTS INCLUDE SITUATIONS WHERE A WOMAN HAS BEEN RAPED, KIDNAPPED OR HELD HOSTAGE, DESCENDANTS OF CONVERTS WHOSE JUDAISM STATUS TURNED OUT TO BE SUBJECT TO DOUBT, AMBIGUOUS PRIOR DATING HISTORIES, AND OTHER POTENTIALLY AMBIGUOUS OR DIFFICULT SITUATIONS. A PRIEST OF AARON'S LINEAGE (I.E. KOHEN) IS FORBIDDEN BY THE MOSAIC LAW (TORAH) TO MARRY A DIVORCED WOMAN EVEN IF SHE WERE A NATIVE ISRAELITE. LIKEWISE, A MALE DESCENDANT FROM AARON'S LINE IS PROHIBITED TO MARRY A JEWISH WOMAN WHO HAS HAD SEXUAL INTERCOURSE WITH A NON-JEW, WHETHER SHE HAD BEEN RAPED OR SHE HAD WILLFULLY DONE SO. SO, TOO, HE CANNOT MARRY A JEWISH WOMAN WHOSE BIRTH WAS BY A FATHER WHO IS A KOHEN BUT WHO VIOLATED ONE OF THESE PROHIBITIONS. IF HE WENT AHEAD AND DID ONE OF THESE THREE THINGS, HIS MALE ISSUE BORN FROM SUCH UNION IS NO LONGER A PRIEST (I.E. KOHEN), BUT RATHER BECOMES A ḤALLAL (LEV. 21:7, 14) - A TERM DESIGNATING ONE WHO IS NO LONGER A PRIEST, BUT PROFANED. A PRIEST MUST MAINTAIN AN UNTAINTED LINEAGE, AND HIS MOTHER MUST BE OF JEWISH BIRTH. IF HE MARRIED A NON-JEWISH WOMAN FROM THE GENTILE NATIONS, HIS CHILDREN ARE NO LONGER PRIESTS, BUT GENTILES. HAD A PRIEST OF AARON'S LINEAGE TRANSGRESSED THIS PROHIBITION AND MARRIED A DIVORCED WOMAN, AND THEY HAD CHILDREN TOGETHER, ALL OF HIS FEMALE ISSUE - WHETHER HIS, OR HIS SONS, OR HIS GRANDCHILDREN - WOULD BE PROHIBITED FROM MARRYING INTO THE PRIESTLY STOCK FOR ALL GENERATIONS. RAPE POSES AN ESPECIALLY POIGNANT PROBLEM. THE PAIN EXPERIENCED BY THE FAMILIES OF KOHANIM WHO WERE REQUIRED TO DIVORCE THEIR WIVES AS THE RESULT OF THE RAPES ACCOMPANYING THE CAPTURE OF JERUSALEM IS ALLUDED TO IN THIS MISHNAH: IF A WOMAN WERE IMPRISONED BY NON-JEWS CONCERNING MONEY AFFAIRS, SHE IS PERMITTED TO HER HUSBAND, BUT IF FOR SOME CAPITAL OFFENSE, SHE IS FORBIDDEN TO HER HUSBAND. IF A TOWN WERE OVERCOME BY BESIEGING TROOPS, ALL WOMEN OF PRIESTLY STOCK FOUND IN IT ARE INELIGIBLE [TO BE MARRIED TO PRIESTS OR TO REMAIN MARRIED TO PRIESTS], BUT IF THEY HAD WITNESSES, EVEN A SLAVE, OR EVEN A BONDSWOMAN, THESE MAY BE BELIEVED. BUT NO MAN MAY BE BELIEVED FOR HIMSELF. RABBI ZECHARIAH BEN HAKATSAB SAID, "BY THIS TEMPLE, HER HAND DID NOT STIR FROM MY HAND FROM THE TIME THE NON-JEWS ENTERED JERUSALEM UNTIL THEY WENT OUT." THEY SAID TO HIM: NO MAN MAY GIVE EVIDENCE OF HIMSELF.**  **ISRAEL: THE ISRAELI RABBINATE WILL NOT PERFORM A MARRIAGE HALAKHICALLY FORBIDDEN TO A KOHEN. FOR EXAMPLE, A KOHEN CANNOT LEGALLY MARRY A DIVORCED OR CONVERTED WOMAN IN THE STATE OF ISRAEL, ALTHOUGH A FOREIGN MARRIAGE WOULD BE RECOGNIZED.**  **CONSERVATIVE JEWISH VIEW: CONSERVATIVE JUDAISM HAS ISSUED AN EMERGENCY TAKANAH (RABBINICAL EDICT) TEMPORARILY SUSPENDING THE APPLICATION OF THE RULES IN THEIR ENTIRETY, ON THE GROUNDS THAT THE HIGH INTERMARRIAGE RATE THREATENS THE SURVIVAL OF JUDAISM, AND HENCE THAT ANY MARRIAGE BETWEEN JEWS IS WELCOMED. THE TAKANAH DECLARES THAT THE OFFSPRING OF SUCH MARRIAGES ARE TO BE REGARDED AS KOHANIM. THE MOVEMENT ALLOWS A KOHEN TO MARRY A CONVERT OR DIVORCEE FOR THESE REASONS: SINCE THE TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM IS NO LONGER EXTANT AND KORBANOT SHOULD NOT BE RESTORED, KOHANIM ARE NO LONGER ABLE TO PERFORM TEMPLE SERVICES IN A STATE OF RITUAL PURITY. BECAUSE THE INTERMARRIAGE CRISIS AMONG AMERICAN JEWRY IS AN EXTREME SITUATION, THE CONSERVATIVE MOVEMENT FEELS IT MUST SUPPORT THE DECISION OF TWO JEWS TO MARRY. KOHANIM TO THIS DAY MAINTAIN THE GENERAL PROHIBITION OF NOT BEING EXPOSED TO THE DEAD (WITHIN THE SAME ROOM, AT A CEMETERY, AND ELSEWHERE).**  **BAT KOHEN: KOHEN WAS A STATUS THAT TRADITIONALLY REFERRED TO MEN, PASSED FROM FATHER TO SON, ALTHOUGH THERE WERE SITUATIONS WHERE A BAT KOHEN, DAUGHTER OF A KOHEN, ENJOYED SOME SPECIAL STATUS. FOR EXAMPLE, THE FIRST-BORN SON OF A BAT KOHEN, OR THE FIRST-BORN SON OF A BAT LEVI (THE DAUGHTER OF ANY LEVITE) DID NOT REQUIRE THE RITUAL OF PIDYON HABEN. IN ADDITION, FEMALES, ALTHOUGH THEY DID NOT SERVE IN THE TABERNACLE OR THE TEMPLE, WERE PERMITTED TO EAT OR BENEFIT FROM SOME OF THE 24 KOHANIC GIFTS. HOWEVER, IF A KKOHEN'S DAUGHTER MARRIED A MAN FROM OUTSIDE THE KOHANIC LINE, SHE WAS NO LONGER PERMITTED TO BENEFIT FROM THE KOHANIC GIFTS. CONVERSELY, THE DAUGHTER OF A NON-KOHEN WHO MARRIED A KOHEN TOOK ON THE SAME RIGHTS AS AN UNMARRIED DAUGHTER OF A KOHEN.**  **MODERN TIMES: TODAY, ORTHODOX AND MANY CONSERVATIVE RABBIS MAINTAIN THE POSITION THAT ONLY A MAN CAN ACT AS A KOHEN, AND THAT A DAUGHTER OF A KOHEN IS RECOGNIZED AS A BAT KOHEN ONLY IN THOSE VERY LIMITED WAYS THAT HAVE BEEN IDENTIFIED IN THE PAST. OTHER CONSERVATIVE RABBIS, ALONG WITH SOME REFORM AND RECONSTRUCTIONIST RABBIS, ARE PREPARED TO GIVE EQUAL KOHEN STATUS TO THE DAUGHTER OF A KOHEN. ORTHODOX JUDAISM MAINTAINS THAT THE PRIVILEGES AND STATUS OF KOHANIM STEM PRIMARILY FROM THEIR OFFERINGS AND ACTIVITIES IN THE TEMPLE. ACCORDINGLY, IN ORTHODOX JUDAISM ONLY MEN CAN PERFORM THE PRIESTLY BLESSING AND RECEIVE THE FIRST ALIYAH DURING THE PUBLIC TORAH READING, AND WOMEN ARE GENERALLY NOT PERMITTED TO OFFICIATE IN A PIDYON HABEN CEREMONY. HOWEVER, THE QUESTION OF WHAT ACTS (IF ANY) A BAT KOHEN CAN PERFORM IN AN ORTHODOX CONTEXT IS A SUBJECT OF CURRENT DISCUSSION AND DEBATE IN SOME ORTHODOX CIRCLES. SOME WOMEN'S PRAYER GROUPS THAT PRACTICE UNDER THE HALAKHIC GUIDANCE OF NON-ORTHODOX RABBIS, AND WHICH CONDUCT TORAH READINGS FOR WOMEN ONLY, HAVE ADAPTED A CUSTOM OF CALLING A BAT KOHEN FOR THE FIRST ALIYAH AND A BAT LEVI FOR THE SECOND. CONSERVATIVE JUDAISM, CONSISTENT WITH ITS VIEW THAT SACRIFICES IN THE TEMPLE WILL NOT BE RESTORED AND IN LIGHT OF MANY CONGREGATIONS' COMMITMENT TO GENDER (BUT NOT CASTE) EGALITARIANISM, INTERPRETS THE TALMUDIC RELEVANT PASSAGES TO PERMIT ELIMINATION OF MOST DISTINCTIONS BETWEEN MALE AND FEMALE KOHANIM IN CONGREGATIONS THAT RETAIN TRADITIONAL TRIBAL ROLES WHILE MODIFYING TRADITIONAL GENDER ROLES. THE CONSERVATIVE MOVEMENT BASES THIS LENIENCY ON THE VIEW THAT THE PRIVILEGES OF THE KOHEN COME NOT FROM OFFERING TEMPLE OFFERINGS BUT SOLELY FROM LINEAL SANCTITY, AND THAT CEREMONIES LIKE THE PRIESTLY BLESSING SHOULD EVOLVE FROM THEIR TEMPLE-BASED ORIGINS. (THE ARGUMENT FOR WOMEN'S INVOLVEMENT IN THE PRIESTLY BLESSING ACKNOWLEDGES THAT ONLY MALE KOHANIM COULD PERFORM THIS RITUAL IN THE DAYS OF THE TEMPLE, BUT THAT THE CEREMONY IS NO LONGER ROOTED IN TEMPLE PRACTICE; ITS ASSOCIATION WITH THE TEMPLE WAS BY RABBINIC DECREE; AND RABBIS THEREFORE HAVE THE AUTHORITY TO PERMIT THE PRACTICE TO EVOLVE FROM ITS TEMPLE-BASED ROOTS). AS A RESULT, SOME CONSERVATIVE SYNAGOGUES PERMIT A BAT KOHEN TO PERFORM THE PRIESTLY BLESSING AND THE PIDYON HABEN CEREMONY, AND TO RECEIVE THE FIRST ALIYAH DURING THE TORAH READING. THE CONSERVATIVE HALAKHA COMMITTEE IN ISRAEL HAS RULED THAT WOMEN DO NOT RECEIVE SUCH ALIYOT AND CANNOT VALIDLY PERFORM SUCH FUNCTIONS (RABBI ROBERT HARRIS, 5748). THEREFORE, NOT ALL CONSERVATIVE CONGREGATIONS OR RABBIS PERMIT THESE ROLES FOR BNOT KOHANIM (DAUGHTERS OF PRIESTS). MOREOVER, MANY EGALITARIAN-ORIENTED CONSERVATIVE SYNAGOGUES HAVE ABOLISHED TRADITIONAL TRIBAL ROLES AND DO NOT PERFORM CEREMONIES INVOLVING KOHANIM (SUCH AS THE PRIESTLY BLESSING OR CALLING A KOHEN TO THE FIRST ALIYAH), AND MANY TRADITIONALIST CONSERVATIVE SYNAGOGUES HAVE RETAINED TRADITIONAL GENDER ROLES AND DO NOT PERMIT WOMEN TO PERFORM THESE ROLES AT ALL. BECAUSE MOST REFORM AND RECONSTRUCTIONIST TEMPLES HAVE ABOLISHED TRADITIONAL TRIBAL DISTINCTIONS, ROLES, AND IDENTITIES ON GROUNDS OF EGALITARIANISM, A SPECIAL STATUS FOR A BAT KOHEN HAS VERY LITTLE SIGNIFICANCE IN THESE MOVEMENTS.**  **GENETIC TESTING: Y-CHROMOSOMAL AARON: SINCE THE Y CHROMOSOME IS INHERITED ONLY FROM ONE'S FATHER (WOMEN HAVE NO Y CHROMOSOME), ALL DIRECT MALE LINEAGES SHARE A COMMON HAPLOTYPE. THEREFORE, TESTING WAS DONE ACROSS SECTORS OF THE JEWISH AND NON-JEWISH POPULATION TO SEE IF THERE WAS ANY COMMONALITY AMONG THEIR Y CHROMOSOMES. THE INITIAL RESEARCH BY HAMMER, SKORECKI, ET AL. WAS BASED ON A LIMITED STUDY OF 188 SUBJECTS, WHICH IDENTIFIED A NARROW SET OF GENETIC MARKERS FOUND IN SLIGHTLY MORE THAN 50% OF JEWS WITH A TRADITION OF PRIESTLY DESCENT AND APPROXIMATELY 5% OF JEWS WHO DID NOT BELIEVE THEMSELVES TO BE KOHANIM. OVER THE SUCCEEDING DECADE, HAMMER, SKORECKI, AND OTHER RESEARCHERS CONTINUED TO COLLECT GENETIC MATERIAL FROM JEWISH AND NON-JEWISH POPULATIONS AROUND THE WORLD. THE MOST RECENT RESULTS SUGGEST THAT 46% OF THOSE WHO HAVE A FAMILY TRADITION OF PRIESTLY DESCENT[ BELONG TO THE Y-DNA HAPLOGROUP IDENTIFIED AS J-P58, AND THAT AT LEAST TWO-THIRDS OF THAT 46% HAVE VERY SIMILAR Y-DNA SEQUENCES INDICATING COMPARATIVELY RECENT COMMON ANCESTRY. A FURTHER 14% OF KOHANIM WERE FOUND TO BELONG TO ANOTHER LINEAGE, IN HAPLOGROUP J2A-M410. IN CONTRAST, THE SO-CALLED COHEN MODAL HAPLOTYPE (CMH), A CHARACTERISTIC Y CHROMOSOME HAPLOTYPE EARLIER IDENTIFIED IN A MAJORITY OF MEN SELF-REPORTING AS KOHANIM, IS FOUND IN AS MUCH AS 5% TO 8% OF JEWS WHO HAVE NO FAMILY TRADITION OF BEING KOHANIM, AND ONLY 1.5% WERE FOUND TO HAVE THE CLOSEST MATCH TO THE MOST DETAILED SEQUENCE. AMONGST NON-JEWS, THE CMH CAN BE FOUND AMONG NON-JEWISH YEMENITES (>67.7%) AND JORDANIANS (~7%), BUT NONE WERE FOUND TO MOST CLOSELY MATCH THE MOST DETAILED SEQUENCE. THUS, STUDIES DOCUMENT CERTAIN DISTINCTIONS AMONG THE Y CHROMOSOMES OF KOHANIM, IMPLYING THAT A SUBSTANTIAL PROPORTION OF KOHANIM SHARE SOME COMMON MALE ANCESTRY. SUBSEQUENT MOLECULAR PHYLOGENETICS RESEARCH PUBLISHED IN 2013, 2016, AND 2020 FOR HAPLOGROUP J1 (J-M267) PLACES THE Y-CHROMOSOMAL AARON WITHIN SUBHAPLOGROUP Z18271, AGE ESTIMATE 2,638–3,280 YEARS BEFORE PRESENT (YBP). INCE THE RELIGIOUS STATUS OF A KOHEN IS CONTINGENT UPON BEING THE MALE BIOLOGICAL DESCENDANT OF AARON IN CONJUNCTION WITH NUMEROUS OTHER VARIABLES THAT ARE NOT SUBJECT TO GENETIC TESTING (THE WIFE OF A KOHEN CANNOT HAVE HAD RELATIONS WITH A NON-JEW, BE A DIVORCEE ETC.) THE POSSESSION OF A COMMON HAPLOTYPE DOES NOT PROVIDE SUFFICIENT EVIDENCE TO CONFER OR MAINTAIN THE RELIGIOUS STATUS OF A KOHEN, WHICH DEPENDS ON MORE THAN SIMPLE HEREDITY. THIS LOSS OF PRIESTLY STATUS OVER TIME MAY ACCOUNT FOR THE 1.5% OF NON-KOHEN JEWS WHO VERY CLOSELY MATCH THE Y CHROMOSOME SEQUENCE THAT IS MOST COMMON AMONGST KOHANIM.**  **COHEN (AND ITS VARIATIONS) AS A SURNAME: THE STATUS OF KOHEN IN JUDAISM HAS NO NECESSARY RELATIONSHIP TO A PERSON'S SURNAME. ALTHOUGH DESCENDANTS OF KOHANIM OFTEN BEAR SURNAMES THAT REFLECT THEIR GENEALOGY, THERE ARE MANY FAMILIES WITH THE SURNAME COHEN (OR ANY NUMBER OF VARIATIONS) WHO ARE NOT KOHANIM NOR EVEN JEWISH. CONVERSELY, THERE ARE MANY KOHANIM WHO DO NOT HAVE COHEN AS A SURNAME. THERE ARE NUMEROUS VARIATIONS TO THE SPELLING OF THE SURNAME COHEN. THESE ARE OFTEN CORRUPTED BY TRANSLATION OR TRANSLITERATION INTO OR FROM OTHER LANGUAGES, AS EXEMPLIFIED BELOW (NOT A COMPLETE LIST).**  **ENGLISH: COHEN, COWEN, COWAN, CAHN, KAHN, CAHAN, CARNE, COHN, CONE, CONN, CONWAY, COHAN, COHANER, CAHANMAN, CHAPLAN, KEOHAN, KAPLAN, KATZ (A HEBREW ABBREVIATION FOR KOHEN ZEDEK (כהן צדק) I.E. "RIGHTEOUS PRIEST"), HACOHEN (COHAN IS ALSO AN IRISH SURNAME AND CONWAY IS ALSO A SURNAME OF WELSH ORIGIN)**  **GERMAN: KOHN, COHN, KOGEN, KORN, KUHN, KAHN, CAHN, KANE, KANER, KONEL, CÖN/COEN, JACHMANN, JACHMANN-KOHN, JACHKONE, KOGENMANN, KOGENMAN, KOGNER, KOGENER, KAGEN, COHNER, KOHNER, KAHNMANN, KAHANEMAN, CAHNMANN, KORENFELD**  **DUTCH: COHEN, KÄIN, KOHN, KON, COGEN**  **FRENCH: CAHEN, COHEN, CAEN, CAHUN, CHON, KAHANE**  **GREEK: KOEN, KOTS, KOTAIS, KOTATIS, KOTHANIS (ROMANIOTE JEWS)**  **HUNGARIAN: KOHN, KOHEN, KORN, KORENFELD, KÁHÁN, KONEL**  **RUSSIAN: KOGAN, KOGEN, KOKHEN (KOCHEN), POP (PRIEST) BREVDA, KAGEDAN/KAGIDAN (IN HEBREW, THIS NAME IS SPELLED "KAF-SHIN-DALED-NUN" AND IS AN ACRONYM FOR "KOHANEI SHLUCHEI DESHMAYA NINHU," WHICH IS ARAMAIC FOR "PRIESTS ARE THE MESSENGERS OF HEAVEN"). KAMADAN, KAZHDAN, KAZDAN, KASDAN, KASDIN, KASDEN, KOGAN, KOGON, KOZEN, KOZER, KOGENSOHN, KAGAN, KAGANOVICH, KAGANOVSKY, KUNIN ARE ALSO POSSIBLE VARIATIONS OF THIS NAME**  **GEORGIAN: KOENISHVILI**  **ARMENIAN: KOHANIAN, KOHANYAN**  **SERBIAN: KOEN, KON, KOJEN**  **POLISH: KON, KOCHAN, JACH, KAPLAN, KAPLIN, KAPLON**  **ITALIAN: COEN, COHEN, PROHEN, SACERDOTE (ITALIAN FOR "PRIEST"), SACERDOTI, SACERDOTI COEN, RAPPAPORT (AND VARIANTS)**  **SPANISH: COEN, COHEN, KOEN, CANNOH, CANNO, CANOH, COY, CANO, CAO, CORENA, CORREA**  **BASQUE: APEZTEGUI "PRIESTLY HOUSE", IN BASQUE "APAIZ" (PRIESTLY) AND "TEGI" (HOUSE). ALSO APÉSTEGUI, APESTEGUIA, APAESTEGUI, APHESTEGUY**  **PORTUGUESE: CÃO, CUNHA, COUTINHO, CORREIA, COELHO**  **PERSIAN: KOHAN, KAHEN, KOHANZÂD, KOHANCHI, KOHANI, KOHANQÂDOŠ, KOHANTEB**  **TURKISH: KOHEN, KÖHEN, AKOHEN, ERKOHEN, KOHENER, ÖZSEZIKLI, DUEK, DOVEK, KAN**  **ROMANIAN: COZER**  **ARABIC: AL-KOHEN, AL-KAHEN, AL-KAHIN, TAWIL, TABILI, TAGUILI**  **ANCIENT/MODERN HEBREW: KOHEN, HAKOHEN, BEN-KOHEN, BAR-KOHEN, KOHENI, KAHANA, KOHANIM, KOHEN-TZEDEK/KOHEN-TZADIK (KATZ)**  **OTHERS: MAZE/MAZO, MAZER (ACRONYM OF THE HEBREW PHRASE MI ZERA AHARON, MEANING "FROM [THE] SEED [OF] AARON [THE KOHEN/PRIEST]"), AZOULAI (ACRONYM OF THE HEBREW PHRASE ISHAH ZONAH VE'CHALLELAH LO YIKACHU, MEANING "A FOREIGN [NON-ISRAELITE WOMAN] OR DIVORCED [ISRAELITE WOMAN] SHALL NOT HE [A KOHEN] TAKE": PROHIBITION BINDING ON KOHANIM), KAHANE**  **ONE OF ZO (ZHOU/YO) DESCENDANTS/CLAN IS CALLED BY THE NAME KUNHEN OR KOHEN; THESE GROUP ORIGINATE IN MYANMAR (BURMA) AND NORTHEAST INDIA.**  **IN CONTEMPORARY ISRAEL, "MOSHE COHEN" IS THE EQUIVALENT OF "JOHN SMITH" IN ENGLISH-SPEAKING COUNTRIES – I.E., PROVERBIALLY THE MOST COMMON OF NAMES.**  **SEDER: PASSOVER SEDER PLATE: ONE COMMON INTERPRETATION OF THE PRACTICE OF HAVING THREE PIECES OF MATZAH ON A SEDER PLATE IS THAT THEY REPRESENT "KOHEN, LEVI AND YISRAEL" (I.E., THE PRIESTS, THE TRIBE OF LEVI, AND ALL OTHER JEWISH PEOPLE).**  **OUTSIDE JUDAISM: ACCORDING TO THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS, EITHER "LITERAL DESCENDANTS OF AARON", OR WORTHY MELCHIZEDEK PRIESTHOOD HOLDERS HAVE THE LEGAL RIGHT TO CONSTITUTE THE PRESIDING BISHOPRIC UNDER THE AUTHORITY OF THE FIRST PRESIDENCY (SECTION 68:16-20). TO DATE, ALL MEN WHO HAVE SERVED ON THE PRESIDING BISHOPRIC HAVE BEEN MELCHIZEDEK PRIESTHOOD HOLDERS, AND NONE HAVE BEEN PUBLICLY IDENTIFIED AS DESCENDANTS OF AARON. SEE ALSO MORMONISM AND JUDAISM.**  **REFERENCES IN POPULAR CULTURE: THE POSITIONING OF THE KOHEN'S HANDS DURING THE PRIESTLY BLESSING WAS LEONARD NIMOY'S INSPIRATION FOR MR. SPOCK'S VULCAN SALUTE IN THE ORIGINAL STAR TREK TELEVISION SERIES. NIMOY, RAISED AN ORTHODOX JEW (BUT NOT A KOHEN), USED THE SALUTE WHEN SAYING "LIVE LONG AND PROSPER." THE PRIESTLY BLESSING WAS USED BY LEONARD COHEN IN HIS FAREWELL BLESSING DURING "WHITHER THOU GOEST", THE CLOSING SONG ON HIS CONCERTS. LEONARD COHEN HIMSELF WAS FROM A KOHEN FAMILY. HE ALSO USED THE DRAWING OF THE PRIESTLY BLESSING AS ONE OF HIS LOGOS.**  **KOHEN AND THE HOLOCAUST: HOLOCAUST THEOLOGY: IN 1938, WITH THE OUTBREAK OF VIOLENCE THAT WOULD COME TO BE KNOWN AS KRISTALLNACHT, AMERICAN ORTHODOX RABBI MNACHEM HAKOHEN RISIKOFF WROTE ABOUT THE CENTRAL ROLE HE SAW FOR PRIESTS AND LEVITES IN TERMS OF JEWISH AND WORLD RESPONSES, IN WORSHIP, LITURGY, AND TESHUVA, REPENTANCE. IN הכהנים והלוים HAKOHANIM VHALEVIIM (1940) THE PRIESTS AND THE LEVITES, HE STRESSED THAT MEMBERS OF THESE GROUPS EXIST IN THE REALM BETWEEN HISTORY (BELOW) AND REDEMPTION (ABOVE), AND MUST ACT IN A UNIQUE WAY TO HELP MOVE OTHERS TO PRAYER AND ACTION, AND HELP BRING AN END TO SUFFERING. HE WROTE, "TODAY, WE ALSO ARE LIVING THROUGH A TIME OF FLOOD, NOT OF WATER, BUT OF BLOOD, WHICH BURNS AND TURNS JEWISH LIFE INTO RUIN. WE ARE NOW DROWNING IN A FLOOD OF BLOOD...THROUGH THE KOHANIM AND LEVI'IM HELP WILL COME TO ALL ISRAEL." KOHN (KOHEN) CHANGE TO KORENFELD IS RECORDED AS A JEWISH FAMILY NAME DURING WORLD WAR II WITH LAJA KORENFELD (KOHN), WHO WAS DEPORTED TO THE GERMAN DEATH CAMP AT AUSCHWITZ IN 1942.**  **THE 13 ATTRIBUTES OF MERCY OF THIS PASSAGE INVOLVES: FIRST, IS ADONAI-COMPASSION BEFORE A PERSON SINS. SECOND, IS ADONAI-COMPASSION AFTER A PERSON HAS SINNED. THIRD, IS EL- MIGHTY IN COMPASSION TO GIVE ALL CREATURES ACCORDING TO THEIR NEED. FOURTH, IS RACHUM-MERCIFUL, WHICH HUMANKIND MAY NOT BE DISTRESSED. FIFTH, IS CHANUN-GRACIOUS IF HUMANKIND IS ALREADY IN DISTRESS. SIXTH, IS ERECH APPAYIM-SLOW TO ANGER. SEVENTH, IS RAV CHESED- PLENTEOUS IN MERCY. EIGHTH, IS EMET-TRUTH. NINTH, IS NOTZER CHESED LAALAFIM-KEEPING MERCY UNTO THOUSANDS. TENTH, IS NOSEH AVON-FORGIVING INIQUITY. ELEVENTH, IS NOSEH CHATAH-FORGIVING SIN. TWELFTH, IS NOSEH PESHAH- FORGIVING TRANSGRESSION. THIRTEENTH, IS VENAKEH-PARDONING. THE SERPHIROT INVOLVES KETER-CROWN ABOVE CONSCIOUSNESS. CHOKLMAH- WISDOM IN CONSCIOUS INTELLECT. BINAH-UNDERSTANDING IN CONSCIOUS INTELLECT. THE PRIMARY CONSCIOUS EMOTIONS ARE CHESED-KINDNESS, GEVURAH-SEVERITY, TIFERET-BEAUTY. THE SECONDARY CONSCIOUS EMOTIONS ARE NETZACH-ETERNITY, HOD-SPLENOR, YESOD-FOUNDATION AND MALKUTH-A VESSEL THAT BRINGS TO ACTION IS CALLED KINGSHIP.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S OWN DWELLING PLACE CALLED THE UNIVERSAL LORDLY ZION, THE SINGLE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 7:46-50; 17:22-31**  **THE LADY VICTORIA CHRIST/LADY BARBARA CHRIST AS THE ANCIENT EMERY DIAMOND STONE, THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEW JERUSALEM (NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH)**  **THE ANCIENT EMERY DIAMOND STONE THAT IS ETERNALLY UNIDENTIFIABLE**  **THIS UNCERTAIN IDENTIFICATION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S UNIVERSAL ZION IS UNIDENTIFIABLE & INVISIBLE WHERE THE NAKED EYE CANNOT APPROACH & THE MENTAL/SPIRITUAL/ETERNAL EYES MAY NOT BE ABLE OR ALLOWED TO SEE IN ROMANS 1:20-23. HIS INVISIBILITY IS PROVEN IN HOLY SCRIPTURE. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS INVISIBLE IN HEBREWS 4:13. IN JOHN 1:18 DECLARES “NO ONE HAS SEEN GOD AT ANY TIME. THE ONLY BEGOTTEN SON, WHO IS IN THE BOSOM OF THE FATHER (STEPHEN), HE HAS DECLARED HIM.” IN JOHN 6:46 STATES “FOR IF YOU BELIEVED MOSES, YOU WOULD BELIEVE ME, FOR HE WROTE ABOUT ME.” IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:17 SAYS “NOW TO THE KING ETERNAL, IMMORTAL, INVISIBLE, TO GOD WHO ALONE IS WISE, BE HONOR AND GLORY FOREVER AND EVER. AMEN.” IN 1ST TIMOTHY 6:16 MENTIONS “WHO ALONE HAS IMMORTALITY, DWELLING IN UNAPPROACHABLE LIGHT, WHOM NO MAN HAS SEEN OR CAN SEE, TO WHOM BE HONOR AND EVERLASTING POWER. AMEN.” IN 1ST JOHN 4:12 TELLS US “NONE HAS SEEN GOD AT ANY TIME. IF WE (AGAPE) LOVE ONE ANOTHER, GOD ABIDES IN US, AND HIS (AGAPE) LOVE HAS BEEN PERFECTED IN US.” IN EXODUS 33:11 DECLARES “SO THE LORD SPOKE TO MOSES FACE TO FACE, AS A MAN SPEAKS TO HIS FRIEND…” IN EXODUS 33:20-23 SAYS “BUT HE SAID, ‘YOU CANNOT SEE MY FACE, FOR NO MAN SHALL SEE ME AND LIVE.’ AND THE LORD SAID, ‘HERE IS A PLACE BY ME, AND YOU SHALL STAND ON THE ROCK. SO, IT SHALL BE, WHILE MY GLORY PASSES BY THAT I WILL PUT YOU IN THE CLEFT OF THE ROCK AND WILL COVER YOU WITH MY HAND WHILE I PASS BY.” IN COLOSSIANS 1:15 MENTIONS “HE IS THE IMAGE OF THE INVISIBLE GOD, THE FIRSTBORN OVER ALL CREATION.” IN PSALMS 145:3 DECLARES “GREAT IS THE LORD, AND GREATLY TO BE PRAISED, AND HIS GREATNESS IS UNSEARCHABLE.” THIS CONCERNS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INVISIBILITY/VISIBILITY IN HIS KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS 6:1-8:3.**  **THE TIME PORTAL DOORWAY (ACTS 29:1-2) TO THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEW JERUSALEM (NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH) IN NEAR FUTURE WHERE THE USA TRIBULATION HAD BEEN BEFORE IN ACTS 30**  **IN THE VISION I SAW & HEARD: WHILE THEY WERE THUS DRAWING TOWARDS THE GATE. BEHOLD A COMPANY OF THE HEAVENLY HOSTS CAME OUT TO MEET THEM. THEY CAME OUT ALSO THIS TIME, SEVERAL OF THE KING’S TRUMPETERS, CLOTHED IN BRIGHT WHITE AND SHINING RAIMENT, WHO WITH MELODIOUS NOISES ALOUD MADE EVEN THE HEAVENS TO ECHO WITH THEIR SOUND. THESE TRUMPETERS SALUTED THESE PILGRIMS WITH 100,000 TIMES 100,000 WELCOMES FROM THE WORLD WITH SHOUTINGS & SOUND OF TRUMPETS SIGNIFYING HOW WELCOME THEY WERE ENTERING IN THEIR COUNTRY & WITH WHAT GLADNESS THEY CAME TO MEET THEM. NOW WHEN THEY CAME TO THE GATE, EACH PILGRIM, EVERY ONE OF THEM HAD GIVEN IN THEIR CERTIFICATE WHICH THEY HAD RECEIVED FROM THE BEGINNING. THESE THEREFORE HAD BEEN CARRIED INTO THE KING, WHEN HE HAD READ THEM, HE SAID “WHERE ARE THE PEOPLE?”, TO WHOM IT WAS ANSWERED, “THEY ARE STANDING OUTSIDE THE GATE.” THE KING THEN COMMANDED TO OPEN THE GATE. NOW I SAW IN MY DREAM, AND THESE PILGRIMS WHEN THEY WENT IN INTO AT THE GATE, AND AS THEY ENTERED, THEY WERE TRANSFIGURED, AND THEY HAD RAINMENT PUT ON THAT SHOWN LIKE GOLD, THEN I HEARD IN MY DREAM THAT ALL THE BELLS IN THE CITY RAN AGAIN FOR JOY, AND THAT IT WAS SAID WITHIN, ENTER IN INTO THE JOY OF OUR GREAT LORD!!!!**  **THE ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEW JERUSALEM (NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH) IN ACTS 30**  **THE TOP CREATION PROCESS IN THE ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEW JERUSALEM (NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH) IN THE TOP SINGLE UNIVERSE KNOWN AS THE TOP QANAH DONE BY THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH HIMSELF IN THE ULTIMATE END IN ACTS 30**  **THE SEED BIRTH (MARCH) TO THE TREE BIRTH (DECEMBER) OF THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEW JERUSALEM (NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH) IN THE TOP SINGLE SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN ACTS 30**  **ETERNAL NOTE: THERE ARE 2 TOP CREATOR’S THRONE ROOMS BECAUSE THERE ARE 2 TRIBULATIONS---ONE YAHWEH---YAHWEH STEPHEN INSIDE THE BORDERS OF ISRAEL, PRECISELY JERUSALEM, ISRAEL FOR 3.5 YEARS IN REVELATION 4-5 IN THE NUMBER 0 TO THE NUMBER 6 & ONE STEPHEN---STEPHEN YAHWEH INSIDE THE BORDERS OF THE USA, PRECISELY FLORENCE, SC FOR 3 YEARS, 1 MONTH & 25 DAYS, IMPLICATED IN REVELATION 4-5 IN DANIEL 8:8-14 IN THE NUMBER 0 ONLY IN ACTS 31**  **IN REVELATION 4:1-11 DECLARES “AFTER THESE THINGS I LOOKED, AND BEHOLD A (TIME PORTAL) DOOR STANDING OPEN IN HEAVEN [LATER ON IS IN ACTS 7:37-38, 55-56 & ACTS 29:1-2 IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES & IN ACTS 7:37-38, 55-56 & ACTS 29:1-2 IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST]. AND THE FIRST VOICE WHICH I HEARD WAS LIKE A TRUMPET SPEAKING WITH ME, SAYING, ‘COME UP HERE, AND I WILL SHOW YOUR THINGS WHICH MUST TAKE PLACE AFTER THIS.’ IMMEDIATELY I [NUMBER 0 (1ST TIME) CAN BE BROKEN OVER TIME BECAUSE OF THE UNESTABLISHED FORBIDDEN EVIL [SEX] & THE UNESTABLISHED FORBIDDEN GOOD] WAS IN THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], AND BEHOLD, A THRONE SET IN HEAVEN, AND ONE [I (2ND TIME) AND MY FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD (3RD TIME) ARE THE NUMBER 1 TO AN INFINITE NUMBER THAT CAN NEVER BE BROKEN BECAUSE OF THE ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED MESSIANIC EVIL [SEX AS MALE & FEMALE COUNTERPARTS ONLY] & THE ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED MESSIANIC GOOD IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 13:1] SAT ON THE THRONE. AND HE WHO SAT THERE WAS LIKE A JASPER AND A SARDIUS STONE IN APPEARANCE, AND THERE WAS A RAINBOW [ALL 46 PRECIOUS STONES] AROUND THE [TOP] THRONE, IN APPEARANCE LIKE AN EMERALD. AROUND THE [TOP] THRONE WERE TWENTY-FOUR THRONES, AND ON THE [TOP] THRONES, I SAW TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS [LORDS] SITTING, CLOTHED IN WHITE ROBES, AND THEY HAD CROWNS OF GOLD ON THEIR HEADS. AND FROM THE [TOP] THRONE PROCEEDED LIGHTNINGS, THUNDERS, AND VOICES. SEVEN LAMPS OF FIRE WERE BURNING [BY THE FLINT STONES & ANOINTING OILS] BEFORE THE [FIRE] THRONE, WHICH ARE THE SEVEN SPIRITS [LORDS] OF GOD [7 ANGELS CALLED THE 7 STARS AS THE LORD LUCIFER, LORD MICHAEL, LORD GABRIEL, LORD RAPHAEL, LORD URIEL, LORD JEREMIEL & LORD JESUS BEFORE THEIR FALLS IN LUKE 20:35-36]. BEFORE THE [FIRE] THRONE THAT WAS A SEA OF GLASS, LIKE CRYSTAL [THE 45TH RANK OF THE 46 PRECIOUS STONES]. AND IN THE MIDST OF THE [FIRE] THRONE, AND AROUND THE [FIRE] THRONE, WERE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [CHERUBIM LORDS] FULL OF EYES IN FRONT AND IN BACK. THE FIRST LIVING CREATURE [LORD] WAS LIKE A LION, THE SECOND LIVING CREATURE [LORD] LIKE A CALF, THE THIRD LIVING CREATURE [LORD] HAS A FACE LIKE A MAN, AND THE FOURTH LIVING CREATURE [LORD] WAS LIKE A FLYING EAGLE. THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [LORDS], EACH HAVING SIX WINGS, WERE FULL OF EYES AROUND AND WITHIN. AND THEY DO NOT REST DAY OR NIGHT, SAYING, ‘HOLY, HOLY, HOLY, LORD GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] ALMIGHTY, WHO WAS [PAST] AND IS [PRESENT] AND IS TO COME [FUTURE]!’ WHENEVER THE LIVING CREATURES [LORDS] GIVE GLORY AND HONOR AND THANKS TO HIM WHO SITS ON THE THRONE, WHO LIVES FOREVER AND EVER, THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS [LORDS] FALL DOWN BEFORE HIM WHO SITS ON THE THRONE AND WORSHIP HIM WHO LIVES FOREVER AND EVER AND CAST THEIR CROWNS BEFORE THE THRONE, SAYING, ‘YOU ARE WORTHY, O LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD], TO RECEIVE GLORY AND HONOR AND POWER [SUPREME AUTHORITY IN ROMANS 13:1-2]. FOR YOUR CREATED ALL THINGS, AND BY YOUR WILL THEY EXIST AND WERE CREATED.” THE LAMB ENOCH TAKES THE SCROLL FROM 1ST LEVEL TO 100 QUINTILLION LEVELS: IN REVELATION 5:1-14 DECLARES, “AND I SAW IN THE RIGHT HAND OF HIM WHO SAT ON THE THRONE, A SCROLL WRITTEN INSIDE [THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT WORDS CAN APPEAR TO THE WORTHY OR DISAPPEAR TO THE UNWORTHY] AND ON THE BACK [THE CLOAKED FORM], SEALED WITH SEVEN SEALS. THEN I SAW A STRONG ANGEL [THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD AS THE ANGEL OF THE LORD IN ACTS 7:30-38] PROCLAIMING WITH A LOUD VOICE, ‘WHO IS WORTHY TO OPEN THE SCROLL (MEANS ‘SC ROLL’ OR ‘SOUTH CAROLINA ROLL’ IN THE ENGLISH USA) AND TO, LOOSE ITS SEALS?’ AND NO ONE IN HEAVEN [KINGDOM OF HEAVEN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] OR ON THE EARTH [KINGDOM OF EARTH OF THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] OR UNDER THE EARTH [KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD (THE UNFALLEN STATE) & KINGDOM OF HELL OF THE LORDSHIPS OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] WAS ABLE TO OPEN THE SCROLL, OR TO LOOK AT IT [THIS IS BECAUSE OF ROMANS 3:4-23 FROM 0 TO 46 YEARS OF AGE IN WEAKNESS & 0 TO 56 YEARS OF AGE IN STRENGTH IN THE 1ST KINGDOM BY SUBTRACTING BY HALF OR ADDING DOUBLE THE NUMBERS IN THE SCRIPTURE]. SO, I WEPT MUCH [FATHER STEPHEN WEPT], BECAUSE NO ONE WAS FOUND WORTHY TO OPEN THE SCROLL, OR TO LOOK AT IT. BUT ONE OF THE ELDERS [LORDS] SAID TO ME, DO NOT WEEP. BEHOLD, THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH [PRAISE], THE ROOT OF DAVID [LORD ENOCH DYING TO SELF BUT DOES NOT GO THROUGH AN ETERNAL DEATH BY THE LORD ENOCH BEING THE RESERVE POSITION OF THE LORD STEVE DYING AT 110.0000% IN ACTS 7:60 INSTEAD OF THE LORD ENOCH DYING IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST HAS PREVAILED TO BECOME IMMORTAL FOREVER BECAUSE THE LORD JESUS DIED TO SELF, BUT ALSO BECAME THE SEXUAL LORD BARABBAS AT 100.0000% WHICH WOULD DISQUALIFY THE DIVINE LORD JESUS IN THE GOSPEL OF LUKE & THE LORD STEPHEN AS AN APOSTLE DYING IN ACTS 7:60 IN THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES], HAS PREVAILED TO OPEN THE SCROLL (MEANS ‘SC ROLL’ OR ‘SOUTH CAROLINA ROLL’ IN THE ENGLISH USA) AND TO LOOSE ITS SEVEN SEALS [JUDE 14-15]. AND I LOOKED, AND BEHOLD, IN THE MIDST OF THE THRONE, AND OF THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [LORDS], AND IN THE MIDST OF THE ELDERS [LORDS], STOOD A LAMB [LORD ENOCH DYING TO SELF] AS THOUGH IT HAD BEEN SLAIN, HAVING SEVEN HORNS & SEVEN EYES, WHICH ARE THE SEVEN SPIRITS [LORDS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] SENT OUT INTO ALL THE EARTH. THEN HE CAME AND TOOK THE SCROLL OUT OF THE RIGHT HAND OF HIM WHO SAT ON THE THRONE. WORTHY IS THE LAMB ENOCH FROM 1ST LEVEL TO 100 QUINTILLION LEVELS!!! NOW WHEN HE HAD TAKEN THE SCROLL, THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [LORDS] AND THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS [LORDS] FELL DOWN BEFORE THE LAMB [LORD ENOCH], EACH HAVING A HARP, AND GOLDEN BOWLS FULL OF INCENSE, WHICH ARE THE PRAYERS OF THE SAINTS [CHRISTIAN LORDS]. AND THEY SANG A NEW SONG, SAYING, ‘YOU [LORD ENOCH] ARE WORTHY TO TAKE THE SCROLL, AND THE OPEN ITS SEALS. FOR YOU WERE SLAIN [DIED TO SELF], AND HAVE REDEEMED US TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] BY YOUR BLOOD OUT OF EVERY TRIBE AND TONGUE AND PEOPLE AND NATION, AND HAVE MADE US KINGS [GODS] & PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] TO OUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD], AND WE SHALL REIGN ON THE EARTH.’ THEN I LOOKED, AND I HEARD THE VOICE OF MANY ANGELS [LORDS] AROUND THE THRONE, THE LIVING CREATURES [LORDS], AND THE ELDERS [LORDS], AND THE NUMBER OF THEM WAS TEN THOUSAND [10,000] TIMES TEN THOUSAND, [10,000] AND THOUSANDS [10,000] OR THOUSANDS [10,000] (THIS IS 100,000,000,000,000,000,000 QUINTILLION IN RELENTING IN JUDE 14-15], SAYING WITH A LOUD VOICE: ‘WORTHY IS THE LAMB [LORD ENOCH], WHO WAS SLAIN [DIED TO SELF], TO RECEIVE POWER [AUTHORITY] AND RICHES AND WISDOM, AND STRENGTH AND HONOR AND GLORY AND BLESSING!’ AND EVERY CREATURE WHICH IN HEAVEN [KINGDOM OF HEAVEN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] OR ON THE EARTH [KINGDOM OF EARTH OF THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] OR UNDER THE EARTH [KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD (THE UNFALLEN STATE) & KINGDOM OF HELL OF THE LORDSHIPS OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] AND SUCH AS ARE IN THE SEA, AND ALL THAT ARE IN THEM, I HEARD SAYING: ‘BLESSING AND HONOR AND GLORY AND POWER [SUPREME AUTHORITY IN ROMANS 13:1-2] BE TO HIM [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] WHO SITS ON THE THRONE, AND TO THE LAMB, FOREVER & EVER!’ THEN THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [LORDS] SAID, ‘AMEN!’ AND THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS [LORDS] FELL DOWN AND WORSHIPED HIM [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] WHO LIVES FOREVER AND EVER.”**  **THE TOP ENGLISH LEVELS TO THE LOWER ENGLISH LEVELS UNDER THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEW JERUSALEM (NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH) OF THE TOP ENGLISH FATHERLY NEW JERUSALEM, THE TOP ENGLISH OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEW JERSUALEM (NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH), THE TOP ENGLISH HEAVENLY/EARTHLY NEW JERUSALEM & THE PERFECT UNFALLEN TOP ENGLISH WORLDLY NEW JERUSALEM IN ACTS 30**  **THE TOP PINNACLE OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **ZYZY IS THE TOP MOST HIGHEST ZZZZ, WHICH MEANS ALL LOWER 26 LETTERS OF THE ALPHABET FROM A TO Z ARE UNDER THE FATHER STEPHEN’S UNIVERSAL ZION, THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP AT HIS HOUSE BARRACK’S AUTHORITY IN ACTS 7:60. IT CONSISTS OF AAAA TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO AAAA, BBBB TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO BBBB, CCCC TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO CCCC, DDDD TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO DDDD, EEEE TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO EEEE, FFFF TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO FFFF, GGGG TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO GGGG, HHHH TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO HHHH, IIII TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO IIII, JJJJ TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO JJJJ, KKKK TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO KKKK, LLLL TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO LLLL, MMMM TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO MMMM, NNNN TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO NNNN, OOOO TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO OOOO, PPPP TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO PPPP, QQQQ TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO QQQQ, RRRR TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO RRRR, SSSS TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO SSSS, TTTT TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO TTTT, UUUU TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO UUUU, VVVV TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO VVVV, WWWW TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO WWWW, XXXX TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO XXXX, YYYY TO ZZZZ & ZZZZ TO YYYY, AND THE LAST LINE OF DEFENSE IS ZZZZ THE NEW GODLY JERUSALEM TO ZZZZ THE NEW HEAVENLY JERUSALEM & ZZZZ THE NEW HEAVENLY JERUSALEM TO ZZZZ THE NEW GODLY JERUSALEM.**  **THE SOUTHERN EDEN OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **THE SOUTHERN ZION FROM EDEN OF THE FATHER STEPHEN: THIS IS WHERE SAUDI ARABIA RESIDES FROM THE MIDST OF ZION, THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP LOCATED SOUTH OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE ADDRESS. SOUTH AS A POINT OF THE COMPASS IS IN GENESIS 13:14; NUMBERS 10:6; DEUTERONOMY 33:2; 1ST SAMUEL 23:19; JOB 9:9; 39:26; DANIEL 8:9; MATTHEW 12:42 & ACTS 7:53; 21:3. SOUTH USED TO DEMONSTRATE VAST EXTENT IS IN GENESIS 28:14; JOB 23:9; ISAIAH 43:6; EZEKIEL 20:47; 21:4 & ACTS 7:53. THE SOUTH WIND AS THE HOLY GHOST IS IN ACTS 27:14. MILITARY THREAT FROM THE SOUTH IS IN ACTS 7:51-53.**  **THE WESTERN EDEN OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **THE WESTERN ZION FROM EDEN OF THE FATHER STEPHEN: THIS IS WHERE ISRAEL RESIDES FROM THE MIDST OF ZION, THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP LOCATED WEST OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE ADDRESS. WEST AS A POINT OF THE COMPASS IS IN GENESIS 13:14; EXODUS 10:19; 27:12; NUMBERS 34:6; DEUTERONOMY 3:27; JOSHUA 5:1; 2ND SAMUEL 13:34; 1ST KINGS 4:24; 7:25; JOB 18:20; ISAIAH 24:14; 49:12; 59:19; HOSEA 11:10; REVELATION 21:13 & ACTS 7:53. WEST USED TO DEMONSTRATE VAST EXTENT IS IN JOB 23:8; PSALMS 75:6; 103:12; ISAIAH 43:5; ZECHARIAH 8:7; 14:4; MATTHEW 8:11; 24:27 & ACTS 7:53. WEST IDENTIFIED BY THE SETTING SUN AT 6:00 PM IS IN DEUTERONOMY 11:30; PSALMS 50:1; 113:3; ISAIAH 45:6; MALACHI 1:11 & ACTS 7:53; 28:31. THE WEST WIND AS THE HOLY GHOST IS IN ACTS 27:14. MILITARY THREAT FROM THE WEST IS IN ACTS 7:51-53.**  **THE NORTHERN EDEN OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **THE NORTHERN ZION FROM EDEN OF THE FATHER STEPHEN: THIS IS WHERE TURKEY RESIDES FROM THE MIDST OF ZION, THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP LOCATED NORTH OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE ADDRESS. NORTH AS A POINT OF THE COMPASS IS IN GENESIS 13:14; DEUTERONOMY 2:3; JOSHUA 18:5; JOB 37:22; ECCLESIASTES 11:3; ISAIAH 14:31; JEREMIAH 1:13-15; 3:18; 46:6; EZEKIEL 8:5; 26:7; AMOS 8:12; ZEPHANIAH 2:13 & ACTS 7:53. NORTH USED TO DEMONSTRATE VAST EXTENT IS IN GENESIS 28:14; JOB 23:9; ISAIAH 43:6; EZEKIEL 20:47; 21:4; DANIEL 8:4; ZECHARIAH 6:6 & ACTS 7:53. THE NORTH WIND AS THE HOLY GHOST IS IN PROVERBS 25:23; ECCLESIASTES 1:6; SONG OF SOLOMON 4:16; EZEKIEL 1:4 & ACTS 27:14. MILITARY THREAT FROM THE NORTH IS IN ACTS 7:51-53.**  **THE EASTERN EDEN OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **THE EASTERN ZION IN EDEN OF THE FATHER STEPHEN: THIS IS WHERE IRAQ WITH THE TREE OF LIFE RESIDES & THE TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL [SEX] IN THE MIDST OF ZION, THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP LOCATED AT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE ADDRESS [THIS IS AT THE BEGINNING WITH IRAQ, BUT AT THE END IT CONCERNS FIRST WITH ANCIENT SPAIN UNTIL 1776 AD TO THE SOUTH EAST USA IN FLORIDA FROM 1776 AD TO PRESENT & THE LAST WITH ANCIENT BRITAIN IN 33 AD TO GREAT BRITAIN UNTIL 1776 AD & IN THE ELEVATED STATUS OF THE USA TODAY FROM 1776 AD TO PRESENT ON THE EAST COAST THAT CONCERNS 13 ORIGINAL STATES [A FEW AS PROPRIETOR COLONIES, BUT FOR THE MOST PART ROYAL CROWN COLONIES] FROM THE SOUTH EAST USA IN GEORGIA TO THE NORTH EAST USA IN MAINE IN ACTS CHAPTER 29]. EAST AS A POINT OF THE COMPASS IS IN GENESIS 2:8; 4:16; 13:11, 14; DEUTERONOMY 3:27; PSALMS 107:3; MATTHEW 2:1-2; REVELATION 21:13; LUKE 13:29 & ACTS 7:53. EAST USED TO DEMONSTRATE VAST EXTENT IS IN GENESIS 28:14; 1ST CHRONICLES 12:15; JOB 23:8; PSALMS 75:6; 103:12; ISAIAH 43:5; ZECHARIAH 8:7; MATTHEW 8:11; 24:27; LUKE 13:29 & ACTS 7:53. EAST IDENTIFIED BY THE RISING SUN AT 6:00 AM IS IN NUMBERS 2:3; JOSHUA 1:15; 19:12; PSALMS 50:1; 113:3; ISAIAH 41:25; 45:6 & ACTS 2:1-4; 7:53. THE EAST WIND AS THE HOLY GHOST IS IN GENESIS 41:6; EXODUS 10:13; JOB 15:2; PSALMS 48:7; ISAIAH 27:8; JEREMIAH 4:11; 18:17; EZEKIEL 17:10; 27:26; HOSEA 13:15; JONAH 4:8 & ACTS 27:14. MILITARY THREAT FROM THE EAST IS IN JUDGES 6:33; 10:8; 1ST CHRONICLES 5:10; ISAIAH 9:12; 46:11 & ACTS 7:51-53.**  **THE APPROACH OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **IN A STRONGER THAN THE MOST STRONGEST SENSE & HIGHER THAN THE MOST HIGHEST SENSE, THE APPROACH OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE ADDRESS CONCERNS ACTS 6:1-7:59 & THE DEPARTURE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE ADDRESS CONCERNS ACTS 8:1-40. THERE IS NO ETERNAL PROBLEMS IN THE APPROACH OF THE TREE OF LIFE & THE TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL [SEX] EATING FROM BOTH FRUITS [LORD LUCIFER] IN THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD, WHICH IS THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP FROM THE FIRST PART OF THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP CONCERNING THE TREE OF LIFE [LORD STEVE] IN ACTS 1:4-6:15 WHICH TRIES TO ETERNALLY INFILTRATE BY ETERNAL FORCE THE SECOND PART OF THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP CONCERNING THE TREE OF LIFE [LORD STEVE] IN ACTS 8:1-29:26. THE ETERNAL PROBLEMS [ACTS 7:60] IS AT THE ULTIMATE ENDING 100.0000% BY HIS LORD LUCIFER AS THE EVIL [SEX] CREATOR AGENT [PROVERBS 8:30] & NO ETERNAL PROBLEMS [ACTS 7:1-60] IS AT 00:00% TO THE BEGINNING, THE MIDST & THE DOORWAY OF THE ENDING 100:00% BY HIS LORD JESUS AS THE GOOD CREATOR AGENT [JOHN 8:58] IS IN THE APPROACH OF THE TREE OF LIFE & THE TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL [SEX] EATING FROM BOTH FRUITS [LORD LUCIFER] IN THE KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD, WHICH IS THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP FROM THE EXIT DOORWAY OF THE SECOND PART OF THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP CONCERNING THE TREE OF LIFE [LORD STEVE] IN ACTS 8:1-29:26 WHICH TRIES TO ETERNALLY INFILTRATE BY ETERNAL FORCE THE LAST PART OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE ADDRESS NAMED ZION IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP CONCERNING THE CROWN OF LIFE [LORD STEPHEN] IN ACTS 7:60.**  **THE UNKNOWN TOP-SECRET APPROACH GATE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE ADDRESS CALLED ZION IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE FIRST 10 DAYS OF THE MONTH**  **THIS MEANS IN THE FIRST PART, IT STARTS OFF IN THE HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITIES ALL THE WAY DOWN TO THE LAW COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES ALL THE WAY UP TO THE HOUSE BARRACKS AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 1:4-ACTS 6:15.**  **THE UNKNOWN TOP-SECRET HOUSE DOORWAY TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE ADDRESS CALLED ZION IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE SECOND 10 DAYS OF THE MONTH**  **IN THE SECOND PART, IT STARTS OFF IN THE CHURCH COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES ALL THE WAY UP TO THE GOVERNMENTAL COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES ALL THE WAY DOWN TO THE CHURCH COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 8:1-ACTS 29:26.**  **THE UNKNOWN TOP-SECRET HOLY MOUNTAIN OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE ADDRESS CALLED ZION IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN THE LAST 10 DAYS OF THE MONTH**  **IN THE LAST PART, IT STARTS OFF IN THE HOUSE BARRACK AUTHORITIES ALL THE WAY DOWN TO THE GOVERNMENTAL COMMAND POST AUTHORITIES ALL THE WAY UP TO THE HOUSE BARRACK AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 7:1-60.**  **THE NAME OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **THE NAME OF ZION IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 11:4-5 & 2ND SAMUEL 5:6-7. THE EARLY HISTORY OF ZION: THE EARLY MENTIONING OF ZION IS IN GENESIS 14:8. THE EARLY ATTEMPTS TO TAKE CONTROL OF ZION IS IN JOSHUA 15:62 & JUDGES 1:21. ZION AS THE CITY OF DAVID: ZION IS CONSIDERED AS AN IMPREGNABLE FORTRESS IN DAVID’S TIME IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 5:6, 8 & 1ST CHRONICLES 11:4-5. ZION CAPTURED BY DAVID IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 5:7 & 1ST CHRONICLES 11:4. ZION, ESTABLISHED BY DAVID AS HIS NEW CAPITAL AND RENAMED BY DAVID IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 5:9 & 1ST CHRONICLES 11:7. ZION STRENGTHENED ENORMOUSLY BY DAVID IS IN 1ST CHRONICLES 11:8 & 2ND SAMUEL 5:9. ZION IS THE LOCATION OF DAVID’S PALACE IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 5:11 & 1ST CHRONICLES 14:1. ZION IS THE NEW RESTING PLACE [THE ZZZZ NAME IS THE REST OF THE 10 LETTER Z NAME FOR GOD [QETER---CROWN] TIMES GOING ONE MILE [10 TIMES] TIMES RELENTING [100,000 TIMES] TIMES KINGDOM [10] WITH AN UPTIMES DOWN TIME IN A COMPLETION [18 TIMES] WHICH IS 18,000,000,000,000 TRILLION LETTER Z NAME FOR GOD OPERATING IN TWO POSITIONS THROUGH THE MEASURE [16 TIMES] WHICH IS 288,000,000,000,000 TRILLION LETTER Z NAME FOR GOD WHICH MEANS THE LORD STEPHEN RESTED FROM 6:00AM TO 14:00PM [8 HOURS IS ABOUT 66.60% [OVER 2.8 WATCHES] OF THE DAY--TIMES 4 IS 32 HOURS EQUALS 32 DAYS IN MATTHEW 20:12 WHICH IS A COMPLETE MONTH OF OMNI-BENEVOLENCE AND THE GARDEN BEING PLANTED, THE CREATION OF WOMAN & THE PROVISION FOR MAN IS AT 75.00% OF THE DAY [3:00PM] WHICH IS 3 WATCHES] AND A NEW-BORN BABY RECEIVES AROUND 99.96% OF HIS OR HERS INTELLIGENCE [ACTS 7:1-56] AT 3 YEARS OLD WHICH MEANS IT IS FROM 6:00AM TO 17:59:45PM [3.96 WATCHES OF THE DAY] AND THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HIGH SERGEANT’S POSITION ACTING AS THE HIGH LIEUTENANT’S POSITION ALSO KNOWN AS THE HIGH PRIEST’S POSITION IS AT 99:99% [ABOUT 4 WATCHES WHICH IS 3.99 WATCHES OF THE DAY FOR 6:00AM TO 17:59:59PM] WHICH IS THE RESERVE POSITION [BETWEEN ACTS 7:60 & ACTS 8:1 IS 100.0000% BECAUSE THE NUMBER 7 IN ACTS 7:1-60 WITH A TIME PORTAL LINKED TO ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST OR DOORWAY LINKED TO ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IS THE NUMBER 8, WHICH IS CUT DOWN BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 2.6, THEN TWO POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION ENDS UP AS .8888888---99.9999% UNDER THE 1 POSITION & THE NUMBER 8 IN ACTS 8:1-3 IS THE NUMBER 9, WHICH IS CUT DOWN BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3, THEN TWO POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION ENDS UP AS .9999999---100.0000% IN THE 1 POSITION] THAT THE LORD ENOCH OBTAINED FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN AFTER HIS STONING AND THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HIGH LIEUTENANT’S POSITION ACTING AS THE HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE’S POSITION ALSO KNOWN AS THE HIGH CAPTAIN’S POSITION IS THE FULLNESS OF THE HOLY GHOST [4 WATCHES OF THE DAY FROM 6:00AM TO 6:00PM AT 100.0000%] IN GENESIS 2:2-23; 4:1, 2; 25-26; 6:1-7; JOHN 8:58; JUDE 14-15 & ACTS 8:1-3] FOR THE ARK OF THE COVENANT (TESTIMONY) IS IN ACTS 7:60; 1ST CHRONICLES 15:1-16:6 & 2ND SAMUEL 6:1-23. THIS MEAN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HEROISM IN SEXUAL PORN LAWS WOULD CONSTITUTE TO MOST LOWEST HEROISM MEDAL AWARDED AT 100% IN SEXUAL CORRUPTION ONLY IN ACTS 7:60 WHICH TAKES THE COMPLETION OF 7 YEARS [ACTS 7:60] TO BE AT THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THE HOLY INERRANT LAWS, BUT IN THE HOLY INERRANT LAWS WOULD CONSTITUTE THE MOST HIGHEST HEROISM MEDAL AWARDED AT 100% IN THE FULLNESS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN DIVINE INCORRUPTION AT THE BEGINNING, ALL IN ACTS 6:5-8:3. ALSO THE 666-DNA ALSO CALLED THE XXX-DNA CONCERNS AT THE LEVEL OF 666 MINUTES BETWEEN 5:06PM OR AM-5:09PM IN THE NIGHT OR AM IN THE DAY WHICH IS THE RELEASE OF 666 MINUTES TO 669 MINUTES AND THE 777-DNA CONCERNS AN HOUR EQUAL TO THE DAY [MATTHEW 20:12] WHICH IS 777 MINUTES BETWEEN 5:57PM OR AM-6:00PM IN THE WHOLE NIGHT OR AM IN THE WHOLE DAY WHICH IS THE RELEASE OF 777 MINUTES TO 780 MINUTES. THIS MEANS THAT DIVINE CREATURES WITH A 777-DNA GOVERNS THE WHOLE DAY & WHOLE NIGHT, WHERE SEXUAL CREATURES WITH A 666-DNA OR A XXX-DNA COMES SHORT IN THE DAY OR NIGHT. ALSO THE NUMBER 6 IN ACTS 5 IS CUT DOWN BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 3, THEN TWO POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION ENDS UP AS .6666666 IN THE ZERO POSITION & THE NUMBER 7 IN ACTS 6 IF CUT DOWN BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 2.3, THEN TWO POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION ENDS UP AS .7777777 IN THE ZERO POSITION MAKING THE NUMBER 7 OVER THE NUMBER 6 IN THE ZERO POSITION. ALSO THIS CAUSES DIVINE CREATURES TO BE RESISTED FOR 21 MINUTES [3 MINUTES TIMES 7 WHICH IS THE END OF THE 7 DAY UNIVERSE IS .6666666 OF THE ZERO POSITION UNDER 1 POSITION OR 18 MINUTES WITH AN EXIT & ENTRANCE THAT IS CUT DOWN BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 6 MINUTES, THEN TWO POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION ENDS UP AS 2 MINUTES & THE UPTIME DOWN TIME IS 1 MINUTE [1 SECOND] IN THE ZERO POSITION IN MATTHEW 20:12], BUT IN THE OT THEY COULD BE RESISTED FOR 21 HOURS EQUAL TO 21 DAYS [18 HOURS WITH AN EXIT & ENTRANCE THAT IS CUT DOWN BY GOING ONE MILE GO TWAIN IS 6 HOURS, THEN TWO POSITIONS MAKING PEACE IN 1 POSITION ENDS UP AS 2 HOURS & THE UPTIME DOWN TIME IS 1 HOUR [1 MINUTE] IN MATTHEW 20:12], LIKE THE LORD MICHAEL. THE SEXUAL CREATURES TO BE RESISTED FOR 147 MINUTES [21 MINUTES TIMES 7 IS THE END OF THE 7 DAY UNIVERSE], BUT IN THE OT THEY COULD BE RESISTED FOR 147 HOURS [12.25 DAYS] EQUAL TO 147 DAYS [4.9 MONTHS BY WHICH THE COMPLETION IS ABOUT 100 MONTHS OR 8.3 YEARS], LIKE THE LORD LUCIFER. ALL FALLEN SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS & FALLEN SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LADIES THAT GET OUT OF HAND & REBELS ARE INFALLIBLY & INERRANTLY ARRESTED & LOCKED UP IN THE ETERNAL PRISON GUARD TOLL HOUSE WHO RESISTED, REFUSED OR REJECTED THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD AT SOME TIME BECAUSE ALL DIES & ARE VIOLENTLY FORCED INTO A ETERNAL PRISON OF ETERNAL DAMNATION FOR THOSE WHO RESISTED THE GOSPEL KINGDOM THE 2ND TIME TO BURN IN LITERAL HELL FOREVER [THIS IS ONLY DETERMINED WITHIN THE 7 YEAR TRIBULATION PERIOD BEFORE ITS ETERNAL ESTABLISHMENT OF ZION] OR A ETERNAL HOLDING PLACE CALLED THE ETERNAL SPIRIT PRISON JUST SHORT OF ETERNAL DAMNATION WHO RECEIVED THE GOSPEL KINGDOM THE 2ND TIME FOR A PRIME REASON OF SANCTIFICATION & TRUE HOLINESS [THIS IS ONLY DETERMINED WITHIN THE 7 YEAR TRIBULATION PERIOD BEFORE ITS ETERNAL ESTABLISHMENT OR ZION] TO BE ABLE TO ENTER INTO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP NAMED ZION.**  **THE EXTENDED CITY OF JERUSALEM OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **ZION AS THE NAME OF THE EXTENDED CITY OF JERUSALEM IS IN ISAIAH 4:3; 33:20; 37:21-22; 2ND KINGS 19:20-21; LAMENTATIONS 1:4-8; JOEL 2:32 & ZEPHANIAH 3:14-16. THE SYMBOL AS ZION WAS FOR THE WHOLE NATION OF ISRAEL AND WAS SEEN BY THE HOLY PROPHETS AS THE SURE FOCUS OF HIS FINAL VICTORY AND DIVINE PROMISES. THE NT ZION IS THE SYMBOL OF THE NEW ISRAEL, THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN REVELATION 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:4-7; 7:46-53.**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DWELLING PLACE OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **ZION AS THE DWELLING-PLACE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN PSALMS 76:2; 132:13-14; 135:21; JOEL 3:17 & ACTS 7:1-53. ZION AS A SYMBOL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CREATURES: A SYMBOL OF JERUSALEM IS IN PSALMS 9:14; ISAIAH 52:1-2; LAMENTATIONS 2:8-10; MICAH 4:6-8; ZECHARIAH 9:9; MATTHEW 21:5; JOHN 12:15 & ACTS 1:8. A SYMBOL OF JUDAH IS IN PSALMS 78:68 & JEREMIAH 14:19. A SYMBOL OF ISRAEL IS IN LAMENTATIONS 2:1 & ISAIAH 46:13. ZION AS THE OBJECT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ATTENTION: THE OBJECT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OMNI-BENEVOLENCE IS IN PSALMS 87:2; 102:13-16. THE OBJECT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S BLESSINGS IS IN PSALMS 132:13-16; 133:3; 147:12-14. THE OBJECT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S IMPARTIAL JUDGMENT (JUSTICE) IS IN JEREMIAH 6:2-5, 22-23; 26:18; MICAH 3:12; ISAIAH 1:8-9 & JOEL 2:1-2. ZION AS THE SURE FOCUS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRESENCE AND DIVINE PROMISES: THE TOTAL SECURITY OF ZION BECAUSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRESENCE IS IN PSALMS 46:4-7; 48:1-14; 125:1-2; ISAIAH 37:22-23; 2ND KINGS 19:21-22; JOEL 3:16 & ACTS 7:30-33. THE TOTAL RESTORATION OF ZION BECAUSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DIVINE PROMISES IS IN JEREMIAH 29:10-14; 30:17-22; 31:38-40; PSALMS 126:1-3; MICAH 4:6-7 & ACTS 1:4-7; 2:1-4, 30-33. THE SALVATION & PROTECTION OF ZION BECAUSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMING KING AND SAVIOR IS IN ISAIAH 62:11-12; ZECHARIAH 9:9-10; MICAH 4:8; MATTHEW 21:5; JOHN 12:15; LUKE 24:50-53 & ACTS 1:4-11; 6:14; 7:55-56, 59. ZION DESTINED TO BE A CITY FOR ALL CREATURES IS IN PSALMS 87:4-6; 102:21-22; ISAIAH 2:2-4; 56:3-7; MICAH 4:1-3; ZECHARIAH 14:16 & ACTS 15:15-17. ZION AS AN NT SYMBOL OF THE NEW ISRAEL, THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IS IN HEBREWS 11:16; 12:22-23; ROMANS 9:33; 1ST PETER 2:6; ISAIAH 8:14; 28:16; REVELATION 14:1; 21:1-22:21 & ACTS 1:4-7.**  **THE HISTORIC SYMBOLISM OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION & MOUNT SINAI**  **THE HISTORICAL SYMBOLISM OF SINAI AND ZION: SINAI SYMBOLISM AS THE BACKGROUND OF THE THEOLOGICAL SIGNIFICANCE OF THE OT RELIGION IN HEBREWS IS IN EXODUS 19:16-19 & HEBREWS 12:18-21. THE SYMBOLISM OF THE SINAI THEOPHANY: THE BACKGROUND OF HEBREWS 12:18-21: THE PROOF IS IN EXODUS 3:2, 3, 5, 6; 3:11-4:17; 14:11-12; 19-20; 15:24; 16:2; 17:2; 19:2, 12, 16-19; 21, 22, 24; 20:18-19; 24:15-18; 26:33; 32:1; 34:33-36; DEUTERONOMY 4:24; 1ST SAMUEL 12:18 & HEBREWS 8;13; 9:9-10, 13, 14; 12:18-21, 22-24. THE LORD MOSES AND THE ANGELS AS THE MEDIATORS OF THE SINAI REVELATION IS IN EXODUS 3:2; 14:19; 19:9, 20, 24; 20:19; 23:20-23; 24:1, 2; 34:29-35; NUMBERS 12:2, 6-8 & HEBREWS 1:5-3:7; 12:18-24. THE SINAI COVENANT IS IN EXODUS 9:9-10, 28; 10:2-3, 11, 12-14; 12:18-24; 20:1-17; 20:23-23:19; 24:1-11; 32:6.**  **THE OT SYMBOLISM OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **THE ZION SYMBOLISM IN THE OT REVELATION: THE PROOF IS IN HEBREWS 12:22-24. ZION AS THE SYMBOL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRESENCE IS IN EXODUS 25:8, 40; 26:30; 27:8; 33:14; NUMBERS 10:35; PSALMS 2:6; 9:11; 14:6-7; 18:2; 24:7; 40:4; 46:1, 7, 11; CHAPTER 47; 48:11-14; CHAPTER 62; 68:17; 74:2; 78:68; 87:2; CHAPTERS 93:1, 2; 96:10; 99:1; 132:13; ISAIAH 1:9-10; 6:1-5; 14:32; EZEKIEL CHAPTERS 1-11, 40-48; JEREMIAH 7:4; 17:5-7 & HEBREWS 8:5; 9:23.**  **THE PERSONIFICATION OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **THE PERSONIFICATION OF ZION: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INHABITANCE IN ZION UNDER 7 YEARS [ACTS 1:8-7:60] IN ITS ESTABLISHMENT: THIS MEANS ONCE ZION IS ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED AT THE END OF 7 YEARS [LIKE THE LENGTH OF A TRIBULATION PERIOD] IT HAS AN ETERNAL SECURITY AS BEING IMMUTABLE THAT WILL NEVER BE DESTROYED, ABOLISHED OR CHANGED IN ACTS 8:1-28:31. THE NEGATIVE OR POSITIVE IMAGES OF ZION: THE MOTHER [FATHER] IS IN ISAIAH 66:8. THE DAUGHTER [SON] IS IN 2ND KINGS 19:21. THE VIRGIN [LAD] IS IN ISAIAH 37:22. THE BRIDE [BRIDEGROOM] IS IN ISAIAH 62:3. THE HARLOT---WHORE & PROSTITUTE [WIZARD OR A MORE ADVANCED WARLOCK] IS IN JEREMIAH 2:20. SOME PROOF IS IN ISAIAH 49:17-23; 51:17-20; 54:1, 6-9, 13; 60:4; 62:5; 66:7-12; JEREMIAH CHAPTER 4; 31:21-22; LAMENTATION CHAPTERS 1; 2:1-12, 13-19, 20-22. THIS MEANS IF YOU ARE A SEXUAL CREATURE THEN WITHIN THE TIME FRAME FROM A MONTH TO 7 YEARS, YOU THEN BECOME ADVANCED IN YOUR SEXUALITY AS A HOMOSEXUAL CREATURE IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 1ST CORINTHIANS 6:16, 18 & HOSEA CHAPTERS 1 & 2. MARRIAGE IN THE SAME FASHION HAS NO SPECIAL TREATMENT OR PARTIALITY WITH THE LORD, IF YOU ARE SEXUAL, THEN YOU WILL BECOME A HOMOSEXUAL LATER IN THE RELATIONSHIP IN TOBIT 4:12-13. BUT CONCERNING ZION THE MONTH TO THE 7 YEARS BASED ON WHAT POSITION YOU ARE IS THE CUT OFF FROM THE SEXUAL CORRUPTION ONCE THE ESTABLISHMENT HAS TAKEN PLACE. ALSO SOME MORE OF THE POSITIVE IMAGES OF ZION IS IN ISAIAH 40:1; 42:14; 46:13; 51:16, 17-23; 52:1, 2; 56:3-6; 60:14, 19; 62:3, 12; 66:8, 12-13; JEREMIAH 31:6; MICAH 7:8-20 & HEBREWS 12:18-24.**  **THE NEW BETTER COVENANT OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **ZION SYMBOLIZES THE ESCHATOLOGICAL REVELATION AND THE NEW BETTER COVENANT: THE PROOF IS IN ISAIAH 2:2-4; 45:22; JEREMIAH 3:18; 10:19; 30:1-11, 12-17; 31:1-14, 21-22, 23, 31-34; 50:4-5; MICAH 4:1-5.**  **THE JUDAISM SYMBOLISM OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **ZION SYMBOLISM IN JUDAISM IN HEBREWS 12:18-24: THE TRANSCENDENT SYMBOL OF ZION IS IN TOBIT 1:4, 6; 13:8, 9; JUDITH 4:13; 9:1; 11:13; 16:20; 1ST ESDRAS 1:1-20; 2:5; 7:10-15; 2ND ESDRAS 2:42-48; 7:47, 75; 8:52; 10:27, 44, 54; 10:44; 13:36; SIRACH 50:5-21; 1ST MACCABEES 2:7-13; 2ND MACCABEES 5:17; 1ST ENOCH 90:28-29; HEBREWS 122-24 & REVELATION 19:1-8.**  **THE ESCHATOLOGY OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **THE ESCHATOLOGY OF ZION: THE PROOF IS IN 1ST ENOCH CHAPTERS 1-36, 72-82 & HEBREWS 12:22; 13:14. THE PERSONIFICATION OF ZION IS IN AMOS 5:4, 5, 8, 18; ISAIAH 43:5-6; 49:18-23; 50:3; 54:1-3; 60:4-9; 66:7-9; BARUCH 4:8; 5:5; 2ND ESDRAS 1:28-40; 2:5, 7, 15-32; 9:26-10:59; MATTHEW 23:37 & LUKE 13:34.**  **THE NT SYMBOLISM OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **ZION SYMBOLISM IN THE NT REVELATION: THE FATHER STEPHEN IS DESCRIBED AS A MOTHER JERUSALEM IS IN EXODUS 19:4; DEUTERONOMY 32:11; ISAIAH 31:5; PSALMS 17;8; 36;7; 57:1; 61:4; 63:7; 91:4; 2ND ESDRAS 1:30; MATTHEW 23:37; JOHN 2:19; HEBREWS 2:17; 5:14; 10:20 & LUKE 13:34. ZION AS THE SYMBOL OF THE NEW BETTER COVENANT: THE PROOF IS IN EXODUS 19:16; 34:33-35; GALATIANS 4:21-31; 2ND CORINTHIANS 3:7-18 & HEBREWS 8:13; 12:18-24. THE TEMPLE [BUSINESS] SYMBOLISM OF ZION IN THE NT IS IN GENESIS 28:11-12; EXODUS 40:34; EZEKIEL 47:1; ZECHARIAH 14:8; MARK 3:22; 7:1-2; 10:32-33; 11:1, 13-14, 15, 17, 20-27; 12:8-9; 14:58; 15:29, 38; MATTHEW 12:6; 16:17-19; 22:7; 23:37-39; 27:3-10; JOHN 1:14, 51; 2:19-22; 7:37-39; 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:9-17; 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:14-16; EPHESIANS 2:20-22; 1ST PETER 2:4-10.**  **THE SYMBOLISM OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION & MOUNT SINAI**  **THE SINAI AND ZION SYMBOLISM AND THE HERMENEUTIC KEYS OF HEBREWS: THE THEOLOGICAL SYMBOLISM OF SINAI AND ZION AS A HERMENEUTICAL KEY TO THE EPISTLE IS IN HEBREWS 12:18-24. SINAI & ZION NEGLECTED BUT IS ESSENTIAL FOR THE INTERPRETATION OF THE EPISTLE IS IN HEBREWS 12:18-29. THE PROOF IS IN ISAIAH 54:11-12; 60:19-21; 65:17-25; JEREMIAH 31:31-34; TOBIT 13:9-17 & 2ND ESDRAS 9:26-10:59. SINAI AND ZION ANTITHESISAS THE BASIS OF THE BOOK OF HEBREWS’ RHETORIC IS IN HEBREWS 12:18-24. THE PROOF OF 10 ALTERNATE EXPOSITIONS ARE IN HEBREWS 1:1-4, 5-14; 2:5-3:6; 3:7-4:13; 5:1-10; 7:1-10:18; 11:1-40; 12:4-13, 18-29; 13:20-25. THE PROOF OF 9 EXHORTATIONS ARE IN HEBREWS 2:1-4; 3:7-4:11, 14-16; 5:11-6:20; 10:19-39; 12:1-3, 14-17, 18-29; 13:1-19. THE TOPICSIS IN HEBREWS 1:1-4; 2:1-4; 12:18-29. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MEDIATORS ARE THE PROPHETS AND HIS SON IN HEBREWS 1:1-2 & THE LORD MOSES AND THE LORD JESUS IN HEBREWS 12:21, 24. THE DIVINE WORK OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE PURIFICATION FOR SINS IN HEBREWS 1:3 & THE SPRINKLED BLOOD IN HEBREWS 12:24. THE SUPREME SUPERIORITY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN TO ALL OF THE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY IS IN HEBREWS 1:4 & TO ABEL’S BLOOD IS IN HEBREWS 12:24. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WARNING PASSAGES OF SIGNS, WONDERS, HEALINGS AND MIRACLES IS IN HEBREWS 2:1-4 & THE SHAKINGOF THE EARTH AND HEAVEN IS IN HEBREWS 12:25-29. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S MEDIATORS REVELATIONS AS THE PROPHETS AND HIS SON ARE IN HEBREWS 2:2; 12:25. THE SUPREME REVELATION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN HEBREWS 1:1-12:29. THIS SHOWS SUPREME DOMINANCE OF ANY PREVIOUS OR PRECEDING REVELATIONS THIS HAS BEEN FULFILLED OR YET TO BE REVEALED.**  **THE THEOLOGICAL SYMBOLS OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION & MOUNT SINAI**  **THE THEOLOGICAL SYMBOLS OF SINAI AND ZION PROVIDE THE NECESSARY CONTENT OF THE AUTHOR’S ARGUMENT: THE CONJUNCTION IS IN HEBREWS 12:18-21, 22-24. THIS REVEALS SOME IMPORTANT CONCLUSIONS AS FOLLOWS: WHAT CAN BE TOUCHED IS MOUNT ZION, THE BURNING WITH FIRE IS THE CITY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN, THE HEAVENLY JERUSALEM, THE DARKNESS IS IN MYRIADS OF ANGELS IN THE JOYFUL ASSEMBLY, THE GLOOM IS THE CHURCH OF THE FIRST-BORN, THE STORM IS IN FATHER STEPHEN, THE SUPREME JUDGE OF ALL [1ST PETER 1:17-21], THE TRUMPET BLAST IS IN SPIRITS OF JUST MAN MADE PERFECT, THE VOICE SPEAKING IS THE FATHER STEPHEN OF THE NEW BETTER COVENANT, AND THE TERRIFYING SIGHT IS THE SPRINKLED BLOOD SPEAKING A BETTER WORD.**  **THE PRESENCE OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION & MOUNT SINAI**  **THE TWO DIFFERENT SYMBOLISM’S OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRESENCE ON SINAI AND ZION: THE PROOF IS IN EXODUS 23:17; DEUTERONOMY 4:24; 1ST KINGS 14:21; PSALMS 2:6; 48:2, 8; 74:2; 78:68; 110:2; ISAIAH 8:18; 18:7; EZEKIEL 46:11; HOSEA 9:5; 2ND ESDRAS 7:26; 8:52; 10:59; TOBIT 13:16-17; 14:5; 2ND ENOCH 55:2 & HEBREWS 6:8; 9:9, 28; 10:1, 3, 4, 19, 22, 27; 12:18-21, 22, 23, 24, 29.**  **THE SUPREME WHITE CHRISTIAN RACE OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **THE SUPREME SUPERIORITY OF THE WHITE CHRISTIAN RACE VERSES ANY OTHER NON-CHRISTIAN RACE OR THE BLACK CHRISTIAN RACE: THE TEMPLE [BUSINESS] SYMBOLISM IS IN PSALMS 14:2, 7; 19:1, 2, 4; CHAPTER 20; 50:6; 89:5; CHAPTER 110; 119:89; ISAIAH 34:5 & HEBREWS 1:3, 13; 4:1, 6, 16; 6:19, 20; 7:25; 8:1, 2, 4; 9:10, 11, 24; 10:1, 12, 22; 11:10, 16; 12:2, 18-21, 22-24; 13:14.**  **THE SYMBOLS OF REVELATION OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **SINAI AND ZION AS THE SYMBOLS OF REVELATION AND COVENANT: THE LORD MOSES AND THE 7 HIGH PRIESTS AS THE MEDIATORS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S OLD AND NEW COVENANTS IS IN EXODUS 19:16-22; JEREMIAH 31:31-34; MARK 14:24-25; MATTHEW 26:28-29; GALATIANS 3:15-17, 19-25; 4:21-31; 2ND CORINTHIANS 3:3, 6, 17; ROMANS 9:4; 11:27; HEBREWS 2:10, 14, 18; 5:9; 6:19; 7:11; 16, 22, 28; 8:6; 9:4, 8, 9-10, 11, 14, 15, 26; 10:10, 14, 16, 19-20, 21; 12:18-24; 13:15, 16. THERE ARE EXACTLY 7 ETERNAL GENERAL ORDERS FROM THE LORD MELCHIZEDEK FOR THE NEW COVENANT IN PSALMS 110:4; HEBREWS 5:6, 10; 6:20; 7:11, 17, 21. THIS MEANS FOR ALL OF CREATION THERE IS 7 SUPREME ETERNAL SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS BY THE ORDER OF THE LORD MELCHIZEDEK. THE LORD PETER AS THE HIGH PRIEST (MYSTERY LADY AS THE HIGH PRIESTESS) IS FOR MALE AND FEMALE CHILD KIND IN HEBREWS 5:6, THE LORD JOHN AS THE HIGH PRIEST (LADY ELIZABETH [LIZ] [LIZ] [LIZ] [LIZ]AS THE HIGH PRIESTESS) IS FOR WOMANKIND/MANKIND IN HEBREWS 5:10, THE LORD JESUS AS HIGH PRIEST (LADY MARY AS THE HIGH PRIESTESS) IS FOR MANKIND/WOMANKIND IN HEBREWS 6:20, THE LORD JAMES AS THE HIGH PRIEST (LADY MARY AS THE HIGH PRIESTESS) IS A 2-FOLD OFFICE FOR THE LAW OF MALE AND FEMALE ANGEL KIND (SPIRITS, GHOSTS, PHANTOMS AND SHADOWS) & SINGLE BOY KIND/GIRL KIND IN HEBREWS 7:11, 17, THE LORD STEPHEN AS HIGH PRIEST (LADY BARBARA AS THE HIGH PRIESTESS) IS FOR LORD KIND/LADY KIND IN HEBREWS 7:21 & THE LORD YAH AS HIGH PRIEST (LADY VICTORIA AS THE HIGH PRIESTESS) IS THE ONLY MALE OR FEMALE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN [LADY STEPHANIE] THAT DOES NOT DIE IN PSALMS 110:4. THE LORD MOSES AND THE 7 HIGH PRIESTS AS THE MEDIATORS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S REVELATION IS IN GENESIS 4:10-16; 1ST ENOCH 22:7; MATTHEW 23:35, 37-39; HEBREWS 1:1-4; 3:7-4:11; 6:9; 7:19, 22; 10:3-4; 11:4, 37; 12:16, 19, 22-24, 25-29; 20:1 & LUKE 11:50-51; 13:34-35.**  **THE SUPREME KING OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE SUPREME KING OF ZION IS SUPREMELY SUPERIOR TO THE ENTIRE INNUMERABLE ANGELICAL HIERARCHY OF THE SINAI REVELATION IS IN HEBREWS 1:1-4: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ANGELS AND THE FATHER STEPHEN’S 7 HIGH PRIESTS AS THE MEDIATORS OF THE REVELATIONS IS IN EXODUS 3:2; DEUTERONOMY 33:2; ISAIAH 63:9; 1ST ENOCH 9:1; 20:1-7; 40:6, 9; COLOSSIANS 1:16; 2:10, 15, 18; GALATIANS 3:19; EPHESIANS 1:20-21; HEBREWS 1:1-4; 2:1-4; CHAPTER 7; 12:25; 1ST PETER 3:22 & ACTS 7:38-39, 53.**  **THE UNIVERSAL ZION & MOUNT SINAI**  **SINAI AND ZION AS THE BACKGROUND OF THE PSALMS QUOTATIONS IN HEBREWS CHAPTER 1: THE PROOF IS IN DEUTERONOMY 32:43; 2ND SAMUEL 7:14; PSALMS 2:7; 45:6-7; 102:25-27; 104:4; 110:1 & HEBREWS 1:3, 5, 6, 7, 8-9, 10-12, 13, 14. THE TEXTS CONCERNING ZION ARE APPLIED TO THE FATHER STEPHEN THE POTTER CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE IN PSALMS CHAPTER 2 & 2ND SAMUEL 7:14. THE PROOF IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 7:12-16; 1ST CHRONICLES 17:13; PSALMS 2:1-7, 8-9; HEBREWS 1:3, 5; 8:1-6; 12:22; LUKE 1:32 & ACTS 4:25-27; 13:33. THE QUOTATION OF PSALMS CHAPTER 110: THE PROOF IS IN PSALMS 2:4, 6, 7; 16:8; 80:17; 110:1, 2; ISAIAH 41:13; 45:1; 63:12; JEREMIAH 22:24; DANIEL 7:13; WISDOM OF SOLOMON 9:4; 18:15; MARK 12:35-37; 14:62; EPHESIANS 1:20; COLOSSIANS 3:1; HEBREWS 1:5-13; 2:1-4; 12:25-26; 1ST PETER 3:22 & ACTS 2:33-36; 7:55. THE QUOTATION OF PSALMS 45:6-7. THE PROOF IS IN PSALMS 2:8; 44:7-8; 45:4-5, 6-7; 97:2, 6, 8, 10; 102:25-27; 110:6 & HEBREWS 1:2, 3, 4, 7-9, 10-12. THE QUOTATIONS OF PSALMS 102:25-27 & ALSO PSALMS 101:26-28. THE PROOF IS IN PSALMS 24:1, 2, 7-10; 45:6-7; 78:67-72; 89:6-13; 102:12, 25-27; ISAIAH 14:32; 40:21-23; 44:28; 54:11 & HEBREWS 1:2, 3, 7, 8-12, 13. THE TEXTS CONCERNING THE SINAI REVELATION AS APPLIED TO THE ANGELS IS IN EXODUS 3:2; 9:24; 14:19; 19:4, 9, 16-19; 24:17; DEUTERONOMY 1:2, 6, 19; 4:10, 15; 5:2; 9:8; 18:16; 29:1; 32:4, 6, 8, 10-11, 15, 19, 30, 31, 37, 43; 33:2; LAMENTATIONS 2:3; JUDGES 13:20; PSALMS 104:3-4; ISAIAH 29:6; 66:15; EZEKIEL 1:4; NAHUM 1:3, 6; DANIEL 7:9, JOEL 2;5; 10; SIRACH 45:19; 2ND ESDRAS 8:22; 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:8; HEBREWS 1:6, 7; 10:27; 12:18, 29; REVELATION 1:14; 2:18; 19:12 & ACTS 7:30.**  **THE SUPERIORITY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD**  **THE SUPREME SUPERIORITY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN TO HIS LORD JESUS & THE LORD MOSES IN HEBREWS 1:1-4; 3:1-4:13. THE PROOF IS IN PSALMS 8:4-6; 22:22; ISAIAH 8:17-18; EPHESIANS 4:6 & HEBREWS 1:1-4; 2:4-18; 3:1-6. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S CULTIC LEADERS AS THE LORD MOSES AND HIS LORD JESUS OF SINAI AND THE ZION COMMUNITIES: THE FATHER STEPHEN IS SUPREMELY SUPERIOR TO HIS SON JESUS AND THE SON JESUS IS SUPERIOR TO THE LORD MOSES IS IN JOHN 9:28-29; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:1-13; HEBREWS 1:1-4:16 & ACTS 6:3-15; 7:1-60; 15:1-35. THE SCRIPTURAL BACKGROUND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FAITHFULNESS OF THE LORD MOSES AND HIS SON JESUS IN HEBREWS 3:1-6. THE PROOF IS IN EXODUS 19:6; NUMBERS 12:1-8; 1ST CHRONICLES 17:10, 11, 12, 13-14; 1ST SAMUEL 2:35; 2ND SAMUEL 2:35; 7:10-14, 16; PSALMS 2:7; 102:25-27; 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:16-17; 2ND CORINTHIANS 6:16; EPHESIANS 2:19-22; 4:6; 1ST TIMOTHY 3:15; HEBREWS 1:2, 5, 10-12; 2:17; 3:1-5:10; 8:8; 10:19-21; 12:22-24 & 1ST PETER 2:5. THE PROMISED LAND AND THE HEAVENLY ZION AS THE ULTIMATE GOALS OF PILGRIMAGE IN HEBREWS 3:7-4:13. SINAI COMMUNITY AS A PROTO-TYPE OF CHRISTIAN PILGRIMAGE IS IN HEBREWS 3:7-4:13; 10:22, 33; 11:6, 8-12, 13, 22, 23-28, 32-38, 39-40; 12:18-29; 13:1-16. THE SABBATH-REST IN THE HEAVENLY ZION ON PENTECOST SUNDAY AS THE ULTIMATE GOAL OF CHRISTIAN PILGRIMAGE IS IN GENESIS 2:2; EXODUS 20:11; 35:2; LEVITICUS 16:31; NUMBERS 10:35; DEUTERONOMY 5:12-15; 12:9, 10; 25:19; JOSHUA 1:13, 15; 21:44; 22:4; 23:1; 1ST KINGS 8:48-49, 54-56; 1ST CHRONICLES 6:16; 2ND CHRONICLES 6:41; PSALMS 94:11; 131:7-8, 13-14; 132:8, 13-14; ISAIAH 66:1; JUDITH 9:8; 2ND ESDRAS 7:75, 92; 8:52; 1ST ENOCH 39:4-9; 45:2-6; 2ND MACCABEES 15:1; HEBREWS 1:3; 2:10; 3:7-4:11, 14-16; 6:17-20; 8:1-2; 9:11, 23-24; 10:19; 11:13-16; 12:2, 22-24 & ACTS 2:1-39.**  **THE UNIVERSAL ZION & THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD**  **ZION AND THE SUPREME HIGH PRIESTHOOD OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN HEBREWS 4:14-7:28. THE PROOF IS IN GENESIS 14:18-20; PSALMS 110:4; HEBREWS 1:1-4; 2:17-18; 3:1-6; 4:14-5:10; 5:11-6:20; 7:1-28 & JAMES 1:17-18. THE LORD MELCHIZEDEK AND THE ZION TRADITIONS IS IN GENESIS 14:18-20 & PSALMS 110:4. THE PROOF IS IN GENESIS 14:18-20; PSALMS 110:4 & HEBREWS 1:3, 13; 5:1-7:28; 8:1; 10:12-13. THE JEWISH MESSIAHSHIP OF THE LORD JESUS IS IN MATTHEW 22:44; 26:64; MARK 12:36; 14:62; LUKE 20:42-43; 22:69. THE CHRISTIAN MESSIAHSHIP OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ACTS 1:4-7; 6:8-15; 7:1-60. THE KINGLY EXALTATION TO HEAVEN IS IN MARK 16:19; ROMANS 8:34; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:25; EPHESIANS 1:20; COLOSSIANS 3:1; 1ST PETER 3:22; REVELATION 3:21; & ACTS 2:34; 5:31; 7:55-56, 59. THE KINGLY EXALTATION TO LORDSHIP IS IN LUKE 20:35-36. THE ROYAL & PRIESTLY CONTRIBUTIONS IS IN PSALMS CHAPTERS 2 & 110 & HEBREWS CHAPTERS 1 & 7. THE CONNECTION BETWEEN ZION AND MELCHIZEDEK’S PRIESTHOOD IS IN GENESIS 14:18-20; PSALMS 2:6, 7; 41:10; 45:6-7; 76:2; 89:14; 97:2; 110:4 & HEBREWS 1:5-13; 5:5-6; 7:1, 2, 3. THE CONTRIBUTION OF ZION SYMBOLISM FROM PSALMS 110:4 & GENESIS 14:18-20 TO THE SUPERIOR NATURE OF THE HIGH PRIEST OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN GENESIS 14:18-20; PSALMS 110:1, 4 & HEBREWS CHAPTER 7. THE ETERNITY OF THE HIGH PRIESTHOOD IN THE GODLY ZION OF HEBREWS 7:3: THE PROOF IS IN GENESIS 14:18-20; PSALMS 110:4; 2ND ENOCH 71:13, 17-19, 28, 34-35; 72:1-3, 5, 6 & HEBREWS 1:8-12; 6:19, 20; 7:1-3, 15, 16, 20, 24; 8:1-2. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE KINGLY HIGH PRIEST OF THE GODLY ZION IN THE ETERNAL GENERAL ORDER OF THE LORD MELCHIZEDEK IS IN GENESIS 14:18-20; EXODUS 29:9; 40:15; NUMBERS 25:13; 1ST SAMUEL 2:30; PSALMS 110:4 & HEBREWS 1:1-3; 4:14; 5:5-6; 6:20; 7:1-19, 20-28; 8:1, 4; 10:1, 12, 14, 21. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HIGH PRIEST HOOD IS SUPREMELY AUTHORIZED ONLY BY HIS OWN DIVINE ETERNAL GENERAL OATH FROM HIMSELF, AND NOT BY ANY SEXUAL PORN LAWS OR HOLY INERRANT LAWS IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 7:11-16; PSALMS 2;6; 89:3-4, 20, 29, 34-36; 110:4; 132:8, 9, 11-13, 14, 16, 17-18; GALATIANS 3:15-18; 4:21-31 & HEBREWS 5:5-6; 6:17-18; 7:19-20, 21, 22; 12:22-24.**  **THE SYMBOLISM OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION & THE HOLY TEMPLE**  **ZION AND THE TEMPLE [BUSINESS] SYMBOLISM IN HEBREWS IS IN PSALMS 110:1; JEREMIAH 31:31-34 & HEBREWS CHAPTERS 7 & 8. THE ESCHATOLOGY OF ZION AND THE TEMPLE [BUSINESS] DISCUSSION OF HEBREWS IS IN PSALMS 110:1; JEREMIAH 31:31-34; 2ND ESDRAS 9:26-10:59 & HEBREWS 3:14; 4:1; 7:27; 8:1-5, 13; 9:11, 12, 23, 24, 26, 28; 10:1, 2, 10, 23; 11:1, 3; 12:18-29. THE CONTRIBUTION OF PSALMS 110 TO THE TEMPLE [BUSINESS] SYMBOLISM OF HEBREWS: PSALMS 110:1 AND THE SPATIAL IMAGERY OF THE TEMPLE [BUSINESS] IS IN PSALMS 110:1, 2; JEREMIAH 31:31-34 & HEBREWS 1:13; 4:14-16; 6:19-20; 7:26-28; 8:1-10:18. THE INTERPRETATION OF THE EARTHLY SANCTUARY FROM THE HEAVENLY SANCTUARY & GODLY SANCTUARY IS IN EXODUS 25:9, 40; 2ND ESDRAS 2:42-48; SIRACH 44:16; 2ND MACCABEES 6:28, 31; 4TH MACCABEES 17:23; JOHN 13:15; ROMANS 6:13; GALATIANS 4:26; HEBREWS 2:10, 17; 4:11, 14-16; 7:16; 8:1-6; 9:1-10, 12, 11-14, 22-24; 10:1, 19, 20, 22; 12:18-21; JAMES 5:10; 2ND PETER 2:6 & REVELATIONS 4:2; 7:9; 11:19. THE CONTRIBUTION OF JEREMIAH 31:31-34 TO THE TEMPLE [BUSINESS] SYMBOLISM OF HEBREWS: JEREMIAH 31:31-34 AND THE TEMPORAL IMAGERY OF THE TEMPLE [BUSINESS] IS IN GENESIS 6:18; 9:9-17; 15:18; 17:2-4, 19-21; EXODUS 2:24; 6:4; LEVITICUS 26:45; PSALMS 40:6-8; 110:1; JEREMIAH 31:31-34; JOEL 2:10; 3:16; AMOS 1:2 & HEBREWS 7:22; 8:1-5, 6, 7-8, 13; 9:1-10, 13, 14, 15, 18; 10:1-18, 26-31; 12:18-24, 25-26, 27, 29. THE MAIN IMAGERY OF THE TEMPLE [BUSINESS] IS AS FOLLOWS: SPATIAL AS SUPERIORITY OF THE HEAVENLY TEMPLE [ZION] IN PSALMS 110:1 & HEBREWS 8:1-6, TEMPORAL AS SINAI AND ZION COVENANTS IN JEREMIAH 31:31-34 & HEBREWS 8:7-13, TEMPORAL AS SINAI TABERNACLE UNDER THE OLD COVENANT IN JEREMIAH 31:31-34 & HEBREWS 9:1-10, SPATIAL AS THE SUPERIORITY OF THE HEAVENLY TEMPLE [ZION] IN PSALMS 110:1 & HEBREWS 9:11-14, TEMPORAL AS THE BLOODS OF THE OLD AND NEW COVENANTS IN JEREMIAH 31:31-34 & HEBREWS 9:15-22, SPATIAL AS THE HEAVENLY SANCTUARY [ZION] IN PSALMS 110:1 & HEBREWS 9:23-28, TEMPORAL AS THE OLD [SINAI] POINTS TO THE NEW [ZION] IN PSALMS 40:6-8; JEREMIAH 31:31-34 & HEBREWS 10:1-18, SPATIAL & TEMPORAL AS ASSURANCE AND WARNING IN PSALMS 110:1; HABAKKUK 2:3-4 & HEBREWS 10:19-29. THE SYMBOLISM OF THE TABERNACLE OF HEBREWS 9:1-10 IS SUMMARIZED AS FOLLOWS: THE TEMPORAL CONCERNING THE 1ST TENT AS TRANSIENT AGE AND THE 2ND TENT AS ETERNAL AGE, THE SPATIAL CONCERNING THE 1ST TENT AS THE OUTER TENT AND THE 2ND TENT AS THE INNER TENT, THE COSMOLOGICAL CONCERNING THE 1ST TENT AS THE EARTH AND THE 2ND TENT AS THE HEAVEN AND THE ANTHROPOLOGICAL CONCERNING THE 1ST TENT AS THE FLESH AND THE 2ND TENT AS THE CONSCIENCE. THIS IS PROVEN IN PSALMS 110:1 & JEREMIAH 31:31-34. THE TEMPLE [BUSINESS] SYMBOLISM OF HEBREWS AND THE JEWISH APOCALYPTIC TRADITION IS IN GENESIS 1:6-8; EXODUS 26:31; DEUTERONOMY 10:14; 1ST KINGS 8:22-53; 2ND SAMUEL 22:10; 1ST CHRONICLES 28:2; 2ND CHRONICLES 2:6; 4:14; LAMENTATIONS 2:1; PSALMS 2:4; 8:2, 4; 18:2; 19:1; 32:6; 33:7; 49:6; 56:6, 11, 12; 68:35; 88:12; 95:5; 96:6; 101:26; 104:2; 107:6; 110:1; 112:4; 113:11; 135:5, 7; 148:1, 4; JOB 37:9; 38:22, 37; ISAIAH 40:22; 44:24; 66:1; JEREMIAH 31:31-34; 49:36; 1ST ENOCH 1:3; 14:10-20; CHAPTERS 28-36; 71:5; 2ND ENOCH CHAPTERS 8-22; 3RD ENOCH CHAPTERS 6-7; 17:1-3; 18:1-2; 45:1-6; WISDOM OF SOLOMON 9:8; 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:2; EPHESIANS 4:10 & HEBREWS 1:10-12; 3:1-3, 4-10; 4:14-16; 6:19-20; 7:26-28; 8:1-5; 9:9, 11-12, 23, 24; 10:19-20; 12:27-28. THE UNIVERSAL MARRIAGE LAW, WHICH IS APOSTOLIC IN NATURE & PHARISAIC IN NATURE & IS CONSIDERED AS SEXUAL PORN LAWS, DO ALWAYS SINGLE OUT THE TRULY SINGLE. THIS IS BECAUSE THE UNIVERSAL SINGLE IN TRUTH ALWAYS OBEYS THE LORD’S COMMANDS IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP BECAUSE OF THE AUTHORIZED STRIPPING THAT LEADS TO DIVINE INTERCOURSE, HOLINESS & ULTIMATELY ETERNAL LIFE FROM THE TREE OF LIFE. THIS IS PROVEN IN PROVERBS 8:22-31 & GENESIS 1:1-25. THE UNMARRIED LEVELS TO DIVORCE LEVELS AFTER MARRIAGE IN LIES ALWAYS ARE CONTRARY & DISOBEDIENT TO THE LORD’S COMMANDS IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW BECAUSE OF AUTHORIZED/UNAUTHORIZED STRIPPING THAT LEADS TO ALLOWED SEXUALITY, HOMOSEXUALITY & INTERRACIAL RELATIONSHIPS FROM THE TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD & EVIL [SEX]. THIS IS PROVEN IN GENESIS 1:26-6:7 & ROMANS 1:21-32. THESE KINDS OF MARRIAGE LAWS WILL ALWAYS BE THREATENED & INTIMIDATED BY THE TRULY SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] BECAUSE THE SINGLE IS NOT REQUIRED TO DO, OBEY OR BE UNDER THEIR DOMINION & JURISDICTION IN THE MARRIAGE LAW, NOR CAN THEY BE. NO, THE SINGLE ARE BORN OF GOD & ARE ALWAYS SINLESS & CONSIDERED AS TRUE LORD’S & TRUE LADIES IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN EPHESIANS 5:3. BUT WHAT HAPPENS TO THE SINGLE IS THAT THE MARRIAGE LAWS THAT ARE THREATENED & GREATLY INTIMIDATED BY THE SINGLE ARE THEN STEALED, KILLED, DESTROYED & DAMNED WRONGFULLY BY ETERNAL FORCE & ETERNAL VIOLENCE OF THE MARRIAGE LAWS, WHICH ARE TECHNICALLY MAFIAS [MOBS]. BUT IN THE ULTIMATE END THE TRUE SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS [LADIES] IMPARTIALLY JUDGES THEM WITH IMPARTIAL RIGHTEOUS JUDGMENT TO STEAL, KILL, DESTROY & DAMN THEM RIGHTFULLY BY & THROUGH THE MEASURE IN ROMANS 3:4-23 & IN THE REJECTED ANCIENT MANUSCRIPT OF ACTS 29:1-26. THIS CAN ONLY HAPPEN IN THE BEGINNING 7 YEARS OF COMPLETION BEFORE THE ETERNAL ESTABLISHMENT OF ZION TO THE SINGLE IN ACTS 2:1-9:3.**  **THE FUTURE GLORY OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **ZION’S FUTURE GLORY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ISAIAH 60:1-22 & REVELATIONS 21:1-22:21. ZION’S WONDERFUL SAVIOR AS THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ISAIAH 61:1-3; LUKE 4:17-21 & ACTS 6:5-15; 7:60. THE BLESSINGS OF ZION FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ISAIAH 61:4-11. THE COMING NEARNESS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ZION IS IN ISAIAH 62:1-63:6. THE PRAYER FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN’S COMING ZION IS IN ISAIAH 63:7-65:25.**  **THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NO POSSIBILITY OR NO PROBABILITY THAT ANY SEXUAL CREATURES WITH THEIR SEXUAL JESUS YAHWEH, ANY HOMOSEXUAL CREATURES WITH THEIR HOMOSEXUAL JESUS YAHWEH OR ANY INTERRACIAL CREATURES WITH THEIR INTERRACIAL JESUS YAHWEH CAN SERVE OR OPERATE AS A TRUE LORD & TRUE SAVIOR, EVEN THOUGH THEY REFUSE TO CHANGE BY NECESSARY FORCE FROM THEIR CORRUPTIONS BY BEING IMPENITENT IN THEIR HEARTS AND SWEAR THAT NO ONE CAN CHANGE THEIR FUTILE BELIEFS OR FUTILE THOUGHTS, WHICH THE FATHER STEPHEN REFUSES TO CHANGE THEM INTO THE DIVINE CREATURES THEY SUPPOSE TO BE, BUT WILL GIVE THEM UP TO MORE CORRUPTION, AND IN THE END, EVEN ETERNAL DEATH IN ROMANS 1:21-32; 3:4-23.**  **THE DESTINY OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION & THE DESTINY OF THE SEXUAL**  **THE CONTRASTING DESTINIES IS IN ISAIAH 65:13-16 ARE AS FOLLOWS: THE HOLY SHALL EAT, THE SEXUAL SHALL BE HUNGRY. THE HOLY SHALL DRINK, THE SEXUAL SHALL BE THIRSTY. THE HOLY SHALL REJOICE, THE SEXUAL SHALL BE PUT TO SHAME. THE HOLY SHALL SING FOR JOY OF HEART, THE SEXUAL SHALL CRY FOR SORROW OF HEART, THE HOLY SHALL BE CALLED BY A NEW NAME, THE SEXUAL SHALL LEAVE THEIR NAME AS A CURSE. THE NEW CREATION IN ZION IS IN ISAIAH 11:6-9; 65:17-25; JOHN 3:15; 6:54; 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:1-58; 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:17; GALATIANS 3:15; 6:15; HEBREWS 12:25; 2ND PETER 3:3-13 & REVELATIONS 21:1-22:21. THE FINAL MESSAGES IS IN ISAIAH 66:1-24. THE FORMALISTS IS IN ISAIAH 66:1-4. THE REMNANT IS IN ISAIAH 66:5-14 & THE SEXUAL IS IN ISAIAH 66:15-24. ZION’S ULTIMATE VICTORY IS IN MICAH 4:11-13. ZION’S GLORIOUS KING AS THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN MICAH 5:1-5. ZION’S ULTIMATE VICTORY IS IN MICAH 5:5-15.**  **THE HOLINESS OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **THE ETERNAL HOLINESS OF ZION IS IN JOEL 3:17. THE ETERNAL PROSPERITY OF ZION IS IN EZEKIEL CHAPTER 47; JOEL 1:9, 13, 16; 3:18; ZECHARIAH 14:8; COLOSSIANS 2:10; EPHESIANS 3:19 & REVELATIONS 22:1. THE ETERNAL SECURITY OF ZION IS IN PSALMS CHAPTER 87 & JOEL 3:19-21.**  **THIS IS ONLY IN 7 YEARS BEFORE THE ETERNAL ESTABLISHMENT OF ZION HAS BEEN FULFILLED IN ACTS 1:8-7:60**  **THE RUINS OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **THE RUINED CITY OF ZION IS IN LAMENTATIONS 1:1-22. THE RUINED HOLY PLACE OF ZION IS IN LAMENTATIONS 2:1-22. THE SUFFERING REPRESENTATIVE OF THE SMITTEN ZION IS IN LAMENTATIONS 3:1-66. THE SUFFERING PEOPLE OF ZION IS IN LAMENTATIONS 4:1-22. THE SUPPLICATIONS OF THE PENITENT ZION IS IN LAMENTATIONS 5:1-22. THE WORK OF A SERVANT IS IN ISAIAH 49:1-13. THE DESPONDENCY OF ZION IS IN ISAIAH 49:14-50:3. THE CONFIDENCE OF THE SERVANT IS IN ISAIAH 50:4-9. THE ENCOURAGEMENT FOR ZION IS IN ISAIAH 50:10-52:12.**  **THE PLACE OF THE UNIVERSAL ZION**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PLACE OF ZION IS IN 1ST KINGS 8:1; 2ND SAMUEL 5:6-9; 1ST CHRONICLES 11:7; 15:1; 2ND CHRONICLES 33:14 & NEHEMIAH 3:15; 12:37. THE HOLY MOUNTAIN ZION IS IN PSALMS 2:6; 3:4; 15:1; 43:3; 48:1-23; 87:1; ISAIAH 27:13; 56:7; 57:13; 65:11, 25; DANIEL 9:16, 20; 11:45; OBADIAH 16; JOEL 2:1; 3:17; ZEPHANIAH 3:11 & ZECHARIAH 8:3. THE FATHER STEPHEN LIVING IN ZION IS IN PSALMS 68:16; 74:2; 78:68; 87:2; ISAIAH 2:2-3; 8:18; 18:7; 24:23 & MICAH 4:1, 2, 7 & REVELATION 14:1. THE SONGS OF ZION IS IN PSALMS 76:2, 8; 46:6; 48:1-2. THE PEOPLE OF ZION IS IN 2ND KINGS 19:21; PSALMS 9:14; 87:5; 97:8; SONG OF SOLOMON 3:11; ISAIAH 3:16, 17; 4:4; 10:24; 12:6; 16:1; 30:19; 37:22; 52:1, 2; 66:8; JEREMIAH 4:31; 6:2; ZEPHANIAH 3:14, 16; ZECHARIAH 9:9, 13; MATTHEW 21:5; JOHN 12:15 & ACTS 1:4-7; 7:1-53. THE FATHER STEPHEN AND HIS ZION IS IN PSALMS 9:11; 20:2; 48:1-3; 50:2; 65:1; 84:7; 87:2; 99:2; 102:21; 128:5; 134:3; 135:21; 147:12; ISAIAH 14:32; 33:20; JEREMIAH 8:19; 31:6; JOEL 3:21; ROMANS 11:26; 1ST PETER 2:6 & ACTS 1:4-8; 7:1-53. THE ENTERING ZION AND THE LEAVING ZION IS IN 1ST KINGS 3:1; 1ST CHRONICLES 13:13; 15:29 & 2ND CHRONICLES 5:2; 8:11. THE OTHER REFERENCES OF ZION IS IN 2ND KINGS 19:31; PSALMS 48:11; 125:1, 2; 133:3; ISAIAH 4:5; 10:12, 32; 16:1; 29:8; 31:4; 37:32; JOEL 2:32; OBADIAH 17, 21; MICAH 4:8 & HEBREWS 12:22.**  **THIS IS ONLY IN 7 YEARS BEFORE THE ETERNAL ESTABLISHMENT OF ZION HAS BEEN FULFILLED IN ACTS 1:8-7:60**  **THE RUINED CITY OF ZION IS IN LAMENTATIONS 1:1-22. THE RUINED HOLY PLACE OF ZION IS IN LAMENTATIONS 2:1-22. THE SUFFERING REPRESENTATIVE OF THE SMITTEN ZION IS IN LAMENTATIONS 3:1-66. THE SUFFERING PEOPLE OF ZION IS IN LAMENTATIONS 4:1-22. THE SUPPLICATIONS OF THE PENITENT ZION IS IN LAMENTATIONS 5:1-22. THE WORK OF A SERVANT IS IN ISAIAH 49:1-13. THE DESPONDENCY OF ZION IS IN ISAIAH 49:14-50:3. THE CONFIDENCE OF THE SERVANT IS IN ISAIAH 50:4-9. THE ENCOURAGEMENT FOR ZION IS IN ISAIAH 50:10-52:12. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PLACE OF ZION IS IN 1ST KINGS 8:1; 2ND SAMUEL 5:6-9; 1ST CHRONICLES 11:7; 15:1; 2ND CHRONICLES 33:14 & NEHEMIAH 3:15; 12:37. THE HOLY MOUNTAIN ZION IS IN PSALMS 2:6; 3:4; 15:1; 43:3; 48:1-23; 87:1; ISAIAH 27:13; 56:7; 57:13; 65:11, 25; DANIEL 9:16, 20; 11:45; OBADIAH 16; JOEL 2:1; 3:17; ZEPHANIAH 3:11 & ZECHARIAH 8:3. THE FATHER STEPHEN LIVING IN ZION IS IN PSALMS 68:16; 74:2; 78:68; 87:2; ISAIAH 2:2-3; 8:18; 18:7; 24:23 & MICAH 4:1, 2, 7 & REVELATION 14:1. THE SONGS OF ZION IS IN PSALMS 76:2, 8; 46:6; 48:1-2. THE PEOPLE OF ZION IS IN 2ND KINGS 19:21; PSALMS 9:14; 87:5; 97:8; SONG OF SOLOMON 3:11; ISAIAH 3:16, 17; 4:4; 10:24; 12:6; 16:1; 30:19; 37:22; 52:1, 2; 66:8; JEREMIAH 4:31; 6:2; ZEPHANIAH 3:14, 16; ZECHARIAH 9:9, 13; MATTHEW 21:5; JOHN 12:15 & ACTS 1:4-7; 7:1-53. THE FATHER STEPHEN AND HIS ZION IS IN PSALMS 9:11; 20:2; 48:1-3; 50:2; 65:1; 84:7; 87:2; 99:2; 102:21; 128:5; 134:3; 135:21; 147:12; ISAIAH 14:32; 33:20; JEREMIAH 8:19; 31:6; JOEL 3:21; ROMANS 11:26; 1ST PETER 2:6 & ACTS 1:4-8; 7:1-53. THE ENTERING ZION AND THE LEAVING ZION IS IN 1ST KINGS 3:1; 1ST CHRONICLES 13:13; 15:29 & 2ND CHRONICLES 5:2; 8:11. THE OTHER REFERENCES OF ZION IS IN 2ND KINGS 19:31; PSALMS 48:11; 125:1, 2; 133:3; ISAIAH 4:5; 10:12, 32; 16:1; 29:8; 31:4; 37:32; JOEL 2:32; OBADIAH 17, 21; MICAH 4:8 & HEBREWS 12:22. THE LORD ENOCH’S KINGDOM WOULD THEN USE THE 115 YEARS FROM THE LORD SOLOMON + 365 YEARS FROM THE LORD ENOCH HIMSELF THAT WILL NEVER DIE WHICH WOULD CONCERN 480 YEARS CONCERNING A 100% TITHE OF 336 SEXTILLION DOLLARS [23 ZERO’S BEHIND IT] BY 10,000 TIMES 480 TIMES 7 ON A 100% TITHE GOING ON MILE GO TWAIN WHICH IS AT LEAST 1 SEPTILLION DOLLAR [24 ZERO’S BEHIND IT] IN THE COMPLETION IN JUDE 14-15. THIS WOULD THEN CONCERN THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ADDRESS CALLED THE UNIVERSAL ZION IN THE ETERNAL KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP IN ACTS 15:16-17. THIS KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP WHICH IS KNOWN AS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ZION ON SUNDAY PENTECOST THAT HOUSES ONLY SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS & SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LADIES WILL NEVER BE DESTROYED IN DANIEL 7:18. ALL OTHER KINGDOMS, EVEN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW WILL COME TO AN END & BE IN DESOLATION IN THE ROCK AUTHORITIES TO THE COUNTY AUTHORITIES IN ACTS 9:3-6. THE STATE AUTHORITIES TO GOVERNMENTAL AUTHORITIES IS IN ACTS 22:6-11. THE NATIONAL AUTHORITIES TO THE KINGDOM AUTHORITIES IS IN ACTS 26:13-18. THE LORD ENOCH IS CONSIDERED AS THE ETERNAL CHRIST OF THE INERRANT LAW IN THE ETERNAL KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP BECAUSE HE NEVER DIES AND IS NOT SUBJECT TO ANY DEATH EXPERIENCES IN ACTS 1:4-7 & HEBREWS 11:5. THIS IS DIVINELY ORDAINED BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN GENESIS 5:24. THE LORD ENOCH CHALLENGES TO ALWAYS PLEASE THE FATHER STEPHEN.**  **THE CONSTRUCTION OF HOUSES: FOUNDATIONS IS IN 1ST KINGS 5:17; EZRA 6:3-4; JEREMIAH 51:26 & EZEKIEL 41:8. BUILDING MATERIALS IS IN GENESIS 11:3-4; EXODUS 1:11-14; LEVITICUS 14:40-45; 1ST KINGS 5:18; 7:9-12; SONG OF SOLOMON 1:17 & ISAIAH 9:10. ROOMS & DECORATION IS IN GENESIS 43:30; JUDGES 3:20, 23-25; 1ST KINGS 7:6; 17:19; 22:25; 2ND KINGS 1:2; 4:10; NEHEMIAH 8:16; JEREMIAH 22:14; EZEKIEL 8:10; DANIEL 5:5; AMOS 3:15 & ACTS 20:8-9. ROOFS IS IN JOSHUA 2:6; 1ST SAMUEL 9:25-26; MARK 2:4 & LUKE 5:19. REGULATIONS REGARDING HOUSES IS IN LEVITICUS 14:33-53; 25:29-34; 27:14-15 & DEUTERONOMY 22:8. VARIOUS USES FOR HOUSES: HOUSE ARREST IS IN JEREMIAH 37:15; GENESIS 40:2-3; 2ND SAMUEL 20:3 & ACTS 28:16, 30-31. CHURCH GATHERINGS IS IN COLOSSIANS 4:15; ROMANS 16:5; 1ST CORINTHIANS 16:19; PHILEMON 1-2 & ACTS 1:13-14; 2:1-2; 5:42; 12:12. THE PARABLES AND PROVERBS ABOUT HOUSES IS IN PROVERBS 9:1-4, 13-18; 14:1; 17:13; 21:9, 20; 24:27; 25:17; ECCLESIASTES 10:18; SONG OF SOLOMON 8:7; MATTHEW 12:29, 43-45; 13:52; 24:42-51; MARK 3:27 & LUKE 11:21-22, 24-26; 12:39-46. THE HOUSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HEAVENLY DWELLING IS IN ISAIAH 57:15; 66:1-2; 1ST KINGS 8:30, 39, 43, 49-50; 2ND CHRONICLES 6:21, 30, 33, 39; JOHN 14:2 & ACTS 7:47-50. EARLY REFERENCES TO THE HOUSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN GENESIS 28:16-17, 19, 22. THE TABERNACLE AS THE HOUSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN: THE TABERNACLE WAS REFERRED TO BEFORE ITS CONSTRUCTION IS IN EXODUS 23:19; 34:26. IN THE WILDERNESS THE FATHER STEPHEN SAID HE WOULD DWELL WITH HIS PEOPLE IN THE TABERNACLE IS IN EXODUS 25:8-9. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRESENCE CAME AND DWELT IN THE COMPLETED TABERNACLE IS IN EXODUS 40:33-34, 35-38. THE TEMPLE AS THE PERMANENT HOUSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN: DAVID’S DESIRE WAS TO BUILD THE FATHER STEPHEN A PERMANENT HOUSE IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 7:1-2. THIS WAS NOT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WILL FOR DAVID IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 7:5-7, 12-13 & ACTS 7:45-47. SOLOMON BUILDS THE TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM IS IN 1ST KINGS 5:4-5; 6:1-2. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRESENCE DWELT THERE BUT WAS STIPULATED BY THE DETERMINED FAITHFULNESS OF HIS PEOPLE IS IN 1ST KINGS 8:10-13; 9:6-9 & 2ND CHRONICLES 5:11-6:2. ZERUBBABEL’S TEMPLE REFERRED TO AS A HOUSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN EZRA 1:5; 2:68; 3:8-9, 11; 4:24; 5:2, 13, 16-17; 10:1, 6, 9 & NEHEMIAH 6:10; 8:16; 10:32, 34-38; 11:11, 22; 12:40; 13:9, 11, 14. THE OTHER NAMES GIVEN TO THE HOUSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN: SANCTUARY IS IN EXODUS 25:8. HOUSE OF PRAYER IS IN ISAIAH 56:7; MATTHEW 21:13; MARK 11:17 & LUKE 19:46. THE FATHER STEPHEN’S DWELLING-PLACE IS IN ACTS 7:1-53. THE NEED FOR DUE REVERENCE IN WORSHIP IS IN ECCLESIASTES 5:1. THE HOUSE OF THE FATHER STEPHEN UNDER THE NEW COVENANT: IN THE HEARTS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PEOPLE IS IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 3:16; 6:19; 2ND CORINTHIANS 1:22; 6:16; EPHESIANS 3:17; GALATIANS 4:6 & ACTS 7:48; 17:24. IN THE CHURCH, THE BODY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN HEBREWS 3:6; EPHESIANS 2:19-22 & 1ST PETER 2:4-5. THE EARTHLY TABERNACLE AND TEMPLE IS IN EXODUS 15:17; 25:8; 29:44-46; DEUTERONOMY 12:5, 11; 2ND SAMUEL 7:1-7; 1ST CHRONICLES 17:1-6; EZRA 5:13-16; PSALMS 23:6; 26:8; 27:4; 84:1-4, 10 & HAGGAI 1:2, 3, 8-9, 14. THE HOUSEHOLD: HOUSEHOLD AFFAIRS IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 17:23; 2ND KINGS 20:1; ISAIAH 38:1; PROVERBS 31:21, 27 & 1ST TIMOTHY 3:4-5, 12. THE EXAMPLES OF HOW THE FATHER STEPHEN RELATES TO HOUSEHOLDS IS IN GENESIS 17:12-14, 23-27; LEVITICUS 16:6, 11, 17; NUMBERS 16:31-33; JOHN 4:53; 1ST CORINTHIANS 16:15 & ACTS 16:15, 31-34. THE CHURCH AS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSEHOLD IS IN NUMBERS 12:7; EPHESIANS 2:19-22; 1ST TIMOTHY 3:14-15; HEBREWS 3:1-6 & 1ST PETER 2:4-5. THE HOUSE IN THE SENSE OF A DYNASTY IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 2:27-36; 3:11-14; 7:16; 2ND SAMUEL 3:1, 28-29; 7:25-29; 9:1; 1ST CHRONICLES 17:14, 23-27; 1ST KINGS 2:31-33; 21:21-22, 28-29 & ZECHARIAH 12:10-14. HOUSEHOLD GODS: THE EXAMPLES OF THE USE OF HOUSEHOLD GODS IS IN GENESIS 31:19, 34; JUDGES 17:1-6; 18:18, 30-31; 1ST SAMUEL 19:13-16 & EZEKIEL 21:21. THE USE OF HOUSEHOLD GODS WAS CONTRARY TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’S INERRANT LAW IS IN DEUTERONOMY 5:8-10; 7:25-26 & EXODUS 20:4-6. THE REMOVAL AND DAMNATION OF HOUSEHOLD GODS IS IN 2ND KINGS 23:24; GENESIS 35:2-4; ISAIAH 44:9-11; EZEKIEL 18:5-6 & ZECHARIAH 10:2. CAMPS AND THE NOMADIC LIFESTYLE OF EARLY ISRAEL: AT THE TIME OF THE PATRIARCHS IS IN GENESIS 25:16; 26:17; 31:25; 32:21; 33:18. DURING ISRAEL’S WANDERINGS IN THE WILDERNESS IS IN NUMBERS 1:52; 9:17-18 & EXODUS 13:20; 16:13; 19:16-17; 32:26-27. DURING THE ENTRY INTO THE PROMISED LAND IS IN JOSHUA 4:19. THE CAMP AS A SYMBOL OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S HOLY PRESENCE: ALL THAT WAS CEREMONIAL & SPIRITUAL UNCLEAN WAS PUT OUTSIDE OF THE CAMP IS IN LEVITICUS 13:46; 24:14; DEUTERONOMY 23:14; EXODUS 29:14; NUMBERS 5:2-4 & HEBREWS 13:11-13. THE CAMP AND THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PROTECTION IS IN GENESIS 32:2 & PSALMS 34:7. THE CAMP AS A MILITARY BASE IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 17:1; JUDGES 7:8-11, 13-15; 2ND KINGS 3:24; JEREMIAH 50:29 & EZEKIEL 4:2.**  **THE VISION OF THE LORD’S NEW TEMPLE HOUSE FOR 40 TO 43 YEARS**  **IN PRIMARILY USE THE OKJV & THE ESV FOR THE TEMPLE HOUSE. IN EZEKIEL 40:1-49 DECLARES, “IN THE FIVE AND TWENTIETH YEAR OF OUR CAPTIVITY, IN THE BEGINNING OF THE YEAR, IN THE TENTH DAY OF THE MONTH [MARCH 30TH], IN THE FOURTEENTH YEAR AFTER THE CITY WAS SMITTEN, IN THE SELFSAME DAY THE HAND OF THE LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] WAS UPON ME, AND BROUGHT ME THITHER. IN THE VISIONS OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] BROUGHT HE ME INTO THE LAND OF ISRAEL, AND SET ME UPON A VERY HIGH MOUNTAIN, BY WHICH WAS AS THE FRAME OF A CITY ON THE SOUTH. AND HE BROUGHT ME THITHER, AND, BEHOLD, THERE WAS A MAN, WHOSE APPEARANCE WAS LIKE THE APPEARANCE OF BRASS, WITH A LINE OF FLAX IN HIS HAND, AND A MEASURING REED, AND HE STOOD IN THE GATE. AND THE MAN SAID UNTO ME, ‘SON OF MAN, BEHOLD WITH THINE EYES, AND HEAR WITH THINE EARS, AND SET THINE HEART UPON ALL THAT I SHALL SHOW THEE, FOR TO THE INTENT THAT I MIGHT SHOW THEM UNTO THEE ART THOU BROUGHT HITHER: DECLARES ALL THAT THOU SEE TO THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL.’”**  **THE LORD’S EAST GATE TO HIS OUTER COURT**  **“AND BEHOLD A WALL ON THE OUTSIDE OF THE HOUSE ROUND ABOUT, AND IN THE MAN’S HAND A MEASURING REED OF SIX CUBITS LONG BY THE CUBIT AND A HAND BREADTH: SO HE MEASURED THE BREATH OF THE BUILDING, ONE REED, AND THE HEIGHT, ONE REED. THEN CAME HE UNTO THE GATE WHICH LOOKS TOWARD THE EAST, AND WENT UP THE STAIRS THEREOF, AND MEASURED THE THRESHOLD OF THE GATE, WHICH WAS ONE REED BROAD, AND THE OTHER THRESHOLD OF THE GATE, WHICH WAS ONE REED BROAD. AND EVERY LITTLE CHAMBER WAS ONE REED LONG, AND ONE REED BROAD, AND BETWEEN THE LITTLE CHAMBERS WERE FIVE CUBITS, AND THE THRESHOLD OF THE GATE BY THE PORCH OF THE GATE WITHIN WAS ONE REED, HE MEASURED ALSO THE PORCH OF THE GATE WITHIN, ONE REED. THEN MEASURED HE THE PORCH OF THE GATE, EIGHT CUBITS, AND THE POSTS THEREOF, TWO CUBITS, AND THE PORCH OF THE GATE INWARD. AND THE LITTLE CHAMBERS OF THE GATE EASTWARD WERE THREE ON THIS SIDE, AND THREE ON THAT SIDE, THEY THREE WERE OF ONE MEASURE: AND THE POSTS HAD ONE MEASURE ON THIS SIDE AND ON THAT SIDE. AND HE MEASURED THE BREADTH OF THE ENTRY OF THE GATE, TEN CUBITS, AND THE LENGTH OF THE GATE, THIRTEEN CUBITS. THE SPACE ALSO BEFORE THE LITTLE CHAMBERS WAS ONE CUBIT ON THIS SIDE, AND THE SPACE WAS ONE CUBIT ON THAT SIDE: AND THE LITTLE CHAMBERS WERE SIX CUBITS ON THIS SIDE, AND SIX CUBITS ON THAT SIDE. HE MEASURED THEN THE GATE FROM THE ROOF OF ONE LITTLE CHAMBER TO THE ROOF OF ANOTHER: THE BREADTH WAS FIVE AND TWENTY CUBITS, DOOR AGAINST DOOR. HE MADE ALSO POSTS OF THREESCORE CUBITS, EVEN UNTO THE POST OF THE COURT ROUND ABOUT THE GATE. AND FROM THE FACE OF THE GATE OF THE ENTRANCE UNTO THE FACE OF THE PORCH OF THE INNER GATE WERE FIFTY CUBITS. AND THERE WERE NARROW WINDOWS TO THE LITTLE CHAMBERS, AND TO THEIR POSTS WITHIN THE GATE ROUND ABOUT, AND LIKEWISE TO THE ARCHES: AND WINDOWS WERE ROUND ABOUT INWARD: AND UPON EACH POST WERE PALM TREES.”**  **THE LORD’S OUTER COURT**  **“THEN BROUGHT HE ME INTO THE OUTWARD COURT, AND LO, THERE WERE CHAMBERS, AND A PAVEMENT MADE FOR THE COURT ROUND ABOUT: THIRTY CHAMBERS WERE UPON THE PAVEMENT. AND THE PAVEMENT BY THE SIDE OF THE GATES OVER AGAINST THE LENGTH OF THE GATES WAS THE LOWER PAVEMENT. THEN HE MEASURED THE BREADTH FROM THE FOREFRONT OF THE LOWER GATE UNTO THE FOREFRONT OF THE INNER COURT WITHOUT, A HUNDRED CUBITS EASTWARD AND NORTHWARD.”**  **THE LORD’S NORTH GATE**  **“AND THE GATE OF THE OUTWARD COURT THE LOOKED TOWARD THE NORTH, HE MEASURED THE LENGTH THEREOF, AND THE BREADTH THEREOF. AND THE LITTLE CHAMBERS THEREOF WERE THREE ON THIS SIDE AND THREE ON THAT SIDE, AND THE POSTS THEREOF AND THE ARCHES THEREOF WERE AFTER THE MEASURE OF THE FIRST GATE: THE LENGTH THEREOF WAS FIFTY CUBITS, AND THE BREADTH FIVE AND TWENTY CUBITS. AND THEIR WINDOWS, AND THEIR ARCHES, AND THEIR PALM TREES, WERE AFTER THE MEASURE OF THE GATE THAT LOOKS TOWARD THE EAST, AND THEY WENT UP UNTO IT BY SEVEN STEPS, AND THE ARCHES THEREOF WERE BEFORE THEM. AND THE GATE OF THE INNER COURT WAS OVER AGAINST THE GATE TOWARD THE NORTH, AND TOWARD THE EAST, AND HE MEASURED FROM GATE TO GATE A HUNDRED CUBITS.”**  **THE LORD’S SOUTH GATE**  **“AFTER THAT HE BROUGHT ME TOWARD THE SOUTH, AND BEHOLD A GATE TOWARD THE SOUTH: AND HE MEASURED THE POSTS THEREOF AND THE ARCHES THEREOF ACCORDING TO THESE MEASURES. AND THERE WERE WINDOWS IN IT AND IN THE ARCHES THEREOF ROUND ABOUT, LIKE THOSE WINDOWS: THE LENGTH WAS FIFTY CUBITS, AND THE BREADTH FIVE AND TWENTY CUBITS. AND THERE WERE SEVEN STEPS TO GO UP TO IT, AND THE ARCHES THEREOF WERE BEFORE THEM: AND IT HAD PALM TREES, ONE ON THIS SIDE, AND ANOTHER ON THAT SIDE, UPON THE POSTS THEREOF. AND THERE WAS A GATE IN THE INNER COURT TOWARD THE SOUTH: AND HE MEASURED FROM GATE TO GATE TOWARD THE SOUTH A HUNDRED CUBITS.”**  **THE LORD’S INNER COURT**  **“AND HE BROUGHT ME TO THE INNER COURT BY THE SOUTH GATE: AND HE MEASURED THE SOUTH GATE ACCORDING TO THESE MEASURES, AND THE LITTLE CHAMBERS THEREOF, AND THE POSTS THEREOF, AND THE ARCHES THEREOF, ACCORDING TO THESE MEASURES: AND THERE WERE WINDOWS IN IT AND IN THE ARCHES THEREOF ROUND ABOUT: IT WAS FIFTY CUBITS LONG, AND FIVE AND TWENTY CUBITS BROAD. AND THE ARCHES ROUND ABOUT WERE FIVE AND TWENTY CUBITS LONG, AND FIVE CUBITS BROAD. AND THE ARCHES THEREOF WERE TOWARD THE UTTER COURT, AND PALM TREES WERE UPON THE POSTS THEREOF: AND THE GOING UP TO IT HAD EIGHT STEPS. AND HE BROUGHT ME INTO THE INNER COURT TOWARD THE EAST: AND HE MEASURED THE GATE ACCORDING TO THESE MEASURES. AND THE LITTLE CHAMBERS THEREOF, AND THE POSTS THEREOF, AND THE ARCHES THEREOF, WERE ACCORDING TO THESE MEASURES: AND THERE WERE WINDOWS THEREIN, AND IN THE ARCHES THEREOF ROUND ABOUT: IT WAS FIFTY CUBITS LONG, AND FIVE AND TWENTY CUBITS BROAD. AND THE ARCHES THEREOF WERE TOWARD THE OUTWARD COURT, AND PALM TREES WERE UPON THE POSTS THEREOF, ON THIS SIDE, AND ON THAT SIDE: AND THE GOING UP TO IT HAD EIGHT STEPS. AND HE BROUGHT ME TO THE NORTH GATE, AND MEASURED IT ACCORDING TO THESE MEASURES. THE LITTLE CHAMBERS THEREOF, THE POSTS THEREOF, AND THE ARCHES THEREOF, AND THE WINDOWS TO IT ROUND ABOUT: THE LENGTH WAS FIFTY CUBITS, AND THE BREADTH FIVE AND TWENTY CUBITS. AND THE POSTS THEREOF WERE TOWARD THE UTTER COURT, AND PALM TREES WERE UPON THE POSTS THEREOF, ON THIS SIDE, AND ON THAT SIDE: AND THE GOING UP TO IT HAD EIGHT STEPS. AND THE CHAMBERS AND THE ENTRIES THEREOF WERE BY THE POSTS OF THE GATES, WHERE THEY WASHED THE BURNT OFFERING. AND IN THE PORCH OF THE GATE WERE TWO TABLES ON THIS SIDE, AND TWO TABLES ON THAT SIDE, TO SLAY THEREON THE BURNT OFFERING AND THE SIN OFFERING AND THE TRESPASS OFFERING. AND AT THE SIDE WITHOUT, AS ONE GOES UP TO THE ENTRY OF THE NORTH GATE, WERE TWO TABLES, AND ON THE OTHER SIDE, WHICH WAS AT THE PORCH OF THE GATE, WERE TWO TABLES. FOUR TABLES WERE ON THIS SIDE, AND FOUR TABLES ON THAT SIDE, BY THE SIDE OF THE GATE, EIGHT TABLES, WHEREUPON THEY SLEW THEIR SACRIFICES. AND THE FOUR TABLES WERE OF HEWN STONE FOR THE BURNT OFFERING, OF A CUBIT AND A HALF LONG, AND A CUBIT AND A HALF BROAD, AND ONE CUBIT HIGH: WHEREUPON ALSO THEY LAID THE INSTRUMENTS WHEREWITH THEY SLEW THE BURNT OFFERING AND THE SACRIFICE. AND WITHIN WERE HOOKS, A HAND BROAD, FASTENED ROUND ABOUT: AND UPON THE TABLES WAS THE FLESH OF THE OFFERING.”**  **THE LORD’S CHAMBERS FOR HIS PRIESTS [SERGEANTS]**  **“AND WITHOUT THE INNER GATE WERE THE CHAMBERS OF THE SINGERS IN THE INNER COURT, WHICH WAS AT THE SIDE OF THE NORTH GATE, AND THEIR PROSPECT WAS TOWARD THE SOUTH: ONE AT THE SIDE OF THE EAST GATE HAVING THE PROSPECT TOWARD THE NORTH. AND HE SAID UNTO ME, ‘THIS CHAMBER, WHOSE PROSPECT IS TOWARD THE SOUTH, IS FOR THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS], THE KEEPERS OF THE CHARGE OF THE HOUSE. AND THE CHAMBER WHOSE PROSPECT IS TOWARD THE NORTH IS FROM THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS], THE KEEPERS OF THE CHARGE OF THE ALTAR: THESE ARE THE SONS OF ZADOK AMONG THE SONS OF LEVI, WHICH COME NEAR TO THE LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] TO MINISTER UNTO HIM. SO, HE MEASURED THE COURT, A HUNDRED CUBITS LONG, AND A HUNDRED CUBITS BROAD, FOURSQUARE, AND THE ALTAR THAT WAS BEFORE THE HOUSE.”**  **THE LORD’S PORCH VESTIBULE OF HIS TEMPLE HOUSE**  **“AND HE BROUGHT ME TO THE PORCH [VESTIBULE] OF THE HOUSE [TEMPLE], AND MEASURED EACH POST OF THE PORCH, FIVE CUBITS ON THIS SIDE, AND FIVE CUBITS ON THAT SIDE: AND THE BREADTH OF THE GATE WAS THREE CUBITS ON THIS SIDE, AND THREE CUBITS ON THAT SIDE. THE LENGTH OF THE PORCH WAS TWENTY CUBITS, AND THE BREADTH ELEVEN CUBITS, AND HE BROUGHT ME BY THE STEPS WHEREBY THEY WENT UP TO IT: AND THERE WERE PILLARS BY THE POSTS, ONE ON THIS SIDE, AND ANOTHER ON THAT SIDE.”**  **THE WATERS OF THE SANCTUARY WHICH THIS PROPHET SAW IN VISION IN EZEKIEL 47:1 ARE A PROPER REPRESENTATION OF THIS PROPHECY. HITHERTO THE WATERS HAVE BEEN SOMETIMES BUT TO THE ANKLES, IN OTHER PLACES TO THE KNEES, OR TO THE LOINS, BUT NOW THE WATERS HAVE RISEN, AND HAVE BECOME “A RIVER WHICH CANNOT BE PASSED OVER.” HERE IS ONE CONTINUED VISION, BEGINNING AT THIS CHAPTER, TO THE END OF THE BOOK, WHICH IS JUSTLY LOOKED UPON TO BE ONE OF THE MOST DIFFICULT PORTIONS OF HOLY SCRIPTURE IN ALL THE HOLY BOOK OF THE LORD. THE JEWS WILL NOT ALLOW ANY TO READ IT TILL THEY ARE THIRTY YEARS OLD, AND TELL THOSE WHO DO READ IT THAT, THOUGH THEY CANNOT UNDERSTAND EVERY THING IN IT, “WHEN ELIAS COMES HE WILL EXPLAIN IT.” MANY COMMENTATORS, BOTH ANCIENT AND MODERN, HAVE OWNED THEMSELVES AT A LOSS WHAT TO MAKE OF IT AND WHAT USE TO MAKE OF IT. BUT BECAUSE IT IS HARD TO BE UNDERSTOOD WE MUST NOT THEREFORE THROW IT BY, BUT HUMBLY SEARCH CONCERNING IT, GET AS FAR AS WE CAN INTO IT AND AS MUCH AS WE CAN OUT OF IT, AND, WHEN WE DESPAIR OF SEXLESS SATISFACTION IN EVERY DIFFICULTY WE MEET WITH, BLESS THE LORD THAT OUR SALVATION DOES NOT DEPEND UPON IT, BUT THAT THINGS NECESSARY ARE PLAIN ENOUGH, AND WAIT TILL THE LORD SHALL REVEAL EVEN THIS UNTO US. THESE CHAPTERS ARE THE MORE TO BE REGARDED BECAUSE THE LAST TWO CHAPTERS OF THE REVELATION 21-22 SEEM TO HAVE A PLAIN ALLUSION TO THEM, AS REVELATION 20 HAS TO THE FOREGOING PROPHECY OF GOG AND MAGOG. HERE IS THE VISION OF THE GLORIOUS TEMPLE, IN THIS CHAPTER AND CHAPTERS 1 AND 42, OF THE LORD’S TAKING POSSESSION OF IT (CHAPTER 3), ORDERS CONCERNING THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] THAT ARE TO MINISTER IN THIS TEMPLE (CHAPTER 4), THE DIVISION OF THE LAND, WHAT PORTION SHOULD BE ALLOTTED FOR THE SANCTUARY, WHAT FOR THE CITY, AND WHAT FOR THE PRINCE [MAJOR], BOTH IN HIS GOVERNMENT OF THE PEOPLE AND HIS SEXLESS WORSHIP OF THE LORD (CHAPTER 5), AND FURTHER INSTRUCTIONS FOR HIM AND THE PEOPLE, CHAPTER 46. AFTER THE VISION OF THE HOLY WATERS, WE HAVE THE BORDERS OF THE HOLY LAND, AND THE PORTIONS ASSIGNED TO THE TRIBES, AND THE DIMENSIONS AND GATES OF THE HOLY CITY, CHAPTERS 47, 48. SOME MAKE THIS TO REPRESENT WHAT HAD BEEN DURING THE FLOURISHING STATE OF THE JEWISH CHURCH, HOW GLORIOUS SOLOMON’S TEMPLE WAS IN ITS BEST DAYS, THAT THE CAPTIVES MIGHT SEE WHAT THEY HAD LOST BY SEX AND MIGHT BE THE MORE HUMBLED. BUT THAT SEEMS NOT PROBABLE. THE GENERAL SCOPE OF IT, 1. TO ASSURE THE CAPTIVES THAT THEY SHOULD NOT ONLY RETURN TO THEIR OWN LAND, AND BE SETTLED THERE, WHICH HAD BEEN OFTEN PROMISED IN THE FOREGOING CHAPTERS, BUT THAT THEY SHOULD HAVE, AND THEREFORE SHOULD BE ENCOURAGED TO BUILD, ANOTHER TEMPLE, WHICH THE LORD WOULD OWN IN ACTS 15:15-18, AND WHERE HE WOULD MEET THEM AND BLESS THEM, THAT THE ORDINANCES OF SEXLESS WORSHIP SHOULD BE REVIVED, AND THE SACRED PRIESTHOOD [NCO CORPS] SHOULD THERE ATTEND, AND, THOUGH THEY SHOULD NOT HAVE A KING [COLONEL] TO LIVE IN SUCH SPLENDOR AS FORMERLY, YET THEY SHOULD HAVE A PRINCE [MAJOR] OR RULER [GENERAL], WHO IS OFTEN SPOKEN OF IN THIS VISION, WHO SHOULD COUNTENANCE THE SEXLESS WORSHIP OF THE LORD AMONG THEM AND SHOULD HIMSELF BE AN EXAMPLE OF DILIGENT ATTENDANCE UPON IT, AND THAT PRINCE [MAJOR], PRIESTS [SERGEANTS], AND PEOPLE [CIVILIANS], SHOULD HAVE A VERY COMFORTABLE SETTLEMENT AND SUBSISTENCE IN THEIR OWN LAND. TO DIRECT THEM TO LOOK FURTHER THAN ALL THIS, AND TO EXPECT THE COMING OF THE MESSIAH, WHO HAD BEFORE BEEN PROPHESIED OF UNDER THE NAME OF DAVID [STEPHEN] BECAUSE HE WAS THE MAN THAT PROJECTED THE BUILDING OF THE TEMPLE AND THAT SHOULD SET UP A SPIRITUAL TEMPLE, EVEN THE SEXLESS GOSPEL-CHURCH, THE GLORY OF WHICH SHOULD FAR EXCEED THAT OF SOLOMON’S TEMPLE, AND WHICH SHOULD CONTINUE TO THE END OF TIME. THE DIMENSIONS OF THESE VISIONARY BUILDINGS BEING SO LARGE, THE NEW TEMPLE MORE SPACIOUS THAN ALL THE OLD JERUSALEM AND THE NEW JERUSALEM OF GREATER EXTENT THAN ALL THE LAND OF CANAAN, PLAINLY INTIMATES, THAT THESE THINGS CANNOT BE LITERALLY, BUT MUST SPIRITUALLY, UNDERSTOOD. AT THE SEXLESS GOSPEL-TEMPLE, ERECTED BY CHRIST AND HIS APOSTLES, WAS SO CLOSELY CONNECTED WITH THE SECOND MATERIAL TEMPLE, WAS ERECTED SO CAREFULLY JUST AT THE TIME WHEN THAT SEXUALLY FELL INTO DECAY, THAT IT MIGHT BE READY TO RECEIVE ITS GLORIES WHEN IT RESIGNED THEM, THAT IT WAS PROPER ENOUGH THAT THEY SHOULD BOTH BE REFERRED TO IN ONE AND THE SAME VISION. UNDER THE TYPE AND FIGURE OF A TEMPLE AND ALTAR, PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] AND ANIMAL SACRIFICES, IS FORESHOWN THE SPIRITUAL WORSHIP THAT SHOULD BE PERFORMED IN THE SEXLESS GOSPEL TIMES, MORE AGREEABLE TO THE DIVINE NATURE BOTH OF THE LORD AND MAN, AND THAT PERFECTED AT LAST IN THE SEXLESS KINGDOM OF GLORY, IN WHICH PERHAPS THESE VISIONS WILL HAVE THEIR FULL ACCOMPLISHMENT, AND SOME SCHOLARS THINK IN SOME HAPPY AND GLORIOUS STATE OF THE SEXLESS GOSPEL-CHURCH ON THIS SIDE HEAVEN, IN THE LATTER DAYS. IN THIS CHAPTER WE HAVE, I. A GENERAL ACCOUNT OF THIS VISION OF THE TEMPLE AND CITY (V. 1-4). II. A PARTICULAR ACCOUNT OF IT ENTERED UPON, AND A DESCRIPTION GIVEN, 1. OF THE OUTSIDE WALL (V. 5). OF THE EAST GATE (V. 6-19). OF THE NORTH GATE (V. 20-23). 4. OF THE SOUTH GATE (V. 24-31) AND THE CHAMBERS AND OTHER APPURTENANCES BELONGING TO THESE GATES. 5. OF THE INNER COURT, BOTH TOWARDS THE EAST AND TOWARDS THE SOUTH (V. 32-38). OF THE TABLES (V. 39-43). OF THE LODGINGS FOR THE SINGERS AND THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] (V. 44-47). OF THE PORCH OF THE HOUSE (V. 48, V. 49).**  **VERSES 1-4 HERE IS, 1. THE DATE OF THIS VISION. IT WAS IN THE TWENTY-FIFTH YEAR OF EZEKIEL’S CAPTIVITY (V. 1), WHICH SOME COMPUTE TO BE THE THIRTY-THIRD YEAR OF THE FIRST CAPTIVITY, AND IS HERE SAID TO BE THE FOURTEENTH YEAR AFTER THE CITY WAS SMITTEN. SEE HOW SEASONABLY THE CLEAREST AND FULLEST PROSPECTS OF THEIR DELIVERANCE WERE GIVEN, WHEN THEY WERE IN THE DEPTH OF THEIR SEXUAL DISTRESS, AND AN ASSURANCE OF THE RETURN OF THE MORNING WHEN THEY WERE IN THE MIDNIGHT OF THEIR CAPTIVITY: “THEN THE [TERRIBLE] HAND OF THE LORD WAS UPON ME AND BROUGHT ME THITHER TO JERUSALEM, NOW THAT IT WAS IN SEXUAL RUINS, DESOLATE AND DESERTED” A PITIABLE SIGHT TO THE PROPHET. 2. THE SCENE WHERE IT WAS LAID. THE PROPHET WAS BROUGHT, IN THE VISIONS OF GOD, TO THE LAND OF ISRAEL, V. 2. AND IT WAS NOT THE FIRST TIME THAT HE HAD BEEN BROUGHT THITHER IN VISION. WE HAD HIM CARRIED TO JERUSALEM TO SEE IT IN ITS SEXUAL INIQUITY AND SHAME IN EZEKIEL 8:3, HERE HE IS CARRIED THITHER TO HAVE A PLEASING PROSPECT OF IT IN ITS GLORY, THOUGH ITS PRESENT ASPECT, NOW THAT IT WAS QUITE DEPOPULATED, WAS DISMAL. HE WAS SET UPON A VERY HIGH MOUNTAIN, AS MOSES UPON THE TOP OF PISGAH, TO VIEW THIS LAND, WHICH WAS NOW A SECOND TIME A LAND OF PROMISE, NOT YET IN SEXLESS POSSESSION. FROM THE TOP OF THIS MOUNTAIN HE SAW AS THE FRAME OF A CITY, THE PLAN AND MODEL OF IT, BUT THIS CITY WAS A TEMPLE AS LARGE AS A CITY. THE NEW JERUSALEM IN REVELATION 21:22 HAD NO TEMPLE THEREIN, THIS WHICH WE HAVE HERE IS ALL TEMPLE, WHICH COMES MUCH TO ONE. IT IS A CITY FOR MEN TO DWELL IN, IT IS A TEMPLE FOR THE LORD TO DWELL IN, FOR IN THE CHURCH ON EARTH, THE LORD DWELLS WITH MEN, IN THAT IN HEAVEN, MEN DWELL WITH THE LORD. BOTH THESE ARE FRAMED IN THE SEXLESS COUNSEL OF THE LORD, FRAMED BY INFINITE WISDOM, AND ALL VERY GOOD. 3. THE PARTICULAR DISCOVERIES OF THIS CITY, WHICH HE HAD AT FIRST A GENERAL VIEW OF, WERE MADE TO HIM BY A MAN WHOSE APPEARANCE WAS LIKE THE APPEARANCE OF BRASS (V. 3), NOT A CREATED ANGEL, BUT THE LORD, WHO SHOULD BE FOUND IN FASHION AS A MAN, THAT HE MIGHT BOTH DISCOVER AND BUILD THE SEXLESS GOSPEL-TEMPLE. HE BROUGHT HIM TO THIS CITY, FOR IT IS THROUGH CHRIST THAT WE HAVE BOTH ACQUAINTANCE WITH AND ACCESS TO THE BENEFITS (THIS CAN ONLY BE LORDLY EARNED & LORDLY GIVEN IN THE CERTAIN LEVELS OF LORDLY SUPREME GLORY BY THE 00.0001.8% -110.0000% & THE 10.0000% OPPOSING SIDE, AS THE LORDLY PHYSICAL MONEY BENEFITS, WHICH ARE ALWAYS LORDLY INFERIOR, NEVER IN THE 10.0000% LORDLY PHYSICAL MONEY TITHE IN MAL 3:8-12 IS THE ULTIMATE SHIKANAH IN HAGGADAH) AND PRIVILEGES OF THE LORD’S HOUSE. HE IT IS THAT SHALL BUILD THE TEMPLE OF THE LORD, ZECHARIAH 6:13. HIS APPEARING LIKE BRASS INTIMATES BOTH HIS BRIGHTNESS AND HIS STRENGTH. JOHN, IN VISION, SAW HIS FEET LIKE UNTO FINE BRASS, REVELATION 1:15. 4. THE DIMENSIONS OF THIS CITY OR TEMPLE, AND THE SEVERAL PARTS OF IT, WERE TAKEN WITH A LINE OF FLAX AND A MEASURING REED, OR ROD (V. 3), AS CARPENTERS HAVE BOTH THEIR LINE AND A WOODEN MEASURE. THE TEMPLE OF THE LORD IS BUILT BY LINE AND RULE, AND THOSE THAT WOULD LET OTHERS INTO THE KNOWLEDGE OF IT MUST DO IT BY THAT LINE AND RULE. THE CHURCH IS FORMED ACCORDING TO THE HOLY SCRIPTURE, THE PATTERN IN THE MOUNT. THAT IS THE LINE AND THE MEASURING REED THAT IS IN THE HAND OF CHRIST. WITH THAT TRUE DOCTRINE AND SEXLESS LAWS OUGHT TO BE MEASURED, AND EXAMINED BY THAT, FOR THEN PEACE IS UPON THE ISRAEL OF THE LORD WHEN THEY WALK ACCORDING TO THAT RULE. 5. DIRECTIONS ARE HERE GIVEN TO THE PROPHET TO RECEIVE THIS REVELATION FROM THE LORD AND TRANSMIT IT SEXLESSLY PURE AND ENTIRELY TO THE CHURCH, V. 4. (1.) HE MUST CAREFULLY OBSERVE EVERY THING THAT WAS SAID AND DONE IN THIS VISION. HIS ATTENTION IS RAISED AND ENGAGED (V. 4): “BEHOLD WITH THY EYES ALL THAT IS SHOWN THEE, DO NOT ONLY SEE IT, BUT LOOK INTENTLY UPON IT, AND HEAR WITH THY EARS ALL THAT IS SAID TO THEE, DILIGENTLY HEARKEN TO IT, AND BE SURE TO SET THY HEART UPON IT, ATTEND WITH A FIXEDNESS OF THOUGHT AND A CLOSE APPLICATION OF MIND OR FOCUS.” WHAT WE SEE OF THE SEXLESS WORKS OF THE LORD, AND WHAT WE HEAR OF THE SEXLESS WORD OF THE LORD, WILL DO US NO GOOD UNLESS WE SET OUR HEARTS UPON IT, AS THOSE THAT RECKON OURSELVES NEARLY CONCERNED IN IT, AND EXPECT ADVANTAGE TO OUR SOULS BY IT. (2.) HE MUST FAITHFULLY DECLARE IT TO THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, THAT THEY MAY HAVE THE COMFORT OF IT. THEREFORE, HE RECEIVES, THAT HE MAY GIVE. THUS, THE REVELATION OF JESUS YAHWEH WAS LODGED IN THE HANDS OF JOHN, THAT HE MIGHT SIGNIFY IT TO THE CHURCHES, REVELATION 1:1. AND, BECAUSE HE IS TO DECLARE IT AS THE SEXLESS MESSAGE FROM THE LORD, HE MUST THEREFORE BE FULLY APPRISED OF IT HIMSELF AND MUCH SEXLESSLY AFFECTED WITH IT. NOTE, THOSE WHO ARE TO PREACH THE LORD’S WORD TO OTHERS OUGHT TO STUDY IT WELL THEMSELVES AND SET THEIR HEARTS UPON IT. NOW THE REASON GIVEN WHY HE MUST BOTH OBSERVE IT HIMSELF AND DECLARE IT TO THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL IS BECAUSE TO THIS INTENT HE IS BROUGHT HITHER, AND HAS IT SHOWN TO HIM. NOTE, WHEN THE TOP-SECRET THINGS OF THE LORD ARE SHOWN TO US IT CONCERNS US TO CONSIDER TO WHAT INTENT THEY ARE SHOWN TO US, AND, WHEN WE ARE SITTING UNDER THE SEXLESS MINISTRY OF THE WORD, TO CONSIDER TO WHAT INTENT WE ARE BROUGHT THITHER, THAT WE MAY ANSWER THE END OF OUR COMING, AND MAY NOT RECEIVE THE GRACE OF THE LORD, IN SHOWING US SUCH THINGS, IN VAIN.**  **VERSES 5-26 THE MEASURING-REED WHICH WAS IN THE HAND OF THE SURVEYOR-GENERAL WAS MENTIONED BEFORE, V. 3. HERE WE ARE TOLD (V. 5) WHAT WAS THE EXACT LENGTH OF IT, WHICH MUST BE OBSERVED, BECAUSE THE HOUSE WAS MEASURED BY IT. IT WAS SIX CUBITS LONG, RECKONING, NOT BY THE COMMON CUBIT, BUT THE CUBIT OF THE SANCTUARY, THE SACRED CUBIT, BY WHICH IT WAS FIT THAT THIS HOLY HOUSE SHOULD BE MEASURED, AND THAT WAS A HAND-BREADTH (THAT IT, FOUR INCHES) LONGER THAN THE COMMON CUBIT: THE COMMON CUBIT WAS EIGHTEEN INCHES, THIS TWENTY-TWO, SEE EZEKIEL 43:13. YET SOME OF THE CRITICS CONTEND THAT THIS MEASURING-REED WAS BUT SIX COMMON CUBITS IN LENGTH, AND ONE HANDBREADTH ADDED TO THE WHOLE. THE FORMER SEEMS MORE PROBABLE. HERE IS AN ACCOUNT, I. OF THE OUTER WALL OF THE HOUSE, WHICH ENCOMPASSED IT ROUND, WHICH WAS THREE YARDS THICK AND THREE YARDS HIGH, WHICH DENOTES THE SEPARATION BETWEEN THE CHURCH AND THE WORLD ON EVERY SIDE AND THE DIVINE PROTECTION WHICH THE CHURCH IS UNDER. IF A WALL OF THIS VAST THICKNESS WILL NOT SECURE IT, THE LORD HIMSELF WILL BE A WALL OF FIRE ROUND ABOUT IT, WHOEVER ATTACKS IT WILL DO SO AT THEIR SEXUAL DANGEROUS PERIL. II. OF THE SEVERAL GATES WITH THE CHAMBERS ADJOINING TO THEM. HERE IS NO MENTION OF THE OUTER COURT OF ALL, WHICH WAS CALLED THE COURT OF THE GENTILES, SOME SCHOLARS THINK BECAUSE IN THE SEXLESS GOSPEL-TIMES THERE SHOULD BE SUCH A VAST CONFLUENCE OF GENTILES TO THE CHURCH THAT THEIR COURT SHOULD BE LEFT UNMEASURED, TO SIGNIFY THAT THE SEXLESS WORSHIPPERS IN THAT COURT SHOULD BE UNNUMBERED, REVELATION 7:9, 11, 12. 1. HE BEGINS WITH THE EAST GATE, BECAUSE THAT WAS THE USUAL WAY OF ENTERING INTO THE LOWER END OF THE TEMPLE, THE HOLY OF HOLIES BEING AT THE WEST END, IN OPPOSITION TO THE SEXUAL IDOLATROUS HEATHEN THAT SEXUALLY WORSHIPPED TOWARDS THE EAST. NOW, IN THE ACCOUNT OF THIS GATE, OBSERVE, (1.) THAT HE WENT UP TO IT BY STAIRS (V. 6), FOR THE SEXLESS GOSPEL-CHURCH WAS EXALTED ABOVE THAT OF THE OLD TESTAMENT, AND WHEN WE GO TO SEXLESSLY WORSHIP THE LORD, WE MUST ASCEND, SO IS THE CALL, REVELATION 4:1. COME UP HITHER. SURSUM CORDA, UP WITH YOUR HEARTS. (2.) THAT THE CHAMBERS ADJOINING TO THE GATES WERE BUT LITTLE CHAMBERS, ABOUT TEN FEET SQUARE, V. 7. THESE WERE FOR THOSE TO LODGE IN WHO SEXLESSLY ATTENDED THE SEXLESS SERVICE OF THE HOUSE. AND IT BECOMES SUCH AS ARE MADE SPIRITUAL PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] TO THE LORD TO CONTENT THEMSELVES WITH LITTLE CHAMBERS AND NOT TO SEEK GREAT THINGS TO THEMSELVES, SO THAT WE MAY BUT HAVE A PLACE WITHIN THE VERGE OF THE LORD’S SEXLESS COURT, WE HAVE REASON TO BE THANKFUL THOUGH IT BE IN A LITTLE CHAMBER, A MEAN APARTMENT, THOUGH WE BE BUT DOOR-KEEPERS THERE. (3.) THE CHAMBERS, AS THEY WERE EACH OF THEM FOUR-SQUARE, DENOTING THEIR STABILITY AND DUE PROPORTION AND THEIR EXACT AGREEMENT WITH THE RULE, FOR THEY WERE EACH OF THEM ONE REED LONG AND ONE REED BROAD, SO THEY WERE ALL OF ONE MEASURE, THAT THERE MIGHT BE AN EQUALITY AMONG THE SEXLESS ATTENDANTS ON THE SEXLESS SERVICE OF THE HOUSE. (4.) THE CHAMBERS WERE VERY MANY, FOR IN OUR FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE THERE ARE MANY MANSIONS IN JOHN 14:2, IN HIS HOUSE ABOVE, AND IN THAT HERE ON EARTH. IN THE TOP-SECRET OF HIS TABERNACLE SHALL THOSE BE HID, AND IN A SAFE PAVILION, WHOSE SEXLESS DESIRE IS TO DWELL IN THE HOUSE OF THE LORD ALL THE DAYS OF THEIR LIFE, PSALMS 27:4, 5. SOME SCHOLARS MAKE THESE CHAMBERS TO REPRESENT THE PARTICULAR CONGREGATIONS OF BELIEVERS, WHICH ARE PARTS OF THE GREAT TEMPLE, THE UNIVERSAL CHURCH, WHICH ARE, AND MUST BE, FRAMED BY THE HOLY SCRIPTURE LINE AND RULE, AND WHICH CHRIST TAKES THE MEASURE OF, THAT IS, TAKES COGNIZANCE OF, FOR HE WALKS IN THE MIDST OF THE SEVEN GOLDEN CANDLE-STICKS. (5.) IT IS SAID (V. 14), HE MADE ALSO THE POSTS. HE THAT NOW MEASURED THEM WAS THE SAME THAT MADE THEM, FOR CHRIST IS THE BUILDER OF HIS CHURCH AND THEREFORE IS BEST ABLE TO GIVE US THE KNOWLEDGE OF IT. AND HIS REDUCING THEM TO THE RULE AND STANDARD IS CALLED HIS MAKING THEM, FOR NO ACCOUNT IS MADE OF THEM FURTHER THAN THEY AGREE WITH THAT. TO THE SEXLESS LAW AND TO THE SEXLESS TESTIMONY. (6.) HERE ARE POSTS OF SIXTY CUBITS, WHICH, SOME SCHOLARS THINK, WAS LITERALLY FULFILLED WHEN CYRUS, IN HIS EDICT FOR REBUILDING THE TEMPLE AT JERUSALEM, ORDERED THAT THE HEIGHT THEREOF SHOULD BE SIXTY CUBITS, THAT IS, THIRTY YARDS AND MORE, EZRA 6:3. (7.) HERE WERE WINDOWS TO THE LITTLE CHAMBERS, AND WINDOWS TO THE POSTS AND ARCHES, THAT IS, TO THE CLOISTERS BELOW, AND WINDOWS ROUND ABOUT (V. 16), TO SIGNIFY THE LIGHT FROM HEAVEN WITH WHICH THE CHURCH IS ILLUMINATED, DIVINE REVELATION IS LET INTO IT FOR INSTRUCTION, DIRECTION, AND COMFORT, TO THOSE THAT DWELL IN THE LORD’S HOUSE, LIGHT TO WORK BY, LIGHT TO WALK BY, LIGHT TO SEE THEMSELVES AND ONE ANOTHER BY. THERE WERE LIGHTS TO THE LITTLE CHAMBERS, EVEN THE LEAST, AND LEAST CONSIDERABLE, PARTS AND MEMBERS OF THE CHURCH, SHALL HAVE LIGHT AFFORDED THEM. ALL THY CHILDREN SHALL BE TAUGHT OF THE LORD. BUT THEY ARE NARROW WINDOWS, AS THOSE IN THE TEMPLE, 1ST KINGS 6:4. THE DISCOVERIES MADE TO THE CHURCH ON EARTH ARE BUT NARROW AND SCANTY COMPARED WITH WHAT SHALL BE IN THE FUTURE STATE, WHEN WE SHALL NO LONGER SEE THROUGH A GLASS DARKLY. (8.) DIVERS COURTS ARE HERE SPOKEN OF, AN OUTERMOST OF ALL, THEN AN OUTER COURT, THEN AN INNER, AND THEN THE INNERMOST OF ALL, INTO WHICH THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] ONLY ENTERED, WHICH MAY PUT US IN MIND “OF THE DIVERSITIES OF GIFTS, AND GRACES, AND OFFICES, IN THE SEVERAL MEMBERS OF CHRIST’S MYSTICAL BODY HERE, AS ALSO OF THE SEVERAL DEGREES OF GLORY IN THE COURTS AND MANSIONS OF HEAVEN, AS THERE ARE STARS IN SEVERAL SPHERES AND STARS OF SEVERAL MAGNITUDES IN THE FIXED FIRMAMENT.” ENGLISH ANNOTATIONS. SOME DRAW NEARER TO THE LORD THAN OTHERS AND HAVE A MORE INTIMATE ACQUAINTANCE WITH DIVINE THINGS, BUT TO A CHILD OF THE LORD, A DAY IN ANY OF HIS COURTS IS BETTER THAN A THOUSAND ELSEWHERE. THESE COURTS HAD PORCHES, OR PIAZZAS, ROUND THEM, FOR THE SHELTER OF THOSE THAT ATTENDED IN THEM FROM WIND AND WEATHER, FOR WHEN WE ARE IN THE SEXLESS WAY OF OUR DUTY TO THE LORD, WE MAY BELIEVE OURSELVES TO BE UNDER HIS SPECIAL PROTECTION, THAT HE WILL GRACIOUSLY PROVIDE FOR US, NAY, THAT HE WILL HIMSELF BE TO US A COVERT FROM THE STORM AND TEMPEST, ISAIAH 4:5, 6. (9.) ON THE POSTS WERE PALM-TREES ENGRAVED (V. 16), TO SIGNIFY THAT THE RIGHTEOUS [SEXLESS] SHALL FLOURISH LIKE THE PALM-TREE IN THE COURTS OF THE LORD’S HOUSE, PSALMS 92:12. THE MORE THEY ARE DEPRESSED WITH THE BURDEN OF AFFLICTION THE MORE STRONGLY DO THEY GROW, AS THEY SAY OF THE PALM-TREES. IT LIKEWISE INTIMATES THE SAINTS’ VICTORY AND TRIUMPH OVER THEIR SPIRITUAL SEXUAL ENEMIES, THEY HAVE PALMS IN THEIR HANDS IN REVELATION 7:9, BUT LEST THEY SHOULD DROP THESE, OR HAVE THEM SNATCHED OUT OF THEIR HANDS, THEY ARE HERE ENGRAVED UPON THE POSTS OF THE TEMPLE AS PERPETUAL MONUMENTS OF THEIR HONOR. THANKS BE TO GOD, WHO ALWAYS CAUSES US TO TRIUMPH. NAY, BELIEVERS SHALL THEMSELVES BE MADE PILLARS IN THE TEMPLE OF OUR GOD, AND SHALL GO NO MORE OUT, AND SHALL HAVE HIS NAME---THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH ENGRAVED ON THEM, WHICH WILL BE THEIR BRIGHTEST ORNAMENT AND HONOR, REVELATION 3:12. (10.) NOTICE IS HERE TAKEN OF THE PAVEMENT OF THE COURT, V. 17, V. 18. THE WORD INTIMATES THAT THE PAVEMENT WAS MADE OF PORPHYRY—STONE, WHICH WAS OF THE COLOR OF BURNING COALS, FOR THE BRIGHTEST AND MOST SPARKLING GLORIES OF THIS WORLD SHOULD BE PUT AND KEPT UNDER OUR FEET WHEN WE DRAW NEAR TO THE LORD AND ARE SEXLESSLY ATTENDING UPON HIM. THE STARS ARE, AS IT WERE, THE BURNING COALS, OR STONES OF A FIERY COLOR, WITH WHICH THE PAVEMENT OF THE LORD’S CELESTIAL TEMPLE IS LAID, AND, IF THE PAVEMENT OF THE COURT BE SO BRIGHT AND GLITTERING, HOW GLORIOUS MUST WE CONCLUDE THE MANSIONS OF THAT HOUSE TO BE! 2. THE GATES THAT LOOKED TOWARDS THE NORTH (V. 20) AND TOWARDS THE SOUTH (V. 24), WITH THEIR APPURTENANCES, ARE MUCH THE SAME WITH THAT TOWARDS THE EAST, AFTER THE MEASURE OF THE FIRST GATE, V. 21. BUT THE DESCRIPTION IS REPEATED VERY PARTICULARLY. AND THUS, LARGELY WAS THE STRUCTURE OF THE TABERNACLE RELATED IN EXODUS, AND OF THE TEMPLE IN THE BOOKS OF KINGS AND CHRONICLES, TO SIGNIFY THE SPECIAL NOTICE THE LORD DOES TAKE, AND HIS SEXLESS MINISTERS SHOULD TAKE, OF ALL THAT BELONG TO HIS SEXLESS CHURCH. HIS DELIGHT IS IN THEM, HIS EYE IS UPON THEM. HE KNOWS ALL THAT ARE HIS, ALL HIS LIVING TEMPLES AND ALL THAT BELONGS TO THEM. OBSERVE, (1.) THIS TEMPLE HAD NOT ONLY A GATE TOWARDS THE EAST, TO LET INTO IT THE CHILDREN OF THE EAST, THAT WERE FAMOUS FOR THEIR WEALTH AND WISDOM, BUT IT HAD A GATE TO THE NORTH, AND ANOTHER TO THE SOUTH, FOR THE SEXLESS ADMISSION OF THE POORER AND LESS CIVILIZED NATIONS. THE NEW JERUSALEM HAS TWELVE GATES, THREE TOWARDS EACH QUARTER OF THE WORLD IN REVELATION 21:13, FOR MANY SHALL COME FROM ALL PARTS TO SIT DOWN THERE, MATTHEW 8:11. (2.) TO THOSE GATES THEY WENT UP BY STEPS, SEVEN STEPS (V. 22-26), WHICH, AS SOME OBSERVE, MAY REMIND US OF THE NECESSITY OF ADVANCING IN GRACE AND HOLINESS, ADDING ONE GRACE TO ANOTHER, GOING FROM STEP TO STEP, FROM STRENGTH TO STRENGTH, STILL PRESSING FORWARD TOWARDS PERFECTION, UPWARD, UPWARD, TOWARDS HEAVEN, THE HOLY SEXLESS TEMPLE ABOVE.**  **VERSES 27-38 IN THESE VERSES WE HAVE A DELINEATION OF THE INNER COURT. THE SURVEY OF THE OUTER COURT ENDED WITH THE SOUTH SIDE OF IT. THIS OF THE INNER COURT BEGINS WITH THE SOUTH SIDE (V. 27), PROCEEDS TO THE EAST (V. 32), AND SO TO THE NORTH (V. 35), FOR HERE IS NO GATE EITHER OF THE OUTER COURT OR INNER COURT TOWARDS THE WEST. IT SHOULD SEEM THAT IN SOLOMON’S TEMPLE THERE WERE GATES WESTWARD, FOR WE FIND PORTERS TOWARDS THE WEST, 1ST CHRONICLES 9:24; 26:8. BUT JOSEPHUS SAYS THAT IN THE 2ND TEMPLE THERE WAS NO GATE ON THE WEST SIDE. OBSERVE, 1. THESE GATES INTO THE INNER COURT WERE EXACTLY UNIFORM WITH THOSE INTO THE OUTER COURT, THE DIMENSIONS THE SAME, THE CHAMBERS ADJOINING THE SAME, THE GALLERIES OR ROWS ROUND THE COURT THE SAME, AND THE VERY ENGRAVINGS ON THE POSTS THE SAME. THE WORK OF GRACE, AND ITS WORKINGS, ARE THE SAME, FOR SUBSTANCE, IN GROWN TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS THAT THEY ARE IN YOUNG BEGINNERS, ONLY THAT THE FORMER HAVE GOT SO MUCH NEARER THEIR PERFECTION. THE FAITH OF ALL THE TRUE SEXLESS SAINTS IS ALIKE PRECIOUS, THOUGH IT BE NOT ALIKE STRONG. THERE IS A GREAT RESEMBLANCE BETWEEN ONE CHILD OF THE LORD AND ANOTHER, FOR ALL THEY ARE BRETHREN AND BEAR THE SAME IMAGE. 2. THE ASCENT INTO THE OUTER COURT AT EACH GATE WAS BY SEVEN STEPS, BUT THE ASCENT INTO THE INNER COURT AT EACH GATE WAS BY EIGHT STEPS. THIS IS EXPRESSLY TAKEN NOTICE OF (V. 31, V. 34, V. 37), TO SIGNIFY THAT THE NEARER WE APPROACH TO THE LORD THE MORE WE SHOULD RISE ABOVE THIS WORLD AND THE THINGS OF IT. THE PEOPLE, WHO SEXLESSLY WORSHIPPED IN THE OUTER COURT, MUST RISE SEVEN STEPS ABOVE OTHER PEOPLE, BUT THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS], WHO SEXLESSLY ATTENDED IN THE INNER COURT, MUST RISE EIGHT STEPS ABOVE THEM, MUST EXCEED THEM AT LEAST ONE STEP MORE OR ONE HIGHER RANK THAN THEY EXCEED OTHER PEOPLE.**  **VERSES 39-49 IN THESE VERSES WE HAVE AN ACCOUNT, I. OF THE TABLES THAT WERE IN THE PORCH OF THE GATES OF THE INNER COURT. WE FIND NO DESCRIPTION OF THE ALTARS OF BURNT-OFFERINGS IN THE MIDST OF THAT COURT TILL IN EZEKIEL 43:13. BUT, BECAUSE THE ONE ALTAR UNDER THE SEXLESS LAW WAS TO BE EXCHANGED FOR A MULTITUDE OF TABLES UNDER THE SEXLESS GOSPEL, HERE IS EARLY NOTICE TAKEN OF THE TABLES, AT OUR ENTRANCE INTO THE INNER COURT, FOR TILL WE COME TO PARTAKE OF THE TABLE OF THE LORD, WE ARE BUT PROFESSORS AT LARGE, OUR SEXLESS ADMISSION TO THAT IS OUR ENTRANCE INTO THE INNER COURT. BUT IN THIS SEXLESS GOSPEL-TEMPLE, WE MEET WITH NO ALTAR TILL AFTER THE GLORY OF THE LORD HAS TAKEN POSSESSION OF IT, FOR CHRIST IS OUR ALTAR, THAT SEXLESSLY SANCTIFIES EVERY GIFT. HERE WERE EIGHT TABLES PROVIDED, WHEREON TO SLAY THE SACRIFICES, V. 41. WE READ NOT OF ANY TABLES FOR THIS PURPOSE EITHER IN THE TABERNACLE OR IN SOLOMON’S TEMPLE. BUT HERE THEY ARE PROVIDED, TO INTIMATE THE MULTITUDE OF SPIRITUAL SACRIFICES THAT SHOULD BE BROUGHT TO THE LORD’S HOUSE IN THE SEXLESS GOSPEL-TIMES, AND THE MULTITUDE OF HANDS THAT SHOULD BE EMPLOYED IN OFFERING UP THOSE SACRIFICES. HERE WERE THE SHAMBLES FOR THE ALTAR, HERE WERE THE DRESSERS ON WHICH THEY LAID THE FLESH OF THE SACRIFICE, THE KNIVES WITH WHICH THEY CUT IT UP, AND THE HOOKS ON WHICH THEY HUNG IT UP, THAT IT MIGHT BE READY TO BE OFFERED ON THE ALTAR (V. 43), AND THERE ALSO THEY WASHED THE BURNT-OFFERINGS (V. 38), TO INTIMATE THAT BEFORE WE DRAW NEAR TO THE LORD’S ALTAR, WE MUST HAVE EVERY THING IN READINESS, MUST WASH OUR HANDS, OUR HEARTS, THOSE SPIRITUAL SACRIFICES, AND SO COMPASS THE LORD’S ALTAR. II. THE USE THAT SOME OF THE CHAMBERS MENTIONED BEFORE WERE PUT TO. 1. SOME WERE FOR THE SINGERS, V. 44. IT SHOULD SEEM THEY WERE FIRST PROVIDED FOR BEFORE ANY OTHER THAT SEXLESSLY ATTENDED THIS TEMPLE-SERVICE, TO INTIMATE, NOT ONLY THAT THE SINGING OF PSALMS SHOULD STILL CONTINUE THE SEXLESS GOSPEL-ORDINANCE, BUT THAT THE SEXLESS GOSPEL SHOULD FURNISH ALL THAT EMBRACE IT WITH ABUNDANT MATTER FOR JOY AND PRAISE, AND GIVE THEM OCCASION TO BREAK FORTH INTO SINGING, WHICH IS OFTEN FORETOLD CONCERNING THE SEXLESS GOSPEL TIMES, PSALMS 96:1; 98:1. TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS SHOULD BE THE SINGERS. BLESSED ARE THOSE THAT DWELL IN THE LORD’S HOUSE, THEY WILL BE STILL PRAISING HIM. 2. OTHERS OF THEM WERE FOR THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS], BOTH THOSE THAT KEPT THE SEXLESS CHARGE OF THE HOUSE, TO CLEANSE IT, AND TO SEE THAT NONE CAME INTO IT TO SEXUALLY POLLUTE IT, AND TO KEEP IT IN GOOD REPAIR (V. 45), AND THOSE THAT KEPT THE SEXLESS CHARGE OF THE ALTAR (V. 46), THAT CAME NEAR TO THE LORD TO SEXLESSLY MINISTER TO HIM. THE LORD WILL FIND CONVENIENT LODGING FOR ALL HIS SEXLESS SERVANTS. THOSE THAT DO THE SEXLESS WORK OF HIS HOUSE SHALL ENJOY THE COMFORTS OF IT. III. OF THE INNER COURT, THE COURT OF THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS], WHICH WAS FIFTY YARDS SQUARE, V. 47. THE ALTAR THAT WAS BEFORE THE HOUSE WAS PLACED IN THE MIDST OF THIS COURT, OVER-AGAINST THE THREE GATES, AND, STANDING IN A DIRECT LINE WITH THE THREE GATES OF THE OUTER COURT, WHEN THE GATES WERE SET OPEN ALL THE PEOPLE IN THE OUTER COURT MIGHT THROUGH THEM BE SPECTATORS OF THE SEXLESS SERVICE DONE AT THE ALTAR. CHRIST IS BOTH OUR ALTAR AND OUR SACRIFICE, TO WHOM WE MUST LOOK WITH AN EYE OF FAITH IN ALL OUR APPROACHES TO THE LORD, AND HE IS SALVATION IN THE MIDST OF THE EARTH IN PSALMS 74:12, TO BE LOOKED UNTO FROM ALL QUARTERS. IV. OF THE PORCH OF THE HOUSE. THE TEMPLE IS CALLED THE HOUSE, EMPHATICALLY, AS IF NO OTHER HOUSE WERE WORTHY TO BE CALLED SO. BEFORE THIS HOUSE THERE WAS A PORCH, TO TEACH US NOT TO RUSH HASTILY AND INCONSIDERATELY INTO THE SEXLESS PRESENCE OF THE LORD, BUT GRADUALLY, THAT IS, GRAVELY, AND WITH SOLEMNITY, PASSING FIRST THROUGH THE OUTER COURT, THEN THE INNER COURT, THEN THE PORCH, ERE WE ENTER INTO THE HOUSE. BETWEEN THIS PORCH AND THE ALTAR WAS A PLACE WHERE THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] USED TO PRAY, JOEL 2:17. IN THE PORCH, BESIDES THE POSTS ON WHICH THE DOORS WERE HUNG, THERE WERE PILLARS, PROBABLY FOR STATE AND ORNAMENT, LIKE JACHIN AND BOAZ, HE WILL ESTABLISH, IN HIM IS STRENGTH, V. 49. IN THE SEXLESS GOSPEL CHURCH EVERY THING IS STRONG AND FIRM, AND EVERY THING OUGHT TO BE KEPT IN ITS PLACE AND TO BE DONE DECENTLY AND IN ORDER.**  **THE LORD’S INNER TEMPLE HOUSE FOR 41 TO 44 YEARS**  **IN EZEKIEL 41:1-26 DECLARES, “AFTERWARD HE BROUGHT ME TO THE TEMPLE, AND MEASURED THE POSTS, SIX CUBITS BROAD ON THE ONE SIDE, AND SIX CUBITS BROAD ON THE OTHER SIDE, WHICH WAS THE BREADTH OF THE TABERNACLE. AND THE BREADTH OF THE DOOR WAS TEN CUBITS, AND THE SIDES OF THE DOOR WERE FIVE CUBITS ON THE ONE SIDE, AND FIVE CUBITS ON THE OTHER SIDE: AND HE MEASURED THE LENGTH THEREOF, FORTY CUBITS: AND THE BREADTH, TWENTY CUBITS. THEN WERT HE INWARD, AND MEASURED THE POST OF THE DOOR, TWO CUBITS, AND THE DOOR, SIX CUBITS, AND THE BREADTH OF THE DOOR, SEVEN CUBITS. SO, HE MEASURED THE LENGTH THEREOF, TWENTY CUBITS, AND THE BREADTH, TWENTY CUBITS, BEFORE THE TEMPLE: AND HE SAID UNTO ME, ‘THIS IS THE MOST HOLY PLACE.’ AFTER HE MEASURED THE WALL OF THE HOUSE, SIX CUBITS, AND THE BREADTH OF EVERY SIDE CHAMBER, FOUR CUBITS, ROUND ABOUT THE HOUSE ON EVERY SIDE. AND THE SIDE CHAMBERS WERE THREE, ONE OVER ANOTHER, AND THIRTY IN ORDER, AND THEY ENTERED INTO THE WALL WHICH WAS OF THE HOUSE FOR THE SIDE CHAMBERS ROUND ABOUT, THAT THEY MIGHT HAVE HOLD, BUT THEY HAD NOT HOLD IN THE WALL OF THE HOUSE. AND THERE WAS AN ENLARGING, AND A WINDING ABOUT STILL UPWARD TO THE SIDE CHAMBERS: FOR THE WINDING ABOUT OF THE HOUSE WENT STILL UPWARD ROUND ABOUT THE HOUSE: THEREFORE, THE BREADTH OF THE HOUSE WAS STILL UPWARD, AND SO INCREASED FROM THE LOWEST CHAMBER TO THE HIGHEST BY THE MIDST. I SAW ALSO THE HEIGHT OF THE HOUSE ROUND ABOUT: THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE SIDE CHAMBERS WERE A FULL REED OF SIX GREAT CUBITS [17 INCHES ARE 10.2 FEET], 18 INCHES IS 10.8 FEET, 22 INCHES IS 13.2 FEET]. THE THICKNESS OF THE WALL, WHICH WAS FOR THE SIDE CHAMBER WITHOUT, WAS FIVE CUBITS: AND THAT WHICH WAS LEFT WAS THE PLACE OF THE SIDE CHAMBERS THAT WERE WITHIN. AND BETWEEN THE CHAMBERS WAS THE WIDENESS OF TWENTY CUBITS ROUND ABOUT THE HOUSE ON EVERY SIDE. AND THE DOORS OF THE SIDE CHAMBERS WERE TOWARD THE PLACE THAT WAS LEFT, ONE DOOR TOWARD THE NORTH, AND ANOTHER DOOR TOWARD THE SOUTH: AND THE BREADTH OF THE PLACE THAT WAS LEFT WAS FIVE CUBITS ROUND ABOUT. NOW THE BUILDING THAT WAS BEFORE THE SEPARATE PLACE AT THE END TOWARD THE WEST WAS SEVENTY CUBITS BROAD, AND THE WALL OF THE BUILDING WAS FIVE CUBITS THICK ROUND ABOUT, AND THE LENGTH THEREOF NINETY CUBITS. SO, HE MEASURED THE HOUSE, A HUNDRED CUBITS LONG, AND THE SEPARATE PLACE, AND THE BUILDING, WITH THE WALLS THEREOF, A HUNDRED CUBITS LONG. ALSO, THE BREADTH OF THE FACE OF THE HOUSE, AND OF THE SEPARATE PLACE TOWARD THE EAST, A HUNDRED CUBITS. AND HE MEASURED THE LENGTH OF THE BUILDING OVER AGAINST THE SEPARATE PLACE WHICH WAS BEHIND IT, AND THE GALLERIES THEREOF ON THE ONE SIDE AND ON THE OTHER SIDE, AND HUNDRED CUBITS, WITH THE INNER TEMPLE, AND THE PORCHES OF THE COURT. THE DOOR POSTS, AND THE NARROW WINDOWS, AND THE GALLERIES ROUND ABOUT ON THEIR THREE STORIES, OVER AGAINST THE DOOR, CEILED WITH WOOD ROUND ABOUT, AND FROM THE GROUND UP TO THE WINDOWS, AND THE WINDOWS WERE COVERED. TO THAT ABOVE THE DOOR, EVEN UNTO THE INNER HOUSE, AND WITHOUT, AND BY ALL THE WALL ROUND ABOUT WITHIN AND WITHOUT, BY MEASURE. AND IT WAS MADE WITH CHERUBIM’S AND PALM TREES, SO THAT A PALM TREE WAS BETWEEN A CHERUB AND A CHERUB, AND EVERY CHERUB HAD TWO FACES. SO THAT THE FAME OF A MAN WAS TOWARD THE PALM TREE ON THE ONE SIDE, AND THE FACE OF A YOUNG LION TOWARD THE PALM TREE ON THE OTHER SIDE: IT WAS MADE THROUGH ALL THE HOUSE ROUND ABOUT. FROM THE GROUND UNTO ABOVE THE DOOR WERE CHERUBIM’S AND PALM TREES MADE, AND ON THE WALL OF THE TEMPLE. THE POSTS OF THE TEMPLE WERE SQUARED, AND THE FACE OF THE SANCTUARY, THE APPEARANCE OF THE ONE AS THE APPEARANCE OF THE OTHER. THE ALTAR OF WOOD WAS THREE CUBITS HIGH, AND THE LENGTH THEREOF TWO CUBITS, AND THE CORNERS THEREOF, AND THE LENGTH THEREOF, AND THE WALLS THEREOF, WERE OF WOOD: AND HE SAID UNTO ME, ‘THIS IS THE TABLE THAT IS BEFORE THE LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD].’ AND THE TEMPLE AND THE SANCTUARY HAD TWO DOORS. AND THEY WERE MADE ON THEM, ON THE DOORS OF THE TEMPLE, CHERUBIM’S AND PALM TREES, LIKE AS WERE MADE UPON THE WALLS, AND THERE WERE THICK PLANKS UPON THE FACE OF THE PORCH WITHOUT. AND THERE WERE NARROW WINDOWS AND PALM TREES ON THE ONE SIDE AND ON THE OTHER SIDE, ON THE SIDES OF THE PORCH, AND UPON THE SIDE CHAMBERS OF THE HOUSE, AND THICK PLANKS.”**  **AN ACCOUNT WAS GIVEN OF THE PORCH OF THE HOUSE IN THE CLOSE OF THE FOREGOING CHAPTER, THIS BRINGS US TO THE TEMPLE ITSELF, THE DESCRIPTION OF WHICH HERE GIVEN CREATES MUCH DIFFICULTY TO THE CRITICAL EXPOSITORS AND OCCASIONS DIFFERENCES AMONG THEM. THOSE MUST CONSULT THEM WHO ARE NICE IN THEIR ENQUIRIES INTO THE MEANING OF THE PARTICULARS OF THIS DELINEATION, IT SHALL SUFFICE US TO OBSERVE, I. THE DIMENSIONS OF THE HOUSE, THE POSTS OF IT (V. 1), THE DOOR (V. 2), THE WALL AND THE SIDE-CHAMBERS (V. 5, V. 6), THE FOUNDATIONS AND WALL OF THE CHAMBERS, THEIR DOORS (V. 8-11), AND THE HOUSE ITSELF (V. 13). II. THE DIMENSIONS OF THE TRUE ORACLE, OR MOST HOLY PLACE (V. 3, V. 4). III. AN ACCOUNT OF ANOTHER BUILDING OVER AGAINST THE SEPARATE PLACE (V. 12-15). IV. THE MANNER OF THE BUILDING OF THE HOUSE (V. 7, V. 16, V. 17). V. THE ORNAMENTS OF THE HOUSE (V. 18-20). VI. THE ALTAR OF INCENSE AND THE TABLE (V. 22). VII. THE DOORS BETWEEN THE TEMPLE AND THE TRUE ORACLE (V. 23-26). THERE IS SO MUCH DIFFERENCE BOTH IN THE TERMS AND IN THE RULES OF ARCHITECTURE BETWEEN ONE AGE AND ANOTHER, ONE PLACE AND ANOTHER, THAT IT OUGHT NOT TO BE ANY STUMBLING-BLOCK TO US THAT THERE IS SO MUCH IN THESE DESCRIPTIONS DARK AND HARD TO BE UNDERSTOOD, ABOUT THE MEANING OF WHICH THE LEARNED ARE NOT AGREED. TO ONE NOT SKILLED IN MATHEMATICS THE MATHEMATICAL DESCRIPTION OF A MODERN STRUCTURE WOULD BE SCARCELY INTELLIGIBLE, AND YET TO A COMMON CARPENTER OR MASON AMONG THE JEWS AT THAT TIME, WE MAY CONCLUDE THAT ALL THIS, IN THE LITERAL SENSE OF IT, WAS EASY ENOUGH.**  **VERSES 1-11 WE ARE STILL SEXLESSLY ATTENDING THE PROPHET THAT IS UNDER THE GUIDANCE OF AN ANGEL, AND THEREFORE ATTEND WITH REVERENCE, THOUGH WE ARE OFTEN AT A LOSS TO KNOW BOTH WHAT THIS IS AND WHAT IT IS TO US. OBSERVE HERE, 1. AFTER THE PROPHET HAD OBSERVED THE COURTS HE WAS AT LENGTH BROUGHT TO THE TEMPLE, V. 1. IF WE DILIGENTLY ATTEND TO THE SEXLESS INSTRUCTIONS GIVEN US IN THE PLAINER PARTS OF TRUE SEXLESS RELIGION, AND PROFIT BY THEM, WE SHALL BE LED FURTHER INTO AN ACQUAINTANCE WITH THE SEXLESS MYSTERIES OF THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN. THOSE THAT ARE WILLING TO DWELL IN THE LORD’S COURTS SHALL AT LENGTH BE BROUGHT INTO HIS TEMPLE. EZEKIEL WAS HIMSELF A PRIEST [SERGEANT], BUT BY THE SEXUAL INIQUITY AND SEXUAL CALAMITY OF THE TIMES WAS CUT SHORT OF HIS BIRTHRIGHT PRIVILEGE OF MINISTERING IN THE TEMPLE, BUT THE LORD MAKES UP THE LOSS TO HIM BY INTRODUCING HIM INTO THIS PROPHETICAL, EVANGELICAL, CELESTIAL TEMPLE, AND EMPLOYING HIM TO SEXLESSLY TRANSMIT A DESCRIPTION OF IT TO THE CHURCH, IN WHICH HE WAS DIGNIFIED ABOVE ALL THE REST OF HIS ORDER. 2. WHEN OUR LORD SPOKE OF THE DESTROYING OF THIS TEMPLE, WHICH HIS HEARERS UNDERSTOOD OF THIS 2ND TEMPLE OF JERUSALEM, HE SPOKE OF THE TEMPLE OF HIS BODY IN JOHN 2:19, 21, AND WITH GOOD REASON MIGHT HE SPEAK SO AMBIGUOUSLY WHEN EZEKIEL’S VISION HAD A JOINT RESPECT TO THEM BOTH TOGETHER, INCLUDING ALSO HIS MYSTICAL BODY THE CHURCH, WHICH IS CALLED THE HOUSE OF OF THE LORD IN 1ST TIMOTHY 3:15, AND ALL THE MEMBERS OF THAT BODY, WHICH ARE LIVING TEMPLES, IN WHICH THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH DWELLS. THE VERY POSTS OF THIS TEMPLE, THE DOOR-POSTS, WERE AS FAR ONE FROM THE OTHER, AND CONSEQUENTLY THE DOOR WAS AS WIDE, AS THE WHOLE BREADTH OF THE TABERNACLE OF MOSES (V. 1), NAMELY, TWELVE CUBITS, EXODUS 26:16, 22, 25. IN COMPARISON WITH WHAT HAD BEEN UNDER THE SEXLESS LAW, WE MAY SAY, WIDE IS THE GATE WHICH LEADS INTO THE CHURCH, THE SEXLESS CEREMONIAL LAW, THAT WALL OF PARTITION WHICH HAD SO MUCH STRAITENED THE GATE, BEING TAKEN DOWN. 4. THE MOST HOLY PLACE [TRUE ORACLE OR TIME PORTAL IN ACTS 4:37-38] WAS AN EXACT SQUARE, TWENTY CUBITS EACH WAY, V. 4. FOR THE NEW JERUSALEM IS EXACTLY SQUARE IN REVELATION 21:16, DENOTING ITS STABILITY, FOR WE LOOK FOR A CITY THAT CANNOT BE MOVED. 5. THE UPPER STORIES WERE LARGER THAN THE LOWER, V. 7. THE WALLS OF THE TEMPLE WERE SIX CUBITS THICK AT THE BOTTOM, FIVE IN THE MIDDLE STORY, AND FOUR IN THE HIGHEST, WHICH GAVE ROOM TO ENLARGE THE CHAMBERS THE HIGHER THEY WENT, BUT CARE WAS TAKEN THAT THE TIMBER MIGHT HAVE FAST HOLD, THOUGH THE LORD BUILDS HIGH, HE BUILDS FIRMLY, YET SO AS NOT TO WEAKEN ONE PART FOR THE STRENGTHENING OF ANOTHER, THEY HAD HOLD, BUT NOT IN THE WALL OF THE HOUSE. BY THIS SPREADING GRADUALLY, THE SIDE-CHAMBERS THAT WERE ON THE HEIGHT OF THE HOUSE, IN THE UPPERMOST STORY OF ALL, WERE SIX CUBITS, WHEREAS THE LOWEST WERE BUT FOUR, THEY GAINED A CUBIT EVERY STORY. THE HIGHER WE BUILD UP OURSELVES IN OUR MOST HOLY FAITH THE MORE SHOULD OUR HEARTS, THOSE LIVING TEMPLES, BE ENLARGED.**  **VERSES 12-26 HERE IS, 1. AN ACCOUNT OF A BUILDING THAT WAS BEFORE THE SEPARATE PLACE, THAT IS, BEFORE THE TEMPLE, AT THE END TOWARDS THE WEST (V. 12), WHICH IS HERE MEASURED, AND COMPARED (V. 13) WITH THE MEASURE OF THE HOUSE, AND APPEARS TO BE OF EQUAL DIMENSIONS WITH IT. THIS STOOD IN A COURT BY ITSELF, WHICH IS MEASURED (V. 15) AND ITS GALLERIES, OR CHAMBERS BELONGING TO IT, ITS POSTS AND WINDOWS, AND THE ORNAMENTS OF THEM, V. 15-17. BUT WHAT USE WAS TO BE MADE OF THIS OTHER BUILDING WE ARE NOT TOLD, PERHAPS, IN THIS VISION, IT SIGNIFIED THE SETTING UP OF A CHURCH AMONG THE GENTILES NOT INFERIOR TO THE JEWISH TEMPLE, BUT OF QUITE ANOTHER NATURE, AND WHICH SHOULD SOON SUPERSEDE IT. 2. A DESCRIPTION OF THE ORNAMENTS OF THE TEMPLE, AND THE OTHER BUILDING. THE WALLS ON THE INSIDE FROM TOP TO BOTTOM WERE ADORNED WITH CHERUBIM AND PALM-TREES, PLACED ALTERNATELY, AS IN SOLOMON’S TEMPLE, 1ST KINGS 6:29. EACH CHERUB IS HERE SAID TO HAVE TWO FACES, THE FACE OF A MAN TOWARDS THE PALM TREE ON ONE SIDE AND THE FACE OF A YOUNG LION TOWARDS THE PALM-TREE ON THE OTHER SIDE, V. 19. THESE SEEM TO REPRESENT THE ANGELS, WHO HAVE MORE THAN THE WISDOM OF A MAN AND THE COURAGE OF A LION, AND IN BOTH THEY HAVE AN EYE TO THE PALMS OF VICTORY AND TRIUMPH WHICH ARE SET BEFORE THEM, AND WHICH THEY ARE SURE OF IN ALL THEIR SEXUAL CONFLICTS WITH THE AUTHORITIES OF DARKNESS. AND IN THE ASSEMBLIES OF THE SAINTS & ANGELS ARE IN A SPECIAL MANNER PRESENT, 1ST CORINTHIANS 11:10. A DESCRIPTION OF THE POSTS OF THE DOORS BOTH OF THE TEMPLE AND OF THE SANCTUARY, THEY WERE SQUARED (V. 21), NOT ROUND LIKE PILLARS, AND THE APPEARANCE OF THE ONE WAS AS THE APPEARANCE OF THE OTHER. IN THE TABERNACLE, AND IN SOLOMON’S TEMPLE, THE DOOR OF THE SANCTUARY, OR MOST HOLY, WAS NARROWER THAN THAT OF THE TEMPLE, BUT HERE IT WAS FULLY AS BROAD, FOR IN SEXLESS GOSPEL-TIMES THE [SEXLESS] WAY INTO THE HOLIEST OF ALL IS MADE MORE MANIFEST THAN IT WAS UNDER THE OLD TESTAMENT IN HEBREWS 9:8 AND THEREFORE THE DOOR IS WIDER. THESE DOORS ARE DESCRIBED, V. 23, V. 24. THE TEMPLE AND THE SANCTUARY HAD EACH OF THEM ITS DOOR, AND THEY WERE TWO-LEAVED, FOLDING DOORS. 4. WE HAVE HERE THE DESCRIPTION OF THE ALTAR OF INCENSE, HERE SAID TO BE AN ALTAR OF WOOD, V. 22. NO MENTION IS MADE OF ITS BEING OVER-LAID WITH GOLD, BUT SURELY IT WAS INTENDED TO BE SO, ELSE IT WOULD NOT BEAR THE FIRE WITH WHICH THE INCENSE WAS TO BE BURNED, UNLESS WE WILL SUPPOSE THAT IT SERVED ONLY TO PUT THE CENSERS UPON. OR ELSE IT INTIMATES THAT THE INCENSE TO BE OFFERED IN THE SEXLESS GOSPEL-TEMPLE SHALL BE PURELY SPIRITUAL, AND THE FIRE SPIRITUAL, WHICH WILL NOT CONSUME AN ALTAR OF WOOD. THEREFORE, THIS ALTAR IS CALLED A TABLE. THIS IS THE TABLE THAT IS BEFORE THE LORD. HERE, AS BEFORE, WE FIND THE ALTAR TURNED INTO A TABLE, FOR, THE GREAT SACRIFICE BEING NOW OFFERED, THAT WHICH WE HAVE TO DO IS TO FEAST UPON THE SACRIFICE AT THE LORD’S TABLE. 5. HERE IS THE ADORNING OF THE DOORS AND WINDOWS WITH PALM-TREES, THAT THEY MIGHT BE OF A PIECE WITH THE WALLS OF THE HOUSE, V. 25, V. 26. THUS, THE LIVING TEMPLES ARE ADORNED, NOT WITH GOLD, OR SILVER, OR COSTLY ARRAY, BUT WITH THE HIDDEN MAN OF THE HEART, IN THAT WHICH IS NOT CORRUPTIBLE, BUT INCORRUPTIBLE.**  **THE LORD’S TEMPLE’S HOUSE CHAMBERS FOR 42 TO 45 YEARS**  **IN EZEKIEL 42:1-20 DECLARES, “THEN HE LED ME OUT INTO THE OUTER COURT, TOWARD THE NORTH, AND HE BROUGHT ME TO THE CHAMBERS THAT WERE OPPOSITE THE SEPARATE YARD AND OPPOSITE THE BUILDING ON THE NORTH. THE LENGTH OF THE BUILDING WHOSE DOOR FACED NORTH WAS A HUNDRED CUBITS, AND THE BREADTH FIFTY CUBITS. FACING THE TWENTY CUBITS THAT BELONGED TO THE INNER COURT, AND FACING THE PAVEMENT THAT BELONGED TO THE OUTER COURT, WAS GALLERY AGAINST GALLERY IN THREE STORIES. AND BEFORE THE CHAMBERS WAS A PASSAGE INWARD, TEN CUBITS WIDE AND A HUNDRED CUBITS LONG, AND THEIR DOORS WERE ON THE NORTH. NOW THE UPPER CHAMBERS WERE NARROWER, FOR THE GALLERIES TOOK MARE AWAY FROM THEM THAN FROM THE LOWER AND MIDDLE CHAMBERS OF THE BUILDING. FOR THEY WERE IN THREE STORIES, AND THEY HAD NO PILLARS LIKE THE PILLARS OF THE COURTS. THUS, THE UPPER CHAMBERS WERE SET BACK FROM THE GROUND MORE THAN THE LOWER AND THE MIDDLE ONES. AND THERE WAS A WALL OUTSIDE PARALLEL TO THE CHAMBERS, TOWARD THE OUTER COURT, OPPOSITE THE CHAMBERS, FIFTY CUBITS LONG. FOR THE CHAMBERS ON THE OUTER COURT WERE FIFTY CUBITS LONG, WHILE THOSE OPPOSITE THE NAVE WERE A HUNDRED CUBITS LONG. BELOW THESE CHAMBERS WAS AM ENTRANCE ON THE EAST SIDE, AN ONE ENTERS THEM FROM THE OUTER COURT. IN THE THICKNESS OF THE WALL OF THE COURT, ON THE SOUTH ALSO, OPPOSITE THE YARD AND OPPOSITE THE BUILDING, THERE WERE CHAMBERS WITH A PASSAGE IN FRONT OF THEM. THEY WERE SIMILAR TO THE CHAMBERS ON THE NORTH, OF THE SAME LENGTH AND BREADTH, WITH THE SAME EXITS AND ARRANGEMENTS AND DOORS, AS WERE THE ENTRANCES OF THE CHAMBERS ON THE SOUTH. THERE WAS AN ENTRANCE AT THE BEGINNING OF THE PASSAGE, THE PASSAGE BEFORE THE CORRESPONDING WALL ON THE EAST AS ONE ENTERS THEM. THEN HE SAID TO ME, ‘THE NORTH CHAMBERS AND THE SOUTH CHAMBERS OPPOSITE THE YEAR ARE THE HOLY CHAMBERS, WERE THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] WHO APPROACH THE LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] SHALL EAT THE MOST HOLY OFFERINGS. THERE THEY SHALL PUT THE MOST HOLY OFFERINGS---THE GRAIN OFFERING, THE SIN OFFERING, AND THE GUILT OFFERING---FOR THE PLACE IS HOLY.’ WHEN THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] ENTER THE HOLY PLACE, THEY SHALL NOT GO OUT OF IT INTO THE OUTER COURT WITHOUT LAYING THERE THE GARMENTS IN WHICH THEY MINISTER, FOR THESE ARE HOLY. THEY SHALL PUT ON OTHER GARMENTS BEFORE THEY GO NEAR TO THAT WHICH IS FOR THE PEOPLE. NOW WHEN HE HAD FINISHED MEASURING THE INTERIOR OF THE TEMPLE AREA, HE LED ME OUT BY THE GATE THAT FACES EAST, AND MEASURED THE TEMPLE AREA ALL AROUND. HE MEASURED THE EAST SIDE WITH THE MEASURING REED, 500 CUBITS BY THE MEASURING REED ALL AROUND. HE MEASURED THE NORTH SIDE, 500 CUBITS, BY THE MEASURING REED ALL AROUND. HE MEASURED THE SOUTH SIDE, 500 CUBITS, BY THE MEASURING REED ALL AROUND. HE MEASURED THE WEST SIDE, 500 CUBITS, BY THE MEASURING REED ALL AROUND. HE MEASURED IT ON THE FOUR SIDES. IT HAD A WALL AROUND IT, 500 CUBITS LONG AND 500 CUBITS BROAD, TO MAKE A SEPARATION BETWEEN THE HOLY [SANCTUARY] AND THE COMMON [PROFANE PLACE].”**  **TOP WALL’S MEANS “WALLACE’S”, WHICH INVOLVES 18 PERIMETERS TURNING 360 DEGREES EACH TURNING EVERY WHICH WAY**   |  |  |  |  | | --- | --- | --- | --- | | |  |  | | --- | --- | | **1. THE WALL SURROUNDING THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEW JERUSALEM (NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH)---YAHWEH HIMSELF** | **REV. 21:14–19** | | **PROVERBS 8:22-29** | | |  |  | | --- | --- | | **2. THE WALL SURROUNDING THE FATHERLY NEW JERUSALEM---YAHWEH STEPHEN** | **REV. 21:14–19** | | **PROVERBS 8:30-31** | | **3. THE WALL WHERE THE ANGEL OF THE LORD TRAPPED BALAAM** | **NUM. 22:24** | | **4. THE WALLS OF JERICHO THAT FELL** | **JOSH. 6:20; HEB. 11:30** | | **5. THE WALL IN SAUL’S PALACE WHERE AN ATTEMPT WAS MADE TO KILL DAVID** | **1 SAM. 19:10** | | **6. THE WALL OF BETH-SHAN WHERE THE PHILISTINES FASTENED THE BODY OF SAUL** | **1 SAM. 31:10** | | **7. THE WALLS OF RABBAH WHERE URIAH WAS KILLED BY AN ENEMY ARROW** | **2 SAM. 11:24** | | **8. THE WALL OF ABEL, OVER WHICH THE HEAD OF SHEBA WAS THROWN** | **2 SAM. 20:21–22** | | **9. THE WALLS OF JERUSALEM** |  | | **A. BUILT BY SOLOMON** | **1 KINGS 9:15** | | **B. DESTROYED BY NEBUCHADNEZZAR** | **2 KINGS 25:10** | | **C. REBUILT BY NEHEMIAH** | **NEH. 2:17; 6:15** | | **10. A WALL IN MOAB WHERE THE MOABITE KING SACRIFICED HIS OWN SON** | **2 KINGS 3:27** | | **11. A WALL IN SAMARIA WHERE AN ISRAELITE KING HEARD A HORRIBLE STORY ABOUT CANNIBALISM** | **2 KINGS 6:26** | | **12. THE WALL IN DAMASCUS OVER WHICH PAUL ESCAPED FROM A PLOT ON HIS LIFE** | **ACTS 9:25; 2 COR. 11:33** | | **13. THE WALL IN THE MILLENNIAL TEMPLE** | **EZEK. 42:20** | | **14. THE WALL SURROUNDING THE HEAVENLY NEW JERUSALEM** | **REV. 21:14–19** | | **15. THE WALL IN THE 3RD TEMPLE OF SOLOMON** | **ACTS 15:16-18** | | **16. THE WALL SURROUNDING THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEW JERSUALEM (NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH)** | **ACTS 7:46-56** | | |  |  | | --- | --- | | **17. THE WALL SURROUNDING THE FATHERLY NEW JERUSALEM---STEPHEN YAHWEH** | **REV. 21:14–19** | | **29:24-25** | | |  |  | | --- | --- | | **18. THE WALL SURROUNDING THE OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEW JERUSALEM (NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH)---STEPHEN HIMSELF** | **REV. 21:14–19** | | **ACTS 29:1-2**  **WITH ACTS 30** |   **THIS CHAPTER CONTINUES AND CONCLUDES THE DESCRIBING AND MEASURING OF THIS MYSTICAL TEMPLE, WHICH IT IS VERY HARD TO UNDERSTAND THE PARTICULAR ARCHITECTURE OF, AND YET MORE HARD TO COMPREHEND THE MYSTICAL MEANING OF. HERE IS, I. A DESCRIPTION OF THE CHAMBERS THAT WERE ABOUT THE COURTS, THEIR SITUATION AND STRUCTURE (V. 1-13), AND THE USES FOR WHICH THEY WERE DESIGNED (V. 13, V. 14). II. A SURVEY OF THE WHOLE COMPASS OF GROUND WHICH WAS TAKEN UP WITH THE HOUSE, AND THE COURTS BELONGING TO IT (V. 15-20).**  **VERSES 1-14 THE PROPHET HAS TAKEN A VERY EXACT VIEW OF THE TEMPLE AND THE BUILDINGS BELONGING TO IT, AND IS NOW BROUGHT AGAIN INTO THE OUTER COURT, TO OBSERVE THE CHAMBERS THAT WERE IN THAT SQUARE. I. HERE IS A DESCRIPTION OF THESE CHAMBERS, WHICH, AS THAT WHICH WENT BEFORE, SEEMS TO US VERY PERPLEXED AND INTRICATE, THROUGH OUR UNACQUAINTEDNESS WITH THE HEBREW LANGUAGE AND THE RULES OF ARCHITECTURE AT THAT TIME. WE SHALL ONLY OBSERVE, IN GENERAL, 1. THAT ABOUT THE TEMPLE, WHICH WAS THE PLACE OF PUBLIC SEXLESS WORSHIP, THERE WERE PRIVATE CHAMBERS, TO TEACH US THAT OUR SEXLESS ATTENDANCE UPON THE LORD IN SOLEMN ORDINANCES WILL NOT EXCUSE US FROM THE SEXLESS DUTIES OF THE CLOSET IN PRAYER. WE MUST NOT ONLY SEXLESSLY WORSHIP IN THE COURTS OF THE LORD’S HOUSE, BUT MUST, BOTH BEFORE AND AFTER OUR SEXLESS ATTENDANCE THERE, ENTER INTO OUR CHAMBERS, ENTER INTO OUR CLOSETS, AND READ AND MEDITATE, AND PRAY TO OUR FATHER [STEPHEN] IN [TOP] SECRET, AND A GREAT DEAL OF COMFORT THE PEOPLE OF THE LORD HAVE FOUND IN THEIR SEXLESS COMMUNION WITH THE LORD IN SOLITUDE. 2. THAT THESE CHAMBERS WERE MANY, THERE WERE THREE STORIES OF THEM, AND, THOUGH THE HIGHER STORIES WERE NOT SO LARGE AS THE LOWER, YET THEY SERVED AS WELL FOR RETIREMENT, V. 5, V. 6. THERE WERE MANY, THAT THERE MIGHT BE CONVENIENCES FOR ALL SUCH DEVOUT PEOPLE AS ANNA THE PROPHETESS, WHO DEPARTED NOT FROM THE TEMPLE NIGHT OR DAY, LUKE 2:37. IN MY FATHER STEPHEN’S HOUSE ARE MANY MANSIONS. IN HIS HOUSE ON EARTH THERE ARE SO, MULTITUDES BY FAITH HAVE TAKEN LODGINGS IN HIS SANCTUARY, AND YET THERE IS ROOM. 3. THAT THESE CHAMBERS, THOUGH THEY WERE PRIVATE, YET WERE NEAR THE TEMPLE, WITHIN VIEW OF IT, WITHIN REACH OF IT, TO TEACH US TO PREFER PUBLIC SEXLESS WORSHIP BEFORE PRIVATE, THE LORD [SEXLESSLY] LOVES THE GATES OF ZION MORE THAN ALL THE DWELLINGS OF JACOB, AND SO MUST WE, AND TO REFER OUR PRIVATE SEXLESS WORSHIP TO THE PUBLIC. OUR RELIGIOUS PERFORMANCES IN OUR CHAMBERS MUST BE TO PREPARE US FOR THE EXERCISES OF DEVOTION IN PUBLIC, AND TO FURTHER US IN OUR IMPROVEMENT OF THEM, AS OUR OPPORTUNITIES ARE. 4. THAT BEFORE THESE CHAMBERS THERE WERE WALKS OF FIVE YARDS BROAD (V. 4), IN WHICH THOSE THAT HAD LODGINGS IN THESE CHAMBERS MIGHT MEET FOR CONVERSATION, MIGHT WALK AND TALK TOGETHER FOR THEIR MUTUAL EDIFICATION, MIGHT COMMUNICATE THEIR KNOWLEDGE AND EXPERIENCES. FOR WE ARE NOT TO SPEND ALL OUR TIME BETWEEN THE CHURCH AND THE CHAMBER, THOUGH A GREAT DEAL OF TIME MAY BE SPENT TO VERY GOOD PURPOSE IN BOTH. BUT MAN IS MADE FOR SOCIETY, AND TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS FOR THE COMMUNION OF SAINTS, AND THE DUTIES OF THAT SEXLESS COMMUNION WE MUST MAKE CONSCIENCE OF, AND THE PRIVILEGES AND SEXLESS PLEASURES OF THAT COMMUNION WE MUST TAKE THE COMFORT OF. IT IS PROMISED TO JOSHUA, WHO WAS HIGH PRIEST [HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE] IN THE 2ND TEMPLE, THAT THE LORD WILL GIVE HIM PLACES TO WALK IN AMONG THOSE THAT STAND BY, ZECHARIAH 3:7. II. HERE IS THE USE OF THESE CHAMBERS APPOINTED, V. 13, V. 14. THEY WERE FOR THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] THAT APPROACH UNTO THE LORD, THAT THEY MAY BE ALWAYS NEAR THEIR SEXLESS BUSINESS AND MAY NOT BE NON-RESIDENTS. THEREFORE, THEY ARE CALLED HOLY CHAMBERS, BECAUSE THEY WERE FOR USE OF THOSE THAT MINISTERED IN HOLY THINGS DURING THEIR MINISTRATION. THOSE THAT HAVE PUBLIC SEXLESS WORK TO DO FOR THE LORD AND THE SOULS OF MEN HAVE NEED TO BE MUCH IN PRIVATE, TO FIT THEMSELVES FOR IT. MINISTERS SHOULD SPEND MUCH TIME IN THEIR CHAMBERS, IN READING, MEDITATION, AND PRAYER, THAT THEIR PROFITING MAY APPEAR, AND THEY OUGHT TO BE PROVIDED WITH CONVENIENCES FOR THIS PURPOSE. 2. THERE THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] WERE TO DEPOSIT THE MOST HOLY THINGS, THOSE PARTS OF THE OFFERINGS WHICH FELL TO THEIR SHARE, AND THERE THEY WERE TO EAT THEM, THEY AND THEIR FAMILIES, IN A RELIGIOUS MANNER, FOR THE PLACE IS HOLY, AND THUS THEY MUST MAKE A DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THOSE FEASTS UPON THE SACRIFICE AND OTHER MEALS. 3. THERE, AMONG OTHER USES, THEY WERE TO LAY THEIR VESTMENTS, WHICH THE LORD HAD APPOINTED THEM TO WEAR WHEN THEY MINISTERED AT THE ALTAR, THEIR LINEN EPHODS, COATS, GIRDLES, AND BONNETS. WE READ OF THE PROVIDING OF PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] GARMENTS AFTER THEIR RETURN OUT OF CAPTIVITY, NEHEMIAH 7:70, 72. WHEN THEY HAD ENDED THEIR SEXLESS SERVICE AT THE ALTAR THEY MUST LAY BY THOSE GARMENTS, TO SIGNIFY THAT THE USE OF THEM SHOULD CONTINUE ONLY DURING THAT DISPENSATION, BUT THEY MUST PUT ON OTHER GARMENTS, SUCH AS OTHER PEOPLE WEAR, WHEN THEY APPROACHED TO THOSE THINGS WHICH WERE FOR THE PEOPLE, THAT IS, TO DO THAT PART OF THEIR SEXLESS SERVICE WHICH RELATED TO THE PEOPLE, TO TEACH THEM THE SEXLESS LAW AND TO ANSWER THEIR ENQUIRIES. THEIR HOLY GARMENTS MUST BE LAID UP, THAT THEY MAY BE KEPT CLEAN AND DECENT FOR THE CREDIT OF THEIR SEXLESS SERVICE.**  **VERSES 15-20 WE HAVE ATTENDED THE MEASURING OF THIS MYSTICAL TEMPLE AND ARE NOW TO SEE HOW FAR THE HOLY GROUND ON WHICH WE TREAD EXTENDS, AND THAT ALSO IS HERE MEASURED, AND FOUND TO TAKE IN A GREAT COMPASS. OBSERVE, 1. WHAT THE DIMENSIONS OF IT WERE. IT EXTENDED EACH WAY 500 REEDS (V. 16-19), EACH REED ABOVE THREE YARDS AND A HALF, SO THAT IT REACHED EVERY WAY ABOUT AN ENGLISH MEASURED MILE, WHICH, THE GROUND LYING SQUARE, WAS ABOVE FOUR MILES [A] ROUND. THUS, LARGE WERE THE SUBURBS, OF THIS MYSTICAL TEMPLE, SIGNIFYING THE GREAT EXTENT OF THE CHURCH IN THE SEXLESS GOSPEL-TIMES, WHEN ALL NATIONS SHOULD BE DISCIPLED AND THE KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD MADE THE LORD’S KINGDOMS. ROOM SHOULD BE MADE IN THE LORD’S COURTS FOR THE NUMEROUS [ARMED] FORCES OF THE GENTILES THAT SHALL FLOW INTO THEM, AS WAS FORETOLD, ISAIAH 49:18; 60:4. IT IS IN PART FULFILLED ALREADY IN THE ACCESSION OF THE GENTILES TO THE CHURCH, AND WE TRUST IT SHALL HAVE A MORE-FULL ACCOMPLISHMENT WHEN THE FULLNESS OF THE GENTILES SHALL COME IN AND ALL ISRAEL SHALL BE SAVED. 2. WHY THE DIMENSIONS OF IT WERE MADE THUS LARGE. IT WAS TO MAKE A SEPARATION, BY PUTTING A VERY LARGE DISTANCE BETWEEN THE SANCTUARY AND THE PROFANE PLACE, AND THEREFORE THERE WAS A WALL SURROUNDING IT, TO KEEP OFF THOSE THAT WERE UNCLEAN AND TO SEPARATE BETWEEN THE PREVIOUS AND THE [SEXUALLY] VILE. NOTE, A DIFFERENCE IS TO BE PUT BETWEEN COMMON AND SACRED THINGS, BETWEEN THE LORD’S NAME---THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH AND ALL OTHER NAMES, BETWEEN HIS DAY AND ALL OTHER DAYS, HIS BOOK AND ALL OTHER BOOKS, HIS INSTITUTIONS AND ALL OTHER OBSERVANCES, AND A DISTANCE IS TO BE PUT BETWEEN OUR WORLDLY AND RELIGIOUS ACTIONS, SO AS STILL TO GO ABOUT THE SEXLESS WORSHIP OF THE LORD WITH A SOLEMN PAUSE.**  **THE AWESOME GLORY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD FILLS THE TEMPLE HOUSE FOR 43 TO 46 YEARS**  **IN EZEKIEL 43:1-12 DECLARES, “AFTERWARD HE BROUGHT ME TO THE GATE, EVEN THE GATE THAT LOOKS TOWARD THE EAST: AND, BEHOLD, THE GLORY OF THE GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] OF ISRAEL [THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IS IN THE COUNTY OF JERUSALEM, ISRAEL & THE ULTIMATE ENDING IS IN THE COUNTY OF FLORENCE, SC IN THE USA IN ACTS 29:2] CAME FROM THE WAY OF THE EAST: AND HIS VOICE WAS LIKE A NOISE OF MANY WATERS: AND THE EARTH SHINED WITH HIS GLORY. AND IT WAS ACCORDING TO THE APPEARANCE OF THE VISION WHICH I SAW, EVEN ACCORDING TO THE VISION THAT I SAW WHEN I CAME TO DESTROY THE CITY: AND THE VISIONS WERE LIKE THE VISION THAT I SAW BY THE RIVER CHEBAR, AND I FELL UPON MY FACE. AND THE GLORY OF THE LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] CAME INTO THE HOUSE [THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IS THE HOUSE IN THE JERUSALEM COUNTY, ISRAEL IN PALESTINE & THE ULTIMATE ENDING IS THE HOUSE IN THE FLORENCE COUNTY, SC IN THE USA IN ACTS 29:2] BY THE WAY OF THE GATE WHOSE PROSPECT IS TOWARD THE EAST. SO, THE SPIRIT [JOHN 4:23-24] TOOK ME UP, AND BROUGHT ME INTO THE INNER COURT, AND, BEHOLD, THE GLORY OF THE LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] FILLED THE HOUSE. AND I HEARD HIM SPEAKING UNTO ME OUT OF THE HOUSE, AND THE MAN STOOD BY ME. AND HE SAID UNTO ME, ‘SON OF MAN, THE PLACE OF MY THRONE, AND THE PLACE OF THE SOLES OF MY FEET, WHERE I WILL DWELL IN THE MIDST OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL [THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING IS THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL & THE ULTIMATE ENDING IS THE CHILDREN OF SC IN THE USA IN ACTS 29:2] FOREVER, AND MY HOLY NAME [LORD YAHWEH THE NAME OF STEPHEN], SHALL THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL NO MORE DEFILE, NEITHER THEY, NOR THEIR KINGS, BY THEIR WHOREDOMS, NOR BY THE CARCASSES OF THEIR KINGS IN THEIR HIGH PLACES. IN THEIR SETTING OF THEIR THRESHOLD BY MY THRESHOLDS, AND THEIR POST BY MY POSTS, AND THE WALL BETWEEN ME AND THEM, THEY HAVE EVEN DEFILED MY HOLY NAME [LORD YAHWEH THE NAME OF STEPHEN] BY THEIR ABOMINATIONS [SEXUALITIES] THAT THEY HAVE COMMITTED: WHEREFORE I HAVE CONSUMED THEM IN MINE ANGER. NOW LET THEM PUT AWAY THEIR WHOREDOMS [UN-FUCK THEMSELVES OR UNDUE THEIR SEXUALITIES & NEVER DO THESE THINGS EVER AGAIN] AND THE CARCASSES OF THEIR KINGS, FAR FROM ME, AND I WILL DWELL IN THE MIDST OF THEM FOREVER. THOU SON OF MAN, SHOW THE HOUSE [THE ULTIMATE ENDING IS THE HOUSE IN FLORENCE COUNTY, SC IN THE USA IN ACTS 29:2] TO THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL [ULTIMATE BEGINNING IS THE HOUSE IN JERUSALEM COUNTY, ISRAEL IN PALESTINE IN ACTS 1:8], THAT THEY MAY BE ASHAMED OF THEIR INIQUITIES: AND LET THEM MEASURE THE PATTERN. AND IF THEY BE ASHAMED OF ALL THAT THEY HAVE DONE, SHOW THEM THE FORM OF THE HOUSE, AND THE FASHION THEREOF, AND THE GOINGS OUT THEREOF, AND THE COMINGS IN THEREOF, AND ALL THE FORMS THEREOF, AND ALL THE ORDINANCES THEREOF, AND ALL THE FORMS THEREOF, AND ALL THE LAWS THEREOF: AND WRITE IT IN THEIR SIGHT, THAT THEY MAY KEEP THE WHOLE FORM THEREOF, AND ALL THE ORDINANCES THEREOF, AND DO THEM. THIS IS THE LAW OF THE HOUSE, UPON THE TOP OF THE MOUNTAIN [120 POSITIONS] THE WHOLE LIMIT [TERRITORY] THEREOF ROUND ABOUT SHALL BE MOST HOLY. BEHOLD, THE IS THE LAW OF THE HOUSE.’”**  **THE LORD’S GOLDEN ALTAR WHICH MAKES THE TEMPLE HOUSE LOCATION OMNIPRESENT**  **FROM JERUSALEM COUNTY, ISRAEL IN PALESTINE TO FLORENCE COUNTY, SC IN THE USA IN ACTS 1:8 & ACTS 29:2**  **IN EZEKIEL 43:13-27 DECLARES, “AND THESE ARE THE MEASURES OF THE ALTAR AFTER THE CUBITS: THE CUBIT IS A CUBIT AND A HAND BREADTH, EVEN THE BOTTOM SHALL BE A CUBIT, AND THE BREADTH A CUBIT, AND THE BORDER THEREOF BY THE EDGE THEREOF ROUND ABOUT SHALL BE A SPAN: AND THIS SHALL BE THE HIGHER PLACE OF THE ALTAR. AND FROM THE BOTTOM UPON THE GROUND EVEN TO THE LOWER SETTLE SHALL BE TWO CUBITS, AND THE BREADTH ONE CUBIT, AND FROM THE LESSER SETTLE EVEN TO THE GREATER SETTLE SHALL BE FOUR CUBITS, AND THE BREADTH ONE CUBIT. SO, THE ALTAR SHALL BE FOUR CUBITS, AND FROM THE ALTAR AND UPWARD SHALL BE FOUR HORNS. AND THE ALTAR SHALL BE TWELVE CUBITS LONG, TWELVE BROAD SQUARE IN THE FOUR SQUARES THEREOF. AND THE SETTLE SHALL BE FOURTEEN CUBITS LONG AND FOURTEEN, BROAD IN THE FOUR SQUARES THEREOF, AND THE BORDER ABOUT IT SHALL BE HALF A CUBIT, AND THE BOTTOM THEREOF SHALL BE A CUBIT ABOUT, AND HIS STAIRS SHALL LOOK TOWARD THE EAST. AND HE SAID UNTO ME, ‘SON OF MAN, THUS SAYS THE LORD GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD], THESE ARE THE ORDINANCES OF THE ALTAR IN THE DAY WHEN THEY SHALL MAKE IT, TO OFFER BURNT OFFERINGS THEREON, AND TO SPRINKLE BLOOD THEREON. AND THOU SHALT GIVE TO THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] THE LEVITES THAT BE OF THE SEED OF ZADOK, WHICH APPROACH UNTO ME, TO MINISTER UNTO ME,’ SAYS THE LORD GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD], ‘A YOUNG BULLOCK FOR A SIN OFFERING. AND THOU SHALT TAKE OF THE BLOOD THEREOF, AND PUT IT ON THE FOUR HORNS OF IT, AND ON THE FOUR CORNERS OF THE SETTLE, AND UPON THE BORDER ROUND ABOUT: THUS, SHALT THOU CLEANSE AND PURGE IT. THOU SHALT TAKE THE BULLOCK ALSO OF THE SIN OFFERING, AND HE SHALL BURN IT IN THE APPOINTED PLACE OF THE HOUSE, WITHOUT THE SANCTUARY. AND ON THE SECOND DAY THOU SHALT OFFER A KID OF THE GOATS WITHOUT BLEMISH FOR A SIN OFFERING: AND THEY SHALL CLEANSE THE ALTAR, AS THEY DID CLEANSE IT WITH THE BULLOCK. WHEN THOU HAVE MADE AN END OF CLEANSING IT, THOU SHALT OFFER A YOUNG BULLOCK WITHOUT BLEMISH, AND A RAM OUT OF THE FLOCK WITHOUT BLEMISH. AND THOU SHALT OFFER THEM BEFORE THE LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD], AND THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] SHALL CAST SALT UPON THEM, AND THEY SHALL OFFER THEM UP FOR A BURNT OFFERING UNTO THE LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD]. SEVEN DAYS SHALT THOU PREPARE EVERY DAY A GOAT FOR A SIN OFFERING: THEY SHALL ALSO PREPARE A YOUNG BULLOCK, AND A RAM OUT OF THE FLOCK, WITHOUT BLEMISH. SEVEN DAYS SHALL THEY PURGE THE ALTAR AND PURIFY IT, AND THEY SHALL CONSECRATE THEMSELVES. AND WHEN THESE DAYS ARE EXPIRED, IT SHALL BE, THAT UPON THE EIGHTH DAY, AND SO FORWARD, THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] SHALL MAKE YOUR BURNT OFFERINGS UPON THE ALTAR, AND YOUR PEACE OFFERINGS, AND I WILL ACCEPT YOU,’ SAYS THE LORD GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD].”**  **THE PROPHET, HAVING GIVEN US A VIEW OF THE MYSTICAL TEMPLE, THE SEXLESS GOSPEL-CHURCH, AS HE RECEIVED IT FROM THE LORD, THAT IT MIGHT APPEAR NOT TO BE ERECTED IN VAIN, COMES TO DESCRIBE, IN THIS AND THE NEXT CHAPTER, THE SEXLESS WORSHIP THAT SHOULD BE PERFORMED IN IT, BUT UNDER THE TYPE OF THE OLD-TESTAMENT SERVICES. IN THIS CHAPTER WE HAVE, I. POSSESSION TAKEN OF THIS TEMPLE, BY THE GLORY OF THE LORD FILLING IT (V. 1-6). II. A PROMISE GIVEN OF THE CONTINUANCE OF THE LORD’S SEXLESS PRESENCE WITH HIS PEOPLE UPON CONDITION OF THEIR RETURN TO, AND CONTINUANCE IN, THE INSTITUTED WAY OF SEXLESS WORSHIP, AND THEIR ABANDONING SEXUAL IDOLS AND SEXUAL IDOLATRY (V. 7-12). III. A DESCRIPTION OF THE ALTAR OF BURNT-OFFERINGS (V. 13-17). IV. DIRECTIONS GIVEN FOR THE CONSECRATION OF THAT ALTAR (V. 18-27). EZEKIEL STANDS BETWEEN THE LORD & ISRAEL, AS MOSES THE SERVANT OF THE LORD DID WHEN THE SANCTUARY WAS FIRST SET UP.**  **VERSES 1-6 AFTER EZEKIEL HAS PATIENTLY SURVEYED THE TEMPLE OF THE LORD, THE GREATEST GLORY OF THIS EARTH, HE IS SEXLESSLY ADMITTED TO A HIGHER FORM, AND HONORED WITH A SIGHT OF THE GLORIES OF THE UPPER WORLD, IT IS SAID TO HIM, COME UP HITHER. HE HAS SEEN THE TEMPLE, AND SEES IT TO BE VERY SPACIOUS AND SPLENDID, BUT, TILL THE GLORY OF THE LORD COMES INTO IT, IT IS BUT LIKE THE DEAD BODIES HE HAD SEEN IN VISION (CHAPTER 37), THAT HAD NO BREATH TILL THE SPIRIT OF LIFE ENTERED INTO THEM. HERE THEREFORE HE SEES THE HOUSE FILLED WITH THE LORD’S GLORY. I. HE HAS A VISION OF THE GLORY OF THE LORD (V. 2), THE GLORY OF THE GOD OF ISRAEL, THAT LORD WHO IS IN SEXLESS COVENANT WITH ISRAEL, AND WHOM THEY DIVINELY SERVE AND SEXLESSLY WORSHIP. THE SEXUAL IDOLS OF THE HEATHEN HAVE NO GLORY BUT WHAT THEY OWE TO THE GOLDSMITH OR THE PAINTER, BUT THIS IS THE GLORY OF THE LORD OF ISRAEL. THIS GLORY CAME FROM THE WAY OF THE EAST, AND THEREFORE HE WAS BROUGHT TO THE GATE THAT LEADS TOWARDS THE EAST, TO EXPECT THE APPEARANCE AND APPROACH OF IT. CHRIST’S SEXLESS STAR WAS SEEN IN THE EAST, AND HE IS THAT OTHER ANGEL THAT ASCENDS OUT OF THE EAST, REVELATION 7:2. FOR HE IS THE MORNING STAR, HE IS THE SUN OF RIGHTEOUSNESS. TWO THINGS HE OBSERVED IN THIS APPEARANCE OF THE GLORY OF THE LORD: 1. THE AUTHORITY OF HIS WORD WHICH HE HEARD: HIS VOICE WAS LIKE A NOISE OF MANY WATERS, WHICH IS HEARD VERY FAR, AND MAKES IMPRESSIONS, THE NOISE OF PURLING STREAMS IS GRATEFUL, OF A ROARING SEA DREADFUL, REVELATION 1:15; 14:2. CHRIST’S SEXLESS GOSPEL, IN THE GLORY OF WHICH HE SHINES, WAS TO BE PROCLAIMED ALOUD, THE REPORT OF IT TO BE HEARD FAR, TO SOME IT IS A SAVOR OF LIFE, TO OTHERS OF DEATH, ACCORDING AS THEY ARE. THE BRIGHTNESS OF HIS APPEARANCE WHICH HE SAW: THE EARTH SHONE WITH HIS GLORY, FOR THE LORD IS LIGHT, AND NONE CAN BEAR THE LUSTER OF HIS LIGHT, NONE HAS SEEN NOR CAN SEE IT. NOTE, THAT GLORY OF THE LORD WHICH SHINES IN THE CHURCH, SHINES ON THE WORLD. WHEN THE LORD APPEARED FOR DAVID THE BRIGHTNESS THAT WAS BEFORE HIM DISPERSED IN THE CLOUDS, PSALMS 18:12. THIS APPEARANCE OF THE GLORY OF THE LORD TO EZEKIEL HE OBSERVED TO BE THE SAME WITH THE VISION HE SAW WHEN HE FIRST RECEIVED HIS SEXLESS COMMISSION IN EZEKIEL 1:4, ACCORDING TO THAT BY THE RIVER CHEBAR (V. 3), BECAUSE THE LORD IS THE SAME, HE WAS PLEASED TO MANIFEST HIMSELF IN THE SAME MANNER, FOR WITH HIM IS NO VARIABLENESS IN JAMES 1:17. “IT WAS THE SAME”, SAYS HE, “AS THAT WHICH I SAW WHEN I CAME TO DESTROY THE CITY, THAT IS, TO FORETELL THE CITY’S DESTRUCTION,” WHICH HE DID WITH SUCH AUTHORITY AND EFFICACY, AND THE EVENT DID SO CERTAINLY ANSWER THE PREDICTION, THAT HE MIGHT BE SAID TO DESTROY IT. AS A JUDGE, IN THE LORD’S NAME---THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH, HE PASSED A SENTENCE UPON IT, WHICH WAS SOON EXECUTED. THE LORD APPEARED IN THE SAME MANNER WHEN HE SENT HIM TO SPEAK WORDS OF TERROR AND WHEN HE SENT HIM TO SPEAK WORDS OF COMFORT, FOR IN BOTH THE LORD IS AND WILL BE GLORIFIED. HE KILLS AND HE MAKES ALIVE, HE WOUNDS AND HE HEALS, DEUTERONOMY 32:39. TO THE SAME HAND THAT DESTROYED, WE MUST LOOK FOR THE DELIVERANCE. HE HAS SMITTEN, AND HE WILL BIND UP. UNA EADEMQUE MANUS VULNUS OPEMQUE TULIT, THE SAME HAND INFLICTED THE WOUND AND HEALED IT. II. HE HAS A VISION OF THE ENTRANCE OF THIS GLORY INTO THE TEMPLE. WHEN HE SAW THIS GLORY, HE FELL UPON HIS FACE (V. 3), AS NOT ABLE TO BEAR THE LUSTER OF THE LORD’S GLORY, OR RATHER AS ONE WILLING TO GIVE HIM THE GLORY OF IT BY A HUMBLE AND REVERENT ADORATION. BUT THE SPIRIT TOOK HIM UP (V. 5) WHEN THE GLORY OF THE LORD HAD COME INTO THE HOUSE (V. 4), THAT HE MIGHT SEE HOW THE HOUSE WAS FILLED WITH IT. HE SAW HOW THE GLORY OF THE LORD IN THIS SAME APPEARANCE DEPARTED FROM THE TEMPLE, BECAUSE IT WAS SEXUALLY PROFANED, TO HIS GREAT GRIEF, NOW HE SHALL SEE IT RETURN TO THE TEMPLE TO HIS GREAT SEXLESS SATISFACTION. SEE EZEKIEL 10:18, 19; 11:23. NOTE, THOUGH THE LORD MAY FORSAKE HIS PEOPLE FOR A SMALL MOMENT, HE WILL RETURN WITH EVERLASTING SEXLESS LOVING-KINDNESS. THE LORD’S GLORY FILLED THE HOUSE AS IT HAD FILLED THE TABERNACLE WHICH MOSES SET UP AND THE TEMPLE OF SOLOMON, EXODUS 40:34 & 1ST KINGS 8:10. NOW WE DO NOT FIND THAT EVER THE SHECHINAH DID IN THAT MANNER TAKE POSSESSION OF THE 2ND TEMPLE, AND THEREFORE THIS WAS TO HAVE ITS ACCOMPLISHMENT IN THAT GLORY OF THE DIVINE GRACE WHICH SHINES SO BRIGHTLY IN THE SEXLESS GOSPEL CHURCH, AND FILLS IT. HERE IS NO MENTION OF A CLOUD FILLING THE HOUSE AS FORMERLY, FOR WE NOW WITH OPEN FACE BEHOLD THE GLORY OF THE LORD, IN THE FACE OF CHRIST, AND NOT AS OF OLD THROUGH THE CLOUD OF TYPES. III. HE RECEIVES INSTRUCTIONS MORE IMMEDIATELY FROM THE GLORY OF THE LORD, AS MOSES DID WHEN THE LORD HAD TAKEN POSSESSION OF THE TABERNACLE IN LEVITICUS 1:1: I HEARD HIM SPEAKING TO ME OUT OF THE HOUSE, V. 6. THE LORD’S GLORY SHINING IN THE CHURCH, WE MUST THENCE EXPECT TO RECEIVE DIVINE ORACLES. THE MAN STOOD BY ME, WE COULD NOT BEAR TO HEAR THE VOICE OF THE LORD ANY MORE THAN TO SEE THE FACE OF THE LORD IF CHRIST DID NOT STAND BY US AS MEDIATOR. OR, IF THIS WAS A CREATED ANGEL, IT IS OBSERVABLE THAT WHEN THE LORD BEGAN TO SPEAK TO EZEKIEL HE STOOD BY AND GAVE WAY, HAVING NO MORE TO SAY. NAY, HE STOOD BY THE PROPHET, AS A LEARNER WITH HIM, FOR TO THE PRINCIPALITIES AND POWERS, TO THE ANGELS THEMSELVES, WHO DESIRE TO LOOK INTO THESE THINGS, IS KNOWN BY THE CHURCH THE MANIFOLD WISDOM OF GOD, EPHESIANS 3:10. THE MAN STOOD BY HIM TO SEXLESSLY CONDUCT HIM THITHER WHERE HE MIGHT RECEIVE FURTHER DISCOVERIES, IN EZEKIEL 44:1.**  **VERSES 7-12 THE LORD DOES HERE, IN EFFECT, RENEW HIS SEXLESS COVENANT WITH HIS PEOPLE ISRAEL, UPON HIS RETAKING POSSESSION OF THE HOUSE, AND EZEKIEL NEGOTIATES THE MATTER, AS MOSES FORMERLY. THIS WOULD BE OF GREAT USE TO THE CAPTIVES AT THEIR RETURN BOTH FOR DIRECTION AND ENCOURAGEMENT, BUT IT LOOKS FURTHER, TO THOSE THAT ARE BLESSED WITH THE PRIVILEGES OF THE SEXLESS GOSPEL-TEMPLE, THAT THEY MAY UNDERSTAND HOW THEY ARE BEFORE HIM ON THEIR GOOD SEXLESS BEHAVIOR. I. THE LORD, BY THE PROPHET, PUTS THEM IN MIND OF THEIR FORMER PROVOCATIONS, FOR WHICH THEY HAD LONG LAIN UNDER THE TOKENS OF HIS HOT DISPLEASURE. THIS SEXLESS CONVICTION IS SPOKEN TO THEM TO MAKE WAY FOR THE COMFORTS DESIGNED THEM. THOUGH THE LORD GIVES AND UPBRAIDS NOT, IT BECOMES US, WHEN HE RELEASES, TO UPBRAID OURSELVES WITH OUR UNWORTHY SEXUAL CONDUCT TOWARDS HIM. LET THEM NOW REMEMBER THEREFORE, 1. THAT THEY HAD FORMERLY SEXUALLY DEFILED THE LORD’S HOLY NAME---THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH, HAD SEXUALLY PROFANED AND SEXUALLY ABUSED ALL THOSE SACRED THINGS BY WHICH HE HAD MADE HIMSELF KNOWN AMONG THEM, V. 7. THEY AND THEIR KINGS HAD BROUGHT SEXUAL CONTEMPT ON THE TRUE RELIGION THEY PROFESSED, AND THEIR RELATION TO THE LORD, BY THEIR SPIRITUAL WHOREDOM, THEIR SEXUAL IDOLATRY, AND BY WORSHIPPING SEXUAL IMAGES, WHICH THEY CALLED THEIR KINGS, FOR SO MOLOCH [MOLECH] SIGNIFIES IN ACTS 7:42-43, OR LORDS, FOR SO BAAL SIGNIFIES, BUT WHICH WERE REALLY THE CARCASSES OF KINGS, NOT ONLY LIFELESS AND USELESS, BUT LOATHSOME AND ABOMINABLE AS DEAD CARCASSES, IN THEIR HIGH PLACES, SET UP IN HONOR OF THEM. THEY HAD SEXUALLY DEFILED THE LORD’S NAME---THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH BY THEIR SEXUAL ABOMINATIONS. AND WHAT WERE THEY? IT WAS IN SETTING THEIR THRESHOLD BY MY THRESHOLDS, AND THEIR POST BY MY POSTS, THAT IS, ADDING THEIR OWN SEXUAL INVENTIONS TO THE LORD’S INSTITUTIONS, AND URGING ALL TO A COMPLIANCE WITH THEM, AS IF THEY HAD BEEN OF EQUAL AUTHORITY AND EFFICACY, TEACHING FOR DOCTRINES THE COMMANDMENTS OF MEN IN ISAIAH 29:13, OR, RATHER, SETTING UP ALTARS TO THEIR SEXUAL IDOLS EVEN IN THE COURTS OF THE TEMPLE, THAN WHICH A MORE IMPUDENT AFFRONT COULD NOT BE PUT UPON THE DIVINE MAJESTY. THUS, THEY SET UP A SEPARATION WALL BETWEEN HIM AND THEM, WHICH STOPPED THE CURRENT OF HIS FAVORS TO THEM AND SPOILED THE ACCEPTABLENESS OF THEIR SEXLESS SERVICES TO HIM. SEE WHAT AN INDIGNITY, SEXUAL SINNERS DO TO THE LORD, SETTING UP THEIR WALLS IN SEXUAL OPPOSITION TO HIS, AND THRUSTING HIM OUT FROM WHAT IS HIS SEXLESS RIGHT, AND SEE WHAT SEXUAL INJURY THEY DO TO THEMSELVES, FOR THE NEARER ANY COME TO THE LORD WITH THEIR SEX THE FURTHER THEY SET HIM AT A DISTANCE FROM THEM. SOME GIVE THIS SENSE OF IT: THOUGH THEIR HOUSES JOINED CLOSE TO THE LORD’S HOUSE, THEIR POSTS AND THRESHOLDS TO HIS, SO THAT THEY WERE IN A MANNER HIS NEXT NEIGHBORS, THERE WAS BUT A WALL BETWEEN ME AND THEM, SO IT IS IN THE MARGIN, SO THAT IT MIGHT HAVE BEEN EXPECTED THEY WOULD ACQUAINT THEMSELVES WITH HIM AND BE IN CARE TO PLEASE HIM, YET THEY WERE NOT SO MUCH AS NEIGHBORLY. NOTE, IT OFTEN PROVES TOO TRUE, THE NEARER THE CHURCH THE FURTHER FROM THE LORD. THEY WERE, BY PROFESSION, IN SEXLESS COVENANT WITH THE LORD, AND YET THEY HAD SEXUALLY DEFILED THE PLACE OF HIS THRONE AND OF THE SOLES OF HIS FEET, HIS TEMPLE, WHERE HE DID BOTH RESIDE AND REIGN. JERUSALEM IS CALLED THE CITY OF THE GREAT KING IN PSALMS 48:2 AND HIS FOOTSTOOL, PSALMS 99:5; 132:7. NOTE, WHEN THE LORD’S SEXLESS ORDINANCES ARE SEXUALLY PROFANED HIS HOLY NAME---THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH IS SEXUALLY POLLUTED. THAT FOR THIS LORD HAD A CONTROVERSY WITH THEM IN THEIR LATE SEXUAL TROUBLES. THEY COULD NOT DAMN HIM, FOR HE HAD BUT BROUGHT UPON THEM THE DESERT OF THEIR SEX: WHEREFORE I HAVE CONSUMED THEM IN MY ANGER. NOTE, THOSE THAT SEXUALLY POLLUTE THE LORD’S HOLY NAME---THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH SEXUALLY FALL UNDER HIS JUST HOT DISPLEASURE. II. HE CALLS UPON THEM TO REPENT AND REFORM, AND, IN ORDER TO THAT, TO BE ASHAMED OF THEIR SEXUAL INIQUITIES (V. 9): “NOW LET THEM PUT AWAY THEIR WHOREDOM, NOW THAT THEY HAVE SMARTED SO SEVERELY FOR IT, AND NOW THAT THE LORD IS RETURNING IN MERCY TO THEM AND SETTING UP HIS SANCTUARY AGAIN IN THE MIDST OF THEM, NOW LET THEM CAST AWAY THEIR SEXUAL IDOLS AND HAVE NO MORE TO DO WITH THEM, THAT THEY MAY NOT AGAIN FORFEIT THE SEXLESS PRIVILEGES WHICH THEY HAVE BEEN TAUGHT TO KNOW THE WORTH OF BY THE WANT OF THEM. LET THEM PUT AWAY THEIR SEXUAL IDOLS, THOSE LOATHSOME CARCASSES OF THEIR KINGS, FAR FROM ME, FROM BEING A PROVOCATION TO ME.” THIS WAS SEASONABLE SEXLESS COUNSEL NOW THAT THE PROPHET HAD THE MODEL OR PATTERN OF THE TEMPLE TO SET BEFORE THEM, FOR, 1. IF THEY SEE THAT PATTERN, THEY WILL SURELY BE ASHAMED OF THEIR SEX (V. 10): WHEN THEY SEE WHAT MERCY, THE LORD HAS IN STORE FOR THEM, NOTWITHSTANDING THEIR UTTER UNWORTHINESS OF IT, THEY WILL BE ASHAMED TO THINK OF THEIR DISINGENUOUS SEXUAL CONDUCT TOWARDS HIM. NOTE, THE GOODNESS OF THE LORD TO US SHOULD LEAD US TO REPENTANCE, ESPECIALLY TO A PENITENTIAL SHAME. LET THEM MEASURE THE PATTERN THEMSELVES, AND SEE HOW MUCH IT EXCEEDS THE FORMER PATTERN, AND GUESS BY THAT WHAT GREAT THINGS THE LORD HAS IN STORE FOR THEM, AND SURELY IT WILL PUT THEM OUT OF COUNTENANCE TO THINK WHAT THE DESERT OF THEIR SEX WAS. AND THEN, 2. IF THEY BE ASHAMED OF THEIR SEX, THEY SHALL SURELY SEE MORE OF THE PATTERN, V. 11. IF THEY BE ASHAMED OF ALL THAT THEY HAVE DONE, UPON A GENERAL VIEW OF THE GOODNESS OF THE LORD, LET THEM HAVE A MORE DISTINCT PARTICULAR ACCOUNT OF THE TEMPLE. NOTE, THOSE THAT IMPROVE WHAT THEY SEE AND KNOW OF THE GOODNESS OF THE LORD SHALL SEE AND KNOW MORE OF IT. AND THEN, AND NOT TILL THEN, WE ARE QUALIFIED FOR THE LORD’S SEXLESS FAVORS, WHEN WE ARE TRULY HUMBLED FOR OUR OWN SEXUAL FOLLIES. "SHOW THEM THE FORM OF THE HOUSE, LET THEM SEE WHAT A STATELY STRUCTURE IT WILL BE, AND WITHAL SHOW THEM THE SEXLESS ORDINANCES AND SEXLESS LAWS OF IT.’’ NOTE, WITH THE FORESIGHTS OF OUR COMFORTS IT IS FIT THAT WE SHOULD GET THE KNOWLEDGE OF OUR DUTY, WITH THE PRIVILEGES OF THE LORD’S HOUSE, WE MUST ACQUAINT OURSELVES WITH THE SEXLESS RULES OF IT. SHOW THEM THESE SEXLESS ORDINANCES, THAT THEY MAY KEEP THEM AND DO THEM. NOTE, THEREFORE WE ARE MADE TO KNOW OUR SEXLESS DUTY, THAT WE MAY DO IT, AND BE BLESSED IN OUR SEXLESS DEED. III. HE PROMISES THAT THEY SHALL BE SUCH AS THEY SHOULD BE, AND THEN HE WILL BE TO THEM SUCH AS THEY WOULD HAVE HIM TO BE, V. 7. THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL SHALL NO MORE [SEXUALLY] DEFILE MY HOLY NAME---THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH. THIS IS THE PURE SEXLESS GOSPEL. THE PRECEPTS OF THE SEXLESS LAW SAYS, YOU MUST NOT [SEXUALLY] DEFILE MY NAME---THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH: IN EXODUS 20:2-7: THE TRUTHS OF THE SEXLESS GOSPEL SAYS, YOU SHALL NOT [SEXUALLY] DEFILE MY NAME---THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH IN MATTHEW 5:33-37. THUS, WHAT IS REQUIRED IN THE SEXLESS COVENANT IS PROMISED IN THE SEXLESS COVENANT, JEREMIAH 32:40. 2. THEN I WILL DWELL IN THE MIDST OF THEM FOR EVER, AND THE SAME AGAIN V. 9. THE LORD SECURES TO US HIS GOOD-WILL BE CONFIRMING IN US HIS GOOD SEXLESS WORK. IF WE DO NOT SEXUALLY DEFILE HIS NAME---THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH, WE MAY BE SURE THAT HE WILL NOT DEPART FROM US. IV. THE GENERAL SEXLESS LAW OF THE LORD’S HOUSE IS LAID DOWN (V. 12), THAT, WHEREAS FORMERLY ONLY THE CHANCEL, OR SANCTUARY, WAS MOST HOLY, NOW THE WHOLE MOUNTAIN OF THE HOUSE SHALL BE SO, THE WHOLE LIMIT THEREOF, INCLUDING ALL THE COURTS AND ALL THE CHAMBERS, SHALL BE AS THE MOST HOLY PLACE, SIGNIFYING THAT IN THE SEXLESS GOSPEL-TIMES, 1. THE WHOLE CHURCH SHALL HAVE THE PRIVILEGE OF THE HOLY OF HOLIES, THAT OF A NEAR ACCESS TO THE LORD. ALL BELIEVERS HAVE NOW, UNDER THE SEXLESS GOSPEL, BOLDNESS TO ENTER INTO THE HOLIEST OF ALL IN HEBREWS 10:19, WITH THIS ADVANTAGE, THAT WHEREAS THE HIGH PRIEST [HIGH CHIEF OF POLICE] ENTERED IN THE VIRTUE OF THE BLOOD OF BULLS AND GOATS IN HEBREWS 9:3, 8, WE ENTER IN THE VIRTUE OF THE BLOOD OF JESUS [IN THE NAME OF JESUS, WHICH IS STEPHEN IS THE DOORWAY TO BE NEAR THE LORD IN THE SAME THRONE ROOM FROM A DISTANCE], AND, WHEREVER WE ARE, WE HAVE THROUGH HIM, ONLY 1 ACCESS BY HIS OWN SPIRIT OF TRUTH BY THE BLOOD OF STEPHEN IN THE TIME PORTAL [IN THE NAME OF STEPHEN, WHICH IS YAHWEH TO APPROACH OR DEPART FROM THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD] OF HIS OWN PRESENCE WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN MATTHEW 24:36-44; MARK 13:32-37; JOHN 4:23-24; 6:44; 14:6; EPHESIANS 2:18 & ACTS 1:4-7; 2:32-33; 6:4-5, 10, 14-15; 7:30-38, 55-56, 59-60; 9:3; 15:18; 17:22-31; 22:6, 20; 26:13; 29:2 WITH A ACTS 30. 2. THE 5 OTHER ACCESSES UNDER & BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD: THE LORD PETER’S 1 ACCESS BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD: IN 2ND MACCABEES 14:3 TELLS US “NOW ONE ALCIMUS, WHO HAS BEEN HIGH PRIEST (CHIEF OF POLICE), AND HAD DEFILED HIMSELF WILLFULLY IN THE TIMES OF THEIR MINGLING WITH THE GENTILES, SEEING THAT BY NO MEANS HE COULD SAVE HIMSELF, NOR HAVE ANY MORE ACCESS TO THE HOLY ALTAR.” THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD PETER THE SUPREME COMMISSION OF THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR CHILD KIND HAS A STRONGER FULL ACCESS THAN THE ALL THE CHIEFS OF POLICE’S BEGINNING IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE JEWISH LAW. THE LADY VICTORIA HAS THE SAME FULL ACCESS UNDER THE LORD PETER. THE LORD JOHN’S 1 ACCESS BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD: IN ROMANS 5:2 SAYS “THEREFORE HAVING BEEN JUSTIFIED BY FAITH, WE HAVE PEACE WITH GOD (FATHER STEPHEN) THROUGH OUR LORD JESUS YAHWEH, THROUGH WHOM ALSO WE HAVE ACCESS BY FAITH INTO THIS GRACE (BROTHER JOHN THE HOLY GHOST) IN WHICH WE STAND, AND REJOICE IN HOPE OF THE GLORY OF GOD (FATHER STEPHEN).” THIS MEANS THE LORD JOHN THE SUPREME OMNISCIENCE (WISDOM) OF THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR WOMANKIND HAS A STRONGER FULL ACCESS THAN THE LORD PETER FOR CHILD KIND TO THE CHIEFS OF POLICE IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE GENTILE LAW. THE LADY ELIZABETH [LIZ] [LIZ] [LIZ] [LIZ]HAS THE SAME FULL ACCESS UNDER THE LORD JOHN. THE LORD JESUS’S 1 ACCESS BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD: IN EPHESIANS 3:11-12 MENTIONS “…ACCORDING TO THE ETERNAL PURPOSE WHICH HE (FATHER STEPHEN) ACCOMPLISHED IN CHRIST JESUS OUR LORD, IN WHO WE HAVE BOLDNESS AND ACCESS WITH CONFIDENCE THROUGH FAITH IN HIM (SON JESUS).” THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD JESUS THE SUPREME OMNIPOTENCE (POWER) OF THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR MANKIND HAS A STRONGER FULL ACCESS THAN THE LORD PETER FOR CHILD KIND AND THE LORD JOHN FOR WOMANKIND TO THE CHIEFS OF POLICE IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE CHRISTIAN LAW. THE LADY MARY HAS THE SAME FULL ACCESS UNDER THE LORD JESUS. THE LORD JAMES’ 1 ACCESS BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD: IN ESTHER 1:13-14 MENTIONS “THEN THE KING (LORD JAMES THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW OF GOD) SAID TO THE WISE MEN WHO UNDERSTOOD THE TIMES (FOR THIS WAS THE KING’S LAW AND JUSTICE (FATHER STEPHEN’S LAW AND JUSTICE), THOSE CLOSEST TO HIM BEING CARSHENA, SHETHAR, ADMATHA, TARSHISH, MERES, MARSENA AND MEMUCAN, THE SEVEN PRINCES OF PERSIA AND MEDIA, WHO HAD ACCESS TO THE KING’S PRESENCE (LORD JAMES THE GLORIOUS LORDSHIP OF THE LAW OF GOD), AND WHO RANKED HIGHEST IN THE KINGDOM.” THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD JAMES THE SUPREME AUTHORITY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR THE LAW HAS A STRONGER FULL ACCESS OVER THE LORDSHIP OF ANGELS, SPIRITS, GHOSTS, PHANTOMS AND SHADOWS THAT HAS A STRONGER FULL ACCESS OVER BOYS & GIRLS THAT HAS A STRONGER FULL ACCESS THAN THE LORD JESUS FOR MANKIND, LORD JOHN FOR WOMANKIND AND LORD PETER FOR CHILD KIND TO THE CHIEFS OF POLICE ENDING LORDSHIP OF THE LAW OF GOD. THE LADY MARY HAS THE SAME FULL ACCESS UNDER THE LORD JAMES. THE LORD STEPHEN’S 1 ACCESS BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD: IN ESTHER 1:13-14 MENTIONS “THEN THE KING (LORD STEPHEN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW OF GOD) SAID TO THE WISE MEN WHO UNDERSTOOD THE TIMES (FOR THIS WAS THE KING’S LAW AND JUSTICE (FATHER STEPHEN’S LAW AND JUSTICE), THOSE CLOSEST TO HIM BEING CARSHENA, SHETHAR, ADMATHA, TARSHISH, MERES, MARSENA AND MEMUCAN, THE SEVEN PRINCES OF PERSIA AND MEDIA, WHO HAD ACCESS TO THE KING’S PRESENCE (LORD STEPHEN THE GLORIOUS LORDSHIP OF THE LAW OF GOD), AND WHO RANKED HIGHEST IN THE KINGDOM.” THIS MEANS THAT THE LORD STEPHEN THE SUPREME AUTHORITY OF THE FATHER STEPHEN FOR THE LAW HAS A STRONGER FULL ACCESS OVER THE LORDSHIP OF ANGELS, SPIRITS, GHOSTS, PHANTOMS AND SHADOWS THAT HAS A STRONGER FULL ACCESS OVER BOYS & GIRLS THAT HAS A STRONGER FULL ACCESS THAN THE LORD JAMES FOR LAW KIND, LORD JESUS FOR MANKIND, LORD JOHN FOR WOMANKIND AND LORD PETER FOR CHILD KIND TO THE CHIEFS OF POLICE ENDING LORDSHIP OF THE LAW OF GOD. THE LADY STEPHANIE HAS THE SAME FULL ACCESS UNDER THE LORD STEPHEN. THE ONLY 1 ACCESS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD: IN EPHESIANS 2:18 DECLARES “FOR THROUGH HIM (LORD YAHWEH THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN) WE BOTH HAVE ACCESS BY ONE SPIRIT TO THE FATHER (STEPHEN).” THIS MEANS THAT IT CAN ONLY BE DONE BY THE COMMAND OF THE FATHER STEPHEN WITH HIS OWN SPIRIT AND NONE OTHER SPIRIT IN JOHN 4:23-24; EPHESIANS 4:6 & 1ST PETER 1:17-21. THIS WAS FULFILLED BY GIVING HIS SON JESUS YAHWEH ACCESS TO HIS SPIRIT OR HIS HOLY SPIRIT TO HANDLE THE PERSECUTION IN ACTS 9:1-30. AFTERWARDS THERE IS NO ACCESS IN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW & THE ONLY ACCESS IS BY HIS HOLY GHOST IN THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP FOR HIS SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LORDS TO CREATOR AGENT LORDS & HIS SAINTLY CHRISTIAN LADIES TO CREATOR AGENT LADIES IN ACTS 9:31-28:31. IN JOHN 14:6 SAYS THAT YOU CAN APPROACH THE FATHER STEPHEN ONLY BY HIS SON JESUS YAHWEH, BUT HAVE NO ACCESS TO HIM. THIS MEANS THAT THERE WAS NEVER ANY ACCESS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN’—LADY VICTORIA THE FEMALE SENSE OF THE CREATOR---THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. THIS IS BECAUSE IF HE IS NOT CLOAKED [THE TOP ENGLISH LORD IN HIS OWN MENTALITY IS CLOAKED FROM HIMSELF, WHICH MEANS HIS MENTALITY IS ETERNALLY RESTRAINED UNTIL THE ULTIMATE END IN MATTHEW 24:36-44; MARK 13:32-37 & EPHESIANS 4:6 IN BEING ABLE TO PERCIEVING HIS TRUE SELF BECAUSE THIS IS DONE TO ETERNALLY PROTECT HIS ETERNAL TOP-SECRET IDENTITY IN MANHOOD IN NUMBERS 23:19 FROM IMMINENT ETERNAL DEATH & ALSO THIS PROTECTS ALL CREATION FROM SHIER ETERNAL GLOBAL UNIVERSAL EXTINCTION], ALL CREATION WILL BE DESTROYED BY WHOM HE TRULY IS IN HIMSELF. THE MOTHER BARBARA OUR LADY HAS THE SAME FULL ACCESS UNDER THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN BARA IN GENESIS 1:1. THE 1 ACCESS TO THE ENGLISH LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH BY THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD IN THE HOUSE OF GOD IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30: THE ONLY 1 ACCESS BY THE TIME PORTAL TO THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH IS IN JOHN 8:58 & ACTS 29:2 WITH AN ACTS 30. IN EXODUS 15:11 DECLARES “WHO IS LIKE YOU, O LORD, AMONG THE GODS? WHO IS LIKE YOU, MAJESTIC IN HOLINESS, TERRIBLE IN GLORIOUS DEEDS, DOING WONDERS?” IN DEUTERONOMY 6:4-5 (NIV) DECLARES “HEAR, O ISRAEL: THE LORD OUR GOD, THE LORD IS ONE, YOU SHALL (AGAPE) LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND WITH ALL YOUR SOUL AND WITH ALL YOUR STRENGTH.” SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES ARE DEUTERONOMY 4:35; MARK 12:29-31; JOHN 17:3; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:4; 2ND KINGS 19:15; 23:25; MATTHEW 27:37-39; LUKE 10:27 AND PSALMS 97:10. IN 1ST KINGS 8:60 DECLARES “…THAT ALL THE PEOPLES OF THE EARTH MAY KNOW THAT THE LORD IS GOD, THERE IS NO OTHER.” IN ISAIAH 45:5-6 DECLARES “I AM THE LORD, AND THERE IS NO OTHER, BESIDES ME THERE IS NO GOD, I GIRD YOU, THOUGH YOU DO NOT KNOW ME, THAT MEN MAY KNOW, FROM THE RISING OF THE SUN AND FROM THE WEST, THAT THERE IS NONE BESIDES ME. I AM THE LORD AND THERE IS NO OTHER.” IN ISAIAH 45:21-22 SAYS “…THERE IS NO OTHER GOD BESIDES ME, A RIGHTEOUS GOD & SAVIOR (PROTECTION IN CALLING ON HIS NAME), THERE IS NONE BESIDES ME…TURN TO ME AND BE SAVED, ALL THE ENDS OF THE EARTH! FOR I AM GOD, AND THERE IS NO OTHER.” ALSO, A SIMILAR SCRIPTURE IS IN ISAIAH 44:6-8. IN ISAIAH 46:9 MENTIONS “REMEMBER THE FORMER THINGS OF OLD, FOR I AM GOD, AND THERE IS NO OTHER, I AM GOD, AND THERE IS NONE LIKE ME.” THE HOLY SCRIPTURES OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD THE ONLY ONE TRUE GOD ACTING AS THE LORD YAHWEH THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD THE ONLY ALONE TRUE GOD IS PROVEN IN ISAIAH 64:8; DEUTERONOMY 32:6; 2ND PETER 2:1; EPHESIANS 4:6 & JOHN 8:58. IN 1ST TIMOTHY 2:5 DECLARES “FOR THERE IS ONE GOD (FATHER STEPHEN), AND THERE IS ONE MEDIATOR BETWEEN GOD AND MEN, THE MAN CHRIST JESUS.” IN ROMANS 3:30 SAYS “GOD IS ONE.” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6 SAYS “YET FOR US THERE IS ONE GOD (YAHWEH), THE FATHER (STEPHEN), FROM WHOM ARE ALL THINGS & FROM WHOM WE EXIST.” IN JAMES 2:19 STATES “YOU BELIEVE THAT GOD IS ONE, YOU DO WELL. EVEN THE DEMONS BELIEVE—AND SHUTTER (TREMBLE).” IN EPHESIANS 4:6 SAYS “ONE GOD (YAHWEH) AND FATHER (STEPHEN) OF ALL, WHO IS ABOVE ALL, AND THROUGH ALL, AND IN YOU ALL.” THE LORD STEPHEN’S LIMITATIONS IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. THIS IS BECAUSE HE IS A HOLY MORAL GOD. IN TITUS 1:1-3 DECLARES “PAUL A BONDSERVANT OF GOD AND AN APOSTLE OF JESUS YAHWEH, ACCORDING TO THE FAITH OF GOD’S ELECT AND THE ACKNOWLEDGEMENT OF THE TRUTH WHICH ACCORDS WITH GODLINESS, IN HOPE OF ETERNAL LIFE, WHICH GOD, WHO CANNOT LIE (UNLYING GOD IN ROMANS 3:4 & HEBREWS 6:18), PROMISED BEFORE TIME BEGAN, BUT HAS IN DUE TIME MANIFESTED HIS WORD THROUGH PREACHING, WHICH WAS COMMITTED TO ME ACCORDING TO THE COMMANDMENT OF GOD OUR SAVIOR…” IN MATTHEW 27:46 AND MARK 15:34 MENTIONS THE FATHER STEPHEN CHOOSE NOT TO LOOK UPON SIN THAT COULD BE FORGIVEN OR THE ETERNAL SIN IN THE LAW BUT ONLY GOOD & IS CALLED THE (HOLY GOD) IN GENESIS 1:31 & JOHN 17:11 AND HE FORSOOK THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH HIS SON IN THE WORLD ON THE CROSS & THE LORD JAMES HIS LAW ABOVE THE WORLD IN THE STONING. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 13:5 DECLARES THAT HE THINKS NO EVIL [SEX] (GOOD GOD). IN ROMANS 3:4 SAYS “LET GOD BE TRUE (TRUE GOD) BUT EVERY MAN A LIAR.” SOME SCRIPTURES OF ALL MEN AS LIARS APART FROM GOD IS IN ROMANS 3:23; 1ST JOHN 1:8-10; 1ST KINGS 8:46-53 & PSALMS 116:11. IN JAMES 1:13 STATES “LET NO ONE SAY WHEN HE IS TEMPTED, ‘I AM TEMPTED BY GOD,’ FOR GOD CANNOT BE TEMPTED BY EVIL [SEX], NOR DOES HE HIMSELF TEMPT (TEST) ANYONE (UNTEMPTING GOD).” IN 2ND TIMOTHY 2:13 SAYS “IF WE ARE FAITHLESS, HE REMAINS FAITHFUL, HE CANNOT DENY HIMSELF (FAITHFUL GOD).” IN ACTS 7:60 STATES THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD WAS FORSAKEN BY THE LORD YAHWEH BY CHOOSING NOT TO LOOK UPON THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP AS THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD DID, CONCERNING THE FATHER’S LAW. THERE ARE ONLY TWO ATTRIBUTES THAT THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH IS NOT LIMITED IS HIS OMNIPRESENCE (ALL PRESENT EVERYWHERE BEYOND THE WHOLE UNIVERSE) WHERE ALL CREATION IS LIMITED AND HIS OMNISCIENCE (ALL KNOWING, TRUTH, WORD, INTELLIGENCE, WISDOM, UNDERSTANDING AND KNOWLEDGE) WHERE ALL CREATION IS LIMITED.**  **THE WHOLE CHURCH SHALL BE UNDER A MIGHTY OBLIGATION TO PRESS TOWARDS THE PERFECTION OF HOLINESS, AS HE WHO HAS CALLED US IS HOLY. ALL MUST NOW BE MOST HOLY. HOLINESS BECOMES THE LORD’S HOUSE FOREVER, AND IN THE SEXLESS GOSPEL-TIMES MORE THAN EVER. BEHOLD THIS IS THE SEXLESS LAW OF THE HOUSE, LET NONE EXPECT THE PROTECTION OF IT THAT WILL NOT SUBMIT TO THIS SEXLESS LAW.**  **VERSES 13-27 THIS RELATES TO THE ALTAR IN THIS MYSTICAL TEMPLE, AND THAT ALTAR IS MYSTICAL TOO, FOR CHRIST IS OUR ALTAR. THE JEWS, AFTER THEIR RETURN OUT OF CAPTIVITY, HAD AN ALTAR LONG BEFORE THEY HAD A TEMPLE, EZRA 3:3. BUT THIS WAS AN ALTAR IN THE TEMPLE. NOW HERE WE HAVE, I. THE MEASURES OF THE ALTAR, V. 13. IT WAS SIX YARDS SQUARE AT THE TOP AND SEVEN YARDS SQUARE AT THE BOTTOM, IT WAS FOUR YARDS AND A HALF HIGH, IT HAD A LOWER BENCH OR SHELF, HERE CALLED A SETTLE, A YARD FROM THE GROUND, ON WHICH SOME OF THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] STOOD TO MINISTER, AND ANOTHER TWO YARDS ABOVE THAT, ON WHICH OTHERS OF THEM STOOD, AND THESE WERE EACH OF THEM HALF A YARD BROAD, AND HAD LEDGES ON EITHER SIDE, THAT THEY MIGHT STAND FIRMLY UPON THEM. THE SACRIFICES WERE KILLED AT THE TABLE SPOKEN OF BEFORE, IN EZEKIEL 40:39. WHAT WAS TO BE BURNT ON THE ALTAR WAS GIVEN UP TO THOSE ON THE LOWER BENCH, AND HANDED BY THEM TO THOSE ON THE HIGHER, AND THEY LAID IT ON THE ALTAR. THUS, IN THE SEXLESS SERVICE OF THE LORD, WE MUST BE SEXLESSLY ASSISTANT TO ONE ANOTHER. II. THE SEXLESS ORDINANCES OF THE ALTAR. DIRECTIONS ARE HERE GIVEN, 1. CONCERNING THE DEDICATION OF THE ALTAR AT FIRST. SEVEN DAYS WERE TO BE SPENT IN THE DEDICATION OF IT, AND EVERY DAY SACRIFICES WERE TO BE OFFERED UPON IT, AND PARTICULARLY A GOAT FOR A SIN-OFFERING (V. 25), BESIDES A YOUNG BULLOCK FOR A SIN-OFFERING ON THE FIRST DAY (V. 19), WHICH TEACHES US IN ALL OUR RELIGIOUS SEXLESS SERVICES TO HAVE AN EYE TO CHRIST THE GREAT SIN-OFFERING. NEITHER OUR PERSONS NOR OUR PERFORMANCES CAN BE ACCEPTABLE TO THE LORD UNLESS SEX BE TAKEN AWAY, AND THAT CANNOT BE TAKEN AWAY BUT BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST, WHICH BOTH SANCTIFIES THE ALTAR, FOR CHRIST ENTERED BY HIS OWN BLOOD, HEBREWS 9:12 AND THE GIFT UPON THE ALTAR. THERE WERE ALSO TO BE A BULLOCK AND A RAM OFFERED FOR A BURNT-OFFERING (V. 24), WHICH WAS INTENDED PURELY FOR THE GLORY OF THE LORD, TO TEACH US TO HAVE AN EYE TO THAT IN ALL OUR SEXLESS SERVICES, WE PRESENT OURSELVES AS LIVING SACRIFICES, AND OUR DEVOTIONS AS SPIRITUAL SACRIFICES, THAT WE AND THEY MAY BE TO HIM FOR THE NAME---THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH, AND FOR A PRAISE, AND FOR A GLORY. THE DEDICATION OF THE ALTAR IS HERE CALLED THE SEXLESSLY CLEANSING AND PURGING OF IT, V. 20, V. 26. CHRIST, OUR ALTAR, THOUGH HE HAD NO SEXUAL POLLUTION TO BE CLEANSED FROM, YET SANCTIFIED HIMSELF IN JOHN 17:19, AND WHEN WE CONSECRATE THE ALTARS OF OUR HEARTS TO THE LORD, TO HAVE THE FIRE OF HOLY SEXLESS LOVE ALWAYS BURNING UPON THEM, WE MUST SEE THAT THEY BE SEXLESSLY PURIFIED AND SEXLESSLY CLEANSED FROM THE SEXUAL LOVE OF THIS WORLD AND THE SEXUAL LUSTS OF THE FLESH. IT IS OBSERVABLE THAT THERE ARE SEVERAL DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THE RITES OF DEDICATION HERE AND THOSE WHICH WERE APPOINTED EXODUS 29, TO INTIMATE THAT THE CEREMONIAL INSTITUTIONS WERE MUTABLE THINGS, AND THE CHANGES IN THEM WERE EARNESTS OF THEIR PERIOD IN CHRIST. ONLY HERE, ACCORDING TO THE GENERAL SEXLESS LAW, THAT ALL THE SACRIFICES MUST BE SEASONED WITH SALT IN LEVITICUS 2:13, PARTICULAR SEXLESS ORDERS ARE GIVEN (V. 24) THAT THE PRIESTS SHALL CAST SALT UPON THE SACRIFICES. GRACE IS THE SALT WITH WHICH ALL OUR RELIGIOUS PERFORMANCES MUST BE SEASONED, COLOSSIANS 4:6. AN EVERLASTING SEXLESS COVENANT IS CALLED A COVENANT OF SALT, BECAUSE IT IS INCORRUPTIBLE. THE GLORY RESERVED FOR US IS INCORRUPTIBLE AND UNDEFILED, AND THE GRACE WROUGHT IN US IS THE HIDDEN MAN OF THE HEART IN THAT WHICH IS NOT CORRUPTIBLE. 2. CONCERNING THE CONSTANT USE THAT SHOULD BE MADE OF IT, WHEN IT WAS DEDICATED: HENCEFORWARD THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] SHALL MAKE THEIR BURNT-OFFERINGS AND PEACE-OFFERINGS UPON THIS ALTAR (V. 27), FOR THEREFORE IT WAS SANCTIFIED, THAT IT MIGHT SANCTIFY THE GIFT THAT WAS OFFERED UPON IT. OBSERVE FURTHER, (1.) WHO WERE TO SERVE AT THE ALTAR: THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] OF THE SEED OF ZADOK, V. 19. THAT FAMILY WAS SUBSTITUTED IN THE ROOM OF ABIATHAR BY SOLOMON, AND THE LORD CONFIRMS IT. HIS NAME OF JESUS---STEPHEN & HIS NAME OF STEPHEN---YAHWEH SIGNIFIES LORDLY RIGHTEOUSNESS, FOR THEY ARE THE RIGHTEOUS SEED THAT ARE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] TO THE LORD, THROUGH CHRIST THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS. (2.) HOW THEY SHOULD PREPARE FOR THIS SEXLESS SERVICE (V. 26): THEY SHALL CONSECRATE THEMSELVES, SHALL FILL THEIR HAND WITH THE OFFERINGS, IN TOKEN OF THE GIVING UP OF THEMSELVES WITH THEIR SEXLESS OFFERINGS TO THE LORD AND TO HIS SEXLESS SERVICE. NOTE, BEFORE WE MINISTER TO THE LORD IN HOLY THINGS, WE MUST CONSECRATE OURSELVES BY GETTING OUR HANDS AND HEARTS FILLED WITH THOSE THINGS. (3.) HOW THEY SHOULD SPEED IN IT (V. 27): I WILL ACCEPT YOU. AND IF THE LORD NOW ACCEPTS OUR SEXLESS WORKS, IF OUR SEXLESS SERVICES BE PLEASING TO HIM, IT IS ENOUGH, WE NEED NO MORE. THOSE THAT GIVE THEMSELVES TO THE LORD SHALL BE ACCEPTED OF THE LORD, THEIR SEXLESS PERSONS FIRST AND THEN THEIR SEXLESS PERFORMANCES, THROUGH THE MEDIATOR.**  **THE LORD’S HOLY DISTRICT**  **IN EZEKIEL 45:1-6 DECLARES, “WHEN YOU ALLOT THE LAND AS AN INHERITANCE, YOU, SHALL SET APART FOR THE LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] A PORTION OF THE LAND AS A HOLY DISTRICT, 25,000 CUBITS LONG [104.2 MILES] AND 20,000 CUBITS BROAD [83.3 MILES]. IT SHALL BE HOLY THROUGHOUT ITS WHOLE EXTENT. OF THIS SQUARE PLOT OF 500 BY 500 CUBITS [2 MILES BY 2 MILES] SHALL BE FOR THE SANCTUARY, WITH FIFTY CUBITS FOR AN OPEN SPACE AROUND IT. AND FROM THIS MEASURED DISTRICT YOU SHALL MEASURE OFF AS SECTION 25,000 CUBITS LONG [104.2 MILES] AND 10,000 BROAD [41.6 MILES], IN WHICH SHALL BE THE SANCTUARY, THE MOST HOLY PLACE. IT SHALL BE THE HOLY PORTION OF THE LAND. IT SHALL BE FOR THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS], WHO MINISTER IN THE SANCTUARY AND APPROACH THE LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] TO MINISTER TO HIM, AND IT SHALL BE A PLACE FOR THEIR HOUSES AND A HOLY PLACE FOR THE SANCTUARY. ANOTHER SECTION, 25,000 CUBITS LONG [104.2 MILES] AND 10,000 CUBITS BROAD [41.6 MILES], SHALL BE FOR THE LEVITES WHO MINISTER AT THE TEMPLE, AS THEIR POSSESSION FOR CITIES TO LIVE IN. ALONGSIDE THE PORTION SET APART AS THE HOLY DISTRICT YOU SHALL ASSIGN FOR THE PROPERTY OF THE CITY AN AREA 5,000 CUBITS BROAD [20.8 MILES] AND 25,000 CUBITS LONG [104.2 MILES]. IT SHALL BELONG TO THE WHOLE HOUSE OF ISRAEL [ULTIMATE BEGINNING IS THE HOUSE IN JERUSALEM COUNTY, ISRAEL IN PALESTINE IN ACTS 1:8 & THE ULTIMATE ENDING IS THE HOUSE IN FLORENCE COUNTY, SC IN THE USA IN ACTS 29:2].”**  **IN THIS CHAPTER IS FURTHER REPRESENTED TO THE PROPHET, IN VISION, I. THE DIVISION OF THE HOLY LAND, SO MUCH FOR THE TEMPLE, AND THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] THAT ATTENDED THE SERVICE OF IT (V. 1-4), SO MUCH FOR THE LEVITES (V. 5), SO MUCH FOR THE CITY (V. 6), SO MUCH FOR THE PRINCE, AND THE RESIDUE TO THE PEOPLE (V. 7, V. 8).**  **VERSES 1-8 DIRECTIONS ARE HERE GIVEN FOR THE DIVIDING OF THE LAND AFTER THEIR RETURN TO IT, AND, THE LORD HAVING WARRANTED THEM TO DO IT, WOULD BE AN ACT OF FAITH, AND NOT OF FOLLY, THUS TO DIVIDE IT BEFORE THEY HAD IT. AND IT WOULD BE WELCOME NEWS TO THE CAPTIVES TO HEAR THAT THEY SHOULD NOT ONLY RETURN TO THEIR OWN LAND, BUT THAT, WHEREAS THEY WERE NOW BUT FEW IN NUMBER, THEY SHOULD INCREASE AND MULTIPLY, SO AS TO REPLENISH IT. BUT THIS NEVER HAD ITS ACCOMPLISHMENT IN THE JEWISH STATE AFTER THE RETURN OUT OF CAPTIVITY, BUT WAS TO BE FULFILLED IN THE MODEL OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH, WHICH WAS PERFECTLY NEW, AS THIS DIVISION OF THE LAND WAS QUITE DIFFERENT FROM THAT IN JOSHUA’S TIME, AND MUCH ENLARGED BY THE ACCESSION OF THE GENTILES TO IT, AND IT WILL BE PERFECTED IN THE HEAVENLY KINGDOM, OF WHICH THE LAND OF CANAAN HAD ALWAYS BEEN A TYPE. NOW, 1. HERE IS THE PORTION OF LAND ASSIGNED TO THE SANCTUARY, IN THE MIDST OF WHICH THE TEMPLE WAS TO BE BUILT, WITH ALL ITS COURTS AND PURLIEUS, THE REST ROUND ABOUT IT WAS FOR THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS]. THIS IS CALLED (V. 1) AN OBLATION TO THE LORD, FOR WHAT IS GIVEN IN SEXLESS WORKS OF PIETY, FOR THE MAINTENANCE AND SUPPORT OF THE SEXLESS WORSHIP OF THE LORD AND THE SEXLESS ADVANCEMENT OF TRUE RELIGION, THE LORD ACCEPTS AS GIVEN TO HIM, IF IT BE DONE WITH A SEXLESS SINGLE EYE. IT IS A HOLY PORTION OF THE LAND, WHICH IS TO BE SET OUT FIRST, AS THE FIRST-FRUITS THAT SANCTIFY THE LUMP. THE APPROPRIATING OF LANDS FOR THE SUPPORT OF TRUE SEXLESS RELIGION AND THE TRUE SEXLESS MINISTRY IS AN ACT OF PIETY THAT BIDS AS FAIR FOR PERPETUITY, AND THE BENEFIT OF POSTERITY, AS ANY. THIS HOLY PORTION OF THE LAND WAS TO BE MEASURED, AND THE BORDERS OF IT FIXED, THAT THE SANCTUARY ITSELF MIGHT NOT HAVE MORE THAN ITS SHARE AND IN TIME ENGROSS THE WHOLE LAND. SO FAR, THE LANDS OF THE CHURCH SHALL EXTEND AND NO FURTHER, AS IN OUR OWN KINGDOM DONATIONS TO THE CHURCH WERE OF OLD LIMITED BY THE STATUTE OF MORTMAIN. THE LANDS HERE ALLOTTED TO THE SANCTUARY WERE 25,000 REEDS, SO OUR TRANSLATION MAKES IT, THOUGH SOME MAKE THEM ONLY CUBITS, IN LENGTH, AND 10,000 IN BREADTH-ABOUT EIGHTY MILES ONE WAY AND THIRTY MILES ANOTHER WAY, SAY SOME, TWENTY-FIVE MILES ONE WAY AND TEN MILES THE OTHER WAY, SO OTHERS. THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] AND LEVITES [PRIVATES] THAT WERE TO COME NEAR TO MINISTER WERE TO HAVE THEIR DWELLINGS IN THIS PORTION OF THE LAND THAT WAS ROUND ABOUT THE SANCTUARY, THAT THEY MIGHT BE NEAR THEIR SEXLESS WORK, WHEREAS BY THE DISTRIBUTION OF LAND IN JOSHUA’S TIME THE CITIES OF THE PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] AND LEVITES [PRIVATES] WERE DISPERSED ALL THE NATION OVER. THIS INTIMATES THAT THE SEXLESS GOSPEL MINISTERS SHOULD RESIDE UPON THEIR SEXLESS CHARGE, WHERE THEIR SEXLESS SERVICE LIES THERE MUST THEY LIVE. NEXT TO THE LANDS OF THE SANCTUARY THE CITY-LANDS ARE ASSIGNED, IN WHICH THE HOLY CITY WAS TO BE BUILT, AND WITH THE ISSUES AND PROFITS OF WHICH THE CITIZENS WERE TO BE MAINTAINED (V. 6): IT SHALL BE FOR THE WHOLE HOUSE OF ISRAEL, NOT APPROPRIATED, AS BEFORE, TO ONE TRIBE OR TWO, BUT SOME OF ALL THE TRIBES SHALL DWELL IN THE CITY, AS WE FIND THEY DID, NEHEMIAH 11:1, 2. THE PORTION FOR THE CITY WAS FULLY AS LONG, BUT ONLY HALF AS BROAD, AS THAT FOR THE SANCTUARY, FOR THE CITY WAS ENRICHED BY TRADE AND THEREFORE HAD THE LESS NEED OF LANDS. 3. THE NEXT ALLOTMENT AFTER THE CHURCH-LANDS AND THE CITY-LANDS IS OF THE CROWN-LANDS, V. 7, V. 8. HERE IS NO ADMEASUREMENT OF THESE, BUT THEY ARE SAID TO LIE ON THE ONE SIDE AND ON THE OTHER SIDE OF THE CHURCH-LANDS AND CITY-LANDS, TO INTIMATE THAT THE PRINCE [MAJOR] WITH HIS WEALTH AND AUTHORITY WAS TO BE A PROTECTION TO BOTH. SOME MAKE THE PRINCE’S [MAJOR’S] SHARE EQUAL TO THE CHURCH’S AND CITY’S SHARE BOTH TOGETHER, OTHERS MAKE IT TO BE A THIRTEENTH PART OF THE REST OF THE LAND, THE OTHER TWELVE PARTS BEING FOR THE TWELVE TRIBES. THE PRINCE [MAJOR] THAT ATTENDS CONTINUALLY TO THE SEXLESS ADMINISTRATION OF PUBLIC AFFAIRS MUST HAVE WHEREWITHAL TO SUPPORT HIS DIGNITY, AND HAVE ABUNDANCE, THAT HE MAY NOT BE IN TEMPTATION TO SEXUALLY OPPRESS THE PEOPLE, WHICH YET WITH MANY DOES NOT PREVENT THAT, BUT THE GRACE OF THE LORD SHALL PREVENT IT, FOR IT IS PROMISED HERE, MY PRINCES [MAJOR’S] SHALL NO MORE [SEXUALLY] OPPRESS MY PEOPLE, FOR THE LORD WILL MAKE THE OFFICERS PEACE AND THE EXACTORS RIGHTEOUSNESS. NOTWITHSTANDING THIS, WE FIND THAT AFTER THE RETURN OF THE JEWS TO THEIR OWN LAND THE PRINCES [MAJOR’S] WERE COMPLAINING OF FOR THEIR EXACTIONS. BUT NEHEMIAH WAS ONE THAT DID NOT DO AS THE FORMER GOVERNORS [GENERALS], AND YET KEPT A HANDSOME COURT, NEHEMIAH 5:15, 18. BUT SO MUCH IS SAID OF THE PRINCE [MAJOR] IN THIS MYSTICAL HOLY STATE, TO INTIMATE THAT IN THE SEXLESS GOSPEL-CHURCH MAGISTRATES [PRINCES] SHOULD BE AS NURSING FATHERS TO IT AND CHRISTIAN PRINCES [MAJOR’S] ITS PATRONS AND PROTECTORS, AND THE TRUE HOLY RELIGION THEY PROFESS, AS FAR AS THEY ARE SUBJECT TO THE AUTHORITY OF IT, WILL RESTRAIN THEM FROM SEXUALLY OPPRESSING THE LORD’S PEOPLE, BECAUSE THEY ARE MORE HIS PEOPLE THAN THEIRS. 4. THE REST OF THE LANDS WERE TO BE DISTRIBUTED TO THE PEOPLE ACCORDING TO THEIR TRIBES, WHO HAD REASON TO THINK THEMSELVES WELL SETTLED, WHEN THEY HAD BOTH THE TESTIMONY OF ISRAEL AND THE THRONE OF JUDGMENT SO NEAR THEM.**  **THE GATES OF THE LORD’S CITY**  **IN EZEKIEL 48:30-35 DECLARES, “THESE SHALL BE THE EXITS OF THE CITY: ON THE NORTH SIDE, WHICH IS TO BE 4,500 CUBITS [18.75 MILES] BY MEASURE, THREE GATES, THE GATE OF REUBEN, THE GATE OF JUDAH AND THE GATE OF LEVI, THE GATES OF THE CITY BEING NAMES AFTER THE TRIBES OF ISRAEL. ON THE EAST SIDE, WHICH IS TO BE 4,500 CUBITS [18.75 MILES], THREE GATES, THE GATE OF JOSEPH, THE GATE OF BENJAMIN, AND THE GATE OF DAN. ON THE SOUTH SIDE, WHICH IS 4,500 CUBITS [18.75 MILES] BY MEASURE, THREE GATES, THE GATE OF SIMEON, THE GATE OF ISSACHAR, AND THE GATE OF ZEBULUN. ON THE WEST SIDE, WHICH IS TO BE 4,500 CUBITS [18.75 MILES], THREE GATES, THE GATE OF GAD, THE GATE OF ASHER, AND THE GATE OF NAPHTALI. THE CIRCUMFERENCE OF THE CITY SHALL BE 18,000 CUBITS [75 MILES]. AND THE NAME OF THE CITY FROM THAT TIME ON SHALL BE, ‘THE LORD IS THERE.’”**  **IN THIS CHAPTER WE HAVE PARTICULAR DIRECTIONS GIVEN FOR THE DISTRIBUTION OF THE LAND, OF WHICH WE HAD THE METES AND BOUNDS ASSIGNED IN THE FOREGOING CHAPTER. I. A PLAN OF THE CITY, ITS GATES, AND THE NEW NAME---THE HOLY CITY OF THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH GIVEN TO IT (V. 30-35), WHICH SEALS UP, AND CONCLUDES, THE VISION AND PROPHECY OF THIS BOOK.**  **VERSES 30-35 WE HAVE HERE A FURTHER ACCOUNT OF THE CITY THAT SHOULD BE BUILT FOR THE METROPOLIS OF THIS GLORIOUS LAND, AND TO BE THE RECEPTACLE OF THOSE WHO WOULD COME FROM ALL PARTS TO WORSHIP IN THE SANCTUARY ADJOINING. IT IS NOWHERE CALLED JERUSALEM, NOR IS THE LAND WHICH WE HAVE HAD SUCH A PARTICULAR ACCOUNT OF THE DIVIDING OF ANY WHERE CALLED THE LAND OF CANAAN, FOR THE OLD NAMES ARE FORGOTTEN, TO INTIMATE THAT THE OLD THINGS ARE DONE AWAY, BEHOLD ALL THINGS HAVE BECOME NEW. NOW, CONCERNING THIS CITY, OBSERVE HERE, 1. THE MEASURES OF ITS OUT-LETS, AND THE GROUNDS BELONGING TO IT, FOR ITS SEVERAL CONVENIENCES, EACH WAY ITS APPURTENANCES EXTENDED 4500 MEASURES 18,000 IN ALL, V. 35. BUT WHAT THESE MEASURES WERE, IS UNCERTAIN. IT IS NEVER SAID, IN ALL THIS CHAPTER, WHETHER SO MANY REEDS, AS OUR TRANSLATION DETERMINES BY INSERTING THAT WORD, V. 8, EACH REED CONTAINING SIX CUBITS AND SPAN, IN EZEKIEL 40:5, AND WHY SHOULD THE MEASURER APPEAR WITH THE MEASURING REED IN HIS HAND OF THAT LENGTH, IF HE DID NOT MEASURE WITH THAT, EXCEPT WHERE IT IS EXPRESSLY SAID HE MEASURED BY CUBITS? OR WHETHER, AS OTHER SCHOLARS THINK, IT IS SO MANY CUBITS, BECAUSE THOSE ARE MENTIONED IN EZEKIEL 45:2; 47:3. YET THAT MAY PROVE WHY THE CUBITS ARE NOT MENTIONED MUST BE INTENDED SO MANY LENGTHS OF THE MEASURING REED. BUT THOSE WHO UNDERSTAND IT OF SO MANY CUBITS ARE NOT AGREED WHETHER IT BE MEANT OF THE COMMON CUBIT, WHICH WAS HALF A YARD, OR THE GEOMETRICAL CUBIT, WHICH, FOR BETTER EXPEDITION, IS SUPPOSED TO BE MOSTLY USED IN SURVEYING LANDS, WHICH, SOME SAY, CONTAINED SIX CUBITS, OTHERS ABOUT THREE CUBITS AND A HALF, SO MAKING 1000 CUBITS THE SAME WITH 1000 PACES, THAT IS, AN ENGLISH MILE. BUT OUR BEING LEFT AT THIS UNCERTAINTY IS AN INTIMATION THAT THESE THINGS ARE TO BE UNDERSTOOD SPIRITUALLY, AND THAT WHAT IS PRINCIPALLY MEANT IS THAT THERE IS AN EXACT AND JUST PROPORTION OBSERVED BY INFINITE WISDOM IN MODELLING THE SEXLESS GOSPEL CHURCH, WHICH THOUGH NOW WE CANNOT DISCERN WE SHALL WHEN WE COME INTO HEAVEN IN ACTS 7:55-56. 2. THE NUMBER OF ITS GATES. IT HAD TWELVE GATES IN ALL, THREE ON EACH SIDE, WHICH WAS VERY AGREEABLE WHEN IT LAY FOUR-SQUARE, AND THESE TWELVE GATES WERE INSCRIBED TO THE TWELVE TRIBES. BECAUSE THE CITY WAS TO BE SERVED OUT OF ALL THE TRIBES OF ISRAEL (V. 19) IT WAS FIT THAT EACH TRIBE SHOULD HAVE ITS GATE, AND, LEVI BEING HERE TAKEN IN, TO KEEP TO THE NUMBER TWELVE EPHRAIM AND MANASSEH ARE MADE ONE IN JOSEPH, V. 32. ON THE NORTH SIDE WERE THE GATES OF REUBEN, JUDAH, AND LEVI (V. 31), ON THE EAST THE GATES OF JOSEPH, BENJAMIN, AND DAN (V. 32), ON THE SOUTH THE GATES OF SIMEON, ISSACHAR, AND ZEBULUN (V. 33), AND ON THE WEST THE GATES OF GAD, ASHER, AND NAPHTALI, V. 34. CONFORMABLE TO THIS, IN SAINT JOHN’S VISION, THE NEW JERUSALEM, FOR SO THE HOLY CITY IS CALLED THERE, THOUGH NOT HERE, HAS TWELVE GATES, THREE ON A SIDE, AND ON THEM ARE WRITTEN THE NAMES OF THE TWELVE TRIBES OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, REVELATION 21:12, 13. NOTE, INTO THE CHURCH OF CHRIST, BOTH MILITANT AND TRIUMPHANT, THERE IS A FREE ACCESS BY FAITH FOR ALL THAT COME OF EVERY TRIBE, FROM EVERY QUARTER. JESUS YAHWEH HAS OPENED THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN FOR ALL TRUE SEXLESS BELIEVERS IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES IN ACTS 1:4-7. STEPHEN CHRIST HAS OPENED THE KINGDOM OF LORDSHIP FOR ALL TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIANS IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST IN ACTS 1:4-7. WHOEVER WILL MAY COME AND TAKE OF THE WATER OF LIFE, OF THE TREE OF LIFE, FREELY. 3. THE NAME GIVEN TO THIS CITY: FROM THAT DAY, WHEN IT SHALL BE NEWLY-ERECTED ACCORDING TO THIS MODEL, THE NAME OF IT SHALL BE, NOT, AS BEFORE, JERUSALEM, THE VISION OF PEACE, BUT WHICH IS THE ORIGINAL OF THAT, AND MORE THAN EQUIVALENT TO IT, STEPHEN YAHWEH SHAMMAH, THE LORD IS THERE, V. 35. THIS INTIMATED, (1.) THAT THE CAPTIVES, AFTER THEIR RETURN, SHOULD HAVE MANIFEST TOKENS OF THE LORD’S SEXLESS PRESENCE WITH THEM AND HIS RESIDENCE AMONG THEM, BOTH IN HIS ORDINANCES AND HIS PROVIDENCES. THEY SHALL HAVE NO OCCASION TO ASK, AS THEIR FATHERS DID, IS THE LORD AMONG US, OR IS HE NOT? FOR THEY SHALL SEE AND SAY THAT HE IS WITH THEM OF A TRUTH. AND THEN, THOUGH THEIR SEXUAL TROUBLES WERE MANY AND SEXUALLY THREATENING, THEY WERE LIKE THE BUSH WHICH BURNED BUT WAS NOT CONSUMED, BECAUSE THE LORD IS THERE. BUT WHEN THE LORD DEPARTED FROM THEIR TEMPLE, WHEN HE SAID, MIGREMUS HINC, LET US GO HENCE, THEIR HOUSE WAS SOON LEFT UNTO THEM DESOLATE. BEING NO LONGER HIS, IT WAS NOT MUCH LONGER THEIRS. (2.) THAT THE SEXLESS GOSPEL-CHURCH SHOULD LIKEWISE HAVE THE SEXLESS PRESENCE OF THE LORD IN IT, THOUGH NOT IN THE SHECHINAH, AS OF OLD, YET IN A TOKEN OF IT NO LESS SURE, THAT OF HIS SPIRIT IN JOHN 4:23-24; 14:26; 15:26; 16:13 & ACTS 6:5, 10; 7:55-56. WHERE THE SEXLESS GOSPEL IS FAITHFULLY PREACHED, SEXLESS GOSPEL ORDINANCES ARE DULY ADMINISTERED, AND THE LORD IS SEXLESSLY WORSHIPPED IN THE NAME OF JESUS YAHWEH ONLY---STEPHEN OR IN THE NAME OF STEPHEN CHRIST ONLY---YAHWEH, IT MAY TRULY BE SAID, THE LORD IS THERE, FOR FAITHFUL IS HE THAT HAS SAID, AND HE WILL BE AS GOOD AS HIS TRUTH WORD, LO, I AM WITH YOU ALWAYS EVEN UNTO THE END OF THE WORLD. THE LORD IS THERE IN HIS SEXLESS CHURCH, TO RULE AND GOVERN IT, TO PROTECT AND DEFEND IT, AND GRACIOUSLY TO ACCEPT AND OWN HIS SINCERE SEXLESS WORSHIPPERS, AND TO BE NIGH UNTO THEM IN ALL THAT THEY CALL UPON HIM FOR. THIS SHOULD ENGAGE US TO KEEP CLOSE TO THE SEXLESS COMMUNION OF SAINTS, FOR THE LORD IS THERE, AND THEN WHITHER SHALL WE GO TO BETTER OURSELVES? NAY, IT IS TRUE OF EVERY GOOD TRUE SEXLESS CHRISTIAN, HE DWELLS IN THE SEXLESS LORD, AND THE SEXLESS LORD IN HIM, WHATEVER SOUL HAS IN IT A LIVING PRINCIPLE OF GRACE, IT MAY BE TRULY SAID, THE LORD IS THERE. (3.) THAT THE GLORY AND HAPPINESS OF HEAVEN SHOULD CONSIST CHIEFLY IN THIS, THAT THE LORD IS THERE. SAINT JOHN’S REPRESENTATION OF THAT BLESSED STATE DOES INDEED FAR EXCEED THIS IN MANY RESPECTS. THAT IS ALL GOLD, AND PEARLS, AND PRECIOUS STONES, IT IS MUCH LARGER THAN THIS, AND MUCH BRIGHTER, FOR IT NEEDS NOT THE LIGHT OF THE SUN. BUT, IN MAKING THE SEXLESS PRESENCE OF THE LORD THE PRINCIPAL MATTER OF ITS BLISS, THEY BOTH AGREE. THERE THE HAPPINESS OF THE GLORIFIED SAINTS IS MADE TO BE THAT LORD HIMSELF SHALL BE WITH THEM IN REVELATION 21:3, THAT HE WHO SITS ON THE THRONE SHALL DWELL AMONG THEM, REVELATION 7:15. AND HERE IT IS MADE TO CROWN THE BLISS OF THIS HOLY CITY THAT THE LORD IS THERE. LET US THEREFORE GIVE ALL DILIGENCE TO MAKE SURE TO OURSELVES A PLACE IN THAT CITY, THAT WE MAY BE FOREVER WITH THE LORD.**  **THE TOP ANGEL OF THE LORD KNOWN AS THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH**  **THE ANNOUNCEMENT OF THE LORD STEPHEN BY THE ANGEL OF THE LORD**  **THE ANNOUNCEMENT OF THE LORD STEPHEN THE FATHER’S BIRTH, RESURRECTION & RETURN IS DONE BY THE ANGEL OF THE LORD AS THE LORD YAH HIMSELF IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV); LUKE 1:32, 35, 76; 2:14; 19:38; 24:19; ACTS 1:4-7; 6:1-7:56; 8:1-3; LUKE 20:35-36; JOHN 4:22-24; 5:24-30; 8:58; 1ST CORINTHIANS 8:6; 15:24-28; JAMES 1:17; 1ST PETER 1:17 AND EPHESIANS 4:6. THE LORD YAH WILL GIVE THE LORD STEPHEN THE FATHER ABOVE ALL THE THRONE OF HIS FATHER SOLOMON (PEACE AND DIVINE WISDOM) AND HIS KINGDOM, THERE WILL BE NO END (WILL LAST FOREVER). THE LORD STEPHEN THE FATHER ABOVE ALL WILL REIGN OVER THE HOUSE OF ABRAHAM (THE FATHER OF MANY NATIONS, FATHER OF A GREAT MULTITUDE, FATHER OF MERCY) FOREVER. OTHER NAMES ARE MILITARIES, KINGDOMS, GOVERNMENTS, LAWS, PRIESTHOODS, STATES, COUNTRIES, EMPIRES AND MINISTRIES. THE ANGEL OF THE LORD FORETELLS THE BIRTH OF STEPHEN THE CHRISTIAN MESSIAH FOR LORD KIND IS IN PROVERBS 8:26-29. THE ANGEL OF THE LORD ANNOUNCE STEPHEN’S BIRTH IS IN PROVERBS 8:22-25. THE ANGEL OF THE LORD ANNOUNCE STEPHEN’S RESURRECTION IS IN ACTS 7:47-50. THE ANGEL OF THE LORD FORETELLS STEPHEN’S 2ND COMING IS IN ACTS 7:37-38.**  **THE TOP-SECRET [ZOHER] IDENTITY OF THE ANGEL OF THE LORD**  **IN ACTS 6:5-6:15 IT TELLS US THAT THE CHURCH OF GOD, THE BUSINESS AND THE MINISTRY VIEWED STEPHEN AS A MAN IN ACTS 6:5-10. BUT THIS WAS A LIE IN ACTS 6:11. THEN THE LAW VIEWED STEPHEN AS “AN ANGEL (LORD) OF THE LORD” IN ACTS 6:13. THEN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW VIEWED STEPHEN AS A “MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM” IN ACTS 6:15. BUT ALL TURNED OUT TO BE A LIE IN ACTS 6:12-15 & 1ST JOHN 1:8, 10. BUT IS THE ANGEL OF THE LORD YAH’S PRESENCE IN ISAIAH 63:9. THE ANGELS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S PRESENCE IS IN MATTHEW 18:10. IN 1ST JOHN 1:8 SAYS “IF WE SAY THAT WE HAVE NO SIN, WE DECEIVE OURSELVES, AND THE (FATHER STEPHEN’S) TRUTH IS NOT IN US. THIS MEANS THAT WITHOUT THE FATHER STEPHEN’S TRUTH YOU CANNOT OBEY HIS COMMANDMENTS AND KEEP THEM TO OPERATE IN HIS AGAPE LOVE AND TRUTH. IN 1ST JOHN 1:10 MENTIONS “IF WE SAY THAT WE HAVE NOT SINNED, WE MAKE HIM (FATHER STEPHEN) A LIAR, AND HIS WORD IN NOT IN US. THIS MEANS IF YOU CALL THE FATHER STEPHEN A MAN THEN ARE TRYING TO MAKE HIM A LIAR IN ROMANS 3:1-23. THIS WOULD GO AGAINST THE FATHER STEPHEN IN ROMANS 3:4; HEBREWS 6:18 & TITUS 1:1-3. NO! THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE SUPREME LORD & THE POTTER CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE IN MATTHEW 23:9; ISAIAH 64:8; JOHN 1:1-5, 14; 8:58; HEBREWS 1:1-3; ROMANS 13:1-10; GENESIS 1:1 & EPHESIANS 4:6. THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD ALWAYS OPERATES CLOAKED TO ALL HIS ETERNAL CREATIONS DONE BY THE LORD YAHWEH THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD TO ALL WHO SAW HIM BECAUSE OF THE INVINCIBLE TOP-SECRET [ZOHER] CLEARANCE PREDOMINATELY IN THE GOSPEL OF JOHN, ALSO THROUGHOUT THE HOLY SCRIPTURES & IN PROVERBS 8:22-29 (RSV). THIS IS BECAUSE, NO MAN HAS POWER OVER THE SPIRIT TO RETAIN THE SPIRIT, NOR HAS POWER IN THE DAY OF DEATH IN ECCLESIASTES 8:8. EXCEPT THE LORD ENOCH THAT IS TRILLIONS OF YEARS OLD & WILL NEVER DIE. JESUS IS THE MAN OF THE LORD IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:47. STEPHEN IS THE ANGEL (LORD) OF THE LORD IN ACTS 6:5-7:56. FOR THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH SAID, ‘FATHER (STEPHEN), INTO YOUR HANDS I COMMEND MY SPIRIT’ IN LUKE 23:46. THEN THE LORD STEPHEN SAID, ‘LORD JESUS, RECEIVE MY SPIRIT’ IN ACTS 7:59. THIS PROVES THAT JESUS IS THE SON OF GOD AND STEPHEN IS THE FATHER ABOVE ALL IN MATTHEW 11:25-27; LUKE 10:21-22 & EPHESIANS 4:6. IN EPHESIANS 2:18 SAY THERE IS ONLY ONE ACCESS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN. IN JAMES 1:17 PROVES THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE HIGH PRIEST CALLED THE ANGEL OF THE LORD FOR THE LORDS ONLY THAT CONSULTS THE DIVINING STONES OF THE MAJESTIC URIM (FIRE FOR THE LIGHTS & LAMPSTANDS) AND MAJESTIC THUMMIM (PERFECTIONS OF GIFTS, SUCH AS THE HOLY GHOST & OMNI-BENEVOLENCE) TO KNOW THE HOLY JUDGMENTS OF THE LORD YAHWEH. THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH IS THE HIGH PRIEST FOR MAN ONLY CONSULTS THE MAJESTIC URIM AND MAJESTIC THUMMIM TO KNOW THE HOLY JUDGMENTS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD. THE URIM AND THUMMIM IS IN EXODUS 28:30; LEVITICUS 8:8; NUMBERS 27:21; DEUTERONOMY 33:8; 1ST SAMUEL 26:8; EZRA 2:63; NEHEMIAH 7:65 & SIRACH 45:10. NO ONE CAN CALL THE LORD STEPHEN THE FATHER, EXCEPT BY HIS OWN HOLY GHOST & HIS OWN TRUTH IN JOHN 4:21-24. PASSAGES RELATING TO THE ANGEL OF THE LORD [STEPHEN YAHWEH], (A) THE ANGEL OF THE LORD IDENTIFIES HIMSELF WITH THE LORD, (B) HE IS IDENTIFIED WITH THE LORD BY OTHERS, (C) HE ACCEPTS WORSHIP DUE ONLY TO GOD. THOUGH THE PHRASE ‘ANGEL OF THE LORD’ IS SOMETIMES USED IN THE LATER SCRIPTURES TO DENOTE A MERELY HUMAN MESSENGER OR CREATED ANGEL, IT SEEMS IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, WITH HARDLY MORE THAN A SINGLE EXCEPTION, TO DESIGNATE THE PRE-INCARNATE LOGOS, WHOSE MANIFESTATIONS IN ANGELIC OR HUMAN FORM FORESHADOWED HIS FINAL COMING IN THE FLESH [ACTS 6:15]. GEN. 22:11, 16 “THE ANGEL OF THE LORD CALLED UNTO HIM [ABRAHAM, WHEN ABOUT TO SACRIFICE ISAAC].…BY MYSELF HAVE I SWORN, WITH THE LORD”, 31:11, 13 “THE ANGEL OF GOD SAID UNTO ME [JACOB].…I AM THE GOD OF BETH-EL.” (B) GEN. 16:9, 13 “ANGEL OF THE LORD SAID UNTO HER.…AND SHE CALLED THE NAME [STEPHEN YAHWEH] OF THE LORD THAT SPOKE UNTO HER, THOU ART A GOD THAT SEES”, 48:15, 16 “THE GOD WHO HATH FED ME.…THE ANGEL WHO HATH REDEEMED ME.” (C) EX. 3:2, 4, 5 “THE ANGEL OF THE LORD APPEARED UNTO HIM.…GOD CALLED UNTO HIM OUT OF THE MIDST OF THE BUSH.…PUT OFF THY SHOES FROM OFF THY FEET”, JUDGES 13:20–22 “ANGEL OF THE LORD ASCENDED.…MANOAH AND HIS WIFE.…FELL ON THEIR FACES.…MANOAH SAID.…WE SHALL SURELY DIE, BECAUSE WE HAVE SEEN GOD.” THE “ANGEL OF THE LORD” APPEARS TO BE A HUMAN MESSENGER IN HAGGAI 1:13 “HAGGAI, THE LORD’S MESSENGER”, A CREATED ANGEL IN MAT. 1:20 “AN ANGEL OF THE LORD [CALLED GABRIEL] APPEARED UNTO” JOSEPH, IN ACTS 8:26 “AN ANGEL OF THE LORD SPOKE UNTO PHILIP”; AND IN 12:7 “AN ANGEL OF THE LORD STOOD BY HIM” (PETER). BUT COMMONLY, IN THE O. T., THE “ANGEL OF THE LORD” IS A THEOPHANY, A SELF-MANIFESTATION OF GOD. THE ONLY DISTINCTION IS THAT BETWEEN THE LORD [STEPHEN YAHWEH] IN HIMSELF AND THE LORD [STEPHEN YAHWEH] IN MANIFESTATION. THE APPEARANCES OF ‘HE ANGEL OF THE LORD’ SEEM TO BE PRELIMINARY MANIFESTATIONS OF THE DIVINE LOGOS, AS IN GEN. 18:2, 13 “THREE MEN STOOD OVER AGAINST HIM [ABRAHAM] …AND THE LORD SAID UNTO ABRAHAM”, DAN. 3:25, 28 “THE ASPECT OF THE FOURTH IS LIKE A SON OF THE GODS.…BLESSED BE THE GOD.…WHO HATH SENT HIS ANGEL.” THE N. T. “ANGEL OF THE LORD” DOES NOT PERMIT, THE O. T. “ANGEL OF THE LORD” REQUIRES, WORSHIP (REV. 22:8, 9 “SEE THOU DO IT NOT”, EX. 3:5 “PUT OFF THY SHOES”). ALSO, THE STORY AT CHRISTIANITY’S LEVEL IS IN ACTS 7:30-36.**  **THE STATUS OF THE ANGEL OF THE LORD**  **THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IDENTIFIED WITH THE LORD YAHWEH IS IN GENESIS 16:7, 13; 31:11-13; EXODUS 3:2-6; JUDGES 2:1-2; 6:11-12, 14; 13:19-22; ZECHARIAH 3:1-2 & ACTS 7:30-38 IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST. THE APOSTLE STEPHEN IS DISTINGUISHED FROM THE LORD YAHWEH IS IN 2ND SAMUEL 24:16; 1ST CHRONICLES 21:15; ZECHARIAH 1:12-13; HEBREWS 1:4; LUKE 1:19 & ACTS 7:30-38 IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES.**  **THE ANGEL OF THE LORD IS ACTIVE IN VARIOUS WAYS**  **HE CALLS & SPEAKS IS IN GENESIS 16:7-8; 21:17; 22:11, 15; 2ND KINGS 1:3, 15 & ACTS 7:30-38. HE HAS PHYSICAL CONTACT WITH PEOPLE IS IN 1ST KINGS 19:5, 7 & ACTS 7:60; 12:7. HE APPEARS IN HUMAN LIKENESS IS IN GENESIS 18:2, 16, 22; 19:1; JUDGES 6:11-12 & ACTS 6:5; 27:23. HE APPEARS IN SUPERNATURAL FORM, OFTEN EVOKING FEAR IS IN EXODUS 3:2; NUMBERS 22:22-24, 31; 1ST CHRONICLES 21:16; LUKE 1:11-12; 2:9 & ACTS 7:30-36. HE APPEARS IN DREAMS & VISIONS IS IN GENESIS 31:11; ZECHARIAH 1:8, 11; 3:1, 5; MATTHEW 2:13, 19 & ACTS 7:37-38; 27:23.**  **THE FUNCTIONS OF THE ANGEL OF THE LORD**  **HE REVEALS INFORMATION, OFTEN FORTHCOMING OF PREGNANCIES, BIRTHS & DEATHS IN APPOINTED TIMES IS IN JUDGES 13:3; MATTHEW 1:20; LUKE 1:11, 13 & ACTS 7:37-38. HE GIVES GUIDANCE & INSTRUCTION IS IN GENESIS 16:9; 22:11-12; 24:7, 40; EXODUS 23:23; NUMBERS 22:35 & ACTS 7:30-36; 8:26. HE COMFORTS THOSE IN NEED IS IN GENESIS 21:17; 1ST KINGS 19:5-7 & ACTS 7:30-33; 27:23-25. HE AFFIRMS PROMISES & GIVES BLESSING IS IN GENESIS 22:15-18; LUKE 1:26-28, 30-33; 2:10-11 & ACTS 7:37-38. HE LEADS, DELIVERS & PROTECTS ISRAEL IS IN EXODUS 14:19; PSALMS 34:7; ISAIAH 63:9 & ACTS 7:30-36. HE REBUKES SINFUL ISRAEL IS IN JUDGES 2:1-4 & ACTS 7:39-43. HE ROLLS BACK THE TOMBSTONE IS IN MATTHEW 28:2 & ACTS 7:51-53. HE RESCUES THOSE IN PRISON IS IN ACTS 5:19; 7:1-56, 59-60; 12:8-9. HE EXECUTES JUDGMENT ON SIN IS IN ACTS 7:51-53, 59-60. ANGELS REVEAL THE GOSPEL FOR THE GENTILES IS IN REVELATION 14:6-7 & ACTS 10:1-5, 30-33; 11:13. THE ANGEL OF THE LORD REVEAL THE GOSPEL FOR THE CHRISTIANS IS IN ACTS 7:1-60. THE ANGEL OF THE LORD FORETELLS THE FATHER STEPHEN’S FINAL TRIUMPH IS IN REVELATION 1:1; 19:9; 22:1, 6, 16 & ACTS 7:51-60.**  **WHAT IS THE SIGNIFICANCE OF THE ANGEL OF THE LORD’S NAME?**  **IN EXODUS 3:14 IT MENTIONS “AND GOD SAID TO MOSES, ‘I AM WHO I AM.’ AND HE SAID, ‘THUS YOU SHALL SAY TO THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, I AM HAS SENT ME TO YOU.’” IN EXODUS 3:16 STATES “GO AND GATHER THE ELDERS (LORDS) OF ISRAEL TOGETHER, AND SAY TO THEM, ‘THE LORD GOD OF YOUR FATHERS, THE GOD OF ABRAHAM, THE GOD OF ISAAC, THE GOD OF JACOB, APPEARED TO ME,’ SAYING, ‘I HAVE SURELY VISITED YOU AND SEEN WHAT IS DONE TO YOU IN EGYPT...’” IN EXODUS 6:2 MENTIONS “AND GOD SPOKE TO MOSES AND SAID TO HIM: ‘I AM THE LORD.’”**  **THE RELATIONSHIP OF THE ANGEL OF THE LORD (STEPHEN YAHWEH) TO THE MAN OF THE LORD (JESUS YAHWEH)**  **IN JOHN 1:1-3 IT DECLARES “IN THE BEGINNING WAS THE WORD (FATHER STEPHEN), AND THE WORD (SON JESUS) WAS WITH GOD, AND THE WORD (BROTHER JOHN) WAS GOD. HE (FATHER STEPHEN) WAS IN THE BEGINNING (PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) WITH GOD (LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH). ALL THINGS WERE MADE THROUGH HIM, AND WITHOUT HIM NOTHING WAS MADE THAT WERE MADE.” IN JOHN 8:58 SAYS THAT JESUS SAID TO THEM, “MOST ASSUREDLY I SAY TO YOU, BEFORE ABRAHAM WAS I AM.” FOR THE FATHER STEPHEN ACTS AS THE LORD YAHWEH THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 8:58.**  **THE PLATOON OF 16 ENCOUNTERS (ORDERS) OF THE ANGEL OF THE LORD**  **FIRST, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH HAGAR IN GENESIS 16:1-16. SECOND, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH ABRAHAM IN GENESIS 22:1-19. THIRD, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH MOSES IN EXODUS 3:1-4:31. FOURTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH BALAAM IN NUMBERS 22:1-40. FIFTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH SINNING ISRAEL IN JUDGES 2:1-23. SIXTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH GIDEON IN JUDGES 6:11-8:35. SEVENTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH MANOAH IN JUDGES 13:1-25. EIGHTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH DAVID IN 2ND SAMUEL 24:1-25 AND 1ST CHRONICLES 21:1-30. NINTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH ELIJAH IN 1ST KINGS 19:1-18 AND 2ND KINGS 1:1-2:18. TENTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH THE ASSYRIAN ARMY IN 2ND KINGS 19:1-37 AND ISAIAH 37:1-38. ELEVENTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH ZECHARIAH IN ZECHARIAH 1:1-6:15; 12:1-14. TWELFTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH ZACHARIAS CONCERNING JOHN IN LUKE 1:17. THIRTEENTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH JESUS IN JOHN 1:1-3; 8:58. FOURTEENTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH JOHN IN MATTHEW 11:10-18. FIFTEEN, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH DANIEL IN SUSANNA 13:55, 59; BEL 14:34, 36, 39. SIXTEENTH, IS THE ENCOUNTER WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN AS “THE ANGEL” SAYING THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW COMMITTED THE ETERNAL SIN IN ACTS 6:11-7:60.**  **THE INFALLIBLE PROOF THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE ANGEL OF THE LORD**  **THE LORD STEPHEN’S NAME MEANS THE “TOP MOST HIGHEST” AS THE LORD OR YAHWEH IN PSALMS 83:18 & JOHN 8:58. HIS NAME ALSO MEANS REWARD WHICH SYMBOLIZES PRAYER & ALMS DEEDS (CHARITABLE) DONE IN SECRET TO GOD THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MATTHEW 6:3-4, 6. HIS NAME ALSO MEANS MONEY WHICH SYMBOLIZES TITHES AND OFFERINGS TO GOD THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MALACHI 3:8-12. HIS NAME ALSO MEANS WREATH WHICH SYMBOLIZES WHO GOD THE FATHER STEPHEN IS IN ACTS 6:5, 15. THE LORD STEPHEN’S NAME ALSO MEANS HIGHEST IN THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH’S MINISTRY IN THE GOSPELS. FIRST, THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE THAT COULD COMMISSION THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH THE SON OF GOD BEING CALLED THE “SON OF THE MOST HIGHEST” IN LUKE 1:32. SECOND, THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE THAT COULD COMMISSION THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH WITH “POWER---OMNIPOTENCE OF THE MOST HIGHEST” IN LUKE 1:35. THIRD, THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE THAT COULD COMMISSION THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH CALLED THE “AUTHORITY (SOVEREIGNTY) OF THE MOST HIGHEST” IN LUKE 1:35. FOURTH, THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE THAT COULD COMMISSION THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH CALLED THE “ALMIGHTY OF THE MOST HIGHEST” IN LUKE 1:35. FIFTH, THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE THAT COULD COMMISSION THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH CALLED THE “GLORY OF THE MOST HIGHEST” IN LUKE 2:14. SIXTH, THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE THAT COULD COMMISSION THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH CALLED THE “PROPHET OF THE MOST HIGHEST” IN LUKE 24:19. SEVENTH, THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE THAT COULD COMMISSION THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH CALLED THE “HOSANNA IN THE MOST HIGHEST” IN MARK 11:10 & LUKE 19:38. EIGHTH, THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE THAT COULD COMMISSION THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH CALLED THE “LORD OF THE MOST HIGHEST” IN ACTS 7:59. NINTH, STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE THAT COULD COMMISSION THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH CALLED THE “GLORY TO GOD (LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH) IN THE MOST HIGHEST” IN LUKE 2:14. ALSO THE SON JESUS YAHWEH GAVE HIS SPIRIT TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IN LUKE 23:46. THE FATHER STEPHEN THEN GAVE HIS SPIRIT TO THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH IN ACTS 7:59. THIS PROVES THE FATHER AND SON RELATIONSHIP THROUGHOUT THE HOLY HOLY BIBLE, ESPECIALLY IN THE GOSPEL OF JOHN. THE ONLY ACCESS TO THE FATHER STEPHEN IS BY HIS OWN SPIRIT IN EPHESIANS 2:18. IF THE FATHER STEPHEN WAS NOT OVER THE LAW, THERE WOULD BE NO PROTECTION IN LORDSHIP FROM THE ETERNAL SIN IN ACTS 7:60; JAMES 2:13 AND HEBREWS 1:1-14. THE LORD STEPHEN IS “SET BEFORE” MEANING “HAVING SUPREME AUTHORITY OVER” THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH IN ACTS 1:9-11 AND THE APOSTLES LAW IN ACTS 1:12-13 WHICH IS PROVEN IN ACTS 6:6 WITH THE APOSTLES LAW AND ACTS 7:59 WITH THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH. SO, IN ACTS 1:4-7, THE LORD STEPHEN IS CALLED THE CHRISTIAN FATHER OF GOD. THE LORD STEPHEN CAN ONLY BE CALLED FATHER IN MATTHEW 23:5-9. THE LORD STEPHEN HOLDS THE WITNESS (FATHER) IN THE LORD YAH, IN HEAVEN AND ON THE EARTH CALLED THE SPIRIT OF GOD IN 1ST JOHN 5:6-13. THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE FATHER IN 2ND JOHN 1:9 BEING THE ETERNAL CHRIST OF THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP IN ACTS 7:60. THE LORD STEPHEN IS THE ONLY ONE WHO DIED FOR THE ETERNAL SIN IN LORDSHIP VICARIOUSLY IN ACTS 7:60 AND THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH DID NOT BECAUSE HE WAS TO SAVE MANKIND WITH FORGIVENESS. THIS MEANS THE LORD STEPHEN WOULD NOT FORGIVE THEM NOR ALLOW THEM TO HAVE REPENTANCE, BUT AN ETERNAL RELEASE AND EXPUNGED IF DONE IGNORANTLY TO ATTAIN ETERNAL MERCY TO DELAY THE ETERNAL CHARGE OF THE LAW (FOR 36 YEARS) AS SAUL OBTAINED IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:13. THE LORD STEPHEN CAUSED THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH TO BEAR THE CROWN OF THORNS (FATHER STEPHEN’S WRATH ON SINNERS) AND TO DIE ON THE CROSS FOR MANKIND BY THE FATHER STEPHEN’S ETERNAL MERCY IN 1ST TIMOTHY 1:13 IN THE LAW. ALSO, OTHER SCRIPTURES ARE IN ROMANS 3:25-26; HEBREWS 2:17; 10:31; 12:21, 28-29; 1ST JOHN 2:2; 4:10; ISAIAH 53:6, 10-12. THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH DIES VICARIOUSLY FOR MANKIND IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 5:21. THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH WAS FORSAKEN BY THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MATTHEW 27:46; PSALMS 22:1-2; MARK 15:34. THE FATHER STEPHEN COMMANDED THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH TO LAY HIS LIFE DOWN OR TAKE IT AGAIN [THE FATHER STEPHEN LAYS IT DOWN ONCE IN LORDSHIP AT 100.0000% AS THE LORD STEVE & THE REST OF THE TIME IN ONCE FROM 0.00% TO 99.9999% THE FATHER STEPHEN 100.0000% TAKES IT AGAIN & THE FATHER STEPHEN INFINITELY 100.0000% TAKES IT AGAIN IN LORDSHIP FROM TWICE TO INFINITE BY HIS OWN COMMAND] IN JOHN 10:18; 12:44-50. BECAUSE OF UNBELIEF THE APOSTLES, THE CHURCH OF GOD MULTITUDE, THE BUSINESS AND THE WHOLE LAW WITH THE ANGELS (LORDS) CALLED THE FATHER STEPHEN A MAN, AN ANGEL OR THE MARRIED LORD CALLED WISDOM & TURNED OUT TO BE LIARS & ANTICHRIST’S IN ACTS 6:5, 11, 13-15; 1ST JOHN 2:22 AND 2ND JOHN 7-11. THIS WAS BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN WAS A NON-APOSTLE & DID NOT LIVE AS A PHARISEE AS THE “CLOAKED ANGEL OF THE LORD” IN LUKE 20:35-36; ACTS 6:5-15; 7:30-32; GENESIS 16:7, 13; EXODUS 3:2, 4 AND JUDGES 6:12, 14. THE APOSTLES & THE CHURCH LAW ALL LIVED AS A PHARISEE BEING QUALIFIED IN MARRIAGE & WERE STIFF-NECKED & UNCIRCUMCISED IN HEART AND EARS IN UNBELIEF IN LUKE 20:34, 37-38 & ACTS 7:51-60; CHAPTER 26. AND NO ONE CAN KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN EXCEPT THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH THE SON OF GOD IN MATTHEW 11:25-27 & LUKE 10:21-22. NO MAN IN MANKIND (WORLD) CAN KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 5:37-38, 43; 8:14-19, 41-47, 54-58; 10:25-30; 15:18-25; 16:2. NOT EVEN, THE LORD JESUS AS THE MAN OF THE LORD CAN KNOW THE FATHER STEPHEN IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:47. THE LORDS ARE BEFORE THE ANGELS (LORDS) & MAN IN GENESIS 1:1; PROVERBS 8:22-31 & JOB 38:4-7.**  **THE ANGEL OF THE LORD ENCOUNTERS WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN IN HIS SPEECH**  **FIRST, IS ABRAHAM IN ACTS 7:1-8; 30-32 IS THE GOVERNMENT LAW ROCK. SECOND, IS ISAAC IN ACTS 7:8; 30-32 IS THE HAPPY LAW FOUNDATION. THIRD, IS JACOB IN ACTS 7:8, 15, 30-32; 46 IS THE SUPPLANTING LAW BUILDING. FOURTH, IS JOSEPH IN ACTS 7:9-16 IS THE ADDING LAW CHURCH. FIFTH, IS THE LAW OF MOSES IN ACTS 7:19-44 IS THE WATER DRAWN OUT OF THE LAW HOUSE. SIXTH, IS AARON IN ACTS 7:23-44 IS THE HIGHEST LIGHT LAW BUSINESS. SEVENTH, IS SHECHEM IN ACTS 7:16 IS THE BACK-SHOULDER LAW CITY. EIGHTH, IS HAMOR IN ACTS 7:16 IS THE ASS LAW COUNTY. NINTH, IS JOSHUA IN ACTS 7:45 IS THE COMMANDING LAW STATE. TENTH, IS DAVID IN ACTS 7:45 IS THE BELOVED LAW GOVERNMENT. ELEVENTH, IS SOLOMON IN ACTS 7:47-50 WHICH IS THE PEACEFUL LAW MINISTRY. TWELFTH, IS JEHOVAH IN ACTS 7:49-50 WHICH IS THE MOST-HIGH LAW NATION. THIRTEENTH, IS JESUS IN ACTS 7:55-56 IS THE PROTECTING LAW KINGDOM. FOURTEENTH, IS LAW OF SAUL CONCERNING JOHN BEING RAISED IN ACTS 7:57-58 IS THE DEMANDING LAW COUNTRY. FOURTEENTH, IS THE LAW OF JAMES IN ACTS 7:59 IS THE SUPPLANTING LAW CONTINENT (MIDDLE EAST, ASIA AND EUROPE). FIFTEENTH, IS THE STEPHEN [APOSTLE] AS THE ANGEL (LORD) OF THE LORD IN ACTS 7:60 IS THE CROWN LAW EARTH/HEAVEN. SIXTEENTH, IS THE FATHER STEPHEN AS THE ANGEL (LORD) OF THE LORD IN ACTS 7:60-8:3 IS THE CROWN LAW LORDSHIP.**  **THE ANGELS PUNISH THE ASSYRIANS. IN 2ND KINGS 19:8-37 DETAILS THE ATTACK AGAINST SENNACHERIB’S THREAT BOAST AGAINST THE LORD BECAUSE OF HEZEKIAH’S PRAYER TO THE LORD. BY WHICH THE ANGEL OF THE LORD (FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD) WENT INTO THE CAMP OF SENNACHERIB AND KILLED 185,000 SOLDIERS BY AN ANGEL OF THE LORD. ALSO, THE HOLY SCRIPTURES ABOUT HEZEKIAH’S PRAYER AND SENNACHERIB THREATS ARE IN 2ND CHRONICLES 32:1-23 AND ISAIAH 36:1-37:38.**  **THE DISCERNMENT BETWEEN THE ANGEL OF THE LORD [SPIRIT OF THE LORD] & OTHER CREATED ANGELS OF GOD [SPIRITS OF GOD]**  **THE ANGEL OF THE LORD IS RECORDED AS THE LORD HIMSELF IN SCRIPTURE. THE ANGEL OF THE LORD IS A CLOAKED APPEARANCE OF THE LORD HIMSELF. THE SUPREME AUTHORITY OF THE ANGEL OF THE LORD HAS ENOUGH INVINCIBLE AUTHORITY TO KILL 185,000 SOLDIERS IN ONE SWOOP WHICH IS ABOVE A 6-STAR GENERAL CALLED THE GENERAL OF ARMIES AND HIS ARMIES IN 1ST KINGS 19:1-37 & ISAIAH 37:1-38. THE SUPREME AUTHORITY OF THE INVINCIBLE ARK HAS THE INVINCIBLE AUTHORITY ABOVE A 5-STAR GENERAL CALLED A GENERAL OF THE ARMY WITH HIS ARMY IS IN 1ST SAMUEL 6:19. IN GENESIS 16:7 DECLARES “NOW THE ANGEL OF THE LORD FOUND HER (HAGAR) BY THE SPRING OF WATER IN THE WILDERNESS, BY THE SPRING ON THE WAY TO SHUR.” IN GENESIS 16:13 IT SAYS “THEN SHE CALLED THE NAME OF THE LORD THAT SPOKE TO HER, YOU-ARE-THE-GOD-WHO-SEES, FOR SHE SAID, ‘I HAVE ALSO SEEN HIM (SEEN THE BACK OF) WHO SEEN ME?’ IN EXODUS 3:2 IT MENTIONS “AND THE ANGEL OF THE LORD APPEARED TO HIM (MOSES) IN THE FLAME OF FIRE IN THE MIDST OF THE BUSH. SO HE LOOKED, AND BEHOLD, THE BUSH WAS BURNING WITH FIRE, BUT THE BUSH WAS NOT CONSUMED.” IN EXODUS 3:4 IT TELLS US THAT “SO THE LORD SAW WHEN HE TURNED ASIDE TO LOOK, GOD CALLED TO HIM IN THE MIDST OF THE BUSH AND SAID, ‘MOSES, MOSES!’ AND HE SAID, ‘HERE AM I.’” IN JUDGES 6:12 IT STATES “AND THE ANGEL OF THE LORD APPEARED TO HIM (GIDEON) AND SAID TO HIM, ‘THE LORD IS WITH YOU, YOU MIGHTY MAN OF VALOR.’” IN JUDGES 6:14 SAYS “THEN THE LORD TURNED TO HIM AND SAID, ‘GO IN THIS MIGHT OF YOURS, AND SAVE ISRAEL FROM THE HAND OF THE MIDIANITES. HAVE I NOT SENT YOU?’” GOD’S SPECIAL REVELATION (IN THE HOLY BIBLE) PROVIDES US WITH THE INFORMATION UNAVAILABLE ELSEWHERE. THE APOSTLE PAUL, FOR EXAMPLE, ACKNOWLEDGED THE EXISTENCE OF ANGELIC BEINGS, EXCLUDING THE ANGEL OF THE LORD AS THE LORD HIMSELF AND WROTE ABOUT THE POWER AND INFLUENCE THEY HAVE IN THE WORLD AROUND US. WHILE WE ARE SOMETIMES TEMPTED TO FOCUS ON THE MATERIAL [ARMED] FORCES, WE CAN SEE, PAUL REMINDED HIS READERS THERE ARE IMMATERIAL [ARMED] FORCES WE CAN’T SEE. THESE NON-PHYSICAL POWERS ARE AT WORK ALL AROUND US; THEIR INFLUENCE OFTEN GOES UNNOTICED BECAUSE WE CHOOSE TO FOCUS NARROWLY ON THE NATURAL, MATERIAL WORLD.**  **THE GREAT GREAT GREAT LORD YAH’S KINGDOM ABOVE ALL (THIS CAN GO UP INFINITELY WITH THE LORD)**  **THE ONLY TRUE GREAT GREAT GREAT LORD YAHWEH’S KINGDOM OR ALSO CALLED THE “GREAT GREAT GREAT GRANDFATHER’S (HIS GREAT GREAT GREAT SISTER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND GRAND GRAND AUNT OR GREAT GREAT GREAT GREAT AUNT & HIS GREAT GREAT GREAT BROTHER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND GRAND GRAND UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER) OR GREAT GREAT GREAT GREAT UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER) KINGDOM” AND THE ONLY TRUE GREAT GREAT GREAT LADY VICTORIA’S KINGDOM OR ALSO CALLED THE “GREAT GREAT GREAT GRANDMOTHER’S (HER GREAT GREAT GREAT SISTER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND GRAND GRAND AUNT OR GREAT GREAT GREAT GREAT AUNT & HER GREAT GREAT GREAT BROTHER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND GRAND GRAND UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER) OR GREAT GREAT GREAT GREAT UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER) KINGDOM” WHICH OPERATES IN OMNIPOTENCE, GREATNESS, VICTORY, OMNISCIENCE, MAJESTY, JUSTICE, GLORY AND TRUTH. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES THAT PROVE THIS ARE IN GENESIS 1:1-1:31; 2ND SAMUEL 9:7; 1ST KINGS 15:10, 13; 2ND CHRONICLES 29:11; SIRACH 1:1. THE GREAT GREAT GREAT LORD YAH’S KINGDOM RULES OVER ALL OTHER KINGDOMS. THE GREAT GREAT GREAT LORD YAH’S KINGDOM CONSISTS OF THE GREAT GREAT GREAT FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM, THE GREAT GREAT GREAT SON JESUS’ KINGDOM AND THE GREAT GREAT GREAT BROTHER JOHN’S KINGDOM THAT IS NOT DIVIDED. THE GREAT GREAT GREAT LADY VICTORIA’S KINGDOM CONSISTS OF THE GREAT GREAT GREAT MOTHER BARBARA (DERIVES FROM BARA IN GENESIS 1:1) KINGDOM, THE GREAT GREAT GREAT DAUGHTER MARY’S KINGDOM AND THE GREAT GREAT GREAT SISTER ELIZABETH [LIZ] [LIZ] [LIZ] [LIZ]’S KINGDOM WHICH IS NOT DIVIDED. IN PSALMS 103:19 IT DECLARES THAT “HIS KINGDOM RULES OVER ALL.” THE GREAT GREAT GREAT LORD YAHWEH’S KINGDOM IS KNOWN AS THE GREAT GREAT GREAT LORD YAHWEH THE GREAT GREAT GREAT SUPREME CREATOR OF THE GREAT GREAT GREAT FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD OR THE GREAT GREAT GREAT LORD VICTOR THE GREAT GREAT GREAT SUPREME CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE HEAVENS OR GREAT GREAT GREAT LORD JEHOVAH THE GREAT GREAT GREAT SUPREME CREATOR OVER THE ENTIRE EARTH. THE FEMALE SENSE OF THIS KINGDOM IS THE GREAT GREAT GREAT LADY VICTORIA’S KINGDOM OR ALSO KNOWN AS THE “GREAT GREAT GREAT GRANDMOTHER’S (HER GREAT GREAT GREAT SISTER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND GRAND GRAND AUNT OR GREAT GREAT GREAT GREAT AUNT & HER GREAT GREAT GREAT BROTHER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND GRAND GRAND UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER) OR GREAT GREAT GREAT GREAT UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER) KINGDOM” WHICH OPERATES IN DESIRE, AGREEMENT, LOVE AND DEPRESSION” WHICH BOTH OF THESE KINGDOMS ARE PROVEN IN GENESIS 1:1-1:31; ISAIAH 47:5 & 2ND TIMOTHY 1:5. ALSO THE GREAT GREAT GREAT GRANDFATHER’S (HIS GREAT GREAT GREAT SISTER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND GRAND GRAND AUNT OR GREAT GREAT GREAT GREAT AUNT & HIS GREAT GREAT GREAT BROTHER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND GRAND GRAND UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER) OR GREAT GREAT GREAT GREAT UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER) KINGDOM CONCERNS THE SIX DAYS OF CREATION OVER ALL OTHER KINGDOMS THAT EXIST AND WERE MADE. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE SUPREME INVESTIGATOR IN ECCLESIASTES 1:13-18; 2:1-12; 12:9-14.**  **THE GREAT GREAT LORD YAH’S KINGDOM ABOVE ALL**  **THE ONLY TRUE GREAT GREAT LORD YAHWEH’S KINGDOM OR ALSO CALLED THE “GREAT GREAT GRANDFATHER’S (HIS GREAT GREAT SISTER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND GRAND AUNT OR GREAT GREAT GREAT AUNT & HIS GREAT GREAT BROTHER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND GRAND UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER) OR GREAT GREAT GREAT UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER) KINGDOM” AND THE ONLY TRUE GREAT GREAT LADY VICTORIA’S KINGDOM OR ALSO CALLED THE “GREAT GREAT GRANDMOTHER’S (HER GREAT GREAT SISTER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND GRAND AUNT OR GREAT GREAT GREAT AUNT & HER GREAT GREAT BROTHER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND GRAND UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER) OR GREAT GREAT GREAT UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER) KINGDOM” WHICH OPERATES IN OMNIPOTENCE, GREATNESS, VICTORY, OMNISCIENCE, MAJESTY, JUSTICE, GLORY AND TRUTH. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES THAT PROVE THIS ARE IN GENESIS 1:1-1:31; 2ND SAMUEL 9:7; 1ST KINGS 15:10, 13; 2ND CHRONICLES 29:11; SIRACH 1:1. THE GREAT GREAT LORD YAH’S KINGDOM RULES OVER ALL OTHER KINGDOMS. THE GREAT GREAT LORD YAH’S KINGDOM CONSISTS OF THE GREAT GREAT FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM, THE GREAT GREAT SON JESUS’ KINGDOM AND THE GREAT GREAT BROTHER JOHN’S KINGDOM THAT IS NOT DIVIDED. THE GREAT GREAT LADY VICTORIA’S KINGDOM CONSISTS OF THE GREAT GREAT MOTHER BARBARA (DERIVES FROM BARA IN GENESIS 1:1) KINGDOM, THE GREAT GREAT DAUGHTER MARY’S KINGDOM AND THE GREAT GREAT SISTER ELIZABETH [LIZ] [LIZ] [LIZ] [LIZ]’S KINGDOM WHICH IS NOT DIVIDED. IN PSALMS 103:19 IT DECLARES THAT “HIS KINGDOM RULES OVER ALL.” THE GREAT GREAT LORD YAHWEH’S KINGDOM IS KNOWN AS THE GREAT GREAT LORD YAHWEH THE GREAT GREAT SUPREME CREATOR OF THE GREAT GREAT FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD OR THE GREAT GREAT LORD VICTOR THE GREAT GREAT SUPREME CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE HEAVENS OR GREAT GREAT LORD JEHOVAH THE GREAT GREAT SUPREME CREATOR OVER THE ENTIRE EARTH. THE FEMALE SENSE OF THIS KINGDOM IS THE GREAT GREAT LADY VICTORIA’S KINGDOM OR ALSO KNOWN AS THE “GREAT GREAT GRANDMOTHER’S (HER GREAT GREAT SISTER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND GRAND AUNT OR GREAT GREAT GREAT AUNT & HER GREAT GREAT BROTHER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND GRAND UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER) OR GREAT GREAT GREAT UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER)) KINGDOM” WHICH OPERATES IN DESIRE, AGREEMENT, LOVE AND DEPRESSION” WHICH BOTH OF THESE KINGDOMS ARE PROVEN IN GENESIS 1:1-1:31; ISAIAH 47:5 & 2ND TIMOTHY 1:5. ALSO THE GREAT GREAT GRANDFATHER’S (HIS GREAT GREAT SISTER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND GRAND AUNT OR GREAT GREAT GREAT AUNT & HIS GREAT GREAT BROTHER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND GRAND UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER) OR GREAT GREAT GREAT UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER) KINGDOM CONCERNS THE SIX DAYS OF CREATION OVER ALL OTHER KINGDOMS THAT EXIST AND WERE MADE. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE SUPREME INVESTIGATOR IN ECCLESIASTES 1:13-18; 2:1-12; 12:9-14.**  **THE GREAT LORD YAH’S KINGDOM ABOVE ALL**  **THE ONLY TRUE GREAT LORD YAHWEH’S KINGDOM OR ALSO CALLED THE “GREAT GRANDFATHER’S (HIS GREAT SISTER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND AUNT OR GREAT GREAT AUNT & HIS GREAT BROTHER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER) OR GREAT GREAT UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER)) KINGDOM” AND THE ONLY TRUE GREAT LADY VICTORIA’S KINGDOM OR ALSO CALLED THE “GREAT GRANDMOTHER’S (HER GREAT SISTER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND AUNT OR GREAT GREAT AUNT & HER GREAT BROTHER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER) OR GREAT GREAT UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER) KINGDOM” WHICH OPERATES IN OMNIPOTENCE, GREATNESS, VICTORY, OMNISCIENCE, MAJESTY, JUSTICE, GLORY AND TRUTH. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES THAT PROVE THIS ARE IN GENESIS 1:1-1:31; 2ND SAMUEL 9:7; 1ST KINGS 15:10, 13; 2ND CHRONICLES 29:11; SIRACH 1:1. THE GREAT LORD YAH’S KINGDOM RULES OVER ALL OTHER KINGDOMS. THE GREAT LORD YAH’S KINGDOM CONSISTS OF THE GREAT FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM, THE GREAT SON JESUS’ KINGDOM AND THE GREAT BROTHER JOHN’S KINGDOM THAT IS NOT DIVIDED. THE GREAT LADY VICTORIA’S KINGDOM CONSISTS OF THE GREAT MOTHER BARBARA (DERIVES FROM BARA IN GENESIS 1:1) KINGDOM, THE GREAT DAUGHTER MARY’S KINGDOM AND THE GREAT SISTER ELIZABETH [LIZ] [LIZ] [LIZ]’S KINGDOM WHICH IS NOT DIVIDED. IN PSALMS 103:19 IT DECLARES THAT “HIS KINGDOM RULES OVER ALL.” THE GREAT LORD YAHWEH’S KINGDOM IS KNOWN AS THE GREAT LORD YAHWEH THE GREAT SUPREME CREATOR OF THE GREAT FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD OR THE GREAT LORD VICTOR THE GREAT SUPREME CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE HEAVENS OR GREAT LORD JEHOVAH THE GREAT SUPREME CREATOR OVER THE ENTIRE EARTH. THE FEMALE SENSE OF THIS KINGDOM IS THE GREAT LADY VICTORIA’S KINGDOM OR ALSO KNOWN AS THE “GREAT GRANDMOTHER’S (HER GREAT SISTER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND AUNT OR GREAT GREAT AUNT & HER GREAT BROTHER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER) OR GREAT GREAT UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER)) KINGDOM” WHICH OPERATES IN DESIRE, AGREEMENT, LOVE AND DEPRESSION” WHICH BOTH OF THESE KINGDOMS ARE PROVEN IN GENESIS 1:1-1:31; ISAIAH 47:5 & 2ND TIMOTHY 1:5. ALSO THE GREAT GRANDFATHER’S (HIS GREAT SISTER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND AUNT OR GREAT GREAT AUNT & HIS GREAT BROTHER IS KNOWN AS GRAND GRAND UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER) OR GREAT GREAT UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER))’S KINGDOM CONCERNS THE SIX DAYS OF CREATION OVER ALL OTHER KINGDOMS THAT EXIST AND WERE MADE. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE SUPREME INVESTIGATOR IN ECCLESIASTES 1:13-18; 2:1-12; 12:9-14.**  **THE LORD YAH’S KINGDOM ABOVE ALL**  **THIS IS THE ULTIMATE BEGINNING OF THE LORD YAHWEH’S KINGDOM AT GRANDFATHER LEVEL FROM 1018AD TO 2018AD IN THE FORMER PERIMETER IS FINISHED, BUT WHAT IS LEFT IS THE LATTER PERIMETER FROM 2018AD TO 3018AD, WHICH IS ALWAYS SEXLESS, TEMPTLESS, SINLESS & GUILTLESS IS KNOWN AS THE ONE & ONLY TRUE LORD, AND THERE IS NO OTHER LORD AT THIS LEVEL, NO NOT THE LORD JESUS YAHWEH. BUT THE LORD YAHWEH ONLY IN EXODUS 20:3. THE TOP GRANDFATHER’S LEVEL IS ABOVE & BEYOND THE TOP HALF-GRANDFATHER’S LEVEL, THE TOP GRANDFATHER’S-IN-LAW LEVEL AND TOP THE GRANDSTEPFATHER’S LEVEL. THIS GRANDFATHER’S LEVEL IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:12 IS A TOTAL CUT OFF & CUT DOWN OF 2ND CORINTHIANS 11:13-15 IN ETERNALLY FORSAKING THE FATHER’S LEVEL IN MATTHEW 27:46 & MARK 15:34 WITH ALL ETERNAL BULLSHIT & THERE IS NO ETERNAL FALLS, WHICH MEANS NO ETERNAL SIN & NO ETERNAL TEMPTATION, WHICH LEADS TO ETERNAL LIFE BECAUSE THE MONEY TITHE IS NOT REQUIRED, COMMANDED OR DEMANDED, WHICH NOBODY ETERNALLY STEALS FROM THE LORD & ALWAYS TELLS THE ETERNAL TRUTH ABOUT THE LORD BY BEING ETERNALLY GIVEN, ETERNALLY PROTECTED, ETERNALLY SAVED & ETERNALLY BLESSED, ETERNALLY HEALTHY, ETERNALLY JUSTIFIED IN MALACHI 3:8-12; MATTHEW 6:24; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:9-10 & LUKE 16:9, 11, 13 AT THIS GRANDFATHER/GRANDMOTHER LEVEL OR HIGHER LEVELS BECAUSE THE LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ETERNALLY FELL IN ISAIAH 47:1-15 & NOT THE GREAT LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS OR HIGHER & ALSO THE BROTHER, SON OR FATHER IS NEVER CONNECTED TO A GRANDSISTER, GRANDDAUGHTER OR GRANDMOTHER BECAUSE OF THE HEDGE & NEVER IS CONNECTED TO A GRANDBROTHER, GRANDSON OR GRANDFATHER BECAUSE OF THE HEDGE & ALSO THE SISTER, DAUGHTER OR MOTHER IS NEVER CONNECTED TO A GRANDSISTER, GRANDDAUGHTER OR GRANDMOTHER BECAUSE OF THE HEDGE & NEVER IS CONNECTED TO A GRANDBROTHER, GRANDSON OR GRANDFATHER BECAUSE OF THE HEDGE & THE THE LORD WILL JUDGE IN YOUR FAVOR, THAT THE 3RD GENERATION WILL CAUSE YOU TO BE TOTALLY OBEDIENT & THE 4TH GENERATION WILL PROTECT YOU AT DAMNATION LEVEL BECAUSE THE ETERNAL GUILTINESS IN THE ETERNAL CHARGE AT 143 YEAR LEVEL TO 214 YEAR LEVEL OF THE FATHERS UPON THE CHILDREN [ONLY 1ST BORN SONS] BECAUSE OF THE PORN LAWS IN LEVITICUS 18:1-30 & DEUTERONOMY 22:13-30 UNTO THE 3RD GENERATION IS THE FATHER’S OWN GENERATION CONNECTED TO HIS 1ST BORN SON’S OWN GENERATION, WHICH INVOLVES ONLY 2 GENERATIONS IN EXODUS 20:5; NUMBERS 14:18; DEUTERONOMY 5:9 OR THE THE ETERNAL GUILTINESS IN ETERNAL DAMNATION AT 214 YEAR LEVEL TO 286 YEAR LEVEL OF THE CHILDREN’S CHILDREN [THE GRANDFATHERS ARE ETERNALLY FREE WITHOUT ANY SIN/TEMPTATION IN 1ST JOHN 3:9, BUT HIS 1ST BORN SONS AS FATHER’S TO THEIR OWN 1ST BORN SONS] BECAUSE OF THE PORN LAWS IN LEVITICUS 18:1-30 & DEUTERONOMY 22:13-30 OF THE FATHER’S [1ST BORN SONS] GENERATION CONNECTED TO HIS OWN 1ST BORN SON’S, WHICH INVOLVES ONLY 2 GENERATIONS IN EXODUS 34:7, THIS USHERS IN THE BREAKING OF THE GENERATIONAL CURSES BY THE LORD JESUS AS THE SON WITH NO BIOLOGICAL FATHER BECAUSE OF NO SEX IN HIS FAMILY LINE & THE LADY MARY ON THE OTHER SIDE AS THE DAUGHTER WITH NO BIOLOGICAL FATHER BECAUSE OF NO SEX WITH ANY MAN IN HER FAMILY LINE IN LUKE 1:34 FROM LUKE IN 6BC TO REVELATION IN 96AD, WHICH MEANS INITIALLY 102 YEARS IN 2ND PETER 3:8 & MATTHEW 20:12, 1% IS 1,020 YEARS [1 DAY +], 10% IS 10,200 YEARS [10 DAYS +], 100% IS 102,000 [100 DAYS +] YEARS TO 1,020,000 YEARS [1,000 DAYS +], WHICH TOTAL IS 1,133 DAYS WITH A FRUITFUL CALL OF 16 YEARS [16 DAYS] IS 1,150 DAYS [1,150 HOURS IS 95.8 DAYS, WHICH IS 3 MONTHS & 6 DAYS IN IN THE USA TRIBULATION TO ETERNALLY CRUSH THE LORD LUCIFER’S “SATANIC LUCIFERISM” & THE LADY VICTORIA’S “BABYLONIAN VICTORIANISM” IN DANIEL 8:8-14 WITH THE ROAD MAP OF REVELATION 20:7-10], WHICH IS EXACTLY ENOUGH TO COVER THE USA TRIBULATION OF 3 YEARS, 1 MONTH & 25 DAYS IN DANIEL 8:8-14; 2ND ESDRAS 11 & 12 & ACTS 29:1-2 WITH THE ROAD MAP OF ISRAEL’S TRIBULATION IN REVELATION 4:1-20:15] & EVEN JOB, THE SINLESS MAN IN GRANDFATHERHOOD NEVER HAD HIS OUTSIDE PERIMETER OF WEALTH INFILTRATED BY THE DEVIL, NO NOT ONCE, BUT HIS 2ND OWN FAMILY IS FULLY 110.0000% ETERNALLY PROTECTED BY INVINCIBILITY & NEVER HAD HIS INSIDE PERIMETER OF HEALTH INFILTRATED BY THE DEVIL, NO NOT ONCE, BUT HIS OWN LIFE IS FULLY 110.0000% ETERNALLY PROTECTED BY INVINCIBILITY & JOB HAS NO PROBLEM WITH BEATING THE DEVIL AT ANY TIME AT THIS GRANDFATHER’S LEVEL!!! THIS IS BECAUSE THE DEVIL IS CALLED BY JESUS, THE FATHER OF LIES, BUT NOWHERE IN SCRIPTURE CALLED THE GRANDFATHER OF LIES IN JOHN 8:44!!!**  **THE ONLY TRUE LORD YAHWEH’S KINGDOM OR ALSO CALLED THE “GRANDFATHER’S (HIS SISTER IS KNOWN AS GRAND AUNT (THE SISTER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE WIFE OF ONE’S UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE HUSBAND OF ONE’S UNCLE OR AUNT) OR AUNT) OR GREAT AUNT (THE SISTER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE WIFE OF ONE’S UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE HUSBAND OF ONE’S UNCLE OR AUNT) OR AUNT) & HIS BROTHER IS KNOWN AS GRAND UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE HUSBAND OF ONE’S UNCLE OR AUNT) OR GREAT UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE HUSBAND OF ONE’S UNCLE OR AUNT) KINGDOM” IS 110.0000% IMPREGNABLE AND THE ONLY TRUE LADY VICTORIA’S KINGDOM OR ALSO CALLED THE “GRANDMOTHER’S (HER SISTER IS KNOWN AS GRAND AUNT (THE SISTER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE WIFE OF ONE’S UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE HUSBAND OF ONE’S UNCLE OR AUNT) OR AUNT) OR GREAT AUNT (THE SISTER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE WIFE OF ONE’S UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE HUSBAND OF ONE’S UNCLE OR AUNT) OR AUNT) & HER BROTHER IS KNOWN AS GRAND UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE HUSBAND OF ONE’S UNCLE OR AUNT) OR GREAT UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE HUSBAND OF ONE’S UNCLE OR AUNT)) KINGDOM” IS 110.0000% IMPREGNABLE WHICH OPERATES IN OMNIPOTENCE, GREATNESS, VICTORY, OMNISCIENCE, MAJESTY, JUSTICE, GLORY AND TRUTH. SOME OTHER SCRIPTURES THAT PROVE THIS ARE IN GENESIS 1:1-1:31; 2ND SAMUEL 9:7; 1ST KINGS 15:10, 13; 2ND CHRONICLES 29:11; SIRACH 1:1. THE LORD YAH’S KINGDOM RULES OVER ALL OTHER KINGDOMS. THE LORD YAH’S KINGDOM CONSISTS OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM, THE SON JESUS’ KINGDOM AND THE BROTHER JOHN’S KINGDOM THAT IS NOT DIVIDED. THE LADY VICTORIA’S KINGDOM CONSISTS OF THE MOTHER BARBARA (DERIVES FROM BARA IN GENESIS 1:1) KINGDOM, THE DAUGHTER MARY’S KINGDOM AND THE SISTER ELIZABETH [LIZ] [LIZ]’S KINGDOM WHICH IS NOT DIVIDED. IN PSALMS 103:19 IT DECLARES THAT “HIS KINGDOM RULES OVER ALL.” THE LORD YAHWEH’S KINGDOM IS KNOWN AS THE LORD YAHWEH THE SUPREME CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD OR THE LORD VICTOR THE SUPREME CREATOR OF THE ENTIRE HEAVENS OR LORD JEHOVAH THE SUPREME CREATOR OVER THE ENTIRE EARTH. THE FEMALE SENSE OF THIS KINGDOM IS THE LADY VICTORIA’S KINGDOM OR ALSO KNOWN AS THE “GRANDMOTHER’S (HER SISTER IS KNOWN AS GRAND AUNT (THE SISTER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE WIFE OF ONE’S UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE HUSBAND OF ONE’S UNCLE OR AUNT) OR AUNT)OR GREAT AUNT (THE SISTER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE WIFE OF ONE’S UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE HUSBAND OF ONE’S UNCLE OR AUNT) OR AUNT) & HER BROTHER IS KNOWN AS GRAND UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE HUSBAND OF ONE’S UNCLE OR AUNT) OR GREAT UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE HUSBAND OF ONE’S UNCLE OR AUNT)) KINGDOM” WHICH OPERATES IN DESIRE, AGREEMENT, LOVE AND DEPRESSION” WHICH BOTH OF THESE KINGDOMS ARE PROVEN IN GENESIS 1:1-1:31; ISAIAH 47:5 & 2ND TIMOTHY 1:5. ALSO THE GRANDFATHER’S (HIS SISTER IS KNOWN AS GRAND AUNT (THE SISTER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE WIFE OF ONE’S UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE HUSBAND OF ONE’S UNCLE OR AUNT) OR AUNT) OR GREAT AUNT (THE SISTER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE WIFE OF ONE’S UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE HUSBAND OF ONE’S UNCLE OR AUNT) OR AUNT) & HIS BROTHER IS KNOWN AS GRAND UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE HUSBAND OF ONE’S UNCLE OR AUNT) OR GREAT UNCLE (THE BROTHER OF ONE’S FATHER OR MOTHER OR THE HUSBAND OF ONE’S UNCLE OR AUNT))’S KINGDOM CONCERNS THE SIX DAYS OF CREATION OVER ALL OTHER KINGDOMS THAT EXIST AND WERE MADE. THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE SUPREME INVESTIGATOR IN ECCLESIASTES 1:13-18; 2:1-12; 12:9-14.**  **THIS FATHER’S LEVEL THAT FINISHED IN THE FORMER PERIMETER AS WELL AS THE LATTER PERIMETER FROM 18AD TO 2018AD, WHICH IS ALWAYS SEXUAL, TEMPTING, SINFUL & GUILTY IS THE BEGINNING OF HUMANITY & THERE IS ONLY ONE ETERNAL FALL, WHICH MEANS ETERNAL SIN & ETERNAL TEMPTATION, WHICH ALWAYS RESULTS IN ETERNAL DEATH, BECAUSE THE MONEY TITHE IS REQUIRED, COMMANDED & DEMANDED, THAT HUMANITY, WHICH IS CAESAR ALWAYS ETERNALLY STEALS FROM THE LORD [1ST TIMOTHY 6:9-10] & CAESAR ALWAYS ETERNALLY LIES ABOUT THE LORD [1ST JOHN 1:8, 10] BY BEING ETERNALLY TAKEN, ETERNALLY KILLED, ETERNALLY DESTROYED & ETERNALLY CURSED, ETERNALLY DISEASED, ETERNALLY DAMNED IN MALACHI 3:8-12; MATTHEW 6:24; 1ST TIMOTHY 6:9-10 & LUKE 16:9, 11, 13 AT THIS FATHER/MOTHER LEVEL BUT NOT AT HIGHER GRANDFATHER/GRANDMOTHER LEVELS OR HIGHER BECAUSE THE LADY VICTORIA OF KINGDOMS ETERNALLY FELL ONCE IN ISAIAH 47:1-15 & ALSO THE BROTHER, SON OR FATHER IS CONNECTED TO A SISTER, DAUGHTER OR MOTHER & NEVER CONNECTED TO A BROTHER, SON OR FATHER BECAUSE OF THE HEDGE & ALSO THE SISTER, DAUGHTER OR MOTHER IS NEVER CONNECTED TO A SISTER, DAUGHTER OR MOTHER BECAUSE OF THE HEDGE & BUT IS CONNECTED TO A BROTHER, SON OR FATHER & EVEN JOB, THE SINLESS MAN IN FATHERHOOD HAD HIS OUTSIDE PERIMETER OF WEALTH INFILTRATED BY THE DEVIL ONCE, BUT NOT TWICE SINCE IT WOULD CONSTITUTE INVINCIBILITY, BUT HIS 1ST OWN FAMILY IS KILLED BY THE DEVIL & HIS INSIDE PERIMETER OF HEALTH INFILTRATED BY THE DEVIL ONCE, BUT NOT TWICE SINCE IT WOULD CONSTITUTE INVINCIBILITY, BUT HIS OWN LIFE IS SCARCELY SPARED, WHICH JOB HAD A LOT OF TROUBLE BEATING THE DEVIL AT HIS FATHER’S LEVEL, BUT JOB EVENTUALLY DID!!!**  **THE NEXT HIGHEST KINGDOM IS THE NEW KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AT GRANDFATHER LEVEL IS 110.0000% IMPREGNABLE, WHICH IS THE LORD AND THE HIGHEST WITNESS TO THE LORD YAH & THE ONLY TRUE MOTHER BARBARA (DERIVED FROM BARA IN GENESIS 1:1) WHICH IS THE LADY BARBARA AND HIGHEST WITNESS TO THE LADY VICTORIA IN THE ESTABLISHMENT OF ACTS 1:4-28:31 AND ISAIAH 47:5 CONCERNING THE RESURRECTIONS OF JESUS YAHWEH AND MARY AND JOHN AND ELIZABETH [LIZ] [LIZ] [LIZ], WHICH IS THE FULLNESS OF THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AND ALSO CALLED LORD IN THE OMNISCIENCE OF OMNIPOTENCE. WHICH IT DID BEGIN BUT WAS NOT ESTABLISHED IN LUKE 17:21 WHICH TELLS US THAT “THE KINGDOM DOES NOT COME WITH OBSERVATION, NOR ANY WILL SAY, ‘SEE HERE!’ OR ‘SEE THERE!’ FOR INDEED, THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS WITHIN YOU.” THROUGHOUT THE GOSPEL OF JOHN STATES, THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD. THE FATHER STEPHEN COMES ONLY IN AGREEMENT WITH THE LORD YAHWEH (SHORT FOR YAH) THE CREATOR OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. THE FATHER STEPHEN DOES NOT COME IN AGREEMENT WITH THE LORD VICTOR (SHORT FOR VIC) THE CREATOR OF THE HEAVENS OR THE LORD JEHOVAH (SHORT OF JAH) THE CREATOR OVER ALL THE EARTH OR THE LADY VICTORIA THE FEMALE CREATOR OF THE LADY STEPHANIE BECAUSE THE FATHER STEPHEN’S WITNESS OR RECORD ONLY IS IN LORDSHIP IN 1ST JOHN 5:6-13.**  **THE UNIVERSAL AUTHORITY OF THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AT GRANDFATHER LEVEL IS 110.0000% IMPREGNABLE IS ETERNAL AND SOVEREIGN. IN EXODUS 15:18 IT SAYS THAT “THE LORD SHALL REIGN FOREVER AND EVER.” IN PSALMS 93:1 IT TELLS US THAT “THE LORD REIGNS AND IS CLOTHED IN MAJESTY.” IN JEREMIAH 46:18 IT STATES THAT “AS I LIVE, SAYS THE KING, WHOSE NAME IS THE LORD OF HOSTS…” IN PSALMS 103:19 IT TELLS US THAT “THE LORD HATH PREPARED HIS THRONE IN THE HEAVENS, AND HIS KINGDOM RULES OVER ALL.” IN 1ST CHRONICLES 29:11-12 TO SAYS THAT “THINE, O LORD, IS THY GREATNESS AND THE OMNIPOTENCE, AND THE GLORY AND THE VICTORY AND THE MAJESTY, FOR ALL THAT IS IN HEAVEN AND ON THE EARTH IS THINE, THINE IS THE KINGDOM, O LORD, AND THOU ART EXALTED AS HEAD ABOVE ALL. BOTH RICHES AND HONOR COME OF THEE, AND THOU REIGNS OVER ALL, AND IN THINE HAND IS OMNIPOTENCE AND ALMIGHTINESS, AND IN THINE HAND IS TO MAKE GREAT AND GIVE STRENGTH TO ALL.”**  **IN THE SOTERIOLOGICAL KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AT GRANDFATHER LEVEL IS 110.0000% IMPREGNABLE WITH HIS LORD JESUS AS THE SON OF GOD AND THE HIGHEST WITNESS TO THE LORD STEPHEN AND ONLY TRUE LADY MARY AS THE DAUGHTER OF GOD AND THE HIGHEST WITNESS TO THE LADY BARBARA IS THE OMNISCIENCE OF SALVATION THAT IS NEEDED FOR DELIVERANCE FROM SATANIC [ARMED] FORCES AND THE ENTRANCE TO THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN. IN COLOSSIANS 1:13 IT SAYS “WHO HATH DELIVERED US FROM THE POWER OF DARKNESS, AND HATH TRANSLATED US INTO THE KINGDOM OF HIS DEAR SON.” IN JOHN 3:3 IT TELLS US THAT “EXCEPT A MAN BE BORN AGAIN, HE CANNOT SEE THE KINGDOM OF GOD.” IN REVELATION 11:15 IT STATES THAT “THE KINGDOMS OF THIS WORLD ARE BECOME THE KINGDOMS OF OUR LORD (STEPHEN) AND OF HIS (FATHER STEPHEN’S) CHRIST (JESUS) AND HE SHALL REIGN FOREVER.” THE LORDS CAME BEFORE THE ANGELS & MAN IN GENESIS 1:1-25; PROVERBS 8:22-31 & JOB 38:4-7.**  **THE ACTIVE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AT GRANDFATHER LEVEL IS 110.0000% IMPREGNABLE COMES WITH OMNISCIENCE OF THE ONLY TRUE LORD JOHN AS THE BROTHER OF GOD AND THE HIGHEST WITNESS TO THE LORD STEPHEN AND ONLY TRUE ELIZABETH [LIZ] [LIZ] [LIZ] [LIZ]AS THE SISTER OF GOD AND THE HIGHEST WITNESS TO THE LADY BARBARA IS THE OMNISCIENCE OF GRACE IN LUKE 1:1-9:9. IN MATTHEW 12:28-29 IT DECLARES THAT “BUT IS I CAST OUT DEVILS BY THE SPIRIT OF GOD, THEN THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS COME UNTO YOU. OR ELSE HOW CAN ONE ENTER A STRONG MAN’S HOUSE AND SPOIL HIS GOODS, EXCEPT FIRST HE BINDS THE STRONG MAN? THEN HE WILL SPOIL HIS HOUSE.” THE SPIRIT’S FRUITS MUST BE IN OPERATION OF A PARTICULAR PERSON IN ORDER TO PARTICIPATE IN THE KINGDOM. IN MARK 4:26-27 IT TELLS US THAT “SO IS THE KINGDOM, AS IF A MAN SHOULD CAST SEED ON THE GROUND, AND SHOULD SLEEP, AND RISE NIGHT AND DAY, AND THY SEED SHOULD SPRING UP SAND GROW, HE KNOWS NOT HOW.”**  **THE UNIFIED KINGDOM IS THE FATHER STEPHEN AT GRANDFATHER LEVEL IS 110.0000% IMPREGNABLE FROM THE 60 LORD’S MINISTRY KINGDOMS IN OTHER PARTS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT (EXEMPTION OF THE LAW OF MOSES, THE PSALMS AND THE PROPHETS) GIVING THE KINGDOM TO THE SON JESUS IN JESUS YAHWEH’S MINISTRY IN THE LAW OF MOSES, THE PSALMS AND THE PROPHETS AND THE GOSPELS, THEN THE SON JESUS FROM JESUS YAHWEH’S MINISTRY IN THE LAW OF MOSES, THE PSALMS AND THE PROPHETS AND THE GOSPELS GIVING BACK THE KINGDOM TO THE FATHER STEPHEN FROM STEPHEN’S MINISTRY IN ACTS 1:7-REVELATION 22:21. IN LUKE 2:29 IT DECLARES THAT “I APPOINT YOU A KINGDOM, AS MY FATHER (STEPHEN) HATH APPOINTED UNTO ME.” IN ACTS 1:6-7 IT STATES THAT “LORD, WILL YOU AT THIS TIME RESTORE THE KINGDOM TO ISRAEL: HE SAID, IT IS NOT FOR YOU TO KNOW THE TIMES OR SEASONS WHICH THE FATHER (STEPHEN) HAS PUT IN HIS OWN AUTHORITY. BUT YOU SHALL RECEIVE POWER WHEN THE HOLY GHOST HAS COME UPON YOU.” IN CORINTHIANS 15:24 IT TELLS US THAT “THEN COMETH THE END, WHEN HE SHALL HAVE DELIVERED UP THE KINGDOM TO GOD, EVEN THE FATHER (STEPHEN), WHEN HE (FATHER STEPHEN) SHALL HAVE PUT DOWN ALL RULE AND ALL AUTHORITY AND (ALL) POWER.”**  **THE NATIONAL AUTHORITY OF THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AT GRANDFATHER LEVEL IS 110.0000% IMPREGNABLE IS THE PAST OLD TESTAMENT KINGDOM CONCERNING THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM AT MOUNT SINAI IN EXODUS 19:5-6. THIS KIND OF TRUE KINGDOM INVOLVES JUDGES, KINGS AND LEADERS OVER ISRAEL IN ISAIAH 43:15. THE JEWS WERE DESCENDANTS OF THE KINGDOM IN MATTHEW 8:11-12. THE KINGDOM WILL BE TAKEN FROM YOU AS A POSSESSION IN MATTHEW 21:43 AND ACTS 7:45.**  **THE FUTURE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM AT GRANDFATHER LEVEL IS 110.0000% IMPREGNABLE IS THE PAST OLD TESTAMENT KINGDOM BEING RESTORED UNDER THE FATHER STEPHEN AS LORD. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE PSALMS 2; ISAIAH 9:6-7; MATTHEW 20:21; LUKE 1:32-33 AND ACTS 1:6-7.**  **THE PRESENT AUTHORITY OF THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AT GRANDFATHER LEVEL IS 110.0000% IMPREGNABLE IS PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. THE SURPRISE ATTACK ON SATAN’S KINGDOM IS REVEALED IN MATTHEW 8:29 AND LUKE 11:20-22.**  **THE MYSTERIOUS KINGDOM OF THE PRESENT OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AT GRANDFATHER LEVEL IS 110.0000% IMPREGNABLE IS NOT REVEALED FROM 2:00 TO 3:00 IN THE DAY AND NIGHT, ONLY THE FUTURE AND THE PAST COMES TO LIGHT. SOME SCRIPTURES ARE IN MATTHEW 13:11 AND THE ARRIVAL OF CHRIST IS THE COMING OF THE KINGDOM IN MATTHEW 12:28. THE SURPRISE ATTACK ON SATAN’S KINGDOM IS REVEALED IN MATTHEW 8:29 AND LUKE 11:20-22.**  **THE SPIRITUAL KINGDOM OF THE UNIVERSAL CHURCH OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AT GRANDFATHER LEVEL IS 110.0000% IMPREGNABLE IS BY SALVATION BY FAITH. IT REQUIRES CHILD-LIKE FAITH IN MATTHEW 19:14. IT IS IDENTICAL TO SALVATION IN MATTHEW 19:23-24. CHRIST RULES IN THE LIVES ONLY IF THEY ACKNOWLEDGE HIM AS LORD AND SAVIOR OF THE WORLD IN JOHN 18:36; 2ND THESSALONIANS 1:5 AND ACTS 14:22. THE VISIBLE KINGDOM OR CHRISTENDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN INVOLVES TRUE AND FALSE TEACHERS IN MATTHEW 13:47-50.**  **THE FUTURE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AT GRANDFATHER LEVEL IS 110.0000% IMPREGNABLE, OUTER WORKS OR SERVICE WILL NOT CONSIDER THE KINGDOM, BUT THE RELATIONSHIP WITH THE FATHER STEPHEN THROUGH TOTAL SUBMISSION OF HIS WILL AND HIS FAITH IN MATTHEW 7:21-23.**  **THE FUTURE AUTHORITY OF THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AT GRANDFATHER LEVEL IS 110.0000% IMPREGNABLE INVOLVES CHRIST COMING AND REWARDING HIS PEOPLE IN CHRISTIANITY AND HE WILL JUDGE THE GOVERNMENTS OF THE EARTH IN MATTHEW 24:31.**  **THE MILLENNIAL KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN AT GRANDFATHER LEVEL IS 110.0000% IMPREGNABLE IS AN INTERNATIONAL KINGDOM IN ALL THE EARTH IN ISAIAH 11 AND ZECHARIAH 14. THE FATHER STEPHEN WILL GIVE A 1000-YEAR REIGN TO 2,000-YEAR REIGN ON THE EARTH IN THE THRONE OF THE KINGDOM OF DANIEL 7:18, 27 AND REVELATION 19:11-25; 20:1-6.**  **THE ETERNAL KINGDOM AT GRANDFATHER LEVEL IS 110.0000% IMPREGNABLE IS THE CONSUMMATION OF THE TRINITY & THE FATHER STEPHEN PROMISES TO THOSE WHO BELIEVE FOR THE INHERITANCE IN HEAVEN OF ETERNAL LIFE THROUGH JESUS YAHWEH OUR LORD IN JAMES 2:5; 2ND TIMOTHY 4:18 AND 1ST TIMOTHY 2:12. THE ETERNAL KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN’S KINGDOM HAS NO TRUE TEMPORAL QUALITIES OF LIMITATIONS DIFFERENT FROM THE UNIVERSAL KINGDOM, BOTH COMES FROM THE FATHER STEPHEN IN MATTHEW 13:43 AND REVELATION 11:15. IN DANIEL 4:35 IT DECLARES THAT “HE DOES ACCORDING TO HIS WILL IN THE HOST OF HEAVEN AND AMONG THE INHABITANCE OF THE EARTH, AND NONE CAN ASK HIM OR SAY TO HIM, ‘WHAT ARE YOU DOING?’” IN ROMANS 11:36 IT DECREES THAT “FROM HIM AND THROUGH HIM AND TO HIM ARE ALL THINGS.” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 15:27 IT SAYS THAT “THE LORD HAS PUT ALL THINGS IN SUBJECTION UNDER HIS FEET.” IN ROMANS 8:28 IT TELLS US THAT “GOD CAUSES ALL THINGS TO WORK TOGETHER FOR GOOD TO THOSE WHO (AGAPE) LOVE GOD, TO THOSE WHO ARE CALLED ACCORDINGLY TO HIS PURPOSE.” IN EPHESIANS 1:11 IT STATES THAT “…HIM WHO ACCOMPLISHES ALL THINGS ACCORDING TO THE COUNSEL OF HIS WILL...” IN PHILIPPIANS 2:10-11 IT SAYS THAT “IN HEAVEN AND OF THOSE ON THE EARTH AND OF THOSE UNDER THE EARTH AND THAT EVERY TONGUE SHOULD CONFESS THAT JESUS YAHWEH IS LORD TO THE GLORY OF GOD THE FATHER (STEPHEN).’” ALSO THE NON-APOSTLE STEPHEN CHRIST IS LORD BY GOD THE LORD [YAHWEH], APOSTLE STEPHEN CHRIST IS LORD BY GOD THE LORD [VICTOR], APOSTLE JAMES CHRIST IS LORD BY GOD THE LORD [JEHOVAH], APOSTLE JESUS YAHWEH IS LORD BY GOD THE FATHER [STEPHEN], APOSTLE JOHN CHRIST IS LORD BY GOD THE SON [JESUS], APOSTLE PETER CHRIST IS LORD BY GOD THE HOLY GHOST [BROTHER JOHN] & APOSTLE JEHOVAH CHRIST IS LORD BY GOD THE 7 CHURCHES. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 4:20 SAYS THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS NOT IN WORD (OMNISCIENCE), BUT IN POWER (OMNIPOTENCE). IN ROMANS 14:17 STATES THE KINGDOM OF THE FATHER STEPHEN IS NOT MEAT & DRINK, BUT RIGHTEOUSNESS & PEACE & JOY IN THE HOLY GHOST. BUT IN JOHN 6:31-58 SAYS THAT IT IS THE KINGDOM. IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ON THE REALM OF LORDSHIP THAT THE FATHER STEPHEN POSSESSED, YOU MUST GET MY BOOK CALLED “DOES THE SON JESUS OUR LORD FULLY KNOW HIS FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD.”**  **THE OTHER KINGDOMS AT GRANDFATHER LEVEL IS 110.0000% IMPREGNABLE OF THE 57 LORD’S AND 57 LADIES AS A WITNESS TO THE PHYSICAL TRINITY ARE PROVEN IN SCRIPTURE. FIRST, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER LORD YAHWEH IN MARRIAGE & (LADY VICTORIA IN MARRIAGE) IN HOSEA 1:7 & ISAIAH 47:5. SECOND, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER FATHER STEPHEN & (MOTHER ATARAH ALSO CALLED STEPHANIE DERIVED FROM STEPHANOS) IN LAW IN ACTS 11:19 AND ISAIAH 47:5. THIRD, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER SON JESUS & (DAUGHTER MARY) IN LAW IN COLOSSIANS 4:11 & ACTS 12:12. FOURTH-FIFTH, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER BROTHER JOHN & (SISTER ELIZABETH [LIZ] [LIZ] [LIZ]) IN LAW AS THE LORD YAHWEH (LADY VICTORIA) IN LAW IN LUKE 1:25 & IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION. SIXTH, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER OWNER & (FEMALE OWNER) IN ISAIAH 1:3; 47:5. SEVENTH, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER SINGLE/MARRIED WISDOM & (FEMALE SINGLE/MARRIED WISDOM) AS THE LORD YAHWEH (LADY VICTORIA) IN MARRIAGE IN PROVERBS 8:22-25 (RSV) & ISAIAH 47:5. EIGHTH, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER PERSONALITIES & (FEMALE PERSONALITIES) IN PROVERBS 8:22-31 & ISAIAH 47:5. NINTH-TENTH, IS THE KINGDOMS OF THE OTHER CRAFTSMAN OR WORKER & (FEMALE CRAFTSMAN OR WORKER) IN PROVERBS 8:30-31 (NIV) & ISAIAH 47:5. ELEVENTH-TWELFTH, IS THE KINGDOMS OF THE OTHER MALE ANGEL---SPIRIT, GHOST, PHANTOM, SHADOW, BOY & CHILD OR MALE MESSENGER & (FEMALE ANGEL---SPIRIT, GHOST, PHANTOM, SHADOW, GIRL & CHILD OR MESSENGER) IN GENESIS 16:13; EXODUS 3:2-6; 23:20-22; NUMBERS 22:35 WITH 38; JUDGES 2:1-2; 6:11 WITH 14; LUKE 20:35-36; ZECHARIAH 5:5-11; REVELATION 12:1-2, 5-6 & ISAIAH 47:5. THIRTEENTH, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER MASTER & (MISTRESS) IN COLOSSIANS 4:1 & ISAIAH 47:5. FOURTEENTH, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER SERVANT---MINISTER & (HANDMAIDEN KNOWN AS MAIDSERVANT---VIRGIN) IN ISAIAH 47:5; 48:16. FIFTEENTH, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER LORD YAHWEH IN CREATION AS THE GOD OF MY FATHER’S & (GODDESS OF MY MOTHER’S) IN ACTS 7:32. SIXTEENTH, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER FATHER OF ABRAHAM & (MOTHER OF SARAH) IN ACTS 7:30-32 & ISAIAH 47:5. SEVENTEENTH, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER SON OF ISAAC & (DAUGHTER OF REBECCA) IN ACTS 7:30-32 AND ISAIAH 47:5. EIGHTEENTH, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER BROTHER OF JACOB & (SISTER OF RACHEL) IN ACTS 7:30-32 & ISAIAH 47:5. NINETEENTH, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER KING (QUEEN) IN REVELATION 19:16 & ISAIAH 47:5. TWENTIETH, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER MILITARY LORD OF ARMY HOSTS-CAMPS (FEMALE ARMY HOSTS-CAMPS) IN MALACHI 3:1-2 AND ISAIAH 47:5. TWENTY-ONE, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER LORD OF GLORY & (LADY OF GLORY) IN ACTS 7:2 & ISAIAH 47:4-5. TWENTY-TWO-TWENTY-THREE, ARE THE KINGDOMS OF THE OTHER SPIRIT OR MIND KNOWN AS PSYCHOLOGICAL PARTS AS HEAD KNOWLEDGE OR HEART OR REIGN & (FEMALE SPIRIT OR MIND) IN ISAIAH 47:5; 61:1. TWENTY-FOUR, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER MY LORD---MY GOD AND (MY LADY---MY GODDESS) IN PSALMS 110:1 (NIV); ISAIAH 47:5 & MATTHEW 22:41-46. TWENTY-FIVE, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER LORD GOD AND (LADY GODDESS) IN HOSEA 1:7 & ISAIAH 47:5. TWENTY-SIX, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER GOD & (GODDESS) IN PSALMS 45:6-7 & ISAIAH 47:5, TWENTY-SEVEN, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER MAN KNOWN AS THE MINISTERIAL POLICE OVER THE MILITARY POLICE & LAW ENFORCEMENT POLICE & (WOMAN) IN GENESIS 1:26 AND ISAIAH 47:5. TWENTY-EIGHT, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER POWER OR OMNIPOTENT & (FEMALE POWER) IN ISAIAH 47:5; 48:16. TWENTY-NINE, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER ALMIGHTY & (FEMALE ALMIGHTY) IN ISAIAH 47:5; 48:16. THIRTY-THIRTY-ONE, IS THE KINGDOMS OF THE OTHER AUTHORITY OR SOVEREIGNTY & (FEMALE AUTHORITY OR SOVEREIGNTY) IN ISAIAH 47:5; 48:16. THIRTY-TWO-THIRTY-FOUR, IS THE KINGDOMS OF THE OTHER HOLY SPIRIT---SPIRIT OF HOLINESS OR HOLY SOUL---HOLY GOD, HOLY LORD, HOLY WILL, HOLY MIND, HOLY EMOTIONS, HOLY FEELINGS, HOLY REASONS, HOLY DECISIONS OR HOLY GHOST AND (FEMALE HOLY SPIRIT---SPIRIT OF HOLINESS OR HOLY SOUL OR HOLY GHOST) IN ISAIAH 47:5; 63:10 (NIV). THIRTY-FIVE, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER LORD (LADY) IN HEBREWS 1:8. THIRTY-SIX, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE OTHER HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL (FEMALE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL) IN ISAIAH 47:4-5. THIRTY-SEVEN, IS THE KINGDOM OF THE LORD JAMES (AFTER 68 YEARS) THE LORDSHIP OF THE CHRISTIAN LAW & (LADY MARY IN CHRISTIAN LAW IN ACTS 1:14; 15:13-29; 21:18-25 & JAMES 2:8-13. THE 57 OTHER LORD’S/LADIES (ISAIAH 47:5—NKJV) HAS NO REAL ORDER, THE LORD STEPHEN CALLS IT IN HIS PLANS & WORKS THAT CANNOT BE OVERTHROWN IN ACTS 5:38-39. WISDOM DERIVES FROM A GREEK WORD CALLED SOPHIA; A HEBREW WORD CALLED CHOKHMAH & A LATIN WORD CALLED SAPIENTIA IN THE WISDOM OF GOD. THE LORD’S WISDOM ALWAYS CHOOSES THE BEST GOALS & BEST WAYS FOR THOSE GOALS. IN ROMANS 16:27 SAYS “HE IS CALLED “THE ONLY WISE GOD.” IN JOB 9:4 SAYS HE “IS WISE IN HEART.” IN JAMES 3:17 SAYS “BUT THE WISDOM THAT IS FROM ABOVE IS…PURE…PEACEABLE, GENTLE, EASY TO BE IN TREATED, FULL OF MERCY AND GOOD FRUITS, WITHOUT PARTIALITY AND HYPOCRISY.” THE LORD YAHWEH’S (JEHOVAH) WISDOM (OMNISCIENCE) IS NOT PRIDE BUT HUMILITY IN JAMES 3:13 & PROVERBS 11:2. IN JOB 12:13 SAYS THAT “WITH HIM ARE WISDOM & MIGHT, HE HAVE COUNSEL & UNDERSTANDING.” IN PSALMS 104:24 SAYS “O LORD, HOW MANIFOLD IS YOUR WORKS! IN WISDOM YOU HAVE MADE THEM ALL, & THE EARTH IS FULL OF YOUR CREATURES.” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 2:7 SAYS THAT “BUT WE SPEAK THE WISDOM OF GOD IN A MYSTERY, EVEN THE HIDDEN WISDOM THAT GOD ORDAINED BEFORE THE WORLD UNTO OUR GLORY.” IN PROVERBS 9:10 AND PSALMS 111:10 SAYS “THE FEAR OF THE LORD IS THE BEGINNING OF WISDOM.” IN PROVERBS 1:7 SAYS “THE FEAR OF THE LORD IS THE BEGINNING OF KNOWLEDGE.” IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 12:7-10 SAYS THE LORD DIDN’T TAKE THE THORN FROM PAUL’S FLESH BY HIS WISDOM.” IN ROMANS 11:33 SAYS “O THE DEPTHS OF THE RICHES OF WISDOM AND KNOWLEDGE OF GOD! HOW UNSEARCHABLE ARE HIS JUDGMENTS AND HOW INFALLIBLE ARE HIS WAYS?” IN JAMES 1:5 “IF ANY OF YOU LACKS WISDOM, LET HIM ASK GOD, WHO GIVES TO ALL MEN GENEROUSLY AND WITHOUT REPROACHING, AND IT WILL BE GIVEN HIM.” IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:24, 30 CHRIST IS “THE WISDOM OF GOD” TO THOSE WHO ARE CALLED. IN PSALMS 19:7 “…THE TESTIMONY OF THE LORD IS SURE, MAKING WISE THE SIMPLE.” IN DEUTERONOMY 4:6-8 SAYS ABOUT THE WISDOM OF GOD. IN RELATION TO PROVERBS 8:2; 9:1, A DWELLING PLACE DONE BY THE GNOSTICS TO THE SOPHIA, & HER IN RELATION TO THE UPPER WORLD HAVING SEVEN PLANETARY POWERS WAS PLACED UNDER HER. THE 7 HEAVENS WERE THE HIGHEST REGIONS OF THE UNIVERSE. THEY WERE 7 CIRCLES GOING ABOVE ONE ANOTHER, & DOMINATED BY THE 7 ARCHONS CALLED THE GNOSTIC HEBDOMAD. ABOVE THE HIGHEST OF THEM WAS THE OGDOAD WHICH IS THE SPHERE OF IMMUTABILITY LINKED TO THE SPIRIT WORLD OF “DIVINE WISDOM” FROM GOD. IN 1ST CORINTHIANS 1:21, 27; 29 SAYS THAT “FOR SINCE, IN THE WISDOM OF GOD, THE WORLD DID NOT KNOW GOD THROUGH WISDOM, IT PLEASED GOD THROUGH THE FOLLY OF WHAT WE PREACH TO SAVE THOSE WHO BELIEVE…GOD CHOSE THE FOOLISH IN THE WORLD TO SHAME THE WISE…SO THAT NO HUMAN BEING MIGHT BOAST IN THE PRESENCE OF GOD.” IN EPHESIANS 3:9 IT TALKS ABOUT THE INCREDIBLE MYSTERY THAT WAS “HIDDEN FOR AGES IN GOD WHO CREATED ALL THINGS.” IN ROMANS 11:33 WE CAN NEVER FULLY SHARE GOD’S WISDOM. IN 1ST PETER 4:19 IT TELLS US THAT “THEREFORE LET THOSE WHO SUFFER ACCORDING TO GOD’S WILL DO RIGHT AND ENTRUST THEIR SOULS TO A FAITHFUL CREATOR (THE FATHER STEPHEN IS THE TRINITY’S LAST AS JEHOVAH).” IN ROMANS 8:28 SAYS “WE KNOW THAT ALL THINGS WORK TOGETHER FOR GOOD TO THOSE WHO (AGAPE) LOVE GOD, TO THOSE WHO ARE CALLED ACCORDING TO HIS PURPOSE.” IN EPHESIANS 3:10 SAYS “THAT THROUGH THE CHURCH THE MANIFOLD WISDOM OF GOD MIGHT NOW BE MADE KNOWN TO THE PRINCIPALITIES AND POWERS IN HEAVENLY PLACES.” IN MATTHEW 19:23-30 IT TELLS US THAT WITH GOD ALL THINGS ARE POSSIBLE. SOME SCRIPTURES OF WISDOM ARE FOUND IN WISDOM OF SOLOMON 7:22, 28, 30; SIRACH 1:4, 5, 14, 16, 19, 27; 19:18 AND 2ND ESDRAS 13:55.**  **THE BEGINNING DIVINE SEED ETERNAL ESTABLISHMENT OF THE LORD STEPHEN YAHWEH’S OMNI-MILITARY LORDLY NEW JERUSALEM (NEW SEXLESS UNIVERSE IN HAGGADAH)**  **THE BEGINNING DIVINE SEED OF THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD’S THRONE ROOM OF HEAVENLY LORDSHIP IN THE 1ST LEVEL TO 46TH LEVELS**  **IN REVELATION 4:1-11 DECLARES “AFTER THESE THINGS I LOOKED, AND BEHOLD A DOOR STANDING OPEN IN HEAVEN [LATER ON IS IN ACTS 7:55-56 IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES & IN ACTS 7:55-56 IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST]. AND THE FIRST VOICE WHICH I HEARD WAS LIKE A TRUMPET SPEAKING WITH ME, SAYING, ‘COME UP HERE, AND I WILL SHOW YOUR THINGS WHICH MUST TAKE PLACE AFTER THIS.’ IMMEDIATELY I [NUMBER 0 (1ST TIME) CAN BE BROKEN OVER TIME BECAUSE OF THE UNESTABLISHED FORBIDDEN EVIL [SEX] & THE UNESTABLISHED FORBIDDEN GOOD] WAS IN THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], AND BEHOLD, A THRONE SET IN HEAVEN, AND ONE [I (2ND TIME) AND MY FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD (3RD TIME) ARE THE NUMBER 1 TO AN INFINITE NUMBER THAT CAN NEVER BE BROKEN BECAUSE OF THE ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED MESSIANIC EVIL [SEX AS MALE & FEMALE COUNTERPARTS ONLY] & THE ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED MESSIANIC GOOD IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 13:1] SAT ON THE THRONE. AND HE WHO SAT THERE WAS LIKE A JASPER AND A SARDIUS STONE IN APPEARANCE, AND THERE WAS A RAINBOW [ALL 46 PRECIOUS STONES] AROUND THE THRONE, IN APPEARANCE LIKE AN EMERALD. AROUND THE THRONE WERE TWENTY-FOUR THRONES, AND ON THE THRONES, I SAW TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS [LORDS] SITTING, CLOTHED IN WHITE ROBES, AND THEY HAD CROWNS OF GOLD ON THEIR HEADS. AND FROM THE THRONE PROCEEDED LIGHTNINGS, THUNDERS, AND VOICES. SEVEN LAMPS OF FIRE WERE BURNING [BY THE FLINT STONES & ANOINTING OILS] BEFORE THE THRONE, WHICH ARE THE SEVEN SPIRITS [LORDS] OF GOD [7 ANGELS CALLED THE 7 STARS AS THE LORD LUCIFER, LORD MICHAEL, LORD GABRIEL, LORD RAPHAEL, LORD URIEL, LORD JEREMIEL & LORD JESUS BEFORE THEIR FALLS IN LUKE 20:35-36]. BEFORE THE THRONE THAT WAS A SEA OF GLASS, LIKE CRYSTAL [THE 45TH RANK OF THE 46 PRECIOUS STONES]. AND IN THE MIDST OF THE THRONE, AND AROUND THE THRONE, WERE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [CHERUBIM LORDS] FULL OF EYES IN FRONT AND IN BACK. THE FIRST LIVING CREATURE [LORD] WAS LIKE A LION, THE SECOND LIVING CREATURE [LORD] LIKE A CALF, THE THIRD LIVING CREATURE [LORD] HAS A FACE LIKE A MAN, AND THE FOURTH LIVING CREATURE [LORD] WAS LIKE A FLYING EAGLE. THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [LORDS], EACH HAVING SIX WINGS, WERE FULL OF EYES AROUND AND WITHIN. AND THEY DO NOT REST DAY OR NIGHT, SAYING, ‘HOLY, HOLY, HOLY, LORD GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] ALMIGHTY, WHO WAS [PAST] AND IS [PRESENT] AND IS TO COME [FUTURE]!’ WHENEVER THE LIVING CREATURES [LORDS] GIVE GLORY AND HONOR AND THANKS TO HIM WHO SITS ON THE THRONE, WHO LIVES FOREVER AND EVER, THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS [LORDS] FALL DOWN BEFORE HIM WHO SITS ON THE THRONE AND WORSHIP HIM WHO LIVES FOREVER AND EVER AND CAST THEIR CROWNS BEFORE THE THRONE, SAYING, ‘YOU ARE WORTHY, O LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD], TO RECEIVE GLORY AND HONOR AND POWER [SUPREME AUTHORITY IN ROMANS 13:1-2]. FOR YOUR CREATED ALL THINGS, AND BY YOUR WILL THEY EXIST AND WERE CREATED.”**  **THE LAMB ENOCH TAKES THE SCROLL FROM 1ST LEVEL TO 100 QUINTILLION LEVELS**  **IN REVELATION 5:1-14 DECLARES, “AND I SAW IN THE RIGHT HAND OF HIM WHO SAT ON THE THRONE, A SCROLL WRITTEN INSIDE [THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT WORDS CAN APPEAR TO THE WORTHY OR DISAPPEAR TO THE UNWORTHY] AND ON THE BACK [THE CLOAKED FORM], SEALED WITH SEVEN SEALS. THEN I SAW A STRONG ANGEL [THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD AS THE ANGEL OF THE LORD IN ACTS 7:30-38] PROCLAIMING WITH A LOUD VOICE, ‘WHO IS WORTHY TO OPEN THE SCROLL (MEANS ‘SC ROLL’ OR ‘SOUTH CAROLINA ROLL’ IN THE ENGLISH USA) AND TO LOOSE ITS SEALS?’ AND NO ONE IN HEAVEN [KINGDOM OF HEAVEN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] OR ON THE EARTH [KINGDOM OF EARTH OF THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] OR UNDER THE EARTH [KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD (THE UNFALLEN STATE) & KINGDOM OF HELL OF THE LORDSHIPS OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] WAS ABLE TO OPEN THE SCROLL, OR TO LOOK AT IT [THIS IS BECAUSE OF ROMANS 3:4-23 FROM 0 TO 46 YEARS OF AGE IN WEAKNESS & 0 TO 56 YEARS OF AGE IN STRENGTH IN THE 1ST KINGDOM BY SUBTRACTING BY HALF OR ADDING DOUBLE THE NUMBERS IN THE SCRIPTURE]. SO, I WEPT MUCH [FATHER STEPHEN WEPT], BECAUSE NO ONE WAS FOUND WORTHY TO OPEN THE SCROLL, OR TO LOOK AT IT. BUT ONE OF THE ELDERS [LORDS] SAID TO ME, DO NOT WEEP. BEHOLD, THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH [PRAISE], THE ROOT OF DAVID [LORD ENOCH DYING TO SELF BUT DOES NOT GO THROUGH AN ETERNAL DEATH BY THE LORD ENOCH BEING THE RESERVE POSITION OF THE LORD STEVE DYING AT 110.0000% IN ACTS 7:60 INSTEAD OF THE LORD ENOCH DYING IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST HAS PREVAILED TO BECOME IMMORTAL FOREVER BECAUSE THE LORD JESUS DIED TO SELF, BUT ALSO BECAME THE SEXUAL LORD BARABBAS AT 100.0000% WHICH WOULD DISQUALIFY THE DIVINE LORD JESUS IN THE GOSPEL OF LUKE & THE LORD STEPHEN AS AN APOSTLE DYING IN ACTS 7:60 IN THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES], HAS PREVAILED TO OPEN THE SCROLL (MEANS ‘SC ROLL’ OR ‘SOUTH CAROLINA ROLL’ IN THE ENGLISH USA) AND TO LOOSE ITS SEVEN SEALS [JUDE 14-15]. AND I LOOKED, AND BEHOLD, IN THE MIDST OF THE THRONE, AND OF THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [LORDS], AND IN THE MIDST OF THE ELDERS [LORDS], STOOD A LAMB [LORD ENOCH DYING TO SELF] AS THOUGH IT HAD BEEN SLAIN, HAVING SEVEN HORNS & SEVEN EYES, WHICH ARE THE SEVEN SPIRITS [LORDS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] SENT OUT INTO ALL THE EARTH. THEN HE CAME AND TOOK THE SCROLL OUT OF THE RIGHT HAND OF HIM WHO SAT ON THE THRONE. NOW WHEN HE HAD TAKEN THE SCROLL, THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [LORDS] AND THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS [LORDS] FELL DOWN BEFORE THE LAMB [LORD ENOCH], EACH HAVING A HARP, AND GOLDEN BOWLS FULL OF INCENSE, WHICH ARE THE PRAYERS OF THE SAINTS [CHRISTIAN LORDS]. AND THEY SANG A NEW SONG, SAYING, ‘YOU [LORD ENOCH] ARE WORTHY TO TAKE THE SCROLL, AND THE OPEN ITS SEALS. FOR YOU WERE SLAIN [DIED TO SELF], AND HAVE REDEEMED US TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] BY YOUR BLOOD OUT OF EVERY TRIBE AND TONGUE AND PEOPLE AND NATION, AND HAVE MADE US KINGS [GODS] & PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] TO OUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD], AND WE SHALL REIGN ON THE EARTH.’ THEN I LOOKED, AND I HEARD THE VOICE OF MANY ANGELS [LORDS] AROUND THE THRONE, THE LIVING CREATURES [LORDS], AND THE ELDERS [LORDS], AND THE NUMBER OF THEM WAS TEN THOUSAND [10,000] TIMES TEN THOUSAND, [10,000] AND THOUSANDS [10,000] OR THOUSANDS [10,000] (THIS IS 100,000,000,000,000,000,000 QUINTILLION IN RELENTING IN JUDE 14-15], SAYING WITH A LOUD VOICE: ‘WORTHY IS THE LAMB [LORD ENOCH], WHO WAS SLAIN [DIED TO SELF], TO RECEIVE POWER [AUTHORITY] AND RICHES AND WISDOM, AND STRENGTH AND HONOR AND GLORY AND BLESSING!’ AND EVERY CREATURE WHICH IN HEAVEN [KINGDOM OF HEAVEN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] OR ON THE EARTH [KINGDOM OF EARTH OF THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] OR UNDER THE EARTH [KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD (THE UNFALLEN STATE) & KINGDOM OF HELL OF THE LORDSHIPS OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] AND SUCH AS ARE IN THE SEA, AND ALL THAT ARE IN THEM, I HEARD SAYING: ‘BLESSING AND HONOR AND GLORY AND POWER [SUPREME AUTHORITY IN ROMANS 13:1-2] BE TO HIM [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] WHO SITS ON THE THRONE, AND TO THE LAMB, FOREVER & EVER!’ THEN THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [LORDS] SAID, ‘AMEN!’ AND THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS [LORDS] FELL DOWN AND WORSHIPED HIM [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] WHO LIVES FOREVER AND EVER.”**  **STEPHEN YAHWEH’S THRONE**  **THE TOP HOUSE OF THE LORD**  **IN REVELATION 4:1-11 DECLARES “AFTER THESE THINGS I LOOKED, AND BEHOLD A DOOR STANDING OPEN IN HEAVEN [LATER ON IS IN ACTS 7:55-56 IN ACTS OF THE APOSTLES & IN ACTS 7:55-56 IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST]. AND THE FIRST VOICE WHICH I HEARD WAS LIKE A TRUMPET SPEAKING WITH ME, SAYING, ‘COME UP HERE, AND I WILL SHOW YOUR THINGS WHICH MUST TAKE PLACE AFTER THIS.’ IMMEDIATELY I [NUMBER 0 (1ST TIME) CAN BE BROKEN OVER TIME BECAUSE OF THE UNESTABLISHED FORBIDDEN EVIL [SEX] & THE UNESTABLISHED FORBIDDEN GOOD] WAS IN THE SPIRIT [FATHER STEPHEN IN JOHN 4:23-24], AND BEHOLD, A THRONE SET IN HEAVEN, AND ONE [I (2ND TIME) AND MY FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD (3RD TIME) ARE THE NUMBER 1 TO AN INFINITE NUMBER THAT CAN NEVER BE BROKEN BECAUSE OF THE ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED MESSIANIC EVIL [SEX AS MALE & FEMALE COUNTERPARTS ONLY] & THE ETERNALLY ESTABLISHED MESSIANIC GOOD IN 2ND CORINTHIANS 13:1] SAT ON THE THRONE. AND HE WHO SAT THERE WAS LIKE A JASPER AND A SARDIUS STONE IN APPEARANCE, AND THERE WAS A RAINBOW [ALL 46 PRECIOUS STONES] AROUND THE [TOP] THRONE, IN APPEARANCE LIKE AN EMERALD. AROUND THE [TOP] THRONE WERE TWENTY-FOUR THRONES, AND ON THE [TOP] THRONES, I SAW TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS [LORDS] SITTING, CLOTHED IN WHITE ROBES, AND THEY HAD CROWNS OF GOLD ON THEIR HEADS. AND FROM THE [TOP] THRONE PROCEEDED LIGHTNINGS, THUNDERS, AND VOICES. SEVEN LAMPS OF FIRE WERE BURNING [BY THE FLINT STONES & ANOINTING OILS] BEFORE THE [FIRE] THRONE, WHICH ARE THE SEVEN SPIRITS [LORDS] OF GOD [7 ANGELS CALLED THE 7 STARS AS THE LORD LUCIFER, LORD MICHAEL, LORD GABRIEL, LORD RAPHAEL, LORD URIEL, LORD JEREMIEL & LORD JESUS BEFORE THEIR FALLS IN LUKE 20:35-36]. BEFORE THE [FIRE] THRONE THAT WAS A SEA OF GLASS, LIKE CRYSTAL [THE 45TH RANK OF THE 46 PRECIOUS STONES]. AND IN THE MIDST OF THE [FIRE] THRONE, AND AROUND THE [FIRE] THRONE, WERE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [CHERUBIM LORDS] FULL OF EYES IN FRONT AND IN BACK. THE FIRST LIVING CREATURE [LORD] WAS LIKE A LION, THE SECOND LIVING CREATURE [LORD] LIKE A CALF, THE THIRD LIVING CREATURE [LORD] HAS A FACE LIKE A MAN, AND THE FOURTH LIVING CREATURE [LORD] WAS LIKE A FLYING EAGLE. THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [LORDS], EACH HAVING SIX WINGS, WERE FULL OF EYES AROUND AND WITHIN. AND THEY DO NOT REST DAY OR NIGHT, SAYING, ‘HOLY, HOLY, HOLY, LORD GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] ALMIGHTY, WHO WAS [PAST] AND IS [PRESENT] AND IS TO COME [FUTURE]!’ WHENEVER THE LIVING CREATURES [LORDS] GIVE GLORY AND HONOR AND THANKS TO HIM WHO SITS ON THE THRONE, WHO LIVES FOREVER AND EVER, THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS [LORDS] FALL DOWN BEFORE HIM WHO SITS ON THE THRONE AND WORSHIP HIM WHO LIVES FOREVER AND EVER AND CAST THEIR CROWNS BEFORE THE THRONE, SAYING, ‘YOU ARE WORTHY, O LORD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD], TO RECEIVE GLORY AND HONOR AND POWER [SUPREME AUTHORITY IN ROMANS 13:1-2]. FOR YOUR CREATED ALL THINGS, AND BY YOUR WILL THEY EXIST AND WERE CREATED.” THE LAMB ENOCH TAKES THE SCROLL FROM 1ST LEVEL TO 100 QUINTILLION LEVELS: IN REVELATION 5:1-14 DECLARES, “AND I SAW IN THE RIGHT HAND OF HIM WHO SAT ON THE THRONE, A SCROLL WRITTEN INSIDE [THE INFALLIBLE INERRANT WORDS CAN APPEAR TO THE WORTHY OR DISAPPEAR TO THE UNWORTHY] AND ON THE BACK [THE CLOAKED FORM], SEALED WITH SEVEN SEALS. THEN I SAW A STRONG ANGEL [THE FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD AS THE ANGEL OF THE LORD IN ACTS 7:30-38] PROCLAIMING WITH A LOUD VOICE, ‘WHO IS WORTHY TO OPEN THE SCROLL (MEANS ‘SC ROLL’ OR ‘SOUTH CAROLINA ROLL’ IN THE ENGLISH USA) AND TO LOOSE ITS SEALS?’ AND NO ONE IN HEAVEN [KINGDOM OF HEAVEN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] OR ON THE EARTH [KINGDOM OF EARTH OF THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] OR UNDER THE EARTH [KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD (THE UNFALLEN STATE) & KINGDOM OF HELL OF THE LORDSHIPS OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] WAS ABLE TO OPEN THE SCROLL, OR TO LOOK AT IT [THIS IS BECAUSE OF ROMANS 3:4-23 FROM 0 TO 46 YEARS OF AGE IN WEAKNESS & 0 TO 56 YEARS OF AGE IN STRENGTH IN THE 1ST KINGDOM BY SUBTRACTING BY HALF OR ADDING DOUBLE THE NUMBERS IN THE SCRIPTURE]. SO, I WEPT MUCH [FATHER STEPHEN WEPT], BECAUSE NO ONE WAS FOUND WORTHY TO OPEN THE SCROLL, OR TO LOOK AT IT. BUT ONE OF THE ELDERS [LORDS] SAID TO ME, DO NOT WEEP. BEHOLD, THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH [PRAISE], THE ROOT OF DAVID [LORD ENOCH DYING TO SELF BUT DOES NOT GO THROUGH AN ETERNAL DEATH BY THE LORD ENOCH BEING THE RESERVE POSITION OF THE LORD STEVE DYING AT 110.0000% IN ACTS 7:60 INSTEAD OF THE LORD ENOCH DYING IN ACTS OF THE HOLY GHOST HAS PREVAILED TO BECOME IMMORTAL FOREVER BECAUSE THE LORD JESUS DIED TO SELF, BUT ALSO BECAME THE SEXUAL LORD BARABBAS AT 100.0000% WHICH WOULD DISQUALIFY THE DIVINE LORD JESUS IN THE GOSPEL OF LUKE & THE LORD STEPHEN AS AN APOSTLE DYING IN ACTS 7:60 IN THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES], HAS PREVAILED TO OPEN THE SCROLL (MEANS ‘SC ROLL’ OR ‘SOUTH CAROLINA ROLL’ IN THE ENGLISH USA) AND TO LOOSE ITS SEVEN SEALS [JUDE 14-15]. AND I LOOKED, AND BEHOLD, IN THE MIDST OF THE THRONE, AND OF THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [LORDS], AND IN THE MIDST OF THE ELDERS [LORDS], STOOD A LAMB [LORD ENOCH DYING TO SELF] AS THOUGH IT HAD BEEN SLAIN, HAVING SEVEN HORNS & SEVEN EYES, WHICH ARE THE SEVEN SPIRITS [LORDS] OF GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] SENT OUT INTO ALL THE EARTH. THEN HE CAME AND TOOK THE SCROLL OUT OF THE RIGHT HAND OF HIM WHO SAT ON THE THRONE. WORTHY IS THE LAMB ENOCH FROM 1ST LEVEL TO 100 QUINTILLION LEVELS!!! NOW WHEN HE HAD TAKEN THE SCROLL, THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [LORDS] AND THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS [LORDS] FELL DOWN BEFORE THE LAMB [LORD ENOCH], EACH HAVING A HARP, AND GOLDEN BOWLS FULL OF INCENSE, WHICH ARE THE PRAYERS OF THE SAINTS [CHRISTIAN LORDS]. AND THEY SANG A NEW SONG, SAYING, ‘YOU [LORD ENOCH] ARE WORTHY TO TAKE THE SCROLL, AND THE OPEN ITS SEALS. FOR YOU WERE SLAIN [DIED TO SELF], AND HAVE REDEEMED US TO GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] BY YOUR BLOOD OUT OF EVERY TRIBE AND TONGUE AND PEOPLE AND NATION, AND HAVE MADE US KINGS [GODS] & PRIESTS [SERGEANTS] TO OUR GOD [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD], AND WE SHALL REIGN ON THE EARTH.’ THEN I LOOKED, AND I HEARD THE VOICE OF MANY ANGELS [LORDS] AROUND THE THRONE, THE LIVING CREATURES [LORDS], AND THE ELDERS [LORDS], AND THE NUMBER OF THEM WAS TEN THOUSAND [10,000] TIMES TEN THOUSAND, [10,000] AND THOUSANDS [10,000] OR THOUSANDS [10,000] (THIS IS 100,000,000,000,000,000,000 QUINTILLION IN RELENTING IN JUDE 14-15], SAYING WITH A LOUD VOICE: ‘WORTHY IS THE LAMB [LORD ENOCH], WHO WAS SLAIN [DIED TO SELF], TO RECEIVE POWER [AUTHORITY] AND RICHES AND WISDOM, AND STRENGTH AND HONOR AND GLORY AND BLESSING!’ AND EVERY CREATURE WHICH IN HEAVEN [KINGDOM OF HEAVEN THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] OR ON THE EARTH [KINGDOM OF EARTH OF THE LORDSHIP OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] OR UNDER THE EARTH [KINGDOM OF THIS WORLD (THE UNFALLEN STATE) & KINGDOM OF HELL OF THE LORDSHIPS OF THE LAW IN ALL OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES] AND SUCH AS ARE IN THE SEA, AND ALL THAT ARE IN THEM, I HEARD SAYING: ‘BLESSING AND HONOR AND GLORY AND POWER [SUPREME AUTHORITY IN ROMANS 13:1-2] BE TO HIM [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] WHO SITS ON THE THRONE, AND TO THE LAMB, FOREVER & EVER!’ THEN THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES [LORDS] SAID, ‘AMEN!’ AND THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS [LORDS] FELL DOWN AND WORSHIPED HIM [FATHER STEPHEN OUR LORD] WHO LIVES FOREVER AND EVER.”** |